

THE HOME BOOK
OF
QUOTATIONS

Classical and Modern

SELECTED AND ARRANGED BY

BURTON STEVENSON

Editor *The Home Book of Verse*

can tell thee where that saying was born
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*
Act I, sc. 3, l. 9

EIGHTH EDITION

DODD, MEAD & COMPANY
NEW YORK

PREFATORY NOTE TO THE SECOND EDITION

The welcome which *THE BOOK OF QUOTATIONS* has received is especially pleasing to its compiler because of the public's quick appreciation of what may be called its *human* quality. It was this quality which he worked hardest to achieve, for what he was striving to produce was not merely another dictionary of quotations—a work of reference to be consulted on occasion—but a book with personality and interest, to be read, lingered over, and enjoyed.

Another pleasant feature of the book's reception has been the general recognition of the fact that it is by no means dead and done with, but is a living thing, with endless possibilities of growth and improvement. It should grow better and wiser as it grows older, and larger—each edition richer than the last, like Dr. Holmes's nautilus. At least, its compiler intends to try to make it so.

Already in the brief time which has elapsed since the final reading of the proofs for the first edition, a surprisingly large amount of new material has become available. There is "The" Hoover's *Forty Years in the White House*, with its apparently well-based contention that Calvin Coolidge did not in the least mean his "I do not choose" to be taken as final. There is Soley Walker's *City Editor*, with its assertion that the famous "man bites dog" definition of news was not an invention of Charles A. Dana, as generally supposed, nor of his city editor, John B. Bogart, as Frank O'Brien, the present editor of the *San Francisco Chronicle*, believes, but of Ans Cummings, another of Dana's editors. There is David Muzzey's life of Blaine, with many citations, one of which sent the compiler digging back into the pages of the *Congressional Globe* for April 30, 1866, to read for himself the official account of one of the most amusing orgies of recrimination which ever took place on the floor of the House. There is the assertion by H. G. Wells in *Liberty* for December 29, 1934, "I launched the phrase 'The War to End War.'" These are only examples of a mass of material, in almost every item of which a nugget or two may be turned up by careful digging.

Most valuable of all have been the suggestions from readers and reviewers. Almost everyone has his favorite quotations, and when any of them have been found missing from this collection, its compiler has been promptly informed—exactly as he had hoped he would be. A number of the suggestions have been included in the present edition, such errors corrected as have been discovered, certain ambiguities made clear, many new entries added to the Concordance, and definite dates given for forty or fifty additional names in the Index of Authors. These are but the first steps in a sort of continuing life-process of renewal and regeneration, which will carry on indefinitely.

It should be noted that the word "familiar" has been carefully excluded from the title of this book. Apart from the fact that the phrase "familiar quotations" is all but meaningless, it is surely the duty of a compiler to rescue from obscurity sayings which deserve to be preserved either because of their own merit or because they indicate the origin and development of those more widely known. The present compiler has spent a great deal of time in searching for such waifs, and also in retrieving hundreds of others which have hitherto been considered too banal or too vulgar to merit attention, for he has felt that "baloney" and "bonehead" and "stuffed shirt" deserve a place here no less than "magic casements."

Chillicothe, Ohio,

PREFATORY NOTE TO THE THIRD EDITION

With this edition, *THE HOME BOOK OF QUOTATIONS* reaches what is, in all essentials, its definitive form. It has been checked through for errors from end to end, nearly a thousand new quotations have been added, explanatory notes have been rewritten and where necessary expanded in the *APPENDIX*, the *INDEX OF AUTHORS* has been revised and the limit for the citation of quotations under each writer raised from forty to one hundred and fifty, and, finally, the *CONCORDANCE* has been nearly doubled in size by the addition of approximately fifty thousand entries. Four pages of familiar political phrases and ten of popular song refrains have been added to those quoted in the earlier editions, and innumerable minor changes in text and arrangement have been made.

In a word, the editor has done everything he could to improve the book. Of course he expects to keep polishing away at it, but future changes will be very largely confined to the correction of such errors as may hereafter be discovered, and to the addition, in the *APPENDIX* of such new material as may demand inclusion.

There has been some inquiry from English users of the book as to why English spelling was not used throughout, since it is used in more than half of the quotations, but in this the editor followed what seemed to him the only logical method, and used the spelling which the writer himself used. This means, of course, English spelling for English writers and American spelling for American ones. Since the editor is himself an American, he has naturally used American spelling for his own notes and for translations from foreign languages. With a few of the older writers, such as Chaucer, the spelling has been sufficiently modernized to make it intelligible to the average reader, and obsolete spellings have been dropped except in cases where there was some special point in retaining them.

During the two years which have elapsed since the first edition was published, the editor has had the benefit of criticisms and suggestions from hundreds of readers; both in this country and in England, with the result that many omissions have been repaired, uncertainties concerning the origin of a considerable number of quotations have been cleared up, and three or four hoaxes have been uncovered. For all this assistance he is most grateful.

Chillicothe, Ohio,

PREFATORY NOTE TO THE FIFTH EDITION

Advantage has been taken of a new printing of *THE HOME BOOK OF QUOTATIONS* to make a number of corrections in the text, and to add certain quotations and phrases which have become familiar during the past few years, especially those which have arisen from World War II. These have been grouped at the end of the *Appendix*, and a separate index for them will be found at the end of the regular index. The biographical data have been brought up to date, and some needed entries inserted in the index—all of which it is hoped, will increase the usefulness of the book.

Chillicothe, Ohio,

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Prefatory Note to the second Edition	vii	Suggestions for Using the Home Book	
Prefatory Note to the third Edition	viii	of Quotations	xliv

A

	PAGE		PAGE
Ability	1	XII Age: Its Garrulity	39
Absence	2	XIII Age in Women: Its Beauty	40
<i>See also Parting, Separation</i>		XIV Age in Women: Its Ugliness	40
I Apothegms	2	XV Old Things are Best	41
II Absence and We	2	XVI Age: The Age	42
III Out of Sight & of Mind	4	XVII Age: The Golden Age	43
IV Absence of Mind	5	Agriculture, <i>see Farming</i>	
Abstinence	5	Aim, <i>see Purpose</i>	
<i>See also Temperance, Prohibition</i>		Ale and Beer	44
Accident	6	<i>See also Drinking, Wine</i>	
<i>See also Chance</i>		Alexander the Great	45
Act, Action	7	Alms, <i>see Charity</i>	
<i>See also Deed</i>		Amber	46
Acting	8	Ambition	47
<i>See also Stage, Life's Play, World: A Stage</i>		<i>See also Aspiration, Fame</i>	
Adam and Eve	11	I Definitions	47
<i>See also Ancestry; Children of Adam</i>		II Small Town, Great Renown	47
Adaptability	12	III Ambition: Its Virtue	47
Addison, Joseph	13	IV Ambition: Its Folly	48
Admiration	14	<i>See also Greatness: Its Penalties</i>	
Adultery, <i>see Love & Lust</i>		V Ambition and Love	50
Advantage	15	America	51
Adventure	15	I Songs of Praise	51
Adversity	15	II America: Ideals	52
<i>See also Misfortune; Prosperity and Adversity</i>		III The Melting-Pot	55
I Adversity's Blessing	15	IV The American	55
II Adversity's Curse	17	V The Union	56
III Adversity and Man	17	VI America and Europe	58
Advertisement, <i>see Publicity</i>		VII America: Foreign Opinion	60
Advice	18	VIII Some Famous Phrases in American History	61
<i>See also Woman's Her Advice</i>		Amusement	67
Aeronautics		<i>See also Game, Sport</i>	
Affectation, <i>see</i>		Ancestry	68
Affection	21	<i>See also Posterity; Titles; Virtue and Nobility</i>	
<i>See also Love</i>		I Apothegms	68
Affliction, <i>see</i>		II Heredity	69
Age	22	III Ancestry: Its Worth	70
I	22	IV Ancestry: Its Emptiness	70
II	25	V Noblesse Oblige	72
III	26	VI Children of Adam	72
IV	27	VII Ancestry: Its Beginning	73
V	28	VIII Ancestry: Its End	74
VI Life	29	Angel	74
VII Relations	30	I The Guardian Angel	74
VIII	32	II The Recording Angel	75
IX Lusty	37	III Angels: Their Visits	75
X of Glory	38	IV Angels: In Heaven	76
<i>See also</i>		V Angels: On Earth	77
XI	39	Anger	77
<i>See also</i>		<i>See also Hatred, Passion</i>	
I Apothegms	39	I Apothegms	77

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
II Anger: Its Virtue	79	Architecture	94
III Anger: Its Folly	79	I Definitions	94
IV Anger: Its Control	80	II Description	95
Angling, <i>see</i> Fishing		Argument	97
Animal	81	<i>See also Reason</i>	
Anticipation, <i>see</i> Expectation		I Apothegms	97
Antipathy, <i>see</i> Dislike		II Argument: Futility	99
Antiquity	82	Aristocracy, <i>see</i> Ancestry	
<i>See also Past</i>		Art and Artists	101
I Definitions	82	<i>See also Painting, Sculpture, Skill</i>	
II Praise and Criticism	83	I Definitions	101
Anvil	84	II Apothegms	102
Anxiety, <i>see</i> Fear, Worry		III Art Is Long	104
Ape	84	IV Art and Nature	104
Apology, <i>see</i> Excuse		V The Artist	106
Apparel, <i>see</i> Dress		VI Bohemia	108
Apparition, <i>see</i> Ghost		Aspiration	108
Appearance	85	<i>See also Ambition, Praise</i>	
I Appearance: Its Value	85	Ass	111
II Appearance: Its Deceitfulness	86	Atheism	113
III All Is Not Gold that Glisters	87	<i>See also Doubt</i>	
IV Appearances	88	Athens, <i>see</i> Greece	
Appetite	88	Audacity, <i>see</i> Boldness	
<i>See also Eating</i>		Aurora, <i>see</i> Dawn	
I Appetite for Food	88	Authority	115
II Appetite for Pleasure	90	Authors, Authorship, <i>see</i> Writing	
Applause	90	Autumn	115
<i>See also Praise</i>		<i>See also Seasons</i>	
Apple	91	I Autumn: Its Beauty	115
April	92	II Autumn: Its Sadness	117
<i>See also Spring</i>		Avarice	117
Arcadia	94	<i>See also Gold; The Lust for Gold; Money</i>	

B

Baby and Babyhood	120	IV Beauty and Goodness: Illusion	132
<i>See also Birth; Death and the Child</i>		V Beauty and Truth	133
Bachelor, <i>see</i> Marriage and Celibacy		VI Beauty and Love	133
Bacon, Sir Francis	122	VII Beauty and Riches	134
Baldness, <i>see</i> Hair		VIII Beauty: Its Power	134
<i>See also Song</i>		IX Beauty Draws with Single Hair	135
Banishment, <i>see</i> Exile		X Beauty: Its Permanence	135
Bank and Banker, <i>see</i> Finance		XI Beauty: Its Impermanence	136
Banner, <i>see</i> Flag		XII Beauty: Its Penalties	137
Barber	124	XIII Beauty in Women	138
Bargain	125	Bed	141
Bashfulness, <i>see</i> Timidity		<i>See also Rising, Sleep</i>	
Bathing	125	Bee	142
Battle, <i>see</i> War		<i>See also Amber</i>	
Beaz	126	Beecher, Henry Ward	144
Beard	127	Beer, <i>see</i> Ale and Beer	
Beauty	128	Beggar and Begging	144
<i>See also Death and Beauty; Dress;</i>		Beginning	146
<i>Beauty Unadorned; World: Its Beauty</i>		Beginning and Ending	147
I Definitions	128	Behavior	148
II Beauty: Its Praise	130	<i>See also Manners</i>	
III Beauty and Goodness: Reality	131	I Definitions	148
		II Admonitions	149
		Belgium	150

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
Belief	150	Books	179
<i>See also</i> Creeds, Faith, Trust		<i>See also</i> Library, Reading, Writing. For	
Bell	152	Novels, <i>see</i> Fiction	
Belly	154	I Definitions	179
Benediction, <i>see</i> Blessing		II Apothegms	181
Benefits	156	III Books: Their Influence	182
<i>See also</i> Favor; Gifts; Injuries and Bene-		IV Books as Friends and Companions	184
fits; Kindness		V Books: Their Shortcomings	186
Benevolence, <i>see</i> Philanthropy		VI Books and Men	187
Bible, The	157	VII Books Old and New	187
I Praise	157	VIII The Book-lover	188
II Criticism	158	IX Bibliomania	189
III Bible: Its Perversion	159	X The Author and His Book	190
Biography	159	Booth, Edwin	191
<i>See also</i> Death: <i>De Mortuis</i>		Boreas	192
Birds	160	Borrowing and Lending	193
Quotations relating to the more im-		<i>See also</i> Debt. For literary borrowing, <i>see</i>	
portant birds will be found under their		Plagiarism	
several names		I Borrowing	193
I Apothegms	160	II Lending	193
II Description	161	III Borrowing and Lending	194
Birth and Birthday	163	Boston	194
<i>See also</i> Baby. For Birth in the sense of		Boy and Boyhood	195
nobility, <i>see</i> Ancestry		<i>See also</i> Children, Youth	
I Birth	163	Brain, <i>see</i> Mind	
II Birthday	164	Bravery, <i>see</i> Courage	
<i>See also</i> Age: Middle Age		Bread	197
III Birthright	165	Breeding, <i>see</i> Manners	
IV Birthstones	165	Brevity	198
Black	166	Bribery	199
Blackbird	167	<i>See also</i> Gold: Its Power; Price	
Blacksmith, <i>see</i> Smith		Bride and Bridegroom, <i>see</i> Marriage: The	
Blake, William	167	Wedding Day	
Blessing	168	Britannia, <i>see</i> England	
Blindness	169	Brook	200
I Apothegms	169	Brother and Brotherhood	201
II Blindness: Its Misery	170	<i>See also</i> Companionship, Philanthropy	
Bliss	170	Brown, John	203
<i>See also</i> Delight, Joy		Browning, Robert	203
Blockhead, <i>see</i> Fool		Bryan, William Jennings	204
Blood	171	Burden	204
Thicker than Water	171	<i>See also</i> Care	
Blunder, <i>see</i> Error, Mistake		Burke, Edmund	205
Blushing	171	Burns, Robert	205
Boasting	173	Business	206
<i>See also</i> Praise: Self-Praise		<i>See also</i> Commerce, Corporations, Finance	
Boat and Boating, <i>see</i> Ship		I Apothegms	206
Bobolink	174	II Business: Its Virtues	208
Body	175	III Business: Its Faults	208
<i>See also</i> Mind and Body; Soul and Body		IV Business: Its Dispatch	209
Boldness	176	V Business and Busyness	209
I Boldness: Its Virtues	176	Butcher	210
II Boldness: Its Faults	178	Buttercup	210
Bonaparte, <i>see</i> Napoleon I		Butterfly	211
Bone	178	Byron, George Gordon	211
<i>See also</i> Flesh and Bone			

C

	PAGE		PAGE
Cab	212	IV Character: Good and Bad	236
Camar	212	See also Goodness: Good and Evil	
I Apothegms	212	V Character: Good	237
II Camar, Julius	213	See also Goodness	
Calamity, <i>see</i> Adversity		VI Character: Bad	240
Calamity, <i>see</i> Adversity		Charity	241
Calamity, <i>see</i> Adversity		See also Gifts and Giving; Philanthropy	
Calumny	214	I Definitions	241
See also Rumor, Scandal, Slander		II Apothegms	242
Camel	215	III Charity Begins at Home	243
Candle	215	IV Organized Charity	243
Candor	216	Charles I and II	243
See also Heart: The Speaking Heart; Sincerity		Charm	244
I Definitions	216	I Charm: Attraction	244
II Candor: Its Virtues	217	II Charm: Spell	244
III Candor: Its Dangers	218	Chase, The, <i>see</i> Hunting	
IV Spades are Spades	218	Chaunt	245
V The Candid Friend	219	See also Purity; Woman: Her Virtue	
Cant, <i>see</i> Hypocrisy		Chaucer, Geoffrey	248
Cards and Card-Playing	219	Cheating	249
See also Gambling		Cheerfulness	250
Care	220	See also Merriment, Mirth, Optimism	
See also Burden, Worry		Chicago, Ill.	251
Carlyle, Thomas	221	Childhood	251
Castle	221	See also Boyhood, Youth	
I Castles on Earth	221	Children	252
II Castles in the Air	222	See also Youth	
III Castles in Spain	222	I Apothegms	252
Cat	222	II Children: Blessings	253
Cause	224	III Children: Curses	253
I Apothegms	224	IV Children: Their Behavior	254
II The Good Cause	225	V Children: Their Training	255
III The Bad Cause	225	See also Education of Children	
IV Cause and Effect	225	VI Children: Spare the Rod and Spoil the Child	256
V First Cause	226	VII Little Pitchers	257
Cautious, <i>see</i> Prudence		VIII Children and Parents	257
Calibacy, <i>see</i> Marriage and Celibacy		See also Father, Mother, Parents	
Censure, <i>see</i> Criticism		IX The Lad that Is Gone	257
Century, <i>see</i> Age: The Age		Chivalry	258
Certainty	226	Choice	259
Certainty and Uncertainty	227	Choice of Evils	260
Cervantes	227	Christ	261
Chance	227	I Christ: His Birth	261
See also Accident, Fortune, Gambling, Luck		II Christ: His Life	261
I Definitions	227	III Christ: His Death	262
II Apothegms	228	IV Christ: His Influence	262
III Chance: Its Power	229	V Hymns of Praise	264
IV The Main Chance	230	Christianity	264
Change	230	See also Religion	
See also Consistency, Constancy		I Apothegms	264
Chaucer	232	II Christianity: Its Virtues	265
Chaos	233	III Christianity: Its Faults	266
Character	234	See also Church; Its Faults; Religion: Its Dissensions	
I Definitions	234	IV Christianity: The Cross	267
II Apothegms	235	Christmas	267
III Character: Judgment of	236	I Christmas: Bethlehem	267
		II Christmas: Its Celebration	269
		Church	271
		I Apothegms	271

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
II Church: Its Virtues	271	Veni, Vidi, Vici	298
See also Christianity: Its Virtues		Conscience	298
III Church: Its Faults	272	I Definitions	298
See also Christianity: Its Faults; Religion: Its Dissensions		II Apothegms	299
IV Church: The Spire	272	III The Quiet Conscience	300
V Church and Chapel	272	IV The Guilty Conscience	301
Circles	273	See also Remorse	
Circumstance	273	V The Coward Conscience	302
See also Chance, Destiny, Fate, Providence		Consequences	302
Cities	274	Conservatism	303
I Apothegms	274	Consistency and Inconsistency	304
II Cities: Their Virtues	275	Conspiracy	305
III Cities: Their Faults	276	Constancy and Inconstancy	305
Civilization	277	See also Fidelity; Love: Constant and Inconstant; Woman: Her Inconstancy	
I Definitions	277	The Needle and the Pole	306
II Civilization: Its Faults	278	Constitution	307
Cleanliness	278	Contemplation	307
Clergymen, see Preachers		Contempt	307
Cleveland, Grover	279	See also Ridicule, Scorn, Sneer	
Cleverness	280	Content	308
See also Intelligence		See also Happiness, Moderation, Wants	
Clouds	280	I Definitions	308
Clouds: Their Shape	281	II Apothegms	309
The Silver Lining	282	III The Mind Content	310
Clover	282	IV Content: Better than Riches	310
Coal	283	V Content With Little	311
Cobblers, see Shoemakers		VI Content: Its Virtues	311
Cock, see Chanticleer		Contention, see Discord, Quarreling	
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor	283	Conventionality, see Society	
College, see University		Conversation	312
Columbia, see America		See also Speech, Talk	
Columbus, Christopher	284	I Definitions	312
Comfort	284	II Apothegms	313
Command, see Obedience		III Admonitions	313
Commerce	285	IV Conversation: Its Pleasures	314
See also Business		Conviction, see Belief	
Companions, Companionship	286	Cooks and Cooking	315
See also Brotherhood		I Cooks	315
I Apothegms	286	II The Devil Sends Cooks	315
II A Man Is Known By	288	III Cooking	316
III Evil Communications	288	Cooper, James Fenimore	316
IV Like to Like	289	Coquetry	317
V Companions on a Journey	289	See also Women: Their Fickleness	
VI Companions Lost	289	Corporations	319
Comparisons	289	Corruption	319
Compassion, see Pity		Cosmopolitanism	320
Compensation	290	Country, The	321
See also Gain and Loss; Good and Evil; Sweet and Sour		For "Our Country" see Patriotism; for individual countries, see their names	
Sun and Rain	292	I Country: Its Attractions	321
Compliment	293	II Country: Its Faults	321
See also Flattery, Praise		Courage	322
Compromise	293	See also Boldness, Valor	
Comrade, see Brotherhood, Companionship		I Definitions	322
Conceit	294	II Apothegms	323
See also Egoism, Self-love, Vanity		III Personal Courage	324
Conduct, see Behavior, Manners		IV Exhortations to Courage	325
Confession	295	Court and Courtier	326
Confidence	295	I The Court	326
See also Self-Confidence, Trust		II The Courtier	327
Conquerors and Conquest	296	Courtesy	327
For Self-Conquest see Self-Control		See also Manners	
		I Definitions	327

	PAGE		PAGE
II Apothegms	328	Cross, <i>see</i> Christianity: The Cross; Com- pensation	
III Courtesy: Its Virtues	329	Crow	344
IV Courtesy: Its Faults	329	Crowd, The, <i>see</i> People, The	
Courtship, <i>see</i> Wooing		Crown	345
Cow	330	See also King	
I Apothegms	330	Cruelty	345
II Some Jingles	331	Crying, <i>see</i> Tears	
Cowards and Cowardice	331	Cuckoo	346
See also Timidity		Culture	347
Cowslip	333	Cunning	349
Creator, <i>see</i> God		See also Deceit; Hypocrisy	
Credit	333	Cupid	350
Credulity	334	Curiosity	351
For Incredulity, <i>see</i> Doubt		Curse	352
Creeds	334	For cursing in the sense of swearing, <i>see</i> Swearing	
See also Religion: Its Unity; Theology		Some Examples	353
Crime	336	Custom	354
Criticism	338	See also Habit	
I Definitions	338	I Definitions	354
II Apothegms	339	II Apothegms	354
III Criticism: Its Rules	340	III Custom: Its Power	355
IV Critics: Their Limitations	341	IV Custom: Its Faults	356
V Critics: Their Power	342	Cynicism	356
VI Critics: Their Futility	343		
Cromwell, Oliver	344		

D

Daffodil	357	Deafness	373
Daisy	357	Death	373
Dancing	359	See also Fame and Death; Life and Death; Love and Death; Soldier: How Sleep the Brave	
I Definitions	359	I Definitions	373
II Apothegms	359	II Apothegms	374
III Dancing: Its Beauty	360	III Death: A Debt	377
IV Dancing: Its Faults	361	IV Death: A Gate	377
Dandelion	362	V Death: A Voyage	378
Dandy, <i>see</i> Fop		VI Death: Its Immanence	378
Danger	363	VII Death: Its Thousand Doors	379
Scylla and Charybdis	364	VIII Death, the Inevitable	380
Dante	364	See also Mortality	
Darling, <i>see</i> Boldness		IX The Silent Majority	382
Darkness	365	X Death, the Leveler	383
See also Night		See also Grave: Its Democracy	
Daughter	366	XI Death: Its Terrors	383
Davis, Jefferson	367	XII The Fear of Death	387
Dawn	367	XIII Death: Its Finality	388
See also Day: Its Beginning; Morning; Sunrise		XIV Death, the Comforter	389
Day	368	XV Gentle Death	393
See also Night and Day		XVI The Last Sleep	394
I Day: Its Beginning	368	See also Sleep: Brother to Death	
See also Dawn, Morning, Sunrise		XVII The Good Death	396
II Day: Its Employment	369	XVIII One Fight More	398
III Days: Happy	370	XIX Death and Fame	399
IV Days: Unhappy	371	XX Death and Beauty	399
V Days: Their Passage	371	XXI "They Are All Gone"	400
See also under Time		See also Friends: Their Loss	
VI Day: Its End	372	XXII Not Lost, but Gone Before	402
See also Night and Day; Evening; Sun- set; Twilight		XXIII Weep Not the Dead	404
		See also Mourning	
		XXIV De Mortuis	405
		XXV Rest Lightly, Earth	406

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
XXVI Death the Deathless	406	Devil, The	440
XXVII Death and Birth	407	I Apothegms	440
See also Birth; Life and Death		II Devil: Ill and Well	443
XXVIII Death and the Child	407	III Devil: His Faults	443
XXIX Death and Youth	409	IV Devil: His Virtues	443
See also Goodness and Death		V The Devil According to Milton	444
XXX Count No Man Happy	411	Devotion	445
XXXI Death and Immortality	411	Dew	445
See also Immortality		Diamond	446
XXXII Last Words	413	Dickens, Charles	446
Debate, see Argument		Differences	446
Debt	417	Difficulty	447
See also Borrowing		Digestion	447
Decay	419	See also Appetite	
Deceit	419	Dignity	448
See also Cheating; Cunning; Hypocrisy;		Dilemma, see Choice	
Speech: To Conceal Thought; Treach-		Diligence, see Industry	
ery		Dimples	448
Self-Deception	421	Dining	448
December	422	See also Eating, Feast	
See also Winter		I Dining: Its Importance	448
Decency	422	II The Menu	450
See also Modesty		III The Number at Table	450
Decision	422	IV The Diner-Out	450
Deeds	423	V After Dinner	451
See also Action; Word and Deed		Diplomacy	451
I Apothegms	423	See also Statesmanship	
II Deed and Thought	425	Disappointment	452
III Great Deeds	425	Disaster, see Misfortune	
IV Evil Deeds	426	Discontent	453
V Deeds Done and Undone	426	I Definitions	453
VI Deed and Doer	427	II Discontent: Its Virtues	453
Defeat, see Failure		III Discontent: Its Faults	454
Defiance	428	Discord	454
Definitions	428	For Discord as related to Music, see Mu-	
Delay	428	sic and Discord	
See also Procrastination		Discretion	455
Delight	429	See also Prudence	
See also Bliss, Joy		I Discretion and Valor	455
Democracy	430	II They That Fight and Run Away	456
See also Government, Voting		Diadain, see Scorn	
I Definitions	430	Disease	457
II Apothegms	431	See also Doctors, Medicine	
III Of the People, By the People	431	I Apothegms	457
IV Democracy: Its Virtues	432	II Disease: Cause and Effect	459
V Democracy: Its Faults	433	III Specific Ailments	460
Denial, see Refusal		Disgrace	461
Desert, The	434	See also Shame	
Deserving	434	Disillusion	461
See also Merit, Worth		Dislike	462
Desire	435	See also Hatred	
See also Wants, Wishes		Dispute, see Argument	
I Desire: Mental	435	Disraeli, Benjamin	462
II Desire: Physical	436	Dissension, see Discord, Quarreling	
See also Love and Lust		Distance	462
Despair	436	Distrust	463
See also Misery, Sorrow		See also Suspicion; Trust: Its Folly	
Despair: Its Courage	438	Dividenda	463
Despotism, see Tyranny		See also Money: Its Use	
Destiny	438		
See also Circumstance, Fate, Fortune,			
Providence			

	PAGE		PAGE
Doctors	464	VI Unpleasant Dreams	483
<i>See also Disease, Medicine</i>		VII Dreams of Love	483
I Apothegms	464	VIII The Dreamer	484
II Doctors: Their Merits	466	IX Day-Dreams	484
III Doctors: Their Faults	467	Dress	485
Doctrine	468	<i>See also Fashion, Tailor</i>	
<i>See also Theology</i>		I Apothegms	485
Dogs	469	II Dress: Its Philosophy	485
I Apothegms	469	III Dress: Its Vanity	486
II Dogs: Their Bark and Bite	471	IV Dress for Women	487
III Dogs: Friends and Companions	472	V Beauty Unadorned	489
Dollar, The	473	VI Dress for Men	490
Donkey, <i>see Ass</i>		Drinking	491
Doubt	474	<i>See also Ale and Beer; Eating and Drink-</i>	
<i>See also Atheism</i>		<i>ing; Wine</i>	
I Apothegms	474	I Apothegms	491
II Doubt: Its Virtues	475	II Drinking: Its Pleasures	494
III Doubt: Its Penalties	475	III Drinking: Its Penalties	497
Dove	476	IV Brandy, Punch, Rum, Whiskey	499
<i>See also Eagle</i>		<i>See also Ale and Beer, Wine</i>	
Dowry	477	V Drinking: Healths	500
<i>See also Marriage and Money</i>		Drunkenness	501
Drama, <i>see Stage</i>		I Apothegms	501
Dreams	478	II Drunkenness: Its Delights	503
I Apothegms	478	III Drunkenness: Its Penalties	503
II Dreams: Their Cause	478	IV The Morning After	504
III Dreams: Their Interpretation	479	Dryden, John	505
IV The Land of Dreams	480	Duelling	505
V Pleasant Dreams	482	Dullness, <i>see Stupidity</i>	
		Duty	506

E

Eagle	509	Economy	526
<i>See also Dove</i>		<i>See also Moderation: Living on Little;</i>	
Ears	510	<i>Thrift; Trifle</i>	
<i>See also Deafness; Eyes and Ears</i>		Eden, <i>see Paradise</i>	
Earth	511	Education	527
<i>See also World</i>		<i>See also Teaching</i>	
Earthquake	513	I Definitions	527
Ease, <i>see Leisure</i>		II Apothegms	527
East, The	513	III Education: Its Virtues	528
Easter	514	IV Education: Its Faults	528
Eating	515	V Public Education: Its Virtues	530
<i>See also Dining, Feasts</i>		VI Public Education: Its Faults	531
I Apothegms	515	VII Self-Education	531
II Eating to Live, Living to Eat	516	VIII Education of Children	531
III Eat, Drink and Be Merry	517	<i>See also Children: Their Training</i>	
<i>See also Life and Living</i>		Eggs	532
IV Eating: Its Pleasures	517	Egotism	533
V Abstemiousness	518	<i>See also Boasting, Conceit, Self-Love,</i>	
<i>See also Health: Its Preservation</i>		<i>Vanity</i>	
VI Gluttony	519	Egypt and the Egyptians	534
VII Digging One's Grave	520	<i>See also Nile</i>	
VIII Eating and Drinking	520	Electricity	535
IX Table Manners	521	Elephant	535
X Food for the Gods	521	Eloquence	536
XI Individual Foods	522	<i>See also Oratory, Speech, Tongue</i>	
XII Vegetarianism	524	I Definitions	536
Echo	525	II Apothegms	536
		III Eloquence: Its Power	537

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxii

	PAGE		PAGE
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	538	Error	575
Emotion, <i>see</i> Feeling		<i>See also</i> Mistake	
Emperor, <i>see</i> King		I Apothegms	575
End	538	II To Err Is Human	576
<i>See also</i> Beginning and End; Purpose.		III Error and Truth	577
For End in the sense of Death, <i>see</i>		Eternity	578
Death		For Eternity in the sense of eternal life,	
I Apothegms	538	<i>see</i> Immortality	
II The End Crowns All	539	Ethics, <i>see</i> Right	
III Means and End	539	Euphemism	579
IV Remember the End	540	<i>See also</i> Hanging: Some Euphemisms	
Endurance	540	Europe	580
Endurance: What Can't Be Cured	541	<i>See also</i> Names of European Countries	
Enemy	541	Eve, <i>see</i> Adam	
<i>See also</i> Friend and Enemy		Evening	581
I Apothegms	541	<i>See also</i> Day: Its End; Sun: Sunset;	
II Man His Own Enemy	544	Twilight	
III The Bridge of Silver	544	Evidence, <i>see</i> Proof	
England and the English	545	Evil	583
I Familiar Phrases	545	<i>See also</i> Goodness: Good and Evil	
II John Bull	546	Evolution	585
III God Save the King	546	Example	587
IV England: On Which the Sun		I Apothegms	587
Never Sets	547	II Example and Precept	589
V Britannia Rules the Waves	547	<i>See also</i> Preaching and Practice; Words	
VI A Nation of Shopkeepers	548	and Deeds	
VII The Paradise of Women	549	Excellence	589
VIII Fast-Anchor'd Isle	549	Excess, <i>see</i> Moderation	
IX England: Her Virtues	550	Excuse	589
X England: Her Faults	553	Exercise	590
XI England: Her Mission	555	Exile	591
XII England: Her Soldiers	556	Expectation	592
XIII England: Her Climate	558	Experience	592
XIV The English: Their Virtues	558	I Definitions	592
XV The English: Their Faults	560	II Apothegms	593
XVI Hearts of Oak	562	III Experience the Best Teacher	594
XVII Mostly Fools	562	IV Experience: Its Acquisition	594
Enjoyment, <i>see</i> Pleasure		V The Burnt Child	595
Enthusiasm	563	VI Experience of Others	596
Envy	563	Explanation, <i>see</i> Excuse	
<i>See also</i> Jealousy		Extremes	596
Epigram, The	566	Eyes	597
Definitions only. Epigrams themselves		<i>See also</i> Observation, Sight	
will be found under appropriate head-		I Apothegms	597
ings, or under Proverbs		II Women's Eyes	599
Epitaphs	566	III Eyes and Love	600
I Apothegms	566	IV Eyes and the Soul	602
II Epitaphs: Some Famous Examples	567	V Eyes: Their Color	602
III "Revised by the Author"	571	VI Eyes: Their Brilliancy	603
IV Epitaphs: Curiosa	572	VII Eye and Ear	604
Equality	574		
Erin, <i>see</i> Ireland			

F

Face	605	V Face: Painted	610
I Definitions	605	<i>See also</i> under Whore	
II Apothegms	606	Facts	610
III Face: Its Beauty	607	Failure	611
<i>See also</i> Beauty		<i>See also</i> Fall; Success and Failure; Vic-	
IV Face: Its Ugliness	609	tory and Defeat	

	PAGE		PAGE
Faibles	614	<i>See also Vice and Virtue; The Two</i>	
Faith	616	<i>Natures; Virtues: Their Faults</i>	
<i>See also Belief, Trust</i>		IV Faults of Others	651
I Definitions	616	V Faults in Women	652
II Apothegms	617	VI Faultlessness	652
III Faith: Its Power	617	<i>See also Perfection</i>	
IV Faith: Its Weakness	619	Favor	652
V Faith and Reason	619	<i>See also Benefits, Gifts, Kindness</i>	
VI Faith Without Works	620	Fear	653
VII Want of Faith	620	<i>See also Hope and Fear; Love and Fear</i>	
Falcon, <i>see Hawk</i>		I Definitions	653
Fall	621	II Apothegms	654
<i>See also Greatness: Its Penalties. For</i>		III Fear: Its Folly	655
<i>Fall, a season of the year, see Autumn</i>		IV Unreasoning Fear	656
Falsehood, <i>see Lies and Lying</i>		<i>See also Imagination</i>	
Fame	623	V Feared and Fearing	657
<i>See also Death and Fame; Name and</i>		VI Fear: Its Effects	657
<i>Fame; Reputation</i>		Feast and Festival	658
I Definitions	623	<i>See also Dining, Eating</i>	
II Apothegms	624	Feather	660
III Love of Fame	625	February	660
IV Fame: How It Is Won	626	Feeling	660
V Fame: Its Rewards	627	Fiction	661
VI Fame: Its Penalties	628	<i>See also Truth and Fiction</i>	
<i>See also Greatness: Its Penalties</i>		Fidelity	663
VII Fame and Death	629	<i>See also Constancy; Love: Constant</i>	
VIII The Mouse-trap	630	Fig	664
Familiarity	631	Fighting	664
I Apothegms	631	<i>See also War</i>	
II Familiarity Breeds Contempt	631	Finance	665
Family	632	<i>See also Business, Dividends, Money</i>	
<i>See also Home</i>		Fingers	666
Famine, <i>see Hunger</i>		Fire	666
Fanaticism	633	Firefly	668
<i>See also Reformers</i>		Firmament, <i>see Sky</i>	
Fancy	633	Fish and Fishing	668
<i>See also Imagination</i>		I Fish: Apothegms	668
Farewell	635	II Fish and Flesh	669
<i>See also Parting</i>		III Fish and Bait	669
Farming	636	IV Fish: Description	670
I Apothegms	636	V Fishing: Apothegms	670
II Farming: Its Dignity	637	VI Fishing: Its Delight	671
III Farming: Its Rewards	639	Flag	672
IV Farming: Its Penalties	640	I Apothegms	672
Fashion	640	II Flag: American	673
<i>See also Dress</i>		III Flag: British	675
Fasting	642	<i>See also under England</i>	
<i>See also Hunger</i>		Flattery	675
Fate	642	<i>See also Compliment, Praise</i>	
<i>See also Destiny, Fortune, Providence</i>		I Definitions	675
I Apothegms	642	II Apothegms	676
II Fate: Its Power	643	III Love of Flattery	677
III Fate: Its Mastery	644	<i>See also Praise: Love of Praise</i>	
Father	645	IV Flattery: Its Dangers	678
I Apothegms	645	V Disdain of Flattery	678
II Fathers and Sons	645	<i>See also Candor</i>	
<i>See also Son</i>		Flea	679
III Father of His Country	647	Flesh	679
Fatness	647	Flight	680
Faults	648	Flirtation, <i>see Coquetry</i>	
I Apothegms	648	Flowers	681
II Every Man Has His Faults	650	I Apothegms	681
III Faults: Their Virtues	650		

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xi

	PAGE		PAGE
II Flowers: Their Beauty	682	France and the French	718
III Flowers: Their Language	686	I Familiar Phrases	718
IV Flowers: Individual	687	II France: Her Virtues	719
Fly	692	III France: Her Faults	720
For Fly in Amber, see Amber		IV France: Her Language	720
Flying	693	V The French	720
See also Lindbergh		Franklin, Benjamin	721
Foe, see Enemy		Frankness, see Candor	
Fog	694	Fraternity, see Brotherhood	
Folly	694	Fraud, see Deceit	
Food, see Eating		Freedom	722
Fool	696	See also Liberty	
I Apothegms	696	I Definitions	722
II All Men Are Fools	698	II Apothegms	723
III No Fool Like an Old Fool	699	III Freedom: Its Virtues	724
IV The Fool's Tongue	699	IV Freedom: Its Defense	725
V Fools and Knaves	699	V Freedom of Speech	726
VI Fools and Wise Men	700	Friend	726
VII Fool's Paradise	703	I Definitions	726
Foot	704	II Apothegms	726
Fop	705	III Friends Share in Common	728
Force	706	IV Friends: Their Choice	728
See also Might, Power, Strength		V Friends: Their Value	729
Foreigners	707	VI Friends: Their Loyalty	731
Forenight, see Prudence		VII Friends: Their Faults	732
Forest, see Woods		VIII Friends and Enemies	733
Forgetfulness	707	IX Friends and Adversity	735
See also Forget and Forget; Memory and Forgetfulness		X A Friend in Need	737
Forgiveness	709	XI Friends: Old and New	737
I Forgive and Forgiven	709	XII Friends: Behavior	738
II Forgive and Forget	711	XIII Friends: Their Loss	739
Fortune	711	See also Death: They Are All Gone	
See also Chance, Destiny, Luck, Providence. For Fortune in the sense of wealth see Riches.		Friendship	741
I Apothegms	711	I Definitions	741
II Fortune: Its Blindness	713	II Apothegms	742
III Fortune: Its Fickleness	713	III Friendship: Its Virtues	743
IV Fortune: Its Ups and Downs	713	IV Friendship: Its Faults	743
V Fortune: Its Power	714	V Friendship and Love	744
VI Fortune: Good and Bad	714	Frog	745
VII Architects of Fortune	715	Frost	745
VIII Mastery of Fortune	716	Frugality, see Economy	
IX Fortune Favors the Bold	717	Fruit	746
X Fortune Favors Fools	717	Funeral	746
Fourth of July, see Independence Day		Futility	747
Fox	717	Future	748
		See also Past and Future; Present and Future; Tomorrow	
		Knowledge of the Future	749

G

Gaiety, see Merriment, Mirth		II Gambling a Vice	753
Gain	750	Game	754
I Apothegms	750	Garden	755
II Gain: Ill-Gotten	750	Garrick, David	757
III Gain and Loss	751	Geese, see Goose	
See also Compensation		Generosity, see Gifts and Giving	
Gambling	751	Genius	757
See also Cards, Chance		I Definitions	757
I Apothegms	751		

	PAGE		PAGE
II Apothegms	759	IV Gold: Its Worthlessness	803
III Genius: Its Virtues	761	Golden Rule, The	804
IV Genius: Its Faults	761	Goldsmith, Oliver	805
V Genius and Talent	761	Goodness	805
Gentleman	762	See also Beauty and Goodness; Character; Good; Greatness and Goodness; Nobility	
I Definitions	762	I Definitions	805
II Apothegms	763	II Apothegms	806
III Gentleman: His Virtues	765	III Goodness: Praise	807
Gentleness	765	IV Goodness: Some Doubts	808
George	766	V Goodness and Death	809
Germany and the Germans	767	VI Good and Evil	809
I National Songs	767	See also Vice and Virtue	
II Some Familiar Phrases	767	Gooae	812
III Praise and Criticism	768	Gospel, see Bible	
Ghost	769	Gossip, see Scandal	
See also Spirits, Vision, Witch		Government	813
Giant	771	See also Democracy, State	
Gifts and Giving	771	I Definitions	813
I Apothegms	771	II Apothegms	815
II The Gift Horse	773	III Government: Its Purpose	816
III Giving and Receiving	773	IV Government: Its Faults	816
IV Gift and Giver	774	V Government: Its Lack of Wisdom	818
V Gifts: Great and Small	775	Grace	818
VI Gifts: Their Danger	776	I Grace: Spiritual and Divine	818
VII Generosity	777	II Grace: Physical	819
VIII Gifts of the Gods	777	III The Graces	819
Girl	778	Grammar	820
See also Maiden		Grant, Ulysses S.	821
Gladstone, William Ewart	779	Grapes	821
Glory	779	Graze	821
See also Fame, Renown		Grasshopper	822
I Definitions	779	Gratitude	823
II Apothegms	780	I Definitions	823
III The Thirst for Glory	781	II Apothegms	823
IV Its Emptiness	781	Grave	825
Glow-Worm	782	I Definitions	825
Gluttony, see Eating		II Apothegms	826
God	782	III Grave: Its Democracy	826
See also Nature and God		See also Death the Leveler	
I Definitions	782	IV Grave: Its Comfort	827
II Apothegms	784	V Grave: Its Terror	827
III Man Proposes but God Disposes	786	Graveyard	828
IV God Helps Them Who Help Themselves	787	Gravity	829
V God: His Invention	787	Greatness	830
VI God and the Watchmaker	788	I Definitions	830
VII God: His Mercy	788	II Apothegms	831
VIII God: His Love	790	III Greatness: Praise	833
See also Grace: Spiritual		* See also Name: Great Names	
IX God: His Wrath	791	IV Greatness and Goodness	834
See also Punishment: Divine		V Greatness: Its Falsity	834
X God: His Praise	792	VI Great and Small	835
XI God and the Universe	795	See also Man: Great and Small	
XII God the Unknowable	796	VII Greatness: Its Penalties	836
XIII Some Questionings	797	See also Fame: Its Penalties	
Gods and Goddesses	798	Greece and the Greeks	838
I Definitions	798	See also Language: Greek	
II Apothegms	799	I Apothegms	838
III Gods and Goddesses: Individual	800	II Greece: Her Glory	838
For Venus, see under separate heading		III Athens	839
Gold	801	Grief	840
See also Money, Riches		See also Sorrow, Wee	
I Apothegms	801	I Definitions	840
II The Lust for Gold	802		
III Gold: Its Power	802		

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
II Apothegms	840	Guests, <i>see</i> Hospitality	
III Grief: Silent and Vocal	841	Guilt	843
<i>See also Mourning</i>		<i>See also Crime, Sin</i>	
IV Grief: Companionship in	843	Gypsies, <i>see</i> Wanderlust	
<i>See also Misery Loves Company</i>			
V Grief: Its Cure	843		
H			
Habit	845	<i>See also Rating: Abstemiousness</i>	
<i>See also Custom</i>		IV The Valetudinarian	873
I Definitions	845	Hearing, <i>see</i> Ears	
II Apothegms	845	Heart	874
III Habit: Its Power	846	I Definitions	874
Hair	846	II Apothegms	875
I Apothegms	846	III Eating the Heart	876
II Women's Hair	847	IV The Merry Heart	877
III Blonde and Brunette	847	V The Sad Heart	877
IV Hair: Gray	848	VI The Broken Heart	877
<i>See also Age: Its Crown of Glory</i>		VII The Good Heart	878
V Baldness	848	VIII The Gallant Heart	879
Hand	849	IX The Humble Heart	879
I Apothegms	849	X The Speaking Heart	880
II Hand: Description	851	<i>See also Candor</i>	
Hanging	852	XI The Lover's Heart	880
Some Euphemisms	853	XII The Wicked Heart	881
Happiness	854	XIII Want of Heart	881
<i>See also Bliss, Delight, Joy, Pleasure</i>		XIV Heart and Head	881
I Definitions	854	Heaven	882
II Apothegms	855	<i>See also Paradise. For Heaven in the</i>	
III Happiness: How It Is Won	856	<i>sense of sky, see Sky</i>	
IV The Happy Man	857	I Definition and Description	882
V The Greatest Happiness of the		II Apothegms	883
Greatest Number	859	III Heaven: Its Distance	883
VI Happiness: Near not Far	859	IV Abraham's Bosom	884
VII Happiness: Its Dangers	859	V Heaven: Praise	884
Harlot, <i>see</i> Whore		VI Winning Heaven	887
Harmony	860	<i>See also Aspiration</i>	
<i>See also Music</i>		VII Heaven and Hell	888
Harp, <i>see</i> Music: Harp and Lute		Heir, <i>see</i> Inheritance	
Harvest	861	Helen of Troy	888
<i>See also Farming</i>		Hell	889
Haste	862	<i>See also Heaven and Hell</i>	
Hat	864	I Definition and Description	889
Hatred	865	II Apothegms	890
<i>See also Love and Hate</i>		III Hell: Its Pavement	891
I Definitions	865	IV Hell: The Road Thither	892
II Apothegms	865	V The Fear of Hell	892
III Hatred: Its Deadliness	866	VI The Hell Within	893
IV Hate and Fear	867	Help	893
V Hate and the Gods	867	<i>See also Philanthropy</i>	
Hawk and Hawking	867	Hereditry, <i>see</i> Ancestry	
Hawthorn	868	Heracitus	894
Hawthorne, Nathaniel	868	Heresy	894
Head	869	<i>See also Atheism, Doubt</i>	
<i>See also Heart and Head</i>		Heritage, <i>see</i> Inheritance	
Health	870	Hermit	897
<i>See also Medicine</i>		Hero and Heroism	898
I Apothegms	870	<i>See also Courage</i>	
II Health: Its Value	870	I Definitions	898
III Health: Its Preservation	871	II Apothegms	898
		III Heroes: Their Praise	898

	PAGE		PAGE
IV Hero-Worship	897	II Apothegms	921
V Hero and Valet	897	III While There's Life There's Hope	923
<i>Hesitation, see Indecision</i>		IV Living on Hope	923
Hills	898	V Hope: Its Virtues	923
<i>See also Mountains</i>		VI Hope: Its Illusions	925
Over the Hills and Far Away	898	VII Hope and Fear	926
History	899	VIII Hope and Despair	927
I Definitions	899	Horace	928
II Apothegms	899	Horse	928
III History: Its Truth	900	I Apothegms	928
IV History: Its Falsity	901	II Descriptions	930
V History: A Record of Crime	902	Horsemanship	931
VI Happy the Nation Whose Annals are Blank	902	Hospitality	931
VII The Historian	902	<i>See also Inn</i>	
Holiday	903	I Apothegms	931
Holiness	903	II Hospitality: Its Praise	933
<i>See also Goodness</i>		Hours	934
Holland and the Hollanders	904	<i>See also Sundial, Time</i>	
Home	904	I Hours: Their Flight	934
<i>See also House</i>		<i>See also Time: Its Flight</i>	
I Definitions	904	II Hours: Their Employment	934
II Home, Sweet Home	905	<i>See also Industry</i>	
III Be It Never so Homely	906	House	935
IV East, West, Home's Best	906	<i>See also Architecture, Home</i>	
V Home, Wife, and Children	908	My House Is My Castle	935
<i>See also Family</i>		Humanity, <i>see Man</i>	
VI Home: Its Drawbacks	909	Humility	936
VII Homelessness	910	Hummingbird	938
Homer	911	Humor	938
I Homer: His Birthplace	911	<i>See also Jestings</i>	
II Homer: His Greatness	911	Hunger	939
III Homer: Epitaphs	912	<i>See also Fasting</i>	
Honesty	913	I Apothegms	939
<i>For Honest in the sense of chaste, see</i>		II Hunger the Best Sauce	940
Chastity		<i>See also Appetite</i>	
I Apothegms	913	III Famine	940
II Honesty the Best Policy	913	Hunting	941
III The Honest Man	914	I Apothegms	941
IV Honesty: Its Virtues	914	II Hunting: Its Pleasures	941
V Honesty: Its Faults	915	III Hunting: Its Cruelty and Stupidity	942
Honey, <i>see Bee</i>		Hurry, <i>see Haste</i>	
Honor	916	Husband	943
I Definitions	916	<i>See also Marriage, Wife</i>	
II Apothegms	917	Hyacinth	943
III Honor: Greater Than Life	918	Hypocrisy	945
IV The Man of Honor	918	<i>See also Appearance, Cunning, Deceit</i>	
V Honor: Its Faults	919	I Definitions	945
VI Honors	919	II Apothegms	946
<i>See also Nobility, Titles</i>		III The Waited Sepulchre	948
Hope	921		
<i>See also Optimism</i>			
I Definitions	921		
I			
Ice	950	II Apothegms	952
Idem	950	III Busy Idleness	953
<i>See also Mind, Thought</i>		IV Sloth	953
Ideals	951	V Idleness and Satan	954
Idleness	952	VI Idleness: Its Pleasures	954
I Definitions	952	VII Idleness: Its Penalties	955

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xviii

	PAGE		PAGE
Idolatry	957	II Influence: Its Power	980
Ignorance	957	III Influence for Good	981
<i>See also Knowledge and Ignorance; Wis-</i>		IV Influence for Evil	982
<i>dom and Ignorance</i>		V Influence: In Battle	982
I Definitions	957	VI Homer's Golden Chain	983
II Apothegms	958	Ingratitude	984
III Where Ignorance Is Bliss	959	Inheritance	985
IV Ignorance of Ignorance	960	<i>See also Ancestry</i>	
Illness, <i>see Disease</i>		Inhumanity, <i>see Cruelty</i>	
Illusion	960	Injury	985
<i>See also Hope: Its Illusions; Youth: Il-</i>		<i>See also Insult, Wrong</i>	
<i>lusion and Disillusion</i>	960	I Apothegms	985
Imagination	961	II Injuries: Their Forgiveness	986
<i>See also Fancy</i>		III Injuries and Benefits	987
I Definitions	961	Injustice	987
II Apothegms	961	<i>See also Justice and Injustice</i>	
III Imagination: Its Power	961	Ign and Innkeeper	988
Imitation	962	<i>See also Life: An Inn</i>	
<i>See also Plagiarism, Quotation</i>		I Apothegms	988
Immorality, <i>see Morality</i>		II Inns: Their Praise	988
Immortality	963	Innocence	989
<i>See also Death and Immortality; Eter-</i>		Insanity, <i>see Madness</i>	
<i>nity; Virtue and Immortality</i>		Inspiration	991
I Definitions	963	Instinct	992
II Apothegms	964	I Definitions and Apothegms	992
III Immortality: Belief	964	II Instinct and Reason	992
IV Immortality: Doubt	967	Insult	993
V Immortality: Unbelief	968	Intelligence	993
VI Immortality and the Soul	969	<i>See also Cleverness, Mind</i>	
Imperialism	970	Intemperance, <i>see Drunkenness</i>	
Impossibility	970	Intention	994
Impulse	971	<i>See also Purpose</i>	
Inconsistency, <i>see Consistency</i>		Intolerance, <i>see Tolerance</i>	
Inconstancy, <i>see Constancy</i>		Invention	994
Indecision	972	Ireland and the Irish	995
<i>See also Timidity</i>		<i>See also Patrick, Saint</i>	
Independence	973	I Apothegms	995
Independence Day	974	II Ireland: Her Praise	996
Index	975	III Ireland: Her Sorrows	997
Indian (American)	976	IV The Shamrock	998
Indiana	977	V Ireland and England	998
Indifference	977	VI The Irish	999
Indigestion	978	Iron	999
<i>See also Dreams: Their Cause</i>		I Apothegms	999
Indignation, <i>see Anger</i>		II Strike While the Iron Is Hot	999
Individuality	978	Irony	1000
<i>See also Character, Personality</i>		<i>See also Satire</i>	
Indolence, <i>see Idleness</i>		Ireland	1000
Industry	979	Italy and the Italians	1000
Influence	980	I Italy	1000
I Apothegms	980	II The Italians	1002

J

Jack	1003	Jackson, Thomas Jonathan	
I Jack	1003	(Stonewall)	1005
II Jack and Jill	1004	Jasmine	1005
Jackson, Andrew	1004		

	PAGE		PAGE
Jealousy	1005	IV Joy: Its Evanescence	1017
I Definitions	1005	V Joy and Sorrow	1018
II Apothegms	1006	<i>See also Laughter and Tears; Smile and Tear</i>	
III Jealousy: Its Torments	1007	Judas	1019
IV Jealousy and Women	1008	Judge	1019
Jefferson, Thomas	1008	Judgment	1022
Jerusalem, <i>see</i> Heaven		I Definitions	1022
Jesting	1008	II Apothegms	1022
<i>See also Laughter, Mirth</i>		III Judgment: Its Fallibility	1023
I Apothegms	1008	IV The Mote and the Beam	1024
II The Bitter Jest	1011	<i>See also Faults: Faults of Others</i>	
Jesus Christ, <i>see</i> Christ		Judgment Day	1024
Jew	1011	June	1025
Jewel	1013	Jury	1026
<i>See also Diamond, Pearl</i>		Justice	1026
Job	1014	I Definitions	1026
Johnson, Samuel	1014	II Apothegms	1028
Jonson, Ben	1015	III Justice: Its Virtues	1029
Journalism, <i>see</i> Press		IV Justice: Its Certainty	1030
Joy	1016	<i>See also Punishment: Its Certainty</i>	
<i>See also Bliss, Delight, Happiness, Pleasure</i>		V Justice: Its Power	1030
I Definitions	1016	VI Let Justice Be Done	1030
II Apothegms	1016	VII Justice and Mercy	1031
III Joy: Its Praise	1017	VIII Justice and Injustice	1032

K

Katydid	1033	I Definitions	1045
Keats, John	1033	II Apothegms	1046
Kentucky	1034	III Kissing: Its Delights	1048
Kick	1034	IV Kissing: Its Perils	1051
Kindness	1035	Knave and Knavery	1052
I Apothegms	1035	<i>See also Fools and Knaves</i>	
II Kindness: Its Virtues	1036	Knowledge	1054
Kings	1037	<i>See also Learning, Wisdom</i>	
<i>See also Crown, Prince, Throne</i>		I Definitions	1054
I Apothegms	1037	II Apothegms	1055
II The Good King	1039	III Knowledge: Its Value	1057
III Kings: Their Virtues	1040	IV Knowledge and Power	1057
IV Kings: Their Faults	1041	V Knowledge and Wisdom	1058
V Kings: Their Trials	1042	VI Knowledge: Its Limitations	1058
VI Divine Right	1043	VII Knowledge: Its Futility	1059
VII King and Subject	1044	VIII Knowledge and Ignorance	1059
Kiss and Kissing	1045	IX Knowing One's Knowledge	1060
		<i>See also Ignorance of Ignorance</i>	

L

Labor	1061	VII The Laborer	1065
<i>See also Industry, Work</i>		VIII Labor: Drivers and Driven	1067
I Definitions	1061	Lamb	1067
II Apothegms	1061	Lamentation, <i>see</i> Mourning	
III Labor Lost	1062	Language	1068
IV To Labor Is to Pray	1063	<i>See also Grammar, Speech, Words</i>	
V Labor: A Blessing	1063	I Definitions	1068
<i>See also Work: A Blessing</i>		II Apothegms	1068
VI Labor: A Curse	1064	III Greek and Latin	1069
<i>See also Work: A Curse</i>		IV English	1070

TABLE OF CONTENTS

LXV

	PAGE		PAGE
Lark	1071	II Lies: Their Variety	1110
I Apothegms	1071	III Lies: Condemnation	1111
II Lark: Its Loveliness	1072	IV Lies: Condemnation	1111
Latencies	1073	V Lies and Statistics	1112
<i>See also Delay</i>		VI Lies and the Memory	1112
Laughter	1074	VII Liars	1112
<i>See also Smile</i>		Life	1114
I Apothegms	1074	I Definitions: The Optimists	1114
II Laughter: Its Virtue	1075	II Definitions: The Pessimists	1115
III Laughter: Its Folly	1076	III Definitions: The Philosophers	1116
IV Laughter and Tears	1077	IV Apothegms	1117
<i>See also Joy and Sorrow; Smile and Tear</i>		V Life: A Battle	1120
V Laughter and Scorn	1078	VI Life: A Bubble	1120
<i>See also Ridicule, Scorn</i>		<i>See also Man: A Bubble; World: A Bubble</i>	
Law	1079	VII Life: A Disease	1120
I Definitions	1079	VIII Life: A Dream	1121
II Apothegms	1080	IX Life: A Game	1121
III Law: Varieties	1083	X Life: An Inn	1122
IV The Net of Law	1084	XI Life: An Isthmus	1123
V Law: Its Tyranny	1085	XII Life: A Medley	1124
VI Law: Letter and Spirit	1086	XIII Life: A Play	1124
VII Law: Precedent	1086	<i>See also World: A Stage</i>	
<i>See also Precedent</i>		XIV Life: A Tale	1125
VIII Obedience to Law	1087	XV Life: A Voyage	1125
IX Law-makers and Law-breakers	1088	XVI The Conduct of Life	1126
X Laws, Good and Bad	1089	XVII Life and Living	1130
Lawyers	1090	<i>See also Eating: Eat, Drink and Be Merry; Opportunity; Time: Gather Ye Rosebuds</i>	
I Apothegms	1090	XVIII I Have Lived!	1132
II Lawyers: Their Fees	1092	XIX Living Life Over	1133
III Lawyers: Their Virtues	1092	XX Quality, Not Quantity	1133
IV Lawyers: Their Faults	1093	XXI The Simple Life: Its Virtues	1135
Leader	1094	<i>See also Simplicity</i>	
Learning	1095	XXII The Simple Life: Its Faults	1136
<i>See also Education, Knowledge, Scholar, Wisdom</i>		XXIII A Little Work, A Little Play	1136
I Definitions	1095	XXIV Whence and Whither	1138
II Apothegms	1095	XXV Life: Its Shortness and Uncertainty	1139
III Learning: Its Value	1096	<i>See also Man: His Life a Span</i>	
IV Learning: Its Emptiness	1097	XXVI Life: Its Sweetness	1142
V Never Too Late to Learn	1098	XXVII Life: Its Bitterness	1143
Leg	1098	XXVIII Life and Death	1146
Legacy, see Inheritance		<i>See also Death: The Good Death</i>	
Leisure	1099	XXIX Life: A Journey to Death	1150
<i>See also Idleness</i>		XXX Life: A Preparation for Death	1150
Lending, see Borrowing		Light	1150
Letters	1101	Lightning	1153
Love-Letters	1102	<i>See also Thunder</i>	
Liberality, see Gifts and Giving		Likeness	1154
Liberty	1103	Lilac	1155
<i>See also Freedom</i>		Lily	1156
I Definitions	1103	Lily-of-the-Valley	1157
II Apothegms	1104	Limericks	1157
III Liberty: Its Virtues	1105	Lincoln, Abraham	1158
IV Liberty: Its Defense	1106	Lindbergh, Charles Augustus	1161
V Liberty and Bondage	1106	Lion	1162
VI Liberty and Licence	1107	Lip	1164
Library	1107	<i>See also Kiss, Mouth</i>	
<i>See also Books, Reading</i>		Listening	1165
I Libraries: Their Virtues	1107	<i>See also Ears</i>	
II Libraries: Their Faults	1108	Literature	1165
Lies and Lying	1109	<i>See also Writers and Writing</i>	
<i>See also Truth and Falsehood</i>		I Definitions	1165
I Apothegms	1109		

	PAGE		PAGE
II Apothegms	1166	XVII Love: Its Bitterness	1194
London	1167	XVIII Love: Pain or Pleasure	1195
I London: Praise	1167	XIX Lovers' Quarrels	1197
II London: Criticism	1168	XX Love: Constant	1197
Loneliness, <i>see</i> Solitude		<i>See also</i> Constancy, Fidelity	
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth	1169	XXI Love: Inconstant	1200
Loss	1170	<i>See also</i> Woman: Her Inconstancy	
<i>See also</i> Gain and Loss		XXII Love: Its Caprice	1202
Lotus	1171	XXIII Love: Its Perjuries	1204
Louse	1171	XXIV Love at First Sight	1205
Love	1171	XXV First Love	1205
<i>See also</i> Ambition and Love; Beauty and		XXVI Love: Old and New	1207
<i>Love; Eyes and Love; Friendship and</i>		XXVII Love: Unreturning	1207
<i>Love; Immortality and Love; Spring</i>		XXVIII Love in a Cottage	1208
<i>and Love; Venus; Woman and Love;</i>		XXIX Love: Spoken and Silent	1208
<i>Youth and Love</i>		XXX Love: Protestations	1210
I Definitions	1171	XXXI Love and Fear	1216
II Apothegms	1176	XXXII Love and Hate	1217
III Love: Its Blindness	1179	XXXIII Love and Loss	1218
IV Love and Pity	1180	XXXIV Love and Death	1219
V Love and Wisdom	1180	XXXV Love: Its Fruition	1221
VI Two Souls With But a Single		XXXVI Not Wisely But Too Well	1222
Thought	1181	<i>See also</i> Chastity; Woman: Her Virtue	
VII With All Your Faults	1182	XXXVII Love and Lust	1223
VIII Love and Life	1182	<i>See also</i> Wantonness, Whore	
IX Love in Man and Woman	1183	Loyalty, <i>see</i> Fidelity	
<i>See also</i> Woman and Love		Luck	1225
X Love for Love	1184	<i>See also</i> Chance, Fortune	
XI Love: Its Cause	1185	I Good Luck	1225
XII Love: Its Cure	1186	II Bad Luck	1226
XIII Love: Its Power	1187	III Mascots	1226
XIV Love: Its Lawlessness	1191	Lust, <i>see</i> Love and Lust	
<i>See also</i> Marriage and Love		Lute, <i>see</i> Music: Harp and Lute	
XV Love's Young Dream	1192	Luther, Martin	1227
XVI Love: Its Sweetness	1192	Luxury	1227

M

Macaulay, Thomas Babington	1229	<i>See also</i> Life: A Bubble; World: A Bubble	
Machinery	1229	V Man: A Child	1242
McKinley, William	1229	VI Man: A Shadow	1242
Madness	1230	VII Man: The Image of God	1243
<i>See also</i> Mind: The Mind Diseased		VIII Man and the Potter	1243
I Definitions and Apothegms	1230	<i>See also</i> Potter	
II All Men Are Mad	1231	IX Man: His Growth	1244
III Madness and the Gods	1231	X Man: His Virtues	1244
IV Madness: Its Terrors	1232	XI Man: His Faults	1245
V Madness and Sanity	1232	XII Most Men Are Bad	1247
Maid	1233	XIII Man: Great and Small	1247
<i>See also</i> Chastity, Girl, Virgin		<i>See also</i> Greatness: Great and Small	
Maidenhood	1234	XIV Man: His Inhumanity	1248
Majority and Minority	1235	XV Man: His Life a Span	1249
Malice	1236	<i>See also</i> Life: Its Shortness	
<i>See also</i> Slander		XVI Man: His Misery	1250
Mammon	1237	<i>See also</i> Misery; Tears of Men	
<i>See also</i> Gold, Riches		XVII The Study of Man	1251
Man	1237	XVIII Man: Seeking and Finding	1252
I Definitions	1237	XIX Man and Woman	1253
II Apothegms	1240	<i>See also</i> Sexes	
III Man: An Animal	1241	Manners	1256
IV Man: A Bubble	1242	<i>See also</i> Behavior, Courtesy	
		I Definitions	1256
		II Apothegms	1257

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xi

	PAGE		PAGE
III Good Manners	1259	VI Memory and Forgetfulness	1297
IV Bad Manners	1259	<i>See also Forgetfulness</i>	
March	1260	Mercy	1297
Marigold	1261	Merit	1299
Marlowe, Christopher	1261	<i>See also Deserving, Worth</i>	
Marriage	1261	Mermald	1300
I Definitions	1261	Merriment	1300
II Apothegms	1263	<i>See also Mirth</i>	
III Advice and Admonition	1265	I Apothegms	1300
<i>See also Wife: Her Choice</i>		II Merry and Wise	1301
IV Like With Like	1267	III Merriment: Comparisons	1301
V Marriage and Money	1267	IV Merriment: Some Merry Men	1302
<i>See also Dowry</i>		Midnight	1302
VI December and May	1268	Might	1303
VII Marriage and Repentance	1269	<i>See also Force, Power, Strength</i>	
VIII Marriage and Love	1269	Milk	1304
IX Marriage: Made in Heaven	1271	<i>See also Cow</i>	
X The Wedding	1271	Mill and Miller	1304
XI Bride and Bridegroom	1272	Milton, John	1305
XII The Honeymoon	1273	Mind	1306
XIII Man and Wife	1273	<i>See also Absence: Absence of Mind:</i>	
XIV Marriage: Its Pleasures	1274	<i>Thought</i>	
XV Marriage: Its Pains	1275	I Definitions	1306
XVI Marriage and Celibacy	1277	II Apothegms	1307
XVII The Ins and the Outs	1278	III Mind: Little and Great	1308
XVIII Second Marriage	1279	IV The Great Mind	1308
Martyr and Martyrdom	1279	V The Little Mind	1309
Master	1281	VI Mind: A Kingdom	1310
<i>See also Servant</i>		VII Mind: Its Power	1311
I Apothegms	1281	VIII Mind: Its Cultivation	1312
II Like Master, Like Mar	1281	IX The Mind Diseased	1312
III The Eye of the Master	1282	<i>See also Madness</i>	
<i>See also Farming: Apothegms</i>		X Mind and Body	1313
Maxima, <i>see</i> Proverbs		XI Mind and Matter	1314
May	1282	Minority, <i>see</i> Majority	
May-Day	1284	Minute	1315
Meddler	1284	<i>See also Time</i>	
Medicine	1284	Miracle	1315
<i>See also Disease; Doctors; Health: Its</i>		Mirror	1316
<i>Preservation</i>		Mirth	1317
I Definitions	1284	<i>See also Merriment</i>	
II Apothegms	1286	Misanthropy	1318
III Medicine: Worse Than the		Mischief	1318
Disease	1287	<i>See also Evil</i>	
IV Desperate Remedies	1287	Miser, <i>see</i> Avarice	
V Herbs as Medicine	1287	Misery	1319
Mediocrity	1288	<i>See also Despair; Man: His Misery;</i>	
Meditation, <i>see</i> Thought		<i>Suffering; Woe</i>	
Meekness	1288	I Definitions	1319
<i>See also Moses</i>		II Apothegms	1319
Meeting	1288	III Misery Loves Company	1320
Meeting and Parting	1289	<i>See also Grief: Companionship in</i>	
Melancholy	1290	IV The Miserable	1320
<i>See also Sorrow</i>		Misfortune	1321
Memorial Day, <i>see</i> Soldiers: How Sleep		<i>See also Adversity, Trouble</i>	
the Brave		I Apothegms	1321
Memory	1292	II Misfortunes Never Come Singly	1322
<i>See also Past, Yesterday</i>		<i>See also under Woe</i>	
I Definitions	1292	III Misfortunes of Others	1322
II Apothegms	1293	<i>See also Friends and Adversity</i>	
III Memory: Its Sweetness	1293	IV Misfortune: How to Bear It	1323
IV Memory: Its Bitterness	1295	Missionary	1323
V Tender Memories	1296		

	PAGE		PAGE
Mistake	1324	Mortality	1348
<i>See also Error</i>		<i>See also Death, the Inevitable; Oblivion</i>	
Mistress	1325	Moses	1349
Mob, The, <i>see People, The</i>		Mother and Motherhood	1349
Mockery, <i>see Ridicule</i>		I Apothegms	1349
Moderation	1325	II My Mother	1350
<i>See also Content, Temperance</i>		III Motherhood	1351
I Apothegms	1325	Motive, <i>see Purpose</i>	
II The Golden Mean	1326	Mountain	1353
III Nothing in Excess	1326	<i>See also Hill</i>	
IV Living on Little	1327	I Apothegms	1353
V Enough Is As Good As a Feast	1328	II Ossa on Pelion	1354
VI Moderation: Its Virtues	1328	III Alp on Alp	1355
VII Some Wishes	1329	IV Description	1355
Modesty	1330	Mourning	1356
<i>See also Blushing, Humility</i>		<i>See also Death: They Are All Gone</i>	
I Definitions	1330	Mouse	1357
II Apothegms	1330	Mouth	1357
III Modesty: Its Virtues	1331	<i>See also Lips</i>	
IV Modesty: Its Faults	1331	I Apothegms	1357
V Modesty in Women	1331	II Appreciations	1358
Moment, <i>see Minute</i>		Murder	1358
Monarch, <i>see King</i>		I Apothegms	1358
Money	1332	II Murder Will Out	1359
<i>See also Avarice, Dollar, Gold, Riches</i>		III Murder According to Shake- peare	1359
I Apothegms	1332	IV Some Jingles	1360
II Money: Its Power	1334	Music	1361
<i>See also Gold: Its Power; Riches: Their Power</i>		<i>See also Discord, Harmony, Song</i>	
III Money: Its Use	1335	I Definitions	1361
<i>See also Riches: Their Use</i>		II Apothegms	1362
IV Making Money	1336	III Music Hath Charms	1362
V The Love of Money	1337	IV Music: Its Power	1363
<i>See also Avarice</i>		<i>See also Song: Its Power</i>	
VI Contempt for Money	1337	V Music: Its Sweetness	1365
Monk and Nun	1337	VI Music: Its Sadness	1366
Month	1338	VII Music of the Spheres	1366
Monument	1339	VIII The Flute	1367
Moon, The	1341	IX The Harp	1368
I Apothegms	1341	X The Lute	1368
II Description	1342	XI Music and Discord	1368
Morality	1345	XII The Musician	1369
Morning	1346	Mystery	1370
<i>See also Dawn, Sunrise</i>			

N

Nail	1371	II Napoleon III	1379
Nakedness, <i>see Nudity</i>		Nation	1379
Name	1371	<i>See also State</i>	
I Apothegms	1371	I Definitions	1379
II Great Names	1373	II Apothegms	1379
III Name and Fame	1374	III Little Nations	1380
<i>See also Fame, For Good Name, see Reputation</i>		Nature	1381
IV Women's Names	1375	<i>See also Brooks, Hills, Mountains, etc.</i>	
V Names Sweet and Ugly	1376	I Definitions	1381
VI Nicknames	1377	II Apothegms	1381
Napoleon	1378	III Love of Nature	1383
I Napoleon I	1378	IV Nature: Its Beauty	1385
		V Nature: Its Cruelty	1387

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
VI Nature: Its Laws	1388	Night	1400
VII Nature, The Teacher	1388	See also Darkness, Midnight	
VIII The Book of Nature	1389	I Apothegms	1400
IX Nature and God	1390	II Night: Its Beauty	1401
X Human Nature	1391	III Night: Its Sadness	1402
Navy, see Ship		IV Night and Day	1403
Necessity	1391	See also Day: Its End	
Neck	1394	Nightingale	1404
Need, see Necessity		Nile, The	1406
Needle	1394	Nobility	1407
Negro	1395	See also Virtue and Nobility For No-	
See also Slavery		bility of Birth, see Ancestry, Titles	
Neighbor	1395	Nonsense	1408
Nelson, Horatio	1396	A Few Classic Examples	1409
Netherlands, see Holland		Noon	1411
New York City	1396	Nose	1412
News	1398	Nothingness	1414
Newspapers, see Press		Novelty	1415
Newton, Sir Isaac	1399	Nudity	1416
Nicknames, see under Names		Nun, see Monk	

O

Oak	1417	IV Opinion Rules the World	1428
Oath	1417	V Stubborn Opinion	1428
See also Curse, Vow, For Oath in the		VI Other People's Opinion	1428
sense of swearing, see Swearing		VII Public Opinion	1429
Obedience	1419	See also People: Their Fickleness	
I Apothegms	1419	Opportunity	1429
II Obedience to God	1419	I Definitions	1429
III Obedience and Command	1420	II Apothegms	1430
Oblivion	1420	III Opportunity: Its Knock	1431
Obscurity	1421	IV Opportunity: Its Forelock	1432
I Obscurity of Place	1421	V Now or Never	1432
II Obscurity of Language	1423	VI He That Will Not When He	
See also Style		May	1433
Observation	1423	Oppression, see Tyranny	
See also Research		Optimism	1434
Obstinacy	1424	See also Pessimism	
See also Opinion: Stubborn Opinion;		Oracle	1436
Resolution		See also Prophet	
Occasion, see Opportunity		Orange	1437
Occupation	1424	Orator and Oratory	1437
See also Business		See also Eloquence; Speech: Speeches;	
Ocean, see Sea		Tongue	
October	1425	I Orators	1437
Odor, see Perfume		II Oratory	1439
Offence	1425	Order	1440
Omen, see Superstition		Originality	1441
Opinion	1426	See also Imitation, Plagiarism	
I Definitions	1426	Owl	1441
II Apothegms	1426	Ox	1442
III So Many Men So Many Minds	1427	Oyster	1443

P

	PAGE		PAGE
Pain	1444	II Apothegms	1470
<i>See also Suffering</i>		III Peace with Honor	1472
Pain and Pleasure	1445	IV World Peace	1472
<i>See also Compensation</i>		V Peace: Its Faults	1474
Paine, Thomas	1446	VI Peace of Mind	1474
<i>See also Tranquility</i>			
Painting	1446	Peach	1475
<i>See also Art</i>		Peacock	1476
I Definitions	1446	Pearl	1476
II Apothegms	1447	Pedantry	1476
III Painting: Praise	1448	Pelican	1477
IV Painting: Criticism	1448	Pen	1477
Palm	1449	<i>See also Press, Writing</i>	
Pan	1449	Pen and Sword	1478
Panzy	1450	Penitence, <i>see Remorse, Repentance</i>	
Paradise	1451	People, The	1478
<i>See also Heaven</i>		I Apothegms	1478
Pardon, <i>see Forgiveness</i>		II Vox Populi, Vox Dei	1480
Parents	1452	III People: Their Virtues	1481
<i>See also Children and Parents; Father, Mother</i>		IV People: Their Faults	1481
Paris	1452	V People: Their Fickleness	1482
Park	1453	<i>See also Opinion: Public Opinion</i>	
Parting	1453	VI People: Their Tyranny	1483
<i>See also Farewell; Meeting and Parting</i>		VII The Many-Headed Multitude	1483
Party, <i>see Politics</i>		VIII The Mob's Insanity	1484
Passion	1455	Perfection	1484
<i>See also Anger; Love and Lust</i>		<i>See also Faults: Faultlessness</i>	
Past	1458	Perfection: The Broken Mould	1486
<i>See also Antiquity; Memory, Time, Yesterday</i>		Perfume	1486
I Apothegms	1458	No Scent the Best Scent	1487
II The Irrevocable Past	1458	Peril, <i>see Danger</i>	
III Past: Its Memory	1459	Perseverance	1487
IV Past and Present	1459	<i>See also Resolution; Trifles; Water and Rock</i>	
V Past and Future	1460	Personality	1489
Patience	1460	<i>See also Character, Individuality</i>	
<i>See also Endurance, Waiting</i>		Persuasion	1490
I Apothegms	1460	<i>See also Argument</i>	
II Patience: Sovereign Remedy	1461	Perversity	1490
III Patience: Its Virtues	1461	Pessimism	1490
IV Patience: Its Faults	1462	<i>See also Melancholy, Optimism</i>	
Patrick, Saint	1463	Peter	1491
<i>See also Ireland</i>		Philanthropy	1492
Patriotism	1463	<i>See also Brotherhood, Charity, Gifts, Help</i>	
<i>See also America, England, Father of His Country, Flag</i>		I Apothegms	1492
I Definitions	1463	II Do It Now	1493
II Apothegms	1463	III Philanthropy: Its Virtues	1493
III My Country	1464	IV Philanthropy: Its Faults	1494
IV Patriotism and Death	1466	V Philanthropists	1494
<i>See also Soldier: How Sleep the Brave</i>		Philatias	1496
V Patriotism: Its Faults	1467	Philosophy	1497
VI Patriots	1467	I Definitions	1497
Patronage	1468	II Apothegms	1498
Payment	1469	III Philosophy: Its Virtues	1498
Peace	1470	IV Philosophy: Its Faults	1499
<i>See also War and Peace</i>		Physician, <i>see Doctor</i>	
I Definitions	1470		

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxxi

	PAGE		PAGE
Plety	1500	II Apotheosis	1541
Pilgrim-Fathers	1501	III Politics: Their Corruption	1542
<i>See also Puritans</i>		IV Politics: Their Reformation	1543
Pine	1501	V Measures Not Men	1543
Pioneer	1502	VI Parties	1543
Pity	1503	VII Liberal and Conservative	1545
<i>See also Love and Pity</i>		VIII Expediency	1546
Place	1504	IX The Politician	1547
Plagiarism	1505	X Office-Holding	1548
<i>See also Imitation, Quotation</i>		XI Public Office a Public Trust	1550
I Plagiarism: Condemnation	1505	XII Familiar Phrases	1551
II Plagiarism: Excuse	1506	<i>See also America: Famous Phrases</i>	
Platitude	1507	XIII Campaign Slogans	1556
Plato	1508	Pope, The, <i>see under Rome</i>	
Plays, <i>see Stage</i>		Pope, Alexander	1558
Pleasure	1508	Poppy	1559
<i>See also Delight; Happiness; Joy; Pain</i>		Popularity	1559
and Pleasure		<i>See also Applause; People, The</i>	
I Definitions	1508	Position, <i>see Place</i>	
II Apotheosis	1509	Possession	1560
III Pleasure: Its Delight	1510	Possessions	1561
IV Pleasure: Its Sting	1511	<i>See also Property, Riches, Wealth</i>	
V Pleasure: Its Transitoriness	1512	I Definitions and Apotheosis	1561
VI The Art of Pleasing	1512	II To Him Who Hath	1562
VII The Man of Pleasure	1513	Post, <i>see Letter</i>	
Plot, <i>see Conspiracy</i>		Posterity	1563
Poa, Edgar Allan	1514	Pot	1564
Poetry	1514	<i>See also Pitcher</i>	
<i>See also Song, Writing</i>		Potter and Pottery	1564
I Definitions	1514	<i>See also Man and the Potter</i>	
II Apotheosis	1517	Poverty	1565
III Rhyme and Reason	1518	<i>See also Misery, Want</i>	
IV Poetry: Its Power and Beauty	1518	I Definitions	1565
V Poetry and Immortality	1519	II Apotheosis	1566
VI Poetry and Fame	1521	III Poverty: Its Prevalence	1567
VII Poetry and Love	1522	IV Poverty: Its Compensation	1567
VIII Poetry and Poverty	1523	V Poverty: Its Penalties	1568
IX Poetry: Its Technique	1524	VI Poverty and Riches	1571
<i>See also Sonnet; Writing: Careful Writing</i>		Power	1573
X Rhyme	1526	Praise	1576
XI Metre	1527	<i>See also Applause, Compliment, Flattery</i>	
XII Poetic Licence	1527	I Definitions	1576
XIII Poetry and Verse	1528	II Apotheosis	1576
XIV Poetry and Prose	1529	III Love of Praise	1577
XV Poetry Old and New	1529	<i>See also Flattery: Love of Flattery</i>	
Poets	1530	IV Praise of the Living	1578
I Definitions	1530	V Praise of Gods and Men	1579
II Apotheosis	1531	VI Praise and Blame	1579
III Poets: Born, Not Made	1532	VII Self-Praise	1580
IV Poets: Their Madness	1532	<i>See also Boasting</i>	
V Poets: Their Inspiration	1532	Prayer	1581
VI Poets: Their Virtues	1535	I Definitions	1581
VII Poets: Their Shortcomings	1536	II Apotheosis	1582
VIII The Poet and His Song	1537	III Prayer: Its Power	1583
<i>See also Song and Singer</i>		IV The Good Prayer	1583
Poison	1539	V The Useless Prayer	1585
Poland	1540	VI Answered Prayer	1585
Police	1540	VII Unanswered Prayer	1586
Policy, <i>see Cunning</i>		VIII Praying	1587
Politeness, <i>see Courtesy, Manners</i>		Preacher and Preaching	1589
Politics	1541	I Definitions	1589
<i>See also Statesman; Vote and Voting</i>		II Apotheosis	1589
I Definitions	1541	III Preachers: Their Virtues	1590

	PAGE		PAGE
IV Preachers: Their Faults	1591	Promise	1620
V Priests	1592	I Apothegms	1620
VI Preaching	1593	II Promise and Performance	1620
VII Preaching and Practice	1595	Proof	1621
<i>See also Consistency; Example and Pre-</i>		Property	1621
<i>cept; Word and Deed</i>		<i>See also Possessions</i>	
Precedent	1596	Prophecy and Prophets	1622
<i>See also Example; Law; Precedent</i>		I Prophecy	1622
Precept, <i>see Example and Precept</i>		II The Prophet	1623
Prejudice	1596	<i>See also Oracle</i>	
Preparedness	1597	Prosperity	1624
Present, The	1599	I Prosperity: Its Dangers	1624
<i>See also Life: Past and Present; Time;</i>		II Prosperity and Adversity	1625
<i>Today</i>		III Prosperity: Public	1626
I Definitions	1599	Prostitute, <i>see Whore</i>	
II The Everlasting Now	1599	Protection, <i>see Tariff</i>	
III Present and Future	1600	Proverbs and Familiar Sayings	1627
<i>See also Today and Tomorrow</i>		I Definitions	1627
Press, The	1600	II Proverbs and Familiar Sayings	1629
I Apothegms	1600	III Familiar Sayings: Shakespearean	1640
II The Fourth Estate	1601	IV Americanisms	1643
III Press: Its Liberty	1601	<i>See also under America</i>	
IV Press: Its Power	1602	Providence	1645
V Press: Its Virtues	1602	<i>See also Destiny; Fate; War and Provi-</i>	
VI Press: Its Faults	1602	<i>dence</i>	
VII The Press-Men	1603	I Definitions and Apothegms	1645
Pretence, <i>see Hypocrisy</i>		II Providence: Its Power	1646
Price	1604	III Providence: Its Beneficence	1647
<i>See also Worth</i>		Prudence	1647
I Apothegms	1604	<i>See also Discretion</i>	
II "All Men Have Their Price"	1605	I Definitions	1647
Pride	1606	II Apothegms	1648
<i>See also Self-Respect; Vanity</i>		III Look Before You Leap	1648
I Definitions	1606	IV Make Haste Slowly	1649
II Apothegms	1606	V Two Strings to the Bow	1649
III Pride Goeth Before a Fall	1608	VI Prudence: Admonitions	1649
IV Pride and Shame	1608	VII Prudence: Its Virtues	1651
V Pride: Its Virtues	1608	VIII Prudence: Its Faults	1652
VI Pride: Its Faults	1609	IX Prudence and Forethought	1652
Priest, <i>see Preacher; Priest</i>		Pudrery	1652
Primrose	1610	<i>See also Reformers</i>	
Prince	1610	Public, The, <i>see People, The</i>	
<i>See also King, Royalty</i>		Publicity	1653
Principle	1612	Pun	1653
Printing	1612	I Puns: Their Faults and Virtues	1653
<i>See also Press</i>		II Puns: A Few Examples	1654
Prison	1613	Punishment	1655
Prize, <i>see Reward</i>		<i>See also Retribution</i>	
Procrastination	1614	I Apothegms	1655
<i>See also Delay</i>		II Punishment: Just and Unjust	1655
Prodigality	1615	III Punishment: Its Certainty	1656
I Apothegms	1615	<i>See also Justice: Its Certainty; Retri-</i>	
II The Prodigal Son	1615	<i>bution: Its Certainty</i>	
Professor, <i>see Teacher</i>		IV Punishment: Its Forms	1657
Progress	1616	Puritans	1658
Prohibition	1617	<i>See also Pilgrim Fathers</i>	
<i>See also Temperance</i>		Purity	1659
I Prohibition: Its Effect	1617	<i>See also Chastity</i>	
II The Eighteenth Amendment	1618	Purpose	1660
		<i>See also Intention</i>	
		Pyramid, <i>see Egypt</i>	

Q

	PAGE		PAGE
Question	1662	Question	1665
<i>also Prophet</i>		Quiet	1665
<i>also Discord</i>		<i>See also Peace: Peace of Mind; Rest</i>	
I Definitions and Apothegms	1662	Quixote, <i>see Cervantes</i>	
II Quarreling: Its Folly	1664	Quotation	1666
III	1664	<i>See also Plagiarism</i>	

R

<i>see Anger</i>		I Definitions	1688
Rad	1668	II Apothegms	1690
<i>also Weather</i>		III Religion: Its Virtues	1692
I Apothegms	1668	IV Religion: Its Faults	1692
I Description	1669	V Religion: Its Unity	1693
Rad	1670	<i>See also Creeds</i>	
<i>see Ancestry</i>		VI Religion: Its Dissensions	1694
<i>see Knave</i>		<i>See also Christianity: Its Faults;</i>	
.	1671	<i>Church: Its Faults</i>	
.	1671	Remedy, <i>see Medicine</i>	
.	1672	Remembrance, <i>see Memory</i>	
Rad Books, Libraries		Remorse	1697
How to Read	1672	<i>See also Conscience: Guilty; Guilt;</i>	
What to Read	1673	<i>Repentance</i>	
Reading: Its Benefits	1674	Renown, <i>see Fame</i>	
Reading: Its Dangers	1675	Repentance	1698
Reading and Running	1677	<i>See also Conscience: Guilty; Guilt; Re-</i>	
.	1677	<i>morse</i>	
Rad Faith and Reason		Republic, <i>see Democracy</i>	
Definitions	1677	Reputation	1700
Apothegms	1678	I Definitions	1700
Reason: Its Power	1679	II Apothegms	1700
Reason: Its Weakness	1680	III Reputation: Its Value	1701
Reasons	1680	IV Reputation: Its Worthlessness	1702
Rad Motive, Purpose		V Reputation in Women	1702
Why and Wherefore	1681	VI Reputation: Its Loss	1702
To Make the Worse Appear the		VII Reputation: Its Recovery	1703
Better Reason	1681	Research	1703
Rad	1681	Resemblance, <i>see Likeness</i>	
Rad Revolution		Resignation	1703
.	1682	<i>See also Patience</i>	
Rad Exercise		Resolution	1705
.	1682	<i>See also Obstinacy, Perseverance, Pur-</i>	
Rad, <i>see Salvation</i>		<i>pose</i>	
Rad Thought: Second Thought		Respectability	1705
and Reformers	1683	Rest	1706
Reform	1683	<i>See also Idleness; Leisure; Night and</i>	
Reformers	1683	<i>Rest; Quiet; Sleep</i>	
Fanaticism, Prudery		Results, <i>see Consequences</i>	
.	1685	Resurrection, <i>see Judgment Day</i>	
.	1686	Retribution	1708
.	1687	<i>See also Consequences, Punishment, Re-</i>	
<i>Remorse, Repentance</i>		<i>venge</i>	
.	1688	I Retribution: Its Law	1708
<i>Christianity; Creeds; Super-</i>		II The Mills of the Gods	1708
<i>and Religion; Theology</i>		III Retribution: Its Certainty	1708
		<i>See also Justice: Its Certainty; Punish-</i>	
		<i>ment: Its Certainty</i>	

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxv

	PAGE		PAGE
II Apothegms	1759	III Selfishness: Its Virtues	1794
III Scandal: Its Baseness	1760	Sense, Senses	1795
IV Scandal-Mongers	1761	I Good Sense	1795
V Scandal and Women	1762	See also Sound and Sense	
Scholar	1762	II Senses, The	1795
See also Learning, Study		See also Ear, Eye, etc.	
School, see Education		Sentiment, see Feeling	
Science	1763	Sentimentalism	1796
I Definitions	1763	Separation	1796
II Apothegms	1764	See also Absence, Parting	
III Science: Its Shortcomings	1764	Serenity	1796
IV The Scientist	1765	See also Quiet	
Scorn	1766	Serpent	1797
See also Contempt, Ridicule, Sneer		I Definitions and Apothegms	1797
Scotland and the Scots	1766	II The Viper and the Cappadocian	1798
I Apothegms	1766	Servant	1798
II Scotland: Praise	1767	I Apothegms	1798
III Scotland: Some Gibes	1768	II Servant and Master	1800
IV The Scotch	1768	Service	1800
Scott, Sir Walter	1770	I Definitions	1800
Scratching	1770	II Service to God	1801
Scripture, see Bible		Servility	1801
Sculpture	1770	See also Slave	
See also Art		Sexes	1802
Sea, The	1771	See also Man and Woman	
See also Ship		Shadow	1803
I Apothegms	1771	Shakespeare	1804
II Sea: Description	1773	Shame	1808
III Sea: In Calm	1774	See also Pride and Shame	
IV Sea: In Storm	1774	Shamrock, see Ireland	
V Sailing	1776	Sheep and Shepherd	1810
VI Sailors	1777	I Apothegms	1810
VII Sea and Land	1779	II Sheep and Wolf	1811
VIII Seasickness	1780	III Shepherd	1811
IX Sea-Shells	1781	Shelley, Percy Bysshe	1812
X Freedom of the Sea	1781	Sheridan, Richard Brinsley	1812
Seasons, The	1782	Ship	1812
See also Spring, Summer, Autumn, Winter		See also Sea	
Secreta	1783	I Apothegms	1812
I Apothegms	1783	II Ship: Description	1813
II Secrets: Their Betrayal	1784	Shipwreck	1814
III Secrets and Women	1785	Shoe	1816
Sects, see Religion: Dissensions		Shoemaker	1817
Self-Confidence	1785	Sigh	1818
Self-Control	1786	Sight	1819
Self-Deceit, see Deceit		See also Eyes	
Self-Defence	1787	Silence	1820
Self-Denial	1787	I Definitions	1820
Self-Knowledge	1788	II Apothegms	1821
Know Thyself	1789	III Silence Gives Consent	1822
Self-Love	1790	IV Silence: Its Virtues	1822
See also Selfishness, Vanity		V Silence: Its Eloquence	1822
Self-Praise, see Praise		VI Silence and Speech	1823
Self-Preservation	1791	VII Silence: Stillness	1824
Self-Respect	1792	Simplicity	1826
See also Pride		See also Life: The Simple Life	
Self-Sacrifice	1792	Sin	1826
Selfishness	1793	See also Crime; Evil, Guilt, Offence, Vice, Wickedness	
See also Self-Love		I Definitions	1826
I Apothegms	1793	II Apothegms	1827
II Selfishness: Its Faults	1793		

	PAGE		PAGE
III The Eleventh Commandment	1828	IV Society: Its Faults	1860
IV Repentance and Forgiveness	1829	V Society and Convention	1861
See also <i>Forgiveness</i>		VI Society and Solitude	1862
V Sin: Its Punishment	1830	Soldier	1862
See also <i>Punishment</i>		See also <i>Death and the Soldier; War</i>	
VI Sinners	1831	I Apothegms	1862
Sincerity	1831	II Soldiers: Their Virtues	1864
See also <i>Candor</i>		III Soldiers: Their Faults	1865
Sister	1833	IV Soldiers and the Fair Sex	1866
Skepticism, <i>see Doubt</i>		V Soldiers and Public Ingratitude	1866
Skill	1833	VI Soldiers: Officers	1867
Skin	1834	VII How Sleep the Brave	1868
Skull	1834	See also <i>Death and the Soldier</i>	
See also <i>Head</i>		Solitude	1870
Sky	1834	See also <i>Society and Solitude</i>	
Skylark, <i>see Lark</i>		I Definitions and Apothegms	1873
Slander	1835	II Solitude: Its Virtues	1871
See also <i>Calumny, Rumor, Scandal</i>		III Solitude: Its Faults	1872
I Definitions	1835	IV Solitude and the Crowd	1872
II Apothegms	1836	V Solitude and Loneliness	1873
III Slander: Its Baseness	1836	Son	1874
IV Slander: Its Power	1837	See also <i>Fathers and Sons</i>	1874
V Contempt for Slander	1838	Song	1875
VI Admonitions	1838	See also <i>Ballad, Poetry</i>	
Slavery	1838	I Apothegms	1875
I Definitions and Apothegms	1838	II Singing and Working	1876
II Slavery in England	1840	III Any Words Good Enough	1876
III Slavery in America	1841	IV Song: Its Power	1877
Sleep	1842	See also <i>Music: Its Power</i>	
See also <i>Bed; Night and Rest</i>		V The Old Songs	1878
I Apothegms	1842	See also <i>Ballads</i>	
II Caro-Charmer Sleep	1843	VI Song and Singer	1878
III Sleep: Wishes	1846	See also <i>Poet and His Song</i>	
IV Prayers and Lullabies	1846	VII Discords	1880
V Sleep of Little and Great	1847	VIII Song and Love	1880
VI Sleep and Health	1848	IX Some Familiar Refrains	1881
VII Sleep, Brother of Death	1848	Sonnet	1883
See also <i>Death: The Last Sleep</i>		Sorrow	1884
VIII Death's Counterfeit	1849	See also <i>Grief; Joy and Sorrow; Melancholy; Wee</i>	
IX Insomnia	1850	I Definitions	1884
Sleeveless	1851	II Apothegms	1884
Sloth, see Idleness, Indolence		III Sorrow: A Blessing	1885
Smile	1851	IV Sorrow: Its Relief	1885
I Apothegms	1851	V Sorrow: The Common Lot	1886
II Women's Smiles	1852	Soul	1887
III Smile: Deceitful Smiles	1853	See also <i>Immortality and the Soul</i>	
IV Smile and Tear	1853	I Definitions	1887
See also <i>Laughter and Tears</i>		II Apothegms	1889
Smith	1854	III Souls: Good and Bad	1890
Smoking, see Tobacco		IV Soul and Body	1891
Snail	1855	V The Unconquered Soul	1892
Snake, see Serpent		VI Soul: Its Last Journey	1893
Sneer	1855	VII Transmigration	1894
See also <i>Ridicule, Scorn</i>		Sound	1894
Sneezing	1856	I Definitions	1894
Snob	1856	II Sound and Sense	1895
Snow	1857	Spain and the Spaniards	1895
I Apothegms	1857	Sparrow	1896
II Snow: Description	1857	Speech	1896
Society	1858	See also <i>Conversation, Freedom of Speech, Oratory, Talk, Tongue</i>	
I Definitions	1858	I Definitions	1896
II Apothegms	1859	II Apothegms	1897
III Society: Its Virtues	1860	III Speaking Well	1898

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxvii

	PAGE		PAGE
IV Loquacity	1899	Style	1925
See also Talk; Loquacity; Words; Ver-		See also Words: Their Use; Writing:	
bosely		The Manner	
V Speech: With Discretion	1900	I Definitions	1925
See also Silence and Speech		II Good Style	1926
VI Speech to Conceal Thought	1901	III Bad Style	1927
For Candid Speech, see Candor		Success	1928
VII Speeches	1902	I Definitions	1928
See also Oratory		II Apothegms	1928
Spell, see Charm		III Success: How It Is Won	1930
Spenser, Edmund	1902	IV Success: Its Penalties	1931
Spider	1903	See also Greatness: Its Penalties	
Spirit	1903	V Success and Failure	1931
See also Soul		See also Failure; Victory and Defeat	
Spirits	1904	Suffering	1932
See also Ghosts		See also Misery, Pain, Woe	
Sport, see Game, Hunting		Suffrage, see Votes and Voting	
Spring	1905	Suicide	1933
See also April		I Apothegms	1933
Spring and Love	1908	II Suicide: Its Folly	1933
Stage	1909	III Suicide: Its Wisdom	1934
See also Acting; Life. A Play; World;		IV Suicide: Its Cowardice	1935
A Stage		Summer	1935
I Apothegms	1909	I Apothegms	1935
II Stage: Its Influence	1910	II Summer: Its Beauty	1936
III Plays Good and Bad	1910	III Summer: Its Heat	1937
IV Comedy and Tragedy	1911	Sun	1937
V The Audience	1911	I Apothegms	1937
Stars	1912	II Sun: Its Praise	1938
I Definitions	1912	III Sun: Rising and Setting	1939
II Apothegms	1913	IV Sunrise	1939
III Stars: Their Beauty	1913	See also Dawn, Morning	
IV Stars: Their Influence	1915	V Sunset	1941
V Stars: Morning and Evening	1915	See also Evening, Twilight	
VI "My Star"	1916	VI Sun and Moon	1942
VII Stars and Love	1916	Sunday, see Sabbath	
VIII Stars and Science	1917	Sun-Dial	1942
State	1917	I Sun-Dial: Its Mission	1942
See also Government, Nation		II Sun-Dial Mottoes	1943
Statesman	1918	Sunflower	1943
See also Government, Politics		Superstition	1944
Statue, see Monument		I Definitions	1944
Stealing, see Thief		II Superstition: Its Folly	1944
Steam	1920	III Superstition and Religion	1945
Stomach, see Belly		IV Superstition: Omens	1945
Storm	1920	See also Luck	
See also Sea in Storm, Shipwreck		Surety	1947
Story, see Tale		Suspense, see Worry	
Straw	1921	Suspicion	1947
Strawberry	1921	See also Distrust; Trust: Its Folly	
Strength	1921	Swallow	1948
Strife, see Discord, Quarreling		I One Swallow Does Not Make	
Study	1922	Summer	1948
See also Scholar		II Swallow: Description	1949
I Apothegms	1922	Swan	1949
II The Smell of the Lamp	1923	See also Goose	
III Study: Its Virtues	1923	Swans: Their Death-Song	1950
IV Study: Its Faults	1924	Sweating	1950
Stupidity	1924	See also Cursing, For Swearing, in the	
See also Poofs		sense of taking an oath, see Oath, Vow	
		I Apothegms	1950
		II Swearing: Its Virtues	1951
		III Swearing: Its Faults	1952

	PAGE		PAGE
Sweetness	1952	Swine	1954
I Apothegms	1952	Sword	1954
II Sweet and Sour	1952	<i>See also Pen and Sword</i>	
Swimming	1953	Sympathy	1956

T

Tailor	1958	Theology	1984
<i>See also Dress</i>		<i>See also Doctrine</i>	
I Apothegms	1958	Thieving	1985
II The Tailor Makes the Man	1958	Thirst	1987
III Nine Tailors Make a Man	1958	Thoreau, Henry David	1987
Tale	1959	Thought	1988
I Apothegms	1959	<i>See also Mind</i>	
II Cock-and-Bull Stories	1960	I Definitions	1988
III Twice-Told Tales	1960	II Apothegms	1990
IV Long-Winded Tales	1961	III Thought and Life	1991
<i>See also Brevity</i>		IV Thought: Its Power	1991
V Sad Tales	1961	<i>See also Mind: Its Power</i>	
Talent	1961	V Thought and Act	1992
<i>See also Genius and Talent</i>		<i>See also Word and Deed</i>	
Talk	1962	VI Freedom of Thought	1992
<i>See also Conversation, Speech</i>		<i>See also Speech: Freedom of Speech</i>	
I Definitions	1962	VII First and Second Thoughts	1993
II Apothegms	1962	<i>See also Reflection</i>	
III Table-Talk	1963	VIII Thought and Speech	1993
IV Admonitions	1963	IX Thinking	1994
V Familiar Talk	1963	X Thought: Its Difficulty	1995
VI Loquacity	1964	XI Thought: Its Futility	1996
<i>See also Speech: Loquacity; Words: Verbo-</i>		Threat	1996
<i>osity</i>		Thrift	1997
Tariff, The	1965	<i>See also Economy</i>	
Taste	1965	I Apothegms	1997
Taxes	1966	II Pins and Pennies	1998
Tea	1968	Throne	1998
Teaching	1969	<i>See also King</i>	
<i>See also Education</i>		Thrush	1999
I Definitions and Apothegms	1969	Thunder	2000
II The Teacher	1970	<i>See also Lightning</i>	
Tears	1971	Tiber, <i>see under Rome</i>	
<i>See also Laughter and Tears; Smile and</i>		Tide	2001
<i>Tear</i>		Tiger	2001
I Definitions	1971	Time	2002
II Apothegms	1972	<i>See also Day, Hour, Minute, Year</i>	
III Tears: A Blessing	1973	I Definitions	2002
IV Weeping	1974	II Apothegms	2003
V Tears of Sympathy	1975	III A Time for All Things	2004
<i>See also Philanthropy</i>		IV Time: A River	2004
VI Tears of Men	1976	V Time and Truth	2005
VII Tears of Women	1976	VI Time: Its Flight	2005
VIII Tearlessness	1978	VII Time: Its Delay	2007
Temperament	1978	VIII Time: Its Value	2008
Temperance	1979	IX Lost Time Never Returns	2008
<i>See also Moderation</i>		X Time: Its Use	2009
Temptation	1980	XI Gather Ye Rosebuds	2010
Tennyson, Alfred	1982	<i>See also Life and Living; Opportunity</i>	
Terror, <i>see Fear</i>		XII Time: The Consoler	2011
Thames, The	1983	XIII Time: The Destroyer	2012
Thanksgiving Day	1983	XIV Time and Eternity	2013
Theatre, <i>see Stags</i>		XV Time and Man	2013

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxix

	PAGE		PAGE
XVI The Times	2014	I Apothegms	2035
See also under Age, The		II As the Twig Is Bent	2036
Timidity	2014	III Planting the Tree	2036
See also Cowardice, Indecision		IV Tree: Its Fall	2036
Titles	2015	V Trees: Their Beauty	2036
See also Ancestry, Honors, Nobility		VI Trees: Aspen to Poplar	2038
Tobacco	2016	See also Oak, Orange, Pine	
I Tobacco: Its Delights	2016	Trickery	2038
II Tobacco: Its Faults	2018	See also Deceit, Treachery	
III The Pipe	2018	Trifles	2039
IV Cigar and Cigarette	2019	I Apothegms	2039
Today	2020	II Pin-Pricks	2040
I Today	2020	III Trifles: Their Importance	2040
See also Present		IV Trifles: Their Unimportance	2042
II Today and Tomorrow	2020	Trouble	2042
See also Present and Future		I Apothegms	2042
Toil, see Labor		II Never Trouble Trouble	2044
Tolerance	2021	III Trouble and Imagination	2044
Tomb, see Grave, Monument		See also Worry	
Tomorrow	2022	Troy	2045
See also Future, Today and Tomorrow		See also Helen of Troy	
Tongue	2023	Trust	2046
I Apothegms	2023	I Apothegms	2046
II Tongue: Its Use	2024	II Trust: Its Wisdom	2047
III Tongue: Its Abuse	2024	III Trust: Its Folly	2047
IV The Persuasive Tongue	2025	See also Distrust	
V Tongue: Its Sharpness	2026	IV The Trusts	2047
VI Holding the Tongue	2026	Truth	2048
See also Silence		I Definitions	2048
Tooth	2027	II Apothegms	2050
I Apothegms	2027	III The Naked Truth	2051
II The Aching Tooth	2027	IV Truth Lies at the Bottom of a Well	2051
Town, see Village		V Truth Is Mighty and Will Prevail	2052
Torture, see Suffering		VI Truth Shall Make You Free	2052
Trade, see Commerce		VII Truth: Its Power	2052
Tranquillity, see Quiet		VIII Love of Truth	2053
Travel	2028	IX Truth: Its Virtues	2054
See also Wanderlust		X Truth: Its Dangers	2055
I Apothegms	2028	XI The Search for Truth	2055
II Travel: Its Wisdom	2029	XII Truth-telling	2057
III Travel: Its Folly	2030	XIII Truth: Not Always to Be Told	2058
IV Travellers' Tales	2032	XIV Truth and Falsehood	2058
Treachery	2032	See also Error and Truth	
See also Deceit		XV Truth and Fiction	2060
Treason	2033	See also Fiction	
I Apothegms	2033	Turkey and the Turks	2061
II To Hate the Traitor but Love the Treason	2034	Twilight	2062
III The Traitor	2034	See also Evening, Sunset	
Tree	2035	Tyranny	2062
See also Wood			
U			
Umbrella	2065	Universe	2067
Unbelief, see Atheism		See also God and the Universe	
Uncertainty, see Certainty, Doubt		University	2068
Understanding	2066	Unkindness	2069
See also Mind		See also Cruelty	
Unhappiness, see Grief, Sorrow		Use	2070
United States, see America		Usefulness	2070
Unity	2066		
See also Brotherhood			

V

	PAGE		PAGE
Vagabond	2070	I Villain	2085
<i>See also Wanderlust</i>		II Villainy	2086
Valentine	2071	Violet	2086
Valor	2072	Virginia	2087
<i>See also Courage</i>		Virgins and Virginity, <i>see</i> Chastity	
Vanity	2073	Virtue	2087
<i>See also Boasting; Conceit; Egotism;</i>		<i>See also Goodness; Vice and Virtue</i>	
<i>Self-Love; Virtue and Vanity</i>		I Definitions	2087
I Definitions	2073	II Apothegms	2089
II Apothegms	2074	III Virtue: Its Beauty	2089
III Vanity of Vanities	2075	IV Virtue: Its Difficulty	2090
IV Vanity: In Women	2075	V Virtue: Its Rewards	2091
Variety	2076	VI Virtue and Happiness	2091
Vengeance, <i>see</i> Revenge		VII Virtue and Immortality	2092
Venice	2076	VIII Virtue and Nobility	2093
Venus	2077	<i>See also Ancestry</i>	
Vice	2078	IX The Virtuous Man	2093
<i>See also Sin; Wickedness</i>		X Virtue: Its Faults	2093
I Apothegms	2078	<i>See also Faults: Their Virtues</i>	
II Vice and Virtue	2080	XI Virtue: Its Rarity	2094
<i>See also Good and Evil</i>		Vision	2094
III The Two Natures	2081	<i>See also Ghost</i>	
<i>See also Faults: Their Virtue</i>		Voice	2096
Victoria, Queen	2082	<i>See also Speech</i>	
Victory	2083	I Apothegms	2096
<i>See also Conqueror; Success</i>		II Voice: Good and Bad	2096
I Apothegms	2083	III Voice in Women	2097
II Victory and Defeat	2084	Voltaire	2098
<i>See also Success and Failure</i>		Vote and Voting	2093
Village	2085	Vow	2099
Villain and Villainy	2085	<i>See also Oath</i>	
<i>See also Knave</i>		Vulgarity	2099
		<i>See also People</i>	

W

Waiting	2100	X Cannon	2117
Walking	2100	XI War and Peace	2118
Wanderlust	2101	<i>See also Peace: Its Faults</i>	
<i>See also Travel, Vagabond</i>		XII War and Death	2119
Want and Wants	2103	<i>See also Soldier: How Sleep the Brave</i>	
I Want	2103	Warning	2120
<i>See also Poverty</i>		Washing	2121
II Wants	2103	<i>See also Cleanliness</i>	
<i>See also Wishes</i>		Washington, George	2121
Wantonness	2104	Waste	2123
<i>See also Love and Lust; Whore</i>		Watch	2124
War	2106	Water	2124
<i>See also Soldier</i>		I Apothegms	2124
I Definitions	2106	II Water as a Drink	2125
II Apothegms	2107	III Still Waters	2126
III War: Its Virtues	2111	IV Water and Rock	2126
IV War: Its Horrors	2112	Waterloo	2126
V Civil War	2113	Weakness	2127
VI War: Its Sinews	2114	Wealth, <i>see</i> Riches	
VII The Big Battalions	2114	Weather	2125
VIII The Glory of Battle	2115	I Apothegms	2125
IX The Terror of Battle	2116		

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xli

	PAGE		PAGE
II Weather: Some Omens	2128	III Wisdom: Its Value	2166
Webster, Daniel	2129	IV Wisdom: Its Emptiness	2167
Wedding, <i>see</i> Marriage: The Wedding Day		V Wisdom and Ignorance	2168
Weed	2130	VI Wisdom, After the Event	2168
Weeping, <i>see</i> Tears		Wish	2169
Welcome, <i>see</i> Hospitality		<i>See also</i> Wants	
Wellington, Duke of	2130	Wit	2170
<i>See also</i> Waterloo		I Definitions	2170
West	2131	II Apothegms	2172
<i>See also</i> East		III Lack of Wit	2174
Westminster Abbey	2131	Witch, Witchcraft	2175
Wheel	2131	Woe	2175
Whitman, Walt	2132	<i>See also</i> Misery, Misfortune, Sorrow	
Whittier, John Greenleaf	2132	Wolf	2177
Whore	2133	<i>See also</i> Sheep and Wolf	
Wickedness	2134	Woman	2178
<i>See also</i> Crime, Evil, Sin, Vice		<i>See also</i> Age: Age in Women; Dress for	
Wickliffe, John	2135	Women; Faults in Women; Flattery	
Widow	2135	and Women; Jealousy and Women;	
I Apothegms	2135	Man and Woman; Modesty in	
II Wooing a Widow	2136	Woman; Scandal and Women; Smile;	
<i>See also</i> Wooing		Women's Smiles; Tears of Women;	
Wife	2137	Vanity in Woman; Voice in Woman;	
<i>See also</i> Husband, Marriage		Wine and Woman	
I Apothegms	2137	I Definitions	2178
II Wife: Her Choice	2138	II Apothegms	2178
<i>See also</i> Marriage: Advice		III Woman: Her Creation	2181
III Wife: A Blessing	2139	<i>See also</i> under Adam	
IV Wife: A Curse	2141	IV Woman: Good and Bad	2182
V Wife: Her Behavior	2143	V Saint Abroad, Devil at Home	2183
VI The Unwilling Wife	2144	VI Woman: A Blessing	2183
VII Wife: Her Control	2144	<i>See also</i> Beauty in Women	
VIII The Breeches and the Crowing		VII Woman: A Curse	2186
Hen	2145	VIII Woman: Her Nature	2190
IX The Curtain Lecture	2146	IX Woman: Her Mind	2193
X Deliverance	2146	<i>See also</i> Wife: Her Choice	
Wilde, Oscar	2147	X Woman: Her Power	2194
Wilhelm II	2147	XI Woman: Her Advice	2196
<i>See also</i> Germany		XII Woman: Her Falseness	2196
Will	2148	XIII Woman: Her Fickleness and	
I Will: Apothegms	2148	Inconstancy	2197
II Free Will	2149	<i>See also</i> Coquetry	
Willow	2149	XIV Woman: Her Tongue	2199
Wilson, Woodrow	2150	XV Woman: Her Untruthfulness	2200
Wind	2151	XVI Woman: Her Virtue	2201
I Apothegms	2151	<i>See also</i> Chastity; Love: Not Wisely	
II Wind: Description	2152	<i>But Too Well</i>	
Window	2154	XVII A Woman's No	2202
Wine	2154	<i>See also</i> Wooing: Faint Heart and Fair	
<i>See also</i> Drinking		Lady	
I Apothegms	2154	XVIII A Woman's Reason	2203
II Wine: Its Virtues	2156	XIX A Woman's Vengeance	2203
III Wine: Its Faults	2158	XX A Woman's Will	2204
IV Wine and Love	2159	XXI Woman and the Home	2204
V Wine and Women	2159	XXII Woman and Woman	2205
Winking	2160	XXIII Find the Woman	2206
Winter	2160	XXIV Woman and Love	2206
Wisdom	2162	<i>See also</i> Love in Man and Woman	
<i>See also</i> Knowledge and Wisdom; Learn-		Wonder	2208
ing; Fools and Wise Men		Woods	2210
I Definitions	2162	I Apothegms	2210
II Apothegms	2164	II Woods: Description	2210
		Wooling	2211
		<i>See also</i> Widow: Wooing a Widow	
		I Definitions and Apothegms	2211
		II Wooing: Its Delights	2213

	PAGE		PAGE
III Wooing: Advice	2213	IV World: A Stage	2239
IV Faint Heart and Fair Lady	2215	See also <i>Life: A Play</i>	
V Pursuer and Pursued	2216	V World: Its Beauty and Happiness	2240
VI Wooing and Repenting	2217	VI World: Its Ugliness and Misery	2241
Words	2217	VII World: Knowledge of, World- liness	2243
See also <i>Language, Speech</i>		VIII World: Its Creation	2244
I Definitions	2217	Worm	2244
II Apothegms	2218	Worry	2245
III Words: Their Power	2219	See also <i>Trouble</i>	
IV Words: Their Weakness	2220	Worship	2245
V Words: Their Use	2221	See also <i>Creed, Prayer, Religion</i>	
See also <i>Style; Writing: The Manner</i>		Worth	2246
VI Sweet Words	2223	See also <i>Deserving, Merit, Price</i>	
VII Bitter Words	2224	Wounds	2247
VIII Verbosity	2224	See also <i>Injuries</i>	
See also <i>Speech: Loquacity; Talk:</i> <i>Loquacity</i>		Wren	2248
IX Reticence	2225	Writing	2249
See also <i>Silence</i>		See also <i>Books, Newspapers, Plagiarism,</i> <i>Poets</i>	
X Words: Their Beauty	2225	I Definitions	2249
XI Words: Their Finality	2226	II Apothegms	2249
XII Word and Deed	2226	III Writing: The Matter	2250
See also <i>Example and Precept; Preach-</i> <i>ing and Practice</i>		IV Writing: The Manner	2251
XIII Word and Bond	2229	See also <i>Style; Words: Their Use</i>	
Wordsworth, William	2229	V Writing: Good and Bad	2252
Work	2230	VI Easy Writing	2253
See also <i>Labor</i>		VII Careful Writing	2254
I Apothegms	2230	VIII The Itch for Writing	2255
II Work: Its Necessity	2232	IX Writing and Fame	2255
III Work: A Blessing	2232	X The Writer	2256
See also <i>Labor: A Blessing</i>		XI Handwriting	2259
IV Work: A Curse	2234	Wrongs	2259
See also <i>Labor: A Curse</i>		I Wrong, in the Sense of Injury	2259
World	2235	See also <i>Injury; Right and Wrong</i>	
See also <i>Earth</i>		II Wrong: Error	2260
I Definitions	2235	See also <i>Error; Mistake; Right and</i> <i>Wrong</i>	
II Apothegms	2236		
III World: A Bubble	2239		
See also <i>Life: A Bubble; Man: A Bubble</i>			

Y

Year	2260	I Definitions	2263
See also <i>Time</i>		II Apothegms	2264
I Apothegms	2260	III Youth: Its Sweetness	2265
II New Year	2261	IV Youth: Its Fleetness	2266
Yesterday	2262	V Youth and Love	2267
See also <i>Past</i>		See also <i>Love: Love's Young Dream</i>	
Youth	2263	VI Illusion and Disillusion	2268
See also <i>Age and Youth; Boy; Girl</i>		See also <i>Illusion</i>	

Z

Zeal	2268	Zephyr	2269
See also <i>Enthusiasm</i>			
Appendix	2271	Index and Concordance	2419
Index of Authors	2299	Suggestions for Using the Index and Concordance	2420
Suggestions for Using Index of Authors	2300		

THE HOME BOOK
OF
QUOTATIONS

SUGGESTIONS FOR USING THE HOME BOOK OF QUOTATIONS

THE quotations in this book are arranged alphabetically by subject, and, under each subject, alphabetically by author; except that quotations which are merely variations of the same phrase are arranged chronologically, with dates to indicate priority of authorship.

The more important subjects are divided into sections in which cognate quotations are grouped together. This division follows a uniform plan, the first section comprising definitions of the subject; the second, apothegms about it; the third, praise; the fourth, criticism. "Painting" is an example of this arrangement. Sometimes, instead of Praise and Criticism, the division is Virtue and Folly (as in "Ambition"), or Blessing and Curse (as in "Adversity"), or Compensations and Penalties (as in "Age"). The purpose has been to set the quotations for and against any subject in a sort of deadly parallel, which will be found both interesting and amusing.

The major subjects are still further divided, and an examination of the TABLE OF CONTENTS will show that this has been carried out in considerable detail. "Age," for example, has seventeen sub-divisions; "Man" has nineteen; "Life" has thirty; and "Love" has thirty-seven; the purpose being not only to make any quotation more easy to find, but also to present to the reader all related quotations in a single group. An elaborate system of cross-references works to the same end.

In looking for a particular quotation, the reader should turn directly to the subject, if the subject is a short one, such as "Abstinence" or "Advantage." But if it is a long one, the CONCORDANCE at the back of the book should be consulted. Here the quotations are grouped by leading words and phrases, with a reference not only to the page, but to the number of the quotation on the page, so that it may be turned to instantly. The CONCORDANCE is really a word-index to the quotations, and identifying words, with a few words of context, are generously given, in order that a quotation which is not exactly remembered may be traced through a number of channels. Detailed suggestions for the use of the CONCORDANCE will be found on the page preceding it, and these should be carefully read, as it is impossible to get the full benefit of this book unless one understands thoroughly how to use it.

Key-words are sometimes incorrectly remembered, in which case, of course, the CONCORDANCE will be of no assistance; but there is another resource, provided the author of the desired quotation is known. Preceding the CONCORDANCE is an INDEX OF AUTHORS, which gives the pages on which the quotations from the works of every author may be found—except in the case of a few authors, such as Shakespeare and Pope, where the quotations are so numerous that to list them in this way would be an absurdity. Full directions for the use of this index will be found on page 2300, and should also be carefully read. If no clue to the desired quotation can be found either in the CONCORDANCE or the INDEX OF AUTHORS, the final resource is, of course, to turn to the subject where it would naturally be found, and to run through the entries there.

The great problem in a book such as this, aside from the basic one of including the widest possible range of quotations, accurately given and carefully classified, is to provide a system where any quotation may be found with a minimum of search, and the system outlined above is the best which the present compiler has been able to devise. If it fails to turn up the quotation desired, he should be informed, in order that he may put the reader on the right track and remedy any defect which may exist.

STATE CENTRAL LIBRARY
WEST BENGAL
CALCUTTA

A

ABILITY

1 Natural abilities are like natural plants, that need pruning by study.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

2 There never was a bad man that had ability for good service.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*. Third day.

3 You are a devil at everything, and there is nothing in the whole world but what you can turn your hand to.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 25.

"Lipped all to him," he [Corp] said with grand confidence, "he'll find a way."

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*. Ch. 21.

He was capable of imagining all, of arranging all, and of doing everything. (Il était capable de tout imaginer, de tout arranger, et de tout faire.)

VOLTAIRE, *Précis de Siècle de Louis XV*. Referring to the Chevalier de Belle-Isle.

4 As we advance in life, we learn the limits of our abilities.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Education*.

5 Every person is responsible for all the good within the range of his abilities, and for no more, and none can tell whose sphere is the largest.

GAIL HAMILTON, *Country Living and Country Thinking: Men and Women*.

6 Beyond one's powers. (Supra vires.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 18, l. 22.

7 The heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. Letter 37, 19 March, 1770.

He [Hampton] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief.

EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF CLARENDON, *History of the Rebellion*, iii, vii, 84. (1702)

In every deed of mischief he [Commenus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.

EDWARD GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*. Ch. 48. (1776)

8 A Traveller at Sparta, standing long upon one leg, said to a Lacedæmonian. "I do not believe you can do as much." "True," said he, "but every goose can."

PLUTARCH, *Laconic Apophegms*. Sec. 233B.

9 No one knows what he can do till he tries. (Quid quisque posset, nisi temptando nescit.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 786. (c. 50 B.C.)

10 A man's ability cannot possibly be of one sort and his soul of another. If his soul be well-ordered, serious, and restrained, his ability also is sound and sober. Conversely, when the one degenerates, the other is contaminated. (Non potest alius esse ingenio, alius animo color. . . . Illo vitiatō hoc quoque adflatur.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. cxiv, 3.

11 I am as able and as fit as thou.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 33.

12 Let every man be occupied, and occupied in the highest employment of which his nature is capable, and die with the consciousness that he has done his best.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Of Occupation*. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. I, p. 121.)

13 Men of great abilities are generally of a large and vigorous animal nature.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 229.

14 They can because they think they can. (Possum, quia posse videntur.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. v, l. 231.

What a man *kens* he cons.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. III, bk. 3, ch. 4.

15 We cannot all do all things. (Non omnia possumus omnes.)

VERGIL, *Eclōgues*. No. viii, l. 63.

Everyone excels in something in which another fails. (In aliis rebus alius est prestantior.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 17.

I never learned how to tune a harp, or play upon a lute; but I know how to raise a small and obscure city to glory and greatness.

THEMISTOCLES, on being taunted with his lack of social accomplishments. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cimon*. Ch. 9, sec. 2.)

16 Man's capacities have never been measured; nor are we to judge of what he can do by any precedents, so little has been tried.

H. D. THORAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

17 And all may do, what has by man been done.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 607.

ABSENCE

See also Parting, Separation

I—Absence: Apothegms

¹ Brutus and Cassius shone by their absence.

CÆSAR, *Tiberius*, Act i, sc. 1. A paraphrase of Tacitus (*Annals*, Bk. iii, sec. 76), who, speaking of the funeral procession of Junia, sister of Brutus and wife of Cassius, says, "Brutus and Cassius shone with preëminent lustre for the very reason that their images were not displayed."

Among the defects of the bill, which were numerous, one provision was conspicuous by its presence, and one by its absence.

LORD JOHN RUSSELL, *Address to the Electors of the City of London*, 6 April, 1859, referring to Lord Derby's Reform Bill.

² Friends, though absent, are still present. (Et absentes adsunt.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*, Ch. vii, sec. 23.

Absent in body, but present in spirit.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, v, 3.

³ To him that absent is All things succeed amiss.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. i, ch. 25.

⁴ The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

Old Testament: Genesis, xxi, 49.

⁵ The absent party is still faulty.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Never was the absent in the right. (Nunca los ausentes se hallaron justos.)

UNKNOWN, A Spanish proverb.

The absent shall not be made heir. (Absens heres non erit.)

UNKNOWN, A Latin proverb.

⁶ Achilles absent was Achilles still.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xxii, l. 418. (Pope, tr.)

This is not the son of Achilles, but Achilles himself.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alcibiades*. A Greek proverb.

⁷ "Presents," I often say, "endear absents."

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: A Dissertation upon Roast Pig*.

⁸ Let no one be willing to speak ill of the absent. (Absenti nemo non nocuisse velit.)

PROPERTIUS, *Epigrams*, Bk. ii, eleg. 19, l. 32.

Everyone agrees that the absent are warmed by a ringing in the ears when they are being talked about. (Absentem tinnitu aurium præsentem sermones de se receptum est.)

PLINY, *Naturalis Historia*, Bk. xxviii, sec. 2.

⁹ There is not one among them but I dote on his very absence.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 121.

¹⁰ Greater things are believed of those who are absent. (Majora credi de absentibus.)

TACITUS, *History*, Bk. ii, sec. 83.

¹¹ Far from our eyes th' Enchanting Objects set,

Advantage by the friendly distance get.

UNKNOWN, *A Poem Against Fruition*, from *Poems by Several Hands* (1685). See also under DISTANCE.

¹² He rages against the absent. (Sevit in absentis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. ix, l. 63.

II—Absence and Love

¹³ Until she come again

The May is not the May,

And what she calls a week

Is forever and a day!

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Forever and a Day*.

¹⁴ Absence makes the heart grow fonder.

T. H. BAYLY, *Isle of Beauty*. The line is not original with Bayly, for it was the first line of an anonymous poem published in Davison's *Poetical Rhapsody*, 1602.

Distance only lends enchantment,

Though the ocean waves divide;

Absence makes the heart grow fonder,

Longing to be near your side.

ARTHUR GILLESPIE, *Absence Makes the Heart Grow Fonder*. (1900)

Absence makes the heart grow fonder—

Of the other fellow!

UNKNOWN, *Absence*.

¹⁵ But ay the tear comes in my ee,

To think on him that's far awa.

BURNS, *The Bonnie Lad That's Far Awa*.

And my heart falls back to Erin's Isle,

To the girl I left behind me.

UNKNOWN, *The Girl I Left Behind Me*.

¹⁶ Absence! is not the soul torn by it

From more than light, or life, or breath?

'Tis Lethe's gloom, but not its quiet,—

The pain without the peace of death!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Absence*.

¹⁷ Absence from whom we love is worse than death,

And frustrate hope severer than despair.

COWPER, *Despair at His Separation*, l. 35.

¹⁸ Our hours in love have wings; in absence crutches.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Xerxes*, Act iv, sc. 3.

Love reckons hours for months, and days for years;

And every little absence is an age.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*, Act iii, sc. 1.

¹ Though absent, present to desires they be;
Our soul much further than our eyes can see.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Baron's Wars*. Bk. iii,
l. 20. (1603)

² Absence sharpens love, presence strengthens
it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 755.

I find that absence still increases love.

CHARLES HOPKINS, *To C. C.*

Absences are a good influence in love and keep it
bright and delicate.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.

³ Think not, O thou guide of my youth, that
absence can impair my respect, or interpos-
ing trackless deserts blot your reverend figure
from my memory. . . . By every remove, I
only drag a greater length of chain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. Letter 3.

Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see,
My heart untravell'd fondly turns to thee;
Still to my brother turns with ceaseless pain,
And drags at each remove a lengthening chain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 7.

⁴ The farther off, the more desired; thus lovers
tie their knot.

HENRY HOWARD, EARL OF SURREY, *The Faith-
ful Lover Declareth His Punies*. (c. 1540)

⁵ Distance sometimes endears friendship, and
absence sweeteneth it.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 1,
let. 6. (1655)

Absent or dead, still let a friend be dear
(A sigh the absent claims, the dead a tear).

Pope, *Epistle to Robert Earl of Oxford*, l. 13.

⁶ My mother bids me bind my hair
With bands of rosy hue,
Tie up my sleeves with ribbands rare,
And lace my bodice blue;

For why, she cries, sit still and weep,
While others dance and play?
Alas, I scarce can go or creep,
While Lubin is away.

ANNE HUNTER, *My Mother Bids Me Bind My
Hair*.

⁷ Ever absent, ever near;
Still I see thee, still I hear;
Yet I cannot reach thee, dear!

FRANCIS KALINCZY, *Separation*.

⁸ What shall I do with all the days and hours
That must be counted ere I see thy face?

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Absence*.

⁹ What's this dull town to me?
Robin's not near—

He whom I wished to see,
Wished for to hear;
Where's all the joy and mirth

Made life a heaven on earth?
O! they're all fled with thee,
Robin Adair.

CAROLINE KEFFEL, *Robin Adair*.

¹⁰ Absence diminishes little passions and in-
creases great ones, just as the wind blows out
a candle and fans a fire. (L'absence diminue
les médiocres passions, et augmente les
grandes, comme le vent éteint les bougies et
allume le feu.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 276.

Absence is to love what wind is to a fire; it puts
out the little, it kindles the great.

ROGER DE BUESY-RABUTIN, *Épigram*.

¹¹ Absence quickens our love and elevates our
affections. Absence is the invisible and in-
corporeal mother of ideal beauty.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations*;
Kosciusko and Poniatowski.

¹² Tho' lost to sight, to memory dear
Thou ever wilt remain.

GEORGE LINLEY, *Tho' Lost to Sight*. Written
by Linley, probably about 1830, for Augustus
Braham, and sung by him with great suc-
cess. The first line is much older and of un-
known origin. It was quoted as an axiom in
the *Monthly Magazine*, Jan., 1827.

Perchance all des'late and forlorn
These eyes shall miss thee many a year;
But unforgotten every charm—

Tho' lost to sight, to memory dear.

RUTHVEN JENKINS, *Sweetheart, Good-Bye*.

This poem was published in London in 1880
by Horace F. Cutler, who claimed to have
discovered it in the *Greenwich Magazine for
Marines* for 1803, but it was eventually
proved that no such magazine existed, and
that Cutler's claim was a hoax. (See *Notes
and Queries*, 27 March, 1909, p. 249; 21 Oct.,
1916, p. 336.)

Tho' lost to sight, within this filial breast
Hendrick still lives in all his might contest.

WILLIAM RIDER, *Tho' Lost to Sight*. (*London
Magazine*, 1755, p. 589.)

¹³ Thou art gone from my gaze like a beautiful
dream,
And I seek thee in vain by the meadow and
stream.

GEORGE LINLEY, *Thou Art Gone*.

Ever of thee dream'dly dreaming,
Thy gentle voice my spirit can cheer.

GEORGE LINLEY, *Ever of Thee*.
See also under MEMOIR.

¹⁴ Absence not long enough to root out quite
All love, increases love at second sight.

THOMAS MAY, *Henry II*.

¹⁵ For there's nae luck about the house,
There's nae luck ava',

There's little pleasure in the house

When our gudeman's awa'.

WILLIAM JULIUS MICHAEL, *The Sailor's Wife*.
Sometimes attributed with slight foundation
to Jean Adam.

¹ But O the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone, and never must return!
JOHN MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 37.

² With what a deep devotedness of woe
I wept thy absence—o'er and o'er again
Thinking of thee, still thee, till thought grew
pain,
And mem'ry, like a drop that, night and day,
Falls cold and ceaseless, wore my heart
away!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled
Prophet of Khorassan*, l. 510.

³ A boat at midnight sent alone
To drift upon the moonless sea,
A lute, whose leading chord is gone,
A wounded bird, that hath but one
Imperfect wing to soar upon,
Are like what I am, without thee.
THOMAS MOORE, *Loves of the Angels: The
Second Angel's Story*, l. 353.

⁴ But love will long for the absent things,
Ever the old earth over.
J. U. NICOLSON, *String Stars for Pearls*.

⁵ Ye flowers that droop, forsaken by the
spring,
Ye birds that, left by Summer, cease to sing,
Ye trees, that fade when Autumn-heats re-
move,
Say, is not absence death to those who love?
POPE, *Pastorals: Autumn*, l. 27.

Condemn'd whole years in absence to deplore,
And image charms he must behold no more.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 351.

⁶ When those who love are severed, love's tide
stronger flows. (Semper in absentes felicius
estus amantes.)
PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*, Bk. II, eleg. 33, l. 43.

⁷ What, keep a week away? seven days and
nights?
Eight score eight hours? and lovers' absent
hours,
More tedious than the dial eight score times?
O weary reckoning!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 173.

All days are nights to see till I see thee,
And nights bright days when dreams do show
thee me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xliii.

How like a winter hath my absence been
From thee, the pleasure of the fleeting year!
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xcvi.

⁸ She only said, "My life is dreary,
He cometh not," she said;
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,
I would that I were dead!"
TENNYSON, *Mariana*.

Jest a-wearyin' fer you—
All the time a-feelin' blue.
FRANK L. STANTON, *Wearyin' fer You*.

⁹ 'Tis said that absence conquers love,
But oh! believe it not;
I've tried, alas! its power to prove,
But thou art not forgot.
FREDERICK WILLIAM THOMAS, *Song*.

¹⁰ Since you have waned from us,
Fairest of women!
I am a darkened cage
Songs cannot hymn in.
My songs have followed you,
Like birds the summer;
Ah! bring them back to me,
Swiftly, dear comer!
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Carrier Song*.

III—Absence: Out of Sight Out of Mind

¹¹ Times daily change and we likewise in them;
Things out of sight do straight forgotten die.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Aurora*. Sonnet liii.

¹² To men a man is but a mind. Who cares
What face he carries or what form he wears?
But woman's body is the woman. O
Stay thou, my sweetheart, and do never go,
But heed the warning words the sage hath
said:

A woman absent is a woman dead.
AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 15.

¹³ Distance makes the heart less fond. (Spatio
debilitatur amor.)

CLAUDIAN, *Epistula ad Olybrium*, l. 12. (c.
400 A.D.)

Absence is the enemy of love. (Assenza nemica
di amore.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹⁴ The rarer seen, the less in mind,
The less in mind, the lesser pain.
BARNABE GOOKE, *Out of Sight, Out of Mind*.

¹⁵ Out of sight, out of mind. (ἀπὸ τοῦ ὄψεσθαι.)
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. I, l. 242.

As soon as the breath is out of their bodies, it is
"Out of sight, out of mind." (ἀπὸ τοῦ ἀπνοῦν.)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. IV, sec. 33.

¹⁶ 'Tis sweet to think, that, where'er we rove,
We are sure to find something blissful and
dear;
And that, when we're far from the lips we
love,

We've but to make love to the lips we are near.

THOMAS MOORE, *'Tis Sweet to Think*.

Wives in their husbands' absences grow subtler,
And daughters sometimes run off with the butler.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 22.

'Tis ever common

That men are merriest when they are from home.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 221.

1 A short absence is safest: affection wanes
with lapse of time: an absent love vanishes,
and a new one takes its place. (Sed mora
tuta brevis: lentescunt tempore curæ, Vanes-
citque absens et novus intrat amor.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 357.

2 Far as I journey from thy sight, so far
Shall love too journey from my mind.
(Quantum oculis, animo tam procul ibit
amor.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 21, l. 10.

Indeed, sir, you'll find they will not be missed.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act ii, sc. 2.

He's got 'em on the list—he's got 'em on the list;
And they'll none of 'em be missed.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

4 And when man is out of sight, quickly also
is he out of mind.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 23. (1460)

Out of sight, out of mind.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)

Out of mind as soon as out of sight.

SIR FULKE GREVILLE, *Sonnets*. No. lvi. (c. 1600)

Out of sight out of mind seems to be a proverb
which applies to enemies as well as friends.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 2.

That out of sight is out of mind

Is true of most we leave behind.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Songs in Absence*. No. 9.

I do perceive that the old proverb be not always
true, for I do find that the absence of my Nath.
doth breed in me the more continual remem-
brance of him.

ANNE, LADY BACON, *Letter*, to Jane, Lady
Cornwallis. (1613) Bacon himself had
quoted the proverb. (*Private Correspondence*
of Lady Cornwallis, p. 19.)

8 He that is absent is soon forgotten.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*. No. 134. (c. 1270)

Far from eyes, far from heart, quoth Hendyng.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Hendyng*. (c. 1320)

6 Heart soon forgets what the eye sees not.

UNKNOWN, *Cursor Mundi*, l. 4508. (c. 1250)

See also under EYES: APOTHEOMS.

IV—Absence: Absence of Mind

7 My friend, Will Honeycomb, is one of those
sort of men who are very often absent in
conversation, and what the French call a
revenir and a *distract*.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, 29 May, 1711.

8 What is commonly called an absent man, is
commonly either a very weak or a very
affected man; but be he which he will, he is,
I am sure, a very disagreeable man in com-
pany.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

I would rather be in company with a dead man,
(than with an absent one; for if the dead man
gives me no pleasure, at least he shows me no
contempt; whereas, the absent man, silently in-
deed, but very plainly, tells me that he does not
think me worth his attention.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Sept., 1749.

9 But my thoughts ran a wool-gathering; and
I did like the countryman, who looked for
his ass while he was mounted on his back.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. lviii.

Have you summoned your wits from wool-gath-
ering?

MIDDLETON, *The Family of Love*. Act v, sc. 3.

10 For with G. D., to be absent from the body
is sometimes (not to speak it profanely) to be
present with the Lord.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Oxford in the*
Vacation.

Your absence of mind we have borne, till your
presence of body came to be called in question
by it.

CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Amicus*
Redivivus.

ABSTINENCE

See also Temperance, Prohibition

11 Abstinence sows sand all over

The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,

But Desire gratified

Plants fruits of life and beauty there.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Gnostic Verses*. No. 10.

12 Touch not; taste not; handle not.

New Testament: Colossians, ii, 21.

Thou shalt abstain, Renounce, refrain.

(*Entbehren sollst du! sollst entbehren.*)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. i, sc. 4.

13 Call'd to the temple of impure delight,

He that abstains, and he alone, does right.

If a wish wander that way, call it home;

He cannot long be safe whose wishes roam.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 584.

14 Refin'd himself to Soul, to curb the Sense;

And made almost a Sin of Abstinence.

DRAYTON, *The Character of a Good Parson*, l. 10.

¹ Abstinence is whereby a man refraineth from anything which he may lawfully take.

SIR THOMAS ELYOT, *The Governour*. Pt. iii, ch. 16. (1531)

² Against diseases here the strongest fence Is the defensive virtue, abstinence.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Abstinence*.

³ Abstinence is as easy to me as temperance would be difficult.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (MORE, *Johnsoniana*, 467.)

⁴ All is, I never drink no spirit,
Nor I haint never signed no pledge.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 7, st. 9.

⁵ The lean and sallow abstinence.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 709.

⁶ To abstain that we may enjoy is the epicurism of reason. (L'abstenir pour jouir, c'est l'épicurisme de la raison.)

J.-J. ROUSSEAU.

⁷ Refrain to-night,
And that shall lend a kind of easiness
To the next abstinence: the next more easy;
For use almost can change the stamp of nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 165.

⁸ And must I wholly banish hence
These red and golden juices,
And pay my vows to Abstinence,
That pallidest of Muses?

WILLIAM WATSON, *To a Fair Maiden Who Bade Me Shun Wine*.

ACCIDENT

See also Chance

⁹ Chapter of accidents.

EDMUND BURKE, *Notes for Speeches*. Vol. ii, p. 426.

The chapter of accidents is the longest chapter in the book.

JOHN WILKES. (SOUTHEY, *The Doctor*. Ch. 118.)

¹⁰ For things said false and never meant,
Do oft prove true by accident.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Weakness and Misery of Man*, l. 157.

¹¹ I think it a very happy accident.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 58.

By many a happy accident.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *No Wit Like a Woman's*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹² By some fortuitous concurrence of atoms.
(Fortuite quodam concursu atomorum.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, ch. 24, sec.

66. Adapted. The words in Cicero are, "Nulla cogente natura, et concursu quodam fortuito."

How comes it to pass, if they be only moved by chance and accident, that such regular mutations and generations should be begotten by a fortuitous concurrence of atoms?

JOHN SMITH, of Cambridge, *Select Discourses*. Vol. iii, p. 48. (1669)

A blind, fortuitous concurrence of atoms, not guided by an understanding agent.

JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. iv, ch. 20, sec. 15. (1690)

Epicureans, that ascribed the origin and frame of the world not to the power of God, but to the fortuitous concurrence of atoms.

RICHARD BENTLEY, *Sermons*. Vol. iii, p. 147. Preached in 1692.

To what a fortuitous concurrence do we not owe every pleasure and convenience of our lives.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 31. See also under CIRCUMSTANCE.

¹³ Accidents, accidents will happen.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Deuce is in Him*. Act i.

Accidents will happen—best regulated families.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 2.

Accidents will occur in the best regulated families.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 28. SCOTT, *Feveril of the Peak*. Last ch.

¹⁴ Our wanton accidents take root, and grow

To vaunt themselves God's laws.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act ii, sc. 4.

¹⁵ Nothing under the sun is accidental.

LESSING, *Emilia Galotti*. Act iv, sc. 3.

At first laying down, as a fact fundamental,

That nothing with God can be accidental.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. vi.

¹⁶ There's many a slip 'twixt the cup and the lip. (Πολλά μεταξὺ κέρει κύλικος, καὶ χεῖλεος δαπνῶν.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 32.)

A very ancient proverb, sometimes attributed to Homer, and frequently quoted. See AULUS GELLIVS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xiii, ch. 18, sec. 3.

Between the mouth and the morsel many things may happen. (Inter os atque osiam multa intervenire posse.)

CATO THE CENSOR, *On the Improper Election of Ediles*. (AULUS GELLIVS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xiii, ch. 18, sec. 1.)

Many things fall between the cup and mouth.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Fo. 15. (1539)

Oft times many things fall out between the cup and the lip.

ROBERT GREENE, *Perimedes the Blacksmith*. (1588)

Many things happen between the cup and the lip.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. II, mem. 3. (1621)

¹ What the reason of the ant laboriously drags into a heap, the wind of accident will collect in one breath.

SCHILLER, *Fiesco*, Act II, sc. 4.

² Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances, Of moving accidents by flood and field.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act I, sc. 3, l. 134.

³ The accident of an accident.

LORD EDWARD THURLOW, *Speech*, in reply to the Duke of Grafton. Grafton had taunted Thurlow, then Lord Chancellor, on his humble origin. Thurlow, advancing on Grafton, expressed his amazement at the speech and added: "The noble lord cannot look before him, behind him, or on either side of him without seeing some noble peer who owes his seat in this House to his successful exertions in the profession to which I belong. Does he not feel that it is as honourable to owe it to these as to being the accident of an accident?"

ACT, ACTION

See also Deed

⁴ Action is but coarsened thought—thought become concrete, obscure, and unconscious.

AMEL, *Journal*, 30 Dec., 1850.

See also THOUGHT and ACT.

⁵ The best way to keep good acts in memory is to refresh them with new.

CATO, (BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 247. Quoting Plutarch.)

Actions of the last age are like almanacs of the last year.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *The Sophy*.

Good actions still must be maintained with good, As bodies nourished with resembling food.

DRYDEN, *Coronation of Charles II*, l. 77.

⁶ He is at no end of his actions blest Whose ends will make him greatest and not best.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Tragedy of Charles, Duke of Byron*, Act V, sc. 1.

See also END; MEANS and END.

⁷ The only things in life in which we can be said to have any property, are our actions.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*, No. 52.

⁸ Action! Action! Action!

DEMOSTHENES, when asked what were the three essentials of oratory. (PLUTARCH, *Lives of the Ten Orators*.) The saying has often been imitated. When Louis XI asked what was needed to make war, Marshal Trivulce replied, "Three things: money, more money, always money." (De l'argent, encore de l'argent, et toujours de l'argent.) Danton, in a speech before the National Assembly, Au

rust, 1792, said three things were needed to save France, "Boldness, more boldness, and always boldness." (De l'audace, encore de l'audace, et toujours de l'audace.) Gambetta (*Speech*, 24 June, 1872) prescribed, "Work, more work, and always work" to achieve success. Daniel O'Connell, when asked how to free Ireland, replied, "Agitate, agitate, agitate!" and was himself known as "the great agitator." Parnell changed the prescription to "Organize, organize, organize!"

For as action follows speeches and votes in the order of time, so does it precede and rank before them in force.

DEMOSTHENES, *Olynthiaca*, No. III, sec. 6.

See also WORD AND DEED.

⁹ Prodigious actions may as well be done By weaver's issue, as by prince's son.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. I, l. 638.

¹⁰ Why should we be cowed by the name of Action? . . . The rich mind lies in the sun and sleeps, and is Nature. To think is to act.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

¹¹ I see how many firm acts have been done; how many valiant *noes* have this day been spoken, when others would have uttered ruinous *yeas*.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

¹² We are taught by great actions that the universe is the property of every individual in it.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Beauty*.

¹³ Act, if you like,—but you do it at your peril. Men's actions are too strong for them. Show me a man who has acted and who has not been the victim and slave of his action.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Goethe*.

¹⁴ Great actions speak great minds.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Prophetess*, Act II, sc. 3.

Great acts grow out of great occasions and great occasions spring from great principles, working changes in society, and tearing it up by the roots.

WILLIAM HALLITT, *Table Talk*, Pt. I, ser. II.

¹⁵ Our acts our angels are, or good or ill, Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Upon an Honest Man's Fortune*.

¹⁶ Action is the proper fruit of knowledge.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 760.

The great end of life is not knowledge, but action.

T. H. HUXLEY, *Technical Education*.

¹⁷ It is not book learning young men need, nor instruction about this and that, but a stiffening of the vertebrae which will cause them to be loyal to a trust, to act promptly, concen-

trate their energies, do a thing—"carry a message to Garcia."

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Message to Garcia*, first printed in *The Philistine*, March, 1900. The man who carried the message to Garcia was Lieut. Andrew S. Rowan, of the Bureau of Military Intelligence. It was delivered 1 May, 1898.

1 A man's acts are usually right, but his reasons seldom are.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xix, p. 143.

2 Although men flatter themselves with their great actions, they are usually the result of chance and not of design. (Quoique les hommes se flattent de leurs grandes actions, elles ne sont pas souvent les effets d'un grand dessein, mais des effets du hasard.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 57.

We would often be ashamed of our finest actions if the world understood all the motives which produced them (Nous aurions souvent honte de nos plus belles actions, si le monde voyait tous les motifs qui les produisent.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 409.

3 No action, whether foul or fair,
Is ever done, but it leaves somewhere
A record, written by fingers ghostly,
As a blessing or a curse, and mostly
In the greater weakness or greater strength
Of the acts which follow it.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. ii.

4 Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act,—act in the living Present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead!
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

5 Every man feels instinctively that all the beautiful sentiments in the world weigh less than a single lovely action.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Rousseau and the Sentimentalists*.

Actions speak louder than words.

A sentiment which appears in the proverbial literature of all languages. See WORD AND DEED.

6 Execute every act of thy life as though it were thy last. (Ἦν ἑκάστην τοῦ βίου ἐκτέλεσθαι ὡς ἂν ἡ τελευταία.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 5. His prescription for a life of tranquillity and godliness.

Let thine every act and word and thought be those of a man who can depart from life this moment. (Ἦν ἑκάστην διανοητὴν ὅπως εἴδεται τοῦ βίου, ὅπως ἐκαστὰ ποιῆσαι καὶ λέγειν καὶ διαποιοῦσθαι.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 11.

7 A due sense of value and proportion should

regulate the care bestowed on every action.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 32.

8 So much one man can do
That doth both act and know.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Horatian Ode Upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*.

9 Life is Act, and not to Do is Death.
LEWIS MORRIS, *The Epic of Hades: Sisyphus*.

10 Not always actions show the man: we find
Who does a kindness is not therefore
kind.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 109.

11 Before you begin, get good counsel; then,
having decided, act promptly. (Præsumptus quam incipias consulto, et ubi consulueris mature facto opus est.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. i.

12 Our actions are honorable, but not the actual things which we do (Actiones nostræ honestæ sunt, non ipsæ quæ aguntur.)

SENECA, *Epistulæ ad Luciliū*. Epist. xcii, sec. 13.

13 Action is eloquence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 76.

14 It is no act of common passage, but
A strain of rareness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 94.

All your acts are queens
SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 146.

15 What act
That roars so loud and thunders in the index?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 31.

16 Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act.
SOPHOCLES, *Fragments*, No. 238.

17 I myself must mix with action, lest I wither
by despair.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 98.

18 If we would really know our heart, let us im-
partially view our actions
BISHOP THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 151.

19 Action is transitory, a step, a blow,
The motion of a muscle—this way or that.
WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act iii.

ACTING

See also Stage; Life: A Play;
World: A Stage

20 An actor is a sculptor who carves in snow.
LAWRENCE BARRETT. (Ascribed to him by
Wilton Lackaye in conversation with George
C. Tyler.)

¹ Farce follow'd Comedy, and reach'd her prime,
In ever-laughing Foote's fantastic time: . . .

"Alas, poor Yorick!" now forever mute!
Whoever loves a laugh must sigh for Foote.
We smile, perforce, when histrionic scenes
Ape the sworn dialogue of kings and queens,
When "Chrononhotonthologos must die,"
And Arthur struts in mimic majesty.

Byron, *Hints from Horace*, l. 329.
To see Kean act was like reading Shakespeare by
flashes of lightning.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

He doesn't act on the stage, he behaves.

Oscar Wilde, of George Alexander. (HARRIS,
Oscar Wilde, p. 342.)

² Never meddle with actors, for they are a
favored class . . . Remember that, as they
are merry folk who give pleasure, everyone
favors and protects them.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 11.

³ Then there are no more actors.

RUFUS CHAMBERLAIN, when told of the death of
Junius Brutus Booth, 30 Nov., 1852.

It's a great loss—there's damned few of us left.
JOHN L. SULLIVAN, when told of the death of
Edwin Booth.

⁴ On this great stage, the world, no monarch
e'er

Was half so haughty as a monarch player.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 254.
See also under KING.

⁵ And what the actor could effect,
The scholar could presage.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Stanzas to J. P. Kemble*.

⁶ The Poet, to the end of time,
Breathes in his works and lives in rhyme;
But, when the Actor sinks to rest,
And the turf lies upon his breast,
A poor traditionary fame
Is all that's left to grace his name.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the
Picturesque*. Canto xxiv.

⁷ Massive and concrete.

DICKENS, *Great Expectations*. Ch. 31. Herbert
Pocket's whispered prompting of Pip, to
compliment Wopsie's acting of Hamlet.

⁸ Not I am not Prince Hamlet, nor was meant
to be;

Am an attendant lord, one that will do
To swell a progress, start a scene or two.

T. S. ELIOT, *The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock*.

Tom Goodwin was an actor-man,
Old Drury's pride and boast.
In all the light and spritely parts,
Especially the Ghost.

J. G. Saxe, *The Ghost-Player*, St. 1.

⁹ "He the best player!" cries Partridge, with a
contemptuous sneer, "Why, I could act as
well as he myself. I am sure, if I had seen a
ghost, I should have looked in the very same
manner, and done just as he did. . . . The
king for my money! He speaks all his words
distinctly, half as loud again as the other.
Anybody may see he is an actor."

HENRY FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xvi, ch. 5.

¹⁰ Everybody has his own theatre, in which he
is manager, actor, prompter, playwright,
sceneshifter, bookkeeper, doorkeeper, all in
one, and audience into the bargain.

J. C. and A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*. Ser. ii.

¹¹ It worries me to beat the band
To hear folks say our life is grand;

Wish they'd try some one-night stand—
Ain't it awful, Mabel?

JOHN EDWARD HAZZARD, *Ain't It Awful, Ma-
bel?* Referring to the actor's life.

¹² It's very hard! Oh, Dick, my boy,
It's very hard one can't enjoy
A little private spouting;

But sure as Lear or Hamlet lives,
Up comes our master, Bounce, and gives
The tragic muse a routing

THOMAS HOOD, *The Stage-Struck Hero*.

¹³ Beggars, actors, buffoons, and all that breed.
(Mendici, mimæ, balatrones, hoc genus
omne)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 2, l. 2.

The strolling tribe; a despicable race.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Apology*, l. 206. (1761)

Peel'd, patch'd, and piebald, linsay-woolsey
brothers,

Grave Mimmers! sleeveless some and shirtless
others

POPE, *The Dunciad*, Bk. iii, l. 115. (1712)

¹⁴ And on the last day when we leave those we
love

And move in a mournful procession,
I hope we'll both play star engagements
above.

For I'm sure they "admit the profession."
JOSEPH JEFFERSON, *Letter*, to Laurence Hutton.

¹⁵ Does over-act prodigiously.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News: Induction*.

Emotional stilt.

THOMAS WALLACE KEENE, his description of
his style of acting. (*Dictionary Amer. Biog.*,
x, 285.)

I will do it in King Cambyse's vein.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 426.
Cambyse was a pompous, ranting character
in Thomas Preston's "lamentable tragedy"
of that name.

1 Acting is therefore the lowest of the arts, if it is an art at all.

GEORGE MOORE, *Mummer-worship*.

2 To wake the soul by tender strokes of art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the heart;
To make mankind, in conscious virtue bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they behold:

For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.

Pope, *Prologue to Addison's Cato*, l. 1.

3 Like a dull actor now,
I have forgot my part, and I am out,
Even to a full disgrace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 40.

As an imperfect actor on the stage
Who with his fear is put besides his part.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxiii.

One that never trod the stage before.

RICHARD STEELE, *Spectator*. No. 22.

4 Good my lord, will you see the players well
bestowed? Do you hear, let them be well
used; for they are the abstract and brief
chronicles of the time: after your death you
were better have a bad epitaph than their ill
report while you live.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 545.

5 Is it not monstrous that this player here,
But in a fiction, in a dream of passion,
Could force his soul so to his own conceit
That from her working all his visage wann'd,
Tears in his eyes, distraction in 's aspect,
A broken voice, and his whole function suit-

ing
With forms to his conceit? and all for nothing!

For Hecuba!

What's Hecuba to him, or he to Hecuba,
That he should weep for her? What would he

do,

Had he the motive and the cue for passion
That I have? He would drown the stage with
tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 577.

To make the weeper laugh, the laughter weep,
He had the dialect and different skill,
Catching all passions in his craft of will.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 124.

6 Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced
it to you, trippingly on the tongue;
but if you mouth it, as many of your players
do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my
lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with
your hand, thus, but use all gently; for in
the very torrent, tempest, and, as I may say,
the whirlwind of passion, you must acquire
and beget a temperance that may give it
smoothness. O, it offends me to the soul to

hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear
a passion to tatters, to very rags, to split
the ears of the groundlings. . . . Be not too
tame, neither, but let your own discretion be
your tutor: suit the action to the word, the
word to the action; with this special observance,
that you o'erstep not the modesty of
nature: for any thing so overdone is from the
purpose of playing, whose end, both at the
first and now, was and is, to hold, as 'twere,
the mirror up to nature; to show virtue her
own feature, scorn her own image, and the
very age and body of the time his form and
pressure. Now this overdone, or come tardy
off, though it make the unskilful laugh, cannot
but make the judicious grieve; the censure
of the which one must in your allowance
o'erweigh a whole theatre of others. O, there
be players that I have seen play, and heard
others praise, and that highly, not to speak
it profanely, that, neither having the accent
of Christians nor the gait of Christian, pagan,
nor man, have so strutted and bellowed
that I have thought some of nature's journeymen
had made men and not made them
well, they imitated humanity so abominably.
. . . And let those that play your clowns speak
no more than is set down for them; for
there be of them that will themselves laugh,
to set on some quantity of barren spectators
to laugh too; though, in the mean time, some
necessary question of the play be then to be
considered: that's villanous, and shows a
most pitiful ambition in the fool that uses it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 1.

Who teach the mind its proper face to scan,
And hold the faithful mirror up to man.

ROBERT LLOYD, *The Actor*, l. 265.

7 Play out the play.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 531.

8 As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-graced actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 23.

9 A part to tear a cat in, to make all split.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 32.

I can counterfeit the deep tragedian;
Speak and look back, and pry on every side,
Tremble and start at wagging of a straw,
Intending deep suspicion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 5.

Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think it rich
To hear the wooden dialogue and sound
'Twixt his stretch'd footing and the scaffolding.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 153.

"Ham," a poor and generally fatuous performer, was originally "ham fatter," a neophyte in the minstrel ranks, forced to sing "Ham Fat," an old ditty of the George Christy days.

EDWARD B. MARKS, *They All Sang*, p. 66.

1 If one tolerable page appears
In folly's volume, 'tis the actor's leaf,
Who dries his own by drawing others' tears,
And, raising present mirth, makes glad his
future years.

HORACE SMITH, *Rejected Addresses: Cui Bono?*

2 The purple robe and silver's shine
More fit an actor's needs than mine.
SOCRATES (DIOGENES LAMARTIS, *Socrates*, Sec. 8.)

3 The play is done; the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.
It is an irksome word and task:
And, when he's laughed and said his say,
He shows, as he removes the mask,
A face that's anything but gay.
THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*.

ADAM AND EVE

See also Ancestry: Children of Adam

4 Adam was. ('*Adam* ἦν το.)
UNKNOWN, *On the Transfiguration*. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. i, epig. 46.)

5 Grant that the old Adam in these persons
may be so buried, that the new man may be
raised up in them.

Book of Common Prayer: Baptism of Those of Riper Years.

Consideration, like an angel, came
And whipp'd the offending Adam out of him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act i, sc. i, l. 29.

6 'Tis old to you
As the story of Adam and Eve, and possibly
quite as true.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Idylls of Men*, l. 16.

7 That Adam, called "the happiest of men."
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 55.

8 The High God, when he hadde Adam maked,
And saw him all alone, belly-naked,
God of his greates goodness sedye then,
"Let us now make a help unto this man
Like to himself;" and then he made him Eve.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 81.

Our grandsire Adam, ere of Eve possess'd,
Alone, and ev'n in Paradise unblest'd,
With mournful looks the blissful scene survey'd,
And wander'd in the solitary shade.
The Maker saw, took pity, and bestow'd
Woman, the last, the best reserv'd of God.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 59. (CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*.)

9 The fall of the first Adam was the end of

the beginning; the rise of the second Adam
was the beginning of the end.

S. W. DUFFIELD, *Fragments*.

10 'Tis Lilith. . . . Adam's first wife is she.
Beware the lure within her lovely tresses.
GOETHE, *Faust*: Sc. 21, *Walpurgisnacht*. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

Of Adam's first wife, Lilith, it is told
(The witch he loved before the gift of Eve)
That, ere the snake's, her sweet tongue could de-
ceive

And her enchanted hair was the first gold,
And still she sits, young while the earth is old,
And, subtly of herself contemplative,
Draws men to watch the bright web she can
weave.

Till heart and body and life are in its hold.
DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI, *Body's Beauty*.

11 That the woman was made of a rib out of
the side of Adam . . . to be equal with him,
under his arm to be protected, and near his
heart to be loved.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Genesis*,
ii, 21. See also WOMAN: HER CREATION.

12 Eve, with her basket, was
Deep in the bells and grass
Wading in bells and grass
Up to her knees,
Picking a dish of sweet
Berries and plums to eat,
Down in the bells and grass
Under the trees.

RALPH HODGSON, *Eve*.

Picture that orchard sprite,
Eve, with her body white,
Supple and smooth to her
Slim finger tips.

RALPH HODGSON, *Eve*.

13 Was the apple applesauce
Eve ate in the garden?
Aren't you all a total loss?
No? I beg your pardon!

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Poems in Praise of Practically Nothing*, No. 4.

14 All the world was Adam once, with Eve by
his side.

JEAN INGELLOW, *Like a Laverock in the Lift*.

15 Adam, whiles he spake not, had paradise at
will.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, Passus
xiv, l. 126.

16 Adam the goodliest man of men since born
His sons, the fairest of her daughters Eve.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 323.

For contemplation he and valour form'd,
For softness and sweet attractive grace.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 297.

1 Her rash hand in evil hour
 Forth reaching to the fruit, she pluck'd, she
 eat:
 Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her
 seat
 Sighing through all her works gave signs of
 woe.
 That all was lost.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 780.

2 When Eve upon the first of Men
 The apple press'd with specious cant,
 Oh, what a thousand pities then
 That Adam was not Adam-ant!
 THOMAS HOOD, *A Reflection*.

Adam was but human—this explains it all. He
 did not want the apple for the apple's sake, he
 wanted it only because it was forbidden.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

What you have told us is all very good. It is in-
 deed bad to eat apples. It is better to make them
 all into cider.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Remarks Concerning
 the Savages of North America*. Reply of an
 Indian orator, after hearing a missionary's
 story of the fall of man.

3 There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners,
 ditchers, and grave-makers; they hold up
 Adam's profession

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 35.

And Adam was a gardener.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 142.

The gardener Adam and his wife.

TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. St. 7.

The first men in the world were a Gardener, a
 Ploughman and a Grazer.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

WHEN ADAM DELVES, see under ANCESTRY.

4 Whoever has lived long enough to find out
 what life is, knows how deep a debt of grati-
 tude we owe to Adam, the first great bene-
 factor of our race. He brought death into
 the world

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

Of man's first disobedience, and the fruit
 Of that forbidden tree, whose mortal taste
 Brought death into the world, and all our woe.
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 1.

5 Think how poor Mother Eve was brought
 To being as God's afterthought.

ANNA WICKHAM, *To Men*.

6 Whilst Adam slept, Eve from his side arose:
 Strange his first sleep should be his last
 repose.

UNKNOWN, *The Consequence*.

What? Rise again with all one's bones?

Quoth Giles, I hope you fib.

7 trusted when I went to Heaven
 To go without my rib.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epigram*.

He knew the seat of Paradise, . . .
 What Adam dreamt of when his bride
 Came from her closet in his side: . . .
 If either of them had a navel.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. i, canto i, l. 173.

7 In Adam's fall We sinned all.

UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

8 Not without wisdom was Adam so called, for
 the four letters represent the four quarters of
 the earth. The Alpha is from Anatolè, the
 East; the Delta from Dysis, the West; the
 second Alpha from Arctus, the North; and
 the Mu from Mesembria, the South.

UNKNOWN, *On Adam*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk.
 i, epig. 108.)

9 Adam
 Had 'em.

SIR RICHARD GILLMAN, *Lines on the Antiquity
 of Microbes*. Said to be the shortest poem in
 the language.

ADAPTABILITY

10 Nothing is more politic than to make the
 wheels of the mind concentric and voluble
 with the wheels of fortune

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning:
 Of the Understanding*.

11 You shall see a bold fellow many times do
 Mahomet's miracle. Mahomet made the
 people believe that he would call an hill to
 him, and from the top of it offer up his
 prayers, for the observers of his law. The
 people assembled; Mahomet called the hill
 to come to him, again and again; and when
 the hill stood still, he was never a whit
 abashed, but said: If the hill will not come
 to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*

12 I am of a constitution so general, that it
 consorts and sympathiseth with all things. I
 have no antipathy, or rather idiosyncrasy, in
 diet, humour, air, any thing

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
 sec. 1.

13 I am made all things to all men.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, ix, 22.

If they, directed by Paul's holy pen,
 Become discreetly all things to all men,
 That all men may become all things to them,
 Envy may hate, but Justice can't condemn

CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*. l. 211

Mrs. Akemi was not only like St. Paul, "all
 things to all men," but she had gone a step be-
 yond that excellent theologian. She could be all
 things to one man.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*, p. 241.

I have been all things and it has availed nothing.
 (Omnia fui et nihil expedit.)

SEPTIMIUS SEVERUS. (*Historia Augusti*, x, 18.)

¹ He was capable of adapting himself to place, time and person, and of playing his part appropriately under whatever circumstances.

DIAGENES LAERTIUS, *Arctippus*. Bk. ii, sec. 66.

² The wise man does no wrong in changing his habits with the times. (Temporibus mores sapiens sine crimine mutat.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. i, No. 7.

³ Were I a nightingale, I would act the part of a nightingale; were I a swan, the part of a swan. (*Εἰ γοῦν ἀνθῶν ἦμιν, ὡσαύτως τὰ τῆς ἀνθῶρος, εἰ κύκνου, τὰ τοῦ κύκνου.*)

ERICTERUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 16, sec. 20.

⁴ Every tree and shrub is a distaff for holding, and every twig a spindle for spinning, the material with which God invests it.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Exordial Essay*.

⁵ Don't vie with me, he says, and he says true; My wealth will bear the silly things I do; Yours is a slender pittance at the best:

A wise man cuts his coat—you know the rest.

(*Mecæ contendere noli Stultitiam patiuntur opes, tibi parvula res est. Arta decet sanum comitem toga.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 28. (Conington, tr.)

Cut my coat after my cloth.

UNKNOWN, *Godly Queen: Interlude* (1530) The phrase is said to be a relic of the sumptuary laws.

I shall cut my coat after my cloth.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 8. (1546)

They must shape their coats, good men, according to their cloth.

THOMAS NASHE, *Unfortunate Traveller*. (1594)

Conform thyself to thy present fortune, and cut thy coat according to thy cloth.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. 2, mem. 3. (1621)

Cut your cloth, sir, according to your calling

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Beggar's Bush*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1622)

According to her cloth she cut her coat.

DAYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 20. (1700)

We must cut our coat according to our cloth, and adapt ourselves to changing circumstances.

DEAN W. R. INGE, *Lay Thoughts*, p. 187.

⁶ Adapt thyself to the estate which is thy portion. (*Οὐκ συγκατέληψαι πράγμασι, τοῖς τοῖς ἀνθρώποις ἀντιούσιν.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vi, sec. 39.

Every man must fashion his gait according to his calling.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁷ Treat a thousand dispositions in a thousand ways. (*Mille animos excipe mille modis*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 756.

Who to mankind will not adapt himself,

For his disdain must pay the penalty.

(*Humanitati qui se non accommodat,*

Plerumque poenas oppetit superbæ.)

PHILARUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 16, l. 7.

⁸ A man of all hours: i. e., ready for anything. (*Omnium horarum homo*)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. vi, ch. 3. See also APPENDIX, p. 2296.

⁹ My nature is subdued

To what it works in, like the dyer's hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxi

¹⁰ It is safest to be moderately base—to be flexible in shame, and to be always ready for what is generous, good, and just, when anything is to be gained by virtue.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: The Catholic Question*.

ADDISON, JOSEPH

¹¹ Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Addison*.

¹² No whiter page than Addison remains.

Ille from the taste obscene reclaims our youth,

And sets the passions on the side of Truth,

Forms the soft bosom with the gentlest Art,

And pours each human virtue in the heart

POPE, *Imitations of Horace. Epistles*. Bk. ii,

epis. i, l. 216

Were there one whose fires True Genius kindles, and fair Fame inspires,

Bless'd with each talent and each art to please,

And born to write, converse, and live with ease,

Should such a man, too loud to rule alone,

Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne;

View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,

And hate for arts that caus'd himself to rise;

Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,

And without sneering teach the rest to sneer;

Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,

Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike;

Alike reserv'd to blame or to commend,

A tim'rous foe, and a suspicious friend;

Dreading ev'n fools, by flatterers besieged,

And so obliging that he ne'er oblig'd,

Like Cato, give his little Senate laws,

And sit attentive to his own applause;

While Wits and Templars ev'ry sentence raise,

And wonder with a foolish face of praise—

Who but must laugh if such a man there be?

Who would not weep, if Atticus were he?

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 193. (Atticus: i. e., Addison.)

¹
When panting Virtue her last efforts made,
You brought your Clio to the virgin's aid.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *Poetical Address to Mr. Addison*. A reference to the fact that Addison signed his papers in *The Spectator* with one or other of the letters making up the name of Clio, the Muse of history. Dr. Johnson said of this couplet: "The couplet which mentions Clio is written with the most exquisite delicacy of praise; it exhibits one of those happy strokes which are seldom attained."

²
If business calls, or crowded courts invite,
Th' unblemish'd statesman seems to strike
my sight;

If in the stage I seek to soothe my care,
I meet his soul which breathes in Cato there;
If pensive to the rural shades I rove,
His shape o'ertakes me in the lonely grove;
'Twas there of just and good he reason'd
strong,

Clear'd some great truth, or rais'd some serious song;

There patient show'd us the wise course to steer,

A candid censor and a friend severe.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, on the Death of Mr. Addison*.

Nor e'er was to the bowers of bliss convey'd
A fairer spirit or more welcome shade.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, on the Death of Mr. Addison*.

ADMIRATION

³
A fool always finds a greater fool to admire him.
(Un sot trouve toujours un plus sot qui l'admire.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. 1, l. 232.

⁴
Then take what gold could never buy—
An honest bard's esteem.

BURNS, *To John McMurdo*.

⁵
No nobler feeling than this of admiration for one higher than himself dwells in the breast of man.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Divinity*.

⁶
There is an admiration which is the daughter of knowledge. (Il est une admiration qui est fille du savoir.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 77.

⁷
That I may admire you, and not your belongings. (Ut miremur te, non tua.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 68.

⁸
Lues Boswelliana, or disease of admiration.

MACAULAY, *Essays: William Pitt*. Par. 1.

¹⁰
Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;

For fools admire, but men of sense approve.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 190.

¹¹
For all who understood, admired,
And some who did not understand them.
WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED, *The Vicar*.

¹²
We are interested in others when they are interested in us.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 16.

We always love those who admire us, but we do not always love those whom we admire. (Nous aimons toujours ceux qui nous admirent, et nous n'aimons pas toujours ceux que nous admirons.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 294.

¹³
To admire (or wonder at) nothing. (Μὴδὲ θαυμάζειν.)

PYTHAGORAS, *Maxim*. A caution against undue enthusiasm. See PLUTARCH, *Moralia: On Listening to Lectures*. Sec. 44B. CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, bk. iii, ch. 14, sec. 30, gives the Latin, "Nihil admirari." Dr. Arnold called it "the devil's favourite text."

Nil admirari: a very necessary lesson.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1748.

¹⁴
To admire nothing, (as most are wont to do;) Is the only method that I know
To make men happy, and to keep them so. (Nil admirari prope res et una, Numici, Solaque quæ possit facere et servare beatum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 1. (Creech, tr.)

Not to admire, is all the art I know

To make men happy and to keep them so.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace*. Adapted from Creech's translation.

"Not to admire is all the art I know

(Plain truth, dear Murray, needs few flowers of speech)

To make men happy, or to keep them so"

(So take it in the very words of Creech)—

Thus Horace wrote, we all know, long ago;

And thus Pope quotes the precept, to re-teach

From his translation; but had *none* admired,

Would Pope have sung, or Horace been inspired?

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 101.

And I must say, I ne'er could see the very Great happiness of the "Nil Admirari."

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 100.

¹⁵
Season your admiration for a while.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 192.

Admiration did not hoop at them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 108.

¹⁶
We hear it not seldom said that ignorance is the mother of admiration. No falser word was ever spoken, and hardly a more mischievous one.

R. C. TRENCH, *The Study of Words: Introductory Lecture*.

¹ We live by Admiration, Hope, and Love.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 763.

The freshness, the everlasting youth,
Of admiration sprung from truth;
From beauty infinitely growing
Upon a mind with love o'erflowing.
WORDSWORTH, *On the Banks of the Brum*.

ADULTERY, see Love and Lust

ADVANTAGE

² Advantage is a better soldier than rashness.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 305.

³ Let nothing pass that will advantage you.
(Rem tibi quam nosces aptam dimittere
noli.)
DIONYSIUS CATO (?), *Disticha Moralia*. Bk. II,
No. 25.

Let not advantage slip.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 129.
See also under OPPORTUNITY.

⁴ It's them as take advantage that get advantage
i' this world.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 32.

⁵ Regula regularum, to seek and enforce all
possible advantage.
GABRIEL HARVEY, annotation in Foorth's *Synopsis Politica*.

⁶ Every advantage has its disadvantage. (Omnis
commoditas sua fert incommoda secum.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.
See also under COMPENSATION.

ADVENTURE

⁷ Adventure is the vitaminizing element in histories
both individual and social.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*:
Introduction.

⁸ The adventurer is an outlaw. Adventure must
start with running away from home.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*:
Introduction.

The life of an adventurer is the practice of the
art of the impossible.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*:
Charles XII of Sweden.

It is always the adventurers who accomplish
great things. (Ce sont toujours les aventuriers
qui font de grandes choses.)
MONTESQUIEU.

⁹ In the Law of Adventure, male adventure,
love is no more than gold or fame—all three,
glitterings on the horizon, beckoning constel-
lations. But with the woman-adventurer all
is love or hate. Her adventure is man; her
type is not the prospector, but the courtesan.
That is, her adventure is an escape, de-

veloping inevitably into a running fight with
the institution of marriage.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*:
Lolo Montes.

¹⁰ Are there not, dear Michal,
Two points in the adventure of the diver,
One—when, a beggar, he prepares to plunge,
One—when, a prince, he rises with his pearl?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. i, end.
Once more on my adventure brave and new.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 14.

¹¹ Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye
Full lightly founden, and ye conne it take.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 288.
(c. 1380) The first use, perhaps, of "You can
take it."

¹² The fruit of my tree of knowledge is plucked,
and it is this, "Adventures are to the adven-
turous."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Ixion in Heaven*, ii, 2;
also in *Comingsby*, iii, 1.

¹³ The thirst for adventure is the vent which
Destiny offers; a war, a crusade, a gold mine,
a new country, speak to the imagination and
offer swing and play to the confined powers.
EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect*: Bos-
ton.

¹⁴ Some bold adventurers disdain
The limits of their little reign,
And unknown regions dare descry.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of
Eton College*, l. 35.

¹⁵ Who seeks adventures finds blows.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. The
French form is, "En aventure gisent beau-
coup."

¹⁶ The day shall not be up so soon as I,
To try the fair adventure of to-morrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 21.

¹⁷ Her father loved me; oft invited me;
Still question'd me the story of my life, . . .
Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
Of moving accidents by flood and field.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 128.

ADVERSITY

See also Misfortune; Prosperity and
Adversity

I—Adversity: A Blessing

¹⁸ Calamity is man's true touchstone.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Triumph of
Honour*. Sc. 1.

¹⁹ Now let us thank th' eternal power, con-
vinced
That Heaven but tries our virtue by afflic-
tion:

That oft the cloud that wraps the present
hour

Serves but to brighten all our future days!
JOHN BROWN, *Barbarossa*. Act v, sc. 3.

Then welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand but go!
Be our joys three-parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge
the throel

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 6.

Adversity is the first path to truth.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 50.

The adversities to which we are accustomed
do not disturb us. (*Damna minus consue-
ta movent.*)

CLAUDIAN, *In Eutropium*. Bk. ii, l. 149.

A man used to vicissitudes is not easily dejected.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. xii.

If aught can teach us aught, Affliction's
looks,

(Making us pry into ourselves so near),
Teach us to know ourselves, beyond all
books,

Or all the learned schools that ever were.
SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Noce Teipsum: Introduc-
tion*. Sec. i, st. 38.

Bad times have a scientific value. These are
occasions a good learner would not miss.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

Adversity makes a man wise, though not
rich.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 764.

I have chosen thee in the furnace of afflic-
tion.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xlviii, 10.

He was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth:
he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as
a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he open-
eth not his mouth.

Old Testament: Isaiah, liii, 7.

Feed him with bread of affliction, and with
water of affliction.

Old Testament: I Kings, xxi, 27; *II Chron-
icles*, xviii, 25.

Adversity reminds men of religion.

LIVE, *History*. Bk. v, ch. 51.

For thine own purpose, thou hast sent
The strife and the discouragement!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. ii.

Let us be patient! These severe afflictions
Not from the ground arise,

But oftentimes celestial benedictions

Assume this dark disguise.

LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*.

Are afflictions aught But blessings in disguise?
DAVID MALLET, *Amyntor and Theodora*.

Who would have known of Hector, if Troy
had been happy? The road to valor is
built by adversity. (*Hectora quis nosset,
si felix Troia fuisset? Publica virtutis per
mala facta via est.*)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 3, l. 75.

An undisturbed mind is the best sauce for
adversity. (*Animus æquus optimum est
serumque condimentum.*)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 402. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 3,
l. 55.

If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy
strength is small.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiv, 10.

The Good are better made by Ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. iii, l. 18.

As aromatic plants bestow

No spicy fragrance while they grow;

But crush'd, or trodden to the ground,

Diffuse their balmy sweets around.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Captivity*. Act i.

It loves to be trodden and bruised under foot,
and the more it is destroyed the better it thrives.
(*Gaudet calcari et atteri, pereundoque melius
provenit.*)

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxi, sec. 6. The
reference is to the crocus.

The camomile, the more it is trodden and pressed
down, the more it spreadeth.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 46.

The camomile, the more it is trodden on the
faster it grows.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 439.

Animals whose hoofs are hardened on rough
ground can travel any road. (*Quamlibet
viam jumenta patiuntur, quorum durata in
aspero ungula est.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epia. ii, sec. 10.

Gold is tried by fire, brave men by adversity.
(*Ignis aurum probat, miseria fortes viros.*)

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Ch. v, sec. 9.

Some souls we see

Grow hard, and stiffen with adversity.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Hind and Panther*. Pt. i, l. 444.

Sweet are the uses of adversity,
Which, like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1,
l. 12. (1599)

The foul Toad hath a fair stone in his head,

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 53. (1579)

Of the uses of adversity which are sweet, none

are sweeter than those which grow out of disappointed love.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Notes from Life*, p. 78.

1 His overthrow heap'd happiness upon him;
For then, and not till then, he felt himself,
And found the blessedness of being little.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 64.

2 O benefit of ill! now I find true
That better is by evil still made better.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxix.

3 Affliction is not sent in vain, young man,
From that good God who chastens whom he loves.

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. iii, l. 165.

4 The Lord gets his best soldiers out of the
highlands of affliction.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Sorrow's Discipline*.

5 For a man to rejoice in adversity is not
grievous to him who loves; for so to joy is
to joy in the cross of Christ.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.

6 Till from the straw the flail the corn doth
beal,

Until the chaff be purged from the wheat,
Yea, till the mill the grains in pieces tear,
The richness of the flour will scarce appear.

GEORGE WITHER, *Fragmenta Poetica*.

II—Adversity: A Curse

7 Afflictions induce callosities.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. v, 10.

8 Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and tort'ring hour
The bad affright, afflict the best.

THOMAS GRAY, *Hymn to Adversity*.

9 Unrighteous fortune seldom spares the noblest
virtue; no one with safety can expose him-
self to frequent danger. Adversity finds at
last the man whom she has often passed by.
(Iniqua raro maximis virtutibus Fortuna
parit; nemo se tuto diu Periculis offerre tam
trebris potest. Quem sæpe transit casus, ali-
quando invenit.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 325.

10 A wretched soul, bruised with adversity,
We bid be quiet when we hear it cry;
But were we burden'd with like weight of
pain,
As much, or more, we should ourselves com-
plain.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 34. See also FRIENDS AND ADVERSITY; MISFORTUNES OF OTHERS.

11 Let me embrace thee, sour adversity,
For wise men say it is the wisest course.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 24.

Henceforth I'll bear
Affliction till it do cry out itself
"Enough, enough," and die.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 76.

12 Thou art a soul in bliss; but I am bound
Upon a wheel of fire, that mine own tears
Do scald like molten lead.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 46.

Affliction is enamour'd of thy parts,
And thou art wedded to calamity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 2.

One writ with me in sour misfortune's book!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 82.

A man I am cross'd with adversity.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 12.

Whom unmerciful disaster
Followed fast and followed faster.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*.

They seemed like old companions in adversity.

BRYANT, *A Winter Piece*.

13 What time to tardy consummation brings
Calamity, like to a frosty night

That ripeneth the grain, completes at once.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip von Artevelde*. Pt. i, act iv, sc. 2.

14 What region of earth is not full of our calami-
ties? (Quæ regio in terris nostri non plena
laboris?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 460.

III—Adversity and Man

15 We cannot be more faithful to ourselves,
In anything that's manly, than to make
Ill fortune as contemptible to us
As it makes us to others.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Honest Man's For-
tune*. Act i, sc. 1.

16 Strong men greet war, tempest, hard times.
They wish, as Pindar said, "to tread the floors
of hell, with necessities as hard as iron."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress
of Culture*.

17 In adversity a man is saved by hope.
("Αδύνατος ἀντυχῆν εὐψυχὸς ὅρα τῆς ἀνάτης.")

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 813.

18 Do they not seek occasion of new quarrels
On my refusal to distress me more,
Or make a game of my calamities?

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1329.

¹ Great men rejoice in adversity just as brave soldiers triumph in war.

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Sec. 4.

² Behold a worthy sight, to which the God . . . may direct his gaze. Behold a thing worthy of a God, a brave man matched in conflict with adversity. (Ecce spectaculum dignum, ad quod respiciat . . . Deus. Ecce par Deo dignum, vir fortis cum mala fortuna compositus.)

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Sec. 4.

The bravest sight in all this world is a man fighting against odds.

FRANKLIN K. LANE, *The Unconquerable Soul*.

³ Seneca thinks the gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. iii, mem. 3, subs. 1.

A wise man struggling with adversity is said by some heathen writer to be a spectacle on which the gods might look down with pleasure.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sermon on the Duties of the Queen*.

⁴ A brave man struggling in the storms of fate, And greatly falling with a falling state.

POPE, *Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato*, l. 21.

⁵ The greatest object in the universe, says a certain philosopher, is a good man struggling with adversity; yet there is a still greater, which is the good man that comes to relieve it.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 30.

ADVERTISEMENT, see Publicity

ADVICE

See also Woman: Her Advice

⁶ Bad counsel confounds the adviser. (Malum consilium consultori pessimum est.)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. iv, ch. 5, sec. 5. Quoted as a proverb. The rendering is Emerson's (*Essays, First Series: Compensation*). Attributed to Verrius Flaccus.

Those who give base counsel to cautious men lose their labor. (Consilia qui dant prava cautis hominibus, Et perdunt operam.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 25.

⁷ Ask counsel of both times; of the ancient time what is best; and of the latter time what is fittest.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

Consult the dead upon the things that were, But the living only on things that are.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. i.

⁸ When all is done, the help of good counsel is that which setteth business straight.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

⁹ The worst men often give the best advice.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast*, l. 917.

A fool sometimes gives a weighty suggestion. (Un fat quelquefois ouvre un avis important.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. iv, l. 50.

Good counsel failing men may give, for why?

He that's aground knows where the shoal doth lie. . . .

Thus, like the whetstone, many men are wont To sharpen others while themselves are blunt.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

¹⁰ Advice: the smallest current coin.

AMERSON BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 20.

¹¹ In ploughman phrase, "God send you speed," Still dally to grow wiser;

And may ye better reckon the rede Than ever did th' adviser!

BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*.

¹² He loves who advises. Farewell and beware. (Qui monet amat. Ave et cave.)

ROBERT BURTON, *The Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 4. Quoted.

Take the advice of a faithful friend, and submit thy inventions to his censure.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy State: Of Fancy*.

¹³ Who cannot give good counsel? 'Tis cheap, it costs them nothing.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 3.

She had a good opinion of advice, Like all who give and eke receive it gratis, For which small thanks are still the market price.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 29.

¹⁴ My counsel is a kind one; for 'tis even Given chiefly at my own expense: 'tis true, 'Twill not be followed, so there's little lost.

BYRON, *Cain*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁵ Good but rarely came from good advice.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 66.

¹⁶ But counselling is no commandment.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 67.

Counsel breaks not the head.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁷ Advice is seldom welcome; and those who want it the most always like it the least.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 29 Jan., 1748.

¹⁸ Dare to give true advice with all frankness. (Consilium verum dare audeamus libere.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 13, sec. 44.

¹⁹ Nobody can give you wiser advice than yourself.

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. ii, epis. 7.

Let the counsel of thine own heart stand; for there is no man more faithful unto thee than it. For a man's mind is sometime wont to tell him

more than seven watchmen, that sit above in an high tower.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxxvii, 13, 14.

¹ To ask advice is in nine cases out of ten to lout for flattery.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Maxims*. No. 59.

We ask advice, but we mean approbation.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. Vol. i, No. 190.

² 'Twas good advice, and meant, "My son, be good."

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Learned Boy*, l. 188.

³ They first condemn that first advis'd the ill.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 183.

⁴ No gift is more precious than good advice. (Bono consilio nullum est munus pretiosius.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquia: Convivium Religiosum*.

There ne'er came ill after gude advisement.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

Good advice is beyond price.

W. G. BENHAM, *Quotations*, p. 768.

⁵ Beware lest clamour be taken for counsel.

(Cavendum ne fiat pro consilio convicium.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquia: Senatus*.

⁶ Easier to advise than suffer and be strong. (Ψῶς παρασκευῆς ἢ παθόντος κατεργεῖν.)

EURIPIDES, *Alceste*, l. 1078.

⁷ He that will not be counselled cannot be helped.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2350.

He that won't be counselled can't be helped.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

If the counsel be good, no matter who gave it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2704.

⁸ If a man love to give advice, it is a sure sign that he himself wanteth it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 244.

⁹ Extremely foolish advice is likely to be uttered by those who are looking at the labouring vessel from the land.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. ii, 2.

The toad beneath the barrow knows

Exactly where each tooth-point goes,

The butterfly upon the road

Preaches contentment to that toad.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Pagett*, M. P.

Many masters, quoth the toad to the barrow, when every time turn'd her over.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3354.

One can advise comfortably from a safe port. (Vom sichern Port lässt sich's gemächlich raten.)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*, Act i, sc. 1. l. 146.

When we are well it is easy to give good advice to the sick. (Facile omnes quom valeamus recta consilia egrotis damus.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 309. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

See also under MISFORTUNE.

¹⁰ Know when to speak—for many times it brings

Danger, to give the best advice to kings.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Caution in Counsel*.

¹¹ Whatever advice you give, be brief. (Quidquid præcipies, esto brevis.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 335.

¹² Advice is offensive, . . . because it shows us that we are known to others as well as to ourselves.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 155.

¹³ There is often as much good sense required in knowing how to profit from good advice as there is to give it. (Il n'y a pas quelquefois moins d'habileté à savoir profiter d'un bon conseil, qu'à se bien conseiller soi-même.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 283.

To profit from good advice requires more wisdom than to give it.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

¹⁴ One gives nothing so liberally as advice. (On ne donne rien si libéralement que ses conseils.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 110.

We give advice, but we cannot give conduct. (On donne des conseils, mais on n'inspire point de conduite.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 378.

¹⁵ In great straits and when hope is small, the boldest counsels are the safest. (In rebus asperis et tenui spe fortissima quæque consilia tutissima sunt.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxv, ch. 38.

For when last need to desperation driveth,

Who darest most he wisest counsel giveth.

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. vi, st. 6.

¹⁶ I tell ye wut, my judgment is you're pooty sure to fail.

Ez long 'z the head keeps turnin' back for counsel to the tail.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 3.

¹⁷ Slow-footed counsel is much the best, for swift counsel ever drags repentance behind it. (Ἡ βραδύπους βουλὴ ἀπὸ γ' αἰετίνης ἢ δι' ταχέως αἰὲν ἀφελκουμένη τὴν μετάνοιαν ἔχει.)

LUCIAN, *Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 37.)

¹⁸ Hazard not your wealth on a poor man's advice. (No adventures mucho tu riqueza Por consejo de hombre que ha pobreza.)

MANUEL, *Conde Lucanor*.

¹⁹ It is the part of a fool to give advice to others and not himself to be on his guard. (Sibi non cavere, et aliis consilium dare, Stultum esse.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 9.

¹ He who counsels, aids. (Qui monet quasi adjuvat.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 460. (Act iii, sc. 1.)
Quoted as a proverb.

² Advice has greater strength coming from divine sources. (Consilia formiora sunt de divinis locis.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 1104. (Act v, sc. 1.)

³ A detestable counsel. (Fardum consilium.)

PLINY, *History*. Bk. xvi, sec. 38.

⁴ Be niggards of advice on no pretence, For the worst avarice is that of sense.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 19.

⁵ In the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *Old Testament: Proverbs*, xi, 14; xxiv, 6.

⁶ However harsh an adviser is, he injures no one. (Quamvis acerbus qui monet, nulli nocet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 620. Loeb.

⁷ It is too late to seek advice after you have run into danger. (Sero in periculis est consilium quaerere.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 673.

Advice comes too late when a thing is done

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*. Bk. iv, l. 119. Quoting an old saying which appeared in Ray's *English Proverbs*.

See also WISDOM. AFTER THE EVENT.

⁸ It is bad advice that cannot be altered. (Malum est consilium quod mutari non potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 403. Loeb.

It is an ill counsel that hath no escape.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁹ Advice when most needed is least heeded.

W. G. BENHAM, *Quotations*, p. 731.

¹⁰ Counsel over cups is crazy.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Wine-counsels seldom prosper.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹¹ To one who knows, it is superfluous to give advice; to one who does not know, it is insufficient. (Præcepta dare scienti supervacuum est, nescienti parum.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xciv, 11.

¹² Share the advice betwixt you, if both gain, all The gift doth stretch itself as 'tis receiv'd, And is enough for both

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 3.

¹³ Friendly counsel cuts off many foes.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 185.

¹⁴ Bosom up my counsel, You'll find it wholesome.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 112.

When a wise man gives thee better counsel, give me mine again.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 76.

¹⁵ Counsel may stop awhile what will not stay; For when we rage, advice is often seen By blunting us to make our wits more keen.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 159.

¹⁶ Here comes a man of comfort, whose advice Hath often still'd my brawling discontent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 8.

¹⁷ I pray thee, cease thy counsel,

Which falls into mine ears as profitless As water in a sieve.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.

Direct not him whose way himself will choose: 'Tis breath thou lack'st, and that breath will thou lose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 29.

¹⁸ Good advice is one of those injuries which a good man ought, if possible, to forgive, but at all events to forget at once.

HORACE SMITH, *The Tin Trumpet: Advice*.

¹⁹ In giving advice, seek to help, not to please, your friend

SOLOIN. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Soloi*. Sec. 16.)

²⁰ How is it possible to expect that mankind will take advice, when they will not so much as take warning?

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

²¹ Advice was forthcoming from all; few accepted the danger. (Consilium ab omnibus datum est, periculum pauci sumere.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 69.

²² He minded not his friends' advice

But followed his own wishes.

JANE TAYLOR, *The Little Fisherman*.

²³ He had only one vanity, he thought he could give advice better than any other person.

MARK TWAIN, *The Man that Corrupted Hadleyburg*. Ch. 1.

²⁴ It is always a silly thing to give advice, but to give good advice is absolutely fatal.

OSCAR WILDE, *Portrait of Mr. W. R.*

²⁵ He is the best of all men who follows good advice. (Κεῖνος μὲν τὰ καλὰ ποιεῖν ἐστὶν εὖ εὐνοῦναι.)

ZENO, amending a line of Hesiod. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, sec. 26.)

I shall know if I have rightly advised you, if you rightly beware. (Recte monuisse, si tu recte caveris.)

PLAUTUS, *Menæchmi*, l. 347. (Act ii, sc. 2.)
Many receive advice, only the wise profit by it.
(Consilium inventum multi sed docti expiant.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 124.

AERONAUTICS, see Flying

AFFECTATION, see Pretence

AFFECTION

See also Love

1
There are wonders in true affection: it is a body of enigmas, mysteries, and riddles; wherein two so become one, as they both become two

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*, Pt. ii, sec. 6

2
Alas! our young affections run to waste,
Or water hut the desert

BYRON, *Child Harold*, Canto iv, st. 120.

Talk not of wasted affection, affection never was wasted,

If it enrich not the heart of another, its waters, returning

Back to their springs, like the rain, shall fill them full of refreshment

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*, Pt. ii, st. 1.

3
Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Colossians*, iii, 2.

4
Affection bends the judgment to her ply.

DANTE, *Inferno*, Canto xiii, l. 113. (Cary, tr.)

5
With affection beaming in one eye and calculation shining out of the other.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, Ch. 8.

6
If you could see my legs when I take my boots off, you'd form some idea of what unrequited affection is.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, Ch. 48.

7
The effect of the indulgence of this human affection is a certain cordial exhilaration.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *First Series: Friendship*.

What is so pleasant as these jets of affection which make a young world for me again? . . . The moment we indulge our affections, the earth is metamorphosed, there is no winter and no night; all tragedies, all annals, vanish,—all duties even.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *First Series: Friendship*.

Heracitus looked upon the affections as dense and colored mists. In the fog of good and evil affections it is hard for man to walk forward in a straight line.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *First Series: Intellect*.

8
Affection, like melancholy, magnifies trifles.

LEIGH HUNT, *Tale-Talk: Magnifying Trifles*.

9
As the rolling stone gathers no moss, so the roving heart gathers no affections.

ANSA JAMESON, *Studies: Sternberg's Novels*.

10
Tenderness is the repose of passion. (La tendresse est le repos de la passion.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*, No. 68.

11
I never heard
Of any true affection but 'twas nipped.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt, Master-Constable*, Act iii, sc. 2.

12
When affection only speaks,
Truth is not always there

MIDDLETON, *The Old Law*, Act iv, sc. 2.

13
Happy is he the palace of whose affection is founded upon virtue, walled with riches, glazed with beauty, and roofed with honour.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emchiridion*, Cent. ii, No. 94.

14
My affection hath an unknown bottom, like the bay of Portugal

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 212.

15
And keep you in the rear of your affection.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 34.

For affection,
Mistress of passion, always it to the mood
Of what it likes or loathes.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act. iv, sc. 1, l. 50.

16
But can you affection the 'oman?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 234

A mountain of affection.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 382.

Fair encounter Of two most rare affections!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 75.

17
Affection is a coal that must be cool'd;
Else, suffer'd, it will set the heart on fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 387.

18
Of such affection and unbroken faith

As temper life's worst bitterness,

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 312.

19
One in whose heart Affection had no root.

SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*, Bk. i, l. 204.

20
Entire affection hateth nicer hands.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*, Bk. i, canto viii, st. 40.

21
'Tis sweet to feel by what fine-spun threads
our affections are drawn together.

LAURENCE STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: The Fille de Chambre, Paris*.

For the affection of young ladies is of as rapid growth as Jack's beanstalk, and reaches up to the sky in a night.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*, Ch. iv.

Yet would I not be of such wintry bareness
But that some leaf of your regard should hang
Upon my naked branches.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Bk. iii, l. 491.

AFFLICTION, see Adversity

AGE

I—AGE: Age and Youth

Young men soon give, and soon forget, affronts;
Old age is slow in both.

ADDISON, *Cato*, Act ii, sc. 5.

Age is more just than youth. (ἡλικία γὰρ ἡβήτης
ἐστὶν ἀδικία νειότης.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*, Frag. 228.

He carries an old mind with a youthful body.
(ἑρπύρα τὸν νοῦν, σώμα δ' ἡβώσαν φέει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Seven Against Thebes*, l. 622.

A man that is young in years may be old in hours, if he have lost no time.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.

Nature is full of freaks, and now puts an old head on young shoulders, and then a young heart beating under fourscore winters.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

Young in limbs, in judgement old.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act ii, sc. 7, l. 71.

I never knew so young a body with so old a head.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 163.

Old age is more suspicious than the free
And valliant heart of youth, or manhood's firm,

Unclouded reason.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 156.

The child's toys and the old man's reasons
Are the fruits of the two seasons.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

Young, all lay in dispute; I shall know, being old.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*, St. 15.

Let age approve of youth, and death complete the same!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*, Last line.

It was an old, old, old, old lady,
And a boy who was half-past three.

H. C. BUNNEN, *One, Two, Three*.

The arrogance of age must submit to be taught by youth.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Fanny Burney*.

The rev'rend grey-beards rav'd and storm'd,

That beardless laddies

Should think they better were inform'd

Than their auld daddies.

ROBERT BURNS, *Epistle to Simpson: Postscript*.

Young folks are smart, but all ain't good that's new,

I guess the gran'thers they knowed sunthin', tu.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers: Ser. ii, Mason and Slidell*.

Yes, Life in Youth-tide standeth still; in Manhood streameth soft and slow;

See, as it nears th' abyssmal goal how fleet the waters flash and flow!

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*, Pt. iii, st. 28.

The more we live, more brief appear

Our life's succeeding stages;

A day to childhood seems a year,

And years like passing ages. . .

Heaven gives our years of fading strength

Indemnifying fleetness;

And those of Youth, a seeming length,

Proportioned to their sweetness.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *A Thought Suggested by the New Year*.

'Tis the defect of age to rail at the pleasures of youth.

SUSANNAH CENTILVRE, *The Dasset Table*, Act i.

Young men think old men are fools; but old men know young men are fools.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 292.

(1605) WILLIAM CAMDEN (*Remains*, 1605) quotes this, in slightly different form, as a saying of Dr. Metcalf.

Old age may be sweet, if it is made like youth; but youth is burdensome if it be like old age. (Grata senectus homini, quæ parilis juventæ; Illa juvenia est gravior, quæ similis senectæ.)

CHILON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 41.)

Rashness is a quality of the budding-time of youth, prudence of the harvest-time of old age. (Temeritas est florentis ætatis, prudentia senescentis.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*, Ch. vi, sec. 20.

From thoughtless youth to ruminating age.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 24.

No life is perfect that has not been lived youth in feeling, manhood in battle, old age in meditation.

WILLIAM SCAWEN BLUNT, *The Perfect Life*.

Old the proverb, old, but true;—

Age should think, and Youth should do.

D'ARCY THOMPSON, *Sales Attick*.

¹ For just as I approve of a young man in whom there is a touch of age, so I approve of the old man in whom there is some of the flavor of youth. He who strives thus to mingle youthfulness and age may grow old in body, but old in spirit he will never be. (Ut enim adulescentem in quo est senile aliquid, sic senem in quo est aliquid adulescentis proba, quod qui sequitur, corpore senex esse poterit, animo numquam erit.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xi, sec. 38.

The true way to render age vigorous is to prolong the youth of the mind.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *The Village Comedy*, i. 56.

If within the old man there is not a young man,—within the sophisticated, one unsophisticated,—then he is but one of the devil's angels.

H. D. THORZAU, *Journal*, 26 Oct., 1853.

² Age, out of heart, impatient, sighed:—
"I ask what will the Future be?"

Youth laughed contentedly, and cried:—
"The future leave to me!"

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Youth and Age*.

³ Youth beholds happiness gleaming in the prospect. Age looks back on the happiness of youth, and, instead of hopes, seeks its enjoyment in the recollections of hope.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk: Youth and Age*.

Youth with swift feet walks onward in the way;
The land of joy lies all before his eyes;
Age, stumbling, lingers slowly day by day,
Still looking back, for it behind him lies.
Fail not for sorrow, falter not for sin,
But onward, upward, till the goal ye win!

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Lines to the Young Gentlemen Leaving Lenox Academy*.

⁴ 'Tis well to give honour and glory to Age,
With its lessons of wisdom and truth;
Yet who would not go back to the fanciful page,
And the fairy tale read but in youth?

ELIZA COOK, *Stanzas*, i. 1.

⁵ Read, ye that run, the awful truth,
With which I charge my page;
A worm is in the bud of youth,
And at the root of age.

COWPER, *Stanzas Subjoined to the Yearly Bill of Mortality of the Parish of All Saints, Northampton, A. D. 1787*.

⁶ When youth is fallen, there's hope the young may rise,
But fallen age for ever hopeless lies.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 21.

⁷ The spring, like youth, fresh blossoms doth produce,
But autumn makes them ripe and fit for use:

So Age a mature mellowness doth set

On the green promises of youthful heat.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cato Major*. Pt. iv, l. 47.

⁸ Youth is a blunder; Manhood a struggle;
Old Age a regret.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

The blunders of youth are preferable to the triumphs of manhood, or the success of old age.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 31.

The disappointment of Manhood succeeds to the delusion of Youth; let us hope that the heritage of Old Age is not despair.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. viii, ch. 4.

⁹ O Youth must bleed and measure

The days that span the sea—

But Age will keep for pleasure

What Youth thought misery.

GLENN WARD DREIBACH, *Youth and Age*.

¹⁰ For all their courteous words they are not one,
This Youth and Age, but civil strangers still;

Age with the best of all his seasons done,
Youth with his face towards the upland hill.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *Olton Pools: Dedication*.

¹¹ When youth is spent, a penny at a fair,
The old men tell of the bargains there.
There was this and that for a price and a

wage,
But when they came away they had all

bought age.

LOUISE DRISCOLL, *Bargain*.

¹² In youth, we clothe ourselves with rainbows,
and go as brave as the zodiac. In age, we put out another sort of perspiration,—gout, fever, rheumatism, caprice, doubt, fretting, avarice.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Youth is everywhere in place. Age, like woman, requires fit surroundings.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

¹³ An angelic boyhood becomes a satanic old age. (Angelicus juvenis senibus satanizat in annis.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. Quoted as a proverb invented by Satan.

It is a common proverb, young saint old devil.
UNKNOWN, *Dives et Pauper*. Fo. 34. (1493)

Fie upon such as say, young saints, old devils: it is no doubt a devilish and damnable saying.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 239. (1592)

Of a young hermit, an old devil. (De jeune hermite, vieil diable.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Vol. ii. Quoted as a proverb.

¹⁴ If youth but knew; if old age could! (Si jeunesse savait, si vieillesse pouvait.)

HENRI ETIENNE, *Les Prémices*.

If I were a man and a young man,
And knew what I know today.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX.

If youth knew what age would crave,
It would both get and save.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 6085.

While strength and years permit, endure labor;
soon bent old age will come with silent foot.
(Dum vires annique sinunt, tolerate labores.
Jam veniet tacito curva senecta pede.)
OVIUM, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. ii, l. 669.

When we are young we lay up for old age;
when we are old we save for death.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Biens de Fortune*.

Old men have in some degree their reprisals
upon younger, by making nicer observations
upon them.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 256.

Struggle and turmoil, revel and brawl—
Youth is the sign of them, one and all.
A smoldering hearth and a silent stage—
These are a type of the world of Age.

W. E. HENLEY, *Ballad of Youth and Age: En-voxy*.

Boys must not have th' ambitious care of
men,
Nor men the weak anxieties of age.

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 176. (Dillon, tr.)

'Tis time for thee to be gone, lest, when you
have drunk too freely, youth mock and jostle
you off the stage, playing the wanton with
better grace. (Tempus abire tibi est, ne
potum largius æquo Rideat et pulset lasciva
decentius ætas.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 215.

"Let me not live," quoth he,

"After my flame lacks oil, to be the snuff
Of younger spirits."

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act.
i, sc. 2, l. 58.

The luck will turn. . . . Presently the younger
generation will come knocking at my door.

ISSEN, *The Master Builder*, Act i.

As newer comers crowd the fore,

We drop behind—

We who have laboured long and sore

Times out of mind,

And keen are yet, must not regret

To drop behind.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Superseded*.

All the world's a mass of folly,
Youth is gay, age melancholy;
Youth is spending, age is thrifty,
Mad at twenty, cold at fifty;
Man is nought but folly's slave,
From the cradle to the grave.

W. H. IRVING, *Of the Folly of all the World*.

Your old men shall dream dreams, your young
men shall see visions.

Old Testament: *Joel*, ii, 28.

Youth lives on hope, old age on remembrance. (La
jeunesse vit d'espérance, la vieillesse de souvenir.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

The conversation of the old and the young
ends generally with contempt or pity on
either side.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 69.

Power pleases the violent and proud; wealth
delights the placid and the timorous. Youth
therefore flies at power, and age grovels after
riches.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, Vol. x, p. 431.

Young men differ in various ways, but old
men all look alike. (Plurima sunt juvenum
discrimina, . . . una senum facies.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. x, l. 196.

Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces—Faith, Hope, Charity.
Around the man bend other faces—

Pride, Envy, Malice are his Graces.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Around the Child*.

He who hath braved Youth's dizzy heat
Dreads not the frost of Age.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *To Age*.

And boasting youth, and narrative old age,
Their pleas were different, their request the
same;

For good and bad alike are fond of fame.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 291.

Where the older age sins, the younger is led
astray. (Quod ætas vitium posuit, ætas
auferet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*, No. 557.

Where old age is evil, youth can learn no good.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

To love is natural in a young man, a crime in
an old one. (Amare juveni fructus est, crimen
seni.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*, No. 29.

Who early loves, though young, is wise—

Who old, though grey, a fool.

COWPER, *Upon a Venerable Rival*.

Youth is the proper time for love,

And age is victor's season.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Corinna*.

They who would be young when they are old,
must be old when they are young.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Of young men die many; of old escape not any.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

1
O, roses for the flush of youth,
And laurel for the perfect prime;
But pluck an ivy branch for me,
Grown old before my time.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Song*.

2
The young man who has not wept is a savage,
and the old man who will not laugh is a fool.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Dialogues in Limbo*.

3
A very riband in the cap of youth,
Yet needful too; for youth no less becomes
The light and careless livery that it wears
Than settled age his sables and his weeds,
Importing health and graveness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 78.

4
Thou art thy mother's glass, and she in thee
Calls back the lovely April of her prime:
So thou through windows of thine age shall
see,
Despite of wrinkles this thy golden time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. iii.

5
Crabbed age and youth cannot live together:
Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care;
Youth like summer morn, age like winter
weather;
Youth like summer brave, age like winter
bare.

Youth is full of sport, age's breath is short;
Youth is nimble, age is lame;
Youth is hot and bold, age is weak and cold;
Youth is wild, and age is tame.
Age, I do abhor thee; youth, I do adore thee.
SHAKESPEARE (?), *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 157.

6
Youth is the time for the adventures of the
body, but age for the triumphs of the mind.
LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *On Reading Shakespeare*, p. 36.

7
In the days of my youth I remembered my
God,
And He hath not forgotten my age.
SOUTHEY, *The Old Man's Comforts*.

8
All sorts of allowances are made for the illu-
sions of youth; and none, or almost none, for
the disenchantments of age.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*:
Crabbed Age and Youth.

When an old gentleman waggles his head and
says: "Ah, so I thought when I was your age,"
it is not thought an answer at all if the young
man retorts: "My venerable sir, so shall I most
probably think when I am yours." And yet the
one is as good as the other.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*:
Crabbed Age and Youth.

Age may have one side, but assuredly Youth
has the other. There is nothing more certain than

that both are right, except perhaps that both are
wrong.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*:
Crabbed Age and Youth.

9
A full, busy youth is your only prelude to a
self-contained and independent age; and the
muff inevitably develops into the bore.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*:
Crabbed Age and Youth.

10
A young man will be wiser by and by;
An old man's wit may wander ere he die.
TENNYSON, *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 403.

11
The tears of the young who go their way,
Last a day;
But the grief is long of the old who stay.
J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *A Rome Idyll* Pt. xv.

12
Youth is confident, manhood wary, and old
age confident again.
MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER, *Proverbial Philoso-
phy: Of Experience*.

13
Youth, large, lusty, loving—youth full of
grace, force, fascination.
Do you know that Old Age may come after
you with equal grace, force, fascination?
WALT WHITMAN, *Youth, Day, Old Age and
Night*.

14
A happy youth, and their old age
Is beautiful and free.
WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*, l. 43.

II—Age: Middle Age

See also Birth: Birthday

15
Of all the barbarous middle ages, that
Which is most barbarous is the middle age
Of man; it is—I really scarce know what;
But when we hover between fool and sage.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 1.

16
Since more than half my hopes came true
And more than half my fears
Are but the pleasant laughing-stock
Of these my middle years:— . . .
Shall I not bless the middle years?
Not I for youth repine
While warmly round me cluster lives
More dear to me than mine.
SARAH N. CLECHORN, *Contented at Forty*.

17
In the middle of the journey of our life. (Nel
mezzo del cammin di nostra vita.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto i, l. 1.

Thyself no more deceive, thy youth hath fled.
PETRARCH, *To Laura in Death*. Sonnet 82.

18
So take the hint, the hands of Time
Are pointing, not unkindly,
Back to the hills we used to climb

While prospects beckoned blindly.
 LAURENCE HOUSMAN, *Farewell to Town*.
 The pools of art and memory keep
 Reflections of our fallen towers,
 And every princess there asleep,
 Whom once we kissed, is always ours.
 E. B. C. JONES, *Middle-Age*.
 1
 Sweet is the infant's waking smile,
 And sweet the old man's rest—
 But middle age by no fond wile,
 No soothing calm is blest.
 JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: St. Philip*
and St. James, St. 3.
 I may not be Meethusalem, but I am not a
 child in arms.
 DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Bk. i, ch. 44.
 2
 Of middle age the best that can be said is
 that a middle-aged person has likely learned
 how to have a little fun in spite of his trou-
 bles.
 DON MARQUIS, *The Almost Perfect State*.
 3
 Let us, then, love the perfect day,
 The twelve o'clock of life, and stop
 The two hands pointing to the top,
 And hold them tightly while we may.
 JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Sea of Fire*. Canto xxiii.
 4
 Thou'lt find thy Manhood all too fast—
 Soon come, soon gone! and age at last
 A sorry breaking-up!
 THOMAS MOORE, *Ode: Clapham Academy*.
 5
 To be interested in the changing seasons is,
 in this middling zone, a happier state of mind
 than to be hopelessly in love with spring.
 GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 277.
 6
 On his bold visage middle age
 Had slightly press'd its signet sage,
 Yet had not quench'd the open truth
 And fiery vehemence of youth;
 Forward and frolic glee was there,
 The will to do, the soul to dare.
 SCOTT, *Lady of The Lake*. Canto I, st. 21.
 (1810)
 Age has now
 Stamped with its signet that ingenuous brow.
 SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*. (1819)
 7
 Your lordship, though not clean past your
 youth, hath yet some smack of age in you,
 some relish of the saltiness of time.
 SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 108.
 8
 Pass, thou wild heart,
 Wild heart of youth that still
 Hast half a will
 To stay.
 I grow too old a comrade, let us part:
 Pass thou away.
 WILLIAM WATSON, *Leavetaking*.

Once he sang of summer,
 Nothing but the summer;
 Now he sings of winter,
 Of winter bleak and drear;
 Just because there's fallen
 A snowflake on his forehead
 He must go and fancy
 'Tis winter all the year!
 THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *A Snowflake*.
 9
 Among the peaceful harvest days,
 An Indian Summer comes at last!
 ADELINE D. T. WHITNEY, *Equinoctial*.
 10
 Ho, pretty page with the dimpled chin
 That never has known the barber's shear,
 All your wish is woman to win,
 This is the way that boys begin.—
 Wait till you come to Forty Year.
 Forty times over let Michaelmas pass,
 Grizzling hair the brain doth clear,—
 Then you know a boy is an ass,
 Then you know the worth of a lass,
 Once you have come to Forty Year.
 THACKERAY, *The Age of Wisdom*.
 Forty years on, growing older and older,
 Shorter in wind and in memory long,
 Feeble of foot and rheumatic of shoulder,
 What will it help you that once you were
 young?
 UNKNOWN, *Harrow School Song*.
 11
 Be wise with speed;
 A fool at forty is a fool indeed.
 YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire ii, l. 281.
 He who at fifty is a fool
 Is far too stubborn grown for school.
 NATHANIEL COTTON, *Slander*.
 12
 A boy may still detest age,
 But as for me I know
 A man has reached his best age
 At forty-two or so.
 R. C. LEHMANN, *Middle Age*.
 III—Age: Old Age
 13
 To know how to grow old is the master-work
 of wisdom, and one of the most difficult
 chapters in the great art of living.
 AMIEL, *Journal*, 21 Sept., 1874.
 Few people know how to be old. (Peu de gens
 savent être vieux.)
 LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 423.
 14
 Age has crept upon thee unperceived, nor
 canst thou call back the days that are gone.
 (Obrepsit non intellecta senectus Nec revo-
 care potes, qui periere, dies.)
 AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. xxxiv, l. 3.
 Whilst we drink, and call for garlands, for per-
 fumes, and for maidens,
 Old age is creeping on us unperceived.

(Dum bibulus, dum erta unguenta puellas
Poscimus, obrepit non intellecta senectus.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 128.

But on us both did haggish age steal on.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i,
sc. 2, l. 29.

For Age, with stealing steps,
Hath clawed me with his clutch.

THOMAS VAUX, *The Aged Lover Renounceth
Love* (c. 1550). Quoted by Shakespeare,
Hamlet. Act v, sc. 1, l. 79.

Old age comes on apace to ravage all the clime.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 25.

I am too old, and the seas are too long, for
me to double the Cape of Good Hope.

FRANCIS BACON, *Memorial of Access*.

Age will not be defied.

BACON, *Essays: Of Regimen of Health*.

What's a man's age? He must hurry more,
that's all;
Cram in a day what his youth took a year to
hold.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*.

I am long on ideas, but short on time. I expect
to live to be only about a hundred.

THOMAS A. EDISON, (*Golden Book*, April,
1931.)

This I know without being told,
'Tis time to live as I grow old.
'Tis time short pleasures now to take,
Of little Life the best to make,
And manage wisely the last stake.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Age*.

Age is like love, it cannot be hid.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Fortunatus*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Few envy the consideration enjoyed by the
oldest inhabitant.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

We do not count a man's years, until he has
nothing else to count.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

It is time to be old, To takt in sail.

EMERSON, *Terminus*.

Sir, you shall taste my *anno domini*.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

Old and well stricken in age.
Old Testament: Genesis, xviii, 11.

And if I should live to be
The last leaf upon the tree

In the spring,

Let them smile, as I do now,

At the old forsaken bough

Where I cling.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*.

Age is rarely despised but when it is con-
temptible.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 50.

Is age a sorrow, then, too great to share?

Or to be old, perhaps, is not to care.

EDWARD D. KENNEDY, *Strange, Is It Not?*

We dread old age, yet how few attain it! . . .
We hope to grow old and we dread old age;
that is to say, we love life and flee from
death. (L'on espère de vieillir, et l'on craint
la vieillesse.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. xi.

Every man desires to live long; but no man
would be old.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

All would live long, but none would be old.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

Age loves to give good precepts to console
itself for being no longer able to give bad
examples. (Les vieillards aiment à donner de
bons préceptes, pour se consoler de n'être
plus en état de donner de mauvais exemples.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 93.

In growing old, one grows more foolish and
more wise. (En vieillissant, on devient plus
fou et plus sage.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 210. The
shorter proverbial form is, "Old age makes
us wiser and more foolish."

For we are old, and on our quick'st decrees
The inaudible and noiseless foot of Time
Steals ere we can effect them.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act v,
sc. 3, l. 40.

I confess that I am old; Age is unnecessary.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 136.

I am declined into the vale of years.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 265.

Give me a staff of honour for mine age,

But not a sceptre to control the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1,
l. 198.

Old men and comets have been revered
for the same reason: their long beards, and
pretences to foretell events.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 409.

The older I grow the more I distrust the familiar
doctrine that age brings wisdom.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 311.

IV—Age: Senility

Everyone knows that old men are twice
boys. (Έγώ είμαι δις παιδίον διότι είμαι γέρων.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Clouds*, l. 1417.

Old men are children for the second time. (*Air vaîtes et yégarres.*)

MINANDER, *Xeros*: Fragment.

Once a man reaches the witless stage, without senses or mentality, they say that he has grown a child again. (*Senex quom extemplo est, jam nec sentit nec sapit, Añunt solere cum rusum repue-tascere.*)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 295. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

Old men are twice children.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Jealous Lovers*, iii, 6.

An old man is twice a child.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 404. TAYLOR, *The Old, Old, Very Old Man*.

1 Old Age, a second child, by Nature curst, With more and greater evils than the first: Weak, sickly, full of pains, in every breath Railing at life and yet afraid of death.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. i, l. 215.

2 Senile debility, usually called "dotage," is a characteristic, not of all old men, but only of those who are weak in mind and will. (*Ista senilis stultitia, quæ deliratio appellari solet, senum levium est, oon omnium.*)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xi, sec. 36.

3 The ruins of himself! now worn away With age, yet still majestic in decay.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxiv, l. 271. (Pope, tr.)

And a crook is in his back,

And a melancholy crack

In his laugh.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*.

A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing. KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 18.

4 On his last legs.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Old Law*. Act v, sc. 1. Went on three feet, and sometimes crept on four, His withered fist still knocking at death's door.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Mirror for Magistrates: Old Age*.

5 Last scene of all, That ends this strange, eventful history, Is second childishness and mere oblivion, Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans every-thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 163.

6 Nature in you stands on the very verge Of her confine.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 149.

A poor, infirm, weak, and despised old man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 20.

Palsied old.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 36.

The lean and slippered pantaloon.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 158.

The oldest man he seemed that ever wore grey hairs.

WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.

V—Age: Facing the Sunset

7 Beyond the ever and the never,

I shall be soon.

Love, rest, and home!

Sweet hope!

Lord, tarry not, but come.

HORATIUS BONAR, *Beyond the Smiling and the Weeping*.

Abide with me, fast falls the eventide; The darkness deepens; Lord, with me abide.

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, *Eventide*.

8 I stand upon the summit of my years;

Behind, the toil, the camp, the march, the strife,

The wandering and the desert; vast, afar, Beyond this weary way, behold! the Sea!

JOSEPH BROWNLEE BROWN, *Thalatta! Thalatta!*

9 And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour.

Old Testament: *1 Chronicles*, xxix, 28.

10 Drawing near her death, she sent most pious thoughts as harbingers to heaven; and her soul saw a glimpse of happiness through the chinks of her sickness-broken body.

THOMAS FULLER, *Life of Monica*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

To vanish in the chinks that Time has made.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Pastum*, l. 59. (c. 1820)

No, no; he cannot long hold out these pangs;

The incessant care and labour of his mind

Hath wrought the mure, that should confine it in,

So thin that life looks through and will break out.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 117. (1597)

The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd, Lets in new light through chinks that Time hath made;

Stronger by weakness, wiser men become,

As they draw near to their eternal home.

Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view,

That stand upon the threshold of the new.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of the Last Verses in the Book*. (1645)

The robe of flesh wears thin, and with the years God shines through all things.

JOHN BUCHAN, *The Wise Years*.

11 So peaceful shalt thou end thy blissful days,

And steal thyself from life by slow decays.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 164. (Pope, tr.)

An age that melts with unperceiv'd decay,

And glides in modest innocence away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 293.

Bends to the grave with unperceiv'd decay,

While Resignation gently slopes the way;

And, all his prospects bright'ning to the last,
His Heaven commences ere the world be pass'd.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 109.

¹ When he's forsaken, Wither'd and shaken,
What can an old man do but die?
THOMAS HOOD, *Ballad: Spring It Is Cheery*.

² Superfluous lags the vet'ran on the stage,
Till pitying Nature signs the last release,
And bids afflicted worth retire to peace.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 308.

³ I strove with none, for none was worth my strife.
Nature I loved, and, next to Nature, Art;
I warmed both hands before the fire of Life;
It sinks, and I am ready to depart.
W. S. LANDOR, *The Last Fruit of an Old Tree: Dedication*.

⁴ For you the To-come,
But for me the Gone-by;
You are panting to live,
I am waiting to die.
RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *An Old Man's Song*.

⁵ The course of my long life hath reached at last,
In fragile bark o'er a tempestuous sea,
The common harbor, where must rendered be,
Account of all the actions of the past.
LONGFELLOW, *Old Age*.

⁶ Youth having passed, there is nothing to lose
but memory. Cherishing the past without regrets
and viewing the future without misgivings,
we wait, then, for the nightfall when one
may rest and call it a life.
GEORGE E. MACDONALD, *Fifty Years of Free-
thought*, Vol. II, p. 635.

⁷ So may'st thou live till, like ripe fruit, thou
drop
Into thy mother's lap, or be with ease
Gather'd, not harshly pluck'd, for death ma-
ture;
This is old age.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 532.

⁸ Would that by no disease, no cares oppress,
I in my sixtieth year were laid to rest.
MIMNERMUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*.
Sec. 17.)

Surely a wiser wish were thus expressed,
At eighty years let me be laid to rest.
SOLON, *Fragment*. Frag. 20.

⁹ I'm wearin' awa', John,
Like snaw-wreaths in thaw, John,
I'm wearin' awa'
To the land o' the leal.
CAROLINA NAIKNE, *The Land o' the Leal*.

¹¹ Old age hath yet his honour and his toil;
Death closes all.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 50.

¹² For my eightieth year warns me to pack up
my baggage before I leave life. (Annus enim
octogesimus admonet me, ut sarcinas colli-
gam, antequam proficiscere vita.)

VARRO, *De Re Rustica*, i, l.

At seventy-seven it is time to be earnest.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, v, 288.)

¹³ A little more tired at close of day,
A little less anxious to have our way;
A little less ready to scold and blame;
A little more care of a brother's name;
And so we are nearing the journey's end,
Where time and eternity meet and blend.

ROLLIN J. WELLS, *Growing Old*.

¹⁴ Then Old Age and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to Death, and make him under-
stand,

After a search so painful and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *A Satire
Against Mankind*, l. 25.

VI—Age: Its Love of Life

¹⁵ No one is so old as to think he cannot live
one more year. (Nemo est tam senex qui se
annum non putet posse vivere.)
CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. vii, sec. 24.

For never any man was yet so old
But hoped his life one winter more might hold.
Sir JOHN DENHAM, *Of Old Age*. Pt. i, l. 135.

¹⁶ With lying lips prays eld for death's release,
Plaining of age and weary-wearing time.
Let death draw near—who hails his coming?
None:

No more is age a burden.
EURIPIDES, *Alceste*, l. 669.

¹⁷ Yet we hope and hope, and fancy that he
who has lived to-day may live to-morrow.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. iv,
p. 270.)

¹⁸ There is no man so decrepit, whilst he has
Methuselah before him, who does not think
he has still twenty years of life in his body.
(N'est homme si decrepite, tant qu'il veoid
Mathusalem devant, qui ne pense avoir en-
cores vingt ans dans le corps.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 19.

¹⁹ The tree of deepest root is found
Least willing still to quit the ground;
'Twas therefore said by ancient sages
That love of life increased with years,
So much that in our later stages,

When pains grow sharp, and sickness rages,
The greatest love of life appears.

Hester Lynch Piozzi, *The Three Warnings*.

1 No man is so old that it is improper for him to hope for another day of existence. And one day, mind you, is a stage on life's journey. (Deinde nemo tam senex est, ut inprobe unum diem speret. Unus autem dies gradus vitæ est.)

Seneca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xii, sec. 6.

2 They that went on crutches ere he was born, desire yet their life to see him a man.

Shakespeare, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 44.

3 Since, my last moments to assuage,
Your Majesty's humane decree
Has deign'd to leave the choice to me,
I'll die, so please you, of old age.

Horace Smith, *Jester Condemned to Death*.

4 Nobody loves life like an old man.

Sophocles, *Acisius*. Frag. 63.

5 O! why do wretched men so much desire
To draw their days unto the utmost date?

Spenser, *Færie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto ii, st. 1.

VII—Age: Its Compensations

6 In seventy or eighty years, a man may have a deep gust of the world; know what it is, what it can afford, and what 'tis to have been a man.

Sir Thomas Browne, *Christian Morals*. Pt. iii, sec. 22.

7 Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made:
Our times are in his hand
Who saith, "A whole I planned,
Youth shows but half; trust God: see all,
nor be afraid!"

Robert Browning, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 1.

8 For out of old fields, as men saith,
Cometh all this new corn fro year to year.

Chaucer, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 22.

9 Though summer goes, remember
The harvest fields;
The color-work of autumn
And what it yields.

Frederick Herbert Adler, *To One Who Fears Old Age*.

10 Old age lacks the heavy banquet, the loaded table, and the oft-filled cup; therefore it also lacks drunkenness, indigestion, and loss of sleep.

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xiii, sec. 44.

I am profoundly grateful to old age, which has increased my eagerness for conversation and taken away that for food and drink. (Habeoque

senectuti magnam gratiam, quæ mihi sermonis aviditatem auxit, potioris et cibi sustulit.)

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xiv, sec. 46.

10 Old age, especially when crowned with honor, enjoys an authority which is of more value than all the sensual pleasures of youth. (Habet senectus, honorata præsertim, tantem auctoritatem, ut ea pluris sit quam omnes adulescentiæ voluptates.)

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xvii, sec. 61.

It is in old men that reason and judgment are found, and had it not been for old men no state would have existed at all. (Mens enim et ratio et consilium in senibus est, qui si nulli fuissent, nullæ omnino civitates fuissent.)

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xix, sec. 67.

The fruit of old age is the memory of abundant blessings previously acquired. (Fructus autem senectutis est, ante partorum honorum memoria et copia.)

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xix, sec. 71.

11 We come now to the third ground for abusing old age, and that is, that it is devoid of sensual pleasures. O glorious boon of age, if it does indeed free us from youth's most vicious fault!

Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xii, sec. 39.

If age had no other pleasure than this, . . . it were a great one to have left all my painful and troublesome lusts behind me.

Seneca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xii, sec. 5. Heaven forbid! I have fled from them, as from a harsh and cruel master! (Di meliora! ego vero istinc sicut a domino agresti ac furioso profugi.)

Sophocles, when asked if he indulged in the delights of love in his old age. (Cicero, *De Senectute*. Ch. xiv, sec. 47.)

The seas are quiet when the winds give o'er:
So, calm are we when passions are no more!
Edmund Waller, *Of the Last Verses in the Book*.

12 Come, Captain Age,
With your great sea-chest full of treasure!
Under the yellow and wrinkled tarpaulin
Disclose the carved ivory
And the sandalwood inlaid with pearl:
Riches of wisdom and years.

Sarah N. Cleghorn, *Come, Captain Age*.

Then welcome age, and fear not sorrow;
Today's no better than tomorrow. . .
I know we grow more lovely
Growing wise.

Alice Corbin, *Two Voices*.

13 Aod not by eastern windows only,
When daylight comes, comes in the light;
In front, the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
But westward, look, the land is bright.
Arthur Hugh Clough, *Say Not the Struggle Nought Availeth*.

Suffer, O silent one, that I remind thee
Of the great hills that storted the sky behind
thee,
Of the wild winds of power that have resigned
thee.

ALICE MEYNELL, *Letter from a Girl to Her
Old Age.*

¹
The year grows rich as it groweth old,
And life's latest sands are its sands of gold!
JULIA C. R. DORR, *To the "Bouquet Club."*

²
[Age] has weathered the perilous capes and
shoals in the sea whereon we sail, and the
chief evil of life is taken away in removing
the grounds of fear. . . . At every stage we
lose a foe. At fifty years, 'tis said, afflicted
citizens lose their sick-headaches.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age.*
Old age brings along with its ugliness the com-
fort that you will soon be out of it. . . . To be
out of the war, out of debt, out of the drouth,
out of the blues, out of the dentist's hands, out
of the second thoughts, mortifications, and re-
morses that inflict such twinges and shooting
pains,—out of the next winter, and the high
prices!

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 51.

³
O blest retirement, friend to life's decline,
Retreats from care, that never must be mine,
How blest is he who crowns in shades like
these,

A youth of labour with an age of ease;
Who quits a world where strong temptations
try,

And, since 'tis hard to combat, learns to fly!
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 97.

⁴
God on our Youth bestows but little ease,
But on our Age most sweet indulgences.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Youth and Age.*

⁵
Many blessings do the advancing years bring
with them; many, as they retire, they take
away. (*Multa ferunt anni venientes commoda
secum, Multa recedentes adimunt.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 175.

⁶
Light heart, light foot, light food, and slum-
ber light,

These lights shall light us to old age's gate,
While monarchs, whom rebellious dreams
affright,

Heavy with fear, death's fearful summons
wait.

EDWARD HOVELL-THURLOW, *When In the
Woods I Wander All Alone.*

⁷
With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of
days understanding.

Old Testament: *Job*, xli, 12.

The essence of age is intellect.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age.*
Old age takes from the man of intellect no qual-

ties save those which are useless to wisdom. (*La
vieillesse n'ôte à l'homme d'esprit que des quali-
tés inutiles à la sagesse.*)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 87.

As you are old and reverend, you should be wise.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 262.

⁸
In the decline of life, shame and grief are of
short duration.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 4.

We grow with years more fragile in body, but
morally stouter, and we can throw off the chill
of a bad conscience almost at once.

LOCAN PEARSALL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

⁹
It is too late! Ah, nothing is too late
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpitate.
Cato learned Greek at eighty; Sophocles
Wrote his grand *Œdipus*, and Simonides
Bore off the prize of verse from his compeers,
When each had numbered more than four-
score years, . . .

Chaucer, at Woodstock with the nightingales,
At sixty wrote the *Canterbury Tales*;
Goethe at Weimar, toiling to the last,
Completed *Faust* when eighty years were
past.

These are indeed exceptions; but they show
How far the gulf-stream of our youth may
flow

Into the arctic regions of our lives. . . .
For age is opportunity no less
Than youth itself, though in another dress,
And as the evening twilight fades away
The sky is filled with stars, invisible by day.

LONGFELLOW, *Moriuri Salutamus*, l. 238.

¹⁰
Age is not all decay; it is the ripening, the
swelling, of the fresh life within, that withers
and bursts the husk.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Marquis of Lossie*.
Ch. 40.

¹¹
Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 4.

¹²
We age inevitably:
The old joys fade and are gone:
And at last comes equanimity and the flame
burning clear.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *New Year's Eve*.

¹³
Certainly old age has a great sense of calm
and freedom; when the passions relax their
hold, then, as Sophocles says, you have es-
caped from the control not of one master,
but of many.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. i, sec. 329.

¹⁴
Why will you break the Sabbath of my days,
Now sick alike of Envy and of Praise?

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i,
epi. 1. l. 3.

In life's cool evening, satiate of applause.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 1, l. 9.

Life is most delightful when it is on the downward slope. (Jucundissima est ætas devexa jam.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xii, sec. 5.

Let us cherish and love old age; for it is full of pleasure, if one knows how to use it. . . . The best morsel is reserved to the last. (Conplectamur illam at anemus; plena est voluptatis, si illa scias uti. . . . Quod in se jucundissimum omnis voluptas habet, in finem sui differt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xii, sec. 4.

Of earthly blessing age is not the least, Serene its twilight sky, the journey past; Like that rare draught at Cana's marriage feast, Life's best wine is the last.

FRANCES E. POPE, *The End of the Road*.

The daintiest last, to make the end most sweet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 68.

More are men's ends mark'd than their lives before:

The setting sun, and music at the close, As the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last, Writ in remembrance more than things long past.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 11.

The day becomes more solemn and serene When noon is past: there is a harmony In Autumn, and a lustre in its sky Which through the Summer is not heard or seen,

As if it could not be, as if it had not been!

SHILLEY, *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*. St. 7.

Old age and the wear of time teach many things. (Τὸ πᾶν διδάσκει πολλά καὶ χρόνου τριβὴ.)

SOPHOCLES, *Tyro*. Frag. 586.

No wise man ever wished to be younger.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Old men view best at a distance, with the eyes of understanding, as well as with those of nature.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Observation is an old man's memory.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

I shall grow old, but never lose life's zest, Because the road's last turn will be the best.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Zest of Life*.

Old age is no such uncomfortable thing, if one gives oneself up to it with a good grace, and don't drag it about "To midnight dances and the public show."

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to the Countess of Ailesbury*, 7 Nov., 1774.

I see in you the estuary that enlarges and spreads itself grandly as it pours in the great sea.

WALT WHITMAN, *To Old Age*.

The lights indeed from them—old age's lambent peaks.

WALT WHITMAN, *Old Age's Lambent Peaks*.

Honorable age is not that which standeth in length of time, nor that is measured by number of years. But wisdom is the gray hair unto men, and an unspotted life is old age.

Apocrypha: *Wisdom of Solomon*, iv, 8, 9.

VIII—Age: Its Penalties

What is it to grow old? . . .

Ah, 'tis not what in youth we dreamed 'twould be!

'Tis not to have our life

Mellowed and softened as with sunset glow, A golden day's decline. . . .

It is to spend long days And not once feel that we were ever young; . . .

It is—last stage of all!— . . .

To hear the world applaud the hollow ghost Which blamed the living man.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Growing Old*.

The foot less prompt to meet the morning dew, The heart less bounding at emotion new, And hope, once crushed, less quick to spring again.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Thyrsus*. St. 14.

The slow dull sinking into withered age.

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of Asia*. Bk. iv.

Men of age object too much, consult too long, adventure too little, repent too soon.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.

Remember age, and thou canst not be proud, For age pulls down the pride of every man.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Affectionate Shepherd*. St. 31.

Old age doth in sharp pains abound;

We are belabored by the gout,

Our blindness is a dark profound,

Our deafness each one laughs about.

Then reason's light with falling ray

Doth but a trembling flicker cast.

Honor to age, ye children pay!

Alas! my fifty years are past!

BÉRANGER, *Cinquante Ans*. (C. L. Betts, tr.)

Old age is the harbor of all ills. (Τὸ γῆρας ἑρμῆν ὅρων εἶναι τῶν κακῶν.)

BION. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.)

When once life's day draws near the gloamin',

Ther' fareweel vacant, careless roamin';
An' fareweel cheerfu' tankards foam'in';

An' social noise;

An' fareweel dear, deluding Woman,
The joy of joys!

BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*. St. 14.

I've seen sae monie changefu' years,
On earth I am a stranger grown;

I wander in the ways of men,

Alike unknowing and unknown.

BURNS, *Lament for James, Earl of Glencairn*.

What is the worst of woes that wait on age?

What stamps the wrinkle deeper on the brow?

To view each loved one blotted from life's page,

And be alone on earth, as I am now.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto ii, st. 98.

How strange it seems, with so much gone

Of life and love, to still live on!

WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 181.

He, who grown aged in this world of woe,

In deeds, not years, piercing the depths of
life

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 5.

Years steal

Fire from the mind as vigour from the limb,
And life's enchanted cup but sparkles near
the brim

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 8.

Just as old age is creeping on apace,
And clouds come o'er the sunset of our day,

They kindly leave us, though not quite alone,

But in good company—the gout or stone.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 59.

My days are in the yellow leaf;

The flowers and fruits of love are gone;

The worm, the canker, and the grief

Are mine alone!

BYRON, *On This Day I Complete My Thirty-*

sixth Year.

Though the night was made for loving,

And the day returns too soon,

Yet we'll go no more a roving

By the light of the moon.

BYRON, *So We'll Go No More A Roving*.

Old age has disgraces of its own; do not add
to them the shame of vice. (Μολλά έχοντι τὸ
γῆρρ τὰ αἰσχρὰ μὴ προστίθει τῇ ἀπὸ τῆς κακίας
αἰσχύνῃ.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus
Cato*. Ch. ix, sec. 6.)

'Tis unseemly for the old man to love. (Turpe
senilis amor.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 9, l. 4.

Old boys have their playthings as well as
young ones; the difference is only in the
price.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1752.

There are few things that we so unwillingly give
up, even in advanced age, as the supposition that

we have still the power of ingratiating ourselves
with the fair sex.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. ii, p. 326.

A head that's white

To maids brings no delight.

UNKNOWN. (*Berkeley MSS.*, iii, 30.)

Ah, that I might strip off again this old age!

(Ἄ νάρρως ἔνα γῆρας αὖθις τὸς ἰσθίουμαι.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incertæ*. No. 106.

Statesmen and beauties are very rarely sensi-
ble of the gradations of their decay; and, too
sanguinely hoping to shine on in their mer-
idian, often set with contempt and ridicule.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Feb., 1754.

The heart never grows better by age; I fear
rather worse; always harder. A young liar
will be an old one; and a young knave will
only be a greater knave as he grows older.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 May, 1750.

Many foxes grow gray, but few grow good.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

Men become old but they never become good.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act I.

Old age makes me sour. (Amariorem enim me
senectus facit.)

CICERO, *Epistulae ad Atticum*. Bk. xiv, epis. 21.

Age and wedlock bring a man to his night-
caps.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia A.-L.*, 279.

Age and wedlock tame man and beast.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, 317.

Age and wedlock we all desire and repent of.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 780.

When I was young?—Ah, woeful When!

Ah! for the change 'twixt Now and Then!

This breathing house not built with hands,

This body that does me grievous wrong,

O'er aery cliffs and glittering sands,

How lightly then it flashed along:—

Like those trim skiffs, unknown of yore,

On winding lakes and rivers wide,

That ask no aid of sail or oar,

That fear no spite of wind or tide!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*, l. 6.

Flowers are lovely; Love is flower-like;

Friendship is a sheltering tree;

O! the joys that came down shower-like,

Of Friendship, Love, and Liberty,

Ere I was old!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*, l. 18.

Like some poor nigh-related guest,

That may not rudely be dismissed,

Yet bath outstay'd his welcome while,

And tells the jest without the smile.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*, l. 46.

Oh! better, then, to die and give

The grave its kindred dust,

Than live to see Time's bitter change
In these we love and trust.

ELIZA COOK, *Time's Changes*.

But age is froward, uncasy, scrulinous,
Hard to be pleased, and parsimonious.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Old Age*. Pt. iii, l. 235.

Old men are testy, and will have their way.
SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act i, sc. 2.

Nature abhors the old.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

What else is an old man but voice and
shadow?

EURIPIDES, *Melanippe*. Frag. 18.

An old man is a bed full of bones.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Slow-consuming Age.

THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton
College*. St. 9.

That age is best which is the first,
When youth and blood are warmer;
But being spent, the worse, and worst
Times still succeed the former.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To the Virgins, to Make
Much of Time*. St. 3.

Youth longs and manhood strives, but age
remembers,

Sits by the raked-up ashes of the past,
Spreads its thin hands above the whitening
embers

That warm its creeping life-blood till the last.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *The Iron Gate*.

Nay, and thou too, old man, in former days
wast as we hear, happy. (*Kai é γέρον, τὴν πρὶν
μὲν ἀσπόμενος ἑλπίων ἦναι.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiv, l. 543.

How rare to find old age and happiness in one!
(*Rarum est felix idemque senex.*)

SENECA, *Hercules Cætus*, l. 643.

And bended Age, whose rusted sickle lies
In the scant harvest of remembered days.

R. U. JOHNSON, *Youth and the Sea*.

Hides from himself his state, and shuns to
know

That life protracted is protracted woe.

Time hovers o'er, impatient to destroy,
And shuts up all the passages of joy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*,
l. 257.

There is a wicked inclination in most people
to suppose an old man decayed in his intel-
lects. If a young or middle-aged man, when
leaving a company, does not recollect where
he laid his hat, it is nothing; but if the same
inattention is discovered in an old man, peo-

ple will shrug up their shoulders, and say "His
memory is going."

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iv, 181.)

Young men have more virtue than old men;
they have more generous sentiments in every
respect.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, i, 445.)

I hope our young men will not grow into such
dodgers as these old men are.

BENJAMIN JOWETT, *Letters*. No. 250.

Every man over forty is a scoundrel.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

How great and unceasing are the miseries of
age! (*Quam continuis et quantis longa senec-
tus Plena malis!*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 190.

Such are the penalties of the old man: he sees
calamity after calamity befall his house, he lives
in a world of sorrow, he grows old amid contin-
ual lamentation and in the garb of woe. (*Ilæc
data poena diu viventibus, ut renovata Semper
clade domus multis in luctibus inque Perpetuo
miserore et nigra veste senescant.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 243.

Old age, more to be feared than death.
(*Morte magis metuenda senectus.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xi, l. 45.

O what a thing is age! Death without death's
quiet.

LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Epicurus,
Leontion, and Terentia*.

When all the world is old, lad,

And all the trees are brown;

And all the sport is stale, lad,

And all the wheels run down:

Creep home, and take your place there,

The spent and maimed among:

God grant you find one face there

You loved when all was young.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Young and Old*. (*The
Water-Babies*. Ch. 2.)

Old age is a tyrant who forbids, upon pain of
death, all the pleasures of youth. (*La vieillesse
est un tyran qui défend, sur peine de la vie,
tous les plaisirs de la jeunesse.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes*. No. 461.

Whatever poet, orator, or sage

May say of it, old age is still old age.

It is the waning, not the crescent moon;

The dusk of evening, not the blaze of noon;

It is not strength, but weakness; not desire,

But its surcease; not the fierce heat of fire,

The burning and consuming element,

But that of ashes and of embers spent.

LONGFELLOW, *Morituri Salutamus*, l. 162.

The sunshine falls, the shadows grow more
dreary.

LONGFELLOW, *Canzons*.

1 As life runs on, the road grows strange
With faces new, and near the end
The milestones into headstones change,
'Neath every one a friend.

J. R. LOWELL, *Sixty-eighth Birthday*.

The days grow shorter, the nights grow longer,
The headstones thicken along the way;
And life grows sadder, but love grows stronger
For those who walk with us day by day.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Interlude*.

Men drop so fast, ere life's mid stage we tread,
Few know so many friends alive, as dead.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 97.

After a certain distance, every step we take in
life we find the ice growing thinner below our
feet, and all around us and behind us we see our
contemporaries going through.

STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: As Triplez*.

2 When the body is assailed by the force of time,
And the limbs weaken from exhausted
strength,

The mind breaks down, and thought and
speech fail.

(Ubi jam validis quassatum est viribus ævi
Corpus et obtusis ceciderunt viribus artus,
Claudicat ingenium delirat lingua, labat
mens.)

LUCKETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 451.

3 Old age, thou enemy of mortal frames, 'tis
thou dost plunder all that's fair from shapes
of loveliness.

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 552.

O burdensome old age, thou dost bring never a
blessing, but, while life lasts, many an annoyance
and sorrow!

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 555.

4 Set is the sun of my years,
And over a few poor ashes,
I sit in darkness and tears.

GERALD MASSEY, *A Wall*.

5 Old age plants more wrinkles in the mind
than in the face. (La vieillesse nous attache
plus des rides en l'esprit qu'en visage.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 57.

6 The uselessness of men above sixty years of
age and the incalculable benefit it would be
in commercial, in political, and in professional
life, if as a matter of course, men stopped
work at this age.

WILLIAM OSLER, *Address*, Johns Hopkins University, 22 Feb., 1905. It was this statement, together with a jesting quotation from Anthony Trollope's *The Fixed Period*, that "it might be a good thing if all were peacefully chloroformed at sixty," which caused Dr. Osler to be headlined throughout the country as the advocate of chloroform after sixty and the enemy of old age. (See *Medical Record*, 4 March, 1905; CUSHING, *Life of Osler*, vol. 1, ch. 29; REED, *The Great Physician*, p. 173.)

7 And oh! I shall find how, day by day,
All thoughts and things look older;
How the laugh of pleasure grows less gay,
And the heart of friendship colder.
W. M. PRAZ, *Twenty-eight and Twenty-nine*

8 Now Time has fled—the world is strange,
Something there is of pain and change;
My books lie closed upon the shelf;
I miss the old heart in myself.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *A Student*.

9 What makes old age so sad is, not that our
joys but that our hopes cease. (Das Alter ist
nicht trübe weil darin unsere Freuden, sondern
weil unsere Hoffnungen aufhören.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 34.

10 I'm growing fonder of my staff;
I'm growing dimmer in the eyes;
I'm growing fainter in my laugh;
I'm growing deeper in my sighs;
I'm growing careless of my dress;
I'm growing frugal of my gold;
I'm growing wise, I'm growing—yes,
I'm growing old.

JOHN G. SAXE, *I'm Growing Old*.

11 Thus pleasures fade away;
Youth, talents, beauty, thus decay,
And leave us dark, forlorn, and grey.
SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto ii, *Introduction*. St. 7.

12 Thus aged men, full loth and slow,
The vanities of life forego,
And count their youthful follies o'er,
Till Memory lends her light no more.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto v, st. 1.

13 Old age is an incurable disease. (Senectus
insanabilis morbus est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. cviii, 28.

Old age in itself is a disease. (Senectus ipsa est
morbus.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 575. (Act iv, sc. 1.)

Old age itself is a disease.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Sed Seculi Morbus*.

Old age is sickness enough of itself.

WALKER, *Paramiologia*, 33.

14 And so, from hour to hour, we ripe and ripe,
And then, from hour to hour, we rot and rot.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 26.

15 There is an old poor man, . . .
Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 129.

These tedious old fools!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 223.

No fool like an old fool, see under Fool.
16 The satirical rogue says here, that old men
have grey beards; that their faces are wrinkled;
their eyes purging thick amber and

plum-tree gum; and that they have a plentiful lack of wit, together with most weak hams: all which, sir, though I most powerfully and potently believe, yet I hold it not honesty to have it thus set down; for you yourself, sir, should be old as I am, if, like a crab, you could go backward.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 198.

At your age,

The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's humble,
And waits upon the judgement.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 68.

And 'tis not hard, I think,

For men so old as we to keep the peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 3.

Falstaff: You that are old consider not the capacities of us that are young; you do measure the heat of our livers with the bitterness of your galls; and we that are in the vaward of our youth, I must confess, are wags too.

Chief Justice: Do you set down your name in the scroll of youth, that are written down old with all the characters of age? Have you not a moist eye? a dry hand? a yellow cheek? a white beard? a decreasing leg? an increasing belly? is not your voice broken? your wind short? your chin double? your wit single? and every part about you blasted with antiquity? and will you yet call yourself young? Fie, fie!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 197.

Pray, do not mock me.

I am a very foolish fond old man,

Forescore and upward; not an hour more nor less,

And, to deal plainly,

I fear I am not in my perfect mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 39.

I have lived long enough; my way of life

Is fall'n into the scar, the yellow leaf;

And that which should accompany old age,

As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,

I must not look to have; but in their stead,

Curses, not loud but deep; mouth-honour,

breath,

Which the poor heart would fain deny, and dare not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 24.

That time of year thou mayst in me behold
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,—

Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxiii.

When thou art old and rich,
Thou hast neither heat, affection, limb, nor beauty,

To make thy riches pleasant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, l. 35.

When the age is in, the wit is out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*.

Act iii, sc. 5, l. 37. A play upon the proverb, "When the wine is in, the wit is out."

The eternal dawn, beyond a doubt,

Shall break on hill and plain,

And put all stars and candles out

Ere we be young again.

R. L. STEVENSON, *To Minnie*.

When men grow virtuous in their old age they are merely making a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Occasions*.

Fires that shook me once, but now to silent ashes fall'n away.

Cold upon the dead volcano sleeps the gleam of dying day.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*. St. 21.

Old age brings this one vice to mankind, that we all think too much of money (*Solum unum hoc vitium adfert senectus hominibus: adentiores sumus ad rem omnes, quam sat est.*)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 833. (Act v, sc. 3.)

A man can no more separate age and covetousness than a' can part young limbs and lechery.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 256

That disease

Of which all old men sicken,—avarice.

MIDDLETON, *The Roaring Girl*. Act i, sc. 1.

So for a good old-gentlemanly vice,

I think I must take up with avarice.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 216.

Avarice is the vice of declining years.

GEORGE BANCROFT, *History of U. S.* Ch. 17.

Generally money lies nearest them that are nearest their graves.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*, p. 151.

The avaricious man will show his avarice as he gets into years, because avarice is a passion compatible with old age,—and will become more avaricious as his other passions fall off from him

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Ralph the Heir*. Ch. 1.

How earthy old people become,—mouldy as the grave! Their wisdom smacks of the earth. There is no foretaste of immortality in it. They remind me of earthworms and mole crickets.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 16 Aug., 1853.

Age steals away all things, even the mind.

(*Omnia fert ætas, animus quoque.*)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. ix, l. 51.

The choicest days of hapless human life

Fly first; disease and bitter old succeed,

And toil, till harsh death rudely snatches all.
(Optima quæque dies miseriis mortalibus ævi
Prima fugit; subeunt morbi tristisque senectus
Et labor, et duræ rapit inclementia mortis.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 66.

There dwelleth pale disease and bitter old,
(Pallentesque habitant morbi tristisque senectus.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 275.

The loss of youth is melancholy enough, but
to enter into old age through the gate of in-
firmity most disheartening.

WALPOLE, *Letters: To George Montagu*, 28
July, 1765.

Nothing is so ridiculous as an antique face in
a juvenile drawing-room.

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 31 Dec.,
1780.

Thus fares it still in our decay,
And yet the wiser mind
Mourns less for what age takes away
Than what it leaves behind.

WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*, St. 9.

Waters on a starry night
Are beautiful and fair;
The sunshine is a glorious birth:
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory from the
earth.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l.
14.

O Man, that from thy fair and shining youth
Age might but take the things Youth needed
not!

WORDSWORTH, *The Small Celandine*.

I heard the old, old men say,
"All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters."

W. B. YEATS, *The Old Men Admiring Them-
selves in the Water*.

IX—Age: Green and Lusty

His head,
Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish
youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 702.

His eye was not dim, nor his natural force
abated.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xxxiv, 7.

Father Time is not always a hard parent, and,
though he tarries for none of his children,
often lays his hand lightly on those who have
used him well.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 2,

Spring still makes spring in the mind
When sixty years are told;
Love makes aew this throbbing heart,
And we are never old.

Over the winter glaciers
I see the summer glow,
And through the wild-piled snowdrift,
The warm rosebuds below.

EMERSON, *The World-Soul*. St. 14.

In a good old age.
Old Testament: *Genesis*, xv, 15.

Alike all ages. Dames of ancient days
Have led their children through the mirthful
maze;

And the gay grandsire, skill'd in gestic lore,
Has frisk'd beneath the burthen of three-
score.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 251.

When age is jocund it makes sport for death.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

To be seventy years young is sometimes far
more cheerful and hopeful than to be forty
years old.

O. W. HOLMES, *Letter to Julia Ward Howe*,
on her 70th birthday, 27 May, 1889.

Call him not old whose visionary brain
Holds o'er the past its undivided reign.
For him in vain the envious seasons roll
Who bears eternal summer in his soul.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Old Player*.

A green old age, unconscious of decays,
That proves the hero born in better days.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiii, l. 929. (Pope, tr.)

His hair just grizzled As in a green old age.
DRYDEN, *Ædipus*. Act iii, sc. 1.

That in my age as cheerful I might be
As the green winter of the Holly Tree.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Holly Tree*.

His old age was still fresh and green. (*Cruda deo*

viridisque senectus.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 304. Vergil is speak-
ing of Charon, the ferryman of the nether
regions. In describing the Britons preparing
to give battle to the Roman legions at the
foot of the Grampians, Cæsar uses the same
phrase: "Quibus cruda ac viridis senectus."

Our hearts are young 'neath wrinkled rind:
Life's more amusing than we thought.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of Middle Age*.

His leaf also shall not wither.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, i, 3.

Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty;
For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood,
Nor did not with unbashful forehead woo

The means of weakness and debility;
Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 3,
l. 47.

¹
You are old, Father William, the young man
cried,
The few locks which are left you are grey;
You are hale, Father William, a hearty old
man,
Now tell me the reason, I pray.

In the days of my youth, Father William re-
plied,
I remember'd that youth would fly fast,
And abused not my health and my vigour at
first,

That I never might need them at last.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Old Man's Comforts*.

"You are old, Father William," the young man
said,

"And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head—
Do you think, at your age, it is right?"

"In my youth," Father William replied to his
son,

"I feared it might injure the brain;
But, now that I'm perfectly sure I have none,
Why, I do it again and again."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Won-
derland*. Ch. 5.

²
Grave was the man in years, in looks, in word,
His locks were gray, yet was his courage green.
(Ei di virilità grave e maturo,
Mostra in fresco vigor chiome canute.)

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. i, st. 53.

I'll out a while, an' see the young anes play.
My heart's still light, albeit my locks be grey.

ALLAN RAMSAY, *The Gentle Shepherd*. Act
III, sc. 2.

³
You have seen the old age of an eagle, as the
saying is. (Visa verost, quod dici solet, Aquilæ
senectus.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 520. (Act
III, sc. 2.)

The old age of an eagle is better than the youth
of a sparrow. ('Αετὸς γῆρας, κορίδιον νεότης.)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverbial saying.

⁴
Venerable men! you have come down to us
from a former generation. Heaven has boun-
tously lengthened out your lives, that you
might behold this joyous day.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address, at Laying the
Corner-stone of the Bunker Hill Monument*,
17 JUNE, 1825.

⁵
But an old age serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave.

WORDSWORTH, *To a Young Lady*.

⁶
The monumental pomp of age
Was with this goodly Personage;
A stature undepressed in size,
Unbent, which rather seemed to rise,
In open victory o'er the weight
Of seventy years, to loftier height.
WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*.
Canto III, l. 737.

⁷
Age . . . is a matter of feeling, not of years.
GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, *Prue and I*. Ch. VI
O wherefore our age be revealing?
Leave that to the registry books!
A man is as old as he's feeling,
A woman as old as she looks.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *How Old Are You?*
One is as old as one's heart. (On a l'âge de son
cœur.)

ALFRED D'HOUDETOIT, *Age*.

A man is as old as his arteries.

DR. PIERRE J. G. CABANIS, *Epigram*. (a. 1800)
Frequently quoted.

X—Age: Its Crown of Glory

See also Hair: Gray

⁸
The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be
found in the way of righteousness.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvi, 31.

The beauty of old men is the gray head.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xx, 29

Thy white locks, the blossom of old age.

SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 42.

⁹
But now your brow is beld, John,

Your locks are like the snow;

But blessings on your frosty pow,

John Anderson my jo.

ROBERT BURNS, *John Anderson My Jo*.

Nor can the snow, which now cold Age does
shed

Upon thy reverend head,

Quench or allay the noble fires within.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *To Mr. Hobbs*. St. 6.

¹⁰
A little more toward the light;—

Me miserable! Here's one that's white;

And one that's turning;

Adieu to song and "salad days";

My Muse, let's go at once to Jay's,

And order mourning.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Growing Gray*.

Come let me pluck that silver hair

Which 'mid thy clustering curls I see;

The withering type of time or care

Has nothing, sure, to do with thee.

ALARIC ALEX WATTS, *The Grey Hair*.

¹¹
We grizzle every day. I see no need of it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

He is more than halfway

On the road from Grizzle to Grey.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Robert the Rhymar's Ac-
count of Himself*.

¹ "Gray temples at twenty?"—Yes! *white* if we please!

Where the snow-flakes fall thickest there's nothing can freeze!

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *The Boys*.

² Though Time has touched it in his flight,
And changed the auburn hair to white.

LONCFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv, l. 388.

³ Remote from cities liv'd a Swain,
Unvex'd with all the cares of gain;
His head was silver'd o'er with age,
And long experience made him sage.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*: Pt. I, *Introduction*.

⁴ My whitening hair softens a spirit prone to strife and wanton brawling; I had not brooked such insult when hot with youth, in the consulship of Plancus. (Lenit albescens animos capillus Litium et rixæ cupidus protevæ; Non ego hoc ferrem calidus juvenia Consule Planco.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 14, l. 25.

⁵ The snows of the head. (Capitis nives.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 13, l. 12.

⁶ Consider my gray hairs. (Meum caput contemplans.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 539. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

⁷ Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow today;
Life is fading fast away.

ELEN E. REXFORD, *Silver Threads Among the Gold*. (1873)

⁸ The silver livery of advised age.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 47.

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 52.

⁹ When white hairs thatch the furrowed brow

Crowns come too late!

RICHARD HENRY STODARD, *Threescore and Ten*.

XI—Age and Learning

¹⁰ It is always in season for the old to learn. (Καλὸν δὲ καὶ γέροντα μαθεῖν οὐδέ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 224.

¹¹ Nor does age prevent our persisting in the study of other matters, and especially agriculture, even to the latest period of old age. (Nec ætas impedit quo minus et ceterarum rerum, et in primis agri colendi studia te-ueamus, usque ad ultimum tempus senectutis.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 17, sec. 60.

¹² If I were running in the stadium, ought I to slacken my pace when approaching the goal? ought I not rather to put on speed?

DIOGENES, when told that he should take a rest, since he was an old man. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 34.)

The riders in a race do not stop short when they reach the goal. There is a little finishing canter before coming to a standstill. There is time to hear the kind voice of friends and to say to one's self: "The work is done."

JUSTICE OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *Radio Address* on his 90th birthday, 8 March, 1931.

¹³ Nothing is more dishonorable than an old man, heavy with years, who has no other evidence of having lived long except his age.

SENECA, *De Tranquillitate*. Ch. iii, sec. 7.

An old man learning his A B C is a disgraceful and absurd object; the young man must store up, the old man must use. (Turpis et ridicula res est elementarius senex; juveni parandum, seni utendum est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxxvi, 4.

What a stupid thing is an old man learning an alphabet! (La sottise chose qu'un vieillard abécédairer!)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 28.

¹⁴ The head grey, and no brains yet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4587.

¹⁵ But I grow old ever learning many things. (Γηράσκω δ' αἰεὶ πολλὰ διδασκόμενος.)

SOLOM. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*: *Solon*. Sec. 31.)

I am still learning. (Ancora imparo.)

MICHELANGELO. His motto.

¹⁶ The latter part of a wise man's life is taken up in curing the follies, prejudices, and false opinions he had contracted in the former.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

XII—Age: Its Garrulity

¹⁷ When a man fell into his anecdotalage it was a sign for him to retire from the world.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 26. "The world in its anecdotalage" is referred to in the preface to Isaac D'Israeli's *Curiosities of Literature*.

But oh! the biggest mull affoot

Is he who takes to anecdote.

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH, *Men I Dislike*.

¹⁸ Miss not the discourse of the elders.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, viii, 9.

¹⁹ Talking age.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 14.

Narrative old age.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 291.

²⁰ Chiefs who no more in bloody fights engage,
But, wise thro' time, and narrative with age,

In summer-days like grasshoppers rejoice,
A bloodless race, that send a feeble voice.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 199. (Pope, tr.)

As ancient Priam at the Scæan gate
Sat on the walls of Troy in regal state
With the old men, too old and weak to fight,
Chirping like grasshoppers in their delight
To see the embattled hosts, with spear and shield,
Of Trojans and Achæans in the field.

LONGFELLOW, *Moriturus Salutamus*, l. 78.

1
It was near a miracle to see an old man silent,
since talking is the disease of age.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Homeri Ulysses*.

A fond old man is often as full of words as a
woman.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *English Works*, p. 1169.

A good old man, sir: he will be talking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, iii, 5, 36.

2
What should we speak of
When we are old as you? When we shall hear
The rain and wind beat dark December.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 36.

3
Age too shines out: and, garrulous, recounts
The feats of youth.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 1231.

XIII—Age: In Women: Its Beauty

4
The autumn of the beautiful is beautiful.
(*Pulchrorum autumnus pulcher.*)

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*. Quoted.

5
And there is healing in old trees,
Old streets a glamour hold;
Why may not I, as well as these,
Grow lovely, growing old?

KARLE WILSON BAKER, *Let Me Grow Lovely*.

6
Laura was blooming still, had made the best
Of time, and time return'd the compliment.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 23.

7
As a white candle in a holy place,
So is the beauty of an aged face.

JOSEPH CAMPBELL, *The Old Woman*.

As the clear light is upon the holy candlestick; so
is the beauty of the face in ripe age.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xvi, 17.

8
No Spring nor Summer Beauty hath such grace
As I have seen in one Autumnal face.

JOHN DONNE, *Elegies*: No. 9, *Autumnal*.

9
It may be, old age is gentle and fair . . .
Still I shall tremble at a gray hair.

DOROTHY DOW, *Unbeliever*.

10
The dear old ladies whose cheeks are pink
In spite of the years of Winter's chill,
Are like the Autumn leaves, I think,
A little crumpled, but lovely still.

JANIE SCREVEN HEYWARD, *Autumn Leaves*.

11
You are beautiful and faded,
Like an old opera tune
Played upon a harpsichord.

AMY LOWELL, *A Lady*.

12
To me, fair friend, you never can be old,
For as you were when first your eye I eyed,
Such seems your beauty still.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. civ.

But spite of Heaven's fell rage,
Some beauty peep'd through lattice of sear'd age.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 13.

13
Women sit or move to and fro, some old, some
young,

The young are beautiful—but the old are
more beautiful than the young.

WALT WHITMAN, *Beautiful Women*.

XIV—Age: In Women: Its Ugliness

14
By candle-light nobody would have taken you
for above five-and-twenty.

ISAAC RICKERSTAFFE, *Maid of the Mill*. Act i,
sc. 2. (c. 1760)

And a very nice girl you'll find her!
She may pass very well for forty-three
In the dusk, with a light behind her.

W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.

15
A lady of a "certain age," which means
Certainly aged.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 69.

She was not old, nor young, nor at the years
Which certain people call a "certain age."
Which yet the most uncertain age appears.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 22.

16
There are three classes into which all elderly
women that I ever knew were to be divided:
first, that dear old soul; second, that old
woman; third, that old witch.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table-Talk*.

17
She might be young, some forty years ago.
COWPER, *Truth*, l. 132.

18
Old women sit, stiffly, mosaics of pain, . . .
Their memories: a heap of tumbling stones,
Once builded stronger than a city wall.

BARBETTE DEUTSCH, *Old Women*.

Once they were flowers, and flame, and living
bread;

Now they are old and brown and all but dead!

MARYA ZATVRENSKA, *Spinners at Willowsleigh*.

19
Phyllis! 'tis true thy glass does run,
But since mine too keeps equal pace,
My silver hair may trouble thee,
As much as me thy ruined face.

THOMAS FLATMAN, *The Resolve*.

20
To everybody's prejudice I know a thing or
two;

I can tell a woman's age in half a minute—and I do.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act i.

One should never trust a woman who tells one her real age. A woman who would tell one that would tell one anything.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act i.

What though she be toothless and bald as a coote?

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Bk. i, ch. v.

Ladies, stock and tend your hive,
Trifle not at thirty-five;
For howe'er we boast and strive,
Life declines from thirty-five.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *To Mrs. Thrale, When Thirty-five*, l. 11.

The hell of women is old age. (L'enfer des femmes, c'est la vieillesse.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 562. Said to have been addressed by La Roche-foucauld to his former mistress, Ninon de l'Enclos, who died in 1705 at the age of 90.

When you try to conceal your wrinkles, Polla, by the use of bean-meal, you deceive yourself, not me. Let a blemish, which perhaps is small, be undisguised. A fault which is hidden is deemed greater than it is. (Lomento rugas uteri quod condere temptas, Polla, tibi ventrem, non mihi labra linis. Simpliciter pateat vitium fortasse pusillum: Quod tegitur, majus creditur esse malum.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, ep. 42.

Double we see those faults which art would mend.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, iii, 42. (Sedley, tr.)

Sovereigns may sway materials, but not matter, And wrinkles, the d—d democrats, won't flatter.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 24.

My aunt! my poor deluded aunt!
Her hair is almost gray;
Why will she train that winter curl
In such a spring-like way?

O. W. HOLMES, *My Aunt*.

The time will come when it will vex you to look at a mirror, and grief will prove a second cause of wrinkles. (Tempus erit, quo vos speculum viderse pigebit, Et veniet rugis altera causa dolor.)

OVID, *De Medicamine Faciei*, l. 47.

Here, Cyprian, is my jeweled looking-glass,

My final gift to bind my final vow;

I cannot see myself as I once was;

I would not see myself as I am now.

ALICE KILMER, *To Aphrodite: With a Mirror*.

She's six-and-forty, and I wish nothing worse to happen to any woman.

PENRO, *The Second Mrs. Tanqueray*. Act ii.

Fat, fair and forty.

SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. 7. The Prince Regent's description of what a wife should be.

A fat, fair and fifty card-playing resident of the Crescent.

MELESINA TRENCH, *Letter*, 18 Feb. 1816.

I am resolved to grow fat and look young till forty, and then slip out of the world with the first wrinkle and the reputation of five-and-twenty.

DRYDEN, *The Maiden Queen*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Even in the afternoon of her best days.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 185.

By the sharp tooth of cankering old defaced.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*. St. 16.

I swear she's no chicken; she's on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

So grieve not, Ladies, if at night

You wake to feel the cold December;

Rather recall the early light,

And in your loved one's arms, remember.

ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH, *Grieve Not Ladies*.

XV—Age: Old Things Are Best

Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appears to be best in four things.—old wood best to burn, old wine to drink, old friends to trust, and old authors to read.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 97.

Old wood to burn! Old wine to drink! Old friends to trust! Old authors to read!—Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appeared to be best in these four things.

MELCHIOR, *Floresta Española de Apothegmas o Sentencias*, ii, 1, 20.

One who professes the maxim of King Alphonso of Castille—old wood to burn—old books to read—old wine to drink—and old friends . . . to converse with.

SCOTT, *The Antiquary*. Ch. 6.

Our nature here is not unlike our wine;

Some sorts when old continue brisk and fine.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Old Age*. Pt. iii, l. 245.

As for age, what that's worth depends on the quality of the liquor.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Bk. ii, ch. 21.

I love everything that's old: old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wine.

GOLDBARTH, *She Swoops to Conquer*. Act i, sc. 1.

Old loves, old aspirations, and old dreams,
More beautiful for being old and gone.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Parting of the Ways*.

Old thanks, old thoughts, old aspirations,
Outlive men's lives and lives of nations.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Age and Song*.

1 No man also having drunk old wine straight-
way desizeth new; for he saith, The old is
better.

*New Testament: Luke, v, 39. (Vetus melius
est.—Vulgate.)*

2 What find you better or more honourable
than age? . . . Take the preëminence of it in
everything; in an old friend, in old wine, in
an old pedigree.

SHACKLELEY MARMION, *The Antiquary*. Act
ii, sc. 1, (1635)

3 Old wine to drink! . . .

Old wood to burn! . . .

Old books to read! . . .

Old friends to talk! . . .

R. H. MESSINGER, *Give Me the Old*.

4 So Life's year begins and closes;

Days, though short'ning, still can shine;

What though youth gave love and roses,

Age still leaves us friends and wine.

THOMAS MOORE, *Spring and Autumn*.

A man not old, but mellow, like good wine.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*. Act iii, sc. 2.

5 With years a richer life begins,

The spirit mellows:

Ripe age gives tone to violins,

Wine, and good fellows.

JOHN TOWNSEND TROWBRIDGE, *Three Worlds*.

6 Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins
toothsomest, old wood burn brightest, old
linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweetheart,
are surest, and old lovers are soundest.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Westward Ho!* Act ii, sc. 2.
(1603)

XVI—Age: The Age

7 The age of great men is going; the epoch of
the ant-hill, of life in multiplicity, is begin-
ning.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 6 Sept., 1851.

8 Years hence, perhaps, may dawn an age

More fortunate, alas! than we,

Which without hardness will be sage,

And gay without frivolity.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Grande Chartreuse*. St. 27.

9 Why slander we the times?

What crimes

Have days and years, that we

Thus charge them with iniquity?

If we would rightly scan,

It's not the times are bad, but man.

DR. JOSEPH BRACMONT, *The Times*.

10 Every age has its pleasures, its style of wit,
and its own ways.

NICHOLAS BOULEAU-DESFRANCAUX, *The Art of
Poetry*. Canto iii, l. 374.

11 Every age,

Heroic in proportions, double-faced,

Looks backward and before, expects a morn

And claims an epos. Ay, but every age

Appears to souls who live in 't (ask Carlyle)

Most unheroic. Ours, for instance, ours:

The thinkers scout it, and the poets abound

Who scorn to touch it with a finger-tip:

A pewter age,—mixed metal, silver-washed;

An age of scum, spooned off the richer past.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 152.

12

Every age

Through being beheld too close, is ill-dis-
cerned.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 167.

13

To complain of the age we live in, to mur-
mur at the present possessors of power, to
lament the past, to conceive extravagant hopes
of the future, are the common dispositions of
the greatest part of mankind.

EDMUNDO BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of the
Present Discontent*.

The world always had the same bankrupt look,
to foregoing ages as to us,—as of a failed world
just re-collecting its old withered forces to begin
again and try to do a little business.

EMERSON, *Papers from the Dial: Past and
Present*.

What age was not dull? When was not the ma-
jority wicked? or what progress was ever made
by society?

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iv, p. 85.

The illusion that times that were are better
than those that are, has probably pervaded all
ages.

HORACE GREELEY, *The American Conflict*. Ch.
1, p. 21. See also under ANTIQUITY.

14

This Age will serve to make a very pretty
farce for the next.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 475.

While sacred temples burn you dance and sing.

MARY SINTON LEITCH, *To the Modern Spirit*.

They are like rats crawling about the club of
Hercules.

SCHILLER, *Die Räuber*. Act i, sc. 2. Referring to
the present generation.

15

Oh, this age! how tasteless and ill-bred it is!
(O sæculum insapiens et infacetum!)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode xlii, l. 8.

16

One does not blame an epoch; one congratu-
lates oneself on not having belonged to it.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*.

17

The press, the pulpit, and the stage,

Conspire to censure and expose the age.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 7.

¹ The frigid theories of a generalising age.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*, Bk. ix, ch. 7.

Of Paris Balzac once said, "It is a city where great ideas perish, done to death by a witticism." This is an age when great spirits perish, done to death by a formula.

FRANK K. NOTCH, *King Mob*, p. 151.

² The riddle of the age has for each a private solution.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Every Age, like every human body, has its own distemper.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: Lecture on the Times*.

³ Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 108.

⁴ In this Age, when it is said of a man, He knows *how to live*, it may be implied he is not very honest.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 232.

What an age is this and what a world is this! that a man cannot live without playing the knave and dissimulation.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 1 Sept., 1661.

⁵ What has this unfeeling age of ours left untried? What wickedness has it shunned? (Quid nos dura refugimus ætas? Quid intactum nefasti liquimus?)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. I, ode 35, l. 34.

⁶ We live in an age in which superfluous ideas abound and essential ideas are lacking. (Nous vivons dans un siècle où les idées superflues surabondent, et qui n'a pas les idées nécessaires.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*, No. 243.

⁷ Twenty centuries sunk in eternal night, Forever without movement, noise, or light. (Vingt siècles descendus dans l'éternelle nuit, Y sont sans mouvement, sans lumière, et sans bruit.)

LÉMOINE, *Saint Louis*.

⁸ End of the Century. (Fin de Siècle.)

F. DE JOUVENOT and H. MICARD. Title of comedy. (1888)

It may indeed be something more than a coincidence that placed this decade at the close of a century, and *fin de siècle* may have been at once a swan song and a death-bed repentance.

HOLBROOK JACKSON, *The Eighteen-Nineties*.

⁹ The ages roll Forward; and forward with them, draw my soul

Into time's infinite sea.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Wanderer*, iv, 9.

¹⁰ For each age is a dream that is dying, Or one that is coming to birth.

ARTHUR O'SHAUGHNESSY, *The Music-Makers*.

¹¹ I have known this age, and what its customs are. (Novi ego hoc sæculum, moribus quibus siet.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 6.

¹² One is always of his age, and especially he who least appears so.

SAINTE-BEUVE. (EMERSON, *Journals*, 1867.)

¹³ The age is grown so picked that the toe of the peasant comes so near the heel of the courtier, he galls his kibe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 150.

O miserable age!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 11.

¹⁵ It is grown a word of course for writers to say, This critical age, as divines say, This sinful age.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁶ I, the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 178.

Neither you nor I know what is to befall us in two, three, or four years. *Centuries are not for us.* (Ne savons ce qui arrivera dans deux, trois, ou quatre ans. *Les siècles ne sont pas à nous.*)

NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE, *Letter*, to his brother Joseph, King of Naples, 2 Sept., 1806, urging him to build an impregnable fortress at Castellamare, near Naples, as an asylum where he could "defy the rigors of Fortune, and await the return of her favor." (TIERS, *Consulate and Empire*, bk. xxv.)

¹⁷ Who stemm'd the torrent of a downward age.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1516.

¹⁸ The great course of the ages begins anew. (Magnus ab integro sæclorum nascitur ordo.)

VERGIL, *Ecllogues*, No. iv, l. 5.

¹⁹ He who has not the spirit of his age, Of his age has all the misery. (Qui n'a pas l'esprit de son âge, De son âge a tout le malheur.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to Cideville*.

²⁰ And, cast in some diviner mould, Let the new cycle shame the old!

WHITTIER, *Centennial Hymn*.

²¹ Born in an age more curious than devout.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ix, l. 1852.

XVII—Age: The Golden Age

²² Now sloth triumphs over energy, indolence over exertion, vice over virtue, arrogance over courage, and theory over practice in arms,

which flourished and shone only in the golden ages.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 1.

¹ The golden age only comes to men when they have, if only for a moment, forgotten gold.

G. K. CHESTERTON, (*N. Y. Times Magazine*, 3 May, 1931.)

² The golden age never was the present age.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

³ The age of gold was the age when gold did not rule. (L'âge d'or était l'âge où l'or ne régnoit pas.)

ADRIEN DE LÉZAY-MARNÉSIA, *Pensées*.

⁴ Those who compare the age in which their lot has fallen with a golden age which exists only in imagination, may talk of degeneracy and decay; but no man who is correctly informed as to the past, will be disposed to take a morose or desponding view of the present.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. i, ch. 1.

⁵ Time will run back and fetch the age of gold.

MILTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's Nativity*, l. 53.

⁶ We must not look for a golden life in an iron age.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁷ The golden age is before, not behind us.

SAINT SIMON, (*EMERSON, Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.)

⁸ The lament for a golden age is only a lament for golden men.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 5 April, 1841.

AGRICULTURE, see Farming

AIM, see Purpose

ALE AND BEER

See also Drinking, Wine

⁹ And brought of mighty ale a large quart.

CHAUCER, *The Miller's Tale*, l. 311.

A quart of ale is a dish for a king.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 8.

¹⁰ Good ale, the true and proper drink of Englishmen. He is not deserving of the name of Englishman who speaketh against ale, that is good ale.

GEORGE BOKROW, *Lavengro*. Ch. 48.

I have fed purely upon ale; I have eat my ale, drank my ale, and I always sleep upon ale.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*, Act i, sc. 1.

Good ale is meat, drink, and cloth.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹¹ Give me a bumper, fill it up:

See how it sparkles in the cup;

O how shall I regale!

Can any taste this drink divine,

And then compare rum, brandy, wine,

Or aught with happy Ale?

JOHN GAY, *A Ballad on Ale*.

Ev'n while these stanzas I indite,

The bar-bell's grateful sounds invite

Where joy can never fail.

Adieu, my Muse! adieu, I haste

To gratify my longing taste

With copious draughts of Ale.

JOHN GAY, *A Ballad on Ale*.

¹² Hundreds of men were turned into beasts,

Like the guests of Circe's horrible feasts,

By the magic of ale and cider.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Birth*.

¹³ Say, for what were hopyards meant,

Or why was Burton built on Trent?

Oh many a peer of England brews

Livelier liquor than the Muse,

And malt does more than Milton can

To justify God's ways to man.

Ale, man, ale's the stuff to drink

For fellows whom it hurts to think:

Look into the pewter pot

To see the world as the world's not.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Skrophshire Lad*. No. 62.

¹⁴ As he brews, so shall he drink.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 1.

She brews good ale—and thereof comes the proverb,

"Blessing of your heart, you brew good ale."

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iii, sc. 1, l. 304.

¹⁵ Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.

JOHN MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 100.

¹⁶ He that buys land buys many stones,

He that buys flesh buys many bones,

He that buys eggs buys many shells,

But he that buys good ale buys nothing else.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Bring us in no beef, for there is many bones,

But bring us in good ale, for that go'th down at

once.

UNKNOWN, *Bring Us in Good Ale*. c. 1390.

(WRIGHT, *Songs and Carols*.)

¹⁷ I would give all my fame for a pot of ale and

safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 13.

¹⁸ Do you look for ale and cakes here, you rude

rascals?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 11.

Sir Toby: Dost thou think, because thou art vir-

tuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?

Clown: Yes, by Saint Anne, and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 123.

1 Back and side go bare, go bare;
Both foot and hand go cold;
But, belly, God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old.

JORN STILL (attr.), *Song: Gammer Gurton's Needle*. Act ii.

2 The hop for his profit I thus do exalt,
It strengtheneth drink, and it flavoureth malt:
And being well brewed, long kept it will last,
And drawing abide—if you draw not too fast.

THOMAS TUNNER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandrie*. Ch. 43.

3 When treading London's well-known ground
If e'er I feel my spirits tire,
I haul my sail, look up around,
In search of Whitbread's best entire.

UNKNOWN, *A Pot of Porter, Hol*

4 How easy can the barley-bree
Cement the quarrel!
It's aye the cheapest lawyer's fee
To taste the barrel.

ROBERT BURNS, *Scotch Drink*. St. 13.

The cock may crawl, the day may daw,
And aye we'll taste the barley-bree.
BURNS, *Willie Brew'd a Peck o' Maut*.

We three and the barley-bree.

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Kavanagh*.

5 Here with my beer I sit,
While golden moments flit:
Alas! they pass unheeded by:
And as they fly,
I, being dry, sit, idly sipping here
My beer.

GEORGE ARNOLD, *Beer*.

And when I think upon a pot of beer.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 77.

Yes, my soul sentimentally craves British beer.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Epistle from Algiers*.

6 A double glass o' the invariable.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 33.

7 God made yeast, as well as dough, and loves
fermentation just as dearly as he loves vege-
tation.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-
land Reformers*.

8 They who drink beer will think beer.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: Stratford*.
Quoted.

9 The man who called it "near beer" was a
bad judge of distance.

PHILANORA JOHNSON, *Shooting Stars*. Attrib-
uted also to Luke McLuke, columnist for
the Cincinnati Enquirer.

10 That questionable superfluity—small beer.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Tragedy of the Till*.

11 Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small
beer?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 7.

By my troth, I do now remember the poor crea-
ture, small beer.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 12.

She was a wight, if ever such wight were . . .
To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 159.

12 What two ideas are more inseparable than
beer and Britannia? What event more awfully
important to an English colony than the erec-
tion of its first brewhouse?

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*.)

13 For drink, there was beer which was very
strong when not mingled with water, but was
agreeable to those who were used to it. They
drank this with a reed, out of the vessel that
held the beer, upon which they saw the barley
swim.

XENOPHON, *Anabasis*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

14 While beer brings gladness, don't forget
That water only makes you wet.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*, p. 237.
Quoted.

15 Here sleeps in peace a Hampshire grenadier,
Who caught his death by drinking cold small
beer;

Soldiers, take heed from his untimely fall,
And when you're hot, drink strong, or not at
all.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, in churchyard at Win-
chester, England. (1764)

ALEXANDER THE GREAT

16 Verily, if I were not Alexander, I would be
Diogenes. ('Αλλά μὴν ἴσῳ, εἰ μὴ Ἀλέξανδρον
ἦμην, Διογένην δὲ ἦμην.)

ALEXANDER THE GREAT. (PLUTARCH, *Lives:*
Alexander. Ch. 14, sec. 3.) It was at this in-
terview that Diogenes, when Alexander asked
if there was anything he could do for him,
replied, "Yes; stand a little out of my sun."
(Μικρόν ἀπὸ τοῦ ἡλίου μεράσσειν.)

Were I not Napoleon, I would be Alexander.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, in 1814, speaking of
Alexander of Russia.

17 So would I, by heaven, if I were Parmenio.
(Καὶ ἔγωγε, καὶ ὅρα, εἰ Πάρμενον.)

ALEXANDER THE GREAT, to his friend Parmenio,
who said that, if he were Alexander, he
would accept the offer made by Darius to
share his empire. Alexander declined the of-
fer, saying, "Heaven cannot support two

sons, nor earth two masters." (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*, 29, 4.)

So would I, were I Cleander.

LYSANDER, when advised to accept a bribe. Eteocles afterward said of him, "Greece cannot bear two Lysanders." (PLUTARCH, *Life*.)

¹ O Athenians, what toil do I undergo to please you!

ALEXANDER THE GREAT. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*, Ch. 60, sec. 3.)

² The whole world was not half so wide
To Alexander, when he cried
Because he had but one to subdue,
As was a paltry narrow tub to
Diogenes.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1021.

³ Graceless son of graceless sire to graceless
wight by graceless squire. ("Αἰῶνος παρ' ἀθλίου
δὲ ἀθλίου τοῦ ἀθλίου.")

DIOGENES, of Alexander the Great, when the latter sent a letter to Antipater at Athens by a certain Athlios. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 44.)

⁴ One globe is all too little for the youth of
Pella; he chafes uneasily within the narrow
limits of the world. (Unus Pellæo juveni non
sufficit orbis; Æstuat infelix angusto limite
mundi.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 168. Alexander was
born at Pella, 356 B.C.; died at Babylon,
323 B.C.

Alexander wept when he heard from Anaxarchus
that there was an infinite number of worlds, and
his friends asking him if any accident had befallen
him, he returned this answer: Do you not think
it is a matter worthy of lamentation that, where
there is such a vast multitude of worlds, we have
not yet conquered one?

PLUTARCH, *On the Tranquillity of the Mind*.

⁵ Philip fought men, but Alexander women.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Rival Queens*. Act. iv, sc. 2.

⁶ He dared well to despise vain things. (Beatus
ausus vana contemnere.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. ix, sec. 17. Of Alexander.

⁷ Alexander, the conqueror of so many kings
and nations, was laid low by anger and grief.
(Alexander . . . victor tot regnum atque
populorum, ira tristiaque succumbens.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epis. cxlii, 29.

⁸ When in the world I lived, I was the world's
commander;

By east, west, north, and south, I spread my
conquering might:

My scutcheon plain declares that I am Alexander.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 565.

The crown will find an heir: great Alexander
Left his to the worthiest; so his successor
Was like to be the best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 47.

⁹ How big was Alexander, Pa,
That people call him great?

UNKNOWN, *The Child's Inquiry*. (McGUFFEY,
Third Reader, p. 69.)

¹⁰ If Alexander wishes to be a god, let him set
up as a god. (Εἰ Ἀλέξανδρος βούλεται εἶναι θεός,
θεὸς ἔστω.)

UNKNOWN, *Lacedæmonian Edict on Alexander's
Claim to Divinity*.

¹¹ A tomb now suffices him for whom the whole
world was not sufficient. (Sufficit huic tumulus,
cui non suffecerit orbis.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Alexander the Great*.

ALMS, see Charity

AMBER

¹² We see spiders, flies, or ants entombed and
preserved forever in amber, a more than royal
tomb.

FRANCIS BACON, *Historia Vitæ et Moris*. Same
idea BACON's *Sylvia Sylvarum*. Century i,
100.

I saw a fly within a bead
Of amber cleanly buried.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Amber Bead*.

¹³ Embalmed in amber every pirate lies.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Chinese Nightingale*.

¹⁴ The bee is enclosed, and shines preserved, in
a tear of the sisters of Phaëton, so that it
seems enshrined in its own nectar. It has obtained
a worthy reward for its labors; methinks the bee
itself would have desired such a death.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, ep. 32.

The bee enclosed and through the amber shown,
Seems buried in the juice which was his own.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, iv, 32. (Hay, tr.)

While an ant was wandering under the shade of
a tree of Phaëton, a drop of amber enveloped the
tiny insect; thus she, who in life was disregarded,
became precious by death.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, ep. 15.

¹⁵ Let opening roses knotted oaks adorn,
And liquid amber drop from ev'ry thorn!

POPE, *Pastorals: Autumn*, l. 37.

¹⁶ Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or
worms!

The things, we know, are neither rich nor rare,
But wonder how the devil they got there.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 169.

He is a fly in amber, nobody cares about the fly;

the only question is, How the Devil did it get there?

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 7. Referring to Canning.

And wonders how the devil they durst come there.

JOHN DRYDEN, *The Husband His Own Cuckold: Prologue*.

AMBITION

See also Aspiration, Fame

I—Ambition: Definitions

¹ Ambition is the growth of every clime.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *King Edward the Third*. Sc. iv, l. 2.

² Ambition, a proud covetousness, or a dry thirst of honour, a great torture of the mind, composed of envy, pride, and covetousness, a gallant madness, one defines it a pleasant poison.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pl. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 11.

Ambition is but avarice on stilts and masked.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Brooke and Sidney*.

³ The passion of ambition is the same in a courtier, a soldier, or an ecclesiastic; but, from their different educations and habits, they will take very different methods to gratify it.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 2 Oct., 1747.

⁴ Ambition aspires to descend. (Il aspire à descendre.)

CORNÉILLE, *Cinna*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁵ Ambition is the mind's immodesty.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Condiërt*.

⁶ Ambition, like a torrent, ne'er looks back; And is a swelling, and the last affection A high mind can put off.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Ambition dares not stoop.

BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁷ The wise man is cured of ambition by ambition.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Du Mérite Personnel*.

⁸ Ambition first sprung from your blest abodes, The glorious fault of Angels and of Gods; Thence to their images on earth it flows, And in the breasts of Kings and Heroes glows. Most souls, 'tis true, but peep out once an age, Dull sullen prisoners in the body's cage.

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*.

⁹ The very substance of the ambition is merely the shadow of a dream. . . . I hold ambition

of so airy and light a quality that it is but a shadow's shadow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 264.

¹⁰ Ambition is our idol, on whose wings Great minds are carry'd only to extreme; To be sublimely great, or to be nothing.

SOUTHERNE, *The Loyal Brother*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹¹ Ambition

Is like the sea wave, which the more you drink The more you thirst—yea—drink too much, as men

Have done on rafts of wreck—it drives you mad.

TENNYSON, *The Cup*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹² The true ambition there alone resides, Where justice vindicates, and wisdom guides; . . .

Where public blessings public praise attend;

Where glory is our motive, not our end.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vii, l. 175.

Ambition! powerful source of good and ill!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 399.

II—Ambition: Small Town, Great Renown

¹³ I would rather be the first man here than the second at Rome. (Ἐγὼ μὲν ἐβουλόμην πρῶτος εἶναι καὶ μὴ δεύτερος ἐν Ῥώμῃ.)

JULIUS CÆSAR, referring to a little village, while crossing the Alps on his way to Spain, 61 B. C. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cæsar*. Ch. 11, 2.)

CÆSAR, when he went first into Gaul, made no scruple to profess that he would rather be first in a village than second at Rome.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii, 23.

¹⁴ It is the true cry of nature; wherever we are we wish to be first.

LACORDAIRE, *Conférences*.

¹⁵ Just contrary to the other, I should like much better to be second or third at Périgueux than first at Paris. (Tout à l'opposite de l'autre, m'aimerois à l'avanture mieux deuxième ou troisième à Périgueux que premier à Paris.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

¹⁶ Small town, great renown. (Petite ville, grand renom.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 35. Of Chinon, Rabelais' native town. Or, in the American vulgar phrase, "The big toad in the little puddle."

III—Ambition: Its Virtue

¹⁷ My father was an eminent button maker . . . but I had a soul above buttons. . . . I panted for a liberal profession.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Sylvester Deverwood*. Act i, sc. 10.

¹ All ambitions are lawful except those which climb upward on the miseries or credulities of mankind.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *A Personal Record: Preface*.

² What shall I do to be for ever known,

And make the age to come my own?

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Motto*.

It is not necessary to live,

But to carve our names beyond that point,

This is necessary. (Non è necessario

Vivere, sì scolpire oltre quel termine

Nostro nome: questo è necessario.)

GABRIELE D'ANNUNZIO, *Canzone di Umberto Cagni*.

³ When a man is no longer anxious to do better than well, he is done for.

B. R. HAYDON, *Table-Talk*.

⁴ Oft have I levell'd, and at last have learn'd

That peril is the chiefest way to happiness,

And resolution honour's fairest aim.

What glory is there in a common good,

That hangs for every peasant to achieve?

That like I best that flies beyond my reach.

MARLOWE, *The Massacre at Paris*, l. 94.

⁵ Such joy ambition finds.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 92.

⁶ How can I mend my title then? Where can

Ambition find a higher style than man?

FRANCIS QUAREZ, *Emblems*. Bk. iii, emb. 5.

⁷ Though ambition is itself a vice, it is often

the parent of virtues. (Licet ipsa vitium sit

ambitio, frequenter tamen causa virtutum est.)

QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoris*. Bk. i,

ch. 2, sec. 22.

Though ambition itself be a vice, it is often the

cause of great virtue. Give me that wit whom

praise excites, glory puts on, or disgrace grieves;

he is to be nourished with ambition, pricked forward

with honour, checked with reprehension,

and never to be suspected of sloth.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Imò Serviles*.

Ambition, in a private man a vice,

Is, in a prince, a virtue.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act i, sc. 2.

The same ambition can destroy or save,

And makes a patriot as it makes a knave.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 201.

Our glories float between the earth and heaven

Like clouds which seem pavilions of the sun,

And are the playthings of the casual winds;

Still, like the cloud which drops on unseen crags

The dews the wild-flower feeds on, our ambition

May from its airy height drop gladness down

On unsuspected virtue;—and the flower

May bless the cloud when it hath passed away.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act v, sc. 3, Con-

clusion.

⁸ Hardly anything will bring a man's mind into

full activity if ambition be wanting.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 132.

IV—Ambition: Its Folly

See also Greatness: Its Penalties

⁹ He that plots to be the only figure among ciphers, is the decay of a whole age.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Ambition*.

See also under *CÆSAR*.

¹⁰ Ambition has no rest!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹¹ Well is it known that ambition can creep as

well as soar.

BURKE, *Letters on a Regicidal Peace*. No. 3.

But what will not ambition and revenge

Descend to? who aspires must down as low

As high he soar'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 168.

Ambition often puts men upon doing the mean-

est offices: so climbing is performed in the same

posture with creeping.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

The same sun which gilds all nature, and ex-

hilarates the whole creation, does not shine upon

disappointed ambition.

EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Publica-*

tion "The Present State of the Nation."

This Siren song of Ambition.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, at Bristol, 1780.

¹² Or mad Ambition's gory hand,

Sending, like bloodhounds from the slip,

Woe, want, and murder o'er a land.

BURNS, *A Winter Night*. St. 7.

¹³ There shall they rot, Ambition's honour'd

fools!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 42.

Low ambition's honours lost.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 84.

Ambition's less than littleness.

BYRON, *Ode to Bonaparte*. St. 2.

¹⁴ Mad Ambition ever doth caress

Its own sure fate, in its own restlessness.

COLERIDGE, *Zapolya*. Pt. ii, act iv.

¹⁵ On what strange stuff Ambition feeds!

ELIZA COOK, *Thomas Hood*.

¹⁶ But let eternal infamy pursue

The wretched to nought but his ambition true,

Who, for the sake of filling with one blast

The post-horns of all Europe, lays her waste

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 29.

Low ambition and the thirst of praise.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 591.

Leave all meaner things

To low ambition, and the pride of Kings.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 2.

¹⁷ Nor think ambition wise because 'tis brave.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Gondibert*. Bk. i,

canto 5, st. 75.

¹⁸ But wild Ambition loves to slide, not stand,

And Fortune's Ice prefers to Virtue's land.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. i, l. 198.

It has never, we believe, been remarked that two of the most striking lines in the description of Achitophel are borrowed, and from an obscure quarter. In Knolles' *History of the Turks*, printed more than sixty years before the appearance of *Absalom and Achitophel*, are the following verses, under a portrait of Sultan Mustapha I:

Greatness on goodness loves to slide, not stand,
And leaves for Fortune's ice Virtue's firm land.
The circumstance is the more remarkable, because Dryden has really no couplet more intensely Drydenian, both in thought and expression, than this, of which the whole thought, and almost the whole expression, are stolen.

T. B. MACAULAY, *Essays: Sir William Temple*.

Look not too high, Lest a chip fall to your eye.

THOMAS DYKES, *Moral Reflections*. (1708)

Nor strive to wind ourselves too high
For sinful man beneath the sky.

JOHN KEBLE, *Christian Year: Morning*.

Ambition has its disappointments to sour us,
but never the good fortune to satisfy us.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *On True Happiness*.

What madness is ambition!
What is there in that little breath of men
Which they call Fame, that should induce the
brave

To forfeit ease and that domestic bliss
Which is the lot of happy ignorance?

PHILIP FRENEAU, *Columbus in Chains*.

Ambition sufficiently plagues her proselytes,
by keeping them always in show and in public,
like a statue in a street.

FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, ii, 130.

For mortal daring nothing is too high.
In our blind folly we storm heaven itself.

(Nil mortalibus ardui est;
Cælum ipsum petimus stultitia.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 3, l. 37.

Still to new heights his restless wishes tower,
Claim leads to claim, and power advances power.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*.

Such is the life of men set free from the
burden of unhappy ambition. (Hæc est Vita
solutorum misera ambitione gravique.)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 128.

Go, madman, and race over the wildest Alps,
that you may delight schoolboys, and become
a subject for a declamation! (I demens et
sevas curre per Alpes, Ut pueris placeas et
declamatio has!)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. x, l. 166.

Here runs the mountainous and craggy ridge
That tempts ambition. On the summit see
The seals of office glitter in his eyes;

He climbs, he pants, he grasps them! At his heels,
Close at his heels, a demagogue ascends,
And with a dextrous jerk soon twists him down.

WILLIAM COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iv, l. 57.

A purchased slave has but one master; an ambitious man must be a slave to all who may conduce to his aggrandizement.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De la Cour*

The shackled slave who 'tends his master's call
Has but one master at whose feet to fall,
But who has made ambition for his god
Fears many more than one tyrannic rod.

EDWARD OLDHAM, *Ambition*.

Most people would succeed in small things if they were not troubled with great ambitions.

LONGFELLOW, *Drift-Wood: Table-Talk*.

Let proud Ambition pause
And sicken at the vanity that prompts
His little deeds.

DAVID MALLEY, *The Excursion*, Canto ii, l. 221.

How vainly men themselves amaze
To win the palm, the oak, or bays.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

Ambition sigh'd: she found it vain to trust
The faithless column and the crumbling bust.

POPE, *Epistle to Mr. Addison*, l. 19.

Men would be Angels, Angels would be Gods.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. i, l. 125. See 1609:17.

Oh, sons of earth! attempt ye still to rise
By mountains pil'd on mountains to the skies?
Heav'n still with laughter the vain toil surveys,
And buries madmen in the heaps they raise.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 73.

Who knows but He, whose hand the lightning
forms,

Who heaves old ocean, and who wings the
storms,

Pours fierce ambition in a Cæsar's mind,
Or turns young Ammon loose to scourge
mankind?

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. i, l. 157.

When Catiline by rapine swell'd his store,
When Cæsar made a noble dame a whore,
In this the Lust, in that the Avarice
Were means, not ends, Ambition was the vice.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epist. i, l. 212.

But see how oft ambition's aims are cross'd,
And chiefs contend till all the prize is lost!

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, Canto v, l. 107.

The trap to the high-born is ambition.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

My Lord Ambition passed, and smiled in
scorn;

I plucked a rose, and, lo! it had no thorn.

GEORGE JOHN ROMANUS, *Simple Nature*.

Ambition so frenzied that you regard your-

self last in the race if there is anyone in front of you. (Tantus erit ambitionis furor, ut nemo tibi post te videatur, si aliquis ante te fuerit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. civ. sec. 10.

1 Ill-weaved ambition, how much thou art shrunk!

When that this body did contain a spirit,
A kingdom for it was too small a bound;
But now two paces of the vilest earth
Is room enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 88.

Ambition's debt is paid.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 83.

O fading honours of the dead!

O high ambition, lowly laid!

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto ii, 10.

2 Banish the canker of ambitious thoughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 18.

Virtue is chok'd with foul ambition.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 143.

3 Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels; how can man,
then,
The image of his Maker, hope to win by it?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 440.

I had Ambition, by which sin

The angels fell;

I climbed and, step by step, O Lord,
Ascended into Hell.

Returning now to peace and quiet,

And made more wise,

Let my descent and fall, O Lord,

Be into Paradise.

WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *Ambition*.

4 Lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base de-
grees

By which he did ascend.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 22.

Such a nature,
Tickled with good success, disdains the shadow
Which he treads on at noon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 263.

Th' aspirer, once attain'd unto the top,
Cuts off those means by which himself got up.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Civil War*. Bk. ii.

Men do not heed the rungs by which they climb.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Biography*.

5 The noble Brutus

Hath told you Caesar was ambitious;

If it were so, it was a grievous fault,

And grievously hath Caesar answer'd it. . . .

When that the poor have cried, Caesar hath
wept:

Ambition should be made of sterner stuff:

Yet Brutus says he was ambitious;

And Brutus is an honourable man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 82.

6 How far your eyes may pierce I cannot tell:

Striving to better, oft we mar what's well.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 368.

And he that strives to touch the stars

Oft stumbles at a straw.

SPENSER, *Shepherd's Calendar*. July, 1, 99.

7 Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself,

And falls on the other.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 27.

Thrifless ambition, that wilt ravin up

Thine own life's means.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 28.

8 Few live exempt

From disappointment and disgrace, who run

Ambition's rapid course.

SMOLLETT, *The Regicide*. Act iv, sc. 2.

9 In Heaven Ambition cannot dwell,

Nor Avarice in the vaults of Hell;

Earthly these passions of the Earth,

They perish where they have their birth.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pl. x, st. 10.

10 O sacred hunger of ambitious minds,

And impotent desire of men to reign.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto xii, st. 1.

Vain the ambition of kings

Who seek by trophies and dead things

To leave a living name behind,

And weave but nets to catch the wind.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Song*.

11 Ambition destroys its possessor.

The Talmud. Yoma 86.

12 How like a mounting devil in the heart

Rules the unrein'd ambition!

N. P. WILLIS, *Parrhasius*.

And mad ambition trumpeteth to all.

N. P. WILLIS, *Poem Delivered at the Departure
of the Senior Class of Yale College*, 1827.

13 Ambition has but one reward for all:

A little power, a little transient fame,

A grave to rest in, and a fading name!

WILLIAM WINTER, *The Queen's Domain*, l. 90.

14 And this is the moral,—Stick to your sphere;

Or, if you insist, as you have the right,

On spreading your wings for a loftier flight,

The moral is,—Take care how you light.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Darius Green*. Last lines.

V—Ambition and Love

15 Love is not to be reason'd down, or lost

In high ambition or a thirst of greatness.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 1.

Affection chain'd her to that heart;
Ambition tore the links apart.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 6.

Ambition is the only power that combats love.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Cæsar in Egypt*. Act i.

Ambition is no cure for love.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto i, st. 27.

Love's but the frailty of the mind
When 'tis not with ambition join'd.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iii, sc. 12.

One often passes from love to ambition, but one rarely returns from ambition to love. (On passe souvent de l'amour à l'ambition; mais on ne revient guère de l'ambition à l'amour.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 490.

Love is wiser than ambition.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *A Vision*.

AMERICA

I—America: Songs of Praise

O, Columbia, the gem of the ocean,
The home of the brave and the free,
The shrine of each patriot's devotion,
A world offers homage to thee.

THOMAS A. BECKET, *Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean*. Probably written in 1843 by Becket, a young English actor playing at the Chestnut Street Theatre, Philadelphia, for another English actor named David Taylor Shaw, to be sung at the latter's benefit. Shaw published it first as "written, composed and sung by David T. Shaw, and arranged by T. A. Becket, Esq.," and then Becket published it as "written and composed by T. A. Becket, and sung by D. T. Shaw." The song is said to have been taken to London by E. L. Davenport, and sung there under the title, *Britannia, the Pride of the Ocean*. Some authorities assert that the song was sung first by Shaw in England, and afterwards adapted by him to American use, but the second line, "the home of the brave and the free," is identical in both versions, and is so similar to a line in *The Star-Spangled Banner* that it would seem to indicate that the American version was the first, though it is difficult to understand why anyone should refer to a country the size of America as a "gem of the ocean," a phrase which would apply much more reasonably to an island like England. (See BANKS, *Immortal Songs of Camp and Field*, p. 77; *Notes and Queries*, 26 Aug. 1899.)

Columbia, Columbia, to glory arise,
The queen of the world and the child of the skies!
Thy genius commands thee; with rapture behold,
While ages on ages thy splendors unfold.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, *Columbia*.

Hail, Columbia! happy land!
Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band!

Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
And when the storm of war was gone,
Enjoyed the peace your valor won.

Let independence be our boast,

Ever mindful what it cost;

Ever grateful for the prize,

Let its altar reach the skies!

JOSEPH HOPKINSON, *Hail, Columbia*. (May, 1798.)

The land of the free and the home of the brave.
FRANCIS SCOTT KEY, *The Star-Spangled Banner*. See also FLAG: AMERICAN.

O Land, the measure of our prayers,
Hope of the world in grief and wrong!
Be thine the blessing of the years,
The gift of faith, the crown of song.

JULIA WARD HOWE, *Our Country*.

I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate;
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great.

RICHARD HOVEY, *Unmanifest Destiny*.

Long as thine Art shall love true love,
Long as thy Science truth shall know,
Long as thine Eagle harms no Dove,
Long as thy law by law shall grow,
Long as thy God is God above,
Thy brother every man below,
So long, dear Land of all my love,
Thy name shall shine, thy fame shall grow!
SIDNEY LANIER, *The Centennial Meditation of Columbia*.

O Beautiful! my Country! ours once more!
Smoothing thy gold of war-dishevelled hair
O'er such sweet brows as never others wore.
And letting thy set lips,

Freed from wrath's pale eclipse,
The rosy edges of thy smile lay bare,
What words divine of lover or of poet
Could tell our love and make thee know it,
Among the nations bright beyond compare?

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*. Sec. 12.

America! America!

God shed His grace on thee
And crown thy good with brotherhood
From sea to shining sea!

KATHERINE LEE BATES, *America the Beautiful*.

The eagle's song:
To be stanch, and valiant, and free, and strong.
RICHARD MANSFIELD, *The Eagle's Song*.

My country, 'tis of thee,
Sweet land of liberty,
Of thee I sing;
Land where my fathers died,

Land of the pilgrims' pride,
From every mountain side
Let freedom ring.

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH, *America*. First printed on a broadside in connection with an Independence Day celebration by the Boston Sabbath School Union, 4 July, 1831.

O beautiful and grand,
My own, my Native Land!
Of thee I boast:
Great Empire of the West,
The dearest and the best,
Made up of all the rest,
I love thee most.

ABRAHAM COLES, *My Native Land*.

How sure the bolt that Justice wings;
How weak the arm a traitor brings;
How mighty they, who steadfast stand
For Freedom's Flag and Freedom's Land!
BAYARD TAYLOR, *To the American People*.

So it's home again, and home again, America
for me!

My heart is turning home again, and there I
long to be

In the land of youth and freedom beyond the
ocean bars,

Where the air is full of sunlight, and the flag
is full of stars.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *America for Me*.

But the glory of the Present is to make the Future
free,—

We love our land for what she is and what she
is to be.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *America for Me*.

Home from the lonely cities, time's wreck, and
the naked woe,

Home through the clean great waters where free-
men's pennants blow,

Home to the land men dream of, where all the
nations go.

G. E. WOODBERRY, *Homeward Bound*.

And thou, America,

Thy offspring towering e'er so high, yet
higher Thee above all towering,

With Victory on thy left, and at thy right
hand Law;

Thou Union holding all, fusing, absorbing,
tolerating all,

Thee, ever thee, I sing.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Exposition*. Sec. 8.
Chair'd in the adamant of Time.

WALT WHITMAN, *America*.

Thou, too, sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!

Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,

Is hanging breathless on thy fate! . . .
Sail on, nor fear to breast the sea!

Our hearts our hopes, are all with thee,

Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our tears,
Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee,—are all with thee!

LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*.

Sail, sail thy best, ship of Democracy,
Of value is thy freight, 'tis not the Present only,
The Past is also stored in thee.

Thou holdest not the venture of thyself alone,
not of the Western continent alone.

Earth's *résumé* entire floats on thy keel O ship,
is steadied by thy spars, . . .

With all their ancient struggles, martyrs, heroes,
epics, wars, thou bear'st the other continents.

WALT WHITMAN, *Thou Mother with Thy Equal*
Brood. Sec. 4.

II—America: Ideals

Driven from every other corner of the earth,
freedom of thought and the right of private
judgment in matters of conscience direct
their course to this happy country as their
last asylum.

SAMUEL ADAMS, *Speech*, Phila., Pa., 1 Aug., 1776.

Westward the course of empire takes its way;
The first four acts already past,

A fifth shall close the drama with the day;

Time's noblest offspring is the last.

BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY, *On the Prospect of*
Planting Arts and Learning in America.

Bishop Berkeley wrote these verses under the
inspiration of a project formed in his youth
—the establishment of a college in Bermuda
to train young Indians as missionaries to
their fellow-tribesmen. The project was
finally abandoned for lack of money. The
first line is frequently misquoted, "West-
ward the star of empire takes its way," due
probably to the fact that it was so given in
the epigraph stamped on the back cover of
the early editions of Bancroft's *History of*
the United States.

Young man, there is America, which at this
day serves for little more than to amuse you with
stories of savage men and uncouth manners, yet
shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal
to the whole of that commerce which now at-
tracts the envy of the world.

EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

The next Augustine Age will dawn on the other
side of the Atlantic. There will perhaps be a
Thucydides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*,
24 Nov., 1774.

Here the free spirit of mankind, at length,
Throws its last fetters off; and who shall

place

A limit to the giant's unchained strength,
Or curb his swiftness in the forward race?

BRYANT, *The Ages*. St. 33.

England may as well dam up the waters of
the Nile with bulrushes as to fetter the step
of Freedom, more proud and firm in this

youthful land than where she treads the sequestered glens of Scotland, or couches herself among the magnificent mountains of Switzerland.

LYDIA MARIA CHILD, *The Rebels*. Ch. 4. Mrs. Child puts this flamboyant speech into the mouth of James Otis, one of the historical characters in her romance.

Sad was the year, by proud oppression driven,
When Transatlantic Liberty arose.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. iii, st. 6.

1 We set out to Oppose Tyranny in all its
Strides, and I hope we shall persevere.

ABRAHAM CLARK, *Letter to John Hart*, 8 Feb., 1777.

2 I feel that you are justified in looking into the future with true assurance, because you have a mode of living in which we find the joy of life and the joy of work harmoniously combined. Added to this is the spirit of ambition which pervades your very being, and seems to make the day's work like a happy child at play.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *New Year's Greeting*, 1931.

Looking forward beyond my stay on earth, I can see our country becoming richer and more powerful. But to make her prosperity more than superficial, her moral and intellectual development should keep pace with her material wealth.

GEORGE PEABODY, Inscribed on tablet beneath his bust, Hall of Fame, New York.

3 America means opportunity, freedom, power.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

While European genius is symbolized by some majestic Corinne crowned in the capitol at Rome, American genius finds its true type in the poor negro soldier lying in the trenches by the Potomac with his spelling book in one hand and his musket in the other.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books*.

4 American life storms about us daily, and is slow to find a tongue.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

The reason American cities are prosperous is that there is no place to sit down.

ALFRED J. TALLEY, *Interview, on returning from Europe*.

5 America is a country of young men.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle, and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood.

EDMUND BURER, *Conciliation with America*.

The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has been going on now for three hundred years.

OSCAR Wilde, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act 1.

6 Our country has liberty without license and authority without despotism.

JAMES, CARDINAL GIBBONS, *Address*, at Rome, 25 March, 1887.

7 America is the only place where man is full-grown!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 4.

8 Equal and exact justice to all men, . . . freedom of religion, freedom of the press, freedom of person under the protection of the habeas corpus; and trial by juries impartially selected,—these principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1801. It was perhaps from this that a sentence attributed to Jefferson was derived, "Equal rights for all, special privileges for none."

9 They [the Americans] equally detest the pagantry of a king, and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 35, 19 Dec., 1769.

We grant no dukedoms to the few,

We hold like rights and shall;

Equal on Sunday in the pew,

On Monday in the mall.

For what avail the plough or sail,

Or land, or lie, if freedom fail?

EMERSON, *Boston*. St. 5.

Titles are abolished; and the American Republic swarms with men claiming and bearing them.

THACKERAY, *Round Head Papers: On Ribbons*.

10 Intellectually I know that America is no better than any other country; emotionally I know she is better than every other country.

SINCLAIR LEWIS, *Interview in Berlin*, 29 Dec., 1930.

America is the last abode of romance and other medieval phenomena.

ERIC LINKLATER, *Juan in America*.

11 Earth's biggest country's gut her soul
An' risen up Earth's Greatest Nation.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 7.

The soil out of which such men as he are made is good to be born on, good to live on, good to die for and to be buried in.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Second Series: Garfield*.

12 I believe in the United States of America as a government of the people, by the people, for the people; whose just powers are derived from the consent of the governed; a democracy in a republic; a sovereign nation of many sovereign states; a perfect union, one and inseparable; established upon those principles of freedom, equality, justice and humanity for which American patriots sacrificed

their lives and fortunes. I therefore believe it is my duty to my country to love it, to support its constitution, to obey its laws, to respect its flag, and to defend it against all enemies.

WILLIAM TYLER PAGE, *The American's Creed*. Accepted by House of Representatives, on behalf of the American people, 3 April, 1918.

1 Let us raise a standard to which the wise and honest can repair; the event is in the hands of God.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Remark*, during discussion, Constitutional Convention. (1787)

2 The preservation of the sacred fire of liberty, and the destiny of the republican model of government, are justly considered as deeply, perhaps as finally staked, on the experiment entrusted to the hands of the American people.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *First Inaugural*, 1789.

What constitutes the bulwark of our own liberty and independence? It is not our frowning battlements, our bristling sea coasts. . . . Our reliance is in the love of liberty which God has planted in us. Our defense is in the spirit which prized liberty as the heritage of all men, in all lands everywhere.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Edwardsville, Ill., 13 Sept., 1858.

Liberty has still a continent to live in.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter*, 17 Feb., 1779.

This great spectacle of human happiness.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: Waterton's Wanderings*.

3 Let our object be, our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country. And, by the blessing of God, may that country itself become a vast and splendid monument, not of oppression and terror, but of wisdom, of peace, and of liberty, upon which the world may gaze with admiration forever.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, Charlestown, Mass., 17 June, 1828, at laying of cornerstone of the Bunker Hill Monument.

When honored and decrepit age shall lean against the base of this monument, and troops of ingenuous youth shall be gathered round it, and when the one shall speak to the other of its objects, the purposes of its construction, and the great and glorious events with which it is connected, there shall rise from every youthful breast the ejaculation, "Thank God, I—I also—am an American!"

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, Charlestown, Mass., 17 June, 1843, at completion of the Bunker Hill Monument.

I shall know but one country. The ends I aim at shall be my country's, my God's, and Truth's. I was born an American; I live an American; I shall die an American.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, 17 July, 1850.

4 The only thing that has ever distinguished America among the nations is that she has shown that all men are entitled to the benefits of the law.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, New York, 14 Dec., 1906.

America lives in the heart of every man everywhere who wishes to find a region where he will be free to work out his destiny as he chooses.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Chicago, 6 April, 1912.

The interesting and inspiring thought about America is that she asks nothing for herself except what she has a right to ask for humanity itself.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, New York, 17 May, 1915.

5 Just what is it that America stands for? If she stands for one thing more than another, it is for the sovereignty of self-governing people.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Pittsburgh, 29 Jan., 1916.

America is not anything if it consists of each of us. It is something only if it consists of all of us; and it can consist of all of us only as our spirits are banded together in a common enterprise. That common enterprise is the enterprise of liberty and justice and right.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Pittsburgh, 29 Jan., 1916.

America is a tune. It must be sung together.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. v, iii, 12.

6 Americanism consists in utterly believing in the principles of America.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, West Point, 13 June, 1916.

7 The right is more precious than peace.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address to Congress*, 2 Apr., 1917.

8 I tell you, fellow citizens, that the war was won by the American spirit. . . . You know what one of our American wits said, that it took only half as long to train an American army as any other, because you had only to train them to go one way.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Kansas City, Mo., 6 Sept., 1919.

9 Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the way I know I am an American. America is the only idealistic nation in the world.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Sioux Falls, N. D., 8 Sept., 1919.

10 O America because you build for mankind I build for you.

WALT WHITMAN, *By Blue Ontario's Shore*.

1 There is nothing the matter with Americans except their ideals. The real American is all right; it is the ideal American who is all wrong.

G. K. CHESTERTON, (*New York Times*, 1 Feb., 1931.)

2 Oh, America, the sun sets in you.
Are you the grave of our day?

D. H. LAWRENCE, *The Evening Land*.

III—America: The Melting-Pot

3 Here [in America] individuals of all nations are melted into a new race of men.

MICHEL GUILLAUME JEAN DE CREVECEUR, *Letters from an American Farmer*. Let. iii. (1782)

America is God's Crucible, the great Melting-Pot where all the races of Europe are melting and re-forming! . . . God is making the American.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *The Melting-Pot*. Act I. Produced in New York City, Oct., 1908.

There is here a great melting pot in which we must compound a precious metal. That metal is the metal of nationality.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Washington, 19 April, 1915.

We Americans are children of the crucible.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, 9 Sept., 1917.

4 America! half brother of the world!

With something good and bad of every land.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: The Surface*, I. 340.

5 There's freedom at thy gates and rest
For Earth's down-trodden and oppressed,
A shelter for the hunted head,
For the starved laborer toil and bread.

BYRANT, *Oh Mother of a Mighty Race*.

Asylum of the oppressed of every nation.

UNKNOWN, *Democratic Platform*, 1856.

6 She of the open soul and open door,
With room about her hearth for all mankind!
J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

7 I do not think that you can do better than to fix here for a while, till you can become again Americanized.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Barlow*, 20 April, 1802.

We go to Europe to be Americanized.

EXERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

8 We have room in this country for but one flag, the Stars and Stripes. . . . We have room for but one loyalty, loyalty to the United States. . . . We have room for but one language, the English language.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *The Great Adventure*. Also last message to the American Defense Society, 3 Jan., 1919, two days before his death.

America is not to be made a polyglot boarding-house for money hunters of twenty different nationalities who have changed their former country for this country only as farmyard beasts change one feeding-trough for another.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Bridgeport, Conn.

There can be no fifty-fifty Americanism in this country. There is room here for only 100 per cent Americanism, only for those who are Americans and nothing else.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Republican Convention, Saratoga. Also in *Foes of Our Own Household*.

10 I will put in my poems that with you is heroism upon land and sea,
And I will report all heroism from an American point of view.

WALT WHITMAN, *Starting from Paumanok*.

11 Some Americans need hyphens in their names because only part of them has come over.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Washington, 16 May, 1914.

There are a great many hyphens left in America. For my part, I think the most un-American thing in the world is a hyphen.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, St. Paul, Minn., 9 Sept., 1919.

Hyphenated Americans.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Metropolitan Magazine*, Oct., 1915.

When two flags are hoisted on the same pole, one is always hoisted undermost. The hyphenated American always hoists the American flag undermost.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Fear God and Take Your Own Part*. Ch. v.

12 O Liberty, white Goddess! is it well
To leave the gates unguarded? On thy breast
Fold Sorrow's children, soothe the hurts of
Fate,
Lift the down-trodden, but with hand of steel
Stay those who to thy sacred portals come
To waste the gifts of Freedom.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Unguarded Gates*.

IV—America: The American

13 Most Americans are born drunk. . . . They have a sort of permanent intoxication from within, a sort of invisible champagne. . . . Americans do not need to drink to inspire them to do anything.

G. K. CHESTERTON, (*N. Y. Times Magazine*, 28 June, 1931.)

14 Lords of an empire wide as Shakespeare's soul,

Sublime as Milton's immemorial theme,
And rich as Chaucer's speech, and fair as
Spenser's dream.

SVENNY DONELL, *America*.

¹ In America, the geography is sublime, but the men are not; the inventions are excellent, but the inventors one is sometimes ashamed of.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

The Americans have many virtues, but they have not Faith and Hope.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: Man the Reformer*.

I hate this shallow Americanism which hopes to get rich by credit, to get knowledge by raps on midnight tables, to learn the economy of the mind by phrenology, or skill without study, or mastery without apprenticeship.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

I often think, when we are reproached with brag by the peoples of a small home-territory, like the English, that ours is only the gait and bearing of a tall boy by the side of small boys.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

² I esteem it a chief felicity of this country that it excels in women.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

She behaves as if she were beautiful. Most American women do. It is the secret of their charm.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

³ Bring me men to match my mountains;
Bring me men to match my plains,—

Men with empires in their purpose,
And new eras in their brains.

SAM WALTER FESS, *The Coming American*.

⁴ Emerson says that the Englishman of all men stands most firmly on his feet. But it is not the whole of man's mission to be found standing, even at the most important post. Let him take one step forward,—and in that advancing figure you have the American.

T. W. HIGGINS, *Americanism in Literature*.

⁵ This will never be a civilized country until we expend more money for books than we do for chewing-gum.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xxv, p. 1.

All Wrigley had was an idea. He was the first man to discover that American jaws must wag. So why not give them something to wag against?

WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 89.

⁶ Enslaved, illogical, elate,
He greets the embarrassed Gods, nor fears
To shake the iron hand of Fate
Or match with Destiny for beers.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *An American*.

⁷ First, the sweetheart of the nation, then her aunt, woman governs America because America is a land of boys who refuse to grow up.

SALVADORE DE MADARIAGA, *Americans Are Boys*.

In America . . . where law and custom alike are based upon the dreams of spinsters.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Marriage and Morals*, p. 75.

⁸ We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the Jeffersonian simplicity, which was in truth only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.

BISHOP HENRY C. POTTER, *Address*, Washington Centennial Service, New York, 30 April, 1889.

⁹ The first requisite of a good citizen in this republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, New York, 11 Nov., 1902.

Our average fellow-citizen is a sane and healthy man, who believes in decency and has a wholesome mind.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, Syracuse, Labor Day, 1903.

¹⁰ The American people never carry an umbrella. They prepare to walk in eternal sunshine.

ALFRED E. SMITH, in syndicate article, 1931.

¹¹ Be proud of those strong sons of thine
Who wrenched their rights from thee!

TENNYSON, *England and America in 1732*.

V—America: The Union

¹² E Pluribus Unum. (One from many)

Motto, used on the title page of the *Gentleman's Journal*, Jan., 1692. Motto for seal of the United States proposed originally on 10 Aug., 1776, by a committee composed of Benjamin Franklin, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Adopted 20 June, 1782. The motto was added to certain coins in 1796. The actual selection of the motto has been claimed for Pierre Eugène du Simitière, a Swiss artist, who was employed by the committee, shortly after the Declaration of Independence, to submit a design for the seal—a design which was not accepted.

The many colors blend into one. (Color est e pluribus unus.)

VERGIL (atq.), *Moraleum*, l. 104.

From many to make one. (Ex pluribus unum facere.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*, Bk. iv, sec. 8.

¹³ Then join hand in hand, brave Americans
all,—

By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall!

JOHN DICKINSON, *Liberty Song*. First published in the *Boston Gazette*, 18 July, 1768.

A song for our banner! The watchword recall
Which gave the Republic her station;
"United we stand, divided we fall!"

It made and preserves us a nation!
The union of lakes, the union of lands,
The union of States none can sever,

The union of hearts, the union of hands,
And the flag of our union forever!
GEORGE P. MORRIS, *The Flag of Our Union*.

1 I never use the word "Nation" in speaking of the United States; I always use the word "Union," or "Confederacy." We are not a Nation, but a Union, a confederacy of equal and sovereign States.

JOHN C. CALHOUN, *Letter to Oliver Dyer*, 1 Jan., 1849.

2 The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indissoluble Union composed of indestructible States.

SALMON P. CHASE, *Decision*, in *Texas v. White*, 7 Wallace, 725.

3 We join ourselves to no party that does not carry the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Letter to Whig Convention*, Worcester, Mass., 1 Oct., 1855.

4 I have heard something said about allegiance to the South. I know no South, no North, no East, no West, to which I owe any allegiance.

HENRY CLAY, *Speech*, in U. S. Senate, 1848.

The gentleman speaks of Virginia being my country. The Union, sir, is my country.

HENRY CLAY, on the same occasion.

I am not a Virginian, but an American.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, Continental Congress, 5 Sept., 1774.

I have neither been false to the North nor to the South, to the East nor to the West.

ROBERT C. WINTHROP, *Speech*, in Congress, 21 Feb., 1850.

5 The North! the South! the West! the East!
No one the most and none the least,
But each with its own heart and mind,
Each of its own distinctive kind,
Yet each a part and none the whole,
But all together form one soul;
That soul Our Country at its best,
No North, no South, no East, no West,
No yours, no mine, but always Ours,
Merged in one Power our lesser powers,
For no one's favor, great or small,
But all for Each and each for All.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Each for All*.

6 This glorious Union shall not perish! Precious legacy of our fathers, it shall go down honored and cherished to our children. Generations unborn shall enjoy its privileges as we have done; and if we leave them poor in all besides, we will transmit to them the boundless wealth of its blessings!

EDWARD EVERETT, *Speech*, at Union Meeting in Faneuil Hall.

7 Our Union is river, lake, ocean and sky:

Man breaks not the medal when God cuts the die!

O. W. HOLMES, *Brother Jonathan's Lament for Sister Caroline*.

One flag, one land, one heart, one hand,

One nation, evermore!

O. W. HOLMES, *Voyage of the Good Ship Union*.

One heart, one hope, one destiny, one flag from sea to sea.

KATE BROWNLEE SHERWOOD, *Albert Sidney Johnston*.

8 Our federal Union, it must be preserved.

ANDREW JACKSON, *Toast*, at a banquet at Washington on Jefferson's birthday, 30 April, 1830. The preceding toasts had savored of nullification, and Jackson's, which came last, electrified the country. (BASSETT, *Life*, p. 555.)

9 The cement of this Union is the heart blood of every American.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 252.

When any one State in the American Union refuses obedience to the Confederation by which they have bound themselves, the rest have a natural right to compel obedience.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvii, p. 121.

10 This government, with its institutions, belongs to the people who inhabit it. Whenever they shall grow weary of the existing government, they can exercise their constitutional right of amending it, or their revolutionary right to dismember or overthrow it.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, at first Republican State Convention in Illinois, 1856. Quoted by Theodore Roosevelt in address before Ohio Constitutional Convention, Columbus, Feb., 1912.

It [secession] is an issue which can only be tried by war and decided by victory.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Message to Congress*, 1864.

11 The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriot grave to every living heart and hearthstone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union, when again touched, as surely they will be by the better angels of our nature.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Inaugural Address*. 4 Mar., 1861.

12 The advice nearest to my heart and deepest in my convictions is, that the Union of the states be cherished and perpetuated. Let the open enemy of it be regarded as a Pandora with her box opened, and the disguised one as the serpent creeping with his deadly wiles into paradise.

JAMES MADISON, *Advice to My Country: Conclusion*. Found among his papers after his death. (*Dictionary of American Biography*. Vol. xii, p. 193.)

1 If this bill [for the admission of Orleans Territory as a State] passes, it is my deliberate opinion that it is virtually a dissolution of the Union; that it will free the States from their moral obligation; and, as it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of some, definitely to prepare for a separation,—amicably if they can, violently if they must.

JOSIAH QUINCY, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 14 Jan., 1811.

The gentleman [Josiah Quincy] cannot have forgotten his own sentiment, uttered even on the floor of this House, "Peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must."

HENRY CLAY, *Speech*, in Congress, on the New Army Bill, 8 Jan., 1813.

2 Liberty and Union, now and forever, one and inseparable!

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, on Foote's Resolution, 26 Jan., 1830.

When my eyes shall be turned to behold, for the last time, the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on the broken and dishonored fragments of a once glorious Union; on States dis-severed, discordant, belligerent; on a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in fraternal blood!

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on Foote's Resolution*, 26 Jan., 1830.

Let us then stand by the constitution as it is, and by our country as it is, one, united, and entire; let it be a truth engraven on our hearts; let it be borne on the flag under which we rally in every emergency, that we have one country, one constitution, one destiny.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, New York, 15 March, 1837.

3 Till North and South together brought
Shall own the same electric thought,
In peace a common flag salute,
And, side by side in labor's free
And unresentful rivalry,
Harvest the fields wherein they fought.

WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 504.

I accept your nomination in the confident trust that the masses of our countrymen, North and South, are eager to clasp hands across the bloody chasm which has so long divided them.

HORACE GREELEY, accepting the Liberal nomination for President, 1872.

4 It [the Civil War] created in this country what had never existed before—a national consciousness. It was not the salvation of the Union; it was the rebirth of the Union.

WOODROW WILSON, *Memorial Day Address*, 1915.

5 Let us keep our eyes and our hearts steadily fixed upon the old flag of our fathers. . . . It

has a star for every State. Let us resolve that there shall be a State for every star!

ROBERT C. WINSTON, *Speech*, at mass meeting on Boston Common, 22 Aug., 1852.

VI—America and Europe

6 America, in the assembly of nations, since her admission among them, has invariably, though often fruitlessly, held forth to them the hand of honest friendship, of equal freedom, of generous reciprocity. She has uniformly spoken among them, though often to heedless and often to disdainful ears, the language of equal liberty, equal justice, and equal rights.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Address*, 4 July, 1821.

Oh mother of a mighty race,
Yet lovely in thy youthful grace!
The elder dames, thy haughty peers,
Admire and hate thy blooming years.

With words of shame
And taunts of scorn they join thy name.

BRYANT, *Oh Mother of a Mighty Race*.

7 I called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old.

GEORGE CANNING, *King's Message*, 12 Dec., 1826.

8 There is no calamity which a great nation can invite which equals that which follows a supine submission to wrong and injustice and the consequent loss of national self-respect and honor, beneath which are shielded and defended a people's safety and greatness.

GRAVER CLEVELAND, *Message to Congress*, 17 Dec., 1895, referring to Great Britain's refusal to arbitrate the Venezuelan boundary dispute.

Three thousand miles of ocean make any permanent political union between an European and an American state unnatural and inexpedient.

RICHARD OLNEY, *Draft of Venezuelan Message*.

9 That is the point which decides the welfare of a people; *which way does it look?* If to any other people, it is not well with them. If occupied with their own affairs and thoughts and men . . . they are sublime.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

The less America looks abroad, the grander its promise.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Character*.

One day we will cast out the passion for Europe, by the passion for America.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

There is much in the calamities we have suffered which is disinfesting. We have learned to forget foreign nations.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books*.

Amidst the calamities which war has brought on our country this one benefit has accrued—that our eyes are withdrawn from England, withdrawn from France, and look homeward. We

have come to feel that "by ourselves our safety may be bought."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

1 Peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations,—entangling alliances with none.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Inaugural*, 4 Mar., 1801.

We owe gratitude to France, justice to England, good will to all, and subservience to none.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ix, p. 420.

2 The less we have to do with the enmities of Europe the better. Not in our day, but at no distant one, we may shake a rod over the heads of all, which may make the stoutest tremble. But I hope our wisdom will grow with our power, and teach us that the less we use our power the greater it will be.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 308.

I have ever deemed it fundamental for the United States never to take active part in the quarrels of Europe. Their political interests are entirely distinct from ours. . . . They are nations of eternal war. All their energies are expended in the destruction of the labor, property and lives of their people.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 436.

The day is not distant when we may formally require a meridian of partition through the ocean which separates the two hemispheres, on the hither side of which no European gun shall ever be heard, nor an American on the other.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 263.

3 We must meet our duty and convince the world that we are just friends and brave enemies.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 156.

Peace and friendship with all mankind is our wisest policy, and I wish we may be permitted to pursue it.

JEFFERSON, *Letter to C. W. F. Dumas*, 1786.

4 Our difficulties are indeed great . . . but when viewed in comparison to those of Europe, they are the joys of paradise. . . . Happily for us the Mammoth [Napoleon] cannot swim, nor the Leviathan [England] move on dry land; and if we will keep out of their way, they cannot get at us.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 372.

An American coming to Europe for his education, loses in his knowledge, in his morals, in his health, in his habits, and in his happiness. I had entertained only doubts on this head before I came to Europe; what I see and hear, since I came here, proves more than I had even suspected.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 185.

5 At what point then is the approach of danger to be expected? I answer if it ever reach us it must spring up amongst us; it cannot come from abroad. If destruction be our lot, we

must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of free men, we must live through all time or die by suicide.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Perpetuation of Our Political Institutions*.

6 John Bull, looking o'er the Atlantic, in choler At your aptness for trade, says you worship the dollar;

But to scorn such eye-dollar-try's what very few do,

And John goes to that church as often as you do.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1075.

It don't seem hardly right, John,

When both my hands was full,

To stump me to a fight, John,—

Your cousin, tu, John Bull!

Ole Uncle S. sez he, "I guess

We know it now," sez he,

"The lion's paw is all the law,

According to J. B.,

Thet's fit for you an' me!"

J. R. LOWELL, *Jonathan to John*, St. 1.

7 In the wars of the European powers in matters relating to themselves we have never taken any part, nor does it comport with our policy so to do. It is only when our rights are invaded or seriously menaced that we resent injuries or make preparation for our defence.

JAMES MONROE, *Message to Congress*, 2 Dec., 1823.

We owe it, therefore, to candor, and to the amicable relations existing between the United States and those [European] powers, to declare that we should consider any attempt on their part to extend their system to any portion of this hemisphere, as dangerous to our peace and safety.

JAMES MONROE, *Message to Congress*, 2 Dec., 1823, in which he enunciated what has come to be known as the "Monroe Doctrine."

8 Why is it, whenever a group of internationalists get together, they always decide that Uncle Sam must be the goat?

BERTRAND H. SNELL, *Interview*, 7 May, 1931.

If disease spread among the livestock, the goats would get it first and die. That gave rise to the expression, "I'll be the goat."

ALFRED E. SMITH, *Interview*, New York *Herald Tribune*, 5 March, 1935, p. 38.

9 Why forego the advantages of so peculiar a situation? Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground? Why, by interweaving our destiny with that of any part of Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalry, interest, humor or caprice?

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Farewell Address*, 17 Sept., 1796.

Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence, . . . the jealousy of a free people ought to be

constantly awake, since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of republican government.

WASHINGTON, *Farewell Address*, 17 Sept., 1796.

'Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances, with any portion of the foreign world.

WASHINGTON, *Farewell Address*, 17 Sept., 1796.

1 America can not be an ostrich with its head in the sand.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Des Moines, 1 Feb., 1916.

Every time Europe looks across the Atlantic to see the American eagle, it observes only the rear end of an ostrich.

H. G. WELLS, *America*.

2 The best way to help mankind is to begin at home and put our own house in order. . . . Internationalism, as it is practised, is another name for money juggling and the operations of bankers. . . . I am ready and eager for Uncle Sam to turn over the job of being cat-paw for the world to someone else.

W. E. WOODWARD, *Money for Tomorrow*, p. 218.

VII—America: Foreign Opinion

3 The capital defect of life in America: namely, that compared with life in England it is so uninteresting, so without savour and without depth.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Letter*, written in 1886, during his second visit to America.

4 A dirty chimney on fire.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter*, referring to the American Civil War.

He was probably fond of them, but he was always able to conceal it.

MARK TWAIN, *My First Lie*. Referring to Thomas Carlyle and Americans.

5 The American never imitates the Englishman in simply taking for granted both his own patriotism and his own superiority.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Generally Speaking*, p. 234.

6 I cannot conclude without mentioning how sensibly I feel the dismemberment of America from this empire, and that I should be miserable indeed if I did not feel that no blame on that account can be laid at my door, and did I not also know that knavery seems to be so much the striking feature of its inhabitants that it may not in the end be an evil that they will become aliens to this kingdom.

GEORGE III OF ENGLAND, *Letter to Shelburne*, 10 November, 1782.

7 Thou, O my country, hast thy foolish ways,
Too apt to purr at every stranger's praise!
O. W. HOLMZA, *An After-Dinner Poem*.

8 The fact is that the Americans are not a thoughtful people; they are too busy to stop and question their values.

DEAN W. R. INGE (MARCHANT, *Will and Wisdom of Dean Inge* No. 217.)

9 I am willing to love all mankind, except an American.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 290.)

10 For some reason or other, the European has rarely been able to see America except in caricature. . . . We do not ask to be sprinkled with rosewater, but may perhaps fairly protest against being drenched with the rinsings of an unclean imagination.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

11 If I were an American as I am an Englishman while a foreign troop was landed in my country I never would lay down my arms,—never! never! never!

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech*, 18 Nov., 1777.

12 The desire for riches is their ruling passion.

DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULT-LIANCOURT, *Travels Throughout the United States of North America*, 1798.

All the men in America make money their pursuit.

RICHARD PARKINSON, *A Tour of America*, 1805.

The most materialistic people in the world.

G. W. STEEVENS, *The Land of the Dollar*.

Huge American rattle of gold.

HENRY JAMES, *The American Scene*.

In hardness and materialism, exaggeration and boastfulness; in a false smartness, a false audacity, a want of soul and delicacy.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Discourses on America*, 1884. For "Kipling's curse" see APPENDIX.

13 To rouse their [the Americans'] eager interest, their distinguished consideration and their undying devotion, all that is necessary is to hold them up to the ridicule of the rest of the universe. Dickens won them to him forever by merciless projections of typical Americans as windbags, swindlers and assassins.

BERNARD SHAW, Commenting on award of Nobel prize to Sinclair Lewis, 1931.

You are right in your impression that a number of persons are urging me to come to the United States. But why on earth do you call them my friends?

BERNARD SHAW, *Letter to Oswald Garrison Villard*, 4 August, 1921.

14 In the four quarters of the globe, who reads an American book? or goes to an American play? or looks at an American picture or statue? What does the world yet owe to American physicians or surgeons? What new substances have their chemists discovered?

or what old ones have they analyzed? What new constellations have been discovered by the telescopes of Americans? What have they done in mathematics? Who drinks out of American glasses? or eats from American plates? or wears American coats or gowns? or sleeps in American blankets? Finally, under which of the old tyrannical governments of Europe is every sixth man a slave, whom his fellow-creatures may buy, and sell, and torture?

SYDNEY SMITH, *Review of Seybert's Annals of the U. S. Edinburgh Review*, Jan., 1820.

1 Gigantic daughter of the West
We drink to thee across the flood. . . .
For art not thou of English blood?

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Hands All Round*. First published in the *London Examiner*, 1862.

Yet, still, from either beach,
The voice of blood shall reach,
More audible than speech,
"We are one!"

WASHINGTON ALLSTON, *America to Great Britain*.

2 How frantically have the French acted, and how rationally the Americans! But Franklin and Washington were great men. None have appeared yet in France.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to H. S. Conway*, 1 July, 1790.

3 Thou sit'st between thy oceans; but when Fate
Was at thy making, and endowed thy soul
With many gifts and costly, she forgot
To mix with these a genius for repose.

WILLIAM WATSON, *To the Invincible Republic*.

3a America is one long expectation.

OSCAR WILDE, *Newspaper Interview*, during his visit to America in 1882.

4 I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against a whole people.

EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

VIII—America: Some Famous Phrases in American History

See also Politics: Familiar Phrases

5 No ill luck stirring but what lights upon Uncle Sam's shoulders.

UNKNOWN, *Editorial*, *Troy, N. Y., Post*, 7 Sept., 1813. The earliest known use of "Uncle Sam." There is a legend that the original Uncle Sam was Samuel Wilson, of Troy, N. Y., an army contractor, b. 1766, d. 1854.

Uncle Sam and John Bull.

UNKNOWN, *Editorial*, *Columbia Centinel*, Dec., 1814.

U. S. or Uncle Sam—a cant term in the army for the United States.

UNKNOWN, *Niles' Register*, 1815.

6 We must consult Brother Jonathan.

GEORGE WASHINGTON. Said to be a frequent remark of his, during the Revolution, referring to his secretary and aide-de-camp, Col. Jonathan Trumbull, of Connecticut. It is alleged to be the origin of "Brother Jonathan," as typifying America.

The Diverting History of John Bull and Brother Jonathan.

JAMES KIRKE PAULDING. Title of book, 1812.

John Bull christened this son of his by the name of Jonathan; but by and by when he became a man grown, his friends and neighbors gave him the nickname of Uncle Sam, a sure sign they liked him, for I never knew a respectable nickname given to a scurvy fellow in my life.

JAMES KIRKE PAULDING, *John Bull in America*.

7 Yankee Doodle, keep it up,

Yankee Doodle, dandy;

Mind the music and the step,

And with the girls be handy.

EDWARD BANGS, *The Yankee's Return to Camp*.

This is the chorus of the first version of *Yankee Doodle*, attributed to Bangs on the authority of Dr. Edward Everett Hale. Other authorities attribute it to Dr. Richard Shuckburg, an officer in the British army under Lord Amherst, stationed at Albany in 1758, during the French and Indian War. Said to have been inspired by the ungainliness of the American recruits. The tune is an old one, perhaps of Dutch origin, well known in the time of Charles II, under the name of *Lydia Fisher's Jig*, with the following chorus:

Lucy Locket lost her pocket,

Kitty Fisher found it;

Nothing in it, nothing on it,

But the binding round it.

8 In the name of the Great Jehovah and the Continental Congress.

ETHAN ALLEN, reputed answer to Captain de la Place, when the latter asked in whose name Allen demanded the surrender of Fort Ticonderoga, 10 May, 1775. Many authorities suspect the answer was far more profane.

9 Men, you are all marksmen—don't one of you fire until you see the white of their eyes.

ISRAEL PUTNAM, at the Battle of Bunker Hill, 17 June, 1775. (FROTHINGHAM, *History of the Siege of Boston*, p. 140, footnote. "Philip Johnson states of Putnam, 'I distinctly heard him say, 'Men' etc., as quoted above.) Also ascribed to Colonel William Prescott.

Boys, aim at their waistbands.

JOHN STARK, at Bunker Hill, 17 June, 1775.

10 I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country.

NATHAN HALE, *Speech*, upon the gallows just before being hanged as a spy by the British, New York, 22 Sept., 1776.

Every kind of service, necessary to the public good, becomes honorable by being necessary.

NATHAN HALE, 10 Sept., 1776, when his friend,

Captain William Hull, protested against his entering the British lines as a spy.

What pity is it

That we can die but once to serve our country!
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act IV, sc. 4.

Witness to the world that I die like a man.

MAJOR JOHN ANDRÉ, just before he was hanged as a spy, 2 Oct., 1780.

1
Don't give up the ship! You will beat them off!

CAPTAIN JAMES MUGFORD, of the schooner *Franklin*, 19 May, 1776, his dying words during a British attack in Boston Harbor.

Crying, with death-white lip,
"Boys, don't give up the ship!"

His soul struck out for heaven's peaceful shore.
J. W. CHADWICK, *Mugford's Victory*.

Keep the guns going! Fight her till she strikes or sinks! Don't give up the ship!

Attributed to CAPTAIN JAMES LAWRENCE, commander of the American frigate, *Chesapeake*, during her fight with the British ship, *Shannon*, 1 June, 1813. Fatally wounded early in the action, he is said to have kept crying these words from the cockpit until the last. They seem to rest on the testimony of Dr. John Dix, at the trial of Lieut. Cox, 14 April, 1814, that "Captain Lawrence ordered me to go on deck, and tell the men to fire faster and not give up the ship." A daughter of Benjamin Russell, editor of the *Boston Centinel* at the time, is authority for the statement that her father coined the phrase in his account of Lawrence's death. (BOMBARDIER, *Facts and Fancies for the Curious*, p. 388.)

Don't give up the ship!

Signal Hoated at the masthead of Commodore Oliver Hazard Perry's flagship, the *Lawrence*, during the battle of Lake Erie, 10 Sept., 1813.

2
There, I guess King George will be able to read that.

JOHN HANCOCK, *Remark*, on signing the Declaration of Independence, July 4, 1776. His was the first signature, and in so bold a band that "John Hancock" became the synonym for a signature.

3
Don't tread on me.

Motto of the first flag of the Revolution, raised on Paul Jones's ship, the *Alfred*, in 1776. The flag showed a pine tree with a rattlesnake coiled at its foot.

4
These are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of their country; but he that stands it *now*, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman. Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis: Intro.*, Dec., 1776.

It is the object only of war that makes it honorable. And if there was ever a just war since the world began, it is this in which America is now engaged. . . . We fight not to enslave, but to set a country free, and to make room upon the earth for honest men to live in.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis*. (1776)

5
Put none but Americans on guard to-night.

GEORGE WASHINGTON. Based upon his circular letter to regimental commanders, dated 30 April, 1777, regarding recruits for his body-guard, "You will therefore send me none but natives." A short time before, a deserter from the British army, named Thomas Hickey, had tried to poison Washington, and had been convicted and hanged.

6
There, my boys, are your enemies, red-coats and Tories. You must beat them—or Molly Stark is a widow to-night.

Attributed to COL. JOHN STARK, at the battle of Bennington, 16 Aug., 1777.

See there the enemy, my boys!

Now strong in valor's might,

Beat them, or Molly Stark will sleep

In widowhood to-night.

THOMAS P. RODMAN, *The Battle of Bennington*.

7
I have not yet begun to fight.

JOHN PAUL JONES, when summoned to surrender as his ship, the *Bonhomme Richard*, was sinking under him in his fight with the British forty-four, *Serapis*, 23 Sept., 1779.

8
Now put Watts into 'em, boys! Give 'em Watts!

Attributed to REV. JAMES CALDWELL, when giving the American troops a pile of hymn-books to serve as wadding, 23 June, 1780. Caldwell's wife had been killed by a British soldier.

He ran to the church,
Broke the door, stripped the pews, and dashed out in the road

With his arms full of hymn-books, and threw down his load

At their feet! Then above all the shouting and shots,

Rang his voice,—“Put Watts into 'em! Boys, give 'em Watts!”

BART HARTZ, *Caldwell of Springfield*.

9
He defeated the Americans with great slaughter.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on the tomb of Lord Cornwallis, in Westminster Abbey. The surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, 17 Oct., 1781, virtually ended the Revolution.

10
A National debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a national blessing.

ALEXANDER HAMILTON, *Letter to Robert Morris*, 30 April, 1781.

At the time we were funding our national debt, we heard much about “a public debt being a pub-

tic blessing"; that the stock representing it was a creation of active capital for the alimoot of commerce, manufactures, and agriculture.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to John W. Epps*, 6 Nov., 1813.

The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on Foote's Resolution*, 25 Jan., 1830. (*Works*, iii, 303.)

¹ The Government of the United States of America is not, in any sense, founded on the Christian religion.

UNKNOWN, *Treaty with Tripoli*, 1796.

² Millions for defense but not a cent for tribute.

ROBERT GOODLOE HARPER, *Toast*, at the dinner given by Congress at Philadelphia, 18 June, 1798, in honor of John Marshall upon his return from France. It was the thirteenth toast in a list of sixteen, as published in the *American Daily Advertiser*, 20 June, 1798. (See BEVERIDGE, *Life of John Marshall*, ii, 349.) Robert Goodloe Harper was a member of Congress from South Carolina, and the ascription to him is confirmed by Mr. A. S. Salley, Secretary of the Historical Commission of South Carolina. Many of the other toasts at the dinner were also defiances of France, the eleventh being, "The American eagle; may it regard with disdain the crowing of the Gallic cock."

No, no; not a penny!

CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY, American ambassador to France, in answer to a demand for a bribe of \$250,000, made on behalf of Talleyrand, French foreign minister, by a secret agent named Hottenguer, 26 October, 1797. Pinckney, together with John Marshall and Elbridge Gerry, as envoys from the United States, were endeavoring to secure a cessation of French attacks on American shipping, and Hottenguer had informed them that the French Directory would not receive them until the bribe was paid. Pinckney has been credited with having said, "Millions for defense, but not a cent for tribute," but he denied it, saying, "No, my answer was not a flourish like that, but simply, 'Not a penny; not a penny.'" The more dramatic saying undoubtedly originated at the dinner to Marshall, and Harper afterwards explained that what he had in mind was not the demanded bribe, but that, instead of permitting France to plunder American merchant vessels of millions in tribute, he would spend them in defense.

³ We give up the fort when there's not a man left to defend it.

CAPTAIN GEORGE CROGHAN, to the British General Proctor, at Fort Stephenson, Lower Sandusky, 1 August, 1813. Proctor was preparing to attack the fort at the head of a large force, and was beaten off after two days' desperate fighting.

⁴ We have met the enemy and they are ours—two ships, two brigs, one schooner and one sloop.

OLIVER HAZARD PERRY, *Dispatch*, to Gen. William Henry Harrison, announcing his victory at the battle of Lake Erie, 10 Sept., 1813.

⁵ General Washington set the example of voluntary retirement after eight years. I shall follow it. And a few more precedents will oppose the obstacle of habit to any one who after a while shall endeavor to extend his term.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 58.

⁶ Our country! in her intercourse with foreign nations may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong!

STEPHEN DECATUR, *Toast*, at a dinner in his honor at Norfolk, Va., April, 1816. (MACKENZIE, *Life of Decatur*. Ch. 14.)

I hope to find my country in the right; however, I will stand by her, right or wrong.

JOHN J. CRITTENDEN, of Kentucky, *Speech*, in Congress, May, 1846, when President Polk sent a message relating to War with Mexico.

Our country, right or wrong! When right, to be kept right; when wrong, to be put right!

CARL SCHURZ, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 1872.

"My country, right or wrong," is a thing that no patriot would think of saying except in a desperate case. It is like saying, "My mother, drunk or sober."

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Defendant*.

⁷ The Era of Good Feelings.

BENJAMIN RUSSELL, Title of an article on Monroe's administration in the *Boston Columbian Centinel*, of which Russell was editor, 12 July, 1817. (*Dict. Amer. Biog.* xvi, 239.)

⁸ This bill is an attempt to reduce the country south of Mason and Dixon's line to a state of worse than colonial bondage.

JOHN RANDOLPH of Roanoke, *Speech*, in Congress, 15 April, 1824, referring to the Missouri Compromise. Mason and Dixon's line was the boundary line between Pennsylvania and Maryland, as surveyed by Charles Mason and Jeremiah Dixon, two English surveyors, in 1763-7, to settle the disputes between the Penn family and Lord Baltimore. It lies in 39° 43' 26" north latitude, and as it separated the free state of Pennsylvania from the then slave states of Maryland and Virginia, it came to be regarded as the line north of which, as extended across the continent, slavery should not be permitted.

⁹ He who dallies is a dastard; he who doubts is damned.

Attributed to GEORGE McDUFFIE, of South Carolina. It was quoted by James Hamilton, while governor of South Carolina, in 1831, during the excitement of the nullification period. Quoted in Congress by J. C. S. Blackburn, of Kentucky, Feb., 1877, during the

Hayes-Tilden controversy, and used in the Louisville *Courier-Journal* by Col. Henry Watterson, who had proposed that a hundred thousand Kentuckians march on Washington and seat Mr. Tilden.

¹ Our manifest destiny to overspread the continent allotted by Providence for the free development of our yearly multiplying millions.

JOHN L. O'SULLIVAN, *United States Magazine and Democratic Review*, vol. xvii, p. 5-10, July-August, 1845. O'Sullivan was editor of the *Review*, and the above phrase appeared in an editorial article denouncing opposition to annexation of Texas. The first known published use of "manifest destiny" (J. W. PRATT, *American Historical Review*, xxxii, 795.)

There is one element of our title [to Oregon] . . . to which I may not have done entire justice. I mean that new revelation of right which has been designated as the right of our manifest destiny to spread over this whole continent.

ROBERT C. WINTHROP, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 3 Jan., 1846.

In the autumn of 1844 the question of annexation [of Texas] was one of the chief issues of the presidential campaign. The Democrats made "Manifest Destiny" the cornerstone of their political philosophy for the moment.

W. E. WOODWARD, *Meet General Grant*, p. 73.

It is our manifest destiny to lead and rule all other nations.

JAMES GORDON BENNETT, *Editorial in The New York Herald*, 3 April, 1865.

That word, "manifest destiny," which is profanely used, signifies the sense all men have of the prodigious energy and opportunity lying idle here.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1865.

Manifest destiny.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Remark*, to his secretary, George Cortelyou, referring to the annexation of the Hawaiian Islands. (*STODWARD, As I Knew Them*, p. 251.)

Unmanifest Destiny.

RICHARD HOVEY, Title of poem.

² Our country: whether bounded by the St. John's and the Sabine, or however otherwise bounded or described, and be the measurements more or less,—still our country, to be cherished in all our hearts, to be defended by all our hands!

ROBERT C. WINTHROP, *Toast*, at dinner in Faneuil Hall, Boston, 4 July, 1846, referring to the annexation of Texas. Frequently quoted as: "Our country, however bounded."

³ A little more grape, Captain Bragg.

Attributed to GENERAL ZACHARY TAYLOR, at the battle of Buena Vista, 22 Feb., 1847. It has been denied that Taylor ever said it, but that when Captain Braxton Bragg reported that he would have to fall back with his battery or lose it, Taylor replied, "Cap-

tain Bragg, it is better to lose a battery than a battle." Which is quite as good!

Bliss tells me that the stories of the General in connection with Bragg are all false. He never said, "A little more grape, Captain Bragg," nor did he say, "Major Bliss and I will support you."

ERIAN ALLEN HITCHCOCK, *Diary*, 29 Dec., 1848. General Hitchcock was Inspector-General of Scott's army in Mexico and a friend of Taylor. William Wallace Smith Bliss was Taylor's Adjutant-General and son-in-law.

⁴ General Taylor never surrenders.

THOMAS L. CRITTENDEN, reply, on behalf of General Zachary Taylor, at the battle of Buena Vista, 22 Feb., 1847, when summoned to surrender by General Santa Ana, the Mexican commander. The phrase became the slogan of the presidential campaign of 1848, when Taylor was elected. See 2127.4.

⁵ I shall defer my visit to Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty, until its doors shall fly open upon golden hinges to lovers of Union as well as lovers of liberty.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Letter*, April, 1851, in reply to an invitation to speak in Boston extended by his friends, who reported, however, that they had been refused the use of Faneuil Hall by the mayor and aldermen. This was just after Massachusetts had been exasperated by Webster's 7th of March speech.

⁶ Cotton is King; or Slavery in the Light of Political Economy.

DAVID CHRISTY, Title of book, 1855.

You dare not make war on cotton. Cotton is king.

JAMES H. HAMMOND, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, March, 1858.

Cotton is King

Governor MANNING, of South Carolina, *Speech*, at Columbia, S. C., 1858

⁷ An irrepressible conflict between opposing and enduring forces

WILLIAM H. SAWARD, *Speech*, 25 Oct., 1858. Referring to the antagonism between freedom and slavery.

⁸ Den I wish I was in Dixie! Hooray! Hooray! In Dixie's land we'll took our stand, To lib an' lie in Dixie!

DANIEL DECATUR EMMETT, *Dixie*. (1859) There are many stories to explain the derivation of "Dixie" as a synonym for the South, none of them convincing. The compiler's guess is that it derives from Mason and Dixon's line.

To arms! To arms! To arms, in Dixie! . . .

For Dixie's land we take our stand,

And live or die for Dixie!

ALBERT PIKE, *Dixie*. (1861)

⁹ If any one attempts to haul down the American flag, shoot him on the spot.

GENERAL JOHN A. DIX, while Secretary of the Treasury, 29 Jan., 1861, in a telegram from

Washington, to William Hemphill Jones, who had been sent to New Orleans as a treasury clerk, ordering the arrest of Captain Brewhood, commander of the revenue cutter *McClelland*, which it was feared he would turn over to the Confederates. The telegram sounds well, but considering that Jones was alone and unarmed, and perhaps never in his life had handled a gun, was merely a gesture, intended, perhaps, to bolster up Union sentiment in the North.

1 Say to the seceded States: "Wayward sisters, depart in peace!"

WINNIEB SCOTT, *Letter to W. H. Seward*, 3 March, 1861.

2 On to Richmond!

FILZ-HENRY WARREN. Headline, *New York Tribune*, June, 1861. Adopted by Mr. Dana as a standing head before the McDowell campaign.

3 All we ask is to be let alone.

JFFERSON DAVIS, *Inaugural Address*, as President of the Confederate States of America, 18 Feb., 1861, stating that the attitude of the Southern States was purely one of self-defence.

"In a week or so I expect to come And turn you out of your 'ouse and 'ome;— I'm a quiet old cove," says he, with a groan: "All I axes is—Let me alone!"

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL, *The Old Cove*.

4 A rich man's war and a poor man's fight.

UNKNOWN. Slogan of protest in Confederacy in 1861 against various laws favoring large slave-owners.

5 All quiet along the Potomac to-night.

ETHEL LYNN BEERS, *All Quiet along the Potomac*. A phrase supposed to have been originated by Gen. George B. McClellan, in command of the Army of the Potomac, and repeated so often that it exasperated the country, which was demanding action.

6 It would be superfluous in me to point out to your Lordship that this is war.

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS, U. S. Minister to England, *Despatch*, to Earl Russell, 5 Sept., 1864, protesting against permitting the Confederate ironclads, then building in England, to depart from Liverpool.

7 No terms except an unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

U. S. GRANT, reply to General Simon B. Buckner, at Fort Donelson, Ky., 16 Feb., 1862. (*BABCOCK, Military History of U. S. Grant*, p. 48.)

8 I propose to fight it out on this line if it takes all summer.

U. S. GRANT, to General Henry W. Halleck, 11 May, 1864.

9 Damn the torpedoes!

DAVID GLASGOW FARRAGUT, at the battle of Mobile Bay, 5 Aug., 1864.

10 Hold the fort, for I am coming!

What GENERAL WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN really signalled to General Corse from the top of Konesaw Mountain, when Corse was attacked at Albatona, 5 Oct., 1864, was "Hold out; relief is coming." But "Hold the fort, for I am coming" is the accepted version, and was made the refrain of a popular gospel-song by Philip Paul Bliss.

11 Fellow-citizens: Clouds and darkness are around Him; His pavilion is dark waters and thick clouds; justice and judgment are the establishment of His throne, mercy and truth shall go before His face! God reigns and the Government at Washington lives.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Address*, April, 1865, from the balcony of the New York Custom House to a crowd, excited by the news of President Lincoln's assassination.

One of the noblest sentences ever uttered was uttered by Mr. Garfield before he became President. He was a Member of Congress, as I remember it, at the time of Mr. Lincoln's assassination. He was at the old Fifth Avenue Hotel and they begged him to go out and say something to the people. He went out and after he had attracted their attention, he said this beautiful thing: "My fellow citizens, the President is dead, but the Government lives and God Omnipotent reigns." America is the place where you cannot kill your government by killing the men who conduct it.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Helena, Mont., 11 Sept., 1919.

God lives and reigns! He built and lent The heights for Freedom's battlement, Where floats her flag in triumph still!

WILLIAMS THOMPSON, *The High Tide at Gettysburg*.

12 Waving the bloody shirt.

The phrase as applied to American politics is attributed to OLIVER P. MORTON, U. S. Senator from 1867-1879, and one of the presidential candidates at the Cincinnati convention of 1876. (See FARMER, *Americans*, p. 9.) For twenty years after the Civil War, Republican campaigns were based upon the record of the party in saving the Union, denunciation of the Democrats for bringing on the war. It was these tactics which were described as "waving the bloody shirt."

With a crutch by way of a pole,
With artistic flutter and flirt,
A Senator in the Senate sat
Waving a bloody shirt.

GEORGE THOMAS LANIGAN, *The Bloody Shirt*. The reference is to Senator Oliver P. Morton, whose legs were crippled and who had a stationary bracket at the side of his desk upon which he could lean while speaking.

It is a relief to remember that this phrase [waving the bloody shirt] is no invention of our politicians. It dates back to Scotland three centuries ago. After a massacre in Glenfruin, not so savage as has stained our annals, two hundred and twenty widows rode on white palfreys to Stirling Tower, bearing each on a spear her husband's bloody shirt.

ROSCOX CONKLING, *Speech*, New York, 17 Sept., 1880.

Having no banners but bloody shirts hanged upon long staves.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadis*. Bk. i.

The bloody shirt of the martyr was exposed in the mosque of Damascus.

GIBSON, *Decline and Fall*. Vol. vi, p. 277.

It is by spreading out the miseries of the workmen, the bloody shirt of some victim, that the people are excited to take arms.

LEON FOUCHER, *Review of Guizot's translation of SPARKS's Life of Washington*.

¹ The way to resumption is to resume.

SALMON P. CHASE, *Letter to Horace Greeley*, 17 May, 1866.

I am thankful I have lived to see the day when the greenback can raise its right hand and declare "I know that my Redeemer liveth."

R. C. INGRAM, *Speech*, from sub-Treasury steps in Wall Street, 1 Jan., 1879, upon resumption of specie payments.

² Well, isn't this a billion dollar country?

Attributed to CHARLES FOSTER, Secretary of the Treasury under Harrison, retorting to the Democratic gibe about a "billion dollar Congress."

The Sisk was promptly dubbed "The Billion Dollar Congress." "This is a Billion Dollar Country" was the retort almost universally attributed to Reed [Thomas B. Reed] himself, although in an article in the *North American Review* for March, 1892, he lays no claim to its authorship and praises it as containing "both wit and wisdom" and "the best in kind ever evoked."

W. A. ROBINSON, *Thomas B. Reed*.

³ I have considered the pension list of the republic a roll of honor.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Veto of Mary Ann Dougherty's Pension*, 5 July, 1888.

⁴ We want no war of conquest. . . War should never be entered upon until every agency of peace has failed.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Inaugural Address*, 4 Mar., 1897.

⁵ Remember the Maine!

The slogan of the Spanish-American War. On 15 Feb., 1898, the American battleship *Maine* was destroyed by a mine in the harbor of Havana, Cuba.

In a Broadway bar an unknown man raised his glass and solemnly said: "Gentlemen, remem-

ber the Maine!" and furnished a slogan that was to ring around the world.

JOHN K. WINKLER, *W. R. Hearst*, p. 154.

⁶ Please remain. You furnish the pictures and I'll furnish the war.

WILLIAM RANDOLPH HEARST, *Telegram*, to Frederic Remington, when the latter wished to come home from Cuba, March, 1898. (WINKLER, *Hearst*, p. 144.)

Ye who made war that your ships
Should lay to at the beck of no nation,

Make war now on Murder, that slips

The leash of her bounds of damnation;

Ye who remembered the Alamo,

Remember the Maine!

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Word of the Lord from Havana*.

⁷ You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.

ADMIRAL GEORGE DREWRY, to the Captain of his flagship, at the battle of Manila, 1 May, 1898. (*Autobiography*, p. 214.)

⁸ Don't cheer, boys; the poor devils are dying.

CAPTAIN JOHN WOODWARD PULLIP, of the battleship *Texas*, as his ship swept past the burning Spanish ship *Viscaya*, battle of Santiago, 4 July, 1898. (LONG, *War with Spain*.)

⁹ The open door.

JOHN HAY. On 2 Jan., 1900, Hay, then Secretary of State, announced to the cabinet that he had completed negotiations for the "open door" in China; i.e., that no country would be discriminated against by tariff laws or other conditions.

¹⁰ We want Perdicaris alive or Raisuli dead.

JOHN HAY, *Cablegram*, to American consul to Morocco, 22 June, 1904. Ion H. Perdicaris, an American citizen, had been kidnapped by a Moroccan bandit named Raisuli and held for ransom. "It was Roosevelt [who acted], though Hay coined the telegraphic phrase." —*Dict. American Biog.*, viii, 435. Perdicaris was released two days later. According to *AP, The Story of the News*, p. 188, the phrase was suggested to Hay by Edwin M. Hood, an Associated Press reporter in Washington, in place of the long dispatch Hay had prepared.

It is curious how a concise impropriety hits the public.

¹² JOHN HAY, *Diary*, 23 June, 1904.

Remember, my son, that any man who is a bear on the future of this country will go broke.

J. PRERFONT MORGAN. Quoted by his son in talk at the Chicago Club, 10 Dec., 1908.

J. P. Morgan was paraphrasing his father, Junius Spencer Morgan, who is credited with the injunction, "Never sell a bear on the United States." (*Dict. Amer. Biog.*, xiii, 182.)

¹³ We shall not, I believe, be obliged to alter our policy of watchful waiting.

WOODROW WILSON, *Message to Congress*, 2 Dec., 1913, referring to Mexico.

We must be impartial in thought as well as in action. The United States must be neutral in fact as well as in name.

WOODROW WILSON, *Proclamation*, 19 Aug., 1914.

Hold the Imperial German Government to strict accountability.

WOODROW WILSON, *Note to German Government*, 20 Feb., 1915.

Our whole duty, for the present, at any rate, is summed up in the motto: America first.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, New York, 20 April, 1915.

There is such a thing as a man being too proud to fight.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, at Philadelphia, 10 May, 1915. "I supplied the President through Tumulty with a phrase which brought down upon him a storm of abuse and denunciation. The words 'too proud to fight' were mine."
—O. G. VILLARD, *Fighting Years*, p. 256.

A little group of wilful men.

WOODROW WILSON, *Statement*, 3 March, 1916, referring to a group of eleven senators who, by filibustering tactics, had prevented the passage of a bill authorizing Wilson to arm American merchantmen.

Wake up America.

AUGUSTUS P. GARDNER, *Speech*, 16 Oct., 1916.

We have five hundred thousand and one lamp-posts in America, and that is where the German reservists will find themselves if they try any uprising.

AMBASSADOR JAMES W. GERARD, when told by Zimmermann, the German Foreign Minister, that there were 500,000 German reservists in America who would rise in arms if the American government entered the war. (GERARD, *My Four Years in Germany*, p. 237.)

Lafayette, we are here.

COLONEL C. E. STANTON, *Address*, delivered at the grave of Lafayette in the Picpus Cemetery, Paris, 4 July, 1917. Often wrongly attributed to General John J. Pershing, who has himself disclaimed it, stating that Colonel Stanton was its author. (PERSHING, *My Experiences in the World War*. Vol. i, p. 93.)

Come on, you sons of bitches! Do you want to live forever?

GUNNERY SERGEANT DANIEL DALY, U. S. Marine Corps, at Lucy-le-Bocage, on the fringe of Belleau Wood, 4 June, 1918.

Gunnery Sergeant Daly, however, writes me that the exclamation he made was, "For Christ's sake, men, come on! Do you want to live forever?" Obviously he is very loath to admit, as most of us would be, in writing, that he used the sobriquet of sons of bitches.

MAJOR E. N. MCCLELLAN, U. S. Marine Corps, *Letter to the Compiler*, 26 Jan., 1932.

I could ask people to throw ashes on their heads in the name of that sergeant at Belleau Woods,

Walking into the drumfires, calling his men, "Come on, you — I Do you want to live forever?"

CARL SANDBURG, *Losers*.

Dogs, would you live forever? (Hunde, wollt ihr ewig leben?)

FREDERICK THE GREAT, to his wavering troops, at Kolin, 18 June, 1757. (MARTIN, *Hist. of France*, xv, 98.) Carlyle in his *Frederick the Great* (Bk. xviii, ch. 4) says this "is to be counted pure myth," but in his *French Revolution* (Pt. ii, bk. i, ch. 4) he writes, "There were certain runaways whom Fritz the Great bullied back into the battle with a: 'R——, wollt ihr ewig leben, Unprintable Offscouring of Scoundrels, would ye live forever!'" (The "R——" perhaps for Rindviche.) The phrase has been common to all wars.

The legend, "Heaven, Hell, or Hoboken by Christmas," on a tent near General Headquarters of our Expeditionary Force in France reflected the spirit of the whole American Army.

GREGORY MASON, *How America Finished*, Paris, 7 Dec., 1918.

It's Heaven, Hell or Hoboken before next Christmas Day.

ALBERT JAY COOK, *Heaven, Hell, or Hoboken*.

America's present need is not heroics but healing; not nostrums but normalcy; not revolution but restoration; . . . not surgery but serenity.

WARREN G. HARDING, *Speech*, Boston, May, 1920.

AMUSEMENT

See also Game, Sport

Certain bounds must be observed in our amusements, and we must be careful not to carry things too far and, swept away by our passions, lapse into shameful excess. (Ludendi etiam est quidam modus retinendus, ut ne nimis omnia profundum elatique voluptate in aliquam turpitudinem delabamur.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 29, sec. 104.

Whoe'er was edified, themselves were not.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 444.

We are not amused.

QUEEN VICTORIA, after watching an imitation of her royal self by Alec Yorke, a young equerry, at Buckingham Palace, in 1889. There are other explanations of the phrase, for example that it was a warning the Queen gave whenever, in her opinion, the conversation in her presence grew a little too broad.

"There are amusing people who do not interest," said the Monsignore, "and interesting people who do not amuse."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 41.

If you would rule the world quietly, you must keep it amused.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-*

lead Reformers. Quoted as the maxim of a tyrant.

1 A man cannot spend all this life in frolic.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 31.

If I had no duties, and no reference to futurity, I would spend my life in driving briskly in a post-chaise with a pretty woman.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

2 I am a great friend to public amusements, for they keep people from vice.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1772.)

Give 'em but a May-pole . . . 'tis meat, drink, washing, and lodging to 'em.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. vii, ch. 38.

3 The only ground, therefore, on which restrictions on Sunday amusements can be defended must be that they are religiously wrong; a motive of legislation which can never be too earnestly protested against.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 4.

4 Men spend their time following a ball or a hare; it is the pleasure even of kings.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 141.

5 Amusement is the happiness of those who cannot think.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly law,
Pleas'd with a rattle, tickled with a straw:
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:

Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and prayer-books are the toys of age:
Pleas'd with this bauble still, as that before,
Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 275.

6 What revels are in hand? Is there no play
To ease the anguish of a torturing hour?

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act v, sc. i, l. 35.

Sir Andrew: I delight in masques and revels sometimes altogether.

Sir Toby: Art thou good at these kickshawses, knight?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 120.

7 We cry for mercy to the next amusement;
The next amusement mortgages our fields.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 131.

O ye Lotoreos of our age! who deem
One moment unamused, a misery.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 245.

ANCESTRY

See also Posterity; Titles; Virtue and Nobility

I—Ancestry: Apothegms

8 There was a young man in Rome, that was very like Augustus Cæsar; Augustus took

knowledge of it, and sent for the man, and asked him, "Was your mother never at Rome?" He answered, "No, sir; but my father was."

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 87.

9 Gentility is nothing else but ancient riches.
Lord BURGHLEY. (Peck, *Desiderata Curiosa*, 48.) Lord Burghley was quoting a proverb which was included by George Herbert in his *Jacula Prudentum*, published in 1640.

Honour was but ancient riches.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Courtier and Countryman*.

10 A branch of one of your antediluvian families, fellows that the flood could not wash away.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act v, sc. 1.

I am, in point of fact, a particularly haughty and exclusive person, of pro-Adamite ancestral descent. You will understand this when I tell you that I can trace my ancestry back to a protoplasmal primordial atomic globule.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

Look in the chronicles; we came in with Richard Conqueror.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 1, l. 4.

Such is the stock from which I spring. (Eo sum genere gnatus.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 590. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

11 Earls that dated from early years.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Fancy Ball*.

Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milton*.

A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

CAROLINA NAIENE, *The Laird of Cockpen*.

12 Hereditary nobility is due to the presumption that we shall do well because our fathers have done well. (La noblesse est une dignité due à la présomption que nous ferons bien, parce que nos pères ont bien fait.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 218.

13 Who is well-born? He who is by nature well fitted for virtue. (Quis est generosus? Ad virtutem bene a natura compositus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xlv, sec. 5.

For all that fair is, is by nature good;

That is a sign to know the gentle blood.

SPENSER, *An Hymne in Honour of Beattie*, l. 139.

14 He who boasts of his descent, praises the deeds of another. (Qui genus jactat suum, Aliena laudat.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 340.

He stands for fame on his forefathers' feet,
By heraldry prov'd valiant or discreet.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 131.

¹ Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they are the last people I should choose to have a visiting acquaintance with.

SHERMAN, *The Rivals*. Act iv, sc. 1.

² Who breaks his birth's invidious bar.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. lxxiv.

³ You should study the Peerage, Gerald. . . . It is the best thing in fiction the English have ever done.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

II—Ancestry: Heredity

⁴ That they breed in and in, as might be shown, Marrying their cousins—nay, their aunts and nieces,

Which always spoils the breed, if it increases.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 57.

This heathenish cross restored the breed again, Ruined its blood, but much improved its flesh.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 58.

⁵ How shall a man escape from his ancestors, or draw off from his veins the black drop which he drew from his father's or his mother's life? It often appears in a family, as if all the qualities of the progenitors were potted in several jars—some ruling quality in each son or daughter of the house,—and sometimes the unmixed temperament, the rank unmitigated elixir, the family vice, is drawn off in a separate individual, and the others are proportionally relieved.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

What can I do against the influence of Race, in my history? What can I do against heredity and constitutional habits; against scrofula, lymph, impotence?

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Monsiagne*.

⁶ Men resemble their contemporaries even more than their progenitors.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

⁷ It will not out of the flesh that is bred in the bone.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 8.

What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh.

PILPAY, *Two Fishermen*. Fable xiv.

It will never come out of the flesh that's bred in the bone.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁸ This body in which we journey across the isthmus between the two oceans is not a private carriage, but an omnibus.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *The Guardian Angel*. Ch. 3. Quoted as "from a work which

will be repeatedly referred to in this narrative." Sometimes condensed to: "We are omnibuses in which our ancestors ride."

See also LIFE: AN ISTHMUS.

⁹ What we have inherited from our fathers and mothers is not all that "walks" in us. There are all sorts of dead ideas and lifeless old beliefs. They have no tangibility but they haunt us all the same and we cannot get rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper I seem to see Ghosts gliding between the lines. Ghosts must be all over the country, as thick as the sands of the sea.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Ghosts*. Act ii.

Year by year, in pious patience, vengeful Mrs. Boffin sits

Waiting for the Sleary babies to develop Sleary's fits.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Post That Filled*.

¹⁰ They often repeat the form [i. e., peculiarities] of their progenitors. (Referant proavorum sæpe figuras.)

Lucretius, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 213.

¹¹ One always retains the traces of one's origin. (On garde toujours la marque de ses origines.)

ERNEST RENAN, *La Vie de Jésus*.

¹² He's a chip o' the old block.

WILLIAM ROWLEY, *A Match at Midnight*, Act i. (1633)

How well dost thou now appear to be a chip of the old block?

MILTON, *Apology for Smectymnus*. Sec. 7. (1642)

Not merely a chip of the old block, but the old block itself.

EDMUND BURKE, referring to Pitt on the occasion of his first speech, 26 Feb., 1781. (WRAKALL, *Memoirs*. Vol. ii, pt. ii, p. 78.)

I look upon you as a gem of the old rock.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*.

She's a chick of the old rock.

APHRA BEHN, *Sir Patient Fancy*. Act iv, sc. 4.

¹³ Bull Jove, sir, had an amiable low; And some such strange bull leap'd your father's cow,

And got a calf in that same noble feat Much like to you, for you have just his bleat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 48.

But where the bull and cow are both milk-white,

They never do beget a coal-black calf.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 31.

Nor do fierce eagles produce the peaceful dove. (Neque imbellem feroces Progenerant aquilæ columbam.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 4, l. 31.

¹ Alas, our frailty is the cause, not we!
For such as we are made of, such we be.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 32.

III—Ancestry: Its Worth

² Nobility is a graceful ornament to the civil order. It is the Corinthian capital of polished society.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

³ His father's name was José—*Don*, of course,
A true Hidalgo, free from every stain
Of Moor or Hebrew blood, he traced his source

Through the most Gothic gentlemen of Spain.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 9.

⁴ A great distinction, and amongst mankind
The most conspicuous, is to spring from sires
Renowned for virtue.

(Δεδοτὸ χάριτος καὶ ἰσχυροῦς ἐν βραβείοις
ἐσθλῶν γυνεῶν, καὶ μετὰ ἑσπεράς
τῆς εὐγενείας βροτῶ τοῖσιν ἀφίους.)

EURIPIDES, *Hecuba*, l. 379. (Woodhull, tr.)

⁵ Spurn not the nobly born with love affected!
Nor treat with virtuous scorn the well-con-
nected!

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act ii.

I think you ought to recollect
You cannot show too much respect
Towards the highly-titled few;
But nobody does, and why should you?

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

⁶ The fairest flower
That ever blossomed on ancestral timber.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act. i.

He combines the manners of a Marquis with the morals of a Methodist.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

⁷ No, my friends, I go (always other things being equal) for the man who inherits family traditions and the cumulative humanities of at least four or five generations.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

⁸ O Damsel Dorothy! Dorothy Q.!
Strange is the gift that I owe to you; . . .

What if, a hundred years ago,
Those close-shut lips had answered No,
When forth the tremulous question came
That cost the maiden her Norman name,
And under the folds that look so still!
The bodice swelled with the bosom's thrill?
Should I be I, or would it be
One-tenth another, to nine-tenths me?

O. W. HOLMES, *Dorothy Q.* St. 5.

⁹ The brave are born from the brave and good.
(Fortes creantur fortibus et bonis.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 4, l. 29.

Nothing like blood, sir, in horses, dawgs, and men.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*. Ch. 35.

¹⁰ Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,

But leave us still our old nobility.

LORD JOHN MANNERS, *England's Trust*. Bk. iii, l. 227.

Be aristocracy the only joy:

Let commerce perish—let the world expire.

UNKNOWN, *Modern Gulliver*, p. 192.

¹¹ 'Tis a high virtue to tread in the steps of our ancestors, when they have gone before us in the right path. (Invenio autem apud sapientes honestissimum esse majorum vestigia sequi, si modo recto itinere præcesserint.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. v, epis. 8.

It is indeed a desirable thing to be well descended, but the glory belongs to our ancestors.

PLUTARCH, *On the Training of Children*.

Birth and ancestry, and that which we have not ourselves achieved, we can scarcely call our own. (Nam genus et proavos et quæ non fecimus ipsi, Vix ea nostra voco.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiii, l. 140.

¹² Ancestral glory is, as it were, a lamp to posterity. (Majorum gloria posteris quasi lumen est.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 85, sec. 23.

¹³ Brave peers of England, pillars of the state.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 75.

¹⁴ Never unworthy my great ancestors. (Mag-norum haud umquam indignus avorum.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 649.

Do as your great progenitors have done,
And, by their virtues, prove yourself their son.

DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath, Her Tale*, l. 398.

¹⁵ Bishop Warburton is reported to have said that high birth was a thing which he never knew any one to disparage except those who bad it not, and he never knew any one make a boast of it who had anything else to be proud of.

RICHARD WHATELY, *Annotation on Bacon's Essay, Of Humility*.

IV—Ancestry: Its Emptiness

¹⁶ Nobility of birth commonly abateth industry; and he that is not industrious envieth him that is. Besides, noble persons cannot go much higher; and he that standeth at a stay when others rise can hardly avoid motions of envy.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Nobility*.

Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 6.

It becomes noblemen to do nothing well.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Gentleman Usher*. Act i, sc. 1.

The nobility think scorn to go in leather aprons.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 12.

Most lords are feeble and forlorn.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *English Constitution*, p. 122.

Peers are not always gen'rous as well-bred.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 597.

All baronets are bad.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

When I'm a bad Bart, I will tell taradiddles.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

Good families are generally worse than any others.

ANTHONY HOFF, *The Prisoner of Zenda*. Ch. 1.

Earls as goes mad in their castles,

And females what settles their hush.

GEORGE ROBERT SIMS, *Dagonet Ballads: Polly*.

Mongrel beef-witted lord.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 14.

This lord . . . who wears his wit in his belly and his guts in his head.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 79.

Your lord is a leaden shilling, which you bend every way, and debases the stamp he bears.

WYCHERLEY, *Plain-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 1.

See also under TITLES.

2 Sorry pre-eminence of high descent,

Above the vulgar born, to rot in state!

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 154.

3 Almost in every kingdom the most ancient

families have been at first princes' bastards;

their worthiest captains, best wits, greatest

scholars, bravest spirits in all our annals, have

been base [born].

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 1.

Great families of yesterday we show,

And lords whose parents were the Lord knows

who.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. i, l. 374.

Who, fond of pedigree, derive

From the most noted whore alive.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 324.

4 So that the branch a goodly verdure flings,

I reckon not if an acorn gave it birth.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 59.

5 The pedigree of honey

Does not concern the bee;

A clover, any time, to him

Is aristocracy.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 56.

6 Then what can birth, or mortal men, bestow,
Since floods no higher than their fountains
flow?

DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath, Her Tale*, l. 388.

They talk about their Pilgrim blood,

Their birthright high and holy!

A mountain-stream that ends in mud

Methinks is melancholy.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Interview with Miles Standish*. St. 11.

7 Not stand so much on your gentility,
Which is an airy, and mere borrowed thing,
From dead men's dust, and bones, and none
of yours,

Except you make, or hold it.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.

8 What do pedigrees avail? What boots it, Ponticus, to possess ancient blood, and show the painted features of ancestors? (Stemmata quid faciunt? Quid prodest, Pontice, longo Sanguine censer, pictos ostendere vultus Majorum?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 1.

"Your ancient house!" No more.—I cannot see

The wondrous merits of a pedigree:

No, Ponticus; nor of a proud display

Of smoky ancestors in wax or clay.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, viii, l. (Gifford, tr.)

Be not deluded by ancient masks about the hall.

Take thy grandfathers and go. (Nec te decipiant veteres circum atria ceræ. Tolle tuos tecum avos!)

OVIO, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 65.

A hall full of smoke-begrimed busts do not make a nobleman. (Non facit nobilem atrium plenum fumosis imaginibus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xlv, sec. 5.

9 I don't know who my grandfather was; I am

much more concerned to know what his

grandson will be.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. (GROSS, *Lincoln's Own Stories*, p. 12.)

10 Somehow I've always had a sort of sneakin'

Idee that peddygrees is purty much

Like monkeys' tails—so long they're apt to

weaken

The yap that drags 'em round.

ROBERTUS LOVE, *The Boy from Hodgenville*.

11 Fine B—— observes no other rules

Than those the coterie prize;

She thinks, whilst lords continue fools,

'Tis vulgar to be wise.

EDWARD LOVEMORE, *On a Very Fine Lady*.

12 Sence I've ben here, I've hired a chap to look

about for me

To git me a transplantable an' thrifty feun'ly-tree.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 3.

The man who has not anything to boast of but his illustrious ancestors is like a potato,—the only good belonging to him is under ground.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Characters*. (1614)

A degenerate nobleman, or one that is proud of his birth, is like a turnip. There is nothing good of him but that which is underground.

SAMUEL BUTLER, "*Characters*": *A Degenerate Nobleman*. (c. 1660)

Aristocracy is always cruel.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speeches: Toussaint L'Ouverture*.

A noble fool was never in a fault.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 165.

What woful stuff this madrigal would be
In some starv'd hackney sonneteer or me!
But let a Lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style refines!
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 218.

'Tis from high life high characters are drawn;
A saint in crape is twice a saint in lawn; . . .
Wise if a minister; but if a king,
More wise, more learn'd, more just, more ev'ry-thing.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. i, l. 135.

But by your fathers' worth if yours you rate,
Count me those only who were good and great.

Go! if your ancient but ignoble blood
Has crept thro' scoundrels ever since the flood,

Go! and pretend your family is young,
Nor own your fathers have been fools so long.
What can ennoble sots, or slaves, or cowards?
Alas! not all the blood of all the Howards.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. iv, l. 209.

No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *The Bastard*, l. 7

And ever since the Conquest have been fools.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *Artemisia in the Town to Chloe in the Country*.

Of a very old stock a most eminent scion,— . . .
Whose pedigree, traced to earth's earliest years,
Is longer than anything else but their ears.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 110.

Here and there a cotter's babe is royal-born
by right divine;

Here and there my lord is lower than his oxen
or his swine.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*. St. 63.

The castle-bred brat is a senator boro,
Or a saint, if religion's in vogue.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Saint's Tragedy*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Those transparent swindles—transmissible nobility and kingship.

MARK TWAIN, *A Connecticut Yankee at King Arthur's Court*. Ch. 28.

Men should press forward in fame's glorious chase;

Nobles look backward, and so lose the race. . . .

They that on glorious ancestors enlarge,
Produce their debt, instead of their discharge.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire i, l. 137.

To Virtue's humblest son let none prefer
Vice, though descended from the Conqueror.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 141.

V—Ancestry: Noblesse Oblige

Relationship compels. (Τὸ . . . συγγένει . . . ἰσχυρίζεται.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 291.

If there be any good in nobility, I trow it to be only this, that it imposeth a necessity upon those which are noble, that they should not suffer their nobility to degenerate from the virtues of their ancestors. (Quod si quid est in nobilitate bonum, id esse arbitror solum, ut imposita nobilibus necessitudo videatur ne a majorum virtute degeneret.)

BORNIUS, *De Consolatione Philosophæ*. Bk. iii, ch. 6, sec. 25.

The nobly born must nobly meet their fate.

EUPHRIDES, *Alcmena*. Frag. 100.

Superior worth your rank requires;
For that mankind reveres your sires.

If you degenerate from your race,
Their merits heighten your disgrace.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. ii, No. 11, l. 43.

Noblesse oblige. (Birth compels it. Nobility constrains us. Noble birth imposes the obligation of noble actions.)

DUC DE LEVIS, *Maxims*. No. 73. (1808) Said by the Comte de Laborde to be the first occurrence of the phrase in this form. (*Notice to French Historical Society*, 1865.)

Noblesse oblige; or, superior advantages bind you to larger generosity.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

VI—Ancestry: Children of Adam

When Adam dalte and Eve spane
So spire if thou may spede,

Whare was then the pride of man,
That now mettes his mede?

RICHARD ROLLE DE HAMPOLE. (*Early English Text Society Reprints*, No. 26, p. 79. c. 1330.) The first line of this quatrain had been long in use as a proverb, but this is its first appearance in English literature.

1
When Adam dolve and Eve span,
Who was then the gentleman?

JOHN BALL, *Text*, used by him for his speech at Blackheath to the rebels in Wat Tyler's insurrection, 12 June, 1381. Ball was afterwards hanged. (WALSINGHAM, *Historia Anglicana*; HUME, *History of England*. Vol. i, ch. 17, note.)

When Adam dvelved and Eve span,
Where was then the gentleman?
Upstart a churl, and gathered good,
And thence did spring our gentle blood.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1678)

2
Say, when the ground our father Adam tilled,
And mother Eve the humble distaff hold,
Who then his pedigree presumed to trace,
Or challenged the prerogative of place?
(Primus Adamus duro cum verterat arva
ligone,

Pensaque de vili decrevit Eva colo:
Equis in hoc poterat vir nobilis orbe videri?
Et modo quisquam alios ante lucandus erir?)

FRIDRICH DEDEKIND, *Grobians*. Bk. i, sec. 4.

3
That all from Adam first begun,
None but ungodly Woolston doubts,
And that his son, and his son's sons

Were all but ploughmen, clowns and louts.
Each when his rustic pains began,
To merit pleaded equal right,
'Twas only who left off at noon,
Or who went on to work till night.

(D'Adam nous sommes tous enfants,
La preuve en est connue,

Et que tous, nos première parents
Ont mené la charrue.

Mais, las de cultiver enfin

La terre labourée,

L'une a dételé le matin,

L'autre l'après-dinée.)

PHILIPPE DE COULANGES, *L'Origine de la Noblesse*. (Matthew Prior, tr.)

4
As he said in Machiavel, *omnes eodem patre
nati*, Adam's sons, conceived all and born in
sin, etc. "We are by nature all as one, all
alike, if you see us naked; let us wear theirs
and they our clothes, and what is the differ-
ence?"

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
ii, sec. ii, mem. 2.

5
All blood is alike ancient.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 305.

6
Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;
The son of Adam and of Eve:

Can Bourbon or Nassau claim higher?

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epitaph: Extempore*.

John Carnegie lies here,
Descended from Adam and Eve.

If any can boast of a pedigree higher,
He will willingly give them leave.
UNKNOWN. An ancient Scottish epitaph.

7
Every king springs from a race of slaves,
and every slave has had kings among his ancestors.
PLATO, *Thaestetus*. Sec. 174.

8
We have all had the same number of fore-
fathers. (Omnibus nobis totidem ante nos
sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xlv, sec. 4.

9
Each has his own tree of ancestors, but at the
top of all sits Probably Arboreal.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memories and Portraits:
Pastoral*.

10
From yon blue heavens above us bent,
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent.

How'er it be, it seems to me

'Tis only noble to be good.

Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.

TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. St. 7.

VII—Ancestry: Its Beginning

11
My nobility begins in me, but yours ends in
you.

IPHICRATES, a shoemaker's son, when reviled
by Harmodius for his mean birth. (PLU-
TARCH, *Apothegms*)

Very likely; my ancestry begins where yours
ends.

Attributed to ALEXANDRE DUMAS, when asked
if he were not descended from an ape, a cov-
ert sneer at his negro grandmother.

12
I am my own ancestor. (Moi je suis mon
ancêtre.)

MARSHAL ANDOCHÉ JUNOT, when created by
Napoleon Duke of Abrantes, and sneeringly
asked by one of the old régime what was his
ancestry. The whole reply was, "Ah, ma foi,
je n'en sais rien; moi je suis mon ancêtre,"
Faith, I know nothing about it, I am my
own ancestor.

Sire, I am my own Rudolph of Hapsburg.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, to his prospective
father-in-law, the Emperor of Austria, when
the latter wished to trace his ancestry to
a prince. Rudolph was the founder of the
Hapsburg family.

Friend, my patent of nobility comes from Monte-
notte.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, to a genealogist, refer-
ring to his first victory.

13
I have often noticed that
ancestors never boast
of the descendants who boast
of ancestors; I would
rather start a family than

finish one blood will tell but often
it tells too much

DON MARQUIS, *a roach of the taverns.*

1 The Smiths never had any arms, and have
invariably sealed their letters with their
thumbs.

SYDNEY SMITH, (*Lady Holland, Memoir.* Vol.
i, p. 244.)

2 Curtius Rufus seems to me to be descended
from himself.

TIBERIUS. (TACITUS, *Annals.* Bk. xi, ch. 21.)

3 The first king was a successful soldier;
He who serves his country well has no need
of ancestors.

(Le premier qui fut roi, fut un soldat heureux;
Qui sert bien son pays, n'a pas besoin
d'aïeux.)

VOLTAIRE, *Méropé.* Act i, sc. 3.

Yet what can they see in the longest kingly line
in Europe, save that it runs back to a successful
soldier?

SCOTT, *Woodstock.* Ch. 37.

4 The stream is brightest at its spring,
And blood is not like wine;
Nor honored less than he who heirs
Is he who founds a line.

J. G. WHITTIER, *Amy Wentworth.* Pt. ii.

VIII—Ancestry: Its End

5 Rarely into the branches of the tree
Doth human worth mount up.

DANTE, *Purgatorio.* Canto vii, l. 122.

The sap which at the root is bred
In trees, through all the boughs is spread;
But virtues which in parents shine
Make not like progress through the line.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Zelinda.*

6 And seldom three descents continue good.

DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath, Her Tale.* l. 403.

What's ill-got scarce to a third heir descends,
Nor wrongful booty meets with prosperous ends.
(De male quæsitis vix gaudet non tertius hæres,
Nec habet eventus sordida præda bonos.)

THOMAS WALSHINGHAM, *Historia Anglicana.* p.
260. Quoted.

Three generations from shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves.

Attributed to ANDREW CARNegie, but the nearest
approach in his published writings is in
a letter in which he says, "Even in Yorkshire
the proverb is, 'Three generations from clogs
to clogs.'" (HENDRICK, *Life.* Vol. ii, p. 175.)

There's nobbut three generations atween clog and
clog.

A Lancashire proverb. (*Notes and Queries*, iv,
vii, 472.)

Hence the Lancashire proverb, "Twice clogs,
once boots."

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 292.

7 Little like Tydeus is his father's son. (Ἰὼ
ὅλ' ὅς ἐστι τοῦ πατρὸς υἱὸς Τυδεΐδης.)

HOMER, *Iliad.* Bk. v, l. 800.

He follows his father with unequal steps.
(Sequiturque patrem non passibus æquis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid.* Bk. ii, l. 724.

It is disgraceful when the passers-by exclaim,
"O ancient house! alas, how unlike is thy present
master to thy former one"

CICERO, *De Officiis.* Bk. i, ch. 39, sec. 139.

8 Who can be called noble who is unworthy of
his race, and distinguished in nothing but his
name? (Quis enim generosum dixerit hunc
qui indignus genere et præclaro nomine tan-
tum insignis?)

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. viii, l. 30.

And were thy fathers gentle? that's their praise;

No thanks to thee by whom their name decays.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, viii, 30. (Hall, tr.)

ANGEL

I—Angel: The Guardian Angel

9 Every man hath a good and a bad angel at-
tending on him in particular, all his life long.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy.* Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem 1, subs. 2.

I guess one angel in another's hell:

The truth I shall not know, but live in doubt,
Till my bad angel fire my good one out.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 26.

10 Was there no star that could be sent,
No watcher in the firmament,
No angel from the countless host
That loiters round the crystal coast,
Could stoop to heal that only child?

EMERSON, *Threnody.* St. 6.

11 How did he git thar? Angels.

He could never have walked in that storm.

They jest scooped down and toted him

To whar it was safe and warm.

And I think that saving a little child,

And fatching him to his own,

Is a derned sight better business

Than loafing around the Throne.

JOHN HAY, *Little Breeches.*

12 I am thy evil genius, Brutus, and thou shalt
see me at Philippi. (Ὁ εὐχὴ, ὁ Βρούτος, θαύμα
κακὸς ὅστις ἐγὼ μετὰ σε φέλωμαι.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Caesar.* Ch. 69, sec. 7. The

threat of the spectre which appeared to Brutus
in his tent at Abydos, 42 B.C., an omen
that Caesar's murder was not pleasing to the
gods. Brutus answered boldly, "I shall see
thee there," and when the spectre reappeared
at Philippi, Brutus, having been defeated,
"put his naked sword to his breast and so
died."

1 A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures, and his cares dividing.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 353.

Dear and great Angel, wouldst thou only leave
That child, when thou hast done with him, for
me!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Guardian-Angel*.

2 This sight would make him do a desperate
turn,

Yea, curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 207.

3 How oft do they their silver bowers leave
To come to succour us, that succour want!
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto viii, st. 2.

4 Sweet souls around us watch us still,
Press nearer to our side;
Into our thoughts, into our prayers,
With gentle helpings glide.

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE, *The Other World*.

5 Some angel guide my pencil, while I draw,
What nothing less than angel can exceed.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1079.

II—Angel: The Recording Angel

6 A demon holds a book, in which are written
the sins of a particular man; an Angel drops
on it from a phial, a tear which the sinner had
shed in doing a good action, and his sins are
washed out.

ALFRED, MONK OF MONTE-CASSINO. (*Edinburgh Review*, vol. i, p. 67.)

7 But, sad as angels for the good man's sin,
Weep to record, and blush to give it in.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 357.

8 When a man dies they who survive him ask
what property he has left behind. The angel
who bends over the dying man asks what
good deeds he has sent before him.

The Koran.

9 There are two angels, that attend unseen
Each one of us, and in great books record
Our good and evil deeds. He who writes down
The good ones, after every action closes
His volume, and ascends with it to God.
The other keeps his dreadful day-book open
Till sunset, that we may repent; which doing,
The record of the action fades away,
And leaves a line of white across the page.

LONGFELLOW, *Christus*. Pt. ii, *The School of Salerno*.

10 There written, all,
Black as the damning drops that fall
From the denouncing Angel's pen

Ere Mercy weeps them out again.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*, l. 426.

11 "He shall not die, by G—," cried my uncle
Toby. The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to
heaven's chancery with the oath, blushed as
he gave it in; and the Recording Angel, as he
wrote it down, dropped a tear upon the word
and blotted it out for ever.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. vi, ch. 8.

The accusing Byers* "flew up to Heaven's Chan-
cery,"

Blushing like scarlet with shame and concern;
The Archangel took down his tale, and in answer
he

Wept—(See the works of the late Mr. Sterne).
Indeed, it is said, a less taking both were in
When, after a lapse of a great many years,
They book'd Uncle Toby five shillings for swear-
ing,

And blotted the fine out again with their tears.

R. H. BARHAM, *Ingoldsby Legends: A Lay of St. Nicholas*. St. 27, 28. (* The Prince of Peripatetic Informers, and the terror of Stage Coachmen, when such things were. Alack! alack! the Railroads have ruined his "vested interest."—Barham's note.)

III—Angels: Their Visits

12 Once at the Angelus (Ere I was dead),
Angels all glorious came to my Bed;
Angels in blue and white crowned on the
Head.

AUSTIN DOWSON, *Good-night, Babet!*

13 And he [the angel] said, Let me go, for the
day breaketh. And he [Jacob] said, I will not
let thee go, except thou bless me.
Old Testament: Genesis, xxii, 26.

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *To-morrow*, l. 36.

Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.

WHITTIER, *My Soul and I*.

14 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for
thereby some have entertained angels un-
aware.

New Testament: Hebrews, xiii, 2.

Unbless'd thy hand, if, in this low disguise,
Wander, perhaps, some inmate of the skies.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xvii, l. 576, (Pope, tr.)

In this dim world of clouding cares,
We rarely know, till 'wildered eyes
See white wings lessening up the skies,
The angels with us unawares.

GERALD MASSEY, *Ballad of Babe Christabel*.

15 But all God's angels come to us disguised:
Sorrow and sickness, poverty and death,
One after other lift their frowning masks,
And we behold the Seraph's face beneath,

All radiant with the glory and the calm
Of having looked upon the front of God.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Death of a Friend's Child*.

With silence only as their benediction,
God's angels come

Where, in the shadow of a great affliction,
The soul sits dumb!

WHITTIER, *To My Friend on the Death of His Sister*.

1 An angel stood and met my gaze,
Through the low doorway of my tent;
The tent is struck, the vision stays;—
I only know she came and went.
J. R. LOWELL, *She Came and Went*.

I have no angels left
Now, Sweet, to pray to:
Where you have made your shrine
They are away to.
They have struck Heaven's tent,
And gone to cover you:
Where so you keep your state
Heaven is pitched over you!
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Carrier Song*.

2 For God will deign
To visit oft the dwellings of just men
Delighted, and with frequent intercourse
Thither will send his winged messengers
On errands of supernal grace.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 569.

3 Like angels' visits, short and bright.
JOHN NORRIS, *The Parting*. (c. 1700)

Angels, as 'tis but seldom they appear,
So neither do they make long stay;
They do but visit and away.

JOHN NORRIS, *To the Memory of His Niece*.

Visits

Like those of angels, short and far between.
ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*. Pt. ii, l. 585. (1743)

What though my winged hours of bliss have been
Like angel-visits, few and far between?

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 377. (1795)

Mr. Campbell in altering the expression has spoilt it. "Few" and "far between" are the same thing.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English Poets*. Hazlitt points out Campbell's indebtedness to Blair, and notes elsewhere that Campbell never forgave him for this bit of literary detective work.

4 And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 371.

5 Around our pillows golden ladders rise,
And up and down the skies,
With winged sandals shod,
The angels come, and go, the Messengers of God!

R. H. STODDARD, *Hymn to the Beautiful*.

IV—Angels: In Heaven

6 I know that they are happy
With their angel-plumage on.

PARK BENJAMIN, *The Departed*.

See also DEATH: "THEY ARE ALL GONE."

7 'Tis only when they spring to Heaven that
angels

Reveal themselves to you.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v.

8 This world has angels all too few,
And heaven is overflowing.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *To a Young Lady*.

In heaven an angel is nobody in particular.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

9 We trust, in plumed procession,
For such the angels go,
Rank after rank, with even feet
And uniforms of snow.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 16.

10 In merest prudence men should teach . . .
That science ranks as monstrous things
Two pairs of upper limbs; so wings—
E'en angels' wings!—are fictions.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *A Fairy Tale*.

11 Writ in the climate of heaven, in the language
spoken by angels.

LONGFELLOW, *The Children of the Lord's Supper*, l. 262.

12 How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smiled!

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 249.

The helmed Cherubim,
The sworded Seraphim,
Are seen in glittering ranks with wings display'd.

MILTON, *Hymn on the Nativity*, l. 112.

Hear all ye Angels, progeny of light,
Thrones, Dominations, Princedoms, Virtues,
Powers.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 600.

13 Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with
ruth.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 163.

As far as angels' ken.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 59.

14 Speak ye who best can tell, ye sons of light,
Angels, for ye behold him, and with songs
And choral symphonies, day without night,
Circle his throne rejoicing.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 160.

The angels all were singing out of tune,
And hoarse with having little else to do,
Excepting to wind up the sun and moon,
Or curb a runaway young star or two.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 2.

¹ And with the morn those angel faces smile
Which I have loved long since, and lost
awhile.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *The Pillar of the Cloud*.

² All angel now—yet little less than all,
While still a pilgrim in this world below!
SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles: Conclusion*, l. 10.

Referring to Harriet, Duchess of Buccleugh.

Sleep on in peace, await thy Maker's will,
Then rise unchanged, and be an Angel still.
UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on the tomb of Mary
Angell, in St. Mary's church, Nottingham,
England.

³ Angels are bright still, though the brightest
fell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 22.

If angels fight,

Weak men must fall, for heaven still guards the
right.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 62.

⁴ Angels from friendship gather half their joy.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ii, l. 575.

Angels are men of a superior kind;

Angels are men in lighter habit clad.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night iv, l. 533.

V—Angels: On Earth

⁵ When one that holds communion with the
skies

Has fill'd his urn where these pure waters
rise,

And once more mingles with us meaner things,
'Tis ev'n as if an angel shook his wings.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 435.

⁶ We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*, Pt. ii,
act i, sc. 2.

⁷ Let old Timotheus yield the prize

Or both divide the crown:

He rais'd a mortal to the skies;

She drew an angel down.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 167.

⁸ An angel! or, if not, An earthly paragon!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act iii, sc. 6, l. 43.

A ministering angel shall my sister be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 264.

⁹ An angel is like you, Kate, and you are like
an angel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 110.

Thou hast the sweetest face I ever look'd on.

Sir, as I have a soul, she is an angel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 43.

O, the more angel she,

And you the blacker devil!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 130.

¹⁰ Like outcast spirits, who wait,
And see, through heaven's gate,
Angels within it.

THACKERAY, *The Church Porch*. (*Pendennis*,
Ch. 31.)

¹¹ When I see angels in pettycoats I'm always
sorry they hain't got wings so they kin quietly
fly off whare thay will be appreshiated.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Piccolomini*.

¹² Not Angles, but Angels! (Non Angli, sed
Angeli!)

Attributed to GREGORY THE GREAT, on seeing
some handsome British captives offered for
sale at Rome.

To equip a dull, respectable person with wings
would be but to make a parody of an angel.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*:
Crabbed Age and Youth.

ANGER

See also Hatred, Passion

I—Anger: Apothegms

¹³ And being exceedingly mad against them, I
persecuted them even unto strange cities.

New Testament: Acts, xxvi, 11.

¹⁴ Anger makes dull men witty, but it keeps
them poor.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 4. Quoted as
by Queen Elizabeth.

Few men can afford to be angry.

AUGUSTINE BURKE, *Obiter Dicta: Edmund
Burke*.

Anger is an expensive luxury in which only men
of a certain income can indulge.

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, *True and I*, Ch. 6.

Anger costs a man nothing.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, Act
iv, sc. 6.

¹⁵ Nine-tenths of mankind are more afraid of
violence than of anything else.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 193.

¹⁶ Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 12.

¹⁷ Your ladyship's absolutely in alt.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Musical
Lady*, Act i.

Come, please be a little less in alt.

MADAME D'ARBLAY, *Camilla*, Bk. ii, ch. 5.

"Hoity toity!" cries Honour, "Madam is in her
airs, I protest."

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*, Bk. vii, ch. 8.

Like women's anger, impotent and loud.

DRYDEN, *To Sir Godfrey Kneller*, l. 84.

¹⁸ Beware the fury of a patient man.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. 1, l. 1005.

Beware of him that is slow to anger; anger, when it is long in coming, is the stronger when it comes, and the longer kept.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. ii, No. 67.

Let not the sun go down upon your wrath.

New Testament: Ephesians, iv, 26.

Anger may repent with thee for an hour, but not repose for a night; the continuance of anger is hatred, the continuance of hatred turns malice. That anger is not warrantable which hath seen two suns.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. ii, No. 60.

Anger raiseth invention, but it overheateeth the oven.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 237.

Anger is never without an argument, but seldom with a good one.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 237.

Let anger's fire be slow to burn.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

He has hay on his horns. (*Fœnum habet in cornu.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 34.

The one that fust gits mad's most ollers wrong.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, *Mason and Sildell*.

We have nettled him. Had we stung him to death it were but justice.

MASSINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act iii, sc. 1.

So frown'd the mighty combatants, that hell Grew darker at their frown.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 719.

He may look as black as midnight at Martinmas.

SCOTT, *Waverley*. Ch. 48.

Inextinguishable rage.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 217.

As one disarm'd, his anger all he lost.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 945.

No anger find in thee, but pity and ruth.

MILTON, *Sonnets: To a Virtuous Lady*.

Like fragile ice, anger in time passes away. (*Ut fragilis glacies, interit ira mora.*)

OWEN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 374.

Biting his thumb to the quick. (*Pollice usque ad periculum rod.*)

PETROBIVS, *Fragments*. No. 3. Of a man in anger.

So angry it affected my sight. (*Ita iracundia obstitit oculis.*)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 451. (Act ii, sc. 4.)

A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xv, 1.

As fire kindled by bellows, so is anger by words.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 677.

It is hidden wrath that harms. (*Ira que tegitur nocet.*)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 153.

I was angry with my friend:

I told my wrath, my wrath did end.

I was angry with my foe:

I told it not, my wrath did grow.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *A Poison Tree*. St. 1.

O, that I were

Upon the hill of Basan, to outroar

The horned herd! for I have savage cause.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 13, l. 126.

Prithce, go hence;

Or I shall show the cinders of my spirits

Through the ashes of my chance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 172.

I love to cope him in these sullen fits,

For then he's full of matter.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 67.

Being once chaf'd, he cannot

Be rein'd again to temperance; then he speaks

What's in his heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 27.

Never forget what a man says to you when he is

angry.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

It would make a man mad as a buck to be so

bought and sold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 72.

Anger's my meat; I sup upon myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 50.

The flash and outbreak of a fiery mind,

A savageness in unreclaimed blood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

What, drunk with choler?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 129.

Aggravate your choler.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 176.

Let's purge this choler without letting blood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 153.

Be not so hot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 315.

Rancour will out.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 142.

O Cassius, you are yoked with a lamb

That carries anger as the flint bears fire;

Who, much enforced, shows a hasty spark,

And straight is cold again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 110.

Come not between the dragon and his wrath.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 124.

Come not within the measure of my wrath.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act v, sc. 4, l. 127.

1 The brain may devise laws for the blood, but
a hot temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 2, l. 19.

High stomach'd are they both, and full of ire,
In rage deaf as the sea, hasty as fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 18.

2 Put not another sin upon my head
By urging me to fury.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3,
l. 62.

3 He chew'd
The thrice-turn'd cud of wrath, and cook'd
his spleen.

TENNISON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, st. 5.

4 What vexed and riled him (to use his own ex-
pression), was the infernal indifference . . .
of Clavering.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 64.

Thar ain't no sense in gittin' riled.
BRET HARTE, *Jim*.

II—Anger: Its Virtue

5 The tigers of wrath are wiser than the horses
of instruction.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

6 Anger edgeth valour.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 178.

Valour's whetstone, anger,
Which sets an edge upon the sword, and makes it
cut with a spirit.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Muses' Looking-
Glass*. Act iii, sc. 2.

7 Severity is allowable where mildness is in vain.
(La violence est juste où la douceur est
vaine.)

CORNILLIE, *Héraclius*. Act i, sc. 2.

8 Anger is one of the sinews of the soul; he
that wants it hath a maimed mind.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Of Anger*.

9 His nose should pant and his lip should curl,
His cheeks should flame and his brow should
furl,

His bosom should heave and his heart should
glow,
And his fist be ever ready for a knock-down
blow.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.

His energetic fist
Should be ready to resist
A dictatorial word.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.

10 Anger, far sweeter than trickling honey, rises
like smoke in the breasts of men.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xviii, l. 108.

11 Anger in its time and place
May assume a kind of grace.
It must have some reason in it,
And not last beyond a minute.

CHARLES AND MARY LAMB, *Anger*.

12 The flame of anger, bright and brief,
Sharpens the barb of love.

W. S. LANDOR, *Miscellaneous Poems*. No. 66.

13 Every normal man must be tempted, at times,
to spit on his hands, hoist the black flag, and
begin slitting throats.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. i, p. 90.

14 However weak the hand, anger gives it
strength. (Quamlibet infirmas adjuvat ira
manus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 7, l. 66.

Anger brings back his strength. (Ac vim suscitât
ira.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 454.

Their rage supplies them with weapons. (Furor
arma ministrat.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 150.

15 Touch me with noble anger!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 279.

'Tis the noblest mood

That takes least hold on anger; those faint
hearts

That hold least fire are fain to show it first.

SWINBURNE, *Bohémien*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Anger is a noble infirmity.

MARTIN F. TUPPER, *Of Hatred and Anger*.

III—Anger: Its Folly

16 The angry man always thinks he can do more
than he can. (Iratu semper plus putat posse
facere quam possit.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis*.

He that asketh counsel of himself, certes he
must be without ire, for many causes. The first
is this: he that hath great ire and wrath in him-
self, he weeneth alway that he may do things
that he may not do. And secondly, he that is irate
and wroth, he may not well deem, and he that
may not well deem, may not well counsel.

CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibeu*. Sec. 18.

17 The thing I pity most
In men is—action prompted by surprise
Of anger.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Forgiveness*.

18 He that strives not to stem his anger's tide,
Does a wild horse without a bridle ride.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love's Last Shift*. Act iii, sc. 7.

A man in a passion rides a mad horse.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

When a man grows angry, his reason rides out.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5533.

When anger rushes, unrestrained, to action,
Like a hot steed, it stumbles on its way.
RICHARD SAVAGE, *Sir Thomas Overbury*.

Anger is like
A full-hot horse, who being allow'd his way,
Self-mettle tires him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 132.

Rage supplies all with arms. When an angry
man thirsts for blood, anything will serve him
as a spear. (Omnibus armatur rabies. Pro
cuspidē ferri Cuncta volant, dum dextra ferox
in vulnera sævit.)

CLAUDIAN, *Rimanti Telum Ira Facit*, l. 2.

Anger seeks its prey.—
Something to tear with sharp-edged tooth and
claw.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i.

Anger and folly walk cheek by jole; repent-
ance treads on both their heels.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1741.

Act nothing in furious passion; it's putting to
sea in a storm.

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*.

Anger is a sword enemy.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 793.

He who curbs not his anger will wish undone
that which vexation and wrath prompted.
(Qui non moderabitur iræ, Infectum volet
esse, dolor quod suaserit et mens.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 59.

Anger is momentary madness. (Ira furor
brevis est.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. ii, l. 62.

Anger sets the house on fire; . . . it is a short
madness, and an eternal enemy to discourse and
sober counsels and fair conversation.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons*.

Says he, "I reckon I'm a ding-dang fool
For gettin' het up when I might stay cool:
If you are a boss—then I'm a mule,"
Under the Joshua tree.

HENRY H. KNIBBS, *Under the Joshua Tree*.

Every stroke our fury strikes is sure to hit
ourselves at last.

WILLIAM PENN, *Some Fruits of Solitude*, 57.

Anger punishes itself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 799.

To be angry is to revenge the faults of others
upon ourselves.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

"All this is madness," cries a sober sage:
But who, my friend, has reason in his rage?
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. iii, l. 151.

Anger and haste hinder good counsel.

H. G. BORN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 313.

Angry men seldom went woe.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Anger is like those ruins which break them-
selves upon what they fall. (Ira ruinis simil-
lima, quæ super id quod oppræssere, fran-
guntur.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

Never anger Made good guard for itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 9.

Give not reins to your inflamed passions;
take time and a little delay; impetuosity
manages all things badly.

STATIUS, *Thebas*. Bk. x, l. 703.

Fury and anger carry the mind away. (Furor
iraque mentem præcipitant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 316.

The elephant is never won with anger,
Nor must that man who would reclaim a lion
Take him by the teeth.

JOHN WILMOT, *Valentinian*. Act i, l. 1.

IV—Anger: Its Control

Anybody can become angry—that is easy;
but to be angry with the right person, and to
the right degree, and at the right time, and
for the right purpose, and in the right way—
that is not within everybody's power and is
not easy.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

Remember, when you are angry, to say or do
nothing until you have repeated the four-and-
twenty letters to yourself.

ATHENODORUS, to Cæsar Augustus. (PLUTARCH,
Lives: Cæsar Augustus.)

Take a little time—count five-and-twenty, Tat-
tycoram.

CHARLES DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Pt. i, ch. 14.

When angry, count ten before you speak; if very
angry, an hundred.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 111.

While one with moderate haste might tell a hun-
dred.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 238.

When angry, count four; when very angry,
swear.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.
See also under SELF-CONTROL.

Truly to moderate your mind and speech
when you are angry, or else to hold your
peace, betokens no ordinary nature. (Moder-
ari vero et animo tacere, . . . est non medi-
ocris ingenii.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Quintum Fratrem*. Bk. i,
ch. 1, sec. 13.

¹ A man should study ever to keep cool. He makes his inferiors his superiors by heat.
EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

² Whenever you are angry, be assured, that it is not only a present evil, but that you have increased a habit, and added fuel to a fire. . . . If you would not be of an angry temper, then, do not feed the habit. Give it nothing to help its increase. Be quiet at first, and reckon the days in which you have not been angry. "I used to be angry every day; now every other day; then every third and fourth day." And if you miss it so long as thirty days, offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God.
EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 18.

³ Place a curb and drag on your wrath. (*Pone iræ frenā modumque.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 88.

⁴ When (thou art above measure angry, bethink thee how momentary is man's life.
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. xi, ch. 18, sec. 6.

Bethink thee how much more grievous are the consequences of our anger than the acts which arouse it.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. xi, ch. 18, sec. 8.

Let this truth be present to thee in the excitement of anger, that to be moved by passion is not manly, but that mildness and gentleness, as they are more human, so also are they more manly.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. xi, ch. 18, sec. 10.

⁵ Never to master one's anger is a mark of intemperance and lack of training; but always to do so is difficult, and for some impossible.
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 21.

⁶ The greatest remedy for anger is delay. (*Maximum remedium est iræ mora.*)
SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 28.

ANGLING, see Fishing

ANIMAL

⁷ God made all the creatures and gave them our love and our fear,
To give sign, we and they are his children,
one family here.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Soul*. St. vi.

⁸ Animals are such agreeable friends—they ask no questions, they pass no criticisms.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Scenes of Clerical Life: Mr. Giffard's Love Story*.

⁹ No flocks, that range the valley free,
To slaughter I condemn;

Taught by that Power that pities me,
I learn to pity them.
GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)

¹⁰ Beasts of each kind their fellows spare,
Bear lives in amity with bear.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 160. (After Juvenal.) See 1955:11.

Beasts, urged by us, their fellow beasts pursue,
And learn of man each other to undo.
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 123.

Who ever knew an honest brute
At law his neighbour prosecute? . . .
Brutes never meet in bloody fray,
Nor cut each others' throats, for pay.
GOLDSMITH, *The Logicians Refuted*.

¹¹ Though I am far from denying that the counsels of Divine Goodness regarding dumb creatures are, for us, involved in deep obscurity, yet Scripture foretells for them a "glorious liberty," and we are assured that the compassion of Heaven will not be wanting to them.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 19.

¹² The cattle upon a thousand hills.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, l. 10.

The cattle are grazing,
Their heads never raising:
There are forty feeding like one!
WORDSWORTH, *Written in March*.

¹³ The beasts, which nature has fashioned grovelling and slaves to the belly. (*Quæ natura prona atque ventri obediencia finxit.*)
SALLUST, *Catiline*, sec. 1.

¹⁴ Nature teaches beasts to know their friends.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 6.

¹⁵ A beast, that wants discourse of reason.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 150.
He is only an animal, only sensible in the duller parts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 27.

Like brute-beasts that have no understanding.
Book of Common Prayer: *Solemnization of Matrimony*.

¹⁶ Since men prove beasts, let beasts bear gentle minds.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1148.

¹⁷ The behaviour of men to the lower animals, and their behaviour to each other, bear a constant relationship.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30, sec. 2.

¹⁸ Even savage animals, if kept shut up, forget their courage. (*Etiam fera animalia, si clausa teneas, virtutis obliviscuntur.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 64.

¹ I envy not the beast that takes
His license in the field of time,
Unfetter'd by the sense of crime,
To whom a conscience never wakes.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxvii.

² Hurt not animals.
TRIPTOLEMUS, *Precepts*. (PLUTARCH.)
A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xii, 10.

Physiological experiment on animals is justifiable
for real investigation, but not for mere damnable
and detestable curiosity.
DARWIN, *Letter to E. Ray Lankester*.

³ I think I could turn and live with animals,
they are so placid and self-contain'd,
I stand and look at them long and long.
They do not sweat and whine about their
condition,
They do not lie awake in the dark and weep
for their sins,
They do not make me sick discussing their
duty to God,
Not one is dissatisfied, not one is demented
with the mania of owning things,
Not one kneels to another, nor to his kind
that lived thousands of years ago,
Not one is respectable or unhappy over the
whole earth.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 32.

⁴ Behold a beast of nature black;
When one attacks it, it fights back!
(Cet animal est très méchant:
Quand on l'attaque il se défend.)
UNKNOWN, *La Ménagerie*. A burlesque upon
a passage in Walckenaer's *Histoire Générale
des Voyages*: "Ces animaux sont si furieux,
qu'ils se défendent contre ceux qui les atta-
quent."

ANTICIPATION, see Expectation

ANTIPATHY, see Dislike

ANTIQUITY

See also PAAT

I—Antiquity: Definitions

⁵ Antiquities are history defaced, or some rem-
nants of history which have casually escaped
the shipwrecks of time.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

⁶ And to speak truly, "Antiquitas sæculi juven-
tus mundi." These times are the ancient
times, when the world is ancient, and not
those which we account ancient ordine retro-
grado, by a computation backward from our-
selves.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

ANTIQUITY

As in the little, so in the great world, reason will
tell you that old age or antiquity is to be ac-
counted by the farther distance from the be-
ginning and the nearer approach to the end,
—the times wherein we now live being in propi-
ety of speech the most ancient since the world's
creation.

GEORGE HAKEWELL, *An Apologie or Declara-
tion of the Power and Providence of God
in the Government of the World*. (1627)

For as old age is that period of life most remote
from infancy, who does not see that old age in
this universal man ought not to be sought in the
times nearest his birth, but in those most re-
mote from it?

PASCAL, *Treatise on Vacuum: Preface*.

All this cant about our ancestors is merely an
abuse of words. . . . We are the only white-
bearded, silver-headed ancients, who have treas-
ured up, and are prepared to profit by, all the ex-
perience human life can supply.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 5.

It is worthy of remark that a thought which is
often quoted from Francis Bacon occurs in (Gior-
dano) Bruno's *Cena di Cenere*, published in 1564:
I mean the notion that the later times are more
aged than the earlier.

WILLIAM WHATELL, *Philosophy of the Induc-
tive Sciences*. Vol. ii, p. 198.

We are Ancients of the earth,
And in the morning of the times.

TENNYSON, *The Day Dream: Envoi*.

⁷ In the morning of the world
When earth was nigher heaven than now.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. lii.

⁸ Age shakes Athena's tower, but spares grey
Marathon.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 38.

⁹ An acute and experienced critic of antiques.
(Subtilis veterum judex et callidus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 7, l. 101.

Critics in rust.

ADDISON, *Essays: Ancient Medals*.

Because thou prizest things that are
Curious and unfamiliar.

ROBERT HERICK, *Oberon's Feast*.

With sharpen'd sight pale antiquaries pore,
Th' inscription value, but the rust adore.
This the blue varnish, that the green endears,
The sacred rust of twice ten hundred years!
POPE, *Epistle to Mr. Addison*, l. 33.

My copper-lamps, at any rate,
For being true antique, I bought;
Yet wisely melted down my plate,
On modern models to be wrought;
And trifles I alike pursue,
Because they're old, because they're new.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Canto iii.

¹⁰ The ancient and honourable.

Old Testament: Isaiah, lx, 15.

1
It was a mighty while ago.
BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act 1, sc. 3.

2
It seems to me much harder to be a modern than an ancient. (Il me semble beaucoup plus difficile d'être un moderne que d'être un ancien.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 233.

3
Asleep in lap of legends old.
KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 15.

This—all this—was in the olden
Time long ago.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Haunted Palace*.

The spirit of antiquity.
WORDSWORTH, *Bruges*.

4
Antiquity! thou wondrous charm, what art thou? that, being nothing, art everything! When thou wert, thou wert not antiquity—then thou wert nothing, but hadst a remoter antiquity, as thou calledst it, to look back to with blind veneration; thou thyself being to thyself flat, jejune, modern!

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Oxford in the Vacation*.

5
In ancient times all things were cheap.
MARTIN PARKER, *Roxburghe Ballads: An Excellent New Medley*.

6
Remove not the ancient landmark.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxii, 28; xxiii, 10.

7
Antiquity is not always a mark of verity.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

8
Miniver loved the Medici,
Albeit he had never seen one;
He would have sinned incessantly
Could he have been one.
E. A. ROBINSON, *Miniver Cheevy*.

9
In the dark backward and abysm of time.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 50.

10
Thou wert dead, and buried and embalmed,
Ere Romulus and Remus had been suckled:
Antiquity appears to have begun
Long after that primeval race was run.
HORACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*.

11
For now I see the true old times are dead,
When every morning brought a noble chance,
And every chance brought out a noble knight.
TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 397.

A goodly place, a goodly time,
For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.

TENNYSON, *Recollections of the Arabian Nights*.

12
Nor rough, nor barren, are the winding ways
Of hoar antiquity, but strewn with flowers.

THOMAS WARREN, *Written on a Blank Leaf of Dugdale's Monasticon*.

II—Antiquity: Praise and Criticism

See also Age: The Age

13
They that reverence too much old times are but a scorn to the new.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Innovations*.

14
Veneration of antiquity is congenial to the human mind.

EDMUND BURKE, *Tracts on the Popery Laws*. Ch. iii, pt. 2.

Our admiration of the antique is not admiration of the old, but of the natural.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

15
Speak of the moderns without contempt, and of the ancients without idolatry; judge them all by their merits, and not by their age.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Feb., 1748.

16
O, to bring back the great Homeric time,
The simple manners and the deeds sublime:
When the wise Wanderer, often foiled by Fate,

Through the long furrow drove the ploughshare straight.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *Letter to Benjamin Disraeli*, 1869.

17
Be eloquent in praise of the very dull old days
which have long since passed away,
And convince 'em, if you can, that the reigo
of good Queen Anne was Culture's palm-iest day.

W. S. GILBERT, *Potter's*. Act i.

The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this and every country but his own.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

He disdaineth all things above his reach, and
preferreth all countries before his own.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Characters: An Affectate Traveler*.

18
The fleets of Nineveh and Tyre
Are down with Davy Jones, Esquire,
And all the oligarchies, kings,
And potentates that ruled these things
Are gone! But cheer up; don't be sad;
Think what a lovely time they had!

ARTHUR GUZZERMAN, *Elegy*.

19
You praise the fortune and manners of the
men of old, and yet, if on a sudden some god
were for taking you back to those days, you
would refuse every time.

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 7, l. 23.

To look back to antiquity is one thing; to go
back to it is another.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 148.

20
With weeping and with laughter
Still is the story told,

How well Horatius kept the bridge

In the brave days of old.

MACAULAY, *Horatius*. St. 70.

¹ Whoever saw old age which did not praise the past time, and blame the present? (Qui veid jamais vieillesse qui ne louast le temps passé, et ne blâmast le présent?)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 13.

² Let ancient times delight other folk; I rejoice that I was not born till now; this age suits my nature. (Prisca juvent alios; ego me nunc denique natum Gratulor: hanc ætas moribus apta meis.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 121.

The good of ancient times let others state;

I think it lucky I was born so late.

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, iii, 121. (Sydney Smith, tr.)

We praise the past, but use our present years. (Laudamus veteres, sed nostris utimur annis.)

OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. i, l. 225.

Praise they that will times past, I joy to see My self now live, this age best pleaseth me.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Present Time Best Pleaseth*.

³ We extol ancient things, regardless of our own age. (Vetera extollimus, recentium incuriosi.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. ii, sec. 83.

The fault lies in the carping spirit of mankind, that we are always prising what is old and scorning what is new. (Vitio autem malignitatis humanæ vetera semper in laude, præsentia in fastidio esse.)

TACITUS, *Dialogus de Oratoribus*. Sec. 18.

Antiquity surrenders, defeated by new things. (Cedit rerum novitate extrusa vetustas.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 964.

ANVIL

⁴ Men's hammers break, God's anvil stands.

SAMUEL V. COLE, *The Unthwarted Plan*.

⁵ The noise of the hammer and the anvil is ever in his ears.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 28.

⁶ When you are an anvil, hold you still; When you are a hammer, strike your fill.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 101. (1591)

⁷ The anvil fears no blows.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4398.

The anvil is not afraid of the hammer.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 21.

⁸ Thou must (in commanding and winning, or serving and losing, suffering or triumphing) be either anvil or hammer.

GOETHE, *Der Gross-Cophis*. Act ii

In this world a man must either be anvil or hammer.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iv, ch. 7.

In the struggle between nationalities, one nation is the hammer and the other the anvil: one is the victor and the other the vanquished.

BERNHARD VON BÜLOW, *Imperial Germany*.

⁹ Every man who strikes blows for power, for influence, for institutions, for the right, must be just as good an anvil as he is a hammer.

HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Anvils and Hammers*.

¹⁰ For all your days prepare,

And meet them all alike:

When you are the anvil, hear—

When you are the hammer, strike.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Preparedness*.

¹¹ Lay me on an anvil, O God

Beat me and hammer me into a crowbar.

Let me pry loose old walls;

Let me lift and loosen old foundations.

CARL SANDBURG, *Prayers of Steel*.

¹² For a hard anvil, a hammer of feathery.

WOODROFFE, *Spared Hours*, 508. (1623)

ANXIETY, see Fear, Worry

APE

¹³ He doth like the ape, that the higher he climbs the more he shows his ars.

FRANCIS BACON, *Promus*. No. 924.

The higher the ape goes, the more he shows his tail.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. This is a proverb in all languages: Italian, "Tu fai come la simia, chi più va in alto più mostra il culo"; French, "Plus le singe s'élève, plus il montre son cul péle"; German, "Je höher der Affe steigt, je mehr er den Hintern zeigt."

'Tis not till the ape has mounted the tree that she shows her tail so plain.

READ, *The Cloister and the Hearth*. Ch. 52.

As free as an ape is of his tail.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 205.

¹⁴ An old ape has an old eye.

RICHARD BROME, *Damoiselle*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹⁵ The ape, vilest of beasts, how like to us! (Simia, quam similis turpissima bestia, nobis!)

ENNICUS, (CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, ch. 35.)

¹⁶ It is a trite proverb that an ape will be an ape, though clad in purple.

ERASMUS, *Praise of Folly*, 23.

An ape's an ape, a varlet's a varlet,

Tho' they be clad in silk or scarlet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6391.

Howsoever clothed like an ape in purple.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Ulysses Upon Ajax*, 18.

Apes are apes, though clothed in scarlet.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*, Act v, sc. 3.

An ape's an ape though he wears a gold ring.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

1 Apes are never more beasts than when they wear men's clothes.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 807.

An ape is ne'er so like an ape,

As when he wears a doctor's cap.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 6382.

Though he endeavour all he can,

An ape will never be a man.

GEORGE WITHER, *First Lottery*, Emblem 14.

2 More new-fangled than an ape; more giddy in my desires than a monkey.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 153.

3 I must dance barefoot on her wedding day,
And for your love to her, lead apes in hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33, (1596)

'Tis an old proverb, and you know it well,

That women dying maids lead apes in hell

UNKNOWN, *The London Prodigal*, Act i, sc. 2, (1605)

I'd rather die Mawl, and lead apes in Hell,

Than wed an inmate of Silenus' cell

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman and Gentlewoman*, (1640)

Miss, you may say what you please; but faith you'll never lead apes in hell

SWIFT, *Pollie Conversation*, Dial. 1.

I'm sadly afraid that she died an old maid, . . .
So they say she is now leading apes.

R. H. BARIAM, *Blondie Jacke*.

APOLOGY, see Excuse

APPAREL, see Dress

APPARITION, see Ghost

APPEARANCE

I—Appearance: Its Value

4 Personal beauty is a greater recommendation than any letter of introduction. (Τὸ κάλλος παρὰ τὴν ἐπιστολὴν συστάτικόν ἐστιν.)

ARISTOTLE, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, Bk. v, sc. 18.)

It was the saying of an ancient philosopher, which I find some of our writers have ascribed to Queen Elizabeth, that a good face is a letter of recommendation.

AUDISON, *The Spectator*, 13 Nov., 1711.

5 A beautiful face is a silent commendation. (Formosa facies muta commendatio est.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*, No. 12.

Whosoever hath a good presence and a good fashion, carries continual letters of recommendation.

ISABELLA OF SPAIN, (BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 99.)

Good looks are a great recommendation in the business of mankind. (La beauté est une pièce de grande recommandation au commerce des hommes.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. ii, ch. 17.

A pleasing countenance is no slight advantage. (Auxilium non leve vultus habet.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*, Bk. ii, epis. 8, l. 54.

A comely face is a silent recommendation. (Formosa facies muta commendatio est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 207.

Though you cannot know wine by the barrel, a good appearance is a letter of recommendation.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*, Ch. 3.

An honest good look covereth many faults.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 609

6 To be plain with you, friend, you don't carry in your countenance a letter of recommendation.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*, Ch. 2.

That there is falsehood in his looks,

I must and will deny;

They say their master is a knave—

And sure they do not lie.

BURNS, *The Parson's Looks*.

7 If a good face is a letter of recommendation, a good heart is a letter of credit.

BUTLER-LYNN, *What Will He Do With It?* Bk. ii, ch. 11, title.

8 His was the lofty port, the distant mien,
That seems to shun the sight, and awes if seen.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 16.

9 There is a great deal in the first impressions.

CONGRAVE, *Way of the World*, Act iv, sc. 1.

10 For what is form, or what is face,

But the soul's index, or its case?

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Pensive*.

The outward forms the inward man reveal,—
We guess the pulp before we cut the peel

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 418.

11 Appearance, Sir, bears away the bell, almost in everything

JOHN GAY, *Wife of Bath*, Act iv, sc. 1.

12 Beauty itself doth of itself persuade

The eyes of men without an orator.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 29.

13 Even virtue is fairer in a fair body. (Gravior et pulchro veniens in corpore virtus.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*, Bk. v, l. 344.

14 All is not false that seems at first a lie.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *St. Gualberto*, St. 28.

15 It is only shallow people who do not judge by appearances.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*, Ch. 2.

After all, you can't expect men not to judge by appearances.

ELLEN GLASGOW, *The Sheltered Life*, p. 15.

Hit look lak sparrer-grass, hit feel like sparrer-grass, hit las'e lak sparrer-grass, an I bless et 'tain't sparrer-grass.

JOLL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*. Ch. 27.

II—Appearance: Its Deceitfulness.

¹ We should look to the mind, and not to the outward appearance. ('Αποφάσσει, βέβαιος εἰς τὸν νοῦν, καὶ μὴ εἰς τὴν ὄψιν.)

ÆSOP, *Fables*.

² Men are valued not for what they are, but for what they seem to be.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Money*. Act i, sc. 1.

Think not I am what I appear.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 12.

³ Habit maketh no monk, ne wearing of gilt spurs maketh no knight.

THOMAS USS, *Testament of Love*. Bk. ii. (c. 1387)

A holy habit cleanseth not a foul soul.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

See also under *MONK*.

⁴ Good and bad men are each less so than they seem.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 19 Apr., 1830.

⁵ They take chalk for cheese, as the saying is.

NICHOLAS GRIMAUD, *Three Books of Duties to Marcus His Son: Preface*.

⁶ We are deceived by the appearance of right. (Decipimur specie recti.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 25.

⁷ Under this rough exterior lies hid a mighty genius. (Ingenium ingens inculto latet hoc sub corpore.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 33.

It follows not, because

The hair is rough, the dog's a savage one.

SHERIDAN KNOWLES, *The Daughter*. Act i, sc. 2.

Mellow nuts have hardest rind.

SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles*. Canto iii, st. 21.

⁸ Judge not according to the appearance.

New Testament: *John*, vii, 24.

Beware, as long as you live, of judging people by appearances. (Garde-toi, tant que tu vivras, De juger des gens sur la mine.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vi, fab. 5.

There is no trusting to appearances.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act v, sc. 2.

Appearances are very deceitful.

LE SACRE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. iii, ch. 7. (Smollett, tr.)

Don't rely too much on labels.

For too often they are fables.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

He seem'd

For dignity compos'd and high exploit:

But all was false and hollow.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 110.

He had the air of his own statue erected by national subscription.

TURGANEV. (HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 4.)

¹⁰ O that such an imposing appearance should have no brain! (O quanta species cerebrum non habet!)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 7, l. 2.

You look wise. Pray correct that error.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: All Fools' Day*.

Boobies have looked as wise and bright

As Plato or the Stagyrite;

And many a sage and learned skull

Has peeped through windows dark and dull!

THOMAS MOORE, *Nature's Labels*.

¹¹ I have often found persons of handsome appearance to be the worst, and those of evil appearance the best. (Formosus saepe inveni pessimos, Et turpi facie multos cognovi optimos.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 46.

¹² Things are not always what they seem. (Non semper ea sunt que videntur.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 2, l. 5.

Things are seldom what they seem.

Skim milk masquerades as cream.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.

And things are not what they seem.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

¹³ We should strip the mask not only from men, but from things, and restore to each object its own aspect. (Non hominibus tantum, sed rebus persona demenda est et reddenda facies sua.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxiv, 13.

Black Tragedy lets slip her grim disguise

And shows you laughing lips and roguish eyes;

But when, unmasked, gay Comedy appears,

How wan her cheeks are, and what heavy tears!

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Masks*.

Hast ever thought that beneath a gay and frivolous exterior there may lurk a cankerworm which is slowly but surely eating its way into one's very heart?

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.

¹⁴ We'll have a swashing and a martial outside, As many other mannish cowards have

That do outface it with their semblances.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 122.

Mine eyes

Were not in fault, for she was beautiful;

Mine ears, that heard her flattery; nor my

heart,

That thought her like her seeming.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 63.

¹⁶ Seems, madam! nay, it is; I know not "seems."

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 76.

¹ Look how we can, or sad or merrily,
Interpretation will misquote our looks.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 12.

² O what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 103.

Oh, that deceit should steal such gentle shapes,
And with a virtuous vizard hide foul guile!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act ii, sc. 2, l. 27.

O serpent heart, hid with a flowering face!

Did ever a dragon keep so fair a cave?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 73.

Was ever book containing such vile matter
So fairly bound? O, that deceit should dwell
In such a gorgeous palace!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 83.

³ So may the outward shows be least themselves:
The world is still deceived with ornament.

Thus ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea; the beauteous scarf
Veiling an Indian beauty; in a word,
The seeming truth which cunning time puts on

To entrap the wisest.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 73.

Nor more can you distinguish of a man
Than of his outward show; which, God he knows,
Seldom or never jumpeth with the heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 9.

When devils will the blackest sins put on,
They do suggest at first with heavenly shows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello.* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 357.

⁴ She began to ask herself whether she had
not over-rated white beards and old age and
nightshirts as divine credentials.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God.*

⁵ We must see if he is worth rearing, or is
only a wind-bag and a sham.

SOPHOCLES, (*PLATO, Theaetetus.* Sec. 160.)

⁶ Ain't he the damndest simulacrum!

WALT WHITMAN, commenting on Swinburne,
when the latter had turned viciously against him.

⁷ All things are less dreadful than they seem.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets.* Pt. i, No. 7.

It is only by a wide comparison of facts that
the wisest full-grown man can distinguish well-
rolled barrels from more supernal thunder.

GEORGE ELIOT.

III—Appearance: All is not Gold that Glitters

⁸ Do not hold everything as gold which shines
like gold. (Non teneas aurum totum quod
splendet ut aurum.)

ALANUS DE INSULIS, *Parabola.* (Winchester
College Hall-book, 1401.)

⁹ It is not all gold that glareth.

CHAUCER, *House of Fame.* Bk. i, l. 272. (1383)

But all thing which that shineth as the gold

Is not gold, as that I have heard it told.

CHAUCER, *The Chanouns Yemannes Tale.* l. 962. (c. 1390)

¹⁰ Everything is not gold that one sees shining.
(Que tout n'est pas or qu'on voit luire.)

UNKNOWN, *Li Dit de Freire Denise, Cordelier.*
(c. 1300)

All is not gold that outward sheweth bright.

JOHN LYDGATE, *On the Mutability of Human Affairs.* (1440)

All is not gold that sheweth goldish hue.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Chorie and Byrde.*

¹¹ All that glitters is not gold. (No es Oro todo
que reluce.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote.* Pt. ii, ch. 33.

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther.* Pt. ii, l. 215. (1687)

¹² Black sheep dwell in every fold,
All that glitters is not gold;

Storks turn out to be but logs;

Bulls are but inflated frogs.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore.* Act ii.

¹³ Dirt glitters as long as the sun shines.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa.*

¹⁴ Not all that tempts your wandering eyes

And heedless hearts is lawful prize,

Nor all that glisters gold.

THOMAS GRAY, *On a Favourite Cat.*

¹⁵ All is not gold that glisters.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs.* Bk. i, ch. 10
(1546); BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub.* Act
ii, sc. 1; THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Four Quarrel.*
Act v, sc. 1.

All that glisters is not gold;

Often have you heard that told.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act ii,
sc. 7, l. 65.

¹⁶ Yet gold all is not, that doth golden seem.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene.* Bk. ii, canto viii,
st. 14. (1589)

¹⁷ Not everything that gives

A gleam and glittering show

Is to be counted gold, indeed,

This proverb well you know.
GEORGE TURBERVILLE, *The Answer of a Woman to Her Lover*.

IV—Appearance: Appearances

¹ Keep up appearances; there lies the test;
The world will give thee credit for the rest.
Outward be fair, however foul within;
Sin, if thou wilt, but then in secret sin.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 311.

Appearances to save, his only care;
So things seem right, no matter what they are.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 299.
See also SIN: THE ELEVENTH COMMANDMENT.

² The final good and the supreme duty of the wise man is to resist appearances. (*Extremum bonorum et summum munus esse sapientis obsistere visis*.)
CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 9, sec. 31.

³ Always scorn appearances and you always may.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

⁴ Appearances to the mind are of four kinds: Things either are what they appear to be; or they neither are, nor appear to be; or they are, and do not appear to be; or they are not, and yet appear to be. Rightly to aim in all these cases is the wise man's task.
EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 27, sec. 1.

⁵ We see the sun, the moon and the stars revolving, as it seems to us, round us. That is false. We feel that the earth is motionless. That is false, too. We see the sun rise above the horizon. It is beneath us. We touch what we think is a solid body. There is no such thing.

CAMILLE FLAMMARION, *The Unknown*. Ch. 1.

⁶ Those awful goddesses, Appearances, are to us what the Fates were to the Greeks.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

⁷ Unduly concerned for outward appearances. (*In cute curanda plus aequo operata*.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 29.

⁸ If Nature be a phantasm, as thou say'st,
A splendid figment and prodigious dream,
To reach the real and true I'll make no haste,
More than content with worlds that only seem.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

⁹ Of the terrible doubt of appearances,
Of the uncertainty after all, that we may be deluded,
That may-be reliance and hope are but speculations after all,

That may-be identity beyond the grave is a beautiful fable only,
May-be the things I perceive, the animals, plants, men, hills, shining and flowing waters,
The skies of day and night, colors, densities, forms, may-be these are (as doubtless they are) only apparitions, and the real something has yet to be known.
WALT WHITMAN, *Of the Terrible Doubt of Appearances*.

APPETITE

See also Eating

I—Appetite for Food

¹⁰ That sought for no other sauce thereto except appetite.

JOHN BARBOUR, *Bruce*. Pt. iii, l. 540. (c. 1375)
See also under HUNGER.

¹¹ And so leave with an appetite.

RICHARD BULLEIN, *Government of Health*. Fo. 37. (1558)

The surest way in feeding is to leave with an appetite.

THOMAS COCAN, *Haven of Health*, p. 167. (1588)

Go to your banquet, then, but use delight,
So as to rise still with an appetite.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. Pt. i, No. 236. (1648)

If thou rise with an appetite, thou art sure never to sit down without one.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*. (1693)

Who riseth from a feast

With that keen appetite that he sits down?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 8.

¹² Their hearts and sentiments were free, their appetites were hearty.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *City of the Saints*.

¹³ And gazed around them to the left and right

With the prophetic eye of appetite.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 50.

¹⁴ There's no stomach a hand's breadth bigger than another.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 13.

¹⁵ Short are his meals, and homely is his fare;
His thirst he slakes at some pure neighbouring brook,

Nor asks for sauce where appetite stands cook.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. iii, l. 132.

¹⁶ Poor men want meat for their stomachs, rich men stomachs for their meat.

ANTHONY CROLEY, *Wits, Fits, etc.*, p. 105.

Some people have food, but no appetite; others have an appetite, but no food. I have both. The Lord be praised.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Grace*. (Attr.)

Some hae meat and canna eat,
And some wud eat that want it;
But we hae meat and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Selkirk Grace*.

Some have meat but cannot eat;
Some could eat but have no meat;
We have meat and can all eat;
Blest, therefore, be God for our meat.

UNKNOWN, *The Selkirk Grace*. (From MS. of about 1650.)

1 That heavenly food, which gives new appetite.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xxxi, l. 128.

New dishes beget new appetites.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3534.

2 I find no abhorring in mine appetite.

JOHN DONNE, *Devotions*. Sec. 10.

3 What one relishes, nourishes.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

4 Nothing more shameless is than Appetite,
Who still, whatever anguish load our breast,
Makes us remember in our own despite
Both food and drink.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 216. (Worsley, tr.)

5 The best things beyond their measure cloy.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xiii, l. 795. (Pope, tr.)

Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 296.

6 Seek an appetite by hard toil. (Tu pulmentaria quære sudando.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. ii, l. 20.

7 A stomach that is seldom empty despises common food. (Jejunus raro stomachus vulgaria temnit.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 38.

8 There never lived a mortal man who bent
His appetite beyond his natural sphere,
But starved and died.

JOHN KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 646.

9 I have no wish to waste my appetite. (Perdere nolo famem.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 53.

10 That which is not good is not delicious
To a well-governed and wise appetite.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 704.

11 The Receipts of Cookery are swelled to a Volume, but a good Stomach excels them all.

WILLIAM PETER, *Fruits of Solitude*.

12 The full stomach turns from the honey of Hybla. (Hybleum refugit satur liquorem.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 120.

What is nourishment to a hungry man becomes a burden to a full stomach. (Quæ desiderantibus alimenta erant, onera sunt plenis.)

SENECA, *Epistulæ ad Luciliûm*. Epis. xcv, sec. 16.

The sweetest honey
Is loathsome in its own deliciousness,
And in the taste confounds the appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 11.

13 Appetite comes with eating, says Angeston, but thirst departs with drinking. (L'appétit vient en mangeant, disoit Angeston, mais la soif, s'en va en buvant.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 5. By "Angeston" Rabelais referred to Jerome de Hangeste, a scholar who died in 1538.

I have made this paction and covenant with my appetite, that it always lieth down and goes to bed with myself, then the next morning it also riseth with me, and gets up when I am awake.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 41.

14 It is the sign of an over-nice appetite to toy with many dishes. (Fastidientis stomachi est multa degustare.)

SENECA, *Epistulæ ad Luciliûm*. Epis. ii, sec. 4.

15 Poor wretches, do you not know that your appetites are bigger than your bellies? (Infelices, ecquid intellegitis majorem vos famem habere quam ventrem?)

SENECA, *Epistulæ ad Luciliûm*. Epis. lxxxix, sec. 22.

16 A sick man's appetite, who desires most that Which would increase his evil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 183.

Why, she would hang on him
As if increase of appetite had grown
By what it fed on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 143.

17 A good digestion to you all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 62.

Now good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 38.

Keen appetite and quick digestion wait on you and yours.

DRYDEN, *Cleomenes*. Act iv, sc. 1.

18 Doth not the appetite alter? a man loves the meat in his youth that he cannot endure in his age.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 247.

19 To make our appetites more keen,
With eager compounds we our palates urge.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxviii.

¹ And through the Hall there walked to and fro
A jolly Yeoman, marshall of the same,
Whose name was Appetite.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto ix, st. 28.

² 'Tis not the meat, but 'tis the appetite
Makes eating a delight.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Of Thee, Kind Boy*.

³ Long graces do
But keep good stomachs off, that would fall to.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *To His Much Honoured the Lord Lexington*.

He made it a part of his religion, never to say
grace to his meat.
SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. 11.

⁴ God sendeth and giveth both mouth and meat.
THOMAS TUSSEN, *Hundred Points of Good Husbandrie*.

II—Appetite for Pleasure

⁵ Lo, here hath lust his domination,
And appetite stembeth discretion.
CHAUCER, *The Maunciples Tale*, l. 181.

⁶ Let the appetites be subject to reason. (Appetitus rationi obediens.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 29, sec. 102.

Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've
conquered human nature.
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 5.

⁷ Govern well thy appetite, lest Sin
Surprise thee, and her black attendant, Death.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 546.

⁸ Put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man
given to appetite.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xlii, 2.

⁹ Satiety is a neighbor to continued pleasures.
(Continuis voluptatibus vicina satietas.)
QUINTILIAN, *Declamationes*. Bk. xxi, sec. 6.

¹⁰ New meat begets new appetite.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹¹ O appetite, from judgement stand aloof!
The one a palate hath that needs will taste,
Though Reason weep, and cry, "It is thy last."
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 166.

¹² A mortified appetite is never a wise companion.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 69.

APPLAUSE

See also Praise

¹³ Applause: the echo of a platitude.
AMMONS BIRCH, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 25.

¹⁴ Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from
none but self expect applause;
He noblest lives and noblest dies who makes
and keeps his self-made laws.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*, viii, 37.

¹⁵ Applause is the spur of noble minds, the end
and sign of weak ones.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 205.

¹⁶ The silence that accepts merit as the most
natural thing in the world, is the highest ap-
plause.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: Address*, 15 July, 1838.

¹⁷ Unruly murmurs, or ill-timed applause
Wrong the best speaker, and the justest cause.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xix, l. 85. (Pope, tr.)

At the conclusion of one of Mr. Burke's elo-
quent harangues, Mr. Cruger, finding nothing to
add, or perhaps as he thought to add with
effect, exclaimed earnestly, in the language of the
counting-house, "I say ditto to Mr. Burke! I say
ditto to Mr. Burke!"
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Life of Burke*, p. 152.

¹⁸ The applause of a single human being is of
great consequence.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1780.)

¹⁹ Fate cannot rob you of deserved applause,
Whether you win or lose in such a cause.
MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act i, sc. 2.

²⁰ In those days the applause was without art.
(Plausus tunc arte carebant.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 113.

²¹ From the very applause and glad approval of
the people any talent can catch the flame.
(Plausibus ex ipais populi lætoque favore In-
genium quodvis incaluisse potest.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 4, l. 29.

The glorious meed of popular applause.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 82.

O Popular Applause! what heart of man
Is proof against thy sweet, seducing charms?

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 481.

I have been nourished by the sickly food

Of popular applause.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act iv, l. 1821.

See also under PEOPLE.

²² Dare you say that any man will disown the
wish to earn the applause of men? (An erit
qui velle recuset os populi meruisse?)
PENSER, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 41.

²³ Ah me! ah me! this applause has ruined him!
(Ei mihi, ei mihi, istæc illum perdidit assen-
tatio.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 411. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

¹ Like Cato, give his little Senate laws,
And sit attentive to his own applause.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 209.

The applause of listening senates to command.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*.

² They threw their caps
As they would hang them on the horns o' the
moon,
Shouting their emulation.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 216.

Such a noise arose
As the shrouds make at sea in a stiff tempest,
As loud, and to as many tunes: hats, cloaks,—
Doublets, I think,—flew up; and had their faces
Been loose, this day they had been lost.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 71.

³ I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 53.

⁴ I love the people
But do not like to stage me to their eyes;
Though it do well, I do not relish well
Their loud applause, and Aves vehement.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc.
1, l. 68.

And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
3, l. 178.

⁵ The applause of the crowd makes the head
giddy, but the attestation of a reasonable man
makes the heart glad.
RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 188.

⁶ Farewell, and give us your applause. (Vos
valet et plaudite.)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 1094. Concluding words
of several comedies.

⁷ Nay, who dare shine, if not in virtue's cause?
That sole proprietor of just applause.
YOUNG, *Epistles to Mr. Pope*. No. ii, l. 19.

⁸ When most the world applauds you, most be-
ware;
'Tis often less a blessing, than a snare.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 231.

The melancholy ghosts of dead renown,
Whispering faint echoes of the world's applause.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 119.

APPLE

⁹ How we apples swim!
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 32. (1639)
SWIFT, *Brother Protestants*. (1710)
While tumbling down the turbid stream,
Lord love us, how we apples swim!
DAVID MALLAT, *Tyburn*.

¹⁰ Apples are thought to quench the flame of
Venus, according to that old English saying,
He that will not a wife wed, Must eat a cold
apple when he goeth to bed, though some turn
it to a contrary purpose.
THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health*, p. 88.
(1588)

Ait a happle avore gwain to bed,
An' you'll make the doctor beg his bread.
or, as the more popular version runs: An apple a
day keeps the doctor away.
E. M. WRIGHT, *Rustic Speech*, p. 238. The
couplet is from Devonshire.

Eat an apple on going to bed,
And you'll keep the doctor from earning his
bread.
UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iii, ix,
153.)

¹¹ An apple may happen to be better given than
eaten.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 581.

An apple, an egg, and a nut
You may eat after a slut.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6250.

An apple, an egg, an orange, and a nut,
These four things you may take from a slut.
UNKNOWN, *Four Clean Things*.

¹² Oh! happy are the apples when the south
winds blow.
WILLIAM WALLACE HARNEY, *Adonads*.

¹³ What is more melancholy than the old apple-
trees that linger about the spot where once
stood a homestead, but where there is now
only a ruined chimney rising out of a grassy
and weed-grown cellar? They offer their fruit
to every wayfarer—apples that are bitter-
sweet with the moral of time's vicissitude.
HAWTHORNE, *Mosses from an Old Manse*.
The Old Manse.

¹⁴ He pares his apple that will cleanly feed.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 11.

¹⁵ The apples on the other side of the wall are
the sweetest.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 837. See also
under PROHIBITION.

¹⁶ She is lost with an apple, and won with a
nut.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 10.

He that is won with a nut may be lost with an
apple.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2201.

¹⁷ The apple blossoms' shower of pearl,
Though blent with rosier hue,
As beautiful as woman's blush,—
As evanescent too.
LETITIA ELIZABETH LAMBON, *Apple Blossoms*.

¹ I have upset my apple-cart; I am done for.
("Oke rhu a dafar treeshaw.")

LUCIAN, *Pseudolus*, l. 32.

I've upset the apple-cart! (Plautum percull.)
PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 592. (Act IV, sc. 2.)

The Apple-Cart.

BERNARD SHAW. Title of play.

² To satisfy the sharp desire I had
Of tasting those fair apples, I resolv'd
Not to defer; hunger and thirst at once,
Powerful persuaders, quicken'd at the scent
Of that alluring fruit, urg'd me so keen.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 584.

The apples that grew on the fruit-tree of knowledge

By woman were pluck'd, and she still wears
the prize

To tempt us in theatre, senate, or college—

I mean the love-apples that bloom in the eyes.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Living Lustres*.

All the evil in the world was brought in by
means of an apple. (Mala mali malo mala contulit
omnia mundo.)

UNKNOWN. A medieval proverb.

³ It is more pleasant to pluck an apple from
the branch than to take one from a graven
dish.

OVIN, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 5, l. 19.

The apples she had gathered smelt most sweet.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. ii, l. 495.

⁴ Like the sweet apple which reddens upon the
topmost bough

A-top on the topmost twig—which the pluck-
ers forgot, somehow—

Forgot it not, nay, but got it not, for none
could get it till now.

D. G. ROSSITER, *Beauty: A Combination from
Sappho*.

Art thou the topmost apple

The gatherers could reach,

Reddening on the bough?

Shall I not take thee?

SAPPHO, *Odes*. No. 53. (Bliss Carman, tr.)

⁵ I often wished that all my causes were apple-
pie causes.

JOHN SCOTT, LORD ELDON, referring to a complaint made to him when he was resident fellow of University College. Some of the undergraduates complained that the cooks had sent to table an apple-pie which could not be eaten. Lord Eldon ordered the cook to bring the pie before him, but the cook informed him that the pie was eaten, whereupon Lord Eldon gave judgment for the defendant, saying to complainants: "You complain that the pie could not be eaten, but the pie has been eaten, and therefore could be eaten."

But I, when I undress me
Each night, upon my knees

Will ask the Lord to bless me

With apple pie and cheese!

EUGENE FIELD, *Apple Pie and Cheese*.

⁶ A goodly apple rotten at the heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 102.

⁷ There's plenty of boys that will come han-
kering and gruvelling around when you've got
an apple, and beg the core off you; but when
they've got one, and you beg for the core, and
remind them how you give them a core one
time, they make a mouth at you, and say
thank you 'most to death, but there ain't
a-going to be no core.

MARK TWAIN, *Tom Sawyer Abroad*. Ch. 1.

⁸ The apples lie scattered here and there, each
under its own tree. (Strata jacent passim sua
queque sub arbore poma.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. vii, l. 54.

Old Fortune, like sly Farmer Dapple,
Where there's an orchard, flings an apple.

JOHN CLARE, *Rural Life*, l. 114.

⁹ With a heart that is true,
I'll be waiting for you,

In the shade of the old apple tree.

HARRY WILLIAMS, *In the Shade of the Old
Apple Tree*. (1905)

¹⁰ "Very astonishing indeed! strange thing!"

(Turning the Dumpling round, rejoined the
King), . . .

"But, Goody, tell me where, where, where's
the Seam?"

"Sire, there's no Seam," quoth she; "I never
knew

That folks did Apple-Dumplings sew."

"No!" cried the staring Monarch with a grin;
"How, how the devil got the Apple in?"

JOHN WOLCOT, *The Apple Dumplings and the
King*.

APRIL

See also Spring

¹¹ Blossom of the almond trees,

April's gift to April's bees.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Almond Blossoms*.

¹² And blossoming boughs of April in laughter
shake:

Awake, O heart, to be loved, awake, awake!
ROBERT BARNES, *Awake, My Heart*.

¹³ Oh, to be in England

Now that April's there.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Home Thoughts from
Abroad*.

¹⁴ Make me over, Mother April,

When the sap begins to stir!

Make me man or make me woman,

Make me oaf or ape or human,
Cup of flower or cone of fir;
Make me anything but neuter
When the sap begins to stir!

BLISS CARMAN, *Spring Song*.

Once more in misted April
The world is growing green,
Along the winding river
The plume willows lean.
BLISS CARMAN, *An April Morning*.

1
One of love's April fools.
CONGREVE, *The Old Batchelor*. Act i, sc. 1.

On the first of Aprile
Hunt the gowke another mile.
JOHN DENHAM, *Proverbs*. No. 41.

The first of April, some do say,
Is set apart for All Fool's day;
But why the people call it so,
Nor I, nor they themselves, do know.
UNKNOWN, *Poor Robin's Almanac*, 1760.

When beans are in flower, fools are in power.
(Quand les fèves sont en fleur,
Les fous sont en vigueur.)
UNKNOWN, *Pousson d'Avril*.

2
April comes in with his hack and his bill
And sets a flower on every hill.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Proverbs*. No. 41.

3
April's amazing meaning doubtless lies
In tall, hoarse boys and ships
Of slender girls with suddenly wider eyes
And parted lips.
GEORGE DILLON, *April's Amazing Meaning*.

The April winds are magical,
And thrill our tuneful frames;
The garden-walks are passionate
To bachelors and dames.
EMERSON, *April*.

4
April is the cruellest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.
T. S. ELIOT, *The Waste Land*.

6
Sweet April! many a thought
Is wedded unto thee, as hearts are wed.
LONGFELLOW, *An April Day*.

6
I have seen the lady April bringing the daffodils,
Bringing the springing grass and the soft
warm April rain.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *Beauty*.

7
When April rain had laughed the land
Out of its wintry way,
And coaxed all growing things to greet
With gracious garb the May.
SHAMUS O'SHEEL, *While April Rain Went By*.

8
Oh, hush, my heart, and take thine ease,
For here is April weather!

The daffodils beneath the trees
Are all a-row together.

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *April Weather*.

9
Winter's done, and April's in the skies,
Earth, look up with laughter in your eyes.
CHARLES G. D. ROBERTS, *An April Adoration*.

10
The lyric sound of laughter
Fills all the April hills,
The joy-song of the crocus,
The mirth of daffodils.
CLINTON SCOLLARD, *April Music*.

11
The April's in her eyes, it is love's spring,
And these the showers to bring it on.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 43.

12
When well-apparel'd April on the heel
Of limping winter treads.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2,
l. 27.

Proud-pied April dress'd in all his trim
Hath put a spirit of youth in every thing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xcviii.

Thy banks with plumed and twined brims,
Which spongy April at thy heat betrimms.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 64.

13
The uncertain glory of an April day!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act i, sc. 3, l. 85.

Oh, the lovely fickleness of an April day!
W. H. GIBSON, *Pastoral Days: Spring*.

April's rare capricious loveliness.
JULIA C. R. DORR, *November*.

14
Sweet April's tears,
Dead on the hem of May.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. viii, l.
308.

15
A gush of bird-song, a patter of dew,
A cloud, and a rainbow's warning,
Suddenly sunshine and perfect blue—
An April day in the morning.
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *April*.

16
O sweet wild April came-over the hills,
He skipped with the winds and he tripped with
the rills;
His raiment was all of daffodils.
Sing hi, sing hey, sing ho!
WILLIAM FORCE STEAD, *Sweet Wild April*.

17
April warms the world anew.
SWINBURNE, *The Year of Love*.

18
April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears!
WILLIAM WATSON, *Song*.

- 1 When April's silver showers so sweet
Can make May flowers to spring.
UNKNOWN, *Philip and Mary*. (c. 1560)
Sweet April showers Do bring May flowers.
THOMAS TOSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of
Good Husbandry*, 103. (1580)
I'll show you how April showers bring May
flowers.
LODOWICK BARRY, *Ram-Alley*. Act v. (1611)
As Jupiter
On Juno smiles, when he impregns the clouds
That shed May flow'rs.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 499.

ARCADIA

- 2 Arcadia.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY. Title of a medley of prose
romance and pastoral eclogues written for
the amusement of his sister, the Countess of
Pembroke, first published in 1590. Vergil
had sung Arcadia, a district of the Pelopon-
nesus, as the home of pastoral simplicity
and happiness, and the word was soon
generally adopted into English.
Those golden times,
And those Arcadian scenes that Maro sings,
And Sidney, warbler of poetic prose.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 515.
Feign'd Arcadian scenes.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 9.
3 The Arcadians were chestnut-eaters.
ALCÆUS, *Fragment*. No. 86.
4 What, know you not, old man (quoth he)—
Your hair is white, your face is wise—
That Love must kiss that mortal's eyes
Who hopes to see fair Arcady?
H. C. BUNNEN, *The Way to Arcady*.
5 I too was born in Arcadia.
BARTOLOMEO SCHIDON: (c. 1600), on a paint-
ing in the Colonna Collection, Rome; NICH-
OLAS POUSSIN, on a painting in the Louvre,
Paris; SIR JOSEPH REYNOLDS, on his portrait
of Mrs. Crewe.
Auch ich war in Arkadien geboren.
GÖTTE, *Travels in Italy*: *Motto*.
Auch ich war in Arkadien.
E. T. A. HOFFMANN, *Lebensansichten des
Kater Murr*, I, 2: *Motto*.
Moi aussi, je fus pasteur dans l'Arcadie.
DE LILLE, *Les Jardins*.
I, too, shepherd, in Arcadia dwelt.
FELICIA DOROTHY HEWANS, *Song*.
I dwell no more in Arcady,
But when the sky is blue with May,
And birds are blithe and winds are free,
I know what message is for me,
For I have been in Arcady.
LOUISE CRANFORD, *Arcady*.
6 I envied not the happiest swain
That ever trod th' Arcadian plain.
SMOLLETT, *Ode to Leven Water*.

ARCHITECTURE

- 7 Both in the flower of youth, Arcadians both,
equal in song and ready in response. (Ambo
florentes ætatis, Arcades ambo, Et cantare
pares et respondere parati.)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. vii, l. 4. That is, both
poets or musicians, with voices matched to
sing together or alternately.
Each pull'd different ways with many an oath,
"Arcades ambo," *id est*—blackguards both.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 93.
Arcades ambo. Scotchies both.
J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.
Act iv.

- 8 Ye, O Arcadians, will sing my woes upon your
hills; only Arcadians know how to sing! How
softly shall my bones repose if, in future days,
your pipes should tell my loves. (Tamen can-
tabitis, Arcades, Montibus hæc vestris, soli
cantare periti Arcades. O mihi tum quam mol-
liter ossa quiescant, Vestra meos olim si fis-
tula dicat amores.)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. x, l. 31.

ARCHITECTURE

I—Architecture: Definitions

- 9 Houses are built to live in, and not to look on:
therefore let use be preferred before uni-
formity.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Building*.
He that builds a fair house upon an ill seat, com-
mitteth himself to prison.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Building*.
10 Architecture is preëminently the art of sig-
nificant forms in space—that is, forms signifi-
cant of their functions.
CLAUDE BRAGDON, *Wake Up and Dream*. (Out-
look, 27 May, 1931.)
11 The Gothic cathedral is a blossoming in stone
subdued by the insatiable demand of harmony
in man. The mountain of granite blooms into
an eternal flower.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.
Giotto's tower,
The hilly of Florence blossoming in stone.
LONGFELLOW, *Giotto's Tower*.
A style of Architecture [the Gothic] which, to
me at least, is, in comparison with all others, the
most beautiful of all, and by far the most in
harmony with the mysteries of religion.
JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 3.
12 An arch never sleeps.
JAMES FENIMORE, *History of Indian and
Eastern Architecture*, p. 210, repeating a
Hindu aphorism.
13 Too many stairs and back-doors makes thieves
and whores.
BALTRAZAR GRENNER, *Discourse of Building*
Ch. 14. (1662)

A postern door makes thief and whore.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 334.

1 Architecture is frozen music. (Die Baukunst ist eine ertarrte Musik.)

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*, 23 March, 1829.

Architecture is music in space, as it were a frozen music.

SCHELLING, *Philosophie der Kunst*, p. 576.

The sight of such a monument is like a continuous and stationary music.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

2 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

New Testament: Luke, xiv, 28.

When we mean to build,
We first survey the plot, then draw the model;
And when we see the figure of the house,
Then must we rate the cost of the erection.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 41.

The man who builds, and wants wherewith to pay,

Provides a home from which to run away.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Sat. i, l. 171.

3 The building which is fitted accurately to its end will turn out to be beautiful, though beauty is not intended

GEORG MÖLLER, *Essay on Architecture*. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.)

Better the rudest work that tells a story or records a fact, than the richest without meaning.

RUSKIN, *Seven Lamps of Architecture: The Lamp of Memory*.

4 To talk of architecture is a joke
Till you can build a chimney that won't smoke.

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ, paraphrasing Aristophanes, *The Birds*, l. 1034.

5 As if the story of a house
Were told, or ever could be.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Eros Tyrannos*.

6 When we build, let us think that we build for ever.

RUSKIN, *Seven Lamps of Architecture: The Lamp of Memory*.

7 We require from buildings, as from men, two kinds of goodness: first, the doing their practical duty well: then that they be grateful and pleasing in doing it; which last is itself another form of duty.

RUSKIN, *Stones of Venice*. Vol. I, ch. 2.

No architecture is so haughty as that which is simple.

RUSKIN, *Stones of Venice*. Vol. II, ch. 6, sec. 73.

Ornamentation is the principal part of architecture, considered as a subject of fine art.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Sculpture*.

8 Architecture is the work of nations.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Sculpture*.

9 Architecture aims at Eternity; and therefore is the only thing incapable of modes and fashions in its principles.

CHRISTOPHER WREN, *Parentalia*.

10 Builds himself a name; and, to be great,
Sinks in a quarry an immense estate.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 163.

11 To build many houses is the readiest road to poverty. (Δύματα πολλά δρεγέλειον δρεπάνος εὐ νερίης ἐστὶν ἐναυμάτιον.)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 119.)

Old houses mended,
Cost little less than new, before they're ended.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Double Gallant: Prologue*, l. 15.

Men who love building are their own undoers, and need no other enemies.

MARCUS CRASSUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Crassus*. Ch. 2, sec. 5.)

To build is to be robbed.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 62.

12 That was a happy day, before the days of architects, before the days of builders! (Felix illud sæculum ante architectos fuit, ante tectores.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xc, sec. 9. EVERY ONE THE ARCHITECT OF HIS OWN FORTUNE, see under FORTUNE.

II—Architecture: Description

13 It is a reverend thing to see an ancient castle or building, not in decay

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Nobility*.

How reverend is the face of this tall pile, . . . Looking tranquillity!

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act II, sc. 1.

14 Earth proudly wears the Parthenon,
As the best gem upon her zone,
And Morning opes with haste her lids
To gaze upon the Pyramids;
O'er England's abbey bends the sky,
As on its friends, with kindred eye;
For out of Thought's interior sphere
These wenders rose to upper air;
And Nature gladly gave them place,
Adopted them into her race,
And granted them an equal date
With Andes and with Ararat.

EMERSON, *The Problem*.

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew;—
The conscious stone to beauty grew.

EMERSON, *The Problem*.

¹ Gloom lends solemnity. (*Σομνὸν ἔχει σόβρον.*)
EUMIPIDES, *Bacchides*, l. 486.

In dim cathedrals, dark with vaulted gloom,
What holy awe invests the saintly tomb!
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 207.

Thus when we view some well-proportion'd
dome . . .

No single parts unequally surprise,
All comes united to th' admiring eyes.
POTTS, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 47.

² When I lately stood with a friend before [the
cathedral of] Amiens, . . . he asked me how
it happens that we can no longer build such
piles? I replied: "Dear Alphonse, men in
those days had convictions (*Ueberzeugungen*),
we moderns have opinions (*Meinungen*)
and it requires something more than an
opinion to build a Gothic cathedral."

HEINRICH HEINE, *Confidential Letters to*
August Lewald on the French Stage. No. 9.

³ And the house, when it was in building, was
built of stone made ready before it was
brought thither, so that there was neither
hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard
in the house, while it was in building.

Old Testament: I Kings, vi, 7.

No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung.
Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung.
RICHARD HENRIK, *Palestine*, l. 163. Bishop
Heber is describing the building of
Solomon's temple, as above.

Silently as a dream the fabric rose;
No sound of hammer or of saw was there
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. 5, l. 144. Cowper is
describing the ice palace reared for Catherine
of Russia.

No man saw the building of the New Jerusalem,
the workmen crowded together, the unfinished
walls and unpaved streets; no man heard the
clink of trowel and pickaxe; it descended out of
heaven from God.

JOHN ROBERT SEELEY, *Ecce Homo*. Ch. xxiv.

Arose out of the earth a fabric huge
Rose like an exhalation, with the sound
Of dulcet symphonies and voices sweet.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 710.

⁴ Ah, to build, to build!
That is the noblest art of all the arts.
Painting and sculpture are but images,
Are merely shadows cast by outward things
On stone or canvas, having in themselves
No separate existence. Architecture,
Existing in itself, and not in seeming
A something it is not, surpasses them
As substance shadow.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. i, sec. 2, l. 54.

⁵ The architect
Built his great heart into these sculptured
stones,

And with him toiled his children, and their
lives

Were builded, with his own, into the walls,
As offerings unto God.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend: Pt. iii, In*
the Cathedral.

In the elder days of Art,
Builders wrought with greatest care
Each minute and unseen part;
For the Gods see everywhere
LONGFELLOW, *The Builders*.

A man who could build a church, as one may say,
by squinting at a sheet of paper.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.

⁶ But let my due feet never fail
To walk the studious cloisters pale,
And love the high embowed roof,
With antique pillars massy proof,
And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.

MILTON, *H Penseroso*, l. 155.

Rich windows that exclude the light,
And passages that lead to nothing.

THOMAS GRAY, *A Long Story*.

⁷ Nor did there want
Cornice or frieze with bossy sculpture graven.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 715.

The hasty multitude
Admiring enter'd, and the work some praise,
And some the architect.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 730.

⁸ In the greenest of our valleys
By good angels tenanted,
Once a fair and stately palace
(Radiant palace) reared its head.
In the monarch Thought's dominion
It stood there!

Never seraph spread a pinion
(Over fabric half so fair
POPE, *The Haunted Palace*. From *The Fall of the*
House of Usher.

⁹ The stone which the builders refused is be-
come the head stone of the corner.
Old Testament: Psalms, cxviii, 22.

¹⁰ In Saxon strength that abbey frowned,
With massive arches broad and round.

Build ere the art was known
By pointed aisles, and shafted stalk,
The arcades of an alley'd walk
To emulate in stone.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, st. 10.

¹¹ Yon towers, whose wanton tops do buss the
clouds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv,
sc. 5, l. 220.

¹² Mankind was never so happily inspired as
when it made a cathedral: a thing as single
and specious as a statue to the first glance, and

yet on examination, as lively and interesting as a forest in detail.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Inland Voyage: Noyon Cathedral*.

1 Simple was its noble architecture. Each ornament arrested, as it were, in its position, seemed to have been placed there of necessity
2 VOLTAIRE, *Le Temple du Goût*.

Behold, ye builders, demigods who made England's Walhalla

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Minster Spire—its Referring to Westminster Abbey*.

They dreamt not of a perishable home Who thus could build.

WORMSWORTH, *King's College Chapel*, Sonnet iii.

3 There was King Bradmont's palace,
Was never none richer, the story says:
For all the windows and the walls
Were painted with gold, both towers and halls.

Pillars and doors all were of brass;
Windows of latten were set with glass;
It was so rich, in many wise,
That it was like a paradise

UNKNOWN, *Sir Bevis of Hampton*. (c. 1325)

ARGUMENT

See also Reason

I—Argument: Apothegms

4 Testimony is like the shot of a long-bow, which owes its efficacy to the force of the shooter; argument is like the shot of the cross-bow, equally forcible whether discharged by a giant or a dwarf.

FRANCIS BACON. (As quoted by Samuel Johnson, *Dictionary: Cross-bow*, taken from Robert Boyle, and credited to Bacon. See TWISTLTON, *Handwriting of Junius: Preface*, xiv.)

5 Where we desire to be informed, 'tis good to contest with men above ourselves; but to confirm and establish our opinions, 'tis best to argue with judgements below our own, that the frequent spoils and victories over their reasons may settle in ourselves an esteem and confirmed opinion of our own

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici* Pt. i, sec. 6.

6 So soon as the man overtook me, he was but a word and a blow

BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

A knock-down argument; 'tis but a word and a blow

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon* Act i, sc. 1 (1690)

This is manhood to make thee bold,
Let there be but a word and a blow

WILLIAM WAGER, *The Longer Thou Livest*. (c. 1568)

And but one word with one of us? couple it with something; make it a word and a blow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 43. (1593)

7 I've heard old sunning stagers

Say, fools for arguments use wagers.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 297.

8 To "get out of my house" and "what do you want with my wife?" there's no answer.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

9 Never maintain an argument with heat and clamour, though you think or know yourself to be in the right

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Oct. 1747.

Be calm in arguing: for fierceness makes Error a fault and truth discourtesy . . . Calmness is great advantage, he that lets Another chafe, may warm him at his fire
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 52.

A modesty in delivering our sentiments leaves us a liberty of changing them without blushing.
THOMAS WILSON, *Musings of Piety*, p. 127.

10 A noisy man is always in the right.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 114.

Asseveration blustering in your face
Makes contradiction such a hopeless case.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 59.

A contentious man will never lack words.
JOHN JEWELL, *A Defence of the Apology for the Church of England*.

11 Debate destroys despatch.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*, l. 63.

12 Burning is no answer. (*Brûler n'est pas répondre*)

CAMILLE DESMOLINS, in Robe-pierre, when the latter proposed to burn the numbers of the moderate journal, *Le Ficus Cordelier*. The retort became proverbial.

13 Argeyment is a gift of Natur.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 1.

Rather a tough customer in an argeyment, Joe, if anybody was to try and tackle him.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 1.

14 The noble Lord is the Prince Rupert of parliamentary discussion

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, April, 1844, referring to Edward Geoffrey, Earl of Derby, then Lord Stanley. Prince Rupert, the nephew of Charles I, was distinguished for his rash pursuit of a part of Cromwell's army at Naseby, which gave the victory to the Parliamentarians. So Disraeli added, "His charge is resistless; but when he returns from the pursuit, he always finds his camp in possession of the enemy."

Here Stanley meets,—how Stanley scorns, the glance!

The brilliant chief, irregularly great,
Frank, haughty, rash,—the Rupert of Debate.
BULWIER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. I, st. 6,
l. 144. (1846)

¹
In arguing, answer your opponent's earnest
with jest and his jest with earnest. (Σπουδῆς
διαφθελεῖν τὸν ἐναντίον γέλωτος τὸν δὲ γέλωτα
σπουδῇ.)

LEONTINUS GORGIAS. (ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk.
iii, ch. 18, sec. 7.)

²
He argued high, he argued low,
He also argued round about him.
W. S. GILBERT, *Sir Macklin*.

³
His conduct still right, with his argument
wrong.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 46.

⁴
Slow to argue, but quick to act.
BRET HARTE, *John Burns of Gettysburg*.

⁵
When a thing ceases to be a subject of con-
troversy, it ceases to be a subject of interest.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Works*. Vol. xii, p. 384.

⁶
Though we cannot out-vote them, we will out-
argue them.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)

⁷
Treating your adversary with respect is giving
him an advantage to which he is not entitled.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)

⁸
I have found you an argument; but I am not
obliged to find you an understanding.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1784.)

I am bound to furnish my antagonists with argu-
ments, but not with comprehension.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons.

"Very well," cried the Squire, speaking very
quick, "the premises being thus settled, I proceed
to observe that the concatenation of self-exis-
tences, proceeding in a reciprocal duplicate
ratio, naturally produces a problematical dialo-
gism, which in some measure proves that the
essence of spirituality may be referred to the
second predicable. . . . Answer me directly to
what I propose: Whether do you judge the
analytical investigation of the first part of my
enthymem deficient secundum quoad, or quoad
minus; and give me your reasons." "I protest,"
cried Moses, "I don't rightly comprehend the
force of your reasoning." . . . "Oh, Sir," cried
the Squire, "I find you want me to furnish
you with argument and intellects too. No, Sir;
there I protest you are too hard for me."
GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 7.

⁹
Men may be convinced, but they cannot be
pleased, against their will.

JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets*: Congreve.

We may convince others by our arguments; but
we can only persuade them by their own. (On

peut convaincre les autres par ses propres
raisons; mais on ne les persuade que par les
leurs.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 106.

You have not converted a man because you
have silenced him.

JOHN MORLEY, *On Compromise*, p. 246.

See also BUTLER under ARGUMENT: APOTHEGMS.

¹⁰
If he take you in hand, sir, with an argument,
He'll bray you in a mortar.

BEN JONSON, *The Alchemist*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Brief and bitter the debate.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Herz Rief*. St. 4.

¹¹
It is better to debate a question without set-
tling it, than to settle it without debate. (Il
vaut mieux remuer une question sans le dé-
cider que la décider sans le remuer.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 115.

¹²
There is no good in arguing with the inevi-
table. The only argument available with an
east wind is to put on your overcoat.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy and Other Ad-
dresses*: *Democracy*.

¹³
There are fagots and fagots. (Il y a fagots et
fagots.)

MOLIERE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act i, sc. 5.

¹⁴
What quoth the protector thou servest me I
ween with ifs and with ands.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 54. (1513)

Well, well, with ifs and ands

Mad men leave rocks and leap in the sands.

ROBERT DAVENPORT, *King John and Matilda*.
Act i, sc. 2. (c. 1624)

If ifs and ands were pots and pans

There'd be no work for the tinkers.

PEACOCK, *Manley, etc.*, *Glossary*, 286.

"In your propositions," said Pantagruel, "there
are so many ifs and buts that I know not how
to make anything of them."

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

Much virtue in If.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 4, l.
107.

But me no buts.

HENRY FIELDING, *Rape upon Rape*. Act ii, sc. 2
AARON HILL, *Snake in the Grass*. Sc. 1.

¹⁵
We should not investigate facts by the light
of arguments, but arguments by the light of
facts.

MYSON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Myson*. Sec. 3.)

¹⁶
Who over-refines his argument brings him-
self to grief. (Chi troppo s'assottiglia, si sca-
vezza.)

PETRARCH, *To Laura in Life*. Canzone xi, l. 48

¹⁷
To make the weaker argument the stronger.
(Τὸν ἥττω λόγον ἀπείρτω πείρω.)

PLATO, *Apology of Socrates*. Sec. 18.

To make the worse appear the better reason.
(*Ἄσπον ἀσπίον φαίδιμα.*)

DIODORUS LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Sec. 3.

Though his tongue
Dropt manna, and could make the worse appear

The better reason, to perplex and dash
Maturest counsels.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 112.

1
It is a tiresome way of speaking, when you
should dispatch the business, to beat about the
bush. (*Odiosast oratio, cum rem agas longinquum loqui.*)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 608. (Act iii, sc. 4.)

And while I at length debate and beat the bush,
There shall step in other men and catch the
birds.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)

2
In argument
Similes are like songs in love:

They must describe: they nothing prove.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto iii, l. 211.

One single positive weighs more,
You know, than negatives a score.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shepherd*, l. 131.

3
There are two sides to every question. (*Δύο λόγους ἔχει πᾶν πρῶτον πράγμα.*)

PROTAGORAS. (DIODORUS LAERTIUS, *Protagoras*. Bk. ix, sec. 51.) The first to maintain this.

Sir Roger told them, with the air of a man who
would not give his judgement rashly, that much
might be said on both sides.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 122.

Much may be said on both sides.

FIELDING, *Covent Garden Tragedy*. Act i, sc. 8

If he [Phil Gentle] is obliged to speak, he then
observes that the question is difficult; that he
never received so much pleasure from a debate
before; that neither of the controvertists could
have found his match to any other company;
that Mr. Wormwood's assertion is very well
supported, and yet there is great force in what
Mr. Scruple has advanced against it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 83.

The man who sees both sides of a question is a
man who sees absolutely nothing at all.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. ii.

4
Whenever you argue with another wiser than
yourself, in order that others may admire your
wisdom, they will discover your ignorance.

SADI, *Gulistan*. Ch. 8. Maxim 37.

5
To strive with an equal is a doubtful thing to
do; with a superior, a mad thing; with an inferior, a vulgar thing. (*Cum pare contendere, anceps est; cum superiore, furiosum; cum inferiore, sordidum.*)

SENECA, *De Ira*. 2, 34, 1. (Quoted by CHAUCER, *Melbeus*. Sec. 46.)

6
He draweth out the thread of his verbosity
finer than the staple of his argument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. i, l. 18.

In some places he draws the thread of his
verbosity finer than the staple of his argument.

RICHARD PORSON, *Letter to George Travis*, 1789. Referring to Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*.

7
And sheath'd their swords for lack of argument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 21.

8
Let thy tongue tang with arguments of state.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 78; act ii, sc. 5, l. 164.

9
You are fond of argument, and now you fancy
that I am a bag full of arguments.

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Theaetetus*. Sec. 161.)

10
Ye may say, I am hot; I say I am not,
Only warm, as the subject on which I am got.

SWIFT, *The Famous Speechmaker*.

11
And friendly free discussion, calling forth
From the fair jewel, Truth, its latent ray.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. ii, l. 220.

12
I am not arguing with you—I am telling you.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of Making Enemies*, p. 51. Quoted.

13
Ah, don't say that you agree with me. When
people agree with me I always feel that I
must be wrong.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. ii. *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act ii.

II—Argument: Its Futility

14
Our disputants put me in mind of the scuttlefish, that when he is unable to extricate himself, blackens the water about him till he becomes invisible.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 476.

15
Let the long contention cease!

Geese are swans and swans are geese!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Last Word*.

16
In all disputes, so much as there is of passion,
so much there is of nothing to the purpose.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 4.

Iteration, like friction, is likely to generate heat
instead of progress.

GEORGE ELLIOT, *The Mill on the Floss*. Bk. ii, ch. 2.

17
Altogether they puzzle me quite,
They all seem wrong and they all seem right.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fine Weather on the Digentia*. St. 6.

- 1 And there began a lang digression
About the lords o' the creation.
ROBERT BURNS, *The Two Dogs*, l. 45.
Great contest follows, and much learned dust
Involves the combatants; each claiming truth,
And truth disclaiming both.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 161.
- 2 He'd undertake to prove, by force
Of argument, a man's no horse;
He'd prove a buzzard is no fowl,
And that a Lord may be an owl,
A calf an Alderman, a goose a Justice,
And rooks, Committee-men or Trustees.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 71.
- 3 This is no time nor fitting place to mar
The mirthful meeting with a wordy war.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 23.
- 4 We arg'd the thing at breakfast, we arg'd
the thing at tea,
And the more we arg'd the question, the more
we didn't agree.
WILL CARLETON, *Betsy and I Are Out*. St. 5.
- 5 Her reasoning is full of tricks
And butterfly suggestions,
I know no point to which she sticks;
She begs the simplest questions,
And, when her premises are strong
She always draws her inference wrong.
ALFRED COCHRANE, *Upon Lesbia Arguing*.
See also under QUESTION.
- 6 But yet beware of councils when too full;
Number makes long disputes.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*, l. 59.
The tree of knowledge blasted by dispute,
Produces sapless leaves instead of fruit.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Progress of Learning*, l. 43.
- 7 Reproachful speech from either side
The want of argument supplied;
They rail, reviled; as often ends
The contests of disputing friends.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*: Pt. ii, *The Ravens, the
Sexton, and the Earik-Worm*, l. 117.
- 8 In arguing, too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquish'd, he could argue
still;
While words of learned length, and thund'ring
sound,
Amazed the gazing rustics rang'd around;
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder
grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 211.
- 9 A dispute begun in jest . . . is continued by
the desire of conquest, till vanity kindles into
rage, and opposition rankles into enmity.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 23.

- So high at last the contest rose,
From words they almost came to blows.
JAMES MERRICK, *The Chameleon*.
- 10 Anything that argues me into his idea of per-
fect social and political equality with the
Negro is but a specious and fantastic arrange-
ment of words, by which a man can prove a
horse-chestnut to be a chestnut horse.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, at Ottawa, Ill., 21
Aug., 1858.
- 11 Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high
Of providence, foreknowledge, will and fate,
Fix'd fate, free will, foreknowledge absolute;
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 557.
- Myself when young did eagerly frequent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument
About it and about; but evermore
Came out by the same door wherein I went.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubdyat*, St. 27. (Fitzgerald,
tr.)
- 12 Con was a thorn to brother Pro—
On Pro we often sicked him:
Whatever Pro would claim to know
Old Con would contradict him!
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *The Twins*.
- 13 It were endless to dispute upon everything
that is disputable.
WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.
- 14 So spins the silkworm small its slender store,
And labours till it clouds itself all o'er.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 253.
Like doctors thus, when much dispute has past,
We find our tenets just the same at last.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 15.
- 15 Soon their crude notions with each other
fought;
The adverse sect denied what this had taught;
And he at length the amplest triumph gain'd,
Who contradicted what the last maintain'd.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. i, l. 717.
- 16 In a heated argument we are apt to lose sight
of the truth. (Nimium altercando veritas amittitur.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 326.
Heat is in proportion to the want of true knowl-
edge.
STERN, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iv, ch. 1.
- 17 It would be argument for a week, laughter
for a month, and a good jest for ever.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 100.
- And such a deal of skumble-skamble stuff
As puts me from my faith.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 155.
- For they are yet but ear-kissing arguments.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 9.

¹ Could we forbear dispute, and practise love,
We should agree as angels do above.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of Divine Love*. Canto III.

² An argument in a circle. (Circulus in probando.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

ARISTOCRACY, see Ancestry

ART AND ARTISTS

See also Painting, Sculpture, Skill

1—Art: Definitions

³ The art which is grand and yet simple is that which presupposes the greatest elevation both in artist and in public.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 9 Dec., 1877.

Art strives for form, and hopes for beauty.

GEORGE BELLOW, (STANLEY WALKER, *City Editor*, p. 152.)

⁴ Art, unless quickened from above and from within, has in it nothing beyond itself which is visible beauty.

JOHN BROWN, *Horæ Subsecivæ: Notes on Art*.

The beautiful is the most useful in art; but the sublime is the most helpful to morals, for it elevates the mind. (Le beau est plus utile à l'art; mais le sublime est plus utile aux mœurs, parce qu'il élève les esprits.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 326.

It is the treating of the commonplace with the feeling of the sublime that gives to art its true power.

J. F. MILLET, *M.S. Note*, accompanying unpublished sketches.

⁵ But life upon the larger scale, the higher,
When, graduating up in a spiral line
Of still expanding and ascending gyres,
It pushes toward the intense significance
Of all things, hungry for the Infinite?
Art's life,—and where we live, we suffer and toil.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 1151.

The secret of life is in art.

OSCAR WILDE, *The English Renaissance*.

⁶ It is the glory and good of Art,
That Art remains the one way possible
Of speaking truth, to mouths like mine at least.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. xii, l. 837.

⁷ All the arts relating to human life are linked together by a subtle bond of mutual relationship. (Omnes artes, quæ ad humanitatem pertinent, habent quoddam commune vinculum et quasi cognatione quadam inter se continentur.)

CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. i, sec. 2.

⁸ Art is science in the flesh.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*, p. 7.

⁹ Art is an absolute mistress; she will not be coquetted with or slighted; she requires the most entire self-devotion, and she repays with grand triumphs.

CHARLOTTE CUSHMAN. (*American Actors*. Ch. 10.)

Art is a jealous mistress, and if a man have a genius for painting, poetry, music, architecture, or philosophy, he makes a bad husband and an ill provider.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

¹⁰ 'Tis the privilege of Art
Thus to play its cheerful part,
Man on earth to acclimate
And bend the exile to his fate.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

¹¹ Art is the path of the creator to his work.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

Classic art was the art of necessity: modern romantic art bears the stamp of caprice and chance.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1856.

Perpetual modernness is the measure of merit in every work of art.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

The conscious utterance of thought, by speech or action, to any end, is Art. . . . From its first to its last works, Art is the spirit's voluntary use and combination of things to serve its end.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Art*.

¹² The highest problem of every art is, by means of appearances, to produce the illusion of a loftier reality.

GOETHE, *Truth and Poetry*. Bk. xi.

¹³ The temple of art is built of words. Painting and sculpture and music are but the blazon of its windows, borrowing all their significance from the light, and suggestive only of the temple's uses.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks on Familiar Subjects: Art and Life*.

¹⁴ Great art is an instant arrested in eternity.

JAMES HUNTER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 120.

¹⁵ Art is not a thing: it is a way.

ELBERT HUDDAR, *Epigrams*.

¹⁶ An art is a handicraft in flower.

GEORGE ILES, *Jottings*.

¹⁷ Art is nothing more than the shadow of humanity.

HENRY JAMES, *Lectures: University in Arts*.

¹⁸ Art is power.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. v.

Art is the gift of God, and must be used
Unto His glory.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. I, sec. 2.

1 Art is the desire of a man to express himself,
to record the reactions of his personality to
the world he lives in.

AMY LOWELL, *Tendencies in Modern American Poetry*, p. 7.

2 Art is the conveyance of spirit by means of
matter.

SALVADOR DE MADARIAGA, *Americans Are Boys*.

3 And now too late, we see these things are
one:

That art is sacrifice and self-control,
And who loves beauty must be stern of soul.

ALICE DUES MILLER, *An American to France*.

4 Art is a reaching out into the ugliness of the
world for vagrant beauty and the imprison-
ing of it in a tangible dream.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Critic and the Drama*.

Great art is as irrational as great music. It is
mad with its own loveliness.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *House of Satan*, p. 18.

5 Art is a form of catharsis.

DOROTHY PARKER, *Art*.

6 Art does not represent things falsely, but
truly as they appear to mankind.

RUSKIN, *Stones of Venice: The Fall*, Ch. 2.

Fine art is that in which the hand, the head and
the heart go together.

RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lecture II.

7 That which takes effect by chance is not an
art. (Non est ars, quæ ad effectum casu
venit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. xxix, sec. 3.

8 Art has been maligned. . . . She is a goddess
of dainty thought—reticent of habit, abjuring
all obtrusiveness, purposing in no way to
better others.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

Art happens—no hovel is safe from it, no Prince
may depend upon it, the vastest intelligence can-
not bring it about.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

9 The moral life of a man forms part of the
subject-matter of the artist, but the morality
of art consists in the perfect use of an im-
perfect medium.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*:
Preface.

II—Art: Apothegms

10 Art is far feeblier than necessity. (Τέχνη ὁ
ἀνθρώπου ἀδυναμία μαρτυρεῖ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 514.

11 Art can never give the rules that make an
art.

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*. Pt. I, sec. 9.

12 The history of art is the history of revivals.
SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*,
p. 130.

13 The fine arts once divorcing themselves from
truth, are quite certain to fall mad, if they
do not die.

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*, No. 8.

May the Devil fly away with the fine arts!

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*, No. 8. Quoted
as the exclamation of "one of our most dis-
tinguished public men."

14 Art for art's sake. (L'art pour l'art.)

VICTOR COUSSIN, *Lecture xxi*, Sorbonne, 1818.

Venerate art as art.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *On Patronage*.

All loved Art in a seemly way
With an earnest soul and a capital A.
JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *The V-a-s-e*.

15 Art thrives most
Where commerce has enrich'd the busy
coast.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 113.

16 Blest be the art that can immortalise.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Pic-
ture*, l. 8.

17 New arts destroy the old.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

The arts and inventions of each period are only
its costume, and do not invigorate men.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Life too near paralyses art.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 292.

18 Painting was called "silent poetry," and
poetry "speaking painting." The laws of each
art are convertible into the laws of any other.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Art*.

19 Art is either a plagiarist or a revolutionist.

PAUL GAUGUIN. (HUNEKER, *Pathos of Dis-
tance*, p. 128.)

20 All passes. Art alone
Enduring stays to us:

The Bust outlasts the throne,—
The Coin, Tiberius.

(Tout passe,—L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité,

Le buste
Survit à la cité.)

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER, *L'Art*. (Austin Dobson,
tr.)

21 When they talk'd of their Raphaels, Correg-
gios, and stuff,

He shifted his trumpet, and only took snuff.
GOLDSMITH, *Reluctation*, l. 145.

I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast—for luncheon—for dinner—for tea—for supper—for between meals.

MARK TWAIN, *Innocents Abroad*. Ch. 3.

To my mind the old masters are not art; their value is in their scarcity.

THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, April, 1931.)

1 His art is of the lambent and not of the forked kind.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*, Bk. ii, ch. 2.

2 A fine judgment in discerning art. (*Judicium subtile videndis artibus*.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epls. 1, l. 242.

3 Build your art horse-high, pig-tight and bull-strong.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*. "Horse-high, pig-tight and bull-strong," the definition of a legal boundary fence.

4 Art has its fanatics and even its monomaniacs.

VICTOR HUGO, *Ninety-three*. Pt. ii, bk. lii, ch. 6.

5 Piety in art—poetry in art—Puseyism in art—let us be careful how we confound them.

ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: The House of Titian*.

6 Art hath an enemy called ignorance.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour: Induction*, l. 216.

Art hath no enemy but ignorance.

JOHN TAYLOR, *To John Booker*. Quoting the Latin proverb, *Arts non habet inimicum nisi ignorantem*.

7 We have learned to whittle the Eden Tree to the shape of a surplice-peg,

We have learned to bottle our parents twain in the yolk of an addled egg.

We know that the tail must wag the dog, for the horse is drawn by the cart;

But the Devil whoops, as he whooped of old: "It's clever, but is it Art?"

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Conundrum of the Workshops*.

8 As the sun colours flowers so does art colour life.

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, *Pleasures of Life*. Ch. 5.

9 Art must be parochial in the beginning to be cosmopolitan in the end.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 3.

Blessed are the innocent, for theirs is the kingdom of Art!

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 165.

10 If the art is concealed, it succeeds. (*Si latet ars, prodest*.)

QVINT, *Arts Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 313. The source,

perhaps, of the epigram, "Art consists in concealing art." (*Arts est celare artem*.) The art referred to here, of course, is that of deceit or cunning.

It is a chief point of art to dissemble art.

BRIAN MALBANCZE, *Philotinus*. Sig. G 1. (1583)

It is art to conceal art.

NICHOLAS BRETTON, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 11, (1637)

For art in the sense of artifice, see CUNNING.

11 Nothing is so poor and melancholy as art that is interested in itself and not in its subject.

SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*. Vol. iv, p. 152.

12 Seraphs share with thee Knowledge;

But Art, O Man, is thine alone!

SCHILLER, *The Artists*. St. 2.

13 And Art made tongue-tied by Authority.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxv.

14 Fashion is a potency in art, making it hard to judge between the temporary and the lasting.

E. C. STEDMAN, *Poets of America*. Ch. 2.

15 This thing which you would almost bet

Portrays a Spanish omelette,

Depicts instead, with wondrous skill,

A horse and cart upon a hill.

Now, Mr. Dove has too much art

To show the horse or show the cart;

Instead, he paints the *creak* and *strain*.

Get it? No pike is half as plain.

BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *Post-Impressionism*.

16 Statues and pictures and verse may be grand,
But they are not the life for which they stand.

JAMES THOMSON (B. V.), *Sunday Up the River*.

17 All the arts are brothers; each one is a light to the others.

VOLTAIRE, *Note to Ode on the Death of the Princess de Bareith*.

All arts are one,—all branches on one tree;

All fingers, as it were, upon one hand.

W. W. STORY, *A Contemporary Criticism*.

18 Listen! There never was an artistic period.
There never was an Art-loving nation.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

Art is upon the Town!—to be chucked under the chin by the passing gallant.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

19 Art never expresses anything but itself.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

20 Art! would that thou wert able to paint character and spirit; then there would be on earth no fairer picture. (*Arts utinam mores*

animunque effingere posses; Pulchrior in terris nulla tabella foret.)

UNKNOWN *Inscription*, on portrait of Giovanni Tornabuoni, by Ghirlandajo, dated 1488. Formerly in Morgan Library, N. Y.

III—Art is Long

¹ Life is short, the art long, opportunity fleeting, experience treacherous, judgment difficult. ('Ο βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τέχνη μακρὴ, ἡ δὲ καὶρός δέυς, ἡ δὲ πείρα σφαλέρη, ἡ δὲ κρίσις χαλεπή.)

HIPPOCRATES, *Aphorisms*. Sec. i. No. 1. Hippocrates is writing of the art of healing.

This is the utterance of the greatest of physicians, that life is short and art long. (Illa maximi medicorum exclamatio est, Vitam brevem est, longam artem.)

SENECA, *De Brevitate Vitæ*. Sec. 1.

Art is long, life short, experience deceiving.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, 74. (1630)

Art is long, life short; judgment difficult, opportunity transient.

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister*. Bk. vii, ch. ix.

Art is long, and Time is fleeting.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

² The life so short, the craft so long to learn,
Th' assay so hard, so sharp the conquering.

CHAUCER, *The Parlement of Foules: Proem*, l. 1. (1380)

³ Art is difficult, transient is her reward.
(Schwer ist die Kunst, vergänglich ist ihr Preis.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein: Prolog*, l. 40.

⁴ Skill comes so slow, and life so fast doth fly,
We learn so little and forget so much.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nosce Teipsum*. Sec. i, st. 19.

⁵ One science only will one genius fit:
So vast is art, so narrow human wit.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 60.

⁶ The day is short, the work is much.
BEN SYRA, *Sayings*.

⁷ So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. lxxiii.

So much to do; so little done.

Cecil Rhodes, *Last words*.

IV—Art and Nature

⁸ It is the fashion to talk as if art were a sort of addition to nature, with power to perfect what nature has begun or correct her when going aside. . . . In truth man has no power over nature except that of motion,—the power of putting natural bodies together or

separating them; nature performs all the rest within herself.

FRANCIS BACON, *Description of the Intellectual Globe*. Ch. 2.

⁹ That hunger of the heart
Which comes when Nature man deserts for Art.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. i, sec. iv, l. 69.

Nature I loved, and, next to Nature, Art

W. S. LANDOR, *The Last Fruit of an Old Tree: Dedication*.

¹⁰ No work of art can be great but as it deceives, to be otherwise, is the prerogative of nature only

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*. Pt. ii, sec. 11.

¹¹ Not without art, but yet to Nature true.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 699.

¹² Things perfected by nature are better than those finished by art. (Meliora sunt ea quæ natura quam illa quæ arte perfecta sunt.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 34, sec. 87.

¹³ By viewing nature, nature's handmaid, art,
Makes mighty things from small beginnings grow;

Thus fishes first to shipping did impart,
Their tail the rudder, and their head the prow.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 155.

¹⁴ Art may err, but nature cannot miss.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 452.

Nothing but Nature can give a sincere pleasure; where that is not limited, 'tis grotesque painting; the fine woman ends in a fish's tail.

DRYDEN, *Essays*. Vol. ii, p. 161.

Men at first produce effect by studying nature, and afterwards look at nature only to produce effect.

HAZLITT, *Lectures on Dramatic Literature*, 139.

¹⁵ Nature paints the best part of the picture,
carves the best part of the statue, builds the best part of the house, speaks the best part of the oration.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

And in their vaunted works of Art,
The master-stroke is still her part.

EMERSON, *Nature*. Pt. ii.

These temples grew as grows the grass;
Art might obey, but not surpass.

EMERSON, *The Problem*.

¹⁶ To me nature is everything that man is born to, and art is the difference he makes in it.

JOHN ESKINE, *Gentle Reader*, Dec., 1931.

¹⁷ As all Nature's thousand changes
But one changeless God proclaim;

So in Art's wide kingdom ranges
One sole meaning still the same:
This is Truth, eternal Reason,
Which from Beauty takes its dress,
And serene through time and season
Stands for aye in loveliness.

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister's Travels*. Ch. 14.

1 Art may make a suit of clothes: but Nature
must produce a man.

DAVID HUME, *Essays*: No. xv, *The Epicurean*.

2 Nature is a revelation of God;
Art a revelation of man.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*, Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Art is the child of Nature; yes,
Her darling child, in whom we trace
The features of the mother's face,
Her aspect and her attitude;
All her majestic loveliness
Chastened and softened and subdued
Into a more attractive grace,
And with a human sense imbued.
He is the greatest artist, then,
Whether of pencil or of pen,
Who follows Nature. Never man,
As artist or as artisan,
Pursuing his own fantasies,
Can touch the human heart, or please,
Or satisfy our nobler needs,
As he who sets his willing feet
In Nature's footprints, light and fleet,
And follows fearless where she leads.

LONGFELLOW, *Keramos*, l. 382.

3 Art is consummate when it seems to be nature.
(*Ἡ τέχνη τέλειος, ὅτις ἐν φέβει εἶναι δοκῇ.*)

LONGINUS, *De Sublimitate*. Ch. xxii, sec. 2.

4 Nature in no case cometh short of art, for the
arts are copiers of natural forms. (*Οὐκ ἔστι
χέλπον ὑβέβαια φύσιν τέχνης*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. xi, sec. 10.

The first phrase is quoted, apparently, from
some unknown poet.

All art is but imitation of nature. (*Omnis ars
naturæ imitatio est.*)

SENTECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliūm*. Epis. ix, sec. 3.

Who'er from Nature takes a view,
Must copy and improve it too.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the
Picturesque*. Canto ii.

Art, as far as it can, follows nature, as a pupil
imitates his master; thus your art must be, as it
were, God's grandchild.

(*L'arte vostra quella, quanto potete,
Segue, come il maestro fa il discente,
Sì che vostr' arte a Dio quasi è nipote.*)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xi, l. 103.

Art imitates nature.

RICHARD FRANCK, *Northern Memoirs*, p. 52.

Wherein the Graver had a strife
With Nature, to out-do the life.

BEN JONSON, *Shakespeare's Portrait*.

5 Art is Nature made by Man
To Man the interpreter of God.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Artist*. St. 26.

6 Nature is God's. Art is man's instrument.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Wife*. St. 8. (1614)

Nature is not at variance with Art, nor Art
with Nature. . . . Art is the perfection of Na-
ture . . . Nature hath made one world and Art
another. In brief, all things are artificial; for Na-
ture is the Art of God.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 16. (1642) Thomas Hobbes quotes the
last sentence without acknowledgment at
the beginning of his introduction to *Levia-
than*.

Art is man's nature; nature is God's art.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*.

Nature is the art of God. (*Deus æternus, arte sua,
quæ natura est*)

DANTE, *De Monarchia*. Pt. i, l. 3.

7 All nature is but art.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 289.

8 Art is the right hand of nature. The latter
only gave us being, but 'twas the former made
us men.

SCHILLER, *Fiesco*. Act ii, sc. 17.

When nature conquers, Art must then give way.
(*Und siegt Natur, so muss die Kunst entweichen.*)

SCHILLER, to Goethe when he staged Voltaire's
Mohamet.

9 New Art would better Nature's best,
But Nature knows a thing or two.

OWEN SEAMAN, *Arts Postera*.

10 Nature's above art in that respect.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 86.

In scorn of nature, art gave lifeless life.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 197.

Look, when a painter would surpass the life,
In limning out a well-proportion'd steed,
His art with nature's workmanship at strife,
As if the dead the living should exceed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 289.

Over that art

Which, you say, adds to nature, is an art

That nature makes. . . . The art itself is nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 90.

11 When Love owes to Nature his charms,

How vain are the lessons of Art!

HORACE SMITH, *Harace in London*. Bk. i, l. 19.

12 But who can paint

Like Nature? Can Imagination boast,

Amid its gay creation, hues like hers?

Or can it mix them with that matchless skill?

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 468.

13 Nature is usually wrong.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

¹ Nature contains the elements, in colour and form, of all pictures, as the keyboard contains the notes of all music. But the artist is born to pick, and choose, and group with science, these elements, that the result may be beautiful.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER. Inscribed beneath his bust in the Hall of Fame.

V—Art: The Artist

² What is the Artist's duty? . . .
To praise and celebrate,
Because his love is great,
The lively miracle
Of Universal Beauty.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *The Artist's Duty*.

³ The great artist is the simplifier.
ARIEL, *Journal*, 25 Nov., 1861.

⁴ Who of the gods first taught the artist's craft
Laid on the human race their greatest curse.
("Ὅστις τέχνης ἀνέβηκε πρῶτος τῶν θεῶν, αὐτὸς μέγιστον οὖρον ἀνθρώποις κέρειν.")

ANTIPHANES, *Knephos*, Frag., l. 1.

⁵ Let each man exercise the art he knows.
("Ἐπὶ τοῖς τοῖς ἑκάστου αἰδέει τέχνην.")

ARISTOPHANES, *The Wasps*, l. 1431. CICERO
(*Tusculanorum Disputationum*, Bk. I, ch.
18, sec. 41) puts this into Latin: "Quam
quisque norit artem, in hac se exerceat."

⁶ To be an artist is a great thing, but to be an
artist and not know it is the most glorious
plight in the world.

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 436.

An artist without sentiment is a painter without
colours.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 24.

⁷ The study of the beautiful is a duel in which
the artist cries out with terror before he is
vanquished.

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE, *An Artist's Confession*.

⁸ Every artist dips his brush in his own soul,
and paints his own nature into his pictures.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

Every artist writes his own autobiography.

HAVLOCK ELLIS, *The New Spirit*, p. 178.

⁹ The man who never in his mind and thought
travelled to heaven, is no artist. . . . Mere
enthusiasm is the all in all. . . . Passion and
expression are beauty itself.

WILLIAM BLAKE, (GILCHRIST, *Life*, I, 310.)

¹⁰ None but blockheads copy each other.

WILLIAM BLAKE, (GILCHRIST, *Life*, II, 174.)

To admire on principle is the only way to imitate
without loss of originality.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. IV.

¹¹ And you, great sculptor—so, you gave
A score of years to Art, her slave,
And that's your Venus, whence we turn
To yonder girl that fords the burn!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Last Ride Together*.

Artists! Margaret's smile receive,

And on canvas show it;

But for perfect worship leave

Dora to her poet.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Margaret and Dora*.

¹² Does he paint? he fain would write a poem—
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture,
Put to proof art alien to the artist's,
Once, and only once, and for one only,
So to be the man and leave the artist,
Gain the man's joy, miss the artist's sorrow.

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. St. 8.

¹³ An artist has liberty, if he is free to create
any image in any material that he chooses.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Generally Speaking*, p. 125.

¹⁴ Work thou for pleasure! Sing or paint or
carve

The thing thou lovest, though the body starve.
Who works for glory misses oft the goal;
Who works for money coins his very soul.

Work for the work's sake, then, and it may be
That these things shall be added unto thee.

KENYON COX, *The Gospel of Art*, (*Century Magazine*, Feb., 1895.)

There is no way to success in art but to take off
your coat, grind paint, and work like a digger
on the railroad, all day and every day.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*. Quoted as
having been said by "a brave painter."

He that seeks popularity in art closes the door
on his own genius: as he must needs paint for
other minds, and not for his own.

ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: Washington Allston*.

Art should never try to be popular.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of Man under Socialism*.

¹⁵ The torpid artist seeks inspiration at any cost,
by virtue or by vice, by friend or by fiend, by
prayer or by wine.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

You cannot hide any secret. If the artist succor
his flagging spirits by opium or wine, his work
will characterise itself as the effect of opium or
wine.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹⁶ Artists must be sacrificed to their art. Like
bees, they must put their lives into the sting
they give.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspiration*.

Every artist was first an amateur.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

¹ The true artist has the planet for his pedestal; the adventurer, after years of strife, has nothing broader than his shoes.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

² A man may be an artist though he have not his tools about him.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 288.

³ And I thought, like Dr. Faustus, of the emptiness of art,
How we take a fragment for the whole, and call the whole a part.

O. W. HOLMES, *Nux Postcænatica*. St. 2.

⁴ The artist needs no religion beyond his work.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xi, p. 136.

⁵ Scratch an artist and you surprise a child.
JAMES HUNTER, *Chopin*, p. 25.

⁶ To draw a moral, to preach a doctrine, is like shouting at the north star. Life is a vast and awful business. The great artist sets down his vision of it and is silent.

LUDWIG LEWISOHN, *Modern Drama*, p. 109.

⁷ *Emigravit* is the inscription on the tombstone where he lies;

Dead he is not, but departed,—for the artist never dies.

LONGFELLOW, *Nuremberg*. St. 13.

And it came to pass that after a time the artist was forgotten, but the work lived.

OLIVE SCHREINER, *The Artist's Secret*.

But he is dust; we may not know

His happy or unhappy story.

Nameless, and dead these centuries,

His work outlives him,—there's his glory!

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *On an Intaglio Head of Minerva*.

⁸ Nothing can come out of an artist that is not in the man.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. v, p. 90.

⁹ The learned understand the theory of art, the unlearned its pleasure. (*Docti rationem artis, intelligunt, indocti voluptatem.*)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 42.

¹⁰ Back of the canvas that throbs the painter is hinted and hidden;

Into the statue that breathes the soul of the sculptor is hidden.

RICHARD REALP, *Indirection*.

Behind the poem is the poet's soul;

Behind the canvas throbs the artist's heart.

CHARLES HANSON TOWN, *Manhattan*.

¹¹ People always confuse the man and the artist because chance has united them in the same body. (On confond toujours l'homme et

l'artiste sous prétexte que le hasard les a réunis dans le même corps.)

JULES RENAUD, *Journal*. Referring to Verlaine.

The artist and censor differ in this wise: that the first is a decent mind in an indecent body and that the second is an indecent mind in a decent body.

G. J. NATHAN, *The Autobiography of an Attitude*.

¹² It is futile to assign the place an artist is likely to take in the future. There are fashions in immortality as there are trivial fashions.

... Books and pictures read differently to different generations.

WILLIAM ROTHEINSTEIN, *Men and Memories*. Vol. i, p. 66.

¹³ He is the greatest artist who has embodied in the sum of his works, the greatest number of the greatest ideas.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Vol. i, pt. i, ch. 2, 9.

If it is the love of that which your work represents—if, being a landscape painter, it is love of hills and trees that moves you—if, being a figure painter, it is love of human beauty, and human soul that moves you—if, being a flower or animal painter, it is love, and wonder, and delight in petal and in limb that move you, then the Spirit is upon you, and the earth is yours, and the fullness thereof.

RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lect. i.

¹⁴ An artist is a dreamer consenting to dream of the actual world.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*, p. 39.

Choice is what separates the artist from the common herd.

MORDAUNT SHARP, *The Green Bay Tree*. Act i.

¹⁵ Good material often stands idle for want of an artist. (*Sæpe bona materia cessat sine artifice.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. xlvii, 16.

¹⁶ In framing an artist, art hath thus decreed,
To make some good, but others to exceed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 15.

¹⁷ The true artist will let his wife starve, his children go barefoot, his mother drudge for his living at seventy, sooner than work at anything but his art.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act i.

¹⁸ In fields of air he writes his name,

And treads the chambers of the sky;

He reads the stars, and grasps the flame

That quivers round the throne on high.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Art*.

¹⁹ There is no such thing as a dumb poet or a handless painter. The essence of an artist is that he should be articulate.

SWINBURNE, *Essays and Studies: Matthew Arnold's New Poems*.

¹
The Grecian artist gleaned from many faces,
And in a perfect whole the parts combined.

H. T. TUCKERMAN, *Mary*.

²
A great artist can paint a great picture on a
small canvas.

C. D. WARNER, *Washington Irving*. Ch. 6.

³
A life passed among pictures makes not a
painter—else the policeman in the National
Gallery might assert himself. As well allege
that he who lives in a library must needs die a
poet

JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art
of Making Enemies*, p. 26.

⁴
Around the mighty master came
The marvels which his pencil wrought,
Those miracles of power whose fame
Is wide as human thought.

WHITTIER, *Raphael*.

⁵
Artists, like the Greek gods, are only revealed
to one another

OSCAR WILDE, *The English Renaissance*.

⁶
High is our calling, Friend!—Creative Art
(Whether the instrument of words she use,
Or pencil pregnant with ethereal hues.)
Demands the service of a mind and heart.
Though sensitive, yet, in their weakest part
Heroically fashioned

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. II,
No. 3.

VI—Art: Bohemia

⁷
I'd rather live in Bohemia than in any other
land.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Bohemia*.

⁸
We all draw a little and compose a little, and
none of us have any idea of time or money.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 43.

⁹
One of those queer artistic dives,
Where funny people had their fling,
Artists, and writers, and their wives—
Poets, all that sort of thing.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Women of the Better
Class*.

¹⁰
Bohème is not down on the map because it is
not a money-order office.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. XI, p. 189.

¹¹
Authors and actors and artists and such
Never know nothing and never know
much . . .

Playwrights and poets and such horses' necks
Start off from anywhere, end up at sex.
Diarists, critics, and similar roe
Never say nothing, and never say no.

People Who Do Things exceed my endurance:
God, for a man that solicits insurance!
DOROTHY PARKER, *Bohemia*.

ASPIRATION

See also Ambition, Purpose

¹²
By aspiring to a similitude of God in goodness,
or love, neither man nor angel ever trans-
gressed, or shall transgress.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning* Bk. II.

As the hart panteth after the waterbrooks, so
panteth my soul after Thee, O God.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xlii, 1

¹³
Let each man think himself an act of God,
His mind a thought, his life a breath of God,
And let each try, by great thoughts and good
deeds,

To show the most of Heaven he hath in him.

P. J. BAXLEY, *Festus: Proem*.

¹⁴
Alas, that the longest hill
Must end in a vale; but still,
Who climbs with toil, wheresoe'er,
Shall find wings waiting there

H. C. BEECHING, *Going Down Hill on a Bicycle*

God, give me hills to climb,
And strength for climbing!

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *Hills*.

He that stays in the valley shall never get over
the hill

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs* No. 152.

Man can climb to the highest summits, but he
cannot dwell there long

BERNARD SHAW, *Candida*. Act III

And the most difficult of tasks to keep
Heights which the soul is competent to gain.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. IV, l. 138

¹⁵
No bird soars too high if he soars with his own
wings.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁶
Oh that men would seek immortal moments!
WILLIAM BLAKE. (GILCHRIST, *Life*. Vol. I, p.
65.)

¹⁷
The high that proved too high, the heroic for
earth too hard,

The passion that left the ground to lose it-
self in the sky,

Are music sent up to God by the lover and the
bard;

Enough that he heard it once: we shall hear
it by and by.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Abt Vogler*.

Burrow awhile and build, broad on the roots of
things.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Abt Vogler*. St. 2.

Ah, but a man's reach should exceed his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Andrea del Sarto*.

Like plants in mines, which never saw the sun,
But dream of him, and guess where he may be,
And do their best to climb, and get to him
ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v, l. 870.

1 What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me:
A brute I might have been, but would not sink
i' the scale

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 7.

'Tis not what man Does which exalts him, but
what man Would do.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Saul*. St. 18.

2 When human power and failure
Are equalized forever,
And the great Light that halues all is the pas-
sionate bright endeavour.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *To David in Heaven*. St. 22.

3 Strong souls
Live like fire-hearted suns; to spend their
strength

In furthest striving action.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iv.

4 Everything good in man leans on what is
higher. All our strength and success in the
work of our hands depend on our borrowing
the aid of the elements. You have seen a car-
penter on a ladder with a broad-axe chopping
upward chips from a beam. How awkward?
But see him on the ground, dressing his timber
under him. Now, not his feeble muscles but
the force of gravity brings down the axe; that
is to say, the planet itself splits his stick. . . .
I admire the skill which, on the sea-shore,
makes the tides drive wheels and grind corn,
and which thus engages the assistance of the
moon, like a hired hand. Now that is the wis-
dom of a man, in every instance of his labor,
to hitch his wagon to a star, and see his chore
done by the gods themselves.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

Hitch your wagon to a star. Let us not lag in
paltry works which serve our pot and bag alone.
Let us not lie and steal. No god will help. We
shall find all their teams going the other way:
every god will leave us. Work rather for those in-
terests which the divinities honor and promote,
—justice, love, freedom, knowledge, utility.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

Raise thy head; Take stars for money.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 29.

I should delight to have my curls half drowned
In Tyrian dews, and head with roses crowned;
And once more yet, ere I am laid out dead,
Knock at a star with my exalted head.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Bad Season Makes the
Poet Sad*.

Too low they build, who build beneath the stars.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 215.

5 No one regards what is before his feet; we all
gaze at the stars. (Quod est ante pedes, nemo
spectat, celi scrutantur plagas.)

ENNIUS, *Iphigenia*. (CICERO, *De Divinatione*.
Bk. ii, ch. 13, sec. 30.)

Stretching his hand out to catch the stars, he
forgets the flowers at his feet.

JEREMY BENTHAM, *Deontology*. Ch. 1, p. 52.

Why thus longing, thus forever sighing
For the far-off, unattain'd, and dim,
While the beautiful all round thee lying
Offers up its low, perpetual hymn?

HARRIET W. SEWALL, *Why Thus Longing?*

6 I drink the wine of aspiration and the drug of
illusion. Thus I am never dull.

JOHN GALSWORTHY, *The Wine Horn Mountain*

7 A good man, through obscurest aspirations,
Has still an instinct of the one true way.

GOETHE, *Faust: Prologue in Heaven*, l. 88

The restless throbbings and burnings

That hope unsatisfied brings;

The weary longings and yearnings

For the mystical better things.

A. L. GORDON, *Wormwood and Nightshade*.

8 Heaven is not reached at a single bound;
But we build the ladder by which we rise
From the lowly earth to the vaulted skies,
And we mount to its summit round by round.

JOSIAH GILBERT HOLLAND, *Gradatim*. See also
under VICE.

9 You know the proverb, "Corinth town is fair,
But 'tis not every man that can get there."
(Non cuius homini contingit adire Cor-
inthum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 36. (Con-
ington, tr.)

I know full well that here below

Bliss unalloyed there is for none;

My prayer would else fulfilment know—

Never have I seen Carcassonne!

GUSTAVE NADAUD, *Carcassonne*. (Thompson,
tr.)

10 Think not of rest; though dreams be sweet,
Start up, and ply your heavenward feet.

JOHN KABLE, *The Christian Year: Second Sun-
day in Advent*.

11 Nemesis hangs over men who are overbold in
aspiration, whether, like Prometheus, they de-
vise methods and expedients for alleviation of
common ills, or, as lo, indulge in building
castles in the air.

JOHN KEELE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 23.

12 Lightly I sped when hope was high—

And youth beguiled the chase,—

I follow, follow still; but I

Shall never see her face.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *The Unrealized Ideal*.

¹
The shades of night were falling fast,
As through an Alpine village passed
A youth, who bore, 'mid snow and ice,
A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior!

LONGFELLOW, *Excelsior*.

Press on!—"for in the grave there is no work
And no device"—Press on! while yet ye may!
N. P. WELLS, *Press On!* Poem delivered at the
departure of the Senior Class of Yale Col-
lege, in 1827.

²
I see, but cannot reach, the height
That lies forever in the light,
And yet forever and forever,
When seeming just within my grasp,
I feel my feeble hands unclasp,
And sink discouraged into night!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend: A Village Church*.

My . . . aspirations are my only friends.
LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*. Pt. iii, l. 74.

³
The thing we long for, that we are
For one transcendent moment.

J. R. LOWELL, *Longing*.

⁴
A fierce unrest seethes at the core
Of all existing things:
It was the eager wish to soar
That gave the gods their wings. . . .
There throbs through all the worlds that are
This heart-beat hot and strong,
And shaken systems, star by star,
Awake and glow in song.
DON MARQUIS, *Unrest*.

⁵
Better a brutal starving nation,
Than men with thoughts above their station.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*, l.
965.

But all men praise some beauty, tell some tale,
Vent a high mood which makes the rest seem pale.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *Ships*.

⁶
Yet some there be that by due steps aspire
To lay their just hands on that golden key
That opens the palace of Eternity.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 12.

Enflamed with the study of learning, and the
admiration of virtue; stirred up with high hopes
of living to be brave men, and worthy patriots,
dear to God, and famous to all ages.

MILTON, *Tractate on Education*.

⁷
You cannot demonstrate an emotion or prove
an aspiration.

JOHN MOSLEY, *Rousseau*, p. 402.

⁸
The road to the heavens remains, and thither
will we attempt to go. (Restat iter celi: caelo
templabimus ire.)

OVIN, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 37.

Let fowk bode weel, an' strive to do their best;
Nae mair's required—let Heav'n mak out the rest.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *The Gentle Shepherd*. Act i,
sc. 2.

Who does the best his circumstance allows
Does well, acts nobly; angels could no more.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 91.

⁹
I have Immortal longings in me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 282.

¹⁰
'Twere all one,
That I should love a bright particular star,
And think to wed it
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
I, sc. 1, l. 96.

The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,
The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow.
SHELLEY, *One Word Is too Often Profaned*.

¹¹
He rises on the toe: that spirit of his
In aspiration lifts him from the earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
5, l. 15.

¹²
Who digs hills because they do aspire,
Throws down one mountain to cast up a
higher.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 5.

¹³
And thou my mind aspire to higher things;
Grow rich in that which never taketh rust.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Sonnet: Leave Me, O Love*.

¹⁴
Who shoots at the midday sun, though he be
sure he shall never hit the mark, yet as sure
he is he shall shoot higher than who aims but
at a bush.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. ii. (1590)

Sink not in spirit; who aimeth at the sky
Shoots higher much than he that means a tree.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 56.
(1633)

He shoots higher, that threatens the moon, than
he that aims at a tree.
GEORGE HERBERT, *A Priest to the Temple: Preface*.

It is best for great men to shoot over, and for
lesser men to shoot short.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 245.

¹⁵
Sky, be my depth;
Wind, be my width and my height;
World, my heart's span:
Loneliness, wings for my flight!
LEONORA SPEYER, *Measure Me, Sky*.

¹⁶
It was my duty to have loved the highest;
It surely was my profit had I known;
It would have been my pleasure had I seen.
We needs must love the highest when we see it.
Tennyson, *Guinevere*, l. 652.

And ah for a man to arise in me,
That the man I am may cease to be!
TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. I, sec. 10, st. 6.

Man is complete and upstanding only when he
would be more than man.

MICHEL DE UNAMUNO, *Life of Don Quixote*.

A lover of Jesus and of truth . . . can lift
himself above himself in spirit. (Amator Jesu
et veritatis . . . potest se elevare supra seip-
sum in spiritu.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
ii, sec. 1.

Ab! whither now are fled
Those dreams of greatness? those unsolid
hopes
Of happiness? those longings after fame?
Those restless cares? those busy bustling days?
Those gay-spent festive nights?

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 1033.

Ye skies, drop gently round my breast
And be my corselet blue;
Ye earth, receive my lance in rest,
My faithful charger you.

H. D. THOREAU, *The Great Adventure*.

All great ideas, the races' aspirations,
All heroisms, deeds of rapt enthusiasts,
Be ye my Gods

WALT WHITMAN, *Gods*.

Better with naked nerve to bear
The needles of this goading air,
Than, in the lap of sensual ease, forego
The godlike power to do, the godlike aim to
know.

J. G. WHITTIER, *Last Walk in Autumn*. St. 20.

Let the thick curtain fall;
I better know than all
How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.

WHITTIER, *My Triumph*. St. 7.

Yet was there surely then no vulgar power
Working within us,—nothing less, in truth,
Than that most noble attribute of man, . . .
That wish for something loftier, more adorned,
Than is the common aspect, daily garb,
Of human life.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. v, l. 571.

ASS

When the prophet beats the ass,
The angel intercedes.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. viii, l. 795.

Other folks' burdens kill the ass.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 13.

The ass endures the load, but not the overload.
(El Asno sufre la carga, mas no la sobrecarga.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 71.

Fools! For I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:

There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Donkey*.

To me the wonderful charge was given,
I, even a little ass, did go
Bearing the very weight of heaven;
So I crept cat-foot, sure and slow.

KATHARINE TYNAN HINKSON, *The Ass Speaks*.

The ass thinks one thing, and he that rides
him another.

THOMAS D'URFEY, *Quixote*. Pt. iii, act iii, sc. 2.

Better strive with an ill ass than carry the wood
one's self.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 930.

An ass may bray a good while before he shakes
the stars down.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*. Bk. iii, ch. 50.

About a donkey's taste why need we fret us?
To lips like his a thistle is a lettuce.

WILLIAM EWART. A free translation of the
witticism, "Similem habent labra lactucam,"
which made Crassus laugh the only time in
his life, on seeing an ass eating thistles. (See
CICERO, *De Finibus*, v, 30, 92.) Ewart's coup-
let is quoted by Moore in his diary.

Honey is not for the ass's mouth. (No es la
Miel para la boca del asno.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 52.

Give an ass oats and he runs after thistles.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Sacra Prudentiam*.

Who washes an ass's head loseth both labour
and soap.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 34.

A dull ass near home needs no spur.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 83.

An ass is but an ass, though laden with gold.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 585.

By outward show let's not be cheated;
An ass should like an ass be treated.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Packhorse and Carrier*.
See also APE; APPEARANCE.

Every ass loves to hear himself bray.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1404.

He that makes himself an ass, must not take
it ill if men ride him.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2232.

We may make ourselves asses, and then every-
body will ride us.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 4.

Until the Donkey tried to clear
The Fence, he thought himself a Deer.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 48.

- ¹
If a donkey bray at you, don't bray at him.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*. (1640)
Because a Donkey takes a whim
To Bray at You, why Bray at Him?
ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 37.
When all tell thee thou art an ass, 'tis time for
thee to bray.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*.
- ²
I had rather ride on an ass that carries me
than a horse that throws me.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.
Better an ass that carries us than a horse that
throws us.
J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: The Infallible*.
- ³
God did forbid the Israelites to bring
An Ass unto Him for an offering,
Only, by this dull creature, to express
His detestation to all slothfulness.
ROBERT HERRICK, *The Ass*.
- ⁴
The ass often carries gold on his back, yet
feeds on thistles.
JAMES HOWELL, *Party of Beasts*, 17. (1660)
The ass that carrieth wine drinketh water.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- ⁶
He shall be buried with the burial of an ass.
Old Testament: Jeremiah, xxii, 19.
Asses die and wolves bury them.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 821.
- ⁸
Hood an ass with rev'rend purple,
So you can hide his two ambitious ears,
And he shall pass for a cathedral doctor.
BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ⁷
Clad in a lion's shaggy hide
An ass spread terror far and wide.
(De la peau de lion l'âne s'étant vêtu
Etoit craint partout à la ronde.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables: The Ass in the Lion's
Skin*.
What good can it do an ass to be called a lion?
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5490.
- ⁸
What has the ass to do with a lyre?
LUCIAN. (THOMAS FRANCKLIN, *Lucian's Works*,
ii, 109.)
- ⁹
An ass among apes. ("ὄνος ἐν ῥηϊνοῖς.")
MENANDER, *Flocism*. Frag. 402.
- ¹⁰
When a jackass brays, no one pays any atten-
tion to him, not even other jackasses. But
when a lion brays like a jackass, even the lions
in the neighborhood may be pardoned for ex-
hibiting a little surprise.
G. J. NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 24.
- ¹¹
Who is there that has not the ears of an ass?
(Auriculas asini quis non habet?)
PERSEUS, *Satires*. Sat. 3, l. 121.

- I am an ass, indeed; you may prove it by my long
ears.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iv,
sc. 4, l. 29.
The ass is known by his ears. (Ex auribus cog-
noscitur asinus.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.
- ¹²
A man who cannot beat his ass, beats the sad-
dle. (Sed qui asinum non potest, stratum
cædit.)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 45.
The fault of the ass must not be laid upon the
pack-saddle.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 66.
- ¹³
An ass laden with gold can enter the gates of
any city.
PHILIP OF MACEDON. (PLUTARCH, *Apohegms.*)
An ass loaded with gold goes lightly up a moun-
tain.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 35.
- There's no fence or fortress against an ass laden
with gold.
JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 2,
ch. 9.
There is not any place so high whereunto an ass
laden with gold will not get up.
JAMES MABBE, *Celestina*, 72. (1631)
See also GOLD: HIS POWER.
- ¹⁴
An ass is beautiful to an ass, and a pig to a pig.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- ¹⁵
Your dull ass will not mend his pace with
beating.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 64.
A sharp goad for a stubborn ass. (À dur âne, dur
aiguillon.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb.
- ¹⁶
Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of
hay; good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 36.
- ¹⁷
O that he were here to write me down an ass!
But, masters, remember that I am an ass;
though it be not written down, yet forget not
that I am an ass.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act
iv, sc. 2, l. 78.
Extraneously an ass.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 318.
My foes tell me plainly that I am an ass; so that
by my foes, sir, I profit in the knowledge of
myself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. i, l. 21.
- ¹⁸
To the great he is great; to the fool he's a fool:
In the world's dreary desert a crystalline pool,
Where a lion looks in and a lion appears;
But an ass will see only his own ass's ears.
J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *On Amos Bronson Alcott*.

¹ One ass names another "Long-ears." (Ein Esel schimpft den andern Lang-ohr.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb. See also under Pot.

² The asses' bridge. (Pons Asinorum.)

Applied to the fifth proposition of the first book of Euclid.

³ The mule is haf hoss and haf jackass, and then kums a full stop, natur discovering her mistake.

JOSH BILLINGS, *On Mules*.

ATHEISM

See also Doubt

⁴ Atheism is rather in the lip than in the heart of man.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Atheism*.

They that deny a God destroy man's nobility; for certainly man is of kin to the beasts by his body; and if he be not of kin to God by his spirit, he is a base and ignoble creature.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Atheism*.

⁵ God never wrought miracle to convince atheism, because his ordinary works convince it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Atheism*.

There was never miracle wrought by God to convert an atheist, because the light of nature might have led him to confess a God.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

⁶ Atheism leaves a man to sense, to philosophy, to natural piety, to laws, to reputation; all which may be guides to an outward moral virtue.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Superstition*.

Great hypocrites are the real atheists. (Magni hypocritæ sunt veri atheistæ.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pl. i, sec. 13.

⁷ Mock on, mock on, Voltaire, Rousseau;

Mock on, mock on; 'tis all in vain!

You throw the sand against the wind,

And the wind blows it back again.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Mock On*.

⁸ All we have gained then by our unbelief

Is a life of doubt diversified by faith.

For one of faith diversified by doubt:

We called the chess-board white,—we call it black.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

Just when we're safest, there's a sunset-touch,

A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's death,

A chorus-ending from Euripides,—

And that's enough for fifty hopes and fears. . . .

The grand Perhaps!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

⁹ An atheist-laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended!

BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*.

A Scoffer, always on the grin.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 152.

A man whom they had, you see,

Marked as a Sadducee.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Black Mousquetaire*.

¹⁰ He who does not believe that God is above all
is either a fool or has no experience of life.

CÆCILIUS STATIUS, *Fragments*. No. 15.

¹¹ Who seeks perfection in the art
Of driving well an ass and cart,

Or painting mountains in a mist,

Seeks God although an Atheist.

FRANCIS CARLIN, *Perfection*.

¹² There is no unbelief;

Whoever plants a seed beneath the sod

And waits to see it push away the clod,

He trusts in God

LIZZIE YORK CASE, *There Is No Unbelief*.

Sometimes erroneously attributed to Bulwer-Lytton. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.)

The fearful Unbelief is unbelief in yourself.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus: The Everlasting No*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.

¹³ Now who that runs can read it,

The riddle that I write

Of why this poor old sinner

Should sin without delight?

But I, I cannot read it

(Although I run and run)

Of them that do not have the faith

And will not have the fun.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Song of the Strange Ascetic*.

¹⁴ Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place,
(Portentous sight!) the owl Atheism,

Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,

Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds them
close,

And hooting at the glorious sun in Heaven,

Cries out, "Where is it?"

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Fears in Solitude*, l. 81.

¹⁵ Blind unbelief is sure to err,

And scan his work in vain;

God is his own interpreter,

And he will make it plain.

COWPER, *Light Shining Out of Darkness*.

The wildest scorner of his Maker's laws

Finds in a sober moment time to pause.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 55.

¹⁶ Atheism is the last word of theism.

HEINRICH HEINE, *MS. Papers*.

¹ The devil divides the world between atheism and superstition.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentum*.

² The infidels of one age have been the aureoled saints of the next. The destroyers of the old are the creators of the new.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Great Infidels*.

³ I do not know, sir, that the fellow is an infidel; but if he be an infidel, he is an infidel as a dog is an infidel; that is to say, he has never thought upon the subject.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1769.)

⁴ Some believe that all things are subject to the chances of fortune, and that the world has no governor to move it. (Sunt in fortunæ quicquid omnia ponant Et nullo credant mundum rectore moveri.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 86.

⁵ Fools! who fancy Christ mistaken;
Man a tool to buy and sell;
Earth a failure, God-forsaken,
Ante-room of Hell.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The World's Age*.

⁶ Sire, I had no need for that hypothesis. (Sire, je n'avais besoin de cet hypothèse.)

LA PLACE, to Napoleon, when the latter asked why God was not mentioned in the *Traité de la Mécanique Céleste*.

⁷ God is not dumb, that He should speak no more;

If thou hast wanderings in the wilderness
And find'st not Sinai, 'tis thy soul is poor.

J. R. LOWELL, *Bibliolatres*.

⁸ There is no strength in unbelief. Even the unbelief of what is false is no source of might. It is the truth shining from behind that gives the strength to disbelieve.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 42.

Unbelief is blind.

JOHN MILTON, *Comus*, l. 519.

⁹ There are two things which I abhor: the learned in his infidelities, and the fool in his devotions.

MARQUETT. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.)

¹⁰ A man cannot become an atheist merely by wishing it. (N'est pas athée qui veut.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

¹¹ Infidelity does not consist in believing or in disbelieving: it consists in professing to believe what one does not believe.

THOMAS PAINE, *Age of Reason*. Pt. i.

¹² It is ridiculous to suppose that the great head of things, whatever it be, pays any regard to human affairs.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, sec. 1.

¹³ The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.

Old Testament: Psalms, xiv, 1; lili, 1.

"There is no God," the foolish saith,
But none, "There is no sorrow":

And nature oft the cry of faith

In bitter need will borrow.

Eyes, which the preacher could not school,

By wayside graves are raised;

And lips say, "God be pitiful,"

Who ne'er said, "God be praised."

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Human*.

"There is no God," the wicked saith,

"And truly it's a blessing,

For what He might have done with us

It's better only guessing." . . .

And almost every one, when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Dipsychus*. Pt. i, sc. 5.

¹⁴ Pests of society; because their endeavours are directed to loosen the bands of it, and to take at least one curb out of the mouth of that wild beast man.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Letter*, 12 Sept., 1724. Referring to free-thinkers.

¹⁵ We are not to be guilty of that practical atheism, which, seeing no guidance for human affairs but its own limited foresight, endeavours itself to play the god, and decide what will be good for mankind and what bad.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 32, sec. 8.

¹⁶ There are some spirits so atheistical that they . . . search their houses with a sunbeam, that they may be instructed in all the corners of nastiness.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. ii, sec. 3.

¹⁷ I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

New Testament: I Timothy, i, 13.

¹⁸ He hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

New Testament: I Timothy, v, 8.

¹⁹ What behaved well in the past or behaves well to-day is not such a wonder,

The wonder is always and always how there can be a mean man or an infidel.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Pt. xxii, l. 28.

²⁰ By night an atheist half-believes a God.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 176.

1

A daring infidel (and such there are,
From pride, example, lucre, rage, revenge,
Or pure heroical defect of thought),
Of all earth's madmen, most deserves a chain.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii. l. 201.

2 Selfishness is the only real atheism; aspiration, unselfishness, the only real religion.
ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*. Ch.
16.

ATHENS. see Greece

AUDACITY. see **Boldness**

AURORA. see Dawn

AUTHORITY

Who holds a power but newly gained is ever stern of mood. ("Ἀπας δὲ τραχὺς, ὅστις ἀνέον κρατῇ.")

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 35.
None is more severe than he of humble birth
when raised to high estate. (*Aspersius nihil est
humili, cum surreit in altum.*)

4
Authority intoxicates,
And makes mere sots of magistrates;
The fumes of it invade the brain,
And make men giddy, proud, and vain
SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l.
282.

5 He who is firmly seated in authority soon
learns to think security, and not progress, the
highest lesson of statecraft.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New Eng-
land Two Centuries Ago.*

6 For he taught them as one having authority,
and not as the scribes.
New Testament: Matthew vii, 29.

I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh.

New Testament: Matthew, viii, 9.

7 To exercise authority with cruel claws. (Exercere imperium sævis unguibus.)
Phaedrus, *Fables*. Bk. i. fab. 31. l. 12.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 13. l. 90.

Authority forgets a dying king.
TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 289.

Shall remain!
Hear you this Triton of the minnows? mark
you
His absolute "shall"?
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, Act III, sc. 1, l. 88.

Must? Why, colonel, must's for the King.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

Thou hast seen a farmer's dog bark at a beggar? . . . And the creature run from the cur? There thou might'st behold the great image of authority: a dog's obeyed in office.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 159.
Thus can the demigod Authority
Make us pay down for our offence by weight
The words of heaven.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act I, sc.
2, l. 124.

¹¹ Drest in a little brief authority.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 118.

Though authority be a stubborn bear, yet he
is oft led by the nose with gold.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4.
l. 831.

AUTHORS, AUTHORSHIP, see Writing

AUTUMN

See also Seasons.

I—Autumn: Its Beauty

13
O Autumn, laden with fruit, and stained
With the blood of the grape, pass not, but sit
Beneath my shady roof; there thou may'st
rest
And tune thy jolly voice to my fresh pipe,
And all the daughters of the year shall dance!
Sing now the lusty song of fruits and flowers.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *To Autumn*.

14 Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. vii, l. 821.

We lack but open eye and ear
To find the Orient's marvels here;
The still small voice in autumn's bush,
Yon maple wood the burning bush.

WHITTIER, *The Chapel of the Hermits*. St. 16.

15
Autumn wins you best by this, its mute
Appeal to sympathy for its decay.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, Pt. 4, l. 25.

16
All-cheering Plenty, with her flowing horn,
Led yellow Autumn, wreath'd with nodding
corn.

17 There is something in the autumn that is native to my blood—

Touch of manner, hint of mood;
And my heart is like a rhyme,
With the yellow and the purple and the crim-
son keeping time.

BLISS CARMAN, *A Vagabond Song.*
The scarlet of the maples can shake me like a
CRY

Of bugles going by.
And my lonely spirit thrills
To see the frosty asters like a smoke upon the hills.

BLISS CARMAN, *A Vagabond Song*.

A haze on the far horizon,
The infinite, tender sky,
The ripe, rich tint of the cornfields,
And the wild geese sailing high,—
And all over upland and lowland
The charm of the goldenrod,—

Some of us call it Autumn,
And others call it God.
WILLIAM HERBERT CARRUTH, *Each in His Own Tongue*.

The red upon the hill
Taket away my will;
If anybody sneer,
Take care, for God is here,
That's all

EMILY DICKINSON, *Mysteries*.

O be less beautiful, or be less brief!
WILLIAM WATSON, *Autumn*.

These are the days when skies put on
The old, old sophistries of June,—
A blue and gold mistake.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Indian Summer*.

The moros are meeker than they were.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Autumn*.

How bravely Autumn paints upon the sky
The gorgeous fame of Summer which is fled!
THOMAS HOOD, *Written in a Volume of Shakespeare*.

Fruit-bearing autumn. (*Pomifer autumnus*.)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iv, ode 7, l. 11.

Autumn into earth's lap does throw
Brown apples gay in a game of play,
As the equinoctials blow.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *October*.

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;
Conspiring with him how to load and bless
With fruit the vines that round the thatch-
eaves run;

To bend with apples the moss'd cottage-trees,
And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core.
JOHN KEATS, *To Autumn*, St. 1.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind.
JOHN KEATS, *To Autumn*, St. 2.

The world puts on its robes of glory now;
The very flowers are tinged with deeper
dyes;

The waves are bluer, and the angels pitch
Their shining tents along the sunset skies.
ALBERT LAUGHTON, *Autumn*.

Third act of the eternal play!
In poster-like emblazonries
"Autumn once more begins today!"—
'Tis written all across the trees

In yellow letters like Chinese
RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Eternal Play*.

Behold congenial Autumn comes,
The Sabbath of the year!
JOHN LOGAN, *Ode Written on a Visit to the Country in Autumn*.

It was Autumn, and incessant
Piped the quails from shocks and sheaves,
And, like living coals, the apples
Burned among the withering leaves.
LONGFELLOW, *Pegasus in Pound*.

What visionary tints the year puts on,
When falling leaves falter through motionless
air

Or numbly cling and shiver to be gone!
How shimmer the low flats and pastures bare,
As with her nectar-liebe Autumn fills
The bowl between me and those distant
hills,

And smiles and shakes abroad her misty,
tremulous hair!
J. R. LOWELL, *An Indian Summer Reverie*.

Autumn, the fairest season of the year.
(Autumnus, cum formosissimus annus.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. ii, l. 315.

O, it sets my heart a clickin' like the tickin' of
a clock,
When the trust is on the punkin and the fod-
der's in the shock.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *When the Frost is on the Punkin*.

The teeming autumn, big with rich increase.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets* No. xcvi.

There is a harmony
In Autumn, and a lustre in its sky,
Which thro' the Summer is not heard or
seen,—

As if it could not be, as if it had not been!
SHELLEY, *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*, St. 7.

Autumn! frosts enchant the pool,
And make the cart-ruts beautiful.
R. L. STEVENSON, *The House Beautiful*.

How are the veins of thee, Autumn, laden?
Umbered juices, And pulped bruises
Pappy out of the cherry-bruises,
Froth the veins of thee, wild, wild maiden!
With hair that musters
In globed clusters.
In tumbling clusters, like swarthy grapes.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Corymbus for Autumn*.

1 While Autumn, nodding o'er the yellow plain,
Comes jovial on.

TROMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 2.

2 The tints of autumn—a mighty flower garden
blossoming under the spell of the enchanter,
Frost.

WHITTIER, *Patucket Falls*.

II—Autumn: Its Sadness

3 Now Autumn's fire burns slowly along the
woods,

And day by day the dead leaves fall and melt,
And night by night the monitory blast
Wails in the key-hole, telling how it pass'd
O'er empty fields, or upland solitudes,
Or grim wide wave; and now the power is felt
Of melancholy: tenderer in its moods
Than any joy indulgent Summer dealt.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Autumnal Sonnet*.

4 The melancholy days are come, the saddest
of the year,
Of wailing winds, and naked woods, and mead-
ows brown and sear.

BRYANT, *The Death of the Flowers*.

5 When chill November's surly blast
Made fields and forests bare

BYRNS, *Man Was Made to Mourn*.

No Park—no Ring—no afternoon gentility—
No company—no nobility—
No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member—
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds—
November!

THOMAS HOOD, *No!*

November's sky is chill and drear,
November's leaf is red and sear.

SCOTT, *Marmion: Canto i, Introduction*.

6 A breath, whence no man knows,
Swaying the grating weeds, it blows;
It comes, it grieves, it goes,
Once it rocked the summer rose.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Passing of Autumn*.

7 My sorrow when she's here with me,
Thinks these dark days of autumn rain
Are beautiful as days can be;
She loves the bare, the withered tree;
She walks the sodden pasture lane.

ROBERT FROST, *My November Guest*.

8 I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like Silence, listening
To silence, for no lonely bird would sing
Into his hollow ear from woods forlorn.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Autumn*, l. 1.

Roughs are daily rifled by the gusty thieves,
And the Book of Nature getteth short of leaves.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Seasons*.

9 Dread autumn, harvest-season of the Goddess
of Death. (Autumnusque gravis, Libitinae
quarustus acerbae.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 19.

10 Sorrow and the scarlet leaf,
Sad thoughts and sunny weather;
Ah me! this glory and this grief
Agree not well together!

T. W. PARSONS, *A Song for September*.

11 End of autumn.
The hop of a wild rabbit
Scuttling through dead leaves.

FLORENCE B. SPILGER, *November*.

12 Cold autumn, wun with wrath of wind and
rain.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Autumn and Winter*. St. 1.

AVARICE

See also Gold: The Lust for Gold; Money.

13 Vile avarice and pride, from Heaven accurst,
In all are ill, but in a church-man worst.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Sixth Hour*. St. 86.

14 Covetousness breaks the sack.

FRANCIS BACON, *Proverbs* No 616. (1594)

Covetousness bursts the bag.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 20.

15 He has not acquired a fortune; the fortune has
acquired him

BION, of a miser. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*.
Bk. iv, sec. 50.)

Covetousness cracks the sinews of faith; numbs
the apprehension of anything above sense, and
only affected with the certainty of things present,
makes a peradventure of things to come.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i,
sec. 8.

16 Covetous desires, and inordinate love of
riches.

Book of Common Prayer: *St. Matthew's Day*.

17 And were it not that they are loath to lay out
money on a rope, they would be hanged forth-
with, and sometimes die to save charges.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 12.

Spare all I have, and take my life!

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act v, sc. 2.

18 The very suspicion of avarice is to be avoided.
(Vitanda tamen est suspicio avaritiae.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 58.

19 If you would abolish avarice, you must abolish
its mother, luxury. (Avaritium si tollere vultis,
mater ejus est tollenda, luxuries.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 40.

¹ He who covets is always poor. (*Semper inops quicumque cupit.*)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. i, l. 200.

Avarice of all is ever nothing's father.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois*. Act v, sc. 1.

Covetousness, as well as prodigality, brings a man to a morsel of bread.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1173.

² Avarice, mother of crimes, greedy for more the more she possesses, ever searching open-mouthed for gold (*Schelerum matrem, quæ semper habendo Plus sitiens patulis rimatur faucibus aurum, Trudis Avaritium.*)

CLAUDIAN, *De Consulatu Stilichonis*. Bk. ii, l. 111.

³ Avarice and happiness never saw each other, how then should they become acquainted?

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

If I knew a miser, who gave up every kind of comfortable living, all the pleasure of doing good to others, all the esteem of his fellow-citizens, and the joys of benevolent friendship, for the sake of accumulating wealth, Poor man, said I, you pay too much for your whistle.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Whistle*.

⁴ A covetous man does nothing well till he dies.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 51.

For Age and Avarice, see AGE. ITS PENALTIES.

⁵ The devil lies brooding in the miser's chest.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4484.

⁶ Avarice, sphincter of the heart.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spicen*, l. 697.

⁷ Punishment of a miser,—to pay the drafts of his heir in his tomb.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 10 July, 1838.

⁸ He'd drive a louse a mile for the skin and tallow of 'em.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, 198.

He would have flayed a louse to save the skin of it.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, 117. (1591)

He would have flayed a louse for her skin, he was so covetous.

WOODROFFE, *Spared Hours*, 285. (1623)

Thrifty! Man, she'd skin a flea for his hide.

DUFFY, *The Coiner*. Sc. 7.

⁹ You cannot flay a stone.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.

To skin a stone for a penny, and break a knife of twelve-pence.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 11.

He would skin a flint.

BERTHELSON, *Eng.-Danish Dict.*, s.v. "skin."

¹⁰ Never was scraper brave man. Get to live; Then live, and use it. . . . Surely use alone Makes money not a contemptible stone. . . . Gold thou mayst safely touch; but if it stick Unto thy hands, it woundeth to the quick.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 26.

¹¹ The miser acquires, yet fears to use his gains. (*Querit, et inventis miser abstinet, ac timet uti.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 170.

¹² Though your threshing-floor grind out a hundred thousand bushels of grain, not on that account will your stomach hold more than mine. (*Milia frumenti tua triverit area centum, Non tuus hoc capiet venter plus ac meus.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 45.

¹³ The people hiss me, but at home I clap my hands for myself, once I gaze on the moneys in my chest. (*Populus me sibilat, at mihi plaudo Ipse domi, simul ac nummos contemplor in arca.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 66.

Poor worms, they hiss at me, whilst I at home Can be contented to applaud myself, . . . with joy

To see how plump my bags are and my barns. BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.

The unsunn'd heaps Of miser's treasures.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 398.

Avarice, the spur of industry.

DAVID HUME, *Of Civil Liberty*.

¹⁵ Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place!

Old Testament: Isaiah, v. 8.

¹⁶ Some men make fortunes, but not to enjoy them;

Blinded by avarice, they live to make fortunes. (*Non propter vitam faciunt patrimonia quidam,*

Sed vitio cæci propter patrimonia vivunt.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 50.

¹⁷ It is plain madness to live in want that you may die rich. (*Manifesta phrenesis, Ut locuples moriaris, egentis vivere factio.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 135.

To famish in plenty, and live poorly to die rich, were a multiplying improvement in madness, and use upon use in folly.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 7.

A mere madness, to live like a wretch, and die rich.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 12.

Some men choose to be miserable that they may

be rich, rather than be happy with the expense of money and doing noble things.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, Ch. iv, sec. 8.

The love of pelf increases with the pelf.
(Crescit amor nummi quantum ipsa pecunia crescit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xiv, l. 139.

The more a man hath, the more he desireth.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 32.

Much would have more, but often meets with less.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3487.

Hoards after hoards his rising raptures fill;

Yet still he sighs, for hoards are wanting still.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 53.

Poorly rich, so wanteth in his store,
That, cloy'd with much, he pineth still for more.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 97.

Avarice is more opposed to economy than liberality is. (L'avarice est plus opposée à l'économie que la libéralité.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 167.

Excess of wealth is cause of covetousness.

MARIOWE, *The Jew of Malta*, Act i, sc. 2.

The beautiful eyes of my money-box!
He speaks of it as a lover of his mistress.
(Les beaux yeux de ma cassette!
Il parle d'elle comme un amant d'une maîtresse.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Avare*, Act v, sc. 3.

The mischief of grudging and the marring of grasping.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Story of Child Christopher*.

He was always ready to pick a halfpenny out of the dirt with his teeth. (Paratus fuit quadrantem de stercore mordicus tollere.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*, Sec. 43.

True it is that avarice is rich, modesty starves. (Verum est aviditas dives, et pauper pudor.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*, Bk. ii, fab. 1, l. 12.

Since you will go where all have gone before, why torment your disgraceful life with such mean ambitions? Tell me, O miser. (Abiturus illic priores abierunt, Quid mente cæca torques spiritum? Tibi dico, avaro.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*, Bk. iv, fab. 19, l. 16.

You might as well seek water from a pumice stone, that's thirsty itself. (Nam tu aquam a pumice nunc postulas, qui ipsius sitiât.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 41. (Act i, sc. 1.)

For who'll wrest water from a flinty stone?

JOHN WEEVER, *Epigrammes*, 17.

There's no getting blood out of a turnip.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *Japhet*, Ch. 4.

Which is the happier or the wiser,
A man of merit, or a miser?

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 147.

The miser is as much in want of what he has as of what he has not. (Tam deest avaro quod habet, quam quod non habet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 440.

Poverty wants much, but avarice everything. (Desunt inopie multa, avaritie omnia.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 441.

The avaricious man is good to no one, but he is worst of all to himself. (In nullam avarus bonus est, in se pessimus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 442.

His money comes from him like drops of blood.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 90. (1678)

Covetous of the property of others and prodigal of his own. (Alieni appetens, sui profusus.)

SALLUSTY, *Catalina*, Ch. 5, sec. 4.

To greed, all nature is insufficient. (Avidis natura parum est.)

SENECA, *Hercules Cætaus*, l. 631.

How quickly nature falls into revolt
When gold becomes her object!
For this the foolish over-careful fathers
Have broke their sleep with thoughts, their brains with care,
Their bones with industry.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 66.

Doth, like a miser, spoil his coat with scanting
A little cloth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 47.

Happy always was it for that son
Whose father for his boarding went to hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 45.

When Marcus Brutus grows so covetous,
To lock such rascal counters from his friends,
Be ready, gods, with all your thunderbolts:
Dash him to pieces!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 79.

This avarice
Sticks deeper, grows with more pernicious root.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 84.

An old miser kept a tame jackdaw, that used to steal pieces of money, and hide them in a hole, which a cat observing, asked, "Why he would hoard up those round shining things that he could make no use of?" "Why," said the jackdaw, "my master has a whole chest-full, and makes no more use of them than I do."

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹ Covetousness has such a blinding power that all the arguments in the world will not convince a man that he is covetous.
THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 29.

² Covetousness is the root of all evil, the ground of all vice.
LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Dutie*, 10. (1589)
See also MONEY: THE ROOT OF EVIL.

B

BABY AND BABYHOOD

See also Birth; Death and the Child

³ Have you not heard the poets tell
How came the dainty Baby Bell
Into this world of ours?
The gates of heaven were left ajar: . . .
Oh, earth was full of singing-birds
And opening springtide flowers,
When the dainty Baby Bell
Came to this world of ours.

THOMAS BAZLEY ALDRICH, *Baby Bell*.

⁴ He smiles and clasps his tiny hand,
With sunbeams o'er him gleaming,—
A world of baby fairyland
He visits while he's dreaming.
JOSEPH ASHBY-STREXY, *King of the Cradle*.

⁵ Only a baby small dropped from the skies,
Only a laughing face, two sunny eyes;
Only two cherry lips, one chubby nose;
Only two little hands, ten little toes. . . .
Only a baby small, never at rest;
Small, but how dear to us, God knoweth best.
MATTHEIAS HARR, *Only a Baby Small*. Sometimes attributed to Addie Layton.

⁶ Babies are bits of star-dust blown from the hand of God. Lucky the woman who knows the pangs of birth for she has held a star.
LARRY BARRETTO, *The Indiscreet Years*, p. 99.

The god in babe's disguise.
ROBERT BROWNING, *James Lee's Wife*. Pt. vi.
His flesh is angels' flesh, all alive.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

⁷ Of all earth's songs God took the half
To make the ripple of her laugh.
HERBERT BASFORD, *Alice*.

Oh, mother! laugh your merry note,
Be gay and glad, but don't forget
From baby's eyes look out a soul
That claims a home in Edeo yet.
ETHEL LYNN BEERS, *Weighing the Baby*.

⁸ Loveliness beyond completeness,
Sweetness distancing all sweetness,
Beauty all that beauty may be—
That's May Bennett, that's my baby.
WILLIAM COX BENNETT, *Baby May*.

⁹ Sweet babe, in thy face
Soft desires I can trace,
Secret joys and secret smiles,

Little pretty infant wiles.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *A Cradle Song*.

¹⁰ "I have no name;
I am but two days old."
What shall I call thee?
"I happy am,
Joy is my name."
Sweet joy befall thee!
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Infant Joy*.

¹¹ How lovely he appears! his little cheeks
In their pure incarnation, vying with
The rose leaves strewn beneath them.
BYRON, *Cain*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 10.

¹² There came to port last Sunday night
The queerest little craft,
Without an inch of rigging on;
I looked and looked—and laughed.
It seemed so curious that she
Should cross the unknown water,
And moor herself within my room—
My daughter! O my daughter!
GEORGE W. CABLE, *The New Arrival*.

Now from the coasts of morning pale
Comes safe to port thy tiny sail.
Now have we seen by early sun
Thy miracle of life begun.
GRACE HAZARD CONKLING, *To a New-Born Baby Girl*.

¹³ He is so little to be so large!
Why, a train of cars, or a whale-back barge
Couldn't carry the freight of the monstrous weight
Of all his qualities, good and great.
EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *The Intruder*.

¹⁴ Which is the way to Baby-land?
Any one can tell;
Up one flight,
To your right;
Please to ring the bell.
GEORGE COOPER, *Babyland*.

¹⁵ Every baby born into the world is a finer one
than the last.
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 36.

¹⁶ When you fold your hands, Baby Louise, . . .
Are you trying to think of some angel-taught
prayer
You learned above, Baby Louise?
MARGARET EYEDGE, *Baby Louise*.

¹ Some admiring what motives to mirth infants meet with in their silent and solitary smiles, have resolved (how truly I know not) that then they converse with angels.

THOMAS FULLER, *A Pisgah Sight of Palestine*.
He smiles, and sleeps!—sleep on
And smile, thou little, young inheritor
Of a world scarce less young; sleep on and smile!
BYRON, *Cain*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 18.

Her beads while she numbered,
The baby still slumbered,
And smiled in her face, as she bended her knee;
Oh! bless'd be that warning,
My child's sleep adorning,
For I know that the angels are whispering with thee.

SAMUEL LOVER, *The Angel's Whisper*.
The smile that flickers on baby's lips when he sleeps—does anybody know where it was born? Yes, there is a rumor that a young pale beam of a crescent moon touched the edge of a vanishing autumn cloud, and there the smile was first born in the dream of a dew-washed morning.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *Gitanjali*. No. 61.
See also SLEEP: LULLABYS.

² A little child born yesterday,
A thing on mother's milk and kisses fed.
(Ὁδὲ μετ' ἡμῶν τὸν καὶ νῆπιος.)

HOMER, *Hymn to Hermes*, l. 406. (Shelley, tr., *Hymn to Mercury*. Sl. 69.)

A babe is fed with milk and praise.
CHARLES AND MARY LAMB, *The First Tooth*.

³ What is the little one thinking about?
Very wonderful things, no doubt! . . .
Who can tell what a baby thinks?
Who can follow the gossamer links

By which the mannikin feels his way
Out from the shore of the great unknown,
Blind, and wailing, and alone,
Into the light of day?

J. G. HOLLAND, *Bitter-Sweet*. Pt. I.

⁴ God one morning, glad of heaven,
Laughed—and that was you!
BRIAN HOOPER, *A Little Person*.

⁵ About the only thing we have left that actually discriminates in favor o' the plain people is the stork.

KEN HUBBARD, *Sayings*.

⁶ Babies do not want to hear about babies; they like to be told of giants and castles, and of somewhat which can stretch and stimulate their little minds.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 156.

⁷ Fragoletta is so small,
We wonder that she lives at all—
Tiny alabaster girl,
Hardly bigger than a pearl.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Songs for Fragoletta*.

⁸ A tight little bundle of wailing and flannel,
Perplex'd with the newly-found fardel of life.
F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *The Old Cradle*.

The hair she means to have is gold,
Her eyes are blue, she's twelve weeks old,
Plump are her fists and pinky.
She fluttered down in lucky hour
From some blue deep in yon sky bower—
I call her "Little Dinky."

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *Little Dinky*.

⁹ O child! O new-born denizen
Of life's great city! on thy head
The glory of the morn is shed,
Like a celestial benison!
LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*.

¹⁰ Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the Everywhere into the here. . . .
How did they all just come to be you?
God thought about me and so I grew.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *At the Back of the North Wind*. Ch. 33.

¹¹ Who can foretell for what high cause
This darling of the gods was born?
ANDREW MARVELL, *The Picture of Little T. C.*

¹² Whenever a little child is born
All night a soft wind rocks the corn;
One more buttercup wakes to the morn,
Somewhere, Somewhere.
AGNES CARTER MASON, *Somewhere*.

¹³ A sweet, new blossom of Humanity,
Fresh fallen from God's own home to flower
on earth.

GERALD MASSEY, *Wood and Won*.

Small traveler from an unseen shore,
By mortal eye ne'er seen before,
To you, good-morrow.

COSMO MONKHOUSE, *To a New-Born Child*.

¹⁴ The greatest poem ever known
Is one all poets have outgrown:
The poetry, innate, untold,
Of being only four years old.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *To a Child*.

¹⁵ Borne to us hitherward,
Ah! from what shore?
Voyaging whitherward,
Child, evermore?

F. W. H. MYERS, *Harold at Two Years Old*.

¹⁶ For what she does not know, she eats,
A worm, a twig, a block, a fly,
And every novel thing she meets
Is bitten into bye and bye.

ROBERT NATHAN, *The Daughter at Evening*.

¹⁷ As living jewels dropped unstained from
heaven.

POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. v, l. 153.

1
Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast
thou ordained strength.

Old Testament: Psalms, viii, 1.
He that of greatest works is finisher
Oft does them by the weakest minister:
So holy writ in babes hath judgement shown,
When judges have been babes.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, ii, 1, 139.

2
We still maun love the Giver mair,
An' see Him in the given;
An' see she'll lead us up to Him,
Our babie straight frae Heaven.
JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN, *The Babie*.
At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 6, l. 143.
A grievous burthen was thy birth to me;
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act iv, sc. 4, l. 167.
Thou wast the prettiest babe that e'er I nursed:
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act i, sc. 3, 60.

4
Something to live for came to the place,
Something to die for maybe,
Something to give even sorrow a grace,
And yet it was only a baby!
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *Only*.

5
Sweetest li' feller, everybody knows;
Dunno what to call him, but he's mighty lak'
a rose.
FRANK L. STANTON, *Mighty Lak' a Rose*.
But ven he vash asleep in ped,
So quiet as a mouse,
I prays der Lord, "Dake anyding,
But leaf dot Yawcob Strauss."
CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS, *Yawcob Strauss*.

6
The world has no such flower in any land,
And no such pearl in any gulf the sea,
As any babe on any mother's knee.
SWINBURNE, *Pelagius*, St. 2.
The sweetest flowers in all the world—
A baby's hands.
SWINBURNE, *Étude Réaliste*.
Man, a dunce uncouth,
Eets in age and youth:
Babies know the truth.
SWINBURNE, *Cradle Songs*, No. 4.

7
A babe in a house is a well-spring of pleasure.
MARTIN F. TUPPER, *Of Education*.
No merry frolics after tea,
No baby in the house.
CLARA DOLLIVER, *No Baby in the House*.

BACHELOR, see Marriage and Celibacy

BACON, SIR FRANCIS

8
In Bacon see the culminating prime
Of British intellect and British crime.
He died, and Nature, settling his affairs,
Parted his powers among us, his heirs:

To each a pinch of common-sense for seed,
And, to develop it, a pinch of greed.
Each frugal heir, to make the gift suffice,
Buries the talent to manure the vice.
AMBROSE BIRCE, *Sir Francis Bacon. The Lantern*, 15 July, 1874.

9
Let Bacon speak and wise men would rather
listen, though the revolution of kingdoms was
on foot.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Eloquence*.
The reputations that were great and inaccessible
change and tarnish. How great were once Lord
Bacon's dimensions! he is now reduced almost
to the middle height; and many another star has
turned out to be a planet or an asteroid.
EMERSON, *Lecture on the Times*.

10
England's high Chancellor, the destined heir,
In his soft cradle, to his father's chair,
Whose even thread the Fates spin round and
full

Out of their choicest and their whitest wool.
BEN JONSON, *On Lord Bacon's Sixtieth Birth-day*, 22 Jan., 1621.

His hearers could not cough or look aside from
him without loss. . . . The fear of every man
that heard him was lest he should make an end.
BEN JONSON, *On the Lord St. Albans*.

In his adversity I ever prayed that God would
give him strength; for greatness he could not
want.

BEN JONSON, *On the Lord St. Albans*.
Bacon's sentence bends beneath the weight of his
thought, like a branch beneath the weight of its
fruit.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

11
If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shined,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epia. iv, l. 281.

12
The great secretary of Nature,—Sir Francis
Bacon.

ISAAC WALTON, *Life of Herbert*.
Plato . . . Aristotle . . . Socrates . . . These great
secretaries of Nature.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*, Bk. ii, let. 11.

BALDNESS, see Hair

BALLAD

See also Song

13
The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair;
(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)
And I met a ballad, I can't say where,
Which wholly consisted of lines like these.
C. S. CALVELEY, *Ballad*.

14
In this spacious isle I think there is not one
But he hath heard some talk of Hood and
Little John,
Of Tuck, the merry friar, which many a ser-
mon made

In praise of Robin Hood, his outlaws, and their trade.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Poly-Olbion*.

A famous man is Robin Hood,
The English ballad-singer's joy.

WORDSWORTH, *Red Roy's Grave*, l. 1.

¹Thespis, the first professor of our art,
At country wakes sung ballads from a cart.

DRYDEN, *Sophonisba*: Prologue.

²I knew a very wise man who believed that . . . if a man were permitted to make all the ballads, he need not care who should make the laws of a nation. And we find that most of the ancient legislators thought they could not well reform the manners of any city without the help of a lyric, and sometimes of a dramatic poet.

ANDREW FLETCHER, of Saltoun, *Letter to the Marquis of Montrose*. (An Account of a Conversation Concerning a Right Regulation of Governments for the Common Good of Mankind. 1704.) Works, p. 266. The reference is supposed to be to the Earl of Cromarty, though some authorities had guessed that John Selden was the "very wise man."

Confucius may indeed be said to have anticipated the apothegm.

HENRY A. GILES, *History of Chinese Literature*. But, though often attributed to Confucius, the quotation in this form is not found in his works.

³Some people resemble ballads which are only sung for a certain time. (Il y a des gens qui ressemblent aux vaudevilles, qu'on ne chante qu'un certain temps.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 211.

⁴I have a passion for ballads. . . . They are the gypsy-children of song, born under green hedges, in the leafy lanes and bypaths of literature.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 2.

⁵For a ballad's a thing you expect to find lies in.
SAMUEL LOVER, *Paddy Blake's Echo*.

⁶Though some make slight of libels, yet you may see by them how the wind sits; as, take a straw and throw it up into the air, you shall see by that which way the wind is, which you shall not do by casting up a stone. Solid things do not show the complexion of the times so well as ballads and libels.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Libels*. By libels, Selden means lampoons.

⁷An I have not ballads made on you all and sung to filthy tunes, let a cup of sack be my poison.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 48.

I had rather be a kitten and cry mew,
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers:

I had rather bear a brazen canstick turn'd,
Or a dry wheel grate on the axle-tree;
And that would set my teeth nothing on edge,
Nothing so much as musing poetry.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 128.

⁸*Armado*: Is there not a ballad, boy, of the King and the Beggar?

Moth: The world was very guilty of such a ballad some three ages since: but I think now 'tis not to be found.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 114.

I read that once in Africa

A princely wight did reign,

Who had to name Cophetua,

As poets they did feign. . . .

But, mark, what happened on a day,

As he out of his window lay,

He saw a beggar all in gray,

The which did cause his pain.

UNKNOWN, *King Cophetua and the Beggar-Maid*. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Bk. ii, No. 6.)

⁹My mother had a maid call'd Barbara;
She was in love; and he she lov'd prov'd mad,
And did forsake her: she had a song of 'willow':

An old thing 'twas, but it express'd her fortune,

And she died singing it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 26.

He sigh'd in his singing and after each groan,

Come willow, willow, willow!

I'm dead to all pleasure, my true love is gone;

Oh willow, willow, willow!

UNKNOWN, *Willow, Willow, Willow*.

On a tree by a river a little tom-tit

Sang, "Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

¹⁰Now, good Cesario, but that piece of song,
That old and antique song we heard last night:
Methought it did relieve my passion much,
More than light airs and recollected terms
Of these most briak and giddy-paced

times. . . .

Mark it, Cesario, it is old and plain;

The spinsters and the knitters in the sun

And the free maids that weave their thread

with bones

Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,

And dallies with the innocence of love,

Like the old age.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 2.

It hath been sung at festivals,

On ember eves and holy ales;

And lords and ladies of their lives

Have read it for restoratives.

SHAKESPEARE (?), *Pericles*. Act i, prol., l. 5.

¹¹He sings several times faster than you'll tell money; he utters them as he had eaten ballads and all men's ears grew to his tunes,

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 184.

In chords that tenderest be,
He played an ancient ditty, long since mute,
In Provence called, "La belle dame sans merci."
KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 33.

1
I love a ballad but even too well, if it be
doleful matter, merrily set down, or a very
pleasant thing indeed, and sung lamentably.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 187.
I love a ballad in print o' life, for then we are
sure they are true.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 263.

2
I never heard the old song of Percy and Doug-
lass, that I found not my heart moved more
than with a trumpet.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Defence of Poetry*.
The grand old ballad of Sir Patrick Spence.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Dejection*. St. 3.
They'll cry "What expression is in it!"
Don't sing English ballads to me!

T. H. BAYLY, *Don't Sing English Ballads to Me!*

3
Build, build, but never monument of stone
shall last as long
As one old soldier's ballad borne on breath of
battle-song.

MAURICK THOMPSON, *The Ballad of Chickamauga*.

4
Yesterday I was walking under the fence;
and I heard the peasant boys here, instead of
some old ballad, bawling a street-song. That's
what progress is.

TURGENEV, *Fathers and Children*. Ch. 27.

BANISHMENT, see Exile

BANK and BANKER, see Finance

BANNER, see Flag

BARBER

5
And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife,
take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass
upon thine head, and upon thy beard.
Old Testament: Ezekiel, v. 1.

6
Since I have dealt in suds, I could never dis-
cover more than two reasons for shaving; the
one is to get a beard, the other is to get rid
of one.

HENRY FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. viii, ch. 4.

7
And the barber kept on shaving.

JAMES T. FIELDS, *The Owl-Critic*.

8
One barber shaves not so close but another
finds work

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3737.
Of a thousand shavers, two do not shave so
much alike as not to be distinguished.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1777.)

9
Well lathered is half shaven.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3472.

"A good lather is half the shave," is a very old
remark among the trade [barbers].

HONE, *Every-Day Book*, i, 1269

10
Every barber knows that. (Omnibus notum
tonsoribus)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 7, l. 3.

11
But he shaved with a shell when he chose,
Twas the manner of primitive man

ANDREW LANG, *Double Ballad of Primitive Man*.

12
How wonderful it is to have a perfectly safe
place to throw worn-out safety razor blades
ROSS W. LYNN, *Letter to F. P. A.*, from Hotel
El Tovar, Grand Canyon of the Colorado,
5 Oct., 1916.

13
With odorous oil thy head and hair are sleek;
And then thou kern'st the tuzzes on thy
cheek:

Of these, my barbers take a costly care.

PERSIUS, *Satires*, iv, 89. (Dryden, tr.)

14
The first [barbers] that entered Italy came
out of Sicily and it was in the 454 year after
the foundation of Rome . . . The first that
was shaven every day was Scipio Africanus,
and after him cometh Augustus the Emperor,
who evermore used the razor.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii,
sec. 59.

15
Like a barber's chair, that fits all buttocks.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
ii, sc. 2, l. 17. See also under VENUS

16
Our courteous Antony . . .
Being barber'd ten times o'er, goes to the
feast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 227

Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin new reap'd
Show'd like a stubble-land at harvest home

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 34.

17
My master preaches patience to him and the
while

His man with scissors nicks him like a fool
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v, sc.
1, l. 174.

Accept a proverb out of Wisdom's schools—

"Barbers first learn to shave by shaving lools."
JOHN WOLCOT, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 446. The
proverb appears in Cotgrave's *French-
English Dictionary*, 1611.

18
I must to the barber's, monsieur; for me-
thinks I am marvellous hairy about the face.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 25.

19
A Fellow in a market town,
Most musical, cried Razors up and down.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Farwell Odes*. Ode iii.

¹ The fellow will get a dry shave.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Great Cry and Little Wool*.

I'll shave her, like a punished soldier, dry.
JOHN WOLCOT, *The Louisad*. Canto ii.

² When your razor is dull
And you need to shave
Think of the man
That lays in this grave,
For there was a time
It might have been whet,
You was afraid of a dime
And now its too late.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on tombstone of August Hefner, in cemetery at Waverly, Ohio. Hefner died 17 Sept., 1855, and the tombstone states, "The deceased being asked on his arrival in Waverly, O., where he was going, answered, Here and no farther."

BARGAIN

³ He who buys and lies feels it in his purse.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 25.

⁴ Here's the rule for bargains: "Do other men, for they would do you." That's the true business precept.
DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 11.

⁵ A man loseth his time that comes early to a bad bargain
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 286.

It is a silly bargain where nobody gains.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2878.

⁶ On a good bargain think twice.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
A good bargain is a pick-purse
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷ For Diomed's brass arms, of mean device,
For which one oxen paid (a vulgar price),
He gave his own, of gold divinely wrought;
An hundred beeves the shining purchase bought.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 292. (Pope, tr.)
Hence, "Diomedion swap," an exchange in which all the benefit is on one side.

Fair Diomed, you do as chapmen do,
Dispraise the thing that you desire to buy;
But we in silence hold this virtue well,
We'll not commend what we intend to sell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 75.

⁸ I . . . therefore am resolved to make the best of a bad market.

PEPYS, *Diary*, 14 Aug., 1663.

Her aunt seemed determined to make the best of a bad bargain.

SCOTT, *Quentin Durward*. Ch. 36.

⁹ The bargain is not a bargain, or what was not a bargain is a bargain, just as you please. (Pactum non pactum est, non pactum pactum est, quod vobis libet.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 260. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

'Tis ill luck to go back upon a bargain.

READER, *The Cloister and the Hearth*. Ch. 36.

A bargain is a bargain, and must stand without all exception.

THOMAS WILSON, *Arte of Rhetorique*, 34. (1560)

¹⁰ A dear bargain is always disagreeable, because it is a reflection upon the judgment of the buyer. (Nam mala emptio semper ingrata est eo maxime, quod explorare stultitiam domino videtur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 24.

¹¹ Make every bargain clear and plain,
That none may afterwards complain.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹² Lest the bargain should catch cold and starve.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 179.

¹³ But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 139.

To sell a bargain well is as cunning as fast and loose

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 104.

¹⁴ And seal the bargain with a holy kiss.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 6.

¹⁵ There never was a better bargain driven.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *My True Love Hath My Heart*.

¹⁶ There's two words to that bargain.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

¹⁷ The timely buyer Hath cheaper his fire.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: January's Abstract*.

¹⁸ A blind bargain.

UNKNOWN, *Merric Tales of the Mad Men of Gostam*. No. 13. (1630)

BASHFULNESS, see Timidity

BATHING

¹⁹ Do you think that I, then, am taking pleasure in my bath?

GAUTEMOZIN, successor of Montezuma, to his companion, the cacique of Tacuba, while being tortured by Cortez. (PRESCOTT, *Conquest of Mexico*, bk. vii, ch. 1.) Usually quoted, "Am I, then, lying on a bed of roses?"

Hercules! How cold is this bath of yours!

JUCURUBA, when thrown into a subterranean

dungeon half full of water, 104 B.C. (SALUST, *Jugurtha*.)

1 They who bathe in May will soon be laid in clay;
They who bathe in June will sing a merry tune;
They who bathe in July will dance like a fly.
WILLIAM HONE, *Table-Book*, p. 315.

2 Many recite their writings in the bath. How pleasantly the vaulted space echoes the voice!
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 75.

I fly to the hot baths, there you din my ears;
I seek the cold bath, there I cannot swim for your noise.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, ep. 44.

The man who always likes to hear his own voice in the bathroom. (Illum cui vox sua in balneo placet.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. lvi, sec. 2.

3 If you wish, Faustinus, that a bath, so hot that even Julianus could scarcely get into it, should be cooled, ask the rhetorician Sabineus to bathe in it. He makes icy the warm baths of Nero.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, epig. 25.

4 In the height of this bath, where I was more than half stewed in grease, like a Dutch dish.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 120.

Perspiration should flow only after toil. (Omnis sudor per laborem exeat.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. li, sec. 6.

5 A seething bath, which yet men prove Against strange maladies a sovereign cure . . .

And healthful remedy For men diseased.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. ciii, cliv.

BATTLE, see War

BEAR

6 One thing thinketh the bear, but another thinketh his leader.

CRAUCA, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iv, l. 1453.

7 I am as loath to go to it, as a bear is to go to the stake.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, 89.

If he goes, yet it is as a bear to the stake.

DANIEL ROGERS, *Naaman*. Sig. DS.

8 He must have iron nails that scratcheth with a bear.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1991.

Tho' the bear be gentle, don't bite him by the nose.

THOMAS D'URNEY, *Quotations*. Pt. iii, act I, sc. 1

9 The bear wants a tail and cannot be a lion.
THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. iii, p. 271.

10 He is not worthy to carry guts to a bear.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*. No. 17.

George thinks us scarcely fit ('tis very clear)
To carry guts, my brethren, to a bear.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 198.

11 We roar all like bears.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lix, 11.

12 Make ye no truce with Adam-zad—the Bear that walks like a Man!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Truce of the Bear*. Referring to Russia.

The rugged Russian bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 100.

13 I trusted so much that I sold the skin before the bear was taken.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 273.

He bade me have a care for the future, to make sure of the bear before I sell his skin.

L'ESTRANGE, *Aesop*, p. 270.

Indeed the devil may be said to sell the bear-skin, whatever he buys.

DANIEL DEFOE, *History of the Devil*. Pt. ii, ch. 8.

14 Are you there with your bears?

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombs*. Act ii, sc. 3. (1592)

15 As savage as a bear with a sore head.

FREDERICK MAURYAT, *The King's Own*. Ch. 26.

16 Bears when first born are little shapeless masses of white flesh a little larger than mice, their claws alone being prominent. Their mother then gradually licks them into proper shape.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. viii, sec. 36.

Bears leisurely lick their cubs into form.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

Like to the bear which bringeth forth In the end of thirty days a shapeless birth; But after licking, it in shape she draws, And by degrees she fashions out the paws, The head, and neck, and finally doth bring To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weeks and Works*. Week i, day 1.

Like to a chaos, or an unlick'd bear-whelp, That carries no impression like the dam.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 161.

So watchful Bruin forms, with plastic care, Each growing lump and brings it to a bear.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 101.

See also WAITING: CAREFUL WAITING.

- ¹ He hath as many tricks as a dancing bear.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 163.
You have more tricks than a dancing bear.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. i.
² If it had been a bear it would have bit you!
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. i.

BEARD

- ³ Like the goat, you'll mourn for your beard.
(Τράγοι γένειον ἀπὸ πνήθους αὐτοῦ γέν.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus the Fire-Kindler*,
Frag. 117.
⁴ A beard creates lice, not brains. (Ὁ πάγων
φθειρῶν κοιτῆρ, οὐχὶ φρενῶν γέγονεν.)
AMMIANUS, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. xi, epig.
156.)
'Tis not the beard that makes the philosopher.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5102.
If you think that to grow a beard is to acquire
wisdom, a goat is at once a complete Plato.
LUCIAN, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. xi, epig. 430.)
If the beard were all, a goat might preach.
UNKNOWN, A Danish proverb.
Wise as far as the beard. (*Barbæ tenus sapien-*
tes.)
UNKNOWN, A Latin proverb.
⁵ Men for their sins
Have shaving, too, entailed upon their
chins,—
A daily plague.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 23.
⁶ The soft down of manhood was just springing
on his cheek. (Ἀρμὸς πῶς κάκιστον ἐπέτρεχεν ἄβρως
τοῦλοτ.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Hecale*, Frag. 4.
Ere on thy chin the springing beard began
To spread a doubtful down, and promise man.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Ode to the Memory of*
the Honourable Colonel George Villiers, l. 5.
Small show of man was yet upon his chin;
His phoenix down began but to appear.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 92.
⁷ To cultivate a wise man's beard. (*Sapientem*
pascere barbam.)
HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 35.
⁸ There was an old man with a beard,
Who said: "It is just as I feared—
Two Owls and a Hen,
Four Larks and a Wren
Have all built their nests in my beard."
EDWARD LEAR, *Book of Nonsense*.
⁹ He has singed the beard of the king of Spain.
LONGFELLOW, *A Dutch Picture*.
Sir Francis Drake entered the harbour of Cadiz,
April 19, 1587, and destroyed shipping to the
amount of ten thousand tons lading. To use

- his own expressive phrase, he had "singed the
Spanish king's beard."
KNIGHT, *Pictorial History of England*, Vol. iii,
p. 215.
¹⁰ Does he offer you his foolish beard to pluck
at? (*Stolidam præbet tibi vellere barbam?*)
PERSIUS, *Satires*, Sat. ii, l. 28.
Pulling his beard because he had no hair.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Stag-Eyed Lady*.
¹¹ Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown.
Old Testament: II Samuel, x, 5. This was King
David's advice to his servants, who had
been mistaken for spies by Hanun and sent
back from the land of Ammon with one
half of their beards shaved off.
¹² Beard of formal cut.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 7, l.
155.
Hoary whiskers and a forked beard.
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*, Canto iii, l. 38.
And slight Sir Robert with his watery smile
And educated whisker.
TENNISON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 128.
¹³ *Hamlet*. His beard was grizzled,—no?
Horatio, It was, as I have seen it in his life,
A sable silver'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 240.
His beard was as white as snow,
All flaxen was his poll.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 195.
Whose beard the silver hand of peace hath
touch'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 43.
Thy father's beard is turned white with the
news.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 393.
A black beard will turn white.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 168.
¹⁴ Thy face is valanced since I saw thee last;
comest thou to beard me?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 442.
¹⁵ You must not think
That we are made of stuff so flat and dull
That we can let our beard be shook with dan-
ger
And think it pastime.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iv, sc. 7, l. 30.
¹⁶ You should be women,
And yet your beards forbid me to interpret
That you are so.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 45.
What a beard hast thou got! thou hast got more
hair on thy chin than Dobbin my fill-horse has
on his tail.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 99.
¹⁷ How many cowards, whose hearts are all as
false

As stairs of sand, wear yet upon their chins
The beards of Hercules and frowning Mars,
Who, inward search'd, have livers white as milk?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 83.

¹ A little yellow beard, a Cain-coloured beard.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 23.

Bottom: What beard were I best to play it in?
Quince: Why, what you will.

Bottom: I will discharge it in either your straw-colour beard, your orange-tawny beard, your purple-fa-grain beard, or your French-crown-colour beard, your perfect yellow.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 92.

² Lord, I could not endure a husband with a beard on his face: I had rather lie in the woollen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 32.

He that hath a beard is more than a youth, and he that hath no beard is less than a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 38.

Cloudio. The old ornament of his cheek hath already stuffed tennis-balls.

Leonato. Indeed, he looks younger than he did by the loss of a beard.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 46.

³ His beard, all silver white, Wagg'd up and down.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1405.

'Tis merry in hall Where beards wag all.

THOMAS TUSSEK, *Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: August's Abstract*.

Merry swithe it is in halle

When the beards waveth alle.

UNKNOWN, *Aleksander*, (c. 1308) Formerly attributed to Adam Davy.

⁴ He has not past three or four hairs on his chin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 122.

Alas, poor chin! many a wart is richer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 154.

Now Jove, in his next commodity of hair, send thee a beard!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 50.

BEAUTY

See also Death and Beauty; Dress: Beauty Unadorned; World: Its Beauty

I—Beauty: Definitions

¹ Beauty is the gift of God. (*ὡς δῶρον*.)

ARISTOTLE, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 19.)

BEAUTY

Beauty is heaven's gift, and how few can boast of beauty! (Forma dei munus: forma quota quæque superbitt!)

OWD, *Arx Amatoris*. Bk. iii, l. 103.

² There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*.

The best part of beauty is that which a picture cannot express.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 64.

³ The beautiful is as useful as the useful. More so, perhaps. (Le beau est aussi utile que l'utile. Plus peut-être.)

HUGO, *Les Misérables: Fantine*. Bk. 1, ch. 6.

Here below, the beautiful is the necessary. (Ici-bas, le joli c'est le nécessaire.)

MATILDA BETHAM-EDWARDS, *Heart of the Voages: Montauban*. Paraphrasing Hugo.

Beauty rests on necessities. The line of beauty is the line of perfect economy.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

The beautiful rests on the foundations of the necessary.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

⁴ Beauty is another's good. (Τὸ κάλλος ἀλλότριον ἀγαθόν.)

BION. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv., sec. 48.)

⁵ Exuberance is Beauty.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁶ For beauty being the best of all we know Sums up the unsearchable and secret aims Of nature.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Growth of Love*.

⁷ Too much beauty, I reckon, is nothing but too much sun.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lord Walter's Wife*.

⁸ Beauty is like the surf that never ceases, Beauty is like the night that never dies, Beauty is like a forest pool where peace is And a recurrent waning planet lies.

STRUTHERS BURT, *I Know a Lovely Lady Who is Dead*.

⁹ Beauty has no relation to price, rarity, or age.

JOHN COTTON DANA, *Libraries*.

¹⁰ Beauty is not caused, it is.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Further Poems*. No. xlix.

¹¹ Beauty, what is that? There are phalanxes of beauty in every comic show. Beauty neither buys food nor keeps up a home.

MAXINE ELLIOTT, *Newspaper Interview*, 1908.

¹² The absence of flaw in beauty is itself a flaw.

HARDOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*. Ser. 1, p. 217. See also under Fault.

¹ Beauty—what is it? A perfume without name:

A sudden hush where clamor was before:
Across the darkness a faint ghost of flame:
A far sail, seen from a deserted shore.

ARTHUR D. FICKE, *Epitaph for the Poet V.*

² Wisdom is the abstract of the past, but beauty is the promise of the future.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

Beauty is the index of a larger fact than wisdom.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

³ A ship under sail, a man in complete armour, and a woman with a big belly, are the three handsomest sights in the world.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 2.

A ship under sail and a big-bellied woman are the handsomest two things that can be seen common.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

Man nor king can see unmoved the coming of a wind-filled sail, the coming of a lovely lady; the coming of a horse in speed.

JAMES STEPHENS, *In the Land of Youth*.

⁴ Beauty, the smile of God, Music, His voice.

R. U. JOHNSON, *Goethals of Panama*.

⁵ Beauty from order springs.

WILLIAM KING, *Art of Cookery*, 1. 55.

⁶ Beauty is something wonderful and strange that the artist fashions out of the chaos of the world in the torment of his soul.

W. S. MAUGHAM, *The Moon and Sixpence*.

It is in rare and scattered instants that beauty smiles even on her adorers, who are reduced for habitual comfort to remembering her past favours.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 117.

⁷ Beauty is the purgation of superfluities.

MICHELANGELO, (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.)

We ascribe beauty to that which is simple; which has no superfluous parts; which exactly answers its end.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

⁸ Beauty stands in the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive; cease to admire, and all her plumes

Fall flat and shrink into a trivial toy,
At every sudden alighting quite abash'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 220.

⁹ Three of these points are white: the skin, the teeth, the hands. Three black: the eyes, the eyelashes, the eyebrows. Three red: lips, cheeks, nails. Three long: body, hair, hands.

Three short: ears, teeth, chin. Three wide: the breast, the forehead, the space between the eyes. Three narrow: the waist, the hands, the feet. Three thin: the fingers, the ankles, the nostrils. Three plump: the lips, the arms, the hips.

MORESCO, *Twenty-seven Canons of Beauty*.

¹⁰ Beauty is ever to the lonely mind
A shadow fleeting; she is never plain.

She is a visitor who leaves behind
The gift of grief, the souvenir of pain.

ROBERT NATHAN, *Beauty is Ever*.

¹¹ Beauty is a natural superiority. (Προεξήμα φύσεως.)

PLATO, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 19.)

The beautiful consists in utility and the power to produce some good.

PLATO, *Hippias Major*. Sec. 295C.

¹² In wit, as nature, what affects our hearts
Is not th' exactness of peculiar parts;

'Tis not a lip or eye we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. II, l. 43.

¹³ Beauty comes, we scarce know how, as an emanation from sources deeper than itself.

SHARP, *Studies in Poetry and Philosophy: Moral Motive Power*.

¹⁴ Beauty is bought by judgement of the eye,
Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's tongues.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 15.

Beauty is altogether in the eye of the beholder.

LEW WALLACE, *The Prince of India*. Bk. III, ch. 6, p. 178.

¹⁵ Beauty is a mute deception. (Σιωπῶν δαπάνη.)

THEOPHRASTUS, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 19.)

Yet is beauty the pleasing trickery that cheateth hali the world.

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Immortality*.

¹⁶ Beauty is an evil in an ivory setting. (Ἐλεφαντίνῃ ἡμίαν.)

THEOCRITUS, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 19.)

¹⁷ The only beautiful things are the things that do not concern us.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

¹⁸ Beauty is a form of Genius—is higher, indeed, than Genius, as it needs no explanation.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 2.

¹ Beauty is the flower of chastity. (Τὸ κάλλος εἶναι τῆς σωφροσύνης ἄνθος εἶναι.)

ZENO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*, Bk. vii, sec. 23.)

² Ask of thyself what beauty is.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Party*.

Who hath not proved how feebly words essay

To fix one spark of Beauty's heavenly ray?

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 6.

To draw true beauty shows a master's hand.

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Mr. Lee*, l. 54.

II—Beauty: Its Praise

³ Too late I loved Thee, O Beauty of ancient days, yet ever new! too late I loved thee! And lo! Thou wert within, and I abroad searching for Thee. Thou wert with me, but I was not with Thee.

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. x, sec. 38.

The Beauty which old Greece or Rome Sung, painted, wrought, lies close at home.

WHITTIER, *To —*.

⁴ If you get simple beauty and naught else, You get about the best thing God invents.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

⁵ And behold there was a very stately palace before him, the name of which was Beautiful.

BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I.

The Beautiful! it is beauty seen with the eye of the soul. (Le Beau! c'est la beauté vue avec les yeux de l'âme.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 273.

⁶ Everything has its beauty but not everyone sees it.

CONFUCIUS, *Analec.*

He hath made every thing beautiful in his time.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, iii, 11.

I have then with pleasure concluded with Solomon,

"Everything is beautiful in his season."

ISAAC WALTON, *Complete Angler: The Angler's Wish*.

⁷ Beauty crowds me till I die,
Beauty, mercy, have on me!
Yet if I expire to-day
Let it be in sight of thee!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. v, No. 43.

⁸ Rhodora! if the sages ask thee why
This charm is wasted on the earth and sky,
Tell them, dear, that if eyes were made for seeing,

Then Beauty is its own excuse for being.

EMERSON, *The Rhodora*.

Art's perfect forms no moral need,

And beauty is its own excuse.

WHITTIER, *Songs of Labor: Dedication*, (For

the idea of this line, I am indebted to Emerson.—Whittier's note.)

⁹ My faith in beauty shall not fail
Because I fail to understand.

EDMUND GOSSE, *Epilogue*.

¹⁰ Who walks with beauty holds inviolate
The guarded secrets of the years to come,
Sees unborn Aprils crowding at the gate
Of living gardens white with petaled plum.

DANIEL WHITEHEAD HICKY, *Who Walks With Beauty*.

Who walks with Beauty has no need of fear;
The sun and moon and stars keep pace with him,
Invisible hands restore the ruined year,
And time, itself, grows beautifully dim.

DAVID MORTON, *Who Walks With Beauty*.

¹¹ In beauty's cause illustriously he fails.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 358. (Pope, tr.)

He thought it happier to be dead,
To die for Beauty, than live for bread.

EMERSON, *Beauty*, l. 25.

¹² Does not beauty confer a benefit upon us,
even by the simple fact of being beautiful?

VICTOR HUGO, *Toilers of the Sea*. Pt. i, bk. iii, ch. 1.

¹³ Beauty, you lifted up my sleeping eyes
And filled my heart with longing with a look.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*. No. i.

If I could come again to that dear place
Where once I came, where Beauty lived and moved,

Where, by the sea, I saw her face to face,
That soul alive by which the world has loved;

Joy with its searing-iron would burn me wise,
I should know all; all powers, all mysteries.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*. No. iv.

¹⁴ Euclid alone
Has looked on Beauty bare. Fortunate they
Who, though once only and then but far away,

Have heard her massive sandal set on stone.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnets*.

Such sights as youthful poets dream
On summer eves by haunted stream.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 129.

¹⁵ Praised be the gods that made my spirit
mad;

Kept me aflame and raw to beauty's touch.

ANGELA MORRAN, *June Rapture*.

¹⁶ Take from our hearts the love of the beautiful,
and you take away all the charm of life. (Ôtez de nos cœurs cet amour du beau,
vous ôtez tout le charme de la vie.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Bk. iv.

1 Our hearts were drunk with a beauty
Our eyes could never see.
GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL (A. E.), *The Unknown God*.

2 All things of beauty are not theirs alone
Who hold the fee; but unto him no less
Who can enjoy, than unto them who own,
Are sweetest uses given to possess.
J. G. SAXE, *The Beautiful*.

3 Spirit of Beauty, whose sweet impulses,
Flung like the rose of dawn across the sea,
Alone can flush the exalted consciousness
With shafts of sensible divinity—
Light of the world, essential loveliness.
ALAN SEEGER, *Ode to Natural Beauty*.

4 And beauty, making beautiful old rhyme.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cvi.

5 Grave is all beauty, Solemn is joy.
WILLIAM WATSON, *England My Mother*. Pt. iv.

6 O Beauty, old yet ever new!
Eternal Voice and Inward Word.
WHITTIER, *The Shadow and the Light*.

Elysian beauty, melancholy grace,
Brought from a pensive though a happy place.
WORDSWORTH, *Laodamia*, l. 95.

7 Doth perfect beauty stand in need of praise?
Nay; no more than law, no more than truth,
no more than loving kindness, nor than
modesty.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv., sec. 20.

III—Beauty and Goodness: A Reality

8 Beautiful faces are those that wear
Whole-souled honesty printed there.
ELLEN P. ALLERTON, *Beautiful Things*.

9 In beauty, that of favour is more than that
of colour, and that of decent and gracious
motion more than that of favour.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*.

10 The beautiful seems right
By force of beauty, and the feeble wrong
Because of weakness.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i., l. 753.

11 Beauty, alone, may please, not captivate; -
If lacking grace, 'tis but a hookless bait.

CAPITO, *Epigrams*. Bk. v. l. 67. (Lilla Cabot Perry, tr., *Garden of Hellas*, p. 105.)

Beauty without grace is the hook without the
bait. Beauty, without expression, tires.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

12 Beauty is part of the finished language by
which goodness speaks.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*, Ch. 19.

13 Any extraordinary degree of beauty in man
or woman involves a moral charm.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

14 Beauty is the virtue of the body, as virtue is the
beauty of the soul.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: Michael Angelo*.

Beauty is the mark God sets upon virtue.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Beauty*.

Chant the beauty of the good.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

15 Nothing in human life, least of all in re-
ligion, is ever right until it is beautiful.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *As I See Religion*.

16 Beauty without virtue is a flower without per-
fume. (La beauté sans vertu est une fleur sans
parfum.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

17 How near to good is what is fair!

BEN JONSON, *Love Freed from Ignorance*.

18 *Beauté sans bonté*, blessed were it never.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, xviii, 162.
(1362.)

Kindness is worth more than beauty. (Bonté vaut
mieux que beauté.)

JEAN D'ARRAS, *Melusine*. (c. 1393.)

Beautiful enough if good enough. (Sat pulchra
si sat bona.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

19 But a celestial brightness—a more ethereal
beauty—

Shone on her face and encircled her form
when, after confession,

Homeward serenely she walked with God's
benediction upon her.

When she had passed, it seemed like the
ceasing of exquisite music.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i.

The beauty of a lovely woman is like music; what
can one say more?

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*.

20 When Nature's happiest touch could add no
more,

Heaven lent an angel's beauty to her face.

W. S. MICKLE, *Mary, Queen of Scots*.

A form so fair, that, like the air,

'Tis less of earth than heaven.

EDWARD COATE PINKNEY, *A Health*.

21 I want to help you to grow as beautiful as

God meant you to be when he thought of
you first.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Marquis of Lossie*.

Ch. 22.

21 An' fair was her sweet bodie,

Yet fairer was her mind.

ROBERT NICOLLE, *Menis*.

¹ Beauty is certainly a soft, smooth, slippery thing, and, therefore, of a nature which easily slips in and permeates our souls. And I further add that the good is the beautiful.

PLATO, *Lysis*, sec. 216. (Jowett, tr.)

² When a beautiful soul harmonizes with a beautiful form, and the two are cast in one mould, that will be the fairest of sights to him who has the eye to contemplate the vision.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iii, sec. 402.

For, when with beauty we can virtue join,
We paint the semblance of a form divine.

MATTHEW PRIOU, *To the Countess of Oxford*.

³ Beauty is the flower of virtue.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The ancients called beauty the flowering of virtue.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Love*.

⁴ She was good as she was fair,
None, none on earth above her!
As pure in thought as angels are:
To know her was to love her.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. St. 1.

⁵ I have always believed that good is only beauty put into practice. (J'ai toujours cru que le bon n'était que le beau mis en action.)

ROUSSEAU, *Julie*. Pt. i, letter 12.

⁶ What is beautiful is good, and who is good will soon also be beautiful.

SAPPHO, *Fragment*. No. 101.

⁷ Physical beauty is the sign of an interior beauty, a spiritual and moral beauty which is the basis, the principle, and the unity of the beautiful.

SCHÜLLER, *Essays, Esthetical and Philosophical: Introduction*.

⁸ The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 184.

⁹ He hath a daily beauty in his life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 19.

¹⁰ There's nothing ill can dwell in such a temple:
If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 457.

It becomes possible to admit that plainness may coexist with nobility of nature, and fine features with baseness; and yet to hold that mental and physical perfection are fundamentally connected, and will, when the present causes of incongruity

have worked themselves out, be ever found united.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Essays: Personal Beauty*.

¹¹ Beauty is not, as fond men misdeem,
An outward show of things that only seem.

SPENCER, *Hymn in Honour of Beauty*, l. 90.

¹² Virtue lives when Beauty dies.

H. K. WHITE, *Additional Stanza to Walter's "Go, Lovely Rose."*

¹³ What's female beauty, but an air divine,
Thro' which the mind's all gentle graces shine?

They, like the sun, irradiate all between;
The body charms because the soul is seen.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 150.

¹⁴ Not that which is great is beautiful, but that which is beautiful is great. (Non id quod magnum est, pulchrum est, sed id quod pulchrum, magnum.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

IV—Beauty and Goodness: An Illusion

¹⁵ Too dear I prized a fair enchanting face:
Beauty unchaste is beauty in disgrace.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. viii, l. 359. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁶ Christian endeavor is notoriously hard on female puchritude.

H. L. MENCKEN, *The Aesthetic Recoil*. (*American Mercury*, July, 1931.)

¹⁷ Would you were either less beautiful or less base;
Beauty so fair mates not with evil ways.

(Aut formosa fores minus, aut minus improba, vellem;
Non facit ad mores tam bona forma malos.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 41.

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xi, 22.

¹⁸ O Hero, what a Hero hadst thou been
If half thy outward graces had been placed
About thy thoughts and counsels of thy heart!

But fare thee well, most foul, most fair! fare-
well,

Thou pure impiety and impious purity!
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 101.

The ornament of beauty is suspect,
A crow that flies in heaven's sweetest air.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxx.

¹⁹ What a strange illusion it is to suppose that beauty is goodness.

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. 5.

¹ It is better to be beautiful than to be good,
but it is better to be good than to be ugly.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*.

² Say not of Beauty she is good,
Or aught but beautiful.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Beauty*.

V—Beauty and Truth

³ I must not say that thou wert true,
Yet let me say that thou wert fair;
And they that lovely face who view,
They will not ask if truth be there.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Indifference*, St. 1.

⁴ Beauty and Truth, tho' never found, are
worthy to be sought.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *To David in Heaven*.

⁵ If I were called upon to choose between
beauty and truth, I should not hesitate; I
should hold to beauty, being confident that it
bears within it a truth both higher and deeper
than truth itself. I will go so far as to say
there is nothing true in the world save
beauty.

ANATOLE FRANCE, (*COURNOS, Modern Plutarch*,
p. 25.)

⁶ "Beauty is truth, truth beauty,"—that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know.

JOHN KEATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*.

⁷ Goodness is a special kind of truth and
beauty. It is truth and beauty in human
behavior.

H. A. OVERSTREET, *The Enduring Quest*, p. 163.

⁸ Truth exists for the wise, beauty for the
feeling heart.

(Die Wahrheit ist vorhanden für den Weisen.
Die Schönheit für ein fühlend Herz.)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*, Act iv, sc. 21, l. 186.

⁹ O, how much more doth beauty beauteous
seem

By that sweet ornament which truth doth
give!

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. liv.

¹⁰ If thou art beautiful, and youth
And thought endue thee with all truth—
Be strong;—be worthy of the grace
Of God.

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*,
Canto ii, l. 591.

¹¹ The identification of the true and good is
but a pious wish.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*,
p. 93.

VI—Beauty and Love

¹² The essence of all beauty, I call love.
The attribute, the evidence, and end,
The consummation to the inward sense
Of beauty apprehended from without,
I still call love.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Drama of Exile*, l. 777.

¹³ All kinds of beauty do not inspire love; there
is a kind which only pleases the sight, but
does not captivate the affections.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 6.

¹⁴ Beauty is the lover's gift.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*, Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁵ Love built on beauty, soon as beauty, dies.

JOHN DONNE, *Elegies*: No. 2, *The Anagram*, l. 27.

¹⁶ When beauty fires the blood, how love exalts
the mind!

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 41.

¹⁷ Beauty is the child of love.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *The New Spirit*, p. 280.

¹⁸ Beauty brings its own fancy price, for all
that a man hath will he give for his love.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

¹⁹ Fair is my love for April's in her face,
Her lovely breasts September claims his
part,

And lordly July in her eyes takes place,
But cold December dwelleth in her heart;
ROBERT GREENE, *Perimedes*.

Tender—but her hands can

Tear a soul apart!

He who follows Beauty
Breaks his foolish heart.

B. V. WILLIAMS, *Song Against Beauty*.

²⁰ Where beauty is, there will be love.

Nature, that wisely nothing made in vain,
Did make you lovely to be loved again.

ROBERT HEATH, *To Clarastella*.

²¹ Yet beauty, tho' injurious, hath strange
power,

After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1003.

²² Were beauty under twenty locks kept fast,
Yet love breaks through and picks them all
at last.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 575.

²³ Love is a flame, and therefore we say beauty
is attractive; because physicians observe that
fire is a great drawer.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

- 1 O beauty, are you not enough?
Why am I crying after love?
SARA TEASDALE, *Spring Night*.
- 2 Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flowery meads in May,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?
GEORGE WITHER, *The Lover's Resolution*.
- 3 True beauty dwells in deep retreats,
Whose veil is unremoved
Till heart with heart in concord beats,
And the lover is beloved.
WORDSWORTH, *To —*.
- 4 And beauty, for confiding youth,
Those shocks of passion can prepare
That kill the bloom before its time,
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.
WORDSWORTH, *Lament of Mary Queen of Scots*.
- 5 Oh gracious, why wasn't I born old and ugly?
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 70.
- VII—Beauty and Riches
- 6 A beautiful girl, though poor indeed, is yet
abundantly dowered. (*Virgo formosa etsi sit
oppido pauper, tamen abunde dotata est.*)
APULIUS, *De Magia*. Sec. 92.
- She that is fair hath half her portion.
THOMAS DRAXE, *Bibliotheca Schol. Instr.*, 15.
- 7 Beauty carries its dower in its face.
UNKNOWN.
- A good face needs no band and a pretty wench
no land.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- "What is your fortune, my pretty maid?"
"My face is my fortune, sir," she said.
UNKNOWN. Old nursery rhyme.
- 8 A poor beauty finds more lovers than husbands.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- Beauty without bounty avails not.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, 295.
- Beauty is potent, but money is omnipotent.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. No. 122.
- The mate for beauty
Should be a man, and not a money-chest!
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act i, sc. 2.
- 9 All heiresses are beautiful.
DRYDEN, *King Arthur*. Act i, sc. 1.
- No woman can be a beauty without a fortune.
FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- VIII—Beauty: Its Power
- 10 There's nothing that allays an angry mind
So soon as a sweet beauty.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Elder Brother*, III, 5.

- 11 Such man, being but mere man ('twas all she
knew),
Must be made sure by beauty's silken bond,
The weakness that subdues the strong, and
bows
Wisdom alike and folly.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. ix, l. 440.
- 12 Beauty in distress is much the most affecting
beauty.
EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*.
Pt. iii, sec. 9.
- Nor be, what man should ever be,
The friend of Beauty in distress?
BYRON, *To Florence*.
- 13 Who doth not feel, until his failing sight
Faints into dimness with its own delight,
His changing cheek, his sinking heart confess,
The might, the majesty of Loveliness?
BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 6.
- Who hath not paused while Beauty's pensive eye
Asked from his heart the homage of a sigh?
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 3.
- 14 I pour into the world the eternal streams
Wan prophets tent beside, and dream their
dreams.
JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Beauty*.
- 15 Beauties are tyrants, and if they can reign
They have no feeling for their subjects'
pain;
Their victim's anguish gives their charms ap-
plause,
And their chief glory is the woe they cause.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Patron*, l. 199.
- 16 Ah, Beauty! Syren, fair enchanting Good,
Sweet silent Rhetoric of persuading eyes;
Dumb Eloquence, whose power doth move
the Blood,
More than the Words or Wisdom of the
Wise;
Still Harmony, whose Diapason lies
Within a Brow; the Key which Passions
move
To ravish Sense, and play a World in love.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *The Complaint of Rosamund*.
St. 19.
- 17 Beauty hath created been
T' undo or be undone.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Ulysses and the Syren*, l. 71.
- 18 Things that are lovely
Can tear my heart in two—
Moonlight on still pools,
You
DOROTHY DOW, *Things*.

1
Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet,
Which once inflam'd my soul, and still in-
spires my wit.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 1.

2
Who gave thee, O Beauty,
The keys of this breast,—
Too credulous lover
Of blest and unblest?

Say, when in lapsed ages
Thee knew I of old?
Or what was the service
For which I was sold?
EMERSON, *Ode to Beauty*.

3
'Tis true, gold can do much,
But beauty more.
MASSINGER, *The Unnatural Combat*. Act i, sc. 1.
Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than gold.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 111.

4
Beauty makes idiots sad and wise men merry.
Men laugh with the things and persons that
are closest to their hearts.
GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *The House of Susan*,
p. 82.

5
Beauty draws more than oxen.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

6
Beauty doth varnish age, as if new-born,
And gives the crutch the cradle's infancy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc.
3, l. 244.

Beauty is a witch,
Against whose charms faith melteth into blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 186.

Beauty itself doth of itself persuade
The eyes of men without an orator.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 29.

All orators are dumb when beauty pleadeth.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 268.

7
Men have no sense now but for the worth-
less flower of beauty.
SKERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 3.

8
O how can beauty master the most strong!
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto iii, st. 6.

9
Sacharissa's beauty's wine,
Which to madness doth incline:
Such a liquor as no brain
That is mortal can sustain.

EDMUND WALLER, *Amoret*, l. 43.

10
Beauty with a bloodless conquest finds
A welcome sovereignty in rudest minds.
EDMUND WALLER, *Upon Her Majesty's Repair-
ing of St. Paul's*, l. 41.

IX—Beauty Draws With a Single Hair

11
And from that luckless hour my tyrant fair
Has led and turned me by a single hair.

ROBERT BLAND, *Anthology*, p. 20. (1813)

12
No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or
hold so fast, as love can do with a twined
thread.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. ii, mem. 1, subs. 2.

13
Ten teams of oxen draw much less
Than doth one hair of Helen's tress.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, l. 183. (1603)

14
'Tis a powerful sex; they were too strong
for the first, the strongest and wisest man
that was; they must needs be strong, when
one hair of a woman can draw more than a
hundred pair of oxen.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. ii, letter
4.

Not ten yoke of oxen
Have the power to draw us
Like a woman's hair!
LONGFELLOW, *The Saga of King Olaf*. Pt. xvi,
st. 23.

15
She knows her man, and when you rant and
swear,
Can draw you to her with a single hair.
(Ne trepidare velis atque artos rodere casses.)
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 170. (Dryden, tr.,
l. 246.)

16
Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair.
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 27. (1712)

X—Beauty: Its Permanence

17
What is lovely never dies,
But passes into other loveliness,
Star-dust, or sea-foam, flower or winged air.
T. B. ALDRICH, *A Shadow of the Night*.
And Beauty immortal awakes from the tomb.

JAMES BRATTIE, *The Hermit*. St. 6.

18
All that is beautiful shall abide,
All that is base shall die.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Balder the Beautiful*.

19
When death hath poured oblivion through
my veins,
And brought me home, as all are brought,
to lie
In that vast house, common to serfs and
thanes,—

I shall not die, I shall not utterly die,
For beauty born of beauty—that remains.
MADISON CRAWFORD, *Beauty*.

20
A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never

Pass into nothingness; but still will keep
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet
breathing.

JOHN KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. I, l. 1.

Wherever beauty has been quick in clay
Some effluence of it lives, a spirit dwells,
Beauty that death can never take away,
Mixed with the air that shakes the flower
bells.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*. No. xxv.

Beauty is momentary in the mind—
The fitful tracing of a portal;
But in the flesh it is immortal.

WALLACE STEVENS, *Peter Quince at the Clavier*.

Beauty remains, but we are transitory.
Ten thousand years from now will fail the
dew,

And high in heaven still hang that arch of
blue;
The rose will still repeat its perfect story.

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE, *Enigma*.

Beauty seen is never lost.

WHITTIER, *Sunset on the Bearcamp*.

Beauty is the only thing that time cannot harm.

OSCAR WILDE, *The English Renaissance*.

Beauty abides, nor suffers mortal change,
Eternal refuge of the orphaned mind.

G. E. WOODBERRY, *The North Shore Watch*.

Who dreamed that beauty passes like a
dream?

W. B. YEATS, *The Rose of the World*.

XI—Beauty: Its Impermanence

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover,
Fades in his eye, and palls upon the sense.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act I, sc. 4.

Beauty is all very well at first sight; but who
ever looks at it when it has been in the house
three days?

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act iv.

Beauty is as summer-fruits, which are easy
to corrupt, and cannot last.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*.

Too bright, too beautiful to last.

BRYANT, *The Rivalry*.

Beauty,—thou pretty plaything, death, de-
ceit!

That steals so softly o'er the stripling's heart,
And gives it a new pulse, unknown before,
The grave discredits thee.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 337.

Beauty's of a fading nature—
Has a season, and is gone!

BURNS, *Will Ye Go and Marry Katie?*

Decay's effacing fingers
Have swept the lines where beauty lingers.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 72.

Beauty's witching sway
Is now to me a star that's fallen—a dream
that's passed away.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Farewell to Love*.

Beauty, sweet Love, is like the morning dew,
Whose short refresh upon the tender green
Cheers for a time, but till the sun doth
show:

And straight 'tis gone, as it had never been.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *To Delia*.

Art quickens nature; care will make a face;
Neglected beauty perisheth apace.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Neglect*.

Ah, lovely boy, trust not too much to your
bloom!

The white privets fall, the dark hyacinths are
culled.

(O formose puer, numium ne crede colori:
Alba ligustra cadunt, vaccina nigra leguntur.)

VERGIL, *Eciogues*, No. ii, l. 17.

Trust not too much to that enchanting face:
Beauty's a charm; but soon the charm will pass.

VERGIL, *Eciogues*, ii, 17. (Dryden, tr.)

Brittle beauty, that nature made so frail,
Whereof the gift is small, and short the sea-
son;

Flowering to-day, to-morrow apt to fail;
Fickle treasure, abhorred of reason.

THOMAS HOWARD, EARL OF SURREY, *The Frailty
and Hurtfulness of Beauty*.

Beauty is a fading flower. (Flori decidenti.)
Old Testament: Isaiah, xxviii, 1.

Beauty is but a flower,

Which wrinkles will devour.

THOMAS NASHE, *Summer's Last Will and
Testament*, l. 600.

Beauty's a flower.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 57.

She that a clinkant outside doth adore,
Dotes on a gilded statue and no more.

SIR RICHARD LOVELACE, *Song*.

What's beauty but a corse?

What but fair sand-dust are earth's purest
forms?

Queens' bodies are but trunks to put in
worms.

MIDDLETON AND DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*,
Pt. I, act I, sc. 1.

Beauty has wings, and too hastily flies.

EDWARD MOORE, *Song*.

¹
A frail gift is beauty, which grows less as time draws on, and is devoured by its own years. (Forma bonum fragile est, quantumque accedit ad annos, fit minor, et spatio carpitur ipsa suo.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 113.

Trust little to treacherous beauty. (Fallaci timide confide figuræ.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 143.

That comely face will be marred by the long years; and the wrinkles of old age will be upon your brow.

(Ista decens facies longis vitabitur annis; Rugaque in antiqua fronte senilis erit.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 7, l. 33.

The flowers anew returning seasons bring
But beauty faded has no second spring.

AMBROSE PHILIPS, *Pastoral*.

²
To bring your beauty back to you
Would be to lift so soft a thing
As only on a day of blue
Only a thrush could sing.

EDWIN QUARLES, *Prelude*.

³
Beauty is but a vain and doubtful good;
A shining gloss that vadeth suddenly;
A flower that dies when first it 'gins to bud;

A brittle glass that's broken presently;

A doubtful good, a gloss, a glass, a flower,
Lost, vaded, broken, dead within an hour.
SHAKESPEARE [?], *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 169.

Since brass, nor stone, nor earth, nor boundless sea,

But sad mortality o'ersways their power,
How with this rage shall beauty hold a plea,
Whose action is no stronger than a flower?

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxx.

For he being dead, with him is beauty slain;
And beauty dead, black chaos comes again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 1019.

⁴
Beauty is a short-lived reign. (Ὀλιγοχρόνιον Τυραννίδα.)

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 19.)

⁵
Beauty vanishes like a vapor,
Preach the men of musty morals.

HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *Evanescence*.

⁶
Beauty is not immortal. In a day
Blossom and June and rapture pass away.
ARTHUR STRINGER, *A Fragile Thing is Beauty*.

⁷
Though one were fair as roses
His beauty clouds and closes.

SWINFURNE, *The Garden of Proserpine*.

⁸
In the body itself what is beauty save a little skin, well colored? (In corpore ipso quid

forma est, nempe cuticula bene colorata?)
LUDOVICUS VINES, *Works: Introduction*. Vol. ii, p. 61. (1555)

Beauty's but skin deep.

JOHN DAVIES, *A Select Second Husband for Sir Thomas Overburie's Wife*, vi. (1606)

And all the carnal beauty of my wife

Is but skin deep.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Wife*. St. 16. (1614)

All the beauty in the world 'tis but skin-deep, a sunblast defaceth it.

RALPH VENNING, *Orthodoxe Paradoxes*, p. 41. (1650)

Beauty of face is a frail ornament,

A passing flower, a brightness momentary—

A thing belonging only to the skin.

(La beauté du visage est un frêle ornement, Une fleur passagère, un éclat d'un moment, Et qui n'est attaché qu'à la simple épiderme.)

MOLIERE, *Les Femmes Savantes*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 19. (1672)

Beauty's only skin deep, but ugly goes to the bone.

A. B. EVANS, *Leicestershire Words*, p. 101.

The saying that beauty is but skin deep is but a skin-deep saying.

HERBERT SPENCER. (*Home Life with Herbert Spencer*. Ch. 4.)

XII—Beauty: Its Penalties

⁹
Women's beauty, like men's wit, is generally fatal to the owners.

LORO CHESTERFIELD, *Misc. Works*. Vol. ii, p. 101.

Thou who hast The fatal gift of beauty.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 42.

¹⁰
Beauty will buy no beef.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 956.

Beauty is no inheritance.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 2.

¹¹
In beauty, faults conspicuous grow;

The smallest speck is seen on snow.

JOHN GAY, *The Peacock, Turkey and Goose*.

Would it were I had been false, not you!

I that am nothing, not you that are all;

I, never the worse for a touch or two

On my speckled hide; not you, the pride

Of the day, my swan, that a first fleck's fall

On her wonder of white might unswan, undo!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Worst of It*.

¹²
What ills from beauty spring.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 319.

¹³
Rare is the union of beauty and modesty. (Rara est adeo concordia formæ Atque pudicitia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 297.

Great is the strife between beauty and modesty. (Lis est cum forma magna pudicitia.)

OVID, *Heroides*. No. xvi, l. 290.

Rarely do great beauty and great virtue dwell together. (Raro admodum forma, insignis, honestaque uno sub lare habitant.)

PETRARCH, *De Remedis*, Bk. ii.

It is worth nothing to be young without being beautiful, nor to be beautiful without being young. (Il ne sert de rien d'être jeune sans être belle, ni d'être belle sans être jeune.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes*, No. 497.

Beauty and sadness always go together.
Nature thought Beauty too rich to go forth
Upon the earth without a meet alloy.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Within and Without*, Pt. iv, sc. 3.

Beauty and anguish walking hand in hand
The downward slope to death.
TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, St. 4.

Beauty, like the fair Hesperian tree
Laden with blooming gold had need the
guard
Of dragon-watch with unenchanted eye,
To save her blossoms and defend her fruit.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 393.

Trust not to the treacherous lamp; darkness
and drink impair your judgment of beauty.
(Hic tu fallaci nimum ne crede lucernæ:
Judicio formæ nōque merumque nocent.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 245.

When the candles are out all women are fair.
PLUTARCH, *Conjugal Precepts*.

Beauty, if you do not open your doors, takes
age from lack of use. (Forma, nisi admittas,
nullo exercente senescit.)
OVID, *Amores*, Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 53.

What is hidden is unknown; what is unknown
none desires; naught is gained when a lovely
face has none to see it. (Quod latet, ignotum
est; ignoti nulla cupido: Fructus abest, facies
cum bona teste caret.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. iii, l. 397.

Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel;
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle.
Beauty, like wit, to judges should be shown;
Both most are valued where they best are
known.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Soliloquy of a Beauty in
the Country*, l. 11.

Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,
But must be current, and the good thereof
Consists in mutual and partaken bliss. . . .
Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown
In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,
Where most may wonder at the workmanship;
It is for homely features to keep home,
They had their name hence.
JOHN MILTON, *Comus*, l. 739.

Small is the worth
Of beauty from the light retired;
Bid her come forth,

Suffer herself to be desired,
And not blush so to be admired.
EDMUND WALLER, *Go, Lovely Rose*.

Beauty's elixir vitae, praise.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Bk. ii, Prologue.

Beauty and wisdom are rarely conjoined.
(Raram fecit mixturam cum sapientia
forma.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*, Sec. 94, l. 2.
O that such beauty should be so brainless! (O
quanta species cerebrum non habet!)

PHEDRUS, *Fabulae*, Bk. i, fab. 7, l. 2.
Beauty and folly are old companions.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxxi, 30.

She never yet was foolish that was fair,
For even her folly helped her to an heir.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. i, l. 137.

No hollow wiles, nor honeyed smiles,
Of ladies fair I follow;
For beauty sweet still hides deceit,
'Tis hollow, hollow, hollow.
UNKNOWN, *Deceitful Beauty*. (McGUFFEY,
Third Reader, p. 84.)

Let it be given to the more beautiful. (Detur
pulchriori.)
Inscription on the Apple of Discord.

XIII—Beauty in Women

Not more the rose, the queen of flowers,
Outblushes all the bloom of bowers,
Than she unrival'd grace discloses,
The sweetest rose, where all are roses.
ANACREON, *Odes*, No. 66. (Moore, tr.)

A lovely being, scarcely formed or moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xv, st. 43.

And she was fair as is the rose in May.
CHAUCE, *The Legend of Good Women*:
Cleopatra, l. 34.

Proserpine gathering flowers
Herself a fairer flower.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 269.
Of Nature's gifts thou may'st with lilacs boast
And with the half-blown rose.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iii, sc. i, l. 33.

She wears a rose in her hair,
At the twilight's dreamy close:
Her face is fair,—how fair
Under the rose!
R. H. STODARD, *Under the Rose*.

No gems, no gold she needs to wear;
She shines intrinsically fair.
THOMAS BRIDGES, *The Lover's Choice*.

1 So fair,
She takes the breath of men away
Who gaze upon her unaware.
E. B. BROWNING, *Bianca Among the Night-
ingales*. St. 12.
Beauty's chiefest maid of honour,
You may break Lent with looking on her.
JOHN CLEVELAND, *To the State of Love*.
Beauty enough to make a world to date.
JAMES I OF SCOTLAND, *The King's Quair*. St. 28.
We cannot choose; our faces madden men!
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Paolo and Francesco*. Act
ii, sc. 1.

2 Fair, as the first that fell of womankind.
BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 6.
Her glossy hair was cluster'd o'er a brow
Bright with intelligence, and fair and smooth;
Her eyebrow's shape was like the aerial bow,
Her cheek all purple with the beam of youth,
Mounting, at times, to a transparent glow,
As if her veins ran lightning.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 61.
And beauteous, even where beauties most abound.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 2.
She was a form of life and light
That, seen, became a part of sight;
And rose, where'er I turned mine eye,
The Morning-star of Memory!
BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1127.

3 She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes:
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which heaven to gaudy day denies.
BYRON, *She Walks in Beauty*.

4 Exceeding fair she was not; and yet fair
In that she never studied to be fairer
Than Nature made her; beauty cost her
nothing,
Her virtues were so rare.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act i, sc. 1.

She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be;
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me:
Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light. . . .
Her very frowns are fairer far
Than smiles of other maidens are.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Song*.

She was not fair,
Nor beautiful;—those words express her not.
But, oh, her looks had something excellent,
That wants a name!

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. iv.

6 A beautiful woman is a practical poet, tam-
ing her savage mate, planting tenderness,

hope, and eloquence in all whom she ap-
proaches.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

Beauty to no complexion is confined,
Is of all colours, and by none defined.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Progress of Beauty*, l. 77.

7 Beauty should be kind, as well as charm.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *To Myra*.

Beauty and beauteous words should go together.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Forerunners*.

8 Beauty's the thing that counts
In women; red lips
And black eyes are better than brains.
MARY J. ELMENDORF, *Beauty's the Thing*.

9 And matchless Ganymede, divinely fair.
(*Ἀντίθεος Γανυμήδης, ὃς δὴ κάλλιστος γένετο
θεῶν ὧν ἀνθρώπων.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 232. (Pope, tr., l. 278.)

She fair, divinely fair, fit love for gods.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 489.

At length I saw a lady within call,
Stillier than chisell'd marble, standing there;
A daughter of the gods, divinely tall
And most divinely fair.

TENNYSO, *A Dream of Fair Women*. St. 22.

10 Beautiful in form and feature,

Lovely as the day,
Can there be so fair a creature
Formed of common clay?

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. i.

11 What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition? To be fair.
GEORGE LYTTELTON, *Advice to a Lady*.

Every woman would rather be beautiful than
good. (Jedes Weib will lieber schön als fromm
sein.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

12 The most beautiful object in the world, it will
be allowed, is a beautiful woman.

MACAULAY, *Criticisms on Italian Writers: Dante*.

13 O thou art fairer than the evening air,
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Faustus*. Act v, sc. 2.

14 But the loveliest things of beauty God ever
has showed to me

Are her voice, and her hair, and eyes, and
the dear red curve of her lips.

JOHN MASSFIELD, *Beauty*.

15 She's all my fancy painted her;
She's lovely, she's divine.

WILLIAM MEE, *Alice Gray*.

Whatever is lovely or divine.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: The
Author's Abstract*.

¹ Hung over her enamour'd, and beheld
Beauty, which, whether waking or asleep,
Shot forth peculiar graces.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 13.

Grace was in all her steps, heav'n in her eye,
In every gesture dignity and love.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 488.

² To weave a garland for the rose,
And think thus crown'd 'twould lovelier
be,

Were far less vain than to suppose
That silks and gems add grace to thee.

THOMAS MOORE, *Songs from the Greek Anthology: To Weave a Garland*.

³ Even honest maids love to hear their charms
extolled; even to the chaste their beauty is a
care and a delight. (Delectant etiam castas
præconia formæ; Virginibus curæ grataque
forma son est.)

OVIO, *As Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 623.

Dear to the heart of girls is their own beauty.
(Virginibus cordi grataque forma sua est.)

OVIO, *De Medicamine Faciei*, l. 32.

⁴ Here is all the beauty of the world. (Hæc
habet quicquid in orbe fuit.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 56.

All the eminent and canonised beauties,
By truth recorded, or by poets feigned.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁵ Outward beauty is not enough. . . Words,
wit play, sweet talk and laughter, surpass the
work of too simple nature. For all device of
art seasons beauty.

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 89.

The beauty that addresses itself to the eyes is
only the spell of the moment; the eye of the
body is not always that of the soul.

GEORGE SAND, *Handsome Lawrence*. Ch. 1.

Beauty, madam, pleases the eyes only; sweet-
ness of disposition charms the soul. (La beauté,
madame, ne plaît qu'aux yeux; la douceur
charme l'âme.)

VOLTAIRE, *Nanine*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁶ Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nicæan barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To Helen*.

On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece
And the grandeur that was Rome.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To Helen*.

⁷ God made my lady lovely to behold.

D. G. ROSSINI, *How My Songs of Her Began*.

⁸ Is she not more than painting can express,
Or youthful poets fancy when they love?

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Fair Penitent*. Act iii, sc. 1.

⁹ And ne'er did Grecian chisel trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form or lovelier face. . .
A foot more light, a step more true,
Ne'er from the heath-flower dash'd the dew.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 18.

There was a soft and pensive grace,
A cast of thought upon her face,
That suited well the forehead high,
The cyclush dark, and downcast eye.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iv, st. 5.

¹⁰ For her own person,
It beggar'd all description.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 202.

Is she not passing fair?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 4, l. 153.

The most peerless piece of earth, I think,
That e'er the sun shone bright on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 94.

¹¹ O, she is rich in beauty, only poor,
That when she dies with beauty dies her
store.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l.
221.

O, she doth teach the torches to burn bright!
It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear:
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5,
l. 46.

Her beauty makes
This vault a feasting presence full of light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3,
l. 85.

¹² If I could write the beauty of your eyes,
And in fresh numbers number all your graces,
The age to come would say, "This poet lies;
Such heavenly touches ne'er touch'd earthly
faces."

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xvii.

¹³ It is one of the mysterious ways of Allah to
make women troublesome when he makes
them beautiful.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black
Girl in Her Search for God*.

¹⁴ A lovely Lady garmented in light
From her own beauty.

SHELLEY, *The Witch of Atlas*. St. 5.

For she was beautiful: her beauty made
The bright world dim, and everything beside
Seemed like the fleeting image of a shade.

SHELLEY, *The Witch of Atlas*. St. 12.

1
As the lily among thorns, so is my love
among the daughters.

Old Testament: Song of Solomon, ii, 2.

2
Her face so fair as flesh it seemed not,
But heavenly portrait of bright angels' hue,
Clear as the sky, withouten blame or blot,
Through goodly mixture of complexion's dew;
And in her cheeks the vermeil red did shew
Like roses in a bed of lilies shed,
The which ambrosial odours from them threw,
And gazers' sense with double pleasure fed,
Able to heal the sick, and to revive the dead.

SPENSER, Furie Queene, Bk. ii, canto iii, st. 22.

3
But there has never been a woman born
Who was so beautiful, not one so beautiful
Of all the women born.

JAMES STEPHENS, Dérèdre.

4
Thy cradled brows and loveliest loving lips,
The floral hair, the little lightening eyes,
And all thy goodly glory.

SWINBURNE, Atalanta in Calydon: Althaea.

5
A surpassing beauty and in the bloom of
youth (Egeria forma atque aetate integra)
TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 74. (Act i, sc 1.)

6
Thoughtless of beauty, she was Beauty's self.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 207.

7
Her eyes as stars of Twilight fair;
Like Twilight's, too, her dusky hair;
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful Dawn.
WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*.

8
Sweet harmonist! and beautiful as sweet!
And young as beautiful! and soft as young!
And gay as soft! and innocent as gay!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts: Night in*, l. 81.

9
The pale unripen'd beauties of the North.
ADDISON, *Cato: Act i, sc. 4*

10
Women have, in general, but one object,
which is their beauty; upon which, scarce any
flattery is too gross for them to swallow.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, Letters, 16 Oct., 1747.

BED

See also *Rising, Sleep*

11
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
The bed be blest that I lie on.

THOMAS ADY, *A Candle in the Dark*, p. 58
(1655)

Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
Bless the bed that I lie on;
Four corners to my bed,
Four angels round my head,

One to watch, and one to pray,
And two to bear my soul away.
UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*.

12
Warm beds, beds to charm away fatigue.
(Ὠρμά λουρά καὶ πόνον θάλαττα στρωμένη)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Choephoroi*, l. 670.

13
In bed we laugh, in bed we cry;
And born in bed, in bed we die;
The near approach a bed may show
Of human bliss to human woe.
(Théâtre des ris et des pleurs,
Lit! où je nais, et où je meurs,
Tu nous fais voir comment voisins
Sont nos plaisirs et nos chagrins.)
ISAAC DE PENNERAIE, *A Son Lit*. (Samuel
Johnson, tr.)

The bed comprehends our whole life, for we were
born in it, we live in it, and we shall die in it.
GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *The Bed*.

14
Would you have a settled head,
You must early go to bed;
I tell you, and I tell 't again,
You must be in bed at ten.
NICHOLAS COLUMBER (SWIFT, *Letters: To
Stella*, 19 Jan., 1710)

Ten, struck the church clock, straight to bed
went he
ROBERT BROWNING, *How it Strikes a Contem-
porary*.

15
My bed itself is like the grave,
My sheets the winding-sheet.
My clothes the mould which I must have,
To cover me must meet
The hungry fleas, which frisk so fresh,
To worms I can compare,
Which greedily shall gnaw my flesh
And leave the bones tull bare
GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Good-night*

16
He that makes his bed ill, lies there
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also
under REBIBITION.

17
Oh, bed, oh, bed! delicious bed!
That heaven upon earth to the weary head.
THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmanegg: Her Dream*
Stretch the tired limbs and lay the head
Down on our own delightful bed.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Night*.

18
If a bed would tell all it knows, it would put
many to the blush
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 4.

19
And so to bed.
SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 2 Jan., 1659

And so to bed, Pray wish us all good rest.
ROBERT HENRICK, *Epitaph on Sir Edward
Giles*.

1 She knows the heat of luxurious bed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 42.

You rise to play and go to bed to work.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 116.

There's millions now alive
That nightly lie in those unproper beds
Which they dare swear peculiar.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 68.

2 I was in love with my bed.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 87.

3 Or go to bed now, being two ho. s to day.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 303.

Goes, with the fashionable owls, to bed.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 210.

4 To go to bed after midnight is to go to bed
betimes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 8.
Whoever thinks of going to bed before twelve
o'clock is a scoundrel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. ii, p. 19.
No civilised person ever goes to bed the same day
he gets up.

RICHARD HARDING DAVIS, *Gadsegher*.

5 Take thou of me, sweet pillows, sweetest bed;
A chamber deaf to noise, and blind to light,
A rosy garland and a weary head.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Son-
net xxxix.

6 In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candle-light.
In summer, quite the other way.
I have to go to bed by day.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Bed in Summer*.

The pleasant Land of Counterpane.
R. L. STEVENSON, *The Land of Counterpane*.

7 'Tis very warm weather when one's in bed.
SWIFT, *Letters: To Stella*, 8 Nov., 1710.

8 Before he retired to his virtuous couch.
ARTEMUS WARD, *Edwin Forrest as Othello*.

9 Bed is a medicine. (El leito xe' una medicina.)
UNKNOWN. A Venetian proverb.

BEE

See also Amber

10 The poison of the honey-bee
Is the artist's jealousy.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Ideas of Good and Evil*.

11 The honey-bee that wanders all day long . . .
Seeks not alone the rose's glowing breast,
The lily's dainty cup, the violet's lips,

But from all rank and noxious weeds he sips
The single drop of sweetness closely pressed
Within the poison chalice.

ANNE BOTTA, *The Lesson of the Bee*.

Even bees, the little almsmen of spring bowers,
Know there is richest juice in poison-flowers.
JOHN KEATS, *Isabella*. St. 13.

In the nice bee, what sense, so subtly true,
From pois'nous herbs extracts the healing dew?
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 219.

Thus may we gather honey from the weed,
And make a moral of the devil himself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 11.

12 For aye as busy as bees Been they.
CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale: Epilogue*, l. 4.
(1388)

A comely old man as busy as a bee.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 252.
(1580)

13 Nature's confectioner, the bee.
JOHN CLEVELAND, *Fuscaria*. (1653)

14 The murmur of a bee
A witchcraft yieldeth me.
If any ask me why,
'Twere easier to die
Than tell.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 54.

Oh, for a bee's experience
Of clovers and of noon!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 65.

How many cups the bee partakes,—
The debauchee of dews!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 39.

15 For where's the state beneath the firmament
That doth excel the bees for government?
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weeks and Works*. Week i,
day 5.

So work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.
They have a king and officers of sorts,
Where some, like magistrates, correct at home,
Others, like merchants, venture trade abroad,
Others, like soldiers, armed in their stings,
Make boot upon the summer's velvet buds,
Which pillage they with merry march bring
home.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 187.

Neither Egypt nor mighty Lydia show such
homage to their king [as do the bees.] . . . He
is the guardian of their toils; to him they do
reverence; all stand round him in clamorous
crowd, and attend him in throngs. Often they
lift him on their shoulders, for him expose their
bodies to battle, and seek amid wounds a glo-
rious death.

VERGIL, *Georgics*. No. iv, l. 210.

A king in a hive of bees.
FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*.

For among Bees and Ants are social systems found
so complex and well-order'd as to invite offhand
a pleasant fable enough: that once upon a time,
or ever a man was born to rob their honeypots,
bees were fully endow'd with Reason and only
lost it

by ordering so their life as to dispense with it;
whereby it pined away and perish'd of disuse.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Testament of Beauty*.
Bk. II, l. 188.

¹
Burly, dozing humble-bee,
Where thou art is clime for me.
Let them sail for Porto Rique,
Far-off heats through seas to seek;
I will follow thee alone,
Thou animated torrid-zone!

EMERSON, *The Humble-Bee*.

Wiser far than human seer,
Yellow-breeched philosopher!
Sering only what is fair,
Sipping only what is sweet,
Thou dost mock at fate and care,
Leave the chaff, and take the wheat.

EMERSON, *The Humble-Bee*.

²
The careful insect 'midst his works I view,
Now from the flowers exhaust the fragrant
dew.

With golden treasures load his little thighs,
And steer his distant journey through the
skies.

JOHN GAY, *Rural Sports*. Canto I, l. 83.

³
While Honey lies in Every Flower, no doubt,
It takes a Bee to get the Honey out.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 13.

⁴
From Beavers, Bees should learn to mend
their ways;

A Bee just Works; a Beaver Works and
Plays.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 31.

⁵
Bees work for man, and yet they never bruise
Their Master's flower, but leave it, having
done,

As fair as ever and as fit to use;
So both the flower doth stay, and honey run.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Providence*. St. 17.

⁶
Every bee's honey is sweet.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷
Ah! woe is me; woe, woe is me,
Alack and well-a-day!

For pity, Sir, find out that bee
Which bore my love away.

I'll seek him in your bonnet brave,
I'll seek him in your eyes;

Nay, now I think th'ave made his grave
I' th' bed of strawberries.

ROBERT HERACK, *The Mad Maid's Song*.
(1646)

He has a bee in his bonnet.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

⁸
Their hearts full heavy, their heads be full
of bees, i.e., cares or fancies.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 12. (1546)

⁹
But when was ever honey made
With one bee in a hive?

THOMAS HOOD, *The Last Man*.

¹⁰
No good sensible working bee listens to the
advice of a bedbug on the subject of business.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

¹¹
God's little epigrams, the Bees,
Are pointed and impartial.
Could Martial rival one of these?
No, not even Martial.

RICHARD R. KIRKE, *The Bees*.

¹²
The bee that hath honey in her mouth, hath
a sting in her tail.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, 79. (1579)

Honey is sweet, but the bee stings.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

The honey of a crowded hive,
Defended by a thousand stings.

COWPER, *Olney Hymns*, No. 7.

Some say the bee stings: but I say, 'tis the bee's
wax.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 88.

I think the honey guarded with a sting.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 493.

Full merrily the humble-bee doth sing,
Till he hath lost his honey and his sting;
And being once subdued in armed tail,
Sweet honey and sweet notes together fail.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act V, sc.
10, l. 42.

He is not worthy of the honey-comb
Who shuns the hives because the bees have
stings.

UNKNOWN, *Loctrine*. Act III, sc. 2. One of the
spurious plays attributed to Shakespeare.

¹³
That which is not good for the swarm, neither
is it good for the bee. (Τὸ τῷ σμήντι καὶ
τῷ μέντι οὐκ ἔστι τῷ μενίστι συμφέρον.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. VI, sec. 54.

No matter how you seem to fatten on a crime,
that can never be good for the bee which is bad
for the hive.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Studies*:
The Sovereignty of Ethics.

¹⁴
The bee and the serpent often sip from the
selfsame flower. (L'ape e la serpe spesso
Suggon l'istesso umore.)

METASTASIO, *Morte d'Abelo*. Pt. I.

¹⁵
As bees
In spring-time, when the sun with Taurus
rides,

Pour forth their populous youth about the hive.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 768.

The arts of building from the bee receive.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 175.

Where the bee sucks, there suck I;
In a cowslip's bell I lie

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 88.

My banks they are furnished with bees,
Whose murmur invites one to sleep

WILLIAM SIMONSTON, *A Pastoral Ballad*. Pt. ii.

And murmuring of innumerable bees.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 207.

Here ever hum the golden bees

Underneath full-blossomed trees.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Sirens*, l. 94.

The little bee returns with evening's gloom,
To join her comrades in the braided hive,
Where, housed beside their mighty honey-comb,

They dream their polity shall long survive.

C. T. TURNER, *Summer Night in the Bee Hive*.

How doth the little busy bee
Improve each shining hour,

And gather honey all the day

From every opening flower!

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Idleness*.

The busy bee has no time for sorrow.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

The wild bee reels from bough to bough

With his furry coat and his gauzy wing,

Now in a dilly-cup, and now

Setting the jacinth ball a-swing.

OSCAR WILDE, *Her Foe*.

A swarm of bees in May is worth a cow and
a bottle of hay, whereas a swarm in July is
not worth a fly.

UNKNOWN, *Reformed Commonwealth of Bees*, 26 (1655)

A swarm of bees in May

Is worth a load of hay;

A swarm of bees in June

Is worth a silver spoon;

A swarm of bees in July

Is not worth a fly

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. (Quoted *London Times*, 7 Oct., 1921.)

BEECHER, HENRY WARD

Mankind fell in Adam, and has been falling ever since, but never touched bottom till it got to Henry Ward Beecher.

TOM APPLETON, *More Uncensored Recollections*, p. 137.

All those who came here this morning to worship Henry Ward Beecher may now withdraw

from the church; all who came to worship God may remain

THOMAS BEECHER, in Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, when some of the congregation, who had expected to hear his brother, Henry Ward, preach, started to walk out.

The Reverend Henry Ward Beecher
Called a hen a most elegant creature.

The hen, pleased with that,

Laid two eggs in his hat,

And thus did the hen reward Beecher

O W. HOLMES, *An Eggstravaganza*. Usually ascribed to Holmes, but Edward P. Mitchell asserts (*Memoirs of an Editor*, p. 89) that the author was Alphonso Ross, managing editor of the *Boston Daily Advertiser* in 1872.

Henry Ward Beecher was born in a Puritan penitentiary, of which his father was one of the wardens. Under its walls were the rayless, hopeless and measureless dungeons of the damned, and on its roof fell the shadow of God's eternal frown.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Henry Ward Beecher*.

A dunghill covered with flowers.

HENRY WATTEISON. Referring to Henry Ward Beecher. (*Beecher-Tilton Scandal*, p. 143.)

BEER, see Ale and Beer

BEGGAR AND BEGGING

A beggar's life is for a king.

FRANCIS DAVISON, *Song*. (c. 1613)

The real beggar is indeed the true and only king.
(Der wahre Bettler ist Doch einzig und allein der wahre König.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act ii, sc. 9.

I'd just as soon be a beggar as king,

And the reason I'll tell you for why:

A king cannot swagger, nor drink like a beggar,
Nor be half so happy as I.

UNKNOWN. (*SHARPE, Folk Songs from Somerset*)

None but beggars live at ease.

A. W., *Song*. (DAVISON, *Rhapsody*.)

I fear no plots against me, I live in open cell;
Then who would be a king, when beggars live so well?

And a-begging we will go, will go,

And a-begging we will go!

UNKNOWN, *The Jovial Beggar*.

Beggars, beggars, are the happy folk;

They love one another. Long live beggars!

(Les gueux, les gueux, Sont les gens heureux;

Ils s'aiment entre eux. Vivent les gueux!)

BÉRANGER, *Les Gueux*.

Better it is to die than to beg.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xl, 28.

For not to ask, is not to be denied.

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 242

A shameless beggar must have a short denial.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 392.

1 Better to die a beggar than live a beggar.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 888. See also under AVARICE.

2 Sue a beggar and get a louse.
EDMUND GAYTON, *Festivous Notes on Don Quixote*, 83. (1654)

A beggar pays a benefit with a louse.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 10.

Gie a beggar a bed and he'll repay you with a louse.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

What think ye as the proverb goes that beggars have no lice?

ROBERT WILSON THE ELDER, *Cobblers Prophecy*, l. 836. (1594)

3 The long-remembered beggar was his guest,
Whose beard descending swept his aged breast.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 151.

4 Jacob God's Beggar was, and so we wait
(Though ne'er so rich) all beggars at His Gate

ROBERT HERRICK, *Beggars*.

5 Beggar is jealous of beggar, and minstrel of minstrel.

(Πτωχὸς πτωχῷ φθονεῖ καὶ ἀοιδὸς ἀοιδῷ.)

HESLON, *Works and Days*, l. 26.

One beggar bideth woe that another by the door should go.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. (Taverner, tr.)

6 The petition of an empty hand is dangerous. (Vacua manus temeraria petitio est.)

JOHN OF SALISBURY, *Polycraticus*, v, 10. (1476)

7 Beggars should be no choosers.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 10 (1546)

In frequent use thereafter.

8 Better a living beggar than a dead emperor.
(Mieux vaut goudat debout qu'empereur enterré.)

LA FONTAINE, *La Maitrone d'Ephèse*.

9 The highest price we can pay for anything, is to ask it.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Eschines and Phocion*.

What is got by begging costs dear. (Caro costa quel che con preghi si compra.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb. Common to all languages.

10 The Book blameth all beggary, it banneth it thus: I have been young and now am old, yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken or his seed begging their bread.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: God's Bill of Pardon*.

11 A beggar through the world am I,
From place to place I wander by.
Fill up my pilgrim's scrip for me,
For Christ's sweet sake and charity!

J. R. LOWELL, *The Beggar*.

12 This is neither begging, borrowing, nor robbery;

Yet it hath a twang of all of them.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act v, sc. 4.

13 Pity the sorrows of a poor old man,
Whose trembling limbs have borne him to your door,

Whose days are dwindled to the shortest span;
Oh give relief, and Heaven will bless your store

THOMAS MOSS, *The Beggar*.

14 I am ashamed always to be begging for the same thing. (Pudet et metuo semperque eundem precari)

OWEN, *Epistula ex Ponto* Bk. iv, epis. 15, l. 29.

15 The peer and the beggar are often of the same family.

THOMAS PAINE, *Rights of Man*. Pt. ii, ch. v.

See also under ANCESTRY.

16 That beggar of mine pleases me, as her king pleases a queen (Placet ille meus mihi mendicus, suus rex reginae placet.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act 1, sc. 2.

17 Characteristic of Solon also was his regulation of the practice of eating at the public table at the town-hall, for which his word was parasite (παρισιτικός.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 24.

18 The horseleech hath two daughters, crying, Give, give.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxx, 15.

All genuine descendants of the daughter of the horseleech, whose cry is "Give, give."

SCOTT, *Peven of the Peak*. Ch. 27.

19 Beggars breed and rich men feed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 60.

20 Beggary is valiant.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 59.

21 Beggars mounted run their horse to death.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 127. (1591)

Set a beggar on horseback and they say he will never light.

ROBERT GREENE, *Orpharion*. (1599)

Such beggars

Once set o' horseback, you have heard, will ride.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*. Act iv, sc. 2. (1616)

Set a beggar on horseback, and he will ride a gallop.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. II, sec. III, meda. 2. (1621)

Such is the sad effect of wealth—rank pride—
Mount but a beggar, how the rogue will ride!
JOHN WOLCOT, *Epistle to Lord Lonsdale*.

A beggar's book Outworths a noble's blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 122.

When beggars die, there are no comets seen;
The heavens themselves blaze forth the death of princes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 30.

Well, whiles I am a beggar I will rail
And say there is no sin but to be rich;
And being rich, my virtue then shall be
To say there is no vice but beggary.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 593.

You taught me first to beg, and now, methinks,
You teach me how a beggar should be answered.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 439.

Speak with me, pity me, open the door:
A beggar begs that never begg'd before.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act V, sc. 3, l. 77.

Begging is a trade unknown in this empire.
SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Lilliput*.

A beggar's scrip is never filled.
RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Fo. 39. (1539)

BEGINNING

The beginning, as the proverb says, is half the whole. ('Ἡ ὁ ἀρχὴ ἡμέτερος ἡμῶν αἰσῶν ἡμῶν.)
ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. V, ch. 3, sec. 30.

Begin: to have commenced is half the deed.
Half yet remains: begin again on this and thou wilt finish all. (Incipit: dimidium facti est coepisse. Superfit dimidium rursum hoc incipit et efficit.)
AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. xv. From the Greek of Lucian.

Well begun is half done. (Dimidium facti qui cepit habet.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epia. 2, l. 40.

As the proverb says, "a good beginning is half the business," and "to have begun well" is praised by all.

PLATO, *Lysis*. Bk. VI, sec. 2.
Laertius ascribeth to him [Socrates] this saying also: To have well begun is a thing half done. . . . The saying is half of a verse of the Greek poet, Hesiodus, Beginning is half of the whole.
NICHOLAS UNALT, *Erasmus' Aporisms*. No. 17.

My way is to begin with the beginning.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 7.

BEGINNING

"Where shall I begin, please your Majesty?" he asked. "Begin at the beginning," the King said, very gravely, "and go on till you come to the end: then stop."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*. Ch. 12.

The beginnings of all things are small. (Omnium enim rerum principia parva sunt.)
CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. V, ch. 21, sec. 58. See also under TRIFLES.

Before beginning, prepare carefully. (Prisus quam aggrediare, adhibenda est preparatio diligens.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 21, sec. 73.

The first step is as good as half over.
JOHN CLARKE, *Par. Anglo-Latina*, 171. (1639)
The hardest step is that over the threshold.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*. No. 7. (1659)

It is only the first step that costs. (Il n'y a que le premier pas que coûte.)

MADAME DU DEFFAND, *Letter to Horace Walpole*, 6 June, 1767; also *Letter to d'Alembert*, 7 July, 1763. Voltaire tells the story in a note to the first canto of *La Pucelle*: The Cardinal de Polignac was relating the history of St. Denis, who, it will be remembered, after being decapitated on Montmartre, is said to have picked up his head and carried it two leagues to the spot north of Paris where the cathedral dedicated to him now stands, and added that it was only at first that Denis found the journey difficult, to which Madame du Deffand replied, "Je le crois bien, il n'y a dans de telles affaires que le premier pas que coûte."

It is only the first obstacle which counts to conquer modesty. (Il n'y a que le premier obstacle qui coûte à vaincre la pudeur.)

BOSSUET, *Pensées Chrétiennes et Morales*, ix.

Run a moist pen slick through everything and start afresh.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 17.

Only engage, and then the mind grows heated: Begin it, and the work will be completed!
GOTTHE, *Faust: Prelude at the Theatre*, l. 306.
John Anster, tr. See p. 2298g:3.

To win a race, the swiftness of a dart
Availeth not without a timely start.
(Rien ne sert de courir: Il faut partir à point.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. VI, fab. 10.

Resist beginnings. (Principiis obsta.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 91.

We shut our eyes to the beginnings of evil because they are small, and in this weakness lies the germ of our defeat. *Principiis obsta*: this maxim closely followed would preserve us from almost all our misfortunes.
ARIEL, *Journal*, 23 Feb., 1870.

We must be watchful, especially in the beginning of temptation, because then the enemy is more easily overcome, if he is not suffered to come in at all at the door of the soul, but is kept out and resisted at his first knock. Whence a certain man said, "*Withstand the beginning: after remedies come too late.*"

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. i, ch. 13.

1 Things are always at their best in their beginning. (Les choses valent toujours mieux dans leur source.)

PASCAL, *Lettres Provinciales*. No. 2.

2 Take care not to begin anything of which you may repent. (Cave quicquam incipias, quod poeniteat postea.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 122.

3 Whilst we deliberate how to begin a thing, it grows too late to begin it. (Dum deliberamus quando incipiendum sit, incipere jam serum est.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii, ch. 6, sec. 3.

4 Things bad begun make strong themselves by ill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 55.

5 Each goodly thing is hardest to begin.

SPELSCA, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto x, st. 6.

6 The first step, my son, which one makes in the world, is the one on which depends the rest of our days.

VOLTARE, *L'Indiscret*. Act i, sc. 1.

7 All glory comes from daring to begin.

EDGENE F. WARE, *John Brown*.

II—Beginning and Ending

8 Evil beginning hours may end in good.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of Malta*. Act ii, sc. 5.

9 Still ending, and beginning still.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 627.

10 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 8.

11 A bad beginning makes a bad ending. (Καὸς ἀρχῆς ὑψίστης κακὸς ἐπὶ τέλος.)

EURIPIDES, *Æolus*. Frag. 32.

If you miss the first button-hole, you will not succeed in buttoning up your coat.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

12 Better never begin than never make an end.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

13 It's a long road from the inception of a thing

to its realization. (Le chemin est long du projet à la chose.)

MOLIERE, *Le Tartuffe*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 8.

14 You began better than you end. (Cœpisti melius quam desinis.)

OWD, *Heroides*. Epls. ix, l. 23.

15 It's much easier to begin a thing than to finish it. (Incipere multo est quam impetrare facilius.)

PLAUTUS, *Pamulus*, l. 974. (Act v, sc. 2.)

Anybody can start something.

JOHN A. SREDO, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 21.

16 From the end spring new beginnings. (Alia initia e fine.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ix, sec. 65.

17 Everything ends that has a beginning. (Deficit omne quod nascitur.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. v, ch. 10, sec. 71.

Whatever begins, also ends. (Quidquid cœpit, et desinit.)

SENECA, *Ad Polybium de Consolatione*. Sec. 1.

18 The end may be inferred from the beginning; as in the common saying, I cannot expect a toga prætexta when I see the commencement of the web black; or the beginning may be argued from the end.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. v, ch. 10, sec. 71.

What begins with tow won't end with silk.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

19 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord.

New Testament: *Revelation*, i, 8.

You, my origin and ender.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 222.

20 That is the true beginning of our end.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 111.

It seems to me, sire, to be the beginning of the end.

TALLEYRAND, to Napoleon, after the battle of Lelpeig. (LOCKHART, *Life of Napoleon*, ii, 205.) Fournier asserts, on the authority of Talleyrand's brother, that Talleyrand was an assiduous reader of a collection of anecdotes in twenty-one volumes called *L'Impromptu Français*, and that he quickly adopted any bon mot which he found wandering about in search of a parent. "C'est le commencement de la fin" seems to have been one of these.

21 Keen in commencing, negligent in concluding. (Acubus initia, incurioso fine.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 17.

- ¹ Good beginning maketh good ending.
UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Hendyng*. Bk. ii (c. 1300); *Relig. Antiqua*, i, 109. (c. 1320)
- Who that well his work beginneth
The rather a good end he winneth.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*.
- Of a good beginning cometh a good end.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.
- A hard beginning maketh a good ending.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.
- Good onset bodes good end.
J. W. WARTER, *Last of the Old Squires*, 48.
- ² A fool beholdeth only the beginning of his works, but a wise man taketh heed to the end.
UNKNOWN, *Dialogues of Creatures*, ccvii. (1535)

BEHAVIOR

See also Manners

I—Behavior: Definitions

- ³ Conduct is three-fourths of our life and its largest concern.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*. Ch. I.
- ⁴ The sum of behaviour is to retain a man's own dignity, without intruding upon the liberty of others.
FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 3.
- ⁵ Behaviour seemeth to me as a garment of the mind, and to have the conditions of a garment. For it ought to be made in fashion; it ought not to be too curious; it ought to be shaped so as to set forth any good making of the mind, and hide any deformity; and above all, it ought not to be too strait, or restrained for exercise or motion.
FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 3.
- Men's behaviour should be like their apparel, not too strait, or point device, but free for exercise or motion.
BACON, *Essays: Of Ceremonies and Respects*.
- ⁶ For behaviour, men learn it, as they take diseases, one of another.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.
- ⁷ Put himself upon his good behaviour.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 47.
- ⁸ As the occasion, so the behavior. (Cual el Tiempo, tal el tiempo.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 50.
- ⁹ "And how did little Tim behave?" asked Mrs. Cratchit. . . . "As good as gold," said Bob.
DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol*. Stave 3.

- ¹⁰ Gentle Jane was as good as gold,
She always did as she was told.
She never spoke when her mouth was full,
Or caught blue-bottles their legs to pull.
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act ii.
- ¹¹ The laws of behavior yield to the energy of the individual.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.
- A beautiful form is better than a beautiful face; a beautiful behavior is better than a beautiful form: . . . It is the finest of the fine arts.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.
- ¹² What is natural is never disgraceful. (Ὁὐκ αἰσχρὸν οὐδέ τις δειγματικὸς ἥτορος.)
EURIPIDES, *Fragments*. Frag. 863.
- Nothing so much prevents one's being natural as the desire to appear so. (Rien n'empêche tant d'être naturel que l'envie de le paraître.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 431.
- ¹³ Behavior is a mirror in which every one shows his image. (Das Betragen ist ein Spiegel in welchem jeder sein Bild zeigt.)
GOETHE, *Die Wahlverwandtschaften* (*Elective Affinities*). Bk. II, ch. 5.
- ¹⁴ I am never to act otherwise than so that I could also will that my maxim should become a universal law. (Ich soll niemals anders verfahren, als so, dass ich auch wollen könne, meine Maxime solle ein allgemeines Gesetz werden.)
KANT, *Grundlegung zur Metaphysik der Sitten*. Abschnitt 1. This is Kant's "Categorical Imperative," as translated by T. K. Abbott (*Kant's Theory of Ethics*, p. 18). It has been more freely rendered, "Make the maxim of thy conduct such that it might become a universal law."
- ¹⁵ Acting without design, occupying oneself without making a business of it, finding the great in what is small and the many in the few, repaying injury with kindness, effecting difficult things while they are easy, and managing great things in their beginnings: this is the method of Tao.
LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. (Old, tr.) The religion called Taoism claims Lao-tse as its founder.
- ¹⁶ What a man does, not what he feels, thinks, or believes, is the universal yardstick of behavior.
BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.
- ¹⁷ Nothing is more adroit than irreproachable conduct.
MADAME DE MAINTENON, *Maxims*. The maxim which governed her life.

1 I see the right, and I approve it, too;
Condemn the wrong, and yet the wrong
pursue.

(Video meliora proboque, Deteriora sequor.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vii, l. 20. (Tate, tr.)

I know and love the good, yet, ah! the worst
pursue.

PETRARCH, *To Laura in Life*. Sonnet cccxv.

For the good that I would, I do not: but the
evil which I would not, that I do.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Romans*, vii, 19.

Every one of us, whatever our speculative opin-
ions, knows better than he practices, and recog-
nizes a better law than he obeys.

FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: On
Progress*. Pt. ii.

See also WORDS: WORD AND DEED.

2 Bad conduct soils the finest ornament more
than filth. (Pulchrum ornatum turpes mores
pejus ceno collinunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 53.

3 Behaviour, what wert thou
Till this madman show'd thee?

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 337.

Unweighed behaviour.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 23.

4 There is a fair behaviour in thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 47.

Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time in
you?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 98.

5 Would to God we had behaved ourselves
well in this world, even for one day.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 23, sec. 6.

6 As a rule, there is no surer way to the dis-
like of men than to behave well where they
have behaved badly.

LEW WALLACE, *Ben Hur*. Bk. iv, ch. 9.

7 During good behaviour. (Quando se bene
gesserit.)

UNKNOWN, *Statutes 12 and 13, William III*, ii,
3.

II—Behavior: Admonitions

8 Dread God, do law, love truth and worthiness.

CHAUCER, *Lack of Steadfastness*, l. 27.

9 Make yourself necessary to somebody. Do
not make life hard to any.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

10 Hast thou named all the birds without a gun?
Loved the wood-rose and left it on its stalk?
At rich men's tables eaten bread and pulse?

Unarmed, faced danger with a heart of trust?
And loved so well a high behavior,
In man or maid, that thou from speech re-
frained,

Nobility more nobly to repay?

O, be my friend, and teach me to be thine!

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Forbearance*.

11 Be civil to all; sociable to many; familiar
with few; friend to one; enemy to none.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

Call no man foe, but never love a stranger.

Build up no plan, nor any star pursue.

Go forth with crowds, in loneliness is danger.

Thus nothing Fate can send,

And nothing Fate can do

Shall pierce your peace, my friend.

SIELLA BENSON, *This is the End*.

12 Four precepts: to break off customs; to shake
off spirits ill-disposed; to meditate on youth;
to do nothing against one's genius.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 25 Oct.,
1836.

Walk groundly, talk profoundly, drink roundly,
sleep soundly.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*. No. 446.

Fear less, hope more; eat less, chew more; whine
less, breathe more; talk less, say more; hate less,
love more; and all good things are yours.

LORD FISHER. (Quoted in *Records*, 25 Nov.,
1919.)

13 Let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak,
slow to wrath.

NEW TESTAMENT: *James*, i, 19.

14 Let what will be said or done, preserve your
sang-froid immovable, and to every obstacle
oppose patience, perseverance and soothing
language.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 316.

15 If not seemly, do it not; if not true, say it not.
(Εἰ μὴ κατὰ, μὴ ἀπὸ τῆς ἀληθείας λέγε, μὴ εἰρησ.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. xii, sec. 17.

If thou wouldst not be known to do anything,
never do it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Never suffer a thought to be harbored in your
mind which you would not avow openly. When
tempted to do anything in secret, ask yourself
if you would do it in public. If you would not,
be sure it is wrong.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 241.

16 Be not careless in deeds, nor confused in
words, nor rambling in thought.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. viii, sec.
51.

Blot out vain pomp; check impulse; quench ap-
petite; keep reason under its own control.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ix, sec. 7.

¹ My code of life and conduct is simply this: work hard; play to the allowable limit; disregard equally the good and bad opinion of others; never do a friend a dirty trick; . . . never grow indignant over anything; . . . live the moment to the utmost of its possibilities, . . . and be satisfied with life always, but never with oneself.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 14.

² Do what you like. (*Fais ce que voudras.*)
RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. I, ch. 57. The rule of life of the Thelemites.

³ Neither crow nor croak.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 814.

⁴ Behave yourself' before folk;
Whate'er ye do, when out o' view,
Be cautious aye before folk.
ALEXANDER RODGER, *Behave Yourself' Before Folk*.

⁵ Love all, trust a few,
Do wrong to none: be able for thine enemy
Rather in power than use.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act I, sc. 1, l. 73.

Love thyself last: cherish those hearts that hate thee:

Corruption wins not more than honesty.
Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues. Be just, and fear not:
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and truth's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act III, sc. 2, l. 443.

Keep thy foot out of brothels, thy hand out of plackets, thy pen from lenders' books, and defy the foul fiend.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act III, sc. 4, l. 99.

⁶ Live pure, speak true, right wrong, follow the King—

Else, wherefore born?
TENNYSON, *Garath and Lynette*, l. 117.

⁷ Four things a man must learn to do
If he would make his record true:
To think without confusion clearly;
To love his fellow-men sincerely;
To act from honest motives purely;
To trust in God and Heaven securely.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Four Things*.

⁸ Then bless thy secret growth, nor catch
At noise, but thrive unseen and dumb;
Keep clean, bear fruit, earn life, and watch
Till the white-wing'd Reapers come!
HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Seed Growing Secretly*.

Heed how thou livest. Do no act by day
Which from the night shall drive thy peace away.
WHITTIER, *Conduct*.

⁵ Do all the good you can,
In all the ways you can,
In all the places you can,
At all the times you can,
To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can.

JOHN WESLEY, *Rules of Conduct*. Perhaps an expansion of a proverbial stanza sometimes used on tombstones. Adopted by the Rev. Dwight L. Moody as his motto.

BELGIUM

¹⁰ After years of bondage, the Belgian, rising from the tomb, has reconquered by his courage, his name, his rights and his flag; and your hand, kingly and proud, people hereafter unconquerable, writes upon your flag, King, Law, and Liberty.
(Après des siècles d'esclavage,
Le Belge sortant du tombeau,
A reconquis par son courage,
Son nom, ses droits et son drapeau;
Et ta main, souveraine et fière,
Peuple désormais indompté,
Grava sur ta vieille bannière
Le Roi, la loi, la liberté.)

LOUIS DECHÉZ, *La Brabançonne*. The Belgian national anthem, written during the revolution of 1830.

¹¹ And now I have gained the cockpit of the Western world, and academy of arms for many years.

JAMES HOWELL, *Vocal Forest*, (c. 1640) Belgium has been called the cockpit of Europe because it has been the scene of so many wars.

¹² The little white ewe lamb of Europe.

FATHER VINCENT McNABB, *Open Letter to the Kaiser*, August, 1914.

¹³ I dislike Belgium and think the Belgians, on the whole, the most contemptible people in Europe.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Letter to Miss Arnold*, 1859.

BELIEF

See also *Credo's*, *Faith*, *Trust*

¹⁴ I believe without bother
In This, That, and T'other;
Whatever is current, no matter.

I believe in Success,
And in Comfort no less;
I believe all the rest is but patter.
WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

¹⁵ A belief is not true because it is useful.
AMIEL, *Journal*, 15 Nov., 1876.

1 Strong beliefs win strong men, and then
make them stronger.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Physics and Politics*, p. 76.

2 Why first, you don't believe, you don't and
can't,

(Not staidly, that is, and fixedly
And absolutely and exclusively)
In any revelation called divine.

No dogmas nail your faith.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

And set you square with Genesis again.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

3 Men freely believe that which they desire.
(*Libenter homines id quod volunt credunt.*)

CÆSAR, *De Bello Gallico*. Bk. iii, sec. 18.

Man prefers to believe what he prefers to be true.

FRANCIS BACON, *Aphorisms*. No. 49.

With how much ease believe we what we wish!
DRAIDEN, *All for Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

What the wretched wish for intensely, that they
easily believe. (*Quod nimis miseri volunt, Hoc facile credunt.*)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 313.

What ardently we wish, we soon believe.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1233.

4 No iron chain, or outward force of any kind,
could ever compel the soul of man to believe
or to disbelieve.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Priest*.

5 Each man's belief is right in his own eyes.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 283.

Can this be true?—an arch observer cries;
Yes (rather mov'd), I saw it with these eyes.
Sir! I believe it on that ground alone;
I could not, had I seen it with my own.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 231.

6 "I make it a rule only to believe what I
understand," replied Proserpine.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Infernal Marriage*. Pt. i, ch. 4.

7 We are born believing. A man bears beliefs,
as a tree bears apples.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Belief consists in accepting the affirmations of
the soul; unbelief, in denying them.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

We believe that mustard bites the tongue, that
pepper is hot, friction-matches incendiary, re-
volvers are to be avoided, and suspenders hold up
pantaloons.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

8 He does not believe that does not live ac-
cording to his belief.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

9 And as with guns we kill the crow,
For spoiling our relief,
The devil so must we o'erthrow,
With gunshot of belief.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Good-morrow*.

10 Though dead to the faith that assured me of
God,

I mourn to the end the delights of belief.
(*Quoique mort à la foi qui m'assurait de Dieu
Je regrette toujours la volupté de croire.*)

CHARLES M. GUERIN, *Quoique Mort*.

11 He that believes all, misseeth; he that believes
nothing, hits not.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

12 Fields are won by those who believe in the
winning.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Americanism in Literature*.

13 Ignorance is preferable to error; and he is
less remote from truth who believes nothing,
than he who believes what is wrong.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ii, p. 43.

14 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou
hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are
they that have not seen, and yet have be-
lieved.

New Testament: John, xx, 29.

Birds sing on a bare bough;

O believer, canst not thou?

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

Believing where we cannot prove.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*. St. 1.

15 They believed—faith, I'm puzzled—I think
I may call

Their belief a believing in nothing at all,
Or something of that sort; I know they all
went

For a general union of total dissent.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 734.

16 O thou, whose days are yet all spring,
Faith, blighted once, is past retrieving;

Experience is a dumb, dead thing;

The victory's in believing.

J. R. LOWELL, *To —*.

17 Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

New Testament: Mark, ix, 24.

Believing hath a core of unbelief.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Songs of Seeking*.

Nor can belief touch, kindle, smite, relieve

His heart who has not heart to disbelieve.

SWINBURNE, *In the Bay*. St. 31.

18 I will not believe it until I have read it. (*Non
credam nisi legero.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 73.

- 1
It is easier to believe than to doubt.
E. D. MARLIN, *The Meaning of a Liberal Education*. Ch. 5.
- 2
Nothing is so firmly believed as that which we least know
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk i, ch. 31.
Men are most apt to believe what they least understand.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk iii, ch. 11.
O belief! how much you block our way. (O cuido! combien tu nous empêches)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.
- 3
Believe! No storm harms a man who believes. (Credite! Credenti nulla procella nocet.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk ii, eleg. 11, l. 22.
Do not believe hastily. (Nec cito credere.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 685.
Quick believers need broad shoulders
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 4
Where belief is painful, we are slow to believe. (Tarde, quæ credita lædunt, Credimus)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. ii, l. 9.
Somewhat costive of belief.
BEN JONSON, *The Alchemist*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- 5
Whoever has even once become notorious by base fraud, even if he speaks the truth, gains no belief.
PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 10.
- 6
And when religious sects ran mad,
He held, in spite of all his learning,
That if a man's belief is bad,
It will not be improved by burning.
W. M. PHAED, *The Vicar*. St. 9.
- 7
For, dear me, why abandon a belief
Merely because it ceases to be true?
Cling to it long enough, and not a doubt
It will turn true again, for so it goes.
Most of the change we think we see in life
Is due to truths being in and out of favour.
ROBERT FROST, *The Black Cottage*, l. 105.
- 8
Every man, wherever he goes, is encompassed by a cloud of comforting convictions, which move with him like flies on a summer day.
BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 28.
- 9
The brute necessity of believing something so long as life lasts does not justify any belief in particular.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Scepticism*, p. 9.
- 10
All which, sir, though I most powerfully and potently believe, yet I hold it not honesty to have it thus set down.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 204.

- Stands not within the prospect of belief.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 74.
- 11
A thing that nobody believes cannot be proved too often.
BERNARD SHAW, *The Devil's Disciple*. Act iii.
- 12
He in his heart
Felt that misgiving which precedes belief
In what was disbelieved.
SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. i, l. 75.
- 13
The want of belief is a defect that ought to be concealed when it cannot be overcome.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Religion*. See also under HERESY.
- 14
I believe because it is impossible. (Credo quia impossibile.)
TERTULLIAN, *De Carne Christi*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.
Tertullian's "rule of faith," sometimes given, "Certum est quia impossibile est," It is certain because it is impossible
It is believable because unbelievable. (Ideo credendum quod incredibile.)
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, paraphrasing Tertullian.
- 15
I know whom I have believed.
New Testament: *II Timothy*, i, 12. (Selo cui credidi—Vulgate.)
- 16
Conviction is the Conscience of the Mind.
MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk iv, ch. 26.
- 17
I have believed the best of every man,
And find that to believe it is enough
To make a bad man show him at his best,
Or even a good man swing his lantern higher.
WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS, *Deirdre*.
- 18
Who knows much believes the less. (Chi più sa, meno crede.)
UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.
- BELL
- 19
They tune like bells, and want but hanging.
THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 192. (1630)
- 20
They agree like bells, they want nothing but hanging.
GEORGE MERITON, *Yorkshire Ale*, 83. (1683)
- 20
And all went merry as a marriage bell.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 21.
- 21
Hear the mellow wedding bells, Golden bells!
What a world of happiness their harmony foretells.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Bells*.
- 21
And let see which of you shall bear the bell
To speak of love a-right!
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 198. (1379)

So vices brag, but virtue bears the bell.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Glasst of Government*.
Act iii, sc. 6. (1575)

¹ He was a rationalist, but he had to confess
that he liked the ringing of church bells.

ANTON CHEKHOV, *Notebook*.

The cheerful Sabbath bells, wherever heard,
Strike pleasant on the sense, most like the voice
Of one, who from the far-off hills proclaims
Tidings of good to Zion.

CHARLES LAMB, *The Sabbath Bells*.

And the Sabbath bell,

That over wood and wild and mountain dell
Wanders so far, chasing all thoughts unholy
With sounds most musical, most melancholy.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 517.

² Each matin bell, the Baron saith,
Knells us back to a world of drath.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, st. 1.

The bell invites me
Hear it not, Duncan, for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 62.

Hark, how chimes the passing bell!

There's no music to a knell
JAMES SHIRLEY, *The Passing Bell*.

They went and told the sexton, and

The sexton toll'd the bell
THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Sully Brown*.

³ How soft the music of those village bells,
Falling at intervals upon the ear
In cadence sweet, now dying all away,
Now pealing loud again, and louder still,
Clear and sonorous, as the gale comes on!
With easy force it opens all the cells
Where Memory slept.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 6

Dear bells! how sweet the sounds of village bells
When on the undulating air they swim!
Now loud as welcomes! faint, now, as farewells!
And trembling all about the livery bells
As flutter'd by the wings of Cherubim.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rue Wilson*, l. 159.

⁴ But the sound of the church-going bell
These valleys and rocks never heard;

Ne'er sigh'd at the sound of a knell,
Or smil'd when a Sabbath appear'd.

COWPER, *Alexander Selkirk*.

Bell! thou soundest merrily,

When the bridal party

To the church doth hie!

Bell! thou soundest solemnly,

When, on Sabbath mornings,

Fields deserted lie!

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 3. Quoted

as by a Swiss poet.

⁵ The vesper bell from far,
That seems to mourn for the expiring day.
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto viii, l. 6. (Cary, tr.)

The curfew tolls the knell of parting day.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. Probably Upton Church, near Slough, not Stoke Poges.

Your voices break and falter in the darkness,—
Break, falter, and are still.

BRET HARTE, *The Angelus*.

And she breathed the husky whisper.—

"Curfew must not ring to-night"

ROSE HARTWICK THORPE, *Curfew Must Not Ring To-night*. Mrs. Thorpe later changed "must" to "shall" in signed quotations from the poem.

⁶ If you love not the noise of bells, why do
you pull the ropes?

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2767.

A crackt bell can never sound well.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6358.

⁷ Bells call others, but themselves enter not
into the Church.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobi Prudentium*.

The Bell calls others to Church, but itself never
minds the Sermon.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1754.

⁸ While the steeples are loud in their joy
To the tune of the bell's ring-a-ding,

Let us chime in a peal, one and all,

For we all should be able to sing

Huillahbaloo!

THOMAS HOOD, *A Song for the Million*.

⁹ Play uppe, play uppe, O Boston bells!

Ply all your changes, all your swells,

Play uppe "The Brides of Enderby."

JEAN INGELOW, *The High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire*. St. 1.

¹⁰ Bells, the music bordering nearest heaven.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia*: *New Year's Eve*.

For bells are Music's laughter.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Marriage*.

¹¹ For bells are the voice of th' church;

They have tones that touch and search

The hearts of young and old.

LONGFELLOW, *The Bells of San Blas*, St. 3.

These bells have been anointed.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend: Prologue*.

He heard the convent bell

Suddenly in the silence ringing.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iii.

¹² The bells themselves are the best of
preachers.

Their brazen lips are learned teachers,

From their pulpits of stone, in the upper air,

Sounding aloft, without crack or flaw,

Shriller than trumpets under the Law.

Now a sermon and now a prayer.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iii.

¹³ The bells of Shandon, That sound so grand on

The pleasant waters of the river Let.

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MARROW, *The Bells of Shandon*.

Those evening bells! those evening bells!
How many a tale their music tells!
Of youth, and home, and that sweet time
When last I heard their soothing chime.

THOMAS MOORE, *Those Evening Bells*.

The bell never rings of itself; unless some
one swings it, it is dumb. (Nunquam ædopol
temere tinnit tintinnabulum; Nisi quis illud
tractat aut movet, mutum est.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 162.

Keeping time, time, time
In a sort of Runic rhyme
To the tintinnabulation that so musically
wells

From the bells, bells, bells.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Bells*.

And now the chapel's silver bell you hear,
That summons you to all the pride of prayer.
Light quirks of music, broken and uneven,
Make the soul dance upon a jig to Heav'n.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iv, l. 141.

And this be the vocation fit,
For which the founder fashioned it:
High, high above earth's life, earth's labor,
E'en to heaven's blue vault to soar,
To hover as the thunder's neighbor,
The very firmament explore;
To be a voice as from above,
Like yonder stars so bright and clear,
And praise their Maker as they move,
And usher in the circling year.

SCHILLER, *Song of the Bell*. (Bowring, tr.)

I call the living; I mourn the dead; I break the
lightning. (Vivos voco; mortuos plango; ful-
gura frango.)

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on the great bell of
Schaffhausen minster. Used by Schiller as
the motto of his poem, *The Bell*.

Funera plango, fulgura frango, sabbato pango;
Excito lentos, dissipio ventos, paco cruentos.

Another form of the above, meaning, "I toll
for funerals, I break the lightning, I an-
nounce the Sabbath; I wake the lazy, I
disipate the winds, I pacify the quarrel-
some."

Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and
bawled.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 166.

Bid the merry bells ring to thine ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 112.

Silence that dreadful bell: it frights the isle
From her propriety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 175.

They may ring their bells now; before long
they will be wringing their hands.

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, when the bells were rung
in London on the declaration of war against
Spain, in 1739. (COKE, *Life of Walpole*, i,
579.)

The bells of Rylston seemed to say,
While she sat listening in the shade,
With vocal music, "God us ayde;"
And all the hills were glad to bear
Their part in this effectual prayer.

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*.
Canto vii, l. 1772.

BELLY

Every investigation which is guided by the
principles of nature fixes its ultimate aim
upon gratifying the stomach.

ATHENÆUS, *Deipnosophists*. Bk. vii, ch. 2.

"Little Mary."

J. M. BARRIE. Title of play. A euphemism for
the stomach.

It is a difficult matter, my fellow citizens, to
argue with the belly, since it has no ears.
(Χαλεπὸν μὲν ἐστὶν, ὡ πολῖται, πρὸς γαστέρα
λέγειν ὅτι οὐκ ἔχειν οὐρα.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus*
Cato. Ch. viii, sec. 1.)

The hungry belly has no ears. (La ventre affamé
n'a point d'oreilles.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 15.

The belly will not listen to advice. (Venter
præcepta non audit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xxi, 11.

Let Martha die, but let her die with a full
belly.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 59.

Never did he kiss a strange hand for his
belly's sake. (Οὐδὲ ποτε ὁ ὀσμίνης ταῦτον χεῖρα
γαστρὸς ἕνεκα.)

ISIDORUS OF AEGÆ, *Epigram*. (Greek Anthol-
ogy. Bk. vii, No. 156.)

A gross belly does not produce a refined mind.
(Ἰλαχία γαστὴρ λεπτόν οὐ τίεται νόος.)

ST. JEROME, quoting an old Greek proverb.

The vilest of beasts is the belly. (Ὀὐ κακίωτον
θηρίον ἐστὶν ἡ γαστήρ.)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverb.

He who does not mind his belly will hardly
mind anything else.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

What comedy, what actor is better than a
disappointed belly? (Quæ comœdia, mîmus
Quis melior plorante gula?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 157.

1
It once happened that all the other members of a man mutinied against the stomach, which they accused as the only idle, uncontributing part of the whole body, while the rest were put to hardships and expense of much labor to supply and minister to its appetites.
MENENIUS AGRIPPA, recounting an old fable.
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Coriolanus*.)

2
What avails it us to have our bellies full of meat if it be not digested?
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. i, ch. 24.

3
That master of arts, that dispenser of genius, the Belly. (Magister artis ingenique largitor Venter.)
PERSIUS, *Satires: Prologue*, l. 10.

The master of art and giver of wit. Their belly.
BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster: To the Reader*.

4
Do not mourn the dead with the belly. (Οὐ γὰρ θάκεν γαστέρι πενθήσαι νεκρόν.)
PALLADAS, quoting Homer. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 47.)

5
It's the tripes that carry the feet, not the feet the tripes. (Tripas llevan piés, que no piés a tripas.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 34.

The belly carries the legs, and not the legs the belly.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 34.
Let the guts be full, for it's they that carry the legs.

6
I can reason down or deny everything except this perpetual belly: feed he must and will, and I cannot make him respectable.
EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

7
A full belly makes a dull brain.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.
A belly full of gluttony will never study willingly.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6115.
A full belly neither fights nor flies well.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

8
Your belly will never let your back be warm.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6043.
The belly robs the back.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 33. (1659)
If it were not for the belly, the back might wear gold.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2690.
The eye is bigger than the belly.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

10
May God look with bated on the belly and its food; it is through them that chastity breaks down.

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 57.)
When the belly is full the mind is amongst the maids.

UNKNOWN. *M.S. Proverbs*, c. 1645.

A full Belly is the Mother of all Evil.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

11
Whose God is their belly.
New Testament: Philippians, iii, 19.

Such as for their bellies' sake
Creep and intrude, and climb into the fold.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 114.

Men given up to the belly. (Mortales dediti ventri.)
SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. ii, sec. 8.

12
I say, whatever you maintain
Of Alma in the heart or brain,
The plainest man alive may tell we
Her seat of empire is the belly.
From hence she sends out those supplies
Which make us either stout or wise;
The strength of every other member
Is founded on your belly-timber.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto iii, l. 196.

13
The belly is not filled with fair words.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 62.

Promises don't fill the belly.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, p. 18.

14
No clock is more regular than the Belly.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 64.

Your belly chimes, it's time to go to dinner.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 66.
See also under APPETITE.

15
What is got over the Devil's back is spent under the Devil's belly.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 11.

Isocrates was in the right to insinuate, in his elegant Greek expression, that what is got over the Devil's back is spent under his belly.
LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. viii, ch. 9.

16
A bellyfull is a bellyfull.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 23.

A wamefou is a wamefou.
SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. x.

17
When belly with bad pains doth swell,
It matters nought what else goes well.
SAM, *The Gulistan*. Pt. iii, No. 9. (Arnold, tr.)

18
How many men are kept busy to humor a single belly! (Quantum hominum unus venter exercet!)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epls. xcv, 24.

19
In fair round belly with good capon lined.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 154.

He had a broad face and a little round belly,
That shook, when he laughed, like a bowlful of jelly.

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE, *A Visit from St. Nicholas*.

¹ My belly's as cold as if I had swallowed snowballs for pills.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 23.

² Who wears his wit in his belly and his guts in his head.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 80.

No barricado for a belly; know't; It will let in and out the enemy With bag and baggage.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 204.

³ When the belly is full, the bones would be at rest.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

⁴ Better belly burst than good liquor be lost.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

⁵ Evil beasts, slow bellies. (*Ἰαορίπες ἀργαί.*)

New Testament: Titus, i, 12. Paul is quoting a Cretan poet.

⁶ O importunate belly, through whom parasite fawners sell for a sop the law of liberty. (*ὦ γαστήρ ἐκέλευμα, δι' ἣν κόλακει παράσιτοι νόμον πωλοῦσιν θεσφὸν ἐλευθερίας.*)

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, No. 9.)

BENEDICTION, see Blessing

BENEFITS

See also Favor, Gifts, Injuries and Benefits, Kindness

⁷ He who confers a benefit on any one loves him better than he is beloved.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. ix, sec. 7. Quoted by MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, ii, 8.

⁸ If you confer a benefit, never remember it; if you receive one, never forget it. (Tu bene si quid facias, nec meminisse fas est; Quae bene facta accipias, perpetuo memento.)

CHILON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententiae*, l. 39.)

Let him who has conferred the benefit conceal it; let him who has accepted it disclose it. (Qui dedit beneficium taceat; narret, qui accipit.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. ii, sec. 11.

When befriended, remember it; when you befriend, forget it.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1740.

⁹ He that has once done you a kindness will be more ready to do you another, than he whom you yourself have obliged.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1. Quoted as a maxim.

¹⁰ Write injuries in dust, benefits in marble.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747. See also under INJURIES.

¹¹ Benefits please like flowers while they are fresh

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² A chief source for evils among men are benefits, excessive benefits. (*Ἀρχὴ πλείστη τῶν ἐν ἀνθρώποις κακῶν ἀγαθὰ, τὰ λλαπ ἀγαθὰ.*)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 724.

¹³ That man is worthless who knows how to receive a benefit, but not how to return one. (Nam improbus est homo qui beneficium scit accipere et reddere nescit.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 762. (Act v, sc. 1.)

¹⁴ To accept a benefit is to sell one's freedom. (Beneficium accipere, libertatem est vendere.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 58.

There is a hook in every benefit, that sticks in his jaws that takes that benefit, and draws him whither the benefactor will.

JOHN DONNE, *Sermons*, p. 550.

¹⁵ When you confer a benefit on a worthy man you oblige all men. (Beneficium dignis ubi des, omnes obliges.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 88.

¹⁶ A benefit is a good office, done with intention and judgment; . . . it is a voluntary and benevolent action that delights the giver, in the comfort it brings to the receiver.

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

A benefit is estimated according to the mind of the doer. . . . It consists not in what is done, but in what is intended (Eodem animo beneficium debetur, quo datur . . . Beneficium non in eo quod sit aut datur consistit, sed in ipso dantis aut facientis animo.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. i, sec. 4.

¹⁷ Benefits are only so far acceptable as they seem capable of being requited; beyond that point, they excite hatred instead of gratitude. (Beneficia eo usque laeta sunt, dum videntur exsolvi posse: ubi multum antevenero, pro gratia odium redditur.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 18.

Benefits, says Tacitus through the mouth of Montaigne, are only agreeable as long as one can repay them.

ANDRÉ GIOT, *The Counterfeiters*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

Benefits too great

To be repaid, sit heavy on the soul, As unrequited wrongs.

THOMAS GRAY, *Agrippina*. Act i, sc. 1. (1742)

Every one takes pleasure in returning small obligations; many go so far as to acknowledge moderate ones; but there is hardly any one who does not repay great ones with ingratitude.

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 299.

BENEVOLENCE, see Philanthropy

BIBLE, THE

I—Bible: Praise

1 After the sacred volumes of God and the Scriptures, study, in the second place, that great volume of the works and creatures of God, strenuously, and before all books, which ought to be only regarded as commentaries.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letters: To Trinity College, Cambridge.*

2 Sir John Rainsford besought the queen [Elizabeth] aloud "That four prisoners, among the rest, might likewise have their liberty." The queen asked who they were. And he said, "Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, who had long been imprisoned in the Latin tongue; and now he desired that they might go abroad among the people in English."

FRANCIS BACON, *Apophthegms.*

The sacred book no longer suffers wrong, Bound in the fetters of an unknown tongue, But speaks with plainness art could never mend. What simplest minds can soonest comprehend

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 419.

What sages would have died to learn, Now taught by cottage dainties.

JOHN KEBLR, *The Christian Year: Catechism.*

It was a crime in a child to read by the bedside of a sick parent one of those beautiful collects which had soothed the griefs of forty generations of Christians.

MACAULAY, *History of England* Ch. 2.

He who guides the plough, or wields the crook, With understanding spirit now may look Upon her records, listen to her song.

WORDSWORTH, *Translation of the Bible.*

3 The sire turns o'er, wi' patriarchal grace, The big ha' Bible, once his father's pride:

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 12.

4 Holy Bible, book divine,
Precious treasure, thou art mine;
Mine to teach me whence I came,
Mine to teach me what I am.

JOHN BURTON, *Holy Bible, Book Divine.*

5 In the poorest cottage are Books: is one Book, wherein for several thousands of years the spirit of man has found light, and nourishment, and an interpreting response to whatever is Deepest in him.

CAREY, *Essays: Corn-Law Rhymes.*

6 What built St. Paul's Cathedral? Look at the heart of the matter, it was that divine Hebrew Book,—the word partly of the man Moses, an outlaw tending his Midianitish herds, four thousand years ago, in the wilder-

nesses of Sinai! It is the strangest of things, yet nothing is truer.

CAREY, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters.*

7 A glory gilds the sacred page,
Majestic like the sun,
It gives a light to ev'ry age,
It gives, but borrows none.

COWPER, *Olney Hymns*. No. 30.

8 Just knows, and knows no more. her Bible true, . . .

And in that charter reads, with sparkling eyes,
Her title to a treasure in the skies.

COWPER, *Truth*, l. 327.

9 Lo, here a little volume, but great book!
(Fear it not, sweet, It is no hypocrite),
Much larger in itself than in its look.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Prayer Prefixed to a Little Prayer-Book*, l. 1.

It is an armoury of light;
Let constant use but keep it bright,
You'll find it yields
To holy hands and humble hearts,
More swords and shields

Than sin hath snares, or hell hath darts.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Prayer Prefixed to a Little Prayer-Book*, l. 24.

10 The Scriptures, though not everywhere
Free from corruption, or entire, or clear,
Are uncorrupt, sufficient, clear, entire
In all things which our needful faith require.

DAVIES, *Religio Laici*, l. 297.

11 The Bible is like an old Cremona; it has been played upon by the devotion of thousands of years until every word and particle is public and tunable

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality.*

12 Out from the heart of nature rolled
The burdens of the Bible old.

EMERSON, *The Problem.*

The word unto the prophet spoken
Was writ on tables yet unbroken:
The word by seers or sibyls told,
In groves of oak, or lanes of gold,
Still floats upon the morning wind,
Still whispers to the willing mind.

EMERSON, *The Problem.*

13 The music of the Gospel leads us home.

F. W. FABER, *Hymns: Hark, Hark, My Soul!*

14 It is a plain old book, modest as nature itself, and as simple, too; a book of an unretending work-day appearance, like the sun that warms or the bread that nourishes us. . . . And the name of this book is simply—the Bible.

HAINE, *Scintillations: Religion.*

1.
It was a common saying among the Puritans,
"Brown bread and the Gospel is good fare."
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Isaiah xxx.*

2
Shallows where a lamb could wade and
depths where an elephant would drown.
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Of Solomon's Song.*

3
The book of books, the storehouse and mag-
azine of life and comfort, the Holy Scrip-
tures.
GEORGE HERBERT, *A Priest to the Temple.*
Ch. 4.

Stars are poor books, and oftentimes do miss:
This book of stars lights to eternal bliss.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Holy Scriptures.* Son-
net II.

Bibles laid open, millions of surprises.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Sin.*

4
There is a book, who runs may read,
Which heavenly truth imparts,
And all the lore its scholars need,
Pure eyes and Christian hearts.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Septua-
gesima.*

5
The English Bible,—a book which if every-
thing else in our language should perish,
would alone suffice to show the whole extent
of its beauty and power.
MACAULAY, *Essays: John Dryden.*

6
What is home without a Bible?
'Tis a home where daily bread
For the body is provided,
But the soul is never fed.
C. D. MERRIS, *Home Without a Bible.*

7
The history of every individual man should
be a Bible.
NOVALLS, *Christianity or Europe.* (Carlyle, tr.)

8
But the word of the Lord endureth for ever.
New Testament: I Peter, i. 25.
Most wondrous book! bright candle of the Lord!
Star of Eternity! The only star
By which the bark of man could navigate
The sea of life, and gain the coast of bliss
Securely.

PODLAK, *The Course of Time.* Bk. II, I. 270.

9
Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light
unto my path.
Old Testament: Psalms, cxix, 105.

10
Within that awful volume lies
The mystery of mysteries!
Happiest they of human race,
To whom God has granted grace
To read, to fear, to hope, to pray,
To lift the latch and force the way;
And better had they ne'er been born,

Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.
SCOTT, *The Monastery.* Bk. I, ch. 12.

11
The stars, that in their courses roll,
Have much instruction given;
But thy good Word informs my soul
How I may climb to heaven.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Excellency of the Bible.*

How glad the heathens would have been,
That worship idols, wood and stone,
If they the book of God had seen,
Or Jesus and his gospel known!
ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for the Gospel.*

Dear Lord, this Book of thine
Informs me where to go,
For grace to pardon all my sin,
And make me holy too.
ISAAC WATTS, *Praise to God for Learning to Read.*

12
The Bible is a book of faith, and a book of
doctrine, and a book of morals, and a book
of religion, of special revelation from God;
but it is also a book which teaches man his
own individual responsibility, his own dig-
nity, and his equality with his fellow-man.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech, at Bunker Hill Monu-
ment, 17 June, 1843.*

13
We search the world for truth; we cull
The good, the pure, the beautiful,
From graven stone and written scroll,
From all old flower-fields of the soul;
And, weary seekers of the best,
We come back laden from our quest,
To find that all the sages said
Is in the Book our mothers read.
WHITTIER, *Miriam.*

My mother's hands this Bible clasped;
She, dying, gave it me.
GEORGE POPE MORRIS, *My Mother's Bible.*

II.—Bible: Criticism

14
His study was but little on the bible.
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue,* l. 440.

15
Is there to be no such thing as advance be-
yond any portion of the Bible? . . . Were
the ideas of inspired persons upon all sub-
jects absolutely right?

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council.* Bk. III,
ch. 2.

16
The Old Testament is tribal in its provincial-
ity; its god is a local god, and its village po-
lice and sanitary regulations are erected into
eternal laws.

JOHN MACY, *The Spirit of American Litera-
ture.* Ch. I.

17
As long as woman regards the Bible as the
charter of her rights, she will be the slave of
man. The Bible was not written by a woman.

Within its lids there is nothing but humiliation and shame for her.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹ O Bible! say I, "What follies and monstrous barbarities are defended in thy name."

WALT WHITMAN, paraphrasing Madame Roland. See under LIBERTY. (*Uncollected Prose*. Vol. i, p. 103.)

III—Bible: Its Perversion

² And of all arts sagacious dupes invent,
To cheat themselves and gain the world's assent,

The worst is—Scripture warp'd from its intent.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 435.

The Scripture was his jest-book.

COWPER, *Truth*, l. 307. Referring to Voltaire.

³ You rule the Scripture, not the Scripture you.
DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*, Pt. ii, l. 187.

⁴ The New Testament was less a Christiad
than a Pauliad to his intelligence.

THOMAS HARDY, *Tess of the D'Urbervilles*. Phase iv, ch. 1.

There's a great text in Galatians,

Once you trip on it, entails

Twenty-nine distinct damnations,

One sure, if another fails.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Soliloquy in a Spanish Cloister*.

⁵ All is not Gospel that thou doest speak.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. ii, ch. 2.

⁶ On Bible stilts I don't affect to stalk,
Nor lard with Scripture my familiar talk.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*.

⁷ Not versions, but perversions. (Non versions, sed eversions.)

St. JEROME, of the versions of the Bible current to his day.

⁸ So we're all right, an' I, fer one,
Don't think our cause 'll lose in vally

By rammin' Scriptur' in our gun,

An' gittin' Natur' fer an ally.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. vii, l. 129.

⁹ One day at least in every week,

The sects of every kind

Their doctrines here are sure to seek,

And just as sure to find.

AUGUSTUS DE MORDAN. (C. D., *From Matter to Spirit: Preface*.)

¹⁰ *Scrutamini Scripturas*. These two words have undone the world.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Bible, Scriptures*.

¹¹ The Scripture, in time of disputes, is like an open town in time of war, which serves indifferently the occasions of both parties.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

BIOGRAPHY

See also Death: De Mortuis

¹² One of the new terrors of death.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, referring to Edmund Curll's practice of issuing catch-penny lives of eminent persons immediately upon their decease. (ROBERT CARRUTHERS, *Life of Pope*, p. 149.)

Death was now armed with a new terror.

LORD BROUGHAM. (CAMPBELL, *Lives of the Chancellors*, vii, 163.)

¹³ There is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed

CARLYLE, *Essays: Memoirs on the Life of Scott*.

A well-written life is almost as rare as a well-spent one.

CARLYLE, *Essays: State of German Literature*.

Biography is the only true history.

CARLYLE, *Journal*, 13 Jan., 1832.

See also HISTORY: DEFINITIONS.

¹⁴ The real source of all biography is the confession of the man himself to somebody.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*

¹⁵ Here is biography—a field, a spade,

Digging of roots, and gathering of flowers:

Desire of shade—and then the fear of shade,
As night sweeps up the hours.

GERALD GOULD, *Biography*.

¹⁶ The poor dear dead have been laid out in vain;
Turn'd into cash, they are laid out again!

THOMAS HOOD, *On Reading a Diary Lately Published*.

¹⁷ If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,

Absent thee from felicity awhile,
And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain

To tell my story.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 357.

After my death I wish no other herald,

No other speaker of my living actions,

To keep mine honour from corruption,

But such an honest chronicler as Griffith.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 69.

¹⁸ The great and good do not die even in this world. Embalmed in books, their spirits walk abroad. The book is a living voice. It is an intellect to which one still listens.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Character*. Ch. 10. See also POETS AND FAME.

¹ Make bare the poor dead secrets of his heart,
Strip the stark-naked soul, that all may peer,
Spy, smirk, sniff, snap, snort, snivel, snarl,
and sneer.

SWINBURNE, *In Sepulchris*. St. 2.

Shame, such as never yet dealt heavier stroke
On heads more shameful, fall on theirs through
whom

Dead men may keep inviolate not their tomb,
But all its depths these ravenous grave-worms
choke.

SWINBURNE, *In Sepulchris*. St. 4.

² For since he would sit on a prophet's seat,
As a lord of the human soul,
We needs must scan him from head to feet,
Were it but for a wart or a mole?

TENNYSON, *The Dead Prophet*. St. 14.

For now the Poet cannot die,
Nor leave his music as of old,
But round him ere he scarce be told
Begins the scandal and the cry.

TENNYSON, *To —, after Reading a Life and Letters*. St. 4.

³ Why should the stranger peer and pry
One's vacant house of life about,
And drag for curious ear and eye
His faults and follies out?

Why stuff, for fools to gaze upon,
With chaff of words, the garb he wore,
As corn-husks when the ear is gone
Are rustled all the more?

WHITIER, *My Namesake*. Sts. 5, 7.

BIRDS

Quotations relating to the more important birds will be found under their several names, Black-bird, Lark, Nightingale, etc.

I—Birds: Apothegms

⁴ I am no bird to be taken with chaff.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Reynard the Fox*, 110.
(1481)

You must not think, sir, to catch old birds with
chaff.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

⁵ The early bird catches the worm.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, 333. (1605) In
frequent use thereafter.

The first bird gets the first grain. (Den först:
Fugl fanger det første Korn.)
UNKNOWN. A Danish proverb.

⁶ The little birds of the field have God for
their caterer.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.

God gives every bird its food, but does not throw
it into the nest.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold Foll: Providence*.

Learn from the birds what food the thickets
yield.

PORR, *Essay on Man*. Epil. ill, l. 173.

My sisters, the birds, ye are greatly beholden to
God for the element of the air.

Attributed to St. FRANCIS OF ASSISI.

⁷ There are no birds this year in last year's
nests. (En los Nidos de año no hay pa-
jaros hogafío.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 74.

Enjoy the Spring of Love and Youth,

To some good angel leave the rest;

For Time will teach thee soon the truth,

There are no birds in last year's nest!

LONGFELLOW, *It Is Not Always May*.

⁸ For one reward to pursue two things. 'Una
mercede duas res adsequi')

CICERO, *Pro Roscio Amerino*. Ch. 29, sec. 80

Now for a neat job of catching two wild boars
in one brack. (Jam ego uno in saltu lupide apros
capiam duos.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, l. 476. (Act ii, sc. 7.)

I should kill two birds with one stone, as that
excellent thrifty proverb says.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *The Miser*. Act ii. (1671)

⁹ I shall not ask Jean-Jacques Rousseau
If birds confabulate or no.

COWPER, *Pairing Time Anticipated*, l. 1.

¹⁰ A bird of the air shall carry the voice, and
that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, x, 20.

I did lately hear . . . by one bird that in my ear
was late chaunting.

JOHN HIZWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

I had a little bird, that brought me news of it.
BRIAN MELBANCKE, *Philotinus*. Sig. F3. (1583)

I heard a bird so sing.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 113.

I heard the little bird say so.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*. 23 May, 1711.

¹¹ The birds are down.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Three Hundred Epigrams*.
No. 280. (1562)

¹² It is a foul bird that defleth his own nest.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

That bird is not honest

That fyleth his own nest.

JOHN SKELTON, *Poems Against Carnesche*.
No. 3.

Jay-bird don't rob his own nes'.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

¹³ Each bird loves to hear himself sing.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 11. (1659).

¹⁴ A rare bird upon the earth. (Rara avis in
terris.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 165.

Rare bird as it would be. (Quando hæc rara avis
est.)

PETRUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 46.

¹ Even when the bird walks one feels that it has wings. (Même quand l'oiseau marche on sent qu'il a des ailes.)

LEMÈREZ, *Fastes*. Chant. i.

² The bird avoids the nets that show too plainly. (Quæ nimis apparent retia, vitat avis.)

OWD, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 516.

Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, i, 17.

Vainly the fowler's eye

Might mark thy distant flight to do thee wrong,

As, darkly painted on the crimson sky,

Thy figure floats along.

BRYANT, *To a Waterfowl*.

A bird may be caught with a snare that will not be shot.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 13.

³ He is a fool who leaves things close at hand to follow what is out of reach. (Νῆπιος, ὁς τὰ ἐρούσα ἄνωγ' ἀνέρουσα διέκει.)

PLUTARCH, *Moralia: Of Garrulity*. Sec. 505D.

Plutarch is quoting an unknown poet. See also 330.18.

That proverb, "A bird in the hand is worth two in the bush," is of more authority with them [the men of this world] than are all the divine testimonies of the good of the world to come.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

A bird in hand is better than three in the wood.

RICHARD HILLS, *Common-place Book*, p. 128. (c. 1530)

Better one bird in hand than ten in the wood.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Witty and Wiles*, 213. (1530)

Better sparrow in hand than vulture on wing.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 31.

One thing that you have, they say, is worth more than two things that you may have. The one is sure, the other is not. (Un Tiens vaut, ce dit-on, mieux que deux Tu l'auras.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 3. Paraphrasing CORNEILLE, fable 70, "Mieux vaut un Tiens que deux fois Tu l'auras."

⁴ He would beat the bushes without catching the birds. (Il battoit les buissons sans prendre les oisillons.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

⁵ To fright a bird is not the way to catch her.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

He that will take the bird must not scare it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

⁶ The bird that can sing and won't sing must be made to sing.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Such bird, such song. (Qualis avis, talis cantus.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

⁷ The birds nor sow nor reap, yet sput and dine, The flowers without clothes live, Yet Solomon was never dressed so fine.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *Man*. See also under DRESS.

⁸ Birds in their little nests agree.

ISAAC WATTS, *Love Between Brothers and Sisters*.

With Nature never do they wage

A foolish strife; they see

A happy youth, and their old age

Is beautiful and free

WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*. St. 11.

⁹ Then said the wren, I am called the hen Of our Lady most comely.

UNKNOWN, *Harmony of Birds*, 10. (c. 1555)

The robin and the wren

Are God Almighty's cock and hen;

The martin and the swallow

Are God Almighty's bow and arrow.

WILLIAM HUNT, *Every-Day Book*. Vol. i, p.

647.

BIRDS OF A FEATHER, etc.: See under COMPANY.

II—Birds: Description

¹⁰ Near all the birds

Will sing at dawn—and yet we do not take

The chaffering swallow for the holy lark.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 951.

Oh, the little birds sang east, and the little birds sang west.

E. B. BROWNING, *Toll Slowly*.

¹¹ Take any bird, and put him in a cage,

And do all thine intent, and thy courage,

To foster it tenderly with meat and drink,

And eke with all the dainties thou canst

think,

And keep it all so kindly as thou may;

Although his cage of gold be never so gay,

Yet hath this bird, by twenty thousand fold,

Far rather in a forest, wild and cold,

Go eten worms and suche wretchedness.

CHAUCE, *The Manciples Tale*, l. 161.

Just as a bird that flies about

And beats itself against the cage,

Finding at last no passage out,

It sits and sings, and so o'ercomes its rage.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Friendship in Absence*.

¹² Dame nature's minstrels.

GAVIN DOUGLAS, *Morning in May*.

¹³ And as a bird each fond endearment tries

To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the

skies.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 167.

The shell must break before the bird can fly.

TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 154.

¹⁴ Many strange birds are on the air abroad,

Nor are all of one flight or of one force,

But each after his kind dissimilar.
 GUNDELL, *Of Moderation and Tolerance*.

¹
 When the little birds sweetly did sing
 Lauds to their Maker early i' the morning.
 STEPHEN HAWES, *Pastetyme of Pleasure*. (1506)

The little birds that tune their morning's joy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 159.

²
 The dear Lord God, of His glories weary—
 Christ our Lord had the heart of a boy—
 Made Him birds in a moment merry,
 Bade them soar and sing for his joy.
 KATHERINE TYNAN HINSON, *The Making of Birds*.

³
 And all the little birds had laid their heads
 Under their wings—sleeping in feather beds.
 THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*, l. 111.

⁴
 Be like the bird which on frail branches balanced
 A moment sits and sings;
 He feels them tremble, but he sings unshaken,
 Knowing that he has wings.
 VICTOR HUGO, *Wings*. (Edwin Arnold, tr.)

⁵
 A bird appears a thoughtless thing, . . .
 No doubt he has his little cares,
 And very hard he often fares,
 The which so patiently he bears.
 CHARLES LAMB, *Crumbs to the Birds*.

⁶
 Do you ne'er think what wondrous beings these?
 Do you ne'er think who made them, and who taught
 The dialect they speak, where melodies
 Alone are the interpreters of thought?
 Whose household words are songs in many keys,
 Sweeter than instrument of man e'er caught!
 LONGFELLOW, *The Birds of Killingworth*. St. 15.

A bird knows nothing of gladness,
 Is only a song machine.
 GEORGE MACDONALD, *Book of Dreams*. Pt. II.

⁷
 By shallow rivers, to whose falls
 Melodious birds sing madrigals.
 CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *The Passionate Shepherd to His Love*. SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act III, sc. 1.

⁸
 Yet this was but a simple bird,
 Alone, among dead trees.
 W. A. PERCY, *Overtones*.

⁹
 Gone to the world where birds are blest!
 Where never cat glides o'er the green.
 SAMUEL ROGERS, *Epitaph on a Robin*.

¹⁰
 Gay, guiltless pair,
 What seek ye from the fields of Heaven?

Ye have no need of prayer,
 Ye have no sins to be forgiven.
 CHARLES SPRAGUE, *The Winged Worshippers*.

¹¹
 O delicate chain over all the ages stretched,
 O dumb tradition from what far darkness fetched:
 Each little architect with its one design
 Perpetual, fixed, and right in stuff and line,
 Each little ministrant who knows one thing,
 One learned rite to celebrate the spring.
 Whatever alters else on sea or shore,
 These are unchanging: man must still explore.
 J. C. SQUIRE, *The Birds*.

¹²
 Hark, by the bird's song ye may learn the nest.
 TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, l. 359.
 What does little birdie say
 In her nest at peep of day?
 TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 281.

¹³
 The birds know when the friend they love is nigh,
 For I am known to them, both great and small.
 JONES VERY, *Nature*.

¹⁴
 You alone can lose yourself
 Within a sky, and rob it of its blue!
 MAXWELL BODENHEIM, *Advice to a Blue-Bird*.

The bluebird carries the sky on his back.
 THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

¹⁵
 And all it lends to the eye is this—
 A sunbeam giving the air a kiss.
 HARRY KEMP, *The Hummingbird*.

¹⁶
 'The linnet's lay of love.
 JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 38.

¹⁷
 Then from the neighboring thicket: the mocking-bird,
 wildest of singers,
 Swinging aloft on a willow spray that hung
 o'er the water,
 Shook from his little throat such floods of
 delicious music,
 That the whole air and the woods and the
 waves seemed silent to listen.
 LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. II, sec. 2.

Winged mimic of the woods! thou motley fool!
 Who shall thy gay buffoonery describe?
 Thine ever-ready notes of ridicule
 Pursue thy fellows still with jest and jibe;
 Wit, sophist, songster, Yorick of thy tribe;
 Thou sportive satirist of Nature's school;
 To thee the palm of scoffing we ascribe,
 Arch-mocker and mad abbot of misrule!
 ROBERT WYLD, *To the Mocking-Bird*.

¹⁸
 The bird forlorn
 That singeth with her breast against a thorn.
 THOMAS HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*.

¹ Across the narrow beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I;
And fast I gather, bit by bit,
The scattered drift-wood, bleached and
dry,
The wild waves reach their hands for it,
The wild wind raves, the tide runs high,
As up and down the beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I.
CELIA THAXTER, *The Sand-Piper*.

² Seagulls . . . slim yachts of the element.
ROBINSON JEFFERS, *Pelicans*.

³ How joyously the young sea-mew
Lay dreaming on the waters blue
Whereon our little bark had thrown
A little shade, the only one,
But shadows ever man pursue.
E. B. BROWNING, *The Sea-Mew*.

BIRTH AND BIRTHDAY

See also Baby; Birth and Death. For Birth in the sense of rank or nobility, see Ancestry.

I—Birth

⁴ The infant, as soon as Nature with great
pangs of travail bath sent it forth from the
womb of its mother into the regions of light,
lies, like a sailor cast out from the waves,
naked upon the earth, in utter want and
helplessness, and fills every place around with
mournful wailings and piteous lamentations,
as is natural for one who has so many ills
of life in store for him, so many evils which
he must pass through and suffer.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Rerum Natura*. Pt. v, sec. 223.

He is born naked, and falls a whining at the first.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 10.

Man alone at the very moment of his birth, cast naked upon the naked earth, does she abandon to cries and lamentations.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, sec. 2.

⁵ You have given yourself the trouble to be born. (Vous vous êtes donné la peine de naître.)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Mariage de Figaro*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁶ Every night and every morn
Some to misery are born;
Every morn and every night
Some are born to sweet delight.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Aurigeres of Innocence*.

⁷ I came upstairs into the world, for I was born in a cellar.

CONRADY, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 7.

Born in a cellar and living in a garret.
SAMUEL FOOT, *The Author*. Act ii.

Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred.
BYRON, *A Sketch*, l. 1.

⁸ When each comes forth from his mother's womb, the gate of gifts closes behind him.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

⁹ For we should mourn in sorrowing throngs the house

Where a man child is born to light of day. (Nam nos decebat cætus celebrantes domum Lugere, ubi esset aliquis in lucem editus.)
EURIPIDES, *Cresphontes*. As translated by CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 48, sec. 115.

¹⁰ Zoë, the fourth wife of Leo VI, gave birth to the future Emperor Constantine Porphyrogenitus in the purple chamber of the imperial palace.

GEORGE FINLAY, *Byzantine and Greek Empires*, i. Porphyrogenitus, or born in the purple, has nothing to do with purple robes of royalty, but refers to the porphyry-lined chamber in which Constantine was born.

¹¹ A man is not completely born until he be dead.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letters: To Miss Hubbard*. See also DEATH AND BIRTH.

¹² Into the world we come like ships,
Launch'd from the docks, and stocks, and
slips,

For fortune fair or fatal!

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Birth*.

¹³ Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man-child conceived.

Old Testament: *Job*, iii, 3.

¹⁴ You were born of a white hen. (Galline filius albus.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 141.

He was born with a penny in 's mouth.
JOHN CLARKE, *Par. Anglo-Latina*, 39.

One man, says the sould proverb, is born wi' a silver spoon in his mouth, and another wi' a wudden ladle.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Amhrosiana*. Nov., 1831.

Plutus, as sponsor, stood at her font,
And Midas rocked the cradle.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Birth*.

¹⁵ Naked I alighted on the earth and naked shall I go beneath it. (Γῆς ἐκφθὺς γυμνός, γυμνός δ' ὕψι γαίης ἔσται.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, No. 58.)

Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave and

the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord.

Old Testament: Job, i, 21.

For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

New Testament: I Timothy, vi, 7.

Naked was I born, naked I am; I neither lose nor gain. (Desnudo naci, desnudo me hallo; ni pierdo ni gano.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 25; Pt. ii, chs. 8, 53, 55, 57.

¹ Blessed indeed are those who were never born to see the sun! (Φεῖ μακάριοι, ὅσοι ἀπ' ὀφθῆναι οὐκ ἴδον ἥλιον.)

PHILIPPUS OF TIESSEALONICA, *Epigram*. (Greek Anthology. Bk vii, No. 383.)

Who breathes, must suffer; and who thinks, must mourn;

And he alone is bless'd, who ne'er was born.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vanity of the World*. Bk. iii, l. 240.

² From the womb of the morning, thou hast the dew of thy youth.

Old Testament: Psalms, cx, 3.

Her birth was of the womb of morning dew And her conception of the joyous prime.

SPENSER, *Fuery Queen*. Bk. iii, canto vi, st. 3.

³ Infinitely more important than any other question in this country—that is the question of race suicide, complete or partial.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Letter to Bessie Van Vorst*, 18 Oct., 1902. Reprinted as a preface to her *The Woman Who Tolls*.

We want far better reasons for having children than not knowing how to prevent them.

DORA RUSSELL, *Hyphalia*, p. 46.

⁴ I was born about three of the clock in the afternoon, with a white head and something a round belly.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 210

There was he born, under a hedge.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 54.

⁵ Thou must be patient; we came crying hither:

Thou know'st the first time that we smell the air,

We wawl and cry. . . .

When we are born, we cry that we are come To this great stage of fools

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 182.

⁶ I 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never made me.

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE, *Uncle Tom's Cabin*. Ch. 21.

⁷ When I was born, I did lament and cry, And now each day doth show the reason why.

RICHARD WATKINS, *Flamma Sine Fumo*. (1662)

⁸ And when I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature, and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do. . . . For there is no king had any other beginning of birth. For all men have one entrance into life, and the like going out.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, vii, 3-6.

⁹ My father got me strong and straight and slim

And I give thanks to him.

My mother bore me glad and sound and sweet,

I kiss her feet!

MARGUERITE WILKINSON, *The End*.

¹⁰ Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting;

The Soul that rises with us, our life's Star, Hath had elsewhere its setting,

And cometh from afar.

Not in entire forgetfulness,

And not in utter nakedness,

But trailing clouds of glory do we come From God, who is our home.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 58.

¹¹ Born of a Monday, fair in the face,

Born of a Tuesday, full of God's grace,

Born of a Wednesday, merry and glad,

Born of a Thursday, sour and sad,

Born of a Friday, Godly given,

Born of a Saturday, work for your living,

Born of a Sunday, ne'er shall you want,

So ends the week, and there's an end on't.

UNKNOWN. (BRAND, *Popular Antiquities. Notes and Queries*, ser. v, vii, 424.)

Monday's child is fair of face,

Tuesday's child is full of grace,

Wednesday's child is full of woe,

Thursday's child has far to go,

Friday's child is loving and giving,

Saturday's child works hard for its living,

And a child that's born on the Sabbath day

Is fair and wise and good and gay

UNKNOWN. (BRAY, *Traditions of Devon*, ii, 288.)

II—Birth: Birthday

See also Age: Middle Age

¹² What different dooms our birthdays bring! For instance, one little mannikin thing

Survives to wear many a wrinkle;

While Death forbids another to wake,

And a son that it took nine moons to make,

Expires without even a twinkle!

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmanregg: Her Birth*.

¹³ Do you count your birthdays thankfully? (Natalis grate numeras?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epia. 2, l. 210.

¹ The return of my birthday, if I remember it,
fills me with thoughts which it seems to be
the general care of humanity to escape.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*BOSWELL, Life*, v, 222.)

My birthday!—what a different sound
That word had in my youthful ears;
And how each time the day comes round,
Less and less white its mark appears.

THOMAS MOORE, *My Birthday*

² Believing hear, what you deserve to hear:
Your birthday as my own to me is dear. . . .
But yours gives most; for mine did only lend
Me to the world: yours gave to me a friend.
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk ix, epig. 52.

³ Is that a birthday? 'tis, alas! too clear;
'Tis but the funeral of the former year.
POPE, *To Mrs. M. B. on Her Birthday*.

⁴ This day I breathed first: time is come round,
And where I did begin, there shall I end;
My life is run his compass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 23.

⁵ How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of
youth,

Stol'n on his wing my three-and-twentieth
year!

MILTON, *Sonnet: On His Being Arrived to
the Age of Twenty-three*.

⁶ Through life's road, so dim and dirty,
I have dragged to three-and-thirty;
What have these years left to me?
Nothing, except thirty-three.

BYRON, *Duivy*. 22 Jan., 1821. (*MOORE, Life of
Byron* Vol II, p. 414.)

I am thirty-three—the age of the good *sans-
culotte* Jesus; an age fatal to revolutionists.

CAMILLE DESMOLINS, when asked his age by
the French Revolutionary Tribunal, 3 April,
1794. He was guillotined two days later.
Sans-culotte, without breeches, was the popu-
lar name for the Revolutionaries, presuma-
bly because they had discarded knee-
breeches—*culottes*—for pantaloons. (*Aper-
çus sur Camille Desmoulins*. Carlyle, *French
Revolution*. Vol. III, bk. vi, ch. 2.)

⁷ Make me content
With fading light;
Give me a glorious sunset
And a peaceful night.

NORMAN B. HALL, *A Thought on My Forty-
Fifth Birthday*.

⁸ Fifty years spent, and what do they bring
me?

Now I can buy the meadow and hill:
Where is the heart of the boy to sing thee?
Where is the life for thy living to fill?

STROTHERS BURT, *Fifty Years Spent*.

Old Age, on tiptoe, lays her jewelled band
Lightly in mine.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *A Minuet on Reaching
the Age of Fifty*.

I keep some portion of my early dream;
Brokenly light, like moonbeams on a river,
It lights my life, a far elusive gleam,
Moves as I move, and leads me on forever.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Twoscore and Ten*. St. 29.

⁹ Past my next milestone waits my seventieth
year.

I mount no longer when the trumpets call;
My battle-harness idles on the wall,
The spider's castle, camping-ground of dust,
Not without dints, and all in front, I trust.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William
Curtis: Postscript*, 1887.

III—Birth: Birthright

¹⁰ And he sold his birthright unto Jacob.
Old Testament: Genesis, xxv, 33.

Esau selleth his birthright for a messe of potage.
Chapter heading for *Genesis*, xlv, in the Cran-
mer Bible (1539) The phrase, "a mess of
potage," does not occur in the text of the
authorized version, but was probably derived
from this heading. In the same year, Richard
Taverner's revision of Matthew's Bible ap-
peared, with the heading, "Esau selleth his
title of enheritance for a messe of potage."

Better a mess of potage than nothing, pardie.
UNKNOWN, *The Historie of Jacob and Esau*.
Act II, sc. 4. (1557)

¹¹ His birthright sold, some potage so to gain.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Sixth
Hour*. St. 39.

Last, selling that noble inheritance for a poot
mess of potage, you never enter into his eternal
rest.

WILLIAM PENN, *No Cross, No Crown* Pt. II, 20.

Shall we sell our birthrite for a mess of potash?
ANTHONY WARD, *Lecture*.

¹² Where'er a single slave doth pine,
Where'er one man may help another,—
Thank God for such a birthright, brother,—
That spot of earth is thine and mine!
There is the true man's birthplace grand,
His is a world-wide fatherland!

J. R. LOWELL, *The Fatherland*.

¹³ Bearing their birthrights proudly on their backs.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 70.

IV—Birth: Birth-stones

¹⁴ January
By her who in this month is born,
No gems save *Garnets* should be worn;
They will insure her constancy,
True friendship and fidelity.

February

The February born will find
Sincerity and peace of mind;
Freedom from passion and from care,
If they the *Pearl* will always wear.

March

Who in this world of ours their eyes
In March first open shall be wise;
In days of peril firm and brave,
And wear a *Bloodstone* to their grave.

April

She who from April dates her years,
Diamonds should wear, lest bitter tears
For vain repentance flow; this stone,
Emblem of innocence is known.

May

Who first beholds the light of day
In Spring's sweet flowery month of May
And wears an *Emerald* all her life,
Shall be a loved and happy wife.

June

Who comes with Summer to this earth
And owes to June her day of birth,
With ring of *Agate* on her hand,
Can health, wealth, and long life command.

July

The glowing *Ruby* should adorn
Those who in warm July are born,
Then will they be exempt and free
From love's doubt and anxiety.

August

Wear a *Sardonyx* or for thee
No conjugal felicity.
The August-born without this stone
'Tis said must live unloved and lone.

September

A maiden born when Autumn leaves
Are rustling in September's breeze,
A *Sapphire* on her brow should bind,
'Twill cure diseases of the mind.

October

October's child is born for woe,
And life's vicissitudes must know;
But lay an *Opal* on her breast,
And hope will lull those woes to rest.

November

Who first comes to this world below
With drear November's fog and snow
Should prize the *Topaz* amber hue—
Emblem of friends and lovers true.

December

If cold December gave you birth,
The month of snow and ice and mirth,
Place on your hand a *Turquoise* blue,
Success will bless whate'er you do.

UNKNOWN, (*Notes and Queries*, 11 May, 1889,
p. 371.)

BLACK

¹ Black is a pearl in a woman's eye.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *An Humorous Day's Mirth*.

² Above black there is no colour, and above
salt no savour.

JOHN FLOWJO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 33. (1578)

³ Black will take no other hue. (*Lanzæ nigræ
nullum colorem bibunt.*)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Naturalis Historia*. Bk. viii.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9.
(1546)

⁴ Having no colours but only white and black,
To the tragedies which that I shall write.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. i, l. 465.
(c. 1440)

I have it here in black and white.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*.
Act iv, sc. 2. (1598)

Which, indeed, is not under white and black.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 314. (1599)

We have gotten it under black and white.

BISHOP JOSEPH HALL, *Works*, p. 166. (c. 1656)

⁵ A black plum is as sweet as a white.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 63.

⁶ They'll . . . pinch us black and blue.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 194.

⁷ Black as hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 94.

Thou'rt damn'd as black—nay, nothing is so
black.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 121.

Black is the badge of hell,

The hue of dungeons and the suit of night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 254.

⁸ By heaven, thy love is black as ebony.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc.
3, l. 247.

To look like her are chimney-sweepers black.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 266.

⁹ Is black so base a hue?

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 2,
l. 71.

Coal-black is better than another hue,

In that it scorns to bear another hue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 2,
l. 99.

¹⁰ No one can say black is her eye.

STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 1711.

I defy anybody to say black's my call.

JOHN REED, *Registry Office*. Act i.

¹¹ Every white will have its black
And every sweet its sour.

UNKNOWN, *Sir Cawline*. (15th century ballad.)

Sweet meat must have sour sauce.

BEN JONSON, *Poetaster*. Act iii, sc. 1.

See also under SWEET AND BITTER.

- 1 As black as any coal.
UNKNOWN, *King Horn*, l. 590. (c. 1260)
As black as any crow.
UNKNOWN, *Horn Child*, l. 1049. (c. 1320)
As black he lay as any coal or crow.
CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 1834. (1386)
Black as a sloe.
CHAUCER, *The Miller's Tale*, l. 60. (c. 1386)
2 At every tempest they be as black as ink.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Egloges*, 30. (c. 1510)
Deformed monsters, foul and black as ink.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 22.
How black?—Why, as black as ink.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 288.
3 It cometh out of Ethiope and Ind,
Black as is jet.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. ii, l. 987.
(1412)
Two proper palfreys, black as jet.
SHAKESPEARE, *Thus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 2,
l. 50.
Their nails and teeth as black as jet.
JOHN EVELYN, *Diary*, 19 June, 1682.
4 His steed was black as raven.
ROBERT MANNING (ROBERT DE BRUNNE), tr.
Langtoft's *Chronicles*, 295. (c. 1300)
He looks as black as thunder.
J. R. PLANCHÉ, *Extravaganza*, ii, 56.
His face was as black as a devil in a play
SIR HENRY SPELMAN, *Dialogue*, 42. (c. 1580)

BLACKBIRD

- 5 I value my garden more for being full of
blackbirds than of cherries, and very frankly
give them fruit for their songs.
ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 477.
6 Strange, beautiful, unquiet thing,
Lone flute of God.
JOSEPH AUSLANDER, *A Blackbird Suddenly*.
7 Ov all the birds upon the wing
Between the zunny showers o' spring, . . .
The blackbird, whisslèn in among
The boughs, do zing the gayest song.
WILLIAM BARNES, *The Blackbird*.
8 O blackbird, who hath taught thee
The heartbreak in thy song?
F. W. BOURDILLON, *The Blackbird*.
9 The nightingale has a lyre of gold,
The lark's is a clarion call,
And the blackbird plays but a boxwood flute,
But I love him best of all.
W. E. HENLEY, *Echoes*. No. 18.
10 The blackbird in the coppice
Looked out to see me stride,

- And hearkened as I whistled
The trampling team beside,
And fluted and replied.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*, No. 7.
11 Wet your feet, wet your feet,
This is what he seems to say,
Calling from the dewy thicket
At the breaking of the day.
JAMES MCALPINE, *To an Irish Blackbird*.
12 Quaintest, richest carol of all the singing
throats.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Love in the Valley*. St. 17.
13 The birds have ceased their songs,
All save the blackbird, that from yon tall
ash, . . .
In adoration of the setting sun,
Chants forth his evening hymn.
DAVID MOIR, *An Evening Sketch*.
14 Let thy loud and welcome lay
Pour alway
Few notes but strong.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Blackbird*.
15 O Blackbird! sing me something well:
While all the neighbours shoot thee round,
I keep smooth plats of fruitful ground,
Where thou may'st warble, eat and dwell.
ALFRED TENNYSON, *The Blackbird*.
16 The Blackbird sings along the sunny breeze
His ancient song of leaves, and summer boon.
FREDERICK TENNYSON, *The Blackbird*.
His bill's so yellow,
his coat's so black,
that he makes a fellow
whistle back.
HUMBERT WOLFE, *The Blackbird*.

BLACKSMITH, see Smith

BLAKE, WILLIAM

- 17 Blake saw a treeful of angels at Peckham
Rye,
And his hands could lay hold on the tiger's
terrible heart.
Blake knew how deep is Hell, and Heaven
how high,
And could build the universe from one tiny
part.
WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT, *Mad Blake*.
18 Be a god, your spirit cried;
Tread with feet that burn the dew;
Dress with clouds your locks of pride;
Be a child, God said to you.
OLIVE DARGAN, *To William Blake*.
19 This scer's ambition soared too far;
He sank, on pinions backward blown;

But, tho' he touched nor sun nor star,
He made a world his own.
EDMUND GOSSE, *William Blake*.

1 How shall a wise man, babbling like a child,
Tame jungle tigers and make lambkins wild?
JOHN MACY, *Couplets in Criticism: Blake*.

2 He came to the desert of London town,
Gray miles long;
He wandered up and he wandered down,
Singing a quiet song.

He came to the desert of London town,
Mirk miles broad;
He wandered up and he wandered down,
Ever alone with God.
JAMES THOMSON THE YOUNGER, *William Blake*.

BLESSING

3 Bless me in this life with but peace of my
conscience, command of my affections, the
love of Thyself and my dearest friends, and I
shall be happy enough to pity Cæsar.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
conclusion.

4 Come what may, I have been blessed.
BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1115.

5 Blessed are the valiant that have lived in the
Lord.

CARLYLE, *Cromwell's Letters and Speeches*, Vol.
v, pt. 10.

For blessings ever wait on virtuous deeds.
CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act v, sc. 12.

6 A spring of love gush'd from my heart,
And I bless'd them unaware.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*. Pt. iv, st. 14.

7 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.
Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xxviii, 5.

8 "God bless us every one!" said Tiny Tim, the
last of all.

DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol*. Stave 3.
God bless us every one, prayed Tiny Tim,
Crippled and dwarfed of body, yet so tall
Of soul, we tiptoe earth to look on him,
High towering over all.
J. W. RILEY, *God Bless Us Every One*.

9 Blessings are not valued till they are gone.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 989.

Like birds, whose beauties languish half conceal'd,
Till, mounted on the wing, their glossy plumes
Expanded, shine with azure, green and gold;
How blessings brighten as they take their flight!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 597.

10 May fortune bless you! may the middle dis-
tance

Of your young life be pleasant as the fore-
ground.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act I.

11 Bless the four corners of this little house,
And be the lintel blest;
And bless the hearth, and bless the board,
And bless each place of rest.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *House Blessing*.

12 To heal divisions, to relieve th' oppress'd,
In virtue rich; in blessing others, bless'd.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 95. (Pope, tr.)
In proportion as it blesses, blest.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 300.
He who blesses most is blest:
And God and man shall own his worth
Who toils to leave as his bequest
An added beauty to the earth.
WHITTIER, *Lines for the Agricultural Exhibi-
tion at Amesbury*.

13 Nothing is blessed in every respect. (Nihil
est ab omni Parte beatum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 27.

'Tis not for mortals always to be blest.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. iv, l. 260.

14 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing
and cursing.

New Testament: James, iii, 10.

He whom thou blesseth is blessed, and he whom
thou cursest is cursed. . . . Blessed is he that
blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.
Old Testament: Numbers, xxii, 6; xxiv, 9.

15 Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the
Lord.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiii, 39; *Mark*,
xi, 10; *Luke*, xiii, 35.

16 My blessings have banished fear. (Excessere
metum mea jam bona.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vi, l. 197.

17 No human blessing lasts forever. (Nullum
homini est perpetuum bonum.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 189. (Act I, sc. 3.)

18 The blest to-day is as completely so,
As who began a thousand years ago.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 75.

19 Blest be those,
How mean soe'er, that have their honest
wills.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act I, sc. 6, l. 7.

The benediction of these covering heavens

Fall on their heads like dew!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 350.

The dews of heaven fall thick in blessings on her!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 133.

20 A double blessing is a double grace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 53.

And when you are desirous to be bless'd,
I'll blessing beg of you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 171.

I had most need of blessing, and "Amen"
Stuck in my throat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 32.

Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art
translated.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 119.

A pack of blessings lights upon thy back.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 3,
l. 141.

Got pless my heart, liver, and lungs.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 25.

The three blessings for which I am most
grateful to Fortune are: first, that I was
born a human being and not one of the
brutes; second, that I was born a man and
not a woman; third, that I was born a Greek
and not a barbarian.

THALES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Sec. 32.)

Amid my list of blessings infinite,

Stand this the foremost, "That my heart has
bled."

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 496.

BLINDNESS

I—Blindness: Apothegms

How blind is he that sees not light through
the bottom of a sieve!

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 1.

We'll follow the blind side of him.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Gentleman Usher*. Act i, sc. 1.
(1609)

The rascals have a blind side, as all conceited cox-
combs have.

APHRA BEHN, *The Rover*. Pt. ii, act i, sc. 1.

But as a blind man start an hare.

CHAUCER, *The House of Fame*. Bk. ii, l. 173.

By wondrous accident perchance one may
Grove out a needle in a load of hay;
And though a white crow is exceeding rare,
A blind man may, by fortune, catch a hare.

JOHN TAYLOR, *A Kicksey Winsey*. Pt. vii.

A blind man cannot judgen well in hues.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 21.
(1374)

The blind man of colours all wrong deemeth.

THOMAS HOCCLEVE, *De Regimine Principum*,
36. (1411)

As blind as a bat at noon.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 52. (1639)

In this wisdom he is as blind as a beetle.

HUGH LATIMER, *Seven Sermons*, p. 90. (1549)

In the water as blind as a mole.

UNKNOWN, *Euterpe*, p. 68. (1584)

Blinder Than a trebly-handaged mole.

C. S. CALVERLEY, *Lines on Hearing on Organ*.

A pebble and a diamond are alike to a blind
man.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 340.

Better be blind than to see ill.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Better one-eyed than stone blind.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Folk oft times are most blind in their own
cause.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

Every man's blind in his ain cause.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

Who is so deaf or blind as is he

That wilfully will neither hear nor see?

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

Who is blinder than he that will not see?

ANDREW BOORDE, *Breviary of Helthe*. Bk. ii,
to, 6. (1547)

There is none so blind as they that won't see.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

Being too blind to have desire to see.

TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, l. 868.

I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to
the lame.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxix, 15.

I read each a blind buzzard.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS x,
l. 267. (1377)

Wept till blind as a buzzard.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Soldier's Fortune*. Act iv, sc. 3.

The blind eat many a fly.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Ballade*. (c. 1430)

They be blind leaders of the blind. And if
the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into
the ditch.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xv, 14.

Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both
fall into the ditch?

New Testament: *Luke*, vi, 39.

When the blind leads the blind, no wonder they
both fall into—matrimony.

FARQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle*. Act v, sc. 1.

In the country of the blind, the one-eyed man
is king. (Cæcorum in patria luscus rex im-
perat omnis.)

MICHAEL APOSTOLIUS, *Proverbs*. An old prov-
erb, taken from the Greek, its earliest Eng-
lish use probably in the translation by John
Palsgrave, in 1540, of the *Comedies of Aco-
lastus*, by Fullenius. In frequent use there-
after, with minor variations.

Among the blind, the one-eyed man is king. (Sci-
tum est inter cæcos luscum regnare posse.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia: Excellentia et Inæqualitas*.
(c. 1500)

Blessed are the one-eyed in the country of the blind. (*Beati monoculi in regione caecorum.*)

FREDERICK THE GREAT, quoting a proverb.
(CARYLE, *Frederick the Great*. Bk. iv, ch. 11.)

Among the blind the one-eyed blinkard reigns.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Character of Holland*.

But have ye not heard this,
How an one-eyed man is
Well sighted when
He is among blind men?

JOHN SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Courtes?*

The eyes are blind when the mind is elsewhere. (*Cæci sunt oculi cum animus alias res agit.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 126.

Blind-man's holiday, when it is too dark to see to work.

UNKNOWN, *Dictionary Canting Crew*. Sig. B6. (1690)

II—Blindness: Its Misery

For Blindness is the first born of Excess.

BYRON, *Heaven and Earth*. Pt. i, sc. 3, l. 807.

Oh, say! what is that thing call'd light,
Which I must ne'er enjoy?

What are the blessings of the sight?

Oh, tell your poor blind boy.

COLLEY CIBBER, *The Blind Boy*.

As blind as are these three to me,
So, blind to some-one I must be.

WALTER DE LA MARE, *All But Blind*.

Dispel this cloud, the light of Heav'n restore;
Give me to see, and Ajax asks no more.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 729. (Pope, tr.)

Mild light, and by degrees, should be the plan

To cure the dark and erring mind;
But who would rush at a benighted man,
And give him two black eyes for being blind?

THOMAS HOON, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 273.

Thus with the year
Seasons return, but not to me returns
Day, or the sweet approach of ev'n or morn,
Or sight of vernal bloom, or summer's rose,
Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during dark, . . .
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 40.

O, loss of sight, of thee I most complain!
Blind among enemies, O worse than chains,
Dungeons, or beggary, or decrepit age!

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 67.

O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day!

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 80.

When I consider how my light is spent,
E'er half my days, in this dark world and wide, . . .

Doth God exact day-labour, light denied,
I fondly ask.

MILTON, *Sonnets*. No. xvi.

These eyes, though clear
To outward view, of blemish or of spot,
Bereft of light, their seeing have forgot,
Nor to their idle orbs doth sight appear
Of sun, or moon, or star, throughout the year,
Or man, or woman. Yet I argue not
Against Heaven's hand or will, nor bate a jot
Of heart or hope; but still bear up and steer
Right onward.

MILTON, *To Mr. Cyriack Skinner*.

He from thick films shall purge the visual
ray,

And on the sightless eyeball pour the day.
POPE, *Messiah*, l. 39.

He that is stricken blind can not forget
The precious treasure of his eyesight lost.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1,
l. 238

A blind man is a poor man, and blind a poor
man is;

For the former seeth no man, and the latter
no man sees.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinngedichte*. (Longfellow, tr.)

BLISS

See also Delight, Joy

To bliss unknown my lofty soul aspires,
My lot unequal to my vast desires.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *Gnathi Seaton*, l. 3.

The bliss e'en of a moment still is bliss.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *The Beacon*. Act i, sc. 2.

One moment may with bliss repay
Unnumbered hours of pain.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Riter Bann*, l. 173.

It was a dream of perfect bliss,
Too beautiful to last.

T. H. BAYLY, *It Was a Dream*.

Thus ever fade my fairy dreams of bliss.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 14.

All indistinctly apprehend a bliss,
On which the soul may rest; the hearts of all
Yearn after it.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xvii, l. 124. (Cary, tr.)

Is bliss, then, such abyss
I must not put my foot amiss
For fear I spoil my shoe?

EMILY DICKEYSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 133.

¹ The hues of bliss more brightly glow,
Chastis'd by sabbler tints of woe.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on the Pleasure Arising
from Vicissitude*, l. 41.

² And my heart rocked its babe of bliss,
And soothed its child of air,
With something 'twixt a song and kiss,
To keep it nestling there.
GERALD MASSEY, *On a Wedding Day*. St. 3.

³ But such a sacred and home-felt delight,
Such sober certainty of waking bliss,
I never heard till now.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 267.
The sum of earthly bliss.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 522.

⁴ Some place the bliss in action, some in ease,
Those call it pleasure, and contentment these.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 21.
Condition, circumstance, is not the thing;
Bliss is the same in subject or in king.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 57.

⁵ Man looks at his own bliss, considers it,
Weighs it with curious fingers; and 'tis gone.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

⁶ The spider's most attenuated thread
Is cord, is cable, to man's tender tie
On earthly bliss; it breaks at every breeze.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 178.

BLOCKHEAD, see Fool

BLOOD

⁷ The blood is the life.
Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xii, 23.
Blood is a juice of rarest quality. (Blut ist ein
ganz besonder Saft.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. i, sc. 4, l. 214.

⁸ Something will come of this. I hope it mayn't
be human gore.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 4.

⁹ What coast knows not our blood? (Quæ
caret ora cruore nostro?)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode. 1, l. 36.

¹⁰ Human blood is all of a color.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2560.

¹¹ And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,
A shielded scutcheon blush'd with blood of
queens and kings.

KELLS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 24.

¹² His blood be on us and on our children.
New Testament: Matthew, xxvii, 25.

Blood will have blood.
SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Sec. vii, l. 45.
See also under RETRIBUTION.

¹³ First Moloch, horrid King, besmear'd with
blood.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 392.

¹⁴ I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far that, should I wade no more,
Returning were as tedious as go o'er.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 136.

Yet who would have thought the old man to have
had so much blood in him?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 44.

¹⁵ A compact sealed in blood. (In sanguine
fœdus.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

For blood in the sense of birth, see ANCESTRY.

II—Blood Is Thicker Than Water

¹⁶ For naturally blood will aye of kind
Draw unto blood, where he may it find.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. iii, l. 2071.
(1412)

¹⁷ No distance breaks the tie of blood;
Brothers are brothers evermore.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Second Sun-
day After Trinity*.

Yet, still, from either beach,
The voice of blood shall reach.

ALLSTON, *America to Great Britain*.

¹⁸ Blood is thicker than water.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

Blood is thicker than water.

COMMODORE JOSIAH TATTNALL, *Despatch*, to
U. S. Secretary of the Navy, justifying as-
sistance to the British fleet in the Pei-ho,
June, 1859.

Bluid is thicker than water.

SCOTT, *Guy Mannering*. Ch. 33.

¹⁹ Hands across the sea,
Feet on English ground,
The old blood is bold blood, the wide world
round.

BYRON WESSER, *Hands Across the Sea*.

BLUNDER, see Error; Mistake

BLUSHING

²⁰ Now the red wins upon her cheek;
Now white with crimson closes
In desperate struggle—so to speak,
A War of Roses.

THOMAS BAILEY ALORICH, *On Her Blushing*.

²¹ The very sight of his scarlet coat made me
blush as red as a turkey-cock.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Faithful Friends*.
Act iii, sc. 2.

²² Girls blush, sometimes, because they are
alive,

Half wishing they were dead to save the shame.

The sudden blush devours them, neck and brow;

They have drawn too near the fire of life, like gnats,

And flare up bodily, wings and all.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 732.

So sweet the blush of bashfulness,
E'en pity scarce can wish it less!

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 8.

I would rather see a young man blush than turn pale. (*Τὰς δὲ νέους χαλπεύ τοις ἐρυθρίαις μάλλον ὅ τοις ἀχρυσίαις.*)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. ix, sec. 4.)

Better a blush on the cheek than a spot in the heart.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 44.

And of his own thought he wex all reed.

CHAUCER, *The Shipman's Tale*, l. 111.

"Nay, nay," quod she, and waxed as red as rose.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 1256. (c. 1374)

His blood began to change, and he waxed red as a rose.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 156. (c. 1477)

Red as a rose is she.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i, st. 9.

The rising blushes, which her cheek o'er-spread,
Are opening roses in the lily's bed.

JOHN GAY, *Dione*. Act ii, sc. 3.

While, mantling on the maiden's cheek,
Young roses kindled into thought.

THOMAS MOORE, *Evenings in Greece*. Evening ii, Song 2.

And ever and anon, with rosy red

The bashful blood her snowy cheeks did dye.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto ix, st. 41.

I always take blushing either for a sign of guilt or ill-breeding.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act I, sc. 9.

We griev'd, we sigh'd, we wept; we never blush'd before.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *A Discourse by Way of Vision Concerning the Government of Oliver Cromwell*. Poem ii, st. 7. The line was quoted in the House of Commons by Sir Robert Peel, replying to an attack by William Cobbett.

I pity bashful men, who feel the pain
Of fancied scorn and undeserv'd disdain,
And bear the marks, upon a blushing face,
Of needless shame, and self-impos'd disgrace.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 347.

Forgot the blush that virgin fears impart
To modest cheeks, and borrow'd one from art.
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 47.

The question about everything [with Mr. Podsnap] was, would it bring a blush to the cheek of a young person?

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

Mr. Phunky, blushing into the very whites of his eyes, tried to look as if he didn't know that everybody was gazing at him: a thing which no man ever succeeded in doing yet, or, in all reasonable probability, ever will.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

Courage! that is the hue of virtue.
(*Θάρρος, ραισθρὸν ἐστὶ τῆς ἀρετῆς τὸ χροῖμα.*)

DIOGENES, to a young man who blushed. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 54.)

Blushing is the colour of virtue.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Jeremiah*, iii.

The man that blushes is not quite a brute.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 496.

When guilty men begin to blush, it is a sign of grace.

UNKNOWN, *School of Slovenrie*, 96. (1605)

A blush is no language: only a dubious flag-signal which may mean either of two contradictories.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. v, ch. 35.

The blush is beautiful, but it is sometimes inconvenient. (Bello è il rossore, ma è incommodo qualche volta.)

GOLDONI, *Pumela*. Act i, sc. 3.

To read my book, the virgin shv
May blush while Brutus standeth by;
But when he's gone, read through what's writ,

And never stain a cheek for it.

ROBERT HERRICK, *On His Book*.

The modest fan was lifted up no more,
And virgins smil'd at what they blush'd before.

Pope, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 342.

A virtue but at second-hand;
They blush because they understand.

SWIFT, *Cadenus and Vanessa*.

Men blush less for their crimes than for their weaknesses and vanity. (Les hommes rougissent moins de leur crimes que de leurs faiblesses et de leur vanité.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. ii.

Innocence is not accustomed to blush. (L'innocence à rougir n'est point accoutumée.)

MOLIERE, *Don Garcia de Navarre*. Act ii, sc. 5.

Whoso blushes is guilty already; true innocence is ashamed of nothing. (Quiconque rougit est déjà coupable; la vraie innocence n'a honte de rien.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. iv.

Rather bring the blood into a man's cheek

than let it out of his body. (Suffundere malis hominis sanguinem, quam effundere.)

TERTULLIAN, *Apologetics*. Quoted by MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, bk. i, ch. 15.

1 Blushes become a pale face, but the blush one feigns is the one that profits. (Decet alba quidem pudor ora, si simulacra, prodest.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. viii, l. 35.

2 From every blush that kindles in thy cheeks,
Ten thousand little loves and graces spring
To revel in the roses.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Tamerlane*. Act i, sc. 1.

3 I will go wash;
And when my face is fair, you shall perceive
Whether I blush or no.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 9, l. 68.

4 Now, if you can blush and cry, "guilty," cardinal,
You'll show a little honesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 305.

Lay by all nicety and prolixious blushes,
That banish what they sue for.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 162.

5 Her blush is guiltiness, not modesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 43.

By noting of the lady, I have mark'd
A thousand blushing apparitions
To start into her face, a thousand innocent shames
In angel whiteness beat away those blushes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 160.

Her pure, and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly wrought,
That one might almost say, her body thought.

JOHN DONNE, *Of the Progress of the Soul*. Pt. ii, l. 244. (Written by Occasion of the Religious Death of Mistress Elizabeth Drury.)

6 Yet will she blush, here be it said,
To hear her secrets so bewray'd.

SHAKESPEARE [?], *Passionate Pilgrims*, l. 351.

Thou know'st the mask of night is on my face;
Else would a maiden blush bewrap my cheek.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 85.

7 What, canst thou say all this and never blush?

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 121.

And bid the cheek be ready with a blush
Modest as morning when she coldly eyes
The youthful Phebus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 228.

Come, quench your blushes and present yourself
That which you are, mistress o' the feast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 67.

8 He blushes: all is well. (Erubuit: salva res est.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 643. (Act iv, sc. 5.)

9 Blushes are badges of imperfection.

WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act i, sc. 1.

BOASTING

See also Praise: Self-Praise

10 Youth, thy words need an army.

ACESILAS II, to a youth talking boastfully.
(PLUTARCH, *Life*.) Also told of Lysander.

Friend, thy words need an army and a treasure.
ACIS II, of an ambitious plan to free Greece.
(PLUTARCH, *Laconic Apophthegms*.)

The phrase would be more german to the matter,
if we could carry cannon by our sides.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 166.

11 You were best take heed the next time you
run away, how you look back.

JULIUS CÆSAR, to a soldier, boasting of a wound in the face. (FRANCIS BACON, *Apophthegms*, No. 41.)

A vaunter and a liar, all is one.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 309.

12 Great boast and small roost.

ROBERT COWLAND, *Spyglass House*, l. 978. (c. 1532)

There was great boast and little roost.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. xiv, st. 66.

13 To compare Demosthenes to me is like comparing a sow to Minerva. (*Ἐπὶ Ἀφροδίτῃς, ἡ ἵστ' Ἀφροδίτῃς*.)

DEMADES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Sec. II.)

14 Sooth'd with the sound, the king grew vain;
Fought all his battles o'er again;
And thrice he routed all his foes, and thrice
he slew the slain.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 66.

15 Cunning egotism. If I cannot brag of knowing something, then I brag of not knowing it.
At any rate, brag.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1866.

17 Yet if thou sin in wine or wantonness,
Boast not thereof; nor make thy shame thy glory.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 9.

18 Ye deedless boasters!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 470. (Pope, tr.)

What will this boaster produce worthy of such inflated language? (Quid dignum tanto feret hic promissor biatu?)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 138.

See also WORD AND DEED.

¹ Every other enjoyment malice may destroy;
every other panegyric envy may withhold;
but no human power can deprive the boaster
of his own encomiums.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 193.

² If you stop to consider the work you have
done

And to boast what your labour is worth,
dear,

Angels may come for you, Willie, my son,
But you'll never be wanted on Earth, dear!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mary's Son*.

³ The empty vessel giveth a greater sound than
the full barrel.

JOHN LVLV, *Euphues*, p. 15. (1579)

Empty barrels make the most noise.

E. M. WRIGHT, *Rustic Speech*, 171

⁴ If you would keep your ears from jeers,
These things keep meekly hid:
Myself and me, or my and mine,
And how I do or did.

W. E. NORRIS, *Thirby Hall*. Vol. i, p. 315.

⁵ A man destitute of courage, but boasting of
his glorious achievements, imposes on
strangers, but is the derision of those who
know him.

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 11, l. 1.

⁶ He changes a fly into an elephant.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 75.

⁷ He who blushes at riding in a rattle-trap,
will boast when he rides in style. (Qui sor-
dido vehiculo erubescit, pretioso gloriabitur.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Luciliūm*. Epis. 87, sec. 4.

⁸ Who knows himself a braggart,
Let him fear this, for it will come to pass
That every braggart shall be found an ass.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 369. See also under ASS.

To such as boasting show their scars
A mock is due.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, 5, 290.

Show them the unaching scars which I should
hide.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, ii, 2, 152.

⁹ It out-herods Herod.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 16.
Shakespeare alludes, not to any villainy, but
to the vain rantings of Herod in the old mys-
tery plays.

I am the greatest above degree
That is, or was, or ever shall be;
The sun it dare not shine on me
And I bid him go down.

UNKNOWN, *The Offering of the Three Kings*.
It is Herod speaking.

¹⁰ I am not yet of Percy's mind, the Hotspur

of the north; he that kills me some six or
seven dozen of Scots at a breakfast, washes
his hands, and says to his wife "Fie upon this
quiet life! I want work." "O my sweet
Harry," says she, "how many hast thou
killed to-day?" "Give my roan horse a
drench," says he; and answers "Some four-
teen," an hour after; "a trifle, a trifle."

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 114.

Here's a large mouth, indeed,
That spits forth death, and mountains, rocks,
and seas;

Talks as familiarly of roaring lions,

As maids of thirteen do of puppy-dogs!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 457.

O, I could play the woman with mine eyes
And braggart with my tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 231.

¹¹ Faith, that's as well said as if I had said it
myself.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

¹² A good name is seldom got by giving it one's
self; and women, no more than honour, are
compassed by bragging.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i.

¹³ Where boasting ends, there dignity begins.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 509.

BOAT AND BOATING, see Ship

BOBOLINK

¹⁴ When Nature had made all her birds,
With no more cares to think on,

She gave a rippling laugh and out
There flew a Bobolinkon.

C. P. CRANCH, *The Bobolinks*.

¹⁵ The crack-brained bobolink courts his crazy
mate,

Poised on a bulrush tipsy with his weight.

O. W. HOLMES, *Spring*.

¹⁶ Merrily swinging on brier and weed,
Near to the nest of his little Jame,

Over the mountain-side or mead,
Robert of Lincoln is telling his name:

Bob-o'-link, bob-o'-link,

Spink, spank, spink;

Snug and safe is this nest of ours,
Hidden among the summer flowers.

Chee, chee, chee.

BRYANT, *Robert of Lincoln*.

¹⁷ There were Bobolincon, Wadolincon, Winter-
seeble, Conquedle,—

A livelier set was never led by tabor, pipe,
or fiddle,—

Crying, "Phew, shew, Wadolincon, see, see,
Bobolincon, . . .

Bobbing in the clover there—see, see, see!"
WILSON FRAGA, *The O'Lincoln Family*.

¹ Bobolink! still may thy gladness
Take from me all taint of sadness.

THOMAS HILL, *The Bobolink*.

Why art thou but a nest of gloom
While the bobolinks are singing?

W. D. HOWELLS, *The Bobolinks Are Singing*.

² June's bridesman, poet o' the year,
Gladness on wings, the bobolink, is here;
Half-hid in tip-top apple-blossoms he swings,
Or climbs against the breeze with quiverin' wings,

Or, givin' way to 't in a mock despair,
Runs down, a brook o' laughter, thru the air.
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. II, No. 6.

BODY

See also *Mind and Body*; *Soul and Body*

³ I built a house of sticks and mud,
And God built one of flesh and blood.
How queer that was, how strange that is,
That my poor house should shelter His. . . .
And yet my house of sticks and clay
Is standing sturdy still today;
While God's house in a narrow pit
Is rotting where men buried it.

N. D. ANDERSON, *The Two Houses*.

⁴ Can anyone foretell in what condition his
body will be, I do not say a year hence, but
this evening? (An id exploratum cuiquam
potest esse, quomodo se hoc habiturum sit
corpus non dico ad annum, sed ad ves-
perum?)

CICERO, *De Finibus*, Bk. II, ch. 28, sec. 92.

Every body is subject to change, so comes it to
pass that every body is mortal. (Omne corpus
mutabile est; . . . ita efficitur ut omne corpus
mortale est.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*, Bk. III, sec. 12.

Who can put trust in strength of body? (Qui po-
terit corpora firmitate confidere?)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, Bk. V,
ch. 14.

⁵ But I keep under my body, and bring it into
subjection.

NEW TESTAMENT: *I Corinthians*, ix, 27.

⁶ Never a slave but in body, now has she won
freedom for her body, too, ('H wplw eadon mwpw
wp aduapw doδw, kal tw aduapw wv supw theu-
twpw.)

DAMASCUS, *Epitaph*. (Greek Anthology. Bk.
vii, epig. 553.)

⁷ Our bodies do not fit us, but caricature and
satirize us. Man is physically as well as meta-
physically a thing of shreds and patches,
borrowed unequally from good and bad an-
cestors, and a misfit from the start.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

What a plastic little creature he is! so shifty, so
adaptive! his body a chest of tools.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Resources*.
The body of man is the type after which a dwell-
ing house is built.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

The human body is the magazine of inventions,
the patent office, where are the models from
which every hint is taken. All the tools and en-
gines on earth are only extensions of its limbs and
senses.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.

The body borrows the elements of its blood from
the whole world, and the mind its belief.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

⁸ Since the body is the pipe through which we
tap all the succors and virtues of the mate-
rial world, it is certain that a sound body
must be at the root of any excellence in
manners and actions.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Studies:
Aristocracy*. See also under *HEALTH*.

⁹ No more was seen the human form divine.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. x, l. 278. (Pope, tr.)

Human face divine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. III, l. 44.

¹⁰ I believe in the flesh and the body, which is
worthy of worship—to see a perfect human
body unveiled causes a sense of worship.
. . . Increase of physical beauty is attended
by increase of soul beauty. The soul is the
higher even by gazing on beauty. Let me be
fleshly perfect.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Story of My Heart*.

The body is the temple of the Holy Spirit, and is
the means whereby alone the soul can establish
relations with the universe.

HARRY ROBERTS, *Letter*. (*New Statesman*, 29
Aug., 1931.)

¹¹ My poor gentlemanlike carcass.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, Act
iv, sc. 5.

¹² Death alone discloses how insignificant are
the puny bodies of men. (Mors sola fatetur
quantula sint hominum corpuscula.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. x, l. 172.

¹³ Whether our bodies are burnt on the pyre or
decompose with time matters not at all: na-
ture finds room for them all in her gentle
arms. (Tabesce cadavera solvat An rogus,
haud refert: placido natura receptat.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. vii, l. 809.

To what vulture shall this carcass be given?
(Cujus vultus hoc erit cadaver?)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. vi, epig. 62.

¹⁴ For the body at best
Is a bundle of aches,

Longing for rest;

It cries when it wakes.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Moriturus*.

¹ The body is an affliction of the soul; it is Hell, Fate, a burden, a necessity, a strong chain, and a tormenting punishment. (Σώμα, τάχος ψυχῆς, δαίς, μοῖρα, ἄχθος, ἀνάγκη, καὶ δεσμὴ κρανερή, καὶ κάλασις βασάνων.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 88.)

² She whose body's young and cool

Has no need of dancing-school.

DOROTHY PARKER, *Salome's Dancing Lesson*.

³ Our vile body.

New Testament: Philippians, iii, 21.

⁴ Pocahontas' body, lovely as a poplar, sweet as a red haw in November or a pawpaw in May, did she wonder? does she remember? . . . in the dust, in the cool tombs?

CARL SANDBURG, *Cool Tombs*.

⁵ Would you be free from the restraint of your body? Live in it as if you were about to leave it. (Vis adversus hoc corpus liber esse? Tanquam migraturus habitus.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. lxx, sec. 17.

⁶ Our bodies are our gardens, to which our wills are gardeners.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 323.

⁷ Ah beautiful passionate body

That never has ached with a heart!

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*. St. 11.

⁸ The beautiful body on the oblong bed

Beautiful as a sword, that has for hilt

Arms whitely crossed behind a silver head.

WINIFRED WELLES, *Design for a Blade*.

⁹ If anything is sacred the human body is sacred.

WALT WHITMAN, *I Sing the Body Electric*. Sec. 6.

The man's body is sacred and the woman's body is sacred.

WHITMAN, *I Sing the Body Electric*. Sec. 6.

Have you ever loved the body of a woman?

Have you ever loved the body of a man?

Do you not see that these are exactly the same to

all in all nations and times all over the earth?

WHITMAN, *I Sing the Body Electric*. Sec. 6.

Sacred is the dust

Of this heaven-labour'd form, erect, divine!

This heaven-assum'd majestic robe of earth.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night iii, l. 191.

BOLDNESS

I—Boldness: Its Virtues

¹⁰ Push on, pursue, in no wise faint of foot!

("Ἐλα, δίωκε, μὴ τι μαλῆτιον ποδὶ.")

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragmentis*. Frag. 185.

Not for laggards doth a contest wait. (Ἄγος γὰρ ἀνδράσιν οὐ μέλει λαλιμένοις.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Glaucus of Potnia*. Frag. 21.

¹¹ What action is to the orator, that is boldness to the public man; first, second, third.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Audacia*.

Boldness in business is the first, second, and third thing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1006.

¹² Dare, will, keep silence. (Oser, vouloir, se taire.)

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*, p. 190. "The inscription over the little side door where Cagliostro dangled the key."

¹³ He most prevails who nobly dares.

WILLIAM BROOME, *Courage in Love*.

¹⁴ He ruled them—man may rule the worst, By ever daring to be first.

BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 12.

¹⁵ There are periods when the principles of experience need to be modified, . . . when in truth to *dare* is the highest wisdom.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Works*, p. 641.

¹⁶ 'Tis boldness, boldness, does the deed in the Court.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Monsieur d'Olive*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁷ He which that nothing undertaketh, Nothing ne achieveth, be he looth or dere.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 807. (c. 1374)

For he who naught dare undertake,

By right he shall no profit take.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 319.

Naught venture naught have.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

He that nothing ventures, hath neither horse nor mule, (says Solomon): He who adventureth too much (said Echeppron) loseth both horse and mule, answered Malchon.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 33.

¹⁸ The gods look with favor on superior daring. CIVILIS, to his legions. (TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 17.)

Even God lends a hand to honest boldness. (Τόλμη δίκαιη καὶ θεὸς συλλαμβάνει.)

MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 572.

God himself favors the bold. (Audentes deus ipse juvat.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. x, l. 586.

Fortune favors the bold, see under FORTUNE.

¹⁹ To dare, and again dare, and forever dare! (De l'audace, et encore de l'audace, et toujours de l'audace!)

GEORGE JACQUES DANTON, *Speech, to the Legislative Committee of General Defence*,

- 2 Sept., 1792, when the tocsin gave the signal for the slaughter of the royalists who crowded the prisons of Paris. The entire sentence is: "Legislators! it is not the alarm-cannon that you hear: it is the *pas-de-charge* against our enemies. To conquer them, to hurl them back, what do we require? To dare, and again dare, and forever dare!" (*Le Moniteur: Hist. Parl.*, xvii, 347. CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Vol. iii, bk. i, ch. 4.)
- 1
Finite to fail, but infinite to venture.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, p. 52.
- 2
And though he stumbles in a full career,
Yet rashness is a better fault than fear.
DAYDEN, *Tyrannic Love: Prologue*, l. 20.
Boldness has genius, power, and magic in it.
GOETHE, *Faust: Prelude at the Theatre*, l. 305.
John Anster, tr. See p. 229g:3.
- 4
He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small.
That dares not put it to the touch,
To gain or lose it all.
JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF MONTROSE, *I'll Never Love Thee More*.
- 5
On the neck of the young man sparkles no
gem so gracious as enterprise.
HAZEL, (*EMERSON, Conduct of Life: Power*.)
- 6
Towards great persons use respective bold-
ness.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 43.
Be not too bold with your betters.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 3. (1659)
- 7
Tender-handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains;
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains.
'Tis the same with common natures;
Use 'em kindly, they rebel;
But be rough as nutmeg-graters,
And the rogues obey you well.
AARON HILL, *Verses Written on a Window in Scotland*.
- 8
A decent boldness ever meets with friends.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 67. (Pope, tr.)
- 9
Begin, be bold, and venture to be wise.
(*Sapere aude; Incipe!*)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 2, l. 40.
- 10
By boldness great fears are concealed. (*Au-
dendo magnus tegitur timor.*)
LUCAN, *De Bello Chulii*. Bk. iv, l. 702.
He died . . . as bold as brass.
GEORGE PARKER, *Life's Painter*, 162.
- 11
Daring leads a man to heaven and to hell.
(*Τόλμα καὶ εἰς οὐρανὸν καὶ εἰς κόλασιν ἀνέπαυε κομίζῃ.*)
NICANOR OF COLOPHON, *Epitaph*. (*Greek An-
thology*. Bk. vii, epig. 529.)
- 12
The bold persist even against misfortune;
the timorous and abject yield to despair
through fear alone.
PLOTIUS FIRMUS, to Emperor Otho. (TACITUS,
History. Bk. ii, sec. 46.)
- 13
What though strength fails? Boldness is cer-
tain to win praise. In mighty enterprises, it
is enough even to have willed success. (*Quod
si deficiant vires, audacia certe Laus erit: in
magnis et voluisse sat est.*)
PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 10, l. 5.
- 14
No one reaches a high position without bold-
ness. (*Nemo timendo ad summum pervenit
locum.*)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 463.
- 15
Vogue la galère! (On with the galley! Row
on, whatever happens! Come what may!)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 40. MOLIÈRE, *Le
Tartuffe*. Act i, sc. 1. MONTAIGNE, *Essays*.
- My fearful trust "en vogant la galère."
SIR THOMAS WYATT, *The Lover Prayeth Venus*.
- 16
Boldness is a bulwark. (*Audacia pro muro
habetur.*)
SALLUST, *Bellum Catilinæ*. Ch. viii, sec. 17.
- 17
"Dash! and through with it!"—That's the
better watchword.
SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act i, sc. 2. (Cole-
ridge, tr.)
- 18
Fortune fears the brave, the cowardly over-
whelms. (*Fortuna fortes metuit, iugavos
premit.*)
SENECA, *Medea*, l. 159.
- 19
Boldness be my friend!
Arm me, audacity, from head to foot!
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 18.
- Some enterprise That hath a stomach in 't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 99.
- 20
Fearless minds climb soonest unto crowns.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 62.
- Be stirring as the time; be fire with fire;
Threaten the threat'ner and outface the brow
Of bragging horror: so shall inferior eyes,
That borrow their behaviours from the great,
Grow great by your example and put on
The dauntless spirit of resolution.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 48.
- Show boldness and aspiring confidence.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 56.
- 21
I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 46.
- What man dare, I dare.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 99.

¹ A jewel in a ten-times-barr'd-up chest
Is a bold spirit in a loyal breast.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 180.

² Who is so faint, that dares not be so bold
To touch the fire, the weather being cold?
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 401.

Boldness comes to me now and brings me heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 2, l. 121.

³ And as she lookt about, she did behold
How over that same door was likewise writ,
Be bold, be bold, and everywhere *Be bold*,
That much she mus'd, yet could not construe it
By any riddling skill or common wit.
At last she spied at that room's upper end
Another iron door, on which was writ,
Be not too bold; whereto though she did bend

Her earnest mind, yet wist not what it might intend.

SPENCER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. iii, canto xi, st. 54.
One would say he had read the inscription on the
gates of Busyran,—“Be bold;” and on the second
gate,—“Be bold, be bold, and evermore be
bold;” and then again had paused well at the third
gate,—“Be not too bold.”

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.
Write on your doors the saying wise and old,
“Be bold! be bold!” and everywhere, “Be bold;
Be not too bold!” Yet better the excess
Than the defect; better the more than less;
Better like Hector in the field to die,
Than like a perfumed Paris turn and fly.
LONGFELLOW, *Mortimer Salutaris*, l. 100.

⁴ If we must fall, we should boldly meet our
fate. (Si cadere necesse est, occurrendum discrimini.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 33.

In rashness there is hope. (Ex temeritate spes.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 26.

The only hope of safety was in boldness. (Unam
in audacia spes salutis.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 49.

⁵ I drink, I huff, I strut, look big and stare,
And all this I can do, because I dare.

GEORGE VILLIERS, *The Rehearsal*.

I cowhearted? I'm as bold as a lion.
UNKNOWN, *Terence Made English*, 84. (1694)

⁶ Yet a rich guerdon waits on minds that dare,
If aught be in them of immortal seed.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. ii,
No. 4.

II—Boldness: Its Faults

⁷ What first? *Boldness*; What second and
third? *Boldness*. And yet boldness is a child
of ignorance and baseness, far inferior to
other parts.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

Boldness is an ill keeper of promise.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

Great boldness is seldom without some absurdity.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

Boldness is ever blind, for it seeth not dangers
and inconveniences. Therefore, it is ill in counsel,
good in execution.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

⁸ He has no hearing on the prudent side.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 549.

⁹ Bold knaves thrive, without one grain of
sense,

But good men starve for want of impudence.

DRYDEN, *Constantine the Great: Epilogue*.

¹⁰ In conversation boldness now bears sway;

But know, that nothing can so foolish be

As empty boldness.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 35.

¹¹ Rashness is not always fortunate. (Non
semper temeritas est felix.)

LAVY, *History*. Bk. xxx, ch. 42.

Rashness brings success to few, misfortune to
many. (Paucis temeritas est bono, multis malo.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. iv, l. 1.

¹² And dar'st thou then

To heard the lion in his den,

The Douglas in his hall?

SCOTT, *Marmion*, canto vi, st. 14.

¹³ You call honourable boldness impudent sauciness.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 134.

¹⁴ A bold, bad man!

SPENCER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 1, st.
37. (1590)

This bold bad man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 44;

MASHINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*.

Act iv, sc. 2; CHURCHILL, *Duelliist*. Bk. ii, 278.

Please do not think I'm bad or bold,

But where it's deep it's awful cold!

UNKNOWN, *Couplet*, celebrating Paul Chabas'
Motinde de Septembre, brought into public
notice in May, 1913, by Anthony Comstock's
denunciation, "There's too little morning and
too much maid!"

BONAPARTE, see NAPOLEON

BONE

See also *Flash* and *Bone*

¹⁵ Which may be a bone for you to pick on.

JAMES CALPHILL, *Answer to Marshall*, 277.
(1565)

But here's a bone for ye to pick.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *The Observer*. Vol. i,
No. 64. (1681)

There is a bone for the gastronomers to pick.

SIR WALTER SCOTT. (LOCKHART, *Life*, vii, 315.)

¹ I have a bone in my throat and cannot speak.

DEMOSTHENES, having been bribed not to speak. (ERASMUS, *Adagia*, 375.)

See also under BRIBERY.

² It is the soundness of the bones that ultimately itself in the peach-bloom complexion.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

BRED IN THE BONE, see ANCESTRY: HEREDITY.

³ Bone of my bones.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, ii, 23. See also FLESH AND BONE.

⁴ He that gives thee a bone would not have thee die.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxii, 17.

⁶ They have made no bones at it.

RICHARD SHACKLOCK, *Hatcher of Heresies*. (1565)

Making no bones of it.

ROBERT ARMIN, *Nest of Ninnies*, 27. (1608)

⁷ Fair fall the bones that took the pains for me!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 78.

⁸ Thy bones are marrowless.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 94.

Thy bones are hollow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 56.

⁹ Bones bring meat to town: meaning difficult and hard things are not altogether to be rejected.

UNKNOWN. (*Berkeley MSS.*, iii, 31. 1639)

We have an English proverb that bones bring meat to town.

THOMAS FULLER, *Profane State: "Andronicus."*

¹⁰ Bones for those who come late. (*Sero venientibus ossa*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

BOOKS

See also Library, Reading, Writing

For Novels, see Fiction

I—Books: Definitions

¹¹ Books are the legacies that a great genius leaves to mankind, which are delivered down from generation to generation, as presents to the posterity of those who are yet unborn.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 165.

¹² That is a good book which is opened with expectation and closed with profit.

AMOS BRANSON ALCOCK, *Table Talk*: Bk. i, *Learning-Books*.

The test of a first-rate work, and a test of your sincerity in calling it a first-rate work, is that you finish it.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Things That Have Interested Me*, p. 90.

There is no quite good book without a good morality; but the world is wide, and so are morals.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Gossip on a Novel of Dumas's*.

The good book is always a book of travel; it is about a life's journey.

H. M. TOMLINSON, *Out of Soundings*, p. 192.

¹³ Books are the shrine where the saint is, or is believed to be.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to Sir Thomas Bodley*, 1605.

The images of men's wits and knowledges remain in books, exempted from the wrong of time, and capable of perpetual renovation.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

Books are ships which pass through the vast seas of time.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

¹⁴ Books are the compasses and telescopes and sextants and charts which other men have prepared to help us navigate the dangerous seas of human life.

JESSE LEE BENNETT, *Books as Guides*.

¹⁵ Books are men of higher stature,

And the only men that speak aloud for future times to hear

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*. St. 49.

¹⁶ You, O Books, are the golden vessels of the temple, . . . burning lamps to be held ever in the hand.

RICHARD DE BURY, BISHOP OF DURHAM, (born Richard Aungerville), *Philobiblon*. Ch. 15. (1345)

Ye are the tree of life and the fourfold river of Paradise, by which the human mind is nourished, and the thirsty intellect is watered and refreshed; . . . fig-trees that are never barren.

RICHARD DE BURY, *Philobiblon*. Ch. 12.

Wells of living waters, delightful ears of corn, combs of honey, golden pots in which manna is stored, udders of milk.

RICHARD DE BURY, *Philobiblon*. Ch. 12.

All the glory of the world would be buried in oblivion, unless God had provided mortals with the remedy of books.

RICHARD DE BURY, *Philobiblon*. Ch. 9.

¹⁷ O blessed letters! that combine in one

All ages past, and make one live with all.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Musophilus*.

¹⁸ In Books lies the soul of the whole Past Time; the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and material substance

of it has altogether vanished like a dream. . . . All that Mankind has done, thought, gained or been: it is lying as in magic preservation in the pages of Books. They are the chosen possession of men.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

The assembled souls of all men held wise, imprisoned until some one takes them down from a shelf and reads them.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 95.

The monument of vanish'd minds.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Gondibert*. Bk. ii, canto 5.

Of the things which man can do or make here below, by far the most momentous, wonderful, and worthy are the things we call Books!

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

Books are the blessed chloroform of the mind.

ROBERT CHAMBERS, *What English Literature Gives Us*. See also Diodorus Siculus under LIBRARY: DEFINITIONS.

Of all the inanimate objects, of all men's creations, books are the nearest to us, for they contain our very thoughts, our ambitions, our indignations, our illusions, our fidelity to truth, and our persistent leaning toward error. But most of all they resemble us in their precarious hold on life.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *Notes on Life and Letters*, p. 5.

For half the truths they hold are honoured tombs.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. ii, l. 14.

Books are sepulchres of thought;

The dead laurich of the dead

LONGFELLOW, *Wind Over the Chimney* St. 8.

In the highest civilization, the book is still the highest delight. He who has once known its satisfactions is provided with a resource against calamity.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

The virtue of books is to be readable.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Eloquence*.

Of all the needs a book has, the chief need is, that it be readable.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Autobiography* Ch. 19.

Books, those miraculous memories of high thoughts and golden moods; those magical shells, tremulous with the secrets of the ocean of life; . . . those honeycombs of dreams; those orchards of knowledge; those still-beating hearts of the noble dead; . . . prisms of beauty; urns stored with all the

sweets of all the summers of time; immortal nightingales that sing for ever to the rose of life

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Prose Fancies*, p. 114.

For books are more than books, they are the life

The very heart and core of ages past,
The reason why men lived and worked and died,

The essence and quintessence of their lives.

AMY LOWELL, *The Boston Athenaeum*.

Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a progeny of life in them to be as active as that soul was whose progeny they are; nay, they do preserve as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that living intellect that bred them.

MILTON, *Areopagitica* Sec. 6.

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but he who destroys a good book, kills reason itself, kills the image of God, as it were, in the eye.

MILTON, *Areopagitica* Sec. 6.

A good book is the precious life-blood of a master spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a Life beyond Life

MILTON, *Areopagitica* Sec. 6.

That seasoned life of man preserved and stored up in books

MILTON, *Areopagitica* Sec. 6.

For books are as meats and viands are, some of good, some of evil substance.

MILTON, *Areopagitica* Sec. 20.

Books are a part of man's prerogative; In formal ink they thoughts and voices hold. That we to them our solitude may give. And make time present travel that of old; Our life fame pieceth longer at the end, And books it further backward do extend.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *The Wife*.

A book may be a flower that blows;

A road to a far town;

A roof, a well, a tower;

A book

May be a staff, a crook.

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Books*.

Books are a finer world within the world. . . . When I go to my long sleep, on a book will my head be pillowed.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorpe: Men of Letters*.

Books, the children of the brain.

SWIFT, *The Tale of a Tub* Sec. 1.

Books are the treasured wealth of the world, the fit inheritance of generations and nations.

THOREAU, *Walden: Reading*.

Bright books: the perspectives to our weak sights,

The clear projections of discerning lights,
Burning and shining thought, man's posthume day,

The track of fled souls in their Milky Way,
The dead alive and busy, the still voice
Of enlarged spirits, kind Heaven's white decoys.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *To His Books*.

They are not dead, but full of blood again,
I mean the sense, and every line a vein.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *On Sir Thomas Bodley's Library*.

Books are life's best business: vocation to these hath more emolument coming in than all the other busy terms of life. They are . . . of easy access and kind expedition, never sending away empty any client or petitioner, nor by delay making their *dūpa ādūpa*, Courtesies injurious

RICHARD WHITLOCK, *Zootomia*, p. 246 (*Zootomia*, London, 1654)

Books are for company, the best friends; in doubts counsellors, in damps comforters; Time's perspective, the home traveller's ship, or horse, the busy man's best recreation, the opiate of idle weariness, the mind's best ordinary, nature's garden and seed-plot of immortality.

RICHARD WHITLOCK, *Zootomia*, p. 248.

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray: Preface*.

We call some books immoral! Do they live? If so, believe me, Time hath made them pure. In Books, the veriest wicked rest in peace.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Souls of Books*. St. 3.

What holy cities are to nomadic tribes—a symbol of race and a bond of union—great books are to the wandering souls of men: they are the Meccas of the mind.

G. E. WOODBERRY, *Torch*, p. 176.

Dreams, books, are each a world; and books, we know,

Are a substantial world, both pure and good:
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,

Our pastime and our happiness will grow.

WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk*. St. 3.

II—Books: Apothegms

I am a man of one book. (*Homo unius libri*.)
St. THOMAS AQUINAS, referring to the fact that he read only the Bible.

Aquinas was once asked, with what compendium

a man might become learned. He answered, "By reading of one book."

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Life of Christ*. Pt. II, sec. 12.

Beware the man of one book. (*Cave ab homine unius Libri*.)

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Cuirsosires of Literature*.

The *homo unius libri* is indeed proverbially formidable to all conversational figurantes.

SOUTHEY, *The Doctor*, p. 164.

Woe be to him that reads but one book.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

It is our duty to live among books; especially to live by one book, and a very old one.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Tracts for the Times*.

Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books.

FRANCIS BACON, *A Proposal for Amending the Laws of England*.

There is no Past, so long as Books shall live!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Souls of Books*. St. 4.

Laws die, Books never.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act I, sc. 2.

The one invincible thing is a good book; neither malice nor stupidity can crush it.

GEORGE MORE, *Imprisons and Opinions: A Great Poet*.

Blessings upon Cadmus, the Phœnicians, or whoever it was that invented books.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Early Letters: To R. Mitchell*.

Due attention to the inside of books, and due contempt for the outside, is the proper relation between a man of sense and his books.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 Jan., 1749.

Buy good books and read them; the best books are the commonest, and the last editions are always the best, if the editors are not blockheads, for they may profit of the former.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 19 March, 1750.

A room without books is as a body without a soul.

CICERO. (LUNBCK, *Pleasures of Life*. Ch. 3.)

Far more seemly to have thy study full of books, than thy purse full of money.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*.

A house full of books, and a garden of flowers.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of True Wisdom*.

No furniture so charming as books.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. I.)

"Gracious heavens!" he cries out, leaping up and catching hold of his hair, "what's this? Print!"

DICKENS, *Somebody's Luggage*. Ch. 3.

- ¹ Of making many books there is no end.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 12.
- ² A book may be as great a thing as a battle.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Memoir of Isaac D'Israeli: Introduction*.
- ³ Some books leave us free and some books make us free.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 22 Dec., 1839.
The colleges, whilst they provide us with libraries, furnish no professor of books; and I think no chair is so much wanted.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.
- ⁴ Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xxx, 8.
- ⁵ Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!
Old Testament: Job, xix, 23.
- ⁶ Even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written.
New Testament: John, xxi, 25.
- ⁷ A book that is shut is but a block.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 23.
- ⁸ Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Of Books*.
- ⁹ A book may be amusing with numerous errors, or it may be very dull without a single absurdity.
GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield: Preface*.
- ¹⁰ A book is never a masterpiece; it becomes one.
EDMOND AND JULES DE GONCOURT, *Journal*.
- ¹¹ There be some men are born only to suck out the poison of books.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Malign. Studentium*.
- ¹² Every age hath its book.
Koran. Ch. xiii.
- ¹³ Why have we no grace for books, those spiritual repasts—a grace before Milton—a grace before Shakespeare—a devotional exercise proper to be said before reading the "Faerie Queene"?
CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Grace Before Meat*.
- ¹⁴ I can read anything which I call a book. There are things in that shape which I cannot allow for such. In this catalogue of books which are no books—*biblia a-biblia*—I reckon Court Calendars, Directories, . . . Almanacs, Statutes at Large, the works of

- Hume, Gibbon, Robertson, Beattie, Soame Jenyns, and, generally, all those volumes which "no gentleman's; library should be without."
- CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading*.
- ¹⁵ If books did good, the world would have been converted long ago.
GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions and Opinions*.
- ¹⁶ If a book is worth reading, it is worth buying.
RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies*, p. 55.
If I were asked what book is better than a cheap book, I should answer that there is one book better than a cheap book, and that is a book honestly come by.
J. R. LOWELL, before U. S. Senate Committee on Patents, 29 Jan., 1886.
- ¹⁷ I see, lady, the gentleman is not in your books.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 79.
He comes not in my books.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Widow*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ¹⁸ The reader's fancy makes the fate of books.
(*Pro captu lectoris habent sua fata libelli*.)
TERENTIUS MAURUS, *De Litteris, de Syllabis, de Metris*, l. 1286. (*De Syllabis*, l. 1008.)
- ¹⁹ Few, but full of understanding, are the books of the library of God.
MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Recreation*.
- ²⁰ It is with books as with men: a very small number play a great part, the rest are lost in the multitude.
VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Books*.
- III—Books: Their Influence
- ²¹ Books will speak plain, when counsellors blanch.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Counsel*.
- ²² There is no mood to which a man may not administer the appropriate medicine at the cost of reaching down a volume from his bookshelf.
ARTHUR BALFOUR, *Essays and Addresses*, p. 36.
To divert at any time a troublesome fancy, run to thy books; they always receive thee with the same kindness.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Of Books*.
- ²³ Books that purify the thought,
Spirits of the learned dead,
Teachers of the little taught,
Comforters when friends are fled.
WILLIAM BARNES, *My Books*.

¹ Without books God is silent, justice dormant, natural science at a stand, philosophy lame, letters dumb, and all things involved in Cimmerian darkness.

THOMAS BARTHOLOM, *De Libris Legendis*.

² Hark! the world so loud,
And they, the movers of the world, so still!
BULWER-LYTTON, *The Souls of Books*. St. 3.

³ No good Book, or good thing of any sort,
shows its best face at first.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Novalis*.

⁴ If a book come from the heart, it will contrive to reach other hearts; all art and authorcraft are of small amount to that.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

⁵ It is chiefly through books that we enjoy intercourse with superior minds. . . . In the best books, great men talk to us, give us their most precious thoughts, and pour their souls into ours.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *On Self-Culture*.

Books are the true levellers. They give to all, who will faithfully use them, the society, the spiritual presence, of the best and greatest of our race.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *On Self-Culture*.

⁶ It is saying less than the truth to affirm that an excellent book (and the remark holds almost equally good of a Raphael as of a Milton) is like a well-chosen and well-tended fruit tree. Its fruits are not of one season only. With the due and natural intervals, we may recur to it year after year, and it will supply the same nourishment and the same gratification, if only we ourselves return to it with the same healthful appetite.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Prospectus of Lectures*.

⁷ Books are a guide in youth and an entertainment for age.

JEREMY COLLIER, *Of the Entertainment of Books*.

⁸ Books should, not Business, entertain the Light;

And Sleep, as undisturb'd as Death, the Night.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Myself*.

⁹ Books are not seldom talismans and spells.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 98.

¹⁰ Twere well with most if books that could engage Their childhood, pleas'd them at a riper age.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 147.

¹¹ But what strange art, what magic can dispose

The troubled mind to change its native woes? . . .

This, books can do;—nor this alone; they give

New views to life, and teach us how to live; They soothe the griev'd, the stubborn they chastise,

Fools they admonish, and confirm the wise.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 37.

Books should to one of these four ends conduce, For wisdom, piety, delight, or use.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*, l. 83.

¹² He ate and drank the precious words,

His spirit grew robust;

He knew no more that he was poor,

Nor that his frame was dust.

He danced along the dingy days,

And this bequest of wings

Was but a book. What liberty

A loosened spirit brings!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 21.

There is no frigate like a book

To take us lands away,

Nor any coursers like a page

Of prancing poetry.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 99.

¹³ Who, without books, essays to learn,

Draws water in a leaky urn.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *A Bookman's Budget*, 188.

¹⁴ They support us in solitude. . . . They help us to forget the coarseness of men and things, compose our cares and our passions, and lay out our disappointments to sleep.

COMTESSÉ DE GENLIS, *Mémoires*.

¹⁵ I have ever gained the most profit, and the most pleasure also, from the books which have made me think the most.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*, p. 458.

The books which help you most are those which make you think the most.

THEODORE PARKER, *World of Matter and World of Men*.

¹⁶ Books give not wisdom where was none before,

But where some is, there reading makes it more.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 2.

¹⁷ Dear little child, this little book

Is less a primer than a key

To sunder gates where wonder waits

Your "Open Sesame!"

RUPERT HUGHES, *With a First Reader*.

¹⁸ The globe we inhabit is divisible into two worlds: the common geographical world, and the world of books; . . . if habit and perception between real and unreal, we may say that we more frequently wake out of

common life to them, than out of them to common life.

LEIGH HUNT, *Monthly Repository: Farewell Address*, 1828

1 Dear, human books,
With kindly voices, winning looks!
Enchant me with your spells of art,
And draw me homeward to your heart.
LIONEL JOHNSON, *Oxford Nights*.

2 Books have always a secret influence on the understanding; we cannot at pleasure obliterate ideas. he that reads books of science, though without any desire fixed of improvement, will grow more knowing; he that entertains himself with moral or religious treatises, will imperceptibly advance in goodness; the ideas which are often offered to the mind, will at last find a lucky moment when it is disposed to receive them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 137.

3 Many readers judge of the power of a book by the shock it gives their feelings.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 13.

4 All books are either dreams or swords,
You can cut, or you can drag, with words
AMY LOWELL, *Sword Blades and Poppy Seed*, l. 292.

5 We profit little by books we do not enjoy.
SIR JOHN LUSBOCK, *Pleasures of Life*. Ch. 3.

6 He fed his spirit with the bread of books,
And slaked his thirst at all the wells of thought.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Young Lincoln*.

7 The book is doubly gifted: it moves to laughter, and by its counsel teaches a wise man how to live. (Duplex libelli dos est. quod risum movet, Et quod prudenti vitam consilio monet.)

PILÆRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, Prologue.

8 No book is so bad but some profit may be gleaned from it. (Nullum esse librum tam malum, ut non aliqua parte prodesset.)

PLINY THE ELDER. (PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. iii, epis. 5.)

There's no book so bad but has some good in it.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

Take up any book, even down to a jest-book, it is still better than nothing.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Oct., 1747.

The foolishhest book is a kind of leaky boat on a sea of wisdom; some of the wisdom will get in anyhow.

HOLMES, *Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 11.

A wise man, like a good refiner, can gather gold out of the drossiest volume.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*. Sec. 28

9 There exists one book, which, to my taste, furnishes the happiest treatise of natural education. What then is this marvellous book? Is it Aristotle? Is it Pliny, is it Buffon? No,—it is *Robinson Crusoe* (Il en existe un [livre] qui fournit, à mon gré, le plus heureux traité d'éducation naturelle . . . Quel est donc ce merveilleux livre? Est-ce Aristote? est-ce Plaine, est-ce Buffon? Non; c'est *Robinson Crusoe*.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. iii.

That wonderful book, while it obtains admiration from the most fastidious critics, is loved by those who are too simple to admire it.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress*.

10 Let your bookcases and your shelves be your gardens and your pleasure-grounds. Pluck the fruit that grows therein, gather the roses, the spices, and the myrrh.

JUDAH BEN TIBSON (ABRAHAM, *Jewish Life in the Middle Ages*, p. 354.)

11 By sucking you, the wise, like bees, do grow
Healing and rich, though this they do most slow,

Because most choicely; for as great a store
Have we of books as bees of herbs, or more:
And the great task to try, then know, the good,
To discern weeds and judge of wholesome food,

Is a rare scant performance. For man dies
Oft ere 'tis done, while the bee ferds and flies.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *To His Books*

IV—Books as Friends and Companions

12 Books are the most mannerly of companions, accessible at all times, in all moods, frankly declaring the author's mind, without offence.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Concord Days*.

Books

Are not companions—they are solitudes;
We lose ourselves in them, and all our cares.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast: Evening*

13 Alonso of Arragon was wont to say of himself "That he was a great necromancer, for that he used to ask counsel of the dead," meaning books.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 105.

My days among the Dead are passed,
Around me I behold,
Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
The mighty minds of old:

My never-failing friends are they,
With whom I converse day by day.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *My Days Among the Dead Are Passed*.

Studious let me sit,
And hold high converse with the mighty Dead.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 431.

Dead counsellors are likewise most instructive,
because they are heard with patience and with
reverence.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 87.

1 That place that does contain
My books, the best companions, is to me
A glorious court, where hourly I converse
With the old sages and philosophers.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Elder Brother*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 177.

2 The best companions are the best books.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters to Lord Huntingdon* No. 3.

We should choose our books as we would our
companions, for their sterling and intrinsic merit.

C. C. COLTON, *Leaves: Reflections*, No. 181.

Books and friends should be few and good (Libros y amigos pocos y buenos)

UNKNOWN, A Spanish proverb.

3 I can study my books at any time, for they
are always disengaged.

CICERO, *De Re Publica*, Bk. i, sec. 9.

Books are the quietest and most constant of
friends; they are the most accessible and wisest
of counsellors, and the most patient of teachers.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *The Happy Life*.

4 Come, my best friends, my books, and lead
me on.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Mollie*.

5 A man's library is a sort of harem, and tender
readers have a great pudency in showing their
books to a stranger.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

Women are by nature fickle, and so are men.
... Not so with books, for books cannot
change. A thousand years hence they are what
you find them today, speaking the same words,
holding forth the same comfort.

EUGENE FIELD, *Love Affairs of a Bibliomaniac*,
p. 11.

6 I . . . showed her that books were sweet
unreproaching companions to the miserable,
and that, if they could not bring us to en-
joy life, they would at least teach us to
endure it.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*, Ch. 22.

7 My masters and companions, my books.

JOSEPH HALL, *Epistle to Lord Denny*.

8 A blessed companion is a book.—a book that,
fitly chosen, is a lifelong friend, . . . a book
that, at a touch, pours its heart into our
own.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit: Books*.

9 When I would know thee . . . my thought
looks

Upon thy well-made choice of friends and
books;

Then do I love thee, and behold thy ends
In making thy friends books, and thy books
friends.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*, No. 86.

10 We enter our studies, and enjoy a society
which we alone can bring together. We raise
no jealousy by conversing with one in pref-
erence to another; we give no offence to the
most illustrious by questioning him as long
as we will, and leaving him as abruptly.
Diversity of opinion raises no tumult in our
presence; each interlocutor stands before us,
speaks or is silent, and we adjourn or decide
the business at our leisure.

LONDON, *Imaginary Conversations: Milton
and Andrew Marvell*.

The debt which he owes to them is incalculable;
they have guided him to truth, they have filled
his mind with noble and graceful images; they
have stood by him in all vicissitudes, comforters
in sorrow, nurses in sickness, companions in soli-
tude. These friendships are exposed to no danger
from the occurrences by which other attachments
are weakened or dissolved. Time glides on, for-
tune is inconstant; tempers are soured, bonds
which seemed indissoluble are daily sundered by
interest, by emulation, or by caprice. But no such
cause can affect the silent converse which we hold
with the highest of human intellects.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Lord Bacon*.

11 A book is a friend whose face is constantly
changing. If you read it when you are re-
covering from an illness, and return to it
years after, it is changed surely, with the
change in yourself.

ANDREW LANG, *The Library*, Ch. 1.

Three kinds of companions, men, women, and
books,

Were enough, said the elderly Sage, for his
ends.

And the women we deem that he chose for their
looks.

The men for their cellars: the books were his
friends:

"Man delights me not," often, "nor women," but
books

Are the best of good comrades in loneliest nooks.

ANDREW LANG, *To the Gentle Reader*.

12 A wise man will select his books, for he
would not wish to class them all under the
sacred name of friends. Some can be ac-
cepted only as acquaintances. The best books
of all kinds are taken to the heart, and cher-
ished as his most precious possessions. Others
to be chatted with for a time, to spend a few

pleasant hours with, and laid aside, but not forgotten.

JOHN ALFRED LANGFORD, *The Praise of Books: Preliminary Essay.*

¹ What are my books? My friends, my loves,
My church, my tavern, and my only
wealth;

My garden, yea, my flowers, my bees, my
doves,

My only doctor, and my only health.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *My Books.*

I feel your great hearts throbbing deep in quire,
And hear your breathing round me in the gloom.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Confessio Amantis.*

All round the room my silent servants wait,
My friends in every season.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Autobiographical Fragment.*

² The pleasant books, that silently among
Our household treasures take familiar
places,

And are to us as if a living tongue
Spake from the printed leaves or pictured
faces!

LONGFELLOW, *The Seaside and the Fireside: Dedication.*

³ While you converse with lords and dukes,
I have their betters here—my books.

THOMAS SHERIDAN, *My Books.*

⁴ A good book is the best of friends, the same
to-day and forever.

MARTIN F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Reading.*

V—Books: Their Shortcomings

⁵ Most books, indeed, are records less
Of fulness than of emptiness.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Writing.*

Some books are lies frae end to end.

BURNS, *Death and Dr. Hornbook*, l. 1.

⁶ Epitomes are the moths and corruptions of
learning.

FRANCIS BACON, *Of the Colours of Good and Evil.*

Every summary of a good book is a stupid sum-
mary. (Tout abrégé sur un bon livre est un sot
abrégé.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

Abstracts, abridgements, please the fickle times.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library.*

There's more ado to interpret interpretations,
than to interpret things: and more books upon
books, than upon any other subject.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

A dedication is a wooden leg.

EDWARD YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 192.

⁷ "What is the use of a book," thought Alice,
"without pictures or conversations?"

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, p. 1.

⁸ Books cannot always please, however good;
Minds are not ever craving for their food.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*, l. 24.

⁹ Books are fatal: they are the curse of the
human race. . . . The greatest misfortune
that ever befell man was the invention of
printing.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 24.

The multitude of books is making us ignorant.

VOLTAIRE.

¹⁰ Books are for the scholar's idle times. When
he can read God directly, the hour is too
precious to be wasted in other men's tran-
scripts of their reading.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: The American Scholar.*

When the mind wakes, books are set aside as
impertinent.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books.*

One master could so easily be conceived as writ-
ing all the books of the world. They are all alike.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 297.

¹¹ Books are the best things, well used: abused,
among the worst.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: The American Scholar.*

Good books are the most precious of blessings to
a people; bad books are among the worst of
curses.

E. P. WHIFFLE, *Essays: Romance of Rascality.*

No worse thief than a bad book.

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹² He that takes up conclusions on the trust
of authors, . . . loses his labour, and does
not know anything, but only believeth.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 5.

¹³ No book is of much importance, the vital
thing is, What do you yourself think?

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xviii, p. 19.

¹⁴ The best book ever written by a man on the
wrong side of a question of which the writer
was profoundly ignorant.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Attorbury's Defense of the Letters of Phalaris.*

¹⁵ Away with thy books! Be no longer drawn
aside by them: it is not allowed. ("Αφεῖν τὰ
βιβλία· μηκέτι σὺν· οὐ δέχονται.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 2.

¹⁶ Books have led some to learning and others

to madness, when they swallow more than they can digest.

PETRARCH, *On Fortitude*.

1 What need of books these truths to tell,
Which folks perceive who cannot spell?

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Canto iii, l. 590.

2 Some books are drenched sands,
On which a great soul's wealth lies all in
heaps,
Like a wrecked argosy.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 2.

3 To mind the inside of a book is to entertain
one's self with the forced product of an-
other man's brain.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Relapse*.

VI—Books and Men

4 Many are perfect in men's humours, that are
not greatly capable of the real part of busi-
ness; which is the constitution of one, that
bath studied men, more than books.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

5 I have rather studied books than men.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advice to Sir George Villiers*.

The proper study of mankind is books.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Chrome Yellow*.

See also MAN: THE STUDY OF MAN.

6 Learning is acquired by reading books; but
the much more necessary learning, the knowl-
edge of the world, is only to be acquired by
reading men, and studying all the various
editions of them.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 March, 1752.

7 Sleep over books, and leave mankind un-
known.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Author*, l. 20.

We can not learn men from books.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. v, ch. 1.

8 Books are a triviality. Life alone is great.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 29 May, 1839.

Books are good enough in their way, but they
are a mighty bloodless substitute for life. . . .
There are not many works extant, if you look the
alternative all over, which are worth the price
of a pound of tobacco to a man of limited means.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: An
Apology for Idlers*.

We are vessels of a very limited content. Not all
men can read all books; it is only in a chosen few
that any man will find his appointed food.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Books Which Have Influ-
enced Me*.

9 Books teach us very little of the world.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Letter to Henry Gold-
smith*, Feb., 1759.

His knowledge of books had in some degree di-
minished his knowledge of the world.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *A Character*.

10 The years know more than books.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

11 Books without the knowledge of life are use-
less.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (MRS. PIOZZI, *Johnsoniana*.)

12 The earth has had to forget its books that it
might recover its men.

F. D. MAURICE, *The Friendship of Books*, p. 62.

VII—Books Old and New

13 Of all odd crazes, the craze to be forever
reading new books is one of the oddest.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Essays: Books Old and
New*.

14 All books grow homilies by time; they are
Temples, at once, and Landmarks.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Souls of Books*. St. 4.

15 Old Books are best! With what delight

Does "Faithorne iccit" greet our sight.

BEVERLY CREW, *Old Books Are Best*. See also
under AGE.

16 Some will read old books, as if there were no
valuable truths to be discovered in modern
publications.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Miscellanies*, p. 183.

17 Old age is a good advertisement.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 312.

18 Books, like metals, require to be stamped
with some valuable effigies before they be-
come popular and current.

FARQUHAR, *The Turin Rivals: Preface*.

19 The volumes of antiquity, like medals, may
very well serve to amuse the curious; but the
works of the moderns, like the current coin
of a kingdom, are much better for immediate
use.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter 75.

Books, like proverbs, receive their chief value
from the stamp and esteem of ages through which
they have passed.

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE, *Ancient and Modern
Learning*.

20 In proportion as society refines, new books
must ever become more necessary. . . .
Books are necessary to correct the vices of the
polite; but those vices are ever changing, and
the antidote should be changed accordingly—
should still be new.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter 75.

21 One would imagine that books were, like

women, the worse for being old; that they have a pleasure in being read for the first time; that they open their leaves more cordially; that the spirit of enjoyment wears out with the spirit of novelty; and that, after a certain age, it is high time to put them on the shelf.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Essays: On Reading New Books*.

New-fangled books are also like made-dishes in this respect, that they are generally little else than hash and *refaccimenti* of what has been served up entire and in a more natural state at other times.

HAZLITT, *The Plain Speaker: On Reading Old Books*.

1 The praise of ancient authors proceeds not from the reverence of the dead, but from the competition and mutual envy of the living.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan: Conclusion*.

2 Old books, as you well know, are books of the world's youth, and new books are fruits of its age.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 9.

3 The great drawback in new books is that they prevent our reading the old ones. (Le grand inconvénient des livres nouveaux, c'est qu'ils nous empêchent de lire les anciens.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 250.

4 What a sense of security in an old book which Time has criticised for us!

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Library of Old Authors*.

And the loved books that younger grow with years.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Curtis: Postscript, 1887*.

5 Nothing so old as a new book.

MARK PATTISON, *Books and Critics*.

6 For some in ancient books delight;
Others prefer what moderns write:
Now I should be extremely loth
Not to be thought expert in both.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto i, l. 517.

7 All books are divisible into two classes, the books of the hour, and the books of all time.

RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies*. Pt. I.

VIII—Books: The Book-Lover

8 I love my books as drinkers love their wine;
The more I drink, the more they seem divine.

FRANCIS BENNOCK, *My Books*.

9 Books we must have though we lack bread.

ALICE WILLIAMS BROTHERTON, *Ballade of Poor Bookworms*.

10 With faded yellow blossoms 'twixt page and page,
To mark great places with due gratitude.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. ii.

The peace of great books be for you,
Stains of pressed clover leaves on pages,
Bleach of the light of years held in leather.

CARL SANDBURG, *For You*.

11 And as for me, though that my wit be light,
On bookës for to read I me delight,
And to them give I faith and full credence,
And in my heart have them in reverence
So heartily, that there is gamè none
That from by bookës maketh me to goon.

CHAUCER, *The Legend of Good Women: Prologue*, l. 29.

12 His delight
Was all in books; to read them or to write;
Women and men he strove alike to shun,
And hurried homeward when his tasks were done.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. iii.

And so his blameless years rolled by,
To-day the double of to-morrow;
No wish to smile, no need to sigh,
No heart for mirth, no time for sorrow.

ROBERT CREWE-MILNES, *The Bookworm*.

13 Golden volumes! richest treasures!
Objects of delicious pleasures!
You my eyes rejoicing please,
You my hands in rapture seize!
Brilliant wits and musing sages,
Lights who beamed through many ages,
Left to your conscious leaves their story,
And dared to trust you with their glory;
And now their hope of fame achieved,
Dear volumes, you have not deceived!

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature: Libraries*.

14 We prize books, and they prize them most
who are themselves wise.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

There are books . . . which take rank in our life
with parents and lovers and passionate experiences.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

15 The Love of Books, the Golden Key
That opens the Enchanted Door.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of the Bookworm*.

17 But whether it be worth or looks
We gently love or strongly,
Such virtue doth reside in books
We scarce can love them wrongly.

COSMO MONKHOUSE, *De Libris*.

¹ Knowing I loved my books, he furnish'd me
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 166.

I never knew
More sweet and happy hours than I employ'd
Upon my books.

JAMES SMITH, *Lady of Pleasure*. Act ii, sc. 1.

² Take thou a book in thine hands as Simon
the Just took the Child Jesus into his arms
to carry him and kiss him.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *Doctrinale Juvenum*.

³ Everywhere have I sought rest and found it
not, except sitting apart in a nook with a little
book. (In omnibus requiem quesivi et non
inveni, nisi seorsum sedans in angulo cum
libello.)

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *Inscription*, on his picture
at Zwoll, Holland, where he is buried. Sup-
posed to have been written by him in a copy
of his *De Imitatione Christi*. Credited to him
by Rosweyde in his *Preface* to the 1617 edi-
tion of the book.

With spots of sunny openings, and with nooks
To lie and read in, sloping into books.

LEIGH HUNT, *The Story of Rimini*.

The love of learning, the sequestered nooks,
And all the sweet serenity of books.

LONGFELLOW, *Moriturus Salutamus*, l. 232.

⁴ O for a Booke and a shadie nooke,
Eyther in-a-doore or out;
With the grene leaves whispering overhede,
Or the streete cryes all about;
Where I maie Reade all at my ease,
Both of the Newe and Olde,
For a jollie goode Booke whereon to looke
Is better to me than golde.

JOHN WILSON. On the authority of Austin Dob-
son, to whom Wilson, an old London book-
seller, stated that he had written this stanza
as a motto for one of his second-hand book
catalogues. First published in Alexander Ire-
land's *Book Lover's Enchiridion*, 1883, as an
"old English song," and was so called by Sir
John Lubbock, who used it as the heading
for Ch. iii, *The Pleasures of Life*, 1887. (See
Notes and Queries, Nov., 1919, p. 297.)

⁵ Often have I sighed to measure
By myself a lonely pleasure,
Sighed to think I read a book
Only read, perhaps, by me.

WORDSWORTH, *To the Small Celandine*.

⁶ My Book and Heart Shall never part.
UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

IX—Books: Bibliomania

⁷ As it hath been wisely noted, the most cor-
rected copies are commonly the least correct.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

⁸ A big book is a great evil. (*Μεγά βιβλίον μέγα
κακόν*.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incerta*. No. 359.

A fig for big books! We like only the little format
which slips into the pocket. (*Fi des gros livres!*
Nous ne voulons plus que de petit format qui
marche avec nous.)

JULES JANIN, *Le Livre*, 109.

Books that you may carry to the fire, and hold
readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (HAWKINS, *Johnsoniana*.
No. 197.)

⁹ Great collections of books are subject to cer-
tain accidents besides the damp, the worms,
and the rats; one not less common is that of
the borrowers, not to say a word of the
purloiners.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Curiosities of Literature: The
Bibliomania*.

I mean your borrowers of books—those mul-
titudes of collections, spoilers of the symmetry
of shelves, and creators of odd volumes.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Two Races
of Men*.

Such is the sad fate of each lent book—often it
is lost, always it is spoilt. (*Tel est le triste sort de
tout livre prêté, Souvent il est perdu, toujours
il est gâté.*)

NODDER, *Lines Written for Fixerecourt*.

¹⁰ Not as ours the books of old—
Things that steam can stamp and fold;
Not as ours the books of yore—
Rows of type, and nothing more.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *To a Missal of the Thirteenth
Century*.

¹¹ What wild desires, what restless torments
seize

The hapless man, who feels the book-disease!
JOHN FERRIAR, *The Bibliomania*, l. 1.

How pure the joy when first my hands unfold
The small, rare volume, black with tarnished
gold.

JOHN FERRIAR, *The Bibliomania*.

The princeps copy, clad in blue and gold.
JOHN FERRIAR, *The Bibliomania*.

In red morocco drest he loves to boast
The bloody murder; or the yelling ghost;
Or dismal ballads, sung to crowds of old,
Now cheaply bought for thrice their weight in
gold.

JOHN FERRIAR, *The Bibliomania*.

¹² Yon second-hand bookseller is second to
none in the worth of the treasures which he
dispenses.

LEIGH HUNT, *On the Beneficence of Book-
stalls*.

¹³ Blest be the hour wherein I bought this book;
His studies happy that composed the book,

And the man fortunate that sold the book.
 BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*.
 Act i, sc. 1.

Wear the old coat and buy the new book.
 AUSTIN PHILIPS, *The Theory of Preaching*.

A book? O rare one!
 Be not, as is our fangled world, a garment
 Nobler than that it covers.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 133.

You two are book-men.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 35.

We turn'd o'er many books together.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 156.

The bookish theoretic.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 24.
 That book in many's eyes doth share the glory,
 That in gold clasps locks in the golden story.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 91.

You shall see them on a beautiful quarto
 page, where a neat rivulet of text shall me-
 ander through a meadow of margin.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act i, sc. 1.
 But every page having an ample marge,
 And every marge enclosing in the midst
 A square of text that looks a little blot.
 TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 667.

Or where the pictures for the page atone,
 And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his own.
 POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 139.

These will I sing, in comely wainscot bound,
 And golden verge enclosing thee around;
 The faithful horn before, from age to age
 Preserving thy invaluable page;
 Behind, thy patron saint in armour shines,
 With sword and lance, to guard thy sacred
 lines; . . .

Th' instructive handle's at the bottom fix'd
 Lest wrangling critics should pervert the text.
 THOMAS TICKELL, *The Hornbook*, l. 7.

Their books of stature small they take in hand,
 Which with pellucid horn secured are;
 To save from fingers wet the letters fair.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*. St. 18.

This boke is one thing, the halter another;
 He that stealeth the one may be sure of the
 other.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, dating from 1578.

Steal not this book, my honest friend,
 For fear the gallows be thine end.

UNKNOWN, *Book Inscription*.

Steal not this book, for fear of shame,
 For it is in the owner's name;
 And when you're dead, the Lord will say,
 "Where is that book you stole away?"

UNKNOWN, *Book Inscription*.

X—Books: The Author and His Book

When I am dead, I hope it may be said:
 "His sins were scarlet, but his books were
 read."

HILAIRE BELLOC, *On His Books*.

Some said, John, print it; others said, Not so;
 Some said, It might do good; others said, No.
 BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress. The Au-
 thor's Apology for His Book*.

Go now, my little Book, to every place
 Where my first Pilgrim has but shown his
 face.

Call at their door. If any say, "Who's there?"
 Then answer thou "Christiana is here."

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's
 Way of Sending Forth His Second Part*.

Now may this little Book a blessing be
 To those that love this little Book and me:
 And may its buyer have no cause to say,
 His money is but lost or thrown away.

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's
 Way of Sending Forth His Second Part*.

'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
 A book's a book, although there's nothing
 in't.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
 l. 51.

O little book, thou art so unconning,
 How dar'st thou put thyself in press for
 dread?

CHAUCER [?], *The Flower and the Leaf*, l. 591.

Go, little book, go little mine tragedy,
 Ther God thy maker yet, ere that he die.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. v, l. 256.

Wouldst thou find my ashes? Look
 In the pages of my book;

And, as these thy hands doth turn,
 Know here is my funeral urn.

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY, *The Immortal Residue*.

Better 'twere my book were dead
 Than to live not perfected.

ROBERT HERRICK, *His Request to Julia*.

Thou art a plant sprung up to wither never,

But, like a laurel, to grow green forever.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To His Booke*.

The best part of every author is in general
 to be found in his book.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (HILL, *Johnsonian Miscel-
 lanies*, ii, 310.)

Pray thee, take care, that tak'st my book in
 hand,

To read it well; that is, to understand.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*. No. 1.

All the doings of mankind, their vows, their
 fears, their angers and their pleasures, their

joys and their goings to and fro, shall form the motley subject of my book. (Quidquid agunt homines, votum tomor ira voluptas Gaudia discursus, nostri farrago libelli est.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. i, l. 85.

I like you and your book, ingenious Hone! In whose capacious all-embracing leaves The very marrow of tradition's shown; And all that history, much that fiction, weaves.

CHARLES LAMB, *To the Editor of the Every-Day Book*.

The readers and the hearers like my books, And yet some writers cannot them digest; But what care I? for when I make a feast, I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.

(Lector et auditor nostros probat, Aule, libellos, Sed quidam exactos esse poeta negat. Non nimium curo: nam cenæ fercula nostræ Malim convivis quam placuisse cotis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, epig. 81. (Sir John Harington, tr.)

I have not made my book more than my book has made me. (Je n'ay pas plus fait mon livre, que mon livre m'a fait.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 18.

All the world may know me by my book, and my book by me.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Go, little Book! from this my solitude; I cast thee on the waters,—go thy ways: And if, as I believe, thy vein be good, The World will find thee after many days. Be it with thee according to thy worth: Go, little Book! in faith I send thee forth.

SOUTHEY, *Lay of the Laureate*: *L'Envoi*.

"Go, little book, from this my solitude! I cast thee on the waters,—go thy ways! And if, as I believe, thy vein be good, The world will find thee after many days." When Southey's read, and Wordsworth understood,

I can't help putting in my claim to praise— The first four rhymes are Southey's, every line: For God's sake, reader! take them not for mine.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 222.

O, let my books be then the eloquence And dumb presagers of my speaking breast; . . .

O, learn to read what silent love hath writ: To hear with eyes belongs to love's fine wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxiii.

Go, little book, and wish to all Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall, A bit of wine, a spice of wit, A house with lawns enclosing it,

A living river by the door,
A nightingale in the sycamore!
R. L. STEVENSON, *Envoy*.

Go, songs, for ended is our brief, sweet play;
Go, children of swift joy and tardy sorrow;

And some are sung, and that was yesterday,
And some unsung, and that may be to-morrow.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Envoy*.

Then falter not, O book, fulfil your destiny,
You not a reminiscence of the land alone,
You too as a lone bark cleaving the ether,
purpos'd

I know not whither, yet ever full of faith.

WALT WHITMAN, *In Cabin'd Ships at Sea*.

Camerado, this is no book,
Who touches this touches a man, . . .
It is I you hold and who holds you,
I spring from the pages into your arms.

WALT WHITMAN, *So Long*.

Go forth, my little book! pursue thy way;
Go forth, and please the gentle and the good.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour on the Continent*. No. 37.

Reader, farewell! My last words let them be—
If in this book Fancy and Truth agree;
If simple Nature trained by careful Art
Through It have won a passage to thy heart;
Grant me thy love, I crave no other fee!

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. iii, No. 39.

BOOTH, EDWIN

That face which no man ever saw
And from his memory banished quite,
With eyes in which are Hamlet's awe
And Cardinal Richelieu's subtle light.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Sargent's Portrait of Edwin Booth as "The Players"*.

In narrow space, with Booth, he housed in death
Iago, Hamlet, Shylock, Lear, Macbeth.
If still they seem to walk the painted scene,
'Tis but the ghosts of those that once have been.

T. B. ALDRICH, *The Grave of Edwin Booth*.

Take with thee, too, our bond of gratitude
That in a cynic and a tattling age
Thou didst consent to write, in missal script,
Thy name on the poor players' slandered page.

And teach the lords of empty birth a king
may walk the stage.

ALICE BROWN, *Edwin Booth*.

The Artist is a rare, rare breed. There were
but two, forsooth,
In all me time (the stage's prime!) and The
Other One was Booth.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *The Other One Was Booth*.

BORES

¹ Bore: a person who talks when you wish him to listen.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

A bore is a man who, when you ask him how he is, tells you.

BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human Race*, p. 163.

² For ennui is a growth of English root,
Though nameless in our language: we retort
The fact for words, and let the French translate

That awful yawn which sleep can not abate.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, l. 101.

³ Description is always a bore, both to the describer and to the describee.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Home Letters*. Letter vii.

⁴ The bore is usually considered a harmless creature, or of that class of irrational bipeds who hurt only themselves.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Thoughts on Bores*.

⁵ To inflict anyone with a compulsory interview of more than ten minutes indicates a crude state of civilization.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

⁶ And she became a bore intense
Unto her love-sick boy.

W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.

⁷ All men are bores, except when we want them.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. I.

⁸ A tedious person is one a man would leap a steeple from, gallop down any steep hill to avoid.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Imperitumens*.

⁹ We often pardon those who bore us, but never those whom we bore. (Nous pardonnons souvent à ceux qui nous ennuiant, mais nous ne pouvons pardonner à ceux que nous ennuyons.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 304.

One is bored almost always by those persons with whom one is not permitted to be bored. (On s'ennuie presque toujours avec les gens avec qui il n'est pas permis de s'ennuyer.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 352.

We are nearly always most bored by those whom we bore. (On s'ennuie presque toujours avec ceux que l'on ennue.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 555.

Extreme boredom serves to cure boredom. (L'extrême ennui sert à nous désennuyer.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 532.

¹⁰ And so dull that the men who retailed them
out-doors

Got the ill name of augurs, because they were bores.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 54.

There was one feudal custom worth keeping, at least,
Roasted bores made a part of each well-ordered feast.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1226.

¹¹ Meanwhile I only curse the bore
Of hunting still the same old coon.

J. R. LOWELL, *Without and Within*.

¹² The well bred man should never consent to become a bore. (Dedecet ingenuos tædia ferre sui.)

OWID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 530.

¹³ So sweetly mawkish, and so smoothly dull.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 171.

¹⁴ That old hereditary bore, the steward.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *A Character*.

¹⁵ Again I hear that creaking step!—
He's rapping at the door!

Too well I know the boding sound
That ushers in a bore.

J. G. SAXE, *My Familiar*.

I do not tremble when I meet

The stoutest of my foes,
But Heaven defend me from the friend
Who comes—but never goes!

J. G. SAXE, *My Familiar*.

He says a thousand pleasant things,—
But never says "Adieu."

J. G. SAXE, *My Familiar*.

In vain I speak of urgent tasks;
In vain I scowl and pout;

A frown is no extinguisher—
It does not put him out!

J. G. SAXE, *My Familiar*.

¹⁶ O, he is as tedious
As a tired horse, a railing wife;

Worse than a smoky house: I had rather live
With cheese and garlic in a windmill, far,
Than feed on cates and have him talk to me
In any summer-house in Christendom.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 159.

Faith! he must make his stories shorter
Or change his comrades once a quarter.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 93.

¹⁷ The secret of being a bore is to tell everything. (Le secret d'ennuyer est celui de tout dire.)

VOLTAIRE, *L'Enfant Prodigue: Preface*.

Every species of mankind is good except the bore species. (Tous les genres sont bons hors le genre ennuyeux.)

VOLTAIRE, *L'Enfant Prodigue: Preface*.

One must always aim at being interesting rather than exact; for the spectator forgives everything except dreariness. (Il faut toujours songer à être intéressant plutôt qu'exact; car le spectateur pardonne tout, hors la langueur.)

VOLTAIRE, *Cédipe*. Lettre iv.

Repose is a good thing, but boredom is its brother. (Le repos est un bon chose, mais l'ennui est son frère.)

VOLTAIRE.

BORROWING AND LENDING

See also Debt. For literary borrowing see Plagiarism

I—Borrowing

² Borrow from yourself. (A te mutuum sumes.)

CATO, *Fragmenta*, No. 79. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. cxix, sec. 2.)

³ Be not made a beggar by banqueting upon borrowing.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xviii, 33.

The borrower runs in his own debt.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

⁴ Borrowing thrives but once. (Borgen thut nur einmal wohl.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

⁵ Two things thou shalt not long for, if thou love a mind serene:—

A woman to thy wife, though she were a crowned queen;

And the second, borrowed money,—though the smiling lender say

That he will not demand the debt until the Judgment Day.

ION JEMIN, *Epigram*. (Emerson, tr.)

⁶ Borrowing is not much better than begging. (Borgen ist nicht viel besser als betteln.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act ii, sc. 9.

⁷ Money borrowed is soon sorrowed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Who goeth a-borrowing, goeth a-sorrowing.

THOMAS TUSSEK, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: June's Abstract*. (1580)

He that goes a-borrowing, goes a-sorrowing.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

⁸ Who quick be to borrow, and slow be to pay, Their credit is naught, go they never so gay.

THOMAS TUSSEK, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*, 83.

⁹ Let us all be happy, and live within our means, even if we have to borrow the money to do it.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Natural History*.

II—Borrowing: Lending

¹⁰ Give, and you may keep your friend if you

lose your money; lend, and the chances are that you lose your friend if ever you get back your money.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Cartolinae*. Essay xxi.

Lend money to an enemy, and thou'lt gain him; to a friend, and thou'lt lose him.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1740.

¹¹ A small sum makes a debtor, a larger sum an enemy. (Æs debitorem leve, gravior inimicum facit.)

LABERIUS. See also under BENEFIT.

¹² He who prefers to give Linus the half of what he wishes to borrow, rather than lend him the whole, prefers to lose only the half. (Dimidium donare Lino quam credere totum Qui mavolt, mavolt perdere dimidium.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 75.

What you lend is lost.

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 43.

Lend only what you can afford to lose.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Who lends loseth double.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 217.

Very often he that his money lends

Loses both his gold and his friends.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 4.

What we spent we had; what we gave we have; what we lent is lost.

UNKNOWN, *New Help to Discourse*, 250. (1669)

See also under GIFT.

¹³ A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxii, 5.

¹⁴ In low simplicity

He lends out money gratis and brings down

The rate of usance here with us in Venice.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 44.

¹⁵ If thou wilt lend this money, lend it not

As to thy friends; for when did friendship take

A breed for barren metal of his friend?

But lend it rather to thine enemy;

Who, if he break, thou mayst with better face Exact the penalty.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 133.

Out of my lean and low ability

I'll lend you something.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 378.

¹⁶ That may be claim'd again which was but lent,

And should be yielded with no discontent,

Nor surely can we find herein a wrong,

That it was left us to enjoy it long.

RICHARD CROMWELL TRENCH, *The Lent Jewels*.

1 The holy passion of Friendship is of so sweet and steady and loyal and enduring a nature that it will last through a whole lifetime, if not asked to lend money.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

2 Seldom comes a loan laughing home.

UNKNOWN, *Reliq. Antiquæ*, i, 113. (c. 1320.)

3 God bless pawnbrokers!
They are quiet men.

MARGUERITE WILKINSON, *Pawnbrokers*.

Brothers, Wardens of City Halls,
And Uncles, rich as three Golden Balls
From taking pledges of nations.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kinsansiegg*, l. 275.

III—Borrowing and Lending

4 I hae naething to lend—
I'll borrow frae naebody.

BURNS, *I Hae a Wife*.

5 I come to borrow what I'll never lend
And buy what I'll never pay for.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *The Wits*, Act i, sc. 1.

6 Generally speaking, among sensible persons, it would seem that a rich man deems that friend a sincere one who does not want to borrow his money; while, among the less favored with fortune's gifts, the sincere friend is generally esteemed to be the individual who is ready to lend it.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*, Bk. v, ch. 1.

7 Creditors have better memories than debtors.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

8 The best way to keep your friends is to never owe them anything and never lend them anything. (Le meilleur moyen de conserver vos amis est de rien leur devoir et de ne jamais leur prêter.)

PAUL DE KOCK, *L'Homme aux Trois Culottes*, Ch. 3.

9 The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, the men who borrow, and the men who lend.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Two Races of Men*.

10 The borrower is the servant to the lender.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxii, 7.

11 Believe me, 'tis a godlike thing to lend; to owe is a heroic virtue. (Croyez que chose divine est prêter; devoir est vertu héroïque.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iii, ch. 4.

Nature hath created man to no other end but to lend and to borrow. (Nature n'a cr  s l'homme que pour pr  ter et emprunter.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iii, ch. 4.

No man is so rich that he may not sometimes owe, and none so poor but that one may sometimes borrow of him. (Il n'est si riche qui quelquefois ne doive; il n'est si pauvre de qui quelquefois on ne puisse emprunter.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iii, ch. 5.

12 Neither a borrower nor a lender be:
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 75.

Lend less than thou owest.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 133.

13 'Tis a very good world that we live in,
To lend, or to spend, or to give in;
But to beg or to borrow, or get a man's own,
'Tis the very worst world that ever was known.

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *Epigram*.

BOSTON

14 A Boston man is the east wind made flesh.

THOMAS APPLETON. (All.)

15 And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots,
And the Cabots talk only to God.
J. C. BOSSIDY, *On the Aristocracy of Harvard*.
Then here's to the City of Boston,
The town of the cries and the groans,
Where the Cabots can't see the Kabotschniks,
And the Lowells won't speak to the Cohns

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Revised*.

Here's to the town of New Haven,
The home of the Truth and the Light,
Where God talks to Jones in the very same tones
That He uses with Hadley and Dwight.

F. S. JONES, *On the Democracy of Yale*.

I've never seen a Lowell walk,
Nor heard a Cabot speak with God,
But I enjoy good Boston talk
And Boston beans and Boston cod.

R. H. BRUCE LOCKHART, *In Praise of Boston*.

16 Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is wide,
V-notes are something, liberty still more.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Medium"*.

17 The rocky nook with hill-tops three
Looked eastward from the farms,
And twice each day the flowing sea
Took Boston in its arms.

EMERSON, *Boston*, St. 1.

The sea returning day by day
Restores the world-wide mart;
So let each dweller on the Bay
Fold Boston in his heart,
Till these echoes be choked with snows,
Or over the town blue ocean flows.

EMERSON, *Boston*, St. 20.

18 We say the cows laid out Boston, Well, there are worse surveyors.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

One day, through the primeval wood,
A calf walked home, as good calves should;
But made a trail all bent askew,
A crooked trail, as all calves do. . . .
This forest trail became a lane,
That bent, and turned, and turned again, . . .
And this, before men were aware,
A city's crowded thoroughfare; . . .
And men two centuries and a half
Trod in the footsteps of that calf.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *The Calf-Path*.

¹ Boston State-house is the hub of the solar system. You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man if you had the tire of all creation straightened out for a crow-bar.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 6.

The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the center of each and every town and city.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 6.

² Full of crooked little streets; but I tell you Boston has opened, and kept open, more turnpikes that lead straight to free thought and free speech and free deeds than any other city of live men or dead men.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 1.

That's all I claim for Boston,—that it is the thinking center of the continent, and therefore of the planet.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 4.

I never thought he would come to good, when I heard him attempting to sneer at an unoffending city so respectable as Boston.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 11.

The heart of the world beats under the three hills of Boston.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 12.

³ Solid men of Boston, banish long potations!
Solid men of Boston, make no long orations!
CHARLES MORRIS, *Pitt and Dundas's Return to London from Wimbledon*. (*Lyra Urbanica*, 1840.) Referring to Boston, Lincolnshire, England, after which Boston, Mass., was named.

Solid men of Boston, make no long orations;
Solid men of Boston, drink no long potations;
Solid men of Boston, go to bed at sundown;
Never lose your way like the loggerheads of London.

UNKNOWN, *Billy Pitt and the Farmer*. (DREBETT, *Asylum for Fugitive Pieces*, 1786.) Daniel Webster, in a letter to Rev. C. B. Haddock (9 March, 1849), quoted the first two lines and added with seeming seriousness, "I take them to myself."

A solid man of Boston;
A comfortable man with dividends,

And the first salmon and the first green peas.

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*, Act iv.

⁴ Boston is a state of mind.

MARK TWAIN (?). Also attributed to Emerson and Thomas C. Appleton.

⁵ Massachusetts has been the wheel within New England, and Boston the wheel within Massachusetts. Boston therefore is often called the "hub of the world," since it has been the source and fountain of the ideas that have reared and made America.

REV. F. B. ZINCKLE, *Last Winter in the United States*. (1868)

BOY AND BOYHOOD

See also Children, Youth

⁶ My object will be, if possible, to form Christian men, for Christian boys I can scarcely hope to make.

THOMAS ARNOLD, *Letter*, written in 1828 when appointed headmaster of Rugby.

⁷ And six little singing boys—dear little souls!
In nice clean faces, and nice white stoles.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Jackdaw of Rheims*.

⁸ Ah! happy years! once more who would not be a boy!

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto ii, st. 23.

One of the best things in the world to be is a boy; it requires no experience, but needs some practice to be a good one.

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *Being a Boy*, Ch. 1.

⁹ Few boys are born with talents that excel,
But all are capable of living well.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 509.

¹⁰ I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys and beef-faced boys.

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*, Ch. 14.

¹¹ That boy is blest,
Whose infant lips have drain'd a mother's breast;

But happier far are those, (if such be known),
Whom both a father and a mother own.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 177.

¹² God bless all little boys who look like Puck,
With wide eyes, wider mouths and stick-out ears,

Rash little boys who stay alive by luck
And Heaven's favor in this world of tears.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *Blessing on Little Boys*.

¹³ The boy stood on the burning deck
Whence all but him had fled;

The flame that lit the battle's wreck,
Shone round him o'er the dead.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Casabianca*. The original version. In later ones Mrs. Hemans sometimes preferred the ungrammatical, "Whence all but he had fled."

1
Has there any old fellow got mixed with the boys?

If there has, take him out, without making a noise.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Boys*.

Shall we always be youthful, and laughing, and gay,

Till the last dear companion drops smiling away?

Then here's to our boyhood, its gold and its gray!
The stars of its winter, the dews of its May!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Boys*.

2
O for one hour of youthful joy!

Give back my twentieth spring!

I'd rather laugh, a bright-haired boy,

Than reign, a gray-beard king.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Old Man Dreams*.

Oh, would I were a boy again,

When life seemed formed of sunny years,

And all the heart then knew of pain

Was wept away in transient tears!

MARK LEMON, *Oh, Would I Were a Boy Again*.

3
I remember, I remember

The fir trees dark and high;

I used to think their slender tops

Were close against the sky;

It was a childish ignorance,

But now 'tis little joy

To know I'm farther off from heav'n

Than when I was a boy.

THOMAS HOOD, *I Remember, I Remember*.

Oh, when I was a tiny boy

My days and nights were full of joy,

My mates were blithe and kind!

No wonder that I sometimes sigh

And dash a tear-drop from my eye

To cast a look behind!

THOMAS HOOD, *A Retrospective Review*.

My eyes are dim with childish tears,

My heart is idly stirred,

For the same sound is in my ears

Which in those days I heard.

WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*, l. 29.

6
Let no foul word or sight cross the threshold

wherein there is a boy. . . Great reverence

is due to boyhood. (Nil dictu fœdum visuque

hæc limina tangat, intra quæ puer est. . .

Maxima debetur puero reverentia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 44.

8
I do be thinking God must laugh

The time He makes a boy;

All element the creatures are,

And devilment and joy.

WINIFRED M. LETTS, *Boys*.

7
I remember the gleams and glooms that dart

Across the school-boy's brain;

The song and the silence in the heart,

That in part are prophecies, and in part

Are longings wild and vain.

And the voice of that fitful song

Sings on, and is never still:

"A boy's will is the wind's will,

And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts."

LONGFELLOW, *My Lost Youth*. St. 7.

Perhaps there lives some dreamy boy, untaught

In schools, some graduate of the field or street,

Who shall become a master of the art,

An admiral sailing the high seas of thought.

LONGFELLOW, *Possibilities*.

9
When I was a beggarly boy

And lived in a cellar damp,

I had not a friend nor a toy,

But I had Aladdin's lamp.

J. R. LOWELL, *Aladdin*.

I knew the streets of Rome and Troy,

I suppd with Fates and Furies;

Twelve years ago I was a boy,

A happy boy, at Drury's.

W. M. PRAED, *School and Schoolfellows*.

9
The smiles and tears of boyhood's years,

The words of love then spoken.

THOMAS MOORE, *Off in the Silly Night*.

10
O, 'tis a parlous boy;

Bold, quick, ingenious, forward, capable;

He's all the mother's, from the top to toe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 154.

Tush, tush! fear boys with bugs.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 211.

11
When that I was and a little tiny boy,

With hey, ho, the wind and the rain,

A foolish thing was but a toy,

For the rain it raineth every day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 398.

Two lads that thought there was no more behind,

But such a day to-morrow as to-day,

And to be boy eternal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 63.

12
What are little boys made of, made of?

What are little boys made of?

Snips and snails and puppy-dog tails,

And such are little boys made of.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *What All the World Is Made Of*. (c. 1820)

What are young women made of? . . .

Sugar and spice and all things nice,

And such are young women made of.

SOUTHEY, *What All the World Is Made Of*.

How rude are the boys that throw pebbles and mire.

ISAAC WATTS, *Innocent Play*.

13
Blessings on thee, little man,
Barefoot boy, with cheek of tan!

With thy turned-up pantaloons,

And thy merry whistled tunes.

WHITTIER, *The Barefoot Boy*.

Oh, for boyhood's time of June,
Crowding years in one brief moon.

WHITTIER, *The Barefoot Boy*.

¹ The sweetest roamer is a boy's young heart.
GEORGE E. WOODBERRY, *Agathon*.

² O dearest, dearest boy! my heart
For better lore would seldom yearn,
Could I but teach the hundredth part
Of what from thee I learn.

WORDSWORTH, *Anecdote for Fathers*, l. 57.

³ Boys are boys, and employ themselves with
boyish matters. (Sunt pueri pueri, pueri
puerilia tractant.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

Boys will be boys.

BULWER-LYTON, *The Caxtons*, Pt. xv, ch. 1.

Boys will be men one day.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1014.

"Boys will be boys." "And even that," I inter-
posed, "wouldn't matter if we could only prevent
girls from being girls."

ANTHONY HOFF, *The Dolly Dialogues*. No. 16.

BRAIN, see Mind

BRAVERY, see Courage

BREAD

⁴ Acorns were good until bread was found.

FRANCIS BACON, *Colours of Good and Evil*,
Sec. 6.

⁵ All goes well here; bread is not to be had.
(Tout va bien ici; le pain manque.)

PIERRE BAILE, *Letter*, from Paris, 1792. (CAR-
LILLE, *French Revolution*. Vol. ii, bk. v, ch. 8.)

⁶ Better half a loaf than no bread.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 293. (1605)

Half a loaf is better than no bread.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Something is better than nothing. (Mas vale Algo
que nada.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 21.

"Better," they say, "a bad 'cause than none."

NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act
v, sc. 2. (c. 1540)

A bad shift is better than none at all.

HENRY PORTER, *The Two Angry Women of
Abington*. (1599)

⁷ A loaf of bread, the Walrus said,
Is what we chiefly need:

Pepper and vinegar besides
Are very good indeed.

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Walrus and the Carpen-
ter*. (Through the Looking-Glass. Ch. 4.)

⁸ To look for better bread than ever came of
wheat. (Buscar Pan de trastrogo.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 7.

⁹ The bread eaten and the company dispersed.
(El Pan comido y la compania desbecha.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.

Eaten bread is forgotten.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

See also under DEVIL.

¹¹ With his bread let him eat it. (Con su Pan se
lo come) i.e., That's his look-out.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 25.

¹² Man doth not live by bread only.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, viii, 3.

Man shall not live by bread alone.

New Testament: *Matthew*, iv, 4.

Man does not live by bread alone, but by faith,
by admiration, by sympathy.

EMERSON, *Lectures, and Biographical Studies:
The Sovereignty of Ethics*.

Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone,
but principally by catch-words.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. ii.
See also under HYACINTH.

¹³ Secure of bread as of returning light.

DRYDEN, *Elconora*, l. 16.

¹⁴ Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou
shalt find it after many days.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xi, 1.

He who casts his bread upon the water will surely
find it again; for though it falleth to the bottom,
it sinks but like the ax of the prophet, to arise
again unto him.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i,
sec. 6.

What bread men break is broke to them again.
JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Works*, p. 186.
(1630)

¹⁵ Will it bake bread?

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*. "A
prudence which asks but one question of any
project.—Will it bake bread?"

¹⁶ They that have no other meat,
Bread and butter are glad to eat.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6128.

I won't quarrel with my bread and butter.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

He who turns up his nose at his work quarrels
with his bread and butter.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 19.

¹⁷ Of all smells, bread; of all tastes, salt.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

¹⁸ I know which side my bread is buttered.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 8. (1546)

His bread is buttered on both sides.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6044.

¹⁹ Two things only the people anxiously desire—

bread and circus games. (Duas tantum res anxius optat, Panem et circenses.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 80. Hence the phrase, "Bread and circuses."

¹ I have broken the staff of your bread.

Old Testament: Leviticus, xxvi, 26.

He brake the whole staff of bread.

Old Testament: Psalms, cv, 15.

Behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment.

Old Testament: Ezekiel, iv, 16. See also *Ezekiel*, v, 16; xiv, 13.

The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xli, 1.

Corn, which is the staff of life.

EDWARD WINSLOW, *Good News from New England*, p. 47. (1624)

Here is bread, which strengthens man's heart, and therefore called the staff of life.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Psalm civ*.

"Bread," says he, "dear brothers, is the staff of life."

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. iv.

² When you came, you were like red wine and honey,

And the taste of you burnt my mouth with its sweetness.

Now you are like morning bread,

Smooth and pleasant.

I hardly taste you at all, for I know your savor;

But I am completely nourished.

AMY LOWELL, *A Decade*.

³ Give us this day our daily bread.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 11.

Back of the loaf is the snowy flour,

And back of the flour the mill,

And back of the mill is the wheat and the shower

And the sun and the Father's will.

MALTBIE D. BABCOCK, *Give Us This Day Our Daily Bread*.

⁴ Bread and cheese be two targets against death.

THOMAS MOFFETT, *Health's Improvement*, p. 236. (1655)

I love not the humour of bread and cheese.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 140.

Be fair conditioned and eat bread with your pudding.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 79.

⁵ In one hand he carries a stone, and with the other offers bread. (Altera manu fert lapidem, panem ostendit altera.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 195. (Act II, sc. 2.)

A favor roughly bestowed by a hard man is bread made of stone.

FABIUS VERRUCOSUS. (SENeca, *De Beneficiis*, ii, 7.)

What man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 9.

The poet's fate is here in emblem shown,

He asked for bread, and he received a stone.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *Epigrams: On Butler's Monument in Westminster Abbey*.

Robbie asked for bread when he was alive; now that he is dead, they give him a stone.

Comment attributed to Burns's mother when informed that a monument was to be erected to him by his countrymen.

BREEDING, see Manners

BREVITY

⁶ Here comes my pruning-knife. (Ἰὼ τῶν ἐμῶν λόγων κοπίς παράστιν.)

DEMOSTHENES, referring to Phocion, who was celebrated for his conciseness. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Phocion*. Ch. 5, sec. 4.)

Bilin' down his report, wuz Finnigin!

An' he writed this here: "Muster Flannigan:

Off agin, on agin,

Gone agin.—Finnigin."

STRICKLAND GULLIAN, *Finnigin to Flannigan*.

⁷ Let thy speech be short, comprehending much in few words.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxxii, 8.

⁸ A good discourse is that from which nothing can be retrenched without cutting into the quick.

ST. FRANCIS DE SALES, *On Eloquence*.

⁹ Few were his words, but wonderfully clear.

(Παύρα μὲν, ἀλλὰ μάλα λυγρὰς.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 214.

¹⁰ Every word that is superfluous flows away from the full mind. (Omne supervacuum pleno de pectore manat.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 337.

There is need of brevity, that the thought may run on. (Est brevitatis opus, ut currat sententia.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 9.

You reply, as your custom is, in few words. (Respondes, ut tuus est mos, Pauca.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 50.

¹¹ In laboring to be brief, I become obscure. (Brevis esse laboro, obscurus fio.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 25.

For brevity is very good, Where we are, or are not understood.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 669.

¹² Let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay.

New Testament: James, v, 12.

Let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay.
New Testament: Matthew, v, 37.

Use not vain repetitions.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 7.

It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue,
 and to be short in the story itself.

Apocrypha: II Maccabees, ii, 32.

He who writes couplets wishes, I suppose, to
 please by brevity. But what is the use of
 brevity, tell me, when there is a whole book
 of it? (*Disticha qui scribit, puto, vult brevi-
 tate placere. Quid prodest brevitatis, dic mihi,
 si liber est?*)

MARTIAL, Epigrams. Bk. viii, epig. 29.

In the eloquence of the bar, nothing pleases
 so much as brevity. (*Nihil neque in causis
 agendis, ut brevitatis, placet.*)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 20.

As man is now constituted, to be brief is al-
 most a condition of being inspired.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, Little Essays, p. 141.

Since brevity is the soul of wit,
 And tediousness the limbs and outward flour-
 ishes,

I will be brief.

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 90.

Brevity is the soul of drinking, as of wit.

CHARLES LAMB, John Woodvil, Ch. iii.

It is better to be brief than tedious.

SHAKESPEARE, Richard III. Act i, sc. 4, l. 88.

Not that the story need be long, but it will
 take a long while to make it short.

H. D. THOREAU, Letter to a friend.

BRIBERY

See also Gold: Its Power; Price

The man was clever, but of his hand had no
 control. (*Σοφὸς γὰρ ἄνθρωπος, τῆς δὲ χειρὸς οὐ
 κρατῶν.*)

*ARISTIDES, of Themistocles. (PLUTARCH, Lives:
 Aristides. Ch. 4, sec. 2.)*

He lied with such a fervour of intention—
 There was no doubt he earn'd his laureate
 pension.

BYRON, Don Juan. Canto iii, st. 80.

A moderate pension shakes full many a sage—

BYRON, Don Juan. Canto viii, st. 14.

Pension: An allowance made to anyone without
 an equivalent. In England it is generally under-
 stood to mean pay given to a state hireling for
 treason to his country.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, Dictionary.

Where Young must torture his invention

To flatter knaves, or lose his pension.

SWIFT, Poetry, a Rhapsody, l. 279.

Poor pensioner on the bounties of an hour.

YOUNG, Night Thoughts. Night i, l. 67.

For a crust of bread he can be hired either
 to keep silence or to speak. (*Frusto panis
 conduci potest, vel uti taceat vel uti loquatur.*)

*CATO, referring to Marcus Caelius. (AULUS
 GELLIUS, Noctes Atticæ. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec.
 10.)*

A hoarseness caused by swallowing gold and sil-
 ver.

The silver quinsy. (ἀργυροχυσί.)

*PLUTARCH, of Demosthenes, when the latter,
 who had been bribed not to speak against
 Harpains, pretended to have lost his voice.
 (Lives: Demosthenes. Ch. 25, sec. 5.)*

Moved by the rhetoric of a silver fee.

JOHN GAY, Trivia. Bk. iii, l. 318.

And they will best succeed, who best can pay:
 Those who would gain the votes of British
 tribes,

Must add to force of merit, force of bribes.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, The Rosciad, l. 16.

Our supple tribes repress their patriot throats,
 And ask no questions but the price of votes.

*SAMUEL JOHNSON, Vanity of Human Wishes,
 l. 95.*

To refuse with the right and take with the
 left.

JOHN CLARKE, Paræmiologia. (1639)

He refuseth the bribe, but putteth forth his hand.

THOMAS FULLER, Gnomologia. No. 2009.

It is patent to the mob,

That my being made a nob,

Was effected by a job.

W. S. GILBERT, Trial by Jury.

Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to
 importune,

He had not the method of making a fortune.

THOMAS GRAY, Sketch of His Own Character.

Turn from the glittering bribe thy scornful
 eye,

Nor sell for gold what gold could never buy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, London, l. 87.

Won by bribes, by flatteries implor'd,

The groom retails the favours of his lord.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, London, l. 180.

Bribes, believe me, buy both gods and men.

(*Munera, crede mihi, capiunt hominesque
 deosque.*)

OVID, Ars Amatoria. Bk. iii, l. 653.

All those men have their price.

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE. See under PRICE.

Alas! the small discredit of a bribe

Scarce hurts the lawyer, but undoes the scribe.

POPE, Epilogue to Satires. Dial. ii, l. 46.

Then give humility a coach and six,
Justice a conqueror's sword, or truth a gown,
Or public spirit its great cure, a crown.
FOPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 170.

¹ Honesty stands at the gate and knocks, and
bribery enters in.

BARNABE RICH, *Irish Hubbub*. Ch. 9.

² Let me tell you, Cassius, you yourself
Are much condemn'd to have an itching
palm;

To sell and mart your offices for gold
To undeservers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 9.

³ For a con-si-de-ra-tion.

SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 22.

⁴ There is gold for you;
Sell me your good report.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 87.

Shall we now
Contaminate our fingers with base bribes?
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 24.
But they wavered not long, for conscience was
strong,

And they thought they might get more;
And they refused the gold, but not
So rudely as before.

ROBERT SOUTHBY, *The Surgeon's Warning*. St. 29.

⁵ Few men have virtue to withstand the high-
est bidder.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Moral Maxims: Virtue
and Vice*.

⁶ Yet one of them, more hard of heart,
Did vow to do his charge,
Because the wretch, that hired him,
Had paid him very large.

UNKNOWN, *The Children in the Wood*. St. 12.

BRIDE and BRIDEGROOM, see Marriage:
The Wedding Day

BRITANNIA, see England

BROOK

⁷ A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*. Pt. v, st. 18.

Over the stones to hull and leap
Herding the bubbles like white sheep;
The claims of worry to deny,
And whisper sorrow into sleep.

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING, *The Whole Duty of
Berkshire Brooks*.

⁸ Shallow brooks that flow'd so clear
The bottom did the top appear.

DRYDEN, *To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne
Killigrew*, l. 110.

⁹ The streams, rejoic'd that winter's work is
done,
Talk of to-morrow's cowslips as they run.

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *Village Patriarch: Spring*.

And in the bush we joined to make
We heard, we knew we heard the brook.

ROBERT FROST, *Going for Water*.

¹⁰ From Helicon's harmonious springs
A thousand rills their mazy progress take.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 3.

Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 205.

¹¹ Sweet are the little brooks that run
O'er pebbles glancing in the sun,
Singing in soothing tones.

THOMAS HOOD, *Town and Country*. St. 9.

I heard a little water, and oh, the sky was blue,
A little water singing as little waters do.
R. C. LEHMANN, *Singing Water*.

The music of the brook silenced all conversation.
LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 21.

First of earthly singers, the sun-loved rill.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Phæbus with Admetus*.
St. 3.

¹² Better to hearken to a brook
Than watch a diamond shine.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Better Things*. St. 1.

And pore upon the brook that babbles by.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 104.

¹³ I wandered by the brookside,
I wandered by the mill;

I could not hear the brook flow,
The noisy wheel was still.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *The Brookside*.

¹⁴ And liquid lapse of murmuring streams.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 263.

¹⁵ He makes sweet music with th' enamell'd
stones,

Giving a gentle kiss to every sedge
He overtaketh in his pilgrimage,
And so by many winding nooks he strays
With willing sport to the wild ocean.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 7, l. 28. (1594)

Gently running, made sweet music with the
enamel'd stones and seem'd to give a gentle kiss
to every sedge he overtook in his watery pil-
grimage.

RICHARD JOHNSON, *Seven Champions of Chris-
tendom*. (1597)

¹⁶ I chatter, chatter, as I flow
To join the brimming river,
For men may come and men may go,
But I go on for ever.

TENNYSON, *The Brook*, l. 47.

¹ Brook! whose society the poet seeks,
Intent his wasted spirits to renew;
And whom the curious painter doth pursue
Through rocky passes, among flowery creeks,
And tracks thee dancing down thy water-
breaks.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. ii.
No. 31.

² Few men, drinking at a rivulet, stop to con-
sider its source.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Gifts*.

Before we drink much at a brook, it is well to
know its source.

JOHN A. SHEED, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 19.

BROTHER AND BROTHERHOOD

See also Companionship, Philanthropy

³ O men, this man in brotherhood your weary
paths beguiling,
Groaned inly while he taught you peace, and
died while ye were smiling!

E. B. BROWNING, *Cowper's Grave*. St. 2.

⁴ I think, am sure, a brother's love exceeds
All the world's loves in its unworldliness.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Blot in the 'Scutcheon*.
Act ii, sc. 1.

⁵ Affliction's sons are brothers in distress;
A brother to relieve, how exquisite the bliss!

ROBERT BURNS, *A Winter Night*. St. 8.

And when with grief you see your brother stray,
Or in a night of error lose his way,
Direct his wandering and restore the day. . . .
Leave to avenging Heaven his stubborn will,
For, O, remember, he's your brother still.

SWIFT, *The Swan Tripe Club in Dublin*.

⁶ Of a truth, men are mystically united: a
mysterious bond of brotherhood makes all
men one.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Works*.

⁷ Here's the sweet brotherhood of the proverb!
(Hoc est, quod dicitur, illud Fratrum vere
dulce sodalitium.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode c, l. 3.

⁸ Yes, you'd know him for a heathen
If you judged him by the hide,
But bless you, he's my brother,
For he's just like me inside.

ROBERT FREEMAN, *The Heathen*.

⁹ "Men work together," I told him from the
heart,

"Whether they work together or apart."

ROBERT FROST, *The Tuft of Flowers*.

¹⁰ The right hands of fellowship.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Galatians*, ii, 9.

Out upon this half-fac'd fellowship!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 208.

¹¹ Am I my brother's keeper?

OLD TESTAMENT: *Genesis*, iv, 9.

¹² I do not hunger for a well-stored mind,
I only wish to live my life, and find
My heart in unison with all mankind.

EDMUND GOSSE, *Lying in the Grass*.

¹³ Let brotherly love continue.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Hebrews*, xiii, 1.

¹⁴ To-day, old friend, remember still
That I am Joe and you are Bill.

O. W. HOLMES, *Bill and Joe*.

¹⁵ There with a communal zeal we both had
strove

In acts of dear benevolence and love;

Brothers in peace, not rivals in command.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 241. (Pope, tr.)

Between them was mutual love, and side by side
they were wont to rush into battle. (His amor
unus erat pariterque in bella ruabant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 183.

¹⁶ Forget the brother and resume the man.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 732. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁷ A noble pair of brothers. (Par nobile fratrum.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 243.

¹⁸ Down in their hearts, wise men know this
truth: the only way to help yourself is to
help others.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. 18, p. 12.

¹⁹ It is through fraternity that liberty is saved.

VICTOR HUGO, *Speech*, Paris, 1870.

The amiable age when man said to man,
Let us be brothers—or I'll knock you on the head.
(L'amiable siècle où l'homme dit à l'homme,
Soyons frères,—ou je t'assomme.)

E. LEBRUN, *Sur la Fraternité ou la Mort*.

²⁰ We should be low and love-like, and leal,
each man to other,
And patient as pilgrims, for pilgrims are we
all.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus
xiii, l. 129.

²¹ A brother is a friend given by nature. (Un
frère est un ami donné par la nature.)

LEGOUVÉ (père), *Maximes*.

²² Wherefore to colliers, carters, and cokes,
To Jack and Tom my rhyme shall be directed.

SIR DAVID LINDSAY, *Dialog Betwixt Experience
and a Courtier*. Sig. A 8. (1552)

Of the maimed, of the halt and the blind in the
rain and the cold—

Of these shall my songs be fashioned, my tales be
told.

JOHN MASFIELL, *A Consecration*.

¹ Then none was for a party;
Then all were for the state;
Then the great man helped the poor,
And the poor man loved the great:
Then lands were fairly portioned;
Then spoils were fairly sold:
The Romans were like brothers
In the brave days of old.
MACAULAY, *Horatius*. St. 32.

² The crest and crowning of all good,
Life's final star, is Brotherhood,
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Brotherhood*.
There is a destiny which makes us brothers;
None goes his way alone.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *A Creed*.

³ We two have talked our hearts out to the
embers,
And now go hand in hand down to the dead.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Faithful*.

⁴ The time shall come
When man to man shall be a friend and
brother.
GERALD MASSEY, *Hope On, Hope Ever*.
Throw out the life-line across the dark wave,
There is a brother whom someone must save.
EDWARD SMITH UPHOLD, *Throw Out the Life-Line*. (1884) A favorite Moody and Sankey
hymn.

⁵ Fellowship is heaven, and lack of fellowship
is hell; fellowship is life, and lack of fellow-
ship is death; and the deeds that ye do upon
the earth, it is for fellowship's sake that ye
do them.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *A Dream of John Ball*. Ch. 4.

⁶ To count the life of battle good,
And dear the land that gave you birth;
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.
HENRY NEWBOLT, *Clifton Chapel*.

⁷ So great is the strife between brothers. (Tanta
est discordia fratrum.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 60.

⁸ We two form a multitude. (Nos duo turba
sumus.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 355. Referring to
Deucalion and Pyrrha after the deluge.
One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample an empire down.
ARTHUR O'SHAUGHNESSY, *The Music-Makers*.
Three men, together riding,
Can win new worlds at their will;
Resolute, ne'er dividing,
Lead, and be victors still.
Three can laugh and doom a king,
Three can make the planets sing.
MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Three*.

⁹ Heav'n forming each on other to depend,

A master, or a servant, or a friend,
Bids each on other for assistance call,
Till one man's weakness grows the strength of
all.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 249.

¹⁰ The younger brother hath the more wit.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹¹ We few, we happy few, we band of brothers.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 60.
Finds brotherhood in thee no sharper spur?
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 9.

¹² Every man shift for all the rest, and let no
man take care for himself.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 256.

¹³ No one can be perfectly free till all are free;
no one can be perfectly moral till all are
moral; no one can be perfectly happy till all
are happy.
SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30, sec. 16.
While there is a lower class I am in it. While there
is a criminal class I am of it. While there is a soul
in prison I am not free.
EUGENE V. DEBS, *Labor and Freedom*.
Whoever degrades another degrades me,
And whatever is done or said returns at last to me.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 24.

¹⁴ Go, poor devil; get thee gone! why should
I hurt thee? This world surely is wide enough
to hold both thee and me!
STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. ii, ch. 12.

¹⁵ There is a fellowship more quiet even than
solitude, and which, rightly understood, is
solitude made perfect.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Travels with a Donkey: A
Night Among the Pines*.

¹⁶ No blast of air or fire of sun
Puts out the light whereby we run
With girdled loins our lamplit race,
And each from each takes heart of grace
And spirit till his turn be done.
SWINBURNE, *Songs Before Sunrise: Prelude*.

¹⁷ The little brown brother.
WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT, in 1900, referring to
the Filipinos.
He may be a brother of Big Bill Taft,
But he ain't no brother of mine.
ROBERT F. MORRISON, in *Manila Sunday Sun*.

¹⁸ Not till the sun excludes you do I exclude you,
Not till the waters refuse to glisten for you
and the leaves to rustle for you, do my
words refuse to glisten and rustle for you.
WALT WHITMAN, *To a Common Prostitute*.

¹⁹ O love that passes the love of woman!
Who that hath felt it shall ever forget,

When the breath of life with a throb turns
human,
And a lad's heart is to a lad's heart set?
G. E. WOODBERRY, *Comrades*.

BROWN, JOHN

1
I am fully persuaded that I am worth in-
conceivably more to hang than for any other
purpose.

JOHN BROWN, *Speech*, at his trial, 2 Nov., 1859.

2
John Brown's body lies a-mouldering in the
grave,

His soul is marching on!

CHARLES SPRAGUE HALL, *John Brown's Body*.
Sometimes attributed to Frank E. Jerome.

John Brown died on the scaffold for the slave;
Dark was the hour when we dug his hallowed
grave;

Now God avenges the life he gladly gave,
Freedom reigns to-day!

EDNA DEAN PROCTOR, *John Brown*.

3
The death of Brown is more than Cain kill-
ing Abel: it is Washington slaying Spartacus.

VICTOR HUGO, *A Word Concerning John Brown*
to Virginia, 2 Dec., 1859.

4
But, Virginians, don't do it! for I tell you that
the flagon,

Filled with blood of Old Brown's offspring,
was first poured by Southern hands;

And each drop from Old Brown's life-veins,
like the red gore of the dragoon,

May spring up a vengeful Fury, hissing
through your slave-worn lands:

And Old Brown, Osawatomie Brown,
May trouble you more than ever, when you've
nailed his coffin down!

E. C. STEEDMAN, *How Old Brown Took Harper's*
Ferry. Written Nov., 1859, during Brown's
trial.

But high let our standard flout it!

"Sic semper"—the drop comes down—

And (woe to the rogues that doubt it!)

There's an end of old John Brown!

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL, *The Battle of*
Charlestown.

5
John Brown of Ossawatomie, they led him out
to die;

And lo! a poor slave-mother with her little
child pressed nigh.

Then the bold, blue eye grew tender, and the
old harsh face grew mild,

As he stooped between the jeering ranks and
kissed the negro's child!

The shadows of his stormy life that moment
fell apart;

And they who blamed the bloody hand for-
gave the loving heart.

That kiss from all its guilty means redeemed
the good intent,

And round the grisly fighter's hair the martyr's
aureole bent!

WHITTIER, *Brown of Ossawatomie*.

Compassionate eyes had our brave John Brown,
And a craggy stern forehead, a militant frown;
He, the storm-bow of peace, gave him volley on
volley,

The fool who redeemed us once of our folly,
And the smiter that healed us, our right John
Brown!

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY, *John Brown: A Para-*
dox.

6
I, John Brown, am now quite certain that the
crimes of this guilty land will never be purged
away but with Blood.

JOHN BROWN, *Last Statement*, made in writing
the day of his execution, 2 Dec., 1859.

BROWNING, ROBERT

7
Or from Browning some "Pomegranate,"
which, if cut deep down the middle,

Shows a heart within blood-tinctured, of a
veined humanity.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*.
St. 41.

You, Fitzgerald, whom by ear and eye
She never knew, "thanked God my wife was dead."

ROBERT BROWNING, *To Edward Fitzgerald*.
Fitzgerald had written, "No more Aurora
Leighs, thank God!" For Browning's verses
see APPENDIX.

8
And, Robert Browning, you writer of plays,
Here's a subject made to your hand!

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Light Woman*.

9
Great-hearted son of the Titan mother, Earth,
Fed at her breast,

He builded upward from the solid ground,
While listening ever for the heavenly sound
Of higher voices, to his soul addressed.

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Robert Browning*.

10
Still fares he forth from dawn-lit paths dew-
pearled,
A singing pilgrim through a sighing world.

JAMES B. KENYON, *Robert Browning*.

11
Browning! Since Chaucer was alive and hale,
No man hath walk'd along our roads with
step

So active, so inquiring eye, or tongue

So varied in discourse.

W. S. LANDOR, *To Robert Browning*.

12
Yet few poets were so mated before and no
poet was so mated afterward, until Browning
stooped and picked up a fair-coined soul that
lay rusting in a pool of tears.

FRANCIS THOMSON, *Shelley*, p. 38.

13
He used poetry as a medium for writing in
prose.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. I. Re-
ferring to Browning.

BRYAN, WILLIAM JENNINGS

¹ The boy orator of the Platte.

W. J. CONNELL. Derisive description given to Bryan during Congressional campaign of 1890.

The Platte—six inches deep and six miles wide at the mouth.

SENATOR JOSEPH B. FORAKER, *Speech*, during campaign against Bryan, 1896.

^{1a} His civic laurels will not yield in splendor to the brightest chaplet that ever bloomed upon a warrior's brow.

HENRY T. LEWIS, *Speech*, nominating Bryan, 11 July, 1896. Lewis was quoting Prentiss, who said the same thing of Henry Clay.

² Bryan's hold on the West lay in the fact that he was in himself the average man of a large part of that country; he did not merely resemble that average man, he was that average man.

CHARLES WILLIS THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 41.

George Harvey, with sarcastic intent, once alleged mendaciously that Bryan became a white ribboner because he heard a little girl recite, "The Lips That Touch Liquor Shall Never Touch Mine."

THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 42.

He (Bryan) was a progressive who never progressed—mentally. I never saw the least indication that he ever learned anything, either in Europe or at home, at any time in his mature life.

THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 91.

³ Would that we could do something at once dignified and effective to knock Mr. Bryan once for all into a cocked hat.

WOODROW WILSON, *Letter to Adrian H. Joline*, 29 April, 1907. Given to public by Joline in January, 1912. (See *Literary Digest*, 20 Jan., 1912.)

BURDEN

See also CARE

⁴ Oh, there are moments for us here, when seeing

Life's inequalities, and woe, and care,
The burdens laid upon our mortal being
Seem heavier than the human heart can bear.

WILLIS G. CLARK, *A Song of May*.

⁵ But wilt thou measure all thy road,
See thou lift the lightest load.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

⁶ Every horse thinks his own pack heaviest.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Each one thinks his lot the worst; but he is mistaken. If he thought himself the worst of the lot he might be right.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

⁷ And when the porter bends beneath his load,
And pants for breath, clear thou the crowded road.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. II, l. 49.

Respect the burden, Madam.

NAPOLEON, to Mrs. Balcombe, at St. Helena, when some servants carrying heavy boxes, passed in their way. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon at St. Helena*.)

⁸ Bear ye one another's burdens,

New Testament: Galatians, vi, 2.

Every man shall bear his own burden.

New Testament: Galatians, vi, 5.

⁹ None knows the weight of another's burden.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Light burdens, long borne, grow heavy.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ I would rather have a big burden and a strong back, than a weak back and a caddy to carry life's luggage.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xx, p. 26.

¹¹ Money and time are the heaviest burdens of life, and the unhappiest of all mortals are those who have more of either than they know how to use.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 30.

¹² How many weak shoulders have craved heavy burdens! (Combien d'épaules sans force ont demandé de lourds fardeaux!)

JOURET, *Pensées*. No. 201.

God giveth the shoulder according to the burden. (Gott giebt die Schultern nach der Bürde.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb

The back is made for the burden.

CARLYLE. Quoted as "a pious adage."

¹³ Take up the White Man's burden—

Send forth the best ye breed—

Go bind your sons to exile

To serve your captives' need;

To wait, in heavy harness,

On fluttered folk and wild—

Your new-caught, sullen peoples,

Half-devil and half-child.

RUDYARD KIPING, *The White Man's Burden*.

Half angel and half bird.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.

Pt. i, l. 1391. See 1193:1.

¹⁵ Light grows the burden which is well borne.

(Leve fit, quod bene fertur, onus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 2, l. 10.

The burden one likes is cheerfully borne.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁶ To support the burden, you must strive with head erect; if your sinews yield, you will fall.

(Sustineas ut onus, nitendum vertice pleno est, Aut, flecti nervos si patiere, cades.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epla. 7, l. 77.

¹ It is base to flinch under a burden. (Turpe est cedere oneri.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*, Epis. xii, sec. 7.

² A load would sink a navy, too much honour;
O, 'tis a burden, Cromwell, 'tis a burden
Too heavy for a man that hopes for heaven!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 383.

³ The burden is equal to the horse's strength.
Talmud. Sota 13.

An ass endures his burden, but not more than his burden.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁴ The strength will with the burden grow.
TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*.

⁵ Place the burden on the slow-paced ass. (Onus segni impone asello.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb. See also Ass.

BURKE, EDMUND

⁶ Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such,

We scarcely can praise it, or blame it too much;

Who, born for the Universe, narrow'd his mind,

And to party gave up what was meant for mankind:

Though fraught with all learning, yet straining his throat

To persuade Tommy Townshend to lend him a vote; . . .

Though equal to all things, for all things unfit;

Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit;

For a patriot, too cool; for a drudge, disobedient;

And too fond of the right to pursue the expedient.

In short, 'twas his fate, unemploy'd or in place, Sir,

To eat mutton cold, and cut blocks with a razor.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 29.

⁷ Burke, sir, is such a man that if you met him for the first time in the street, when you were stopped by a drove of oxen, and you and he stepped aside to take shelter but for five minutes, he'd talk to you in such a manner that when you parted you would say, "This is an extraordinary man."

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

⁸ We could only wish that the years had brought to him . . . a disposition to happiness, a composed spirit to which time has made things

clear, an unambitious temper, and hopes undimmed for mankind.

JOHN MORLEY, *Burke*, p. 299.

⁹ And the final event to himself has been that, as he rose like a rocket, he fell like a stick.

THOMAS PAINE, *Letter to the Addressers*. Referring to Edmund Burke. The phrase was afterwards appropriated by Lockhart. See under DICKENS.

BURNS, ROBERT

¹⁰ Oh, but the mountain breeze must have been pleasant
Upon the sunburnt brow

Of that poetic and triumphant peasant
Driving his laureled plow!

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Robert Burns*.

¹¹ The poor inhabitant below
Was quick to learn and wise to know,
And keenly felt the friendly glow,
And softer flame;

But thoughtless follies laid him low,
And stain'd his name.

ROBERT BURNS, *A Bard's Epitaph*.

¹² Misled by a Fancy's meteor ray,
By Passion driven;

But yet the light that led astray,
Was light from Heaven.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Vision*. Duan ii, st. 18.

But ne'er to a seductive lay

Let faith be given,

Nor deem that "light which leads astray
Is light from heaven."

WORDSWORTH, *To the Sons of Burns*.

¹³ And rustic life and poverty
Grew beautiful beneath his touch. . . .

Whose lines are mottoes of the heart,
Whose truths electrify the sage.

CAMPBELL, *Ode to the Memory of Burns*.

¹⁴ A Burns is infinitely better educated than a Byton.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Note Book*, 2 Nov., 1831.

Burns of all poets is the most a Man.

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI, *On Burns*.

¹⁵ Such graves as his are pilgrim shrines,
Shrines to no code or creed confined,—

The Delphian vales, the Palestines,
The Meccas of the mind.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Burns*. St. 32.

¹⁶ The century shrivels like a scroll,—
The past becomes the present,—

And face to face, and soul to soul,
We greet the monarch-peasant. . . .

We praise him, not for gifts divine,—
His Muse was born of woman,—

His manhood breathes in every line,—
Was ever heart more human?

O. W. HOLMES, *For the Burns Centennial Celebration*.

¹ 'Tis but a cot roofed in with straw, a hovel
built of clay;

One door shuts out the snow and storm, one
window greets the day.

And yet I stand within this room and hold all
thrones in scorn,

For here, beneath this lowly thatch, love's
sweetest bard was born.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Burns Cottage in Ayr*.

² Each little lyrical

Grave or satirical

Musical miracle!

F. L. KNOWLES, *On a Fly-Leaf of Burns's Songs*.

³ A dreamer of the common dreams,
A fisher in familiar streams,

He chased the transitory gleams
That all pursue;

But on his lips the eternal themes
Again were new.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Tomb of Burns*.

He came when poets had forgot
How rich and strange the human lot;

How warm the tints of Life; how hot
Are Love and Hate:

And what makes Truth divine, and what
Makes Manhood great.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Tomb of Burns*.

His greatness, not his littleness,
Concerns mankind.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Tomb of Burns*.

⁴ Give lettered pomp to teeth of Time,
So "Bonnie Doon" but tarry;

Blot out the epic's stately rhyme,
But spare his Highland Mary!

WHITTIER, *Burns*, St. 29.

⁵ I mourned with thousands, but as one
More deeply grieved, for he was gone

Whose light I hailed when first it shone,
And showed my youth

How verse may build a princely throne
On humble truth.

WORDSWORTH, *At the Grave of Burns*, St. 6.

BUSINESS

See also Commerce, Corporations, Finance

I—Business: Apophthegms

⁶ Business tomorrow. (*Ὁὐκ ἔστιν αὐτῶν τὸ αὔριον*.)

ARCHIAS, to a messenger who arrived during a banquet with a letter which he said should be read at once, since it was on serious business. It contained warning of a plot to assassinate

Archias, but he slipped it unread under the pillow of his couch, and a few minutes later the assassins broke in and killed him. "Wherefore," says Plutarch, "these words of his are a current proverb to this day among the Greeks." (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pelopidas*, Ch. 10, sec. 4.)

⁷ The playthings of our elders are called business. (*Majorum nugæ negotia vocantur.*)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*, Bk. I, sec. 15.

⁸ Come home to men's business and bosoms.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Dedication to the Duke of Buckingham*.

⁹ Mr. Morgan buys his partners; I grow my own.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, (*HENDRICK, Life*.)

¹⁰ Steel is Prince or Pauper.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, (*HENDRICK, Life*.)

Homestead, Braddock, Birmingham, they make their steel with men.

Smoke and blood is the mix of steel.

CARL SANDBURG, *Smoke and Steel*.

¹¹ Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*, Act I, sc. 1, (1610) Attributed to Sir William Temple by Steele. (*Spectator*, No. 509.)

Mind your till and till your mind.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

¹² You foolish man, you don't even know your own foolish business.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, to John Amstis, the Garter King of Arms. (*JESSE, Memories of the Courts of the Stuarts: Nassau and Hanover.*)

You silly old fool, you don't even know the alphabet of your own silly business.

Attributed to JUDGE WILLIAM HENRY MAULE, speaking to a witness in his court.

A silly old man who does not understand even his silly old trade.

Attributed to RICHARD BETHELL, first Baron Westbury, while Lord Chancellor, speaking of a witness from the Herald's College.

¹³ This business will never hold water.

COLLEY CIBBER, *She Woud and She Woud Not*, Act iv.

¹⁴ Like inscriptions over the graves of dead businesses.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*, Bk. I, ch. 14.

¹⁵ Whose talk is of bullocks.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxxviii, 25.

¹⁶ Sir, it was my partner made that bargain, not myself; and I don't hold myself bound by it, for he is the sleeping partner only, and not empowered to act in the way of business.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Absentee*, Ch. 1.

1 Drive thy business or it will drive thee.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

2 The citizen is at his business before he rises.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

3 Ask the grave tradesman to direct thee right;
He ne'er deceives but when he profits by 't.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 71.

4 And, if you want it, he
Makes a reduction on taking a quantity.
W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act i.

5 Business is other people's money. (*Les affaires, c'est l'argent des autres.*)
MADAME DE GIRARDIN, *Marguerite*. Vol. ii, p. 104. (1852)

Business? That's very simple—it's other people's money. (*Les affaires? C'est bien simple, c'est l'argent des autres.*)

ALEXANDRE DUMAS, fils, *La Question d'Argent*. Act ii, sc. 7. (1857)

6 Lord Stafford mines for coal and salt,
The Duke of Norfolk deals in malt,
The Douglas in red herrings.
FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Almwick Castle*.

7 I attend to the business of other people, having lost my own. (*Aliena negotia curo, Excussus propriis.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 19.

Have you so much time to spare from your own business that you can attend to another man's with which you have no concern? (*Tantumne ad re tuast otī tibi Aliena ut cures ea quæ nil ad te attinent?*)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 75. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Let every man mind his own business.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 8.

Each one to his trade; then would the cows be well cared for.

FLORIAN, *Le Vacher et le Garde-chasse*.

"If everybody minded their own business," the Duchess said, in a hoarse growl, "the world would go round a great deal faster than it does."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, p. 84.

8 Never fear the want of business. A man who qualifies himself well for his calling, never falls of employment.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 385.

9 The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a grave-digger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Ugly Trades*.

10 The sign brings customers.

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vii, fab. 15.

11 Business today consists in persuading crowds.
GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

A man's success in business today turns upon his power of getting people to believe he has something that they want.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

12 When I see a merchant over-polite to his customers, begging them to taste a little brandy and throwing half his goods on the counter—thinks I, that man has an axe to grind.

CHARLES MINER, *Essays from the Desk of Poor Robert the Scribe: Who'll Turn Grindstones?* (1815) in *Luxerne Federalist*, 7 Sept., 1810.

13 Business is business. (*Les affaires sont les affaires.*)

OCTAVE MIRBEAU. Title of play, produced at Comédie Française, Paris, 20 April, 1903.

"Business is business," the Little Man said,
"A battle where 'everything goes,'
Where the only gospel is 'get ahead,'
And never spare friends or foes."
BERTON BRALEY, *Business is Business*.

14 Strife never; business seldom; a quiet mind.
(*Lis numquam, toga rara, mens quieta.*)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 47, l. 5. A prescription for a happy life.

15 Good merchandise finds a ready buyer.
(*Proba mers facile emptorem reperit.*)
PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 342. (Act i, sc. 2.)

Ill ware is never cheap. Pleasing ware is half sold.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

16 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit.
New Testament: Romans, xii, 11.

17 We demand that big business give people a square deal.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Letter*, when suit was brought to dissolve the Steel Trust.

18 It is easy to escape from business, if you will only despise the rewards of business. (*Facile est autem occupationes evadere, si occupationum pretia contempseris.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxi, sec. 9.

19 Every man has business and desire,
Such as it is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 130.

Has this fellow no feeling of his business?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 73.

This weighty business will not brook delay.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 170.

20 I am ill at reckoning; it fitteth the spirit of a tapster.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 42.

- ¹ To things of sale a seller's praise belongs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 240.
- ² A man who has no office to go to—I don't care who he is—is a trial of which you can have no conception.
BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot*. Ch. 18.
- ³ Except during the nine months before he draws his first breath, no man manages his affairs as well as a tree does.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.
- ⁴ Everyone lives by selling something.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Beggars*.
- ⁵ Neither above nor below his business. (*Par negotiis neque supra.*)
TACITUS, *Annals*, Bk. vi, sec. 39.
- He who thinks his business below him, will always be above his business.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2333.
- Those that are above business.
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Matthew xx.*
- ⁶ We are all proud or humble, according as our business prospers or fails. (*Omnibus nobis ut res dant sese, ita magni atque humiles sumus.*)
TERENCE, *Hecyra*, l. 380. (Act iii, sc. 2.)
- ⁷ And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business.
New Testament: 1 Thessalonians, iv, 11.
- ⁸ I have postponed my serious business for their sport. (*Posthabui tamen illorum mea seria ludo.*)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. vii, l. 17.
- ⁹ I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, "That which is everybody's business is nobody's business."
ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Pt. I, ch. 2. (Third edition.)
- Everybody's business is nobody's business.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Hume's Constitutional History*. (1828) Quoted as an "old maxim."
- ¹⁰ I cannot sit still, James, and hear you abuse the shopocracy.
JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 39.
- ¹¹ Go to your business, pleasure, whilst I go to my pleasure, business.
WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act ii.
- Business was his aversion; pleasure was his business.
MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Contrast*. Ch. 1.
See also under PLEASURE

II—Business: Its Virtues

- ¹² Business is really more agreeable than pleasure; it interests the whole mind . . . more deeply. But it does not look as if it did.
WALTER BAGSHOT, *English Constitution*, p. 117.
- ¹³ I have always recognized that the object of business is to make money in an honorable manner. I have endeavored to remember that the object of life is to do good.
PETER COOPER, *Speech*, at a reception given in his honor in 1874. (*Dict. of American Biog.*, iv, 410.)
- ¹⁴ A business with an income at its heels
Furnishes always oil for its own wheels.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 615.
- ¹⁵ Business is the salt of life.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1026.
- ¹⁶ Without business, debauchery.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under DEVIL.
- ¹⁷ The aim of all legitimate business is service, for profit, at a risk.
BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.
- ¹⁸ There is no better ballast for keeping the mind steady on its keel, and saving it from all risk of crankiness, than business.
J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New England Two Centuries Ago*.
- ¹⁹ Cherish the little trade which thou hast learned and be content therewith. (*Tò texalon, ò èµαλθε, φίλεις, τούτῳ προσαπατάσθαι.*)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 31.
- ²⁰ Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxii, 29.
- ²¹ To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to 't with delight.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 20.
- III—Business: Its Faults
- ²² The market is a place set apart where men may deceive each other.
ANACHARSIS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Anacharsis*. Sec 5.)
- ²³ Look round, look up, and feel, a moment's space,
That carpet-dusting, though a pretty trade,
Is not the imperative labour after all.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 878.
The buying and the selling, and the strife
Of little natures.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *De Bernay*.

1 I care not a fig for the cares of business;
Politics fill me with doubt and dizziness.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fine Weather on the Digentia*. St. 4.

2 Thou shalt not covet; but tradition
Approves all forms of competition.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Latest Decalogue*.

3 Hackney'd in business, wearied at that oar
Which thousands, once fast chain'd to, quit
no more.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 1.

Stamps God's own name upon a lie just made,
To turn a penny in the way of trade.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 420.

4 We must hold a man amenable to reason for
the choice of his daily craft or profession. It
is not an excuse any longer for his deeds that
they are the custom of his trade. What business
has he with an evil trade? Has he not a
calling in his character?

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

The ways of trade are grown selfish to the borders
of theft, and supple to the borders (if not
beyond the borders) of fraud.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses and Essays: Man the Reformer*.

5 Why so serious, why so grave?
Man of business, why so muddy?
Thyself from chance thou canst not save
With all thy care and study.
Look merrily then, and take thy repose;
For 'tis to no purpose to look so forlorn,
Since the world was as bad before thou wert
born,

And when it will mend who knows?

THOMAS FLATMAN, *The Whim*.

6 When a man's business does not fit him, 'tis
as oftentimes with a shoe—if too big for the
foot it will trip him, if too small, will chafe.
(Cui non conveniet sua res, ut calceus olim,
Si pede major erit, subvertet, si minor, uret.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 10, l. 42.

7 The rust of business is sometimes polished
off in a camp, but never in a court. (L'air
bourgeois se perd quelquefois à l'armée, mais
il ne se perd jamais à la cour.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 393.

8 Curse on the man who business first de-
signed,
And by 't enthralled a free-born lover's mind!

JOHN OLDEAM, *Complaining of Absence*.

The lover too shuns business.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 219.

9 Swear, fool, or starve; for the dilemma's
even;

A tradesman thou! and hope to go to Heav'n?
PERSIUS, *Sotires*. Sat. v, l. 168. (Dryden, tr.,
l. 204.)

He looked upon the whole generation of woollen-
drapers to be such despicable wretches that no
gentleman ought to pay them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 9.

10 How happy the life unembarrassed by the
cares of business! (Quam est felix vita, quam
sine odiis transit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 725.

11 Bad is the trade that must play fool to
sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 40.

Half way down

Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 14.

12 Of all the damnable waste of human life
that ever was invented, clerking is the very
worst.

BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 70.

This counter-caster.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 31.

IV—Business: Its Despatch

13 Talk of nothing but business and dispatch
that business quickly.

ALDUS, placard on the door of his printing
office. (T. F. DODD, *Introduction to the
Knowledge of Rare and Valuable Editions
of the Greek and Latin Classics*, p. 436.)

14 There is nothing more requisite in business
than despatch.

ADDISON, *The Drummer*. Act v, sc. 1.

15 Of all virtues for rising to honour, quickness
of despatch is the best; for superiors many
times love not to have those they employ
too deep or too sufficient, but ready and
diligent.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning:
Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 9.

16 Business dispatched is business well done,
but business hurried is business ill done.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Caxtoniana: Readers and
Writers*.

17 Despatch is the soul of business.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

18 Cecil's despatch of business was extraordi-
nary, his maxim being, "The shortest way
to do many things is to do only one thing
at once."

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 9.

V—Business and Busyness

19 Nowhere so busy a man as he there was,
And yet he seemed busier than he was.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 321.

1 Who more busy than he that hath least to do?
THOMAS DRAKE, *Biblo. Scho. Inst.*, 20. (1633)

2 To be too busy gets contempt.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

3 Without any sort of business, is forever busy. (Sans aucune affaire, est toujours affairé.)
MOLIÈRE, *Le Misanthrope*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 30.

4 Nor will he be in business for the mere sake of being busy. (Nec in negotiis erit negotii causa.)
SENeca, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epist. xlii, 8.

5 No one is so busy as the man who has nothing to do. (Il n'y a pas de gens plus affairés que ceux qui n'ont rien à faire.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb. See also LEXURE.

BUTCHER

6 He would have made a good butcher, but for the by-blow.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 77. (1639)

7 Butchers! whose hands are dy'd with blood's foul stain,
And always foremost in the hangman's train.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 43.

8 Whoe'er has gone thro' London Street,
Has seen a Butcher gazing at his meat,
And how he keeps
Gloating-upon a sheep's
Or bullock's personals, as if his own;
How he admires his halves
And quarters—and his calves,
As if in truth upon his own legs grown;—
His fat! his suet!
His kidneys peeping elegantly thro' it!
THOMAS HOOD, *A Butcher*.

Of brutal juices the whole man is full.—
In fact, fulfilling the metempsychosis,
The Butcher is already half a Bull.
THOMAS HOOD, *A Butcher*.

9 A sturdy man he look'd to sell an ox,
Bull-fronted, ruddy, with a formal streak
Of well-greas'd hair down either cheek.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rue Wilson*, l. 428.

10 Where is that devil's butcher?
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 77.
Like to a mortal butcher bent to kill.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 618.

11 The butcher looked for his knife and it was in his mouth.

SWIFT, *Pollie Conversation*. Dial. 1.

He'd with his candle look for his knife,
Which he had in his mouth.
UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, iii, 321.

12 Beef on the butcher's stall, the slaughter-house of the butcher, the butcher in his killing-clothes.

WALT WHITMAN, *A Song For Occupations*. Sec. v, l. 28.

13 Begot by butchers, but by bishops bred,
How high his honour holds his haughty head.
UNKNOWN, *Epigram on Wolsey*.

BUTTERCUP

14 The royal kingcup bold
Dares not don his coat of gold.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *Almond Blossoms*.

15 He likes the poor things of the world the best;
I would not, therefore, if I could, be rich.
It pleasures him to stoop for buttercups.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 210.

16 All will be gay when noontide wakes anew
The buttercups, the little children's dower.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Home Thoughts from Abroad*.

17 When daisies and buttercups gladdened my sight,
Like treasures of silver and gold.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Field Flowers*.

18 The buttercups across the field
Made sunshine rifts of splendor.
DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIG, *A Silly Song*.

19 The buttercups, bright-eyed and bold,
Held up their chalices of gold
To catch the sunshine and the dew.
JULIA C. R. DOKE, *Centennial Poem*, l. 165.

20 I'm called little Buttercup,
Dear little Buttercup,
Though I could never tell why.
W. S. GILBERT, *H.M.S. Pinafore*. Act I.

21 Buttercups and daisies,
Oh, the pretty flowers;
Coming ere the spring time,
To tell of sunny hours. . . .
He who gave them hardships
And a life of care,
Gave them likewise hardy strength
And patient hearts to bear.
MARY HOWITT, *Buttercups and Daisies*.

22 And O the buttercups! that field
O' the cloth of gold, where pennons
swam— . . .

What was it to their matchless sheen,
Their million million drops of gold
Among the green!
JEAN INGELW, *The Letter L: Present*. St. 3.
23 And still a tiny fan turns
Above a forge of gold,

To keep, with fairy lanterns,
The world from growing old.
WILFRED THORLEY, *Buttercups*.

BUTTERFLY

I'd be a butterfly, born in a bower,
Where roses and lilies and violets meet.
THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *I'd Be a Butterfly*.

And all about her wheeled and shone
Butterflies all gold.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *Butterflies*.

I'll make my joy like this
Small Butterfly;
Whose happy heart has power
To make a stone a flower.
WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *The Example*.

Thou spark of life that wavest wings of
gold,
Thou songless wanderer mid the songful
birds,
With Nature's secrets in thy tints un-
rolled.
Thou winged blossom, liberated thing. . .
But thou art Nature's freeman.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Ode to a Butterfly*.

We saw a snow-white butterfly
Dancing before the fulfil gale,
Far out at sea.
RICHARD HENCIET HORNE, *Genius*.

There was never a Queen like Balkis,
From here to the wide world's end;
And Balkis talked to a butterfly
As you would talk to a friend.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Just-So Stories: The But-
terfly that Stamped*.

There will be butterflies,
There will be summer skies
And flowers upbrought,
When all that Cæsar bids,
And all the pyramids
Are dust.
HARIEL LONG, *Butterflies*.

The butterfly, an idle thing,
Nor honey makes, nor yet can sing. . .
And though from flower to flower I rove,
My stock of wisdom I'll improve,
Nor be a butterfly.
ADELAIDE O'KEEFE, *The Butterfly*.

Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 308.

Exquisite child of the air.
ALICE FREEMAN PALMER, *The Butterfly*.

This was your butterfly, you see—
His fine wings made him vain:

The caterpillars crawl, but he
Passed them in rich disdain.—
My pretty boy says, "Let him be
Only a worm again!"

SARAH M. B. PLATT, *After Wings*.

What more felicity can fall to creature
Than to enjoy delight with liberty,
And to be lord of all the works of Nature?
EDMUND SPENSER, *Muioptomos, Or the Fate of
the Butterfly*, l. 209.

Fly away, butterfly, back to Japan,
Tempt not a pinch at the hand of a man,
And strive not to sting ere you die away.
So pert and so painted, so proud and so
pretty,
To brush the bright down from your wings
were a pity—

Fly away, butterfly, fly away!
SWINBURNE, *To James McNeill Whistler*.

Much converse do I find in thee,
Historian of my infancy!
Float near me; do not yet depart!
Dead times revive in thee:
Thou bring'st, gay creature as thou art!
A solemn image to my heart.

WORDSWORTH, *To a Butterfly*.

What joy awaits you, when the breeze
Hath found you out among the trees,
And calls you forth again!
WORDSWORTH, *To a Butterfly*.

BYRON, GEORGE GORDON

And poor, proud Byron, sad as grave
And salt as life; forlornly brave,
And quivering with the dart he gave.
E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 412.

And be the Spartan's epitaph on me—
"Sparta hath many a worthier son than he."
BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iv, st. 10.
Even I,—albeit I'm sure I did not know it,
Nor sought of foolscap subjects to be king,—
Was reckon'd, a considerable time,
The grand Napoleon of the realms of rhyme.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 55.

'Twas his to mourn Misfortune's rudest shock,
Scourged by the winds, and cradled on the
rock.
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. i, l. 105.

He might have soared, a miracle of mind,
Above the doubts that dim our mental
sphere,
And poured from thence, as music on the
wind,
Those prophet tones, which men had turned
to bear,
As if an angel's harp had sung of bliss
In some bright world beyond the tears of this.
WALTER COLTON, *Byron*.

¹ Oh, Night doth love her! Oh, the clouds
They do her form environ!
The lightning weeps—it hears her sob,
"Speak to me, Lord Byron!"
EBENEZZA ELLIOTT, *Speak to Me, Lord Byron*.
Referring to the story that Byron refused to
speak to his sister for many years before
she died.

² He had a head which statuaries loved to
copy, and a foot the deformity of which the
beggars in the street mimicked.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Moore's Life of Byron*.

³ From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a
system of ethics, compounded of misanthro-
py and voluptuousness,—a system in which
the two great commandments were, to hate
your neighbour, and to love your neighbour's
wife.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Moore's Life of Lord Byron*.

⁴ Yes, Byron, thou art gone,
Gone like a star that through the firmament
Shot and was lost, in its eccentric course

Dazzling, perplexing. Yet thy heart, methinks,
Was generous, noble—noble in its scorn
Of all things low or little; nothing there
Sordid or servile.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Bologna*.

⁵ O mighty mind, in whose deep streams this
age
Shakes like a reed in the unheeding storm,
Why dost thou curb not thine own sacred
rage?

SHELLEY, *Fragment: Addressed to Byron*.

⁶ Too avid of earth's bliss, he was of those
Whom Delight flies because they give her
chase.

Only the odour of her wild hair blows
Back in their faces hungering for her face.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Byron the Voluptuary*.

⁷ My friend the apothecary o'er the way
Doth in his window Byron's bust display.
Once, at Childe Harold's voice, did Europe
bow:

He wears a patent lung-protector now.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The Fall of Heroes*.

C

CAB

⁸ Does nobody know where these gondolas of
Paris came from? (Ne sait on pas où vien-
nent ces gondoles Parisiennes?)

BALLAC, *Physiologie du Mariage*. (1827) See
Notes and Queries. Ser. v, vol. iv, p. 499;
vol. v, p. 195.

There beauty half her glory veils
In cabs, those gondolas on wheels.

UNKNOWN, *May Fair*. (1827)

Those gondolas on wheels, called hansoms.
H. SCHÜLTZ WILSON, *The Three Paths*. (1859)

The gondola of London.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 27.

⁹ Go, call a coach, and let a coach be called;
And let the man who calleth be the caller;
And in the calling, let him nothing call,
But coach! coach! coach! O for a coach, ye
gods!

HENRY CAREY, *Chronopholontologos*. Act ii,
sc. 4.

CÆSAR

I—Cæsar: Apotheosis

¹⁰ I appeal unto Cæsar.

New Testament: Acts, xxv, 11.

¹¹ What millions died—that Cæsar might be
great!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 174.

¹² Cæsarism is democracy without liberty. (Le
Césarisme, c'est la démocratie sans la
liberté.)

TAXILE DELORD, *History of the Second Empire*.

¹³ Horn, Cæsar-like, to write and act great deeds.
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 175.

¹⁴ Where's Cæsar gone now, in command high
and able?

JACOPONE, *De Contemptu Mundi*. (Coles, tr.)

Imperious Cæsar, dead and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away:
O, that that earth, which kept the world in awe,
Should patch a wall to expel the winter's flaw!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 236.

¹⁵ Render therefore unto Cæsar the things
which are Cæsar's, and unto God the things
that are God's.

New Testament: Matthew, xxii, 21.

¹⁶ No bending knee will call thee Cæsar now.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 18.

Thou'rt an emperor, Cæsar, Keisar, and Pheazar.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act
i, sc. 3, l. 9.

¹⁷ One Cæsar lives; a thousand are forgot.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 202.

¹⁸ Hail Cæsar, those who are about to die salute

thee! (Ave, Cæsar, morituri te salutant!)

The salutation used by the Roman gladiators, as they filed past the imperial box before fighting in the circus. Sometimes given, "Ave, Imperator, morituri te salutamus." (Suetonius, *Lives of the Cæsars: Claudius*. Ch. xxi, sec. 6.)

Like a parrot, I will learn from you the names of others; but I have learned of myself to say, "Hail, Cæsar." (Psittacus a vobis aliorum nomina discam: Hoc didici per me dicere "Cæsar have.")

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiv, epig. 73.

For other names your lessons may avail:
I taught myself to carol, "Cæsar! hail!"

MARTIAL, xiv, 73. (Elphinston, tr.)

"O Cæsar, we who are about to die
Salute you!" was the gladiators' cry
In the arena, standing face to face
With death and with the Roman populace.
LONGFELLOW, *Morituri Salutamus*, l. 1.

1 Either Cæsar or nothing. (Aut Cæsar aut nihil.)

The device of Cæsar Borgia.

Cæsar or nothing? We are nothing loath
Thus to acclaim him; Cæsar Borgia's both,
(Aut nihil aut Cæsar vult dici Borgia. Quidni?
Cum simul et Cæsar possit et esse nihil.)

JACOPO SANNAZZARO, *De Cæsar Borgia*. (*Carmina Poetarum Italorum*. Vol. viii, p. 444.)

Either Pontifex Maximus or an exile. (Nisi pontificem non reversurum.)

JULIUS CÆSAR, to his mother, on the morning of the election. (Suetonius, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*. Sec. 13.)

II--Cæsar, Julius

2 Cæsar's wife must be above suspicion. (Tum Cæsar . . . respondit: quia suam uxorem etiam suspitione vacare vellet.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Julius Cæsar*. Sec. 10.

Cæsar, however, when summoned as a witness, gave no testimony against Clodius, and denied that he had condemned his wife for adultery, but said that he had put her away because Cæsar's wife must be free not only from shameful conduct, but even from shameful report.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cicero*. Ch. 29, sec. 7.

He took to wife Pompeia, daughter of Quintus Pompeius and granddaughter of Lucius Sulla. But he afterward divorced her, suspecting her of adultery with Publius Clodius. . . . When summoned as a witness against Clodius, Cæsar declared that he had no evidence, although both his mother Aurelia and his sister Julia had given the jurors a faithful account of the whole affair; and on being asked why it was then that he had put away his wife, he replied, "Because I maintain that the members of my family should be free from suspicion, as well as from guilt." (Quoniam meos tam suspitione quam crimine judico cedere oportere.)

SUETONIUS, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*. Secs. 6 and 74.

3 I hold thee fast, Africa. (Teneo te, Africa.)

JULIUS CÆSAR, when he fell on landing in Africa. (Suetonius, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*. Sec. 59.)

By the splendor of God, I have taken seizin of my kingdom: the earth of England is in my two hands.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, as he slipped and fell when landing at Pevensey, England, 28 Sept., 1066. (FREEMAN, *Norman Conquest*. Vol. iii, ch. 15.)

4 No honor shall make thee worthy of Cæsar's wrath. (Dignum te Cæsaris ira Nullus honor faciet.)

JULIUS CÆSAR, to Metellus. (LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iii, l. 136.)

5 Cæsar, in modesty mixed with greatness, did for his pleasure apply the name of a Commentary to the best history of the world.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

The commentaries Cæsar writ.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 65.

6 Every woman's man and every man's woman. (Omnium mulierum virum et omnium virorum mulierum.)

CURIO, of Julius Cæsar. (Suetonius, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*. Sec. 52.)

They are men to women, and women to men. (*Αἰσες εἰσι γυναῖκες, καὶ ἀνδρες εἰσι γυναῖκες*.)

UNKNOWN, *On Cinædi*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 272.)

7 Give, you gods,
Give to your boy, your Cæsar,
This rattle of a globe to play withal,
This gewgaw world, and put him cheaply off.
DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act ii, sc. 1.

8 No chief has Rome so loved, nor thee so much, Cæsar, as now; thee too, albeit she would, she cannot now love more. (Nullum Roma ducem, nec te sic, Cæsar, amavit: Te quoque jam non plus, ut velit ipsa, potest.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, epig. 11.

Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved Rome more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 23.

9 Ask why from Britain Cæsar would retreat? Cæsar himself might whisper he was beat.

Why risk the world's great empire for a punk? Cæsar perhaps might answer, he was drunk.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. i, l. 129.

10 Cæsar was held great because of his benefactions and lavish generosity. Cæsar gained glory by giving, helping, and forgiving. Finally, Cæsar had schooled himself to work hard and sleep little, to devote himself to the welfare of his friends and neglect his own, to refuse nothing that was worth the giving.

He longed for great power, an army, a new war to give scope to his merit.

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 54, sec. 2.

¹ Julius Cæsar, whose remembrance yet
Lives in men's eyes and will to ears and
tongues

Be theme and hearing ever.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 2.

There be many Cæsars, Ere such another Julius.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 11.

There is no more such Cæsars: others of them
may have crook'd noses, but to owe such straight
noses, none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 36.

The scarce-bearded Cæsar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 1, 21.

² Cæsar's ambition,
Which swell'd so much that it did almost
stretch

The sides o' the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 49.

See AMBITION: SMALL TOWN GREAT RENOWN.

³ Now in the names of all the gods at once,
Upon what meat doth this our Cæsar feed,
That he is grown so great?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 148.

Cæsar was mighty, bold, royal, and loving.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 127.

I come to bury Cæsar, not to praise him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 79.

⁴ That Julius Cæsar was a famous man;
With what his valour did enrich his wit,
His wit set down to make his valour live

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 84.

Alas! thou know'st not Cæsar's active soul,
With what a dreadful course he rushes on
From war to war. In vain his nature form'd
Mountains and oceans to oppose his passage;
He bounds o'er all; victorious in his march,
The Alps and Pyreneans sink before him;
Through winds and waves, and storms he works
his way,

Impatient for the battle.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁵ Great Julius, on the mountains bred,
A flock, perhaps, or herd had led;
He that the world subdued had been
But the best wrestler on the green.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Zénida*, l. 19.

For RUBICON see under DECISION.

CALAMITY, see Adversity

CALMNESS, see Serenity

CALUMNY

See also Rumor, Scandal, Slander

⁶ Hurl your calumnies boldly; something is sure
to stick. (Audacter calumniare, semper
aliquid hæret.)

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. viii,
sec. 2. Quoted as a Latin proverb.

Calumniate, calumniate; some of it will always
stick. (Calomnier, calomniez; il en reste toujours
quelque chose.)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Barbier de Séville*. Act iii.

Lie lustily, some filth will stick.

THOMAS HALL, *Funebria Floræ*, 38. (1660)

The scandal of others is mere dirt—throw a
great deal, and some of it will stick.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *Man and Wife*:
Prelude.

Only throw dirt enough and some of it is sure
to stick.

THOMAS HUGHES, *Tom Brown*. Pt. I, ch. 9.

⁷ Nothing is so swift as calumny; nothing is
more easily uttered; nothing more readily re-
ceived; nothing more widely dispersed. (Nihil
est autem tam volucrum, quam maledictum;
nihil facilius emittitur; nihil citius excipitur,
nihil latius dissipatur.)

CICERO, *Pro Cnæo Plancio*. Sec. 23.

⁸ As long as there are readers to be delighted
with calumny, there will be found reviewers
to calumniate.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 3.

⁹ Calumny always makes the calumniator
worse, but the calumniated—never.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 172.

¹⁰ Blush, Calumny! and write upon his tomb,
If honest eulogy can spare thee room,
Thy deep repentance of thy thousand lies.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 588.

¹¹ A nickname a man may chance to wear out;
but a system of calumny, pursued by a fac-
tion, may descend even to posterity.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Amenities of Literature: The
First Jesuits in England*.

¹² Whom does lying calumny alarm except the
liar? (Mendax infamia terret Quem nisi
mendosum?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 39.

¹³ Calumny differs from most other injuries
in this dreadful circumstance: he who commits
it can never repair it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Wit and Wisdom*, p. 36.

¹⁴ I am beholden to calumny, that she hath so
endeavoured and taken pains to belie me. It
shall make me set a surer guard on myself,
and keep a better watch upon my actions.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Calumniæ Fructus*.

¹⁵ Calumnies are answered best with silence.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.

To persevere in one's duty and be silent is the
best answer to calumny.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Moral Maxims*.

1 If nobody took calumny in and gave it lodging, it would starve and die of itself.

ARCHBISHOP ROBERT LEIGHTON, *Works*, iv, 162.

2 Nothing is more distressing than calumny. (Ὅδὴ διαβολῆς τοῦ ἐννοεώτατου.)

MEANDER, *Fragmentis*, No. 376.

There are calumnies against which even innocence loses courage.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

3 It is right to give a tardy hearing to calumnies. (Difficilem habere oportet aurem ad crimina.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*, No. 153.

4 Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt not escape calumny.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 140.

Calumny will scar
Virtue itself: these shrugs, these hums and ha's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 73.

If a cherub in the shape of woman
Should walk this world, yet defamation would,
Like a vile cur, bark at the angel's train.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*, Act iii.

Like all rogues, he was a great calumniator of the fair sex.

WALTER SCOTT, *Heart of Midlothian*, Ch. 18.

5 My unsoiled name, the austereness of my life,
My vouch against you, and my place in the state,

Will so your accusation outweigh,
That you shall stifle in your own report,
And smell of calumny.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 155.

6 No might nor greatness in mortality
Can censure 'scape; back-wounding calumny
The whitest virtue strikes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 196.

CAMEL

7 The black camel.

ABO-EL-KADEI, referring to death. Title of novel by Earl Derr Biggers.

8 With strength and patience all his grievous loads are borne,
And from the world's rose-bed he only asks a thorn.

W. R. ALGER, *Musnud's Praise of the Camel*.

9 You dumb patient camel,
Keeping a reserve of scanty water,
Meant to save his own life in the desert;
Ready in the desert to deliver
(Kneeling down to let his breast be opened)
Hoard and life together for his mistress.

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*, Sec. 11.

10 There's never a question About my digestion,
Anything does for me!

C. E. CAREY, *The Plaint of the Camel*.

A Camel's all lumpy And bumpy and bumpy—
Any shape does for me!

C. E. CAREY, *The Plaint of the Camel*.

11 The camel, desiring horns, was shorn of even his ears. (Camelus desiderans cornua etiam aures perdidit.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*, Cent. v, sec. 8. A translation of a Greek proverb, Apostolius, ix, 8, 43.

The camel set out to get him horns and was shorn of his ears.

Babylonian Talmud: *Sanhedrin*, p. 106a.

12 'Tis the last feather that breaks the horse's back.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5120.

As the last straw breaks the laden camel's back.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, Ch. 2.

13 Old camels carry young camels' skins to market.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

14 The camel at the close of day
Kneels down upon the sandy plain
To have his burden lifted off,
And rest again.

ANNA TEMPLE, *The Kneeling Camel*.

15 Patient of thirst and toil, Son of the desert.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 965.

16 The camel, even when mangy, bears the burden of many asses. (Κάμηλοι καὶ ψωριῶσα πολλῶν ὄνων ἀνατίθενται φορτία.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*, Chil. i, cent. ix, No. 58.

17 The camel is dancing. (Camelus saltat.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb, applied to a person disporting himself in some ridiculous way.

CANDLE

18 A candle lights others and consumes itself.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 283.

19 I light my candle from their torches.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 5, subs. 1.

Light another's candle, but don't put out your own.

UNKNOWN.

20 To enlarge or illustrate this . . . is to set a candle in the sun.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 1, subs. 2.

Like his that lights a candle to the sun.

ANDREW FLETCHER, *Letter to Sir Walter Aston*.

But it is not necessary to light a candle to the sun.

ALGERNON SIMNEY, *Discourses on Government*, Ch. ii, sec. 23.

1 And hold up to the sun my little taper.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 21.
 Oh! rather give me commentators plain,
 Who with no deep researches vex the brain;
 Who from the dark and doubtful love to run,
 And hold their glimmering tapers to the sun.
 GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register: Introduction*. Pt. 1.

Some future strain in which the muse shall tell
 How science dwindles and how volumes swell.
 How commentaries each dark passage shun,
 And hold their farthing candle to the sun.
 YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vii, l. 95.

2 How inferior for seeing with, is your brightest train of fireworks to the humblest farthing candle!

CARLYLE, *Essays: Diderot*.

3 Then he never snuffed a candle with his fingers.

CHARLES I, of Spain, reading upon the tombstone of a Spanish grandee, "Here lies one who never knew fear." (BOSWELL, *Johnson*, 1769.)

4 His candle burns within the socket.

JOHN CLARKE, *Parvum Anglo-Latino*, 279.

5 The smallest candle fills a mile with its rays, and the papille of a man run out to every star.
 EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

6 Tace, madam, is Latin for candle.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

Brandy is Latin for a goose and Tace is Latin for a candle.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i. (According to *Notes and Queries*, 6 Dec., 1851, this expression is much older and occurs in Dampier's *Voyages*, 1685.)

7 He consuming just like a candle on both ends, between wine and women.

RICHARD FLECKNOE, *Enigmatic Characters*, p. 64. (1658)

The butler and steward were in a confederacy and burnt the candle at both ends.

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*, iii, 110. (Smollet, tr.)

My candle burns at both ends;

It will not last the night;

But ah, my foes, and oh, my friends—

It gives a lovely light!

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *A Few Figs from Thistles: First Fig*.

8 Sith Nature thus gave her the praise,

To be the chiefest work she wrought,

In faith, methink, some better ways

On your behalf might well be sought,

Than to compare, as ye have done,

To match the candle with the sun.

HENRY HOWARD, *Sonnet to the Fair Geraldine*.

9 Be of good comfort, Master Ridley, and play the man. We shall this day light such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as I trust shall never be put out.

HUGH LATIMER, at the stake, to Nicholas Ridley, who was burned with him, 16 Oct., 1555. (*The Martyrdom*, p. 523.) Hume (*History of England*. Ch. 37) gives a slightly different version.

10 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick, and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 15.

Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

New Testament: Mark, iv, 21.

And useless as a candle in a skull.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 785.

11 He that is worst may still hold the candle.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 41.

I'll be a candle-holder, and look on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 38.

12 Thus hath the candle singed the moth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 9, l. 79.

13 And then, exulting in their taper, cry,

"Behold the sun;" and, Indian-like, adore!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 779.

CANDOR

See also Heart: The Speaking Heart; Sincerity

I—Candor: Definitions

14 'Tis not my talent to conceal my thoughts, Or carry smiles and sunshine in my face, When discontent sits heavy at my heart.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 4.

You know I say

Just what I think, and nothing more nor less, . . .

I cannot say one thing and mean another.

LONGFELLOW, *Giles Corey*. Act ii, sc. 3.

15 Gracious to all, to none subservient, Without offence he spake the word he meant.

T. B. ALDRICH, *The Sisters' Tragedy*.

16 To talk like a Scythian.

ANACHARSIS, who was a Scythian, and so frank, that this phrase became a synonym for frankness. (DIOGENES LÆRTIUS, *Anacharsis*, 1.)

17 Without, or with, offence to friends or foes,

I sketch your world exactly as it goes.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 89.

But now I'm going to be immoral; now I mean to show things really as they are, Not as they ought to be.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xli, st. 40.

I was so free with him as not to mince the matter.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*: Author's Preface.

We use great plainness of speech.

NEW TESTAMENT: II Corinthians, iii, 12.

"Not to put too fine a point upon it"—a favourite apology for plain-speaking with Mr. Snagsby.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 11.

Speak boldly, and speak truly, shame the devil.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Will Without Money*. Act iv, sc. 4. See also 2057:15.

Do all things like a man, not sneakingly:

Think the king sees thee still; for his King does.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 21.

Frankness is a natural quality. (La franchise est une qualité naturelle.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 108.

Speak out, hide not thy thoughts. ('Εἰπάτω, μὴ κρύβω.')

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 363.

He spake, and into every heart his words Carried new strength and courage.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. v, l. 586. (Bryant, tr.)

Be not ashamed to say what you are not ashamed to think. (Non pudeat dicere, quod non pudet sentire.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5. Quoted.

His heart's his mouth:

What his breast forges, that his tongue must vent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 257.

He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is the clapper, for what his heart thinks his tongue speaks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 13.

He speaks home, madam; you may relish him more in the soldier than in the scholar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 166.

I want that glib and oily art, To speak and purpose not.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 227.

Henceforth my wooing mind shall be expressed In russet yeas and honest kersey noes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 412.

He was wont to speak plain, and to the pur-

pose, like an honest man and a soldier; and now is he turned orthographer; his words are a very fantastical banquet, just so many strange dishes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 19.

I will begin at thy heel, and tell what thou art by inches, thou thing of no bowels, thou!

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 53.

Speak frankly as the wind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 253.

II—Candor: Its Virtues

Always be ready to speak your mind, and a base man will avoid you.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Candour, who, with the charity of Paul, Still thinks the best, when'er she thinks at all, With the sweet milk of human kindness bless'd,

The furious ardour of my zeal repress'd.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 55.

Blunt tools are sometimes found of use where sharper instruments would fail.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 24.

There is no wisdom like frankness.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. iv, ch. 9.

Frankness invites frankness.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

Feign'd Zeal, you saw, set out with speedier pace,

But, the last heat, Plain Dealing won the race.

DRYDEN, *Albion and Albanus: Epilogue*.

Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

There's a brave fellow! There's a man of pluck!

A man who's not afraid to say his say, Though a whole town's against him.

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act ii, sc. 2.

I blurt ungrateful truths, if so they be,

That none may need to say them after me.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Curtis*.

We drank the pure daylight of honest speech.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 48.

Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvii, 5.

For when I dinna clearly see,

I always own I dinna ken,

An' that's the way o' wisest men.

ALLAN RAMSAY, *The Clock and Dial*.

¹ I had rather seal my lips, than, to my peril,
Speak that which is not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 145.

² Innocence in genius and candor in power are
both noble qualities.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Germany*. Pt. ii, ch. 8.

³ On an occasion of this kind it becomes more
than a moral duty to speak one's mind. It
becomes a pleasure.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Importance of Being Earnest*. Act ii.

⁴ Come, give us your plain-dealing fellows,
Who never from honesty shrink,
Not thinking of all they should tell us,
But telling us all that they think.

UNKNOWN, *The Broderer's Song*.

III—Candor: Its Dangers

⁵ Candor, my tepid Friend,
Come not to play with me!
The Myrrhs and Mochas of the Mind
Are its Iniquity.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. v, No. 109.

⁶ A man that should call everything by its
right name, would hardly pass the streets
without being knocked down as a common
enemy.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 246.

⁷ Nothing is more useful to man than to speak
truly, yet candor is apt to be twisted to its
own destruction. (Utilius homini nihil est,
quam recte loqui; Sed ad perniciem solet agi
sinceritas.)

PRÆRUS, *Fables*, Bk. iv, fab. 12, l. 1.

⁸ Plain-dealing is a jewel, and he that useth it
shall die a beggar.

HENRY PORTER, *Two Angry Women of Abington*. (1599)

Plain-dealing is a jewel.

WYCHERLEY, *Country Wife*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Plain dealing is the best when all is done.

WILLIAM PRYNNE, *Histriomastix*, iii, 1.

⁹ Candor and generosity, unless tempered by
due moderation, lead to ruin. (Simplicitas
ac liberalitas, ni adsit modus, in exitium
vertuntur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 86.

¹⁰ Complaisance gets us friends, plain-speaking
hate. (Obsequium amicos, veritas odium
parit.)

TERENCE, *Andria*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 41.

If he persists in saying to me what he likes, he
shall hear what he does not like. (Si mihi per-

get que volt dicere, ea que non volt audire.)
TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 920. (Act v, sc. 4.) Said to
be an Eastern proverb.

He that speaketh what he will shall hear what he
would not.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*, 2. (1539)

¹¹ To be intelligible is to be found out.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act i.

IV—Candor: Spades are Spades

¹² To call a fig a fig, and a skiff a skiff. (Τὰ σῖκα
σῖκα, τὴν σκάφην δὲ σκάφην ἐνυπόκειν.)

ARISTOPHANES. (LUCIAN, *De Conseribend.
Hist.*, 41.) ERASMUS (*Colloquies: Philetymus
et Pseudochæus*) puts the phrase into Latin:
"Ficum vocamus ficum, et scapham scap-
ham."

Confutation is my name, the friend of truth and
frankness. . . . I call a fig a fig; a skiff a skiff.
(Τὰ σῖκα σῖκα, τὴν σκάφην σκάφην λέγω.)

MENANDER, *Fragment*. No. 545.

The world's too squeamish now to bear plain
words;

Concerning deeds it acts with gust enough:

But, thanks to wine-les and democracy,
We've still our stage where truth calls spade a
spade!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Aristophanes' Apology*.

¹³ A fig's a fig, he calls a spade a spade. (Ficus
ficus, ligonem ligonem vocat.)

ERASMUS, *Adagiorum Chiliades: Veritas*.

¹⁴ Which can call . . . a spade a spade.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Garden of Wysdome*. Sig.
C 4. (1539)

A loose, plain, rude writer, I call a spade a spade.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy:
Democritus to the Reader*.

I cannot say the crow is white,

But needs must call a spade a spade.

HUMPHREY GIFFORD, *A Woman's Pace is Full
of Wiles*.

¹⁵ Faith we do call a spade a spade in Corn-
wall.

BEN JONSON, *The Magnetic Lady*. Act i.

Ramp up my genius, be not retrograde,

But boldly nominate a spade a spade.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*. Act v, sc. 3.

I have learned to call wickedness by its own
terms: a fig a fig; and a spade a spade.

JOHN KNOX.

¹⁶ The Macedonians are a rude and clownish
people that call a spade a spade.

PHILIP OF MACEDON. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms
of Kings and Great Commanders: Philip*.)

Brought up like a rude Macedon, and taught to
call a spade a spade.

STEPHEN GOSSEN, *Ephemerides of Phaulo*.
(1579)

¹ I think it good plain English, without fraud,
To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *A Kicksey
Winsey*.

² I'll give you leave to call me anything, if
you don't call me spade.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. ii.

³ "Ye can call it influenza if ye like," said Mrs.
Machin. "There was no influenza in my young
days. We called a cold a cold."

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Card*, Ch. 8.

⁴ I call a cat a cat and Rolet a rascal. (J'appelle
un chat un chat, et Rolet un fripon.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*, Sat. i, l. 52.

⁵ I don't complain of Betsy or any of her acts
Exceptin' when we've quarreled and told each
other facts.

WILL CARLETON, *Betsy and I Are Out*.

V—Candor: The Candid Friend

⁶ There is no man so friendless but what he can
find a friend sincere enough to tell him dis-
agreeable truths.

BULWER-LYTON, *What Will He Do with It?*
Bk. ii, ch. 14.

⁷ Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe,
Bold I can meet,—perhaps may turn his blow;
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can
send,

Save, save, oh, save me from the Candid
Friend.

GEORGE CANNING, *The New Morality*.

Many a friend will tell us our faults without re-
serve, who will not so much as hint at our follies.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, July 1, 1748.

⁸ I hate him that my vices telleth me.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 662.

To a poor man, men should his vices tell,
But not to a lord, though he should go to hell.

CHAUCER, *The Somnours Tale*, l. 369.

⁹ Truly, sir, when a man is ruined, 'tis but the
duty of a Christian to tell him of it.

PARQUEAR, *The Twin-Rivals*, Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁰ If a friend telleth thee a fault, imagine always
that he telleth thee not the whole.

FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, l. 47.

CANT, see Hypocrisy

CARDS AND CARD-PLAYING

See also Gambling

¹¹ There be that can pack the cards, and yet
cannot play well.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

¹² As much is lost by a card too many as a card too

few. (Tanto se pierde por Carta de mas como por
Carta de menos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 17.

¹² Patience and shuffle the cards. (Paciencia y
barajar.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 23.

¹³ With spots quadrangular of diamond form,
Ensanguined hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblem of untimely graves.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iv, l. 217.

¹⁴ Cards were at first for benefits designed,
Sent to amuse, not to enslave the mind.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epilogue to Ed. Moore's
Gambster*.

¹⁵ When in doubt, win the trick.

EDMOND HOYLE, *Twenty-Four Rules for
Learners*.

¹⁶ "A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour
of the game." This was the celebrated wish of
old Sarah Battle (now with God), who, next
to her devotions, loved a good game of whist.
She was none of your lukewarm gamblers,
your half-and-half players. . . They do not
play at cards, but only play at playing at
them. . . All people have their blind side—
their superstitions; and I have heard her
declare, under the rose, that Hearts was her
favourite suit.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Mrs. Battle's
Opinions on Whist*.

¹⁷ If dirt was trumps, what hands you would
hold!

CHARLES LAMB, *Lamb's Suppers*, Vol. ii, last ch.

Soiled by rude hands, who cut and come again.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall: The Wid-
ow's Tale*, l. 26.

¹⁸ It is an old courtesy at the cards, perdy, to
let the loser have his word.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 1018. (1533)

¹⁹ See how the world its veterans rewards!
A youth of frolics, an old age of cards.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epia. ii, l. 243.

You do not play then at whist, sir? Alas, what a
sad old age you are preparing for yourself!
(Vous ne jouez donc pas le whist, monsieur?
Hélas! quelle triste vieillesse vous vous préparez!)

TALLEYRAND, *Retort*, when reproached for his
addiction to cards.

²⁰ Ere he took me, I put him to his trumps.

THOMAS SACKVILLE, *Mirror for Magistrates:
Jack Cade*. (1559)

It has put him to his trumps.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Cupid's Revenge*,
Act iv, sc. 1.

I will not play my ace of trumps yet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, 2647. (1732)

- ¹ Have I not here the best cards for the game,
To win this easy match play'd for a crown?
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 105.
As sure a card as ever won the bet.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, v, 1, 100.
He's a sure card.
DRYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*. Act ii, sc. 2.
² I must complain the cards are ill shuffled till
I have a good hand.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.
³ Damn your cards, said he, they are the devil's
books.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.
Cards are the devil's books.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Money*. Act iv, sc. 2.
Or lee-lang nights, wi' crabbit leuks,
Pore owre the devil's pictured beuks.
ROBERT BURNS, *The Two Dogs*.

CARE

See also Burden, Trouble, Worry.

- ⁴ But what is past my help is past my care.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Double Marriage*. Act i.
Things past redress are now with me past care.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 171.
⁵ Ye banks and braes o' bonie Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fressh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care?
BURNS, *The Banks o' Doon*.
Carking cares.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*.
⁷ Great waves of care. (Magnis curarum undis.)
CATULLUS, *Odes*, No. lxi. l. 62.
⁸ An essential of a happy life is freedom from
care. (Caput enim esse ad beate vivendum
securitatem.)
CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 13, sec. 45.
⁹ Care lives with all; no rules, no precepts save
The wise from woe, no fortitude the brave.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*.
¹⁰ Euripides did well and wisely say
Man's life and care are twins, and born one
day.
ALEXANDER CRAIG, *The Misery of Man*.
¹¹ Care draws on care, woe comforts woe again;
Sorrow breeds sorrow, one grief brings forth
twain.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Henry Howard to the
Lady Geraldine*, l. 87.
¹² Cast away care; he that loves sorrow
Lengthens not day, nor can buy tomorrow.
FORD AND DEKKER, *The Sun's Darling*.
¹³ Restless Anxiety, forlorn Despair,

- And all the faded family of Care.
SAMUEL GARTH, *Dispensary*. Canto vi, l. 137.
¹⁴ Behind the horseman sits black care. (Post
equitem sedet atra Cura.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 1, l. 40.
Care, looking grim and black, doth sit
Behind his back that rides from it.
FLORIO, tr., *Montaigne*, i, 38 After Horace.
Care jumps up behind and gallops with him. (Le
chagrin monte en croupe et galope avec lui.)
BOILEAU, *Epistle*. No. 5, l. 44.
Black Care rarely sits behind a rider whose pace
is fast enough.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Ranch Life*, p. 59.
¹⁵ Vile care boards even the brass-bound galley,
nor fails to overtake the troop of horse,
swifter than stags, swifter than the wind
which drives the clouds. (Scandit æratas
vitiosa naves Cura nec turmas equitum re-
linquit, Ocior cervis et agente nimbo Ocior
Euro.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 21.
¹⁶ Care that is entered once into the breast
Will have the whole possession ere it rest.
BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub*. Act i, sc. 4.
¹⁷ Telling lies and scraping siller, heaping cares
on cares.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Outlaw*.
Old Care has a mortgage on every estate,
And that's what you pay for the wealth that you
get.
J. G. SAXE, *Gifts of the Gods*.
¹⁸ And the night shall be filled with music
And the cares, that infest the day,
Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away.
LONGFELLOW, *The Day is Done*.
¹⁹ Ye pallid cares, far hence away! (Pallentes
procul hinc abite curæ.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, epig. 6, l. 6.
Begone, old Care, and I prithee begone from me;
For i' faith, old Care, thee and I shall never
agree.
JOHN PLAYFORD, *Musical Companion*. Song 13.
²⁰ If every man's internal care
Were written on his brow,
How many would our pity share,
Who have our envy now!
(Se a ciascun l'interno affano
Si leggesse in fronte scritto,
Quanti mai, che invidia fanno,
Ci farebbero pietà!)
PIETRO METASTASIO, *Giuseppe Riconosciuto*. Pt.
i. (*Opere*, vii, 266.) For other renderings see
APPENDIX, p. 2273.
²¹ Care Sat on his faded cheek.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 601.

Care is beauty's thief.

SHACKERLEY *MARMION, Cupid and Psyche.*

1 For other things mild Heav'n a time ordains,
And disapproves that care, though wise in
show,

That with superfluous burden loads the day.
MILTON, *Sonnet xviii: To Cyriac Skinner.*

2 O human cares! What emptiness in the affairs
of men! (O curas hominum, O quantum est
in rebus inane!)

PERSTUS, *Satires* Sat. i, l. 1.

3 Banish care from your mind. (Ejicite ex
animo curam.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina: Prologue*, l. 23.

Eat not thy heart, which forbids to afflict our
souls, and waste them with vexatious cares.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Of the Training of Children.*

Eat not thy heart, that is to say, consume not
thyself with cares.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Fo. 54.

4 Fretting cares make grey hairs.

W. G. BENJAM, *English Proverbs*, p. 763.

Care makes white hairs (Cura facit canos.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

5 So shaken as we are, so wan with care.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

6 O polish'd perturbation! golden care!

That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 22.

Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,
And where care lodges, sleep will never be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 35.

7 His cares are now all ended.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 3.

8 Care is no cure, but rather corrosive,

For things that are not to be remedied.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 3.

9 Deep-drenched in a sea of care.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1100.

10 Comfort's in heaven; and we are on the
earth,

Where nothing lives but crosses, cares, and
grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 78.

And is there care in Heaven?

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto viii, wt. 1.

11 Care's an enemy to life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 3.

12 I could lie down like a tired child

And weep away the life of care

Which I have borne and yet must bear.

SHELLEY, *Stanzas Written in Dejection Near Naples.*

13 Those little cares and visionary joys
That so perplex the fond impassion'd heart
Of ever-cheated, ever-trusting man

JAMES THOMSON, *To the Memory of Sir Isaac Newton*, l. 154.

14 And care, whom not the gayest can outbrave,
Pursues its feeble victim to the grave.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Childhood*. Pt. ii, l. 17.

15 Care to our coffin adds a nail, no doubt;

But every grin so merry draws one out.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Expostulatory Odes*. Ode. 15.

16 Let care kill a cat, We'll laugh and grow fat.
UNKNOWN, *Shirburn Ballad*, 91. (1585)

What though care killed a cat, thou hast mettle
enough in thee to kill care.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 135.

Hang sorrow, care'll kill a cat.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act
i, sc. 3.

Hang sorrow! care will kill a cat,

And therefore let's be merry.

GEORGE WITHER, *Christmas*.

CARLYLE, THOMAS

17 A spectre moving in a world of spectres.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Description of himself*.

18 He is like a lover or an outlaw who wraps up
his message in a serenade, which is nonsense
to the sentinel, but salvation to the ear for
which it is meant.

EMERSON, *Papers from the Dial: Past and Present*.

Carlyle, in his strange, half-mad way, has entered
the Field of the Cloth of Gold . . . the indubitable
champion of England.

EMERSON, *Papers from the Dial: Past and Present*.

19 A trip-hammer, with an Æolian attachment.

EMERSON, after meeting Carlyle in 1848.

20 These deathless names by this dead snake
defiled

Bid memory spit upon him for their sake.
SWINBURNE, *After Looking into Carlyle's Reminiscences*.

CASTLE

I—Castles on Earth

21 Castles are forests of stone.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacule Prudentum*.

22 A castle, after all, is but a house—

The dullest one when wanting company.

J. S. KNOWLES, *The Hunchback*. Act iv, sc. 1.

- ¹ This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 1.
The rude ribs of that ancient castle.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 32.
² A castle girt about and bound
With sorrow, like a spell.
SWINBURNE, *The Tale of Balen*. Pt. vi, st. 25.

II—Castles in the Air

- ³ The bonnie, bonnie bairn who sits poking in
the ase,
Glowing in the fire wi' his wee round face,
Laughing at the fuffin' lowe—what sees he
there?
Ha! the young dreamer's biggin' castles in
the air.
JAMES BALLANTINE, *Castles in the Air*.
For a' sae sage he looks, what can the laddie ken?
He's thinkin' upon naething, like mony mighty
men;
A wee thing maks us think, a sma' thing maks us
stare;
There are mair folks than him biggin' castles in
the air.
JAMES BALLANTINE, *Castles in the Air*.
⁴ Castles in the air cost a vast deal to keep up.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Lady of Lyons*. Act i, sc. 3.
⁵ When I build castles in the air,
Void of sorrow, void of fear.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: The
Author's Abstract*. (1521)
⁶ Building castles in the air, and making your-
self a laughing-stock.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 31.
⁷ I find the gayest castles in the air that were
ever piled, far better for comfort and for use,
than the dungeons in the air that are daily
dug and caverned out by grumbling, discon-
tented people.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.
⁸ And castles built above in lofty skies,
Which never yet had good foundation.
GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Steel Glass*, p. 55. (1576)
⁹ There is more pleasure in building castles in
the air than on the ground.
EDWARD GIBBON, *Miscellaneous Works*, i, 278.
¹⁰ Castles in the air—they are so easy to take
refuge in. And so easy to build, too.
HENRIK IBSEN, *The Master Builder*. Act iii.
¹¹ Alerand was a building of castles in the air.
WILLIAM PAINTER, *The Palace of Pleasure*, i,
266. (1564) This is the earliest known in-

- stance of the use in English of this proverbial
phrase, of which many examples could be
quoted.
As we are wont to say by them that build castles
in the air.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apology for Poetry*. Par.
12. (1595)
¹² 'Tis best to build no castles in the air.
MADAME D'ARBLAY, *Diary*. Vol. ii, p. 424.
¹³ If one advances confidently in the direction
of his dreams, and endeavors to live the life
which he has imagined, he will meet with a
success unexpected in common hours. . . .
If you have built castles in the air, your
work need not be lost; that is where they
should be. Now put the foundations under
them.
HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 18.
III—Castles in Spain
¹⁴ Thou shalt make castles then in Spain,
And dream of joy, all but in vain.
CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 2573.
(c. 1400)
This is the earliest use in English of this pro-
verbial phrase, whose origin is obscure.
Storer (*Peter the Cruel*, p. 280) ascribes it to
the lavish favors bestowed by Don Enrique
of Spain. It has been traced back in French
literature to the thirteenth century, and
Littre thinks the idea is simply that of an
imaginary castle in any foreign country. It
may have originated from the boastings of
Spanish adventurers in France of their lordly
residences, which existed only in the im-
agination.
He began to make castles in Spain, as lovers do.
WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 25. (c. 1477)
¹⁵ I fell asleep in the very act of building castles
in Spain.
LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. iii, ch. 76.
¹⁶ When I could not sleep for cold,
I had fire enough in my brain,
And builded, with roofs of gold,
My beautiful castles in Spain.
J. R. LOWELL, *Aladdin*. St. 1.
¹⁷ Let me think of building castles in Spain.
(Faire des châteaux en Espagne.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.
CAT
¹⁸ An old cat laps as much milk as a young.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 318.
¹⁹ Who a monstrous tail our cat hath got!
HENRY CAREY, *Dragon of Wantley*. Act ii, sc. 1.
²⁰ Who shall hang the bell about the cat's neck?
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.
It is well said, but who will bell the cat?
JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*.

But when the bell was brought and on a collar hung, was no rat in the rout, for all the realm of France, that durst have bound the bell about the cat's neck.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: The Vision of the Field Full of Folk*, l. 180. Langland tells the whole fable of the mice who decided to hang a bell to the cat's neck in order to be warned of her approach.

¹ Let take a cat, and foster him well with milk And tender flesh, and make his couch of silk, And let him see a mouse go by the wall, Anon he waveth milk, and flesh, and all, And every dainty which is in that house, Such appetite hath he to eat a mouse.

CHAUCER, *Mausciples Tale*, l. 71.

The cat, if you but singe her tabby skin, The chimney keeps, and sits content within: But once grown sleek, will from her corner run, Sport with her tail and wanton in the sun: She licks her fair round face, and frisks abroad To show her fur, and to be catterwaw'd.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath. Prologue*, l. 142.

² Ere a cat could lick his ear.

CHARLES COTTON, *Vergil Travestied*. Bk. iv. (1664)

³ Mrs. Crupp had indignantly assured him that there wasn't room to swing a cat there; but as Mr. Dick justly observed to me, sitting down on the foot of the bed, nursing his leg, "You know, Trotwood, I don't want to swing a cat. I never do swing a cat. Therefore what does that signify to me?"

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Vol. ii, ch. 6.

⁴ Confound the cats! All cats—always— Cats of all colours, black, white, grey; By night a nuisance and by day— Confound the cats!

ORLANDO DOBBIN, *A Dithyramb on Cats*.

⁵ Turn cat in the pan very prettily.

RICHARD EDWARDS, *Damon and Pithias*.

⁶ A cat gloved catcheth no mice.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 30. (1578)

The Cat in Gloves catches no Mice.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1754.

The Cat that always wears Silk Mittens

Will catch no Mice to feed her Kittens.

ARTHUR GUINTERMAN, *A Post's Proverbs*, p. 94.

A muzzled cat never was a good mouser.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 317. (1605)

⁷ When the cat is abroad the mice play.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 33. (1578)

When the cat's away The mice will play.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

When the cat's gone, the mice grow saucy.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5572. (1732)

Well wots the mouse The cat's out of house.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*. (1670)

So it is, and such is life. The cat's away, and the mice they play.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 54.

Playing the mouse in absence of the cat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 172.

⁸ Is the cat to blame,

If maids be fools with shame?

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*. Fo. 41. (1591)

⁹ Cats hide their claws.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1072.

The cat invites the mouse to a feast.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4441.

When the cat winketh,

Little wots the mouse what the cat thinketh.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6453.

Let the cat wink and let the mouse run.

UNKNOWN, *World and the Child*. (1522)

¹⁰ Far in the stillness a cat Languishes loudly.

W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: Vigil*.

the great open spaces

where cats are cats

DON MARQUIS, *McHitchel has an adventure*.

¹¹ An old cat sports not with her prey.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The devil playeth oft . . . as doth the cat with the mouse.

UNKNOWN, *Ayenbite*, 179. (1340)

¹² The cat would eat fish, and would not wet her feet.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

A medieval proverb: "Catus amat pisces, sed non vult tangere plantas."

Fain would the cat fish eat,
But she's loath to wet her feet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6130.

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"

Like the poor cat i' the adage.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 44.

What cat's averse to fish?

THOMAS GRAY, *On Death of a Favourite Cat*.

¹³ When all candles be out all cats be grey.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 5. (1546)

All cats are grey in the dark.

THOMAS LODGE, *A Marguerite of America*, l. 56.

By night all cats are gray. (De noche todos los Gatos son pardos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.

¹⁴ A cat may look on a king.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

A halfpenny cat may look at a king.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*. (1670)

¹⁵ There are more ways of killing a cat than choking her with cream.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Westward Ho*. Ch. 20.

¹⁶ To pull the chestnuts from the fire with the

cat's paw. (Tirer les marrons de la patte du chat.)

MOLIERE, *L'Etourdi*. Act iii, sc. 5. The story of the ape using the whelp's foot to get chest-nuts out of the fire was told in 1586 by GEOFFREY WHITNEY, *Choice of Emblems*, p. 58. It was from this book that Shakespeare gained his knowledge of the foreign emblematisers of the sixteenth century.

Some few that . . . make use of us, as the monkey did of the cat's paw, to scrape the nuts out of the fire.

JOHN WILSON, *The Cheats*. Act v, sc. 4. (1664)
To take the nuts from the fire with the dog's foot.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

1 When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12. (1580)
When my Cat and I entertain each other with mutual apish tricks (as playing with a garter), who knows but that I make her more sport than she makes me?

ISAAC WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1. (1653)

2 A baited cat may grow as fierce as a lion.

SAMUEL PALMER, *Moral Essays*, p. 305.

3 It has been the providence of Nature to give this creature nine lives instead of one.

PULFAY, *The Greedy Cat*. Fable iii.

Good king of cats, nothing but one of your nine lives.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 80.

As many lives as a cat.

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. ii.

With new reversions of nine lives,

Starts up, and like a cat revives.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 1629.

4 It would make a cat laugh.

J. R. PLANCHÉ, *Extravagance*, iv, 148.

5 But thousands die without or this or that,
Die, and endow a college or a cat.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 95. The Duchess of Richmond left annuities for the maintenance of her cats.

6 Never wake a sleeping cat. (N'eveille point le chat qui dort.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i. See also under Dog.

7 The more you rub a cat on the rump, the higher she sets her tail.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 109.

8 He's like a cat; fling him which way you will, he'll light on his legs.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 282. (1678)

9 I would like to be there, were it but to see how the cat jumps.

WALTER SCOTT, *Journal*, 7 Oct., 1826.

10 I am as vigilant as a cat to steal cream.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 64.

11 A harmless necessary cat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 55.

The cat, with eyne of burning coal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*: Act iii, *Prelude*.

12 She watches him as a cat would watch a mouse.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

13 Stately, kindly, lordly friend, Condescend Here to sit by me.

SWINBURNE, *To a Cat*.

14 I like little Pussy, her coat is so warm.

And if I don't hurt her, she'll do me no harm.

JANE TAYLOR, *I Like Little Pussy*.

15 For oft museth the cat after her mother.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, 296. (c. 1275)

The cat will after kind.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 109.

16 A good cat deserves a good rat. (A bon chat bon rat.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb. There is also its opposite: "A mauvais chat mauvais rat."

CAUSE

I—Cause: Apothegms

17 Home of lost causes, and forsaken beliefs, and unpopular names, and impossible loyalties!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Preface*. Referring to Oxford University.

Oxford! of whom the poet said

That one of your unwritten laws is

To back the weaker side, and wed

Your gallant heart to wobbling causes.

OWEN SEAMAN, *The Scholar Farmer*.

18 Greatly unfortunate, he fights the cause

Of honour, virtue, liberty and Rome.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act I, sc. 1.

19 A cause may be inconvenient, but it's magnificent. It's like champagne or high shoes, and one must be prepared to suffer for it.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Title*.

20 Presume to lay their hand upon the ark

Of her magnificent and awful cause.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 231.

21 Great causes are never tried on their merits.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

22 Seeing the root of the matter is found in me.

Old Testament: *Job*, xix, 28.

23 This cause is to be fought, not pleaded.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *Boshyf Lover*. Act I, sc. 2.

And, confident we have the better cause,
Why should we fear the trial?

PHILIP MASSINGER, *Bashful Lover*. Act i, sc. 2.

1 Cause me no causes.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act i, sc. 3.

2 To set the Cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honour, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless eyes.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Clifton Chapel*.

3 A man is a lion in his own cause.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 294.

4 Your cause doth strike my heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 101.

5 Hear me for my cause, and be silent, that
you may hear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 13.

Mine's not an idle cause.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 95.

II—Cause: The Good Cause

6 A good cause needs not to be patron'd by
passion, but can sustain itself upon a temper-
ate dispute.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 5.

7 They never fail who die in a great cause.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act ii, sc. 2.

In such a cause they could not dare to fear.

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 621.

8 Our cause is just, our union is perfect.

JOHN DICKINSON, *Declaration on Taking up Arms*, 1775. Formerly attributed to Jefferson, but occurs in original manuscript draft in Dickinson's handwriting.

9 A good cause makes a stout heart and a
strong arm.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 140.

That cause is strong which has not a multitude,
but one strong man behind it.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy: Books and Libraries*.

A just cause is strong.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old One*. Act iii, l. 3.

10 Pledged to the glory of a mighty cause.

ANGELA MORGAN, *Conquerors*.

11 The cause is gude and the word's "Fa' on."

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

12 God befriended us, as our cause is just!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 120.

13 A noble cause doth ease much a grievous
case.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. I.

14 For my sake, do get it into your minds that
my cause is a just one. (*Mea causa causam
hanc justum esse animum inducite.*)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos: Prologue*,
l. 41.

15 The homely beauty of the good old cause.

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: O Friend! I Know Not*.

III—Cause: The Bad Cause

16 Defend not my deed; a bad cause should be
silent. (*Nec factum defende meum: mala
causa silenda est.*)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 1, l. 147.

17 A bad cause will ever be supported by bad
means and bad men.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis*. No. ii.

18 It is a bad cause that asks for mercy. (*Mala
causa est quæ requirit misericordiam.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 346.

19 It's a bad cause that none dare speak in.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

IV—Cause and Effect

20 To know truly is to know by causes. (*Vere
scire, esse per causas scire.*)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*.
Pt. ii, bk. ii, aphor. 1. Quoted.

21 The causes of events are ever more interest-
ing than the events themselves. (*Semper
causæ eventorum magis movent quam ipsa
eventa.*)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Atticum*. Bk. ix, sec. 5.

22 Behind the coarse effect is a fine cause. . . .
Cause and effect are two sides of one fact.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Cause and effect, means and ends, seed and fruit,
cannot be severed; for the effect already blooms in
the cause, the end preëxists in the means, the fruit
in the seed.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

23 Do not clutch at sensual sweetness until it
is ripe on the slow tree of cause and effect.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

Cause and effect, the chancellors of God.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Everything is the cause of itself.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1856.

24 To all facts there are laws,

The effect has its cause, and I mount to the
cause.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto iii, st. 8.

25 That which follows ever conforms to that
which went before. (*Tâ ἑξῆς del τοῖς
πρὸ τούτων οὐκ αὐτὸς ἐκτελεῖται.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 45.

1 Their cause is hidden, but our woes are clear.
(Causa latet, mala nostra patent.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. xxi, l. 53.
The cause is hidden, but the result is known.
(Causa latet, vis est notissima.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 287.

2 And now remains
That we find out the cause of this effect;
Or, rather say, the cause of this defect,
For this effect defective comes by cause.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 100.

3 There is occasions and causes why and where-
fore in all things.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.
It is the cause, it is the cause, my soul,—
Let me not name it to you, you chaste stars!—
It is the cause.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 1.
Thou art the cause, and most accursed effect.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act 1, sc. 2, l. 120.

4 Happy the man who has been able to under-
stand the causes of things. (Felix, qui potuit
rerum cognoscere causas.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 490.

5 After this, therefore on account of this.
(Post hoc, ergo propter hoc.) False argu-
ment from cause to effect from mere preced-
ence of circumstance.

RICHARD WHATELY, *Logic*, p. 135.

V—Cause: First Cause

6 The parent of the universe . . . fixed for
eternity the causes whereby he keeps all
things in order. (Parens rerum . . . Fixit
in aeternum causas, qui cuncta coerct.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 7.

Even from the first beginnings of the world de-
scends a chain of causes. (A prima descendit
origine mundi Causarum series.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vi, l. 608.

7 The Universal Cause
Acts to one end, but acts by various laws.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 1.

The Universal Cause
Acts not by partial but by gen'ral laws.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 35.

8 Thou Great First Cause, least understood.
POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

CAUTION, see Prudence

CELIBACY, see Marriage and Celibacy

CENSURE, see Criticism

CENTURY, see Age: The Age

CERTAINTY

9 To be positive; to be mistaken at the top of
one's voice.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

10 As certain as a gun.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 11.

As sure as a gun.

CONGREVE, *Double Dealer*. Act v; DRYDEN,
Spanish Friar. Act iii, sc. 2; RICHARD STEELE,
Tender Husband. Act iii, sc. 2. "As sure as
shooting" is the modern form.

As sure as death.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, ii, 1.

Sure as God made little apples.

NORTHALL, *Folk Phrases*, p. 11.

Sure as the coat on your back.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 208.

11 Never take anything for granted.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 5 Oct., 1864.

12 No great deed is done

By falterers who ask for certainty.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i, last sc.

13 In this world, nothing is certain but death
and taxes.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to M. Leroy*,
1789.

There's nothing certain in man's life but this:
That he must lose it.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Clytemnestra*. Pt. xx.

One thing at least is certain—this life flies:

One thing is certain, and the rest is lies.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyat*. St. 63. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

14 How shall I hedge myself with certainties?

HELEN FRAZER-BOWER, *Certainties*.

But I have certainty enough

For I am sure of you.

AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURR, *Certainty Enough*

15 Such sober certainty of waking bliss.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 263.

16 I will maintain it before the whole world.

(Je le soutiendrai devant tout le monde.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*. Act iv,
sc. 3.

17 All cares of mortal men did they forget,

Except the vague desire not to die,

The hopeless wish to flee from certainty,

That sights and sounds we love will bring
on us

In this sweet fleeting world and piteous.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. v, l. 385.

18 I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 83.

¹ Wisely and slow: they stumble that run fast.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 3,
l. 94. (1591)

Slowness is sure.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Bibliotheca Scholastica Instruclissima*, 111. (1633)

These, though slow, were sure.

FULLER, *Holy War*. Bk. iii, ch. 5. (1639)

As he is slow he is sure.

STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 140. (1711)

I may be slow, but I am precious sure.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

² It is certain because it is impossible. (Certum est quia impossibile est.)

TERTULLIAN, *De Carne Christi*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.
See under **HELLER**.

II—Certainty and Uncertainty

³ If a man will begin with certainties, he will end with doubts; but if he will be content to begin with doubts, he shall end in certainties.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i. See also under **DOUBT**.

⁴ What is more unwise than to mistake uncertainty for certainty, falsehood for truth? (Quid enim stultius quam incerta pro certis habere, falso pro veris?)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xix, sec. 68.

⁵ Certainty is the mother of Quietness and Repose; and Uncertainty the cause of variance and contentions

COKE, *The Institutes*. No. iii, p. 302.

⁶ He is a fool who leaves certainties for uncertainties. (Νῆπιος ὅς τὰ ἔτοιμα λιπὼν τ' ἀνέτοιμα διώκει.)

HEGEO. (Attribution by PLUTARCH, ii, 505.)

He that leaves certainty and sticks to chance,
When fools pipe he may dance.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6439.

He is no wise man that will quit a certainty for an uncertainty.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 57.

⁷ We lose certainties whilst we seek uncertainties. (Certa mittimus, dum incerta petimus.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 685. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

⁸ The only certainty is that nothing is certain. (Solum certum nihil esse certi.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, 7.

Nothing is more certain than uncertainties.

BARNFIELD, *The Shepherd's Content*. St. 11.

Nothing is certain but uncertainty. (Rien n'est sûr que la chose incertaine.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

I am not so nice,

To change true rules for old inventions.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 80.

CERVANTES SAAVEDRA, MIGUEL DE

¹⁰ Cervantes smiled Spain's chivalry away;
A single laugh demolished the right arm
Of his own country.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xlii, st. 11.

¹¹ Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back
in the sheath

(*Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath.*)

And sees across a weary land a straggling
road in Spain,

Up which a lean and foolish knight forever
rides in vain.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Lepanto*.

¹² Alas! poor Knight! Alas! poor soul possessed!

Yet would to-day, when Courtesy grows chill,
And life's fine loyalties are turned to jest,
Some fire of thine might burn within us still!
Ah! would but one might lay his lance in
rest,

And charge in earnest—were it but a mill.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Don Quixote*.

Thou wert a figure strange enough, good lack!
To make Wiseacredom, both high and low,
Rub purblind eyes, and (having watched thee
go),

Dispatch its Dogberrys upon thy track.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Don Quixote*.

¹³ Dearest of all the heroes! Peerless knight
Whose follies sprang from such a generous
blood!

Young, young must be the heart that in thy
fight

Beholds no trace of its own servitude.

ARTHUR DAVIDSON FICKE, *Don Quixote*.

¹⁴ The peerless knight of La Mancha, whom, by
the bye, with all his follies, I love more, and
would actually have gone farther to have
paid a visit to, than the greatest hero of antiquity.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

¹⁵ I only desire to have follies that are amusing,
and am sorry Cervantes laughed chivalry out
of fashion.

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 10 July,
1774.

CHANCE

See also **Accident**, **Fortune**, **Gambling**, **Luck**

I—Chance: Definitions

¹⁶ Chance is a nickname of Providence. (Le hasard est un sobriquet de la Providence.)

SEBASTIAN-ROCH-NICHOLAS DE CHAMFORT.

¹ The ancients . . . exalted Chance into a divinity.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience.*

² Chance is perhaps the pseudonym of God when He did not want to sign. (Le hasard c'est peut-être le pseudonyme de Dieu, quand il ne veut pas signer.)

ANATOLE FRANCE, *Le Jardin d'Épicure*, p. 132.

³ That Power Which erring men call Chance.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 587.

⁴ All chance, direction, which thou canst not see.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. I, l. 290.

⁵ What is chance but the rude stone which receives its life from the sculptor's hand? Providence gives us chance—and man must mould it to his own designs.

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*, Act III, sc. 9, l. 13.

⁶ Chance and valor are blended in one. (Fors et virtus miscetur in unum.)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. XII, l. 714.

⁷ To a sensible man, there is no such thing as chance. (Für den Vernünftigen Menschen giebt gar keinen Zufall.)

LUDWIG TIECK, *Fortunat*.

Chance is a word void of sense; nothing can exist without a cause.

VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary*.

Things do not happen in this world—they are brought about.

WILL. H. HAYS, *Speech*, during campaign of 1918. Featured in *New York American*, 10 Dec., 1922.

II—Chance: Apophthegms

⁸ "I care not," said Richard, "hap as it hap will."

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Sonnet of Aymon*, 332. (1489)

Therefore hap good, or hap ill, I will walk on still.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*, II, 7. (1599)

⁹ One hopeless, dark idolater of Chance.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. II, l. 296.

¹⁰ Probabilities direct the conduct of the wise man. (Probabilia . . . sapientis vita regere-tur.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*, Bk. I, ch. 5, sec. 12.

Almost all human life depends on probabilities.

VOLTAIRE, *Essays: Probabilities*.

¹¹ Work and acquire, and thou hast chained the wheel of Chance.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

¹² Chance fights ever on the side of the prudent. (Πάντα γὰρ ἐν φρονέσσει σὺμμεχεῖ τύχη.)

EURIPIDES, *Pyrrhous*. (Adapted.)

Chance usually favors the prudent. (Le hasard est ordinairement heureux pour l'homme prudent.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*, No. 147.

¹³ Chance cannot touch me! Time cannot hush me!

MARGARET WITTER FULLER, *Dryad Song*.

¹⁴ His own chance no man knoweth
But as Fortune it on him throweth.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, vi. (Hence: You never know your luck.)

¹⁵ He that leaveth nothing to Chance will do few things ill, but he will do very few things.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 247.

¹⁶ There is no chance which does not return. (Il n'est pas chance qui ne retourne.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

¹⁷ A certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the King of Israel.

Old Testament: *1 Kings*, xxii, 34.

Let my disclaiming from a purposed evil
Free me so far in your most generous thoughts,
That I have shot mine arrow o'er the house,
And hurt my brother.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act V, sc. 2, l. 252.

I shot an arrow into the air
It fell to earth, I knew not where;
For, so swiftly it flew, the sight
Could not follow it in its flight.

LONGFELLOW, *The Arrow and the Song*.

I shot a rocket in the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where
Until next day, with rage profound,
The man it fell on came around.

TOM MASSON, *Enough*.

¹⁸ What Chance has made yours is not really yours. (Non est tuum, fortuna quod fecit tuum.)

LUCILIUS. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*, Epist. viii, sec. 10.)

¹⁹ Chance contrives better than we ourselves. (Τὸ αὐθάγας ἡμῶν καλλίω βουλεύεται.)

MENANDER, *Fragments*.

²⁰ Everything may happen. (Omnia fieri possent.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*, Epist. lxx, 9.

²¹ Whom chance often passes by, it finds at last. (Quem sæpe transit casus, aliquando invenit.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 328.

²² I shall show the cinders of my spirits

Through the ashes of my chance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 173.

¹ If chance will have me king, why, chance may crown me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 143.

Even in the force and road of casualty.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 9, l. 30.

² The dice of Zeus have ever lucky throws. ('Αἰ γὰρ εὖ κίρνωσι οἱ Διὸς κῆποι.)

SOPHOCLES, *Fragments*. No. 763.

The dice of God are always loaded. (Οἱ κῆποι Διὸς αἰεὶ ἐκρίνωσι.)

Proverbial form of the above.

³ A chance may win that by mischance was lost.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Times Go by Turns*.

⁴ Whatever chance shall bring, we will bear it philosophically. (Quod fors feret feremus æquo animo.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 138. (Act i, sc. 2.)

⁵ Through divers mishaps, through so many perilous chances, (Per varios casus, per tot discrimina rerum.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 204.

⁶ Use thou thy chance. (Utere sorte tua.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iii, l. 932.

Grasps the skirts of happy chance.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxiv.

III—Chance: Its Power

⁷ We do not what we ought,

What we ought not, we do,

And lean upon the thought

That Chance will bring us through.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles on Etna*, l. 237.

Yet they, believe me, who await

No gifts from Chance, have conquer'd Fate.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Resignation*, l. 245.

⁸ How slight a chance may raise or sink a soul!

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

And we cry, though it seems to our dearest of foes,

"God, give us another chance."

RICHARD BURTON, *Song of the Unsuccessful*.

⁹ Revolving in his altered soul

The various turns of chance below.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*. St. 4.

¹⁰ There is a master who, without an effort, surpasses us all, and that master is chance.

ÉMILIE GABORIAU, *File 113*. Ch. 11.

¹¹ Chances rule men and not men, chances.

HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. vii, ch. 49.

¹² Blind chance sweeps the world along. (Cum caeco rapiantur saecula casu.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 446.

Chance and whim govern the world. (La fortune et l'humeur gouvernent le monde.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 435.

Chance governs all.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 910.

Everlasting Fate shall yield to fickle Chance.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 232.

Chance everywhere has power. (Casus ubique valet.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 425.

Chance is another master. (Magister alius casus.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*.

¹³ Chance dispenses life with unequal justice. (Fortuna arbitriis tempus dispensat iniquis.)

OVID, *Consolatio ad Livium*, l. 371.

All the affairs of men hang by a slender thread; and sudden chance brings to ruin what once was strong. (Omnia sunt hominum tenui pendencia filo. Et subito casu, quæ valere, ruunt.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 3, l. 35.

Chance is blind and is the sole author of creation.

J. X. B. SAINTINE, *Picciola*. Ch. 3.

¹⁴ How Chance whirls round the affairs of men! (Quanti casus humana rotant!)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1123.

¹⁵ But as the unthought-on accident is guilty

To what we wildly do, so we profess

Ourselves to be the slaves of chance, and flies

Of every wind that blows.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4,

l. 548.

¹⁶ How often things occur by the merest chance, which we dared not even hope for! (Quam sæpe forte temere Eveniunt quæ non audeas optare!)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 757. (Act v, sc. 1.)

A lucky chance, that oft decides the fate

Of mighty monarchs.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1285.

¹⁷ Chance will not do the work—Chance sends the breeze;

But if the pilot slumber at the helm,

The very wind that wafts us towards the port

May dash us on the shelves.

SCOTT, *The Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 22. Quoted

as from an old play.

¹⁸ What disturbance can result from the instability of Chance, if you are sure in the face of what is unsure?

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. cl, sec. 9.

IV—Chance: The Main Chance

1 Let me stand to the main chance.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 104. (1580)

2 Always have an eye to the main, whatsoever thou art chanced at the buy.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 430. (1580)

I know what's what, and have always taken care of the main chance.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 9.

3 Be careful still of the main chance, my son.

PERRAUD, *Satires*, Sat. vi. (Dryden, tr., l. 158.)

Have a care o' the main chance.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto II, l. 499.

4 Main chance, father, you meant!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI.* Act I, sc. 1, l. 212.

CHANGE

See also Consistency, Constancy

5 Change doth unknit the tranquil strength of men.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *A Question*.

6 It is sufficiently clear that all things are changed, and nothing really perishes, and that the sum of matter remains absolutely the same.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Natura Rerum*.

The more it changes, the more it's the same thing. (Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.)

ALPHONSE KARR, *Les Guêpes; Les Femmes*, Jan., 1849. (Edition Levy, vol. vi, p. 304.)

See APPENDIX.

7 The changes and chances of this mortal life.

Book of Common Prayer: Collect.

The sundry manifold changes of the world.

Book of Common Prayer: Fourth Sunday After Easter.

8 This world has been harsh and strange; Something is wrong; there needeth a change.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Holy-Cross Day*.

9 Rejoice that man is hurled From change to change unceasingly,

His soul's wings never furled.

ROBERT BROWNING, *James Lee's Wife*. Pt. vi.

Weep not that the world changes—did it keep A stable, changeless state, 'twere cause indeed to weep.

BRYANT, *Mutation*.

Fallow and change we need, nor constant toil, Not always the same crop on the same soil.

W. W. STORAX, *A Contemporary Criticism*.

10 Look abroad thro' Nature's range, Nature's mighty law is change.

BURNS, *Let Not Women Ever Complain*.

11 He was a man who had seen many changes,

And always changed as true as any needle.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto III, st. 80. See also POLITICS: EXPEDIENT.

12 To-day is not yesterday: we ourselves change; how can our Works and Thoughts, if they are always to be the fittest, continue always the same? Change, indeed, is painful; yet ever needful; and if Memory have its force and worth, so also has Hope.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics*.

13 They must often change who would be constant in happiness or wisdom.

CONFUCIUS. (GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. No. 123.)

14 If he's a change, give me a constancy.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Bk. I, ch. 18.

15 Change is inevitable in a progressive country, Change is constant.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 20 Oct., 1867.

16 All things do willingly in change delight, The fruitful mother of our appetite.

JOHN DONNE, *Elegies*: No. 17, *Varley*, l. 9.

17 The least change in our point of view gives the whole world a pictorial air.

EMERSON, *Nature*, *Addresses: Idealism*.

18 Change in all things is sweet (*Μεταβολή πάντων γλυκύ.*)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. I, ch. 11, sec. 20.

19 There is danger in reckless change; but greater danger in blind conservatism.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*.

20 Thus times do shift; each thing his turn does hold;

New things succeed, as former things grow old.

HERRICK, *Ceremonies for Candlemas Eve*.

21 Change is not made without inconvenience, even from worse to better.

RICHARD HOOKER. (SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Preface to Dictionary*.)

22 Times change, and we change with them. (Tempora mutantur, nos et mutantur in illis.)

RAPHAEL HOLINSHED, *Chronicles of England*. Fo. 96b. (1577); JOHN OWEN, *Epigrammata*, I, 38. (1624); CELLARIUS, *Harmonica Macrocosmica: Preface*. (1661) Quoted as "common and very true words of wisdom."

Times change and men deteriorate. (Tempora mutantur et homines deteriorantur.)

UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum*. (c. 1300) *Harl. MS.* 7833.

All things are changed, and with them we, too, change;

Now this way and now that turns fortune's wheel.

(Omnia mutantur nos et mutamur in illis;
Illa vices quasdam res habet, illa vices.)

LOTHARIUS I. of Germany. (MATTHIAS BOR-
NIONUS, *Delicia Poetarum Germanorum*.
Vol. I, p. 585.)

Things do not change; we change.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

¹ He changes squares into circles. (Mutat
quadrata rotundis.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. i, l. 100.

² Change generally pleases the rich. (Plerum-
que gratæ divitibus vices.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 13.

³ I am not what I once was under the sway of
kindly Cynara. (Non sum qualis eram bonæ
Sub regno Cynaræ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 1, l. 3. Title of poem
by Ernest Dowson.

I am not now That which I have been.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 185.

I am not what I have been; what I should be.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Do not think that years leave us and find us the
same!

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto ii, st. 3.

Nor the exterior nor the inward man

Resembles that it was.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 6.

Presume not that I am the thing I was.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 60.

⁴ There is a certain relief in change, even
though it be from bad to worse; as I have
found in travelling in a stage-coach, that it
is often a comfort to shift one's position and
be bruised in a new place.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Tales of a Traveller*.
Preface.

So when a raging fever burns,

We shift from side to side by turns;

And 'tis a poor relief we gain

To change the place, but keep the pain.

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns and Spiritual Songs*, 146.

⁵ The world goes up and the world goes down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;

And yesterday's sneer and yesterday's frown
Can never come over again.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Dolcino to Margaret*.

⁶ All things must change

To something new, to something strange.

LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, l. 32.

O visionary world, condition strange,

Where naught abiding is but only change.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

⁷ Unceasingly contemplate the generation of
all things through change, and accustom thy-
self to the thought that the Nature of the
Universe delights above all in changing the
things that exist and making new ones of the

same pattern. For everything that exists is
the seed of that which shall come out of it.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 36.

Everything changes. Thou thyself art undergo-
ing a continuous change, and, in some sort, de-
cay: aye, and the whole Universe as well.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ix, sec. 19.

All things change them to the contrary.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 5, 90.

Mark this, that there is change in all things.
(Omnium rerum, heus, vicissitudo est!)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 276. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

In a higher world it is otherwise; but here below
to live is to change, and to be perfect is to have
changed often.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Development of
Christian Doctrine*, p. 40.

⁸ Change, the strongest son of life.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Woods of Westernmain*.

⁹ Tomorrow to fresh woods, and pastures new.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 193. Often misquoted, "to
fresh fields."

¹⁰ In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds

On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 597.

With delight he snuffed the smell
Of mortal change on earth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 272.

¹¹ We have changed all that. (Nous avons
changé tout cela.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Sganarelle, the pretended physician, de-
clares that the liver is on the left side and
the heart on the right, and is asked to
account for such an inversion of the usual
arrangement. He answers, "Oui, cela étoit
autrefois ainsi; mais nous avons changé
tout cela." Yes, it used to be that way, but
we have changed all that.

¹² O Death in life, O sure pursuer, Change,
Be kind, be kind, and touch me not.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Bel-
lerophon in Lycia*, l. 3485.

¹³ We shall all be changed, In a moment, in the
twinkling of an eye.

New Testament: I Corinthians, xv, 51, 52.

¹⁴ All things change, nothing perishes. (Omnia
mutantur, nihil interit.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 165.

There's nothing constant in the universe,
All ebb and flow, and every shape that's born
Bears in its womb the seeds of change.

(Nihil est toto, quod perstat, in orbe.

Cuncta fluunt, omnisque vagans formatur imago;

Ipsa quoque adaliduo labuntur tempora motu.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 171.

¹ The strength of nature lies not in holding on one even way, but she loves to change the fashion of her laws. (Non uno contenta valet natura tenore, Sed permutatas gaudet habere vices.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 90.

² It is a maxim here [at Venice], handed down from generation to generation, that change breeds more mischief from its novelty than advantage from its utility.

HESTER LYNN PROZZI, *Observations on a Journey through Italy*.

³ Manners with fortunes, humours turn with climes,

Tenets with books, and principles with times.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 172.

⁴ It is a bad plan that admits of no modification. (Malum est consilium, quod mutari non potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiarum*. No. 469.

⁵ To some will come a time when change
Itself is beauty, if not heaven

E. A. ROBINSON, *Ilwaclyn and the Tree*.

⁶ They are the weakest-minded and the hardest-hearted men, that most love variety and change

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. ii, ch. 6, sec. 7.

O people keen
For change, to whom the new looks always
green!

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. ii, No. 33.

⁷ Every change of scene becomes a delight.
(Omnis mutatio loci jucunda fiet.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. xxviii, 4.

⁸ Nothing of him that doth fade
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 400.

⁹ There is nothing permanent except change.

HERACLITUS. The central idea of his philosophy.
(ROGERS, *Students' History of Philosophy*, p. 15.)

Nought may endure but Mutability.

SHELLEY, *Mutability*. St. 4.

¹⁰ Times go by turns, and chances change by course,

From foul to fair, from better hap to worse. . . .

No joy so great but runneth to an end,
No hap so hard but may in fine amend.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Times Go by Turns*.

In the course of time, we grow to love things we once hated and hate things we loved.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Crabbed Age and Youth*.

¹¹ Change lays not her hand upon truth.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Poems: Dedication*.

¹² Not in vain the distance beacons. Forward,
forward let us range,

Let the great world spin for ever down the
ringing grooves of change.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*. St. 91. Dr. Alfred Gatty (*Notes and Queries*, ser. viii, vol. 2, p. 387) states that the phrase "ringing grooves of change" was due to a misconception on the part of Tennyson, who had been present at the opening of the Manchester-Liverpool railway, and, being short-sighted, thought the wheels ran in grooved rails.

¹³ The world was never made;

It will change, but it will not fade. . . .

Nothing was born, Nothing will die;

All things will change.

TENNYSON, *Nothing Will Die*.

¹⁴ The old order changeth, yielding place to new,
And God fulfils himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the
world

TENNYSON, *Morte d'Arthur*, l. 291. (1842)
Also *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 408, *The
Coming of Arthur*, l. 508 (1860)

¹⁵ All things change, creeds and philosophies
and outward system—but God remains!

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk. iv, ch. 27.

¹⁶ It is not now as it hath been of yore;—

Turn wheresoe'er I may,

By night or day.

The things which I have seen I now can see
no more.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*.

CHANTICLEER

¹⁷ I heard nae mair, for Chanticleer

Shook off the pouthery snaw, . . .

And hailed the morning with a cheer,

A cottage-rousing crow.

ROBERT BURNS, *A Winter Night*. St. 9.

¹⁸ A yard she had, enclosed all about

With sticks, and a dry ditch without,

In which she had a cock, hight Chauntecleer,

In all the land of crowing n'as his peer.

His voice was merrier than the merry organ

On mass-days that in the church gon.

CHAUCER, *The Nonne Precieuses Tale*, l. 27.

¹⁹ Hail chanticleer! (Χαίρε ἀλέκτορ.)

DIODEGENES, to a musician whose audience always deserted him, explaining that it was because the musician's song "made everybody get up." (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. 48.)

²⁰ And hark! how clear bold chanticleer,
Warmed with the new wine of the year,

Tells all in his lusty crowing!
J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Lounfal: Prelude*.

1 While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before.
MASON, *L'Allegro*, l. 49.

2 Bold chanticleer proclaims the dawn
And spangles deck the thorn.
JOHN O'KEEFE, *Tear Peter*. Act i, sc. 4.

3 Ah, God! Stab upward with your noise;
Tear at the sky.
With the day gone molten down his throat
And his spine a tilted flame,
What singer could not make one song
As fine as fire?
GEORGE O'NEIL, *The White Rooster*.

4 I recoil dazzled at beholding myself all rosy
red, at having, I myself, caused the sun to
rise. (Je recule Ebloui de me voir moi même
tout vermeil Et d'avoir, moi, le coq, fait
élever le soleil)
EDMOND ROSTAND, *Chanticleer*. Act ii, sc. 3.
And sounding in advance its victory,
My song jets forth so clear, so proud, so
peremptory,
That the horizon, seized with a rosy trembling,
Obeys me.
EDMOND ROSTAND, *Chanticleer*. Act ii, sc. 3.
He's welly like a cock as thinks the sun's rose
o' purpose to hear him crow.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 33.

5 Every cock is at his best on his own dunghill
(Gallum in suo sterquilinio plurimum
posse.)
SENECA, *Apocolocyntosis*, vii, 3.
Every cock will fight upon his own dunghill.
CONGREVE, *The Old Butcher*. Act ii, sc. 2.
Every cock is proud on his own dunghill.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

6 The cock, that is the trumpet to the morn,
Doth with his lofty and shrill-sounding throat
Awake the god of day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 150.
The early village cock
Hath twice done salutation to the morn.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 209.

7 Some say that ever 'gainst that season comes
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 158.

8 Hark, hark! I hear
The strain of strutting chanticleer
Cry, Cock-a-diddle-dow.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 384.

9 He is the sun's brave herald
That, ringing his blithe horn,
Calls round a world dew-pearled
The heavenly airs of morn.
KATHLEEN TYNAN HINKSON, *Chanticleer*.

CHAOS

10 The wrecks of matter, and the crush of
worlds
ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 1.
Temple and tower went down, nor left a site:—
CHAOS of ruins!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 80.
The world was void,
The populous and the powerful was a lump,
Seasonless, herbless, treeless, manless, lifeless—
A lump of death—a chaos of hard clay.
BYRON, *Darkness*, l. 69.

11 The chaos of events.
BYRON, *Prophecy of Dante*. Canto ii, l. 6.

12 Star after star from heaven's high arch shall
rush,
Suns sink on suns, and systems systems
crush,
Headlong, extinct, in one dark centre fall,
And death, and night, and chaos, mingle all!
ERASMUS DARWIN, *Economy of Vegetation*.
Canto iv.

13 And the earth was without form, and void;
and darkness was upon the face of the deep.
Old Testament: Genesis, i, 2.

14 No arts, no letters, no society, and which is
worse of all, continual fear and danger of vio-
lent death, and the life of man solitary, poor,
nasty, brutish and short.
THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Ch. 18.

15 Even so, when the framework of the world
is dissolved, and the final hour, closing so
many ages, reverts to pristine chaos (anti-
quum chaos), then the fiery stars will drop
into the sea, and earth will shake off the
ocean, . . . and the whole distracted fabric
of the shattered firmament will overthrow
its laws
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 72.

16 Abomination of desolation.
New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 15; *Mark*,
xiii, 14.

17 Chaos, that reigns here
In double night of darkness and of shades.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 334.
Fate shall yield
To fickle Chance, and Chaos judge the strife.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 232.

18 Chaos umpire sits,
And by decision more embroils the fray
By which he reigns.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 907.

¹ Then rose the seed of Chaos, and of Night,
To blot out order and extinguish light.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 13.

Lo! thy dread empire, Chaos! is restor'd;
Light dies before thy uncreating word:
Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,
And universal darkness buries all.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 653.

² Nay, had I the power, I should
Pour the sweet milk of concord into hell,
Uproar the universal peace, confound
All unity on earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 97.

³ Chaos is come again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 92.

CHARACTER

I.—Character: Definitions

⁴ Our characters are the result of our conduct.
ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iii, ch. 5,
sec. 12.

⁵ A character is like an acrostic—read it forward, backward, or across, it still spells the same thing.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

⁶ Character,—a reserved force which acts directly by presence and without means.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

Character is centrality, the impossibility of being displaced or overset.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

Character is higher than intellect. . . . A great soul will be strong to live, as well as to think.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

Character, that sublime health which values one moment as another, and makes us great in all conditions.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Character is that which can do without success.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Character*.

⁷ In my opinion the best character is generally that which is the least talked about.

SIR WILLIAM EARLE, *Decision*, Queen v. Rowton. (34 L.J.M.C. 63.)

⁸ A great character . . . is a dispensation of Providence, designed to have not merely an immediate, but a continuous, progressive, and never-ending agency. It survives the man who possessed it; survives his age,—perhaps his country, his language.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Speech*, 4 July, 1835.

⁹ Talent is nurtured aye in solitude,
But Character 'mid the tempests of the world.

(Es bildet ein Talent sich in der Stille,
Sich ein Charakter in dem Strom der Welt.)
GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 66.

No talent, but yet a character. (Kein Talent, doch ein Charakter.)

HEINRICH HEINE, *Atta Troll*. Ch. 24.

¹⁰ Character is Destiny.

HERACLITUS. (MULLACH, *Fragments of Greek Philosophy*.)

Habits form character, and character is destiny.
JOSEPH KAINES, *Address: Our Daily Faults and Failings*.

Character is simply habit long continued. (Τὸ ἥθος ἥθος ἐστὶ νόσος πάρος.)

PLUTARCH, *Morals: On Moral Virtue*. Sec. 4.
See also under HABIT.

¹¹ We must have a weak spot or two in a character before we can love it much. People that do not laugh or cry, or take more of anything than is good for them, or use anything but dictionary-words, are admirable subjects for biographies. But we don't always care most for those flat pattern-flowers that press best in the herbarium.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 3.

¹² Character is like a tree and reputation like its shadow. The shadow is what we think of it; the tree is the real thing.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. (GROSS, *Lincoln's Own Stories*, p. 109.) See also under REPUTATION.

¹³ Character is what you are in the dark.

DWIGHT L. MOODY, *Sermons: Character*.

¹⁴ To my mind, the best and most faultless character is his who is as ready to pardon the rest of mankind, as though he daily transgressed himself; and at the same time as cautious to avoid a fault as if he never forgave one.

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. viii, epis. 22.

¹⁵ Character is the governing element of life, and is above genius.

FREDERICK SAUNDERS, *Stray Leaves: Life's Little Day*.

¹⁶ It is energy—the central element of which is will—that produces the miracles of enthusiasm in all ages. Everywhere it is the main-spring of what is called force of character, and the sustaining power of all great action.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 5.

The things that really move liking in human beings are the gnarled nodosities of character, variegated humours, freaks of generosity, some little

unextinguishable spark of the aboriginal savage, some little sweet savour of the old Adam.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vagabonds*.

1 Fame is what you have taken,
Character's what you give;
When to this truth you waken,
Then you begin to live.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Improvisations*. Sec. 11.

2 Character is a by-product; it is produced in the great manufacture of daily duty.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Arlington, 31 May, 1915.

II—Character: Apothegms

3 No better than you should be.

BRANDMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Coxcomb*. Act iv, sc. 3.

On ev'ry hand it will allow'd be
He's just—no better than he should be.

BURNS, *A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton*.

The shepherd thought her no better than she should be, a little loose in the hilts, and free of her hips.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (Molteux, tr.)

She's loose i' the hilts.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act ii, sc. 5.

She is no better than she should be.

FIELDING, *The Temple Beau*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Some might suspect the nymph not over good—
Nor would they be mistaken, if they should.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 75.

4 Happiness is not the end of life: character is.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

5 Some men are like pyramids, which are very broad where they touch the ground, but grow narrow as they reach the sky.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

Many men build as cathedrals were built—the part nearest the ground finished, but that part which soars toward heaven, the turrets and the spires, forever incomplete.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

6 Character must be kept bright, as well as clean.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 Jan., 1750.

7 Or if, once in a thousand years,
A perfect character appears.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iii, l. 207.

8 "Hard," replied the Dodger. "As nails," added Charley Bates.

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*. Ch. 9.

My landlord is as rich as a Jew and as hard as nails.

BERNARD SHAW, *You Never Can Tell*. Act i

9 There is a great deal of unmapped country within us.

GEORGE ELLIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. iii, ch. 24.

What does Africa,—what does the West stand for? Is not our own interior white on the chart? black though it may prove, like the coast, when discovered.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

10 Character gives splendor to youth and awe to wrinkled skin and gray hairs.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

11 Use what language you will, you can never say anything but what you are.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

We pass for what we are. Character teaches above our wills.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Human character evermore publishes itself. The most fugitive deed and word, the intimated purpose, expresses character.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Don't say things. What you are stands over you the while, and thunders so that I cannot hear what you say to the contrary.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

12 The force of character is cumulative.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

No change of circumstances can repair a defect of character.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

13 The Porcupine, whom one must Handle, gloved,
May be respected, but is never Loved.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*.

14 Such a man, in truth, am I. (Nimirum hic ego sum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 15, l. 42.

15 A very unclubbable man.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1764.)

Johnson was referring to Sir John Hawkins, and must have been proud of the remark for he repeated it to Fanny Burney, who recorded it in her diary (3 Aug., 1778) as "Sir John was a most unclubbable man."

16 To be capable of respect is almost as rare as to be worthy of it. (Être capable de respect est aujourd'hui presque aussi rare qu'en être digne.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 247.

17 No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his own character.

JOHN MORLEY, *Miscellanies: Robespierre*.

18 Character is much easier kept than recovered.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis*. No. iv

¹ He is pepper, not a man. (Piper, non homo.)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Hence, "full of pep."

² I would rather be adorned by beauty of character than by jewels. Jewels are the gift of fortune, while character comes from within. (Bono me esse ingenio ornatum quam auro multo movolo: Aurum id fortuna invenitur, natura ingenium bonum.)
PLAUTUS, *Poenulus*, l. 301. (Act I, sc. 2.)

³ A man's own character is the arbiter of his fortune. (Cuique hominum mores fingunt fortunam sui.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 141.

⁴ It matters not what you are thought to be, but what you are.
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 785.

It's not what you were, it's what you are to-day.
DAVID MARION. Title of song. (1898)

⁵ See thou character.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 59.

Come, give us a taste of your quality.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 452.

Put thyself into the trick of singularity.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 164; act III, sc. 4, l. 79.

⁶ I'm called away by particular business. But I leave my character behind me.

SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*. Act. II, sc. 2.
See also under REPUTATION.

⁷ Put more trust in nobility of character than in an oath.

SOLON. (DIODECES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 16.)

⁸ "High characters," cries one, and he would see

Things that ne'er were, nor are, nor e'er will be.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Goblins: Epilogue*.

⁹ A man should endeavor to be as pliant as a reed, yet as hard as cedar-wood.

Talmud: *Toanith*, xx.

¹⁰ How can we expect a harvest of thought who have not had a seed-time of character?

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

¹¹ What thou art, that thou art; that God knoweth thee to be and thou canst be said to be no greater.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. II, ch. 6.

¹² Happy for us if the grace of God enables us to live so that we retain innocence and freshness of character down to old age.

MARY ANN WENDELL, *Private letter*.

¹³ So build we up the being that we are.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. IV, l. 1264.

¹⁴ When wealth is lost, nothing is lost;
When health is lost, something is lost;
When character is lost, all is lost!
UNKNOWN. Motto on the wall of a school in Germany.

III—Character: Judgment of Character

¹⁵ To judge human character rightly, a man may sometimes have very small experience, provided he has a very large heart.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?* Bk. V, ch. 4.

¹⁶ We are firm believers in the maxim that, for all right judgment of any man or thing, it is useful, nay, essential, to see his good qualities before pronouncing on his bad.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe*.

¹⁷ Those who deserve a good character, ought to have the satisfaction of knowing that they have it, both as a reward and as an encouragement.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 March, 1747.

Colonel Chartres . . . was once heard to say that although he would not give one farthing for virtue, he would give ten thousand pounds for a character; because he should get a hundred thousand pounds by it.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 Jan., 1750.

¹⁸ By nothing do men show their character more than by the things they laugh at.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

A man never shows his own character so plainly as by the way he portrays another's.

RICHTER, *Titan* Zykel 110.

¹⁹ Men are more lovable for the bad qualities they don't possess than for the good ones they do.

E. P. OPPENHEIM, *Simple Peter Crodd*, p. 60.

²⁰ O think not of his errors now; remember His greatness, his munificence, think on all The lovely features of his character.

On all the noble exploits of his life,
And let them, like an angel's arm, unseen,
Arrest the lifted sword.

SCHILLER, *The Death of Wallenstein*. Act III, sc. 8. (Coleridge, tr.)

²¹ There is a kind of character in thy life,
That to the observer doth thy history
Fully unfold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 28.

IV—Character: Good and Bad

See also Goodness: Good and Evil

²² In him, inexplicably mixed, appeared

Much to be loved and hated, sought and feared.

BYRON, *Lara*, Canto i, st. 17.

1 A man so various, that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome;
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong;
Was everything by starts, and nothing long;
But, in the course of one revolving moon,
Was chymist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon.

DRYDEN, *Abolom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 545.

So over violent, or over civil,
That every man, with him, was God or Devil.
DRYDEN, *Abolom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 557.

2 This scholar, rake, Christian, dupe, gamester
and poet.

DAVID GARRICK, *Jupiter and Mercury*.

3 A man not perfect, but of heart
So high, of such heroic rage,
That even his hopes became a part
Of earth's eternal heritage.

RICHARD WATSON GILDER, *At the President's Grave*. Referring to James Abram Garfield.

4 Captious, yet gracious, sweet and bitter too,
I cannot with thee live, nor yet without thee.
(*Difficilis facilis, jucundus acerbus* es idem:
Nec tecum possum vivere, nec sine te.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, ep. 47, l. 1.

Thus neither with thee, nor without thee, can I
live. (*Sic ego non sine te, nec tecum vivere possum.*)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, elegy 11, l. 39.

In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow,
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about
thee,

There is no living with thee, nor without thee.
ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 68. A free translation of Martial.

5 Some squire, perhaps, you take delight to
rack,

Whose game is whist, whose treat a toast in
sack;

Who visits with a gun, presents you birds,
Then gives a smacking buss, and cries, No
words!

Or with his hounds comes hollowing from the
stable,

Makes love with nods, and knees beneath a
table.

PORCE, *Epistle to Mrs. Teresa Blount on Her Leaving Town*, l. 23.

6 Many men have been capable of doing a wise
thing, more a cunning thing, but very few a
generous thing.

PORCE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

7 His legs bestrid the ocean; his rear'd arm
Crested the world; his voice was propertied

As all the tuned spheres, and that to friends;
But when he meant to quail and shake the
orb,

He was as rattling thunder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 82.

8 Alas! 'tis true I have gone here and there,
And made myself a motley to the view,
Gored mine own thoughts, sold cheap what
is most dear,

Made old offences of affections new;
Most true it is that I have looked on truth
Askance and strangely.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cx.

9 O, tell her, Swallow, thou that knowest each,
That bright and fierce and fickle is the South,
And dark and true and tender is the North.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 78.

10 I am as bad as the worst, but thank God I
am as good as the best.

WALT WHITMAN.

Here's to you, as good as you are,
And here's to me, as bad as I am;
But as good as you are, and as bad as I am,
I am as good as you are, as bad as I am.

UNKNOWN. Old Scotch Toast.

11 Fair and foolish, little and loud,
Long and lazy, black and proud;
Fat and merry, lean and sad,
Pale and pettish, red and bad.

THOMAS WRIGHT, *Passions of the Mind*.
(1604)

If long, she is lazy, if little, she is loud;
If fair, she is slutish, if foul, she is proud.
JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 189.

With a red man rede thy rede;
With a brown man break thy bread;
At a pale man draw thy knife;
From a black man keep thy wife.

THOMAS WRIGHT, *Passions of the Mind*.

V--Character: Good

See also Goodness

12 An easy-minded soul, and always was. (*Ὁ δ' εὐκαλὸς μὲν ἐνθάδ', εὐκαλὸς δ' ἑκεῖ.*)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Frogs*, l. 82. (Frere, tr.)

And certainly, he was a good fellow.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales*: Prologue, l. 395.

In other respects the best fellow in the world.
(*Au demeurant, le meilleur flix du monde.*)

CLEMENT MAROT, *Letter to Francis I*.

A glass is good, and a lass is good,
And a pipe to smoke in cold weather;
The world is good, and the people are good,
And we're all good fellows together.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *Sprigs of Laurel*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Hail fellow, see under PROVERBS.

- ¹ Zealous, yet modest; innocent, though free;
Patient of toil; serene amidst alarms;
Inflexible in faith; invincible in arms.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 11.
- ² With more capacity for love than earth
Bestows on most of mortal mould and birth,
His early dreams of good out-stripp'd the
truth,
And troubled manhood follow'd baffled youth.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 18.
- ³ The ideal of courtesy, wit, grace, and charm.
(Specimen fuisse humanitatis, salis, suavitatis, leporis.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 19, sec. 55
- ⁴ A man of letters, manners, morals, parts.
COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 673
- ⁵ Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good
man's smile.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 183.
- ⁶ A nice unparticular man.
THOMAS HARDY, *Far From the Madding
Crowd*.
- ⁷ Time could not chill him, fortune sway,
Nor toil with all its burdens tire.
O. W. HOLMES, *P. W. C.*
- ⁸ He is so good that no one can be a better
man. (Est bonus, ut melior vir Non alius
quisquam.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 32.
- ⁹ A Soul of power, a well of lofty Thought
A chastened Hope that ever points to
Heaven.
JOHN HUNTER, *A Replication of Rhymes*.
- ¹⁰ One that feared God and eschewed evil.
Old Testament: Job, l. 1.
He was a good man, and a just.
New Testament: Luke, xxiii, 50.
Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxvii, 37.
- Rich in good works.
New Testament: I Timothy, vi, 18.
- He was his Maker's image undefaced.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Remorse*. Act ii, sc. 1.
- ¹¹ A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him, and no labours tire.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human
Wishes*, l. 191.
- ¹² Stiff-necked Glasgow beggar! I've heard he's
prayed for my soul,
But he couldn't lie if you paid him, and he'd
starve before he stole.
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The "Mary Glenar."*

- ¹³ Free from self-seeking, envy, low design,
I have not found a whiter soul than thine.
CHARLES LAMB, *To Martin Charles Burney*.
- ¹⁴ Other hope had she none, nor wish in life,
but to follow
Meekly, with reverent steps, the sacred feet
of her Saviour.
LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. ii, sec. 5, l. 35.
- ¹⁵ His magic was not far to seek,—
He was so human! Whether strong or weak,
Far from his kind he neither sank nor soared,
But sate an equal guest at every board:
No beggar ever felt him condescend,
No prince presume; for still himself he bare
At manhood's simple level, and where'er
He met a stranger, there he left a friend.
J. R. LOWELL, *Agassiz*. Pt. ii, sec. 2.
- ¹⁶ The wisest man could ask no more of Fate
Than to be simple, modest, manly, true,
Safe from the Many, honored by the Few;
To count as naught in World, or Church, or
State,
But inwardly in secret to be great.
J. R. LOWELL, *Sonnet: Jeffries Wyman*.
- ¹⁷ Who knows nothing base, Fears nothing
known.
OWEN MEREDITH, *A Great Man*. St. 8.
- ¹⁸ To those who know thee not, no words can
paint;
And those who know thee know all words are
faint.
HANNAH MORE, *Sensibility*.
- ¹⁹ He was straight; you could trust him. (Sed
rectus, sed certus.)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 44.
- ²⁰ Unlearn'd, he knew no schoolman's subtle
art.
No language, but the language of the heart.
By nature honest, by experience wise,
Healthy by temperance, and by exercise.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 398.
- But where's the man who counsel can bestow,
Still pleas'd to teach, and yet not proud to
know? . . .
Tho' learn'd, well bred; and tho' well bred, sin-
cere;
Modestly bold, and humanly severe;
Who to a friend his faults can freely show,
And gladly praise the merit of a foe?
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 72.
- ²¹ Of manners gentle, of affections mild;
In wit a man; simplicity a child:
With native humour temp'ring virtuous rage,
Form'd to delight at once and lash the age:
Above temptation, in a low estate,

And uncorrupted ev'n among the great:

A safe companion, and an easy friend,
Unblamed thro' life, lamented in thy end.

Pope, *Epitaph on John Gay*.

1 Devout yet cheerful, active yet resigned,
Grant me, like thee whose heart knew no disguise,

Whose blameless wishes never aimed to rise,
To meet the changes Time and Chance present,

With modest dignity and calm content.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. II.

Devout, yet cheerful; pious, not austere;

To others lenient, to himself severe.

JOHN MILTON HARNRY, *On a Friend*.

2 He preferred to be, rather than to seem,
good; hence the less he sought fame, the more
it pursued him.

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 54, sec. 6. Of Cato.

3 Heaven never meant him for that passive thing
That can be struck and hammered out to suit

Another's taste and fancy. He'll not dance

To every tune of every minister.

It goes against his nature—he can't do it.

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act I, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)

4 Look here, upon this picture, and on this,
The counterfeit presentment of two brothers.
See, what a grace was seated on this brow:
Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove himself;
An eye like Mars, to threaten and command;

A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill;
A combination and a form indeed,
Where every god did seem to set his seal,
To give the world assurance of a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 53.

A man of sovereign parts he is esteem'd;
Well fitted in arts, glorious in arms:

Nothing becomes him ill that he would well.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 44.

Manhood, learning, gentleness, virtue, youth,
liberality, and such like, the spice and salt that
season a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 276.

5 Horatio, thou art e'en as just a man

As e'er my conversation coped withal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 59.

6 One of those happy souls
Which are the salt of the earth, and without
whom

This world would smell like what it is—a tomb.

SHELLEY, *Letter to Maria Gisborne*, l. 209.

7 Not a kindlier life or sweeter

Time, that lights and quenches men,

Now may quench or light again.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Epitaph for J. L. Graham*.

8 She has more goodness in her little finger
than he has in his whole body.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. II.

9 So his life has flowed
From its mysterious urn a sacred stream,
In whose calm depth the beautiful and pure
Alone are mirrored.

THOMAS NOON TALFOURD, *Ion*. Act I, sc. 1.

10 I would be true, for there are those who
trust me;

I would be pure, for there are those that
care.

I would be strong, for there is much to
suffer,

I would be brave, for there is much to dare.

I would be friend to all—the foe, the friend-
less;

I would be giving, and forget the gift.

I would be humble, for I know my weakness;

I would look up—and laugh—and love—and
lift.

HOWARD ARNOLD WALTER, *My Creed*.

11 But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled
with him, as the angel did with Jacob, and
marked him; marked him for his own.

ISAAC WALTON, *Life of John Donne*.

12 His daily prayer, far better understood

In acts than words, was simply doing good.

WHITTIER, *Daniel Neall*.

A silent, shy, peace-loving man,

He seemed no fiery partisan.

WHITTIER, *The Tent on the Beach*. St. 11.

13 And therefore does not stoop, nor lie in
wait

For wealth, or honours, or for worldly state.

WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy War-
rior*, l. 41.

And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law

In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw.

WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy War-
rior*, l. 53.

Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,

Nor thought of tender happiness betray.

WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy War-
rior*, l. 72.

But who, if he be called upon to face

Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined

Great issues, good or bad for human kind,

Is happy as a lover.

WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy War-
rior*, l. 48.

1
Thy nature is not therefore less divine:
Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the year,
And worship'st at the Temple's inner shrine,
God being with thee when we know it not.
WORDSWORTH, *It Is a Beauteous Evening*.

2
Horses he loved, and laughter, and the sun,
A song, wide spaces and the open air;
The trust of all dumb living things he won,
And never knew the luck too good to share:
Now, though he will not ride with us again,
His merry spirit seems our comrade yet,
Freed from the power of weariness and pain,
Forbidding us to mourn or to forget.

W. KERSLEY HOLMES, *Jimmy—Killed in Action*. (1917)

VI—Character: Bad

3
A demd damp, moist, unpleasant body.
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 34.

4
Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst.
For close designs and crooked counsels fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless, unfixt in principles and place,
In pow'r unpleasant, impatient of disgrace;
A fiery soul, which working out its way,
Fretted the pigmy body to decay.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 150.
Referring to Shaftesbury.

Crouching at home, and cruel when abroad.
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 1.

5
Three sorts of men my soul hateth: . . . a
poor man that is proud, a rich man that is a
liar, and an old adulterer that doateth.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxv, 2.

The Twelve Evils of the Age: 1, A wise man
without good works; 2, An old man without
religion; 3, A young man without obedience;
4, A rich man without charity; 5, A woman
without modesty; 6, A lord without virtue; 7,
A quarrelsome Christian; 8, A poor man who
is proud; 9, An unjust King; 10, A negligent
Bishop; 11, A populace without discipline; 12,
A people without law.

UNKNOWN, *De Octo Vitiis*. c.1200. (*E. E. T.*
5, xxxiv, 107.)

6
Green indiscretion, flattery of greatness,
Rawness of judgment, wilfulness in folly,
Thoughts vagrant as the wind, and as uncer-
tain.

JOHN FORD, *The Broken Heart*. Act ii, sc. 2.

7
He was not a sweet-tempered man, nor one of
gentle mood. (*Ὁ γὰρ τὶ γλυκύθυμος ἀνὴρ ἦν οὐδ'*
ἀγνώμων.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 467. Referring to
Achilles.

8
He was a scoundrel and a coward: a scoun-

drel for charging a blunderbuss against re-
ligion and morality; a coward, because he
had not resolution to fire it off himself, but
left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman to
draw the trigger at his death.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (HOSWELL, *Life*, 1754.)

Johnson is referring to Henry Saint-John,
first Viscount Bolingbroke, whose works
were edited by David Mallet after his
death.

9
He is awkward and out of place in the so-
ciety of his equals . . . He cannot meet you
on the square.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Old and
the New Schoolmaster*.

10
In prosperity he is brave, in adversity a
runaway. (*Re secunda fortis est, dubia
fugax.*)

PHRASES, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 2, l. 13.

11
I know him a notorious liar,
Think him a great way fool, solely a coward;
Yet these fix'd evils sit so fit in him,
That they take place, when virtue's steely
bones

Look bleak i' the cold wind.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 111.

He is deformed, crooked, old and sere,
Ill-faced, worse-bodied, shapeless everywhere;
Vicious, ungentle, foolish, blunt, unkind,
Stigmatical in making, worse in mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 19.

A fellow of no mark nor likelihood.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 45.

I grant him bloody,
Luxurious, avaricious, false, deceitful,
Sudden, malicious, smacking of every sin
That has a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 57.

A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i,
sc. 4, l. 57.

A very superficial, ignorant, unweighing fellow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 147.

12
When he is best, he is a little worse than a
man, and when he is worst, he is little better
than a beast.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I,
sc. 2, l. 94.

A stony adversary, an inhuman wretch
Uncapable of pity, void and empty
From any dram of mercy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 4.

13
I am very proud, revengeful, ambitious; with
more offences at my beck, than I have

thoughts to put them in, imagination to give them shape, or time to act them in.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 127.

¹ High-stomach'd are they both, and full of ire,

In rage deaf as the sea, hasty as fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 18.

² He was a man
Hard, selfish, loving only gold,
Yet full of guile: his pale eyes ran
With tears, which each some falsehood told.

SHELLEY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 248.

³ Lax in their gaiters, laxer in their gait.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Addresses: The Theatre*.

⁴ A man of plots,
Craft, poisonous counsels, wayside ambush-
ings.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 423.

CHARITY

See also Gifts and Giving; Philanthropy
For Charity of Judgment, see Tolerance

I—Charity: Definitions

¹ Charity is a virtue of the heart, and not of the hands.

ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 166.

² The desire of power in excess caused the angels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess caused man to fall; but in charity there is no excess, neither can angel or man come in danger by it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Goodness*. See also AMBITION: ITS FOLLY.

³ For this I think charity, to love God for himself, and our neighbour for God.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 14.

True charity is sagacious, and will find out hints for beneficence.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 6.

⁴ Charity is, indeed, a great thing, and a gift of God, and when it is rightly ordered, likens us to God himself, as far as that is possible; for it is charity which makes the man.

St. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, *True Almsgiving*.

⁵ Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass or a tinkling cymbal.

And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

And though I beatow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up. . . .

And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

New Testament: I Corinthians, xiii, 1-4, 13.

Meek and lowly, pure and holy,

Chief among the "blessed three."

CHARLES JEFFERYS, *Charity*.

In Faith and Hope the world will disagree,

But all mankind's concern is Charity.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 307.

Hell bade all its millions rise; Paradise sends three:

Pity, and Self-sacrifice, and Charity.

THEODOSIA GARRISON, *These Shall Prevail*.

¹⁰ True Charity, a plant divinely nurs'd.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 573.

¹¹ Charity is indeed a noble and beautiful virtue, grateful to man, and approved by God. But charity must be built on justice. It cannot supersede justice.

HENRY GEORGE, *The Condition of Labor*, p. 92.

¹² The best form of charity is extravagance. . . . The prodigality of the rich is the providence of the poor.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Hard Times and the Way Out*.

¹³ Charity, decent, modest, easy, kind,
Softens the high, and rears the abject mind;
Knows with just reins, and gentle hand to guide,

Betwixt vile shame and arbitrary pride.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Charity*.

Soft peace she brings, wherever she arrives:
She builds our quiet, as she forms our lives:
Lays the rough paths of peevish Nature even,
And opens in each heart a little Heaven.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Charity*.

¹⁴ Charity itself fulfills the law,
And who can sever love from charity?

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3, 364.

Charity,
Which renders good for bad, blessings for curses.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 68.

¹⁵ True charity is the desire to be useful to others without thought of recompense.

SWEDENBORG, *Arcana Caelesta*. Sec. 3419.

The charities that soothe and heal and bless
Are scattered at the feet of Man—like flowers.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 239.

¹⁶ What is faith? What you do not see.
What is hope? A great thing.

What is charity? A great rarity.
(Quid est fides? Quod non videtur.
Quid est spes? Magna res.
Quid est caritas? Magna raritas.)

UNKNOWN, *Factia Cantabrigiensis*.

Alas! for the rarity, Of Christian charity
Under the sun!
THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

II—Charity: Apothegms

Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple
named Tabitha, which by interpretation is
called Dorcas: this woman was full of good
works and almsdeeds which she did.
New Testament: Acts, ix, 36.

It was the man and not his character that
I pitied.

ARISTOTLE, when reproached for having given
alms to a bad man. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS,
Aristotle, Sec. 17.)

The living need charity more than the dead.
GEORGE ARNOLD, *The Jolly Old Pedagogue*.

He that defers his charity until he is dead
is, if a man weighs it rightly, rather liberal
of another man's than of his own.

FRANCIS BACON, *Collection of Sentences*. No. 55.

Be charitable before wealth make thee covetous,
and lose not the glory of the mite.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. 1,
sec. 5.

He who bestows his goods upon the poor,
Shall have as much again, and ten times
more.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. II.
See also GIFTS: GIVING AND RECEIVING.

No sound ought to be heard in the church
but the healing voice of Christian charity.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.

Did universal charity prevail, earth would be
a heaven, and hell a fable.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. 1, No. 160.

Why, 'tis a point of faith. Whate'er it be,
I'm sure it is no point of charity.

RICHARD CRASSAW, *On a Treatise of Charity*.

Soft-handed Charity,
Tempering her gifts, that seem so free,

By time and place,

Till not a woe the bleak world see,
But finds her grace.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: The Sunday
After Ascension Day*.

He told me of Charity, the beautiful story of
Charity.

WILLIAM LANGRISH, *Piers Plowman: Do-
Better*, l. 19.

With malice toward none; with charity for
all.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Ad-
dress*, 4 March, 1865.

In charity to all mankind, bearing no malice or
ill-will to any human being.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Letter to A. Bronson*,
30 July, 1838.

Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have
done it unto one of the least of these my
brethren, ye have done it unto me.

New Testament: Matthew, xxv, 40.

In necessary things, unity; in doubtful things,
liberty; in all things, charity. (In necessariis,
unitas; in dubiis, libertas; in omnibus, cari-
tas.)

Attributed to Melancthon by W. L. Bowles,
who had it inscribed over the door of his
house in Salisbury Close; also to Rupertus
Meldenius by Canon Farrar, Croyden
Church Conference, 1877.

I do not give alms; I am not poor enough
for that.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathus-
tra: Introductory*. Sec. 2.

Give no bounties: make equal laws: secure life
and prosperity and you need not give alms.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

In this cold world where Charity lies bleat-
ing

Under a thorn, and none to give him greet-
ing,

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Love Sonnet*.

Charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

New Testament: 1 Peter, iv, 8.

Charity creates a multitude of sins.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of Man under So-
cialism*.

He hath a tear for pity, and a hand
Open as day for melting charity.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 31

To do him any wrong was to beget
A kindness from him, for his heart was
rich,

Of such fine mould that if you sowed therein
The seed of Hate, it blossomed Charity.

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act iv, sc. 1.

He is truly great who hath a great charity.

THOMAS A. KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*,
Pt. I, ch. 3.

All hearts confess the saints elect.
Who, twain in faith, in love agree,
And melt not in an acid sect

The Christian pearl of charity!

WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 670.

¹ Whate'er we look on, at our side
Be Charity,—to bid us think
And feel, if we would know.
WORDSWORTH, *Composed in One of the Cath-
olic Cantons.*

III—Charity Begins at Home

² Help thy kin, Christ biddeth, for there be-
ginneeth Charity.

WILLIAM LANGLEND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus
xviii, l. 51. (1352)

Charity beginneth first at itself.

THOMAS WILSON, *Discourse Upon Usury*, l.
235.

Charity should begin at himself.

JOHN WYCLIFFE, *Works*, p. 76. (c. 1380)

³ Charity begins at home. (*Proximus sum
egomet mihi.*)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 635. (Act iv, sc. 1.); BEAU-
MONT AND FLETCHER, *Wit Without Money*;
ROBERT BROME, *Jovial Crew*, ii.

Charity well directed should begin at home.
(*Charité bien ordonnée commence par soi même.*)

MONTLUC, *La Comédie de Proverbes*. Act iii, l.

Charity begins at home, and justice begins next
door.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 27.

⁴ Let them learn first to show piety at home.

New Testament: I Timothy, v, 4.

⁵ *Rowley*: I believe there is no sentiment he has
such faith in as that "charity begins at
home."

Sir Oliver: And his, I presume, is of that do-
mestic sort which never stirs abroad at all.
SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*. Act v, sc. 1.

⁶ Our charity begins at home,

And mostly ends where it begins.

HORACE SMITH, *Horace in London*. Bk. ii,
ode 15.

IV—Charity: Organized Charity

⁷ And fevered him with dreams of doing good
For good-for-nothing people.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 645.

The worst of charity is, that the lives you are
asked to preserve are not worth preserving.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

⁸ No rich man's largesse may suffice his soul,
Nor are the plundered succored by a dole.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of
Exhortations*.

⁹ This seems to me to be ambition, not charity.
(*Hæc mihi videtur ambitio, non eleemosyna.*)

ERASMUS, *Convivium Religiosum*. He is speak-
ing of charitable bequests.

Charity and Pride have different aims, yet both
feed the poor.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1084.

It is better that ten drones be fed than one bee
be starved.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, 33.

¹⁰ I have no great confidence in organized chari-
ties. Money is left and buildings are erected
and sinecures provided for a good many
worthless people. Those in immediate control
are almost, or when they were appointed
were almost, in want themselves, and they
naturally hate other beggars.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Organized Charities*.

¹¹ I deem it the duty of every man to devote a
certain portion of his income for charitable
purposes; and that it is his further duty to
see it so applied as to do the most good of
which it is capable. This I believe to be best
insured by keeping within the circle of his
own inquiry and information the subjects of
distress to whose relief his contributions
should be applied.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 92.

¹² I had much rather not to live at all, than to
live by alms. (*J'aime bien mieux ne vivre
point que de vivre d'aumônes.*)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

¹³ The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *In Bohemia*.

¹⁴ With one hand he put
A penny in the urn of poverty,
And with the other took a shilling out.

ROBERT POOLLOK, *The Course of Time*. Bk.
viii, l. 634.

¹⁵ God's servants making a snug living

By guiding Mammon in snug giving.

KEITH PRESTON, *Professional Welfare Work-
ers*.

¹⁶ Cold is thy hopeless heart, even as charity.

SOUTHEY, *The Soldier's Wife*.

¹⁷ To be supported by the charity of friends or
a government pension is to go into the
almshouse.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 March, 1853.

CHARLES I and II

¹⁸ Mr. Dick had been for upwards of ten years
endeavouring to keep King Charles the First
out of the Memorial; but he had been con-
stantly getting into it, and was there now.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 15.

¹⁹ Great, good, and just, could I but rate
My grief with thy too rigid fate,
I'd weep the world in such a strain

As it should deluge once again;
But since thy loud-tongued blood demands
supplies

More from Briareus' hands than Argus' eyes,
I'll sing thy obsequies with trumpet sounds
And write thy epitaph in blood and wounds.

JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF MONTROSE, *To Charles I.*

1
Vanquished in life, his death
By beauty made amends:
The passing of his breath
Won his defeated ends.

LIONEL JOHNSON, *By the Statue of King Charles at Charing Cross.*

King, tried in fires of woe!
Men hunger for thy grace:
And through the night I go,
Loving thy mournful face.

LIONEL JOHNSON, *By the Statue of King Charles at Charing Cross.*

2
He nothing common did or mean
Upon that memorable scene;
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Execution of Charles I.*

3
Old times were changed, old manners gone;
A stranger filled the Stuarts' throne;
The bigots of the iron time
Had called his harmless art a crime.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel: Introduction.*

4
The royal refugee our breed restores
With foreign courtiers and with foreign
whores,

And carefully repeopled us again,
Throughout his lazy, long, lascivious reign.

DANIEL DRYDEN, *The True-Born Englishman*, l. 234. Referring to Charles II.

5
He was utterly without ambition. He detested
business, and would sooner have abdicated
his crown than have undergone the trouble
of really directing the administration.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. I, ch. 2. Referring to Charles II.

6
A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *On the King.*

7
Here lies our Sovereign Lord, the King,
Whose word no man relies on:

He never says a foolish thing,
Nor ever does a wise one.

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *Epitaph on Charles II.* These lines are said to have been written by Rochester on the door of the king's bedchamber. The first line is sometimes quoted: "Here lies our mutton-eating king."

That is very true: for my sayings are my own,
my actions are my ministers'.

CHARLES II, In reply to the above. (HUME, *History of England*. Vol. viii, p. 312.)

CHARM

I—CHARM: Attraction

8
It's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have
it, you don't need to have anything else; if
you don't have it, it doesn't much matter
what else you have.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.

Act I. Referring to Charm.

It's that damned charm.

BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*. Act iii.

9
He touches nothing but he adds a charm.

FÉNELON, *Enlogu of Cicero*.

10
To me more dear, congenial to my heart,
One native charm, than all the gloss of art.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 253.

11
There are charms made only for distant ad-
miration.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. II, p. 228.

12
Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the
soul.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 34.

13
All the charm of all the Muses.

TENNYSON, *To Virgil*.

Or loftier Mantuan, more divinely sweet,
Lord of the incommunicable charm.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ode*. Referring to Vergil.

14
All charming people, I fancy, are spoiled. It
is the secret of their attraction.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Portrait of Mr. W. H.*

When men give up saying what is charming, they
give up thinking what is charming.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act II.

II—CHARM: Spell

15
They charmed it with smiles and soap.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Hunting of the Snark*.

16
Enter'd the very lime-twigs of his spells,
And yet came off.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 646.

17
They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth
her ear; which will not harken to the voice
of charmers, charming never so wisely.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lviij, 4, 5.

18
I know of a charm by way of a prayer that
will preserve a man from the violence of
guns and all manner of fire-weapons and en-
gines, but it will do me no good because I do
not believe it.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 42. A monk is speaking.

- 1
Fair is foul, and foul is fair.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 11.
Eye of newt and toe of frog,
Wool of bat and tongue of dog.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 14.
2
Charm ache with air and agony with words.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 26.
3
The charm dissolves space.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 64.

CHASE, THE, see Hunting

CHASTITY

- See also Purity; Woman: Her Virtue
4
Who is the chaste woman? She about whom
scandal fears to lie. (*Quæ casta est? De qua
mentiri fama veretur.*)
BIAS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum
Sententia*, l. 5.)
Chaste women are often proud and froward, as
presuming upon the merit of their chastity.
BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*.
5
That chastity of honour which felt a stain
like a wound.
EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.
6
"Keep your good name, though Eve herself
once fell."
"Nay," quoth the maid, "the Sultan's self
shan't carry me,
Unless his highness promises to marry me."
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 84.
But, whatso'er she wished, she acted right;
And whether coldness, pride, or virtue, dignify
A woman, so she's good, what does it signify?
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 57.
Be warm, but pure; be amorous, but be chaste.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*.
7
So a maiden, while she remains untouched,
remains dear to her own; but when she has
lost her chaste flower with sullied body, she
remains neither lovely to boys nor dear to
girls. (*Sic virgo dum intacta manet, dum
cara suis est; Cum castum amisit polluto
corpore florem, Nec pueris jucunda manet
nec cara puellis.*)
CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxi, l. 45.
8
There is no jewel in the world so valuable
as a chaste and virtuous woman.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 33.
9
There said once a clerk in two verses: "what
is better than gold? Jasper. What is better
than jasper? Wisdom. And what is bet-
ter than wisdom? Woman. And what is
better than a good woman? No-thing."
CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibeu*, l. 2297.

- A good woman is a hidden treasure; who dis-
covers her will do well not to boast about it.
(*Une honnête femme est un trésor caché; celui
qui l'a trouvé fait fort bien de ne s'en pas vanter.*)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No.
552.
God's rarest blessing is, after all, a good woman.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 34.
Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price
is far above rubies.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxi, 10.
A good woman is worth, if she were sold,
The fairest crown that's made of purest gold.
WOODROFFE, *Spared Hours*, 484. (1623)
10
You see me with child, and you want me a
virgin.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 41.
11
In vain to honour they pretend
Who guard themselves with ramparts and
with walls.
Them only fame the truly valiant calls
Who can an open breach defend.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Maidenhead*.
12
Chastity and Beauty, which were deadly foes,
Live reconciled friends within her brow;
SAMUEL DANIEL, *To Delia*.
13
A foolish female nice and shy,
That never yet trod shoe awry.
THOMAS D'URFEY, *Richmond Heiress*. Act ii,
sc. 2.
No woman . . . but such one as hath trod her
shoe amiss. [*i. e.*, lapsed from virtue.]
THOMAS HOCCLIVE, *Minor Poems*, xxiv, 66.
(c. 1422)
14
For me it will be enough that a marble stone
should declare that a queen having reigned
such a time, lived and died a virgin.
QUEEN ELIZABETH, in answer to a petition
from the House of Commons, in 1559, that
she should consider marriage. (HUME, *His-
tory of England*. Ch. 38.)
15
Chastity, they admit, is very well—but then
think of Mirabeau's passion and tempera-
ment!
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry
and Imagination*.
16
Not lightly be thy citadel subdued;
Not ignobly, not untimely,
Take praise in solemn mood;
Take love sublimely.
RICHARD WATSON GILDER, *Ah, Be Not False*.
17
A woman's chastity consists, like an onion,
of a series of coats.
HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 16 March, 1854.
18
Beware of lust; it doth pollute and foul, . . .
Wholly abstain, or wed. Thy bounteous Lord

Allows thee choice of paths: take no by-ways. . . .

Contenance hath his joy: weigh both; and so
If rottenness have more, let Heaven go.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. Sts. 2, 3.

1 She who keeps chastely to her husband's side
Is not for one but every night his bride:
And stealing still with love and fear to bed,
Brings him not one, but many a maidenhead.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Julio's Churching*.

2 Men are virtuous because women are; women
are virtuous from necessity.

E. W. HOWE, *A Letter from Mr. Biggs*.

3 Chastity enables the soul to breathe a pure
air in the foulest places (Par la chasteté,
l'âme respire un air pur dans les lieux les
plus corrompus.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 78.

4 Whole towns worship the dog, but no one
worships Diana (i.e., Chastity). (Oppida tota
canem venerantur, nemo Dianam.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xv, l. 8.

5 Chastity without charity lies chained in hell,
It is but an unlighted lamp.

Many chaplains are chaste, but where is their
charity?

There are no harder, hungrier men than men
of Holy Church.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. ii.

6 Virtue in women is often merely love of their
reputation and of their repose. (L'honnêteté
des femmes est souvent l'amour de leur répu-
tation et de leur repos.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 205.

There are few good women who are not weary of
their trade. (Il y a peu d'honnêtes femmes qui ne
soient lasses de leur métier.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 367.

7 And virtue flies when love once blows the
sail.

SHACKERLEY MARMION, *Cupid and Psyche*.

8 Chaste in morals and spotless in modesty.
(Casta moribus et integra pudore.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*.

9 Thy beauty shall no more be found,
Nor, in thy marble vault, shall sound
My echoing song: then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity,
And your quaint honour turn to dust,
And into ashes all my lust:

The grave's a fine and private place,
But none, I think, do there embrace

ANDREW MARVELL, *To His Coy Mistress*.

10 And fifteen arms went round her waist.

(And then men ask, Are Barmaids chaste?)
JOHN MASSEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*.

11 Virgin me no virgins.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *New Way to Pay Old
Debts*. Act iii, sc. 2.

12 'Tis chastity, my brother, chastity:

She that has that is clad in complete steel,
And, like a quiver'd nymph with arrows keen,
May trace huge forests, and unbarbour'd
heaths,

Infamous hills, and sandy perilous wilds;
Where, through the sacred rays of chastity,
No savage fierce, bandite, or mountaineer,
Will dare to soil her virgin purity.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 420.

Some say no evil thing that walks by night,
In fog or fire, by lake or moorish fen,
Blue meagre hag, or stubborn unalid ghost
That breaks his magic chains at curfew time,
No goblin, or swart fairy of the mine,
Hath hurtful power o'er true virginity.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 432.

So dear to heav'n is saintly chastity,
That when a soul is found sincerely so,
A thousand liveried angels lackey her,
Driving far off each thing of sin and guilt,
And in clear dream and solemn vision,
Tell her of things that no gross ear can hear,
Till oft converse with heav'nly habitants
Begin to cast a beam on th' outward shape.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 453.

13 Belike we must be incontinent that we may
be continent; burning is quenched by fire.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

14 Do I counsel you to chastity? Chastity is a
virtue in some, but in many almost a vice.
These, it is true, are abstinent; but from all
that they do the bitch of sensuality looks
out with envious eyes.

NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra*.

15 Chaste is she whom no one has asked. (Casta
est, quam nemo rogavit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 43.

She is chaste who was never asked the question.
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act iii, sc. 3.

An unattempted woman cannot boast of her
chastity.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

16 If she is chaste when there is no fear of
detection, she is truly chaste; she who sins
not because she dares not, does the sin.
(Siqua metu dempto casta est, ea denique
casta est; Quæ, quia non liceat, non facit,
illa facit!)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 3.

17 Women always live chastely enough, so that
they live charily enough.

GEORGE FETTER, *Petite Pallace*, i, 32. (1576)

I learned this old saying in Latin, *Cautè, si non caste*. Live charily, if not chastely.

UNKNOWN, *Tinker of Turvey*, 36. (1630)

If not chastely, at all events cautiously. (*Nisi casta, saltem caute*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

What guards the purity of melting maids,
In courtly balls, and midnight masquerades,
Safe from the treacherous friend, the daring
spark,

The glance by day, the whisper in the dark;
When kind occasion prompts their warm de-
sires,

When music softens, and when dancing fires?
'Tis but their Sylph, the wise Celestials know,
Tho' Honour is the word with men below.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 71.

I envy not their bliss, if he or she
Think fit to live in perfect chastity:
Pure let them be, and free from taint or
vice;

I for a few slight spots am not so nice.

POPE, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 36.

Full many a saint, since first the world began,
Lived an unspotted maid in spite of man:
Let such (a God's name) with fine wheat be
led,

And let us honest wives eat barley bread.

POPE, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 46.

Not that I mistrust her virtue, but—she is a
woman There lies the suspicion.

RABELAIS.

If she seem not chaste to me,

What care I how chaste she be?

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Shall I, Like a Hermit,
Dwell?*

They are thorns which produce roses.

SCHOPENHAUER, of virgins. (EMERSON, *Jour-
nals*, 1864.)

Helena: Man is enemy to virginity; how
may we barricado it against him?

Parolles: Keep him out.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 123.

There was never virgin got till virginity was
first lost . . . Virginity breeds mites, much
like a cheese consumes itself to the very par-
ing, and so dies with feeding its own stomach.
Besides, virginity is peevish, proud, idle,
made of self-love, which is the most inhibited
sin in the canon.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 140.

My chastity's the jewel of our house,
Bequeathed down from many ancestors.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 2, l. 46.

A very honest woman, but something given
to lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 252.

Well, I am not fair, and therefore I pray the
gods make me honest.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 3,
l. 34.

Run, run, Orlando: carve on every tree
The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 9.

The very ice of chastity is in them

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 18.

Chaste as the icicle

That's curdied by the frost from purest snow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 66.

As chaste as unsunn'd snow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 14.

As chaste as a picture cut in alabaster.

HENRY WOODFALL, *Darby and Joan*.

Chaste as morning dew.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 600.

There my white stole of chastity I daff'd,
Shook off my sober guards and civil fears.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 297.

I will find you twenty lascivious turtles ere
one chaste man

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 82.

You seem to me as Dian in her orb.

As chaste as is the bud ere it be blown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 58.

Her honour is an essence that's not seen;
They have it very oft that have it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 14.

Young budding virgin, fair and fresh and
sweet,

Whither away, or where is thy abode?

Happy the parents of so fair a child;

Happier the man, whom favourable stars

Allot thee for his lovely bed-fellow!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iv, sc. 5, l. 37.

Lady, you are the cruellest she alive,

If you will lead these graces to the grave

And leave the world no copy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 259.

Fruitless chastity,

Love-lacking vestals and self-loving nuns,

That on the earth would breed a scarcity

And barren dearth of daughters and of sons.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 751.

Women may, as Napoleon said, be the oc-
cupation of the idle man, just as men are
the preoccupation of the idle woman; but the

mass of mankind is too busy and too poor for the long and expensive sieges which the professed libertine lays to virtue.

BERNARD SHAW, *Overruled: Preface*.

1 Could women but our secret counsel scan—
Could they but reach the deep reserve of man—

To keep our love they'd rate their virtue high:

They live together, and together die.

SHERIDAN, *A Trip to Scarborough*. Act v, sc. 1.

2 O Chastity, the chief of heavenly lights,
Which mak'st us most immortal shape to wear,

Hold thou my heart, establish thou my sprites;

To only thee my constant course I bear.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. ii.

Who doth desire that chaste his wife should be,
First be he true, for truth doth truth deserve.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. ii.

3 A woman who has sacrificed her chastity
will hesitate at no other iniquity. (Necque femina, amissa pudicitia, alia abnuerit.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 3.

4 Virginity is a life of angels, the enamel of the soul.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. ii, sec. 3.

Chastity is either abstinence or continence. Abstinence is that of virgins or widows; continence, of married persons.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. ii, sec. 3.

5 Then she rode forth, clothed on with chastity.

TENNYSON, *Godiva*, l. 53.

6 To lead sweet lives in purest chastity.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 471.

I know the Table Round, my friends of old;
All brave, and many generous, and some chaste.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 814.

7 Even from the body's purity, the mind
Receives a secret sympathetic aid.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1267.

8 I would wring your neck with my own hands
rather than permit an attempt on your honor;
for, look you, I love you well enough for that. (Je te tordrai le cou de mes propres mains plutôt que de souffrir qu'on attente à ton honneur; car, vois-tu, je t'aime assez pour cela.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Echange*. Act ii, sc. 7. Le Baron de la Canardière to his daughter.

9 I have been so misused by chaste men with one wife

That I would live with satyrs all my life.

ANNA WICKHAM, *Ship Near Shoals*.

10 Acquainted with the world, and quite well-bred,
Drusa receives her visitants in bed;

But, chaste as ice, this Vesta, to defy
The very blackest tongues of calumny,
When from the sheets her lovely form she lifts,
She begs you just would turn you, while she shifts.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 36.

11 Beneath this stone I lie, the famous woman
who loosed her zone to one man only. ("Αἰ δὲ γὰρ ἡ κατὰ τὸν ὅλον κλεινὴ τέταρτος, μόνῳ ἐνὶ τῶν ἀνδρῶν λυσαμένη.)

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. vii, No. 324.)

CHAUCER, GEOFFREY

12 And Chaucer, with his infantine

Familiar clasp of things divine;

That mark upon his lip is wine.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 388.

13 Chaucer is glad and erect.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*.

14 He is the poet of the dawn, who wrote
The Canterbury Tales, and his old age
Made beautiful with song; and as I read
I hear the crowing cock, I hear the note
Of lark and linnet, and from every page
Rise odors of ploughed field or flowery mead.

LONGFELLOW, *Chaucer*.

15 Sith of our language he was the lode-star, . . .

Sith he in Englishmaking was the best,
Pray unto God to give his soul good rest.

JOHN LYDGATE, *The Falls of Princes*.

16 Old Chaucer, . . . that broad famous English poet.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *More Dissemblers Besides Women*. Act i, sc. 4.

17 Or call up him that left half told

The story of Cambuscan bold.

MILTON, *H Penseroso*, l. 109. Referring to the unfinished *Squire's Tale*.

18 Dan Chaucer, well of English undefiled,
On Fame's eternal beadroll worthy to be filed.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto ii, st. 32. (Dan, i.e., Master.)

And in our tongue was well of eloquence.

UNKNOWN, *The Book of Courtesy*. St. 50. (c. 1470) The reference is also to Chaucer.

From purest wells of English undefiled
None deeper drank than he, the New World's child.

J. G. WHITTIER, *James Russell Lowell*.

¹ Dan Chaucer, the first warbler, whose sweet breath

Preluded those melodious bursts that fill
The spacious times of great Elizabeth
With sounds that echo still.

TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, St. 2.

² Some kind person has sent me Chawcer's poems. Mr. C. had talent, but he couldn't spel. No man has a right to be a lit'rary man onless he knows how to spel. It is a pity that Chawcer, who had geneyus, was so uneducated. He's the wus speller I know of.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Chawcer's Poems*.

Chaucer, I confess, is a rough diamond; and must first be polish'd e'er he shines.

DRYDEN, *Fables*, Preface.

CHEATING

³ Like strawberry wives, that laid two or three great strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the rest were little ones.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 54.

⁴ The first and worst of all frauds is to cheat one's self.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Anywhere*.

He is most cheated who cheats himself. (Den sviges værst, som sviger sig selv.)

UNKNOWN, A Danish proverb.

⁵ This is a pretty flimflam.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*, Act iii, sc. 3.

⁶ 'Twas a most notorious flam.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 887.

⁷ Don't steal; thou'lt never thus compete
Successfully in business. Cheat.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary: The Decalogue Revised*.

Thou shalt not steal: an empty feat,
When it's so lucrative to cheat.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Latest Decalogue*.

⁸ To suppose one cheat
Can gull all these, were more miraculous far
Than aught we should confess a miracle.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Medium"*.

⁹ Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated, as to cheat;
As lookers-on feel most delight
That least perceive a juggler's sleight,
And still, the less they understand,
The more they admire his sleight of hand.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. ii, canto 3, l. 1.

First wish to be imposed on, and then are.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 290.

¹⁰ He is not cheated who knows he is being cheated. (Non decipitur qui scit se decipi.)

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*.

¹⁰ There are a thousand methods of cheating your creditors. (Ut ludas creditores, mille sunt artes.)

ERASMUS, *Hippeus Anippos*.

Bankruptcy, full of ease and health,
And wallowing in well-saved wealth.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*, Bk. iv, l. 1661.

¹¹ Three things are men most likely to be cheated in, a horse, a wig, and a wife.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

¹² Cheat me in the price but not in the goods.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1090.

He that cheateth in small things is a fool; but in great ones is a rogue.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2066.

He that will cheat at play

Will cheat you any way.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 6302.

In the kingdom of a cheater, the wallet is carried before.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹³ I hope I shall never be deterred from detecting what I think a cheat, by the menaces of a ruffian.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to James Macpherson*.

¹⁴ The stupid makes a disturbance; the fool laments; the honest man, when he is cheated, retires and says not a word (Le bruit est pour le fat, la plainte est pour le sot; l'honnête homme trompé s'éloigne et ne dit mot.)

LA NOUË, *La Coquette Corrigée*, Act i, sc. 3.

If thou art cheated by a great man, lose thy money, and say nothing.

FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, i, 19.

Many men swallow the being cheated, but no man can ever endure to chew it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 247.

¹⁵ We know that there are chisellers. At the bottom of every case of criticism and obstruction we have found some selfish interest, some private axe to grind.

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 22 Oct., 1933. The first official use of a word used to indicate employers who were not keeping their pledges under the National Recovery Administration. The revival of a slang term used in the Western United States as early as 1848, probably originating in Louisiana, and derived from the French verb "châcler," meaning to cut, to trim.

¹⁶ They cheat . . . worse than Cross I win,
Pile you lose; but there are some left that can lose upon the square.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *Epsom Wells*, Act ii, sc. 1. (1672)

A game which a sharper once play'd with a dupe, intitled, "Heads I win, tails you lose."
UNKNOWN, *Croaker Papers*, iii, 59.

It's heads Law wins, tails they lose.

WILLIAM DE MORGAN, *It Never Can Happen Again*. Ch. 38.

My revenue is the silly cheat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 28.

She cheats horse and foot.

WALPOLE, *Letters: To Richard West*, 2 Oct., 1740.

To a cheat, a cheat and a half. (À trompeur, trompeur et demi.)

UNKNOWN, A French proverb.

CHEERFULNESS

See also Merriment, Mirth, Optimism

A cheerful temper joined with innocence will make beauty attractive, knowledge delightful, and wit good-natured.

ADDISON, *The Tatler*. No. 192.

Health and cheerfulness mutually beget each other.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 387.

Health is the condition of wisdom, and the sign is cheerfulness,—an open and noble temper.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

Cheerfulness, sir, is the principal ingredient in the composition of health.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Apprentice*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Cheered up himself with ends of verse
And sayings of philosophers.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pl. I, canto iii, l. 1011.

"And yet," demanded Councillor Barlow, . . . "what great cause is he identified with?"—"He is identified," said the speaker, "with the great cause of cheering us all up."

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Denry the Audacious*. (The Card.) Ch. 12.

Cheerful without mirth.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 53.

So of cheerfulness, or a good temper, the more it is spent, the more of it remains.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

That which befits us is cheerfulness and courage.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

Cheerfulness, without which no man can be a poet—for beauty is his aim.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*.

How often it seems the chief good to be born with a cheerful temper . . . Like Alfred, "good fortune accompanies him like a gift of God."
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

Cheerful at morn he wakes from short repose,

Breasts the keen air, and carols as he goes.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 185.

We ought to feel a deep cheerfulness, as I may say, that a happy Providence kept it from being any worse.

THOMAS HARDY, *Far From the Madding Crowd*, Ch. 8.

A cheerful look makes a dish a feast.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Cheer up! the worst is yet to come!
PHILANDER JOHNSON, *Shooting Stars*. (See *Everybody's Magazine*, May, 1920.)

The worst is yet to come.

TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 301.

Be of good cheer.

New Testament: Matthew, xiv, 27.

The most manifest sign of wisdom is a continual cheerfulness.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25.

Good humour only teaches charms to last,
Still makes new conquests and maintains the past.

POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Blount with the Works of Voiture*, l. 61.

Thus wisely careless, innocently gay,

Cheerful he play'd the trifle, Life, away.

POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Blount with the Works of Voiture*, l. 11. Of Voiture.

Oh bless'd with temper, whose unclouded ray
Can make to-morrow cheerful as to-day.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 257.

What then remains, but well our power to use,

And keep good humour still whate'er we lose?
And trust me, dear, good humour can prevail,

When airs, and flights, and screams, and scolding fail.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 29.

Lay aside life-harming heaviness

And entertain a cheerful disposition.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 3.

Look cheerfully upon me.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 38.

Good humour may be said to be one of the very best articles of dress one can wear in society.

THACKERAY, *On Tailoring and Toilets*.

Cheerfulness in most cheerful people, is the

rich and satisfying result of strenuous discipline.

E. P. WHIPPLE, *Success and Its Conditions: Cheerfulness.*

¹ A cheerful life is what the Muses love,
A soaring spirit is their prime delight.

WORDSWORTH, *From the Dark Chambers.*

CHICAGO, ILL.

² Queen of the West! by some enchanter taught
To lift the glory of Aladdin's court.

BRET HARTE, *Chicago.*

³ Sputter, city! Bead with fire
Every ragged roof and spire; . . .
Burst to bloom, you proud, white flower,
But—remember that hot hour
When the shadow of your brand
Laps the last cool grain of sand—
You will still be just a scar
On a little, lonesome star.

MILDRED FLEW MERRYMAN, *To Chicago at Night.*

⁴ O great city of visions, waging the war of
the free,
Beautiful, strong and alert, a goddess in
purpose and mien.

WALLACE RICE, *Chicago.*

⁵ Hog-Butcher for the World,
Tool-maker, Stackers of Wheat,
Player with Railroads and the Nation's
Freight-handler;

Stormy, husky, brawling,
City of the Big Shoulders.

CARL SANDBURG, *Chicago.*

⁶ Then lift once more thy towers on high,
And fret with spires the western sky,
To tell that God is yet with us,
And love is still miraculous.

WHITTIER, *Chicago.* The reference is to the
great fire of 1871.

CHILDHOOD

See also Boyhood, Youth

⁷ When I was a child, I spake as a child, I
understood as a child, I thought as a child;
but when I became a man, I put away childish
things.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, xlii, 11.

The sports of children satisfy the child.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 154.

⁸ Childhood and youth are vanity.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xi, 10.

⁹ Childhood has no forebodings.

GEORGE ELSON, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. I, ch. 9.

¹⁰ The growth of flesh is but a blister;
Childhood is health.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Holy Baptism.*

¹¹ Childhood, whose very happiness is love.

LETITIA ELIZABETH LANDON, *Erinna.*

¹² He who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come,
And she who gives a baby birth
Brings Saviour Christ again to Earth,
For life is joy, and mind is fruit,
And body's precious earth and root.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy.*

Lord, give to men who are old and rougher
The things that little children suffer,
And let keep bright and undefiled
The young years of the little child.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy.*

¹³ The childhood shows the man,
As morning shows the day.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 220.

The child is father of the man.

WORDSWORTH, *My Heart Leaps Up.*

Our days, our deeds, all we achieve or are,
Lay folded in our infancy; the things
Of good or ill we choose while yet unborn.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Sonnet: Nativity.*

¹⁴ The greatest poem ever known
Is one all poets have outgrown:
The poetry, innate, untold,
Of being only four years old.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *To a Child.*

¹⁵ I remember, I remember
How my childhood fleeted by,—
The mirth of its December,
And the warmth of its July.

W. M. PRAED, *I Remember, I Remember.*

¹⁶ Childhood is the sleep of reason.

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. ii.

¹⁷ 'Tis the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 54.

"My children," said an old man to his boys,
scared by a figure in the dark entry, "my chil-
dren, you will never see anything worse than
yourselves."

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws.*

¹⁸ Childhood is a stage in the process of that
continual remanufacture of the Life Stuff by
which the human race is perpetuated.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children.*

¹⁹ The days of childhood are but days of woe.

SOUTHEY, *The Retrospect*. St. 9.

¹ The hills are dearest which our childish feet
Have climbed the earliest; and the streams
most sweet
Are ever those at which our young lips
drank.
WHITTIER, *The Bridal of Pennacook*: Pt. vi,
At Pennacook, l. 1.
How dear to this heart are the scenes of my
childhood.
When fond recollection recalls them to view;
The orchard, the meadow, the deep-tangled wild-
wood,
And every loved spot which my infancy knew.
SAMUEL WOODWORTH, *The Old Oakn Bucket*.
First published in *The Post-Chaise Annual*,
Baltimore, 1819.

² Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
WORDSWORTH, *To a Butterfly*.

³ There was a time when meadow, grove, and
stream,
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem
Apparelled in celestial light.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St. 1.

CHILDREN

See also Youth

I.—Children: Apothegma

⁴ The noblest works and foundations have pro-
ceeded from childless men.

BACON, *Essays: Of Parents and Children*.

Certainly, the best works, and of greatest merit
for the public, have proceeded from the unmar-
ried or childless men.

BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*.

⁵ Be kind to those dear little folks,
When our toes are turned up to the daisies!
R. H. BARHAM, *The Babes in the Wood*.

⁶ Children mothered by the street. . . .
Blossoms of humanity!
Poor soiled blossoms in the dust!
MATHILDE BLIND, *The Street-Children's Dance*.

⁷ Cornelia kept her in talk till her children
came from school, "and these," said she, "are
my jewels."

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 3. Burton is quoting
Seneca, who tells the story of how Cornelia,
daughter of Scipio Africanus, and wife of
Sempronius Gracchus, presented her sons to
a lady who had been displaying her jewels,
and asking Cornelia about hers.

Pointing to such, well might Cornelia say,
When the rich casket shone in bright array,
"These are my jewels!"

SAMUEL ROBERTS, *Human Life*, l. 210.

My jewels are my husband and his triumphs.
(*Ἐγὼ δὲ υἱοὺς ἐστὶν Φωκίων.*)

The wife of Phocian. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*:
Phocian. Ch. 19, sec. 3.)

⁸ Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a
child.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, x, 16.

Woe to that land that's governed by a child!
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 11.

⁹ A cheel that can tell afore he can go
Is sure to have naught but sorrow and woe.
ELWORTHY, *West Somerset Word-Book*, 290.
Cited as a common proverb.

¹⁰ Children and chicken must be always pickin'.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6078.

¹¹ Bachelors' wives and maids' children be well
taught.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 6. (1546)

The maid's child is ever best taught.

HUGH LATIMER, *Seven Sermons*, p. 138. (1549)

A bachelor's children are always young.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 22.

¹² Nothing seems to have been more universally
dreaded by the ancients than orbity, or want
of children.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 69.

¹³ Is it well with the child?

Old Testament: *II Kings*, iv, 26.

¹⁴ Children divine those who love them; it is
a gift of nature which we lose as we grow
up. (Les enfants deviennent ceux qui les
aiment; c'est un don de la nature que l'on
perd en grandissant.)

PAUL DE KOCK, *L'Homme aux Trois Culottes*.
Ch. 12.

And children know,
Instinctive taught, the friend and foe.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto ii, st. 14.

¹⁵ It were better for him that a millstone were
hanged about his neck, and he cast into the
sea, than that he should offend one of these
little ones.

New Testament: *Luke*, xvii, 2.

Better to be driven out from among men than
to be disliked of children.

R. H. DANA, *The Idle Man: Domestic Life*.

¹⁶ Of all people children are the most imagina-
tive.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milford's Greece*.

¹⁷ Suffer the little children to come unto me,
and forbid them not; for of such is the
kingdom of God.

New Testament: *Mark*, x, 14; *Luke*, xviii, 16.

Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to

come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

New Testament: Matthew, xix, 14.

Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

New Testament: Matthew, xviii, 4.

For such a child I bless God, in whose bosom he is! May I and mine become as this little child.

JOHN EVELYN, Diary, 27 Jan., 1658.

Gentle Jesus, meek and mild,

Look upon a little child,

Pity my simplicity,

Suffer me to come to Thee.

CHARLES WESLEY, Gentle Jesus.

1 Ah, there are no children nowadays. (Ah, il n'y a plus d'enfants.)

MOLIERE, Le Malade Imaginaire. Act ii, sc. 8, l. 118.

2 Who knows the thoughts of a child?

NORA PERRY, Who Knows?

3 For a little child a little mourning.

JOHN RAY, English Proverbs, The French form is: "De petit enfant petit deuil." See also DEATH AND THE CHILD.

THE BUENT CHILD DREAMS THE FIRE. See under EXPERIENCE.

II—Children: Blessings

4 Infantine Art divinely artless.

ROBERT BROWNING, Red Cotton Night-cap Country. Bk. ii.

5 A little curly-headed, good-for-nothing, And mischief-making monkey from his birth.

BYRON, Don Juan. Canto i, st. 25.

6 In praise of little children I will say God first made man, then found a better way

For woman, but his third way was the best. Of all created things, the loveliest And most divine are children.

WILLIAM CANTON, Laus Infantium.

7 Of all nature's gifts to the human race, what is sweeter to a man than his children? (Quid dulcius hominum generi ab natura datum est quam sui cuique liberi?)

CICERO, Post Reditum ad Quirites. Ch. i, sec. 2.

They are idols of hearts and of households;

They are angels of God in disguise;

The sunlight still sleeps in their tresses,

His glory still gleams in their eyes;

These truants from home and from Heaven,

They have made me more manly and mild;

And I know now how Jesus could liken

The kingdom of God to a child.

CHARLES M. DICKINSON, The Children.

8 Little children are still the symbol of the eternal marriage between love and duty.

GEORGE ELIOT, Romola: Proem.

9 Children are poor men's riches.

THOMAS FULLER, Gnomologia. No. 1094.

10 One laugh of a child will make the holiest day more sacred still.

R. G. INGERSOLL, The Liberty of Man, Woman and Child.

11 Ah! what would the world be to us If the children were no more?

We should dread the desert behind us

Worse than the dark before.

LONGFELLOW, Children. St. 4.

Ye are better than all the ballads That ever were sung or said;

For ye are living poems,

And all the rest are dead.

LONGFELLOW, Children. St. 9.

Between the dark and the daylight,

When the night is beginning to lower,

Comes a pause in the day's occupations,

That is known as the Children's Hour.

LONGFELLOW, The Children's Hour.

12 Lo, children are a heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward. As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth. Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxvii, 3-5.

Thy children like olive plants round about thy table.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxviii, 3.

13 Children are the keys of Paradise.

R. H. STODDARD, The Children's Prayer.

If there is anything that will endure

The eye of God, because it still is pure,

It is the spirit of a little child,

Fresh from his hand, and therefore undefiled.

R. H. STODDARD, The Children's Prayer.

14 Where children are not, heaven is not.

SWINBURNE, A Song of Welcome, l. 37.

15 We need love's tender lessons taught

As only weakness can;

God bath His small interpreters;

The child must teach the man.

WHITTIER, Child-Song.

16 O blessed vision! happy child!

Thou art so exquisitely wild,

I think of thee with many fears

For what may be thy lot in future years.

WORDSWORTH, To Harriet Coleridge Six Years Old.

III—Children: Curses

17 Children sweeten labours, but they make misfortunes more bitter: they increase the cares

of life, but they mitigate the remembrance of death.

BACON, *Essays: Of Parents and Children*.

Children reflect constant cares, but uncertain comforts.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, p. 27. (1641)

Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 39.

Children bring with them innumerable cares.
(Innumeras curas secum adferunt liberi.)
ERASMUS, *Procu et Puella*.

He that bath children, all his morsels are not his own.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Children, ay, forsooth,
They bring their own love with them when they come,
But if they come not, there is peace and rest.

JEAN INGELZOW, *Supper at the Mill*.

A rascal of a child—that age is without pity.
(Un fripon d'enfant—cet âge est sans pitié.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ix, fab. 2.

Alas! thrice wretched he who weds, though poor, And children gets.

(Ὁ τριπλάκιος γάμος, ὅστις ὅν τέκνα γαμέει καὶ τριπλάκιος.)

MENANDER, *Plokon*. Frag. 404.

Unfortunate in truth the man, who poor
Yet children gets to share his poverty.
(Is demum infortunatus est homo,
Pauper qui educit in egestatem liberos.)
CÆCILIUS STATIUS, *Plochum*, l. 169.

Children blessings seem, but torments are;
When young, our folly, and when old, our feat.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Don Carlos*.

Little children, little sorrows; big children, big sorrows.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Children suck the mother when they are young, and the father when they are old.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Children when they are little make parents fools, when great, mad.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*. Bk. iv, 120.

How many troubles are with children born!
Yet he that wants them counts himself forlorn.

SIR JOHN SCOT, *Verses*. (Drummond, tr.)

Briefly die they joys
That place them on the truth of girls and boys.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 106.

How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 310.

Grieved I, I had but one?

Child I for that at frugal nature's frame?
O, one too much by thee! Why had I one?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 129.

Wife, we scarce thought us blest
That God had lent us but this only child;
But now I see this one is one too much.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 165.

Unruly children make their sire Stoop.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 30.

Your children were vexation to your youth,
But mine shall be a comfort to your age.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 305.

Children are a torment and nothing more.
LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. 14.

IV—Children: Their Behavior

Eat no green apples or you'll droop,

Be careful not to get the croup,

Avoid the chicken-pox and such,

And don't fall out of windows much.

EDWARD ANTHONY, *Advice to Small Children*.

In silence I must take my seat, . . .

I must not speak a useless word,

For children must be seen, not heard.

B. W. BELLAMY, *Open Sesame*. Vol. i, p. 167.

Quoted as from *Table Rules for Little Folks*.

Children use the fist
Until they are of age to use the brain.

E. B. BROWNING, *Casa Guidi Windows*. Pt. i, l. 685.

When children stand still,

They have done some ill.

A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 47.

When children are doing nothing, they are doing mischief.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xv, ch. 2.

The dutifulness of children is the foundation of all virtues. (Pietas fundamentum est omnium virtutum.)

CICERO, *Pro Cnao Plancio*. Ch. xii, sec. 29.

Speak when you are spoken to, come when you are called.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4244.

Come when you're called,

And do as you're bid;

Shut the door after you,

And you'll never be child.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Contrast*. Ch. i.

Alas! regardless of their doom,

The little victims play;

No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond to-day.

GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton College*.

Children think not of what is past, nor what is
to come, but enjoy the present time, which few
of us do.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De L'Homme*.

Then wicked children wake and weep,
And wish the long black gloom away;
But good ones love the dark, and find
The night as pleasant as the day.
THOMAS HOOD, *Queen Mab*.

Even a child is known by his doings.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xx, 11.

How pleasant is Saturday night,
When I've tried all the week to be good,
Not spoken a word that is bad,
And obliged every one that I could.
NANCY DENNIS SPROAT, *How Pleasant is Satur-
day Night*.

Cruel children, crying babies,
All grow up as geese and gabies,
Hated, as their age increases,
By their nephews and their nieces.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Good and Bad Children*.

When I am grown to man's estate
I shall be very proud and great,
And tell the other girls and boys
Not to meddle with my toys.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Looking Forward*.

The child that is not clean and neat,
With lots of toys and things to eat,
He is a naughty child, I'm sure—
Or else his dear papa is poor.

R. L. STEVENSON, *System*.

It is very nice to think
The world is full of meat and drink,
With little children saying grace
In every Christian kind of place.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Thought*.

A child should always say what's true
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table;
At least as far as he is able.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Whole Duty of Children*.

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so;
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature, too.

But, children, you should never let
Such angry passions rise;
Your little hands were never made
To tear each other's eyes.

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Quarrelling and Fight-*

ing. The last word of the fourth line is per-
sistently misquoted "to."

'Tis a shameful sight,
When children of one family
Fall out, and chide, and fight.

ISAAC WATTS, *Love Between Brothers and Sis-
ters*.

While others early learn to swear,
And curse, and lie, and steal;
Lord, I am taught Thy name to fear,
And do Thy holy will.

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for Mercies Spiritual and
Temporal*.

V—Children: Their Training

See also Education of Children

You can do anything with children if you
only play with them.

BISMARCK, *Sayings of Bismarck*.

Women know
The way to rear up children (to be just);
They know a simple, merry, tender knack
Of tying sashes, fitting baby-shoes,
And stringing pretty words that make no
sense,

And kissing full sense into empty words;
Which things are corals to cut life upon,
Although such trifles.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 48.

He that coddles his child provides for his enemy.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

A spoilt child never loves its mother.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Notes from Life*, p. 123.

Go practise if you please
With men and women: leave a child alone
For Christ's particular love's sake!
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. iii, l. 88.

Speak roughly to your little boy,
And beat him when he sneezes:

He only does it to annoy,
Because he knows it teases.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Won-
derland*. Ch. 6.

Respect the child. Be not too much his
parent. Trespass not on his solitude.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Education*.

Let thy child's first lesson be obedience, and
the second will be what thou wilt.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

Children learn to creep ere they can learn
to go.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 11.

The wee birdie fa's when it tries ower soon to flee,
Folks are sure to tumble, when they climb ower
hie;

They who cannot walk right are sure to come to
WRANG,

Creep awa', my bairnie, creep afore ye gang.
JAMES BALLANTINE, *Creep Afore Ye Gang*.

1 Children have more need of models than of critics. (Les enfants ont plus besoin de modèles que de critiques.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 261.

2 Whilst that the child is young, let him be instructed in virtue and literature.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues: Of the Education of Youth*.

Just as the twig is bent the tree's inclined.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 150.

See also under TREE.

3 Give thy child what he will crave,
And thy whelp what he will have,
Then mayst thou make you a stounde,
A foul child and a fair hounde.

ROBERT MANNING (ROBERT DE BRUNNE),
Handlyng Synne, l. 7240. (1303)

Give a child his will and a whelp his fill,
Both will surely turn out ill.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, p. 70.

4 Children are to be won to follow liberal studies by exhortations and rational motives and on no account to be forced thereto by whipping.

PLUTARCH, *Of the Training of Children*.

Those that do teach young babes
Do it with gentle means and easy tasks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 111.

5 Train up a child in the way he should go;
and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xlii, 6.

6 Why does the nurse tell the child of Raw-head and Bloody-bones? To keep it in awe.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Priests of Rome*.

7 Better a little chiding than a great deal of heart-break.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 3, l. 11.

8 It is better to bind your children to you by respect and gentleness, than by fear. (Pudore et liberalitate liberis Retinere satius esse credo quam metu.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 57. (Act i, sc. 1.)

9 As each one wishes his children to be, so they are. (Ut quisque suum vult esse, itast.)
TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 399. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

VI—Children: Spare the Rod and Spoil the Child

10 Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 5.

11 O ye! who teach the ingenuous youth of nations,
Holland, France, England, Germany, or Spain,

I pray ye flog them upon all occasions,
It mends their morals, never mind the pain.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 1.

12 He that will not use the rod on his child, his child shall be used as a rod on him.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: The Good Parent*.

Better the child should cry than the father. (Es ist besser das Kind weine, denn der Vater.)
UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

13 He never spoils the child and spares the rod,
But spoils the rod, and never spares the child.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Irish Schoolmaster*. St. 12.

That sour tree of knowledge—now a birch.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Irish Schoolmaster*. St. 6.

There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly,—but then less is learned there; so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

14 Whoso spareth the spring spoileth his children.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS v, l. 41. (1377)

They spare the rod and spoil the child.

RALPH VENNING, *Mysteries and Revelations*, p. 5. (1649)

Spare the rod and spoil the child.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 844. (1664)

15 The man that's ne'er been flogged has ne'er been taught. (Ὁ μὴ δαπέσθαι ἔνθαρος οὐ παιδεύεται.)
MENANDER, *Rapismene*. Frag. 422. (*The Girl Who Gets Flogged*.)

16 He that spareth his rod hateth his son.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xiii, 24.

As he spared his rod, he hated his child.
ELFRIC, *Homilies*. Bk. ii, l. 324. (c. 1000)

Who spareth the yard hateth the child. (Qui parat virge odit filium.)

UNKNOWN, *Governance of Princes*, 161. (1422)
Quoted as a precept of Solomon.

17 If you strike a child, take care that you strike it in anger, even at the risk of maiming it for life. A blow in cold blood neither can nor should be forgiven.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

18 There is nothing that more displeaseth God,
Than from their children to spare the rod.
JOHN SKELTON, *Magnificence*, l. 1954.

VII—Children: Little Pitchers

1 Teach your child to hold his tongue; he'll learn fast enough to speak.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

2 Children have wide ears and long tongues.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1097.

3 The child says nothing but what it heard by the fire.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

4 Avoid your children: small pitchers have wide ears.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

Pitchers have ears, and I have many servants.

JOHN LACY, *Sauny the Scot*. Pt. iv.

Pitchers have ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 52. *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 37.

5 Children pick up words as pigeon peas, And utter them again as God shall please.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 213. (1670)

VIII—Children and Parents

See also Father, Mother, Parents

6 "Late children," says the Spanish proverb, "are early orphans."

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to John Allyn*, on early marriages.

7 Happy is he that is happy in his children.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1787.

8 He that wipes the child's nose kisseth the mother's cheek.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

9 Lost in the children of the present spouse, They slight the pledges of their former vows.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 25. (Pope, tr.)

Put another man's child in your bosom and he'll creep out at your elbow.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

10 This child is not mine as the first was,

I cannot sing it to rest,

I cannot lift it up fatherly

And bliss it upon my breast:

Yet it lies in my little one's cradle

And sits in my little one's chair,

And the light of the heaven she's gone to Transfigures its golden hair.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Changeling*.

11 Never a head is dimmed with gray but another is sunned with curls;

She was a girl and he was a boy, but yet there are boys and girls.

COSMO MONKHOUSE, *A Dead March*.

12 A mother's pride, a father's joy.

WALTER SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 15.

13 A child and weak, Mine, a delight to no man, sweet to me.

SWINBURNE, *Atlanta in Calydon*.

14 Oh, how very thankful I always should be, That I have kind parents to watch over me, Who teach me from wickedness ever to flee!

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *Poor Children*.

15 Children begin by loving their parents. After a time they judge them. Rarely, if ever, do they forgive them.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act ii.

16 And when with envy time transported,

Shall think to rob us of our joys,

You'll in your girls again be courted,

And I'll go wooing in my boys.

UNKNOWN, *Winifreda*. Claimed for Gilbert Cooper by JOHN ARKIN (*Collection of English Songs*) and WALTER THORNHURST (*Two Centuries of Song*). First appeared in *Miscellaneous Poems by Several Hands*, 1726. Included in PERCY'S *Reliques*, bk. iii, No. 13.

IX—Children: The Lad That Is Gone

17 When I was as you are now, towering in the confidence of twenty-one, little did I suspect that I should be at forty-nine, what I now am.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Bennet Langton*. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1758.)

18 Across the fields of yesterday

He sometimes comes to me,

A little lad just back from play—

The lad I used to be.

And yet he smiles so wistfully

Once he has crept within,

I wonder if he hopes to see

The man I might have been.

THOMAS S. JONES, JR., *Sometimes*.

19 Each one has been a little child,

A little child with laughing look,

A lovely white unwritten book;

A book that God will take, my friend,

As each goes out at journey's end.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*. St. 27.

20 Where is the promise of my years,

Once written on my brow?

Ere errors, agonies, and fears

Brought with them all that speaks in tears,

Ere I had sunk beneath my peers;

Where sleeps that promise now?

ADAM ISAACS MENKEN, *Infelix*.

21 How different is the man you are from the

child you were. (Dissimiles hic vir et ille puer.)

OWD, *Heroides*. Epist. ix, l. 24.

1 Looking on the lines
Of my boy's face, methoughts I did recoil
Twenty-three years, and saw myself unbreech'd,
In my green velvet coat, my dagger muzzled,
Lest it should bite its master, and so prove,
As ornaments oft do, too dangerous.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 153.

2 Sing me a song of a lad that is gone;
Say, could that lad be I?
Merry of soul he sailed on a day
Over the sea to Skye.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Lad That is Gone*.

3 I called the boy to my knee one day,
And I said: "You're just past four;
Will you laugh in the same lighthearted way
When you've turned, say, thirty more?"
Then I thought of a past I'd fain erase—
More clouded skies than blue—
And I anxiously peered in his upturned face
For it seemed to say: "Did you?"

CARL WERNER, *The Questioner*.

4 But still I dream that somewhere there must be

The spirit of a child that waits for me.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Poet's Journal: Third Evening*.

CHIVALRY

5 The world's male chivalry has perished out,
But women are knight-errants to the last.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 224.

6 The age of chivalry is gone; that of sophisters,
economists, and calculators has succeeded.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence
of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic
enterprise, is gone!

BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

"The age of chivalry is past," said Miss Dacre.
"Bores have succeeded to dragons."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Young Duke*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

Some say that the age of chivalry is past, that
the spirit of romance is dead. The age of chivalry
is never past so long as there is a wrong
left unredressed on earth.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Life*. Vol. ii, ch. 28.

For now I see the true old times are dead,
When every morning brought a noble chance,
And every chance brought out a noble knight.

TENNISON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 397.

CHIVALRY

7 The Knight of the Rueful Countenance. (El Caballero de la Triste Figura)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 19. See also CERVANTES.

8 A Knight there was, and that a worthy man,
That from the time that he first began
To ride out, he loved chivalry,
Truth and honour, freedom and courtesy.

And though that he was worthy, he was wise,
And of his port as meek as is a maid.
He never yet no villany had said
In all his life, unto no manner wight.
He was a very parfit gentle knight.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 43.

The Knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;—
His soul is with the saints, I trust.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Knight's Tomb*.

9 The whole of heraldry and of chivalry is in
courtesy.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

10 And hearts were soft, though blows were hard;
But when the fight was over,
A brimming goblet cheered the board,
His Lady's smile the lover.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Chivalry at a Discount*.

11 Chivalry is an ingredient

Sadly lacking in our land.

Sir, I am your most obedient,
Most obedient to command!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act i.

12 He loved the twilight that surrounds
The border-land of old romance;
Where glitter hauberk, helm, and lance,
And banner waves, and trumpet sounds,
And ladies ride with hawk on wrist,
And mighty warriors sweep along,
Magnified by the purple mist,
The dusk of centuries and of song.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: Pt. i, Prelude*, l. 130.

13 Forward, each gentleman and knight!
Let gentle blood show generous might,
And chivalry redeem the fight!

SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto vi, st. 24.

For lady's suit, and minstrel's strain,
By knight should ne'er be heard in vain.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto i, st. 13.

14 His square-turned joints, and strength of
limb,
Showed him no carpet knight so trim,
But, in close fight, a champion grim,
In camps, a leader sage.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto i, st. 5.

For CARPET KNIGHT, see under FOR.

1 So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,
There never was knight like the young Loch-
invar.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto v, st. 12.

2 Dread thou to speak presumptuous doom
On noble Marmion's lowly tomb;
But say, "He died a gallant knight,
With sword in hand, for England's right."

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 37.

3 I may speak it to my shame,
I have a truant been to chivalry.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 94.

4 And there at Venice gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colours he had fought so long.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 97.

And on his breast a bloody cross he bore,
The dear remembrance of his dying Lord,
For whose sweet sake that glorious badge he
wore.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 2.
For I was of Christ's choosing, I God's knight,
No blinkard heathen stumbling for scant light.

SWINBURNE, *Lows Veneris*. St. 53.

5 A true knight,
Not yet mature, yet matchless, firm of word,
Speaking in deeds and deedless in his tongue;
Not soon provoked nor being provoked soon
calm'd;

His heart and hand both open and both free.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
5, l. 96.

6 Thy necessity is yet greater than mine.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, handing to a wounded sol-
dier a bottle of water which had been brought
him to allay his burning thirst, as he was
being carried, mortally wounded, from the
battlefield of Zutphen, 22 Sept., 1586. (GRE-
VILLE, *Life of Sidney*; HUME, *History of
England*, Ch. 18.)

As he was putting the bottle to his mouth, he
saw a poor Soldier carried along, who had eaten
his last at the same Feast, ghastly casting up his
eyes at the bottle. Which Sir Philip perceiving,
took it from his head before he drank, and de-
livered it to the poor man with these words, Thy
necessity is yet greater than mine. And when he
had pledged this poor soldier, he was presently
carried to Arnheim.

SIR FULKE GREVILLE, *Life of Sidney*.
Battles nor songs can from oblivion save,

But Fame upon a white deed loves to build:
From out that cup of water Sidney gave,
Not one drop had been spilled.

LIZZIE WOODWORTH REESE, *Immortality*.
Ay, not yet may the land forget that bore and
loved thee and praised and wept,
Sidney, lord of the stainless sword, the name
of names that her heart's love kept.

SWINBURNE, *Astrophel*. Pt. II, l. 4. After read-
ing Sidney's *Arcadia*.

7 A gentle knight was pricking on the plain.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 1.

Yet was he but a squire of low degree.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto vii, st. 15.

8 A kingly flower of knights, a sunflower,
That shone against the sunlight like the sun:
SWINBURNE, *The Complaint of Lisa*.

9 And indeed he seems to me
Scarce other than my own ideal knight,
"Who revered his conscience as his king;
Whose glory was, redressing human wrong;
Who spake no slander, no, nor listened to it."
TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King: Dedication*, l. 6.

10 Oh for a knight like Bayard,
Without reproach or fear;
My light glove on his casque of steel,
My love-knot on his spear!
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Hero*.

11 Who passes by this road so late?
Compagnon de la Majolaine!

Who passes by this road so late?

Always gay!

Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Compagnon de la Majolaine,

Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Always gay!

UNKNOWN, *Compagnon de la Majolaine*. An
old French song quoted by DICKENS, *Little
Dorrit*. Ch. 1.

12 Knight without fear and without reproach.
(Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche.)

Applied to PIERRE DU TERRAIL, CHEVALIER DE
BAYARD.

Mourn, Columbia! for one of thy brightest stars
has set, a son without fear and without reproach.

UNKNOWN, *National Intelligencer*, 24 Mar.,
1820, on the death of Stephen Decatur, as
the result of a duel with Capt. Barron.

CHOICE

13 My death and life.
My hane and antidote, are both before me.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 1.

14 White shall not neutralize the black, nor good
Compensate bad in man, absolve him so;
Life's business being just the terrible choice.
BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book: The
Pope*, l. 1236.

15 The strongest principle of growth lies in
human choice.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. vi, ch. 42.

16 God offers to every mind its choice between
truth and repose.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

And but two ways are offered to our will,
Toil with rare triumph, ease with safe disgrace,
The problem still for us and all of human race.
LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Pt. vii, st. 3.

I say, do not choose.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Everything has two handles, by one of which it
ought to be carried and by the other not. (Πάν
πράγμα δύο ἔχει λαβὰς, τὴν μὴ φορεῖν, τὴν δὲ
ἀφορμεῖν.)

EPICETUS, *Encheiridion*. Sec. 43. Quoted by
BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, ii, 2, 3.

The king of Babylon stood at the parting of
the way.
OLD TESTAMENT: *Ezekiel*, xxi, 21.

Any color, so long as it's red,
Is the color that suits me best,
Though I will allow there is much to be said
For yellow and green and the rest.
EUGENE FIELD, *Red*.

But it is said and ever shall,
Between two stools lieth the fall.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis: Prologue*,
l. 336. (1390)

While between two stools, my tail go to the
ground.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)
One falls to the ground in trying to sit between
two stools. (S'asseoir entre deux selles le cul à
terre.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

Or fight or fly,
This choice is left you to resist or die.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxii, l. 79. (Pope, tr.)

God had sifted three kingdoms to find the
wheat for this planting.
LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*.
Pt. iv, st. 8.

God sifted a whole nation that he might send
choice grain over into this wilderness.

WILLIAM STOUGHTON, *Election Sermon*. Bos-
ton, 29 April, 1669.

But one thing is needful; and Mary hath
chosen that good part, which shall not be
taken away from her.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Luke*, x, 42.

The Sons of Mary seldom bother, for they have
inherited that good part;

But the Sons of Martha favour their Mother of
the careful soul and the troubled heart.

KIPLING, *The Sons of Martha*. Sec 2232:7.

Where there is no choice, we do well to make
no difficulty.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Sir Gibbie*. Ch. xi.

I never knows the children. It's just six of
one and half-a-dozen of the other.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *The Pirate*. Ch. iv.

Many are called but few are chosen.
NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, xxii, 14.

Rather than be less
Car'd not to be at all.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 47.

The difficulty in life is the choice.
GEORGE MOORE, *Bending of the Bough*. Act iv.

There's small choice in rotten apples.
SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc.
1, l. 138.

There is such a choice of difficulties that I
am myself at a loss how to determine.

JAMES WOLFE, *Despatch*, to Pitt, 2 Sept., 1759.

Hobson's choice.
Tobias Hobson (d. 1630) was the first man in
England that let out hackney horses. When
a man came for a horse, he was led into the
stable, where there was a great choice, but
he obliged him to take the horse that stood
next to the stable-door; . . . from whence
it became a proverb when what ought to
be your election was forced upon you, to
say, "Hobson's choice."—RICHARD STEELE,
The Spectator, No 509. Hobson's first
name was really Thomas, he was born in
1544, and died at Cambridge in 1631.

Where to elect there is but one,
Tis Hobson's choice,—take that or none.
THOMAS WARD, *England's Reformation*. Ch. 4.
(1630)

II—Choice: Of Evils

Of evils we must choose the least. (Τὰ
ἐλαχίστα ἀπὸ πάντων τῶν κακῶν.)
ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.
sec. 4. Quoted as a saying.

Of harms two the less is for to choose.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 470.

Of two evils, the lesser should be chosen. (E duo-
bus malis minimum eligendum.)
ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Of two evils we take the less.
RICHARD HOOKER, *Laws of Ecclesiastical Pol-
ity*. Bk. v, ch. 81.

Of two evils, the less is always to be chosen.
(De duobus malis, minus est semper eligendum.)
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
iii, ch. 13, sec. 3.

I have learned from philosophers that among
evils one ought not only to choose the least,
but also to extract even from these any ele-
ment of good that they may contain. (Quia
sic ab hominibus doctis accepimus, non solum
ex malis eligere minima oportere, sed etiam
excerpere ex his ipsais, si quid inesset boni.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 1, sec. 3.

1 Life too often presents us with a choice of evils, rather than of goods.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. ii, No. 102.

When better choices are not to be had,
We needs must take the seeming best of bad.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil War*.
Bk. ii, st. 24.

2 When compelled to choose one of two evils, no one will choose the greater when he may choose the lesser. ("Ὅταν τε ἀνγκασθῇ βροῖς κακόν, τὸ ἑπὶ αὐτοῦ αἰεῖσθαι, οὐδέ τις τὸ μείζον ἀρῆσθαι εἴδω τὸ θάνατον.")

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Protagoras*. Sec. 358 D.)

3 Of two evils, choose neither.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*.

CHRIST

I—Christ: His Birth

4 Trumpets! Lightnings! The earth trembles!
But into the Virgin's womb thou didst descend with noiseless tread.

ACATHIAS SCHOLASTICUS, *On the Birth of Christ*. (Greek Anthology Bk i, epig. 37.)

The manger is Heaven, yes, greater than Heaven.
Heaven is the handiwork of this child.

ACATHIAS SCHOLASTICUS, *On the Birth of Christ*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. i, epig. 38.)

5 Of the offspring of the gentleman Jafeth come Abraham, Moses, Aaron, and the prophets,
also the King of the right line of Mary, of whom that gentleman Jesus was borne.

JULIANA BERNERS, *Biastyn of Armys*. (c. 1375)

Welcome, all wonders in one sight!
Eternity shut in a span!

Summer in Winter, Day in Night!

Heaven in earth, and God in man!

Great little One! whose all-embracing birth

Lifts Earth to Heaven, stoops Heaven to Earth.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *In the Holy Nativity of Our Lord God*.

6 To work a wonder, God would have her shown,
At once, a Bud, and yet a Rose full-blown.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Virgin Mary*.

7 Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, vii, 14.

Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

New Testament: *Matthew*, i, 23.

8 He is despised and rejected of men: a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lii, 3.

9 "Isn't this Joseph's son?"—ay, it is He;
Joseph the carpenter—same trade as me.

CATHERINE C. LUDDELL, *Jesus the Carpenter*.

10 A virgin shall conceive, a virgin bear a son!
From Jesse's root behold a branch arise,
Whose sacred flower with fragrance fills the skies.

POPE, *Messiah*, l. 8.

Hark! a glad voice the lonely desert cheers:

Prepare the way! a God, a God appears!

A God, a God! the vocal hills reply;

The rocks proclaim th' approaching Deity.

Lo, earth receives him from the bending skies!

Sink down, ye mountains, and, ye valleys, rise;

With heads declin'd, ye cedars, homage pay;

Be smooth, ye rocks; ye rapid floods, give way!

The Saviour comes, by ancient bards foretold!

Hear him, ye deaf, and all ye blind, behold!

POPE, *Messiah*, l. 29.

Now the Virgin returns, and the reign of Saturn;

Now descends from heaven a new generation. . . .

His shall be the gift of life divine.

(Jam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna;

Jam nova progenies cœlo demittitur alto. . . .

Ille deum vitam accipiet.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. iv, l. 6. Referring to Astræa, or Justice, last of the immortals to leave the earth.

11 Little Jesus, was Thou shy

Once, and just so small as I?

And what did it feel like to be

Out of Heaven, and just like me?

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Ex Ore Infantium*.

The Christ-child stood at Mary's knee,

His hair was like a crown,

And all the flowers looked up at Him,

And all the stars looked down.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *A Christmas Carol*.

12 Mother and maiden Was never none but she!

Well might such a lady God's mother be.

UNKNOWN, *A Carol*.

II—Christ: His Life

13 The best of men

That e'er wore earth about him was a sufferer;

A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit,

The first true gentleman that ever breathed.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Pt. i, act

1, sc. 12. (In some editions Pt. i, act v, sc. 2.)

14 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man! (Ecce homo.)

New Testament: *John*, xix, 5.

15 Into the woods my Master went,

Clean forspent, forspent.

Into the woods my Master came,

Forspent with love and shame.

SIDNEY LANIER, *Ballad of Trees and the Master*.

16 It is I; be not afraid.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xiv, 27.

1 Two thousand years ago there was One here
on this earth who lived the grandest life that
ever has been lived yet,—a life that every
thinking man, with deeper or shallower mean-
ing, has agreed to call divine.

F. W. ROBERTSON, *Lectures and Addresses:*
Skeptical Publications.

2 He went about, he was so kind,
To cure poor people who were blind;
And many who were sick and lame,
He pitied them and did the same.

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *About Jesus Christ.*

III—Christ: His Death

3 There is a green hill far away,
Without a city wall,
Where the dear Lord was crucified,
Who died to save us all.

Cecil FRANCES ALEXANDER, *There Is a Green Hill.*

4 Now he is dead. Far hence he lies
In the lorn Syrian town;
And on his grave, with shining eyes,
The Syrian stars look down.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Obermann Once More*, l.
173.

Where Life was slain and Truth was slandered
On that one holier hill than Rome.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *To F. C. in Memoriam*
Palestine.

Lovely was the death
Of Him whose Life was Love!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Religious Musings*, l. 29.

5 When Jesus came to Golgotha,
They hanged him on a tree,
They drove great nails through hands and
feet,

And made a Calvary;
They crowned him with a crown of thorns,
Red were his wounds and deep,
For those were crude and cruel days,
And human flesh was cheap.

G. A. STUBBART-KENNEDY, *Indifference.*

6 By the Cross, on which suspended,
With his bleeding hands extended,
Hung that Son she so adored,
Stood the mournful Mother weeping,
She whose heart, its silence keeping,
Grief had cleft as with a sword.

(Stabat mater dolorosa
Iuxta crucem lacrimosa,
Dum pendebat filius,
Culcus animam gementem,
Contristatam et dolentem
Pertransivit gladius.)

JACOPONE DA TODI, *Stabat Mater*. (D. F. Mac-
Carthy, tr.)

7 The man, the Christ, the soldier,

Who from his cross of pain
Cried to the dying comrade,
"Lad, we shall meet again!"

WILLARD WATTELS, *Comrades of the Cross.*

8 Had Christ the death of death to death
Not given death by dying,
The gates of life had never been
To mortals open lying.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*. On tombstone in Castle-
Camps churchyard, Cambridgeshire, Eng-
land.

Death when to death a death by death hath given
Then shall be opened the long-shut gates of Heaven.
(Mors, mortis morti mortem nisl morte dedisset.)

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Of the Sybells.*

9 God bought men here with His heart's blood
expense;

And man sold God here for base thirty pence.
ROBERT HERRICK, *God's Price and Man's Price.*

Betrayer of the Master,
He sways against the sky
A black and broken body,
Iscairiot—or I?

CAROLINE GILFILLAN, *Identity.*

IV—Christ: His Influence

10 Speak low to me, my Saviour, low and sweet
From out the hallelujahs, sweet and low,
Lest I should fear and fall, and miss Thee so
Who art not missed by any that entreat.

E. B. BROWNING, *Comfort.*

11 In every pang that rends the heart
The Man of Sorrows has a part.

MICHAEL BRUCE, *Christ Ascended.*

12 The difference between Socrates and Jesus
Christ? The great Conscious; the immeasur-
ably great Unconscious.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 28 Oct., 1833.

13 He was the Word, that spake it;
He took the bread and brake it;
And what that Word did make it,
I do believe and take it.

JOHN DONNE, *On the Sacrament*. (1633)

Christ was the word that spake it;
He took the bread and brake it;
And what that word did make it,
That I believe and take it.

Attributed to QUEEN ELIZABETH, of England,
when, before her coronation in 1558, twenty-
five years before Donne was born, she par-
ried the question of a Catholic priest as to
whether she believed in the real Presence in
the communion bread.

14 The vine-wreathed god
Rising, a stifled question from the silence,
Fronts the pierced Image with the crown of
thorns.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I, l. 103.

¹ Christ preached the greatness of man: We preach the greatness of Christ. The first is affirmative; the last negative.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1867.

² Jesus, whose name is not so much written as ploughed into the history of this world.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Address*.

³ Jesus was Jesus because he refused to listen to another and listened at home.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*; also *The Sovereignty of Ethics*.

An era in human history is the life of Jesus, and its immense influence for good leaves all the perversion and superstition that has accrued almost harmless.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.

⁴ He is a path, if any be misled;
He is a robe, if any naked be:

If any chance to hunger, he is bread;
If any be a bondman, he is free;

If any be but weak, how strong is he!
To dead men life is he, to sick men health;
To blind men sight, and to the needy wealth;
A pleasure without loss, a treasure without stealth.

GILES FLETCHER, *Excellency of Christ*.

⁵ I have prayed in her fields of poppies,
I have laughed with the men who died—
But in all my ways and through all my days
Like a friend He walked beside.

I have seen a sight under Heaven
That only God understands.

In the battle's glare I have seen Christ there
With the Sword of God in His hand.

GORDON JOHNSTONE, *On Fields of Flanders*.

Now we remember over here in Flanders,
(It isn't strange to think of You in Flanders!)
This hideous warfare seems to make things clear.
We never thought about You much in England,
But now that we are far away from England
We have no doubts, we know that You are here.

MRS. C. T. WHITMELL, *Christ in Flanders*.

⁶ In darkness there is no choice. It is light
that enables us to see the differences between things;
and it is Christ that gives us light.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

⁷ Shepherd of mortals, here behold
A little flock, a wayside fold
That wait thy presence to be blest—
O Man of Nazareth, be our guest.

DANIEL HENDERSON, *Hymn for a Household*.

⁸ Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming
of the Lord;

He is trampling out the vintage where the
grapes of wrath are stored;

He hath loosed the fateful lightning of His
terrible swift sword;

His truth is marching on.

JULIA WARD HOWE, *Battle-Hymn of the Republic*.

⁹ Whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to
unloose.

New Testament: John, i, 27.

¹⁰ He that lends

To Him, need never fear to lose his venture.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
ii, sc. 8.

¹¹ But Thee, but Thee, O sovereign Seer of time,
But Thee, O poets' Poet, Wisdom's Tongue,
But Thee, O man's best Man, O love's best
Love,

O perfect life in perfect labor writ,
O all men's Comrade, Servant, King, or
Priest,—

Oh, what amiss may I forgive in Thee,
Jesus, good Paragon, thou Crystal Christ?

SIDNEY LANIER, *The Crystal*. Last lines.

¹² When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked
whether the man were a Galilean.

New Testament: Luke, xxiii, 6.

Thou hast conquered, O Galilean! (Vicisti, Galilæe!)

EMPEROR JULIAN, "The Apostate," his dying words, addressed to the Christ he had denied. (THEODORET, *Historia Eccles.*, ii, 20.) The story is probably without authenticity. Gibbon (Ch. 23) affirms that Julian remained a Platonist to the last. Montaigne (Bk. ii, ch. 19) states that the words are also given, "Content thyself, O Nazarene."

Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; the world
has grown grey from thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean, and fed
on the fullness of death.

Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for
a day;

But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel
outlives not May.

SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*, l. 35.

¹³ Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end
of the world.

New Testament: Matthew, xxviii, 20.

¹⁴ With this ambiguous earth
His dealings have been told us. There abide:
The signal to a maid, the human birth,
The lesson, and the young Man crucified.

ALICE MEYNELL, *Christ in the Universe*.

¹⁵ The hands of Christ seem very frail,
For they were broken by a nail,
But only they reach Heaven at last
Whom these frail, broken hands hold fast.

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *His Hands*.

precepts of Jesus himself. I am a Christian in the only sense in which he wished any one to be; sincerely attached to his doctrines in preference to all others; ascribing to himself every human excellence; and believing he never claimed any other.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 379.

Of all the systems of morality, ancient or modern, which have come under my observation, none appear to me so pure as that of Jesus.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 377.

In extracting the pure principles which [Jesus] taught, we should have to strip off the artificial vestments in which they have been muffled by priests, who have travestied them into various forms, as instruments of riches and power to themselves . . . there will be found remaining the most sublime and benevolent code of morals which has ever been offered to man.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 389.

The doctrines which flowed from the lips of Jesus himself are within the comprehension of a child; but thousands of volumes have not yet explained the Platonisms engrafted on them.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 149.

Christianity is the highest perfection of humanity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. ii, p. 27.)

A wise man will always be a Christian, because the perfection of wisdom is to know where lies tranquillity of mind, and how to attain it, which Christianity teaches.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Marvell and Parker*.

Silence the voice of Christianity, and the world is well-nigh dumb, for gone is that sweet music which kept in order the rulers of the people, which cheers the poor widow in her lonely toil, and comes like light through the windows of morning, to men who sit stooping and feeble, with failing eyes and a hungering heart.

THEODORE PARKER, *Critical and Miscellaneous Writings: A Discourse of the Transient and Permanent in Christianity*.

In the ethic of Christianity, it is the relation of the soul to God that is important, not the relation of man to his fellow man.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Marriage and Morals*, p. 175.

Whatever makes men good Christians, makes them good citizens.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, Plymouth, 22 Dec., 1820.

III—Christianity: Its Faults
See also Church: Its Faults; Religion: Its Dissensions

I hold that the Christian religion is the best

yet promulgated, but do not thence infer that it is not susceptible of improvement; nor do I wish to confound its doctrines with its founder, and to worship one of my fellow-beings.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Diary*.

Christians and camels receive their burdens kneeling.

AMERSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

The religion of Jesus is a threat, that of Mohammed is a promise.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

Mohammed's truth lay in a holy Book, Christ's in a sacred Life.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Mohammedanism*.

We all have known . . . Good popes who brought all good to jeopardy, Good Christians who sat still in easy chairs And damned the general world for standing up.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 498. Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded

That all the Apostles would have done as they did.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 83.

Millions of innocent men, women and children, since the introduction of Christianity, have been burned, tortured, fined and imprisoned, yet we have not advanced one inch toward uniformity. What has been the effect of coercion? To make one-half of the world fools and the other half hypocrites.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Notes on Virginia*.

He who begins by loving Christianity better than Truth will proceed by loving his own sect or church better than Christianity, and end in loving himself better than all.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Aids to Reflection: Aphorisms*.

Every Stoic was a Stoic; but in Christendom, where is the Christian?

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Yes,—rather plunge me back in Pagan night, And take my chance with Socrates for bliss, Than be the Christian of a faith like this, Which builds on heavenly cant its earthly sway,

And in a convert mourns to lose a prey.

THOMAS MOORE, *Intolerance*, l. 68.

Christianity has ever been the enemy of human love. . . . Christianity has made of death a terror which was unknown to the gay calmness of the Pagan.

QUINA, *The Failure of Christianity*.

1 Christianity is the world's monumental fraud if there be no future life.

MARTIN J. SCOTT, *Religion and Commonsense*, p. 120.

2 O father Abram, what these Christians are, Whose own hard dealings teaches them suspect

The thoughts of others!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, I, 3, 161.

3 Many Christians are like chestnuts—very pleasant nuts, but enclosed in very prickly burrs, which need various dealings of Nature and her grip of frost before the kernel is disclosed.

HORACE SMITH, *The Tin Trumpet: Christians*.

4 Christian, what of the night?—

I cannot tell; I am blind.

I halt and hearken behind

If haply the hours will go back

And return to the dear dead light,

To the watchfires and stars that of old

Shone where the sky now is black,

Glowed where the earth now is cold.

SWINBURNE, *Watch in the Night*, St. 10.

5 "See," they say, "how these Christians love one another," for themselves hate one another; "and how they are ready to die for each other," for themselves will be readier to kill each other. (Vide, inquit, ut invicem se diligant: ipsi enim invicem oderunt; et ut pro alterutro mori sint parati; ipsi enim ad accidendum alterutrum paratiores erunt.)

TERTULLIAN, *Apologeticus*, Ch. 39, sec. 7.

6 You say that you believe the Gospel: you live as if you were sure not one word of it is true.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p. 44.

7 Great God! I'd rather be A Pagan, suckled in a creed outworn; So might I, standing on the pleasant lea, Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;

Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea, Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*, Pt. I, No. 33.

Triton, blowing loud his wreathed horn.

SPENSER, *Colin Clout*, l. 245. (1593)

From thy dead lips a clearer note is born

Than ever Triton blew from wreathed horn.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Chambered Nautilus*.

IV—Christianity: The Cross

8 Onward, Christian soldiers!

Marching as to war,

With the Cross of Jesus

Going on before.

SABINE BERING-GOULD, *Onward, Christian Soldiers*.

9 Through this sign thou shalt conquer. (In hoc signo vinces.)

CONSTANTINE THE GREAT. Motto which he is said to have seen in the sky in his march toward Rome, and which he placed upon the Labrum, or Roman standard over the monogram of Christ, after his victory over Maxentius, at Saxa Rubra, near Rome, 27 Oct., 312.

10

The Cross!

There, and there only (though the deist rave, And atheist, if Earth bear so base a slave);

There, and there only, is the power to save.

COWLEY, *The Progress of Error*, l. 613.

11 The cross is the ladder of heaven.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Biblioth. Scholas. Instr.*, 36.

Crosses are the ladders that lead to heaven.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*, p. 341.

12 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ.

New Testament: Galatians, vi, 14.

Nothing except in the cross. (Nil nisi cruce.)

Motto founded on the text from Galatians.

In the cross there is safety. (In cruce salus.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Pt. II, ch. 12.

13 Take up the Cross if thou the Crown would'st gain (Tolle crucem, qui vis auferre coronam.)

Attributed to ST. PAULINUS, BISHOP OF NOLA.

14 No pain, no palm; no thorns, no throne; no gall, no glory; no cross, no crown.

WILLIAM PENN, *No Cross, No Crown*. (1668)

The way to bliss lies not on beds of down,

And he that has no cross deserves no crown

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Esther*.

There are no crown-wearers in heaven who were not cross-bearers here below.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Gleanings Among the Sheaves: Cross-Bearers*.

See also under COMPENSATION.

15 The moon of Mahomet Arose, and it shall set: While blazoned as on Heaven's immortal noon,

The cross leads generations on.

SHRILLEY, *Hellas*, l. 221.

16 Christianity without the Cross is nothing. The Cross was the fitting close of a life of rejection, scorn, and defeat. But in no true sense have these things ceased or changed. Jesus is still He whom man despiseth, and the rejected of men.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Great Argument*.

CHRISTMAS

I—Christmas: Bethlehem.

17 Oh, the Shepherds in Judea!—

Do you think the Shepherds know

How the whole round world is brightened
In the ruddy Christmas glow?
MARY AUSTIN, *The Shepherds in Judea*.

¹
O little town of Bethlehem,
How still we see thee lie!
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by.
PHILLIPS BROOKS, *O Little Town of Bethlehem*.

²
No trumpet-blast profaned
The hour in which the Prince of Peace was
born;
No bloody streamlet stained
Earth's silver rivers on that sacred morn,
BRYANT, *Christmas in 1875*.

³
The King of Kings, He is so sweet and small.
GERALD BULLETT, *Carol*.

⁴
Christians awake, salute the happy morn
Whereon the Saviour of the world was born.
JOHN BYROM, *Hymn for Christmas Day*.

⁵
When 'twas bitter winter,
Houseless and forlorn
In a star-lit stable
Christ the Babe was born.
WILLIAM CANTON, *Carol*.

Welcome, heavenly lambkin;
Welcome, golden rose;
Alleluia, Baby,
In the swaddling clothes I
WILLIAM CANTON, *Carol*.

⁶
Glory to God, this wondrous morn,
On earth the Saviour Christ is born.
BLISS CARMAN, *Bethlehem*.

⁷
There fared a mother driven forth
Out of an inn to roam;
In the place where she was homeless
All men are at home.
The crazy stable close at hand,
With shaking timber and shifting sand,
Grew a stronger thing to abide and stand
Than the square stones of Rome.
G. K. CHESTERTON, *The House of Christmas*.

⁸
The night that erst no name had worn,
To it a happy name is given;
For in that stable lay new-born
The peaceful Prince of Earth and Heaven,
In the solemn midnight Centuries ago.
ALFRED DOMETT, *A Christmas Hymn*.

⁹
Run, shepherds, run where Bethlem blest
appears,
We bring the best of news; be not dismay'd:
A Saviour there is born, more old than years,
Amidst heaven's rolling heights this earth who
stay'd.
WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Flowers of Zion*, No. 9.

¹⁰
What babe new born is this that in a manger
cries?

Near on her lowly bed his happy mother lies.
Oh, see the air is shaken with white and
heavenly wings—
This is the Lord of all the earth, this is the
King of Kings.
R. W. GILDER, *A Christmas Hymn*.

Fra Lippo, we have learned from thee
A lesson of humanity:
To every mother's heart forlorn,
In every house the Christ is born.
R. W. GILDER, *A Madonna of Fra Lippo Lippi*.

¹¹
There's a song in the air!
There's a star in the sky!
There's a mother's deep prayer
And a Baby's low cry!
And the star rains its fire where the Beautiful
sing,
For the manger of Bethlehem cradles a King.
J. G. HOLLAND, *A Christmas Carol*.

¹²
When mother-love makes all things bright,
When joy comes with the morning light,
When children gather round their tree,
Thou Christmas Babe, we sing of thee!
TUDOR JENKS, *A Christmas Song*

¹³
I sing the birth was born to-night,
The author both of life and light.
BEN JONSON, *A Hymn of the Nativity*.

¹⁴
Hail to the King of Bethlehem,
Who weareth in his diadem
The yellow crocus for the gem
Of his authority!
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend: The Nativity*. Pt. ix.

¹⁵
"What means this glory round our feet,"
The Magi mused, "more bright than
morn?"
And voices chanted clear and sweet,
"To-day the Prince of Peace is born!"
J. R. LOWELL, *4 Christmas Carol*.

¹⁶
Unto you is born this day in the city of
David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.
New Testament, Luke, ii, 11.

¹⁷
Away in a manger, no crib for a bed,
The little Lord Jesus laid down His sweet
head.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Cradle Hymn*.

¹⁸
They all were looking for a king
To slay their foes and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing,
That made a woman cry.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *That Holy Thing*. From
Paul Faber

1 New every year,
New born and newly dear,
He comes with tidings and a song,
The ages long, the ages long.

ALICE MEYNELL, *Unto Us a Son is Given*.

2 This is the month, and this the happy morn
Wherein the Son of Heaven's Eternal King,
Of wedded maid and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring.
MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*.

3 God rest ye, little children; let nothing you
affright.

For Jesus Christ, your Saviour, was born this
happy night;

Along the hills of Galilee the white flocks
sleeping lay.

When Christ, the Child of Nazareth, was
born on Christmas day.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *Christmas Carol*.

4 Peace to the byre, peace to the fold,
For that they housed Him from the cold!

LIZZIE WOODWORTH REESE, *A Christmas Folk-Song*.

5 Born in a stable,
Cradled in a manger,
In the world His hands had made,
Born a stranger.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Before the Paling of the Stars*.

6 It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old.

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS, *Christmas Carols*.

Calm on the listening ear of night
Came Heaven's melodious strains,
Where wild Judea stretches far
Her silver-mantled plains.

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS, *Christmas Song*.

7 All glory be to God on high,
And to the earth be peace;
Good-will henceforth, from Heaven to men,
Begin and never cease.

NABUM TATE, *While Shepherds Watched*.

8 To-day He makes his entrance here,
But not as monarchs do.
No gold, nor purple swaddling-bands,
Nor royal shining things;

A manger for His cradle stands,
And holds the King of Kings.

ISAAC WATTE, *Shepherds, Rejoice*.

9 Hark the herald angels sing,
Glory to the new-born King;
Peace on earth, and mercy mild,
God and sinners reconciled!

CHARLES WESLEY, *Christmas Hymn*.

Hark how all the welkin rings,
Glory to the King of kings!

CHARLES WESLEY, *Christmas Hymn*. (The original version of the first two lines.)

10 God rest you merry, gentlemen,
Let nothing you distain,

For Jesus Christ, our Saviour,
Was born upon this day,

UNKNOWN, *Old Carol*.

11 He came all so still
Where His mother was,

As dew in April
That falleth on the grass.

UNKNOWN, *Old Carol*.

12 As Joseph was a-waukin',
He heard an angel sing,

"This night shall be the birthnight
Of Christ our heavenly King."

UNKNOWN, *Christmas Carol*.

II—Christmas: Its Celebration

13 I have often thought, says Sir Roger, it
happens very well that Christmas should fall
out in the middle of winter.

ADOLPH, *The Spectator*. No. 269.

14 The mistletoe hung in the castle hall,
The holly branch shone on the old oak wall.

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *The Mistletoe Bough*.

15 Not believe in Santa Claus! You might as
well not believe in fairies. . . . Nobody sees
Santa Claus, but that is no sign there is no
Santa Claus. The most real things in the
world are those which neither children nor
men can see. No Santa Claus! Thank God!
he lives and he lives forever.

FRANK CHURCH, *Is There a Santa Claus?*
(*N. Y. Sun*, 21 Sept., 1897.)

16 Many merry Christmases, friendships, great
accumulation of cheerful recollections, af-
fection on earth, and Heaven at last for
all of us.

CHARLES DICKENS, *Christmas Message*, to
John Forster, 1846. (FORSTER, *Life of Dick-*
ens; also in Dickens's *Dr. Marigold's Pre-*
scription.)

17 'Most all the time, the whole year round,
there ain't no flies on me,

But jest 'fore Christmas I'm as good as I kin
be!

EUGENE FIELD, *Jest 'fore Christmas*.

18 How bless'd, how envied, were our life,
Could we but scape the poulterer's knife!
But man, curs'd man, on Turkeys preys,
And Christmas shortens all our days:
Sometimes with oysters we combine,
Sometimes assist the savoury chine;

From the low peasant to the lord,
The Turkey smokes on every board.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Turkey and the Ant.*

They talk of Christmas so long that it comes.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum.*

Coming I say, so is Christmas.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial I.

Come, bring with a noise,
My merry, merry boys,
The Christmas log to the firing;
While my good dame, she
Bids ye all be free;
And drink to your hearts' desiring.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Ceremonies for Christmas.*

Glorious time of great Too-Much, . . .
Right thy most unthrifty glee,
And pious thy mince-pieté.

LEIGH HUNT, *Christmas.*

On Christmas day in the morning.
WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: The Sunny Bank*. Quoting an old Worcestershire song.

While rich men sigh and poor men fret,
Dear me! we can't spare Christmas yet!
EDWARD S. MARTIN, *Christmas, 1898.*

I heard the bells on Christmas Day
Their old, familiar carols play,
And wild and sweet
The words repeat

Of peace on earth, good-will to men!
LONGFELLOW, *Christmas Bells.*

'Twas the night before Christmas, when all
through the house

Not a creature was stirring, not even a
mouse.

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE, *A Visit from St. Nicholas*. Erroneously claimed for Henry Livingston by his descendants. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.)

Have you seen God's Christmas tree in the
sky,

With its trillions of tapers blazing high?
ANGELA MORGAN, *Christmas Tree of Angels.*

After a Christmas comes a Lent.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs.*

Heap on more wood!—the wind is chill;
But let it whistle as it will,
We'll keep our Christmas merry still.
SCOTT, *Marmion: Canto vi, Introduction*, l. 1.

England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again.
'Twas Christmas broached the mightiest ale,
'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;
A Christmas gambol oft could cheer
The poor man's heart through half the year.
SCOTT, *Marmion: Canto vi, Introduction*, l. 80.

And after him came next the chill December:
Yet he, through merry feasting which he
made

And great bonfires, did not the cold re-
member;

His Saviour's birth his mind so much did glad.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vii, canto vii, st. 41.

A hot Christmas makes a fat churchyard.
SWAN, *Speculum Mundi*, 161. (1635)

A green Christmas is neither handsome nor
healthful.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy State: Of Time-Serving*.
(1642)

Christmas is here:
Winds whistle shrill,
Icy and chill,
Little care we:

Little we fear
Weather without,
Sheltered about
The Mahogany-Tree.

THACKERAY, *The Mahogany-Tree.*

As fits the holy Christmas birth,
Be this, good friends, our carol still—
Be peace on earth, be peace on earth,
To men of gentle will.
THACKERAY, *The End of the Play.*

At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundreth Good Pointes of Husbandrie*. Ch. 12. (1557)

You merry folk, be of good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.
From open door you'll take no harm
By winter if your hearts are warm.

GEORGE SMITH, *At the Sign of the Jolly Jack.*

For Christmas comes but once a year,
And then they shall be merry.
GEORGE WITHER, *Christmas Carol.*

They keep Christmas all the year.
EDWARD WALKER, *Paræmiologia*, 25. (1672)

Life still hath one romance that naught can
bury—

Not Time himself, who coffins Life's ro-
mances—
For still will Christmas gild the year's mis-
chances,

If Childhood comes, as here, to make him
merry.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Christmas Tree.*

Blow, bugles of battle, the marches of peace;
East, west, north, and south let the long
quarrel cease;

Sing the song of great joy that the angels
began,

Sing the glory of God and of good-will to man!

WHITTIER, *A Christmas Carmen*.

1 So now is come our joyfull'st feast;
Let every man be jolly;

Each room with ivy leaves is drest,
And every post with holly.

GEORGE WITHEK, *Christmas Carol*.

2 Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,
Please to put a penny in the old man's hat;
If you haven't got a penny, a ha'penny will do,

If you haven't got a ha'penny, God bless you!
UNKNOWN, *Beggar's Rhyme*.

CHURCH

I—Church: Apothegms

3 They build not castles in the air who would build churches on earth: and though they leave no such structures here, may lay good foundations in Heaven.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 23.

Who builds a church to God, and not to Fame,
Will never mark the marble with his name.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 285.

4 We are ready to proclaim in Italy this principle, A free church in a free state. (*Libera chiesa in libero stato*.)

CAMILLE CAVOUR, *Speech*, in the Italian Parliament, 27 March, 1861. Montalambert used the same phrase in an address at Malines, 20 Aug., 1863, and is sometimes erroneously credited with originating it.

5 Bred to the church, and for the gown decreed,
Ere it was known that I should learn to read.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Author*, l. 342.

6 What is a church?—Our honest sexton tells,
"Tis a tall building, with a tower and bells."

CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter ii, l. 11.

7 Let the church have leave to stand in the churchyard.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3192.

8 When once thy foot enters the church, be bare;

God is more there than thou.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 68.

Kneeling ne'er spoiled silk stocking: quit thy state.

All equal are within the church's gate.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 68.

9 Nothing lasts but the Church.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.

11 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my

church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

New Testament: Matthew, xvi, 18.

It was founded upon a rock.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 25; *Luke*, vi, 48.

Christ's famous pun, "Upon this rock I will build my church."

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island: Preface*.

See the Gospel Church secure,

And founded on a Rock!

All her promises are sure;

Her bulwarks who can shock?

CHARLES WESLEY, *The Church*. St. 9.

12

Some to church repair

Not for the doctrine, but the music there.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 142.

Constant at Church and 'Change.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 347.

13

An I have not forgotten what the inside of a church is made of, I am a pepper-corn.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 9.

14

The itch of disputation will prove the scab of the Church.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Panegyric to King Charles*.

He directed the stone over his grave to be thus inscribed:

Hic jacet hujus Sententiæ primus Author:

Disputandi pruritus ecclesiarum scabies,

Nomen alias quære.

Here lies the first author of this sentence:

"The itch of disputation will prove the scab of the Church." Inquire his name elsewhere.

ISAAC WALTON, *Life of Wotton*.

The itch of disputation will break out

Into a scab of error.

ROWLAND WATKYN, *Flamma Sine Fumo: The New Illiterate Late Teachers*.

II—Church: Its Virtues

See also Christianity: Its Virtues

15

A church is God between four walls.

VICTOR HUGO, *Ninety-Three*. Pt. ii, bk. iii, ch. 2.

Why where's the need of Temple, when the walls
O' the world are that?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Dramatis Personæ: Epilogue*.

16

Bless all the churches, and blessed be God,
who, in this our great trial, giveth us the churches.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, attributed to him in replying to a Methodist delegation, 14 May, 1864.

17

No silver saints, by dying misers giv'n,
Here brib'd the rage of ill-requited Heav'n;
But such plain roofs as Piety could raise,

And only vocal with the Maker's praise.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 137.

III—Church: Its Faults

See also Christianity: Its Faults; Religion: Its Dissensions

¹ The multitude of false churches accredits the true religion.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

If I should go out of church whenever I hear a false sentiment I could never stay there five minutes. But why come out? The street is as false as the church.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

² The church alone beyond all question.
Has for ill-gotten goods the right digestion.
(Die Kirch' allein, meine lieben Frauen,
Kann ungerechtes Gut verdauen.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. i, sc. 9, l. 35.

³ The nearer the church, the farther from God.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. Quoted by Bishop Andrews in sermon before James I, 1622; by FULLER, *Worthies*, ii, 5; and by many others.

It is common for those that are farthest from God, to boast themselves most of their being near to the Church.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Jeremiah vii*.
To kerke the narre, from God more farre,
Has bene an old-sayd sawe.

SPENSER, *The Shepherdes Calender: Julye*, l. 97.

⁴ Go tell the Church it shows
What's good, and doth no good.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Lie*.

⁵ You have made
The cement of your churches out of tears
And ashes, and the fabric will not stand.

EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON, *Captain Craig*.

⁶ The Churches must learn humility as well as teach it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

⁷ The church and clergy here, no doubt,
Are very much akin;

Both weather-beaten are without,
Both empty are within.

SWIFT, *Extempore Verses*.

⁸ Christian love among the Churches look'd the
twin of heathen hate.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 86.

But the churchmen fain would kill their church,
As the churches have killed their Christ.

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 266.

IV—Church: The Spire

⁹ An instinctive taste teaches men to build

their churches in flat countries with spire-steeple, which, as they cannot be referred to any other object, point as with silent finger to the sky and stars.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Friend*. Sec. i, N. v. 14.

And O, ye swelling hills and spacious plains!
Besprent from shore to shore with steeple-towers,
And spires whose "silent finger points to heaven."

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 17.

Accepts the village church as part of the sky.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1867.

¹⁰ A beggarly people, A church and no steeple.

EDMUND MALONE. (PRIOR, *Life of Swift*, p. 381.) The reference is to St. Ann's church, Dublin.

¹¹ Who taught that heaven-directed spire to rise?

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 261.

¹² How the tall temples as to meet their gods,
Ascend the skies!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 781.

V—Church and Chapel

¹³ For commonly, wheresoever God buildeth a church, the devil will build a chapel just by.

THOMAS BECON, *Catechism*, 361. (1560)

Where Christ erecteth his church, the devil in the same churchyard will have his chapel.

RICHARD BANCROFT, *Sermon Against Puritans*, 9 Feb., 1588.

¹⁴ Where God hath a temple, the Devil will have a chapel.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. i, subs. 7.

¹⁵ Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there;
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. i, l. 1.

¹⁶ God never had a church but there, men say,
The Devil a chapel hath rais'd by some wiles.

I doubted of this saw, till on a day
I westward spied great Edinburgh's Saint Giles.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *A Proverb*.

¹⁷ No sooner is a temple built to God, but the Devil builds a chapel hard by.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

¹⁸ For where God built a church there the Devil would also build a chapel. . . . Thus is the Devil ever God's ape.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk: Of God's Works*. No. 67.

¹ As, like a church and an ale-house, God and the Devil they many times dwell near to either.

THOMAS NASHE, *Have with You to Saffron-Walden*.

² There can be no church in which the demon will not have his chapel.

CARDINAL PALEOTTI. (DICKEY, *Comptum*. Vol. ii, p. 297.)

CIRCLES

³ Do not disturb my circles. (Noli disturbare circulos meos.)

ARCHIMEDES, to the Roman soldier who, during the siege of Syracuse, 212 a. c., burst into his study to find him figuring some circles, and, being unable to obtain a satisfactory reply to his questions, put him to death. (VALERIUS MAXIMUS, viii, 7.)

⁴ The nature of God is a circle whose centre is everywhere and its circumference nowhere.

ST. AUGUSTINE. (EMERSON, *Essays: Circles*.)

⁵ Circles and right lines limit and close all bodies, and the mortal right-lined circle * must conclude and shut up all.

SR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. v. (*The character of death.)

⁶ We all of us live too much in a circle.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

⁷ A circle may be small, yet it may be as mathematically beautiful and perfect as a large one.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Miscellanies*.

⁸ Circles are prais'd, not that abound In largeness, but th' exactly round: So life we praise, that does excel Not in much time, but acting well.

EDMUND WALLER, *Long and Short Life*.

Circles though small are yet complete.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on a monument to two children, Northleigh Church, Oxon.

Round as the O of Giotto.

Pope Benedict XI once asked Giotto for a proof of his skill. Giotto sent him in reply an O drawn with a free sweep of the brush.

⁹ The eye is the first circle; the horizon which it forms is the second; and throughout nature this primary figure is repeated without end. It is the highest emblem in the cipher of the world.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Nature centers into balls, And her proud ephemerals, Fast to surface and outside, Scan the profile of the sphere.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

¹⁰ Every man is the center of a circle, whose fatal circumference he can not pass.

JOHN JAMES INGALLS, *Eulogy on Benjamin Hill*, U. S. Senate, 23 Jan., 1882.

¹¹ He drew a circle that shut me out— Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout. But Love and I had the wit to win:

We drew a circle that took him in!

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Outwitted*.

¹² As the small pebble stirs the peaceful lake; The centre mov'd, a circle straight succeeds, Another still, and still another spreads.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 364.

As on the smooth expanse of crystal lakes, The sinking stone at first a circle makes; The trembling surface by the motion stir'd, Spread in a second circle, then a third; Wide, and more wide, the floating rings advance, Fill all the wat'ry plain, and to the margin dance.

POPE, *Temple of Fame*, l. 436.

I watch'd the little circles die; They passed into the level flood.

TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*. St. 10.

¹³ I'm up and down and round about, Yet all the world can't find me out; Though hundreds have employed their leisure, They never yet could find my measure.

SWIFT, *On a Circle*.

CIRCUMSTANCE

See also Chance, Destiny, Fate, Providence

¹⁴ He fixed thee 'mid this dance Of plastic circumstance.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Robbi Ben Ezra*. St. 28.

¹⁵ Circumstance, that unspiritual god And miscreator, makes and helps along Our coming evils.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 125.

¹⁶ Men are the sport of circumstances, when The circumstances seem the sport of men.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 17.

I am the very slave of circumstance.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Man is the creature of circumstance.

ROBERT OWEN, *The Philanthropist*.

Man, without religion, is the creature of circumstances.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

Man is not the creature of circumstances, circumstances are the creatures of men. We are free agents, and man is more powerful than matter.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. vi, ch. 7.

¹⁷ A "strange coincidence," to use a phrase By which such things are settled nowadays.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 78. Byron is

referring to the expression of Queen Caroline's advocate in the House of Lords, who spoke of circumstances in her association with Bergami as "odd instances of strange coincidence."

The long arm of coincidence has reached after me.
C. HADDON CHAMBERS, *Captain Sudst.* Act II.

A certain concurrence of circumstances.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Dec., 1746.

Fortuitous combination of circumstances.
DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Vol. II, ch. 7.

The happy combination of fortuitous circumstances.

WALTER SCOTT, *Answer of the Author of Waverley to the Letter of Captain Clutterbuck: The Monastery*.

Circumstances alter cases.
DICKENS, *Edwin Drood*. Ch. 9.

Circumstances are beyond the control of man; but his conduct is in his own power.
BENJAMIN DIBRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. VII, ch. 2.

Tyrannical Circumstance!
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Under all this running sea of circumstance, whose waters ebb and flow with perfect balance, lies the aboriginal abyss of real Being.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*. You think me the child of my circumstances: I make my circumstance.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The Transcendentalist*.

The necessity of circumstances proves friends and detects enemies.

EPICUREUS, *Fragment*. No. 154.

I endeavor to subdue circumstances to myself, and not myself to circumstances. (Mihi res, non me rebus, subjungere conor.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 1, l. 19.

Men's plans should be regulated by the circumstances, not circumstances by the plans.

LIVY, *History*. Bk. XXII, ch. 39.

What the discordant harmony of circumstances would and could effect. (Quid velit et possit rerum concordia discors.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 12, l. 19.

Circumstances never made the man do right who didn't do right in spite of them.

COULSON KERNAHAN, *A Book of Strange Sins*.

Circumstances are things round about; we are in them, not under them.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Samuel Johnson and John Horne*.

The circumstances of others seem good to

us, while ours seem good to others. (Alienum nobis, nostrum plus aliis placet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 28.

Leave frivolous circumstances.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 27.

I don't believe in circumstances. The people who get on in this world are the people who get up and look for the circumstances they want.

BERNARD SHAW, *Mrs. Warren's Profession*. Act II.

The changeful chance of circumstances. (Varia sors rerum.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. II, sec. 70.

Breasts the blows of circumstance.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. Ixv.

This fearful concatenation of circumstances.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Argument*, on the murder of Captain White, 1830. (*Works*, vi, 88.)

F. M. the Duke of Wellington presents his compliments to Mr. —, and declines to interfere in circumstances over which he has no control.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Letter*, written in 1839, with reference to a business complication in which his son was involved. According to George Augustus Sala (*Echoes of the Week, London Illustrated News*, 23 Aug., 1884) this is the first recorded use of the phrase. (See FRASER, *Words on Wellington*, p. 10.)

Circumstances beyond my individual control.
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 20.

CITIES

I—Cities: Apothegms

Cities should be walled with the courage of their inhabitants.

AGESILAUS II. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms: Agesilaus*.) When shown a walled city, he said: "It is for women, not men, to live in." To a stranger visiting Sparta, he showed the citizens in arms, saying: "These are the walls of Sparta."

Fighting men are the city's fortress.
ALCEUS, *Fragment*. No. xii.

A city will be well fortified which is surrounded by brave men and not by bricks. (Οὐκ ἂν εἰς ἀνελκυστοὶ πόλις ἀνὴρ ἄνδρες, καὶ οὐ κλισίαι ἐστεφάνωνται.)

LYCURGUS, when asked to fortify the city. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lycurgus*. Ch. 19, sec. 4.)

If the inhabitants are of good morals I consider the place handsomely fortified. (Si incolæ bene sunt moratī, pulchre munitum arbitror.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 554. (Act IV, sc. 3.)

The Bible shows how the world progresses. It

begins with a garden, but ends with a holy city.

PHILLIPS BROOKS. (ALLEN, *Life and Letters*.)

If you would be known, and not know, *vegetate* in a village; if you would know, and not be known, *live* in a city.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 334.

The first requisite to a man's happiness is birth in a famous city. (Ἀρχαὶ τῷ εὐδαιμονοῦ πρώτος ὑπάρχει τὰν πόλιν εὐδοκίμων.)

EURIPIDES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Ch. 1, sec. 1.)

Surely in toil or fray, Under an alien sky, Comfort it is to say, "O! no mean city art I!"

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Seven Seas: Dedication*. I live in a small city, and I prefer to dwell there that it may not become smaller still.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Ch. 2, sec. 2.

Where are the cities of old time? EDMUND GOSSE, *The Ballads of Dead Cities*. Even cities have their graves!

LONGFELLOW, *Amolke*.

Cities are immortal.

GROTIUS, *De Jure Belli et Pacis*. Bk. II, ch. 9.

For here we have no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Hebrews*, xiii, 14.

Your weakness, city, is that you have a soul. LAURENCE HARTNEY, *City*.

The chicken is the country's, but the city eats it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 113.

The city is recruited from the country.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

Far from gay cities and the ways of men.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiv, l. 410. (Pope, tr.)

Farmer Jake Bentley talks some o' movin' to the city so he kin keep a son.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*.

The zenith city of the unsalted seas.

THOMAS FOSTER, *Speech*, referring to Duluth, Minn., 4 July, 1868. See *Duluth Minnesotian*, 1 May, 1869. Usually attributed to Proctor Knott, who quoted it in the House of Representatives, 27 January, 1871.

City of magnificent vistas.

PERRIE CHARLES L'ENFANT, the architect-engineer who planned the city of Washington and began its building. Afterwards corrupted to "City of magnificent distances."

A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, v, 14.

Beautiful for situation . . . is Mount Zion, . . . the city of the great King.

OLD TESTAMENT: *Psalms*, xlviii, 2.

Where now the city stands, there was once naught but the city's site. (Hic, ubi nunc urbs est, tum locus urbis erat.)

OVIO, *Fastii*. Bk. ii, l. 280.

The people are the city.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 200.

A great city is that which has the greatest men and women.

If it be a few ragged huts it is still the greatest city in the whole world.

WHITMAN, *Song of the Broad-Axe*. Sec. 4.

That city is the best to live in, in which those who are not wronged, no less than those who are wronged, exert themselves to punish the wrongdoers.

SOLON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 18.)

Unless the Lord keepeth the city, the watchman waketh in vain. (Nisi Dominus frustra.) Motto of the city of Edinburgh.

II—Cities: Their Virtues

And the need of a world of men for me.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Parting at Morning*.

Match me such marvel save in Eastern clime—

A rose-red city, half as old as time.

JOHN WILLIAM BURGON, *Petra*.

I love capitals. Everything is best at capitals.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 2 Oct., 1749.

The centre of a thousand trades.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 246.

Golden towns where golden houses are.

JOYCE KILMER, *Roofs*.

Cities and Thrones and Powers

Stand in Time's eye

Almost as long as flowers, . . .

Which daily die:

But, as new buds put forth

To glad new men,

Out of the spent and unconsidered Earth,

New Cities rise again.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Cities and Thrones and Powers*. (*Puck of Pook's Hill: Prelude*.)

Let them sing who will of the gurgling rill, Or the woodbird's note so wild;

My heart still sticks to the good red bricks—

For I was a city child.

WALTER LINDSAY, *O Patria Mia*.

I said, "Let me walk in the fields;"

He said, "Nay, walk in the town;"

I said, "There are no flowers there;"

He said, "No flowers, but a crown."

GEORGE MACDONALD, *What Christ Said*.

Towered cities please us then,

And the busy hum of men.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 117.

In the busy haunts of men.

FELICIA DOROTHY HEMANS, *Tale of the Secret Tribunal*, l. 203

'Midst the crowd, the hum, the shock of men.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 26.

For students of the troubled heart

Cities are perfect works of art.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *John Mistletoe*, p. 27

O praise me not the country—

The meadows green and cool,

The solemn glow of sunsets, the hidden silver pool!

The city for my craving,

Her lordship and her slaving,

The hot stones of her paving

For me, a city fool!

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *O Praise Me Not the Country*.

All cities are mad: but the madness is gallant. All cities are beautiful: but the beauty is grim.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Where the Blue Begins*, p. 55.

A house is much more to my taste than a tree,

And for groves, O! a good grove of chimneys for me.

CHARLES MORRIS, *The Contrast*.

Though the latitude's rather uncertain,

And the longitude also is vague,

The persons I pity who know not the City,

The beautiful City of Prague.

W. J. PROWSE, *The City of Prague*.

Fields and trees teach me nothing, but the people in a city do. (Τὰ μέν οὖν χωρία καὶ τὰ δένδρα οὐδέν μ' ἀθροῖσι διδάσκουσιν, οἱ δ' ἐν τῷ ἀστυ εὐθροῦνται.)

SOCRATES, explaining why he rarely left the city. PLATO, *Phaedrus*. Sec. 230.

The city is built

To music, therefore never built at all,

And therefore built for ever.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 272.

For the earth that breeds the trees

Breeds cities, too, and symphonies.

JOHN HALL WHEELLOCK, *Earth*.

III—Cities: Their Faults

Cambridge people rarely smile,

Being urban, squat, and packed with guile.

RUPERT BROOKE, *The Old Vicarage, Grantchester*.

How fast the sitting figures come!

The mild, the fierce, the stony face;

Some bright with thoughtless smiles, and some

Where secret tears have left their trace.

These struggling tides of life that seem

In wayward, aimless course to tend,

Are eddies of the mighty stream

That rolls to its appointed end.

BYRON, *The Crowded Street*.

High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 72.

To fly from the town to the country as
though from chains. (Evolare rus ex urbe
tquam ex vinculis.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 6.

Well then; I now do plainly see

This busy world and I shall ne'er agree;

The very honey of all earthly joy

Does of all meats the soonest cloy;

And they, methinks, deserve my pity,

Who for it can endure the stings.

The crowd, the buzz, the murmurings

Of this great hive, the city.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Wish*.

From cities humming with a restless crowd,

Sordid as active, ignorant as loud,

Whose highest praise is that they live in vain,

The dupes of pleasure or the slaves of gain;

Where works of man are clustered close around,

And works of God are hardly to be found.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 21.

In cities vice is hidden with most ease,

Or seen with least reproach

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 689.

Cities give not the human senses room
enough.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

Cities force growth and make men talkative and
entertaining, but they make them artificial.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Farming*.

The modern town-dweller has no God and no
Devil; he lives without awe, without admira-
tion, without fear.

DEAN WILLIAM RALPH INGE, *Outspoken Es-
says: Ser. i, Our Present Discontents*.

The mobs of great cities add just so much to
the support of pure government as sores do
to the strength of the human body.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ii, p. 229.

Who's ground the grist of trodden ways—
The gray dust and the brown—

May love red tiling two miles off,

But cannot love a town.

LESLIE NELSON JENNINGS, *Highways*.

The gloom and glare of towns.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballads of the Midnight Forest*.

1 When ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

New Testament: Luke, ix, 5.

2 Go down into the city. Mingle with the details; . . . your elation and your illusion vanish like ingenuous snowflakes that have kissed a hot dog sandwich on its fiery brow.

DON MARQUIS, The Almost Perfect State.

3 As one who long in populous city pent,
Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air.

MILTON, Paradise Lost. Bk. ix, l. 445.

4 To cities and to courts repair,
Flattery and falsehood flourish there;
There all thy wretched arts employ,
Where riches triumph over joy,
Where passion does with interest barter,
And Hymen holds by Mammon's charter;
Where truth by point of law is parried,
And knaves and prudes are six times married.

MATTHEW PRIOR, Turtle and Sparrow, l. 437.

5 I have, I said, found in Holy Scripture that Cain was the first builder of towns. (J'ay, dis je, trouvé en Ecriture sacrée que Cayn fut le premier bâtisseur de villes.)

RABELAIS, Works Bk v, ch. 35.

God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, The Garden

Divine Nature gave us fields; man's art built cities. (Divina natura dedit agros, atq; humana edificavit urbes.)

VARRO, De Re Rustica, iii. 1.

God made the country and man made the town.
COWPER, The Task. Bk. i, l. 749.

6 Cities are the sink of the human race. (Les villes sont le gouffre de l'espèce humaine.)

ROUSSEAU, Émile, Bk. i.

7 The City is of Night, but not of Sleep;
There sweet sleep is not for the weary brain;
The pitiless hours like years and ages creep,
A night seems termless hell.

JAMES THOMSON, The City of Dreadful Night. Pt. i, st. 11.

8 As for these communities, I think I had rather keep bachelor's hall in hell than go to board in heaven.

H. D. THOREAU, Journal, 3 March, 1841.

9 In great cities culture is diffused but vulgarized. . . . In great cities proud natures become vain. . . . If you want to submerge your own "I," better the streets of a great city than the solitudes of the wilderness.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, Essays and Soliloquies, p. 127.

A great city, a great loneliness. (Magna civitas, magna solitudo.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb taken from the Greek.

CIVILIZATION

I—Civilization: Definitions

10 The three great elements of modern civilization, gunpowder, printing, and the Protestant religion.

CARLYLE, Essays: German Literature.

Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, Speech, 3 April, 1872.

11 There is nothing so fragile as civilization, and no high civilization has long withstood the manifold risks it is exposed to.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, Impressions and Comments. Ser. i, p. 105.

12 What is civilization? I answer, the power of good women.

EMERSON, Miscellanies: Woman.

13 The true test of civilization is, not the census, nor the size of cities, nor the crops,—no, but the kind of man the country turns out.

EMERSON, Society and Solitude: Civilization.

The test of civilization is the power of drawing the most benefit out of cities.

EMERSON, Journals, 1864.

A decent provision for the poor is the true test of civilization.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, Life, ii, 130.)

14 The highest civility has never loved the hot zones.

Wherever snow falls there is usually civil freedom.

Where the banana grows, man is sensual and cruel.

EMERSON, Society and Solitude: Civilization.

15 Civilization is paralysis.

PAUL GAUGUIN. (COURNOS, Modern Plutarch, p. 43.)

16 Civilization is simply a series of victories over nature.

WILLIAM HARVEY, Where Are We and Whither Tending? Lect. 1.

17 No one is so savage that he cannot become civilized, if he will lend a patient ear to culture. (Nemo adeo ferus est, ut non mitescere possit, Si modo culturæ patientem com-mo-det aurem.)

HORACE, Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 39.

18 Jesus wept; Voltaire smiled. Of that divine tear and of that human smile is composed the sweetness of the present civilization.

VICTOR HUGO, Centenary Oration on Voltaire, 30 May, 1878.

¹ The true civilization is where every man gives to every other every right that he claims for himself.

R. G. INGBERSOLL, *Interview*, Washington Post, 14 Nov., 1880.

The history of civilization is the history of the slow and painful enfranchisement of the human race.

INGBERSOLL, *The Declaration of Independence*. Civilization was thrust into the brain of Europe on the point of a Moorish lance.

INGBERSOLL, *Address*, New York, 24 Jan., 1888.

² Civilization is the making of civil persons.

JOHN RUSKIN, *The Crown of Wild Olive*.

³ Does the thoughtful man suppose that . . . the present experiment in civilization is the last the world will see?

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*. Vol. II, 127.

⁴ Our existing civilisations, described quite justifiably by Ruskin as heaps of agonizing human maggots, struggling with one another for scraps of food.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

Those who admire modern civilization usually identify it with the steam engine and the electric telegraph.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁵ Civilization is a progress from an indefinite, incoherent homogeneity toward a definite, coherent heterogeneity.

SPENCER, *First Principles*. Ch. 16, par. 138.

II—Civilisation: Its Faults

⁶ Civilization degrades the many to exalt the few.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table-Talk: Pursuits*.

⁷ Wealth may not produce civilization, but civilization produces money.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

⁸ It is a law of life and development in history that where two national civilizations meet they fight for ascendancy.

BERNHARD VON BÜLOW, *Imperial Germany*.

⁹ They revenged themselves on tyranny by destroying civilisation.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. V, ch. 12.

¹⁰ Every prison is the exclamation point and every asylum is the question mark in the sentences of civilization.

S. W. DUFFIELD, *Essays: Righteousness*.

¹¹ The civilized man has built a coach, but has lost the use of his feet.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

¹² As long as our civilization is essentially one of property, of fences, of exclusiveness, it will be mocked by delusions.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.

Is civilization only a higher form of idolatry, that man should bow down to a flesh-brush, to flannels, to baths, diet, exercise, and air?

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 174.

¹³ Comfort, opportunity, number, and size are not synonymous with civilization.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 40.

¹⁴ Civilization is being poisoned by its own waste products.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (*MARCHANT, Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 195.)

¹⁵ Our civilization is a dingy ungentlemanly business: it drops so much out of a man.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Letters*.

CLEANLINESS

¹⁶ Cleanness of the body was ever deemed to proceed from a due reverence to God.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

Slovenliness is no part of religion; neither this, nor any text of Scripture, condemns neatness of apparel. Certainly this is a duty, not a sin; "cleanness is, indeed, next to godliness."

JOHN WESLEY, *Sermons*: No. xciii, *On Dress*.

The text referred to is *1 Peter*, iii, 3-4, "Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adorning," etc. Wesley puts the last phrase into quotation marks, indicating that it did not originate with him, but gives no indication as to its source.

¹⁷ He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xlii, 7.

¹⁸ With unwashed feet. (*Inlotis pedibus*.)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticae*. Bk. xvii, ch. 5, sec. 14. Referred to as a proverb, meaning irreverently.

¹⁹ Beauty will fade and perish, but personal cleanliness is practically undying, for it can be renewed whenever it discovers symptoms of decay.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act II.

²⁰ Cleanliness is a fine life-preserver.

UNKNOWN.

One keep-clean is better than ten make-cleans.

UNKNOWN.

²¹ Unless the vessel is clean, whatever you pour into it turns sour. (*Sincerum est nisi vas, quodcumque infundis acescit.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epia. 2, l. 34.

¹ Above all things, keep clean. It is not necessary to be a pig in order to raise one.

R. G. INGERBOLL, *About Farming in Illinois*.

² Be thou clean.

New Testament: Luke, v, 13. (Mundane.—Vulgate.) Christ to the leper.

God loveth the clean.

The Koran. Ch. 9.

³ Empty, swept, and garnished.

New Testament: Matthew, xii, 44; Luke, xi, 25.

⁴ Bid them wash their faces
And keep their teeth clean.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 68.

⁵ I'll purge and leave sack and live cleanly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 4, l. 168.

⁶ The doctrines of religion are resolved into carefulness; carefulness into vigorousness; vigorousness into guiltlessness; guiltlessness into abstemiousness; abstemiousness into cleanliness; cleanliness into godliness.

Talmud: Mishna. (Dr. A. S. Bettelheim, tr.)

Religious zeal leads to cleanliness, cleanliness to purity, purity to godliness.

RABBI PHINEHAS-BEN-JAIR, *Commentary on the Talmud*.

Poverty comes from God, but not dirt.

The Talmud.

⁷ Whoever eats bread without first washing his hands is as though he had sinned with a harlot.

Babylonian Talmud: Sotah, p. 4b.

To have not only clean hands, but clean minds.
(Non solum manus, sed etiam mentes puras habere.)

THALES. (VALERIUS MAXIMUS. Bk. vii, ch. 2, sec. 8.)

⁸ Keep clean, bear fruit, earn life, and watch
Till the white-wing'd reapers come!

HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Seed Growing Secretly*.

CLERGYMEN, see Preachers

CLEVELAND, GROVER

⁹ Tell the truth.

GROVER CLEVELAND, to Charles W. Goodyear, when asked what should be done about the story of his liaison with Maria Halpin, sprung by the Republicans during the Presidential campaign of 1884. (NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 163.) See under POLITICS: SLOGANS.

¹⁰ The other side can have a monopoly of all the dirt in this campaign.

GROVER CLEVELAND, during the campaign of 1884, when destroying a packet of "evidence" relating to the private life of James G. Blaine. (NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 169.)

¹¹ I feel like a locomotive hitched to a boy's express wagon.

GROVER CLEVELAND, in 1897, when asked how he felt with no Senate to fight and no official responsibility to bear. (McELROY, *Grover Cleveland*, ii, 269.)

¹² I have tried so hard to do right.

GROVER CLEVELAND, last words. (McELROY, *Grover Cleveland*, ii, 385.)

¹³ They love him, gentlemen, and they respect him, not only for himself, but for his character, for his integrity and judgment and iron will; but they love him most for the enemies he has made.

GEN. EDWARD S. BRADG, Governor of Wisconsin, *Speech*, seconding the nomination of Grover Cleveland for the Presidency, at the Democratic National Convention, Chicago, 9 July, 1884. (See *Wisconsin State Journal*, 10 July, 1884.) "They" referred to the young men of Wisconsin; "enemies" to Tammany Hall, which was bitterly fighting Cleveland's nomination. The phrase became one of the slogans of the campaign, and was usually quoted, "We love him for the enemies he has made." (McELROY, *Grover Cleveland*, i, 81.)

¹⁴ For his was that best courage peace tries
best,—

Sedate defiance of all clamors shrill;

Scorn of mere shows; stern putting to the test

Of men and causes, and unconquered will.

WM. GOLDSMITH BROWN, *Grover Cleveland*.

¹⁵ So long as the helm of state is entrusted to his hands we are sure that, should the storm come, he will say with Seneca's Pilot, "O Neptune! you may save me if you will; you may sink me if you will; but whatever happens I shall keep my rudder true."

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Address*, at celebration of 250th anniversary of Harvard College, 1886.

¹⁶ Let who has felt compute the strain
Of struggle with abuses strong,
The doubtful course, the helpless pain
Of seeing best intents go wrong;
We, who look on with critic eyes
Exempt from action's crucial test,
Human ourselves, at least are wise
In honoring one who did his best.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Verses*, sent to Grover Cleveland, 10 December, 1889, with his regrets for non-attendance at a meeting in Boston which Cleveland had addressed.

¹⁷ He restored honesty and impartiality to government at a time when the service had become indispensable to the health of the re-

public. . . . To have bequeathed a nation such an example of iron fortitude is better than to have swayed parliaments or to have won battles or to have annexed provinces.

ALLAN NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 766.

¹ To nominate Grover Cleveland would be to march through a slaughter house into an open grave.

HENRY WATTERSON, *Editorial, Louisville Courier-Journal*, referring to nomination of 1892.

CLEVERNESS

See also Intelligence

² Cleverness is serviceable for everything, sufficient for nothing.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 16 Feb., 1868.

³ And nobody calls you a dunce,
And people suppose me clever.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Youth and Art*.

Clever to a fault.

BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

Too clever is dumb.

ODDEN NASH, *When the Moon Shines*.

⁴ Clever men are good, but they are not the best.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe*.

I never heard tell of any clever man that came of entirely stupid people.

CARLYLE, *Inaugural Address*, Edinburgh, 1865.

⁵ "Brooks of Sheffield": "Somebody's sharp." "Who is?" asked the gentleman, laughing. I looked up quickly, being curious to know. "Only Brooks of Sheffield," said Mr. Murdstone. I was glad to find it was only Brooks of Sheffield; for at first I really thought that it was I.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, Ch. 2.

I know that man; he comes from Sheffield.

SYDNEY GRUNDY, *A Pair of Spectacles*.

⁶ Be good, sweet maid, and let who can be clever.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *A Forewell*.

Here is a startling alternative which to the English, alone among great nations, has been not startling but a matter of course. Here is a casual assumption that a choice must be made between goodness and intelligence; that stupidity is first cousin to moral conduct, and cleverness the first step into mischief; that reason and God are not on good terms with each other.

JOHN ERSKINE, *The Moral Obligation to be Intelligent*.

⁷ It's clever, but is it art?

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Conundrum of the Workshops*.

⁸ The wish to appear clever often prevents one

from being so. (Le désir de paraître habile empêche souvent de le devenir.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 109.

The supreme cleverness consists in knowing perfectly the price of things. (La souveraine habileté consiste à bien connaître le prix des choses.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 244.

It is great cleverness to know how to conceal one's cleverness. (C'est une grande habileté que de savoir cacher son habileté.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 245.

⁹ Cleverness is an attribute of the selecter missionary lieutenants of Satan.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*, Ch. 1.

¹⁰ The Athenians do not mind a man being clever, so long as he does not impart his cleverness to others.

PLATO, *Euthyphro*, Sec. 3.

¹¹ Mr. Hannaford's utterances have no meaning; he's satisfied if they sound clever.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Walls of Jericho*, Act 1.

¹² The wicked are always surprised to find ability in the good. (Les méchants sont toujours surpris de trouver de l'habileté dans les bons.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*, No. 103.

¹³ If all good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.

But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should;
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good.

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH, *St. Christopher and Other Poems: The Clever and the Good*.

CLOUDS

¹⁴ I saw two clouds at morning
Tinged by the rising sun,

And in the dawn they floated on
And mingled into one.

JOHN G. C. BRAINARD, *I Saw Two Clouds at Morning*.

¹⁵ Were I a cloud I'd gather
My skirts up in the air,

And fly I well know whither,
And rest I well know where.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Elegy: The Cliff Top*.

¹⁶ Our fathers were under the cloud.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, x, 1.

¹⁷ The Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire.

Old Testament: Exodus, xiii, 21.

The Pillar of the Cloud.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN. Title of hymn beginning, "Lead, kindly Light."

1 One cloud is enough to eclipse all the sun.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3743.

2 When clouds appear like rocks and towers,
The earth's refreshed by frequent showers.
WILLIAM HONE, *Year Book*, 1831, p. 300.

When mountains and cliffs in the clouds appear,
Some sudden and violent showers are near.
INWARDS, *Weather Lore*, p. 96.

A round-topped cloud with flattened face
Carries rainfall in its face.
INWARDS, *Weather Lore*, p. 96.

3 The clouds,—the only birds that never sleep.
VICTOR HUGO, *The Vanished City*.

4 "Only disperse the cloud," they cry,
"And if our fate be death, give light, and let us die."
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Sixth Sunday after Epiphany*.

5 Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand.
Old Testament: *1 Kings*, xviii, 44.

6 The sun is set; and in his latest beams
Yon little cloud of ashen gray and gold,
Slowly upon the amber air unrolled,
The falling mantle of the Prophet seems.
LONGFELLOW, *A Summer Day by the Sea*.

7 The clouds in thousand liveries dight.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 62.

8 The low'ring element
Scowls o'er the darken'd landscape.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 490.

9 So clouds replenish'd from some bog below,
Mount in dark volumes, and descend in snow.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 363.

10 Who maketh the clouds his chariot.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, civ, 3.

Oh that a chariot of cloud were mine!
Of cloud which the wild tempest weaves in air.
SHELLEY, *Fragment: A Cloud-Chariot*.

In the clouds. (In nubibus.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

11 If there were no clouds, we should not enjoy the sun.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12 We often praise the evening clouds,
And tints so gay and bold,
But seldom think upon our God,
Who tinged these clouds with gold.
SCOTT, *On the Setting Sun*.

13 A little gale will soon disperse that cloud . . .

For every cloud engenders not a storm.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 10.

When clouds appear, wise men put on their cloaks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 32.

14 The more fair and crystal is the sky,
The uglier seem the clouds that in it fly.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 41.

15 I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams;
I bear light shade for the leaves when laid
In their noonday dreams.
From my wings are shaken the dews that waken

The sweet buds every one,
When rocked to rest on their mother's breast,
As she dances about the sun.

I wield the flail of the lashing hail,
And whiten the green plains under,
And then again I dissolve it in rain,
And laugh as I pass in thunder.
SHELLEY, *The Cloud*.

16 The clouds consign their treasures to the fields,
And, softly shaking on the dimpled pool
Prelusive drops, let all their moisture flow
In large effusion, o'er the freshen'd world.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 173.

17 A cloud lay cradled near the setting sun,
A gleam of crimson tinged its braided snow; . . .

Tranquil its spirit seemed and floated slow!
Ev'n in its very motion there was rest;
While every breath of eve that chanced to blow

Wafted the traveller to the beautiful west.
JOHN WILSON, *The Evening Cloud*.

The clouds that gather round the setting sun
Do take a sober colouring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 200.

18 I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o'er vales and hills.
WORDSWORTH, *Poems of the Imagination*, xii.

II—Clouds: Their Shape

19 The fair, frail palaces,
The fading Alps and archipelagoes,
The great cloud-continents of sunset-seas.
T. B. ALDRICH, *Sonnet: Miracles*.

20 Didst thou never espy a cloud in the sky
Which a centaur or leopard might be,
Or a wolf, or a cow?
ARISTOPHANES, *The Clouds*, l. 346.

Sometime we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,

A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 14, l. 2.

Hamlet: Do you see yonder cloud that's almost
in shape of a camel?

Polonius: By the mass, and 't is like a camel, in-
deed.

Hamlet: Methinks, it is like a weasel.

Polonius: It is backed like a weasel.

Hamlet: Or like a whale?

Polonius: Very like a whale. . . .

Hamlet: They fool me to the top of my bent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 393.

O, it is pleasant, with a heart at ease,
Just after sunset, or by moonlight skies,
To make the shifting clouds be what you
please,

Or let the easily persuaded eyes
Own each quaint likeness issuing from the
mould

Of a friend's fancy.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Fancy in Nubibus*.

Thou must have marked the billowy clouds,
Edged with intolerable radiance,
Towering like rocks of jet

Crowned with a diamond wreath. . . .

When those far clouds of feathery gold,

Shaded with deepest purple, gleam

Like islands on a dark-blue sea. . . .

Yet not the golden islands
Gleaming in yon flood of light,

Nor the feathery curtains

Stretching o'er the sun's bright couch,

Nor the burnished ocean-waves

Paving that gorgeous dome,

So fair, so wonderful a sight

As Mab's ethereal palace could afford.

SHILLER, *Queen Mab*. Pt. ii, l. 9.

Becalmed along the azure sky,
The argosies of cloudland lie,
Whose shores, with many a shining rift,
Far off their pearl-white peaks up lift.

J. T. TOWNSEND, *Midsummer*.

III—Clouds: The Silver Lining

Was I deceiv'd, or did a sable cloud

Turn forth her silver lining on the night?

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 221.

I expand, I open, I turn my silver lining outward,
like Milton's cloud.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 18.

Don't let's be down-hearted! There's a silver
lining to every cloud.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

Though outwardly a gloomy shroud,

The inner half of every cloud

Is bright and shining:

I therefore turn my clouds about

And always wear them inside out

To show the lining.

ELLEN THORNEYCROFT FOWLER, *The Wisdom
of Polly*.

Nature is always kind enough to give even
her clouds a humorous lining.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Thoreau*

every cloud

has its silver

lining but it is

sometimes a little

difficult to get it to

the mint

DON MARQUIS, *certain maxims of archy*.

There's a silver lining

Through the dark cloud shining,

Turn the dark cloud inside out,

Till the boys come home.

IVOR NOVELLO AND LENA GUILBERT FORD, *Keep
the Home Fires Burning*. (1915)

After the greatest clouds the sun. (Post max-
ima nubila Phœbus.)

ALANUS DE INSULIS, *Liber Parabolarum*.

After clouds black, we shall have weather clear.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 11.

After clouds comes clear weather.

SMOLLETT, *Sir Launcelot Greaves*. Ch. 10.

10

No cloud across the sun

But passes at the last, and gives us back

The face of God once more.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
iii, sc. 2.

11

Be still, sad heart! and cease repining;

Behind the clouds is the sun still shining.

LONGFELLOW, *The Rainy Day*.

Never once, since the world began,

Has the sun ever stopped shining;

His face very often we could not see,

And we grumbled at his inconstancy,

But the clouds were really to blame, not he,

For behind them he was shining.

JOHN OXENHAM, *God's Sunshine*.

See also under COMPENSATION.

12

Behind the cloud the starlight lurks,

Through showers the sunbeams fall;

For God, who loveth all His works,

Has left His hope with all!

WHITTIER, *A Dream of Summer*.

13

Wait till the clouds roll by, Jenny,

Wait till the clouds roll by;

Jenny, my own true loved one,

Wait till the clouds roll by.

J. T. WOON, *Wait Till the Clouds Roll By*.

(1881)

CLOVER

14

Crimson clover I discover

By the garden gate,
And the bees around her hover,
But the robins wait.
DORA REED GOODALE, *Red Clover*.

¹ Clouds of bees are giddy with clover.
JEAN INGELNOW, *Divided*.

² The clover blossoms kiss her feet,
She is so sweet, she is so sweet.
While I, who may not kiss her hand,
Bless all the wild flowers in the land.
OSCAR LAUGHTON, *Clover Blossoms*.

³ He's in clover.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 57.

⁴ The clover is a homely little flower, but
which flower has more honey?
JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 36.

⁵ Flocks thick-nibbling through the clovered
vale.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1234.

⁶ With airs outblown from ferny dells
The clover-bloom and sweetbrier smells.
WHITTIER, *The Last Walk in Autumn*.

COAL

⁷ Salt to Dysart, or coals to Newcastle.
SIR JAMES MELVILLE, *Autobiography*, i, 163.
(1583)

To send you our news from England, were to
carry coals to Newcastle.
THOREBY *Correspondence*, i, 16. (1682) New-
castle is a great British coal port.

So far from being needless pains, it may bring
considerable profit to carry char-coals to New-
castle.

THOMAS FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*, 128. (1650)

Labour in Vain, or Coals to Newcastle.

UNKNOWN. Title of sermon announced in
Daily Courant, London, 6 Oct., 1709.

To bring owls to Athens. (Τᾶντις εἰς Ἀθήνας.)

ARISTOPHANES, *Aves*, l. 301. The Athenian coins
were stamped with an owl.

To hear pots to Samos isle, . . . owls to Athens,
crocodiles to Nile.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*, xl, 1.

It is foolish to carry timber to a wood. (In silvam
nonigna feras insanius.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 34.

⁸ We may well call it black diamonds. Every
basket is power and civilization. For coal is
a portable climate. It carries the heat of the
tropics to Labrador and the polar circle; and
it is the means of transporting itself whither-
soever it is wanted.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

⁹ The best aun we have is made of Newcastle

coal, and I am determined never to reckon
upon any other.

WALFOLZ, *Letter to George Montagu*, 15 June.
1768.

COBBLERS, see Shoemakers

COCK, see Chanticleer

COLERIDGE, SAMUEL TAYLOR

¹⁰ Stop, Christian passer-by!—Stop, child of
God,

And read with gentle breast. Beneath this sod
A poet lies, or that which once seem'd he.
O, lift one thought in prayer for S. T. C.;
That he who many a year with toil of breath
Found death in life, may here find life in
death!

Mercy for praise—to be forgiven for fame
He ask'd, and hoped, through Christ. Do thou
the same!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epitaph*. Six manuscript ver-
sions of this epitaph are extant, all showing
minor variations.

¹¹ He talked on for ever; and you wished him
to talk on for ever.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *The Living Poets: Cole-
ridge*.

¹² He was a mighty poet and
A subtle-souled psychologist;

All things he seemed to understand,
Of old or new, on sea or land,
Save his own soul, which was a mist.

CHARLES LAMB, *Coleridge*.

¹³ It [*The Ancient Mariner*] is marvellous in
its mastery over that delightfully fortuitous
inconsequence that is the adamant logic of
dreamland.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Coleridge*.

¹⁴ You will see Coleridge—he who sits obscure
In the exceeding lustre and the pure
Intense irradiation of a mind

Which, with its own internal lightning blind,
Flags wearily through darkness and despair—
A cloud-encircled meteor of the air,
A hooded eagle among blinking owls.

SHELLEY, *Letter to Maria Gisborne*, l. 202.

Those songs half-sung that yet were all-divine—
That woke Romance, the queen, to reign afresh—
Had been but preludes from that lyre of thine,
Could thy rare spirit's wings have pierced the
mesh

Spun by the wizard who compels the flesh,
But lets the poet see how heav'n can shine.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *Coleridge*.

¹⁵ A noticeable man with large grey eyes,
And a pale face that seemed undoubtedly
As if a blooming face it ought to be,
Heavy his low-hung lip did oft appear,

Deprest by weight of musing Phantasy;
Profound his forehead was, though not severe.

WORDSWORTH, *Stanzas, Written in My Pocket Copy of Thomson's "Castle of Indolence."*

COLLEGE, see University

COLUMBIA, see America

COLUMBUS, CHRISTOPHER

¹ O patient muster, seer,
For whom the far is near,
The vision true, and the mere present pales.
LOUIS JAMES BLOCK, *The New World*.

² Columbus! Other title needs he none.
FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Columbus*.

³ Every ship that comes to America got its
chart from Columbus.
EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

⁴ Columbus discovered no isle or key so lonely
as himself.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude*.

⁵ He dreads no tempests on the untravell'd
deep,
Reason shall steer, and skill disarm the gale.
PHILIP FRENEAU, *Columbus to Ferdinand*.

⁶ Well! but I saw It. Wait! the Pinta's gun!
Why look, 'tis dawn, the land is clear: 'tis
done!

Two dawns do break at once from Time's full
hand—
God's, East—mine, West: good friends, be-
hold my Land!

SIDNEY LANIER, *Hymn of the West*.

⁷ Would that we had the fortunes of Colum-
bus.

Sailing his caravels a trackless way,
He found a Universe—he sought Cathay.
God give such dawns as when, his venture o'er,
The Sailor looked upon San Salvador.
God lead us past the setting of the sun
To wizard islands, of august surprise;
God make our blunders wise.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *Lilany of the Heroes*.

⁸ He gained a world; he gave that world
Its grandest lesson. "On! sail on!"
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Columbus*.

He gave the world another world, and ruin
Brought upon blameless, river-loving nations,
Cursed Spain with barren gold, and made the
Andes

Fields of Saint Peter,
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Odes*.

⁹ Into Thy hands, O Lord,

Into Thy hands I give my soul.

EDNA DEAN PROCTOR, *Columbus Dying*. "In
manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum
meum," were Columbus's last words.

¹⁰ Columbus found a world, and had no chart,
Save one that faith deciphered in the skies;
To trust the soul's invincible surmise
Was all his science and his only art.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *O World*.

¹¹ Then first Columbus, with the mighty hand
Of grasping genius, weigh'd the sea and land.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*. Pt. i,
l. 31.

Steer, bold mariner, on! albeit wifings deride
thee,
And the steersman drop idly his hand at the helm
Ever and ever to westward! there must the coast
be discovered,

If it but lie distinct, luminous lie in thy mind.
Trust to the God that leads thee, and follow the
sea that is silent;
Did it not yet exist, now would it rise from the
flood.

SCHILLER, *Steer, Bold Mariner, On!*

¹² Courage, World-finder! Thou hast need!
In Fate's unfolding scroll

Dark woes and ingrate wrongs I read
That rack the noble soul.
LYDIA HUNTLEY SIGOURNEY, *Columbus*.

¹³ From his adventurous prime
He dreamed the dream sublime:
Over his wandering youth
It hung, a beckoning star.

At last the vision fled,
And left him in its stead
The scarce sublimer truth,
The world he found afar.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Columbus*.

When shall the world forget
The glory and our debt;
Indomitable soul,
Immortal Genoese?
WILLIAM WATSON, *Columbus*.

¹⁴ What treasure found he? Chains and pains
and sorrow—
Yea, all the wealth those noble seekers find
Whose footfalls mark the music of man-
kind!

'Twas his to lend a life: 'twas Man's to bor-
row:
'Twas his to make, but not to share, the mor-
row.

THEODORE WATIS-DUNTON, *Columbus*.

COMFORT

¹⁵ It's grand, and you canna expect to be baith
grand and comfortable.

BARRIE, *The Little Minister*. Ch. 10.

¹ We have all sinned and come short of the glory of making ourselves as comfortable as we easily might have done
SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *The Way of All Flesh*, p. 82.

² The villager, born humbly and bred hard,
Content his wealth, and Poverty his guard,
In action simply just, in conscience clear,
By guilt untainted, undisturb'd by fear,
His means but scanty, and his wants but few,
Labour his business, and his pleasure too,
Enjoys more comforts in a single hour
Than ages give the wretch condemn'd to power

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. iii, l. 117
They have most satisfaction in themselves, and consequently the sweetest relish of their creature comforts

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries* Psalm 37.
See also GREAT AND SMALL.

³ Is there no balm in Gilead?
Old Testament: Jeremiah, viii, 22.

Is there no treacle in Gilead?
Old Testament: Jeremiah, viii, 22. Version in the "Treacle Bible," 1568

Is there, is there balm in Gilead?
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*. St. 15.

⁵ Thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
Old Testament: Psalms, xlii, 4

⁶ Thou art all the comfort
The gods will diet me with
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline* Act iii, sc. 4, l. 182.

O, my good lord, that comfort comes too late;
'Tis like a pardon after execution,
That gentle physic, given in time, had cur'd me;
But now I am past all comforts here but prayers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 120.
I beg cold comfort; and you are so strait,
And so ingrateful, you deny me that.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John* Act v, sc. 7, l. 42.
He receives comfort like cold porridge.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 10.

⁷ Most of the luxuries and many of the so-called comforts of life are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*: Ch. 1, *Economy*.

COMMAND, see Obedience

COMMERCE

See also Business

⁸ For Commerce, tho' the child of Agriculture,
Fosters his parent, who else must sweat and toil

And gain but scanty fare.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *King Edward the Third* Sc. 2.

⁹ It is the interest of the commercial world that wealth should be found everywhere

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Samuel Span, Esq.*

¹⁰ When we speak of the commerce with our colonies, fiction lags after truth, invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren

EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

¹¹ In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch

Is offering too little and asking too much.
The French are with equal advantage content,

So we clap on Dutch bottoms just twenty per cent

GEORGE CANNING, *Dispatch*, in cipher, to Sir Charles Bagot, English Ambassador at The Hague, 31 Jan., 1826. Original attributed to Andrew Marvell (See *London Morning Post*, 25 May, 1904, also *Notes and Queries*, ser. ix, vol. x, p. 270.) A paper on the subject was read before the Royal Historical Society by Sir Harry Poland, 16 Nov., 1905.

¹² God is making commerce his missionary.

COOK, *Boston Monday Lectures: Conscience*.

¹³ It is well known what a middleman is: he is a man who bamboozles one party and plunders the other

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 11 April, 1845.

¹⁴ Trade which, like blood, should circularly flow.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis* St. 2.

¹⁵ And where they went on trade intent
They did what freemen can,

Their dauntless ways did all men praise,
The merchant was a man.

The world was made for honest trade—
To plant and eat be none afraid.

EMERSON, *Boston*.

¹⁶ The craft of the merchant is this bringing a thing from where it abounds, to where it is costly.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

There are geniuses in trade, as well as in war, or the State, or letters . . . Nature seems to authorize trade, as soon as you see a natural merchant, who appears not so much a private agent as her factor and Minister of Commerce.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

¹⁷ Commerce is of trivial import; love, faith, truth of character, the aspiration of man, these are sacred.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Trade, that pride and darling of our ocean, that educator of nations, that benefactor in spite of

itself, ends in shameful defaulting, bubble, and bankruptcy, all over the world.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

The most advanced nations are always those who navigate the most.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilisation*. The greatest meliorator of the world is selfish, huckstering trade.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Commerce is the great civilizer. We exchange ideas when we exchange fabrics.

R. G. INGHAM, *Reply to the Indianapolis Clergy*.

No nation was ever ruined by trade.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Thoughts on Commercial Subjects*.

Commerce proudly flourish'd through the state;
At her command the palace learn'd to rise,
Again the long-fall'n column sought the skies;
The canvas glow'd beyond e'en Nature warm;
The pregnant quarry teem'd with human form;
Till, more unsteady than the southern gale,
Commerce on other shores display'd her sail.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 134.

And honour sinks where commerce long prevails.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 92.

And trade's proud empire hastes to swift decay.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, line added to Goldsmith's *Deserted Village*.

In vain the state where merchants gild the top.
JOHN MARSTON, *What You Will*, Act i.

Perish commerce. Let the constitution live!
GEORGE HARDINGE, *Debate*, House of Commons, 22 March, 1793.

Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre,
the crowning city, whose merchants are princes,
whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxlii, 8.

Strike, louder strike, th' ennobling strings
To those whose Merchant Sons were Kings.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Ode to Liberty*, l. 42.

A true-bred merchant is the best gentleman in the nation.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Robinson Crusoe: Farther Adventures*.

The merchant has no country.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. xiv, p. 119.

Is it not a common proverb amongst us when any man hath cozened or gone beyond us, to say, He hath played the merchant with us?

THOMAS NASH, *Works*, iv, 240. (1593)

Merchant and pirate were for a long period one and the same person. Even today mercantile morality is really nothing but a refinement of practical morality.

NIGHTINGALE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra*.

What war could ravish, commerce could bestow,
And he returned a friend, who came a foe.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epil. iii, l. 205.

The merchant, to secure his treasure,
Conveys it in a borrow'd name.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Ode*, l. 1.

A merchant of great traffic through the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 12.

Traffic's thy god; and thy god confound thee!
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 246.

Hence Commerce springs, the venal interchange
Of all that human art or Nature yield; . . .

Commerce! beneath whose poison-breathing shade
No solitary virtue dares to spring,

But Poverty and Wealth with equal hand
Scatter their withering curses.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, Canto v, l. 38.

The propensity to truck, barter, and exchange
one thing for another . . . is common to all
men, and to be found in no other race of animals.

ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*, Bk. i, ch. 2.

No man is a better merchant than he that
lays out his time upon God and his money
upon the poor.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living and Dying*, Ch. 1.

Generous commerce binds
The round of nations in a golden chain.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 138.

Trade, the calm health of nations.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*, Act iv, sc. 1.

COMPANIONS, COMPANIONSHIP

See also Brotherhood

I—Companions: Apothegms

A crowd is not company, and faces are but a gallery of pictures.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

Endeavour, as much as you can, to keep company with people above you.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1747.

Be the tail of lions rather than the head of foxes.

Babylonian Talmud: Pirke Aboth, Ch. 4, sec. 20.

I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 17 Apr., 1710.

Take the tone of the company you are in.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Oct., 1747.

Pleasures afford more delight when shared

with others; to enjoy them in solitude is a dreary thing.

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *Third Discourse on Kingship*. Sec. 96.

There is no satisfaction in any good without a companion. (Nullus boni sine socio jucunda possessio est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. vi, sec. 4.

Who can enjoy alone,

Or all enjoying, what contentment find?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 365.

It brings comfort and encouragement to have companions in whatever happens.

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *Third Discourse on Kingship*. Sec. 103.

MISERY LOVES COMPANY, *see under MISERY*.

We are in the same boat.

POPE CLEMENT I, *Epistle to the Church of Corinth*.

Ah, hideous company! but, in church with saints,

And with guzzlers in the taverns.

(Abi fiera compagna! ma nella chiesa
Coi santi ed in taverna coi ghiottoni.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxii, l. 14.

Two are better than one. (Melius est ergo duos esse simul.)

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, iv, 9.

One's too few, three too many.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 173.

Two is company, but three is none.

W. C. HAZLITT, *Proverbs*, p. 442. A variant is, "Two is company but three is a crowd."

Two is company, three is trumpery, as the proverb says.

EDNA LYALL, *Wayfaring Men*. Ch. 24.

Men who know the same things are not long the best company for each other.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

Better your room than your company.

SIMON FORMAN, *Marriage of Wit and Wisdom*. (c. 1570)

His room is better than his company.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. xi, p. 255.

The company makes the feast.

HACKWOOD, *Good Cheer*, p. 361. *See under DINDO*.

Es soshubble es a baskit er kittens.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Legends of the Old Plantation*. Ch. 3.

He cleaves to me like Alcides' shirt.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*. Act iii, sc. 1.

To no man make yourself a boon companion:
Your joy will be less, but less will be your grief.

(Nulli te facias nimis sodalem:
Gaudibis minus et minus dolebis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 34.

For we were nursed upon the self-same hill.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 23.

Present company excepted.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *The London Hermit*. (1793)

Companionship with a powerful person is never to be trusted. (Numquam est fidelis cum potente societas.)

PLAUTEUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 5, l. 1.

We still have slept together,
Rose at an instant, learn'd, play'd, eat together;

And whereso'er we went, like Juno's swans,
Still we went coupled and inseparable.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 75.

To make society
The sweeter welcome, we will keep ourself
Till supper-time alone.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 42.

Nature hath fram'd strange fellows in her time.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 51.

Lion and stoat have isled together, knave,
In time of flood.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 871.

I thought you and he were hand-in-glove.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

No man can be provident of his time that is not prudent in the choice of his company.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living and Dying*. Ch. i, sec. 1.

Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

Company keeps our rind from growing too coarse and rough.

WALPOLE, *Letter to George Montagu*, 22 Sept., 1765.

When a university course convinces like a slumbering woman and child convince,
When the minted gold in the vault smiles like the night-watchman's daughter,
When warrantee deeds loafe in chairs opposite and are my friendly companions,
I intend to reach them my hand, and make as much of them as I do of men and women like you.

WALT WHITMAN, *A Song for Occupations*. Sec. 6.

II—Companions: A Man is Known By

¹ Tell me what company thou keepest, and I'll tell thee what thou art. (Dime con quien Andas, decirte he quien eres.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote* Pt. ii, ch. 10.

There is a Spanish proverb, which says very justly, Tell me who you live with and I will tell you who you are.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1747.

² Every man is like the company he is wont to keep.

EURIPIDES, *Phænomæ*. Frag. 809.

He is known by his companions (Noscitur a sociis.)

UNKNOWN A Latin proverb.

³ If one wishes to be esteemed, one must live with estimable people. (Si l'on voulait être estimé, il faudrait vivre avec des personnes estimables.)

LA BROUVÈRE, *Les Caractères* Pt. ii, No. 58.

⁴ A man's mind is known by the company it keeps.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows*: Pope.

⁵ A man is known by the paper he pays for.
JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 19.

⁶ "A man is known by the company he keeps"—it is the motto of a prig. Little men with foot rules six inches long, applied their measuring sticks in this way to One who lived nineteen centuries ago. "He sit at meat with publicans and sinners," they tauntingly said, assuming that his character was smirched thereby.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xii, p. 62.

III—Companions: Evil Communications

⁷ Keep good men company, and thou wilt become one of them. (Júntate á los Buenos y serás uno dellos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 32.

⁸ Go with mean people and you think life is mean.

EMERSON, *Representative Men*: Plutarch.

⁹ Company makes cuckolds.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1132.

¹⁰ Keep not ill men company lest you increase the number.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹¹ Evil communications corrupt good character. (Ἐπικοινωνία ὁσὴ χρηστὸν ὁμιλία κακῶν.)

BARLENGR, *Index*. Fragment.

Evil communications corrupt good manners.
New Testament: 1 Corinthians, xv, 33.

Evil communications corrupt good mutton.

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, *Nile Notes of a Howard*, Ch. 3.

See also under MANNERS.

¹² This forbids a good man to consort for any purpose with an evildoer. (Interdicit ne cum maleficio Usum bonus consociet ullius rei.)

PIRÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 10, l. 20.

¹³ If you live with a lame person you will learn to limp. (Si claudo cohabites, subclaudicare discas.)

PLUTARCH, *The Education of Children* Quoted.

¹⁴ The more closely you associate yourself with the good, the better. (Quam ad probos propinquitatem proxime te adjuvantis, Tam optimum est.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 236. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

¹⁵ Live with a hangman, and you will never be rid of your cruelty; if an adulterer be your club-mate, he will kindle the baser passions. If you would be stripped of your faults, leave far behind you the patterns of the faults. (Numquam sævitiæ in tortoris conubio pones. Incendent libidines tuas adulterorum sodalicia. Si velis vitis exui, longe a vitiorum exemplis recedendum est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum* Epist. civ., 21.

¹⁶ O, thou hast damnable iteration, and art indeed able to corrupt a saint. Thou hast done much harm upon me, Hal, God forgive thee for it! Before I knew thee. Hal, I knew nothing; and now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better than one of the wicked.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV* Act i, sc. 2, l. 101.

I have forsworn his company hourly, any time this two-and-twenty years, and yet I am bewitch'd with the rogue's company. If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hanged.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV* Act ii, sc. 2, l. 16.

Company, villanous company, hath been the spoil of me.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 11.

¹⁷ It is certain that either wise bearing or ignorant carriage is caught, as men take diseases, one of another. therefore let men take heed of their company.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 83.

Therefore it is meet

That noble minds keep ever with their likes;

For who so firm that cannot be seduced?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 315.

¹⁸ Shun evil company. (Μὴ κακοῖς ὁμιλῶν.)

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, 60.)

¹⁹ Ill company is like a dog, who dirties those most whom he loves best.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

IV—Companions: Like to Like

1 Like to like; jackdaw to jackdaw (Τὸν ὁμοῖόν ὡς τὸν ὁμοῖον, καὶ κολοῖν ποτὶ κολοῖν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics* Bk. vii, ch. 1, sec. 6

Like to like (Ὅς αἰεὶ τὸν ὁμοῖον.)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*, Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 25.

Quoted as a proverb

As ever, the god is bringing like and like together (Ὅς αἰεὶ τὸν ὁμοῖον ἀγει πρὸς τὸν ὁμοῖον.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. xvii, l. 218

How universally God joineth like to like!

MENANDER, *The Man from Sicyon: Fragment*

Like with like most readily foregathers (Pares cum paribus facillime congregantur)

CATO, quoting an old proverb. (CICERO, *De Senectute* Ch. iii, sec. 7.)

Like will to like

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs* Pt. i, ch. 4 (1546)

Like to like, the proverb saith

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *The Lover Complaineth*

2 Beast knows beast, birds of a feather flock together. ("Ἐγὼ δὲ θῆρ θῆρα, αἶι κολοῖς παρὰ αὐλοῶν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric* Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 25

Quoted as proverbs.

Birds of a feather best fly together.

GEORGE WHETSTONE, *Promos and Cissandra* (1578)

Birds of a feather will gather together

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy* Pt. iii, sec. 1, mem. 2, subs. 1.

Then let's flock hither,

Like birds of a feather

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Amulippus*.

3 Things that have a common quality quickly seek their kind ("Ὅσα κοινὰ τίμω μετέχει, πρὸς τὰ ὁμογενὲς σπεύδει.")

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations* Bk. ix, sec. 9

For as saith the proverb notable,

Each thing seeketh its semblable

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *Re-cured Lover* (1525)

V—Companions on a Journey

4 Good company is a good coach

JOHN CLARKE, *Par Anglo-Latina*, 291 (1639)

Good company upon the road, says the proverb, is the shortest cut

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield* Ch. 18

Good company in a journey makes the way to seem the shorter

ISAAC WALTON, *Complete Angler* Pt. i, ch. 1

A proverb in all languages

5 A man knows his companion in a long journey and a little inn

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No. 284.

6 A merry companion is as good as a wagon

JOHN LYLE, *Woman in the Moon* Act iv (1597)

A merry companion is music in a journey.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

With merry company, the dreary way is endured.
(Con alegre compañía se sufre la triste vía.)

UNKNOWN A Spanish proverb.

7 A witty comrade at your side,
To walk's as easy as to ride.

(Comes facundus in via pro vehiculo est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 104

8 Most people sulk in stage-coaches; I always talk

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sayings*. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir* Vol. i.)

VI—Companions Lost

9 Whene'er with haggard eyes I view

This dungeon that I'm rotting in,

I think of those companions true

Who studied with me at the U-

Niversity of Göttingen

GEORGE CANNING, *Song: Of One Eleven Years in Prison*

10 Dear lost companions of my tuneful art,
Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,

I fear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 39.

11 I have had playmates, I have had companions,
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days—

All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.

CHARLES LAMB, *The Old Familiar Faces*.

12 And the bright faces of my young companions
Are wrinkled like my own, or are no more.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*, Act iii, sc. 3.

13 When, musing on companions gone,

We doubly feel ourselves alone

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto ii, *Introduction*, l. 134.

COMPARISONS

14 T'liken them to your auld-world squad,

I must needs say comparisons are odd

ROBERT BURNS, *The Bigs of Ayr*, l. 177.

15 Some say, compared to Bononcini,

That Mynheer Handel's but a ninny;

Others aver that he to Handel

Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.

Strange all this difference should be

'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.

JOHN BYRON, *On the Feud Between Handel and Bononcini* The original version which appeared in the *London Journal*, 5 June, 1725, differs slightly from this. It was published with the heading "The Contest. By the Author of the Celebrated Pastoral. My Time, O Ye Muses, Was Happily Spent." The last two lines were attributed to Swift and Pope in Scott's edition of the former

and Dyce's edition of the letter. (See *Notes and Queries*, Ser. 2, 7; 8, 47; and 11, 426.)

Est-ce Gluck, est-ce Piccini,
Que doit couronner Polynne?
Doux, entre Gluck et Piccini
Tout le Farnasse est désuni;
L'un soutient ce que l'autre nie,
Et Clio veut battre Uranie.
Pour moi, qui crains toute manie,
Plus irrésolu que Babouc,
N'épousant Piccini ni Gluck,
Je n'y connais rien; ergo, Gluck.

C. C. DE LA RUTINIERE, *Epigram*. This followed Byron by fifty years, and was evoked by the quarrel between the followers of Gluck and Piccini in Paris.

1
Is it possible your pragmatism should
not know that the comparisons made between
wit and wit, courage and courage, beauty and
beauty, birth and birth, are always odious and
ill taken?

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 1.

All comparisons are odious. (Toda Comparacion
es odiosa.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 23.

She, and comparisons are odious.

DONNE, *Elegies*: No. 8, *The Comparison*, l. 54.

Comparisons are odious.

JOHN FORTESCUE, *De Laudibus Legum Ang-
lie*. Ch. 19. (1471); BURTON, *Anat. of Mel-
ancholy*, III, iii, 1, 2; MARLOWE, *Lust's Do-
minion*, III, 4; CAREW, *Describing Mt.
Edgcombe*; HARVEY, *Archaica*, II, 23; HER-
BERT, *Jacula Prudentium*; HEYWOOD, *Woman
Killed with Kindness*, I, 2; and many others.

2
Odious of old been comparisons.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Political Poems*. No. xxii. (c.
1440)

Comparisons are odorous.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
III, sc. 5, l. 18.

We own your verses are melodious,
But then comparisons are odious.

SWIFT, *Answer to Sheridan's Simile*.

3
Half-happy, by comparison of bliss,
Is miserable.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. II, l. 371.

4
Comparisons do ofttime great grievance.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Bochas*. Bk. III, ch. 8. (c. 1440)

5
Comparisons make enemies of our friends.
(Ἐχθροὶ γίνονται τοῖς φίλοις ἀνυπόκριτοι.)

PHYLAKON, *Fabula Incerta*. Frag. 17.

6
Another, yet the same.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. III, l. 40.

In a deep pool, by happy chance we saw
A twofold image; on a grassy bank
A snow-white Ram, and in the crystal flood
Another and the same!

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. 12, l. 439.

COMPENSATION

7
Comparing what thou art,
With what thou mightst have been.

WALTER SCOTT, *The Field of Waterloo*, l. 396.

8
Hyperion to a satyr.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 140.

My father's brother, but no more like my father
Than I to Hercules.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 152.

9
I have been studying how I may compare
This prison where I live unto the world:
And for because the world is populous
And here is not a creature but myself,
I cannot do it; yet I'll hammer it out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act V, sc. 5, l. 1.

No caparisons, miss, if you please. Caparisons
don't become a young woman.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act IV, sc. 2.

10
Knowing pups are like dogs and kids like goats,
So used I to compare great things with small.
(Sic canibus catulos similes, sic matribus
hædos
Noram; sic parvis componere magna sole-
bam.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. 1, l. 23.

If we may compare small things with great.
(Si parva licet componere magnis.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. IV, l. 176.

To compare Great things with small.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 921.

COMPASSION, see Pity

COMPENSATION

See also Gain and Loss; Good and Evil;
Sweet and Sour

11
Night brings out stars as sorrow shows us
truths.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood*.

12
He who makes,
Can make good things from ill things, best
from worst,
As men plant tulips upon dunghills when
They wish them finest.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. II, l. 284.

Whoso'er would reach the rose,
Treads the crocus under foot.

E. B. BROWNING, *Bertha in the Lane*. St. 26.

13
Each loss has its compensation;
There is healing for every pain;

But the bird with the broken pinion
Never soars so high again.

HEZEKIAH BUTTERWORTH, *The Broken Pinion*.

14
One moment may with bliss repay
Unnumber'd hours of pain.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Ritter Bann*, l. 173.

A day in such serene enjoyment spent
Were worth an age of splendid discontent!
MONTGOMERY, *Greenland*. Canto II, l. 224.

1
O Lady! we receive but what we give,
And in our life alone doth Nature live;
Ours is her wedding-garment, ours her shroud!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Dejection: An Ode*, l. 47.

2
How could a little tinker
Ever hope to sing
Without prison, or at least,
Grief and suffering.
POWER DALTON, *Flail*.

3
The wings of Time are black and white,
Pied with morning and with night.
Mountain tall and ocean deep
Trembling balance duly keep
In changing moon, in tidal wave,
Glow the feud of Want and Have.
RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Compensation*.

4
Evermore in the world is this marvellous balance
of beauty and disgust, magnificence and
rats.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

5
Forever and ever it takes a pound to lift a
pound.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Studies:
Aristocracy*.

6
If severe, short; if long, light. (Si gravis
brevis, si longus levis.)
EPICURUS, referring to pain. (CICERO, *De Fini-
bus*, Bk. ii, sec. 7.)

Pain is generally light if long and short if strong,
so that its intensity is compensated by its brief
duration and its continuance by diminishing se-
verity. (Dolor in longinquitate levis, in gravitate
brevis adest ease, ut ejus magnitudinem celeritas,
diuturnitatem allevatio consoletur.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. i, ch. 12, sec. 40.

The fiercest agonies have shortest reign.
BRYANT, *Mutation*, l. 4.

Long pains are light ones,
Cruel ones are brief!
J. G. SAXE, *Compensation*.

7
I know that any weed can tell
And any red leaf knows
That what is lost is found again
To blossom in a rose.
LOUIS GINSBERG, *I Know That Any Weed*.

8
As some tall cliff, that lifts its awful form,
Swells from the vale, and midway leaves the
storm,
Though round its breast the rolling clouds are
spread,
Eternal sunshine settles on its head.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 189.

9
Oh, every heart hath its sorrow,
And every heart hath its pain—
But a day is always coming

When the birds go north again.
ELLA HIGGINSON, *When the Birds Go North
Again*.

10
Good to the heels the well-worn slipper feels
When the tired player shuffles off the bus-
kin;

A page of Hood may do a fellow good
After a scolding from Carlyle or Ruskin.
O. W. HOLMES, *How Not to Settle It*. St. J.

11
Give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of
joy for mourning, the garment of praise for
the spirit of heaviness.
Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lxi, 3.

12
It is a comfort that the medal has two sides.
There is much vice and misery in the world, I
know; but more virtue and happiness, I be-
lieve.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 379.

13
But the nearer the dawn the darker the night,
And by going wrong all things come right;
Things have been mended that were worse,
And the worse, the nearer they are to mend.
LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: The
Baron of St. Castine*, l. 265.

14
Alas! by some degree of woe
We every bliss must gain;
The heart can ne'er a transport know
That never feels a pain.
GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Song*.

Our days and nights
Have sorrows woven with delights.
MALHERBE, *To Cardinal Richelieu*.

15
But many that are first shall be last; and the
last shall be first.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xix, 30; *Mark*, x,
31; *Luke*, xiii, 30.

16
On the fall of an oak every man gathers wood.
(Ὅπρ' ὅταν πεσόντης πᾶς ἀνὴρ ὑψεύεται.)
MEHENDER, *Monastihoi*. No. 123.

17
Time still, as he flies, brings increase to her
truth,
And gives to her mind what he steals from her
youth.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Happy Marriages*.

18
Love, hope, and joy, fair pleasure's smiling
train,
Hate, fear, and grief, the family of pain,
These mix'd with art, and to due bounds con-
fin'd,
Make and maintain the balance of the mind;
The lights and shades, whose well-accorded
strife

Gives all the strength and colour of our life.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep^l. ii, l. 117.

¹ There is no evil without its compensation. Avarice promises money; luxury, pleasure; ambition, a purple robe (Nullum sine auctoramento malum est. Avaritia pecuniam promittit, luxuria voluptates, ambitio purpuram.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*, Epis. lxix, sec. 4.

² As surfeit is the father of much fast,
So every scope by the immoderate use
Turns to restraint

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, i, 2, 130

³ Nought so vile that on the earth doth live
But to the earth some special good doth give,
Nor ought so good but strain'd from that fair
use

Revolts from true birth, stumbling on abuse
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act II, sc. 3, 17.

⁴ Life may change, but it may fly not;
Hope may vanish, but can die not;
Truth be veiled, but still it burneth;
Love repulsed,—but it returneth!

SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 34.

^{4a} Every way we look we see even-handed nature
administering her laws of compensation.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

⁵ Them ez wants, must choose.
Them ez hez, must lose.
Them ez knows, won't blab.
Them ez guesses, will gab.
Them ez borrows, sorrows.
Them ez lends, spends.
Them ez gives, lives.
Them ez keeps dark, is deep.
Them ez kin earn, kin keep.
Them ez aims, hits.
Them ez hez, gits.
Them ez waits, win.
Them ez will, kin.

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL, *A Baker's Duzzen Uv Wise Saws*.

⁶ There is no felicity upon earth, which carries
not its counterpoise of misfortunes; no happiness
which mounts so high, which is not depressed
by some calamity

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Contemplation of the State of Man*, Bk. i, ch. 2.

⁷ Not a moth with vain desire
Is shrivel'd in a fruitless fire,
Or but subserves another's gain.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Sec. liv.

⁸ We should have been undone, but for our undoing.
(Ἀπωλόμθα ἄν, εἰ μὴ ἀπωλόμθα.)

THEMISTOCLES, to his children, when, after

being exiled, he was entertained splendidly
by Artaxerxes (PLETARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*, Ch. 19, sec. 7.)

⁹ If you rightly bear your cross, it will bear you
(Si libenter crucem portas, portabit te.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Bk. 2, ch. 5

"The cross, if rightly borne, shall be
No burden, but support to thee."
So, moved of old time for our sake,
The holy monk of Kempen spake.

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Cross*.

Though good things answer many good intents,
Crosses do still bring forth the best events.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Crosses*

See also CHRISTIANITY: THE CROSS.

¹⁰ One plucked, another fills its room
And burgeons with like precious bloom.
(Primo avolsa non deicit alter

Aureus, et similis frondescit virga metallo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. vi, l. 143.

¹¹ Since I must be old and have the gout, I have
long turned those disadvantages to my own
account, and plead them to the utmost when
they will save me from doing anything I
dislike

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 30 Oct., 1785.

¹² And light is mingled with the gloom,
And joy with grief;
Divinest compensations come,
Through thorns of judgment mercies bloom
In sweet relief.

WHITTIER, *Anniversary Poem*, St. 15.

God's ways seem dark, but, soon or late,
They touch the shining hills of day.

WHITTIER, *For Righteousness' Sake*.

¹³ As high as we have mounted in delight,
In our dejection do we sink as low.

WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*, l. 24.

II—Compensation: Sun and Rain

¹⁴ There is a day of sunny rest
For every dark and troubled night:
And grief may bide an evening guest.

But joy shall come with early light.

BRYANT, *Blessed Are They That Mourn*.

¹⁵ Somewhere the sun is shining,
Somewhere a little rain.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Somewhere*, (1906)

Tho' the rain is on the river,

Yet the sun is on the hill.

F. WYVILLE HOME, *Sunshine and Rain*.

¹⁶ The world goes up, and the world goes down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;
And yesterday's sneer, and yesterday's frown

- Can never come over again.
 CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Dolcino to Margaret*.
- 1 Under the storm and the cloud to-day,
 And to-day the hard peril and pain—
 To-morrow the stone shall be rolled away,
 For the sunshine shall follow the rain.
 Merciful Father, I will not complain,
 I know that the sunshine shall follow the rain.
 JOAQUIN MILLER, *For Princess Maud*.
- 2 If you count the sunny and cloudy days
 throughout a year, you will find that the sun-
 shine predominates. (Si numeres anno soles
 et nubilia toto, Invenies nitidum sapius esse
 diem.)
 OVID, *Tristia* Bk v, eleg. 8, l. 31.
 O don't be sorrowful, darling!
 And don't be sorrowful, pray;
 Taking the year together, my dear,
 There isn't more night than day.
 REMBRANDT PEALE, *Don't Be Sorrowful, Dar-
 ling*.
- 3 Day follows on the murkiest night, and, when
 the time comes, the latest fruits will ripen
 (Tag wird es auf die dickste Nacht, und
 kommt Die Zeit, so reifen auch die spät'sten
 Früchte.)
 SCHILLER, *Jungfrau von Orleans*. Act iii, sc. 2.

COMPLIMENT

See also Flattery, Praise

- 4 You're exceedingly polite,
 And I think it only right
 To return the compliment.
 W. S. GILBERT, *Il M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.
- 5 A compliment is usually accompanied with a
 bow, as if to beg pardon for paying it.
 J. C. AND A. W. HALL, *Guesses at Truth*.
- 6 Compliments cost nothing, yet many pay
 dear for them
 THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1135.
- 7 What honour that,
 But tedious waste of time, to sit and hear
 So many hollow compliments and lies.
 MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk iv, l. 122.
 I have heard say that complimenting is lying.
 SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.
- 8 When quality meets compliments pass.
 W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 870.
 Compliments fly when gentlefolk meet.
 R. L. STEVENSON, *St. Ives*. Ch. 28.
 What compliments fly when beggars meet!
 NORTON, *Folk Phrases*, 12.
- 9 Manhood is melted into courtesies, valour
 into compliment.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
 iv, sc. 1, l. 371

- Fain would I dwell on form, fain, fain deny
 What I have spoke, but farewell compliment!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
 l. 88.
 'Twas never merry world
 Since lowly feigning was called compliment.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1,
 l. 109.

10 Though compliments should arise naturally
 out of the occasion, they should not appear to
 be prompted by the spur of it; for then they
 seem hardly spontaneous. Applaud a man's
 speech at the moment when he sits down and
 he will take your compliment as exacted by
 the demands of common civility; but let some
 space intervene, and then show him that the
 merits of his speech have dwelt with you when
 you might have been expected to have for-
 gotten them, and he will remember your com-
 pliment for a much longer time than you have
 remembered his speech.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 237.

- 11 This barren verbiage, current among men,
 Light coin, the tinsel clink of compliment.
 TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 40.

12 I can live for two months on a good compli-
 ment.

MARK TWAIN (PAINE, *Mark Twain*.)

COMPROMISE

- 13 The common problem, yours, mine, every
 one's,
 Is—not to fancy what were fair in life
 Provided it could be,—but, finding first
 What may be, then find how to make it fair
 Up to our means.
 ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apol-
 ogy*.
 And finds, with keen, discriminating sight,
 Black's not so black,—nor white so very white.
 GEORGE CANNING, *The New Morality*.
- 14 All government—indeed, every human bene-
 fit and enjoyment, every virtue and every
 prudent act—is founded on compromise and
 barter.
 EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with
 America*, 22 March, 1775.
 The concessions of the weak are the concessions
 of fear.
 EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.
- 15 Every compromise was surrender and invited
 new demands.
 EMERSON, *Miscellanies: American Civilization*.
- 16 Everything yields. The very glaciers are
 viscous, or regellate into conformity, and the
 stiffest patriots falter and compromise.
 EMERSON, *Miscellanies: The Fortune of the
 Republic*.

¹ A lean compromise is better than a fat lawsuit.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

² Life cannot subsist in society but by reciprocal concessions.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Boswell*, 1766.

³ Man, a bear in most relations—worm and savage otherwise,—

Man propounds negotiations; Man accepts the compromise.

Very rarely will he squarely push the logic of a fact.

To its ultimate conclusion in unmitigated act.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Female of the Species*.

⁴ Heaven forbids, it is true, certain gratifications, but there are ways and means of compounding such matters. (Le Ciel défend, de vrai, certains contentements; Mais on trouve avec lui des accommodements.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Tartuffe*. Act iv, sc. 5.

⁵ Basely yielded upon compromise
That which his noble ancestors achieved with blows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 253.

⁶ All great alterations in human affairs are produced by compromise.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: The Catholic Question*.

⁷ Is not Compromise of old a god among you?
SWINBURNE, *A Word from the Psalmist*. St. 4.

⁸ From compromise and things half done,
Keep me with stern and stubborn pride;
And when at last the fight is won,
God, keep me still unsatisfied.

LOUIS UNTERMEYER, *Prayer*.

Compromise is never anything but an ignoble truce between the duty of a man and the terror of a coward.

REGINALD WRIGHT KAUFFMAN, *The Way of Peace*.

COMRADE, see Brotherhood, Companionship

CONCEIT

See also Egotism, Self-Love, Vanity

⁹ Conceit is God's gift to little men.

BRUCE BARTON, *Conceit*.

¹⁰ Conceit is the most incurable disease that is known to the human soul.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

¹¹ The world tolerates conceit from those who are successful, but not from anybody else.

JOHN BLAKE, *Uncommon Sense*.

CONCEIT

Every man has a right to be conceited until he is successful.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Young Duke*.

¹² Thus when we fondly flatter our desires
Our best conceits do prove the greatest liars.

DRAYTON, *The Barons' Wars*. Bk. vi, st. 94.

¹³ I laugh at the lore and the pride of man,
At the sophist schools, and the learned clan;
For what are they all, in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may meet?

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Good-Bye*.

Conceit, which destroys almost all the fine wits.
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

¹⁴ We can bear to be deprived of everything but our self-conceit.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 421.

¹⁵ Conceit is the finest armour a man can wear.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow: On Being Shy*.

¹⁶ Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit?
there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvi, 12.

Wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvi, 16.

Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

New Testament: *Romans*, xii, 16.

When Christian saw that the man was wise in his own conceit, he said to Hopeful whisperingly, There is more hopes of a fool than of him.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

¹⁷ Conceit may puff a man up, but never prop him up.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Morals and Religion*.

¹⁸ Conceit in weakest bodies strongest works.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 114.

There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond,
And do a wilful stillness entertain,
With purpose to be dress'd in an opinion
Of wisdom, gravity, profound conceit.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, I, 1, 88.

Conceit, more rich in matter than in words,
Braggs of his substance, not of ornament.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, II, 6, 30.

¹⁹ Thy conceit is soaking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 224.

²⁰ Still tempering, from the guilty forge
Of vain conceit, an iron scourge.

WORDSWORTH, *The Brownie's Cell*, l. 29.

CONDUCT, see Behavior, Manners

CONFESSION

- 1 Full sweetly heard he confession,
And pleasant was his absolution.
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 221.
- 2 May confession be a medicine to the erring.
(Sit erranti medicina confessio.)
CICERO, *Ad Octavium*. Perhaps the original of the proverb, An open confession is good for the soul.
He oft finds med'cine who his grief imparts.
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto ii, st. 34.
- 3 I destroy this man with his own confession.
(Sua confessione hunc jugulo.)
CICERO, *In Verrem*. Oration ii, ch. 5, sec. 64.
- 4 Confess and be hanged.
ANTHONY COPLEY, *Wits, Fitts and Fancies*, p. 148. (1594)
- 5 Come, now again thy woes impart,
Tell all thy sorrows, all thy sin;
We cannot heal the throbbing heart,
Till we discern the wounds within.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Hall of Justice*. Pl. ii, l. 1.
- 6 Admissions are mostly made by those who do not know their importance.
CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintillæ Juris*.
- 7 There are two confessionals, in one or the other of which we must be shriven.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.
- 8 There are some things which men confess with ease, but others with difficulty. (Τῶν περὶ αὐτοῦς κακῶν τὰ μὲν ῥᾱδίως δηλοῦνται ἀνθρώποις, τὰ δ' οὐ ῥᾱδίως.)
EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 21, sec. 1.
- 9 A generous confession disarms slander.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 126.
- 10 Confession is the first step to repentance.
EDMUND GAYTON, *Festivous Notes on Don Quixote*, p. 66. (1654)
- 11 Of all unhappy sinners, I'm the most unhappy one!
The padre said, "Whatever have you been and gone and done?"
W. S. GILBERT, *Gentle Alice Brown*.
- 12 A fault confess'd was half amended.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, No. 25.
He's half absolv'd who has confessed.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto ii, l. 22.
- 13 Open confession is good for the soul.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 471.

- 14 Every one is wary in the confession; we should be as heedful in the action.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.
- 15 They shall confess their sin which they have done.
Old Testament: *Numbers*, v, 7.
- 16 I will confess; if it advantages in aught to own one's faults. (Confiteor, si quid prodest delicta fateri.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 4, l. 3.
- 17 Confession of our faults is the next thing to innocency.
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 1060.
- 18 Confess yourself to heaven;
Repent what's past; avoid what is to come.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 149.
Confess thee freely of thy sin.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 54.
- 19 I own the soft impeachment.
SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act v, sc. 3.

CONFIDENCE

See also Self-Confidence, Trust

- 20 Sole friend to worth,
And patroness of all good spirits, Confidence.
CHAPMAN, *The Widow's Tears*. Act i, sc. 1.
- 21 Confidence is that feeling by which the mind embarks in great and honorable courses with a sure hope and trust in itself.
CICERO, *De Inventione Rhetorica*. Bk. i.
- 22 Confident because of our caution. (Δια τὴν ἐλάβειαν θαρραλοί.)
EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 7.
We should do everything both cautiously and confidently at the same time.
EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 1.
- 23 Skill and confidence are an unconquered army.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 24 By mutual confidence and mutual aid
Great deeds are done, and great discoveries made.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 265. (Pope, tr.)
- 25 Confidence does more to make conversation than wit. (La confiance fournit plus à la conversation que l'esprit.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 421.
- 26 Confidence placed in another often compels confidence in return. (Habita fides ipsam plerumque obligat fidem.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxii, ch. 22, sec. 20.

Confidence begeth confidence. (Fides facit fidem.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

See also under TRUST.

¹ Confidence is wont to come slowly in matters of great moment. (Tarda solet magnis rebus inesse fides.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. xvii, l. 130.

² As to the present gentlemen, I cannot give them my confidence. Pardon me, gentlemen, confidence is a plant of slow growth in an aged bosom. Youth is the season of credulity.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech*, House of Commons, 14 Jan., 1766.

I see before me the statue of a celebrated minister, who said that confidence was a plant of slow growth. But I believe, however gradual may be the growth of confidence, that of credit requires still more time to arrive at maturity.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 9 Nov., 1867.

³ My last confidence will be like my first. (Ultima talis erit quæ mea prima fides.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 20, l. 34.

⁴ Confidence, like the soul, never returns whence it has once departed. (Fides, sicut anima, unde abijt eo nunquam redijt.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiarum*. No. 206.

⁵ Lack of confidence is not the result of difficulty, the difficulty comes from lack of confidence. (Non quia difficilia sunt, non audemus, sed quia non audemus, difficilia sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. civ, sec. 26.

⁶ Your wisdom is consum'd in confidence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 49.

⁷ Confidence should arise from beneath, and power descend from above.

JOSEPH SIEVENS (THIERS, *Consulate and Empire*. Vol. i, p. 44.)

⁸ Confidence is conqueror of men; victorious both over them and in them;

The iron will of one stout heart shall make a thousand quail:

A feeble dwarf, dauntlessly resolved, will turn the tide of battle,

And rally to a nobler strife the giants that had fled.

MARTIN FAHOUIER TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Faith*, l. 11.

⁹ Alas! it is not wise to be confident when the gods are adverse. (Heu! nihil invitis fas quemquam fidere divis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 402.

Confidence is never secure. (Nunquam tuta fides.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 373. Sometimes given: "Nusquam tuta fides." Nowhere is confidence secure.

¹⁰ Confidence is a thing not to be produced by compulsion. Men cannot be forced into trust.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 1833.

¹¹ The most implicit confidence. (Uberrima fides.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

CONQUERORS AND CONQUEST

For Self-Conquest see Self-Control

¹² Quietly rested under the drums and trappings of three conquests.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

¹³ What want these outlaws conquerors should have

But History's purchased page to call them great?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 48

¹⁴ It is the right of war for conquerors to treat the conquered according to their pleasure. (Jus belli, ut qui vicissent, iis quos vicissent quemadmodum vellent, imperarent.)

CÆSAR, *De Bello Gallico*. Bk. I, sec. 36.

¹⁵ The fame of a conqueror; a cruel fame, that arises from the destruction of the human species.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Sept., 1757.

¹⁶ Rats and conquerors must expect no mercy in misfortune

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. i.

¹⁷ And though mine arm should conquer twenty worlds,

There's a lean fellow beats all conquerors.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Old Fortunatus*. Act i, sc. 1.
See also DEATH THE INEVITABLE.

¹⁸ As conquerors will never want pretence, When arm'd, to justify th' offence.

DRYDEN, *To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Killigrew*, l. 96.

¹⁹ They can conquer who believe they can. It is he who has done the deed once who does not shrink from attempting it again.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*. See also under ABILITY.

²⁰ I have lived enough, for I die unconquered. (Satis vixi, invictus enim morior.)

EPAMINONDAS. (CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Epaminondas*, 15.)

²¹ He that will conquer must fight.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2346.

²² Conquest pursues where courage leads the way.

SAMUEL GARTE, *The Dispensary*. Canto iv, l. 99.

1 She Stoops to Conquer.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH. Title of comedy.

In this surrender, the National Government does not even stoop to conquer.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 7 Jan., 1862.

2 Why read ye not the changeless truth,
The free can conquer but to save?

JOHN HAY, *Northward*. Quoted by President McKinley in a message on the Philippines.

3 The world is nowadays, God save the conqueror

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

4 Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 100.

5 It is difficult to contend with a conqueror
(Contendere durum est cum victore.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. 1, sat. 9, l. 42.

6 A man may build himself a throne of bayonets, but he cannot sit on it

DEAN W. R. INGE (MARCHANT, *Wis and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 108)

7 To joy in conquest is to joy in the loss of human life

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 31.

8 The conquering cause was pleasing to the gods, (Victrix causa deis placuit)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. 1, l. 128.

9 The conqueror would rather burst a city gate than had it open to admit him; he would rather ravage the land with fire and sword (ferri populetur et igni) than overrun it without protest from the husbandmen. He scorns to advance by an unguarded road or to act like a peaceful citizen

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. 1, l. 443. Referring to CÆsar.

10 They'll wond'ring ask, how hands so vile
Could conquer hearts so brave

THOMAS MOORE, *Weep On, Weep On*.

11 See the conquering hero comes!
Sound the trumpets, beat the drums!

DR. THOMAS MORELL, who wrote the text for Handel's oratorios, *Joshua* and *Judas Macabrus*, in both of which this song was used. Also introduced into the later stage versions of Nathaniel Lee's *The Rival Queens*. Act 11, sc. 1.

Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto 11, st. 19.

12 With the same hand with which he conquers he protects the conquered. (Qua vincit, victos protegit ille manu.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. 1, eleg. 2, l. 52.

Humanity always becomes a conqueror.

SHERIDAN, *Picarro*. Act 1, sc. 1. (1799)

13 Yield if you are opposed, by yielding you conquer. (Cede repugnanti; cedendo victor abibis.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. 11, l. 197.

The slender shrub which is seen to bend, conquers when it yields to the storm (Sai che piegarsi vede il docile arboscello. Che vince allor che cede Dei turbini al lutor)

METASTASIO, *Il Trionfo di Clelia*, 1, 8.

14 It is hard to conquer, but conquer you shall. (Male vincetis, sed vincite.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. viii, l. 509.

15 Conquered, we conquer. (Victi vicimus.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, 1 510. (Act 1, sc. 1.)

He is hailed a conqueror of conquerors. (Victor victorum cluet)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act 11, sc. 2.

16 He went forth conquering and to conquer.

New Testament: Revelation, vi, 2.

17 The man is overcome without glory who is overcome without danger (Sine gloria, qui sine periculo vincitur.)

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Sec. 3.

We triumph without glory when we conquer without danger. (A vaincre sans péril on triomphe sans gloire.)

CORNÉLLE, *Le Cid*. Act 11, sc. 2.

The honor of the conquest is rated by the difficulty.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. 111, ch. 5.

18 We go to gain a little patch of ground,
That hath in it no profit but the name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act 11, sc. 4, l. 18.

It is a conquest for a prince to boast of.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 77.

19 Conquest has explored more than ever curiosity has done; and the path of science has been commonly opened by the sword.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Table-Talk*.

20 For we by conquest, of our sovereign might,
And by eternal doom of Fate's decree,
Have won the Empire of the Heavens bright.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vii, canto vi, st. 33.

21 Arise, go forth, and conquer as of old.

TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 64.

22 Which would you rather be,—a conqueror in the Olympic games, or the crier who proclaims him?

THEMISTOCLES, when asked whether he would rather be Achilles or Homer. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms*.)

23 Drunk with the dream Of easy conquest.

JAMES THOMSON, *Britannia*, l. 70

- 1 Not simple conquest, triumph is his aim.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 811.
- 2 Here lies one conquered that hath conquered kings,
Subdued large territories and done things
Which to the world impossible would seem
But the truth is held in more esteem.
UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on tomb of Captain John Smith, Church of St. Sepulchre, London.
- 3 In this you shall conquer. (*Ex vobis vici.*)
UNKNOWN. A Greek proverb. See also under CHRISTIANITY: THE CROSS.
- 4 II—Conquest: Veni, Vidi, Vici
I came, I saw, I conquered. (*Veni, vidi, vici.*)
JULIUS CAESAR, *Letter to Amantius*, announcing his victory over Pharnaces at Zela in Pontus, 47 B.C.
In announcing the swiftness and fierceness of this battle to one of his friends at Rome, Amantius, Caesar wrote three words: "Came, saw, conquered." (*ἤλθον, εἶδον, νίκησα.*)
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Caesar*. Ch. 50, sec. 2.
In his Pontic triumph he displayed an inscription of but three words, "I came, I saw, I conquered" (*Veni, Vidi, Vici*), not indicating the events of the war, but the speed with which it was finished.
SUETONIUS, *Lives of the Caesars: Julius*. Ch. 37, sec. 2. There is no authority for the frequent misstatement that the words were applied by Caesar to his expedition to Britain (55 B.C.), which was only partly successful.
- 5 I came, I saw, God conquered.
JOHN SOTZAKER, to the Pope, with the Mussulman standards captured before Vienna.
The enemy came, was beaten, I am tired, good-night.
TURRENE, announcing his victory over the Spaniards at Dunkirk, June 14, 1658.
Hurrah! Prague! Suwarrow!
SUWARROW, announcing the capture of Prague, in 1794, to Catherine of Russia. Catherine's answer was, "Bravo! Field-marshal! Catherine!"
Peccavi!
SIR CHARLES NAPIER, announcing his victory at Hyderabad in 1843, meaning "I have Sinned."
- 6 Never shall the insolent barbarian say, "I came, I saw, I conquered." (Ne insolens barbarus dicat "*Veni, vidi, vici*")
MARCUS ANNEIUS SENECA, *Senecae*. Bk. II, sec. 19. The earliest occurrence of the saying in literature, written by Seneca the Elder shortly before his death about A.D. 32.
- 7 Caesar's thronical brag of "I came, saw, and overcame."
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 34.

- I may justly say, with the hook-nosed fellow of Rome, "I came, saw, and overcame."
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 44.
He it was that might rightly say, *Veni, vidi, vici*; which to annotharize in the vulgar,—O base and obscure, vulgar!—videlicet, He came, saw, and overcame.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 67.

CONSCIENCE

I—Conscience: Definitions

- 8 Conscience and reputation are two things. Conscience is due to yourself, reputation to your neighbor. (*Due res sunt conscientie et fama. Conscientia tibi, fama proximo tuo.*)
ST. AUGUSTINE, *Works*. Vol. xxi, p. 347.
There be two things that are necessary and needful, and that is good conscience and good report; that is to say, good conscience in thine own person inward, and good report for thy neighbour outward.
CHAUCER, *Melibee*. Sec. 52. Quoting St. Augustine.
- 9 Conscience, which is a sparkle of the purity of his first estate.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.
Labor to keep alive in your breast that little spark of celestial fire, called Conscience.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Moral Maxims: Conscience*.
- 10 The great beacon light God sets in all,
The conscience of each bosom.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Stratford*. Act iv, sc. 2.
- 11 Conscience was born when man had shed his fur, his tail, his pointed ears.
SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. v, st. 19.
- 12 Yet still there whispers the small voice within,
Heard through Gain's silence, and o'er Glory's din;
Whatever creed be taught or land be trod,
Man's conscience is the oracle of God.
BYRON, *The Island*. Canto i, st. 6.
Inexorable conscience holds his court,
With still, small voice the plot of guilt alarms.
ERASMUS DARWIN, *Mores Concluded*.
- 13 A still small voice spake unto me.
TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 1.
There is another man within me that's angry with me.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II.
- 14 Conscience, good my lord,
Is but the pulse of reason.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zapala*. Act I.
- 15 Conscience emphasizes the word ought.
JOSEPH COOK, *Boston Monday Lectures: Conscience*.

Our secret thoughts are rarely heard except in secret. No man knows what conscience is until he understands what solitude can teach him concerning it.

JOSEPH COOK, *Boston Monday Lectures: Conscience*.

¹ In early days the Conscience has in most A quickness which in later life is lost.
COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 109.

But at sixteen the conscience rarely gnaws
So much as when we call our old debts in.
At sixty years, and draw the accounts of evil,
And find a dreared balance with the devil.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 167.

² Oh! Conscience! Conscience! man's most faithful friend,
Him canst thou comfort, ease, relieve, defend;
But if he will thy friendly checks forego,
Thou art, oh! woe for me, his deadliest foe!
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales*: No. xiv, *The Struggles of Conscience*. Last lines.

³ We must not harbor disconsolate consciences, borrowed too from the consciences of other nations. We must set up the strong present tense against all the rumors of wrath, past or to come.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

The prosperous and beautiful
To me seem not to wear
The yoke of conscience masterful,
Which galls me everywhere.
EMERSON, *The Park*.

⁴ The man who acts never has any conscience; no one has any conscience but the man who thinks.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

⁵ A man's conscience and his judgement is the same thing, and as the judgement, so also the conscience, may be erroneous.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*, Pt. II, ch. 29.

⁶ A man's vanity tells him what is honour; a man's conscience what is justice.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Peter Leopold and President*.

⁷ Conscience is a God to all mortals. (*Ἐσθ' ὁ θεὸς ὅς ἐστιν ὅς ἐστιν ὅς ἐστιν*.)

MENANDER, *Monostichoi*. No. 584.

⁸ The laws of conscience, which we pretend are born of nature, are born of custom. (Les lois de la conscience, que nous disons naître de nature, naissent de la coutume.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 22.

⁹ I ever understood an impartial liberty of conscience to be the natural rights of all men.

. . . Liberty of conscience is the first step to having a religion.

WILLIAM PENN, *The People's Ancient and Just Liberties Asserted*. (1673)

¹⁰ Conscience is the voice of the soul, the passions are the voice of the body. (La conscience est la voix de l'âme, les passions sont la voix du corps.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Bk. iv.

¹¹ I know thou art religious,
And hast a thing within thee called conscience,

With twenty popish tricks and ceremonies,
Which I have seen thee careful to observe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 74.

¹² The conscience has morbid sensibilities; it must be employed but not indulged, like the imagination or the stomach.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 84.

¹³ Conscience is God's presence in man.

SWENENBERG, *Arcana Coelestia*, Sec. 4299.

Conscience is, in most men, an anticipation of the opinion of others.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 63.

¹⁴ Conscience is instinct bred in the house,
Feeling and Thinking propagate the sin
By an unnatural breeding in and in.

H. D. THOREAU, *Conscience*. (*A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*.)

A conscience worth keeping,
Laughing not weeping;
A conscience wise and steady,
And forever ready;
Not changing with events,
Dealing in compliments;
A conscience exercised about
Large things that one may doubt.

H. D. THOREAU, *Conscience*. (*A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*.)

¹⁵ In matters of conscience that is the best sense which every wise man takes in before he hath sullied his understanding with the designs of sophisters and interested persons.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Ductor Dubitantium*. Bk. I, ch. 1, rule 6. (1660)

¹⁶ The conscience is a thousand witnesses.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Ec. 29. (1539)

II—Conscience: Apothegms

¹⁷ He that loses his conscience has nothing left that is worth keeping.

CAUSSEIN. (WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Ch. 21.)

He who has no conscience has nothing. (Qui n'a conscience n'a rien.)

RABELAIS, *Works*: Bk. II, Prologue.

¹⁸ Conscience, avaunt! Richard's himself again!
COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (alt.). Act v, sc. 3.

¹ Sell not your conscience; thus are fetters wrought.

What is a Slave but One who can be Bought?
ARTHUR GUITTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 80.

² It is always term time in the court of conscience.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2914.

Why should not Conscience have vacation
As well as other Courts o' th' nation?

Have equal power to adjourn,
Appoint appearance and return?

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 317.

³ Some make a conscience of spitting in the church, yet rob the altar.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 645.

Once a year a man may say, "On his conscience."

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 964.

⁴ There is a spectacle more grand than the sea;
it is heaven; there is a spectacle more grand
than heaven; it is the conscience.

VICTOR HUGO, *Les Misérables: Fantine*. Bk. vii, ch. 3.

⁵ And crowneth Conscience king.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xli, l. 256.

⁶ It is neither safe nor prudent to do aught
against conscience.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*.

⁷ Help us to save free conscience from the paw
Of hireling wolves, whose gospel is their maw.

MILTON, *Sonnet: To Cromwell*.

⁸ Not as of the conscience of an angel or a
horse, but of a man. (Non comme de la con-
science d'un ange ou d'un cheval, mais comme
de la conscience d'un homme.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

⁹ According to the state of a man's conscience,
so do hope and fear on account of his deeds
arise in his mind. (Conscia mens ut cuique
sua est, ita concipit intra Pectora pro facto
spemque metumque suo.)

OVIN, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 485.

¹⁰ What Conscience dictates to be done,
Or warns me not to do;

This teach me more than Hell to shun,
That more than Heav'n pursue.

PORR, *Universal Prayer*.

¹¹ A scar on the conscience is the same as a
wound. (Cicatrix conscientie pro vulnere est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*.

¹² Conscience places a bridle upon the tongue.
(Frenos imponit lingue conscientia.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*.

¹³ Passion is here a soilage of the wits,
We're told, and Love a cross for them to
bear;

Joy shivers in the corner where she knits
And Conscience always has the rocking-
chair,

Cheerful as when she tortured into fits
The first cat that was ever killed by Care.

E. A. ROBINSON, *New England*. See also under
CARE.

¹⁴ Conscience has no more to do with gallantry
than it has with politics.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act ii, l. 4.

I will subdue my conscience to the plot.

SHERIDAN, *A Trip to Scarborough*. Act i.

¹⁵ Trust that man in nothing who has not a Con-
science in everything.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

¹⁶ As guardian of His Majesty's conscience.

LORD CHANCELLOR EDWARD THURLOW, *Speech*,
House of Lords, 1780. (BUTLER, *Reminis-
cences*, p. 199.)

¹⁷ The conscience of the dying belies their life.
(La conscience des mourants calomnie leur
vie.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 136.

¹⁸ Conscience makes egoists of us all.

OSCAR WILDE, *Portrait of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 8.

¹⁹ Their consciences are like cheveril skins, that
will stretch every way:

UNKNOWN, *Discoverie of Knights of the Poste*.
Sig. B4. (1597) A cheveril is a wild goat.

Which gifts,
Saving your mincing, the capacity
Of your soft cheveril conscience would receive,
If you might please to stretch it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 30.

They have cheveril consciences that will stretch.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. iv, mem. 2, subs. 3.

III—The Quiet Conscience

²⁰ A conscience void of offence toward God, and
toward men.

New Testament: Acts, xxiv, 16.

²¹ A quiet conscience makes one so serene!

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 83.

²² A man that will enjoy a quiet conscience
must lead a quiet life.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 24 April, 1741.

²³ O faithful conscience, delicately pure,
How doth a little failing wound thee sore!

(O dignitosa coscienza e netta,
Come t'è picciol fallo amaro morso.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto iii, l. 8.

May heaven's grace so clear away the foam
from the conscience, that the river of thy
thoughts may roll limpid henceforth.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xiii, l. 88.

1
Keep conscience clear, then never fear.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

2
A clear conscience can bear any trouble.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 40.

A quiet conscience sleeps in thunder.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 374.

A good conscience is a continual Christmas.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

3
A clear conscience is a sure card.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 207. (1580)

A clear conscience needeth no excuse.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 256.

See also under INNOCENCE.

4
A good conscience is a soft pillow.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

What better bed than conscience good, to pass
the night with sleep.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Poies for Thine Own Bed-
Chamber*.

5
A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 379.

A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 230.

6
The testimony of a good conscience is the
glory of a good man; have a good conscience
and thou shalt ever have gladness. A good
conscience may bear right many things and
rejoices among adversities.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
ii, ch. 6.

IV—The Guilty Conscience

See also REMORSE

7
A burthen'd conscience
Will never need a hangman.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Laws of Candy*.
Act v, sc. 1.

8
Conscience wakened in a fever,
Just a day too late, as ever.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *White Rose and Red*. Pt.
ii, l. 5.

9
Those whom God forsakes, the devil by his
permission lays hold on. Sometimes he per-
secutes them with that worm of conscience,
as he did Judas, Saul, and others. The poets
call it Nemesis.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. iv, mem. 2, sub. 3.

The worm of conscience will begnaw thy soul!
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 222.

The worm of conscience consorts with the owl.
Sinners and evil spirits shun the light.

SCHILLER, *Kabale und Liebe*. Act v, sc. 1.

10
When Conscience wakens who can with her
strive?

Terrors and troubles from a sick soul drive?
Naught so un pitying as the ire of sin,
The inappeas'ble Nemesis within.

ABRAHAM COLES, *The Light of the World*.

No hell like a bad conscience.

JOHN CROWNE, *The Ambitious Statesman*. Act
v, sc. 3. (1679)

An evil conscience breaks many a man's neck.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 602.

The disease of an evil conscience is beyond the
practice of all the physicians of all the countries
in the world.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, Plumstead, 1878.

11
No guilty man is acquitted at the bar of his
own conscience, though he win his cause by
a juggling urn, and the corrupt favor of the
judge. (Judice nemo nocens absolvitur, im-
proba quamvis Gratia fallaci prætoris vicerit
urna.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 3.

12
Now conscience wakes despair
That slumber'd, wakes the bitter memory
Of what he was, what is, and what must be
Worse; of worse deeds worse sufferings must
ensue!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 23.

O conscience, into what abyss of fears
And horrors hast thou driven me!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 842.

Let his tormentor conscience find him out.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 130.

13
Whom conscience, ne'er asleep,
Wounds with incessant strokes, not loud, but
deep.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

14
Conscience, the bosom-hell of guilty man!
MONTGOMERY, *Pelican Island*. Canto v, l. 127.

15
Nothing is more wretched than the mind of
a man conscious of guilt. (Nihil est miserius
quam animus hominis conscius.)

PLAUTUS, *Mossellaria*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 13.

A guilty conscience never feels secure.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 617.

The guilt of conscience take thou for thy labour,
But neither my good word nor princely favour:
With Cain go wander thorough shades of night,
And never show thy head by day nor light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 41.

16
Some certain dregs of conscience are yet
within me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 124

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 193.

And conscience, that undying serpent, calls
Her venomous brood to their nocturnal task.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab.* Canto III, l. 60.

I sat alone with my conscience
In a place where time had ceased,
And we talked of my former living
In the land where the years increased.

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS, *Alone with My Conscience.*

And I know of the future judgment
How dreadful so'er it be
That to sit alone with my conscience
Would be judgment enough for me.

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS, *Alone with My Conscience.*

The guilty conscience thinks what is said
Is always spoken himself to upbraid.

UNKNOWN, *Servicemen's Comfort.* (1598)

V—The Coward Conscience

Conscience is a coward, and those faults it
has not strength enough to prevent, it seldom
has justice enough to accuse.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield.* Ch. 13.

Guilty consciences ever make people cowards.

PILRAY, *Fables: The Prince and the Minister.*

In every hedge and ditch both day and night
We fear our death, of every leaf affright;
A lamp appears a lion, and we fear
Each bush we see 's a bear.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems.* Bk. I, emb. 13.

Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream.*
Act v, sc. 1, l. 21.

The guilty conscience fears, when there's no
fear,
And thinks that every bush contains a bear.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *Flamma Sine Fumo: The Righteous Is Confident as a Lion.*

The fond fantastic thing call'd conscience,
Which serves for nothing but to make men
cowards.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *The Libertine.* Act i, sc. 1.

Thus conscience does make cowards of us
all;

And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet.* Act III, sc. 1, l. 83.

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict
me!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 179.

I'll not meddle with it [conscience]: it is a dan-
gerous thing: it makes a man a coward: a man
cannot steal, but it accuseth him; he cannot
swear, but it checks him; he cannot lie with his
neighbour's wife, but it detects him: 'tis a blush-
ing shamefast spirit that mutinies in a man's
bosom; it fills one full of obstacles: . . . it beg-
gars any man that keeps it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act i, sc. 4, l. 137.

By the apostle Paul, shadows to-night
Have struck more terror to the soul of Rich-
ard

Than can the substance of ten thousand
soldiers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 216.

Conscience is but a word that cowards use,
Devised at first to keep the strong in awe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 309.

O the cowardice of a guilty conscience.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia.* Bk. II.

A guilty conscience never thinketh itself safe.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia.* No. 208.

Guilty consciences make men cowards.

VANBRUGH, *The Provok'd Wife.* Act v, sc. 6.

Conscience and cowardice are really the same
things. Conscience is the trade-name of the
firm. That is all.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray.* Ch. 1.

Conscience, a terrifying little sprite,
That bat-like winks by day and wakes by
night.

JOHN WOLCOT, *The Lousiad.* Canto II.

CONSEQUENCES

Things and actions are what they are, and
the consequences of them will be what they
will be; why then should we desire to be
deceived?

BISHOP JOSEPH BUTLER, *Sermons.* No. 7.

The pitcher that goes too often to the well
leaves behind either the handle or the spout.
(Cantarillo que muchas veces va á la fuente
O deja el asa ó la frente.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote.* Pt. I, ch. 30.

Whether the pitcher hits the stone, or the stone
hits the pitcher, it's a bad business for the pitcher.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote.* Pt. I, ch. 20.

So long goeth the pot to the water, that it com-
eth broken home.

UNKNOWN, *Ayenble.* 206. (1340)

The pot so long to the water goeth,
That home it cometh at the last y-broke.

THOMAS HOCCLIVE, *De Regimine Principum.*
l. 4432. (1412)

The pitcher goes not so often to the well, but that it comes home cracked at last.

HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogue*, i, 69. (1665)

The old pitcher went to the well once too often, but I'm glad the championship remains in America.

JOHN L. SULLIVAN, when struggling to his feet after his defeat by James J. Corbett, 7 Sept., 1892.

¹ The event is the print of your form. It fits you like your skin.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

What we call results are beginnings.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

² Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and the beacons of wise men.

HUXLEY, *Science and Culture: Animal Automatism*.

³ There are in nature neither rewards nor punishments—there are consequences.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Some Reasons Why*.

Attack is the reaction; I never think I have hit hard unless it rebounds.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

⁴ Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 16.

By their fruits ye shall know them.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 20.

⁵ The result proves the wisdom of the act. (Exitus acta probat.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. ii, l. 85.

⁶ Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

Old Testament: Proverbs, vi, 27. See also under RETRIBUTION.

⁷ O most lame and impotent conclusion!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 162.

But this denoted a foregone conclusion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 428.

A Foregone Conclusion.

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS. Title of novel.

⁸ The blood will follow where the knife is driven,

The flesh will quiver where the pincers tear.

EDWARD YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act v.

CONSERVATISM

⁹ I take my pleasures without change,

And as I lived I live.

WILFRED SCAWEN BLUNT, *The Old Squire*.

¹⁰ We are living in a phase of evolution which is known as the twentieth century and stands for a certain achieved growth of the human

mind. But the enormous majority of the human race do not belong to that phase at all . . . Victorians, Tudorians, ghosts surviving from the Middle Ages, and multitudes whose minds properly belong to palaeolithic times, far outnumber the people who truly appertain to the twentieth century.

ROBERT BRIFFAULT, *Rational Evolution*.

¹¹ "Old things need not be therefore true,"

O brother men, nor yet the new;

Ah! still awhile the old thought retain,

And yet consider it again.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Ah! Yet Consider It Again*.

¹² We have a maxim in the House of Commons, and written on the walls of our house, that old ways are the safest and surest ways.

EDWARD CORE, *Speech*, 8 May, 1628.

¹³ We have always been conscientiously attached to what is called the Tory, and which might with more propriety be called the Conservative, party.

J. WILSON CROKER, *Article, Quarterly Review*, Jan., 1830, p. 276. Said to be the first use of the word in this connection.

¹⁴ It seems to me a barren thing, this Conservatism—an unhappy cross-breed, the mule of politics that engenders nothing.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Ch. 5.

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 17 March, 1845.

¹⁵ All conservatives are such from personal defects. They have been effeminized by position or nature, born halt and blind, through luxury of their parents, and can only, like invalids, act on the defensive.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Men are conservative when they are least vigorous, or when they are most luxurious. They are conservatives after dinner.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

Conservatism tends to universal seeming and treachery, believes in a negative fate; . . . it distrusts nature.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The Conservative*.

¹⁶ I often think it's comical

How nature always does contrive

That every boy and every girl,

That's born into this world alive,

Is either a little Liberal,

Or else a little Conservative.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act ii.

¹⁷ Cried all, "Before such things can come,

You idiotic child, . . .

You must alter Human Nature!"

And they all sat back and smiled.

Thought they, "An answer to that last

It will be hard to find!"

It was a clinching argument

To the Neolithic Mind!

CHARLOTTE PERKINS GILMAN, *Similar Cases*.

¹ A conservative is a man who is too cowardly to fight and too fat to run.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *One Thousand and One Epigrams*.

² What is conservatism? Is it not adherence to the old and tried, against the new and untried?

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Cooper Institute, N. Y., 27 Feb., 1860.

³ They have learned nothing and forgotten nothing. (Ils n'ont rien appris, ni rien oublié.)

CHEVALIER DE PANAT, *Letter to Mallet du Pan*, January, 1796, referring to the Bourbons. Attributed also to Talleyrand.

⁴ He learns how stocks will fall or rise;
Holds poverty the greatest vice;
Thinks wit the bane of conversation;
And says that learning spoils a nation.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *The Chameleon*.

⁵ The Atlantic Ocean beat Mrs. Partington.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Speech*, at Taunton, Oct., 1831. The story is that Mrs. Partington had a house on the beach at Sidmouth, Devon, England, and during a great storm in November, 1824, tried to mop up the waves which were driven into her house. Smith satirized the attempts in the House of Lords to stay the progress of reform by comparing them to Mrs. Partington. "In the midst of this sublime and terrible storm," said Smith, "Dame Partington was seen at the door of her house with mop and pattens, vigorously pushing away the Atlantic Ocean. The Atlantic was roused, Mrs. Partington's spirit was up; but I need not tell you that the contest was unequal. The Atlantic beat Mrs. Partington." Ever since, Mrs. Partington has been a synonym for a bigoted and incorrigible conservative.

The refinement of good breeding could go no further.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*, referring to the fact that when the Marquess of Hartington, later the Duke of Devonshire, visited America in 1862, he wore a secession badge in his buttonhole and President Lincoln persisted in calling him "Mr. Partington."

⁶ Conservatism defends those coercive arrangements which a still-lingering savageness makes requisite. Radicalism endeavours to realize a state more in harmony with the

character of the ideal man.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 32, sec. 5.

⁷ May Freedom's oak for ever live
With stronger life from day to day;
That man's the true Conservative
Who lops the moulder'd branch away.

TENNYSON, *Hands All Around*.

⁸ The staid, conservative,
Came-over-with-the-Conqueror type of mind.
WILLIAM WATSON, *A Study in Contrasts*. Pt. I, l. 42.

⁹ Generally young men are regarded as radicals. This is a popular misconception. The most conservative persons I ever met are college undergraduates.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, N. Y., 19 Nov., 1905.

CONSISTENCY AND INCONSISTENCY

¹⁰ Consistency, thou art a jewel.

The origin of this proverb is unknown. In 1867, a newspaper wag succeeded in hoaxing the unwary by announcing that he had discovered the line in an old ballad, *Jolly Robyn-Roughhead*, published in "Murtagh's Collection of Ballads, 1754," but no such book ever existed, and the ballad itself proved to be a fake. Its first four lines ran: Tush! tush! my lassie, such thoughts resigne,
Comparisons are cruelle
Fine pictures suit in frames as fine,
Consistency's a jewell.

¹¹ No well-informed person ever imputed inconsistency to another for changing his mind. (Nemo doctus unquam mutationem consilii inconstantiam dixit esse.)

CICERO, *Epistole ad Atticum* Bk. xvi, epis. 7.

The absurd man is he who never changes. (L'homme absurde est celui qui ne change jamais.)

BARTHÉLEMY.

¹² A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds, adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

With consistency a great soul has simply nothing to do. . . . Speak what you think to-day in words as hard as cannon balls, and to-morrow speak what to-morrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict everything you said to-day.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

¹³ For sea and land don't understand
Nor skies without a frown
See rights for which the one hand fights
By the other cloven down.

EMERSON, *Ode*.

1 I think you will find that people who honestly mean to be true really contradict themselves much more rarely than those who try to be "consistent."

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

2 In opinions look not always back,—
Your wake is nothing, mind the coming track;
Leave what you've done for what you have to do;

Don't be "consistent," but be simply true.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 290.

3 With what knot shall I hold this Proteus, who so often changes his countenance? (Quo tuncam voluit mutantem Protea nodo?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 90.

4 He despises what he sought; and he seeks that which he lately threw away (Quod petiit spernit, repetit quod nuper amisit.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 98.

What our contempt doth often hurl from us,
We wish it ours again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 127.

5 General C. is a drestle smart man;
He's ben on all sides thet give places or pelf;

But consistency still wuz a part of his plan,—
He's been true to one party,—an' thet is himself

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 3: Referring to Caleb Cushing.

6 I mean not to run with the Hare and hold with the Hound.

JOHN LILLY, *Euphues: Euphues to Philautus*.

7 What boots it at one gate to make defence
And at another to let in the foe?

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 560.

8 Unthought-of frailties cheat us in the wise:
The fool lies hid in inconsistencies.

See the same man in vigour, in the gout;
Alone, in company, in place, or out;

Early at business, and at bazard late,
Mad at a fox-chase, wise at a debate,

Drunk at a borough, civil at a ball,
Friendly at Hackney, faithless at Whitehall!

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 69.

Alas! in truth the man but changed his mind;
Perhaps was sick, in love, or had not dined.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 127.

'Tis often constancy to change the mind.

METASTASIO, *Sievers*. (John Hoole, tr.)

9 I would always have one play but one thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

10 Inconsistency is the only thing in which men are consistent.

HORATIO SMITH, *Tin Trumpet*. Vol. i, p. 273.

11 Do I contradict myself?

Very well then I contradict myself.

(I am large, I contain multitudes.)

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 51.

CONSPIRACY

12 Conspiracies no sooner should be form'd
Than executed.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 2.

13 Plot me no plots

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Knight of the Burning Pestle*. Act ii, sc. 5.

14 Plots, true or false, are necessary things,
To raise up commonwealths, and ruin kings.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 83.

15 O the curst fate of all conspiracies!

They move on many springs, if one but fail
The restive machine stops.

DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act iv, sc. 1.

16 Machination ceases

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 46.

17 O conspiracy,
Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous brow by night,
When evils are most free?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 76.

18 Take no care

Who chafes, who frets, or where conspirers are.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 91.

19 Open-eye conspiracy His time doth take.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 301.

CONSTANCY AND INCONSTANCY

See also Fidelity; Love: Constant and Inconstant; Woman: Her Inconstancy

18 Constancy is the foundation of virtues.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. vi, sec. 23.

Constancy lives in realms above.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, l. 410.

Still constant is a wondrous excellence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cv.

19 I loathe inconstancy—I loathe, detest,
Abhor, condemn, abjure the mortal made

Of such quicksilver clay that in his breast

No permanent foundation can be laid.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 209.

20 The world's a scene of changes, and to be
Constant, in Nature were inconstancy.

COWLEY, *Inconstancy*.

Constant in nothing but inconstancy.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. II.

There is nothing in this world constant but inconstancy.

SWIFT, *On the Faculties of the Mind*.

Since 'tis Nature's law to change,
Constancy alone is strange.

JOHN WILMOT, *A Dialogue*, l. 31.

1
Constancy is never the virtue of a mortal;
To be constant one must be immortal.

(La constance n'est point la vertu d'un mortel,

Et pour être constant il faut être immortel.)

COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *L'Inconstant*. Act I, sc. 10.

2
Changeless march the stars above,
Changeless morn succeeds to even;
And the everlasting hills,
Changeless watch the changeless heaven.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act II, sc. 2.

3
Wouldst thou approve thy constancy, approve
First thy obedience.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 367.

4
Expect not constancy from nightingales, who
will every moment serenade a fresh rose.

SADI, *Gulistan*. Ch. vi, tale 2.

5
Now from head to foot
I am marble-constant: now the fleeting moon
No planet is of mine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 240.

O swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 109.

6
O constancy, be strong upon my side,
Set a huge mountain 'tween my heart and
tongue!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 6.

7
O heaven! were man
But constant, he were perfect.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 109.

8
Ever the same. (*Semper eadem.*)

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *Motto*.

II—Constancy: The Needle and the Pole

9
True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun.

BARTON BOOTH, *Song*.

True as the dial to the sun,
Although it be not shin'd upon.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Part III, canto II, l. 175.

She was as true to her husband as the dial to the sun.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. I, ch. 18.

10
My heart is feminine, nor can forget—
To all, except one image, madly blind;
So shakes the needle, and so stands the pole,
As vibrates my fond heart to my fix'd soul.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 196.

Change, as ye list, ye winds! my heart shall be
The faithful compass that still points to thee.

JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell to Black-eyed Susan*.

11
Nor ease nor peace that heart can know,
That like the needle true,

Turns at the touch of joy or woe;

But turning, trembles too.

FRANCES GREVILLE, *Prayer for Indifference*.

As still to the star of its worship, though clouded,
The needle points faithfully o'er the dim sea,
So dark when I roam in this wintry world
shrouded,

The hope of my spirit turns trembling to Thee.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Heart's Prayer*.

12
Spontaneously to God should tend the soul,
Like the magnetic needle to the Pole.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 115.

13
Even here Thy strong magnetic charms I feel,
And pant and tremble like the amorous steel.
To lower good, and beauties less divine,
Sometimes my erroneous needle does incline;
But yet (so strong the sympathy)
It turns, and points again to Thee.

JOHN NORRIS of Bemerton, *Aspiration*. Norris was fond of this metaphor, which he used in *The Prayer*, and in *Contemplation and Love*.

And the touch'd needle trembles to the pole.
POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 431.

14
Even as the needle that directs the hour,
(Touched with the loadstone) by the secret
power

Of hidden Nature, points upon the pole;
Even so the wavering powers of my soul,
Touch'd by the virtue of Thy spirit, flee
From what is earth, and point alone to Thee.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. I, emb. 13.

15
I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 60.

16
Our life's a flying shadow, God the pole,
The needle pointing to Him is our soul.
UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, in Bishop Joceline's
crypt, Glasgow cathedral.

The earliest known use of the simile of the soul
and the magnetic needle is in *Memorials of a
Christian Life* by Raimond Lull of Majorca,
written about 1300.

CONSTITUTION

¹ 'Tis constitution governs us all.
ISAAC BICKENSTAFFE, *The Hypocrite*. Act ii, sc. 1.

² Well can ye mouth fair Freedom's classic line,
And talk of Constitutions o'er your wine.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *On Poland*.

³ What's the Constitution between friends?
TIMOTHY J. CAMPBELL, about 1885, to President Cleveland who refused to sign a bill on the grounds that it was unconstitutional. Campbell was a Tammany member of the House of Representatives, and the attribution to him is on the authority of William Tyler Page.

⁴ As the British Constitution is the most subtle organism which has proceeded from the womb and the long gestation of progressive history, so the American Constitution is, so far as I can see, the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Kim beyond Sea*. (*North American Review*, Sept., 1878.)

⁵ Some men look at Constitutions with sanctimonious reverence, and deem them like the ark of the covenant, too sacred to be touched. They ascribe to the men of the preceding age a wisdom more than human, and suppose what they did to be beyond amendment. . . . Laws and institutions must go hand in hand with the progress of the human mind. . . . We might as well require a man to wear the coat that fitted him as a boy, as civilized society to remain ever under the regime of their ancestors.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 40.

⁶ All that is valuable in the United States Constitution is one thousand years old.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, Boston, 17 Feb., 1861.

⁷ It's got so it is as easy to amend the Constitution of the United States as it used to be to draw a cork.

THOMAS RILEY MARSHALL. (*Literary Digest*, 20 June, 1925, p. 45.)

⁸ There is a higher law than the Constitution.
WILLIAM H. SEWARD, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, March, 1850, condemning Daniel Webster for support of the Fugitive Slave Law.

⁹ No philosopher's stone of a constitution can produce golden conduct from leaden instincts.
HENRY SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iii, ch. 21, sec. 7.

CONTEMPLATION

¹⁰ The act of contemplation then creates the thing contemplated.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. xii.

¹¹ All civil mankind have agreed in leaving one day for contemplation against six for practice.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Studies: The Preacher*.

If I were to compare action of a much higher strain with a life of contemplation, I should not venture to pronounce with much confidence in favor of the former.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Goethe*.

¹² Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*: Pt. ii, *The Vulture, the Sparrow, and Other Birds*.

¹³ He that contemplates hath a day without night.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

¹⁴ Wisdom's . . . best nurse, Contemplation.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 377.

But first and chiefest, with thee bring
Him that yon soars on golden wing,
Guiding the fiery-wheeled throne,
The Cherub Contemplation.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 51.

¹⁵ So sweet is zealous contemplation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 94.

¹⁶ Contemplation makes a rare turkey-cock of him:

How he jets under his advanced plumes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 35.

CONTEMPT

See also *Ridicule*, *Scorn*, *Sneer*

¹⁷ He that all despiseth all displeaseth. (Qui omnes despicit, omnibus displicet.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis*. (CHAUCER, *Melibeus*. Sec. 15.)

¹⁸ Familiarity breeds contempt, while rarity wins admiration. (Parit enim conversatio contemptum, raritas conciliat ipsis rebus admirationem.)

APULEIUS, *De Deo Socratis*.

Familiarity breeds contempt. (Nimia familiaritas parit Contemptum.)

ST. THOMAS AQUINAS, *Ad Joannem Fratrem Mentilo*; PUSSELLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 640; LIVY, *History*, bk. xxxv, ch. 10.

I find my familiarity with thee has bred contempt.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

I hope upon familiarity will grow more contempt.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 253.

¹ The Sacristan, he says no word that indicates a doubt.

But he puts his thumb unto his nose and spreads his fingers out.

RICHARD HARRIS BAKHAM, *Nell Cook*.

² Ay, do despise me, I'm the prouder for it; I likes to be despised

ISAAC BICKENSTAPPE, *The Hypocrite*. Act v, sc. 1.

³ As the air to a bird or the sea to a fish, so is contempt to the contemptible.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁴ Contempt will sooner kill an injury than revenge.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*.

⁵ I knew you once: but in Paradise, If we meet, I will pass nor turn my face.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Worst of It*.

⁶ Over-great homeliness engendereth dispraising.

CHAUCER, *Melibeus*. Sec. 55. (1386)

⁷ Contempt is a kind of gangrene, which, if it seizes one part of a character, corrupts all the rest.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 185.

⁸ O Poverty, thy thousand ills combined Sink not so deep into the generous mind, As the contempt and laughter of mankind. (Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se, Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 152.

⁹ See how the mountain goat hangs from the summit of the cliff, you would expect it to fall; it is merely showing its contempt for the dogs. (Despiciit illa canes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 98.

¹⁰ Grown all to all, from no one vice exempt, And most contemptible, to shun contempt.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epig. i, l. 194.

¹¹ Contempt is Failure's share.

G. L. SCARBOROUGH, *To the Vanquished*.

¹² Contempt his scornful perspective did lend me.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 48.

The senseless winds shall grin in vain, Who in contempt shall hiss at thee again.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 77.

Let the foul'st contempt Shut door upon me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 42.

¹³ Every puny whipster.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 244.

¹⁴ O, what a deal of scorn looks beautiful In the contempt and anger of his lip!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 156

Waffling his eyes to the contrary and falling A lip of much contempt

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 372

CONTENT

See also Happiness, Moderation, Wants

I—Content: Definitions

¹⁵ The all-in-all of Life—Content.

CAMPBELL, *To a Lady on Receiving a Seal*.

¹⁶ He that is absolute, can do what he likes; he that can do what he likes, can take his pleasure; he that can take his pleasure, can be content; he that can be content, has no more to desire; and when there is nothing left to desire, the matter's over.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, bk. iv, ch. 23.

¹⁷ Fortify yourself with contentment, for this is an impregnable fortress.

ERICTIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 138.

¹⁸ Content is the Philosopher's Stone, that turns all it touches into gold.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

Content's a kingdom.

HEYWOOD, *Woman Kill'd with Kindness*, iii, 1.

¹⁹ Content is happiness.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1152.

We are contented because we are happy, and not happy because we are contented

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Brooke and Sidney*.

²⁰ Contentment consisteth not in adding more fuel, but in taking away some fire; not in multiplying of wealth, but in subtracting men's desires.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*.

²¹ Content layeth pleasure, nay virtue, in a slumber. . . . It is to the mind, like moss to a tree, it bindeth it up so as to stop its growth.

LORO HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 248.

²² Every man is either well or ill, according as he finds himself. Not he whom another thinks content, but he is content indeed, that thinks he is so himself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 40.

²³ My crown is in my heart, not on my head; Not deck'd with diamonds and Indian stones,

Nor to be seen: my crown is called content;
A crown it is that seldom kings enjoy.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 62.

Our content is our best having.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 23.

Best state, contentless,
Hath a distracted and most wretched being,
Worse than the worst, content.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens.* Act iv, sc. 3, l. 245.

There is a jewel which no Indian mines can
buy,

No chymic art can counterfeit;
It makes men rich in greatest poverty,
Makes water wine; turns wooden cups to
gold;

The homely whistle to sweet music's strain:
Seldom it comes; to few from Heaven sent,
That much in little, all in naught, *Content!*

JOHN WILBYE, *Madrigales: There Is a Jewel.*

II—Content: Apothegms

Oh, bring again my heart's content,

Thou Spirit of the Summer-time!

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Song.*

Ah, sweet Content, where doth thine harbour
hold?

BARNABE BARNES, *Parthenophil and Parthenophe.*

He that commends me to my own content
Commends me to the thing I cannot get.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors.* Act i, sc. 2, l. 33

When we have not what we like, we must
like what we have. (Quand on n'a pas ce que
l'on aime, il faut aimer ce que l'on a.)

BUSSY-RABUTIN, *Letter to Madame de Sévigné*; MARMONTI, *Cortes Moutoux.*

Take the good the gods provide thee.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast.* l. 106.

If you are wise, be wise; keep what goods the
gods provide you. (Si sapias, sapias; habeas quod
di dant boni.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens.* l. 1229. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

'Tis want of courage not to be content.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell.* l. 70.

God hath made none (that all might be) con-
tented.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Tears of Peace.* l. 370.

Content is all.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramicologia.* (1639)

A good man is contented.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws.*

He that's content hath enough.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard.* 1758.

Content lodges oftener in cottages than
palaces.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia.* No. 1155.

Where wealth and freedom reign, contentment
fails.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller.* l. 91.

Let us draw upon content for the deficiencies
of fortune

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield.* Ch. 3.

How comes it, Maccenas, that no man living
is content with the lot which either his choice
has given him, or chance has thrown in his
way? (Qui sit, Maccenas, ut nemo, quam sibi
sortem seu ratio dederit seu fors, objecerit,
illa Contentus vivat?)

HORACE, *Satires.* Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 1.

If some god were to say, "Here I am! I grant
your prayers forthwith. You, who were but
now a soldier shall be a trader; you, but now
a lawyer, shall be a farmer. Change parts;
away with you—and with you! Well! Why
standing still?" They would refuse.

HORACE, *Satires.* Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 15.

If all our misfortunes were laid in one common
heap, whence every one must take an equal por-
tion, most people would be content to take their
own and depart.

SOCRATES (PLUTARCH, *Ad Appollonium de Consolatione.*)

If, as Socrates said, All men in the world should
come and bring their grievances together, of
body, mind, fortune, . . . and lay them on a
heap to be equally divided, wouldst thou share
alike and take thy portion? or be as thou art?
Without question thou wouldst be as thou art.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy.*
Pt. ii, sec. 3, mem. 1, subs. 1.

A sweet content
Passing all wisdom or its fairest flower.

R. H. HORNE, *Orion.* Bk. iii, canto ii.

That cloud, now! Just below that strip of
blue!

You like it? That's mine too!

RICHARD R. KIRK, *We Visit My Estate.*

I do not own an inch of land,
But all I see is mine.

LUCY LARCOM, *A Strip of Blue.*

Let not thy thoughts run on what thou lackest
as much as on what thou already hast.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations.* Bk. vii, sec. 27.

It is good for us to be here.

New Testament: Matthew, xvii, 4.

My cup runneth over.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxiii, 5.

1 I have learned, in whatsoever state I am,
therewith to be content.

New Testament: Philipians, iv, 11.

2 Naught's had, all's spent,
Where our desire is got without content.
SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 4.

3 The all-enclosing freehold of Content.
J. T. TROWBRIDGE, Guy Vernon.

4 What better fare than well content?
*THOMAS TUSSEY, Hundred Pointes of Good
Husbandrie: Posies for Thine Own Bed
Chamber.*

III—Content: The Mind Content

5 Content is wealth, the riches of the mind;
And happy he who can such riches find.

JOHN DRYDEN, Wife of Bath's Tale, l. 466.

But all the pleasure that I find
Is to maintain a quiet mind.

EDWARD DYER, My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is.

6 Happy the man, of mortals happiest he,
Whose quiet mind from vain desires is free;
Whom neither hopes deceive, nor fears tor-
ment,

But lives at peace, within himself content;
In thought, or act, accountable to none
But to himself, and to the gods alone.

*GEORGE GRANVILLE, Epistle to Mrs. Higgon's,
l. 79.*

7 A mind content both crown and kingdom is.
ROBERT GREENE, Farewell to Folly.

Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;
The quiet mind is richer than a crown;
Sweet are the nights in careless slumber spent;
The poor estate scorns fortune's angry frown:
Such sweet content, such minds, such sleep, such
bliss,

Beggars enjoy, when princes oft do miss.

ROBERT GREENE, Farewell to Folly.

8 That best of blessings, a contented mind.
(*Æquum animus.*)

HORACE, Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 112.

9 It is great riches to a man to live sparingly
with a quiet mind. (*Divitiæ grandes homini
sunt, vivere parce æquo animo.*)

LUCRATIUS, De Rerum Natura. Bk. v, l. 1117.

Yet truest riches, would mankind their breasts
Bend to the precept, in a little lie,
With mind well-poised; here want can never
come.

*LUCRATIUS, De Rerum Natura. Bk. v, l. 1140.
(Watson, tr.)*

10 If you have a contented mind, you have
enough to enjoy life with. (*Si est animus
æquos tibi, set habes qui bene vitam colas.*)

PLAUTUS, Aulularia, l. 187. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

11 The noblest mind the best contentment has.
SPENSER, Faerie Queene. Bk. i, canto i, st. 35.

12 This, this is all my choice, my cheer,—
A mind content, a conscience clear.

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, A Contented Mind.

13 A flower more sacred than far-seen success
Perfumes my solitary path; I find
Sweet compensation in my humbleness,
And reap the harvest of a quiet mind.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, Two-score and Ten. St. 28.

14 When all is done and said,
In the end this shall you find:
He most of all doth bathe in bliss
That hath a quiet mind.

THOMAS VAUX, Of a Contented Mind.

IV—Content: Better than Riches

15 To others let the glittering baubles fall,
Content shall place us far above them all.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, Night, l. 193.

16 Flee grandeur; beneath a humble roof you
may, by your life, excel kings and the friends
of kings. (*Fuge magna: licet sub paupere tecto
Reges et regum vita præcurrere amicos.*)

HORACE, Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 10, l. 32.

In a cottage I live, and the cot of content,
Where a few little rooms for ambition too low,
Are furnish'd as plain as a patriarch's tent,
With all for convenience, but nothing for
show:

Like Robinson Crusoe's, both peaceful and pleas-
ant,

By industry stor'd, like the hive of a bee;
And the peer who looks down with contempt on
a peasant,

Can ne'er be look'd up to with envy by me.
*JOHN COLLINS, Scripscrapologia: How to Be
Happy.*

17 I have mental joys and mental health,
Mental friends and mental wealth,
I've a wife that I love and that loves me;
I've all but riches bodily.

WILLIAM BLAKE, Mammón.

18 For who did ever yet, in honour, wealth,
Or pleasure of the sense, contentment find?

JOHN DAVIES, Noce Teipum. Sec. xxx, st. 50.

And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.

GOLDSMITH, The Deserted Village, l. 61.

The greatest wealth is contentment with little.
JAMES HOWELL, Proverbs. (1659)

19 He who is content can never be ruined.

LAO-TZE, The Simple Way. No. 44.

20 Content surpasses wealth. (*Contentement
passe richesse.*)

*MOLIERE, Médecin Malgré Lui. Act ii, sc. 2
l. 65.*

¹ He who is contented with his lot has the greatest and surest riches. (Qui suis rebus contentus est, huic maximæ ac certissimæ divitiæ.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Seniæntiæ*. No. 617.

² This is the charm, by sages often told,
Converting all it touches into gold:
Content can soothe, where'er by fortune placed,

Can rear a garden in the desert waste.

HENRY KIRKE WHITZ, *Clifton Grove*, l. 130.

³ What though, from fortune's lavish bounty,
No mighty treasures we possess;
We'll find, within our pittance, plenty,
And be content without excess.

UNKNOWN, *Winifredo*. Claimed for Gilbert Cooper. (*Percy, Reliques*. Bk. iii, No. 13.)

V—Content With Little

⁴ But if I'm content with a little,
Enough is as good as a feast.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*. Act iii, sc. 1. See also under MODERATION.

Contented wi' little, and cantie wi' mair.

BURNS, *Contented wi' Little*.

⁵ What happiness the rural maid attends,
In cheerful labour while each day she spends!
She gratefully receives what Heav'n has sent,
And, rich in poverty, enjoys content.

JOHN GAY, *Rural Sports*. Canto ii, l. 148.

⁶ May the proud chariot never be my fate,
If purchas'd at so mean, so dear a rate:
Or rather give me sweet content on foot,
Wrapt in my virtue and a good surtout!

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 589.

⁷ Nature with little is content.

HERRICK, *No Want Where There's Little*.

Who with a little cannot be content,
Endures an everlasting punishment.

HERRICK, *Poverty and Riches*.

⁸ Content with little, I can piddle here
On brocoli and mutton round the year.

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 137. (Pope, tr.)

⁹ Contented if he might enjoy
The things which others understand.

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*. St. 14.

VI—Content: Its Virtues

¹⁰ From labour health, from health contentment
springs;

Contentment opes the source of every joy.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minister*. Bk. i, st. 13.

¹¹ Hope not sunshine every hour,

Fear not clouds will always lour.
Happiness is but a name,
Make content and ease thy aim.

BURNS, *Lines Written in Priory Carse Hermitage*. See also COMPENSATION: SUN AND RAIN.

¹² Let me be deft and debonair,
I am content, I do not care!

JOHN BYRON, *Careless Content*.

With more of thanks and less of thought,
I strive to make my matters meet;

To seek what ancient sages sought,
Physic and food in sour and sweet,
To take what passes in good part,
And keep the hiccups from the heart.

JOHN BYRON, *Careless Content*.

¹³ How calm and quiet a delight
Is it alone

To read, and meditate, and write
By none offended, and offending none;
To walk, ride, sit, or sleep at one's own ease,
And pleasing a man's self, none other to dis-
please!

CHARLES COTTON, *The Retirement*.

¹⁴ Whatever comes, let's be content withal:
Among God's blessings there is no one small.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Welcome What Comes*.

¹⁵ Contented with your lot, you will live wisely.
(Lætus sorte tua vives sapienter.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. x, l. 44.

¹⁶ Sense of pleasure we may well
Spare out of life, perhaps, and not repine
But live content, which is the calmest life.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 459.

¹⁷ Contentment furnishes constant joy. Much
covetousness, constant grief. To the contented
even poverty is joy. To the discontented,
even wealth is a vexation.

UNKNOWN, *Ming-hsin pao-chien*. (William Milne, tr., in the *Indo-Chinese Gleaner*, Aug., 1818.)

¹⁸ No eye to watch and no tongue to wound us,
All earth forgot, and all heaven around us.

THOMAS MOORE, *Come o'er the Sea*.

¹⁹ Every man should remain within his own
sphere. (Intra fortunam debet quisque manere
suam.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. iv, l. 25.

Be content with what you are, and wish no
change; nor dread your last day, nor long for it.
(Quod sis esse velis nihilque malis; Summum nec
metuas diem nec optes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 47.

Enjoy the present hour, be thankful for the
past,
And neither fear nor wish th' approaches of the
last.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, x, 47. (Cowley, tr.)

1 I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate, envy no man's happiness; glad of other men's good, content with my harm.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 77.

2 For mine own part, I could be well content To entertain the lag-end of my life With quiet hours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 23.

'Tis better to be lowly born, And range with humble livers in content, Than to be perk'd up in a glistening grief, And wear a golden sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 19.

3 My soul hath her content so absolute, That not another comfort like to this Succeeds in unknown fate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 193.

Shut up In measureless content.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 17.

4 Then be content, poor heart! God's plans, like lilies pure and white, unfold:

We must not tear the close-shut leaves apart— Time will reveal the calyxes of gold.

MARY LOUISE RILEY SMITH, *Sometime*.

5 For not that which men covet most is best, Nor that thing worst which men do most refuse:

But fittest is, that all contented rest With that they hold: each hath his fortune in his breast.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto ix, st. 29.

6 No chance is evil to him that is content.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living: Of Contentedness*.

7 For what men call content, And also that something may be sent To be contented with, I ask of fate.

EDWARD THOMAS, *For These*.

CONTENTION, see Discord, Quarreling

CONVENTIONALITY, see Society

CONVERSATION

See also Speech, Talk

I—Conversation: Definitions

8 Method is not less requisite in ordinary conversation than in writing, provided a man would talk to make himself understood.

ARNDSON, *The Spectator*. No. 476.

9 Debate is masculine; conversation is feminine.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Concord Days: May*.

CONVERSATION

Many can argue, not many converse.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Concord Days: May*.

10 The wisdom of Conversation ought not to be over much affected, but much less despised; for it hath not only an honour in itself, but an influence also in business and government.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 3.

11 It is not easy to say how far an affable and courteous manner in conversation may go toward winning the affections. (Tamen difficile dictu est, quantopere conciliet animos comitas affabilitasque sermonis.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 14, sec. 48.

12 Conversation, in its better part, May be esteem'd a gift and not an art, Yet much depends, as in the tiller's toil, On culture, and the sowing of the soil. Words learn'd by rote a parrot may rehearse, But talking is not always to converse; Not more distinct from harmony divine The constant creaking of a country sign.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 3.

And finds a changing clime an happy source Of wise reflection and well-timed discourse.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 387.

13 Conversation is an art in which a man has all mankind for his competitors, for it is that which all are practising every day while they live.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Conversation is a game of circles.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

In good conversation parties don't speak to the words, but to the meanings of each other.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

The conversation of men is a mixture of regrets and apprehensions.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: The Tragic*.

14 Wise, cultivated, genial conversation is the last flower of civilization. . . . Conversation is our account of ourselves.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Woman*.

Conversation is the vent of character as well as of thought.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

Conversation is the laboratory and workshop of the student.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

15 Men of great conversational powers almost universally practise a sort of lively sophistry and exaggeration which deceives for the moment both themselves and their auditors.

MACAULAY, *Essays: On the Athenian Orators*.

¹ Silence and modesty are very valuable qualities in the art of conversation. (Le silence et la modestie sont qualités très commodes à la conversation.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 25.

II—Conversation: Apothegms

² Madam, I have but ninepence in ready money, but I can draw for a thousand pounds.

JOSEPH ADDISON, when a lady complained that he took little part in conversation. (Boswell, *Johnson*, 1773.) See also 805:2.

³ Their discourses are as the stars, which give little light, because they are so high.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

⁴ A sort of chit-chat, or small talk, which is the general run of conversation . . . in most mixed companies.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 June, 1791.

The poor threadbare topics of half wits.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 Jan., 1750.

The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, at Guildhall, London, 9 Nov., 1878.

But they couldn't chat together—they had not been introduced.

W. S. GILBERT, *Etiquette*.

The meaning doesn't matter if it's only idle chatter of a transcendental kind.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act I.

To stuff his conversation full of quibble and of quiddity.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act II.

⁵ While conversation, an exhausted stock, Grows drowsy as the clicking of a clock.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 103.

Silence propagates itself, and the longer talk has been suspended, the more difficult it is to find anything to say.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 84.

We were so exceedingly genteel, that our scope was limited.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 25.

⁶ He that converses not, knows nothing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2070.

Knowledge begins a gentleman, but 'tis conversation that completes him.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3136.

⁷ Inject a few raisins of conversation into the tasteless dough of existence.

O. HENRY, *Complete Life of John Hopkins*.

⁸ His conversation does not show the *minute* hand; but he strikes the hour very correctly.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (KRAMLEY, *Johnsoniana*, p. 604.)

⁹ Conversation seems to always tire me.

GEORGE W. LEDGER, *I'm Tired*. (1901)

¹⁰ His discourse sounds big, but means nothing.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Characters: An Affectate Traveller*.

¹¹ Now is the time for converse. (Conloquii jam tempus adest.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoria*, l. 607.

Fly not conversation, nor let your door be closed.

(Nec fuge conloquium, nec sit tibi janua clausa.)

OVIO, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 587.

¹² I converse only with myself and my books.

(Mecum tantum et cum libellis loquor.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epim. 9.

¹³ They converse as those would who know that God hears. (Ita fabulantur, ut qui sciunt dominum audire.)

TERTULLIAN, *Apologeticus*. Ch. 39, sec. 18.

III—Conversation: Admonitions

¹⁴ Discourse may want an animated "No"

To brush the surface, and to make it flow;

But still remember, if you mean to please,

To press your point with modesty and ease.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 101.

But conversation, choose what theme we may,
And chiefly when religion leads the way,
Should flow, like waters after summer showers,
Not as if raised by mere mechanic powers.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 703.

¹⁵ You may talk of all subjects save one, namely, your maladies.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

There is one topic peremptorily forbidden to all rational mortals, namely, their distempers. If you have not slept, or if you have slept, or if you have headache, or sciatica, or leprosy, or thunder-stroke, I beseech you, by all angels, to hold your peace, and not pollute the morning by corruption and groans.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

Never name sickness; and, above all, beware of unmuzzling the valetudinarian.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

¹⁶ If thou hast a mind to get esteem in company, have the art to edge about, till thou canst get into a subject thou hast studied and art master of.

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, i. 59.

Make not thy own person, family, relations or affairs the frequent subject of thy tattle. Say not, My manner and custom is to do thus. I neither eat nor drink in a morning. I am apt to be troubled with corns. My child said such a witty thing last night.

FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, l. 195.

- 1
I never, with important air,
In conversation overbear. . . .
My tongue within my lips I rein;
For who talks much must talk in vain.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*: Pt. i, *Introduction*, l. 53.
- 2
In thy discourse, if thou desire to please:
All such is courteous, useful, new, or witty:
Usefulness comes by labour, wit by ease;
Courtesy grows in court; news in the city.
Get a good stock of these, then draw the
card;
That suits him best, of whom thy speech is
heard.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 49.
All discourses but my own afflict me; they seem
harsh, impertinent, and irksome.
BEN JONSON, *Epitaphs*; *Or, The Silent Woman*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 5.
- 3
And when you stick on conversation's burrs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful
urs.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 414.
- 4
Let all thy converse be sincere.
THOMAS KEN, *Morning Hymn*.
- 5
Be humble and gentle in your conversation;
and of few words, I charge you; but always
pertinent when you speak.
WILLIAM PENN, *Letters to His Wife and Chil-
dren*.
- 6
Would you both please and be instructed too,
Watch well the rage of shining to subdue;
Hear every man upon his favourite theme;
And ever be more knowing than you seem.
BENJAMIN STILLINGFLEET, *Essay on Conversa-
tion*.
- 7
Equality is the life of conversation; and he
is as much out who assumes to himself any
part above another, as he who considers him-
self below the rest of the society.
RICHARD STEELE, *The Tatler*. No. 225.
Conversation is but carving;
Carve for all, yourself is starving;
Give no more to every guest,
Than he's able to digest;
Give him always of the prime;
And but little at a time.
Carve to all but just enough:
Let them neither starve nor stuff:
And, that you may have your due,
Let your neighbours carve for you.
SWIFT, *To a Lady*, l. 124.
- 8
A dearth of words a woman need not fear,
But 'tis a task indeed to learn—to hear;
In that the skill of conversation lies;
That shows, or makes, you both polite and
wise.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 57.

- IV—Conversation: Its Pleasures
- 9
The delights of a pleasant and improving con-
versation. (Laxantes jucundis honestisque ser-
monum.)
AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticae*, Bk. xviii, ch. 2.
- 10
"Let me not live," saith Aretine's Antonia,
"if I had not rather hear thy discourse than
see a play."
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. 1, mem. 1, subs. 1.
- 11
Nor wanted sweet discourse, the banquet of
the mind.
DRYDEN, *Flower and the Leaf*, l. 432. (1700)
Discourse, the sweeter banquet of the mind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 433. (Pope, tr.,
1714.)
- 12
The best of life is conversation.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.
- 13
With thee conversing I forget the way.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 480.
With thee conversing I forget all time.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 639.
- 14
A single conversation across the table with a
wise man is better than ten years' study of
books.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Ch. vii. Quoted from
the Chinese.
- 15
We took sweet counsel together.
Old Testament: Psalms, lv, 14.
- 16
Your fair discourse hath been as sugar,
Making the hard way sweet and delectable.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 6.
A kind Of excellent dumb discourse.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 38.
- 17
Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 145.
- 18
One of the greatest pleasures in life is con-
versation.
SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: Female Education*.
- 19
He has occasional flashes of silence, that make
his conversation perfectly delightful.
SYDNEY SMITH, speaking of Macaulay. (LADY
HOLLAND, *Memoir*, i, 363.)
He speaketh not; and yet there lies
A conversation in his eyes.
LONGFELLOW, *The Hanging of the Crane*, Sec. 3.
That silence is one of the great arts of conversa-
tion is allowed by Cicero himself, who says that
there is not only an art, but even an eloquence
in it.
HANNAR MORE, *Thoughts on Conversation*.
- 20
The world is best enjoyed and most immedi-

ately while we converse blessedly and wisely with men.

THOMAS TRAHERNE, *Centuries of Meditations*.

CONVICTION, see Belief

COOKS AND COOKING

I—Cooks

¹ "I have been sent to procure an angel to do cooking."

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*. Quoting "a man of wit," who was asked what was his errand in the city.

² A cook is known by his knife.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 50.

Cooks are not to be taught in their own kitchen.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1160.

³ Many excellent cooks are spoiled by going into the arts.

PAUL GAUCUIN, (*COURNOS, Modern Plutarch*, p. 48.)

⁴ Too many cooks spoil the broth.

SIR BALTHAZAR GERBIER, *Discourse of Building*. (1652)

The more cooks the worse broth.

FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4657. (1732)

⁵ Every cook commends his own sauce.

SIR BALTHAZAR GERBIER, *Counsel*. (1664)

⁶ Pure Cinna gets his wife a maiden cook With red cheeks, yellow locks, and cheerful look;

What might he mean thereby? I hold my life, She dresseth flesh for him, not for his wife.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Cinna*. (*Epigrams*. Bk. iv, epig. 285.)

⁷ 'Tis by his cleanliness a cook must please.

WILLIAM KING, *Art of Cookery*, l. 603.

⁸ Digestion, much like Love and Wine, no trifling will brook:

His cook once spoiled the dinner of an Emperor of men;

The dinner spoiled the temper of his Majesty, and then

The Emperor made history—and no one blamed the cook.

F. J. MACBETH, *Cause and Effect*.

⁹ I seem to you cruel and gluttonous, when I beat my cook for sending up a bad dinner. If that appears to you too trifling a cause, say for what cause you would have a cook flogged?

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, epig. 23.

¹⁰ A cook should double one sense have: for he Should taster for himself and master be.

(Non satis est ars solo coco: servire palatum Nolo: cocus domini debet habere gulam.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiv, epig. 220.

¹¹ Nobody ever escaped punishment for unrighteous treatment of a cook. That guild is sacrosanct.

MENANDER, *Dyskolos*. Frag. 130.

¹² We may live without poetry, music, and art; We may live without conscience and live without heart;

We may live without friends, we may live without books,

But civilized man cannot live without cooks.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto 2, st. 19.

¹³ He is a sorry cook that may not lick his own finger.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

He is an evil cook that cannot lick his own lips.

JOHN STANBRIDGE, *Vulgaria*. (c. 1520)

A bad cook licks his own fingers.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Penniless Pilgrimage*.

¹⁴ You need not wonder that diseases are beyond counting: count the cooks! (Innumera-biles esse morbos non miraberis: cocos numera.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xcv, 23.

Look at our kitchens and our cooks, who bustle about over so many fires; is it, think you, for a single belly that all this preparation of food takes place?

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. cxiv, 26.

¹⁵ Epicurean cooks Sharpen with cloyless sauce his appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 24.

A crier of green sauce.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 31.

¹⁶ Would the cook were of my mind!

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 74.

She would have made Hercules have turned spit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 260.

Let housewives make a skillet of my helm.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 273.

¹⁷ Where's the cook? is supper ready, the house trimmed, rushes strewed, cobwebs swept?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 47.

II—Cooks: The Devil Sends Cooks

¹⁸ God sends meat and the devil sends cooks,

THOMAS DELONEY, *Works*, p. 221 (1600); JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Works*, ii, 85. (1630)

Bad commentators spoil the best of books,
So God sends meat, (they say,) the devil cooks.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

Heaven sends us good meat, but the Devil sends cooks.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epigram on Goldsmith's Retaliation*.

The most disagreeable thing at sea is the cookery; for there is not, properly speaking, any professional cook on board. The worse sailor is generally chosen for that purpose. Hence comes the proverb used among the English sailors, that "God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks."

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Precautions to be Used by Those Who are About to Undertake a Sea Voyage*.

I must here observe that this double baked bread was originally the real biscuit prepared to keep at sea; for the word *biscuit*, in French, signifies twice baked.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Precautions to be Used by Those Who are About to Undertake a Sea Voyage*.

The waste of many good materials, the vexation that frequently attends such mismanagements, and the curses not unfrequently bestowed on cooks with the usual reflexion, that whereas God sends good meat, the devil sends cooks.

EDWARD SMITH, *The Compleat Housewife*. (1727)

Great pity were it if this beneficence of Providence should be marr'd in the ordering, so as to justly merit the reflection of the old proverb, that though God sends us meat, yet the Devil does cooks.

UNKNOWN, *Cooks' and Confectioners' Dictionary*. (1724)

III—Cooking

The discovery of a new dish does more for the happiness of man than the discovery of a star.

BRILLAT-SAVARIN, *Physiologie du Gout*.

Cookery has become an art, a noble science; cooks are gentlemen.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 2.

In a house where there is plenty, supper is soon cooked.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 30.

Quicker than you can cook asparagus. (Celerius quam asparagi cocuntur.)

AUGUSTUS CÆSAR, to express the speed of a hasty action. (SÆTONIUS, *Lives of the Cæsars: Augustus*, Ch. 87, sec. 1.)

A highly geological home-made cake.
DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 5.

A fat kitchen, a lean will.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

"Very well," cried I, "that's a good girl; I find you are perfectly qualified for making converts, and so go help your mother to make the gooseberry pye."

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. vii.

I doubt whether English cookery, for the very reason that it is so gross, is not better for man's moral and spiritual nature than French. In the former case, you know that you are gratifying your animal needs and propensities, and are duly ashamed at it; but, in dealing with these French delicacies, you delude yourself into the idea that you are cultivating your taste while filling your belly.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 6 Jan., 1853.

Thirty two religions and but one course (*plat*) at dinner.

TALLEYRAND, of the United States.

There are in England sixty different religions and only one gravy, melted butter.

MARQUIS CARACCIOLI, Neapolitan ambassador.

The greatest animal in creation, the animal who cooks.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit*.

But, first Or last, your fine Egyptian cookery Shall have the fame. I have heard that Julius Cæsar

Grew fat with feasting there.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 63.

The capon burns, the pig falls from the spit, The clock hath stricken twelve.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 44.

'Tis burnt; and so is all the meat. What dogs are these! Where is the rascal cook?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 164.

Let onion atoms dwell within the bowl, And, scarce suspected, animate the whole.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Recipe for Salad Dressing*. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 426.)

To make a ragout, first catch your hare. (Pour faire un civet, prenez un lièvre.)

LA VARENNE, *Le Cuisinier Français*, p. 40. Quoted by Metternich from Marchioness of Londonderry. (*Narrative of a Visit to the Courts of Vienna*.) In a cook book published in 1747, attributed to Dr. Hill. (See *Notes and Queries*, 10 Sept., 1859, p. 206.)

COOPER, JAMES FENIMORE

He has drawn you one character, though, that is new,

One wildflower he's plucked that is wet with
the dew

Of this fresh Western world, and, the thing
not to mince,

He has done naught but copy it ill ever
since; . . .

All his other men-figures are clothes upon
sticks.

The *dernière chemise* of a man in a fix, . . .
And the women he draws from one model
don't vary.

All sappy as maples and flat as a prairie.
When a character's wanted, he goes to the
task

As a cooper would do in composing a cask;
He picks out the staves, of their qualities
needful.

Just hoops them together as tight as is need-
ful,

And, if the best fortune should crown the
attempt, he

Has made at the most something wooden and
empty

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1031.

1 In it [*Precaution*], Cooper carved the first
of his long line of wooden women

W. P. TRENT, *American Literature*, p. 236.

COQUETRY

See also Women: Their Fickleness

2 Or light or dark, or short or tall,
She sets a springe to snare them all;

All's one to her—above her fan
She'd make sweet eyes at Caliban.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Coquette*.

At first I enchant a fair Sensitive Plant,
Then I flirt with the Pink of Perfection:

Then I seek a Sweet Pea, and I whisper, "For
thee

I have long felt a fond predilection."
A Lily I kiss, and exult in my bliss,

But I very soon search for a new lip;
And I pause in my flight to exclaim with delight,

"Oh! how dearly I love you, my Tulip!"
T. H. BAYLY, *The Butterfly Beau*.

3 Her pleasure is in lovers coy;
When hers, she gives them not a thought;

But, like the angler, takes more joy
In fishing, than in fishes caught.

GEORGE BIRDSEYE, *Coquette*.

4 Like a lovely tree
So grew to womanhood, and between whiles

Rejected several suitors, just to learn
How to accept a better in his turn.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 128.

Such is your cold coquette, who can't say "No,"
And won't say "Yes," and keeps you on and off-
ing

On a lee-shore, till it begins to blow—

Then sees your heart wreck'd, with an inward
scuffling.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 63.

5 I assisted at the birth of that most significant
word "flirtation," which dropped from the
most beautiful mouth in the world, and which

has since received the sanction of our most
accurate Laureate in one of his comedies. . . .

Flirtation is short of coquetry, and indicates
only the first hints of approximation.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *The World*. No. 101. The
"most beautiful mouth in the world" was
that of Lady Frances Shirley, and Colley
Cibber was the accurate Post-Laureate.

Flirtation, attention without intention.
MAX O'REILLY, *John Bull and His Island*.

What we find the least of in flirtation is love.
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Réflexions Diverses: Des
Coquettes*.

And so she flirted, like a true
Good woman, till we bade adieu.

CAMPBELL, *Lines on My New Child Sweetheart*.

6 Careless she is with artful care,
Affecting to seem unaffected.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Amoret*.

7 In the School of Coquettes
Madam Rose is a scholar;—

Oh, they fish with all nets
In the School of Coquettes!

When her brooch she forgets
'Tis to show a new collar.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Circe*.

8 How happy could I be with either
Were I other dear charmer away;

But now you both tease me together,
To neither a word will I say.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

But Alice was a pious girl, who knew it wasn't
wise

To look at strange young sorters with expressive
purple eyes.

W. S. GILBERT, *Gentle Alice Brown*.

9 She who trifles with all is less likely to fall
Than she who but trifles with one.

JOHN GAY, *The Coquette*.

By keeping men off, you keep them on.
JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act i.

10 A coquette's April-weather face.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spieen*, l. 121.

11 Coquettes, leave off affected arts,
Gay fowlers at a flock of hearts;

Woodcocks to shun your snarls have skill,
You show so plain you strive to kill.

In love the artless catch the game,
And they scarce miss who never aim.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spieen*, l. 252.

1 He who wins a thousand common hearts is therefore entitled to some renown; but he who keeps undisputed sway over the heart of a coquette, is indeed a hero.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Legend of Sleepy Hollow*.

2 It is a species of coquetry to make a parade of never practising it. (C'est une espèce de coquetterie de faire remarquer qu'on n'en fait jamais.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 107.

All women are coquettes, though all do not practise coquetry; some are restrained by fear and some by reason. (Le coquetterie est le fond de l'humeur des femmes; mais toutes ne la mettent pas en pratique, parce que la coquetterie de quelques-unes est retenue par la crainte ou par la raison.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 241.

Women know not the whole of their coquetry. (Les femmes ne connaissent pas toute leur coquetterie.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 332.

Women are less able to control their coquetry than their passion. (Les femmes peuvent moins surmonter leur coquetterie que leur passion.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 334.

3 The greatest miracle of love is that it cures coquetry. (Le plus grand miracle de l'amour, c'est de guérir de la coquetterie.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 349.

Envy is cured by true friendship, and coquetry by true love. (L'envie est détruite par la véritable amitié, et la coquetterie par le véritable amour.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 376.

4 She has two eyes, so soft and brown,
Take care!
She gives a side-glance and looks down,
Beware! Beware!

Trust her not, She is fooling thee!

LONGFELLOW, *Bewards*.

5 Not that I'd have my pleasure incomplete,
Or lose the kiss for which my lips beset you;

But that in suffering me to take it, Sweet,
I'd have you say, "No! no! I will not let you."

CLARENCE MAROT, *A Love-Lesson*. (Leigh Hunt, tr.)

6 Coquetry whets the appetite; flirtation depraves it. Coquetry is the thorn that guards the rose—easily trimmed off when once plucked. Flirtation is like the alime on water-plants, making them hard to handle, and when caught, only to be cherished in slimy waters.

DONALD G. MITCHELL, *Reveries of a Bachelor: Ses-Ciel*.

7 Lesbia hath a beaming eye,
But no one knows for whom it beameth.
THOMAS MOORE, *Song: Lesbia Hath*.

8 From a grave thinking mouser, she had grown
The gayest flirt that coach'd it round the town.

WILLIAM PITT, *Fable: The Young Man and His Cat*.

9 Fair to no purpose, artful to no end,
Young without lovers, old without a friend;
A Fop their passion, but their prize a Sot.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. li, l. 245.

10 Euphelia serves to grace my measure,
But Chloe is my real flame.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Ode*.

11 In vain did she conjure him
To depart her presence so;
Having a thousand tongues to allure him,
And but one to bid him go:
Where lips invite, And eyes delight,
And cheeks, as fresh as rose in June,
Persuade delay; What boots, she say,
Forgo me now, come to me soon?
SIR WALTER RALEIGH (?), *Dulcina*. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Bk. ii, No. 13. Anonymous.)

12 With one she gossips full of art;
Her glances with a second flirt;
She holds another in her heart:
Whom does she love enough to hurt?
ARTHUR W. RYDER, *Whom Does She Love?*

13 There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip,
Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits look out
At every joint and motive of her body.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 56.

Every little movement has a meaning all its own.
HARRACH AND HOSCHINA. The song hit of *Madame Sherry*, 1909.

14 So innocent-arch, so cunning simple.
TENNYSON, *Lilian*.

15 I hold my love but lightly For I know
Things with wings held tightly Want to go.
JEWELL BOWEN TULL, *Coquette*.

16 Ye belles, and ye flirts, and ye pert little things,
Who trip in this frolicsome round,
Pray tell me from whence this impertinence springs,
The sexes at once to confound?
PAUL WHEATHEAD, *Song for Rosalagh*.

¹ Womankind more joy discovers
Making fools than keeping lovers.
JOHN WILMOT, *A Dialogue*, l. 71.

CORPORATIONS

² Corporations cannot commit treason, nor be outlawed, nor excommunicated, for they have no souls.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Case of Sutton's Hospital*, 1612. (3 Rep. 303; 10 Rep. 32 b)

Lord Coke gravely informs us that corporations cannot be excommunicated, because they have no souls, and they appear to be as destitute of every feeling as if they had also no bowels. . . . There is in truth but one point through which they are vulnerable, and that is the keyhole of the cash box.

GROTIUS, *De Jure Belli et Pacis*. Bk. II, ch. 9.

³ They feel neither shame, remorse, gratitude, nor goodwill.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table-Talk*. Essay 27. Referring to corporations.

⁴ When it is said that a corporation is immortal, we are to understand nothing more than that it is capable of an indefinite duration.

STEWART KYD, *On Corporations*, p. 27.

⁵ I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me and causes me to tremble for the safety of my country. As a result of the war, corporations have been enthroned, and an era of corruption in high places will follow. . . . I feel at this moment more anxiety for the safety of my country than ever before, even in the midst of war.

Attributed to ABRAHAM LINCOLN, but not found in his works and probably apocryphal.

⁶ As touching corporations, that they were invisible, immortal, and that they had no soul, therefore no subpoena lieth against them, because they have no conscience or soul.

SIR ROGER MANWOOD, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 1592. (*Dict. National Biography*.)

⁷ The biggest corporation, like the humblest private citizen, must be held to strict compliance with the will of the people.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Cincinnati, 1902.

⁸ Did you expect a corporation to have a conscience, when it has no soul to be damned and no body to be kicked?

EDWARD THURLOW. (SAMUEL WILBERFORCE, *Life of Thurlow*. Vol. II, Appendix.)

Why, you never expected justice from a company, did you? they have neither a soul to lose nor a body to kick.

SYDNEY SMITH, quoting Thurlow. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoirs*. Vol. I, p. 331, ch. 11.)

⁹ A corporation cannot blush. It is a body, it is true; has certainly a head—a new one every year; arms it has and very long ones, for it can reach at anything; . . . a throat to swallow the rights of the community, and a stomach to digest them! But who ever yet discovered, in the anatomy of any corporation, either bowels or a heart?

HOWEL WALSH, *Speech*, at the Trace analyses. (WILLIAM HONE, *Table Book*.)

CORRUPTION

¹⁰ Corruption is a tree, whose branches are Of an unmeasurable length: they spread Ev'rywhere.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Honest Man's Fortune*. Act III, sc. 3.

¹¹ The Interpreter has them first into a room where was a man who could look no way but downwards, with a muck-rake in his hand. . . . The man did neither look up nor regard, but raked to himself the straws, the small sticks, and dust of the floor.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*, II. This was the theme of President Roosevelt's speech at the dinner of the Gridiron Club in Washington, 17 March, 1906. Hence "muck-raker."

The men with the muck-rake are often indispensable to the well-being of society, but only if they know when to stop raking the muck.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, at Gridiron Club dinner, Washington, 14 April, 1906.

¹² Corrupt influence, which is in itself the perennial spring of all prodigality, and of all disorder.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

¹³ Corruption, the most infallible symptom of constitutional liberty.

EDWARD GIMBON, *Decline and Fall*. Ch. 21.

¹⁴ At length corruption, like a general flood, (So long by watchful ministers withstood,) Shall deluge all; and avarice, creeping on, Spread like a low-born mist, and blot the sun.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. III, l. 135.

¹⁵ So true is that old saying, *Corruptio optima pessima*. (The best things corrupted become the worst.)

SAMUEL PURCHAS, *Pilgrims: To the Reader: Of Religion*. (1625) The "old saying may be found in St. THOMAS AQUINAS, *Prim. Soc.*, I, 5.

The opposite of the best must be the worst. (*Κάκιστος τὸ ἀσπίριον τῶ βελιότατον*.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. VIII, ch. 10, sec. 3.

THE most certain sign, the world's accursed
That the best things corrupted are the worst.

SM JOHN DENTHAM, *Progress of Learning*.
I know, when they prove bad, they are a sort
of the vilest creatures: yet still the same reason
gives it: for, Optima, corrupta, pessima: the best
things corrupted become the worst.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Resolves: Of Woman*, p. 70.
(1620)

Corruption wins not more than honesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 444.

Rank corruption, mining all within,
Infects unseen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 148.

I have seen corruption boil and bubble
Till it o'er-run the stew.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, l. 320.

Stew'd in corruption.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 93.

The foul, corruption-gender'd swarm of state.
SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. iv, l. 94.

COSMOPOLITANISM

Where most I prosper, there's my fatherland.
(Πατρίς γὰρ δεῖται πᾶσι τοῖς ἀνθρώποις εὖ εἰδ.)

ARISTOPHANES, *Plutus*, l. 1151.

One's country is wherever one is well off. (*Patria est, ubicumque est bene.*)

PACUVIUS, *Tenecr*. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v, ch. 37, sec. 108.)

Our country is wherever we are well off.

MILTON, *Letter to P. Heinbach*. 15 Aug., 1666.

Every soil,

Where he is well, is to a valiant man
His natural country.

MASINGER, *The Picture*. Act ii, sc. 2.

I count any place my country where I may live
well and wealthily.

GEORGE PETTIE, *Pettie Palace*, l. 40. (1576)

And where a man lives well, there is his country.

THOMAS KYD, *Solyman and Perseda*. Act iv.

If a man be gracious and courteous to strangers,
it shows he is a citizen of the world.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Goodness*.

To a resolved mind, his home is everywhere.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*. Act v.

All countries are a wise man's home,
And so are governments to some.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 1293.

I am a citizen of the world. (Κοσμοπολίτης.)
DIOGENES, on being asked what his country
was, and so originated "cosmopolitan."

(DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk. vi, 63.)

I am not an Athenian nor a Greek, but a citizen
of the world. (Οὐκ Ἀθηναῖος οὐδ' Ἕλληρ ἀλλὰ
κόσμιος.)

SOCRATES. (PLUTARCH, *Of Banishment*, 600.)

COSMOPOLITANISM

Socrates, on being asked to what country he
claimed to belong, said, "To the world." (Socrates
quidem cum rogaretur cuiusnam se esse diceret,
"Mundanum" inquit.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 37, sec. 108.

He made all countries where he came his own.
DRYDEN, *Astrea Redux*, l. 76.

Go where he will, the wise man is at home,
His hearth the earth, his hall her azure dome.
EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. i, sec. 3.

Our country is the world—our countrymen are
all mankind.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Motto of The Liberator*. In his prospectus for the new
journal, in 1830, Mr. Garrison had written:
"My country is the world; my countrymen
are mankind."

The truth is that Mr. James's cosmopolitanism
is, after all, limited; to be really cosmopolitan,
a man must be at home even in
his own country.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Short Studies of American Authors: Henry James, Jr.*

I hate the man that keeps his praise
For foreign policy and ways,
And shows his wit—and lack of sense—
At his own countrymen's expense.

D'ARCY WENTWORTH THOMPSON, *Sales Attici*.

I don't set up for being a cosmopolite, which to
my mind signifies being polite to every country
except your own.

THOMAS HOOD, *Up the Rhine*.

He has no home whose home is everywhere.
(Quisquis ubique habitat, nusquam habitat.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vii, epig. 73.

The sea's vast depths lie open to the fish;
Where'er the breezes blow the bird may roam;
So to the brave man every land's a home.
(Omne solum forti patria est, ut piscibus
aequor,

Ut volucris, vacuo quicquid in orbe patet.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 493.

Home is anywhere for me

On this purple-tented sea.

JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *Outward*.

My country is the world, and my religion is
to do good.

THOMAS PAINE, *Rights of Man*. Pt. ii, ch. v.

A brave man's country is wherever he chooses
his abode. (*Patria est ubicumque vir fortis
sedem elegerit.*)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. vi, sec. 4.

That man's the best cosmopolite
Who loves his native country best.

TENNISON, *Hands All Around*.

¹
The world is my country. (Πατρίδα τον κόσμον.)
THEODORUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristippus*.
Bk. ii, sec. 99.)

All the world is the fatherland of a noble soul.
DEMOCRITUS, *Ethica*. Frag. 168.

I am not born for any one corner of the universe;
the whole world is my country. (Non sum
uni angulo natus; patria mea totus hic mundus
est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. xviii, 5.
The whole world is a man's birthplace.

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. viii, l. 320.

²
Anchorite, who didst dwell
With all the world for cell!

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To the Dead Cardinal of
Westminster*. St. 5.

³
O gentle hands that soothed the soldier's brow
And knew no service save of Christ's the
Lord!

Thy country now is all humanity.
G. E. WOODSEAY, *Edith Cavell*.

COUNTRY, THE

For "Our Country" see Patriotism;
for individual countries, see
their names.

I—Country: Its Attractions

⁴
The country for a wounded heart.
A. C. BENSON, *College Window*, p. 107. Quoted
as an old proverb.

⁵
And country life I praise,
And lead, because I find
The philosophic mind
Can take no middle ways.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Spring*. Ode i, st. 7.

⁶
No one knows the countryside,
Deep and green and sweetly wide,
Until he loves it as a woman,
Something warm and dear and human.
STRAUTHERS BURT, *No One Knows the Countryside*.

⁷
Nor rural sights alone, but rural sounds
Exhilarate the spirit, and restore
The tone of languid nature.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 181.

God made the country, and man made the town.
What wonder then that health and virtue, gifts
That can alone make sweet the bitter draught
That life holds out to all, should most abound
And least be threaten'd in the fields and groves?
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 749.
See also under CITIES.

⁸
How blessed is he who leads a country life,
Unvexed with anxious cares, and void of
strife!
Who, studying peace, and shunning civil rage,

Enjoyed his youth, and now enjoys his age:
All who deserve his love he makes his own;
And, to be loved himself, needs only to be
known.

DRYDEN, *To John Dryden of Chestertown*, l. 1.

⁹
A land flowing with milk and honey.
Old Testament: *Exodus*, lii, 8; *Jeremiah*, xxxii,
22.

¹⁰
A country man may be as warm in kersey as
a king in velvet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 55.

¹¹
To one who has been long in city pent,
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven,—to breathe a prayer
Full in the smile of the blue firmament.
KEATS, *Sonnet*.

¹²
The country is lyric,—the town dramatic.
When mingled, they make the most perfect
musical drama.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 13.

¹³
Country in town. (Rus in urbe.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 57, l. 21.

¹⁴
Before green apples blush,
Before green nuts embrown,
Why, one day in the country
Is worth a month in town.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Summer*.

¹⁵
Happy is he who knows the country divinities!
(Fortunatus et ille, deos qui novit agrestis.)
VERMIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 493.

II—Country: Its Faults

¹⁶
He likes the country, but in truth must own,
Most likes it when he studies it in town.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 575.

¹⁷
I hate the country's dirt and manners, yet
I love the silence; I embrace the wit.
WILLIAM HABBINGTON, *To My Noblest Friend,
I. C., Esquire*.

¹⁸
There is nothing good to be had in the coun-
try, or, if there be, they will not let you have it.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures: Mr. Words-
worth's "Excursion"*.

All country people hate each other. They have
so little comfort that they envy their neighbours
the smallest pleasure or advantage.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Round-Table*. Vol. ii, p.
116.

¹⁹
My living in Yorkshire was so far out of the
way, that it was actually twelve miles from
a lemon.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*, Vol.
i, p. 262.)

You, who live fourteen miles from a market town, are become a kind of holy vegetable.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

I have no relish for the country; it is a kind of healthy grave.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Miss Harcourt*, 1838.

I do all I can to love the country, and endeavour to believe those poetical lies which I read in Rogers and others, on the subject; which said deviations from the truth were, by Rogers, all written in St. James's Place.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Lady Holland*, 3 Jan., 1841.

The rustic has, in general, good principles, though he cannot control his animal habits; and, however loud he may snore, his face is perpetually turned toward the fountain of orthodoxy.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

Anybody can be good in the country. There are no temptations there.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 19.

COURAGE

See also Boldness, Valor

1—Courage: Definitions

I think the Romans call it Stoicism.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 4.

The brave man is not he who feels no fear, For that were stupid and irrational; But he, whose noble soul its fear subdues, And bravely dares the danger nature shrinks from.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Basil*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 151.

Where true fortitude dwells, loyalty, bounty, friendship, and fidelity may be found.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 36.

The brave Love mercy, and delight to save.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Lion, Tiger and Traveller*, l. 33.

Courage is that virtue which champions the cause of right. (Fortitudo, eam virtutem propugnans pro equitate.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 62. Quoted as a Stoic definition.

No man can be brave who thinks pain the greatest evil; nor temperate, who considers pleasure the highest good. (Fortis vero dolorem summum malum iudicans aut temperans voluptatem summum bonum statuens esse certe nullo modo potest.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 2, sec. 5.

Courage is generosity of the highest order, for the brave are prodigal of the most precious things.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 299.

Courage consists in equality to the problem before us.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

A great part of courage is the courage of having done the thing before.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

The charm of the best courages is that they are inventions, inspirations, flashes of genius.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

Who, then, is the invincible man? He whom nothing that is outside the sphere of his moral purpose can dismay.

ERICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 18, sec. 21.

Courage, the highest gift, that scorns to bend To mean devices for a sordid end.

Courage—an independent spark from Heaven's bright throne,

By which the soul stands raised, triumphant, high, alone. . . .

Courage, the mighty attribute of powers above,

By which those great in war, are great in love. The spring of all brave acts is seated here, As falsehoods draw their sordid birth from fear.

FARQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle: Dedication*.

The greatest test of courage on the earth is to bear defeat without losing heart.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Declaration of Independence*.

True courage is to do without witnesses everything that one is capable of doing before all the world. (La parfaite valeur est de faire sans témoins ce qu'on serait capable de faire devant tout le monde.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 216.

To fight aloud is very brave, But gallanter, I know, Who charge within the bosom The cavalry of woe.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 16.

Courage is the most common and vulgar of the virtues.

HERMAN MELVILLE. (COURNOS, *Modern Plutarch*, p. 86.)

Courage conquers all things: it even gives strength to the body. (Animus tamen omnia vincit: Ille etiam vires corpus habere facit.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. vii, l. 75.

Courage is the best gift of all; courage stands before everything. It is what preserves our liberty, safety, life, and our homes and parents, our country and children. Courage comprises all things: a man with courage has every blessing.

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 646. (Act i, sc. 2.)

¹ That's courage—to take hard knocks like a man when occasion calls. (Em ista virtus est, quando usust qui malum fert fortiter.)

PLAUTUS, *Astinaria*, l. 323. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

He's truly vallant, that can wisely suffer
The worst that man can breathe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 31.

² Courage leads starward, fear toward death.
(Virtus in astra tendit, in mortem timor.)

SENECA, *Hercules Elixus*, l. 1971.

Now has my valor borne me to the stars and to the gods themselves. (Jam virtus mihi in astra et ipsos fecit ad superos iter.)

SENECA, *Hercules Elixus*, l. 1943.

³ Courage is a scorner of things which inspire fear. (Fortitudo contemptrix timendorum est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 88, sec. 29.

You can behold such sights,
And keep the natural ruby of your cheeks,
When mine is blanch'd with fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 114.

⁴ Courage, the footstool of the Virtues, upon which they stand.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Great North Road*.

⁵ Courage in strife is common enough; even the dogs have it. But the courage which can face the ultimate defeat of a life of good will, . . . that is different, that is victory.

H. M. TOMLINSON. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 78.)

II—Courage: Apothegms

⁶ It is only from cold.

JEAN BAILLY, while waiting to be guillotined. (CARLYLE, *French Revolution*.) "Bailly, thou tremblest," someone said. "Mon ami, c'est de froid," Bailly replied.

Dick: Why dost thou quiver, man?

Say: The palsy, and not fear, provoke me.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 97.

If I tremble with cold, my enemies will say it was from fear: I will not expose myself to such reproaches.

CHARLES I, of England, as he put on two shirts the morning of his execution. (LINDGARD, *History of England*. Vol. x, ch. 5.)

⁷ Courage is the thing. All goes if courage goes.

J. M. BARRIE, *Rectorial Address*, St. Andrew's, 3 May, 1922.

⁸ If not unmoved, yet undismayed.

BYRON, *Heaven and Earth*. Pt. I, sc. 3, l. 892.

⁹ And though hard be the task,

"Keep a stiff upper lip."

PREFACE CARY, *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*.

¹⁰ I prefer to strive in bravery with the bravest, rather than in wealth with the richest, or in greed with the greediest.

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. x, sec. 4.)

¹¹ Impair my vigour!

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE, *The Beau's Duel*. Act i. Favorite exclamation of Sir William Mode.

¹² A stout heart breaks bad luck.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 10.

¹³ We are not downhearted.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*, Southwick, 15 Jan., 1906.

Are we downhearted? No!

An expression which came into great vogue with the British soldiers during the World War, based, probably, upon these words of Mr. Chamberlain.

¹⁴ The bad man's courage still prepares the way for its own unwitting.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zapolya*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁵ Brave men are brave from the very first. (Les hommes valeureux le sont au premier coup.)

CORNEILLE, *Le Cid*. Act ii, sc. 3.

¹⁶ For who gets wealth, that puts not from the shore?

Danger bath honour; great designs, their fame;

Glory doth follow, courage goes before.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *To Delia*. Sonnet xxx.

¹⁷ None but the brave deserves the fair.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*. St. 1.

The brave deserve the lovely—every woman may be won.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *The Masker*.

See also WOODING: FAINT HEART AND FAIR LADY.

¹⁸ Whistling to keep myself from being afraid.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act iii, sc. 1.

The schoolboy, with his satchel in his hand,

Whistling aloud to bear his courage up.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*. Pt. I, l. 58.

I am devilishly afraid, that's certain; but . . .

I'll sing, that I may seem valiant.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹⁹ Presence of mind and courage in distress,

Are more than armies to procure success.

DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act ii, last lines.

²⁰ Courage scorns the death it cannot shun.

DRYDEN, *The Conquest of Granada*. Pt. II, act iv, sc. 2.

²¹ What a new face courage puts on everything!

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Resources*.

Have the courage not to adopt another's courage.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

A man of courage never wants weapons.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 302.

Courage should have eyes as well as arms.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1188.

The brave are born from the brave. (Fortes creantur fortibus.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iv, ode 4, l. 29. See also ANCESTRY: HEREDITY.

Perfect courage and complete cowardice are two extremes which happen rarely. (La parfaite valeur et la poltronnerie complète sont deux extrémités où l'on arrive rarement.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 215.

One can't answer for one's courage when one has never been in danger. (On ne peut répondre de son courage quand on n'a jamais été dans le péril.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, No. 616.

Courage in danger is half the battle. (Bonus animus in mala re, dimidium est mali.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 452. (Act i, sc. 5.)

Who combats bravely is not therefore brave: He dreads a death-bed like the meanest slave.

FORE, *Moral Essays*, Epis. i, l. 115.

Courage, like cowardice, is undoubtedly contagious, but some persons are not liable to catch it.

ARCHIBALD PRENTICE, *Prenticeans*.

He that has no Heart, ought to have Heels.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2146. The Italians say, "Chi non ha cuore abbia gambe"; French, "Qui n'a cœur a jambes."

Courage mounteth with occasion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 82.

It is in great dangers that we see great courage.

JEAN FRANÇOIS REONARD, *Le Légataire*.

Why, now I see there's mettle in thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 205.

Fortune favours the brave. (Fortis fortuna adjuvat.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, Act i, sc. 4.

God helps the brave. (Dei Mithigen hilft Gott.)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*, Act i, sc. 2.

See also under BOLDNESS.

Bravery never goes out of fashion.

TRACKERAY, *The Four Georges: George II*.

It is easier to use a gun than to show courage.

H. M. TOMLINSON, *Out of Soundings*, p. 79.

Recall your courage, and lay aside sad fear. (Revocaste animos, mestumque timorem Mitte.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. i, l. 202.

Of small number, but their courage quick for war. (Exigui numero, sed bello vivida virtus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. v, l. 754.

Courage from hearts, and not from numbers, grows.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*, St. 76.

We place at the top of our esteem those people who take chivalrously the heavy blows of life, who are not brave merely, but gallant.

OWEN WISTER, *Reminiscence with Postscript*.

III—Courage: Personal Courage

Unbounded courage and compassion join'd, Temp'ring each other in the victor's mind, Alternately proclaim him good and great, And make the hero and the man complete.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 219.

Languor is not in your heart, Weakness is not in your word, Weariness not on your brow.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Rugby Chapel*, l. 193.

And she, whom once the semblance of a scar Appall'd, an owl's 'larum chill'd with dread, Now views the column-scattering bayonet jar, The falchion flash, and o'er the yet warm dead Stalks with Minerva's step where Mars might quake to tread.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto i, st. 54.

Earth shakes beneath them, and heaven roars above; But nothing scares them from the course they love.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 460.

You cannot choose your battlefield, The gods do that for you,

But you can plant a standard Where a standard never flew.

NATHANIEL CRANE, *The Colors*.

I think even lying on my bed I can still do something.

DOROTHEA LYNDY DIX, *Remark*, a few days before her death, 17 July, 1887.

The brave man seeks not popular applause, Nor, overpower'd with arms, deserts his cause;

Unsham'd, though foil'd, he does the best he can;

Force is of brutes, but honour is of man.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, Bk. III, l. 739.

Without a sign, his sword the brave man draws,
And asks no omen but his country's cause.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xii, l. 283. (Pope, tr.)

¹ In cold blood he leapt into burning Ætna.

(*Ardentem frigidus Ætnam Insiluit.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 465.

Were the vault of heaven to break and fall upon
him, its ruins would smite him undismayed. (Si
fractus inlabatur orbis, Impravidum ferient
ruinæ.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iii, ode 3, l. 7.

Should the whole frame of nature round him
break

In ruin and confusion hurled,

He, unconcerned, would bear the mighty crack,
And stand secure amidst a falling world.

HORACE, *Odes*, iii, 3. (Addison, tr.)

² Once I ha' laughed at the power of Love and
twice at the grip of the Grave,

And thrice I ha' patted my God on the head
that men might call me brave.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Tomlinson*, l. 65.

³ This is another day! Are its eyes blurred
With maudlin grief for any wasted past?
A thousand (thousand failures shall not daunt!
Let dust clasp dust, death, death; I am alive!

DON MARQUIS, *This Is Another Day*.

⁴ Being a man, ne'er ask the gods for life set
free from grief, but ask for courage that en-
dureth long.

MENANDER, *Fragments*, No. 549.

⁵ Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 129.

Rushed where the thickest fire announced most
foes.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vii, st. 32.

A man should stop his ears against paralysing
terror, and run the race that is set before him
with a single mind.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: Æs
Triplex*.

Where there is a brave man there is the thickest
of the fight, there the post of honor.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 2 Dec., 1839.

⁶ A courage mightier than the sun—

You rose and fought and, fighting, won!

ANGELA MORGAN, *Know Thyself*.

⁷ Almost every man covered with his body,
when life was gone, the position which he had
taken at the beginning of the conflict.

SALLUST, *Bellum Catilinæ*, Sec. 61.

⁸ He hath borne himself beyond the promise
of his age, doing, in the figure of a lamb, the
feats of a lion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*,
Act i, sc. 1, l. 13.

IV—Courage: Exhortations

⁹ We have hard work to do, and loads to lift;
Shun not the struggle—face it; 'tis God's
gift.

MALTBIE BARCOCK, *Be Strong*.

¹⁰ Be steadfast as a tower that doth not bend
Its stately summit to the tempest's shock.

(Sta come torre ferma, che non crolla
Giammai la cima per soffiar de' venti.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*, Canto v, l. 14.

O friends, be men, and let your hearts be strong,
And let no warrior in the heat of fight
Do what may bring him shame in others' eyes;
For more of those who shrink from shame are
safe

Than fall in battle, while with those who flee

Is neither glory nor reprieve from death.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. v, l. 663. (Bryant, tr.)

¹¹ No steps backward. (Vestigia . . . nulla re-
trorsum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 74.

¹² Live as brave men, and oppose brave hearts
to adverse fate. (Vivite fortes, Fortiaque ad-
versis opponite pectora rebus.)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 135.

¹³ Oh, fear not in a world like this,

And thou shalt know ere long,

Know how sublime a thing it is

To suffer and be strong.

LONGFELLOW, *The Light of Stars*, St. 9.

¹⁴ What though the field be lost?
All is not lost; th' unconquerable will,

And study of revenge, immortal hate,

And courage never to submit or yield.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. i, l. 105.

Awake, arise, or be for ever fall'n!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. i, l. 330.

¹⁵ Be not afraid of every stranger;

Start not aside for every danger;

Things that seem are not the same;

Blow not a blast at every flame.

GEORGE PRELLE, *The Old Wives' Tale*, (1595)

¹⁶ Courage, Father Joseph, Brisach is ours.

(Courage, Père Joseph, Brisach est à nous.)

CARDINAL RICHELIEU, *Remark*, to his dying

colleague, Joseph du Tremblay, 1638.

¹⁷ Be strong, and quit yourselves like men.

Old Testament: I Samuel, iv, 9.

The man so bravely played the man,

He made the fiend to fly.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*, Pt. ii.

¹⁸ What's brave, what's noble,

Let's do it after the high Roman fashion,

And make death proud to take us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iv,

sc. 15, l. 86.

- O, the blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare!
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act 1, sc. 3, l. 197.
- 1 Gloucester, 'tis true that we are in great danger;
The greater therefore should our courage be.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 1.
Why, courage then! what cannot be avoided
'Twere childish weakness to lament or fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*, Act v, sc. 4, l. 37.
- 2 Muster your wits: stand in your own defence;
Or hide your heads like cowards, and fly hence.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 85.
Screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act i, sc. 7, l. 60.
Often misquoted, "sticking point."

COURT AND COURTIER

I—The Court

- 3 For friend in court aye better is
Than penny in purse, certis.
CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 5541. (c. 1367)
A friend in court is better than a penny in purse.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Ship of Fools*, i, 70. (1509)
I shouldn't wonder—friends at court, you know.
DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, Ch. 38.
It is good to have friends at court.
LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Popular Fallacies*.
If one has friends at court, he can easily become an officer. ('Chao chung yu jên 'hao wei kuan.)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.
- 4 The man that has no friend at court,
Must make the laws confine his sport;
But he that has, by dint of flaws,
May make his sport confine the laws.
THOMAS CHATTERTON, *The Revenge*, Act ii, sc. 3.
- 5 Falsehood and dissimulation are certainly to be found at courts; but where are they not to be found? Cottages have them, as well as courts, only with worse manners.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 May, 1748.
Great courts are the seats of true good-breeding.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 May, 1751.
- 6 Far from Court, far from care. (Loin de la cour, loin de souci.)
JAMES CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 205. (1639)
- 7 St. Paul bath fought with beasts at Ephesus, and I at Windsor.
RICHARD CORBET, *Letter to Lord Mordant*, referring to "court-wits," and other antagonists at the court.
- 8 At court everyone for himself.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.
- 9 I have many fair promises and holy water of court.
WILLIAM HORMAN, *Vulgaria*, Fo. 231. (1519)
There were we won with court holy water, that is, fair and flattering words.
RICHARD SHACKLOCK, *De Heresibus*. (1565)
- 10 A virtuous court a world to virtue draws.
BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*, Act v, sc. 3.
- 11 The court does not make us happy; it prevents our being so anywhere else. (La Cour ne rend pas content; elle empêche qu'on ne le soit ailleurs.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De la Cour*.
The court is like a palace built of marble, made up of very hard but very polished people. (La Cour est comme un édifice bâti de marbre, je veux qu'elle est composée d'hommes fort durs, mais fort polis.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De la Cour*.
Who has seen the court has seen the world. (Qui a vu la Cour, a vu du monde.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De la Cour*.
- 12 Who for preferments at a court would wait,
Where every gudgeon's nibbling at the bait?
What fish of sense would on the shallow lie,
Amongst the little starving wriggling fry,
That throng and crowd each other for a taste
Of the deceitful, painted, poison'd paste;
When the wide river he behind him sees,
Where he may launch to liberty and ease?
THOMAS ORWAY, *Epistle to Mr. Duke*.
- 13 I was not born for courts or great affairs;
I pay my debts, believe, and say my prayers.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 267.
Court-virtues bear, like gems, the highest rate,
Born where Heaven's influence scarce can penetrate.
In life's low vale, the soil the virtues like,
They please as beauties, here as wonders strike.
Tho' the same sun, with all-diffusive rays,
Blush in the rose and in the diamond blaze,
We prize the stronger effort of his power,
And justly set the gem above the flower.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epis. i, l. 141.
- 14 Are not these woods
More free from peril than the envious court?
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 2.
Lord, who would live turmoiled in the court,
And may enjoy such quiet walks as these?
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act iv, sc. 10, l. 18.
- 15 This is the English, not the Turkish court;
Not Amurath an Amurath succeeds,
But Harry Harry.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 47.

1 O, happy they that never saw the court,
Nor ever knew great men but by report.
JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act v, sc. 6.

2 The court affords
Much food for satire;—it abounds in lords.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 197.

II—The Courtier

3 Such easy greatness, such a graceful port,
So turned and finished for the camp or court!
JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Campaign*.

4 To laugh, to lie, to flatter to the face,
Four ways in court to win men's grace.
ROGER ASCHAM, *The Schoolmaster*.

To shake with laughter ere the jest they hear,
To pour at will the counterfeited tear;
And, as their patron hints the cold or heat,
To shake in dog-days, in December sweat.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 140.

Grin when he laughs that beareth all the sway,
Frown when he frowns, and groan when he is
pale.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *Of the Courtier's Life*.

5 Young courtiers be beggars in their age.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Egloges*, 20. (c. 1510)
Whoso liveth in the court shall die in the straw.
JOHN LVLV. *Euphues: Euphues to Philautus*,
p. 135 (1579) Quoted as a proverb.

And then do prove the proverb often told,
"A careless courtier young, a beggar old."
UNKNOWN, *Unceasing of Machiavels Instruction
to His Son*. (1613)

6 Heads bow, knees bend, eyes watch around
a throne,
And hands obey—our hearts are still our
own.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 127.

7 Near Death he stands, that stands too near
a crown

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The Tragedy of Cleopatra*.
Act iv, sc. 1.

The greatest favorites are in most danger of
falling

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

8 If you think we are worked by strings,
Like a Japanese marionette,
You don't understand these things:
It is simply Court etiquette.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

9 Men at court think so much of their cunning
that they forget other men's.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 228.

10 So many men in court, and so many
strangers.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

11 Whoever prefers the service of princes be-
fore his duty to his Creator, will be sure,
early or late, to repent in vain.

PILPAY, *Fables: The Prince and His Ministers*.

Lost is his God, his country, everything,
And nothing left but homage to a King!
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 523.

12 Sir, I have lived a courtier all my days,
And studied men, their manners, and their
ways;

And have observed this useful maxim still,
To let my betters always have their will.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 156.

13 Lordlings and wittings not a few,
Incapable of doing aught,

Yet ill at ease with nought to do.

SCOTT, *Bridal of Triermain*. Canto ii, l. 618.

14 There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire
to,

That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women
have.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 368.

To dance attendance on their lordships' pleas-
ures.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 31.

15 The caterpillars of the commonwealth,
Which I have sworn to weed and pluck away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 166.

A mere court butterfly,
That flutters in the pageant of a monarch.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act v, sc. 1.

16 Whoso betakes him to a prince's court,
Becomes his slave, albeit of free birth.

SOPHOCLES, *Fragments*. No. 789.

17 The two maxims of any great man at court
are, always to keep his countenance, and
never to keep his word.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

18 At the throng'd levee bends the venal tribe:
With fair but faithless smiles each varnish'd
o'er,

Each smooth as those that mutually deceive,
And for their falsehood each despising each.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. v, l. 190.

19 By being a willow, and not an oak.

WILLIAM, MARQUESS OF WINCHESTER, when
asked how he managed to continue in the
favor of divers princes. (CAMDEN, *Remains*,
p. 313.)

COURTESY

See also Manners

I—Courtesy: Definitions

20 Of Courtesy, it is much less

Than Courage of Heart or Holiness,
Yet in my Walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.
HILAIRE BELLOC, *Courtesy*.

¹ Politeness is artificial good humor; it covers the natural want of it, and ends by rendering habitual a substitute nearly equivalent to the real virtue.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 198.

² Politeness . . . is fictitious benevolence.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, v, 82.)

³ Politeness is the flower of humanity. He who is not polite enough is not human enough. (La politesse est la fleur de l'humanité. Qui n'est pas assez poli n'est pas assez humain.)
JOUVERT, *Pensées*. No. 120.

⁴ Politeness is to do and say
The kindest thing in the kindest way.
LUDWIG LAWSONH [?], *Politeness*.

⁵ Now as to politeness . . . I would venture to call it benevolence in trifles.

WILLIAM FITZ, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Correspondence*. Vol. i, p. 79.

Politeness has been well defined as benevolence in small things.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Samuel Johnson*.

⁶ True politeness consists in being easy one's self, and in making every one about one as easy as one can.

FOUR, *Table-Talk*.

⁷ Politeness is to human nature what warmth is to wax.

SCHOPENHAUER, *Aphorisms on the Wisdom of Life*.

⁸ Deference is the most complicate, the most indirect, and the most elegant of all compliments.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Of Men and Manners*, 66.

⁹ Politeness is the art of choosing among one's real thoughts.

ABEL STAVENS, *Life of Mme. de Staël*. Ch. 4.

II—Courtesy: Apophthegms

¹⁰ It is nothing won to admit men with an open door, and to receive them with a shut and reserved countenance.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 3.

¹¹ Courtesy while you're thinking what to say. It saves time.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*. Ch. 2.

¹² She is mirror of all courtesy.

CHAUCEA, *Tale of the Man of Law*, l. 68.

The mirror of all courtesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 53.

¹³ To be rude to him was courtesy. (E cortesia fu in lui esser villano.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxxiii, l. 150.

¹⁴ Life is short, but there is always time for courtesy.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

¹⁵ Courtesy costs nothing.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 749.

Politeness costs nothing, and gains everything.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letters*.

Cap in hand never did anyone harm. (Biretta in mano non fece mai danno.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹⁶ Politeness of spirit consists in thinking of things which are fastidious and in good taste. (La politesse de l'esprit consiste à penser des choses honnêtes et délicates.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 99.

¹⁷ Intelligence and courtesy not always are combined;

Often in a wooden house a golden room we find.

LONGFELLOW, *Art and Tact*.

¹⁸ Punctuality is the politeness of kings. (L'exactitude est la politesse des rois.)

LOUIS XVIII of France. His best-known saying. (*Fleurs Historique*.)

"Punctuality," said Louis XIV, "is the politeness of kings." It is also the duty of gentlemen, and the necessity of men of business.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 9. The ascription to Louis XIV is an error.

Punctuality is a politeness which a man owes to his stomach.

EMILE GAHOUBAU, *Other People's Money*. Pt. II, ch. 3.

¹⁹ When the king was horsed thore,

Launcelot lookys he upon,

How courtesy was in him more

Than ever was in any mon.

SIR THOMAS MALORY, *Morte d'Arthur*.

²⁰ Do not limp before the lame. (Ne clochez pas devant les boyeux.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I.

²¹ I am the king of courtesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 11.

Princes of courtesy, merciful, proud and strong.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Craven*.

²² I am the very pink of courtesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, 4, 61.

He is the very pice-apple of politeness!

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act III, sc. 3.

¹ The greater man the greater courtesy.
TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 628.

² To all men the same. (Omnibus idem.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. x, l. 112.

III—Courtesy: Its Virtues

³ Politeness and good-breeding are absolutely necessary to adorn any, or all other good qualities or talents. . . . The scholar, without good-breeding, is a pedant; the philosopher, a cynic; the soldier, a brute; and every man disagreeable.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1747.

⁴ Fair and softly goes far.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

Soft and fair goes far.
JOHN DRYDEN, *Sir Martin Mar-All*, Act II, sc. 2.

⁵ Nothing is more becoming in a great man than courtesy and forbearance. (Nihil magis et præclaro viro dignius placabilitate atque clementia.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 25, sec. 87.

⁶ Her air, her manners, all who saw admired;
Courteous though coy, and gentle, though retired.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. II.

⁷ What boots it, thy virtue,
What profit thy parts,
While one thing thou lackest—

The art of all arts,
The only credentials,
Passport to success,
Opens castle and parlor,
Address, man, address?

EMERSON, *Tact*.

⁸ How sweet and gracious, even in common speech,

Is that fine sense which men call Courtesy!
Wholesome as air and genial as the light,
Welcome in every clime as breath of flowers,
It transmutes aliens into trusting friends,
And gives its owner passport round the globe.

JAMES T. FIELDS, *Courtesy*.

⁹ All doors open to courtesy.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologie*. No. 512.

Hearts, like doors, will ope with ease
To very, very little keys,
And don't forget that two of these
Are "I thank you" and "If you please."

UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*.

¹⁰ There is great force hidden in a sweet command.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

¹¹ Politeness smoothes wrinkles. (La politesse aplanit les rides.)

JOURNET, *Pensées*. No. 90.

¹² Courtesy,
Which oft is sooner found in lowly sheds
With smoky rafters, than in tap'stry halls,
And courts of princes.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 322.

¹³ Hail ye small sweet courtesies of life, for
smooth do ye make the road of it!

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*. *The Pulse*.

¹⁴ Nothing is more valuable to a man than courtesy. (Facilitate nil esse homini melius.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 861. (Act v, sc. 4.)

IV—Courtesy: Its Faults

¹⁵ Their accents firm and loud in conversation,
Their eyes and gestures eager, sharp and quick

Showed them prepared on proper provocation

To give the lie, pull noses, stab and kick!
And for that very reason it is said

They were so very courteous and well-bred.
JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE, *Prospectus and Specimen of an Intended National Work*.

¹⁶ He was so generally civil, that nobody
thanked him for it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1777.)

None of your dam punctilio.
GEORGE MFREDITE, *One of Our Conquerors*.
Ch. 1.

¹⁷ Glozing courtesy.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 161.

¹⁸ Much courtesy, much subtlety.
THOMAS NASHE, *Unfortunate Traveller*.

Full of courtesy and full of craft.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 73.

¹⁹ So obliging that he ne'er oblig'd.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 208.

That's too civil by half.
SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act III, sc. 4.

²⁰ Dissembling courtesy! How fine this tyrant
Can tickle where she wounds!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 84.

The show Of smooth civility.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 7,
l. 95.

Why, what a candy deal of courtesy
This fawning greyhound then did proffer me!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 251.

How courtesy would seem to cover sin!

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 121.

²¹ Duck with French nods and apish courtesy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 49.

And rubbed his hands, and smiled aloud
And bowed, and bowed, and bowed, and bowed,
Like a man who is sawing marble.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmarnock: Her Fancy Ball*.

¹ Politeness is excellent, but it does not pay the bill.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

Less of your courtesy and more of your purse.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

COURTSHIP, see Wooing

COW

I—Cow; Apothegms

² Kiss till the cow comes home.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*.
Act iii, sc. 1. (1616)

Drinking, eating, feasting, and revelling, till the cows come home, as the saying is.

UNKNOWN. (*Hart. Miscell.*, iv, 125. 1625)

I warrant you lay abed till the cows came home.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial ii. (1738)

You may rezoloot till the cows come home.
JOHN HAY, *Little Breaches*. (c. 1873)

³ Cows are my passion.

DICKENS, *Domby and Son*. Bk. i, ch. 21.

⁴ The gossiping sort have a cow's tongue, a smooth side and a rough side.

WILLIAM ELLIS, *Housewife's Companion*. Ch. 7. (1750)

⁵ A cow does not gaze at the rainbow, or show or affect any interest in the landscape, or a peacock, or the song of thrushes.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

⁶ The cross cow holds up her milk.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

⁷ All is not butter that comes from the cow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 527.

⁸ God, they say, sendeth commonly a curst cow short horns.

JOHN HARVEY, *Discursive Problems*. (1588)

It is said, "God sends a curst cow short horns," but to a cow too curst he sends none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 25.

⁹ The cow knows not what her tail is worth till she have lost it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 864.

¹⁰ Many a good cow hath an evil calf.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546)

Thou art not the first good cow that hast had an ill calf.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1605)

¹¹ Who'd keep a cow, when he may have a quart of milk for a penny?

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5697.

¹² A cow is a very good animal in the field; but we turn her out of a garden.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1772.)

¹³ How now! whose cow has calv'd?

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁴ As becometh a cow to hop in a cage.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Richard the Redeless*, iii, 262. (1399)

As comely as a cow in a cage.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 1. (1546)

¹⁵ This town goes downhill like the calf's tail. (*Hæc colonia retroversus crescit tanquam coda vituli.*)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 44.

Which never grow but like cows' tails downwards.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 27.

You're growing downwards now

Like tail of heifer or of cow.

EDWARD WARD, *Nuptial Dialogues*. Pt. ii, l. 76.

Brother, thy tail hangs down behind.

KIPLING, *Road-Song of the Bandar-Log*.

¹⁶ Be not you like the cow, that gives a good sope of milk, and casts it down with her heels.

HENRY PORTER, *The Pleasant History of the Two Angry Women of Abington*. Sc. 10. (1599)

A cow that gives good milk, but kicks it to the ground.

EDWARD WARD, *Female Policy*, 84. (1716)

¹⁷ An herd of bulls, whom kindly rage doth sting,

Do for the milky mothers want complain,

And fill the fields with troublous bellowing.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto viii, st. 11. (1579)

As when the long-ear'd milky mothers wait

At some sick miser's triple-bolted gate.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 247. Pope called this "a simile, with a long tail, in the manner of Homer."

I am she, O most bucolical juvenal, under whose charge are placed the milky mothers of the herd.

SCOTT, *The Monastery*. Ch. 28.

¹⁸ Milk the cow which is near. Why pursue the one which runs away? (*Τὰς παρασίους ἀμάλγας τι τὸν πεύρατα διώκει;*)

THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*. No. xi, l. 75.

Milk the standing cow. Why follow you the flying?

FRANCIS BACON, *Promus*. No. 553. (c. 1594)

¹ It is not all for the calf the cow loweth,
As it is for the green grass that in the
meadow groweth.

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*, c. 1332. (WRIGHT, *Political Songs*, 332.)

A lowing cow soon forgets her calf.
NORTHALL, *Folk Phrases*, 6.

² Everyone to their liking,
As the old woman said when she kissed her
cow.

UNKNOWN, *Everyone to Their Liking*. (1810)

³ Jack Whaley had a cow,
And he had naught to feed her;
He took a pipe and played a tune,
And bid the cow consider.
UNKNOWN, *Jack Whaley*. Quoted in a letter
by Lady Granville, 1836.

There was an old man and he had an old cow,
But he had no fodder to give her,
So he took up his fiddle, and played her a tune,
Consider, good cow, consider;
This isn't the time for the grass to grow;
Consider, good cow, consider.

UNKNOWN, *Old Ballad*. (*Notes and Queries*.
Sec. ii, vol. 2, p. 309.) "The tune the old
cow died of."

This tune . . . "which the old cow died of," as
the saying is, used to be their horror.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *Japhet*. Ch. 68.

II—Cow: Some Jingles

⁴ I never saw a PURPLE COW,
I never HOPE to see one;
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather SEE than BE one.
GELETT BURGESS, *The Purple Cow*. Appeared
in *The Lark*, San Francisco, May, 1895,
Burgess's first published writing.

Ah, Yes! I Wrote the PURPLE COW—
I'm Sorry, now, I Wrote it!
But I can Tell you Anyhow,
I'LL KILL you if you QUOTE it!
GELETT BURGESS.

⁵ The moo-cow-moo's got a tail like a rope
En it's revelled down where it grows.
En it's just like feeling a piece of soap
All over the moo-cow's nose.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *The Moo-Cow-Moo*.

⁶ And when the Jug is empty quite,
I shall not mew in vain,
The Friendly Cow, all red and white,
Will fill her up again.
OLIVER HERFORD, *The Milk Jug*.

⁷ God's jolly cafeteria
With four legs and a tail.
E. M. ROOT, *The Cow*.

⁸ The friendly cow all red and white,
I love with all my heart:

She gives me cream with all her might
To eat with apple-tart.
R. L. STEVENSON, *The Cow*.

⁹ Thank you, pretty cow, that made
Pleasant milk to soak my bread.
ANN TAYLOR, *The Cow*.

COWARDS AND COWARDICE

See also Timidity

¹⁰ The coward calls himself wary, and the miser
says he is frugal. (Timidus vocat se cautum,
parcum sordidus.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 35. Quoting
PUBLILIUS SYRUS. See 2015:3.

¹¹ For anything I know, I am an arrant coward.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Little French Law-
yer*. Act ii, l. 2.

¹² Thou art a cat, and rat, and a coward to boot.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 8.

¹³ To see what is right and not to do it is want
of courage.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. II, ch. 24.

¹⁴ The coward never on himself relies,
But to an equal for assistance flies.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales in Verse*. No. iii, l. 84.

¹⁵ Cowards do not count in battle; they are
there, but not in it.

EURIPIDES, *Meleager*. Frag. 523.

That neither have the hearts to stay,
Nor wit enough to run away.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 569.

¹⁶ A coward's fear can make a coward valiant.
OWEN FILLTHAM, *Resolves: Of Cowardice*.

So cowards fight when they can fly no further;
So doves do peck the falcon's piercing talons;
So desperate thieves, all hopeless of their lives,
Breathe out invectives 'gainst the officers.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 40.

Make a coward fight and he will kill the devil.
UNKNOWN, *New Help to Discourse*, 151. (1669)

Put a coward to his mettle and he'll fight the
devil.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3980.

¹⁷ God Almighty hates a quitter.

GENERAL SAMUEL FESSENDEN, of Connecticut,
at Republican National Convention, St.
Louis, June, 1896, referring to Joseph Man-
ley. See ROBINSON, *Life of Reed*.)

The blues of mental and physical wear and tear
are not as devastating as the yellows of the quit-
ter.

JAMES J. WALKER, *Interview*, 20 Sept., 1931.

¹⁸ The coward only threatens when he is safe.
GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 207.

¹⁹ Cowards in scarlet pass for men of war.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *She Gallants*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹ These are the wages of my cowardice,—
Too weak to face the world, too weak to
leave it.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
I, sc. 3.

² Till I 'eard a beggar squealin' out for quarter
as 'e ran,
An' I thought I knew the voice an'—it was me!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *That Day*.

³ Then to side with Truth is noble when we
share her wretched crust,
Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 'tis
prosperous to be just;
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the
coward stands aside,
Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is
crucified.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 11.

⁴ Ever will a coward shew no mercy.
SIR THOMAS MALORY, *Morte d'Arthur*. Bk.
xviii, ch. 24.

Cowards are cruel, but the brave
Love mercy and delight to save.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. I, fable 1, l. 33.

⁵ The brave word that I failed to speak
Will brand me dastard on the cheek.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *A Creed*.

⁶ Only the cowards are sinners,
Fighting the fight is all.
JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *Battle Cry*.

⁷ The coward is foiled by his faint heart.
(Piger ipse sibi opstat.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xciv, 28.

⁸ He who can be coerced knows not how to
die. (Cogi qui potest nescit mori.)
SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 426.

⁹ You souls of geese,
That bear the shapes of men, how have you
run

From slaves that apes would beat!
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 34.

So bees with smoke and doves with noisome
stench

Are from their hives and houses driven away.
They call'd us for our fierceness English dogs;
Now, like to whelps, we crying run away.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 23.

I know them to be as true-bred cowards as ever
turned back.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 202.
See also under DISCUSSION.

¹⁰ A plague of all cowards, I say, and a ven-
geance, too!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 127.
What a slave art thou, to hack thy sword as

thou hast done, and then say it was in fight!
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 286.

I WAS NOW A COWARD ON INSTINCT.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 301.

¹¹ Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 32.

¹² Thou slave, thou wretch, thou coward!
Thou little valiant, great in villainy!
Thou ever strong upon the stronger side!
Thou Fortune's champion, that dost never
fight

But when her humorous ladyship is by
To teach thee safety!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 116.
Out, dunghill! dar'st thou brave a nobleman?

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 87.
A COWARD, a most devout coward, religious in it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 4,
l. 427.

¹³ Art thou afraid
To be the same in thine own act and valour
As thou art in desire? Wouldst thou have that
Which thou esteem'st the ornament of life,
And live a coward in thine own esteem?
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 7, l. 39.

He who fears to venture as far as his heart urges
and his reason permits, is a coward; he who ven-
tures further than he intended to go, is a slave.

HEINE, *Wit, Wisdom, and Pathos: Letters on
the French Stage*.

¹⁴ He was a coward to the strong:
He was a tyrant to the weak.
SHELLEY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 254.

¹⁵ There grows
No herb of help to heal a coward heart.
SWINBURNE, *Bohémien*, Act II, sc. 13.

¹⁶ It is the misfortune of worthy people that
they are cowards. (Un des plus grands mal-
heurs des honnêtes gens c'est qu'ils sont des
lâches.)

VOLTAIRE, (*EMERSON, Conduct of Life: Fate*.)

¹⁷ For all men would be cowards if they durst.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *A Satire
Against Mankind*, l. 157. (c. 1670)

That all men would be cowards if they dare,
Some men we know have courage to declare.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales in Verse*. No. III, l. 11.
(1812)

Many would be cowards if they had courage
enough.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3365.

¹⁸ What easy, tame, suffering, trampled things
does that little god of talking cowards make
of us!

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain Dealer*. Act IV, sc. 1.
See also under BOASTING.

¹ I confess myself the greatest coward in the world, for I dare not do an ill thing.
XENOPHANES, (PLUTARCH, *Morals: Of Bashfulness.*)

COWSLIP

² Smiled like yon knot of cowslips on a cliff.
ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 523.

³ Yet soon fair Spring shall give another scene,
And yellow cowslips gild the level green.

ANN ELIZA BLECKER, *Return to Tomkhanick*.

And wild-scatter'd cowslips bedeck the green dale.

BURNS, *The Chevalier's Lament*.

⁴ Ilk cowslip cup shall keep a tear.

BURNS, *Elegy on Capt. Matthew Henderson*.

⁵ The nesh young cowslip bendeth with the dew.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Ælla*. (Nesh: tender.)

⁶ Then came the cowslip,
Like a dancer in the fair,
She spread her little mat of green,
And on it danced she.

With a fillet bound about her brow,
A fillet round her happy brow,
A golden fillet round her brow,
And rubies in her hair.

SYDNEY DOBELL, *Balder: A Chanted Calendar*.

⁷ The cowslip is a country wench.

THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

⁸ The first wan cowslip, wet
With tears of the first morn.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Ode to a Starling*.

⁹ Thus I set my printless feet
O'er the cowslip's velvet head,
That bends not as I tread.

MILTON, *Comus: Song*, l. 897.

Cowslips wan that hang the pensive head.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 147.

¹⁰ The cowslips tall her pensioners be:
In their gold coats spots you see;
Those be rubies, fairy favours,
In those freckles live their savours.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 10.

The freckled cowslip.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 49.

CREATOR, see God

CREDIT

¹¹ A poor man has no credit. (Nulla fides inopi.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*, No. xxiii, l. 4.

Every man's credit is proportioned to the cash which he has in his chest. (Quantum quisque sua nummorum servat in arca, Tantum habet et fidei.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 143.

¹² To lose a man's credit is the greatest loss.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 87. (1639)

He that has lost his credit is dead to the world.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

¹³ Public credit means the contracting of debts which a nation never can pay.

WILLIAM CORBETT, *Advice to Young Men*.

¹⁴ Every innocent man has in his countenance a promise to pay, and hence credit.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

If a good face is a letter of recommendation, a good heart is a letter of credit.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?*
Bk. ii, Ch. 11. See also under APPEARANCE.

¹⁵ Creditors are a superstitious set, great observers of set days and times.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

¹⁶ The only road, the sure road, to unquestioned credit and a sound financial condition is the exact and punctual fulfilment of every pecuniary obligation, public and private, according to its letter and spirit.

RUTHERFORD B. HAYES, *Speech*, Brooklyn, 21 Dec., 1880.

¹⁷ Men pay severely who require credit.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Spectimens of Jerrold's Wit*.

¹⁸ Private credit is wealth; public honour is security. The feather that adorns the royal bird supports his flight. Strip him of his plumage, and you fix him to the earth.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 42, 30 Jan., 1771.

¹⁹ Ah, take the cash and let the credit go.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 13. (Fltgerald, tr.)

²⁰ Blest paper-credit! last and best supply!
That lends corruption lighter wings to fly!

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 39.

That canker at the heart of national prosperity, the imaginary riches of paper credit.

T. L. PRACOCK, *Melincourt*. Ch. 26.

²¹ He who loses credit can lose nothing further. (Fidem qui perdit, ultra perdere nil potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententias*. No. 204.

²² So far as my coin would stretch; and where it would not, I have used my credit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV.* Act i, sc. 2, l. 61.

²³ Once I guessed right,
And I got credit by't;

Thrice I guessed wrong,
And I kept my credit on.

SWIFT, *Letter*. 1710. Quoted.

¹ He smote the rock of the national resources,
and abundant streams of revenue gushed
forth. He touched the dead corpse of public
credit, and it sprang upon its feet.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Eulogy on Alexander Hamilton*, 10 March, 1831.

CREDULITY

For Incredulity, see Doubt

² A credulous man is a deceiver.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. I.

³ There are a set of heads that can credit the
relations of Mariners.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, 21.
See also under TRAVEL.

⁴ He would believe, since he would be believed;
Your noblest natures are most credulous.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Revenge of Bussy d'Ambois*. Act IV, sc. 1.

That only disadvantage of honest hearts, credu-
lity.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. II.

⁵ The characteristic of the present age is crav-
ing credulity.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Oxford, 25 Nov.,
1864.

To swallow and follow, whether old doctrine or
new propaganda, is a weakness still dominating
the human mind.

CHARLOTTE PERKINS GILMAN, *Human Work*.

⁶ A rational reaction against irrational ex-
cesses . . . readily degenerates into the rival
folly of credulity.

GLADSTONE, *Time and Place of Homer*; Intro-
duction.

⁷ Let the Jew Apella believe it. (Credat Ju-
dæus Apella.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 5, l. 100.

Tell it to the Marlines, see under PROVERBS.

⁸ Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers
of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the
phantoms of hope; who expect that age will
perform the promises of youth, and that the
deficiencies of the present day will be sup-
plied by the morrow,—attend to the history
of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. I.

⁹ When credulity comes from the heart it does
no harm to the intellect. (La crédulité qui
vient du cœur ne fait aucun mal à l'esprit.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 160.

¹⁰ The incredulous are the most credulous. They

believe the miracles of Vespasian that they
may not believe those of Moses. (Incrédules
les plus crédules. Ils croient les miracles de
Vespasien, pour ne pas croire ceux de Moïse.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 816.

¹¹ A man who is always ready to believe what
is told him will never do well. (Nunquam
autem recte facit, qui cito credit.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 43.

¹² Wearied from doubt to doubt to flee,
We welcome fond credulity,

Guide confident, though blind.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto III, st. 30.

¹³ Those old credulities to nature dear,
Shall they no longer bloom upon the stock
Of history?

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour to Italy*.
No. IV.

CREEDS

See also Religion: Its Unity; Theology

¹⁴ The whole history of civilization is strewn
with creeds and institutions which were in-
valuable at first, and deadly afterwards.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Physics and Politics*, p. 74.

¹⁵ Where I may see saint, savage, sage,
Fuse their respective creeds in one,
Before the general Father's throne.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas Eve*. Pt. XIX.

He knew

Behind all creeds the Spirit that is One.

ANDREW LANG, *Herodotus in Egypt*.

¹⁶ Sapping a solemn creed with a solemn sneer.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto III, st. 107.

¹⁷ My creed is, he is safe that does his best,
And death's a doom sufficient for the rest.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 395.

My creed is this:

Happiness is the only good.

The place to be happy is here.

The time to be happy is now.

The way to be happy is to help make others so.

ROBERT G. INGHAM, *Motto*, on title page of
Vol. XII, *Works*. (Farrell, Ed.)

I belong to the Great Church which holds the
world within its starlit aisles; that claims the
great and good of every race and clime; that
finds with joy the grain of gold in every creed,
and floods with light and love the germs of good
in every soul.

ROBERT G. INGHAM, *Declaration*, in discus-
sion with Rev. HENRY M. FIELD on Faith and
Agnosticism. (FARRELL, *Life*. Vol. VI.)

I believe in one God and no more, and I hope for
happiness beyond this life. I believe in the equal-
ity of man; and I believe that religious duties
consist in doing justice, loving mercy, and in

endeavoring to make our fellow-creatures happy.
 THOMAS PAINE, *The Age of Reason*, Ch. 1.

¹ The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.

² BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*, Ch. 54.

² The maimed form
 Of calmly joyous beauty, marble-limbed, . . .
 Looks mild reproach from out its opened grave

At creeds of terror.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*, Bk. i, l. 99.

³ As men's prayers are a disease of the will, so are their creeds a disease of the intellect.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

⁴ Uncursed by doubt our earliest creed we take;

We love the precepts for the teacher's sake.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 191.

⁵ My heart ferments not with the bigot's leaven,

All creeds I view with toleration thorough,
 And have a horror of regarding heaven
 As anybody's rotten borough.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 52.

Ev'n the poor Pagan's homage to the Sun
 I would not harshly scorn, lest even there
 I spurn'd some elements of Christian pray'r.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 212.

⁶ My brother kneels, so saith Kabir,
 To stone and brass in heathen-wise,
 But in my brother's voice I hear
 My own unanswered agonies.
 His God is as his fates assign,
 His prayer is all the world's—and mine.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Prayer*.

⁷ As the forehead of Man grows broader, so do his creeds;

And his gods they are shaped in his image,
 and mirror his needs;

And he clothes them with thunders and beauty,
 he clothes them with music and fire;

Seeing not, as he bows by their altars, that he worships his own desire. . . .

For all of the creeds are false, and all of the creeds are true;

And low at the shrines where my brothers bow,
 there will I bow, too.

For no form of a god, and no fashion

Man has made in his desperate passion,
 But is worthy some worship of mine;—

Not too hot with a gross belief,

Nor yet too cold with pride,

I will bow me down where my brothers bow,
 Humble, but open eyed.

DON MARQUIS, *The God-Maker, Man*.

As skulls grow broader, so do faiths; as old tongues die, old gods die, too,
 And only ghosts of gods and wraiths may meet the backward-gazer's view.
 DON MARQUIS, *At Last*.

⁸ Shall I ask the brave soldier, who fights by my side
 In the cause of mankind, if our creeds agree?

Shall I give up the friend I have valued and tried,
 If he kneel not before the same altar with me?

From the heretic girl of my soul should I fly,
 To seek somewhere else a more orthodox kiss?

No! perish the hearts, and the laws that try
 Truth, valour, or love, by a standard like this!

THOMAS MOORE, *Come Send Round the Wine*.
 Are we to stand examining our generals and armies as a bishop examines a candidate for holy orders; and to suffer no one to bleed for England who does not agree with you about the second of Timothy?

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*, No. 1.

⁹ Together kneeling, night and day,
 Thou, for my sake, at Allah's shrine,
 And I—at any God's for thine.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*, Sec. iv, l. 309.

At the muezzin's call for prayer,
 The kneeling faithful thronged the square,
 And on Pushikara's lofty height
 The dark priest chanted Brahma's might.

Amid a monastery's weeds
 An old Franciscan told his beads;
 While to the synagogue there came
 A Jew to praise Jehovah's name.

The one great God looked down and smiled
 And counted each His loving child;
 For Turk and Brahmin, monk and Jew
 Had reached Him through the gods they knew.

HARRY ROMAINE, *Ad Calum*. (*Munsey's Magazine*, Jan., 1895.)

¹⁰ Creeds grow so thick along the way,
 Their boughs hide God; I cannot pray.

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Doubt*.

¹¹ From the dust of creeds out-worn.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*, Act i, l. 697.

¹² Creeds for the credulous; but not for me,
 I choose to keep a mind alert and free.

Not Faith but Truth I set me for a goal:
 Toward that shining mark God speed thee,
 Soul!

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN, *The God*.

¹³ All creeds and opinions are nothing but the mere result of chance and temperament.

J. H. SHORTHOUS, *John Inglesant*, Vol. i, ch. 6.

- ¹ The Shadow cloak'd from head to foot,
Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Sec. xxiii.
- ² Men have dulled their eyes with sin,
And dimmed the light of heaven with
doubt,
And built their temple-walls to shut thee in,
And framed their iron creeds to shut thee
out.
HENRY VAN DYKE, *God of the Open Air*.
- ³ Orthodoxy is my doxy; heterodoxy is an-
other man's doxy.
WILLIAM WARBURTON, Bishop of Gloucester,
to Lord Sandwich, c. 1770. (PRIESTLEY,
Memoirs, I, 572.)
- Orthodoxy is a corpse that does not know it is
dead.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.
- ⁴ Truth has never been, can never be, con-
tained in any one creed.
MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk.
vi, ch. 38.
- ⁵ How pitiful are little folk—
They seem so very small;
They look at stars, and think they are
Denominational.
WILLARD WATTLES, *Creeds*.
- ⁶ From the death of the old the new proceeds,
And the life of truth from the rot of creeds.
WHITTIER, *The Preacher*. St. 5.
- ⁷ The world has a thousand creeds, and never
a one have I;
Nor church of my own, though a million
spires are pointing the way on high.
But I float on the bosom of faith, that bears
me along like a river;
And the lamp of my soul is alight with love,
for life, and the world, and the Giver.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Heresy*.
- So many gods, so many creeds—
So many paths that wind and wind
While just the art of being kind
Is all the sad world needs.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The World's Need*.
- ⁸ Creed and test
Vanish before the unreserved embrace
Of catholic humanity.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. III,
No. 36.

CRIME

- ⁹ Heaven takes care that no man secures hap-
piness by crime. (Oh! ben provvide il cielo,
Ch' uom per delitti mai lieto non sia.)
ALFIERI, *Oreste*. Act I, sc. 2.

- ¹⁰ Evil deeds are done for the mere desire of
occupation.
AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, *Historia*. Bk. 30.
- The reason of idleness and crime is the deferring
of our hopes. Whilst we are waiting we beguile
the time with jokes, with sleep, with eating, and
with crimes.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nominalist
and Realist*
- ¹¹ There's not a crime
But takes its proper change out still in crime
If once rung on the counter of this world.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 870.
- ¹² Why here you have the awfulest of crimes
For nothing! Hell broke loose on a butter-
fly!
A dragon born of rose-dew and the moon!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Ring and the Book*. Pt. iv,
l. 1601.
- ¹³ A man who has no excuse for crime, is in-
deed defenceless!
BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act iv,
sc. 1.
- ¹⁴ Crimes not against forms, but against those
eternal laws of justice, which are our rule
and our birthright.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren
Hastings*, 15 Feb., 1788.
- ¹⁵ Nor all that heralds rake from coffin'd clay,
Nor florid prose, nor bonied lies o' rhyme,
Can blazon evil deeds, or consecrate a crime.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 3.
- ¹⁶ No one lives [who is] without a crime.
(Nemo sine crimine vivit.)
DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. I,
No. 5.
- His own crime besets each man. (Suum quemque
scelus agitat.)
CICERO, *Pro Roscio Amerino*. Ch. 24, sec. 67.
- ¹⁷ A man may thrive on crime, but not for long.
(Felix criminibus non erit hoc diu.)
CLEOBULUS. (AUSONIUS 171, *Septem Sapien-
tium Sententiae*, l. 17.)
- ¹⁸ But many a crime, deem'd innocent on earth,
Is registered in Heaven; and these, no doubt,
Have each their record, with a curse annex'd.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 439. See also AN-
OEL; RECORDING.
- ¹⁹ I will be brief nor have I heart to dwell
On crimes they almost share who paint too
well.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Sisters*.
- ²⁰ Successful crimes alone are justified.
DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 208.

¹ Men never speak of crime as lightly as they think.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience.*

² Wherever a man commits a crime, God finds a witness. . . . Every secret crime has its reporter.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion.*

³ It is worse than a crime; it is a blunder—words which I record, because they have been attributed to others. (C'est plus qu'un crime; c'est une faute.)

JOSEPH FOUCHÉ, *Memoirs*. Fouché claimed to have originated this *mot* when referring to the political murder of the Duc d'Enghien by Napoleon in 1804. Sometimes quoted as "C'est pis qu'un crime," or "C'estoit pire qu'un crime." (See *Notes and Queries*, 14 Aug., 1915, p. 123; 28 Aug., p. 166.) Some authorities say that the expression was originated by Boulay de la Meurthe. It has also been attributed to Talleyrand.

"It is worse than a crime, it is a blunder," said Napoleon, speaking the language of the intellect.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience.*

The wine is drawn, it must be drunk.

TALLEYRAND, to Napoleon, referring to the arrest of the Duc d'Enghien. (LANFREY, *Life of Napoleon*, ii, 9.)

⁴ Crime is not punished as an offense against God, but as prejudicial to society.

FOURD, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Reciprocal Duties of State and Subjects.*

⁵ Every crime destroys more Edens than our own.

HAWTHORNE, *The Marble Faun*. Vol. i, ch. 23.

⁶ Bold to endure all things, mankind rushes on through every crime. (Audax omnia perpeti Gens humana ruit per vetitum nefas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 3, l. 25.

⁷ If you wish to be anybody nowadays, you must dare some crime that merits banishment or imprisonment. (Aude aliquid brevibus Gyaris et carcere dignum, Si vis esse aliquid.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 73. Gyara was a small island in the Ægean, on which criminals were confined.

⁸ With a differing fate, men commit the same crimes: one man gets a cross, another a crown, as a reward of villainy. (Committunt eadem diverso crimina fato: Ille crucem sceleris pretium tulit, hic diadema.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 104.

⁹ Whoever meditates a crime has all the guilti-

ness of the deed. (Scelus intra se tacitum qui cogitat ullum, Facti crimen habet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 209.

The guilty is he who meditates a crime; the punishment is his who lays the plot. (Il reco D'un delitto è chl' pensa: a chi l' ordisce La pena spetta.)

ALFIERI, *Antigone*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁰ What man have you ever seen who was contented with one crime only? (Quisnam hominum est quem tu contentum videris uno Flagitio?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 243.

¹¹ We easily forget crimes that are known only to ourselves. (Nous oublions aisément nos fautes lorsqu'elles ne sont sues que de nous.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 196.

¹² No crime is founded upon reason. (Nullum scelus rationem habet.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxviii, sec. 28.

¹³ Crime levels those whom it pollutes. (Facinus, quos inquinat, æquat.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. v, l. 290.

¹⁴ The contagion of crime is like that of the plague.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

¹⁵ Where crime is taught from early years, it becomes a part of nature. (Ars fit ubi a teneris crimen condiscitur annis.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. iv, l. 25.

¹⁶ If you share your friend's crime, you make it your own. (Amici vitia nisi feras, facis tua.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 10.

¹⁷ Through crime is always the safe way for crime. (Per scelera semper sceleribus tutum est iter.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 115.

It is unlawful to overcome crime by crime. (Numquam scelus scelere vincendum est.)

SENECA, *De Moribus*. Sec. 139.

Crime must be concealed by crime. (Scelere velandum est scelus.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 721.

¹⁸ Every man enjoys his own crimes. (Omnibus crimen suum voluptati est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcvi, 11.

¹⁹ Crime which is prosperous and lucky is called virtue. (Properum ac felix scelus virtus vocatur.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 251.

Success makes some crimes honorable. (Honesti quidam scelera successus facti.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 598.

No crime has been without a precedent. (Nullum caruit exemplo nefas.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 554.

1 Who profits by a crime commits the crime. (Cui podest scelus is fecit.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 500.

He who does not prevent a crime when he can, encourages it. (Qui non vetat peccare, cum possit, jubet.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 291.

2 If little faults, proceeding on distemper,
Shall not be wink'd at, how shall we stretch
our eye

When capital crimes, chew'd, swallow'd, and
digested,

Appear before us?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act ii, sc. 2, l. 54.

3 Beyond the infinite and boundless reach
Of mercy, if thou didst this deed of death,
Art thou damn'd, Hubert.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 117.

Tremble, thou wretch,
That hast within thee undivulged crimes,
Unwhipp'd of justice.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 51.

If you bethink yourself of any crime
Unreconcil'd as yet to heaven and grace,
Solicit for it straight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 26.

For I must talk of murders, rapes, and massacres,
Acts of black night, abominable deeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, Act v, sc. 1,
l. 63.

4 They, sweet soul, that most impute a crime
Are prone to it, and impute themselves,
Wanting the mental range.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 823.

5 Had I a hundred tongues, a hundred mouths,
and a voice of iron, I could not sum up all
the forms of crime. (Non mihi si linguae
centum sint oraque centum, Ferrea vox, omnis
scelerum comprehendere formas.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*, Bk. vi, l. 625.

6 Divided by interests and united by crime.
(Divisés d'intérêts, et pour le crime unis.)

VOLTAIRE, *Mérope*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 8.

7 He spared his fellow-men—his blows
Fell only on their crimes.

WHITTIER, *My Namesake*.

CRITICISM

I—Criticism: Definitions

8 Criticism is a disinterested endeavour to
learn and propagate the best that is known
and thought in the world.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism*, No. 1.

CRITICISM

9 As the arts advance towards their perfection,
the science of criticism advances with equal
pace.

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*, Pt. I, Introduction.

10 The most noble criticism is that in which the
critic is not the antagonist so much as the
rival of the author.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature: Literary Journals*.

Criticism should not be querulous and wasting,
all knife and root-puller, but guiding, instructive,
inspiring, a south wind, not an east wind.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

11 The good critic is he who relates the adventures
of his soul among masterpieces.

ANATOLE FRANCE.

A critic is a man who expects miracles.

JAMES HUNEEKER, *Iconoclasts*, p. 139.

A wise scepticism is the first attribute of a good
critic.

LOWELL, *Among My Books: Shakespeare Once More*.

12 It is through criticism . . . that the race
has managed to come out of the woods and
lead a civilized life. The first man who ob-
jected to the general nakedness, and advised
his fellows to put on clothes, was the first
critic.

E. L. GODKIN, *Problems of Modern Democracy*.

13 Criticism is the art wherewith a critic tries
to guess himself into a share of the artist's
fame.

G. J. NATHAN, *The House of Satan*, p. 98.

There are two kinds of dramatic critics: destruc-
tive and constructive. I am a destructive. There
are two kinds of guns: Krupp and pop.

G. J. NATHAN, *The World in Falseface*.

14 A critic is a man whose watch is five minutes
ahead of other people's watches.

SAINT-BEUVE. (GIESSE, *Saint-Beuve*.)

The critic is only the secretary of the public, but
a secretary who does not wait to take dictation,
and who divines, who decides, who expresses
every morning what everybody is thinking.

SAINT-BEUVE. (GIESSE, *Saint-Beuve*.)

15 Criticism . . . is a serious and public func-
tion: it shows the race assimilating the in-
dividual, dividing the immortal from the
mortal part of a soul.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*, iv, 151.

16 The aim of criticism is to distinguish what
is essential in the work of a writer. It is the
delight of a critic to praise; but praise is
scarcely a part of his duty. . . . What we

ask of him is that he should find out for us more than we can find out for ourselves.

ARTHUR SYMONS, *Introduction to Coleridge's Biographia Literaria*.

¹ Censure's to be understood,
Th' authentic mark of the elect;
The public stamp Heav'n sets on all that's great and good,
Our shallow search and judgment to direct.
SWIFT, *Ode to the Athenian Society*.

II—Criticism: Apothegms

² He who discommendeth others obliquely commendeth himself.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 34.

³ Let dull critics feed upon the carcasses of plays; give me the taste and the dressing.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 Feb., 1752.

⁴ I read Glenarvon too by Caro Lamb—
God damn!

BYRON, his comment on the novel in which Lady Caroline Lamb exposed the details of her passion for the poet.

Which not even critics criticise.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 51.

⁵ Criticism is easy, and art is difficult. (La critique est aisée, et l'art est difficile.)

DESTOUCHES, *Le Glorieux*. Act ii, sc. 5.

⁶ It is much easier to be critical than to be correct.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 24 Jan., 1860.

⁷ He wreathed the rod of criticism with roses.
ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Miscellanies of Literature*. Referring to Pierre Bayle.

Yea, though he sang not, he was unto song
A light, a benediction.

JOHN DRYDEN, *The Dead Critic*.

⁸ Let none presume to measure the irregularities of Michael Angelo or Socrates by village scales.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato; New Readings*.

⁹ Blame-all and praise-all are two blockheads.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

¹⁰ The Stones that Critics hurl with Harsh Intent

A Man may use to build his Monument.
ARTHUR GUERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 41.

¹¹ I'll play a whetstone's part, which makes iron sharp, though unable itself to cut. (Fungar vice cotis, acutum Reddere quæ ferrum valet, exors ipsa secandi.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 304.

¹² I find the pain of a little censure, even when it is unfounded, is more acute than the pleasure of much praise.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vii, p. 299.

The sting of a reproach is the Truth of it.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

¹³ Unmov'd, tho' wittlings sneer and rivals rail;
Studious to please, yet not ashm'd to fail.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene: Prologue*.

¹⁴ Blown about with every wind of criticism.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1784.)

¹⁵ How many people have a good ear for literature but sing out of tune! (Que de gens, en littérature, ont l'oreille juste et chantent faux!)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 367.

¹⁶ Our censor absolves the crow and passes judgment on the pigeon. (Dat veniam corvis, vexat censura columbas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 63.

¹⁷ Criticism of our contemporaries is not criticism; it is conversation.

LEMAITRE. (BRANDER MATTHEWS, *N. Y. Times*, 2 April, 1922.)

¹⁸ He does ill who is hypercritical of another man's book. (Improbe facit qui in alieno libro ingeniosus est.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*: Bk. i, *Preface*.

¹⁹ I much prefer a compliment, insincere or not, to sincere criticism. (Equidem pol vel falso tamen laudari multo malo.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 179.

²⁰ Cavil you may, but never criticise.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 123.

²¹ The cant of criticism.
SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS, *The Idler*, 29 Sept., 1759.

Of all the cants that are canted in this canting world, though the cant of hypocrisy may be the worst, the cant of criticism is the most tormenting.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iii, ch. 12.

²² For I am nothing, if not critical.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 120.

The carping censures of the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 68.

²³ When things are as pretty as that, criticism is out of season.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Some Portraits by Raeburn*.

²⁴ Men sift all secrets, in their critic sieve.
SWINBURNE, *In Sepulchris*. St. 1.

¹ Really to stop criticism they say one must die.

VOLTAIRES, *Les Trois Empereurs en Sorbonne*.

² When critics disagree the artist is in accord with himself.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*: Preface.

III—Criticism: Its Rules

³ When I read rules of criticism, I immediately inquire after the works of the author who has written them, and by that means discover what it is he likes in a composition.

ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 115.

⁴ The critic in *The Vicar of Wakefield* lays down that you should always say that the picture would have been better if the painter had taken more pains; but in the case of the practised literary man, you should often enough say that the writings would have been much better if the writer had taken less pains.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*: Shakespeare.

You should not say it is not good. You should say you do not like it; and then, you know, you're perfectly safe.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER. (DON SEITZ, *Whistler Stories*.)

⁵ He was in Logic, a great critic,
Profoundly skill'd in Analytic;
He could distinguish, and divide
A hair 'twixt south and south-west side.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto I, l. 65.

⁶ Fear not to lie—'twill seem a sharper hit;
Shrink not from blasphemy—'twill pass for wit;

Care not for feeling—pass your proper jest,
And stand a critic, hated yet caress'd.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 71.

⁷ To disparage scenery as quite flat is of course like disparaging a swan as quite white, or an Italian sky as quite blue.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Robert Browning*. Ch. 6.

⁸ Some to the fascination of a name
Surrender judgment hoodwink'd. Some the style

Infatuates, and through labyrinths and wilds
Of error leads them by a tune entranc'd.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 101.

⁹ Blame is safer than praise.

EXTASION, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*. Blame where you must, be candid where you can, And be each critic the Good-natured Man.

GOLDENRUTE, *The Good-Natured Man: Epilogue*.

¹⁰ I lose my patience, and I own it too,
When works are censur'd, not as bad, but new:

While, if our elders break all reason's laws,
These fools demand not pardon, but applause.
(Indignor quicquam reprehendi, non quia crasse

Compositum illepede putetur, sed quia nuper,
Nec veniam antiquis, sed honorem et præmia posci.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 76. (Pope, tr., l. 115.)

While an author is yet living, we estimate his powers by his worst performance; and when he is dead, we rate them by his best.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. IX, p. 240.

He could gauge the old books by the old set of rules,

And his very old nothings pleased very old fools;
But give him a new book, fresh out of the heart,
And you put him at sea without compass or chart.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 205.

¹¹ He that fears his blotches may offend,
Speaks gently of the pimples of his friend;
For reciprocity exacts her dues,
And they that need excuse must needs excuse.
(Qui ne tuberibus propriis offendat amicum
Postulat, ignoscet verrucis illius: æquum est
Peccatis veniam poscentem reddere rursus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 3, l. 73. (Conington, tr.)

¹² When I take up the end of a web and find it pack-thread, I do not expect, by looking further, to find embroidery.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, II, 88.)

¹³ 'Tis not the wholesome sharp morality,
Or modest anger of a satiric spirit,
That hurts or wounds the body of the state;
But the sinister application
Of the malicious, ignorant, and base
Interpreter; who will distort and strain
The general scope and purpose of an author
To his particular and private spleen.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*. Act V. sc. 1.

¹⁴ I hold it
In some degree blasphemous to dispraise
What's worthy admiration: yet, for once,
I will dispraise a little.

MARSHALL, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act III, sc. 1.

Since we cannot equal it, let us avenge ourselves by abusing it. (Puisque nous ne le pouvons aveindre, vengons nous à en mesdire.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 7.

¹⁵ Reviewers are forever telling authors they

can't understand them. The author might often reply: Is that my fault?

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.
The lot of critics is to be remembered by what they failed to understand.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions and Opinions: Balzac*.

They damn what they do not understand. (Damnant quod non intelligunt.)

QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*, Bk. x, ch. 1, sec. 26.

1 A perfect judge will read each work of wit
With the same spirit that its author writ;
Survey the whole, nor seek slight faults to find

When nature moves, and rapture warms the mind.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. ii, l. 33.

In every work regard the writer's end,
Since none can compass more than they intend.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. ii, l. 55.

Some ne'er advance a judgment of their own,
But catch the spreading notion of the town; . . .
Some judge of authors' names, not works, and then

Nor praise nor blame the writings, but the men.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. ii, l. 208.

Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 203.

For, poems read without a name,
We justly praise, or justly blame;
And critics have no partial views,
Except they know whom they abuse.
And since you ne'er provoke their spite,
Depend upon't their judgement's right.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*, l. 129.

You don't expect me to know what to say about
a play when I don't know who the author is, do you? . . . If it's by a good author, it's a good play, naturally. That stands to reason.

BERNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play: Epilogue*.

2 We'll cry both arts and learning down,
And hey! then up go we!

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Song of Anarchus*.

He gives directions to the town
To cry it up or run it down.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

3 A critic must accept what is best in a poet,
and thus become his best encourager.

STEDMAN, *Poets of America*, Ch. 6.

4 Mediocrity flattered at acknowledging mediocrity, and mistaking mystification for mastery, enters the fog of dilettantism, and, graduating connoisseur, ends its days in a bewilderment of bric-à-brac and Brummagem!

J. McNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of Making Enemies*, p. 31.

IV—Critics: Their Limitations

5 Critics!—appalled, I venture on the name,

Those cut-throat bandits in the paths of fame.

ROBERT EVANS, *Third Epistle to Robert Graham*.

6 A man must serve his time to ev'ry trade

Save censure—critics all are ready made.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 63.

7 A servile race,
Who, in mere want of fault all merit place;

Who blind obedience pay to ancient schools,
Bigots to Greece, and slaves to musty rules.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 183.

8 Reviewers are usually people who would have been poets, historians, biographers, if they could: they have tried their talents at one or the other, and have failed; therefore they turn critics.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Lectures: Shakespeare and Milton*, p. 36.

9 There are some Critics so with Spleen diseased,
They scarcely come inclining to be pleased:

And sure he must have more than mortal Skill,
Who pleases any one against his Will.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World: Epilogue*.

10 You know who critics are?—the men who have failed in literature and art.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*, Ch. 35.

11 They who write ill, and they who ne'er durst write,
Turn critics out of mere revenge and spite.

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada: Prologue*.

All who (like him) have writ ill plays before,
For they, like thieves, condemned, are hangmen made,
To execute the members of their trade.

DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies: Prologue*.

When Poets' plots in plays are damp'd for spite,
They critics turn and damn the rest that write.

JOHN HAYNES, *Prologues: Oxford and Cambridge Miscellany Poems*.

12 Just then, with a wink and a sly normal lurch,
The owl very gravely got down from his perch,
Walked round, and regarded his fault-finding critic

(Who thought he was stuffed) with a glance analytic;

And then fairly hooted, as if he would say,
"Your learning's at fault *this* time, anyway;
I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good-day!"

And the barber kept on shaving.

JAMES T. FIELDS, *The Owl-Critic*.

13 We do not say that a man to be a critic must

necessarily be a poet; but to be a good critic, he ought not to be a bad poet.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characters of Shakespeare's Plays*, p. 17.

In truth it may be laid down as an almost universal rule that good poets are bad critics.

MACAULAY, *Criticisms on the Principal Italian Writers: Dante*.

¹ What a blessed thing it is that Nature, when she invented, manufactured, and patented her authors, contrived to make critics out of the chips that were left!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

² There is a certain race of men that either imagine it their duty, or make it their amusement, to hinder the reception of every work of learning or genius, who stand as sentinels in the avenues of fame, and value themselves upon giving Ignorance and Envy the first notice of a prey.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 3.

Critics are sentinels in the grand army of letters, stationed at the corners of newspapers and reviews, to challenge every new author.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 13.

It is the business of reviewers to watch poets, not of poets to watch reviewers.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English Poets*, p. 296.

³ Nature fits all her children with something to do,

He who would write and can't write, can surely review,

Can set up a small booth as critic, and sell us his

Petty conceit and his pettier jealousies.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1784.

⁴ Every critic in the town
Runs the minor poet down;
Every critic—don't you know it?—
Is himself a minor poet.

ROBERT F. MURRAY, *Critic and Poet*.

Like curs, our critics haunt the poet's feast,
And feed on scraps refused by every guest;
From the old Thracian dog they learned the way
To snarl in want, and grumble o'er their prey.

WILLIAM FITZ, *To Mr. Spence*. Zoilus, a carping critic of ancient Greece, was called the Thracian dog.

⁵ A critic is a legless man who teaches running.
CRANKING POLLOCK, *The Green Book*.

⁶ 'Tis hard to say if greater want of skill
Appear in writing or in judging ill;
But of the two less dangerous is th' offence
To tire our patience than mislead our sense:
Some few in that, but numbers err in this;
Ten censure wrong for one who writes amiss;

A fool might once himself alone expose;
Now one in verse makes many more in prose . . .

In poets as true genius is but rare,
True taste as seldom is the critic's share; . . .
Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well;
Authors are partial to their wit, 'tis true,
But are not critics to their judgment too?

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 1.

Nor in the Critic let the man be lost.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 323.

⁷ As a bankrupt thief turns thief-taker, so an unsuccessful author turns critic.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*: Preface. Cancelled passage.

⁸ A poet that fails in writing becomes often a morose critic; the weak and insipid white wine makes at length excellent vinegar.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Essays: On Writing and Books*.

Turns vinegar, and comes again in play.

CHARLES SACKVILLE, *To Mr. Edward Howard*. Sec. 217:14.

Ill writers are usually the sharpest censors; for they (as the best Poet and the best Patron said), When in the full perfection of decay, turn vinegar, and come again in play. Thus the corruption of a poet is the generation of a critic.

DRYDEN, *Examen Poeticum*: Dedication.

⁹ I heard a whisper from a ghost who shall be nameless, "that these commentators always kept in the most distant quarters from their principals in the lower world, through a consciousness of shame and guilt, because they had so horribly misrepresented the meaning of those authors to posterity."

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Laputa*.

¹⁰ The trade of critic, in literature, music, and the drama, is the most degraded of all trades.
MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography*. Vol. II, p. 69.

¹¹ Critics are like brushers of noblemen's clothes.
SIR HENRY WOTTON. (BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 64.)

V—Critics: Their Power

¹² His "bravo" was decisive, for that sound
Hush'd "Academie" sigh'd in silent awe;
The fiddlers trembled as he look'd around,
For fear of some false note's detected flaw.
The "prima donna's" tuneful heart would bound,

Dreading the deep damnation of his "bah!"
Soprano, basso, even the contra-alto,
Wish'd him five fathom under the Rialto.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 32.

¹³ Who shall dispute what the Reviewers say?
Their words sufficient; and to ask a reason,

In such a state as theirs, is downright treason.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 94.

Dull, superstitious readers they deceive,
Who pin their easy faith on critic's sleeve,
And, knowing nothing, every thing believe.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 99.

Though by whim, envy, or resentment led,
They damn those authors whom they never read.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Candidate*, l. 57.

The British critics—be it to their glory,
When they abuse us, do it *con amore*.

A. J. H. DUGANNE, *Parnassus in Pillory*.

The opinion of a great body of the reading
public is very materially influenced even by
the unsupported assertions of those who as-
sume a right to criticise.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Montgomery's Poems*.

He cannot 'scape their censures who delight
To misapply whatever he shall write.

MASSINGER, *The Emperor of the East: Prologue*.

To check young Genius' proud career,
The slaves who now his throne invaded,
Made Criticism his prime Vizier,
And from that hour his glories faded.

THOMAS MOORE, *Genius and Criticism*. St. 4.

And you, my Critics! in the checquer'd shade,
Admire new light thro' holes yourselves have
made.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 125.

The generous Critic fann'd the Poet's fire,
And taught the world with reason to admire.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 100.

It may be well said that these wretched men
know not what they do. They scatter their in-
sults and their slanders without heed as to
whether the poisoned shaft lights on a heart
made callous by many blows, or one, like
Keats's, composed of more penetrable stuff.

SHELLEY, *Adonais: Preface*.

Why should the unborn critic whet
For me his scalping-knife?

WHITTIER, *My Namesake*.

From such sad readers Heaven the muse pro-
tect,

Proud to find faults and raptured with defect!
JOHN WOLCOT, *Benevolent Epistle to Sylvanus
Urban*.

VI.—Critics: Their Futility

If in your censure you prove sweet to me,
I little care, believe 't, how sour you be.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *A Bouldier Lecture:
Dedication*.

There spoke up a brisk little somebody,
Critic and whippersnapper, in a rage

To set things right.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Balcanstow's Adventure*.
Pt. i, l. 308.

The exhausted air-bell of the Critic.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*, Pt. xvi, l. 3.

As soon
Seek roses in December, ice in June;

Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,

Or any other thing that's false, before

You trust in critics.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 75.

And still in the honest working world,
With posture and hint and smirk,
These sons of the devil are standing by
While Man does all the work.

They balk endeavor and baffle reform,
In the sacred name of law;
And over the quavering voice of Hem,
Is the droning voice of Haw.

BLISS CARMAN, *Hem and Haw*.

POSTSCRIPTUM.—And you, whom we all so
adore,

Dear Critics, whose verdicts are always so
new!

One word in your ear. There were Critics be-
fore. . . .

And the man who plants cabbages imitates,
too!

AUSTIN DOWSON, *Ballade of Imitation*.

The absence of humility in critics is some-
thing wonderful.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. ii,
ch. 2.

No critic has ever settled anything.

JAMES HUNCKER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 281.

It is rarely that an author is hurt by his
critics.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 423.)

If an author have any least fibre of worth in him,
Abuse would but tickle the organ of mirth in
him;

All the critics on earth cannot crush with their
ban

One word that's in tune with the nature of man.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 452.

You do not publish your own verses, Lælius;
you criticise mine. Pray cease to criticise
mine, or else publish your own.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, ep. 91.

It is impossible to think of a man of any actual
force and originality . . . who spent his whole
life appraising and describing the work of
other men.

H. L. SAWCEN, *Preface*. Ser. iii, p. 87.

1 Some are bewilder'd in the maze of schools;
And some made cormorants nature meant but
fools:

In search of wit these lose their common sense,
And then turn critics in their own defence:
Each burns alike, who can or cannot write,
Or with a rival's or an eunuch's spite.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 26.

Some have at first for wits, then poets pass'd
Turn'd critics next, and prov'd plain fools at
last.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 36.

2 Court not the critic's smile, nor dread his
frown.

SCOTT, *Harold the Dauntless*. Introduction.

3 When you hark to the voice of the knocker,
As you list to his hammer fall,
Remember the fact that the knocking act
Requires no brains at all.

UNKNOWN, *The Quarrelsome Trio*.

CROMWELL, OLIVER

4 Cromwell was a man in whom ambition had
not wholly suppressed, but only suspended,
the sentiments of religion.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, 1791.

5 How shall I then begin, or where conclude,
To draw a fame so truly circular?

DRYDEN, *Heroick Stanzas, Consecrated to the
Memory of His Highness, Oliver, Late Pro-
tector of This Commonwealth*. St. 5.

His grandeur he deriv'd from Heav'n alone,
For he was great, ere Fortune made him so;
And wars, like mists that rise against the sun,
Made him but greater seem, not greater grow.

DRYDEN, *Heroick Stanzas*. St. 6.

Peace was the prize of all his toil and care.

DRYDEN, *Heroick Stanzas*. St. 16.

His ashes in a peaceful urn shall rest;
His name a great example stands, to show
How strangely high endeavours may be blest,
Where piety and valour jointly go.

DRYDEN, *Heroick Stanzas*. St. 37.

6 Unknown to Cromwell as to me
Was Cromwell's measure or degree;
Unknown to him as to his horse,
If he than his groom be better or worse.
He works, plots, fights, in rude affairs,
With squires, lords, kings, his craft compares,
Till late he learned, through doubt and fear,
Broad England harbored not his peer.

EMERSON, *Fate*.

7 Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's
blood.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*.

8 So restless Cromwell could not cease

In the inglorious arts of peace,
But through adventurous war
Urged his active star.

ANDREW MARVELL, *An Horatian Ode Upon
Cromwell's Return from Ireland*, l. 9.

He nothing common did, or mean,
Upon that memorable scene,
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try.

ANDREW MARVELL, *An Horatian Ode*, l. 37.

9 Or, ravish'd with the whistling of a name,
See Cromwell damn'd to everlasting fame!
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 283.

CROSS, See Christianity: The Cross; Com-
pensation

CROW

10 With rakish eye and plenished crop,
Oblivious of the farmer's gun,
Upon the naked ash-tree top
The Crow sits basking in the sun.

WILLIAM CANTON, *The Crow*.

11 The black crow thinketh her own birds white.
GAVIN DOUGLAS, *Æneis*: Bk. ix, Prologue, l.
78, (1513)

I . . . like the foolish crow,
Believe my black brood swans.
MASSINGER, *The Unnatural Combat*. Act iii, sc. 2.
The crow thinketh her own birds fairest in the
wood.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

12 Crows are never the whiter for washing them-
selves.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1210.

A crow's nae whiter for being washed.

JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*.

13 To shoot at crows is powder flung away.
JOHN GAY, *Epistles*. No. iv, last line.

14 Report makes the crows blacker than they
are.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentum*.

Even the blackest of them all, the crow,
Renders good service as your man-at-arms,
Crushing the beetle in his coat of mail,
And crying havoc on the slug and snail.

LONGFELLOW, *Birds of Killingworth*. St. 19.

15 The little crow, stripped of his stolen colors,
excites our ridicule. (Moveat cornicula risum
Furtivis nudata coloribus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 19.

16 If the crow could feed in quiet, he would have
more meat. (Tacitus pasci si possit corvus,
haberet Plus dapis.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 50.

17 An evil crow an evil egg.

HUGH LESTER, *Sermons*, 42. (1536)

As the Greek proverb saith, Like crow, like egg.
THOMAS MORRIS, *Health's Improvement*, 135.
(1655)

As he that would say the crow is white.
SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 207. (1528) See also under CANNON.

We'll pluck a crow together.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 83.

If not, resolve, before we go,
That you and I must pull a crow.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto II, l. 499.

Na, na, abide; we have a crow to pull.

UNKNOWN, *Towneley Plays*, 18. (c. 1410);

HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, II, 5. (1546); JOHN

LYLY, *Mother Bombe*, II, 1. (1592)

I've a crow to pluck w' ye.

JOHN WILSON, *Projectors*. Act v. (1665);

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 13.

The crow doth sing as sweetly as the lark,
When neither is attended.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 102.

The crow may bathe his coal-black wings in mire,
And unperceiv'd fly with the filth away;

But if the like the snow-white swan desire,
The stain upon his silver down will stay.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1009.

The many winter'd crow that leads the clanging rookery home.

TENNISON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 68.

One crow does not make a winter. (Eine Krähe macht keinen Winter.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb. See also under SWALLOW.

CROWD, THE, see People, The

CROWN

See also King

There is a crown for us all somewhere.
J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 27.

Many a crown Covers bald foreheads.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. I, l. 754.

Every noble crown is, and on Earth will forever be, a crown of thorns.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. III, Ch. 8.

A crown
Golden in show, is but a wreath of thorns,
Brings dangers, troubles, cares, and sleepless nights.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. II, l. 458.

A crown, if it hurt us, is hardly worth wearing.
P. J. BAILLY, *Festus: A Large Party*.

They do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

New Testament: I Corinthians, ix, 25.

The royal crown cures not the headache.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

A crown! what is it?

It is to bear the miseries of a people!
To hear their murmurs, feel their discontents,
And sink beneath a load of splendid care!

HANNAN MORE, *Daniel*. Pt. vi.

So hard is heigh, so cruel is a crown.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*. Act III, sc. 2.

Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 31.

Why doth the crown lie there upon his pillow,
Being so troublesome a bedfellow?

O polish'd perturbation! golden care!
That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide,
To many a watchful night! sleep with it now!
Yet not so sound and half so deeply sweet
As he whose brow with homely biggen bound
Snore out the watch of night. O Majesty!
When thou dost pinch thy bearer, thou dost sit
Like a rich armour worn in heat of day,
That scalds with safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act IV, sc. 5, l. 21.

How sweet a thing it is to wear a crown,
Within whose circuit is Elysium,
And all that poets feign of bliss and joy.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 29.

Upon my head they placed a fruitless crown,
And put a barren sceptre in my gripe,
Thence to be wrench'd with an unlineal hand,
No son of mine succeeding.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 61.

For within the hollow crown
That rounds the mortal temples of a king
Keeps Death his court and there the antic sits,
Scoffing his state and grinning at his pomp, . . .
Comes at the last and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 160.

A crown and justice? Night and day
Shall first be yoked together.

SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act III, sc. 1.

Hail to the crown by Freedom shaped—to gird
An English Sovereign's brow.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. VI, l. 1.

Woe to the Crown that doth the Cowl obey!
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. I, No. 29.

CRUELTY

You must be most miserable To be so cruel.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. III, l. 781.

- ¹ A man of cruelty is God's enemy.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 303.
- ² Weak men are apt to be cruel because they stick at nothing that may repair the ill effect of their mistakes.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 235.
- ³ Cruelty ever proceeds from a vile mind, and often from a cowardly heart.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*: Bk. xxvi, *Notes*.
- A cruel heart ill suits a manly mind.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 619. (Pope, tr.)
- ⁴ Of all cruelties those are the most intolerable that come under the name of condolence and consolation.
W. S. LANDOR, *Letter to Robert Southey*, after the death of his son, 1816.
- ⁵ How I should like to see the grimace he is making at this moment upon that scaffold! (Je voudrais bien voir le grimace qu'il fait à cette heure sur cet échafaud.)
LOUIS XIII, referring to the Marquis de Cinq-Mars. (*Histoire de Louis XIII*, iv, 416.)
- ⁶ Cowardice, the mother of cruelty. (Couardise, mère de la cruauté.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 27. Heading.
- Fear is the parent of cruelty.
J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics*.
- Cruelty is a tyrant that's always attended with fear.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1213.
- ⁷ Cruelty was the vice of the ancient, vanity is that of the modern, world.
GEORGE MOORE, *Mummer-Worship*.
- ⁸ Each snivelling hero seas of blood can spill,
When wrongs provoke and honour bids him kill;—
Give me your through-paced rogue, who scorns to be
Prompted by poor revenge, or injury,
But does it of true inbred cruelty.
JOHN OLDHAM, *On the Jesuits*.
- ⁹ Clemency is the remedy of cruelty. (Atrocitatis mansuetudo est remedium.)
PRAEDUS, *Fables*.
- ¹⁰ Let me be cruel, not unnatural.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 413.
- I must be cruel, only to be kind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 178.
- It is cruelty to be humane to rebels, and humanity to be cruel. (Contre les rebelles c'est cruauté que d'être humain, et humanité d'être cruel.)
BISHOP CORNELIUS MUR, *Sermon*. (FOURNIER, *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*.) This sentence was

quoted by Catherine de Medicis, to quiet the scruples of her son, Charles IX, against the massacre of St. Bartholomew.

- ¹¹ 'T is a cruelty To load a falling man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 76.
Oh, 'tis cruelty to beat a cripple with his own crutches.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: Of Jesting*.

- ¹² Come, you spirits . . .
And fill me from the crown to the toe, top-full
Of direst cruelty! make thick my blood;
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose, nor keep peace between
The effect and it! Come to my woman's breasts,
And take my milk for gall, you murdering ministers!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 41.

- ¹³ I would find grievous ways to have thee slain,
Intense device, and superflux of pain.
SWINBURNE, *Anactoria*, l. 27.

- ¹⁴ As ruthless as a baby with a worm,
As cruel as a school-boy.
TENNYSON, *Walking to the Mail*, l. 98.

- ¹⁵ Your cruelty is our glory. (Crudelitas vestra gloria est nostra.)
TERTULLIAN, *Ad Scapulam*. Sec. 4.

CRYING, see Tears

CUCKOO

- ¹⁶ The tell-tale cuckoo: spring's his confidant,
And he lets out her April purposes.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. i, l. 355.

- ¹⁷ The Attic warbler pours her throat
Responsive to the cuckoo's note.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on the Spring*, l. 5.

- ¹⁸ It came, and with a strange, sweet cry,
A friend, but from a far-off land;
We stood and listened, hand in hand,
And heart to heart, my Love and I.
F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *The Cuckoo*.

- ¹⁹ Sweet bird! thy bower is ever green,
Thy sky is ever clear;
Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No Winter in thy year!

- O could I fly, I'd fly with thee!
We'd make, with joyful wing,
Our annual visit o'er the globe,
Companions of the Spring.

JOHN LOGAN, *To the Cuckoo*. Attributed also to Michael Bruce. (See *Notes and Queries*, April, 1902, p. 309; June 14, 1902, p. 469.)

1 The bird of passage known to us as the cuckoo.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xviii, sec. 249.

2 The cuckoo builds not for himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 6, l. 28.

3 And being fed by us you used us so
As that ungente gull, the cuckoo's bird,
Useth the sparrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 59.

The hedge-sparrow fed the cuckoo so long,
That it had it head bit off by it young.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 235.

4 The cuckoo then, on every tree,
Mocks married men; for thus sings he,
Cuckoo!

Cuckoo! Cuckoo! O word of fear,
Unpleasing to a married ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 908.

5 The merry cuckoo, messenger of Spring,
His trumpet shrill hath thrice already sounded.

SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet xix.

While I deduce,
From the first note the hollow cuckoo sings,
The symphony of spring.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 576.

6 And sweet to hear the cuckoo mock the spring
While the last violet loiters by the well.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Burden of Hys*. St. 10.

7 O blithe new-comer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! Shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?

WORDSWORTH, *To the Cuckoo*.

8 Summer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cucu!

Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springth the wude nu.

UNKNOWN, *Cuckoo Song*. (c. 1250) It is perhaps from this song, the earliest in English literature, that the proverb originated, "To fence in the cuckoo," referring to the attempt of the Wise Men of Gotham to preserve the summer by imprisoning the bird.

Cuccu, cuccu, well singes thu, cuccu:

Ne swike thu never nu;

Sing cuccu, nu, sing cuccu,

Sing cuccu, sing cuccu, nu!

UNKNOWN, *Cuckoo Song*. (Swike: cease.)

CULTURE

9 Culture is then properly described not as having its origin in curiosity, but as having its

origin in the love of perfection: it is a study of perfection.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*. Ch. 1.

There is no better motto which it [culture] can have than these words of Bishop Wilson, "To make reason and the will of God prevail."

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*. Ch. 1.

The men of culture are the true apostles of equality.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*. Ch. 1.

10 Culture has one great passion—the passion for sweetness and light. It has one even yet greater, the passion for making them prevail.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*. Ch. 1.

Culture is the passion for sweetness and light, and (what is more) the passion for making them prevail.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma: Preface*.

Instead of dirt and poison, we have rather chosen to fill our beehives with honey and wax; thus furnishing mankind with the two noblest of things, which are sweetness and light.

SWIFT, *Battle of the Books*.

The Greek word *euphuia*, a finely tempered nature, gives exactly the notion of perfection as culture brings us to conceive it; a harmonious perfection, a perfection in which the characters of beauty and intelligence are both present, which unites "the two noblest of things,"—as Swift, when of one of the two, at any rate, had himself all too little, most happily calls them in his *Battle of the Books*,—"the two noblest of things, sweetness and light." The *euphuist*, I say, is the man who tends towards sweetness and light, the *aphuist*, on the other hand, is our Philistine.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*.

This divine ordinance imparts both light and sweetness to the soul which has eyes to see.

PHILO-JUDÆUS. (WALSH, *Curiosities of Literature*, p. 1043.)

11 Culture is "to know the best that has been said and thought in the world."

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma: Preface*.

Culture is reading.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma: Preface*.

12 The acquiring of culture is the developing of an avid hunger for knowledge and beauty.

JESSE LEE BENNETT, *On Culture*.

13 Jackdaw culture, . . . a collection of charming miscomprehensions, untargeted enthusiasms, and a general habit of skimming.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Isadora Duncan*.

In the room the women come and go

Talking of Michelangelo.

T. S. ELIOT, *The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock*.

¹ The great law of culture is: Let each become all that he was created capable of being.

CARLYLE, *Essays*: J. P. F. Richter.

² With culture spoil what else would flourish wild,

And rock the cradle till they bruise the child.
GEORGE VALENTINE COX, *Black Gowns and Red Coats*.

³ Culture with us . . . ends in a headache. . . . Do not craze yourself with thinking, but go about your business anywhere. Life is not intellectual or critical; but sturdy.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series*: Experience.

Culture is one thing, and varnish another.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1868.

⁴ Culture implies all that which gives the mind possession of its own powers; as languages to the critic, telescope to the astronomer.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims*: Progress of Culture.

The foundation of culture, as of character, is at last the moral sentiment.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims*: Progress of Culture.

The triumph of culture is to overpower nationality.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures*: Table-Talk.

⁵ Hoist all sail, my dear boy, and steer clear of culture. (*Ἡστιάτω δὲ πᾶσι, μὴδὲ ποιεῖν ῥαδιόριον ἀπὸ κούρου*.)

EPICURUS, *Letter to Pythocles*. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Sec. 6.)

⁶ Culture which smooth the whole world licks, Also unto the devil sticks.

(Auch die Kultur, die alle Welt beleckt, Hat auf den Teufel sich erstreckt.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. I, sc. 6, l. 160.

⁷ Men are so inclined to content themselves with what is commonest; the spirit and the senses so easily grow dead to the impressions of the beautiful and perfect, that every one should study, by all methods, to nourish in his mind the faculty of feeling these things. . . . For this reason, one ought every day at least, to hear a little song, read a good poem, see a fine picture, and, if it were possible, to speak a few reasonable words.

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*. Bk. v, ch. I. (Carlyle, tr.)

The soul is plastic, and a person who every day looks upon a beautiful picture, reads a page from some good book, and hears a beautiful piece of music will soon become a transformed person—one born again.

JOHN RUSKIN.

To have read the greatest works of any great poet, to have beheld or heard the greatest works of any great painter or musician, is a possession added to the best things of life.

SWINBURNE, *Essays and Studies*: Victor Hugo.

⁸ Rather than by your culture spoiled, Desist, and give us nature wild.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 248.

⁹ No one is so savage that he cannot be civilized if he will lend a patient ear to culture. (*Nemo adeo ferus est, ut non mitescere possit, Si modo culturae patientem commodet aurem.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. I, l. 39.

¹⁰ To have known the best, and to have known it for the best, is success in life.

J. W. MACKAIL, *Classical Studies*, p. 207.

¹¹ The essence of a self-reliant and autonomous culture is an unshakable egoism.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. II, p. 93.

¹² No man, however learned, can be called a cultured man while there remains an unbridged gap between his reading and his life.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 22.

The purpose of culture is to enhance and intensify one's vision of that synthesis of truth and beauty which is the highest and deepest reality.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 164.

¹³ Culture would not be culture if it were not an acquired taste.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 196.

Culture is the bed-rock, the final wall, against which one leans one's back in a god-forsaken chaos.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 262.

¹⁴ Culture is on the horns of this dilemma: if profound and noble it must remain rare, if common it must become mean.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*, II, 111.

The longing to be primitive is a disease of culture.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 163.

¹⁵ The primary indication, to my thinking, of a well-ordered mind is a man's ability to remain in one place and linger in his own company.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. II, sec. 1.

¹⁶ Culture is the habit of being pleased with the best and knowing why.

HENRY VAN DYKE. ("This is certainly mine, but I don't remember when, or where, I said it."—Letter to compiler.)

¹⁷ Those who find beautiful meanings in beautiful things are the cultivated. For these there is hope.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*: Preface.

CUNNING

See also Decolt; Hypocrisy

¹ We take cunning for a sinister or crooked wisdom.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

There is a cunning which we in England call "the turning of the cat in the pan"; which is, when that which a man says to another, he lays it as if another had said it to him.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

It is a good point of cunning for a man to shape the answer he would have in his own words and propositions, for it makes the other party stick the less.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

Nothing doth more hurt in a state, than that cunning men pass for wise.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

² How like a hateful ape,
Detected, grinning, 'midst his pilfer'd hoard,
A cunning man appears, whose secret frauds
Are open'd to the day!

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Basil*. Act III, sc. 1.

³ The weak in courage is strong in cunning.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁴ Refined policy ever has been the parent of confusion; and ever will be so, as long as the world endures.

EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

All policy's allowed in war and love.
SUSANNAH CENTILVERE, *Love at a Venture*. Act i. (1706)

Where force hath failed,
Policy often hath prevailed.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. IV, l. 1215.

Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,
Familiar as his garter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 45.

Policy sits above conscience.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, III, 2, 94.

⁶ [He] never ran away, except when running
Was nothing but a valorous kind of cunning.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto VIII, st. 35.

⁸ Cunning is the dark sanctuary of incapacity.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, p. 656.

⁷ Dumb's a sly dog.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Love Makes the Man*. Act IV, 1.

⁸ A sly old fish, too cunning for the hook.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. II.

⁹ That's the common fate of your Machiavel-
lians; they draw their designs so subtle that
their very fineness breaks them.
DAVEN, *Sir Martin Mar-All*. Act V, sc. 1.

¹⁰ Which I wish to remark,
And my language is plain,

That for ways that are dark
And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinese is peculiar,
Which the same I would rise to explain.
BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful James*.

¹¹ The greatest cunning is to have none. (La plus grande finesse est de n'en avoir point.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

¹² Every man wishes to be wise, and they who cannot be wise are almost always cunning.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 92.

¹³ Too many expedients may spoil an affair. (Le trop d'expédients peut gâter une affaire.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Fab. IX, l. 14.

¹⁴ Art counterfeits chance. (Ars casu similis.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. III, l. 155.

So art lies hid by its own artifice. (Ars adeo latet arte sua.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. X, l. 252.

More matter, with less art.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 95.

Fortune, my friend, I've often thought,
Is weak, if Art assist her not:
So equally all Arts are vain,
If Fortune help them not again.

SHERIDAN, *Love Epistles of Aristametus*, XIII.

¹⁵ Well skilled in cunning wiles, he could make
white of black and black of white. (Furtum ingeniosus ad omne, Candida de nigris et de candidibus atra Qui facere Adsuerat.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. XI, l. 313.

There is a demand nowadays for men who can make wrong appear right. (His nunc primumst, qui recta prava faciunt.)
TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 771. (Act VIII, sc. 2.)

¹⁶ Contrivance is better than force.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Machination is worth more than force. (Erga mieux vaut que force.)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. II, ch. 26.

¹⁷ His was the subtle look and sly,
That, spying all, seems nought to spy.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto V, st. 16.

¹⁸ Time will unfold what plaited cunning hides;
Who cover faults, at last shame them derides.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 283.

¹⁹ I hold it ever,
Virtue and cunning were endowments greater
Than nobleness and riches: careless heira
May the two latter darken and expend;
But immortality attends the former,
Making a man a god.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 26.

To cunning men I will be very kind.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, I, 1, 96.

¹ The devil knew not what he did when he made man politic; he crossed himself by 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 28.

^{1a} In Craven-street, Strand, ten attorneys find place,
And ten dark coal-barges are moor'd at its base.

Fly, Honesty, fly! seek some safer retreat;
For there's craft in the river and craft in the street.

JAMES SMITH, *Craven-Street, Strand*.

CUPID

² To Chloe's breast young Cupid slyly stole,
But he crept in at Myra's pocket-hole.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Complaints and Fragments*, No. 4.

³ There is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instrument

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*, Pt. ii, 9.

⁴ Archers ever
Have two strings to a bow; and shall great Cupid
(Archer of archers both in men and women),
Be worse provided than a common archer?

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*, Act ii, sc. 1. See also under PRUDENCE.

⁵ So cold herself, whilst she such warmth expressed,
'Twas Cupid bathing in Diana's stream.

DRYDEN, *To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Killigrew*.

⁶ Venus, when her son was lost,
Cried him up and down the coast,
In hamlets, palaces, and parks,
And told the truant by his marks,—
Golden curls, and quiver, and bow.

EMERSON, *The Initial Love*.

Cupid is a casuist,
A mystic and a cabalist,— . . .
He is versed in occult science,
In magic and in clairvoyance. . . .
All things wait for and divine him,—
How shall I dare to malign him?

EMERSON, *The Initial Love*.

Who drinks of Cupid's nectar cup
Loveth downward, and not up.

EMERSON, *To Rhea*.

⁷ Cupid is a blind gunner.

FARQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle*, Act i, sc. 1.

⁸ Whoe'er thou art, thy Lord and master see!
Thou wast my Slave, thou art, or thou shalt be!

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Inscription for a Figure Representing the God of Love*. Paraphrase of an epigram from the *Greek Anthology*.

Whoe'er thou art, thy master see;
He was—or is—or is to be.

(*Qui que tu sois, voici ton maître;
Il l'est—le fut—ou le doit être.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Inscription for a Statue of Cupid*.

⁹ Cupid and my Campaspe play'd
At cards for kisses; Cupid paid;
He stakes his quiver, bow and arrows,
His mother's doves, and team of sparrows;
Loses them too, then down he throws
The coral of his lip—the rose
Growing on 's cheek (but none knows how)
With these, the crystal of his brow,
And then the dimple of his chin;
All these did my Campaspe win.
At last he set her both his eyes,
She won, and blind did Cupid rise.
O Love! hath she done this to thee?
What shall, alas! become of me?

JOHN LELY, *Alexander and Campaspe*, Act iii, sc. 5.

¹⁰ Cupid . . . whose humour is to strive.
Then yield, then stay, and play the fugitive.
SHAKERLEY MARMION, *Cupid and Psyche*.

¹¹ No wonder Cupid is a murderous boy;
A fiery archer making pain his joy.
His dam, while fond of Mars, is Vulcan's wife,
And thus 'twixt fire and sword divides her life.

MELLAGER (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. v, ep. 180.)

¹² The frivolous bolt of Cupid.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 445

¹³ What will not blind Cupid do in the night,
Which is his blindman's holiday?

THOMAS NASH, *Leisure Stuffs*, (1599)

But Cupid is a downy cove,
Wot it takes a deal to hinder;
And if you shuts him out o' the door,
Vy he vaiks in at the winder
J. R. PLANCHÉ, *The Discreet Princess*.

¹⁴ It may be said of him that Cupid hath clapped him o' the shoulder.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 48

¹⁵ Cupid's butt-shaft is too hard for Hercules' club.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 2, 181.

This wimpled, whining, purblind wayward boy,
This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love-rhymes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liege of all loiterers and malcontents

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iii, 1, 181.

¹⁶ I swear to thee by Cupid's strongest bow,
By his best arrow with the golden head . . .
By that which knitteth souls and prospers loves.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*

- Act i, sc. 1, l. 169. Cupid's golden arrow, virtuous love; Cupid's leaden arrow, sensual passion.
- But I might see young Cupid's fiery shaft
Quench'd in the chaste beams of the watery moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 161.
- 1
Cupid is a knavish lad,
Thus to make poor females mad
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 440.
- 2
Of this matter
Is little Cupid's crafty arrow made,
That only wounds by hearsay.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 1, l. 22
- Loving goes by haps:
Some Cupid kill with arrows, some with traps
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 1, l. 105
- He hath twice or thrice cut Cupid's bow-string
and the little hangman dare not shoot at him
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 11.
- 3
Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim,
When King Cophetua loved the beggar-maid
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 1,
l. 13.
- The blinded boy, that shoots so trim,
From heaven down did he,
He drew a dart and shot at him,
In place where he did lie
UNKNOWN, *King Cophetua and the Beggar-
Maid*. (Percy, *Reliques* Ser i, bk 2, No. 6)
- 4
Sweet, rouse yourself; and the weak wanton
Cupid
Shall from your neck unloose his amorous
fold,
And, like a dewdrop from the lion's mane,
Be shook to air.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
3, l. 222.
- 5
Cupid "the little greatest god"
SOUTHEY, *Commonplace Book*. Ser. iv, p. 462.
- Cupid "the little greatest enemy."
O W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*.
- 6
What easy, tame, suffering, trampled things
does that little god of talking cowards make
of us!
WILLIAM WYCHERLEY, *The Plain Dealer*. Act
iv, sc. 1.
- 7
Take ye heed, nymphs, because Cupid is fair;
Love naked is complete, Love unarmed is the
same
UNKNOWN, *Peruigilium Veneris*. St. 9.

CURIOSITY

- 8
This disease of curiosity. (Hoc morbo cupiditatis)
St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. x, ch. 35.
- 9
He fashioned hell for the inquisitive. (Scrutantibus gehennas parabat.)
St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. xi, ch. 12.
- Quoting an unnamed author, who made this
reply when asked what God was doing be-
fore he made heaven and earth.
One demanding how God employed Himself be-
fore the world was made, had answer: that he
was making Hell for curious questioners.
JOHN MILTON, *Works* Vol. i, p. 362.
- St. Austin might have returned another answer
to him that asked him, "What God employed
himself about before the world was made?" "He
was making hell"
SOUTHEY, *Commonplace Book*. Ser. iv, p. 591.
- 10
Too much curiosity lost Paradise
ANITA BEIN, *The Lucky Chance*. Act iii, sc. 3.
- 11
I loathe that low vice curiosity.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 23.
- 12
Curiosity
Does, no less than devotion, pilgrims make.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Ode on a Chair Made of
Sir Francis Drake's Ship*. Pt. iv.
- 13
The prospect of finding anybody out in any-
thing would have kept Miss Miggs awake
under the influence of henbane.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 9.
- 14
Be not curious in unnecessary matters: for
more things are shewed unto thee than men
understand
Aporrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, iii, 23.
- Inquire not too curiously.
The Koran. Ch. 49.
- 15
There are three things about which I have
curiosity, though I know nothing of them,—
music, poetry, and love.
FUTENELLE (EMERSON, *Success*.)
- 16
Take heed of a gluttonous curiosity to feed
on many things, lest the greediness of the ap-
petite of thy memory spoil the digestion
thereof
FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*. Bk. iii.
- 17
Curiosity is little more than another name
for hope.
J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.
- 18
Much curiousness is a perpetual wooing,
Nothing with labour; folly long a doing.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 32.
- 19
Avoid a questioner. for he is also a tattler.
(Percontatorem fugito: nam garrulus idem est.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 69.

Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.

DOUGLAS JARROL, *A Matter-of-Fact Man*.

1 Curiosity is one of the most permanent and certain characteristics of a vigorous intellect.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler* No. 103

Curiosity is, in great and generous minds, the first passion and the last.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 150.

2 I do love To note and to observe.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.

3 The poorest of the sex still have an itch To know their fortunes, equal to the rich. The dairy-maid inquires if she shall take The trusty tailor, and the cook forsake. (Consult ante falas delphinorumque columnas

An saga vendenti nubat caupone relicto.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 390. (Dryden, tr.)

4 Keep your mouth shut, and close up the doors of sight and sound, and as long as you live you will have no vexation. But open your mouth, or become inquisitive, and you will be in trouble all your life long.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 52.

5 Remember Lot's wife.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Luke*, xvii, 32.

6 No state sorrier than that of the man who keeps up a continual round, and pries into "the secrets of the nether world," as saith the poet, and is curious in conjecture of what is in his neighbor's heart.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 13.

7 Curiosity is born of jealousy. (La curiosité naît de la jalousie.)

MOLIERE, *Dom Garcie de Navarre*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 22.

8 Plato holds that there is some vice of impiety in enquiring too curiously about God and the world. (Platon estime qu'il y ait quelque vice d'impieété à trop curieusement s'enquerir de Dieu et du monde.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

Twere to consider too curiously to consider so.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 225.

9 Our inquisitiveness is excited by having its gratification deferred. (Incitantur enim homines ad agnoscenda que differuntur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ix, epl. 27.

10 A spirit of inquiry is the great characteristic of the age we live in.

JOHN POOLS, *Paul Pry*.

I only ask for information.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 20.

11 I hope I don't intrude

JOHN POOLS, *Paul Pry*. An apology always on the lips of the inquisitive and intrusive Paul Pry. Produced at Theatre Royal, Haymarket, 13 Sept., 1825. The phrase is also used, but without iteration, in Burgoyne's comedy *Maid of the Oaks*, act ii

Unmannerly intruder as thou art!

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, 3, 69

The eye of Paul Pry often finds more than he wished to find (Der Blick des Forschers fand Nicht selten mehr, als er zu finden wünschte.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act ii, sc. 8

12 He that pryeth into every cloud may be struck with a thunderbolt

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 13a.

Where the apple redden,

Never pry—

Lest we lose our Edens,

Eve and I.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Woman's Last Word*.

13 Do not be inquisitive. He who asks what has been said about him, who digs out malicious talk, even if it has been private, disturbs his own peace

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 11

14 For look where Beatrice, like a lapwing, runs Close by the ground, to hear our conference.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 25.

The lake lapwing, full of treachery.

CHAUCER, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 47.

15 Curiosity is the direct incontinency of the spirit.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, p. 129.

16 Let curiosities alone.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 20.

17 You know what a woman's curiosity is. Almost as great as a man's!

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act I.

CURSE

For Cursing in the Sense of Swearing, see Swearing

18 Blessings star forth for ever; but a curse is like a cloud—it passes.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Hades*.

19 The bad man's charity [cursing].

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Spanish Curate*. Act i, sc. 2.

20 And oftentimes such cursing wrongfully returneth again to him that curseth, as a bird that returneth again to his own nest.

CHAUCER, *The Personnes Tale*. Sec. 41.

Curse away!

And let me tell thee, Beauseant, a wise proverb
The Arabs have,—“Curses are like young chick-
ens,

And still come home to roost!”

BULWER-LYTTON, *Lady of Lyons*. Act v, sc. 2.
Curses are like young chickens; they always
come home to roost.

ROBERT SOUTHBY, *Curse of Kehama*: *Motto*.
I have heard a good man say, that a curse was
like a stone flung up to the heavens, and maist
like to return on the head that sent it.

SCOTT, *Old Mortality*. Ch. 42.

See also under RETRIBUTION.

1 Curse not the king, nor not in thy thought;
and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, x, 20.

2 Curse and be cursed! it is the fruit of cursing.

JORN FLETCHER, *Roho*. Act iii, sc. 1.

3 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by
flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvi, 2.

4 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him:
as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be
far from him. As he clothed himself with
cursing like as with his garment, so let it
come into his bowels like water, and like oil
into his bones.

Old Testament: Psalms, cix, 17.

5 I'll be damned for never a king's son in
Christendom.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 109.
Abuses me to damn me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 632.

6 Let this pernicious hour
Stand aye accursed in the calendar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 133.

7 Curses, not loud but deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 27.

8 The Curse shall be on thee Forever and ever.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. ii, st. 14.

9 I sent down to the rum mill on the corner
and hired an artist by the week to sit up
nights and curse that stranger.

MARK TWAIN, *A Mysterious Visit*.

10 “A jolly place,” said he, “in times of old!
But something ails it now: the spot is curs’d.”

WORDSWORTH, *Hart-Leap Well*. Pt. ii, l. 123.

II.—Curse: Some Examples

11 By thy cold breast and serpent smile,
By thy unfathom'd gulfs of guile,
By that most seeming virtuous eye,
By thy shut soul's hypocrisy; . . .
By thy delight in others' pain.

And by thy brotherhood of Cain,

I call upon thee! and compel

Thyself to be thy proper Hell!

BYRON, *Manfred*, l. 242. This “Incantation,”
as Byron called it, referred to his wife.

12 May God palsy the hand that wrote that
order, may God palsy the brain that con-
ceived it, and may God palsy the tongue that
dictated it.

LUCIUS FAIRCHILD, of Wisconsin, National
Commander of the Grand Army of the Re-
public, *Speech*, at a meeting in Harlem, June,
1887, referring to the order issued by Presi-
dent Cleveland restoring the captured Con-
federate flags in the possession of the Gov-
ernment to the Southern States. He was
afterwards known as “Fairchild of the three
palsies.”

13 I shall curse you with book and bell and can-
dle.

SIR THOMAS MALORY, *Morte d'Arthur*. Bk. xxi,
ch. 1. (1470) Frequently thereafter. Alluding
to the ancient method of excommunication
practised by the Roman Catholic Church.

The Cardinal rose with a dignified look,
He call'd for his candle, his bell, and his book!
In holy anger, and pious grief,

He solemnly cursed that rascally thief!
He cursed him at board, he cursed him in bed;
From the sole of his foot to the crown of his head;
He cursed him in sleeping, that every night
He should dream of the devil, and wake in a
fright;

He cursed him in eating, he cursed him in drinking,
He cursed him in coughing, in sneezing, in wink-
ing;

He cursed him in sitting, in standing, in lying;
He cursed him in walking, in riding, in flying;
He cursed him in living, he cursed him dying!—
Never was heard such a terrible curse!

But what gave rise
To no little surprise,
Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!

R. H. BARNHAM, *The Jackdaw of Rheims*. Para-
phrasing the famous “Curse of Bishop Er-
nulf,” preserved in the cathedral at Roch-
ester, England.

Mark, where she stands!—around her form I draw
The awful circle of our solemn Church!

Set but a foot within that holy ground,
And on thy head—yea, though it wore a crown—
I launch the curse of Rome!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 121.

14 Boils and plagues
Plaster you o'er, that you may be abhorrd
Further than seen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 31.
Now the red pestilence strikes all trades in Rome,
And occupations perish!

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 13.

15 Therefore be gone

Without our grace, our love, our benison.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 267.

You nimble lightnings, dart your blinding flames
Into her scornful eyes!—Infect her beauty,
You fen-suck'd fogs, drawn by the powerful sun,
To fall and blast her pride!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 167.

Weary se'nnights nine times nine

Shall be dwindled, peak and pine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 22.

All the infections that the sun sucks up
From bogs, fens, flats, on Prosper fall, and make
him

By inch-meal a disease!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 1.

1 Out, damned spot! out, I say.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 39.

Out! out! . . . accursed spot!

SOUTHEY, *All for Love*. Pl. vi, st. 16.

2 O villains, vipers, damn'd without redemption;
Dogs, easily won to fawn on any man;
Snakes in my heart-blood warm'd, that sting

my heart;

Three Judases, each one thrice worse than Judas!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 129.

A plague o' both your houses!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 94.

3 May the strong curse of crushed affections
light

Back on thy bosom with reflected blight!

And make thee in thy leprosy of mind

As loathsome to thyself as to mankind!

Till all thy self-thoughts curdle into hate,

Black—as thy will for others would create:

Till thy hard heart be calcined into dust,

And thy soul welter in its hideous crust.

Oh, may thy grave be sleepless as the bed—

The widowed couch of fire, that thou hast
spread!

SHELLEY, *To the Lord Chancellor*. Referring to Lord Eldon, who, on 17 March, 1816, had pronounced a decree depriving Shelley of the custody of his children by his wife Harriet, because of his flight from England with Mary Godwin. The poem was written "in his first resentment against the Chancellor," and there are several extant versions.

I curse thee by a parent's outraged love,

By hopes long cherished and too lately lost,

By gentle feelings thou couldst never prove,

By griefs which thy stern nature never crost.

SHELLEY, *To the Lord Chancellor*.

4 Cursed be the social wants that sin against the
strength of youth!

Cursed be the social lies that warp us from

the living truth!

Cursed be the sickly forms that err from honest Nature's rule!

Cursed be the gold that gilds the straighten'd
forehead of the fool.

TANNYSON, *Locksley Hall*. St. 31.

CUSTOM

See also Habit

I—Custom: Definitions

5 Custom suffers naught to be strange to the
eye. (Consuetudo oculis nil sinit esse novum.)
AUSONIUS [?], *Epigram*.

6 Custom which is before all law, Nature which
is above all art.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *An Apology for Rhyme*.

Customs may not be as wise as laws, but they
are always more popular.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Mar., 1870.

Custom is another law. (Consuetudo est altera
lex.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

Custom rules the law. (Mos regit legem.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

7 Custom, that unwritten law,

By which the people keep even kings in awe.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Circe*. Act ii, sc. 3.

8 A good custom is surer than law. (Ἦτοιμα γὰρ
ἡθέρως ἀσφαλιστέρος νόμος.)
EURIPIDES, *Philoctetes*.

9 Custom without reason is but ancient error.
THOMAS FULLER, *Crucologia*. No. 1226.

A deep meaning often lies in old customs. (Ein
tiefer Sinn wohnt in den alten Brauchen.)

SCHILLER, *Marie Stuart*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 131.

10 Custom is another nature. (Consuetudo est
altera natura.)

GALEN, *De Tuenda Valetudine*. Ch. 1.

Custom becomes a sort of second nature. (Con-
suetudine quasi alteram quandam naturam efficit.)
CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 25, sec. 74.

Custom is almost a second nature

PLUTARCH, *Rules for the Preservation of
Health*.

11 Custom has furnished the only basis which
ethics have ever had.

JOSEPH W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*,
p. 13.

12 Men's customs differ; different people honor
different practices; but all honor the main-
tenance of their own peculiar ways

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Sec. 27.

13 Custom, 'he world's great idol.

JOHN POMFRET, *Reason*, l. 99.

14 Custom is the plague of wise men and the idol
of fools.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

II—Custom: Apothegms

15 Talk not of custom,—'tis the coward's plea.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Independence*, l. 343.

¹ Never can custom conquer nature. (Numquam naturam mos vinceret.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v, sec. 27.

² Men's customs change like leaves on the bough; some go and others come.
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xxvi, l. 137.

³ As the custom is. (Ut mos est.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 392.

As the custom is.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 80.

⁴ Let not things, because they are common, enjoy for that the less share of our consideration.
PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xix, sec. 59.

⁵ So many countries, so many customs.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Strange customs do not thrive in foreign soil. (Nicht fremder Brauch gedeiht in einem Lande.)
SCHILLER, *Demetrius*. Act i, sc. 1.

The custom of the country.
MARK TWAIN, *Innocents at Home*. Ch. 10.

⁶ Such is the custom of Branksome Hall.
SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto i, st. 7.

⁷ Outside in accordance with custom; inside as we please. (Foris ut mos est, intus ut libet.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. v, sec. 2.

⁸ But to my mind, though I am native here, And to the manner born, it is a custom More honour'd in the breach than the observance.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 15.

⁹ Nice customs curtsy to great kings.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 293.

Wherefore should I Stand in the plague of custom?
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 2.

A thing of custom: 't is no other;
Only it spoils the pleasure of the time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 97.

¹⁰ 'Tis nothing when you are used to it.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

There's nothing like being used to a thing.
SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹¹ Old customs, habits, superstitions, fears, All that lies buried under fifty years.
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Countess*.

III—Custom; Its Power

¹² We think according to nature; we speak according to ruler; we act according to custom.
FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. *Natura*.

¹³ What custom hath endeared We part with sadly, though we prize it not.
JOANNA BAILLIE, *Basil*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹⁴ The deadliest foe to love is custom.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Devereux*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

¹⁵ Custom reconciles us to everything.
EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*. Pt. iv, sec. 18.

¹⁶ Custom is the master of all things. (Rerum omnium magister usus.)
CÆSAR, *Civil Wars*. Bk. ii, sec. 8.

Custom is the best master. (Usus magister est optimus.)
CICERO, *Pro Rabirio*. Ch. iv, sec. 9.

Custom is a very powerful master of all things. (Usus efficacissimus rerum omnium magister.)
PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxvi, sec. 2.

Custom, towering master. (Usus magister egregius.)
PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Letters*. Bk. i, epis. 20.

¹⁷ An ancient custom obtains the force of nature. (Vetus consuetudo naturæ vim obtinet.)
CICERO, *De Inventione*.

¹⁸ Man yields to custom, as he bows to fate, In all things ruled—mind, body, and estate; In pain, in sickness, we for cure apply To them we know not, and we know not why.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales in Verse*. Tale iii, l. 86.

¹⁹ Only that he may conform to tyrant custom.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Dayes*. Week ii, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

The tyrant custom, most grave senators, Hath made the flinty and steel couch of war My thrice-driven bed of down.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 230.

When tyrant Custom had not shackled men.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 722.

Custom is a tyrant. (Usus est tyrannus.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

²⁰ Custom, then, is the great guide of human life.
DAVID HUME, *Human Understanding*. Sec. v, pt. i.

²¹ Custom meets us at the cradle and leaves us only at the tomb.
ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Individuality*.

²² Long customs are not easily broken; he that attempts to change the course of his own life very often labors in vain.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 29.

²³ Great things astonish us, and small dishearten us. Custom makes both familiar.
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Jugements*.

What humanity abhors, custom reconciles and recommends to us.

JOHN LOCKE, *On Education*. Sec. 116.

The roots of cruelty come to perfection by means of custom.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 22.

Custom and use have power to enure and fashion us, not only to what form they please . . . but also to change and variation.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 10.

We are more sensible of what is done against custom than against Nature.

PLUTARCH, *Of Eating of Flesh*. Tract I.

Very weighty is the authority of custom. (Gravissimum est imperium consuetudinis.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 236.

Choose what is best; custom will make it agreeable and easy. (Optimum elige; suave et facile illud faciet consuetudo.)

PYTHAGORAS, *Ethical Sentences from Stobaeus*. Latinized by Bacon.

That monster, custom, who all sense doth eat,
Of habits devil, is angel yet in this,
That to the use of actions fair and good
He likewise gives a frock or livery,
That aptly is put on. Refrain tonight,
And that shall lend a kind of easiness
To the next abstinence; the next more easy;
For use almost can change the stamp of nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 161.

Custom hath made it in him a property of easiness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 75.

Custom makes all things easy.

JEAN INGELW, *The Dreams That Come True*. St. 7.

Custom calls me to 't:
What custom wills, in all things should we do 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 124.

New customs,
Though they be never so ridiculous,
Nay, let 'em be unmanly, yet are follow'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 2.

How many unjust and crooked things custom makes one do. (Quam multa injusta ac prava sunt moribus!)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 839.

IV—Custom: Its Faults

Cast away the bondage and the fear
Of rotten custom.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Sonnets*. No. 38.

Such dupes are men to custom, and so prone
To reverence what is ancient, and can plead
A course of long observance for its use.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. V, l. 299.

Custom's idiot sway.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 49.

The slaves of custom and established mode,
With pack-horse constancy we keep the road
Crooked or straight, through quags or thorny
dells,

True to the jingling of our leader's bells.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 251. See also under PRECEDENT

The interrogation of custom at all points is an inevitable stage in the growth of every superior mind.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

The despotism of custom is everywhere the standing hindrance to human advancement.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

Nature is seldom in the wrong, custom always.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to Miss Anne Wortley*, 8 Aug., 1709.

Custom is a violent and deceiving school-mistress.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 22.

A bad custom is like a good cake, better broken than kept.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

CYNICISM

Why should we strive, with cynic frown,
To knock their fairy castles down?

ELIZA COCK, *Oh! Dear to Memory*.

The royal cynic. (Βασιλεύς κύων.)

DIOGENES, of Aristippus, because of his attendance upon Dionysius, a sneering phrase which may also be translated, "The king's poodle," for κύων means dog as well as cynic, and indicates how much the Cynics gloried in snarling and biting (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristippus*. Bk. II, sec. 66.)

A cynic can chill and dishearten with a single word.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

If to look truth in the face and not resent it when it's unpalatable, and take human nature as you find it, . . . is to be cynical, then I suppose I'm a cynic.

SOMERSET MAUGHAM, *The Back of Beyond*.

Cynicism is intellectual dandyism.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Egoist*. Ch. 7.

I hate cynicism a great deal worse than I do the devil; unless, perhaps, the two were the same thing?

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Inland Voyage*. Ch. 3.

Cecil Graham: What is a cynic?

Lord Darlington: A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.

Nowadays people know the price of everything, and the value of nothing.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 4.

D

DAFFODIL

¹
The daffodil is our doorside queen;
She pushes upward the sward already,
To spot with sunshine the early green.
BRYANT, *An Invitation to the Country*.

²
O Love-star of the unbeloved March,
When cold and shrill,
Forth flows beneath a low, dim-lighted arch
The wind that beats sharp crag and barren
hill,
And keeps unfilmed the lately torpid rill!
AUBREY DE VENE, *Ode to the Daffodil*.

³
What ye have been ye still shall be
When we are dust the dust among,
O yellow flowers!
AUSTIN DOBSON, *To Daffodils*.

⁴
There flames the first gay daffodil
Where winter-long the snows have lain!
RUTH GUTHRIE HARDING, *Daffodils*.

⁵
Fair daffodils, we weep to see
You haste away so soon;
As yet the early-rising sun
Has not attained his noon. . . .
We have short time to stay as you,
We have as short a spring;
As quick a growth to meet decay
As you, or any thing.
ROBERT HERRICK, *To Daffodils*.

⁶
O fateful flower beside the rill—
The Daffodil, the Daffodil!
JEAN INGELW, *Persephone*. St. 16.

⁷
Now blow the daffodils on slender stalks,
Small keen flames that leap up in the mold
And run along the dripping garden walks.
LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Sweet Weather*.

⁸
When daffodils begin to peer,
With, heigh! the doxy over the dale,
Why, then comes in the sweet o' the year;
For the red blood reigns in the winter's
pale.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 1.

⁹
Daffodils
That come before the swallow darts, and take
The winds of March with beauty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 118.

¹⁰
Daffy-down-dilly came up in the cold,
Through the brown mould

Although the March breeze blew keen on her
face,
Although the white snow lay in many a place.
ANNA WARNER, *Daffy-Down-Dilly*.

¹¹
There is a tiny yellow daffodil,
The butterfly can see it from afar,
Although one summer evening's dew could fill
Its little cup twice over, ere the star
Had called the lazy shepherd to his fold
And be no prodigal.
OSCAR WILDE, *The Burden of Itys*. St. 17.

¹²
I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o'er vales and hills,
When all at once I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils;
Beside the lake, beneath the trees,
Fluttering and dancing in the breeze.

Continuous as the stars that shine
And twinkle in the milky way,
They stretched in never-ending line
Along the margin of a bay:
Ten thousand saw I at a glance,
Tossing their heads in sprightly dance.
WORDSWORTH, *I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud*:
Poems of the Imagination. No. xii.

DAISY

¹³
Wee, modest, crimson-tipped flow'r,
Thou's met me in an evil hour;
For I maun crush among the stoure
Thy slender stem:
To spare thee now is past my pow'r,
Thou bonie gem.

ROBERT BURNS, *To a Mountain Daisy*. St. 1.

Ev'n thou who mourn'st the daisy's fate,
That fate is thine—no distant date;
Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives, elate,
Full on thy bloom,
Till crush'd beneath the furrow's weight
Shall be thy doom!

BURNS, *To a Mountain Daisy*. St. 9.
Myriads of daisies have shone forth in flower
Near the lark's nest, and in their natural hour
Have passed away, less happy than the One
That, by the unwilling ploughshare, died to
prove

The tender charm of Poetry and Love.
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Composed or Suggested
During a Tour, in the Summer of 1833*. No.
37.

¹⁴
The daisy's for simplicity and unaffected air.
BURNS, *The Poets*. St. 4.

Yet, all beneath th' unrivalled rose,
The lowly daisy sweetly blows.
BURNS, *The Vision*. DUNN II, st. 21.

1
Over the shoulders and slopes of the dune
I saw the white daisies go down to the
SEA. . . .
And all of their saying was, "Earth, it is well!"
And all of their dancing was, "Life, thou art
good!"
BLISS CARMAN, *Daisies*.

2
With daisied mantles is the mountain dight.
THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Ellis*.

3
Of all the flowers in the mead,
Then love I most those flowers white and red,
Which that men callen daisies in our town.
CHAUCER, *Legend of Good Women: Prologue*,
l. 41.

That well by reason men it callè may
The "day's-eye" or else the "eye of day,"
The emperice and flower of flowers all.
CHAUCER, *Legend of Good Women: Prologue*,
l. 183.

4
Daisies infinite
Uplift in praise their little glowing hands,
O'er every hill that under heaven expands.
BERNEZER ELLIOTT, *Spring*, l. 13.

5
Daisies smell-less, yet most quaint.
JOHN FLETCHER, *The Two Noble Kinsmen*.
Act i, sc. 1.

6
The daisy's cheek is tipp'd with a blush,
She is of such low degree.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

And daisy stars, whose firmament is green.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer
Fairies*, l. 317.

Stars are the daisies that begem
The blue fields of the sky.
D. M. MOIR, *Stars*. (*Dublin University Maga-
zine*, Oct., 1852.)

7
All summer she scattered the daisy leaves;
They only mocked her as they fell.
She said: "The daisy but deceives;
'He loves me not,' 'he loves me well,'
One story no two daisies tell."
Ah, foolish heart, which waits and grieves
Under the daisy's mocking spell.
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *The Sign of the Daisy*.

8
There is a flower, a little flower
With silver crest and golden eye,
That welcomes every changing hour,
And weathers every sky.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *A Field Flower*.

The Rose has but a summer-reign,
The daisy never dies.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *A Field Flower*.

9
Sweet bunch of daisies, Brought from the dell,
Kiss me once, darling, Daisies won't tell.
ANITA OWEN, *Sweet Bunch of Daisies*. (1894)

10
Daisies, those pearly Arcturi of the earth,
The constellated flower that never sets.
SEELLEY, *The Question*.

11
She asked him but to stand beside her grave—
She said she would be daisies—and she
thought

'Twould give her joy to feel that he was near.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life-Drama*.

12
So dear a life your arms enfold,
Whose crying is a cry for gold.
TENNYSON, *The Daisy*. St. 24.

13
Ah, drops of gold in whitening flame
Burning, we know your lovely name—
Daisies, that little children pull!
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To Daisies*.

14
Bright Flower! whose home is everywhere,
Bold in maternal Nature's care,
And all the long year through the heir
Of joy and sorrow;

Methinks that there abides in thee
Some concord with humanity,
Given to no other flower I see
The forest thorough!

WORDSWORTH, *To the Daisy*. No. 2.
Thou art indeed by many a claim.
The Poet's darling.

WORDSWORTH, *To the Daisy*. No. 1.
We meet thee, like a pleasant thought,
When such are wanted.
WORDSWORTH, *To the Daisy*. No. 1.

Thou unassuming Common-place
Of Nature, with that homely face,
And yet with something of a grace,
Which Love makes for thee!
WORDSWORTH, *To the Same Flower*.

A nun demure of lowly port;
Or sprightly maiden, of Love's court,
In thy simplicity the sport
Of all temptations;

A queen in crown of rubies drest;
A starveling in a scanty vest;
Are all, as seems to suit thee best,
Thy appellations.
WORDSWORTH, *To the Same Flower*.

Sweet silent creature!
That breath'st with me in sun and air,
Do thou, as thou art wont, repair
My heart with gladness, and a share
Of thy meek nature!
WORDSWORTH, *To the Same Flower*.

15
So fair, so sweet, withal so sensitive,
Would that the little Flowers were born to
live,
Conscious of half the pleasure which they
give;

That to this mountain-daisy's self were known
The beauty of its star-shaped shadow, thrown
On the smooth surface of this naked stone!
WORDSWORTH, *Poems of Sentiment and Reflection*. No. 42.

DANCING

I—Dancing: Definitions

1 A dance is a measured pace, as a verse is a measured speech.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii, sec. 13.

2 Dancing, the child of Music and of Love.
SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 96.

3 The poetry of the foot.
DAYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*. Act iii, sc. 1.

4 Dancing's a touchstone that true beauty tries,
Nor suffers charms that nature's hand denies.
SOAME JENYNS, *The Art of Dancing*. Canto i, l. 119.

5 The Indian dances to prepare himself for killing his enemy: but while the beaux and belles of our assemblies dance, they are in the very act of killing theirs—TIME!—a more inveterate and formidable foe than any the Indian has to contend with; for, however completely and ingeniously killed, he is sure to rise again, "with twenty mortal murders on his crown," leading his army of blue devils, with ennui in the van and vapours in the rear.
T. L. PEACOCK, *Headlong Hall*. Ch. xiii.

II—Dancing: Apothegms

6 He dances like an angel.
ADAMSON, *The Spectator*. No. 475.

7 O give me new figures! I can't go on dancing
The same that were taught me ten seasons ago;

The schoolmaster over the land is advancing,
Then why is the master of dancing so slow?
It is such a bore to be always caught tripping
In dull uniformity year after year;
Invent something new, and you'll set me a skipping:

I want a new figure to dance with my Dear!
T. H. BAYLY, *Quadrille à la Mode*.

Waltzing is fine, Bill, but not for mine, Bill;
It isn't in it with the two-step a minute.
BENJAMIN HARGOOD BUNT, *I'd Rather Two-Step than Waltz, Bill*. (1907)

8 When you go to dance, take heed whom you take by the hand.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 24.

9 But, by the Lord, though I should beg
Wi' lyart pow,

I'll laugh, an' sing, an' shake my leg
As lang's I dow!
BURNS, *Second Epistle to J. Lapraik*.

10 Let Angiolini bare her breast of snow,
Wave the white arm and point the pliant toe.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*.

11 On with the dance! let joy be unconfin'd;
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet

To chase the glowing Hours with flying feet.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 22.

12 They are waiting on the shingle—will you come and join the dance?

Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, will you join the dance?

Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, won't you join the dance?

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland: The Whiting and the Snail*.

13 Custom has made dancing sometimes necessary for a young man; therefore mind it while you learn it that you may learn to do it well, and not be ridiculous, though in a ridiculous act.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

14 They love dancing well that dance barefoot upon thorns.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4966.

15 To brisk notes in cadence beating,
Glance their many-twinkling feet.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poetry*, l. 34.

Muse of the many-twinkling feet, whose charms
Are now extending up from legs to arms.
BYRON, *The Waltz*, l. 1.

16 And how I once went down the middle
With the man who shot Sandy McGee.
BRET HARTE, *Her Letter*.

17 When fools pipe, by authority he may dance.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 11.

I will not dance to every fool's pipe.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2644.

18 Light is the dance, and doubly sweet the lays,
When, for the dear delight, another pays.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 159. (Pope, tr.)

Always those that dance must pay the music.
JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Taylor's Feast*, p. 98. (1638)

I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought I was to pay the piper.
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 5.

19 Our dancers ennobled what is coarse, but they degrade what is heroic. (Nos danseurs ennoblissent ce qui est grossier; mais ils dégradent ce qui est héroïque.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 283.

¹ The Congress of Vienna does not march but it dances. (*Le Congrès ne marche pas, mais il danse.*)

THE PRINCE DE LIGNE. The pun is untranslatable. In French, the verb *marcher* means not only to walk or march, but also to progress.

One of the Prince de Ligne's speeches that will last forever.

UNKNOWN, *Edinburgh Review*, July, 1890, p. 244.

² All be not merry that men see dance.

JOHN LYDOATE, *Dance of Machabree*, l. 392. (c. 1430)

Everyone is not happy who dances. (*Chacun n'est pas aisé qui danse.*)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

³ My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawn,
Shall with their goat feet dance the antic hay.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Edward II.* Act i, l. 1.

⁴ We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced.

New Testament: Matthew, xi, 17; *Luke*, vii, 32.

⁵ Come, and trip it as ye go,
On the light fantastic toe.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 33.

Come, knit hands, and beat the ground
In a light fantastic round.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 143.

⁶ Casey would waltz with a strawberry blonde,
And the band played on.

JOHN F. PALMER, *The Band Played On*. Popular song set to music by Charles B. Ward in 1894.

Waltz me around again, Willie, around and around and around,

The music is dreamy, it's peaches and creamy,
Oh! don't let my feet touch the ground!

WILL D. COBB, *Waltz Me Around Again, Willie*. (1906)

Waltz, you siren of melody, soft and sweet,

Waltz, I follow you ever with tireless feet;

Waltz, you lure me away to a dream of bliss,

Waltz, you're like the soft glory of love's first kiss.

A translation by Carolyn Wells of a waltz song from an opera by Franz Lehar. (1914)

⁷ Those move easiest who have learn'd to dance.

Pope, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 163; *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epist. 2, l. 178.

Not to go back, is somewhat to advance,
And men must walk, at least, before they dance.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 1, l. 53.

⁸ He, perfect dancer, climbs the rope,
And balances your fear and hope.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto II, l. 9.

⁹ He dances well to whom Fortune pipes.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁰ They have measured many a mile,
To tread a measure with you on this grass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 186.

¹¹ For you and I are past our dancing days.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 33. (1592)

My dancing days are done.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Scornful Lady*. Act v, sc. 3.

My dancing days are past.

MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act II, sc. 2.

I doubt her dancing days are over.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

¹² While his off-heel, insidiously aside,
Provokes the caper which he seems to chide.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *Pizarro: Prologue*.

Inconceivable to the minuet in Ariadne.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act II, sc. 2.

¹³ We are dancing on a volcano. (*Nous dansons sur un volcan.*)

M. LE COMTE DE SALVANDY, at a fête given to the King of Naples before the revolution of 1830.

¹⁴ Dance light, for my heart it lies under your feet, love.

JOHN FRANCIS WALLER, *Kitty Neil*.

¹⁵ Waltzes, polkas, lancers, gallops, glides;
Portland fancy, quadrilles, reels and slides!
High-lows, di-dos, how we danced them all!
I'll never forget that time, you may bet,
At the party at Odd Fellows' Hall.

JACOB WENDELL, JR., *The Party at Odd Fellows' Hall*. Interesting as an enumeration of the dances popular in 1890, when the song was written.

¹⁶ Jack shall pipe, and Jill shall dance.

GEORGE WITHER, *Poem on Christmas*.

¹⁷ This dance of death which sounds so musically

Was sure intended for the corpse de ballet.

UNKNOWN, *On the Dance Macabre of Saint-Saëns*.

III—Dancing: Its Beauty

¹⁸ And then he danced,—all foreigners excel
The serious Angles in the eloquence
Of pantomime;—he danced, I say, right well,
With emphasis, and a-so with good sense—
A thing in footing indispensable;

He danced without theatrical pretence,
Not like a ballet-master in the van
Of his drill'd nymphs, but like a gentleman.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 35.

1 Merrily, merrily whirled the wheels of the dizzying dances
Under the orchard-trees and down the path to the meadows.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. I, sec. 4.

Meanwhile there is dancing in yonder green bower,
OWEN MEREDITH, *Midges*.

2 Dear creature!—you'd swear
When her delicate feet in the dance twinkle round,
That her steps are of light, that her home is the air,
And she only *par complaisance* touches the ground.

THOMAS MOORE, *Fudge Family in Paris*. Letter v, l. 50.

I saw her at the county ball;
There, when the sounds of flute and fiddle
Gave signal sweet in that old hall
Of hands across and down the middle,
Hers was the subtlest spell by far
Of all that sets young hearts romancing:
She was our queen, our rose, our star;
And then she danced—Oh, Heaven! her dancing!

W. M. PRAED, *The Belle of the Ball*.

3 To many a youth and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequer'd shade.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 95.

Anon they move
In perfect phalanx, to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. 4, l. 549.

4 Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands:
Courtsied when you have, and kiss'd
The wild waves whist.
Foot it featly here and there;
And, sweet sprites, the burthen bear.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 376.

5 When you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do
Nothing but that.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 140.

6 But O! she dances such a way,
No sun upon an Easter day
Is half so fine a sight.
SIR JOHN SOCKLINS, *Ballad Upon a Wedding*.
St. 8. It was formerly a common belief that the sun danced on Easter Day.

7 And beautiful maidens moved down in the dance,
With the magic of motion and sunshine of glance.

WHITTIER, *Cities of the Plain*. St. 4.

IV—Dancing: Its Faults

8 And Clara dies that Claribel may dance.
ALFRED AUSTIN, *The Golden Age*.

9 How ill the motion to the music suits!
So Orpheus fiddled, and so danced the brutes.
EUSTACE BUDOKL, *On Bad Dancing to Good Music*.

10 Dancing? Oh, dreadful! How it was ever adopted in a civilized country I cannot find out; 'tis certainly a Barbarian exercise, and of savage origin.

FANNY BURNBY, *Cecilia*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

11 Terpsichore! too long misdeem'd a maid—
Reproachful term bestow'd but to upbraid—
Henceforth in all the bronze of brightness shine,
The least a vestal of the virgin Nine.

BYRON, *The Waits*, l. 3.

Endearing Waltz!—to thy more melting tune
Bow Irish jig and ancient rigadon;
Scotch reels, avaunt! and country-dance, forego
Your future claims to each fantastic toe!
Waltz—Waltz alone—both legs and arms demands,

Liberal of feet and lavish of her hands;
Hands which may freely range in public sight
Where ne'er before—but—pray "put out the light."

BYRON, *The Waits*, l. 109.

12 The rout is Folly's circle, which she draws
With magic wand. So potent is the spell,
That none, decoy'd into that fatal ring,
Unless by Heaven's peculiar grace, escape.
There we grow early gray, but never wise.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 629.

When an old man dances,
His locks with age are gray,
But he's a child in mind.
ANACREON, *Odes*. No. xxxix, l. 3.

See also AGE: ITS COMPENSATIONS.

13 The better, the worse.
DIOGENES, of a young woman who danced daintily and was much commended. (BACON, *Apophthegms*. No. 266.)

She could dance more skilfully than an honest woman need. (*Saltare elegantius, quam necesse est probare.*)

SALLUST, *Catullina*. Ch. 25, sec. 2.

14 What! the girl I adore by another embraced?
What! the balm of her breath shall another man taste?

What! pressed in the dance by another man's knee?

What! panting recline on another than me?
Sir, she's yours; you have pressed from the grape its fine blue,
From the rosebud you've shaken the tremulous dew;

What you've touched you may take. Pretty
waltzer—adieu!

SIR HENRY ENGELFIELD, *The Walths*.

At their speed behold advancing
Modern men and women dancing;
Step and dress alike express
Above, below from heel to toe,
Male and female awkwardness.

CATHERINE FANSHAW, *The Abrogation of the
Birth-Night Ball*.

'Twas surely the devil that taught women to
dance.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5319.

In dance the hand hath liberty to touch,
The eye to gaze, the arm for to embrace.
GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *The Grief of Joy*. (1575)

Hot from the hands promiscuously applied,
Round the slight waist, or down the glowing
side.

BYRON, *The Walths*, l. 234.

The greater the fool the better the dancer.
THOMAS EDWARD HOOK, *Epigram*. (BARHAM,
Life and Romances, p. 91.)

He who esteems the Virginia reel
A bait to draw saints from their spiritual weal,
And regards the quadrille as a far greater
knavery

Than crushing his African children with slav-
ery,

Since all who take part in a waltz or cotillon
Are mounted for hell on the devil's own pil-
lion,

Who, as every true orthodox Christian well
knows,

Approaches the heart through the door of
the toes.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 495.

Fat wet bodies go waddling by,
Girdled with satin, though God knows why;
Gripped by satyrs in white and black,
With a fat wet hand on the fat wet back.

ALFRED NOYES, *A Victory Dance*.

Once on a time, the wight Stupidity
For his thumbe trembled,
When he discovered in the brains of men
Something like thoughts assembled. . . .
At last he hit upon a way
For putting to rout, And driving out
From our dull clay

These same intruders new—
This Sense, these Thoughts, these Speculative
+ ill—

What could he do? He introduced quadrilles.

JOHN RUSKIN, *The Invention of Quadrilles*.

To sing well and dance well are accomplish-
ments which advance one very little in the

world. (Qui bien chante et bien danse fait un
métier qui peu avance.)

ROUSSEAU, *Confessions*. Ch. 5.

He capers nimbly in a lady's chamber
To the lascivious pleasing of a lute.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 12.

[The] play of limbs succeeds the play of wit.
HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Cui Bono*.

DANDELION

A dandelion in his verse,
Like the first gold in childhood's purse.

ANNIE RANKIN ANHAN, *Dandelion*.

Those golden kisses all over the cheeks of the
meadow, queerly called dandelions.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Star Papers: A Dis-
course of Flowers*.

Upon a showery night and still,
Without a sound of warning,
A trooper band surprised the hill,
And held it in the morning.

We were not waked by bugle notes,
No cheer our dreams invaded,
And yet at dawn their yellow coats
On the green slopes paraded.

HELEN GRAY COME, *The Dandelions*.

Young Dandelion on a hedge-side,
Said young Dandelion, who'll be my bride?
Said young Dandelion, with a sweet air,
I have my eye on Miss Daisy fair.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Young Dandelion*.

Star-disked dandelions, just as we see them
lying in the grass, like sparks that have
leaped from the kindling sun of summer.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 10.

Dear common flower, that grow'st beside the
way,

Fringing the dusty road with harmless gold,
First pledge of blithesome May,

Which children pluck, and, full of pride,
uphold,

High-hearted buccaneers, o'erjoyed that they
An Eldorado in the grass have found,

Which not the rich earth's ample round
May match in wealth, thou art more dear to
me

Than all the prouder summer-blooms may be.
J. R. LOWELL, *To the Dandelion*.

How like a prodigal doth nature seem,
When thou, for all thy gold, so common art!
Thou teachest me to deem

More sacredly of every human heart,
Since each reflects in joy its scanty gleam
Of heaven, and could some wondrous secret
show,

Did we but pay the love we owe,
And with a child's undoubting wisdom look
On all these living pages of God's book.
J. R. LOWELL, *To the Dandelion*.

The robe of Spring was incomplete at dawn;
The needles of the Sun had done their best.
Gold buttons now are sewn upon the lawn—
Final touch to a green vest.
KENNETH W. PORTER, *Dandelions*.

With locks of gold today;
Tomorrow silver gray,
Then blossom-bald. Behold,
O man, thy fortune told!
JOHN B. TABB, *The Dandelion*.

DANDY, see FOP

DANGER

If the danger seems slight, then truly it is not
slight. (Non jam leve est periculum, si leve
videatur.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Principis Obiure*.

Dangers bring fears, and fears more dangers
bring.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Love Breathing Thanks*.

Where Mars might quake to tread.
BYRON, *Child Harold*, Canto i, st. 54.

I have not quailed to danger's brow
When high and happy—need I now?
BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1027.

For danger levels man and brute,
And all are fellows in their need.
BYRON, *Mosses*, St. 3.

Danger, the spur of all great minds.
CHAPMAN, *Bury d'Ambois*, Act v, sc. 1.

Without danger the game grows cold. (Sine
periculo friget lusus.)
CHAPMAN, *All Fools*, Act iii. Quoted. See GAME.

Where one danger's near,
The more remote, tho' greater, disappear.
So, from the hawk, birds to man's succour
flee,
So from fir'd ships, man leaps into the sea.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidels*, Bk. iii, l. 31.

He that loveth danger shall perish therein.
(Qui amat periculum, in illo peribit.)
Vulgate: *Ecclesiastici*, ii, 27; *Apocrypha: Ec-
clesiasticus*, iii, 25.

As soon as there is life there is danger.
EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and
Private Education*.

Great things through greatest hazards are at-
tained
And then they shine.
JOHN FLATCHEK, *Loyal Subject*, Act i, sc. 5.

Dangers foreseen are the sooner prevented.
RICHARD FRANCK, *Northern Memoirs*, p. 95.
(1658)

He that fears danger in time seldom feels it.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2099.
Danger is next neighbour to security.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1233.

He that bringeth himself into needless dan-
gers, dieth the devil's martyr.
THOMAS FULLER, *Holy War*, Bk. ii, ch. 29.

All on a razor's edge it stands, either woeful
ruin or life. (Ἀνὴρ ἀνὰ ραζοῦ ἐπὶ ὑποῖ ἰστανται
ἀρμύνη ἢ μύδρα λυγρὸς ὁλεθρὸς ἢ βίωσις.)
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. x, l. 173. THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*:
No. xxii, l. 6.

Ye see our danger on the utmost edge
Of hazard, which admits no long debate.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*, Bk. i, l. 94.

Young man, you are standing on the brink of an
abscess.

ANDREW FREEDMAN, owner of the New York
Giants, in 1898, to Charley Dryden, a sports
writer, who had offended him. (STANLEY
WALKER, *City Editor*, p. 118.)

Sweet is danger. (Dulce periculum est.)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iii, ode 25, l. 18.

Danger and delight grow on one stalk.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 226. (1580)
Everything is sweetened by risk.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Death
and the Fear of Dying*.

Danger well past remembered works delight.
HENRY HOWARD, *Bonum est Mihi Quod
Humiliasti Me*.

So—now, the danger dared at last,
Look back, and smile at perils past!
SCOTT, *The Bridal of Triermain: Introduction*,
St. 2.

See also under REMEMBRANCE.

The mere apprehension of a coming peril has
put many into a situation of the utmost dan-
ger. (Multos in summa pericula misit Venturi
timor ipse mali.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. vii, l. 104.

He who sees danger perishes in it.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. i, ch. 20.

Danger will wink on opportunity.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 401.

Danger comes the sooner when despised.
(Citius venit periculum, cum contemnitur.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 104.

Dangers by being despised grow great.
EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 11 May, 1792.

He who dares dangers overcomes them before
he incurs them. (Pericula qui audet, ante vin-
cit quam accipit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 538.

A danger is never overcome without danger
(*Numquam periculum sine periculo vincitur.*)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 420.

Dangers are overcome by dangers
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No. 1232

Danger itself is the best remedy for danger
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum* (1651)

Without danger we cannot get beyond danger
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

1
Oft beneath the sweetest flow'rs
Is couch'd the deadliest danger
THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Maria's Return to Her Native Cottage*

SNAKE IN THE GRASS, *see* SERPENT.

2
The danger past and God forgotten.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 6.

THE DEVIL WAS SICK, *see* DEVIL: ILL AND WELL.

3
Constant exposure to dangers will breed contempt for them (*Contemptum periculorum assiduitas periculi dabit*)
SENECA, *De Providentia* Sec. iv.

4
Blind panic is incapable of providing even for its own safety, for it does not avoid danger, but runs away. Yet we are more exposed to danger when we turn our backs
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium* Epis. civ, sec. 10.

See also under DISCRETION.

5
No one can with safety expose himself often to danger. The man who has often escaped is caught at last.

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 326

The danger that is nearest we least dread.
(*Levis solet timere, qui propius timet.*)
SENECA, *Proas*, l. 515.

6
There is no person who is not dangerous for someone. (Il n'y a personne qui ne soit dangereux pour quelqu'un.)

MADAME DE SÉVIGNÉ, *Letters*

For, though I am not splenitive and rash,
Yet have I something in me dangerous.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 284.

7
Send danger from the east unto the west,
So honour cross it from the north to south.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 195.

Danger divineth shifts; wit waits on fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 690.

8
It is no jesting with edge tools
UNKNOWN, *True Tragedy of Richard III.* (1594)

There is no jesting with edge tools.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer* Act ii, sc. 4

All tools are in one sense edge-tools, and are dangerous
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

11—Danger: Scylla and Charybdis

9
Scylla guards the right side, insatiate Charybdis the left (Dextrum Scylla latus, levum implacata Charybdis)

VERGIL, *Æneid* Bk iii, l. 420

10
Thou wilt fall upon Scylla in seeking to shun Charybdis (Incidis in Scyllam cupiens vitare Charybdis)

PULIPE GAULTIER, *Alexandres* Bk v, l. 301
(c. 1400) Alluding to the Homeric fable of Scylla and Charybdis, the first a rock, the second a whirlpool, in the straits of Messina

When I shun Scylla, your father, I fall in Charybdis, your mother

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 5, 18

11
In front a precipice, behind wolves. (A fronte præcipitium, à tergo lupi)

FRASER, *Adagia* Chii iii, cent. iv, No. 94
Between the wolf and the dog (Hac urget lupus, hac canis, arunt)

HORACE, *Satires* Bk ii, sat. ii, l. 64

Between altar and axe (Inter sacrum saxumque.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 617 (Act iii, sc. 4.)

12
Thou'dst shun a bear;
But if thy flight lay toward the raging sea,
Thou'dst meet the bear i' the mouth

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 9.

DANTE

13
And Dante stern
And sweet, whose spirit was an urn
For wine and milk poured out in turn
E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 352

14
Oh then Dante of the dread Inferno!
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. St. 19

15
Ungrateful Florence! Dante sleeps afar,
Like Scipio, buried by the upbraiding shore
BYRON, *Childe Harold* Canto iv, st. 57

16
Dante dared to write his autobiography in colossal cipher, or into universality

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*
Dante's imagination is the nearest to hands and feet that we have seen. He clasps the thought as if it were a tree or a stone, and describes as mathematically

EMERSON, *Essays: Natural History of Intellect*

17
Thy sacred song is like the trump of doom.
Yet in thy heart what human sympathies.
What soft compassion glows, as in the skies

The tender stars their clouded lamps relume!
LONGFELLOW, *Dante*

This man descended to the doomed and dead
For our instruction, then to God ascended,
Heaven opened wide to him its portals splendid,
Who from his country's, closed against him, fled
LONGFELLOW, *Dante*

- 1 Day is ended. Darkness shrouds
The shoreless seas and lowering clouds.
T. L. PRACYCK, *Rhododaphne*. Canto v, l. 264.
Darkness there, and nothing more
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*. St. 4.
- 2 He that gropes in the dark finds that he would
not
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*
He that tuns in the dark may well stumble.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*
It is sure to be dark if you shut your eyes.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*
- 3 Dark as a wolf's mouth
SCOTT, *St. Roman's Well*. Ch. 36.
Dark as the devil's mouth
SCOTT, *Woodstock*. Ch. 12.
- 4 It was so dark, Hal, that thou couldst not see
thy hand
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 247.
With hue like that when some great painter
dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and
eclipse,
SHREVELEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto v, st. 23.
- 5 And out of darkness came the hands
That reach thro' nature, moulding men.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. cxiv.
- 6 I'm afraid to go home in the dark.
WILLIAMS-VAN ALSTYNE. Title and refrain of
popular song (1907). Parodied by O. Henry
as he was dying. See p. 415 II.

DAUGHTER

- 7 Thy daughters bright thy walks adorn,
Gay as the gilded summer sky,
Sweet as the dewy, milk-white thorn,
Dear as the raptured thrill of joy.
BURNS, *Address to Edinburgh*. St. 4.
A lady with her daughters or her nieces
Shines like a guinea and seven-shilling pieces.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 60.
- 8 You appear to me so superior, so elevated
above other men, I contemplate you with
such strange mixture of humility, admiration,
reverence, love and pride, that very little su-
perstition would be necessary to make me
worship you as a superior being . . . I had
rather not live than not be the daughter of
such a man
THOMAS BURR, *Letter to her Father*. (PAR-
TON, *Life and Times of Aaron Burr*, ii, 188.)
- 9 Is thy face like thy mother's, my fair child,
Ada, sole daughter of my house and heart?
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 1.
- 10 A country squire, with . . . a wife and two

- daughters . . . Oh God! two such unlicked
cubs.
CONGREVE, *The Old Batchelor*. Act iv, sc. 8.
See also under BEAR.
- 11 An undutiful Daughter will prove an unman-
ageable Wife
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1752.
- 12 Daughters and dead fish are no keeping wares.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1235.
- 13 I make presents to the mother, but think of
the daughter (Der Mutter schenk' ich, Die
Tochter denk' ich.)
GÖTTE, *Sprüche in Reimen*. Pt. iii.
He that would the daughter win,
Must with the mother first begin.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 49.
- 14 Home-made by the homely daughters.
THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*, l. 2043.
- 15 O daughter, lovelier than thy lovely mother.
(O matre pulchra filia pulchrior.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 16, l. 1.
- 16 Then farewell, my dear; my loved daughter,
adieu;
The last pang of life is in parting from you.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *A Deathbed Advice from
T. J. to M. R.*
- 17 You teach your daughters the diameters of
the planets, and wonder what you have done
that they do not delight in your company.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 160.
O, I see thee old and formal, fitted to thy petty
part,
With a little hoard of maxims preaching down
a daughter's heart!
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*. St. 47.
- 18 If I had a daughter, I would bring her up as
a clinging vine.
MARY LATROOP, first woman member of the
American Bar Association.
- 19 Filled her with thee, a daughter fair,
So buxom, blithe, and debonair.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 23.
- 20 Now such an one for daughter Creon had
As maketh wise men fools and young men
mad.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. xvii, l. 199.
- 21 Many daughters have done virtuously, but
thou excellest them all.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxxi, 29.
- 22 Twa daughters and a back door are three
stark thieves.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹ Still harping on my daughter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 188.

My daughter! O my ducats! O my daughter!
Fled with a Christian! O my Christian ducats!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 8, l. 15.

² It was a lordling's daughter, the fairest one
of three,
That liked of her master as well as well might
he.

SHAKESPEARE [?], *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 211.

³ I am all the daughters of my father's house,
And all the brothers too

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 123.

A daughter and a goodly babe,
Lusty and like to live: the queen receives
Much comfort in 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 26.

⁴ If a daughter you have, she's the plague of
your life,
No peace shall you know, though you've
burned your wife!

At twenty she mocks at the duty you taught
her—

Oh, what a plague is an obstinate daughter!
SHRIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 3.

⁵ The mother says to her daughter: Daughter,
bid thy daughter, to tell her daughter, that her
daughter's daughter is crying.

(Mater ait natie, die nata filia natum

U' moneat natie, plangere filiolam)

UNKNOWN, *Stick on a Lady Who Saw Her
Descendants to the Sixth Generation*
(GREENWELL, *Account of Runcorn*, p. 34)

The mother said to her daughter, "Daughter,
bid thy daughter tell her daughter that her
daughter's daughter hath a daughter"

GEORGE HAKEWILL, *Apologie of the Power and
Providence of God*. Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 9.

⁶ Have you not heard these many years ago,
Jephtha was judge of Israel?

He had one only daughter and no mo,
The which he loved passing well.

UNKNOWN, *Jephtha Judge of Israel*. (PERCY,
Reliques. Ser. i, bk. ii, No. 3.)

Hamlet: O Jephthah, judge of Israel, what a
treasure hadst thou!

Polonius: What a treasure had he, my lord?

Hamlet: Why,

"One fair daughter, and no more,

The which he loved passing well."

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 422.

DAVIS, JEFFERSON

⁷ If I could take one wing and Lee the other,
I think we could between us wrest a victory
from those people.

JEFFERSON DAVIS, *Memoirs*. Vol. ii, p. 392.

⁸ Calm martyr of a noble cause,
Upon thy form in vain

The Dungeon clanks its cankered jaws,

And clasps its cankered chain;

For thy free spirit walks abroad,

And every pulse is stirred

With the old deathless glory thrill,

Whene'er thy name is heard.

W. M. BELL, *Jefferson Davis*.

⁹ He has made an army, has made a navy, and
more than that, has made a nation.

GLADSTONE, *Speech*, at Newcastle, 1862, re-
ferring to Jefferson Davis.

¹⁰ We'll hang Jeff Davis to a sour apple tree,
As we go marching on

CHARLES SPRAGUE HALL, *John Brown's Body*.

¹¹ *Et arma cedunt tunc,*

Said a Roman of renown:

When the din of war is over,

Arms yield unto the gown.

But this motto Jeff reverses:

For, arrayed in female charms,

When the din of war is over,

In his gown he yields to arms

CHARLES G. HAINES, *An Old Maxim Re-
versed* Referring to the report that Davis
had been captured in a woman's clothes

¹² And he . . . now slinks through dark Obliv-
ion's gate,

With this his epitaph: When others quailed,

He staked his all upon one cast of fate

And lost—and lived to know that he had
failed!

HARRY THURSTON PECK, *Jefferson Davis*.

DAWN

See also Day: Its Beginning; Morning;
Sunrise

¹³ Now had Aurora displayed her mantle over
the blushing skies, and dark night withdrawn
her sable veil

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

Aurora had but newly chased the night,

And purpled o'er the sky with blushing light.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. i, l. 186.

Aurora [Dawn] a friend to the Muses. (Aurora
Musis amica.)

ERASMUS, *De Ratone Studio*; *Letter to Chris-
tian Northoff*, 1497.

But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn,

With rosy lustre purpled o'er the lawn.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iii, l. 671 (Pope, tr.)

You cannot shut the windows of the sky
Through which Aurora shows her brightening
face.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto ii, st. 3.

¹⁴ When God sends the dawn, he sends it for all.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 49.

1 Slow buds the pink dawn like a rose
From out night's gray and cloudy sheath;
Softly and still it grows and grows,
Petal by petal, leaf by leaf.
SUSAN COOLIDGE, *The Morning Comes Before the Sun*.

2 Kathleen mavourneen! the grey dawn is
breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill.
LOUISA MACARTNEY CRAWFORD, *Kathleen Mavourneen*.

3 It is always darkest just before the day
dawneth.
THOMAS FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.
(1650)

4 The dawn is lonely for the sun,
And chill and drear;
The one lone star is pale and wan,
As one in fear.
RICHARD HOVEY, *Chanson de Rosemonde*.

5 Ob, the road to Mandalay, where the flyin'-
fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer
China crost the Bay!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mandalay*.

East, oh, east of Himalay
Dwell the nations underground,
Hiding from the shock of day,
For the sun's uprising sound. . . .
So fearfully the sun doth sound,
Clanging up beyond Cathay;
For the great earthquaking sunrise
Rolling up beyond Cathay.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Mistress of Vision*.

6 Oft when the white, still dawn
Lifted the skies and pushed the hills apart,
I've felt it like a glory in my heart.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Joy of the Morning*.

7 The wind that sighs before the dawn
Chases the gloom of night,
The curtains of the East are drawn,
And suddenly—'t is light.
LEWIS MORRIS, *Le Vent de l'Esprit*.

8 God, with sweet strength, with terror and with
trancing,
Spake in the purple mystery of dawn.
F. W. H. MYERS, *St. Paul*.

9 Clothing the palpable and familiar
With golden exhalations of the dawn.
SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act i, sc. 1.
(Coleridge, tr.)

10 Out of the scabbard of the night,
By God's hand drawn,
Flashes his shining sword of light,
And lo,—the dawn!
FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN, *Dawn*.

11 What humbugs we are, who pretend to live
for Beauty, and never see the Dawn!
LOGAN PEARSALE SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

12 Hail, gentle Dawn! mild blushing goddess,
hail!

Rejoic'd I see thy purple mantle spread
O'er half the skies, gems pave thy radiant way,
And orient pearls from ev'ry shrub depend.
WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Chase*. Bk. ii, l. 79.

13 Of all the founts from which man's heart has
drawn

Some essence of the majesty of earth, . . .
I reckon first the sunset and the dawn.
GEORGE STERLING, *The Guerdon of the Sun*.

14 Dawn sleeps on the shadowy hills,
The stars hold their breath counting the hours.
RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*.

15 Now the frosty stars are gone:
I have watched them one by one,
Fading on the shores of Dawn.
Round and full the glorious sun
Walks with level step the spray,
Through his vestibule of Day.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Arct in the Cloven Pine*.

16 Dawn, meanwhile, had restored her gentle
light to weary men, recalling them to task and
toil (*Aurora interea miseris mortalibus alman
Extulerat lucem, referens opera atque la-
bores*)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xi, l. 182.

17 Day's sweetest moments are at dawn.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Dawn*.

18 When, in extravagant revel, the Dawn, a
Bacchante upleaping,
Spills, on the tresses of Night, vintages golden
and red

WILLIAM WATSON, *Hymn to the Sea*. Pt. iii,
l. 13.

19 And down the long and silent street,
The dawn with silver-sandalled feet,
Crept like a frightened girl
OSCAR WILDE, *The Harlot's House*. St. 12.

DAY

See also Night and Day

I—Day: Its Beginning

See also Dawn, Morning, Sunrise

20 The dawn is over-cast, the morning low'ts,
And heavily in clouds brings on the day,
The great, th' important day, big with the
late

Of Cato and of Rome.
JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

Big with the fate of Europe.

THOMAS TICKELL, *Ode on Earl Stanhope's Voyage to France*. St. 1.

1 Day is a snow-white Dove of heaven
That from the East glad message brings.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Day and Night*.

2 Yet, behind the night,
Waits for the great unborn, somewhere afar,
Some white tremendous daybreak.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Second Best*.

3 Day! Faster and more fast,
O'er night's brim, day boils at last.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes: Introduction*.

4 Day breaks not, it is my heart.

JOHN DONNE, *Daybreak*.

5 Oh, tenderly the haughty day
Fills his blue urn with fire
EMERSON, *Ode, Concord, 4 July, 1857*.

6 Out of the shadows of night
The world rolls into light:
It is daybreak everywhere
LONGFELLOW, *Bells of San Blas*.

7 This is another day! And flushed Hope walks
Adown the sunward slopes with golden shoon.
DON MARQUIS, *This is Another Day*.

8 Phosphor, bring back the day! why delay our
delight?

Cæsar returns; O Phosphor, bring back the
day!
(Phosphore, redde diem! quid gaudia nostra
moraris?)

Cæsar venturo; Phosphore, redde diem!)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*: Bk viii, ep 21, l. 1. (Phos-
phor, the morning star)

Sweet Phosphor, bring the day,
Whose conqu'ring ray
May chase these fogs, sweet Phosphor, bring the
day! . . .

Sweet Phosphor, bring the day;
Light will repay
The wrongs of night: sweet Phosphor, bring the
day!

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, Emb. 14.

9 Hide me from day's garish eye.

MILTON, *H Penseroso*, l. 141.

10 How troublesome is day!
It calls us from our sleep away;
It bids us from our pleasant dreams awake,
And sends us forth to keep or break
Our promises to pay.

How troublesome is day!
THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Fly-by-Night*. St. 1.

11 The day begins to break, and night is fled,

Whose pitchy mantle over-veil'd the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 1.

The sun is in the heaven, and the proud day,
Attended with the pleasures of the world,
Is all too wanton and too full of gauds
To give me audience.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 34.

12 The wolves have prey'd: and look, the gentle
day,

Before the wheels of Phœbus, round about,
Dapples the drowsy east with spots of grey.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 25.

Look, love, what envious streaks
Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east:
Night's randles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tip-toe on the misty mountain tops.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 6.

The busy day,
Wak'd by the lark, hath rous'd the rihald crows,
And dreaming night will hide our joys no longer.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
2, l. 8.

13 Only that day dawns to which we are awake.
There is more day to dawn. The sun is but a
morning star

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Closing lines. Quoted
as closing lines of H. M. Tomlinson's *All
Our Yesterdays*.

II—Day: Its Employment

14 Think in the morning. Act in the noon. Eat in
the evening. Sleep in the night.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

15 Oh Day, if I squander a wavelet of thee,
A mite of my twelve-hours' treasure,
The least of thy gazes or glances . . .
One of thy choices, or one of thy chances . . .
Then shame fall on Asolo, mischief on me!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*, l. 13.

16 One day well spent is to be preferred to an
eternity of error (Unus dies bene . . . actus
peccanti immortalitate anteponendus.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 2, sec. 5.

17 He is only rich who owns the day. There is no
king, rich man, fairy, or demon who possesses
such power as that. . . . The days are made
on a loom whereof the warp and woof are past
and future time.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.

18 One day is equal to every day. (Unus dies par
omni est.)

HERACLITUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 106. (SENECA,
Epistulae ad Lucilium. Epis. xii, sec. 7.)

- 1 One day, with life and heart,
Is more than time enough to find a world.
JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Columbus*.
- 2 Each morning gives thee wings to flee from
hell,
Each night a star to guide thy feet to heaven.
WALTER MALONE, *Opportunity*.
- 3 Make it short, for this is my busy day. (Hunc
pudet, . . . quaque id promisit die.)
PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 279. (Act i, sc. 3.)
This is my busy day.
EUGENE FIELD, *Notice*, above his desk in the
Denver Tribune office, 1882.
- 4 No day without its line. (Nulla dies sine linea.)
PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk.
xxxv, ch. 36, sec. 10. This is a condensation
of Pliny's statement that "It was Apelles'
constant habit never to allow a day to be so
fully occupied that he had not time for the
exercise of his art, if only to the extent of
one stroke of the brush."
Add a line every hour, and between whiles add
a line.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.
- 5 Each day is the scholar of yesterday. (Dis-
cipulus est prioris posterior dies.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 143.
But you with pleasure own your errors past,
And make each day a critique on the last.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 11.
- 6 Every day should be passed as if it were to be
our last.
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 633.
Write it on your heart that every day is the best
day in the year. No man has learned anything
rightly until he knows that every day is Doomsday.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.
- Each present day thy last esteem.
THOMAS KEN, *Morning Hymn*.
- 7 Better the day, better the deed.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Michaelmas Terme*. Act
iii, sc. 1. (1607)
- The better day, the better deed.
SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *Knave of Hearts*, l. 46.
(1612); See also SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*,
dial. i (1738); GARRICK, *May-Day*, sc. 2
(1775).
- I think the better day the better deed.
CHIEF JUSTICE SIR JOHN HOLT, *Judgment*, in
Sir W. Moore's case. (1703) 2 Raym. 1028.
- The better day, the worse deed.
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Genesis*, iii.
The better the day the better the deed.
DICKENS, *Edwin Drood*. Ch. 10. (1870)
- 8 Golden days, fruitful of golden deeds.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 337.

- 9 A day differs not a whit from eternity. (Nihil
interesse inter diem et seculum.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. ci, sec. 9.
A day is a miniature eternity.
EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iv, p. 26.
- 10 And here have sat The livelong day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 46.
- 11 We should hold day with the Antipodes,
If you would walk in absence of the sun.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v, 1, 127.
- 12 Friends, I have lost a day! (Amici, diem
perdidit!)
- EMPEROR TITUS VESPASIANUS, his customary
self-reproach when a day passed without
his benefiting some one. (SUETONIUS, *Lives
of the Caesars: Titus*. Ch. 8, sec. 1.)
Whatever is right.—This world, 'tis true,
Was made for Cæsar—but for Titus too:
And which more blest? who chained his country,
say,
Or he whose virtue sighed to lose a day?
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 145.
"I've lost a day,"—the prince who nobly cried,
Had been an emperor without his crown.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 99.
- 13 Think that day lost whose low descending sun
Views from thy hand no worthy action done.
UNKNOWN. The earliest known instance of the
use of this couplet is in the autograph album
of David Krieg, in the British Museum,
where it appears in quotation marks, signed
James Bobart, with the caption, "Virtus sui
gloria," and dated 8 Dec., 1697.
Count that day lost whose low descending sun
Views from thy hand no worthy action done.
The more familiar version, as given in Stan-
ford's *Art of Reading*, p. 27 (Boston, 1803).
- 14 The day is short and the work is long.
UNKNOWN, *Beryn*, l. 3631. (1400) See under *ANX*.
- III—Days: Happy
- 15 The day which she marks with a whiter stone.
(Quem lapide illo, dies, candidiore notat.)
CATULLUS, *Odes*, Ode lxxviii, l. 108. (148)
Let not a day so fair lack its white chalk-mark.
(Cressa ne careat pulchra dies nota.)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 36, l. 20.
O happy day, to be marked with the whitest
stone! (O diem letum notandumque mihi candi-
dissimo calculo!)
- PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. vi, epis. 11.
Pericles separated his whole force into eight di-
visions, had them draw lots, and allowed the
division which got the white bean to feast and
take their ease, while the others did the fighting.
And this is the reason, as they say, why those
who have had a gay and festive time call it a
"white day," from the white bean.
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pericles*. Ch. 27, sec. 2.

O festival day . . . worthy to be marked with a stone as white as snow!

JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*, K 1. (1540)

This happy day to be enrolled
In rubric letters and in gold.

APHRA BEHN, *The City Heiress*, Act v, sc. 3.

1 Into which list are they to go? Marked with chalk as sane, or with charcoal? (Quorsum abeant? Sani ut creta, an carbone notati?)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 246.

Are we to mark this day with a white or a black stone?

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 10.

2 On a good day good words must be spoken.
(Dicenda bona sunt bona verba die.)

OVID, *Fasts*, Bk. i, l. 72.

3 O, such a day,
So fought, so follow'd and so fairly won.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act 1, sc. 1, l. 20.

'Tis a lucky day, boy, and we'll do good deeds on it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 142.

4 A day, long to be remembered! (O longum memoranda dies!)

STATIUS, *Sylvarum*, Bk. i, 13.

5 Happy days
Roll onward, leading up the golden year.

TENNYSON, *The Golden Year*, l. 40.

When I said to her,
"A day for gods to stoop," she answered, "Ay,
And men to soar."

TENNYSON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 297.

6 The longed for day is at hand. (Expectata dies aderat.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. v, l. 104.

7 One of those heavenly days that cannot die.

WORDSWORTH, *Nutting*, l. 2.

The immortal spirit of one happy day.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*, No. iv.

IV—Days: Unhappy

8 The long days are no happier than the short ones.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast: Evening*.

9 The poorest day that passes over us is the conflux of two eternities; it is made up of currents that issue from the remotest Past, and flow onwards to the remotest Future.

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

Is not every meanest day the confluence of two eternities?

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*, Pt. i, bk. vi, ch. 1.

10 Days that need borrow
No part of their good morrow,

From a fore-spent night of sorrow.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed) Mistress*, St. 26.

11 Dullest of dull-hued days.

THOMAS HARDY, *A Commonplace Day*.

12 Every man hath his ill day.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

No day passeth without some grief.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 6. (1670)

13 How short our happy days appear!

How long the sorrowful!

JEAN INGELOW, *The Mariner's Cave*, St. 38.

14 This has certainly been a perverse and adverse day! (Edepol ne hic dies pervorsus atque adversus.)

PLAUTUS, *Menachmi*, l. 899. (Act v, sc. 5.)

15 The next day is never so good as the day before.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*, No. 815.

16 What hath this day deserv'd? what hath it done,

That it in golden letters should be set

Among the high tides in the calendar?

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 84.

17 So foul and fair a day I have not seen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 38.

Come what come may,

Time and the hour runs through the roughest day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 146.

18 We have seen better days.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 27.

19 I hate the day, because it lendeth light
To see all things, and not my love to see.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Daphnida*, l. 407.

20 But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me.

TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*. See also under PAST.

V—Days: Their Passage

See also under Time

21 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle.

Old Testament: *Job*, vii, 6.

My days are swifter than a post.

Old Testament: *Job*, ix, 25.

22 What one day gives, another takes.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

23 Day is pushed out by day. (Truditur dies die.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. ii, ode 18, l. 15.

24 Daughters of Time, the hypocritic Days,

Muffled and dumb like barefoot dervishes,
And marching single in an endless file,
Bring diadems and fagots in their hands.
To each they offer gifts after his will,
Bread, kingdom, stars, and sky that holds
them all.

I, in my pleached garden, watched the pomp,
Forgot my morning wishes, hastily
Took a few herbs and apples, and the Day
Turned and departed silent. I, too late,
Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

EMERSON, *Days*.

They [the days] come and go like muffled and
veiled figures sent from a distant friendly party;
but they say nothing, and if we do not use the
gifts they bring, they carry them as silently away.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

1
Nor mourn the unalterable Days
That Genius goes and Folly stays.

EMERSON, *In Memoriam: Edward Bliss Emerson*.

2
A day to come shows longer than a year that's
gone.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 68.

3
My days are gone a-wandering. (Mes jours
s'en sont allez errant.)

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Le Grand Testament*.

4
There's one sun more strung on my bead of
days.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *Rules and Lessons*. St. 20.

VI—Day: Its End

See also Night and Day; Evening; Sunset;
Twilight

5
Parting day
Dies like the dolphin, whom each pang imbues
With a new colour as it gasps away,
The last still loveliest.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 29.

6
Beware of desp'rate steps. The darkest day
(Live but to-morrow) will have pass'd away.

COWPER, *The Needless Alarm: Moral*.

7
And all the dying day might be
Immortal in its dying!
AUBREY DE VENE, *Evening Melody*.

8
Be how so that the day be long,
The dark night cometh at last.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vi, l. 578.
(1390)

For though the day be never so long,
At last the bells ringeth to evensong.
STEPHEN HAWES, *Pastelime of Pleasure*. Ch.
42, p. 207. (1517) Quoted at the stake by
George Tankerfield, 1555. (Fox, *Book of Martyrs*, ch. 7.)

9
The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,
The ploughman homeward plods his weary
way,

And leaves the world to darkness and to me.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. (1751)

Or when the ploughman leaves the task of day,
And trudging homeward whistles on the way.
JOHN GAY, *Rural Sports*. (1713)

10
Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky,
The dew shall weep thy fall to-night;
For thou must die.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church: Virtue*.

11
As vanquished day lit camp-fires in the west.
JAMES BARRON HOPE, *Approach to Jamestown*.

12
Well, this is the end of a perfect day,
Near the end of a journey, too;
But it leaves a thought that is big and strong,
With a wish that is kind and true.
For mem'ry has painted this perfect day
With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day,
The soul of a friend we've made.

CARRIE JACOBS BOND, *A Perfect Day*.

13
Now in his Palace of the West,
Sinking to slumber, the bright Day,
Like a tired monarch fann'd to rest,
Mid the cool airs of Evening lay;
While round his couch's golden rim
The gaudy clouds, like courtiers, crept--
Struggling each other's light to dim,
And catch his last smile e'er he slept.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Summer Fête*. St. 22.

14
Long is it to the ending of the day,
And many a thing may hap ere eventide.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Bel-
lerophon in Lycia*, l. 2857.

15
The longest day soon comes to an end. (Long-
issimus dies cito conditur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ix, epis. 36.

16
Day's lustrous eyes grow heavy in sweet death.
SCHILLER, *The Assuagion*. St. 4.

17
The gaudy, blabbing and remorseful day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 1.

18
In the posteriors of this day, which the rude
multitude call the afternoon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 1, 94.

The west yet glimmers with some streaks of day:
Now spurs the lated traveller apace
To gain the timely inn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 4.

20
The lights begin to twinkle from the rocks;

The long day wanes; the slow moon climbs;
the deep

Moans round with many voices.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 54.

¹ The spirit walks of ev'ry day deceased.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 180.

² For there is no day however beautiful which
has not its night. (Car il n'est si beau jour
qui n'amène pas sa nuit.)

UNKNOWN. *Inscription*, on tombstone of Jean
d'Orbesan, at Padua.

DEAFNESS

³ He is as deaf as a door.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*, II, 49. (1599)

Dumb and deaf as a post.

THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Chippes*, p. 136. (1575)

The userer is as deaf as a door nail.

THOMAS WILSON, *Discourse Upon Usury*, 224.
(1572)

⁴ I fear we are deaf on that side.

JOHN CHAMBERLAIN, *Letters*. No. 12. (1598)

As deaf as adders upon that side of the head.

SCOTT, *Waverley*. Ch. 36.

They never would hear,

But turn the deaf ear,

As a matter they had no concern in.

SWIFT, *Dingley and Brent*.

⁵ Who is so deaf or so blind as is he

That wilfully will neither hear nor see?

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

None so deaf as those that will not hear.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Psalms*,
lviii.

⁶ A deaf man went to law with another deaf
man, and the judge was much deaffer than
either. One of them asserted that the other
owed him five months' rent, and the other said
that his opponent had been grinding corn at
night to evade the tax. The judge looked at
them and said, "Why are you quarreling? She
is your mother; you must both support her."

NICARCHUS, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig.
251.)

⁷ They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth
her ear.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lviii, 4.

Ears more deaf than adders.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 172.

I will be deaf as an adder.

CHAPMAN, *Eastward Ho*. Act v, sc. 2.

⁸ Your tale, sir, would cure deafness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 106

⁹ Deaf, giddy, helpless, left alone,

To all my friends a burden grown;

No more I hear my church's bell
Than if it rang out for my knell;

At thunder now no more I start

Than at the rumbling of a cart;

And what's incredible, slack!

No more I hear a woman's clack.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *On His Own Deafness*.

He thinks himself deaf, because he no longer
hears himself talked of.

TALLEYRAND, of Chateaubriand in his old age.

¹⁰ He tells his story to a deaf ear. (*Surdo narret
fabulam.*)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 222.

DEATH

See also Fame and Death; Goodness and
Death; Life and Death; Love and Death;
Soldier: How Sleep the Brave

I—Death: Definitions

¹¹ Death is a black camel, which kneels at the
gates of all.

ABD-EL-KADER, *Rappel à l'Intelligent*.

The Black Camel.

EARL DEER BIGGERS. Title of novel.

¹² Death is the universal salt of states.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

O great corrector of enormous times,
Shaker of o'er-rank states, thou grand decider
Of dusty and old titles, that heaviest with blood
The earth when it is sick, and curest the world
O' the pleurisy of people!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Two Noble
Kinsmen*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹³ Death hath not only particular stars in heaven,
but malevolent places on earth, which single
out our infirmities and strike at our weaker
parts.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 4.

¹⁴ Death, . . . pale priest of the mute people.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Balaustion's Adventure*, l.
303.

¹⁵ Love, fame, ambition, avarice—'tis the same,
Each idle, and all ill, and none the worst—
For all are meteors with a different name,
And Death the sable smoke where vanishes the
flame.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, st. 124.

Yet what is

Death, so it be glorious? 'Tis a sunset.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹⁶ What is death? A bugbear. (*Θάνατος τί ἐστιν;
μαρμολόκειον.*)

EPICETUS, *Discourse*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 17.
Epictetus adds that Socrates did well to call
all such things "bugbears." (PLATO, *Phædo*,
77e.)

¹ Death, kind Nature's signal of retreat.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 364.

² Death, like birth, is a secret of Nature.
(Ὁ θάνατος τοιοῦτος, οὐκ ᾔστερος, φέρονται μυστήριον.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv. sec. 5.

³ Death, however, Is a spongy wall,
Is a sticky river, Is nothing at all.
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Mortuarius*.

⁴ Death is but a name, a date,
A milestone by the stormy road,
Where you may lay aside your load
And bow your face and rest and wait,
Defying fear, defying fate.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *A Song of Creation*. Canto iv, st. 12.

What is this rest of death, sweet friend?
What is the rising up, and where?
I say, death is a lengthened prayer,
A longer night, a larger end.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *A Song of the South*, Sec. vii.

⁵ Death is the scion Of the house of hope.
DOROTHY PARKER, *Death*.

⁶ Death's but a path that must be trod,
If men would ever pass to God.
THOMAS FARNELL, *A Night-Piece on Death*. l. 67.

⁷ Death is but crossing the world, as friends do
the seas; they live in one another still.
WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

⁸ Death is sometimes a punishment, often a
gift; to many it has been a favor. (Interim
poena est mori, Sed saepe donum; pluribus
veniae fuit.)

SENECA, *Hercules Oetaeus*, l. 930.
Death is fortunate for the child, bitter to the
youth, too late to the old. (Mors infanti felix,
juveni acerba, nimis sera seni.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 394.

⁹ Death is the veil which those who live call
life:
They sleep, and it is lifted.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 3.
¹⁰ Death is the ugly fact which nature has to
hide, and she hides it well.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Death
and the Fear of Dying*.

¹¹ The sleeping partner of life.
HORACE SMITH, *The Tin Trumpet: Death*.

¹² Death is the mother of beauty; hence from
her
Alone shall come fulfillment to our dreams.
WALLACE STEVENS, *Sunday Morning*.

¹³ Death's truer name
Is "Onward," no discordance in the roll
And march of that Eternal Harmony
Whereto the world beats time.

TENNYSON, *Unpublished Sonnets*. (*Life*, vol. i.)

¹⁴ I am the Dark Cavalier; I am the Last Lover;
My arms shall welcome you when other arms
are tired.

MARGARET WIDDEMER, *The Dark Cavalier*.

¹⁵ Death is an angel with two faces:
To us he turns
A face of terror, blighting all things fair;
The other burns
With glory of the stars, and love is there.
T. C. WILLIAMS, *A Thanatopsis*.

¹⁶ Death is the crown of life:
Were death denied, poor man would live in
vain;
Were death denied, to live would not be life;
Were death denied, ev'n fools would wish to
die.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 526.

¹⁷ Who can take
Death's portrait true? The tyrant never sat.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 52.

II—Death: Apothegms

¹⁸ Though this may be play to you,
'Tis death to us.
ÆSOP, *Fables: The Boys and the Frog*.

¹⁹ To die quickly is a privilege; I shall die by
inches.
AMEL, *Journal*, 1 Sept., 1874.

²⁰ Drive your cart and your plow over the bones
of the dead.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

²¹ The angel of Death has been abroad through-
out the land; you may almost hear the beating
of his wings.

JOHN BRIGET, *Speech against the Crimean
War*, House of Commons, 23 Feb., 1855.

The wind of Death's imperishable wing.
DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI, *The House of Life:
Lovesight*.

²² To be content with death may be better than
to desire it.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 26.
I do not wish to die, but care not if I were dead.
(Emori nolo: sed me esse mortuum nihil æstimo.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, 8.

²³ Death stepped tacitly and took them where
they never see the sun.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Toccata of Galuppi's*.

¹ The dead ride fast. (Die Todten reiten schnell.)

GOTTFRIED AUGUSTUS BÜCKER, *Leonore*.

Tramp! tramp! across the land they speed,

Splash! splash! across the sea;

Hurrah! the dead can ride apace!

Dost fear to ride with me?

BÜCKER, *Leonore*. (William Taylor, tr.)

² The crash of the whole solar and stellar systems could only kill you once.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter to John Carlyle*.

Men die but once, and the opportunity

Of a noble death is not an everyday fortune:

It is a gift which noble spirits pray for.

CHARLES LAMB, *John Woodvil*. Act ii, sc. 2.

It is the lot of man but once to die.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. v, emb. 7.

³ The cup of death already drained. (Jam exhausto illo poculo mortis.)

CICERO, *Pro Cluentio*. Ch. 11, sec. 31.

⁴ These have not the hope of death. (Questi non hanno speranza di morte.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto iii, l. 46.

⁵ O that . . . they would consider their latter end.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xxii, 29.

⁶ He'd make a lovely corpse.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 19.

"Never see . . . a dead post-boy, did you?" inquired Sam. . . "No," rejoined Bob, "I never did." "No!" rejoined Sam triumphantly. "Nor never will; and there's another thing that no man never see, and that's a dead donkey."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. ii.

⁷ In the jaws of death.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week ii, day i. (Sylvester, tr.)

This youth that you see here

I snatch'd one half out of the jaws of death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 394.

Into the jaws of death.

TENNYSON, *Charge of the Light Brigade*. St. 3.

⁸ When death puts out the flame, the snuff will tell

If we are wax or tallow, by the smell.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

⁹ "The Grecian Daughter's" being dead as dish-water after the first act.

DAVID GARRICK, *Correspondence*. Vol. i, p. 465.

He'd be sharper than a serpent's tooth, if he wasn't as dull as ditch water.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

¹⁰ Deaths foreseen come not.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² First Odius falls, and bites the bloody sand.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. v, l. 51. (Pope, tr.)

A bullet whistled o'er his head;

The foremost Tartar bites the ground!

BYRON, *The Giaour*. Sec. 20.

Another Redskin bit the dust!

From the Nick Carter library.

¹³ Death o'ertakes the man who flees. (Mors et fugacem persequitur virum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 14.

The coward flees in vain; death follows close behind;

It is in defying it that the brave escapes.

(Le lâche fuit en vain; la mort vole à sa suite;

C'est en la défiant que le brave l'évite.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Triumvirat*. Pt. iv, l. 7.

¹⁴ He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

Old Testament: *Job*, vii, 10; xvi, 22.

¹⁵ He said, It is finished, and he bowed his head and gave up the ghost. (Consummatum est.)

New Testament: *John*, xix, 30.

¹⁶ Death's pale flag advanced in his cheeks.

RICHARD JOHNSON, *Seven Champions of Christendom*. Pt. iii, ch. 11.

¹⁷ And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth.

Old Testament: *Joshua*, xxiii, 14.

Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, I go the way of all the earth.

Old Testament: *I Kings*, ii, 1-2.

If I go by land, and miscarry, then I go the way of all flesh.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Golden Age*. Act iii. (1611)

I saw him even now going the way of all flesh.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Westward Ho*. Act ii, sc. 2.

The Way of All Flesh.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER. Title of posthumous novel published in 1903.

¹⁸ Dead as a door nail.

WILLIAM LAGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. ii, l. 183. (1362)

As dead as a doornail.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 10, l. 43.

Falstaff. What, is the old King dead?

Pistol. As nail in door.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 126.

Marley was dead: to begin with . . . Old Marley was as dead as a door-nail.

CHARLES DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol*. Stave 1.

I'll warrant him as dead as a herring.

SMOLLETT, *Koderick Random*. Ch. iv.

¹⁹ Death itself has often fled from a man. (Mors ipsa refugit Sæpe virum.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civil.* Bk. ii, l. 74.

¹ So he blessed them, and was gathered to his fathers.

Apocrypha: I Maccabees, ii, 69.

Then Abraham gave up the ghost . . . and was gathered to his people.

Old Testament: Genesis, xxv, 8.

² The dead have few friends.

ROBERT MANNING (ROBERT DE BRUNNE),
Handlyng Synne, l. 6302. (1303)

Justice has bid the world adieu,
And dead men have no friends.

SIR CHARLES SEELY, *Ballad*.

³ "God help the fools who count on death for gain."

FRANK T. MARZIALS, *Death as the Fool*.

⁴ Let the dead bury their dead.

New Testament: Matthew, viii, 22; *Luke*, ix, 60.

⁵ A slight touch of apoplexy may be called a retaining fee on the part of death.

MÉNAGE, *Epigram*.

⁶ Not death is dreadful, but a shameful death.
(*Oú karbareír ták thevós, álla' alaxpós thevís.*)

MEMANDE, *Monastikhos*. No. 504.

⁷ Today if death did not exist, it would be necessary to invent it. (Aujourd'hui si la mort n'existait pas, il faudrait l'inventer.)

JEAN BAPTISTE MILHAUD, when voting for the death of Louis XVI, 19 Jan., 1793. (*Le Moniteur*, 20 Jan., 1793.)

⁸ Food of Acheron. (Pabulum Acheruntis.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, l. 157. (Act ii, sc. 1.) Acheron, a Greek word meaning "The River of Sorrows," the river flowing through Hades.

⁹ Gaily I lived as ease and nature taught,
And spent my little life without a thought,
And am amazed that Death, that tyrant grim,
Should think of me, who never thought of him.

RENÉ FRANÇOIS REUNIER, *Epigram*.

¹⁰ And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death.

New Testament: Revelation, vi, 8.

Behind her Death
Close following pace for pace, not mounted yet
On his pale horse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 588.

At my door the Pale Horse stands
To carry me to unknown lands.

JOHN HAY, *The Stirrup Cup*.

¹¹ Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

New Testament: Romans, vii, 24.

¹² In yonder room he lies,
With pennies on his eyes.

LEW SACKET, *Requiem for a Modern Cæsar*.

¹³ On him does death lie heavily who, but too well known to all, dies to himself unknown. (illi mors gravis incubat Qui, notus nimis omnibus, Ignotus moritur sibi.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 401.

¹⁴ I am dying, Egypt, dying.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iv, sc. 15, l. 18.

I am dying, Egypt, dying,
Ebbs the crimson life-tide fast,
And the dark Plutonian shadows
Gather on the evening blast.

W. H. LYTTLE, *Antony and Cleopatra*.

¹⁵ Dead, for a ducat, dead!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 23.

As cold as any stone.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 27.

¹⁶ Those clamorous harbingers of blood and death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 10.

¹⁷ Now our sands are almost run.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 1.

Death has shaken out the sands of my glass.

JOHN G. C. BRAINARD, *Lament for Long Tom*.

¹⁸ Yes, all men are dust, but some are gold-dust.

JOHN A. SHENO, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 45.

¹⁹ Death without phrases. (La mort sans phrase.)

JOSEPH SIEYÈS, voting for the death of Louis XVI. (*Le Moniteur*, 20 Jan., 1793.) It is probable that Sieyès said simply "La mort," and the reporter added in parenthesis, "sans phrase," but it became historic in the above form. Some of the other "phrases," as given in the *Moniteur*, were: "The blood of a king is not the blood of a man," by Bernardin de Saint-Pierre; "I will not commit a murder that Rome may make a saint," by Chaillon; "Seclusion; to make a Charles I. is to make a Cromwell," by Gentil, a prophecy, for Napoleon turned out to be the Cromwell; "No people free without a tyrant dead," by Jean-Bon Saint-André; "Death; while the tyrant breathes, liberty stifles," by Lavicomterie.

²⁰ To have to die is a distinction of which no man is proud.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

²¹ I shall be like that tree—I shall die at the top.

JONATHAN SWIFT. (*Scott, Life of Swift*.)

²² An honorable death is better than a dishonored life. (Honestas mors turpi vita potior.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 33.

²³ Let us have a quiet hour,
Let us hob-and-nob with Death.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*. Pt. iv, st. 3.

¹ A dead man does not bite. (*νεκρὸς οὐ δάσκει.*)

THEODOTUS, when urging the assassination of Pompey. (37 B. C.) See PLUTARCH, *Pompey*, sec. 77. The Latin is "Mortui non mordent." Knock out her brains! And then she'll never bite. BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Coxcomb*, ii, 2.

A dog that's dead,
The Spanish proverb says, will never bite.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Custom of the Country*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Death biteth not. (La mort ny mord.)
SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: November: Colin's Emblem*.

² It would be better to eschew sin than to flee from death. (Melius esset peccata cavere quam mortem fugere.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 23.

³ My God, my Father, and my Friend,
Do not forsake me in the end.
(Cor contritum quasi cinis,
Gere curam mei finis!)

TOMMÁSÓ DI CELANO, *Dies Iræ*. (Dillon, tr.)

⁴ I will die in the last ditch.
WILLIAM OF ORANGE. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 43.)

⁵ 'Twere best to knock them in the head. . . .
The dead do tell no tales.
JOHN WILSON, *Andronicus Commenius*. Act i, sc. 4. (1864)

Dead men tell no tales.
JOHN DRYDEN, *Spanish Prior*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Death is deaf. (La muerta es sorda.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

⁶ God made no Death: neither hath he pleasure in the destruction of the living.
Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, i, 13.

⁷ Has death his fopperies?
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 232.

III—Death: a Debt

⁸ Death is a debt we all must pay. (*ἡ τᾶν ἁπῶν καθάρσις ἀφειλέται.*)
EURIPIDES, *Alceste*, l. 419.

⁹ Finally he paid the debt of nature.
ROBERT FABIAN, *Chronicles*, ii, xii, 28. (1494)
Your son, my lord, has paid a soldier's debt.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 39.

To die, is the great debt and tribute due unto nature.
STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. v, ch. 3.

¹⁰ We end our works are a debt due to death. (Debemur morti nos nostraque.)
HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 63.

Death, who sets all free,
Hath paid his ransom now, and full discharge.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1572.

¹¹ Death pays all debts. (La mort nous acquitte de toutes nos obligations.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 7.

The debt which cancels all others.
C. C. COLTON, *Locan: Reflections*. Vol. ii, 49.
Death quits all scores.
JAMES SHIRLEY, *Cupid and Death*. (1653)

¹² Death is a debt due by all men. (Πᾶσι θανάτῳ μὲνόμενοι ἀφειλέται.)
PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 62.)

¹³ The slender debt to Nature's quickly paid,
Discharged, perchance, with greater ease than made.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 13.

¹⁴ A man can die but once: we owe God a death.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 250.
Why, thou owest God a death.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 126.
He owed a death, and he hath paid that debt.
HEYWOOD AND ROWLEY, *Fortune by Land and Sea*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁵ He that dies this year is quit for the next.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 254.

He that dies pays all debts.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 140.

¹⁶ First our pleasures die—and then
Our hopes, and then our fears—and when
These are dead, the debt is due,
Dust claims dust—and we die too.
SHELLEY, *Death*. (1820)

¹⁷ We are all owed to death. (Θανάτῳ πάντες ἀφειλόμεθα.)
SIMONIDES. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, 105.)

IV—Death: A Gate

¹⁸ Death the gate of life. (Mors janua vitæ.)
ST. BERNARD, *In Transitu S. Malachi*. Sermon i, sec. 4, ad fin.

And to the faithful, death the gate of life.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 571.

Death is life's gate.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Colonnade and Lawn*.

¹⁹ The gate of death. (Janua lethi.)
LUCRITIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 1113.

²⁰ Death is for many of us the gate of hell; but we are inside on the way out, not outside on the way in.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.
²¹ And so thro' those dark gates across the wild
That no man knows.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 341.

¹ Death is only an old door.
Set in a garden wall.

NANCY BYRD TURNER, *Death is a Door*.

² As soon as man, expert from time, has found
The key of life, it opes the gates of death.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 122.

V—Death: A Voyage

³ Without a hail at parting,
Or any colors shown,
My friend has gone aboard her
For the Isles of the Unknown.
BLISS CARMAN, *Passing Strange*.

⁴ Now the labourer's task is o'er;
Now the battle day is past;
Now upon the farther shore
Stands the voyager at last.
EDWARD ELLERTON, *Hymn*.

⁵ God, I am travelling out to death's sea,
I, who exulted in sunshine and laughter,
Dreamed not of dying—death is such a waste
of me!

JOHN GALSWORTHY, *Valley of the Shadow*.
Used by Mrs. Galsworthy on card acknowl-
edging letters of condolence.

⁶ To die is landing on some silent shore,
Where billows never break, nor tempests roar;
Ere well we feel the friendly stroke, 'tis o'er.
GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Canto iii, l. 225.

⁷ And I hear from the outgoing ship in the bay
The song of the sailors in glee;
So I think of the luminous footprints that bore
The comfort o'er dark Galilee,
And wait for the signal to go to the shore,
To the ship that is waiting for me.
BRET HARTE, *The Two Ships*.

⁸ Oh, in some morning dateless yet
I shall steal out in the sweet dark
And find my ship with sails all set
By the dim quayside, and embark.
KATHERINE TYNAN HINXSON, *The Last Voy-
age*.

⁹ When I have folded up this tent
And laid the soiled thing by,
I shall go forth 'neath different stars,
Under an unknown sky.
FREDERICK LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *Last Word*.

¹⁰ Death was a harbor and a transient goal
Wherefrom you pass now, with your skysail
set
For ports beyond the margin of the stars.
ELOISE ROBINSON, *To-Day I Saw Bright Ships*.

¹¹ It's far I must be going
Some night or morning gray,

Beyond the ocean's flowing,
Beyond the rim of day;
But sure it's not the going,
But that I find the way.
PATRICK McDONOUGH, *Via Longa*.

¹² When I drift out on the Silver Sea,
O may it be a blue night
With a white moon
And a sprinkling of stars in the cedar tree.
LEW SARETT, *The Great Divide*.

¹³ Here is my journey's end, here is my butt,
And very sea-mark of my utmost sail.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 267.

¹⁴ Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the bar
When I put out to sea. . . .
For tho' from out our bourne of Time and
Place
The flood may bear me far,
I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have crost the bar.
TENNYSON, *Crossing the Bar*.

There came so loud a calling of the sea
That all the houses in the haven rang.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, l. 904. The "calling
of the sea" is an old English term for a
ground-swell.

¹⁵ Joy, shipmate, joy!
(Pleas'd to my soul at death I cry,
Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she leaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy!
WALT WHITMAN, *Joy, Shipmate, Joy!*

¹⁶ I think of death as some delightful journey
That I shall take when all my tasks are done.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Journey*.

Never any weary traveller complained that he
came too soon to his journey's end.
THOMAS FULLER, *Good Thoughts in Bad
Times*, 24.

VI—Death: Its Immanence

¹⁷ In the midst of life we are in death. (*Media
vita in morte sumus.*)
Book of Common Prayer: Burial of the Dead.
Origin uncertain, but dating from the Mid-
dle Ages. Found in choirbook of the Monks
of St. Gall.

¹⁸ When swift the Camel-rider spans the howl-
ing waste, by Kismet sped,
And of his Magic Wand a wave hurries the
quick to join the dead.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kastlak*. Pt. iii, st. 35.
¹⁹ Short shall this half-extinguished spirit burn

And soon these limbs to kindred dust return.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 423.

1 Methinks I hear some gentle spirit say,

Be not fearful, come away!

THOMAS FLATMAN, *A Thought of Death*.

I hear a voice you cannot hear,

Which says, I must not stay;

I see a hand you cannot see,

Which beckons me away.

THOMAS TICKELL, *Colin and Lucy*.

2 Death rides on every passing breeze,

He lurks in every flower;

Each season has its own disease,

Its peril every hour.

REGINALD HIBER, *At a Funeral*.

3 Leaves have their time to fall,

And flowers to wither at the north-wind's
breath,

And stars to set,—but all,

Thou hast all seasons for thine own, O Death!

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Hour of Death*.

4 Death is still working like a mole,

And digs my grave at each remove.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Grace*.

5 Prepare for death if here at night you roam.

And sign your will before you sup from home.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*.

6 There is no confessor like unto Death!

Thou canst not see him, but he is near.

Thou needst not whisper above thy breath,

And he will hear.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. v.

7 And over them triumphant Death his dart
Shook, but delay'd to strike, though oft
invok'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 488

8 Live mindful of death; the hour flies. (Vive
memor leti, fugit hora.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 153.

Remember you must die. (Memento mori.)

Motto, Order of the Death's Head.

Look behind you. Remember you are but a man.

(Respiece post te. Hominem memento te.)

The warning whispered by a slave stationed

behind the Roman general in his triumphal

chariot.

9 If thou expect death as a friend, prepare to

entertain it; if thou expect death as an enemy,

prepare to overcome it; death has no advan-

tage, but when it comes a stranger.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emchiridion*. Cent. iv, No. 37.

10 Soon the shroud shall lap thee fast,

And the sleep be on thee cast

That shall ne'er know waking.

SCOTT, *Guy Rannering*. Ch. 27.

11 It is uncertain where death may await thee,
therefore expect it everywhere. (Incertum
est, quo loco te mors expectet; itaque tu illam
omni loco expecta.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. xxvi, 7.

12 Come, let us take a muster speedily:

Doomsday is near; die all, die merrily.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 133.

And we shall feed like oxen at a stall,

The better cherish'd, still the nearer death.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 14.

13 'Tis now dead midnight, and by eight to-
morrow

Thou must be made immortal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 67.

14 Death is here and death is there,

Death is busy everywhere,

All around, within, beneath,

Above is death—and we are death.

SHELLEY, *Death*. (1820)

15 All buildings are but monuments of death,

All clothes but winding-sheets for our last

knell,

All dainty fattings for the worms beneath,

All curious music but our passing bell:

Thus death is nobly waited on, for why?

All that we have is but death's livery.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *Death*.

16 He that would die well must always look for

death, every day knocking at the gates of the

grave.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Dying*. Ch. ii, sec. 1.

17 In mid whirl of the dance of Time ye start,

Start at the cold touch of Eternity,

And cast your cloaks about you, and depart:

The minstrel's pause not in their minstrelsy.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

18 He is look'd for in hovel, and dreaded in hall—

The king in his closet keeps hatchment and

pall—

The youth in his birthplace, the old man at

home,

Make clean from the door-stone the path to

the tomb.

N. P. WILLIS, *The Death of Harrison*.

19 The rising morn cannot assure

That we shall end the day,

For Death stands ready at the door

To take our lives away.

UNKNOWN, *From an old sampler*.

VII—Death: Its Thousand Doors

20 Death hath so many doors to let out life.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Custom of the*

Country. Act ii, sc. 2.

There are a thousand doors to let out life.

MARSHBURN, *Parliament of Love*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Death hath a thousand doors to let out life.

I shall find one.

MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act v, sc. 4.

Death's thousand doors stand open.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 394.

The thousand doors that lead to death.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 51.

Death with his thousand doors.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Loyal Subject*. Act i, sc. 2.

The best thing which eternal law ever ordained was that it allowed us one entrance into life, but many exits. (Nil melius æterna lex fecit, quam quod unum introitum nobis ad vitam dedit, exitus multos.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxx, 15.

Death is everywhere. . . . Of life anyone can rob a man, but of death no one; to this a thousand doors lie open. (Ubique mors est. . . . Eripere vitam nemo non homini potest, At nemo mortem: mille ad haec aditus patent.)

SENECA, *Phœnisæ*, l. 151.

The doors of death are ever open.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Contemplation on the State of Man*. Bk. i, ch. 7.

I know death hath ten thousand several doors

For men, to take their exits.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act iv, sc. 2.

VIII.—Death, the Inevitable

See also Mortality

Alone of the gods, Death loves not gifts; no, not by sacrifice, nor by libation, canst thou aught avail with him; he hath no altar nor hath he hymn of praise; from him, alone of gods, Persuasion stands aloof.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Niobe*. Frag. 82.

The man who to untimely death is doom'd,
Vainly you hedge him from the assault of harm:

He bears the seed of ruin in himself.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 860.

Death comes even to the monumental stones,
and the names inscribed thereon. (Mors etiam saxis nominibusque venit.)

AUSONIUS, *Epitaphs*. No. 32, l. 10.

"Nay," said Time, "we must not bide,
The way is long and the world is wide,
And we must be ready to meet the tide."

MICHAEL BEVERLY, *The River of Time*.

'Mid youth and song, feasting and carnival,
Through laughter, through the roses, as of old
Comes Death, on shadowy and relentless feet.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Second Best*.

There is a remedy for everything but death,
which will be sure to lay us out flat some time
or other.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 10.

Against Death is worth no medicine.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Dance of Machabree*, l. 432.
(c. 1430)

Against the evil of death there is no remedy in
the gardens. (Contra malum mortis non est
medicamen in hortis.)

UNKNOWN. A medieval proverb.

Nay, in death's hand, the grape-stone proves
As strong as thunder is in Jove's.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Elegy upon Anacreon*, l. 105.

All has its date below; the fatal hour
Was register'd in Heav'n ere time began.
We turn to dust, and all our mightiest works
Die too.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 529.

The best of men cannot suspend their fate;
The good die early, and the bad die late.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Character of the Late Dr. S. Annesley*.

Stern fate and time
Will have their victims; and the best die first,
Leaving the bad still strong, though past their
prime,

To curse the hopeless world they ever curs'd,
Vaunting vile deeds, and vainest of the worst.
EDMEZER ELLIOTT, *The Village Patriarch*. Bk. iv, pt. iv.

All human things are subject to decay,
And when fate summons, monarchs must
obey.

DAVID, *MacFlecknoe*, l. 1.

One event happeneth to them all.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, li, 14.

There is no discharge in that war.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, viii, 8.

Death takes no denial. (Θάνατος ἀποφάσεται.)

EURIPIDES, *Bacchæ*, l. 1002.

To this complexion thou must come at last.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epitaph on Quinn* (MURPHY, *Life of Garrick*. Vol. ii, p. 38.)

For dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou
return.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, iii, 19.

Where the brass knocker, wrapt in flannel
band,

Forbids the thunder of the footman's hand,
Th' upholder, rueful harbinger of death,

Waits with impatience for the dying breath.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 467.

¹ "Passing away" is written on the world and all the world contains.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Passing Away*.

² "Oh, nobody knows when de Lord is goin ter call, *Roll dem bones*.

It may be in de Winter time, and maybe in de Fall, *Roll dem bones*.

But yer got ter leabe yer baby and yer home an alle—*So roll dem bones*.

DUBOSE HEYWARD, *Gamesters All*.

³ All, soon or late, are doom'd that path to tread. ("Άλλοι: ἀπὸς θνήσκοντα" ἄθροιστοι.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xii, l. 22. (Pope, tr.)

One night awaits us all, and the downward path must be trodden once. (Omnes una manet nox, Et calcanda semel via leti.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 28, l. 15.

⁴ Man, born of woman, must of woman die.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Valentine*.

⁵ Inasmuch as all creatures that live on earth have mortal souls, for neither great nor small is there escape from death. (Terrestria quando Mortalis animas vivunt sortita, neque ulla est Aut maximo aut parvo leti fuga.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 93.

⁶ We have made a covenant with death.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xxviii, 15.

I have a rendezvous with Death
At some disputed barricade, . . .
At midnight in some flaming town,
When Spring trips north again this year,
And I to my pledged word am true,
I shall not fail that rendezvous.

ALAN SEEGER, *I Have a Rendezvous with Death*.

I have a rendezvous with Life

In days I hope will come

Ere youth has sped and strength of mind,
Ere voices sweet grow dumb. . . .

Though wet, nor blow, nor space, I fear,

Yet fear I deeply, too,

Lest Death should greet and claim me ere

I keep Life's rendezvous.

COUNTY CULLIN, *I Have a Rendezvous with Life*.

⁷ We all do fade as a leaf.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xlv, 6.

⁸ We are but tenants, and . . . shortly the great Landlord will give us notice that our lease has expired.

JOSEPH JEFFERSON, *Inscription*, on his monument at Sandwich, Cape Cod, Mass.

⁹ Man dieth, and wasteth away; yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

Old Testament: *Job*, xiv, 10.

¹⁰ The young may die, but the old must!

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*: Pt. iv, *The Cloisters*.

¹¹ Death is free from Fortune; the earth takes back everything which it has brought forth. (Liberā fortunæ mors est; capit omnia tellus, Quæ genuit.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civilis*. Bk. vii, l. 518.

¹² To every man upon this earth

Death cometh soon or late.

MACAULAY, *Horatius*. St. 27.

¹³ When Life knocks at the door no one can wait, When Death makes his arrest we have to go.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*. Pt. ii.

¹⁴ Rome can give no dispensation from death. (On n'a point pour la mort de dispense de Rome.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Étourdi*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 6. Also attributed to Thomas à Kempis.

¹⁵ Depart, saith she [Nature], out of the world, even as you came into it.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 19.

¹⁶ All victory ends in the defeat of death. That's sure. But does defeat end in the victory of death? That's what I wonder!

EUGENE O'NEILL, *Mourning Becomes Electra*: *Homecoming*. Act iii.

¹⁷ We hasten to a common goal. Black Death summons all things under the sway of its laws. (Metam properamus ad unam, Omnia sub leges Mors vocat atra suus.)

OVID, *Consolatio ad Liviam*, l. 359.

¹⁸ We are all kept and fed for death, like a herd of swine to be slain without reason. (Ὡς ὄρεται τῷ θανάτῳ ἐντρομέμεθα, καὶ τραφέμεθα ὡς ἀγέλην χοίρων ἀφαισούμενον ἀλόγως.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, eplg. 85.)

¹⁹ Death comes to all. His cold and sapless hand Waves o'er the world and beckons us away.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Time*.

²⁰ To each unthinking being, Heaven, a friend, Gives not the useless knowledge of its end: To man imparts it, but with such a view As, while he dreads it, makes him hope it too:

The hour conceal'd, and so remote the fear, Death still draws nearer, never seeming near. Great standing miracle! that Heaven assign'd Its only thinking thing this turn of mind.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 71.

²¹ In vain we think the free-will'd man has power

To hasten or protract th' appointed hour.
Our term of life depends not on our deed:
Before our birth our funeral was decreed.
PRIOR, *Ode to the Memory of Colonel Villiers*.
Nor aw'd by foresight, nor misled by chance,
Imperious Death directs his ebon lance.
PRIOR, *Ode to the Memory of Colonel Villiers*.
When obedient nature knows his will,
A fly, a grapestone, or a hair can kill.
PRIOR, *Ode to the Memory of Colonel Villiers*.
1 I have said, Ye are gods, . . . But ye shall die
like men.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxii, 6, 7.
What'er thou lovest, man, that, too, become
thou must—
God, if thou lovest God; dust, if thou lovest dust.
JOHANN SCHEFFLER, *The Cherubic Pilgrim*.
2 Make thine account with Heaven, governor,
Thou must away, thy sand is run.
(Mach deine Rechnung mit dem Himmel,
Vogt!
Fort musst du, deine Uhr ist abgelaufen.)
SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iv, sc. 3.
3 There is no man who does not die his own
death. . . . No one dies except upon his own
day. (Nemo moritur nisi sua morte; . . .
nemo nisi suo die moritur.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. lxi, 1, 6.
4 Death visits each and all; the slayer soon
follows the slain. (Mors per omnes it; qui
occidit, consequitur occisum.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xciii, 12.
The last hour reaches, but every hour approaches,
death. Death wears us away, but does not whirl
us away. (Ad mortem dies extremus pervenit,
accedit omnis. Carpit nos illa, non corripit.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. cxx, 18.
The major portion of death has already passed.
Whatever years lie behind us are in death's hands.
(Quicquid metatis retro est, mors tenet.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. i, sec. 2.
5 Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 262.
By medicine life may be prolonged, yet death
Will seize the doctor too.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 29.
6 All that lives must die,
Passing through nature to eternity.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 72.
Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her,
let her paint an inch thick, to this favour she
must come.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 213.
Certain, 'tis certain; very sure, very sure: death,
as the Psalmist saith, is certain to all; all shall
die.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 40.

Death will have his day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 103.
7 Here burns my candle out; ay, here it dies,
Which, whilst it lasted, gave King Henry
light.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 1.
Why, what is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and
dust?
And, live we how we can, yet die we must.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 27.
8 That we shall die we know; 'tis but the time
The drawing days out, that men stand upon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 99.
Men must endure
Their going hence, even as their coming hither;
Ripeness is all.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 9.
It is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 63.
That fell arrest Without all bail.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxiv.
9 Death's like the best bower anchor, as the
saying is, it will bring us all up.
SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 24.
10 Death, if thou wilt, fain would I plead with
thee:
Canst thou not spare, of all our hopes have
built,
One shelter where our spirits fain would be,
Death, if thou wilt?
SWINBURNE, *A Dialogue*. St. 1.
11 She throws a kiss, and bids me run
In whispers sweet as roses' breath;
I know I can not win the race,
And at the end, I know, is death.
MAURICE THOMPSON, *Atlanta's Race*.
12 Comes the supreme day and the inevitable
hour. (Venit summa dies et ineluctabile tem-
pus.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 324; LUCAN, *De Bello
Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 197.
Awaits alike the inevitable hour.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*.
13 Each has his appointed day; life is brief and
irrevocable. (Stat sua cuique dies, breve et
irreparabile tempus.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. x, l. 467.
14 Die we must, every mother's son of us.
THOMAS WILSON, *Rhetorique*, 72. (1560)
IX—Death: The Silent Majority
15 'Tis long since Death had the majority.
ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 449.

1 All that tread
The globe are but a handful to the tribes
That slumber in its bosom.
BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*.

2 The long, mysterious Exodus of Death.
LONGFELLOW, *The Jewish Cemetery at Newport*.

3 He went over to the majority. (Tamen abiit ad plures.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 42.

Times before you, when even living men were antiquities; when the living might exceed the dead, and when to leave this world could not be properly said to go unto the greater number. (Abiit ad plures.)

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia: Dedication*. (1658)

This Mirabeau's work, then, is done. He sleeps with the primeval giants. He has gone over to the majority: "Abiit ad plures."

CARLYLE, *Essays: Mirabeau*.

4 To our graves we walk
In the thick footprints of departed men.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *Horton*, l. 570.

5 Life is the desert, life the solitude;
Death joins us to the great majority.
EDWARD YOUNG, *Revenge*. Act iv, sc 1. (1721)

X—Death: The Leveler

See also Grave: Its Democracy

6 That fatal sergeant, Death, spares no degree.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Ninth Hour*. St. 114.

This fell sergeant, death, Is strict in his arrest.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 347.

7 The winds of Luxor fiercely blow
Against my cheeks the dust of kings,
Egyptians of the long ago,
Pharaohs and serfs, the overflow
And undertow of centuries—
Dust, dust, dust.

ROBERT CARY, *The Winds of Luxor*.

8 Death levels all things. (Omnia mors aequat.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Rapto Proserpine*. Bk. ii, l. 302.

Death and dice level all distinctions.

SAMUEL FOOT, *The Minor*. Act i, sc. 1.

Death makes equal the high and low,
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Be Merry, Friends*.

Life levels all men: death reveals the eminent.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

9 Death levels master and slave, the sceptre and the law, and makes unlike like. (Mors dominos aervis et scepra ligionibus aequat, dissimiles simili conditione trahens.)

WALTER COLMAN, *La Danse Macabre*. (c. 1633) The phrase, "Mors scepra ligionibus

aequat," is included in *Vers Sur la Mort* of the 12th century, and has been used as a motto and inscription. (See *Notes and Queries*, May, 1917, p. 134.)

10 This quiet Dust was Gentlemen and Ladies,
And Lads and Girls;
Was laughter and ability and sighing,
And frocks and curls.

EMILY DICKINSON, *This Quiet Dust*.

The dust we tread upon was once alive.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 66.

The whole earth is a sepulchre for famous men.
THUCYDIDES, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 43.

Where is the dust that has not been alive?
The spade, the plough, disturb our ancestors;
From human mould we reap our daily bread.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 92.

11 The prince, who kept the world in awe,
The judge, whose dictate fix'd the law,
The rich, the poor, the great, the small,
Are level'd: death confounds 'em all.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. ii, fab. 16, l. 143.

All alike are rich and richer,
King with crown, and cross-legged sticher,
When the grave hides all.

R. W. GILDER, *Drinking Song*.

12 One destin'd period men in common have,
The great, the base, the coward, and the brave,
All food alike for worms, companions in the grave.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Meditation on Death*.

13 Pale Death, with impartial step, knocks at
the poor man's cottage and at the palaces of
kings. (Pallida Mors aequo pulsat pede
pauperum tabernas Regumque turres.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 4, l. 13.

14 They die
An equal death—the idler and the man
Of mighty deeds.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 396. (Bryant, tr.)

With equal pace, impartial Fate
Knocks at the palace, as the cottage gate.
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 4. (Francis, tr.)

The equal earth is opened alike to the poor man
and the sons of kings. (Aequa tellus Pauperi
recluditur, regumque pueri.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 18, l. 32.

15 We are all driven by the same force; our lots
are cast into the urn, sooner or later to be
drawn forth, to send us to Charon's boat for
our eternal exile.

(Omnes eodem cogimur, omnium
Versatur urna serius ocus
Sors exitura et nos in aeternum
Exsiliū impositura cumbæ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 3, l. 25.

Alike for high and low
Death votes. His mighty urn will throw
Each name or soon or late.
(*Æqua lege Necessitas*
Sortitur insignes et imos:
Omne capax movet urna nomen.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode i, l. 16. (Marshall,
tr.)

1
When death comes, he respects neither age
nor merit. He sweeps from this earthly exist-
ence the sick and the strong, the rich and
the poor, and should teach us to live to be
prepared for death.

ANDREW JACKSON, *Letter: My Dear E.*, 12
Dec., 1824.

2
Where's Cæsar gone now, in command high
and able?

Or Xerxes the splendid, complete in his table?
Or Tully, with powers of eloquence ample?
Or Aristotle, of genius the highest example?
JACOPONZ DA TODI, *De Contemptu Mundi*.
(Coles, tr.)

3
In life's last scene what prodigies surprise,
Fears of the brave, and follies of the wise!
From Marlborough's eyes the streams of dot-
age flow,

And Swift expires a driveller and a show.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human*
Wishes, l. 313.

4
Produce the urn that Hannibal contains,
And weigh the mighty dust which yet remains:
And is that all?
(Expende Hannibalem; quot libras in duce
summo invenies?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 147. (Gifford, tr.)

Here lies Tibullus: of all that he was there re-
mains scarcely enough to fill a small urn. (Jacet,
ecce, Tibullus; Vix manet e toto, parva quod
urna capit.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 9, l. 39.

So peaceful rests, without a stone, a name,
What once had beauty, titles, wealth, and fame,
How lov'd, how honour'd once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee;
Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be!

Pope, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate*
Lady, l. 69.

5
There is a Reaper, whose name is Death,
And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.

LONGFELLOW, *The Reaper and the Flowers*.

Oh, not in cruelty, not in wrath,
The Reaper came that day;
Twas an angel visited the green earth,
And took the flowers away.

LONGFELLOW, *The Reaper and the Flowers*.

*Who gathered this flower? The gardener an-

swered, "The Master." And his fellow-servant
held his peace.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, Budock Churchyard, and
elsewhere.

6
The timid and the brave alike must die. (Pa-
vido fortique cadendum est.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 583.

7
Nay, the greatest wits and poets, too, cease to
live;

Homer, their prince, sleeps now in the same
forgotten grave as do the others.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 1049.

Death reduced to the same condition Alexander
the Macedonian and his muleteer.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vi, sec. 24.

8
Since each trade's ending needs must be the
same:

And we men call it Death.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Epi-*
logue, l. 7.

9
The little broken bones of men,
They ride on every wind that blows,
With dust of Memphis whirled again
And this year's dust of last year's rose.

J. U. NICHOLSON, *I Would Remember Con-*
stant Things.

The sun will rise, the winds that ever move
Will blow our dust that once were men in love.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*.

10
I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buried Cæsar bled;
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropped in her Lap from some once lovely
Head.

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 19. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

He whom the harvest hath remembered not
Sleeps with the rose.

MARJORIE L. C. PICKTHALL, *The Lamp of Poor*
Souls.

Each spot where tulips prank their state
Has drunk the life-blood of the great;
The violets yon field which stain
Are moles of beauties Time hath slain.

R. W. EMERSON, *From Omar Khay Yam*.

Lay her 't the earth:
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 261.

And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.

TANNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xviii, st. 1.

11
Death lays his impious touch on all things
rare:

His shadowy hands no sacred office spare.
(Scilicet omne sacrum mors importuna pro-
fanat,

Omnibus obscuras incit illa manus!

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 9, l. 19.

1 Alike must every state and every age
Sustain the universal tyrant's rage:
Nor neither William's power nor Mary's
charms,
Could, or repel, or pacify his arms.

Prior, *Ode to the Memory of Colonel Villiers*.

2 As men, we are all equal in the presence of
death.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 1.

3 It's all a world where bugs and emperors
Go singularly back to the same dust.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Ben Jonson Entertains a Man
from Stratford*.

4 A man may fish with the worm that hath eat
of a king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of
that worm.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 28.

5 To what base uses we may return, Horatio!
Why may not imagination trace the noble
dust of Alexander, till we find it stopping a
bung-hole?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 222.

Imperious Caesar, dead and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away:
O, that that earth, which kept the world in awe,
Should patch a wall to expel the winter's flaw!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act. v, sc. 1, l. 234.

Dead Caesar who "stops bungholes" in the cask.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 556.

6 O proud death,
What feast is toward in thine eternal cell,
That thou so many princes at a shot
So bloodily hast struck?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 375.

7 The glories of our blood and state
Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armour against Fate,
Death lays his icy hand on kings.

Scepter and Crown

Must tumble down,

And in the dust be equal made

With the poor crooked scythe and spade.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *Death's Final Conquest*. From
The Contention of Ajax and Ulysses.
(*Percy, Reliques*. Ser. 1, bk. 3, No. 2.)

Death calls ye to the crowd of common men.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *Cupid and Death*.

How little room
Do we take up in death, that living know
No bounds!

JAMES SHIRLEY, *The Wedding*.

8 Sooner or later, all things pass away,
And are no more; The beggar and the king,
With equal steps, tread forward to their end.
THOMAS SOUTHAMPTON, *The Fatal Marriage*. Act
ii, sc. 2.

9 Death is an equal doom
To good and bad, the common Inn of rest.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto ii, st. 59.

Death, the only immortal who treats us all alike,
whose pity and whose peace and whose refuge
are for all—the soiled and the pure, the rich and
the poor, the loved and the unloved.

MARK TWAIN, *Memorandum*, written on his
deathbed. (*Unpublished Diaries of Mark
Twain*.)

10 Death is not rare, alas! nor burials few,
And soon the grassy coverlet of God
Spreads equal green above their ashes pale.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Picture of St. John*. Bk.
iii, st. 84.

11 The tall, the wise, the reverend head,
Must be as low as ours.

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns*. Bk. ii, hymn 63.

12 Why all this toil for triumphs of an hour?
What though we wade in wealth, or soar in
fame?

Earth's highest station ends in, "Here he lies:"
And "dust to dust" concludes her noblest song.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 97.

13 Xerxes the great did die;

And so must you and I.

UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

XI—Death: Its Terrors

14 My God, how lonely The dead are!

GUSTAVO BÉCOUVER, *They Closed Her Eyes*.
(Masefield, tr.)

15 How shocking must thy summons be, O
Death!

To him that is at ease in his possessions:
Who, counting on long years of pleasure here,
Is quite unfurnish'd for that world to come!

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 350.

16 Oh! death will find me, long before I tire

Of watching you; and swing me suddenly

Into the shade and loneliness and mire

Of the last land!

RUPERT BROOKE, *Sonnet*.

17 Oh God! it is a fearful thing

To see the human soul take wing

In any shape, in any mood.

BYRON, *The Prisoner of Chillon*. Pt. viii.

18 Down to the dust!—and, as thou rott'st away,
Ev'n worms shall perish on thy poisonous clay.

BYRON, *A Sketch*.

Out—out are the lights—out all!

And, over each quivering form,

The curtain, a funeral pall,

Comes down with the rush of a storm,

And the angels, all pallid and wan,

Uprising, unweaving, affirm

That the play is the tragedy, "Man,"
And its hero the Conqueror Worm.
E. A. POE, *The Conqueror Worm*. St. 5.

The knell, the shroud, the mattock, and the
grave;
The deep damp vault, the darkness, and the
worm;

These are the bugbears of a winter's eve,
The terrors of the living, not the dead.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 10.

¹
This is the hour of lead
Remembered if outlived
As freezing persons recollect
The snow—
First chill, then stupor, then
The letting go.

EMILY DICKINSON, *After Great Pain*.

The world feels dusty
When we stop to die;
We want the dew then,
Honors taste dry.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, p. 331.

²
Death is king of the world; 'tis his park
Where he breeds life to feed him. Cries of pain
Are music for his banquet.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. ii, l. 446.

³
For who, to dumb Forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er resign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look be-
hind?

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*. St. 22.

Whatever crazy sorrow saith,
No life that breathes with human breath
Has ever truly long'd for death.

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 394.

⁴
Come to the bridal-chamber. Death!
Come to the mother's, when she feels,
For the first time, her first-born's breath! . . .
Come when the heart beats high and warm
With banquet-song, and dance, and wine,
And thou art terrible.

FITZ-GREENE HALLUCK, *Marco Bassaris*.

⁵
'Tis horrible to die
And come down with our little all of dust,
That Dun of all the duns to satisfy.
THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*.

⁶
The king of terrors.
Old Testament: Job, xviii, 14.

The grisly terror.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 704.

Death gives us more than was in Eden lost.
This king of terrors is the prince of peace.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 534.

⁷
All our knowledge merely helps us to die a

more painful death than the animals that
know nothing.

MAURICE MATTERLINCK, *Joyzelle*. Act I.

⁸
The mode of death is sadder than death it-
self. (*Tristius est leto. leti genus.*)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, epig. 91.

More cruel than death itself was the moment
of death. (*O morte ipsa mortis tempus indig-
nius!*)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. v, epis. 16.
It hath often been said that it is not death, but
dying, which is terrible.

HENRY FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.

⁹
Grim death.

MASSINGER, *The Roman Actor*. Act iv. sc. 2.

¹⁰
That must be our cure,
To be no more; sad cure; for who would
lose,

Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallowed up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night,
Devoid of sense and motion?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 145.

¹¹
I fled, and cry'd out, Death!
Hell trembled at the hideous name, and sigh'd
From all her caves, and back resounded,
Death!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 787.

Before mine eyes in opposition sits
Grim Death, my son and foe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 803.

Death Grinned horrible a ghastly smile, to hear
His famine should be filled, and blessed his maw
Destined to that good hour.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 845.

¹²
The sorrows of death compassed me.
Old Testament: Psalms, xviii, 4.

¹³
Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unaneled;
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head;
O horrible! O horrible! most horrible!
If thou hast nature in thee, bear it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 76.

Ah, what a sign it is of evil life
Where death's approach is seen so terrible!
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 5.

'Tis a vile thing to die, my gracious lord,
When men are unprepared and look not for it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 64.

¹⁴
Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction, and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice; . . .
Imagine howling!—'tis too horrible!

The weariest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 118.

Death in itself is nothing; but we fear
To be we know not what, we know not where.
DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act iv, sc. 1.

1 Woe, destruction, ruin, and decay;
The worst is death, and death will have his
day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 102.

2 Who pass'd, methought, the melancholy flood
With that grim ferryman which poets write
of,

Unto the kingdom of perpetual night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act i, sc. 4, l. 45.

The Pilot of the Galician lake,
Two massy keys he bore of metals twain,
(The golden opes, the iron shuts again).

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 109.

3 What may we take into the vast Forever?
That marble door

Admits no fruit of all our long endeavor,
No fame-wreathed crown we wore,
No garnered lore.

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL, *The Future*.

XII—Death: The Fear of Death

4 Better die once for all than to live in con-
tinual terror. (ἑὐκρίως θανάτου ἀνατὶς ἢ εἰς εἰς βίον
τρέφειν.)

ÆSOP, *Fables*.

It is better to die once for all than to live in
constant expectation of death.

JULIUS CÆSAR. (PLUTARCH, *Lives of the
Cæsars: Julius*. Ch. 57, sec. 5.)

He that fears death lives not.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

That life is better life, past fearing death,
Than that which lives to fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 402.

5 Of all things that are feared, the least is death.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Second
How*. St. 23.

6 Why be afraid of death

As though your life were breath? . . .

Why should you fear to meet

The Thresher of the wheat?

MALTBIE D. BASCOCK, *Emancipation*.

7 Men fear death, as children fear to go in the
dark: and as that natural fear in children is
increased with tales, so is the other.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Death*.

There is no passion in the mind of man so weak,
but it mates and masters the fear of death. . . .

Revenge triumphs over death; love slights it;
honour aspireth to it; grief fieth to it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Death*.

8 I am not so much afraid of death as ashamed
thereof; 'tis the very disgrace and ignominy
of our natures.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 47.

9 Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,
The mist in my face,

When the snows begin, and the blasts denote
I am nearing the place,

The power of the night, the press of the storm,

The post of the foe;

Where he stands, the Arch Fear in a visible
form,

Yet the strong man must go.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prospice*.

10 Must I consume my life—this little life—
In guarding against all may make it less?

It is not worth so much! It were to die

Before my hour, to live in dread of death.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 438.

11 He who cares naught for death cares naught
for threats. (Qui ne craint point la mort ne
craint point les menaces.)

CORNILLE, *Le Cid*. Act ii, sc. 1.

12 Far happier are the dead, methinks, than
they

Who look for death, and fear it every day.

WILLIAM COWPER, *On Invalids*.

13 In every hedge and ditch both day and night

We fear our death, of every leaf affright.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Days*. Day i,
pt. 3.

14 'Tis not to die we fear, but to die poorly,

To fall forgotten, in a multitude.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Humorous Lieutenant*.
Act ii, sc. 2.

15 What man can look on Death unterrified?

R. W. GILDER, *Love and Death*. St. 2.

16 The ancients dreaded death: the Christian
can only fear dying.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

17 Nay, why should I fear Death,

Who gives us life, and in exchange takes
breath?

FREDERICK LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *Laus Mortis*.

18 Death stands above me, whispering low

I know not what into my ear;

Of his strange language all I know

Is, there is not a word of fear.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Death*.

¹ Neither the sun nor death can be regarded without flinching. (*Le soleil ni la mort ne se peuvent regarder fixement.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 26.

² What tragic tears bedim the eyes!

What deaths we suffer ere we die!

JOHN LOGAN, *On the Death of a Young Lady*.

So many are the deaths we die

Before we can be dead indeed.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. xv.

See also WILDE under LIFE AND DEATH.

³ Neither dread your last day nor desire it. (*Summum nec metuas diem nec optas.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 47.

⁴ What fear of death is like the fear beyond it?

MONTGOMERY, *Pelican Island*. Canto viii.

⁵ Yet as with morn my lad finds fears were vain,
So death shall give to age its toys again.

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *Gifts*.

⁶ Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxiii, 4.

⁷ The fear of death is worse than death itself. (*Timor mortis morte peior.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*. No. 54.

⁸ Cowards may fear to die; but courage stout,
Rather than live in snuff, will be put out.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *On the Snuff of a Candle*, the night before his death. (BAYLEY, *Life of Raleigh*, p. 157.)

⁹ And come he slow, or come he fast,
It is but Death who comes at last.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, st. 30.

¹⁰ To die without fear of death is a desirable death. (*Optanda mors est, sine metu mortis mori.*)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 869.

¹¹ Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 32.

Fear is my vassal: when I frown, he flies;
A hundred times in life a coward dies.

JOHN MARSTON, *The Insatiate Countess*.

¹² It seems to me most strange that men should fear;

Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 35.

¹³ The sense of death is most in apprehension;
And the poor beetle that we tread upon,

In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 78.

¹⁴ He that on his pillow lies,
Fear-embalmed before he dies,
Carries, like a sheep, his life,
To meet the sacrificer's knife,
And for eternity is prest,
Sad bell-wether to the rest.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *The Passing Bell*.

¹⁵ For him who has faith, death, so far as it is his own death, ceases to possess any quality of terror. The experiment will be over, the rinsed beaker returned to its shelf, the crystals gone dissolving down the waste-pipe; the duster sweeps the bench.

H. G. WELLS, *First and Last Things*.

¹⁶ It is not the fear of death
That damp my brow.

N. P. WILKIS, *André*.

¹⁷ Man makes a death, which nature never made:

Then on the point of his own fancy falls;
And feels a thousand deaths, in fearing one.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 15.

XIII—Death: Its Finality

¹⁸ No lamentation can loose
Prisoners of death from the grave.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 527.

¹⁹ It is only the dead who do not return. (*Il n'y a que les morts qui ne reviennent pas.*)

BERTRAND BARÈRE, *Speech*, in the Convention, 1794. A pun on *revenir*, to return, or to haunt; and so, sarcastically, "Only dead men's ghosts do not haunt us." (CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Vol. iii, bk. 6, ch. 3.) Napoleon used the expression in regard to himself on 17 July and 12 Dec., 1816 (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

²⁰ Sure! 'tis a serious thing to die! My soul!
What a strange moment must it be, when,
near

Thy journey's end, thou hast the gulf in view!
That awful gulf, no mortal e'er repass'd
To tell what's doing on the other side!

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 369.

²¹ Who e'er returned to teach the Truth, the things of Heaven and Hell to him?
And all we hear is only fit for grandam-talk and nursery-hymn.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. viii, st. 8.

²² "What is it like down there, Charides?" "Very dark." "And what of return?" "All lies."

"And Pluto?" "A myth." "I am done for!"
(*Ἀπώλεσθαι.*)

CALLIMACHUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 524.)

Hath any loved you well, down there,
Summer or winter through?
Down there, have you found any fair,
Laid in the grave with you?
Is death's long kiss a richer kiss
Than mine was wont to be—
Or have you gone to some far bliss
And quite forgotten me?

ARTHUR O'SHAUGHNESSY, *Chailivel: Sarrazine's Song*.

1 Now he travels that dark road, whence, they say, no one returns. (Qui nunc it per iter tenebricosum Illic, unde negant redire quinquam.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode iii, l. 11.

Back from the tomb No step has come.

GEORGE CROLY, *The Genius of Death*.

Ah, of the dead, who hath returned from Hades?
(*Kai tis θανάτων ἤλθεν ἐξ Ἄϊδου πάλιν.*)

EURIPIDES, *Hercules Furens*, l. 297.

2 Can storied urn or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can Honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or Flattery soothe the dull cold ear of death?

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 41.

3 We . . . dry away,

Like to the summer's rain;

Or as the pearls of morning's dew,

Ne'er to be found again.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Daffodils*.

4 And not a man appears to tell their fate.

HOMER, *Odyssey* Bk. x, l. 308. (Pope, tr.)

The unreturning brave.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 27.

5 Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death.

Old Testament: Job, x, 21.

I shall go the way whence I shall not return.

Old Testament: Job, xvi, 22.

6 But O the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone and never must return!

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 37.

7 When You and I behind the Veil are past,
Oh, but the long, long while the World shall last,

Which of our Coming and Departure heeds

As the Sea's self should heed a pebble-cast.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 47. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

When you and I have ceased Champagne to Sup,

Be sure there will be More to Keep it Up;

And while we pat Old Tabby by the fire,

Full many a Girl will lead her Brindle Pup.

JOSEPHINE DASKAM BACON, *Omar for Ladies*.

8 Strange—is it not?—that of the myriads who
Before us passed the door of Darkness
through,

Not one returns to tell us of the road

Which to discover we must travel too.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 68. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

9 The ancient sage, who did so long maintain
That bodies die, but souls return again,
With all the births and deaths he had in store,
Went out Pythagoras, and came no more.

PRIOR, *Ode to the Memory of Colonel Villiers*.

10 The greedy Acheron does not relinquish his
prey. (L'avare Achéron ne lâche pas sa proie.)

RACINE, *Phèdre*. Act ii, sc. 5.

Never the grave gives back what it has won!

SCHILLER, *Funeral Fantasy*. Last line.

11 Death,

The undiscover'd country, from whose bourne
No traveller returns.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 79.

The wave from which there is no return. (In-remediabilis undæ.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 425. The Styx.

12 Absence and death, how differ they? and how
Shall I admit that nothing can restore

What one short sigh so easily removed?

Death, life, and sleep, reality and thought—

Assist me, God, their boundaries to know,

O teach me calm submission to thy Will!

WORDSWORTH, *Maternal Grief*, l. 8.

13 And, round us, Death's inexorable hand

Draws the dark curtain close; undrawn no more.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 812.

When one is dead, it is for a long time. (Quand on est mort, c'est pour longtemps.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

XIV—Death: The Comforter

14 Death were great joy. (Θάνατος πολλή χάρη.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 550.

Men hate death unjustly; it is the greatest defence against their many ills.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 191.

Death is rather to be chosen than a toilsome life, and not to be born is better than to be born to misery.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 229.

15 Thou alone, O Death, art the healer of deadly ills. (Μόνος σὺ, θάνατε, τῶν ἀνηλεῶν κακῶν ἰατρός.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Philoctetes*. Frag. 229.

O Death the Healer, scorn thou not, I pray,
To come to me; of cureless ills thou art
The one physician. Pain lays not its touch
Upon a corpse.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Philoctetes*. Fr. 229. (Plumptre, tr.)

We all labour against our own cure, for death is
the cure of all diseases.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II,
sec. 10.

Death is the receipt for all evils. (La mort est la
recepte à tous maux.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 3.

Death is the common medicine for woe—
The peaceful haven, which the shatter'd bark
In tempest never seeks.

FREDERIC REYNOLDS, *Werter*. Act III, sc. 1.

He had rather
Groan so in perpetuity, than be cured
By the sure physician, death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 6.

Why fear death, the mother of rest, death
that puts an end to sickness and the pains of
poverty? It happens but once to mortals, and
no man ever saw it come twice.

AGATHIAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 69.)

Death is the port where all may refuge find,
The end of labour, entry into rest.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Tragedy of Darius*.

They rest from their labours.

Book of Common Prayer: Burial of the Dead.

Death is a friend of ours; and he that is not
ready to entertain him is not at home.

FRANCIS BACON, *Remains: An Essay on Death*.

O Death! the poor man's dearest friend—
The kindest and the best.

BURNS, *Man Was Made to Mourn*.

The friend of those that have no friend but me.

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Death*.

Life that dares send A challenge to his end,
And when it comes say, "Welcome, friend!"

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed)*
Mistress. St. 29.

And Death is beautiful as feet of friend
Coming with welcome at our journey's end.

LOWELL, *Epistle to G. W. Curtis: Postscript*, l. 51.

My name is Death: the last best friend am I.

SOUTHEY, *Carmen Nuptiale*. St. 87.

Death! to the happy thou art terrible;
But how the wretched love to think of thee,
O thou true comforter! the friend of all
Who have no friend beside!

SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. I, l. 315.

Beyond the shining and the shading,
Beyond the hoping and the dreading
I shall be soon.

Love, rest and home!

Sweet hope!

Lord! tarry not, but come.

RONAR, *Beyond the Smiling and the Weeping*.

How he lies in his rights of a man!
Death has done all death can.

And, absorbed in the new life he leads,
He reck's not, he heeds

Nor his wrong nor my vengeance; both strike
On his senses alike,

And are lost in the solemn and strange
Surprise of the change.

ROBERT BROWNING, *After*.

Raise then, the hymn to Death. Deliverer!
God hath anointed thee to free the oppressed
And crush the oppressor.

W. C. BRYANT, *Hymn to Death*, l. 33.

Now death as welcome to me comes
As e'er the month of May.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *The Bristow Tragedy*.

Death is rest from labor and misery. (Aut
laborem ac miseriarum quietam.)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. iv, ch. 4, sec. 7.

Death—Life's servitor and friend—the guide
That safely ferries us from shore to shore!

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Sleep*.

Two hands upon the breast,
And labour's done;

Two pale feet crossed in rest,—
The race is won.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *Note and Af-*
terwards. Published with sub-title, "Two
hands upon the breast, and labour is past"—
Russian Proverb.

How can death be evil, when in its presence
we are not aware of it?

DIODEGENES. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*, 68.)

We are too stupid about death. We will not
learn

How it is wages paid to those who earn,
How it is the gift for which on earth we yearn,
To be set free from bondage to the flesh;
How it is turning seed-corn into grain,
How it is winning Heaven's eternal gain,
How it means freedom evermore from pain.
How it untangles every mortal mesh.

WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE, *Death*.

Past is the Fear of future Doubt;
The Sun is from the Dial gone;

The Sands are sunk, the Glass is out,
The Folly of the Farce is done.

THOMAS D'URVEY, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*.

Death, the great reconciler.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 4.

Better thou mayest, but worse thou canst
not be

Than in this vale of tears and misery.

THOMAS FLATMAN, *A Thought of Death*.

When on my sick-bed ' I languish,
Full of sorrow, full of anguish,
Fainting, gasping, trembling, crying,
Panting, groaning, speechless, dying, . . .
Methinks I hear some gentle spirit say,
Be not fearful, come away.

THOMAS FLATMAN, *A Thought of Death*.
(1674) See also Pope's paraphrase of Adrian,
under SOUL.

¹
Their tears, their little triumphs o'er,
Their human passions now no more.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 48.

²
Forgetfulness and silence are the privileges
of the dead. (Αἴθε καὶ αἰὲν νεκρῶν ἥσυχας.)

SAINT GREGORY THE THEOLOGIAN, *Epigram*.
(Greek Anthology. Bk. viii, No. 235.)

³
When life is woe, And hope is dumb,
The World says, "Go!" The Grave says,
"Come!"

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *Betel-Nuts*.

⁴
From the winter's grey despair,
From the summer's golden languor,
Death, the lover of Life,
Frees us for ever.

W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: Ave, Caesar!*
The ways of Death are soothing and serene,
And all the words of Death are grave and sweet.

W. E. HENLEY, *The Ways of Death*. (*Bric-à-Brac*, No. 21.)

⁵
Out of the strain of the Doing,
Into the peace of the Done;
Out of the thirst of Pursuing,
Into the rapture of Won.

W. M. L. JAY, *Harvest Home*. (Published in
Sunday at Home, May, 1910.)

⁶
There the wicked cease from troubling; and
there the weary be at rest.

Old Testament: *Job*, iii, 17.

And the wicked cease from troubling, and the
weary are at rest.

TENNYSON, *The May Queen*. Last line.

⁷
Which long for death, but it cometh not; and
dig for it more than for hid treasures.

Old Testament: *Job*, iii, 21.

⁸
How happier far than life, the end
Of souls that infant-like beneath their burden
bend.

JOHN KEBLE, *Holy Innocents*.

⁹
And, as she looked around, she saw how Death,
the consoler,
Laying his hand upon many a heart, had
healed it forever.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. II, sec. v, l. 88.

So Nature deals with us, and takes away
Our playthings one by one, and by the hand
Leads us to rest so gently, that we go

Scarce knowing if we wish to go or stay,
Being too full of sleep to understand
How far the unknown transcends the what
we know.

LONGFELLOW, *Nature*, l. 9.

¹⁰
None but those shadowed by death's ap-
proach are suffered to know that death is a
blessing; the gods conceal this from those
who have life before them, in order that they
may go on living. (Agnoscere solis Permis-
sum, quos jam tangit vicinia fati, Victurosque
dei celant, ut vivere durent, Felix esse mori.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iv, l. 518.

No one knows but that death is the greatest of
all human blessings. (Οἷός μ' ἐστί, γὰρ οὐδαὶς τὰς
ἀνθρώπων οὐδ' ἐὶ τυγχάνει τὸ ἀνθρώπου.)

PLATO, *Apologia of Socrates*. Sec. 29.

I am that blessing which men fly from—Death.
GEORGE HENRY BOKER, *Countess Laura*.

¹¹
Think not disdainfully of death, but look
on it with favor, for Nature wills it like all
else. . . . Look for the hour when the soul
shall emerge from this its sheath, as now
thou awaitest the moment when the child she
carries shall come forth from thy wife's
womb.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ix, sec. 3.

¹²
Love lent me wings; my path was like a stair;
A lamp unto my feet, that sun was given;
And death was safety and great joy to find;
But dying now, I shall not climb to Heaven.

MICHELANGELO, *Sonnet LXIII: After Sunset*.

¹³
Death is delightful. Death is dawn,
The waking from a weary night
Of fevers unto truth and light.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Even So*. St. 35.

¹⁴
Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,
Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.

Claimed for JOHN MILLS, a banker of Man-
chester, in *Life of John Mills*, by his widow,
as having been written by him in 1878, in
memory of a favorite brother who died in
1877. (See *Notes and Queries*, vol. iv, p.
167.) Claimed for DR. EDWARD HAZEN
PARZER, by his brother, as having been used
in his *Funeral Ode on President Garfield*,
1881. (See *Notes and Queries*, vol. vii, p.
406.) Brought to public notice by Alexandra,
Princess of Wales, who used verse on tomb-
stone of an old nurse in Brompton cemetery
and on cards accompanying funeral wreaths.

¹⁵
Hence, with denial vain, and coy excuse,
So may some gentle Muse
With lucky words favour my destined urn,
And as he passes turn,
And bid fair peace be to my sable shroud.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 18.

Eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 739.

1
How sweet is death to those who weep,
To those who weep and long to die!
THOMAS MOORE, *Elgiac Stanzas*.

Deep, deep—where never care or pain,
Shall reach her innocent heart again!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Prologue ii*.

2
At end of Love, at end of Life,
At end of Hope, at end of Strife,
At end of all we cling to so—
The sun is setting—must we go?
At dawn of Love, at dawn of Life,
At dawn of Peace that follows Strife,
At dawn of all we long for so—
The sun is rising—let us go.

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON, *At End*.

3
Death is not grievous to me, for it rids me
of my pains. (Nec mihi mors gravis est pos-
turo morte dolores.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iii, l. 471.

4
For death betimes is comfort, not dismay,
And who can rightly die needs no delay.
PETRARCH, *To Laura in Death*. Canz. v, st. 6.

5
Good is a man's death which destroys the
evils of life. (Bona mors est homini, vitæ qui
extinguit mala.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 64.

6
O eloquent, just, and mighty Death! whom
none could advise, thou hast persuaded; what
none hath dared, thou hast done; . . . thou
hast drawn together all the far-stretched
greatness, all the pride, cruelty, and ambition
of man, and covered it over with these two
narrow words, *Hic jacet!*

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *History of the World*.
Bk. v, pt. i, ch. 6, Conclusion.

7
Ye old, old dead, and ye of yesternight,
Chieftains, and bards, and keepers of the
sheep,

By every cup of sorrow that you had,
Loose me from tears, and make me see aright
How each hath back what once he stayed to
weep;

HOMER his sight, David his little lad!

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Tears*.

8
Death is the privilege of human nature,
And life without it were not worth our taking:
Thither the poor, the prisoner and the mourner
Fly for relief, and lay their burthens down.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*. Act v, sc.
1, l. 138.

9
Out of the chill and the shadow,
Into the thrill and the shine;

Out of the dearth and the famine,
Into the fulness divine.

MARGARET E. SANGSTER, *Going Home*.

10
If thou and nature can so gently part,
The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 297.

11
Vex not his ghost: O, let him pass! he hates
him much

That would upon the rack of this tough world
Stretch him out longer.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 313.

12
I have a strong feeling that I shall be glad
when I am dead and done for—scrapped at
last to make room for somebody better, clever-
er, more perfect than myself.

BERNARD SHAW. (HENDERSON, *G. B. S.*, p. 484.)

13
He has out-soared the shadow of our night;
Envy and calumny, and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall delight,
Can touch him not and torture not again;
From the contagion of the world's slow stain,
He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, a head grown grey in
vain.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 40.

14
Peace, rest, and sleep are all we know of
death,
And all we dream of comfort.

SWINBURNE, *In Memory of John William In-
chbold*.

Out of the world's way, out of the light,
Out of the ages of worldly weather,
Forgotten of all men altogether.

SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 15.

At the door of life, by the gate of breath,
There are worse things waiting for men than
death.

SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 20.

16
A sudden death is but a sudden joy, if it
takes a man in the state and exercises of vir-
tue.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Dying*. Ch. 3, sec. 9.

16
"Consider well," the voice replied,
"His face, that two hours since hath died;
Wilt thou find passion, pain, or pride?"

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 241.

17
Each person is born to one possession which
outvalues all the others—his last breath.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

18
Dear, beautiful death, the jewel of the just!
Shining nowhere but in the dark;

What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!

HENRY VAUGHAN, *They Are All Gone*.

1
No more for him life's stormy conflicts,
Nor victory, nor defeat—no more time's dark
events,
Charging like ceaseless clouds across the sky.

WALT WHITMAN, *Hush'd Be the Camps Today*.

2
Come lovely and soothing death,
Undulate round the world, serenely arriving,
arriving.

In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later, delicate death.

WALT WHITMAN, *Memories of President Lincoln*. Sec. 14.

Prab'd be the fathomless universe
For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge
curious,
And for love, sweet love—but praise! praise!
praise!

For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-enfolding
death.

WALT WHITMAN, *Memories of President Lincoln*. Sec. 14.

3
And I will show that there is no imperfection
in the present, and can be none in the
future.

And I will show that whatever happens to any-
body it may be turn'd to beautiful re-
sults.

And I will show that nothing can happen
more beautiful than death.

WALT WHITMAN, *Starting from Paumanok*.
Sec. 12.

4
O heart sore-tried! thou hast the best,
That Heaven itself could give thee,—rest,
Rest from all bitter thoughts and things!
How many a poor one's blessing went
With thee beneath the low green tent
Whose curtain never outward swings!
J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 386.

5
Death, of all pain the period, not of joy.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 519.

XV—Death: Gentle Death

6
Her suffering ended with the day;
Yet lived she at its close,
And breathed the long, long night away
In statue-like repose.

But when the sun, in all his state,
Illumed the eastern skies,
She passed through Glory's morning gate,
And walked in Paradise.

JAMES ALDRICH, *A Death-bed*.

Her washing ended with the day,
Yet lived she at its close,
And passed the long, long night away
In darning ragged hose.

But when the sun in all its state
Illumed the Eastern skies,

She passed about the kitchen grate
And went to making pies.

PHILIP CARY, *The Wife*.

7
Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew.

In quiet she reposes:

Ah! would that I did too.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Requiescat*.

Her cabin'd, ample Spirit,
It flutter'd and fail'd for breath.

To-night it doth inherit

The vasty Hall of Death.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Requiescat*.

8
So fades a summer cloud away;
So sinks the gale when storms are o'er;
So gently shuts the eye of day;
So dies a wave along the shore.

ANNA L. BARBAULD, *The Death of the Virtuous*.

9
Aye, Death is tender, Death is fair—
A tall, pale one with spun-gold hair.

ELLEN M. CARROLL, *An Appreciation*.

10
She passed away like morning dew
Before the sun was high;
So brief her time, she scarcely knew
The meaning of a sigh.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Early Death*.

Love was her guardian Angel here,
But Love to Death resigned her;
Though Love was kind, why should we fear
But holy Death is kinder?

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Early Death*.

11
So softly death succeeded life in her,
She did but dream of heaven, and she was
there.

DRYDEN, *Eleonora*, l. 315.

12
We watch'd her breathing thro' the night,
Her breathing soft and low,
As in her breast the wave of life
Kept heaving to and fro. . . .

Our very hopes belied our fears,
Our fears our hopes belied;
We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Death-bed*.

13
Then with no fiery, throbbing pain,
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Levett*.

14
Then fell upon the house a sudden gloom,
A shadow on those features fair and thin;
And softly, from the hushed and darkened
room,

Two angels issued, where but one went in.
LONGFELLOW, *The Two Angels*. St. 9.

- 1 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.
New Testament: Luke, ii, 29.
- 2 Softly woo away her breath,
Gentle death!
BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Softly Woo Away Her Breath.*
- 3 When faith and love which parted from thee never,
Had ripened thy just soul to dwell with God,
Meekly thou didst resign this earthly load
Of death, called life; which us from life doth sever.
Thy works, and alms, and all thy good endeavour,
Stayed not behind, nor in the grave were trod;
But, as Faith pointed with her golden rod,
Followed thee up to joy and bliss for ever.
MILTON, *Sonnets: On the Memory of Mrs. Thomson.*
- 4 The breast where roses could not live
Has done with rising and with falling.
E. A. ROBINSON, *For a Dead Lady.*
- 5 Death, death; oh, amiable, lovely death!
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 34.
- 6 Now is done thy long day's work;
Fold thy palms across thy breast,
Fold thine arms, turn to thy rest.
Let them rave.
TENNYSON, *A Dirge.*
- 7 God laid His fingers on the ivories
Of her pure members as on smoothèd keys.
And there out-breathed her spirit's harmonies.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Her Portrait*, St. 7.
- 8 Into the Silent Land!
Ah! who shall lead us thither? . . .
Into the land of the great Departed,
Into the Silent Land!
(Ins stille Land!
Wer leitet uns hinüber? . . .
Ins Land der grossen Toten,
Ins stille Land.)
JÖRANNT GAUDENZ VON SALIS-SREWS, *Lied*.
(Longfellow, tr.)
- 9 His Maker kissed his soul away,
And laid his flesh to rest.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Presence of God*.
Died of the kisses of the lips of God.
FREDERIC W. H. MYERS, *St. Paul*, Of Moses.
- 10 Yet there was round thee such a dawn
Of light, ne'er seen before,
As fancy never could have drawn,
And never can restore.
CHARLES WOLFE, *To Mary*.

- 11 Come gentle death, the ebb of care;
The ebb of care, the flood of life.
UNKNOWN, *Upon Consideration of the State of This Life*. (TOTTIEL, *Miscellany*, 1557.)
- 12 Is it then so sad a thing to die? (Usque adeone mori miserum est?)
VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. xii, l. 646.

XVI—Death: The Last Sleep

See also Sleep: Brother to Death

- 13 They do neither plight nor wed
In the city of the dead,
In the city where they sleep away the hours.
RICHARD BURTON, *The City of the Dead*.
- 14 The silence of that dreamless sleep
I envy now too much to weep.
BYRON, *And Thou Art Dead*.
- Death, so called, is a thing which makes men weep.
And yet a third of life is passed in sleep.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiv, st. 3.
- 15 He but sleeps the holy sleep. (Ἰσθὲν ὁ ἅγιος κοιμάται.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams*, No. 11.
- 16 Sleep on, beloved, sleep, and take thy rest;
Lay down thy head upon thy Saviour's breast;
We love thee well, but Jesus loves thee best—
Good-night! Good-night! Good-night!
SARAH DOUDNEY, *The Christian's Good-Night*.
Ira D. Sankey wrote the music for this hymn, which was sung at the funeral of Dr. Charles H. Spurgeon, 3 Feb., 1892.
- 17 Father in thy gracious keeping
Leave we now thy servant sleeping.
JOHN LOOKE ELLERTON, *Now the Laborer's Task is O'er*.
- 18 Death is an eternal sleep. (La mort est un sommeil éternel.)
JOSEPH FOUCHE, who, as minister of police under the Directory, in 1794, ordered this inscription placed on the gates of French cemeteries.
Who sleeps the longest is the happiest;
Death is the longest sleep.
THOMAS SOUTHERN, *The Fatal Marriage*, Act v, sc. 2.
- 19 And wish my friend as sound a sleep
As lads' I did not know,
That shepherded the moonlit sheep
A hundred years ago.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*, No. 9.
- 20 They sleep beneath the shadows of the clouds,
careless alike of sunshine or storm, each in the windowless palace of rest. Earth may run red with other wars—they are at peace. In

the midst of battles, in the roar of conflict,
they found the serenity of death.

R. G. INGRAMSOLL, *Memorial Day Vision*.

1 She is not dead, but sleepeth.

New Testament: Luke, viii, 52; Matthew, ix, 24.

The report of my death was an exaggeration.
MARK TWAIN, *Cablegram*, from London to in-
quiring New York newspaper, 2 June, 1897.

2 A death-like sleep,
A gentle wafting to immortal life.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 434.

3 There's nothing terrible in death;

'Tis but to cast our robes away,
And sleep at night, without a breath
To break repose till dawn of day.

ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *In Memory of E. G.*

4 Till tired, he sleeps, and life's poor play is
o'er.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 287.

5 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little
folding of the hands to sleep.

Old Testament: Proverbs, vi, 10; xxiv, 33.

6 He giveth his beloved sleep.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxxvii, 2.

Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward into souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this:
"He giveth his beloved—sleep?"

E. B. BROWNING, *The Sleep*. St. 1.

And friends, dear friends, when it shall be
That this low breath is gone from me,
And round my bier ye come to weep,
Let One, most loving of you all,
Say, "Not a tear must o'er her fall
He giveth his beloved sleep."

E. B. BROWNING, *The Sleep*. St. 9.

And if there be no meeting past the grave,
If all is darkness, silence, yet 'tis rest.
Be not afraid, ye waiting hearts that weep,
For still He giveth His beloved sleep,
And if an endless sleep He wills, 'tis best.

MRS. THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, *Lines*, on the
grave of Thomas Henry Huxley.

7 She slept the sleep of the just. (*Elle s'endormit
du sommeil des justes.*)

RACINE, *Abrégé de l'Histoire de Port Royal*.
Vol. iv, l. 517.

8 Sleep that no pain shall wake,
Night that no morn shall break,
Till joy shall overtake
Her perfect peace.

CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *Dream-Land*.

Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Morn of toil, nor night of waking.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto I, st. 31.

9 For a man who has done his natural duty,
death is as natural and welcome as sleep.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, (*Greatest Thoughts on
Immortality*, p. 115.)

10 To die: to sleep;

No more; and by a sleep to say we end
The heart-ache and the thousand natural
shocks

That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep;

To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's
the rub;

For in that sleep of death what dreams may
come

When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause: there's the respect

That makes calamity of so long life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 60.

11 Then death rock me asleep, abridge my dole-
ful days!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 211.

This sleep is sound indeed, this is a sleep
That from this goldeo rigol bath divorc'd
So many English kings.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 35.

12 He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 29.

After life's fitful fever, he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: o'er steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing,
Can touch him further.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 23.

And the fever called "Living"
Is conquered at last.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *For Annie*.

13 The best of rest is sleep,
And that thou oft provok'st; yet grossly
fear'st

Thy death, which is no more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1, 17.

14 That sweet sleep which medicines all pain.

SHELLEY, *Julian and Maddalo*, l. 499.

15 Yes, 'twill only be a sleep:

When, with songs and dewy light,
Morning blossoms out of Night,

She will open her blue eyes
'Neath the palms of Paradise,

While we foolish ones shall weep.

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL, *Sleeping*.

16 Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon;
If sweet, give thanks; thou hast no more to
live;

And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.

SWINBURNE, *Ave Atque Vale*. St. 17.

Who knows but on their sleep may rise
Such light as never heaven let through
To lighten earth from Paradise?

SWINBURNE, *A Baby's Death*. Sec. 4.

The end is come of pleasant places,
The end of tender words and faces,
The end of all, the poppied sleep.

SWINBURNE, *Iliad*. St. 1.

God's finger touched him, and he slept.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxxv, st. 5.

Sleep till the end, true soul and sweet.
Nothing comes to thee new or strange.
Sleep full of rest from head to feet;
Lie still, dry dust, secure of change.

TENNISON, *To J. S.* St. 19.

XVII—Death: The Good Death

Nobly to die were better than to save one's
life. (Καλῶς τεθνήσκει κάλλιον ἢ μᾶλλον ἢ
σώζεσθαι.)

ÆSCHYLUS [?], *Fragments*. Frag. 235.

How beautiful is death, when earn'd by virtue!

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 6.

That was indeed to live—
At one bold swoop to wrest
From darkling death the best
That Death to Life can give!

T. B. ALDRICH, *Shaw Memorial Ode*. Pt. iii.

Happy he who dies before he calls for death
to take him away. (Mori est felicitis antequam
mortem invocet.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 27.

But whether on the scaffold high,
Or in the battle's van,

The fittest place where man can die
Is where he dies for man.

MICHAEL BARRY, *The Place to Die*. (Dublin
Nation, 28 Sept., 1844.)

We must all die!
All leave ourselves, it matters not where,
when,

Nor how, so we die well.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Valentinian*, iv, 4.

For I say, this is death and the sole death,
When a man's loss comes to him from his
gain,

Darkness from light, from knowledge igno-
rance,

And lack of love from love made manifest.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

The finest sight beneath the sky
Is to see how bravely a man can die.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *O'Murtagh*.

One likes to die where his father before him
Died, with the same sky shinin' o'er him.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *White Rose and Red*. Pt.
iii, 2.

He died, as erring man should die,
Without display, without parade;
Meekly had he bowed and prayed,
As not disdaining priestly aid,
Nor desperate of all hope on high.

BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 17.

Then is it best, as for a worthy fame,
To dyen when that he is best of name.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 2197.

And could we choose the time, and choose aright,
Tis best to die, our honour at the height.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. iii, l. 1088.

It is better to die, since death comes surely,
In the full noon-tide of an honored name,
Than to lie at the end of years obscurely,
A handful of dust in a shroud of shame.

J. J. ROCHER, *Sir Hugo's Choice*.

At length, fatigued with life, he bravely fell,
And health with Boerhaave bade the world
farewell.

BENJAMIN CHURCH, *The Choice*. (1754)

And, having lived a trifler, die a man.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 14.

So he died for his faith. That is fine—
More than most of us do.
But say, can you add to that line
That he lived for it, too?

ERNEST CROSBY, *Life and Death*.

Death comes with a crawl, or comes with a
pounce,

And whether he's slow or spry,
It isn't the fact that you're dead that counts,
But only, how did you die?

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *How Did You Die?*

Some men die early and are spared much care,
Some suddenly, escaping worse than death;
But he is fortunate who happens where
He can exult and die in the same breath.

LOUISE DRISCOLL, *The Good Hour*.

Of no distemper, of no blast he died,
But fell like autumn fruit that mellow'd
long,—

Even wonder'd at, because he dropp'd no
sooner.

Fate seem'd to wind him up for fourscore
years,

Yet freshly ran he on ten winters more;
Till like a clock worn out with eating time,
The wheels of weary life at last stood still.

DRYDEN, *Edipus*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The game of death was never played more
nobly.

JOHN FLETCHER, *A Wife for a Month*. Act v, 1.

Death never won a stake with greater toff.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*. St. 5.

¹ Those who have endeavoured to teach us to die well, have taught few to die willingly.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Boswell, Life*, June, 1861.)

² Yes, say that I went down to death
Serene and unafraid,
Still loving Song, but loving more
Life, of which Song is made!
HARRY KEMP, *Farewell*.

³ And grant that when I face the grisly Thing,
My song may trumpet down the gray Per-
haps;

Let me be as a tune-swept fiddlestring
That feels the Master Melody—and snaps.
JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *Let Me Live Out My Years*.

⁴ So that he seemed to depart not from life, but
from one home to another. (Ut non ex vita,
sed ex domo in domum videretur migrare.)
CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Lives: Atticus*.

⁵ Let me die the death of the righteous, and
let my last end be like his!

Old Testament: *Numbers*, xxiii, 10.

"O let me die his death!" all nature cries.
"Then live his life."—All nature falters there.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 367.

⁶ He died full of years and honors, as illus-
trious for those he refused as for those he
accepted. (Et ille quidem plenus annis abiit,
plenus honoribus, illis etiam, quos recusavit.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1,
sec. 2. Referring to Virginius Rufus.

Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like
as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.
Old Testament: *Job*, v, 26.

The sweet wise death of old men honourable,
SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Althaea*.

⁷ Thou, Abelard! the last sad office pay,
And smooth my passage to the realms of day:
See my lips tremble, and my eyeballs roll,
Suck my last breath, and catch my flying soul!
Ah, no!—in sacred vestments mayst thou
stand,

The hallow'd taper trembling in thy hand,
Present the cross before my lifted eye,
Teach me at once, and learn of me, to die.
POPE, *Episto to Abelard*, l. 321.

⁸ Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord
from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that
they may rest from their labours; and their
works do follow them.

New Testament: *Revelation*, xiv, 13.

⁹ So die as though your funeral
Ushered you through the doors that led

Into a stately banquet hall
Where heroes banqueted.

ALAN SKEGGS, *Maktoob*.

See also BRYANT under LIFE AND DEATH.

¹⁰ It is not a question of dying earlier or later,
but of dying well or ill. And dying well means
escape from the danger of living ill. (Citius
mori aut tardius ad rem non pertinet, bene
mori aut male ad rem pertinet. Bene autem
mori est effugere male vivendi periculum.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxx, sec. 6.

¹¹ They say he made a good end.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 186.

A' made a finer end and went away as it had
been any christom child.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 11.

Mr. Badman died . . . as they call it, like a
chrisom-child, quietly and without fear.
JOHN BUNYAN, *Mr. Badman*, p. 566.

¹² And so espoused to death, with blood he
sealed

A testament of noble-ending love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 26.

And, to add greater honours to his age
Than man could give him, he died fearing God.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 67.

Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he owed,
As 't were a careless trifle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 7.

They say he parted well, and paid his score;
And so, God be with him!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 52.

¹³ How oft, when men are at the point of death,
Have they been merry! which their keepers
call

A lightning before death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3,
l. 88.

¹⁴ To die well is the chief part of virtue. (Καλὸν
θνησκεῖν ἀρετῆς μέρος ἐστὶ μέγιστον.)

SIMONIDES, *Epitaph*. (*Graeco Anthology*. Bk.
vii, No. 253.)

¹⁵ Now sure 's the moment when I ought to
die,
Lest some hereafter bitterness in life
Impair this joy.

(Nunc est perfectio, interfici quom perpeti
me possum,

Ne hoc gaudium contaminet vita aegritudine
aliqua.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 551. (Act iii, sc. 5.)

¹⁶ As the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile
shone over his face, and he lifted up his head
a little, and quickly said, "Adsum!" and fell

back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called; and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of The Master.

THACKERAY, *The Newcomes*. Bk. i, ch. 42.

How beautiful it is for man to die
Upon the walls of Zion! to be called,
Like a watch-worn and weary sentinel,
To put his armor off and rest—in heaven!

N. P. WILLIS, *On the Death of a Missionary*.

But when the great and good depart,
What is it more than this—
That Man, who is from God sent forth,
Doth yet again to God return?—
Such ebb and flow must ever be,
Then wherefore should we mourn?

WORDSWORTH, *Lines on the Expected Dissolution of Mr. Fox*.

XVIII—Death: One Fight More

And of all the ancient songs
Passing to the swallow-blue halls
By the dark streams of Persephone,
This only remains:
That in the end we turn to thee, Death,
That we turn to thee, singing One last song.

RICHARD ALDINGTON, *Choricos*.

To die would be an awfully big adventure.

JAMES M. BARRIE, *Peter Pan*. Act iii.

Why fear death? It is the most beautiful adventure in life.

CHARLES FROHMAN, his last words before going down with the *Lusitania*, torpedoed by the Germans, 7 May, 1915. (As reported by Rita Jolivet.) Mr. Frohman had produced Barrie's *Peter Pan*, and so was familiar with the preceding quotation.

Death is only an incident in life.

Message from Voltaire's Ghost. (DE MORGAN, *Joseph Vance*. Ch. 11.)

We shall go down with unreluctant tread
Rose-crowned into the darkness.

RUPERT BROOKS, *The Hill*.

Proud, then, clear-eyed and laughing, go to greet
Death as a friend!

RUPERT BROOKS, *Second Best*.

I was ever a fighter, so—one fight more,
The best and the last!

I would hate that death bandaged my eyes,
and forbore,

And bade me creep past.

Nol let me taste the whole of it, fare like
my peers,

The heroes of old,

Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears

Of pain, darkness and cold.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prospice*.

Like a led victim, to my death I'll go,
And dying, bless the hand that gave the blow.
DRYDEN, *The Spanish Prior*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 64.

We bear it calmly, though a ponderous woe,
And still adore the hand that gives the blow.

JOHN POMFREY, *Verses to His Friend under Affliction*.

Pleas'd to the last he crops the flowery food,
And licks the hand just rais'd to shed his blood.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 83.

So be my passing!
My task accomplished and the long day done,
My wages taken, and in my heart
Some late lark singing,
Let me be gathered to the quiet west,
The sundown splendid and serene,
Death.

W. E. HENLEY, *Margarita Sorori*.

I would always be in the thick of life,
Threading its mazes, sharing its strife;
Yet—somehow, singing!
When at the road's end shadows longer grow—
Into the last long shadow let me go,
Still—somehow, singing.
ROSELLE MERCER MONTGOMERY, *Somehow, Singing*.

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage;
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *His Pilgrimage*.

'Tis but to die,
'Tis but to venture on that common hazard,
Which many a time in battle I have run;
'Tis but to do, what, at that very moment,
In many nations of the peopled earth,
A thousand and a thousand shall do with me.
NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Death in my boots may-be, but fighting, fighting!

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Song of the Soldier-Born*.

If I must die
I will encounter darkness as a bride,
And hug it in mine arms.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 83.

We count it death to falter, not to die. (Ὁ δὲ θάνατος, ἀλλὰ θύγειν θάνατον.)
SIMONIDES [?], *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 431.)

Each day, I gird my feeble soul with prayer:
May then the blood of Bayard be my own;

May I ride hard and straight and smite him square,
And in a clash of arms be overthrown;
And as I fall hear through the evening air
The distant horn of Roland, faintly blown.

FREDERIC F. VAN DE WATER, *The Last Tourney*.

And when I face the tyrant Death, may Bok be
with me in the gloom, to decorate my final breath
with tassels and an ostrich plume.

WALT MASON, *Heijui Mr. Bok*.

My foothold is tenon'd and mortis'd in
granite,

I laugh at what you call dissolution,

And I know the amplitude of time.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 20.

Farewell, sweet dust; I was never a miser:
Once, for a minute, I made you mine:

Now you are gone, I am none the wiser,
But the leaves of the willow are bright as
wine.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Farewell, Sweet Dust*.

XIX—Death and Fame

Above all, believe it, the sweetest canticle
is "Nunc dimittis," when a man hath obtained
worthy ends and expectations. Death hath this
also: that it openeth the gate to good fame,
and extinguisheth envy.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Death* (1597)

Death's a pleasant road that leads to fame.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Verses*, l. 48. (1600)

Death opens the gate of Fame and shuts the gate
of Envy after it.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. v, ch. 3.

Peace to the mighty dead!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines to Commemorate
the Day of Victory in Egypt*.

There studious let me sit,
And hold high converse with the mighty dead.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 431.

The rest were vulgar deaths unknown to
fame.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 394. (Pope, tr.)

No more famous shade will dwell in the house
of death. (Non erit in Stygia notior umbræ
domo.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 52.

Weep him dead and mourn as you may,
Me, I sing as I must:

Blessed be Death, that cuts in marble
What would have sunk to dust!

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Keen*.

Death makes no conquest of this conqueror:
For now he lives in fame, though not in life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 87.

A Power is passing from the earth.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines on the Expected Dissolu-
tion of Mr. Fox*, l. 17.

XX—Death and Beauty

Thy day without a cloud hath passed,
And thou wert lovely to the last.

BYRON, *And Thou Art Dead*, l. 50.

So fair, so calm, so softly seal'd,
The first, last look by death reveal'd!

BYRON, *The Gipsy*, l. 88.

Oh, who will find a lover for Death and for
her only?

Though all men kiss her lips, they kiss against
their will.

Oh, pity Death! Wistful she is, and exquisite
and lonely

And all who sleep with her lie curiously still.

RALPH CREYNEY, *A Lover for Death*.

One more Unfortunate,
Weary of breath,

Rashly importunate,

Gone to her death!

Take her up tenderly,

Lift her with care;

Fashion'd so slenderly,

Young, and so fair!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

Past all dishonour,

Death has left on her

Only the beautiful.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

In dreams she grows not older,

The lands of Dream among,

Though all the world wax colder,

Though all the songs be sung,

In dreams doth he behold her

Still fair and kind and young.

ANDREW LANG, *Lost Love*.

Stand close around, ye Stygian set,

With Dirce in one boat conveyed,

Or Charon, seeing, may forget

That he is old, and she a shade.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Dirce*.

Die when you will, you need not wear

At Heaven's Court a form more fair

Than Beauty here on earth has given;

Keep but the lovely looks we see—

The voice we hear—and you will be

An angel ready-made for Heaven!

THOMAS MOORE, *To —*. A translation of

"Morta pur quando vuol, non è bisogna mutar
ni faccia ni voce per esser un Angelo,"
the words addressed by Lord Herbert of
Cherbury to the beautiful nun at Murano.

And should you visit now the seats of bliss,
You need not wear another form but this.

JOHN OLDHAM, *To Madam L. E.*

Death aims with fouler spite at fairer marks.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Divine Poems*.

Death loves a shining mark, a signal blow.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 1010.

A most unspotted lily shall she pass
To the ground, and all the world shall mourn
her.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 62.

Death lies on her like an untimely frost

Upon the sweetest flower of all the field.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 5,
l. 28.

Death, that bath suck'd the honey of thy breath,
Hath had no power yet upon thy beauty;
Thou art not conquer'd; beauty's ensign yet
Is crimson in thy lips, and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, v, 3, 92.

She died in beauty, like a rose
Blown from its parent stem.
C. D. SILLERY, *She Died in Beauty*.

Death has made
His darkness beautiful with thee.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxiv, st. 3.

The passing of the sweetest soul
That ever look'd with human eyes.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lvii, st. 3.

And as pale sickness does invade
Your frailer part, the breaches made
In that fair lodging still more clear
Make the bright guest, your soul, appear.

EDMUND WALLER, *A la Malade*.

She made the stars of heaven more bright
By sleeping under them at night.

GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY, *Wild Eden*.

XXI—Death: "They Are All Gone"

See also Friends: Their Loss

The white sail of his soul has rounded
The promontory—death.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *The Icebound Ship*.

The dead abide with us. Though stark and
cold,
Earth seems to grip them, they are with us
still:

They have forged our chains of being for good
or ill,

And their invisible hands these hands yet hold.

MATTHEW BLIND, *The Dead*.

Fled, like the sun eclipsed as noon appears,
And left us darkling in a world of tears.

BURNS, *Third Epistle to Robert Graham*, l. 80.

The cold, the changed, perchance the dead,
anew;

The mourn'd, the loved, the lost,—too many,
yet how few!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 24.

Soul of the just! companion of the dead!
Where is thy home, and whither art thou fled?

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 277

Ha! Dead! Impossible! It cannot be!
I'd not believe it though himself should swear
it.

HENRY CAREY, *Chronanthologies*. Act ii,
sc. 4.

Is he then dead?

What, dead at last! quite, quite, for ever dead!
CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act v, sc. 1.

It singeth low in every heart,
We hear it each and all,—

A song of those who answer not,
However we may call;

They throng the silence of the breast,
We see them as of yore,—

The kind, the brave, the true, the sweet,
Who walk with us no more.

JOHN WHITE CHADWICK, *Auld Lang Syne*.

You may give over plow, boys,
You may take the gear to the stead,
All the sweat o' your brow, boys,
Will never get beer and bread.
The seed's waste, I know, boys,
There's not a blade will grow, boys,
'Tis cropped out, I trow, boys,
And Tommy's dead.

SYDNEY DOBELL, *Tommy's Dead*.

But Tom's no more—and so no more of Tom.
BYRON, *Dan Juan*. Canto xl, st. 20.

Covetous Death bereaved us all,
To aggrandize one funeral.

The eager fate which carried thee
Took the largest part of me:

For this losing is true dying;

This is lordly man's down-lying,

This his slow but sure reclining,

Star by star his world resigning.

EMERSON, *Threnody*.

Old Grimes is dead—that good old man,

We ne'er shall see him more:

He us'd to wear a long black coat,

All button'd down before. . . .

He modest merit sought to find,

And pay it its desert:

He had no malice in his mind,

No ruffles on his shirt.

ALBERT GORTON GRIMES, *Old Grimes*. First
published in the *Providence, R. I. Gazette*,
16 Jan., 1822, referring to the eccentric
Ephraim Grimes, of Hubbardston, Mass.,
who did not really die, however, until 1844.

Old Rose is dead, that good old man,
We ne'er shall see him more;
He used to wear an old blue coat
All button'd down before.
UNKNOWN, *Old Rose*. (c. 1650)

Now let's go to an honest alehouse and sing
Old Rose.

ISAAC WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Ch. 2. (1653)

John Lee is dead, that good old man,—
We ne'er shall see him more:
He used to wear an old drab coat
All buttoned down before.
UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on a tomb in Matherne
churchyard, in memory of John Lee, died
21 May, 1823.

1
The mossy marbles rest
On the lips that he has prest
In their bloom;
And the names he loved to hear
Have been carved for many a year
On the tomb.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*.

2
Fast as the rolling seasons bring
The hour of fate to those we love,
Each pearl that leaves the broken string
Is set in Friendship's crown above.
As narrower grows the earthly chain,
The circle widens in the sky;
These are our treasures that remain,
But those are stars that beam on high.
O. W. HOLMES, *F. W. C.* [Frederick W.
Crocker.]

3
To bear, to nurse, to rear,
To watch and then to lose,
To see my bright ones disappear,
Drawn up like morning dews.
JEAN INGELow, *Songs of Seven: Seven Times
Six*.

4
The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken
away; blessed be the name of the Lord.
Old Testament: Job, i, 21.

The Lord giveth and the landlord taketh away.
JOHN W. RAPEL, *Giving and Taking*.

5
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.
CHARLES LAMB, *The Old Familiar Faces*.

6
Ah, what avails the sceptred race,
Ah, what the form divine!
What every virtue, every grace!
Rose Aylmer, all were thine,
Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes
May weep, but never see,
A night of memories and of sighs
I consecrate to thee.
W. S. LANDOR, *Rose Aylmer*. One of Landor's
early loves, who died suddenly in India.

7
Sleep: softly . . . eagle forgotten . . . under
the stone.

Time has its way with you there, and the
clay has its own.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Eagle That Is Forgotten*.
[John P. Altgeld.]

He loved his fellows, and their love was sweet—
Plant daisies at his head and at his feet.

RICHARD REALP. Concluding couplet of sonnet
found by his bedside after he had committed
suicide, in a hotel at Oakland, Cal., 28 Oct.,
1878.

8
There is no flock, however watched and tended,
But one dead lamb is there!
There is no fireside, howsoever defended,
But has one vacant chair!
H. W. LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*.
Take them, O Grave! and let them lie
Folded upon thy narrow shelves,
As garments by the soul laid by,
And precious only to ourselves!
LONGFELLOW, *Suspense*.

9
When true hearts lie wither'd
And fond ones are flown,
Oh, who would inhabit
This bleak world alone?
THOMAS MOORE, *The Last Rose of Summer*.

10
For some we loved, the loveliest and the best
That from his Vintage rolling Time hath prest,
Have drunk their Cup a Rouse or two be-
fore,
And one by one crept silently to rest.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 22. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

11
There is no music more for him;
His lights are out, his feast is done,
His bowl that sparkled to the brim
Is drained, is broken, cannot hold.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Peal of Bells*.

12
Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Sonnet: Remember*.

13
Railroad brakemen taking trains across Ne-
braska prairies, lumbermen jaunting in
pine and tamarack of the Northwest,
stock ranchers in the middle west, may-
ors of southern cities
Say to their pals and wives now: I see by the
papers Anna Held is dead.

CARL SANDBURG, *An Electric Sign Goes Dark*.

14
Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and for ever!
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto III, st. 16.

15
Fear no more the heat o' the sun
Nor the furious winter's rages;
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone and ta'en thy wages.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 258.

He is dead and gone, lady,
He is dead and gone;
At his head a grass-green turf,
At his heels a stone.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 29.

¹
We should profane the service of the dead,
To sing a requiem and such rest to her
As to peace-parted souls.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 259.

²
He dies, and makes no sign.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 29.

The ripest fruit first falls, and so doth he;
His time is spent.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 153.

³
Time takes them home that we loved, fair
names and famous,
To the soft long sleep, to the broad sweet
bosom of death.
SWINBURNE, *In Memory of Barry Cornwall*.

⁴
And the stately ships go on,
To their haven under the hill;
But O for the touch of a vanished hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!
TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*.

⁵
Our father's dust is left alone
And silent under other snows.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cv.

⁶
As those we love decay, we die in part;
String after string is severed from the heart.
THOMSON, *On the Death of Mr. Aikman*.

⁷
They are all gone into the world of light,
And I alone sit ling'ring here;
Their very memory is fair and bright,
And my sad thoughts doth clear.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *Friends Departed*.

They are not gone who pass
Beyond the clasp of hand,
Out from the strong embrace.
HUGH ROBERT ORR, *They Softly Walk*.

⁸
Over the river they beckon to me,
Loved ones who've cross'd to the farther side.
NANCY P. WAKEFIELD, *Over the River*.

⁹
I long for household voices gone.
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*. St. 15.

I have friends in Spirit Land,
Not shadows in a shadowy band,
Not others but themselves are they.
And still I think of them the same
As when the Master's summons came.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Lucy Hooper*, l. 53.

¹⁰
Tender as woman, manliness and meekness
In him were so allied
That they who judged him by his strength or
weakness,

Saw but a single side.
And now he rests; his greatness and his sweet-
ness
No more shall seem at strife,
And death has moulded into calm complete-
ness
The statue of his life.
WHITTIER, *In Remembrance of Joseph Sturge*.

¹¹
'Tis infamy to die and not be missed.
CARLOS WILCOX, *The Religion of Taste*.

¹²
The high song is over. Silent is the lute now.
They are crowned forever and discrowned
now.
Whether they triumphed or suffered they are
mute now,
Or at the most they are only a sound now.
HUMBERT WOLFE, *Coda: The High Song*.

¹³
If I had thought thou couldst have died
I might not weep for thee;
But I forgot, when by thy side,
That thou couldst mortal be;
It never through my mind had past
The time would e'er be o'er,
And I on thee should look my last,
And thou shouldst smile no more!
CHARLES WOLFE, *To Mary*.

¹⁴
She lived unknown, and few could know
When Lucy ceased to be;
But she is in her grave, and oh,
The difference to me!
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Founded on the Affec-
tions*. No. viii.

How fast has brother followed brother,
From sunshine to the sunless land!
WORDSWORTH, *Extempore Effusion upon the
Death of James Hogg*.

¹⁵
He first deceased; she for a little tried
To live without him, liked it not, and died.
HENRY WOTTON, *Upon the Death of Sir Al-
bertus Morton's Wife*.

'Twas sung how they were lovely in their lives,
And in their deaths had not divided been.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*.
Pt. iii, st. 33.

XXII—Death: Not Lost, but Gone Before

¹⁶
The buried are not lost, but gone before.
EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *The Excursion*.
Thou art but gone before,
Whither the world must follow.
BEN JONSON, *Epitaph on Sir John Roe*. (Doon,
Epigrammatists, p. 190.)

Gone before
To that unknown and silent shore.
CHARLES LAMB, *Hester*.

¹⁷
Oh! there at last, life's trials past,
We'll meet our loved ones once more,

Whose feet have trod the path to God—
"Not lost, but gone before."

CAROLINE ELIZABETH SARAH NORTON, *Not Lost, But Gone Before*.

Those that he loved so long and sees no more,
Loved and still loves—not dead, but gone before.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 746.

Dear is the spot where Christians sleep,
And sweet the strain which angels pour;
Oh, why should we in anguish weep?

They are not lost, but gone before.

UNKNOWN, *Not Lost But Gone Before*.
(SMITH, *Edinboro' Harmony*, 1829.)

1 He whom you say is passed away has simply
posted on ahead. (Quem putas perisse, præ-
missus est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epist. xcix, 7.

They are not amiss, but præmissi;
Not lost, but gone before.

PHILIP HENRY. (MATTHEW HENRY, *Life of Philip Henry*.)

Not dead, but gone before.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Matthew ii.*

2 And perhaps, if only the tale told by the wise
men is true and there is a bourne to welcome
us, then he whom we think we have lost has
only been sent on ahead. (Et fortasse, si modo
vera sapientium fama est recipitque nos locus
aliquis, quem putamus perisse, præmissus
est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epist. lxxiii, 16.

3 Then steal away, give little warning,

Choose thine own time;

Say not good-night, but in some brighter
clime

Bid me good-morning!

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Life*.

4 O thou soul of my soul! I shall clasp thee
again,

And with God be the rest!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prospice*.

I know thou art gone to the home of thy rest—
Thou why should my soul be so sad?

I know thou art gone where the weary are blest,
And the mourner looks up, and is glad;

I know thou hast drank of the Lethe that flows
In the land where they do not forget,
That sheds over memory only repose,
And takes from it only regret.

THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY, *I Know Thou Art Gone*.

5 Oh, write of me, not "Died in bitter pains,"
But "Emigrated to another star!"

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Emigravit*.

Not sink those stars in empty night:
They hide themselves in heaven's own light.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Friends*.

6 'Tis sweet, as year by year we lose

Friends out of sight, in faith to muse
How grows in Paradise our store.

JOHN KEBLE, *Burial of the Dead*.

7

It is an old belief

That on some solemn shore,

Beyond the sphere of grief,

Dear friends shall meet once more

J. G. LOCKHART, *Lines Sent in a Letter to Carlyle*, 1 April, 1842.

8

They are not dead; life's flag is never furled:
They passed from world to world.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Our Dead, Overseas*.

9

And may we find, when ended is the page,
Death but a tavern on our pilgrimage.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Word*.

10

If we could know

Which of us, darling, would be first to go,

Who would be first to breast the swelling tide
And step alone upon the other side—

If we could know!

JULIA HARRIS MAY, *If We Could Know*.

11

They eat, they drink, and in communion sweet
Quaff immortality and joy.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 637. (1674 ed.)

12

And with the morn those angel faces smile
Which I have loved long since and lost awhile.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Pillar of the Cloud*.

13

They that love *beyond the world*, cannot be
separated. Death cannot kill *what never dies*.
Nor can Spirits ever be divided that love and
and live in the *same Divine Principle*; the
Root and Record of their *Friendship*. Death is
but *crossing the world*, as Friends do the Seas;
they live in one another still.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*, Pt. ii.

14

I am borne darkly, fearfully, afar;

Whilst, burning through the inmost veil of
Heaven,

The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 55.

15

He is not dead, this friend; not dead,

But, in the path we mortals tread,

Got some few, trifling steps ahead,

And nearer to the end;

So that you, too, once past the bend,

Shall meet again, as face to face this friend

You fancy dead.

R. L. STVENSON, *Verses Written in 1872*.

16

His time was come; he ran his race;

We hope he's in a better place.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 241.

17

But trust that those we call the dead

Are breathers of an ampler day
For ever nobler ends.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxviii, st. 2.

It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,
And see the great Achilles whom we knew.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 63.

Henceforward, listen as we will,
The voices of that hearth are still;
Look where we may, the wide earth o'er
Those lighted faces smile no more. . . .
Yet Love will dream, and Faith will trust
(Since He who knows our need is just)
That somehow, somewhere, meet we must.

J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 187.

It is but crossing with a bated breath,
A white, set face, a little strip of sea—
To find the loved one waiting on the shore,
More beautiful, more precious than before.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Crossing*. In-
scribed upon a wreath sent by Queen Alex-
andra, to be laid on the coffin of Mrs. Wil-
liam Ewart Gladstone, in June, 1900.

Passed on, beyond our mortal vision,
But now the thought is robbed of gloom,
Within the Father's many mansions
Still dwelling in another room.

The one whose going left us lonely
Is scaling heights undreamed of yore,
And guided on by Love's unfolding,
Has gone upstairs and shut the door.
UNKNOWN, *Upstairs*.

XXIII—Death: Weep Not the Dead

See also Mourning

No funeral gloom, my dears, when I am gone,
Corpse-gazings, tears, black raiment, grave-
yard grimness;

Think of me as withdrawn into the dimness,
Yours still, you mine; remember all the best
Of our past moments, and forget the rest;
And so, to where I wait, come gently on.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *No Funeral Gloom*.
Copied by Ellen Terry on the flyleaf of her
Imitation of Christ, and under it, "I should
wish my children, relatives and friends to
observe this when I die." This wish was car-
ried out.

Weep awhile, if ye are fain,—
Sunshine still must follow rain;
Only not at death,—for death,
Now I know, is that first breath
Which our souls draw when we enter
Life, which is of all life centre.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*.

He who died at Azan sends
This to comfort all his friends:
Faithful friends! It lies, I know,
Pale and white and cold as snow;

And ye say, "Abdallah's dead!"
Weeping at the feet and head,
I can see your falling tears,
I can hear your sighs and prayers;
Yet I smile and whisper this:
"I am not the thing you kiss;
Cease your tears and let it lie;
It was mine—it is not I."

EDWIN ARNOLD, *After Death in Arabia*.

Behold—not him we knew!
This was the prison which his soul looked
through.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Look*.

But never be a tear-drop shed
For them, the pure, enfranchised dead.

MARY E. BROOKS, *Weep Not for the Dead*.

On that grave drop not a tear!
Else, though fathom-deep the place,
Through the woollen shroud I wear
I shall feel it on my face.

E. B. BROWNING, *Bertha in the Lane*. St. 31.

Him who is dead and gone, honour with re-
membrance, not with tears. (Τὸ δὲ ἀποχόμενον
μνησθὲν τιμᾶτε, μὴ δάκρυσις.)

St. CHRYSOSTOM, *Commentaries*. See also un-
der MEMORY.

When I am dead, forget me, dear,
For I shall never know,
Though o'er my cold and lifeless hands
Your burning tears shall flow;
I'll cancel with my living voice
The debt you owe the dead—
Give me the love you'd show me then,
But give it now instead.

LADY CELIA CONGREVE, *When I Am Dead*.

Make little weeping for the dead, for he is at
rest.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxii, 11.

When the dead is at rest, let his remembrance
rest; and be comforted for him, when his spirit
is departed from him.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxxviii, 23.

Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him.
Old Testament: Jeremiah, xlii, 10.

When I am dead, no pageant train
Shall waste their sorrows at my bier,
Nor worthless pomp of homage vain
Stain it with hypocritic tear.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Alaric the Visigoth*.

Thou art gone to the grave! but we will not
deplete thee,
Though sorrows and darkness encompass the
tomb.

REGINALD HEYER, *Hymns: At a Funeral*.

Let dirges be absent from what you falsely
deem my death, and unseemly show of grief

and lamentation! Restrain all clamor and forego the idle tribute of a tomb!
(Absint inani funere neniz
Luctusque turpes et querimoniz;
Compesce clamorem ac sepulcri
Mitte supervacuos honores.)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. II, ode 20, l. 21.

¹ You come not, as aforetime, to the headstone every day,
And I, who died, I do not chide because, my friend, you play;
Only, in playing, think of him who once was kind and dear,
And, if you see a beauteous thing, just say, he is not here.
WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY, *Remember*.

² No chorus of loud dirges, no hysteria. (*Μὴ συνεπιθρήνησιν, μὴ σφύλλειν.*)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. vii, sec. 43.

³ Weep not for him who departs from life, for there is no suffering beyond death. (*Οὐδὲν γὰρ θανάτου δεινέστερον ἔστι πάθος.*)
PALLADAS, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 59.)

⁴ We have no need of strains of sorrow and lamentation.
PLATO, *The Republic*, Bk. iii, sec. 398.

The silent organ loudest chants
The master's requiem.
EMERSON, *Dirge*.

⁵ And when committed to the dust I'd have
Few tears, but friendly, dropped into my grave.
JOHN POMFRET, *The Choice*, l. 164.

⁶ Weep not, O friend, we should not weep:
Our friend of friends lies full of rest;
No sorrow rankles in her breast,
Fallen fast asleep, She sleeps below,
She wakes and laughs above;
To-day, as she walked, let us walk in love;
To-morrow, follow so.
CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *My Friend*.

⁷ When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me;
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree:
Be the green grass above me
With showers and dewdrops wet;
And if thou wilt, remember,
And if thou wilt, forget.
CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *Song*.

⁸ Let not the eyes be dry when we have lost a friend, nor let them overflow. We may weep, but we must not wail. (*Nec sicci sint oculi*

amisso amico nec fluant. Lacrimandum est, non plorandum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epls. lxxii, sec. 1.

⁹ Moderate lamentation is the right of the dead; excessive grief the enemy to the living.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act I, sc. 1, l. 64.

¹⁰ No longer mourn for me when I am dead
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
Give warning to the world that I am fled
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell:

Nay, if you read this line, remember not
The hand that writ it; for I love you so
That I in your sweet thoughts would be forgot

If thinking on me then should make you woe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. lxxi.

¹¹ Come not, when I am dead,
To drop thy foolish tears upon my grave,
To trample round my fallen head,
And vex the unhappy dust thou wouldst not save.

There let the wind sweep and the plover cry;
But thou, go by.
TENNYSON, *Come Not When I Am Dead*.

¹² Oh, stanch thy bootless tears, thy weeping is in vain;
I am not lost, for we in heaven shall one day meet again.
UNKNOWN, *The Bride's Burial*. (*Roxburghe Ballads*.)

XXIV—Death: De Mortuis

¹³ Speak not evil of the dead, but call them blessed. (*Τὸν τεθνηκότα μὴ κακολόγηι, ἀλλὰ μακάριζε.*)

CYLLA, (*Stobæus, Florilegium*, cxxv, 15;
DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilo*, i, 69.) The Latin form of the proverb is, "De mortuis nil nisi bonum."

Speak no ill of the dead. (*Τὸν τεθνηκότα κακῶς ἀγορεύειν.*)

SOLOON, one of his laws. (*PLUTARCH, Lives: Solon*, Sec. 21.)

¹⁴ Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, iv, 2.

¹⁵ Let not thy jests, like mummy, be made of dead men's flesh. Abuse not any that are departed; for, to wrong their memories, is to rob their ghosts of their winding-sheets.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 146.

How can I speak into a grave? How can I battle with a shroud? Silence is a duty and a doom.
ROSCOE CONKLING, after Garfield's assassina-

- tion. (STOONARD, *As I Knew Them*, p. 114.)
- 1
I war not with the dead.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vii, l. 485. (Pope, tr.) Said by Charles V of Luther.
- It is not right to exult over slain men.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xii, l. 412. Quoted by John Bright in his speech on America, 29 June, 1867.
- Brave men ne'er warr'd with the dead and vanquished. (Nullum cum victis certamen et aethere cassis.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. xi, l. 104.
- 2
The record of a generous life runs like a vine around the memory of our dead, and every sweet, unselfish act is now a perfumed flower.
R. G. INGERSOLL, *Tribute to Eben C. Ingersoll*.
- 3
He doth sin that doth belie the dead.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 98.
- Beat not the bones of the buried.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 566.
- Speak me fair in death.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 275.
- 4
War not with the fallen, nor wound the dead. What valour is there in slaying the slain?
SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1029.
- 5
All men are wont to praise him who is no more.
THUCYDIDES, *History*. Bk. ii, ch. 45, sec. 1.
- 6
Nor shall thy death be without honor among the nations. (Neque hoc sine nomine letum Per gentis erit.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. xi, l. 846.
- 7
Death softens all resentments, and the consciousness of a common inheritance of frailty and weakness modifies the severity of judgment.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Ichabod: Note*.
- XXV—Death: Rest Lightly, Earth
- 8
Lie lightly on my ashes, gentle earth.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Bonduca*. Act iv, sc. 3.
- Upon thy buried body lie lightly, gentle earth.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Maid's Tragedy*. Act ii, sc. 1.
- 9
Light lay the earth on Billy's breast,
His chicken heart's so tender;
But build a castle on his head,—
His skull will prop it under.
ROBERT BURNS, *On a Noted Coxcomb*. [Captain William Reddick, of Corbiston.]
- 10
May his body rest free from evil. (Corpus requiescat malis.)
LUCIUS, *Thyestes*. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 44, sec. 107.)

- 11
Earth of Tarentum, keep gently this body of a good man. Lie not heavy upon the stranger. (Ταῖα Ταραντίνων, ἔχε μέλιχος ἄνθρωπος τοῦθοῦ τόνδε νέκυν. . . . νέλιν μὴ βαρὺς ὦρο τόνδε.)
LOLLIUS BASSUS, *Epigram*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. vii, No. 372.)
- 12
May the earth lie light upon you. (Sit tibi terra levis.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, epig. 79. An inscription frequently used on Roman tombstones, often indicated by the initials, S.T.T.L. "Requiescat in pace" was also frequently used, represented by R.I.P.
- 13
O bones, rest gently in protecting urn, and may the earth weigh light upon your ashes. (Ossa quieta, precor, tuta requiescite in urna, Et sit humus cineri non onerosa tuo!)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 9, l. 67.
- May his bones rest gently. (Molliter ossa cubent.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. vii, l. 162.
- 14
Yet shall thy grave with rising flowers be drest, And the green turf lie lightly on thy breast.
POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*.
- 15
Sleep well and peacefully, and above thy untroubled ashes may the earth be light! (Bene placideque quiescas, Terraque securae sit super ossa levis.)
TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 4, l. 49.
- To whom life is heavy, the earth will be light.
HENRYK SIENKIEWICZ, *With Fire and Sword*, p. 561.
- XXVI—Death the Deathless
- 16
Death be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for, thou art not so,
For, those, whom thou think'st, thou dost overthrow,
Die not, poor death, nor yet canst thou kill me. . . .
One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die.
JOHN DONNE, *Holy Sonnets*. No. x.
- Then, soul, live thou upon thy servant's loss. . . .
So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men,
And Death once dead, there's no more dying then.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxlvi.
- 17
Death is the final Master and Lord. But Death must await my good pleasure. I command Death because I have no fear of Death, but only love.
HAVELOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*. Ser. iii, p. 55.
- 18
If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways

I keep, and pass, and turn again.
EMERSON, *Brakms.*

Death is the only deathless one.

JOHN PAYNE, *Kyrielle.*

In adamant chains shall Death be bound,
And Hell's grim tyrant feel th' eternal wound.
POPE, *Messiah*, l. 47.

Be absolute for death; either death or life
Shall thereby be the sweeter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 4.

XXVII—Death and Birth

See also Birth; Life and Death

We weep when we are born, Not when we die!
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Metempsychosis.*

The end of birth is death; the end of death is
birth: this is ordained!

EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Song Celestial*. Ch. ii.

It is as natural to die as to be born; and to a
little infant, perhaps, the one is as painful as
the other.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Death.*

For what remains but that we still should cry
For being born, or, being born, to die?
FRANCIS BACON, *The World*. (1624)

I, when I was born, was born to die.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Poems*. Sonnet xxxii.
(1656); HENRY KING, BISHOP OF CHICHESTER, *Poems*, p. 145. (1657)

With what strife and pains we come into the
world we know not, but 'tis commonly no easy
matter to get out of it.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 5.

Death borders upon our birth, and our cradle
stands in the grave.

JOSEPH HALL, *Epistles*. Epils. 2.

He that once is born, once must die.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum.*

On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st while all around thee
smiled:

So live, that, sinking to thy life's last sleep,
Calm thou may'st smile, while all around thee
weep.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *On Parent Knees*. (From
*Enchanted Fruits: Six Hymns to Hindu
Deities*. See his *Life*, p. 110.)

When summoned hence to thine eternal sleep,
Oh, may'st thou smile while all around thee weep.
CHARLES WESLEY, *On an Infant*.

We begin to die as soon as we are born, and

the end is linked to the beginning. (Nascentes
mormur, finisque ab origine pendet.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*. Bk. iv, sec. 16.

Every one avoids seeing a man born, but all
run hastily to see him die. To destroy him we
seek a spacious field and a full light: but to
construct him we hide ourselves in some dark
corner, and work as close as we may.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Dying is something ghastly, as being born is
something ridiculous.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 91.

The babe is at peace within the womb,
The corpse is at rest within the tomb;
We begin in what we end.

SHELLEY, *Fragment: From Rest to Rest.*

Death is the peak of a life-wave, and so is
birth. Death and birth are one.

ABBA HILLEL SILVER. (*Greatest Thoughts on
Immortality*, p. 40.)

Every minute dies a man,

Every minute one is born.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*. Pt. iv, st. 9.
"Moment" in later editions.

Every minute dies a man,
And one and one-sixteenth is born.

UNKNOWN, *Parody by a Statistician.*

All goes onward and outward, nothing collapses,
And to die is different from what any one sup-
posed, and luckier.

Has any one supposed it lucky to be born?
I hasten to inform him or her it is just as
lucky to die, and I know it.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 6-7.

To die is all as common as to live;
The one in choice, the other holds in chase;
For from the instant we begin to live
We do pursue and hunt the time to die.

UNKNOWN, *The Reign of King Edward III.*
Act iv, sc. 4. (1596)

From the day of your birth you begin to die as
well as to live.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 20.

XXVIII—Death and the Child

At last he came, the messenger,
The messenger from unseen lands:
And what did dainty Baby Bell?
She only crossed her little hands,
She only looked more meek and fair!
We parted back her silken hair,
We wove the roses round her brow—
White buds, the summer's drifted snow—
Wrapped her from head to foot in flow-
ers . . .

And thus went dainty Baby Bell
Out of this world of ours.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Baby Bell*.

¹
The little toy dog is covered with dust,
But sturdy and stanch he stands;
And the little toy soldier is red with rust,
And his musket moulds in his hands.
Time was when the little toy dog was new,
And the soldier was passing fair;
And that was the time when our Little Boy Blue
Kissed them and put them there.
EUGENE FIELD, *Little Boy Blue*.

²
Loveliest of lovely things are they
On earth that soonest pass away.
The rose that lives its little hour
Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.
BRYANT, *A Scene on the Banks of the Hudson*.

³
Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care;
The opening bud to Heaven conveyed,
And bade it blossom there.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epitaph on an Infant*.

⁴
When the lessons of life are all ended,
And death says: "The school is dismissed!"
May the little ones gather around me
To bid me good night and be kissed.
CHARLES MONROE DICKINSON, *The Children*.

⁵
For such a child I bless God, in whose bosom
he is! May I and mine become as this little
child.

JOHN EVELYN, *Diary*, 27 Jan., 1658.

⁶
Oh, call my brother back to me!
I cannot play alone:
The summer comes with flower and bee,—
Where is my brother gone?
FELICIA HEMANS, *The Child's First Grief*.

⁷
Here she lies a pretty bud,
Lately made of flesh and blood;
Who, as soon fell fast asleep
As her little eyes did peep.
Give her strewings, but not stir
The earth that lightly covers her.
ROBERT HERBERT, *Upon a Child that Died*.

⁸
But still when the mists of Doubt prevail,
And we lie becalmed by the shores of Age,
We hear from the misty troubled shore
The voice of the children gone before,
Drawing the soul to its anchorage.
BRET HART, *A Greyport Legend*.

⁹
Rachel weeping for her children refused to be
comforted: because they were not.
Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xxxi, 15; *New Testa-*
ment: Matthew, ii, 18.

¹⁰
He seemed a cherub who had lost his way
And wandered hither, so his stay
With us was short, and 'twas most meet,
That he should be no deliver in earth's clod,

Nor need to pause and cleanse his feet
To stand before his God.

J. R. LOWELL, *Threnodia*.

¹¹
A boy of five years old serene and gay,
Unpitied Hades hurried me away.
Yet weep not for Callimachus: if few
The days I lived, few were my sorrows too.
LUCIAN, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. vii, epig. 308.)

¹²
My little daughter lieth at the point of death.
New Testament: *Mark*, v, 23.

¹³
She thought our good-night kiss was given,
And like a lily her life did close;
Angels uncurtain'd that repose,
And the next waking dawn'd in heaven.
GERALD MASSEY, *Babe Christabel*.
And thou hast stolen a jewel, Death!
Shall light thy dark up like a Star.
A Beacon kindling from afar
Our light of love and fainting faith.
GERALD MASSEY, *Babe Christabel*.

¹⁴
You scarce would think so small a thing
Could leave a loss so large;
Her little light such shadow fling
From dawn to sunset's marge.
In other springs our life may be
In bannered bloom unfurled,
But never, never match our wee
White Rose of all the world.
GERALD MASSEY, *Our Wee White Rose*.

Those who living fill the smallest space,
In death have often left the greatest void.
W. S. LANDOR, *Geri*.

We miss thy small step on the stair;
We miss thee at thine evening prayer;
All day we miss thee, everywhere.
DAVID MACBETH MOIR, *Casa Wappy*.

No sound of tiny footfalls filled the house
With happy cheer.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Scall o' Bartie*.

¹⁵
O fairest flower no sooner blown than blasted,
Soft silken Primrose fading timelessly.

MILTON, *On the Death of a Fair Infant*, l. 1.

Think what a present thou to God hast sent,
And render him with patience what he lent.
MILTON, *On the Death of a Fair Infant*, l. 74.

¹⁶
With more fortitude does a mother mourn
one out of many, than she who weeping cries,
"Thou wert my only one." (*Fortius e multis*
mater desiderat unum, Quam quæ fiens
clamat, Tu mihi solus eras.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 463.

¹⁷
And, father cardinal, I have heard you say
That we shall see and know our friends in
heaven:
If that be true, I shall see my boy again;
For since the birth of Cain, the first male
child,

To him that did but yesterday suspire,
There was not such a gracious creature born.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 76.

1 All my pretty ones?
Did you say all? Oh, hell-kite! All?
What! all my pretty chickens and their dam
At one fell swoop?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 216.

Death never takes one alone, but two!
Whenever he enters in at a door,
Under roof of gold or roof of thatch,
He always leaves it upon the latch,
And comes again ere the year is o'er.
Never one of a household only!

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*: Pt. vi, *The Farm-House in the Odenswald*.

Insatiate archer! could not one suffice?
Thy shaft slew thrice; and thrice my peace was slain!

Young, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 212.

2 Oh! when a Mother meets on high
The Babe she lost in infancy,
Hath she not then, for pains and fears,
The day of woe, the watchful night,
For all her sorrow, all her tears,
An over-payment of delight?

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. x, st. 11.

3 God, God, be lenient her first night there.
The crib she slept in was so near my bed;
Her blue and white wool blanket was so soft;
The pillow hollowed so it fit her head.

VIOLET STORRY, *A Prayer for a Very New Angel*.

4 A little soul scarce fledged for earth
Takes wing with heaven again for goal,
Even while we hailed as fresh from birth
A little soul.

A. C. SWENBURNE, *A Baby's Death*. St. 1.

5 But Thee, deep buried in the silent tomb,
That spot which no vicissitude can find.
Love, faithful love, recalled thee to my mind.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. i, No. xxvii. Referring to his second daughter, Catherine, who died in 1812, at the age of four.

Three years she grew in sun and shower,
Then Nature said, "A lovelier flower
On earth was never sown;
This child I to myself will take;
She shall be mine, and I will make
A lady of my own."

WORDSWORTH, *Three Years She Grew*.

6 ——— A simple child,
That lightly draws its breath,
And feels its life in every limb,
What should it know of death?

WORDSWORTH, *We Are Seven*.

"But they are dead; those two are dead!
Their spirits are in Heaven!"

Twice throwing words away; for still
The little Maid would have her will,
And said, "Nay, we are seven!"

WORDSWORTH, *We Are Seven*.

XXIX—Death and Youth

See also Goodness and Death

7 Whom the gods love dies young. ("Or ei theoi philousin anōthrōnai néor.")

Menander, *Dis Exapatōn*. Frag. 125.

He whom the gods love dies young (Néor ē' anōthrōn, deōnē philoi theoi.)

HYPSEAEUS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*, cxi, 13.

He whom the gods love dies young, while he has his strength and senses and wits. (Quem di diligunt Adulescens moritur, dum valet sentit sapit.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 816. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

8 "Whom the gods love die young," was said of yore,
And many deaths do they escape by this:

The death of friends, and that which slays even more,
The death of friendship, love, youth, all that is,

Except mere breath.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 12.

Perhaps the early grave

Which men weep over may be meant to save.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 12.

Heaven gives its favourites—early death.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, iv, 102.

9 Those that God loves, do not live long.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Whom God loveth best, those he taketh soonest.

THOMAS WILSON, *Rhetorique*, p. 73.

10 Whom the gods love die young no matter how long they live.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Phyllis*. Vol. xxiv, cover.

The good die young, so men have sadly sung
Who do not know the happier reason why
Is never that they die while they are young,
But that the good are young until they die.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *Thus Spake Theodore Roosevelt*.

It has never been satisfactorily determined whether the saying about the darlings of the gods dying young means young in years or young in heart.

E. V. LUCAS, *Advisory Ben*. Ch. 10.

11 One of the fathers saith . . . that old men go to death, and death comes to young men.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 119.

12 To kill the emotions and so live to old age, or to accept the martyrdom of our passions and die young is our doom.

BALZAC, *Le Peau de Chagrin*, p. 47.

13 Blow out, you bugles, over the rich Dead!
There's none of these so lonely and poor of old,

But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than gold.

These laid the world away: poured out the red Sweet wine of youth; gave up the years to be Of work and joy, and that unhopèd serene

That men call age, and those who would have been

Their sons, they gave their immortality.

RUPERT BROOK, *The Dead*. (1914)

1 But, oh! fell death's untimely frost
That nipt my flower *sae* early.

ROBERT BURNS, *Highland Mary*.

2 You also, laughing one,
Tosser of balls in the sun,
Will pillow your bright head
By the incurious dead.

BABETTE DEUTSCH, *A Girl*.

3 As precious gums are not for lasting fire,
They but perfume the temple, and expire,
So was she soon exhal'd; and vanish'd hence;
A short sweet odour, of a vast expense.
She vanish'd, we can scarcely say she died;
For but a Now, did Heav'n and Earth divide:
She pass'd serenely with a single breath,
This moment perfect health, the next was death.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Eleonora*, l. 301.

He was exhal'd; his great Creator drew
His spirit, as the sun the morning dew.

DRYDEN, *On the Death of a Very Young Gentleman*.

Early, bright, transient, chaste, as morning dew,
She sparkled, was exhal'd, and went to heaven.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night v, l. 600.

4 Heav'n gave him all at once; then snatch'd
away,
Ere mortals all his beauties could survey;
Just like the flower that buds and withers in a day.

DRYDEN, *On the Death of Amyntas*.

5 Earth laughs in flowers to see her boastful boys
Earth-proud, proud of the earth which is not theirs;
Who steer the plough, but cannot steer their feet

Clear of the grave.

EMERSON, *Hamatreya*.

6 Young Never-Grow-Old, with your heart of gold

And the dear boy's face upon you,
It is hard to tell, though we know it well,
That the grass is growing upon you.

ALICE FLEMING, *Spion Kop*.

7 Grieve not that I die young. Is it not well
To pass away ere life hath lost its brightness?
FLORA ELIZABETH HASTINGS, *Swan Song*.

8 As full-blown poppies, overcharg'd with rain,
Decline the head, and drooping kiss the plain,—

So sinks the youth; his beauteous head, de-
prest

Beneath his helmet, drops upon his breast.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. viii, l. 371. (Pope, tr.)

9 Who dies in youth and vigour, dies the best.
Struck thro' with wounds, all honest on the breast.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 100. (Pope, tr.)

10 Life's pleasure hath he lost—escaped life's pain,

Nor wedded joys nor wedded sorrows know.

JULIANUS, *On a Youth*. (Goldwin Smith, tr.)

We that survive perchance may end our days
In some employment meriting no praise;
They have outlived this fear, and their brave ends
Will ever be an honour to their friends.

PHILEAS JAMES, *Epitaph to His Stricken Comrades*. (1633) James was a shipmaster.

We, growing old, grow stranger to the College,
Symbol of youth, where we were young to-
gether,

But you, beyond the reach of time and weather,
O! youth in death forever keep the knowledge.

UNKNOWN, *V. D. F.*

11 Tenderly bury the fair young dead,
Pausing to drop on his grave a tear;
Carve on the wooden slab at his head,

"Somebody's darling slumbers here!"

MARIE R. LA COSTE, *Somebody's Darling*.

12 Is it not better at an early hour

In its calm cell to rest the weary head,

While birds are singing and while blooms the bower,

Than sit the fire out and go starved to bed?

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *On Living Too Long*.

13 Oh, what hadst thou to do with cruel Death,
Who wast so full of life, or Death with thee,
That thou shouldst die before thou hadst grown old!

LONGFELLOW, *Three Friends of Mine*. Pt. ii.

14 Weep not for those whom the veil of the tomb,
In life's happy morning, hath hid from our eyes,

Ere sin threw a blight o'er the spirit's young bloom,

Or earth had profan'd what was born for the skies.

THOMAS MOORE, *Weep Not for Those*.

Death chill'd the fair fountain ere sorrow had stain'd it;

'Twas frozen in all the pure light of its course,
And but sleeps till the sunshine of Heaven has unchain'd it,

To water that Eden where first was its source.

THOMAS MOORE, *Weep Not for Those*.

15 Ah me! all praise and blame, they heed it not;

Cold are the yearning hearts that once were hot.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Epilogue*, l. 83.

¹ Precocious youth is a sign of premature death. (Senilem juvenem prematuræ mortis esse signum.)

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, sec. 51.

A little too wise they say do ne'er live long.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Phoenix*, Act i, sc. 1.

So wise so young, they say, do never live long.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 79.

² A dirge for her, the doubly-dead,

In that she died so young.

EDGAR ALIAN POE, *Lenore*.

³ Hushed in the alabaster arms of Death,

Our young Marcellus sleeps.

JAMES RYDER RANDALL, *John Pelham*.

⁴ Fate cropped him short—for be it understood

He would have lived much longer, if he could!

W. B. RHODES, *Bombastes Furioso*.

⁵ I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd, sweet

maid.

And not have strew'd thy grave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 268.

Then, after his brief range of blameless days,

The toll of funeral in an angel ear

Sounds happier than the merriest marriage bell.

TENNYSON, *The Death of the Duke of Clarence*.

⁶ The young gentleman, according to Fates and

Destinies and such odd sayings, the Sisters

Three and such branches of learning, is indeed

deceased; or, as you would say in plain terms,

gone to heaven

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 64.

XXX—Death: Count No Man Happy

⁷ Only when a man's life comes to its end in

prosperity dare we pronounce him happy.

(Ὅλβιοι αὖ γὰρ βίῳ τελευτῶσιν ἐν εὐεστοί φιλῶν.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 928.

⁸ Let no one till his death

Be called unhappy. Measure not the work

Until the day's out and the labour done.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 76.

⁹ Judge none blessed before his death.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xi, 28 (Ante mortem

ne laudes hominem quemquam.—Vulgate.)

¹⁰ Account ye no man happy till he die. (Μηδένα

νομίζετε εὐτυχῆν πρὶν ἢ θάνατον.)

EURIPIDES, *Daughters of Troy*, l. 510.

Call no mortal blest till thou hast seen his dying

day, and how he passed therethrough and came

on death.

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 100.

¹¹ Praise day at night, and life at end.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² Our love is like our life;

There's no man blest in either till his end.

SHACKSLEY MARMION, *A Fine Companion*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹³ None must be counted happy till his death,

till his last funeral rites are paid. (Dicique

beatus Ante obitum nemo supremaque funera

debet.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iii, l. 136.

¹⁴ When the Deity bestows prosperity on a man

up to the end, that man we consider happy;

to pronounce anyone happy, however, while

he is still living and running the risks of life,

is like proclaiming an athlete victorious and

crowning him while he is still contending for

the prize.

SOLON, to CRÆSUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*.

Sec. 27.) Cræsus paid no attention to this

warning till he was conquered by Cyrus,

and lay bound upon the pyre, when he called,

"O Solon!" thrice in a loud voice. Cyrus in-

quired the reason for the cry, and when he

learned it, released Cræsus and permitted

him to live. "Thus," adds Plutarch, "Solon

had the reputation of saving one king and

instructing another by a single saying."

I bid all men watch life's end. ("Ὅρα τῶν μακροῦ

βίου.)

SOLON, to CRÆSUS. Ausonius puts this into

Latin: Spectare vitæ jubet cunctos termi-

num. (*Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 87.)

I call a life happy only after its fated course is

run.

(Tunc beatum dico vitam, cum peracta fata sunt.)

SOLON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum*

Sententiae, l. 29.)

¹⁵ Therefore wait to see life's ending ere thou

count one mortal blest;

Wait till, free from pain and sorrow, he has

gained his final rest.

(Ἦνθα μὲν ἐπισκοποῦντα μηδὲν ἀβίβειν, πρὶν ἢ

τέλμα τοῦ βίου περὶν μὴδὲν ἀλγεῖνδε καθῶν.)

SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Tyrannus*, l. 1529.

There is an old-world saying current still,

"Of no man canst thou judge the destiny

To call it good or evil, till he die."

(Ἀόγει μὲν ἴσ' ἀρχαίως ἀνθρώπων φανεῖς,

ὡς οὐκ ἔν αὐτῶν ἐκμήτους βροτῶν, πρὶν ἢ

θάνατον, οὐδ' εἰ χρηστὸν αὐτ' εἴ τ' κακόν.)

SOPHOCLES, *Trachiniae*, l. 1.

Praise no man much until thou see his death.

(Μήτω μὲν εὖρος πρὶν τελευτῶσιν ἴσθης.)

SOPHOCLES, *Fragment*. No. 520. (Plumptre, tr.)

XXXI—Death and Immortality

See also Immortality

¹⁶

Death is another life. We bow our heads

At going out, we think, and enter straight
Another golden chamber of the king's,
Larger than this we leave, and lovelier.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

1
To die
Is to begin to live. It is to end
An old, stale, weary work and to commence
A newer and a better. 'Tis to leave
Deceitful knaves for the society
Of gods and goddesses.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Four Plays in One*,
(c. 1608)

2
Death with the might of his sunbeam,
Touches the flesh, and the soul awakes.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*.
Pt. xv.

3
To himself every one is an immortal; he may
know that he is going to die, but he can never
know that he is dead.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*,
p. 257.

4
The life of the dead is placed in the memory
of the living. (Vita enim mortuorum in memo-
ria vivorum est posita.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. xi, sec. 5.

To live in hearts we leave behind,
Is not to die.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*. St. 6.

I saw a dead man's finer part
Shining within each faithful heart
Of those bereft. Then said I, "This must be
His immortality."

THOMAS HARDY, *His Immortality*.

5
'Tis immortality to die aspiring,
As if a man were taken quick to heaven.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Conspiracy of Charles*,
Duhs of Byron. Act I, sc. 1.

6
The last day does not bring extinction, but
change of place. (Supremus ille dies non ex-
tinctionem, sed commutationem adfert loci.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. I,
ch. 49, sec. 117.

7
So when this corruptible shall have put on in-
corruption, and this mortal shall have put on
immortality, then shall be brought to pass the
saying that is written, Death is swallowed up
in victory.

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where
is thy victory?

New Testament: I Corinthians, xv, 54, 55.

How when the light and glow of life wax dim in
thickly gathering gloom,
Shall mortal scoff at sting of Death, shall scorn
the victory of the Tomb?

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidak*. Pt. ix, st. 3.

My sword I give to him that shall succeed me
in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to
him that can get it. My marks and scars I carry

with me, to be a witness for me that I have
fought his battles who now will be my rewarder.
When the day that he must go hence was come,
many accompanied him to the riverside, into
which as he went he said: "Death, where is thy
sting?" And as he went down deeper, he said:
"Grave, where is thy victory?" So he passed
over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on
the other side.

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. II. Such
was the passing of Valiant-for-Truth.

The world recedes; it disappears;
Heav'n opens on my eyes; my ears

With sounds seraphic ring:

Lend, lend your wings! I mount! I fly!

O Grave! where is thy victory?

O Death! where is thy sting?

POPE, *The Dying Christian to His Soul*.

It is through death and rebirth that this cor-
ruptible shall become incorruptible, and this mor-
tal put on immortality. . . . There is only one
belief that can rob death of its sting and the
grave of its victory; and that is the belief that
we can lay down the burden of our wretched
little makeshift individualities forever at each
lift towards the goal of evolution.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

8
Immortality
Alone could teach this mortal how to die.
Dinah Maria Mulock Craik, *Looking Death*
in the Face, l. 77.

9
The quiet nonchalance of death

No daybreak can bestir;

The slow archangel's syllables

Must awaken her.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. IV, No. 5.

10
But all lost things are in the angels' keeping,

Love;

No past is dead for us, but only sleeping,

Love;

The years of Heaven with all earth's little pain

Make good,

Together there we can begin again

In babyhood.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *At Last*. St. 6.

11
Passed from death unto life.

New Testament: John, v, 24.

12
There is no Death! What seems so is transi-
tion;

This life of mortal breath

Is but a suburb of the life elysian,

Whose portal we call Death.

LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*. (1848)

There is no death! the stars go down

To rise upon some other shore,

And bright in Heaven's jeweled crown,

They shine for ever more.

JOHN LUCKY MCCREY, *There Is No Death*.
(First published in *Arthur's Home Maga-*
zine, July, 1883. Wrongly ascribed to Bul-

wer-Lytton. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.)

There is no such thing as death.
In nature nothing dies.
From each sad remnant of decay
Some forms of life arise.

CHARLES MACKAY, *No Such Thing as Death*.

1 Safe from temptation, safe from sin's pollution,
She lives, whom we call dead.

LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*. St. 7.

2 Emerge thou mayst from the last weltering
sea,
And prove that death but routs life into victory.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epilogue*.

3 I came from God, and I'm going back to God,
and I won't have any gaps of death in the
middle of my life.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Mary Marston*. Ch. 57.

4 Time brings not death, it brings but changes;
I know he rides, but rides afar,
To-day some other planet ranges
And camps to-night upon a star
Where all his other comrades are.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *A Comrade Rides Ahead*.

5 From out the throng and stress of lies,
From out the painful noise of sighs,
One voice of comfort seems to rise:
"It is the meaner part that dies."

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Comfort*.

6 This much, and this is all, we know,
They are supremely blest,
Have done with sin, and care, and woe,
And with their Saviour rest.

JOHN NEWTON, *Olney Hymns*.

7 The ear, the eye doth make us deaf and blind;
Else should we be aware of all our dead
Who pass above us, through us, and beneath
us.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act iii.

8 The righteous hath hope in his death.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xiv, 32.

9 This day, which thou fearest as thy last, is the
birthday of eternity. (Dies iste, quem tam-
quam extremum reformidas, æterni natalis
est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. cli, sec. 26.

10 Even through the hollow eyes of death
I spy life peering.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 270.

Mount, mount, my soul! thy seat is up on high;
Whilst my gross flesh sinks downward, here to
die.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 112.

11 And her immortal part with angels lives.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1,
l. 19.

12 What a world were this,
How unendurable its weight, if they
Whom Death hath sundered did not meet
again!

SOUTHEY, *Inscription XVII: Epitaph*.

13 Ah, well! for us all some sweet hope lies
Deeply buried from human eyes;
And, in the hereafter, angels may
Roll the stone from its grave away!

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*.

14 Nothing is dead, but that which wished to
die;

Nothing is dead, but wretchedness and pain.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 41.

XXXII—Death: Last Words

Note:—The reputed last words of famous men
are always open to suspicion, but the ones that
follow are among the best known and best au-
thenticated. Quotations from the Bible and mere
exclamations have been omitted.

15 O, but they say the tongues of dying men
Enforce attention like deep harmony:
Where words are scarce, they are seldom spent
in vain,
For they breathe truth that breathe their
words in pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 5.

A death-bed's a detector of the heart.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 639.

16 This is the last of earth! I am content.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS. (JOSIAH QUINCY, *Life of John Quincy Adams*.)

17 I have sent for you that you may see how a
Christian can die.

JOSEPH ADDISON, shortly before his death, July
17, 1719, to his step-son, Lord Warwick, a
young man of irregular life, who himself died
soon afterwards.

There taught us how to live; and (oh! too high
The price for knowledge!) taught us how to die.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, On the Death of Mr. Addison*, l. 81.

Come and see how a marshal of France can die.
MARSHAL NEV, at the close of the battle of
Waterloo. (Venez voir comment meurt un
maréchal de France!)

18 I have such sweet thoughts.

ALBERT, *Consort of Queen Victoria*.

I have had wealth, rank, and power; but if
these were all I had, how wretched I should be!

ALBERT, *Consort of Queen Victoria*.

1 How tired you must be. (Que vous devez être fatigué.)

ALEXANDER I of Russia, to his wife.

2 Clasp my hand, dear friend, I am dying.

VITTORIO ALFIERI.

3 Give the boys a holiday.

ANAXAGORAS, the philosopher, who taught school, when asked if he wished for anything.

4 Wait till I have finished my problem.

ARCHIMEDES, to the Roman soldier who ordered him to follow.

5 Now comes the mystery.

HENRY WARD BEECHER.

6 It is a great consolation to a poet at the point of death that he has never written a line injurious to good morals.

NICHOLAS BOLLÉAU.

7 I shall hear in heaven.

BERTHOVEN, referring to his deafness.

8 The executioner is, I believe, very expert, and my neck is very slender.

ANNE BOLYEN.

9 Tell mother—tell mother—I died for my country.

JOHN WILKES BOOTH. (*Dis. Am. Biog.* ii, 451.)

10 I have been dying for twenty years, now I am going to live.

JAMES DRUMMOND BURNS.

11 Don't let the awkward squad fire over my grave.

ROBERT BURNS.

12 I must sleep now.

GEORGE GORDON BYRON.

13 You, too, Brutus! (Et tu, Brute!)

JULIUS CÆSAR, as Brutus stabbed him.

14 The South, the poor South.

JOHN C. CALHOUN. (*Dis. Am. Biog.* iii, 419.)

15 I go from a corruptible to an incorruptible crown, where no disturbance can have place.

CHARLES I of England, on the scaffold. (HUME, *Hist. of Engl.*, ch. 22.)

Remember!

CHARLES I, to Juron, Archbishop of Canterbury, just before he laid his head on the block. Readers of Dumas will remember the use he made of this word in the *Vicomte de Bragelonne*.

16 I fear, gentlemen, I am an unconscionable time a-dying.

CHARLES II of England.

Let not poor Nelly starve.

CHARLES II, referring to his mistress, Nell Gwynne. His last words.

17 Give Dayrolles a chair.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, polite to the last.

18 Remember, we meet again to celebrate the victory.

JOSEPH H. CHOATE, to Arthur Balfour, 13 May, 1917, at the close of exercises at the Cathedral of St. John the Divine. Mr. Choate died next day. (MARTIN, *Lives of Joseph Hodges Choate*, iii, 391.)

19 What great God is this, that pulls down the strength of the strongest kings?

CLOTAIRE I. (GREGORY OF TOURS, *History*, iv, 21.)

20 One man have I slain to save a hundred thousand.

CHARLOTTE CORDAY, referring to her murder of Marat.

21 That unworthy hand! That unworthy hand! THOMAS CRANMER, at the stake, as he thrust into the flames the hand that had signed his apostasy.

22 My desire is to make what haste I can to be gone.

OLIVER CROMWELL.

23 Nurse, it was I who discovered that leeches have red blood.

GEORGES CUVIER, the naturalist, to the nurse who was applying leeches.

24 Be sure you show my head to the mob. It will be a long time ere they see its like.

JACQUES DANTON, to the executioner, at the guillotine.

25 You may go home; the show is over.

DEMONAX, the philosopher, quoting Lucian.

26 Yes, on the ground.

CHARLES DICKENS, to his sister-in-law, who had urged him to lie down.

27 The first step toward philosophy is incredulity.

DENIS DIDEROT.

28 All my possessions for a moment of time.

QUEEN ELIZABETH of England.

29 A strange sight, sir, an old man unwilling to die.

EVERETT ELLIOTT, the "corn-law rhymist."

30 I have had my span of life. All I want now is heaven.

MARSHAL FREDERICK FOCH.

31 I do not suffer, my friends; but I feel a certain

difficulty of existing. (Je ne souffre pas, mes amis, mais je sens une certaine difficulté d'être.)

BERNARD DE FONTANELLE.

I die happy.

CHARLES JAMES FOX.

If Mr. Selwyn calls, let him in; if I am alive I shall be very glad to see him, and if I am dead he will be very glad to see me.

HENRY FOX, BARON HOLLAND, referring to George Augustus Selwyn.

A dying man can do nothing easy.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, to his daughter who advised him to change his position in bed, that he might breathe more easily.

We are over the mountain, we shall go better now. (La montagne est passée, nous irons mieux.)

FREDERICK THE GREAT.

We are all going to heaven, and Van Dyck is of the company.

THOMAS GAINSBOROUGH.

Wally, what is this? It is death, my boy: they have deceived me.

GEORGE IV of England, to his page, Sir Walther Walker, who was assisting him to a seat when the end came.

Come, my son, and see how a Christian can die. SIR HENRY HAVELLOCK, to his son.

All is lost. Monks, monks, monks!

HENRY VIII of England.

Turn up the lights. (Then, smiling he added the words of a popular song of the day) I don't want to go home in the dark.

O. HENRY (W. S. PORTER). His last words, just before he died, 5 June, 1910. See SMITH, *O. Henry*, p. 250. The song was, "I'm afraid to go home in the dark." See p. 366:6. There is some difference of opinion as to the exact words. A nurse who was with him at the time reported next day that he had said, "Put up the shades. I don't want to go home in the dark."

I am about to take my last voyage, a great leap in the dark.

THOMAS HOBBES. (1679) (WATKINS, *Anecdotes of Men of Learning*.)

The "leap in the dark" is the least to be dreaded. BYRON, *Diary*, 5 Dec., 1813.

A little before you made a leap in the dark.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Letters from the Dead*. Now I am for Hobbes' Voyage—a great leap in the dark.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Provoked Wife*. Act v, sc. 6. Referring to matrimony.

The spiritual life is a grand experiment which

ends in an experience; but it is not merely a leap in the dark.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 3.)

I strike my flag.

ISAAC HULL.

I must arrange my pillows for another weary night.

WASHINGTON IRVING.

Let us cross the river and rest in the shade.

GENERAL "STONEWALL" JACKSON.

I resign my spirit to God, my daughter to my country.

THOMAS JEFFERSON.

God bless you, my dear.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, to Miss Morris, who had come to ask his blessing. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

I feel the flowers growing over me.

JOHN KEATS.

My bed-fellows are cramp and cough—we three all in one bed.

CHARLES LAMB.

I die content, I die for the liberty of my country. (Je meurs content, je meurs pour la liberté de mon pays.)

MARSHAL LANNES. Also attributed to Le Pelletier.

No one can be more willing to send me out of life than I am desirous to go.

ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM LAUD, at his execution, 1645. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 22.)

This side enough is toasted, so turn me, tyrant, eat,

And see whether raw or roasted I make the better meat.

ST. LAURENCE, who was broiled alive on a gridiron. (FOX, *Book of Martyrs: St. Lawrence*.)

Let the tent be struck.

GENERAL ROBERT E. LEE.

Why do you weep? Did you think I should live forever? I thought it was more difficult to die.

LOUIS XIV of France, to Madame de Maintenon. (MARTIN, *History of France*, xiv, 91.)

May my blood cement your happiness! (Puisse mon sang cimenter votre bonheur!)

LOUIS XVI of France, on the scaffold, 21 Jan., 1793.

I shall retire early; I am very tired.

THOMAS BARNINGTON MACAULAY.

- 1 It is God's way. His will, not ours, be done.
WILLIAM MCKIMLEY (*Dictionary of American Biog.*, xii, 109.)
- 2 I always talk better lying down.
JAMES MADISON.
- 3 I want to meet my God awake
MARIA-TERESA, refusing to take a drug when dying (CARLYLE)
- 4 Farewell, my children, forever, I am going to your father
MARIE ANTOINETTE.
- 5 I see no reason why the existence of Harriet Martineau should be perpetuated
HARRIET MARTINEAU
- 6 After I am dead you will find "Calais" written upon my heart
MARY Queen of England, referring to the capture of Calais by the French
- 7 Poor Carlotta!
EMPEROR MAXIMILIAN of Mexico, referring to his wife
- 8 Let me die to the sounds of delicious music
VICTOR, MARQUIS DE MIRABEAU.
- 9 See me safe up, for my coming down, I can shift for myself
SIR THOMAS MORE, on ascending the scaffold (FROUDE, *History of England* Ch. 9)
- This hath not offended the king.
SIR THOMAS MORE, drawing his beard aside as he placed his head upon the block (BACON, *Apothegms* No. 22.)
- 10 I have too often braved death to fear it
MURAT, King of Naples, on the scaffold, 13 Oct., 1815
- 11 What an artist the world is losing! (Qualis artifex perit!)
EMPEROR NERO, as he drove a dagger into his throat, rather than be taken alive (SIXTONTIUS, *Life of the Twelve Cæsars. Nero* Sec. 49)
- 12 Die, my dear doctor! That's the last thing I shall do!
VISCOUNT PALMERSTON
- 13 Oh, my country! how I leave my country!
WILLIAM PITT, referring to the shattering of the English coalition by the battle of Austerlitz (*Dictionary of National Biography*). Usually erroneously given as "How I love my country!" The authenticity of the phrase has been questioned, and there is some reason to believe that his last articulate utterance was, "I think I could eat one of Bellamy's veal pies."

- 14 Stay a little longer, Monsieur le Curé, and we will depart together
MADAME DE POMPADOUR.
- 15 I am going to seek a grand perhaps; draw the curtain, the farce is played (Je m'en vais chercher un grand peut-être, tirez le rideau, la farce est jouée)
RABELAIS (MOTTEUX, *Life*) Motteux, strangely enough, translates this "I am about to leap into the dark." The story that these were his last words has been pronounced apocryphal by some critics
- His religion, at best, is an anxious wish, like that of Rabelais, "a great Perhaps"
CARLYLE, *Burns*
- The grand Perhaps!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*
- Even going my journey, they have greased my boots already
FRANÇOIS RABELAIS, on his death-bed, after receiving extreme unction, to a friend who inquired how he was (BAUDIN, *Apothegms*, No. 46.) Also attributed to Sir Samuel Garth
- 16 'Tis a sharp remedy, but a sure one for all ills.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, feeling the edge of the axe (HUME, *History of England* Ch. 20)
- So the heart is right, it is no matter which way the head lies
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, at his execution, when asked on which side he preferred to lay his head on the block
- 17 We perish, we disappear, but the march of time goes on forever
ERNEST RENAN.
- 18 I know that all things on earth must have an end, and now I am come to mine.
SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS.
- 19 So much to do; so little done!
CECIL RHODES
- 20 O Liberty! how many crimes are committed in thy name!
MADAME ROLAND, from the scaffold.
- 21 Put out the light
THEODORE ROOSEVELT.
- 22 I think I shall die to-night.
DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI.
- 23 I am going to see the sun for the last time. (Je m'en vais voir le soleil pour la dernière fois.)
JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU
- 24 Leave the grass (Laissez la verdure.)
GEORGE SAND, meaning that she did not wish her grave covered with bricks or stone

1 Ah, my children, you cannot cry for me as much as I have made you laugh.
PAUL SCARRON.

2 We slept reasonably, but on the next morning . . .

SIR WALTER SCOTT. Last and unfinished entry in his journal.

God bless you all; I feel myself again.

SIR WALTER SCOTT, to his family.

3 I have been all things, and it avails me naught.
(*Omnia fui, et nihil expediti.*)

EMPEROR SEPTIMIUS SEVERUS. (EUTROPIUS, *History*, viii, 19)

4 I die for the good old cause

ALGERNON SIDNEY, on the scaffold, to which he had been condemned for complicity in the Rye House plot

5 Crito, we owe a cock to Æsculapius! Be sure that it is paid! (ἵ Krítor, τῷ Ἀσκληπιῷ δέδωκεν ἀλεκτρυόνα)

SOCRATES, to the friend with whom he had been conversing after drinking the hemlock. (PLATO, *Phædo*. Sec. 118.) A cock was the usual offering made to Æsculapius, the Greek god of medicine and of healing. The phrase, "To sacrifice a cock to Æsculapius," meant to return thanks—to pay the doctor's bill, as it were—after recovery from illness.

6 I leave this world without a regret.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU.

7 Even in the valley of the shadow of death, two and two do not make six

LEO TOLSTOY, when, as he was dying, he was urged to return to the fold of the Russian Orthodox Church.

8 Death is but a little word, but 'tis a great work to die

SIR HARRY VANE, on the scaffold, 1662.

9 An emperor should die standing. (*Imperatoris stantem mori oportere*)

VEASPASIAN, his last words, as he tried to rise (SUTONIUS, *Life*)

A bishop ought to die on his legs.

JOHN WOOLTON, Bishop of Exeter, his last words. (1504)

A bishop should die preaching

JOHN JEWEL, Bishop of Salisbury. (1571)

It becomes not a valiant man to die lying like a beast.

SIWARD, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, rising from his deathbed, 1055, and putting on his armor: "And so he died standing" (CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 261.)

10 Woe's me! I suppose I am becoming a god! (*Vix, puto deus fio!*)

EMPEROR VESPASIAN (SUTONIUS, *Twelve Cæsars: Vespasian* Sec. 23.)

11 Oh, that peace may come!

QUEEN VICTORIA, referring to the South African war.

12 It is today, my dear, that I take the perilous leap. (*C'est aujourd'hui, ma belle amie, que je fais le saut périlleux*)

VOLTAIRE, quoting the words of Henry IV of France to Gabrielle d'Estretes, when about to enter the Catholic Church.

Do let me die in peace.

VOLTAIRE.

13 It is well I die hard, but am not afraid to go.

GEORGE WASHINGTON.

14 I have known thee all the time.

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER, to his niece.

15 Alas, I am dying beyond my means.

OSCAR WILDE.

16 Shoot, Walter, in heaven's name!

WILLIAM III of England (WILLIAM RUFUS), to Walter Tirel, while hunting in New Forest, in 1100. Tirel did shoot, and his arrow killed the king

17 Can this last long?

WILLIAM III of England, to his physician. He had been thrown from his horse while riding at Hampton Court.

18 Bury me where the birds will sing over my grave.

ALEXANDER WILSON, the ornithologist.

19 I fear not this fire

GEORGE WISHART, at the stake.

20 What, do they run already? Then I die happy!

GENERAL JAMES WOLFE, as he saw the French retreating at the battle of Quebec.

DEBATE, see Argument

DEBT

See also Borrowing

21 I hold every man a debtor to his profession.
FRANCIS BACON, *Elements of the Law: Preface*.

22 Not a son had he got—not a guinea or note,
And he looked most confoundedly flurried,
As he bolted away without paying his shot,
And the landlady after him hurried.

R. H. BARIAM, *Parody on the Death of Sir John Moore*.

23 He is rich enough who owes nothing. (*Il est assez riche qui ne doit rien.*)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay by ratiocination.

BUTLER, *Hudibras* Pt. 1, canto l. l. 77.

- ¹ Dreading that climax of all human ills,
The inflammation of his weekly bills.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 35.
- ² There are but two ways of paying debt—in-
crease of industry in raising income, increase
of thrift in laying out.
CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Ch. 10.
- ³ A debt and gratitude are different things.
(Quamquam dissimilis est pecuniæ debiti et
gratiæ.)
CICERO, *Pro Cæso Planco*. Ch. 18, sec. 68.
- ⁴ I owe you one.
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Poor Gen-
tlemen*. Act i, sc. 2.
- ⁵ Anticipated rents, and bills unpaid,
Force many a shining youth into the shade,
Not to redeem his time, but his estate,
And play the fool, but at the cheaper rate.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 559.
- ⁶ At the end of every seven years thou shalt
make a release. And this is the manner of the
release: Every creditor that lendeth ought
unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall
not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother;
because it is called the Lord's release.
Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xv, 1, 2.
- ⁷ Thou whom avenging pow'rs obey,
Cancel my debt (too great to pay)
Before the sad accounting day.
WENTWORTH DILLON, *On the Last Judgment*.
St. 11.
- ⁸ Debt is a prolific mother of folly and of crime.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Henrietta Temple*. Bk. II,
ch. 1.
- ⁹ One man thinks justice consists in paying
debts. . . . But that second man . . . asks
himself, Which debt must I pay first, the debt
to the rich, or the debt to the poor? the debt
of money, or the debt of thought to mankind?
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.
- ¹⁰ Always pay; for first or last you must pay
your entire debt.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.
Wilt thou seal up the avenue of ill?
Pay every debt as if God wrote the bill!
EMERSON, *Summ Cuique*.
- ¹¹ A poor man's debt makes a great noise.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 355.
- ¹² Debt is the worst poverty.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1258.
- ¹³ Don Pedro's out of debt, be bold to say it,
For they are said to owe, that mean to pay it.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Don Pedro's Debts*.
(*Epigrams*. Bk. I, epig. 64.)

- Speak not of my debts unless you mean to pay them.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 997.
- ¹³ Sleep without supping, and wake without owing.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 93.
- Rather go to bed supperless than rise in debt.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.
- ¹⁴ He that gets out of debt grows rich.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 9.
- Out of debt out of danger.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- ¹⁵ Debtors are liars.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 165.
- Lying rides on debt's back.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 447.
- Debts and lies are generally mixed together.
(Debtes et mensonges sont ordinairement en-
semble raliés.)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.
- The second vice is lying; the first is running in debt.
FRANKLIN, *Way to Wealth*, l. 449.
- ¹⁶ A pound of care pays not a dram of debt.
THOMAS DEKKER, *Shoemaker's Holiday*. Act iii,
sc. 5. (1599) JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
(1670)
- A hundred load of thought will not pay one of
debts.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 410.
(1640)
- ¹⁷ I am poor in my own money. (Meo sum
pauper in ære.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epist. 2, l. 12. Meaning
"I am not in debt."
- ¹⁸ A mortgage casts a shadow on the sunniest
field.
R. G. INGERSOLL, *About Farming in Illinois*.
- ¹⁹ Never spend your money before you have it.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol xvi, p. 111.
- ²⁰ Small debts are like small shot; they are rat-
tling on every side, and can scarcely be es-
caped without a wound; great debts are like
cannon, of loud noise but little danger.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Joseph Simpson*.
- ²¹ And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.
LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*.
- ²² May his debts torment him. (Torqueat hunc
æris mutua summa sui.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 562.
- ²³ There died my father, no man's debtor,
And there I'll die, or worse or better.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace, Epistles*. Bk. I,
epist. 7, l. 79.
- ²⁴ Debt is a grievous bondage to an honorable

man. (Alienum ars homini ingenuo acerba est servitus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 11.

A man in debt is so far a slave.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

A man in debt is caught in a net.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

1 Outrun the constable. (To run into debt.)

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

"How far have you over-run the Constable?" I told him that the debt amounted to eleven pounds.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 23.

Friend Ralph, thou hast

Outrun the constable at last.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1367.

Outrun the constable; lived fast, you know.

PLANCHÉ, *Extravaganzas*. Pt. ii, p. 197.

2 Loans and debts make worries and frets.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 304.

3 I pay debts of honour—not honourable debts.

FREDERIC REYNOLDS, *The Will*. Act iii, sc. 2.

4 Owe no man anything, but to love one another.

New Testament: Romans, xiii, 8.

You shall owe to none (saith the Holy Apostle) anything save Love, Friendship, and a mutual Benevolence.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

5 A trifling debt makes a man your debtor, a large one makes him your enemy. (Leve aas alieum debitorem facit, grave inimicum.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xix, 12.

6 There is more owing her than is paid; and more shall be paid her than she'll demand.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 107.

7 It is characteristic of our present manners . . . that if anyone repays a debt, it must be regarded as an immense favor. (Præsertim ut nunc sunt mores, . . . Si quis quid reddit, magna habendast gratia.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 55. (Act i, sc. 2.)

Base is the slave that pays.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 100.

8 Better old debts than old grudges.

Attributed to PRINCE ALFRED, son of OWY, King of Northumbria; also to Fithal, law-giver to King Cormac macAirt.

A New Way to Pay Old Debts.

PHILIP MASSINGER. Title of play.

DECAY

9 A gilded halo hovering round decay.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 99.

10 Something there is that doesn't love a wall,

That wants it down.

ROBERT FROST, *Mending Wall*.

11 A general flavor of mild decay,
But nothing local, as one might say.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Deacon's Masterpiece*.

12 While in the progress of their long decay,
Thrones sink to dust, and nations pass away.

FREDERICK HOWARD, EARL OF CARLISLE, *On the Ruins of Pastum*.

13 There seems to be a constant decay of all our ideas; . . . the print wears out, and at last there remains nothing to be seen.

JOHN LOCKE, *Human Understanding*. Bk. ii, ch. 10.

14 Everything rises but to fall and increases but to decay. (Omnia orta occidunt et aucta secuntur.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. ii, sec. 3.

15 Sullen presage of your own decay.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 28.

16 And all our chants but chaplet some decay.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Ode to the Setting Sun*, l. 196.

17 The Night is Mother of the Day,

The Winter of the Spring.

And ever upon old Decay

The greenest mosses cling.

WHITTIER, *A Dream of Summer*.

DECEIT

See also Cheating; Cunning; Hypocrisy;
Speech: To Conceal Thought; Treachery

18 From righteous deception God standeth not aloof. (Ἀνάγκη δίκαιος οὐκ ἀποστρέφει θεός.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 162.

There are times when God honoreth the season for untruth. (Υερόναι δὲ καὶ ποτὶ θεῷ ἐκείναι τὰ ψεῦδος.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 163.

19 Surely the continual habit of dissimulation is but a weak and sluggish cunning, and not greatly politic.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

✓ Dissimulation invites dissimulation.

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. 6.

Dissimulation is the coward's virtue.

VOLTAIRE, *Don Pèdre*. Act ii, sc. 5.

Who does not know how to dissimulate does not know how to live. (Qui nescit dissimulare nescit vivere.)

PALINGENIUS, *Zodiacus Vita*. Bk. iv, 684.

Quoted by Burton, (*Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, suba. 15) as a saying of Frederick Barbarossa.

See also KINGS: APOTHEOSIS.

¹ The deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil.

Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

² My great-grandfather was but a waterman, looking one way and rowing another: and I got most of my estate by the same occupation.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress* Pt. i

Like the watermen that row one way and look another.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader.*

Like the watermen who advance forward while they look backward.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. ii, ch. 29.

Like watermen who look astern while they row the boat ahead.

PLUTARCH, *Apothegms.*

³ Subtlety may deceive you; integrity never will.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Letter to Robert Barnard*, Jan., 1642.

⁴ Fraud, that in every conscience leaves a sting. (La froda, ond' ogni coscienza è morsa.)

DANTE, *Inferno*, Canto xi, l. 52.

⁵ But Esau's hands suit ill with Jacob's voice.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel* Pt. i, l. 982.

Orlando's helmet in Augustine's cowl.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Cui Bono*.

⁶ Let no man deceive you with vain words.

New Testament: Ephesians, v, 6.

⁷ The world wishes to be deceived. (Mundus vult decipi.)

SEBASTIAN FRANCK, *Paradoxi Ducenta Octoginta*, No. 238.

The people wish to be deceived; let them be deceived. (Populus vult decipi; decipiatur.)

CARDINAL CARLO CARAFFA, Legate of Paul IV., referring to the Parisians. (*DE TROU*, i, 17.)

The German proverb, "Die Welt will betrogen sein," long antedates Caraffa.

If the world will be gulled, let it be gulled.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. 1, subs. 2.

A certain portion of the human race

Has certainly a taste for being diddled.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Black Job*.

We seek and offer ourselves to be gulled.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. iii, ch. 11.

⁸ Pretexis are not wanting when one wishes to use them. (Non mancano pretesti quando si vuole.)

GOZZONI, *La Villeggiatura*, Act i, sc. 12.

⁹ To be deceived in your true heart's desire Was bitterer than a thousand years of fire!

JOHN HAY, *A Woman's Love*.

¹⁰ Who dares think one thing, and another tell,

My heart detests him as the gates of hell.

HOMER, *Iliad* Bk. ix, l. 412. (Pope, tr.)

Hateful to me as are the gates of hell, Is he who, hiding one thing in his heart, Utters another.

HOMER, *Iliad* Bk. ix, l. 386 (Bryant, tr.)

I hate the man who is double-minded, kind in words, but a foe in his conduct.

PALLADAS (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 95.)

My tongue may swear, but I act as I please. (Meus arbitratust, lingua quod paret mea.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1355 (Act v, sc. 2.)

Words of his tongue can no man trust, For in his heart there is deceitful thought.

PITTACUS, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*, Bk. i, sec. 78.)

¹¹ Love no man: trust no man. speak ill of no man to his face, nor well of any man behind his back . . . Spread yourself upon his bosom publicly, whose heart you would eat in private.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*, Act iii, sc. 1.

¹² One never deceives for a good purpose; knavery adds malice to falsehood. (On ne trompe point en bien; la fourberie ajoute la malice au mensonge.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*, Pt. xi.

You believe him your dupe; but if he is pretending to be so, who is the greater dupe, he or you? (Vous le croyez votre dupe; s'il feint de l'être, qui est plus dupe, de lui ou de vous?)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*, Pt. v.

¹³ Distrust justifies deceit. (Notre défiance justifie la tromperie d'autrui.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maxims*, No. 86.

¹⁴ It is in vain to find fault with those arts of deceiving wherein men find pleasure to be deceived.

JOHN LOCKE, *Human Understanding*, Bk. iii, ch. 10, sec. 34.

He speaks the kindest words, and looks such things,

Vows with such passion, swears with so much grace,

That it is Heaven to be deluded by him.

NATHANIEL LEZ, *The Rival Queens*, Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁵ On such folk, plainly, is no trust,

That fire and water holden in their fist.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*, Bk. iv, l. 4988. (1412)

Water in the one hand, fire in the other,

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*, Vol. ii, p. 317.

¹⁶ To sell smoke. (Fumos vendere.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. iv, epig. 5.

¹⁷ We are easily deceived by that which we love. (On est aisément dupé par ce qu'on aime.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Tartuffe*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 82.

¹ Deceive the deceivers; they are mostly an unrighteous sort. (Fallite fallentes: ex magna parte profanum.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 645.

Fraud may be repelled by fraud, and the laws allow arms to be taken against an armed foe. (Fraus est concessa repellere fraudem, Armæque in armatos sumere jura sinunt.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 491.

To deceive a deceiver is no deceit.

LULIAN FULWELL, *Ars Adulandi*. (1580)

Deceiving of a deceiver is no knavery.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1261.

It is doubly pleasant to deceive the deceiver. (C'est double plaisir de tromper le trompeur.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 15.

² Individuals may deceive and be deceived; but no one ever deceived everybody, nor has everybody ever deceived any one. (Singuli enim decipere et decipi possunt; nemo omnes, neminem omnes fefellit.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Panegyrics: Trajan*, 62.

One may outwit another, but not all the others. (On peut être plus fin qu'un autre, mais non pas plus fin que tous les autres.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 394.

✓ You can fool some of the people all of the time, and all of the people some of the time, but you cannot fool all of the people all the time.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Bloomington, Ill., 29 May, 1856. (On the authority of William P. Kellogg.) Credited to P. T. Barnum by Spofford.

There is no lie that many men will not believe; there is no man who does not believe many lies; and there is no man who believes only lies.

JOHN STERLING, *Essays and Tales: Thoughts*.

³ Who tries with craft another to deceive,
Deceives himself, if he says he's deceived
Whom he'd deceive. For if whom you'd deceive

Perceives that he's deceived, the deceiver 'tis
Who is deceived, the other's not deceived.
(Nam qui lepide portulat alterum frustrari,
Quem frustratur, frustra eum dicit frustra
esse;

Nam si se frustrari quem frustras sentit,
Qui frustratur frustrast, si non ille frustra
est.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Satura*, l. 59.

⁴ O, what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive!

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 17.

Assumed despondence bent his head,
While troubled joy was in his eye.
The well-feigned sorrow to belie.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 14.

⁵ By indirections find directions out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 66.

A quicksand of deceit.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 26.

⁶ Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth:
Which, though I will not practise to deceive,
Yet, to avoid deceit, I mean to learn.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 213.

The seeming truth which cunning time puts on
To entrap the wisest.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 100.

⁷ To beguile many and be beguiled by one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 98.

Who makes the fairest show means most deceit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 75.

See also APPEARANCE: ITS DECEITFULNESS.

⁸ And thus I clothe my naked villainy
With old odd ends, stol'n out of holy writ;
And seem a saint, when most I play the devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 336.

⁹ One dupe is as impossible as one twin.

JOHN STERLING, *Essays and Tales: Crystals from a Cavern*.

¹⁰ O purblind race of miserable men,
How many among us at this very hour
Do forge a lifelong trouble for ourselves
By taking true for false, or false for true!

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 1.

¹¹ Deceit and treachery skulk with hatred, but
an honest spirit fieth with anger.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Hatred and Anger*.

¹² We must distinguish between speaking to deceive
and being silent to be impenetrable. (Il faut distinguer entre parler pour tromper et se taire pour être impenétrable.)

VOLTAIRE, *Essai sur les Mœurs*. Sec. 163.

¹³ One way they look, another way they steer.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 73.

¹⁴ Thou hast a crooked tongue, holding with
hound and running with hare.

UNKNOWN, *Jacob's Well*, 263. (c. 1440)

✓ To hold with the hare and run with the hounds.

HUMPHREY ROBERT, *Complaint for Reformation*. (1572)

And both could run with hound and hold with hare.

CHRISTOPHER BROOKE, *Richard the Third*, 86. (1614)

II—Deceit: Self-Deception

¹⁵ The easiest person to deceive is one's self.

BULWER-LYTON, *The Disowned*. Ch. 42.

¹⁶ We never are but by ourselves betrayed.

CONGREVE, *The Old Bachelor*. Act iii, sc. 1.

- 1
Yet still we hug the dear deceit.
NATHANIEL COTTON, *Content*, Vision iv.
- 2
The easiest thing of all is to deceive one's self;
for what a man wishes he generally believes
to be true.
DEMOSTHENES, *Olynthiaca*. No. III, sec. 19.
- 3
Who hath deceived thee so often as thyself?
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.
- 4
We are never deceived; we deceive ourselves.
(Man wird nie betrogen, man betrügt sich selbst.)
GÖTTE, *Sprüche in Prosa*, III.
- 5
Deceive, deceive me once again!
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *To Ianthe*.
- 6
The surtest way to be deceived is to think one's
self more clever than others. (Le vrai moyen
d'être trompé, c'est de se croire plus fin que
les autres.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 127.
- 7
Hoping at least she may herself deceive;
Against experience willing to believe.
MATTHEW PRIMA, *Solomon*. Bk. III, l. 223.
- 8
We deceive and flatter no one by such delicate
artifices as we do our own selves. (Wir be-
trügen und schmeicheln niemanden durch so
feine Kunstgriffe als uns selbst.)
SCHÖNENHAUER, *Die Welt als Wille*. Bk. I, 350.

DECEMBER

See also Winter

- 9
In a drear-nighted December,
Too happy, happy brook,
Thy bubblings ne'er remember
Apollo's summer look;
But with a sweet forgetting,
They stay their crystal fretting,
Never, never petting
About the frozen time.
KRATO, *Stanzas*.
- 10
Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the bleak
December.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*.
- 11
In cold December fragrant chaplets blow,
And heavy harvests nod beneath the snow.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. I, l. 77.
- 12
When we shall hear
The rain and wind beat dark December, how,
In this our pinching cave, shall we discourse
The freezing hours away?
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 36.
- 13
The sun that brief December day
Rose shortens over hills of gray,
And, darkly circled, gave at noon

DECISION

- A sadder light than waning moon.
WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*.

DECENCY

See also Modesty

- 14
Immodest words admit of no defence,
For want of decency is want of sense.
WENTWORTH DILLON, LORD ROSCOMMON, *Es-
say on Translated Verse*, l. 113. (1684) Often
attributed to Pope.
- 15
My cares and my inquiries are for decency
and truth, and in this I am wholly occupied.
(Quid verum atque decens curo et rogo, et
omnis in hoc sum.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. I, l. 11.
- 16
Those thousand decencies, that daily flow
From all her words and actions.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 601.
- 17
Respectable means rich, and decent means
poor. I should die if I heard my family called
decent.
T. L. PEACOCK, *Crotchet Castle*. Ch. 3.
- 18
Virtue she finds too painful an endeavour,
Content to dwell in decencies forever.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. II, l. 163.
- 19
You'll oft find in books, rather ancient than
recent,
A gap in the page marked with "*cetera
desunt*," . . .
And may borrow, perhaps, a significant hint
That *desunt* means simply not decent to print.
JOHN GOSFREY SAXE, *Lucas à Non*.
- 20
Decency is Indecency's Conspiracy of Silence.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

DECISION

- 21
The die is cast. (*Jacta alea est.*)
JULIUS CÆSAR, on crossing the Rubicon, after
coming from Gaul, and advancing into Italy
against Pompey. (SUTONIUS, *Twelve
Cæsars: Julius*. Sec. 37.) The Rubicon has
been identified as a brook now called the
Fiumicino (little river), and Mussolini has
recently caused a monument to be erected
on its bank, near the village of Savignano,
to mark the spot where Cæsar crossed it.
The honor has also been claimed for the
Luso, a small stream which empties into
the Adriatic near Rimini.
- But finally, with a sort of passion, as if abandon-
ing calculation and casting himself upon the
future, and uttering the phrase with which men
usually prelude their plunge into desperate and
daring fortunes, "*Let the die be cast.*" (*Ἀποφασί-
σθω*) he hastened to cross the Rubicon.
- PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cæsar*. Ch. 32, sec. 6.
I answered that the die was now cast; I had
passed the Rubicon. Sink or swim, live or die,

survive or perish with my country was my unalterable determination.

JOHN ADAMS, *Conversation*, with Jonathan Sewall, 1774. (ADAMS, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 8.)

1 He only is a well-made man who has a good determination.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

I like the sayers of No better than the sayers of Yes.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

2 The door must either be shut or be open.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. No. 51.

II Faut qu'une Porte Soit Ouverte ou Fermée.

ALFRED DE MUSSET. Title of play.

3 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.

Old Testament: Joel, iii, 14. *The Valley of Decision* is the title of a novel by Edith Wharton.

4 Once to every man and nation comes the moment to decide,

In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or evil side;

Some great cause, God's new Messiah, offering each the bloom or blight.

Parts the goats upon the left hand, and the sheep upon the right,

And the choice goes by forever 'twixt that darkness and that light.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 5.

5 Men must be decided on what they will NOT do, and then they are able to act with vigor in what they ought to do.

MENCIUS, *Works*. Bk. iv, pt. ii, ch. 8.

6 Deliberate as often as you please, but when you decide it is once for all. (Deliberandum est sepe, statuendum est semel.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 132.

He who considers too much will perform little. (Wer gar zu viel bedenkt wird wenig leisten.)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iii, sc. 1.

7 Swift decisions are not sure. (Σπορεῖς γὰρ οὐ ταχέως, ἀλλ' ἀσφαλεῖς.)

SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Tyrannus*, l. 517.

Decide not rashly. The decision made Can never be recalled.

LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora: Tower of Prometheus on Mount Caucasus*.

8 'Tis fix'd; th' irrevocable doom of Jove;

No force can bend me, no persuasion move.

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. i, l. 413. (Pope, tr.)

9 "Settled once, settled forever," as the saying is. ("Actum" alunt "ne agas.")

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 419. (Actum agas.)

DEEDS

See also Action; Word and Deed

I—Deeds: Apophthegms

10 What we have to learn to do we learn by doing. (Μαθήσας ποιεῖν, οὐδ' αὖτα μαθήσας παράσκειν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 4.

11 Deeds let escape are never to be done.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Sordello*. Bk. iii. See also under OPPORTUNITY.

12 Let us do or die!

BURNS, *Bruce to His Men at Bannockburn*;

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*, iii, 37;

FLETCHER, *Island Princess*, ii, 4.

This expression is a kind of common property, being the motto, we believe, of a Scottish family.

SCOTT, *Miscellanies: Review of Gertrude of Wyoming*. Vol. i, p. 153.

13 Everywhere in life, the true question is not what we gain, but what we do.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Helena*.

The All of things is an infinite conjugation of the verb *To do*.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol. ii, bk. iii, ch. i.

14 Whatever is worth doing at all, is worth doing well.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

15 The soul ever yearns to be doing something. (Animus agere semper aliquid.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 20, sec. 55.

16 Whatever you do, do with all your might.

(Quicquid agas agere pro viribus.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 9, sec. 27.

Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, ix, 10.

17 Let us do nothing abjectly, nothing timidly, nothing sluggishly. (Ne quid abjecte, ne quid timide, ne quid ignave . . . faciamus.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. ii, ch. 23, sec. 55.

18 This is the Thing that I was born to do.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Misophilus*. St. 100.

19 What is well done is done soon enough.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weeks and Works*. Week i, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

20 As we are, so we do; and as we do, so is it done to us.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worth*.

21 Do the thing and you have still the power;

but they who do not the thing have not the power.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*. Only deeds give strength to life. (Nur Thaten geben dem Leben Stärke.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 145.

1 Counsel! that I once heard given to a young person, "Always do what you are afraid to do."

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.

2 While you do that which no other man can do, every man is a willing spectator.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

3 If you'd have it done, Go: if not, Send.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1743.

4 The shortest answer is doing.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentium*.

5 Living requires but little life; doing requires much! (On a besoin pour vivre de peu de vie; il en faut beaucoup pour agir.)

JOUZARAT, *Pensées*. No. 93.

6 Caesar, headlong in everything, thought nothing done while anything remained to do. (Cæsar, in omnia præceps, Nil actum credens, cum quid superesset agendum.)

LOCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. II, l. 656.

He hath nothing done that doth not all.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil War*. Bk. IV, st. 14.

Think nothing done while aught remains to do.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 49.

7 As he pronounces lastly on each deed, Of so much fame in Heaven expect thy meed.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 83.

8 Goodly is he that goodly doeth.

ANTHONY MURDAY, *Sundry Examples*, 78. (1580)

He is proper that proper doeth.

DEKKER, *Shoemaker's Holiday*, II, 1. (1600)

He is handsome that handsome does.

GAY, *Wife of Bath*, III, 1. (1713)

Handsome is that handsome does.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. IV, ch. 12. (1749);

GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 1. (1768)

9 With deeds my life was filled, not with inactive years. (His ævum fuit implendum, non segnis annis.)

OVID, *Consolatio ad Liviam*, l. 449.

We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths.

P. J. BAILLY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

A life spent worthily should be measured by a nobler line,—by deeds, not years.

R. B. SEEMAN, *Pisarro*. Act IV, sc. 1.

10 Men do not value a good deed unless it brings a reward. (Ipse decor, recte facti si præmia desint, non movet.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. II, epis. III, l. 13.

He covets less

Than misery itself would give; rewards

His deeds with doing them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 130.

The reward for a good deed is to have done it.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. XX, p. 139.

See also under REWARD.

11 The deed is forgotten, but its result remains. (Factum abiit, monumenta manent.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. IV, l. 709.

12 The deeds of men never deceive the gods. (Acta deos numquam mortalia fallunt.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. I, eleg. 2, l. 97.

13 Better not do the deed, than weep it done.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 308.

14 To do two things at once is to do neither.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 7.

15 Their works do follow them.

New Testament: *Revelation*, xiv, 13.

Every man is the son of his own works. (Cada uno es hijo de sus obras.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. I, ch. 4.

16 What should be done must be learned from one who does it. (Quid faciendum sit, a faciente discendum est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcviii, 17.

17 Better to leave undone, than by our deed

Acquire too high a fame, when him we serve 's away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 14.

18 Alone I did it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act V, sc. 6, l. 117.

19 If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well

It were done quickly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 7, l. 1.

20 O, what men dare do! what men may do! what men daily do, not knowing what they do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 19.

21 Things won are done, joy's soul lies in the doing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 313.

22 How my achievements mock me!

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 724.

1 There are deeds which have no form.
SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act III, sc. 1.

2 We do as we can, since we can't do as we would, as the saying is. (Ut quimus, aiunt, quando ut volumus non licet.)
TERENCE, *Andria*, I. 805. (Act IV, sc. 5.)

II—Deeds: Deed and Thought

3 Our deeds are sometimes better than our thoughts.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast*, I. 918.

4 'Tis not what man Does which exalts him, but what man Would do.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Saul*. Sec. xviii.

We know better than we do.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

5 Knowledge we ask not—knowledge Thou hast lent,

But, Lord, the will—there lies our bitter need,
Give us to build above the deep intent
The deed, the deed.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *A Prayer*.

6 Do noble things, not dream them.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *A Farewell*.

To stretch the octave 'twixt the dream and deed,
Ah, that's the thrill!

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Decadent to His Soul*.

7 Thinking the deed, and not the creed,
Would help us in our utmost need.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: Prelude*, I. 221

8 And what they dare to dream of, dare to do.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

The dreaming doer is the master poet—

And lo, the perfect lyric is a deed!

JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *The Lyric Deed*.

9 Space is as nothing to spirit, the deed is outdone by the doing.

RICHARD REALY, *Indirection*.

10 He knows a baseness in his blood

At such strange war with something good,

He may not do the thing he would.

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, I. 301.

11 Forget the poet, but his warning heed,
And shame his poor word with your nobler deed.

WHITTIER, *The Panorama*. Last line.

WILL FOR THE DEED, see under WILL.

III—Deeds: Great Deeds

12 Our wreaths may fade, our flowers may wane,
But his well-ripened deeds remain.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *At His Grave*.

But these are deeds that should not pass away,
And names that must not wither.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto III, st. 67.

Things of to-day?

Deeds which are harvest for Eternity!

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *Hymn*, I. 22.

13 There may be danger in the deed,
But there is honour too.

W. E. AYTON, *The Island of the Scots*, I. 43.

14 Great things are done when men and mountains meet;

This is not done by jostling in the street.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Gnomic Verses*. No. 1.

15 Great deeds are reserved for great men.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 23.

His deeds inimitable.

CHAPMAN, *Bussy D'Ambois*. Act I, sc. 1.

16 Remember thine own verse: "Should heaven turn hell

For deeds well done, I would do ever well."

CHAPMAN, *The Tears of Peace: Induction*.

17 Born, Caesar-like, to write and act great deeds.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 175.

18 No great deed is done

By falterers who ask for certainty.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I.

19 Desperate deeds of derring do.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

20 I count this thing to be grandly true:

That a noble deed is a step toward God.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gradatim*.

Nor doubt that golden chords
Of good works, mingling with the visions, raise
The soul to purer worlds.

WORDSWORTH, *Eccelesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. I, 18.

21 First in the fight, and ev'ry graceful deed.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. IV, I. 295. (Pope, tr.)

22 Oh! 'tis easy

To beget great deeds; but in the rearing of them— . . .

There lies the self-denial.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act IV, sc. 3.

23 But the good deed, through the ages

Living in historic pages,

Brighter grows and gleams immortal,

Unconsumed by moth or rust.

LONGFELLOW, *The Norman Baron*.

Where'er a noble deed is wrought,

Where'er is spoken a noble thought,

Our hearts, in glad surprise,

To higher levels rise.

LONGFELLOW, *Santa Phomona*.

The gods see the deeds of the righteous. (Di pia facta vident.)

OVID, *Fasti*, Bk. ii, l. 1. U7.

Yow^ deeds are known,
In words that kindle glory from the stone.
SCHILLER, *The Walk*.

3 Things done well,
And with a care, exempt themselves from fear;

Things done without example, in their issue
Are to be fear'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 88.

4 How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 90.

0, would the deed were good!
For now the devil, that told me I did well,
Says that this deed is chronicled in hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 115.

5 Not till earth be sunless, not till death strike
blind the skies,

•May the deathless love that waits on deathless
deeds be dead.

SWINBURNE, *Grace Darling*, l. 103.

< ij ^
 \ Great deeds cannot die;
They with the sun and moon renew their light
For ever; blessing those that look on them.
TINNION, *Jfcr Princess*. Pt. II, l. 237.

And do we still hesitate to extend our renown
by deeds? (Et dwbitamus adhuc virtutem
extendere f* Ctis?)

VERGIL, *JEneid*. Bk. vi, l. 806.

It is valor's task to extend our fame by deeds.
(Sed famam extendere factis, Hoc virtutis opus.)

VERGIL, *JEneid*, Bk. x, l. 468. 'Famam
extender factis'—To extend fame by deeds—
was the motto of Linnæus.

8 A deed well done pleaseth the heart.

UNKNOWN, *HOW the Good Wife*, l. 110. (1460)

IV—Deeds: Evil Deeds

9 When about to commit a base deed, respect
thyself, though there is no witness. (Turpe
quid ausurus, te sine teste time.)

ANACHARSIS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, v. 43.)

10 Inasmuch as ill deeds spring up as a spontaneous
crop, they are easy to learn.

CERVANTES, *Coloquio de los Perros*.

11 Men loved darkness rather than light, because
their deeds were evil.

New Testament i John, % 19,

12 Every guilty deed

Holds in itself the seed

Of retribution and undying pain.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. viii. See also under RETRIBUTION.

13 Many things, base in the doing, please when
done. (Multaque, dum fiunt, turpia, facta
placent.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 218.

14 Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them, to men's
eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2. See also
under MURDER.

15 There shall be done A deed of dreadful note.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 43.

A deed without a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 49.

Deeds to make heaven weep, all earth amazed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 370.

16 Unnatural deeds Do breed unnatural troubles.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 79.

17 You undergo too strict a paradox,
Striving to make an ugly deed look fair.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titnion of Athens*. Act iii, 5, 24.

18 Let guilty men remember their black deeds
Do lean on crutches made of slender reeds.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act v, sc. 6.

V—Deeds Done and Undone

19 We have left undone those things which we
ought to have done; and we have done those
things which we ought not to have done.

Book of Common Prayer: General Confession.

20 For deeds undone

Rankle and snarl and hunger for their due,
Till there seems naught so despicable as you
In all the grin o' the sun.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. vii, st. 2.

21 It is a most mortifying reflection for a man to
consider what he has done, compared with
what he might have done.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1770.)

22 It is done and cannot be undone. (Factum est
illud: fieri infectum non potest.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 741. (Act iv, sc. 10.)

The thing that is done cannot be undone.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. No. 35. (1539)

What's done, cannot be undone.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 74. (1606)

Things without all remedy
Should be without regard; what's done is done.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 11.

What is done cannot be now amended.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 291.

What's done can't be undone. (*Ce qui est fait ne se peut desfaire.*)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. iii, ch. 2.

See also under PROVIDENCE.

It is, no doubt, an immense advantage to have done nothing, but one should not abuse it.

RIVAROL, *Petit Almanach de nos Grands Hommes: Preface*.

Did nothing in particular, And did it very well.
W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*, Act ii.

And all that you are sorry for is what you haven't done.

MARGARET WIDDEMERE, *De Senectute*.

VI—Deed and Doer

Who doth right deeds

Is twice-born, and who doeth ill deeds vile.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of Asia*, Bk. vi, l. 78.

We are much beholden to Machiavel and others, that write what men do, and not what they ought to do.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, Bk. ii.

I did some excellent things indifferently,
Some bad things excellently. Both were praised,
The latter loudest.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. iii, l. 205.

Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*, Canto viii, st. 37.

Our grand business undoubtedly is, not to see what lies dimly at a distance, but to do what lies clearly at hand.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Signs of the Times*.

Our works are the mirror wherein the spirit first sees its natural incamements.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, Bk. ii, ch. 7.

Our deeds determine us, as much as we determine our deeds.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*, Ch. 29.

Our deeds still travel with us from afar,
And what we have been makes us what we are.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Middlemarch*, Ch. 70, *Heading*.

Our deeds are like children born to us: they live and act apart from our own will. Children may be strangled, but deeds never.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*, Ch. 16.

The manly part is to do with might and main what you can do.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

For as one star another far exceeds,
So souls in heaven are placed by their deeds.

ROBERT GREENE, *A Maiden's Dream*.

If thou do ill, the joy fades, not the pains:
If well, the pain doth fade, the joy remains.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 77.

Do well and right, and let the world sink.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Priest to the Temple*, Ch. 29.

The readiness of doing doth express

No other but the doer's willingness.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Readiness*.

No deed that sets an example of evil brings joy to the doer. (*Exemplo quodcumque malo committitur, ipsi displicet auctori.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xiii, l. 1.

He who does something at the head of one regiment will eclipse him who does nothing at the head of a hundred.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to General Hunter*.

Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.

LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*.

A good man makes no noise over a good deed, but passes on to another as a vine to bear grapes again in season.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. v, sec. 6.

Nobody enters his good deeds in his day-book. (*Nemo beneficia in calendario scribit.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*, Bk. i, sec. 2.

To be nameless in worthy deeds, exceeds an infamous history.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*, Ch. v.

We are our own fates. Our own deeds
Are our doomsmen. Man's life was made not for men's creeds,
But men's actions.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucife*, Pt. ii, canto v, sec. 8.

I . . . Us'd no ambition to commend my deeds;
The deeds themselves, though mute, spoke loud the doer.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 247.

From lowest place when virtuous things proceed,

The place is dignified by the doer's deed.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 132.

I never saw . . .
Such precious deeds in one that promis'd nought
But beggary and poor looks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 7.

I am in this earthly world; where to do harm
Is often laudable, to do good sometime
Accounted dangerous folly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 75.

They look into the beauty of thy mind,

And that, in guess, they measure by thy deeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lix.

If one good deed in all my life I did,
I do repent it from my very soul

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 189.

Go in, and cheer the town; we'll forth and fight;

Do deeds worth praise and tell you them at night

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 92.

Man is of soul and body, formed for deeds
Of high resolve: on fancy's boldest wing.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iv, l. 160.

"The one may and the other may not, do this without harm," the difference lying not in the deed, but in the doer. ("Hoc licet impune facere huic, illi non licet." Non quo dissimilis res sit sed quo is qui facit.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 824. (Act v, sc. 3.)

DEFEAT, see Failure

DEFIANCE

An attitude not only of defence, but defiance.
THOMAS GILLESPIE, *The Mountain Storm*.

Defence, not defiance.

Motto adopted by the British Volunteer Movement, 1859.

He manned himself with dauntless air,
Returned the Chief his haughty stare,
His back against a rock he bore,
And firmly placed his foot before:—
"Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I!"

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 10.

Like rock engirdled by the sea,
Like rock immovable is he.

(Ille, velut pelagi rupes immota, resistit.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 586. (Conington, tr.)

Fear we broadsides? no, let the fiend give fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 196.

Rather let my head
Stoop to the block than these knees bow to any
Save to the God of heaven and to my king.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 124.

I had rather chop this hand off at a blow,
And with the other fling it at thy face,
Than bear so low a sail, to strike to thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 49.

Thou mayest hold a serpent by the tongue,
A chafed lion by the mortal paw,
A fasting tiger safer by the tooth,

DELAY

Than keep in peace that hand which thou dost hold

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 258.

Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 51.

Lay on, Macduff,
And damn'd be him that first cries "Hold, enough!"

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 33.

I do defy him, and I spit at him;
Call him a slanderous coward and a villain:
Which to maintain, I would allow him odds,
And meet him, were I tied to run afoot,
Even to the frozen ridges of the Alps.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 60.

Who sets me else? by heaven, I'll throw at all;
I have a thousand spirits in one breast
To answer twenty thousand such as you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 57.

He breathed defiance to my ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 117.

DEFINITIONS

Defining night by darkness, death by dust.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood*.

I have no great opinion of a definition, the celebrated remedy for the cure of this disorder [uncertainty and confusion].

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*: Pt. i, Introduction.

I hate definitions.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

He shall be as a god to me, who can rightly divide and define.

EMERSON, *Representative Men*: Plato. Quoted.

He that can define . . . is the best man.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude*: Clubs.

Every definition is dangerous. (Omnis definitio periculosa est.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Define, define, well-educated infant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 99.

If you wish to converse with me, define your terms.

VOLTAIRE.

DELAY

See also Procrastination

By delay he restored the state. (Cunctando restituit rem.)

ENNIUS, speaking of Quintus Fabius Maximus, "Cunctator." Hence the "Fabian policy" of waiting. (CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. iv, 10.)

He wore out the boyish impetuosity of Hannibal by his patient endurance (Hannibalem juvenilliter exultantem patientia sua mollebat.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. iv, sec. 10.

Delay in vengeance gives a heavier blow.

JOHN FORD, *'Tis Fity She's a Whore*. Act iv, 3

Tear thyself from delay (Eripe te moræ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 5

Away with delay; the chance of great fortune is short-lived. (Felle moras; brevis est magni fortuna favoris.)

SILIUS ITALICUS, *Punica*. Bk. iv, l. 734.

Delay doth oft times prevent the performance of good things, for the wings of man's life are plumed with the feathers of Death!

SIR HUMPHRY GILBERT, *Discourse: How Her Majesty May Annoy the King of Spain* (1577)

Do not delay,

Do not delay: the golden moments fly!

LONGFELLOW, *Maque of Pandora*. Pl. vii.

See also LIFE AND LIVING

Delay is preferable to error.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 338

When a man's life is at stake, no delay is too long. (Nulla unquam de morte hominis cunctatio longa est.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 221.

Why, one that rode to 's execution, man,

Could never go so slow

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 72.

There is danger in delay. (Periculum in moræ.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxxviii, ch. 25, sec. 13.

Delay hath often injury wrought

UNKNOWN, *Havelok*, l. 1352 (c. 1300)

Peril is with dreeching in y-drawe.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 853. (c. 1384)

Delays breed dangers.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 65. (1579)

All delays are dangerous.

DRYDEN, *Tyrannic Love*. Act i, sc. 1.

Delays have dangerous ends.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 33.

Away with delay; it is always fatal to those who are prepared. (Tolle moras; semper nocuit differre paratis.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 281.

To men prepared delay is always hurtful. (Il fornito Sempre con danno l'attender sofferse.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxviii, l. 98.

And sweet reluctant amorous delay.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 311. (1667)

With sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 22. The first book of Pope's *Odyssey* was translated by Elijah Fenton, and revised by Pope in 1725. This line was undoubtedly borrowed from Milton, but whether by Fenton or Pope is uncertain.

Delay is a great procuress. (Maxima lena mora rst.)

OVIO, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 752.

Every delay that postpones our joys is long. (Longa mora est nobis omnis, quæ gaudia differt.)

OVIO, *Heroides*. Epis. xix, l. 3.

Every delay is long to one who is in haste. (Omnis nimium longa properanti mora est.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 426

Delay gives strength, delay matures the tender grapes and ripens grass into lusty crops. (Mora dat vires, teneras mora percoquit uvas, Et validus segetes quæ fuit herba, facit.)

OVIO, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 83.

'Tis wisdom's use

Still to delay what we dare not refuse.

SCOTT, *Harold the Dauntless*. Canto iv, st. 11.

Give yourself time and room, what reason could not avoid, delay has often cured (Da tempus ac spatium tibi. Quod ratio non quit sæpe sanavit mora.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 129.

Dull not device by coldness and delay.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 394

Delay leads impatient and snail-paced beggary.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 53.

Long ailments wear out pain, and long hopes joy.

STANISLAUS, KING OF POLAND, *Maxims*.

And Mecca saddens at the long delay.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 979.

Naught of delay is there, nor of repose. (Nec mora, nec requies.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 110.

DELIGHT

See also Bliss, Joy

A sip is the most that mortals are permitted from any goblet of delight.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Habits*.

The soul of sweet delight can never be defiled.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

In ev'ry sorrowing soul I pour'd delight.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xvii, l. 505 (Pope, tr.)

Yes, life then seemed one pure delight.

GEORGE LINLEY, *Tho' Lost to Sight*.

Not by appointment do we meet delight
Or joy; they heed not our expectancy;

But round some corner of the streets of life
They of a sudden greet us with a smile.

GERALD MASSEY, *The Bridegroom of Beauty*.

Delights, which to achieve, danger is nothing,
And loyalty but a word.

MASSINGOLD, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act II, 3.

'Tis never too late for delight, my dear.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Young May Moon*.

There is also some little delight in having
pleased one's self. (Est etiam placuisse sibi
quotacumque voluptas.)

OVIN, *De Medicaminis Faciei*, I, 31.

For where is he that, knowing the height
And depth of ascertain'd delight,
Inhumanly henceforward lies
Content with mediocrities!

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Victories of Love*:
Bk. II, *The Wedding Sermon*. Pt. xi.

Life is not life at all without delight.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *Victory in Defeat*.

Why, all delights are vain; but that most
vain,

Which with pain purchas'd, doth inherit pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I,
sc. I, l. 72.

These violent delights have violent ends,
And in their triumph die; like fire and powder,
Which, as they kiss, consume.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 6,
l. 9.

Delight, the rootless flower,
And love, the bloomless bower;
Delight that lives an hour,
And love that lives a day.

SWINBURNE, *Before Dawn*. St. 1.

The delight that consumes the desire,
The desire that outruns the delight.

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*. St. 14.

DEMOCRACY

See also Government, Voting

I.—Democracy: Definitions

Democracy arose from men's thinking that if
they are equal in any respect, they are equal
absolutely. (Δήμος πᾶν γὰρ ὅτι δὲ ἴσον ἐκ τοῦ ἴσου
ἐκείνῳ ὅταν ὁμοῦ ἐκείνῳ ἴσου εἶναι.)

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. V, ch. 1, sec. 2.

Democracy means government by the unedu-
cated, while aristocracy means government
by the badly educated.

G. K. CHESTERTON, (*N. Y. Times*, 1 Feb., 1931.)

We have sometimes been tempted to define de-
mocracy as an institution in which the whole is
equal to the sum of all the parts.

KETH PRESTON, *Pot Shots from Pegasus*, p. 138.

Democracy is the healthful life-blood which
circulates through the veins and arteries,
which supports the system, but which ought
never to appear externally, and as the mere
blood itself.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 19 Sept., 1830.

A monarchy is like a man-of-war,—had shots
between wind and water hurt it exceedingly;
there is danger of capsizing. But democracy
is a raft. You cannot easily overturn it. It
is a wet place, but it is a pretty safe one.

JOSEPH COOK, *Boston Monday Lectures: Labor*.

Fisher Ames expressed the popular security more
wisely, when he compared a monarchy and a
republic, saying that a monarchy is a merchant-
man, which sails well, but will sometimes strike
on a rock and go to the bottom; whilst a re-
public is a raft, which would never sink, but
then your feet are always in the water.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.

The governments of the past could fairly be
characterized as devices for maintaining in
perpetuity the place and position of certain
privileged classes. . . . The Government of
the United States is a device for maintaining
in perpetuity the rights of the people, with
the ultimate extinction of all privileged classes.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Speech*, Phila., 25 Sept., 1924.

The democrat is a young conservative; the
conservative is an old democrat. The aristoc-
rat is the democrat ripe and gone to seed.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.

Democracy is based upon the conviction that
there are extraordinary possibilities in ordi-
nary people.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *Democracy*.

A republic may be called the climate of civi-
lization.

VICTOR HUGO, *Speech*, French Assembly, 1851.

Men, by their constitutions, are naturally
divided into two parties: 1. Those who fear
and distrust the people, and wish to draw all
powers from them into the hands of the
higher classes. 2. Those who identify them-
selves with the people, have confidence in
them, cherish and consider them as the most
honest and safe, although not the most wise,
depository of the public interests. . . . In
every country these two parties exist. . . .
The appellation of Aristocrats and Democrats
is the true one, expressing the essence of all.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 73.

Democracy gives every man
The right to be his own oppressor.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 7.

II—Democracy: Apothegms

¹ The manners of women are the surest criterion by which to determine whether a republican government is practicable in a nation or not.

JOHN ADAMS, *Diary*, 2 June, 1778. (C. F. ADAMS, *Life of Adams*. Vol. iii, p. 171.)

² You can never have a revolution in order to establish a democracy. You must have a democracy in order to have a revolution.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Tremendous Trifles: Wind and the Trees*.

³ The Ship of Democracy, which has weathered all storms, may sink through the mutiny of those on board.

GAOEVER CLEVELAND, *Letter to Wilson S. Bissell*, 15 Feb., 1894.

⁴ Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before.

C. F. DOLE, *The Spirit of Democracy*.

⁵ Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,
And think it kindness to his majesty.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Connecticut*.

⁶ I am a Democrat still—very still.

DAVID B. HILL, after the nomination of William Jennings Bryan in 1896. (NEVINS, *Graver Cleveland*, p. 705.)

⁷ An acrimonious and surly republican.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*.

⁸ Go thou, and first establish democracy in thy household. (Ὁ γὰρ παῖς ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ σου κοίτην δημοκρατίας.)

LYCURGUS, to a man who demanded the establishment of democracy in Sparta. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lycurgus*. Ch. 19.)

⁹ Thus our democracy was from an early period the most aristocratic, and our aristocracy the most democratic.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. I, p. 20.

¹⁰ It is easier for a republican form of government to be applauded than realized. (Respublicæ forma laudari facilius quam evenire.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 33.

¹¹ The only remedy for democrats is soldiers. (Gegen Demokraten Helfen nur Soldaten.)

WILHELM VON MERTHEL, *Die Fünfte Zunft*.

¹² The world must be made safe for democracy.

WOODROW WILSON, *War Address to Congress*, 2 April, 1917.

The world was never more unsafe for democracy than it is today.

STANLEY BALDWIN, *Speech*, House of Commons, 12 March, 1935.

III—Democracy: Of the People, By the People

¹³ The government is a government of the people and for the people.

THOMAS COOPER, *Some Information Respecting America*. (London, 1795.)

¹⁴ The declaration that our People are hostile to a government made by themselves, for themselves, and conducted by themselves, is an insult.

JOHN ADAMS, *Address*, to the citizens of Westmoreland Co., Virginia, 1798.

¹⁵ The government of the Union, then, is emphatically and truly a government of the people. In form and in substance it emanates from them. Its powers are granted by them, and are to be exercised directly on them and for their benefit.

JOHN MARSHALL, *Case of McCulloch vs. Maryland*, 1819. (WHEATON, iv, 316.)

¹⁶ The people's government made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on Foote's Resolution*, 26 Jan., 1830.

A body . . . representing the people, springing from the people, and sympathising with the people.

LORD JOHN RUSSELL, *Speech*, introducing the Reform Bill, 1831; referring to the House of Commons.

¹⁷ There is what I call the American idea. . . . This idea demands . . . a democracy,—that is, a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people.

THEODORE PARKER, *Speech*, at Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston, 29 May, 1850.

For there is the democratic idea: that all men are endowed by their creator with certain natural rights; . . . that they are equal as men; . . . and therefore government is to be of all the people, by all the people, and for all the people.

THEODORE PARKER, *Address*, to the Anti-Slavery Society, Boston, 13 May, 1854.

Democracy is direct self-government, over all the people, for all the people, by all the people.

THEODORE PARKER, *Sermon*, delivered at Music Hall, Boston, 4 July, 1858. It was published as a pamphlet, *On the Effect of Slavery on the American People*, the above sentence occurring on page 5. Herndon, in his *Life of Lincoln*, asserts that he gave a copy of this pamphlet to Lincoln, who marked the above passage. There has been a tradition that "of the people, by the people, for the people" occurred in the introduction to the translation of the Bible made by John Wycliffe about 1384, but a careful examination has failed to disclose it. The nearest approach to it is the following quotation from Saint Jerome (vol. I, p. 56): "Roly

writ is the scripture of pupils, for it is maad, that alle puples schulden knowe it." The examination of the difficult text was made by the Legislative Reference Service of the Library of Congress, at the request of the compiler, using the Oxford edition of 1850.

¹ The world will little note nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. . . . It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us—that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain; that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Gettysburg National Cemetery, 19 Nov., 1863.

² President Lincoln defined democracy to be "the government of the people, by the people, for the people." This is a sufficiently compact statement of it as a political arrangement. Theodore Parker said that "Democracy meant not 'I'm as good as you are,' but 'You're as good as I am.'" And this is the ethical conception of it, necessary as a complement of the other.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Essays: Democracy*

³ As the happiness of the people is the sole end of government, so the consent of the people is the only foundation of it, in reason, morality, and the natural fitness of things.

JOHN ADAMS, *Proclamation*, adopted by Council of Massachusetts Bay, 1774.

⁴ You cannot possibly have a broader basis for any government than that which includes all the people, with all their rights in their hands, and with an equal power to maintain their rights.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Life*. Vol. iv, p. 224.

⁵ I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion by education.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to W. C. Jarvis*, 28 Sept., 1820.

Governments are republican only in proportion as they embody the will of the people, and execute it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 33. No government can continue good but under the control of the people.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 234. The qualifications of self-government in society

are not innate. They are the result of habit and long training, and for these they will require time and probably much suffering.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 22. It is an axiom in my mind that our liberty can never be safe but in the hands of the people themselves.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 24.

⁶ This end was the representative sovereignty of all the citizens concentrated in an election as extensive as the people themselves, and acting by the people, and for the people in an elective council, which should be all the government.

LAMARTINE, *History of the Girondists*. Vol. iii, p. 104. Referring to Robespierre's ideas.

⁷ The problem of democracy is not the problem of getting rid of kings. It is the problem of clothing the whole people with the elements of kingship. To make kings and queens out of a hundred million people: that is the Problem of American democracy.

F. C. MORRIS, *The Problem of Democracy*.

⁸ The estate goes before the steward; the foundation before the house, people before their representatives, and the creation before the creator. The steward lives by preserving the estate; the house stands by reason of its foundation; the representative depends upon the people, as the creature subsists by the power of its creator.

WILLIAM PENN, *England's Present Interest Considered*, p. 302. (1674)

⁹ In a government like ours, founded by the people, managed by the people.

JOSEPH STORY, *On the Constitution*. Sec. 304.

¹⁰ Democracy means simply the bludgeoning of the people by the people for the people.

OSCAR WILDE, *Soul of Man Under Socialism*.

IV—Democracy: Its Virtues

¹¹ Will anybody deny now that the Government at Washington, as regards its own people, is the strongest government in the world at this hour? And for this simple reason, that it is based on the will, and the good will, of an instructed people.

JOHN BRIGHT, *Speech*, Rochdale, 24 Nov., 1863.

¹² A representative democracy, where the right of election is well secured and regulated, and the exercise of the legislative, executive, and judiciary authorities is vested in select persons, chosen really and not nominally by the people, will, in my opinion, be most likely to be happy, regular, and durable.

ALEXANDER HAMILTON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 72.

¹³ The republican is the only form of govern-

ment which is not eternally at open or secret war with the rights of mankind.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Reply to Address*, 1790.

¹ The love of equality, in a democracy, limits ambition to the sole desire, to the sole happiness, of doing greater services to our country than the rest of our fellow-citizens.

MONTESQUIEU, *Spirit of the Laws*, Bk. v, ch. 3.

² Democracy is better than tyranny. (*Δημοκρατία κρείττον τυραννίδος*.)

PERIANDER. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Periander*, 4.)

³ Freedom in a democracy is the glory of the State, and, therefore, in a democracy only will the freeman of nature deign to dwell.

PLATO, *The Republic*, Bk. ii, sec. 391.

⁴ The Republican form of government is the highest form of government: but because of this it requires the highest type of human nature—a type nowhere at present existing.

HERBERT SPENCER, *The Americans*.

⁵ He who would save liberty must put his trust in democracy.

NORMAN THOMAS, (*Saturday Review of Literature*, 7 JUNE, 1930.)

⁶ I speak the pass-word primeval, I give the sign of democracy.

By God! I will accept nothing which all cannot have their counterpart of on the same terms.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, Sec. 24.

Thunder on! Stride on! Democracy. Strike with vengeful stroke!

WALT WHITMAN, *Rise O Days*, Sec. 3.

⁷ The beauty of a Democracy is that you never can tell when a youngster is born what he is going to do with you, and that, no matter how humbly he is born . . . he has got a chance to master the minds and lead the imaginations of the whole country.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Columbus, O., 10 Dec., 1915.

⁸ I believe in Democracy because it releases the energies of every human being.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, New York, 4 Sept., 1912.

V—Democracy: Its Faults

⁹ A perfect democracy is the most shameless thing in the world.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

¹⁰ That fatal drollery called a representative government.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*, Bk. ii, ch. 13.

¹⁰ Drawn to the dregs of a democracy.

DRYDEN, *Abdalom and Achitophel*, Pt. i, l. 227.

¹¹ Democracy becomes a government of bullies tempered by editors.

EMERSON, *Journals*, Vol. vii, p. 193.

¹² Humanity is singing everywhere
All men are equal. Dupes of democracy!

DONALD EVANS, *Bonfire of Kings*.

¹³ The great danger, as it appears to me, of representative government, is lest it should slide down from representative government to delegate government.

HELPS, *Friends in Council*, Bk. i, ch. 6.

¹⁴ It is not good that few should be governed by many; let there be one ruler only. (*Ὅν ἑναὸν πολυκοπῶν· οἷς κοίπῶν ἑναὸν*.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ii, l. 204.

Who can direct, when all pretend to know?

GOLOSMITH, *The Traveler*, l. 64.

¹⁵ Democracy—the ballot-box—has few worshippers any longer except in America.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (*MARCHANT, Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*, No. 216.)

¹⁶ Democracy which began by liberating man politically has developed a dangerous tendency to enslave him through the tyranny of majorities and the deadly power of their opinion.

LUDWIG LEWISOEN, *The Modern Drama*, p. 17.

¹⁷ Envy, the vice of republics.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*, Pt. i, l. 35.

Envy is the basis of democracy.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happiness*, p. 83.

¹⁸ The most popular man under a democracy is not the most democratic man, but the most despotic man. The common folk delight in the exactions of such a man. They like him to boss them. Their natural gait is the goose-step.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*, Ser. II, p. 221.

¹⁹ The tyranny of a prince in an oligarchy is not so dangerous to the public welfare as the apathy of a citizen in a democracy.

MONTESQUIEU, *Spirit of the Laws*.

²⁰ The government will take the fairest of names, but the worst of realities—mob rule.

POLYSTUS, *History*, Bk. vi, sec. 57.

²¹ I have long been convinced that institutions purely democratic must, sooner or later, destroy liberty or civilization, or both.

MACAULAY, *Letter to H. S. Randall*, 23 May, 1857. (*TREVILYAN, Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay*, Appendix to vol. II, p. 452. Cited in Lippman's *Method of Freedom*, p. 77.)

¹ Democracy, which is more cruel than wars or tyrants. (In libertate bellis ac tyrannis seviore.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. civ, 27.

² Democracies are prone to war, and war consumes them.

W. H. SEWARD, *Eulogy on John Quincy Adams*.

³ Democracy substitutes election by the incompetent many for appointment by the corrupt few.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

DENIAL, see Refusal

DESERT, THE

⁴ Slowly they wind athwart the wild, and while young Day his anthem swells, Sad falls upon my yearning ear the tinkling of the Camel-bells.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. i, st. 6. In these drear wastes of sea-born land, these wilds where none may dwell but He, What visionary Pastis revive, what process of the Years we see.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ii, st. 1.

⁵ O that the desert were my dwelling-place!

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto i, l. 359.

⁶ That undefined and mingled hum, Voice of the desert never dumb!

JAMES HOGG, *To Lady Anne Scott*.

⁷ The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxiv, 1.

O see where wide the golden sunlight flows— The barren desert blossoms like the rose!

R. W. GILDER, *The Smile of Her I Love*.

⁸ The sea-like, pathless, limitless waste of the desert.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. ii, sec. 4, l. 140.

⁹ A white tomb in the desert,

An Arab at his prayers,
Beside the Nile's dark water,
Where the lone camel fares;

An ibis on the sunset,

A slow shadow at rest,

And in the caravansary

Low music for the guest.

CALF YOUNG RICE, *From a Felucca*.

¹⁰ O wilderness of drifting sands, O lonely caravan!

The desert heart is set apart, unknown to any man.

DAVID ROSE AND ARCHER COATES, *Kismet*.

¹¹ Some dark deep desert, sealed from the way,

That knows not parching heat nor freezing cold,

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1144.

¹² The desert-circle spreads,
Like the round ocean, girdled with the sky.

SOUTHEY, *Thalaba*. Bk. i, l. 8.

DESERVING

See also Merit; Worth

¹³ No power or virtue of man could ever have deserved that what has been fated should not have taken place. (Nulla vis humana vel virtus meruisse unquam potuit, ut, quod præscriptis fatalis ordo, non fiat.)

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, *History*. Sec. 23.

¹⁴ Desert, how known soe'er, is long delayed;
And then, too, fools and knaves are better paid.

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Mr. Lee*, l. 21.

¹⁵ God ne'er afflicts us more than our desert,
Though He may seem to overact His part;
Sometimes He strikes us more than flesh can bear,

But yet still less than Grace can suffer here.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Affliction*.

It is better to deserve without receiving, than to receive without deserving.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Children of the Stage*.

There is nothing an honest man should fear more timorously than getting and spending more than he deserves.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Morality of the Profession of Letters*.

¹⁶ Desert may make a sergeant to a colonel,
And it may hinder him from rising higher.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁷ You would have it so, George Dandin, you would have it so; this suits you very nicely, and you are served right; you have precisely what you deserve. (Vous l'avez voulu, George Dandin, vous l'avez voulu; cela vous sied fort bien, et vous voilà ajusté comme il faut; vous avez justement ce que vous méritez.)

MOLIÈRE, *George Dandin*. Act i, sc. 7.

¹⁸ What is deservedly suffered must be borne with calmness. (Leniter ex merito quidquid patiari ferendum est.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. v, l. 7.

¹⁹ Use every man after his desert, and who should scape whipping?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 554.

²⁰ O, your desert speaks loud; and I should wrong it

To lock it in the wards of covert bosom,
When it deserves, with characters of brass,

A fortified residence 'gainst the tooth of time,
And razure of oblivion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act v,
sc. 1, l. 9.

Thy desert may merit praise.

SHAKESPEARE [?], *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 325.

1 All may be well; but, if God sort it so,
'Tis more than we deserve, or I expect.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 35.

2 They have ensured remembrance by their
deserts. (Quique sui memores aliquos fecere
merendo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. vi, l. 664.

3 Against me—if I deserve it. (Si mereor in
me.)

Motto on coin struck at coronation of James
I, with representation of hand holding a
sword.

This inscription seemed also to presage the
sentence of divine justice upon his son.

MILTON, *Tenure of Kings*. Referring to Charles
I.

DESIRE

See also Wants, Wishes

I—Desire: Mental

4 We should aim rather at levelling down our
desires than levelling up our means.

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*, Bk. ii, ch. 7, sec. 8.

5 Sooner murder an infant in its cradle than
nurture unacted desires.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

He who desires but acts not, breeds pestilence.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

6 Heaven favors good desires. (Siempre fa-
vorece el cielo los buenos deseos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 43.

7 Nothing troubles you for which you do not
yearn. (Nihil autem est molestum quod non
desideres.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*, Ch. 14, sec. 47.

8 Passing into higher forms of desire, that
which slumbered in the plant, and fitfully
stirred in the beast, awakes in the man.

HENRY GEORGE, *Progress and Poverty*, Bk. ii,
ch. 3.

9 Humble hearts have humble desires.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

10 Naked I seek the camp of those who desire
nothing. (Nil cupientium Nudus castra peto.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iii, ode xvi, l. 22.

11 The desire of love, Joy;

The desire of life, Peace;

The desire of the soul, Heaven:

The desire of God—a flame-white secret for-
ever.

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE, *Desire*.

12 The things that I can't have I want,
And what I have seems second-rate,
The things I want to do I can't,
And what I have to do I hate.

DON MARQUIS, *Frustration*.

13 We live in our desires rather than in our
achievements.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 239.

14 There is no desire for what is unknown. (Ig-
noti nulla cupido.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. iii, l. 397.

The jewel that we find, we stoop and take 't,
Because we see it; but what we do not see
We tread upon, and never think of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 24.

See also HEYWOOD under EYES: APOTHEGMS.

15 Each man has his own desires. (Velle suum
cuique est.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*, Sat. v, l. 53.

16 Let us pay with our bodies for our soul's de-
sire.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Foes of Our Own
Household*, Ch. 2.

17 We desire nothing so much as what we ought
not to have.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 559.

See also under PROHIBITION.

18 Is it not strange that desire should so many
years outlive performance?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 286.

19 At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-fangled mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act i, sc. 1,
l. 105.

20 There are two tragedies in life. One is not
to get your heart's desire. The other is to
get it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*, Act iv.

21 The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY, *To —*.

22 Here I possess—what more should I require?
Books, children, leisure,—all my heart's de-
sire.

SOUTHEY, *The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*:
Proem, St. 4.

23 His own desire leads every man. (Trahit sua
quemque voluptas.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*, No. ii, l. 65.

¹ The fewer desires, the more peace.
THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 27.

II.—Desire: Physical

See also Love and Lust

² You must learn to desire what you would have. Much wanting makes many a maid a wanton.

MAXWELL ANDERSON, *Elisabeth the Queen*.
Act i.

³ [Desire] is a perpetual rack, or horsemill, according to Austin, still going round as in a ring.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 11.

Desire hath no rest.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Bk. i, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 11. Quoted.

Though her years were wrining,
Her climacteric teased her like her teens.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 47.

⁴ Where Desire doth bear the sway,
The heart must rule, the head obey.

FRANCIS DAVISON, *Desire's Government*.

⁵ Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle soft desire.

DAYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 160.

The bloom of young desire, and purple light of love.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 41.

⁶ Desire suffereth no delay.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginalia*, 201. (c. 1582)

Desires are nourished by delays.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 7. (1670)

⁷ Desire attained is not desire,
But as the cinders of the fire.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *A Poesy to Prove Affection is Not Love*.

⁸ The trustless wings of false desire.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 2.

The sea hath bounds, but deep desire hath none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 389.

⁹ Till ev'ry woman wished her place,
And ev'ry man wished his.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Balld Upon a Wedding*.

¹⁰ Desire, The odor of the human flowers.

R. H. STODDARD, *The Squire of Low Degree*.
Pt. i, l. 13.

¹¹ There in the windy flood of morning
Longing lifted its weight from me,
Lost as a sob in the midst of cheering,
Swept as a sea-bird out to sea.

SARA TEASDALE, *Morning*.

DESPAIR

See also Misery, Sorrow

¹² I will indulge my sorrows, and give way
To all the pangs and fury of despair.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*, Act iv, sc. 3.

There is no despair so absolute as that which comes with the first moments of our first great sorrow, when we have not yet known what it is to have suffered and be healed, to have despaired and have recovered hope.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 31.

¹³ Let me not know that all is lost,
Though lost it be—leave me not tied

To this despair, this corpse-like bride.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Easter Day*. Pt. xxxi.

¹⁴ The name of the Slough was Despond.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*, Pt. i.

Now there was a castle, called Doubting Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

That domestic Irish Giant, named of Despair.

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 3.

¹⁵ The nympholepsy of some fond despair.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 115.

¹⁶ They say Despair has power to kill

With her bleak frown; but I say No;

If life did hang upon her will,

Then Hope had perish'd long ago;

Yet still the twain keep up their "barful strife,"

For Hope Love's leman is, Despair his wife.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Epigram*.

¹⁷ With woful measures wain Despair

Low sullen sounds his grief beguill'd,

A solemn, strange, and mingled air,

'T was sad by fits, by starts 't was wild.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 25.

¹⁸ Invention flags, his brain grows muddy,
And black despair succeeds brown study.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *An Impossible Thing*.

¹⁹ What do the damned endure, but to despair?

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act iii, sc. 1.

²⁰ Me, howling blasts drive devious, tempest-toss'd,

Sails ripp'd, seams op'ning wide, and compass lost.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*, l. 102.

I am driven
Into a desperate strait; and cannot steer
A middle course.

MASSINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act iii, l.

²¹ Despair ruins some, Presumption many.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*. 1747.

1
Despair in vain sits brooding over the putrid
eggs of hope.

JOHN H. FAIRBANKS, *The Rovers*. Act I, sc. 2.

As an egg, when broken, never
Can be mended, but must ever
Be the same crushed egg for ever—
So shall this dark heart of mine!

T. H. CHIVERS, *To Alcega Florence in Heaven*.

2
There is no vulture like despair.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Peleus and Thetis*.

3
Anywhere, anywhere Out of the world.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

4
Never despair. (Nil desperandum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 7, l. 27.

It is not a matter for despair. (Non desperandum.)

BACON, *Impetus Philosophi*.

Give not thy heart to despair.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 526.

5
Despair . . . is a wilful business, common to
corrupt blood, and to weak woeful minds; na-
tive to the sentimentalist of the better order.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Sandra Belloni*. Ch. 38.

6
Vaunting aloud, but racked with deep despair.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 126.

7
Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O
Lord.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxxx, l. (De profundis.
—Vulgate.)

A cry goes up of great despair,—
Miserere, Domine!

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *The Storm*.

8
An evil counsellor is despair.

SCOTT, *Harold the Dauntless*. Canto I, st. 21.

9
My desolation does begin to make
A better life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 1.

10
Grim and comfortless despair.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 80.

Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of
Eton College*, l. 69.

11
Our hap is loss, our hope but sad despair.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 9.

Our final hope is flat despair.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 142.

12
The lowest and most dejected thing of fortune.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 3.

Who calls that wretched thing that was Al-
phonso?

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act II, sc. 2.

13
Had I but died an hour before this chance,
I had liv'd a blessed time; for, from this in-
stant,

There's nothing serious in mortality;
All is but toys; renown and grace is dead;
The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 96.

The golden wine is drunk, the dregs remain,
Bitter as wormwood and as salt as pain;
And health and hope have gone the way of love
Into the drear oblivion of lost things.

ERNEST DOWSON, *Dregs*.

14
I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incens'd that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 108.

So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it, or be rid on't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 112.

Rash-embraced despair.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
III, sc. 2, l. 110.

15
Nothing canst thou to damnation add
Greater than that.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 372.

This is worst of all worst worsts that hell could
have devised!

BEN JONSON, *Epicure*. Act v, sc. 1.

16
Discomfort guides my tongue
And bids me speak of nothing but despair.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 65.

O, break, my heart! poor bankrupt, break at
once!

To prison, eyes, ne'er look on liberty!
Vile earth, to earth resign; end motion here.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 2,
l. 57.

17
Betake thee To nothing but despair.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 210.

18
So is Hope
Changed for Despair: one laid upon the shelf,
We take the other.

SHELLEY, *Epigrams: From the Greek*.

19
No change, no pause, no hope! Yet I endure.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act I, l. 24.

Then black despair,
The shadow of a starless night, was thrown
Over a world in which I moved alone.

SHELLEY, *Revolt of Islam: Dedication*. St. 6.

20
Despair the twin-born of devotion.

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*. St. 14.

21
The mass of men lead lives of quiet despera-
tion. What is called resignation is confirmed

desperation. . . . A stereotyped but unconscious despair is concealed even under what are called the games and amusements of mankind.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

Despair not only aggravates our misery, but our weakness. (Le désespoir comble non seulement notre misère, mais notre faiblesse.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 252.

Night was our friend, our leader was Despair. VISION, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 487. (Dryden, tr.)

Darkness our guide, Despair our leader was.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Essay on Virgil's Æneid*.

The vilest deeds like poison-weeds
Bloom well in prison-air:

It is only what is good in Man

That wastes and withers there:

Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate

And the Warder is Despair.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.

He soonest loseth that despair to win.

UNKNOWN, *The Play of Stuckley*, l. 711.

II—Despair: Its Courage

Despair and confidence both banish fear.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Ninth Hour*. St. 55.

Our last and best defence, despair:

Despair, by which the gallant'st feats

Have been achiev'd in greatest straits.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 586.

Despair defies even despotism.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act i, sc. 1.

Despair alone makes wicked men be bold.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zepolya*. Act i, sc. 1.

Despair gives courage to a coward.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1272.

Despair doubles our strength. (Le désespoir redouble les forces.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

Like strength is felt from hope, and ~~from~~
despair.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xv, l. 852. (Pope, tr.)

Despair has often gained battles.

VOLTAIRES, *Henriade*. Chant 10.

DESPOTISM, see Tyranny

DESTINY

See also Circumstance, Fate, Fortune,
Providence

Nor sitting by his hearth at home doth man
escape his appointed doom. (Οὐκ ἐν οἴκῳ τῷ
ἑστέρας καὶ δόμῳ θάνατος τὴν μέλλουσαν τὴν περὶ τὸν αὐτὸν
ἀνάγκη.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 199.

DESTINY

10
Destiny has two ways of crushing us—by refusing our wishes and by fulfilling them.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 10 April, 1881.

11
Rarely man escapes his destiny. (Che l'uomo il suo destin fugge di raro.)

ARISTO, *Orlando Furioso*. Pt. xviii, l. 58.

12
We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line;

Can neither, when we will, enjoy,

Nor, when we will, resign.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Stanzas in Memory of the Author of Obermann*, l. 133.

For this and that way swings

The flux of mortal things,

Though moving inly to one far-set goal.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Westminster Abbey*.

Allons! through struggle and wars!

The goal that was named cannot be countermanded.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Open Road*. Sec.

14.

13
As, when a thing is shapen, it shall be.

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 608.

That shall be, shall be.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 1.

14
The Destiny, minister general,

That executeth in the world over-all

The purveyance, that God hath seen before,

So strong it is, that, though the world had sworn

The contrary of a thing, by yea or nay,

Yet sometime it shall fallen on a day

That falleth not oft within a thousand year.

For certainly, our appetites here,

Be it of war, or peace, or hate, or love,

All is thus ruled by the sight above.

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 805.

15
The irrevocable Hand

That opens the year's fair gate, doth open and shut

The portals of our earthly destinies;

We walk through blindfold, and the noiseless doors

Close after us, forever.

DINAH MARIA MULOCK CRAIK, *April*.

Walk darkling to their doom.

BYRON, *Heaven and Earth*. Sc. 3.

16
Where'er she lie,

Lock'd up from mortal eye,

In shady leaves of destiny.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed) Mistress*. St. 2.

17
A consistent man believes in destiny, a capricious man in chance.

BENJAMIN DIBBELL, *Vision Grey*. Bk. vi, ch. 7.

¹ How easy 'tis, when destiny proves kind,
With full-spread sails to run before the wind.
DRAKE, *Astruc Redux*, l. 63.

² Alas! that one is born in blight,
Victim of perpetual slight, . . .
And another is born
To make the sun forgotten.
EMERSON, *Destiny*.

No man can change the common lot to rare.
THOMAS HARDY, *To an Unborn Pauper Child*.

³ The bitterest tragic element in life is the belief
in a brute Fate or Destiny.
EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: The Tragic*.

⁴ Events will take their course, it is no good
Our being angry at them; he is happiest
Who wisely turns them to the best account.
EURIPIDES, *Brerophon*. Frag. 298.

Art and power will go on as they have done,—
will make day out of night, time out of space,
and space out of time.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁵ I am the dance of youth, and life is fair!
Footfall, footfall;
I am a dream, divinely unaware!
Footfall, footfall;
I am the burden of an old despair!
Footfall . . .
HAZEL HALL, *Footsteps*.

⁶ These purblind Doomsters had as readily
strown
Blesses about my pilgrimage as pain.
THOMAS HARDY, *Wessex Poems: Bap*.

⁷ By time and counsel do the best we can,
Th' event is never in the power of man.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 295.

⁸ No man of woman born,
Coward or brave, can shun his destiny. (*Μοῖρα*
δ' ὅς τινά φημι παρρησίᾳς ἔμμεναι ἀνθρώπων,
οὐ κάρη, οὐδὲ μὲν ὀφθαλμοί.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 488. (Bryant, tr.)

Shunless destiny.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 116.

The one inexorable thing!
LOUISE LMOGEN GUINEY, *A Friend's Song for Simoisius*.

'Tis vain to quarrel with our destiny.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old One*. Act iv, sc. 4.

⁹ The destiny assigned to every man is suited to
him, and suits him to himself. ('Ἡ γὰρ ἐκδοτὴ
μεροῦν μοῖρα εὐνομήσεται τε καὶ εὐνομήσεται.)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iii, sec. 4.

Whatever befalls thee was preordained for thee
from eternity. ('Ὅ τι δὲ σοὶ συμβαίη, τοῦτό σοι
ἔκ αἰῶνος προκρινεκέσθη.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. x, sec. 5.
Ere suns and moons could wax and wane,
Ere stars were thunderbolt, or piled
The heavens, God thought on me His child:
Ordained a life for me, arrayed
Its circumstances every one
To the minutest.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Johannes Agricola*.
Ere systemed suns were globed and lit
The slaughters of the race were writ.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Act ii, sc. 5.
For in the time we know not of
Did fate begin
Weaving the web of days that wove
Your doom.

SWINBURNE, *Faustine*. St. 24.

¹⁰ Earth loves to gibber o'er her dross,
Her golden souls, to waste;
The cup she fills for her god-men
Is a bitter cup to taste.
DON MARQUE, *Wages*.

¹¹ We are but as the instrument of Heaven.
Our work is not design, but destiny.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Clytemnestra*. Pt. xix.

We are what we must And not what we would be.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto iii, sec. 19.
We but catch at the skirts of the thing we would
be.

And fall back on the lap of a false destiny.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto v, l. 5.
Unseen hands delay

The coming of what oft seems close in ken,
And, contrary, the moment when we say
" 'Twill never come!" comes on us even then.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Thomas Munter to Martin Luther*, l. 379.

¹² Why hast Thou made me so,
My Maker? I would know
Wherefore Thou gav'st me such a mournful
dower;—

Toil that is oft in vain,
Knowledge that deepens pain,
And longing to be pure, without the power.
J. J. MURPHY, *Eternity*.

¹³ If God in His wisdom have brought close
The day when I must die,
That day by water or fire or air
My feet shall fall in the destined snare
Wherever my road may lie.
D. G. ROSSSETTI, *The King's Tragedy*. St. 50.

¹⁴ I feel that I am a man of destiny. (Ich fühl's
das ich der Mann des Schicksals bin.)
SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act iii, sc. 13, 171.

¹⁵ I am hurried I know not whither, but I am
hurried on. (Rapior et quo nescio, Sed rapior.)
SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 261.

1
Let determined things to destiny
Hold unbewail'd their way.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 6, l. 84.

2
Think you I bear the shears of destiny?
Have I commandment on the pulse of life?
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 91.

3
A man whom both the waters and the wind,
In that vast tennis-court, hath made the ball
For them to play upon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 62.

I am as a weed,
Flung from the rock on Ocean's foam to sail,
Where'er the surge may sweep, the tempest's
breath prevail.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 2.

4
If your lot is certainly decreed, what profit to
guard against it? Or if all is uncertain, what
is the use of fear? (Certa si decreta sors est,
quid cavere proderit? Sive sunt incerta cuncta,
quid timere convenit?)
SOLON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum
Sententiae*, l. 34.)

5
No one can be more wise than destiny.
TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*. St. 24.

And though his efforts never slack,
And though he twist, and twirl, and tack,
Alas! still faithful to his back,
The pigtail hangs behind him.
W. M. THACKERAY, *A Tragic Story*.

6
Each of us suffers his own destiny. (Quisque
suos patimur Manis.)
VIRGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vi, l. 743.

7
Your destiny is that of a man, your vows those
of a god. (Tes destins sont d'un homme, et tes
vœux sont d'un dieu.)
VOLTAIRE, *La Liberté*.

8
A millstone and the human heart are driven
ever round,
If they have nothing else to grind, they must
themselves be ground.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinnegedichte*. (Long-
fellow, tr.)

THE MILLS OF THE GODS GRIND SLOWLY, see
under RETRIBUTION.

9
This day we fashion Destiny, our web of Fate
we spin.
WHITTIER, *The Crisis*. St. 10.

10
To be a Prodigal's favourite,—then worse
truth,
A Miser's Pensioner,—behold our lot!
WORDSWORTH, *The Small Celandine*.

MANIFEST DESTINY, see AMERICAN HISTORY.

DEVIL, THE

I—Devil: Apophthegms

11
For John the Baptist came neither eating
bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath
a devil.

New Testament: Luke, vii, 33. Taken as a wed-
ding text by Parson William Smith, when he
married his daughter, Abigail, to John
Adams, 25 Oct., 1764. (MINKERODE, *Some
American Ladies*, p. 36.)

12
The devil take the hindmost!
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Philaster*. Act v.
(1610), *Bondage*. Act iv, sc. 2; DRYDEN, *An
Evening's Love*. Act iv, sc. 3. (1671); etc.

Plague seize the hindmost. (Occupet extremum
scabies.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 417.

Bid the Devil take the slowest.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *On the Taking of Namur*.

'Tis myself, quoth he, I must mind most;

So the Devil may take the hindmost.

SOUTHEY, *The March to Moscow*. St. 10.

13
Grant that he may have power and strength
to have victory, and to triumph, against the
devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Book of Common Prayer: Baptism of Infants.
Renounce the devil and all his works.

Book of Common Prayer: Baptism of Infants.

14
The devil's most devilish when respectable.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. 7, l. 105.

15
Behind the cross there's the devil. (Tras la
cruz está el Diablo.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 6.

16
One devil is like another. (Un diablo Parece
à otro.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 31.

17
Therefore behooveth him a full long spoon

That shall eat with a fiend, thus heard I say.

CHAUCER, *The Squire's Tale*, l. 594. (c. 1386)

He must have a long spoon that shall eat with
the devil.

HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, ii, 5. (1546); SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iv, 3, 64. (1592)

This is a devil, and no monster; I will leave
him; I have no long spoon.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 102.

18
It is become a proverb, as great as the devil
and Dr. Foster.

DEFOE, *History of the Devil*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.
(1726)

What the devil and Doctor Faustus, shan't I do
what I will with my own daughter?

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xviii, ch. 8.

19
Every devil has not a cloven foot.

DEFOE, *History of the Devil*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.

20
Keep up your spirits! Never say die! Bow,

wow, wow! I'm a devil, I'm a devil, I'm a devil!

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 6.

Demon—with the highest respect for you—behold your work!

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

Better sit still, than rise to meet the devil.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Owl*.

A religion can no more afford to degrade its Devil than to degrade its God.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*. Ser. i, p. 33.

If I am the Devil's child, I will live then from the Devil.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Talk of the devil and he'll appear.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. No. 17.

Speak o' the devil and behold his horns!

THOMAS KNIGHT, *Turnpike Gate*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Since therefore 'tis to combat evil,
'Tis lawful to combat the Devil;
Forthwith the Devil did appear,
For name him, and he's always near.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Hans Carvel*.

Talk of the devil and he's presently at your elbow.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 134. (1666)

The wolf in the story. (Lupus in fabula.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 537. The wolf appeared when spoken of. Also CICERO, *Epistula ad Atticum* Bk. xlii, epis. 33, sec. 4. A proverb, applied to the appearance of a person just as he is being spoken of. The Latin equivalent of, "Speak of the devil and he will appear."

'Tis an easier matter to raise the devil than to lay him.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*, 202.

The devil's sooner raised than laid.

DAVID GARRICK, *School for Scandal: Prologue*.

What a silly fellow must he be who would do the devil's work for nothing.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. ii, ch. 16.

In heaven they scorn to serve, so now in hell they reign.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Purple Island*. Canto vii. See also under AMBITION.

Each man for himself and the Devil for all.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 33. (1578)

Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 1, item. 3.

Every man for himself and God for us all.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

Better keep the devil at the door than turn him out of the house.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 907.

If the devil catch a man idle, he'll set him at work.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2705. See also IDLENESS: APOTHEGMS.

The devil is an egotist. (Der Teufel ist ein Egoist.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 124.

We must not so much as taste of the devil's broth, lest at last he bring us to eat of his beef.

THOMAS HALL, *Furebria Flora*, 12. (1660)

One had as good eat the devil as the broth he's boiled in.

THOMAS D'URFEE, *Quixote*. Pt. iii, ch. 1.

Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

New Testament: James, iv, 7.

Let him go abroad to a distant country; let him go to some place where he is not known. Don't let him go to the devil where he is known.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1773.)

The Devil is an ass, I do acknowledge it.

BEN JONSON, *The Devil is an Ass*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Whin a bad egg is shut av the army he says the devil's mass . . . an' manes swearin' at ivrything from the commandher-in-chief down to the room-corp'ril.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Soldiers Three*, p. 95.

Sabbathless Satan! he who his unglad Task ever plies 'mid rotatory burnings,
That round and round incalculably reel—
For wrath divine hath made him like a wheel—
In that red realm from which are no returnings.

CHARLES LAMB, *Work*.

And the Devil said to Simon Legree:

"I like your style, so wicked and free."

VACHEL LINDSAY, *A Negro Sermon*.

For it is often said of him that yet lives,
He must needs go that the devil drives.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Assembly of Gods*, iii, 2. (c. 1420)

There is a proverb which true now proveth,
He must needs go that the devil driveth.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Johan the Husband*. (1553)

He must needs go that the devil drives.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Dr. Faustus*. (1584);
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 31. (1623)

Needs must when the Devil drives.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 57.

Scampering as if the Devil drove them.
BARKLAD, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 62.

1 Out of whom he had cast seven devils.
New Testament: *Mark*, xvi, 9.

2 Casting out devils is mere juggling; they never cast out any but what they first cast in.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Devils*.
I charge thee, Satan, bou'st within this man,
To yield possession to my holy prayers,
And to thy state of darkness hic thee straight;
I conjure thee by all the saints in heaven!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 57.

2 The devil turned precisian!
PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act i, sc. 1.

3 Get thee hence, Satan.
New Testament: *Matthew*, iv, 10. (Vade, Satanas.—*Vulgate*.)

Get thee behind me, Satan.
New Testament: *Matthew*, xvi, 23. (Vade, retro, Satanas.—*Vulgate*.) Christ said this to Peter.

4 To whom the Arch-Enemy,
And thence in Heaven call'd Satan.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 82. In the Old Testament, the name Satan is usually applied to a human adversary, and only in the three examples which follow is it used to denote an evil spirit.

And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

Old Testament: *Zechariah*, iii, 1.
And Satan stood up against Israel.
Old Testament: *I Chronicles*, xxi, 1.

And Satan came also among them to present himself before the Lord.
Old Testament: *Job*, ii, 1.

5 Never hold a candle to the devil.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

6 The devil is seldom outshot in his own bow.
DANIEL ROGERS, *Matrimonial Honour*, 42. (1642)

7 Nay, then, let the devil wear black, for I'll have a suit of sables.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 137.

8 He will give the devil his due.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 132.

Let every man speak as he finds and give the devil his due.

DRYDEN, *The Wild Gallant*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Being of that honest few,
Who give the Fiend himself his due.
TENNYSON, *To the Rev. F. D. Maurice*.

9 The devil rides upon a fiddlestick.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 534.

10 What, can the devil speak true?
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, 3, 106. (1606)

The devil sometimes speaks the truth.
HENRY GLAPTHORNE, *Lady Mother*. Act i, sc. 3. (1635)

Truth may sometimes come out of the devil's mouth.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, 5508. (1732)

11 'T is the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 54.

12 The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 99. (1595)

As devils, to serve their purpose, Scripture quote.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 313.

13 What, man! defy the devil: consider, he's an enemy to mankind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, 107.

Zounds, sir, you are one of those that will not serve God, if the devil bid you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 107.

14 The devil corrects sin.
TORRIANO, *Piazza Univ.*, 60. (1666)

How the devil rebukes sin!
APRHA BEHN, *Roundheads*. Act v, sc. 2. (1682)
That Incident is one of the most deplorable examples I have ever known of Satan reproving sin.

RAMSAY MACDONALD, *Speech*, House of Commons, 23 Nov., 1922.

15 The bane of all that dread the Devil!
WORDSWORTH, *The Idiot Boy*. St. 67.

16 The devil will take his own.
THOMAS WRIGHT, *Essays on the Middle Ages*. Vol. i, p. 146.

17 Dear Tillotson! be sure the best of men;
Nor thought he more, than thought great Origen,

Though once upon a time he misbehaved;
Poor Satan! doubtless he'll at length be saved.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 447. John Tillotson, Archbishop of Canterbury, endorsed Origen's doctrine of the Apocatastasis or Final Restitution, which expressly included the devil and his angels.

18 The devil is dead.
UNKNOWN, *Mankind*. (c. 1470) (MANLY, *Specimens of Pre-Shakespearean Drama*, l. 337.)

The devil, they say, is dead, The devil is dead!
JOHN SKELTON, *Colin Clout*, l. 36. (c. 1529)

Courage, brave wife, the devil is dead.
READ, *Cloister and the Hearth*. Ch. 52.

19 Better were be at home for aye,

Than her to serve the devil to pay.

UNKNOWN, (*Reliq. Antiquæ*, i, 237. 1400)

Here's the devil to pay.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*. Bk. vi, 87.

Here's the devil-and-all to pay.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 10.

1
God made bees, and bees made honey,
God made man, and man made money,
Pride made the devil, and the devil made sin;
So God made a cole-pit to put the devil in.

UNKNOWN. An old rhyme found on the flyleaf of a Bible belonging to a miner living near Hutton-Henry. Transcribed by James Henry Dixon.

II—Devil: Ill and Well

2
When the wolf was sick he would be a monk,
but when he recovered he was a wolf again.
(Lupus languebat monachus tunc esse volebat,
Sed cum convaleuit lupus ut ante fuit.)

WALTER BOWER, *Scotichronicon*, II, 292. (c. 1450) A proverb circulated in the early Middle Ages in all languages. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. viii, vol. 12, p. 331.)

The devil was sick, the devil a monk would be;
The devil was well, the devil a monk was he.
(Egrotat Dæmon, monachus tunc esse volebat;
Dæmon convaleuit, Dæmon ante fuit.)

UNKNOWN. A variation of the medieval Latin proverb quoted above. (Urquhart, tr.)

When the devil was sick, the devil a saint would be;

When the devil was well, the devil a saint was he.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 314. (1875)

3
And almost every one when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like him.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Dipsychus*. Pt. i, sc. 5.
There are few so confirmed in Atheism, that a pressing danger or the neighborhood of death will not force to a recognition of the divine power.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

4
The devil was sick and crazy;
Good would the monk be that was lazy.

LEWIS EVANS, *Withals Dictionary Revised*. Sig. K8. (1586)

5
We are never so virtuous as when we are ill.
. . . It is then a man reflects that there are gods, and that he himself is mortal; . . . and he resolves that if he has the luck to recover, his life shall be passed in harmless happiness.

Pliny, the Younger, *Epistles*. Bk. vii, epist. 26.

6
God and the Doctor we alike adore
But only when in danger, not before;
The danger o'er, both are alike requited,
God is forgotten, and the Doctor slighted.

JOHN OWEN, *Epigram*.

7

He is resolved to make good the Italian proverb,

When the danger's past the saint is cheated.
(Passato el pericolo è gabato el Santo.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 24.

Cross a bridge, then throw away the staff. ('Chiao kuo tiu 'kuai.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

III—Devil: His Faults

8
A winnock-bunker in the east,
There sat auld Nick, in shape o' beast;
A towzie tyke, black, grim and large.

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.

9
The Devil himself, which is the author of confusion and lies.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. 1, subs. 3.

10
When to sin our bias'd nature leans,
The careful devil is still at hand with means.
DRYDEN, *Abdolon and Achilophel*. Pt. I, l. 79.

11
'Gainst the logic of the devil
Human logic strives in vain.

A. L. GORDON, *The Wayside House*.

12
Who is the most diligent bishop and prelate in England? . . . I will tell you. It is the devil. . . . He is never out of his diocese. . . . The devil is diligent at his plough.

HUGH LATIMER, *Sermon on Ploughers*. (1549)

13
Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

New Testament: I Peter, v, 8.

14
No man means evil but the devil, and we shall know him by his horns.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, v, 2, 12.

15
If there be devils, would I were a devil,
To live and burn in everlasting fire,
So I might have your company 'n hell!

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1, 147.

IV—Devil: His Virtues

16
The devil's ever kind to his own.

ALEXANDER BROME, *New Montebank*. (1660)

The devil has a care of his footmen.

MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old One*, i, 4.

17
The Devil that old stager . . . who leads
Downward, perhaps, but fiddles all the way!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Red Cotton Night-cap Country*. Pt. II, l. 264.

18
All the devils respect virtue.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

The dear old devil.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

¹ Part of that Power am I, least understood,
Which always wills the Bad and always works
the Good.

GOETHE, *Faust*. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

² I call'd the devil, and he came;
With wonder his form did I closely scan;
He is not ugly, and is not lame,
But really a handsome and charming man
HEINE, *Pictures of Travel: The Return Home*.

³ Devils are not so black as they are painted.
THOMAS LODGE, *A Margarine of America*, p.
57. (1596)

As if the devil was not so black as he was painted.
DEFOE, *History of the Devil*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.

We paint the devil foul, yet he
Hath some good in him, all agree.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church: Sin*.

⁴ It is Lucifer,
The son of mystery;
And since God suffers him to be,
He, too, is God's minister,
And labors for some good
By us not understood
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend: Epilogue*.

⁵ The virtue of the devil is in the loins. (Dialo-
boli virtus in lumbis est.)
ST. JEROME, *Contra Iovinem*, ii, l. 2.

⁶ The spirit that I have seen
May be the devil: and the devil hath power
To assume a pleasing shape.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 627.

⁷ The devil shall have his bargain; for he was
never yet a breaker of proverbs.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 131.

Now I perceive the devil understands Welsh;
And 'tis no marvel he is so humorous.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 233

⁸ The prince of darkness is a gentleman.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 147.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Goblins*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁹ The devil is good when he is pleased.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

¹⁰ From his brimstone bed at break of day
A-walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the world,
And see how his stock went on. . . .
His coat was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came
through.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*. Sts. 1, 3.
This poem was originally published by S. T.
Coleridge, 6 Sept., 1799, under the title *The
Devil's Thoughts*. It consisted of fourteen
stanzas of which Southey had written the
first three. It was reprinted in Coleridge's

Sibylline Leaves (1817), with a statement of
Southey's share in its composition. It is re-
printed in Southey's works with many addi-
tional stanzas. It was imitated by Byron and
claimed by Professor R. C. Porson, who was
exposed as an impostor.

V—The Devil According to Milton

¹¹ Th' infernal serpent; he it was whose guile,
Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, deceiv'd
The mother of mankind.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 34.

¹² Hail horrors, hail
Infernal world, and thou profoundest hell
Receive thy new possessor
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 250.

¹³ His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills, to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand,
He walk'd with to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 292.

¹⁴ His form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appear'd
Less than arch-angel ruin'd, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 591.

¹⁵ High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,
Satan exalted sat, by merit rais'd
To that had eminence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

¹⁶ The strongest and the fiercest Spirit
That fought in Heav'n, now fiercer by de-
spair:

His trust was with th' Eternal to be deem'd
Equal in strength; and rather than be less
Car'd not to be at all.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 541.

¹⁷ Black it stood as night,
Fierce as ten furies, terrible as hell,
And shook a dreadful dart; what seem'd his
head

The likeness of a kingly crown had on.
Satan was now at hand.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 670.

¹⁸ Incens'd with indignation Satan stood
Unterrified, and like a comet burn'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 707.

¹⁹ O'er bog or steep, through strait, rough, dense,
or rare,
With head, hands, wings, or feet, pursues his
way,

And swims or sinks, or wades, or creeps, or flies.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 948.

1 Abash'd the Devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely; saw, and pin'd
His loss.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 846.

2 Satan, so call him now, his former name
Is heard no more in heav'n.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 655.

3 Swinges the scaly horror of his folded tail.
MILTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's
Nativity*, l. 172.

DEVOTION

4 Compar'd with this, how poor Religion's
pride.

In all the pomp of method and of art,
When men display to congregations wide,
Devotion's ev'ry grace, except the heart!
ROBERT BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*.

5 Devotion, mother of obedience
SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil
War*. Bk. vi, st. 13. See also under IGNORANCE.

6 The image of devotion. (Pictatis imago.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vi, l. 405.

7 Devotion has mastered the hard way. (Vicit
iter durum pietas.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vi, l. 688.

8 Devotion! daughter of Astronomy!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 769.

DEW

9 The dew,
Tis of the tears which stars weep, sweet with
joy.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Another and a Better
World*.

Dewdrops, Nature's tears, which she
Sheds in her own breast for the fair which die.
The sun insists on gladness; but at night,
When he is gone, poor Nature loves to weep.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood*.

10 In lang, lang days o' simmer,
When the clear and cloudless sky
Refuses ae wee drap o' rain
To Nature parched and dry.
The genial night, wi' balmy breath,
Gars verdure spring anew,
An' ilka blade o' grass
Keps its ain drap o' dew.
JAMES BALLANTINE, *His Ain Drap o' Dew*.

11 He lived upon dew, after the manner of a
grasshopper. (Rore vixit more cicadae.)
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 11.

12 The dews of the evening most carefully shun;
Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Advice to a Lady in Au-
tumn*.

13 Dew-drops are the gems of morning,
But the tears of mournful eve!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*.

14 Sudden perfect as the dew-bead,
Gem of earth and sky begotten.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy: Song*. Pt. 1.

15 The world globes itself in a drop of dew.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.
The drop of dew which hangs from the blade
of grass reflects a sky as vast and as pure as the
immense ocean in its azure plains.
(La goutte de rosée à l'herbe suspendue,
Y réfléchit un ciel aussi vaste, aussi pur,
Que l'immense océan dans ses plaines d'azur.)
LAMARTINE.

Every dew-drop and rain-drop had a whole
heaven within it.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

And every dew-drop paints a bow.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxiii, st. 5.

16 The lovely varnish of the dew, whereby the
old, hard, peaked earth and its old self-same
productions are made new every morning,
and shining with the last touch of the artist's
hand.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses: Literary Ethics*.

17 The wizard silence of the hours of dew.
EOMUND GOSSE, *Dejection and Delay*.

18 Brushing with hasty steps the dews away,
To meet the sun upon the upland lawn.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elgy Written in a Country
Church-yard*. St. 25.

19 I've seen the dew-drop clinging
To the rose just newly born.
CHARLES JEFFERYS, *Mary of Argyle*.

20 Stars of morning, dew-drops which the sun
Impearls on every leaf and every flower.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 743.

21 The dew-drop in the breeze of morn,
Trembling and sparkling on the thorn,
Falls to the ground, escapes the eye,
Yet mounts on sunbeams to the sky.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Recollection of Mary F.*

22 That diamond dew, so pure and clear,
It rivals all but Beauty's tear.
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 2.

¹ I must go seek some dewdrops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act II, sc. 1, l. 14.

And like a dew-drop from the lion's mane,
Be shook to air.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act III,
sc. 3, l. 224.

² O Dewey was the morning
Upon the first of May,
And Dewey was the Admiral
Down in Manila Bay;
And Dewey were the Regent's eyes,
"Them" orbs of royal blue!
And Dewey feel discouraged?
I Dew not think we Dew.
EUGENE WARE, *Dewey*. (*Topeka Capital*, May
3, 1898.)

DIAMOND

³ Better a diamond with a flaw than a pebble
without.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

⁴ A diamond is valuable tho' it lie on a dung-
hill.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 74.

⁵ The lively diamond drinks thy purest rays,
Collected light compact; that, polished bright,
And all its native lustre let abroad,
Dares, as it sparkles on the fair one's breast,
With vain ambition emulate her eyes.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 142.

⁶ Diamond me no diamonds! . . . prize me no
prizes!

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 501.

⁷ None cuts a diamond but a diamond.

WEBSTER AND MARSTON, *The Malcontent*, Act
IV, sc. 3. (1604)

Diamonds cut diamonds.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*, Act I, sc.
3. (1629)

Wit must be foiled by wit; cut a diamond with
a diamond.

CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*, Act I, sc. 5.

Among such fellows, it was diamond cut dia-
mond.

THACKERAY, *Barry Lyndon*, Ch. 10.

⁸ The tears of fallen women turned to ice
By man's cold pity for repentant vice.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Diamonds*.

DICKENS, CHARLES

⁹ Has Dickens turned his hinge
A-pinch upon the fingers of the great?
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. IV, l. 403.

¹⁰ The good, the gentle, the high-gifted, ever-

friendly, noble Dickens—every inch of him
an Honest Man.

THOMAS CARLYLE. (*Forster, Life*, III, 475.)

¹¹ And on that grave where English oak and
holly

And laurel wreaths entwine,

Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly—

This spray of Western pine!

BRET HARTE, *Dickens in Comp.*

¹² He has risen like a rocket and he will come
down like a stick.

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART, in review of the
Pickwick Papers in the *Quarterly Review*.
The phrase stolen from Thomas Paine, who
used it with reference to Edmund Burke.

I will watch for that stick, Mr. Lockhart, and
when it comes down, I will break it across your
back.

CHARLES DICKENS, on meeting Lockhart for
the first time after the publication of the re-
view referred to above.

¹³ He violated every rule of art
Except the feeling mind and thinking heart.

JOHN MACY, *Complets in Criticism: Dickens*.

¹⁴ If Columbus found a new world, Dickens
created one—and peopled it with men and
women.

ARTHUR QUILLER-LOUCH, *Address*, Dickens
Fellowship dinner, 7 Feb., 1931.

DIFFERENCES

¹⁵ There's but the twinkling of a star
Between a man of peace and war, . . .

A formal preacher and a player,

A learn'd physician and man-slayer.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. II, canto III, l. 957.

¹⁶ Strange! all this difference should be

Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.

JOHN BYRON, *On the Feuds between Handel
and Bononcini*. Wrongly attributed to Pope
and Swift. See under COMPARISONS.

¹⁷ The whole character and fortune of the indi-
vidual are affected by . . . the perception of
differences.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses: Disciplines*.

¹⁸ Distinction without a difference.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*, Bk. VI, ch. 13.

¹⁹ There are fagots and fagots. (Il y a fagots et
fagots.)

MOLIERE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*, Act I, sc. 5.

²⁰ The king can drink the best of wine—

So can I;

And has enough when he would dine—

So have I;

And can not order rain or shine—

- Nor can I.
Then where's the difference—let me see—
Betwixt my lord the king and me?
CHARLES MACKAY, *Differences*.
- ¹
Differing but in degree, of kind the same.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 490.
- ²
All Nature's difference keeps all Nature's
peace.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 56.
- ³
The difference is as great between
The optics seeing as the objects seen.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 31.
- ⁴
The difference is wide that the sheets will not
decide.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 201.
- ⁵
O, the difference of man and man!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 26.
- ⁶
Because it makes no difference. ("Ὅτι οὐδὲν
διαφέρει.")
THALES, when asked why he did not die, after
he had declared that there was no difference
between life and death. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS,
Thales. Bk. i, sec. 36.)
- ⁷
No difference will I make 'twixt Tyrian and
Trojan. (Tros Turiusque mihi nullo discrimine
agetur.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. I, l. 574.
- There's some difference between Peter and Peter.
(Algo va de Pedro à Pedro.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 47.
- ⁸
Like—but oh! how different!
WORDSWORTH, *The Mountain Echo*.

DIFFICULTY

- ⁹
There's difficulty, there's danger, there's the
dear spirit of contradiction in it.
ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Hypocrite*. Act i,
sc. 1.
- ¹⁰
Difficulty is a severe instructor.
EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.
- ¹¹
What is difficult? To keep a secret, to employ
leisure well, to be able to bear an injury.
CHILON. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 2.)
- ¹²
The greater the difficulty, the greater the
glory. (Quo difficilius, hoc præclarior.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 64.
- ¹³
It is difficulties which show what men are.
(Αἱ περιστάσεις αὖτις αἱ τοὺς ἀνδρας διακρίνουσι.)
EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 24.
- A difficulty raketh the spirits of a great man.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 248.

- ¹⁴
All things are difficult before they are easy.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 560.
- A stumbler stumbles least in rugged way.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 36.
- ¹⁵
Every difficulty yields to the enterprising.
J. G. HOLMAN, *Votary of Wealth*. Act iv, sc. 1.
- ¹⁶
To solve one difficulty by raising another.
(Litem quod lite resolvit.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 103.
- ¹⁷
Difficulty is, for the most part, the daughter
of idleness.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 129.
- ¹⁸
Many things difficult to design prove easy to
performance.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 13.
- Hard things are compassed oft by easy means.
PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old
Debts*. Act v, sc. 1.
- ¹⁹
He who accounts all things easy will have
many difficulties.
LAD-REZE, *The Simple Way*. No. 63.
- ²⁰
So be with difficulty and labour hard
Mov'd on, with difficulty and labour he.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1021.
- ²¹
What is worth while must needs be difficult.
(Nulla, nisi ardua, virtus.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 537.
- The best things are most difficult.
PLUTARCH, *Morals; On Education*.
- ²²
O Time, thou must untangle this, not I;
It is too hard a knot for me t' untie.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 42.
- ²³
For easy things, that may be got at will,
Most sorts of men do set but little store.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet xxvi.
- Sith never ought was excellent assayed
Which was not hard t' achieve and bring to end.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet li.
- ²⁴
Have the courage to face a difficulty, lest it
kick you harder than you bargain for.
KING STANISLAUS of Poland, *Maxims*.
- ²⁵
Nothing is so easy but it becomes difficult
when done with reluctance. (Nullast tam
facilis res quin difficilis siet, Quam invitus
facias.)
TERENCE, *Heauton Timoroumenos*, l. 305.
- CHOICE OF DIFFICULTIES, see CHOICE.

DIGESTION

See also Appetite

- ²⁶
'Tis not her coldness, father,
That chills my labouring breast;

It's that confounded cucumber
I've ate and can't digest.
R. H. BARHAM, *The Confession*.
1
A good digestion turneth all to health.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Poet*, St. 60.
To eat is human, to digest divine.
CHARLES T. COPELAND

10
Rustics, who have stomachs like ostriches,
that can digest hard iron.
THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health*, 33. (1584)
See 999 17.

2
Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 236.
Unquiet meals make ill digestion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 74
3
I am convinced digestion is the great secret
of life
SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Arthur Kinglake*, 30
Sept., 1837.

DIGNITY

6
There is a certain dignity of manners absolutely necessary, to make even the most valuable character either respected or respectable.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 Aug., 1749

8
With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd
A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat, and public care,
And princely counsel in his face yet shone
Majestic, though in ruin
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 300

7
Our dignity is not in what we do, but what we understand.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 202

Perhaps the only true dignity of man is his capacity to despise himself.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 230.

9
It is easier to grow in dignity than to make a start. (Facilius enim crescit dignitas quam incipit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. ci, sec. 2.

9
But clay and clay differs in dignity,
Whose dust is both alike.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 6.

10
My cloud of dignity
Is held from falling with so weak a wind
That it will quickly drop

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV.* Act iv, sc. 5, l. 99.

11
Pistol. I will double-charge thee with dignities.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 130.
See also under HONORS

12
Too coy to flatter, and too proud to serve,
Thine be the joyless dignity to starve.
THOMAS SCOTLETT, *Advice*, l. 236.

DINING

13
True dignity abides with him alone
Who, in the silent hour of inward thought,
Can still suspect, and still revere himself,
In lowliness of heart
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Left upon a Seat in a Yew Tree*, l. 61.

14
Beneath one's dignity. (Infra dig. Infra Dignitatem)
A proverbial expression, origin unknown.

DILEMMA, see Choice

DILIGENCE, see Industry

DIMPLES

15
Then did she lift her hands unto his chin,
And praised the pretty dimpling of his skin
FRANCIS BRAUMONT, *Salmacis and Hermaphroditus*, l. 661.

16
And love to live in dimple sleek.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 30.

17
There's a boil on his ear, and a corn on his chin,—
He calls it a dimple—but dimples stick in—
Yet it might be a dimple turned over, you know
JAMES WHITCOMB REEVE, *The Man in the Moon*.

18
Pandarus: She puts her white hand to his cloven chin
Cressida: Juno have mercy! how came it cloven.

Pandarus: Why, you know, 'tis dimpled.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida* Act i, sc. 2, l. 132

19
In each cheek appears a pretty dimple;
Love made those hollows, if himself were slain.
He might be buried in a tomb so simple;
Foreknowing well, if there he came to lie,
Why, there Love lived and there he could not die

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 242.

20
The pretty dimples of his chin and cheek.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 97.
And then the dimple on his chin
JOHN LYLY, *Cupid and Campaspe*.

DINING

See also Eating, Feast

I—Dining: Its Importance

21
That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul—the dinner bell.
22
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 49.

All human history attests
That happiness for man—the hungry sinner—

Since Eve ate apples, much depends on dinner!

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 99.

1 All people are made alike.
They are made of bones, flesh and dinners.
Only the dinners are different.

GERTRUDE LOUISE CHENEY, *People*. The author of this was aged nine in 1927 when it was written.

2 My dinners have never interfered with my business. They have been my recreation. . . .
A public banquet, if eaten with thought and care, is no more of a strain than a dinner at home

CHAUNCEY DEWEY, *Interview*, on his 80th birthday.

3 To seek his dinner in poules with Duke Humphrey

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*, i, 206 (1892)

One Diggory Chuzzlewit was in the habit of perpetually dining with Duke Humphrey

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 1. Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester, son of Henry IV, was renowned for his hospitality, was buried in St Paul's, and when the promenaders left for dinner, the poor stay-behinds who had no dinner to go to, used to say that they were dining with Duke Humphrey. The expression was at one time very common.

4 'Tis not the food, but the content,
That makes the table's merriment.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Content not Cates*.

5 Among the great whom Heaven has made to shine,

How few have learned the art of arts,—to dine!

Nature, indulgent to our daily need,
Kind-hearted mother! taught us all to feed;
But the chief art,—how rarely Nature flings
This choicest gift among her social kings!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*, l. 31.

6 A simple dinner in a poor man's house, without tapestries and purple, has smoothed the wrinkles from the anxious brow. (Mundaque parvo sub lare pauperum Cœnæ sine aulæis et ostro Sollicitam explicuere frontem.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 14.

7 A man seldom thinks with more earnestness of anything than he does of his dinner.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 249

This was a good dinner enough, to be sure, but it was not a dinner to ask a man to.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Ch. 9.)

8 What, did you not know, then, that to-day
Lucullus dines with Lucullus? (Ἠγάρα Λουκούλλου
δειπνῶσι Λουκούλλου.)

LOCUS LUCULLUS, to the servant who had

provided only a small repast when his master happened to dine alone. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lucullus*. Ch. 41, sec. 2.)

9 Dr. Middleton misdoubted the future as well as the past of the man who did not, in becoming gravity, exult to dine. That man he deemed unfit for this world and the next.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Egoist*. Ch. 20.

10 He may live without books,—what is knowledge but grieving?

He may live without hope,—what is hope but deceiving?

He may live without love,—what is passion but pining?

But where is the man that can live without dining?

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto ii, st. 19.

O hour of all hours, the most bless'd upon earth,
Bless'd hour of our dinners!

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto ii, st. 18

11 The true Amphitryon is the Amphitryon with whom we dine. (Le véritable Amphitryon est l'Amphitryon où l'on dine.)

MONTELLÉ, *Amphitryon*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 89. That

is, the person who provides the dinner, whether the master of the house or not, is the real host. The story is that Jupiter assumed the likeness of Amphitryon in order to visit the latter's wife, Alcmena, and gave a banquet at his house, but Amphitryon came home unexpectedly and claimed the honor of being the host. The guests and servants decided that "he who gave the feast was to them the host."

I am the true Amphitryon.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act v, sc. 1.

12 A good dinner, and company.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 19 July, 1668. See also under COMPANY.

13 Is this a cause why one should not dine? (Cur quis non prandeat hoc est?)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 85.

14 Judicious drank, and greatly daring din'd.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 318.

15 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xv, 17.

Oh, better, no doubt, is a dinner of herbs,
When season'd by love, which no rancour disturbs,

And sweeten'd by all that is sweetest to life
Than turbot, bisque, ortolans, eaten in strife!

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto ii, st. 22.

16 A very man—not one of nature's clods—
With human failings, whether saint or sinner:
Endowed perhaps with genius from the gods
But apt to take his temper from his dinner.

J. G. Saxe, *About Husbands*.

¹ Little we fear Weather without,
Sheltered about The Mahogany Tree.
THACKERAY, *The Mahogany Tree*.

II—Dining: The Menu

A rich soup; a small turbot; a saddle of venison; an apricot tart: this is a dinner fit for a king.

BRELLAT-SAVARIN, *La Physiologie du Goût*.

A warmed-up dinner was never worth much.
(Un diner réchauffé ne valut jamais rien.)

BOILEAU, *Le Lutrin*. Pt. i, l. 104.

Like warmed-up cabbage served at each repast,
The repetition kills the wretch at last.
(Occidit miseros crambæ repetitis magistros.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 154. (Gifford, tr.)

⁴ You must reflect carefully beforehand with whom you are to eat and drink, rather than what you are to eat and drink. For a dinner of meats without the company of a friend is like the life of a lion or a wolf.

EPICURUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 542. (Quoted SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xix, 10.)

He showed me his bill of fare to tempt me to dine with him. "Foh," said I, "I value not your bill of fare, give me your bill of company."

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 2 Sept., 1711.

It isn't so much what's on the table that matters, as what's on the chairs.

W. S. GILBERT, (*Phantom, Gilbert and Sullivan*.)

⁵ Dinners cannot be long where dainties want.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 1.

⁶ From the egg to the apples. (Ab ovo usque ad mala.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. iii, l. 6. Referring to the first and last dish of a dinner, the equivalent of "From soup to nuts."

The most nourishing meat is first to be eaten, that ancient proverb ratifieth Ab ovo ad mala; from the egg to the apples.

THOMAS MORTETT, *Health's Improvement*, 295. (1639)

⁷ Corydon and Thyrsis met,
Are at their savoury dinner set,
Of herbs, and other country messes,
Which the neat-handed Phillis dresses.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 83.

⁸ And we meet, with champagne and a chicken,
at last.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Lover*.

What say you to such a supper with such a woman?

BYRON, *Note to a Letter on Bowdler's Strictures*.

⁹ I will make an end of my dinner; there's pip-pins and cheese to come.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, l. 2, 12.

¹⁰ Across the walnuts and the wine.

TEMPYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*, l. 32.

You'll have no scandal while you dine,
But honest talk and wholesome wine.

TEMPYSON, *To the Rev. F. D. Maurice*.

Dinner was made for eatin', not for talkin'.

THACKERAY, *Fashionable Fox*.

¹¹ A puzzle dinner—where you'd be puzzled which dish to try first. (Cena dubia . . . ubi tu dubites quid sumas potissimum.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 342. Horace repeats the expression, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 77.

¹² They make their pride in making their dinner cost much; I make my pride in making my dinner cost little.

H. D. THOREAU, (*EMERSON, Thoreau*.)

III—Dining: The Number at Table

¹³ The number at table should be three or four, or at most five.

ARCHÆSTRATUS. (*ATHENÆUS, Deipnosophists*. Bk. i.)

Not fewer than three, nor more than nine. (Neque pauciores tribus, neque plures novem.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. Quoting an old proverb.

¹⁴ Crowd not your table: let your numbers be Not more than seven, and never less than three.

WILLIAM KING, *Art of Cookery*, l. 259.

Best company consists of five persons.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Teller*. No. 132.

Seven make a banquet; nine make a clamor. (Septem convivium; novem convicium.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

¹⁵ I have chosen five; for six are suitable for a feast with a king: if more, it is a clamor. (Quinque advocavi; sex enim convivium Cum rege justum: si super, convicium est.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

¹⁶ The more the merrier; the fewer, the better fare.

JOHN FALCONER, *L'Eclair. Langue Française*, 885. (1530)

¹⁷ At a round table there's no dispute of place.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁸ Heavenly Father, bless us,
And keep us all alive,
There's ten of us to dinner
And not enough for five.

UNKNOWN, *Hodge's Grace*.

IV—Dining: The Diner-Out

¹⁹ Solomon of saloons, And philosophic diner-out.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sindge "The Medium."*

No dinner goes off well without him.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Ision in Heaven*. Jupiter refers to Apollo.

Ye dinnert-out from whom we guard our spoons.

MACAULAY, *Political Georgics*.

See also JOHNSON, under VICE AND VIRTUE.

Philosopher, whom dost thou most affect,

Stoics austere, or Epicurus' sect?

Friend, 'tis my grave infrangible design

With those to study and with these to dine.

RICHARD GARNETT, *Epigram*.

Catius is ever moral, ever grave,

Thinks who endures a knave, is next a knave,

Save just at dinner—then prefers, oo doubt,

A rogue with venison to a saint without.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 77.

At dinner my man appears.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Then from the Mint walks forth the man of rhyme,

Happy to catch me just at dinner-time.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 13.

When a man is invited to dinner, he is disappointed if he does not get something good.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 186.)

To eat at another's table is your ambition's height. (Bona summa putes aliena vivere quadra.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 2.

It is the hope of a good dinner that beguiles you.

(Spes bene cendi vos decipit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 166.

Philo swears that he has never dined at home, and it is so: he never dines at all unless invited out.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 47.

Who depends upon another man's table often dines late.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 164.

V—Dining: After Dinner

Truth that peeps
Over the glass's edge when dinner's done,
And body gets its sop, and holds its noise,
And leaves soul free a little.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*, l. 17.

That old English saying: After dinner sit a while, and after supper walk a mile.

THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health*, 186. (1588)

See also HEALTH; ITS PRESERVATION.

Men are . . . conservatives after dinner.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

Strange to see how a good dinner and feasting reconciles everybody.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*. 9 Nov., 1665.

A dinner lubricates business.

WILLIAM SCOTT, BARON STOWELL. (BOSWELL, *Life of Johnson*, viii, 67, note.)

We were to do more business after dinner; but after dinner is after dinner—an old saying and a true.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 26 Feb., 1711.

Serenely full, the epicure would say,

"Fate cannot harm me, I have dined to-day."

SYDNEY SMITH, *A Recipe for Salad*.

After a good dinner, one can forgive anybody, even one's own relations.

OSCAR WILDE, *Woman of No Importance*. Act ii.

He that hath a good dinner knows better the way to supper.

UNKNOWN, *Fair Maid of Bristow*. (1605)

DIPLOMACY

See also Statesmanship

International arbitration may be defined as the substitution of many burning questions for a smouldering one.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

A dull-eyed diplomatic corps.

CAMPBELL, *Jemima, Rose and Eleanore*.

You must look into people, as well as at them.

LOAN CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 4 Oct., 1746.

It is fortunate that diplomats generally have long noses, since usually they cannot see beyond them.

Attributed to PAUL CLAUDEL, while Ambassador of the French Republic at Washington, but denied by him in a letter to the compiler.

American diplomacy is easy on the brain but hell on the feet.

CHARLES G. DAWES, American Ambassador to Great Britain, in talk at Washington, 2 June, 1931.

It depends on which you use.

HENRY PRATHER FLETCHER, ex-Ambassador to Italy, commenting on Mr. Dawes's epigram.

"Frank and explicit"—that is the right line to take when you wish to conceal your own mind and to confuse the minds of others.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. vi, ch. 1.

If you wish to preserve your secret, wrap it up in frankness.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

This is some fellow, . . . doth affect

A saucy roughness, and constrains the garb

Quite from his nature; he cannot flatter, he,

An honest mind and plain, he must speak truth!

An they will take it, so; if not, he's plain.

These kind of knaves I know, which in this plain-
ness

Harbour more craft and more corrupter ends
Than twenty silly ducking observants
That stretch their duties nicely.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 101.

Ambassadors are the eye and ear of states,
(Gli ambasciatori sono l'occhio e l'orecchio
degli stati.)

GUICCIARDINI, *Storia d'Italia*.

There are three species of creatures who
when they seem coming are going,
When they seem going they come: Diplomats,
women, and crabs.

JOHN HAV, *Disticks*.

European Councils, where artful and refined
plausibility is forever called in to aid the
most pernicious designs.

RICHARD HENRY LEE, *Speech*, House of Repre-
sentatives.

Spheres of action.

GEORGE LEVESON-GOWER, EARL GRANVILLE,
Letter to Count Münster, 29 April, 1885.

Spheres of influence.

HERTZLET, *Map of Africa by Treaty*, p. 596.

The public weal requires that a man should
betray, and lie, and massacre. (Le bien public
requiert qu'on trahisse, et qu'on mente, et
qu'on massacre.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. III, ch. 1.

Keep a good table and look after the ladies.
(Tenez bonne table et soignez les femmes.)

NAPOLEON I, instructions to Abbé Dominique
de Pradt, when sending him as ambassador
to Warsaw in 1812.

The rulers of the State are the only ones
who should have the privilege of lying,
either at home or abroad; they may be al-
lowed to lie for the good of the State.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. III, sec. 389.

An ambassador is an honest man, sent to lie
abroad for the good of his country. (Legatus est
vir bonus peregrin missus ad mentendum Re-
publicae causa.)

SIR HENRY WOTTON, written in the album of
his friend, Christopher Fleckamore, in 1604,
as he passed through Augsburg on his way to
Venice to assume the English Ambassadorship
there. It was published eight years
later by Jasper Scioppius (*Eccelesiasticus*, ch.
8), a scurrilous controversialist, with ma-
licious intent, and raised a storm of dis-
approval in Europe, losing Wotton for a
time the favor of King James I. Wotton
apologized, insisting that the epigram was
only "a merriment," and called attention to
the double meaning of "lie," but this, un-
fortunately, was not present in the Latin in
which he had written the jest. (WATSON,
Life; *Reliquia Wottoniana*; *Dict. Natl. Biog.*)

DISAPPOINTMENT

This merry definition of an ambassador I had
chanced to set down at my friend's, Mr. Christo-
pher Fleckamore, in his Album.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Letter to Velsurus*, 1612.

Men, like bullets, go farthest when they are
smoothest. (Die Menschen gehen wie Schiess-
kugeln weiter, wenn sie abgeglättet sind.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titus*. Zykel. 26.

Touch you the sourest points with sweetest
terms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II,
sc. 2, l. 24.

Be soople, Davie, in things immaterial.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Kidnapped*.

Alas! how should you govern any kingdom,
That know not how to use ambassadors.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 35.

All ambassadors make love and are very nice
and useful to people who travel.

BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 102.

Tell the truth.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, when asked by a young
diplomatist how best to puzzle his adver-
saries. (*Reliquia Wottoniana*.)

DISAPPOINTMENT

The best-laid schemes o' mice an' men
Gang aft agley,

An' lea'e us nought but grief an' pain,
For promis'd joy!

BURNS, *To a Mouse*.

But evil fortune has decreed,
(The foe of mice as well as men)
The royal mouse at last should bleed,
Should fall—ne'er to arise again.

MICHAEL BRUCE, *The Musiad*.

Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
All ashes to the taste.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto III, st. 34.

Greeditly they pluck'd
The fruitage, fair to sight, like that which grew
Near that bituminous lake where Sodom flam'd:
This more delusive, not the touch, but taste
Deceiv'd; they fondly thinking to allay
Their appetite with gust, instead of fruit
Chew'd bitter ashes, which th' offended taste
With spattering noise rejected.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. V, l. 560.

Like Dead-Sea fruits that tempt the eye
But turn to ashes on the lips.

MOORE, *Lalla Rookh*: *The Five-Worshippers*.

The reference is to the so-called apples of
Sodom, a yellow fruit which grows on the
shores of the Dead Sea, beautiful to the
eye, but bitter to the taste and filled with
minute black seeds not unlike ashes.

Oh! ever thus, from childhood's bower,
I've seen my fondest hopes decay;

I never lov'd a tree or flow'r,
But 'twas the first to fade away.
I never nurs'd a dear gazelle,
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well,
And love me, it was sure to die!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*, l. 279.

I never nursed a dear Gazelle to glad me with its soft black eye, but when it came to know me well, and love me, it was sure to marry a market-gardener.

DICKENS, *Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 56.

I never had a piece of toast,
Particularly long and wide,
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side.
JAMES PAYN (?), *After Tom Moore*. (HAMILTON, *Parodies*. Vol. iii, p. 268.)

1 And still they dream that they shall still succeed,
And still are disappointed.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 128.

2 Nothing is so good as it seems beforehand.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Silas Marner*. Ch. 18.

3 As for disappointing them, I should not so much mind; but I can't abide to disappoint myself.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act I.

DISASTER, see Misfortune

DISCONTENT

I—Discontent: Definitions

4 And sigh that one thing only has been lent
To youth and age in common—discontent.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Youth's Agitations*.

On every stage from youth to age
Still discontent attends.

SOUTHEY, *Remembrance*, l. 3.

6 Who hath so entire happiness that he is not in some part offended with the condition of his estate? (Quis est enim tam compositae felicitatis ut non aliqua ex parte cum status sui qualitate rixetur?)

BOKERIUS, *Philosophiae Consolationis*. Bk. ii, sec. 4, l. 41.

8 Does he paint? he fain would write a poem,—
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture.

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*.

7 Discontent is the want of self-reliance: it is infirmity of will.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

The more discontent the better we like it.
EMERSON, *Papers from the Dial: A Letter*.

9 There are two kinds of discontent in this world: the discontent that works, and the

discontent that wrings its hands. The first gets what it wants, and the second loses what it had. There is no cure for the first but success, and there is no cure at all for the second.

GORDON GRAHAM. (ELBERT HUBBARD, *Scrap-book*, p. 78.)

9 One who likes another's lot, of course dislikes his own. (Cui placet alterius, sua nimirum est odio sors.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 14, l. 11.

Admiring others' lots, our own we hate.

HORACE, *Epistles*, i, 14. (Conington, tr.)

The fat ox desires the trappings of the horse; the horse desires to plough. (Optat ephippia bos piger, optat arare caballus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 14, l. 43.

We love in others what we lack ourselves, And would be everything but what we are.

R. H. STODDARD, *Arcadian Idyll*, l. 30.

10 Our discontent is from comparison:
Were better states unseen, each man would like his own.

JOHN NORRIS, *The Consolation*. St. 7.

11 Now is the winter of our discontent
Made glorious summer by this sun of York.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

You've been to "Richard." Ah, you've seen A noble play: I'm glad you went; But what on earth does Shakespeare mean By "winter of our discontent?"

THOMAS CONSTABLE, *Old October*.

12 Content you in my discontent.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 80.

In pale contented sort of discontent.

KEATS, *Lamia*. Pt. ii, l. 135.

13 Dissemble all your griefs and discontents.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 443.

Let thy discontents be thy secrets.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

II—Discontent: Its Virtues

14 Man is not so far lost but that he suffers ever the great Discontent which is the elegy of his loss and the prediction of his recovery.

EMERSON, *Papers from the Dial: Thoughts on Modern Literature*.

15 To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ of the first upgrowth of all virtue.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Health and Education*.

16 Can you make no use of your discontent?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 40.

¹
The thirst to know and understand,
A large and liberal discontent:
These are the goods in life's rich hand,
The things that are more excellent.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The Things That Are More Excellent*. St. 8.

²
The splendid discontent of God
With Chaos, made the world; . . .
And from the discontent of man
The world's best progress springs.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Discontent*.

³
Discontent is the first step in the progress
of a man or a nation.
OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act II.

III—Discontent: Its Faults

⁴
A perverse and fretful disposition makes any
state of life unhappy. (Importunitas autem
et inhumanitas omni etati molesta est.)
CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 3, sec. 7.

⁵
A man's discontent is his worst evil.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
Men are suspicious; prone to discontent.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 922.

⁶
A discontented man knows not where to sit
easy.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
The discontented Man finds no easy Chair.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1753.

⁷
Fickle as the wind, at Rome loving Tibur,
at Tibur Rome. (Romæ Tibur amem ven-
tosus, Tibure Romam.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 8, l. 12.

At Rome you long for the country; in the coun-
try you extol to the stars the distant town.
(Romæ rus optas; absentem rusticus urbem Tol-
lis ad astra levis.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 7, l. 28.

At Rome you banker for your country home;
Once in the country, there's no place like Rome.
HORACE, *Satires*, II, 7, 28. (Conington, tr.)

⁸
The fastidious are unfortunate: nothing can
satisfy them. (Les délicats sont malheureux,
Rien ne saurait les satisfaire.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. II, fab. 1.

⁹
Save me alike from foolish pride
Or impious discontent.
POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

¹⁰
For what's more miserable than discontent?
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 201.

The murmuring lips of discontent.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 53.

Happy thou art not;
For what thou hast not, still thou striv'st to get,

DISCORD

And what thou hast, forget'st.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, III, 1, 21.
Brawling discontent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, IV, 1, 9.

¹¹
Thou art the Mars of malcontents.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act I, sc. 3, l. 113.

I see your brows are full of discontent,
Your hearts of sorrow and your eyes of tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 331.

Happiness courts thee in her best array;

But, like a misbehav'd and sullen wench,

Thou pout'st upon thy fortune and thy love:

Take heed, take heed, for such die miserable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 3,
l. 142.

¹²
I know a discontented gentleman,
Whose humble means match not his haughty
mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 36.

¹³
To waste long nights in pensive discontent.

SPENSER, *Mother Hubberds Tale*, l. 498.

¹⁴
Poor in abundance, famish'd at a feast.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night VII, l. 44.

DISCORD

For Discord as related to Music,
see Music and Discord

¹⁵
And Doubt and Discord step 'twixt thine
and thee.

BYRON, *The Prophecy of Dante*. Canto II, l.
140.

¹⁶
The daughter of debate,

That discord aye doth sow.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *A Sonnet*. (PERCY, *Reliques*.
Ser. II, bk. II, 15.) The reference is to Mary

Queen of Scots.

¹⁷
Concord can never join Minds so divided.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Rello*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹⁸
Their discords sting through Burns and
Moore

Like hedgehogs dressed in lace.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*.

¹⁹
A discordant concord. (Concordia discors.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 12, l. 19. A refer-
ence to the main principle of Empedocles'
philosophy that the life of the world is due
to the perpetual conflict of the two princi-
ples of Love and Strife.

Inharmonious harmony. (Discors concordia.)

OWEN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. I, l. 433.

Agreement consists in disagreement. (Mansit
concordia discors.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 98.

All concord's born of contraries.

BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*. Act V, sc. 2.

All discord, harmony not understood.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epils. I, l. 291.

¹ When dreadful Discord bursts her brazen bars,
And shatters locks to thunder forth her wars.

(Postquam Discordia tetra
Bellū ferratos postis portasque refigit.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. iv, l. 60.

² Is it, O man, with such discordant noises,
With such accursed instruments as these,
Thou drownest Nature's sweet and kindly voices,
And jarrest the celestial harmonies?
LONGFELLOW, *The Arsenal at Springfield*.

³ All your danger is in discord.
LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. I, l. 113.

⁴ If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
New Testament: *Mark*, iii, 25.

⁵ Discord, with a thousand various mouths.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 967.

⁶ You are poking up a hornet's nest. (Inritabis crabrones.)
PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 707. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

⁷ The whole concord of the world consists in discord. (Tota hujus mundi concordia ex discord.)
SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*. Bk. vii, sec. 27.

⁸ How, in one house,
Should many people, under two commands,
Hold amity?
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 243.

⁹ The Demon of Discord, with her sooty wings,
had breathed her influence upon our counsels.
SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 33.

Discord seemed to clap her sooty wings in expectation of battle.
SMOLLETT, *Lancelot Greaves*. Ch. 3.

¹⁰ Adverse fortune brought forth discord. (Res adversæ discordium peperere.)
TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 37.

¹¹ Discord wild,
Her viper-locks with bloody fillets bound.
VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 300.

¹² Discord, a sleepless hag who never dies,
With Snipe-like nose, and Ferret-glowing eyes,
Lean sallow cheeks, long chin with beard supplied,
Poor crackling joints, and wither'd parchment hide,
As if old Drums, worn out with martial din,
Had clubb'd their yellow heads to form her skin.
JOHN WOLCOT, *The Louised*. Canto iii, l. 121.

DISCRETION

See also Prudence

I—Discretion and Valor

¹³ You put too much wind to your sail; discretion and hardy valour are the twins of honour.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Bondues*. Act I, l.

¹⁴ He had a natural aversion to danger, and thought it below a man of wit or common sense to be guilty of that brutal thing called Courage, or Fighting. His philosophy told him, "It was safe sleeping in a whole skin."
AFRA BEHN, *The Lucky Mistake*.

¹⁵ And this, too, is a manly quality, namely, discretion. (Kai raîrê roi rârâpêior, ð npouphêia.)
EURIPIDES, *Suppliants*, l. 510.

¹⁶ Valour would fight, but discretion would run away.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5344.

¹⁷ He led his regiment from behind
(He found it less exciting).
W. S. GILBERT, *The Gondoliers*. Act I.

¹⁸ Discreet women have neither eyes nor ears.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
She that could think, and ne'er disclose her mind,
See suitors following, and not look behind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 157.

¹⁹ While the discreet advise, the fool doth his business.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

²⁰ There are things in the breast of mankind which are best

In darkness and decency hid,
For you never can tell, when you've opened a hell,

How soon you can put back the lid.

RUDYARD KIPLING.

The reticent volcano keeps

His never slumbering plan;

Confided are his projects pink

To no precarious man.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 107.

^{20a} When you have got an elephant by the hind leg, and he is trying to run away, it's best to let him run.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Remark*, to Charles A. Dana, 14 April, 1863, when urged to arrest Jacob Thompson, a Confederate commissioner who was trying to escape to Europe. Lincoln was shot a few hours later, and this was probably his last aphorism. (WILSON, *Life of Charles A. Dana*, p. 358; MITCHELL, *Memoirs of an Editor*, p. 35.)

²¹ Know not what you know, and see not what you see. (Etiam illud quod scies nesciveris Ne videris quod videris.)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*, l. 572. (Act ii, sc. 6.)

You, in truth, if you are wise, will not know what you do know. (Tu pol, si sapias, quod scis nescias.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 721. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

Discretion shall preserve thee.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, ii, 11. (Consilium custodiet te.—*Vulgate*.)

An ounce of discretion is worth a pound of wit.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Valour can do little without discretion.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Let fools the name of loyalty divide:

Wise men and gods are on the strongest side.

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Death of Marc Antony*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Therefore use thy discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 152.

Let your own discretion be your tutor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 19.

The better part of valour is discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 122.

It shew'd discretion, the best part of valour.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *A King and No King*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Even in a hero's heart

Discretion is the better part.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. 4, l. 233.

Covering discretion with a coat of folly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 38.

Thou pigeon-egg of discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 75.

I have seen the day of wrong through the little hole of discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 734.

Lysander: This lion is a very fox for his valour.

Theseus: True; and a goose for his discretion.

Demetrius: Not so, my lord; for his valour cannot carry his discretion; and the fox carries the goose.

Theseus: His discretion, I am sure, cannot carry his valour, for the goose carries not the fox. It is well: leave it to his discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 233.

Dogberry: You are to bid any man stand, in the prince's name.

Watchman: How if a' will not stand?

Dogberry: Why, then, take no note of him but let him go; and presently call the rest

of the watch together and thank God you are rid of a knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 26.

Let's teach ourselves that honourable stop Not to outsport discretion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 2.

Ever since I came to years of discretion.

RICHARD STEELE, *Tender Husband*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Shoot not beyond the mark, as the proverb says. (Ita fugias ne præter casam.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 768. (Act v, sc. 2.)

O discretion, thou art a jewel!

UNKNOWN, *The Skylark*. (1772)

II—Discretion: They That Fight and Run Away

And by a prudent flight and cunning save A life, which valour could not, from the grave.

A better buckler I can soon regain; But who can get another life again?

ARCHILOCHUS, *Fragments*. No. 6.

Cowardice?

I only know we don't live twice, Therefore—shun death, is my advice.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Arcades Ambo*.

In all the trade of war no feat

Is nobler than a brave retreat:

For those that run away and fly

Take place at least o' the enemy.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 607.

Then as wise and discreet he withdrew him saying that more is worth a good retreat than a foolish abiding.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 23. (c. 1477)

To retire is not to flee, and there is no wisdom in waiting when danger outweighs hope, and it is the part of wise men to preserve themselves today for tomorrow, and not risk all in one day.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. 1, ch. 23.

There are worser ills to face

Than foemen in the fray;

And many a man has fought because—

He feared to run away.

RICHARD HOVY, *The Marriage of Guenevere*. Act iv, sc. 3.

There's some say that we wan, some say that they wan,

Some say that nane wan at a' man,

But one thing I'm sure that at Sheriff-Muir,

A battle there was which I saw, man.

And we ran and they ran, and they ran and we ran,

And we ran, and they ran awa' man.

MURDOCH McLENNAN, *Sheriff-Muir*. The reference is to the indecisive battle known as "The Bob of Dunblane" fought near Stirling, 12 Nov., 1715.

¹ The man who runs away may fight again.
(*ἄνθρωπος ὁ φεύγων καὶ πάλιν μάχησεται.*)

Menander, *Monostichoi*, No. 45.

Demosthenes sought safety in flight from the battlefield (of Cheronæa, 338 B.C.), and when he was bitterly taunted with his flight he jestingly replied in the well-known verse, "The man who runs away will fight again."

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xvii, ch. 21, sec. 31.

He who flees will fight again. (Qui fugiebat, rursus pugnabitur.)

TERTULLIAN, *De Fuga in Persecutione*. Sec. 10. The proverb is quoted by many authors.

That same man that runneth away
May fight again another day

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. No. 372. Quoted as a saying of Demosthenes.

² He that fights and runs away
May live to fight another day.

The above couplet appeared in *Musarum Deliciae*, a collection made by Sir John Mennes and Dr. James Smith, and published in 1656. No author was given. The lines were ascribed to Sir John Suckling, but no confirmation of this ascription was ever given.

For those that fly may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto iii, l. 243. (1658)

For those that save themselves and fly
Go halves at least i' the victory.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto iii, l. 269.

³ He that fights and runs away
May turn and fight another day;
But he that is in battle slain
Will never rise to fight again.

JAMES RAY, *A Complete History of the Rebellion*, p. 48. (1749)

For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day;
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again.

This quatrain appeared without ascription of authorship in a book published by Newbery, in 1762, entitled, *The Art of Poetry on a New Plan*, ii, 147. It had been revised by Goldsmith, and it is thought he wrote the lines.

⁴ He can return who flies:
Not so with him who dies.
(Qui fuit peut revenir aussi:
Qui meurt, il n'en est pas ainsi.)

PAUL SCARRON, *Epigram*.

⁵ It is not seemly for any man who has weapons

in his hands to resort to the help of his unarmed feet. (Nec quemquam decere, qui manus armaverit, ab inermis pedibus auxilium petere.)

SULLA. (SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. cvii, sec. 1.)

⁶ Prone to fight, and therefore more likely to survive. (Fugacissimi ideoque tam diu superstities.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 34.

⁷ Poor John was a gallant captain,
In battles much delighting;

He fled full soon

On the first of June—

But he bade the rest keep fighting.

UNKNOWN, *Elegy on the Death of Jean Bon Saint-André*. (*Anti-Jacobin*, 14 May, 1790.)

Saint-André was beheaded at Algiers by the Dey's orders for forming a revolutionary club there, and this bit of doggerel is said to be the joint production of Canning, Ellis and Frere.

⁸ It is an old saw, he fighteth well that flyeth fast.

UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum: The Wolf and Hare*.

⁹ Oft he that doth abide
Is cause of his own pain;

But he that flyeth in good tide
Perhaps may fight again.

(Celui qui fuit de bonne heure
Peut combattre derechef.)

UNKNOWN, *Satyre Menippée*. (1595)

DISDAIN, see SCORN

DISEASE

See also DOCTORS; MEDICINE

I—Disease: Apothegms

¹⁰ There is no curing a sick man who believes himself in health.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 6 Feb., 1817.

¹¹ Across the wires the electric message came:
"He is no better, he is much the same."

ALFRED AUSTIN, referring to the illness of the Prince of Wales, afterward Edward VII.

¹² Cure the disease, and kill the patient.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

THE REMEDY WORSE THAN THE DISEASE: see under MEDICINE.

¹³

Pale disease

Shall linger by thy side, and thou shalt know
Eternal autumn to thy day of death.

MAURICE BARING, *The Black Prince and the Astrologer*.

¹⁴

Some will allow no diseases to be new, others
think that many old ones have ceased; and

that such which are esteemed new, will have but their time.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 14.

I think it frets the saints in heaven to see
How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 1121.

Diseases of their own accord,
But cures come difficult and hard.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *The Weakness and Misery of Man*, l. 82.

Sickness comes on horseback, but goes away on foot.

W. C. HALLITT, *English Proverbs*, 336.

Despair of all recovery spoils longevity,
And makes men's miseries of alarming brevity.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 64.

The beginning of health is to know the disease.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 60.

It is a step toward health to know the disease.
(Ad sanitatem gradus est novisse morbum.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. No. 9.

Physicians consider that when the cause of a disease is discovered, the cure is discovered.
(Medici causam morbi inventa curationem esse inventam putant.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 10, sec. 23.

Physical ills are the taxes laid upon this wretched life; some are taxed higher, and some lower, but all pay something.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Nov., 1757.

No slow disease,
To soften grief by just degrees.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*. St. 1.

It is dainty to be sick, if you have leisure and convenience for it.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 162.

Some maladies are rich and precious and only to be acquired by the right of inheritance or purchased with gold.

HAWTHORNE, *Mosses from an Old Manse: The Procession of Life*.

Polite diseases make some idiots vain,
Which, if unfortunately well, they feign.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 95.

There is no mortal whom sorrow and disease do not touch. ("Equis par oblectis bonis ad morbi spectat.")

EUPHRADES, *Fragments*. No. 757. Quoted by CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, bk. iii, ch. 23, sec. 39: "Mortalis nemo est, quem non attingat dolor morbusque."

He who was never sick dies the first fit.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2409.

Sickness is felt, but health not at all.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4160.

I've that within for which there are no plasters.

DAVID GARRICK, GOLDSMITH'S *She Stoops to Conquer: Prologue*.

A malady

Preys on my heart that medicine cannot reach.

CHARLES R. MATURIN, *Bertram*. Act iv, sc. 2.

We er sorter po'ly, Sis Tempy, I'm blige ter you. You know w'at de jay-bird say ter der squinch-owls, "I'm sickly but sassy."

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights With Uncle Remus*. Ch. 50.

Sick as a dog.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*, i, 161. (1592)

As sick as a horse.

GEORGE MERITON, *Yorkshire Ale*, 71. (1685)

I am sick as a horse.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. vii, ch. 11.

As sick as a cat.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 20.

Poor miss, she's sick as a cushion.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

Each season has its own disease,

Its peril every hour.

REGINALD HEBER, *At a Funeral*.

The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

Old Testament: Isaiah, i, 5.

Illness makes a man a scoundrel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (TWINING, *Letter to Fanny Burney*, Jan., 1788.)

It is so very difficult for a sick man not to be a scoundrel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 267.

Disease generally begins that equality which death completes.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rambler*, No. 48.

What can a sick man say, but that he is sick?

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iv, 362.)

When men a dangerous disease did 'scape,
Of old, they gave a cock to Æsculape.

BEN JOHNSON, *Epigram*. See also SOCRATES under DEATH: LAST WORDS.

Disease will have its course.

THOMAS MORRETT, *Health's Improvement*, 8. (1655)

An incurable body. (Immedicabile corpus.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 190.

1 Meet the disease on its way. (Venienti occurrere morbo.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 64. A recommendation of preventive medicine.

2 Death's servant, sickness.

FRANCIS ROUS, *Thulis*.

3 O, he's a limb, that has but a disease;
Mortal, to cut it off; to cure it, easy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 296.

4 This sickness doth infect
The very life-blood of our enterprise.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 28.

5 Before the curing of a strong disease,
Even in the instant of repair and health,
The fit is strongest.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 112.

6 Maybe he is not well:
Infirmity doth still neglect all office
Wherein our health is bound.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 106.

7 Sickness is catching.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 186.

8 Loathsome canker lives in sweetest bud.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxxv.

In the sweetest bud The eating canker dwells.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 42.

As is the bud bit with an envious worm,
Ere he can spread his sweet leaves to the air,
Or dedicate his beauty to the sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1, 157.

The canker which the trunk conceals is revealed
by the leaves, the fruit, or the flower.

(D'ogni pianta palesa l'aspetto
Il difetto, che il tronco nasconde
Per le fronde, dal frutto, o dal fior.)

METASTASIO, *Giuseppe Riconosciuto*. Bk. i.

As killing as the canker to the rose.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 45.

I'll sweat and seek about for eases,
And at that time bequeath you my diseases

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 10, 56.

10 He seems a little under the weather, somehow;
and yet he's not sick.

WILLIAM DUNLAP, *The Memoirs of a Water Drinker*, i, 80. (1836)

A little under the weather.

DONALD G. MITCHELL, *The Lorgnette*. (1851)

11 We are so fond of each other, because our
ailments are the same.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 1 Feb., 1710.

We coo ailments, which makes us very fond of
each other.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 14 Feb., 1710.

12 Ring out old shapes of foul disease.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. 106.

13 To hide disease is fatal. (Occultare morbum funestam.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin Proverb.

II—Disease: Cause and Effect

14 [Diseases] crucify the soul of man, attenuate
our bodies, dry them, wither them, shrivel
them up like old apples, make them so many
anatomies.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. I, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 10.

15 Self-contemplation is infallibly the symptom
of disease.

CARLYLE, *Characteristics*.

If the man thinks about his physical or moral
state he nearly always discovers that he is ill.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

16 Diseases of the soul are more dangerous and
more numerous than those of the body.
(Morbi perniciosiores pluresque sunt animi
quam corporis.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 3, sec. 5.

Philosophers apply the term disease to all dis-
orders of the soul, and they say that no foolish
person is free from such diseases; sufferers from
disease are not sound, and the souls of all unwise
persons are diseased.

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 4, sec. 9.

A bodily disease which we look upon as whole
and entire within itself, may, after all, be but a
symptom of some ailment in the spiritual part.

HAWTHORNE, *The Scarlet Letter*. Ch. 10.

17 Disease can carry its ill-effects no farther than
mortal mind maps out the way. . . . Disease
is an image of thought externalized. . . . We
classify disease as error, which nothing but
Truth or Mind can heal. . . . Disease is an
experience of so-called mortal mind. It is
fear made manifest on the body.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*. Pages 176, 411, 483, 493.

Sickness, sin, and death, being inharmonious, do
not originate in God nor belong to His govern-
ment. His law, rightly understood, destroys them.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 472. See also under MEDICINE.

18 Languor seizes the body from bad ventila-
tion. (Aëre non certo corpora languor habet.)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 318.

19 As man, perhaps, the moment of his breath,
Receives the lurking principle of death,
The young disease, that must subdue at
length,

Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his strength.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. ii, l. 133.

Diseases are the tax on pleasures.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 7. (1670)

Diseases are the price of ill pleasures.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1297.

But just disease to luxury succeeds,
And ev'ry death its own avenger breeds.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. iii, l. 165.

A disease is farther on the road to being cured when it breaks forth from concealment and manifests its power.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Ep. lvi, sec. 10.

Disease is not of the body but of the place.
(Non corpore esse, sed loci morbum.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Ep. cv, sec. 1.

Will he steal out of his wholesome bed,
To dare the vile contagion of the night?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 264.

An' I thowt 'twur the will o' the Lord, but
Miss Annie she said it wur draïns,
For she hedn't naw coomfut in 'er, an' arn'd
naw thanks fur 'er païns.

TENNYSON, *The Village Wife*.

My long sickness
Of health and living now begins to mend,
And nothing brings me all things.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 189.

See the wretch, that long has tost
On the thorny bed of pain,
At length repair his vigour lost,
And breathe and walk again:
The meanest flow'ret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening Paradise.

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude*, l. 49.

III—Disease: Specific Affections

The common fallacy of consumptive persons, who feel not themselves dying, and therefore still hope to live.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 2.

The ancient inhabitants of this island were less troubled with coughs when they went naked, and slept in caves and woods, than men now in chambers and feather-beds.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 14.

That dire disease, whose ruthless power
Withers the beauty's transient flower.

GOLDENSMITH, *The Double Transformation*, l. 75.

Referring to the small-pox.

The daughter of limb-relaxing Bacchus and

limb-relaxing Aphrodite is limb-relaxing Gout.
(Αυτομαλὸς βάρχου καὶ λυσιμαλὸς Ἀφροδίτης γυνάται θυγάτηρ λυσιμαλὸν ποδάρκα.)

HESYCHUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, ep. 414.)

From pangs arthritic that infest the toe
Of libertine excess.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 105.

If gentlemen love the pleasant titillation of the gout, it is all one to the Town Pump

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE, *The Town Pump*.

For that old enemy the gout
Had taken him in toe.

THOMAS HOOD, *Lieutenant Luff*.

Another weepeth over chilblains fell,
Always upon the heel, yet never to be well!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Irish Schoolmaster*.

By self-indulgence the dreadful dropsy grows apace. (Crescit indulgens sibi dirus hydrops.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 2, l. 13.

So with those whose bellies swell with dropsy, the more they drink, the more they thirst. (Sic quibus intumuit suffusa venter ab unda, quo plus sunt potae, plus sitiuntur aquae.)

OVIN, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 215.

He has a rupture, he has sprung a leak.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.

A lazar-house it seem'd, wherein were laid
Numbers of all diseases, all maladies
Of ghastly spasm or racking torture, qualms
Of heart-sick agony, all feverous kinds,
Convulsions, epilepsies, fierce catarrhs,
Intestine stone and ulcer, colic pangs,
Demoniac phrenzy, moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness, pining atrophy,
Marasmus, and wide-wasting pestilence,
Dropsies, and asthmas, and joint-racking
rheums.

Dire was the tossing, deep the groans; Despair

Tended the sick, busiest from couch to couch.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 479.

Fever, the eternal reproach to the physicians.
MILTON, *Reason of Church Government: Preface*.

If you feed a cold, as is often done, you frequently have to starve a fever.

BERNARD MACFADDEN, *When a Cold is Needed*.

(*Physical Culture*, Feb., 1934.) Mr. Macfadden's interpretation of the old adage, "Feed a cold and starve a fever," is undoubtedly the correct one.

He had a fever when he was in Spain,
And when the fit was on him, I did mark
How he did shake; 'tis true, this god did shake:
His coward lips did from his colour fly,
And that same eye whose bend doth awe the world
Did lose his lustre.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 119.

I've known my lady (for she loves a tune)
For *jeux* take an opera in June:
And, though perhaps you'll think the practice
bold,
A midnight park is sov'reign for a cold.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 185.

A person's age is not dependent upon the number
of years that have passed over his head, but
upon the number of colds that have passed
through it.

DR. SAMUEL W. WYNN, Quoting Dr. Woods
Hutchinson.

1
Bilious attack—black bile. (*Atra bili percita*
est.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 727. (Act ii, sc. 2)

Every disease, but not disease of the bowels.
Babylonian Talmud: Shabbath, p. 11a.

2
Nor for the pestilence that walketh in dark-
ness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at
noonday.

Old Testament: Psalms, xci, 6.

3
This apoplexy is, as I take it, a kind of leth-
argy, an't please your lordship; a kind of
sleeping in the blood, a whoreson tingling.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 125.

The rotten diseases of the south, the guts-griping,
ruptures, catarrhs, loads o' gravel i' the back,
lethargies, cold palsies, raw eyes, dirt-rotten
livers, wheezing lungs, bladders full of im-
posthume, sciaticas, limekilns i' the palm, in-
curable bone-ache.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 18.

A whoreson tisick, a whoreson rascally tisick so
troubles me, and I have a rheum in mine eyes
too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 3, 101.

4
Did you ever have the measles, and if so,
how many?

ARTHEMUS WARD, *The Census*.

DISGRACE

See also Shame

5
Come, Death, and snatch me from disgrace.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iv, sc. 1.

6
Infamy was never incurred for nothing.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren*
Hastings, 25 April, 1789.

Could he with reason murmur at his case,
Himself sole author of his own disgrace?
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 316.

7
To stumble twice against the same stone, is
a proverbial disgrace. (*Culpa enim illa, bis*
ad eundem, vulgari reprehensa proverbio est.)
CICERO, *Epistola ad Familiares*. Bk. x, epis. 20.

8
A wise and good man can suffer no disgrace.
FABRUS MAXIMUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*.)

9
Disgraces are like cherries—one draws an-
other.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

10
Who fears disgrace as worse than death.
(*Pejusque leto flagitium timet.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode ix, l. 45.

11
That and that alone is a disgrace to a man,
which he has deserved to suffer. (*Id demum*
est homini turpe, quod meruit pati.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 11, l. 7.

12
Disgrace is deathless. (*Immortalis est in-*
famia.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 355. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

The pleasure is over, but the disgrace remains.
(*Voluptas abit, turpitudine manet.*)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

13
It is better not to live at all than to live
disgraced.

SOPHOCLES, *Peleus*. Frag. 445.

Live to be the show and gaze o' the time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 24.

14
I have lived in such dishonour that the gods
Detest my baseness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 14, l. 57.

15
Like a dull actor now,
I have forgot my part, and I am out,
Even to a full disgrace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 40.

DISILLUSION

16
There's not a joy the world can give like
that it takes away,
When the glow of early thought declines in
feeling's dull decay;

'Tis not on youth's smooth cheek the blush
alone, which fades so fast,
But the tender bloom of heart is gone, ere
youth itself be past.

BYRON, *Stanzas for Music*.

17
Let me keep my eyes on yours;
I dare not look away
Fearing again to see your feet
Cloven and of clay.

CAROLINE ELTINAN, *Disillusioned*.

18
With all our most holy illusions knocked
higher than Gilderoy's kite.

We have had a jolly good lesson, and it
serves us jolly well right!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Lesson*.

19
Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 50.

Dusty Answer.

ROSAMOND LEHMANN. Title of Novel.

1 Alas, from what high hope to what relapse
Unlook'd for are we fallen!

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. II, l. 30.

2 The great events with which old story rings
Seem vain and hollow; I find nothing great;
Nothing is left which I can venerate:
So that a doubt almost within me springs
Of Providence, such emptiness at length
Seems at the heart of all things.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. i, No. 22.

DISLIKE

See also Hatred

3 I do not love thee, Sabidius, nor can I say
why;

I can only say this: I do not love thee.
(Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere
quare;

Hoc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, epig. 32.

I do not love thee, Dr. Fell;
The reason why I cannot tell;
But this I know, and know full well:

I do not love thee, Dr. Fell.

THOMAS BROWN (1663-1704), had been threatened with expulsion from Christ Church College, Oxford, by the Dean, Dr. John Fell, who promised to forgive him if he would translate impromptu Martial's 32nd epigram, which he did as given above. (Brown, *Works*. Vol. IV, p. 100.)

Je ne vous aime pas, Hylas;

Je n'en saurais dire la cause,

Je sais seulement une chose:

C'est que ne vous aime pas.

ROBERT DE BRUSEY, COMTE DE RABUTIN, paraphrase of Martial's epigram.

4 I love thee not, Nell,

But why I can't tell.

THOMAS FORDE, *Virtus Rediviva*.

5 I love him not, but show no reason can
Wherefore, but this, I do not love the man.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *Antipathy*. (1662)

6 Whom she likes, she likes; whom she dis-
likes, she dislikes. (Quem amat, amat; quem
non amat, non amat.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 37.

7 Ask you what provocation I have had?
The strong antipathy of good to bad.

POPE, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dial. II, l. 197.

8 Commonly, we say a judgment falls upon
a man for something in him we cannot abide.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Judgments*.

9 I do desire we may be better strangers.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, 2, 274.

10 Some men there are love not a gaping pig;
Some, that are mad if they behold a cat;
And others, when the bagpipe sings i' the nose,
Cannot contain their urine. . . .

As there is no firm reason to be render'd,

Why he cannot abide a gaping pig;

Why he, a harmless necessary cat;

Why he, a woollen bag-pipe; but of force

Must yield to such inevitable shame

As to offend, himself being offended;

So can I give no reason, nor I will not,

More than a lodged hate, and a certain loath-
ing

I bear Antonio, that I follow thus

A losing suit against him.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act IV,
sc. 1, l. 47.

There is one species of terror which those who
are unwilling to suffer the reproach of cowardice
have wisely dignified with the name of *antipathy*.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rambler*. No. 126.

11 I see, lady, the gentleman is not in your
books.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
I, sc. 1, l. 59.

12 My aversion, my aversion, my aversion of all
aversions.

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*. Act II, sc. 1.

DISPUTE, see Argument

DISRAELI, BENJAMIN

13 What Lander said of Canning is truer of
Disraeli, that "he is an understrapper made
an overstrapper."

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1868.

14 Then he calls me a traitor. My answer to
that is, he is a liar. He is a liar in action and
in words. His life is a living lie. He is a dis-
grace to his species. . . . He possesses just
the qualities of the impenitent thief who died
upon the Cross, whose name, I verily believe,
must have been Disraeli.

DANIEL O'CONNELL, *Speech*, Dublin, 1835.

DISSENSION, see Discord, Quarrelling

DISTANCE

15 Kings themselves cannot force the exquisite
politeness of distance to capitulate, hid be-
hind its shield of bronze.

HONORÉ DE BALZAC.

16 What looks dark in the distance may brighten
as I draw near.

MARY GARDNER BRAINARD, *Not Knowing*. See
also under TROUBLE.

¹ 'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.
CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 7.

Mountains when far away appear misty and
smooth, but when near at hand they are rugged.
DROGHTY LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*. Bk. I, sec. 85.

² To the vulgar eye, few things are wonderful
that are not distant.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays*: *Burns*.

³ A delusion that distance creates, and that
contiguity destroys.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. II, No. 109.

So various is the human mind;
Such are the frailties of mankind!
What at a distance charmed our eyes,
Upon attainment, droops, and dies.

JOHN CUNNINGHAM, *Hymns*.

⁴ So little distant dangers seem:
So we mistake the future's face,
Ey'd thro' Hope's deluding glass;
As yon summits soft and fair,
Clad in colours of the air,
Which, to those who journey near,
Barren, brown and rough appear.

JOHN DYER, *Grongar Hill*, l. 884.

⁵ As distant prospects please us, but when near
We find but desert rocks, and fleeting air.

SAMUEL GARTER, *The Dispensary*. Can. III, l. 27.

Love is like a landscape which doth stand
Smooth at a distance, rough at hand.

ROBERT HROGE, *On Love*.

⁶ From a distance it is something; and nearby
it is nothing. (De loin, c'est quelque chose;
et de près, ce n'est rien.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. IV, table 10.

⁷ The hills of manhood wear a noble face
When seen from far;
The mist of light from which they take their
grace

HIDES what they are.
RICHARD MONCKTON MILES, *Carpe Diem*.

A man's best things are nearest him,
Lie close about his feet;
It is the distant and the dim
That we are sick to greet.

R. M. MILNE, *The Men of Old*.

⁸ Far off his coming shone.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. VI, l. 768.

⁹ There's a magic in the distance, where the
sea-line meets the sky.

ALFRED NOYES, *Forty Singing Seamen*.

¹⁰ Some figures monstrous and misshaped ap-
pear,
Consider'd singly, or beheld too near,

Which, but proportion'd to their light or
place,

Due distance reconciles to form and grace.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. I, l. 171.

¹¹ Far fowls have fair feathers.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs*: *Scottish*.

¹² Respect is greater from a distance. (Major
e longinquo reverentia.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. IV, sec. 23. Adapted from
"Quæ ex longinquo in majus audiebantur."

Reverent distance.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act III, sc. 3.

¹³ My soul goes out in a longing to touch the
skirt of the dim distance.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 5.

¹⁴ Remotest Thule. (Ultima Thule.)

VERON, *Georgics*. Bk. I, l. 30. Thule, the most
remote land known to the Greeks and
Romans, may have been Norway or Iceland.
Camden says it was one of the Shetland
Islands.

Nor shall Thule be the extremity of the world.
(Nec sit terris ultima Thule.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 375.

I have reached these lands but newly

From an ultimate dim Thule—

From a wild weird clime, that lieth, sublime,

Out of Space, out of Time.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Dreamland*. (*Graham's Magazine*, June, 1844.)

¹⁵ Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine
bright,

But look'd too near, have neither heat nor
light.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act V, sc. 1.

¹⁶ Yon foaming flood seems motionless as
ice . . .

Frozen by distance.

WORDSWORTH, *Address to Kichurn Castle*.

¹⁷ Sweetest melodies

Are those that are by distance made more
sweet.

WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk*, l. 25.

In notes by distance made more sweet.

COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 60.

¹⁸ We're charm'd with distant views of happi-
ness,

But near approaches make the prospect less.

THOMAS YALDEN, *Against Enjoyment*, l. 23.

DISTRUST

See also Suspicion; Trust, Its Folly

¹⁹ Distrust yourself, and sleep before you
fight.

'Tis not too late to-morrow to be brave.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. IV, l. 456.

The first step to self-knowledge is self-distrust.
J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*, p. 454.

A certain amount of distrust is wholesome, but not so much of others as of ourselves.
MADAME NECKEM.

Here must thou all distrust behind thee leave.
(Qui se convien lasciare ogni sospetto.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto iii, l. 14.

They were called Sceptics or inquirers because they were always looking for a solution and never finding one.
DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*. Bk. ix, sec. 70.

What loneliness is more lonely than distrust?
GEORGE ELIOT, *Middlemarch*. Bk. v, ch. 44.

Be sober and remember to distrust: these are the very mainsprings of understanding.
EPICHRMUS. (AERBUS, *De Dialecto Dorico*, 119.)

Hear all men speak; but credit few or none.
ROBERT HEARICK, *Distrust*.

Once to distrust is never to deserve.
RICHARD SAVAGE, *Volunteer Laureate*. No. 4.

I hold it cowardice
To rest mistrustful where a noble heart
Hath pawn'd an open hand in sign of love.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 7.

Distrust that man who tells you to distrust.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Distrust*.

DIVIDENDS

See also Money: Its Use

Usury is the taking of any interest whatever upon an unproductive loan.

HILAIRE BELLOC, *Economics for Helen*.

With loves and doves, at all events
With money in the Three per Centa.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Dr. Alder Visum*. St. 13.

Year after year they voted cent. per cent.,
Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions—
why? for rent!

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. Sec. 14.

They hired the money, didn't they?
CALVIN COOLIDGE, referring to the money borrowed during the World War by France and the other allies.

The widow and the orphan
That pray for ten per cent,
They clapped their trailers on us
To spy the road we went.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Broken Men*.

DOCTORS

We have heard it said that five per cent. is the natural interest of money.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Southey's Colloquies*.

Unearned increment.

JOHN STUART MILL, *Political Economy*. Bk. v, ch. ii, sec. 5. Phrase used in the land agitation of 1870-71, and probably original with Mill.

Do you know the only thing that gives me pleasure? It's to see my dividends coming in.

JOHN D. ROCKEFELLER. (WINKLER, *John D.*)

The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.
WILLIAM SCOTT, BARON STOWELL. (CAMPELL, *Lives of the Chancellors*, x, 212.)

The sweet simplicity of the three per cents.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 19 Feb., 1850; *Endymion*. Ch. 96.

Through life's dark road his sordid way he wends,
An incarnation of fat dividends.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Curiosity*, l. 393.

It is always better policy to earn an interest than to make a thousand pounds.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Lay Morals*.

DOCTORS

See also Disease, Medicine

I.—Doctors: Apothegms

Agelaus killed Acestorides by operating on him, saying, "If he had lived, the poor fellow would have been lame."

CALLISTO. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 121.)

Few physicians live well.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, 322. (1605)

Will kicked out the doctor; but when ill indeed,

E'en dismissing the doctor don't always succeed.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Lodgings for Single Gentlemen*.

The first physicians by debauch were made:
Excess began, and sloth sustains the trade.
DRYDEN, *To John Dryden*. Epia. xlv, l. 73.

A good bedside manner.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, under a picture in *Punch*, 15 March, 1884. The complete text was: "What sort of a doctor is he?" "Well, I don't know much about his ability, but he has a very good bedside manner."

Every physician, almost, hath his favourite disease.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

¹ From the physician and lawyer keep not the truth hidden.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 27. (1578)

From your confessor, lawyer and physician, Hide not your case on no condition.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphosis of Ajax*, 98. (1596)

² God heals, and the Doctor takes the Fee.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

God heals, and the physician hath the thanks.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Kill thy physician, and the fee bestow Upon thy foul disease.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 164.

³ Physicians, like beer, are best when they are old.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, 50. (1642)

Beware of the young doctor and the old barber.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

Talk of your science! after all is said There's nothing like a bare and shiny head; Age lends the graces that are sure to please; Folks want their doctors mouldy, like their cheese.

O. W. HOLMES, *Rip Van Winkle*, M. D. Pt. ii.

⁴ After death the doctor. (Après la mort le médecin.)

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ While the doctors consult, the patient dies.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *English Proverbs*.

Who shall decide when doctors disagree, And soundest casuists doubt, like you and me?

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 1. (1733)

Well, doctors differ.

WYCHERLEY, *Plain-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 1. (1677)

⁶ Doctor So-much-the-Worse and Doctor-all-the-Better. (Le médecin Tant-pis et le médecin Tant-mieux.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 12.

Good is a good doctor, but Bad is sometimes a better.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

⁷ Diophrantus saw Hermogenes, the doctor, in his sleep, and never woke up again, although he was wearing an amulet.

LUCILIUS, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, ep. 257.)

⁸ Physician, heal thyself. (Ἱατρὲ, ἑαυτοῦ θεραπεύε.)

New Testament: Luke, iv, 23. (Vulgate: *Medice, cura teipsum*); JOHN COLET, *Sermon*. (DENTON, *Phoenix*, li, 8. 1511); THOMAS BRACON, *Early Works*, 385. (1543); JOHN LXXX, *Epaphras*, 118. (1579) In frequent use thereafter.

Good leech is he that can himself recure.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Doune of Machabree*, l. 424. (c. 1430)

He is a good physician who cures himself.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Univ.*, 148. (1666)

Not one amongst the doctors, as you'll see,

For his own friends desires to prescribe.

PHILEMON, *Fabula Incerta*. Frag. 46.

Do not imitate these unskilful physicians who profess to possess the healing art in the diseases of others, but are unable to cure themselves.

SULPICIUS. (CICERO, *Ad Familiares*, iv, 5.)

⁹ Remember how many physicians are dead after puckering up their brows so often over their patients.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.

¹⁰ They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

New Testament: Matthew, ix, 12.

The physician is superfluous amongst the healthy. (Supervacuum . . . inter sanos medicus.)

TACITUS, *Dialogus de Oratoribus*. Sec. 41.

¹¹ The book of Nature is that which the physician must read; and to do so he must walk over the leaves.

PARACELSUS, (*Encyclopædia Britannica*. Vol. xviii, p. 234. Ninth ed.)

¹² A physician is nothing but a consoler of the mind. (Medicus nihil aliud est quam animi consolatio.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 42.

¹³ A physician can sometimes parry the scythe of death, but has no power over the sand in the hourglass.

HESTER LYNCH PROZEL, *Letter to Fanny Burney*, 12 Nov., 1781.

¹⁴ Banish'd the doctor, and expell'd the friend.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 330.

¹⁵ A sick man does ill for himself who makes the doctor his heir. (Male secum agit æger, medicum qui hæredem facit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 366; FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 31.

He's a fool that makes his doctor his heir.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

That patient is not like to recover who makes the doctor his heir.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4368.

¹⁶ A hundred devils leap into my body, if there be not more old drunkards than old doctors.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 41; FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

¹⁷ Happy the physician who is called in at the end of the illness.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 41. Quoted as a proverb.

¹ The physician cannot prescribe by letter, he must feel the pulse. (Non potest medicus per epistulas eligere, vena tangenda est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. xxii, sec. 1.

The physician prescribes hesitatingly out of his few resources . . . If the patient mends, he is glad and surprised.

EMERSON, *Considerations by the Way*.

If you must listen to his doubtful chest, Catch the essentials and ignore the rest. . . .

So of your questions: don't, in mercy, try To pump your patient absolutely dry; He's not a mollusk squirming in a dish, You're not Agassiz, and he's not a fish.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Morning Visit*.

² If thou couldst, doctor, cast The water of my land, find her disease. And purge it to a sound and pristine health, I would applaud thee to the very echo, That should applaud again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 50.

³ There are worse occupations in this world than feeling a woman's pulse.

STERN, *A Sentimental Journey: The Pulse*.

And medical friction is, past contradiction, Much better performed by a She than a He.

R. H. BARRAM, *The Black Mousquetaire*.

⁴ Every man at thirty is either a fool or a physician.

EMPEROR TIBERIUS. (PLUTARCH, *De Sanitate*, ii; SUTONIUS, *Tiberius*. Sec. 68.)

He was wont to mock at the arts of physicians, and to ridicule those who, after the age of thirty, needed counsel as to what was good or bad for their bodies.

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 46. Of Tiberius.

Every man is a fool or a physician at forty.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1428.

⁵ A physician is a person who pours drugs of which he knows little into a body of which he knows less.

VOLTAIRE. (Helps, *Friends in Council*, ii, 10.)

He's the best physician that knows the worthlessness of the most medicines.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

There is a great difference between a good physician and a bad one; yet very little between a good one and none at all.

ARTHUR YOUNG, *Travels in France*, 9 Sept., 1787.

⁶ Medicine men have always flourished. A good medicine man has the best of everything and, best of all, he doesn't have to work.

JOHN B. WATSON, *Behaviorism*, p. 4.

⁷ In a good surgeon, a hawk's eye: a lion's heart: and a lady's hand.

LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Duties*, 37. (1589)

The knife was still, the surgeon bore The shattered arm away;

Upon his bed in painless sleep

The noble hero lay.

GEORGE COOVER, *Good-Bye, Old Arm*.

"What! don't you know what a Sawbones is, Sir?" inquired Mr. Weller. "I thought everybody know'd as a Sawbones was a Surgeon."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 30.

A surgeon and not a gentleman.

UNKNOWN. Phrase used in *Dominus Rex vs. Seaward* (1727) 2 Strange, 739. (See *Illinois Law Review*, xxvii, 329.)

II—Doctors: Their Merits

⁸ Learn'd he was in medic'nal lore, For by his side a pouch he wore, Replete with strange hermetic powder That wounds nine miles point-blank would solder.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 223.

A skillful leech is better far Than half a hundred men of war.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 245.

⁹ This is the way physicians mend or end us, Secundum artem: but although we sneer In health,—when ill, we call them to attend us, Without the least propensity to jeer.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 42.

There will be nothing else spoken about . . . till this is either ended or mended.

SCOTT, *Heart of Midlothian*. Ch. 3.

¹⁰ Even as a Surgeon, minding off to cut Some cureless limb, before in use he put His violent Engines on the vicious member, Bringeth his Patient in a senseless slumber, And grief-less then (guided by use and art), To save the whole, saws off th' infected part.

DR BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 6, l. 1018. (Sylvester, tr.)

¹¹ Honour a physician with the honour due unto him for the uses which ye may have of him: for the Lord hath created him. For of the most High cometh healing, and he shall receive honour of the king. The skill of the physician shall lift up his head: and in the sight of great men he shall be in admiration.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 1-3.

¹² In the hands of the discoverer, medicine becomes a heroic art. . . . Wherever life is dear he is a demigod.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

¹³ Physicians are the cobblers, rather the botchers, of men's bodies; as the one patches our tattered clothes, so the other solders our diseased flesh.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*. Act i, 2.

¹⁴ In misery's darkest cavern known, His useful care was ever nigh. . . .

His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void;
And sure th' Eternal Master found
The single talent well employ'd.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Level*.

1 You behold in me
Only a travelling Physician;
One of the few who have a mission
To cure incurable diseases,
Or those that are called so.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. 1.

2 How the Doctor's brow should smile,
Crown'd with wreaths of camomile.

THOMAS MOORE, *Wreaths for Ministers*.

3 It is not the same thing to feel diseases and
to cure them; all men can feel, but the evil
is removed only by skill. (Non eadem ratio
est sentire et demere morbos; Sensus inest
cunctis, tollitur arte malum.)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 9, l. 15.

4 To the sick man, the physician when he enters
seems to have three faces, those of a
man, a devil, and a god. When the physician
first comes and announces the safety of the
patient, then the sick man says: "Behold a
god or a guardian angel." (Intransis medici
facies tres esse videntur Ægrotanti; hominis,
Daemonis, atque Dei. Cum primum accessit
medicus dixitque salutem, "En Deus aut
custos angelus," æger ait.)

JOHN OWEN, *The Physician*. (1647)

5 A country doctor needs more brains to do
his work passably than the fifty greatest
industrialists in the world require.

WALTER B. PITKIN, *The Twilight of the American Mind*, p. 118.

6 There are men and classes of men that stand
above the common herd: the soldier, the
sailor, and the shepherd not unfrequently;
the artist rarely; rarer still, the clergyman;
the physician almost as a rule. He is
the flower (such as it is) of our civilisation.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods: Dedication*.

7 Removed from kind Arbutnot's aid,
Who knows his art but not his trade,
Preferring his regard for me
Before his credit or his fee.

SWIFT, *In Sickness*. Oct., 1714.

8 To preserve a man alive in the midst of so
many chances and hostilities, is as great a
miracle as to create him.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Dying*. Ch. 1, sec. 1.

9 But nothing is more estimable than a physician
who, having studied nature from his
youth, knows the properties of the human

body, the diseases which assail it, the remedies
which will benefit it, exercises his art
with caution, and pays equal attention to
the rich and the poor.

VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Physicians*. For Hippocratic oath see APPENDIX.

III—Doctors: Their Faults

10 The crowd of physicians has killed me.

EMPEROR ADRIAN, when dying. (MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 37.)

But, when the wit began to wheeze,
And wine had warm'd the politician,
Cur'd yesterday of my disease,
I died last night of my physician.

PRIOR, *The Remedy Worse than the Disease*.

Physicians kill more than they cure.

EDWARD WARD, *Writings*. Vol. ii, p. 328.

11 Nor bring, to see me cease to live,
Some doctor full of phrase and fame,
To shake his sapient head, and give
The ill he cannot cure a name.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *A Wish*.

12 A single doctor like a sculler plies,
And all his art and all his physic tries;
But two physicians, like a pair of oars,
Conduct you soonest to the Stygian shores.

JOHN BOOTH, *Epigrams Ancient and Modern*, p. 144.

One doctor, singly like the sculler plies,
The patient struggles, and by inches dies;
But two physicians, like a pair of oars,
Waft him right swiftly to the Stygian shores.

SAMUEL GARTE, *The Dispensary*. Quoted.

13 Though patients die, the doctor's paid.
Licens'd to kill, he gains a place
For what another mounts the gallows.

WILLIAM BROOME, *Poverty and Poetry*.

14 So liv'd our sires, ere doctors learn'd to kill,
And multiplied with theirs the weekly bill.
DRYDEN, *To John Dryden, Esq.*, l. 71.

15 Ignorance is not so damnable as humbug,
but when it prescribes pills it may happen
to do more harm.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*.

16 The body is well, but the purse is sick. (Corpus valet sed ægrotat crumena.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

"Is there no hope?" the sick man said;
The silent doctor shook his head,
And took his leave with signs of sorrow,
Despairing of his fee to-morrow.

JOHN GAY, *The Sick Man and the Angel*.

The alienist is not a joke;
He ends you cracked and leaves you broke.

KEITH PRESTON, *The Alienist*.

17 He doctors others, all diseased himself.

EURIPIDES (PLUTARCH, *Morals*. Sec. 32.)

¹ The patient's ears remorseless he assails;
Murders with jargon where his medicine
fails.

SAMUEL GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Pt. II, l. 96.

² The doctor found, when she was dead,
Her last disorder mortal.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaise*.

³ In fact he did not find M.D.'s
Worth one D — M.

THOMAS HOOD, *Jack Hall*.

⁴ When people's ill, they comes to I,
I physics, bleeds, and sweats 'em;
Sometimes they live, sometimes they die.
What's that to I? I lets 'em.

DR. J. C. LETTSOM, *On Himself*.

⁵ Diaulus, lately a doctor, is now an under-
taker; what he does as an undertaker, he
used also to do as a doctor.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, epig. 47.

⁶ The sun doth always behold your good suc-
cess, and the earth covers all your igno-
rance.

SIR JOHN MELTON, *Astrologaster*, 17. (1620)
For Greek original of this saying, which was
used by many of the seventeenth century
writers, see *Notes and Queries*, Ser. viii, vol.
6, p. 246.

If the doctor cures, the sun sees it; if he kills,
the earth hides it.

JAMES KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, p. 184.

Physicians, of all men, are most happy; what-
ever good success soever they have the world
proclaimeth, and what faults they commit the
earth covereth.

QUARLES, *Hieroglyphics of the Life of Man*.

⁷ That happens because you were never my
doctor.

PAUSANIAS, to a physician who remarked on
his great age. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms: Of*
Pausanias.)

⁸ You tell your doctor, that y' are ill,
And what does he, but write a bill,
Of which you need not read one letter:
The worse the scrawl, the dose the better.
For if you knew but what you take,
Though you recover, he must break.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto III, l. 97.

⁹ I do remember an apothecary,—
And hereabouts he dwells,—which late I
noted

In tatter'd weeds, with overwhelming brows,
Culling of simples; meagre were his looks,
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones:
And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,
An alligator stuff'd, and other skins
Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves

A beggarly account of empty boxes,
Green earthen pots, bladders and musty
seeds,
Remnants of packthread and old cakes of
roses,

Were thinly scatter'd, to make up a show.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1,
l. 37.

So modern 'pothecaries, taught the art
By doctors' bills to play the doctor's part,
Bold in the practice of mistaken rules,
Prescribe, apply, and call their masters fools.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 103.

¹⁰ Trust not the physician;
His antidotes are poison, and he slays
More than you rob.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3,
l. 434.

¹¹ Apollo was held the god of physic, and sender
of diseases. Both were originally the same
trade, and still continue.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹² In fleeing disease you fall into the hands of
the doctors. (Si morbum fugiens incidis in
medicos.)

UNKNOWN. (Line sometimes added to HORACE,
Odes, bk. II, ode 1.)

¹³ I was well; I would be better; I am here.
(Sicvo bene; per star meglio; sto qui.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on the monument of an
Italian Valetudinarian. (ADDISON, *The Spec-*
tator. No. 25.)

This comes of altering fundamental laws and
overpersuading by his landlord to take physic
(of which he died) for the benefit of the doctor.
Stavo bene (was written on his monument) ma
per star meglio, sto qui.

DRYDEN, *Dedication of the Æneid*.

DOCTRINE

See also Theology

¹⁴ Doctrine is nothing but the skin of truth
set up and stuffed.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

¹⁵ False doctrine, heresy, and schism.

Book of Common Prayer: *Litany*.

¹⁶ No dogmas nail your faith.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apol-*
ogy.

¹⁷ And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By apostolic blows and knocks.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 199.

What makes all doctrines plain and clear?—
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before
Prove false again? Two hundred more.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto i, l. 1277.

¹ Carried about with every wind of doctrine.
New Testament: Ephesians, iv, 14.
 Carried away with every blast of vain doctrine.
Book of Common Prayer: St. Mark's Day.
 Blown about with every wind of criticism.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, 1784.)

² Adieu, and remember my doctrines. (*Χαίρετε καὶ ἀναμνηστέ τὰ δόγματα.*)
 ERICURUS. (*Greek Anthology. Bk. vii, epig. 105.*)

³ Doctrines, as infections, fear,
 Which are not steeped in vinegar.
 MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 339.

⁴ Any doctrine that will not bear investigation
 is not a fit tenant for the mind of an honest
 man.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Intellectual Development*.

⁵ Though all the winds of doctrine were let
 loose to play upon the earth, so Truth be in
 the field, we do ingloriously, by licensing
 and prohibiting, to misdoct her strength.
 MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

⁶ He who receives
 Light from above, from the Fountain of
 Light,
 No other doctrine needs, though granted
 true.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained. Bk. iv, l. 288.*

⁷ From the age of fifteen, dogma has been
 the fundamental principle of my religion.
 I know of no other religion; I cannot enter
 into the idea of any other sort of religion;
 religion, as a mere sentiment, is to me a
 dream and a mockery.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Apologia pro Vita Sua*.
 Ch. 2.

But, whatso'er they do or say, I'll build a Chris-
 tian's hope
 On incense and on altar-lights, on chasuble and
 cope.

BRET HARTE, *The Ritoist*.

⁸ Live to explain thy doctrine by thy life.
 MATTHEW PRIOR, *To Dr. Sherlock*.

No doctrine, however high, however true, can
 make men happy until it is translated into life.
 HENRY VAN DYKE, *Joy and Power*.

DOGS

I—Dogs: Apothegms

¹ Who loves me will love my dog also. (*Qui me amat, amet et canem meum.*)

St. BERNARD, *In Festo Sancti Michaelis: Sermo Primus*. (c. 1150)

Who loves me loves my dog. (*Qui m'aime il aime mon chien.*)

Le ROUX DE LUXE, *Trésor de Jehan de Meung*,
 l. 1567. 13th century MS.

Whosoever loveth me loveth my bound.
 Sir THOMAS MORE, *Sermon on the Lord's Prayer*. (c. 1530)

Love me, love my dog.
 JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs. Pt. ii, ch. 9*. (1546)

Who loves Jack, loves his dog. (*Qui aime Jean, aime son chien.*)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

¹⁰ A dog starved at his master's gate
 Predicts the ruin of the state.
 WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auricles of Innocence*.

¹¹ Foxes, rejoice! here buried lies your foe.
 ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy: Autumn*, l. 332. Quoted as inscribed on a stone
 in the wall of Euston Park, in memory of a
 hound.

¹² Dogs begin in jest and end in earnest.
 H. C. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 345.

¹³ It is hard to teach an old dog tricks.
 WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 326. (1605)
 An old dog will learn no new tricks.
 THOMAS D'URFEY, *Quixote. Pt. i, li, 1*.

We are an ancient and dignified people, and you
 cannot teach an old dog new tricks.
 IAN HAY, *The Shallow End*, p. 5.

¹⁴ Mother of dead dogs.
 CARLYLE, *Reminiscences. Vol. i*, p. 257. Quoted.
 FROUDE, *Life in London. Vol. i*, p. 196.

¹⁵ A dog's nose is ever cold.
 JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 72, (1639)

¹⁶ Give a dog an ill name and hang him.
 GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *Polly Honeycombe. Sc. 4*. (1760)

¹⁷ Diogenes, a true-born son of Zeus, a hound
 of heaven. (*Διογένης Ζαῖρος γένος ἀλφειῶν τε κύνων.*)

CERCIDAS of Crete. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes. Sec. 77.*)

The Hound of Heaven.
 FRANCIS THOMPSON. Title of poem.

I am called a dog because I fawn on those who
 give me anything, I yelp at those who refuse,
 and I set my teeth in rascals.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes. Sec. 60.*)

¹⁸ Try that bone on some other dog.
 CERVANTES, *Don Quixote. Pt. i, ch. 32*.

¹⁹ 'Twould make a dog laugh.
 J. P. COLLIER, *Roxburghe Ballads*, 158. (c. 1603)

To hear how W. Symonds do commend and look
 sadly . . . would make a dog laugh.
 PERCY, *Diary*, 8 Jan., 1664.

²⁰ Unmissed but by his dogs and by his groom.
 COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 95.

¹ "I beg its little pardon," said Mr. Mantalini.
... "It's all up with its handsome friend.
He has gone to the demnition bow-wows."
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Pt. ii, ch. 32.

² A living dog is better than a dead lion.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, ix, 4.

At this rate a dead dog would indeed be better than a living lion.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell*, *Life*, ii, 257.)

³ So, when two dogs are fighting in the streets,
With a third dog one of the two dogs meets;
With angry teeth he bites him to the bone,
And this dog smarts for what that dog has done.

FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 5.

Thus when a barber and a collier fight,
The barber beats the luckless collier—white;
The dusty collier beaves his ponderous sack,
And big with vengeance beats the barber—black.
In comes the brick-dust man, with grime o'er spread,

And beats the collier and the barber—red:
Black, red and white in various clouds are tost,
And in the dust they raise the combatants are lost.

CHRISTOPHER SMART, *The Trip to Cambridge*.

⁴ Who sleepeth with dogs shall rise with fleas.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 29. (1578)

⁵ The watch-dog's voice that bayed the whispering wind.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 121.

'Tis sweet to hear the honest watch-dog's bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 123.

⁶ And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,

Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,
And curs of low degree.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*.

⁷ When a dog is drowning, every one offers him drink.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentium*.

⁸ Dogs, ye have had your day. (*ὦ κύων*.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxii, l. 35. (Pope, tr.)

A dog bath a day.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11. (1546)

Let's spend while we may,

Each dog bath his day.

J. P. COLLIER, *Roxburghe Ballads*. Pt. i, p. 184.

Let Hercules himself do what he may,

The cat will mew, the dog will have his day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 315.

I've heard a good old proverb say

That ev'ry dog has got his day.

EDWARD WAND, *Hudibras Redivivus*. Pt. II, canto iii, l. 18.

⁹ It is bad to awaken a sleeping dog. (*Il fait mal éveiller le chien qui dort.*)

LE ROUX DE LINCY, *Trésor de Jehan de Meung*. 13th century MS. Quoted as a proverb. Used frequently by medieval writers.

It is nought good a sleeping hound to wake.

CHAUCEY, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. III, l. 764.

It is evil waking of a sleeping dog.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Bk. I, ch. 10.

Wake not a sleeping wolf.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 174;

Henry VIII. Act i, sc. 1, l. 122.

Do not disturb the sleeping dog. (*Non stuzzicare il cane che dorme.*)

ALESSANDRO ALLEGRI, *Rime e Prose*.

Let sleeping dogs lie—who wants to rouse 'em?

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 39.

¹⁰ Killing the dog does not cure the bite.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN.

¹¹ The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

New Testament: Matthew, xv, 27.

¹² The censure of a dog is something no man can stand.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *The Haunted Bookshop*, p. 193.

¹³ The wild boar is often held by a small dog. (*A cane non magno saepe tenetur aper.*)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 422.

¹⁴ The dog is turned to his own vomit again.

New Testament: II Peter, ii, 22.

¹⁵ I have eaten the dog's tongue; I must speak the truth. (*De re tamen ego verum dicam, qui linguam caninam comedi.*)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 43.

¹⁶ I am his Highness' dog at Kew;

Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?

ALEXANDER POPE, *Engraved on the Collar of a Dog Which He Gave to His Royal Highness*. The Royal Highness in question was Frederick, Prince of Wales.

¹⁷ Brag's a good dog, but Holdfast is a better.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

And holdfast is the only dog, my duck.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 53.

¹⁸ The more I see of men, the more I admire dogs. (*Plus je vois les hommes, plus j'admire les chiens.*)

MADAME ROLAND. Attributed also to Ouida and to Madame de Sévigné. (*See Notes and Queries*, ser. x, vol. xii, p. 292.)

The more I see of the representatives of the people, the more I admire my dogs. (*Plus je vois des représentants du peuple, plus j'admire mes chiens.*)

LAMARTINE. (*Count d'Orsay, Letter to John Forster*, 1850.)

The best thing about man is the dog. (Ce qu'il y a de mieux dans l'homme, c'est le chien.)

BELLOU, *Siège de Calais*. Quoted by Voltaire.

The more one comes to know men, the more one admires dogs. (Plus on apprend à connaître l'homme, plus on apprend à estimer le chien.)

JOUSSENET. (FRANCHER, *La Légende Dorée des Bêtes*, p. 191.)

1 A staff is quickly found to beat a dog.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 171.

2 Mine enemy's dog,

Though he had bit me, should have stood that night Against my fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 35.

3 A gentle hound should never play the cur.

JOHN SKELTON, *Garland of Laurell*, l. 1435.

I like a bit of a mongrel myself, whether it's a man or a dog: they're the best for everyday.

BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 19.

4 Every dog is a lion at home.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 36. (1666)

5 Hunger and ease is a dog's life.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 276. (1666)

6 To dog in the manger some liken I could.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundredth Good Pointes of Husbandrie*, 69 (1580). Gower (*Confessio Amantis*, ii, 54, c. 1390), and Caxton (*Esoppe*, 1484), both tell the fable of the dog who kept the ox away from the hay (Lucian, *Timon*), but, so far as known, Tussey was the first to use the phrase, "dog in the manger."

Like a dog in the manger, he doth only keep it because it shall do nobody else good, hurting himself and others.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 12.

Nothing in the world so hateful as a dog in the manger.

PEPPY, *Diary*, 25 Nov., 1663.

7 If you pick up a starving dog and make him prosperous, he will not bite you. That is the principal difference between a dog and a man.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

8 A dog so-called from its not singing. (Canis a non canendo.)

VARRO, *De Lingua Latina*.

9 A reasonable amount o' fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog.

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT, *David Harum*, p. 284.

10 The spaniels of the world.

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 1.

11 The yellowest cur I ever knew

Was to the boy who loved him true.

UNKNOWN, *The Dog*.

II—Dogs: Their Bark and Bite

12 Dogs barking aloof bite not at hand.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, 321. (1605)

Dogs that bark at a distance never bite.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1317.

13 Dogs bark as they are bred, and fawn as they are fed.

A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 140.

At thieves I bark'd, at lovers wag'd my tail, And thus I pleased both Lord and Lady Frail.

JOHN WILKES, *Epitaph on the Lap-dog of Lady Frail*.

14 An old dog barks not in vain.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Frutes*. Fo. 28. (1578)

Old dogs bark not for nothing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3711.

15 Presumed to bark the more that he might bite the less.

FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. viii, sec. 2. (1655)

His bark is worse than his bite.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Her new bark is worse than ten times her old bite.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 28.

16 If the old dog bark, he gives counsel.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

17 A dog will bark ere he bite.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.

Dogs ought to bark before they bite.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1316.

18 Those dogs bite least that greatest barking keep.

THOMAS HOWELL, *H. His Deviser*, 30. (1581)

19 They are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark.

Old Testament: Isaiah, lvi, 10.

20 A waking dog doth afar off bark at a sleeping lion.

JOHN LYL, *Endymion*. Act iii, sc. 1. (1591)

21 Like dogs that bark by custom.

JAMES MADDE, *Celestina: Dedication*. (1631)

It is a common proverb, "Dogs bark more for custom than fierceness."

SIR GEORGE WHARTON, *Merlini Anglici: Preface*. (1647)

22 What! keep a dog and bark myself!

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

I won't keep a dog and bark myself.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1. (1738)

23 A cowardly cur barks more fiercely than it bites. (Canis timidus vehementius latrat quam mordet.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUPE, *De Robus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, vii, 14.

- 1
Dogs bark at me as I halt by them.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 23.
- 2
Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so;
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature, too.
ISAAC WAITS, *Divine Songs*. No. 16.
- 8
The bitch biteth ill when she berke still.
UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, 137. (c. 1270)
A still dog bites sore.
UNKNOWN, *Tell-Trothes*, IS. (1593)
The slowest barker is the surest biter.
D. TUVILL, *Vade Mecum*, 130. (1638)
It is the mute hound that bites the hardest.
A. CONAN DOYLE, *Sir Nigel*. Ch. 14. (1906)
- III—Dogs: Friends and Companions
- People who lived here long ago
Did by this stone, it seems, intend
To name for future times to know
The dachs-hound, Geist, their little friend.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Geist's Grave*.
- 5
He was such a dear little cock-tailed pup.
R. H. BARHAM, *Mr. Peter's Story*.
- 6
Nay, brother of the sod,
What part hast thou in God?
What spirit art thou of?
It answers, "Love."
KATHARINE LEE BATES, *Laddie*.
- 7
But the poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend.
BYRON, *Inscription on a Newfoundland Dog*.
- 8
On the green banks of Shannon, when Shee-
lah was nigh,
No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;
No harp like my own could so cheerily play,
And wherever I went was my poor dog Tray.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Harper*.
Old dog Tray's ever faithful,
Grief cannot drive him away;
He's gentle, he is kind; I'll never, never find
A better friend than old dog Tray.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Old Dog Tray*.
- 9
His faithful dog salutes the smiling guest.
CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. B6.
- 10
And still I like to fancy that,
Somewhere beyond the Styx's bound,
Sir Guy's tall phantom stoops to pat
His little phantom hound!
PATRICK R. CHALMERS, "Hold."
- 11
He's dead. Oh! lay him gently in the ground!
And may his tomb be by this verse re-
nowned:
Here Shock, the pride of all his kind, is
laid,

- Who fawned like man, but ne'er like man
betrayed.
JOHN GAY, *An Elegy on a Lap-Dog*.
- 12
In dreams I see them spring to greet,
With rapture more than tail can tell,
Their master of the silent feet
Who whistles o'er the asphodel,
And through the dim Elysian bounds
Leads all his cry of little hounds.
JOHN HALSHAM, *My Last Terrier*.
- 13
There is sorrow enough in the natural way
From men and women to fill our day;
And when we are certain of sorrow in store
Why do we always arrange for more?
*Brothers and Sisters, I bid you beware
Of giving your heart to a dog to tear.*
RUDYARD KIPLING, "The Power of the Dog."
- Into the Presence, flattening while I crawl—
From head to tail, I do confess it all.
Mine was the fault—deal me the stripes—but
spare
The Pointed Finger which I cannot bear!
The Dreadful Tone in which my Name is named,
That sends me 'neath the sofa-frill ashamed!
(Yet to be near thee I would face the woe.)
If Thou reject me, whither shall I go?
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Supplication of the Black
Aberdeen*.
- 14
The curate thinks you have no soul;
I know that he has none.
ST. JOHN LUCAS, *The Curate Thinks*.
But in some canine Paradise
Your wraith, I know, rebukes the moon.
ST. JOHN LUCAS, *TO a Dog*.
- 15
Fierce in the woods, gentle in the home.
(*Silvis aspera, blanda domi.*)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, epig. 69, l. 2.
- 16
The dog is man's best friend.
He has a tail on one end.
Up in front he has teeth.
And four legs underneath.
OGDEN NASH, *An Introduction to Dogs*.
- 17
Histories are more full of examples of the
fidelity of dogs than of friends.
POPE, *Letters to and from H. Cromwell, Esq.*
Letter 10, 9 Oct., 1709.
- 18
I have a dog of Blenheim birth,
With fine long ears and full of mirth;
And sometimes, running o'er the plain,
He tumbles on his nose:
But quickly jumping up again,
Like lightning on he goes!
JOHN RUSKIN, *My Dog Dash*.
- 19
Two dogs of black St. Hubert's breed,
Unmatched for courage, breath, and speed.
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, ft. 7.

¹ The little dogs and all,
Tray, Blanche, and Sweetheart, see, they
bark at me.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 65.

Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel grim,
Hound or spaniel, brach or lyn,
Or bobtail tyke or trundle-tail.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 71.

Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men;
As hounds, and greyhounds, mongrels, spaniels,
curs,
Shoughs, water-rugs and demi-wolves, are clept
All by the name of dogs: the valued file
Distinguishes the swift, the slow, the subtle,
The housekeeper, the hunter, every one
According to the gift which bounteous nature
Hath in him closed,

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 92.

² Mine is no narrow creed,
And He who gave thee being did not frame
The mystery of life to be the sport
Of merciless Man. There is another world
For all that live and move,—a better one!
Where the proud bipeds, who would fain
confine

Infinite goodness to the little bounds
Of their own charity, may envy thee.

SOUTHEY, *On the Death of a Favourite Spaniel*.

³ And the young man's dog [went] with them.
Apocrypha: Tobit, v, 16.

⁴ We are two travellers, Roger and I.
Roger's my dog.—Come here, you scamp!
Jump for the gentlemen,—mind your eye!
Over the table,—look out for the lamp!—
The rogue is growing a little old;
Five years we've tramped through wind and
weather,

And slept out-doors when nights were cold,
And ate and drank—and starved—together.
J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *The Vagabonds*.

⁵ The stone tells that it covers the white
Maltese dog, Eumelus' faithful companion.
They called him Bull while he still lived, but
now the silent paths of night possess his
voice.

TYNNES, *Epitaph on a Dog*. (*Greek Anthology*.
Bk. vii, No. 211.)

⁶ Gentlemen of the Jury: The one absolutely
unselfish friend that man can have in this
selfish world, the one that never deserts
him, the one that never proves ungrateful
or treacherous, is his dog.

SENATOR GEORGE GRAHAM VEST, *Eulogy on the
Dog*. (ELBERT HUBBARD, *Pig-Pen Fete*, p.
178.)

⁷ His friends he loved. His fellest earthly
foes—

Cats—I believe he did but feign to hate.
My hand will miss the insinuated nose,
Mine eyes the tail that wagged contempt
at Fate.

WILLIAM WATSON, *An Epitaph*.

⁸ My little old dog:

A heart-beat At my feet.

EDITH WHARTON, *A Lyrical Epigram*.

⁹ Once he passed by as a dog was being beaten,
and pitying it, spoke as follows: "Stop and
beat it not; for the soul is that of a friend."

XENOPHANTIS, *Of Diogenes*. (*Greek Anthology*.
Bk. vii, epig. 120.)

DOLLAR, THE

¹⁰ The Americans have little faith. They rely
on the power of the dollar.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures*:
Man the Reformer.

¹¹ You know a dollar would go much farther
in those days.

W. M. EVARTS, to Lord Coleridge, during a
visit to Mount Vernon, when the latter re-
marked that he had heard that Washington
was able to throw a dollar across the Po-
tomac. (LUCY, *Diary of Two Parliaments*.)
"But," said Mr. Everts, "I met a journalist
just afterwards who said, 'Oh, Mr. Everts,
you should have said that it was a small
matter to throw a dollar across the Potomac
for a man who had chucked a Sovereign
across the Atlantic.'" (*Collections and Re-
collections*, p. 181.)

¹² "The American nation in the Sixth Ward is
a fine people," he says. "They love th' eagle,"
he says, "on the back iv a dollar."
F. P. DUNNE, *Mr. Dooley in Peace and War*:
Oratory on Politics.

¹³ The almighty dollar, that great object of
universal devotion throughout our land,
seems to have no genuine devotees in these
peculiar villages.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Wolfers's Roost: The
Creole Village*. First appeared in the *Knicker-
bocker Magazine*, Nov., 1836.

As we swept away from the shore I cast back a
wistful eye upon the moss grown roofs and an-
cient elms of the village and prayed that the
inhabitants might long retain their happy igno-
rance—their absence of all enterprise and im-
provements—their respect for the fiddle and
their contempt for the Almighty Dollar.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Crayon Papers: The
Creole Village*. (1837)

"The Almighty Dollar" is the only object of
worship.

UNKNOWN, *Editorial*, *Philadelphia Public
Ledger*, 2 Dec., 1836.

¹⁴ Till he disbursed at Saint Colum's inch

Ten thousand dollars to our general use.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 61. Dollar was the English name of the large German silver coin called *shaler*, and also of the large silver Spanish coin called the Spanish dollar, or piece of eight, as containing eight reals.

Gonzalo: Comes to the entertainer—

Sebastian: A dollar.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 18.

¹ Dollar Diplomacy.

AUTHOR UNKNOWN. A term applied in 1910 to the activities of Philander Knox, Secretary of State, in securing opportunities for the employment of American capital abroad. (*Harper's Weekly*, 23 Apr., 1910, p. 8.)

DONKEY, see *Ass*

DOUBT

See also *Atheism*

I—Doubt: *Apothegma*

² When in doubt do nowt.

BRIDGE, *Cheshire Proverbs*, 155.

¹ Who knows most, doubts not.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Two Poets of Croisic*, l. 158.

⁴ He could raise scruples dark and nice,
And after solve 'em in a trice:

As if Divinity had catch'd
The itch, on purpose to be scratch'd.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 163.

⁵ My mind is in a state of philosophical doubt.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*. 30 Apr., 1830.

⁶ I don't believe there's no sich a person.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 49. Betsy Prig, referring to an imaginary Mrs. Harris.

⁷ I am the doubter and the doubt.

EMERSON, *Brahma*.

⁸ Scepticism is unbelief in cause and effect.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Scepticism is slow suicide.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.
A skeptic is not one who doubts, but one who examines.

SAINTE-BEVIS.

⁹ He that casteth all doubts shall never be resolved.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2063.

¹⁰ Of that there is no manner of doubt—
No probable, possible shadow of doubt—
No possible doubt whatever.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Gondoliers*. Act 1.

¹¹ I will listen to any one's convictions, but
pray keep your doubts to yourself.

GORTZ, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

DOUBT

¹² Man may doubt here and there, but mankind does not doubt. The universal conscience is larger than the individual conscience, and that constantly comes in to correct and check our own infidelity.

H. R. HAWES, *Speech in Season*. Bk. iii, 328.

¹³ How prone to doubt, how cautious are the wise!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiii, l. 375. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁴ Human minds so move about,
Only if fenced round with doubt;
Only if denied their grasp
Gain the everlasting clasp.
Only streams which fettered be
Fret their way at last to sea.

LAURENCE HOUSMAN, *Bonds*.

¹⁵ I took thought, and invented what I conceived to be the appropriate title of "agnostic." It came into my head as suggestively antithetic to the "Gnostic" of Church history who professed to know so much about the very things of which I was ignorant, and I took the earliest opportunity of parading it at our society, to show that I, too, had a tail like the other foxes. To my great satisfaction, the term took; and when the *Spectator* had stood godfather to it, any suspicion in the minds of respectable people that a knowledge of its parentage might have awakened was, of course, completely lulled.

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, *Agnosticism*. (Nineteenth Century, Feb., 1889.)

¹⁶ There is no doubt in this book.

The Koran. Ch. 1.

¹⁷ An honest man can never surrender an honest doubt.

WALTER MALONE, *The Agnostic's Creed*.

¹⁸ O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

New Testament: Matthew, xiv, 31. (Modice fidel, quare dubitasti?—Vulgate.)

Though thus, my friend, so long employed,
And so much midnight oil destroyed,
I must confess, my searches past,
I only learned to doubt at last.

THOMAS MOORE, *Mortality*.

¹⁹ She who, wise as she was fair,
For subtle doubts had simple clues.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House: Epilogue*. Pt. iii.

²⁰ I do not like, "but yet," it does allay
The good precedence; lie upon "but yet!"
"But yet" is as a gaoler to bring forth
Some monstrous malefactor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 50.

And yet another yet.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act II, sc. 1, l. 126.

¹ No hinge, nor loop To hang a doubt on.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 356.

² Cleave ever to the sunnier side of doubt.
TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 68.

For all my mind is clouded with a doubt.
TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 426.

³ When the mind is in doubt, slight influences
impel it hither and thither. (Dum in dubios
animus, paulo momento huc vel illuc impel-
litur.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 268. (Act I, sc. 5.)

⁴ I follow my law and fulfil it all duly—
And look! when your doubt runneth high,
North points to the needle!

EDITH M. THOMAS, *The Compass*.

⁵ The slow-consenting Academic doubt.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. II, l. 240.

⁶ Doubt makes the mountain which faith can
move.

UNKNOWN. (*Toledo* [Ohio] *Blade*, Jan., 1931.)

II—Doubt: Its Virtues

⁷ I love the doubt, the dark, the fear,
That still surroundeth all things here.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Hymn to Death*.

⁸ Who never doubted never half believed;
Where doubt, there truth is,—'tis her shadow.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

⁹ Rather I prize the doubt
Low kinds exist without,
Finished and finite clods, untroubled by a
spark.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 3.

I love not mystery or doubt.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto III, st. 11.

¹⁰ Doubt charms me no less than knowledge.
(Non menche savor, dubbiar m' aggrata.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto XI, l. 93.

¹¹ The first step towards philosophy is in-
credulity.

DENIS DIDEROT, *Last Conversation*.

By doubting we come at the truth. (Dubitando
ad veritatem pervenimus.)

CICERO.

¹² Doubt is the beginning, not the end, of wis-
dom.

GEORGE LEE, *Jottings*.

¹³ Too much doubt is better than too much
credulity.

ROBERT G. INgersoll, *How to Reform Man-
kind*.

¹⁴ The man that feareth, Lord, to doubt,
In that fear doubteth thee.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Disciple*. Pt. XXXII, st. 15.

¹⁵ To doubt is safer than to be secure.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹⁶ William James used to preach the "will to
believe." For my part, I should wish to
preach the "will to doubt." . . . What is
wanted is not the will to believe, but the
wish to find out, which is the exact oppo-
site.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 155.

¹⁷ To be once in doubt Is once to be resolv'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 179.

The road to resolution lies by doubt.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. IV, emb. 2.

¹⁸ Modest doubt is call'd The beacon of the wise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act II, sc.
2, l. 15.

¹⁹ To believe with certainty we must begin with
doubting.

STANISLAUS, KING OF POLAND, *Maxims*. No. 61.

²⁰ There lives more faith in honest doubt,
Believe me, than in half the creeds.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xcvi, st. 3.

²¹ Ever insurgent let me be,
Make me more daring than devout;
From sleek contentment keep me free,
And fill me with a buoyant doubt.

LOUIS UNTERMEYER, *Prayer*.

III—Doubt: Its Penalties

²² I hope, I fear, resolved, and yet I doubt,
I'm cold as ice, and yet I burn as fire;
I wot not what, and yet I much desire,
And trembling too, am desperately stout.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, EARL OF STIRLING, *Au-
rora*. Sonnet lxviii.

²³ Doubt is the accomplice of tyranny.

AMEL, *Journal*, 30 Dec., 1966.

²⁴ Through doubt error acquires honour; truth
suffers repulse.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt.
I, Bk. 4, ch. 1.

²⁵ There are minutes that fix the fate
Of battles and of nations,
(Christening the generations.)

When valor were all too late,
If a moment's doubt be harbored.

HENRY HOWARD BROWNE, *The Bay Fight*.

²⁶ Melt, and dispel, ye spectre-doubts, that roll
Cimmerian darkness on the parting soul!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 263.

¹ O Incredulity! the wit of fools,
That slovenly will split on all things fair;
The coward's castle, and the sluggard's
cradle.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *De Guiana*, l. 86.

² Uncertain ways unsafest are,
And doubt a greater mischief than despair.
SM JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*.

³ You prove only too clearly that seeking to
know is often but learning to doubt. (Vous
ne prouvez que trop que chercher à connaître
n'est souvent qu'apprendre à douter.)

ANTOINETTE DE DESHOULIÈRES, *Epigram*. Elaborating the French proverb: "Chercher à connaître c'est chercher à douter."

⁴ Doubt indulged soon becomes doubt realized.

FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL, *Royal Bounty*.

⁵ Knowledge of divine things is lost to us by
incredulity.

HERACLITUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Coriolanus*.)

⁶ Chase Anguish and doubt and fear and sorrow
and pain

From mortal or immortal minds.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 557.

⁷ But the gods are dead—
Ay, Zeus is dead, and all the gods but Doubt,
And doubt is brother devil to Despair!

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Prometheus: Christ*.

⁸ Now conscience chills her, and now passion
burns,

And atheism and religion take their turns;
A very heathen in the carnal part,
Yet still a sad, good Christian at her heart.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. li, l. 65. Referring to the Duchess of Hamilton.

⁹ He that doubteth is damned.

New Testament: Romans, xiv, 23.

He who doubts is damned: See AMERICA: FAMOUS PHRASES.

¹⁰ We talk of a credulous vulgar without always
recollecting that there is a vulgar incredulity,
which . . . finds it easier to doubt than to
examine.

SCOTT, *Fair Maid of Perth: Introduction*.

¹¹ I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confined, bound in
To saucy doubts and fears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 24.

Doubts, horrors, superstitious fears
Saddened and dimmed descending years.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 17.

¹² Our doubts are traitors

And make us lose the good we oft might
win

By fearing to attempt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 77.

¹³ You tell me, doubt is Devil-born.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xcvi, st. 1.

Leave thou thy sister, when she prays,
Her early heaven, her happy views;
Nor thou with shadowed hint confuse
A life that leads melodious days.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxxiii, st. 2.

DOVE

See also Eagle

¹⁴ And there my little dove did sit
With feathers softly brown.

E. B. BROWNING, *My Doves*.

¹⁵ Of doves I have a dainty pair
Which, when you please to take the air,
About your head shall gently hover,
Your clear brow from the sun to cover,
And with their nimble wings shall fan you
That neither cold nor heat shall tan you,
And like umbrellas, with their feathers
Shield you in all sorts of weathers.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *My Doves*.

¹⁶ As when the dove returning bore the mark
Of earth restor'd to the long lab'ring ark,
The relics of mankind, secure of rest,
Oped every window to receive the guest,
And the fair bearer of the message bless'd.

DRAYTON, *To Her Grace of Ormond*, l. 70.

¹⁷ But the dove found no rest for the sole of
her foot.

Old Testament: Genesis, viii, 9.

¹⁸ Listen, sweet Dove, unto my song,
And spread thy golden wings in me;
Hatching my tender heart so long,
Till it get wing and fly away with Thee.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church: Whitsunday*.

¹⁹ But who does hawk at eagles with a dove?

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Sacrifice*.

²⁰ See how that pair of billing doves
With open murmurs own their loves
And, heedless of censorious eyes,
Pursue their unpolluted joys:
No fears of future want molest
The downy quiet of their nest.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Verses Written in a Garden*.

²¹ The Dove,
On silver pinions, wing'd her peaceful way,
MONTGOMERY, *The Pelican Island*. Canto i, l. 173.

¹ As the hawk is wont to pursue the trembling dove. (Ut solet accipiter trepidas agitare columbas.)

OWD, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. v, l. 606.

² Doves have made a nest in the soldier's helmet: see how Venus loveth Mars. (Militis in galea nidum fecere columbæ: Apparet Marti quam sit amica Venus.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmenta*. No. 96.

³ Not half so swift the trembling doves can fly,

When the fierce eagle cleaves the liquid sky;
Not half so swiftly the fierce eagle moves,
When thro' the clouds he drives the trembling doves.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 185.

And mine to fly like doves whom th' eagle doth affray.

SPENSER, *Færie Queene*. Bk. v, canto xii, st. 5.

⁴ Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away and be at rest.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lv, 6.

The Wings of the Dove.

HENRY JAMES. Title of novel.

⁵ As patient as the female dove.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 309.

Thou wilt be as valiant as the wrathful dove, or most magnanimous mouse.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 171.

The dove and very blessed spirit of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 46.

⁶ I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 84.

Modest as the dove.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 295.

⁷ Doves will peck in safeguard of their brood.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 18.

⁸ Who will not change a raven for a dove?

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 114.

So shows a snowy dove trooping with crows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, 5, 50.

⁹ In the spring a livelier iris change: on the burnish'd dove.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 19.

¹⁰ And oft I heard the tender dove
In firry woodlands making moan.

TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*, l. 41.

I heard a Stock-dove sing or say
His homely tale, this very day;
His voice was buried among trees,
Yet to be come at by the breeze:

He did not cease; but cooed—and cooed;

And somewhat pensively he wooed:

He sang of love, with quiet blending,

Slow to begin, and never ending;

Of serious faith, and inward glee;

That was the song,—the song for me!

WORDSWORTH, *O Nightingale! Thou Surely Art*.

DOWRY

See also Marriage and Money

¹¹ Often in marriage the dowry, if overlarge, becomes a cause of offense. (Sæpe in conjugis fit noxia, si nimia est dos.)

AUSONIUS, *Technopaegnon*. Sec. vii, l. 1.

¹² Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,

The nice yellow guineas for me!

BURNS, *Hey for a Lass wi' a Tocher*.

Oh, gie me the lass that has acres o' charms,

Oh, gie me the lass wi' the weel-stockit farms.

BURNS, *Hey for a Lass wi' a Tocher*.

¹³ He who gets a dowry with his wife, sells himself for it.

EURIPIDES, *Phædon*: *Fragment*.

I sold myself for a dowry. (Dote imperium vendidi.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 87. (Act i, sc. 1.)

¹⁴ Old women's gold is not ugly.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹⁵ There is no character so contemptible as a man that is a fortune-hunter.

GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 5.

¹⁶ A great dowry is a bed full of brabbles.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 754.

¹⁷ I would rather be poor a thousand times over than grow wealthy through my wife.
St. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, *Marriages as They Were and as They Are*, ii, 355.

¹⁸ Nor has he pined under the darts of Venus; he was never burnt by her torch. It was the dowry that lighted his fires, the dowry that shot those arrows. (Nec pharetris Veneris macer est aut lampade fervet; Inde facies ardent, veniunt a date sagittæ.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 138.

¹⁹ Alas that I took Crobyle to wife,
With sixteen talents and a foot of nose.

MENANDER, *Plocium*. Frag. 402.

²⁰ I do not consider that my dowry is that which people call a dowry, but purity and modesty and quiet desire.

PLAUTUS, *Amphitryon*, l. 839. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

She is herself a dowry.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 244.

¹ Money is a beautiful dowry. (Pulchra edepol
dos pecuniast.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 180. (Act II, sc. 1.)

² I'll give thee this plague for thy dowry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act III, sc. 3, l. 140.

³ A dowry for a queen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act II, sc.
1, l. 8.

Her dowry shall weigh equal with a queen.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 486.

⁴ I tell you, he that can lay hold of her
Shall have the chinks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act I, sc. 5,
l. 118.

⁵ Only this thing is said;

That white and gold and red,
God's three chief words, man's bread
And oil and wine,
Were given her for dowers.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Madonna Mia*, St. 8.

DRAMA, see Stage

DREAMS

I—Dreams: Apothegms

¹ I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side.

ALFRED BUNN, *Bohemian Girl: Song*.

² Life and love are all a dream.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Lament*, l. 8.

³ I had a dream, which was not all a dream.

BYRON, *Darkness*, l. 1.

⁴ A change came o'er the spirit of my dream.

BYRON, *The Dream*, St. 3.

⁵ Thy wise dreams and fables of the sky,

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. II, l. 208. (Pope, tr.)

⁶ The vain dreams of a sick man. (*Ægri somnia*
vanæ.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 7.

⁷ In solitude we have our dreams to ourselves,
and in company we agree to dream in con-
cert.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*, No. 32.

⁸ The more a man dreams, the less he be-
lieves.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*, 2nd ser., p. 101.

⁹ It is the fault of dreamers to fear fate.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*, Act I.

¹⁰ Dreams grow holy put in action.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Philip and Mildred*.

¹¹ As a dream when one awaketh.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxiii, 20.

We are near awakening when we dream that we
dream.

NOVALIS, *Fragment*. (Carlyle, tr.)

¹² Foolish men have foolish dreams.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 762.

¹³ A dream itself is but a shadow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 266.

Half our daylight faith's a fable;

Sleep disports with shadows too.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *A Dream*, l. 5.

¹⁴ A dream's but the ghost of a shadow.

JOSEPH DEVLIN, *The Girl That I Loved When
a Boy*.

¹⁵ Dreams are true while they last, and do we
not live in dreams?

TENNYSON, *The Higher Pantheism*.

¹⁶ So runs my dream.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Pt. liv, st. 5.

II—Dreams: Their Cause

¹⁷ If ever I ate a good supper at night,
I dreamed of the Devil, and waked in a
fright.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEE, *The New Bath Guide*.

¹⁸ Like the dreams,
Children of night, of indigestion bred.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Candidate*, l. 784.

¹⁹ Dreams in their development have breath,
And tears, and tortures, and the touch of
joy;

They leave a weight upon our waking
thoughts;

They take a weight from off our waking
toils;

They do divide our being; they become

A portion of ourselves as of our time,

And look like heralds of eternity.

BYRON, *The Dream*, St. 1.

²⁰ All dreams, as in old Galen I have read,
Are from repletion and complexion bred,
From rising fumes of indigested food,
And noxious humours that infect the blood.

DAYDEN, *Fables; The Cock and the Fox*, l. 140.

²¹ Dreams are but interludes which fancy makes:
When Monarch-Reason sleeps, this mimic wakes;
Compounds a medley of disjointed things,
A mob of cobblers and a court of kings:
Light fumes are merry, grosser fumes are sad;
Both are the reasonable soul run mad:
And many monstrous forms in sleep we see,
That neither were, nor are, nor e'er can be.

DAYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 325. The
fourth line is probably a misprint for "A
court of cobblers and a mob of kings."

²² Two diverse gates there are of bodiless
dreams,

These of sawn ivory, and those of horn.

Such dreams as issue where the ivory gleams
Fly without fate, and turn our hopes to scorn.
But dreams which issue through the burn-
ished horn,

What man soe'er beholds them on his bed,
These work with virtue and of truth are born.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xix, l. 562. (Worsley, tr.)

Two gates of Sleep there are, whereof the one is
said to be of horn, and thereby an easy outlet
is given to true shades; the other gleaming with
the sheen of polished ivory, but false are the
dreams sent by the spirits to the world above.
(Sunt geminæ Somni poræ; quarum altera
fertur

Cornes, qua veris facilis datur exitus umbris,
Altera candenti perfecta nitens elephanto,
Sed falsa ad cælum mittunt insomnia Mænes.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 893.

Sleep gives his name to portals twain:

One all of horn they say,

Through which authentic spectres gain

Quick exit into day,

And one which bright with ivory gleams,
Whence Pluto sends delusive dreams.

VERGIL, *Æneid*, vi, 893. (Conington, tr.)

Two gates the silent house of Sleep adorn:
Of polished ivory this, that of transparent horn;
True visions through transparent horn arise;
Through polished ivory pass deluding lies.

VERGIL, *Æneid*, vi, 893. (Dryden, tr.)

Some dreams we have are nothing else but
dreams,

Unnatural and full of contradictions;

Yet others of our most romantic schemes
Are something more than fictions.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Haunted House*. Pt. i, st. 1.

How light
Must dreams themselves be; seeing they're
more slight

Than the mere nothing that engenders them!
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 754.

For what one has dwelt on by day, these
things are seen in visions of the night. ("Α
γὰρ μὲν ἡμέραν τις ἐνοεῖται ταῦτ' εἰδὲ νύκτωρ.)
MENANDER, *Fragment*. No. 734.

It is not the shrines of the gods, nor the pow-
ers of the air, that send the dreams which
mock the mind with fitting shadows: each
man makes his own dreams. (Somnia quæ
mentes ludunt volitantibus umbris, Non de-
ludra deum nec ab æthere numina mittunt:
Sed sibi quisque facit.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragment*. No. 121.

Dreams, which, beneath the hovering shades of
night,

Sport with the ever-restless minds of men,
Descend not from the gods. Each busy brain
Creates its own.

PETRONIUS, *Fragment*. 121. (Peacock, tr.)

Those dreams, that on the silent night intrude,
And with false fitting shades our minds delude,

Jove never sends us downward from the skies;
Nor can they from infernal mansions rise;
But all are mere productions of the brain,
And fools consult interpreters in vain.

SWIFT, *On Dreams*.

You eat, in dreams, the custard of the day.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 92.

I talk of dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy;
Which is as thin of substance as the air
And more inconstant than the wind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 4, 96.

Dreams sport at random in a deceiving
night, filling affrighted souls with false alarm.
(Somnia fallaci ludunt temeraria nocte
Et pavidas mentes falsa timere jubent.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 7.

From dreams, where thought in fancy's maze
runs mad.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 1.

Don't tell me what you dream'd last night, for
I've been reading Freud.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Don't Tell Me What You
Dream'd Last Night*. Music by Brian Hooker.

III—Dreams: Their Interpretation

So the visions of the night do often chance
contrary.

APULEIUS, *The Golden Ass*. Bk. iv.

For commonly of these dreams the contrary men
shall find.

UNKNOWN, *Beryn: Prologue*, l. 108. (c. 1400)

O strange! to see how dreams fall by contraries.
ROWLEY, *Match at Midnight*. Act iv. (1633)

Dreams go by the contraries.

WILLIAM WYCHERLEY, *The Gentleman Danc-
ing-Master*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1673)

Dreams, you know, go always by contraries.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. No. 46.

"Now, Rory, I'll cry if you don't let me go;
Sure I drame ev'ry night that I'm hating you so!"

"Oh," says Rory, "that same I'm delighted to bear,
For drames always go by contraries, my dear."

SAMUEL LOVER, *Rory O'More*.

Ground not upon dreams; you know they are
ever contrary.

MIDDLETON, *The Family of Love*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Oh! the perfury of men! I find that dreams do
not always go by contraries.

HENRY FIELDING, *Grub-Street Opera*. Act i, sc. 11.

[Dreams and predictions] ought to serve
but for winter talk by the fireside.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Prophecies*.

Man is but an ass, if he go about to expound
this dream.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 210.

Till their own dreams at length deceive 'em,
And oft repeating, they believe 'em.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Canto iii, l. 13.

That children dream not the first half-year;
that men dream not in some countries, with
many more, are unto me sick men's dreams;
dreams out of the ivory gate, and visions be-
fore midnight.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *On Dreams*.

Some dreams I confess may admit of easy and
feminine exposition: he who dreamed that he
could not see his right shoulder, might easily fear
to lose the sight of his right eye. . . . But why
to dream of lettuce should presage some ensuing
disease, why to eat figs should signify foolish talk,
why to eat eggs great trouble, . . . I shall leave
unto your divination.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 19.

After a dream of weddings comes a corse.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 236. (1639)

A Friday night's dream on the Saturday
told,

Is sure to come true be it never so old.

WILLIAM HONE, *Every-Day Book*, 252.

After midnight, when dreams are true. (Post
mediam noctem visus, cum somnia vera.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 33.

Those dreams are true which we have in the
morning as the lamp begins to flicker. (Namque
sub aurora, jam dormitante lucerna, Somnia quo
cerni tempore vera solent.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epist. xix, l. 195.

Off morning dreams presage approaching fate,
For morning dreams, as poets tell, are true.

MICHAEL BRUCE, *Elegy on Spring*.

At break of day when dreams, they say, are true.

DRYDEN, *Spanish Friar*. Act iii, sc. 2.

And all the morning dreams are true.

BEN JONSON, *Love Restored*, last line.

This morn, as sleeping in my bed I lay,
I dreamt (and morning dreams come true they
say).

W. B. REXFORD, *Bombastes Furioso*.

In the morning, there happen more pleasant and
certain dreams.

REGINALD SCOT, *Witchcraft*. Bk. x, ch. 7.

Dreams are the true interpreters of our
inclinations, but art is required to sort and
understand them.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

There is some ill a-brewing towards my
rest,

For I did dream of money-bags to-night.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii,
sc. 5, l. 17.

I have had a dream past the wit of man to
say what dream it was.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 211.

The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man
hath not seen, man's hand is not able to taste,
his tongue to conceive, nor his heart to report,
what my dream was.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 216.

If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep,
My dreams presage some joyful news at
hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 1.

IV—Dreams: The Land of Dreams

Let us go in and dance once more
On the dream's glimmering floor,
CONRAD AIKEN, *Nocturne of Remembered
Spring*.

When to soft Sleep we give ourselves away,
And in a dream as in a fairy bark
Drift on and on through the enchanted dark
To purple daybreak—little thought we pay
To that sweet bitter world we know by day.
T. B. ALDRICH, *Sonnet: Sleep*.

Sweet sleep be with us, one and all!
And if upon its stillness fall
The visions of a busy brain,
We'll have our pleasure o'er again,
To warm the heart, to charm the sight.
Gay dreams to all! good night, good night.
JOANNA BAILLIE, *The Phantom: Song*.

If there were dreams to sell,
Merry and sad to tell,
And the crier rung his bell,
What would you buy?
THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES, *Dream-Pedlary*.

But I jumped to feel how sharp had been
The pain when it did live,
How the faded dreams of Nineteen-ten
Were Hell in Nineteen-five.
RUPERT BROOKE, *The One Before the Last*.

Nosegays! leave them for the waking,
Throw them earthward where they grew;
Dim as such, beside the breaking
Amaranths he looks unto:
Folded eyes see brighter colours than the
open ever do.
E. B. BROWNING, *A Child Asleep*. St. 2.

We shall start up, at last awake
From Life, that insane dream we take
For waking now, because it seems.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Easter-Day*. Canto xiv.

We wake in a dream, and we ache in a dream,
And we break in a dream, and die!
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Balder the Beautiful:
Proem*.

[Her] sweet lips murmur'd like a brook

A wordless music, and her face so fair
Stirr'd with her dream, as rose-leaves with
the air.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 29.

¹ The fisher droppeth his net in the stream,
And a hundred streams are the same as
one;

And the maiden dreameth her love-lit dream;
And what is it all, when all is done?
The net of the fisher the burden breaks,
And always the dreaming the dreamer wakes.

ALICE CARY, *The Lover's Diary*.

² Ah, how the years exile us into dreams.
JAMES CASSIDY, *Fire Island*.

³ Into the land of dreams I long to go.
Bid me forget!

MARY E. COLERIDGE, *Mandragora*.

In the music-land of dreams.
FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Sleeper*.

Ah, give us back our dear dead Land of Dreams!
HENRY MARTYN HOYT, *The Land of Dreams*.

⁴ This tale's a fragment from the life of
dreams.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Phantom or Fact?*

⁵ A crooked street goes past my door, entwin-
ing love of every land;

It wanders, singing, round the world, to
Ashkelon and Samarkand.

To roam it is an ecstasy, each mile the
easier it seems,

And yet the longest street on earth is this—
the Street of Dreams.

CHARLES DIVINE, *The Crooked Street of
Dreams*.

⁶ There's a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,

Where the nightingales are singing,
And a white moon beams.

There's a long, long night of waiting

Until my dreams all come true,

Till the day when I'll be going down

That long, long trail with you.

STODDARD KING, *There's a Long, Long Trail*.
(1915) Music by Zo (Alonzo) Elliott.

⁷ Whence comes Solace? Not from seeing
What is doing, suffering, being;

Not from noting Life's conditions,

Not from heeding Time's monitions;

But in cleaving to the Dream

And in gazing at the Gleam

Whereby grey things golden seem.

THOMAS HARDY, *On a Fine Morning*.

⁸ In thoughts from the visions of the night,
when deep sleep falleth upon men.

Old Testament: *Job*, iv, 13.

In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep
sleep falleth upon men.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxiii, 15.

⁹ O Thou, the Father of us all,
Whose many mansions wait,

To whose dream welcome each must come
A child, at Heaven's gate:

In that fair house not made with hands

Whatever splendor beams,

Out of Thy bounty keep for me

A little room of dreams.

R. U. JOHNSON, *The Little Room of Dreams*.

¹⁰ A house of dreams untold,

It looks out over the treetops,

And faces the setting sun.

EDWARD MACDOWELL, *From a Log Cabin*:

Heading. These lines are inscribed on a me-
morial tablet at MacDowell's grave.

¹¹ The dream that fires man's heart to make,
To build, to do, to sing or say

A beauty Death can never take,

An Adam from the crumbled clay.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Fragments*.

¹² But that a dream can die will be a thrust
Between my ribs forever of hot pain.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Here is a Wound*.

¹³ A thousand creeds and battle-cries,

A thousand warring social schemes,

A thousand new moralities,

And twenty thousand thousand dreams!

ALFRED NOYES, *Forward*.

Enough of dreams! No longer mock

The burdened hearts of men!

Not on the cloud, but on the rock.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Secret Inn*.

¹⁴ That holy dream—that holy dream,

While all the world were chiding,

Hath cheered me as a lovely beam

A lonely spirit guiding.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *A Dream*.

¹⁵ All that we see or seem

Is but a dream within a dream.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *A Dream Within a Dream*.

And did not dream it was a dream.

TENNISON, *The Two Voices*, l. 213.

¹⁶ I shall be satisfied

If only the dreams abide.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *If Only the Dreams Abide*.

Yet after brick and steel and stone are gone,

And flesh and blood are dust, the dream lives on.

ANDERSON M. SCRUGGS, *Only the Dream is Real*.

Dream abides. It is the only thing that abides;

vision abides.

MIQUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*,

p. 237.

¹⁷ I'll dream no more—by manly mind

Not even in sleep is will resigned.
My midnight orisons said o'er,
I'll turn to rest, and dream no more.
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 35.

¹
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's
the rub;
For in that sleep of death what dreams may
come,
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 65.

²
Ah, the strange, sweet, lonely delight
Of the Valleys of Dream.
WILLIAM SHARP, *Dream Fantasy*.

From the dim blue Hills of Dream
I have heard the west wind blow.
WILLIAM SHARP, *From the Hills of Dream*.

³
A dream
Of youth, which night and time have
quenched forever,
Still, dark, and dry, and unremembered now.
SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 669.

⁴
Dreams and the light imaginings of men,
And all that faith creates, or love desires,
Terrible, strange, sublime and beauteous
shapes.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act i, l. 200.

⁵
In an ocean of dreams without a sound.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, st. 26.

⁶
A place of dream, the Holy Land
Hangs midway between earth and heaven.
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *The Holy Land*.

⁷
In the world of dreams I have chosen my
part.
To sleep for a season and hear no word
Of true love's truth or of light love's art,
Only the song of a secret bird.
SWINBURNE, *A Ballad of Dreamland: Envoi*.

I have put my days and dreams out of mind,
Days that are over, dreams that are done.
SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 7.

⁸
Moreover, something is or seems,
That touches me with mystic gleams,
Like glimpses of forgotten dreams.
TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 379.

⁹
The chambers in the house of dreams
Are fed with so divine an air,
That Time's hoar wings grow young therein,
And they who walk there are most fair.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Dream-Tryst*. St. 3.

¹⁰
A pleasing land of drowsyhed it was,
Of dreams that wave before the half-shut
eye;
And of gay castles in the clouds that pass,

For ever flushing round a summer sky.
JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*.
Canto i, st. 6.

¹¹
In dreams the exile cometh home;
In dreams the lost is found;
In dreams the captive's feet may roam
The world around.
WILLIAM WATSON, *In Dreams*.

¹²
Don't you ever try to go there—
It's to dream of, not to find.
Lovely things like that is always
Mostly in your mind.
JOHN V. A. WEAVER, *Legend*.

¹³
You might as well
Hunt half a day for a forgotten dream.
WORDSWORTH, *Hart-Leap Well*. Pt. ii, st. 9.
Whither is fled the visionary gleam?
Where is it now, the glory and the dream?
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 56.

V—Dreams: Pleasant Dreams

¹⁴
It was a dream of perfect bliss
Too beautiful to last.
T. H. BAYLY, *It Was a Dream*.

¹⁵
One of those passing, rainbow dreams,
Half light, half shade, which Fancy's beams
Paint on the fleeting mists that roll
In trance or slumber round the soul!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*. Pt. iii, l. 273.
Oh! that a dream so sweet, so long enjoy'd,
Should be so sadly, cruelly destroy'd!
MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Veiled Prophet of Khorassan*. Pt. ii, l. 404.

None thrives for long upon the happiest dream.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *Tired Memory*.

¹⁶
O dream, how sweet, too sweet, too bitter
sweet,
Whose wakening should have been in Para-
dise.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Echo*.

¹⁷
This is the rarest dream that e'er dull sleep
Did mock sad fools withal.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 164.
All this is but a dream,
Too flatteringly-sweet to be substantial.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 140.

¹⁸
If it be thus to dream, still let me sleep!
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 1, l.
67.

Is this a dream? Oh, if it be a dream,
Let me sleep on, and do not wake me yet!
LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act iii, sc. 5.

¹⁹
The dream
Dream'd by a happy man, when the dark
East,

Unseen, is brightening to his bridal morn.
 TENNYSON, *The Gardener's Daughter*, l. 71.

VI—Dreams: Unpleasant Dreams

¹ Hence, babbling dreams! you threaten here
 in vain!

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (Alt.). Act v, sc. 3.

² Dreams that bring us little comfort, heavenly
 promises that lapse
 Into some remote It-may-be, into some for-
 lorn Perhaps.

S. R. LYSACHT, *A Confession of Unfaith*.

³ Dreams affright me, that mimic real dan-
 gers, and my senses wake to my misfortunes.
 (Somnia me terrent verus imitantia casus,
 Et vigilant sensus in mea damna mel.)
 OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 43.

⁴ Deep into that darkness peering, long I
 stood there, wondering, fearing,
 Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever
 dared to dream before.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*.

⁵ 'Tis still a dream, or else such stuff as madmen
 Tongue, and brain not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 146.

⁶ O God! I could be bounded in a nut-shell
 and count myself a king of infinite space,
 were it not that I have bad dreams.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 260.

But as the fierce vexation of a dream.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
 Act iv, sc. 1, l. 72.

In the affliction of these terrible dreams
 That shake us nightly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 17.

O, I have pass'd a miserable night,
 So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
 That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
 I would not spend another such a night,
 Though 't were to buy a world of happy days.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 2.

For never yet one hour in his bed
 Have I enjoy'd the golden dew of sleep,
 But have been waked by his timorous dreams.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 83.

Lord! Lord! methought, what pain it was to
 drown!

What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!
 What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 21.

Sometime she driveth o'er a soldier's neck,
 And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats,
 Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades,
 Of healths five-fathom deep; and then anon
 Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes,
 And being thus frighted, swears a prayer or two
 And sleeps again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 4, 82.

⁷ May the dream never prove true which an
 evil sleep brought me yesternight. (Nec
 sint mihi somnia vera, Quæ tulit hesternæ
 pessima nocte quies.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 4, l. 1.

VII—Dreams of Love

⁸ Come to me in my dreams, and then
 By day I shall be well again.

For then the night will more than pay
 The hopeless longing of the day.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Longing*. St. 1.

Come to me, darling; I'm lonely without thee;
 Daytime and nighttime I'm dreaming about
 thee.

JOSEPH BRENNAN, *The Exile to His Wife*.

⁹ The glory dropped from their youth and
 love,

And both perceived they had dreamed a
 dream.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Statue and the Bust*.

¹⁰ That just as her young lip began to ope
 Upon the golden fruit the vision bore,
 A bee flew out and stung her to the heart.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 77.

¹¹ A damsel with a dulcimer
 In a vision once I saw:

It was an Abyssinian maid,
 And on her dulcimer she played,
 Singing of Mount Abora.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*.

Adieu! adieu!

Love's dreams prove seldom true.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Il Zopolya*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹² The house of dreams in which I live
 Has beamed old ceilings high,

It sits far back amid the trees
 And a brook runs laughing by;

It has a quaint old-fashioned hall,
 Where soft light filters through,

Red roses on the newel-post

And on the staircase, You.

ELIZABETH GORDON, *House of Dreams*.

¹³ Thou lovest what thou dreamest her;
 I am thy very dream!

THOMAS HARDY, *The Well-Beloved*. St. 13.

¹⁴ In blissful dream, in silent night,
 There came to me, with magic might,
 With magic might, my own sweet love,
 Into my little room above.

HEINE, *Youthful Sorrows*. Pt. iv, st. 1.

¹⁵ In dreams she grows not older
 The lands of Dream among,

Though all the world wax colder,
 Though all the songs be sung,

In dreams doth he behold her
Still fair and kind and young.
ANDREW LANG, *Lost Love*.

¹ Ever of thee I'm fondly dreaming,
Thy gentle voice my spirit can cheer.
GEORGE LINLEY, *Ever of Thee*.

² With the first dream that comes with the
first sleep,
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.
ALICE MEYNELL, *Renouncement*.

We that are twain by day, at night are one.
A dream can bring me to your arms once more.
LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Compensation*.

Thou comest as the memory of a dream,
Which now is sad because it hath been sweet.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 1.

And all my days are trances,
And all my nightly dreams
Are where thy gray eye glances
And where thy footstep gleams—
In what ethereal dances
By what eternal streams.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To One in Paradise*.

⁴ Still on that breast enamour'd let me lie,
Still drink delicious poison from thy eye,
Pant on thy lip, and to thy heart be press'd;
Give all thou canst—and let me dream the
rest.
POE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 121.

⁵ I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night,
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright.
SHELLEY, *Lines to an Indian Air*.

⁶ Meet me in Dreamland, sweet dreamy
Dreamland,
There let my dreams come true.
BETH SLATER WHITSON, *Meet Me To-night in
Dreamland*. (1909)

⁷ But I, being poor, have only my dreams.
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly, because you tread on my
dreams.
W. B. YEATS, *Wind Among the Reeds*.

VIII—Dreams: The Dreamer

⁸ Back of the Job—the Dreamer
Who's making the dream come true.
BEATON BRADLEY, *The Thinker*.

⁹ The soul hath need of prophet and re-
deemer:
Her outstretched wings against her pris-
oning bars,
She waits for truth; and truth is with the
dreamer.—

Persistent as the myriad light of stars!
FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Dream the Great
Dream*.

¹⁰ Behold, this dreamer cometh.
Old Testament: *Genesis*, xxxvii, 19.

¹¹ All men of action are dreamers.
JAMES HUNCKER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 111.

¹² Yet to have greatly dreamed precludes low
ends.
J. R. LOWELL, *Columbus*.

¹³ Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due
time,
Why should I strive to set the crooked
straight?
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Apol-
ogy*.

¹⁴ For a dreamer lives forever,
And a toiler dies in a day.
JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *The Cry of the
Dreamer*.

¹⁵ He whom a dream hath possessed knoweth
no more of doubting.
SHAMMAS O'SHEEL, *He Whom a Dream Hath
Possessed*.

¹⁶ Some must delve when the dawn is nigh;
Some must toil when the noonday beams;
But when night comes, and the soft winds
sigh,
Every man is a King of Dreams.
CLINTON SCOLLARD, *The King of Dreams*.

IX—Dreams: Day-Dreams

¹⁷ Thou shalt make castles then in Spain,
And dream of joy all but in vain.
CHAUCER, *Romance of the Rose*, l. 2573.
CASTLES IN SPAIN, CASTLES IN THE AIR, see under
CASTLE.

¹⁸ My eyes make pictures, when they are shut.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *A Day-Dream*.
Divert her eyes with pictures in the fire.
POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Blount*.

¹⁹ I walked beside the evening sea
And dreamed a dream that could not be;
The waves that plunged along the shore
Said only: "Dreamer, dream no more!"
GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, *Ebb and Flow*.

²⁰ I strongly wish for what I firmly hope;
Like the day-dreams of melancholy men,
I think and think on things impossible,
Yet love to wander in that golden maze.
DERHAM, *The Rival Ladies*. Act iii, sc. 1.

²¹ He dreams awake. (*Vigilans somniat.*)
PLAUTUS, *Amphitryon*, l. 697. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

DRESS

See also Fashion, Tailor

I—Dress: Apothegms

¹ The fair feathers still make the fair fowls.
JOHN DAVIES, *The Scourge of Folly*, 46. (1611)

They be fine feathers, that make a fine bird.
BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. 1.

Fine feathers, they say, make fine birds.
ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Padlock*. Act 1, sc. 1.

As everybody knows, fine feathers make fine birds.
THOMAS HARDY, *Tess*. Ch. 34.

A stick dressed up does not look like a stick.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 51.

² The mother, wi' her needle an' her shears,
Gars auld claes look amais as weel's the
new.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 5.

³ His hump was subdued into a Grecian bend.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. viii, ch. 1.

⁴ The Frenchman invented the ruffle, the Eng-
lishman added the shirt.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 89.

It's like sending them ruffles, when wanting a
shirt.

GOLDSMITH, *The Hunch of Venison*, l. 34.

⁵ It is only when mind and character slumber
that the dress can be seen.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social
Aims*.

⁶ Though manners make, yet apparel shapes.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 115. (1591)

The hood makes not the monk, nor the apparel
the man.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 19.

⁷ We are all Adam's children, but silk makes
the difference.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5425.

⁸ They stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat
of many colours.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xxvii, 23.

How his eyes languish! how his thoughts adore
That painted coat, which Joseph never wore!

He shows, on holidays, a sacred pin,
That touch'd the ruff, that touched Queen Bess'

chin.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 119.

⁹ Nowadays, if men are more serious than
women, it's because their clothes are darker.

ANDRÉ GIDE, *The Counterfeiters*. Pt. 1, ch. 7.

The world must be getting old, I think; it
dresses so very soberly now.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Idle Thoughts of an Idle
Fellow: On Dress and Deportment*.

¹⁰ The nakedness of the indigent world may

be clothed from the trimmings of the vain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*, ch. 4;
She Stoops to Conquer, l. 1.

¹¹ Meretricious arts of dress.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 614.

¹² All thing is the worse for the wearing.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 1.

¹³ I know it is a sin
For me to sit and grin

At him here;
But the old three-cornered hat,
And the breeches and all that,
Are so queer!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*.

¹⁴ Art may make a suit of clothes; but nature
must produce a man.

DAVID HUME, *Essays: The Epicurean*.

¹⁵ Glorious in his apparel.
Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lxxiii, 1.

I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish gar-
ment.

Old Testament: *Joshua*, vii, 21.

¹⁶ These my sky-ropes spun out of Iris' wool.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 83.

¹⁷ Then up he rose, and donn'd his clothes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 52.

¹⁸ I have no more doublets than backs, no
more stockings than legs, nor no more shoes
than feet.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: In-
duction*. Sc. 2, l. 9.

¹⁹ I say, beware of all enterprises that require
new clothes, and not rather a new wearer of
clothes.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

²⁰ Dress does not give knowledge. (La ropa no
da ciencia.)

YRIARTE, *Fables*. No. 27.

II—Dress: Its Philosophy

²¹ We must present an appearance of neatness,
not too punctilious or exquisite, but just
enough to avoid slovenliness. (Adhibenda
præterea munditia est non odiosa necque ex-
quisita nimis, tantum quæ fugiat agrestem.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 36, sec. 130.

²² Any man may be in good spirits and good
temper when he's well dressed. There ain't
much credit in that.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 5.

The sense of being perfectly well-dressed gives a
feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is
powerless to bestow.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social*

Aims. Quoted as by a lady of his acquaintance, said to have been Mrs. Helen Bell.

¹ Plain without pomp, and rich without a show.

DRYDEN, *The Flower and the Leaf*, l. 187.

² The least mistake in sentiment takes all the beauty out of your clothes.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1860.

³ Good clothes open all doors.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1705.

There is one other reason for dressing well, namely that dogs respect it, and will not attack you in good clothes.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1870.

⁴ Eat to please thyself, but dress to please others.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

⁵ Fine clothes are good only as they supply the want of other means of procuring respect.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. 1776)

⁶ For be that's out of clothes is out of fashion, And out of fashion is out of countenance, And out of countenance is out of wit.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁷ A peasant's dress befits a peasant's fortune.

SCOTT, *The Doom of Devorgoil*. Act iii, sc. 4.

Honest mean habiliments.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 172.

⁸ Dress doth make a difference, David. 'Tis all in all, I think.

SERRIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 4.

⁹ As for Clothing, . . . perhaps we are led oftener by the love of novelty and a regard for the opinions of men, in procuring it, than by a true utility.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

¹⁰ Costume is not dress.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER, "Ten O'Clock."

III—Dress: Its Vanity

¹¹ Thy clothes are all the soul thou hast.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Honest Man's Fortune*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 170.

The soul of this man is his clothes.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well That Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 45.

All his reverend wit Lies in his wardrobe.

JOHN WHISTLER, *The White Devil*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹² Our bravery's but a vain disguise, To hide us from the world's dull eyes,

The remedy of a defect, With which our nakedness is deckt.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Weakness and Misery of Man*, l. 88.

¹³ Let him wear brand-new garments still, Who has a threadbare soul, I say.

BLISS CARMAN, *The Mendicants*.

No man ever stood the lower in my estimation for having a patch in his clothes; yet I am sure that there is a greater anxiety, commonly, to have fashionable, or at least clean and unpatched clothes, than to have a sound conscience.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

¹⁴ And just when evening turns the blue vault grey,

To spend two hours in dressing for the day.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 81.

Let the world go dine and dress.

LAMAN BLANCHARD, *Dolce far Niente*.

¹⁵ We sacrifice to dress, till household joys And comforts cease. Dress drains our cellar dry,

And keeps our larder lean; puts out our fires, And introduces hunger, frost, and woe, Where peace and hospitality might reign.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 614.

Many a one, for the sake of finery on the back, has gone with a hungry belly, and half-starved their families. "Silks and satins, scarlets and velvets, put out the kitchen fire," as Poor Richard says.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth*.

¹⁶ Fond pride of dress is sure a very curse; Ere fancy you consult, consult your purse.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth*.

¹⁷ He that is proud of the rustling of his silks, like a madman, laughs at the rattling of his fetters. For indeed, Clothes ought to be our remembrances of our lost innocence.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Apparel*.

¹⁸ Those who make their dress a principal part of themselves, will, in general, become of no more value than their dress.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Political Essays: On the Clerical Character*.

Not caring, so that sumpter-horse, the back Be hung with gaudy trappings, in what coarse, Yea, rags most beggarly, they clothe the soul.

J. R. LOWELL, *Cambridge Thirty Years Ago*. Quoted. This essay was originally called *Fire-side Travels*.

¹⁹ Here everyone dresses above his means. (Hic ultra vires habitus nitox.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 180.

²⁰ What madness to carry whole incomes on

one's body! (Quis furor est census corpore ferre suos!)

OWEN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 172.

A silk suit which cost me much money, and I pray God to make me able to pay for it.
SAMUEL PEPPY, *Diary*, 1 July, 1660.

1 Our purses shall be proud, our garments poor;
For 'tis the mind that makes the body rich;
And as the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,

So honour peereth in the meanest habit.
What is the jay more precious than the lark,
Because his feathers are more beautiful?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 173.

2 The tulip and the butterfly
Appear in gayer coats than I:
Let me be dressed fine as I will,
Flies, worms, and flowers exceed me still.
ISAAC WATTS, *Against Pride in Clothes*.

IV—Dress: For Women

3 There is not so variable a thing in Nature
as a lady's head-dress.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 98.

4 Miss Flora McFlimsey, of Madison Square,
Has made three separate journeys to Paris,
And, her father assures me, each time she
was there,

That she and her friend, Mrs. Harris . . .
Spent six consecutive weeks without stop-
ping

In one continuous round of shopping . . .
For all manner of things that a woman can
put

On the crown of her head or the sole of her
foot,

Or wrap round her shoulders, or fit round
her waist,

Or that can be sewed on, or pinned on, or
laced,

Or tied on with a string, or stitched on with
a bow,

In front or behind, above or below;
For bonnets, mantillas, capes, collars, and
shawls;

Dresses for breakfasts and dinners and balls;
Dresses to sit in and stand in and walk
in;

Dresses to dance in and flirt in and talk in;
Dresses in which to do nothing at all;
Dresses for winter, spring, summer, and
fall; . . .

And yet, though scarce three months have
passed since the day

This merchandise went, on twelve carts, up
Broadway,

This same Miss McFlimsey, of Madison
Square,

The last time we met was in utter despair
Because she had nothing whatever to wear!

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER, *Nothing to Wear*.
Authorship claimed without foundation by
Hattie (?) Peck. (See STEVENSON, *Famous
Single Poems*.)

5 I for one venerate a petticoat.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 26.

A petticoat is no great shakes after all, when it
hangs fluttering on a clothes line.

LORENZO DOW, *Potent Sermons*, iii, 133.

Without a whole tatter to her tail, but as ragged
as one of the Muses.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. I.

6 Th' adorning thee with so much art
Is but a barbarous skill;

'Tis like the poisoning of a dart

Too apt before to kill.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Waiting-Maid*.

7 The woman shall not wear that which per-
taineth unto a man.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xxii, 5.

8 Each ornament about her seemly lies,
By curious chance, or careless art composed.

EDWARD FAIRFAX, *Godfrey of Bullogne*. (From
TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*.)

9 If you wear your cambric ruffles as I do, and
take care not to mend the holes, they will
come in time to be lace; and feathers, my
dear girl, may be had in America from every
cock's tail.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to his Daughter*,
3 June, 1779.

10 They sewed fig-leaves together and made
themselves aprons.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, iii, 7.

All the costumes since Adam's, right or wrong,
From Eve's fig-leaf down to the petticoat,
Almost as scanty, of days less remote.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 66.

11 But when those charms are past,—for charms
are frail,—

When time advances, and when lovers fail,
She then shines forth, solicitous to bless,
In all the glaring impotence of dress.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 291.

12 A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Delight in Disorder*.

A winning wave, (deserving note,)

In the tempestuous petticoat,

A careless shoe-string, in whose tie

I see a wild civility,—

Do more bewitch me than when art

Is too precise in every part.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Delight in Disorder*.

¹ Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then, methinks, how sweetly flows
That liquelation of her clothes!

ROBERT HERRICK, *Upon Julia's Clothes*.

And ye sall walk in silk attire,
And siller hae to spare,
Gin ye'll consent to be his bride,
Nor think o' Donald mair
SUSANNA BLAINE, *The Siller Crown*.

To show the form it seemed to hide.
SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*, Canto i, st. 5.

Silk was invented so that women could go naked
in clothes.

MAHOMET.

² 'Tis not the robe or garment I affect;
For who would marry with a suit of clothes?

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Royal King and Loyal
Subject*, Act ii, sc. 2.

³ For gowns, and gloves, and cups, and tippets,
Are beauty's sauces, spice, and sippets.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Recipe*.

⁴ Plain in neatness. (*Simplex munditiis*.)

HORACE, *Odes* Bk i, ode 5, l. 5

We are charmed by neatness. (*Munditiis capi-
mur*.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria* Bk iii, l. 133.

Still to be neat, still to be drest,
As you were going to a feast;
Still to be powder'd, still perfum'd:
Lady, it is to be presumed,
Though art's hid causes are not found,
All is not sweet, all is not sound.

Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace;
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free:
Such sweet neglect more taketh me
Than all th' adulteries of art;
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.

BEN JONSON, *Epicæne, or, The Silent Woman*.
Act i, sc. 1. An imitation of a Latin poem
commencing "Semper munditiis," printed at
the end of the variorum edition of Pe-
troniæ. See p. 2298.

⁵ It's not the skirt that breaks papa, it's the
chiffon ruffles.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

⁶ Dwellers in huts and in marble halls—
From Shepherdess up to Queen—
Cared little for bonnets, and less for shawls,
And nothing for crinoline.

But now simplicity's not the rage,
And it's funny to think how cold
The dress they wore in the Golden Age
Would seem in the Age of Gold.

H. S. LEIGH, *The Two Ages*, St. 4.

In tea-cup times of hood and hoop,
Or while the patch was worn.

TENNYSON, *The Talking Oak*, l. 63.

⁷ A bevy of fair women, richly gay
In gems and wanton dress.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. xi, l. 578.

A lady so richly clad as she—
Beautiful exceedingly.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, Pt. i, l. 67.

⁸ But who is this, what thing of sea or land?
Female of sex it seems.

That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship

Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles

Of Javan or Gadier

With all her bravery on, and tackle trim.

Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,

Courted by all the winds that hold them
play.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 710.

⁹ Let him be inflamed by the love of your
dress. (*Uratur vestis amore tuæ*.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk iii, l. 448.

We are captivated by dress; all is concealed by
gems and gold; a woman is the least part of
herself. (*Auferimur cultu; gemmis auroque
tegetur Omnia; pars minima est ipsa puella
sui*.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 343.

¹⁰ Who wishes to give himself an abundance of
business let him equip these two things, a
ship and a woman. These two things are
never sufficiently adorned, nor is any excess
of adornment enough for them.

(*Negoti sibi qui volet vim parare,
Navem et mulierem, hæc duo compara-
tu*.)

Neque unquam satis hæc duæ res ornatur,
Neque cis ulla ornandi satis satietas est.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudus*, l. 210. (Act i, sc. 2.)

A ship is sooner rigged by far than a gentle-
woman made ready.

UNKNOWN, *Lingua; or, The Five Senses* Act
iv, sc. 5. Often erroneously attributed to
Anthony Brewer.

Clothes introduced sewing, a kind of work which
you may call endless; a woman's dress, at least,
is never done.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden* Ch 1.

¹¹ To fifty chosen sylphs, of special note,
We trust th' important charge, the petti-
coat;

Of late have we known that sev'n-fold fence to
fail,

Tho' stiff with hoops, and arm'd with ribs of
whale.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*, Canto ii, l. 117.

¹² At sermons, too, I shone in scarlet gay;
The wasting moth ne'er spoil'd my best array:
The cause was this, I wore it every day.

POPE, *Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 287.

1 No longer shall the bodice aptly laced
From thy full bosom to thy slender waist,
That air and harmony of shape express,
Fine by degrees, and beautifully less.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 429.

2 She hears a duke's revenues on her back,
And in her heart she scorns our poverty.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 83.

See where she comes, apparell'd like the spring.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 12.

3 Set not thy sweet heart on proud array.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 84.

4 So tedious is this day,
As is the night before some festival
To an impatient child, that hath new robes,
And may not wear them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act iii, sc. 2,
l. 28.

With silken coats, and caps, and golden rings,
With ruffs, and cuffs, and farlineales, and
things;

With scarfs, and fans, and double change of
bravery,

With amber bracelets, beads, and all this knavery

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 55.

5 Thy gown? Why, ay, come, tailor, let us see't.
O mercy, God! what masquing stuff is here?
What's this? a sleeve? 'tis like a demi-cannon:
What, up and down, carv'd like an apple-
tart?

Here's snip and nip and cut and slash and
slash,

Like to a censer in a barber's shop:
Why, what i' devil's name, tailor, call'st
thou this?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 86.

6 Lawn as white as driven snow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 4, 220.
Her cap, far whiter than the driven snow,
Emblem right meet of decency does yield.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*, St. 6.

7 Never teach false morality. How exquisitely
absurd to tell girls that beauty is of no
value, dress of no use! Beauty is of value;
her whole prospects and happiness in life
may often depend upon a new gown or a
becoming bonnet, and if she has five grains
of common sense she will find this out.

SYDNEY SMITH, (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir*, Vol.
i, ch. 11, p. 297.)

8 She wears her clothes as if they were thrown
on her with a pitchfork.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. i.
Will she pass in a crowd? Will she make a figure
in a country church?

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 9 Feb., 1710.

Looked as if she had walked straight out of the
Ark.

SYDNEY SMITH, (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir*, i, 7.)

9 So for thy spirit did devise
Its Maker seemly garniture,
Of its own essence parcel pure, . . .
Which woven vesture should subserve.
For outward robes in their ostents
Should show the soul's habiliments.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Gilded Gold*.

10 By God, those are bastard-concealers!

BRIAND DE VALLEU, referring to hoopskirts.
(LAMANDIÉ, *Montaigne*, p. 22.)

11 All such dresses are forbidden, which incite
irregular desires.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p. 6.

12 Bloomers.

Named from Mrs. Amelia Jenks Bloomer, an
American dress reformer, who first wore
them in 1851. The garment consisted of a
skirt reaching to the knees, over trousers
cut full and gathered at the ankle.

Rainy-day skirt.

A skirt ending at the ankle for street wear in
bad weather. Hence "rainy-daisies" (1900)

V—Dress: Beauty Unadorned

13 Who seems most hideous when adorned the
most. (Che quanti' era più ornata, era più
brutta.)

ARIOSTO, *Orlando Furioso*, Canto xx, st. 116.

14 A gaudy dress and gentle air,
May slightly touch the heart,
But it's innocence and modesty
That polishes the dart.

BURNS, *My Handsome Nell*

She just wore

Enough for modesty—no more.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *White Rose and Red*.

15 Lack of adornment is said to become some
women (Mulieres esse dicuntur nonnullæ
inornatæ.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*, Ch. xxiii, sec. 78.

Ornate for the very reason that ornaments had
been neglected. (Ornata hoc ipso, quod orna-
menta neglexerunt.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*, Bk. ii, epis.
1, sec. 1.

16 Beauty when most unclothed is clothed best.
PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Sicelides*, Act ii, sc. 4.

In naked beauty more adorn'd,
More lovely than Pandora.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 713.

17 If she is beautiful, she is overdressed. (Si
pulchra est, nimis ornata est.)

PLAUTUS, *Mossellaria*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 134.

2 Attired to please herself: no gems of any kind
She wore, nor aught of borrowed gloss in Nature's stead.
(Sine auro; tum ornatum ita uti quæ ornatur sibi,
Nolla mala re interpollatam mulierbri)
TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, I 288.

3 O fair undress, best dress! it checks no vein,
But every flowing limb in pleasure drowns,
And heightens ease with grace
THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*, Canto i, st. 26

4 Her polished limbs,
Veiled in a simple robe, their best attire,
Beyond the pomp of dress; for Loveliness
Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
But is, when unadorned, adorned the most.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, I 202.

5 She's adorned
Amplly, that in her husband's eye looks lovely,—
The truest mirror that an honest wife
Can see her beauty in!
JOHN TOBIN, *The Honeymoon*, Act iii, sc. 4.

VI—Dress: For Men

6 A civil habit Oft covers a good man.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Beggars' Bush*, Act ii, sc. 3.

7 Without black velvet breeches, what is man?
JAMES BEAMSTON, *Man of Taste*.
The things named "pants" in certain documents,
A word not made for gentlemen, but "gents."
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, I 422.

8 His very serviceable suit of black
Was courtly once, and conscientious still.
ROBERT BROWNING, *How It Strikes a Contemporary*.

Whose coat was as bare of nap as a frog's is of feathers.

J. G. LOCKHART, *Reginald Dalton*, vi, 345.
His two-year coat so smooth and bare,
Through every thread it lets in air.
SWIFT, *Progress of Poetry*.

Be faithful to me, O poor coat that I love! Together we are growing old. For ten years I myself have brushed thee—Socrates would have done no better. Should fate make fresh assaults upon your thin cloth, imitate me, resist like a philosopher: old friend of mine, let us never part.
(Sois-moi fidèle, O pauvre habit que j'aime!
Ensemble nous devenons vieux.
Depuis dix ans je te brosse moi-même,
Et Socrate n'eût pas fait mieux.
Quand le sort à mince étoffe
Livraît de nouveaux combats,
Imite-moi, résiste en philosophe;
Mon vieux ami, ne nous séparons pas.)
PIERRE JEAN DE BÉRANGER, *Mon Habit*.

"Ah, now, Laigle of the funeral oration, your coat is old." "I should hope so," retorted Laigle.

"That's why we agree so well, my coat and I. It has got all my wrinkles, it doesn't bind me anywhere, it has fitted itself to all my deformities, it is complaisant to all my movements, I am only conscious of it because it keeps me warm. Old coats are just like old friends."

VICTOR HUGO, *Les Misérables: Saint Denis*.
Bk. xii, sec. 11.

9 Take great care always to be dressed like the reasonable people of your own age, in the place where you are; whose dress is never spoken of one way or another, as either too negligent or too much studied.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

Any affectation whatsoever in dress implies, in my mind, a flaw in the understanding.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Dec., 1748.

A man of sense carefully avoids any particular character in his dress.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Dec., 1748.

10 A wig that flowed behind.

A hat not much the worse for wear,

Each comely in its kind

COWPER, *John Gilpin*, St. 46.

11 They [the English] think him the best dressed man, whose dress is so fit for his use that you cannot notice or remember to describe it.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 89.

I hold that gentleman to be the best dressed whose dress no one observes.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Thackeray*, Ch. 9.

12 That garment best the winter's rage defends,
Whose shapeless form in ample plaits depends;

By various names in various counties known,
Yet held in all the true Surtout alone;

Be thine of kersey firm, though small the cost,
Then brave unwet the rain, unhill'd the frost.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*, Bk. i, l. 55.

Be thou, for every season, justly drest,
Nor brave the piercing frost with open breast;
And when the bursting clouds a deluge pour,
Let thy surtout defend the drenching shower.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*, Bk. i, l. 128.

13 I'd a swallow-tail coat of a beautiful blue,
A hrief which I bought of a booby,

A couple of shirts, and a collar or two,

And a ring that looked like a ruby.

W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.

14 Wear seemly gloves; not black, nor yet too light,
And least of all the pair that once was white; . . .

Shave like a goat, if so your fancy bids,
But be a parent,—don't neglect your kids.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 444.

15 A vest as admired Vortiger had on,

Which from this Island's foe his grandsire won,

Whose artful colours pass'd the Tyrian dye,
Obliged to triumph in this legacy.

EDWARD HOWARD, *The British Princes*, p. 96. (1669)

A painted vest Prince Vortiger had on,
Which from a naked Pict his grandsire won.

This burlesque of Howard's lines is said to have been attributed to Sir Richard Blackmore by his enemies, as from his epic, *The Creation*, suppressed by him because of the outcry it occasioned. Boswell and Johnson discussed it (29 Oct., 1769), Boswell defending "Blackmore's supposed lines," as "a poetical conceit. A Pict being painted, if he is slain in battle, and a vest made of his skin, it is a painted vest won from him, though he was naked." They were quoted by Maria Edgeworth as an example of an Irish bull by an English writer. For discussion of authorship see *The European Magazine*, April, 1792.

They were attempting to put on
Raiment from naked bodies worn

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*. Referring to the parody attributed to Blackmore

If the Kings of Mexico changed four times a day,
it was but an upper vest which they used to honour some meritorious servant with.

JOHN EVERLYN, *Tyrannus*.

Let thy attire be comely but not costly.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 39 (1579)

Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not expressed in fancy; rich, not gaudy;
For the apparel oft proclaims the man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet* Act i, sc. 3, l. 70.

Neat, not gaudy.

CHARLES LAMB, *Letter to Wordsworth*, 11 June, 1806. A meaningless misquotation of a good phrase

The admiration of the "neat but not gaudy," which is commonly reported to have influenced the devil when he painted his tail pea-green.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Architectural Magazine*, Nov., 1838.

A negligent dress is becoming to men.
(Forma viros neglecta decet.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria* Bk. i, l. 509.

An old suit, a battered hat, a perfect tie, and a good collar—that's what makes a well-dressed man

BARON DE MEYER, International style expert, *Newspaper Interview*, 1930

The essential thing for a necktie is style. A well-tied tie is the first serious step in life.

WILDS, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

Let your person please by cleanliness and be made swarthy by the campus; let your toga fit and be spotless; do not let your shoe-strap be wrinkled; let your teeth be free of rust, and your foot not float about in a

shoe too large for you; nor let your stub-born locks be spoiled by bad cutting; let hair and beard be dressed by a skilled hand. Do not let your nails project, and keep them free of dirt, nor let any hair be in the hollow of your nostrils. Let not your breath be sour, nor permit the lord and master of the head to offend the nose.

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 513.

My galligaskins, that have long withstood
The winter's fury, and encroaching frosts,
By time subdued (what will not time subdue?)

An horrid chasm disclosed

JOHN PHILLIPS, *The Splendid Shilling*, l. 121

Thou knowest that the fashion of a doublet,
or a hat, or a cloak, is nothing to a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 127.

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown;

He held them sixpence all too dear,

With that he call'd the tailor down.

He was a wight of high renown.

And thou art but of low degree:

'Tis pride that pulls the country down;

Then take thine auld cloak about thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 92. This

is a variation of an old ballad, *Take Thy Auld Cloak About Thee*, given in Percy, *Reliques*. "Lown" is probably a misprint for "clown," as given in the Percy manuscript.

He will come to her in yellow stockings, and 'tis a colour she abhors, and cross-gartered, a fashion she detests

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 216.

Where did you get that hat?

Where did you get that tie?

Isn't it a nobby one,

And just the proper style?

JOSEPH J. SULLIVAN, *Where Did You Get That Hat?* A popular song, written in 1888.

DRINKING

See also Ale and Beer; Eating and Drinking; Wine

I—Drinking; Apothegms

To wet the lungs. (Τέτρε πνεύμονας.)

ALCEUS, *Fragment*.

Let us wet our whistles. (Tengomenas faciamus.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 34. A derivative of the phrase of Alceus.

So was her jolly whistle well y-wet.

CHAUCER, *The Reeve's Tale*, l. 235. (c. 1386)

All with wine their whistles wet.

BARNABE GOOGE, *Popish Kingdom*, 50. (1570)

Well may I my whistle wet, for sure the subject's dry.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *Maggots*, 64. (1685)

For, whether we're right or whether we're wrong,
There's a rose for every thistle.

Here's luck!

And a drop to wet your whistle!

RICHARD HOVEY, *At the Crossroads*.

The vine bears three kinds of grapes: the first of pleasure, the second of intoxication, the third of disgust.

ANACHARSIS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Anacharsis*. Sec. 5.)

At the first cup man drinks wine; at the second cup wine drinks man; at the third cup wine drinks man.

UNKNOWN. A Japanese proverb.

At the punch-bowl's brink,
Let the thirsty think

What they say in Japan:

"First the man takes a drink,

Then the drink takes a drink,

Then the drink takes the man!"

E. R. SZL, *An Adage from the Orient*.

If you cannot carry your liquor when you are young, you will be a water-carrier when you are old.

ANACHARSIS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Anacharsis*. Sec. 5.)

When the liquor's out, why clink the canikin?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*. Pt. xvi.

The Deil's awa wi' th' Exciseman.

BURNS, *The Deil's Awa Wi' the Exciseman*.

I drink when I have occasion, and sometimes when I have no occasion.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.

Under a bad cloak there is often a good drinker.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.

It seems to me that that rule which holds in the feasts of the Greeks, is to be observed, too, in life: "Either let him drink," they say, "or depart." And with justice. For either let a man enjoy with others the pleasure of drinking; or let him first depart. (Aut bibat, aut abeat.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. 5, ch. 41, sec. 118. The Greek proverb to which Cicero refers is: "H wibē ē kribē."

We'll teach you to drink deep ere you depart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 175.

Some men are like musical glasses,—to produce their finest tones you must keep them wet.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

He seldom went up to town without coming down "three sheets in the wind."

R. H. DANA, *Two Years Before the Mast*. Ch. 20.

Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?

He was all for love and a little for the bottle.

CHARLES DIDDIN, *Captain Wattle and Miss Rol*.

Said Aristotle unto Plato,

"Have another sweet potato?"

Said Plato unto Aristotle,

"Thank you, I prefer the bottle."

OWEN WISTER, *Philosophy* 4. Quoted.

And I wish his soul in heaven may dwell,

Who first invented this leathern bottle!

UNKNOWN, *The Leathern Bottle*.

That which belongs to another.

DIOGENES, when asked which wines he liked best to drink. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Dio-genes*. Sec. 6.)

The rapturous, wild, and ineffable pleasure
Of drinking at somebody else's expense.

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH, *Stanzas to an Intoxicated Fly*.

Among the Indians of the extreme north . . . there is a liquor made which . . . is called hoochinoo. The ingredients . . . are simple and innocent, being only yeast, flour, and either sugar or molasses.

EDWARD R. EMERSON, *Beverages, Past and Present*. (Hence, hooch.)

Here, tapster, broach number 1706, as the saying is.

Sir, you shall taste my *Anno Domini*.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

He is drinking at the Harrow when he should be at the plough.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2456.

You can have some home-brew, if you want to, you know.

THOMAS HARDY, *Mayor of Casterbridge*. Bk. i, p. 119.

Some say three fingers, some say two;
I'll leave the choice to you.

JOHN HAY, *The Mystery of Gheed*. St. 5. (1871)

Said to have been coined by Hay in Jack's Bar, in Paris.

I pray thee let me and my fellow have
A hair of the dog that bit us last night.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, l. 11. Inebriates were always advised to drink in the morning some of the same liquor they had drunk to excess the night before.

'Twas a hot night with some of us last night,
John: shall we pluck a hair of the same wolf to-day, proctor John?

BEN JONSON, *Beritholomew Fair*. Act I.

If they, in the morning, did fall to drinking again, taking a hair of the old dog.

HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogue*, iii, 91.

A hair of the same dog next morning
Is best to quench our feverish burning.

EDWARD WARD, *Brit. Wonders*, 17.

He poured out a large bumper of brandy, exhorting me to swallow "a hair of the dog that bit me."

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*, Ch. 12.

If any so wise is, that sack he despises,
Let him drink his small beer and be sober;
And while we drink and sing, as if it were spring,
He shall droop like the trees in October.
But be sure overnight, if this dog do you bite,
You may take it henceforth for a warning;
Soon as out of your bed, to settle your head,
Take a hair of his tail in the morning.

UNKNOWN, *Song*, (1650)

The flowing bowl--whom has it not made eloquent? Whom has it not made free, even amid pinching poverty? (Fecundi calices quem non fecere disertum? Contracta quem non in paupertate solutum?)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 19.

Come landlord fill a flowing bowl until it does run over,

Tonight we will all merry be--tomorrow we'll get sober.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Bloody Brother*, Act ii, 2.

Be in their flowing cups freshly remembered.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 55.

It is rarely seldom that I seek consolation in the Flowin Bole.

ARTEMUS WARD, *On "Forts."*

There are some sluggish men who are improved by drinking, as there are fruits that are not good till they are rotten.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 42.)

And man that boozed of that,

Fourpence a gallon.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: Vision of the Seven Sins: Avarice*, (1370)

Booze and the blowens cop the lot. (Tout aux tavernes et aux fiells.)

W. E. HINLEY, *Willow's Straight Tip to All Crass Coves*.

If a man has a bit of conscience, it always takes him when he's sober; and then it makes him low-spirited. A drop of booze just takes that off and makes him happy.

BERNARD SHAW, *Pygmalion*, Act iii.

Over their cups. (Inter pocula.)

PERSRUS, *Satires*, Sat. i, l. 30.

There St. John mingles with my friendly bowl

The feast of reason and the flow of soul.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. i, l. 127.

Thirst departs with drinking. (Le soif s'en va en buvant.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 5.

Thirst comes with drinking, when the wine is good.

ÉMILE AUGIER, *La Ciguë*.

Come, let us drink. (Venite apotemus.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 42. The monk's invocation.

I do not drink more than a sponge. (Je ne boy en plus qu'une éponge.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 5.

I'll do anything, Nerissa, ere I'll be married to a sponge.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 107.

The great
Should be as large in liquor as in love.
E. A. ROBINSON, *Ben Jonson Entertains a Man from Stratford*.

And that he calls for drink, I'll have prepared him

A chalice for the nonce.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iv, sc. 7, l. 160.

Potations pottle-deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 36.

Most potent in potting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 78.

I can drink like a fish.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *Works*, Vol. vi, p. 321. (1646)

Where I may drink like a fish, and swear like a devil.

FARQUHAR, *Sir Harry Wildair*, Act ii. (1701)

I shall have nothing to do but go to Bath and drink like a fish.

HANNAM MORE, (*Garrick Correspondence*, Vol. ii, p. 320. 1778.)

We can drink till all look blue.

JOHN FORD, *Lady's Trial*, Act iv, sc. 2.

To drink like a funnel.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 191. (1670)

Fifteen men on the Dead Man's Chest—

Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!

Drink and the devil had done for the rest—

Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!

R. L. STEVENSON, *Treasure Island*. Formerly believed to be the refrain of an old chanty, but stated by Lloyd Osbourne to be incontestably by R.L.S. Used by Young E. Allison as refrain for his poem *Derelect*. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.) The Dead Man's Chest is one of the Virgin Islands.

Fifteen men on the Dead Man's Chest—

Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!

Young E. Allison done all the rest!

Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Letter*, to Allison.

¹ A bottle of sherry, a bottle of sham, a bottle of port, and a shass caffè.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*, Ch. 4. Mr. Foker's idea of the drinks which should go with a dinner. Cordially approved by George Saintsbury in his *Notes on a Cellar-Book*.

² Let them drink, since they will not eat.
(*Quasi ut biberent quoado esse nolent.*)

TIBERIUS, of the sacred chickens, who would not eat when he took the auspices, and which he threw into the sea. (Suetonius, *Tiberius*. Ch. ii, sec. 2.)

³ The Dutch their wine, and all their brandy lose,
Disarmed of that from which their courage grows.

EDMUND WALLER, *Instructions to a Painter for a Picture of the Victory over the Dutch*, 3 June, 1665. (Hence, "Dutch courage.")

⁴ They drink with impunity, or anybody who invites them.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Moses the Sassy: Programme*.

⁵ The dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink;

I heard a voice; it said, "Drink, pretty creature, drink!"

WORDSWORTH, *The Pet Lamb*.

^{5a} Shun not the mead, but drink in measure;
Speak to the point or be still.

UNKNOWN, *The Elder Edda: Hovamöl*, Sec. 19. (HENRY ADAMS BELLOW, tr., *Poetic Edda*.)

⁶ It's a long time between drinks.

The expression, "It is too long between drinks," "It's a long time between drinks," is undoubtedly an invention. There is no record of its having occurred in any conference between governors of the Carolinas. My guess is that when a convivial party was having a good time one night and matters became a little slow, some booster of the party asked the question, "What did the governor of North Carolina say to the Governor of South Carolina?" And when they all gave it up, he furnished the answer, "It is too long between drinks."—A. S. Salley, Secretary Historical Commission of South Carolina, in a letter to the compiler, 28 May, 1932. The expression antedates the Civil War, and many stories have been invented to explain it, but none of them has any historical foundation. John Motley Morehead states that there is a legend in his family that his grandfather was the governor of North Carolina who made the historic remark. Another legend credits it to Zebulon B. Vance, governor of North Carolina at the time Wade Hampton was governor of South Carolina.

II—Drinking: Its Pleasures

⁷ Fill up the goblet and reach to me some!

Drinking makes wise, but dry fasting makes gium.

W. R. ALGER, *Oriental Poetry: Wine Song of Kailmas*.

⁸ The thirsty Earth soaks up the Rain,
And drinks, and gapes for Drink again;
The Plants suck in the Earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair. . . .

Nothing in Nature's sober found,
But an eternal Health goes round.
Fill up the Bowl then, fill it high,
Fill all the Glasses there; for why
Should every Creature drink but I?
Why, Men of Morals, tell me why?

ANACREON, *Odes*. No. 21. (Cowley, tr.)

⁹ Weak withering age no rigid law forbids,
With frugal nectar, smooth and slow with balm,

The sapless habit daily to bedew,
And give the hesitating wheels of life
Gliblier to play.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*. Pt. ii, l. 484. (1744)

¹⁰ We also had drink of three kinds, all wholesome and good; wine of the grape; a drink of grain, such as is with us our ale but more clear; and a kind of cider made of a fruit of that country, a wonderful pleasing and refreshing drink.

FRANCIS BACON, *New Atlantis*. Sec. 3.

¹¹ We'll tak' a right gude-willie waught
For Auld Lang Syne.

ROBERT BURNS, *Auld Lang Syne*. Frequently misquoted "gude willie-waught." "Gude-willie waught" means good-will draught. The other is nonsense.

Just a wee deoch-an-doris, just a wee yin, that's a'.

Just a wee deoch-an-doris before we gang a-wa',
There's a wee wifie waitin', in a wee but-an-ben;
If you can say "It's a braw bright moon-light night,"

Y're a 'richt ye ken.

HARRY LAUDER, *Just a Wee Deoch-an-Doris*.

¹² Food fills the wame, an' keep us livin'; . . .
But, oiled by thee,

The wheels o' life gae down-hill screevin',
Wi' rattlin' glee.

ROBERT BURNS, *Scotch Drink*. St. 5.

Leeze me on drink! It gies us mair
Than either school or college:

It kindles wit, it waukens lair,
It pangs us fou o' knowledge.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Holy Fair*. St. 19.

¹³ Fill the goblet again! for I never before
Felt the glow which now gladdens my heart
to its core;

Let us drink!—who would not?—since,
through life's varied round,

In goblet alone no deception is found.
BYRON, *Fill the Goblet Again*.

¹
To drink is a Christian diversion,
Unknown to the Turk or the Persian.
CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iv, sc. 2.

²
Then trust me there's nothing like drinking
So pleasant on this side the grave;
It keeps the unhappy from thinking,
And makes e'en the valiant more brave.
CHARLES DIBDIN, *Nothing Like Grog*.

³
"Mrs. Harris," I says, "leave the bottle on
the chimley-piece, and don't ask me to take
none, but let me put my lips to it when I
am so disposed."

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 19.

⁴
The peculiar charm of alcohol lies in the
sense of careless well-being and bodily and
mental comfort which it creates. It unbur-
dens the individual of his cares and his
fears. . . . Under such conditions it is easy
to laugh or to weep, to love or to hate, not
wisely but too well.

DR. HAVEN EMERSON, *Alcohol and Man*.

⁵
The jolly god in triumph comes;
Sound the trumpets; beat the drums:
Flush'd with a purple grace
He shows his honest face:
Now give the hautboys breath; he comes,
he comes!

Bacchus ever fair and young,
Drinking joys did first ordain;
Bacchus' blessings are a treasure,
Drinking is the soldier's pleasure:
Rich the treasure, Sweet the pleasure,
Sweet is pleasure after pain.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 49.

⁶
The man that isn't jolly after drinking
Is just a drivelling idiot, to my thinking.
EURIPIDES, *Cyclops*, l. 169. Quoted by Rabelais,
Works. Bk. iv, ch. 65.

⁷
Drink to-day, and drown all sorrow;
You shall perhaps not do it to-morrow:
Best, while you have it, use your breath;
There is no drinking after death.
JOHN FLETCHER, *The Bloody Brother*. Act ii,
sc. 2.

⁸
Let's warm our brains with half-a-dozen
healths,
And then, hang cold discourse; for we'll
speak fireworks.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Elder Brother*. Act I, sc. 2.

⁹
Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,
With grammar, and nonsense, and learn-
ing;
Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,

Gives *genus* a better discerning.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act I, sc. 2.

¹⁰
There are bonds of all sorts in this world
of ours,
Fetters of friendship and ties of flowers, . . .
But there's never a bond, old friend, like
this,
We have drunk from the same canteen.
CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE, *The Canteen*.

For it's always fair weather
When good fellows get together,
With a stein on the table and a good song ring-
ing clear.

RICHARD HOVEY, *Spring*.

¹¹
The warm, champagne, old-particular,
brandy-punchy feeling.
O. W. HOLMES, *Nux Postcænetica*.

¹²
Who, after his wine, prates of war's hard-
ships or of poverty? (Quis post vina gravem
militiam aut pauperiem crepat?)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 18, l. 5.

'Tis mighty easy, o'er a glass of wine,
On vain refinements vainly to refine,
To laugh at poverty in plenty's reign,
To boast of apathy when out of pain.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 47.

¹³
Now is the time for drinking, and now with
sportive foot to beat the earth. (Nunc est
bibendum, nunc pede libero pulsanda tellus.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 37, l. 1.

Bacchus scatters devouring cares. (Dissipat
Eivus Curas edacts.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode II, l. 18.

¹⁴
They that love mirth, let them heartily
drink,

'Tis the only receipt to make sorrow sink.
BEN JONSON, *Entertainments: The Penates*.

Nor shall our cups make any guilty men;
But at our parting, we will be as when
We innocently met.
BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*. No. 101.

¹⁵
Often I sung thus, and I will cry it from the
tomb: "Drink ere ye put on this dusty gar-
ment." (Πολλὰκι μὲν τὸδ' εἶπα, καὶ ἐν τῷβον
δε βοῶν: "Πίνετε, πρὶν ταύτην ἀμφιβάλῃσθε
κόνιν.")

JULIANUS, PREFECT OF EGYPT, *On Anacreon*.
(*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 32.)

Drink! for you know not whence you came, nor
why;

Drink! for you know not why you go, nor
where.

OMAR KHAIVYAK, *Rubáiyát*. St. 74. (Fitzgerald,
tr.)

And when like her, oh Sáki, you shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scattered on the Grass,
And in your joyous errand reach the spot

Where I made One—turn down an empty Glass!

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. Last stanza. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

1
O for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With bended bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stained mouth

KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*.

2
The Elixir of Perpetual Youth,
Called Alcohol.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend* Pt. I.

3
I intend to die in a tavern; let the wine be
placed near my dying mouth, so that when
the choirs of angels come, they may say,
"God be merciful to this drinker!"
(*Meum est propositum in taberna mori*;
Vinum sit appositum momentis ori;
Ut dicant cum venerint angelorum chori.
"Deus sit propitius huic potatori!")

WALTER MAPES, *Gothic Confessio*. (c. 1205)

The attribution to Mapes has been disputed

4
Oh some that's good and godly ones they
hold that it's a sin

To troll the jolly bowl around, and let the
dollars spin;

But I'm for toleration and for drinking at an
inn.

Says the old bold mate of Henry Morgan.

JOHN MASKEFIELD, *Captain Stratton's Fancy*.

5
One sip of this
Will bathe the drooping spirits in delight,
Beyond the bliss of dreams.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 811.

6
Friend of my soul, this goblet sip,
'Twill chase that pensive tear;
'Tis not so sweet as woman's lip,
But, oh! 'tis more sincere.

Like her delusive beam,
'Twill steal away thy mind;
But, truer than love's dream,
It leaves no sting behind

THOMAS MOORE, *Anacreontic*

If with water you fill up your glasses,
You'll never write anything wise;
For wine is the horse of Parnassus,
Which hurries a bard to the skies.

THOMAS MOORE, *Anacreontic*.

Fill the bumper fair!

Every drop we sprinkle

O'er the brow of Care

Smooths away a wrinkle

THOMAS MOORE, *Fill the Bumper Fair*.

Wreath the bowl

With flowers of soul;

The brightest Wit can find us;

We'll take a flight

Tow'rd's heaven to-night,

And leave dull earth behind us.

THOMAS MOORE, *Wreath the Bowl*.

7
There are two reasons for drinking: one is,
when you are thirsty, to cure it; the other,
when you are not thirsty, to prevent it. . . .
Prevention is better than cure.

T. L. PEACOCK, *Malmcourt*. Ch. 16.

If all be true that I do think,
There are five reasons we should drink;
Good wine—a friend—or being dry—

Or lest we should be by and by—

Or any other reason why.

(Si bene commemini, cause sunt quinque bi-
bendi,

Hospit's adventus, prevens siccis, atque futura,

Aut vini bonitas, aut quolibet altera causa.)

A Latin epigram attributed to PÈRE SIM-
MOND, 16th century (*Ménages, Menagiana*,
i, 172.) Trans. by Henry Aldrich. (PLAY-
FORD, *Banquet of Music*, 1680.)

There are, unless my memory fail,

Five causes why we should not sail:

The fog is thick, the wind is high;

It rains, or may do by-and-by;

Or—any other reason why

JOHN WESLEY, *When Delayed at Holyhead*.

8
A hot drink is as good as an overcoat.

(*Tamen calda potio vestiarum est*.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 41.

9
There is no deceit in a brimmer.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

10
There is no money, among that which I have
spent since I began to earn my living, of the
expenditure of which I am less ashamed,
or which gave me better value in return,
than the price of the liquids chronicled in
this booklet.

GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Notes on a Cellar-Book*,
p. 14.

There is absolutely no scientific proof of a
trustworthy kind, that moderate consumption
of sound alcoholic liquor does a healthy body
any harm at all; while on the other hand there
is the unbroken testimony of all history that
alcoholic liquors have been used by the strongest,
wisest, handsomest, and in every way best races
of all times.

GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Notes on a Cellar-Book*,
p. 17.

11
Drink down all unkindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act I, sc. 1, l. 203.

12
And let me the canakin clink:

A soldier's but a man;

A life's but a span;

Why, then, let a soldier drink.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 72.

Fill the can and fill the cup;

All the windy ways of men

Are but dust that rises up,
And is lightly laid again.
TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*, l. 131.

1
A bumper of good liquor
Will end a contest quicker
Than justice, judge, or vicar;
So fill a cheerful glass.
R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna* Act ii, sc. 3

Candy is dandy
But liquor is quicker.
OUDEN NASH, *Reflection on Ice-Breaking*.

This bottle's the sun of our table,
His beams are rosy wine.
We, planets, that are not able
Without his help to shine
R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna* Act iii, sc. 5

2
And he thought that all the world over
In vain for a man you might seek,
Who could drink more like a Trojan
Or talk more like a Greek
ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk* St. 50
The reference is to Profr C. Porson, who
claimed the authorship of *The Devil's Walk*

3
I cannot eat but little meat,
My stomach is not good,
But sure I think that I can drink
With him that wears a hood
JOHN STURT, *Gammer Gurton's Needle* Act ii,
l. 1. Said to be from a song older than the
play. It is also uncertain whether Bishop
Sturt wrote the play, which has been at-
tributed to Nicholas Udall and to John
Bridges, Dean of Salisbury. The authorship
of the song has been claimed for William
Stevenson, of Durham

4
One top of Parnassus was sacred to Bacchus,
the other to Apollo

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*
It is sometimes forgotten that only one of the
two peaks of Parnassus was sacred to Apollo,
the other belonging to Dionysus
SAINTSBURY, *Notes on a Cellar-Book*, p. 21

5
We drank the Libyan sun to sleep, and lit
Lamps which out-burn'd Canopus.
TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, l. 145.

6
I'll look in thy purse by and by,
And if thou have any money in it,
We'll drink the devil dry.
ROBERT WILSON, *Cobbler's Prophecy*, l. 106

7
He that drinks well, sleeps well.
THOMAS WILSON, *Rule of Reason*. (1551)

He that eateth well, drinketh well; he that
drinketh well, sleepeth well, he that sleepeth
well, sinneth not, he that sinneth not goeth
straight through Purgatory to Paradise.

WILLIAM LITTON, *Rare Adventures* (1609)
He that drinks well, does sleep well;
He that sleeps well, doth think well;

He that thinks well, doth do well;
He that does well, must drink well.
UNKNOWN, *Loyal Garland*. Song 65. (1686)

8
Drinking will make a man quaff,
Quaffing will make a man sing,
Singing will make a man laugh,
And laughing long life doth bring,
Saith old Simon the King
UNKNOWN, *Old Simon the King* (D'URVEY,
Pills to Purge Melancholy) The reference is
said to be to Simon Wadlow, keeper of the
Devil Tavern, in Fleet Street, about 1621

9
We're gaily yet, and we're gaily yet;
And we're no very low, but we're gaily yet;
Then sit ye a while, and tinkle a bit,
For we're no very low, but we're gaily yet
UNKNOWN. Introduced into the third act of
Vanbrugh's *The Provoked Wife*, apparently
by Fowler, the printer of the play, and
called a Scotch medley.

III—Drinking: Its Penalties

10
Beware the deadly fumes of that insane elation
Which rises from the cup of mad impiety,
And go, get drunk with that divine intoxica-
tion

Which is more sober far than all sobriety.
W. R. ALGER, *Oriental Poetry: The Sober
Drunkenness*

11
For when the wine is in, the wit is out.
THOMAS HECON, *Catechism*, 375 (1558)

Where the drunk goes in, there the wit goes out.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Judas Prudentium*.

When the wine's in, murder will out
Babylonian Talmud. Erubin, fo. 65b.

12
There's Death in the cup—so beware!
Nay, more—there is danger in touching;
But who can avoid the fell snare?
The man and his wine's so bewitching!
BURNS, *On a Casket*.

13
For though within this bright seductive place
My dollars go not far,
I never more shall see them face to face,
When they have crossed the bar!
BLISS CARMAN, *Crossing the Bar*.

14
Ha! see where the wild-blazing Grog-Shop
appears.

As the red waves of wretchedness swell.
How it burns on the edge of tempestuous
years

The horrible Light-House of Hell!
M'DONALD CLARKE, *The Rum Hole*.

15
Ten thousand casks,
Forever dribbling out their base contents,
Touch'd by the Midas finger of the state,

Bleed gold for ministers to sport away.
Drink, and be mad then; 'tis your country
bids!

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iv, l. 304.

1 Drink not the third glass, which thou canst
not tame,
When once it is within thee; but before
Mayst rule it, as thou list; and pour the
shame,

Which it would pour on thee, upon the
floor.

It is most just to throw that on the
ground,
Which would throw me there, if I keep the
round.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 5.

2 But they also have erred through wine, and
through strong drink.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxviii, 7.

3 Their sinfulness is greater than their use.
The Koran. Ch. 2. Of wine and gambling.

4 Dread the delight of drink and thou shalt
do the better.

Though thou long for more, Measure is
Medicine.

What the belly asketh is not all good for the
ghost,

What the soul loveth is not all food for the
body.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: The Vision of Holy Church*, l. 29.

5 Touch the goblet no more!
It will make thy heart sore
To its very core!
Its perfume is the breath
Of the Angel of Death,
And the light that within it lies
Is the flash of his evil eyes.
Beware! Oh, beware!
For sickness, sorrow, and care
All are there!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*, Pt. I.

6 Long quaffing maketh a short life.

JOHN LELY, *Euphuus*.

7 Soon as the potion works, their human
countenance,

Th' express resemblance of the gods, is
chang'd

Into some brutish form of wolf or bear,
Or ounce or tiger, hog, or bearded goat,
All other parts remaining as they were;
And they, so perfect is their misery,
Not once perceive their foul disfigurement.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 68.

O madness, to think me of strongest wines
And strongest drinks our chief support of health,

When God with these forbidden made choice to
rear

His mighty Champion, strong above compare,
Whose drink was only from the liquid brook.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 553.

8 Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in the World much
wrong;

Have drown'd my Glory in a shallow Cup,
And sold my Reputation for a Song.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyat*, St. 93. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

9 It has passed into a proverb that wisdom is
clouded by wine. (In proverbium cessit,
sapientiam vino obumbrari.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Naturalis Historia*, Bk. xxiii,
ch. 1, sec. 23.

10 They never taste who always drink.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *On a Passage in the Scaligerana*.

11 In vain I trusted that the flowing bowl
Would banish sorrow, and enlarge the soul.
To the late revel, and protracted feast,
Wild dreams succeeded, and disorder'd rest.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*, Bk. ii, l. 106.

And in the flowers that wreath the sparkling
bowl

Fell adders hiss and poisonous serpents roll.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*, Bk. ii, l. 140.

Thou sparkling bowl! thou sparkling bowl!

Though lips of bards thy brim may press . . .
I will not touch thee; for there clings
A scorpion to thy side, that stings!

JOHN PIERPONT, *The Sparkling Bowl*.

12 Men fished for women, and women for men,
in muddy water, and drink was the bait they
used.

WILLIAM ROTHESTEIN, *Men and Memories*,
1872-1900, p. 71.

WINE AND WOMEN, see under WINE.

13 Just as I do not care to live in a place of
torture, neither do I care to live in a café.
(Quemadmodum inter tortores habitare
nolim, sic ne inter popinas quidem.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*, Epist. li, sec. 4.

14 I have very poor and unhappy brains for
drinking; I could well wish courtesy would in-
vent some other custom of entertainment.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 35.

15 O God, that men should put an enemy in
their mouths to steal away their brains! that
we should, with joy, piteance, revel and
applause, transform ourselves into beasts!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 291.

16 Much drinking, little thinking.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 26 Feb., 1711.

¹ The vials of summer never made a man sick, but those which he stored in his cellar. Drink the wines, not of your bottling, but Nature's bottling; not kept in goat-skins or pig-skins, but the skins of a myriad fair berries.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 23 Aug., 1853.

² Drink makes men hungry, or it makes them lie.

GEORGE WILKINS, *The Miseries of Enforced Marriage*. Act ii.

IV—Drinking: Brandy, Punch, Rum, Whiskey

See also Ale and Beer, Wine

³ There's some are fou o' love divine, There's some are fou o' brandy.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Holy Fair*. St. 27.

⁴ I always had on my journeys a pocket pistol loaded with brandy and lemon juice.

EDWARD BURT, *Letters from a Gentleman in the North of Scotland*.

⁵ Mynheer Vandunck, though he never was drunk,

Sipped brandy and water gayly.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Mynheer Vandunck*.

⁶ Call things by their right names. . . . Glass of brandy and water! That is the current but not the appropriate name: ask for a glass of liquid fire and distilled damnation.

REV. ROBERT HALL, to a man who asked for a glass of brandy. (GREGORY, *Life of Hall*.)

Liquid Madness sold at tenpence the quarter.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Chartism*. Ch. 4.

A drunkard clasp his teeth and not undo 'em, To suffer wet damnation to run through 'em.

CYRIL TOURNEUR, *Revenger's Tragedy*. Act iii, l.

⁷ If wine tells truth,—and so have said the wise,—

It makes me laugh to think how brandy lies! O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*, l. 161.

⁸ As for the brandy, 'nothing extenuate,' and the water, put naught in in malice.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Shakespeare Grog*.

⁹ Claret is the liquor for boys; port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark*, at dinner with Sir Joshua Reynolds. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)

Forbear thin potations.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 133.

¹⁰ Did ye iver try a brandy cocktail, Cornel?

TRACERAY, *The Newcomer*. Ch. 13. Napoleon

I is said to have invented the cocktail. His favorite "pick-me-up" was called a "Rose."

¹¹ What makes the cider blow its cork With such a merry din?

What makes those little bubbles rise And dance like harlequin?

It is the fatal apple, boys,

The fruit of human sin.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *A Glee Upon Cider*.

¹² While briskly to each patriot lip Walks eager round the inspiring flip; Delicious draught, whose pow'rs inherit The quintessence of public spirit!

JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*. Canto iii, l. 21.

¹³ Meanwhile, my friend, 'twould be no sin To mix more water in your gin.

We're neither saints nor Philip Sidneys, But mortal men with mortal kidneys.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*.

The shortest way out of Manchester is notoriously a bottle of Gordon's gin.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Cagliostro (and Seraphima)*.

¹⁴ 'Tis grog, only grog,

Is his rudder, his compass, his cable, his log;

The sailor's sheet anchor is grog.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Sailor's Sheet Anchor*.

¹⁵ He drinketh strong waters which do bemuse a man, and make him even as the wild beasts of the desert.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act 1.

¹⁶ This cordial julep here, That flames and dances in his crystal bounds. MILTON, *Comus*, l. 672.

¹⁷ There's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms

As rum and true religion; thus it was, Some plunder'd, some drank spirits, some sung psalms.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 34.

¹⁸ Oh some are fond of red wines, and some are fond of white,

And some are all for dancing by the pale moonlight;

But rum alone's the tippie, and the heart's delight

Of the old hold mate of Henry Morgan.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Captain Stratton's Fancy*.

But I'm for right Jamaica till I roll beneath the beach,

Says the old hold mate of Henry Morgan.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Captain Stratton's Fancy*.

¹⁹ The great utility of rum has given it the medical name of an antifogmatic. The quantity taken every morning is in exact proportion to the thickness of the fog.

UNKNOWN, *Massachusetts Spy*, 12 Nov., 1789.

¹ What harm in drinking can there be,
Since punch and life so well agree?
THOMAS BLACKLOCK, *Epigram on Punch*, l. 15.

² I got up to the Peacock, where I found
everybody drinking hot punch in self-
preservation.

DICKENS, *The Holly-Tree Inn*.

³ Though I already half seas over am,
If the capacious goblet overflow
With arrack punch—'fore George! I'll see it
out.

FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act ii, sc. 2.

⁴ Many estates are spent in the getting,
Since women for tea forsook spinning and
knitting,
And men for punch forsook hewing and
splitting.

FRANKLIN, *Way to Wealth*. Vol. i, p. 446.

⁵ Those bottled windy drinks that laugh in a
man's face and then cut his throat.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, iii, 267.

⁶ Let half-starv'd slaves in warmer skies
See future wines, rich-clust'ring, rise;
Their lot auld Scotia ne'er envies,
But, blythe and frisky,
She eyes her freehorn, martial boys
Tak aff their whisky.

BURNS, *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer
to the Scotch Representatives in the House
of Commons*; *Postscript*.

Freedom and whisky gang thegither!—
Tak aff your dram!

ROBERT BURNS, *The Author's Earnest Cry*.

O Whisky! soul o' plays an' pranks!
Accept a Bardie's gratefu' thanks!

ROBERT BURNS, *Scotch Drink*. St. 18.

⁷ John Barleycorn was a hero bold,
Of noble enterprise.

For if you do but taste his blood,
"Twill make your courage rise.

BURNS, *John Barleycorn*. St. 13.

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn,
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!
Wi' tippenny, we fear nae evil;
Wi' usquebae, we'll face the deevil!

ROBERT BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 105.

⁸ When he chanced to have taken an over-
dose of the creature.

WALTER SCOTT, *Guy Mannering*. Ch. 44.

⁹ Whiskey is a bad thing—especially bad
whiskey.

C. H. SEUKOW. Quoted as a Highland saying.

¹⁰ Let the farmer praise his grounds,
Let the huntsman praise his bounds,

The shepherd his dew-scented lawn;
But I, more blest than they,
Spend each happy night and day
With my charming little cruiskeen lawn,
lawn, lawn,
My charming little cruiskeen lawn.
UNKNOWN, *The Cruiskeen Lawn*.

V—Drinking Healths

¹¹ Wacs-hael! for Lord and Dame!
O! merry be their Dole;
Drink-hael! in Jesu's name,
And fill the tawny bowl.
King Arthur's Wacs-Hael.

¹² Here's a health to them that's awa,
Here's a health to them that's awa;
And wha winna wish guid luck to our cause,
May never guid luck be their fa'!
ROBERT BURNS, *Here's a Health*.

¹³ My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee! . . .

Were't the last drop in the well,
As I gasp'd upon the brink,
Ere my fainting spirit fell,
'Tis to thee that I would drink.
BYRON, *My Boat is On the Shore*.

¹⁴ Drink ye to her that each loves best,
And, if you nurse a flame
That's told but to her mutual breast,
We will not ask her name.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Drink Ye to Her*.

¹⁵ To drink healths is to drink sickness.
THOMAS DEKKER, *II The Honest Whore*. Act
iv, sc. 3. (1635)

We drink one another's healths and spoil our
own.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Idle Thoughts of an Idle
Fellow: On Eating and Drinking*.

So the sailors in this ship [the *Carouse*] have
taken a use to drink other men's healths, to the
amplifying of their own diseases.

JOHN TAYLOR, *A Navy of Landships*. (c. 1650)

¹⁶ But the standing toast that pleased the most
Was, "The wind that blows, the ship that
goes,

And the lass that loves a sailor!"

CHARLES DIBDEN, *The Standing Toast*. From
the comic opera, *The Round Robin*, pro-
duced 21 June, 1811.

¹⁷ And he that will this health deny,
Down among the dead men let him lie.

JOHN DYER, *Song*. Empty bottles were collo-
quially known as "dead men."

¹⁸ We drank Sir Condy's good health and the

downfall of his enemies till we could stand no longer ourselves.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Castle Rackrent: Continuation of Memoirs*.

1 Here's a health to you, Father O'Flynn, *Sláinte*, and *sláinte*, and *sláinte* agin; Powerfulest preacher, and Tندرest teacher, and Kindliest creature in ould Donegal.

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES, *Father O'Flynn*.

2 Here's to your health and your family's good health. May you all live long and prosper.

JOSEPH JEFFERSON, *Rip Van Winkle*. A play from Irving's story.

3 To the old, long life and treasure;
To the young, all health and pleasure.

BEN JONSON, *Metamorphosed Gypsies: Third Song*.

4 Give me the cups;
And let the kettle to the trumpet speak,
The trumpet to the cannoneer without,
The cannons to the heavens, the heavens to earth,

"Now the king drinks to Hamlet."

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 285.

I drink to the general joy o' the whole table.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 89.

Here, with a cup that's stored unto the brim

. . . We drink this health to you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 50.

5 Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;

Here's to the widow of fifty;

Here's to the flaunting, extravagant quean;

And here's to the housewife that's thrifty.

Let the toast pass,—

Drink to the lass,

I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act iii, sc. 3.

6 A health to the nut-brown lass,

With the hazel eyes: let it pass. . .

As much to the lively grey

'Tis as good i' th' night as day: . . .

She's a savour to the glass,

An excuse to make it pass.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Godbans*. Act iii.

7 Wine fills the veins, and healths are understood
To give our friends a title to our blood.

EDMUND WALLER, *The Drinking of Healths*.

8 Here's a health to all those that we love,
Here's a health to all those that love us,
Here's a health to all those that love them
that love those
That love them that love those that love us.

UNKNOWN, *Here's a Health*.

9 Merry met, and merry part.
I drink to thee with all my heart.
UNKNOWN, *Old Cup Inscription*.

DRUNKENNESS

I—Drunkenness: Apothegms

10 If fortune that helps frantic men and drunk
Had not him safe convey'd.

ARIOSO, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. xxx, st. 13. (Sir John Harrington, tr., 1591)

That is well said, John, an honest man, that is not quite sober, has nothing to fear.

ADDISON, *The Drummer*. Act i, sc. 1. (1715)

A drunken man never takes harm.

UNKNOWN, *Meeting of Gallants*, 26. (1604)

The power that guards the drunk, his sleep attends.

JOHN GAY, *Shepherd's Week*, l. 127.

11 She pledged him once, and she pledged him twice,

And she drank as Lady ought not to drink.

R. H. BARHAM, *A Lay of St. Nicholas*.

12 They make a complete sentence by saying of a friend, "He is one who on the market day," and leaving the rest to the listener's common sense.

J. M. BARRIE, *Farewell, Miss Julie Logan*, p. 13.

13 I will be drunken as a rat.

ANDREW BOORD, *Introduction*, 147. (1542)

As drunk as a tinker.

CIBBER, *Love Makes a Man*. Act i. (1701)

Drunk as a fish.

CONGREVE, *Way of the World*. Act iv, 9. (1704)

To make a German general as drunk as a wheelbarrow.

THOMAS DILKE, *City Lady*. Act i, sc. 2. (1697)

Here's my brother as drunk as an emperor.

THOMAS DILKE, *City Lady*. Act iii, 2. (1697)

Drunk as a piper all day long.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. (1720)

Drunk as a beggar.

MASSINGER, *Virgin Martyr*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1627)

They must be still drunk as owls.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Treasure Island*. Ch. 24.

I'm as drunk as a Plymouth fiddler.

STEVENSON AND HENLEY, *Admiral Guinea*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Thou comest home as drunken as a mouse.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 246. (1386)

As drunk as a lord.

UNKNOWN, *Somers Tracts*, vii, 184. (1659)

14 A whiff of stale debauch.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 469.

All learned, and all drunk!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 478.

¹ It is most absurdly said, in popular language, of any man, that he is *disguised* in liquor; for, on the contrary, most men are disguised by sobriety.

THOMAS DE QUINCY, *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater*.

² That hasten to be drunk, the business of the day.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 408.

³ People can't tell us apart, we stagger so much alike.

WINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Cross-Examinations*.

⁴ There is this to be said in favor of drinking, that it takes the drunkard first out of society, then out of the world.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1865.

⁵ Since the creation of the world there has been no tyrant like Intemperance, and no slaves so cruelly treated as his.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Life*. Vol. i, p. 268.

⁶ Alcoholic psychosis is nothin' more or less'n ole D.T.'s in a dinner suit.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 20.

⁷ It is a kindness to lead the sober; a duty to lead the drunk.

W. S. LANOON, *Imaginary Conversations: Don Victor Naes and El Rey, Nello*.

⁸ Never go out drunk on a winter night. (*Χαμπαρ μὴδὲν ποταπὸν παρὰς ἡγ.*)

LEONIDAS OF TARENTUM, *Epitaph*, for a man who died as the result of this indiscretion. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 660.)

⁹ I, for my part, can do nothing when sober. (*Possum nil ego sobrius*.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, ep. 6, l. 12.

¹⁰ He has come home late with staggering foot. (*Sero domum est reversus titubanti pede*.)

PRÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 14, l. 10.

¹¹ The penalty is doubled if the offender is drunk. (*Τὸ αἷμα ποταπὸν διπλαρὸν τὸ αἷμα.*)

PITTACUS, *Politics*, li, fn. One of his laws. (ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*, iii, 5.)

He that killeth a man drunk, sober shall be hanged.

THOMAS STARKY, *England in the Reign of Henry VIII*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

Let him who sins when drunk be punished when sober. (*Qui peccat ebrius, iust sobrius*.)

Quoted in Kendrick v. Hopkins, 1880. (*Cary's Rep.*, 133.)

¹² Don't you see I'm just soaking soaked? (*Non vides me ut mandide madeam?*)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 1297. (*Act v*, sc. 2.)

¹³ Drunkards beget drunkards. (*Ebrii gignunt ebrios*.)

PLUTARCH. (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.)

¹⁴ He who quarrels with a drunken man injures one who is absent. (*Absentem lædit, cum ebrio qui litigat*.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 3.

¹⁵ 'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Humility*.

¹⁶ Sweet fellowship in shame! One drunkard loves another of the name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 49.

¹⁷ Full of supper and distempering draughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 99.

Do not think, gentlemen, I am drunk: this is my ancient; this is my right hand, and this is my left: I am not drunk now; I can stand well enough, and speak well enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 116.

No man shall be held as mellow Who can distinguish blue from yellow.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*. Sc. 15.

Not drunk is he, who from the floor Can rise alone, and still drink more; But drunk is he, who prostrate lies, Without the power to drink or rise.

(*Nid meddw y dyn a allo*

Cwau ei hun a rhodio,

Ac yved rhagor ddiawd;

Nid yw hyny yn veddwadw.)

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *The Misfortunes of Elphin*. Ch. 3, heading. Sometimes mistakenly attributed to Eugene Field.

¹⁸ And pavement, faithless to the fuddled foot.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 537.

¹⁹ Every man that had any respect for himself would have got drunk, as was the custom of the country on all occasions of public moment.

MARK TWAIN, *Innocents at Home*. Ch. 10.

²⁰ I would appeal to Philip, but to Philip sober. (*Provocarem ad Philippum, sed sobrium*.)

VALERIUS MAXIMUS. Bk. vi, ch. 2. Valerius gives this as the appeal of an old woman, against whom Philip of Macedon, sitting in judgment after dinner, had pronounced an unjust sentence. "I appeal!" she cried. "To whom?" asked Philip. "To Philip when sober," the woman replied. Philip allowed the appeal and when he recovered his senses, reversed the judgment. The incident has passed into a proverb, "To appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober."

²¹ Better to trip with the feet than with the tongue. (*Καίριον εἶναι τοῖς ποσί θιγέσθαι ἢ τῇ γλώττῃ*.)

ZENO, excusing drunkenness. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, sec. 26.)

II—Drunkenness: Its Delights

¹ Boy, us for plain myrtle, while under this fertile

Old grapevine myself I seclude,
For you and bibacious young Quintus Horatius—

Stewed.

F. P. ADAMS, *Persicos Odi*.

Simplici myrto nihil adlabores
Sedulus, cura: neque te ministrum
Decedet myrtus neque me sub arcta
Vite bibentem.

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 38.

^{1a} The clachan yill had made me canty;
I was na fou, but just had plenty.

BURNS, *Death and Dr. Hornbook*. St. 3.

We are na fou, we're nae that fou,
But just a drappie in our e'e.
BURNS, *Willie Brew'd a Peck o' Maut*.

² For ilka man that's drunk's a lord.
BURNS, *Guidwife, Count the Lavin'*.

He that is drunk is as great as a king.
UNKNOWN, *Westminster Droilery*. Pt. ii, l. 77.
(1672) Said to have been quoted by Charles II to Sir Robert Viner, Lord Mayor of London, in 1674, when the latter appeared at an official function in a drunken condition.

³ There let him bowse, and deep carouse,
Wi' bumpers flowing o'er,
Till he forgets his loves or debts,
An' minds his griefs no more.
BURNS, *Scotch Drink: Motto*. A paraphrase of *Proverbs*, xxxi, 6-7.

Kings may be biest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious.

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 57.

⁴ His ancient, trusty, drouthy crony;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither;
They had been fou for weeks thegither!
BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 42.

⁵ Gloriously drunk, obey th' important call.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 510.

⁶ The secret of drunkenness is that it insulates us in thought, whilst it unites us in feeling.
R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1857, quoting from a letter from "a man signing himself George R—, of Madison, Wis."

⁷ Petition me no petitions, Sir, to-day;
Let other hours be set apart for business,
To-day it is our pleasure to be drunk;
And this our queen shall be as drunk as we.
FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁸ And he that will to bed go sober
Falls with the leaf still in October.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Bloody Brother*. Act ii, sc. 2.

He who goes to bed, and goes to bed sober,
Falls as the leaves do, and dies in October;
But he who goes to bed, and goes to bed mellow,
Lives as he ought to do, and dies an honest fellow.

UNKNOWN, an amplification of Fletcher's song, which was for a time a popular glee.

⁹ I went to Frankfort, and got drunk
With that most learn'd professor, Brunck;
I went to Worms, and got more drunken
With that more learn'd professor, Ruhncken.

RICHARD PORSON, *Facelia Cantab.*

¹⁰ He bids the ruddy cup go round,
Till sense and sorrow both are drowned.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 15.

¹¹ I told you, sir, they were red-hot with drinking;
So full of valour that they smote the air
For breathing in their faces; beat the ground
For kissing of their feet.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 171.

III—Drunkenness: Its Penalties

¹² Where drunkenness reigneth in any route,
There is no counsel hid, withouten doubt.
CHAUCER, *Tale of the Man of Lawe*, l. 776.

For drunkenness is very sepulture
Of manne's wit and his discretion.

CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Tale*, l. 230.

And drunkenness is eke a foul record
Of any man, and namely in a lord.

CHAUCER, *The Summoner's Tale*, l. 341.

¹³ Prudence must not be expected from a man who is never sober. (Non est ab homine nunquam sobrio postulanda prudentia.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. ii, sec. 32.

¹⁴ Drunk'ness, the darling favourite of hell.

DEFOE, *The True-born Englishman*, l. 51.

¹⁵ Drunkards have a fool's tongue and a knave's heart.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1342.

¹⁶ Licker talks mighty loud w'en it git loose from de jug.
JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

¹⁷ In shallow waters heav'n doth show;
But who drinks on, to hell may go.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Charms and Knots*.

¹⁸ He that is drunken, may his mother kill
Big with his sister: he hath lost the reins,
Is outlaw'd by himself; all kind of ill
Did with his liquor slide into his veins.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 6.

Shall I, to please another wine-sprung mind,
Lose all mine own?
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 7.

Be not a beast in courtesy, but stay,
Stay at the third cup, or forego the place.
Wine above all things doth God's stamp deface.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 8.

1 What does drunkenness not accomplish? It unlocks secrets, confirms our hopes, urges the indolent into battle, lifts the burden from anxious minds, teaches new arts. (Quid non ebrietas designat? Operta recludit, Spes jubet esse ratas, in prœlia trudit incertem, Sollicitis animis onus eximit, addocet artes.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 16.

2 Racked by wine and anger. (Vino tortus et ira.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 38. Thus induced to reveal another's secrets.

3 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink.
Old Testament: Isaiah, v, 11.

But they also have erred through wine and through strong drink.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxviii, 7.

4 They lay and slept like drunken swine.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. iii, l. 2369. (c. 1440)

5 Whatsoever is in the heart of the sober man, is in the mouth of the drunkard.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 145.

6 Your drunken banquets tell your vileness. (Nequitiam vinosam tuam convivia narrant.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. i, l. 17.

THU the half-drunk lean over the half-dressed.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *The Season*.

7 There, with the wine before you, you will tell of many things. (Illic adposito narrabis multa Lyæo.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. xi, l. 49.

8 Drunkenness is an expression identical with ruin.

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*.)

9 Drunkenness is nothing but voluntary madness. (Nihil aliud est ebrietas quam voluntariam insaniam.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. lxxiii, 18.

10 Drunkenness does not create vice; it merely brings it into view. (Non facit ebrietas vitia, sed protrahit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. lxxiii, 20.

There is more of truth than of truth in a saying of Seneca, 'That drunkenness does not produce but discover faults.' Common experience teaches the contrary. Wine throws a man out of himself, and infuses qualities into the mind which she is a stranger to in her sober moments.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 569.

11 His two chamberlains
Will I with wine and wassail so convince,
That memory, the warder of the brain,
Shall be a fume, and the receipt of reason
A limbeck only.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 63.

Boundless intemperance
In nature is a tyranny; it hath been
Th' untimely emptying of the happy throne
And fall of many kings.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 66.

Drunk? and speak parrot? and squabble? swagger? swear? and discourse fustian with one's own shadow?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 280.

To be now a sensible man, by and by a fool, and presently a beast!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 309.

12 Olivia: What's a drunken man like, fool?
Clown: Like a drowned man, a fool and a mad man: one draught above heat makes him a fool; the second mads him; and a third drowns him.

Olivia: Go thou and seek the crowner, and let him sit o' my coz; for he's in the third degree of drink, he's drowned.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 136.

13 No fool is silent over his cups.

SOLOM, when asked whether he was silent over his cups for want of words, or because he was a fool. (EPICETUS, *Fragments*, lxxvi.)

14 Drunkenness is an immoderate affection and use of drink. That I call immoderation that is besides or beyond that order of good things for which God hath given us the use of drink.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living: Of Drunkenness*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.

IV—Drunkenness: The Morning After

15 A dark brown taste, a burning thirst,
A head that's ready to split and burst.

GEORGE ADE, *Remorse*, from *The Sultan of Sulu*.

The water-wagon is the place for me!
Last night my feelings were immense;
Today I feel like thirty cents!

No time for mirth, no time for laughter—
The cold gray dawn of the morning after.

GEORGE ADE, *Remorse*, from *The Sultan of Sulu*.

16 Who drinks one bowl hath scant delight; to poorest passion he was born;

Who drains the score must e'er expect to rue the headache of the morn.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kashah*. Pt. viii, st. 11.

17 Man, being reasonable, must get drunk;
The best of life is but intoxication:
Glory, the grape, love, gold, in these are sunk
The hopes of all men and of every nation;

him damned ere I'd have challenged him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4,
l. 311.

¹ When you meet your antagonist, do every-
thing in a mild and agreeable manner. Let
your courage be as keen, but at the same
time as polished, as your sword.
SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 4.

DULLNESS, see Stupidity

DUTY

² Thanks to the gods! my boy has done his duty.
JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

I've done my duty, and I've done no more.
FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 3.

It is my duty, and I will.
W. S. GILBERT, *Captain Reece*.

Here lies Henry Lawrence, who tried to do his
duty.

SIR HENRY LAWRENCE, *Epitaph*. Lawrence,
one of the heroes of the defence of Lucknow,
desired this sentence engraved on his tomb.

I am quite happy, thank God, and, like Lawrence,
I have tried to do my duty.

GENERAL CHARLES GEORGE GORDON, *Postscript*,
to his last letter from Khartoum, 29 Dec.,
1884.

Thank God, I have done my duty.
HORATIO NELSON, his last words. (HUME, *His-
tory of England*.)

³ In doing what we ought we deserve no
praise, because it is our duty.
ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. x.

⁴ He who is false to present duty breaks a
thread in the loom, and will find the flaw
when he may have forgotten its cause.
HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

⁵ Thine heart should feel what thou mayst
hourly see,
That Duty's basis is humanity.

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy: Win-
ter*, l. 105.

⁶ To do my duty in that state of life unto
which it shall please God to call me.
Book of Common Prayer: Catechism.

⁷ He trespasses against his duty who sleeps
upon his watch, as well as he that goes over
to the enemy.
EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of the
Present Discontents*.

⁸ No phase of life, whether public or private,
can be free from duty. (Nulla vitæ pars
neque publicis neque privatis . . . vacare of-
ficio potest.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 2, sec. 4.

⁹ Ponder not what you might do, but what
you should do, and let regard for duty con-
trol your mind. (Nec tibi quid liceat, sed
quid fecisse decebit Occurat, mentemque
domet respectus honesti.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus de Quarto Consulatu
Honori Augusti*, l. 267.

¹⁰ God has never failed to make known to me
the path of duty.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter*, 18 March, 1906.

¹¹ And rank for her meant duty, various,
Yet equal in its worth, done worthily.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Agatha*.

¹² When a duty ceases to be a pleasure, then
it ceases to exist.

NORMAN DOUGLAS, *Good-bye to Western Cul-
ture*.

¹³ What I must do is all that concerns me, not
what the people think.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

¹⁴ So nigh is grandeur to our dust,
So near is God to man,
When Duty whispers low, *Thou must*,
The youth replies, *I can*.

EMERSON, *Voluntaries*. St. iii, l. 13.

¹⁵ Slight not what's near through aiming at
what's far. (Μή νυ τὰ παρὰ τὰς ὁδοὺς μέλεις
ἀνέμει.)

EURIPIDES, *Rhesus*, l. 482.

Do well the duty that lies before you. (Τὰ παρὰ
αὐτῷ ποιεῖν.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk.
I, sec. 77.)

Do the duty that lies nearest thee; which thou
knowest to be a duty! The second duty will al-
ready become clearer.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. II, ch. ix.

The only way to regenerate the world is to do
the thing which lies nearest us, and not hunt
after grand, far-fetched ones for ourselves.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Letters and Memories*.

¹⁶ For duty, duty must be done;
The rule applies to everyone,
And painful though that duty be,
To shirk the task were fiddle-de-dee!

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

When stern Duty calls, I must obey.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Pirates of Penzance*. Act II.

¹⁷ What, then, is your duty? What the day de-
mands. (Was aber ist deine Pflicht? Die
Forderung des Tages.)

GÖTTER, *Sprüche in Prosa*, III, 151.

No one will consider the day as ended, until the
duties it brings have been discharged.

GENERAL JOSEPH HOOKER, *Order*, assuming com-

- mand of the Dept. of the Northwest, 1865.
- 1 He were n't no saint,—but at judgment
I'd run my chance with Jim,
'Longside of some pious gentlemen
That wouldn't shook hands with him.
He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing,—
And went for it thar and then;
And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard
On a man that died for men.
JOHN HAY, *Jim Bludso*.
- 2 Then on! then on! where duty leads,
My course be onward still.
REGINALD HEYER, *Journal*.
- 3 The straightest path perhaps which may be
sought,
Lies through the great highway men call
"I ought."
ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER, *The Straight Road*.
- 4 I slept, and dreamed that life was Beauty;
I woke, and found that life was Duty.
Was thy dream then a shadowy lie?
Toil on, sad heart, courageously,
And thou shalt find thy dream to be
A noonday light and truth to thee.
ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER, *Beauty and Duty*. First
published, untitled, in *The Dial*, July, 1840.
- Hath the spirit of all beauty
Kissed you in the path of duty?
ANNA KATHERINE GREEN, *On the Threshold*.
- Straight is the line of Duty;
Curved is the line of Beauty;
Follow the straight line, thou shalt see
The curved line ever follow thee.
WILLIAM MACCALL, *Duty*.
- Beauty, strength, youth, are flowers but fading
seen;
Duty, faith, love, are roots, and ever green.
GEORGE PREBLE, *A Farewell to Arms*.
- 5 The trivial round, the common task,
Would furnish all we ought to ask;
Room to deny ourselves; a road
To bring us, daily, nearer God.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Morning*.
- 6 Duty then is the sublimest word in our lan-
guage. Do your duty in all things. You can-
not do more. You should never wish to do
less.
ROBERT E. LEE, Inscribed beneath his bust in
Hall of Fame.
- 7 That tells the story! That's wut we shall git
By tryin' 'squirgins on the burnin' Pit;
For the day never comes when it'll du
To kick off Dooty like a worn-out shoe.
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 11.
- 8 You would not think any duty small
If you yourself were great.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Willie's Question*. Pt. iv.
- 9 Duty determines destiny.
WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Speech*, Chicago, 19 Oct.,
1898.
- 10 Truth is a divine word. Duty is a divine law.
DOUGLAS C. MACINTOSH. (NEWTON, *My Ideas
of God*, p. 142.)
- 11 Every mission constitutes a pledge of duty.
Every man is bound to consecrate his every
faculty to its fulfilment. He will derive his
rule of action from the profound conviction
of that duty.
MAZZINI, *Life and Writings: Young Europe*.
- 12 If a sense of duty tortures a man, it also
enables him to achieve prodigies.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. i, p. 64.
- God helps us do our duty and not shrink,
And trust His mercy humbly for the rest.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Imperfection*.
- 13 When Duty comes a-knocking at your gate,
Welcome him in; for if you bid him wait,
He will depart only to come once more
And bring seven other duties to your door.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Duty*.
- 14 Knowledge is a steep which few may climb,
While Duty is a path which all may tread.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Epic of Hades: Herd*.
- 15 To an honest man, it is an honor to have
remembered his duty.
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 71.
- 16 Thy sum of duty let two words contain;
(O may they graven in thy heart remain!)
Be humble, and be just.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vanity of
the World*. Bk. III, l. 867.
- 17 And I read the moral—A brave endeavor
To do thy duty, whate'er its worth,
Is better than life with love forever,
And love is the sweetest thing on earth.
JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *Sir Hugo's Choice*.
- 18 God never imposes a duty without giving
time to do it.
JOHN RUSKIN, *Lectures on Architecture*. No. 2.
- 19 A categorical imperative crying in the wilder-
ness, a duty which nobody need listen to, or
suffer for disregarding, seemed rather a for-
lorn authority.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Essays: Kant*.
- 20 Alas! when duty grows thy law, enjoyment
fades away.
SCHILLER, *The Playing Infant*.
- 21 'Tis praiseworthy to do not what one may,

but what one ought. (*Id facere laus est quod decet, non quod licet.*)

SENeca, *Octavia*, l. 454.

1 I owe him little duty and less love.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*, Act iv, sc. 4, l. 34.

2 My ever esteemed duty pricks me on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 268.

And in the modesty of fearful duty
I read as much, as from the rattling tongue
Of saucy and audacious eloquence.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*,
Act v, sc. 1, l. 101.

3 It is a man's office, but not yours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 268.

I do perceive here a divided duty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 181.

4 Of all the ways of life but one--
The path of duty--leads to happiness.

SOUTHEY, *Carmen Nuptiale*, St. 65.

There's life alone in duty done,
And rest alone in striving.

WHITTIER, *The Drovers*.

5 That peace
Which follows painful duty well perform'd.
SOUTHEY, *Roderick*, Pt. vii, l. 185.

6 Yea, let all things good await
Him who cares not to be great,
But as he saves or serves the state.
Not once or twice in our rough island-story,
The path of duty was the way to glory.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of
Wellington*, St. 8.

7 I will perform a useless duty. (*Fungar inani
Munere.*)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. vi, l. 885.

8 A sense of duty pursues us ever. It is omni-
present, like the Deity. If we take to our-
selves the wings of the morning, and dwell
in the uttermost parts of the sea, duty per-
formed or duty violated is still with us, for
our happiness or our misery. If we say the
darkness shall cover us, in the darkness as in
the light our obligations are yet with us.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Argument on the Murder
of Captain White*.

Simple duty hath no place for fear.

WHITTIER, *Abraham Davenport*, Last line.

9 Duty is what one expects from others.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*,
Act II.

10 There is no question what the roll of honor
in America is. The roll of honor consists of
the names of men who have squared their
conduct by ideals of duty.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Washington, 27
Feb., 1916.

11 A light of duty shines on every day
For all; and yet how few are warmed or
cheered!

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Bk. v, l. 383.

The primal duties shine aloft like stars.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Bk. ix, l. 236.

12 Stern Daughter of the Voice of God!
O Duty! if that name thou love:
Who art a light to guide, a rod
To check the erring, and reprove;
Thou, who art victory and law
When empty terrors overawe;
From vain temptations dost set free;
And calm'st the weary strife of frail human-
ity!

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, St. 1.

Left that command Sole daughter of his voice.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ix, l. 652.

13 There are who ask not if thine eye
Be on them; who, in love and truth,
Where no misgiving is, rely
Upon the genial sense of youth:
Glad Hearts! without reproach or blot;
Who do thy work, and know it not:
Oh! if through confidence misplaced
They fail, thy saving arms, dread Power!
around them cast.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, St. 2.

Serene will be our days and bright,
And happy will our nature be,
When love is an unerring light,
And joy its own security.
And they a blissful course may hold
Even now, who, not unwisely bold,
Live in the spirit of this creed;
Yet seek thy firm support, according to their
need.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, St. 3.

Stern Lawgiver! yet thou dost wear
The Godhead's most benignant grace;
Nor know we anything so fair
As is the smile upon thy face:
Flowers laugh before thee on their beds
And fragrance in thy footing treads;
Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens, through Thee, are
fresh and strong.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, St. 6.

The confidence of reason give;
And in the light of truth thy Bondman let me
live!

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, St. 7.

E

EAGLE

See also Dove

¹ And 'tis an added grief that with my own
feathers I am slain. (*Kai rot'ro moi trépa línn,*
ro' rois línnis p'rois épanothénen.)

Æsop, Fables; The Eagle and the Arrow. The
idea of the eagle slain by a feather from his
own wing is repeated many times in classical
literature.

So, in the Libyao fable it is told
That once an eagle, stricken with a dart,
Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft,
"With our own feathers, not by others' hand
Are we now smitten."

ÆSCHYLUS, Fragments, Frag. 63.

² So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his
heart:

Keen were his pangs, but keener far to feel
He nursed the pinion which impell'd the steel,
While the same plumage that had warm'd his
nest

Drank the last life-drop of his bleeding breast.
BYRON, English Bards and Scotch Reviewers,
1. 841.

Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume
To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,
See their own feathers pluck'd, to wing the dart
Which rank corruption destined for their heart!

THOMAS MOORE, Corruption, 1. 95.

That eagle's fate and mine are one,
Which, on the shaft that made him die,
Espied a feather of his own,
Wherewith he wont to soar so high.

*EDMUND WALLER, To a Lady Singing a Song
of His Composing.*

³ The eagle never lost so much time as when
he submitted to learn of the crow.

WILLIAM BLAKE, Proverbs of Hell.

⁴ When thou seest an eagle, thou seest a por-
tion of Genius; lift up thy head!

WILLIAM BLAKE, Proverbs of Hell.

⁵ Perched on the eagle's towering wing
The lowly linnet loves to sing.

COLLEY CIBBER, Birthday Ode.

Fool that I was! upoo my eagle's wings
I bore this wren, till I was tired with soaring,
And now he mounts above me.

DRYDEN, All for Love, Act ii, sc. 1.

Thus the fable tells us, that the wren mounted
as high as the eagle, by getting upoo his back.

RICHARD STEELE, The Tatler, No. 224.

⁶ As if an eagle flew aloft, and then—

Stoop'd from his highest pitch to pounce a
wren.

COWPER, Table Talk, 1. 552.

The eagle am I, with my fame in the world,
The wren is he, with his maiden face.

ROBERT BROWNING, A Light Woman.

⁷ Tho' he inherit
Nor the pride, nor ample pinion,
That the Theban eagle bear,
Sailing with supreme dominion
Thro' the azure deep of air.

THOMAS GRAY, The Progress of Poesy, 1. 113.

⁸ The eagle does not catch flies. (*Aquila non
capit muscas.*)

*GABRIEL HARVEY, Letter-Book, 50. (1573) A
medieval Latin proverb.*

That proverb in this point might make thee wise,
That princely eagles scorn the catching flies.

SAMUEL ROWLANDS, Guy of Warwick, 12. (1607)

Eagles stoop not to flies.

JAMES SHIRLEY, Opportunity, Act v, 2. (1640)

The eagle flies not but at noble game.

JOSEPH GLANVILL, Scepis Scientificæ, p. 211.

The eagle does not make war against frogs.
(*L'aquila oon fa' guerra ai ranocchi.*)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

⁹ You cannot fly like an eagle with the wings of a
wren.

*W. H. HUDSON, Afoot in England, Ch. 6.
Quoted as a proverb.*

Eagles fly alone; they are but sheep that always
flock together.

UNKNOWN, Politeuphuia, 185. (1669)

¹⁰ They shall mount up with wings as eagles.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xl, 31.

¹¹ Wheresoever the carcass is, there will the
eagles be gathered together

New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 28.

Like an empty eagle
Tire oo the flesh of me and of my son!

SHAKESPEARE, III Henry VI, Act i, sc. 1, 1. 268.

¹² Bird of the broad and sweeping wing,
Thy home is high in heaven,
Where wide the storms their banners fling,
And the tempest clouds are driven.

JAMES GATES PEARCE, To the Eagle.

¹³ If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I
Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli.

SHAKESPEARE, Coriolanus, Act v, sc. 6, 1. 114.

¹⁴ I saw Jove's bird, the Roman eagle.

SHAKESPEARE, Cymbeline, Act iv, sc. 2, 1. 348.

The bird of Jove, stoop'd from his airy tour.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 185.

Mount, eagle, to thy palace crystalline.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 113.

The eagle, feather'd king.

SHAKESPEARE, *Phoenix and the Turtle*, l. 11.

Gnats are unnoted wheresoe'er they fly,

But eagles gaz'd upon with every eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1014.

More pity that the eagle should be mew'd,

While kites and buzzards prey at liberty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 132.

But flies an eagle flight, bold and forth on,

Leaving no track behind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 4, 49.

The eagle suffers little birds to sing,

And is not careful what they mean thereby.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 4, 83.

Around, around, in ceaseless circles wheeling

With clang of wings and scream, the Eagle

sailed

Incessantly—sometimes on high concealing

Its lessening orbs, sometimes as if it failed,

Drooped thro' the air.

SHILLER, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto i, st. 10.

He clasps the crag with crooked bands;

Close to the sun in lonely lands,

Ring'd with the azure world, he stands.

The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls:

He watches from his mountain walls,

And like a thunderbolt he falls.

TENNYSON, *The Eagle*.

Shall eagles not be eagles? wrens be wrens?

If all the world were falcons, what of that?

The wonder of the eagle were the less,

But he not less the eagle.

TENNYSON, *The Golden Year*, l. 37.

The Eagle he was lord above,

And Rob was lord below.

WORDSWORTH, *Rob Roy's Grave*, l. 59.

You are teaching an eagle to fly. (*Αετὸν*

ἐντρέφειν βιβάζειν.)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverb. The Latin form

is, "Aquilam volare docere."

EARS

See also Deafness; Eyes and Ears

Within a bony labyrinthine cave,

Reached by the pulse of the aerial wave,

This sibyl, sweet, and Mystic Sense is found.

Muse, that presides o'er all the Powers of

Sound.

ABRAHAM COLE, *Man, the Microcosm*.

You had on your harvest ears, thick of hearing.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9.

There is always someone dinning in my well-

rinsed ear. (*Est mihi purgatum crebro qui*

personet aurem.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 7.

When the ear heard me, then it blessed me.

Old Testament: Job, xxix, 11.

The ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

Old Testament: Job, xxxiv, 3.

Where did you get that pearly ear?

God spoke, and it came out to hear.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *At the Back of the North*

Wind. Ch. 33.

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

New Testament: Mark, iv, 9.

He that hath ears to hear, let him stuff them with

cotton.

THACKERAY, *The Virginians*. Ch. 32.

I was all ear,

And took in strains that might create a soul

Under the ribs of death.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 560.

When Adam first of men,

To first of women Eve, thus moving speech,

Turn'd him all ear to hear new utterance flow.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 408.

Of Forests, and enchantments drear,

Where more is meant than meets the ear.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 120.

Let the ear despise nothing, nor yet believe

anything forthwith. (*Nil spernat auris, nec*

tamen credat statim.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 10, l. 51.

If your ear burns, some one is talking about

you.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxviii, sec. 2.

And we shall speak of thee somewhat, I trow,

When thou art gone, to do thine ears glow!

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 1021.

One ear tingles; some there be

That are snarling now at me.

ROBERT HERRICK, *On Himself*.

What fire is in mine ears? Can this be true?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act

iii, sc. 1, l. 107.

In at one ear and out at the other. (*Nec quæ*

dicentur superfluent aures.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. ii,

ch. 5, sec. 13.

One ear it heard, at the other out it went.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iv, l. 434.

Went in at the one ear and out at the other.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9.

He comes in at one year,
To go out by the other!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to the Late Lord Mayor*,
l. 116.

1 Give every man thy ear, but few thy voice.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 68.

2 Whose warlike ears could never brook retreat.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 5.

3 Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your
ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 78.

4 Such an exploit have I in hand, Ligarius,
Had you a healthful ear to hear of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 318.

You have a quick ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 2, l. 63.

5 Take heed what you say. Walls have ears.
JAMES SHIRLEY, *A Bird in a Cage*. Act i, sc. 1.
PITCHERS HAVE EARS, see under CHILDREN.

6 Ears are eyes to the blind. (Θυρή γὰρ ὄψω.)
SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Coloneus*, l. 138.

7 They stand by with ears pricked up. (Arrectis
auribus adstant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 152.

Like unbacked colts, they prick'd their ears.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 176.

8 The ear is the road to the heart. (L'oreille
est le chemin du cœur.)

VOLTAIRE, *Réponse au Roi de Prusse*.

9 Upon the pivot of his skull
Turns round his long left ear.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. i.

10 We have two ears and one mouth that we
may listen the more and talk the less. (Δύο
τὸ ὄτο, δύο ὅρα ἔχομεν, στόμα δὲ ἓν, ἵνα πλείονα
μὲν ἀκούωμεν, ἥτοια δὲ λέγωμεν.)

ZENO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, 24.)

Nature has given to men one tongue, but two
ears, that we may hear from others twice as
much as we speak.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. No. 113.

One pair of ears draws dry a hundred tongues.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The hearing ear is always found close to the
speaking tongue.

EMERSON, *English Traits*. Ch. 4.

EARTH

See also World

11 So simple is the earth we tread,
So quick with love and life her frame:
Ten thousand years have dawned and fled,
And still her magic is the same.

STOFFORD A. BROOKE, *The Earth and Man*.

12 Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God;
And only he who sees takes off his shoes;
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 821.

O earth, so full of dreary noises!

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*.

13 He findeth God who finds the earth He made.
JOHN BUCHAN, *The Wise Years*.

14 No command of art,
No toil, can help you hear;
Earth's minstrelsy falls clear
But on the listening heart.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *The Listening Heart*.

15 Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sun-rise, in the
Vale of Chamouni*, l. 85.

Earth! thou mother of numberless children, the
nurse and the mother,
Sister thou of the stars, and beloved by the Sun,
the rejoicer!

Guardian and friend of the moon, O Earth,
whom the comets forget not,
Yea, in the measureless distance wheel round and
again they behold thee!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn to the Earth*, l. 15.

16 Of the earth, earthy.
New Testament: *I Corinthians*, xv, 47.

17 The earth was made so various, that the mind
Of desultory man, studious of change
And pleased with novelty, might be indulged.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 506.

18 One generation passeth away, and another
generation cometh; but the earth abideth for
ever.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 4.

19 Earth is but the frozen echo of the silent
voice of God.

S. M. HAGEMAN, *Silence*.

20 Recall the good Creator to his creature,
Making all earth a fane, all heav'n its dome!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 375.

21 Earth's the best shelter,
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 38. (1659)

22 The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my
footstool.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lxvi, 1.

Swear not at all: neither by heaven; for it is
God's throne: Nor by the earth; for it is his
footstool.

New Testament: *Matthew*, v, 34, 35.

23 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the
Lord.

Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xxii, 29.

- 1 Speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee.
Old Testament: Job, xii, 8.
- 2 The poetry of earth is never dead; . . .
The poetry of earth is ceasing never.
KEATS, *On the Grasshopper and Cricket.*
- 3 Fools! who fancy Christ mistaken;
Man a tool to buy and sell;
Earth a failure, God-forsaken,
Anteroom of Hell.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The World's Age.*
- 4 I am in love with this green earth.
LAMB, *Essays of Elia: New Year's Eve.*
- Back to earth, the dear green earth.
WORDSWORTH, *Priest-Bell: Prologue.*
- 5 O maternal earth which rocks the fallen leaf
to sleep!
EDGAR LEE MASTERS, *The Spoon River Anthology: Washington McNeely.*
- 6 Hail earth, Mother of all! (Παμμήτηρ γῆ,
χαίρε.)
MELLAGER. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. vii, ep. 461.)
- 7 He who has looked upon Earth
Deeper than flower and fruit,
Losing some hue of his mirth,
As the tree striking rock at the root.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Day of the Daughter of Hades*. Pt. 1.
- 8 Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot
Which men call Earth.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 5.
- This opacous earth.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 23.
- 9 Fragrant the fertile earth After soft showers.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 645.
- Earth now
Seemed like to Heav'n, a seat where gods might
dwell.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 328.
- 10 Earth, left silent by the wind of night,
Seems shrunken 'neath the grey unmeasured
height.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: December*.
- 11 Earth, air, and ocean, glorious three.
ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *On Woman*.
- Earth, Ocean, Air, beloved brotherhood.
SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 1.
- 12 Man makes a great fuss
About this planet
Which is only a ball-bearing
In the hub of the universe.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *The Hubbub of the Universe*.

- 13 An old saw, earth must to earth.
GEORGE PEELE, *Edward I*. Sc. 24. (1593)
- The earth produces all things, and receives all
again.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4493.
- Weary the cloud falleth out of the sky,
Dreary the leaf lieth low.
All things must come to the earth by and by,
Out of which all things grow.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Earth's Havings*.
See also under MORTALITY.
- 14 The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness
thereof
Old Testament: Psalms, xxiv, 1; New Testament: I Corinthians, x, 26, 28.
- The earth and the fulness thereof are mine,
saith Monseigneur.
DICKENS, *A Tale of Two Cities*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.
- 15 He that loves but half of Earth
Loves but half enough for me.
A. T. QUILLER-COUCH, *The Comrade*.
- 16 Surely the earth, that's wise being very old,
Needs not our help.
D. G. ROSSETTI, *The House of Life: The Choice*.
- 17 The little O, the earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 81.
- 18 The earth's a thief,
That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen
From general excrement.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3,
l. 443.
- 19 The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn.
SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 1060.
- 20 O happy earth,
Whereon thy innocent feet do ever tread!
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 10,
st. 9.
- 21 Even the linked fantasies, in whose blossomy
twist
I swung the earth a trinket at my wrist.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Hound of Heaven*, l. 126.
- 22 Grasshopper, your fairy song
And my poem alike belong
To the dark and silent earth
From which all poetry has birth.
JOHN HALL WHELOCK, *Earth*.
Christ's love and Homer's art
Are but the workings of her heart.
JOHN HALL WHELOCK, *Earth*.
Even as the growing grass
Up from the soil religious pass,
And the field that bears the rye
Bears parables and prophecy.
Out of the earth the poem grows

Like the lily, or the rose.

JOHN HALL WHEELLOCK, *Earth*.

Yea, the quiet and cool sod

Bears in her breast the dream of God.

JOHN HALL WHEELLOCK, *Earth*.

¹ The green earth sends her incense up
From many a mountain shrine;
From folded leaf and dewy cup
She pours her sacred wine.

WHITTIER, *The Worship of Nature*. St. 5.

² The common growth of mother-earth
Suffices me—her tears, her mirth,
Her humblest mirth and tears.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell: Prologue*. St. 27.

³ Lean not on Earth; 'twill pierce thee to the
heart;

A broken reed, at best; but, oft, a spear;

On its sharp point peace bleeds, and hope
expires.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 145.

EARTHQUAKE

⁴ I remember when our whole island was
shaken with an earthquake some years ago,
there was an impudent mountebank who sold
pills, which, as he told the country people,
were very good against an earthquake.

ADDISON, *The Teller*. No. 240.

⁵ The earthquake that had the honour to be
noticed by the Royal Society.

MAKIA EDGEWORTH, *Essay on Irish Bulls*. Ch.

2. Quoted as "the exquisitely polite expression" of a correspondent of the English
Royal Society.

⁶ Diseased nature oftentimes breaks forth
In strange eruptions; oft the teeming earth
Is with a kind of colic pinch'd and vex'd
By the imprisoning of unruly wind
Within her womb; which, for enlargement
striving,
Shakes the old beldam earth and topples down
Steeple and moss-grown towers.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 27.

⁷ With hue like that when some great painter
dips

His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and
eclipse.

SHELLEY, *Revolt of Islam*. Canto v, st. 23.

⁸ With a voice, that like a bell
Toll'd by an earthquake in a trembling tower,
Rang ruin.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vi, l. 311.

The earth-ox changes his burden to the other
shoulder. (Ti niu chuan chien.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

EASE, see Leisure

EAST, THE

⁹ The East bow'd low before the blast,
In patient, deep disdain.
She let the legions thunder past,
And plunged in thought again.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Obermann Once More*, l.
109.

¹⁰ 'Tis light translateth night; 'tis inspiration
Expounds experience; 'tis the west explains
The East; 'tis time unfolds Eternity.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Ruined Temple*.

¹¹ Ye orient realms, where Ganges' waters run!
Prolific fields! dominions of the sun!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 535.

¹² The farther I journey towards the West, the
more convinced I am that the wise men came
from the East.

WILLIAM DAVY, KING'S SERJEANT, 1762.
(WOOLRYCH, *Lives of Eminent Serjeants at
Law*. Vol. ii, p. 621.)

When I hear of high Devonian pretensions, I
confess I am reminded of the celebrated saying
of Serjeant Davy, that "the oftener he went into
the West, he better understood how the Wise
Men came from the East."

LORD JOHN CAMPBELL, *Lives of the Chief Jus-
tices of England*. Vol. i, p. 155.

I think it was Jekyll who used to say that the
farther he went west, the more convinced he felt
that the wise men came from the East.

SYDNEY SMITH (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol.
i.) The reference is to Joseph Jekyll, wit and
politician, but the epigram undoubtedly be-
longs to Serjeant Davy.

¹³ Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never
the twain shall meet,

Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's
great Judgment Seat;

But there is neither East nor West, Border,
nor Breed, nor Birth,

When two strong men stand face to face,
though they come from the ends of the
earth!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Ballad of East and
West*.

¹⁴ An' I'm leearnin' 'ere in London what the ten-
year soldier tells:

"If you've 'eard the East a-callin', you won't
never 'eed naught else."

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mandalay*.

Ship me somewheres east of Suez, where the best
is like the worst,

Where there aren't no Ten Commandments, an'

a man can raise a thirst.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mandalay*.

¹⁵ Now it is not good for the Christian's health
to hustle the Aryan brown,

For the Christian rites, and the Aryan smiles
and he weareth the Christian down;
And the end of the fight is a tombstone white
with the name of the late deceased,
And the epitaph drear: "A Fool lies here
who tried to hustle the East."

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Naulahka*. Ch. 5, heading.

1 Big perilous theorem, hard for king and priest.

Pursue the West but long enough, 'tis East.
SIDNEY LANIER, *Psalm of the West*.

2 Men look to the East for the dawning things,
for the light of a rising sun
But they look to the West, to the crimson
West, for the things that are done, are done.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *East and West*.

3 From the East comes light, from the West
law. (Ex oriente lux, ex occidente lex.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

EASTER

4 The golden gates are lifted up,
The doors are opened wide;
The King of Glory is gone in
Unto His Father's side.
CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER, *Lift Up Our Hearts*.

5 The Son of David bowed to die,
For man's transgression stricken;
The Father's arm of power was nigh,
The Son of God to quicken.
Praise Him that He died for men:
Praise Him that He rose again.
JOSEPH ANSTICE, *Victor Funeris*.

6 Awake, thou wintry earth—
Fling off thy sadness!
Fair vernal flowers, laugh forth
Your ancient gladness!
Christ is risen.

THOMAS BLACKBURN, *An Easter Hymn*.

7 Tomb, thou shalt not hold Him longer;
Death is strong, but Life is stronger;
Stronger than the dark, the light;
Stronger than the wrong, the right;
Faith and Hope triumphant say
Christ will rise on Easter Day.
PHILLIPS BROOKS, *An Easter Carol*.

8 Hail, Day of days! in peals of praise
Throughout all ages owned,
When Christ, our God, Hell's empire trod,
And high o'er heaven was throned.
BISHOP FORTUNATUS OF POITIERS, *Hail, Day of Days*.

"Welcome, happy morning!" age to age shall say:

Hell today is vanquished; heaven is won today.
BISHOP FORTUNATUS OF POITIERS, *Welcome, Happy Morning*. (Ellerton, tr.)

9 You keep Easter, when I keep Lent.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5927.

10 Rise, heart; thy Lord is risen. Sing His praise
Without delays.

Who takes thee by the hand, that thou likewise

With Him mayst rise:
That, as His death calcined thee to dust,
His life may make thee gold, and, much more,
just.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church: Easter*.

11 Easter so longed for is gone in a day.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 20 (1659)

12 I'll warrant you for an egg at Easter.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 2 (1659)

I suppose her ladyship plays sometimes for an egg at Easter.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial iii

A kiss at Christmas and an egg at Easter.

UNKNOWN, *Deum Tract*, ii, 92.

13 Neither might the gates of death, nor the
tomb's dark portal,
Nor the watchers nor the seal, hold Thee as
a mortal.

But today amidst the Twelve Thou didst
stand, bestowing
That Thy peace, which evermore passeth
human knowing.

JOHN OF DAMASCUS, *Come, Ye Faithful*
(Neale, tr.)

The day of resurrection! Earth tell it out abroad;
The Passover of gladness, the Passover of God.
From death to life eternal, from this world to
the sky,

Our Christ hath brought us over, with hymns
of victory.

JOHN OF DAMASCUS, *The Day of Resurrection*.
(Neale, tr.)

14 Thou art the Sun of other days,
They shine by giving back thy rays.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Easter Day*.

15 Come, ye saints, look here and wonder,
See the place where Jesus lay;
He has burst His bands asunder;
He has borne our sins away;
Joyful tidings,

Yes, the Lord has risen to-day.

THOMAS KELLY, *Come, Ye Saints*.

16 At Easter let your clothes be new,
Or else be sure you will it rue.
LEAN, *Collectanea*. Pt. i, p. 378.

Didst thou not fall out with a tailor for wearing
his new doublet before Easter?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 1,
l. 30.

¹ 'Twas Easter Sunday. The full blossomed trees

Filled all the air with fragrance and with joy.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act i, sc. 3.

² O chime of sweet Saint Charity,
Peal soon that Easter morn
When Christ for all shall risen be,
And in all hearts new-born!
J. R. LOWELL, *Godminster Chimes*. St. 7.

³ In the bonds of Death He lay
Who for our offence was slain;
But the Lord is risen to-day.
Christ hath brought us life again,
Wherefore let us all rejoice,
Singing loud, with cheerful voice,
Hallelujah!

MARTIN LUTHER, *In the Bonds of Death*.

⁴ In vain with stone the cave they barred;
In vain the watch kept ward and guard;
Majestic from the spoiled tomb.
In pomp of triumph Christ is come.

JOHN MASON NEALE, *Lift Up Your Voices*.

⁵ The fasts are done; the Aves said;
The moon has filled her horn,
And in the solemn night I watch
Before the Easter morn
EDNA DEAN PROCTOR, *Easter Morning*.

I think of the garden after the rain,
And hope to my heart comes singing,
"At morn the cherry blooms will be white,
And the Easter bells be ringing!"
EDNA DEAN PROCTOR, *Easter Bells*.

⁶ Spring bursts to-day,
For Christ is risen and all the earth's at play.
CHRISTINA ROSSFELL, *Easter Carol*.

⁷ Angels, roll the rock away;
Death, yield up thy mighty prey:
See, He rises from the tomb,
Glowing with immortal bloom.

Al-le-lu-ia! Al-le-lu-ia!
Christ the Lord is risen to-day!
THOMAS SCOTT, *Easter Angels*.

⁸ God expects from men . . . that their Easter
devotions would in some measure come up to
their Easter dress

ROBERT SOUTH, *Sermons*. Vol. ii, No. 8.

⁹ Lift your glad voices in triumph on high,
For Jesus hath risen, and man cannot die.
HENRY WARE, JR., *Lift Your Glad Voices*.

¹⁰ Hail the day that sees Him rise
To His throne above the skies;
Christ, awhile to mortals given,
Reascends His native Heaven.
CHARLES WESLEY, *Ascension*.

"Christ the Lord is risen to-day,"

Sons of men and angels say;
Raise your joys and triumphs high;
Sing, ye heavens, and earth, reply.

CHARLES WESLEY, *Christ the Lord Is Risen*.

¹¹ Christ is risen, Christ the first-fruits
Of the holy harvest-field,
Which will of its full abundance
At His second coming yield
CHRISTOPHER WORDSWORTH, *Christ Is Risen*.

He who on the cross a victim
For the world's salvation bled,
Jesus Christ, the King of Glory,
Now is risen from the dead.
CHRISTOPHER WORDSWORTH, *The Resurrection*.

¹² Jesus Christ is risen to-day,
Our triumphant holy day;
Who did once upon the cross
Suffer to redeem our loss.

Hallelujah!

UNKNOWN, *Jesus Christ Is Risen To-day*.
Translation of 15th Century Latin hymn.

EATING

See also Dining, Feasts

I—Eating: Apothegms

¹³ Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you
what you are (Dis moi ce que tu manges, je
te dirai ce que tu es.)

BRILLAY-SAVARIN, *Physiologie du Goût*. Ch. 36.

¹⁴ Not with whom thou art bred, but with whom
thou art fed. (No con quon Naces, Sino con
quon paces.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 68.

¹⁵ Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or what-
soever ye do, do all to the glory of God.
New Testament: 1 Corinthians, x, 31.

¹⁶ If a rich man, when you will; if a poor man,
when you can. (Εἰ μὲν πλούσιος, ὅταν θέλῃ· εἰ
δὲ πτωχός, ὅταν ἔχῃ.)

DIOGENES, when asked the proper time to eat.
(DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk. vi, sec.
40.) The aphorism is quoted by Rabelais
(*Works*, iv, 64).

¹⁷ My heart is Catholic, but my stomach Lu-
theran.

ERASMUS, *Colloquies*. Referring to his dislike
of fish.

¹⁸ The way to a man's heart is through his
stomach.

FANNY FERN, *Willis Porton*.

¹⁹ The proof of the pudding is in the eating.
HENRY GLAPTHORNE, *The Hollander*. Act iii.
(1635); ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 567.

¹ Who will eat the kernel of the nut must break the shell.

JOHN GRANGE, *The Golden Aphrodis*. (1577)

² Lazy fokes' stummucks don't git tired.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

³ I wish that every peasant may have a chicken in his pot on Sundays. (Je veux que le dimanche chaque paysan ait sa poule au pot.)

HENRY IV of France, when he was crowned king

⁴ The table robs more than a thief.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacoba Prudentum*.

⁵ In order to know whether a human being is young or old, offer it food of different kinds at short intervals. If young, it will eat anything at any hour of the day or night. If old, it observes stated periods.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 3.

⁶ A handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse.

Old Testament: *1 Kings*, xvii, 12.

And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail

Old Testament: *1 Kings*, xvii, 16.

The smallest grain of meal would suit my necessity better (than this pearl). (Le moindre grain de mil Seroit bien mieux mon affaire.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 20.

⁷ He hath a fair sepulchre in the grateful stomach of the judicious epicure—and for such a tomb might be content to die.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Dissertation upon Roast Pig*.

⁸ What is food to one man may be fierce poison to others

Lucretius, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 637.

What's one man's poison, signor,
Is another's meat or drink.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act in, sc. 2.

The food that to him now is as luscious as locusts, shall be to him shortly as bitter as coloquintida

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 352.

⁹ I am glad that my Adonis hath a sweet tooth in his head

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 308.

¹⁰ Eat enough and it will make you wise.

JOHN LYLY, *Midas*. Act iv, sc. 3. (1592) Quoted as "an old proverb."

¹¹ Highly fed and lowly taught.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 3.

¹² Sit down and feed, and welcome to our table.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 106.

¹³ Unquiet meals make ill digestions.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 73.

To feed were best at home;

From thence the sauce to meat is ceremony;

Meeting were bare without it

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 35.

¹⁴ But mice, and rats, and such small deer,

Have been Tom's food for seven long year.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 143.

A quotation of a song found in the medieval manuscript, *Sir Bevis of Hemtoun*, l. 1427.

Titania: Or say, sweet love, what thou desirest to eat

Bottom: Truly a peck of provender: I could munch your good dry oats. Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of hay. good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 32.

¹⁵ The nearest.

H. D. THOREAU, when asked at table which dish he preferred (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

¹⁶ The eye, can it feast when the stomach is starving?

Pray less of your gilding and more of your carving

EGERTON WARRBURTON, *On a Mean Host*.

Your supper is like the Hidalgo's dinner, very little meat, and a great deal of tablecloth.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act i, sc. 4.

¹⁷ I were eaten out of house and of harbour.

UNKNOWN. (*Townley Plays*, xiii, 124. c. 1400)

Till we have eat him out of house and home.

JOHN DAY, *Blind Beggar*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1600)

They would eat me out of house and home, as the saying is

SHADWELL, *The Sullen Lovers*. Act v, sc. 3.

He hath eaten me out of house and home.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 80.

II—Eating to Live, Living to Eat

¹⁸ Other men live to eat, while I eat to live.

("Ἄλλοις ἀνθρώποις ἕνε' ἐσθίουσιν αὐτοὶς δὲ ἐσθίουσιν ἵνα ζήν.")

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Bk. ii, sec. 34; STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*, xvii, 22.)

Bad men live that they may eat and drink,

whereas good men eat and drink that they may live.

SOCRATES. (PLUTARCH, *How a Young Man Ought to Hear Poems*.)

¹⁹ Thou shouldst eat to live, not live to eat.

(Edere oportet ut vivas, non vivere ut edas.)

CICERO, *Rhetoricorum*. Bk. iv, sec. 7.

Do not live to eat, but eat that you may live.
(Non vivas ut edas, sed edas ut vivere posses.)
DIONYSIUS, *Fragmenti*. Frag. 13.

Eat to live, and not live to eat.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

Cloyed with ragouts you scorn my simple food,

And think good eating is man's only good;
I ask no more than temperance can give;
You live to eat, I only eat to live.

RICHARD GRAVES, *Diogenes to Aristippus*.

One should eat to live, and not live to eat.
(Il faut manger pour vivre, et non pas vivre pour manger.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Avare* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 140.

We must eat to live and live to eat.

FIELDING, *The Miser* Act iii, sc. 2. It will be noted that Fielding, either wilfully or inadvertently, omits the "not" in this translation of Molière's line.

In compelling man to eat that he may live,
Nature gives an appetite to invite him, and
pleasure to reward him

BRILLAT-SAVARIN, *Physiologie du Goût*, Ch. 36.

Not for renewal, but for eating's sake,
They stuff their bellies with to-morrow's ache.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of Exhortations: Lazarus*.

Let the stoics say what they please, we do
not eat for the good of living, but because
the meat is savory and the appetite is keen.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

Their sole reason for living lies in their palate.
(In solo vivendi causa palato est.)

JUVENAL, *Satire* Sat. xi, l. 11.

III—Eating: Eat, Drink and Be Merry

See also Life and Living

Drink, sport, for life is mortal, short upon
earth our days;

But death is deathless, once a man is dead.
AMPHIS, *Gynæcecratia: Fragment*.

Eat, drink, and love; the rest's not worth a
fillip.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*, Act i, sc. 1.

"Eat, drink, and love, what can the rest avail
us?"

So said the royal sage, Sardanapalus.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ii, st. 207.

"Eat, drink, and sport; the rest of life's not
worth a fillip," quoth the King;

Methinks the saying saith too much: the
swine would say the selfsame thing.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*, Pt. ii, st. 15.

Eat, drink, and play, and think that this is
bliss.

There is no heaven but this;

There is no hell

Save earth, which serves the purpose doubly
well.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Easter Day*, St. 9.

Although they say, "Come let us eat and
drink;

Our life is but a spark, which quickly dies,"
Though thus they say, they know not what
to think;

But in their minds ten thousand doubts
arise

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nosce Teipsum*, Sec. 30, st. 4.

Then I commended mirth, because a man
hath no better thing under the sun, than to
eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that
shall abide with him of his labour the days
of his life

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, viii, 15.

Take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

New Testament: *Luke*, xii, 19.

Yet some must swim when others sink;
And some must sink when others swim;

Make merry, comrades, eat and drink—

The lights are growing dim.

A. L. GORDON, *Sunlight on the Sea*.

Let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we shall
die

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xxii, 13.

Let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we die

New Testament: *1 Corinthians*, xv, 32

Eat thou and drink; to-morrow thou shalt die.

D. G. ROSSINI, *The House of Life: The Choice*.

Drink and dance and laugh and lie,

Love, the reeling midnight through,

For tomorrow we shall die!

(But, alas, we never do.)

DOROTHY PARKER, *The Flow in Paganism*.

It is good to be merry at meat.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 18.

IV—Eating: Its Pleasures

Irks care the crop full bird? Frets doubt the
maw-crammed beast?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*, St. 4.

No prince fares like him; he breaks his fast
with Aristotle, dines with Tully, drinks tea
at Helicon, sups with Seneca.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love Makes the Man*, Act i, l. 1.

He breaks his fast

With Aristotle, dines with Tully, takes

His watering with the Muses, sups with Livy.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Elder Brother*, Act i, l. 2.

Taking food and drink is a great enjoyment
for healthy people, and those who do not

enjoy eating seldom have much capacity for enjoyment or usefulness of any sort.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *The Happy Life*.

1 Plain fare gives as much pleasure as a costly diet, while bread and water confer the highest possible pleasure when they are brought to hungry lips.

EPICURUS, *Letter to Menæceus*. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. x, sec. 130.)

We have water and porridge; let us rival Jove himself in happiness. (Habemus aquam, habemus polentam, Jovi ipsi controversiam de felicitate facimus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. cx, 18.

2 Not in the costly savour lies the greatest pleasure [in eating], but in yourself. So earn your sauce with sweat. (Non in caro nidore voluptas Summa, sed in te ipso est. Tu pulmentaria quære Sudando.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 19.

3 The whole of nature, as has been said, is a conjugation of the verb to eat, in the active and passive.

WILLIAM RALPH INGE, *Outspoken Essays*: Ser. II, *Confessio Fidei*.

4 They eat, they drink, and in communion sweet Quaff immortality and joy.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 637. (Ed. 1674)

5 Timid roach, why be so shy?
We are brothers, thou and I.
In the midnight, like thyself,
I explore the pantry shelf!

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Nursery Rhymes for the Tender-Hearted*.

6 Fame is at best an unperforming cheat;
But 'tis substantial happiness to eat.

POPE, *Prologue for Mr. D'Urfley's Last Play*.

7 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things;
so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
Old Testament: Psalms, ciii, 5.

8 Breakfast makes good memory. (Le déjeuner fait bonne mémoire.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 21.

A good, honest, wholesome, hungry breakfast.
WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 5.

A meagre, unsubstantial breakfast causes a sinking sensation of the stomach and bowels. Robert Browning truly remarks that

"A sinking at the lower abdomen
Begins the day with indifferent omen."

PYE HENRY CHAVASSER, *Advice to a Wife*.

9 And men sit down to that nourishment which is called supper.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 239.

10 Their tables were stor'd full, to glad the sight,
And not so much to feed on as delight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 28.

11 There is no love sincerer than the love of food.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act I.

V—Eating: Abstemiousness

See also Health: Its Preservation

12 And famish'd people must be slowly nurst,
And fed by spoonfuls, else they always burst.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 158.

13 I'm not voracious; only peckish.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 41.

14 Just enough food and drink should be taken to restore our strength, and not to overburden it. (Tantum cibi et potionis adhibendum, ut reficiantur vires, non opprimantur.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 11, sec. 36.

15 If, after exercise, we feed sparingly, the digestion will be easy and good, the body light-some, the temper cheerful, and all the animal functions performed agreeably.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Art of Procuring Pleasant Dreams*.

16 To lengthen thy life, lessen thy meals.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

A little in the morning, nothing at noon, and a light supper doth make to live long.

UNKNOWN, *Reliq. Antiquæ*. Vol. i, p. 208. (c. 1550)

17 We never repent of having eaten too little.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 111.

If you wish to grow thinner, diminish your dinner,

And take to light claret instead of pale ale;
Look down with an utter contempt upon butter,
And never touch bread till it's toasted—or stale.

H. S. LEIGH, *A Day for Wishing*.

18 Many dishes make many diseases.

THOMAS MOFFETT, *Healths Improvement*, 272.

19 Stop short of your appetite; eat less than you are able. (Desine citra Quam capis; es paulo quam potes esse minus.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 757.

20 Their best and most wholesome feeding is upon one dish and no more and the same plain and simple; for surely this huddling of many meats one upon another of divers tastes is pestiferous. But sundry sauces are more dangerous than that.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xi, ch. 53.

VI—Eating: Gluttony

- 1 He who eats too much know not how to eat.
BRILLAT-SAVARIN, *Physiologie du Gout*. Ch. 36.
- 2 To kindle and blow the fire of lechery,
That is annexed unto gluttony.
CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Tale*, l. 153.
O gluttony, full of cursedness,
O cause first of our confusion,
O original of our damnation.
CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Tale*, l. 170.
- 3 He needs no more than birds and beasts to think,
All his occasions are to eat and drink.
DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 423.
- 4 Who dainties love, shall Beggars prove.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.
- 5 He that banquets every day never makes a good meal.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2043.
See also under APPETITE.
- 6 He will never have enough till his mouth is full of mould.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- 7 Who hastens a glutton, chokes him.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
With eager feeding, food doth choke the feeder.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 37.
- 8 The first in banquets, but the last in fight.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iv, l. 401. (Pope, tr.)
Born but to banquet and to drain the bowl.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. x, l. 622. (Pope, tr.)
- 9 Clogged with yesterday's excess, the body
drags the mind down with it, and fastens to
the ground this fragment of divine spirit.
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 77.
- 10 Greediness closed Paradise; it beheaded John
Baptist. (Gula paradisum clausit; decollavit
Baptistam.)
POPE INNOCENT III, *De Contemptu Mundi*.
Bk. ii, ch. 18.
Herodes, (whose well the story sought,) When he of wine was replete at his feast,
Right at his own table he gave his best
To slay the baptist John full guiltless.
CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Tale*, l. 160.
- 11 I will eat exceedingly, and prophesy.
BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act i, sc. 1.
I eat and eat, I swear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 50.
- 12 O what gluttony is his who has whole boers
served up for himself, an animal born for
banquets. (Quanta est gula que sibi totos
Ponit apros, animal propter convivium natum!)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 140.

- 13 Afterward he wisheth that he had neck of crane and belly of cow, that the morsels might remain longer in the throat and be digested more.
FRÈRE LORENS, *Le Somme des Vices et des Vertus*. (1279)
I do not know who it was, in ancient days, who wished for a gullet lengthened out like a goose's neck, so that he might taste for a longer space of time what he devoured. (Je ne sçais qui, anciennement, desiroit le gosier allongé comme le col d'une grue, pour savourer plus longtemps ce qu'il avalloit.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.
- 14 Although Annius has almost three hundred tables, he has servants instead of tables, dishes run hither and thither and plates fly about. Keep such banquets to yourselves, ye pompous! We are annoyed by a dinner that walks.
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vii, epig. 48.
Ingenuous is gluttony! (Ingenuosa gula est.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xlii, epig. 62.
- 15 Swinish gluttony
Ne'er looks to heav'n amidst his gorgeous feast,
But with besotted base ingratitude
Crams, and blasphemes his feeder.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 776.
- 16 Ever a glutton, at another's cost,
But in whose kitchen dwells perpetual frost.
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 58. (Dryden, tr.)
- 17 Greediness is rich and shame poor. (Est avidulus dives, et pauper pudor.)
PILGRIMUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 1, l. 12.
- 18 When the tired glutton labours thro' a treat,
He finds no relish in the sweetest meat;
He calls for something bitter, something sour,
And the rich feast concludes extremely poor.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 31.
- 19 A greedy man God hates.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.
- 20 Let him herd with the dumb brutes—an animal whose delight is in fodder. (Mutis adgregetur animal pabulo latum.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcii, 7.
What is a man
If his chief good and market of his time
Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 33.
- 21 They are as sick that surfeit with too much,
as they that starve with nothing.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 6.
A surfeit of the sweetest things

The deepest loathing to the stomach brings.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act 5, sc. 2, l. 137.

1 He is a very valiant trencherman; he hath an excellent stomach.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 51.

He was a man Of an unbounded stomach.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 33.

You would eat chickens I' the shell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act 1, sc. 2, l. 147.

2 All day long they ate with the resolute greed of brutes.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Song of Rahéro*. Pt. ii.

3 The fool that eats till he is sick must fast till he is well.

WALTER THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*.

4 Young children and chickens would ever be eating.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Points of Housewifery: Supper Matters*.

VII—Eating: Digging One's Grave

5 They have digged their grave with their teeth.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 108. (1630)

Who by intemperance in his diet, in some sort, digged his grave with his own teeth.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. iv, sec. 3. (1655)

How many people daily dig their own graves, either with their teeth, their tongues, or their tails.

DYKES, *English Proverbs*. No. 173. (1709)

We each day dig our graves with our teeth.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Duty*, p. 418. (1880)

6 I saw few die of hunger; of eating, a hundred thousand.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

7 Hence [from gluttony] come sudden deaths and inestate old age. (Hinc subitæ mortes atque inestata senectus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 144.

8 There is death in the pot.

Old Testament: II Kings, iv, 40. It should be noted that in this well-known quotation the reference is to eating and not to drinking, the pottage having been poisoned.

9 I have heard it remarked by a statesman of high reputation, that most great men have died of over-eating themselves.

HENRY TAYLOR, *Sermons*, p. 230.

10 Surfeit has killed many more men than famine. (Πολλὰ τοὶ πλεοναὶ ἀνθρώπους ἐκείνῳ ἔθνηται.)

THEOCRYTUS, *Sententiae*.

Gluttony kills more than the sword. (Gula phures occidit quam gladius.)

Attributed to PATRICIUS, Bishop of Geta.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

More perish by a surfeit than the sword.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 275.

The board consumes more than the sword.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.

More are slain by suppers than the sword.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Surfeit slays more than the sword.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

Many more people by gluttony are slain Than in battle or in fight, or with other pain.

UNKNOWN, *Dialogues of Creatures*, p. 128. (c. 1535)

VIII—Eating and Drinking

11 Eat when you're hungry, and drink when you're dry.

BRIDGE, *Ceshire Proverbs*, p. 52.

12 Never spare the parson's wine, nor the baker's pudding.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

13 Eat-well is drink-well's brother.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1357.

He that eats well and drinks well should do his duty well.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2095.

14 Eat less and drink less.

And buy a knife at Michaelmas.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 6. (1659)

15 Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 25.

There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things that cometh out of him, those are they that defile a man.

New Testament: Mark, vii, 15.

16 Their beer was strong; their wine was port; Their meal was large; their grace was short.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Epitaph*.

17 A truce with thirst, a truce with hunger; they're strong, but wine and meat are stronger.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 65.

18 Eat thy meat and drink thy drink, And stand thy ground, old Harry.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 63. (1678)

Eat at pleasure, drink by measure.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 29.

Eat an' drink measurely, an' defy the meddlers.

JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*, p. 234.

¹ Eat without surfeit: Drink without drunkenness.

HUGH RHODES, *Boke of Nurture*. See also under MODERATION.

² The halls of the professor and the philosopher are deserted, but what a crowd there is in the cafés! (In rhetoric ac philosophorum scholis solitudo est; at quam celebres culinæ sunt.)
SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcv, 23.

³ It is meat and drink to me.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act v, sc. 1, 11.

⁴ I told him . . . that we ate when we were not hungry, and drank without the provocation of thirst.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to the Houyhnhnms*.

This eating and drinking takes away a body's stomach.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

IX—Eating: Table Manners

⁵ Leave off first for manners' sake; and be not unsatiable, lest thou offend.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxi, 17.

⁶ The man who bites his bread, or eats peas with a knife, I look upon as a lost creature.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

⁷ Now when someone asked him how it was possible to eat acceptably to the gods, he said, If it is done graciously and fairly and restrainedly and decently, is it not also done acceptably to the gods?

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 1.

⁸ Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

NEW TESTAMENT: *John*, vi, 12.

He that keeps nor crust nor crum,
Weary of all, shall want some.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 216.

⁹ Manners in eating count for something. (Est quiddam gestus edendi.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 755.

¹⁰ At table it becomes no one to be bashful. (Verecundari neminem apud mensam decet.)
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iii, sc. 4.

¹¹ Eat slowly; only men in rags
And gluttons old in sin

Mistake themselves for carpet-bags
And tumble victuals in.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Sirius Puer ad Mensam*.

¹² They say fingers were made before forks, and hands before knives.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

¹³ The frightful manner of feeding with their knives, till the whole blade seemed to enter into the mouth; and the still more frightful manner of cleaning the teeth afterwards with a pocket-knife.

FRANCES TROLLOPE, *Domestic Manners of the Americans*. Ch. 3.

X—Eating: Food for the Gods

¹⁴ Food for the gods. (Βρώμα θεῶν.)

EMPEROR NERO, referring to mushrooms, by means of which Agrippina killed Claudius. The Latin form is "Deorum cibus."

A dish fit for the gods.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 173.

Oh, dainty and delicious!

Food for the gods! Ambrosia for Apicius!
Worthy to thrill the soul of sea-born Venus,
Or titillate the palate of Silenus!

W. A. CROFFUT, *Clam Soup*.

There's food for gods!

There's nectar! there's ambrosium!

There's food for Roman Emperors to eat!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Turtles*.

¹⁵ For he on honey-dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*.

To eat the lotus of the Nile
And drink the poppies of Cathay.

WHITTIER, *The Tent on the Beach*.

¹⁶ The pet of the harem, Rose-in-Bloom,
Orders a feast in his favorite room—
Glittering squares of colored ice,
Sweetened with syrup, tintured with spice,
Creams, and cordials, and sugared dates,
Syrian apples, Othmanee quinces,
Limes and citrons and apricots,
And wines that are known to Eastern
princes.

T. B. ALDRICH, *When the Sultan Goes to Ispahan*.

¹⁷ Yielding more wholesome food than all the
messes

That now taste-curious wanton plenty dresses.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

¹⁸ When I demanded of my friend what viands
he preferred,
He quoth: "A large cold bottle, and a small
hot bird!"

EUGENE FIELD, *The Bottle and the Bird*.

¹⁹ What will not luxury taste? Earth, sea, and
air,
Are daily ransack'd for the bill of fare.
Blood stuffed in skins is British Christian's
food,

And France robs marshes of the croaking brood.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. iii, l. 199.

Yet shall you have, to rectify your palate,
An olive, capers, or some better salad
Ushering the mutton; with a short-legged hen,
If we can get her, full of eggs, and then,
Limons, and wine for sauce. to these a coney
Is not to be despaired of for our money;
And though fowl now be scarce, yet there are clerks,

The sky not falling, think we may have larks.
BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*. No. 101.

And lucent syrups, tinct with cinnamon.
KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 30

Cornwall squab-pie, and Devon white-pot brings;

And Leicester beans and bacon, food of kings.
WILLIAM KING, *Art of Cookery*.

If my opinion is of any worth, the fieldfare is the greatest delicacy among birds, the hare among quadrupeds. (Inter aves turdus, si quid me iudice certum est, Inter quadrupes mattea prima lepus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 92

When I can have a fat turtle-dove, good-bye, lettuce, and keep the snails for yourself I have no wish to spoil my appetite. (Cum pinguis mihi turtur erit, lactuca, valesis; Et cocleus tibi habeo. Perdere nolo famem.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 53.

Some pigeons, Davy, a couple of short-legged hens, a joint of mutton, and any pretty little tiny kickshaws, tell William cook.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. i, l. 27.

Though we eat little flesh and drink no wine,
Yet let's be merry: we'll have tea and toast;
Custards for supper, and an endless host
Of syllabubs and jellies and mince-pies,
And other such lady-like luxuries.

SHELLEY, *Letter to Maria Gisborne*, l. 302

Now to the banquet we press;
Now for the eggs, the ham,
Now for the mustard and cress,
Now for the strawberry jam!
Now for the tea of our host,
Now for the rollicking fun,
Now for the mufin and toast,
Now for the gay Sally Lunn!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act i.

XI—Eating: Individual Foods

7

Asparagus

C—holds that a man cannot have a pure mind who refuses apple-dumpling. . . . Only I stick to asparagus, which still seems to inspire gentle thoughts.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Grace Before Meat*.

8

Beans

If pale beans bubble for you in a red earthenware pot, you can often decline the dinners of sumptuous hosts. (Si spumet rubra conchis tibi pallida testa, Lutorum cenis sæpe negare potes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 7.

9

Beef

When mighty roast beef was the Englishman's food

It ennobled our hearts and enriched our blood—

Our soldiers were brave and our courtiers were good.

Oh! the roast beef of England,

And Old England's roast beef.

HENRY FIELDING, *Grub Street Opera*. Act iii, sc. 2.

10

What say you to a piece of beef and mustard?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 23.

There's nothing picturesque in beef!

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xiv.

11

One fat Sir Loin possesses more sublime
Than all the airy castles built by rhyme.

JOHN WILCOX, *Bobby and Pudding*. Pt. ii

For its merit, I will knight it and make it su-loin!

CHARLES II., on being told that a piece of beef which particularly pleased him was called the loin. Attributed also to James I. A humorous invention, for the word is derived from sur-loin, the upper part of the loin.

12

Bouillabaisse

This Bouillabaisse a noble dish is—

A sort of soup, or broth, or brew,

Or hotchpotch of all sorts of fishes,

That Greenwich never could outdo;

Green herbs, red peppers, mussels, saffron,

Soles, onions, garlic, roach, and dace;

All these you eat at Terré's tavern

In that one dish of Bouillabaisse.

THACKERAY, *Ballad of Bouillabaisse*.

13

Butter

She brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

Old Testament: *Judges*, v, 25.

14

Cheese

Cheese, that the table's closing rites denies,
And bids me with the unwilling chaplain rise.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 255.

As after cheese, nothing to be expected.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. vi, 5.

1
Digestive cheese.

BEN JONSSON, *Epigrams*. No. 101.

My cheese, my digestion

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 44.

2
Cress

Eat well of the cresses.

JOHN GRANGE, *The Golden Aphroditis*. Sig. F3 (1577) Cress was supposed to help the memory.

3
Duck

Let a duck certainly be served up whole; but it is tasty only in the breast and neck. the rest return to the cook (Tota quidem ponatur anas, sed pectore tantum Et cervice sapit: cetera reddo coco)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. xiii, epig. 52.

4
Leeks

Well loved be garlic, onions, and eke leeks. And for to drincken strong wine, red as blood.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 634

5 As often as you have eaten the strong-smelling shoots of Tarentine leeks give kisses with shut mouth (Fila Tarentini graviter redolentia porri Edisti quotiens, oscula clusa dato)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. xiii, epig. 18 Nero ate them in oil to improve his voice (PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*, xix, 33)

6
Lettuce

After wine, lettuce rises on the acid stomach (Lactuca immutat acri Post vinum stomacho)

HORACE, *Satires* Bk. ii, sat. 4, l. 59

7 Tell me, why is it that lettuce, which used to end our grandsires' dinners, ushers in our banquets? (Cludere quae cenas lactuca solebat avorum, Dic mihi, cur nostras inchoat illa dapex?)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 14.

First, there will be given you lettuce, useful for relaxing the bowels (Prima tibi dabitur ventri lactuca movendo Utilis)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, epig. 52.

If the bowels be costive, limpet and common shell-fish will dispel the trouble, or low-growing sorrel. (Si dura morabitur alvus, Mitulus et voles pelent obstantia conchae Et lapathi brevis herba.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 4, l. 27.

8
Liver

See how the liver is swollen larger than a fat goose! In wonder you will say, "Where, I ask, did this grow?" (Aspice quam tument magno jecur anseris majus! Miratus dicēs "Hoc, rogo, crevit ubi?")

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 58.

9
Meat

And nearer as they came, a genial savour Of certain stews, and roast-meats, and pilaus, Things which in hungry mortals' eyes find favour.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 47.

Yet smelt roast meat, beheld a clear fire shine, And cooks in motion with their clean arms bared.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 50.

10 A friendly swartry, consisting of a boiled leg of mutton with the usual trimmings.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers* Ch. 37.

There are wholesale eaters who can devour a leg of mutton and trimmings at a sitting.

THOMAS HOOD, *Review of Arthur Coningsby*, 1838

11 Strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age

Old Testament: *Hebrews*, v, 14.

Such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat

New Testament: *Hebrews*, v, 12.

12 Out-did the meat, out-did the frolick wine.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Ode for Ben Jonson*.

13 You require flesh if you want to be fat. (Carne opus est, si satur esse velis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. xiii, epig. 2.

14 This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men.

WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. 8

15
Mulberries

A man will pass his summers in health, who will finish his luncheon with black mulberries (Ille salubris Aestates peraget, qui nigris prandia moris Finiet.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 4, l. 21.

16
Mutton

Of all birds give me mutton

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3695.

17
Partridge

Whether woodcock or partridge, what does it matter, if the flavor be the same? A partridge is dearer, and thus has better flavor. (Rustica sim an perdix quid refert, si sapor idem est? Carior est perdix; sic sapit illa magis)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 76.

18 An honest fellow enough, and one that loves quails

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 58.

19
Pheasant

Pheasant exceedeth all fowls in sweetness and

wholesomeness, and is equal to capon in nourishment.

SIR THOMAS ELVOR, *The Castle of Helth*. Ch. 8. (1530)

1 Pudding

I sing the sweets I know, the charms I feel,
My morning incense, and my evening meal,
The sweets of Hasty Pudding.

JOEL BARLOW, *The Hasty Pudding*. Canto i.

2
Hallel! A great deal of steam! the pudding
was out of the copper. A smell like a wash-
ing-day! That was the cloth. A smell like an
eating-house and a pastrycook's next door to
each other, with a laundress's next door to
that. That was the pudding.

DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol: Stave Three*.

3
One solid dish his week-day meal affords,
An added pudding solemniz'd the Lord's.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 345.

"Live like yourself," was soon my lady's word,
And lo! two puddings smok'd upon the board.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 359.

4 Salad

According to the Spanish proverb, four per-
sons are wanted to make a good salad: a
spendthrift for oil, a miser for vinegar, a
counsellor for salt, and a madman to stir all
up.

ABRAHAM HAYWARD, *The Art of Dining*.

5
Salad, and eggs, and lighter fare,
Tune the Italian spark's guitar;
And, if I take Dan Congreve right,
Pudding and beef make Britons fight.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto iii, l. 246.

6

Oh, herbaceous treat!

'Twould tempt the dying anchorite to eat;
Back to the world he'd turn his fleeting soul,
And plunge his fingers in the salad bowl.

SYDNEY SMITH, *A Receipt for a Salad*.

7 Tripe

How say you to a fat tripe finely broil'd?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 20.

8

Turbot

However wide the dish that bears the turbot,
yet the turbot is wider than the dish. (Quam-
vis lata gerat patella rhombum, Rhombus
latus est tamen patella.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 81.

9

Turtle

A plate of turtle green and glutinous.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper of Hamelin*.

10

"Of all the things I ever swallow,—

Good well-dress'd turtle beats them hol-
low,—

It almost makes me wish, I vow,
To have two stomachs, like a cow!"

And lo! as with the cud, an inward thrill
Upheaved his waistcoat and disturb'd his
frill,

His mouth was oozing, and he work'd his
jaw—

"I almost think that I could eat one raw."

THOMAS HOOD, *The Turtles*.

11

Venison

Come, we have a hot venison pasty to din-
ner.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 202.

12

One cut from ven'son to the heart can speak
Stronger than ten quotations from the Greek.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Bozzy and Pizzini*. Pt. ii.

13

Vermicelli

Ceres presents a plate of vermicelli,—

For love must be sustained like flesh and
blood,—

While Bacchus pours out wine, or hands a
jelly:

Eggs, oysters, too, are amatory food.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 170.

14

Wood-pigeon

Wood-pigeons check and blunt the manly
powers: let him not eat this bird who wishes
to be amorous. (Inguina torquati tardent
hebetantque palumbi: Non edat hanc volu-
crem qui cupit esse salax.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 67.

XII—Eating: Vegetarianism

15

I once ate a pea.

GEORGE (BEAU) BRUMMELL, when asked at
dinner if he never ate vegetables.

16

If meat make my brother to offend, I will
eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I
make my brother to offend.

New Testament: I Corinthians, viii, 13.

17

But from the mountain's grassy side

A guiltless feast I bring;

A scrip with herbs and fruits supplied,

And water from the spring.

GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*,
ch. 8.)

18

Oh, how criminal it is for flesh to be stored
away in flesh, for one greedy body to grow
fat with food gained from another, for one
live creature to go on living through the de-
struction of another living thing! And so
in the midst of the wealth of food which
Earth, the best of mothers, has produced, it

is your pleasure to chew the piteous flesh of slaughtered animals!

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 88.

Kill creatures that work you harm, but even in the case of these let killing suffice. Make not their flesh your food, but seek a more harmless nourishment. (Perdite signa nocent, verum hæc quoque perdita tantum: Ora vacent epulis alimentaque milia carpant.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 477.

Take not away the life you cannot give:
For all things have an equal right to live,
Kill noxious creatures, where 'tis sin to save;
This only just prerogative we have:
But nourish life with vegetable food,
And shun the sacrilegious taste of blood.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*, xv, 477. (Dryden, tr.)

It engenders cholera, planteth anger;
And better 'twere that both of us did fast,
Since, of ourselves, ourselves are choleric,
Than feed it with such over-roasted flesh.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 175.

But man is a carnivorous production,
And must have meals, at least one meal a day; . . .

Although his anatomical construction
Bears vegetables in a grumbling way,
Your labouring people think, beyond all question,

Beef, veal, and mutton, better for digestion.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 67.

ECHO

Let echo, too, perform her part,
Prolonging every note with art;
And in a low expiring strain,
Play all th' concert o'er again.

ADDISON, *Ode for St. Cecilia's Day*.

In shade affrighted Silence melts away,
Not so her sister.—Hark! for onward still,
With far-heard step, she takes her listening way,
Bounding from rock to rock, and hill to hill:
Ah, mark the merry maid, in mockful play,
With thousand mimic tones the laughing forest fill!

SIR EGERTON BRYDGES, *Echo and Silence*.

Hark! to the hurried question of Despair:
"Where is my child?" An Echo answers—
"Where?"

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto ii, st. 27.

I came to the place of my birth and cried: "The friends of my youth, where are they?"—And an echo answered, "Where are they?"

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. 1, l. 17, note. Quoted from an Arabic manuscript.

Mysterious haunts of echoe, old and far,
The voice divine of human loyalty.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iv, l. 149.

Echo waits with art and care
And will the faults of song repair.

EMERSON, *May-day*, l. 439.

Echo the mimic, the lees of the voice, the tail of a word. (Ἠχὴ μιμολόγον, φωνῆς τρυγα, ῥήματος οὐρήν.)

EVODUS, *On a Statue of Echo*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 155.)

Echo is the voice of a reflection in the mirror.
HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*.

And when the echoes had ceased, like a sense of pain was the silence.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. ii, l. 56.

Sweet Echo, sweetest Nymph, that liv'st unseen

Within thy airy shell,
By slow Meander's margin green,
And in the violet-embroidered vale.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 230.

How sweet the answer Echo makes
To music at night,
When, roused by lute or horn, she wakes,
And far away, o'er lawns and lakes,
Goes answering light.

THOMAS MOORE, *Echo*.

And all with pearl and ruby glowing
Was the fair palace door
Through which came flowing, flowing, flowing,
And sparkling evermore,

A troop of Echoes, whose sweet duty
Was but to sing,

In voices of surpassing beauty,
The wit and wisdom of their king.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Haunted Palace*.

And more than echoes talk along the walls
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 306.

It seemed the harmonious echo
From our discordant life.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *A Lost Chord*.

Even Echo speaks not on these radiant moors.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Ses in Calm*. Pt. iii.

True as the echo to the sound.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. ii, l. 8.

But her voice is still living immortal,
The same you have frequently heard,
In your rambles in valleys and forests,
Repeating your ultimate word.

J. G. SAXE, *The Story of Echo*.

¹ Thy hounds shall make the welkin answer them,
And fetch shrill echoes from the hollow earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*, Sc. 2, l. 47.

The babbling echo mocks the hounds,
Replying shrilly to the well-tun'd horns,
As if a double hunt were heard at once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, Act ii, sc. 3, 17.

² Halloo your name to the reverberate hills,
And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out, "Olivia."

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act i, sc. 5, 291.

³ Lost Echo sits among the voiceless mountains,
And feeds her grief.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*, St. 15.

⁴ The shadow of a sound,—a voice without a mouth,
and words without a tongue.

HORACE SMITH, *The Tin Trumpet: Echo*.

⁵ Never sleeping, still awake,
Pleasing most when most I speak;
The delight of old and young,
Though I speak without a tongue.

SWIFT, *An Echo*.

⁶ I heard . . . the great echo flap
And buffet round the hills from bluff to bluff.

TENNYSON, *The Golden Year*, l. 75.

And a million horrible bellowing echoes broke
From the red-ribb'd hollow behind the wood,
And thunder'd up into Heaven.

TENNYSON, *Maud*, Pt. ii, sec. 1, l. 24.

⁷ Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow for ever and for ever.
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,
And answer, echoes, answer, dying, dying,

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. iv, l. 362.

⁸ What would it profit thee to be the first
Of echoes, tho' thy tongue should live forever.

A thing that answers, but hath not a thought
As lasting but as senseless as a stone.

FREDERICK TENNYSON, *Isles of Greece: Apollo*, l. 367.

⁹ Like,—but oh how different!
WORDSWORTH, *Yes, It Was the Mountain Echo*.

ECONOMY

See also Moderation: Living on Little;
Thrift; Trifles

¹⁰ Men do not realise how great a revenue econ-

omy is. (Non intelligunt homines quam magnam vectigal sit parsimonia.)

CICERO, *Paradoxa*, vi, 3.

Frugality is a handsome income.

ERASMUS, *Familiar Colloquies*, 491. (Bailey, tr.)

Economy is a great revenue.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Economy, the poor man's mint.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Society*, l. 191.

¹¹ A man may, if he knows not how to save as he gets, keep his nose to the grindstone.

LORD CRESTFIELD, *Letters*; FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757.

¹² Frugality embraces all the other virtues. (Reliquas etiam virtutes frugalitas continet.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, Bk. iii, ch. 8, sec. 16.

¹³ Though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind.

COWPER, *John Gilpin*, St. 8.

¹⁴ As much wisdom may be expended on a private economy as on an empire, and as much wisdom may be drawn from it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

¹⁵ Mend your clothes and you may hold out this year.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁶ Without frugality none can be rich, and with it very few would be poor.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 57.

¹⁷ In enterprises like theirs parsimony is the worst profusion.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Hallam's Constitutional History*.

¹⁸ Frugality is good, if liberality be joined with it. The first is leaving off superfluous expenses; the last bestowing them to the benefit of others that need. The first without the last begets covetousness; the last without the first begets prodigality.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

The man who saves the pennies is a dandy and a duck—if he always has a quarter for the guy that's out of luck.

WALT MASON, *The Penny Saved*.

¹⁹ Frugality is misery in disguise. (Frugalitas miseria est rumoris boni.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 193.

²⁰ To balance Fortune by a just expense,
Join with Economy, Magnificence.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epis. iii, l. 223.

A creative economy is the fuel of magnificence.
EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Aristocracy*.

¹ Economy is the science of avoiding unnecessary expenditure, or the art of managing our property with moderation.

SENeca, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. II, sec. 34.

² Economy is too late at the bottom of the purse. (Sera parsimonia in fundo est.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. I, sec. 5.

³ Economy is the art of making the most of life. The love of economy is the root of all virtue.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

EDEN, see Paradise

EDUCATION

See also Teaching

I—Education: Definitions

⁴ What sculpture is to a block of marble, education is to the soul.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 215.

Then take him to develop, if you can,
And hew the block off, and get out the man.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. IV, l. 269. Pope is referring to a notion of Aristotle's that every block of marble contained a statue, which would appear when the superfluous parts were chipped away.

⁵ Education makes a people easy to lead, but difficult to drive; easy to govern, but impossible to enslave.

LORD BROUGHAM, *Speech*, House of Commons, 29 Jan., 1828.

⁶ The secret of education lies in respecting the pupil.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Education*.

⁷ Most Americans do value education as a business asset, but not as the entrance into the joy of intellectual experience or acquaintance with the best that has been said and done in the past. They value it not as an experience, but as a tool.

W. H. P. FAUNCE, *Letter*, 16 Jan., 1928, to Abraham Flexner. (FLEXNER, *Universities*.)

⁸ Without ideals, without effort, without scholarship, without philosophical continuity, there is no such thing as education.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 97.

⁹ Technical education is the exaltation of manual labour, the bringing of manual labour up to the highest excellence of which it is susceptible.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, Chester, 12 Sept., 1890.

¹⁰ The true purpose of education is to cherish

and unfold the seed of immortality already sown within us; to develop, to their fullest extent, the capacities of every kind with which the God who made us has endowed us.

ANNA JAMESON, *Education*.

¹¹ Finally, education alone can conduct us to that enjoyment which is, at once, best in quality and infinite in quantity.

HORACE MANN, *Lectures and Reports on Education*. Lecture I.

¹² That's what education means—to be able to do what you've never done before.

GEORGE HERBERT PALMER, *Life of Alice Freeman Palmer*. The above sentence was the exclamation of the cook when Mrs. Palmer went to the kitchen, and baked a loaf of bread, without previous experience.

¹³ Education is the only interest worthy the deep, controlling anxiety of the thoughtful man.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speeches: Idols*.

¹⁴ The essence of education is that it is a change effected in the organism to satisfy the desires of the operator.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 210.

¹⁵ True education makes for inequality; the inequality of individuality, the inequality of success; the glorious inequality of talent, of genius; for inequality, not mediocrity, individual superiority, not standardization, is the measure of the progress of the world.

FELIX E. SCHELLING, *Pedagogically Speaking*.

¹⁶ Education has for its object the formation of character.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*: Pt. II, ch. 17, sec. 4.

Education makes the man.

JAMES CAWTHORN, *Birth and Education of Genius*.

Impartially their talents scan:

Just education forms the man.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Owl, Swan, Cock, Spider, Ass, and Farmer*, l. 9.

¹⁷ Only the refined and delicate pleasures that come from research and education can build up barriers between different ranks.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Corinne*. Bk. IX, ch. 1.

II—Education: Apothegms

¹⁸ Observation more than books, experience rather than persons, are the prime educators.

A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk*. Pt. II.

The best university that can be recommended to a man of ideas is the gauntlet of the mob.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

1 Where do you suppose he got that high brow?
(*Πότερ ἦν αὐτῷ ἡ ὀψύς*)

EPICTETUS, *Encheiridion*. Sec. 22. A jeering question asked concerning a person who has turned philosopher.

A highbrow is the kind of person who looks at a sausage and thinks of PICHES.

A. P. HERBERT, *The Highbrow*.

A highbrow is a person educated beyond his intelligence.

BRANDER MATTHEWS, *Epigram*.

What is a highbrow? He is a man who has found something more interesting than women.

EDGAR WALLACE, *Interview*, at Hollywood, Calif., Dec., 1931.

2 There is no royal road to geometry.

EUCLID, to Ptolemy I, when the latter asked if there was not some easier way to master the science. (PROCLUS, *Commentaria in Euclidem*. Bk. ii, ch. 4.)

The prevailing philosophy of education tends to discredit hard work.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 47.

3 All uneducated people are hypocrites.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table-Talk: On the Knowledge of Character*.

4 Men of polite learning and a liberal education.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Acts*, I.

Of good natural parts and of a liberal education.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 8.

'Tis grand! 'tis solemn! 'tis an education of itself

to look upon!

J. FENIMORE COOPER, *The Deerslayer*. Ch. 2.

To love her is a liberal education.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Tatler*. No. 49.

5 Now we must educate our masters.

DR. ROBERT LOWE, after the Conservative party took the leap in the dark of passing in the late sixties the Household Suffrage bill.

6 'Tis education forms the common mind;
Just as the twig is bent the tree's inclined.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. I, l. 149. See also under TREE.

7 It is only the ignorant who despise education.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 571.

III—Education: Its Virtues

8 The roots of education are bitter, but the fruit is sweet.

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Sec. 28.)

Education is an ornament in prosperity and a refuge in adversity.

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, 19.)

Educated men are as much superior to uneducated men as the living are to the dead.

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, 19.)

Education is the best provision for old age.

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, 21.)

9 Education is a controlling grace to the young, consolation to the old, wealth to the poor, and ornament to the rich.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*, 68.)

10 Only the educated are free. (*Μόρως τὸς παρθένους ἀνθρώπους εἶναι*.)

EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. II, ch. I, sec. 23.

11 Instruction increases inborn worth, and right discipline strengthens the heart. (*Doctrina sed vim promovet insitam, Rectique cultus pectora roborant*.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. IV, ode 4, l. 33.

12 The right path of a virtuous and noble education, laborious indeed at the first ascent, but else so smooth, so green, so full of goodly prospect, and melodious sounds on every side, that the harp of Orpheus was not more charming.

MILTON, *On Education*.

13 Education is a treasure, and culture never dies. (*Litteræ thesaurum est, et artificium nunquam moritur*.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 47.

14 The very spring and root of honesty and virtue lie in the felicity of lighting on good education.

PLUTARCH, *On the Training of Children*.

15 Hence you see why "liberal studies" are so called: it is because they are studies worthy of a free-born gentleman. But there is only one really liberal study,—that which gives a man his liberty. (*Quare liberalia studia dicta sint, vides: quia homine libero digna sunt. Ceterum unum studium vere liberale est: quod liberum facit*.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. 88, sec. 2.

IV—Education: Its Faults

16 The chief wonder of education is that it does not ruin everybody concerned in it, teachers and taught.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 55.

17 There's a new tribunal now,
Higher than God's—the educated man's!
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Bk. I, l. 1976.

18 A set o' dull, conceited hashes
Confuse their brains in college-classes!
They gang in stirks, and come out asses,
Plain truth to speak;
An' syne they think to climb Parnassus
By dint o' Greek!

BURNS, *First Epistle to J. Lapraik*. St. 12.

Gle me ae spark o' Nature's fire!
That's a' the learning I desire.

BURNS, *First Epistle to J. Lapraik*. St. 13.

What's a' your jargon o' your schools,
Your Latin names for horns an' stools;
If honest Nature made you fools.

BURNS, *First Epistle to J. Lapraik*. St. 11.

To them the sounding jargon of the schools
Seems what it is—a cap and bells for fools.
COWPER, *Truth*, l. 368.

What's all the noisy jargon of the schools,
But idle nonsense of laborious fools,
Who fetter reason with perplexing rules?
JOHN POMFREY, *Reason*.

All jargon of the schools.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Ode on Exodus* iii, 14.

Natural gifts without education have more
often attained to glory and virtue than education
without natural gifts. (*Sapius ad laudem atque virtutem naturam sine doctrina quam sine natura valuisse doctrinam.*)

CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. vii, sec. 15.

Nature has always been stronger than education.
(La Nature a toujours été en eux plus forte que l'éducation.)

VOLTAIRE, *Life of Molière*; BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. i, ch. 13.

By education most have been misled;
So they believe, because they so were bred.
The priest continues what the nurse began,
And thus the child imposes on the man.

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 389.

After the education has gone far, such is the
expensiveness of America, that the best use
to put a fine person to is, to drown him to
save his board.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

In alluding just now to our system of education,
I spoke of the deadness of its details. . . . It is
a system of despair.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

We are students of words: we are shut up in
schools and colleges and recitation-rooms for
two or fifteen years, and come out at last with
a bag of wind, a memory of words, and do not
know a thing.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

"Whom are you?" said he, for he had been to
night school.

GEORGE ADE, *Bang! Bang! The Steel Box*.

Can a girl's trained intelligence be trusted to
learn how to wash, feed, or clothe a baby?
Certainly not: there is apparently no fund of
experience upon which an educated person
may draw! The girl's education may there-
fore be interrupted, suspended, or confused,
in order that under artificial conditions she

may be taught such things, probably by spin-
sters. Can the trained intelligence of a young
man be trusted to learn salesmanship, mar-
keting or advertising? Certainly not: the edu-
cational process has once more to be inter-
rupted, suspended or confused, in order that
he may learn the "principles" of salesman-
ship from a Ph.D. who has never sold any-
thing, or the "principles" of marketing from
a Ph.D. who has never marketed anything.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 71.

They [academies] commit their pupils to the
theatre of the world, with just taste enough
of learning to be alienated from industrious
pursuits, and not enough to do service in the
ranks of science.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 150.

My foolish parents taught me to read and
write. (Me literulas stulti docuere parentes.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, epig. 74, l. 7.

Smith: He can write and read and cast account.

Code: O monstrous!

Smith: We took him setting of boys' copies.

Code: Here's a villain!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 92.

God hath blessed you with a good name: to be
a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune, but
to write and read comes by nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 13.

A little of everything, and nothing at all.
(Un peu de chaque chose, et rien de tout.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25. *Of the
Education of Children*.

A smattering of everything, and a knowledge of
nothing.

DICKENS, *Sketches by Box: Sentiment*.

Too much and too little education hinder the
mind.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 72.

Tell schools they want profoundness,
And stand too much on seeming.

STR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Lie*.

There is nothing so stupid as an educated man,
if you get off the thing that he was educated in.

WILL ROGERS. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of
Life*, p. 61.)

We are faced with the paradoxical fact that
education has become one of the chief obstacles
to intelligence and freedom of thought.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 163.

The sentiments of an adult are compounded
of a kernel of instinct surrounded by a vast
husk of education.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 206

I respect no study, and deem no study good,
which results in money-making. (Nullum

suspicio, nullum in bonis numero, quod ad eas exit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epia. 88, sec. 1.

¹ Wisdom is ever a blessing; education is sometimes a curse.

JORM A. SKEED, *Salt From My Attic*, p. 29.

² The school which they have set up may properly be called the Satanic school.

SOUTHER, *A Vision of Judgment*: Pt. iii, Preface.

³ What does education often do? It makes a straight-cut ditch of a free, meandering brook.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, Oct., 1850.

⁴ Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre, but they are more deadly in the long run.

MARK TWAIN, *The Facts Concerning My Recent Resignation*.

V—Education: Public Education: Its Virtues

⁵ Surely, of all "rights of man" this right of the ignorant man to be guided by the wiser, to be, gently or forcibly, held in the true course by him is the indisputablest.

CARLYLE, *Chartism*. Ch. 6.

⁶ Better build schoolrooms for "the boy," Than cells and gibbets for "the man."

ELIZA COOK, *A Song for the Ragged Schools*.

⁷ The foundation of every state is the education of its youth.

DIOGENES. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*.)

⁸ Nations have recently been led to borrow billions for war; no nation has ever borrowed largely for education. Probably no nation is rich enough to pay for both war and civilization. We must make our choice; we cannot have both.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 302.

⁹ Next in importance to freedom and justice is popular education, without which neither freedom nor justice can be permanently maintained.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Letter*, accepting nomination for Presidency, 12 July, 1880. For an account of the origin of the phrase, "My definition of a University is Mark Hopkins at one end of a log and a student at the other," attributed to Garfield, see 2069:4.

The most significant fact in this world today is, that in nearly every village under the American

flag, the school-house is larger than the church. R. G. INGERSOLL, *Speech*, at Thirteen Club Dinner, 13 Dec., 1886.

Still sits the school-house by the road,

A ragged beggar sleeping;

Around it still the sumachs grow

And blackberry-vines are creeping.

WHITTIER, *In School-Days*. St. 1.

¹⁰ By far the most important bill in our whole code, is that for the diffusion of knowledge among the people. No other sure foundation can be devised for the preservation of freedom and happiness. If anybody thinks that kings, nobles, priests are good conservators of the public happiness, send him here [to Europe].

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 394.

Enlighten the people generally and tyranny and oppressions of both mind and body will vanish like evil spirits at the dawn of day.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Du Pont de Nemours*, 1816. (*Works*, xiv, 491.)

¹¹ I desire to see the time when education, and by its means, morality, sobriety, enterprise and industry, shall become much more general than at present.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Communication*, Sangamon Journal, 1832.

¹² But it was in making education not only common to all, but in some sense compulsory on all, that the destiny of the free republics of America was practically settled.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New England Two Centuries Ago*.

¹³ In our country and in our times no man is worthy the honored name of statesman who does not include the highest practicable education of the people in all his plans of administration.

HORACE MANN, *Lectures on Education*. Lect. 3. The Common School is the greatest discovery ever made by man.

HORACE MANN. Inscribed beneath his bust in Hall of Fame.

¹⁴ Public instruction should be the first object of government.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

¹⁵ Slavery is but half abolished, emancipation is but half completed, while millions of freemen with votes in their hands are left without education. Justice to them, the welfare of the States in which they live, the safety of the whole Republic, the dignity of the elective franchise,—all alike demand that the still remaining bonds of ignorance shall be unloosed and broken, and the minds as well as the bodies of the emancipated go free.

ROBERT C. WINTERBORN, *Yorktown Oration*, 19 Oct., 1881.

VI—Education: Public Education: Its Faults

1 Public schools are becoming a nuisance, a pest, an abomination; and it is fit that the eyes and noses of mankind should, if possible, be open to perceive it.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*: Preface.

Would you your son should be a sot or dunce, Lascivious, headstrong, or all these at once; That, in good time, the strippling's finish'd taste For loose expense and fashionable waste, Should prove your ruin, and his own at last, Train him in public with a mob of boys.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 201.

2 The microcosm of a public school.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey* Bk. i, ch. 2.

3 With universal cheap education, we have stringent theology, but religion is low.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

4 The cult of the public schools, and the curious sentiment now attached to them, are fruits of the complicated emotionalism of the mid-Victorian epoch.

HUGH KINGSMILL, *Anthology of Inveictive and Abuse*, p. 108.

5 The idea that going to college is one of the inherent rights of man seems to have obtained a baseless foothold in the minds of many of our people.

A. LAWRENCE LOWELL, *Address*, Haverford College, 17 April, 1931.

6 He was the product of an English public school and university. . . . He had little education and highly developed muscles—that is to say, he was no scholar, but essentially a gentleman.

H. S. MERRIMAN, *The Sowers*. Ch. 1.

7 Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth of the realm in erecting a grammar-school.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 37.

Public schools are the nurseries of all vice and immorality.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

8 There is nothing on earth intended for innocent people so horrible as a school. To begin with, it is a prison. But it is in some respects more cruel than a prison. In a prison, for instance, you are not forced to read books written by the warders and the governor. . . . In prison they may torture your body; but they do not torture your brains.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

9 You call this education, do you not?

Why, 'tis the forced march of a herd of bullocks

Before a shouting drover. The glad van Move on at ease, and pause awhile to snatch A passing morsel from the dewy greensward, While all the blows, the oaths, the indignation,

Fall on the croupe of the ill-fated laggard That cripples in the rear.

UNKNOWN. (Quoted by Scott, *The Monastery*, as from an old play.)

VII—Education: Self-Education

10 The only really educated men are self-educated.

JESSE LEE BENNETT, *Culture and A Liberal Education*.

11 The Self-Educated are marked by stubborn peculiarities.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. 6.

12 Self-education is largely book-education.

BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.

13 The better part of every man's education is that which he gives himself.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Lincoln*.

14 Self-education is fine when the pupil is a born educator.

JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 28.

VIII—Education of Children

See also Children: Their Training

15 Those things which they will use when men.

ARISTIPPUS, when asked what boys should be taught. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristippus*.) Also attributed to Agesilaus the Great. (PLUTARCH, *Laconic Apophthegms*.)

The Roman rule was to teach a boy nothing that he could not learn standing.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *New England Reformers*.

16 All those instances to be found in history, whether real or fabulous, of a doubtful public spirit, at which morality is perplexed, reason is staggered, and from which affrighted Nature recoils, are their chosen and almost sole examples for the instruction of their youth.

EDMUND BURKE, *On a Regicide Peace*.

17 He learned the arts of riding, fencing, gunnery,

And how to scale a fortress—or a nunnery.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 38.

18 "I only took the regular course," said the Mock Turtle. "What was that?" inquired Alice. "Reeling and Writhing, of course, to begin with," the Mock Turtle replied; "and then the different branches of Arithmetic—

Ambition, Distraction, Uglification, and Derision."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*. Ch. 10.

"That's the reason they're called lessons," the Gryphon remarked; "because they lessen from day to day."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 9.

One should give one's daughters to their husbands maidens in years but women in wisdom.

CLEOBULUS, meaning that girls should be educated as well as boys. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Cleobulus*. Sec. 4.)

The whining schoolboy, with his satchel
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, 147.

But to go to school in a summer morn,
O! it drives all joy away;
Under a cruel eye outworn,
The little ones spend the day
In sighing and dismay.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Schoolboy*.

BETTER UNBORN THAN UNTAUGHT, *see* IGNORANCE.

EGGS

The egg is smooth and very pale;
It has no nose, it has no tail;
It has no ears that one can see;
It has no wit, no repartee.

ROY BISHOP, *The Inefficacious Egg*.

Going as if he trod upon eggs.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 1.

It will be seen in the frying of the eggs.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. i, ch. 37.

The hen will lay on one egg.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.

It is the part of a wise man . . . not to venture all his eggs in one basket.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.

Don't venture all your eggs in one basket.

SAMUEL PALMER, *Moral Essays on Proverbs*.
Put all your eggs in one basket, and—watch the basket.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

All the goodness of a good egg cannot make up for the badness of a bad one.

CHARLES A. DANA, *The Making of a Newspaper Man*. Maxim 5.

There is always a best way of doing everything, if it be to boil an egg.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

There be many that will have both the egg and the hen.

JOHN FLEMING, *First Fruits*. Fo. 33.

It is very hard to shave an egg.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The more the eggs, the worse the batch.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Courtship*.

Alas! my child, where is the Pen

That can do justice to the Hen?

Like Royalty she goes her way,

Laying foundations every day,

Though not for Public Buildings, yet

For Custard, Cake and Omelette.

Or if too old for such a use

They have their fling at some abuse. . . .

No wonder, Child, we prize the Hen,

Whose Egg is mightier than the Pen.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Hen*.

I have both eggs on the spit, and iron in the fire.

BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act i. (1614)

Half-frighted out on's little wit,

He now has eggs (if faith) o' the spit.

CHARLES COTTON, *Scarronides*. Bk. iv. (1670)

As sure as eggs be eggs.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Caius Marius*. Act iv, sc. 2.

And new-laid eggs, with Baucis' busy care,
Turn'd by a gentle fire and roasted rare.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*, viii, 97. (Dryden, tr.)

The vulgar boil, the learned roast an egg.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. ii, l. 85.

There's reason in roasting of eggs.

JAMES HOWELL, *English Proverbs*.

A black hen lays a white egg.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

They know, in France, 685 different ways of dressing eggs, without counting those which our savants invent every day. (On connoit en France 685 manières différentes d'accommoder les œufs, sans compter celles que nos savans imaginent chaque jour.)

DE LA REYNIERE.

Yet, who can help loving the land that has taught us

Six hundred and eighty-five ways to dress eggs?

THOMAS MOORE, *The Fudge Family in Paris*. Letter 8.

Omelettes are not made without breaking eggs.

ROBESPIERRE. (CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, p. 131.)

Can you unscramble eggs?

J. PIERPONT MORGAN.

Not worth an egg.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 21

Think him as a serpent's egg

Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind, grow mischievous,

And kill him in the shell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 32.

What, you egg! Young fry of treachery!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 83.

If you love an addle egg as well as you love an idle head, you would eat chickens i' the shell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 146.

Will you take eggs for money?

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 161.

As full as an egg is of meat. (E pieno quanto un uovo.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb. See under LUX; QUARRERING; WISDOM.

EGOTISM

See also Boasting, Conceit, Self-Love, Vanity

His opinion of himself, having once risen, remained at "set fair."

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Derry the Audacious*. Ch. 1.

Because, however sad the truth may seem, Sludge is of all-importance to himself.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Medium."*

The pest of society is egotists.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

It is an amiable illusion, which the shape of our planet prompts, that every man is at the top of the world.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

We talk little, if we do not talk about ourselves.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 172.

They talked together like two egotists, in conversation made all up of eyes.

THOMAS HOOD, *Legend of Navarre*.

It makes dear self on well-bred tongues prevail, And I the little hero of each tale.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 115.

E is the Egotist dread

Who, as some one has wittily said,

Will talk till he's blue

About Himself when you

Want to talk about Yourself instead.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Egotist*.

When a man tries himself, the verdict is usually in his favor.

E. W. HOWE, (*New American Literature*, 490.)

The world knows only two, that's Rome and I.

BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act v, sc. 1.

Every man is of importance to himself.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 53.

Of all speculations the market holds forth, The best that I know, for the lover of pelf, Is to buy Marcus up at the price he is worth, And then sell him at that which he sets on himself.

THOMAS MOORE, *A Speculation*.

In men this blunder still you find, All think their little set mankind.

HANNAH MORE, *Florio*. Pt. i.

We think that his too great opinion of his ability and valor was the chief cause of his disaster. (Huic maxime putamus malo fuisse nimiam opinionem ingenii atque virtutes.)

CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Lives: Themistocles*.

Losing, he wins, because his name will be Ennobled by defeat, who durst contend with me.

OWEN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiii. (Dryden, tr.)

Egoism is hateful. (Le moi est haïssable.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. i, art. ix, sec. 23.

I easily regain favor with myself. (Mecum facile redeo in gratiam.)

PHLEDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 3, l. 6.

Know Nature's children all divide her care; The fur that warms a monarch warm'd a bear. While Man exclaims, "See all things for my use!"

"See man for mine!" replies a pamper'd goose. And just as short of reason he must fall,

Who thinks all made for one, not one for all.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. iii, l. 43.

When the loose mountain trembles from on high, Shall gravitation cease if you go by?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. iv, l. 127.

To observations which ourselves we make, We grow more partial for the observer's sake.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. i, l. 11.

Without doubt I can teach crowing, for I gobble. (Sans doute Je peux apprendre à coqueriquer: je glougloute.)

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Chanticleer*. Act i, sc. 2.

And sounding in advance its victory, My song jets forth so clear, so proud, so peremptory, That the horizon, seized with a rosy trembling, Obeys me.

(Et sonnant d'avance sa victoire, Mon chant jaillit si net, si fier, si peremptoire, Que l'horizon, saisi d'un rose tremblement, M'obéit.)

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Chanticleer*. Act ii, sc. 3. See also under CHANTICLEER.

The egoist does not tolerate egoism.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. ix, No. 11.

¹ If I were a medical man, I would prescribe a holiday to any patient who considered his work important.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happiness*, p. 74.

² Intolerance itself is a form of egoism, and to condemn egoism intolerantly is to share it.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Words of Doctrine*, p. 151.

³ He that is giddy thinks the world turns round.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 20.

⁴ There is nothing so monstrous but we can believe it of ourselves.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Ch. ii.

⁵ Like Joe Miller's friend, the Senior Wrangler, who bowed to the audience from his box at the play, because he and the king happened to enter the theatre at the same time.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Bk. i, ch. 20.

⁶ When I'm playful, I use the meridians of longitude and parallels of latitude for a scine, and drag the Atlantic ocean for whales. I scratch my head with the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the thunder.

MARK TWAIN, *Life on the Mississippi*.

⁷ It is difficult to esteem a man as highly as he would wish. (Il est difficile d'estimer quelqu'un comme il veut l'être.)

VAUDEVILLE, *Réflexions*. No. 67.

⁸ Other people are quite dreadful. The only possible society is oneself.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

⁹ I and my king. (Ego et rex meus.)

CARDINAL WOLSEY, referring to Henry VIII. An example of bad taste but good Latin.

The most violent egotism I have met with in the course of my reading.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 562.

¹⁰ The man whose eye is ever on himself doth look or one, The least of Nature's works.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Left Upon a Seat in a Yew-tree*, l. 55.

¹² Who venerate themselves, the world despise. YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 355.

¹³ Charms and a man I sing, to wit—a most superior person, Myself, who bear the fitting name of George Nathaniel CURSON.

UNKNOWN, *Charms Virumque Cano*. (Poetry of the Crabbet Club, p. 36. 1892.)

EGYPT AND THE EGYPTIANS

See also Nile

¹⁴ Truly at weaving wiles the Egyptians are clever. (Δεινοὶ πλέκουν τοὶ μηχανὰς Αἰγύπτιοι.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 206.

¹⁵ The tap'ring pyramid, the Egyptian's pride, And wonder of the world! whose spiky top Has wounded the thick cloud.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 190.

¹⁶ Since what unnumbered year Hast thou kept watch and ward And o'er the buried Land of Fear So grimly held thy guard?

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL, *The Sphinx*.

¹⁷ She has seen the mystery hid Under Egypt's pyramid: By those eyelids pale and close Now she knows what Rhamses knows. E. B. BROWNING, *Little Mattie*. St. 2.

Who shall doubt "the secret hid Under Cheops' pyramid" Was that the contractor did Cheops out of several millions? Or that Joseph's sudden rise To Comptroller of Supplies Was a fraud of monstrous size On King Pharaoh's swart Civilians?

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *A General Summary*.

¹⁸ Egypt! from whose all dateless tombs arose Forgotten Pharaohs from their long repose, And shook within their pyramids to hear A new Cambyzes thundering in their ear; While the dark shades of forty ages stood Like startled giants by Nile's famous flood.

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. Pt. v.

¹⁹ Egypt had maimed us, offered dream for life, an opiate for a kiss, and death for both.

HILDA DOOLITTLE, *Egypt*.

²⁰ And they spoiled the Egyptians. *Old Testament: Exodus*, xii, 36.

²¹ The land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh-pots, and when we did eat bread to the full. *Old Testament: Exodus*, xvi, 3.

²² The Pyramids themselves, doting with age, have forgotten the names of their founders. THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Of Tombs*.

²³ The mighty pyramids of stone That wedge-like cleave the desert airs, When nearer seen, and better known, Are but gigantic flights of stairs. LONGFELLOW, *The Ladder of St. Augustine*.

¹ Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark seal
Jehovah has triumph'd—his people are free.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sound the Loud Timbrel*.

² Soldiers, from these pyramids forty centuries
look down upon you. (Soldats, du haut ces
Pyramides quarante siècles vous con-
templant.)

NAPOLÉON, *Proclamation to His Army*, before
the Battle of the Pyramids, 21 July, 1797.

³ Beside the eternal Nile
The Pyramids have risen.
Nile shall pursue his changeless way;
Those Pyramids shall fall;
Yea! not a stone shall stand to tell
The spot whereon they stood.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. ii, l. 126.

⁴ Pigmies are pigmies still, tho' perch'd on alps;
And pyramids are pyramids in vales.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 309.

ELECTRICITY

⁵ Stretches, for leagues and leagues, the Wire,
A hidden path for a Child of Fire—
Over its silent spaces sent,
Swifter than Ariel ever went,
From continent to continent.

W. H. BURLEIGH, *The Rhyme of the Cable*.

⁶ And fire a mine in China here
With sympathetic gunpowder.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 295.

⁷ Indebtedness to oxygen
The chemist may repay,
But not the obligation.
To electricity.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 109.

⁸ Electricity—carrier of light and power, de-
vourer of time and space, bearer of human
speech over land and sea, greatest servant of
man, itself unknown.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *Inscription*, Union Sta-
tion, Washington, D. C.

A machine that is like the tools of the Titans put
in your hands.

CHARLES FRAGOUSON, *Address*. (Stevens' In-
dicator. Vol. xxiv, No. 1.)

What hath God wrought!

Old Testament: Numbers, xiii, 23. Quoted by
S. F. B. Morse in first message sent by him
over the electric telegraph from the capitol
at Washington, 24 May, 1844, to his partner,
Alfred Vail, in Baltimore, Md.

⁹ Is it a fact—or have I dreamt it—that, by
means of electricity, the world of matter has
become a great nerve, vibrating thousands of
miles in a breathless point of time? Rather,
the round globe is a vast head, a brain, in-

stinct with intelligence! Or, shall we say, it is
itself a thought, nothing but thought, and no
longer the substance that we dreamed it?

HAWTHORNE, *House of Seven Gables*: Ch. 17.

¹⁰ A million hearts here wait our call,
All naked to our distant speech—
I wish that I could ring them all
And have some welcome news for each.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Of a Telephone Direc-
tory*.

¹¹ This is a marvel of the universe:
To fling a thought across a stretch of sky—
Some weighty message, or a yearning cry;
It matters not; the elements rehearse
Man's urgent utterance, and his words tra-
verse

The spacious heav'n's like homing birds.

JOSEPHINE PRESTON PEABODY, *Wireless*.

An ideal's love-fraught, imperious call
That bids the spheres become articulate.

JOSEPHINE PRESTON PEABODY, *Wireless*.

ELEPHANT

¹² When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a LITTLE tail behind,
So LARGE a trunk before.

HILAIRE BELLOC, *The Elephant*.

¹³ The docile and ingenuous elephant
T' his own and only female is gallant;
And she as true and constant to his bed,
That first enjoy'd her single maidenhead.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 379.

¹⁴ Th' unwieldy elephant,
To make them mirth, us'd all his might, and
wreath'd

His lithe proboscis.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 345.

¹⁵ It was six men of Indostan
To learning much inclined,
Who went to see the Elephant
(Though all of them were blind);
That each by observation
Might satisfy his mind.

J. G. Saxe, *The Blind Men and the Elephant*.

¹⁶ Slow as the elephant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc.
2, l. 22.

The elephant hath joints, but none for courtesy:
his legs are legs for necessity, not for flexure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
3, l. 97.

¹⁷ The elephant is never won with Anger.

JOHN WILMOT, *Valentinian*. Act I, sc. I.

¹⁸ And he swore like mad because he had

An elephant on his hands.

J. CHEEVER GOODWIN, *Wang: Elephant Song*.
This comic opera opened in New York
4 May, 1891, and the song was made famous by De Wolf Hopper.

ELOQUENCE

See also Oratory, Speech, Tongue

I—Eloquence: Definitions

¹ He is an eloquent man who can treat humble subjects with delicacy, lofty things impressively, and moderate things temperately. (Is enim est eloquens qui et humilia subtiliter, et magna graviter, et mediocria temperate potest dicere.)

CICERO, *Orator*. Sec. 29.

² Eloquence is the child of Knowledge.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Young Duke*. Bk. v, ch. 6.

³ Eloquence is the power to translate a truth into language perfectly intelligible to the person to whom you speak.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Eloquence*.

⁴ Eloquence is a great and diverse thing: nor did she yet ever favour any man so much as to become wholly his.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Eloquentia*.

Talking and eloquence are not the same: to speak and to speak well, are two things. A fool may talk, but a wise man speaks.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Præcept Element*.

⁵ Eloquence is to the sublime what the whole is to its part. (L'Eloquence est au sublime ce que le tout est à sa partie.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*, Ch. 1.

⁶ There is no less eloquence in the tone of the voice, in the eyes and in the air of the speaker, than in his choice of words. (Il n'y a pas moins d'éloquence dans le ton de la voix, dans les yeux, et dans l'air de la personne, que dans le choix des paroles.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 249.

Often there is eloquence in a silent look. (Sæpe tacens vocem verbaque vultus habet.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 574.

⁷ True eloquence consists in saying all that is necessary, and nothing but what is necessary. (La véritable éloquence consiste à dire tout ce qu'il faut, et à ne dire que ce qu'il faut.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 250.

⁸ The finest eloquence is that which gets things done; the worst is that which delays them.

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, *Speech*, at the Peace Conference. Paris, Jan., 1919.

⁹ Copiousness of words, however ranged, is al-

ways false eloquence, though it will ever impose on some sort of understandings.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to Lady Bute*, 20 July, 1754.

¹⁰ True eloquence scorns eloquence.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 4.

Eloquence, which persuades by sweetness, not by authority.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 15.

¹¹ Eloquence is the art of saying things in such a way that those to whom we speak may listen to them with pleasure.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 16.

Eloquence is a painting of thought; and thus those who, after having painted it, add something more, make a picture instead of a portrait.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 26.

¹² Eloquence, smooth and cutting, is like a razor whetted with oil.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹³ Mistress of all the arts. (Omnia artium domina.)

TACITUS, *De Oratoribus*. Sec. 32 Referring to eloquence.

¹⁴ Great eloquence, like a flame, must have fuel to feed it, motion to excite it, and brightens by burning. (Magna eloquentia, sicut flamma, materia alitur, et moribus excitatur, et urendo clarescit.)

TACITUS, *De Oratoribus*. Sec. 36.

It is with eloquence as with a flame; it requires fuel to feed it, motion to excite it, and brightens as it burns.

WILLIAM PITT THE YOUNGER, *Paraphrase of Tacitus*.

¹⁵ Eloquence, the foster-child of license, which fools call liberty. (Eloquentia, alumna licentiæ, quam stulti libertatem vocabant.)

TACITUS, *De Oratoribus*. Sec. 46.

His eloquence is that of a drunken man, twisting, turning, and full of licence. (Eloquentiam ebrui hominis involutam et errantem et licentiæ plenam.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*, Epis. cxiv, 4.

II—Eloquence: Apothegms

¹⁶ He adorned whatever subject he either wrote or spoke upon, by the most splendid eloquence.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Character of Bolingbroke*.

He adorns all that he touches. (Il embellit tout ce qu'il touche.)

FÉNÉLON, *Lettre sur les Occupations de l'Académie Française*. Sec. 4.

He touched nothing that he did not adorn. (Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.)

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Epitaph on Goldsmith*.

¹ I grew intoxicated with my own eloquence.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. i, ch. 7.

² One of our statesmen said "The curse of this country is eloquent men."
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Eloquence*.

³ Their own eloquence is fatal to many. (*Sua mortifera est facundia*)
JUVENAL, *Satires* Sat. x, l. 9.

⁴ Profane eloquence is transferred from the Bar, where it has become obsolete, to the Pulpit, where it is out of place. (*L'Eloquence profane est transposée, pour ainsi dire, du Barreau, . . . à la Chaire où elle ne doit pas être.*)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De la Chaire*.

The deep soul-moving sense
Of religious eloquence.
WORDSWORTH, *Odes* No. 45.

⁵ Till the sad breaking of that Parliament
Broke him, as that dishonest victory
At Chæronæa, fatal to liberty.
KILL'D with report that old man eloquent.

MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Lady Margaret Ley*
Milton's reference is to Isocrates, the Athenian orator, who died four days after hearing of the defeat of the Athenians at Chæronæa. The term was afterwards applied to John Quincy Adams and to W. E. Gladstone.

⁶ Everyone was eloquent in behalf of his own cause. (*Proque sua causa quisque disertus erat.*)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. iv, l. 112.

In an easy cause any man may be eloquent. (*In causa facili cuius licet esse disertus*)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 21.

⁷ He is eloquent enough for whom truth speaks. (*Satis est disertus, e quo loquitur veritas.*)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 651.

He who has the truth at his heart need never fear the want of persusion on his tongue.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Stones of Venice*. Vol. ii, ch. vi, sec. 99.

Can there be a more horrible object in existence than an eloquent man not speaking the truth?
CAMYLE, *Address*, University of Edinburgh, 1866.

⁸ There would be no eloquence in the world if we were to speak only with one person at a time.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, 2.

⁹ It is the heart which makes men eloquent. (*Pectus est quod disertos facit.*)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. x, sec. 7. Quoted by MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

¹⁰ So much the more eloquent as I was less sincere. (*D'autant plus éloquent que j'étais moins sincère.*)
EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹¹ Plenty of eloquence, but little wisdom. (*Satis eloquentia sapientia parum.*)
SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 5.

Eloquence may exist without a proportionable degree of wisdom

FOMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

III—Eloquence: Its Power

¹² Tully was not so eloquent as thou.
Thou nameless column with the buried base.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 110.

¹³ Such was his force of eloquence, to make
The hearers more concerned than he that spake;

Each seemed to act the part he came to see,
And none was more a looker-on than he.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *On the Earl of Strafford's Trial and Death*, l. 11.

¹⁴ Him of the Western dome, whose weighty sense
Flows in fit words and heavenly eloquence.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 868.

¹⁵ Eloquence a hundred times has turned the scale of war and peace at will.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

¹⁶ A man whose eloquence has power
To clear the fullest house in half an hour.
SOAME JENYNS, *Imitations of Horace*. Bk. ii, epis. 1.

¹⁷ A woman, no less than a populace, a grave judge, or a chosen senate, will surrender, defeated, to eloquence. (*Quam populus iudexque gravis lectusque senatus, Tam dabit eloquio victa puella manus*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. 3, l. 461.

Ulysses was not beautiful, but he was eloquent. (*Non formosus erat, sed erat facundus Ulixes.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 123.

¹⁸ Pour the full tide of eloquence along,
Serenely pure, and yet divinely strong.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. ii, l. 171.

¹⁹ I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,
Action, nor utterance, nor the power of speech,

To stir men's blood: I only speak right on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 225.

Which his fair tongue, conceit's expositor,
Delivers in such apt and gracious words,

That aged ears play truant at his tales,
And younger hearings are quite ravished.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act ii, sc.
1, l. 72.

Every tongue that speaks
But Romen's name speaks heavenly eloquence.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 2,
l. 32.

A full-cell'd honeycomb of eloquence
Stored from all flowers. Poet-like he spoke.
TENNYSON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 26.

How the heart listened while he pleading
spoke!
While on the enlightened mind, with winning
art,
His gentle reason so persuasive stole,
That the charmed hearer thought it was his
own.

THOMSON, *To Memory of Lord Talbot*, l. 103.

While listening senates hang upon thy tongue,
Devolving through the maze of eloquence
A roll of periods, sweeter than her song.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 15.

But to a higher mark than song can reach,
Rose this pure eloquence.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 24.

EMERSON, RALPH WALDO

O monstrous, dead, unprofitable world,
That thou canst hear, and hearing, hold thy
way!

A voice oracular hath peal'd to-day,
To-day a hero's banner is unfurled
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Written in a Volume of
Emerson's Essays*.

Voice of the deeps thou art! . . . Light of
the deeps thou art!
CRAVEN LANGSTROTZ BETTS, *Emerson*.

His thought rounded the spheres, his dreams
topped the Cosmos. He walks in ether and is
part of the barred and crimson sunset.
BENJAMIN DE CASSERES, *Emerson*. (*The Phil-
istine*. Vol. xx, No. 10.)

Dry lighted soul, the ray that shines in thee,
Shot without reflex from primeval sun.
ELLEN HOOPER, *To R. W. E.*

There comes Emerson first, whose rich words,
every one,
Are like gold nails in temples to hang trophies
on.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 527.

For though he builds glorious temples, 'tis odd
He leaves never a doorway to get in a god.
'Tis refreshing to old-fashioned people like me
To meet such a primitive Pagan as he,
In whose mind all creation is duly respected

As parts of himself—just a little projected;
And who's willing to worship the stars and the
sun,

A convert to—nothing but Emerson.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 557.

A great interpreter of life ought not himself
to need interpretation.

JOHN MORLEY, *Miscellanies: Emerson*.

A foul mouth is so ill-matched with a white
beard that I would gladly believe the news-
paper-scribes alone responsible for the bestial
utterances which they declare to have
dropped from a teacher whom such disciples
as these exhibit to our disgust and compas-
sion as performing on their obscene platform
the last tricks of tongue now possible to a
gap-toothed and hoary ape, carried at first
into notice on the shoulder of Carlyle, and
who now in his dotage spits and chatters
from a dirtier perch of his own finding and
fouling: coryphaeus or choragus of his Bul-
garian tribe of auto-coprophagous baboons,
who make the filth they feed on.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Letter to Ralph Waldo
Emerson*, 30 Jan., 1874.

EMOTION, see Feeling

EMPEROR, see King

END

See also Beginning and End; Purpose. For
End in the sense of Death, see Death

I—End: Apotegms

All is good that hath good end.

JOHN AWDELAV, *Poems*, p. 54. (c. 1426)

If the end be well, all will be well (Si finis bonus
est, totum bonum erit.)

UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum*. Tale lxvii. (c.
1473)

All is well that ends well.

HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546)

All's well that ends well; still the fine's the
crown;

Whate'er the course, the end is the renown.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act
iv, sc. 4, l. 35. (1602)

Who keeps one end in view makes all things
serve.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

With mortal crisis doth portend,
My days to appropinquate an end.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 589.

Some time an end there is of every deed.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 1778.

Everything hath end.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 615.

Everything hath an end, and a pudding hath two.

THOMAS NASHE, *Strange Newes*.

A pudding merits double praise,

A pudding hath two ends

THOMAS BASTARD, *Chrestoleros*, Bk. iii, ep. 12. (1598)

All things have end,
And that we call a pudding hath his two.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*, Act i, sc. 2.

1
Around the man who seeks a noble end,
Not angels but divinities attend.

R. W. EMERSON, *Life*

2
He who has put a good finish to his undertaking
is said to have placed a golden crown to
the whole.

EUSTATHIUS, *Commentary on the Iliad*.

3
A morning Sun, and a Wine-bred child, and a
Latin-bred woman seldom end well

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

4
The end of things is at hand, (Finis adest
rerum)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. iii, l. 328.

The end is not yet
New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 6.

5
Her end is bitter as wormwood.
Old Testament: Proverbs, v, 4.

We rode with two anchors ahead, and the cables
veered out to the better end.

DEFOE, *Robinson Crusoe*, Ch. 1. The "better
end" of a cable is the end which is secured
within the vessel and little used. It is alleged
by some authorities that "bitter end" is a
corruption of this.

A bitter is but the turn of a cable about the
bits, and the bitter end is that part of the cable
which doth stay within board.

CAPTAIN JOHN SMITH, *Seaman's Grammar*,
(1627) This is another explanation of
"bitter end."

6
All things move on to their end. (Toutes
choses se meuvent à leur fin.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. ii, ch. 3.

And so on to the end of the chapter.

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. v, ch. 10.

7
Let the end try the man.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 50.

Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and Truth's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 447.

8
O, that a man might know
The end of this day's business ere it come!
But it sufficeth that the day will end,
And then the end is known.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 123.

9
Matters be ended as they are be-friended.

THOMAS STARKLY, *England in the Reign of Henry VIII*, Bk. i, ch. 3.

10
Big-endians and Little-endians.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Lilliput*, Pt. i, ch. 4. In the empire of Lilliput, the Big-endians belonged to the party which made it a matter of conscience to break their eggs at the big end, and were regarded as heretics by the orthodox party, who broke their eggs at the little end.

11
Thy works and mine are ripples on the sea.
Take heart, I say, we know not yet their end.
A. C. SWINBURNE, *Lucrine*, Act iii, sc. 1.

12
Things will work to ends the slaves o' the
world

Do never dream of.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*, Act ii, l. 936.

II—End: The End Crowns All

13
It is the end that crowns us, not the fight.

ROBERT HEKRICKE, *Hesperides*, No. 309.

14
The end crowns the work. (Finis coronat
opus)

LEHMANN, *Florilegium Politicum*, (1630)

15
The last act crowns the play.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Respicere Finem*, (1640)

'Tis the last act which crowns the play.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Death* (1780)

16
The end crowns every action, stay till that;
Just judges will not be prejudicate.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Muses' Looking-Glass*, Act iii, sc. 1.

17
The end crowns all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 224.

La fin couronne les œuvres.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 28.

18
Integrity of Life is fame's best friend,
Which nobly, beyond death, shall crown the
end.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malb.* Act v, sc. 5.

III—End: Means and End

19
When the end is lawful, the means are also
lawful. (Cum finis est licitus, etiam media
sunt licita.)

H. BUSENBAUM, *Medulla Theologiae*, (1650)
Busenbaum was a Jesuit. Hence the doctrine
that the end justifies the means.

20
He who does evil that good may come, pays
a toll to the devil to let him into heaven.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*, ii, 213.

21
Be virtuous ends pursued by virtuous means,

Nor think th' intention sanctifies the deed.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*.

1 Ill comes from ill,
And as a thing begins, so ends it still.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Stealing of the Coil*, l. 140.

2 Whether with Reason or with Instinct blest,
Know all enjoy that power which suits them best;
To bliss alike by that direction tend,
And find the means proportion'd to their end.

Pope, *Essay on Man*, Epis. iii, l. 79.

3 The end must justify the means:
He only sins who ill intends:
Since therefore 'tis to combat evil,
'Tis lawful to employ the devil.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Hans Carvel*.

4 As some affirm that we say, Let us do evil,
that good may come.

New Testament: *Romans*, iii, 8. (Faciamus mala ut veniant bona.—Vulgate.)

5 No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of expediency.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *The Strenuous Life*.

6 The doing evil to avoid an evil
Cannot be good.
SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*, Act iv, 6. (Coleridge, tr.)
Perish with him the folly that seeks through evil good.

WETTLER, *Brown of Ossawatimie*.

7 Nothing can seem foul to those that win.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 8.

8 A little harm done to a great good end
For lawful policy remains enacted.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 528.

9 The result justifies the deed. (Exitus acta probat.)

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Motto*. (From OVID, *Heroides*, Eleg. ii, l. 85.)

10 The end directs and sanctifies the means.
SIR JOHN WILMOT, *Collins v. Blanton*, 1762. (2 Wils. Rep. 351.)

11 Him only pleasure leads, and peace attends,
Him, only him, the shield of Jove defends,
Whose means are fair and spotless as his ends.

WORDSWORTH, *Dion*, St. 6.

IV—End: Remember the End

12 Look to the end. (Τέλος σκοπεῖν.)
CÆLON, the Spartan philosopher, and one of the seven wise men of Greece, who died 597 B. C. The phrase is said to have been inscribed on the wall of the temple at Delphi.

Quoted by Solon to CRÆSUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*, Sec. 28. See under DEATH: COUNT NO MAN HAPPY.)

13 Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.
Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, vii, 36. (In omnibus operibus tuis memorare novissima tua, et in æternum non peccabis.—Vulgate: *Ecclesiastici*, vii, 40.)

14 In every thing you do, consider the matters which come first and those which follow after, and only then approach the thing itself.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iii, ch. 15, sec. 1.

15 When any great design thou dost intend,
Think on the means, the manner, and the end.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*, l. 186.

16 In every thing one must consider the end.
(En toute chose il faut considérer la fin.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 5.

17 In every enterprise consider where you would come out. (Quicquid conaris, quo pervenias cogites.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 777.

ENDURANCE

18 An anvil to receive the hammer's blows and to forge the red-hot ore, he, without a groan, endured in silence.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 167.

19 Behold, we live through all things,—famine, thirst,
Bereavement, pain; all grief and misery,
All woe and sorrow; life inflicts its worst
On soul and body,—but we can not die,
Though we be sick and tired and faint and worn,—

Lo, all things can be borne!
ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN, *Endurance*.

20 'Tis the world the same
For my praise or blame,
And endurance is easy then.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Lovers' Quarrel*. St. 17.

21 The victory of endurance born.
BRYANT, *The Battle-Field*. St. 8.

22 'Tis not now who's stout and bold,
But who bears hunger best, and cold;
And he's approv'd the most deserving,
Who longest can hold out at starving.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto iii, l. 353.

23 Sorrow and silence are strong, and patient endurance is godlike.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. ii, sec. 1, l. 60.

24 Endurance is the crowning quality,

And patience all the passion of great hearts.
J. R. LOWELL, *Columbus*.

Nothing befalls any man which he is not fitted to endure. (Οὐδὲν οὐδενὶ συμβαίνει, ὃ οὐχὶ ἠέκουστος φέρει.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. v, sec. 18.
He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xxiv, 13.

He that endures is not overcome.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentium*. No. 848.

Much and long have I endured. (Multa diu-que tuli.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 1.
Endure and persist; this pain will turn to your good by and by. (Perfer et obdura; dolor hic tibi proderit olim.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 7.

O vile, Intolerable, not to be endured!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 94.

Such was his life, gently to bear with and endure all men. (Sic vita erat; facile omnes perferre ac pati.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 62. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Endure, and keep yourselves for days of happiness. (Durate, et vosmet rebus servate secundos.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. 1, l. 207.

Whatsoever it be, every fortune is to be overcome by bearing it. (Quidquid erit, superanda omnis fortuna ferendo est.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 710

Every lot is to be overcome by endurance. (Omnis sors ferendo superanda est.)

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 613.

More able to endure,
As more exposed to suffering and distress.
WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy Warrior*.

II—Endurance: What Can't Be Cured

What cannot be repaired is not to be regretted.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*.

What can't be cured were best endured. (Optimum est pati, quod emendare non possis.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. cvii, sec. 9.

What cannot be cured must be endured.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 15; BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 3.

What cannot be eschew'd, must be embraced.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 251.

Better it were a little to feign,
And cleanly cover that cannot be cured:
Such ill as is forced must needs be endured.
SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: September*, l. 137.

What's past help is beyond prevention.
MASSINGER, *Unnatural Combat*: Act ii, sc. 1.

I'll not willingly offend,
Nor be easily offended:
What's amiss I'll strive to mend,
And endure what can't be mended.
ISAAC WATTS, *Good Resolutions*.

ENEMY

See also Friend and Enemy

I—Enemy: Apothegms

Even from a foe a man may wisdom learn. (Μάθοι γὰρ ἂν τις καὶ τὸν ἐχθρὸν σοφόν.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*, l. 382.

An enemy may chance to give good counsel.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 600.

It is well to learn even from an enemy. (Fas est et ab hoste doceri.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 428. (A. D. 7)

Who shows mercy to an enemy, denies it to himself. (Qui misericordiam inimico impertit, sibi denegat.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Crudelitas*.

I wish my deadly foe no worse
Than want of friends, and empty purse.
NICHOLAS BRETON, *A Farewell to Town*.

He has got beyond the gunshot of his enemies.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. 1.

Quoth he, That man is sure to lose
That fouls his hands with dirty foes;
For where no honour's to be gained
'Tis thrown away in being maintained.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 849.

What mark is so fair as the breast of a foe?
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 72.

Of enemies the fewer the better. (De los Enemigos los menos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 14.

Every wise man dreads his enemy.

CHAUCEER, *Melibeus*. Sec. 31, l. 2305.

A weak invention of the enemy.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (alt.), Act v, sc. 3.

Invented by the calumniating enemy. (Inventé par le calomniateur ennemi.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

A thing devised by the enemy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 306.

¹ There is more to be feared from unspoken and concealed, than from open and declared, hostility.

CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. ii, sec. 5.

Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe.
GEORGE CANNING, *New Morality*.

Secret path marks secret foe.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 8.

² Enmity is anger watching the opportunity for revenge. (Inimicitia ira ulciscendi tempus observans.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 9, sec. 21.

³ A man hath many enemies when his back is to the wall.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, p. 166.

The base insulting foe.

COWTER, *Translation Psalm 137*.

As one that neither seeks, nor shuns his foe.
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 41.

⁴ He wants worth who dares not praise a foe.
DAYDEN, *The Conquest of Granada*. Pt. ii, act iv, sc. 3.

⁵ Rejoice not over thy greatest enemy being dead.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, viii, 7.

⁶ The assailant makes the strength of the defense. Therefore, we ought to pray, give us a good enemy.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1865.

Love your Enemies, for they tell you your faults.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

I love my best friend . . . my bravest enemy. That is the man who keeps me up to the mark.
BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara*. Act iii.

⁷ Our enemies will tell the rest with pleasure.

WILLIAM FLICKETWOOD, *The Spectator*. No. 384.

This phrase occurred in a preface to four sermons delivered while Fleetwood was Bishop of St. Asaph, and published in 1712. It was burned by order of the House of Commons, and afterwards published as No. 384 of *The Spectator*.

⁸ No man is without enemies.

UNKNOWN. An Arabian proverb.

Though thou art not to let the sun set on thy anger, yet thou art not to trust a deceiving treacherous enemy next morning.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

⁹ We ne'er see our foes but we wish them to stay,

They never see us but they wish us away;
If they run, why, we follow, or run them ashore,

For if they won't fight us, we cannot do more.

DAVID GARRICK, *Hearts of Oak*.

¹⁰ One enemy is too much.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹¹ Our enemies come nearer the truth in the judgments they form of us, than we do in our judgment of ourselves. (Nos ennemis approchent plus de la vérité dans les jugements qu'ils font de nous, que nous n'en approchons nous-mêmes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 458.

¹² A man's foes shall be they of his own household.

New Testament: Matthew, x, 36.

For in this world is no worse pestilence Than homely foe all day in thy presence.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 549.

¹³ An enemy hath done this.

New Testament: Matthew, xiii, 28.

¹⁴ Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 43.

¹⁵ My nearest and dearest enemy.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Anything for a Quiet Life*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹⁶ 'Twas one of my most intimate enemies.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *Fragment*.

¹⁷ You must not fight too often with one enemy, or you will teach him all your art of war.

NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE. (EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men: Napoleon*.)

¹⁸ It is evil to trust the enemy. (Male creditur hosti.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. ii, l. 226.

¹⁹ I fear no foe in shining armour.

EDWARD OXFORD, *Song*.

²⁰ A man's greatness can be measured by his enemy.

DENNIS PIATT, *Memories of Men Who Saved the Union: Appendix*.

²¹ "We are fallen among our enemies," said a soldier to Pelopidas. "How are we fallen among them more than they among us?" said he.

PLUTARCH, *Apothegms: Pelopidas*.

²² And deal damnation round the land,
On each I judge thy foe.

POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

²³ His enemies shall lick the dust.

Old Testament: Psalms, lxxli, 9.

¹ His must be a very wretched fortune who has no enemy. (*Miserrima est fortuna quæ inimico caret.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 499.

The truly civilized man has no enemies.

C. F. DOLE, *The Smoke and the Flame*.

He has no enemy, you say;
My friend your boast is poor,
He who hath mingled in the fray
Of duty that the brave endure
Must have made foes. If he has none
Small is the work that he has done.
He has hit no traitor on the hip;
Has cast no cup from perjured lip;
Has never turned the wrong to right;
Has been a coward in the fight.

ANASTASIUS GRÜN, *No Enemies*.

The man who has no enemies has no following.

DOHN PIATT, *Memories of the Men Who Saved the Union: Preface*.

² A wise man fears his enemy, however insignificant. (*Inimicum quamvis humilem docti est metueret.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*.

Scorn no man's love, though of a mean degree; . . .
Much less make any one thine enemy.
As guns destroy, so may a little sling.

The cunning workman never doth refuse
The meanest tool, that he may chance to use.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 59.

Little enemies and little wounds are not to be despised. (*Kleine Feinde und kleine Wunden sind nicht zu verachten.*)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

There is no little enemy. (*Il n'y a pas de petit ennemi.*)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

³ Do not speak ill of an enemy, but think it. (*De inimico non loquaris male, sed cogites.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 147.

⁴ No tears are shed when an enemy dies. (*Inimico extincto non habent lacrimæ exitum.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 376.

A dead body revenges not injuries.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁵ Take heed of enemies reconciled, and of meat twice boiled.

JOHN RAY, *Spanish Proverbs*.

⁶ How goes the enemy?

FREDERIC REYNOLDS, *The Will*. Act i, sc. 1. Said by Mr. Ennui, the "time-killer."

⁷ One may employ everything against one's enemies. (*On peut tout employer contre ses ennemis.*)

RECHERLUT, *Les Tuileries*.

⁸ If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he

thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 20.

If thou must needs have thy revenge of thine enemy, with a soft tongue break his bones, heap coals of fire on his head, forgive him, and enjoy it.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. iii, sec. 12.

He doeth well who doeth good
To those of his own brotherhood;
He doeth better who doth bless
The stranger in his wretchedness;
Yet best, oh! best of all doth he
Who helps a fallen enemy.

UNKNOWN, *Best of All*.

⁹ I love to hear of worthy foes.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto iv, st. 8.

The stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 10.

Yet, rest thee God! for well I know
I ne'er shall find a nobler foe.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto v, st. 29.

Thus, then, my noble foe I greet:
Health and high fortune till we meet,
And then—what pleases Heaven.

SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles*. Canto iii, st. 6.

¹⁰ Would I had met my dearest foe in heaven
Or ever I had seen that day, Horatio.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 182.

¹¹ In cases of defence 'tis best to weigh
The enemy more mighty than he seems.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 43.

Do not undervalue an enemy by whom you have been worsted.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: War*.

¹² He shall have the skins of our enemies to make dog's-leather of.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 25.

¹³ Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 140.

¹⁴ You have many enemies, that know not
Why they are so, but, like to village-cure,
Bark when their fellows do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 158.

Finding their enemy to be so cruel,
They all strain curt'ly who shall cope him first.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*. St. 148.

¹⁵ To exult
Even o'er an enemy oppressed, . . . is the
mark

And the mean triumph of a dastard soul.

SMOLLETT, *The Rivalry*. Act i, sc. 7.

¹⁶ Earth could not hold us both, nor can one
Heaven

Contain my deadliest enemy and me!

SOUTHEY, *Roderick*. Sec. 21.

He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip for ever.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. I, ch. 12.

The body of a dead enemy always smells sweet. (Optime olere occisum hostem.)

AULUS VITELLIVS, when riding over the field of Bedricum, a few days after the battle, 14 April, 69. (Suetonius, *Lives of the Cæsars: Vitellius*. Sec. 10.) The saying has also been attributed to Vespasian and Charles IX of France.

Too many there be to whom a dead enemy smells well.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. iii, sec. 12.

And, as the soldiers bore dead bodies by, He call'd them untaught knaves, unmannerly, To bring a slovenly unhandsome corse Betwixt the wind and his nobility.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 42.

Fortune can give no greater advantage than discord among the enemy. (Nihil jam præstare fortuna majus potest, quam hostium discordiam.)

TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 33.

Who troubles himself either about valor or fraud in an enemy? (Dolus, an virtus, quis in hoste requirit?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 390.

The enemy is at hand. (Hostis adest.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 38.

While throng'd the citizens with terror dumb, Or whispering with white lips—"The foe! they come! they come!"

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 25.

The Spartans are not wont to ask how many the enemy are, but where they are.

KING AGES II. (PLUTARCH, *Life*.)

I go to fight your majesty's enemies, and I leave you in the midst of my own. (Je vais combattre les ennemis de votre majesté, et je vous laisse au milieu des miens.)

MARÉCHAL DE VILLARS, to Louis XIV, as he started to join the Army of the Rhine. Attributed to Voltaire by Duvernet (*Vie de Voltaire*).

I'm lonesome. They are all dying. I have hardly a warm personal enemy left.

J. A. McNEILL WHISTLER. (SEITZ, *Whistler Stories*.)

I choose my friends for their good looks, my acquaintances for their good characters, and my enemies for their good intellects. A man cannot be too careful in the choice of his enemies.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

II—Enemy: Man His Own Enemy

What is man's chief enemy? Each man is his own. (Τὸ δεινὸν τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἀνὲν αὐτοῦ.)

ANACHARSIS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. II, l. 43.)

His father was no man's friend but his own, and he, saith the proverb, is no man's foe else.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Diseases of the Soul*, p. 53.

Yet is every man his own greatest enemy, and as it were his own executioner.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II, 4.

He is his own worst enemy. (Sibi est adversarius unus acerrimus.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. x, epis. 8. Referring to Julius Cæsar.

It smarts not half so ill as the phrase, Every body's friend but his own.

CHARLES CORNWALLIS, *Essays*. No. 7. (1600)

Trin, though an idle, thoughtless, rattling rascal, was nobody's enemy but his own.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

Let me hack at my own vines. (Ut vineta egomet cædam mea.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 220.

He is not harmless who harms himself. (On n'est point innocent quand on nuit à soi-même.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 134.

None but yourself, who are your greatest foe.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. II, sec. 3.

None but myself ever did me any harm.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, at St. Helena, 6 April, 1817. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

Formidable is that enemy that lies hid in a man's own breast. (Gravis est inimicus is, qui latet in pectore.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 235.

III—Enemy: The Bridge of Silver

Instead of destroying that bridge, we should build another, that he may retire the more quickly from Europe.

ARISTIDES, referring to the proposal to destroy Xerxes' bridge of boats across the Hellespont. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Ch. 16, sec. 3.)

I tell thee, be not rash; a golden bridge Is for a flying enemy.

BYRON, *The Deformed Transformed*. Act II, 2.

To a flying enemy, a bridge of silver.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 58.

Build a bridge of gold for a flying enemy.

LOUIS II of France, to Brantôme. (BRANTÔME, *Mémoires*. Vol. I, p. 83.)

For a flying foe Discreet and provident conquerors build up A bridge of gold.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹ Open unto your enemies all your gates and ways, and make for them a bridge of silver, rather than fail to get quit of them. (Ouvrez toujours à vos ennemis toutes les portes et chemins, et plutôt leurs faites un pont d'argent, afin de les renvoyer.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 43.

² Give the enemy not only a road for flight, but also the means of defending it. (Hosti non solum dandam esse viam fugiendi verum etiam muniendam.)

SCIPIO AFRICANUS. (FRONTINUS, *Strategy*. Bk. iv, ch. 7, sec. 16.)

ENGLAND AND THE ENGLISH

I—England: Familiar Phrases

³ There are no countries in the world less known by the British than these self-same British Islands.

GEORGE BORROW, *Lavengro: Preface*.

What should they know of England who only England know?

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The English Flag*.

⁴ Ah! perfidious England! (Ah! la perfide Angleterre!)

JACQUES BOSSUET, *Sermon on the Circumcision*. His first sermon, preached at Metz, in 1652. The phrase was quoted by Napoleon on leaving England for St. Helena.

⁵ England is the mother of parliaments.

JOHN BRIGHT, *Speech*, at Birmingham, 18 Jan., 1865. (THOROLD ROGERS, *Speeches of John Bright*. Vol. ii, p. 112.)

The king, and his faithful subjects, the Lords and Commons of this realm—the triple cord, which no man can break.

EDMUND BURKE, *A Letter to a Noble Lord*.

England is not governed by logic, but by Acts of Parliament.

UNKNOWN, *Saying*, quoted in King's Bench, London, 13 April, 1923.

⁶ Still amorous, and fond, and billing,
Like Philip and Mary on a shilling.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 687. The reference is to coins struck in 1555, in which Mary and her consort were placed face to face and not cheek by jowl, as was customary.

Like Will. and Mary on the coin.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 197.

⁷ Be England what she will,
With all her faults, she is my country still.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 27. (1760)

England, with all thy faults, I love thee still.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 206. (1783)

⁸ The cat, the rat, and Lovell our dog,
Ruleth all England under a hog.

The which was meant that Catesby, Ratcliffe and the Lord Lovell ruleth the land under the king [Richard III].

ROBERT FABYAN, *The Concordance of Histories*. Fo. 468. (1542)

⁹ In these troublous days, when the great Mother Empire stands splendidly isolated in Europe.

HON. GEORGE EULAS FOSTER, *Speech*, Canadian House of Commons, 16 Jan., 1896.

Whether splendidly isolated or dangerously isolated, I will not now debate; but for my part, I think splendidly isolated, because this isolation of England comes from her superiority.

SIR WILFRID LAURIER, *Speech*, Canadian House of Commons, 5 Feb., 1896.

We have stood alone in that which is called isolation—our splendid isolation, as one of our Colonial friends was good enough to call it.

SIR WILLIAM EDWARD GOSCHEN, *Speech*, at Lewes, 26 Feb., 1896.

He was careful not to tear England from the splendid isolation in which she had wrapped herself.

RAYMOND POINCARÉ, *Speech*, at Cannes, 13 April, 1912. Referring to King Edward VII.

¹⁰ He whom I favor wins. (Cui adhareo præest.)

HENRY VIII of England, *Motto*, on his tent in the Field of the Cloth of Gold, June, 1520.

¹¹ God of our fathers, known of old,
Lord of our far-flung battle-line,
Beneath whose awful Hand we hold
Dominion over palm and pine—
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Recessional*. Written in celebration of Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee, and first published in the *London Times*, 17 July, 1897.

¹² England expects every man to do his duty.

LORD NELSON, *Signal*, to the fleet at the battle of Trafalgar, 21 Oct., 1805. (SOUTHBY, *Life of Nelson*. Ch. 9.) There are several versions of this famous sentence. In the *London Times*, 26 Dec., 1805, it was given: "England expects every officer and man to do his duty this day." William Pryce Cunby, First Lieutenant of the *Bellerophon*, reported it: "England expects that every man will do his duty." Captain Pasco, Nelson's flag-lieutenant, stated that Nelson's order was: "Say to the fleet, England confides that every man will do his duty," and that he suggested the substitution of "expects" for "confides." (See *Notes and Queries*. Ser. vi, vol. ix, pp. 261, 283.)

¹³ It cannot be made, it shall not be made, it will not be made; but if it were made there would be a war between France and England for the possession of Egypt.

LORD PALMERSTON, *Speech*, 1851, during the

debate in Parliament concerning the Suez Canal. An outstanding example of indiscreet prophecy.

¹ From old Bellerium to the northern main.
POPE, Windsor Forest, l. 316. (Bellerium: Land's End.)

² God and my right. (*Dieu et mon droit*.)
 RICHARD I of England, at the battle of Gisors, in 1198, chose this phrase as his parole, or battle-word, meaning that he was not a vassal of France, but owed his royalty to God alone. He won a great victory, in memory of which the phrase was made the motto of the royal arms of England.

³ It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of amateurs.

LORD ROSBERRY, *Rectorial Address*, Glasgow, 16 Nov., 1900.

⁴ Child Rowland to the dark tower came,
 His word was still,—Fie, foh and fum,
 I smell the blood of a British man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 187.

With fi, fa, fo, and fum,
 I smell the blood of a Christian man.
 UNKNOWN, *Old Scottish Ballad*. (JAMIESON, *Illustrations of Northern Antiquities*.)

⁵ The spacious times of great Elizabeth.
 TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, l. 7.

⁶ In this country they put an admiral to death from time to time to encourage the others. (*Dans ce pays-ci il est bon de tuer de temps en temps un amiral pour encourager les autres.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Henriade: Preface. Candide*, Ch. 23. Referring to the execution of the English admiral, John Byng, for failing to relieve Minorca, besieged by the French, in 1756.

⁷ My good associates, by whose light and leading I have walked.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Letter to James I*, 1651. (*Reliquia Wottoniana*.)

The men of England, the men, I mean, of light and leading in England.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*. Disraeli used the expression, "men of light and leading," a number of times: *Speech*, House of Commons, 28 Feb., 1859; *Letter to Duke of Marlborough*, 10 March, 1880; *Sybil*. Bk. v, ch. i.

⁸ St. George he was for England; St. Dennis was for France.

Sing, Honi soit qui mal y pense.
 UNKNOWN, *St. George He Was for England*. (Black-Letter Ballad, London, 1512.)

Thou Saint George shalt called be,
 Saint George of Merry England, the sign of victory.

SPENCER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto x, st. 61. (1594)

Romulus and Remus were those that Rome did build,
 But St. George, St. George, the dragon he hath killed.

THOMAS D'URREY, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*. (1661)

II—England: John Bull

⁹ John Bull.
 DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *The History of John Bull*. (1712) A political allegory designed to ridicule the Duke of Marlborough and to render the Continental War, then raging, unpopular. Each European nation was given a nickname by Arbuthnot: "Lewis Baboon" for the French; "Nicholas Frog" for the Dutch, and so on; but "John Bull" for the British was the only one which stuck. It caught the British imagination and has been in use ever since.

Law is a bottomless pit. Exemplified in the case of Lord Strutt, John Bull, Nicholas Frog, and Lewis Baboon, who spent all they had in a lawsuit.

DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *The History of John Bull*. Ch. 24.

¹⁰ The world is a bundle of hay.
 Mankind are the asses who pull;
 Each tugs it a different way.—
 And the greatest of all is John Bull!

BYRON, *Epigram*.

¹¹ Not a Bull of them all but is persuaded he bears Europa upon his back.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

¹² John Bull was in his very worst of moods,
 Raving of sterile farms and unsold goods.
 SCOTT, *The Search After Happiness*, l. 230.

III—England: God Save the King

¹³ God save our gracious king,
 Long live our noble king,
 God save the king.

HENRY CAREY [?], *God Save the King*. Said to have been first sung by Carey, as his own composition, in 1740. (*Gentleman's Magazine*, ii, 1075.) Also credited, both words and music, to Dr. John Bull (1563?–1628), composer and singer. Claimed also by James Oswald, chamber composer to George III, 1742. The earliest known version was printed in *Harmonia Anglicana* (1742), and the three verses usually sung appeared in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, Oct., 1743. They began, "God save great George our King."

¹⁴ Now let us sing long live the King.
 COWPER, *History of John Gilpin*. St. 63.

¹⁵ That Bogie, the National Anthem!
 W. S. GILBERT, *His Excellency*. Act I.

¹⁶ The national anthem belongs to the eight-

eenth century. In it you find us ordering God about to do our political dirty work.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

IV—England: On Which the Sun Never Sets

¹
Till now the name of names, England, the
name of might,
Flames from the austral fires to the bounds
of the boreal night,
And the call of her morning drum goes in a
girdle of sound,
Like the voice of the sun in song, the great
globe round and round.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*, No. 2.

²
Old England is our home and Englishmen
are we,
Our tongue is known in every clime, our flag
on every sea.

MARY HOWITT, *Old England is Our Home*. See also FLAG: BRITISH.

³
The martial airs of England
Encircle still the earth.

AMELIA B. RICHARDS, *The Martial Airs of England*.

Take 'old o' the Wings o' the Mornin',
An' flop round the earth till you're dead;
But you won't get away from the tune that they
play

To the bloomin' old rag over'ead.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Widow at Windsor*.

A power which has dotted over the surface of the
whole globe with her possessions and military
posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the
sun, and keeping company with the hours, circles
the earth with one continuous and unbroken
strain of the martial airs of England.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, 7 May, 1834. *Works*.
Vol. iv, p. 110.

⁴
Never was isle so little, never was sea so lone,
But over the scud and the palm-trees an
English flag was flown.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The English Flag*.

⁵
That island queen who sways the floods and
lands
From Ind to Ind.

TENNYSON, *Buonaparte*.

⁶
His Majesty's dominions, on which the sun
never sets.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*, No. 42,
April, 1829.

"The sun never sets on his empire" was applied
originally to the King of Spain. See HOWELL,
Familiar Letters, (1623), and THOMAS FULLER,
Holy State, p. 107, (1642) See also under SPAIN.
Claudian (*see under Rome*) applied the idea to
Rome.

V—England: Britannia Rules the Waves

⁷
Britain's best bulwarks are her wooden walls.
THOMAS AUGUSTINE ARNE, *Britain's Best Bulwarks*. (c. 1760)

The royal navy of England has ever been its
greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient
and natural strength; the floating bulwark of
the island.

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries*.
Vol. i, bk. 1, ch. 13. (1765)

The dominion of the sea, as it is an ancient and
undoubted right of the crown of England, so is it
the best security of the land. The wooden walls
are the best walls of this kingdom.

THOMAS COVENTRY, Lord Keeper of the Great
Seal, *Speech*, 17 June, 1635. (GARDINER, *His-
tory of England*, iii, 79.)

You truly have fortified Britain with wooden
walls. (Tu certe Ligneis Muris Britanniam mun-
ivisti.)

UNKNOWN, *Latin Address*, sent to Samuel
Pepys by the Univ. of Oxford, Oct., 1702.
See also under SHIP: APOTHEGMS.

⁸
Britannia needs no bulwarks,
No towers along the steep;
Her march is o'er the mountain waves,
Her home is on the deep.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*.

⁹
And trident-bearing queen of the wide seas.
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 275.

¹⁰
The British cannon formidably roars,
While starting from his oozy bed,
Th' asserted Ocean rears his reverend head,
To view and recognise his ancient lord again;
And, with a willing hand, restores
The fasces of the main.

DAVIDSON, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 512.

¹¹
When Britain first, at Heaven's command,
Arose from out the azure main,
This was the charter of the land,
And guardian angels sung this strain—
"Rule, Britannia, rule the waves;
Britons never will be slaves."

JAMES THOMSON, *Rule, Britannia!* This ode
appeared originally in the last scene (Act II,
sc. 5) of *Alfred, A Masque*, a dramatic piece
in which David Mallet collaborated and
which was published in 1740. The ode has
sometimes been attributed to Mallet, but
the evidence is in favor of Thomson's
authorship.

With Freedom's lion-banner
Britannia rules the waves.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ode to the Germans*.
(1832)

Englishmen never will be slaves; they are free
to do whatever the Government and public opin-
ion allow them to do.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act I.

¹ Providence has given to the French the empire of the land; to the English that of the sea; to the Germans that of—the air!

JEAN PAUL FRIEDRICH RICHTER, as reported by Madame de Staël. (CARLYLE, *Essays: Richter*.) A better prophecy than Richter supposed.

The English, a nation over-proud, claim the empire of the sea; the French, a flighty nation, assume that of the air.

(Les Anglais, nation trop fière,
S'arrogent l'empire des mers;
Les Français, nation légère,
S'emparent de celui des airs.)

LOUIS XVIII of France, when Comte de Provence in 1783, *Impromptu Sur Nos Découvertes Aérostatiques*. Referring to the balloon flights of Montgolfier and other Frenchmen. The attribution has been questioned.

² Others may use the ocean as their road,
Only the English make it their abode, . . .
Our oaks secure, as if they there took root,
We tread on billows with a steady foot.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of a War with Spain*, l. 25.

They that the whole world's monarchy designed,
Are to their ports by our bold fleet confined.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of a War with Spain*, l. 21.

Guarded with ships, and all our sea our own.

EDMUND WALLER, *Epistle to My Lord of Falkland*.

³ Oh, Britannia, the pride of the ocean,
The home of the brave and the free,
The shrine of the sailor's devotion,
No land can compare unto thee.

The authorship and even the inception of this song is in dispute. It is generally held to be an adaptation of *Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean*, a song written in 1843 by Thomas à Becket, a young English actor playing at the Chestnut Street Theatre, Philadelphia, and sung there by another English actor named David Taylor Shaw, who afterwards claimed its authorship. It is said to have been taken to London by E. L. Davenport and sung there under the title, *Britannia, the Pride of the Ocean*. Some authorities assert that the British version was the first, and was sung by Shaw in England before he came to America. (See BANKS, *Immortal Songs of Camp and Field*, p. 77; *Notes and Queries*, 26 Aug., 1899.) For *Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean*, see AMERICA: SONGS OF PRAISE.

VI—England: A Nation of Shopkeepers

⁴ A shopkeeper will never get the more custom by beating his customers, and what is true of a shopkeeper is true of a shopkeeping nation.

JOSIAH TUCKER, *Four Tracts on Political and Commercial Subjects*. (1766)

⁵ To found a great empire for the sole purpose of raising up a people of customers, may at first sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit for a nation of shopkeepers, but extremely fit for a nation whose government is influenced by shopkeepers.

ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*. Vol. II, bk. iv, ch. 7. (1775)

⁶ A nation of shopkeepers.

SAMUEL ADAMS, *Oration*, delivered in the State House at Philadelphia, 1 Aug., 1776. Referring to England. There is some doubt as to whether this oration was really delivered. It exists only in a professed English reprint (Philadelphia, printed; London, reprinted for E. Johnson, No. 4 Ludgate Hill, 1776), of which a number of copies are known. W. V. Wells, in his life of Adams, states that "No such American edition has ever been seen."

⁷ Let Pitt then boast of his victory to his shopkeeping nation. (Nation boutiquière.)

BERTRAND BARRÈRE, *Speech*, before the French National Convention, 11 June, 1794.

England is a nation of shopkeepers. (L'Angleterre est une nation de boutiquiers.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Remark*, at St. Helena. See O'MEARA, *Napoleon at St. Helena*, ii. Napoleon perhaps spoke in Italian, using a phrase of Paoli, "Sono mercanti." See GOURGAUN, I, 69. SCOTT, *Life of Napoleon*, also attributes the phrase to him.

We are indeed a nation of shopkeepers.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Young Duke*, Bk. i, ch. 11. The Continent will not suffer England to be the workshop of the world.

DISRAELI, *Speech*, 15 Mar., 1838.

⁹ Governments of nations of shopkeepers must keep shop also.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1862.

¹⁰ The first of all English games is making money.

RUSKIN, *Crown of Wild Olive: Work*.

It may be doubted whether nature intended the Englishman to be a money-making animal.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (MARCHANT, *Wis and Wisdom of Dean Inge*, No. 194.)

¹¹ We are not cotton-spinners all,
But some love England and her honour yet.

TENNYSON, *The Third of February*.

¹² Tartuffe has emigrated to England and opened a shop.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 17.

¹³ Down the river did glide, with wind and with tide,
A pig with vast celerity;

And the Devil look'd wise as he saw how the while

It cut its own throat. "There!" quoth he, with a smile.

"Goes 'England's commercial prosperity.'"
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Devil's Thoughts*. St. 8.

VII—England: The Paradise of Women

England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses,

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, p. 205. (1591)

England, they say, is the only hell for horses, and only paradise for women

THOMAS DEKKER, *If The Honest Whore*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1604)

England is termed by foreigners the paradise of women, as it is by some accounted the hell of horses, and purgatory of servants.

UNKNOWN, *New Help to Discourse*, 51. (1619)

England is a paradise for women, and hell for horses: Italy is a paradise for horses, hell for women

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iii, mem. 1, subs. 2. (1621)

England is a prison for men, a paradise for women, a purgatory for servants, a hell for horses.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy State*. (1642) Quoted as a proverb.

The wife of every Englishman is counted blessed.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Works*, p. 377. (c. 1593)

How often have I told you that English women are not to be treated like Circassian slaves. We have the protection of the world; we are to be won by gentle means only, and not to be hector'd, and bullied, and beat into compliance.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. x, ch. 8.

VIII—England: Fast-Anchor'd Isle

And now last, this most happy and glorious event, that this island of Britain, divided from all the world, should be united in itself.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Through many a storm
His isles had floated on the abyss of time;
For the rough virtues chose them for their clime.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 42. "His" refers to George III.

Fast-anchor'd isle.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 151. (1783)

The silver-coasted isle.

TEMPERSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 136.

O, it's a snug little island!

A right little, tight little island!

Search the globe round, none can be found
So happy as this little island.

THOMAS DISNEY, *The Snug Little Island*.

Our Isle, indeed, too fruitful was before;
But all uncultivated lay

Out of the solar walk and heaven's highway.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 351.

This, in England, (commonly called the "ringing-island") was done with tolling a bell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. vi, 1.

Streak of silver sea.

W. E. GLADSTONE, writing of the English Channel, *Edinburgh Review*, 18 Oct., 1870.

The Channel is that silver strip of sea which severs merry England from the tardy realms of Europe.

UNKNOWN. (*Church and State Review*, 1 April, 1863.)

Tut! the best thing I know between France and England is the sea.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: The Anglo-French Alliance*.

A tunnel underneath the sea, from Calais straight to Dover, Sir,
That qualmish folks may cross by land from shore to shore,

With sluices made to drown the French, if e'er they would come over, Sir,
Has long been talk'd of, till at length 'tis thought a monstrous bore.

THEODORE HOOK, *Bubbles of 1825*.

O thou dear and happy Isle
The garden of the world erewhile,

Thou Paradise of the four seas,
Which Heaven planted us to please,
But, to exclude the world, did guard
With watery if not flaming sword.

ANDREW MARVELL, *A Garden*.

Rejoice, O Albion! severed from the world,
By Nature's wise indulgence,

JOHN PHILLIPS, *Cider*. Bk. ii.

Your isle, which stands
As Neptune's park, ribbed and paled in
With rocks unscalable and roaring waters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 18.

You shall find us in our salt-water girdle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 81.

That pale, that white-faced shore,
Whose foot spurns back the ocean's roaring tides

And coops from other lands her island-ers, . . .

That England, hedged in with the main,
That water-walled bulwark, still secure
And confident from foreign purposes, . . .
The utmost corner of the west.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 23.

This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd
isle,

This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this
England.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 40.

England, bound in with the triumphant sea,
Whose rocky shore beats back the envious siege
Of watery Neptune.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 61.

Hail, happy Britain! highly favoured isle,
And Heaven's peculiar care!

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Chase*. Bk. I.

Hope knows not if fear speak truth, nor
fear whether hope be not blind as she:
But the sun is in heaven that beholds her
immortal, and girdled with life by the
sea.

SWINBURNE, *England: An Ode*. Sec. 3, ch. 7.

Thank Him who laled us here, and roughly set
His Briton in blown seas and storming show-
ers.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 154. "Briton" is so printed, but is evidently a mistake for Britain.

God bless the narrow sea which keeps her off,
And keeps our Britain, whole within herself,
A nation yet, the rulers and the ruled.

TENNYSON, *The Princess: Conclusion*, l. 51.

The reference is to France.

Compas'd by the inviolate sea.

TENNYSON, *To the Queen*. St. 9.

Island of bliss! amid the subject seas,
That thunder round thy rocky coasts, set
up,

At once the wonder, terror, and delight
Of distant nations, whose remotest shore
Can soon be shaken by thy naval arm;
Not to be shook thyself, but all assaults
Baffling, like thy hoar cliffs the loud sea-
wave.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1595.

It is now three centuries since an English pig
has fallen in a fair battle upon English ground,
or a clergyman's wife been submitted to any

other proposals of love than the connubial en-
dearments of her sleek and orthodox mate,
SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 5.

The Britons, wholly sundered from all the
world. (Penitus toto divisos orbe Britannos.)
VERGIL, *Ecloques*. Ecl. I, l. 66.

The sea which, according to Virgil's famous line,
divided the poor Britons utterly from the world,
proved to be the ring of marriage with all na-
tions.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 47.

Whether this portion of the world were rent,
By the rude ocean, from the continent,
Or thus created, it was sure designed
To be the sacred refuge of mankind.

EDMUND WALLER, *Panegyric to My Lord Pro-
tector*, l. 25.

Rome, though her eagle through the world had
flown,

Could never make this island all her own.

EDMUND WALLER, *Panegyric to My Lord Pro-
tector*, l. 67.

Look, where clothed in brightest green

Is a sweet Isle, of isles the Queen;

Ye fairies, from all evil keep her!

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell: Prologue*, l. 63.

His home!—the Western giant smiles,
And twirls the spotty globe to find it;—
This little speck the British Isles?

'Tis but a freckle,—never mind it!

O. W. HOLMES, *A Good Time Going*.

IX—England: Her Virtues

England! my country, great and free!

Heart of the world, I leap to thee!

F. J. BAILEY, *Festus: The Surface*, l. 376.

Man is the nobler growth our realms supply,
And souls are ripened in our northern sky.

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *The Invitation*.

In spite of their hats being terribly ugly,

God-damn! I love the English!

(Quoique leurs chapeaux soient bien laids,

God-dam! moi j'aime les Anglais.)

BÉRANGER, *Les Boxeurs*. (1814)

How I love English boldness! how I love the
people who say what they think.

VOLTAIRE.

Oh, to be in England

Now that April's there,

And whoever wakes in England

Sees, some morning, unaware,

That the lowest boughs and the brush-wood
sheaf,

Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny leaf,

While the chaffinch sings on the orchard
bough

In England—now!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Home Thoughts from Abroad*.

"Here and here did England help me: how can I help England?"—say,
Whoso turns as I, this evening, turn to God to praise and pray,
While Jove's planet rises yonder, silent over Africa.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Home Thoughts from the Sea*.

Her women fair; her men robust for toil;
Her vigorous souls, high-cultured as her soil;
Her towns, where civic independence flings
The gauntlet down to senates, courts, and kings.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 160.

Liberty is the idol of the English, under whose banner all the nation lists.

SUSANNAH CENTILYRE, *Wander*. Act I, sc. 1.

A song of hate is a song of Hell;
Some there be who sing it well.
Let them sing it loud and long,
We lift our hearts in a loftier song:
We lift our hearts to Heaven above,
Singing the glory of her we love,
England!

HELEN GRAY CONE, *A Chant of Love for England*.

Bind her, grind her, burn her with fire,
Cast her ashes into the sea,—
She shall escape, she shall aspire,
She shall arise to make men free;
She shall arise in a sacred scorn,
Lighting the lives that are yet unborn,
Spirit supernal, splendour eternal,
England!

HELEN GRAY CONE, *A Chant of Love for England*.

See also LISSAUER under GERMANY.

Kent, sir—everybody knows Kent—apples, cherries, hops, and women.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 2.

That shire which we the heart of England well may call.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Poly-olbion*, Song 13. Referring to Warwickshire.

I love thee, Cornwall, and will ever,
And hope to see thee once again!
For why?—thine equal knew I never
For honest minds and active men.
THOMAS FREEMAN, *Escomion Cornubie*. (1614)

An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia.

MACAULAY, *Essays*: *Lord Bacon*.

And Devon was heaven to him.

WALLACE RICE, *The First American Sailors*.

But who did ever, in French authors, see

The comprehensive English energy?

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 51.

England is a domestic country; there the home is revered, the hearth sacred.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 3 April, 1872.

The stately Homes of England!

How beautiful they stand,
Amidst their tall ancestral turrets,
O'er all the pleasant land!
FELICIA HERMAN, *The Homes of England*.

What of the bow?

The bow was made in England:

Of true wood, of yew-wood,

The wood of English bows;

So men who are free

Love the old yew-tree

And the land where the yew-tree grows.

A. CONAN DOYLE, *The Song of the Bow*. (*The White Company*.)

England were but a fling,

Save for the crooked stick and the grey-geese wing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. I, p. 116.

Freedom! which in no other land will thrive,
Freedom! an English subject's sole prerogative.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 300.

The land of scholars and the nurse of arms.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 356.

What have I done for you,

England, my England?

What is there I would not do,

England, my own?

With your glorious eyes austere,

As the Lord were walking near,

Whispering terrible things and dear,

As the Song on your bugles blown,

England—

Round the world on your bugles blown!

W. E. HENLEY, *England, My England*.

Ever the faith endures,

England, my England:—

"Take and break us: we are yours,

England, my own!

Life is good, and joy runs high

Between English earth and sky:

Death is death; but we shall die

To the Song on your bugles blown,

England—

To the stars on your bugles blown!"

W. E. HENLEY, *England, My England*.

Take of English earth as much

As either hand may rightly clutch. . . .

Lay that earth upon thy heart,

And thy sickness shall depart!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *A Charm*.

Land of our Birth, our faith, our pride,
For whose dear sake our fathers died;
O Motherland, we pledge to thee
Head, heart, and hand through the years to be!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Children's Song*.

There is but one task for all—
One life for each to give.
Who stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live?

RUDYARD KIPLING, *For All We Have and Are*.

¹ The strength of England lies not in arma-
ments and invasions; it lies in the omni-
potence of her industry, and in the vivifying
energies of her high civilisation.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations*:
Lascy and Merino.

² The history of England is emphatically the
history of progress.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Mackintosh's History of
the Revolution*.

Attend, all ye who list to hear our noble Eng-
land's praise;

I tell of the thrice famous deeds she wrought in
ancient days

MACAULAY, *The Armada*.

³ There she sits in her Island-home,
Peerless among her Peers!

And Liberty oft to her arms doth come,
To ease its poor heart of tears.

Old England still throbs with the muffled
fire

Of a Past she can never forget:

And again shall she banner the World up
higher;

For there's life in the Old Land yet.

GERALD MASSEY, *Old England*.

⁴ An old and haughty Nation proud in arms.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 33.

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant
nation rousing herself like a strong man after
sleep, and shaking her invincible locks. Methinks
I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth,
and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full mid-
day beam.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

⁵ Britain scorns to yield.

THOMAS OLIPHANT, *March of the Men of
Harlech*. St. I.

⁶ Bid harbours open, public ways extend.
Bid temples, worthier of the God, ascend;
Bid the broad arch the dangerous flood con-
tain,

The mole projected break the roaring main,
Back to his bounds their subject sea com-
mand,

And roll obedient rivers thro' the land.
These honours Peace to happy Britain brings;
These are imperial works, and worthy Kings.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iv, l. 197.

⁷ Britain is
A world by itself; and we will nothing pay
For wearing our own noses.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 12.

⁸ O England! model to thy inward greatness,
Like little body with a mighty heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, prologue, l. 16.

Upon this land a thousand thousand blessings.
⁹ SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 20.

This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror,
But when it first did help to wound it-
self. . . .

Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them. Nought shall make
us rue,

If England to itself do rest but true.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 112.

All our past acclaims our future: Shakespeare's
voice and Nelson's hand,
Milton's faith and Wordsworth's trust in this our
chosen and chainless land,
Bear us witness: come the world against her,
England yet shall stand.

SWINBURNE, *England: An Ode*. Pt. ii, st. 5.

¹⁰ First pledge our Queen this solemn night,
Then drink to England, every guest; . . .
Hands all round!

God the traitor's hope confound!

To this great cause of Freedom drink, my
friends,

And the great name of England, round and
round

TENNYSON, *Hands All Round* (*Memoirs of
Tennyson*, by his son Vol. i, p. 345) First
printed in the *London Examiner*, 7 Feb.,
1852.

O Statesmen, guard us, guard the eye, the soul
Of Europe, keep our noble England whole.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of
Wellington*. Pt. vii.

¹¹ It is the land that freemen till,
That sober-suited Freedom chose;
The land, where, girt with friends or foes,
A man may speak the thing he will;

A land of settled government,
A land of just and old renown,
Where Freedom slowly broadens down
From precedent to precedent.

TENNYSON, *You Ask Me Why*.

¹² I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy English child.

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *A Child's Hymn of
Praise*.

O, how good should we be found

Who live on England's happy ground!

JANE TAYLOR, *The English Girl*.

1 'Tis to thy sov'reign grace I owe
That I was born on British ground!

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for Birth in a Christian Land*.

Lord, I ascribe it to thy grace,
And not to chance, as others do,
That I was born of Christian race,
And not a Heathen or a Jew.

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for the Gospel*.

But I count the grey barbarian lower than the
Christian child

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 174.

2 O Englishmen!—in hope and creed,
In blood and tongue our brothers!
We too are heirs of Runnymede;
And Shakespeare's fame and Cromwell's deed
Are not alone our mother's.

WHITTIER, *To Englishmen*.

The New World's Sons, from England's breasts
we drew

Such milk as bids remember whence we came;
Proud of her Past, wherefrom our Present grew,
This window we inscribe with Raleigh's name.

J. R. LOWELL, *Inscription*, On the Raleigh
window in St. Margaret's, Westminster.

3 Hail to the crown by Freedom shaped—to
gird

As English Sovereign's brow! and to the
throne

Whereon he sits! whose deep foundations lie
In veneration and the people's love.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 1.

I travelled among unknown men
In lands beyond the sea;

Nor, England! did I know till then
What love I bore to thee.

WORDSWORTH, *I Travelled Among Unknown
Men*. (*Poems Founded on the Affections*.
No. 9.)

4 Thou art free,
My Country! and 'tis joy enough and pride
For one hour's perfect bliss, to tread the
grass

Of England once again.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 10.

We must be free or die, who speak the tongue
That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals
bold

Which Milton held.—In every thing we are sprung
Of Earth's first blood, have titles manifold.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 16.

X—England: Her Faults

8 A race that binds
Its body in chains and calls them Liberty,

And calls each fresh link Progress.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Titan and Avatar*.

9 For 'tis a low, newspaper, humdrum, law-
suit Country

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xii, st. 65.

I am sure my bones would not rest in an English
grave, or my clay mix with the earth of that
country. . . . I would not even feed her worms
if I could help it.

BYRON, *Letters*.

7 The world's busybody.

CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets: Downing
Street*.

8 England, a happy land we know,
Where follies naturally grow,
Where without culture they arise,
And tower above the common size;
England, a fortune-telling host
As numerous as the stars, could boast;
Matrons, who toss the cup, and see
The grounds of fate in grounds of tea;
Who, versed in every modest lore,
Can a lost maidenhead restore,
Or, if their pupils rather choose it,
Can show the readiest way to lose it.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. i, l. 111.

9 We justly boast

At least superior jockeyship, and claim
The honours of the turf as all our own!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 275.

England is unrivalled for two things—sporting
and politics.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

10 Alas the Church of England! What with
Popery on one hand, and schismatics on the
other, how has she been crucified between
two thieves!

DEFOE, *The Shortest Way with the Dissenters*.
"The Church of England," I said, seeing that
Mr. Inglesant paused, "is no doubt a compro-
mise"

SHORTHOUSE, *John Inglesant*. Bk. ii, ch. 19.

11 Wealth, howsoever got, in England makes
Lords of mechanics, gentlemen of rakes:
Antiquity and birth are needless here;

'Tis impudence and money makes a peer.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*.
Pt. i, l. 360.

It was not the custom in England to confer titles
on men distinguished by peaceful services, how-
ever good and great; unless occasionally, when
they consisted of the accumulation of some very
large amount of money.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 35.

12 But English gratitude is always such,
To hate the hand which doth oblige too much.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*.
Pt. ii, l. 409.

¹ England has no higher worship than Fate. She lives in the low plane of the winds and waves, watches like a wolf a chance for plunder; . . . never a lofty sentiment, never a duty to civilisation, never a generosity, a moral self-restraint.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1862.

² Long beards heartless, painted hoods witless, Gay coats graceless, make England thriftless.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. I, p. 119. (1662)

³ It is one of the happiest characteristics of this glorious country that official utterances are invariably regarded as unanswerable.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.

⁴ O England! full of sin, but most of sloth; Spit out thy phlegm, and fill thy breast with glory:

Thy gentry bleats, as if thy native cloth

Transfus'd a sheepishness into thy story:

Not that they all are so; but that the most Are gone to grass, and in the pasture lost.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 16.

⁵ By no stretch of charity, and by no violence to grammar can you call the British Nation a Christian people. The British leaders have an itch for dictation, and their chief vice is a thirst for power.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xi, p. 32.

⁶ This is the true character of the English Government, and it presents the singular phenomenon of a nation, the individuals of which are as faithful to their private engagements and duties, as honorable, as worthy as those of any Nation on earth, and yet whose government is the most unprincipled at this day known.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 376.

It may be asked, what, in the nature of her government, unfits England for the observation of moral duties? . . . The real power and property of the government is in the great aristocratical families of the nation. The nest of office being too small for all of them to cuddle into it at once, the contest is eternal which shall crowd the other out. For this purpose they are divided into two parties, the INS and the OUTS.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 376.

We are going on here in the same spirit still. The Anglophobia has seized violently on three members of our council.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, 1793.

⁷ Of all the sarses that I can call to mind, England *does* make the most unpleasant kind: It's you're the sinner o'lers, she's the saint; Wut's good's all English, all that is n't ain't;

Wut profits her is o'lers right an' just, An' ef you don't read Scriptur so, you must; She's praised herself until she fairly thinks There ain't no light in Natur when she winks; . . .

She's all thet's honest, honnoble, an' fair, An' when the vartooos died they made her heir.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers: Mason and Slidell*.

⁸ Better a brutal starving nation, Than men with thoughts above their station.

JOHN MASKFIELD, *Everlasting Mercy*, I, 965.

⁹ And shall not Britain now reward his toils, Britain, that pays her patriots with her spoils?

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 215.

¹⁰ Its people curbed and broken to the ring, Packed with a caste and saddled with a King.

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *Washington*.

¹¹ It was always yet the trick of our English nation, if they have a good thing, to make it too common.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 240.

¹² Half of it has been incurred in putting down the Bourbons, and the other half in setting them up.

R. B. SHERIDAN, referring to England's public debt. (MOORE, *Life of Sheridan*. Vol. ii, p. 218.)

¹³ England is the land of sects. An Englishman, like a free man, goes to heaven by the way which pleases him. . . . If there was only one religion in England its despotism would be a matter for fear; if two, they would cut each other's throats; but there are thirty, and they live in peace, and happy.

VOLTAIRE, *Letters on the English*. Nos. 5 and 6.

In England there are sixty different religions, and only one sauce. (Il y a en Angleterre soixante sectes religieuses différentes, et une seule sauce.)

Attributed to Prince Francesco Caraccioli.

¹⁴ Minds like ours, my dear James, must always be above national prejudices, and in all companies it gives me true pleasure to declare that, as a people, the English are very little indeed inferior to the Scotch.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*. No. 9.

¹⁵ O Britain! infamous for suicide! An island in thy manners! far disjoin'd From the whole world of rationals beside! YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 442.

¹⁶ I will not cease from mental fight, Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand,

Till we have built Jerusalem
In England's green and pleasant land.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Milton*, l. 13.

XI—England: Her Mission

1 The most eloquent voice of our century uttered, shortly before leaving the world, a warning cry against the "Anglo-Saxon contagion."

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays on Criticism: Milton*. The probability seems to be that Arnold referred to Emerson, but the reference has also been claimed for Coleridge and Victor Hugo.

2 Yes, we arraign her! but she,
The weary Titan! with deaf
Ears, and labour-dim'd eyes,
Regarding neither to right
Nor left, goes passively by,
Staggering on to her goal;
Bearing on shoulders immense,
Atlantean, the load,
Well-nigh not to be borne,
Of the too vast orb of her fate.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Heine's Grave*, l. 87.

3 O praise the Lord with one consent,
And in this great design
Let Britain and the Colonies
Unanimously jine.

WILLIAM BILLINGS, *The New-England Psalm-Singer*, 1770.

England's done the right thing,
she's never done a wrong—
and this is merely one more way
to start the same old song.

ALFRED KREYENBORG, *Rule Britannia*.

4 Did Peace descend, to triumph and to save,
When freeborn Britons crossed the Indian
wave?

Ah, no!—to more than Rome's ambition true,
The Nurse of Freedom gave it not to you!
She the bold route of Europe's guilt began,
And, in the march of nations, led the van!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 355.

5 The earth is a place on which England is
found,
And you find it however you twirl the globe
round;
For the spots are all red and the rest is all
grey,

And that is the meaning of Empire Day.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Songs of Education*.

6 Doing good,
Disinterested good, is not our trade.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. I, l. 673.

The real policy of England—apart from questions which involve her own particular interests,

political or commercial—is to be the champion of justice and right.

LORD PALMERSTON, *Speech*, on Polish question, 1848.

A small boy with diamonds is no match for a large burglar with experience.

UNKNOWN. A reference to the British victory over the Boers, which appeared in *Life*, 15 Nov., 1900.

7 Without one friend, above all foes,
Britannia gives the world repose.

COWPER, *To Sir Joshua Reynolds*, l. 41.

8 If England's head and heart were one,
Where is that good beneath the sun
Her noble hands should leave undone!

SYDNEY DOBELL, *A Shower in War Time*.

9 Rous'd by the lash of his own stubborn tail,
Our lion now will foreign foes assail.

DRYDEN, *Astræa Redux*, l. 117.

The British lion always rouses itself to fresh efforts by lashing itself with its tail.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 159.)

10 The stability of England is the security of the modern world.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 143.

Far fall the day when England's realm shall see
The sunset of dominion!

G. E. WOODBERRY, *Sonnets Written in the Fall of 1914*.

11 A Nation spoke to a Nation,
A Throne sent word to a Throne:

"Daughter am I in my mother's house,
But mistress in my own."

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Our Lady of the Snows*. St. 6. Referring to Canada. (1897)

12 England, so strong to slay, be strong to
spare;

England, have courage even to forgive;
Give back the little nation leave to live.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Christmas in War-Time*. (1899)

13 Now, victory to our England!
And where'er she lifts her hand
In Freedom's fight, to rescue Right,
God bless the dear Old Land!

GERALD MASSEY, *England Goes to Battle*.

Where might is, the right is:
Long purses make strong swords.

Let weakness learn meekness:

God save the House of Lords!

SWINBURNE, *A Word for the Country*. St. 1.

14 Let not England forget her precedence of
teaching nations how to live.

MILTON, *Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*.

15 England! on thy knees to-night,

Pray that God defend the Right.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Vigil*.

1 England has saved herself by her exertions,
and will, I trust, save Europe by her example.

WILLIAM PITT, *Speech*, at Lord Mayor's banquet at Guildhall, London, 9 Nov., 1805.

This was Pitt's last speech, and the above sentence has been variously reported. The above version is from Stanhope's *Life of Pitt* (vol. iv, p. 346), as told him by the Duke of Wellington. Macaulay (*Miscellaneous Writings*, Vol. II, p. 368) gives the following: "Let us hope that England, having saved herself by her energy, may save Europe by her example." Still different versions were given in the newspapers commenting on the speech.

Herself by fortitude, Europe by example. (Seipsum constantia Europam exemplo.)

Inscription, on medal struck in 1814 to commemorate the Treaty of Paris.

2 Certainly England for the English goes without saying: it is the simple law of nature. But this woman denies to England her legitimate conquests, given her by God because of her peculiar fitness to rule over less civilized races for their own good.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*, Act IV.

3 No little German state are we,
But the one voice in Europe; we must speak.

TENNYSON, *The Third of February*, 1852. Protesting against the coup d'état of Louis Napoleon.

4 Remote compatriots, whereso'er ye dwell,
By your prompt voices, ringing clear and true,
We know that with our England all is well.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ver Tenebrosum: Last Word: To the Colonies*.

Sons of the Empire, Britain's sons,
Here, as the darkness falls,
Over your grey Sea-Mother's guns
The warning clarion calls;
O, and I bid you now "God speed,
Quit you like men, be true";
Stand by us in the hour of need
And we shall stand by you.

J. C. SQUIRE, *The Hands-Across-the-Sea Poem*

5 I believe England will be conquered some day
or other in New England or Bengal.

WALFOLD, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 2 Feb., 1774.

6 Where now is Britain? . . .
Even as the savage sits upon the stone
That marks where stood her capitols, and
hears

The bittern booming in the weeds, he shrinks
From the dismaying solitude.

HENRY KRAKE WHITE, *Time*.

7 Set in this stormy Northern sea,

Queen of these restless fields of tide,
England! what shall men say of thee,
Before whose feet the worlds divide?
OSCAR WILDE, *Ave Imperatrix*.

XII—England: Her Soldiers

8 In joys of conquest he resigns his breath,
And, fill'd with England's glory, smiles in
death.

ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 313. Of Philip Dormer.

9 With proud thanksgiving, a mother for her
children,
England mourns for her dead across the sea.
Flesh of her flesh they were, spirit of her
spirit,

Fallen in the cause of the free.

LAURENCE BINYON, *For the Fallen*.

10 If I should die, think only this of me:
That there's some corner of a foreign field
That is for ever England. There shall be
In that rich earth a richer dust concealed;
A dust whom England bore, shaped, made
aware,

Gave, once, her flowers to love, her ways to
roam,

A body of England's, breathing English air,
Washed by the rivers, blest by suns of home.

RUPERT BROOKE, 1914: *The Soldier*.

11 Be Britain still to Britain true,
Amang ourselfs united;
For never but by British hands
Maun British wrangs be righted!

ROBERT BURNS, *The Dumfries Volunteers*.

12 Bitterly, England, must thou grieve—
Though none of these poor men who died
But did within his soul believe
That death for thee was glorified.

WALTER DE LA MARKE, "How Sleep the Brave."

13 Go, stranger! track the deep,
Free, free, the white sail spread!
Wave may not foam, nor wild wind sweep,
Where rest not England's dead.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *England's Dead*.

14 Never the lotos closes, never the wild-fowl
wake,

But a soul goes out on the East Wind that
died for England's sake—

Man or woman or suckling, mother or bride
or maid—

Because on the bones of the English the Eng-
lish Flag is stayed.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The English Flag*, St. 12.

15 You are ordered abroad as a soldier of the
King to help our French comrades against the
invasion of a common enemy. You have to

perform a task which will need your courage, your energy, and your patience. Remember that the honour of the British Army depends on your individual conduct. . . . Do your duty bravely. Fear God and honour the King.
 LORD KITCHENER, *Address to the British Expeditionary Force*, 1914.

¹ Napoleon's troops fought in bright fields where every helmet caught some beams of glory; but the British soldier conquered under the cold shade of aristocracy.

SIR W. F. P. NAPIER, *History of the Peninsular War*. Bk. II, p. 401.

² And, if I take Dan Congreve right,
 Pudding and beef make Britons fight.
 MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto III, l. 248.

³ Warriors!—and where are warriors found,
 If not on martial Britain's ground?
 And who, when waked with note of fire,
 Love more than they the British lyre?

SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles*. Canto IV, st. 20.

But say, "He died a gallant knight,
 With sword in hand, for England's right."
 SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto VI, st. 37.

⁴ I thought upon one pair of English legs
 Did march three Frenchmen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act III, sc. 6, l. 158.

That silly, sanguine notion, which is firmly entertained here, that one Englishman can beat three Frenchmen, encourages, and has sometimes enabled, one Englishman, in reality, to beat two.
 LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 7 Feb., 1749.

⁵ England we love; and for that England's sake
 With burden of our armour here we sweat.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 91.

⁶ The British soldier can stand up to anything—except the British War Office.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Devil's Disciple*. Act III.

The British blockade won the war; but the wonder is that the British blockhead did not lose it.
 BERNARD SHAW, *O'Flaherty*, V. C.: *Preface*.

⁷ It was not British blood which had been spilt,
 but it was British honour that bled at every vein.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *Speech*, House of Commons, 29 Oct., 1795, referring to conduct of Commodore Warren at Quiberon two days previously.

England's far, and Honour a name.
 HENRY NEWBOLT, *Vilis Lampada*.

⁸ The last great Englishman is low.

TENNISON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 18.

⁹ Thus did England fight:
 And shall not England smite

With Drake's strong sword in battles yet to be?

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *Christmas at the Mermaid: Chorus*.

Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them.
Old Testament: Psalms, xviii, 14. This text was used on the medal struck to commemorate the defeat of the Spanish Armada, August, 1588.

¹⁰ Whate'er the bans the winds may waft her,
 England's true men are we, and Pope's men after.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *When England Calls*.

¹¹ Not in the Abbey proudly laid
 Find they a place or part;
 The gallant boys of the Old Brigade
 They sleep in Old England's heart.
 F. E. WEATHERLY, *They All Love Jack*.

¹² Soldiers, we must never be beat—what will they say in England?

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Remark*, attributed to him at Waterloo.

¹³ He [the British officer] muffs his real job without a blush, and yet he would rather be shot than do his bootlaces up criss-cross.

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. Bk. II, ch. 4, sec. 3.

¹⁴ It is my royal and imperial command . . . that you address all your skill, and all the valor of my soldiers, to exterminate the treacherous English, and to walk over General French's contemptible little army.

KAISER WILHELM II [?], *Army Order*, Aix, 19 Aug., 1914. Hence the title "Old Contemptibles" given to the first British expeditionary force. The Kaiser actually said "negligible," not "contemptible." "Contemptible" was either an error in translation or the invention of a British propagandist. Years before, in answer to a question, "What would you do if England landed an army on the coast of Germany?" Bismarck had replied, "I would call out the police to arrest them."

O little Force that in your agony
 Stood fast while England girt her armour on,
 Held high our honour in your wounded hands,
 Carried our honour safe with bleeding feet—
 We have no glory great enough for you,
 The very soul of Britain keeps your day.

UNKNOWN, *O Little Force*. (1917)

The English Infantry is the most formidable in Europe, but fortunately there is not much of it. (L'infanterie anglaise est la plus redoutable de l'Europe; heureusement, il n'y en a pas beaucoup.)

MARSHAL BUDAUD, *Cœuvres Militaires*.

¹⁵ Some talk of Alexander, and some of Hercules;

Of Hector and Lysander, and such great names as these;
But of all the world's brave heroes, there's none that can compare
With a tow, row, row, row, row, row, for the British Grenadier.
UNKNOWN, *The British Grenadier*.

XIII—England: Her Climate

I like the weather, when it's not too rainy,
That is, I like two months of every year.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 48.
Our cloudy climate and our chilly women.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 49.

The English winter—ending in July,
To recommence in August.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 42.

Though thy clime
Be fickle, and thy ear, most part deform'd
With dripping rains, or wither'd by a frost,
I would not yet exchange thy sullen skies,
And fields without a flower, for warmer France,
With all her vines.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 209.

The expression "as right as rain" must have been invented by an Englishman
WILLIAM LYON PHELPS, *The Country or the City*.

Hath Britain all the sun that shines?
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 139.

We are all well, and keep large fires, as it becometh those who pass their summers in England.
SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Mrs. Meynell*, 1820.

Say, Britain, could you ever boast,
Three poets in an age at most?
Our chilling climate hardly bears
A sprig of bays in fifty years.
SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

My suit had wither'd, nipt to death by him
That was a god, and is a lawyer's clerk,
The rent-roll Cupid of our rainy isles.
TENNYSON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 101.

In a fine day, looking up a chimney; in a foul day, looking down one.
UNKNOWN, *Epigram*, on the English climate, quoted Emerson, *English Traits*, p. 45.

XIV—England: The English: Their Virtues

My general impression is that Englishmen act better than Frenchmen, and Frenchwomen better than Englishwomen.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Crisis in the Theatre*. (Preface to *Cupid and Common-sense*.)

There is a peculiarity in the countenance, as everybody knows, which, though it cannot be described, is sure to betray the Englishman.

GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*. Ch. 2.

Bright Thoughts, clear Deeds, Constancy, Fidelity, Bouny, and generous Honesty are the Gems of noble Minds: wherein (to derogate from none) the true Heroic English Gentleman hath no Peer.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 36.

The greatest benefit of the Eton school, says the report in an English blue book, is the serenity and repose of character which it gives to its graduates, and which, as the document says, without intent of irony, is a well-known trait of the character of the English gentleman.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*. The document in question is by S. Hawtrey, Provost of Eton.

Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease.

MARTIN PARKER, *Ye Gentlemen of England*.

Cool, and quite English, imperturbable.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 14.

Men of England! who inherit
Rights that cost your sires their blood.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Men of England*.

Of all the nations in the world, at present, the English are the stupidest in speech, the wisest in action.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

A glorious charter, deny it who can.
Is breathed in the words, "I'm an Englishman."

ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*.

Some people . . . may be Roosbans, and others may be Prooshans; they are born so, and will please themselves. Them which is of other natures thinks different.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 19.

He is an Englishman!
For he himself has said it,
And it's greatly to his credit,
That he is an Englishman!
For he might have been a Roosian,
A French or Turk or Prooshian,
Or perhaps Itali-an.

But in spite of all temptations
To belong to other nations,
He remains an Englishman.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.

Never, even when the storm-clouds appear blackest, have I been tempted to wish that I was other than an Englishman.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 166.)

A stern, true-born Englishman.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. 1783.)

No little fly-handed baronet be,
A great broad-shoulder'd genial Englishman.

TENNYSOON, *The Princess: Conclusion*, l. 84.

¹ The ancient . . . spirit of Englishmen was once expressed by our proverb, "Better be the head of a dog than the tail of a lion"; i.e. the first of the yeomanry rather than the last of the gentry.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature*. Ser. ii, p. 447.

² I find the Englishman to be him of all men who stands firmest in his shoes.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 106.

An Englishman has firm manners. He rests secure on the reputation of his country, on his family, and his expectations at home. There is in his manners a suspicion of insolence. If his belief in the Thirty-nine Articles does not bind him much, his belief in the fortieth does—namely, that he shall not find his superiors elsewhere.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1846.

³ The most honest people in the world are the French who think and the British who talk. (Les plus honnêtes gens du monde, ce sont les Français qui pensent et les Anglais qui parlent.)

SAINT-EVREMOND. (INGE, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.)

⁴ Not Angles, but Angels! (Non Angli, sed Angeli!)

POPE GREGORY I., remarking upon the beauty of some English captives exposed for sale in the market-place at Rome. (FREEMAN, *Old English History*, 44.)

⁵ He [the Englishman] is like a stout ship, which will weather the roughest storm uninjured, but roll its masts overboard in the succeeding calm.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: John Bull*.

His very faults smack of the raciness of his good qualities.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: John Bull*.

⁶ A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing when he has nothing to say.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (ROSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)

I hope we English will long maintain our grand talent pour le silence.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 6.

The English are a dumb people.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.

Silence—a conversation with an Englishman.

HEINRICH HEINE.

⁷ The whole nation, beyond all other mortal men, is most given to banqueting and feasts.

PAULUS JOVIUS, *History*. Bk. ii. (Burton, tr.)

If an earthquake were to engulf England to-morrow, the English would manage to meet and dine somewhere among the rubbish, just to celebrate the event.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Remark*, made in the Museum Club. (BLANCHARD JERROLD, *Life*.)

⁸ An Englishman hath three qualities, he can suffer no partner in his love, no stranger to be his equal, nor to be dared by any.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*.

⁹ The Rev. Doctor was a fine old picture; a specimen of art peculiarly English; combining in himself piety and epicurism, learning and gentlemanliness, with good room for each and a seat at one another's table.

GEORGE MERIVILLE, *The Egmont*. Ch. xx.

¹⁰ The people of England are never so happy as when you tell them they are ruined.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Upholsterer*. Act ii, l.

How hard it is to make an Englishman acknowledge that he is happy!

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Bk. ii, ch. 31.

¹¹ Not only England, but every Englishman is an island. (Non seulement l'Angleterre, mais chaque anglais est une île.)

NOVALIS, *Fragments*. (1799)

Every one of these islanders is an island himself, safe, tranquil, incommunicable.

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 109.

The Englishman's strong point is a vigorous insularity which he carries with him, portable and sometimes insupportable.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Americanism in Literature*

¹² But we, brave Britons, foreign laws despised, And kept unconquered and uncivilized.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pl. iii, l. 156.

¹³ The English people fancy they are free; it is only during the election of Members of Parliament that they are so. As soon as these are elected the people are slaves, they are nothing. In the brief moments of their liberty the use made of it fully deserves that it should be lost. (Le peuple anglais pense être libre, il se trompe fort; il ne l'est que durant l'élection des membres du parlement. Sitôt qu'ils sont élus, il est esclave, il n'est rien. Dans les courts moments de sa liberté, l'usage qu'il en fait mérite bien qu'il en perde.)

ROUSSEAU, *Contrat Social*. Bk. iii, ch. 15

Great eaters of meat are in general more cruel and ferocious than other men. The cruelty of the English is known. (Les grands mangeurs de viande sont en général cruels et féroces plus que les autres hommes. . . . La barbarie anglaise est connue.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Bk. ii.

¹⁴ We Englishmen, trim, correct,

All minted in the self-same mould,
Warm hearted but of semblance cold,
All-courteous out of self-respect.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Enrico*.

1 It is to the middle class we must look for the safety of England.

THACKERAY, *The Four Georges: George III.*

They are like their own beer: froth on top, dregs at the bottom, the middle excellent.

VOLTAIRE, referring to the British.

2 The English people are people who defend themselves (Les gens Anglais sont gens qui se défendent.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Pucelle*. Canto x.

XV—England: The English: Their Faults

3 An English tourist's preconceived idea of us is a thing he brings over with him on the steamer and carries home again intact.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Ponkapog Papers*, p. 70.

4 No good man is a Briton (Nemo bonus Brito est.)

AVONSIUS, *Epigrams*. No. 110.

5 Frenchmen sin in lechery,
Englishmen in ennui

ROBERT DE BRUNNE, *Handlyng Synne*, l. 4156.

6 An Englishman,
Being flatter'd, is a lamb; threaten'd, a lion.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Alphonsus* Act i, sc. 2.

7 Wise men affirm it is the English way
Never to grumble till they come to pay.

DEFOE, *Britannia*, l. 84.

That vain, ill-natured thing, an Englishman.
DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. i, l. 133.

No panegyric needs their praise record;
An Englishman ne'er wants his own good word.

DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. ii, l. 152.

For Englishmen are ne'er contented long.

DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. ii, l. 244.

Thus from a mixture of all kinds began
That heterogeneous thing, an Englishman:
In eager rapes and furious lust begot
Between a painted Briton and a Scot;
Whose pendering offspring quickly learnt to bow
And yoke their heifers to the Roman plough;
From whence a mongrel half-bred race there came,

With neither name nor nation, speech nor fame;
In whose hot veins new mixtures quickly ran,
Infus'd between a Saxon and a Dane.

DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*. Pt. i, l. 279.

8 The English are not an inventive people;
they don't eat enough pie.

THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, April, 1931.)

9 There is a prose in certain Englishmen which exceeds in wooden deadness all rivalry with other countrymen.

EMERSON, *English Traits*. Ch. 6.

The common Englishman is prone to forget a cardinal article in the bill of social rights, that every man has a right to his own ears.

EMERSON, *English Traits*. Ch. 8.

Englishmen are not made of polishable substance.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 13 Feb., 1854.

10 The English (it must be owned) are rather a foul-mouthed nation.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table-Talk: On Criticism*.

11 The English race is the best at weeping and the worst at laughing. (Anglica gens est optima fletus et pessima ridens.)

THOMAS HEARNE, *Reliquæ Hearnianæ*. Vol. i, p. 136. A medieval Latin proverb quoted in KORUMANNUS, *De Janco Amoris*. Ch. ii, p. 47.

12 If ever a people required to be amused, it is we sad-hearted Anglo-Saxons—heavy eaters, hard thinkers, often given up to a peculiar melancholy of our own, with a climate that for months together would frown away mirth if it could; many of us with very gloomy thoughts about our hereafter.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 4.

The English amuse themselves sadly according to the custom of their country. (Les Anglais s'amusement tristement selon l'usage de leur pays.)

DUC DE SULLY, *Memoirs*. (c. 1630)

They amused themselves sadly after the custom of their country. (Ils s'amusaient tristement selon la coutume de leur pays.)

FRÖISSART, referring to the English. (EMERSON, *English Traits*, ch. 8; HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: Merry England*.) In spite of the fact that both Emerson and Hazlitt quote this as coming from Froissart, it is not to be found in his writings, but was probably derived from Sully, as given above. Hazlitt gives "se rejoussioient" instead of "s'amusaient."

13 The King blew his nose twice, and wiped the royal perspiration repeatedly from a face which is probably the largest uncivilized spot in England.

O. W. HOLMES, *Life and Letters*, l. 135. Referring to William IV.

14 You are a right Englishman, you cannot tell when you are well.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 10. (1659)

15 When two Englishmen meet, their first talk is of the weather.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 11.

1 As thorough an Englishman as ever coveted his neighbour's goods.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Water Babies*. Ch. 1.

2 For Allah created the English mad—the maddest of all mankind!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Kitchener's School*.

3 We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Macaulay's Life of Lord Byron*. For full quotation, see APPENDIX

The unctuous rectitude of my countrymen

CORN. RHODES, *Speech*, at Port Elizabeth, 24 Dec., 1896.

An Englishman thinks he is moral when he is only uncomfortable

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act iii

It is the habit of the Englishman to sniff for doctrine everywhere.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Triumph of the Philistines: Preface*.

4 The fickleness which is attributed to us as we are islanders

JOHN MILTON, *Ready and Easy Way*.

5 But Lord! to see the absurd nature of Englishmen, that cannot forbear laughing and jeering at everything that looks strange.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 23 Nov., 1662.

6 Drunk as an Englishman. (Sot comme un Anglois.)

RABELAIS, *Works* Bk i, ch. 15.

7 The only letter which Englishmen write in capitals is I. This I think is the most pointed comment on their national character.

Attributed to RUBINSTEIN.

8 England, where, indeed, they are most potent in potting: your Dane, your German, and your swag-bellied Hollander, are nothing to your English.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 78.

9 No Englishman has any common sense, or ever had, or ever will have

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*, i.

There is nothing so bad or so good that you will not find Englishmen doing it; but you will never find an Englishman in the wrong. He does everything on principle. He fights you on patriotic principles; he robs you on business principles; he enslaves you on imperial principles.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Man of Destiny*, p. 213.

How can what an Englishman believes be heresy? It is a contradiction in terms.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Act iv.

No Englishman is ever fairly beaten.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Act iv.

10 I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little odious vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Brobdingnag*

If a traveller were informed that such a man was leader of the House of Commons, he may begin to comprehend how the Egyptians worshipped an insect

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *On Lord John Russell*.

11 The self-complaisant British sneer.

TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*.

And curving a contumacious lip,
Gorgonized me from head to foot
With a stony British stare

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Sec. xiii, st. 2.

12 Whenever he met a great man he grovelled before him, and my-lorded him as only a free-born Briton can do.

THACKERAY, *Vandy Fair*. Ch. 13.

13 The English are mentioned in the Bible: Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

14 The gloomy Englishman, even in his loves, always wants to reason. We are more reasonable in France.

(Le sombre Anglais, même dans ses amours,
Veut raisonner toujours.
On est plus raisonnable en France.)

VOLTAIRE, *Les Originaux: Entrée des Diverses Nations*. Last lines.

15 A perfect Englishman, travelling without motive, buying modern antiques at great cost, looking at everything in a superior manner, and despising the saints and their relics.
(Parfait Anglais, voyageant sans dessin,
Achetant cher de modernes antiques,
Regardant tout avec un air hautain,
Et méprisant les saints et leurs reliques.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Pucelle*. Canto viii.

An Englishman does not travel to see Englishmen.

LAURENCE STIERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: Preface: In the Désobligeant*.

The English are generally the most extraordinary persons that we meet with, even out of England.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letters*.

16 I should like my country well enough, if it were not for my countrymen.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letters*.

17 They feared the "low" and they hated and despised the "stuck up" and so they "kept

themselves to themselves," according to the English ideal.

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. 1, ch. 1.

¹ He was inordinately proud of England and he abused her incessantly.

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. Bk. 1, ch. 2, sec. 2.

That favourite topic of all intelligent Englishmen, the adverse criticism of things British.

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. Bk. 1, ch. 1, sec. 6.

² Those things which the English public never forgives—youth, power, and enthusiasm.

OSCAR WILDE, *The English Renaissance*.

³ The Englishman greets, the Irishman sleeps, but the Scotchman gangs till he gets it.

UNKNOWN, *Denham Tracts*. Vol. 1, p. 302.

XVI—England: The English: Hearts of Oak

⁴ Hem once or twice like hearts of oak.

RABELAIS, *Works*: Bk. v, Prologue. (1562)

Here is a dozen of yokners that have hearts of oak at fourscore years.

UNKNOWN, *Old Meg of Herefordshire*. (1609)

He was heart of oak; he wore like iron.

WALKER, *Paramiologia*, 24. (1672)

⁵ Where are the rough brave Britons to be found

With Hearts of Oak, so much of old renowned?

SUSANNAH CENTLIVER, *The Cruel Gift*. (1717)

⁶ Heart of oak are our ships,
Heart of oak are our men,
We always are ready:
Steady, boys, steady!

We'll fight and we'll conquer again and again.

DAVID GARRICK, *Heart of Oak*. (c. 1770)

Britannia triumphant, her ships sweep the sea;
Her standard is Justice—her watchword, "Be free."

DAVID GARRICK, *Heart of Oak*.

⁷ Those pigmy tribes of Panton street,
Those hardy blades, those hearts of oak,
Obedient to a tyrant's yoke.

UNKNOWN, *A monstrous Good Lounge*, p. 5. (1777)

⁸ Our ships were British oak,
And hearts of oak our men.

SAMUEL J. ARNOLD, *The Death of Nelson*.

So small a nation of hearts of oak.

DICKENS, *Edwin Drood*. Ch. 12.

⁹ Vain, mightiest fleets of iron framed;
Vain, those all-shattering guns;
Unless proud England keep, untamed,

The strong heart of her sons.

FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE, *The Private of the Buffs*. St. 5.

¹⁰ Their hearts were made of English oak, their swords of Sheffield steel.

SCOTT, *The Bold Dragoon*.

¹¹ And broad-based under all

Is planted England's oaken-hearted mood,
As rich in fortitude

As e'er went worldward from the island-wall.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *America*.

¹² There is no land like England,
Where'er the light of day be;

There are no hearts like English hearts,
Such hearts of oak as they be.

TENNYSON, *The Foresters' Song*.

XVII—England: The English: Mostly Fools

¹³ Consider, in fact, a body of six hundred and fifty-eight miscellaneous persons set to consult about "business" with twenty-seven millions, mostly fools, assiduously listening to them, and checking and criticising them:—was there ever since the world began, will there ever be till the world end, any "business" accomplished in these circumstances?

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*: No. 6.

¹⁴ England has been divided into three classes: Knaves, Fools, and Revolutionists.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Victorian Age in English Literature*, p. 233.

¹⁵ Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington will grow,
A solitude almost.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Solitude*.

¹⁶ At least eighty out of a hundred adults . . . returned in the last census are neither extraordinarily silly, nor extraordinarily wicked, nor extraordinarily wise.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Scenes of Clerical Life: The Sad Fortunes of the Reverend Amos Barton*. Ch. 5.

¹⁷ He gave the little Wealth he had
To build a House for Fools and Mad;
And shew'd, by one satiric Touch,
No Nation wanted it so much.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 479.

¹⁸ O fruitful Britain! doubtless thou wast meant
A nurse of fools, to stock the continent.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iii, l. 113.

¹⁹ You will always be fools; we shall never be gentlemen.

Quoted by Lord Fisher as "a classic," in the

Times, 16 June, 1919, as the remark of a German naval officer to an English one. "On the whole," Lord Fisher commented, "I think I prefer to be the fool."

ENJOYMENT, see *Pleasure*

ENTHUSIASM

¹ It is unfortunate, considering that enthusiasm moves the world, that so few enthusiasts can be trusted to speak the truth.

A. J. BALFOUR, *Letter to Mrs. Gladstone*, 1891.

² The sallow, virgin-minded, studious Martyr to mild enthusiasm.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas Eve*. Sec. 14.

³ Enthusiasm is the genius of sincerity, and truth accomplishes no victories without it.

BULWER-LYTON, *The Last Days of Pompeii*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

The prudent man may direct a state; but it is the enthusiast who regenerates it, or ruins.

BULWER-LYTON, *Rienzi*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

⁴ Rash enthusiasm in good society Were nothing but a moral inebriety.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 35.

⁵ No wild enthusiast ever yet could rest, Till half mankind were like himself possess'd.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 470.

⁶ Every production of genius must be the production of enthusiasm.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature: Solitude*.

Enthusiasm is that secret and harmonious spirit which hovers over the production of genius, throwing the reader of a book, or the spectator of a statue, into the very ideal presence whence these works have really originated. A great work always leaves us in a state of musing.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. xii.

⁷ Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Enthusiasm is the leaping lightning, not to be measured by the horse-power of the understanding.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

Every great and commanding moment in the annals of the world is the triumph of some enthusiasm.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Man the Reformer*.

⁸ Two dry sticks will burn a green One.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1755.

⁹ Enthusiasm without imagination tends to make a man a crank.

BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.

¹⁰ A little ginger 'neath the tail Will oft for lack of brains avail.

T. F. MACMANUS, *Cave Sedem*.

¹¹ An ounce of enterprise is worth a pound of privilege.

FREDERIC R. MARVIN, *The Companionship of Books*, p. 318.

¹² I love enthusiasts; exalted people frighten me.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. ix, No. 19.

¹³ Enthusiast most strange! (Sonderbarer Schwärmer!)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*. Act iii, sc. 10, l. 277.

¹⁴ There is a melancholy which accompanies all enthusiasm.

LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. i, p. 13.

¹⁵ I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips, Straining upon the start.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 31.

¹⁶ His rash fierce blaze of riot cannot last, For violent fires soon burn out themselves; Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short;

He tires betimes that spurs too fast betimes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

¹⁷ Put down enthusiasm.

ARCHBISHOP MANNERS-SUTTON, *Valedictory Sermon*, on Bishop Heber's consecration to the see of Calcutta.

"Put down enthusiasm"—the Church of England in a nutshell.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk. ii, ch. 16.

¹⁸ Enthusiasm is that temper of the mind in which the imagination has got the better of the judgment.

BISHOP WILLIAM WARBURTON, *Divine Legation*. Bk. v.

ENVY

See also *Jealousy*

¹⁹ Envy has no holidays.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. vi, sec. 16.

There be none of the affections which have been noted to fascinate, or bewitch, but Love and Envy.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Envy*.

²⁰ Neither can he, that mindeth but his own business, find much matter for Envy. For Envy is a gadding passion, and walketh the streets, and doth not keep at home.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Envy*.

Envy, which is proud weakness, and deserveth to be despised.

FRANCIS BACON, *Filium Labyrinthi*.

It is not given to the children of men to be philosophers without envy. Lookers-on can hardly bear the spectacle of the great world.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. ii, p. 285.

Envy's a coal comes hissing hot from hell
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

Envy! eldest-born of hell!

CHARLES JENNENS, *Saul: Chorus*. Jennens, who was a friend of Handel, wrote the words for his famous oratorio.

Envy is the most corroding of the vices, and also the greatest power in any land.

J. M. BARRIE, *Address*, Edinburgh University.

From envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Book of Common Prayer: The Litany.

Envy never dies.

JOHN BOURCHIER, *Froissart*. Sec. 428. (1523)

The envious will die, but envy never. (Les envieux mourront, mais non jamais l'envie.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Tartuffe*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 25.

Let age not envy draw wrinkles on thy cheeks; be content to be envied, but envy not.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 13.

The envious man shall never want woe.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 333. (1605)

With that malignant envy which turns pale,
And sickens, even if a friend prevail,
Which merit and success pursues with hate,
And damns the worth it cannot imitate.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 127.

Nothing can allay the rage of biting envy.
(Rabiem livoris acerbi Nulla potest placare quies.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Rapto Proserpinæ*. Bk. iii, l. 290.

Envy and fear are the only passions to which no pleasure is attached.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

Expect not praise without envy until you are dead.

C. C. COLTON, *Lecon*. No. 245.

A man shall never be enriched by envy.

DRAKE, *Biblio. Schol. Instr.*, 52. (1633)

Envy and wrath shorten the life.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxx, 24.

There is a time in every man's education when he arrives at the conviction that envy is ignorance.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Some folks rail against other folks because other folks have what some folks would be glad of.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. iv, ch. 6.

An envious man is a squint-eyed fool.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 601.

Nothing sharpens sight like envy.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3674.

Fools may our scorn, not envy, raise.
For envy is a kind of praise.

JOHN GAY, *The Hound and the Huntsman*.

Envy is the sincerest form of flattery.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

What mighty magic can assuage

A woman's envy and a bigot's rage?

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Progress of Beauty*, l. 161.

Envy is but the smoke of low estate,
Ascending still against the fortunate.

SIR FULKE GREVILLE, *Alaham*. See also GREATNESS: ITS PENALTIES.

Envy, among other ingredients, has a mixture of the love of justice in it. We are more angry at undeserved than at deserved good fortune.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 19.

Envy not greatness: for thou mak'st thereby Thyself the worse, and so the distance greater.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 44.

It is better to be envied than pitied.

HERODOTUS, *Thalia*. Bk. iii, sec. 52.

Envy is better than pity. Those who are envied lead a splendid life, while our pity is for the unfortunate.

PALLADAS, quoting Pindar. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 51.)

Beneficent this bitter envy burns—

Thus emulous his wheel the potter turns,
The smith his anvil beats, the beggar throng
Industrious ply, the bards contend in song.

The artist envies what the artist gains,
The bard the rival bard's successful strains.
HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 33.

In ev'ry age and clime we see

Two of a trade can ne'er agree.

JOHN GAY, *The Rat-Catcher and the Cats*.

Lo! ill-rejoicing Envy, winged with lies,
Scattering calumnious rumours as she flies.

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 172.

¹ Than envy Sicilian tyrants have invented no worse torture. (*Invidia Siculi non invenere tyranni Majus tormentum.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 58.

² The envious man grows thin at another's prosperity. (*Invidus alterius macrescit rebus opimis.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 57.

An envious man waxes lean with the fatness of his neighbor.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 311.

He sicken'd at all triumphs but his own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 64.

Such men as he be never at heart's ease

Whiles they behold a greater than themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 208.

Base Envy withers at another's joy,
And hates that excellence it cannot reach.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 284.

³ Here is the very ink of the cuttlefish; here is envy unadulterate. (*Hic nigrae sucus loliginis, hæc est Ærugo mera.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 100.

⁴ Are you attempting to appease envy by abandoning virtue? (*Invidium placere paras virtute relicta?*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 13.

⁵ Things we haven't got we disparage.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. 27, p. 42.

⁶ Envy is almost the only vice which is practicable at all times, and in every place; the only passion which can never lie quiet from want of irritation.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 183.

⁷ And the crop of our neighbor seems greater and better than our own. (*Majorque videtur Et mellior vicina seges.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 142.

The crops are ever more abundant in other people's fields (*Fertilior seges est alienis semper in agris.*)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 349.

⁸ Envy is more irreconcilable than hate. (*L'envie est plus irréconciliable que la haine.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 328.

The truest sign of being born with great qualities is to be born without envy. (*La plus véritable marque d'être né avec de grandes qualités, c'est d'être né sans envie.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 433.

⁹ Envy, like fire, soars upward. (*Invidiam, tamquam ignem, summa petere.*)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. viii, sec. 31.

¹⁰ Envy the living, not the dead, doth bite,

For after death all men receive their right.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *On Senasar's Being Honoured with 600 Ducats*.

For something in the envy of the small
Still loves the vast Democracy of Death!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Bones of Raphael*.

Envy feeds on the living; it ceases when they are dead. (*Pascitur in vivis Livor; post fata quiescit.*)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 15, l. 39.

When one told Pleistarchus that a notorious railer spoke well of him, "I'll lay my life," said he, "somebody hath told him I am dead, for he can speak well of no man living."

PLUTARCH, *Sayings of Spartans: Pleistarchus*.

¹¹ I envy no man, no, not I,

And no man envies me!

CHARLES MACKAY, *The Miller of the Dee*.

¹² Men always hate most what they envy most.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iv, p. 130.

¹³ That most odious and anti-social of all passions—envy.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 4.

¹⁴ I . . . do this under the nose of the envious.

MILTON, *Apology for Smeckynius*.

¹⁵ We are all clever enough at envying a famous man while he is yet alive, and at praising him when he is dead.

MIMNERMUS, *Fragments*. No. 1.

¹⁶ The vulture who explores our inmost liver, and drags out our heart and nerves, is not the bird of whom our poets talk, but those diseases of the soul, envy and wantonness.

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 25.

¹⁷ I would rather that my enemies envy me than that I should envy my enemies. (*Mavelim mihi inimicos invidere, quam me inimicis meis.*)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 30.

¹⁸ Envy will Merit, as its shade, pursue;

But, like a shadow, proves the substance true.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 266.

Envy, to which th' ignoble mind's a slave,
Is emulation in the learn'd or brave.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epils. ii, l. 191.

¹⁹ A brave man or a fortunate one is able to bear envy. (*Invidiam ferre aut fortis aut felix potest.*)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 277.

²⁰ The green sickness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 6.

²¹

Men that make

Envy and crooked malice nourishment,
Dare bite the best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 43.

No metal can,
No, not the hangman's axe, bear half the keen-
ness

Of thy sharp envy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 124.

The general's disdain'd
By him one step below; he by the next,
That next by him beneath; so every step,
Exampl'd by the first pace that is sick
Of his superior, grows to an envious fever
Of pale and bloodless emulation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 129.

There is nothing more universally commended
than a fine day; the reason is, that people can
commend it without envy.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Essays: On Men and Manners.*

Vile is the vengeance on the ashes cold;
And envy base to bark at sleeping fame.

SPENCER, *Faerie Queene.* Bk. ii, canto 8, st. 13.

Envy slays itself by its own arrows. ('Ο φθόνος
αὐτοῦ θανάτου ἐστὶν βέλους ἀνδραγ.)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology.* Bk. x, ep. 111.)

Envy shooteth at others, but hitteth and wound-
eth herself.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginalia*, p. 103. (1590)

An envious heart procures mickle smart.

UNKNOWN, *Plasidas*, p. 167. (1597)

EPIGRAM, THE

*Definitions only. Epigrams themselves will be
found under appropriate headings, or under
Proverbs*

The diamond's virtues well might grace
The epigram, and both excel
In brilliancy in smallest space,
And power to cut, as well.

GEORGE BIRDSKY, *The Epigram.*

What is an epigram? A dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.

Attributed to S. T. COLERIDGE, but not found
in his works. (See MATTHEWS, *American
Epigrams*, *Harper's Monthly*, Nov., 1903.)

Paradoxes are useful to attract attention to
ideas.

MANDKILL CREIGHTON. (CREIGHTON, *Life*.)

The epigram has been compared to a scorpion,
because as the sting of the scorpion lieth in
the tail, the force of the epigram is in the
conclusion.

LILIUS GYRALDUS, *De Poetica Historia.* Dial
10. (1545); EDWARD TORSKILL, *The Historie
of Serpents*, p. 756. (1653)

A thought must tell at once, or not at all.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics.*

In general I don't see how an epigram, being
a pure bolt from the blue, with no introduc-
tion or cue, gets itself writ.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Letters*, Vol. ii, p. 142.

The sharp, the rapier-pointed epigram.
KEATS, *Letters: Epistle to C. C. Clarke.*

You complain Velox, that I write long epi-
grams. You yourself write nothing, so yours
are shorter. (Scribere me quereris, Velox,
epigrammata longa. Ipse nihil scribis; tu bre-
viora facis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams.* Bk. i, epig. 110.

Although you ask for lively epigrams, you pro-
pose lifeless subjects. (Vivida cum poscas epi-
grammata, mortua ponis Lemmata.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams.* Bk. xi, epig. 42.

But, with the imprecise arrow
The intended acorn fairly struck—
Such is epigram, requiring
Wit, occasion, and good luck!

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *The Epigram.*

Sure if they cannot cut, it may be said
His saws are toothless, and his hatchet's lead.

POPE, *Epilogue to Satires.* Dial. ii, l. 148.

No epigram contains the whole truth.
C. W. THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p.
271.

Somewhere in the world there is an epigram
for every dilemma.

H. W. VAN LOON, *Tolerance*, p. 197.

The qualities rare in a bee that we meet,
In an epigram never should fail;
The body should always be little and sweet,
And a sting should be felt in its tail.

TOMAS DE YRIARTE, *The Epigram.* (See MAT-
THEWS, *American Epigrams*, *Harper's
Monthly*, Nov., 1903.)

Beware of cultivating this delicate art.
JOHN MORLEY, *Studies in Literature*, p. 88.

EPITAPHS

*Epitaphs of persons who have subject-headings
will be found under their respective names*

I—Epitaphs: Apothegms

Julius Scaliger, who in a sleepless fit of the
gout could make two hundred verses in a
night, would have but five plain words upon
his tomb. [Julii Cæsaries Scaligeri quod fuit.]

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend.* Sec. 21.

Gravestones tell truth scarce forty years.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia.* Ch. i.

Old gravestones were taken up and other bodies laid under them.

1 Kind Reader! take your choice to cry or laugh;
Here Harold lies—but where's his Epitaph?
If such you seek, try Westminster, and view
Ten thousand just as fit for him as you.
BYRON, *Substitute for an Epitaph*.

2 Having read the inscriptions
Upon the tombstones
Of the Great and the Little Cemeteries,
Wang Peng advised the Emperor
To kill all the living
And resurrect the dead.

PAUL ELDREDGE, *Wang Pen, Famous Sociologist, Suggests to the Emperor the Only Possible Means of Improving the People of the Empire*.

3 Let there be no inscription upon my tomb. Let no man write my epitaph. No man can write my epitaph. I am here ready to die. I am not allowed to vindicate my character; and when I am prevented from vindicating myself, let no man dare to calumniate me. Let my character and motives repose in obscurity and peace, till other times and other men can do them justice.

ROBERT EMMET, *Speech, on his conviction for treason, Sept., 1803*.

Let no man write my epitaph; let my grave
Be uninscribed, and let my memory rest
Till other times are come, and other men,
Who then may do me justice.

SOUTHEY, *Written after Reading the Speech of Robert Emmet*.

4 When fades at length our lingering day,
Who cares what pompous tombstones say?
Read on the hearts that love us still,
Hic jacet Joe. Hic jacet Bill.
O. W. HOLMES, *Bill and Joe*.

5 In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

Friend, in your epitaphs I'm grieved
So very much is said:
One-half will never be believed,
The other never read.

UNKNOWN, *On Too-Wordy Epitaphs*. Sometimes ascribed to Pope, but not found in his works.

6 The hobby-horse, whose epitaph is, "For, O, for, O, the hobby-horse is forgot,"
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 144.

7 Adieu, and take thy praise with thee to heaven!
Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 99.

Either our history shall with full mouth
Speak freely of our acts, or else our grave,
Like Turkish mute, shall have a tongueless mouth,

Not worshipp'd with a waken epitaph.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 230.

8 You cannot better be employ'd, Bassanio,
Than to live still and write mine epitaph.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 117.

And if your love
Can labour aught in sad invention,
Hang her an epitaph upon her tomb.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 292.

9 Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 145.

10 Build me no comic tombstone, lying half,
And half glozed over with unmeaning words,
But a brave fountain. Let my epitaph
Be sung by birds.

HUGH WESTERN, *My Testament*.

II—Epitaphs: Some Famous Examples

11 Here Huntington's ashes long have lain
Whose loss is our own eternal gain,

For while he exercised all his powers,

Whatever he gained, the loss was ours.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *Epitaph on Collis P. Huntington*. (*The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 202.)

12 Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse:

Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother:

Death, ere thou hast slain another,

Fair, and learn'd, and good as she,

Time shall throw a dart at thee.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *On the Countess Dowager of Pembroke*. The stanza as engraved on the tomb varies slightly from the above, which is the version given in the edition of Browne's poems edited by Gordon Goodwin. There is a second stanza, sometimes attributed to William, Earl of Pembroke, the son of the Countess. The first publication of the famous epitaph was in Osborne's *Traditional Memoirs of the Reign of King James*, 1658, but with no ascription of authorship. It was claimed for Ben Jonson by Peter Whalley, who published a collected edition of his works in 1756, but with no authority except popular tradition.

And since my weak and saddest verse
Was worthy thought thy grandam's hearse,
Accept of this! Just tears my sight
Have shut for thee—dear Lord—good night.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *On the Right Honourable Charles, Lord Herbert of Cardiff and Shurland*. Lord Herbert was the grandson of the Countess of Pembroke, and this explicit claim of Browne to the authorship of her famous epitaph should settle the question.

Browne was a protégé of William, Earl of Pembroke, the Countess's son.

¹ This is the tomb of Callimachus that thou art passing.

He could sing well, and laugh well at the right tune over the wine

CALLIMACHUS, *His Own Epitaph*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 415.)

² Lo, here the precious dust is laid,
Whose purely-temper'd clay was made
So fine, that it the guest betray'd.
Else, the soul grew so fast within,
It broke the outward shell of sin,
And so was hatch'd a Cherubin.

THOMAS CAREW, *Epitaph on Lady Maria Wentworth*.

³ And when I lie in the green kirkyard,
With the mould upon my breast,
Say not that she did well or ill,
Only, "She did her best"

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *Epitaph*.

⁴ His form was of the manliest beauty,
His heart was kind and soft,
Faithful, below, he did his duty;
But now he's gone aloft. . . .

For though his body's under hatches,
His soul has gone aloft.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *Tom Bowdler*. Written on the occasion of the death of his brother, for many years master of a merchant vessel. The first stanza is inscribed on Charles Dibdin's gravestone in the cemetery of St. James, Camden Town, London.

⁵ Never he vexed at not getting something, but rejoice in all the gifts of God. Wise Periander died of disappointment at not attaining the thing he wished.

DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Epitaph for Periander*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 520.)

⁶ If e'er she knew an evil thought
She spoke no evil word!

Peace to the gentle! She has sought
The bosom of her Lord.

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *Epitaph on Hannah Rutcliff*.

⁷ Under this stone, reader, survey
Dead Sir John Vanbrugh's house of clay.
Lie heavy on him, earth! for he
Laid many heavy loads on thee.

ABEL EVANS, *On Sir John Vanbrugh*. Vanbrugh was the architect of Blenheim Palace.

Lie light upon him, earth, tho' he
Laid many a heavy load on thee.

The foregoing epitaph as quoted by SNYDER, *Epitaphia: Architectis*.

⁸ Alas, poor Tom! how oft, with merry heart,
Have we beheld thee play the Sexton's part;

Each comic heart must now be grieved to see
The Sexton's dreary part performed on thee.

ROBERT FERGUSON, *Epigram on the Death of Mr. Thomas Lancashire, Comedian*.

⁹ When I shall be there, I shall be without care.
(Quand je serai là, je serai sans souci.)

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Inscription*, written at the foot of the statue of Flora at Sans Souci.

¹⁰ "Fuller's earth"

THOMAS FULLER, *Epitaph Written by Himself*.

¹¹ Here lies James Quinn. Deign, Reader, to be taught,

Whate'er thy strength of body, force of thought,

In Nature's happiest mould however cast,
To this complexion thou must come at last.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epitaph on James Quinn*. In the abbey church at Bath, England. (MURPHY, *Life of Garrick* Vol. ii, p. 38.) The last line is often attributed to Shakespeare, perhaps in confused remembrance of *Hamlet*, act v, sc. 1, l. 186: "Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this favour she must come."

¹² Here Reynolds is laid, and, to tell you my mind,

He has not left a wiser or better behind:
His pencil was striking, resissless, and grand;
His manners were gentle, complying, and bland.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *On Sir Joshua Reynolds*.

¹³ His foe was folly and his weapon wit.

ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS, *Epitaph on William Schwenck Gilbert*. Inscribed on the tablet placed in memory of Gilbert on the Victoria Embankment, London, 31 Aug., 1915.

¹⁴ But here's the sunset of a tedious day.

These two asleep are: I'll but be undrest,
And so to bed. Pray wish us all good rest.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Epitaph on Sir Edward Gyles*.

¹⁵ Her face was fair, her person pleasing, her temper amiable, her heart kind. . . . To the poor she was a benefactor, to the rich an example, to the wretched a comforter, to the prosperous an ornament.

ANDREW JACKSON, *Epitaph for his Wife, Rachel*, inscribed on her tomb at their home, The Hermitage, near Nashville, Tenn.

¹⁶ The hand of him here torpid lies,

That drew th' essential form of grace;

Here closed in death th' attentive eyes
That saw the manners in the face.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Epitaph for William Hogarth*.

1
Phillips! whose touch harmonious could remove

The pangs of guilty power and hapless love,
Rest here, distress'd by poverty no more;
Find here that calm thou gav'st so oft before;
Sleep undisturb'd within this peaceful shrine,
Till angels wake thee with a note like thine!

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Epitaph on Claudius Phillips, the Musician*.

2
Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die;
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live.
If at all she had a fault,
Leave it buried in this vault.
One name was ELIZABETH,
The other let it sleep in death

BEN JOHNSON, *Epitaph on Elizabeth, L. H.*

3
Gentle Lady, may thy grave
Peace and quiet ever have
MILTON, *Epitaph on Lady Winchester*, l. 47.

4
I have found the haven; Hope and Fortune,
farewell!

You have mock'd me long enough; mock
others now!

(Inveni portum; Spes et Fortuna valeat!
Sat me luscitis; ludite nunc alios.)

JANUS PANCONIUS, *Onofrio*. A Latin version of a Greek epitaph (LAURENTIUS SCHEIDERN, *Monumenta Italica: Felio Helmar-tada*, p. 164.) Quoted in this form by Le Sage, *Gil Blas*, bk. ix, ch. 10, last lines.

Fortune and Hope farewell! I've found the port;
You've done with me; go, now, with others sport.

(Jam portum inveni, Spes et Fortuna valeat.
Nil mihi vobiscum est, ludite nunc alios.)

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Progygnasmata*. Latin version of Greek epitaph prefixed to More's *Epigrams*, 1520. English version by John Herman Merivale

Mine haven's found; Fortune and Hope, adieu.
Mock others now, for I have done with you.

(Inveni portum Spes et Fortuna valeat
Nil mihi vobiscum ludite nunc alios.)

Latin version of Greek epitaph as inscribed on the tomb of Francesco Pucci, church of St. Onofrio, Rome. English version by ROBERT BUSTON (*Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. iii, mem. 6), who credits the authorship to Prudentius.

Avete multum, Spesque, Forsque; sum in vado.
Qui pone sint illudite; haud mea interest.

Latin version of Greek epitaph, given by Dr. HENRY WELLESLEY, *Anthologia Polyglotta*, p. 464.

5
Excuse my dust.
DOROTHY PARKER, *Her Own Epitaph*.

6
He kept at true good humour's mark

The social flow of pleasure's tide:

He never made a brow look dark,

Nor caused a tear, but when he died.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Headlong Hall: Song*.

7
Here Rufus lies, who raised in victory's hour
His country, not himself, to sovran power.
(Hic situs est Rufus, pulso qui Vindice quondam

Imperium adseruit non sibi, sed patriæ)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ix, epis. 19.

8
Here rests a Woman, good without pretence,
Bless'd with plain Reason and with sober Sense:

No Conquests she but o'er herself desired,

No Arts essay'd but not to be admired.

Passion and Pride were to her soul unknown,

Convinc'd that Virtue only is her own.

So unaffected, so composed, a mind,

So firm, yet soft, so strong, yet so refin'd,

Heaven, as its purest gold, by Tortures tried:

The Saint sustain'd it, but the Woman died.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mrs. Corbet, Who Died of a Cancer in Her Breast*.

9
Here lies Lord Coningsby—be civil!

The rest God knows—perhaps the Devil.

POPE, *Epitaph on Lord Coningsby*.

10
Statesman, yet friend to truth, of soul sincere,
In action faithful, and in honour clear,
Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend;
Embold by himself, by all approv'd,
And prais'd, unenvied by the Muse he lov'd.

POPE, *Epistle to Mr. Addison*, l. 67. Referring to James Craggs. The line on his tomb in Westminster Abbey reads "Prais'd, wept, and honour'd, by the Muse he lov'd."

11
This modest stone, what few vain marbles can,
May truly say, Here lies an Honest Man;
A Poet bless'd beyond the Poet's fate,
Whom Heav'n kept sacred from the proud and great;

Foe to loud Praise, and friend to learned Ease,

Content with Science in the vale of peace.

Calmly he look'd on either life, and here

Saw nothing to regret, or there to fear;

From Nature's temperate feast rose satisfied,

Thank'd Heav'n that he had liv'd, and that

he died.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mr. Elijah Fenton*.

12
To this sad shrine, whoe'er thou art, draw

near;

Here lies the Friend most lov'd, the Son most

dear;

Who ne'er knew Joy but Friendship might

divide,

Or gave his father grief but when he died.

POPE, *Epitaph on the Hon. Simon Harcourt*.

¹ Kneller, by Heav'n, and not a master, taught,
Whose Art was Nature, and whose pictures
thought. . . .

Living, great Nature fear'd he might outvie
Her works; and, dying, fears herself may die.

POPE, *Epitaph on Sir Godfrey Kneller*. In-
scribed on his monument in Westminster.
An imitation of an epitaph on Raphael,
Pantheon, Rome.

² She was—but room forbids to tell thee what—
Sum all perfection up, and she was—that.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Epitaph on Lady Luckyn*.

³ Warm summer sun, shine friendly here;
Warm western wind, blow kindly here;
Green sod above, rest light, rest light—
Good-night, Annette! Sweetheart, good-night.

ROBERT RICHARDSON, *Requiem*. (*Willow and
Wattle*, p. 35.)

Warm summer sun Shine kindly here;
Warm southern wind Blow softly here;
Green sod above Lie light, lie light—
Good night, dear heart, Good night, good night.
MARK TWAIN, *Epitaph for His Daughter,
Susy*. Inscribed on her tombstone. A varia-
tion of the lines by Robert Richardson.

⁴ Hotten
Rotten
Forgotten

G. A. SALA, *Epitaph for John Camden Hotten*.

⁵ Traveller, let your step be light,
So that sleep these eyes may close,
For poor Scarron, till to-night,
Ne'er was able e'en to doze.

PAUL SCARRON, *Epitaph Written by Himself*.

⁶ These are two friends whose lives were un-
divided;

So let their memory be, now they have glided
Under the grave; let not their bones be parted,
For their two hearts in life were single-
hearted.

SHELLEY, *Epitaph*.

⁷ Stranger, bear this message to the Spartans,
that we lie here obedient to their laws. ('Ὁ
ξένε, ἡγγεῖλον Λακεδαιμονίοις ὅτι τῆς καίμαθα,
τοῖς κελύουσ ῥήματα νεώμενοι.)

SIMONIDES, *Epitaph*, on the monument of the
Spartans who fell at Thermopylae. (*Greek An-
thology*. Bk. vii. No. 249.) The noblest group
of words ever uttered by man.—RUSKIN.

Stranger, to Lacedæmon go, and tell
That here, obedient to her words, we fell.

SIMONIDES OF CEIOS, *Fragment*. (Burgess, tr.)
Go tell the Spartans, thou that passest by,
That here, obedient to their laws, we lie.

SIMONIDES OF CEIOS, *Fragment*.
Tell Britain, ye who mark this monument,
Faithful to her we fell, and rest content.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, World War Memorial,
Southport, England.

Tell England, ye who pass this monument,
That we who rest here, die content.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, at entrance to Waggon
Hill Cemetery, Ladysmith, South Africa,
commemorating British soldiers who fell in
the Boer War.

⁸ Here lies one who meant well, tried a little,
failed much.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Christmas Sermon*.

I, whom Apollo sometimes visited,
Or feigned to visit, now, my day being done,
Do slumber wholly, nor shall know at all
The weariness of changes; nor perceive
Immeasurable sands of centuries
Drink up the blanching ink, or the loud sound
Of generations beat the music down.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Epitaph for Himself*.

⁹ Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.

This be the verse you grave for me;
*Here he lies where he longed to be;
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill.*

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, *Requiem*. Written
for himself and engraved on his tombstone.

¹⁰ Ubi sæva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare
nequit.

(Where fierce indignation can no longer tear
my heart.)

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Epitaph for Himself*. In-
scribed on his tomb in St. Patrick's Cathed-
ral, Dublin.

¹¹ Thou third great Canning, stand among our
best

And noblest, now thy long day's work hath
ceased,

Here silent in our Minster of the West
Who wert the voice of England in the East.

TENNYSON, *Epitaph on Stratford Canning*,
First Viscount Stratford de Redcliffe.

¹² Here in this place sleeps one whom love
Caused, through great cruelty, to fall;
A little scholar, poor enough,
Whom François Villon men did call.
No scrap of land or garden small
He owned; he gave his goods away,
Table and trestles, baskets—all;
For God's sake say for him this lay.

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *His Own Epitaph*.

¹³ Under this stone there lieth at rest
A friendly man, a worthy knight;
Whose heart and mind was ever prest
To favour truth, to further right.

THOMAS WYATT, *Epitaph on Sir Thomas
Grevenour*.

¹⁴ In this grave are the bones of the venerable

Bede. (Hac sunt in fossa Bedæ venerabilis ossa.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph of Bede*, Durham Cathedral.

1
O man! whosoever thou art, and whencesoever thou comest, for come I know thou wilt, I am Cyrus, founder of the Persian empire. Envy me not the little earth that covers my body. (Ὁ ἄνθρωπε, ὅστις εἰ καὶ ὅθεν ἦσθις, ὅτι μὲν γὰρ ἦσθις, οἶδα, ἐγὼ Κύρος εἰμὶ ὁ Πέρσας κτισάμενος τὴν ἀρχὴν. μὴ οὖν τῇ ἐλίγῃ μοι ταύτῃ γῆς φθορῆς ἢ τοῦδ' αἵμα περικαλύπτει.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph of Cyrus*. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*. Sec. 59.)

2
Say, dog, I pray, what guard you in that tomb?

"A dog." His name? "Diogenes." From far? "Sinopé." He who made a tub his home?

"The same. Now, dead, among the stars a star."

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on pillar, surmounted by a dog, raised at Athens to the memory of Diogenes. (*Greek Anthology*.)

3
Her name was Margaret Lucas, youngest sister to the Lord Lucas of Colchester, a Noble Familie: for all the brothers were valiant and all the sisters virtuous.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Margaret, Duchess of Newcastle*, Westminster Abbey.

4
Farewell, vain world, I've had enough of thee, And Values' not what thou Can'st say of me; Thy Smiles I count not, nor thy frowns I fear, My days are past, my head lies quiet here. What faults you saw in me take Care to shun, Look but at home, enough is to be done.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph* on tombstone of William Harvey, Grasley churchyard, England. (STAPLETON, *The Churchyard Scribe*, p. 95.)

5
Here lies Tom Hyde;
It's a pity he died;
We had rather
It had been his father;
If it had been his sister
We had not missed her;
If the whole generation,
It had been better for the nation.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Thomas Hyde*, son of Edward Hyde, Lord Chancellor of England. (ROBERT BOWERS, *Letter to Robert Southwell*, 9 July, 1667.) This epitaph and the one which follows are probably versions of a French epigram, "Colas est mort de maladie." (JEAN OMER COMBAULD, *Epigrammes*. 1658)

Here lies Fred,
Who was alive and is dead;
Had it been his father,
I had much rather;
Had it been his brother,

Still better than another;
Had it been his sister,
No one would have missed her;
Had it been the whole generation,
Still better for the nation:
But since 'tis only Fred
Who was alive and is dead,
There's no more to be said.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Frederick, Prince of Wales*, father of George III. (THACKERAY, *Four Georges: George III*. Also preserved in Walpole. See *Notes and Queries*, 3 May, 1902.)

6
In sex a woman, in abilities a man. (Sexu femina, ingenio vir.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph of Maria Theresa of Austria*.

7
Here lies one who was nothing. (Ci-git qui ne fut rien.)

UNKNOWN, *Piron's Epitaph*. Cited by Voltaire, in *La Vanité*, as happy and worthy of Piron's tomb.

8
Born in America, in Europe bred,
In Africa travelled, in Asia wed,
Where long he lived and thrived, in London dead;

Much good, some ill he did, so hope all's even,
And that his soul through mercy's gone to heaven.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on tomb of Elihu Yale, founder of Yale University, in the churchyard of Wrexham, North Wales.

III—Epitaphs: "Revised by the Author"

9
The World's a Printing-House, our words,
our thoughts,
Our deeds, are characters of several sizes.
Each Soul is a Compos'tor, of whose faults
The Levites are Correctors; Heaven Revises.

Death is the common Press, from whence
being driven,
We're gather'd, Sheet by Sheet, and bound
for Heaven.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Divine Fancies*. (1635)

The world's a book, writ by th' eternal Art
Of the great Maker; printed in man's heart;
'Tis falsely printed though divinely penn'd,
And all the Errata will appear at th' end.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Divine Fancies*. (1635)
See also under FRANKLIN.

10
A living, breathing Bible; tables where
Both Covenants at large engraven were.
Gospel and law, in 's heart, had each its
column;

His head an index to the sacred volume;
His very name a title-page; and next,
His life a commentary on the text.
O what a monument of glorious worth,
When, in a new edition, he comes forth!

Without errata may we think he'll be,
In leaves and covers of eternity!

BENJAMIN WOODBRIDGE, *Epitaph on Himself*.

Though born in England, Woodbridge was a member of the first graduating class of Harvard College, 1642. He afterwards returned to England and in 1660 was chaplain to Charles II. His epitaph was quoted in Cotton Mather's *Magnalia Christi*, and so gained wide circulation.

1
Yet at the resurrection we shall see
A fair edition, and of matchless worth,
Free from erratas, new in heaven set forth.

JOSEPH CAZEN, *Lines upon Mr. John Foster*.

2
Like a worn out type, he is returned to the
Founder in the hope of being recast in a
better and more perfect mould.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Peter Gedge*. Parish
church, Bury St. Edmund's.

He died pied.

Reset and set.

HE NAPS IN CAPS.

DAVID MCCORD, *Reminders*.

3
He will be weighed again
At the Great Day,
His rigging refitted,
And his timbers repaired,
And with one broadside
Make his adversary
Strike in his turn.

TOBIAS SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle: Epitaph
on Commodore Truncheon*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

4
Then haste, kind Death, in pity to my age,
And clap the Finis to my life's last page.
May Heaven's great Author my *fool proof*
revise,
Cancel the page in which my error lies,
And *raise my form* above the ethereal
skies. . . .

The stubborn *pressman's* form I now may
scold;

Revised, corrected, finally worked off!

UNKNOWN. (TIMBERLEY, *Songs of the Press*.)

5
Here lies the remains of James Pady, Brick-
maker, in hope that his clay will be remoulded
in a workmanlike manner, far superior to his
former perishable materials.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph of James Pady*. Addis-
combe churchyard, Devonshire, England.

IV—Epitaphs: Curious

6
To say an angel here interred doth lie
May be thought strange, for angels never die,
Indeed some fell from heaven to hell;
Are lost to rise no more.

This only fell from death to earth,

Not lost, but gone before.

Epitaph on tomb of Mary Angel, Stepney, d.
1693.

Rest, gentle Shade, await thy Master's will;
Then rise unchanged and be an angel still.

Epitaph of Richard Jebb, Chirk Church,
North Wales.

7
As I walked by myself I talked to myself,
And thus myself said to me,
Look to thyself and take care of thyself
For nobody cares for thee.

So I turned to myself, and I answered myself
In the self-same reverie

Look to myself or look not to myself

The self-same thing will it be.

Epitaph of Robert Crytoft, Hornersfield,
Suffolk, England. (WILLIAM H. BEAULE,
Epitaphs, p. 139.)

8
Here lies Thomas Dudley, that trusty old
stud—

A bargain's a bargain, and must be made good.

Epitaph on Governor Dudley, attributed to
Governor Belcher.

9
Here lies DuVall; reader, if male thou art,
Look to thy purse; if female, to thy heart.

*Epitaph of the famous highwayman, Claude
DuVall*, in Covent Garden church.

10
Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde.
Have mercy o' my soul, Lord God,
As I would do were I Lord God,
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.

One of many variants of an epitaph frequently
found in British and American graveyards
GEORGE MACDONALD cites it in this form in his
novel, *David Elginbrod*.

If I were Thou and Thou wert I,
I would resign the Deity;
Thou shouldst be God, I would be man—
Is't possible that Love more can?

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. ii, sec. 7,
No. 53. A versification of a passage in St.
Augustine.

Were I thou, Agni, and wert thou I, this aspira-
tion should be fulfilled.

Rig Veda. viii, 19, 25.

11
Here rests one fortune never favored,
He grew no wiser from the past;
But e'er with perseverance labored
And still contended to the last.

JOSEPH EVZ, *His Epitaph*.

12
Beneath this stone lies Catherine Gray,
Changed to a lifeless lump of clay.
By earth and clay she got her pelf,
And now she's turned to earth herself.
Ye weeping friends let me advise,
Abate your tears and dry your eyes;
For what avails a flood of tears?
Who knows but in a course of years,
In some tall pitcher or brown pan,
She in her shop may be again?

Epitaph, in a Church at Chester, England.

1
Beneath these green trees rising to the skies,
The planter of them, Isaac Greentree, lies;
The time shall come when these green trees
shall fall,

And Isaac Greentree rise above them all.

Epitaph of Isaac Greentree, Harrow.

2
Here lies Sir Jenkin Groat, who loved his
friend and persuaded his enemy: what his
mouth ate, his hand paid for: what his serv-
ants robbed, he restored: if a woman gave
him pleasure, he supported her in pain: he
never forgot his children; and whoso touched
his finger, drew after it his whole body.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners.*
Quoted.

3
Pray for the soul of Gabriel John,
Who died in the year eighteen-hundred and
one

You may if you please, or let it alone,

For it's all one To Gabriel John,

Who died in the year eighteen-hundred and
one.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme.*

4
Here lie the bones of Robert Lowe:
Where he's gone to I don't know.
If to the realms of peace and love,
Farewell to happiness above.
If he's gone to a lower level,
I can't congratulate the devil.

E. KNATCHBULL-HUGESSEN, *Epitaph on Robert Lowe.*

5
Here lies Anne Mann; she lived an
Old maid and died an old Mann.

Epitaph of Anne Mann, Bath Abbey.

6
Beneath this stone old Abraham lies;
Nobody laughs and nobody cries.
Where he is gone, and how he fares,
Nobody knows, and nobody cares.

ABRAHAM NEWLAND, *His Own Epitaph.* New-
land, who died in 1807, was chief cashier of
the Bank of England.

7
Under this sod
And under these trees
Lieth the bod-
y of Solomon Pease.

He's not in this hole,

But only his pod;

He shelled out his soul

And went up to his God.

On a tombstone in Ohio. (J. R. KIPPAX,
Churchyard Literature, p. 163.)

8
Stranger, pause and shed a tear

For one who leaves no mourners.

D. F. Sapp reposes here:

He would cut corners.

Here lies G. Whilliken's friends, all five.

He took them along when he learned to drive.

LEONARD H. ROSSINI, *Epitaphs for the Speed Age.*

9
In heart a Lydia, and in tongue a Hannah,
In zeal a Ruth, in wedlock a Susanna,
Prudently simple, providently wary,
To the world a Martha, and to heaven a
Mary.

Epitaph on Dame Dorothy Selby (d. 1641),
Ightham Church, near Sevenoaks, England.

10
Here lies who, born a man, a grocer died. (Né
homme—mort épicier.)

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Golden Age.*

11
Man's life is like unto a summer's day
Some break their fast and so away;

Others stay dinner, then depart full fed;

The longest age but sups and goes to bed:

O reader then behold and see:

As we are now, so must you be.

Attributed to JOSEPH HENSHAW, BISHOP OF
PETERBOROUGH. Found with variations in
many churches.

12
Here lies a poor woman, who always was
tired;

She lived in a house where help was not
hired.

Her last words on earth were: "Dear friends,
I am going

Where washing ain't done, nor sweeping, nor
sewing;

But everything there is exact to my wishes;
For where they don't eat there's no washing
of dishes.

I'll be where loud anthems will always be
ringing,

But, having no voice, I'll be clear of the
singing.

Don't mourn for me now; don't mourn for
me never—

I'm going to do nothing for ever and ever."

UNKNOWN, *The Tired Woman's Epitaph.*

13
She took the cup of life to sip,

Too bitter 'twas to drain;

She meekly put it from her lip,

And went to sleep again.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph, Meole Churchyard.*
(*Sabrina Corolla*, p. 246.)

14
Here lies the mother of children seven,

Four on earth and three in heaven;

The three in heaven preferring rather

To die with mother than live with father.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph, in a graveyard at*
Birmingham, Eng.

15
Bland, Passionate, and Deeply Religious; also
she painted in Water Colours, and sent several
Pictures to the Exhibition. She was the first

cousin to Lady Jones; and of such is the Kingdom of Heaven.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph of Lady O'Looney*, Pewsey church-yard. (*Spectator*, London, 21 Dec., 1934, p. 971.)

EQUALITY

² Your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want; that there may be equality.

New Testament: II Corinthians, viii, 14.

³ As a man is equal to the Church and equal to the State, so he is equal to every other man.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

The Spartan principle of "calling that which is just, equal; not that which is equal, just."

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.

⁴ There is a little formula, couched in pure Saxon, which you may hear in the corners of streets and in the yard of the dame's school, from very little republicans: "I'm as good as you be," which contains the essence of the Massachusetts Bill of Rights and of the American Declaration of Independence.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: Boston*.

⁵ Men are made by nature unequal. It is vain, therefore, to treat them as if they were equal.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics*.

That all men are equal is a proposition to which, at ordinary times, no sane individual has ever given his assent.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 23.

I am an aristocrat. I love liberty; I hate equality.

JOHN RANDOLPH OF ROANOKE. (BRUCE, *Randolph of Roanoke*. Vol. ii, p. 203.)

Inequality is as dear to the American heart as liberty itself.

W. D. HOWELLS, *Impressions and Experiences: New York Streets*, p. 202.

⁶ One place there is—beneath the burial sod, Where all mankind are equalized by death; Another place there is—the Fane of God, Where all are equal who draw living breath.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 133.

⁷ We are all born equal, and are distinguished alone by virtue. (Omnes pari sorte nascimur, sola virtute distinguimur.)

UNKNOWN, A Latin proverb.

⁸ When people have to obey other people's orders, equality's out of the question.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

EQUALITY

⁹ We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence*. See 975:4.

I leave you, hoping that the lamp of liberty will burn in your bosoms, until there shall no longer be a doubt that all men are created free and equal.

LINCOLN, *Speech*, Chicago, Ill., 10 July, 1858. Fourscore and seven years ago, our fathers brought forth on this continent a new nation, conceived in liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.

LINCOLN, *Gettysburg Address*, 19 Nov., 1863. All men are equal before the natural law. (Quod ad jus naturale attinet, omnes homines aequales sunt.)

UNKNOWN, *Legal Maxim*.

All men are equal on the turf and under it.

LORD GEORGE BENTINCK.

¹⁰ Your levellers wish to level down as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling up to themselves.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

It is better that some should be unhappy, than that none should be happy, which would be the case in a general state of equality.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

No two men can be half an hour together but one shall acquire an evident superiority over the other.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, combating the theory that all men are equal. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

¹¹ Equality in society beats inequality, whether the latter be of the British-aristocratic sort or of the domestic-slavery sort.

LINCOLN, *Speech*, Peoria, Ill., 16 Oct., 1854.

¹² The odds for high and low's alike.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 207.

The trickling rain doth fall

Upon us one and all;

The south-wind kisses

The saucy milkmaid's cheek,

The nun's, demure and meek,

Nor any misses.

E. C. STEDMAN, *A Madrigal*.

¹³ Equality breeds no war. ("Ἰσότης ἀνάγει οὐ πόλεμον.")

SOLON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 14.)

Equality of two domestic powers

Breeds scrupulous faction.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 3, 47.

¹⁴ One man is as good as another—and a great deal better, as the Irish philosopher said.

THACKERAY, *Roundabout Papers: On Ribbons*.

¹⁵ I celebrate myself, and sing myself, And what I assume you shall assume, For every atom belonging to me as good as belongs to you.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, l. 1.

ERIN, *see* Ireland

ERROR

See also Mistake

I—Error: Apothegms

¹ He who errs quickly, is quick in correcting the error.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Promptitudo.*

² No man prospers so suddenly as by others' errors.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: On Fortune.*

Sometimes we may learn more from a man's errors than from his virtues.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

³ Error is worse than ignorance.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Mountain Sunrise.*

⁴ Error has no end.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iii.

⁵ There is no anguish like an error of which we feel ashamed.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Ernest Maltravers*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

⁶ They defend their errors as if they were defending their inheritance.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

⁷ Who errs and mends, to God himself commends.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 28.

⁸ Error is the discipline through which we advance.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *The Present Age*.

⁹ Honest error is to be pitied, not ridiculed.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Feb., 1748.

¹⁰ I would rather err with Plato than perceive the truth with others. (Errare malo cum Platone, quam cum istis vera sentire.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 17, sec. 39.

Better to err with Pope than shine with Pye.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 102.

If I have erred, I err in company with Abraham Lincoln.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, campaign of 1912.

If frequently I fret and fume,
And absolutely will not smile,

I err in company with Hume,
Old Socrates and T. Carlyle.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Erring in Company*.

¹¹ Ignorance is a blank sheet on which we may

write; but error is a scribbled one from which we must first erase.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 1.

¹² Error lives ere reason can be born.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act iii, sc. 1.

¹³ Yesterday's errors let yesterday cover.

SUSAN COOLIDGE, *New Every Morning*.

¹⁴ Man, on the dubious waves of error toss'd.

COWPER, *Truth*, l. 1.

¹⁵ Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;
He who would search for pearls, must dive below.

DRYDEN, *All for Love: Prologue*.

¹⁶ No one who lives in error is free. (Où est celui qui vit dans l'erreur est libre.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 24.

¹⁷ Error is prolific. (Fecundus est error.)

ERASMUS, *Epicureus*.

¹⁸ No vehement error can exist in this world with impunity.

J. A. FROUDE, *Spinoza*.

¹⁹ A most pleasing error of the mind. (Mentis gratissimus error.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 140.

Happy in their error. (Felicis errore suo.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*.

For his was the error of head, not of heart.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Irish Slave*, l. 45.

²⁰ One goes to the right, the other to the left; both err, but in different ways. (Ille sinisteriorum, hic dextrarum abit, unus utriusque Error, sed variis illudit partibus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 50.

Brother, brother; we are both in the wrong.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

²¹ I shall try to correct errors when shown to be errors, and I shall adopt new views so fast as they shall appear to be new views.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Horace Greeley*, 22 Aug., 1862.

²² So the last error shall be worse than the first.

New Testament: Matthew, xxvii, 64.

A double error sometimes sets us right.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: II Heaven*.

²³ The fatal tendency of mankind to leave off thinking about a thing, when it is no longer doubtful, is the cause of half their errors.

J. S. MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 2.

²⁴ Error by his own arms is best evinc'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 235.

²⁵ The shortest errors are always the best. (Les

57

ph
let

1
Rt
By

in many points, by passion or interest, under temptation to it.

JOHN LOCKE, *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. iv, ch. 20, sec. 17.

For to err in opinion, though it be not the part of wise men, is at least human.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Against Colotes the Epicurean*.

Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Inaugural*.

To err is human. (*Humanum est errare*.)

SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*. Bk. iv, sec. 2. Probably the first expression in this form of a sentiment proverbial in all languages. Used by COGNATUS, *Adagia*; ST. JEROME, *Epistles*, lvii, 12; POLIGNAC, *Anti-Lucretius*, v, 58, and by many others with slight variations.

Good nature and good sense must ever join; To err is human, to forgive divine.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 324.

To err is common to all men, but the man who, having erred, hugs not his errors, but repents and seeks the cure, is not a wastrel.

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1023.

We are none of us infallible, not even the youngest.

WILLIAM HEPWORTH THOMPSON. (JAMES STUART, *Reminiscences*, 1912.)

III.—Error and Truth

An error is the more dangerous in proportion to the degree of truth which it contains.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 26 Dec., 1852.

The truth is perilous never to the true, Nor knowledge to the wise; and to the fool, And to the false, error and truth alike.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Mountain Sunrise*.

Many . . . have too rashly charged the troops of Error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of Truth.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 6.

Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise again;

Th' eternal years of God are hers;

But Error, wounded, writhes in pain,

And dies among his worshippers.

BRYANT, *The Battle-Field*. St. 9.

Error and mistake are infinite,

But truth has but one way to be: 'th' right.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 114.

A man protesting against error is on the way towards uniting himself with all men that believe in truth.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 4.

Truth is a good dog; but, beware of barking too close to the heels of an error, lest you get your brains kicked out.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 7 June, 1830.

Truth is immortal; error is mortal.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 456.

You conquer error by denying its verity.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 339.

Truth only smells sweet forever, and illusions, however innocent, are deadly as the canker-worm.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Calvinism*.

Error belongs to libraries, truth to the human mind.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

Truth belongs to the man, error to his age.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

It is much easier to recognize error than to find truth; error is superficial and may be corrected; truth lies hidden in the depths.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

Little by little we subtract
Faith and Fallacy from Fact,
The Illusory from the True,
And starve upon the Residue.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Observation*.

Dark Error's other hidden side is truth.

VICTOR HUGO, *La Légende des Siècles*.

Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than reasoned errors.

T. H. HUXLEY, *The Coming of Age of the Origin of Species*.

An error cannot be believed sincerely enough to make it a truth.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Great Infidels*.

Error cannot be defended but by error. Untruth cannot be shielded but by untruth.

JOHN JEWELL, *A Defence of the Apology for the Church of England*.

Truth does not do so much good in the world, as the appearance of it does evil. (*La vérité ne fait pas tant de bien dans le monde que ses apparences y font de mal.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 64.

It is one thing to show a man that he is in error, and another to put him in possession of truth.

JOHN LOCKE, *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. iv, ch. 7, sec. 11.

Knowledge being to be had only of visible and certain truth, error is not a fault of our knowledge, but a mistake of our judgement, giving assent to that which is not true.

JOHN LOCKE, *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. iv, ch. 20, sec. 1.

¹ Nine times out of ten, in the arts as in life,
there is actually no truth to be discovered;
there is only error to be exposed.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. III, p. 93.

² Truth lies within a little and certain compass,
but error is immense.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Reflections Upon Exile*.

Plain truth will influence half a score men at
most in a nation, or an age, while mystery will
lead millions by the nose.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Letter*, 28 July, 1721.

³ Shall Error in the round of time
Still father Truth?

TENNYSON, *Love and Duty*, l. 4.

⁴ Error is the force that welds men together;
truth is communicated to men only by deeds
of truth.

LEO TOLSTOY, *My Religion*. Ch. 12.

⁵ Love truth, but pardon error.

VOLTAIRE, *Discours sur l'Homme*. No. 3.

ETERNITY

For Eternity in the sense of eternal life
see Immortality

⁶ Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!
Through what variety of untried being,
Through what new scenes and changes must
we pass!

The wide, th' unbounded prospect lies before
me,

But shadows, clouds, and darkness rest
upon it.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 10.

⁷ For, Oh! eternity's too short
To utter all Thy praise.

ADDISON, *Hymn: When All Thy Mercies*.

Eternity, too short to speak Thy praise!
Or fathom Thy profound of love to man!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 592.

⁸ 'Tis time unfolds Eternity.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Ruined Temple*.

Eternity is in love with the productions of time.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

I saw the starry Tree, Eternity,
Put forth the blossom Time.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Proteus*.

⁹ Who can speak of Eternity without a solecism?

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, sec. 11.

¹⁰ But there are wanderers o'er Eternity
Whose bark drives on and on, and anchor'd
ne'er shall be.

BYRON, *Childs Harold*. Canto III, st. 70.

Which makes life itself a lie,
Flattering dust with eternity.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act I, sc. 2.

¹¹ Eternity! How know we but we stand
On the precipitous and crumbling verge
Of Time e'en now, Eternity below?

ABRAHAM COLES, *Eternity*.

Eternity is not something that begins after you
are dead. It is going on all the time. We are in
it now.

CHARLOTTE P. GILMAN, *The Forerunner*.

It is eternity now. I am in the midst of it. It
is about me in the sunshine; I am in it, as the
butterfly in the light-laden air. Nothing has to
come; it is now. Now is eternity; now is the
immortal life.

RICHARD JEFFRIES, *The Story of My Heart*.
See also PRESENT: THE EVERLASTING NOW.

¹² Eternity is not an everlasting flux of time,
but time is as a short parenthesis in a long
period.

JOHN DONNE, *Devotions*. Meditation 14.
(1624)

¹³ For ever and ever.

New Testament: Galatians, i, 5. (In *secula*
seculorum.—*Vulgate*.)

Yesterday, and to-day, and for-ever.

New Testament: Hebrews, xiii, 8.

Rosalind: Now tell me how long you would have
her after you have possessed her.

Orlando: For ever and a day.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l.
143.

¹⁴ Eternity's another word for change.

GERALD GOULD, *Monogamy*. Pt. II, st. 5.

¹⁵ In the presence of eternity, the mountains
are as transient as the clouds.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Christian Religion*.

¹⁶ Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought
As doth eternity: Cold Pastoral!

KEATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*. St. 5.

¹⁷ To have the sense of the eternal in life is a
short flight for the soul. To have had it, is the
soul's vitality.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
Ch. 1.

¹⁸ That Golden Key,
That opens the Palace of Eternity.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 13.

¹⁹ Then shall be shown, that but in name
Time and eternity were both the same;
A point which life nor death could sever,
A moment standing still for ever.

JAMES MONTOOMERY, *Time, A Rhapsody*.

²⁰ Eternity is not, as men believe,

Before and after us an endless line.

JOSEPH JOHN MURPHY, *Eternity*.

What, will the line stretch out to the crack of doom?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 117.

Those spacious regions where our fancies roam,

Pain'd by the past, expecting ills to come,
In some dread moment, by the fates assign'd,
Shall pass away, nor leave a rack behind;
And Time's revolving wheels shall lose at last

The speed that spins the future and the past:
And, sovereign of an undisputed throne,
Awful eternity shall reign alone.

PETARCH, *The Triumph of Eternity*, l. 102.

I am the things that are, and those that are to be, and those that have been. No one ever lifted my skirts: the fruit which I bore was the sun.

PROCLUS, *On Plato's Timæus*. Inscription in the temple of Neith, at Sais, Egypt.

My refuge is eternity. (*Eternité deviens mon asile!*)

ETIENNE PIVERT DE SENANCOUR, author of *Obermann*. The inscription he desired placed on his grave.

If Paris that brief flight allow,

My humble tomb explore;

It bears: "Eternity, be thou

My refuge!" and no more.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Obermann Once More*, l. 269.

Gout, hack-work, and Madame Senancour explain the inscription he desired to be placed on his tomb, *Eternité deviens mon asile!* though perhaps his meaning would have been even more clearly conveyed had he borrowed the subtitle of his youthful work, *Eternité, ou le Bonheur dans l'Obscurité*.

HUGH KINGSMILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 121.

Eternity consists of opposites. (*Contrariis rerum eternitas constat.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. cvii, 8.

And make us heirs of all eternity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 7.

I, the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 178.

Or sells eternity to get a toy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 31.

Eternity for bubbles proves at last

A senseless bargain.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 175.

The Pilgrim of Eternity, whose fame

Over his living head like Heaven is bent,

An early but enduring monument,

Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song
In sorrow.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 30. Referring to Byron.

Thetis, bright image of eternity.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,

And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Bedouin Song*.

In time there is no present,

In eternity no future,

In eternity no past.

TENNYSON, *The "How" and the "Why."*

And in those weaker glories spy

Some shadows of eternity.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Retreat*.

Beyond the stars, and all this passing scene,
Where change shall cease, and Time shall be no more.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Time*, l. 726.

The clock indicates the moment—but what does eternity indicate?

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Pt. xiv, l. 4.

The sidewalks of Eternity, they are the freckles of Jupiter.

WALT WHITMAN, *Dilation*. (*Uncollected Prose*. Vol. ii, p. 68.)

Eternity is written in the skies.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ix, l. 659.

ETHICS, see Right

EUPHEMISM

See also HADGING: Some Euphemisms

Those expressions are omitted which can not with propriety be read aloud in the family.

DR. THOMAS BOWDLER, *Preface to his Family Shakespeare*, 1818.

No profane hand shall dare, for me, to curtail my Chaucer, to Bowdlerize my Shakespeare, or mutilate my Milton.

UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iv, vi, 41.)

This instinct of politeness in speech—euphemism, as it is called—which seeks to hint at an unpleasant or indelicate thing rather than name it directly, has had much to do with making words acquire new meanings and lose old ones.

ROBERT CHAMBERS, *Information for the People*.

It is good to find modest words to express immodest things.

UNKNOWN, *MS. Proverbs*, c. 1645.

The Chairman felt it his imperative duty to demand . . . whether he had used the expression . . . in a common sense. Mr. Blot-

ton had no hesitation in saying that he had not—he had used the word in its Pickwickian sense.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 1.

In every case it had only a political, perhaps I might say a Pickwickian meaning.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*, at Birmingham, 17 Nov., 1902.

¹ In calling a prostitute an "unfortunate" the Victorians wished to imply that a prostitute was someone who had invested in the wrong stock, in spite of the advice of more experienced investors.

HUGH KINGSMILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 12.

² The ancient Athenians used to cover up the ugliness of things with auspicious and kindly terms, giving them polite and endearing names. Thus they called harlots "companions," taxes "contributions," and the prison a "chamber."

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 15.

³ To rest, the cushion and soft dean invite,
Who never mentions hell to ears polite.

Pope, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iv, l. 149.

In the reign of Charles II, a certain worthy divine at Whitehall thus addressed himself to the auditory at the conclusion of his sermon: "In short, if you don't live up to the precepts of the gospel, but abandon yourselves to your irregular appetites, you must expect to receive your reward in a certain place which 'tis not good manners to mention here."

TOM BROWN, *Laconics*.

⁴ She [my mother] says, I am *too witty*; Anglick, *too pert*; I, that she is *too wise*; that is to say, being likewise put into English, *not so young as she has been*.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa*. Vol. ii, letter 13.

⁵ Marry, then, sweet wag, when thou art king,
let not us, that are squires of the night's body, be called thieves of the day's beauty: let us be Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade, minions of the moon; and let men say we be men of good government, being governed, as the sea is, by our noble and chaste mistress the moon, under whose countenance we steal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 26.

⁶ If you have reason, be brief; 'tis not the time of the moon with me to make one in so skipping a dialogue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 214.

⁷ I will but look upon the hedge and follow you.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 857.

A Shakespearean exit (I go to look upon a hedge).

E. A. ROBERTSON, *Four Frightened People*, p. 101.

The thoughtless wits shall frequent forfeits pay,
Who 'gainst the sentry's box discharge their tea:
Do thou some court or secret corner seek,
Nor flush with shame the passing virgin's cheek.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 297.

⁸ Life on life downstricken goes, swifter than the wild bird's flight, to the land of the western god (*πρὸς ὀδύρην θεῶν*.)

SOPHOCLES, *Edipus Tyrannus*, l. 176. The origin, perhaps of "Going West," a euphemism for dying, particularly in vogue during the World War.

When we say of the martyr St. Stephen that "he fell asleep," instead of "he died," the euphemism partakes of the nature of a metaphor, intimating a resemblance between a sleep and the death of such a person.

JAMES BEATTIE, *Elements of Moral Science*. Sec. 866.

⁹ I've heard that breeches, petticoats and smock
Give to the modest mind a grievous shock,
And that my brain (so lucky its device,
Christ'neth them inexpressible, so nice.

JOHN WOLCOT (PETER PINDAR), *A Rowland for an Oliver*, ii, 154.

The knees of the unmentionables . . . soon began to get alarmingly white.

DICKENS, *Sketches by Bos*.

EUROPE

See also NAMES of European Countries

¹⁰ There is not a nation in Europe but labours
To toady itself and to humbug its neighbours.

R. H. BARRHAM, *The Auto-da-Fé*. Canto ii, l. 1.

¹¹ Europe is given a prey to sterner fates,
And writhes in shackles; strong the arms that chain

To earth her struggling multitude of states.

BRYANT, *The Ages*. St. 34.

¹² Can we never extract the tapeworm of Europe
from the brain of our countrymen?

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

Forget Europe wholly, your veins throb with blood,

To which the dull current in hers is but mud;
Let her sneer, let her say your experiment fails,
In her voice there's a tremble e'en now while she rails.

O my friends, thank your god, if you have one,
that he

'Twixt the Old World and you set the gulf of a sea.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1115.

¹³ In settling an island, the first building erected
by a Spaniard will be a church; by a French-

man, a fort; by a Dutchman, a warehouse; and by an Englishman, an alchouse.

GROSE, *Provincial Glossary*. (1790)

1 I will hold New Orleans in spite of Utop and all hell.

ANDREW JACKSON. (1812)

If that doesn't spell Europe, what does it spell? THEODORE ROOSEVELT. (1906)

2 Man is the only animal which devours his own kind, for I can apply no milder term to the governments of Europe, and the general prey of the rich on the poor.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vi, p. 56.

3 Roll up that map; it will not be wanted these ten years.

WILLIAM PITT, after the battle of Austerlitz, referring to the map of Europe. (STANHOPE, *Life of Pitt*. Ch. 43.)

4 Now Europe balance'd, neither side prevails: For nothing's left in either of the scales.

POPE, *The Balance of Europe*.

The Balance of Europe.

UNKNOWN. Sub-title of folio publication of 1653, entitled *A German Diet*.

The balance of power.

Phrase used by both Edmund Burke and Sir Robert Walpole in speeches delivered in 1741. Ascribed to the King of Sweden by John Wesley. (*Journal*, 20 Sept., 1790)

An untoward event, threatening to disturb the balance of power.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, referring to the destruction of the Turkish navy at the battle of Navarino, 20 Oct., 1827.

5 Led by my hand, he saunter'd Europe round, And gather'd ev'ry vice on Christian ground.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 311.

6 Europe, which in twenty years' time will be nothing but a mass of French slaves.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

7 Sharp the concert wrought of discord shrills the tune of shame and death,

Turk by Christian fenced and fostered, Mecca backed by Nazareth:

All the powerless powers, tongue-valiant, breathe but greed's or terror's breath.

SWINBURNE, *The Concert of Europe*.

8 Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 184. Tennyson's line is less clever than it appears, if it is true, as has been stated, that a Chinese cycle consists of sixty years.

9 And while she hid all England with a kiss, Bright over Europe fell her golden hair.

CHARLES TENNYSON TURNER, *Letty's Globe*.

10 Nor red from Europe's old dynastic slaughter-house.

(Area of murder-plots of thrones, with scent left yet of wars and scaffolds everywhere).

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Redwood Tree*.

Without so much as pausing to wipe her feet, which are dipped in blood to the ankle, hasn't Europe always been willing to recommence hostilities?

HONORÉ DE BALZAC.

EVE, see Adam

EVENING

See also Day: Its End; Sun: Sunset; Twilight

11 The sunbeams dropped Their gold, and, passing in porch and niche, Softened to shadows, silvery, pale, and dim, As if the very Day paused and grew Eve.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia* Bk. ii, l. 466.

12 The death-bed of a day, how beautiful!

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Library and Balcony*.

13 At the close of the day, when the hamlet is still,

And mortals the sweets of forgetfulness prove,

When nought but the torrent is heard on the hill,

And nought but the nightingale's song in the grove.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*, l. 1.

14 And whiter grows the foam, The small moon lightens more; And as I turn me home, My shadow walks before.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Clouds Have Left the Sky*.

15 To me at least was never evening yet But seemed far beautifuller than its day.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book: Pompilius*, l. 357.

16 Hath not thy heart within thee burned At evening's calm and holy hour?

S. G. BULFINCH, *Meditation*.

17 It is the hour when from the boughs The nightingale's high note is heard; It is the hour when lovers' vows Seem sweet in every whispered word; And gentle winds and waters near, Make music to the lonely ear.

BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 1.

18 When the Gloaming is, I never made the ghost of an endeavour

To discover—but whatever were the hour,
It would be sweet.

C. S. CALVERLEY, *In the Gloomings*.

So let us welcome peaceful evening in.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 41.

Oh how grandly cometh Even,
Sitting on the mountain summit,
Purple-vestured, grave, and silent,
Watching o'er the dewy valleys,
Like a good king near his end.
UNAH M. M. CHAIX, *A Stream's Singing*.

When day is done, and clouds are low,
And flowers are honey-dew,
And Hesper's lamp begins to glow
Along the western blue;
And homeward wing the turtle-doves,
Then comes the hour the poet loves.
GEORGE CROLY, *The Poet's Hour*.

Now was the hour that wakens fond desire
In men at sea, and melts their thoughtful
hearts, . . .
And pilgrim, newly on his road, with love
Thrills if he hear the vesper bell from far
That seems to mourn for the expiring day.
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto viii, l. 1. (Cary, tr.)

Welcome sweet night! the evening crowns
the day.
JOHN FORD, *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*. Act ii, 6.

Though the cares of the day be many,
And the fruits of the struggle few,
I know at the close comes evening—
Evening, my love, and you.
W. R. ANDERSON, *Evening and You*.

Now fades the glimmering landscape on the
sight,
And all the air a solemn stillness holds.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 5.

And bid him home, at evening's close,
To sweet repast and calm repose.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on the Pleasure Arising
from Vicissitude*, l. 87. Said to have been
added by Gray's biographer and editor, Rev.
William Mason.

Day, like a weary pilgrim, had reached the
western gate of heaven, and Evening stooped
down to unloose the lachets of his sandal
shoon.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

When the gray-hooded Ev'n,
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheel of Phœbus'
wain.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 188.

Now came still evening on, and twilight gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad;
Silence accompany'd; for beast and bird,
They to their grassy couch, these to the
nests,

Were slunk, all but the wakeful nightingale
She all night long her amorous descant sung
Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the firm
ment

With living sapphires; Hesperus, that led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the morn
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen unveil'd her peerless light
And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 598.

Sweet the coming on Of grateful evening morn
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 646.

Just then return'd at shut of evening flowers.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 278.

Adown the golden sunset way
The evening comes in wimple gray.
L. M. MONTGOMERY, *A Summer Day*.

Fly not yet, 'tis just the hour
When pleasure, like the midnight flower
That scorns the eye of vulgar light,
Begins to bloom for sons of night,
And maids who love the moon.
THOMAS MOORE, *Fly Not Yet*.

One by one the flowers close,
Lily and dewy rose
Shutting their tender petals from the moon
CHRISTINA ROSSATTI, *Twilight Calm*.

The hills grow dark,
On purple peaks a deeper shade descends
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake: Conclusion*.

The pale child, Eve, leading her moth
Night.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 8.

I was heavy with the even,
When she lit her glimmering tapers
Round the day's dead sanctities,
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Hound of Heaven*, l. 8

The summer skies are darkly blue,
The days are still and bright,
And Evening trails her robes of gold
Through the dim halls of Night.
SARAH H. P. WHITMAN, *Summer's Call*.

It is a beauteous evening, calm and free
The holy time is quiet as a Nun
Breathless with adoration.
WORDSWORTH, *It is a Beauteous Evening*.
As pensive evening deepens into night.
WORDSWORTH, *To —*.

EVIDENCE, see Proof

EVIL

See also Goodness: Good and Evil

¹ Thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

New Testament: Acts, viii, 23.

² As long as the evil deed does not bear fruit, the fool thinks it like honey; but when it ripens, then the fool suffers grief.

SUBHADRA BHAKSHU, *A Buddhist Catechism*.

³ Often the fear of one evil leads one into a worse. (Souvent la peur d'un mal nous conduit dans un pire.)

BOULEAU, *L'Art Potlique*. Canto i, l. 64.

⁴ I have wrought great use out of evil tools.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 49.

⁵ The counsels of pusillanimity very rarely put off, whilst they are always sure to aggravate, the evils from which they would fly.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letters on the Rapicide Peace*. No. 1.

Evil, once manfully fronted, ceases to be evil.

CARLYLE, *Charism*. Ch. 10.

⁶ The authors of great evils know best how to remove them.

CATO THE YOUNGER, when advising the Senate to place all power in Pompey's hands. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cato*. Ch. 47, sec. 3.)

⁷ Welcome, evil, if thou comest alone. (Bien vengas Mal, si vienes solo.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 55.

See also MISFORTUNE: MISFORTUNES NEVER COME SINGLY.

⁸ Evil shall have that evil well deserves.

CHAUCER, *The Prioresses Tale*, l. 180.

⁹ In full, fair tide let information flow; That evil is half-cured whose cause we know.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. iii, l. 651.

¹⁰ Every evil in the bud is easily crushed; as it grows older, it becomes stronger. (Omne malum nascens facile opprimitur; inveteratum fit plurimumque robustius.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. v, sec. 11.

The resolution to avoid an evil is seldom framed till the evil is so far advanced as to make avoidance impossible.

THOMAS HARDY, *Far from the Madding Crowd*. Ch. 18.

¹¹ All evils are equal when they are extreme.

CORNELLIS, *Horace*. Act iii, sc. 4.

¹² The more of kindly strength is in the soil, So much doth evil seed and lack of culture

Mar it the more, and make it run to wildness. DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xxxvi, l. 119. (Cary, tr.)

¹³ None but the base in baseness do delight.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Legend of Robert Duke of Normandy*.

¹⁴ I am overcome of evil. ('Αλλὰ νικῶμαι κακοῖς.) EURIPIDES, *Medea*, l. 1077.

¹⁵ Don't let us make imaginary evils, when you know we have so many real ones to encounter.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act i, l. 1.

¹⁶ Ah me! we believe in evil,

Where once we believed in good;

The world, the flesh, and the devil

Are easily understood.

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *Wormwood and Nightshade*. St. 8.

¹⁷ Evil no nature hath; the loss of good Is that which gives to sin a livelihood.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Evil*.

¹⁸ Evil is here in the world, not because God wants it or uses it here, but because he knows not how at the moment to remove it. . . . Evil, therefore, is a fact not to be explained away, but to be accepted; and accepted not to be endured, but to be conquered. It is a challenge neither to our reason nor to our patience, but to our courage.

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 119.)

¹⁹ The melancholy joys of evils pass'd.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 435. (Pope, tr.)

²⁰ Evil is wrought by want of Thought

As well as want of Heart.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Lady's Dream*, l. 95.

²¹ What does it avail you from many thorns to pluck out one? (Quid te exempta juvat spinis de pluribus una?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, ep. 2, l. 212.

²² Their feet run to evil.

Old Testament: Isaiah, lix, 7.

²³ Evils must be cured by their contraries.

JOHN JEWEL, *A Defence of the Apology for the Church of England*.

²⁴ Every one that doeth evil hateth the light.

New Testament: John, iii, 20.

²⁵ No one becomes at once completely vile (Nemo repente fuit turpissimus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 83.

²⁶ No evil man is happy. (Nemo malus felix.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 8.

Multitudes think they like to do evil; yet no

purple robe and applause. Vices tempt you by the rewards which they offer.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxi, 4.

No time is too brief for the wicked to accomplish evil. (Nullum ad nocendum tempus angustum est malis.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 292.

Desperate evils generally make men calm. (Solent suprema facere securos mala.)

SENECA, *Oedipus*, l. 386.

Thou art as opposite to every good,
As the Antipodes are unto us,
Or as the south to the septentrion.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 134.

Evils that take leave,
On their departure most of all show evil.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 114.

All spirits are enslaved which serve things evil.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Man creates the evil he endures.

SOUTHEY, *Inscriptions*. No. 2, last line.

Evil has an appetite for falsity, and eagerly seizes upon it as truth.

SWEDENBORG, *Arcana Coelestia*. Sec. 10648.

One evil rises out of another. (Aliud ex alio malum.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 987. (Act v, sc. 5.)

The curse of an evil deed is that it must always continue to engender evil.

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*, Act v, sc. 1.

Blood will have blood, revenge beget revenge,
Evil must come of evil.

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. i, sec. 7, l. 45.

Evil, like a rolling stone upon a mountain-top,

A child may first impel, a giant cannot stop.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCII, *Evil*.

Evil to him who thinks evil. (Honi soit qui mal y pense.)

The motto of the Order of the Garter, originated by Edward III in 1349. He was in warm rivalry with Philip of France, and Sir Walter Scott (*Essay on Chivalry*) says that the motto seems to apply to possible misrepresentations which the King of France might seek to make concerning the order. The garter was probably selected as the badge of the order, because Edward had given his own as a signal of battle at Crecy. There is no historical authority for the tradition that the king picked up the garter of the Countess of Salisbury at a ball, and founded the order with it as a badge, and the French proverb as a motto. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 10.)

To who thinks evil, evil befalls him.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 200. (1666)

"I like the Garter," said Lord Melbourne, "there is no damned merit in it."

AXEL MUNTHE, *Story of San Michele*, p. 409.

A man's star is not complete without a woman's garter.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Man of Destiny*, p. 214.

EVOLUTION

Men were first produced in fishes, and when they were grown and able to help themselves, were thrown up, and so lived upon the land.

ANAXIMANDER. (PLUTARCH, *Symposiacs*. Bk. viii, sec. 8.)

Therefore I summon age
To grant youth's heritage,
Life's struggle having so far reached its term:
Thence shall I pass, approved
A man, for aye removed
From the developed brute; a God though in the germ.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 13.

Still wond'ring how the Marvel came because
Two coupling mammals chose
To slake the thirst of fleshly love, and thus
The "Immortal Being" rose.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. iii, st. 3.

A fire-mist and a planet,
A crystal and a cell,
A jellyfish and a saurian,
And caves where the cave-men dwell;
Then a sense of law and beauty,
And a face turned from the clod—
Some call it Evolution,
And others call it God.

W. H. CARRUTH, *Each in His Own Tongue*.

The evolutionists seem to know everything about the missing link except the fact that it is missing.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Evolution*.

There was an Ape in the days that were earlier;

Centuries passed and his hair became curlier;
Centuries more gave a thumb to his wrist,—
Then he was Man,—and a Positivist.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *The British Birds*. St. 5.

Cried this pretentious Ape one day,
"I'm going to be a Man!

And stand upright, and hunt, and fight,
And conquer all I can."

CHARLOTTE PERKINS GILMAN, *Similar Cases*.

The waves came shining up the sands,
As here today they shine;

And in my pre-pelagian hands

The sand was warm and fine.

FRANCIS CORNFORD, *Preëxistence*.

¹ I have called this principle, by which each slight variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term of Natural Selection.

CHARLES DARWIN, *The Origin of Species*. Ch. 3. The struggle for existence.

CHARLES DARWIN, *The Origin of Species*. Ch. 3.

² The question is this. Is man an ape or an angel? I, my lord, am on the side of the angels.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, at Oxford Diocesan Conference, 1864.

I have no patience with these gorilla damnifications of humanity

THOMAS CARLYLE, referring to Darwinism.

³ How far off yet is the trilobite! how far the quadruped! how inconceivably remote is man! All duly arrive, and then race after race of men. It is a long way from granite to 'be oyster; farther yet to Plato and the preaching of the immortality of the soul.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

Each animal or vegetable form remembers the next inferior and predicts the next higher.

EMERSON, *Poetry and Imagination*.

⁴ A subtle chain of countless rings
The next unto the farthest brings:
The eye reads omens where it goes,
And speaks all languages the rose;
And, striving to be Man, the worm
Mounts through all the spires of form.

EMERSON, *May-Day*.

⁵ Recall from Time's abysmal chasm
That piece of primal protoplasm
The First Amerba, strangely splendid,
From whom we're all of us descended.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *Ode to the Amerba*.

⁶ A mighty stream of tendency.

HALLITT, *Essay: Why Distant Objects Please*.
Used also by Matthew Arnold and Emerson.

And hear the mighty stream of tendency
Uttering, for elevation of our thought,
A clear sonorous voice, inaudible
To the vast multitude

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 87.

⁷ Children, behold the Chimpanzee;
He sits on the ancestral tree
From which we sprang in ages gone.
I'm glad we sprang: had we held on,
We might, for aught that I can say,
Be horrid Chimpanzees to-day.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Chimpanzee*.

⁸ Arrested development.

JOHN HUNTER. (See EMERSON, *Journal*, 1868.)

⁹ We seem to exist in a hazardous time,
Driftin' along here through space;

Nobody knows just when we begun,
Or how fur we've gone in the race.
BEN KING, *Evolution*.

¹⁰ We are very slightly changed
From the semi-apes who ranged
India's prehistoric clay;
Whoso drew the longest bow
Ran his brother down, you know,
As we run men down to-day.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A General Summary*.

¹¹ From what flat wastes of cosmic slime,
And stung by what quick fire,
Sunward the restless races climb!—
Men risen out of mire!
DON MARQUIS, *Unrest*.

¹² Man's nourishment, by gradual scale sub-
lim'd,
To vital spirits aspire, to animal,
To intellectual; give both life and sense.
Fancy and understanding, whence the soul
Reason receives

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. v, l. 483.

¹³ Evolution is not a force but a process; not a cause but a law.

JOHN MORLEY, *On Compromise*.

¹⁴ Pouter, tumbler and fantail are from the
same source;
The racer and hack may be traced to one
horse;
So men were developed from monkeys of
course,

Which nobody can deny.

LORD CHARLES NEAVES, *The Origin of Species*.

¹⁵ A man sat on a rock and sought
Refreshment from his thumb;
A dinothorium wandered by
And scared him some.

His name was Smith. The kind of rock
He sat upon was shale.

One feature quite distinguished him:
He had a tail.

DANIEL LAW PROUDFIT, *Prehistoric Smith*.

Nature abhors imperfect work
And on it lays her ban;
And all creation must despise
A tailless man

DANIEL LAW PROUDFIT, *Prehistoric Smith*.

¹⁶ When you were a tadpole and I was a fish,
In the Paleozoic time,
And side by side on the ebbing tide,
We sprawled through the ooze and slime, . . .
My heart was rife with the joy of life,
For I loved you even then.

LANGDON SMITH, *Evolution*.

¹⁷ I am proud of those bright-eyed, furry, four-

footed or feathered progenitors, and not at all ashamed of my cousins, the Tigers and Apes and Peacocks

LOCAN PEARSALE SMITH, *Trivia: Desires*.

1 If a single cell, under appropriate conditions, becomes a man in the space of a few years, there can surely be no difficulty in understanding how, under appropriate conditions, a cell may, in the course of untold millions of years, give origin to the human race.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Principles of Biology*. Pt. II, ch. 3, sec. 118

As nine months go to the shaping an infant ripe for his birth,
So many a million of ages have gone to the making of man

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 135.

2 This survival of the fittest, which I have here sought to express in mechanical terms, is that which Mr. Darwin has called "natural selection, or the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life."

HERBERT SPENCER, *Principles of Biology*. Pt. II, ch. 12, sec. 165

The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer of the Survival of the Fittest is more accurate, and is sometimes equally convenient.

CHARLES DARWIN, *Origin of Species*. Ch. 3

"The unfit die-- the fit both live and thrive."

Alas, who say so? They who do survive.

SARAH N. CLEGGERS, *The Survival of the Fittest*.

This is the law of the Yukon, that only the Strong shall thrive:

That surely the Weak shall perish, and only the Fit survive.

Dissolute, damned and despairful, crippled and palsied and slain,

This is the Will of the Yukon,—Lo, how she makes it plain!

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *The Law of the Yukon*

3 Out of the dusk a shadow,
Then, a spark;

Out of the cloud a silence,

Then, a lark;

Out of the heart a rapture,

Then, a pain,

Out of the dead, cold ashes,

Life again.

JOHN BANISTER TABB, *Evolution*.

4 The Lord let the house of a brute to the soul of a man,
And the man said, "Am I your debtor?"

And the Lord—"Not yet: but make it as clean as you can.

And then I will let you a better."

TENNYSON, *By an Evolutionist*.

Is there evil but on earth? or pain in every peopled sphere?

Well, be grateful for the sounding watchword "Evolution" here,

Evolution ever climbing after some ideal good,
And Reversion ever dragging Evolution in the mud

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 198.

5 The rise of every man he loved to trace,
Up to the very pod O!

And, in baboons, our parent race

Was found by old Monbuddo

Their A, B, C, he made them speak.

And learn their qui, qua, quod, O!

Till Hebrew, Latin, Welsh, and Greek

They knew as well's Monbuddo!

UNKNOWN, *Monbuddo*. Published originally in *Blackwood's Magazine*. James Burnett, Lord Monbuddo, was the person referred to

EXAMPLE

I—Example: Apothegms

6 Every life is a profession of faith, and exercises an inevitable and silent propaganda.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 2 May, 1852.

7 Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other

EDMUND BURKE, *On a Regicide Peace*.

8 Why doth one man's yawning make another yawn?

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. I, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 2.

9 So our lives

In acts exemplary, not only win

Ourselves good names, but doth to others give

Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act I, sc. 1.

10 They do more harm by their evil example than by their actual sin. (Plus exemple quam peccato nocent.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. III, sec. 14. Cicero is speaking of rulers.

The people are fashioned by the example of their kings, and edicts are of less power than the life of the ruler. (Componitur orbis Regis ad exemplum, nec sic inflectere sensus Humanos edicta valent quam vita regentis.)

CLAUDIUS, *Funegyrius de Quarto Consulatu Honorii Augusti*, l. 299.

Examples lead us, and we likely see
Such as the prince is, will his people be.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 761.

Princes that would their people should do well
Must at themselves begin, as at the head;
For men, by their example, pattern out
Their imitations, and regard of laws.

BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*. Act V, sc. 3

¹ What is shown by example, men think they may justly do. (Quod exemplo fit, id etiam jure fieri putant.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Atticum* Bk. iv, epis. 3.

Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has lent.
EMERSON, *Each and All*.

² How soon are those streets made clean,
where every one sweeps against his own door.
THOMAS FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

³ Since truth and constancy are vain,
Since neither love, nor sense of pain,
Nor force of reason, can persuade,
Then let example be obey'd.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *To Myra*.

⁴ Example is the greatest of all the seducers.
(L'exemple est le plus grand de tous les séducteurs.)

COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *Mœurs du Jour*. Bk. ii, 5.

⁵ For each man to be a standard to himself is most excellent for the good, but for the bad it is the worst of all things.

HOMER, (*Contest of Hesiod and Homer*. Sec. 370.)

⁶ The tender mind is oft deterred from vice by another's shame. (Teneros animos aliena opprobria sæpe Absterrent vitiiis.)

HORACE, *Satires* Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 128. See also under EXPERIENCE.

⁷ I have ever deemed it more honorable and more profitable, too, to set a good example than to follow a bad one.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 222.

⁸ The salutary influence of example.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*.

⁹ I do not give you to posterity as a pattern to imitate, but as an example to deter.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 12.

¹⁰ So nature ordains: evil examples in the household corrupt us more readily and promptly, since they insinuate themselves into our minds with the force of authority. (Sic natura jubet: velocius et citius nos Corumpunt vitiorum exempla domestica, magnis cum subeant animos auctoribus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 31.

¹¹ Example is a dangerous lure;
Where the wasp got through the gnat sticks sure.

(L'exemple est un dangereux luerre:
Où la guêpe a passé, le moucheton demeure.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 16.

¹² So, when a great man dies,

For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men.

LONGFELLOW, *Charles Sumner*.

¹³ Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*. (1838)

We should endeavor to do something so that we may say that we have not lived in vain, that we may leave some impress of ourselves on the sands of time.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Letter*, to his Minister of the Interior. (This alleged letter was published 1 Feb., 1868.)

Everything passes and vanishes;
Everything leaves its trace;
And often you see in a footstep
What you could not see in a face.

WILLIAM AILLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

¹⁴ Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 16.

¹⁵ I am myself tormented, see! by the fear of my own example. (Exemplique metu torquor, ecce, mei.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 4, l. 45.

Every one is bound to bear patiently the results of his own example. (Sue quisque exempla debet sequi animo pati.)

PÆRÆRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 26, l. 12.

¹⁶ Example does the whole. Whoever is foremost

Still leads the herd.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Act I, sc. 4.

¹⁷ Heaven doth with us as we with torches do,
Not light them for themselves; for if our virtues

Did not go forth of us, 'twere all alike
As if we had them not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 33.

¹⁸ I bid him look into the lives of all men, as into a mirror, and to take example to himself from others. (Inspiciere tanquam in speculum, in vitas omnium Jubeo; atque ex aliis sumere exemplum sibi.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 413. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

¹⁹ I tread in the footsteps of illustrious men . . . in receiving from the people the sacred trust confided to my illustrious predecessor.

MARTIN VAN BUREN, *Inaugural Address*. 4 March, 1837, referring to Andrew Jackson.

Illustrious predecessor.

EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents*. Vol. i, p. 436.

Illustrious predecessors.

HENRY FIELDING, *Covent Garden Journal*, 11 Jan., 1752.

Example is a lesson that all men can read.
GOSSET WEST, *Education*. Canto I, st. 81.

II—Example and Precept

See also *Preaching and Practice*;
Words and Deeds

Words but direct, example must allure.

SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Ninth Hour*. St. 113.

Precepts may lead but examples draw.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 475.

One example is more valuable . . . than twenty precepts written in books.

ROGER ASCHAM, *The Scholemaster*, 61, (1570)

This noble example to his sheep he gave,
That first he wrought, and afterward he taught.

Out of the gospel he the wordes caught;
And this figure he added eke thereto,
That if gold rust, what shall iron do?
For if a priest be foul, on whom we trust,
No wonder is a lewd man to rust.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 496.

But Cristes lore, and his Apostles twelve,
He taught, but first he followed it himselfe.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 527.

Himself a wand'rer from the narrow way,
His silly sheep, what wonder if they stray?
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 118.

Examples work more forcibly on the mind than precepts.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

Example is always more efficacious than precept.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 30.

Example prevails more than precept.

FRANCIS OSBORNE, *Advice to His Son*, 34, (1636)

Content to follow when we lead the way.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 141. (Pope, tr.)

Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.

GOETHE, *The Deserted Village*, l. 170.

Precept begins, example accomplishes. (Precepte commence, exemple achève.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

The path of precept is long, that of example short and effectual. (Longum iter est per precepta, breve et efficax per exempla.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. vi, sec. 5.

For what his wisdom planned, and power enforced,

More potent still his great example showed.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 986.

EXCELLENCE

There has nothing been more without a definition than Excellency; although it be what we are most concerned with: yea, we are concerned with nothing else.

JONATHAN EDWARDS, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 693.

I assure you I had rather excel others in the knowledge of what is excellent, than in the extent of my power and dominion.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*.)

Excellence is the perfect excuse. Dot it well, and it matters little what.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1862.

Everyone has more to hide than he has to show, or is lamed by his excellence.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Consider first, that great
Or bright infers not excellence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 90.

It takes a long time to bring excellence to maturity.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 780.

It is the witness still of excellency

To put a strange face on his own perfection.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 48.

Still constant in a wondrous excellence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cv.

EXCESS, see Moderation

EXCUSE

A pretty hypothesis which explains many things. (Jolie hypothèse elle explique tant de choses.)

HERBERT ASQUITH, *Speech*, House of Commons, 29 March, 1917. Quoting "a witty Frenchman"

I do loathe explanations.

J. M. BARRIE, *My Lady Nicotine*. Ch. 16.

I wish he would explain his explanation.

BYRON, *Don Juan*: Canto i, *Dedication*, l. 16.

Explanations explanatory of things explained.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, referring to Stephen A. Douglas, *Lincoln-Douglas Debates*.

How easy a thing it is to find a staff if a man be minded to beat a dog.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works: Preface*. (1563)

Better a bad excuse, than none at all.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 293, (1608)

Never make a defence or apology before you be accused.

CHARLES I, *Letter to Lord Wentworth*.

¹ Apologies only account for that which they do not alter.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 28 July, 1871.

² Stoop not then to poor excuse;
Turn on the accuser roundly; say,
"Here am I, here will I abide
Forever to myself soothfast;
Go thou, sweet Heaven, or at thy pleasure
stay!"

Already Heaven with thee its lot has cast.

EMERSON, *Sursum Corda*.

Let us never bow and apologize more.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Don't make excuses—make good.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

³ Accusing the times is but excusing ourselves.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 759.

⁴ For years I've longed for some
Excuse for this revulsion.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Rival Curates*.

⁵ No 'polligy ain't gwine ter make h'ar come
back whar de biling water hit.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*. Ch. 45.

⁶ Apologizing—a very desperate habit—one
that is rarely cured. Apology is only egotism
wrong side out.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 6.

⁷ I find excuses for myself. (Egomet mi ignosco.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 3, l. 23.

How pitiable is he who cannot excuse himself!
(Quam miser est qui excusare sibi se non potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 605.

⁸ He who excuses himself accuses himself. (Qui s'excuse, s'accuse.)

GABRIEL MEURIER, *Trésor des Sentences*, p. 63, note. (c. 1590)

When you would excuse, you are accusing. (Dum excusare vellis, accusas.)

ST. JEROME, *Epistles*. No. 4.

Excuses are no better than accusations.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 5.

⁹ To him she basted, in her face excuse
Came prologue, and apology too prompt.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 853.

¹⁰ You may often make excuses for another,
never for yourself. (Ignoscito saepe alteri;
nunquam tibi.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 208.

Never excuse.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 363.

¹¹ An excuse is a lie guarded.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*. Sometimes ascribed to Pope.

¹² I do not trouble my spirit to vindicate itself
or be understood.

I see that the elementary laws never apologize.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 20.

EXERCISE

¹³ Th' athletic fool, to whom what heaven
denied

Of soul, is well compensated in limbs.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. III, l. 206.

¹⁴ Exercise and temperance can preserve something of our early strength even in old age.
(Potest igitur exercitatio et temperantia etiam in senectute conservare aliquid pristini roboris.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 10, sec. 34.

¹⁵ By constant exercise one develops freedom of movement—for virtuous deeds.

DIODEGENES (DIOGENES LAERTIUS. *Diogenes*. Sec. 70.)

¹⁶ The wise for cure on exercise depend.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, l. 94.

¹⁷ Health is the first muse. . . . The Arabs say that "Allah does not count from life the days spent in the chase," that is, those are thrown in. Plato thought "exercise would almost cure a guilty conscience." Sydney Smith said: "You will never break down in a speech on the day when you have walked twelve miles."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims; Inspiration*.

¹⁸ If you will form the habit of taking such exercises, you will see what mighty shoulders you develop, what sinews, what vigor.

EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. II, ch. 18, sec. 26.

¹⁹ Rosy-complexion'd Health thy steps attends,
And exercise thy lasting youth defends.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. I, l. 73.

²⁰ To cure the mind's wrong bias, Spleen,
Some recommend the bowling green;
Some, hilly walks; all, exercise;
Fling but a stone, the giant dies.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 89.

²¹ Games played with the ball, and others of that nature, are too violent for the body and stamp no character on the mind.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 83.

²² Why do strong arms fatigue themselves with silly dumb-bells? Trenching a vineyard is

worthier exercise for men. (Quid pereunt stulto fortes haltere lacerti? Exercet melius vinea fossa viros.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiv, epig. 49.

² T is the breathing time of day with me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 181.

³ The rich advantage of good exercise.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 60.

⁴ Health is the vital principle of bliss,
And exercise of health.

THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*. Canto ii, st. 57. See also under *HYALINE*.

⁵ For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things.

New Testament: 1 Timothy, iv, 8.

EXILE

⁶ Myself I know that exiles feed on hope.
(Οἷός ἐγὼ φερόντας ἄλγας ἀπιδας τροφόμενους.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 1668.

⁷ They bore within their breasts the grief
That fame can never heal—

The deep, unutterable woe

Which none save exiles feel.

W. E. AVTOUN, *The Island of the Scots*, l. 241.

⁸ Adieu, adieu! my native shore
Fades o'er the waters blue;
The night-winds sigh, the breakers roar,
And shrieks the wild sea-mew.

Yon sun that sets upon the sea

We follow in his flight;

Farewell awhile to him and thee,

My native land—Good Night!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 13.

I can't but say it is an awkward sight

To see one's native land receding through

The growing waters; it unmans one quite,

Especially when life is rather new.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 12.

I take a long, last, lingering view;

Adieu! my native land, adieu!

JOHN LOGAN, *The Lovers*.

⁹ Exile is terrible to those who have, as it were,
a circumscribed habitation; but not to those
who look upon the whole globe as one city.

CICERO, *Paradoxa*. Sec. 2.

¹⁰ A homeless exile, to his country dead.

A wanderer who begs his daily bread.

(Ἄπολας, δούλος, πατρίδος ἀστεργούμενος,

πτωχός, πλανήτης, βίον ἔχων τοῖς ἑτέροις.)

DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 38. Quoting
an unknown poet and referring to Diogenes.

¹¹ What exile from his country ever escaped
from himself? (Patrie quis exsul se quoque
fugit?)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 19.

What exile from himself can flee?

To zones, though more and more remote,

Still, still pursues, wher'er I be,

The blight of life—the demon Thought.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 84.

¹² He came unto his own, and his own received
him not.

New Testament: John, i, 11.

¹³ The world was all before them, where to
choose

Their place of rest, and Providence their
guide;

They, hand in hand, with wand'ring steps
and slow,

Through Eden took their solitary way.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 646.

¹⁴ Each voter took an ostrakon (ὄστρονον), or
potsherd, wrote on it the name of that citi-
zen whom he wished to remove from the city,
and brought it to a place in the agora.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*. Ch. 7, sec. 4.

Hence ostracism.

Ostracism was not a penalty, but a method of
satisfying that jealousy which delights to humble
the eminent.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Sec. 22.

¹⁵ He suffers exile who denies himself to his
country. (Exilium patitur, patriæ qui se
denegat.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 182.

¹⁶ He that sweareth Till no man trust him;

He that lieth Till no man believe him;

He that borroweth Till no man will lend him;

Let him go where No man knoweth him.

HUGH RHODES, *Book of Nature*, 107.

¹⁷ No, my good lord: banish Peto, banish Bar-
dolph, banish Poins; but for sweet Jack Fal-
staff, kind Jack Falstaff, true Jack Falstaff,
valiant Jack Falstaff, and therefore more val-
iant, being, as he is, old Jack Falstaff, banish
not him thy Harry's company: banish plump
Jack and banish all the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 520.

¹⁸ Thy slow hours shall not determinate

The dateless limit of thy dear exile;

The hopeless word of "never to return"

Breathe I against thee, upon pain of life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 150.

¹⁹ Have . . . sigh'd my English breath in for-
eign clouds,

Eating the bitter bread of banishment.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 19.

For exile hath more terror in his look,

Much more than death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, 3, l. 19.

They are free men, but I am banished.
And say'st thou yet that exile is not death?
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, 3, 42.

Banished?

O friar, the damned use that word in hell;
Howlings attend it: how hast thou the heart,
Being a divine, a ghostly confessor,
A sin-absolver, and my friend profess'd,
To mangle me with that word "banished"?
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, 3, 46.

¹ We leave our country's bounds and sweet
fields. We are outcasts from our country
(Nos patriæ finis et dulcia linquimus arva;
Nos patriam fugimus.)
VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. i, l. 3.

² And for exile they change their homes and
pleasant thresholds, and seek a country lying
beneath another sun (Exilioque domos et
dulcia limina mutant Atque alio patriam
quærent sub sole jacentem.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 511.

EXPECTATION

³ I would not anticipate the relish of any hap-
piness, nor feel the weight of any misery,
before it actually arrives.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 7. See also under
TROUBLE.

⁴ I suppose, to use our national motto, *some-
thing will turn up*.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Popanilla*. Ch. 7. (1828)

He was fash and full of faith that "something
would turn up"

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.
(1847)

I have known him [Micawber] come home to
supper with a flood of tears, and a declaration
that nothing was now left but a jail; and go to
bed making a calculation of the expense of put-
ting bow-windows to the house, "in case any-
thing turned up," which was his favorite expres-
sion.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 11. (1849)

⁵ Indeed it is good, though wronged by my
over great expectations, as all things else are.
PEPYS, *Diary*, 1661.

⁶ Blessed is he who expects nothing, for he
shall never be disappointed.

POPE, *Letter to John Gay*, 6 Oct., 1727. Pope
characterizes the saying as "a ninth beati-
tude added to the eighth in the Scripture."
(ROSCOE, *Life of Pope*. Vol. x, p. 184.)

Blessed are those that nought expect,
For they shall not be disappointed.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Ode to Pitt*, l. 1.

⁷ Oft expectation fails, and most oft there
Where most it promises; and oft it hits,

EXPERIENCE

Where hope is coldest and despair most fits.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 145.

⁸ The expectancy and rose of the fair state.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 160.

⁹ And now sits Expectation in the air
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, prol. l. 8.

Expectation whirls me round.
The imaginary relish is so sweet
That it enchants my sense
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 19.

¹⁰ 'Tis expectation makes a blessing dear;
Heaven were not Heaven, if we knew what it
were.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Against Fruition*.

If 'twere not heaven if we knew what it were,
'Twould not be heaven to them that now are
there

EDMUND WALLER, *In Answer to Suckling's
Verses*.

¹¹ Whatever happens beyond expectation should
be counted clear gain (Quidquid præter spem
eveniat, omne id deputare esse in lucro.)
TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 246 (Act ii, sc. 1.)

He hath indeed better bettered expectation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 16.

¹² 'Tis silence all, And pleasing expectation.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 161.

¹³ We must expect everything and fear every-
thing from time and from men. (Il faut tout
attendre et tout craindre du temps et des
hommes.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 102.

¹⁴ It is a folly to expect men to do all that they
may reasonably be expected to do.

RICHARD WHATELY, *Apothegms*.

EXPERIENCE

I—Experience: Definitions

¹⁵ All experience is an arch, to build upon.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 87.

I am a part of all that I have met;

Yet all experience is an arch where thro'

Gleams that untravell'd world whose margin
fades

For ever and for ever when I move.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 18.

¹⁶ Experience is the mother of knowledge.

NICHOLAS BRETUN, *Works*, ii, 8. (1637)

Experience is the mother of all things.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32. (1578)

Experience is the father of wisdom, and memory
the mother.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1480.

1 To most men, experience is like the stern lights of a ship, which illumine only the track it has passed.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, p. 434.

2 Experience seems to be like the shining of a bright lantern. It suddenly makes clear in the mind what was already there, perhaps, but dim.

WALTER DE LA MARE, *Come Hither: Introduction*.

3 This gave me that precarious gait
Some call experience

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 136.

4 Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action.

BENJAMIN DISKALE, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. v, ch. 1.

5 Experience joined with common sense,
To mortals is a providence

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 312.

Experience holds the cautious glass,
To shun the breaker, as I pass,
And frequent throws the wary lead,
To see what dangers may be hid

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 820.

6 Experience is the only prophecy of wise men.
LAMARTINE, *Speech*, at Macon, 1847.

7 Experience is the teacher of fools (*Stultorum eventus magister est.*)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxii, sec. 39.

Experience is the mistress of fools.

JOHN LILLY, *Euphura*, p. 123. (1579)

Experience is the mistress of knaves as well as of fools.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Æsop*, 185. (1692)

8 What is experience? A poor little hut constructed from the ruins of the palace of gold and marble called our illusions.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 15.

Our experience is composed rather of illusions lost than of wisdom acquired.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 28.

II—Experience: Apothegms

9 It takes longer to hard-boil a man or a woman than an egg.

F. L. ALLEN, *Only Yesterday*, p. 118.

10 It is costly wisdom that is bought by experience.

ROGER ASCHAM, *The Scholemaster*.

He hazardeth sore that waxeth wise by experience.

ROGER ASCHAM, *The Scholemaster*.

11 By far the best proof is experience. (*Demonstratio longe optima est experientia.*)

BACON, *Novum Organum*. Bk. i, ch. 70.

12 Oh, who can tell, save he whose heart hath tried?

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 1.

He saw with his own eyes the moon was round,
Was also certain that the earth was square,
Because he had journeyed fifty miles, and found
No sign that it was circular anywhere.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 150.

13 A sadder and a wiser man

He rose the morrow morn.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*, l. 624.

14 Though spirit without experience is dangerous, experience, without spirit, is languid and defective.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

15 Only so much do I know, as I have lived.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses: The American Scholar*.

16 Experience sometimes is perilous.

JOHN FLOKIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 30. (1578)

17 Experience is good, if not bought too dear.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1479.

Experience teacheth fools, and he is a great one that will not learn by it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1484.

18 I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, Virginia House of Delegates, 23 March, 1775. (Arranged by William Wirt, 1818.)

19 The spectacles of experience; through them you will see clearly a second time.

HENRIK ISEN, *The League of Youth*. Act ii.

20 No man's knowledge here can go beyond his experience.

JOHN LOCKE, *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. ii, ch. i, sec. 19.

Man knows nothing but what he learns from his own experience. (Man weiss doch nichts, als was man selbst erfährt.)

WIELAND, *Oberon*. Pt. ii, 24.

21 One thorn of experience is worth a whole wilderness of warning.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Shakespeare Once More*.

22 Experience is forever sowing the seed of one thing after another. (Semper enim ex aliis alia proserminat usus.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*. Bk. i, ch. 90.

- ¹ The true wisdom of nations is experience
 NAPOLEON I. (FREDERICKS, *Maxims of Napoleon*).
- ² Who heeds not experience, trust him not.
 JOHN BOYLE O'RILEY, *Rules of the Road*.
- ³ Experience inspires this work. (Usus opus movet hoc.)
 OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 29.
- ⁴ Sad experience leaves no room for doubt.
 POPE, *January and May*, l. 630.
- ⁵ In almost everything, experience is more valuable than precept. (Nam in omnibus fere minus valent præcepta quam experientia.)
 QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. v, ch. 10.
- ⁶ Take physic, pomp;
 Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 33.
- ⁷ Unless experience be a jewel that I have purchased at an infinite rate.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 213.
- ⁸ Men are wise in proportion, not to their experience, but to their capacity for experience.
 BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.
- ⁹ The dirty nurse, Experience, in her kind Hath foul'd me.
 TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 317.
- ¹⁰ You that woo the Voices—tell them "old experience is a fool."
 TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 131.
- ¹¹ You shall know by experience. (Expeririundo scies.)
 TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 331.
- ¹² Believe one who has proved it. Believe an expert. (Experto credite.)
 VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xi, l. 283.
- Believe an expert; believe one who has had experience. (Experto crede.)
 ST. BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, *Epistles*. No. 106.
- Believe the experienced Robert. Believe Robert, who has tried it. (Experto crede Roberto.)
 ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*: Introduction. Burton is quoting an anonymous medieval line: Quam subito, quam certo, experto crede Roberto, How suddenly and how certainly [it will come] believe the experienced Robert. It appears in *Le Jardin de Récréation*, edited by Gomes de Trier (1611).
- ¹³ There are not words enough in all Shake-

- speare to express the merest fraction of a man's experience in an hour.
 R. L. STEVENSON, *Walt Whitman*.
- ¹⁴ Experience is of no ethical value. It is merely the name men give to their mistakes.
 OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 4. *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.
- III—Experience the Best Teacher
- ¹⁵ By experience we find out a shorter way by a long wandering. Learning teacheth more in one year than experience in twenty.
 ROGER ASCHEAM, *The Scholemaster*.
- Experience teaches slowly, and at the cost of mistakes.
 J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics*.
- ¹⁶ In gaining all that useful sort of knowledge Which is acquired in Nature's good old college.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 136.
- ¹⁷ Experience is the best of schoolmasters, only the school-fees are heavy.
 CARLYLE, *Miscellaneous Essays*. Vol. i, p. 137.
- Experience keeps a dear school, yet Fools will learn in no other.
 BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1743.
- Experience is a good school, but the fees are high.
 HEINE. (INGE, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.)
- ¹⁸ Experience, slow preceptress, teaching oft The way to glory by miscarriage foul.
 COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 505.
- ¹⁹ Experience is our only teacher, both in war and peace.
 W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Æschines and Phocion*.
- ²⁰ What that superlative master, experience, has taught me. (Quod me docuit usus, magister egregius.)
 FLEMY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 20.
- ²¹ To wilful men
 The injuries that they themselves procure
 Must be their schoolmasters.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 305.
- ²² Experience teaches. (Experientia docet.)
 TACITUS, *History*. Bk. v, ch. 6.
- Experientia does it—as papa used to say.
 DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 11. Mrs. Micawber speaking.
- IV—Experience: Its Acquisition
- ²³ He who hath proved war, storm or woman's rage,
 Whether his winters be eighteen or eighty,

Hath won the experience which is deem'd so weighty.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 50.

¹ To show the world what long experience gains,

Requires not courage, though it calls for pains;

But at life's outset to inform mankind
Is a bold effort of a valiant mind.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter vii, l. 47.

² Thou shalt know by experience how salt the savor is of other's bread, and how sad a path it is to climb and descend another's stairs.

(Tu proverai sì come sa di sale
Lo pane altrui, e com' è duro calle
Lo scendere e'l salir per l'altrui scale.)

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xvii, l. 58.

³ Experience is no more transferable in morals than in art.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Education*.

⁴ His head was silver'd o'er with age,
And long experience made him sage.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Introduction*, l. 3.

The natural crown that sage Experience wears.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 281.

⁵ Each believes naught but his experience.

(Αὐτὸ μόνον πιστεύειν ὅτι πειρακίαν ἔκαστος.)

EMPEDOCLES, *Fragments*, No. 2, l. 5.

⁶ Nor deem the irrevocable Past,
As wholly wasted, wholly vain,
If, rising on its wrecks, at last

To something nobler we attain.

LONGFELLOW, *Ladder of St. Augustine*. St. 12.

⁷ Does not he return wisest that comes home
whipt with his own follies?

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old One*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁸ Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain.

MILTON, *H Penseroso*, l. 173.

⁹ Experience, next, to thee I owe,
Best guide; not following thee, I had remain'd
In ignorance; thou open'st wisdom's way,
And giv'st access, though secret she retire.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 807.

¹⁰ What man would be wise, let him drink of the river

That bears on its bosom the record of time;
A message to him every wave can deliver
To teach him to creep till he knows how to climb.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Rules of the Road*.

¹¹ Jacques: Yes, I have gained my experience.

Rosalind: And your experience makes you sad. I had rather have a fool to make me merry than experience to make me sad; and to travel for it too!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 26.

¹² I shall the effect of this good lesson keep,
As watchman to my heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 45.

¹³ Experience is by industry achieved
And perfected by the swift course of time.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 22.

His years but young, but his experience old;
His bead unmellow'd, but his judgement ripe.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 69.

¹⁴ I know
The past, and thence I will essay to glean
A warning for the future, so that man
May profit by his errors, and derive
Experience from his folly.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. iii, l. 6.

¹⁵ I shall not let a sorrow die
Until I find the heart of it,
Nor let a wordless joy go by
Until it talks to me a bit;
And the ache my body knows
Shall teach me more than to another,
I shall look deep at mire and rose
Until each one becomes my brother.

SARA TEASDALE, *Servitors*.

V—Experience: The Burnt Child

¹⁶ He who suffers, remembers. (Cui dolet, meminit.)

CICERO, *Pro L. Murena*. Sec. 42.

¹⁷ A shipwrecked man fears every sea. (Timeo naufragus omne fretum.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 126.

¹⁸ What, would'st thou have a serpent sting thee twice?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 69.

¹⁹ Brent child fire dreadeth.

UNKNOWN, *Reliq. Antiquæ*, i, 113. (c. 1300)

Brent child of fire hath much dread.

UNKNOWN, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 1820. (c. 1400)

A burnt child dreadeth the fire.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 319. (1580)

The burnt child dreads the fire.

BEN JONSON, *The Devil Is an Ass*. Act i, sc. 2.

(1616) In frequent use thereafter.

A burnt child loves the fire.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 17.

VI—Experience of Others

¹ In her experience all her friends relied,
Heaven was her help and nature was her
guide.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Parish Register* Pt. iii, l. 472.

² Draw from other people's dangers the lesson
that may profit yourself. (*Periculum ex aliis
facto tibi quod ex usu siet.*)

TERENTIUS, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 221. (Act
ii, sc. 1.)

³ The best plan is, as the common proverb has
it, to profit by the folly of others.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xviii,
sec. 31. See also under EVIL.

⁴ Happy is he who gains wisdom from an-
other's mishap. (*Felicitat sapit qui alieno
periculo sapit.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sen'entia*. No. 825

Happy is he that by other men's harms takes
heed.

SIR ROBERT FOSTER, *Charge*, at trial of Thomas
Todge, 1662 (*6 How St Tr.* 265.)

Fortunate thou who are taught by another's
suffering to avoid thy own. (*Felix, quicumque
dolore Alterius discas posse cavere tuum.*)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 6, l. 43

He is wise that can beware by another's harms
HILL, *Commonplace Book*, 132. (c. 1490)

Happy is he whom the horns of others have
made cautious. (*Felix quem faciunt aliorum
cornua cautum*)

JOHANNES RAVISIUS-TEXTOR, *Dialogue* (1525)

A happy man and wise is he

By others' harms can warned be

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 103 (1591)

⁵ But, ah, who ever shunned by precedent
The destined ill she must herself assay?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Lover's Complaint*, l. 155.

Nor gives it satisfaction to our blood
That we must curb it upon others' proof

SHAKESPEARE, *The Lover's Complaint*, l. 162

⁶ And others' follies teach us not,
Nor much their wisdom teaches;
And most, of sterling worth, is what
Our own experience preaches.

TENNYSON, *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Mono-
logue*, l. 173.

EXPLANATION. see Excuse

EXTREMES

⁷ Men are as much blinded by the extremes of
misery as by the extremes of poverty.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Member of the Na-
tional Assembly*, 1791.

⁸ Th' extremes of glory and of shame,
Like east and west, became the same:

No Indian Prince has to his palace
More foll'wers than a thief to th' gallows.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 271.

⁹ The fierce extremes of good and ill to brook.

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. i, st. 23.

¹⁰ Thus each extreme to equal danger tends,
Plenty, as well as Want, can separate friends.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidis*. Bk. iii, l. 205.

¹¹ Extremes of fortune are true wisdom's test.
And he's of men most wise who bears them
best.

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *Philemon*.

¹² Extremes are faulty and proceed from men:
compensation is just, and proceeds from God.

LA BRUYERE, *Les Caractères* Ch. 17.

¹³ Heard so oft In worst extremes.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 275.

And feel by turns the bitter change

Of fierce extremes, extremes by change more
fierce

MILTON, *Paradise Lost* Bk. ii, l. 599

¹⁴ Perfect good sense shuns all extremity,
Content to couple wisdom with sobriety.

(*La parfaite raison hait toute extrême,*

Et veut que l'on soit sage avec sobriété.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Misanthrope* Act i, sc. 1, l. 151.

¹⁵ Avoid extremes, and shun the fault of such,
Who still are pleas'd too little or too much.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism* Pt. ii, l. 184. The
motto of Cleobulus of Lindos, *μέτρον ἀριστόν*,
"Moderation is best," is sometimes trans-
lated "Avoid extremes." See under MODERA-
TION

¹⁶ Extremes in Nature equal ends produce;
In Man they join to some mysterious use.

POPE, *Essay on Man* Epist. ii, l. 205.

Extremes in Nature equal good produce,

Extremes in Man concur to gen'ral use.

POPE, *Moral Essays* Epist. iii, l. 161.

¹⁷ The fate of all extremes is such,
Men may be read, as well as books, too much.

POPE, *Moral Essays* Epist. i, l. 9.

¹⁸ We always distrust too much or too little.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 33.

¹⁹ Like to the time o' the year between the ex-
tremes

Of hot and cold, he was nor sad nor merry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 5, l. 51.

Not fearing death, nor shrinking for distress,
But always resolute in most extremes.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 37.

Who can be patient in such extremes?

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 215.

¹
Extremes meet.

WALPOLE, *Letter to the Countess of Upper Ossory*, 12 June, 1780.

Les extrêmes se touchent.

L. S. MERCIER, *Tableaux de Paris*. Vol. iv, title of chapter (1782)

Extremes meet, and there is no better example than the haughtiness of humility.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Greatness*.

Extremes meet, as the whiting said with its tail in its mouth.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Doves and the Crow*.

That dead time of the dawn, when (as extremes meet) the rake . . . and the hard-handed artisan . . . jostle . . . for the honours of the pavement

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Chimney-Sweepers*.

²
Turning to scorn with lips divine

The falsehood of extremes!

TENNYSON, *Of Old Sat Freedom on the Heights*.

EYES

See also Observation; Sight

I—Eyes: Apotegms

³
His mild and magnificent eye.

BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*.

A still-soliciting eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear* Act i, sc. 1, l. 234.

In silent wonder of still-gazing eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 12.

Pity-pleading eyes

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, St. 31.

⁴
The Chinese say that we Europeans have one eye, they themselves two, all the world else is blind

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*

⁵
In every object there is inexhaustible meaning; the eye sees in it what the eye brings means of seeing.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*, Bk. i, ch. 2, par.

1. Quoted, "It is well said"

No most gifted eye can exhaust the significance of any object.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship* Lect. 3.

⁶
Till crows' feet be grown under your eyes

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, Bk. ii, l. 403.

⁷
What I can see with my eyes, I point out with my finger.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 62.

⁸
The eyes, like sentinels, have the highest station, to give them the widest outlook for the performance of their function. (Oculi tamquam speculatores altissimum locum ob-

tinent, ex quo plurima conspicientes fungantur suo munere.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 56, sec. 140.

Our eyes are sentinels unto our judgements, And should give certain judgement what they see;

But they are rash sometimes, and tell us wonders

Of common things, which when our judgements find,

They can then check the eyes, and call them blind.

MIDDLETON AND ROWLEY, *The Changeling*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁹
He holds him with his glittering eye.

COLUMBUS, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i, st. 4.

¹⁰
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, xv, 52. See also under HASTE

¹¹
What you get by him you may put e'en in your eye, and ne'er see the worse for it.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Guardian*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹²
He kept him as the apple of his eye

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xxii, 10.

Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xvii, 8.

¹³
With affection beaming in one eye and calculation shining out of the other

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit* Ch. 8.

¹⁴
The eye is not satisfied with seeing.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 8.

¹⁵
A suppressed resolve will betray itself in the eyes

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss* Bk. v, ch. 14.

How many furtive inclinations are avowed by the eye, though dissembled by the lips!

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

¹⁶
Eyes are bold as lions,—roving, running, leaping, here and there, far and near. They speak all languages. They wait for no introduction; they are no Englishmen . . . What inundation of life and thought is discharged from one soul into another through them!

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

There are asking eyes, asserting eyes, prowling eyes, and eyes full of fate,—some of good, and some of sinister omen

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

¹⁷
Take my receipt in full: I ask but this,—

To sun myself in Huncamunca's eyes.

FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹⁸
The eyes of other people are the eyes that ruin us. If all but myself were blind, I should

want neither fine clothes, fine houses, nor fine furniture.

FRANKLIN, *Letter to Benjamin Vaughan*.

1 A small hurt in the eye is a great one.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 406.

2 Never rub your eye but with your elbow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3529. (1732)

Diseases of the eye are to be cured with the elbow.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. (1640)

3 The eye that sees all things else, sees not itself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4507.

See also JUDGMENT: THE MOTE AND THE BEAM.

4 All that's the matter with me is the affliction called a multiplying eye.

THOMAS HARDY, *Far From the Madding Crowd*. Ch. 42.

5 Men of cold passions have quick eyes.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 1837.

6 The eyes have one language everywhere.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

The eyes of men converse as much as their tongues, with the advantage, that the ocular dialect needs no dictionary, but is understood all the world over.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

7 What the eye sees not, the heart rues not.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

If eyes don't see, heart doesn't break.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 67.

What the eye views not, the heart craves not, as well as rues not.

WILLIAM PENN, *No Cross, No Crown*. Pt. i, ch. 5, sec. 11.

The present eye praises the present object.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 180.

8 I have neither eyes to see nor tongue to speak but as the constitution is pleased to direct me.

WILLIAM LENTHALL, Speaker of the Long Parliament, to Charles I. (WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Under the Flag*, Boston, 21 April, 1861.)

As President, I have no eyes but constitutional eyes; I cannot see you.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, to the Confederate Commissioners from South Carolina.

9 Your eyes are so sharp that you cannot only look through a millstone, but clean through the mind.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 280. (1580)

"Yes, I have a pair of eyes," replied Sam, "and that's just it. If they was a pair of patent double million magnifyin' gas microscopes of hextra

power, p'raps I might be able to see through a flight o' stairs and a deal door; but being only eyes, you see, my vision's limited."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

10 The eye hath ever been thought the pearl of the face.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 406. (1580)

11 The light of the body is the eye.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 22.

12 Towers and battlements it sees

Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighbouring eyes.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 77.

13 Nothing is lost on him who sees
With an eye that feeling gave;—
For him there's a story in every breeze,
And a picture in every wave.

THOMAS MOORE, *Boat Glee*.

14 There are often voice and words in a silent look.

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 574.

For eyes can speak and eyes can understand.

CHAPMAN, *The Gentleman Usher*. Act ii, sc. 1.

An eye can threaten like a loaded and levelled gun, or can insult like hissing or kicking; or, in its altered mood, by beams of kindness, it can make the heart dance with joy.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

15 The eyes, in beholding the afflicted, sometimes suffer affliction. (Dum spectant lasso oculi, laeduntur et ipsi.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 615.

16 The eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 24.

17 All looks yellow to the jaundic'd eye.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, p. 359.

18 Why has not man a microscopic eye?

For this plain reason, man is not a fly.

Say, what the use, were finer optics giv'n,

T' inspect a mite, not comprehend the Heav'n?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 193. Locke uses the phrase "Microscopical eye" in his *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. ii, ch. 23, sec. 12.

19 The eyes do not go wrong if the mind rules the eyes. (Nil peccant oculi, si animus oculis imperat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 415.

The guiltless eye
Commits no wrong, nor wastes what it enjoys.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 333.

- ¹ Hard must he wink that shuts his eyes from heaven.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *A Feast of Worms*. Sec. 3, 3.
- ² The eye is a shrew.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 354. (1678)
- ³ Faster than his tongue
Did make offence his eye did heal it up.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iii, sc. 5, l. 116.
- ⁴ It is a basilisk unto mine eye,
Kills me to look on't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 107.
- ⁵ An eye like Mars, to threaten and command.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 57.
Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
Which thou dost glare with!
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 95.
- ⁶ I have a good eye, uncle; I can see a church by daylight.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 85.
- ⁷ The fringed curtains of thine eye advance,
And say what thou seest yond.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 407.
- ⁸ Make the abhorrent eye roll back and close.
SOUTHEY, *Curse of Kehama*. Canto viii, st. 9.
Or roll the lucid orbit of an eye.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 7.
- ⁹ His smiling eyes with simple truth were stored.
SPENSER [?], *Britain's Ida*. Canto i.
- ¹⁰ She hath an eye behind her.
JOHN STILL, *Gammer Gurton's Needle*. Act ii, sc. 2. (c. 1565)
- He hath an eye behind, a wary man.
WILLIAM ROBERTSON, *Phraseologia Generalis*, 1032. (1681)
- She has eyes in the back of her head.
P. FITZGERALD, *Comediettas*, 111. (1869)
- ¹¹ For any man with half an eye,
What stands before him may espy;
But optics sharp it needs, I ween,
To see what is not to be seen.
JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*. Canto i, l. 67.
- ¹² One unguarded look betrayed David.
THOMAS WILSON, *Sacra Privata*, p. 151.
- ¹³ The harvest of a quiet eye
That broods and sleeps on his own heart.
WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*. St. 13.

II—Eyes: Women's Eyes

- ¹⁴ I knew you by your eyes,

- That rest on nothing long,
And have forgot surprise.
ROBERT BRIDGES, *I Love My Lady's Eyes*.
- ¹⁵ Such a blue inner light from her eyelids out-broke,
You looked at her silence and fancied she spoke.
E. B. BROWNING, *My Kate*.
- ¹⁶ Thine eyes are springs, in whose serene
And silent waters heaven is seen;
Their lashes are the herbs that look
On their young figures in the brook.
BRYANT, *Oh, Fairest of the Rural Maids*.
- ¹⁷ Heart on her lips and soul within her eyes,
Soft as her clime and sunny as her skies.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 45.
- Her eye (I'm very fond of handsome eyes)
Was large and dark, suppressing half its fire
Until she spoke, then through its soft disguise
Flash'd an expression more of pride than ire,
And love than either; and there would arise,
A something in them which was not desire,
But would have been, perhaps, but for the soul,
Which struggled through and chasten'd down the whole.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 60.
- ¹⁸ Those eyes, affectionate and glad,
Which seemed to love whate'er they looked upon.
CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. ii, st. 4.
- ¹⁹ Paradise stood formed in her eye.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. v, l. 817.
Grace was in all her steps, Heav'n in her eye,
In every gesture dignity and love.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 488.
- Within her tender eye
The heaven of April, with its changing light.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spirit of Poetry*, l. 45.
- ²⁰ The joy of youth and health her eyes display'd,
And ease of heart her every look convey'd.
CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. ii.
- ²¹ With store of ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 121.
- ²² Man for his glory To ancestry flies,
While woman's bright story Is told in her eyes.
THOMAS MOORE, *Desmond's Song*. St. 4.
From Persia's eyes of full and fawn-like ray,
To the small, half-shut glances of Kathyay.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet*.
- ²³ Those eyes, whose light seem'd rather given
To be ador'd than to adore—
Such eyes as may have looked from heaven,

But ne'er were rais'd to it before!

THOMAS MOORE, *Loves of the Angels*, l. 1707.

¹ Bright as the sun her eyes the gazers strike,
And, like the sun, they shine on all alike.

Pope, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 13.

² From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They are the ground, the books, the academes,

From whence doth spring the true Promethean fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 302.

A wither'd hermit, five-score winters worn,
Might shake off fifty, looking in her eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 242.

For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 312.

³ *Jago*: What an eye she has! methinks it
sounds a parley of provocation.

Cassio: An inviting eye; and yet methinks
right modest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 22.

There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 55.

⁴ Her eyes, like marigolds, had sheath'd their
light;

And, canopied in darkness, sweetly lay,
Till they might open to adorn the day.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 397.

⁵ If I could write the beauty of your eyes,
And in fresh numbers number all your graces,
The age to come would say, "This poet lies;
Such heavenly touches ne'er touch'd earthly
faces."

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xvii.

⁶ Thine eyes are like the deep, blue, boundless
heaven

Contracted to two circles underneath
Their long, fine lashes; dark, far, measure-
less,

Orb within orb, and line through line in-
woven.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁷ Alas! how little can a moment show
Of an eye where feeling plays
In ten thousand dewy rays;
A face o'er which a thousand shadows go.

WORDSWORTH, *The Triad*, l. 128.

⁸ Some ladies' judgment in their features lies,
And all their genius sparkles from their eyes.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 143.

III—Eyes and Love

⁹ A thousand hearts beat babbly; and when
Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which spake
again,

And all went merry as a marriage-bell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 21.

¹⁰ Love's special lesson is to please the eye.

CHAPMAN, *Hero and Leander*. Sestiad v.

¹¹ The love light in her eye.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *She Is not Fair to Outward View*.

The love light in your eye.

LADY DUFFERIN, *The Irish Emigrant*.

¹² Sweet, silent rhetoric of persuading eyes,
Dumb eloquence, whose power doth move
the blood

More than the words or wisdom of the wise.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Complaint of Rosamond*. St. 19.

Ah! 'tis the silent rhetoric of a look
That works the league betwixt the states of
hearts.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Queen's Arcadia*. Act v, sc. 2.

The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 60.

¹³ Adding once more the music of the tongue
To the sweet music of her alluring eyes.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 96.

¹⁴ Our eye-beams twisted, and did thread
Our eyes, upon one double string;
So to, engraft our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation.

JOHN DONNE, *The Ecstasy*, l. 7.

Think ye by gazing on each other's eyes
To multiply your lovely selves?

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 4.

¹⁵ It does not hurt weak eyes to look into beau-
tiful eyes never so long.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

¹⁶ The greatest curse that man can labour under
Is the strong witchcraft of a woman's eyes.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Lover's Progress*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁷ Love's tongue is in the eyes.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Piscatory Eclogues*. Canto v, st. 13.

¹⁸ On whom he many a sheepish eye did cast,
JOHN GRANGE, *Golden Aphroditis*, D 1. (1577)

On Cleopatra he has cast a sheep's eye.
WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Playhouse to be Let*. Act v. (c. 1663)

¹ From whose eyelids also as they gazed flowed
limb-unnerving love. (*Tὰν καὶ ἀπὸ βλεφάρων*
ἔρως εἰβονο θερομενδῶν λυσμαλῆς.)

HEROD, *Theogony*, l. 910.

² Why did you swear mine eyes were bright,
Yet leave those eyes to weep?

DAVID MALLIE, *Margaret's Ghost*.

These poor eyes, you called, I ween,
"Sweetest eyes were ever seen."

E. B. BROWNING, *Catarina to Camoens*. St. 1.

³ If you wish to love them, it shall be, by my
faith, for their beautiful eyes. (*Si vous les*
voulez aimer, se sera, ma foi, pour leurs
beaux yeux.)

MOLIERE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*. Sc. 15, l. 17.

⁴ The light that lies In women's eyes,
Has been my heart's undoing.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Time I've Lost in Woo-*
ing.

And the world's so rich in resplendent eyes,
'Twere a pity to limit one's love to a pair.

THOMAS MOORE, *'Tis Sweet to Think*.

⁵ Your eyes were not silent. (*Non oculi tacuere*
tui.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 5, l. 17.

Sometimes from her eyes.

I did receive fair speechless messages.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 1, 163.

⁶ Love is allured by gentle eyes. (*Comibus est*
oculis alliciendus amor.)

OVIN, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 510.

O Love! for Sylvia let me gain the prize,
And make my tongue victorious as her eyes.

PORR, *Pastorals: Spring*, l. 49.

⁷ Drink to me with your eyes alone. . . . And
if you will, take the cup to your lips and fill
it with kisses, and give it so to me.

PHILOSTRATUS, *Epistles*, No. 24.

Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;

Or leave a kiss but in the cup,

And I'll not look for wine.

The thirst that from the soul doth rise

Doth ask a drink divine;

But might I of Jove's nectar sup,

I would not change for thine.

BEN JONSON, *To Celia*. A paraphrase of Philo-
stratus. "Sup" (generally misquoted "sip") to
rhyme with "cup."

Drink to me only with thine eyes—

'Tis all the law allows.

ALAN T. WINFIELD, *A Revised Classic*.

⁸ She looked down to blush, and she looked up
to sigh,

With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her
eye.

SCOTT, *Lockspear*. (*Marmion*. Canto v, st. 12.)

Now Rory, be aisy, sweet Kathleen would cry;
Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her eye.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Rory O'More*.

⁹ Thou tell'st me there is murder in mine eye;
'Tis pretty, sure, and very probable,
That eyes, that are the frail'st and softest
things,

Who shut their coward gates on atomies,
Should be call'd tyrants, butchers, murderers!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 10.

¹⁰ Those doves' eyes

Which can make gods forsworn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 27.

¹¹ A lover's eyes will gaze an eagle blind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Lover's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 334.

Reason becomes the marshal to my will
And leads me to your eyes, where I o'erlook
Love's stories written in love's richest book.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 120.

Alack! there lies more peril in thine eye,
Than twenty of their swords.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 71.

¹² O, hell! to choose love by another's eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 140.

¹³ Young men's love then lies

Not truly in their hearts, but in their eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 67.

¹⁴ I ne'er could any lustre see,

In eyes that would not look on me.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹⁵ Somebody loves me, how do I know?
Somebody's eyes have told me so!

HATTIE STARR, *Somebody Loves Me*.

¹⁶ So when thou saw'st, in Nature's cabinet,
Stella, thou straight'st lookt'st babies in her
eyes.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*.
Sonnet xi. (1591)

Can ye look babies, sisters, in the young gallants'
eyes?

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Loyal Subject*. Act iii,
sc. 2. (1618)

Look babies in your eyes, my pretty sweet one.

FLETCHER, *The Loyal Subject*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Sweeten her again with ogling smiles, look babies
in her eyes.

THOMAS BAKER, *Fine Lady's Airs*. Act i, sc. 1.
(1709)

It is an active flame that flies

First to the babies in the eyes.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Kiss*.

She clung about his neck, gave him ten kisses,
Toyed with his locks, looked babies in his eyes.

THOMAS HETWOOD, *Love's Mistress*.

In each of her two crystal eyes
Smileth a naked boy.

HENRY HOWARD, *Earl of Surrey*, *Cupid*.

1 My Uncle Toby . . . would have sat quietly upon a sofa from June to January (which, you know, takes in both the hot and cold months) with an eye as fine as the Thracian Rhodope's beside him, without being able to tell whether it was a black or a blue one.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iii, ch. 24.

An eye full of gentle salutations, and soft responses, . . . whispering soft, like the last low accents of an expiring saint. . . . It did my Uncle Toby's business.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. vii, ch. 25.

2 My heart, the bird of the wilderness, has found its sky in your eyes.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*, No. 31.

Eyes of pure women, wholesome stars of love.

TENNYSO, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 307.

IV—Eyes and the Soul

3 These lovely lamps, these windows of the soul.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 6. (Sylvester, tr.)

Ere I let fall the windows of my eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 116.

Were never four such lamps together mix'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 489.

4 Eyes so transparent that they permit your soul to be seen. (Ils sont si transparents qu'ils laissent voir votre âme.)

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER, *Two Beautiful Eyes*.

5 The heart's letter is read in the eyes.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

For it is said by man expert

That the eye is traitor of the heart.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *That the Eye Betrayeth*.

6 Yet his look with the reach of past ages was wise,
And the soul of eternity thought through his eyes.

LEIGH HUNT, *The Feast of the Poets*. Referring to Apollo.

7 Through her expressive eyes her soul distinctly spoke.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Monody to the Memory of Lady Lyttleton*.

Those true eyes
Too pure and too honest in aught to disguise
The sweet soul shining through them.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto ii, st. 3.

8 And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 39.

The majesty
That from man's soul looks through his eager eyes.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. xiii.

9 Whatever of goodness emanates from the soul, gathers its soft halo in the eyes: and if the heart be a lurking-place of crime, the eyes are sure to betray the secret. A beautiful eye makes silence eloquent, a kind eye makes contradiction assent, an enraged eye makes beauty a deformity.

JOHN SAUNDERS, *Stray Leaves of Literature: Physiognomy*.

10 His soul seemed hovering in his eyes.

SHELLEY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 799.

11 Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.

TENNYSO, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxxi, st. 1.

V—Eyes: Their Color

12 A gray eye is a sly eye,
And roguish is a brown one;

Turn full upon me thy eye,—

Ah, how its wavelets drown one!

A blue eye is a true eye;

Mysterious is a dark one,

Which flashes like a spark-sun!

A black eye is the best one.

W. R. ALGER, *Poetry of the Orient: Mirtsa Schaffy on Eyes*.

13 An eye's an eye, and whether black or blue
Is no great matter, so 'tis in request.

'Tis nonsense to dispute about a hue,—

The kindest may be taken as a test.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 3.

14 There are eyes of blue,
There are eyes of brown, too;

There are eyes of every size,

And eyes of every hue.

But I surmise, that if you are wise,

You'll be careful of the maiden with the dreamy eyes.

JAMES WILSON JOHNSON, *The Maiden With the Dreamy Eyes*. (1901)

Black Eyes

15 With eyes that look'd into the very soul— . . .

Bright—and as black and burning as a coal.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 94.

16 There are eyes half defiant,

Half meek and compliant;

Black eyes, with a wondrous, witching charm

To bring us good or to work us harm.

FREDERICK CARP, *Doves' Eyes*.

17 And yet the large black eyes, like night,

Have passion and have power;
Within their sleepy depths is light,
For some wild waking hour.
LETTIA LONDON, *The Niam's Daughter*.

¹ The flash of his keen, black eyes
Forerunning the thunder.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv.

² His large sloe-black eyes
Melt in soft blandishments and humble joy.
WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Chase*. Bk. i.

³ Black brows they say
Become some women best, so that there be
not

Too much hair there, but in a semicircle
Or a half-moon made with a pen.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 8.

Blue Eyes

⁴ How blue were Ariadne's eyes
When, from the sea's horizon line,
At eve, she raised them to the skies!
My Psyche, bluer far are thine.
AUBREY DE VERE, *Psyche*.

⁵ When blue eyes, more softly bright,
Diffuse divinely humid light,
We gaze, and see the smiling loves,
And Cytherea's gentle doves.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 222.

⁶ And heaven's soft azure in her eye was seen.
WILLIAM HAYLEY, *The Afflicted Father*.

O lovely eyes of azure,
Clear as the waters of a brook that run
Limpid and laughing in the summer sun.
LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. i.

⁷ Those blue violets, her eyes. (Die blauen
Veilchen der Aeugelein.)
HEINE, *Lyrisches Intermezzo*. No. 31.

And violets, transform'd to eyes,
Inshrin'd a soul within their blue.
MOORE, *Evenings in Greece: Second Evening*.

Blue eyes shimmer with angel glances,
Like spring violets over the sea.
CONSTANCE F. WOOLSON, *October's Song*.

⁸ Like a beauteous woman's large blue eyes
Gone mad through olden songs and poesies.
KEATS, *Familiar Verses*, l. 53.

⁹ Where did you get your eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *At the Back of the North
Wind: Song*. Ch. 33.

¹⁰ Eyes of most unholy blue.
THOMAS MOORE, *By That Lake*.

¹¹ Her two blue windows faintly she upheaveth,

Like the fair sun, when in his fresh array
He cheers the morn, and all the earth re-
lieveth;
And as the bright sun glorifies the sky,
So is her face illumin'd with her eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 482.

Dark Eyes

¹² Lovely in your strength, as is the light
Of a dark eye in women.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 92.

¹³ Maiden! with the meek brown eyes.
LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*.

¹⁴ Dark eyes are dearer far
Than those that mock the hyacinthine bell.
J. H. REYNOLDS, *Sonnet*.

¹⁵ And her dark eyes—how eloquent!
Ask what they would, 'twas granted.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. i, l. 82.

Gray Eyes

¹⁶ Eyes too expressive to be blue,
Too lovely to be grey.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *On the Rhine*.
Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
The bluest of things grey.
SWINBURNE, *Élise*. St. 24.

¹⁷ Mine eyes are grey and bright and quick in
turning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 140.

¹⁸ A noticeable man with large grey eyes.
WORDSWORTH, *Stanzas Written in Thomson's
"Castle of Indolence."*

Green Eyes

¹⁹ The Girl with the Green Eyes.
CLYDE FITCH. Title of play.

²⁰ Her eyes were green as leeks.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, 342.

²¹ The sea-green mirrors of your eyes.
SWINBURNE, *Élise*, St. 35.

Eyes coloured like a water-flower,
And deeper than the green seas' glass.
SWINBURNE, *Élise*. St. 36.

²² Do you see any green in my eye?
UNKNOWN. London street saying, c. 1840.

VI—Eyes: Their Brilliancy

²³ There are whole veins of diamonds in thine
eyes,
Might furnish crowns for all the Queens of
earth.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Drawing Room*.

Eyes, that displace
The neighbour diamond, and out-face
That sunshine by their own sweet grace.
RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed)*
Mistress. St. 15.

I see how thine eye would emulate the diamond:
thou hast the right arched beauty of the brow.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 3, l. 58.

1
On woman Nature did bestow two eyes,
Like Hernian's bright lamps, in matchless
beauty shining,
Whose beams do soonest captivate the wise
And wary heads, made rare by art's refining.
ROBERT GREENE, *Philomela*.

2
Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
The shooting stars attend thee;
And the elves also,
Whose little eyes glow
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.
ROBERT HERRICK, *The Night-Piece, to Julia*.

3
The light of midnight's starry heaven
Is in those radiant eyes.
LETITIA LONDON, *Poetical Portraits*. No. 5.

4
And thy deep eyes, amid the gloom,
Shine like jewels in a shroud.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv.

5
When did morning ever break,
And find such beaming eyes awake?
THOMAS MOORE, *Fly Not Yet*.

6
Look out upon the stars, my love,
And shame them with thine eyes.
EDWARD COOTE PINENEY, *A Serenade*.

Two starry eyes, hung in the gloom of thought.
SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 490.

Those eyes which burn through smiles that fade
in tears,
Like stars half-quenched in mists of silver dew.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Her eyes as stars of twilight fair.
WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of De-*
light, l. 5.

I dislike an eye that twinkles like a star. Those
only are beautiful which, like the planets, have
a steady, lambent light,—are luminous, but not
sparkling.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.

7
The dew that on the violet lies
Mocks the dark lustre of thine eyes.
SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto i, st. 3.

The sparkle of his avarthy eye.
SCOTT, *Rekeby*. Canto iii, st. 4.

8
Her eyes in heaven
Would through the airy region stream so
bright

That birds would sing and think it were not
night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 20.

And as the bright sun glorifies the sky,
So is her face illumined with her eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 485.

But hers, which through the crystal tears gave
light,
Shone like the moon in water seen by night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 491.

9
Nor brighter was his eye, nor moister
Than a too-long opened oyster.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*. Pt. 4.

10
Their eyes seem'd rings from whence the
gems were gone. (Parean l'occhiaje anella
senza gemme.)
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xxiii, l. 31.

11
Lack-lustre eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 21.

A lack-lustre dead-blue eye.
TENNYSON, *A Character*.

VII—Eye and Ear

12
I sometimes almost think that eyes have
ears: . . .

'Tis wonderful how oft the sex have heard
Long dialogues—which pass'd without a word!
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 76.

13
The eyes are as ignorant as the ears are know-
ing. (Καὶ τόσον ὀφθαλμοὶ γὰρ ἀκροῦνται ὡς αὐ-
τοὶ ἀκούουσιν.)

CALLIMACHEUS, *Fragmenta Incerta*. No. 128.

14
But sooth is said, gone sithen many years
That field hath eyen, and the wood hath ears.
CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 664. (l. 1522)

For poets have ears, and walls have eyes to see.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto
xxii, st. 32.

Fields have eyes and woods have ears.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

Walls have tongues and hedges ears.
SWIFT, *Pastoral Dialogue*, l. 7.

The fields have eyes, the bushes ears,
False birds can fetch the wind.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of*
Good Husbandry: To Light a Candle Be-
fore the Devil.

Wood has ears, field has sight.
WRIGHT, *Essays on the Middle Ages*. Vol. i, p.
168. Quoted as of the thirteenth century.

15
The ear is a less trustworthy witness than the
eye. (Ἦτα τοῦ ἀκούει ἀνθρώπου ἔστιν ἀπιστότερον
ὀφθαλμοῦ.)

HEMOCORUS, *History*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

We credit most our sight; one eye doth please
Our trust far more than ten ear-witnesses.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Eyes Before the Ears*.

A thing when heard, remember, strikes less keen
On the spectator's mind than when 'tis seen;
(Segnius irritant animos demiss per aures;
Quam quæ sunt oculis subjecta fidelibus.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 180.

One eye-witness is better than ten hearsay wit-
nesses. Those who see know beyond a doubt.
(Pluris est oculatus testis unus, quam auriti
decem; Qui audiunt, audita dicunt: qui vident
plane sciunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act II, sc. 6, l. 8.

All pleasure has departed from the ear to the
vain delights of the wandering eye. (Migravit
ab aure voluptas Omnis ad incertos oculos, et
gaudia vana.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 187.

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear;

but now mine eye seeth thee.

Old Testament: *Job*, xlii, 5.

The hearing ear, and the seeing eye.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xx, 12.

The ears can endure an injury better than
the eyes. (Injuriam aures quam oculi facilius
ferunt.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*. No. 295.

A man may see how this world goes with no
eyes. Look with thine ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act IV, sc. 6, l. 153.

Stabbed with a white wench's black eye; shot
through the ear with a love-song.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 4,
l. 13.

O, learn to read what silent love hath writ:
To hear with eyes belongs to love's fine wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxiii.

F

FACE

I—Face: Definitions

A man shall see faces, that if you examine
them, part by part, you shall find never a
good; and yet all together do well.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*.

It is the common wonder of all men how,
among so many million of faces, there should
be none alike.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II,
sec. 2.

The human features and countenance, although
composed of but some ten parts or little more,
are so fashioned that among so many thousands
of men there are no two in existence who cannot
be distinguished from one another.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, ch. 1.

As from our beginning we run through vari-
ety of looks, before we come to consistent
and settled faces, so before our end, by sick
and languishing alterations, we put on new
visages.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 3.

The countenance is the portrait of the mind,
the eyes are its informers. (Imago animi vul-
tus est, indices oculi.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. III, sec. 59.

Some can form an opinion from the coun-
tenance as to how much ability a man
possesses. (Quidam ex vultu conjecturam fa-
ciunt, quantum quisque animi habere videat-
ur.)

CICERO, *Pro L. Murena*. Sec. 21. (Adapted.)

Physiognomy is not a guide that has been given
us by which to judge of the character of men:
it may only serve us for conjecture.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. xii.

There's no art

To find the mind's construction in the face.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 11.

There is in every human countenance either
a history or a prophecy, which must sadden,
or at least soften, every reflecting observer.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Additional Table Talk*.

His face, The tablet of unutterable thoughts.

BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 6.

Contending Passions jostle and displace
And tilt and tourney mostly in the Face: . . .
Unmatched by Art, upon this wondrous scroll
Portrayed are all the secrets of the soul.

ABRAHAM COLES, *Man, The Microcosm*, l. 26.

Joy to the face its own expression sent,
And gave a likeness in the looks it lent.

CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. II, l. 33.

Your face doth testify what you be inwardly.
LEWIS EVANS, *Withals Dictionary Revised*. Sig.
L7. (1586)

Man is read in his face.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Deus in Creatura*.

What a man is lies as certainly upon his coun-
tenance as in his heart.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Weighed and Wanting*.
Ch. 11.

In whose gay red-lettered face
We read good living more than grace.

MATTHEW GREENE, *The Spleen*, l. 330.

¹ Of all the branches of political economy, the human face is perhaps the best criterion of value.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Trifles Light as Air*, No. 17.

² The human face is the masterpiece of God. The eyes reveal the soul, the mouth the flesh, the chin stands for purpose, the nose means will; But over and behind all is that fleeting something we call "expression."

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Little Journeys: Leonardo*.

³ Men's faces are not to be trusted; does not every street abound in gloomy-visaged debauchees? (Frontis nulla fides; quis enim non vicus abundat Tristibus obscenis?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. ii, l. 8.

Trust not to outward show!

JUVENAL, *Satires*, ii, 8. (Gifford, tr.)

See also under APPEARANCES.

⁴ The face, when we are born, is no less tender than any other part of the body: it is use alone hardens it, and makes it more able to endure the cold. And therefore the Scythian philosopher gave a very significant answer to the Athenian, who wondered how he could go naked in frost and snow. "How," said the Scythian, "can you endure your face exposed to the sharp winter?" "My face is used to it," said the Athenian. "Think me all face," replied the Scythian.

JOHN LOCKE, *On Education*, Sec. 5.

You have your face bare; I am all face. (Vous avez bien la face découverte; moi je suis tout face.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. i, ch. 35. The answer of a naked beggar, when asked if he was cold. Fuller (*Worthies of England: Berkshire*, p. 82) tells the same story, and it is also given as the reply of an Indian, wearing only a breech-cloth, skating on the river at Quebec.

⁵ A face that had a story to tell. How different faces are in this particular! Some of them speak not. They are books in which not a line is written, save perhaps a date.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 4.

⁶ He [the Deity] gave to man an uplifted face, and bade him contemplate the heavens. (Os homini sublime dedit, cælumque videri.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 85.

⁷ Alas, how hard it is not to betray a guilty conscience in the face! (Heul quam difficile est crimen non prodere vultu!)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 447.

A troubled countenance oft discloses much. (Multa sed trepidus solet Detegere vultus.)

SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 330.

⁸ The face of man is the index to joy and mirth, to severity and sadness. (Frons homini lætitiæ et hilaritatis, seceritatis et tristitiæ index.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, sec. 37.

The face is oftentimes a true index of the heart.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 3, epis. 15. (1645)

For what is form and what is face,

But the soul's index or its case?

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Visions in Verse: Pleasure*.

The face the index of a feeling mind.

CRANSE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. xvi, l. 113.

All is not well within; for still we find

The face the unerring index of the mind.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 18. (Gifford, tr.)

That old saying is untrue, "the face

Is index of the heart."

UNKNOWN, *Times Whistle*, 23. (c. 1615)

⁹ All men's faces are true, whatsome'er their hands are.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 6, 102.

¹⁰ Your face, my thane, is as a book, where men

May read strange matters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 63.

I saw Othello's visage in his mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 253.

¹¹ Though men can cover crimes with bold stern looks,

Poor women's faces are their own faults' books.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1252.

¹² I trowe that countenance cannot lie

Whose thoughts are legible in the eye.

SPENSER, *An Elegie*, l. 106.

For in the face judicious eyes may find

The symptoms of a good or evil mind.

JOHN WARD, *History of the Grand Rebellion*, i, 8. (1713)

¹³ In the faces of men and women I see God.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. St. 48.

¹⁴ The face of every one

That passes by me is a mystery!

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. vii, st. 24.

II—Face: Apothegms

¹⁵ It is good that a man's face gives his tongue leave to speak.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Simulation and Dissimulation*.

¹⁶ May the man be damned and never grow fat Who wears two faces under one hat.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 451.

Two faces under one hood.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

- 1
And in the scowl of Heaven, each face
Grew dark as they were speaking.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lord Ullin's Daughter*.
- 2
I will not lend my countenance to the enter-
prise.
GROVER CLEVELAND, to John Finley, who had
urged him to have his portrait painted.
(NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 762.)
- 3
I have always considered my face a conven-
ience rather than an ornament.
O. W. HOLMES, *Life and Letters*, Vol. ii, p. 103.
- 4
That saw the manners in the face.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Hogarth*.
- 5
Your face betrays your years. (Facies tua
computat annos.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 199.
And careful hours with time's deformed hand
Have written strange defacements in my face.
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, v, l. 298.
- 6
These faces in the mirrors
Are but the shadows and phantoms of my-
self.
LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*. Pt. ii, l. 72.
- 7
And where thou hast most matter to com-
plain,
Make the good face and glad in port thee
feign.
JOHN LYDCATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. ii, l. 4366.
(1412)
Though it be a foul lie, set upon it a good face.
JOHN BALE, *Kyng Johan*, l. 1991. (c. 1540)
Set a good face on a bad matter.
HUMPHREY GIFFORD, *A Posie of Gilloflowers*,
44. (1580)
God hath done his part: she hath a good face.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Spider and Flye*, 4. (1556)
- 8
Often a silent face has voice and words.
(Sæpe tacens vocem verbaque vultus habet.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 574.
But still her silent looks loudly reproached me.
(Sed taciti fecere tamen convicia vultus.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 7, l. 21.
- 9
When the disposition is friendly the face
pleases. (Ingenio facies conciliante placet.)
OVID, *De Medicamine Faciei*, l. 44.
- 10
Make thy face to shine upon thy servant.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxi, 16.
Show thy servant the light of thy countenance.
Book of Common Prayer: The Psalter.
- 11
A comely face is a silent recommendation.
(Formosa facies muta commendatio est.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 207.

- A fair face is half a portion.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- A good face needs no band, and a pretty wench
no land.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
See also under APPEARANCE.
- 12
The human face is my landscape.
SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS, remarking that he did
not enjoy the scenery of Richmond.
- 13
I next strained my eyes, with equally bad
success, to see if, among the sea of upturned
faces which bent their eyes on the pulpit as
a common center, I could discover the sober
and business-like physiognomy of Owen.
SIR WALTER SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 20. (1817)
In this sea of upturned faces there is something
which excites me strangely, deeply, before I even
begin to speak.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, Faneuil Hall, 30
Sept., 1842. Opening sentence.
The slope of faces from the floor to th' roof,
(As if one master-spring controu'd them all)
Relax'd into a universal grin.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 202.
A press of gaping faces.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1408.
- 15
Your honour's face is made of a fiddle; every
one that looks on you, loves you.
SMOLLETT, *Sir Launcelot Greaves*. Ch. 3.
- 16
Well, I will set a face of brass on it.
GEORGE WHETSTONE, *Promos and Cassandra*.
Pt. ii, 3, l. (1578)
"Say, boys! if you give me just another whiskey
I'll be glad.
And I'll draw right here a picture of the face that
drove me mad.
Give me that piece of chalk with which you mark
the baseball score,
You shall see the lovely Madeleine upon the bar-
room floor."
H. ANTOINE D'ARCY, *The Face Upon the Floor*.
- III—Face: Its Beauty
See also Beauty
- 17
A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Likeness*.
- 18
Whose face is this, so musically fair?
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Syren*.
- 19
The Deil he could na skaith thee,
Or aught that wad belang thee:
He'd look into thy bonnie face,
And say:—"I canna wrang thee!"
BURNS, *Saw Ye Bonnie Lesley*.
- 20
His honest, sonsie, baws'nt face
Aye gat him friends in ilka place.
BURNS, *The Two Dogs*, l. 31.

A picturesque countenance, rather than one that is esteemed of regular features.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *An Humourist*.

Yet even her tyranny had such a grace,
The women pardoned all, except her face.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 113.

And to his eye
There was but one beloved face on earth,
And that was shining on him.

BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 2.

There is a garden in her face,
Where roses and white lilies grow;
A heavenly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow.
There cherries grow, which none may buy,
Till "Cherry ripe" themselves do cry.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Cherry Ripe*. These verses, which appeared originally in *An Hour's Recreation in Music*, in 1606, without ascription of authorship, were for a time attributed to Richard Alison, who set them to music. Campion claimed them in a note in *Fourth Book of Aires*, and there is no reason to doubt his authorship.

Flushing white and soften'd red;
Mingling tints, as when there glows
In snowy milk the bashful rose.

THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*. Ode xvi, l. 28.

The magic of a face.

THOMAS CAREW, *Epitaph on the Lady S*—.

He had a face like a benediction.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 4.

Her face, oh call it fair, not pale!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. i, l. 289.

Her brow was fair, but very pale, and looked
Like stainless marble; a touch methought would
soil

Its whiteness. O'er her temple one blue vein
Ran like a tendril.

BARRY CORNWALL, *The Magdalen*.

The fairest garden in her looks
And in her mind the wisest books.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Garden*. Pt. i.

With faces like dead lovers who died true.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Indian Summer*.

What cunning can express
The favour of her face?

EDWARD DE VIRE, *What Cunning Can Express*.

Sweet grave aspect,
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 4.

Her face betokened all things dear and good.

JRAN INCHLOW, *Margaret in the Xebec*. St. 57.

The light upon her face
Shines from the windows of another world.
Saints only have such faces.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. ii, sec. 6.

Oh! could you view the melody
Of ev'ry grace,
And music of her face,
You'd drop a tear,
Seeing more harmony
In her bright eye,
Than now you hear.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *Orpheus to Beasts*. St. 2.

Human face divine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 44.

Thy face remembered is from other worlds,
It has been died for, though I know not when,
It has been sung of, though I know not
where.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*.

If to her share some female errors fall
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 17.

The sweet expression of that face,
For ever changing, yet the same.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *A Farewell*.

With every change his features play'd,
As aspens show the light and shade.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 5.

A face which is always serene possesses a
mysterious and powerful attraction: sad
hearts come to it, as to the sun, to warm
themselves again.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Love, Friendship, Friends. No. 10.

A sweet attractive kind of grace,
A full assurance given by looks,
Continual comfort in a face
The lineaments of Gospel books.

MATTHEW RYDON, *An Elegy*.

His face was as the heavens; and therein
stuck

A sun and moon, which kept their course,
and lighted
The little O, the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 79.

For thou hast given me in this beauteous face,
A world of earthly blessings to my soul,
If sympathy of love unite our thoughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 21.

Fair ladies mask'd are roses in their bud;
Dimask'd, their damask sweet commixture
shown,

Are angels velling clouds, or roses blown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 295.

¹ *Viola*: Good madam, let me see your face.
Olivia: Have you any commission from your lord to negotiate with my face? You are now out of your text: but we will draw the curtain and show you the picture . . . 'tis in grain, sir; 'twill endure wind and weather.
Viola: 'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white

Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, 248.

² If I should die to-night,
 My friends would look upon my quiet face
 Before they laid it in its resting-place,
 And deem that death had left it almost fair.
 ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH, *If I Should Die To-night*.

³ Her angel's face
 As the great eye of heaven, shined bright,
 And made a sunshine in the shady place;
 Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 3, st. 4.

⁴ Her cheeks so rare a white was on,
 No daisy makes comparison
 (Who sees them is undone);
 For streaks of red were mingled there,
 Such as are on a Cath'rine pear
 (The side that's next the Sun).
 SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *A Ballad Upon a Wedding*. St. 10.

Her face is like the Milky Way i' the sky,—
 A meeting of gentle lights without a name.
 SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Brennoraunt*. Act iii.

⁵ White rose in red rose-garden
 Is not so white;
 Snowdrops that plead for pardon
 And pine for fright . . .
 Grow not as this face grows from pale to bright.

SWINBURNE, *Before the Mirror*.

⁶ Your sweet faces make good fellows fools
 And traitors.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 399.

⁷ A countenance in which did meet
 Sweet records, promises as sweet.
 WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*
 A face with gladness overspread!
 Soft smiles, by human kindness bred!
 WORDSWORTH, *To a Highland Girl*.

IV—Face; Its Ugliness

⁸ Thou hast a serious face.
 A betting, bargaining and saving face,
 A rich face; pawd it to the usurer.
 BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*. Act iii.

⁹ Her nose and chin they threaten ither.
 BURNS, *Sic a Wife as Willie Had*.

¹⁰ He's Judas to a tittle that man is,
 Just such a face!
 ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

¹¹ As a beauty I'm not a great star,
 There are others more handsome by far;
 But my face I don't mind it
 Because I'm behind it—

'Tis the folks out in front that I jar.
 ANTHONY EUWER, *Limerismy*. This Ilmerick has sometimes been ascribed to Woodrow Wilson because it was his favorite one, and he occasionally wrote it in an album.

My face. Is this long strip of skin
 Which bears of worry many a trace,
 Of fallow hue, of features thin,
 This mass of seams and lines, my face?
 EDMUND YATES, *Aged Forty*.

¹² In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting.
 ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Lincoln-Douglas Debates.

¹³ She was a lady of incisive features bound in stale parchment.
 GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 14.

¹⁴ His face so pale and skin transparent was,
 It seemed a ghastly looking-glass of death.
 FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule*.

¹⁵ His face was of that doubtful kind
 That wins the eye, but not the mind.
 SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto v, st. 16.

¹⁶ Thou hast a grim appearance, and thy face
 Bears a command in 't.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 66.
 You have such a February face,
 So full of frost, of storm, of cloudiness.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 41.

¹⁷ The tartness of his face sours ripe grapes.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 18.
 I have seen better faces in my time
 Than stands on any shoulder that I see.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 99.

¹⁸ Compare her face with some that I shall show;
 And I will make thee think thy swan a crow.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 91.

Mislike me not for my complexion,
 The shadow'd livery of the burnish'd sun.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 1.

Dusk faces with white silken turbans wreath'd.
 MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 76.

¹ Of all the branches of political economy, the human face is perhaps the best criterion of value.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Trifles Light as Air*. No. 17.

² The human face is the masterpiece of God. The eyes reveal the soul, the mouth the flesh, The chin stands for purpose, the nose means will; But over and behind all is that fleeting something we call "expression."

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Little Journeys: Leonardo*.

³ Men's faces are not to be trusted; does not every street abound in gloomy-visaged debauchees? (Frontis nulla fides; quis enim non vicus abundat Tristibus obscenis?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 8.

Trust not to outward show!

JUVENAL, *Satires*, ii, 8. (Gifford, tr.)

See also under APPEARANCES.

⁴ The face, when we are born, is no less tender than any other part of the body: it is use alone hardens it, and makes it more able to endure the cold. And therefore the Scythian philosopher gave a very significant answer to the Athenian, who wondered how he could go naked in frost and snow. "How," said the Scythian, "can you endure your face exposed to the sharp winter?" "My face is used to it," said the Athenian. "Think me all face," replied the Scythian.

JOHN LOCKE, *On Education*. Sec. 5.

You have your face bare; I am all face. (Vous avez bien la face découverte; moi je suis tout face.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 35. The answer of a naked beggar, when asked if he was cold. Fuller (*Worthies of England: Berkshire*, p. 82) tells the same story, and it is also given as the reply of an Indian, wearing only a breech-cloth, skating on the river at Quebec.

⁵ A face that had a story to tell. How different faces are in this particular! Some of them speak not. They are books in which not a line is written, save perhaps a date.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 4.

⁶ He [the Deity] gave to man an uplifted face, and bade him contemplate the heavens. (Os homini sublime dedit, cælumque videri.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 85.

⁷ Alas, how hard it is not to betray a guilty conscience in the face! (Heu! quam difficile est crimen non prodere vultu!)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 447.

A troubled countenance oft discloses much. (Multa sed trepidus solet detegere vultus.)

SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 330.

⁸ The face of man is the index to joy and mirth, to severity and sadness. (Frons homini lætitiæ et hilaritatis, seceritatis et tristitiæ index.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, sec. 37.

The face is oftentimes a true index of the heart. JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 3, epis. 15. (1645)

For what is form and what is face,
But the soul's index or its case?

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Visions in Verse: Pleasure*.

The face the index of a feeling mind.

CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. xvi, l. 113.

All is not well within; for still we find

The face the unerring index of the mind.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 18. (Gifford, tr.)

That old saying is untrue, "the face

Is index of the heart."

UNKNOWN, *Times Whistle*, 23. (c. 1615)

⁹ All men's faces are true, whatsome'er their hands are.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 6, 102.

¹⁰ Your face, my thane, is as a book, where men

May read strange matters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 63.

I saw Othello's visage in his mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 253.

¹¹ Though men can cover crimes with bold stern looks,

Poor women's faces are their own faults' books.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1252.

¹² I trowe that countenance cannot lie

Whose thoughts are legible in the eye.

SPENSER, *An Elegie*, l. 106.

For in the face judicious eyes may find

The symptoms of a good or evil mind.

JOHN WARD, *History of the Grand Rebellion*, i, 8. (1713)

¹³ In the faces of men and women I see God.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. St. 48.

¹⁴ The face of every one

That passes by me is a mystery!

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. vii, st. 24.

II—Face: Apophthegms

¹⁵ It is good that a man's face gives his tongue leave to speak.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Simulation and Dissimulation*.

¹⁶ May the man be damned and never grow fat Who wears two faces under one hat.

H. G. ROHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 451.

Two faces under one hood.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹ And in the scowl of Heaven, each face
Grew dark as they were speaking.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lord Ullin's Daughter*.

² I will not lend my countenance to the enter-
prise.

GROVER CLEVELAND, to John Finley, who had
urged him to have his portrait painted.
(NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 762.)

³ I have always considered my face a conven-
ience rather than an ornament.

O. W. HOLMES, *Life and Letters*. Vol. II, p. 103.

⁴ That saw the manners in the face.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Hogarth*.

⁵ Your face betrays your years. (Facies tua
computat annos.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 199.

And careful hours with time's deformed hand
Have written strange defacements in my face.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, v, l. 298.

⁶ These faces in the mirrors
Are but the shadows and phantoms of my-
self.

LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*. Pt. II, l. 72.

⁷ And where thou hast most matter to com-
plain,

Make the good face and glad in port thee
feign.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. II, l. 4366.
(1412)

Though it be a foul lie, set upon it a good face.
JOHN BALE, *Kyngs Johan*, l. 1991. (c. 1540)

Set a good face on a bad matter.

HUMPHREY GIFFORD, *A Posie of Gilloflowers*,
44. (1580)

God hath done his part: she hath a good face.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Spider and Flye*, 4. (1556)

⁸ Often a silent face has voice and words.
(Sæpe tacens vocem verbaque vultus habet.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 574.

But still her silent looks loudly reproached me.
(Sed taciti fecere tamen convicia vultus.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 7, l. 21.

⁹ When the disposition is friendly the face
pleases. (Ingenio facies conciliante placet.)
OVID, *De Medicamine Faciei*, l. 44.

¹⁰ Make thy face to shine upon thy servant.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxxi, 16.

Show thy servant the light of thy countenance.
Book of Common Prayer: *The Psalter*.

¹¹ A comely face is a silent recommendation.
(Formosa facies muta commendatio est.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 207.

A fair face is half a portion.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

A good face needs no band, and a pretty wench
no land.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

See also under APPEARANCE.

¹² The human face is my landscape.

SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS, remarking that he did
not enjoy the scenery of Richmond.

¹³ I next strained my eyes, with equally bad
success, to see if, among the sea of upturned
faces which bent their eyes on the pulpit as
a common center, I could discover the sober
and business-like physiognomy of Owen.

SIR WALTER SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 20. (1817)

In this sea of upturned faces there is something
which excites me strangely, deeply, before I even
begin to speak.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, Faneuil Hall, 30
Sept., 1842. Opening sentence.

The slope of faces from the floor to th' roof,
(As if one master-spring controll'd them all)
Relax'd into a universal grin.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 202.

A press of gaping faces.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1408.

¹⁵ Your honour's face is made of a fiddle; every
one that looks on you, loves you.

SMOLLETT, *Sir Launcelot Greaves*. Ch. 8.

¹⁶ Well, I will set a face of brass on it.

GEORGE WHEATSTONE, *Promos and Cassandra*.
Pt. II, 3, l. (1578)

"Say, boys! if you give me just another whiskey
I'll be glad,

And I'll draw right here a picture of the face that
drove me mad.

Give me that piece of chalk with which you mark
the baseball score,

You shall see the lovely Madeleine upon the bar-
room floor."

H. ANTOINE D'ARCY, *The Face Upon the Floor*.

III—Face: Its Beauty

See also Beauty

¹⁷ A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Likeness*.

¹⁸ Whose face is this, so musically fair?
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Syren*.

¹⁹ The Deil he could na skaith thee,
Or aught that wad belang thee:

He'd look into thy bonnie face,
And say:—"I canna wrang thee!"

BURNS, *Saw Ye Bonnie Lesley*.

²⁰ His honest, sonsie, baws'nt face
Aye gat him friends in ilka place.
BURNS, *The Two Dogs*, l. 31.

A picturesque countenance, rather than one that is esteemed of regular features.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *An Humourist*.

Yet even her tyranny had such a grace,
The women pardoned all, except her face.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 113.

And to his eye
There was but one beloved face on earth,
And that was shining on him.

BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 2.

There is a garden in her face,
Where roses and white lilies grow;
A heavenly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow.
There cherries grow, which none may buy,
Till "Cherry ripe" themselves do cry.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Cherry Ripe*. These verses, which appeared originally in *An Hour's Recreation in Music*, in 1606, without ascription of authorship, were for a time attributed to Richard Alison, who set them to music. Campion claimed them in a note in *Fourth Book of Aires*, and there is no reason to doubt his authorship.

Flushing white and soften'd red;
Mingling tints, as when there glows
In snowy milk the bashful rose.

THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*. Ode xvi, l. 28.

The magic of a face.

THOMAS CAREW, *Epitaph on the Lady S*—.

He had a face like a benediction.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 4.

Her face, oh call it fair, not pale!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. i, l. 289.

Her brow was fair, but very pale, and looked
Like stainless marble; a touch methought would
soil

Its whiteness. O'er her temple one blue vein
Ran like a tendril.

BARRY CORNWALL, *The Magdalen*.

The fairest garden in her looks
And in her mind the wisest books.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Garden*. Pt. i.

With faces like dead lovers who died true.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Indian Summer*.

What cunning can express
The favour of her face?

EDWARD DE VIRE, *What Cunning Can Express*.

Sweet grave aspect,

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 4.

Her face betokened all things dear and good.

JEAN INGELW, *Margaret in the Xebec*. St. 57.

The light upon her face
Shines from the windows of another world.
Saints only have such faces.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. ii, sec. 6.

Oh! could you view the melody
Of ev'ry grace,
And music of her face,
You'd drop a tear,
Seeing more harmony
In her bright eye,
Than now you hear.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *Orpheus to Beasts*. St. 2.

Human face divine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 44.

Thy face remembered is from other worlds,
It has been died for, though I know not when,
It has been sung of, though I know not
where.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*.

If to her share some female errors fall
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 17.

The sweet expression of that face,
For ever changing, yet the same.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *A Farewell*.

With every change his features play'd,
As aspens show the light and shade.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 5.

A face which is always serene possesses a
mysterious and powerful attraction: sad
hearts come to it, as to the sun, to warm
themselves again.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Love, Friendship, Friends. No. 10.

A sweet attractive kind of grace,
A full assurance given by looks,
Continual comfort in a face
The lineaments of Gospel books.

MATTHEW ROYDON, *An Elegie*.

His face was as the heavens; and therein
stuck

A sun and moon, which kept their course,
and lighted

The little O, the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 79.

For thou hast given me in this beauteous face,
A world of earthly blessings to my soul,
If sympathy of love unite our thoughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 21.

Fair ladies mask'd are roses in their bud;
Dis-mask'd, their damask sweet commixture
shown,

Are angels velling clouds, or roses blown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 295.

¹ *Viola*: Good madam, let me see your face.
Olivia: Have you any commission from your lord to negotiate with my face? You are now out of your text: but we will draw the curtain and show you the picture . . . 'Tis in grain, sir; 'twill endure wind and weather.
Viola: 'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white

Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 5, 248.

² If I should die to-night,
 My friends would look upon my quiet face
 Before they laid it in its resting-place,
 And deem that death had left it almost fair.

ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH, *If I Should Die To-night*.

³ Her angel's face
 As the great eye of heaven, shined bright,
 And made a sunshine in the shady place;
 Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 3, st. 4.

⁴ Her cheeks so rare a white was on,
 No daisy makes comparison
 (Who sees them is undone);
 For streaks of red were mingled there,
 Such as are on a Cath'rine pear
 (The side that's next the Sun).

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *A Ballad Upon a Wedding*. St. 10.

Her face is like the Milky Way I' the sky,—
 A meeting of gentle lights without a name.
 SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Brennoralt*. Act III.

⁵ White rose in red rose-garden
 Is not so white;
 Snowdrops that plead for pardon
 And pine for fright . . .
 Grow not as this face grows from pale to bright.

SWINBURNE, *Before the Mirror*.

⁶ Your sweet faces make good fellows fools
 And traitors.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 399.

⁷ A countenance in which did meet
 Sweet records, promises as sweet.
 WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*
 A face with gladness overspread!
 Soft smiles, by human kindness bred!
 WORDSWORTH, *To a Highland Girl*.

IV—Face: Its Ugliness

⁸ Thou hast a serious face.
 A betting, bargaining and saving face,
 A rich face; pawn it to the usurer.
 BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*. Act III.

⁹ Her nose and chin they threaten ther.
 BURNS, *See a Wife as Willie Had*.

¹⁰ He's Judas to a tittle that man is,
 Just such a face!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

¹¹ As a beauty I'm not a great star,
 There are others more handsome by far;
 But my face I don't mind it
 Because I'm behind it—

'Tis the folks out in front that I jar.

ANTHONY EUWER, *Limerick*. This limerick has sometimes been ascribed to Woodrow Wilson because it was his favorite one, and he occasionally wrote it in an album.

My face. Is this long strip of skin
 Which bears of worry many a trace,
 Of fallow hue, of features thin,
 This mass of seams and lines, my face?

EDMUND YATES, *Aged Forty*.

¹² In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Lincoln-Douglas Debates.

¹³ She was a lady of incisive features bound in stale parchment.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 14.

¹⁴ His face so pale and skin transparent was,
 It seemed a ghastly looking-glass of death.

FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule*.

¹⁵ His face was of that doubtful kind
 That wins the eye, but not the mind.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto v, st. 16.

¹⁶ Thou hast a grim appearance, and thy face
 Bears a command in 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act IV, sc. 5, l. 66.

You have such a February face,
 So full of frost, of storm, of cloudiness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 41.

¹⁷ The tartness of his face sours ripe grapes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 18.

I have seen better faces in my time
 Than stands on any shoulder that I see.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 99.

¹⁸ Compare her face with some that I shall show;
 And I will make thee think thy swan a crow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 91.

Mislike me not for my complexion,
 The shadow'd livery of the burnish'd sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 1.

Dusk faces with white alken turbans wreath'd.
 MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. IV, l. 76.

¹ His face was like a snake's—wrinkled and loose
And withered.

SHELLEY, *Fragment: A Foe*.

² A damned disinheriting countenance.
SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*. Act iv, sc. 1.

V—Face: Painted

See also under Whore

³ Ægle, beauty and poet, has two little crimes:
She makes her own face, and does not make
her rhymes.

BYRON, *From the French*.

⁴ Ancient Phillis has young graces,
'Tis a strange thing, but a true one;
Shall I tell you how?
She herself makes her own faces,
And each morning wears a new one;
Where's the wonder now?
CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act iii, sc. 10.

⁵ A Face, made up
Out of no other shop
Than what Nature's white hand sets ope.
RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed)*
Mistress. St. 10.

⁶ The ladies of St. James's!
They're painted to the eyes;
Their white it stays for ever,
Their red it never dies;
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her colour comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily,—
It wavers to a rose.
AUSTIN DOBSON, *The Ladies of St. James's*.

⁷ Thy flattering picture, Phryne, is like thee,
Only in this, that you both painted be.
JOHN DONNE, *Phryne*.

⁸ Men say y're fair; and fair ye are, 'tis true;
But, hark! we praise the painter now, not
you.

ROBERT HERRICK, *On a Painted Gentlewoman*.

⁹ A good face needs no painting.
THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Somers Tracts*, iii, 575.
(1612)

Where the countenance is fair, there need no
colours.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 204. (1581)

¹⁰ Oh! if to dance all night, and dress all day,
Charm'd the small-pox, or chas'd old age
away;

To patch, nay, ogle, might become a saint,
Nor could it sure be such a sin to paint.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 19.

¹¹ Even now, mad girl, dost ape the painted

Briton and wanton with foreign dyes upon
thy cheek? The face is ever best as nature
made it; foul shows the Belgian rouge on
Roman cheeks!

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 18, l. 23.

¹² I have heard of your paintings too, well
enough; God has given you one face, and
you make yourselves another.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 148.

He's a god or a painter, for he makes faces.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 648.

¹³ The intoxication of rouge is an insidious
vintage known to more girls than mere man
can ever believe.

DOROTHY SPEARE, *Dancers in the Dark*.

FACTS

¹⁴ Facts, when combined with ideas, constitute
the greatest force in the world. They are
greater than armaments, greater than finance,
greater than science, business and law be-
cause they are the common denominator of
all of them.

CARL W. ACKERMAN, *Address*, 26 Sept., 1931.

¹⁵ This plain, plump fact.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Me-
dium,"*

¹⁶ Truth, fact, is the life of all things; falsity,
"fiction," or whatever it may call itself, is
certain to be the death.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No.
8.

¹⁷ Now what I want is, Facts. Facts alone are
wanted in life.

DICKENS, *Hard Times*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

In this life we want nothing but facts, Sir; noth-
ing but facts.

DICKENS, *Hard Times*. Bk. i, ch. 1. A phrase
put into the mouth of Thomas Gradgrind:
"A man of realities. A man of facts and
calculations." (Bk. i, ch. 1.)

¹⁸ You can't alter facts by filming them over
with dead romances.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *Mary Stuart*.

¹⁹ No facts to me are sacred; none are profane.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

I distrust the facts and the inferences.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Time dissipates to shining ether the solid an-
gularity of facts. No anchor, no cable, no fences
avail to keep a fact a fact.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

²⁰ Why covet a knowledge of new facts? Day
and night, house and garden, a few books,

a few actions, serve us as well as would all trades and spectacles.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

¹ A concept is stronger than a fact.

CHARLOTTE P. GILMAN, *Human Work*.

² Thoughts come back; beliefs persist; facts pass by, never to return.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

³ Facts do not cease to exist because they are ignored.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 247.

⁴ A world of facts lies outside and beyond the world of words.

T. H. HUXLEY, *Lay Sermons*, p. 37.

⁵ I will sing of facts; but some will say that I invented them. (Facta canam; sed erunt qui me finxisse loquantur.)

OVIN, *Fasti*. Bk. vi, l. 3.

⁶ Facts are facts, as the saying is.

SMOLLETT, *Sir Launcelot Greaves*.

But facts are facts and flinch not.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. ii, l. 1049.

⁷ Matters of fact, as Mr. Budgell somewhere observes, are very stubborn things.

MATTHEW TINDAL, *Will*, p. 23. (1733)

Facts are stubborn things.

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *Field Husbandry*, p. 35. (1747) The phrase was also used by Smollett in his translation of Le Sage's *Gil Blas* (bk. x, ch. 1), which was published in 1755.

But facts are chiefs that wonna ding,
An' downa be disputed.

BURNS, *A Dream*. St. 4.

⁸ Facts, or what a man believes to be facts, are delightful. . . . Get your facts first, and then you can distort them as much as you please.

MARK TWAIN. (KIEPLING, *From Sea to Sea*. Letter 37.)

FAILURE

See also *Fail*; *Success and Failure*;
Victory and Defeat

⁹ They fail, and they alone, who have not striven.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Enamored Architect of Airy Rhyme*.

Straight from a mighty bow this truth is driven:
"They fail, and they alone, who have not striven."

CLARENCE URMY, *The Arrow*.

¹⁰ The fight is lost—and he knows it is lost—and yet he is fighting still!

E. J. APPLETON, *The Fighting Failure*.

¹¹ Charge once more, then, and be dumb!
Let the victors, when they come,

When the forts of folly fall,

Find thy body by the wall!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Lost Word*.

To fear not sensible failure,

Nor covet the game at all,

But fighting, fighting, fighting,

Die, driven against the wall.

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY, *The Kings*.

Thy part is with broken saber

To rise on the last redoubt;

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY, *The Kings*.

¹² In life let men learn not to know defeat.
(Proinde ita parent se in vita, ut vinci nesciant.)

ATREUS, *Sententiae*. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, v, 18.)

¹³ There's no defeat, in truth, save from within;
Unless you're beaten there, you're bound to win!

HENRY AUSTIN, *Perseverance Conquers All*.

¹⁴ For he that is used to go forward, and findeth a stop, falleth out of his own favour, and is not the thing he was.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Empire*.

¹⁵ Jove strikes the Titans down
Not when they set about their mountain-piling

But when another rock would crown the work.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v, l. 128.

¹⁶ I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.

I want to be forgotten even by God.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v, l. 373.

¹⁷ When human power and failure

Are equalized for ever.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *To David in Heaven*. St. 22.

¹⁸ In the lexicon of youth, which Fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As—*fail*! . . . Never say "*Fail*" again.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act ii, sc. 2.

There's no such word as "*fail*!"

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁹ Now a' is done that men can do,

And a' is done in vain.

BURNS, *It Was a' for Our Rightfu' King*.

²⁰ We are the doubles of those whose way

Was festal with fruits and flowers;

Body and brain we were sound as they,

But the prizes were not ours.

RICHARD BURTON, *Song of the Unsuccessful*.

- 1
Better to sink beneath the shock
Than moulder piecemeal on the rock.
BYRON, *The Givour*, l. 969.
E'en if he failed, he still delayed his fall.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto II, st. 9.
- 2
They never fail who die
In a great cause, the blood may soak their
gore;
Their heads may sodden in the sun; their
limbs
Be strung to city gates and castle walls—
But still their spirit walks abroad.
BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 606.
- 3
This voice did on my spirit fall,
Peschiera, when thy bridge I crossed:
"Tis better to have fought and lost,
Than never to have fought at all."
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Peschiera*. St. 10.
Say not the struggle nought availeth,
The labour and the wounds are vain.
A. H. CLOUGH, *Say Not*, etc.
- 4
And though contending long dread Fate to
master,
He failed at last her enmity to cheat,
He turned with such a smile to face disaster
That he sublined defeat
FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *The Hero*.
- 5
A fool often fails because he thinks what is
difficult is easy, and a wise man because he
thinks what is easy is difficult.
CURTIS COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.
- 6
Secure of nothing—but to lose the race.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 563.
- 7
Thou art weighed in the balances, and art
found wanting.
Old Testament: Daniel, v. 27.
- 8
He has gone to the demdition bow-wows.
DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 64.
- 9
It might be easier
To fail with land in sight,
Than gain my blue peninsula
To perish of delight.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 132.
Tis double death to drown in ken of shore.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1114.
- 10
"So it will go on, worsening and worsen-
ing," thought Adam. "There's no slipping up
hill again, and no standing still when you've
begun to slip down."
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 4.
And nothing to look backward to with pride,
And nothing to look forward to with hope.
ROBERT FROST, *The Death of the Hired Man*.
- 11
They win who never near the goal;

- They run who halt on wounded feet;
Art bath its martyrs like the soul,
Its victors in defeat
EDMUND GOSSE, *William Blake*.
- 12
Half the failures in life arise from pulling
in one's horse as he is leaping.
J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*. Pt. I.
- 13
Failed the bright promise of your early day?
BISHOP REGINALD HEBER, *Palestine*, l. 113.
- 14
In the world who does not know how to
swim goes to the bottom.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 15
Who would not rather founder in the fight
Than not have known the glory of the fray?
RICHARD HOWEY, *Two and Fate*.
- 16
There's dignity in suffering—
Nobility in pain—
But failure is a salted wound
That burns and burns again
MARJORY HOWELL, *Wormwood*.
- 17
A failure is a man who has blundered, but
is not able to cash in the experience.
EDMUND HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.
- 18
He that fails in his endeavours after wealth
and power, will not long retain either honesty
or courage.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 99.
- 19
Complaints are vain; we will try to do better
another time. Tomorrow and tomorrow. A
few designs and a few failures, and the time
of designing is past.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. I, p. 53.
- 20
There is not a fiercer hell than the failure in
a great object.
KEATS, *Endymion: Preface*.
- 21
The probability that we may fail in the
struggle ought not to deter us from the sup-
port of a cause we believe to be just.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Springfield, Ill.,
Dec., 1839.
- 22
To fail at all is to fail utterly.
J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Dryden*.
- 23
"All honor to him who shall win the prize,"
The world has cried for a thousand years;
But to him who tries and fails and dies,
I give great honor and glory and tears.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *For Those Who Fail*.
- 24
If this fail,
The pillar'd firmament is rottenness,
And earth's base built on stubble.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 597.

¹
Born to fail, A name without an echo.
HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Non-Combatant*.

²
Their wreaths are willows and their tribute,
tears;

Their names are old sad stories in men's ears;
Yet they will scatter the red hordes of Hell,
Who went to battle forth and always fell.

SHAEMAS O'SHEEP, *They Went Forth to Battle,
But They Always Fell*

They went forth to battle, but they always fell.
OSSIAN, *Cath-loda* Duan ii.

³
And though he greatly failed, more greatly
dared
(Quem si non tenuit magnis tamen excidit
ausis)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 328. The epita-
ph of Phaeton

If thou art a man, admire those who attempt
great things, even though they fail (Si vir es,
aspirare, etiam si decidit, magna conantes.)

SALLUST, *De Brutate* l'itr. Sec 20

⁴
Who, like the hindmost chariot wheels, art
curst

Still to be near, but ne'er to reach the first.
(Nam quamvis prope te, quamvis temone
sub uno

Vertentem sese frustra sectabere canthum,
Cum rota posterior curras et in axe secundo.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 70.

Never mind,
If some of us were not so far behind,
The rest of us were not so far ahead.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Imperialist*.

⁵
The work perishes fruitlessly. (Opera ne-
quidquam perit.)

PHYRRIUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 5, l. 24.

⁶
Lonely antagonists of Destiny,
That went down scornful before many spears.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*.

Better go down in the stirring fight
Than drowse to death by the sheltering shore.

DAISY RINEHART, *The Call of the Open Sea*.

⁷
He is good that failed never.

JAMES KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*.

⁸
And the last sleeping-place of Nebuchadnezzar—

When I arrive there I shall tell the wind:
"You ate grass I have eaten crow—
Who is better off now or next year?"

CARL SANDBURG, *Loiter*.

⁹
The man who can fight to Heaven's own
height

Is the man who can fight when he's losing.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Carry On*.

And each forgets, as he strips and runs

With a brilliant, fitful pace,

It's the steady, quiet, plodding ones

Who win in the lifelong race.

And each forgets that his youth has fled,

Forgets that his prime is past,

Till he stands one day, with a hope that's dead,
In the glare of the truth at last.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *The Men That Don't
Fit In*.

¹⁰
I have been all things and it availed nothing
(Omnia fui et nihil expedit.)

EMPEROR SEPTIMIUS SEVERUS (*History of
Augustus*, x, 18.)

¹¹
My cake is dough: but I'll be among the rest,
Out of hope of all, but my share of the feast.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 143.

¹²
We said on that first day, we said and swore
That self should be no more;

That we were risen, that we would wholly be
For love and liberty;

And in the exhilaration of that oath

We cast off spite and sloth,

And laboured for an hour, till we began,

Man after piteous man,

To lose the splendour, to forget the dream.

E. B. SHANKS, *Meditation in June, 1917*.

¹³
A living failure is better than a dead master-
piece.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black
Girl in Her Search for God*.

¹⁴
With timid foot he touched each plan,

Sure that each plan would fail;

Behemoth's tread was his, it seemed,

And every bridge too frail.

E. R. SILL, *Roland*.

¹⁵
Yes, this is life; and everywhere we meet,
Not victor crowns, but wailings of defeat.

ELIZABETH OAKES SMITH, *The Unattained*.

¹⁶
He who never fails will never grow rich.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 12.

¹⁷
I sing the hymn of the conquered, who fell
in the battle of life,

The hymn of the wounded, the beaten who
died overwhelmed in the strife;

Not the jubilant song of the victors for
whom the resounding acclaim

Of nations was lifted in chorus, whose brows
wore the chaplet of fame,

But the hymn of the low and the humble, the
weary, the broken in heart,

Who strove and who failed, acting bravely a
silent and desperate part.

WILLIAM WETMORE STORRY, *To Victis*.

¹⁸
God, though this life is but a wraith,

Although we know not what we use.

Although we grope with little faith,
Give me the heart to fight—and lose.
LOUIS UNTERMEYER, *Prayer*.

1 Who shines in the second rank, is eclipsed in
the first. (Qui brille au second rang, s'éclipse
au premier.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Henriade* Canto i, l. 31.

2 Great is the facile conqueror;
Yet happy he, who, wounded sore,
Breathless, unhorsed, all covered o'er
With blood and sweat,
Sinks foiled, but fighting evermore,
Is greater yet.

WILLIAM WATSON, *In Laleham Churchyard*. St.
14. The burial place of Matthew Arnold.

3 Have you heard that it was good to gain the
day?

I also say it is good to fall, battles are lost in
the same spirit in which they are won.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 18.

To those who've fail'd, in aspiration vast,
To unnam'd soldiers fallen in front on the lead,
To calm, devoted engineers—to over-ardent
travellers—to pilots on their ships,
To many a lofty song and picture without recog-
nition—I'd rear a laurel-cover'd monument.

WALT WHITMAN, *To Those Who've Fail'd*.

4 Let the thick curtain fall;
I better know than all
How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.

WHITTIER, *My Triumph*. St. 7.

Sweeter than any sung
My songs that found no tongue;
Nobler than any fact
My wish that failed of act.

WHITTIER, *My Triumph*. St. 9.

Others shall sing the song,
Others shall right the wrong,—
Finish what I begin,
And all I fail of win.

WHITTIER, *My Triumph*. St. 10.

FAIRIES

5 Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting
For fear of little men;
Wee folk, good folk,
Trooping all together;
Green jacket, red cap,
And white owl's feather!

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *The Fairies*.

6 When the first baby laughed for the first
time, his laugh broke into a million pieces,
and they all went skipping about. That was
the beginning of fairies.

J. M. BARRIE, *Little White Bird*. Ch. 16.

Whenever a child says "I don't believe in fairies"
there's a little fairy somewhere that falls right
down dead.

J. M. BARRIE, *Peter Pan*.

Do you believe in fairies? If you believe clap
your hands. Don't let Tinker die.

J. M. BARRIE, *Peter Pan*. Tinker Bell, the
fairy of the play, was desperately ill because
she had drunk some poison which Cap-
tain Hook, the pirate, had mixed for Peter
Pan, and she could be saved only if children
still believed in fairies.

The weird "Never, Never Land," so called by
the earliest pioneers from the small chance they
anticipated, on reaching it, of ever being able
to return to civilization.

A. J. VOGAN, *The Black Police*, 85. That por-
tion of Queensland north or west of Cape
Capricorn.

7 For when the stars are shining clear
And all the world is still,
They float across the silver moon
From hill to cloudy hill.

ROBERT BIRD, *The Fairy Folk*.

8 Where Little People live in nuts,
And ride on butterflies.

ABBIE FARWELL BROWN, *The Fairy Book*.

9 Bright Eyes, Light Eyes, Daughter of a Fay!
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Fairy Foster Mother*.

10 On gossamer nights when the moon is low,
And stars in the mist are hiding,
Over the hill where the foxgloves grow
You may see the fairies riding.

MARY C. G. BYRON, *The Fairy Thrall*.

11 They live 'neath the curtain
Of fir woods and heather,
And never take hurt in
The wildest of weather.

PATRICK R. CHALMERS, *Puk-Wudjies*.

12 Farewell, rewards and fairies!
Good housewives now may say;
For now foul sluts in dairies
Do fare as well as they.

And though they sweep their hearths no less
Than maids were wont to do,
Yet who of late, for cleanliness,
Finds sixpence in her shoe?

RICHARD CORBET, *Farewell to the Fairies*.

Rewards and Fairies.
RUDYARD KIPLING. Title of book for children.

13 Children born of fairy stock
Never need for shirt or frock,
Never want for food or fire,
Always get their heart's desire.

ROBERT GRAVES, *I'd Love to Be a Fairy's Child*.

14 Have ye left the greenwood lone,
Are your steps for ever gone?

Fairy King and Elfin Queen,
Come ye to the sylvan scene,
From your dim and distant shore,
Never more?

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Fairy Song*.

Oberon! Titania!

Did your starlight mirth
With the song of Avon
Quit this work-day earth?
Yet, while green leaves glisten,
And while bright stars burn,
By that magic memory,
Oh! return, return!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Fairies' Call*.

A little fairy comes at night,
Her eyes are blue, her hair is brown,
With silver spots upon her wings,
And from the moon she flutters down
THOMAS HOOD, *Queen Mab*. St. 1.

Then take me on your knee, mother;
And listen, mother of mine
A hundred fairies danced last night,
And the harpers they were nine.

MARY HOWITT, *The Fairies of the Caldron*
Low. St. 5.

Nothing can be truer than fairy wisdom. It
is as true as sunbeams

DORCAS JERROLD, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit*:
Fairy Tales.

'Tis as true as the fairy tales told in the
books

S. G. GOODRICH, *Birchright of the Humming*
Birds.

It is not children only that one feeds with
fairy tales (Nicht die Kinder bloss speist
man mit Märchen ab.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act iii, sc. 6.

I took it for a fairy vision
Of some gay creatures of the element,
That in the colours of the rainbow live,
And play i' th' plighted clouds.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 298.

Fairy elves,
Whose midnight revels by a forest-side,
Or fountain, some belated peasant sees,
Or dreams he sees, while overhead the Moon
Sits arbitress, and nearer to the Earth
Wheels her pale course, they on their mirth and
dance

Intent, with jocund music charm his ear;
At once with joy and fear his heart rebounds.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 781.

The dances ended, all the fairy train
For pinks and daisies search'd the flow'ry
plain.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 623.

The old fable-existences are no more;

The fascinating race has emigrated.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Pt. i, act ii, sc. 2. (Hayward, tr.)

The intelligible forms of ancient poets,
The fair humanities of old religion,
The power, the beauty, and the majesty
That had their haunts in dale or piny moun-
tain,

Or forest by slow stream, or pebbly spring,
Or chasms and watery depths,—all these have
vanished;

They live no longer in the faith of reason.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Pt. i, act ii, sc. 2.
(Colendge, tr.)

There never was a merry world since the
fairies left dancing and the parson left con-
juring

JOHN SEIDEN, *Table-Talk*: *Parson*.

This is the fairy land; O spite of spite!
We talk with goblins, owls and sprites.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 191.

They are fairies; he that speaks to them shall
die

I'll wink and cough, no man their works must
eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 51.

Fairies, black, grey, green, and white,
You moonshine revellers, owls and shades of night.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 41.

Over hill, over dale,
Through brush, through brier,
Over park, over pale,
Through flood, through fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 2

In silence sad,

Trip we after night's shade:

We the globe can compass soon.

Swifter than the wand'ring moon.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 100.

O, then, I see Queen Mab hath been with
you.

She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes

In shape no bigger than an agate-stone

On the forefinger of an alderman,

Drawn with a team of little atomies

Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep: . . .

Her chariot is an empty hazel-nut

Made by the joiner squirrel, or old grub,

Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 4,
l. 53.

This is Mab, the Mistress-Fairy,

That doth nightly rob the dairy.

BEN JONSON, *The Satiyr*: *Song*.

Where the bee sucks, there suck I:

In a cowslip's bell I lie;
There I couch when owls do cry.
On the bat's back I do fly
After summer merrily.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 88.

Or like a fairy trip upon the green.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 146.

Here, in cool grot and mossy cell,
We rural fays and fairies dwell;
Though rarely seen by mortal eye,
When the pale moon, ascending high,
Darts through yon limes her quivering beams,
We frisk it near these crystal streams.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Lines Inscribed on a Tablet in the Gardens at the Poet's Residence*.

Ye fairies, from all evil keep her!

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell: Prologue*, l. 65.

FAITH

See also Belief, Trust

I.—Faith: Definitions

Faith is a certitude without proofs. . . .
Faith is a sentiment, for it is a hope; it is
an instinct, for it precedes all outward in-
struction.

AMEL, *Journal*, 7 Feb., 1872.

For what is faith unless it is to believe what
you do not see? (*Quid est enim fides nisi
credere quod non videtur?*)

ST. AUGUSTINE, (*Joannis Evangelical Tract*,
Ch. 40, sec. 8.)

To believe only possibilities is not Faith, but mere
Philosophy.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 48.

The faith that stands on authority is not faith.
The reliance on authority measures the decline
of religion.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

Faith is love taking the form of aspiration.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Note-Books:
Faith*.

To take up half on trust, and half to try,
Name it not faith, but bungling bigotry.

DAVIES, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. i, l.
141.

Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the
evidence of things not seen.

New Testament: Hebrews, xi, 1.

Faith, as an intellectual state, is self-reliance.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 4.

Faith always implies the disbelief of a lesser fact
in favor of a greater. A little mind often sees

the unbelief, without seeing the belief of large
ones.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 5.

Faith is an act of self-consecration, in which
the will, the intellect, and the affections all
have their place.

DEAN W. R. INCE, (*MARCHANT, Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 48.)

Faith is the cliff on which the weak wave
breaks.

The tree around whose might frail tendrils
twine.

In cloudy skies it sets a starry sign,
And in the sorrowing soul an altar makes.

THOMAS S. JONES, *Quatrains*.

And we shall be made truly wise if we be
made content; content, too, not only with
what we can understand, but content with
what we do not understand—the habit of
mind which theologians call—and rightly—
faith in God

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Health and Education:
On Bio-Geology*.

The only faith that wears well and holds
its color in all weathers, is that which is
woven of conviction and set with the sharp
mordant of experience.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Abraham
Lincoln*.

The principal part of faith is patience.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Wighed and Wanting*
Ch. 53.

Faith may be defined briefly as an illogical
belief in the occurrence of the improb-
able.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Series iii, p. 267.

Faith is a kind of winged intellect. The great
workmen of history have been men who be-
lieved like giants.

DR. CHARLES H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Walk-
ing by Faith*.

Faith is like a lily, lifted high and white.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Hope*.

There are no tricks in plain and simple faith.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 22.

Faith is the subtle chain
Which binds us to the infinite; the voice
Of a deep life within, that will remain
Until we crowd it thence.

ELIZABETH OAKES SMITH, *Faith*.

Faith is the force of life.

LEO TOLSTOY, *My Confession*. Ch. ii.

II—Faith: Apothegms

¹ Give to faith the things which belong to faith. (Da fidei, quæ fidei sunt.)

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

² Inflexible in faith, invincible in arms.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 99.

³ A little faith all undisproved.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Sleep*.

⁴ You can do very little with faith, but you can do nothing without it.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 336.

⁵ We walk by faith, not by sight.

New Testament: II Corinthians, v, 7.

⁶ His faith, perhaps, in some nice tenets might be wrong; his life, I'm sure, was in the right.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *On the Death of Crashaw*, l. 55. (1649)

For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
He can't be wrong whose life is in the fight.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 305. (1733)

⁷ Faith needs her daily bread.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Fortune's Marriage*. Ch. 10.

⁸ No longer by implicit faith we err.

Whilst every man's his own interpreter.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Progress of Human Learning*, l. 148.

Whose faith has centre everywhere,
Nor cares to fix itself to form.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxxiii, st. 1.

⁹ Who breaks his faith, no faith is held with him.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*.
Week ii. (Sylvester, tr.)

¹⁰ The shield of faith.

New Testament: Ephesians, vi, 15.

¹¹ Faith sees by the ears.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹² Love asks faith and faith, firmness.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.

¹³ Mirror of constant faith, rever'd and mourn'd.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 229. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁴ Guided by faith and matchless fortitude.

MILTON, *Sonnets: To Cromwell*.

¹⁵ Beautiful Faith, surrendering unto Time.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*, l. 62.

¹⁶ Th' enormous faith of many made for one.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 242.

In Faith and Hope the world will disagree.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 307.

¹⁷ And cling to Faith beyond the forms of Faith!

TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 69.

To persecute
Makes a faith hated, and is furthermore
No perfect witness of a perfect faith
In him who persecutes.

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 72.

¹⁸ The coalheaver's faith. (Fides carbonaria.)

A mediæval proverb, founded on the anecdote of the coalheaver who said that he believed what the Church believed. When asked what that was, he answered, "What I believe."

III—Faith: Its Power

¹⁹ The cruse of oil and the barrel of meal overflow because the widow has firm faith.

AGATHAN SCHOLASTICUS, *On the Widow Who Fed Elijah*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. i, epig. 77.)

²⁰ They never fail who light

Their lamp of faith at the unwavering flame

Burnt for the altar service of the Race

Since the beginning.

ELSA BARKER, *The Frozen Grail*.

²¹ But there's a dome of nobler span,

A temple given

Thy faith, that bigots dare not ban—

Its space is Heaven!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*.

²² Daughter of Faith, awake, arise, illumine

The dread unknown, the chaos of the tomb!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 261.

²³ Yet courage, soul! Nor hold thy strength in vain,

In hope o'ercome the steeps God sets for thee;

For past the Alpine summits of great pain
Lieth thine Italy.

ROSE TERRY COOK, *Beyond*.

²⁴ We lean on Faith; and some less wise have cried,

"Behold the butterfly, the seed that's cast!"

Vain hopes that fall like flowers before the blast!

R. W. GILDER, *Love and Death*. St. 2.

²⁵ When false things are brought low,

And swift things have grown slow,

Feigning like froth shall go,

Faith be aye for aye.

THOMAS HARDY, *Between Us Now*.

²⁶ What here we hope for, we shall once inherit:

By Faith we walk here, not by the Spirit.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Faith*.

¹ Wake in our breast the living fires,
The holy faith that warmed our sires.
O. W. HOLMES, *Army Hymn*.
Faith of our fathers—holy faith,
We will be true to thee till death.
FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER, *Faith of Our Fathers*.
Used by William Jennings Bryan for close of
his undelivered speech at the Scopes trial.

² I know that my redeemer liveth.
Old Testament: *Job*, xix, 25.
I . . . exhort you that ye should earnestly con-
tend for the faith which was once delivered unto
the saints.
New Testament: *Jude*, i, 3.

³ O Faith, that meet'st ten thousand cheats
Yet drops no jot of faith!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *To the True Romance*

⁴ Our faith triumphant o'er our fears.
LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*.
Ye whose hearts are fresh and simple,
Who have faith in God and nature.
LONGFELLOW, *Huswaha: Introduction*.

⁵ A perfect faith would lift us absolutely above
fear.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Sir Gibbie*, Ch. 11.

⁶ O welcome pure-eyed Faith, white-handed
Hope,
Thou hovering angel, girt with golden wings!
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 213.

⁷ I argue not
Against Heav'n's hand or will, nor bate a jot
Of heart or hope, but still bear up and steer
Right onward.
MILTON, *To Cyriac Skinner*.

⁸ Call no faith false which e'er hath brought
Relief to any laden life,
Cessation to the pain of thought,
Refreshment mid the dust of strife.
SIR LEWIS MORRIS, *Tolerance*.

⁹ But give me, Lord, eyes to behold the truth;
A seeing sense that knows the eternal right;
A heart with pity filled, and gentlest ruth;
A manly faith that makes all darkness light.
TEDDOR PARKER, *The Higher Good*.

¹⁰ Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give
thee a crown of life.
New Testament: *Revelation*, ii, 10.

The just shall live by faith.
New Testament: *Romans*, i, 17.

¹¹ I know no deeper doubt to make me mad,
I need no brighter love to keep me pure.
To me the faiths of old are daily bread;
I bless their hope, I bless their will to save.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *What Riches Have You*.

¹² Thy path is plain and straight,—that light is
given:
Onward in faith,—and leave the rest to
Heaven.
ROBERT SOUTHNEY, *The Retrospect*, l. 175.

¹³ And all but their faith overthrown.
WILLIAM WELTMORE STORY, *To Victoris*.

¹⁴ Strong Son of God, immortal Love,
Whom we, that have not seen thy face,
By faith, and faith alone, embrace,
Believing where we cannot prove.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*, St. 1.

We have but faith: we cannot know,
For knowledge is of things we see;
And yet we trust it comes from Thee,
A beam in darkness: let it grow.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*, St. 6.

¹⁵ The night is long and pain weighs heavily,
But God will hold His world above despair;
Look to the East, where up the lucid sky
The morning climbs! The day shall yet be
fair.
CELIA THAXTER, *Faith*.

¹⁶ Faith is required of thee, and a sincere life,
not loftiness of intellect, nor deepness in the
mysteries of God.
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*.
Pt. iv, ch. 18, sec. 3.

¹⁷ The mason asks but a narrow shelf to spring
his brick from; man requires only an in-
finitely narrower one to spring his arch of
faith from.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 31 Jan., 1852.

¹⁸ Fight the good fight of faith.
New Testament: *I Timothy*, vi, 12.

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my
course, I have kept the faith.
New Testament: *II Timothy*, iv, 7.

¹⁹ Faith, mighty faith, the promise sees,
And looks to that alone;
Laughs at impossibilities,
And cries it shall be done.
CHARLES WESLEY, *Hymns*.

²⁰ Through the dark and stormy night
Faith beholds a feeble light
Up the blackness streaking;
Knowing God's own time is best,
In a patient hope I rest
For the full day-breaking!
J. G. WHITTIER, *Barclay of Ury*, St. 16.

He worshipped as his fathers did,
And kept the faith of childish days,
And, howsoever he strayed or slid,
He loved the good old ways.
WHITTIER, *My Namesake*.

¹
A bending staff I would not break,
A feeble faith I would not shake,
Nor even rashly pluck away
The error which some truth may stay,
Whose loss might leave the soul without
A shield against the shafts of doubt.
WHITTIER, *Questions of Life*. St. 1.

²
Of one in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith become
A passionate intuition.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 1293.

Through love, through hope, and faith's tran-
scendent dower,
We feel that we are greater than we know.
WORDSWORTH, *The River Duddon: After-
Thought*.

³
Faith builds a bridge across the gulf of death,
To break the shock blind nature cannot shun,
And lands thought smoothly on the further
shore
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 721.

IV—Faith: Its Weakness

⁴
'Tis well averred,
A scientific faith's absurd.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Easter Day*. Pt. vi.

⁵
Half our daylight faith's a fable.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *A Dream*, l. 5.

Ghost, kelpie, wraith,
And all the trumpery of vulgar faith.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Pilgrim of Glencoe*,
l. 188.

⁶
Morality was held a standing jest,
And faith a necessary fraud at best.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. ii, l. 597.

⁷
Faith is a fine invention
For gentlemen who see;
But microscopes are prudent
In an emergency!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 56.

⁸
Faith is a kind of parasitic plant,
That grasps the nearest plant with tendrils;
And as the climate and the soil may grant,
So is the sort of tree to which it clings.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 257.

⁹
Faith is often the boast of the man who is
too lazy to investigate.
F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

¹⁰
Yes, faith is a goodly anchor;
When skies are sweet as a psalm,
At the bows it lolls so staidly
In its bluff, broad-shouldered calm. . . .
But, after the shipwreck, tell me

What help in its iron thews,
Still true to the broken hawser,
Deep down among sea-weed and ooze?
J. R. LOWELL, *After the Burial*.

¹¹
Unfaith clamouring to be coined
To faith by proof.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Earth and Man*. St. 41.

¹²
How many things served us yesterday for
articles of faith, which to-day are fables to
us! (Combien de choses nous servoient hier
d'articles de foy, qui nous sont fables au-
jourd'hui!)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 26.

¹³
Faith, fanatic faith, once wedded fast
To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled
Prophet*.

¹⁴
It will profit me nothing, for I have no faith
in it. (Elle ne me profitera de rien, car je
n'y adjouste point de foi.)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 42. The monk's
remark when he says that he knows a prayer
which guarantees immunity from all fire-
arms.

¹⁵
The old faiths light their candles all about,
But burly Truth comes by and puts them out.
LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Truth*.

¹⁶
Men's faiths are wafer-cakes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 53.

¹⁷
And bloody Faith, the foulest birth of Time.
SHIRLEY, *Feelings of a Republican*.

Faith, haggard as Fear that had borne her, and
dark as the sire that begat her, Despair.
SWINBURNE, *An Autumn Vision*. Sec. vii, l. 9.

¹⁸
Christian, what of the night?—
I cannot tell; I am blind.
I halt and hearken behind
If haply the hours will go back
And return to the dear dead light,
To the watchfires and stars that of old
Shone where the sky now is black,
Glowed where the earth now is cold.
SWINBURNE, *A Watch in the Night*. St. 10.

¹⁹
In our windy world
What's up is faith, what's down is heresy.
TENNYSON, *Harold*. Act i, sc. 1.

V—Faith and Reason

²⁰
Faith is a higher faculty than reason.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*, l. 84.

²¹
Reason is our soul's left hand, Faith her
right,
By these we reach divinity.
JOHN DONNE, *To the Countess of Bedford*.

Reason is the triumph of the intellect, faith of the heart.

JAMES SCHOULER, *History of the United States*. Vol. ii.

¹ Reason saw not, till Faith sprung the light.
DRYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 69.

² The way to see by Faith is to shut the Eye of Reason

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

³ Faith has no merit where human reason supplies the proof. (Fides non habet meritum ubi humana ratio præbet experimentum.)
ST. GREGORY, *Homilies*. No. 40

⁴ It is not reason makes faith hard, but life
JEAN INGELW, *A Pastor's Letter to a Young Poet*. Pt. ii, l. 233

⁵ Surely investigation is better than unthinking faith. Surely reason is a better guide than fear.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

⁶ And Wisdom cries, "I know not anything";
And only Faith beholds that all is well.
S. R. LYSAGHT, *A Ritual: A Lesson*, l. 102.

⁷ They live no longer in the faith of reason.
SCHILLER, *I Wallenstein*. Act ii, sc. 4.

⁸ It is always right that a man should be able to render a reason for the faith that is within him.

SYDNEY SMITH, (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 53.)

⁹ Such lapses from knowledge to faith are perhaps necessary that human heroism may be possible

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. Bk. ii, ch. 2, sec. 1.

¹⁰ We live by Faith; but Faith is not the slave Of text and legend. Reason's voice and God's, Nature's and Duty's, never are at odds.

WHITTIER, *Requirement*.

VI—Faith Without Works

¹¹ Faith without works is dead.
New Testament: James, ii, 20.

¹² Faith without works is nothing worth,
As dead as door-nail unless deeds follow.
LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. ii, l. 183.

¹³ If faith produce no works, I see
That faith is not a living tree.
Thus faith and works together grow;
No separate life they e'er can know:
They're soul and body, hand and heart:
What God hath joined, let no man part.
HANNAH MORE, *Dan and Jane*.

¹⁴ Faith is the root of works. A root that produceth nothing is dead

BISHOP THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety and of Christianity*.

VII—Faith: Want of Faith

¹⁵ He that has lost faith, what has he left to live on? (Fidem qui perdit, quo se servat in reliquum?)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 196.

¹⁶ Geology, ethnology, what not?
(Greek endings, each little passing hell
That signifies some faith's about to die.)

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*

And my faith is torn to a thousand scraps,
And my heart feels ice while my words breathe flame

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Worst of It*.

¹⁷ The disease with which the human mind now labors is want of faith.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

¹⁸ In the affairs of this World. Men are saved, not by Faith, but by the Want of it

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1754.

¹⁹ Much knowledge of things divine escapes us through want of faith (ἄλλα τὸν πλὴν ὁμῶν τα πολλὰ ἀπιστίᾳ διαφργγάνει μὴ γινώσκουσαι.)

HERACLITUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 116

Th' extremes of too much faith, and none.

THOMAS MOORE, *Fables*. No. 5, l. 64.

²⁰ Tell faith it's fled the city.

SIR WALTER RALPH, *The Lie*. (Sometimes attributed to Joshua Sylvester and to Sir John Davies.)

²¹ Play fast and loose with faith.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 242.

He wears his faith but as the fashion of his hat; it ever changes with the next block

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 75.

²² The saddest thing that can befall a soul
Is when it loses faith in God and woman.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 12.

²³ One by one, like leaves from a tree,
All my faiths have forsaken me.

SARA TEASDALE, *Leaves*.

²⁴ Faith and unfaith can ne'er be equal powers:
Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 386.

²⁵ What faith is there in the faithless? (Τίς ἔστι πίστις ἀπίστοις.)

THEOCNUS, *Sententiae*. (SPENSER, *Shepherds Calendar: May: Piers' Emblem*.)

¹ He hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

New Testament: 1 Timothy, v, 8.

² It may be that we can no longer share
The faith which from his fathers he received;
It may be that our doom is to despair,
Where he with joy believed.

WILLIAM WATSON, *To James Bromley: With Wordsworth's Grave.*

FALCON, see Hawk

FALL

See also Greatness: Its Penalties. For Fall, a season of the year, see Autumn

³ Who lies upon the ground has no whither to fall. (Qui jacet in terra non habet unde cadat.)

ALAN DE LILLE, *Book of Parables*, Ch. 2 This line was quoted by Charles I to the French minister, M. de Belléve, when the latter was trying to persuade him to seek safety in flight. The minister replied, "Sire, on peut lui faire tomber la tête."

He that is down needs fear no fall,

He that is low, no pride

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress* Pt. II.

I am not now in fortune's power:

He that is down can fall no lower

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. I, canto 3, l. 877.

A lowly man cannot have a high or heavy fall
(Humilis nec alte cadere nec graviter potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 259.

⁴ Who falls from all he knows of bliss,
Cares little into what abyss.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1091.

⁵ The oak grows silently in the forest a thousand years; only in the thousandth year, when the axeman arrives with his axe, is there heard an echoing through the solitudes, and the oak announces itself when, with far-sounding crash, it falls

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol. I, Bk. II, ch. 2.

⁶ He that falls to-day may be up again to-morrow.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 65.

We fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,
Sleep to wake.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Asolando: Epilogue*.

He falls low that cannot rise again.

GEORGE MERTON, *Praise of Yorkshire Ale*, 72. (1683)

Some falls are means the happier to arise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 403.

⁷ Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, x, 12.

⁸ Fallen, fallen, fallen, fallen,
Fallen from his high estate,

And weltring in his blood;

Deserted at his utmost need.

By those his former bounty fed;

On the bare earth expos'd he lies,

With not a friend to close his eyes.

DAVIDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 77.

So noble a master fallen! All gone! and not

One friend to take his fortune by the arm,

And go along with him

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act IV, sc. 2, 6.

⁹

For a man

Low-fallen from high estate more sharply feels

The strangeness of it than the long unblest.

("Οταν δ' ἀνὴρ

κράτη κακῶς ἐβηλός, εἰς ἀγῆαν

πίπτει κακίῳ τοῦ πάλας δεδαίμονος.)

EURIPIDES, *Helen*, l. 417. (Way, tr.)

Whoever has fallen from his former high estate is in his calamity the scorn even of the base
(Quicumque amittit dignitatem pristinam Ignavis etiam pocus est in casu gravi.)

PICARDUS, *Fables* Bk. I, fab. 21, l. 1.

¹⁰

Every slip is not a fall.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹¹

He that is fallen cannot help him that is down.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹²

It falls, all hope falls, and the fortune of our name
(Occidit, occidit Spes omnis et fortuna nostri Nominis.)

HORACE, *Odes* Bk. IV, ode 4, l. 70.

¹³

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!

Old Testament: Isaiah, xiv, 12.

From morn

To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,

A summer's day; and with the setting sun

Dropt from the zenith like a falling star.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 742.

And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,

Never to hope again

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 371.

¹⁴

Who falls for love of God shall rise a star.

BEN JONSON, *Underwoods: To Master Colby*.

¹⁵

The vulgar falls and none laments his fate;

Sorrow has hardly leisure for the great.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. IV. (Rowe, tr.)

¹⁶

And great was the fall of it.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 27.

¹⁷

That water which falls from some Alpine

height is dashed, broken, and will murmur
loudly, but grows limpid by its fall.
(Quell' onda, che ruina
Dalla pendice alpina,
Balza, si frange, e mormora
Ma limpida si fa.)

METASTASIO, *Alcide al Bivio*.

1 Awake, arise, or be for ever fall'n.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 330.

2 I made him just and right,
Sufficient to have stood, though free to fall.
Such I created all th' ethereal Powers
And Spirits, both them who stood, and them
who fall'd;
Freely they stood who stood, and fell who
fell.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 98.

3 Everything that shakes does not fall. (Tout
ce qui bransle ne tombe pas.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

4 Who falls in honourable strife,
Surrenders nothing but his life;
Who basely triumphs casts away
The glory of the well-won day.

MONTGOMERY, *Thoughts on Wheels*. No. 1.

5 Low though I am, I have not fallen so low
that I am beneath you too, for beneath you
there can be nothing. (Non adeo cecidi,
quamvis abjectus, ut infra Te quoque sim,
inferius quo nihil esse potest.)
OVID, *Tristis*. Bk. v, eleg. 8, l. 1.

6 As he rose like a rocket, he fell like a stick.
THOMAS PAINE, *Letter to His Addressers*.
Referring to Edmund Burke. See also under
DICKENS.

I stood beside the grave of him who blazed
The comet of a season.
BYRON, *Churchill's Grave*, l. 1.

7 Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, scratched with a
diamond on a window-pane, either in the
presence of Queen Elizabeth or where she
would be certain to see it.

If thy heart fails thee, do not climb at all.
QUEEN ELIZABETH, written by her under
Raleigh's line. (FULLER, *Worthies of Eng-
land*, Vol. i, p. 19.) Raleigh's line is usually
given, "Fain would I climb, but that I fear
to fall." (SCOTT, *Kennilworth*, ch. 17.)

Fain would I, but I dare not; I dare, and yet I
may not;

I may, although I care not for pleasure when I
play not.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Fain Would I*. Written
in later life than the line on the window-
pane.

8 Hasty climbers have sudden falls.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

9 All things that rise will fall. (Omniaque orta
occidunt.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 2, sec. 3.

One may sooner fall than rise.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

10 How are the mighty fallen!
Old Testament: II Samuel, i, 19.

How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the
battle!

Old Testament: II Samuel, i, 25.

Prostrate on earth the bleeding warrior lies,
And Isr'el's beauty on the mountains dies.
How are the mighty fallen!

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Lamentation of
David over Saul and Jonathan*.

11 O Hamlet, what a falling-off was there!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 47.

I shall fall,
Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
And no man see me more.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 225.

Press not a falling man too far!
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 333.

12 Great Caesar fell.
O, what a fall was there, my countrymen!
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 193.

I see thy glory like a shooting star
Fall to the base earth from the firmament.
Thy sun sets weeping in the lowly west.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sec. 4, l. 19.

13 "Yea," quoth he, "dost thou fall upon thy
face?"

Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more
wit."
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 41.

14 What though success will not attend on all?
Who bravely dares, must sometimes risk a
fall.
SMOLLETT, *Advice*, l. 207.

15 Woe to my wretched self! from what a
height of hope have I fallen.
(Vae misero mihi! quanta de spe decidi.)
TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*. Act i, sc. 3,
l. 9.

Alas, from what high hope to what relapse
Unlook'd for, are we fall'n!

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 30.

16 A great villain, a great fall. (De grand villain
grande chute.)

J. DE LA VERGNE, *Les Proverbes Communs*.

¹ How many are raised to high posts by the instigation of the devil, that their fall may be more dismal!

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*.

² Who, taking counsel of unbending truth,
By one example hath set forth to all
How they with dignity may stand; or fall,
If fall they must.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. i, No. 7.

FALSEHOOD, see Lies and Lying FAME

See also Death and Fame; Name and Fame;
Poetry and Fame; Reputation

I—FAME: Definitions

³ RENOWN is the mother of virtues. (Ἡ δόξα ἀρετῶν μήτέρα εἶναι.)

BION. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.)

⁴ Fame is the thirst of youth.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 112.

⁵ Fame, we may understand, is no sure test of merit, but only a probability of such: it is an accident, not a property of a man.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe*.

Money will buy money's worth, but the thing men call fame, what is it?

CARLYLE, *Memoirs of the Life of Scott*.

⁶ Fame Is nothing but an empty name.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. i, l. 230.

What is fame? an empty bubble.

JAMES GRAINGER, *Ode to Solitude*.

⁷ Fame is but wind.

THOMAS CORVATE, *Crudities*. Bk. i, l. 60. (1611)

The splendors of earthly fame are but a wind,
That in the same direction lasts not long.

(Non è il mendant romore altro che un fiato
Di vento, che or vien quindi ed or vien quindi,
E muta nome, perché muta lato.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xi, l. 100.

Fame they tell you is air; but without air there is no life for any; without fame there is none for the best.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: The Ciceros*.

⁸ Fame is a fickle food
Upon a shifting plate.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. v, No. 4.

Fame is a food that dead men eat,—

I have no stomach for such meat.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Fame Is a Food*.

⁹ Fame is a magnifying glass.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Fame is the echo of actions, resounding them

to the world, save that the echo repeats only the last part, but fame relates all, and often more than all.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Of Fame*.

¹⁰ What is this fame, thus crowded round with slaves?

The breath of fools, the bait of flattering knaves.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Imitation of Second Chorus in Act ii of Seneca's Thyestes*.

¹¹ Fame is the inheritance not of the dead, but of the living. It is we who look back with lofty pride to the great names of antiquity, who drink of that flood of glory as of a river, and refresh our wings in it for future flight.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 389.

Fame is not popularity. . . . It is the spirit of a man surviving himself in the minds and thoughts of other men.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English Poets*, p. 263.

¹² If that thy fame with ev'ry toy be pos'd,

'Tis a thin web, which poisonous fancies make;

But the great soldier's honour was compos'd
Of thicker stuff, which would endure a shake

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 38.

¹³ Ah, pensive scholar, what is fame?

A fitful tongue of leaping flame;

A giddy whirlwind's fickle gust,

That lifts a pinch of mortal dust;

A few swift years, and who can show

Which dust was Bill, and which was Joe?

O. W. HOLMES, *Bill and Joe*. St. 7.

¹⁴ And what after all is everlasting fame? Altogether vanity. (Τί δὲ καὶ ἔστιν ὄλως τὸ ἀίμνηστον; ὅλον κενόν.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. 4, sec. 33.

¹⁵ Fame lulls the fever of the soul, and makes Us feel that we have grasp'd an immortality.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Inc.* Sc. 4, l. 273.

¹⁶ Read but o'er the stories

Of men most fam'd for courage or for counsel,

And you shall find that the desire of glory

(That last infirmity of noble minds)

Was the last frailty wise men e'er put off.

JOHN FLETCHER (?), *Sir John van Olden Barnavech*. Act i, sc. 1. First acted in 1619, then lost, and not re-discovered until 1833 among some old manuscripts in the British Museum.

Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise
(That last infirmity of noble mind)

To scorn delights, and live laborious days

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 70. (1637) "The most astonishing coincidence in the whole range of literature," Swinburne called the lines in parenthesis.

¹ Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 78.

² What's fame? a fancied life in others' breath;
A thing beyond us, ev'n before our death.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. iv, l. 237.

And what is Fame? the meanest have their day,
The greatest can but blaze, and pass away.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, l. 6, 46.

³ Fame's but a hollow echo.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *A Farewell to the Vanities of the World*.

⁴ Fame is a bugle call
Blown past a crumbling wall.
LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Tops*.

⁵ Fame is something which must be won; honor
only something which must not be lost.
SCHOPENHAUER, *Aphorisms on the Wisdom of Life*.

⁶ Fame is the shadow of virtue. It will attend
virtue even against her will. (*Gloria umbra virtutis est, etiam invitam comitabitur.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*, Epis. lxxix, 13.
Renown is the praise rendered to a good man by
good men. (*Claritas laus est a bonis bono red-
dita.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*, Epis. cli, sec. 9.
Fame is the perfume of heroic deeds.
SOCRATES.

⁷ There is this difference between renown and
glory—the latter depends upon the judgments
of the many, the former on the judgments of
good men.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*, Epis. cli, sec. 18.
Fame has no necessary conjunction with praise:
it may exist without the breath of a word: it
is a recognition of excellence which must be felt
but need not be spoken. Even the envious must
feel it, and hate it in silence.

MRS. ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: Washington Allston*.

Reputation being essentially contemporaneous,
is always at the mercy of the Envious and the
Ignorant. But Fame, whose very birth is pos-
sithumous, and which is only known to exist by the
echo of its footsteps through congenial minds,
can neither be increased nor diminished by any
degree of wilfulness.

MRS. ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: Washington Allston*.

⁸ Fame is love disguised.
SHELLEY, *An Exhortation*.

⁹ And what is fame in life but half-disfame,
And counterchanged with darkness?
TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 463.

¹⁰ Fame is but an inscription on a grave, and
glory the melancholy blazon on a coffin-lid.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writ-
ing of Essays*.

Fame is but a slow decay—
Even this shall pass away.

THEODORE TILTON, *Even This Shall Pass Away*.

¹¹ Fame is a public mistress, none enjoys,
But, more or less, his rival's peace destroys.
YOUNG, *Epistles to Pope*, Epis. i, l. 25.

Fame is the shade of immortality,
And in itself a shadow. Soon as caught,
Contemn'd; it shrinks to nothing in the grasp.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night vii, l. 365.

II—Fame: Apophthegms

¹² Distinction is the consequence, never the ob-
ject, of a great mind.

WASHINGTON ALLSTON, *Aphorisms Written on Walls of His Studio*.

¹³ Fame is like a river, that beareth up things
light and swoln, and drowns things weighty
and solid

BACON, *Essays: Of Ceremonies and Respects*.

Fame, like water, bears up the lighter things,
And lets the weighty sink.

CALDERON, *Adventures of Five Hours*, Act ii.

¹⁴ Herostratus lives that burnt the temple of
Diana; he is almost lost that built it.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*, Ch. 5.

The aspiring youth that fired the *Ephesian* dome
Outlives, in fame, the pious fool that rais'd it.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (alt.), Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁵ I awoke one morning and found myself
famous.

BYRON, (MOORE, *Memoranda from Life*, Ch. 14.) Said after the publication of the first
two cantos of *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*,
March, 1812.

¹⁶ Only to myself do I owe my fame. (*Je ne
dois qu'à moi seul toute ma renommée.*)

CORNELLE, *L'Excuse à Ariste*.

¹⁷ Fame, like man, will grow white as it grows
old.

ABRAHAM COWLEY. (SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Cowley*.)

Thy fame, like men, the older it doth grow,
Will of itself turn whiter too.

THOMAS SPRAT, *To the Happy Memory of the Late Lord Protector*, l. 5.

¹⁸ Fame finds never tomb t' inclose it in.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Complaint of Rosamond*, St. 1.

¹⁹ Unnam'd as yet, at least unknown to fame.
DRYDEN, *Britannia Rediviva*, l. 192.

²⁰ Fame is proof that the people are gullible.
EMERSON.

1 Fame sometimes hath created something of nothing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: Fame*.

Fiction may deck the truth with spurious rays, And round the hero cast a borrow'd blaze.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 471.

There are names written in her immortal scroll at which Fame blushes.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, No. 53.

How partial is the voice of Fame!

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epigrams: Partial Fame*.

2 There are many ways to fame.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

3 Fame grows like a tree with hidden life. (Crescit occulto velut arbor avo Fama.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 12, l. 45.

4 Fame is delightful, but as collateral it does not rank high.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

5 Sir, if they should cease to talk of me I must starve.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, 1784.)

6 Contempt of fame begets contempt of virtue.

BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*, Act i, sc. 2.

7 All is ephemeral,—fame as well as the famous. (Πάν ἐφήμερον, καὶ τὸ μνησθένον καὶ τὸ μνησθονεύμενον.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. iv, sec. 35. Literally, "The rememberer, as well as the remembered."

The longest wave is quickly lost in the sea.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

8 Regardless whether good or evil fame.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. xii, l. 47.

9 I have made noise enough in the world already.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, (*O'Meara, Napoleon in Exile*, 1816.) Echoing Danton.

10 All crowd, who foremost shall be damn'd to fame.

POPE, *The Dunciad*, Bk. iii, l. 153.

Damn'd to everlasting fame.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 284.

May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,

And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Character of the Rev. James Foster*, l. 43.

11 Let humble Allen, with an awkward shame, Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame.

POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*, Dial. i, l. 135.

The reference is to Ralph Allen, who in 1720 contracted with the British Postoffice to improve the system of "cross-posts."

12 Fame, impatient of extremes, decays Not more by envy than excess of praise.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 43.

13 What is the fame of men compared to their happiness?

WALFOLE, *Letter to Horace Mann*, 3 Oct., 1762.

III—FAME: Love of Fame

14 Passion for fame; a passion which is the instinct of all great souls.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on American Taxation*.

15 Folly loves the martyrdom of fame.

BYRON, *On the Death of Sheridan*, l. 68.

16 Men the most infamous are fond of fame, And those who fear not guilt, yet start at shame.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Author*, l. 233.

Man from his sphere eccentric starts astray; All hunt for fame, but most mistake the way.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 587.

17 Upon the very books in which philosophers bid us scorn ambition, they inscribe their names. They seek publicity for themselves on the very page where they pour contempt upon publicity. (Ipsi illi philosophi etiam illis libellis, quos de contemnenda gloria scribunt, nomen suum inscribunt: in eo ipso, in quo prædicationem nobilitatemque despiciunt, prædicari de se ac nominari volunt.)

CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*, Ch. 11, sec. 26.

Though they [philosophers] write *contemptu gloria*, yet as Hieron observes, they will put their names to their books.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. i, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 14.

Even those who write against fame wish for the fame of having written well, and those who read their works desire the fame of having read them.

PASCAL, *Pensées*, Sec. ii, No. 150.

The hater of property and of government takes care to have his warranty-deed recorded, and the book written against Fame and learning has the author's name on the title-page.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1857.

18 Who fears not to do ill yet fears the name, And free from conscience, is a slave to fame.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 129.

19 The love of fame is almost another name for the love of excellence.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Round Table*, No. 25.

20 So much the greater is the thirst for fame than for virtue. For who indeed would embrace virtue if you removed its rewards? (Tanto major famæ sitis est, quam Virtutis.)

Quis enim virtutem amplectitur ipsam,
Præmia si tollas?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 140.

1 My quest is for everlasting fame, that I may
be celebrated forever throughout the whole
earth. (Mihi fama perennis Queritur, in toto
semper ut orbe canar.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 15, l. 7.

The desire of fame delights me, and has grown
with my renown. (Nam juvat, et studium famæ
mihi crevit honore.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 393.

2 And boasting youth, and narrative old age;
Their pleas were different, their request the
same;

For good and bad alike are fond of Fame.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 291.

3 Let fame, that all hunt after in their lives,
Live register'd upon our brazen tombs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 2.

4 Love of fame is the last weakness which even
the wise resign. (Etiam sapientibus cupido
gloriæ novissima exulit.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 6.

Though the desire of fame be the last weakness
Wise men put off.

MASSINGER, *The Very Woman*. Act iii, sc. 4.

Of the unreasoning humors of mankind, it seems
that fame is the one which even philosophers
have rid themselves of last and with most re-
luctance.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 41.

5 Proud of his prize, but prouder of his fame.
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 619. (Dryden, tr.)

And fired his soul with love of future fame.
(Incenditque animum famæ venientis amore.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 889.

6 I must essay a path whereby I, too, may rise
from earth and fly victorious on the lips of
men. (Temptanda via est, qua me quoque
possim Tollere humo victorque virum voli-
tare per ora.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 8.

7 What rage for fame attends both great and
small!

Better be d—n'd than mentioned *not at all*.
JOHN WOLCOT, *To the Royal Academicians*.

I am no cormorant of fame, d'y'e see;

I ask not all the laurel, but a sprig.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Epistle to the Reviewers*.

8 Others are fond of Fame, but Fame of you.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 10.

IV—FAME: How It Is Won

9 And what at first had been an idle joy,

Became a sober serious work for fame.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Hugh Sutherland's Pansies*

10 Mortals, who sought and found, by danger-
ous roads,

A path to perpetuity of fame.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 103.

The first in danger, as the first in fame.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 637. (Pope, tr.)

If it is for fame that men do brave actions, they
are only silly fellows after all.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The English Admirals*.

11 My advice to a young man seeking deathless
fame would be to espouse an unpopular
cause and devote his life to it.

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, *Wendell Phillips*.

12 For not on downy plumes, nor under shade
Of canopy reposing, fame is won.

(Chè, seggendo in piuma,

In fama non si vien, nè sotto coltre.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxiv, l. 46. (Cary, tr.)

Sloth views the towers of fame with envious
eyes,

Desirous still, still impotent to rise.

WILLIAM STENSTONE, *The Judgement of
Hercules*, l. 436.

13 Fame then was cheap, and the first comer
sped;

And they have kept it since, by being dead.

DRYDEN, *The Conquest of Granada: Epilogue*.

14 Nothing is less selfish than a desire of fame,
since its only sure acquisition is by labouring
for others.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Letter*, 1853.

No true and permanent Fame can be founded
except in labors which promote the happiness
of mankind.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Fame and Glory*. Address
at Amherst, 11 Aug., 1847.

15 Fame comes only when deserved, and then
is as inevitable as destiny, for it is destiny.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

Building nests in Fame's great temple, as in
spouts the swallows build.

LONGFELLOW, *Nuremberg*. St. 16.

16 Thus fame shall be achiev'd, renown on earth,
And what most merits fame in silence hid.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 694.

17 Nor Fame I slight, nor for her favours call;
She comes unlook'd for, if she comes at all.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 513.

Fame usually comes to those who are thinking
about something else,—very rarely to those who
say to themselves, "Go to, now, let us be a
celebrated individual!" The struggle for fame,
as such, commonly ends in notoriety;—that
ladder is easy to climb, but it leads to the pillory
which is crowded with fools who could not hold

their tongues and rogues who could not hide their tricks.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 12.

1 True fame will never be in Chance's gift.
(Non erunt honores unquam fortuiti muneris.)

SOLON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 31.)

Renown's all hit or miss;
There's fortune even in fame.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vii, st. 33.

2 Fame's loudest trump upon the ear of Time
Leaves but a dying echo; they alone
Are held in everlasting memory
Whose deeds partake of heaven.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Verses Spoken at Oxford upon the Installation of Lord Grenville*, l. 92.

Wouldst thou be fam'd? have those high deeds
in view,
Brave men would act, though scandal should en-
sue.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vii, l. 181.

3 His very depreciation of fame increased his
fame. (Ipsa dissimulatione famæ faman
auxit.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 18.

V—Fame: Its Rewards

4 Let us now praise famous men.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xlv, 1.

"Let us now praise famous men"—
Men of little showing—
For their work continueth,
And their work continueth,
Broad and deep continueth,
Greater than their knowing!

KIPLING, *A School Song*.

8 Sure of the Fortieth spare Arm-chair
When gout and glory seat me there.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Dis Aster Visum*. St. 12.

6 O Fame!—if I e'er took delight in thy
praises,
'Twas less for the sake of thy high-sounding
phrases,
Than to see the bright eyes of the dear one
discover
She thought that I was not unworthy to love
her.

BYRON, *Stanzas Written on the Road Between Florence and Pisa*.

7 Humanely glorious! Men will weep for him
When many a guilty martial fame is dim.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines in a Blank Leaf of La Perouse's Voyages*, l. 19.

Lights of the world and demi-gods of Fame.
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 316.

8 How shall I then begin, or where conclude,
To draw a fame so truly circular?
DRYDEN, *On the Death of Cromwell*. St. 5.

9 Short is my date, but deathless my renown.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 535. (Pope, tr.)

Earth sounds my wisdom, and high Heav'n my
fame.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. ix, l. 20. (Pope, tr.)

10 Oh, 'tis all of thy dear grace
That every finger points me out in going

Lyrist of the Roman race;

Breath, power to charm (if mine) are they
bestowing.

(Totum muneris hoc tui est,

Quod monstror digito prætereuntium

Romanæ fidem lyrae.

Quod spiro et placeo, si placeo, tuum est.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 3, l. 21.

It's a fine thing to have a finger pointed at one,
and to hear people say, "That's the man," (At
pulchrum est digito monstrari et dicier, "Hic
est.")

PENSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. I, l. 1. 28.

11 The temple of fame is the shortest passage to
riches and preferment.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. Letter 59.

12 His fame was great in all the land.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: The Student's Tale: Emma and Eginhard*, l. 50.

13 Fame has only the span of a day, they say.
But to live in the hearts of the people—that
is worth something.

OWDA, *Wisdom, Wit, and Pathos: Signs*.

Sleep on, O brave-hearted, O wise man that
kindled the flame—

To live in mankind is far more than to live in a
name.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Eagle That Is Forgotten*.

14 The lofty lucre of renown.

PINDAR, *Isthmian Odes*. Ode I, l. 62. (Moore,
tr.)

15 If you will observe, it does n't take
A man of giant mould to make
A giant shadow on the wall;
And he who in our daily sight
Seems but a figure mean and small,
Outlined in Fame's illusive light,
May stalk, a silhouette sublime,
Across the canvas of his time.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Authors' Night*. St. 17.

16 For him—who ascended Fame's ladder so
high:

From the round at the top he has stepped to
the sky!

N. P. WILLS, *The Death of Harrison*.

VI—Fame: Its Penalties

See also Greatness: Its Penalties

1 Were not this desire of fame very strong,
the difficulty of obtaining it, and the danger
of losing it when obtained, would be sufficient
to deter a man from so vain a pursuit.

ADAMSON, *The Spectator*, No. 255.

2 Fame always brings loneliness. Success is as
ice cold and lonely as the north pole.

VICKI BAUM, *Grand Hotel*, p. 134.

3 Ah! who can tell how hard it is to climb
The steep where Fame's proud temple shines
afar;

Ah! who can tell how many a soul sublime
Has felt the influence of malignant star,
And waged with Fortune an eternal war;
Check'd by the scoff of Pride, by Envy's
frown,
And Poverty's unconquerable bar.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*, Bk. I, l. 1.

4 The best-concerted schemes men lay for
fame,

Die fast away: only themselves die faster.
The far-fam'd sculptor, and the laurel'd bard,
Those bold insurers of deathless fame,
Supply their little feeble aids in vain.

ROBERT BLAKE, *The Grave*, l. 185.

5 The strongest poison ever known
Came from Cæsar's laurel crown.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

6 Could any sober man be proud to hold
A lease of common talk, or die consoled
For thinking that on lips of fools to come
He'll live with Pontius Pilate and Tom
Thumb?

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Le Gloire de Voltaire*.

7 Happy is the man who hath never known
what it is to taste of fame—to have it is a
purgatory, to want it is a Hell!

BUTLER-LYTTON, *Last of the Barons*, Bk. v,
ch. I.

8 Persecution dragged them into fame
And chased them up to heaven.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. v, l. 730.

The village sleeps, a name unknown, till men
With life-blood stain its soil, and pay the due
That lifts it to eternal fame,—for then
'Tis grown a Gettysburg or Waterloo.

M. A. DEWOLFE HOWE, *Distinction*.

9 And all the fair examples of renown
Out of distress and misery are grown.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *On the Earl of Southampton*.

10 Your fame is like the summer flower
Which blooms and dies in one short hour;

The sunny warmth which brings it forth
Soon slays with parching power.

(La vostra nominanza è color d'erba,
Che viene e va; e quei la discolora
Per cui ell' esce della terra acerba.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*, Canto xi, l. 115.

11 He pays too high a price
For knowledge and for fame

Who sells his sinews to be wise,
His teeth and bones to buy a name,
And crawls through life a paralytic
To earn the praise of bard and critic.

EMERSON, *Fame*.

12 All fame is dangerous; good bringeth envy,
bad shame.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

13 How patient Nature smiles at Fame!

The weeds, that strewed the victor's way,
Feet on his dust to shroud his name,
Green where his proudest towers decay.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Roman Aqueduct*.

14 Our fruitless labors mourn,
And only rich in barren fame return.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. x, l. 46. (Pope, tr.)

15 And early though the laurel grows
It withers quicker than the rose. . . .
Runners whom renown outran
And the name died before the man.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *To an Athlete Dying Young*.

16 It is a wretched thing to lean on the fame
of others. (Miserum est aliorum incumbere
famae.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. viii, l. 76.

17 Ten thousand flakes about my windows blow,
Some falling and some rising, but all snow.
Scribblers and statesmen! are ye not just so?

W. S. LANDOR, *Fame*.

18 Fame, if not double fac'd, is double mouth'd,
And with contrary blast proclaims most
deeds;

On both his wings, one black, the other white,
Bears greatest names in his wild airy flight.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 971.

19 I court no renown, nor that fame which usually
sets the spur to talent. (Nulla mihi captatur
gloria, quaeque Ingeniis stimulos subdere
fama solet.)

OWEN, *Tristia*, Bk. v, eleg. 1, l. 75.

20 Who grasp'd at earthly fame,
Grasped wind: nay, worse, a serpent grasped
that through
His hand slid smoothly, and was gone; but
left

A sting behind which wrought him endless pain.

ROBERT POLLOCK, *Course of Time*. Bk. iii, l. 533.

1 All fame is foreign but of true desert,
Plays round the head, but comes not to the heart:

One self-approving hour whole years outweighs

Of stupid starers, and of loud buzzes:
And more true joy Marcellus exiled feels,
Than Cæsar with a senate at his heels.

POPE, *An Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 253.

2 How vain that second life in others' breath,
Th' estate which wits inherit after death!
Ease, health, and life, for this they must resign,

(Unsure the tenure, but how vast the fine!)
POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 505.

Then teach me, Heav'n! to scorn the guilty bays;
Drive from my breast that wretched lust of

praise;

Unblemish'd let me live, or die unknown:

Oh, grant an honest Fame, or grant me none!

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*. Last lines.

3 The renown which riches or beauty confer is
fleeting and frail; mental excellence is a splendid
and lasting possession. (*Divitiarum et formæ gloria fluxa atque fragilis est, virtus clara æternæque habetur.*)

SALLUST, *Cataline*. Sec. 1.

4 Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet
for a day;

But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel
outlives not May.

SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*.

5 The loud impertinence of fame.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Laleham Churchyard*. St. 3.

6 And what so foolish as the chance of Fame?
How vain the prize! how impotent our aim!
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 283.

VII—Fame and Death

7 The waters were his winding-sheet, the sea
was made his tomb,
Yet for his fame the Ocean sea was not sufficient room.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Epitaph on Hawkins*.

8 There's many a crown for who can reach.
Ten lines, a statesman's life in each!
The flag stuck on a heap of bones,
A soldier's doing! what atones?

They scratch his name on the Abbey-stones.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Last Ride Together*.

9 What is the end of Fame? 'tis but to fill
A certain portion of uncertain paper:
Some liken it to climbing up a hill,

Whose summit, like all hills, is lost in vapour:

For this men write, speak, preach, and heroes kill,

And bards burn what they call their "mid-night taper,"

To have, when the original is dust,

A name, a wretched picture, and worse bust.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 218.

We toil for fame,

We live on crusts,

We make a name,

Then we are busts.

L. H. ROBBINS, *Lines*, intended for delivery at the unveiling of the memorials to Monroe, Maury, Whitman and Whistler at the Hall of Fame.

10 Fame is an undertaker that pays but little attention to the living, but bedizens the dead, furnishes out their funerals, and follows them to the grave.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. 1.

11 The temple of fame stands upon the grave:
the flame that burns upon its altars is kindled from the ashes of dead men.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English Poets*. Lecture 8.

12 The life which others pay, let us bestow,
And give to Fame what we to Nature owe.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xii, l. 393. (Pope, tr.)

The rest were vulgar deaths, unknown to fame.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xi, l. 394. (Pope, tr.)

13 Fame is a revenue payable only to our ghosts; and to deny ourselves all present satisfaction, or to expose ourselves to so much hazard for this, were as great madness as to starve ourselves or fight desperately for food to be laid on our tombs after our death.

SIR GEORGE MACKENZIE, *Essay on Preferring Solitude*. (1665)

14 No hero to me is the man who wins fame by the easy shedding of his blood; give me the man who can win praise without dying. (*Nolo virum facili redemit qui sanguine famam; Hunc volo, laudari qui sine morte potest.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 8.

15 Life is too short for any distant aim;
And cold the dull reward of future fame.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGUE, *Epistle to the Earl of Burlington*.

16 To the quick brow Fame grudges her best wreath

While the quick heart to enjoy it throbs beneath;

On the dead forehead's sculptured marble shown,

Lo, her choice crown—its flowers are also
stone.

¹ JOHN JAMES PIATT, *The Guerdon*.

He lives, and he will always live; and his fame
will be spread further by the recollection and
the tongues of men now that he is removed
from their sight. (Vivit enim vivetque semper
atque etiam latius in memoria hominum
et sermone versabitur, postquam ab oculis
recessit.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1,
sec. 3. Referring to Virginius Rufus.

² Time magnifies everything after death: after
his burial, a man's fame increases as it passes
from mouth to mouth. (Omnia post obitum
figit majora vetustas: Majus ab exsequiis
nomen in ora venit.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 1, l. 23.

Immortal heirs of universal praise!

Whose honours with increase of ages grow,
As streams roll down, enlarging as they flow;
Nations unborn your mighty names shall sound,
And worlds applaud that must not yet be found.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 190.

³ Fame's mantle a funereal pall
Seems to the grief-dimmed eye,
For ever where the bravest fall
The best beloved die.

THOMAS P. ROUSMAN, *The Battle of Bennington*.

⁴ Why do you ask, "How long did he live?"
He still lives; at one step he has passed over
into posterity and consigned himself to the
guardianship of memory. (Quid queris quam-
diu vixerit? Vivit; ad posteros usque transiit
et se in memoriam dedit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xciii, 5.

Die two months ago, and not forgotten yet!
Then there's hope a great man's memory may
outlive his life half a year: but, by'r lady, he
must build churches, then.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 139.

⁵ You still shall live (such virtue hath my pen)
Where breath most breathes,—even in the
mouths of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxxi.

He lives in fame, that died in virtue's cause.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1,
l. 390.

⁶ "Life is not lost," said she, "for which is
bought
Endless renown."

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto xi, st. 19.

On Fame's eternal bead-roll worthy to be filed.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto 2, st. 32.

⁷ The melancholy ghosts of dead renown,
Whispering faint echoes of the world's ap-
plause.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 119.

VIII—Fame: The Mouse-trap

¹ I trust a good deal to common fame, as we
all must. If a man has good corn, or wood, or
boards, or pigs, to sell, or can make better
chairs or knives, crucibles, or church organs,
than anybody else, you will find a broad, hard-
beaten road to his house, though it be in the
woods.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Common Fame*:
Journals, 1855. Vol. viii, p. 528.

There has been much inquiry in the newspapers,
recently [1911], as to whether Mr. Emerson
wrote a sentence very like the above, which has
been attributed to him in print. The Editors do
not find the latter in his works; but there can
be little doubt that it was a memory-quotation
by some hearer, or, quite probably, correctly
reported from one of his lectures, the same image
in differing words.

EDWARD WALDO EMERSON AND WALDO EMER-
SON FORBES, *Footnote*, to preceding quota-
tion, in *Journals of Ralph Waldo Emerson*.

If a man can write a better book, preach a better
sermon, or make a better mouse-trap, than his
neighbor, though he builds his house in the woods,
the world will make a beaten path to his door.

Almost certainly a verbal variation of the pre-
ceding quotation, made by Emerson while
delivering a lecture either at San Francisco
or at Oakland, Calif., April 23, 26, 29, May 1,
17, and 18, 1871. This version, credited to
Emerson, appears on page 38 of a little
anthology called *Borrowings*, "Compiled by
Ladies of the First Unitarian Church of
Oakland, California," and published in De-
cember, 1889. This specific contribution was
made by Mrs. Sarah S. B. Yule, who as-
serted (*The Docket*, Feb., 1912) that "to
the best of my knowledge and belief, I
copied it in my handbook from an address
delivered long years ago, it being my custom
to write everything there that I thought
particularly good, if expressed in concise
form; and when we were compiling *Bor-
rowings*, I drew from this old handbook
freely." Mrs. Yule died at Oakland, 1 Nov.,
1916, at the age of 60. She undoubtedly told
the essential truth about the origin of the
quotation. Since she used the word "copied,"
it is probable that she copied it from a news-
paper report of one of the California lec-
tures, but she might, of course, have heard it,
since she was a girl of sixteen at the time, and
her parents, presumably being Unitarians,
would naturally take her to hear the Concord
sage. "Mouse-trap" was no doubt a happy
thought which came to Emerson at the mo-
ment of delivery, as there is no record of his
ever using it anywhere else. The compiler has
had a search made through the files of such
San Francisco papers of the period as still
exist, but without result. For further dis-
cussion see APPENDIX.

Mr. Emerson was in the habit of repeating on different occasions, what was nominally the same lecture, in reality often varied by the introduction of part of some other or of new matter.

J. E. CABOT, *Letters and Social Aims: Introduction*.

¹ If a man write a better book, preach a better sermon or build a better mouse-trap than his neighbor, though he build his house in the woods, the world will make a beaten path to his door.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 166. (1911) Mr. Hubbard had previously used this quotation, in slightly different form, in *The Philistine*, crediting it to Emerson, and when his authorship of it was challenged, published the following in *The Fra* for May, 1911: "Mr. Hubbard, like all writers of epigrams, has attributed some of his good Class A product to other writers. For instance, he was once writing about the Roycrofters, and, having in mind the number of visitors who came to see us, he wrote: 'If a man can write a better book,' etc. . . . It was a little strain of his ego to let this thing go under his own stamp, so he saved his modesty and at the same time gave his epigram specific gravity, by attributing it to one Ralph Waldo Emerson." A somewhat similar explanation was made in *The Philistine* for July, 1912. In spite of which, it is certain that Hubbard did not originate the quotation, for the first number of *The Philistine* did not appear until June, 1895, whereas the quotation was printed in *Borrowings* in 1889.

² A man can't be hid. He may be a peddler in the mountains, but the world will find him out to make him a king of finance. He may be carrying cabbages from Long Island, when the world will demand that he run the railways of a continent. He may be a groceryman on a canal, when the country shall come to him and put him in his career of usefulness. So that there comes a time finally when all the green barrels of petroleum in the land suggest but two names and one great company.

DR. JOHN RANDOLPH PAXTON, *Sermon: He Could Not Be Hid*, 25 Aug., 1889. As reported in the *New York Sun*, 26 Aug., 1889. The similarity of this to the "mouse-trap" quotation has caused Dr. Paxton to be credited with the authorship of both, but it is evidently an adaptation of Emerson's *Common Fame*, as given below.

If a man knows the law, people find it out, though he live in a pine shanty, and resort to him. And if a man can pipe or sing, so as to wrap the prisoned soul in an elysium; or can paint landscape, and convey into oils and ochres all enchantments of Spring and Autumn; or can librate and intoxicate all people who hear him with delicious songs and verses; it is certain that

the secret cannot be kept; the first witness tells it to a second, and men go by fives and tens and fifties to his door.

EMERSON, *Common Fame: Journals*, 1855. Vol. viii, p. 528.

FAMILIARITY

I—Familiarity: Apothegms

³ That man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves by thumps upon your back

How he esteems your merit,
Is such a friend, that one had need
Be very much his friend indeed

To pardon or to bear it.
COWPER, *Friendship*. St. 29.
And friend receiv'd with thumps upon the back.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 259.

⁴ He calleth you by your Christian name, to imply that his other is the same with your own. He is too familiar by half, yet you wish he had less diffidence. With half the familiarity, he might pass for a casual dependent; with more boldness, he would be in no danger of being taken for what he is.

LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Poor Relations*.
I hold he loves me best that calls me Tom.
THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Hierarchy of the Blessed Angels*.

⁵ A man does not wonder at what he sees frequently, even though he be ignorant of the cause. If anything happens which he has never seen before, he calls it a prodigy. (Quod crebro videt, non miratur, etiamsi cur fiat nescit; quod ante non vidit, id si evenit, ostentum esse censet.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, sec. 22.

⁶ Give a clown your finger and he'll take your whole hand.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁷ The terrible gift of familiarity. (Don terrible de la familiarité.)

MIRABEAU, *Letters*.

⁸ Be . . . rather sweet than familiar; familiar than intimate; and intimate with very few, and upon very good grounds.

JAMES PUCKLE, *The Club*.

⁹ Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 61.

¹⁰ The coach jumbled us insensibly into some sort of familiarity.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 132.

II—Familiarity Breeds Contempt

¹¹ Frequent use breeds contempt. (Parit enim conversatio contemptum.)

APULCIUS, *De Deo Socratis*; ST. THOMAS AQUINAS, *Ad Joannem Fratrem Monito*; LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxv, ch. 10.

¹ Over-great homeliness engendereth dispraising.
CHAUCKER, *Melibeus*. Sec. 55. (c. 1386)

² Truth begetteth hatred; Virtue, envy; Familiarity, contempt.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*. Vol. I, p. 293. (1593)

³ Familiarity begets boldness.

SHACKERLEY MARMION, *The Antiquary*. Act. I. (1641)

⁴ Familiarity breeds contempt. (Nimia familiaritas parit contemptum.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 640. The earliest known use of the phrase in English is c. 1160, by Alanus de Insulis. (WRIGHT, *Minor Anglo-Latin Satirists*. Ser. II, p. 454.)

I find my familiarity with thee has bred contempt.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 6. (1605)

Familiarity breeds contempt—and children.

MARK TWAIN, *Unpublished Diaries*.

⁵ I hope upon familiarity will grow more contempt.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act I, sc. I, l. 256. (1600)

Greater familiarity on his side might have bred contempt.

SMOLLETT, *Adventures of an Atom*, p. 148. (1769)

⁶ Contempt born of familiarity. (Vitato assiduitatis fastidio.)

SUETONIUS, *Twelve Caesars: Tiberius*. Ch. x, l. 1.

⁷ And sweets grown common lose their dear delight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cii.

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover, Fades in his eye, and palls upon the sense.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act I, sc. 4.

⁸ Nearacquaintance doth diminish reverent fear.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. III.

Near the temple insult the god. (Chin miao 'chi shên.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

⁹ Staled by frequency, shrunk by usage into commonest commonplace!

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*. St. 38.

FAMILY

See also HOME

¹⁰ He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to fortune; for they are impediments to great enterprises, either of virtue or mischief.

BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*.

We have given so many hostages to fortune. (Deditus tot pignora fati.)

LUCIAN, *Dialogues*. No. VII, l. 662.

¹¹ There are some other that account wife and children but as bills of charges.

BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*.

Certainly wife and children are a kind of disciplining of humanity.

BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*.

¹² It would puzzle a convocation of casuists to resolve their degrees of consanguinity.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 8.

¹³ I would not answer for myself if I could find an affectionate family with good shooting and first-rate claret.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 30.

¹⁴ The security and elevation of the family and of family life are the prime objects of civilization, and the ultimate ends of all industry.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *The Happy Life*.

¹⁵ Most of the persons whom I see in my own house I see across a gulf.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 324.

Happy will that house be in which the relations are formed from character.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

¹⁶ And so do his sisters and his cousins and his aunts!

His sisters and his cousins,

Whom he reckons up by dozens,

And his aunts!

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

¹⁷ The building up of a family is a manufacture very little above the building a house of cards.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 250.

¹⁸ I believe in the fireside. I believe in the democracy of home. I believe in the republicanism of the family.

INGENSOHL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹⁹ A holy family, that make

Each meal a Supper of the Lord.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. I.

²⁰ It is a piece of luck to have relations scarce. (Εὐτυχία ἔστι δαίμων τοῖς ἀγαθαῖς ἔχειν.)

MENANDER, *Thucypos*. Frag.

The Emperor also has straw-sandaled relatives. ('Huang ti yeh yu 'tsao hsiieh 'chia.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

It is a melancholy truth, that even great men have their poor relations.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 28.

God gives us relatives; thank God, we can choose our friends.

ADDISON MIZZNER, *The Cynics' Calendar*, p. 1.

²¹ The State and the family are for ever at war.

GEORGE MOORE, *Bending of the Bough*. Act I.

¹ He that flies from his own family has far to travel. (Longe fuit, quisquis suos fugit.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 43.

² He who joins in sport with his own family will never be dull to strangers. (Numquam erit alienis gravis, qui suis se concinnat levem.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 58.

³ A family is but too often a commonwealth of malignants.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Every large family has its angel and its demon.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. ix, No. 56.

⁴ The family is one of nature's masterpieces.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*. Vol. ii, p. 35.

⁵ When the black-lettered list to the gods was presented

(The list of what Fate for each mortal intends),

At the long string of ills a kind goddess relented,

And slipped in three blessings,—wife, children, and friends.

WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER, *Wife, Children, and Friends*.

⁶ He that loves not his wife and children, feeds a lioness at home, and broods a nest of sorrow.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons*. Vol. i, p. 236.

⁷ Love for one's family is an animal instinct which is good only so long as kept within the limits of an instinct.

TOLSTOY, *The Christian Teaching*.

All happy families resemble one another; every unhappy family is unhappy in its own way.

TOLSTOY, *Anna Karénina*. Pt. i, ch. 1.

⁸ The race remains immortal, and the fortune of the house endures through many years. (Genus immortale manet, multosque per annos Stat fortuna domus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 209.

⁹ Next to no wife and children, your own wife and children are best pastime; another's wife and your children worse; your wife and another's children worst.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Table-Talk*.

FAMINE, see Hunger

FANATICISM

See also Reformers

¹⁰

Earth's fanatics make

Too frequently heaven's saints.

ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 449.

¹¹ They were possessed with a spirit of prose-lytism in the most fanatical degree.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

¹² There is no strong performance without a little fanaticism in the performer.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. ix, p. 203.

¹³ Defined in psychological terms, a fanatic is a man who consciously over-compensates a secret doubt.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 262.

¹⁴ Fanatics have their dreams, wherewith they weave
A paradise for a sect.

JOHN KEATS, *Hyperion*, l. 1. (Earlier version.)

¹⁵ Fanatic fools, that in those twilight times,
With wild religion cloaked the worst of crimes!

JOHN LANGEORNE, *The Country Justice*. Pt. iii, l. 122.

¹⁶ To talk nonsense, or poetry, or the dash between the two, in a tone of profound sincerity, and to enunciate solemn discords with received opinion so seriously as to convey the impression of a spiritual insight, is the peculiar gift by which monomaniacs, having first persuaded themselves, contrive to influence their neighbours, and through them to make conquest of a good half of the world, for good or for ill.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*. Ch. 12.

¹⁷ Fanaticism consists in redoubling your effort when you have forgotten your aim.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*. Vol. i, p. 13.

FANCY

See also Imagination

¹⁸ Then read my fancies; they will stick like burrs.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's Apology*.

¹⁹ Can Fancy's fairy hands no veil create
To hide the sad realities of fate?

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 391.

²⁰ Ingenious Fancy, never better pleas'd
Than when employ'd to accommodate the fair,

Heard the sweet moan with pity, and devis'd
The soft settee; one elbow at each end,
And in the midst an elbow it receiv'd,
United yet divided, twain at once.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 72.

²¹ While fancy, like the finger of a clock,
Runs the great circuit, and is still at home.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 118.

¹ How Fancy loves about the world to stray,
While Judgement slowly picks his sober way.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 294.

² Men live in their fancy, like drunkards whose
hands are too soft and tremulous for suc-
cessful labor.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

³ Fancy may kill or cure.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1500.

⁴ Gay Hope is theirs, by Fancy fed,
Less pleasing when possess;
The tear forgot as soon as shed,
The sunshine of the breast.
THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton College*. St. 5.

Bright-eyed Fancy, hov'ring o'er,
Scatters from her pictured urn
Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.
THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 108.

⁶ But lay on fancy's neck the reins.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 187.

Fancy's telescope applies
With tintured glass to cheat his eyes.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 136.

⁸ Aggressive Fancy working spells
Upon a mind o'erwrought.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Act i, sc. 6.

⁷ Fancy may bolt bran and make ye take it
flour.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

⁸ We may take Fancy for a companion, but
must follow Reason as our guide.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Boswell*, 1774.
All power of fancy over reason is a degree of
insanity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 44.

If but a beam of sober Reason play,
Lo, Fancy's fairy frost-work melts away.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. ii.

Woe to the youth whom Fancy galls,
Winning from Reason's hand the reins,
Pity and woe! for such a mind
Is soft, contemplative, and kind.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 31.

⁹ Ever let the Fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home.

KEATS, *Fancy*, l. 1.

A moonlight traveler in Fancy's land.
MADISON CRAWFORD, *Unqualified*.

The truant Fancy was a wanderer ever.

CHARLES LAMB, *Fancy Employed on Divine Subjects*.

¹⁰ And as the moon from some dark gate of
cloud
Throws o'er the sea a floating bridge of
light

Across whose trembling planks our fancies
crowd

Into the realm of mystery and night.
LONGFELLOW, *Haunted Houses*. St. 9.

¹¹ Two meanings have our lightest fantasies,
One of the flesh, and of the spirit one.
J. R. LOWELL, *Sonnets*. No. 34.

¹² Fancy is the friend of woe.

WILLIAM MASON, *Ode*. No. vii, st. 2.

¹³ A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory,
Of calling shapes, and beck'ning shadows
dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's names
On sands and shores and desert wildernesses.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 205.

¹⁴ At the close of each sad, sorrowing day,
Fancy restores what vengeance snatch'd away.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 225.

¹⁵ Fancy surpasses beauty.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁶ All impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act v,
sc. 3, l. 214.

¹⁷ Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 3,
l. 102.

Chew on fair fancy's food, nor deem unmeet
I will not with a bitter chase the sweet.
ARIOSTO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto iii, st. 62.

¹⁸ Is not this something more than fantasy?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 54.

She is troubled with thick-coming fancies,
That keep her from her rest.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 38.

So full of shapes is fancy,
That it alone is high fantastical.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 14.

¹⁹ Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?
Reply, reply.

It is engender'd in the eyes,
With gazing fed; and fancy dies
In the cradle where it lies.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 63.

²⁰ For boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and
worn,
Than women's are.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 23.

Fancies too weak for boys, too green and idle
For girls of nine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 2, 182.

1 We figure to ourselves
The thing we like; and then we build it up,
As chance will have it, on the rock or sand,—
For thought is tired of wandering o'er the
world,

And home-bound Fancy runs her bark ashore.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip Van Artevelde*. Pt. i,
act i, sc. 5.

Safe upon the solid rock the ugly houses stand:
Come and see my shining palace built upon the
sand.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *A Few Figs From
Thistles: Second Fig*.

2 Fancy light from Fancy caught.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. xxiii, st. 4.

3 Full of pale fancies and chimeras huge.

TEOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 1147.

4 But not for golden fancies iron truths make
room.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Hope of the World*.

5 Good-bye my Fancy!
Farewell dear mate, dear love!
I'm going away, I know not where,
Or to what fortune, or whether I may ever
see you again.

So Good-bye my Fancy!

WALT WHITMAN, *Good-Bye My Fancy*.

6 Fancy, who leads the pastimes of the glad,
Full oft is pleased a wayward dart to throw,
Sending sad shadows after things not sad,
Peopling the harmless fields with signs of
woe.

WORDSWORTH, *A Morning Exercise*, l. 1.

Sad fancies do we then affect,
In luxury of disrespect
To our own prodigal excess
Of too familiar happiness.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Lycoris*, l. 23.

FAREWELL

See also Parting

7 Once more, farewell!
If e'er we meet hereafter, we shall meet
In happier climes, and on a safer shore.

ANNISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 6.

Farewell, my friends! farewell, my foes!
My peace with these, my love with those.
The hursting tears my heart declare;
Farewell, the bonnie banks of Ayr.

BURNS, *The Banks of Ayr*.

8 He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With Adieu, for evermore, My dear,—
And adieu for evermore!

BURNS, *It Was a' for Our Rightfu' King*.

Scott, under the impression that this stanza
was part of an ancient ballad, used it both in
Rokeby and in *The Monastery*.

9 Farewell! a word that must be, and hath
been—

A sound which makes us linger;—yet—fare-
well!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 186.

Farewell!

For in that word, that fatal word—howe'er
We promise, hope, believe—there breathes de-
spair.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 15.

Fare thee well! and if for ever,

Still for ever, fare thee well.

BYRON, *Fare Thee Well*.

I only know we loved in vain;

I only feel—Farewell!—Farewell!

BYRON, *Farewell! If Ever Fondest Prayer*.

"Farewell!" into the lover's soul
You see Fate plunge the fatal iron.

All poets use it. It's the whole

Of Byron.

"I only feel—farewell!" said he;
And always fearful was the telling—
Lord Byron was eternally

Farewelling.

BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *Farewell*.

10 All farewells should be sudden, when forever.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act v, sc. 1.

11 Life's joy for us a moment lingers,
And death seems in the word—farewell.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song: Withdraw Not Yet*.

12 For ever, brother, hail and farewell. (In per-
petuum, frater, ave atque vale.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode ci, l. 10.

Live and fare well; long life and good health to
you. (Vive valeque.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. v, l. 110.

For ever, and for ever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile;

If not, why then this parting was well made.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 117.

13 Then farewell, my trim-built wherry!

Oars, and coat, and badge, farewell!

CHARLES DUDMAN, *Poor Tom*.

14 But two are walking apart forever
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.

JEAN INGLOW, *Divided*.

"Adieu," she cried, and waved her lily hand.

JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell*.

15 Friend, adieu! Farewell! farewell!

Grief unto grief, joy unto joy,

Greeting and help the echoes tell

Faint, but eternal—Friend, adieu!

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Friend, Adieu!*

¹ The happy never say, and never hear said,
farewell.

W. S. LAMBON, *Pericles and Aspasia*: Sec. 235,
Pericles to Aspasia.

² Kiss me, and say good-bye;
Good-bye, there is no word to say but this.
ANDREW LANG, *Good-bye*.

Well, good bye, Jim, Take keer of yourself.
JAMES WHITCOMBE RILEY, *The Old Man and Jim*.

³ Farewell happy fields,
Where joy for ever dwells.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 249.

⁴ Farewell, farewell to thee, Araby's daughter!
Thus warbled a Peri beneath the dark sea.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*.

⁵ The last farewell. (Supremumque vale.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vi, l. 509; bk. x,
l. 62.

⁶ Farewell to Lochaber, and farewell, my Jean,
Where heartsome wi' thee I hae mony day
been:
For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no more,
We'll maybe return to Lochaber no more.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *Farewell to Lochaber*.

⁷ Farewell and be hanged!
SAMUEL ROWLEY, *The Noble Soldier*. Act iv,
sc. 2. (1634) A proverb in frequent use.

⁸ Fare thee well;
The elements be kind to thee, and make
Thy spirits all of comfort!
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 39.

⁹ Good night, ladies; good night, sweet ladies.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 72.

Good night, ladies; we're going to leave you
now.
UNKNOWN, *Good Night, Ladies*.
Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'.
CAROLINA NAIKNE, *Gude Nicht*.

¹⁰ Farewell, and stand fast.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 75.

Poor Jack; farewell!
I could have better spared a better man.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 103.
Farewell, for I must leave you.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 145.

¹¹ O, now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind! farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop, and the big wars,
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill
trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,

The royal banner and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious
war!

And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counter-
feit,

Farewell! Othello's occupation 's gone!
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 347.

¹² Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxxvii.

¹³ Welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 169.

Troilus, farewell! one eye yet looks on thee;
But with my heart the other eye doth see.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 107.

¹⁴ So sweetly she bade me adieu,
I thought that she bade me return.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *A Pastoral Ballad*. Pt. i.

¹⁵ I'm bidding you a long farewell,
My Mary, kind and true,
But I'll not forget you, darling,
In the land I'm going to.
HELEN SELINA SHERIDAN, *Lament of the Irish Emigrant*.

FARMING

I.—Farming: Apothegms

¹⁶ A better farmer ne'er brush'd dew from
lawn.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 8.

¹⁷ The eyes and footsteps of the master are
things most salutary to the land. (Oculus et
vestigia domini, res agro saluberrimas.)
LUCIUS JUNIUS COLUMELLA, *De Re Rustica*.
Bk. iv, sec. 18.

The master's eye is the best fertilizer. (Majores
fertilicium in agro oculum domini.)
PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk.
xviii, sec. 84.

The best compost for the lands
Is the wise master's feet and hands.
ROBERT HERRICK, *The Country Life*.

See also MASTER: THE EYE OF THE MASTER.

¹⁸ I have planted, Apollos watered; but God
gave the increase.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, iii, 6.

When all is done, learn this, my son,
Not friend, nor skill, nor wit at will,
Nor ship, nor clod, but only God
Doth all in all.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *The Author's Life: Hundreth
Good Pointes of Husbandrie*, (1557)

¹⁹ Our farmers round, well pleased with con-
stant gain,

Like other farmers, flourish and complain.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*: Pt. 1, *Baptisms*, l. 274.

None says his garner is full.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

1 He that by the Plough would thrive,
Himself must either hold or drive.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

2 'Tis the farmer's care
That makes the field bear.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

3 Under water, famine; under snow, bread.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. Referring to the comparative effect of snow and rain on crops.

4 Let it please thee to keep in order a moderate-sized farm, that thy garner may be full of fruits in their season.

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 304.

Praise a great estate, but cultivate a small one. (*Laudatu ingentia rura, Exiguam colito.*)

VERGIL, *Georgics*, Bk. ii, l. 412. An old adage which Vergil echoes from Cato.

We all know how old farm folk especially delight in aphorisms of this kind, and in this respect, at all events, show much real wit.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. Lecture 37.

5 Let us seek bread with the plough. (*Panem queramus aratro.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 131.

6 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the Lord; thou shalt neither sow thy field nor prune thy vineyard. That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

Old Testament: Leviticus, xxv, 3-5.

7 When the land is cultivated entirely by the spade, and no horses are kept, a cow is kept for every three acres of land.

JOHN STUART MILL, *Political Economy*. Bk. ii, ch. 6, sec. 5. Referring to peasant-farming in Flanders.

Three acres and a cow.

Usually attributed to JESSE COLLINGS, a member of Parliament who carried the "small holdings amendment" against Lord Salisbury's government in 1886.

Ten acres and a mule.

A phrase originating in America in 1862, indicating what a slave expected to receive when he was emancipated.

8 Constant tillage exhausts a field. (*Continua messe senescit ager.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 82.

9 Peace is the nurse of Ceres, and Ceres is the foster-child of Peace. (*Pax nutrit Cererem, pacis alumna Ceres.*)

OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. i, l. 704.

10 Each man reaps his own farm. (*Sibi quisque ruri metit.*)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 799. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

11 Look at your corn in May,
And you'll come weeping away;

Look at the same in June,
And you'll come home to another tune.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12 Ill husbandry braggeth to go with the best;
Good husbandry baggeth up gold in his chest.
Ill husbandry lieth in prison for debt;
Good husbandry spieth where profit to get.

THOMAS TISSER, *Hundreth Good Pointes of Husbandrie*. Ch. 52.

13 I believe the first receipt to farm well is to be rich.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to John Wigham*, 13 April, 1818.

He was a very inferior farmer when he first began, . . . and he is now fast rising from affluence to poverty.

MARK TWAIN, *Rev. Henry Ward Beecher's Farm*.

14 Farming is not really a business; it is an occupation.

W. E. WOODWARD, *Money for Tomorrow*, p. 177.

II—Farming: Its Dignity

15 The agricultural population produces the bravest men, the most valiant soldiers, and a class of citizens the least given of all to evil designs.

CATO. (PUNK THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xviii, sec. 26.)

16 Far back in the ages,
The plough with wreaths was crowned;

The hands of kings and sages

Entwined the chaplet round.

BRYANT, *Ode for an Agricultural Celebration*.

17 Of all occupations from which gain is secured, there is none better than agriculture, nothing more productive, nothing sweeter, nothing more worthy of a free man. (*Omnium autem rerum, ex quibus aliquid acquiritur, nihil est agri cultura melius, nihil uberius, nihil dulcius, nihil homine libero dignius.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, sec. 42.

¹ The first farmer was the first man, and all historic nobility rests on possession and use of land.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Farming.*

The glory of the farmer is that, in the division of labors, it is his part to create. All trade rests at last on his primitive activity.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Farming.*

² A Plowman on his legs is higher than a Gentleman on his Knees.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

³ Agriculture is the foundation of manufactures; since the productions of nature are the materials of art.

EDWARD GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, Ch. 2.

⁴ Not the Atlantic sweeps a flood
Potent as the ploughman's blood.
He, his horse, his ploughshare, these
Are the only verities.

LOUIS GOLDINO, *Ploughman at the Plough.*

⁵ A time there was, ere England's griefs began,
When every rood of ground maintain'd its man;
For him, light Labour spread her wholesome

store,
Just gave what life requir'd, but gave no more:

His best companions, innocence and health;
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 57.

But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 55.

⁶ A peasant may believe as much
As a great clerk, and reach the highest stature.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Temple: Faith.*

No one, after the priest, approaches nearer the divinity than the peasant.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: The Peasant*, No. 89.

⁷ Ye rigid Ploughmen! bear in mind
Your labour is for future hours.

Advance! spare not! nor look behind!

Plough deep and straight with all your powers!

RICHARD HAINES HORNE, *The Plough.*

⁸ To plow is to pray—to plant is to prophesy,
and the harvest answers and fulfills.

R. G. INGERBOLL, *About Farming in Illinois.*

⁹ Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God, if He ever had a chosen people, whose breasts He has made His peculiar deposit for substantial and genuine virtue.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. ii, p. 229.

Whenever there are in any country uncultivated lands and unemployed poor it is clear that the laws of property have been so far extended as to violate natural right. The earth is given as a common stock for men to labor and live on. . . . The small landowners are the most precious part of the State.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. xix, p. 17.

¹⁰ The first and most respectable of all the arts is agriculture. (Le premier et le plus respectable de tous les arts est l'agriculture.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*, Bk. iii.

Fair Queen of arts! from Heaven itself who came.
JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*, Canto ii, st. 19. Referring to agriculture.

¹¹ O peasant, thou tillest the fields and fertilizest them, and sowest them. Thou makest the wheat to rise from the earth; through thee the "barren" is converted into grain; thou nourishest man, who is flesh. It is thanks to thy effort that we live here below. Glory to thee, O peasant!

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: The Country, The Peasant*, No. 31.

¹² Let me be no assistant for a state,
But keep a farm and carters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 166.

¹³ And he gave it for his opinion . . . that whoever could make two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Brobdingnag*.

¹⁴ In ancient times the sacred plough employed
The kings and awful fathers of mankind;
And some, with whom compared your insect-tribes

Are but the beings of a summer's day,
Have held the scale of empire, ruled the storm

Of mighty war; then, with victorious hand,
Disdaining little delicacies, seized
The plough, and greatly independent, scorned
All the vile stores corruption can bestow.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 58.

¹⁵ Let us never forget that the cultivation of the earth is the most important labor of man.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Remarks on Agriculture*, Boston, 13 Jan., 1840.

When tillage begins, other arts follow. The farmers, therefore, are the founders of human civilization.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Remarks on Agriculture*, Boston, 13 Jan., 1840.

¹⁶ Give fools their gold, and knaves their power;

Let fortune's bubbles rise and fall;
Who sows a field, or trains a flower,
Or plants a tree, is more than all.

WHITTIER, *A Song of Harvest*.

1 He who sows the ground with care and diligence acquires a greater stock of religious merit than he could gain by the repetition of ten thousand prayers.

ZOROASTER. (*Zend-Avesta*, vol. i; *Précis du Système de Zoroaster*, vol. iii.)

III—Farming: Its Rewards

2 If fields are prisons, where is Liberty?

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy: Autumn*, l. 226.

3 Look up! the wide extended plain
Is billowy with its ripened grain,
And on the summer winds are rolled
Its waves of emerald and gold.

W. H. BURLEIGH, *The Harvest Call*.

4 Drop a grain of California gold into the ground, and there it will lie unchanged until the end of time; . . . drop a grain of our blessed gold into the ground and lo! a mystery.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Address on Agriculture*, Boston, Oct., 1855. Referring to wheat.

5 And farmers fatten most when famine reigns.
SAMUEL GARTY, *The Dispensary*. Canto ii, l. 64.

6 Oft did the harvest to their sickle yield:
Their furrow oft the stubborn glebe has broke;

How jocund did they drive their team a-field!
How bow'd the woods beneath their sturdy stroke!

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 25.

7 Tradition said he feather'd his nest
Through an Agricultural Interest

In the Golden Age of farming;
When golden eggs were laid by the geese,
And Colchian sheep wore a golden fleece,
And golden pippins—the sterling kind
Of Hesperus—now so hard to find—
Made Horticulture charming!

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Pedigree*.

8 Happy the man who, far from cares of business,
Like the primitive race of mortals,

Works his ancestral acres with his oxen.
(Beatus ille qui procul negotiis,
Ut prisca gens mortalium,
Paterna rura bobus exercet suis.)

HORACE, *Epodes*. Epode ii, l. 1.

9 The life of the husbandman,—a life fed by the bounty of earth and sweetened by the airs of heaven.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Husbandman's Life*.

10 Earth is here so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *A Land of Plenty*. Referring to Australia.

There is nothing grateful but the earth; you cannot do too much for it: it will continue to repay tenfold the pains and labour bestowed upon it.

LORD RAVENSWORTH. (*Bewick, Life*.)

11 Well may we labour, still to dress
This garden, still to tend plant, herb, and flower.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 205.

12 'Tis sweet to spend one's time in the cultivation of the fields. (Tempus in agrorum cultu consumere dulce est.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, ep. 7, l. 69.

13 Here Ceres' gifts in waving prospect stand,
And nodding tempt the joyful reaper's hand.
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 39.

14 Let your strong oxen plough up the rich soil of the earth, from the earliest months of the year. (Pingue solum primis extemplo a mensibus anni Fortes invertant tauri.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 63.

Plough deep while sluggards sleep.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

15 Work returns to the husbandmen, moving in a circle, as the year rolls itself round in its former track. (Redit agricolis labor actus in orbem, Atque in se sua per vestigia volvitur annus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 401.

O how happy beyond measure would be the husbandmen if they knew their own good fortune. (O fortunatos nimium, sua si bona norint, Agricolas!)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 458.

O happy life! if that their good
The husbandmen but understood!
ROBERT HEARICK, *Hesperides: The Country Life*. Adapting Vergil. See also APPENDIX.

16 He [the husbandman] equalled the riches of kings in the happiness of his mind; and returning home in the late evening, loaded his board with feasts unbought. (Regum aequabat opes animis; seraque revertens Nocte domum, dapibus mensas onerabat inemptis.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 132.

He brings out dainties unbought. (Dapes inemptas adparet.)

HORACE, *Epodes*. No. ii, l. 48.

1
Heap high the farmer's wintry board!
Heap high the golden corn!
No richer gift has Autumn poured
From out her lavish horn!
WHITTIER, *The Corn-Song*.

IV—Farming: Its Penalties

2
Husbandry is not governed by judgment and labor, but by the most uncertain of things, winds and tempests.

CICERO, *In Verram*. No. iii, sec. 98.

The diligent farmer plants trees of which he himself will never see the fruit. (Arbores seret diligens agricola, quarum aspiciet bacam ipse numquam.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, sec. 14.

3
How can he get wisdom that holdeth the plough, and that glorieth in the goad, that driveth oxen, and is occupied in their labours, and whose talk is of bullocks?

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 25.

4
All taxes must, at last, fall upon agriculture.
EDWARD GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*. Ch. 8.

5
A man's soul may be buried and perish under a dunghill or in a furrow of the field, just as well as under a pile of money.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 1 June, 1841.

6
They [the farmers] say it is too hard to give fifty bushels of corn (an acre of corn) for a pair of boots, simply to satisfy tariff monopolists. They are down on railroads and rings, and conspiracies, and monopolies, and treason against the general welfare.

WILLIAM HERNDON, *(Illinois State Register*, 19 Feb., 1873.)

The farmer is endeavoring to solve the problem of a livelihood by a formula more complicated than the problem itself. To get his shoestrings he speculates in herds of cattle. With consummate skill he has set his trap with a hair spring to catch comfort and independence, and then, as he turned away, got his own leg into it. This is the reason he is poor.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

7
Slave of the wheel of labor, what to him
Are Plato and the swing of Pleiades?

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man With the Hoe*.

Serving the wheels or guiding straight the plow
Leaves little thought of frankincense and hard.

SCUDDER MIDDLETON, *Jerubel*.

8
No one hates his job so heartily as a farmer.

H. L. MENCKEN, *What Is Going on in the World*. (*American Mercury*, Nov., 1933, p. 259.)

9
The pious farmer, who ne'er misses pray'rs,
With patience suffers unexpected rain;

He blesses Heav'n for what its bounty spares,
And sees, resign'd, a crop of blighted grain.
But, spite of sermons, farmers would blaspheme

If a star fell to set their thatch in flame.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Farmer*.

10
Where grows?—where grows it not? If vain
our toil,

We ought to blame the culture, not the soil.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 13.

11
He that counts all costs will never put plough
in the earth.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12
The peasant loves nothing and nobody, except
for the use he can make of him.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: The Country, The Peasant*. No. 2.

The peasant is a sullen payer, like the soil he tills.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: The Country, The Peasant*. No. 8.

The countryman is too much of a child not to be
a liar.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: The Country, The Peasant*. No. 22.

13
Farming is a most senseless pursuit, a mere
laboring in a circle. You sow that you may
reap, and then you reap that you may sow.
Nothing ever comes of it.

STOEBUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. xxxviii, l. 30.

14
God did not will that the way of cultivation
should be easy. (Pater ipse colendi Haud
facile esse viam colendi.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 121.

E'en in mid-harvest, while the jocund swain
Plucked from the brittle stalk the golden grain,
Oft have I seen the war of winds contend,
And prone on earth th' infuriate storm descend,
Waste far and wide, and by the roots upturn,
The heavy harvest sweep through ether borne,
As the light straw and rapid stubble fly
In darkening whirlwinds round the wintry sky.

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 351, (Sotheby, tr.)

15
Blessed be agriculture! if one does not have
too much of it.

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *My Summer in a Garden: Preliminary*.

FASHION

See also Dress

16
Nothing is thought rare
Which is not new, and follow'd; yet we know
That what was worn some twenty years ago
Comes into grace again.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Noble Gentleman: Prologue*, l. 4.

17
He is only fantastical that is not in fashion.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 3.

If you are not in fashion, you are nobody.
 LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 April, 1750.

¹ Fashion is like God; man cannot see into its holy of holies and live.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 226.

² So many lands, so many fashions.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Alphonsus*. Act iii, sc. 1. (1634) See also under OPINION.

³ Fashion—a word which knaves and fools may use,

Their knavery and folly to excuse.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 455.

⁴ As good be out of the World as out of the Fashion.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love's Last Shift*. Act ii.

⁵ The fashion of this world passeth away.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, vii, 31.

⁶ Fashion, leader of a chattering train,
 Whom man, for his own hurt, permits to reign.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 457.

⁷ Fashion, though Folly's child, and guide of fools,

Rules e'en the wisest, and in learning rules.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 165.

Fashions are for fools.

ROBERT DODSLEY, *Sir John Cockie at Court*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁸ Fine clothes wear soonest out of fashion.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

It is in vain to dislike the current fashion.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

The present fashion is always handsome.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Tailors and writers must mind the fashion.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

⁹ And e'en while fashion's brightest arts decoy,
 The heart distrusting asks if this be joy.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 263.

¹⁰ Fashion is gentility running away from vulgarity, and afraid of being overtaken.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Conversations of James Northcote*, p. 264.

Fashion constantly begins and ends in the two things it abhors most—singularity and vulgarity.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On Fashion*.

The Highly Fashionable and the Absolutely Vulgar are but two faces of the common coin of humanity.

H. G. WELLS, *Select Conversations with an Uncle*.

¹¹ As far as Paris to fetch over a fashion and come back again.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 2.

And as the French we conquer'd once,
 Now give us laws for pantaloons,

The length of breeches and the gathers,
 Port-camoos, periwigs, and feathers.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto iii, l. 923.

Report of fashions in proud Italy,
 Whose manners still our tardy apish nation
 Limp after in base imitation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 21.

¹² Fashion ever is a wayward child.

WILLIAM MASON, *The English Garden*. Bk. iv, l. 430.

¹³ All our talk about the great happiness that my Lady Wright says there is in being in fashion, and in variety of fashions, in scorn of others that are not so, as citizens' wives and country gentlewomen.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 3 Dec., 1661.

¹⁴ For fashion's sake, as dogs go to church.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁵ The glass of fashion, and the mould of form.
 The observed of all observers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 161.

He was indeed the glass
 Wherein the noble youth did dress themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

He was the mark and glass, copy and book
 That fashion'd others.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 31.

¹⁶ Their clothes are after such a pagan cut too,
 That, sure, they've worn out Christendom

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 14.

¹⁷ The fashion wears out more apparel than the man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 148.

¹⁸ I'll be at charges for a looking-glass,
 And entertain some score or two of tailors,
 To study fashions to adorn my body:

Since I am crept in favour with myself,
 I will maintain it with some little cost.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 156.

¹⁹ Old fashions please me best.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 80.

This doth fit the time.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 69.

²⁰ You cannot be both fashionable and first-rate.

LOGAN PEARBALL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

²¹ Fashion, the arbiter and rule of right.

STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 478.

²² Every generation laughs at the old fashions,
 but follows religiously the new.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

¹ It is better to leave the Mode to its own vagaries.

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 7 Sept., 1781.

² Disguise it as you will,
To right or wrong 'tis fashion guides us still.
JOSEPH WARTON, *Fashion*, l. 1.

³ Fashion is what one wears oneself. What is unfashionable is what other people wear.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

After all, what is a fashion? From the artistic point of view, it is usually a form of ugliness so intolerable that we have to alter it every six months.

OSCAR WILDE, *Suitable Dress for Women Workers*.

⁴ Fashion too often makes a monstrous noise,
Bids us, a fickle jade, like fools adore
The poorest trash, the meanest toys.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Lyric Odes to the Royal Academicians*. No. 11.

⁵ Give feminine fashions time enough and they will starve all the moths to death.

UNKNOWN. (*Detroit Free Press*, June, 1925.)

FASTING

See also Hunger

⁶ Whoso will pray, he must fast and be clean,
And fat his soul, and make his body lean.

CHAUCER, *The Somnours Tale*, l. 171.

⁷ He fasts enough who eats with reason.
A. J. CROWN, *Grand Canary*, p. 183.

⁸ Noah the first was (as Tradition says)
That did ordain the fast of forty days.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Fast, or Lent*.

⁹ Is this a fast, to keep
The larder leane? And clean
From fat of veals and sheep?
Is it to quit the dish
Of flesh, yet still to fill
The platter high with fish?

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Keep a True Lent*.

¹⁰ And join with thee calm Peace and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet.
MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 45.

¹¹ 'Tis but a three years' fast:
The mind shall banquet, though the body pine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 24.

And therein fasting, hast thou made me gaunt.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 81.

¹² Surfeit is the father of much fast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 130.

FATE

See also Destiny, Fortune, Providence

I—Fate: Apothegms

¹³ Fate laughs at probabilities.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Eugene Aram*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

¹⁴ Tempted Fate will leave the loftiest star.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 38.

¹⁵ To feel the step-dame buffetings of fate.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *On the Grave of a Suicide*.

¹⁶ Fate leads the willing, drags the unwilling.
(Ducunt volentem fata, nolentem trahunt.)

CLEANTHES, *Fragments*. Frag. 527. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. cvii, sec. 11.)

Fate leads the willing but drives the stubborn.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1508.

Fate leads him who follows it, and drags him who resists.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Camillus*. Quoted by Montaigne, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 38.

¹⁷ Whatever limits us, we call Fate. . . . The limitations refine as the soul purifies, but the ring of necessity is always perched at the top.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

'Tis weak and vicious people who cast the blame on Fate.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

¹⁸ Fate is nothing but the deeds committed in a prior state of existence.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*. Quoted as a Hindoo proverb.

Fate, then, is a name for facts not yet passed under the fire of thought. . . . Fate is unpenetrated causes.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

¹⁹ Stranger! may fate a milder aspect show,
And spin thy future with a whiter clue!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xx, l. 249. (Pope, tr.)

²⁰ For some must follow, and some command
Though all are made of clay!

LONGFELLOW, *Keramos*, l. 6.

²¹ Whither the fates lead, Virtue will fearlessly follow. (Sed quo fata trahunt, virtus secunda sequetur.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 287.

Whither the Fates call. (Ubi fata vocant.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. vii, l. 1.

The fates call. (Fata vocant.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 49.

²² 'Twas fated so. (Sic erat in fatiis.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 481.

²³ Swearing and supperless the hero sate,
Blasphemed his gods, the dice, and damn'd his fate.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 115.

Each cursed his fate that thus their project crossed;

How hard their lot who neither won nor lost!

RICHARD GRAVES, *An Incident in High Life*.

¹ No one is made guilty by fate. (Nemo fit fati nocens.)

SENeca, *Œdipus*, l. 1019.

² O God! that one might read the book of fate!
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 45.

³ To spread the sails to fate. (Dare fatis vela.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iii, l. 9.

⁴ Wherever the Fates, in their ebb and flow,
lead, let us follow. (Quo fata trahunt retrahuntque sequamur.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 709.

The Fates will find a way. (Fata viam inveniunt.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 113.

⁵ Fate is the endless chain of causation, whereby things are; the reason or formula by which the world goes on.

ZENO. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, 149.)

II—Fate: Its Power

⁶ Things are where things are, and, as fate has willed,

So shall they be fulfilled.

("Εἴ τι δ' ὄνην νόον

ἔστιν, τοῦτο δ' ἐς τὸ περὶ πάντων.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 67. (Browning, tr.)

As the old hermit of Prague, that never saw pen and ink, very wittily said to a niece of King Gorboduc, "That that is is."

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 14.

The "hermit of Prague" was perhaps Jerome, the hermit of Camaldoli, but more probably an invention of Shakespeare.

⁷ The bow is bent, the arrow flies,

The winged shaft of fate.

IRA ALDRIDGE, *On William Tell*. St. 12.

Fate has carried me
Mid the thick arrows: I will keep my stand—
Not shrink and let the shaft pass by my breast
To pierce another.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iii.

⁸ All things are produced by fate. (Καθ' ἀνάγκην δι' ἀνάγκη τὰ πάντα.)

CHRYSIPPUS, *De Fato*. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, sec. 149.)

⁹ Fate steals along with silent tread,
Found oft 'neath in what least we dread;
Frowns in the storm with angry brow,
But in the sunshine strikes the blow.

COWPER, *A Fable: Moral*.

¹⁰ 'Tis fate that flings the dice, and as she flings

Of kings makes peasants, and of peasants kings.

DAYDEN, *Jupiter Cannot Alter the Decrees of Fate*.

Eternal Deities.
Who rule the World with absolute decrees,
And write whatever Time shall bring to pass
With pens of adamant on plates of brass.
DAYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. i, l. 470.

¹¹ If we are related we shall meet.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

And two shall walk some narrow way of life, . . .
And yet, with wistful eyes that never meet, . . .
They seek each other all their weary days
And die unsatisfied—and this is Fate!

SUSAN MARR SPALDING, *Fate*.

¹² See how the Fates their gifts allot,

For A is happy—B is not.

Yet B is worthy, I dare say,

Of more prosperity than A.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

¹³ Fate holds the strings, and men like children move

But as they're led; success is from above.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Heroic Love*. Act v, sc. 2.

¹⁴ Let bounteous Fate your spindles full

Fill, and wind up with whitest wool.

ROBERT HERRICK, *An Epithalamie*.

And turn the adamantine spindle round,
On which the fate of gods and men is wound.

MILTON, *Arcades*, l. 66.

¹⁵ Jove lifts the golden balances, that show
The fates of mortal men, and things below.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 271. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁶ The thousand strands of the web of fate are so wildly, so strangely entangled . . . that if a man searches into it, he sees right and the bloodiest wrong become as one.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Brand*. Act iv.

The outward wayward life we see,

The hidden springs we may not know. . . .

It is not ours to separate

The tangled skein of will and fate.

J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 565.

¹⁷ Three were the fates—gaunt Poverty that chains,

Gray Drudgery that grinds the hope away,
And gaping Ignorance that starves the soul.

EOWIN MARKHAM, *Young Lincoln*.

Swift-limbed they move with even pace,

Together, these immortal three;

These three, that never quit the chase

Wherever souls of mortals be.

ROBERT BURNS WILSON, *The Immortal Three*.

[Death, Memory, Remorse.]

¹⁸ It lies not in our power to love or hate,

For will in us is over-ruled by fate.

MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*. Sestiad 1. (1598)

Oh not 'tis only Destiny or Fate
Fashions our wills to either love or hate.
RICHARD LOVELACE, *Dialogue on a Lost Heart*.
(1649)

¹ Fate is the gunman that all gunmen dread;
Fate stings the Stinger for his roll of green;
Fate, Strong-arm Worker, on the bean
Of strong-arm workers bumps his pipe of lead.
DON MARQUIS, *Proverbs*.

² From no place can you exclude the fates.
(Nullo fata loco possis excludere.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, ep. 60, l. 5.

Yet who shall shut out Fate?

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. iii, l. 336.

³ All the great things of life are swiftly done,
Creation, death, and love the double gate.
However much we dawdle in the sun
We have to hurry at the touch of Fate.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*. Pt. II.

⁴ The fates are not quite obdurate.

They have a grim, sardonic way

Of granting men who supplicate

The things they wanted—yesterday!

ROSSELLE MERCIER MONTGOMERY, *The Fates*.

⁵ Fate sits on these dark battlements, and
frowns;

And as the portals open to receive me,
Her voice, in sullen echoes, through the courts,
Tells of a nameless deed.

ANN RADCLIFFE, *The Mysteries of Udolpho*:
Motto.

⁶ Many have come upon their fate while shun-
ning fate. (Multi ad fatum Venere suum dum
fata timent.)

SENECA, *Œdipus*, l. 993.

And every man in love or pride,

Of his fate is never wide.

EMERSON, *Nemesis*.

⁷ Our wills and fates do so contrary run

That our devices still are overthrown;

Our thoughts are ours, their ends none of our
own.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 221.

We direct our affairs at the beginning, . . . but
being once undertaken, they guide and transport
us, and we must follow them.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

⁸ What fates impose, that men must needs
abide;

It boots not to resist both wind and tide.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 53.

Fate, show thy force: ourselves we do not owe;

What is decreed must be, and be this so.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 329.

⁹ By eternal doom of Fate's decree.

SPEKKE, *Fairies Queens*. Bk. vii, canto 6, st. 33.

¹⁰ Following the fate assigned to him. (Data fata
secutus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. I, l. 382.

¹¹ The Fates say us nay. (Fata obstant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 440.

But wisest Fate says No,

This must not yet be so.

MULTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's
Nativity*, l. 149.

¹² Man blindly works the will of fate. (Blindlings
that er blos den Willen des Geschickes.)

WIELAND, *Oberon*. Pt. iv, l. 59.

The compulsion of fate is bitter. (Des Schicksals
Zwang ist bitter.)

WIELAND, *Oberon*. Pt. v, l. 60.

III—Fate: Its Mastery

¹³ Yet they, believe me, who await

No gifts from Chance, have conquer'd Fate.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Resignation*, l. 245.

¹⁴ The heart is its own Fate.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Wood and Water; Sunset*.

¹⁵ Let those deplore their doom,
Whose hope still grovels in this dark sojourn:
But lofty souls, who look beyond the tomb,
Can smile at Fate, and wonder how they
mourn.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 226.

¹⁶ Here's a sigh to those who love me,

And a smile to those who hate;

And, whatever sky's above me,

Here's a heart for every fate.

BYRON, *To Thomas Moore*. St. 2.

Let us, then, be up and doing,

With a heart for any fate.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

¹⁷ To bear is to conquer our fate.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines Written on Visiting
a Scene in Argyleshire*, l. 36.

¹⁸ 'Tis writ on Paradise's gate,

"Woe to the dupe that yields to Fate!"

HAFIZ. (EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims*:
Persian Poetry.)

¹⁹ Arise, O Soui, and gird thee up anew,

Though the black camel Death kneel at thy
gate;

No beggar thou that thou for alms shouldst
sue:

Be the proud captain still of thine own fate.

JAMES B. KENYON, *The Black Camel*.

²⁰ Lord, make my childish soui stand straight

To meet the kindly stranger, Fate;

Shake hands with elder brother, Doom,

Nor bawl, nor scurry from the room.

WILLIAM LAIRD, *A Prayer*.

1 All are architects of Fate,
Working in these walls of Time;
Some with massive deeds and great,
Some with ornaments of rhyme.
2 LONGFELLOW, *The Builders*. St. 1.

Necessity and Chance
Approach not me, and what I will is Fate.
3 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 172.

The glory and the glow
Of the world's loveliness have passed away;
And Fate hath little to inflict today,
And nothing to bestow.
4 W. M. PRAXO, *Stanzas*.

My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 81.

5 Men at some time are masters of their fates.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 139.

I am the mistress of my fate.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1069.
We are, when we will it, masters of our own fate.
(On est, quand on veut, maître de son sort.)
FERRIER, *Adaste*.

It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul.
W. E. HENLEY, *Inwits*.

For man is man and master of his fate.
TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, l. 355.

6 But, O vain boast! Who can control his fate?
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 264.

FATHER

I—Father: Apothegms

7 The noblest works and foundations have proceeded from childless men.

BACON, *Essays: Of Parents and Children*.

8 He that has his father for judge goes safe to the trial.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

For a great sin a slight punishment contents a father. (Pro peccato magno paulum supplicii satis est patri.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 903. (Act v, sc. 3.)

9 He that honoureth his father shall have a long life.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, iii, 6.

10 No love to a father's.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

One father is more than a hundred schoolmasters.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

11 Like to a father's was his gentle sway. (Ἦαυτὸς δὲ πατὴρ ἦεν.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. ii, l. 47.

12 Father of a family. (Pater familie.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. v, epis. 19.

13 O heavens, this is my true-begotten father!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 37.

14 Who would be a father?
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 165.

15 No man is responsible for his father. That is entirely his mother's affair.

MARGARET TURNBULL, *Alabaster Lamps*, p. 300

16 Father!—to God himself we cannot give
A holier name.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act i. Also *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii, No. 21.

II—Fathers and Sons

See also SON

17 'Tis said that Donna Julia's grandmamma
Produced her Don more heirs at love than law.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 58.

18 Yet in my lineaments they trace
Some features of my father's face.
BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 13, l. 63.

Some time before his death, he had stamped his likeness upon a little boy.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

Ask the mother if the child be like his father.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 818.

19 I'll meet the raging of the skies,
But not an angry father.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lord Ullin's Daughter*.

20 As fathers commonly go, it is seldom a misfortune to be fatherless; and considering the general run of sons, as seldom a misfortune to be childless.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 July, 1751.

Few fathers care much for their sons, or at least, most of them care more for their money.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 May, 1752.

21 A little child, a limber elf,
Singing, dancing to itself, . . .
Makes such a vision to the sight
As fills a father's eyes with light.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, l. 656.

22 One father is enough to govern one hundred sons, but not a hundred sons one father.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

23 Never did any man know his own parentage.
(Ὀὐ γὰρ πῶς τις δὲν γένος αὐτοῦ ἀνέγνω.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 216.

No one knows his own father, but all of us have a conjecture or a belief. (*Αὐτὸς γὰρ οὐδεὶς οἶδ' ἑαυτοῦ πατέρα, ἀλλ' ὑπονοεῖται πατέρα ἢ νοτιόνομεν.*)

MENANDER, *The Carthaginian*. Frag. 261.

It is a wise father that knows his own child.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 80.

¹
The night my father got me
His mind was not on me;
He did not plague his fancy
To muse if I should be
The son you see.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*. No. xiv.

I wish either my father or my mother, or indeed both of them, as they were in duty both equally bound to it, had minded what they were about when they begot me.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

²
The regal and parental tyrant differ only in the extent of their dominions, and the number of their slaves.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 148.

³
The father to the bough, the son to the plough.

WILLIAM LAMBARD, *Perambulation of Kent*, 497. (1576)

⁴
Like father, like son: every good tree maketh good fruits.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. iii.

Thou art thy father's own son.

WALKER, *Paræmologia*, 30. (1672)

He that loves the tree loves the branch.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵
Dear Child, 'tis your poor lot to be

My little Son;

I'm glad, though I am old, you see,—

While you are One.

F. LOCKYER-LAMPSON, *A Rhyme of One*.

⁶
It behooves a father to be blameless, if he expects his son to be more blameless than he was himself. (*Probum patrem esse oportet qui gnatum suum Esse probiorem quam ipsus fuerit postulet.*)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 438. (Act i, sc. 5.)

⁷
And still tomorrow's wiser than today.

We think our fathers fools, so wise we grow;

Our wiser sons, no doubt, will think us so.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 237.

We admire our fathers quite too much. It shows that we have no energy in ourselves, when we rate it so prodigiously high. Rather let us shame the fathers by superior virtue in the sons.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1861.

The commonest axiom of history is that every generation revolts against its fathers and makes friends with its grandfathers.

LAWSON MUMFORD, *The Brown Decades*.

While we criticise the fathers for being narrow, we should not forget that they were also deep. We are inclined to be so broad that people can see through us most any place.

WILLIAM HIRAM FOULKES, *Sermon*.

⁸
A wise son maketh a glad father.

Old Testament: Proverbs, x, 1.

⁹
Raw dads make fat lads.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁰
The fundamental defect of fathers is that they want their children to be a credit to them.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 194.

¹¹
It is not flesh and blood but the heart which makes us fathers and sons. (*Nicht Fleisch und Blut; das Herz macht uns zu Vätern und Söhnen.*)

SCHILLER, *Die Räuber*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹²
We are all bastards;
And that most venerable man which I
Did call my father, was I know not where
When I was stamp'd; some coiner with his tools

Made me a counterfeit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 2.

¹³
Fathers that wear rags

Do make their children blind;

But fathers that bear bags

Shall see their children kind.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 48.

¹⁴
To you your father should be as a god;

One that composed your beauties, yea, and one

To whom you are but as a form in wax

By him imprinted and within his power

To leave the figure or disfigure it.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 47.

¹⁵
Behold, my lords,
Although the print be little, the whole matter
And copy of the father, eye, nose, lip,
The trick of the frown, his forehead, nay, the valley,

The pretty dimples of his chin and cheek, his smiles;

The very mould and frame of hand, nail, finger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 97.

¹⁶
'Tis happy for him that his father was born before him.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

¹⁷
A dead father's counsel, a wise son heedeth.

TRONER, *Fridtjof's Saga*. Canto viii.

¹⁸
He who has been in the habit of lying to or deceiving his father, or who will dare to do

so, will be all the more daring in attempting the same with others. (Qui mentiri aut fallere inuenit patrem, aut Audebit, tanto magis audebit ceteros.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 55. (Act i, sc. 1.)

This is the duty of a father, to accustom his son to act rightly rather of his own accord than from unnatural fear. (Hoc patrum est, potius consuefacere filium Sua sponte recte facere, quam alieno metu.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 74. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Whom should he bear with if not with his own father? (Quem ferret, si parentem non ferret suum?)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 202.

What harsh judges fathers are to all young men! (Quam iniqui sunt patres in omnis adulescentis iudices!)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 213.

What unjust judges fathers are, when in regard to us they hold

That even in our boyish days we ought in conduct to be old,

Nor taste at all the very things that youth and only youth requires;

They rule us by their present wants, not by their past long-lost desires.

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 213. (F. W. Ricord, tr.)

2
O dearest, dearest boy! my heart
For better lore would seldom yearn,
Could I but teach the hundredth part
Of what from thee I learn.

WORDSWORTH, *Anecdotes for Fathers*.

In deep and awful channel runs
This sympathy of Sire and Sons.

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*.
Canto ii, l. 469.

3
The booby father craves a booby son,
And by heaven's blessing thinks himself undone.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 165.

III—Father of His Country

4
Free Rome hailed Cicero as the parent, as the father of his country. (Roma parentem, Roma patrem patriæ Ciceronem libera dixit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 243. This title was bestowed upon Cicero for his services in unmasking the conspiracy of Catiline, 64 B.C. The title, "Pater Patriæ," was also offered to Marius, who refused it. Julius and Augustus were also so called. So was Cosimo de' Medici. The title was conferred upon Peter the Great by the Russian Senate in 1721. (*Post-Boy*, 28 Dec., 1721.) Frequently applied to George Washington. (q.v.)

5
There are many different voices and languages; but there is but one voice of the peoples when you are declared to be the true "Father of your country." (Vox diversa so-

nat: populorum est vox tamen una, Cum verus Patriæ diceris esse Pater.)

MARTIAL, *De Spectaculis*, iii, 11.

6
Parent of his country. (Parens patriæ.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *History*. Bk. vii. Referring to Cicero.

7
To safeguard the citizens is the greatest (virtue) of a father of his country. (Servare cives major est [virtus] patriæ patri.)

SENECA, *Octavia*, l. 444.

8
He pleased the ladies round him,—with manners soft and bland;
With reason good, they named him,—the father of his land.

W. M. THACKERAY, *The King of Brentford*.
(After Béranger.)

FATNESS

9
Nobody loves a fat man.

EDMUND DAY, *The Round-Up*. Made famous by Macklyn Arbuckle, as Sheriff "Stim" Hoover.

10
As fat as hens i' th' forehead.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Bonduca*. Act i, sc. 2

Fat! ay, fat as a hen in the forehead.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

As fat as a fool.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 118. (1579)

He shall be fat as a pork hog.

SIR THOMAS MALORY, *Morte d'Arthur*. Bk. vii, ch. 1. (1485)

As fat as a pig. (Gras comme un cochon.)

JOHN COTGRAVE, *Wit's Interpreter*. (1611)

He will grow not only to be very large, but as fat as a hog.

ISAAC WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

As fat as butter.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, ii, 4, 360. (1597)

I shall grow as fat as a porpoise.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

11
Gross feeders, great sleepers;

Great sleepers, fat bodies;

Fat bodies, lean brains!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Bk. ii, sc. 1.

Great eaters and great sleepers are incapable of anything else that is great. (Les grands mangeurs et les grands dormeurs sont incapables de rien faire de grand.)

HENRY IV of France, *Epigram*.

Fat paunches have lean pates, and dainty bits
Make rich the ribs, but bankrupt quite the wits.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 26.

A fat belly does not produce a fine sense. (Pinguis ventor non gignit sensum tenuem.)

St. JEROME, *De Viris Illustribus*.

Fat heads, lean brains. (Capo grasso, cervello magro.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹ I am not much in fear of these fat, sleek fellows, but rather of those pale, thin ones.

JULIUS CAESAR, referring to Anthony and Dolabella as the fat ones, and Brutus and Cassius as the thin ones. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Caesar*. Ch. 62, sec. 5.)

Let me have men about me that are fat;
Sleek-headed men and such as sleep o' nights:
Yond Cassius hath a lean and hungry look,
He thinks too much: such men are dangerous . . .

Would he were fatter! But I fear him not:
Yet if my name were liable to fear,
I do not know the man I should avoid
So soon as that spare Cassius.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 192.

² All the gruel is in the fire.
CHAUVER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, st. 95. (c. 1374)

Or else . . . All your fat lie in the fire.

THOMAS RECON, *Prayers*, 277. (1559)

All the fat's in the fire

JOHN MARSTON, *What You Will* (1607)

The fat is in the fire

BEN JONSON, *Love's Welcome* (1633) In frequent use thereafter.

³ Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked
Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xxxii, 15

⁴ A man must take the fat with the lean; that's what he must make up his mind to, in this life
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 51

⁵ I am resolved to grow fat and look young till forty, and then slip out of the world with the first wrinkle and the reputation of five-and-twenty.

DRYDEN, *The Maiden Queen*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Fat, fair, and forty was all the toast of the young men.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *Irish Minnie*. Act ii, sc. 3.

Fat, fair, and forty.

SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. 7. The Prince Regent's description of what a wife should be.

⁶ Fat old women, fat and five-and-fifty

JOHN FLETCHE, *Women Pleased*. Act ii, sc. 1.

A fat, fair, and fifty card-playing resident of the Crescent

MRS. MELISSA TRENCH, *Letter*, 18 Feb., 1816.

⁷ I see no objection to stoutness—in moderation

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act i.

⁸ The fat man knoweth not what the lean man thinketh

GEORGE HENDERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

⁹ You may see me fat and shining, . . . a hog from Epicurus' herd. (*Me pinguem et nitidum . . . Epicuri de grege porcum.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 4, l. 15.

The fattest hog in Epicurus' sty.

WILLIAM HOSON, *Heroic Epistle*.

¹⁰ Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1784) A parody of Henry Brooke's line, "Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free," from *The Earl of Essex*.

¹¹ A light heart in a fat body ravishes not only the world, but the philosopher

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Sandra Belloni*. Ch. 19.

¹² What she wants in up and down she hath in round about

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 346.

¹³ No gentleman ever weighs more than two hundred pounds

THOMAS B. REED, when his statement of his own weight as 199 pounds was questioned. (ROBINSON, *Life*)

¹⁴ Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 55.

¹⁵ He's fat, and scant of breath

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 298.

Falstaff sweats to death,

And lards the lean earth as he walks along.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 115.

¹⁶ There live not three good men unchanged in England; and one of them is fat and grows old

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 144

Thou'st seen I have more flesh than another man, and therefore more frailty.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 188.

I think the devil will not have me damned, lest the oil that's in me should set hell on fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 38.

¹⁷ Laugh and Be Fat

JOHN TAYLOR. Title of tract (1615)

Laugh, and be fat, sir, your penance is known.

BEN JONSON, *Entertainments: The Penates*.

Fat and merry, lean and sad.

THOMAS WRIGHT, *Passions of the Mind*. (1604)

FAULTS

I—Faults: Apothegms

¹⁸ Faults for which we are responsible are blamable, while those for which we are not responsible are not.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 16.

¹⁹ The sad rhyme of men who proudly clung To their first fault, and withered in their pride.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iv.

²⁰ He had two faults, or maybe three.

BURNS, *Tam Samson's Elegy*. St. 15.

1 Faults in the life breed errors in the brain.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 564.

2 I like her with all her faults; nay, like her for her faults.

CONGRUE, *The Way of the World*, Act i, sc. 3.
With all thy faults, I love thee still!

COWPER, *The Task* Bk. ii, l. 206.

With all her faults I love her still.
MONROE H. ROSENFELD, Title and refrain of song, (1888)

See also under ENGLAND: FAMILIAR PHRASES.

3 Happy the man when he has not the defects of his qualities (Heureux l'homme quand il n'a pas les défauts de ses qualités.)

BISHOP FÉLIX ANTOINE DUPANLOUP, *Sermons*.

4 A benevolent man should allow a few faults in himself, to keep his friends in countenance.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography* Ch. 1.

5 The first faults are theirs that commit them;
The second theirs that permit them.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No. 4528.

6 A fault is sooner found than mended
ULRIAN FULWELL, *Ars Adulandi* (1580)

7 A fault once excused is twice committed.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginolia*, 100 (1590)

A fault once denied is twice committed.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 93. (1732)

8 A fault confessed is half redressed.
H. G. BONS, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 285
A fault confessed

Is a new virtue added to a man.
J. S. KNOWLES, *The Love-Chase* Act i, sc. 2.

9 In a leopard, the spots are not observed.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

10 Faults done by night will blush by day.
ROBERT HERRICK, *The Vision to Electra*.

11 Faults are thick where love is thin.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs: Brit-Eng*, p. 2.

Where love fails we spy all faults.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12 To maintain a fault known is a double fault.
JOHN JEWELL, *A Defence of the Apology for the Church of England*.

And he that does one fault at first
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
ISAAC WATTS, *Divine Songs*, No. 15.

13 Men do not suspect faults which they do not commit.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1755.)

14 Bad men excuse their faults, good men will leave them.
BEN JONSON, *Catiline*, Act iii, sc. 2.

15 Only great men may have great faults. (Il n'appartient qu'aux grands hommes d'avoir de grands défauts.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 190.

The fault is as great as he that is faulty.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

See also GREATNESS: GREAT AND SMALL.

16 Dishonest people are those who disguise their faults to others and to themselves; the truly honest are those who know their faults perfectly, and who confess them (Les faux honnêtes gens sont ceux qui déguisent leurs défauts aux autres et à eux-mêmes; les vrais honnêtes gens sont ceux qui les connaissent parfaitement, et les confessent.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 202.

We never confess our faults except through vanity (Nous n'avouons jamais nos défauts que par vanité.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, No. 609.

17 When you know the faults of a man you want to please, you must be very clumsy if you do not succeed. (Quand on connoît le défaut d'un homme à qui l'on veut plaire, il faut être bien maladroit pour n'y pas réussir.)

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas* Bk. viii, ch. 2.

18 One must survey his faults and study them, ere he be able to repeat them.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays* Bk. iii, ch. 5.

19 Mistakes remember'd are not faults forgot.
R. H. NEWELL, *The Orpheus C. Kerr Papers: Columbus's Agony*, St. 9.

20 Let a fault be concealed by its nearness to a virtue (Lateat vitium proximitate boni.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria* Bk. ii, l. 662.

21 Pardon the fault (Da veniam culpæ.)
OVID, *Heroides*, Epist. vii, l. 105.

The fault is not of the man but of the place. (Non hominis culpa, sed ista loci.)
OVID, *Tristia*, Bk. v, eleg. vii, l. 60.

22 He who overlooks a fault, invites the commission of another. (Invitat culpam qui delictum præterit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*, No. 269.

23 I do not write to excuse my faults, but to prevent my readers from imitating them. (Je n'écris pas pour excuser mes fautes, mais pour empêcher mes lecteurs de leur imiter.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*, Bk. iii, footnote.

And oftentimes excusing of a fault
Doth make the fault the worse by the excuse,
As patches set upon a little breach,
Discredit more in hiding of the fault
Than did the fault before it was so patch'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 30.

¹ If you would be stripped of your faults, leave far behind you the pattern of the faults. (Si velis vitii exui, longe a vitiorum exemplis recedendum est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. civ, sec. 21. Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow-fault came to match it.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 372.

² 'T is a fault to Heaven,
A fault against the dead, a fault to nature,
To reason most absurd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 101.

³ Chide him for faults, and do it reverently,
When you perceive his blood inclined to mirth.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 37. His faults lie open to the laws; let them, Not you, correct him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 334. So may he rest, his faults lie gently on him!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 31. The image of a wicked heinous fault
Lives in his eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

⁴ The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 140.

⁵ Condemn the fault, and not the actor of it?
Why, every fault's condemn'd ere it be done;
Mine were the very cipher of a function,
To fine the faults whose fine stands in record,
And let go by the actor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 37.

That we were all, as some would seem to be,
From our faults, as faults from seeming, free.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 40.

⁶ O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a
year!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 32.

Faults that are rich are fair.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 13.

⁷ It hath pleased the devil drunkenness to give
place to the devil wrath: one unperfectness
shows me another, to make me frankly de-
spise myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 297.

⁸ The fault unknown is as a thought unacted.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 527.

⁹ We cite our faults,
That they may hold excus'd our lawless lives.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 33.

We do not confess little faults except to insinuate that we have no great ones. (Nous n'avouons de petits défauts que pour persuader que nous n'en avons pas de grands.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 327.

II—Faults: Every Man Has His Faults

¹⁰ No one is born without faults; he is best who is beset by fewest. (Vitiis nemo sine nascitur; optimus ille est, Qui minimis urgetur.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 68.

In vain you avoid one fault if you, in your depravity, turn aside after another. (Frustra vitium vitaveris illud, Si te alio pravum detorseris.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 54.

Then farewell, Horace; whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 77.

¹¹ If we had no faults, we should not take so much pleasure in remarking them in others. (Si nous n'avions point de défauts, nous ne prendrions pas tant de plaisir à en remarquer dans les autres.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 31.

Those, who twit others with their faults, should look at home. (Quia, qui alterum incusat probi, eum, ipsum se intueri oportet.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 58.

See also EYE: MOTE AND BEAM.

¹² A man must have his faults. (Sed sibi quisque peccat.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 45.

¹³ All men make faults.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxxv.

¹⁴ The faults and follies of most men make their deaths a gain;

But thou also art a man, full of faults and follies.

MARTIN F. TYPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Tolerance*.

III—Faults: Their Virtues

See also VICE and VIRTUE: The Two Natures; Virtues: Their Faults

¹⁵ Every man in his lifetime needs to thank his faults. . . . Has he a defect of temper that unfits him to live in society? Thereby he is driven to entertain himself alone and acquire habits of self-help; and thus, like the wounded oyster, he mends his shell with pearl.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

¹⁶ E'en his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 164.

All his faults are such that one loves him still the better for them.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act i.

There are some faults so nearly allied to excellence

that we can scarce weed out the vice without eradicating the virtue.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act i.
AMICABLE WEAKNESS, see under WEAKNESS.

1 Who mix'd reason with pleasure and wisdom
with mirth;

If he had any faults he has left us in doubt.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 24.

2 His very faults smack of the raciness of his
good qualities.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: John Bull*.
Of the Englishman.

3 Most of his faults brought their excuse with
them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets*. Refer-
ring to Matthew Prior.

4 He abounds in sweet faults.

QUINTILIAN, *Institutes of Oratory*.

5 You, gods, will give us
Some faults to make us men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 32.

They say, best men are moulded out of faults;
And, for the most, become much more the better
For being a little bad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act v, sc.
1, l. 444.

6 Countries, like people, are loved for their
failings.

FRANCIS YEATS-BROWN, *Lives of a Bengal*
Lancer, p. 45.

IV—Faults of Others

7 Every man has his faults; but we do not see
the wallet on our own back. (Suus cuique
attributus est error: sed non videmus man-
ticæ quod in tergost.)

CATULUS, *Odes*. No. xxii, l. 20.

Not a soul is there who seeks to search into him-
self—not one! But the wallet of the persoo in
front is kept carefully in view.

(Ut nemo in sese temptat descendere, nemo;
Sed præcedenti spectatur mantica tergo!)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 23.

Jupiter has loaded us with two wallets: the one,
filled with our own faults, he has placed at our
backs; the other, heavy with the faults of others,
he has hung before.

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Fable x, l. 1.

Other men's faults are before our eyes; our own
behind our backs. (Aliena vitia in oculis habemus;
a tergo nostra sunt.)

SENeca, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 28.

From our necks, when life's journey begins

Two sacks Jove the Father suspends,

The one holds our own proper sins,

The other the sins of our friends:

The first, man immediately throws

Out of sight, out of mind, at his back;

The last is so under his nose,

He sees every grain in the sack.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Paraphrase of Phædrus*.

8 It is the peculiar quality of a fool to perceive
the faults of others, and to forget his own.
(Est proprium stultitiæ aliorum vitia cernere,
oblivisci suorum.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii,
ch. 30, sec. 74. See also JUDGMENT: THE
MOTE AND THE BEAM.

9 Black detraction
Will find faults where they are not.

MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act i, sc. 2.

10 When that thy neighbor's faults thou wouldst
arraign,

Think first upon thine own delinquencies.

MENANDER, *Fabula Incerta*. Frag. 162.

11 I will chide no breather in the world but my-
self, against whom I know most faults.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l.
298.

12 All his faults observed,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by
rote.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 97.

13 If he had been as you and you as he,
You would have slipt like him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 64.

Shame to him whose cruel striking

Kills for faults of his own liking!

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 281.

14 Men's faults do seldom to themselves appear.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 633.

15 A man sooner finds out his own foibles in a
stranger than any other foibles.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Of Men and Manners*, 68.

Do you wish to find out a person's weak points?
Note the failings he has the quickest eye for in
others.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

16 If you want a person's faults, go to those
who love him. They will not tell you, but they
know.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Familiar Studies of Men and*
Books, p. 159.

17 We would willingly have others perfect, and
yet we amend not our own faults. We would
have others severely corrected, and will not
be corrected ourselves. The large liberty of
others displeaseth us, and yet we will not have
our own desires denied us. We will have
others kept under by strict laws, but in no

sort will ourselves be restrained. And thus it appeareth how seldom we weigh our neighbor in the same balance with ourselves.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. I, ch. 16, sec. 4.

¹ But, by all thy nature's weakness,
Hidden faults and follies known,
Be thou, in rebuking evil,
Conscious of thine own.
WHITTIER, *What the Voice Said*. St. 15.

² 'Tis a meaner part of sense
To find a fault than taste an excellence.
JOHN WILMOT, *An Epilogue*, l. 6.

³ For as, by discipline of Time made wise,
We learn to tolerate the intimacies
And faults of others—gently as he may,
So with our own the mild instructor deals,
Teaching us to forget them, or forgive.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. III, No. 35.

⁴ We see Time's furrows on another's brow,
And Death entrench'd, preparing his assault;
How few themselves, in that just horror, see!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 627.

V—Faults in Women

⁵ Thy faults, my Lesbia, have such charm for me,
So far in love of thee I've lost myself,
Wert thou a saint, I could not wish thee well,
Nor cease to worship thee, whate'er thy sins.
(Huc est mens deducta tua, mea Lesbia, culpa,
Atque ita se officio perdidit ipsa suo,
Ut jam nec bene velle quæat tibi, si optima
fias,
Nec desistere amare, omnia si facias.)
CATULLUS, *Odes*. No. lxxv.

⁶ Be to her virtues very kind,
Be to her faults a little blind.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *An English Padlock*, l. 78.

⁷ If she be made of white and red,
Her faults will ne'er be known
For blushing cheeks by faults are bred,
And fears by pale white shown
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 105.

⁸ For several virtues
Have I lik'd several women, never any
Was so full of soul, but some defect in her
Did quarrel with the noblest grace she owed,
And put it to the foil

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 42.

⁹ Is she not a wilderness of faults and follies?
R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act I, sc. 2.

VI—Faults: Faultlessness

See also Perfection

¹⁰ Faultless to a fault.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. ix, l. 1177.

¹¹ The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Prophet*.

¹² Thou hast no faults, or I no faults can spy;
Thou art all beauty, or all blindness I

CHRISTOPHER COBRINGTON, *Lines to Garth, On His Dispensary*. (1696) Leigh Hunt states that this epigram was written by Lord Chesterfield in praise of David Mallet's *Truth in Rhyme*, but it is now generally attributed as above

¹³ Men still had faults, and men will have them still,
He that hath none, and lives as angels do,

Must be an angel
WENTWORTH DUTTON, *Miscellanies: On Mr. Dryden's Religio Laici*, l. 8

¹⁴ It is well that there is no one without a fault,
for he would not have a friend in the world.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, No. 46.

¹⁵ He has no fault except that he has no fault.
(Nihil peccat, nisi quod nihil peccat.)
PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. 9, epis. 26.

He is all fault who hath no fault at all
TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 132.

¹⁶ He is lifeless that is faultless.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11. (1546)
The old saying is, "Lifeless, faultless."
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*, Ch. 10.

¹⁷ There's no such thing in Nature; and you'll draw

A faultless monster which the world ne'er saw.
JOHN SHEPHERD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Essay on Poetry*.

¹⁸ Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null,

Dead perfection, no more.
TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 82.

Inspid as the queen upon a card.
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 28

At the best, my lord, she is a handsome picture,
And, that said, all is spoken.
PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act III, sc. 1.

FAVOR

See also Benefits, Gifts, Kindness

¹⁹ The landlady and Tam grew gracious

Wi' favours secret, sweet and precious.
BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*. St. 7.

¹ The greater the favor, the greater the obligation. (Quin maximo cuique plurimum debeat.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 49.

² To accept a favour from a friend is to confer one.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*, 98.

³ A favor bestowed by a hard man is bread made of stone.

FABIUS VERRUCOSUS. (SENECA, *De Beneficiis*, ii, 7.) See also under BREAD

⁴ That which among men is called favor is the relaxing of strictness in time of need.

FAVORINUS, *Fragments*. No. 81.

⁵ The favor of the great is no inheritance

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

⁶ You had better refuse a favour gracefully, than to grant it clumsily.

LORD CHESBROUGH, *Letters*, 18 March, 1751.

⁷ When rogues like these (a sparrow cries)

To honours and employment rise,
I court no favour, ask no place,
For such preferment is disgrace.

GAY, *Fables*. Pt. ii, fab. 2.

⁸ He only confers favours generously who appears, when they are once conferred, to remember them no more.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works* Vol ix, p. 467.

⁹ They whom I favour thrive in wealth amain,
While virtue, valour, wisdom sit in want.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 430.

¹⁰ Doing a favour for a bad man is quite as dangerous as doing an injury to a good one. (Malo bene facere tantundemst periculum Quantum bono male facere.)

PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, l. 633. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

¹¹ He who does not know how to grant a favor has no right to seek one. (Beneficium qui dare nescit injuste petit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 56.

He has received a favor who has granted one to a deserving person. (Beneficium dando accepit qui digno dedit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 65.

¹² The favor of ignoble men can be won only by ignoble means. (Concillari nisi turpi ratione amor turpium non potest.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxix, 11.

¹³ Many dream not to find, neither deserve,
And yet are steep'd in favours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act v, sc. 4, l. 130.

¹⁴ No gentleman will ask as a favor what is not

due him as a reward. (Neutique officium liberi esse hominis puto, Quom is nil mercat.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 331. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

Don't ask as a favor what you can take by force.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 21.

Never claim as a right what you can ask as a favour.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

FEAR

See also Hate and Fear; Hope and Fear; Love and Fear

I—Fear: Definitions

¹⁵ Early and provident fear is the mother of safety.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, on the Unitarian petition, 11 May, 1792.

Fear is the parent of cruelty.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Party Politics*.

Fear is the father of courage and the mother of safety.

HENRY H. TWEEDY, *Sermon*, Princeton chapel.

¹⁶ Fear is an ague, that forsakes

And haunts, by fits, those whom it takes;
And they'll opine they feel the pain
And blows they felt, to-day again.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 471.

¹⁷ Fear is not a lasting teacher of duty. (Timor non est diuturnus magister officii.)

CICERO, *Philippicae*. No. ii, sec. 36

¹⁸ Fear is the fire that melts Icarian wings:

Who fears nor Fate, nor Time, nor what Time brings,

May drive Apollo's steeds, or wield the thunderbolt.

FLORENCE EARLE CHALKS, *The Unconquered Air*.

¹⁹ Fear and Guilt

Are the same things, and when our actions are not,

Our fears are, crimes

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *The Sophy*.

²⁰ Fear is an instructor of great sagacity, and the herald of all revolutions

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Fear always springs from ignorance.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

²¹ Fear, the headle of the law.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

²² Fear is a hindrance to all virtue. (Virtutis omnis impedimentum est timor.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 717.

²³ Fear, the very worst prophet in misfortune, anticipates many evils. (Plurima versat Pessimus in dubis augur timor.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. iii, l. 5.

It was fear that first made gods in the world.
(*Primus in orbe deos fecit timor.*)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. iii, l. 654. See also under
GODS: APOTHEOSIS.

1 Fear, that is akin to Death;
He is Shame's friend, and always as Shame
saith,

Fear answers him again.
SWINBURNE, *A Ballad of Life*. St. 4.

2 Fear is a slinking cat I find
Beneath the lilacs of my mind.

SOPHIE TUNNELL, *Fear*.

3 Fear follows crime and is its punishment. (La
crainte suit le crime, et c'est son châtement.)
VOLTAIRE, *Semiramis*. Act v, sc. 1.

All infractions of love and equity in our social
relations are speedily punished. They are pun-
ished by fear.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

4 Fear is like a cloak which old men huddle
About their love, as if to keep it warm.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act I, l. 22.

II—Fear: Apothegms

5 Fear, admitted into public councils,
Betrays like treason.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Keep your fears to yourself but share your
courage.

R. L. STEVENSON.

6 It is torture to fear what you cannot over-
come. (Crux est, si metuas, vincere quod
nequeas.)

ANACREON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientium Sententiae*. Pt. vii, l. 4.)

7 The fearless man is his own salvation.

ROBERT BACON, *The First Seven Divisions*.

8 In extreme danger fear feels no pity. (In
summo periculo timor misericordiam non re-
cipit.)

CAESAR, *De Bello Gallico*. Bk. vii, sec. 26.

9 O praise not him who fears his God
But show me him who knows not fear!

JAMES FREDERICK COOPER, JR., *Fate*.

10 We are not apt to fear for the fearless, when
we are companions in their danger.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. vii, ch. 5.

11 He has not learned the lesson of life who does
not every day surmount a fear.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

12 Whom they fear they hate. (Quem metuant,
oderunt.)

QUINTUS ENTIUS, *Thyestes*. (CICERO, *De Offi-
ciis*, B. 7.) See also HATE AND FEAR.

13 All the weapons of London will not arm fear.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32. (1578)

All the arms of England will not arm fear.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. (1640)

14 Fear is stronger than love.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1513.

'Twas fear that first put on arms.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5317.

15 Fear not.

Old Testament: Genesis, xlii, 23. (Nolite ti-
mere.—*Vulgate*.)

Dismiss your fear. (Pone metum.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. v, eleg. 2, l. 3.

16 Fear kills more than disease.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

17 More frayd than hurt.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 4. (1546)

18 A good scare is worth more to a man than
good advice.

E. W. HOWE, *Howe's Monthly*.

19 The thing we fear we bring to pass.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xiv, p. 143.

20 Fear loves the idea of danger. (La peur aime
l'idée du danger.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 63.

21 The less there is of fear the less there is of
danger. (Quo timoris minus est, eo minus
ferme periculi est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxii, ch. 5.

22 Whom each man fears, he longs to see de-
stroyed. (Quem metuit quisque, perisse cupit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 2, l. 10.

23 Fear itself made her daring. (Audacem fecerat
ipse timor.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. iii, l. 644.

Despair and confidence both banish fear.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday*. Hour ix, 55.

Courage is often caused by fear. (Le courage est
souvent un effet de la peur.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

24 The mind which knows how to fear, knows
how to go safely. (Animus vereri qui scit, scit
tuto aggredi.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 3.

25 Happy is the man that feareth always; but he
that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mis-
chief.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxviii, 14.

26 Fear, not clemency, restrains the wicked.
(Metus improbos compescit, non clementia.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 391.

Fear keeps the garden better than the Gardener.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Moralists realize that the highest fence is fear.

DUDLEY NICHOLS.

1 It is enough to fright you out of your seven senses.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 15.

Scared out of his seven senses.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 34.

Huzzaed out of my seven senses.

STEEL (?), *The Spectator*. No. 616.

You frighten me out of my seven senses!

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

2 If you wish to fear nothing, consider that everything is to be feared. (Si vultis nihil timere, cogitate omnia esse timenda.)

SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*. Bk. vi, sec. 2.

3 For the effect of judgement
Is oft the cause of fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 111.

Some editors give "defect of judgement."

O horror, horror, horror! Tongue nor heart
Cannot conceive nor name thee!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 68.

4 When our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 3.

5 Fear that makes faith may break faith.

SWINBURNE, *Bothwell*. Act i, sc. 3.

I have no remedy for fear; there grows
No herb of help to heal a coward's heart.

SWINBURNE, *Bothwell*. Act ii, sc. 12.

6 Even the bravest are frightened by sudden
terrors. (Etiam fortes viros subitis terrent.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 59.

7 Always it comes about that the beginning of
wisdom is a fear.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*,
p. 107.

8 Fear argues ignoble minds. (Degenere animi
timor arguit.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. iv, l. 13.

9 Fear gave wings to his feet. (Pedibus timor
addidit alas.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. viii, l. 224.

There to fear gave her wings.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto vii, st. 26.

O! see how fear gives him wings.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. ii.

III—Fear: Its Folly

10 Nothing is so rash as fear.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letters on the Regicide Peace*.
No. 1.

His fear was greater than his haste:

For fear, though faster than the wind,
Believes 'tis always left behind.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto iii, l. 64.

11 Fear is sharp-sighted, and can see under-
ground, and much more in the skies.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.

Fear hath a hundred eyes, that all agree
To plague her beating heart.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. i, 42.

12 Fear, instead of avoiding, invites danger; for
concealed cowards will insult known ones.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 Sept., 1747.

13 No power is strong enough to last, if it labors
under the weight of fear. (Nec vero ulla vis
imperii tanta est, quæ premente metu possit
esse diuturna.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 7, sec. 23.

14 Fear of danger is ten thousand times more
terrifying than danger itself.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Robinson Crusoe*, p. 161.

The direst foe of courage is the fear itself.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Sir Gibbie*. Ch. 20.

The fear's as bad as falling.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 48.

See also TROUBLE: NEVER TROUBLE TROUBLE.

15 It is not death or hardship that is a fearful
thing, but the fear of hardship and death. (ὁ
γὰρ θάνατος ἢ πόνος φοβερόν, ἀλλὰ τὸ φοβεῖσθαι
τόν τε θάνατον.)

EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 13.
(c. A. D. 100).

The things of which I have most fear is fear.
(C'est de quoy j'ay le plus de peur que la peur.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, Ch. xvii, *De la Peur*.
(1580).

Nothing is terrible except fear itself. (Nil terribile
nisi ipse timor.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*:
Fortitudo. (1623).

The only thing I am afraid of is fear.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, referring to the effect
on the public mind of the crisis resulting in
the Reform Act of 1832.

Nothing is so much to be feared as fear.

H. D. THOREAU. Quoted as from Thoreau's
unpublished manuscripts by Ralph Waldo
Emerson, in his address at Thoreau's funeral,
8 May, 1862, later included in his *Lectures
and Biographical Sketches*.

The only thing we have to fear is fear itself.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *First Inaugural Address*,
4 March, 1933. See 2298i:7.

16 You crystal break, for fear of breaking it:
Careless and careful hands like faults commit.
(Frangere dum metuis, franges crystallina;
Peccant securæ nimum, sollicitæque manus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiv, epig. 111.

¹ It is foolish to fear what cannot be avoided.
(Stultum est timere quod vitari non potest.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 682.

All fearfulness is folly.
JOHN FLORENCE, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32.

² Fear makes men ready to believe the worst.
(Ad deteriora credenda prout metu.)
QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, iv, 3, 22.

It is good to fear the worst; the best will save itself.

DRAX, *Biblio. Schol. Instr.*, 65, (1633)

In grief we know the worst of what we feel,

But who can tell the end of what we fear?
HANNAH MORE, *The Fatal Falsehood*. Act iv.

To fear the worst oft cures the worse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 76.

³ No fear is so ruinous and uncontrollable as panic fear. For other fears are groundless, but this fear is witless. (Nulii itaque tam perniciosi, tam irrevocabiles quam lymphatici metus sunt. Ceteri enim sine ratione, hi sine mente sunt.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xiii, sec. 9.

⁴ To fear the foe, since fear oppresseth strength,
Gives in your weakness strength unto your foe,

And so your follies fight against yourself.
Fear and be slain; no worse can come to fight:

And fight and die is death destroying death;
Where fearing dying pays death servile breath.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 180.
⁵ Fear will drive men to any extreme; and the fear inspired by a superior being is a mystery which cannot be reasoned away.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

⁶ Desponding Fear, of feeble fancies full,
Weak and unmanly, loosens every power.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 285.

⁷ Fearful when all was safe. (Omnia tuta timens.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. iv, l. 298.

⁸ The fear that kills.
WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*, l. 113.

IV—Fear: Unreasoning Fear

See also Imagination

⁹ The clouds dispell'd, the sky resum'd her light,
And Nature stood recover'd of her fright.
But fear, the last of ills, remain'd behind,
And horror heavy sat on ev'ry mind.

DRYDEN, *Theodore and Honoria*, l. 336.

¹⁰ The absent Danger greater still appears.
Less fears he who is near the thing he fears.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹¹ If I quake, what matters it what I quake at?
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

¹² He returned with more fear of his shadow than true report of that he had in charge.
GEOFFREY FENTON, *Bandello*. Vol. ii, p. 285.

He is afraid of his own shadow.
JOHN BARET, *An Alvearie*, v, 92, (1574)

¹³ He that is afraid of every starting grass may not walk in a meadow.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginalia*, p. 192. (1590)

He that's afraid of every grass must not sleep in a meadow.

SAMUEL PALMER, *Essays on Proverbs*, p. 195.

He that is afraid of leaves goes not to the wood.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

He that feareth every bush must never go a-birding.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 354. (1580)

Or in the night, imagining some fear,

How easy is a bush supposed a bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 21. (1595)

¹⁴ The one permanent emotion of the inferior man is fear—fear of the unknown, the complex, the inexplicable. What he wants beyond everything else is safety.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prefudices*. Ser. ii, p. 75.

¹⁵ The wounded body shrinks even from a gentle touch; an empty shadow fills the anxious with fear. (Membra reformidant mollem quoque saucia tactum; Vanaque sollicitis incutit umbra metum.)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 7, l. 13.

What I am to fear, I know not—yet none the less I fear all things. (Quid timeam, ignoro—timeo tamen omnia.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. i, l. 71.

The least rustle of a feather brings dread upon the dove that thy talons, O hawk, have wounded. (Terretur minimo pennæ stridore columba, Unguibz accipiter, saucia facta tuis.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 1, l. 75.

¹⁶ Where truth cannot be determined, what is false is increased by fear. (Ubi explorari vera non possunt, falsa per metum augentur.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, iv, 10, 10.

¹⁷ Terror closes the ears of the mind. (Timor animi auribus officit.)

SALLUST, *Catullina*. Ch. 58, sec. 3.

¹⁸ The terror we fear is often empty, but nevertheless it causes real misery.

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 105.

¹
For I am sick and capable of fears,
Oppress'd with wrongs, and therefore full of
fears,

A widow, husbandless, subject to fears,
A woman, naturally born to fears;
And though thou now confess thou didst but
jest,

With my vex'd spirit I cannot take a truce.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 12.

²
Give me the daggers: the sleeping and the
dead

Are but as pictures: 'tis the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 53.

³
Extreme fear can neither fight nor fly,
But coward-like with trembling terror die.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucretia*, l. 230.

Blind fear, that seeing reason leads, finds safer
footing than blind reason stumbling without fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 74.

⁴
Do you think I was born in a wood to be
afraid of an owl?

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

⁵
Things seen, or believed through fear. (Visa,
sive ex metu.)

TACITUS, *Annales*. Bk. ii, sec. 24.

⁶
Horror itself in that fair scene looks gay,
And joy springs up e'en in the midst of fear.
(Bello in sì bella vista anco è l'orrore,
E di mezzo la tema esce il diletto.)

TASSO, *Gerusalemme*. Bk. xx, st. 30.

⁷
My apprehensions come in crowds;
I dread the rustling of the grass;
The very shadows of the clouds
Have power to shake me as they pass:
I question things and do not find
One that will answer to my mind,
And all the world appears unkind.

WORDSWORTH, *The Affliction of Margaret*. St.
10.

V—Fear: Feared and Fearing

⁸
If you are terrible to many, beware of many.
(Multis terribilis caveto multos.)

PERIANDER. (AUGUSTUS [?], *Septem Sapientum
Sententiae*. Sec. iv, l. 5.)

¹⁰
Whoso causes fear is himself more fearful.
(Qui terret, plus ipse timet.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Quarto Consulatu Honorii
Augusti*, l. 290.

¹¹
He must fear many whom many fear. (Mul-
tos timere debet, quem multi timent.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 372. Quoted
by BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 32.

He must necessarily fear many, whom many
fear. (Necesse est multos timere, quem multi
timent.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, l. 11.

¹²
Fear him who fears thee, though he be a fly
and thou an elephant.

SADI, *Gulistan*. Ch. 1, No. 8.

¹³
The man who fears nothing is not less pow-
erful than he who is feared by every one.
(Wer nichts fürchtet ist nicht weniger mäch-
tig, als der, den Alles fürchtet.)

SCHILLER, *Die Räuber*. Act i, sc. 1.

VI—Fear: Its Effects

¹⁴
Right as an aspen leaf she 'gan to shake.

CHAUCER, *Troilus*. Bk. iii, l. 1200.

A sudden tremor seized his limbs. (Subitus
tremor occupat artus.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vii, l. 446.

¹⁵
We listened and looked sideways up!
Fear at my heart, as at a cup,
My life-blood seemed to sip!

COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. iii.

Like one, that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once turned round, walks on,
And turns no more his head;
Because he knows a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread.

COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vi.

"I wants to make your flesh creep," replied the
boy.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 8.

¹⁶
His frown was full of terror, and his voice
Shook the delinquent with such fits of awe
As left him not, till penitence had won
Lost favour back again, and clos'd the breach.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 659.

¹⁷
Having their heart at their very mouth for
fear.

ERASMUS, *Paraphrase of Luke*, xlii. See also
under HEART.

¹⁸
Distill'd
Almost to jelly with the act of fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 204.

Pale as his shirt, his knees knocking each other.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 81.

¹⁹
Thou tremblest; and the whiteness in thy
cheek

Is apter than thy tongue to tell thy errand.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 68.

And make my seated heart knock at my ribs,
Against the use of nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 136.

²⁰
Then comes my fit again: I had else been
perfect,

Whole as the marble, founded as the rock,
As broad and general as the casing air.
But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confined,
bound in

To saucy doubts and fears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 21.

I have almost forgot the taste of fears.

I have suppd full with horrors;

Direness, familiar to my slaughterous thoughts,
Cannot once start me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 13.

¹ Sweating with guilty fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 740.

I am surprised with an uncouth fear:

A chilling sweat o'er-runs my trembling joints.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 211.

² Truly, the souls of men are full of dread:

Ye cannot reason almost with a man

That looks not heavily and full of fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 39.

³ I have a faint cold fear thrills through my
veins,

That almost freezes up the heat of life

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 15.

⁴

Fear

Stared in her eyes, and chalk'd her face.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 357.

⁵

My hair stood on end, and my voice stuck
in my throat. (Steteruntque comæ, et vox
faucibus hæsit.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 774; bk. iii, l. 48.

Fear came upon me, and trembling; . . . the
hair of my flesh stood up

Old Testament: *Job*, iv, 14, 15.

Anastasio having heard all this discourse his hair
stood upright like porcupine's quills.

Boccaccio, *Decameron*. Day v, novel 8. (1358)

I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young
blood,

Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their
spheres,

Thy knotted and combined locks to part

And each particular hair to stand on end,

Like quills upon the fretful porpentine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 15. (1600)

My fell of hair

Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir

As life were in't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 11.

⁶

Fear shakes the pencil; Fancy loves ex-
cess;

Dark Ignorance is lavish of her shades:

And these the formidable picture draw.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 58.

FEAST and FESTIVAL

See also Dining, Eating

⁷ Some men are born to feast, and not to fight;
Whose sluggish minds, e'en in fair honour's
field,

Still on their dinner turn—

Let such pot-boiling varlets stay at home,

And wield a flesh-hook rather than a sword.

JOANNA BAILEY, *Basil*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁸

Hogmanay, like all festivals, being but a
bank from which we can only draw what we
put in

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 108.

⁹

Antipater, who had an anniversary feast every
year upon his birthday, needed no astrological
revelation to know what day he should die on.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 8.

¹⁰

On such an occasion as this,

All time and nonsense scorning,

Nothing shall come amiss,

And we won't go home till morning.

JOHN B. BUCKSTONE, *Billy Taylor*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹¹

As much valour is to be found in feasting as
in fighting, and some of our city captains and
carpet knights will make this good, and prove
it.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. 1, sec. i, mem. 2, subs. 2.

¹²

This feast is named the Carnival, which being
interpreted, implies "farewell to flesh";
So call'd, because, the name and thing agreeing,

Through Lent they live on fish both salt and
fresh

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. vi.

¹³

There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd then
Her Beauty and her Chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave
men

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 21.

The music, and the banquet, and the wine—

The garlands, the rose odours, and the flowers—

The sparkling eyes, and flashing ornaments—

The white arms and the raven hair—the braids

And bracelets; swan-like bosoms, and the neck-

lace,

An India in itself; yet dazzling not.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 51.

¹⁴

The promised feast became a feast of the
Lapithæ.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. ii, bk. i, ch. 5.

The chief of the Lapithæ gave a feast to
celebrate the wedding of Pirithous and Hip-
podamia, which ended in blows and "very
great slaughter," owing to the fact that the

- Centaurs, who had mistakenly been invited, offered violence to the bride. (Ovid, *Metamorphoses*, bk. xii.)
- 1 Be not made a beggar by banqueting upon borrowing.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xviii, 33.
- 2 A little dish oft furnishes enough,
And sure enough is equal to a feast.
FIELDING, *Covent Garden Tragedy*. Act ii, sc. 6.
See also MODERATION: ENOUGH IS AS GOOD AS A FEAST
- 3 Fools make the banquets, and wise men enjoy them
JOHN FLOOGE, *First Fruits*. Fo 30. (1578)
Fools make feasts and wise men eat them
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. As might be guessed, this proverb is of Scottish origin. It appeared to Benjamin Franklin, who inserted it in *Poor Richard's Almanac* for 1733.
- 4 Little difference between a feast and a belly-full
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No 3253.
- 5 Best be those feasts with simple plenty crown'd,
Where all the ruddy family around
Laugh at the jests or pranks that never fail,
Or sigh with pity at some mournful tale,
Or press the lashful stranger to his food,
And learn the luxury of doing good.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 17.
- 6 There is no great banquet but some fares ill.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.
- 7 The true essentials of a feast are only fun and feed
O. W. HOLMES, *Nux Pastconatica*. St. 11.
- 8 When mirth reigns throughout the town, and feasters about the house, sitting in order, listen to a minstrel; when the tables beside them are laden with bread and meat, and the wine-bearer draws sweet drink from the mixing-bowl and fills the cups; this I think in my heart to be the most delightful of all to men.
HOMER. (*Contest of Homer and Hesiod*. Sec. 316.)
It is said that when Homer recited these verses, they were so admired by the Greeks as to be called golden by them, and that even now at public sacrifices all the guests solemnly recite them before feasts and libations.
ALCIBADUS, *Contest of Homer and Hesiod*.
- 9 Here let us feast, and to the feast be join'd
Discourse, the sweeter banquet of the mind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 432. (Pope, tr.)
See also under CONVERSATION.
- 10 A feast of fat things.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xxv, 6.
- 11 Hans Breitmann gife a barty—
Where ish dat barty now?
CHARLES G. LELAND, *Hans Breitmann's Party*.
- 12 One, bidding me to a banquet, killed me with silver hunger, serving famished dishes
And in wrath I spoke amid the silver sheen of famine: "Where is the plenty of my earthenware dishes?"
LUCILIUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 313.)
- 13 When your crowd of followers applaud you so loudly, Pomponius, it is not you, but your banquet, that is eloquent (Quod tam grande sophos clamat tibi turba togata, Non tu, Pomponi, rena diserta tua est.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 48.
- 14 Midnight shout and revelry,
Tipsy dance and jollity.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 103.
Drive far off the barbarous dissonance
Of Bacchus and his revellers.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 32.
- 15 A feast not profuse but elegant; more of salt than of expense. (Non amplius, sed munitior convivium, plus salis quam sumptus.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9. Montaigne is quoting Cornelius Nepos (*Life of Atticus*, ch. 13) and by "salt" he means wit or refinement.
- What neat repast shall feast us, light and choice
Of Attic taste?
MILTON, *Sonnet: To Mr. Lawrence*.
- 16 His wine and beams supplied our feasts,
And his overthrow our chorus
T. L. PEACOCK, *Misfortunes of Elphin*. Ch. 2.
- 17 Holiday feasting makes everyday fasting,
Unless you save while the money's lasting.
(Festo die si quid proderis,
Profesto egere liceat, nisi peperceris.)
PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 380. (Act ii, sc. 8.)
- 18 There St. John mingles with my friendly bowl
The feast of reason and the flow of soul
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 127.
- 19 The apples she had gather'd smelt most sweet,
The cake she kneaded was the savoury meat;
But fruits their odour lost, and meats their taste,
If gentle Abra had not deck'd the feast;
Dishonour'd did the sparkling goblet stand,
Unless receiv'd from gentle Abra's hand.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. ii, l. 493.

¹ The feast is good, until the reck'ning come.
QUARLES, *A Feast for Worms*. Sec. vi, med. 6.

² Feasting makes no friendship.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

³ Small cheer and great welcome makes a merry feast.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 26.

⁴ To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a feast
Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 85.
Our grandsires said, Haste to the beginning of a feast, but to the end of a fray.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act iii.
I arrived just at the conclusion of the ceremony; but the latter end of a feast is better than the beginning of a fray.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *Man and Wife*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁵ This night I hold an old accustomed feast,
Whereto I have invited many a guest,
Such as I love; and you, among the store,
One more, most welcome, makes my number more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 20.

We have a trifling foolish banquet towards.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 124.

This night in banquetting must all be spent.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 51.

⁶ Our feasts
In every mess have folly, and the feeders
Digest it with a custom, I should blush
To see you so attird.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 10.

⁷ "Fancy a party, all Mulligans!" thought I,
with a secret terror.

TRACKERAY, *Mrs. Perkins's Ball*.

⁸ Oh, leave the gay and festive scenes,
The halls of dazzling light.

H. S. VAN DYKE, *The Light Guitar*.

FEATHER

⁹ Who . . . fancy female ruin a feather in your caps of vanity.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *John Bull*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁰ It hath been an ancient custom among them [the Hungarians] that none should wear a feather but he who had killed a Turk, to whom only it was lawful to show the number of his slain enemies by the number of feathers in his cap.

RICHARD HANNAUD, *A Description of Hungary*,

FEELING

1599. (Lansdowne MS., British Museum. Vol. 149, MS. 775.) Hence "a feather in his cap."

Men . . . then put fethers in their caps.

BERNARD MANDEVILLE, *The Fable of the Bees*. (1714)

¹¹ Feather by feather, birds build nests.

MIDDLETON AND ROWLEY, *Spanish Gypsy*. Act ii, sc. 1. FEATHER MY NEST, see 1637:3.

¹² I am a feather for each wind that blows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 3, 154.

FEBRUARY

¹³ While the slant sun of February pours
Into the bowers a flood of light.

BRYANT, *A Winter Palace*.

¹⁴ All the months in the year curse a fair Februaryer.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6151.

¹⁵ February makes a bridge and March breaks it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁶ February was filling the dykes to the very margin.

E. V. LUCAS, *Genevra's Money*, p. 4.

February, fill the dyke with what ye like.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundredth Good Pointes of Husbandrie*, Ch. 34.

¹⁷ Late February days; and now, at last,
Might you have thought that Winter's woe
was past;

So fair the sky was and so soft the air,

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: February*.

¹⁸ If fowl-faced February keep true touch, . . .
By night, by day, by little and by much,
It fills the ditch with either black or white.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Works*, p. 257.

¹⁹ So, in a single night,

Fair February came,

Bidding my lips to sing

Or whisper their surprise,

With all the joys of spring

And morning in her eyes.

FRANCIS BRETT YOUNG, *February*.

FEELING

²⁰ Below the surface-stream, shallow and light,
Of what we say we feel—below the stream,
As light, of what we think we feel—there flows
With noiseless current strong, obscure and deep,

The central stream of what we feel indeed.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *St. Paul and Protestantism*, p. 70. (See Arnold's *Letters*, II, 32.)

²¹ There are some feelings time cannot benumb.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 19.

The keenest pangs the wretched find
Are rapture to the dreary void,
The leafless desert of the mind,
The waste of feelings unemployed.
BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 957.

Thought is deeper than all speech,
Feeling deeper than all thought.
CHRISTOPHER PEARSE CRANCH, *Thought*.

A nation with whom sentiment is nothing is
on the way to cease to be a nation at all.
J. A. FROUDE, *Oceana: The Premier*.

The fine emotions whence our lives we mold
Lie in the earthly tumult dumb and cold.
(Die uns das Leben gaben, herrliche Gefühle,
Erstarren in dem irdischen Gewühle.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. I, sc. 1, l. 286.

I perfectly feel, even at my finger's end.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 6.

If you wish me to weep, you must first feel
grief. (Si vis me flere, dolendum est Primum
ipsi tibi.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 102.

But, spite of all the criticising elves,
Those who would make us feel, must feel them-
selves.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 961.
See also under SYMPATHY.

Some are more strongly affected by the facts
of human life; others by the beauty of earth
and sky.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. Lecture 31.

There are moments in life, when the heart
is so full of emotion,
That if by chance it be shaken, or into its
depths like a pebble
Drops some careless word, it overflows, and
its secret,
Spilt on the ground like water, can never be
gathered together.

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*.
Pt. vi, l. 12.

Sentiment is intellectualized emotion, emo-
tion precipitated, as it were, in pretty crystals
by the fancy.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Rousseau
and the Sentimentalists*.

If he comes beneath a heel,
He shall be crushed until he cannot feel,
Or, being callous, hardly till he can.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 3.

Great thoughts, great feelings came to him,
Like instincts, unawares.

R. M. MILNES, *The Men of Old*.

The wealth of rich feelings—the deep—the pure;

With strength to meet sorrow, and faith to en-
dure.

FRANCES S. OSGOOD, *To F. D. Maurice*.

Feeling hath no fellow.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Seeing is believing, but feeling 's the naked truth.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Some feelings are to mortals given
With less of earth in them than heaven.
SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto ii, st. 22.

My feelings at that moment could only be
expressed in camera.

ALFRED SUTRO, *Mollenrave on Women*. Act i

Too quick a sense of constant infelicity.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermon*.

Trust not to thy feeling, for whatever it be
now, it will quickly be changed into another
thing.

THOMAS A. KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 13.

And inasmuch as feeling, the East's gift,
Is quick and transient,—comes, and lo! is gone.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act v.

The advantage of the emotions is that they
lead us astray.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles
Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 27.

Feelings and emanations—things that were
Light to the sun, and music to the wind.
WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, l. 201.

FICTION

See also Truth and Fiction

The phantasmagorical world of novels and
of opium.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*.
Ch. 11.

True fiction hath a higher end, and scope
Wider than fact; it is nature's possible,
Contrasted with life's actual mean.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*, l. 135.

A novel, which, like a beggar, should always
be kept "moving on." Nobody knew this bet-
ter than Fielding, whose novels, like most
good ones, are full of inns.

AUGUSTINE BISSELL, *Obiter Dicta: The Office
of Literature*.

There is nothing better fitted to delight the
reader than change of circumstances and va-
rieties of fortune.

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. v, epl. 12.

¹ Scrofulous novels of the age.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Saint Abe and his Seven Wives: Dedication*.

² Romances paint at full length people's wooings,
But only give a bust of marriages:
For no one cares for matrimonial cooings.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 8.

³ Fiction, while the feigner of it knows that he is feigning, partakes more than we suspect, of the nature of lying.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays: Biography*.
We must remember, however, that fiction is not falsehood.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 6.
⁴ Novels are to love as fairy tales to dreams.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Lectures: Cervantes*.

⁵ O Richardson, I make bold to say that the truest history is full of falsehoods and that your romance is full of truths.
DIDEROT, (MORLEY, *Diderot and the Encyclopaedists*.)

⁶ Novels are as useful as Bibles, if they teach you the secret that the best of life is conversation, and the greatest success is confidence.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

How far off from life and manners and motives the novel still is! Life lies about us dumb; the day, as we know it, has not yet found a tongue.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

Great is the poverty of their [novelists] inventions. She was beautiful and he fell in love.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

⁷ Now as the Paradisiacal pleasures of the Mahometans consist in playing upon the flute and lying with Houris, be mine to read eternal new romances of Marivaux and Crebillon.
THOMAS GRAY, *Letter to Mr. West*, Ser. iii.

⁸ Novels (receipts to make a whore).
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 269.

⁹ Fictions meant to please should be close to the real. (Ficta voluptatis causa sint proxima veris.)
HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 338.

¹⁰ A little attention to the nature of the human mind evinces that the entertainments of fiction are useful as well as pleasant. . . . Everything is useful which contributes to fix the principles and practices of virtue.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. iv, p. 237.

¹¹ Where there is leisure for fiction there is little grief.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 148.

¹² Character in decay is the theme of the great bulk of superior fiction.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. i, p. 41.

¹³ The first thing will be to have a censorship of the writers of fiction, to accept the good and reject the bad.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. ii, sec. 377.

¹⁴ A Novel was a book
Three-volumed, and once read, and oft
crammed full

Of poisonous error, blackening every page;
And oftener still, of trifling, second-hand
Remark, and old, diseased, putrid thought,
And miserable incident, at war
With nature, with itself and truth at war:
Yet charming still the greedy reader on,
Till, done, he tried to recollect his thoughts,
And nothing found but dreaming emptiness.

POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. iv, l. 325.

Novels, remarkable only for their exaggerated pictures, impossible ideals, and specimens of depravity, fill our young readers with wrong tastes and sentiments.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 195.

¹⁵ Make them laugh, make them cry, make them wait.

CHARLES READE, *Recipe for Writing Novels*.
(Given to a young novelist.)

¹⁶ The rest of the characters are simply the sweepings out of a Pentonville omnibus.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Fiction Fair and Foul*, referring to GEORGE ELIOT's *Mill on the Floss*.

Mr. Ruskin once described the characters in George Eliot's novels as being like the sweepings of a Pentonville omnibus.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

¹⁷ If this were played upon the stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 140.

¹⁸ The most influential books, and the truest in their influence, are works of fiction. . . .

They repeat, they re-arrange, they clarify the lessons of life; they disengage us from ourselves, they constrain us to the acquaintance of others; and they show us the web of experience, but with a singular change,—that monstrous, consuming ego of ours being, for the nonce, struck out.

R. L. STEVENSON. (*Books Which Have Influenced Me*.)

¹⁹ Novels are sweets. All people with healthy literary appetites love them—almost all women; a vast number of clever, hard-headed men.

THACKERAY, *Roundabout Papers: On a Lazy, Idle Boy*.

The novels I like best myself—novels without love or talking, or any of that sort of nonsense, but containing plenty of fighting, escaping, robbery, and rescuing.

THACKERAY.

Figs are sweet, but fictions are sweeter.

THACKERAY.

They [realistic novelists] find life crude and leave it raw.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

The only real people are the people who never existed.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

Lady Hunstanton: I don't know how he made his money originally.

Kelvil: I fancy in American dry goods.

Lady Hunstanton: What are American dry goods?

Lord Hlingworth: American novels.

WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*, Act i.

The Peerage . . . is the best thing in fiction the English have ever done.

WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*, Act iii.

The wicked nobleman of the transpontine melodrama or of penny dreadfuls.

EDMUND YATES, (*World*, London, 20 Aug., 1884.)

FIDELITY

See also CONSTANCY; Love: Constant

This thing Allegiance, as I suppose, Is a ring fitted in the subject's nose, Whereby that organ is kept rightly pointed To smell the sweetness of the Lord's anointed.

AMPROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 22.

Piteous, sad, wise, and true as steel.

CHAUCE, *Legend of Good Women*, Pt. ix, l. 21, (1385)

My heart is true as steel.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 196.

My man's as true as steel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 210.

As true as steel, as plantage to the moon,

As sun to day, as turtle to her mate,

As iron to adamant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 184.

See also CONSTANCY: THE NEEDLE AND THE POLE.

Who loves me, follows me! (Qui m'aime me suit!)

FRANCIS I of France, at the battle of Marignano, 13 Sept., 1515.

If the ensigns fall you, rally to my white plume: you will always find it in the path of honor and victory!

HENRY IV of France, at the battle of Ivry, 14 March, 1590.

Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the ranks of war,

And be your oriflamme to-day the helmet of Navarre!

MACAULAY, *Ivry*.

If I advance, follow me! If I retreat, kill me! If I die, avenge me!

LA ROCHEJAQUELIN, in *La Vendée*, 1793.

For this proverb is ever new

That strong locks maken true.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Pt. v.

Many free countries have lost their liberty, and ours may lose hers: but if she shall, be it my proudest plume, not that I was the last to desert, but that I never deserted her.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Springfield, Ill., Dec., 1839.

The fidelity of barbarians depends on fortune. (Barbaris ex fortuna pendet fides.)

LIVY, *Annals*, Bk. xxviii, ch. 42.

Fidelity's a virtue that ennobles

E'en servitude itself.

WILLIAM MASON, *Elfrida*.

So spake the seraph Abdiel, faithful found, Among the faithless faithful only he.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. v, l. 893.

There are two kinds of fidelity, that of dogs and that of cats: you, gentlemen, have the fidelity of cats, who never leave the house.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, to de Ségur and others who met him at the Tuilleries on his return from Elba and assured him of their fidelity.

Abra was ready ere I called her name; And, though I called another, Abra came.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*, Bk. ii, l. 362.

Be thou faithful unto death.

New Testament: Revelation, ii, 10.

Faithful unto death. (Fidelis ad urnam.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

It is better to be faithful than famous.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT. (Rits, *Theodore Roosevelt, the Citizen*, p. 403.)

Fidelity gained by bribes is overcome by bribes. (Pretio parata vincitur pretio fides.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 287.

Prosperity asks for fidelity; adversity exacts it. (Fidem secunda poscunt, adversa exigunt.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 534.

He who has been able to say, "Neptune, you shall never sink this ship except on an even keel," has fulfilled the requirements of his art.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epist. lxxxv, 33.

The ancient sailor said this to Neptune in a great

stern, "O God, thou shalt save me if thou please, if not, thou shalt lose me; yet will I keep my rudder true."

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 16.

¹ Loyalty is the holiest good in the human heart. (Fides sanctissimum humani pectoris bonum est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. 88, 29.

² The loyalty well held to fools does make Our faith mere folly; yet he that can endure To follow with allegiance a fall'n lord Does conquer him that did his master conquer,

And earns a place i' the story.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 13, l. 42.

O, where is loyalty?
If it be banish'd from the frosty head,
Where shall it find a harbour in the earth?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 166.

³ Master, go on, and I will follow thee,
To the last gasp, with truth and loyalty.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 69.

Set on your foot,
And with a heart new-fired I follow you,
To do I know not what.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 331.

And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay,
And follow thee my lord throughout the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 147.

⁴ That, sire, is a question of dates.

TALLEYRAND, to Alexander of Russia, when the latter spoke to him of fidelity. (COOPER, *Talleyrand*.)

⁵ Faithful Achates. (Fidus Achates.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 158, and elsewhere. Achates was the faithful companion of Æneas.

FIG

⁶ Train up a fig-tree in the way it should go, and when you are old sit under the shade of it.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Bk. i, ch. 19.

⁷ Full on its crown, a fig's green branches rise,
And shoot a leafy forest to the skies.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xii, l. 125. (Pope, tr.)

⁸ And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree.

Old Testament: *I Kings*, iv, 25.

⁹ So counsel'd he, and both together went
Into the thickest wood; there soon they chose

The fig-tree, not that kind for fruit renown'd,
But such as at this day to Indians known
In Malabar or Decan spreads her arms

FIGHTING

Branching so broad and long, that in the ground

The bended twigs take root, and daughters grow

About the mother tree, a pillar'd shade
High overarch'd, and echoing walks between.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 1099.

¹⁰ All thy strongholds shall be like fig trees with the first ripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

Old Testament: *Nahum*, iii, 12.

¹¹ Peel a fig for your friend, a peach for your enemy.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹² In the name of the Prophet—figs!

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Johnson's Ghost*.

FIGHTING

See also War

¹³ Distrust yourself, and sleep before you fight.
'Tis not too late to-morrow to be brave.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iv, l. 456.

¹⁴ No, when the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

¹⁵ With many a stiff thwack, many a bang,
Hard crab-tree and old iron rang.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 831.

'Twas blow for blow, disputing inch by inch,
For one would not retreat, nor t'other flinch.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 77.

¹⁶ What can alone ennoble fight? A noble cause!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*, l. 41.

¹⁷ Do not fight against two adversaries. (Noli pugnare duobus.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. No. lxii, l. 64.

¹⁸ So fight I, not as one that beateth the air.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, ix, 26.

Without were fightings, within were fears.

New Testament: *II Corinthians*, vii, 5.

¹⁹ And the combat ceased, for want of combatants. (Et le combat cessa, faute de combattants.)

CORNEILLE, *Le Cid*. Act iv, sc. 3.

²⁰ 'Tis easier far to flourish than to fight.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 202.

²¹ I, too, am fighting my campaign.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1864.

²² Away he scours and lays about him,

Resolved no fray should be without him.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, No. 34.

We fight to great disadvantage when we fight with those who have nothing to lose. (Con disavvantaggio grande si fa la guerra con chi non ha che perdere.)

GUICCIARDINI, *Storia d'Italia*.

He smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter.

Old Testament: *Judges*, xv, 8.

Abner . . . smote him under the fifth rib.

Old Testament: *II Samuel*, ii, 23.

Gregory, remember thy swashing blow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 69.

As we wax hot in faction,

In battle we wax cold;

Wherefore men fight not as they fought

In the brave days of old.

MACAULAY, *Horatius*. St. 33.

For of thy slaying nowise are we fain,

If we may pass unfoughten.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. ix, l. 368.

The fight is over when the enemy is down. (Pugna suum finem, quum jacet hostia, habet.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 5, l. 34.

To fight is a radical instinct; if men have nothing else to fight over they will fight over words, fancies, or women, or they will fight because they dislike each other's looks, or because they have met walking in opposite directions. To knock a thing down, especially if it is cocked at an arrogant angle, is a deep delight to the blood.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Soliloquies in England: On War*.

Hath his bellyful of fighting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 21.

He which hath no stomach to this fight,

Let him depart; his passport shall be made.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 35.

We must have bloody noses and crack'd crowns,

And pass them current too. God's me, my horse!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 96.

They have tied me to a stake; I cannot fly,

But, bear-like, I must fight the course.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 1.

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 54.

By a sudden and adroit movement I placed my left eye agin the Secesher's fist. . . . The ground flew up and hit me in the hed.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Thrilling Scenes in Dixie*.

There is such a thing as a man being too proud to fight.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Philadelphia, 10 May, 1915. See under AMERICA: FAMILIAR PHRASES.

Fight on, my men, Sir Andrew says, A little I'm hurt, but yet not slain;

I'll but lie down and bleed awhile,

And then I'll rise and fight again.

UNKNOWN, *Ballad of Sir Andrew Barton*.

FINANCE

See also Business, Dividends, Money

The plain high-road of finance.

EDMUND BURKE, *On American Taxation*.

The cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.

JOHN C. CALHOUN, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 27 May, 1836. See 2048:8.

Cohesive power of public plunder.

GROVER CLEVELAND, paraphrasing Calhoun.

Great is Bankruptcy: the great bottomless gulf into which all Falsehoods, public and private, do sink, disappearing.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol. i, bk. 3, ch. 1.

They throw cats and dogs together and call them elephants.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, *Interview*. Referring to industrial promoters.

What are fantastically termed securities.

S. WEIR MITCHELL, *Characteristics*. Ch. 2.

The communism of combined wealth and capital, the outgrowth of overwetting cupidity and selfishness which assiduously undermines the justice and integrity of free institutions, is not less dangerous than the communism of oppressed poverty and toil which, exasperated by injustice and discontent, attacks with wild disorder the citadel of misrule.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Annual Message*. (1888)

What good, honest, generous men at home will be wolves and foxes on change!

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

In saucy pride the griping broker sits, And laughs at honesty and trudging wits.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 117.

Where are the c-c-c-customers' yachts?

WILLIAM R. TRAVERS, on being shown a squadron of brokers' yachts in New York harbor.
(HENRY CLEWS, *Fifty Years in Wall Street*, p. 416.)

² This bank-note would.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Albion Castle*.

³ Should all the banks of Europe crash,

The bank of England smash,

Bring all your notes to Zion's bank,

You're sure to get your cash.

HENRY HOYT, *Zion's Bank, or Bible Promises: Secured to All Believers*. (Boston, 1857.)

⁴ I sincerely believe that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies, and that the principle of spending money to be paid by posterity, under the name of funding, is but swindling futurity on a large scale.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Elbridge Gerry*, 26 Jan., 1799.

⁵ One-third of the people in the United States promote, while the other two-thirds provide.

WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 121.

⁶ Let him look to his bond.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, iii, 1, 52.

⁷ Banks are failing all over the country, but not the sand banks, solid and warm and streaked with bloody blackberry vines. You may run on them as much as you please, even as the crickets do, and find their account in it. They are the stockholders in these banks, and I hear them creaking their content. In these banks, too, and such as these, are my funds deposited, funds of health and enjoyment. Invest in these country banks. Let your capital be simplicity and contentment.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 14 Oct., 1859.

⁸ The way to stop financial joy-riding is to arrest the chauffeur, not the automobile.

WOODROW WILSON. (LINTHICUM, *Wis and Wisdom of Woodrow Wilson*.)

FINGERS

^{8a} Why are the fingers tapered like pegs? So that when one hears improper language he may insert them in his ears.

Babylonian Talmud: Kethuboth, fo. 5b.

⁹ His fingers made of lime-twigs.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphoses of Ajax*.

¹⁰ Do not put your finger in too tight a ring.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 752.

Between the tree and your finger do not put the bark. (Entre l'arbre et le doigt il ne faut point mettre l'écorce.)

MOLIERE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹¹ To put my finger too far in the fire.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.

¹² When he should get aught, each finger is a thumb.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

When he should work, all his fingers are thumbs.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 5. (1659)

¹³ I will be the finger next thy thumb.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 68. (1579)

You two are finger and thumb.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 13. (1659)

¹⁴ By these ten bones, my lord.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 193.

¹⁵ And he bath cut those pretty fingers off,
That could have better sew'd than Philomel.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 42.

¹⁶ I have them at my fingers' ends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 82.

Every schoolboy bath that famous testament of Grunnius Corocotta Porcellus at his fingers' ends.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. i, mem. 1, subs. 1.

¹⁷ She locks her lily fingers one in one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 228.

¹⁸ Or else her ten commandments
She fastens on his face.

UNKNOWN, *Philip and Mary*. (c. 1560)

Could I come near your dainty visage with my nails,
I'd set my ten commandments in your face.

UNKNOWN, *First Part Contention*, p. 16. (1594)

Could I come near your beauty with my nails,
I'd set my ten commandments in your face.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 144.

FIRE

¹⁹ If you light your fire at both ends, the middle will shift for itself.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, No. 265. Called "the old kitchen proverb."

²⁰ For men say oft that fire nor pride
But discovering, may no man hide

JOHN BARBOUR, *Bruce*. Bk. iv, l. 119. (c. 1375)

²¹ Heap logs and let the blaze laugh out!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iii, l. 1.

No spectacle is nobler than a blaze.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 228.

The garnered fervors of forgotten Junes
Flare forth again and waste away.

DON MARQUIS, *An Open Fire*.

A fair fire makes a room gay.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹ The hand that kindles cannot quench the flame.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, st. 11.

² Yet in our ashen old is fire y-reke.
CHAUCER, *The Reeve's Prologue*, l. 28.
"Y-reke" means "raked together."

E'en in our ashes live our wonted fires.
GRAY, *Elegy in a Country Churchyard*. St. 23.
The fire which seems extinguished often slumbers beneath the ashes. (Le feu qui semble éteint souvent dort sous la cendre.)
CORNEILLE, *Rodogune*. Act iii, sc. 4.

³ To take fire from fire. (Ab igne ignem capere.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 52. Quoted as a proverb.

⁴ Bright-flaming, heat-full fire,
The source of motion.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Wk. i, day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)

Heat, Considered as a Mode of Motion.
JOHN TYNDALL. Title of treatise. (1863)

⁵ The nearer the fire, the hotter.
EGBERT OF LIEGE, *Fecunda Ratis*; CHAUCER, *Troilus*, i, 449.

⁶ Who makes a fire of straw hath much smoke and naught else.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruites*. Fo. 28. (1578)

Those that with haste will make a mighty fire,
Begin it with weak straws.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 107.

⁷ Fire and flax agree not.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruites*. Fo. 30. (1578)
For he is fire and Oak.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Elder Brother*, i, 2.
There's danger in assembling fire and tow.
POPE, *The Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 30.

⁸ [He] won't set fire to the Thames, though he lives near the Bridge.

SAMUEL FOOTE, *The Trip to Calais*. Act iii, sc. 3. (c. 1770) This is the first known appearance in literature of a saying which was in common use thereafter. It is alleged (and disputed, *N. & Q.*, vi, ix, 14) that it dates back to the fifteenth century and has nothing to do with the river Thames, but with "temse," a sieve made of horsehair, used for sifting grain. Good workers would sieve so vigorously that sometimes the friction would cause the horsehair to smoulder, but a lazy worker would never set the temse on fire.

⁹ Fire and People do in this agree,
They both good servants, both ill masters be.
FULLER GREVILLE, *Inquisition upon Fame*.

¹¹ What ye cannot quench, pull down;
Spoil a house to save a town.
Better 'tis that one should fall
Than by one to hazard all.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Scare-fire*.

¹² Make no fire, raise no smoke.
JOHN HETWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

Youk'n hide de fier, but w'at you gwins do wid de smoke?

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

¹³ To throw oil on the fire. (Oleum adde camino.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 21. To add fuel to the flames.

You add flames to flame, and waters to the sea.
(In flammam flammam, in mare fundis aquam.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 2, l. 34.

¹⁴ Fire is put out by fire. (Incendium ignibus exstinguitur.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5. Quoted.

¹⁵ The more the fire is covered up, the more it burns. (Quoque magis tegitur, tectus magis aestuat ignis.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 64.

Fire that's closest kept burns most of all.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 30.

¹⁶ Kneel always when you light a fire!
Kneel reverently and thankful be
For God's unfailing charity.
JOHN OXENHAM, *The Sacrament of Fire*.

¹⁷ While I was musing the fire burned.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxxix, 3.

¹⁸ Better a little fire that warms than a big one that burns.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁹ By wind is a fire fostered, and by wind extinguished; a gentle breeze fans the flame, a strong breeze kills it. (Nutritur vento, vento restinguitur ignis: Lenis alit flammam, grandior aura necat.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 807.
Small lights are soon blown out, huge fires abide,
And with the wind in greater fury fret.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 647.

²⁰ There is no smoke without fire. (Flamma fumo est proxima.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 53. (Act i, sc. 1.)

There can no great smoke arise, but there must be some fire, no great report without great suspicion.

JOHN LYLIV, *Euphues*, p. 153. (1579)

²¹ A small spark neglected has often kindled a mighty conflagration. (Parva sæpe scintilla contemptu magnum excitavit incendium.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*. Bk. vi, sec. 3, l. 11.

I rose, and shook my clothes, as knowing well
That from small fires comes oft no small misbap.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Artillerie*.

Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!
New Testament: James, iii, 5.

A little fire is quickly trodden out,
Which, being suffer'd, rivers cannot quench.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI.* Act iv, sc. 8, l. 7.

¹ Tut, man, one fire burns out another's burning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet.* Act i, sc. 2, l. 46.

Whose desire
Was all this while, by fire, to draw out fire.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Works.* Vol. iii, p. 267.
Fire will fetch out fire.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Mistake.* Act iii, sc. 1.
And where two raging fires meet together,
They do consume the thing that feeds their fury:
Though little fire grows great with little wind,
Yet extreme gusts will blow out fire and all.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew.* Act ii, sc. 1, l. 133.

² The fire i' the flint
Shows not till it be struck.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 22.
An opal holds a fiery spark,
But a flint holds fire.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *The Flint.*

³ Out of the frying-pan into the fire. (*Pervenimus igitur de calcaria (quod dici solet) in carbonarium.*)
TERTULLIAN, *De Carne Christi.* Ch. 6.

Leap they like a flounder out of a frying-pan into the fire.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works.* p. 179. (1528)
Some of the ditch shy are, yet can
Lie tumbling in the mire:
Some, though they shun the frying-pan,
Do leap into the fire.
JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress.* Pt. ii.

⁴ Fire is the most tolerable third party.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal.* (EMERSON, *Thoreau.*)

Light-winged smoke, Icarian bird,
Melting thy pinions in thy upward flight;
Lark without song, and messenger of dawn . . .
Go thou, my incense, upward from this hearth,
And ask the gods to pardon this clear flame.
H. D. THOREAU, *Smoke.*

Burn, wood, burn—
Wood that once was a tree, and knew
Blossom and sheaf, and the Spring's return,
Nest, and singing, and rain, and dew—
Burn, wood, burn!
NANCY BYRD TURNER, *Flame Song.*

⁵ Man is the animal that has made friends with the fire.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Fisherman's Luck.* Ch. 11.
⁶ In the stubble a great fire rages in vain. (*In stipulis magnus sine viribus ignis, Incassum furit.*)
VERGIL, *Georgics.* Bk. iii, l. 99.

⁷ We go through both fire and water.
UNKNOWN, *Vesp. Psalter*, lxx, 12. (c. 825)

FISH AND FISHING

He shall pass through fire and water or he get it.
JOHN PALSGRAVE, *L'Eclaircis. Langue Françoise*, 653. (1530)

A woman would run through fire and water for such a kind heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor.* Act iii, sc. 4, l. 107. (1600)

FIREFLY

⁸ I saw, one sultry night above a swamp,
The darkness throbbing with their golden point.
EDGAR FAWCETT, *Fireflies.*

⁹ Little lamps of the dusk,
You fly low and gold
When the summer evening
Starts to unfold.
CAROLYN HALL, *Fireflies.*

¹⁰ Before, beside us, and above
The firefly lights his lamp of love.
REGINALD HEBER, *Tour Through Ceylon.*

¹¹ The fireflies dance thro' the myrtle boughs.
FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Better Land.*

¹² Tiny Salmoneus of the air,
His mimic bolts the firefly threw.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Lesson.*

FIRMAMENT, see Sky

FISH and FISHING

I—Fish: Apothegma

¹³ The whales, you see, eat up the little fish.
THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Chippes*, 145. (1575)

Third Fisherman: Master, I marvel how the fishes live in the sea.

First Fisherman: Why, as men do a-land: the great ones eat up the little ones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles.* Act ii, sc. 1, l. 29. (1608)

Men lived like fishes; the greater ones devoured the small.
ALGERNON SINNEY, *Discourses on Government.* Ch. ii, sec. 18. (1698)

¹⁴ A sly old fish, too cunning for the hook.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register.* Pt. ii.

¹⁵ All is fish that cometh to net.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs.* Pt. i, ch. 2.

All's fish they get that cometh to net.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundreth Pointes of Good Husbandrie: February Abstract.*

But Death is sure to kill all he can get,
And all is fish with him that comes to net.
UNKNOWN, (*Wits Recreations.* Ep. 644.)

¹⁶ The fishermen could perhaps be bought for less than the fish. (*Potuit fortasse minoris Piscator quam piscis emi.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. iv, l. 26.

¹ All fish are not caught with flies.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 350.

² The fish, once wounded by the treacherous hook,
Fancies the barb concealed in every food.
(Qui semel est læsus fallaci piscis ab hamo,
Omnibus unca cibus aera subesse putat.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 7, l. 9.
The fish once caught, new bait will hardly bite.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto i, st. 4.

³ We have other fish to fry.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 12. (1552)

¹ I have other fish to fry.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 35. (1615)
He hath other fish to fry.
JOHN EVELYN, *Diary*. Vol. iii, p. 132. In frequent use thereafter.

⁴ No human being, however great, or powerful, was ever so free as a fish.

JOHN RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lecture 5.

⁵ It's no fish ye're buying; it's men's lives.
SCOTT, *The Antiquary*. Ch. 11.

It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives.
HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*.

Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?
They're no brought here without brave darin'.

O you may ca' them vulgar fatin',
Wives and mither, maist despairin',
Ca' them lives o' men.

LADY CAROLINA NAIRNE, *Caller Herrin'*.

⁶ There are as good fish in the sea as ever came out of it.

SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 35.

There's fish in the sea, no doubt of it,
As good as ever came out of it.
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act i.

Oh, you who've been a-fishing will endorse me when I say
That it always is the biggest fish you catch that gets away!

EUGENE FIELD, *Our Biggest Fish*.

⁷ Here comes the trout that must be caught with tickling.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 24.

⁸ It was thought she was a woman and was turned into a cold fish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, 284.

A strange fish!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 28.

⁹ Like a fish out of water. (Sicut piscis sine aqua caret vita.)

SOZOMEN, *Ecclesiastical History*. Bk. i, ch. 13. Attributed to a Pope Eugenius. Also in *Life of St. Anthony*, attributed to St. Athanasius.

(c. 85) See also PETRARCH, *Sonnet 58*; SHADWELL, *True Widow*, iii, 1; DEFOE, *Roxana*; READ, *Cloister and the Hearth*. Ch. 31.

¹⁰ They say fish should swim thrice . . . first it should swim in the sea (do you mind me?), then it should swim in butter, and at last, sirrah, it should swim in good claret.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

II—Fish and Flesh

¹¹ I will not make fish of one and flesh of another.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paroemiologia*, 182. (1639)

¹² Fish marreth the water, and flesh doth dress it.

JOHN FLOKID, *First Fruits*. Fo. 29. (1578)

¹³ Why, she's neither fish nor flesh; a man knows not where to have her.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 144.

O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 39.

¹⁴ One that is neither flesh nor fish.

UNKNOWN, *Rede Me and be Not Wrothe*, i, 3. (1528)

Neither fish, nor flesh, nor good red herring.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546)

In frequent use thereafter.

Damn'd neuters, in their middle way of steering,
Are neither fish, nor flesh, nor good red herring.
DRYDEN, *Duke of Guise: Epilogue*, l. 39.

III—Fish and Bait

¹⁵ That fish will soon be caught that nibbles at every bait.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4342.

The fish adores the bait.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The tender nibbler would not touch the bait.

SHAKESPEARE (?), *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 53.

¹⁶ You must lose a fly to catch a trout.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

For you catch your next fish with a piece of the last.

O. W. HOLMES, *Verses for After Dinner*.

¹⁷ Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 63.

Bait the hook well; this fish will bite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 114.

¹⁸ But fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 101.

¹
Sweet innocent, the mother cried,
And started from her nook,
That horrid fly is put to hide
The sharpness of the hook.
ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *The Little Fish that
Would Not Do as It Was Bid*.

IV—Fish: Description

²
God quickened in the Sea and in the Rivers,
So many fishes of so many features,
That in the waters we may see all Creatures;
Even all that on the earth is to be found,
As if the world were in deep waters drowned.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Wk.
i, day 5.

³
Here when the labouring fish does at the foot
arrive,
And finds that by his strength but vainly he
doth strive;
His tail takes in his teeth, and bending like
a bow,
That's to the compass drawn, aloft himself
doth throw:
Then springing at his height, as doth a little
wand,
That, bended end to end, and firted from
the hand,
Far off itself doth cast, so does the salmon
vault.
And if at first he fail, his second summer-
saut
He instantly assays and from his nimble ring,
Still yarking never leaves, until himself he
fling
Above the streamful top of the surrounded
heap.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Poly-Olbion*. Song vi, l. 45.

⁴
Now at the close of the soft summer's day,
Inclined upon the river's flowery side,
I pause to see the sportive fishes play,
And cut with finny oars the sparkling tide.
THOMAS FOSTER, *Perennial Calendar*.

⁵
O scaly, slippery, wet, swift, staring wights,
What is 't ye do? what life lead? eh, dull
goggles?

How do you vary your vile days and nights?
How pass your Sundays?

LEIGH HUNT, *Fish, the Man, and the Spirit*.

⁶
Ye monsters of the bubbling deep,
Your Maker's praises spout;
Up from the sands ye codlings peep,
And wag your tails about.
COTTON MATHER, *Hymn*.

⁷
Our plenteous streams a various race supply,
The bright-eyed perch with fins of Tyrian
dye,
The silver eel, in shining volumes roll'd,

The yellow carp, in scales bedropp'd with
gold,
Swift trouts, diversified with crimson stains,
And pikes, the tyrants of the wat'ry plains.
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 141.

'Tis true, no turbots dignify my boards.
But gudgeons, flounders, what my Thames af-
fords.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, ii, 2, 141.
Inch for inch and pound for pound, the gamest
fish that swims.

JAMES A. HENSHALL, *Book of the Black Bass*,
p. 380. (1881) Referring to the black bass.
Sometimes wrongly ascribed to Henry Van
Dyke.

V—Fishing: Apothegms

⁸
There's no taking trout with dry breeches.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 71.

⁹
Still he fishes that catches one.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4262.
The end of fishing is not angling, but catching.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4497.
The end of fishing is catching.

JOHN LYL, *Enphues*, p. 396. (1580)
¹⁰
He has well fished and caught a frog.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)
The man that weds for greedy wealth,
He goes a fishing fair,

But often times he gets a frog,
Or very little share.
UNKNOWN, *Pepysian Garland*, 318. (1629)

¹¹
They may the better fish in the water when
it is troubled.

RICHARD GRAFTON, *Chronicles*, i, 283. (1569)
Best fishing in troubled waters.
HARINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. xli. (1591)
To fish in troubled waters.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries. Psalm lx*.
For trouts are tickled best in muddy water.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *On a Hypocritical Noncon-
formist*. St. 4.

¹²
See how he throws his baited lines about,
And plays his men as anglers play their trout.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*.

¹³
Canst thou draw out leviathan with a hook?
Old Testament: Job, xli, 1.
For angling-rod he took a sturdy oak;
For line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke; . . .
The hook was baited with a dragon's tail,—
And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Britannia Trium-
phans*, p. 16. (1637) This quatrain appeared
in *The Mock Romance*, a rhapsody attached
to *The Loves of Hero and Leander* (London,
1677), without ascription of authorship. In
CHALMERS, *British Poets*, it was ascribed to
William King, under the title, *Upon a
Giant's Angling*.

¹⁴
Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing.

They say unto him, We also go with thee.

New Testament: John, xxi, 3. Used as motto on the title page of the first edition of Walton's *Compleat Angler*.

The apostolic occupation of trafficking in fish.
SYNNRY SMITH, *Third Letter to Archdeacon Singleton*.

The first men that our Saviour dear
Did choose to wait upon Him here,
Blest fishers were; and fish the last
Food was, that He on earth did taste:
I therefore strive to follow those,
Whom He to follow Him hath chose.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: The Angler's Song*.

1 Can the fish love the fisherman? (*Piscatorem piscis amare potest?*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 63, l. 5.

2 He who holds the hook is aware in what waters many fish are swimming. (*Qui sustinet hamos, Novit, quæ multo pisce natentur aquæ.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 47.

Ever let your hook be hanging; where you least believe it, there will be a fish in the stream. (*Semper tibi pendeat hamus: Quo minime credas gurgite, piscis erit.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 425.

3 Angling: incessant expectation, and perpetual disappointment.

ARTHUR YOUNG, *Travels in France*, 16 Sept., 1787.

Never a fisherman need there be
If fishes could bear as well as we.

UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iv, ii, 94.)

4 When the wind is in the east,
Then the fishes bite the least;
When the wind is in the west,
Then the fishes bite the best;
When the wind is in the north,
Then the fishes do come forth;
When the wind is in the south,
It blows the bait in the fish's mouth.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. (J. O. HALLIWELL, *Popular Rhymes*.)

I shall stay him no longer than to wish . . . that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a fishing.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: To the Reader*.

VI—Fishing: Its Delights

5 A rod twelve feet long and a ring of wire,
A winder and barrel, will help thy desire
In killing a Pike; but the forked stick,
With a slit and a bladder,—and that other
fine trick,
Which our artists call snap, with a goose or
a duck,—

Will kill two for one, if you have any luck.
THOMAS BARKER, *The Art of Angling*.

6 Of all the world's enjoyments
That ever valued were,

There's none of our employments
With fishing can compare.

THOMAS D'URVEY, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*:
Massaniello: *Fisherman's Song*.

7 When if or chance or hunger's powerful sway
Directs the roving trout this fatal way,
He greedily sucks in the twining bait,
And tugs and nibbles the fallacious meat.
Now, happy fisherman; now twitch the line!
How thy rod bends! behold, the prize is thine!
JOHN GAY, *Rural Sports*. Canto i, l. 150.

8 A fishing-rod is a stick with a hook at one end and a fool at the other.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (*Hazlitt, Essays: On Ego-tism*.) Also ascribed to Dean Swift.

Fly fishing is a very pleasant amusement; but angling or float fishing, I can only compare to a stick and a string, with a worm at one end and a fool at the other.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Hawker, On Worm Fishing*.) Not found in Johnson's works. (See *Notes and Queries*, 11 Dec., 1915.)

The line with its rod is a long instrument whose lesser end holds a small reptile, while the other is held by a great fool.

(*La ligne avec sa canne est un long instrument, Dont le plus mince bout tient un petit reptile, Et dont l'autre est tenu par un grand imbecile.*)

Alleged to have been written by a French poet of the 17th century named Guyet.

9 Down and back at day dawn,
Tramp from lake to lake,
Washing brain and heart clean
Every step we take.

Leave to Robert Browning
Beggars, fleas, and vines;
Leave to mournful Ruskin
Popish Apennines,
Dirty stones of Venice,
And his gas lamps seven,
We've the stones of Snowdon
And the lamps of heaven.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Letters and Memories*, Aug., 1856.

10 In genial Spring, beneath the quiv'ring shade,
When cooling vapours breathe along the mead,

The patient fisher takes his silent stand,
Intent, his angle trembling in his hand:
With looks unmov'd, he hopes the scaly
breed,
And eyes the dancing cork and bending reed.
PORK, *Windsor Forest*, l. 135.

11 Give me mine angle; we'll to the river: there,
My music playing far off, I will betray
Tawny-finn'd fishes; my bended hook shall
pierce

Their slimy jaws.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 10.

T was merry when
You wager'd on your angling; when your diver
Did hang a salt-fish on his hook, which he
With fervency drew up.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 15.

The pleasant'st angling is to see the fish
Cut with her golden ears the silver stream,
And greedily devour the treacherous bait

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 26.

But, should you lure
From his dark haunt beneath the tangled
roofs

Of pendent trees the monarch of the brook,
Behoves you then to ply your finest art.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*. Spring, l. 422.

Then come, my friend, forget your foes, and
leave your fears behind,
And wander forth to try your luck, with
cheerful, quiet mind

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Angler's Revueille*.

'Tis an affair of luck.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Fisherman's Luck*.

Two honest and good-natured anglers have never
met each other by the way without crying out,
"What luck?"

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Fisherman's Luck*.

No man is born an Artist nor an Angler.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: To the Reader*.

Angling may be said to be so like the mathematics
that it can never be fully learnt.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: To the Reader*.

Angling is somewhat like poetry, men are to be
born so

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1.

It is an art worthy the knowledge and patience
of a wise man.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1.

You will find angling to be like the virtue of humility,
which has a calmness of spirit and a world
of other blessings attending upon it.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1.

All that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in
His providence, and be quiet, and go a-angling

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 21

I am a Brother of the Angle

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1.

An excellent angler, and now with God.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 4.

Meek Walton's heavenly memory.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pl. iii, No. 5.

And angling too, that solitary vice,

Whatever Izaak Walton sings or says:

The quaint, old, cruel coxcomb, in his gullet
Should have a hook, and a small trout to pull it.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 106.

We may say of angling, as Dr. Boteler said
of strawberries: "Doubtless God could have
made a better berry, but doubtless God never
did"; and so, (if I might be judge), God
never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent
recreation than angling.

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 5.

(Second edition) Boteler was Dr. William
Butler. See under STRAWBERRY.

Oh the brave Fisher's life,

It is the best of any.

'Tis full of pleasure, void of strife,

And 'tis belov'd of many:

Other joys Are but toys;

Only this Lawful is.

For our skill Breeds no ill,

But content and pleasure

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 11.

(First edition)

Thus use your frog put your hook—I mean
the arming-wire—through his mouth and, out
at his gills, and then with a fine needle and
silk sew the upper part of his leg with only
one stitch to the arming-wire of your hook,
or tie the frog's leg above the upper joint to
the armed wire; and in so doing, use him as
though you loved him

IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 8.

'Tis an employment for my idle time, which
is then not idly spent; a rest to my mind, a
cheerer of my spirits, a diverter of sadness,
a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator
of passions, a procurer of contentedness.

SIR HENRY WOTTON (IZAACK WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 1.)

FLAG

I—Flag: Apothegma

These are our realms, no limit to their sway,—
Our flag the sceptre all who meet obey.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 1.

For wher'er our country's banner may be
planted,

All other local banners are defied!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

See the power of national emblems. Some
stars, lilies, leopards, a crescent, a lion, an
eagle, or other figure which came into credit
God knows how, on an old rag of bunting,
blowing in the wind on a fort at the ends
of the earth, shall make the blood tingle under
the rudest or the most conventional exterior.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

1 A banner need not do much thinking.
WEGAND VON MÜLLERBURG. (*Living Age*,
March, 1931, p. 15.) Referring to Hitler. An
expression once applied to General Boulanger.

2 Under the sooty flag of Acheron.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 604.

3 And the flags were all a-flutter, and the bells
were all a-chime.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *San Stephano*.

This is the song of the wind as it came
Tossing the flags of the nation to flame.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Avenue of the Allies*.

4 Stood for his country's glory fast,
And nailed her colours to the mast!

SCOTT, *Marion: Canto I, Introduction*, l. 160.
(1808) The reference is to Fox

We fight them with our colours nailed to the mast
SCOTT, *The Pirate*, Ch. 21 (1821)

Nail to the mast her holy flag

O. W. HOLMES, *Old Ironsides*, (1830)

5 Mocking the air with colours idly spread

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act V, sc. 1, l. 72.

Banners float the sky

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act I, sc. 2, l. 49.

Hang out our banners on the outward walls;
The cry is "Hail!" "They come!"

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act V, sc. 5, l. 1.

Banners yellow, glorious, golden,

On its roof did float and flow.

E. A. POE, *The Haunted Palace*. One of the best
examples of interior alliteration in English

6 A garish flag,

To be the aim of every dangerous shot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act IV, sc. 4, l. 89.

II—Flag: American

7 I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United
States and to the Republic for which it stands,
one Nation, indivisible, with Liberty and Jus-
tice for all

JAMES B. UPHAM AND FRANCIS M. BELLIAMY,
Pledge to the Flag (1892) For discussion of
authorship see APPENDIX.

8 Off with your hat as the flag goes by!

And let the heart have its say;

You're man enough for a tear in your eye

That you will not wipe away.

HENRY CUYLER BUNNELL, *The Old Flag*.

Uncover when the flag goes by, boys,

'Tis freedom's starry banner that you greet,

Flag famed in song and story

Long may it wave, Old Glory

The flag that has never known defeat.

CHARLES L. BENJAMIN AND GEORGE SUTTON,
The Flag That Has Never Known Defeat.

Hats off!

Along the street there comes

A blare of bugles, a ruffle of drums.

A flash of color beneath the sky:

Hats off!

The flag is passing by.

H. H. BENNETT, *The Flag Goes By*.

9 Fling out, fling out, with cheer and shout,
To all the winds Our Country's Banner!
Be every bar, and every star,
Displayed in full and glorious manner!
ABRAHAM COLES, *Our Country's Banner*.

10 Here's to the red of it,
There's not a thread of it,

No, not a shred of it,

In all the spread of it,

From foot to head,

But heroes bled for it,

Faced steel and lead for it,

Precious blood shed for it,

Bathing in red

JOHN DALY, *A Toast to the Flag*.

11 When Freedom from her mountain height
Unfurled her standard to the air,

She tore the azure robe of night,

And set the stars of glory there.

She mingled with its gorgeous dyes

The milky baldric of the skies,

And striped its pure celestial white

With streakings of the morning light.

Then from his mansion in the sun

She called her eagle bearer down,

And gave into his mighty hand

The symbol of her chosen land.

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE, *The American Flag*.

Flag of the free heart's hope and home!

By angel hands to valor given;

Thy stars have lit the welkin dome,

And all thy hues were born in heaven.

For ever float that standard sheet!

Where breathes the foe but falls before us,

With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,

And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE, *The American Flag*

The last four lines here said to have been writ-
ten by Fitz-Greene Halleck.

12 I have seen the glories of art and architec-
ture, and mountain and river; I have seen
the sunset on the Jungfrau, and the full
moon rise over Mont Blanc, but the fairest
vision on which these eyes ever looked was
the flag of my country in a foreign land.
Beautiful as a flower to those who love it,
terrible as a meteor to those who hate it, it
is the symbol of the power and glory, and
the honor of fifty millions of Americans.

GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, *Speech*, 1878.

13 What flower is this that greets the morn,

Its hues from Heaven so freshly born?

With burning star and flaming band

It kindles all the sunset land:

Oh tell us what the name may be,—

Is this the Flower of Liberty?
It is the banner of the free,
The starry Flower of Liberty!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Flower of Liberty*.

Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky.
O. W. HOLMES, *Old Ironsides*.

¹ The flag of our stately battles, not struggles
of wrath and greed,
Its stripes were a holy lesson, its spangles
a deathless creed:

'T was red with the blood of freemen and
white with the fear of the foe;
And the stars that fight in their courses
'gainst tyrants its symbols know.

JULIA WARD HOWE, *The Flag*.

² The simple stone of Betsy Ross
Is covered now with mold and moss,
But still her deathless banner flies,
And keeps the color of the skies.
A nation thrills, a nation bleeds,
A nation follows where it leads,
And every man is proud to yield
His life upon a crimson field

For Betsy's battle flag!
MINNA IRVING, *Betsy's Battle Flag*.

³ Oh! thus be it ever, when freemen shall stand
Between their loved homes and the war's
desolation!

Blest with victory and peace, may the heaven-
rescued land

Praise the Power that hath made and pre-
served us a nation.

Then conquer we must, for our cause it is just,
And this be our motto: "In God is our trust."

And the star-spangled banner in triumph
shall wave

O'er the land of the free and the home of
the brave.

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY, *The Star-Spangled Banner*.
Originally entitled *Defence of Fort M'Henry*,
and first printed in *The Baltimore Patriot*, 20
Sept., 1814. Designated the American na-
tional anthem by Congress in 1931.

⁴ I am not the flag; not at all. I am but its
shadow. I am whatever you make me, noth-
ing more. I am your belief in yourself, your
dream of what a People may become. . . .
I am the day's work of the weakest man,
and the largest dream of the most daring.
. . . I am the clutch of an idea, and the
reasoned purpose of resolution. I am no more
than you believe me to be and I am all that
you believe I can be. I am whatever you
make me, nothing more.

FRANKLIN K. LAWE, *Makers of the Flag*.

⁵ Each red stripe has blazoned forth

Gospels writ in blood;
Every star has sung the birth
Of some deathless good.

LUCY LARCOM, *The Flag*.

⁶ Take thy banner! May it wave
Proudly o'er the good and brave.

LONGFELLOW, *Hymn of the Moravian Nuns of Bethlehem*.

⁷ Your flag and my flag,
And how it flies today
In your land and my land
And half a world away!

Rose-red and blood-red
The stripes forever gleam;
Snow-white and soul-white—
The good forefathers' dream;

Sky-blue and true-blue,
With stars to gleam aright—

The gloried guidon of the day,
A shelter through the night.

WILBUR D. NESBIT, *Your Flag and My Flag*.

⁸ What shall I say to you, Old Flag?
You are so grand in every fold,

So linked with mighty deeds of old,
So steeped in blood where heroes fell,
So torn and pierced by shot and shell,
So calm, so still, so firm, so true,

My throat swells at the sight of you,
Old Flag!

HUBBARD PARKER, *Old Flag*.

⁹ Yes, we'll rally round the flag, boys, we'll rally
once again,

Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom,
We will rally from the hill-side, we'll gather
from the plain,

Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom.

GEORGE F. ROOT, *The Battle-Cry of Freedom*.

¹⁰ She's up there—Old Glory—where lightnings
are sped,

She dazzles the nations with ripples of red,
And she'll wave for us living, or droop o'er
us dead—

The flag of our country forever.

F. L. STANTON, *Our Flag Forever*.

My name is as old as the glory of God,
So I came by the name of Old Glory.

J. W. RILEY, *The Name of Old Glory*.

There it is—Old Glory!

CAPTAIN WILLIAM DRIVER, as an American flag
was run up to the masthead of a new ship
of which he had just been appointed master,
at Salem, Mass., Dec., 1831. The most prob-
able of the legends accounting for the name.

¹¹ Might his last glance behold the glorious en-
sign of the Republic still full high advanced,
its arms and trophies streaming in all their
original lustre.

WEBSTER, *Reply to Hayne: Peroration*.

1
0 hasten flag of man—0 with sure and steady
step, passing highest flag of kings,
Walk supreme to the heavens mighty symbol
—run up above them all,

Flag of stars! thick-sprinkled bunting!
WALT WHITMAN, *Thick-Sprinkled Bunting*.

Banner so broad advancing out of the night, I
sing you haughty and resolute, . . .

Not houses of peace indeed are you, nor any nor
all their prosperity, (if need be, you shall
again have every one of those houses to de-
stroy them,

You thought not to destroy those valuable
houses, standing fast, full of comfort, built
with money,

May they stand fast, then? not an hour except
you above them and all stand fast.)

WHITMAN, *Song of the Banner at Daybreak*.

2
"Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag," she said. . . .

"Who touches a hair of yon gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!" he said.

WHITTIER, *Barbara Frietchie*.

3
When I think of the flag, . . . I see alternate
strips of parchment upon which are written
the rights of liberty and justice, and stripes
of blood to vindicate those rights, and then,
in the corner, a prediction of the blue serene
into which every nation may swim which
stands for these great things.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, N. Y., 17 May,
1915.

The lines of red are lines of blood, nobly and
unselfishly shed by men who loved the liberty
of their fellowmen more than they loved their
own lives and fortunes. God forbid that we
should have to use the blood of America to
freshen the color of the flag. But if it should ever
be necessary, that flag will be colored once more,
and in being colored will be glorified and purified.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, 17 May, 1915.

4
Its red for love, and its white for law;
And its blue for the hope that our fathers saw,
Of a larger liberty.

UNKNOWN, *The American Flag*.

6
Your banner's constellation types
White freedom with its stars,
But what's the meaning of the stripes?
They mean your negroes' scars.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *To the United States of
North America*. (1838)

England! Whence came each glowing hue
That tints your flag of meteor light,—
The streaming red, the deeper blue,
Crossed with the moonbeams' pearly white?
The blood, the bruise—the blue, the red—
Let Asia's groaning millions speak;
The white it tells of colour fled
From starving Erin's pallid cheek.

GEORGE LUNT, *Answer to Thomas Campbell*.
Published in the Newburyport. Mass., *News*.

Where bastard Freedom waves
Her fustian flag in mockery over slaves.
THOMAS MOORE, *To the Lord Viscount Forbes*,
1.153. Written from the City of Washington.

III—Flag: British

See also under England

6
Freedom's lion-banner.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ode to the Germans*, 1.11.

7
The meteor flag of England
Shall yet terrific burn,
Till danger's troubled night depart,
And the star of peace return.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*.

Th' imperial ensign, which, full high advanc'd,
Shone Uke a meteor streaming to the wind.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, 1.536.

8
There's a flag that waves o'er every sea,
No matter when or where.

ELIZA COOK, *The Englishman*.

9
A moth-eaten rag on a worm-eaten pole,
It does not look likely to stir a main's soul.
'Tis the deeds that were done 'neath the moth-
eaten rag,

When the pole was a staff, and the rag was a
flag.

SIR EDWARD BRUCE HAMLEY, *The Flag*. Refer-
ring specifically to the colors of 43rd Mon-
mouth Light Infantry.

10
The dead dumb fog hath wrapped it—the
frozen dews have kissed—
The naked stars have seen it, a fellow-star in
the mist.

What is the flag of England? Ye have but my
breath to dare,

Ye have but my waves to conquer. Go forth,
for it is there!

KIPLING, *The English Flag*.

11
Banner of England, not for a season, 0 Ban-
ner of Britain, hast thou
Floated in conquering battle or flap to the
battle-cry!

Never with mightier glory than when we had
rear'd thee on high,

Flying at top of the roofs in the ghastly siege
of Lucknow—

Shot thro' the staff or the halyard, but ever
we raised thee anew,

And ever upon the topmost roof our banner
of England blew.

TENNYSON, *The Defence of Lucknow*. St. 1.

FLATTERY

See also Compliment, Praise

I—Flattery: Definitions

12
Flattery is like Kolone water, tew be smelt
of, not swallowed.

JOSH BILLINGS, *Philosophy*.

¹ Flattery, the handmaid of the vices. (Assentatio vitiorum adjutrix.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 24, sec. 89.

Learn to condemn all praise betimes;
For flattery's the nurse of crimes.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, No. 1.

For flattery is the bellows blows up sin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 39.

² Sweet reader! you know what a Toady is?—
that agreeable animal which you meet every
day in civilized society.

BENJAMIN DISKELL, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. ii, ch. 15.

³ The coin most current among us is flattery.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4452.

⁴ Just praise is only a debt, but flattery is a
present.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 155.

⁵ Gallantry of mind consists in saying flattering
things in an agreeable manner. (La galanterie
de l'esprit est de dire des choses flatteuses
d'une manière agréable.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 100.

It is happy for you that you possess the talent of
flattering with delicacy.

JANE AUSTEN, *Mansfield Park*. Ch. 14.

⁶ How closely flattery resembles friendship!
(Adulatio quam similis est amicitia!)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xlv, sec. 7.

Flatterers look like friends, as wolves, like dogs.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Byron's Conspiracies*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Flattery is monstrous in a true friend.

JOHN FORD, *Lovers' Melancholy*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁷ Fawning and flattery, the worst poison of true
feeling. (Adulatio, blanditia, pessimum veri
affectus venenum.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 15.

⁸ Flattery's the turnpike road to Fortune's
door.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Lyric Odes*. No. 9.

II—Flattery: Apothegms

⁹ Some are so highly polish'd, they display
Only your own face when you turn that way.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

¹⁰ Daub yourself with honey and you will never
want flies. (Haceos miel, y paparos han moscas.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 49.

One rich drop of honey sweet,
As an alluring, luscious treat,
Is known to tempt more flies, by far,
Than a whole tun of vinegar.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of a Wife*. Canto xxxiv, l. 748.

One catches more flies with a spoonful of honey
than with twenty casks of vinegar.

HENRY IV of France, *Maxim*. Also attributed
to St. Francis de Sales.

He that bath no honey in his pot, let him have
it in his mouth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 34.

¹¹ Not to think of men above that which is
written, that no one of you be puffed up for
one against another.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, iv, 6.

Yes, sir, puffing is of various sorts; the principal
are, the puff direct, the puff preliminary, the puff
collateral, the puff exclusive, and the puff oblique,
or puff by implication.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹² Flattery sits in the parlour, when plain deal-
ing is kicked out of doors.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1552.

¹³ Flatterers make cream cheese of chalk.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Educa-
tion*.

¹⁴ Let those flatter who fear; it is not an Ameri-
can art.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol i, p. 185.

¹⁵ Of all wild beasts preserve me from a tyrant;
And of all tame, a flatterer.

BEN JONSON, *Fall of Sejanus*. Act i. See also
under SLANDER.

¹⁶ Skilful flatterers praise the discourse of an
ignorant friend and the face of a deformed
one. (Adulandi gens prudentissima laudat
Sermonem indocti, faciem deformis amici.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 86.

¹⁷ Every flatterer lives at the expense of the
person who listens to him. (Tout flatteur vit
au dépens de celui qui l'écoute.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 2.

¹⁸ A flatterer can risk everything with great per-
sonages. (Un flatteur peut tout risquer avec
les grands.)

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. iv, ch. 7.

¹⁹ There is no more certain indication of a weak
and ill-regulated intellect than that propensity
which, for want of a better name, we will
venture to christen Boswellian.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milton*.

²⁰ It is possible to be below flattery, as well as
above it.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 2.

²¹ I believe no one who is profuse with flattery.

(Nemini credo qui large blandus est.)
PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 196. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

1 Nothing but pure piffle. (*Ζαί τε κολλῶσαι λῦραι.*)
PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, l. 137. (Act i, sc. 1.)

2 The arch-flatterer with whom all the petty flatterers have intelligence is a man's self.

PLUTARCH, *De Adulatio et Amica*. As quoted by BACON, *Essays: Of Love*.

We should have but little pleasure, were we never to flatter ourselves. (On n'aurait guère de plaisir si on ne se flattait jamais.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 123.

3 Their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, v, 9.

A flatterer's throat is an open sepulchre.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xli, 3.

4 Flattery, formerly a vice, is now the fashion. (Vitium fuit, nunc mos est, adsentatio.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*. No. 723.

5 When flatterers meet, the devil goes to dinner.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 139.

6 It is easier for men to flatter than to praise. (JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Tilan*. Zykel 34.)

Minds,

7 By nature great, are conscious of their greatness.

And hold it mean to borrow aught from flattery.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Royal Convert*. Act i, sc. 1.

8 'Tis the most pleasing flattery to like what other men like.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Pleasure*.

9 Well said: that was laid on with a trowel.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 112. (1599)

Paints, d'ye say? Why, she lays it on with a trowel.

CONGREVE, *Double-Dealer*. Act iii, sc. 10 (1693)

10 Why should the poor be flatter'd?

No, let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp. And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee Where thrift may follow fawning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 64.

Flatterers haunt not cottages.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 14.

11 Mother, for love of grace,

Lay not that flattering unction to your soul.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 144.

12 Tell me all me faults as man to man. I can stand anything but flattery.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act I.

What really flatters a man is that you think him worth flattering.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act iv.

III—Flattery: Love of Flattery

See also Praise: Love of Praise

13 You've supped full of flattery: They say you like it too—'tis no great wonder.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ix, st. 5.

14 We love flattery even though we are not deceived by it, because it shows that we are of importance enough to be courted.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

15 He that rewards flattery begs it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2269.

16 I know the value of a kindly chorus.

W. S. GILBERT, *Pinafore*. Act I.

17 You think I love flattery, and so I do; but a little too much always disgusts me. That fellow Richardson, on the contrary, could not be contented to sail quietly down the stream of his reputation, without longing to taste the froth from every stroke of the oar.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 273.

We sometimes think that we hate flattery, but we hate only the manner in which it is done. (On croit quelquefois haïr la flatterie, mais on ne haït que la manière de flatter.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 329.

18 Is there a Parson much bemused in beer,
A maudlin Poetess, a rhyming Peer,
A clerk foredoom'd his father's soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza when he should engross?
Is there who, lock'd from ink and paper,
scrawls

With desperate charcoal round his darken'd walls?

All fly to Twit'nem, and in humble strain
Apply to me to keep them mad or vain.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 15.

19 What drink'st thou oft, instead of homage
sweet,

But poison'd flattery?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 267.

But when I tell him he hates flatterers,

He says he does, being then most flattered.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 208.

He that loves to be flattered is worthy o' the flatterer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 232.

20 O, flatter me, for love delights in praises.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 148. See also under WOOING.

1
Tis an old maxim in the schools,
That flattery's the food of fools;
Yet now and then your men of wit
Will condescend to take a bit.

SWIFT, *Cadenus and Vanessa*, l. 769.

The wisest of the wise
Listen to pretty lies
And love to hear 'em told.

Doubt not that Solomon
Listened to many a one,—
Some in his youth, and more when he grew old.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *The One White Hair*.

2
Love of flattery, in most men, proceeds from
the mean opinion they have of themselves; in
women, from the contrary.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Your panegyrics here provide;
You cannot err on flattery's side.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

3
Of folly, vice, disease, men proud we see;
And, (stranger still!) of blockheads' flattery;
Whose praise defames; as if a fool should
mean,

By spitting on your face, to make it clean.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 97.

IV—Flattery: Its Dangers

4
A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth
a net for his feet.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

5
Flattery corrupts both the receiver and giver.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

6
Remember to beware of soft and flattering
sayings. (Sermones blandos blasosque cavere
memento.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. iii,
No. 6.

We must beware of giving ear to flatterers. (Ca-
vendum est ne assentatoribus patefaciamus auris.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, sec. 26.

7
He hurts me most who lavishly commends.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 20.

8
Nor in these consecrated bowers
Let painted Flattery hide her serpent-train
in flowers.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 7.

9
Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an
abomination unto me.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, i, 13

No adulation; 'tis the death of virtue;
Who flatters, is of all mankind the lowest
Save he who courts the flattery.

HANNAH MORE, *Daniel*.

10
They who delight to be flattered, pay for
their folly by a late repentance. (Qui se

laudari gaudent verbis subdolis, Sera dant
pœnas turpes poenitentia.)

PLÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 13, l. 1.

11
The flatteries of a bad man cover treachery.
(Habent insidias hominis blanditiæ mali.)

PLÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 19, l. 1.

Your flattery is so much birdlime. (Viscus merus
vestra est blanditia.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 16. (Act i, sc. 1.)

12
Thou shalt not fear sharp words, but dread
fair words.

HUGH RHODES, *Boke of Nurture*.

13
No vizor does become black villainy
So well as soft and tender flattery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 44.

O, that men's ears should be
To counsel deaf, but not to flattery!

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l.
256.

14
Those worst of enemies, flatterers. (Pessimum
inimicorum genus, laudantes.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 41.

15
All panegyrics are mingled with an infusion
of poppy.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

16
Distrust mankind; with your own heart con-
fer;

And dread even there to find a flatterer.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 233.

V—Flattery: Disdain of Flattery

See also Candor

17
Madam, before you flatter a man so grossly
to his face, you should consider whether or
not your flattery is worth his having

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark to Hannah More*.
(FANNY BUNNEY, *Diary*, 1778.)

18
He would not flatter Neptune for his trident,
Or Jove for 's power to thunder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 256.

19
Nay, do not think I flatter:
For what advancement may I hope from
thee,

That no revenue hast but thy good spirits?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 61.

By God, I cannot flatter; I do defy
The tongues of soothers.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 6.

He cannot flatter, he,
An honest mind and plain, he must speak truth!
An they will take it, so; if not, he's plain:
These kind of knaves I know.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 104.

20
Because I cannot flatter and speak fair,
Smile in men's faces, smooth, deceive, and
coz,

Duck with French nods and apish courtesy,
I must be held a rancorous enemy.
Cannot a plain man live and think no harm,
But thus his simple truth must be abused
By silken, sly, insinuating Jacks?
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 47.

FLEA

¹
The flea, though he kill none, he does all the
harm he can.

JOHN DONNE, *Devotions.*

²
He that lies with the dogs riseth with fleas
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum* (1640)
Quoted by BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Rich-
ard*, 1733.

³
"I cannot raise my worth too high;
O! what vast consequence am I!"
"Not of th' importance you suppose,"
Replies a Flea upon his nose;
"Be humble, learn thyself to scan;
Know, pride was never made for man."
JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Man and the Flea.*

⁴
When eager bites the thirsty flea.
Clouds and rain you sure shall see.
JEWARDS, *Weather Lore*, p. 148.

⁵
I do honour the very flea of his dog.
BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act
iv, sc. 2.

⁶
A blockhead, bit by fleas, put out the light,
And chuckling cried, "Now you can't see to
bite!"

("Ερβασε τὸν λύχνον μῦρος, φυλλῶν ὑπὸ πολλῶν
δακνύμενος, λέξας Οὐκέτι με βλέπετε.")

LUCIAN, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi,
epig. 432.)

⁷
They'd skin a flea for his hide and tallow.
HENRY MAYHEW, *London Labour*. Vol. i, p.
134. See also under AVARICE.

⁸
That's a valiant flea that dare eat his break-
fast on the lip of a lion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iii, sc. 7, l. 154.

⁹
So, Nat'ralists observe, a Flea
Hath smaller Fleas that on him prey;
And these have smaller fleas to bite 'em,
And so proceed *ad infinitum*.

SWIFT, *On Poetry: A Rhapsody*, l. 337. (1733)
Great fleas have little fleas upon their backs to
bite 'em,

And little fleas have lesser fleas, and so *ad infinitum*
And the great fleas themselves, in turn, have
greater fleas to go on;

While these again have greater still, and greater
still, and so on.

AUGUSTUS DE MORGAN, *A Budget of Paradoxes*,
p. 377.

Big fleas have little fleas to plague, perplex and
bite 'em,

Little fleas have lesser fleas, and so *ad infinitum*.
R. R. FIELDER, *Pulex irritans*.

there is always some
little thing that is too
big for us every
goliath has his david and so on *ad infinitum*
DON MARQUIS, *the merry flea*.

¹⁰
Elephants are always drawn smaller than life,
but a flea always larger.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹¹
And many other great wonders, which been
fleas in mine ears.

UNKNOWN, *Pulgr. Lyl. Manhode*, ii, 39, 91. (c.
1430)

How Panurge had a flea in his ear. (Comment
Panurge avoyt la pulce en l'oreille.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 7. Heading.
(1532)

Ferardo . . . whispering Philantus in the ear
(who stood as though he had a flea in his ear),
desired him to keep silence.

JOHN LELY, *Euphuus*. (1578) The phrase was
widely used: TEUTON, *Tragicall Discourses*
(1579); THOMAS NASHE, *Pierce Penniless*
(1592); GREENE, *Quip for an Upstart Court-
ier* (1592), etc.

I will send him hence with a flea in his ear.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Burt, Master Constable*.
Act ii, sc. 2.

FLESH

¹²
The world, the flesh, and the devil.
Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

¹³
The nearer the bone, the sweeter the flesh.
COOK, *City Gallant*. (1614) (HAZLITT, *Old
Plays*, xi, 207.)

¹⁴
A thorn in the flesh.
New Testament: II Corinthians, xii, 7.

¹⁵
Flesh of my flesh.
Old Testament: Genesis, ii, 23.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
iv, Day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)

Who did leave His Father's throne,
To assume thy flesh and bone?
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church: Business*.

¹⁶
The fraille flesh, whose nature is
Ay ready for the sporne and fall,
The firste foeman is of all.
It warreth night, it warreth day,
So that a man hath never rest.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v.

Frail as flesh is.
LAMAN BLANCHARD, *Nell Gwynne's Looking-
Glass*.

¹⁷
That flesh is but the glass, which holds the
dust
That measures all our time; which also shall

- Be crumbled into dust.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Church Monuments*.
- ¹ It is a dear collop that is cut out of thy own flesh.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10 (1546)
- God knows thou art a collop of my flesh.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 18. (1591)
- ² All flesh is grass.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xl, 6. See also under MORTALITY.
- ³ Sir Launcelot smiled and said hard it is to take out of the flesh that is bred in the bone
SIR THOMAS MALORY, *Morte d'Arthur* Bk. ix, ch. 39. (1470)
- It will not out of the flesh, that is bred in the bone.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs* Pt. ii, ch. 8 (1546)
- It will never out o' the flesh that's bred i' the bone.
BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour* Act ii, sc. 1.
- What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh.
PILPAY, *Fables: No. 14, The Two Fishermen*. See also ANCESTRY: HEREDITY.
- ⁴ The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.
New Testament: Matthew, xxvi, 41.
- ⁵ I am no dish for the village. (Non ego sum pollicta pago.)
PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 424. (Act ii, sc. 4)
- I am meat for your master.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 135.
- Let my doxy rest in peace, she's meat for thy master.
THOMAS OTWAY, *Soldier's Fortune*. Act ii, sc. 1.
- ⁶ The useless and fleeting flesh, fitted only for the reception of food.
POSIDONIUS (SENECA), *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcii, sec. 10.)
- ⁷ No man is free who is a slave to the flesh. (Nemo liber est, qui corpori servit.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcii, 33.
- ⁸ Countess: Tell me thy reason why thou wilt marry.
Clown: My poor body, madam, requires it: I am driven on by the flesh
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 29.
- And this night he fleshes his will in the spoil of her honour.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 19.

- Such is the simplicity of man to hearken after the flesh.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 220.
- ⁹ O, that this too too solid flesh would melt, Thaw and resolve itself into a dew!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 129.
- ¹⁰ Her fair and unpolluted flesh.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 262.
- ¹¹ The words expressly are "a pound of flesh:" Take then thy bond, take thou thy pound of flesh
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 307.
- ¹² As pretty a piece of flesh as any is in Messina
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 85
- As witty a piece of Eve's flesh as any in Illyria.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 30.
- My flesh is soft and plump, my marrow burning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 142.
- I am a pretty piece of flesh 'Tis well thou art not fish.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 36. See also FISH and FLESH.
- ¹³ Ah, yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me,
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea.
SWINBURNE, *Lines Written St. 14*.
- ¹⁴ The way of all flesh
JOHN WEBSTER, *Westward Ho!* Act ii, sc. 2. (1603) Title of novel by SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, published in 1903.
- I go the way of all flesh
THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Golden Age*, iii. (1611)

FLIGHT

- ¹⁵ He is gone, he has fled, he has eluded our vigilance, he has broken through our guards. (Abiit, excessit, evasit, erupit.)
CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. ii, sec. 1.
- And brave men fled who never fled before.
GEORGE H. CALVERT, *Bunker Hill*.
- ¹⁶ To flee is to triumph. (Fugere est triumphans.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.
- ¹⁷ The rascal takes to flight and leaves me under the knife. (Fugit improbus, ac me Sub cultro linquit.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 9, l. 73.
- ¹⁸ Man gives little thought to his destination,

so long as he can remain out of reach of his pursuer.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

1 By flight we often rush into the thick of our fate. (Fugiendo in media saepe ruitur fata.)
LIVY, *History* Bk. viii, sec. 24.

2 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xlviii, 1.

3 What follows I flee; what flees I ever pursue. (Quod sequitur, fugio; quod fugit, ipse sequor.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 19, l. 36. See also WOODING: PURSUER AND PURSUED.

4 He who flees from trial confesses his guilt. (Fateetur facinus is, qui iudicium fugit.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 199.

Running away from justice must always be considered as evidence of guilt.

JOHN CLERK, *Muir's Case*. (1793) (23 How. St. Tr. 230.)

Flight, in criminal cases, is itself a crime.
WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD, *Rex v. Wilkes*. (4 Burr, pt. iv, p. 2549.)

Flight is an acknowledgment of guilt.
SIR JOHN CHARLES DAY, *Johnson's Case*. (29 How. St. Tr. 192.)

5 'Tis vain to flee; till gentle Mercy show Her better eye, the farther off we go, The swing of Justice deals the mightier blow.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems* Bk. iii, emb. 16.

6 Let us fly and save our bacon
RABELAIS, *Works* Bk. iv, ch. 55. See also under DISCRETION.

7 And sidelong glanced, as to explore,
In meditated flight, the door
SCOTT, *Rokeby* Canto vi, st. 6.

8 I will be gone:
That pitiful rumour may report my flight,
To console thee ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 129.

9 Let us make an honourable retreat.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 169.

Show it a fair pair of heels and run for it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 53.

I took to my heels as fast as I could. (Ego me in pedes quantum queo.)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 844. (Act v, sc. 2.)

10 To fly the boar before the boar pursues,
Were to incense the boar to follow us
And make pursuit where he did mean no chase.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 28.

11 As she fled fast thro' sun and shade,
The happy winds upon her play'd,
Blowing the ringlet from the braid.

TENNYSON, *Sir Launcelot and Queen Guinevere*.

12 To all swift things for swiftness did I sue;
Clung to the whistling mane of every wind.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Hound of Heaven*.

13 I girded up my Lions and fled the Seen.
ARTEMUS WARD, *A Visit to Brigham Young*.

FLIRTATION, see Coquetry

FLOWERS

I—Flowers: Apothegms

14 To create a little flower is the labour of ages
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

15 The faintest streak that on a petal lies
May speak instruction to imitate eyes.
BRYANT, *The Mystery of Flowers*.

Not a flower
But shows some touch, in freckle, streak or stain,
Of his unrivall'd pencil.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 241.

16 The bud may have a bitter taste,
But sweet will be the flower.
COWPER, *Light Shining Out of Darkness*.

17 Flowers are words
Which even a babe may understand.
ARTHUR C. COXE, *The Singing of Buds*.

18 The fairest flower that ever saw the light.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnets to Delia*. No. xxxvii.

19 The flowers of the forest are a' weede away.
JANE ELLIOT, *The Flowers of the Forest*.

20 Earth laughs in flowers.
EMERSON, *Hamaireya*.

21 Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air.
GRAY, *Elgy Written in a Country Churchyard*. St. 14.

The flower of sweetest smell is shy and lowly.
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*: Pt. ii, *Not Love, Not War*.

22 One flower makes no garland.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under SWALLOW.

23 The Amen! of Nature is always a flower.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 10.

24 Only the flower sanctifies the vase.
ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *The Temple*.

25 You are as welcome as the flowers in May.
CHARLES MACCLIN, *Love à la Mode*. Act i, sc. 1.

The flowers that bloom in the spring, Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act II.

Flowers that their gay wardrobe wear.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 47.

Flowers worthy of paradise.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 241.

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 256.

A wilderness of sweets.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 294.

So from the root
Springs lighter the green stalk, from thence
the leaves

More serene, last the bright consummate
flower.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 479.

"A milkweed, and a buttercup, and cowslip,"
said sweet Mary,

"Are growing in my garden-plot, and this I
call my dairy."

PETER NEWELL, *Her Dairy*.

One thing is certain and the rest is lies;
The Flower that once has blown for ever
dies.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 63. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Here blushing Flora paints th' enamel'd
ground.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 38.

The devil has not any flower,
But only money in his power.

JAMES STEPHENS, *In the Poppy Field*.

Flowers of all heavens, and lovelier than their
names.

TENNYSO, *The Princess: Prologue*, l. 12.

One of the attractive things about the flowers
is their beautiful reserve.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 17 June, 1853.

So great is their love of flowers. (*Tantus
amor forum.*)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. No. iv, l. 205.

And 'tis my faith that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Written in Early Spring*.

II—Flowers: Their Beauty

And because the breath of flowers is far
sweeter in the air (where it comes and goes,
like the warbling of music) than in the hand,
therefore nothing is more fit for that delight
than to know what be the flowers and plants
that do best perfume the air.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Gardens*.

I love these beautiful and peaceful tribes and
wish I was better acquainted with them.

W. S. LANDOR, *Letter to Southey*, 1811. Re-
ferring to flowers.

Sweet letters of the angel tongue,

I've loved ye long and well,

And never have failed in your fragrance
sweet

To find some secret spell,—

A charm that has bound me with witching
power,

For mine is the old belief,

That midst your sweets and midst your bloom,
There's a soul in every leaf!

MATURIN MURRAY BALLOU, *Flowers*.

Flowers are the sweetest things God ever
made and forgot to put a soul into.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

As for marigolds, poppies, hollyhocks, and valor-
ous sunflowers, we shall never have a garden
without them, both for their own sake, and for
the sake of old-fashioned folks, who used to love
them.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Star Papers: A Dis-
course of Flowers*.

Flowers have an expression of countenance as
much as men or animals. Some seem to smile;
some have a sad expression; some are pensive and
diffident; others again are plain, honest and up-
right, like the broad-faced sunflower and the
hollyhock.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Star Papers: A Dis-
course of Flowers*.

I love the gorse and heather,
And bluebells close beside—

I'll find my cap a feather,

And kiss a Highland bride!

CHARLES G. BLANDEN, *The Rose Is a Royal
Lady*.

Thick on the woodland floor

Gay company shall be,

Primrose and Hyacinth

And frail Anemone,

Perennial Strawberry-bloom,

Woodsorrel's pencilled veil,

Dishevel'd Willow-weed

And Orchis purple and pale.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Idle Flowers*.

I have loved flowers that fade,

Within whose magic tents

Rich hues have marriage made

With sweet unmemorial scents.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Shorter Poems*. Bk. ii, No. 13.

The pink laburnum lays her cheek

In married, matchless, lovely bliss,

Against her golden mate, to seek

His airy kiss.

Tulips, in faded splendor drest,

Brood o'er their beds, a slumbrous gloom,

Dame Peony, red and ripe with bloom,

Swells the silk housing of her breast.

ALICE BROWN, *A Benedictine Garden*.

¹ Brazen helm of daffodillies,
With a glitter toward the light.
Purple violets for the mouth,
Breathing perfumes west and south;
And a sword of flashing lilies,
Holden ready for the fight.
E. B. BROWNING, *Hector in the Garden*. St. 10.

² The south wind searches for the flowers whose
fragrance late he bore,
And sighs to find them in the wood and by
the stream no more.

BRYANT, *The Death of the Flowers*.

The windflower and the violet, they perished long
ago,
And the brier-rose and the orchis died amid the
summer glow;
But on the hill the golden-rod, and the aster in
the wood,
And the yellow sunflower by the brook, in au-
tumn beauty stood,
Till fell the frost from the clear cold heaven, as
falls the plague on men,
And the brightness of their smile was gone from
upland, glade, and glen.
BRYANT, *The Death of the Flowers*.

³ Mourn, little harebells o'er the lea;
Ye stately foxgloves, fair to see;
Ye woodbines, hanging bonnily
In scented bowers;
Ye roses on your thorny tree,
The first o' flow'rs!
BURNS, *Elegy on Captain Matthew Henderson*.
Now blooms the lily by the bank,
The primrose down the brae;
The hawthorn's budding in the glen,
And milkwhite is the slae.

BURNS, *Lament of Mary, Queen of Scots*.

The snawdrop and primrose our woodlands
adorn,
And violets bathe in the wet o' the morn.
BURNS, *My Nannie's Awa*.

⁴ Ye field flowers! the gardens eclipse you, 'tis
true;
Yet, wildings of nature! I dote upon you,
For ye wait me to summers of old,
When the earth team'd around me with fairy
delight,
And when daisies and buttercups gladden'd
my sight,
Like treasures of silver and gold.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Field Flowers*.

"Of what are you afraid, my child?" inquired the
kindly teacher.
"Oh, sir! the flowers they are wild," replied the
timid creature.

PETER NEWELL, *Wild Flowers*.

⁵ The deep red cones of the sunach
And the woodbine's crimson sprays

Have bannered the common roadside
For the pageant of passing days.

BLISS CARMAN, *An Autumn Garden*.

We are the roadside flowers,
Straying from garden grounds;
Lovers of idle hours,
Breakers of ordered bounds. . . .
Who shall inquire of the season,
Or question the wind where it blows?
We blossom and ask no reason,
The Lord of the Garden knows.
BLISS CARMAN, *Roadside Flowers*.

⁶ I know not which I love the most,
Nor which the comeliest shows,
The timid, bashful violet
Or the royal-hearted rose:
The pansy in her purple dress,
The pink with cheek of red,
Or the faint, fair heliotrope, who hangs,
Like a bashful maid her head.
PHOEBE CARY, *Spring Flowers*.

⁷ O the green things growing, the green things
growing,
The faint sweet smell of the green things
growing!
I should like to live, whether I smile or
grieve,
Just to watch the happy life of my green
things growing.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Green Things Growing*.

⁸ And all the meadows, wide unrolled,
Were green and silver, green and gold,
Where buttercups and daisies spun
Their shining tissues in the sun.
JULIA C. R. DORR, *Unanswered*.

⁹ Why does the rose her grateful fragrance
yield,
And yellow cowslips paint the smiling field?
JOHN GAY, *Pastime*, l. 71.

¹⁰ Through the laburnum's dropping gold
Rose the light shaft of Orient mould,
And Europe's violets, faintly sweet,
Purpled the mossbeds at its feet.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HERMANS, *The Palm-tree*.

¹¹ Farewell, dear flowers, sweetly your time ye
spent,
Fit, while ye liv'd, for smell or ornament,
And after death for cures.
I follow straight without complaints or grief,
Since, if my scent be good, I care not if
It be as short as yours.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Life*.

¹² Fair pledges of a fruitful tree
Why do ye fall so fast?
Your date is not so past
But you may stay yet here awhile
To blush and gently smile

And go at last.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Blossoms*.

1 What are the flowers of Scotland,
All others that excel?
The lovely flowers of Scotland,
All others that excel!
The thistle's purple bonnet,
And bonny heather bell,
Oh, they're the flowers of Scotland.
All others that excel!

JAMES HOGG, *The Flowers of Scotland*.

2 Yellow jappaned buttercups and star-disked
dandelions,—just as we see them lying in the
grass, like sparks that have leaped from the
kindling sun of summer.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 10.

3 The cowslip is a country wench,
The violet is a nun;—
But I will woo the dainty rose,
The queen of every one.

THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

I remember, I remember
The roses, red and white,
The violets and the lily-cups,
Those flowers made of light!
The lilacs, where the robin built,
And where my brother set
The laburnum on his birthday,—
The tree is living yet.
THOMAS HOOD, *I Remember, I Remember*.

4 What to them is winter!
What are stormy showers!
Buttercups and daisies
Are these human flowers!
He who gave them hardships
And a life of care,
Gave them likewise hardy strength
And patient hearts to bear.

MARY HOWITT, *Buttercups and Daisies*.

5 And in his left be held a basket full
Of all sweet herbs that searching eye could
cull:

Wild thyme, and valley-lilies whiter still
Than Leda's love, and cresses from the rill.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. I, l. 155.

Young playmates of the rose and daffodil,
Be careful ere ye enter in, to fill
Your baskets high
With fennel green, and balm, and golden pines,
Savory, jatter-mint, and columbines.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. IV, l. 572.

The rose
Blendeth its odour with the violet,—
Solution sweet.

KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 36.

And O and O
The daisies blow,
And the primroses are waken'd;

And the violets white
Sit in silver plight,
And the green bud's as long as the spike end.
KEATS, *Fragment*, in a letter to Haydon.

6 Shed no tear! O shed no tear!
The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more! O weep no more!
Young buds sleep in the root's white core.
KEATS, *Faery Song*.

7 The loveliest flowers the closest cling to
earth,
And they first feel the sun: so violets blue;
So the soft star-like primrose—drenched in
a dew—
The happiest of Spring's happy, fragrant
birth.

JOHN KEBLE, *Spring Showers*.

8 Brave flowers, that I could gallant it like
you
And be as little vain!

HENRY KING, *A Contemplation Upon Flowers*.

9 Need any man be told what flowers are,
That hold a star?

ALFRED KREYMBORG, *Bloom*.

10 Spake full well, in language quaint and olden,
One who dwelleth by the castled Rhine,
When he called the flowers, so blue and
golden,
Stars, that in earth's firmament do shine.
LONGFELLOW, *Flowers*. St. 1.

The root of a forget-me-not caught the drop of
water by the hair and sucked her in, that she
might become a floweret, and twinkle as brightly
as a blue star on the green firmament of earth.

FREDERICK WILHELM CAROVÉ, *The Story With-
out an End*. Carové, a resident of Coblenz,
is the poet referred to in Longfellow's stanza.

11 Gorgeous flowerets in the sunlight shining,
Blossoms flaunting in the eye of day,
Tremulous leaves, with soft and silver lin-
ing,

Buds that open only to decay.

LONGFELLOW, *Flowers*. St. 6.

12 Set how the flowers, as at parade,
Under their colours stand displayed:
Each regiment in order grows,
That of the tulip, pink, and rose.

ANDREW MARVELL, *A Garden*.

13 Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd eyes
That on the green turf suck the honied show-
ers,

And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.
Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies,
The tufted crow-toe, and pale jessamine,
The white pink, and the pansy freakt with
jet,

The glowing violet,
The musk-rose, and the well-attir'd wood-
bine,
With cowslips wan that hang the pensive
head,
And every flower that sad embroidery wears:
Bid amaranthus all his beauty shed,
And daffadillies fill their cups with tears,
To strew the laureate hearse where Lycid lies.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 139.

On either side
Acanthus and each odorous bushy shrub
Fenc'd up the verdant wall; each beauteous
flower,
Iris all hues, roses, and jessamin
Rear'd high their flourish'd heads between, and
wrought
Mosaic; under foot the violet,
Crocus, and hyacinth with rich inlay
Broider'd the ground, more colour'd than with
stone

Of costliest emblem.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 695.

Rose, and went forth among her fruits and
flowers,

To visit how they prosper'd, bud and bloom,
Her nursery; they at her coming sprung
And touch'd by her fair tendance gladlier grew.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. viii, l. 44.

The foreglove, with its stately bells
Of purple, shall adorn thy deils;
The wallflower, on each rifted rock,
From liberal blossoms shall breathe down,
(Gold blossoms flecked with iron brown,)
Its fragrance; while the hollyhock,
The pink, and the carnation vie
With lupin and with lavender,
To decorate the fading year.

D. M. MOD, *The Birth of the Flowers*. St. 14.

The Wreath's of brightest myrtle wove
With brilliant tears of bliss among it,
And many a rose leaf cull'd by Love
To heal his lips when bees have stung it.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Wreath and the Chain*.

Where fall the tears of love the rose appears,
And where the ground is bright with friend-
ship's tears,
Forget-me-nots, and violets, heavenly blue,
Spring glittering with the cheerful drops like
dew.

NICOLAS MÜLLER, *Paradise of Tears*. (Bry-
ant, tr.)

Here's Black-Eyed Susan weeping
Into exotic air,
And Bouncing Bet comes creeping
Back to her old parterre.
ADA FOSTER MURRAY, *Unguarded*.

He bore a simple wild-flower wreath:
Narcissus, and the sweet-briar rose;

Vervain, and flexile thyme, that breathe
Rich fragrance; modest heath, that glows
With purple bells; the amaranth bright,
That no decay nor fading knows,
Like true love's holiest, rarest light;
And every purest flower, that blows
In that sweet time, when Love most blesses,
When Spring on Summer's confines presses.

T. L. PEACOCK, *Rhododaphne*. Canto i, l. 107.

Here eglantine embalmed the air,
Hawthorn and hazel mingled there;
The primrose pale and violet flower;
Found in each clift a narrow bower;
Foxglove and nightshade, side by side,
Emblems of punishment and pride,
Grouped their dark hues with every stain
The weather-beaten crags retain.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 12.

Thou shalt not lack
The flower that's like thy face, pale primrose,
nor

The azur'd harebell, like thy veins.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 220.

When daisies pied and violets blue

And lady-smocks all silver-white

And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue

Do paint the meadows with delight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 904.

In emerald tufts, flowers purple, blue, and white;
Like sapphire, pearl and rich embroidery.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 74.

To strew thy green with flowers: the yellows,
blues,

The purple violets, and marigolds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 15.

I know a bank where the wild thyme blows,
Where oxslips and the nodding violet grows,
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk-roses and with eglantine.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 251.

Here's flowers for you:

Hot lavender, mints, savory, marjoram;
The marigold, that goes to bed wth the sun
And with him rises weeping: . . . daffodils
That come before the swallow dares, and take
The winds of March with beauty; violets dim,
But sweeter than the lids of Juno's eyes
Or Cytherea's breath; pale primroses,
That die unmarried, ere they can behold
Bright Phoebus in his strength—a malady
Most incident to maids: bold oxlips and
The crown imperial; lilies of all kinds,
The flower-de-luce being one!

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 103.

And the Spring arose on the garden fair,
Like the Spirit of Love felt everywhere;

And each flower and herb on Earth's dark breast

Rose from the dreams of its wintry rest.

SHILLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. I, st. 2.

¹ The tufted basil, pun-provoking thyme,
Fresh baum, and marigold of cheerful hue.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Schoolmistress*. St. 11.

² Were I, O God, in churchless lands remaining,
Far from all voice of teachers or divines,
My soul would find, in flowers of thy ordaining,

Priests, sermons, shrines!
HORACE SMITH, *Hymn to the Flowers*.

³ No dainty flower or herb that grows on ground,
No arborett with painted blossoms drest,

And smelling sweet, but there it might be found
To bud out fair, and her sweet smells throw all around.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto vi, st. 12.
Roses red and violets blue,

And all the sweetest flowers that in the forest grew.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto vi, st. 6.
Strowe me the ground with daffadownillies,
And cowslips, and kingcups, and loved lillies.

SPENSER, *Shepherd's Calendar*: April, l. 140.

⁴ The violets ope their purple heads;
The roses blow, the cowslip springs.

SWIFT, *Answer to a Scandalous Poem*, l. 150.

⁵ With roses musky-breathed,
And drooping daffodilly,
And silver-leaved lily,
And ivy darkly-wreathed,
I wove a crown before her,
For her I love so dearly.

TENNYSON, *Anacreontics*.

⁶ The gold-eyed kingcups fine,
The frail bluebell peereth over
Rare broidery of the purple clover.

TENNYSON, *A Dirge*. St. 6.

Here are cool mosses deep,
And thro' the moss the ivies creep,
And in the stream the long-leaved flowers weep,
And from the craggy ledge the poppy hangs in sleep.

TENNYSON, *Lotos-Eaters*: Choric Song. Pt. i.

⁷ The rose is fragrant, but it fades in time:
The violet sweet, but quickly past the prime:
White lilies hang their heads, and soon decay,
And white snow in minutes melts away.

TEZOCARUS, *The Despairing Lover*, l. 57. (Dryden, tr.)

⁸ The daisy, primrose, violet darkly blue;
And polyanthus of unnumbered dyes.

THOMSON, *The Seasons*: Spring, l. 529.

⁹ But when they had unloosed the linen band
Which swathed the Egyptian's body,—lo!
was found

Closed in the wasted hollow of her hand

A little seed, which sown in English ground
Did wondrous snow of starry blossoms bear,
And spread rich odours through our spring-tide air.

OSCAR WILDE, *Athenasia*. St. 2.

Flowers of remarkable size and hue,
Flowers such as Eden never knew.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Nurse's Story*.

¹⁰ Along the river's summer walk,

The withered tufts of asters nod;

And trembles on its arid stalk

The hoar plume of the golden-rod.

WHITTIER, *The Last Walk in Autumn*.

¹¹ The mysteries that cups of flowers enfold
And all the gorgeous sights which fairies do behold.

WORDSWORTH, *Stanzas Written in Thomson's Castle of Indolence*, l. 62.

III—Flowers: Their Language

¹² Flowers are Love's truest language; they betray,

Like the divining rods of Magi old,
Where precious wealth lies buried, not of gold,

But love—strong love, that never can decay!

PARK BENJAMIN, *Sonnet*.

¹³ Who that has loved knows not the tender tale

Which flowers reveal, when lips are coy to tell?

BULWER-LYTTON, *The First Violets*.

¹⁴ The delicate odor of mignonette,
The ghost of a dead and gone bouquet,

Is all that tells of her story, yet,
Could she think of a sweeter way?

BRET HARTE, *A Newport Romance*.

¹⁵ They speak of hope to the fainting heart,
With a voice of promise they come and part,
They sleep in dust through the wintry hours,
They break forth in glory—bring flowers,
bright flowers!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Bring Flowers*.

¹⁶ An exquisite invention this,
Worthy of Love's most honeyed kiss,—
This art of writing billet-doux

In buds, and odours, and bright hues!

In saying all one feels and thinks

In clever daffodils and pinks;

In puns of tulips, and in phrases,

Charming for their truth, of daisies!

LEIGH HUNT, *Love-Letters Made of Flowers*.

Growing one's own choice words and fancies
In orange tubs, and beds of pansies;
One's sighs and passionate declarations,
In odorous rhetoric of carnations; . . .
Taking due care one's flowers of speech
To guard from blight as well as bathos,
And watering, every day, one's pathos!

LEIGH HUNT, *Love-Letters Made of Flowers*.

1
Yet, no—not words, for they
But half can tell love's feeling;
Sweet flowers alone can say
What passion fears revealing.
A once bright rose's wither'd leaf,
A tow'ring lily broken,—
Oh, these may paint a grief
No words could e'er have spoken.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Language of Flowers*.

2
In Eastern lands they talk in flowers,
And they tell in a garland their loves and
cares;
Each blossom that blooms in their garden
bowers,
On its leaves a mystic language bears.
J. G. PERCIVAL, *The Language of Flowers*.

3
There's rosemary, that's for remembrance;
pray, love, remember: and there is pansies,
that's for thoughts. . . . There's fennel for
you, and columbines: there's rue for you; and
here's some for me. . . . O, you must wear
your rue with a difference. There's a daisy:
I would give you some violets, but they with-
ered all when my father died.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 175.

4
And ye talk together still,
In the language wherewith Spring
Letters cowslips on the hill.
TENNYSON, *Adeline*. St. 5.

5
Thanks to the human heart by which we live,
Thanks to its tenderness, its joys, and fears,
To me the meanest flower that blows can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 204.

6
Take the flower from my breast, I pray thee,
Take the flower, too, from out my tresses;
And then go hence; for, see, the night is fair,
The stars rejoice to watch thee on thy way.

UNKNOWN, (*Ballad of the Dimboviza*. No. 3.
English by Carmen Sylva and Alma Stret-
tell.)

Here's eglantine,
Here's ivy!—take them as I used to do
Thy flowers, and keep them where they shall not
pine.
Instruct thine eyes to keep their colours true,
And tell thy soul their roots are left in mine.
E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portu-
guese*. No. xlv.

IV—Flowers: Individual

*Quotations relating to the more important
flowers will be found under their respective
names: Buttercup, Daffodil, Daisy, etc.*

Acacia

7
A great acacia, with its slender trunk
And overpoise of multitudinous leaves
(In which a hundred fields might spill their
dew

And intense verdure, yet find room enough)
Stood reconciling all the place with green.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vi, l. 537.

8
Our rocks are rough, but smiling there
Th' acacia waves her yellow hair,
Lonely and sweet, nor loved the less
For flow'ring in a wilderness.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Light of the
Harem*.

Almond

9
Almond blossom, sent to teach us
That the spring days soon will reach us,
Lest, with longing over-tried,
We die, as the violets died.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Almond Blossom*.

10
White as the blossoms which the almond tree,
Above its bald and leafless branches bears.

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *Royal Preacher*.

Amaranth

11
Immortal amaranth, a flower which once
In Paradise, fast by the Tree of Life,
Began to bloom, but soon for man's offence
To Heav'n remov'd, where first it grew, there

grows,

And flow'rs aloft shading the Fount of Life,
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 353.

Anemone, see WINDFLOWER, infra.

Arbutus

12
Darlings of the forest!

Blossoming alone

When Earth's grief is sorest

For her jewels gone—

Ere the last snow-drift melts your tender buds
have blown.

ROSE TERRY COOKE, *Trailing Arbutus*.

13
Pure and perfect, sweet arbutus
Twines her rosy-tinted wreath.

ELAINE GOODALE EASTMAN, *The First Flowers*.

14
The shy little Mayflower weaves her nest,
But the south wind sighs o'er the fragrant
loam,

And betrays the path to her woodland home.
SARAH ELLEN WHITMAN, *Waking of the Heart*.

Asphodel

¹
With her ankles sunken in asphodel
She wept for the roses of earth which fell.
E. B. BROWNING, *Calls on the Heart*.

²
And rest at last where souls unbodied dwell,
In ever-flow'ring meads of asphodel.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxiv, l. 19. (Pope, tr.)
By those happy souls who dwell
In yellow meads of asphodel.
POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 74.

Aster

³
Chide me not, laborious band!
For the idle flowers I brought;
Every aster in my hand
Goes home loaded with a thought.
EMERSON, *The Apology*.

⁴
The aster greets us as we pass
With her faint smile.
SARAH HELEN WHITMAN, *A Day of the Indian*
Summer, l. 35.

Azalea

⁵
And in the woods a fragrance rare
Of wild azaleas fills the air,
And richly tangled overhead
We see their blossoms sweet and red.
DORA READ GOODALE, *Spring Scatters Far and*
Wide.

⁶
A very rapture of white;
A wedlock of silence and light:
White, white as the wonder undefiled
Of Eve just wakened in Paradise.
HARRIET McEWAN KIMBALL, *White Azaleas*.

⁷
The fair azalea bows
Beneath its snowy crest.
SARAH H. WHITMAN, *She Blooms No More*.

Barberries

⁸
Do you love barberries? . . .
There is something splendid about them:
They are not afraid of being warm and glad
and bold;
They flush joyously like a cheek under a
lover's kiss;
They bleed cruelly like a dagger-wound in
the breast;
They flame up madly for their little hour,
Knowing they must die.
MARY ALDIS, *Barberries*.

Bluebells

⁹
To-night from deeps of loneliness I wake in
wistful wonder
To a sudden sense of brightness, an im-
manence of blue—

O are there bluebells swaying in the shadowy
coppice yonder,
Shriven with the dawning and the dew?
LUCIA CLARK MARKHAM, *Bluebells*.

Broom

¹⁰
Oh the Broom, the yellow Broom,
The ancient poet sung it,
And dear it is on summer days
To lie at rest among it.
MARY HOWITT, *The Broom Flower*.

Buttercup, see separate heading.

Camomile, see ADVERSITY.

Celandine

¹¹
Long as there's a sun that sets,
Primroses will have their glory;
Long as there are violets,
They will have a place in story:
There's a flower that shall be mine,
'Tis the little Celandine.
WORDSWORTH, *To the Small Celandine*.

Eyes of some men travel far
For the finding of a star;
Up and down the heavens they go,
Men that keep a mighty rout!
I'm as great as they, I trow,
Since the day I found thee out,
Little Flower!—I'll make a stir,
Like a great astronomer.
WORDSWORTH, *To the Small Celandine*.

There is a flower, the lesser Celandine,
That shrinks, like many more, from cold and
rain;
And, the first moment that the sun may shine.
Bright as the sun himself, 'tis out again!
WORDSWORTH, *The Small Celandine*.

Clover, see separate heading.

Compass Plant

¹²
Look at this vigorous plant that lifts its head
from the meadow,
See how its leaves are turned to the north, as
true as the magnet;
This is the compass-flower, that the finger of
God has planted
Here in the houseless wild, to direct the travel-
ler's journey.
LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. II, sec. IV, l. 140.

Convolvulus

¹³
There is an herb named in Latin Convolvulus
(i.e. with wind), growing among shrubs and
bushes, which carrieth a flower not unlike to
this Lilly, save that it yieldeth no smell nor
hath those chives within; for whiteness they
resemble one another very much, as if Nature
in making this flower were a learning and
trying her skill how to frame the Lilly indeed.
PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxi, ch. 10.

Cowslip, Daffodil, Daisy, Dandelion, see separate headings.

Edelweiss

1 Ye living flowers that skirt the eternal frost!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise in the Vale of Chamouni*.

Eglantine

2 The fresh eglantine exhal'd a breath,
Whose odours were of pow'r to raise from death.

DRYDEN, *The Flower and the Leaf*, l. 96.

3 Rain-scented eglantine
Gave temperate sweets to that well-wooing sun.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 100.

Its sides I'll plant with dew-sweet eglantine.
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 700.

Flower-de-Luce

4 Born in the purple, born to joy and pleasure,
Thou dost not toil nor spin,
But makest glad and radiant with thy presence
The meadow and the lin.

LONGFELLOW, *Flower-de-Luce*. St. 3.

Forget-me-not

5 The blue significant Forget-me-not.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*.

6 The sweet forget-me-nots,
That grow for happy lovers.

TENNISON, *The Brook*, l. 172.

Gentian

7 Then doth thy sweet and quiet eye
Look through its fringes to the sky,
Blue—blue—as if that sky let fall
A flower from its cerulean wall.

BRYANT, *To the Fringed Gentian*.

And the blue gentian-flower, that, in the breeze,
Nods lonely, of her beauteous race the last.

BRYANT, *November*.

8 Blue thou art, intensely blue;
Flower, whence came thy dazzling hue?
JAMES MONTEGOMERY, *The Gentianella*.

Goldenrod

9 Reaching up through bush and brier,
Sumptuous brow and heart of fire,
Flaunting high its wind-rocked plume,
Brave with wealth of native bloom,—
Goldenrod!

LEAH D. GOODALE EASTMAN, *Goldenrod*.

10 I know the lands are lit
With all the autumn blaze of Goldenrod.
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Asters and Goldenrod*.

11 Welcome, dear Goldenrod, once more,
Thou mimic, flowering elm!
I always think that Summer's store
Hangs from thy laden stem.
HORACE SCUDDER, *To the Goldenrod at Mid-summer*.

12 And in the evening, everywhere
Along the roadside, up and down,
I see the golden torches flare
Like lighted street-lamps in the town.
FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN, *Golden-Rod*.

Gorse

13 Mountain gorses, ever-golden,
Cankered not the whole year long!
Do ye teach us to be strong,
Howsoever pricked and holden
Like your thorny blooms, and so
Trodden on by rain and snow,
Up the hillside of this life, as bleak as where
ye grow?

E. B. BROWNING, *Lessons from the Gorse*.

Mountain gorses, since Linnaeus
Knelt beside you on the sod,
For your beauty thanking God,—
For your teaching, ye should see us
Bowing in prostration now!

E. B. BROWNING, *Lessons from the Gorse*.

14 Love you not, then, to list and hear
The crackling of the gorse-flower near,
Pouring an orange-scented tide
Of fragrance o'er the desert wide?
WILLIAM HOWITT, *A June Day*.

Harebell

15 With drooping bells of clearest blue
Thou didst attract my childish view,
Almost resembling
The azure butterflies that flew
Where on the heath thy blossoms grew
So lightly trembling.

REGINALD HESEY, *The Harebell*.

16 Simplest of blossoms! To mine eye
Thou bring'st the summer's painted sky;
The May-thorn greening in the nook;
The minnows sporting in the brook;
The bleat of flocks; the breath of flowers;
The song of birds amid the bowers;
The crystal of the azure seas;
The music of the southern breeze;
And, over all, the blessed sun,
Telling of halcyon days begun.

DAVID M. MOM, *The Harebell*.

Hawthorn, see separate heading.

Grass, see separate heading.

Honeysuckle

17 And honeysuckle loved to crawl

Up the low crag and ruin'd wall.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto III, Introduction.

So doth the woodbine the sweet honeysuckle
Gentle entwine.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 45.

And bid her steal into the pleached bower,
Where honeysuckles, ripen'd by the sun,
Forbid the sun to enter, like favorites,
Made proud by princes, that advance their
pride

Against that power that bred it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
III, sc. 1, l. 7.

Hyacinth, Ivy, Jasmine, see separate headings.

Knapweed

By copse and hedgerow, waste and wall,
He thrusts his cushions red;
O'er burdock rank, o'er thistles tall,
He rears his hardy head:
Within, without, the strong leaves press,
He screens the mossy stone,
Lord of a narrow wilderness,
Self-centred and alone.
A. C. BENSON, *Knapweed*.

Lichen

Sharing the stillness of the unimpassioned
rock, they share also its endurance; and while
the winds of departing Spring scatter the
white hawthorn blossom like drifted snow,
and summer dims on the parched meadow the
drooping of its cowslip-gold, far above, among
the mountains, the silver lichen-spots rest,
starlike, on the stone; and the gathering
orange stain upon the edge of yonder Western
peak reflects the sunsets of a thousand years.
RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Vol. v, pt. vi, ch. 10.

Lilac, Lily, Lotus, see separate headings.

Love-in-Idleness

Give me to live with Love alone
And let the world go dine and dress;
For Love hath lowly haunts. . . .
If life's a flower, I choose my own—
"Tis "love in Idleness."

LAMAR BLANCHARD, *Dolce far Niente*. St. 4.

Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's
wound,
And maidens call it love-in-idleness.
Fetch me that flower; the herb I shew'd thee
once:
The juice of it on sleeping eyelids laid
Will make or man or woman madly dote

Upon the next live creature that it sees.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act II, sc. 1, l. 165.

Marigold

No marigolds yet closed are,
No shadows great appear.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Daisies, Not to Shut So
Soon*.

The sun-observing marigold.

QUARLES, *School of the Heart*. Ode xxx, st. 5.

Mignonette

The Frenchman's darling.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 765. Cowper is
referring to the mignonette. He is said to
have been the one who gave this flower this
now common name.

A pitcher of mignonette

In a tenement's highest casement,—

Queer sort of a flower-pot—yet

That pitcher of mignonette

Is a garden in heaven set

To the little sick child in the basement—

The pitcher of mignonette,

In the tenement's highest casement.

H. C. BUNNER, *A Pitcher of Mignonette*.

Mint

I am that flower,—That mint,—That colum-
bine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 661.

Moly

That moly

That Hermes once to wise Ulysses gave.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 637.

Traveler, pluck a stem of moly,

If thou touch at Circe's isle,—

Hermes' moly, growing solely

To undo enchanter's wile!

EDITH M. THOMAS, *Moly*.

The root is hard to loose
From hold of earth by mortals; but God's
power

Can all things do. 'Tis black, but bears a flower
As white as milk.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. (Chapman, tr.)

Morning-Glory

Was it worth while to paint so fair

Thy every leaf—to vein with faultless art

Each petal, taking the book light and air

Of summer so to heart? . . .

Thy silence answers: "Life was mine!

And I, who pass without regret or grief,
Have cared the more to make my moment
fine,

Because it was so brief."

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *The Morning-Glory*.

¹ A morning-glory at my window satisfies me
more than the metaphysics of books.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 24.

Myrtle

² The myrtle (ensign of supreme command,
Consign'd by Venus to Melissa's hand)
Not less capricious than a reigning fair,
Oft favours, oft rejects a lover's prayer;
In myrtle shades oft sings the happy swain,
In myrtle shades despairing ghosts complain.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Written at the Request of a Gentleman*, l. 3.

³ Once more,
Ye myrtles brown, with ivy never-severe,
I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude,
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 1.

⁴ While the myrtle, now idly entwin'd with his
crown,
Like the wreath of Harmodius, shall cover his
sword.

THOMAS MOORE, *O, Blame Not The Bard*.

Narcissus

See also *Hyacinth*, under separate heading.

⁵ And narcissi, the fairest among them all,
Who gaze on their eyes in the stream's recess,
Till they die of their own dear loveliness.

SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, st. 3.

Nettle

⁶ This corner of the farmyard I like most:
As well as any bloom upon a flower
I like the dust on the nettles, never lost
Except to prove the sweetness of a shower.
EDWARD THOMAS, *Tall Nettles*.

Pansy, see separate heading.

Pink

⁷ You take a pink,
You dig about its roots and water it,
And so improve it to a garden-pink,
But will not change it to a heliotrope.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vi, l. 1044.

⁸ And I will pu' the pink, the emblem o' my
dear,
For zhe's the pink o' womankind, and blooms
without a peer.

BURNS, *O Love Will Venture In*.

Poppy, *Primrose*, see separate headings.

Rhodora

⁹ In May, when sea-winds pierced our solitudes,
I found the fresh Rhodora in the woods,

Spreading its leafless blooms in a damp nook,
To please the desert and the sluggish brook.
The purple petals, fallen in the pool,
Made the black water with their beauty gay;
Here might the red-bird come his plumes to
cool,

And court the flower that cheapens his array.
Rhodora! if the sages ask thee why
This charm is wasted on the earth and sky,
Tell them, dear, that if eyes were made for
seeing,

Then Beauty is its own excuse for being:
Why thou wert there, O rival of the rose!
I never thought to ask, I never knew:
But, in my simple ignorance, suppose
The self-same Power that brought me there
brought you.

EMERSON, *The Rhodora*.

Rose, see separate heading.

Rosemary

¹⁰ Dreary rosemarye
That always mourns the dead.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

¹¹ The humble rosemary
Whose sweets so thanklessly are shed
To scent the desert and the dead.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Light of the Harem*.

Sensitive Plant

¹² A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew,
And the young winds fed it with silver dew;
And it opened its fan-like leaves to the light,
And closed them beneath the kisses of Night.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, st. 1.

For the Sensitive Plant has no bright flower;
Radiance and odour are not its dower;
It loves, even like Love,—its deep heart is full;
It desires what it has not, the beautiful.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, st. 19.

Shamrock, see *Ireland*.

Snowdrop

¹³ Close to the sod there can be seen
A thought of God in white and green. . . .
It is so holy and yet so lowly.
ANNA BUNSTON DE BARY, *The Snowdrop*.

¹⁴ The morning star of flowers.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Snow-Drop*.

¹⁵ Chaste Snowdrop, venturous harbinger of
Spring,
And pensive monitor of fleeting years.
WORDSWORTH, *To a Snowdrop*.

Lone Flower, hemmed in with snows and white
as they
But harder far, once more I see thee bend
Thy forehead, as if fearful to offend,

Like an unbidden guest. Though day by day,
Storms, rallying from the mountain tops, waylay
The rising sun, and on the plains descend,
Yet art thou welcome, welcome as a friend
Whose zeal outruns his promise!

WORDSWORTH, *To a Sunflower*.

Sunflower, see separate heading.

Sweet Basil

I pray your Highness mark this curious herb:
Touch it but lightly, stroke it softly, Sir,
And it gives forth an odor sweet and rare;
But crush it harshly and you'll make a scent
Most disagreeable

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *Sweet Basil*.

Sweet Pea

Here are sweet peas, on tiptoe for a flight;
With wings of gentle flush o'er delicate white,
An I taper fingers catching at all things,
To bind them all about with tiny rings

KEATS, *I Stood Tiptoe Upon a Little Hill*, l. 57.

Tuberose

The tuberose, with her silvery light,
That in the gardens of Mahy
Is call'd the Mistress of the Night,
So like a bride, scented and bright;
She comes out when the sun's away.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Light of the Harim*.

Tulip

Mid the sharp, short emerald wheat, scarce
risen three fingers well,
The wild tulip, at end of its tube, blows out its
great red bell,
Like a thin clear bubble of blood, for the chil-
dren to pick and sell.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Up at a Villa: Down in the City*. St. 6.

The tulip is a courtly quean,
Whom, therefore, I will shun.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

Not one of Flora's brilliant race
A form more perfect can display;
Art could not feign more simple grace
Nor Nature take a line away.
MONTGOMERY, *On Planting a Tulip-Root*.

Clean as a lady,
cool as glass,
fresh without fragrance
the tulip was

HUMBERT WOLFE, *Tulip*.

Violet, see separate heading.

Wallflower

Flower in the crannied wall,

I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower—but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.

TENNISON, *Flower in the Crannied Wall*.

Wind-flower

Or, hide thou where the poppy blows,
With wind-flowers frail and fair.

BRYANT, *The Arctic Lover*.

Teach me the secret of thy loveliness,
That, being made wise, I may aspire to be
As beautiful in thought, and so express
Immortal truths to earth's mortality.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *To a Wind-Flower*.

Anemone, so well
Named of the wind, to which thou art all free.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Wild Flowers*, l. 9.

Thou lookest up with meek, confiding eye
Upon the clouded smile of April's face,
Unharm'd though Winter stands uncertain by,
Eying with jealous glance each opening
grace

JONES VERY, *The Wind-flower*.

FLY

For Fly in Amber, see Amber

It was prettily devised of Æsop: The fly sat
upon the axle-tree of the chariot-wheel, and
said, What a dust do I raise!

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Van Glory*.

What a dust have I rais'd! quoth the fly upon
the coach.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No. 5476

The fly, which sitting upon a cart that was
driven in the way, said he had raised a very
great dust.

GUZZO, *Civil Conversations* Fo. 71, (1586)

Yet these are no more than the fly on the wheel.

WILLIAM GUNNALL, *The Christian in Complete Armour*, p. 299. (1679)

"Let us breathe now," said the fly at once [after
the horses had dragged the coach up the hill]. "I
have done so much that our passengers are at
last on level ground." ("Respirons maintenant!"
dit la mouche aussitôt. "J'ai tant fait que nos
gens sont enfin dans la plaine.")

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vii, fab. 9.

And so we plough along, as the fly said to the ox.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act iii,
sc. 5.

The wanton boy that kills a fly
Shall feel the spider's enmity.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auricles of Innocence*.

I killed a fly this morning—it buzzed, and I
wouldn't have it!

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

As willingly as one would kill a fly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 142.

¹ Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, x, 1. Hence, "A fly in the ointment."

² A fly is as untamable as a hyena.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

³ An actually existing fly is more important than a possibly existing angel

EMERSON, *Letter to Moncure D. Conway*.

⁴ 'Twould make even a fly laugh

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5340.

⁵ The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera* Act II, sc. 2
See also under FEATHERY.

⁶ Make not thy sport abuses; for the fly That feeds on dung is coloured thereby.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch* St. 39.

⁷ To a hooling pot flies come not

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacida Prudentum*.

Flies come to feasts unasked.

W. G. BENJAMIN, *Proverbs*, p. 761.

⁸ A fly on your nose, you slap, and it goes; If it comes back again, it will bring a good rain

INWARDS, *Weather Lore*, p. 148.

⁹ Low trees have their tops, . . . the fly his spleen

JOHN LELY, *Euphues*, p. 316. (1580)

Ants have bile and flies have spleen. (Formice sua biles inest, habel et musca splenem.)

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Pseudodoxia Epidemica*. Bk. III, ch. 3. (1646) Quoted as a proverb.

Even a fly hath its spleen.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1388.

¹⁰ Busy, curious, thirsty fly,
Drink with me, and drink as I;
Freely welcome to my cup,

Couldst thou sip and sip it up,
Make the most of life you may;
Life is short and wears away,
Both alike are mine and thine,
Hastening quick to their decline;
Thine's a summer, mine no more,
Though repeated to three-score;
Three-score summers, when they've gone,
Will appear as short as one.

WILLIAM OLDYS, *On a Fly Drinking Out of a Cup of Ale*.

Go, poor devil, get thee gone! Why should I hurt thee? This world is surely wide enough to hold both thee and me.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy* Vol. II, ch. 12. Uncle Toby is addressing a fly.

¹¹ King James said to the fly, Have I three kingdoms, and thou must needs fly into my eye?

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Religion*.

¹² Though he in a fertile climate dwell,
Plague him with flies

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 70.

¹³ Baby bye, Here's a fly,

Let us watch him, you and I,
How he crawls Up the walls
Yet he never falls

THEODORE TILTON, *Baby Bye*.

FLYING

See also LINDBERGH

¹⁴ Let brisker youths their active nerves prepare
Fit their light silken wings and skim the
luxuriant air.

RICHARD OWEN CAMBRIDGE, *Scribleriad* (1751)

¹⁵ To her hurt the ant got wings

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 33.

¹⁶ But you the pathways of the sky
Found first, and tasted heavenly springs,
Unfettered as the lark that sings.

And knew strange raptures, — though we sigh,
"Poor Icarus!"

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Poor Icarus*.

¹⁷ Bishop Wilkins prophesied that the time would come when gentlemen, when they were to go a journey, would call for their wings as regularly as they call for their boots.

MARIA EDGEMORTH, *Essay on Irish Bulls*. Ch. 2.

¹⁸ Fly and you will catch the swallow

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 13. (1659)

¹⁹ Flying without feathers is not easy; my wings have no feathers (Sine pennis volare haud facilius; sine alca pennis non habent.)

PLAUTUS, *Poenulus*, l. 371. (Act v, sc. 2.)

He would fain fly but wanted feathers.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

²⁰ He rode upon a cherub, and did fly; yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

Old Testament: Psalms, xviii, 10.

On cherubs and on cherubims

Full royally he rode;

And on the wings of all the winds

Came flying all abroad.

THOMAS STERNHOLD, *A Metrical Version of Psalm xviii*.

On wings of winds came flying all abroad.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 218.

1 For I dipt into the future, far as human eye
could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder
that would be;
Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies
of magic sails,
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down
with costly bales;
Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there
rain'd a ghastly dew
From the nations' airy navies grappling in the
central blue.

Tennyson, *Locksley Hall*, l. 119.

2 Darius was clearly of the opinion
That the air is also man's dominion
And that with paddle or fin or pinion,
We soon or late shall navigate
The azure as now we sail the sea.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Darius Green and His Flying Machine*.

"The birds can fly, an' why can't I?
Must we give in," says he, with a grin,
"T the bluebird an' phoebe are smarter 'n we be?
Jest fold our hands, an' see the swaller
An' blackbird an' catbird beat us boller? . . .
Jest show me that! er prove 't the bat
Hex got more brains than's in my hat,
An' I'll back down, an' not till then!"

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Darius Green and His Flying Machine*.

"Wal, I like flyin' well enough,"
He said, "but the ain't sich a thundersn' sight
O' fun in't when ye come to light."

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Darius Green and His Flying Machine*.

3 I have been so much on my pilgrimage through
my three score years and ten,
That I wouldn't be surprised to see a railroad
in the air,
Or a Yankee in a flyin' ship a-goin' most anywhere.

J. H. YATES, *The Old Ways and the New*.

FOE, see Enemy

FOG

4 Wrapped in a cloak
Of grey mystery,
Fog, the magician,
Steals tip-toe out of the sea.

MELVILLE CANE, *Fog, The Magician*.

5 A fog cannot be dispelled with a fan.
MICHAEL A. DENHAM, *Proverbs*.

6 This is a London particular—a fog, miss.
DICKENS, *Bleak House*, Ch. 3.

7 The yellow fog that rubs its back upon the
window-panes,
T. S. ELIOT, *The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock*.

FOLLY

8 The fog comes
on little cat feet.
It sits looking
over the harbor and city
on silent haunches
and then, moves on.

CARL SANDBURG, *Fog*.

9 There must be something good in you, I know,
Or why does everyone abuse you so?

OWEN SEAMAN, *In Praise of Fog*.

10 To lose itself in a fog.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 34.

The starry welkin cover thou anon
With drooping fog as black as Acheron.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 357.

11 The yellow fog came creeping down
The bridges, till the houses' walls
Seemed changed to shadows, and St. Paul's
Loomed like a bubble o'er the town.

OSCAR WILDE, *Impression du Matin*.

FOLLY

12 The folly of one man is the fortune of another.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Fortune*.

13 If others had not been foolish, we should be
so.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

14 This picture, placed these busts between,
Gives Satire its full strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly at full length.

JANE BREKENTON, *On Beau Nash's Picture at Full Length between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and Mr. Pope, in the Pump Room at Bath*. (*Poems*, 1744; DYCE, *Specimens of British Poetesses*.) This epigram is often ascribed to Lord Chesterfield (CAMPBELL, *English Poets*, p. 521, note; MATTHEW MATY, *Memoirs of Chesterfield*, sec. 4), and was also included by Henry Norris in an edition of his own poems published in 1740. (See *Notes and Queries*, 10 Feb., 1917, p. 119.)

15 And Folly loves the martyrdom of Fame.

BYRON, *Monody on the Death of Sheridan*.

16 Folly is wont to have more followers and comrades than discretion. (Mas acompañador y paniguados debe di tener la locura que la discrecion.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 13.

17 Many count their chickens before they are hatched; and where they expect bacon, meet with broken bones.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 55.

To swallow gudgeons ere they're catch'd,

And count their chickens ere they're hatch'd.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 923.

You reckon your chickens before they are hatch'd.

ERASMUS, *Colloquies*, 39. (Bailey, tr.)

Take care we don't reckon our chickens before they are hatch'd.

JAMES HOWARD, *English Monsieur*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1674)

My chickings are not hatch'd; I nil to count of them as yet.

UNKNOWN, *Misogonus*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1577)

You are over hasty: your harvest is still in the blade. (Nimium properas: et adhuc tua messis in herba est.)

OWD, *Heroides*. Epis. xvii, l. 263.

The shortest follies are the best. (Les plus courtes folies sont les meilleures.)

CHARRON, *La Sagesse*. Bk. i, ch. 34.

The shortest folly is always the best. (La plus courte folie est toujours la meilleure.)

LA GIRANDIÈRE, *Le Recueil des Voyeux Epigrammes*.

His ambition is to sink,
To reach a depth profounder still, and still
Profounder, in the fathomless abyss
Of folly.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 592.

Folly in youth is sin, in age 'tis madness.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *The Tragedy of Cleopatra*.
Act iii, sc. 2.

Happy the man who knows his follies in his youth.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 121. Quoting a proverb.

All is laughter, all is dust, all is nothing, for all that is cometh from folly. (Πάντα γέλωτος, καὶ πάντα ἀδυσίας, καὶ πάντα τὸ μηδὲν πάντα γὰρ ἐξ ἀλόγου ἐστὶ τὰ γινόμενα.)

GLYCON, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 124.)

The folly of others is ever most ridiculous to those who are themselves most foolish.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 43.

In my time the follies of the town crept slowly among us, but now they travel faster than a stage coach.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act i.

Scared at thy frown terrific, fly
Self-pleasing Folly's idle brood.

THOMAS GRAY, *Hymn to Adversity*, l. 17.

Till follies become ruinous, the world is better with them than it would be without them.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 236.

Folly grows without watering.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

If folly were grief, every house would weep.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The chief disease that reigns this year is folly.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

And Follies are miscalled the crimes of Fate.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 44. (Pope, tr.)

The shame is not in having once been foolish, but in not cutting the folly short. (Nec luisse pudet, sed non incidere ludum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 14, l. 36.

Wealth excuses folly. (Stultitiam patiuntur opes.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 29.

Who lives without folly is not so wise as he thinks. (Qui vit sans folie n'est pas si sage qu'il croit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 209.

And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vii, 26-27.

Oft would he say, Who builds his house on sands,
Pricks his blind horse across the fallow lands,
Or lets his wife abroad with pilgrims roam,
Deserves a fool's-cap and long ears at home.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Her Prologue*, l. 347.

Folly is for mortals a self-chosen misfortune. ("Ανοία θνητοῖς θυομένη αἰσθησέμερος.")

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 618.

All are pleas'd, by partial passion led,
To shift their follies on another's head.

THOMAS PARNELL, *Elysium*, l. 103.

How much folly there is in human affairs. (Quantum est in rebus inane!)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 1.

Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 13.

Thou comedy to men,
Whose serious folly is a butt for all
To shoot their wits at!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 1.

In Folly's cup still laughs the bubble joy.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 288.

Leave such to trifle with more grace and ease,
Whom Folly pleases, and whose follies please.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 326.

I saw a new world in my dream,
Where all the follies alike did seem.

W. B. RANDE, *I Saw a New World*.

Young gentlemen! pray recollect, if you please,

Not to make assignations near mulberry trees;
Should your mistress be missing, it shows a
weak head

To be stabbing yourself till you know she is
dead.

J. G. Saxe, *Pyrampus and Thisbe: Moral.*

¹ Folly always loathes itself. (Omnis stultitia
laborat fastidio sui.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. ix, sec. 22.

Folly is often sick of itself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Cynologia*. No. 1559.

² Folly is low, abject, mean, slavish, and exposed to many of the cruellest passions. (Humilis res est stultitia, abiecta, sordida, servilis, multis affectibus et sævissimis subiecta.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxxvii, 4.

³ The common curse of mankind—folly and ignorance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 31.

Foolery, sir, does walk about the orb like the sun, it shines every where.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 44.

⁴ You may as well
Forbid the sea for to obey the moon,
As or by oath remove or counsel shake
The fabric of his folly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 425.

⁵ The word Folly is, perhaps, the prettiest word in the language.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Of Men and Manners*, 5.
Folly is the direct pursuit of Happiness and Beauty.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁶ 'Tis not by guilt the onward sweep
Of truth and right, O Lord, we stay;
'Tis by our follies that so long
We hold the earth from heaven away.

E. R. SILL, *The Fool's Prayer*.

⁷ Brutes find out where their talents lie:
A bear will not attempt to fly;
A founder'd horse will oft debate,
Before he tries a five-barr'd gate;
A dog by instinct turns aside,
Who sees the ditch too deep and wide;
But man we find the only creature
Who, led by Folly, combats Nature;
Who, when she loudly cries, Forbear
With obstinacy fixes there;
And, where his genius least inclines,
Absurdly bends his whole designs.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*, l. 13.

⁸ It is well to advise folly, not to punish it.
(Monere non punire stultitiam decet.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 412.

⁹ I receive the reward of my folly. (Pretium ob stultitiam fero.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 610. (Act iii, sc. 5.)

The ultimate effect of shielding men from the effects of folly is to fill the world with fools.

HERBERT SPENCER, *State Tamperings with Money Banks*.

¹⁰ Suff'ring more from folly, than from fate.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 167.

FOOD, see Eating

FOOL

I—Fool: Apothegma

¹¹ Verily a prosperous fool is a heavy load.
(Ἦ βαρὺ φόρτῃ ἄθροιστος εὐτυχῶν ἄφρων.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 220.

A poor fool indeed is a very scandalous thing.

SUSANNAH CENTILVRE, *Wonder*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹² Listen to the fool's reproach! It is a kingly title!

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹³ A fool always finds a bigger fool to admire him. (Un sot trouve toujours un plus sot qui l'admire.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Canto i, l. 232.

¹⁴ Fool me no fools.

BULWER-LYTON, *The Last Days of Pompeii*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.

¹⁵ Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 6.

¹⁶ There is a greatest Fool, as superlative in every kind; and the most Foolish man in the Earth is now indubitably living and breathing, and did this morning or lately eat breakfast.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Biography*.

¹⁷ A fool can not be still.

CHAUCER, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 574.

¹⁸ Fools never perceive where they are ill-timed or ill-placed.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 July, 1749.

Fool beckons fool, and dunce awakens dunce.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 42.

¹⁹ O fate of fools! officious in contriving;
In executing puzzled, lame and lost.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act v, sc. 1.

We speak of hardships, but the true hardship is to be a dull fool, and permitted to mismanage life in our own dull and foolish manner.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Travels with a Donkey*.

²⁰ Painted fools Are caught with silken shows.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Quest of Cynibia*.

- ¹ The fool of nature stood with stupid eyes
And gaping mouth, that testified surprise.
DAYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 107.
- ² Fools are made for jests to men of sense.
FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem: Prologue*.
- ³ Fools grow without watering.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1574.
A fool can dance without a fiddle.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 99.
Every fool is a fiddle to the company.
EDWARD SHARPHAM, *Cupid's Whirligig*. Act iv.
- ⁴ Even a fool sometimes gives good counsel.
(Πολλάκι τοι καὶ μωρὸς ἀνὴρ μάλα καίριον εἶπεν.)
AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. ii, ch. 6,
sec. 9. Referred to as a "very ancient line."
Though syllogisms hang not on my tongue,
I am not surely always in the wrong!
'Tis hard if all is false that I advance,—
A fool must now and then be right, by chance.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 93.
A fool's bolt may sometimes hit the white.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 107.
- ⁵ The old proverb, of fools have fortune.
HENRY GLAPTHORNE, *Wit in a Constable*. Act iii.
Call me not fool till heaven hath sent me fortune.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 19.
See also FORTUNE: FORTUNE FAVORS FOOLS.
- ⁶ Fools are never uneasy. [Stupidity is without anxiety.]
GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.
- ⁷ Fools will still be fools.
ROBERT HEATH, *Satyr*, 9. (1650)
- ⁸ To make a trade of laughing at a fool is the
highway to become one.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 172.
One should no more laugh at a contemptible fool
than at a dead fly.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 235.
All fools have still an itching to deride,
And fain would be upon the laughing side.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 32.
- ⁹ A man may be as much a fool from the want
of sensibility as the want of sense.
ANNA JAMESON, *Detached Thoughts*, p. 122.
- ¹⁰ Clowns' fawnings are a horse's salutations.
BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ¹¹ No precepts will profit a fool.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Præcipiendi Modi*.
To be a fool born is a disease incurable.
BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.
- ¹² A fool is one whom simpletons believe to be
a man of merit. (Un fat est celui que les sots
croient un homme de mérite.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. xii.
- ¹³ Alas, how soon the hours are over
Counted us out to play the lover!
And how much narrower is the stage
Allotted us to play the sage!
But when we play the fool, how wide,
The theatre expands! beside,
How long the audience sits before us!
How many prompters! what a chorus!
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Plays*.
- ¹⁴ It needs brains to be a real fool.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Weighed and Wanting*.
Ch. 26.
- ¹⁵ A fool! a fool! my coxcomb for a fool!
JOHN MARSTON, *Parasitaster*. (1606)
- ¹⁶ The strong fool breasts the flood and dies,
The weak fool turns his back and flies.
JACQUIN MILLER, *A Song of Creation*. Canto v,
st. 2.
- ¹⁷ You are a fool in three letters. (Vous êtes un
sot, en trois lettres.)
MOLIÈRE, *Le Tartuffe*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 16.
A man of three letters. (Trium litterarum homo.)
PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 325. (Act ii, sc. 4.)
Three letters, i e., "fur," a thief.
- ¹⁸ A fool gives counsel to others but is not him-
self on his guard. (Sibi non cavere, et alius
consilium dare. Stultum esse.)
PUSÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 9, l. 1.
- ¹⁹ Whoever or wherever they are, have been, or
ever shall be, fools, blockheads, imbeciles,
idiots, dunderheads, dullards, blunderers, I
alone far exceed them all in folly and want of
sense. (Quicumque ubi ubi sunt, qui fuerunt
quique futuri sunt posthac Stulti, stolidi, fatui,
fungi, bardi, blenni, buccones, Solus ego omnis
longe antideo stultitia et moribus indoctis.)
PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 1087. (Act v, sc. 1.)
You are a bigger fool than you look. (Præter
speciem stultus es.)
PLAUTUS, *Mossellaria*. Act iv, sc. 2.
- ²⁰ Or serve (like other fools) to fill a room.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 136.
- ²¹ You think me cruel? take it for a rule,
No creature smarts so little as a fool.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 83.
- ²² No place so sacred from such fops is barr'd.
Nor is Paul's church more safe than Paul's
church-yard:
Nay, fly to altars; there they'll talk you dead;
For fools rush in where angels fear to tread.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 63.
- ²³ A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and
a rod for the fool's back.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 3.

1 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvi, 11.

Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xvii, 12.

Though thou shouldst bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvii, 22.

2 A way foolishness has of revenging itself is to excommunicate the world.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 112.

3 It is the part of a fool to say, I should not have thought it. (Insipientis est dicere, Non putatam.)

SCIPIO AFRICANUS. See VALERIUS MAXIMUS, *Facta et Dicta Memorabilia*, vii, ii, 2.

The fool saith, who would have thought it?

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4539.

The impenetrable stupidity of Prince George (son-in-law of James II) served his turn. It was his habit, when any news was told him to exclaim, "Est-il possible?"—"Is it possible?"

MACAULAY, *History of England*, Vol. I, ch. 9.

4 The dulness of the fool is the whetstone of the wits.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act I, sc. 2, l. 58.

5 A fool, a fool! I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool; a miserable world!
As I do live by food, I met a fool,
Who laid him down and hask'd him in the sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 7, l. 12.
O noble fool!

A worthy fool! Motley's the only wear.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 7, l. 33.

Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act v, sc. 4, l. 36.

6 Fools are not mad folk.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 105.

A lunatic, lean-witted fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 115.

7 Let the doors be shut upon him, that he may play the fool nowhere but in's own house.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 134.

8 To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 161.

9 I am but a fool to reason with a fool.

TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 271.

Fool is he that deals with fools.

UNKNOWN, *Parliament of Three Ages*, l. 264.
(c. 1350)

10 A fool and his money be soon at debate.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundred Good Pointes of Husbandrie*, 19. (1580)

A fool and his money are soon parted.

UNKNOWN, (*Roxburghe Ballads*, iii, 550.)

11 Let us be thankful for the fools. But for them the rest of us could not succeed.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

12 Fools are like people who think themselves rich with little. (Le sot est comme le peuple qui se croit riche de peu.)

VAUVENARQUES, *Réflexions*, No. 260.

13 Cross words and angry names require

To be chastised at school;

And he's in danger of hell-fire

That calls his brother fool.

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Scoffing*.

14 The best way to silence any friend of yours whom you know to be a fool is to induce him to hire a hall.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, New York, 27 Jan., 1916.

15 Nothing exceeds in ridicule, no doubt, A fool in fashion, but a fool that's out; His passion for absurdity's so strong, He cannot bear a rival in the wrong.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Sat. iv, l. 105.

16 A sot's bolt is soon shot.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, 128. (c. 1270)

Sot's bolt is soon shot.

UNKNOWN, *Reliq. Antiquæ*, i, 111. (c. 1320)

A fool's bolt is soon shot.

UNKNOWN, *Good Wyle Wold a Pilgrimage*, l. 95. (1460); SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iii, sc. 7, l. 132. (1598)

A fool's bell is soon rung.

CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 5267. (c. 1365)

II—Fool: All Men Are Fools

17 No excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of folly.

ARISTOTLE. (MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. ii, ch. 2.)

18 But we are all the same—the fools of our own woes!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles on Etna*, l. 166.

19 There is in human nature, generally, more of the fool than of the wise.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

20 All men are fools, and spite of all their pains, they differ from each other only more or less. (Tous les hommes sont fous, et malgré tous leurs soins, Ne diffèrent entr'eux, que de plus ou du moins.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*.

Beside, is he the only fool in the world?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Meddler."* Last line.

¹ Since Adam's time, fools have been in the majority. (Les sots depuis Adam sont en majorité.)

DELAVIGNE, *L'Étude Fait-elle le Bonheur?*

Hain't we got all the fools in town on our side? And ain't that a big enough majority in any town?

MARK TWAIN, *The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn*. Ch. 26.

² If all fools wore white caps, we should seem a flock of geese.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Everyone hath a fool in his sleeve.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ None is a fool always, everyone sometimes.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁴ Almost all men are fools. (Stultique prope omnes.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 32.

⁵ The right to be a cussed fool

Is safe from all devices human,

It's common (ez a gin'l rule)

To every critter born o' woman.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 7.

⁶ Men are so necessarily fools that it would be being a fool in a higher strain of folly not to be a fool.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. vi, No. 414.

⁷ What fools these mortals be! (Tanta stultitia mortalium est!)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. i, sec. 3.

What fools these mortals be!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 115.

⁸ Come out, my lord, it is a world of fools.

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act iv, sc. 3.

⁹ Men may live fools, but fools they cannot die.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 842. Quoted.

III—Fool: No Fool Like an Old Fool

¹⁰ He who at fifty is a fool,

Is far too stubborn grown for school.

CHARLES COTTON, *Visions*. No. 1.

Be wise with speed;

A fool at forty is a fool indeed.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 281.

¹¹ There is no fool to the old fool.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 2. (1546)

There is no fool like an old fool.

JOHN LVLV, *Mother Bombie*. Act iv, sc. 2. (1592) In frequent use thereafter.

Ah! there's no fool like the old one.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*, l. 44.

¹² Old fools are bigger fools than young ones. (Les vieux fous sont plus fous que les jeunes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 444.

¹³ How ill white hairs become a fool and jester. SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 52.

¹⁴ At thirty man suspects himself a fool; Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan; At fifty chides his infamous delay; Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve; In all the magnanimity of thought Resolves; and re-resolves; then dies the same. YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 417.

IV—Fool: The Fool's Tongue

¹⁵ The treasure of a fool is always in his tongue. APULIUS. (JONSON, *Explorata: Acutius Cernantur*.)

¹⁶ And fools cannot hold their tongue.

CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 5266.

A fool could never hold his peace; for too much talking is ever the indice of a fool.

DEMACATUS. (JONSON, *Explorata: Homeri Ulysses*, quoting Plutarch.)

But fools, to talking ever prone, Are sure to make their follies known.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, No. 44.

See also under SILENCE.

¹⁷ A blockhead is as ridiculous when he talketh, as is a goose when it flieth.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 235.

¹⁸ By foolish words may men a foolë ken.

ROBERT MANNING, *Handlyng Synne*, l. 2970. (1303)

For by his tongue a fool is often known.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. ii, l. 7022. (1412)

A fool is known by speech negligent.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Mirror of Good Manners*, 73. (1550)

A fool, when he hath spoke, hath done all.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 111. (1732)

¹⁹ A fool's mouth is his destruction.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xviii, 7.

V—Fools and Knaves

²⁰ A fool and knave with different views

For Julia's hand apply;

The knave to mend his fortune sues,

The fool to please his eye.

Ask you how Julia will behave,

Depend on't for a rule,

If she's a fool she'll wed the knave—

If she's a knave, the fool.

SAMUEL BISHOP, *The Touchstone*.

²¹ O reader, behold the Philosopher's grave!

He was born quite a Fool, but he died quite a Knave.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *On Sir Joshua Reynolds*.

Folly is the cloak of knavery.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹ Fools will prate o' right or wrang,
While knaves laugh in their sleeve.

BURNS, *The Five Carlines*. St. 20.

A knave and fool are plants of every soil.

BURNS, *Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland's Benefit*.

² We live our lives with rogues and fools, dead
and alive, alive and dead;
We die 'twixt one who feels the pulse and one
who frets and clouds the head.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. iii, st. 30.

³ Which made some take him for a fool
That knaves do work with, call'd a Fool.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 35.

⁴ There are more fools than knaves in the world,
else the knaves would not have enough to live
upon.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 474.

⁵ More knave than fool.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.

⁶ After their [knaves and fools] friendship,
there is nothing so dangerous as to have them
for enemies.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 Feb., 1754.

⁷ For one rogue still suspects another, . . .
Well knowing, by unerring rules,
Knaves starve not in the land of fools.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. ii, l. 292.

⁸ A rogue is a roundabout fool.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 4 Jan., 1823.

⁹ A knave, when tried on honesty's plain rule,
And, when by that of reason, a mere fool.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 565.

For ev'ry lach that is not fool is rogue.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 463.

¹⁰ None are so busy as the fool and knave.

DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 186.

¹¹ You'll find at last this maxim true,
Fools are the game which knaves pursue.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. ii, fab. 12, l. 61.

¹² The eagerness of a knave maketh him often
as catchable as ignorance maketh a fool.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 232.

¹³ It might be argued, that to be a knave is the
gift of fortune, but to play the fool to ad-
vantage it is necessary to be a learned man.

HAZLITT, *Table Talk: Intellectual Superiority*.
Better be a fool than a knave.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁴ Now will I show myself to have more of the
serpent than the dove; that is—more knave
than fool.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act ii, sc. 3.

¹⁵ Men never turn rogues without turning fools.
THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis*. No. 3.

¹⁶ *Lafew*: Whether dost thou profess thyself, a
knave or a fool?

Clown: A fool, sir, at a woman's service, and
a knave at a man's.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 5, l. 24.

Thou art both knave and fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 5, l. 35.

A knavish speech sleeps in a foolish ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 25.

¹⁷ Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;
Men crown the knave, and scourge the tool
That did his will; but Thou, O Lord,
Be merciful to me, a fool!

E. R. SILL, *The Fool's Prayer*.

¹⁸ This is the sublime and refined point of
felicity, called the possession of being well
deceived; the serene peaceful state of being
a fool among knaves.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. 9.

¹⁹ The world is made up for the most part of
fools and knaves.

GEORGE VILLIERS, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *To
Mr. Clifford, On His Humane Reason*.

²⁰ Very often, say what you will, a rogue is only
a fool. (Bien souvent, quoi qu'on dise, un
fripon n'est qu'un sot.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Dépositaire*. Act ii, sc. 6.

VI—Fools and Wise Men

²¹ Either mere fools or good physicians all.

BARNABE BARNES, *Devils Charter*. Sig. L3.
(1607)

No matter whether I be a fool or a physician.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Maiden-Head Well Lost*.
Act iii, (1634)

See also under DOCTOR.

²² If the fool would persist in his folly he would
become wise.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

²³ The selfish, smiling fool, and the sullen,
frowning fool, shall both be thought wise, that
they may be a rod.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

²⁴ A fool sees not the same tree that a wise man
sees.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

- 1 Nothing can confound
A wise man more than laughter from a dunce.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xvi, st. 88.
- 2 In the vain laughter of folly wisdom hears half
its applause.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*. Bk. i, ch. 12.
See also under LAUGHTER.
- 3 Fools set stools for wise men to stumble at.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 322. (1605)
- 4 A fool may throw a stone into a well which a
hundred wise men cannot pull out.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 5 Wise men profit more from fools than fools
from wise men; for the wise shun the mis-
takes of fools, but fools do not imitate the
successes of the wise.
MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus
Cato*. Ch. ix, sec. 4.)
- 6 Cato Major would say: "That wise men learned
more by fools than fools by wise men."
FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 157. MON-
TAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.
- 7 Wise men learn by others' harms, fools scarcely
by their own.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.
See also under EXPERIENCE.
- 8 A fool knows more in his own house than a
wise man in another's.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.
- 9 A fool may eke a wise man often guide.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. i, l. 630.
- 10 The strongest plume in wisdom's pinion
Is the memory of past folly.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *To an Unfortunate Woman*.
- 11 Any fool can carry on, but only the wise man
knows how to shorten sail.
JOSEPH CONRAD, *Message to Tusitala*.
- 12 God hath chosen the foolish things of the
world to confound the wise; and God hath
chosen the weak things of the world to con-
found the things which are mighty.
New Testament: *1 Corinthians*, i, 27.
- 13 The wise too jealous are, fools too secure.
CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iii, sc. 3.
- 14 Design'd by Nature wise, but self-made fools.
COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 837.
- 15 Who are a little wise, the best fools be.
JOHN DONNE, *The Triple Fool*.
- 16 Nae man can play the fule sae weel as the wise
man.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs: Scottish*.
- 17 This fellow's wise enough to play the fool;
And to do that well craves a kind of wit.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 67.

- 12 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far
as light excelleth darkness. The wise man's
eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in
darkness.
Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, ii, 13, 14.
- 13 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than
for a man to hear the song of fools.
Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 5.
- 14 The wise through excess of wisdom is made a
fool.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.
- 15 The wise man draws more advantage from his
enemies, than the fool from his friends.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.
- 16 Fools are wise men in the affairs of women.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1571.
- 17 A fool and a wise man are alike both in the
starting-place—their birth, and at the post—
their death; only they differ in the race of
their lives.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane
States: Of Natural Fools*. Maxim 4.
- 18 Solomon laid hold of folly, as well as wisdom,
that he might see what was good for the Sons
of Men.
FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, 188.
- 19 The fools and the wise are equally harmless;
it is the half-wise and the half-foolish who are
the most to be feared.
GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.
- 20 The wisest fool in Christendom.
HENRY IV OF FRANCE, of James I of England,
when the latter abandoned him for an alli-
ance with Spain.
- 21 Better be foolish with all than wise by your-
self. (Il vaut mieux être fou avec tous que sage
tout seul.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb.
- 22 None is so wise but the fool o'ertakes him.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 730.
- 23 Fools bite one another, but wise men agree to-
gether.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 448.
- 24 It is the folly of the world constantly which
confounds its wisdom.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 1.
- 25 He dares to be a fool, and that is the first step
in the direction of wisdom.
JAMES HUNTER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 257.
- 26 Fears of the brave, and follies of the wise!
JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 314.
- 27 He who lives without folly is not so wise as he

thinks. (Qui vit sans folie n'est pas si sage qu'il croit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 209.

He who hath not a dram of folly in his mixture hath pounds of much worse matter in his composition.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: All Fools' Day*.

1 And what, in a mean man, I should call folly, is in your majesty remarkable wisdom.

MASSEINGER, *The Picture*. Act i, sc. 2.

2 At times discretion should be thrown aside, And with the foolish we should play the fool. (Οὐ παύσας τὸ φρόνημα ἀπαύρει παρὸν, καὶ συμπαίρνει δ' ἐν αὐτῷ.)

MENANDER, *Poloemenoi*. Frag. 2.

Mingle a short spell of folly with your studies; it is sweet on occasion to play the fool. (Misce stultitiam consiliis brevem; Dulce est desipere in loco.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 12, l. 27.

Then, Pallas, take away thine Owl, And let us have a lark instead.

THOMAS HOOD, *To Minerva*.

A wise man holds himself in check, But fools and poets run ahead. One must be credulous or sit Forever with the living dead.

The wise man shuts his door at night And pulls the bolts and drops the bars. One must go trustful through the dark To earn the friendship of the stars.

SCUDDER MIDDLETON, *Wisdom*.

3 He who has once been very foolish will at no other time be very wise. (Qui aura esté une fois bien fol ne sera nulle aultre fois bien sage.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.

4 A little folly is desirable in him that will not be guilty of stupidity.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.

A LITTLE NONSENSE NOW AND THEN, see under NONSENSE.

5 To succeed in this world, one must have the appearance of a fool and be wise.

MONTESQUIEU, *Maximes*.

6 He may be called a fool that . . . announced himself to be wise.

SIR THOMAS NORTH, *Dialogue of Princes*. Fo. 91. (1557)

The first chapter of fools is to count themselves wise.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 29. (1578)

People are never so near playing the fool as when they think themselves wise.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to Lady Ewie*, 1 March, 1755.

He who thinks himself wise, O heavens! is a

great fool. (Qui se croit sage, ô ciel! est un grand fou.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Droit du Seigneur*. Act iv, sc. 1.

7 For fools admire, but men of sense approve. POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 191.

8 The learn'd is happy Nature to explore, The fool is happy that he knows no more.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 263.

Just as a blockhead rubs his thoughtless skull, And thanks his stars he was not born a fool.

POPE, *Jane Shore: Epilogue*, l. 7.

9 And the first wisdom to be fool no more.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 1, l. 66.

10 A single day in the life of a learned man is worth more than the lifetime of a fool. (Unus dies hominum eruditorum plus patet quam imperitis longissima ætas.)

POSTUMIUS, *Exhortations*. (SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. lxxvii, sec. 28.)

11 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvi, 5.

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvi, 12.

See also under CONCERT.

12 Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish. (Qui stultis videri eruditi volunt, stulti eruditi videntur.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. x, ch. 7, sec. 22.

A fool with judges, among fools a judge.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 298.

13 A fool may ask more questions in an hour than a wise man can answer in seven years.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 91. (1670)

A fool will ask more questions than the wisest can answer.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

Examinations are formidable even to the best prepared, for the greatest fool may ask more than the wise man can answer.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 322.

14 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools.

New Testament: *Romans*, i, 22.

15 A little group of wise hearts is better than a wilderness of fools.

RUSKIN, *Crown of Wild Olive: War*.

16 The Italian seems wise, and is wise; the Spaniard seems wise, and is a fool; the French seems a fool, and is wise; and the English seems a fool and is a fool.

THOMAS SCOT, *The Highwaies of God and the King*, p. 8. (1623) Quoted as a proverb.

⁹ Folly is pursued, and confronted, by peril.
... But the wise man is fortified against all attacks. (Secuntur pericula et occurrunt. . . . Sapiens autem ad omnem incursum munitus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lix, sec. 8.

Folly may creep upwards toward wisdom, but wisdom never slips back into folly. (Stultitia ad sapientiam eripit, sapientia in stultitiam non revolvitur.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxvi, 19.

² Full oft we see
Cold wisdom waiting on superfluous folly.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 115.

⁸ *Touchstone*: The more pity, that fools may not speak wisely, what wise men do foolishly.
Celia: By my troth, thou say'st true; for since the little wit that fools have was silenced, the little foolery that wise men have makes a great show.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 92.

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man knows himself to be a fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 34.
Quoted as "a saying."

⁴ Well, thus we play the fools with the time, and the spirits of the wise sit in the clouds and mock us.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 153.

Powers above in clouds do sit,
Mocking our poor apish wit,
That so lamely, with such state
Their high glory imitate.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Life's Progress*.

⁶ *Servant*: Thou art not altogether a fool.
Fool: Nor thou altogether a wise man: as much foolery as I have, so much wit thou lackest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 122.

Well, God give them wisdom that have it; and those that are fools, let them use their talents.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 14.

⁶ Twenty wise men may easily add up into one fool.

J. A. SPENDER, *Comments of Bagshot*. Ch. 11.

⁷ Some people take more care to hide their wisdom than their folly.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

⁸ Wise men may think, what hardly fools would say.

SWINBURNE, *Mary Stuart*. Act iv, sc. 2.

⁹ Immortal gods! how much does one man excel another! What a difference there is between a wise person and a fool! (Di immortales, ho-

mini homo quid præstat! Stulto intellegens quid interest!)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 232. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

¹⁰ Nor is he the wisest man who never proved himself a fool.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 244.

If thou hast never been a fool, be sure thou wilt never be a wise man.

THACKERAY, *Love the Widower*.

And he is oft the wisest man

Who is not wise at all.

WORDSWORTH, *The Oak and the Broom*. St. 7.

¹¹ A man of sense can artifice disdain,
As men of wealth may venture to go plain. . . .

I find the fool when I behold the screen,
For 'tis the wise man's interest to be seen.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 193.

VII—Fool's Paradise

¹² I would not be in a fool's paradise.

UNKNOWN, *Paston Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 109. (1462)

Thou shouldst not bring me in a fool's paradise.
Matthew's Bible: II Kings, iv. (1549)

¹³ Thy fairest prospects, rightly viewed,
The Paradise of Fools.

THOMAS BLACKLOCK, *Ode on the Refinements in Metaphysical Philosophy*.

¹⁴ The fool shall not enter into heaven, let him be ever so holy.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Why Men Enter Heaven*.

¹⁵ A fool's paradise is better than a wiseacre's purgatory.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Deuce Is In Him*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁶ In this fool's paradise he drank delight.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 12.

¹⁷ The joyous Paradise of Fools
Has space to spare for young and old.
ROBERT CREWT-MILNES, *Fool's Paradise*.

¹⁸ A fool's paradise is a wise man's hell.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 320.

¹⁹ Even the paradise of fools is not an unpleasant abode while it is habitable.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 198.)

²⁰ Into a Limbo large and broad, since call'd
The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. lii, l. 495.

Limbus satuorum is the name given by the old schoolmen to the intermediate region between heaven and hell, where dwelt what Dante calls "the praiseless and the blameless dead," or, in other words, fools, idiots and lunatics.

¹ Hence the fool's paradise, the statesman's scheme,
The air-built castle and the golden dream.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 9.

² The fools we know have their own Paradise,
The wicked also have their proper Hell.
JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*. Pt. xi.

³ Promise of matrimony by a young gallant, to bring a virgin lady into a fool's paradise.
WEBSTER AND MARSTON, *The Malcontent*. Act v, sc. 3.

FOOT

⁴ Make your feet your friend.
J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 137. In other words, "Get out!"

⁵ My feet, they haul me Round the House,
They Hoist me up the Stairs;
I only have to steer them, and
They Ride me Everywheres.
GILBERT BURGESS, *My Feet*.

⁶ The many-twinkling feet so small and sylph-like,
Suggesting the more perfect symmetry
Of the fair forms which terminate so well.
BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act iv. See also under DANCING.

⁷ This image's head was of fine gold, his breast
and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs
of brass, His legs of iron, his feet part of iron
and part of clay.
Old Testament: *Daniel*, ii, 32, 33.

It is the feet of clay that makes the gold of the image precious.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 15.

⁸ Be swift their feet as antelopes,
And as behemoth strong.
EMERSON, *Boston Hymn*.

⁹ Better a bare foot than none.
GEORGE HEARNET, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ From the foot, Hercules. (Ex pede, Herculem.)

HERODOTUS, *Histories*. Bk. iv, sec. 82. Plutarch, as reported by Aulus Gellius (*Noctes Atticæ*, i, 1) tells how Pythagoras deduced the stature of Hercules from the length of his foot.

You shall not know the length of my foot.
JOHN LILLY, *Enphues*, p. 290. (1580)
Having now the full length of his foot, then shows she herself what she is.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 203.
Well, gossip, I know too the length of your foot.
D'AVENANT, *Play-House to be Let*. Act v.

¹¹ It frightens me to see all the footprints di-

rected towards thy den, and none returning
(Quia me vestigia terrent, Omnia te adversum spectantia, nulla retrorsum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. i, l. 74. The fox speaking to the lion. "Vestigia nulla retrorsum" is the motto of the Hampden family and others.

¹² By the foot of Pharaoh!

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹³ Her treading would not bend a blade of grass
Or shake the downy blue-ball from his stalk,
And where she went, the flowers took thickest root,

As she had sow'd them with her odorous foot.

BEN JONSON, *The Sad Shepherd*. Act i, sc. 1.

Whilst from off the waters fleet

Thus I set my printless feet

O'er the cowslip's velvet head,

That bends not as I tread.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 896.

A foot more light, a step more true,
Ne'er from the heath-flower dashed the dew;

E'en the slight harebell raised its head,

Elastic from her airy tread.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 18.

The grass slops not, she treads on it so light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 1028.

Steps with a tender foot, light as on air,

The lovely, lordly creature floated on.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vi, l. 72.

But light as any wind that blows

So fleetly did she stir,

The flower she touch'd on dipt and rose,

And turn'd to look at her.

TENNYSON, *The Talking Oak*, l. 129.

¹⁴ Feet that run on willing errands!

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. x, l. 33.

¹⁵ Whose feet are shod with silence.

LONGFELLOW, *Tegner's Drapa*. St. 6.

¹⁶ He stood a spell on one foot fust,

Then stood a spell on t'other,

An' on which one he felt the wust

He couldn't ha' told ye nuther.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

¹⁷ His very foot has music in't

As he comes up the stair.

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE, *The Sailor's Wife*.

Sometimes attributed to Jean Adam.

¹⁸ It is the foulness of the peacock's feet which doth abate his pride, and stoop his gloating-eyed tail.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

¹⁹ Right foot first. (Dextro pede.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 30.

²⁰ Make haste; the better foot before.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 170.

Come on, my lords, the better foot before.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 3,
l. 192.

You should . . . put your best foot forward.
CONGREVE, *Way of the World*. Act iv, sc. 10.

Here comes the lady! O, so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 6,
l. 15.

Nay, her foot speaks.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv,
sc. 5, l. 56.

O happy earth,
Whereon thy innocent feet do ever tread!
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto x, st. 9.

Her feet beneath her petticoat,
Like little mice, stole in and out,
As if they feared the light.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *A Ballad Upon a Wed-*
ding. St. 8. (1637)

Her pretty feet like snails did creep
A little out, and then,
As if they played at Bo-peep,
Did soon draw in again.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Upon Mistress Susanna*
Southwell: Her Feet. (1650)

The prettiest foot! Oh, if a man could but fasten
his eyes to her feet, as they steal in and out and
play at Bo-peep under her petticoats.
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 2. (1695)

But from the hoop's bewitching round,
Her very shoe has power to wound.
EDWARD MOORE, *Fables: The Spider and the*
Bee. (1744)

And feet like sunny gems on an English green.
TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 175.

FOP

Curl'd minion, dancer, coinor of sweet words!
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Sokrah and Rustum*, l. 458.

The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 68.

That dandy-despot, he,
That jewell'd mass of millinery,
That oil'd and curl'd Assyrian bull
Smelling of musk and of insolence.
TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 231.

We've no accomplish'd blackguards, like Tom
Jones,
But gentlemen in stays, as stiff as stones.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 110.

All affectation is bad. (Toda Afertacion es
mala.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 25.
They are the affectation of affectation.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.
I marched the lobby, twirled my stick, . . .

The girls all cried, "He's quite the kick."
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Broad Grins*.

The solemn fop; significant and budge;
A fool with judges, amongst fools a judge.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 299.

He cannot drink five bottles, bilk the score,
Then kill a constable, and drink five more;
But he can draw a pattern, make a tart,
And has the ladies' etiquette by heart.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 193.

Foppery atones
For folly, gallantry for ev'ry vice.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 689.

True fops help nature's work, and go to school
To file and finish God Almighty's fool.
DRYDEN, *Man of Mode: Epilogue*.

Squinting upon the lustre
Of the rich Rings which on his fingers glistre;
And, snuffing with a wrythend nose the Amber,
The Musk and Civet that perfum'd the cham-
ber.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

Soft carpet-knights all scenting musk and amber.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 3.

Carpet knights are men who are by the prince's
grace and favour made knights at home. . .
They are called carpet knights because they re-
ceive their honours in the court and upon car-
pets.

GERVASE MARKHAM, *Booke of Honour*. (1625)

Of all the fools that pride can boast,
A Coxcomb claims distinction most.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 5.

A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery
Foot-in-the-grave young man!
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act ii.

There's Bardus, a six-foot column of fop,
A lighthouse without any light atop.
THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmasegg: Her First*
Step.

Fitted for girls; a ladies' man. (Puellis nuper
idoneus.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 26, l. 1.

He has thrown his spats away,
He is wearing spurs today,
And the world will please take notice that the
Yankee dude'll do!
S. E. KISER, *The Yankee Dude'll Do*.

A beau is one who, with the nicest care,
In parted locks divides his curling hair;
One who with balm and cinnamon smells
sweet,
Whose humming lips some Spanish air repeat;

Whose asked arms are smooth'd with pumice-stone,

And toss'd about with graces all their own:
A beau is one who takes his constant seat
From morn to evening, where the ladies meet;
And ever, on some sofa hovering near,
Whispers some nothing in some fair one's ear;
Who scribbles thousand billets-doux a day;
Still reads and scribbles, reads, and sends away: . . .

Who knows who flirts with whom, and still is found

At each good table in successive round.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, ep. 63. (Elton, tr.)
He, Cotta, who is a pretty man is a paltry man.
(Qui bellus homo, Cotta, pusillus homo est.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 9.

1 Acquaint him to everything, that he may not be a Sir Paris, a carpet-knight, but a sidewy, hardy, and vigorous young man.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25.

Ye curious carpet knights, that spend the time in sport and play,

Abroad, and see new sights, your country's cause calls you away.

HUMPHREY GIFFORD, *For Soldiers*.

3 Nature made ev'ry fop to plague his brother, just as one beauty mortifies another.

POPE, *Satires of Dr. John Donne*. Sat. iv, l. 258.
Who knows a fool must know his brother;
One fop will recommend another.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 9, l. 11.

4 Sir Plume, of amber snuff-box justly vain,
And the nice conduct of a clouded cane.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iv, l. 123.
He was perfumed like a milliner;
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose, and too 't away again.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 36.

5 A beardless boy, A cocker'd, silken wanton.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 69.
He is too picked, too spruce, too affected, too odd,
as it were; too peregrinate, as I may call it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 13.

6 I call'd him Crichton, for he seem'd
All-perfect, finish'd to the finger-nail.

TENNYSON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 22.

7 A fop? In this brave, licentious age
To bring his musty morals on the stage?

SAMUEL TUCKER, *Adventures of Five Hours*. Act v.

8 A man who can dominate a London dinner-table can dominate the world. The future belongs to the dandy. It is the exquisites who are going to rule.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act III.

9 A lofty cane, a sword with silver hilt,
A ring, two watches, and a snuff box gilt.
UNKNOWN, *Recipe to Make a Modern Fop*.
(c. 1770)

FORCE

See also Might, Power, Strength

10 Force is of brutes.

DAYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. III, l. 742.

The blind wild-beast of force.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 256.

11 Force is not a remedy.

JOHN BRIGT, *Speech*, Birmingham, 16 Nov., 1880.

Tries force because persuasion fails.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*. See also GENTLENESS.

12 Force overcome by force. (Vi victa vis.)

CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Sec. 11.

By force of arms. (Vi et armis.)

CICERO, *Ad Pontifices*. Sec. 24.

13 What force cannot effect, fraud shall devise.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Sospetto d'Herode*. See also under DECEIT.

14 We love force and we care very little how it is exhibited.

EMERSON, *Journal*. Vol. v, p. 262.

15 Force without fore-cast is of little avail.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1589.

16 Force works on servile natures, not the free.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.

17 Who overcomes
By force, hath overcome but half his foe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 648.

18 Men must reap the things they sow,

Force from force must ever flow.

SHELLEY, *Lines Written Among the Euganean Hills*, l. 232.

19 Force finds a way. (Fit via vi.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 494.

20 And hence no force, however great,

Can stretch a cord, however fine,

Into a horizontal line

That shall be absolutely straight.

WILLIAM WHIEWELL, *Elementary Treatise on Mechanics: The Equilibrium of Forces on a Point*. Vol. i, l. 44. (First edition, 1819)

A famous instance of the accidental use of rhyme and meter, which so annoyed its author when he was chaffed about it by Professor Adam Sedgwick at a dinner in Hall at Cambridge, that he deleted it from all later editions of his book. Sedgwick, or some other wag, polished the sentence up a little, for it really read, "Hence no force however great can stretch a cord however fine into a horizontal line which is accurately straight."

FOREIGNERS

1 Wide open and unguarded stand our gates,
Named of the four winds, North, South, East,
and West. . . .

O Liberty, white Goddess! is it well
To leave the gates unguarded? On thy breast
Fold Sorrow's children, soothe the hurts of
Fate,

Lift the down-trodden but with hand of steel
Stay those who to thy sacred portals come
To waste the gifts of Freedom.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Unguarded Gates*.

2 Each breath
Of foreign air he draws seems a slow poison.
BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act i, sc. 1.

3 The more I saw of foreign lands, the more I
loved my own.

DE BELLOY, *Sigè de Calais*.

What I gained by being in France was learning
to be better satisfied with my own country.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*BOSWELL, Life*.)

4 An English lady on the Rhine hearing a Ger-
man speaking of her party as foreigners, ex-
claimed, "No, we are not foreigners; we are
English; it is you that are foreigners."

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 151.

Father, Mother and Mr,
Sister and Auntie say
All the people like us are We,
And every one else is They.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *We and They*.

5 Here you would know, and enjoy, what pos-
terity will say of Washington. For a thousand
leagues have nearly the same effect with a
thousand years.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Washington*.
5 March, 1780.

We are a kind of posterity in respect to them.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to William Strahan*, 1745.

Foreigners are contemporary posterity. (*Les étrangers sont la postérité contemporaine.*)

MADAME DE STAËL, (*CROKER, Memoirs*, i, 326.)

Byron's European fame is the best earnest of his
immortality, for a foreign nation is a kind of
contemporaneous posterity.

HORACE BINNEY WALLACE, *Stanley, or the Recollections of a Man of the World*. Vol. ii,
p. 89. (1838)

6 And I'll wager in their joy they kissed each
other's cheek

(Which is what them furriners do).

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

7 People have prejudices against a nation in
which they have no acquaintance.

PHILIP HAMMERTON, *Modern Frenchmen: Henri Perreye*.

8 Immoral money first brought in foreign man-
ners. (*Prima peregrinos obscena Pecunia
mores Intulit.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 298.

9 Hope nothing from foreign governments. They
will never be really willing to aid you until
you have shown that you are strong enough
to conquer without them.

MAZZINI, *Life and Writings: Young Italy*.

10 By foreign hands thy dying eyes were closed,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs composed,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorn'd,
By strangers honour'd, and by strangers
mourn'd.

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 51.

11 At the gate of the West I stand,
On the isle where the nations throng.

We call them "scum o' the earth."

R. H. SCHAUFFLER, *Scum o' the Earth*.

12 They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy;
foreigners always spell better than they pro-
nounce.

MARK TWAIN, *Innocents Abroad*.

13 A foreigner can photograph the exteriors of a
nation, but I think that is as far as he can get.
No foreigner can report its interior—its soul,
its life, its speech, its thought.

MARK TWAIN, *What Paul Bourget Thinks of Us*.

He reports the American joke correctly. In Bos-
ton they ask, How much does he know? In New
York, How much is he worth? In Philadel-
phia, Who were his parents? And when an
alien observer turns his telescope upon us, a
natural apprehension moves us to ask, What is
the diameter of his reflector?

MARK TWAIN, *What Paul Bourget Thinks of Us*.

FORESIGHT, see Prudence

FOREST, see Woods

FORGETFULNESS

See also Forgive and Forget; Memory and
Forgetfulness

14 But each day brings its petty dust
Our soon-chok'd souls to fill,

And we forget because we must,
And not because we will.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Absence*.

15 The sweets of forgetfulness.

JAMES BRATTLE, *The Hermit*, l. 2.

Life's best balm—forgetfulness.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Caravan in the Desert*.

For gems of darkest jet may lie

Within a golden setting,
And he is wise who understands
The science of forgetting.
I. EDOAR JONES, *The Science of Forgetting*.

1 Oh, I have roamed o'er many lands,
And many friends I've met;
Not one fair scene or kindly smile
Can this fond heart forget.
T. H. BAYLY, *Oh, Steer My Bark*.

2 The only pang my bosom dare not brave
Must be to find forgetfulness in thine.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 14.

3 The world is turned memorial, crying, "Thou
Shalt not forget!"
MARY E. COLLIERIDGE, *Mandragora*.

4 I feel assured there is no such thing as ultimate forgetting; traces once impressed upon the memory are indestructible.
THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium Eater*. Pt. iii.

Forgotten? No, we never do forget:
We let the years go; wash them clean with tears, . . .
But we forget not, never can forget.
DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *A Flower of a Day*.

5 In a thousand years we shall all forget
The things that trouble us now.
ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *After the Quarrel*.

6 A man must get a thing before he can forget it.
O. W. HOLMES, *Medical Essays*, p. 300.

7 Forgetting my people, and by them forgot.
(Oblitusque meorum, obliviscendus et illis.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 11, l. 8.

The world forgetting, by the world forgot.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 208.

8 There is no need to say "forget," I know,
For youth is youth, and time will have it so.
ANDREW LANG, *Good-Bye*.

9 You say, when I kissed you, you are sure I must quite
Have forgotten myself. So I did; you are right.
No, I'm not such an egotist, dear, it is true,
As to think of myself when I'm looking at you.
WALTER LEARNED, *Humility*.

In the middle of a moment
You and I forgot what "No" meant.
BILLY ROSE, *In the Middle of the Night*. The rhyme which is said to have fascinated Fannie Brice, who afterwards became Mrs. Rose.

11 I shook my head, perhaps,—but quite
Forgot to quite forget her.
F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *St. James's Street*.

12 Darker grows the valley, more and more forgetting:

So were it with me if forgetting could be willed.
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Love in the Valley*.

13 There, held in holy passion still,
Forget thy self to Marble.
JOHN MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 41.

14 But in that lovely land and still
Ye may remember what ye will,
And what ye will forget for aye.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. xiv, l. 371.

15 "Forget thee?"—If to dream by night, and muse on thee by day,
If all the worship, deep and wild, a poet's heart can pay, . . .
If busy Fancy blending thee with all my future lot—
If this thou call'st "forgetting," thou indeed shalt be forgot!
JOHN MOULTREY, *Forget Thee*.

16 O too, too forgetful of your own kin. (O nimium, nimiumque oblite tuorum.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. i, l. 41.

Too forgetful of your own people. (Nimiumque oblite tuorum.)
STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. vii, l. 547.

17 Of all affliction taught a lover yet,
'Tis sure the hardest science to forget!
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 189.

18 Thou hast wounded the spirit that loved thee
And cherish'd thine image for years;
Thou hast taught me at last to forget thee,
In secret, in silence, and tears.
MRS. DAVID PORTER, *Thou Hast Wounded the Spirit*.

19 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxvii, 5.

20 It is sometimes expedient to forget even what you know. (Etiam oblivisci quod scis, interdum expedit.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 234. Also printed *quid scis*, i.e., It is sometimes expedient to forget even who you are.

21 Men are men; the best sometimes forget.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 241.

When I do forget
The least of these unspeakable deserts,
Romans, forget your fealty to me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 255.

22 We bury love,
Forgetfulness grows over it like grass;

That is a thing to weep for, not the dead.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Boy's Poem*. Pt. III.

I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met;
You hoped we were both broken-hearted,
And knew we should both forget.
SWINBURNE, *An Interlude*. St. 11.

And the best and the worst of this is
That neither is most to blame,
If you've forgotten my kisses
And I've forgotten your name.
SWINBURNE, *An Interlude*. St. 14.

Forget thee . . . Never—
Till Nature, high and low, and great and small
Forgets herself, and all her loves and hates
Sink again into Chaos.

TENNYSON, *The Foresters*. Act I, sc. 3.

Of what significance the things you can forget?
A little thought is sexton to all the world.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

And have you been to Borderland?
Its country lies on either hand
Beyond the river I forget.

HERMAN KNICKERBOCKER VIEL, *Borderland*.

Go, forget me—why should sorrow
O'er that brow a shadow fling?
Go, forget me—and to-morrow
Brightly smile and sweetly sing.
CHARLES WOLFE, *Go, Forget Me!*

We bleed, we tremble; we forget, we smile—
The mind turns fool, before the cheek is dry.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 511.

FORGIVENESS

I—Forgive and Forgiven

They who forgive most shall be most forgiven.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

And throughout all Eternity
I forgive you, you forgive me.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Broken Love*.

Now may the good God pardon all good men!
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 506.

But Thou art good; and Goodness still
Delighteth to forgive.
ROBERT BURNS, *A Prayer in the Prospect of Death*.

But to have power to forgive,
Is empire and prerogative;
And 'tis in crowns a nobler gem
To grant a pardon than condemn.
BUTLER, *An Heroical Epistle of Hudibras to His Lady*, l. 135.

He who forgives readily only invites offense.

(Qui pardonne aisément invite à l'offenser.)
CORNWALL, *Cinna*. Act iv, sc. 4.

To forgive everyone is as much cruelty as to
forgive no one. (Tam ignoscere omnibus crudelitas est quam nulli.)

SENeca.
But I forgive you. . . . I do, and you can't
help yourself.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 42. Uriah
Heep speaking.

God may forgive you, but I never can.
QUEEN ELIZABETH, to the Countess of Nottingham.
(HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 44.)

And unforgiving, unforgiven dies.
UNKNOWN, *Lines on the Death of Queen Caroline*. (1821)

If anyone will take these two words to heart
and use them for his own guidance and regulation,
he will be almost without sin and will
lead a very peaceful life. These two words are
bear and forbear. (Ἀνέχου καὶ ἀνέχεσθαι.)

EMICLETUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*.
Bk. xvii, epis. 19, sec. 6.)

O Thou, who Man of baser Earth did make,
And ev'n with Paradise devise the Snake:
For all the sin wherewith the Face of Man
Is blackened—Man's forgiveness give,—and
take!

FITZGERALD, *Rubāiyāt of Omar Khayyām*. St.
81. This stanza is not in Omar, but is an
interpolation by Fitzgerald.

The offender never pardons.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentum*.

FORGIVENESS TO THE INJURED DOETH BELONG, see
under INJURY.

It is just that he who asks forgiveness for his
offenses should give it in turn. (Æquum est
Peccatis veniam poscentem reddere rursus.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 74.

Nobuddy ever fergits where he buried a
hatchet.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 32.

One pardons in the degree that one loves. (On
pardonne tant que l'on aime.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 330.

Father, forgive them; for they know not what
they do.

New Testament: *Luke*, xliii, 34.

Forgive us our debts, as we forgive our
debtors.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 12.

Forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive those
that trespass against us.

Book of Common Prayer: *The Lord's Prayer*.

This is the version generally in use in English and American churches, both Catholic and Protestant.

Forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us.

New Testament: Luke, xi, 4.

1 And I think, in the lives of most women and men,

There's a moment when all would go smooth and even,

If only the dead could find out when To come back, and be forgiven.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Aux Italiens*.

2 Philosophy is toleration, and it is only one step from toleration to forgiveness.

PINERO, *The Second Mrs. Tanqueray*. Act ii.

3 Forgiveness is better than revenge. (Συγγνώμῃ τῶν αἰσίων κρείσσον.)

PITTACUS, when he released Alcæus, after having him in his power. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i, sec. 76.)

Forgiveness is better than revenge; for forgiveness is the sign of a gentle nature, but revenge the sign of a savage nature.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. No. 68.

4 Only heaven Means crowned, not conquered, when it says "Forgiven."

ABELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *A Legend of Provence*.

5 Forgive others often, yourself never. (Ignoscito sæpe alter, nunquam tibi.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 325.

Pardon all but thyself.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

6 To forgive much makes the powerful more powerful. (Multa ignoscendo fit potens potentior.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 384.

To forgive is beautiful. (Pulchrum ignoscere.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 544.

7 Forgive that you may be forgiven. (Ut absolvaris, ignosce.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 28.

8 Pardon's the word to all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 422.

I pardon him, as God shall pardon me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 131.

A virtuous and a Christian-like conclusion,

To pray for them that have done scathe to us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 316.

Not to relent in beastly, savage, devilish,

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 265.

9 May one be pardoned, and retain the offence?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 56.

10 God never pardons; his laws are irrevocable;

the mind that deserts its better knowledge must suffer.

God *always* pardons; for remorse is penitence, and penitence is new life, and returning peace.

WILLIAM SMITH, *Thorndale*. Pt. ii, sec. 13.

11 To understand everything makes one very indulgent. (Tout comprendre rend très indulgent.)

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. xviii, ch. 5.

To understand is to pardon. To understand everything is to forgive everything. (Comprendre c'est pardonner. Tout comprendre c'est tout pardonner.)

Both these phrases have been attributed to Madame de Staël, but are not found in her works. They are probably misquotations of—as well as great improvements on—the sentence from *Corinne* cited above.

The more we know, the better we forgive;

Whoc'er feels deeply, feels for all who live.

Attributed to MADAME DE STAËL, but exact source not discovered.

Know all and you will pardon all.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i.

He who understands everything understands nothing, and he who forgives everything forgives nothing.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies* p. 93.

12 Only the brave know how to forgive. . . . A coward never forgave; it is not in his nature.

LAURENCE STERNE, *Sermons*. No. 12.

13 If the injured one could read your heart, you may be sure he would understand and pardon.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Truth of Intercourse*.

14 Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon; If sweet, give thanks; thou hast no more to live,

And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.

SWINBURNE, *Ave atque Vale*. St. 17.

15 Forgive! How many will say, "forgive," and find

A sort of absolution in the sound

To hate a little longer!

TENNYSOON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 60.

16 But to forgive our enemies their virtues—that is a greater miracle, and one which no longer happens.

(Mais à ses ennemis pardonner les vertus, C'est un plus grand miracle, et qui ne se fait plus.)

VOLTAIRE, *Discours sur la Vraie Vertu*.

17 The best of what we do and are,

Just God, forgive!

WORDSWORTH, *Thoughts Suggested on the Banks of Nith*.

II—Forgive and Forget

¹ "I can forgive, but I cannot forget," is only another way of saying, "I cannot forgive."

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

² Good, to forgive; Best, to forget!
Living, we fret; Dying, we live.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Le Saisiaz: Dedication*.

³ The memory and conscience never did, nor never will, agree about forgiving injuries.

LORD HALLIFAX, *Works*, p. 252.

⁴ All our great fray . . . is forgiven and forgotten between us quite.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 3. (1546)

Pray you now, forget and forgive.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 84.
(c. 1605) Usually misquoted, "Forgive and forget."

Endeavour to forget, sir, and forgive.

THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *Oroonoko*. Act v, sc. 2. (1696)

Yon little thatch is where she lives,

Yon spire is where she met me;—

I think that if she quite forgives,

She cannot quite forget me.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *Mrs. Smith*.

FORTUNE

See also Chance, Destiny, Luck, Providence. For Fortune in the sense of wealth see Riches.

I—Fortune: Apothegms

⁵ Bear good fortune modestly. (Fortunam reverenter habet.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. ii, l. 8.

⁶ Fortune makes him a fool whom she makes her darling. (Fortuna nimium quem fovet, stultum facit.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 13.

⁷ Fortune is not content to do a man but one ill turn. (Fortuna obesse nulli contenta est semel.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 14.

Fortune rarely brings good or evil singly.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1605. (1732) See also under MISFORTUNE.

⁸ The fortune which nobody sees makes a man happy and unenvied. (Facit gratum fortuna, quam nemo videt.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 15.

⁹ Good fortune is not known until it is lost.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 54.

¹⁰ Fortune hath somewhat the nature of a woman; if she be too much wooed, she is the farther off.

EMERSON CHARLES V. (BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.)

Fortune is a woman, and therefore friendly to the young, who with audacity command her.

MACHIAVELLI, *Il Principe*. Ch. 25. (Helps, tr.)

¹¹ No one is satisfied with his fortune, nor dissatisfied with his intellect. (Nul n'est content de sa fortune; Ni mécontent de son esprit.)

DESBOULIÈRES, *Epigram*.

¹² When fortune favours, none but fools will dally.

DRYDEN, *The Duke of Guise: Epilogue*, l. 20.

When Fortune smiles, embrace her!

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5553.

The day of fortune is like a harvest day,

We must be busy when the corn is ripe.

(Ein Tag der Gunst ist wie ein Tag der Ernte, Man muss geschäftig sein sobald sie reift.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act iv, sc. 4.

See also under OPPORTUNITY.

¹³ Nature magically suits a man to his fortunes, by making them the fruit of his character.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Fortunes are not exceptions, but fruits.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹⁴ Fortune seldom interferes with the wise man, for his highest interests are always directed by reason.

EPICURUS, *Souvan Maxims*. No. 16.

¹⁵ Fortune once in the course of our life doth put into our hands the offer of a good turn.

SIR GEOFFREY FENTON, *Bandello*. Vol. ii, p. 148. (1567)

There is a deep nick in time's restless wheel
For each man's good.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act i, sc. 1.

See also under OPPORTUNITY.

¹⁶ He that waits upon fortune, is never sure of a dinner.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

¹⁷ It is the fortunate who should praise fortune. (Das Glück erhebe billig der Beglückte.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 115.

¹⁸ Alas! till now I had not known

My guide and fortune's guide are one.

HAFIZ. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.)

¹⁹ Fortune to one is mother, to another is step-mother.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

²⁰ Fortune's favorite. (Fortunæ filius.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 49.

Fortune turns everything to the advantage of its favorites. (La fortune tourne tout à l'avantage de ceux qu'elle favorise.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 60.

With a fortunate man, all things are fortunate.

THEOCRITUS, *Idyls*. No. 15, l. 24.

1 It is writ on the palace where luxury dwells,
That fortune, in seeming to give, really sells.
(Il lit au front de ceux qu'un vain luxe en-
vironne
Que la fortune vend ce qu'on croit qu'elle
donne.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables: Philemon et Baucis*.

Usually fortune sells very dearly that which we
think she gives us (Pour l'ordinaire la fortune
nous vend bien chèrement, ce qu'on croit qu'elle
nous donne.)

VOITURE, *Le Comte du Guiche*

2 Greater qualities are necessary to bear good
fortune than bad. (Il faut de plus grandes
vertus pour soutenir la bonne fortune que la
mauvaise.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 25. See
also PROSPERITY AND ADVERSITY

3 Seldom are men blessed with good fortune and
good sense at the same time. (Raro simul
hominibus bonam fortunam bonamque men-
tem dari.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxx, sec. 42.

4 Fortune comes well to all that comes not late.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act iii, sc.
5, l. 281.

5 Fortune gives too much to many, enough to
none (Fortuna multis dat nimis, satis nulli.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 10.

Fortune, men say, dath give too much to many:
But yet she never gave enough to any.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Fortune*.

6 To Fortune I commit the rest. (Fortuna cet-
era mando.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 140.

7 Fortune, indulgent Fortune. (Fortunam, at-
que Ohsequentem.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 716. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

8 When Fortune flatters, she does it to betray.
(Fortuna cum blanditur, captatum venit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 277.

9 It is more easy to get a favor from fortune
than to keep it. (Fortunam citius reperias
quam retineas.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 282.

10 Fortune runs to meet us not less often than
we go to meet her. (Non minus saepe fortuna
in nos incurrit quam nos in illam.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xxxvii, 5.

11 That which Fortune has not given, she cannot
take away. (Quod non dedit fortuna, non
eripit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. lix, sec. 18.

What fortune has made yours is not really yours.

(Non est tuum, fortuna quod fecit tuum.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* (SENECA, *Epis-
tulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. viii, sec. 10.)

12 He who can bear fortune, can also beware of
fortune (Potest fortunam cavere, qui potest
ferre.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xlviii, 7.
Amid the greatest disturbance of fortune, he was
undisturbed (Aequalis fuit in tanta inequalitate
fortuna.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. civ, sec.
28 Referring to Socrates

Fortune can take away riches, but not courage.
(Fortuna opes auferre, non animum potest.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 176.

13 O giglot fortune!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 31.

Fortune brings in some boats, that are not
steer'd

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 46.

14 Fortune is merry,

And in this mood will give us any thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 271.

For herein Fortune shows herself more kind
Than is her custom.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 267.

15 And all the unsettled humours of the
land . . .

Have sold their fortunes at their native
homes . . .

To make a hazard of new fortunes here.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 66.

A Hazard of New Fortunes.

W. D. HOWELLS. Title of novel.

16 'Tis more by fortune, lady, than by merit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 12.

17 'Tis pity bounty had not eyes behind,

That man might ne'er be wretched for his
mind

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2,
l. 169.

18 A just fortune awaits the deserving. (Fors
aequa merentes Respicit.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Pt. i, l. 661.

19 We are corrupted by good fortune. (Felicitate
corrumpimur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 15.

20 And fortune smil'd, deceitful, on her birth.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 178.

21 Fortune, who oft proves

The careless wanderer's friend.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ii, l. 185.

Fortune's friend is misbap's foe.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *The Lover Complaineth
Himself Forsaken*, l. 8.

II—Fortune: Its Blindness

1 If a man look sharply and attentively, he shall see Fortune; for though she is blind, she is not invisible

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays. Of Fortune.*

2 Not only is Fortune blind herself, but as a rule she blinds those whom she favors. (Non enim solum ipsa fortuna caeca est, sed eos etiam plerumque efficit ciecos, quos complexa est.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. xv, sec. 54.

3 Blind fortune pursues blind rashness. (Fortune aveugle suit aveugle hardiesse.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. x, fab. 14.

4 Fortune never seems so blind as to those upon whom she has bestowed no favors. (La fortune ne paraît jamais si aveugle qu'à ceux à qui elle ne fait pas de bien.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 391.

That goddess blind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iii, sc. 6, l. 29.

Fortune is painted blind, with a muller afore her eye, to signify to you that Fortune is blind

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iii, sc. 6, l. 32.

6 Fortune has often been blamed for her blindness; but Fortune is not so blind as men are.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 3.

III—Fortune: Its Fickleness

7 Fortune ever hath an uncertain end.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Shyp of Follys*, l. 126. (1509)

8 Fortune is full of fresh variety.

Constant in nothing but inconstancy.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Shepherd's Content* St. 11.

Gifts of fortune,

That pass as a shadow upon a wall.

CHAUCER, *The Marchantes Tale*, l. 70.

Fortune bath in her honey gall.

CHAUCER, *The Monkes Tale*, l. 557.

10 Variant Fortune was; aye in short space

Her wheel was ready to turn without let.

LYDGATE, *Assembly of Gods*. St. 46. (c. 1420)

11 She sings defiance to the giddy wheel of fortune.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Foir and Happy Milkmaid*.

Let us sit and mock the good housewife Fortune from her wheel, that her gifts may henceforth be bestowed equally.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 34.

And railed on Lady Fortune in good terms, in good set terms.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 16.

12 Fortune knows neither reason or law. She is inclined to favor the wicked, and hates the just, as if to display her unreasoning force.

PALLADAS, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 62.)

13 Fortune changes suddenly: life is changeable. (Actutum fortunæ solent mutarier: varia vita est.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 9.

14 The wheel goes round and round, And some are up and some are on the down, And still the wheel goes round.

JOSEPHINE POLLARD, *The Wheel of Fortune*.

For fortune's wheel is on the turn,

And some go up and some go down.

MARY F. TUCKER, *Going Up and Coming Down*.

15 Who thinks that Fortune cannot change her mind,

Prepares a dreadful jest for all mankind.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. ii, l. 123.

16 Dame Fortune is a fickle gipsy, And always blind, and often tipsy;

Sometimes, for years and years together,

She'll bless you with the sunniest weather,

Bestowing honour, pudding, pence,

You can't imagine why or whence;—

Then in a moment—Presto, Pass!—

Your joys are withered like the grass.

W. M. PRATT, *The Legend of the Haunted Tree*.

17 Fortune is glass; just as it becomes bright it is broken (Fortuna vitrea est; tum cum splendet frangitur.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 280. Said to be a maxim of Seneca.

18 On doubtful wings flies the inconstant hour, nor does swift Fortune keep faith with any. (Volat ambiguis mobilis alis Hora, nec ulli presens velox Fortuna fidem.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1147.

19 And giddy Fortune's furious fickle wheel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iii, sc. 6, l. 29.

Fortune, good night: smile once more; turn thy wheel!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 180.

And turn the giddy round of Fortune's wheel.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 136.

20 O fortune, fortune! all men call thee fickle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 60.

IV—Fortune: Its Ups and Downs

21 Though I was long in coming to the light,

Yet may I mount to fortune's highest height.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Aurora*. Sonnet xviii.

1 Fortune turns round like a mill-wheel, and he who was yesterday at the top, lies today at the bottom.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 20.

2 Whenever Fortune wishes to jest, she lifts people from the gutter to the mighty places of the earth. (Ex humili magna ad fastigia extollit quotiens voluit Fortuna jocari.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 39.

3 Fortune in men has some small difference made;

One flutters in rags, one flutters in brocade,
The cobbler apron'd, and the parson gown'd,
The friar hooded, and the monarch crown'd.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 193.

4 Fortune rules in all things; she raises to eminence or buries in oblivion from caprice rather than from principle. (Sed perfecta fortuna in omni re dominatur; ea res cunctas ex lubricine magis quam ex vero celebrat obscuratque.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 8, sec. 1.

5 Whatever Fortune has raised on high, she has raised but to bring low. (Quidquid in altum Fortuna tulit, Ruitura levat.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 101.

6 I do but wait a time and fortune's chance;
Oft many things do happen in one hour.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *Whether Liberty or Prison*.

7 Lo, thus Fortune can turn her dice,
Now up, now down; her wheel is unstable.

UNKNOWN, *Parionope*, l. 4389. (c. 1490)

V—Fortune: Its Power

8 Sovereign of all the gods is Fortune, and these other names are given her in vain; for she alone disposeth all things as she will.

ÆSCHYLUS [?], *Fragmentis*. Frag. 254.

9 Fortune, the great commandress of the world,
Hath divers ways to advance her followers:
To some she gives honour without deserving;
To other some, deserving without honour;
Some wit, some wealth; and some, wit without wealth;
Some wealth without wit; some nor wit nor wealth.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act v, sc. 1.

10 Thou wouldst have no divinity, O Fortune, if we had but wisdom; it is we that make a goddess of thee, and place thee in the skies. (Nullum numen habes, si sit prudentia: nos te, nos

facimus, Fortuna, deam caloque locamus.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 365.

11 Fortune rules all.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act iv, sc. 1.

12 If the gale of Fortune bear thee, bear with it and be borne; if thou rebellest, the gale bears thee just the same

PALLADAS, *Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, eplg. 73.)

13 Fortune moulds and limits human affairs as she pleases. (Fortuna humana fingit artatque ut lubet.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 304. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

The schemes of a hundred learned men are all inferior to one lone goddess, Fortune. (Centum doctum hominum consilia sola hæc devincit dea, Fortuna.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 678. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

14 Behold! if fortune or a mistress frowns,
Some plunge in business, others shave their crowns.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 103.

15 Fortune is of more value to a man than judgment. (Fortuna plus homini quam consilium valet.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 283.

16 Against fortune the carter cracks his whip in vain. (Centre fortune, la diverse un chartier rompit nazardes son fouet.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.

17 Fortune turns on her wheel the fate of kings. (Præcipites regum casus Fortuna rotat.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 71.

18 Fortune has all power over one who lives, but no power over one who knows how to die.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxx, 7.

19 Fortune reigns in gifts of the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 44.

Under Heaven's high cope
Fortune is God: all you endure and do
Depends on circumstance as much as you.

SHELLEY, *Epigrams from the Greek Circumstance*.

20 The power of fortune is confessed only by the miserable; for the happy impute all their success to prudence and merit.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

21 Fortune, not wisdom, rules the life of men. (Τύχη τὰ θνητὰ πράγματ' οὐκ εὐβουλία.)

THEOPHRASTUS, *Callisthenes*. (PLUTARCH, *De Fortuna*, 97.) Latinized by CICERO (*Tusculanarum Disputationum*, v, 9): Vitam regit fortuna, non sapientia.

VI—Fortune: Good and Bad

22 Ah! who can tell how many a soul sublime

Has felt the influence of malignant star,
And waged with Fortune an eternal war.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 3.

1 Incapable of compromises,
Unable to forgive or spare,
The strange awarding of the prizes
He had no fortitude to bear.
WILLA CATHER, *A Likeness*.

2 For I deem that contrarious Fortune profiteth
more to men than Fortune debonaire.
CHAUCER, *Boethius*. Bk. ii, prose 8.

In losing fortune, many a lucky elf
Has found himself.
HORACE SMITH, *Moral Alchemy*. St. 12.

3 Fortune came smiling to my youth and woo'd
it,
And purple greatness met my ripened years.
DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act i, sc. 1.

4 Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither
man nor the proudest of his works, which
buries empires and cities in a common grave.
GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Em-
pire*. Ch. 71.

5 The greatest reverses of fortune are the most
easily borne, from a sort of dignity belonging
to them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Life of Napoleon Buona-
parte*. Vol. iv, p. 267.

6 The bitter dregs of Fortune's cup to drain.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 85. (Pope, tr.)

7 You are sad, though fortunate. Take care that
Fortune does not perceive this, or she will
call you ungrateful. (Tristis es et felix. Sciat
hoc Fortuna caveto Ingratum dicet te.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 79.

8 The most wretched fortune is safe, for it lacks
fear of anything worse. (Fortuna miserrima
tuta est, nam timor eventus deterioris best.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 31.

His only solace was, that now
His dog-bolt fortune was so low,
That either it must quickly end
Or turn about again, and mend.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 39.

I wish thy lot, now bad, still worse, my friend,
For when at worst, they say, things always mend.
JOHN OWEN, *To a Friend in Distress*.
See also BUNYAN under FALL.

9 Even men of the noblest virtue are seldom
spared by adverse fortune. (Iniqua raro max-
imis virtutibus Fortuna parci.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 325.

O Fortune, jealous of the brave, in allotting thy
favors, how unjust art thou unto the righteous!
(O Fortuna viris invida fortibus, Quam non
æqua bonis præmia dividis.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 524.

10 Fortune is gentle to the lowly. (Minor in par-
vis Fortuna furit.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1124.

Fortune, that arrant whore,
Ne'er turns the key to the poor.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 52.

11 I am now, sir, muddled in fortune's mood, and
smell somewhat strong of her strong dis-
pleasure.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 2, l. 4.

One out of suits with fortune.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2,
l. 258.

On Fortune's cap we are not the very button.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 233.

A good man's fortune may grow out at heels.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 164.

12 Will Fortune never come with both hands full,
But write her fair words still in foulest letters?
She either gives a stomach and no food;
Such are the poor, in health: or else a feast
And takes away the stomach; such are the
rich,

That have abundance, and enjoy it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4,
l. 103.

13 When Fortune means to men most good,
She looks upon them with a threatening eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 119.

14 So was their fortune good, though wicked was
their mind.

SPENSER, *Fæerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto ii, st. 43.

15 For ever, Fortune, wilt thou prove
An unrelenting foe to love.

JAMES THOMSON, *To Fortune*.

16 Where God and cruel fortune call, let us fol-
low. (Quo Deus, et quo dura vocat Fortuna,
sequamur.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 677.

17 A man is never so on trial as in the moment
of excessive good-fortune.

LEW WALLACE, *Ben Hur*. Bk. v, ch. 7.

VII—Fortune: Architects of Fortune

18 Every man is the architect of his own fortune.
(Fabrum esse suæ quæque fortune.)

APPIUS CLAUDIUS CÆCUS, who held the office
of censor in 312 B.C. His poems have not
survived. (PSEUDO-SALLUST, *Dua Epistula
de Republica Ordinanda*. Epis. i, sec. 1. These
letters were addressed to Cæsar, and are
attributed to Sallust on doubtful authority.
The entire sentence reads: "But these things
teach us the truth of what Appius says in
his verses, that everyone is the architect of
his own fortune.")

It is a highway saying, that we are architects of our own fortune.

JOHN DUNTON, *Athenianism*, p. 454. (1707)

We have not a commoner saying among us than "Every man is the architect of his own fortune," and we have very few much older.

E. TEW, (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iv, vol. xii, p. 515.)

1 It cannot be denied, but outward accidents conduce much to fortune: favour, opportunity, death of others, occasion fitting virtue. But chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own hands: (Faber quisque fortunæ suæ.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: On Fortune*.

2 Each person is the founder Of his own fortune, good or bad. BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Pilgrimage*. Act i, sc. 1.

3 The brave man carves out his fortune, and every man is the son of his own works.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 4.

Each is the maker of his own fortune.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 66.

4 Every man's fortune is moulded by his character. (Mores cuique sui fingunt fortunam.)

CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Atticus*. Ch. 11.

A man's own character is the arbiter of his fortune.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 141.

5 The wise man is the maker of his own fortune, and, unless he be a bungling workman, little can befall him which he would desire to change.

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 2.

6 Every man is the maker of his own fortune.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Tatler*. No. 52.

7 A man's own manners do shape his fortune.

RICHARD TAYLOR, *Proverbs*. Fo. 37. (1539)

VIII.—Fortune: Mastery of Fortune

8 All fortune is to be conquered by bearing it. (Vincenda est omnia fortuna ferendo.)

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Quoted as a maxim.

9 Let not one look of fortune cast you down; She were not fortune, if she did not frown: Such as do bravest bear her scorns awhile, Are those on whom, at last, she most will smile.

JOHN BOYLE, *Imitation of Horace*.

10 Let not Fortune, which hath no name in Scripture, have any in thy divinity.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 25.

12 My worthy friend, ne'er grudge an' carp, Tho' Fortune use you hard and sharp; Come, kittle up your moorland harp Wi' gleesome touch!

Ne'er mind how Fortune waft an' warp; She's but a bitch.

BURNS, *Second Epistle to J. Lapraik*.

Fortune! if thou'lt but gie me still Hale breeks, a scone, an' whisky-gill, An' rowth o' rhyme to rave at will, Tak a' the rest.

BURNS, *Scotch Drink*. St. 21.

Is Fortune's fickle Luna waning?

E'en let her gang!

Beneath what light she has remaining,

Let's sing our sang.

BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*.

13 I can enjoy her while she's kind;

But when she dances in the wind,

And shakes the wings, and will not stay,

I puff the prostitute away.

DRYDEN, *Imitations of Horace*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 81.

14 Never think you Fortune can bear the sway, Where Virtue's force can cause her to obey.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *In Defence of Fortune*. (PUTTENHAM, *Art of Poësie: Of Ornament*.)

15 A change of fortune hurts a wise man no more than a change of the moon.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

16 Learn to bear great fortune well. (Bene ferre magnam Disce fortunam.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 27, l. 74.

17 Ill fortune never crushed that man whom good fortune deceived not.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Fortuna*.

18 Largesse! Largesse, Fortune!

Give or hold at your will.

If I've no care for Fortune

Fortune must follow me still.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Wishing-Caps*.

If fortune favour I may have her, for I go about her;

If fortune fail you may kiss her tail, and go without her.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 212.

19 Fortune knows We scorn her most when most she offers blows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 11, l. 73.

A man that fortune's buffets and rewards

Hast ta'en with equal thanks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 72.

20 Blest are those Whose blood and judgement are so well commingled,

That they are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 73.

1 We ready are to try our fortunes
To the last man.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 43.
Myself could else outfrown false fortune's frown.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 6.
How some men creep in skittish Fortune's hall,
While others play the idiots in her eyes!

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 134.

2 They make their fortune who are stout and
wise.

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*, Bk. x, st. 20.

IX—Fortune Favors the Bold

3 Fortune favors the bold. (Audentis Fortuna
juvat.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. x, l. 784. Used in this form
by many Latin writers. Sometimes written,
"Fors juvat audentes," as by CLAUDIAN, *Ad
Probinum*, l. 8.

4 Fortune favors the brave. (Fortis fortuna
adjuvat.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 26. Used in
this form by CICERO, *De Finibus*, bk. iii,
ch. 4, sec. 116, and by many others.

5 Hap helpeth hardy man alday, quoth he.

CHAUCER, *The Legend of Good Women*, Pt.
v, l. 94.

6 Fortune and Venus help the bold. (Audentem
Forsque Venusque juvat.)

OID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 608.
Be bold: Venus herself aids the stout-hearted.
(Audeodum est: fortes adjuvat ipsa Venus.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 2, l. 16.

7 Fortune is like a widow won,
And truckles to the bold alone.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Fortune-Hunter*,
Canto ii. See also WIDOW: WOOING.

8 Fortune is not on the side of the faint-hearted.
SOPHOCLES, *Phædra*, Frag. 847.

X—Fortune Favors Fools

9 Fortune makes Folly her peculiar care.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 604.

10 'Tis a gross error held in schools,
That Fortune always favours fools.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*, No. 12.

11 Fortune favours fools.

BARNABE GOOGE, *Eglogs*, l. 74. (1563)

Does my patron lose? fortune favours fools!
SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Belshazzar*.

Fortune, that favours fools.

BEN JONSON, *The Alchemist*: Prologue; *Every
Man Out of His Humour*, Act i, sc. 1.

12 When fortune favors a man too much, she
makes him a fool. (Fortuna nimium quem
fovet, stultum facit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 198.

13 O, I am fortune's fool!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act iii, sc.
l. 141.

FOURTH OF JULY, see In- dependence Day

FOX

14 Like Æsop's fox, when he had lost his tail,
would have all his fellow foxes cut off theirs.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
Democritus to the Reader. (*Æsop, Fables*.
Bk. v, fab. 5.)

15 The fox has many tricks, and the hedgehog
only one, but that is the best of all.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

The fox has many tricks, and the cat only one,
but that the best of all. (i.e., climbing a tree.)

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Though the fox run, the chicken hath wings.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

16 A fox should not be of the jury at a goose's
trial.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 116.

An old fox needs not be taught tricks.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 644.

He that will outwit the fox must rise betimes.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2357.

Old foxes want no tutors.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3712.

The fox may grow grey but never good.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4545.

With foxes we must play the fox.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5797.

17 The more the fox is cursed, the better he fares.

ROBERT GREENE, *Frier Bacon*, Sc. 11. (1594)

The cursed fox thrives the best.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 1.

18 At length the fox is brought to the furrier.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

19 Where the lion's skin will not reach, a little of
the fox's must be used. ("Ὅπου γὰρ ἡ λεωνίη μὴ
ἐφικεῖται, προσπατῶντες ἐκείνῃ τὴν ἀλεωνίην.")

LYSANDER. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lysander*, Ch.
7, sec. 4.)

Craft, where strength doth fail,

And piece the lion with the fox's tail!

JOHN WILSON, *Androm. Commemius*, iv, 4.

The lion's skin too short, you know . . .

Was lengthened by the fox's tail;

And art supplies, where strength may fail.

UNKNOWN, *Agreeable Companion*, 182.

¹ Assailant on the perched roosts
And nests in order rang'd
Of tame villatic fowl.

MILTON, *Somson Agonistes*, l. 1693.

² The fox barks not when he would steal the
lamb.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 55.

Thou hast entertain'd

A fox to be the shepherd of thy lambs.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iv, sc. 4, l. 97.

The fox which lives by subtlety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 675.

³ The little foxes, that spoil the vines.

Old Testament: Song of Solomon, ii, 15.

⁴ An old fox is shy of a trap.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, p. 116.

⁵ The fox changes his fur, but not his habits.
(*Vulpem pilum mutare, non mores.*)

SUETONIUS, *Twelve Cæsars: Vespasian*, Ch. 16, sec. 3. Suetonius says that this expression was used by an old herdsman in reference to Vespasian, who had promised him liberty, but refused to confer it without payment.

FRANCE AND THE FRENCH

I—France: Familiar Phrases

⁶ Nec Pluribus impar.

DOUVIER, *Motto*, of the device of the rising sun, adopted by Louis XIV of France. It has been variously translated, but "I shine on more worlds than one" is as good as any. Fournier says it was devised by an antiquarian named Douvier.

⁷ Liberty, equality, fraternity. (*Liberté, égalité, fraternité.*)

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN is said to have suggested this phrase, which became the watchword of the French revolution, and which is still placed upon the front of every public building in France.

Be my brother, or I will kill thee.

SEBASTIAN CHAMFORT, paraphrasing the revolutionary watchword, "Fraternity or death," which he called a "brotherhood of Cain." "We will have equality, should we descend for it to the tomb." (CARLYLE, *French Revolution*, ii, 1, 12.)

The binding of the hands, the thrusting of the head out of the little national sash-window, the crash of the axe.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Memoirs of Barère*.

I have lived. (*J'ai vécu.*)

JOSEPH SIEYÈS, after the Reign of Terror, when asked what he had done. (MIGNER, *Notices Historiques*, i, 81.)

⁸ Nothing is changed in France: there is only one Frenchman the more. (*Il n'y a rien de*

changé en France; il n'y a qu'un Français de plus.)

COMTE D'ARTOIS, afterwards CHARLES X OF FRANCE, in proclamation published in the *Moniteur* upon the restoration of Louis XVIII, April 12, 1814. Said to have been composed in his name by Comte Beugnot. (*Contemporary Review*, Feb., 1854. DE VAULABELLE, *Hist. Deux Restaurations*, ii, 30.)

Nothing is changed: there is only one animal more. (*Il n'y a qu'un bête de plus.*)

Caricature circulated in Paris the day after the arrival of Comte d'Artois, celebrating the arrival of the first giraffe for the zoological gardens. (See LADY MORGAN, *Diary*, August, 1818.)

Nothing is altered: there is only one Austrian less. Epigram on the death of Francis I, Emperor of Austria, 1535, when Metternich remained at the head of affairs.

⁹ Unhappy France! Unhappy king! (Malheureuse France! Malheureux roi!)

ÉTIENNE BÉQUET, *Heading*, of an article in the *Journal des Débats*, when Charles X was driven from the French throne.

¹⁰ What is the Third Estate? Every thing. What part has it in government? Nothing. What does it want? To become something. (Qu'est-ce le Tiers État? Tout. Qu'a-t-il? Rien. Que veut-il? Y devenir quelque chose.)

SEBASTIAN CHAMFORT. Given to Sieyès as title for a pamphlet.

¹¹ We will not cede either an inch of our territory or a stone of our fortresses.

JULES FAYE, Minister of Foreign Affairs, in a circular to the diplomatic representatives of France abroad, 6 Sept., 1870, immediately after the fall of the empire.

We are so well equipped, that, if the war were to last ten years, we should not have to buy the button of a soldier's gaiter.

MARSHAL LEROUX, in June, 1870, speaking of the preparedness of the French forces.

We accept it with a light heart.

ÉMILE OLLIVIER, Prime Minister of France, on July 15, 1870, speaking of the declaration of war against Germany.

¹² That will go, that will last. (*Ça ira, ça tiendra.*)

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, according to Cassagnac (*History of the Girondists*, i, 373), who says that the *Ça ira*, the revolutionary song of France, was composed by an itinerant musician who took the refrain from this *mot* of Franklin's on the revolution.

If a sparrow cannot fall without God's knowledge, how can an empire rise without His aid?

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, proposing that the sessions of the Constitutional Convention, May, 1787, be opened with prayer.

¹ Good! I need no sand!

MARSHAL ANTOINE JUNOT, when a bursting shell threw some dirt on a dispatch he was writing from Bonaparte's dictation, Toulon, Dec., 1793.

² Ye sons of freedom, wake to glory!
Hark! hark! what myriads bid you rise!
Your children, wives, and grandsires hoary,
Behold their tears and hear their cries!
(Allons, enfants de la patrie!

Le jour de gloire est arrivé!
Contre nous de la tyrannie
L'étendard sanglant est levé.)
ROUGET DE LISLE, *La Marseillaise*. (1792)

³ M. le Grand is about to pass a bad quarter of an hour. (Un mauvais quart d'heure.)

LOUIS XIII OF FRANCE, on the execution of Cinq-Mars, in 1642. (LADY JACKSON, *Old Paris*, i, 227.) Lady Jackson asserts that this French proverb was first used on this occasion.

⁴ The marquise has a very unpleasant day for her journey.

LOUIS XV, seeing that it was raining hard on the day when the body of Madame de Pompadour was taken from Versailles to Paris. (*Nouvelle Biog. Univ.*)

⁵ They sing, they will pay. (Ils chantent, ils payeront.)

CARDINAL MAZARIN, referring to the fact that the French received each new tax with satirical poems.

France is an absolute monarchy, tempered by songs.

CHAMFORT, *Characters and Anecdotes*, quoting an anonymous wit.

⁶ The empire, it is peace. (L'empire, c'est la paix.)

NAPOLEON III, *Address*, before the Chamber of Commerce at Toulouse, 9 Oct., 1852. (FERROLD, *Life of Louis Napoleon*.) In Germany this pronouncement was parodied, "L'empire, c'est l'épée"—The empire, it is the sword. (*Kladderdatsch*, 8 Nov., 1862.)

⁷ The King of France went up the hill

With twenty thousand men;

The King of France came down the hill,
And ne'er went up again.

UNKNOWN, *Old Tartelet's Song*. Quoted in a tract entitled *Pigges Corantoe, or Newses from the North*, London, 1642.

The king of France with twenty thousand men
Went up the hill, and then came down again;
The king of Spain with twenty thousand more,
Climbed the same hill the French had climbed before.

UNKNOWN, *The King of France*. (Sloane MS. No. 1489) An earlier version of *Old Tartelet's Song*. For other versions see Halliwell, *Nursery Rhymes*.

The song, "The King of France with Forty Thousand Men," has reference to the raising of 40,000 men by Henry IV, of France, in 1609-1610.

JAMES HOWELL, *Letter to James Crofts*, 12 May, 1620.

⁸ Adieu, pleasant land of France. Oh, my country, the dearest in the world! (Adieu, plaisant pays de France, O ma patrie la plus chérie!)

UNKNOWN. A song supposed to have been sung by Mary Stuart on leaving France to become Queen of Scotland, but really a forgery by De Querlon. Béranger gave the lines wide currency by taking them as the refrain for his song, *Les Adieux de Marie Stuart*.

⁹ Look at Marianne! (Voilà la Marianne!)

Shouted by the Royalists at Albi in 1830, when the Republicans were parading through the streets a painting of Minerva supposed to personify the Republic. Marianne, in the local slang, meant a prostitute.

II—France: Her Virtues

¹⁰ Gay lilled fields of France.

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. II, st. 15.

¹¹ The further off from England the nearer is to France.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 10.

¹² Is morning here? Then speak that we may know!

The sky seems lighter, but we are not sure.
Is morning here? . . . The whole world holds its breath

To hear the crimson Gallic rooster crow!

RALPH CHAPLIN, *To France*. (May Day, 1919.)

¹³ Gay sprightly land of mirth and social ease,
Pleas'd with thyself, whom all the world can please.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 241.

¹⁴ France is a meadow that cuts thrice a year.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁵ In a comparison of this with other countries we have the proof of primacy which was given to Themistocles after the battle of Salamis. Every general voted himself the first reward of valor, and the second to Themistocles. So, ask the travelled inhabitant of any nation, in what country on earth you would rather live? Certainly in my own. . . . Which would be your second choice? France.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. i, p. 159.

¹⁶ Half artist and half anchorite,
Part siren and part Socrates.

PERCY MACKEYE, *France*.

¹ My thoughts and wishes bend again toward France.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 55.

² That sweet enemy, France.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet xh.

³ And threat'ning France, plac'd like a painted Jove,

Kept idle thunder in his lifted hand.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 39.

⁴ "They order," said I, "this matter better in France."

LADRENCE STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey*. Ch. i, l. 1.

These things are managed so well in France.

BRET HARTE, *The Tale of a Pony*.

III—France: Her Faults

⁵ The thirst for truth is not a French passion. In everything appearance is preferred to reality, the outside to the inside, the fashion to the material, that which shines to that which profits, opinion to conscience. That is to say, the Frenchman's centre of gravity is always outside him,—he is always thinking of others, playing to the gallery.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 22 Jan., 1875.

⁶ France, fam'd in all great arts, in none supreme.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *To a Republican Friend*.

⁷ The most frivolous and fickle of civilised nations—they pass from the game of war to the game of peace, from the game of science to the game of art, from the game of liberty to the game of slavery, from the game of slavery to the game of licence.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies: Shakespeare*.

Fickle in everything else, the French have been faithful in one thing only,—their love of change.

SIR ARCHIBALD ALISON, *History of Europe*.

⁸ My scrofulous French novel.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Soliloquy in a Spanish Clouter*.

⁹ Never was there a country where the practice of governing too much had taken deeper root and done more mischief.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vii, p. 445.

¹⁰ Have the French for friends, but not for neighbors.

EMPEROR NICOLAUS, when treating with the ambassadors of Charlemagne in 803.

¹¹ Others import yet nobler arts from France,

Teach kings to fiddle, and make senates dance.

Pope, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 597.

¹² 'Tis better using France than trusting France.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 42.

¹³ The faithless vain disturber of mankind, Insulting Gaul.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 1076.

¹⁴ The cross of the Legion of Honor has been conferred upon me. However, few escape that distinction.

MARK TWAIN, *A Tramp Abroad*. Ch. 8.

We distribute tracts, the French distribute medals.

GEORGE MOORE, *Melissandre and the Salon Julian*.

IV—France: Her Language

¹⁵ And French she spake full fair and fetisly, After the school of Stratford-atte-Bowe, For French of Paris was to her unknowe.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 122.

¹⁶ The Frenchman feels an easy mastery in speaking his mother tongue, and attributes it to some native superiority of parts that lifts him high above us barbarians of the West.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

¹⁷ The French tongue, which is the speech of the clear, the cheerful, or the august among men.

JOHN MORLEY, *Rousseau*, p. 436.

Speak in French when you can't think of the English for a thing.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*. Ch. 2.

¹⁸ It is the true and native language of insincerity.

ALFRED SUTRO, *A Marriage Has Been Arranged*. Referring to the French language.

V—France: The French

¹⁹ The French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Seeming Wise*.

²⁰ Frenchmen are like gunpowder, each by itself smutty and contemptible; but mass them together, they are terrible indeed!

S. T. COLLIERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

²¹ The Frenchman, easy, debonair, and brisk, Give him his lass, his fiddle, and his frisk, Is always happy, reign whoever may, And laughs the sense of misery far away.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 237.

²² Much like the French (or like ourselves, their apes), Who with strange habit do disguise their shapes;

Who loving novels, full of affection,
Receive the manners of each other nation.

Du BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)

1
The French woman says, "I am a woman and
a Parisienne, and nothing foreign to me ap-
pears altogether human."

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

There is a quality in which no woman in the
world can compete with her [the French woman],
—it is the power of intellectual irritation. She
will draw wit out of a fool.

Attributed to WILLIAM SHENSTONE.

Every Frenchwoman, as I suppose, knows, well
or ill, how to do a little cookery.
(Toute Française, à ce que j'imagine,
Sait, bien ou mal, faire un peu de cuisine.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Bégueule*.

She's only a damned Mounseer.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddygore*. Act i.

2
I hate the French because they are all slaves
and wear wooden shoes.

GOLDSMITH, *Essays: The History of a Dis-
abled Soldier*.

3
Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.

Attributed to TEXAS GUINAN. (*New York
World-Telegram*, 21 March, 1931)

4
The French are excellent in this, they have
a book on every subject.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1783)

5
A Frenchman loves his mother—in the ab-
stract.

HENRY SETON MERRIMAN, *The Sowers*. Ch. 3.

6
Why, is it not a lamentable thing, grandsire,
that we should be thus afflicted with these
strange flies, these fashion-mongers, these
perdona-mi's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 4,
l. 32.

7
A nation of monkeys with the throat of par-
rots.

JOSEPH SEVÈS, referring to the French, *Letter
to Mirabeau*.

Your nation is divided into two species: the one
of idle monkeys who mock at everything; and
the other of tigers who tear.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to Madame du Deffand*, 21
Nov., 1766.

Something of the monkey aspect inseparable
from a little Frenchman.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 5 July, 1837.

8
If they have a fault, they are too serious.

LAURENCE STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey:
The Address: Versailles*.

9
I do not dislike the French from the vulgar
antipathy between neighbouring nations, but

for their insolent and unfounded airs of
superiority.

WATFOL, *Letter to Hannah More*, 14 Oct.,
1787.

FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN

10
The body of Benjamin Franklin, Printer,
(like the cover of an old book, its contents
torn out and stripped of its lettering and
gilding), lies here, food for worms; but the
work shall not be lost, for it will (as he be-
lieved) appear once more in a new and more
elegant edition, revised and corrected by the
Author.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Epitaph on Himself*.

Composed in 1728, at the age of twenty-two.

It was not placed on his monument. Frank-
lin was admittedly familiar with Cotton
Mather's *Magnalia Christi*. See also EPI-
TAPHUS. REVEALED BY THE AUTHOR.

11
While Franklin's quiet memory climbs to
heaven,
Calming the lightning which he thence hath
riven

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*, l. 245.

And stoic Franklin's energetic shade
Robed in lightnings which his hand allay'd.

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*, l. 350.

12
Benjamin Franklin, incarnation of the ped-
dling, luppenny Yankee.

JEFFERSON DAVIS, (CAIRNS, *History of Amer-
ican Literature*, p. 98.)

13
It is hardly necessary to state that Franklin
did not originate all the "Sayings of Poor Rich-
ard." He himself tells us that they were "the
wisdom of many ages and nations." Any one
familiar with Bacon, Rochefoucauld, and
Rabelais, as well as others, will recognize
old friends in some of these sayings, while
a study of the collections of Proverbs, made
in the early part of the last century by Ray
and Palmer, will reveal the probable source
from which Poor Richard pilfered. Yet with
but few exceptions these maxims and aphor-
isms had been filtered through Franklin's
brain, and were tinged with that mother wit
which so strongly and individually marks
so much that he said and wrote.

PAUL LEICESTER FORD, *The Sayings of Poor
Richard: Introduction*.

14
Put matchless Franklin! What a few
Can hope to rival such as you.
Who seized from kings their sceptred pride
And turned the lightning's darts aside.

PHILIP FRENEAU, *On the Death of Benjamin
Franklin*.

15
I succeed him; no one could replace him.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, to the Comte de Ver-

genues, when the latter remarked, "You replace Mr Franklin," as envoy to France.

1 Nations should wear mourning only for their benefactors . . . Antiquity would have raised altars to this mighty genius, who, to the advantage of mankind, compassing in his mind the heavens and the earth, was able to restrain alike thunderbolts and tyrants.

MIRABEAU, *Address*, moving that the French National Assembly should go into mourning, when Franklin's death was announced.

"Antiquity," said Mirabeau, "would raise Altars to honor him!"

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Franklin*.

2 Prudence is a wooden Juggernaut, before whom Benjamin Franklin walks with the portly air of a high priest.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Crabbed Age and Youth*.

3 He snatched the thunderbolt from heaven, then the sceptre from tyrants. (Eripuit cœlo fulmen, max sceptra tyrannis.)

A. R. J. TURGOT, *Inscription*, for the Houdon bust of Franklin, 1778. According to Condorcet (*Vie de Turgot*, p. 200) this is the phrase as Turgot wrote it, but it is frequently misquoted, "Eripuit cœlo fulmen, sceptrumque tyrannis." Frederick von der Trenck, at his trial before the Revolutionary Tribunal of Paris, 9 July, 1794, asserted that he was the author of the line. (GARTENLAUPE, *Last Hours of Baron Trenck*.) Marinius (*Astronomie*, i, 104) has the line, "Eripuit Jovi fulmen viresque tonandi." Cardinal Melchior de Polignac (*Anti-Lucretius*, i, 96) published in 1745, has, "Eripuit fulmenque Jovi, Phœboque sagittas."

Notwithstanding my experiments with electricity the thunderbolt continues to fall under our noses and beards; and as for the tyrant, there are a million of us still engaged at snatching away his sceptre.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Felix Nogaret*, commenting on Turgot's inscription.

FRANKNESS, see Candor

FRATERNITY, see Brotherhood

FRAUD, see Deceit

FREEDOM

See also Liberty

I—Freedom: Definitions

4 Ah! freedom is a noble thing!
Freedom makes man to have liking!
Freedom all solace to man gives!
He lives at ease, that freely lives!

JOHN BARBOUR, *The Bruce*. Bk. i, l. 228.

5 Freedom is not caprice, but room to enlarge.
C. A. BARTOL, *Radical Problems: Open Questions*.

FREEDOM

6 O Freedom! thou art not, as poets dream,
A fair young girl, with light and delicate limbs,
And wavy tresses. . . . A bearded man,
Armed to the teeth, art thou; one mailed
hand

Grasps the broad shield, and one the sword;
thy brow

Glorious in beauty though it be, is scarred
With tokens of old wars; thy massive limbs
Are strong with struggling

BRYANT, *The Antiquity of Freedom*.

7 Perfect freedom is reserved for the man who
lives by his own work and in that work does
what he wants to do

R. G. COLLINGWOOD, *Speculum Mentis*.

8 Restraint from ill is freedom to the wise.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*.
Pt. ii, l. 206.

But what is Freedom? Rightly understood,
A universal license to be good
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Liberty*.

Where justice reigns, 'tis freedom to obey.
MONTGOMERY, *Greenland*. Canto iv, l. 88.

That sweet bondage which is freedom's self.
SHREVE, *Queen Mab*. Canto ix, l. 76.

Nought nobler is than to be free;

The stars of heaven are free because

In amplitude of liberty

Their joy is to obey the laws.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Things that Are More Excellent*.

9 Is freedom anything but the right to live as
we wish? Nothing else ("Ἄλλο τι εἶναι ἐλευθερία
ἢ τὸ εἶναι ὡς βούληται διατάγειν αὐτὸν.")
EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 23.

He is free who lives as he chooses ("ἐλευθερός
εἶναι ὁ γάρ ὡς βούληται.")
EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iv, ch. 1, sec. 1.

Is any man free except the one who can live as
he chooses? (An quisquam est alius liber, nisi
ducere vitam Cui licet ut libuit?)
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 83.

The only freedom which deserves the name, is
that of pursuing our own good in our own
way, so long as we do not attempt to deprive
others of theirs, or impede their efforts to ob-
tain it.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 1.

10 No man is free who is not master of himself.
(Οὐδὲς ἐλευθερός ἐαυτοῦ μὴ κρατῶν.)

EPICTETUS [?], *Encheiridion*. Frag. 35. Sto-
bæus ascribes this maxim to Pythagoras.

11 Who then is free? The wise man, who is lord
over himself, whom neither poverty, nor
death, nor bonds fright, who bravely defies
his passions, and scorns ambition, who in
himself is a whole, smoothed and rounded,
so that nothing from outside can rest on

the polished surface, and against whom Fortune in her onset is ever defeated.

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 7, l. 83.

There will be no true freedom without virtue, no true science without religion, no true industry without the fear of God and love to your fellow-citizens. Workers of England, be wise, and then you *must* be free, for you will be *fit* to be free.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Placard*, 1848.

Men are free when they are in a living homeland, not when they are straying and breaking away . . . The most unfree souls go west, and shout of freedom. Men are freest when they are most unconscious of freedom.

D. H. LAWRENCE, *Studies in Classic American Literature*.

'Tis not a freedom that, where all command
ANDREW MARVELL, *The First Anniversary*.

Inferior, who is free?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ix, l. 825.

To be free is to live under a government by law.

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD, *King v. Shipley*. (3 *Douglas's Rep.* 170.)

Freedom is political power divided into small fragments.

THOMAS HOBBES (MAINE, *Popular Government*, p. 70.)

That man is free who is protected from injury.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address to Charlestown Bar*, 10 May, 1847.

Oh! let me live my own, and die so too
(To live and die is all I have to do)!
Maintain a poet's dignity and ease,
And see what friends, and read what books
I please.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 261.

Man is created free, and is free, even though born in chains. (Der Mensch ist frei geschaffen, ist frei Und würd' er in Ketten geboren.)

SCHILLER, *Die Worte des Glaubens*. St. 2.

What is freedom? It means not being a slave to any circumstance, to any constraint, to any chance; it means compelling Fortune to enter the lists on equal terms. (Quæ sit libertas? Nulli rei servire, nulli necessitati, nullis casibus, fortunam in æquum deducere.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. ii, sec. 9.

Freedom is re-created year by year,
In hearts wide open on the Godward side.

J. R. LOWELL, *Freedom*, l. 21.

What other liberty is there worth having,
if we have not freedom and peace in our

minds,—if our inmost and most private man is but a sour and turbid pool?

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 26 Oct., 1853.

Freedom exists only where the people take care of the government.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, N. Y., 4 Sept., 1912.

Those who expect to reap the blessings of freedom, must, like men, undergo the fatigue of supporting it.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis*. No. iv.

II—Freedom: Apothegms

The cause of freedom is the cause of God.

W. L. BOWLES, *To Edmund Burke*.

Whilst freedom is true to itself, everything becomes subject to it.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, at Bristol.

Depend upon it, the lovers of freedom will be free.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, 1780.

Hereditary bondsmen! know ye not

Who would be free themselves must strike
the blow?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto ii, st. 76.

They can only set free men free . . .

And there is no need of that.

Free men set themselves free.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *The Slave*.

Freedom suppressed and again regained bites with keener fangs than freedom never endangered. (Actiores autem morsus sunt intermissæ libertatis quam retenta.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*, Bk. ii, ch. 7, sec. 24.

Regained my freedom with a sigh.

BYRON, *The Prisoner of Chillon*. St. 14.

Freedom our pain, and plenty our disease.

DRYDEN, *Abdolon and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 32.

Wherever snow falls, man is free. Where the orange blooms, man is the foe of man.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journals*, 1862.

Countries are well cultivated, not as they are fertile, but as they are free.

MONTESQUIEU.

No bad man is free. (Τοῖνυ οὐδ' ἐλευθερός ἐστιν.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iv, ch. 1, sec. 4.

Usually quoted as the Stoic maxim, "All bad men are slaves." (Πάντες κακοὶ δούλοι.)

No man who is in fear, or sorrow, or turmoil is free, but whoever is rid of sorrows and fears and turmoils, that man is by the self-same course rid also of slavery.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 24.

Let them fear bondage who are slaves to fear,
The sweetest freedom is an honest heart.

JOHN FORD, *The Lady's Trial*. Act i, sc. 3.

Bred in the lap of Republican Freedom.

WILLIAM GODWIN, *Enquiry*. Bk. ii, 12, 402.

We are not free; it was not intended we

should be. A book of rules is placed in our cradle, and we never get rid of it until we reach our graves. Then we are free, and only then.

E. W. HOWE, *Howe's Monthly*.

1 There is no freedom on earth or in any star for those who deny freedom to others.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*.

No! true freedom is to share
All the chains our brothers wear.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Stanzas on Freedom*.

2 A man should never put on his best trousers when he goes out to battle for freedom and truth.

HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act v.

3 Pray you use your freedom,
And, so far as you please, allow me mine.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *Duke of Milan*. Act iv, sc. 3.

4 None can love freedom heartily but good men; the rest love not freedom, but licence.

MILTON, *Tenure of Kings and Magistrates*.

5 The path of freedom is blocked much more by those who wish to obey than by those who desire to command.

M. D. PETRE. (INGE, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.)

6 Freedom is only in the land of dreams. (Freiheit ist nur in dem Reich der Träume.)

SCHILLER, *The Beginning of the New Century*.

7 Freedom, near at hand, makes an old man brave. (Fortem facit vicina libertas senem.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 139.

8 They wish to be free, and know not how to be just. (Ils veulent être libres et ne savent pas être justes.)

Abbé JOSEPH SIEYÈS, in the Constituent Assembly, 10 AUG., 1789. (DUMONT, *Recollections of Mirabeau*.)

9 O, lift your natures up;
Embrace our aims: work out your freedom.

TENNISON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 74.

10 Ne'er yet by force was freedom overcome.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. ii, l. 494.

11 Man is free at the moment he wishes to be.

VOLTARE, *Brutus*. Act ii, sc. 1.

III—Freedom: Its Virtues

12 The time will come when men
Will be as free and equal as the waves,
That seem to jostle, but that never jar.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Tower of Babel*, Act ii, sc. 1.

13 Yet, Freedom, yet thy banner, torn but flying,

Streams like the thunder-storm against the wind.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 98.

And Freedom hallows with her tread
The silent cities of the dead.

BYRON, *On the Star of "The Legion of Honour"*.

14 No! Freedom has a thousand charms to show
That slaves, how'er contented, never
know. . . .

Religion, virtue, truth—whate'er we call
A blessing—freedom is the pledge of all.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 260.

15 I want free life, and I want fresh air;
And I sigh for the canter after the cattle,
The crack of the whips like shots in a battle,
The melody of hoofs, and horns, and heads
That wars, and wrangles, and scatters and
spreads;

The green beneath and the blue above,
And dash, and danger, and life and love!

FRANK DESPREZ, *Lucia*.

16 I am as free as nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada*. Act i, sc. 1.

17 My angel—his name is Freedom—
Choose him to be your king;
He shall cut pathways east and west,
And send you with his wing.

EMERSON, *Boston Hymn*.

For what avail the plough or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

EMERSON, *Boston*.

18 Aye, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there they
found—

Freedom to worship God!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers*.

19 Oh, only a free soul will never grow old! (O, nur eine freie Seele wird nicht alt.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 140.

20 All the arts of pleasure grow when suckled
by freedom. (Von der Freiheit gesäugt wachsen die Künste der Lust.)

SCHILLER, *Der Spaziergang*, l. 122.

21 Of old sat Freedom on the heights,
The thunders breaking at her feet;
Above her shook the starry lights;
She heard the torrents meet.

TENNISON, *Of Old Sat Freedom*.

And Freedom rear'd in that august sunrise
Her beautiful bold brow.

TENNISON, *The Poet*.

1 Only free peoples can hold their purpose and their honor steady to a common end, and prefer the interests of mankind to any narrow interest of their own.

WOODROW WILSON, *War Address to Congress*, 2 April, 1917.

2 Me this unchartered freedom tires;
I feel the weight of chance-desires;
My hopes no more must change their name,
I long for a repose that ever is the same.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*. St. 5.

IV—Freedom: Its Defense

3 This hand, to tyrants ever sworn the foe,
For Freedom only deals the deadly blow;
Then sheathes in calm repose the deadly blade,
For gentle Peace in Freedom's ballowed shade.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Inscription in an Album*, 1842. See 2065:1.

4 "Freedom!" their battle-cry,—
"Freedom! or leave to die!"
G. H. BOXER, *The Black Regiment*.

5 Righteous monarchs,
Justly to judge, with their own eyes should see;
To rule o'er freemen should themselves be free.

HENRY BROOKE, *The Earl of Essex*. Act i. The lines are spoken by Queen Elizabeth.

Johnson was present when a tragedy was read in which there occurred this line: Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free. The company admired it much.—"I cannot agree with you," said Johnson, "it might as well be said, Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat."

BOSWELL, *Life of Johnson*, June, 1784.

6 For he was Freedom's champion, one of those,
The few in number, who had not o'erstept
The charter to chastise which she bestows
On such as wield her weapons; he had kept
The whiteness of his soul, and thus men o'er him wept.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 57.

7 For Freedom's battle once begun,
Bequeath'd by bleeding sire to son,
Though baffled oft is ever won.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 123.

The greatest glory of a freeborn people
Is to transmit that freedom to their children.

WILLIAM HAVARD, *Regulus*. Act v. sc. 4.

All we have of freedom, all we use or know—
This our fathers bought for us, long and long ago.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Old Issue*.

8 Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell,
And Freedom shrieked—as Kosciuszko fell!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 381.

O what a loud and fearful shriek was there! . . .
Ah me! they saw beneath a Hireling's sword
Their Kosciuszko fall!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Sonnet: Kosciuszko*.

9 Yes! to this thought I hold with firm persistence;
The last result of wisdom stamps it true;

He only earns his freedom and existence
Who daily conquers them anew.

GOETHE, *Faust*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 63. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

10 Off with the fetters
That chafe and restrain!
Off with the chain!

RICHARD HOVEX, *Vagabondia*.

11 In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born
across the sea,

With a glory in his bosom that transfigures
you and me;

As he died to make men holy, let us die to
make men free,

While God is marching on.

JULIA WARD HOWE, *Battle Hymn of the Republic*.

12 Freedom needs all her poets: it is they
Who give her aspirations wings,
And to the wiser law of music sway
Her wild imaginings.

J. R. LOWELL, *To the Memory of Hood*. St. 4.

13 'Tis sweeter to bleed for an age at thy shrine
Than to sleep but a moment in chains!

THOMAS MOORE, *Remember the Glories of Brien the Brave*.

O Freedom! once thy flame hath fled,
It never lights again.

THOMAS MOORE, *Weep On, Weep On*.

14 Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered,
yet we have this consolation within us, that
the harder the conflict, the more glorious the
triumph. What we obtain too cheap, we
esteem too lightly. . . . It would be strange
indeed if so celestial an article as freedom
should not be highly rated.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis: Introduction*.

15 Freedom and Arts together fall;
Fools grant whate'er Ambition craves,
And men, once ignorant, are slaves.

POPE, *Brutus: Chorus*, l. 26.

16 Blandishments will not fascinate us, nor will
threats of a "halter" intimidate. For, under
God, we are determined that whosoever,
whensoever, or howsoever we shall be called
to make our exit, we will die free men.

JOSIAH QUINCY, *Observations on the Boston Port Bill*, 1774.

17 O Freedom! if to me belong

Nor mighty Milton's gift divine,
Nor Marvell's wit and graceful song,
Still with a love as deep and strong
As theirs, I lay, like them, my best gifts on
thy shrine!

WHITTIER, *Poem*.

The nations lift their right hands up and swear
Their oath of freedom.

WHITTIER, *Garibaldi*.

V—Freedom of Speech

Liberty of speech inviteth and provoketh
liberty to be used again, and so bringeth much
to a man's knowledge.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

The most beautiful thing in the world is free-
dom of speech. (*ῥαπανά.*)

DIODEGENES. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*, 69.)

To speak his thoughts is every freeman's right,
In peace and war, in council and in fight.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xii, l. 249. (Pope, tr.)

Such being the happiness of the times, that
you may think as you wish, and speak as you
think. (Rara temporum felicitate, ubi sentire
quæ velis, et quæ sentias dicere licet.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 1. Tacitus is re-
ferring to the reigns of Nerva and Trajan.

I may stand alone,
But would not change my free thoughts for a
throne.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 89.

I disapprove of what you say, but I will de-
fend to the death your right to say it.

Attributed to VOLTAIRE by S. G. Tallentyre (E.
Beatrice Hall), in her book, *The Friends of
Voltaire* (p. 199), published in 1906, but later
stated by her to be a summary of Voltaire's
attitude toward *De l'Esprit* by Claude Adrien
Helvétius. For further discussion see APPEN-
DIX.

FRIEND

I—Friend: Definitions

What is a friend? A single soul dwelling in two
bodies. (*Μία ψυχή δύο σώμασιν ἐνοικοῦσα.*)

ARISTOTLE. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk.
v, sec. 20.)

He ought not to pretend to friendship's name,
Who reckons not himself and friend the same.

SAMUEL TUXE, *The Adventures of Five Hours*.

Two friends, two bodies with one soul inspired.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvi, l. 267. (Pope, tr.)

True friends are those seeking solitude together.

ABEL BONNARD, *The Art of Friendship*. Pt. ii.

A faithful friend is the medicine of life.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiastics, vi, 16.

I do not remember to have met with any saying
that has pleased me more than that of a friend's
being the medicine of life.

UNKNOWN, *The Speaker*. No. 68.

A friend is a person with whom I may be
sincere.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

What is a Friend? I will tell you. It is a person
with whom you dare to be yourself.

FRANK CRANE, *A Definition of Friendship*.

A friend may well be reckoned the master-
piece of Nature.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

A divine person is the prophecy of the mind; a
friend is the hope of the heart.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

A man's friends are his magnetisms.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Friends are fictions founded on some single mo-
mentary experience.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 11.

There are three faithful friends—an old wife,
an old dog, and ready money.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

A Father's a Treasure; a Brother's a Comfort;
a Friend is both.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

O ev'ry sacred name in one! my Friend!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxii, l. 226. (Pope, tr.)

A faithful friend is a true image of the Deity.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

A friend is another I. (*ἄλλος ἐγώ.*)

ZENO. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, sec.
23.) "Alter ego" is, of course, the Latin.

A friend is, as it were, a second self. (*Amicus est
tamquam alter idem.*)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 21, sec. 80.

II—Friend: Apothegms

It is better to have one friend of great value
than many friends who are good for nothing.

ANARCHARSIS. (LAERTIUS, *Anarcharsis*. Sec. 105.)

A friend to all is a friend to none. (*Ἦ φίλος
οὐδὲν φίλος.*)

ARISTOTLE. (LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, Sec. 21.)

All men's friend, no man's friend.

WOODROEPE, *Spared Hours*, 475.

Friends are like fiddle-strings, they must not
be screwed too tight.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 358.

Let me have no good thing unknown to a
friend. (*Ἄγνωστον δὲ φίλῳ μὴδὲν ἔχαιμι καλόν.*)

CALLIMACHUS, *Fragments Incertæ*. No. 121.

O my friends, there is no friend. (*Ὦ φίλοι
οὐδὲν φίλος.*)

CHILO. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilo*.)

Defendit numerus [there is safety in num-
bers] is the maxim of the foolish; *Deperdit
numerus* [there is ruin in numbers] of the wise.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. 1, No. 34. Referring
to the number of one's friends.

She, that asks
Her dear five hundred friends, contemns them all,
And hates their coming.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 642.

He has friends, but no friend.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*BOEWELL, Life*, 1779.)

To the rare few, who, early in life, have rid themselves of the friendship of the many.

J. MCNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of Making Enemies: Dedication*.

¹ Codlin's your friend, not Short.

DICKENS, *The Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 19.

² The wretched have no friends.

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iii, sc. 1.

A fav'rite has no friend!

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Death of a Favourite Cat*.

The poor make no new friends.

HELEN SELINA SHERIDAN, *Lament of the Irish Emigrant*.

The vanquish'd have no friends.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Vision of the Maid of Orleans*. Bk. vii, l. 465.

³ The only way to have a friend is to be one.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

⁴ The ornament of a house is the friends who frequent it.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

⁵ If you have one true friend, you have more than your share.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2760.

One friend in a lifetime is much; two are many; three are hardly possible.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 312.

⁶ Beware, I say, beware, how thou fallest in with indigent friends.

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*. Vol. i, p. 215.

I once had Money and a Friend;
Of either, thought I store.

I lent my Money to my Friend
And took his word therefor.

I sought my Money from my Friend,
Which I had wanted long.

I lost my Money and my Friend;
Now was not that a wrong?

UNKNOWN, *Money and a Friend*.

⁷ Those friends who are above interest are seldom above jealousy.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 243.

⁸ I have begun to be a friend to myself. (*Amicus esse mihi coepi*.)

HICATO, *Fragments*. Frag. 26.

That was indeed a great benefit; such a person can never be alone. You may be sure that such a man is a friend to all mankind.

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. vi, sec. 7. Commenting on Hecato's declaration.

Be a friend to thyself, and others will be so too.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 847.

He that is friend to himself, know, he is friend to all.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

⁹ When a friend asks there is no to-morrow.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ Be friends with the friendly, and visit him who visits you.

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 353.

A fresh, a free, a friendly man.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v.

¹¹ Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

New Testament: John, xv, 13.

¹² I lay it down as a fact that, if all men knew what others say of them, there would not be four friends in the world.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 101.

¹³ A constant friend is a thing rare and hard to find.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: On Abundance of Friends*.

Friends are rare, for the good reason that men are not common.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. ix, No. 2.

¹⁴ Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

Old Testament: Psalms, xli, 9.

¹⁵ But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

Old Testament: Psalms, lv, 13.

But it was even thou, my companion, my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

Book of Common Prayer: The Psalter. Psalm lv, 6.

Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 390.

Ah! were I sever'd from thy side,

Where were my friend—and who my guide?

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 11.

¹⁶ Friends are not so easily made as kept.

GEORGE SAVILE, *Maxims of State*. No. 12.

¹⁷ There is a fat friend at your master's house.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 414.

Who's your fat friend?

CLYDE FITCH, *Beau Brummell*. Brummell is referring to the Prince of Wales.

¹⁸ I would be friends with you and have your love.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 139.

¹ It is better to make one's friendships at home.
(Οἷος βελτίον ἐστι ποιῆσθαι φίλους.)

SOLOON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*, Sec. 5.)

² 'Tis something to be willing to commend;
But my best praise is, that I am your friend.
THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *To Mr. Congreve*.

³ Such a good friend that she will throw all
her acquaintances into the water for the
pleasure of fishing them out again.
TALLEYRAND, of Madame de Staël. (COOPER,
Talleyrand.)

⁴ I know the Table Round, my friends of old;
All brave, and many generous, and some
chaste.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 814.

⁵ A man cannot be said to succeed in this life
who does not satisfy one friend.

THOREAU, *Winter: Journal*, 19 Feb., 1857.

⁶ Change your pleasure, but never change your
friends. (Changez de volupté, ne changez
point d'amis.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Dépositaire*.

Be slow in choosing a friend, slower in changing.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

⁷ Friends should be preferred to kings.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to Frederick, Crown Prince
of Prussia*, 26 Aug., 1736.

⁸ An egg of one hour old, bread of one day,
a goat of one month, wine of six months, flesh
of a year, fish of ten years, a wife of twenty
years, a friend among a hundred, are the best
of all number.

WODROEPHA, *Spared Hours*, p. 253. (1623)

⁹ But since friends grow not thick on ev'ry
bough,

Nor ev'ry friend unrotten at the core.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 563.

¹⁰ The friends of my friends are my friends.
(Les amis de mes amis sont mes amis.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

III—Friend: Friends Share in Common

¹¹ Friends share in common. (Κοινὰ τὰ φίλων.)

BION. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*, Bk. iv, 53.)

Friends share all things in common. (Κοινὰ δὲ τὰ
τῶν φίλων.)

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*,
Sec. 71.)

Friends have all things in common. (Κοινὰ τὰ τῶν
φίλων.)

PLATO, *Phædrus*, Conclusion. MENANDER, *Adel-
phoi*. Frag. 9.

Friends have all things in common. (Κοινὰ τὰ
φίλων ἴσα.)

PYTHAGORAS. According to Timæus, Pythag-

oras was the first to say this. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*, Sec. 10.)

¹² With friends all things are in common. (Ami-
corum esse omnia communia.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*, Bk. i, sec. 16. Quoted as a
Greek saying.

It is an old saying that friends have all things in
common. (Communia esse amicorum inter se
omnia.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 803.

¹³ Common are the possessions of friends.
(Ὅ κοινὰ ἀποφύλαται τὰ τῶν φίλων.)

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *Third Discourse on King-
ship*, Sec. 110. Quoted as a proverb.

¹⁴ Oh, how you wrong our friendship, valiant
youth.

With friends there is not such a word as
debt:

Where amity is tied with band of truth,
All benefits are there in common set.

ELIZABETH, LADY CAREY, *The Tragedy of Mar-
ian*.

¹⁵ The benefits of fortune are common among
friends.

WILLIAM FULLWOOD, *Enemy of Idleness*, 91.
(1593)

¹⁶ What is thine is mine, and all mine is thine.
(Quod tuum est meum est: omne meum est
autem tuum.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 47.

¹⁷ He that has much in common with his fellow-
men will have much in common with a friend.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epls. xlviii, 3.

IV—Friends: Their Choice

¹⁸ He is like to be mistaken, who makes choice
of a covetous man for a friend, or relieth upon
the reed of narrow and poltroon friendship.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i,
sec. 36.

²⁰ Friends should not be chosen to flatter. The
quality we should prize is that rectitude
which will shrink from no truth. Intimacies
which increase vanity destroy friendship.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Note-Book:
Friendship*.

²¹ Acquaintance I would have, but when 't de-
pends

Not on the number, but the choice of friends.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Myself*.

True happiness
Consists not in the multitude of friends,
But in the worth and choice. Nor would I have
Virtue a popular regard pursue:

Let them be good that love me, though but few.

BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹ I would not enter on my list of friends,
(Tho' grac'd with polish'd manners and fine
sense

Yet wanting sensibility) the man
Who needlessly sets foot upon a worm.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 560.

² Fate makes relatives, but choice makes
friends. (Le sort fait les parents, le choix
fait les amis.)

DEJULLE, *Pitid.*

Friends—those relatives that one makes for one's
self. (Les amis—tes parents que l'on se fait
soi-même.)

DESCHAMPS, *L'Ami*.

³ 'Tis thus that on the choice of friends
Our good or evil name depends

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Old Woman and Her Cats*.

⁴ Choose thy friends like thy books, few but
choice.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*. (1659)

⁵ Friends are like melons. Shall I tell you why?
To find one good, you must a hundred try.

CLAUDE MÉRMET, *Epigram*.

⁶ Do not be rash to make friends and, when
once they are made, do not drop them.

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 16.)

⁷ Choose for your friend him that is wise and
good, secret and just, ingenious and honest,
and in those things which have a latitude, use
your own liberty.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Discourse of the Nature,
Measures, and Offices of Friendship*.

When I choose my friend, I will not stay till I
have received a kindness; but I will choose such
a one that can do me many if I need them; but
I mean such kindnesses which make me wiser,
and which make me better.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Discourse of the Nature,
Measures, and Offices of Friendship*.

A good man is the best friend, and therefore
soonest to be chosen, longer to be retained; and
indeed, never to be parted with.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *A Discourse of the Nature,
Measures, and Offices of Friendship*.

V—Friends: Their Value

⁸ Without friends no one would choose to live,
even if he had all other goods. ("Ἄνευ φίλων
οὐδεὶς θανάτου ἔσται ἄνθρωπος ἀγαθὰ ἔχων.")

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. viii, sec. 1.

Friends are an aid to the young, to guard them
from error; to the elderly, to attend to their
wants; and to supplement their failing power of
action; to those in the prime of life, to assist
them to noble deeds.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. viii, sec. 1.

⁹ No receipt openeth the heart but a true
friend.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

From quiet homes and first begining,
Out to the undiscovered ends,
There's nothing worth the wear of winning
But laughter and the love of friends.

HILAIRE BELLOC, *Sonnets and Verse: Dedicatory Ode*.

¹⁰ I wish my deadly foe no worse
Than want of friends, and empty purse.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *A Farewell to Town*.

¹¹ Hand Grasps at hand, eye lights eye in good
friendship, and great hearts expand
And grow one in the sense of this world's
life.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Saul*. St. 7.

¹² Elysium is as far as to
The very nearest room,
If in that room a friend await
Felicity or doom.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. iii, No. 4.

¹³ Who is more indefatigable in toil, when there
is occasion for toil, than a friend? Who is
readier to rejoice in one's good fortune?
Whose praise is sweeter? From whose lips
does one learn the truth with less pain? What
fortress, what bulwarks, what arms are more
steadfast than loyal hearts?

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *First Discourse on King-
ship*. Sec. 31.

¹⁴ Best friend, my well-spring in the wilderness!
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iii, l. 486.
Friend more divine than all divinites.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iv, l. 8.

¹⁵ A day for toil, an hour for sport,
But for a friend is life too short.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

We take care of our health; we lay up money;
we make our roof tight, and our clothing suffi-
cient; but who provides wisely that he shall not
be wanting in the best property of all,—friends?

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

¹⁶ O friend, my bosom said,
Through thee alone the sky is arched,
Through thee the rose is red.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Friendship*.

¹⁷ Of all the means to insure happiness through-
out the whole of life, by far the most impor-
tant is the acquisition of friends.

EPICURUS, *Souvan Maxims*. No. 27.

¹⁸ A friend in the market is better than money
in the chest.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 119.

¹ Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heav'n did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to Mis'ry all he had, a tear,
He gain'd from Heav'n ('twas all he
wish'd) a friend.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 121.

² Of all the heavenly gifts that mortal men
commend,
What trusty treasure in the world can counter-
vail a friend?

NICHOLAS GRIMALD, *Of Friendship*.

³ Thy friend put in thy bosom: wear his eyes
Still in thy heart, that he may see what's
there.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 46.

Life without a friend is death without a witness.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁴ We hae friends ane or twa that aft gie us a
ca',
To laugh when we're happy or grieve when
we're wa'.

JAMES HOOE, *Moggy and Me*.

⁵ Whilst in my senses I shall prefer nothing
to a pleasant friend. (Nil ego contulerim
jucundo sanus amico.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 5, l. 44.

⁶ Without a horse and a dog and a friend, man
would perish.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Parnassus: On the Great
Wall*.

⁷ A true friend is the greatest of all blessings,
and the one which we take least thought to
acquire. (Un véritable ami est le plus grand
de tous les biens et celui de tous qu'on songe
le moins à acquérir.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No.
544.

⁸ The thread of our life would be dark, Heaven
knows!

If it were not with friendship and love in-
tertwined.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh! Think Not*.

⁹ This is the comfort of friends, that though
they may be said to die, yet their friendship
and society are, in the best sense, ever pres-
ent, because immortal.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

A true friend unbosoms freely, advises justly,
assists readily, adventures boldly, takes all pa-
tiently, defends courageously, and continues a
friend unchangably.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

¹⁰ Honest men esteem and value nothing so

much in this world as a real friend. Such a
one is, as it were, another self.

PILPAY, *Choice of Friends*. Ch. iv.

¹¹ Nothing but heaven itself is better than a
friend who is really a friend. (Homini amico,
qui est amicus ita uti nomen possidet, Nisi
deos ei nil præstare.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 385. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

Above our life we love a steadfast friend.

MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*. Sestiad ii.

To have the greatest blessing, a true friend.

MASSEINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹² Where there are friends, there is wealth. (Ubi
amici, esse ibidem opes.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act ii, l. 14.

They are rich who have true friends.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4957.

I am wealthy in my friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 193.

¹³ Friends given by God in mercy and in love;
My counsellors, my comforters, and guides;
My joy in grief, my second bliss in joy;
Companions of my young desires; in doubt
My oracles; my wings in high pursuit.

O, I remember, and will ne'er forget
Our meeting spots, our chosen sacred hours,
Our burning words, that utter'd all the soul,
Our faces beaming with unearthly love;
Sorrow with sorrow sighing, hope with hope
Exulting, heart embracing heart entire.

POLLOX, *The Course of Time*. Bk. v, l. 315.

¹⁴ Friend to my life (which did you not pro-
long,
The world had wanted many an idle song)!

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 77.

¹⁵ Neither armies nor treasures form the bul-
warks of a throne, but friends. (Non exerci-
tus, neque thesauri, præsidia regni sunt, verum
amici.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 10, sec. 4.

¹⁶ Keep thy friend Under thy own life's key.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
I, sc. 1, l. 75.

Those friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel;
But do not dull thy palm with entertainment
Of each new-hatch'd, unfledged comrade.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 62.

I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 46.

¹⁷ But every road is rough to me that has no
friend to cheer it.

ELIZABETH SHANZ, *Sheshinbeg*.

¹⁸ It is strange that a man can always tell how

many sheep he has, but he cannot tell how many friends he has, so slight is the value he puts upon them.

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Sec. 13.)

¹ The best elixir is a friend.

WILLIAM SOMERVELL, *The Hip*.

² 'Tis pleasant to have found and proved a friend;

For him who good for good returns I hold
A friend more precious than unnumbered gold.

SOPHOCLES, *Philoctetes*, l. 671.

³ Nothing can be purchased which is better than a firm friend. (*Amico firmo nihil emelius potest.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. I, sec. 12.

⁴ Nothing makes the earth seem so spacious as to have friends at a distance; they make the latitudes and longitudes.

THOREAU, *Letter to Mrs. E. Castleton*, 22 May, 1843.

⁵ A friend is worth all hazards we can run.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 571.

⁶ There is no treasure which may be compared unto a faithful friend;

Gold soon decayeth, and worldly wealth consumeth, and wasteth in the wind;
But love once planted in a perfect and pure mind endureth weal and woe;

The frowns of fortune, come they never so unkind, cannot it overthrow.

UNKNOWN, *The Bride's Good-Morning*. (*Roxburghe Ballads*.)

VI—Friends: Their Loyalty

⁷ I have loved my friends as I do virtue, my soul, my God.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II, sec. 5.

⁸ Let us be friends, Cinna, it is I who invite you. (*Soyons amis, Cinna, c'est moi qui t'en convie.*)

CORNELIUS, *Cinna*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁹ Then come the wild weather, come sleet or come snow,

We will stand by each other, however it blow.
SIMON DACH, *Annie of Tharaw*, l. 7. (*Longfellow*, tr.)

¹⁰ "Walk, my boy," replied the captain; "in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words: 'May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him!' When found, make a note of."

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Vol. I, ch. 13.

What is the odds so long as the fire of souls is kindled at the taper of conviviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather?

DICKENS, *Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 2.

¹¹ Here's to the friends we can trust

When storms of adversity blow;
May they live in our songs and be nearest our hearts,

Nor depart like the year that's awa'.

JOHN DUNLOP, *The Year That's Awa'*.

¹² A friend ought to shun no pain, to stand his friend in stead.

RICHARD EDWARDS, *Damon and Pythias*.

¹³ So, if I live or die to serve my friend,
'Tis for my love—'tis for my friend alone,
And not for any rate that friendship bears
In heaven or on earth.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. III, l. 361.

¹⁴ Promises may get friends, but it is performance that must nurse and keep them.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Resolves: Of Promises*.

¹⁵ Particular contentment of mind that I have such an odd friend in a corner.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, p. 80. (c. 1579)

And, Caesar, you shall find—a friend in corner.
SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Play-House to Be Let*. Act v.

¹⁶ True friends appear less mov'd than counterfeit. (*Derisor vero plus laudatore movetur.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 433. (*Dillon*, tr.)

¹⁷ A good friend never offends.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 23. (1659)

¹⁸ Friend of my bosom, thou more than a brother,

Why wert thou not born in my father's dwelling?

CHARLES LAMB, *The Old Familiar Faces*.

¹⁹ Yes, we must ever be friends; and of all whp offer you friendship

Let me be ever the first, the truest, the nearest and dearest!

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. vi, l. 72.

²⁰ A true friend is forever a friend.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 71.

²¹ A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly; and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xviii, 24.

Neither make thy friend equal to a brother. (*Μὴδὲ καὶ σὺν ἑτῷ ἵσον ἀδελφῷ ἀγαπῶν.*)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 707.

²² But oh! if grief thy steps attend,
If want, if sickness be thy lot,

And thou require a soothing friend,
Forget me not, forget me not!

AMELIA OPRE, *Go, Youth Beloved*.

Convey thy love to thy friend, as an arrow
to the mark, to stick there, not as a ball
against the wall, to rebound back to thee.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. iv, No. 100.

He is a good friend that doth thee good.
RIVERS, *Dictes and Sayings*, 57. (1477)

But he is my friend
That helps me in the end.

UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, iii, 288. (1640)

He is my friend that succoureth me, not he that
pitieth me.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1926.

He was my friend, faithful and just to me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 90.

If it be ne'er so false, a true gentleman may
swear it in the behalf of his friend.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 175.

Life hath no joy like his who fights with Fate
Shoulder to shoulder with a stricken friend.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *Midshipman Lanyon*.

To God, thy country, and thy friend be true.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *Rules and Lessons*. No. 8.

If you have a friend worth loving,
Love him. Yes, and let him know
That you love him, ere life's evening
Tinge his brow with sunset glow.
Why should good words ne'er be said
Of a friend—till he is dead?

UNKNOWN, *Say It Now*.

VII—Friends: Their Faults

While friends we were, the hot debates
That rose 'twixt you and me!
Now we are mere associates,
And never disagree.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

In friendship I early was taught to be-
lieve; . . .

I have found that a friend may profess, yet
deceive.

BYRON, *Lines to the Rev. J. T. Becker*. St. 7.

A good friend, but bad acquaintance.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 54.

No discord should arise between friends, but
if it does, then our care should be that the
friendships appear to have been burned out
rather than to have been stamped out.

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 21, sec. 78.

Never break off friendship, rather untie it, when

those you become bound to appear cheats. Hall
says, "I will use my friend as Moses did his rod:
while it was a rod he held it familiarly in his
hand; When once a serpent, he ran away
from it."

JAMES FUCKLE, *The Club*.

All are not friends that speak us fair.

JOHN CLAREE, *Paramiologia*, 128. (1639)

A slender acquaintance with the world must con-
vince every man, that actions, not words, are the
true criterion of the attachment of friends; and
that the most liberal professions of good-will are
very far from being the surest marks of it.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Social Maxims. Friend-
ship*.

There is a friend, which is only a friend in
name.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxvii, l.

Our best friends are the source of our great-
est sorrow and bitterness.

FÉNELON, *Letter to Destouches*, 13 Aug., 1714.

CANDID FRIEND, *see under CANDOR*.

A broken friendship may be soldered, but
will never be sound.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 27.

He who betrays his friend, shall never be
Under one roof, or in one ship, with me.

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2. (Swift, tr.)

A friend is long a-getting and soon lost.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 324. (1580)

They that study man say of a friend, There's
nothing in the world that's harder found, nor
sooner lost.

WEBSTER AND ROWLEY, *Cure for a Cuckold*.
Act iii, sc. 1. (1661)

Here our long web of friendship I untwist.
MASSINGER, *The Fatal Downy*. Act. iii, sc. 1.

It is more shameful to mistrust one's friends
than to be deceived by them. (Il est plus
honteux de se défier de ses amis que d'en être
trompé.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 84.

Nothing is more annoying than a tardy friend.
(Tardo amico nihil est quidquam inaequius.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudus*, l. 504. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

Oft our displeasures, to ourselves unjust,
Destroy our friends and after weep their
dust.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 63.

Call you that backing of your friends? A
plague upon such backing! give me them
that will face me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 165.

1 I am weary of friends, and friendships are all monsters.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 23 Oct., 1710.

2 The path of social advancement is, and must be, strewn with broken friendships.

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*, Bk. II, ch. 5.

VIII—Friends and Enemies

3 If he draw aside from your proper end,
No enemy like a bosom friend.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

4 For much better it is
To bide a friend's anger than a foe's kiss.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Mirror of Good Manners*, 21. (1570)

A friend's frown is better than a foe's smile.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, (1659)

5 Our friends, the enemy. (Nos amis, les ennemis.)

BÉRANGER, *L'Opinion de ces Demoiselles*. The French are said to have used the expression, "Nos amis, nos ennemis," when the Allies entered Paris after the abdication of Napoleon in 1814.

6 I have tried to make friends by corporeal gifts, but have only made enemies. I have never made friends but by spiritual gifts, by severe contentions of friendship, and the burning fire of thought.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Jerusalem*.

7 Thy friendship oft has made my heart to ache:—

Do be my enemy, for friendship's sake.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *To Hayley*.

8 In life it is difficult to say who do you the most mischief, enemies with the worst intentions, or friends with the best.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?* Bk. III, ch. 17, heading.

9 Angry friendship is sometimes as bad as calm enmity.

EDMUND BURKE, *An Appeal from the New to the Old Whigs*.

10 For what man that hath friends through fortune,
Mishap will make them enemies, I guess:

This proverb is full sooth.

CHAUCER, *The Monkes Tale*, l. 254.

I no doubt deserved my enemies, but I don't believe I deserved my friends.

WALT WHITMAN, (BRADFORD, *Biography and the Human Heart*, p. 75.)

11 Greatly his foes he dreads, but more his friends;

He hurts me most who lavishly commends.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 19.

Friends I have made, whom Envy must commend,
But not one foe whom I would wish a friend.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Conference*, l. 297.

12 Our enmities mortal, our friendships eternal.
(Mortalis inimicitias, sempiternas amicitias.)

CICERO, *Pro Roburio Postumo*, Ch. 12, sec. 33.

13 We should render a service to a friend to bind him closer to us, and to an enemy to make a friend of him.

CLEOBULUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Cleobulus*, 5.)

14 It is always safe to learn, even from our enemies; seldom safe to venture to instruct, even our friends.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*, No. 286.

15 We read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends.

COSIMO DE' MEDICI, of perfidious friends.
(BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 206.)

16 Friends are as dangerous as enemies.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Essays: Schloesser's Literary History*.

17 He that can be a worthy enemy, will, when reconciled, be a worthier friend.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Resolves: Of Reconciling Enemies*.

18 You and I were long friends; you are now my enemy, and I am

Yours, Benjamin Franklin.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to William Strahan*, 5 July, 1775.

19 Do good to thy friend to keep him, to thy enemy to gain him.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanac*.

20 An open foe may prove a curse,
But a pretended friend is worse.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*, Pt. i, No. 17.

21 He rose without a friend, and sat down without an enemy.

HENRY GRATTAN, of Dr. Lucas after a speech in the Irish Parliament.

22 It is a misfortune for a man not to have a friend in the world, but for that reason he shall have no enemy.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 143.

He will never have true friends who is afraid of making enemies.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, No. 401.

No man's defects sought they to know;

So never made themselves a foe.

No man's good deeds did they commend;

So never rais'd themselves a friend.

MATTHEW PRATER, *An Epitaph*.

He makes no friend who never made a foe.
TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1082.

1 Save a man from his friends, and leave him
struggle with his enemies.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, 328.

2 Invite your friend to a feast, but leave your
enemy alone. (Τὸν φίλον ἐπὶ δαίρα καλεῖς,
τὸν δ' ἐχθρὸν ἄρας.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 342.

3 Not hate, but glory, made these chiefs contend;

And each brave foe was in his soul a friend.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vii, l. 364. (Pope, tr.)

4 I can defend myself from my enemies, but
not from my friends.

HOMER, BEN ISAAC, *Moral Maxims*. (c. 870)

Appears in various forms in all literatures.

A feigned friend God shield me from his danger,
For well I'll save myself from foe and stranger.

ANTHONY COPLEY, *Wits, Fits, and Fancies*.

From him whom I trust, God defend me; for
from him whom I trust not I will defend myself.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. ii, letter 75.

Against a foe I can myself defend,—
But Heaven protect me from a blundering friend!
D'ARCY WENTWORTH THOMPSON, *Sales Attici*.
Defend me from my friends; I can defend myself
from my enemies.

MARÉCHAL DE VILLARS, when taking leave of
Louis XIV. Also attributed in slightly different
form to Voltaire: "May God defend
me from my friends; I can defend myself
from my enemies." The saying is, of course,
much older. (See *Notes and Queries*, ser. vii,
No. 10, p. 428.)

5 When falls our dearest friend,
There may be refuge with our direst foe.
J. S. KNOWLES, *The Wife*. Act v, sc. 2.

6 Nothing is so dangerous as an ignorant friend:
better have a wise enemy. (Rien n'est si
dangereux qu'un ami ignorant; Mieux vaudrait
un sage ennemi.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. viii, fab. 10.

Better to have a loving friend
Than ten admiring foes.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *After Thomas à Kempis*.
St. 2.

7 Our best friend is a blundering enemy.
JOHN MACY, *About Women*, p. 82.

8 If you never tell your secret to your friend,
you will never fear him when he becomes
your enemy.

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 695.

9 Trust not yourself; but your defects to know,
Make use of ev'ry friend—and ev'ry foe.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 13.

10 What war could ravish, commerce could bestow,
And he return'd a friend who came a foe.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 205.

11 To lasting toils expos'd, and endless cares,
To open dangers, and to secret snares;
To malice which the vengeful foe intends,
And the more dangerous love of seeming
friends.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. iii, l. 75.

12 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the
kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvii, 5.

One cried: "The wounds are faithful of a friend:
The wilderness shall blossom as the rose."
One answered: "Render the veil, declare the end,
Strengthen her ere she goes."

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *From House to House*.

13 Treat your friend as if he might become
an enemy.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 401.

14 Inflict not on an enemy every injury in your
power, for he may afterwards become your
friend.

SADI, *The Gulistan: Rules for Conduct in
Life*. No. 10.

15 It is better to break off a thousand friend-
ships, than to endure the sight of a single
enemy.

SADI, *The Gulistan: Of Youth and Love*.
No. 15.

16 Dear is my friend—yet from my foe, as from
my friend, comes good:
My friend shows what I can do, and my foe
what I should

SCHILLER, *Votive Tablets: Friend and Foe*.

17 The zeal of friends it is that razes me,
And not the hate of enemies.
(Der Freunde Eifer ist's, der mich
Zu Grunde richtet, nicht der Hass der Feinde.)
SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act iii, sc. 18.

18 The angry prayers of our enemies make us
falsely afraid, and the affection of our friends
spoils us with kindly wishes.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epist. xciv, 54.

19 The great man down, you mark his favourite
flies;

The poor advanced makes friends of ene-
mies,
And hitherto doth love on fortune tend;
For who not needs shall never lack a friend,
And who in want a hollow friend doth try,
Directly seasons him his enemy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 214.

1 Give him all kindness: I had rather have
Such men my friends, than enemies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 28.

2 The private wound is deepest: O Time most
accurst
'Mongst all foes that a friend should be the
worst!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act v, sc. 4, l. 71.

3 Having some friends whom he loves dearly,
And no lack of foes, whom he laughs at
sincerely.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Robert the Rhymer's Account of Himself*.

4 Better new friend than an old foe.
SPENSER, *Færie Queene*. Bk. i, canto ii, st. 27.

Faint friends when they fall out most cruel
foemen be.

SPENSER, *Færie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto ix, st. 27.

5 One enemy can do more hurt than ten friends
can do good.

SWIFT, *Letter*, 30 May, 1710. (Quoted.)

6 He who has a thousand friends has not a
friend to spare,
And he who has one enemy shall meet him
everywhere.

ALI BEN ABU TALEB. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*. Emerson ascribes the couplet to Omar Khayyâm.)

Whatever the number of a man's friends, there
will be times in his life when he has one too few;
but if he has only one enemy, he is lucky indeed
if he has not one too many.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?*
Bk. ix, ch. 3.

The world is large when its weary leagues two
loving hearts divide;

But the world is small when your enemy is loose
on the other side.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Distance*.

7 Some great misfortune to portend,
No enemy can match a friend.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 119.

8 Foes in the forum in the field were friends,
By social danger bound.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iii, l. 218.

9 It takes your enemy and your friend, working
together, to hurt you to the heart: the one
to slander you and the other to get the news
to you.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

10 If I have not a friend, God send me an enemy,
that I may hear of my faults.

BENJAMIN WHICHCOTE, *Sermons*.

11 As good a foe that hurts not, as a friend that
helps not.

LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Dulle*, p. 19.

12 A foe to God was ne'er true friend to man;
Some sinister intent taints all he does.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 704.

13 Perish our friends, so foes may die withal.
(*Ἐπεὶ φίλοι οὖν ἐχθροί*.)

UNKNOWN. QUOTED BY CICERO, *Pro Rege Diao-*
laro, ix, 25, who puts it into Latin: *Perant*
amici, dum inimici una interdicant. Cicero
condemns the sentiment.

IX—Friends and Adversity

14 Faithful friends are hard to find:

Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend;
But if store of crowns be scant,
No man will supply thy want.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 407.

15 Let no man grumble when his friends fall off,
As they will do like leaves at the first breeze:
When your affairs come round, one way or
t' other,

Go to the coffee-house, and take another.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 48.

16 If thou be poor, thy brother hateth thee,
And all thy friends do flee from thee, alas!

CHAUCER, *Man of Law's Tale: Prologue*, l. 22.

17 While the pot boils, friendship blooms.

A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 95.

Pot friendship; cupboard love. (*Ollæ amicitia*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

18 Interiorly, most people enjoy the inferiority
of their best friends.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 July, 1750.

19 Be more ready to visit friends in adversity
than in prosperity.

CRILON. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 3.)

Come slowly to the banquets of thy friends, but
swiftly to their misfortunes.

CRILON. (STOBEIUS, *Florilegium*, iii, 79, 7.)

20 The swallows are at hand in summer time,
but in cold weather they are driven away.

... So false friends are at hand in life's
clear weather, but as soon as they see the
winter of misfortune, they all fly away.

CICERO, *Ad Herennium*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.

Like summer friends,

Flies of estate and sunshine.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Answer*.

When the sun shines on you, you see your friends.
Friends are the thermometers by which one may
judge the temperature of our fortunes.

COUNTESS OF BLESSINGTON, *Commonplace Book*.

O summer-friendship,
Whose flattering leaves, that shadow'd us in our
Prosperity, with the least gust drop off
In the autumn of adversity!

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act iii, sc. 1.

For men, like butterflies,
Show not their mealy wings but to the summer.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
3, l. 78.

¹
In prosperity our friends know us; in ad-
versity we know our friends.

CHEURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

²
Our very best friends have a tincture of
jealousy even in their friendship.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 121.

³
For friendship, of itself a holy tie,
Is made more sacred by adversity.
DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 47.

⁴
If we from wealth to poverty descend,
Want gives to know the flatterer from the
friend.

DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath: Her Tale*, l. 485.

⁵
When Fortune's fickle, the faithful friend
is found. (Amicus certus in re incerta cerni-
tur.)

ENNIUS. (CICERO, *De Amicitia*, xvii, 64.)

⁶
In prosperity it is very easy to find a friend;
but in adversity it is the most difficult of all
things.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. No. 127.

⁷
Friends disappear with the dregs from the
empty wine casks. (Diffugiunt cadis Cum
sæce siccatis, amici.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 35, l. 26.

So vanish friendships only made in wine.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 379.

⁸
In time of prosperity friends will be plenty;
In time of adversity not one among twenty.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 20. (1659)

⁹
In the adversity of our best friends we al-
ways find something which does not displease
us. (Dans l'adversité de nos meilleurs amis
nous trouvons toujours quelque chose qui ne
nous déplaît pas.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 99. This
maxim was withdrawn from the third edi-
tion, probably because of the outcry it oc-
casioned. (*Maximes Supprimées*. No. 583.)

This maxim more than all the rest

Is thought too base for human breast:

"In all distresses of our friends,
We first consult our private ends;
While nature, kindly bent to ease us,
Points out some circumstance to please us."

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 5. Swift
defends the sentiment on the ground that
good fortune is always sentimentally en-

hanced by contrast with the misfortunes of
others.

Those who know the deception and wickedness of
the human heart will not be either romantic or
blind enough to deny what Rochefoucauld and
Swift have affirmed as a general truth.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 129.

See also MISFORTUNE: THE MISFORTUNES OF
OTHERS.

¹⁰
The vulgar herd estimate friendship by its
advantages. (Vulgus amicitias utilitate pro-
bat.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. iii, p. 8.
There is love for none, save him whom fortune
favors. (Diligunt nemo, nisi cui fortuna secunda
est.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 3, l. 23.
The rest of the crowd were friends of my for-
tune, not of me. (Cetera Fortunæ, non mea,
turba fuit.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. v, l. 34.

¹¹
Just as yellow gold is tested in the fire, so is
friendship to be tested by adversity. (Scili-
cet ut fulvum spectatur in ignibus aurum,
Tempore sic duro est inspicienda fides.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. v, l. 25.

¹²
So long as you are secure you will count many
friends; if your life becomes clouded you
will be alone. (Donec eris sospes, multos nu-
merabis amicos; Tempora si fuerint nubila,
solus eris.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. ix, l. 5.

Ants do not bend their ways to empty barns, so
no friend will visit the place of departed wealth.
(Horrea formicæ tendunt ad inania nunquam
Nullus ad amissas ibit amicus opes.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 9, l. 9.

If wealth totters, friends begin to waver sim-
ultaneously with it. Wealth finds friends. (Si res
labat itidem amici collabascunt: res amicos in-
venit.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act ii, sc. 4.

¹³
Be the same to your friends, whether in pros-
perity or adversity.

PERIANDER. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Periander*.
Sec. 4.)

¹⁴
Prosperity makes friends and adversity tries
them. (Amicum an nomen habeas, aperit
calamitas.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 872. Re-
peated in many Latin authors.

Prosperity gets followers, but adversity distin-
guishes them.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3962.

¹⁵
He who begins to be your friend because it
pays will also cease because it pays.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epia. ix, sec. 9.
That friendship will not continue to the end
that is begun for an end.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emchirdion*. Cent. iv, 100.

¹ Where you are liberal of your loves and counsels

Be sure you be not loose; for those you make friends

And give your hearts to, when they once perceive

The least rub in your fortunes, fall away

Like water from ye, never found again

But where they mean to sink ye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act ii, sc. 1, l. 126.

² I have learned which friends of mine are true and which are false, now that I am no longer able to reward or punish either. (Tum se intellexisse, quos fidos amicos habuisset, quos infidos, cum jam neutris gratiam referre posset.)

TACITUS, on going into exile. (CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. xv, sec. 53.)

³ Many thy boon companions at the feast,
But few the friends who cleave to thee in trouble.

THEOPHRASTUS, *Sententiae*. No 115.

Feast, and your halls are crowded;

Fast, and the world goes by.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*.

Now that I no longer need,

I can get full many a feed.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

⁴ There is an old time toast which is golden for its beauty. "When you ascend the hill of prosperity may you not meet a friend."
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

X—Friend: A Friend in Need

⁵ A friend is known in necessity.

GEORGE ASHBY, *Poems*, p. 67. (c. 1470)

⁶ He that is thy friend indeed,

He will help thee in thy need:

If thou sorrow, he will weep;

If thou wake, he cannot sleep;

Thus of every grief in heart

He with thee doth bear a part.

These are certain signs to show

Faithful friend from faltering foe.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 423.

⁷ To be a strong hand in the dark to another in a time of need.

HUGH BLACK, *The Culture of Friendship*.

⁸ Three things are known only in three places: Valour, which knows itself only in war; Wisdom, only in anger; and Friendship, only in need.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1863. Quoted as a Persian saying.

⁹ Behold how much it stands a man in stead,

To have a friend answer in time of need.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, No. 101. (1618)

¹⁰

But in deed,

A friend is never known till a man hath need.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1546)

¹¹

At need shall men prove their friends.

ROBERT MANNYNG (ROBERT DE BRUNNE), *Handlyng Synne*, l. 2251. (1303)

¹²

A friend is not known but in need.

GEORGE MERITON, *Praise of Yorkshire Ale*, 83. (1683)

¹³

A friend in a pinch is a friend in deed, when deeds are needed (Is est amicus, qui in re dubia re juvat, ubi rest opus.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 113. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Nothing is dearer to a man than a friend in need.

(Nihil homini amicost opportunum amicus.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 425. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

¹⁴

I am not of that feather to shake off

My friend when he must need me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 100.

¹⁵

A safe companion is he that helps at need.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, 247. (c. 1270)

A friend thou art in deed,

That helps thy friend in time of nipping need.

THOMAS HOWELL, *Devises*, 58. (1581)

A friend in need is a friend indeed.

RICHARD GRAVES, *The Spiritual Quixote*. Bk. vii, ch. 22, heading. (1772)

¹⁶

It is good to have friends, but bad to need them.

UNKNOWN, *New Help to Discourse*, 15. (1669)

XI—Friends: Old and New

¹⁷

No friend's a friend until he prove a friend.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Faithful Friends*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 50.

¹⁸

Are new friends who are worthy of friendship, to be preferred to old friends? The question is unworthy of a human being, for there should be no surfeit of friendships as there is of other things; and, as in the case of wines that improve with age, the oldest friendships ought to be the most delightful; moreover, the well-known adage is true: "Men must eat many a peck of salt together before the claims of friendship are fulfilled." (Multos modios salis simul edendos esse, ut amicitia munus expletum sit.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 19, sec. 67. See also under SALT.

¹⁹

Old friends burn dim, like lamps in noisome air;

Love them for what they are; nor love them less,

Because to thee they are not what they were.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Duty Surviving Self-Love*.

1 Forsake not an old friend; for the new is not comparable to him: a new friend is as new wine; when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, ix, 10.

As old wood is best to burn, old horse to ride, old books to read, and old wine to drink, so are old friends always most trusty to use.

LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Dutie*, 19. (1589)
For other quotations on old wine, old books, etc., see under AGE: ITS COMPENSATIONS.

2 Old friendships are like meats served up repeatedly, cold, comfortless, and distasteful. The stomach turns against them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *The Plain Speaker: On the Pleasure of Hating*.

3 An old friend is a new house.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

4 It is delightful to me to go mad over a friend restored to me. (*Recepto Dulci mihi furere est amico*.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. ii, ode 7, l. 27.

They are twice as good friends as they were before [they quarrelled].

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 62.

5 And newest friend is oldest friend in this: That, waiting him, we longest grieved to miss One thing we sought.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *My New Friend*.

6 I find friendship to be like wine, raw when new, ripened with age, the true old man's milk and restorative cordial.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xlii, p. 77.

7 Ah, how good it feels!

The hand of an old friend.

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act iv, sc. 1.

8 We have been friends together

In sunshine and in shade.

CAROLINE NORTON, *We Have Been Friends*.

9 How much the best of a man's friends is his oldest friend! (*Quam veterrimus homini optimus est amicus*.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 71.

10 Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes, for they were easiest for his feet.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Friends*.

11 Should auld acquaintance be forgot, and never thought upon?

FRANCIS SMYTH, *Auld Lang Syne*. (JAMES

WATSON, *Choice Collection of Scots Poems*. Pt. iii, 1711.) This is the earliest known version of *Auld Lang Syne*, and is sometimes attributed to Sir Robert Ayton.

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,

Though they return with scars?

ALLAN RAMSAY, *Auld Lang Syne*. 1721. (See FITZGERALD, *Stories of Famous Songs*.)

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,

And never brought to mind?

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,

And auld lang syne?

ROBERT BURNS, *Auld Lang Syne*. (1788) Burns himself in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, speaks of *Auld Lang Syne* as an "old fragment," but, with the exception of the first stanza, the song is his. Allan Ramsay's song suggested nothing except the opening line and the title.

12 It's an owercome sooth for age an' youth,

And it brooks wi' nae denial,

That the dearest friends are the auldest friends,

And the young are just on trial.

R. L. STEVENSON, *It's an Owercome Sooth*.

13 Be courteous to all, but intimate with few, and let those few be well tried before you give them your confidence. True friendship is a plant of slow growth, and must undergo and withstand the shocks of adversity before it is entitled to the appellation.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter*, Newburgh, 15 Jan., 1783.

14 Friendship's the wine of life; but friendship new . . .

Is neither strong nor pure.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 582.

XII—Friends: Behavior

15 We should behave to our friends as we would wish our friends to behave to us. (*Ἵνα ὡς ἐλπίμεθα ἀλλοτρίοι ἑμῶν προσέποιεσθαι*.)

ARISTOTLE (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, Sec. 21.)

If men are friends, there is no need of justice between them; whereas when they are just, they still need friendship. The just possess friendliness in its highest form.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. viii, ch. 1, sec. 5.

16 My son, keep well thy tongue, and keep thy friend.

CHAUCER, *The Manciples Tale*, l. 215.

17 Between friends, frequent reproofs make the friendship distant.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. iv, ch. 26.

Reprove your friends in secret, praise them openly. (*Secrete amicos admone, lauda palam*.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*.

Alas! I then have chid away my friend!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 87.

¹ Be kind to my remains: and O defend,
Against your judgment, your departed friend!
DRYDEN, *To Mr. Congreve*, l. 72.

² To act the part of a true friend requires more
conscientious feeling than to fill with credit
and complacency any other station or capac-
ity in social life.

SARAH STICKNEY ELLIS, *Pictures of Private
Life*. Ser. ii, ch. 4.

³ There can never be deep peace between two
spirits, never mutual respect, until, in their
dialogue, each stands for the whole world.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

⁴ Better be a nettle in the side of your friend
than his echo.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

If I mayn't tell you what I feel, what is the use
of a friend?

THACKERAY, *Unpublished Letters*.

⁵ Do not expect friends to do for you what
you can do for yourself. (Ne quid expectes
amicos, quod tute agere possies.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Satura*. (AULUS GELLIUS,
Noctes Atticæ. Bk. ii, epis. 29, sec. 20.) The
conclusion of a poetical rendering of Æsop's
fable of the lark.

⁶ When our friends are present, we ought to
treat them well; and when they are absent, to
speak of them well.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. No. 155.

⁷ He does good to himself who does good to
his friend. (Sibi benefacit qui benefacit
amico.)

ERASMUS, *Familiar Colloquies*.

⁸ The discussing the characters and foibles of
common friends is a great sweetener and
cement of friendship.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*. No. 20.

⁹ When my friends are one-eyed, I look at
their profile. (Quand mes amis sont borgnes,
je les regarde de profil.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 4.

¹⁰ A judicious friend is better than a zealous.

J. S. KNOWLES, *The Love Chase*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹¹ The greatest endeavor of friendship is not
to show our faults to a friend, but to make
him see his own. (Le plus grand effort de
l'amitié n'est pas de montrer nos défauts à
un ami; c'est de lui faire voir les siens.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 410.

¹² Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth
the countenance of his friend.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvii, 17.

¹³ Unless you bear with the faults of a friend,
you betray your own. (Amici vitium ni feras,
facis tua.)

PULLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 10.

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 86.

¹⁴ A friend must not be wounded, even in jest.
(Amicum lœdere ne joco quidem licet.)

PULLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 54.

¹⁵ The inclination to lose a friend rather than a
jest should be far from us. (Potius amicum
quam dictum perendi.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratorio*, vi, 3.

He that will lose his friend for a jest, deserves
to die a beggar by the bargain.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane
States: Of Jest*.

It is better to lose a new jest than an old friend.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*, Vol. ii, p. 125. (1593)

¹⁶ When friendship is settled, you must trust;
before it is formed, you must pass judgment.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Ep. iii, sec. 2.

¹⁷ The amity that wisdom knits not, folly
May easily untie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 3, 110.

¹⁸ If it is abuse, why one is always sure to
bear of it from one damned good-natured
friend or another.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁹ Hast thou a friend, as heart may wish at
will?

Then use him so, to have his friendship still.
THOMAS YUSSE, *Poems for a Parlour*.

²⁰ The smoothest course of nature has its pains,
And truest friends, through error, wound our
rest.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 278.

All like the purchase, few the price will pay,
And this makes friends such miracles below.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 556.

XIII—Friends: Their Loss

See also Death: They Are All Gone

²¹ A man dies as often as he loses his friends.
(Homo toties moritur quoties amittit suos.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 17.

²² King Pandion he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Philomel*.

Friends depart, and memory takes them
To her caverns, pure and deep.

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *Teach Me to Forget*.

²³ Friends of my youth, a last adieu! haply some
day we meet again;

Yet ne'er the self-same men shall meet; the
years shall make us other men.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. i, st.
16

Farewell, dear friend, that smile, that harmless
mirth,

No more shall gladden our domestic hearth.

H. F. CARY, *Epitaph on Charles Lamb*.

1
As we sail through life towards death,
Bound unto the same port—heaven,—
Friend, what years could us divide?

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *A Christmas Blessing*.

2
Let the soul be assured that somewhere in
the universe it should rejoin its friend, and
it would be content and cheerful alone for a
thousand years

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

3
Green be the turf above thee,
Friend of my better days!
None knew thee but to love thee,
Nor named thee but to praise

PITZ-GREENE HALLIACK, *On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake*.

For my boyhood's friend hath fallen, the pillar of
my trust,

The true, the wise, the beautiful, is sleeping in
the dust

G. S. HILLARD, *On The Death of Motley*.

4
I see no comfort in outliving one's friends,
and remaining a mere monument of the
times which are past.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xviii, p. 297.

5
Friendship between mortals can be con-
tracted on no other terms than that one must
sometime mourn for the other's death.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 17.

6
Thrice blessed are our friends:

They come, they stay—

And presently go away.

RICHARD R. KIRK, *Thrice Blessed*.

7
Let the loss of our friends be our only grief,
and the apprehension of displeasing them
our only fear.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Epicurus, Leontion, and Ternaissa*.

8
Come back! ye friends, whose lives are ended,
Come back, with all that light attended,
Which seemed to darken and decay
When ye arose and went away!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. i.

O friend! O best of friends! Thy absence more
Than the impending night darkens the landscape
o'er!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. i.

9
Friend after friend departs!

Who hath not lost a friend?
There is no union here of hearts
That finds not here an end.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Friends*.

10
When I remember all
The friends, so link'd together,
I've seen around me fall,

Like leaves in wintry weather,
I feel like one Who treads alone
Some banquet-hall deserted,

Whose lights are fled, Whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed!

THOMAS MOORE, *Off in the Still Night*.

The friends, who in our sunshine live,

When winter comes, are flown;

And he who has but tears to give,

Must weep those tears alone.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh, Thou! Who Dry'st the Mourner's Tear*.

11
Of all my many friends, scarcely two or three
of you are left to me (Vix duo tresve mihi
de tot superestis amici)

OWID, *Tristia*. Bk i, eleg 5, l. 33.

12
For all are friends in heaven, all faithful
friends,

And many friendships in the days of time

Begun are lasting here, and growing still

ROBERT POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. v,
l. 336.

13
Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant
in their lives, and in their death they were
not divided.

Old Testament: *II Samuel*, i, 23.

These are two friends whose lives were undi-
vided:

So let their memory be, now they have glided
Under the grave; let not their bones be parted,
For their two hearts in life were single-hearted.

SHELLEY, *Epitaph*.

14
To lose a friend is the greatest of all evils,
but endeavour rather to rejoice that you
possessed him than to mourn his loss.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xcix, 3.

To wail friends lost

Is not by much so wholesome-profitable

As to rejoice at friends but newly found.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 759.

15
This passion, and the death of a dear friend,
would go near to make a man look sad.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 293.

16
Friends I have had both old and young,
And ale we drank and songs we sung:

Enough you know when this is said,

That, one and all, they died in bed.

In bed they died, and I'll not go

Where all my friends have perished so.
CHARLES HENRY WEBB, *Dum Vivamus Vili-
giamus*.

1 But Fate ordains the dearest friends must
part.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 232.

For friends, you know, must part.

UNKNOWN, *Roxburgh Ballads*, i, 253. (1620)

2 Each friend by fate snatch'd from us is a
plume

Pluck'd from the wing of human vanity,
Which makes us stoop from our ærial heights
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 285.

FRIENDSHIP

I—Friendship: Definitions

3 It redoubleth joys and cutteth griefs in halves.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

4 Friendship is a word the very sight of which
in print makes the heart warm

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta, Second Ser-
ies: Emerson*

5 Friendship! mysterious cement of the soul!
Sweet'ner of life, and solder of society!
ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 88.

6 Friendship is a slow grower, and never thrives
unless ingrafted upon a stock of known and
reciprocal merit

LOUIS CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1747.

7 Friendship is nothing else than an accord in
all things, human and divine, conjoined with
mutual good-will and affection (Est enim
amicitia nihil aliud nisi omnium divinarum
humanarumque rerum cum benevolentia et
caritate consensio)

CICERO, *De Amicitia* Ch. 6, sec. 20.

8 Friendship is a sheltering tree.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*.

9 Friendship is the gift of the gods, and the
most precious boon to man.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 16 July, 1855.

10 'Tis a French definition of friendship, rien
que s'entendre, good understanding.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

I hate the prostitution of the name of friendship
to signify modish and worldly alliances.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

11 Without confidence there is no friendship.
(ἢ ὁ ἀσπίστος αἰδέ φίλος.)

EPICURUS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk.
x, sec. 11.)

12 Friendship is a disinterested commerce be-
tween equals.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act i,
sc. 1.

Full of this maxim, often heard in trade,
Friendship with none but equals should be made.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Fragment*.

There is a maxim indeed which says—"Friend-
ship can only subsist between equals."

THOMAS HOLCROFT, *The School for Arragance*.
Act iii, sc. 1.

Friendship is seldom lasting, but between equals,
or where the superiority on one side is reduced
by some equivalent advantage on the other.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 64.

There is little friendship in the world, and least
of all between equals.

BACON, *Essays: Of Followers and Friends*.

13 Fame is the scentless sunflower, with gaudy
crown of gold;

But friendship is the breathing rose, with
sweets in every fold.

O. W. HOLMES, *No Time Like the Old Time*.

14 Friendship is only a reciprocal conciliation
of interests, and an exchange of good offices;
it is a species of commerce out of which self-
love always expects to gain something.

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 83.

15 That sacred and venerable name of friend-
ship (Illud amicitie sanctum et venerabile
nomen)

OVIN, *Tristia* Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 15.

16 Friendship is a union of spirits, a marriage of
hearts, and the bond thereof virtue.

WILLIAM PENN, *Frutes of Solitude*. Pt. i.

There can be no Friendship where there is no
Freedom. Friendship loves a Free Air, and will
not be fenced up in straight and narrow En-
closures.

WILLIAM PENN, *Frutes of Solitude*. Pt. i.

The vital air of friendship is composed of confi-
dence. Friendship perishes in proportion as this
air diminishes.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 3.

17 Nothing is meritorious but virtue and friend-
ship, and, indeed, friendship is only a part
of virtue.

ALEXANDER POPE, his last words. (JOHNSON,
Lives of the Poets: Pope.)

18 Friendship is equality. (Φίλον ἰσότηρα.)

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Pythagoras*.
Sec. 10.)

19 To desire the same things and to reject the
same things, constitutes true friendship.
(Idem velle atque idem nolle, ea demum
firma amicitia est.)

SALLUST, *Catilina*. Ch. 20, sec. 4.

¹ Ceremony was but devised at first
To set a gloss on faint deeds, hollow welcomes,
Recanting goodness, sorry ere 'tis shown;
But where there is true friendship, there
needs none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2,
l. 15.

Friendship should be surrounded with ceremonies and respects, and not crushed into corners. Friendship requires more time than poor, busy men can usually command.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

Friendship cannot live with ceremony, nor without civility.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 243.

² Friendship is the bond of reason.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

³ Friendship's the privilege
Of private men; for wretched greatness
knows

No blessing so substantial.

NATHANIEL TATE, *The Loyal General*.

⁴ Some friendships are made by nature,
some by contract, some by interest, and some
by souls.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *A Discourse of the Nature,
Measures, and Offices of Friendship*.

Nature and religion are the bands of friendship,
excellence and usefulness are its great endearments.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *A Discourse of the Nature,
Measures, and Offices of Friendship*.

⁵ Friendship is the marriage of the soul.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Friendship*.

⁶ True friendship is of a royal lineage. It is of
the same kith and breeding as loyalty and
self-forgetting devotion and proceeds upon
a higher principle even than they. For loyalty
may be blind, and friendship must not be;
devotion may sacrifice principles of right
choice which friendship must guard with an
excellent and watchful care. . . . The object
of love is to serve, not to win.

WOODROW WILSON, *Baccalaureate Sermon*,
Princeton, 9 May, 1907.

II—Friendship: Apothegms

⁷ Great souls by instinct to each other turn,
Demand alliance, and in friendship burn.
ADAMSON, *The Campaign*, l. 101.

⁸ The bird a nest, the spider a web, man friend-
ship.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁹ What a thing friendship is, world without
end!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*.
Sec. 17.

¹⁰ Friendship is more than is catell.

CHAUCER, *The Romance of the Rose*, l. 5540.

¹¹ The firmest friendships have been formed
in mutual adversity, as iron is most strongly
united by the fiercest flame.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

True friendship is like sound health, the value
of it is seldom known until it be lost.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

¹² We were the twins of friendship.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Wife for a Month*. Act v, l.

¹³ A sudden thought strikes me,—let us swear
an eternal friendship.

J. H. FREKE, *The Rovers*. Act i, sc. 1.

Madam, I have an inspiration! We will remain
together!

GORTCH, *Stella*. Stella's paramour has shot him-
self in her presence and that of his wife,
and makes the above remark to the latter.

It is this scene which Freke parodies in *The
Rovers*.

Let us embrace and from this moment vow an
eternal misery together.

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act iv, sc. 2.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship.
(Entre lui, vous et moi, jurons, jurons, ma belle,
Une ardeur éternelle.)

MOLIÈRE, *Bourgeois Gentilhomme*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Madam, I have been looking for a person who
disliked gravity all my life; let us swear eternal
friendship.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*, p.
257.)

¹⁴ Friendship is not to be bought at a fair.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1619.

¹⁵ Friendship closes its eye, rather than see
the moon eclipse; while malice denies that
it is ever at the full.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹⁶ Sweet is the scene where genial friendship
plays

The pleasing game of interchanging praise.

O. W. HOLMES, *An After-Dinner Poem*.

¹⁷ If a man does not make new acquaintances,
as he advances through life, he will soon find
himself left alone. A man, Sir, should keep his
friendship in constant repair.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1755)

Keep your friendships in repair.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*

¹⁸ The endearing elegance of female friendship.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 46.

On firmer ties his joys depend
Who has a polished female friend!

CORNELIUS WHUR, *The Female Friend*.

¹ Friendships renewed demand more care than those which have never been broken. (Les amitiés renouvelées demandent plus de soins que celles qui n'ont jamais été rompues.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*, 560.

² The friendship between me and you I will not compare to a chain; for that the rains might rust, or the falling tree might break.
WILLIAM PENN, *Treaty With the Indians*.
(BANCROFT, *History of the United States*.)

³ When did friendship take
A breed for barren metal of his friend?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 134.

If I do vow a friendship, I'll perform it
To the last article.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 21.

⁴ No friendship can survive the gift of gold. The generous can indeed forget that they have given, but the grateful can never forget that they have received.

WILLIAM SMITH, *Thorndale*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

⁵ Either friendship or death.

Babylonian Talmud: Taanith, p. 23a.

The virtue is no less to conserve friendship gotten, than the wisdom was great to get and win the same.

WILLIAM PAINTER, *The Palace of Pleasure*, ii, 177. (1567)

⁶ Friendship is to be purchased only by friendship.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p. 52.

III—Friendship: Its Virtues

⁷ The worst solitude is to have no true friendships.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*: Pt. i, bk. 6, *Amicitia*.

⁸ Friendship can smooth the front of rude despair.

RICHARD CAMBRIDGE, *The Scribleraid*. Bk i, l. 196.

⁹ Friendship adds a brighter radiance to prosperity and lightens the burden of adversity by dividing and sharing it. (Nam et secundas res splendiores facit amicitia, et adversas, partiens communicansque leviores.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 6, sec. 22.

They seem to take the sue from the heavens who take friendship from life, for we receive from the immortal gods no better or more delightful boon. (Solem enim e mundo tollere videntur ei, qui amicitiam e vita tollunt, qua nihil a diis immortalibus melius habemus nihil jucundius.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 13, sec. 47.

¹⁰ Complete unity of aim is the traditional condition of genuine and sincere friendship.

(Neque est ullum certius amicitiae vinculum quam consensus et societas consiliorum et voluntatum.)

CICERO, *Pro Cnao Plancio*. Ch. ii, sec. 5.

¹¹ There is a magic in the memory of schoolboy friendships; it softens the heart, and even affects the nervous system of those who have no heart.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 52.

¹² To friendship every burden's light.

JOHN GAY, *The Hare with Many Friends*.

¹³ A gen'rous friendship no cold medium knows, Burns with one love, with one resentment glows;

One should our int'rests and our passions be: My friend must hate the man that injures me.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 725. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁴ Friendship, peculiar boon of Heav'n,
The noble mind's delight and pride,
To men and angels only giv'n,
To all the lower world denied.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Friendship: An Ode*.

¹⁵ Pure friendship is something which men of an inferior intellect can never taste.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 5.

¹⁶ Life is to be fortified by many friendships. To love, and to be loved, is the greatest happiness of existence.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir: Of Friendship*. Vol. i, ch. 6, p. 122.)

IV—Friendship: Its Faults

¹⁷ The friendships of the world are oft Confederacies in vice, or leagues of pleasure.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁸ The most fatal disease of friendship is gradual decay, or dislike hourly increased by causes too slender for complaint, and too numerous for removal.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 23.

The great effect of friendship is beneficence, yet by the first act of uncommon kindness it is endangered, like plants that bear their fruit and die.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 64.

¹⁹ Safe and frequented is the path of deceit under the name of friendship. (Tuta frequensque via est per amicit fallere nomen.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 585.

²⁰ Friendship is but a name. (Nomen amicitia est.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 740.

Friendship, like love, is but a name,
Unless to one you stint the flame.
The child, whom many fathers share,
Hath seldom known a father's care.

'Tis thus in friendships; who depend
On many, rarely find a friend.

JOHN GAY, *The Hare with Many Friends*.

And what is friendship but a name,
A charm that lulls to sleep;
A shade that follows wealth or fame,
But leaves the wretch to weep?

GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*,
Ch. 8.)

Friendship's an empty name, made to deceive
Those whose good nature tempts them to be-
lieve:

There's no such thing on earth; the best that we
Can hope for here is faint neutrality.

SAMUEL TUXE, *Adventures of Five Hours*
Act v, sc. 3. (An adaptation from Calderon.)

Friendship is but a word.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old*
Debts. Act ii, sc. 1.

1 The name of friend is common, but faith in
friendship is rare. (*Vulgare amici nomen, sed*
rara est fides.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 9, l. 1.

2 What ill-starr'd rage
Divides a friendship long confirm'd by age?
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 173.

3 Friendship's full of dregs

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 240.

4 Trust not before you try,
For under cloak of great good-will
Doth feign'd friendship be.

GEORGE TURNERVILLE, *Of Light Belief*, l. 1.

V—Friendship: Friendship and Love

5 In love one has need of being believed, in
friendship of being understood.

ABEL BONNARD, *The Art of Friendship*. Pt. ii.

Love can die of a truth, as friendship of a lie.

ABEL BONNARD, *The Art of Friendship*. Pt. ii.

6 Yet I will but say what mere friends say,
Or only a thought stronger;
I will hold your hand just as long as all may,
Or so very little longer!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Lost Mistress*.

No protesting, dearest!
Hardly kisses even!

Don't we both know how it ends?

How the greenest leaf turns screst,
Bluest outbreak—blankest heaven,
Lovers—friends?

ROBERT BROWNING, *St Martin's Summer*.

One should master one's passions, (love, in chief)
And be loyal to one's friends.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Light Woman*.

7 Love is only chatter,
Friends are all that matter.

GELETT BURGESS, *Willy and the Lady*.

8 Friendship is Love without his wings.

BYRON, *L'Amitié est l'Amour Sans Ailes*. The
line is a translation of the title, which is a
familiar French proverb.

If Cupid has wings, is it not that he may flutter
hither and thither? (*Si l'amour porte des ailes*
N'est-ce pas pour voltiger?)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Mariage de Figaro*.

9 Friendship's a noble name, 'tis love refined.
SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE, *The Stolen Heiress*, ii, 2.

10 Friendship often ends in love; but love, in
friendship—never.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

11 To be capable of steady friendship and lasting
love, are the two greatest proofs, not only
of goodness of heart, but of strength of mind.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 235.

12 But love is lost; the art of friendship's gone;
Though David had his Jonathan, Christ his
John.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 46.

13 Love seeks a guerdon; friendship is as God,
Who gives and asks no payment.

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Marriage of Guenevere*.
Act i, sc. 1.

14 It is a rule in friendship, when Distrust en-
ters in at the foregate, Love goes out at the
postern.

HOWELL, *Familiar Letters: To Dr. H. W.*

15 Friendship, like love, is destroyed by long
absence, though it may be increased by short
intermissions.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 23.

Time, which strengthens Friendship, weakens Love.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 4.

16 The feeling of friendship is like that of being
comfortably filled with roast beef; love, like
being enlivened with champagne.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*BOSWELL, Life*, 1775.)

17 Love and friendship exclude each other.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 5.

In Friendship we only see those faults which
may be prejudicial to our friends. In love we see
no faults but those by which we suffer ourselves.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 5.

18 However rare true love may be, it is still
less rare than true friendship. (*Quelque rare*
que soit le véritable amour, il l'est encore
moins que la véritable amitié.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 473.

19 A friendship that like love is warm;
A love like friendship, steady.

THOMAS MOORE, *How Shall I Woo?*

Oh call it by some better name,
For friendship sounds too cold.
THOMAS MOORE, *Oh Call It by Some Better Name*.

1 May the hinges of friendship never rust, or
the wings of love lose a feather.

DEAN EDWARD BANNERMAN RAMSEY, *Reminiscences of Scottish Life: A Trust*.

2 Friendship is a prodigal, but love is a miser.
(L'amitié est prodigue, mais l'amour est avare.)

ROUSSEAU, *Julie*. Pt. vi, letter 14.

3 What is love? two souls and one flesh; friendship
two bodies and one soul.

JOSEPH ROX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 31.

4 He who is a friend, loves; he who loves is
not therefore always a friend. So friendship
profits always, but love sometimes is hurtful.
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xxxv.

5 Most friendship is feigning, most loving mere
folly.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l.
181.

6 Friendship is constant in all other things,
Save in the office and affairs of love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 182.

7 But, if at first her virgin fear
Should start at love's suspected name,
With that of friendship soothe her ear—
True love and friendship are the same.

JAMES THOMSON, *Song: Hard Is the Fate*.

When Psyche's friend becomes her lover,
How sweetly these conditions blend!
But, oh, what anguish to discover
Her lover has become—her friend!

MARY AINCE DE VERE, *Friend and Lover*.

8 Friendship, take heed, if woman interfere,
Be sure the hour of thy destruction's near.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, (FIELDING, *Amelia*.)

When love puts in, friendship is gone.

FLETCHER AND MASSINGER, *The Lovers' Progress*.
Act i, sc. 1. Quoted as a proverb.

A friend married is a friend lost.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Love's Comedy*. Act ii.
(Quoted as proverb)

FROG

9 Though boys throw stones at frogs in sport,
the frogs do not die in sport, but in earnest.

BION. (PLUTARCH, *Water and Land Animals*.
Sec. 7.)

Though this be play to you, 'Tis death to us.

ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *The Boys and the Frog*.

10 Can these, indeed, be voices, that so greet

The twilight still? I seem to hear
Oboe and cymbal in a rhythmic beat
With bass-drum and bassoon; their drear
And droll crescendo louder growing.
Then falling back, like waters ebbing,
flowing,—

Back to the silence sweet!
FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *The Frogs*.

11 Can I unmoved see thee dying
On a log, expiring frog?
DICKENS, *The Pickwick Papers*. Ch. xv.

12 There are not frogs wherever there is water;
but wherever there are frogs, water will be
found.

GOETHE, *Spruche in Prosa*.

13 The frog's own croak betrays him.
W. G. BENJAM, *Proverbs*, p. 845.

14 I don't see no p'int about that frog that's
any better'n any other frog.

MARK TWAIN, *The Celebrated Jumping Frog*.

FROST

15 These Winter nights against my window-pane
Nature with busy pencil draws designs
Of ferns and blossoms and fine spray of pines,
Oak-leaf and acorn and fantastic vines.
T. B. ALDRICH, *Frost-Work*.

He went to the windows of those who slept,
And over each pane, like a fairy, crept;
Wherever he breathed, wherever he stepped,
By the light of the morn, were seen

Most beautiful things, there were flowers and
trees,

There were beehives of birds, and swarms of bees;
There were cities, with temples and towers; and
these

All pictured in silver sheen!
HANNAH FLAGG GOULD, *The Frost*.

16 Frost and fraud have always foul ends.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 322. (1605)

Frost and fraud have dirty ends.
WILLIAM GURNALL, *Christian in Complete Armour*. Pt. ii, ch. 17. (1657)

17 The frost performs its secret ministry,
Unhelped by any wind.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Frost at Midnight*, l. 1.

18 The frost which kills the harvest of a year,
saves the harvests of a century, by destroying
the weevil or the locust.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

19 On a lone winter evening, when the frost
Has wrought a silence.

KEATS, *On the Grasshopper and Cricket*.

20 An envious sneaping frost,

That bites the first-born infants of the spring.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 100.

Hoary-headed frosts
Fall in the fresh lap of the crimson rose.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 107.

The earth, When it is baked with frost.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 256.

1 Fine as ice-ferns on January panes
Made by a breath.
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 222.

2 What miracle of weird transforming
Is this wild work of frost and light,
This glimpse of glory infinite?
WHITTIER, *The Pageant*. St. 8.

FRUGALITY, see Economy

FRUIT

3 Fruit is gold in the morning, silver in the
afternoon and lead at night.
BISHOP SHUTE BARRINGTON, *Rules of Health*.
(See *Notes and Queries*. Ser. x, l. 251.) See
also under APPLE.

4 The kindly fruits of the earth.
*Book of Common Prayer: Prayer for All Con-
ditions of Men*.

5 We cannot eat the fruit while the tree is in
blossom.
BENJAMIN DIERAEL, *Alroy*. Ch. 4.

6 Fruit out of season, sorrow out of reason.
HENRY FRIEND, *Flowers and Fruit Lore*, 207.

7 He that would have the fruit must climb the
tree.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2366.

Who will the fruit that harvest yields, must take
the pain.
JOHN GRANGE, *Golden Aphroditis*. Sig. M1.
(1577)

8 There is greater relish for the earliest fruit
of the season.
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, epig. 29, l. 4.

What beautiful fruit! I love fruit, when it is ex-
pensive.

PINERO, *The Second Mrs. Tanqueray*. Act i.

9 You should go to a pear-tree for pears, not
to an elm.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 674.

He who hopes this, would hope
To gather apples from the tamarisk,
And search for honey in the flowing stream.
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 747.

You may as well expect pears from an elm.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 40.

FUNERAL

10 Much bruit, little fruit. (Beaucoup de bruit,
peu de fruit.)

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

11 Fruit unripe, sticks on the tree;
But fall, unshaken, when they mellow be.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 200.

The weakest kind of fruit
Drops earliest to the ground.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 115.

Fruits that blossom first will first be ripe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 383.

The ripest fruit first falls.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 153.

12 Before thee stands this fair Hesperides,
With golden fruit, but dangerous to be
touched.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 27.

13 Superfluous branches
We lop away, that bearing boughs may live.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 63.
When swelling buds their od'rous foliage shed,
And gently harden into fruit, the wise
Spare not the little offsprings, if they grow
Redundant.

JOHN PHILLIPS, *Cider*. Bk. i.

14 Fair fruit in an unwholesome dish
Are like to rot untasted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
3, l. 129.

15 A little fruit a little while is ours,
And the worm finds it soon.
SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

FUNERAL

16 The care of funeral, the manner of burial, the
pomp of obsequies, are rather a consolation
to the living than of any service to the dead.

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Civitas Dei*. Bk. i, sec. 12.

Funeral pomp is more for the vanity of the liv-
ing than for the honor of the dead. (La pompe
des enterrements regarde plus la vanité des vi-
vants que l'honneur des morts.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*. No.
612.

Why is the hearse with scutcheons blazon'd
round,
And with the nodding plume of ostrich crown'd?
No; the dead know it not, nor profit gain;
It only serves to prove the living vain.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. iii, l. 231.

17 Ye undertakers! tell us,
'Midst all the gorgeous figures you exhibit,
Why is the principal conceal'd, for which
You make this mighty stir?

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 171.

18 Of all The fools who flocked to swell or see the
show,

Who cared about the corpse? The funeral
Made the attraction, and the black the woe.
BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 10.

1 As grand
And griefless as a rich man's funeral.
SIDNEY DOBELL, *A Musing on a Victory*.

2 I've a great fancy to see my own funeral
afore I die.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Castle Rackrent: Continuation of Memoirs*.

3 Worldly faces never look so worldly as at
a funeral.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Joner's Repentance*.

If a man will observe as he walks the streets, I
believe he will find the merriest countenances in
mourning-coaches.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 400.

For sometimes they contain a deal of fun,
Like mourning coaches when the funeral's done.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 20. Referring to gondolas.

4 When this solemn mockery is o'er.
W. H. IRELAND, *Vortigern*. Act iii.

What tho' no friends in sable weeds appear,
Grieve for an hour, perhaps, then mourn a year,
And bear about the mockery of woe
To midnight dances, and the public show?

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 55.

5 What men prize most is a privilege, even if
it be that of chief mourner at a funeral.
J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy*.

6 There's a grim one-horse hearse in a jolly
round trot;
To the churchyard a pauper is going I wot;
The road it is rough, and the hearse has no
springs,
And hark to the dirge that the sad driver
sings—

Rattle his bones over the stones,
He's only a pauper whom nobody owns.
THOMAS NOEL, *The Pauper's Drive*.

7 Run, someone, and fetch the undertaker.
(Ecquis currit pollictorem accersere.)
PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 910. (Act v, sc. 2.)

Let me be his undertaker.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 223.

Nay, if you be an undertaker, I am for you.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, 350.

8 After a funeral, a feast.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 731.

After a funeral, one drinks. (Après tout deuil,
boit on.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

The funeral baked meats
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 180.

9 His obscure funeral,
No trophy, sword, nor hatchment o'er his
bones,

No noble rite, nor formal ostentation.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 213.

10 All things that we ordained festival,
Turn from their office to black funeral;
Our instruments to melancholy bells,
Our wedding cheer to a sad burial feast.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iv, 5, 84.

Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to
night!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

11 But safer triumph is this funeral pomp,
That hath aspired to Solon's happiness
And triumphs over chance in honour's bed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, 176.

12 We should have shone at a wake, but not
at anything more festive.

MARK TWAIN, *The Innocents Abroad*. Ch. 2.

13 Fair youth, do you know what I'd do with
you if you was my son?—No, sez he.—Wall,
sez I, I'd appint your funeral to-morrow
afternoon & the *korps* should be ready!
ARTEMUS WARD, *Artemus Ward, His Book: Edwin Forrest as Othello*.

14 When we attend a funeral, we are apt to
comfort ourselves with the happy difference
that is betwixt us and our dead friend.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*. No. 34.

15 There was a young fellow of Clyde
Who went to a funeral and cried;
When they asked who was dead,
He stammered and said,
"I don't know—I just came for the ride."
UNKNOWN, *The Young Fellow of Clyde*.

FUTILITY

16 To attack windmills. (Acometer molinos de
viento.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

To go into the water and grasp the foam. (Lo shui
'chin shui pao.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

17 With Sisyphus thus do I roll the stone,
And turn the wheel with damnd Ixion.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Idea*. Sonnet xl.

With useless endeavor,
Forever, forever,
Is Sisyphus rolling
His stone up the mountain!
LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. v.

18 It's but little good you'll do a-watering the
last year's crop.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 18.

¹ For none upon earth can achieve his scheme;
The best as the worst are futile here.

VICTOR HUGO, *Early Love Revisited*.

Inscribe all human effort with one word,
Artistry's haunting curse, the Incomplete!
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Canto xi, l. 1560.

² Still we persist; plough the light sand, and
sow

Seed after seed, where none can ever grow.
(Nos tamen hoc agimus tenuique in pulvere
sulcos

Ducimus et litus sterili versamus arato.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 48. (Gifford, tr.)

You may boldly say, you did not plough,
Or trust the barren and ungrateful sands
With the fruitful grain of your religious counsels.
MASSINGER, *The Renegado*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Plough the sands. (Arenas arantes.)
HERBERT ASQUITH, *Speech*, 21 Nov., 1894.
See also WOMAN: HER INCONSTANCY.

³ Lyke Saint George, who is ever on horse backe
yet never rideth.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*. Pt. ii, p. 260.

He is like St. George on the signs, always on
horseback and never rides on.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*.

Saint George, that swinged the dragon, and e'er
since

Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 288.

⁴ Out of breath to no purpose, in doing much
doing nothing. (Gratis anhelans, multa agendo
nihil agens.)

PHEDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 5, l. 3.

⁵ You are wounding a Hydra. ("Τὸν ὕδρα ῥέμεις.")

PLATO, *The Republic*. Sec. 426. The Hydra
produced two heads for every one cut off.

'Tis a hydra's head contention; the more they
stive the more they may; and as Praxiteles did
by his glass, when he saw a scurvy face in it,
brake it in pieces; but for that one he saw many
more as bad in a moment.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
ii, sec. iii, mem. 7.

⁶ That's a perilous shot out of an elder-gun.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 211.

⁷ He has spent all his life in letting down buckets
into empty wells; and he is frittering away
his age in trying to draw them up again.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol.
i, p. 259.)

Defend me, therefore, common sense, say I,
From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 187.

To climb life's worn, heavy wheel
Which draws up nothing new.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 331.

⁸ But what am I?
An infant crying in the night:
An infant crying for the light,
And with no language but a cry.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. liv, st. 5.

⁹ To wash bricks: to waste your labor. (La-
terem lavem.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 87. (Act i, sc. 4.)

¹⁰ Great cry and little wool, as the Devil said
when he sheared the hogs.

UNKNOWN, *David and Abigail*.

Thou wilt at best but suck a bull,
Or shear swine, all cry and no wool.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 851.

FUTURE

See also Past and Future; Present and
Future; To-morrow

¹¹ I never think of the future. It comes soon
enough.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Interview*, on *Belgenland*,
Dec., 1930.

¹² When I am dead, let the earth be dissolved in
fire. ("Ἐὰν θανάτῳ γαῖα μείχθῃ πυρὶ.")

EURIPIDES, *Bellerophon*. Frag. 27. Put by Dio
(58, 23) into the mouth of Tiberius. Quoted
by Suetonius (*Twelve Caesars: Nero*, 38, 1),
who says that Nero rejoined, "Nay, rather
while I live" ("Ἐπεὶ ζῶντος.")

After us the deluge. (Après nous le déluge.)

MADAME DE POMPADOUR, after the battle of
Rossbach. (LAROUSSE, *Fleurs Historiques*.
MADAME DE HAUSSET, *Mémoires*, p. 19.) This
saying, an old French proverb, has also
been attributed to Louis XV.

¹³ Remember this also, and be well persuaded
of its truth: the future is not in the hands of
Fate, but in ours.

JULES JUSSELAND, *Farewell Radio Talk to
America*, 10 April, 1932.

¹⁴ We fight and die, but our hopes beat high,
In spite of the toil and tears,
For we catch the gleam of our vanished dream
Down the path of the untrod years.

WILMA KATE MCFARLAND, *The Untrod Years*.

¹⁵ The future is a world limited by ourselves;
in it we discover only what concerns us and,
sometimes, by chance, what interests those
whom we love the most.

MAURICE MAETERLINCK, *Joyelle*. Act i.

¹⁶ The never-ending flight Of future days.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 221.

¹⁷ The wise man guards against the future as

if it were the present. (Quod est venturum, sapiens quasi præsens cavet.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 615.

¹ Fear of the future is worse than one's present fortune. (Præsente fortuna pejor est futuri metus.)

QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii, sec. 5. See also TROUBLE: NEVER TROUBLE TROUBLE.

² No one has any right to draw for himself upon the future. (Nihil sibi quisquam de futuro debet promittere.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. ci, sec. 5. He is only anxious about the future to whom the present is unprofitable. (Ille enim ex futuro suspenditur, cui inritum est præsens.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. ci, sec. 9.

³ How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty scene be acted over
In states unborn and accents yet unknown!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 111.

⁴ Leave hereafter to the spirit and the wisdom of hereafter.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 2.

⁵ I dipt into the future far as human eye could see,
Saw the vision of the world and all the wonder that would be.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 15.

⁶ We see by the glad light
And breathe the sweet air of futurity,
And so we live, or else we have no life.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 24.

To whom in vision clear
The aspiring heads of future things appear,
Like mountain-tops whose mists have rolled away.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. No. 43.

II—Future: Knowledge of the Future

⁷ For my part, I think that a knowledge of the future would be a disadvantage. (Atque ego ne utilem quidem arbitror esse nobis futuram rerum scientiam.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 9, sec. 22. Undoubtedly ignorance of future ills is more useful than knowledge of them. (Certe ignorantio futurorum malorum utilior est quam scientia.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 9, sec. 23. Seek not to know what must not be reveal'd;
Joys only flow where Fate is most conceal'd.
Too-busy man would find his sorrows more
If future fortunes he should know before;
For by that knowledge of his Destiny
He would not live at all, but always die.

DAYDEN, *The Indian Queen*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁸ No means of predicting the future really exists, and if it did, we must regard what happens according to it as nothing to us.

EPICURUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. x, sec. 135.)

No man can tell what the future may bring forth.

DEMOSTHENES, *Ad Leptinem*. Sec. 162.

What the evening may bring forth is uncertain. (Quid vesper ferat incertum est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlv, sec. 8.

The wise god covers with the darkness of night the issues of the future. (Prudens futuri temporis exitum, Caliginosa nocte premit Deus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 30.

⁹ The mind of man is ignorant of fate, or of coming doom.

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 501.

¹⁰ Cease to inquire what the future has in store, and take as a gift whatever the day brings forth. (Quid sit futurum cras, fuge querere: et Quem Fors dierum cunque dabit, lucro Appone.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 13.

¹¹ Oh, bless the law that veils the Future's face;
For who could smile into a baby's eyes,
Or bear the beauty of the evening skies,
If he could see what cometh on apace?

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON, *Mimma Bella*.

¹² Let the mind of man be blind as to future destiny. (Sit caeca futuri Mens hominum fati.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 14.

¹³ Heav'n from all creatures hides the Book of Fate,
All but the page prescribed, their present state:

From brutes what men, from men what spirits know;

Or who could suffer being here below?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 77.

O blindness to the future! kindly giv'n,
That each may fill the circle mark'd by Heav'n;
Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurl'd,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 85.

Not present good or ill the joy or curse,
But future views of better or of worse.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 71.

¹⁴ Out of our reach the gods have laid
Of time to come th' event,

And laugh to see the fools afraid
Of what the knaves invent.

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Imitation of Lycophron*.

G

GAIETY, see Merriment, Mirth

GAIN

I—Gain: Apothegms

- ¹ Light gains make heavy purses.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Ceremonies and Respects*; GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Ho*. Act i, sc. 1.
- Lightly come, lightly go.
UNKNOWN, *Times Whistle*, l. 2828. (1614)
- As extravagance and good luck, by long custom, go hand-in-hand, he spent as fast as he acquired.
FANNY BURNEY, *Camilla*. Bk. v, ch. 13.
- ² He gains enough that misses an ill turn. (Assez gaigne qui malheur perd.)
COTGRAVE, *French-English Dictionary*. (1611)
- ³ No man should so act as to make a gain out of the ignorance of another. (Neminem id agere, ut ex alterius prædetur incitia.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 17, sec. 72.
- ⁴ Some men make gain a fountain, whence proceeds
A stream of liberal and heroic deeds.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 244.
- ⁵ To do nothing and get something formed a boy's ideal of a manly career.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. i, ch. 5. Hence, "Something for nothing."
- ⁶ A captive fetter'd to the oar of gain.
WILLIAM FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto i, sec. 1, l. 99.
- ⁷ A tolling man intent on worldly gains.
ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. i, l. 199.
- ⁸ Remote from cities lived a swain,
Unvex'd with all the cares of gain.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. I, No. 14.
- ⁹ He grows old with the love of gain. (Amore senescit habendi.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 7, l. 85.
- ¹⁰ Make no distinction between hides and unguents: good is the smell of gain from whatever source. (Neu credas ponendum aliquid discriminis inter Unguenta et corium; lucri bonus est odor ex re Qualibet.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 203. See also MONEY: MAKING MONEY.
- ¹¹ Counts his sure gains, and hurries back for more.
MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*. Pt. iii.
- ¹² They struggle to gain in order that they may spend, and then to re-gain what they have

spent. (Quærere, ut absument, absumpta requirere certant.)

OVID, *Fast.* Bk. i, l. 213.

To gain teacheth how to spend.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² Nor do I esteem all gain useful to man. (Non ego omniū lucrum omne esse utile homini existimo.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 325. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

¹³ No gain is possible without attendant outlay, but there will be no profit if the outlay exceeds the receipts. (Non enim potis est questus fieri, ni sumptus sequitur, scio, Et tamen questus non consistet, si eum sumptus superat.)

PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 286. (Act i, sc. 2.)

No gain without pain.

LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Dutie*, 4. (1589)

Little pains

In a due hour employ'd great profit yields.

JOHN PHILLIPS, *Cider*. Bk. i, l. 126.

You have deeply ventured;

But all must do so who would greatly win.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act i, sc. 2.

See also under GAMBLING.

¹⁴ Every way makes my gain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 14.

Despair to gain doth traffic oft for gaining.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 19.

¹⁵ Desire of gain, the basest mind's delight.
"A. W." *Sonnet I*. (DAVISON'S *Rhapsody*.)

¹⁶ Better it is to have more of profit and less honour.

UNKNOWN, *Melusine*. Ch. 34. (c. 1385)

Honour and profit lie not all in one sack.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

No one was ever ruined by taking a profit.

UNKNOWN. A maxim of the stock exchange.

II—Gain: Ill-Gotten

¹⁷ Of good ill got The third heir joyeth not.

JOSEPH BURROUGHS, *Sermons: On Hosea*.

¹⁸ Prefer a loss to a dishonest gain: the one brings pain at the moment, the other for all time.

CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 3.)

¹⁹ Ill gotten gains will be ill spent. (Mala parva, male dilabuntur.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. ii, sec. 27. Quoted.

Ill gotten is ill spent. (Male parvum, male dissipat.)

PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 844. (Act iv, sc. 2.)

And that with guile was got, ungraciously be dispended.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xvii, l. 278. (1392)

Evil gotten goods are evil spent, said our curate upon Sunday.

WILLIAM BULLEIN, *A Dialogue Against the Fever Pestilence*. (1564)

¹ Ill-gotten gain brings loss. (*Kípēn πορρὰ ἰσχυρὰ θυλάειν*.)

EURIPIDES, *The Cyclops*, l. 312.

Gain not evil gains; evil gains are the same as losses. (*Μὴ κακὰ κερδαίνειν κακὰ κέρδεα ἰσ' ἀέρηναι*.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 353.

An evil gain equals a loss. (*Lucrum malum aequale spendio*.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 343.

² Evil gain does not bring good luck. (*Non habet eventus sordida praeda bonos*.)

OWD, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 10, l. 48.

Ill gotten goods seldom prosper.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

But, Clifford, tell me, didst thou never hear

That things ill-got had ever bad success?

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 45.

³ Ill-gotten gains work evil. (*Τὰ δειλὰ κέρδη κτηνὸν ἰσχύεται*.)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 326.

III—Gain and Loss

See also Compensation

⁴ Whatsoever is somewhere gotten, is somewhere lost.

BACON, *Essays: Of Seditions and Troubles*.

⁵ "God bless all our gains," say we;
But "May God bless all our losses,"
Better suits with our degree.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Lost Bower*. St. 1.

⁶ What I lost i' th' salt fish I gained i' th' red herrings.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 17. (1639)

⁷ I laugh not at another's loss;
I grudge not at another's gain.

SIR EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is*.

⁸ The loss will be outweighed by the greatness of your gain. (*Esse solent magno damna minora bono*.)

OWD, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 672. Ovid is counselling the lover to permit the discarded mistress to retain his gifts.

⁹ There are times when it is undoubtedly better to incur loss than to make gain. (*Est etiam ubi profecto damnum præstat facere quam lucrum*.)

PLAUTUS, *Cephistus*, l. 327. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

I would rather have lost honorably than gained basely. (*Perdidisse honeste mallem quam accipere turpiter*.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 518.

¹⁰ To gain without another's loss is impossible. (*Lucrum sine damno alterius fieri non potest*.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 330.

¹¹ Who loses and who wins; who's in, who's out. SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 15.

¹² And all through life I see a cross
Where sons of God yield up their breath;
There is no gain except by loss,
There is no life except by death.
WALTER C. SMITH, *Öttrig Grange*.

¹³ I have lost, you have won this hazard: yet perchance

My loss may shine yet goodlier than your gain,

When time and God give judgment.

SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act v, sc. 2.

¹⁴ If it wasn't we had been robbed, dashed if I'd care a rap about losing that money. . . .
I recly b'lieve, Ann, it'll prove a savin' in the end.

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. ii, ch. 3, sec. 3.

¹⁵ Then with the losers let it sympathise,
For nothing can seem foul to those that win.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 7.

GAMBLING

See also Cards, Chance

I—Gambling: Apothegms

¹⁶ Gaming is a principle inherent in human nature.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

Man is a gaming animal.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist*.

Gambling is a disease of barbarians superficially civilized.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 116.)

¹⁷ See the virtue of a wager, that new philosophical way, lately found out, of deciding all hard questions.

APRER BERN, *The Rover*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Fools for arguments use wagers.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 298.

For most men (till by losing render'd sager)
Will back their own opinions with a wager.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 27.

¹⁸ Whose game was empires, and whose stakes were thrones;

Whose table earth—whose dice were human bones.

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. St. 3, l. 9.

Councillors of state sit plotting and playing their high chess-game whereof the pawns are men.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

Knight nor Bishop can resist
The pawns of this Antagonist
Whose countenance is dark with mist.
The game goes on and will not wait,
Cæsar is gripped in a deadly strait—
What if the pawns should give checkmate,
Isariot?

FRANK BETTS, *The Pawns*.

¹ In play there are two pleasures for your choosing—
The one is winning, and the other losing.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 12.

² Keep flax from fire, youth from gaming.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

³ Could fools to keep their own contrive,
On what, on whom could gamblers thrive?

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Faw and Fortune*.

And remember, dearie, never give a sucker an even break.

W. C. FIELDS(?), *Poppy*. Act ii. (1923) *Poppy* was written by Dorothy Donnelly, but:

Fields added this immortal line to American literature (and I'll bet the line was his own).

HELEN HAYES, *Collier's*, 22 Sept., 1951, p. 80.

⁴ The strength of Monaco is the weakness of the world.

H. A. GIBBONS, *Riviera Towns: Monte Carlo*.

You can hear them sigh and wish to die,

You can see them wink the other eye

At the man who broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.

FRED GILBERT, *The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo*.

At play, anything may happen. (Dans le jeu, tout arrive.)

Maxim of a chef de partie at Monte Carlo.

⁵ Play not for gain but sport. Who plays for more

Than he can lose with pleasure, stakes his heart,—

Perhaps his wife's too, and whom she hath bore.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 33.

If yet thou love game at so dear a rate,
Learn this, that hath old gamblers dearly cost:
Dost lose? rise up: dost win? rise in that state.
Who strive to sit out losing hands are lost.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 34.

⁶ Gamblers and racehorses never last long.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷ He that plays his money ought not to value it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁸ Nought lay down, nought take up.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 6. (1546)

Nothing stake, nothing draw.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 206.

Nought won by the one, nought won by the other.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Naught venture, naught have.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: October's Abstract*.

But boundless risk must pay for boundless gain.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Earthly Paradise: The Wanderers*.

⁹ Why they call a feller that keeps losin' all the time a good sport gits me.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 28.

¹⁰ We cannot expect to have an honest horse race until we have an honest human race.

Attributed to CHARLES EVANS HUGHES, but denied by him in a letter to the compiler.

¹¹ He began to think . . . that he had betted too deep . . . and that it was time to hedge.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. iv, ch. 17.

¹² Lest he should lose, the gambler ceases not to lose. (Sic, ne perdidit, non cessat perdere lusor.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 451.

¹³ The better the gambler the worse the man. (Alcator quanto in arte est potior, tanto est nequior.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 33.

A gambler, the greater master he is in his art, the worse man is he.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*.

¹⁴ Gie o'er when the play is gude.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹⁵ The most patient man in loss, the most cold-est that ever turned up ace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 2.

¹⁶ Were it good

To set the exact wealth of all our states

All at one cast? to set so rich a main

On the nice hazard of one doubtful hour?

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 46.

I have set my life upon a cast,

And I will stand the hazard of the die!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 9.

By the hazard of the spotted die,

Let die the spotted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 34.

I'll lay my head to any good man's hat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 310.

¹⁷ In my school-days, when I had lost one shaft,

I shot his fellow of the self-same flight
The self-same way with more advised watch,
To find the other forth, and by adventuring
both

I oft found both.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act i,
sc. 1, l. 139.

1 If Hercules and Lichas play at dice,
Which is the better man? the greater throw
May turn by fortune from the weaker hand.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 32.

2 A wise player ought to accept his throws
and score them, not bewail his luck.
SOPHOCLES, *Phædra*: Fragment. No. 862.

3 If there were two birds sitting on a fence,
he would bet you which one would fly first.
MARK TWAIN, *The Jumping Frog*.

4 There are two times in a man's life when
he should not speculate: when he can't af-
ford it, and when he can.
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Cal-
endar*.

II—Gambling a Vice

5 The devil invented dicing. (Aleam invenit
Dæmon.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *De Civitate Dei*, Bk. iv.

The devil goes share in gaming.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*.

The devil is in the dice.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 70. (1678)

The very dice obey him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act ii,
sc. 3, l. 33.

However for real harmony, the sort that is divine,
I'll take the animated dominoes. [Dice.]
STUART M. EMERY, *I'll Say It's Music*.

Cards and dice . . . the devil's books and the
devil's bones.

UNKNOWN, *Poor Robin Almanack*. (1676)

6 The winner's shout, the loser's curse
Shall dance before dead England's hearse.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Aururies of Innocence*.

7 A man may play with decency; but if he
games, he is disgraced.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

8 Gambling is the child of avarice, but the
parent of prodigality.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

It is the child of avarice, the brother of iniquity,
and the father of mischief.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to Bushrod
Washington*, 15 Jan., 1783. Referring to
gaming.

9 The gamester, if he die a martyr to his pro-

fession, is doubly ruined. He adds his soul
to every other loss, and by the act of suicide,
renounces earth to forfeit Heaven.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

10 Who games, is felon of his wealth,
His time, his liberty, his health.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Pleasure*.

By gaming, we lose both our time and treasure,—
two things most precious to the life of man.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Resolves*.

11 One begins by being a dupe and ends by being
a rascal. (On commence par être dupe, On
finit par être fripon.)

DESCAMPS, *Réflexion sur le Jeu*. Also at-
tributed to Madame Deshoulières.

12 Death and the dice level all distinctions.

SAMUEL FOOT, *The Minor*, Act i, sc. 1.

13 Do not trust nor contend,
Nor lay wagers, nor lend,
And you'll have peace to your life's end.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 6351.

14 Shake off the shackles of this tyrant vice;
Hear other calls than those of cards and dice;
Be learn'd in nobler arts than arts of play;
And other debts than those of honour pay.

DAVID GARRICK, *The Gamester*: Prologue.

Our Quixote bard sets out at monster-taming,
Arm'd at all points to fight that hydra, gaming.

DAVID GARRICK, *The Gamester*: Prologue.

15 Look round, the wrecks of play behold;
Estates dismember'd, mortgag'd, sold!
Their owners now to jails confin'd,
Show equal poverty of mind.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*, Pt. ii, fab. 12.

16 Gaming, women, and wine, while they laugh
they make men pine.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentum*.

Play, women, and wine undo men laughing.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Play, women, and wine, are enough to make a
prince a pauper.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 11.

See also WINE AND WOMEN.

17 Gaming is the mother of lies and perjuries.
(Mendaciorum et perjuriarum mater est
alea.)

JOHN OF SALISBURY, Bishop of Chartres, *Poly-
craticus*, Bk. i. (1175)

Hazard is very mother of tyings
And of deceit, and cursed forswearings.

CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Tale*, l. 263.

18 Oh, this pernicious vice of gaming!

EDWARD MOORE, *The Gamester*, Act i, sc. 1.

I'll tell thee what it says: it calls me villain, a
treacherous husband, a cruel father, a false
brother; one lost to nature and her charities; or

to say all in one short word, it calls me—gamester.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Gamester*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Ay, rail at gaming—'tis a rich topic, and affords noble declamation. Go, preach against it in the city—you'll find a congregation in every tavern.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Gamester*. Act iv, sc. 1.

How, sir! not damn the sharper, but the dice?

POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. ii, l. 13.

Sir, for a *quart d'écu* he will sell the fee-simple of his salvation, the inheritance of it; and cut the entail from all remainders.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 311.

And once or twice to throw the dice
Is a gentlemanly game,

But he does not win who plays with Sin
In the secret House of Shame.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*. Pt. iii, st. 23.

GAME

See also *Life: A Game*

And who, 'mid e'en the Fools, but feels that
half the joy is in the race.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. viii, st. 18.

Life's too short for chess.

H. J. BYRON, *Our Boys*. Act i.

He hates chess. He says it is a foolish expedient for making idle people believe they are doing something very clever, when they are only wasting their time.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot*. Ch. 14.

He's up to these grand games, but one of these days I'll loose him on to skittles, and astonish him.

H. J. BYRON, *Our Boys*. Act ii.

Sine periculo friget lusus. [Without danger the game grows cold.]

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act iii. Quoting a Latin proverb.

No game was ever yet worth a rap

For a rational man to play,

Into which no accident, no mishap,

Could possibly find its way.

A. L. GORDON, *Ye Heavy Wayfarer*. Fytte iv.

It is a silly game where nobody wins.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 332. The twelve good rules were ascribed to King Charles I: 1. Urge no healths. 2. Profane no divine ordinances. 3. Touch no state matters. 4. Reveal no secrets. 5. Pick no quarrels. 6. Make no comparisons. 7. Maintain no ill opinions. 8. Keep no bad company. 9. Encourage no vice. 10. Make no long

meals. 11. Repeat no grievances. 12. Lay no wagers.

At the game's end we shall see who gains.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 534.

Sport begets tumultuous strife and wrath, and wrath begets fierce quarrels and war to the death. (Ludus enim genuit trepidum certamen et iram, Ira truces inimicitias et funebre bellum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 19, l. 48.

The only athletic sport I ever mastered was backgammon.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Douglas Jerrold's Wit*.

Then ye contented your souls
With the flannelled fools at the wicket or the
muddled oafs at the goals.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Islanders*, l. 31.

Those athletic brutes whom undeservedly we call heroes.

DRYDEN, *Fables: Preface*.

You base foot-ball player.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 94.

In all time of our distress,
And in our triumph too,

The game is more than the player of the
game,

And the ship is more than the crew!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A Song in Storm*.

To love the game beyond the prize.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Clifton Chapel*.

See also under *REWARD*.

The game is not worth the candle. (Le jeu ne vaut pas la chandelle.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 27.

It is a poor sport that is not worth the candle.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. An adaptation of the French proverb.

Yet when the light of life is so near going out, and ought to be so precious, *Le jeu ne vaut pas la Chandelle*, The play is not worth the expense of the candle.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Essays*. No. 10.

This they all with a joyful mind
Bear through life like a torch in flame,
And falling, fling to the host behind—
"Play up! Play up! and play the game!"

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Vitai Lampada*.

For when the One Great Scorer comes to write
against your name,
He marks—not that you won or lost—but how
you played the game.

GRANTLAND RICE, *Alumnus Football*.

The little pleasure of the game
Is from afar to view the fight.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *To the Hon. Charles Montague*.

¹ He'll play a small game rather than stand out.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

² If thou dost play with him at any game,
Thou art sure to lose; and, of that natural luck,
He beats thee 'gainst the odds.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 3, 24.

³ Let's to billiards.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 5, 3.
To play billiards well is a sign of a misspent youth.
HERBERT SPENCER, perhaps quoting from
Noctes Ambrosianae, March, 1827. (DUNCAN, *Life of Spencer*.)

A man who wants to play billiards must have no other ambition. Billiards is all.
E. V. LUCAS, *Character and Comedy*.

⁴ What work's, my countrymen, in hand?
where go you
With bats and clubs?
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 56.
The faith they have in tennis, and tall stockings.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 30.

⁵ There's no game
So desperate, that the wisest of the wise
Will not take freely up for love of power,
Or love of fame, or merely love of play.
SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip von Artevelde*, Pt. i, act i, sc. 3.

⁶ The game's up. (Illicit.)
TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 208.
The game is up.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 107.

⁷ There was ease in Casey's manner as he stepped
into his place,
There was pride in Casey's bearing and a
smile on Casey's face,
And when responding to the cheers he lightly
doft his hat,
No stranger in the crowd could doubt, 't was
Casey at the bat.
ERNEST LAWRENCE TRAYER, *Casey at the Bat*.
And now the pitcher holds the ball, and now he
lets it go,
And now the air is shattered by the force of
Casey's blow.

Oh, somewhere in this favored land the sun is
shining bright;
The band is playing somewhere, and somewhere
beats are light,
And somewhere men are laughing, and little
children shout;
But there is no joy in Mudville—mighty Casey
has struck out.
ERNEST LAWRENCE TRAYER, *Casey at the Bat*.
Erroneously ascribed to Joseph Quinlan
Murphy and William Valentine; claimed,
without foundation by George Whitefield
D'Vya. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single
Poems*.)

These are the saddest of possible words:
"Tinker to Evers to Chance."
Trio of bear cubs, and fleetest than birds,
Tinker and Evers and Chance.
Ruthlessly pricking our gonfalon bubble,
Making a Giant hit into a double—
Words that are heavy with nothing but trouble:
"Tinker to Evers to Chance."
FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Baseball's Sad Lexicon*.

⁸ Which would you rather be,—a conqueror in
the Olympic games, or the crier who pro-
claims the conquerors?
THEMISTOCLES, when asked whether he would
rather be Achilles or Homer. (PLUTARCH,
Lives: Themistocles.)

⁹ This is a sport which makes the body's very
liver curl with enjoyment.
MARK TWAIN, *Life on the Mississippi*. Refer-
ring to piloting.

GARDEN

^{9a} Who loves a garden still his Eden keeps,
Perennial pleasures plants, and wholesome
harvests reaps.

AMOS BRINSON ALCOTT, *Tablets: The Garden*.
Bk. i, *Antiquity*. The lines are printed with-
out quotation marks, and the assumption
is that they are Alcott's.

¹⁰ God Almighty first planted a garden. And,
indeed, it is the purest of human pleasures.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Gardens*.
God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Garden*, Essay v.

¹¹ Men but make monuments of sin
Who walk the earth's ambitious round;
Thou hast the richer realm within
This garden ground.

ALICE BROWN, *A Benedictine Garden*.
¹² A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!
Rose plot, Fringed pool, Ferned grot—
The veriest school
Of peace; and yet the fool
Contentends that God is not.
Not God! in gardens! when the eve is cool?
Nay, but I have a sign:
'Tis very sure God walks in mine.
THOMAS EDWARD BROWN, *My Garden*.

¹³ My tent stands in a garden
Of aster and golden-rod,
Tilled by the rain and the sunshine,
And sown by the hand of God.
BLISS CARMAN, *An Autumn Garden*.

¹⁴ Which May had painted with his softe showers
This garden full of leaves and of flowers.
CHAUCEER, *The Frankelays Tale*, l. 179.

¹⁵ Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too.
COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iii, l. 566.

¹⁶ Speak not—whisper not:

Here bloweth thyme and bergamot; . . .
Dark-spiked rosemary and myrrh,
Lean-stalked, purple lavender. . .

WALTER DE LA MARE, *The Sunken Garden*.

1 Here, in this sequestered close,
Bloom the hyacinth and rose;
Here beside the modest stock
Flaunts the flaring hollyhock;
Here, without a pang, one sees
Ranks, conditions, and degrees.

AUSTIN DORSON, *A Garden Song*.

2 A garden is like those pernicious machineries
which catch a man's coat-skirt or his hand,
and draw in his arm, his leg, and his whole
body to irresistible destruction.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

3 My garden is a forest ledge
Which older forests bound;
The banks slope down to the blue lake-edge,
Then plunge to depths profound.

EMERSON, *My Garden*. St. 3.

4 In green old gardens, hidden away
From sight of revel and sound of strife, . . .
Here may I live what life I please,
Married and buried out of sight.

VIOLET FANE, *In Green Old Gardens*.

5 What makes a garden
And why do gardens grow?
Love lives in gardens—
God and lovers know!

CAROLYN GILTSINAN, *The Garden*.

6 As is the gardener, so is the garden.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 701.

7 The kiss of the sun for pardon,
The song of the birds for mirth;
One is nearer God's Heart in a garden
Than anywhere else on earth.

DOROTHY FRANCES GURNEY, *God's Garden*.

8 The market is the best garden.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. A London variant is, "Cheapside is the best garden."

9 Yes, in the poor man's garden grow
Far more than herbs and flowers—
Kind thoughts, contentment, peace of mind,
And joy for weary hours.

MARY HOWITT, *The Poor Man's Garden*.

10 I would be back in my own garden,
Watching my windy daffodils.

ALINE KILMER, *A Guest Speaks*.

11 I walk down the garden paths,
And all the daffodils
Are blowing, and the bright blue squills.

I walk down the patterned garden-paths
In my stiff, brocaded gown.
With my powdered hair, and jewelled fan,
I too am a rare

Pattern. As I wander down
The garden paths.

AMY LOWELL, *Patterns*.

12 Fair Quiet, have I found thee here,
And Innocence, thy sister dear?

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

13 Jesus is in a garden, not of delight as the first
Adam, where he lost himself and the whole
human race, but in one of agony, where he
saved himself and the whole human race.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 553. Sometimes condensed
to: "Man was lost and saved in a garden."

14 Grove nods at grove, each alley has a brother,
And half the platform just reflects the other.
The suffring eye inverted nature sees,
Trees cut to statues, statues thick as trees;
With here a fountain never to be play'd,
And there a summer-house that knows no
shade.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iv, l. 117.

15 This rule in gardening ne'er forget,
To sow dry and set wet.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

16 There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 33. See
also under ADAM.

17 The best place to seek God is in a garden.
You can dig for Him there.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black
Girl in Her Search for God*.

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made
him sees

That half a proper gardener's work is done
upon his knees.

So when your work is finished, you can wash
your hands and pray
For the Glory of the Garden that it may not pass
away!

And the glory of the Garden it shall never pass
away!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Glory of the Garden*.

18 A little garden square and wall'd.
TENNYSON, *Enoch Arden*, l. 730.

19 Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 22, st. 1.

The splash and stir
Of fountains spouted up and showering down
In meshes of the jasmine and the rose:
And all about us peal'd the nightingale,
Rapt in her song, and careless of the snare.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 214.

20 That is well said, replied Candide, but we

must cultivate our garden. (Cela est bien dit, répondit Candide, mais il faut cultiver notre jardin.)

VOLTAIRE, *Candide*. Ch. 30.

One should cultivate letters or his garden. (Il faut cultiver les lettres ou son jardin.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to D'Alembert*, July, 1773.

¹ A little garden Little Jowett made,
And fenced it with a little palisade;
If you would know the mind of little Jowett,
This little garden don't a little show it.

FRANCIS WRANGHAM, *Jowett's Little Garden*.

Referring to Dr. Joseph Jowett.

² I used to love my garden,
But now my love is dead,
For I found a bachelor's button
In black-eyed Susan's bed.
UNKNOWN. (Printed by Christopher Morley
in his column in N. Y. *Evening Post*, c.
1922.)

GARRICK, DAVID

³ If manly sense, if Nature link'd with art;
If thorough knowledge of the human heart;
If powers of acting vast and unconfined;
If fewest faults with greatest beauties
join'd, . . .

Deserve the preference;—Garrick! take the
chair,

Nor quit it—till thou place an equal there.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*. Conclusion.

⁴ Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltiness agree.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 11.

Here lies David Garrick: describe me, who can,
An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man;
As an actor, confess'd without rival to shine;
As a wit, if not first, in the very first line;
Yet, with talents like these, and an excellent heart,
The man had his failings—a dupe to his art.
Like an ill-judging beauty, his colours he spread,
And beplaster'd with rouge his own natural red.
On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting:
'Twas only that when he was off, he was acting.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 93.

He cast off his friends as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew, when he pleas'd, he could whistle
them back.

Of praise a mere glutton, he swallow'd what
came,

And the puff of a dunce he mistook it for fame.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 107.

⁵ But what are the hopes of man? I am disap-
pointed by that stroke of death, which has
eclipsed the gaiety of nations, and impover-
ished the public stock of harmless pleasure.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Edmund
Smith*. Alluding to Garrick's death.

⁶ Here lie together, waiting the Messiah

The little David and the great Goliath.

UNKNOWN, *Note in Thespian Dictionary*, ap-
pended to the life of Garrick. Garrick and
Johnson are buried close together in West-
minster Abbey.

GEESE, see GOOSE

GENEROSITY, see GIFTS and GIVING

GENIUS

I—Genius: Definitions

⁷ Genius is mainly an affair of energy.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Lit-
erary Influence of Academies*.

Genius . . . that energy which collects, com-
bines, amplifies, and animates.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Pope*.

⁸ Genius, that power which dazzles mortal
eyes,

Is oft but perseverance in disguise.

HENRY AUSTIN, *Perseverance Conquers All*.

⁹ What is genius? It is the power to be a boy
again at will.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 249.

Genius has somewhat of the infantine:

But of the childish, not a touch nor taint.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwau-
gau*.

¹⁰ As diamond cuts diamond, and one hone
smooths a second, all the parts of intellect are
whetstones to each other; and genius, which
is but the result of their mutual sharpening,
is character too.

C. A. BARTOL, *Radical Problems: Individual-
ism*.

¹¹ Genius is patience. (Le Génie, c'est la pa-
tience.)

BUFFON. (STEVENS, *Study of the Life and
Times of Madame de Staël*. Ch. iii, p. 61.)

The sentence is not in Buffon's works, but
Herauld de Séchelles (*Voyage à Montbar*, p.
15) also ascribes the statement to Buffon in
a slightly different form: "Le génie n'est
qu'un plus grande aptitude à la patience,"
Genius is nothing but the greatest apti-
tude for patience.

Patience is a necessary ingredient of genius.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. iv,
ch. 5.

¹² Every man who observes vigilantly and re-
solves steadfastly, grows unconsciously into
genius.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Caxtonians*. Essay 21.

¹³ Genius, in one respect, is like gold,—numbers
of persons are constantly writing about both,
who have neither.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. ii. No. 133.

¹ Genius is fostered by industry. (*Ingenium industria alitur.*)

CICERO, *Pro Caelio*. Ch. xix, sec. 45.

No man's genius, however shining, can raise him from obscurity, unless he has industry, opportunity, and also a patron to recommend him. (*Neque enim culquam tam clarum statim ingenium, ut possit emergere, nisi illi materia, occasio, fautor etiam commendatorque contingat.*)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. vi, epis. 23.

Genius is the father of a heavenly line; but the mortal mother, that is industry.

THEODORE PARKER, *Ten Sermons on Religion: Of the Culture of the Religious Powers.*

If you have genius, industry will improve it; if you have none, industry will supply its place.

SIR JOSEPH REYNOLDS, *Saying*. As quoted by John Graham to Edinburgh Art Students.

Genius can never despise labour.

MADAME DE STAËL, (*STEVENS, Life*. Ch. 38.)

Genius is nothing but labour and diligence.

WILLIAM HOGARTH.

² To think, and to feel, constitute the two grand divisions of men of genius—the men of reasoning and the men of imagination.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 2.

³ Time, place, and action may with pains be wrought,

But genius must be born, and never can be taught.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to Congreve*, l. 59.

⁴ Genius is one per cent inspiration and ninety-nine per cent perspiration.

THOMAS A. EDISON, *Newspaper Interview*. (Quoted in *Golden Book*, April, 1931.)

⁵ Genius is religious. It is a larger imbibing of the common heart.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

To believe your own thought, to believe that what is true for you in your private heart is true for all men—that is genius.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

In every work of genius we recognize our own rejected thoughts: they come back to us with a certain alienated majesty.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

The miracles of genius always rest on profound convictions which refuse to be analyzed.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

⁶ Great geniuses have the shortest biographies. Their cousins can tell you nothing about them. They lived in their writings, and so their house and street life was trivial and commonplace.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

That necessity of isolation which genius feels.

Each must stand on his glass tripod if he would keep his electricity.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

Genius is lonely without the surrounding presence of people to inspire it.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Atlantic Essays: A Plea for Culture*.

⁷ Genius even, as it is the greatest good, is the greatest harm.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Farming*.

He is a blockhead; he is nothing but a genius.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*. Quoted as a French proverb.

⁸ Genius is the talent of a man who is dead.

EDMOND AND JULES DE GONCOURT, *Journal*.

⁹ Rules and models destroy genius and art.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On Taste*.

Genius is always impatient of its harness; its wild blood makes it hard to train.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 10.

Genius can only breathe freely in an atmosphere of freedom.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

A genius in a reverend gown

Must ever keep its owner down;

'Tis an unnatural conjunction,

And spoils the credit of the function.

SWIFT, *To Dr. Delany*.

¹⁰ Perhaps, moreover, he whose genius appears deepest and truest excels his fellows in nothing save the knack of expression; he throws out occasionally a lucky hint at truths of which every human soul is profoundly though unutterably conscious.

HAWTHORNE, *Mosses from an Old Manse: The Procession of Life*.

¹¹ Man's genius is a deity.

HERACLITUS. (*PLUTARCH, Platonic Questions*. Sec. 1.)

¹² Gift, like genius, I often think only means an infinite capacity for taking pains.

JANE ELLICE HOPKINS, *Work Amongst Working Men*. (1870) (A correspondent in *Notes and Queries* for 13 Sept., 1879, p. 213, states that Miss Hopkins was the first to use the exact phrase, "Genius is an infinite capacity for taking pains." She was a social reformer, and her article referred to her work among the navvies at Cambridge.)

Charles Dickens in an after-dinner speech stated that genius was an infinite capacity for taking pains.

SOMERSET MAUGHAM, *Cakes and Ale*, p. 4.

Genius is an infinite love of taking pains.

J. M. BARRIE, *Chancellor's Address*, University of Edinburgh.

Genius . . . means the transcendent capacity of taking trouble.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

Genius has been defined as a supreme capacity for taking trouble. . . . It might be more fitly described as a supreme capacity for getting its possessors into trouble of all kinds.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 174.

1

Genius is the capacity of evading hard work.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xi, p. 114.

Genius, cried the commuter,
As he ran for the 8:13,
Consists of an infinite capacity
For catching trains.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *An Ejaculation*.

2

Genius is the ability to act rightly without precedent—the power to do the right thing the first time.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 39.

3

The true Genius is a mind of large general powers, accidentally determined to some particular direction.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Cowley*.

4

Many a genius has been slow of growth. Oaks that flourish for a thousand years do not spring up into beauty like a reed.

G. H. LEWES, *Spanish Drama: Life of Lope De Vega*. Ch. 2.

5

All the means of action—
The shapeless masses, the materials—
Lie everywhere about us. What we need
Is the celestial fire to change the flint
Into transparent crystal, bright and clear.
That fire is genius!

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act 1, sc. 5.

6

I think it may as well be admitted that the disease of the endocrine glands called genius simply does not appear among women as frequently as it does among men. If one can find consolation in the thought, neither does idiocy.

ELSIE MCCORMICK, in *New York World*.

7

A good memory is an essential element of genius.

J. F. NISBET, *The Insanity of Genius*, p. 255.

8

Originality and genius must be largely fed and raised on the shoulders of some old tradition.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*. Vol. II, p. 101.

9

Genius consists in this, that the knowing faculty has received a considerably greater development than the service of the will demands. . . . The fundamental condition of

genius is an abnormal predominance of sensibility over irritability and reproductive power.

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER, *The World as Will and Idea*. Sec. 20.

10

Only when genius is married to science, can the highest results be produced.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Education*. Ch. 1.

Genius without education is like silver in the mine.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

11

Genius is essentially creative; it bears the stamp of the individual who possesses it.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Corinne*. Bk. vii, ch. 1.

12

When a true genius appears in the world, you may know him by this sign, that the dunces are all in confederacy against him.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

In the republic of mediocrity genius is dangerous.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Liberty in Literature*.

13

There is a certain characteristic common to all those whom we call geniuses. Each of them has a consciousness of being a man apart.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 44.

14

Of the three requisites of genius, the first is soul, and the second, soul, and the third, soul.

E. P. WHIPPLE, *Literature and Life: Genius*.

15

But on the whole, "genius is ever a secret to itself."

CARLYLE, *Characteristics*.

II—Genius: Apothegms

16

Improvement makes straight roads; but the crooked roads without improvement are the roads of Genius.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

17

Genius is of no country.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 207.

18

"Eccentricities of genius, Sam," said Mr. Pickwick.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 30.

Eccentricity is not a proof of genius, and even an artist should remember that originality consists not only in doing things differently, but also in "doing things better."

E. C. STEDMAN, *Victorian Poets*. Ch. 9.

19

Fortune has rarely condescended to be the companion of genius.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature: Poverty of the Learned*.

Genius and its rewards are briefly told:

A liberal nature and a niggard doom,
A difficult journey to a splendid tomb.

JOHN FORSTER, *Oliver Goldsmith: Dedication*.

¹ Many men of genius must arise before a particular man of genius can appear.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 12.

² Nor mourn the unalterable Days
That Genius goes and Folly stays.

EMERSON, *In Memoriam*.

³ When Nature has work to be done, she creates a genius to do it.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses and Lectures: The Method of Nature*.

In all great works of art . . . the Genius draws up the ladder after him.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*.

⁴ The first and last thing required of genius is the love of truth. (Das erste und letzte, was vom Genie gefordert wird, ist Wahrheits-Liebe.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*. Pt. III.

⁵ The freemasonry of genius.

WILLIAM HARVEY, *Lectures: Burke and Goldsmith*.

⁶ Genius, like humanity, rusts for want of use.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *The Plain Speaker: On Application to Study*.

⁷ A person of genius should marry a person of character. Genius does not herd with genius.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 12.

⁸ Unless one is a genius, it is best to aim at being intelligible.

ANTHONY HOPE, *The Dolly Dialogues*. No. 15.

⁹ Adversity reveals genius, prosperity hides it. (Ingenium res Adversæ nudare solent, celare secunde.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 8, l. 73.

Ill fortune is often an incentive to genius. (Ingenium mala sæpe movent.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. II, l. 43.

The worship of genius never makes a man rich. (Amor ingenii neminem unquam divitem fecit.)

PETRONIUS ARBITER, *Satyricon*. Sec. 83.

Genius and virtue, like diamonds, are best plain-set—set in lead, set in poverty.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

Hunger is the handmaid of genius.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

See also PORTAY AND POVERTY.

¹⁰ Genius never drops from the skies.

JAMES HUNTER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 103.

¹¹ A man of genius has been seldom ruined but by himself.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, I, 381.)

¹² Many have genius, but, wanting art, are forever dumb.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 20.

¹³ How often the greatest geniuses lie hidden in obscurity! (Ut sæpe summa ingenia in occulto latent!)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, I, 165. (Act I, sc. 2.)

¹⁴ For genius renown endures deathless. (Ingenio stat sine morte decus.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. III, eleg. 2, l. 24.

The memory of genius is immortal. (Immortalis est ingenii memoria.)

SENeca, *Ad Polydium*. Sec. 37.

Genius survives: all else is claimed by death. (Vivitur ingenio: cætera mortis erunt.)

SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: December: Colin's Emblem*. Quoted probably from *Consolatio ad Liviam*, written shortly after the death of Mæcenas by an anonymous author. (See *Notes and Queries*, Jan., 1918, p. 12.)

Vivitur ingenio: that damn'd motto there
Seduced me first to be a wicked player.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle: Epilogue*. The motto, "Vivitur ingenio," (Genius survives), was probably displayed in Drury Lane Theatre.

¹⁵ Premature genius seldom arrives at maturity. (Illud ingenorum velut præcox genus, non temere unquam pervenit ad frugem.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. I, ch. 3, sec. 10.

¹⁶ The lamp of genius burns more rapidly than the lamp of life. (Das Licht des Genie's bekam weniger Fett, als das Licht des Lebens.)

SCHILLER, *Fiesco*. Act II, sc. 17.

¹⁷ If it were not for my respect for human opinion, I would not open my window to see the Bay of Naples for the first time; while I would go five hundred leagues to talk with a man of genius.

MADAME DE STAËL. (EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.)

¹⁸ When genius is punished, its fame is exalted. (Punitis ingenii, gliscit auctoritas.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. IV, sec. 35. Tacitus is telling of the burning, by order of the Roman Senate, of the books written by Crematius Cordus, and derides the stupidity which thinks it can suppress books by burning them, an action which, Tacitus says, has never produced any effect except infamy to the persons who ordered the burning and glory to the sufferers.

¹⁹ I have nothing to declare except my genius.

OSCAR WILDE, to the revenue officers, when he

landed in America in January, 1882. (HARRIS, *Oscar Wilde*, p. 52.)

III—Genius: Its Virtues

1 Genius hath electric power
Which earth can never tame,
Bright suns may scorch and dark clouds
lower,
Its flash is still the same.

LYDIA MARIA CHILLO, *Marius Amid the Ruins of Carthage*.

2 Philosophy becomes poetry, and science
imagination, in the enthusiasm of genius.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 12.

3 To clothe the fiery thought
In simple words succeeds,
For still the craft of genius is
To mask a king in weeds.

EMERSON, *The Poet*.

We owe to genius always the same debt, of lifting the curtain from the common, and showing us that divinities are sitting disguised in the seeming gang of gypsies and peddlers.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

4 Genius, indeed, melts many ages into one, and thus effects something permanent, yet still with a similarity of office to that of the more ephemeral writer. A work of genius is but the newspaper of a century, or perchance of a hundred centuries.

HAWTHORNE, *Mosses from an Old Manse: The Old Manse*.

5 There is no work of genius which has not been the delight of mankind, no word of genius to which the human heart and soul have not, sooner or later, responded.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Rousseau and the Sentimentalists*.

6 It is the privilege of genius that to it life never grows commonplace as to the rest of us.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy and Other Addresses: On Unveiling the Bust of Fielding*.

7 There are two kinds of genius. The first and highest may be said to speak out of the eternal to the present, and must compel its age to understand it; the second understands its age, and tells it what it wishes to be told.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Pope*.

8 This is the highest miracle of genius, that things which are not should be as though they were, that the imaginations of one mind should become the personal recollections of another.

MACAULAY, *Essays: The Pilgrim's Progress*.

9 Nature with Genius stands united in league everlasting;

What is promised by one, surely the other performs.

SCULLER, *Steer, Bold Mariner, On*.

IV—Genius: Its Faults

10 There was never a great genius without a tincture of madness. (Nullam magnum ingenium sine mixtura dementiae fuit.)

ARISTOTLE. (SENECA, *De Tranquillitate Animi*. Bk. i, sec. 15.) Also quoted by other writers.

Great wits are sure to madness near allied,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 163. See also under SENSE.

I have heard, madam, your greatest wits have ever a touch of madness and extravagance in them.

DRYDEN AND CAVENDISH, *Sir Martin Mar-All*. Act V, sc. 1.

The heart and soul of genius may be mad, but the mind of true genius is ever as clear as the heavens seen through pine trees.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Materia Critica*.

11 Men of genius are often dull and inert in society, as the blazing meteor when it descends to the earth is only a stone.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 13.

12 Strange power of Genius, that can throw
Round all that's vicious, weak, and low,
Such magic lights, such rainbow dyes
As dazzle ev'n the steadiest eyes.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rhymes on the Road*. Extract xvi, l. 1.

What an impostor Genius is;
How, with that strong, mimetic art,
Which forms its life and soul, it takes

All shapes of thought, all hues of heart,
Nor feels, itself, one throb it wakes;

How like a gem its light may smile
O'er the dark path, by mortals trod,
Itself as mean a worm, the while,

As crawls at midnight o'er the sod.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rhymes on the Road*. Extract xvi, l. 72.

13 It is the characteristic of a certain blunderer called genius to see things too far in advance.

CHARLES READE, *Recipe for Writing Novels*.

V—Genius and Talent

14 Doing easily what others find difficult is talent; doing what is impossible for talent is genius.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 17 Dec., 1856.

15 The eagle never lost so much time as when he submitted to learn of the crow.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Men of genius are like eagles, that live on what

the kill, while men of talents is like crows, that live on what has been killed for them.

JOSIAH BILLINGS, *Talent and Genius*.

1 Talent convinces—Genius but excites;
This tasks the reason, that the soul delights.
Talent from sober judgment takes its birth,
And reconciles the pinion to the earth;
Genius unsettles with desires the mind,
Contented not till earth be left behind;
Talent, the sunshine on a cultured soil,
Ripens the fruit, by slow degrees, for toil;
Genius, the sudden iris of the skies,
On cloud itself reflects its wondrous dyes: . . .

Talent gives all that vulgar critics need—
And frames a horn-book for the Dull to read;
Genius, the Pythian of the Beautiful,
Leaves its large truths a riddle to the Dull—
From eyes profane a veil the Isis screens,
And fools on fools still ask—"What Hamlet means?"

BULWER-LYTTON, *Talent and Genius*.

Talent repeats; Genius creates. Talent is a cistern; Genius a fountain. Talent deals with the actual, with discovered and realized truths, analyzing, arranging, combining, applying positive knowledge, and in action looking to precedents; Genius deals with the possible, creates new combinations, discovers new laws, and acts from an insight into principles. Talent jogs to conclusions to which Genius takes giant leaps. Talent accumulates knowledge, and has it packed up in the memory; Genius assimilates it with its own substance, grows with every new accession, and converts knowledge into power. Talent gives out what it has taken in; Genius what has risen from its unsounded wells of living thought. Talent, in difficult situations, strives to untie knots, which Genius instantly cuts with one swift decision. Talent is full of thoughts, Genius of thought; one has definite acquisitions, the other indefinite power.

E. P. WHIFFLE, *Literature and Life: Genius*.

2 Talent, lying in the understanding, is often inherited; genius, being the action of reason and imagination, rarely or never.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

3 We call partial half-lights, by courtesy, genius; talent which converts itself into money; talent which glitters to-day that it may dine and sleep well tomorrow.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

When the will is absolutely surrendered to the moral sentiment, that is virtue; when the will is surrendered to intellectual truth, that is genius. Talent for talent's sake is a bauble and a show. Talent working with joy in the cause of universal truth lifts the possessor to new power.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

4 Mediocrities sweat blood to produce rubbish.

Geniuses create wonders without an effort.
ANATOLE FRANCE, *Opinions of Anatole France*, p. 100.)

5 Nature is the master of talents; genius is the master of nature.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talk on Familiar Subjects: Art and Life*.

6 Unpretending mediocrity is good, and genius is glorious; but the weak flavor of genius in a person essentially common is detestable.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

7 There is the same difference between talent and genius that there is between a stone mason and a sculptor.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Shakespeare*.

8 Genius begins great works; labor alone finishes them. (Le génie commence les beaux ouvrages, mais le travail seul les achève.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 335.

9 Between talent and genius there is the same proportion as the whole to its part. (Entre esprit et talent il y a la proportion du tout à sa partie.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. No. 12.

10 Talent is that which is in a man's power; genius is that in whose power a man is.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Rousseau and the Sentimentalists*.

11 Talk not of genius baffled. Genius is master of man.

Genius does what it must, and Talent does what it can.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Last Words of a Sensitive Second-rate Poet*.

12 Antony was not a genius; he was a gigantic commonplace.

ARTHUR WIGGALL, *Life and Times of Cleopatra*.

13 A genius bright, and base,
Of tow'ring talents, and terrestrial aims.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 266.

GENTLEMAN

I.—Gentleman: Definitions

14 He is a Gentleman, because his nature
Is kind and affable to every creature.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Shepherd's Content*. St. 41.

Gentlemanliness, being another word for intense humanity.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. ix, ch. 7, sec. 23. We must be gentle, now we are gentlemen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 164.

15 Look who that is most virtuous alway,

Prive and spart, and most intendeth aye
To do that gentle deedes that he can,
And take him for the greatest gentle man.

CHAUCER, *Tale of the Wyf of Bath*, l. 257.

He is gentle that doth gentle deedes.

CHAUCER, *Tale of the Wyf of Bath*, l. 314.

It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say
he is one who never inflicts pain.

CARDINAL NEWMAN.

The character of gentleman . . . is frequent
in England, rare in France, and found, where
it is found, in age or the latest period of man-
hood; while in Germany the character is al-
most unknown. But the proper antipode of a
gentleman is to be sought for among the
Anglo-American democrats.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria: Satyr-
ane's Letters*, No. 2.

Living blood and a passion of kindness does
at last distinguish God's gentleman from
Fashion's.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

The flowering of civilization is the finished man,
the man of sense, of grace, of accomplishment, of
social power—the gentleman.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Fortune of the Re-
public*.

Manners and money make a gentleman.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

It's not the gay coat makes the gentleman.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

According to my mild way of thinking, it is
not essential that a gentleman should be
bright.

CORRA HARRIS. "I remember writing it, but
have no idea where it occurs."—Letter to
compiler.

What's a gentleman but his pleasure?

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, 15. (1573)

A gentleman is one who understands and
shows every mark of deference to the claims
of self-love in others, and exacts it in return
from them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On the Look
of a Gentleman*.

His ideal Gentleman is . . . the calculating
adventurer who affects the supercilious aid of
a shallow dandy and cherishes the heart of a
frog.

OLIVER H. G. LEIGH, *Lord Chesterfield's Let-
ters: Introduction*.

He would be the finer gentleman that should
leave the world untainted with falsehood, or
disimulation, or wantonness, or conceit.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. ix, sec. 2.

A gentleman's first characteristic is that fine-

ness of structure in the body, which renders
it capable of the most delicate sensations;
and of structure in the mind which renders it
capable of the most delicate sympathies—
one may say, simply, "fineness of nature."

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*, Pt. ix, ch. 7, sec. 9.

A gentleman of our days is one who has
money enough to do what every fool would do
if he could afford it: that is, consume with-
out producing.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

A gentleman ain't a man—leastways not a com-
mon man—the common man bein' but the slave
wot feeds and clothes the gentleman beyond the
common.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*, Ch. 4.

II—Gentleman: Apothegms

I am a gentleman, though spoiled i' the breed-
ing. The Buzzards are all gentlemen. We
came in with the Conqueror.

RICHARD BROME, *English Moor*, Act ii, sc. 4.
See also under ANCESTRY.

His locked, letter'd, braw brass collar
Show'd him the gentleman an' scholar.

BURNS, *The Two Dogs*. The phrase, "a gentle-
man and a scholar" dates from 1621.

A gentleman by nature, and a scholar by educa-
tion.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

Like two single gentlemen rolled into one.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Broad Grin:
Lodgings for Single Gentlemen*.

You are not like a Cerberus, three gentlemen at
once, are you?

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*, Act iv, sc. 2.

Gentleman is written legibly on his brow.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-
Law*, Act iii, sc. 1. (1797)

Though modest, on his unembarrass'd brow
Nature had written "gentleman."

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto ix, st. 83. (1821)

Take one more disguise, and put thyself into
the habit of a gentleman.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Cutter of Coleman Street*.
Act i, sc. 5. (1641) Hence: "Disguised as a
gentleman."

I had rather have a plain russet-coated Cap-
tain, that knows what he fights for, and loves
what he knows, than that which you call a
Gentleman and is nothing else. I honour a
Gentleman that is so indeed.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Letter to Sir W. Spring
and Maurice Barrow*, Sept., 1643.

Wherever I go the world cries "that's a gen-
tleman, my life on't a gentleman!" and when
y've said a gentleman, you have said all.

JOHN CROWNE, *Sir Courtly Nice*, (1665)

- ¹ Once a gentleman, and always a gentleman.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Bk. ii, ch. 28.
To be a gentleman is to be one all the world over, and in every relation and grade of society.
R. L. STEVENSON, *The American Emigrant*.
- ² I shall be a gen'l'm'n myself one of these days, perhaps, with a pipe in my mouth, and a summer-house in the back garden.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 16.
- ³ What fact more conspicuous in modern history than the creation of the gentleman?
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.
- ⁴ The genteel thing is the genteel thing at any time. If so be that a gentleman bees in a concatenation accordingly.
GOLDSMITH, *She Swoops to Conquer*. Act i, sc. 2.
- ⁵ A gentleman may make a king, and a clerk may prove a pope.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. v.
- ⁶ He that would be a gentleman let him go to an assault.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.
Who would be a gentleman let him storm a town.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- ⁷ A fine-paced gentleman as you shall see walk The middle aisle.
BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ⁸ A man may learn from his Bible to be a more thorough gentleman than if he had been brought up in all the drawing-rooms in London.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Water Babies*. Ch. 3.
- ⁹ A gentleman who lives ill is a monster in nature. (Un gentilhomme qui vit mal est un monstre dans la nature.)
MOLIÈRE, *Dom Juan*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 50.
- ¹⁰ No continuance of time, no favor of Prince, no office, no virtue, nor any wealth can make a clown to become a gentleman.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.
Somebody has said that a king may make a nobleman, but he cannot make a gentleman.
EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to William Smith*, 29 Jan., 1795.
Any king or queen may make a lord, but only the devil himself—and the graces—can make a Chesterfield.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 23.
I can make a lord, but only God Almighty can make a gentleman.
JAMES I, *Remark*, to his old nurse, when she begged him to make her son a gentleman.
The king cannot make a gentleman of blood, nor

- God Almighty, but he can make a gentleman by creation.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Gentlemen*.
Of seven peasants I can make as many lords; but of seven lords I could not make one Holbein.
HENRY VIII, when a nobleman complained of Holbein.
See also under TITLES.
- ¹¹ Gentlemen and rich men are venison in heaven, very rare and dainty to have them come thither.
JOHN NORTEBROOKE, *Against Dicing*, 22. (1577)
- ¹² "Excuse the liberty I take,"
Modestus said, with archness on his brow,
"Pray, why did not your father make
A gentleman of you?"
SELLECK OSBORN, *A Modest Wit*.
- ¹³ I am a gentleman of blood and breeding.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 40.
I freely told you, all the wealth I had
Ran in my veins, I was a gentleman.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 257.
A gentleman born, master parson; who writes himself "Armigero," in any bill, warrant, quit-tance, or obligation, "Armigero."
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 8.
He bears him like a portly gentleman.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 68.
- ¹⁴ A gentleman . . . I'll be sworn thou art;
Thy tongue, thy face, thy limbs, actions and spirit,
Do give thee three five-fold blazon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 310.
He is complete in feature and in mind,
With all good grace to grace a gentleman.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 73.
Well born, well dressed, and moderately learned. (Bene nati, bene vestiti, et modicriter docti.)
Statutes of All Souls College, Oxford. The qualifications of a Fellow of the College.
- ¹⁵ There cannot be a greater reproach to a gentleman than to be accounted a liar.
SIR HENRY SIDNEY, *Letters to His Son*.
- ¹⁶ Notwithstanding he be a dunghill gentleman, or a gentleman of the first head, as they used to term them.
PHILIP STUBBS, *Anatomic of Abuses*, 122. (1583) Huloet (*Abced*, sig. N 5), in 1552, defined a "gentleman of the first head" as "ironice to be applied to such as would be esteemed a gentleman, having no point or quality of a gentleman." Robertson (*Phraseology Generalis*, 710) stated that it was equivalent to "Novus homo."

It don't cost nothin' to be a gentleman.

JOHN L. SULLIVAN, reproving a rowdy.

2

But if you fail, or if you rise,
Be each, pray God, a gentleman.

W. M. THACKERAY, *The End of the Play*.

The Pall Mall Gazette is written by gentlemen
for gentlemen.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 32.

3

If a man is a gentleman, he knows quite
enough, and if he is not a gentleman, what-
ever he knows is bad for him.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*
Act iii.

When Adam delved and Eve span,

Who was then the gentleman?

See under ANCESTRY.

III—Gentleman: His Virtues

4

With fascination in his very bow, . . .

A finished gentleman from top to toe.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 84.

5

The gentleman of honor, ragged sooner than
patched.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.

E'en as he trod that day to God, so walked he
from his birth,

In simpleness and gentleness and honour and
clean mirth.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Barrack Room Ballads*:
Dedication.

And they rise to their feet as He passes by, gen-
tlemen unafraid.

KIPLING, *Barrack Room Ballads*: *Dedication*.

6

Old Crestien rightly says no language can

Express the worth of a true Gentleman.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Epistle to George William*
Curtis.

7

My master hath been an honourable gentle-
man; tricks he hath had in him, which gen-
tlemen have.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 238.

An absolute gentleman, full of the most excel-
lent differences.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 112.

8

I do not think a braver gentleman,
More active-valiant, or more valiant-young,
More daring or more bold, is now alive,
To grace this latter age with noble deeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 89.

This earth that bears thee dead

Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 92.

A kinder gentleman treads not the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii,
sc. 8, l. 35.

A sweeter and a lovelier gentleman,

Framed in the prodigality of nature,

Young, valiant, wise, and, no doubt, right royal,
The spacious world cannot again afford.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 243.

An affable and courteous gentleman.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
i, sc. 2, l. 98.

9

We are gentlemen,

That neither in our hearts nor outward eyes

Envy the great nor do the low despise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 25.

10

And thus he bore without abuse

The grand old name of gentleman,

Defamed by every charlatan,

And soil'd with all ignoble use.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxi, st. 6.

O selfless man and stainless gentleman!

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*. l. 790.

GENTLENESS

11

The great mind knows the power of gentle-
ness,

Only tries force because persuasion fails.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*.

12

If there be any good in gentleness, I trowe it
to be only this, that it seemeth a manner im-
posed to gentle men, that they should not
disgrace or degenerate from the virtues of
their noble kindred.

CHAUCER, *Boethius*. Bk. iii, prose 6.

13

Power can do by gentleness what violence
fails to accomplish. (Peragit tranquilla po-
testas Quod violenta nequit.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus Dictus Manlio Theo-
doro Consul*, l. 239.

Gentleness succeeds better than violence. (Plus
fait douceur que violence.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vi, fab. 3.

Might there not be

Some power in gentleness we dream not of?

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act i.

What would you have? Your gentleness shall
force

More than your force move us to gentleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *AS YOU Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 102.

Let gentleness my strong enforcement be.

SHAKESPEARE, *AS YOU Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 118.

14

Severity is allowable where gentleness is in
vain. (La violence est juste ou la douceur est
vaine.)

CORNEILLE, *Hirculus*. Act i, sc. 2.

15

A gentle heart is tied with an easy thread.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

- ¹ Gentle of speech, beneficent of mind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 917. (Pope, tr.)
But he whose inborn worth his acts commend,
Of gentle soul, to human race a friend.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xix, l. 383. (Pope, tr.)
- ² It is only people who possess firmness who
can possess true gentleness. Those who ap-
pear gentle generally possess nothing but
weakness, which is readily converted into
harshness.
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 479.
- ³ Speak gently! 'tis a little thing
Dropped in the heart's deep well;
The good, the joy that it may bring
Eternity shall tell.
G. W. LANGFORD, *Speak Gently*.
- ⁴ Gentle to others, to himself severe.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *The Voyage of Columbus*.
Canto vi.
- ⁵ They are as gentle
As zephyrs blowing below the violet.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 171.
This milky gentleness.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 364.
Touch'd with human gentleness and love.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 25.
- ⁶ The gentleness of all the gods go with thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 46.
- ⁷ Gentle is that gentle does.
J. W. WARTER, *Last of the Old Squires*, p. 43.
Quoted as a proverb. See also under GENTLE-
MAN.
- ⁸ Gentle in manner, strong in performance.
(Suaviter in modo, fortiter in re.)
A proverbial expression derived from a phrase
of Claudio Aquaviva, "Fortes in fine conse-
quendo, et suaves in modo." (*Industria ad
Curandos Animas Morbos*, li. 1.) Aquaviva
was General of the Society of Jesus, and his
treatise was published in Venice in 1606.

GEORGE

- ⁹ I sing the Georges Four,
For Providence could stand no more.
Some say that far the worst
Of all the Four was George the First.
But yet by some 'tis reckoned
That worse still was George the Second.
And what mortal ever heard
Any good of George the Third?
When George the Fourth from earth de-
scended,
Thank God the line of Georges ended.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Epigram*, after hearing
Thackeray's lectures on the Four Georges.

- The injured Stewart line is gone,
A race outlandish fills their throne:
An idiot race, to honour lost—
Who know them best despise them most.
BURNS, *On Seeing the Royal Palace at Stirling
in Ruins*.
- ¹⁰ Here every virtue pleased thou mayst behold
Which raised a hero to a god of old;
To form this One, the mixed ideas draw
From Edward, Henry, and the loved Nassau.
LAURENCE EUSDEN, *Poet Laureate*, 1718,
Birthday Ode to George I.
- ¹¹ Great friend of Liberty! in Kings a name
Above all Greek, above all Roman fame.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 25. Referring to George II.
- ¹² In the first year of freedom's second dawn
Died George the Third; although no tyrant,
one
Who shielded tyrants. . . .
A better farmer ne'er brush'd dew from lawn,
A worse king never left a realm undone!
BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 8.
- He ever warr'd with freedom and the free:
Nations as men, home subjects, foreign foes,
So that they utter'd the word "Liberty!"
Found George the Third their first opponent.
BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 45.
- Talk no more of the lucky escape of the head
From a flint so unhappily thrown;
I think very different from thousands; indeed
'Twas a lucky escape for the stone.
JOHN WOLCOT, *On a Stone Thrown at George
III.*
- ¹³ And where is Fum the Fourth, our royal bird?
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 78. Referring
to George IV.
- How Monarchs die is easily explain'd,
And thus it might upon the Tomb be chisel'd,
"As long as George the Fourth could reign he
reign'd,
And then he mislaid."
THOMAS HOOD, *On a Royal Demise*.
- That he was the handsomest prince in the whole
world was agreed by men, and, alas! by many
women.
THACKERAY, *The Four Georges: George the
Fourth*.
- A corpulent Adonis of fifty.
LARGE HUNT, who was imprisoned for this
referring to George IV, when Regent. (*Ex-
aminer*, 1813.)
- ¹⁴ Let George do it. (Laissez faire à Georges, il
est l'homme d'âge.)
LOUIS XII of France. A satirical reference to
his prime minister, Cardinal Georges d'Am-
boise. (c. 1500.) (See SLAUGHTER, *Two Chil-
dren in Old Paris*, p. 233.) Translated into
modern slang as meaning, "Let the other fel-
low do it."

GERMANY AND THE GERMANS

I—Germany: National Songs

¹ This is the German's fatherland,
Where wrath pursues the foreign band,—
Where every Frank is held a foe,
And Germans all as brothers glow;—
That is the land.—

All Germany's thy fatherland.
(Das ist des Deutschen Vaterland,
Wo Zorn verflücht den wälschen Tand,
Wo jeder Franzmann beisst Feind,
Wo jeder Deutsche beisst Freund—
Das soll es sein!

Das ganze Deutschland soll es sein!)

ERNST MORITZ ARNDT, *Des Deutschen Vaterland*.

² Germany, Germany over all, over all in the
world! (Deutschland, Deutschland über
Alles, über Alles in der Welt!)

A. H. HOFFMAN VON FALLERLEBEN, *Das Lied
der Deutschland*. First published in 1841,
this song became very popular as a march-
ing song during the World War.

Austria over all, if it only will. (Oesterreich über
Alles wann es nur will.)

P. W. VON HORNICK. Title of pamphlet pub-
lished in 1684.

Prussia over all. (Preussen über Alles.)

UNKNOWN. Title of song written in 1817.

³ French and Russian they matter not,
A blow for a blow and a shot for a shot,
We love them not, We hate them not;
We hold the Weichsel and Vosges gate,
We have but one and only hate;
We love as one, we hate as one,
We have one foe and one alone,
England!

(Was schiert uns Russe und Franzos?
Schuss wider Schuss und Stoss um Stoss,
Wir lieben sie nicht, Wir hassen sie nicht,
Wir schützen Weichsel und Wasgau pass,—
Wir haben nur einen einzigen Hass,
Wir lieben vereint, wir hassen vereint,
Wir haben nur einen einzigen Feind,
England!)

ERNST LIESSAUER, *Hassgesang Gegen England*.
St. 1. (1914) (Barbara Henderson, tr.)

We will never forego our hate,
We have all but a single hate,
We love as one, we hate as one,
We have one foe, and one alone,
England!

(Wir wollen nicht lassen von unserem Hass,
Wir haben alle nur einen Hass,
Wir lieben vereint, wir hassen vereint,
Wir haben all nur einen Feind:
England!)

At the Captain's mess, in the Banquet-hall,
Sat feasting the officers, one and all—
Like a sabre-blow, like the swing of a sail,

One raised his glass, held high to hail,
Sharp snapped like the stroke of a rudder's play,
Spoke three words only: "To the day!"

ERNST LIESSAUER, *Hassgesang Gegen England*.
"To the day!" (Auf den Tag!), the day,
that is, on which war would begin.

Twelve men of iron, drinking late,
Strike hands, and pledge a cup of hate:
"The Day!"

C. A. RICHMOND, *The Day*.

I pray that every passing hour
Your hearts may bruise and beat,
I pray that every step you take
May bruise and burn your feet.

ÉMILE CAMMAERTS, *Vaux du Nouvel An*,
1915, *A L'Armée Allemande*. (Lord Curzon,
tr.) *Observer*, London, 10 Jan., 1915.

For agony and spoil

Of nations beat to dust,
For poisoned air and tortured soul,
And cold, commanded lust,
And every secret woe

The shuddering waters saw—
Willed and fulfilled by high and low—
Let them relearn the Law.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Justice*, 24 Oct., 1918.

⁴ Dear Fatherland, no danger thine
Firm stand thy sons to watch the Rhine!
(Lieb Vaterland, magst ruhig sein,
Fest stet und treu die Wacht am Rhein!)

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER, *Die Wacht am Rhein*.

⁵ Hail! thou as victor crowned! (Heil dir im
Siegeskranz.)

B. G. SCHUMACHER. Title and refrain of Prus-
sian national hymn.

II—Germany: Some Familiar Phrases

⁶ Our next war will be fought for the highest
interests of our country and of mankind.
This will invest it with importance in the
world's history. "World power or downfall"
will be our rallying cry. (Weltmacht oder Nie-
dergang.)

FRIEDRICH VON BERNHARDI, *Germany and the
Next War*. Ch. 5.

We Germans have a far greater and more urgent
duty towards civilization to perform than the
Great Asiatic Power. We, like the Japanese, can
only fulfil it by the sword.

BERNHARDI, *Germany and the Next War*. Ch. 13.

⁷ Just for a word, "neutrality," a word which
in wartime had so often been disregarded—
just for a scrap of paper, Great Britain is go-
ing to make war on a kindred nation who de-
sires nothing better than to be friends with
her.

THEOBALD VON BETHMANN-HOLLEWE, German
Foreign Minister, to Sir Edward Goschen,
British Ambassador, 4 Aug., 1914, (*Despatch*
by Sir Edward Goschen to British Foreign
Office. *War Encyclopedia*, Govt. Ptg. Office,
Wash., 1918.)

I will do my duty as I see it, without regard to scraps of paper called constitutions.

KING WILHELM I of Germany, *Speech*, to the Prussian Diet, which had refused to grant appropriations. (*Harper's Weekly*, 26 March, 1887.)

For what this whirlwind all aflame?

This thunderstroke of hellish ire,
Setting the universe afire?
While millions upon millions came
Into a very storm of war?

For a scrap of paper.

(Pourquoi cette trombe enflammée
Qui vient foudroyer l'univers?
Cet embrasement de l'enfer?
Ce tourbillonnement d'armées
Par mille milliers de milliers?)

—C'est pour un chiffon de papier.)

PIÈRE HYACINTHE LOYSON, *Pour un Chiffon de Papier*. (Edward Brabrook, tr.)

1 Let us put Germany, so to speak, in the saddle! you will see that she can ride. (Setzen wir Deutschland, so zu sagen, in den Sattel! Reiten wird es schon können.)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, in the Parliament of the Confederation, 11 March, 1867.

We are not going to Canossa. (Nach Canossa gehen wir nicht.)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, in the Reichstag, May 14, 1872. It was to Canossa that Emperor Henry IV went to do three days' penance, barefoot, bareheaded, in the snow, before Pope Gregory VII, in January, 1077. Bismarck used the phrase at the beginning of the "Kulturkampf" contest with the Pope in 1872, to indicate that the revived German Empire would not surrender to the Papal claims. In the end the Pope won.

We Germans fear God, but nothing else in the world. (Wir Deutschen fürchten Gott, sonst aber Nichts in der Welt.)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, in the Reichstag, 1887.

BLOOD AND IRON, see WAR: DEFINITIONS.

2 German fury. (Furor teutonicus.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. 1, l. 255.

Destroyed by German fury, rebuilt by American generosity.

WHITNEY WARREN, *Inscription*, for library at Louvain, Belgium; finally rejected.

3 I beg that the small steamers . . . be spared if possible, or else sunk without a trace being left. (Spurlos versenkt.)

COUNT KARL VON LUXBURG, *Chargé d'Affaires* at Buenos Aires, *Telegram*, to the Berlin Foreign Office, 19 May, 1917.

If neutrals were destroyed so that they disappeared without leaving any trace, terror would soon keep seamen and travelers away from the danger zones.

PROF. OSWALD FLAMCK, *Berlin Woche*. (See *New York Times*, 15 May, 1917.)

4 Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland

Und Gott on high, all dings gommmand,
Ve too, ach, don'd you understand?

Meinself—und Gott.

ALEXANDER MACGREGOR ROSE, *Kaiser & Co.* St. 1. First published in the *Toronto Herald* in 1897; recited by Captain Joseph Bullock Coghlan at a banquet at the Union League Club, New York, 21 April, 1899, on his return from the battle of Manila. Usually called, "Hoch der Kaiser." (See Stevenson, *Famous Single Poems*, p. 32.)

5 Shout! Let it reach the startled Huns!
And roar with all thy festal guns!

It is the answer of thy sons,

Carolina!

HENRY TIMROD, *Carolina*. Written in 1865, referring to Sherman's army. "Huns" became the popular name for the Germans in 1914.

6 Our German Fatherland to which I hope will be granted . . . to become in the future as closely united, as powerful, and as authoritative as once the Roman world-empire was, and that, just as in the old times they said, "Civis romanus sum," hereafter, at some time in the future, they will say, "I am a German citizen."

WILHELM II, *Speech*, Oct., 1900.

What was the old formula of Pan-Germanism? From Bremen to Bagdad, wasn't it?

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, St. Louis, Mo., 5 Sept., 1919.

7 The Emperor's will is law. (Des Kaisers Wille ist des Gesetz.)

WILHELM II of Germany. (DAVIDSON, *Imperialization of Germany*. Forum, xliii, 252.)

If any man dares impugn our right, then drive in with your mailed fist! (Dann fahre darein mit gepanzerter Faust.)

WILHELM II of Germany, in his brother, Prince Henry of Prussia, at Kiel, on the eve of the latter's departure in 1897, in command of the German expedition against China. See *Wilhelm II*, vol. ii, p. 80.

It will now be my duty to see to it that this place in the sun shall remain our undisputed possession.

WILHELM II, *Speech*, on the acquisition of Kianchow, China, 18 June, 1901. Lebensraum (living room or space) became the equivalent Hitler slogan.

"That dog is mine," said those poor children; "that place in the sun is mine." Such is the beginning and type of usurpation throughout the earth. ("Ce chien est à moi," disaient ces pauvres enfants; "c'est là ma place au soleil." Voilà le commencement et l'image de l'usurpation.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 295.

A German quarrel. (Querelle d'allemand.)

A French phrase for an unjust quarrel.

III—Germany: Praise and Criticism

8 Germany is the only country I have visited

where the hands of the men are better cared for than the hands of the women.

PRICE COLLIER, *Germany and the Germans*, p. 280.

The Germans since 1870 have taken the place of the English as the bores of Europe.

COLLIER, *England and the English*, p. 429.

¹ The wee wee German Lairdie.

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, *Jacobite Song*. Claimed by some authorities to be a traditional Scottish song long antedating Cunningham.

² The Germans want to be governed. (Die Deutschen wollen regiert sein.)

THOMAS DAVIDSON, *The Imperialization of Germany*, quoting "the very patriotic rector of one of the chief German universities." (*Forum*, xliii, 248.)

The German's will is in his fingers.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ They say ve for we, and wisy wersy.

THOMAS HOOD, *Up the Rhine*.

⁴ Think of the man who first tried German sausage.

J. K. JEROME, *Three Men in a Boat*. Ch. 14.

⁵ Little things make Germany a lovely place: Small square fields where cabbages grow red, Fire glowing golden on blue tiles, Flowered cloth around a feather bed.

JOSEPHINE MILES, *Germany*.

⁶ If a man were drowning to-day he would have to shout for help in German.

SIR OSWALD MOSLEY, *Speech*, 1931. At a time when Germany was pleading for the cancellation of reparations.

⁷ It was a dictum of Porson, that "Life is too short to learn German"; meaning, I apprehend, not that it is too difficult to be acquired within the ordinary space of life, but that there is nothing in it to compensate for the portion of life bestowed on its acquirement.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Cryll Grange*. Ch. 3.

⁸ Germans are honest men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iv, 5, 73.

⁹ Ah, a German and a genius! a prodigy! Admit him.

SWIFT, his last words, referring to Handel.

¹⁰ Germany, the diseased world's bathhouse.

MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography*. Vol. i, p. 219.

GHOST

See also *Spirits*, *Vision*, *Witch*

¹¹ Great Pompey's shade complains that we are slow,
And Scipio's ghost walks unaveng'd amongst us!

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹² Then, like the last priest of a vanished nation,
The Shadow drew the cowl about its head,
And with a web-like hand made salutation,
And went back to the Dead.

HERVEY ALLEN, *Shadow to Shadow*.

¹³ Ghosts, like ladies, never speak till spoke to.
R. H. BAREHAM, *The Ghost*.

¹⁴ Horrid apparition, tall and ghastly,
That walks at dead of night, or takes his stand
O'er some new-open'd grave; and (strange to tell!)

Evanishes at crowing of the cock.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 67.

¹⁵ Where Entity and Quiddity,
The ghosts of defunct bodies, fly.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 145.

¹⁶ Are we not Spirits, that are shaped into a body, into an Appearance; and that fade away again into air and Invisibility? Oh, Heaven, it is mysterious, it is awful to consider that we not only carry a future Ghost within us; but are, in very deed, Ghosts!

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus: Natural Supernaturalism*.

¹⁷ He flits across the stage a transient and embarrassed phantom.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 3.

¹⁸ By midnight moons, o'er moistening dews,
In habit for the chase arrayed,
The hunter still the deer pursues,
The hunter and the deer—a shade!

PHILIP FRENEAU, *The Indian Burying-Ground*. (1787)

Now o'er the hills in chase he flits,
The hunter and the deer a shade!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *O'Connor's Child*. St. 4. (1809) Campbell's appropriation of Freneau's line is one of the most barefaced in literary history.

Fond man! the vision of a moment made!
Dream of a dream! and shadow of a shade!

EDWARD YOUNG, *Paraphrase on Part of the Book of Job*, l. 187.

A hunter of shadows, himself a shade.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 574. Referring to Orion. See also under *SEADOW*.

¹⁹ At first cock-crow the ghosts must go
Back to their quiet graves below.

THEODOREA GARRISON, *The Neighbors*.

²⁰ O'er all there hung a shadow and a fear;
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,
And said as plain as whisper in the ear,
The place is Haunted.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Haunted House*.

- 1 Thin, airy shoals of visionary ghosts.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 46. (Pope, tr.)
- 2 All argument is against it, but all belief is for it.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to the appearance of men's spirits after death. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)
- I look for ghosts; but none will force
Their way to me: 'tis falsely said
That there was ever intercourse
Between the living and the dead.
WORDSWORTH, *The Affliction of Margaret*, l. 57.
- I don't believe in ghosts, but I've been afraid of them all my life.
CHARLES A. DANA. (Quoted by BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human Race*, p. 156.)
- I expressed just now my mistrust of what is called Spiritualism . . . I owe it a trifle for a message said to have come from Voltaire's Ghost. It was asked, "Are you now convinced of another world?" and rapped out, "There is no other world—Death is only an incident in Life."
WILLIAM DE MORGAN, *Joseph Vance*. Ch. 11.
- 3 What gentle ghost, besprent with April dew,
Hails me so solemnly to yonder yew?
BEN JONSON, *Elegy on Lady Jane Pawlet*, l. 1.
- What beck'ning ghost along the moonlight shade
Invites my steps, and points to yonder glade?
POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 1.
- 4 So many ghosts, and forms of fright,
Have started from their graves to-night,
They have driven sleep from mine eyes away;
I will go down to the chapel and pray.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv.
- 5 All houses wherein men have lived and died
Are haunted houses. Through the open doors
The harmless phantoms on their errands glide,
With feet that make no sound upon the floors.
LONGFELLOW, *Haunted Houses*. St. 1.
- The stranger at my fireside cannot see
The forms I see, nor hear the sounds I hear;
He but perceives what is; while unto me
All that has been is visible and clear.
LONGFELLOW, *Haunted Houses*. St. 4.
- 6 A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory
Of calling shapes, and beck'ning shadows dire,
And airy tongues, that syllable men's names
On sands, and shores, and desert wildernesses.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 205.
- The other shape,
If shape it might be call'd that shape had none
Distinguishable in member, joint, or limb;
Or substance might be call'd that shadow seem'd.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 666.

- Whence and what are thou, execrable shape?
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 681.
- 7 But O as to embrace me she inclin'd,
I wak'd, she fled, and day brought back my night.
MILTON, *Sonnet on His Deceased Wife*.
- With a slow and noiseless footstep
Comes that messenger divine,
Takes the vacant chair beside me,
Lays her gentle hand in mine.
LONGFELLOW, *Footsteps of Angels*.
- 8 Men say that in this midnight hour,
The disembodied have power
To wander as it liketh them,
By wizard oak and fairy stream.
WILLIAM MOTTERWELL, *Midnight*.
- 9 Peace, break thee off; look, where it comes again!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 40.
- A figure like your father,
Armed at point exactly, cap-a-pe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 199.
- 10 Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Be thou a spirit of health or goblin damn'd,
Bring with thee airs from heaven or blasts
from hell,
Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou comest in such questionable shape
That I will speak to thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 39.
- Alas, poor ghost!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 4.
- 11 Unhand me, gentlemen.
By heaven, I'll make a ghost of him that lets me!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 84.
- 12 I am thy father's spirit,
Doom'd for a certain term to walk the night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 9.
- No ghost should be allowed to walk
And make such havoc with its talk:
When folks are dead, they should retire—
I have no patience with you, Sir!
CHARLES DALMON, *To the Ghost of Hamlet's Father*.
- 13 There needs no ghost, my lord, come from the grave
To tell us this.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 125.
- It is an honest ghost, that let me tell you.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 138.
- Art thou there, truepenny?
Come on,—you hear this fellow in the cellarage.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 150.
- 14 The time has been,
That, when the brains were out, the man
would die,
And there an end; but now they rise again,

With twenty mortal murders on their crowns.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 79.

Avant! and quit my sight! let the earth hide thee!

Thy bones are marrowless, thy blood is cold;

Thou hast no speculation in those eyes

Which thou dost glare with!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 93.

Hence, horrible shadow! Unreal mockery, hence!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 106.

Now it is the time of night,

That the graves, all gaping wide,

Every one lets forth his sprite,

In the church-way paths to glide.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act v, sc. 1, l. 386.

For all that here on earth we dreadful hold,
Be but as bugs to fearene babes withall.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto xii, st. 25.

Warwick was a bug that fear'd us all.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 2.

To the world no bugbear is so great

As want of figure and a small estate.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 67.

At desperate doings with a bauble-sword,

And other bugaboo-and-baby-work.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.

Pt. v, l. 949.

I seem'd to move among a world of ghosts,

And feel myself the shadow of a dream.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 17.

A footstep, a low throbbing in the walls,

A noise of falling weights that never fell,

Weird whispers, bells that rang without a hand,

Door-handles turn'd when none was at the door,

And bolted doors that open'd of themselves;

And one betwixt the dark and light had seen

Her, bending by the cradle of her babe.

TENNYSON, *The Ring*, l. 375.

There came a ghost to Marg'ret's door,

With many a grievous groan,

And aye he tirl'd at the pin,

But answer made she none.

UNKNOWN, *Sweet William and May Marg'ret*.

GIANT

The giant loves the dwarf.

R. D. BLACKMORE, *Lorna Doone*. Ch. 1. Quoted

as a proverb.

Pigmy placed on the shoulders of giants

see more than the giants themselves. (Pig-

mei gigantum humeris importiti plusquam

ipsi gigantes vident.)

DIMACUS STELLA. (LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, x,

ii.) Quoted by Burton, *Anatomy of Melan-*

choly: Democritus to the Reader.

For as our modern wits behold,

Mounted a pick-back on the old,

Much farther off, much further he,

Rais'd on his aged beast, could see.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 71.

A dwarf sees farther than the giant when he has

the giant's shoulders to mount on.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Friend*. Vol. i, p. 8.

A dwarf on a giant's shoulders sees farther of the

two.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

A giant will starve with what will surfeit a

dwarf.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 209.

There were giants in the earth in those days.

Old Testament: Genesis, vi, 4.

Strong were our sires, and as they fought they

writ,

Conqu'ring with force of arms and dint of wit:

Theirs was the giant race before the flood.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to Mr. Congreve*, l. 3.

A fellow thirteen cubits high, (τρεκαίδεκαπυγυ.)

THEOCRITUS, *Idyls*. No. xv, l. 17.

Great giants work great wrongs—but we are

small,

For love goes lowly; but Oppression's tall.

THOMAS HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*.

You Stump-o'-the-Gutter, you Hop-o'-my-

Thumb,

Your husband must from Lilliput come.

KANE O'HARA, *Midas*.

Far be it from me to tell them of the battles

of the giants.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Sec. 378. (Jowett, tr.)

A dwarf is not tall, though he stand upon a

mountain-top; a giant keeps his height, even

though he stands in a well. (Non est magnus

pumilio, licet in monte constiterit; colossus

magnitudinem suam servabit, etiam si

steterit in puteo.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epls. lxxvi, 32.

Pigmy are pigmies still, though perch'd on alps,

And pyramids are pyramids in vales.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 309.

A stirring dwarf we do allowance give

Before a sleeping giant.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii,

sc. 3, l. 146.

Shall a man go hang himself because he be-

longs to the race of pygmies, and not be the

biggest pygmy that he can?

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

GIFTS AND GIVING

I—Gifts: Apothegms

To treat a poor wretch with a bottle of Bur-

gundy, and fill his snuff-box, is like giving a

pair of laced ruffles to a man that has never a shirt on his back.

TOM BROWN, *Laconics*.

But hang it—to poets who seldom can eat,
Your very good mutton's a very good treat;
Such dainties to them, their health it might hurt:
It's like sending them ruffles, when wanting a shirt.

GOLDSMITH, *The Hunch of Venison*, l. 33.

When they offer thee a heifer, run with a halter.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

When the pig's proffered, hold up the poke.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*.

Gifts break rocks. (Dadivas quebrantan peñas.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 35. Quoted by Fuller, *Gnomologia*. See also under BRISNEY.

Giving and keeping require brains.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

To give and keep there is need of wit.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Be careful to whom you give. (Cui des videto.)
DIONYSIUS CATO(?), *Disticha Moralia: Prologus*, l. 17.

He that's liberal

To all alike, may do a good by chance,
But never out of judgement.

BEAUMONT and FLETCHER, *The Spanish Curate*. Act i, sc. 1.

Who gives to all denies all.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

One must be poor to know the luxury of giving.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Middlemarch*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

To give is the business of the rich. (Denn Geben ist Sache des Reichen.)

GOETTER, *Hermann und Dorothea*. Canto i, l. 15.

Poor and liberal; rich and covetous.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

It is said that gifts persuade even the gods. (Ἐλεῖται δῶρα καὶ θεοὺς λόγος.)

EURYPIDES, *Medea*, l. 964.

Gifts persuade the gods, gifts persuade noble kings. (Δῶρα θεοῖς πείθει δῶρ' ἀσέλοισι βασιλεῦσιν.)

PLATO, *De Republica*. Bk. iii. Quoted. Attributed to Hesiod by Suidas.

One gift well given recovereth many losses.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Give a thing, take a thing.

That's an old man's plaything.

UNKNOWN. (HALLIWELL, *Proverb-Rhymes*.)

Give a thing and take again,

And you shall ride in hell's wain.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Steal the hog, and give the feet for alms.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Steal the goose and give the giblets in alms.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

When I gave you an inch, you took an ell.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9.

Give an inch, he'll take an ell.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Sir Thomas Wyatt*.

What shall I give? What shall I not give? (Quid dem? Quid non dem?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 63.

The greatest grace of a gift, perhaps, is that it anticipates and admits of no return.

LONGFELLOW, *Journals and Letters*, 28 Feb., 1871.

Giving calls for genius. (Res est ingeniosa dare.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 62.

For what he has he gives, what thinks he shows; Yet gives he not till judgement guide his bounty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 101.

Let your portal be deaf to prayers, but wide to the giver. (Surda sit oranti tua janua, laxa ferenti.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 77. Ovid's advice to a woman.

Blessed is he who gets the gift, not he for whom it is meant. (Cui datum est, non cui destinatum.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 43.

A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 8.

Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, iii, 16.

Giff-gaff makes gude friends.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*: Scottish. Giff-gaff means one gift for another.

Giff-gaff was a good man, but he is soon weary.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

I am not in the giving vein today.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 119.

Sure the duke is in the giving vein.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act v, sc. 3.

The Gods themselves cannot recall their gifts.
TENNYSON, *Tithonus*, l. 49. Quoted.

Only he can be trusted with gifts who can present a face of bronze to expectations.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

II—Gifts: The Gift Horse

¹ Never examine the teeth of a gift horse. (Noli equi dentes inspicere donati.)

St. JEROME (HIERONYMUS), *Epistula ad Ephesus: Proem.* Sometimes given: "Equi donati dentes non inspicuntur." Referred to as "ut vulgare proverbium est." The expression was used by St. Jerome, according to Archbishop Trench (Study of Words), when he replied to certain critics that they ought not to find fault with his writings, since they were free-will offerings.

A given horse may not be looked in the teeth.

JOHN STANBRIDGE, *Vulgaria*. Sig. C4. (c. 1520)

² He always looked a given horse in the mouth.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11. (1532)

³ A given horse (we say) may not be looked in the mouth.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Fo. 49. (1539)

No man ought to look a given horse in the mouth.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 5. (1546)

⁴ I am resolved to ride this way [facing the tail], to make good the proverb, that I may not look a gift horse in the mouth.

HEAD and KIRKMAN, *English Rogue*, iii, 158. (1674)

⁵ He ne'er consider'd it, as loth
To look a gift-horse in the mouth,
And very wisely would lay forth
No more upon it than 'twas worth;
But as he got it freely, so
He spent it frank and freely too:
For saints themselves will sometimes be,
Of gifts that cost them nothing, free.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 489.

III—Giving and Receiving

⁶ It is more blessed to give than to receive.

New Testament: Acts, ix, 35.

It is more blisful to give than to take.

UNKNOWN, *Dives and the Pauper*. Fo. 2. (1536)

It is better to give than to take.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. v. (1546)

⁷ A man there was, though some did count him mad,
The more he cast away the more he had.

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. ii.

So that the more she gave away,

The more, y-wis, she had alway.

CHAUCER, *Remount of the Rose*, l. 1159. Referring to Largesse.

The only things we ever keep

Are what we give away.

LOUIS GINASSIO, *Song*.

⁸ That man may last, but never lives,
Who much receives, but nothing gives:

Whom none can love, whom none can thank,
Creation's blot, creation's blank.

THOMAS GIBSON, *When Jesus Dwelt*.

⁹ To get by giving, and to lose by keeping,
Is to be sad in mirth, and glad in weeping.

CHRISTOPHER HARRIS, *The Synagogue: The Church Still*.

¹⁰ Give is a good girl, but Take is bad and she brings death. (Δός αγαθή, ἀρὰς δὲ κακὴ, θάνατος δόρατα.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 356.

¹¹ Who shuts his hand, hath lost his gold:
Who opens it, hath it twice told.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Charms and Knots*.

Giving much to the poor
Doth enrich a man's store;
It takes much from the account
To which his sin doth amount.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² The truly generous is the truly wise.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹³ The wise man does not lay up treasure. The more he gives to others, the more he has for his own.

LAO-TSEI, *The Simple Way*. No. 81.

¹⁴ Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over.

New Testament: Luke, vi, 38. (Date et dabitur vobis.—Vulgate.)

In giving, a man receives more than he gives, and the more is in proportion to the worth of the thing given.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Mary Marston*. Ch. 5.

¹⁵ Who gives to friends so much from Fate secures.

That is the only wealth forever yours.
(Extra fortunam est quidquid donatur amicis;

Quas dederis solas semper habebis opes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 42.

¹⁶ Go and sell (that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven.

New Testament: Matthew, xix, 21.

The poor work miracles every day: we give them, and they give us treasure in heaven.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 19.

¹⁷ For all you can hold in your cold, dead hand is what you have given away.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Peter Cooper*. A translation of an ancient Sanscrit proverb.

¹⁸ The liberal soul shall be made fat.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xi, 25.

¹⁹ The goods we spend we keep; and what we

save we lose; and only what we lose we have.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Divine Poemes*. Bk. iv, sec.

70. An apothegm which occurs in various forms in many writers.

¹ Whatever I have given I still possess. (Hoc habeo quodcumque dedi.)

C. RABIRIUS. (SENECA, *De Beneficiis*, vi, 3, 1.)

² The hand that gives, gathers.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

³ Back of the sound broods the silence, back of the gift stands the giving;

Back of the hand that receives thrill the sensitive nerves of receiving.

RICHARD REALT, *Indirection*.

⁴ What we give to the wretched is given to Fortune. (Misero datur quodcumque, fortune datur.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 697.

⁵ What we gave, we have;

What we spent, we had;

What we left, we lost.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Edward Courtenay, Earl of Devon*. (1419) (CLEVELAND, *Genealogical History of the Family of Courtenay*, p. 142.) Similar inscriptions are found on many old tombstones.

Quod expendi habui;

Quod donavi habeo;

Quod servavi perdidit.

RAVENSHAW, *Antiente Epitaphes*, p. 5. Quoted as the epitaph under the effigy of a priest.

⁶ I have spent; I have given; I have kept; I have possessed; I do possess; I have lost; I am punished; what I spent, I had; what I gave away, I have.

UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum*. Tale xvi. Quoted as the epitaph on a sarcophagus.

IV—Gift and Giver

⁷ If thou doest aught good, do it quickly. For what is done quickly will be acceptable. Favors slowly granted are unfavorably received. (Si bene quid facias, facias cito. Nam cito factum Gratium erit. Ingratum gratia tarda facit.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. xvii.

He gives by halves, who hesitates to give.

WILLIAM BROOKS, *Letter to Lord Cornwallis*.

⁸ For whoso giveth a gift, or doth a grace, Does it betimes, his thank is well the more.

CHAUCER, *Legend of Good Women: Prologue*, l. 451.

Whate'er you give, give ever at demand, Nor let old age stretch long his palsied hand; Those who give late are importun'd each day, And still are teas'd because they still delay.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 457.

He that's long a-giving knows not how to give.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁹ Give nobly to indigent merit, and do not refuse your charity even to those who have no merit but their misery.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*. (Undated. To be delivered after his death.)

Shut not thy purse-strings always against painted distress. . . . Rake not into the bowels of unwelcome truth to save a half-penny.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Decay of Beggars*.

¹⁰ The good received, the giver is forgot.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *To Lord Halifax*, l. 39. See also under Devil.

¹¹ Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, xli, 4.

It is not the weight of jewel or plate,

Or the fondle of silk or fur;

'Tis the spirit in which the gift is rich,

As the gifts of the Wise Ones were,

And we are not told whose gift was gold,

Or whose was the gift of myrrh.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *The Spirit of the Gift*.

¹² God loveth a cheerful giver.

New Testament: *II Corinthians*, ix, 7.

¹³ He giveth oft who gives what's oft refused.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Epigrammata Sacra*, l. 103.

¹⁴ We do not quite forgive a giver. The hand that feeds us is in some danger of being bitten.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

¹⁵ The gift, to be true, must be the flowing of the giver unto me, correspondent to my flowing unto him.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

Rings and jewels are not gifts, but apologies for gifts. The only gift is a portion of thyself. . . . Therefore the poet brings his poem; the shepherd, his lamb; the farmer, corn; the miner, a gem; the sailor, coral and shells; the painter, his picture; the girl, a handkerchief of her own sewing.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

For the will and not the gift makes the giver. (Denn der Wille und nicht die Gabe macht den Geber.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act I, sc. 5.

¹⁶ Give, if thou canst, an alms: if not, afford, Instead of that, a sweet and gentle word.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Alms*.

Give unto all, lest he whom thou deny'st May chance to be no other man but Christ.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Alms*.

¹⁷ From Zeus are all strangers and beggars. (Ἰπὸς γὰρ Ἀδὲς εἰσὶν ἄνθρωποι ξένοι καὶ πτωχοὶ τοί.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vi, l. 207.

By Jove the stranger and the poor are sent,
And what to those we give, to Jove is lent.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vi, l. 207. (Pope, tr.)

1
To give awkwardly is churlishness. The most
difficult part is to give, then why not add a
smile?

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Of the Court*.

2
That is no true alms which the hand can hold;
He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.

J. R. LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*. Pt. i, st. 6.

Not what we give, but what we share,
For the gift without the giver is bare;
Who gives himself with his alms feeds three,
Himself, his hungry neighbor, and me.

J. R. LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*. Pt. ii, st. 8.

3
When you give. Give not by halves.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act ii, sc. 3.

4
Take heed that ye do not your alms before
men, to be seen of them. . . . But when thou
doest alms, let not thy left hand know what
thy right hand doeth.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 1-3.

5
The obligation of a gift hath reference wholly
unto the will of him that giveth.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

6
Thanks are not forthcoming for a service
which has come late through delay. (*Gratia-
que officio, quod mora tardet, abest.*)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 4, l. 52.

The gift which stays too long in the hands of the
donor is not thankfully received. (*Ingratum est
beneficium quod diu inter manus dantis hæsit.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

7
The gift derives its value from the rank of
the giver (*Majestatem res data dantis habet.*)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. ix, l. 68.

While you look at what is given, look also at the
giver. (*Cum quod datur spectabis, et dantem
adspice.*)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 416.

8
Gifts are scorned where givers are despised.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 64.

9
Gifts which the giver makes precious are al-
ways the most acceptable. (*Acceptissima
semper Munera sunt, auctor quæ pretiosa
facit.*)

OVID, *Heriodes*. Epis. xvii, l. 71.

10
That which is desired becomes doubly ac-
ceptable if you offer it spontaneously. (*Bis
est gratum quod opus est, si ultro sit datum.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 54.

11
He gives a double favor to a poor man who

gives quickly. (*Inopi beneficium his dat, qui
dat celeriter.*)

SENECA. (PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Proverbs of Seneca*. No. 235.) Usually quoted, "Bis dat, qui cito dat," "He gives twice who gives quickly." Bacon quoted it in this form when he took his seat in Chancery, 7 May, 1617. It appears in some form in many of the classics, attributed to various authors. Langius (*Polyanth. Noviss.*, p. 382) credits it to Publius Minus. Erasmus (*Adagia*, p. 265) credits it to Seneca.

Who gives at once gives twice. (*El que luego Da, da dos veces.*)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 34.

He gives doubly who gives quickly. (*Duplex fit bonitas, simul accessit celeritas.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 161.

He giveth twice that gives in a trice.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12
Hamlet: I never gave you ought.

Ophelia: My honour'd lord, you know right well you did;

And, with them, words of so sweet breath composed,

As made the things more rich: their perfume lost,

Take these again; for to the noble mind,
Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 96.

13
To loyal hearts the value of all gifts
Must vary as the giver's.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1207.

14
Enhance our gift with words as much as you
can. (*Munus nostrum ornato verbis, quod poteris.*)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 214. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

15
It is not the shilling I give you that counts,
but the warmth that it carries with it from
my hand.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 136.

16
Behold, I do not give lectures or a little
charity,

When I give I give myself.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, Sec. 40.

V—Gifts: Great and Small

17
Silver and gold have I none; but such as I
have give I thee.

New Testament: *Acts*, iii, 6.

'Twas all he gave, 'twas all he had to give.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. 1,

l. 132.

18
I give thee sixpence I'll see thee damned first.

GEORGE CARLINO, *The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder*.

- 1 Give plenty of what is given to you,
Listen to pity's call;
Don't think the little you give is great,
And the much you get is small.
PHILIP CARY, *A Legend of the Northland*.
- 2 But covet earnestly the best gifts.
New Testament: I Corinthians, xii, 31.
- 3 The great gifts are not got by analysis. . . .
Nature hates calculators.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.
- 4 He that gives me small gifts would have me live.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
A little given seasonably excuses a great gift.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 5 A gift though small is welcome. (Δόσις δ' ὀλίγη
τε, φιλία τε.)
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vi, l. 208.
- 6 Rare gift! but oh, what gift to fools avails!
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. x, l. 29. (Pope, tr.)
A gift worthy of Apollo. (Munus Apolline dig-
num.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 216. Refer-
ring to a book or poem.
- 7 "Here it is," said Father Phil, "here it is, and
no denying it—down in black and white;
but if they who give are in black, how much
blacker are those who have not given at
all?"
SAMUEL LOVER, *Handy Andy*. Ch. 28.
- 8 Great gifts are for great men.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 9 Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is
good gifts.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 56.
- 10 If thou hast abundance, give alms accord-
ingly; if thou hast but a little, be not afraid
to give according to that little.
Apocrypha: Tobit, iv, 8.
Give what you have. To some one, it may be
better than you dare to think.
LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 30.
- 11 I have found out a gift for my fair;
I have found where the wood-pigeons breed.
(Parsa mea Veneri sunt munera: nam que
notavi
Ipse locum, aeris quo congressere palumbæ.)
VERON, *Eclagues*. No. iii, l. 68. (William Shen-
stone, tr.)
- 12 Give all thou canst: high Heaven rejects the
lore

Of nicely-calculated less or more.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii, 43.

VI—Gifts: Their Danger

- 13 We must take care to indulge only in such
generosity as will help our friends and hurt
no one . . . for nothing is generous, if it is
not at the same time just. (Nihil est liberale,
quod non idem justum.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 14, sec. 43.
- 14 A gift destroyeth the heart.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 7.
- 15 The gifts of a bad man bring no good with
them. (Κακοῖ γὰρ ἀνδρῶν δῶρ' ὄφρα οὐκ ἔχει.)
EURIPIDES, *Medea*, l. 618.
A wicked man's gift hath a touch of its master.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 16 Thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth
the wise, and perverteth the words of the
righteous.
Old Testament: Exodus, xxiii, 8.
- 17 The generous man pays for nothing so much
as for what is given him.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
I find nothing so dear as what is given me.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.
- 18 He is very fond of making things which
he doesn't want, and then giving them to peo-
ple who have no use for them.
ANTHONY HOPE, *The Dolly Dialogues*. No. 17.
- 19 The prodigal and the fool give what they
despise and hate, and this seed produces a
crop of ingrates. (Prodigus et stultus donat
que spernit et odit; Hæc seges ingratos tulit.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 7, l. 20.
- 20 He who has given this to-day, may, if he
pleases, take it away to-morrow. (Qui dedit
hoc hodie, cras, si volet, auferet.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 33.
The good that can be given, can be removed.
(Dati bonum quod potuit, auferri potest.)
LUCILIUS. (SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*.
Epis. viii, sec. 10.)
What can be given can also be taken away. (Quod
dari posset, et eripi posse.)
SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcviii, 13.
- 21 "He sent out great gifts indeed." But he
sent them on a hook, and is it possible that
the fish can love the fisherman? ("Munera
magna tamen misit." Sed misit in hamo; Et
piscatorem piscis amare potest?)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, ep. 63, l. 5.
Whoever makes great presents, expects great
presents in return. (Quisquis magna dedit, voluit
sibi magna remitti.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. lix, l. 3.

Take gifts with a sigh: most men give to be paid.
JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Rules of the Road*.

1 I give that you may give. (Do ut des.)
BISMARCK, *Maxim*.

2 Thy pompous delicacies I condemn,
And count thy specious gifts no gifts but
guiles.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. II, l. 390.

Their offers should not charm us,
Their evil gifts would harm us.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Goblin Market*.

3 All the other gifts appertinent to man, as the
malice of this age shapes them, are not worth
a gooseberry.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 194.

4 The gifts of a foe are not gifts, and have no
value. (Ἐχθρῶν δῶρα δῶρα τοῖς ἐχθροῖς.)
SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 665. A proverb.

The gifts of an enemy seemed to them much to
be feared. (Les dons d'un ennemi leur semblaient
trop à craindre.)
VOLTAIRE, *Henriade*. Ch. 2.

5 The deadly gift of Minerva. (Donum exitiale
Minervæ.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. II, l. 31. Referring to the
gift of the wooden horse which led to Troy's
downfall. See also under GREECE.

VII—Gifts: Generosity

6 Our generosity should never exceed our
means. (Ne benignitas major esset quam
facultates.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 14, sec. 44.

Bounty has no bottom. (Largitionem fundum
non habere.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 15, sec. 55. Quoted
as "a common proverb."

7 A hand as liberal as the light of day.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 410.

8 It is always so pleasant to be generous, though
very vexatious to pay debts.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

9 A man being sometimes more generous when
he has but a little money than when he has
plenty, perhaps through fear of being thought
to have but little.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

10 Generosity is the flower of justice.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 19 Dec.,
1850.

11 I had rather be a beggar and spend my last
dollar like a king, than be a king and spend
my money like a beggar.

LONGFELLOW, *Liberty of Man, Women and Child*.

12 What is called liberality is often merely the
vanity of giving. (Ce qu'on nomme libéralité
n'est le plus souvent que la vanité de donner.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 263.

13 The very name of Liberality sounds Liberty.
(Le nom même de la Libéralité sonne Liberté.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 6.

14 He partly begs
To be desir'd to give. It much would please
him,
That of his fortunes you should make a staff
To lean upon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act III,
sc. 13, l. 66.

For his bounty,
There was no winter in 't; and autumn 'twas
That grew the more by reaping.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act V,
sc. 2, l. 86.

My purse, my person, my extremest means
Lie all unlock'd to your occasions.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I,
sc. 1, l. 138.

15 Good-humour and generosity carry the day
with the popular heart all the world over.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vaga-
bonds*.

16 I have always been deeply impressed by an
old Jewish proverb which says, "What you
give for the cause of charity in health is
gold; what you give in sickness is silver;
what you give after death is lead."

NATHAN STRAUS. First paragraph of Will.

VIII—Gifts of the Gods

17 God's gifts put man's best dreams to shame.
E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*.
No. xxvi.

18 That gift of his, from God descended.
Ah! friend, what gift of man's does not?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas Eve*. Canto xvi.

19 Gifts come from above in their own peculiar
forms. (Die Gaben Kommen von oben herab,
in ihren eignen Gestalten.)

GOETHE, *Hermann und Dorothea*. Canto v,
l. 69.

20 Every good gift and every perfect gift is
from above, and cometh down from the Father
of lights, with whom is no variableness,
neither shadow of turning.

NEW TESTAMENT: James, i, 17.

21 How blind men are to Heaven's gifts! (O
munera nondum Intellecta deum!)

LUCAN, *De Bella Civili*. Bk. v, l. 528.

22 God has given some gifts to the whole human

race, from which no one is excluded. (Deus quædam munera universo humano generi dedit, a quibus excluditur nemo.)

SENeca, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iv, sec. 28.

1 O you gods!

Why do you make us love your goodly gifts,
And smatch them straight away?

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 23.

2 For whatever a man has, is in reality only a gift. (Denn was ein Mensch auch hat, so sind's am Ende Gaben.)

WIELAND, *Oberon*. Pt. II, l. 19.

3 A gift of that which is not to be given
By all the blended powers of earth and heaven.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. II, No. 1.

That every gift of noble origin
Is breathed upon by Hope's perpetual breath.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. No. 20.

GIRL

See also Maiden

4 Oh, you mysterious girls, when you are fifty-two we shall find you out. You must come into the open then.

J. M. BARRETT, *The Little White Bird*. Ch. 1.

5 Girls are so massive and complete,
The ponderous important feet . . .
These awe me so I half-way miss
The fact that girls are made to kiss.

ROBERT LOUIS BURNES, *Girls*.

6 'Tis true, your budding Miss is very charming,
But shy and awkward at first coming out,
So much alarm'd that she is quite alarming,
All Giggle, Blush—half Pertness, and half Pout, . . .

The Nursery still lisps out in all they utter—
Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 39.

7 Let every girl attend to her spinning. (Cada puta hille.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 46.

8 I grudge no expense in your education, but I positively will not keep you a Flapper.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Sept., 1749.
Chesterfield's reference is to Swift (*Gulliver's Travels: Voyages to Laputa*), who tells how the Laputians were so absent-minded that a "flapper" was necessary to brush their eyelids from time to time, to keep them from falling over precipices, etc.

See the three skirts in the back? That's the Missus and the two squabs. Young one's only a flapper.
HARRY LAUREN WILSON, *Summer Song*. (1912)

"Flapper" was further popularized by Scott Fitzgerald in 1920.

If there's anything in a beauty nap most o' the flappers I see must suffer from insomnia.

KEN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 119.

If a davenport is a sheik's workbench, a rumble seat is a flapper's showcase.

G. E. SAMS, *Pathfinder*. No. 1866.)

9 One of those little prating girls,
Of whom fond parents tell such tedious stories.

DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*. Act I, sc. 1.

10 My gal is a high born lady,
She's black but none too shady,
Feather'd like a peacock, just as gay,
She is not colored, she was born that way.

BARNES FAGAN, *My Gal Is a High Born Lady*.

11 They are not young ladies, they are young persons.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act I.

12 Girls like to be played with, and rumpled a little, too, sometimes.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act v, 1.

But lest, by frail desires misled,
The girls forbidden paths should tread,
Of ignorance raised the safe high wall;
We sink ha-has, and show them all.
Thus we at once solicit sense,
And charge them not to break the fence.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 274.

Defiant love sonnets
demanding nude joys
lure girls to be naughty
and live like the boys.

ALFRED KERRYMORE, *E.S.V.M.—Authors in Epigram*.

You may tempt the upper classes
With your villainous demi-tassees,
But Heaven will protect the working-girl!
EDGAR SMITH, *Heaven Will Protect the Working-Girl*. Sung with great success by Marie Dressler in *Tillie's Nightmare*, 1909.

13 When she was a girl (forty summers ago)
Aunt Tabitha tells me they never did so.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Post at the Breakfast-Table: Aunt Tabitha*.

14 Wretched, un-idea'd girls.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1752.)

15 This all girls learn before their alphabet.
(Hoc discunt omnes ante alpha et beta puellæ.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 209. Referring to love of money.

16 There was a little girl
Who had a little curl

Right in the middle of her forehead,
And when she was good

She was very, very good,

But when she was bad she was horrid.

HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW (?). According to Longfellow's son (ERNEST W. LONGFELLOW, *Random Memories*, p. 15), this little chant was composed while the poet was walking up and down his garden, carrying his second daughter, "Edith with the golden hair," in his arms. (See also BLANCHE R. TUCKER-MACHETTA, *Home Life of Longfellow*, p. 90.)

Perhaps it is better so—this world is a hard place for girls.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Remark*, to his wife, as they stood beside the coffin of their only daughter. There! little girl, don't cry!

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *A Life-Lesson*.

Your Rome has as many girls as the sky has stars. (Quot. *caelum stellis, tot habet tua Roma puellas.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 59.

Dear to the heart of girls is their own beauty. (Virginibus cordi gratague forma sua est.)

OVID, *De Medicamine Faciei*, l. 32.

Men seldom make passes

At girls who wear glasses.

DOROTHY PARKER, *News Item*.

The most impudent hussy I have ever seen. (Quam ego unam vidi mulierem audacissimam.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 521. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

We yet call a wench that skippeth or leapeth like a boy, a tomboy.

RICHARD ROWLANDS, *Antiquities Concerning the English Nation*, p. 234. (1605)

You bring up your girls as if they were meant for sideboard ornaments; and then complain of their frivolity.

RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies: Queen's Gardens*. Sec. 80.

But the full sum of me . . . Is an unleson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractis'd: Happy in this, she is not yet so old But she may learn; happier than this, She is not bred so dull but she can learn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 159.

'Tis a credit to any good girl to be neat, But quite a disgrace to be fine.

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *Neatness*.

For a good-natured girl is loved best in the main, If her dress is but decent, though ever so plain.

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *Faithful*.

Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls.

TENNISON, *Maid*. Pt. i, sec. 22, st. 9.

Sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.

TENNISON, *The Princess: Prologue*, l. 142.

It is no sin to look at a nice girl.

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Cossacks*, Ch. 12.

Thir breeks o' mine, my only pair,
That ance were plush o' guid blue hair,
I wad hae gien them off my burdies,
For ae blink o' the bonnie burdies!

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.

A sight to make an old man young.

TENNISON, *The Gardener's Daughter*, l. 140.

And after him a finikin lass,

Did shine like glistering gold.

UNKNOWN, *Robin Hood and Allen-a-Dale*.

What man can calculate on what a girl will say or do.

UNKNOWN. Said of Fortunata, a Rajput Princess, 12th c. (*History's Most Famous Words*.)

GLADSTONE, W. E.

An almost spectral kind of phantasm of a man—nothing in him but forms and ceremonies and outside wrappings.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter*, 23 March, 1873.

A sophisticated rhetorician, inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity, and gifted with an egotistical imagination that can at all times command an interminable and inconsistent series of arguments to malign an opponent and glorify himself.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 27 July, 1878.

He has not a single redeeming defect.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI. Referring to Gladstone.

He has one gift most dangerous to a speculator, a vast command of a kind of language, grave and majestic, but of vague and uncertain import.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Gladstone on Church and State*.

The rising hope of those stern and unbecoming Tories.

MACAULAY, *Gladstone on Church and State*.

The faculty of concealing his thoughts in words, of separating conviction from argument, was not the least striking of the great statesman's talents.

AGNES REPPNER, *In Life*.

GLORY

See also *Fame*, *Renown*

I—*Glory: Definitions*

True glory takes deep root and spreads its branches wide; but all pretences soon fall to the ground like fragile flowers, and nothing counterfeit can be lasting. (Vera gloria radices agit atque etiam propagatur, ficta omnia celeriter tamquam flosculi decidunt, nec simulatum potest quicquam esse diuturnum.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 12, sec. 43.

¹ Glory follows virtue as if it were its shadow.
(Gloria virtutem tanquam umbra sequitur.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. I, ch. 45, sec. 110.

Of all the rewards of virtue, if we are to take any account of rewards, the most splendid is glory; for it is glory alone that can offer us the memory of posterity as a consolation for the shortness of life, so that, though absent, we are present, though dead, we live; it is by the ladder of glory only that mere men appear to rise to the heavens.

CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Ch. 35, sec. 97.

Glory is never where virtue is not. (La gloire n'est jamais où la vertu n'est pas.)

LE FRANC, *Didon*.

He that would have his virtue published, is not the servant of virtue, but glory.

BEN JONSON, *Explorato: De Sibi Molestis*.

² Glory, built
On selfish principles, is shame and guilt.
Cowper, *Table Talk*, l. 1.

The chequered spectacle of so much glory and so much shame.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Mackintosh's History of the Revolution*.

On Butler who can think without just rage,
The glory and the scandal of the age.

JOHN OLEHAM, *Satire Against Poetry*.

³ He will have true glory who despises glory.
(Gloriam qui spreverit, veram habet.)

FABIUS MAXIMUS. (Livy, *History*. Bk. xii, 39.)

⁴ True glory dwells where glorious deeds are done.

Where great men rise whose names athwart
the dusk

Of misty centuries gleam like the sun!

WILLIAM DUDLEY FOULKE, *The City's Crown*.

⁵ Popular glory is a perfect coquette; her lovers must toil, feel every inquietude, indulge every caprice, and perhaps at last be jilted into the bargain. True glory, on the other hand, resembles a woman of sense; her admirers must play no tricks. They feel no great anxiety, for they are sure in the end of being rewarded in proportion to their merit.

GOLDSMITH, *The Bee*. No. 6.

⁶ No flowery road leads to glory. (Aucun chemin de fleurs ne conduit à la gloire.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. x, fab. 14.

I climb a difficult road, but glory gives me strength. (Magnum iter adscendo, sed dat mihi gloria vires.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iv, eleg. 10, l. 3.

Great is the glory, for the strife is hard!

WORDSWORTH, *To B. R. Haydon*, l. 14.

⁷ The glory of great men should always be

measured by the means which they have used to acquire it. (La gloire des grands hommes se doit toujours mesurer aux moyens dont ils se sont servis pour l'acquérir.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 157.

⁸ Glory is the true and honorable recompense of gallant actions.

LE SAGE, *Gü Blas*. Bk. vii, ch. 12.

⁹ Military glory—the attractive rainbow that rises in showers of blood.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, House of Representatives. (GROSS, *Lincoln's Own Stories*, p. 53.)

¹⁰ Glory the reward
That sole excites to high attempts the flame
Of most erected spirits.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 25.

¹¹ Glory is a mighty spur. (Immensum gloria calcar habet.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epist. ii, l. 36.

Glory and honour serve as goads and spurs to virtue.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. vi, ch. 3.

¹² The nearest way to glory—a short-cut, as it were,—is to strive to be what you wish to be thought to be. (Viam ad gloriam proximam et quasi compendiarium dicebat esse, si quis id ageret, ut, qualis haberi vellet, talis esset.)

SOCRATES. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, 12, 43.)

¹³ The glory of good men is in their conscience and not in the mouths of men.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. ii, ch. 6.

II—Glory: Apothegma

¹⁴ So may a glory from defect arise.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Deaf and Dumb*.

¹⁵ The glory dies not, and the grief is past.

SIR SAMUEL BRYDGES, *On the Death of Scott*.

¹⁶ Who track the steps of Glory to the grave.

BYRON, *Monody on the Death of Sheridan*.

Their glory illumines the gloom of their grave.

BYRON, *To the Rev. J. T. Becker*.

The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy in a Country Churchyard*. St. 9.

¹⁷ Go then, Patroclus, where thy glory calls.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Heroic Love*, Act iv, sc. 1.

Go where glory waits thee;

But, while fame elates thee,

O, still remember me!

THOMAS MOORE, *Go Where Glory Waits Thee*.

This gold' ware glory waits ye haint one agree-

able fetter.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. 1, No. 2.

¹ Weep for the voiceless, who have known
The cross without the crown of glory!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Voiceless*.

² The first in glory, as the first in place.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xj, l. 441. (Pope, tr.)

³ To please great men is not the lowest glory.
(Principibus placuisse viris non ultima laus est.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 35.

⁴ Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife,
To all the sensual world proclaim
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.

MAJOR THOMAS OSBERT MORDAUNT, *A Poem, Written During the Last German War*. First published in *The Bee*, Edinburgh, 12 Oct., 1791. Used by Sir Walter Scott at the head of ch. 13, bk. ii, of *Old Mortality*. The "Last German War" referred to in the title of the poem was the Seven Years' War, 1756-1763, between Austria and Prussia. Major Mordaunt was with the 10th Dragoons, which was in Germany at the close of the war. (See *Literary Digest*, 31 Sept., 1920, p. 38.) BIRRELL, *More Obiter Dicta* (1924) ventures the opinion that Scott, glancing over the proof of Mordaunt's "vapid verses," caught fire at the tenth stanza, and sitting down, "in a fine frenzy dashed off the immortal lines. This is not proof positive," Birrell adds, "but it is good enough for me."

⁵ When the moon shone, we did not see the
candle;
So doth the greater glory dim the less.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 92. See also under CANDLE.

III—Glory: The Thirst for Glory

⁶ Glory pursue, and generous shame,
Th' unconquerable mind, and freedom's holy
flame.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 64.

⁸ Glory drags all men captive at the wheel of
her glittering car. (Fulgente trahit constrictos
Gloria curru.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 23.

⁹ When I rush on, sure none will dare to stay;
'Tis Beauty calls and Glory shows the way.
NATHANIEL LEE, *The Rival Queens*. Act iv, sc. 2. Usually quoted, "Glory leads the way," which is the text of the stage editions of the play.

¹⁰ Our aim is glory, and to leave our names
To aftertime.

MASSENGER, *The Roman Actor*. Act i, sc. 1.
¹¹ Yet years, and to ripe years judgment mature,

Quench not the thirst of glory, but augment.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 37.

¹² Higher, higher will we climb
Up the mount of glory,
That our names may live through time
In our country's story.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Aspirations of Youth*.

¹³ Here is her witness: this, her perfect son,
This delicate and proud New England soul
Who leads despised men, with just-unshackled
feet,

Up the large ways where death and glory
meet.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *An Ode in Time of
Hesitation*.

¹⁴ How shall we rank thee upon Glory's page?
Thou more than soldier and just less than
sage!

THOMAS MOORE, *To Thomas Hume, Esq.*

¹⁵ Ye know right well, how meek soe'er he seem,
No keener hunter after glory breathes.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 154.

¹⁶ Slight is the field of toil, but not slight the
glory. (In tenui labor; at tenuis non gloria.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 6.

¹⁷ Of some for glory such the boundless rage,
That they're the blackest scandal of their age.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 65.

IV—Glory: Its Emptiness

¹⁸ Glory comes late to our ashes. (Cineri gloria
sera venit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, ep. 25, last line.

Those glories come too late
That on our ashes wait.

A translation of Martial's epigram used on
the title-page of the posthumous poems of
Richard Lovelace, 1659.

Seldom comes Glory till a man be dead.

ROBERT HEARICK, *Hesperides*. No. 624.

¹⁹ If glory comes after death, I am in no
hurry. (Si post fata venit gloria non propero.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 10, l. 12.

²⁰ Who pants for glory finds but short repose:
A breath revives him, or a breath o'erthrows.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 2, l. 300.

A breath can make them, as a breath has made.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 54.

²¹ Alas! how difficult it is to retain glory! (Hec,
quam difficilis glorie custodia est.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 233.

²² Glory is like a circle in the water,
Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself.

Till by broad spreading it disperse to nought.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI.* Act i, sc. 2, l. 133.

1

I have ventured,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 358.

Like madness is the glory of this life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens.* Act i, sc. 2, l. 139.

Who would be so mock'd with glory?

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 33.

2

Avoid shame, but do not seek glory; nothing
so expensive as glory.

SYDNEY SMITH. (*Lady Holland, Memoir.* Ch. 4.)

3

How swiftly passes away the glory of the
world! (O quam cito transit gloria mundi.)
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi.*
Pt. i, ch. 3.

So passes away the glory of the world. (Sic
transit gloria mundi.)

The sentence used during the ceremony of
enthroning a new Pope at the moment that
flax is burned to indicate the transitoriness
of earthly grandeur. Perhaps derived from
the phrase by Thomas à Kempis. A similar
rite is said to have been used in the triumphal
processions of the Roman Republic.
(ZONARA, *Annales.* Basle, 1553.)

4

Short is the glory that is given and taken by
men; and sorrow followeth ever the glory of
the world.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi.* Pt.
ii, ch. 6.

5

We rise in glory as we sink in pride.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts.* Night viii, l. 508.

GLOW-WORM

6

Tasteful illumination of the night,
Bright scattered, twinkling star of spangled
earth.

JOHN CLARE, *To the Glowworm.*

7

While many a glowworm in the shade
Lights up her love torch.

COLERIDGE, *The Nightingale.*

8

Glow-worms on the ground are moving,
As if in the torch-dance circling.

HEINE, *Donna Clara.* St. 17.

9

Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Night-Piece, to Julia.*

10

Ye living lamps, by whose dear light
The nightingale does sit so late;
And studying all the summer night,

Her matchless songs does meditate.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Mower to the Glow-worm.*

11

Here's a health to the glow-worm, Death's
sober lamplighter.

OWEN MEREDITH, *An Café.*

12

When evening closes Nature's eye,
The glow-worm lights her little spark
To captivate her favourite fly

And tempt the rover through the dark.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Glow-worm.*

Shine, little glow-worm, glimmer.

LILLA CAYLEY ROBINSON, *The Glow-Worm.*
The great song success of *The Girl Behind
the Counter.* (1905)

13

The glow-worm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet.* Act i, sc. 5, l. 89.

Twenty glow-worms shall our lanterns be,

To guide our measure round about the tree.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor.*
Act v, sc. 3, l. 82.

Like a glow-worm in the night,
The which hath fire in darkness, none in light.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles.* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 43.

14

Among the crooked lanes, on every hedge,
The glow-worm lights his gem; and, through
the dark,

A moving radiance twinkles.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer.* l. 1682.

15

There the glow-worms hang their lamps.
WORDSWORTH, *The Primrose of the Rock.*

GLUTTONY, see Eating

GOD

See also Nature and God

I—God: Definitions

16

God's wisdom and God's goodness!—Ay, but
fools

Mis-define these till God knows them no
more.

Wisdom and goodness, they are God!—what
schools

Have yet so much as heard this simpler lore?
This no Saint preaches, and this no Church
rules:

'Tis in the desert, now and heretofore.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Divinity.* St. 3.

17

God is the poet, men are but the actors.

HONORÉ DE BALZAC, *Christian Socrates.*

God Himself is the best Poet,

And the Real is his song.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Dead Pan.* St. 36.

God is the perfect poet,

Who in his person acts his own creations.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus.* Pt. II, ed. fin.

God on His throne is eldest of poets:
Unto His measures moveth the Whole.

WILLIAM WATSON, *England My Mother*. Pt. II.

1 When we say God, we seem to denote a substance, but it is a substance that is supersubstantial. (Nam cum dicimus "deus," substantiam quidem significare videmur, sed eam quæ sit ultra substantiam.)

BOETHIUS, *De Trinitate*. Ch. 4, sec. 15.

The gods possess the form of man; yet their form is not corporeal, but only resembles bodily substance. (Homines esse specie deos contitendum est; nec tamen ea species corpus est, sed quasi corpus.)

GAIUS VELLEIUS, expounding the Epicurean doctrine. (CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. I, ch. 18, sec. 49.)

"God has not body, but a semblance of body": what "a semblance of body" may mean, in the case of God, I cannot understand; nor can you either, Velleius, only you won't admit it. (Non corpus esse in deo sed quasi corpus: . . . in deo quid sit quasi corpus intellegere non possum. Ne tu quidem, Vellei, sed non vis fateri.)

COTTA, refuting Velleius. (CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. I, ch. 24, sec. 68.)

2 God is not one thing because He is, and another thing because He is just; with Him to be just and to be God are one and the same. (Neque enim aliud est quod est, aliud est quod justus est, sed idem est esse deo quod justo.)

BOETHIUS, *De Trinitate*. Ch. 4, sec. 19.

3 No worldly thing
Can a continuance have
Unless love back again it bring
Unto the cause which first the essence gave.
(Quia non aliter durare queant,
Nisi converso rursus amore
Refuant causæ quæ dedit esse.)

BOETHIUS, *Philosophiæ Consolationis*. Bk. IV, ch. 6, l. 46.

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend,
Path, motive, guide, original, and end.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 7. Paraphrasing Boethius.

God shall be my hope,
My stay, my guide and lantern to my feet.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 24.

4 A picket frozen on duty—
A mother starved for her brood—
Socrates drinking the hemlock,
And Jesus on the rood;
And millions who, humble and nameless,
The straight, hard pathway trod—
Some call it Consecration,
And others call it God.
W. H. CARSWELL, *Each in His Own Tongue*.

5 God is to me that creative Force, behind and

in the universe, who manifests Himself as energy, as life, as order, as beauty, as thought, as conscience, as love.

HENRY SLOAN COFFIN. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 125.)

6 God is incorporeal, divine, supreme, infinite Mind, Spirit, Soul, Principle, Life, Truth, Love.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 465.

Every law of matter or the body, supposed to govern man, is rendered null and void by the law of Life, God.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 380.

7 God is not a cosmic bell-boy for whom we can press a button to get things.

HARRY EMERSON FORDICE, *Prayer*.

8 Who believes that equal grace
God extends in every place,

Little difference he scaos

'Twixt a rabbit's God and man's.

BRET HARTE, *Battle Bunny*: *Envoi*.

9 O thou, whose certain eye foresees
The fix'd event of fate's remote decrees.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. IV, l. 627. (Pope, tr.)

10 The God of many men is little more than their court of appeal against the damnatory judgment passed on their failures by the opinion of the world.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Experience*, p. 138.

11 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him
must worship him in spirit and in truth.

New Testament: *John*, IV, 24.

There are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

New Testament: *I John*, V, 7.

12 God, to be God, must transcend what is. He must be the maker of what ought to be.

RUFUS M. JONES. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 63.)

13 One sole God; One sole ruler,—his Law;
Ooe sole interpreter of that law—Humanity.

MAZZINI, *Young Europe*: *General Principles*.

14 God is a geometrician. ('O Geōs γεωμετρει.)

PLATO. (PLUTARCH, *Symposium*.) Quoted as a traditional saying of Plato, but not found in his works.

God is like a skillful geometrician.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. I, sec. 16.

Nature geometrizes and observeth order in all things.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Garden of Cyrus*. Ch. 3.

God acts the part of a Geometrician. . . . His

government of the world is no less exact than His creation of it.

JOHN NORMAN, *Practical Discourses*. Vol. II, p. 228. Paraphrasing Plato.

By a carpenter mankind was created and made, and by a carpenter meet it was that man should be repaired.

ERASMUS, *Paraphrase of St. Mark*.

God is truth and light his shadow.

PLATO. Not Plato's exact words, but the essence of Secs. 506-510 of *The Republic*.

God is light

And never but in unapproached light
Dwelt from eternity.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. III, l. 3.

The Lord is my light and my salvation.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxvii, 1. (Dominus illuminatio mea.—*Vulgate*.)

God is a light that is never darkened; an unwearied life that cannot die; a fountain always flowing; a garden of life; a seminary of wisdom; a radical beginning of all goodness.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. I.

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xli, 1.

I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xli, 2.

A mighty fortress is our God,

A bulwark never failing.

(Ein feste Burg ist unser Gott,

Ein gute Wehr und Waffen.)

MARTIN LUTHER, *Ein Feste Burg*. (Hedge, tr.)

God is our fortress, in whose conquering name

Let us resolve to scale their flinty bulwarks.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 26.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

New Testament: *Revelation*, xxi, 13.

God is alpha and omega in the great world: endeavour to make Him so in the little world; make Him thy evening epilogue and thy morning prologue . . . so shall thy rest be peaceful, thy labours prosperous, thy life pious, and thy death glorious.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Cent. II, No. 28.

God is an unutterable sigh, planted in the depths of the soul. (Gott ist ein unaussprechlicher Seufzer, im Grunde der Seele gelegen.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER.

God is an unutterable Sigh in the Human Heart, said the old German mystic. And therewith said the last word.

HAYDOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*. Ser. I, p. 190.

Tell them, I AM, Jehovah said
To Moses; while earth heard in dread,
"And, smitten to the heart,

At once above, beneath, around,
All Nature, without voice or sound,

Replied, O LORD THOU ART.

CHRISTOPHER SMART, *Song to David*.

Thus saith Brahm—

Cast your life upon the deep And sleep: I AM.

E. W. STRATFORD, *India*.

Man is an organ of life, and God alone is life.

SWEDENBORG, *True Christian Religion*. Sec. 504.

We are, because God is.

SWEDENBORG, *Divine Providence*. Sec. 46.

God, the ruler of all. (Regnator omnium Deus.)

TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 39.

There is one evident, indubitable manifestation of the Divinity, and that is the laws of right which are made known to the world through Revelation.

TOLSTOY, *Anna Karenina*. Pt. viii, ch. 19.

II—God: Apothegms

God is no respecter of persons.

New Testament: *Acts*, x, 34.

There is no respect of persons with God.

New Testament: *Romans*, II, 11.

With him is no respect of persons.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxiv, 12.

Naught but God Can satisfy the soul.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Heaven*.

He testified this solemn truth, while phrensy desolated,

—Nor man nor nature satisfies whom only God created.

E. B. BROWNING, *Cowper's Grave*. St. 8.

If thou knowest God, thou knowest that everything is possible for God to do. (Εἰ θεὸς οὐδὲν, ὅτ' ἔστι καὶ ἀδύνατον εἶναι δυνατόν.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incerta*. No. 27.

There is nothing which God cannot effect. (Nihil esse quod deus efficere non possit.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. III, ch. 39, sec. 92.

My God commands, whose power no power resists.

ROBERT GREENE, *A Looking-Glass for London*.

When God dawns he dawns for all. (Quando Dios amanece, para todos amanece.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 4.

We are Goddes stewardest all, noughte of our owne we bare.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Excellent Balads of Charitie*.

'Tis god-like God in his own coin to pay.

DAYDEN, *Britannia Rediviva*, I. 303.

¹ Fear God, and where you go men will think they walk in hallowed cathedrals.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

² The god of the cannibals will be a cannibal, of the crusaders a crusader, and of the merchant a merchant.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

The Ethiope gods have Ethiope lips,

Bronze cheeks, and woolly hair;

The Grecian gods are like the Greeks,

As keen-eyed, cold, and fair.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies: The Ignorance of Man*.

As a man is, so is his God; therefore was God so often an object of mockery. (Wie einer ist, so ist sein Gott, darum ward Gott so oft zu Spott.)

GOETHE, *Gedichte*.

³ God enters by a private door into every individual.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

To Be is to live with God.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1865.

⁴ As the bird alights on the bough, then plunges into the air again, so the thoughts of God pause but for a moment in any form.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

God only opened his hand to give flight to a thought that he had held imprisoned from eternity.

HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Patience*.

⁵ The way to God is by ourselves.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *The Purple Island: To the Reader*.

⁶ Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? *Old Testament: Genesis*, xviii, 25.

⁷ No one against God, except God himself. (Nemo contra Deum nisi Deus ipse.)

GOETHE, *Autobiography*. Bk. xix. Quoted as "that strange but striking proverb."

⁸ The duchess thinking to have gotten God by the foot, when she had the devil by the tail.

EDWARD HALL, *Chronicles*, p. 462. (1548)

They think they have got God almighty by the toe.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. xlv. Notes. (1591) Quoted as a proverb.

⁹ Where there is peace, God is.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

He loseth nothing that loseth not God.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

God complains not, but doth what is fitting.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

God, and parents, and our master, can never be requited.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ The river passed and God forgotten.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under *Devil*.

¹¹ Where God is merry, there write down thy fears:

What He with laughter speaks, hear thou with tears.

ROBERT HERRICK, *God's Mirth, Man's Mourning*.

I have never understood why it should be considered derogatory to the Creator to suppose that He has a sense of humour.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 235.)

Even the gods love jokes. (Jocos et Dii amant.)

PLATO, *Craiytus*.

¹² Every man for himself and God for us all.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 9.

¹³ An honest God is the noblest work of man.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Gods*.

¹⁴ All growth that is not towards God is growing to decay.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Within and Without*. Pt. I, sc. 3.

¹⁵ Every one is in a small way the image of God. (Exemplumque dei quisque est in imagine parva.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*. Pt. IV, l. 895.

In the faces of men and women I see God.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 48.

¹⁶ As ever in my great Task-master's eye.

MILTON, *On His Being Arrived to the Age of Twenty-three*.

¹⁷ The eternal Being is forever if he is at all.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 233.

¹⁸ God forbid!

New Testament: Romans, III, 31.

God save the mark!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 56.

¹⁹ Served the creature more than the Creator.

New Testament: Romans, I, 25.

There is no fear of God before their eyes.

New Testament: Romans, III, 18.

A zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

New Testament: Romans, x, 2.

²⁰ If God be for us, who can be against us? *New Testament: Romans*, viii, 31. (Si Deus pro nobis, quis contra nos?—*Vulgate*.)

If this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought: But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it.

New Testament: Acts, v, 38, 39.

Where God will help, nought can harm.

UNKNOWN, *Howeloh*, l. 648. (c. 1300)

Whom that God will aid no man can hurt.

* JOHN BOURCHIER, *Huon of Burdeux*, 480. (1834)

Whom God will help nae man can hinder.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs: Scottish*.

1 God never repents his first decision. (Nee unquam primi concilii deos poenitet.)
SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vi, ch. 23, sec. 2.

2 God ye good den, gentlewoman.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 116. An abbreviation of "God give you good evening."

8 Beware of the man whose god is in the skies.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

4 No man doth well but God hath part in him.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Chorus*.

5 Whate'er we leave to God, God does
And blesses us.

H. D. THOREAU, *Inspiration*.

6 He who serves God hath a good master.
TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 69. (1666)

7 When God is to be served, the cost we weigh
In anxious balance, grudging the expense.
RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *Sonnet*.

8 But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled
with him, as the angel did with Jacob, and
marked him; marked him for his own.
IZAAK WALTON, *Life of Donne*.

9 There is no God but God. (La illah ilia allah.)

The Koran. Ch. 3. The first clause of the Mohammedan confession of faith.

God! there is no God but he, the living, the self-subsisting.

The Koran. Ch. ii.

"There is no god but God I—to prayer—lo! God is great!"

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 59.

10 God is the best deviser of stratagems.

The Koran. Ch. 3.

An' you've gut to git up airy

Ef you want to take in God.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Sec. i, No. 1.

God is clever, but not dishonest.

DR. ALBERT EINSTEIN. Engraved over a fireplace in Fine Hall, Princeton, N. J.

God is better pleased with adverbs than with nouns.

UNKNOWN, *Complete History of England*. Vol. ii, p. 802. (1870)

God loves adverbs, and cares not how good but how well.

BISHOP JOSEPH HALL, *Holy Observations*. Sec. 14. (1667)

God is the rewarder of adverbs, not of nouns.

JOHN FORD, *Line of Life*, 64. (1620)

12 There came one which said that God was a good man.

UNKNOWN, *Hundred Mery Tales*. No. 85. (1526)

Well, God's a good man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 39.

13 God's grace is worth a new fair.

UNKNOWN, *Mirks Festival*, 86. (c. 1400) Referred to as a "common saying."

The grace of God is gear enough.

UNKNOWN, *Quarterly Review*. Vol. exxv, p. 248. "Our old and beautiful adage."

14 To the greater glory of God. (Ad majorem Dei gloriam.)

Motto of the Society of Jesus.

Three things joined in one. (Tria juncta in uno.)

Motto of the Order of the Bath.

Lord, direct us. (Domine, dirige nos.)

Motto of the City of London.

God has breathed and they are dispersed. (Afflavit Deus et dissipantur.)

Motto on medal struck to commemorate the victory over the Spanish Armada.

III—God: Man Proposes but God Disposes

15 Man thinks, God directs. (Homo cogitat, Deus indicat.)

ALCUIN, *Epistles*.

Though men determine, the gods too dispose.

ROBERT GREENE, *Perimedes the Blacksmith*.

16 We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line:

Can neither, when we will, enjoy,

Nor, when we will, resign.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Stanzas in Memory of the Author of Obermann*, l. 133.

17 God may consent, but only for a time.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*. Quoted.

18 Man moves himself, but God leads him.

(L'homme s'agite, mais Dieu le mene.)

FENELON, *Epiphany Sermon*, 1685.

19 I will cast, but the issue rests with Zeus.

(*Ἐγὼ yap ἱcαλ ἱyθ, ρα 84 τtv Ἀτὶ ἱρ&vρα /εcτpαt.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 515.

20 Zeus does not ratify all the designs of men.

(*'ΑXX' οὐτ Ζεὺς>9foSpeαt vo^fxαrα trfοrα TtAevrp.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xviii, l. 328.

21 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will,
we shall live, and do this, or that.

New Testament: James, iv, 15. Hence, "If the Lord will" came to be known as St. James's reservation, and "Sub reservazione Jacobaeo" became a Latin proverb.

I claim not to have controlled events, but confess plainly that events have controlled me.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, 1864.

¹ We do nothing without the leave of God.
(Nil facimus non sponte Dei.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 574.
From God derived, to God by nature joined,
We act the dictates of His mighty mind;
And tho' the priests are mute, and temples still,
God never wants a voice to speak His will.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 574.
² The issue is in God's hands. ('Ἐν θεῷ γὰρ μὲν τῶν λόγων.)

PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode xiii, l. 104.
The mind is hopeful; success is in God's hands.
(Sperat quidem animus: quo evenat dis in manu.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 144. (Act i, sc. 2.) Usually translated, "Man proposes, but God disposes."

³ A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvi, 9. (Cor hominis disponet viam suam, sed Domini est dirigere gressus ejus.—*Vulgate*.)

⁴ Man intends one thing, Fate another. (Homo semper aliud, Fortuna aliud cogitat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 215.

⁵ Man doth what he can, and God what he will.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 97.

⁶ God, under whose guidance everything proceeds. (Qui imperatorem gemens sequitur.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. cvii, 10.

⁷ Man proposes, but God disposes. (Homo proponit, sed Deus disponit.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 19.

Homo proponet at Deus disponit,
And governeth all good virtues.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, l. 13,994.
Langland attributes this to Plato, but it has not been found in his works.

Man proposes, and God disposes. (Ordina l'uomo, e dio dispone.)

ARIOSO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto xlii, st. 35.

Man proposes, God disposes. (El hombre pone y Dios dispone.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 55.

⁸ God willing it. (Volento Deo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 303.

The gods so willed it. (Sic dii voluistis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 50.

Heaven decreed it otherwise. (Dix aliter visum est.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 428.

⁹ Yield to God. (Cede Deo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 467.

Where God and hard fortune call us, let us follow. (Quo Deus, et quo dura vocat fortuna sequamur.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 677.

IV—God Helps Them Who Help Themselves

¹⁰ God loves to help him who strives to help himself. (Φίλει δὲ τῷ κἀμαρτυροῦντι αὐτοῦ αὐτὸς θεός.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 223.

To the man who himself strives earnestly, God also lends a helping hand. ('Αὐτὸν δὲ αὐτὸς θεὸς σὺνδραττεται.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Persæ*, l. 742.

¹¹ God helps everyone with what is his own.
(Ayude Dios con lo suyo á cada uno.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 26.

¹² Try first thyself, and after call in God;
For to the worker God himself lends aid.

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*. Frag. 435.

¹³ Help yourself and Heaven will help you.
(Aide toi, le ciel t'aidera.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vi, fab. 18.

¹⁴ To complete the design of the Gods we have to put a stitch here and there.

GEORGE MOORE, *Aphrodite in Aulis*, p. 28.

¹⁵ Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act.

SOPHOCLES, *Fragments*. No. 288.

¹⁶ "Let God do it all," someone will say; but if man folds his arms, God will go to sleep.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 286.

¹⁷ God helps them who help themselves. (Θεὸς Ἀθνητῶν καὶ χεῖρα κίσει.)

A proverb in all languages: Spanish, "Quien se muda, Dios le ayuda"; French, "À qui se lève matin, Dieu aide et prête sa main." An early use in English, ALGERNON SINNEY, *Discourse Concerning Government*. (1698)

¹⁸ The whole trouble is that we won't let God help us.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 27.

V—God: His Invention

¹⁹ He was a wise man who invented God. (Σοφὸς ἦν τις, ὃς τὸ θεῖον εἰσέφηταρε.)

PLATO, *Sisyphus*. This dialogue is included in editions of Plato, but is generally thought to be spurious. It has been attributed to Æschines and Euripides.

The being of God is so comfortable, so convenient, so necessary to the felicity of Mankind, that, (as Tully admirably says) Dii immortales ad usum hominum fabricati pene videntur, if God were not a necessary being of himself, he

might almost seem to be made on purpose for the use and benefit of men.

ARCHBISHOP JOHN TILLOTSON, *Works*, Vol. 1, p. 696. Sermon 93.

¹ If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him. (Si Dieu n'existait pas, il faudrait l'inventer.)

VOLTAIRE, *Épître à l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs*, 10 Nov., 1770

Consulte Zoroastre, et Mimos et Solon,
Et le grand Socrate, et le grand Cicéron,
Ils ont adoré tous un maître, un juge, un père.
Ce système sublime à l'homme est nécessaire,
C'est le sacré lien de la société,
Le premier fondement de la sainte équité,
Le frein au scelerat, l'espérance du juste,
Si les dieux dépossédés de leur empreinte auguste
Pouvaient cesser jamais de se manifester,
Si Dieu n'existait pas, il faudrait l'inventer

VOLTAIRE, *Épître à l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs*. Voltaire was very proud of this last line. "Though I am seldom satisfied with my lines," he wrote to Frederick the Great, "I must confess that I feel for this one the tenderness of a father." He perhaps did not know that the idea had been anticipated by Plato or Euripides, in *Sisyphus*, and by Archbishop Tillotson quoting Cicero. Tillotson died in 1694, the year of Voltaire's birth.

² We had needs invent heaven if had not been revealed to us.

R. L. STEVENSON, *St. Ives*.

VI—God and the Watchmaker

³ In all the parts of Nature's spacious sphere
Of art ten thousand miracles appear;
And will you not the Author's skill adore
Because you think He might discover more?
You own a watch, the invention of the mind,
Though for a single motion 'tis designed,
As well as that which is with greater thought,
With various springs, for various motions wrought.

SIR RICHARD BLACKMORE, *The Creation*. Bk. iii, (1712)

⁴ Suppose I had found a watch upon the ground. . . . The mechanism being observed. . . . the inference we think is inevitable that the watch must have a maker; that there must have existed, at some time, and at some place or other, an artificer or artificers, who formed it for the purpose which we find it actually to answer; who comprehended its construction, and designed its use.

WILLIAM PALEY, *Natural Theology* Ch. 1. Probably derived from Nieuwentyt's *The Religious Philosopher*, translated into English from the Dutch in 1713. Paley's book was published in 1802. Huxham (*Literature*

of Europe, ii, 385) traces the idea back to Cicero, *De Natura Deorum*, and it was used by Herbert of Cherbury (*De Religione Gentilium*) and by Sir Matthew Hale (*Primitive Origination of Mankind*).

⁵ Paley's simile of the watch . . . must be replaced by the simile of the flower. The universe is not a machine but an organism with an indwelling principle of life. It was not made, but it has grown.

JOHN FISKE. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*)

⁶ The reasoning by which Socrates in Xenophon's hearing confuted the little atheist Aristodemus, is exactly the reasoning of Paley's *Natural Theology*. Socrates makes precisely the same use of the statues of Polyclethus and the pictures of Zeuxis which Paley makes of the watch.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Von Ranke*.

⁷ The world embarrasses me, and I cannot think

That this watch exists and has no Watch-maker.

(Le monde m'embarrasse, et je ne puis pas songer

Que cette horloge existe et n'a pas d'Horloger.)

VOLTAIRE, *Epigram*.

VII—God: His Mercy

⁸ When all thy mercies, O my God,
My rising soul surveys,

Transported with the view I'm lost,

In wonder, love, and praise

ADDISON, *Hymn: With All Thy Mercies*.

⁹ The mercy of God [may be found] between the bridge and the stream. (Misericordia Domine inter pontem et fontem.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Of a man falling into a river.

My friend, judge not me,

Thou seest I judge not thee.

Between the stirrup and the ground

Mercy I asked, mercy I found.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains Concerning Britain*, p. 392. An epitaph for a man falling from his horse and breaking his neck. Quoted as "made by a good friend of the author."

Between the stirrup and the ground,

I mercy asked, I mercy found.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, misquoting Camden. (Boswell, *Life*, 28 April, 1783.)

Though a sharp sword be laid to thy throat, still pray to God for mercy.

Babylonian Talmud: Berachoth, p. 10a.

¹⁰ God never made mouth but he made meat.

THOMAS BERON, *Catechism*, 602. (c. 1560) Cited as a proverb "no less true than common."

Be sure that God
Ne'er dooms to waste the strength he deigns im-
part.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. 1.

God who gives the wound gives the salve.

(Dios que da la llaga da la medicina.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 19.

To the bird's young ones he gives food. (Aux
petits des oiseaux il donne la pâture.)

CORNEILLE, *Athalie*. Gozlan added a second
line: "Et sa bonté s'arrête qu'à la littéra-
ture." And His bounty stops only with men-
of-letters.

1
Oft have I heard, and now believe it true.
Whom man delights in, God delights in too.
PONS CAPPULET. (EMERSON, *Letters and Social
Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.)

2
God tempers the cold to the shorn lamb.
(Dieu mesure le froid à la brebis tondue.)

HENRI ESTIENNE, *Prémices*, p. 47. (1594)
Quoted from an older collection.

To a close shorn sheep God gives wind by measure
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 861.
(1640)

She had travelled all over Lombardy without
money, and through the flinty roads of Savoy
without shoes: how she had borne it, she could
not tell; but "God tempers the wind," said Maria,
"to the shorn lamb." "Shorn, indeed! and to the
quick," said I

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: Maria*.

God sends men cold according to their cloth; viz.
afflictions according to their faith

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 4. (1546)

God moderates all at His pleasure. (Dieu mo-
dère tout à son plaisir.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii.

3
The greatest attribute of heaven is mercy;
And 'tis the crown of justice, and the glory.
Where it may kill with right, to save with
pity.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Lover's Progress*. Act iii, sc. 3

Mercy's indeed the attribute of heaven.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Windsor Castle*.

4
Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth.

New Testament: Hebrews, xii, 6.

Whom the Lord loveth he correcteth.

Old Testament: Proverbs, iii, 12.

Heaven is not always angry when he strikes,
But most chastises those whom most he likes.

JOHN POMFREY, *Verses to a Friend Under Af-
fliction*, l. 89.

5
God strikes not with both hands, for to the
sea He made havens, and to rivers fords.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 311.

God strikes with his finger, and not with all his
arm.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

6
God gives his wrath by weight, and without
weight his mercy.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

7
God hath two wings, which He doth ever
move,

The one is Mercy, and the next is Love:

Under the first the Sinners ever trust;

And with the last he still directs the Just.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Mercy and Love*.

8
And the publican, standing afar off, would
not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven,
but smote upon his breast, saying, God be
merciful to me a sinner

New Testament: Luke, xviii, 13.

Have mercy upon us: miserable sinners.

Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

For heathen heart that puts her trust

In reeking tube and iron shard,

All valiant dust that builds on dust,

And guarding, calls not Thee to guard,

For frantic boast and foolish word—

Thy mercy on Thy people, Lord!

KIMING, *Recessional*.

A sentinel angel sitting high in glory

Heard this shrill warbling out from Purgatory:

"Have mercy, mighty angel, hear my story!"

JOHN HAY, *A Woman's Love*.

9
Though God have iron hands which when
they strike pay home, yet hath he leaden
feet which are as slow to overtake a sinner.

JOHN LIVY, *Euphues*, p. 172. (1579)

God comes with leaden feet, but strikes with iron
hands.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 11. (1670)

10
Praise be to Allah, the Lord of creation,

The merciful, the compassionate

Ruler of the Day of Judgment

Help us, lead us in the path.

MAHOMET, *Sura*, i.

11
Whoever falls from God's right hand
Is caught into his left.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Divine Strategy*.

12
The corn that makes the holy bread

By which the soul of man is fed,

The holy bread, the food unpriced,

Thy everlasting mercy, Christ.

MASSEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*. St. 88.

13
Our father which art in heaven.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 9. (Pater noster,
qui es in cœlis.—*Vulgate*.)

For in him we live, and move, and have our be-
ing; as certain also of your own poets have said,

For we are also his offspring

New Testament: Acts, xvii, 28.

For we also are his offspring.

ARATUS, *Phænomena*.

¹ The mercy of the Lord is from everlasting
to everlasting upon them that fear Him.

Old Testament: Psalms, ciii, 17.

Who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and
tender mercies.

Old Testament: Psalms, ciii, 4.

Marvelous mercies and infinite love.

SWINBURNE, Les Noyades.

² Pardon, not wrath, is God's best attribute.

*BAYARD TAYLOR, The Temptation of Hassan
Ben Khaled. St. 11.*

³ Forgive me if, midst all Thy works
No hint I see of damning;

And think there's faith among the Turks,

And hope for e'en the Brahmin.

TRACERAY, Jolly Jack.

⁴ A God all mercy is a God unjust.

*YOUNG, Night Thoughts. Night iv, l. 233. See
also JUSTICE: LET JUSTICE BE DONE.*

VIII—God: His Love

See also Grace: Spiritual

⁵ The Lord my pasture shall prepare,
And feed me with a shepherd's care;
His presence shall my wants supply,
And guard me with a watchful eye.

ADDISON, The Spectator. No. 444.

⁶ By aspiring to a similitude of God in good-
ness, or love, neither man nor angel ever
transgressed, or shall transgress.

BACON, Advancement of Learning. Bk. ii.

⁷ All love is lost but upon God alone.

*WILLIAM DUNBAR, The Merie and the Night-
ingale.*

Not God above gets all men's love.

THOMAS FULLER, Gnomologia. No. 6103.

⁸ Too wise to err, too good to be unkind,—
Are all the movements of the Eternal Mind.

REV. JOHN EAST, Songs of My Pilgrimage.

Too wise to be mistaken still

Too good to be unkind.

SAMUEL MENLEY, Hymn of God.

⁹ A true love to God must begin with a delight
in his holiness, and not with a delight in
any other attribute; for no other attribute is
truly lovely without this.

*JONATHAN EDWARDS, A Treatise Concerning
Religious Affections: Works. Vol. v, p. 143.*

¹⁰ Love is God's essence; Power but his attri-
bute; therefore is his love greater than his
power.

RICHARD GARNETT, De Flagello Myriceo, iv.

¹¹ God will provide.

*Old Testament: Genesis, xxii, 8. (Dominus pro-
videbit.—Vulgate.)*

¹² Forgetful youth! but know, the Power above
With ease can save each object of his love;
Wide as his will, extends his boundless grace.

HOMER, Odyssey. Bk. iii, l. 285. (Pope, tr.)

¹³ In this stupendous manner, at which Reason
stands aghast, and Faith herself is half con-
founded, was the grace of God to man at
length manifested.

RICHARD HURD, Sermons. Vol. ii, p. 287.

¹⁴ God is love; and he that dwelleth in love
dwelleth in God, and God in him.

New Testament: I John, iv, 16.

God! Thou art love! I build my faith on that.

ROBERT BROWNING, Paracelsus. Pt. v, l. 52.

One unquestioned text we read,
All doubt beyond, all fear above;
Nor crackling pile nor cursing creed
Can burn or blot it: God is Love.

O. W. HOLMES, What We All Think.

Yes, if you're a tramp in tatters,
While the blue sky bends above
You've got nearly all that matters—
You've got God and God is Love.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, Comfort.

God, from a beautiful necessity, is Love.

M. F. TUPPER, Of Immortality.

And man is hate, but God is love!

WHITTIER, The Chapel of the Hermits. St. 75.

¹⁵ The sun and every vassal star,
All space, beyond the soar of angel wings,
Wait on His word: and yet He stays His car
For every sigh a contrite suppliant brings.

KEBLE, The Christian Year: Ascension Day.

¹⁶ Whom the heart of man shuts out,
Sometimes the heart of God takes in.

J. R. LOWELL, The Forlorn.

¹⁷ O unexamp'd love!
Love nowhere to be found less than Divine!

MILTON, Paradise Lost. Bk. iii, l. 410.

¹⁸ He maketh me to lie down in green pastures:
he leadeth me beside the still waters. He
restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths
of righteousness for his name's sake.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxiii, 2, 3.

¹⁹ We know that all things work together for
good to them that love God.

New Testament: Romans, viii, 28.

²⁰ But O! th' exceeding grace
Of highest God that loves his creatures so,
And all his works with mercy doth embrace.

SPENSER, Faerie Queene. Bk. ii, canto viii, st. 1.

²¹ As sure as ever God puts His children in the
furnace, He will be in the furnace with them.

C. H. SPURGEON, Privileges of Trial.

¹ The divine essence itself is love and wisdom.
SWEDENBORG, *Divine Love and Wisdom*, Sec. 28.

² He is rich indeed whom God loves. (Celui est bien riche que Dieu aime.)
J. DE LA VÉPRIE, *Les Proverbes Communs*.

He is poor that God hates.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

³ Love divine, all love excelling,
Joy of heaven to earth come down.
CHARLES WESLEY, *Divine Love*.

⁴ Yet, in the maddening maze of things,
And tossed by storm and flood,
To one fixed trust my spirit clings;
I know that God is good! . . .

I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air;
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*.

⁵ Who worship God, shall find him. Humble love,
And not proud reason, keeps the door of heaven;
Love finds admission, where proud science fails.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1855.

⁶ Could we with ink the ocean fill,
And were the heavens of parchment made,
Were every stalk on earth a quill,
And every man a scribe by trade,
To write the love of God above
Would drain the ocean dry,

Nor could the scroll contain the whole,
Though stretch'd from sky to sky.
UNKNOWN, *Chaldee Ode*, sung in Jewish synagogues on the first day of the Feast of the Pentecost. (Rabbi Mayir ben Isaac, tr.) The Ode in the original Chaldee may be found in *Notes and Queries*, 31 Dec., 1853, p. 648.

But if the sky were paper and a scribe each star above,
And every scribe had seven hands, they could not write all my love.

UNKNOWN, *Dürsti und Bübli*. An old Swiss ditty, given in *Notes and Queries*, 10 Feb., 1872, p. 114.

IX—God: His Wrath

See also Punishment: Divine

⁷ God's mouth knows not to utter falsehood, but he will perform each word. (ὁ θεὸς οὐκ ἐπιδεικνύται ψεῦδος, ἀλλὰ τὰς λέξεις ἐκτελεῖ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 1032.

⁸ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole

matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 13.

Henceforth the majesty of God revere;
Fear Him, and you have nothing else to fear.
JAMES FORDYCE, *To a Gentleman Who Apologised for Swearing*.

⁹ It is highly convenient to believe in the infinite mercy of God when you feel the need of mercy, but remember also his infinite justice.

B. R. HAYDON, *Table Talk*.

The Lord had a job for me, but I had so much to do,

I said, "You get somebody else—or wait till I get through."

I don't know how the Lord came out, but He seemed to get along:

But I felt kinda sneakin' like, 'cause I knowed I'd done Him wrong.

One day I needed the Lord—needed Him right away,

And He never answered me at all, but I could hear Him say

Down in my accusin' heart, "Nigger, I've got too much to do;

You get somebody else, or wait till I get through."

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR, *The Lord Had a Job*.

¹⁰ Throw away thy rod,
Throw away thy wrath;

O my God,

Take the gentle path.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Discipline*.

¹¹ God has His whips here to a twofold end,
The bad to punish, and the good t' amend.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Whips*.

¹² God is a being cruel and severe,
And man a wretch by his command placed here,
In sunshine for a while to take a turn,
Only to dry and make him fit to burn.

SOAME JENYNS, *An Essay on Virtue*.

¹³ The purple winepress of the wrath of God.

LIONEL JOHNSON, *Ireland*.

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord:

He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored:

He hath loosed the fateful lightning of his terrible swift sword:

His truth is marching on.

JULIA WARD HOWE, *Battle Hymn of the Republic*.

¹⁴ Fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

New Testament: Matthew, x, 28.

¹⁵ Nothing is so lofty or so far above danger

that it is not below and in the power of God.
(Nil ita sublime est supraque pericula tendit
Non sit ut inferius suppositumque deo.)

Ovid, Tristia. Bk. iv, eleg. 8, l. 47.

¹ If any man hopes, in whatever he does, to escape the eye of God, he is grievously wrong.
(Εἰ δὲ τις ἀνὴρ τις ἐλπίσιν τι καὶ ἄλλῃσιν ἐλπίσιν, ἀπαράναι.)

PINDAR, Olympian Odes. Ode i, l. 64.

There is indeed a God that hears and sees what-e'er we do. (Est profecto deus, qui, quæ nos gerimus, auditque et videt.)

PLAUTUS, Captivi, l. 313. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

² Fear God. Honour the King.

New Testament: I Peter, ii, 17.

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge.

Old Testament: Proverbs, i, 7. (Initium sapientiæ timor Domini.—*Vulgate*.)

I fear God, yet am not afraid of him.

St. THOMAS BROWNE, Religio Medici. Bk. i, sec. 52.

I fear God, my dear Abner, and I have no other fear. (Je crains Dieu, cher Abner, et n'ai point autre crainte.)

RACINE, Athalie. Act i, sc. 1.

³ Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord. Lord, hear my voice.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxxx, 1, 2. (De profundis clamavi ad te, Domine. Domine exaudivocem meam.—*Vulgate*.)

⁴ And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God.

New Testament: Revelation, xv, 7.

And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

New Testament: Revelation, xvi, 1.

⁵ If ye despise the human race, and mortal arms, yet remember that there is a God who is mindful of right and wrong. (Si genus humanum et mortalia temnitis arma, At sperate deos memores fandi atque nefandi.)

VERGIL, Æneid. Bk. i, l. 542.

There is a God to punish and avenge. (Es lebt ein Gott zu strafen und zu rächen.)

SCHILLER, Wilhelm Tell. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 37.

I—God: His Praise

⁶ He sendeth sun, he sendeth shower,
Alike they're needful to the sower;
And joys and tears alike are sent
To give the soul fit nourishment.
As comes to me or cloud or sun,
Father! thy will, not mine, be done.

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS, He Sendeth Sun, He Sendeth Shower.

⁷ Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee!
E'en though it be a cross
That raiseth me.

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS, Nearer to Thee.

⁸ For oh! Eternity's too short
To utter all thy praise.

ADDISON, Hymn: When All Thy Mercies.

⁹ We praise thee, O God. (Te Deum laudamus.)
St. AMBROSE, Te Deum Laudamus.

¹⁰ Thou hast made us for Thyself, and the heart of man is restless until it finds its rest in Thee. (Fecisti enim nos ad te, et cor inquietum donec requiescat in te.)

St. AUGUSTINE, Confessions. Bk. i, sec. 1.

¹¹ Not when the sense is dim,
But now, from the heart of joy,
I would remember Him:
Take the thanks of a boy.

H. C. BEECHING, Prayers.

¹² God appears and God is light
To those poor souls who dwell in night;
But doth a human form display
To those who dwell in realms of day.

WILLIAM BLAKE, Auguries of Innocence.

¹³ From Thee all human actions take their springs,
The rise of empires, and the fall of kings.

SAMUEL BOYSE, The Deity.

¹⁴ O Rock of Israel, Rock of Salvation, Rock struck and cleft for me, let those two streams of blood and water which once gushed out of thy side . . . bring down with them salvation and holiness into my soul.

DANIEL BREVINT, Works, p. 17. (1679)

These waters are the Well of Life, and lo! The Rock of Ages there, from whence they flow.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo. Pt. ii, canto iii, st. 39.

Rock of Ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in Thee!

ADAMTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY, Rock of Ages.

"Rock of Ages" is a rendering of the Hebrew in Isaiah xvi, 4, which in the accepted version is translated as "everlasting strength."

¹⁵ And I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around our incompleteness,—
Round our restlessness, His rest.

E. B. BROWNING, Rhyme of the Duchess May.

¹⁶ Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

New Testament: I Corinthians, x, 31.

¹⁷ O majesty unspeakable and dread!
Wert thou less mighty than Thou art,

Thou wert, O Lord, too great for our belief,
Too little for our heart.

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER, *Greatness of God*.

¹ Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God Almighty!
Early in the morning our song shall rise
to Thee;

Holy, Holy, Holy! Merciful and Mighty!
God in Three Persons, blessed Trinity!
REGINALD HESSE, *Holy, Holy, Holy*.

² Sure, Lord, there is enough in thee to dry
Oceans of ink; for as the deluge did
Cover the earth, so doth thy majesty.
Each cloud distills thy praise, and doth forbid
Poets to turn it to another use.

GEORGE HERBERT (ISAAC WALTON, *Life*, p. 325.)

³ Lord of the light unfading
From day to reborn day;
God of the worlds brocading
This planet's nightly way;
Master of Hope, and builder
Of life's immortal span,
Now, when the days bewilder,
Thunder again to man!

LEIGH MITCHELL HODGES, *Processional*, 1933.

⁶ Far better in its place the lowliest bird
Should sing aright to Him the lowliest song,
Than that a seraph strayed should take the
word
And sing His glory wrong.

JEAN INGELW, *Honours*. Pt. II.

⁶ Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the
Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xvi, 4.

In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxi, 1. (In te, Domine,
speravi.—*Vulgate*.)

Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him.
Old Testament: Job, xiii, 15.

Passive to His Holy will,
Trust I in my Master still,
Even though He slay me.
WHITTIER, *Barclay of Ury*. St. 7.

⁷ Praise God from whom all Blessings flow;
Praise Him all creatures here below;
Praise Him above, ye Heavenly Hosts;
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

THOMAS KEN, *Morning and Evening Hymn*.
(1709) The original version of 1695 has
"Angelic Host."

God be with you, till we meet again,
By his counsels guide, uphold you,
With his sheep securely fold you;
God be with you, till we meet again.
JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN, *Mispaah*. First sung
in 1882; popularized by Moody and Sankey.

All people that on earth do dwell,
Sing to the Lord with cheerful voice;

Him serve with fear, His praise forth tell,
Come ye before Him and rejoice.

WILLIAM KETTEL, *Old Hundredth*. (1561) Usually (and wrongly) called "Old Hundred." A metrical rendering of the hundredth Psalm. Shakespeare refers to it in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, II, 1, 63.

⁸ All but God is changing day by day.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*.

Let nothing disturb thee,
Let nothing affright thee,
All things are passing,
God changeth never.

LONGFELLOW, *Santa Teresa's Bookmark*. (After Santa Teresa de Avila.)

Darkness is strong, and so is Sin,
But surely God endures forever!
J. R. LOWELL, *Villa Franca*. Conclusion.

All things change, creeds and philosophies and
outward systems—but God remains.

MRS. HUMPHREY WARD, *Robert Elmere*. Bk.
iv, ch. 26.

⁹ And suddenly there was with the angel a
multitude of the heavenly host praising God,
and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and
on earth peace, good will toward men.

New Testament: Luke, II, 13, 14.

¹⁰ Abide with me: fast falls the even-tide;
The darkness deepens: Lord, with me abide!
When other helpers fail, and comforts flee,
Help of the helpless, O abide with me!
HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, *Abide with Me*.

I fear no foe with Thee at hand to bless;
Ills have no weight, and tears no bitterness.
HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, *Abide with Me*.

¹¹ God doth not need
Either man's work or his own gifts; who best
Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best; his
state

Is kingly. Thousands at his bidding speed
And post o'er land and ocean without rest:
They also serve who only stand and wait.
MILTON, *On His Blindness*.

God for His service needeth not proud work of
human skill.

WORDSWORTH, *Poet's Dream*, l. 65. See 1473:14.

That we devote ourselves to God, is seen
In living just as though no God there were.
RONALD BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. I.

¹² What in me is dark,
Illumine; what is low, raise and support;
That to the height of this great argument
I may assert Eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to men.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 22.

Just are the ways of God, And justifiable to men.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 293.

Vindicate the ways of God to man.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. I, l. 25. See 1251:13.

¹ Steal from the throng to haunts untrod,
And commune there alone with God.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Night*. St. 8.

² Trumpeter sound for the splendour of God!
ALFRED NOYES, *Trumpet Call*.

³ Father of all! in ev'ry age,
In ev'ry clime, ador'd
By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!
POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

If I am right, thy grace impart,
Still in the right to stay;
If I am wrong, O teach my heart
To find that better way!
POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

⁴ "A still small voice" comes through the wild,
Like a father consoling his fretful child,
Which banishes bitterness, wrath, and fear,
Saying—Man is distant, but God is near!
THOMAS FRINGLE, *Asur in the Desert*.

As thus we sat in darkness,
Each one busy in his prayers,—
"We are lost!" the captain shouted,
As he staggered down the stairs.

But his little daughter whispered,
As she took his icy hand,
"Isn't God upon the ocean,
Just the same as on the land?"
JAMES T. FIELDS, *Ballad of the Tempest*.

See also HEAVEN: ITS DISTANCE.

I would rather walk with God in the dark than
go alone in the light.

MARY GARDNER BRAINARD, *Not Knowing*.

⁵ The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice.
Old Testament: Psalms, xcvi, 1.

Without Thy presence, wealth are bags of cares;
Wisdom, but folly; joy, disquiet, sadness;
Friendship is treason, and delights are snarls;
Pleasure's but pain, and mirth but pleasing
madness.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. v, emb. 6.

⁷ Give ear, my children, to my words,
Whom God hath dearly hought,
Lay up his laws within your heart,
And print them in your thought.
JOHN ROGERS, *Advice to His Children*, a few
days before his martyrdom. (From *The New
England Primer*.)

⁸ He who has known God reverences him.
(Deum colit qui novit.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epis. xcv, 48.
God is not to be worshipped with sacrifices and
blood, for what pleasure can he have in the
slaughter of the innocent? but with a pure mind,
a good and honest purpose. Temples are not to be
built for him with stones piled on high, but he is
to be consecrated in one's own breast.

SENeca, *Fragments*, No. 204.

⁹ Come ill or well, the cross, the crown,
The rainbow or the thunder,
I fling my soul and body down
For God to plough them under.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Youth and Love*. No. 2.

¹⁰ Speak to Him, thou, for He hears, and Spirit
with Spirit can meet—
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than
hands and feet.

TENNYSON, *The Higher Pantheism*, l. 11.

¹¹ I fled Him, down the nights and down the
days;
I fled Him, down the arches of the years;
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the midst of
tears

I hid from Him, and under running laughter.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Hound of Heaven*.

Still with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbed pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat—
"Naught shelters thee, who wilt not shelter Me."
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Hound of Heaven*.

¹² None but God can satisfy the longings of an
immortal soul; that as the heart was made
for Him, so He only can fill it.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *Notes on the
Parables: The Prodigal Son*.

¹³ A dear Companion here abides;
Close to my thrilling heart He hides;
The holy silence is His Voice:
I lie and listen, and rejoice.
J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Midsummer*.

¹⁴ To God the Father, God the Son,
And God the Spirit, Three in One,
Be honour, praise, and glory given
By all on earth, and all in heaven.
ISAAC WATTS, *Doxology*.

¹⁵ Our God, our help in ages past,
Our hope for years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our eternal home.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Psalms of David*, p. 229.
(1719) The first line was altered to "O God,
our help in ages past" by John Wesley in his
Collection of 1738.

¹⁶ "God . . . is the only King." . . . Then
after a time he said: "Our sons who have
shown us God."

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*.
Bk. iii, ch. 2, sec. 11.

¹⁷ Our fathers' God! From out whose hand
The centuries fall like grains of sand,

We meet to-day, united, free,
And loyal to our land and Thee,
To thank Thee for the era done,
And trust Thee for the opening one.
WHITTIER, *Centennial Hymn*.

1 Thou, my all!
My theme! my inspiration! and my crown!
My strength in age! my rise in low estate!
My soul's ambition, pleasure, wealth!—my
world!

My light in darkness! and my life in death!
My boast thro' time! bliss thro' eternity!
Eternity, too short to speak thy praise!
Or fathom thy profound of love to man!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 586.

A deity believ'd, is joy begun;
A deity ador'd, is joy advanc'd;
A deity belov'd, is joy matur'd.
Each branch of piety delight inspires.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 713.

2 God's might to direct me,
God's power to protect me,
God's wisdom for learning,
God's eye for discerning,
God's ear for my hearing,
God's word for my clearing.
The earliest Christian hymn written in Gaelic,
and attributed to ST. PATRICK. (Sigerson, tr.)

XI—God and the Universe

3 Set God apart from mortal men, and deem not
that he, like them, is fashioned out of flesh.
Thou knowest him not; now he appeareth
as fire, now as water, now as gloom; and he
is dimly seen in the likeness of wild beasts,
of wind, of cloud, of lightning, thunder, and
of rain. All power hath he; lo, this is the
glory of the Most High God.
ÆSCHYLUS (?), *Fragments*. Frag. 239.

4 The celestial order and the beauty of the
universe compel me to admit that there is
some excellent and eternal Being, who de-
serves the respect and homage of men.
CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 72, sec. 148.

5 Face to face with the universe, man will be
the sole evidence of his audacious dreams of
divinity, since the God he vainly sought is
himself.

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU, *In the Evening of My
Thought*, p. 503.

6 Treading beneath their feet all visible things,
As steps that upwards to their Father's throne
Lead gradual.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Religious Musings*, l. 51.

The great world's altar-stairs
That slope thro' darkness up to God.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. 55.

Teach me, by this stupendous scaffolding,
Creation's golden steps, to climb to Thee.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 592.

7 God moves in a mysterious way
His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea,
And rides upon the storm.
COWPER, *Light Shining Out of Darkness*.

Nor God alone in the still calm we find,
He mounts the storm, and walks upon the wind.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 109.

8 There is a God! the sky his presence shares,
His hand upheaves the billows in their
mirth,
Destroys the mighty, yet the humble spares
And with contentment crowns the thought
of worth.

CHARLOTTE CUSHMAN, *There Is a God*.

9 God of the granite and the rose,
Soul of the sparrow and the bee,
The mighty tide of being flows
Thro' countless channels, Lord, from Thee.
ELIZABETH DOTEN, *Reconciliation*.

10 By tracing Heav'n his footsteps may be
found:

Behold! how awfully he walks the round!
God is abroad, and wondrous in his ways
The rise of empires, and their fall surveys.
DRAWDEN, *Britannia Rediviva*, l. 75.

O God, I am thinking Thy thoughts after Thee.
JOHN KEPLER, *Remark*, when studying astron-
omy.

11 I believe in God the Father Almighty be-
cause wherever I have looked, through all
that I see around me, I see the trace of an
intelligent mind, and because in natural laws,
and especially in the laws which govern the
social relations of men, I see, not merely the
proofs of intelligence, but the proofs of
beneficence.

HENRY GEORGE, *Speech*, New York, 1887.

12 The great soul that sits on the throne of
the universe is not, never was, and never will
be, in a hurry.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Patience*.

13 The Glory of him who
Hung his masonry pendant on naught, when
the world He created.

LONGELLOW, *The Children of the Lord's Sup-
per*, l. 177.

14 Has God any dwelling-place save earth and
sea, the air of heaven and virtuous hearts?
Why seek the Deity further? Whatever we
see is God, and wherever we go. (Estque dei
sedes, nisi terra et pontus et aer et Cælum
et virtus? Superos quid querimus ultra?

Jupiter est, quodcumque vides, quodcumque moveris.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 578. The last line sums up the doctrine of Pantheism.

Know first, the heaven, the earth, the main,
The moon's pale orb, the starry train,
Are nourished by a soul.

A bright intelligence, whose flame
Glows in each member of the frame,

And stirs the mighty whole
(Principio cælum ac terras camposque liquentis
Lucentemque globum Lunæ Titanique astra
Spiritus intus alit, totamque infusa per artus
Mens agitat molem et magno se corpore miscet.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 724 (Conington, tr.)

What, but God?

Inspiring God! who, boundless Spirit all,
And unremitting Energy, pervades,
Adjusts, sustains, and agitates the whole.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 852.

God, I can push the grass apart
And lay my finger on Thy heart!
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Renaissance*.

These are thy glorious works, Parent of good.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 153.

Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain: Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters. who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind. Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, civ, 2-4.

He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xviii, 9.

The Lord descended from above

And bow'd the heavens high;

And underneath his feet he cast

The darkness of the sky.

THOMAS STEKHOOLD, *A Metrical Version of Psalm xviii*.

Nothing is void of God; He Himself fills His work (Nihil ab illo vacat; opus suum ipse implet.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iv, l. 8.

Between the birthday and the grave,
Teaching the tender heart be brave,
He work our better from our worse,
The Artist of the Universe.

PAUL SILVELL, *The Studios Photographica*.

XII—God the Unknowable

God is more truly imagined than expressed, and he exists more truly than is imagined. (Verius cogitatur Deus quam dicitur, et verius est quam cogitatur.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *De Trinitate*. Pt. vii, sec. 6.

It were better to have no opinion of God at all, than such an opinion as is unworthy of him: for the one is unbelief, the other is contumely.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Superstition*.

It is better to have no belief in the gods than a dishonouring belief. (Præstat nullam habere de dis opinionem, quam contumeliosam.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Superstitio*.

God never meant that man should scale the heavens

By strides of human wisdom. In his works, Though wondrous, he commands us in his word

To seek him rather where his mercy shines.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 221.

'Tis revelation satisfies all doubts,
Explains all mysteries except her own,
And so illuminates the path of life,
That fools discover it, and stray no more.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 527.

'Tis hard to find God, but to comprehend Him, as He is, is labour without end

ROBERT HERRICK, *God Not to be Comprehended*.

God is above the sphere of our esteem,
And is the best known, not drinking him.

ROBERT HERRICK, *What God Is*.

To seek of God more than we well can find,
Argues a strong distemper of the mind.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Sobriety in Search*.

I askt the seas and all the deeps below
My God to know,

I askt the reptiles, and whatever is

In the abyss;

Even from the shrimps to the leviathan

Enquiry ran;

But in those deserts that no line can sound,

The God I sought for was not to be found.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Searching After God*.

Dangerous it were for the feeble brain of man to wade far into the doings of the Most High.

... Our soundest knowledge is to know that we know him not as indeed he is, neither can know him, and our safest eloquence concerning him is our silence, when we confess without confession that his glory is inexplicable, his greatness above our capacity and reach.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Ecclesiastical Polity*. Bk. i, ch. 2, sec. 3.

Canst thou by searching find out God?
Old Testament: *Job*, xi, 7.

Who thou art I know not,

But this much I know;

Thou hast set the Pleiades

In a silver row.

HARRY KEMP, *God, the Architect*.

¹ The very impossibility in which I find myself to prove that God is not, discloses to me His existence. (L'impossibilité où je suis de prouver que Dieu n'est pas, me découvre son existence.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères* Sec. 16.

² Who can know heaven save by the gifts of heaven,
Or search out God save as a part of God?
(Quis cælum possit nisi cæli munera nosse?
Et reperire deum nisi qui pars ipse deorum est?)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica* Pt. ii, l. 115.

³ Only God is permanently interesting. Other things we may fathom, but he out-tops our thought and can neither be demonstrated nor argued down.

J. F. NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 5.

⁴ There is sufficient clearness to lighten the elect, and sufficient obscurity to humble them. There is sufficient obscurity to blind the reprobate, and sufficient clearness to condemn them.

PASCAL, *Pensées* Sec. viii, No. 578. Quoting St. Augustine, and Montaigne.

⁵ We understand nothing of the works of God, if we do not assume that He has willed to blind some and enlighten others.

PASCAL, *Pensées* Sec. ix, No. 566.

⁶ I am whatever was or is or will be, and my veil no mortal ever took up.

PLUTARCH, *Of Isis and Osiris*.

⁷ Say first, of God above or Man below
What can we reason but from what we know?

POPE, *Essay on Man* Epist. i, l. 17.

Thou Great First Cause, least understood,
Who all my sense confin'd
To know but this, that thou art good,
And that myself am blind.

POPE, *Universal Prayer*.

⁸ Every conjecture we can form with regard to the works of God has as little probability as the conjectures of a child with regard to the works of a man.

THOMAS REID, *Intellectual Powers*, Vol. i.

⁹ It is more religious and more reverent to believe in the works of the Deity than to comprehend them. (Sanctiusque ac reverentius visum de actis deorum credere quam scire.)

TACITUS, *Germania*, Sec. 34.

¹⁰ Reason refuseth its homage to a God who can be fully understood.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of a Trinity*.

¹¹ God has made thee to love Him, and not to understand Him. (Dieu t'a fait pour l'aimer, et non pour le comprendre.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Henriade*.

¹² And the infinite pathos of human trust
In a God whom no one knows

WILLIAM WATSON, *Churchyard in the Wild*.

¹³ If God is not in us, He never existed. (Si Dieu n'est pas dans nous, il n'exista jamais.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Loi Naturelle: Exordium*.

The God I know of, I shall ne'er
Know, though he dwells exceeding nigh.

Raise thou the stone and find me there,
Cleave thou the wood and there am I.

Yea, in my flesh his spirit doth flow,
Too near, too far, for me to know.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Unknown God*. The third and fourth lines are a translation of a Hebrew proverb.

We may scavenge the dross of the nation, we
May shudder past bloody sod,

But we thrill to the new revelation that we are
parts of God.

R. H. SCHAUFFLER, *New Gods for Old*.

¹⁴ The Somewhat which we name but cannot know,
Ev'n as we name a star and only see

Its quenchless flashings forth, which ever show
And ever hide him, and which are not he.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Wordsworth's Grave*, St. 6.

¹⁵ And I say to mankind, Be not curious about God,
For I who am curious about each am not curious about God.

(No array of terms can say how much I am at peace about God and about death.)

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself* Sec. 48.

Who fathoms the Eternal Thought?

Who talks of scheme and plan?

The Lord is God! He needeth not

The poor device of man

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Eternal Goodness*, St. 4.

A God alone can comprehend a God.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ix, l. 835.

XIII—God: Some Questionings

¹⁶ I sometimes wish that God were back

In this dark world and wide;

For though some virtues he might lack,

He had his pleasant side.

GAMALIEL BRADFORD, *Exit God*.

¹⁷ There is no God, no man-made God; a bigger, stronger, crueller man;

Black phantom of our baby-fears, ere
Thought, the life of Life, began.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*, Pt. iv, 2.

¹⁸ Some men treat the God of their fathers as

they treat their father's friend. They do not deny him; by no means: they only deny themselves to him, when he is good enough to call upon them.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

God often visits us, but most of the time we are not at home.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: God*. No. 65.

God does not know everything and never has known everything.

MAURICE MAETERLINCK. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 117.)

The Lord who gave us Earth and Heaven
Takes that as thanks for all He's given.
The book he lent is given back
All blotted red and smutted black.

MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*. St. 27.

I see little evidence in this world of the so-called goodness of God. On the contrary, it seems to me that, on the strength of His daily acts, He must be set down a most stupid, cruel and villainous fellow.

H. L. MENCKEN. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 34.)

As far remov'd from God and light of Heav'n,
As from the centre thrice to th' utmost pole.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 73.

Give us a God—a living God,
One to wake the sleeping soul,
One to cleanse the tainted blood
Whose pulses in our bosoms roll.
C. G. ROSENBERG, *The Winged Horn*.

At last I heard a voice upon the slope
Cry to the summit, "Is there any hope?"
To which an answer peal'd from that high
land,
But in a tongue no man could understand;
And on the glimmering limit far withdrawn,
God made Himself an awful rose of dawn.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*, l. 219.

When the universe began
God, they say, created man.
Later, with a mocking nod,
Man annihilated God.

MIRIAM VEDDER, *Warning*.

When whelmed are altar, priest, and creed;
When all the faiths have passed;
Perhaps, from darkening incense freed,
God may emerge at last.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Revelation*.

Devoutly, thus, Jehovah they depose,
The pure! the just! and set up, in his stead
A deity that's perfectly well-bred.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 444.

GODS AND GODDESSES

I—Gods: Definitions

10

Where man is met
The gods will come; or shall I say man's
spirit

Hath operative faculties to mix
And make his gods at will?

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Achilles in Scyros*, l. 552.
To be a god First I must be a god-maker.

We are what we create.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *Jottings: To Be a God*.

Man is certainly stark mad; he cannot make a
flea, and yet he will be making gods by dozens.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

The belief in the gods has not been established
by authority, custom or law, but rests upon
the unanimous and abiding consensus of man-
kind. (Cum enim non institute aliquo aut
more aut lege sit opinio constituta maneatque
ad unum omnium firma consensio.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, ch. 17, 44.

I do not know whether there are gods, but there
ought to be.

DIOGENES. (TERTULLIAN, *Ad Nationes*. Bk. ii,
ch. 2.)

The gods of fable are the shining moments
of great men.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great
Men*.

I have always said, and will say, that there
is a race of gods,
But I fancy that what men do is to them but
little odds.

ENNIUS, *Telamon*. (King, tr.) These lines were
preserved by Cicero who used them in *De
Inventionis Rhetorica*, ii, 50, 104.

The gods we stand by are the gods we need
and can use.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Expe-
rience*, p. 331.

The gods appear, and their serene abodes,
Which winds fret not, nor clouds bedew with
showers.

(Apparet divum numen sedesque quietæ
Quas neque concutit venti nec nubila
nimbis Aspergunt.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 18.

It is pleasant to die, if there be gods; and
sad to live, if there be none.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 11.
(EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.)

It is expedient there should be gods, and,
since it is expedient, let us believe that gods
exist. (Expediit esse deos, et, ut expediit, esse
putemus.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 637.

¹ A god is won by the humblest offering of incense, no less than by the outpoured blood of a hundred bulls. (Sed tamen, ut fuso taurorum sanguine centum, Sic capitur minimo turis honore deus.)

OVID, *Tristio*. Bk. ii, l. 75.

The gods despise enforced offerings.
When the heart brings its dearest and its last
Then only will they hear—if then, if then!

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *Fire-Bringer*. Act ii.

² The first way to worship the gods is to believe in the gods. (Primus est deorum cultus deos credere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcvi, 50.

³ Gods fade; but God abides and in man's heart
Speaks with the clear unconquerable cry
Of energies and hopes that can not die.

J. A. SYMONDS, *On the Sacro Monte*.

II—Gods: Apothegms

⁴ 'Tis only of your own desire that you curse the gods. (Σὺ θνητὸν ἄ χροῖται, ταῦτ' ἐνιγνώσκῃς Διός.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 928.

Small praise man gets dispraising the high gods.
SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Chorus*.

⁵ He is to be feared who fears the gods. (Δαίμονες θεῶν αἰσέει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *The Seven Against Thebes*, l. 596.

⁶ Make not my path offensive to the Gods
By spreading it with carpets.

(Μὴ εἰμασί σπράσας ἐνιδόμον ποδῶν τίθει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 891.

⁷ The gods are careful about great things and neglect small ones. (Magna di curant, parva negligunt.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 66, 167.

Ye immortal gods! where in the world are we?
(O dii immortales! ubinam gentium sumus?)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. i, sec. 4.

⁸ Human murmurs never touch the gods.
(Humanæ superos numquam tetigere querellæ.)

CLAUDIAN, *Epigrams*. No. xxii, l. 9.

⁹ Never, believe me,
Appear the Immortals,
Never alone.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Visit of the Gods*. Imitating Schiller.

Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive.

EMERSON, *Give All to Love*.

¹⁰ The gods are athirst. (Les dieux ont soif.)
CAMILLE DESMOULINS, *Vieux Cordelier*, 3 Feb.,

1794; closing words of last issue. Title of novel by Anatole France dealing with the French Revolution. See HATE AND THE GODS.

¹¹ Gods meet gods, and jostle in the dark.

DRYDEN AND LEE, *Œdipus*. Act iv, last line.

Birds met birds, and jostled in the dark.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 604.

¹² If we meet no gods, it is because we harbor none.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹³ Slowly but surely withal moveth the might of the gods. (Ὀψιῶνται μᾶλλον, ἀλλ' ὅμως κινεῖται τὸ θεῶν σθένος.)

EURIPIDES, *Bacchæ*, l. 832.

Let us beware the jealousy of the gods. (Μή τινὲς θεῶν φθόνον ἔλθῃ.)

EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia at Aulis*, l. 1098.

¹⁴ Shakes his ambrosial curls, and gives the nod,
The stamp of fate, and sanction of the god.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 684. (Pope, tr.)

He caused all Olympus to tremble with his nod.
(Totum nutu tremefecit Olympum.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 106.

With ravish'd ears The monarch hears;
Assumes the god, Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 37.

¹⁵ She moves a goddess, and she looks a queen.
(Δία γυναικῶν.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 228. (Pope, tr.)

Where'er he mov'd, the goddess shone before.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 127. (Pope, tr.)

Oh! a goddess surely! (O dea certe!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 328.

By her gait one knew the goddess. (Incessu patuit dea.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 405.

¹⁶ For verily these things lie on the knees of the gods. ('Αλλ' ἡ τοι μὲν ταῦτα θεῶν ἐν γούνασι κεῖται.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 514; *Odyssey*, i, 267.

Often misquoted "On the lap of the gods."

The rest leave to the gods. (Permitte divi cetera.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 9.

The gods my protectors. (Di me timentur.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 17, l. 13.

¹⁷ To that large utterance of the early gods!

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, l. 51.

¹⁸ Much must he toil who serves the Immortal Gods.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. ii.

¹⁹ The god from the machine. (Θεὸς ἐκ μηχανῆς.)

LUCIAN, *Hermotimus*. Sec. 86. Usually quoted in its Latin form, "Deus ex machina," as in-

dicating divine help from some contrivance unseen or unexpected. It was a reference to the way in which the gods appeared suddenly upon the Greek stage by the help of mechanism.

A god from the machine. ('Αὐτὸ μηχανῆ θεός.)
MENANDER, *Theophrastus*. Frag. 227.

Nor let a god intervene, unless the difficulty is worthy his intervention. (Nec deus interat, nisi dignus vindice nodus.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 191.

1 Walk with the gods. (Ζῶμε θεοῖς.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. v, sec. 27.

2 Those whom the gods care for are gods. (Cura deum di sunt.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. viii, l. 724.

The gods profit the man to whom they are propitious. (Cui homini dii propitii sunt aliquid obicunt lucri.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 1.

The gods are with me and love me. (Di me servant atque amant.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 613. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

WHOM THE GODS LOVE DIES YOUNG, see under DEATH.

3 The gods are a law unto themselves. (Sunt superis sua jura.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ix, l. 500.

4 It was fear first brought gods into the world, when the lightning fell from high heaven, and the ramparts of the world were rent with flame. (Primus in orbe deos fecit timor, ardua caelo Fulmina cum caderent discussaque moenia flammis.)

PETRONIUS, *Poems*. Frag. 76 P.L.M. (c. A. D. 60)

See Loeb ed., p. 342. Quoted by STATIUS, *Thebaid*. Bk. iii, l. 564.

Twice only fear first in the world made gods.

BEN JONSON, *The Fall of Sejanus*. Act ii, sc. 2. (1603)

5 Fear made the gods; audacity has made kings. PROSPER JOLYOT DE CRÉBILLON, *Catiline*.

As dreadful as the Manichean god, Ador'd through fear, strong only to destroy.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 444. The Manichean god was the Power of Evil.

6 The gods play games with men as balls. (Di nos quasi pilas homines habent.)

PLAUTUS, *Copituli*. Prologue, l. 22.

In wondrous ways do the gods make sport with men. (Miris modis di ludos faciunt hominibus.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 593. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

As flies to wanton boys, are we to the gods; They kill us for their sport.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 38.

7 I have with me two gods, Persuasion and Compulsion. (Πείθο καὶ βία.)

THEMISTOCLES, to the Andrians, when de-

manding a tribute. To which the Andrians replied that they were protected by two great gods, Penury and Powerlessness. (Πενία καὶ Ἀνομία.) PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Sec. 21.

7 Would you placate the gods? Then be a good man. Whoever imitates them is worshipping them. (Vis deos propitiare? Bonus esto. Satis illos coluit, quisquis imitatus est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xcv, 50.

8 For thou, if ever godlike foot there trod These fields of ours, wert surely like a god.

SWINBURNE, *In the Bay*. St. 18.

9 Alas! it is not well to be confident when the gods are adverse. (Heu! nihil invitis fas quemquam fidere divi!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 402.

10 Be warned: learn justice, and not to despise the gods. (Discite justitiam moniti et non temnere divos.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 620.

First and foremost reverence the Gods. (Imprius venerare Deos.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 338.

III—Gods and Goddesses: Individuals

For Venus, see under separate heading

11 Clio, singing of famous deeds, restores the past to life. Euterpe's breath fills the sweet-voiced flutes. Thalia rejoices in the careless speech of comedy. Melpomene cries aloud with the echoing voice of gloomy tragedy. Terpsichore with her lyre stirs and governs the emotions. Erato bearing the plectrum harmonizes foot and song in the dance. Urania examines the motions of the stars. Calliope commits heroic songs to writing. Polymnia expresses all things with her hands and speaks by gesture. The power of Apollo's will enlivens the whole circle of these muses: he sits in their midst and in himself possesses all their gifts.

AUSONIUS (?), *Nomina Musarum*.

12 Atlas, we read in ancient song, Was so exceeding tall and strong, He bore the skies upon his back, Just as the pedler does his pack; But, as the pedler overpress'd Unloads upon a stall to rest, Or, when he can no longer stand, Desires a friend to lend a hand, So Atlas, lest the ponderous spheres Should sink, and fall about his ears, Got Hercules to bear the pile, That he might sit and rest awhile.

SWIFT, *Atlas; or, the Minister of State*.

¹ Who knows not Circe,
The daughter of the Sun, whose charmed cup
Whoever tasted, lost his upright shape,
And downward fell into a groveling swine?
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 50.

² Great is Diana of the Ephesians.
New Testament: *Acts*, xix, 28.

³ Sweet Europa's mantle blew unclasp'd,
From off her shoulder backward borne;
From one hand droop'd a crocus; one hand
grasp'd

The mild bull's golden horn.
TENNYSON, *The Palace of Art*, l. 117.

Or else flush'd Ganymede, his rosy thigh
Half buried in the eagle's down,
Sole as a flying star shot thro' the sky
Above the pillar'd town.
TENNYSON, *The Palace of Art*, l. 121.

⁴ Janus am I; oldest of potentates;
Forward I look, and backward, and below
I count, as god of avenues and gates.
The years that through my portals come and
go.

I block the roads, and drift the fields with
snow,
I chase the wild-fowl from the frozen fen;
My frosts congeal the rivers in their flow,
My fires light up the hearths and hearts of
men

LONGFELLOW, *The Poet's Calendar: January*.

⁵ Or ask of yonder argent fields above
Why Jove's satellites are less than Jove.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. i, l. 41.

⁶ The ox-eyed awful Juno.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 144; vii, 10; xviii, 40

^{6a} Mumbo-jumbo, God of the Congo.
VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Congo*.

⁷ Great Pan is dead.
PLUTARCH, *De Defectu Oraculorum*. Sec. xvii.
See also under PAN.

⁸ Pluto, the grisly god, who never spares,
Who feels no mercy, and who hears no
prayers.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 209. (POPE, tr.)

⁹ Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all
things ye are too superstitious. For as I
passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found
an altar with this inscription, TO THE UN-
KNOWN GOD

New Testament: *Acts*, xvii, 22, 23. (Ignota
Deo.—Vulgate.)

The presiding genius of the place. (Genius loci.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 136. Genius signifies
a divinity. The Romans often raised monu-
mental stones inscribed "Genio loci."

GOLD

See also Money, Riches

1—Gold: Apothegms

¹⁰ Gold is tried with the touchstone, and men
with gold.

CHILLO. (BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 225.)

As the touch-stone trieth gold, so gold trieth
men.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 736.

Men have a touchstone whereby to try gold;
but gold is the touchstone whereby to try men.

FULLER, *The Holy State: The Good Judge*.

¹¹ Gold is pale because it has so many thieves
plotting against it.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec.
51.)

¹² That is gold which is worth gold.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The balance distinguisheth not between gold and
lead

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹³ If gold knew what gold is,

Gold would get gold, I wis.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Foul cankering rust the hidden treasure frets,
But gold that's put to use more gold begets.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 767.

¹⁴ This is the famous stone

That turneth all to gold.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Elucidar*.

If by fire

Of sooty coal th' empiric alchymist

Can turn, or holds it possible to turn,

Metals of drossiest ore to perfect gold.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 439.

You are an alchemist; make gold of that.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 117.

¹⁵ And gold but sent to keep the fools in play,
For some to heap, and some to throw away.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 5.

¹⁶ We live by the gold for which other men die.

PRIOR, *The Thief and the Cordelier*. St. 12.

¹⁷ When we have gold we are in fear; when we
have none we are in danger.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 12.

¹⁸ Thou gaudy gold, Hard food for Midas!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 101.

¹⁹ Now do I play the touch,
To try if thou be current gold indeed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 9.

Gold is proved by touch. (À la touche l'on éprouve l'or.)

J. DE LA VÉRIÉ, *Les Proverbes Communs*.

ALL IS NOT GOLD THAT GLITTERS, see under APPEARANCES.

II—Gold: The Lust for Gold

O cursed lust of gold! when, for thy sake,
The fool throws up his interest in both worlds;
First starved in this, then damned in that to come.

ROBERT BLAIN, *The Grave*, l. 347.

A thirst for gold,
The beggar's vice, which can but overwhelm
The meanest hearts.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*, St. 43.

For gold in physic is a cordial;
Therefore he loved gold in special.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 443.

The lust of gold succeeds the rage of conquest;

The lust of gold, unfeeling and remorseless!
The last corruption of degenerate man.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*, Act i, sc. 1.

Men dig the earth for gold, seed of unnumbered ills. (Effodiuntur opes, irritamenta malorum.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*, Bk. i, l. 140.

Where the pale children of the feeble sun
In search of gold through every climate run:
From burning heat to freezing torrents go,
And live in all vicissitudes of woe.

CHATTERTON, *Norua and Mored*, l. 55.

Days of old and days of gold,
And the days of Forty-nine.

UNKNOWN, *The Days of Forty-Nine*.

Gold is a child of Zeus; neither moth nor rust devoureth it; but the mind of man is devoured by this supreme possession.

POMPAL, *Fragments*, No. 222.

To what dost thou not drive the hearts of men,
O accursed lust for gold! (Quid non mortalia pectora cogis, Auri sacra fames!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. iii, l. 56.

O love of gold! thou meanest of amours!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night iv, l. 350.

III—Gold: Its Power

Even to ugliness gold gives a look of beauty.
(L'or même à la laideur donne un teint de beauté.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*, Sat. viii, l. 209.

Gold gives to the ugliest a certain pleasing charm.
(L'or donne aux plus laids certain charme pour plaire.)

MOLIERE, *Sganarelle*, Sc. 1, l. 49.

Though wisdom cannot be gotten for gold,

still less can it be gotten without it. . . No gold, no Holy Ghost.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 172.

Gold dust blinds all eyes.

A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 98.

Now gold hath sway; we all obey
And a ruthless king is he.

H. F. CHORLEY, *The Brave Old Oak*.

Gold begets in brethren hate;
Gold in families debate;
Gold does friendship separate;
Gold does civil wars create.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Anacreontics: Gold*, l. 17.

Gold hath been the ruin of many.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxi, 6.

Gold maketh an honest man an ill man.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 63. Cited as "a by-word among us."

An ass loaded with gold climbs to the top of the castle.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. See also ASS.

Chains of gold are stronger than chains of iron.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1079.

The tongue hath no force when gold speaketh.

GUAZZO, *Civil Conversation*, p. 88.

Man prates, but gold speaks.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, p. 179.

Gold opens all locks, no lock will hold against the power of gold.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Every door is barred with gold, and opens but to golden keys.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, St. 50.

Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!

Bright and yellow, hard and cold,

Molten, graven, hammer'd, and roll'd;

Heavy to get, and light to hold;

Hoarded, barter'd, bought, and sold,

Stolen, borrow'd, squander'd, doled:

Spurn'd by the young, but hugg'd by the old

To the very verge of the churchyard mould;

Price of many a crime untold:

Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!

Good or bad a thousand-fold!

How widely its agencies vary—

To save—to ruin—to curse—to bless—

As even its minted coins express,

Now stamp'd with the image of Good Queen Bess,

And now of a Bloody Mary.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Moral*.

Gold can a path through hosts of warders

clear,

And walls of stone more swiftly can displace

Than ever lightning could.

(Aurum per medios ire satellites
Et perrumpere amat saxa, potentius
Ictu fulmineo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 16, l. 9.

The cities of Greece were taken not by Philip but
by Philip's gold. (Τὰ πόλεις αὐτοὶ τὸν Ἑλλήνων
οὐ Φίλιππος, ἀλλὰ τὸ Φίλιππου χρυσός.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aemilius Paulus*. Ch. 12,
sec. 6.

The strongest castle, tower, and town,
The golden bullet beats it down.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 327.

But brief to be, what can you crave,
That now for gold you may not have?

THOMAS HOWELL, *Howell His Devises*, 54.

Whilst that for which all virtue now is sold,
And almost every vice,—almighty gold.

BEN JONSON, *Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of
Rutland*.

Almighty gold.

FARQUEAR, *The Recruiting Officer*. Act iii, sc. 2.

No, let the monarch's bags and others hold
The flattering, mighty, nay, almighty gold.

JOHN WOLCOT, *To Kien Long*. Ode iv.

Truly now is the golden age; the highest
honor comes by means of gold; by gold love
is procured. (Aurea nunc vere sunt sæcula;
plurimus auro Venit honos; auro conciliatur
amor.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 277. For other quotations
relating to the Golden Age see under
AGE: THE GOLDEN AGE.

Piety is vanquished and all men worship gold.
Gold has banished faith, gold has made judgment
to be bought and sold, gold rules the law, and,
law once gone, rules chastity as well. (Aures
omnes victa jam pietate colunt. Auro pulsa fides,
auro venalia jura, Aurum lex sequitur, mox sine
lige pudor.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 13, l. 47.

Judges and senates have been bought for gold;
Esteem and love were never to be sold.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 187.

What nature wants, commodious gold be-
stows;

'Tis thus we eat the bread another sows.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 21.

Gold goes in at any gate, except Heaven's.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

'Tis gold
Which buys admittance, . . . and 'tis gold
Which makes the true man kill'd and saves
the thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 72.

Gold were as good as twenty orators.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 38.
(1592)

Gold is a deep-persuading orator.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Affectionate Shep-
herd*, 48. (1594)

Saint-seducing gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, l. 220.

Commerce has set the mark of Selfishness,
The signet of its all-enslaving power
Upon a shining ore, and called it gold;
Before whose image bow the vulgar great,
The vainly rich, the miserable proud,
The mob of peasants, nobles, priests, and
kings,

And with blind feelings reverence the power
That grinds them to the dust of misery.
But in the temple of their hirling hearts
Gold is a living god, and rules in scorn
All earthly things but virtue.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. v, l. 53.

What words won't do, gold will.

EDWARD WARD, *The London Spy*, p. 400.

IV—Gold: Its Worthlessness

All's alike at the latter day,
A bag of gold and a wisp of hay.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 215.

What is fame? an empty bubble;
Gold? a transient, shining trouble.

JAMES GRAINGER, *Ode to Solitude*.

Gold is the money of monarchs; kings covet it;
the exchanges of the nations are effected by it.
. . . It is the instrument of gamblers and specu-
lators, and the idol of the miser and the thief.
. . . No people in a great emergency ever found
a faithful ally in gold. It is the most cowardly and
treacherous of all metals. It makes no treaty that
it does not break. It has no friend whom it does
not sooner or later betray.

SENATOR JOHN J. INGALLS, *Speech on the Coin-
age of Silver Dollars*, U. S. Senate, 15 Feb.,
1878. (*Cong. Record*, 45th Cong., 2d. sess.,
p. 1052.)

Gold is but muck.

BEN JONSON, *The Case Is Altered*. Act iv, sc.
4. Cited as "the old proverb."

O God! how poor a man may be
With nothing in this world but gold!

JOAQUIN MILLER, *A Song of the South*. Sec. vii.

When a ship sinks, gold weighs down its
possessor. (Sic rate demersa fulvum deponde-
rat aurum.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 80.

I despise gold; it has persuaded many a man
into many an evil. (Odi ego aurum; multa
multis sæpe suasit perperam.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 328. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

Gold is a chimera. (L'or est une chimère.)
SCRIBE AND DELAVIGNE, *Robert le Diable*. Act i,
sc. 7.

¹ Poison is drunk out of gold. (Venenum in auro bibitur.)

SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 453.

There is thy gold, worse poison to men's souls,
Doing more murders in this loathsome world,
Than these poor compounds that thou mayst
not sell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, 80.

² All gold and silver rather turn to dirt!
As 'tis no better reckon'd, but of those
Who worship dirty gods.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 54.

GOLDEN RULE, THE

³ We should behave to friends as we would
wish friends to behave to us. (Ὁς ἂν ἐφαινετο
ἀλλοῖς ὡς ἑαυτοῖς ποιεῖν.)

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*.
Sec. 21.)

⁴ Do as you would be done by is the surest
method that I know of pleasing.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Oct., 1747.

To do as you would be done by, is the plain,
sure, and undisputed rule of morality and justice.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1748.

⁵ Is there one word which may serve as a rule
of practice for all one's life? The master
said, Is not reciprocity such a word? What
you do not want done to yourself, do not
do to others.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. xv, ch. 23. A negative
statement of the Golden Rule.

What is hateful to thyself do not unto thy
neighbor.

Babylonian Talmud: *Shabbath*, p. 31a. The
Talmudic formulation of the Golden Rule,
also negative.

⁶ The Golden Rule works like gravitation.
C. F. DOLLE, *Cleveland Address*.

⁷ Every man takes care that his neighbor does
not cheat him. But a day comes when he be-
gins to care that he do not cheat his neigh-
bor. Then all goes well.

ROBINSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

⁸ Therefore if anyone would take these two
words to heart and use them for his own
guidance, he will be almost without sin. These
two words are bear (ἀρέσκω) and forbear
(ἀνέχω).

EPICETUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*.
Bk. xvii, ch. 19, sec. 6.)

⁹ The Golden Law, "do as ye would be done by."
ROBERT GORDON, *Physica*. (1674)

Thence arises that Golden Rule of dealing with
others as we would have others deal with us.

ISAAC WATTS, *Logick*. (1725)

GOLDEN RULE, THE

Such is that golden principle of morality which
our blessed Lord has given us.

ISAAC WATTS, *Improving the Mind*. (1741)

In our dealings with each other we should be
guided by the Golden Rule.

W. D. HOWELLS, *The Rise of Silas Lapham*.
Vol. ii, p. 26. (1885)

¹⁰ Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that
men should do to you, do ye even so to
them: for this is the law and the prophets.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 12.

¹¹ Men are used as they use others.

PILPAY, *The King Who Became Just*. Fable 9.

Look to be treated by others as you have treated
others. (Ab alio expectes alteri quod feceris.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 1.

You must expect to be treated by others as you
yourself have treated them. (Ab alio expectes,
alteri quod feceris.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, sec.
43. Quoted.

¹² The rule of proportion which, for excellency,
is called the Golden Rule.

ROBERT RECORDE, *The Grounde of Arts*, p. 240.

(1540) The earliest known use of the words
"Golden Rule." It refers to mathematics, not
to the verse from Matthew.

The rule of three, or golden rule, as it is called
in sacred algebray.

DANIEL FEATLEY, *Clavis Mystica*, p. 279. (c.
1635)

¹³ Treat your inferiors as you would be treated
by your betters. (Sic cum inferiore vivas,
quemadmodum tecum superiorem velis vi-
vere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xlvii, 11.

In your dealings with others, harm not that
you be not harmed. (Alterum intueri, ne læ-
daris, alterum ne lēdas.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. ciii, 3.

¹⁴ Be as just and gracious unto me,

As I am confident and kind to thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 60.

¹⁵ The golden rule is that there are no golden
rules.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

Do not do unto others as you would they
should do unto you. Their tastes may not be
the same.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹⁶ If it be a duty to respect other men's claims,
so also is it a duty to maintain our own.

SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iii, ch. 21, sec. 8.

¹⁷ Do unto the other feller the way he'd like
to do unto you, an' do it fust.

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT, *David Harum*.

¹⁸ His statecraft was the Golden Rule,

His right of vote a sacred trust;
Clear, over threat and ridicule,
All heard his challenge: "Is it just?"
J. G. WHITTIER, *Summer*.

¹
Deal with another as you'd have
Another deal with you;
What you're unwilling to receive,
Be sure you never do.
UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

GOLDSMITH, OLIVER

²
Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness
called Noli,
Who wrote like an angel, and talk'd like
poor Polli.

DAVID GARRICK, *Impromptu Epitaph*. Goldsmith resembled Addison in admitting that he wrote much better than he talked. "I always get the better when I argue alone," he said. Of de Tréville, a fluent talker, he remarked, "He vanquishes me in the drawing-room, but surrenders to me at discretion on the stairs." For Addison's remark as recorded by Boswell see 313:2.

No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Goldsmith. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. II, ch. 10.)

While he talks he is great, but goes out like a taper,
If you shut him up closely with pen, ink, and paper.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 649. Of Bronson Alcott.

Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1743.)
The exact antithesis of Goldsmith.

³
Poet, Naturalist, Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing which he did not adorn. (Poetæ, Physici, Historici, Qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.)

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Epitaph of Goldsmith*. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. vii, ch. 3.) Dr. Johnson's Latin, it will be noted, is by no means above reproach. The antithesis had already been used by Lord Chesterfield in writing of Bolingbroke, and by Fénelon with reference to Cicero. See also under ELOQUENCE.

Goldsmith, however, was a man who, whatever he wrote, did it better than any other man could.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, II, 3.)

⁴
Goldsmith was a plant that flowered late.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, II, 3.)

⁵
Was ever poet so trusted before?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Barrow*, 4 July,

1774. Referring to Goldsmith's debts at his death.

GOODNESS

See also Beauty and Goodness; Character: Good; Greatness and Goodness; Nobility

I—Goodness: Definitions

⁶
True goodness springs from a man's own heart. All men are born good.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. (Giles, tr.)

If you wish to be good, first believe that you are bad.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. (Long, tr.)

⁷
That is good which commends to me my country, my climate, my means and materials, my associates.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁸
It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Galatians*, iv, 18.

⁹
Who is the "good man"? He who keeps the decrees of the Fathers, the laws and ordinances. (Vir bonus est quis? Qui consulta patrum, qui leges juraque servat.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 16, l. 40.

The good hate to sin through love of virtue. (Oderunt peccare boni virtutis amore.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 16, l. 52.

¹⁰
It is not growing like a tree
In bulk, doth make man better be;

Or standing long an oak, three hundred year,
To fall a log at last, dry, bald, and sere:

A lily of a day

Is fairer far in May,

Although it fall and die that night;

It was the plant and flower of light.

In small proportions we just beauties see;

And in short measures life may perfect be.

BEN JONSON, *A Pindaric Ode to the Immortal Memory and Friendship of that Noble Pair, Sir Lucius Cary and Sir H. Morison*. St. 7.

¹¹
A good man doubles the length of his life,
for to be able to enjoy in memory one's past life is to live twice. (Ampliat ætatis spatium, sibi vir bonus. Hoc est Vivere his vita potius priore frui.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 23, l. 7.

Thus would I double my life's fading space;
For he, that runs it well, runs twice his race.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Myself*.

For he lives twice who can at once employ

The present well, and e'en the past enjoy.

POPE, *Imitation of Martial*.

The good live longest; to the good alone

The record of the past remains their own.

J. E. T. ROOPE, *Critics*.

¹ There needs but thinking right, and meaning well.

Pope, *An Essay on Man*. Ep. iv, l. 32.

² The good, as I conceive it, is happiness, happiness for each man after his own heart, and for each hour according to its inspiration.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Soliloquies in England*.

³ That which is good makes men good. (Quod bonum est, bonos facit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Ep. lxxvii, 12.

That's my good that does me good.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁴ The larger part of goodness is the will to become good. (Itaque pars magna bonitatis est velle fieri bonum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Ep. xxiv, 3.

⁵ My meaning in saying he is a good man, is to have you understand me that he is sufficient.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 16.

⁶ Good is no good, but if it be spend:
Good giveth good for none other end.

SPEKKE, *The Shepherdes Calender: Maye*, l. 71.

⁷ Hold thou the good; define it well;
For fear divine Philosophy
Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procureess to the Lords of Hell.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. III, st. 4.

⁸ He can never be good that is not obstinate.

BISHOP THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p. 126.

II—Goodness: Apothegms

⁹ "Lead softly and circumspectly" in this fundamental track and narrow path of goodness.

THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Sec. 1.

¹⁰ Our best is bad, nor bears Thy test;
Still, it should be our very best.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas Eve*. Canto iv.

¹¹ "There is a further good conceivable beyond the utmost earth can realise."

ROBERT BROWNING, *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*.

¹² A good heart is better than all the heads in the world.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Disowned*. Ch. 33.

¹³ It's guld to be merry and wise,
It's guld to be honest and true,

BURNS, *Here's a Health to Them That's Awe*.

That pure pride, which, lessening to her breast

Life's ill, gave all its joys a treble zest,
Before the mind completely understood
That mighty truth—how happy are the good!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 322.

Goodness does not more certainly make men happy than happiness makes them good.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Lord Brooke and Sir Philip Sidney*.

For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance.

W. B. YEATS, *The Fiddler of Dooney*.

¹⁴ He cannot long be good that knows not why he is good.

RICHARD CAREW, *Survey of Cornwall*, p. 219. (1602)

¹⁵ Be good and leave the rest to Heaven.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto vii.

¹⁶ Who soweth good seed shall surely reap.

JULIA C. R. DORR, *To the "Bouquet Club."*

¹⁷ If you wish any good thing, get it from yourself. (Εἰ τι ἀγαθὸν θέλεις, παρὰ σεαυτοῦ λάβε.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 29, sec. 4.

Your good qualities should face inwards. (Introsus bona tua spectent.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Ep. vii, sec. 12.

¹⁸ Hard was their lodging, homely was their food,

For all their luxury was doing good.

SAMUEL GARTH, *Claremont*, l. 149. (c. 1700)

Learn the luxury of doing good.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 22. (1765)

¹⁹ Now, at a certain time, in pleasant mood,
He tried the luxury of doing good.

CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. iii. (1819)

²⁰ Good is not good, where better is expected.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. xi, 3.

Good is good, but better carries it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Though good be good, yet better is better.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 97.

Better is the enemy of good.

VOLTAIRE, *Le Béguet*, who ascribed the saying to "a wise Italian."

²¹ Let them be good that love me, though but few.

BEN JONSON, *Cynthia's Revels*. Act III, sc. 2.

²² Look round the habitable world! How few
Know their own good, or knowing it, pursue!
(Omnibus in terris, . . . pauci dinoscere possunt

Vera bona atque illis multum diversa.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 1. (Dryden, tr.)

²³ Every country can produce good men. (Alle Länder gute Menschen tragen.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act II, sc. 3.

¹ The common good. (Commune bonum.)
LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. v, l. 956.

The highest good at which we all aim. (Bonum summum quo tendimus omnes.)

LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. vi, l. 25.

² Whatever anyone does or says, I must be good. ('Οτι δὲ τις ποιεῖ ἢ λέγει, ἐμὲ δὲ ἀγαθὸν εἶναι.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vii, l. 15.

³ It is not enough to do good; one must do it the right way.

JOHN MORLEY, *On Compromise*.

⁴ It is hard to be good. (Χαλεπὸν ἐσθλὸς ἕμεναι.)
PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i, sec. 76.)

⁵ I would far rather be called good than fortunate. (Bonam ego quam beatam me esse nimio dici mavolo.)

PLAUTUS, *Pamulus*, l. 304. (Act i, sc. 2.)

⁶ Let us not weary in well-doing. (Μήτις ταυόμεσθα ὁρῶντες εἰ βροτοίς.)

PLUTARCH. *An Seni Republica Gerenda Sit*. Sec. xiv.

Let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

New Testament: Galatians, vi, 9.

⁷ All things work together for good to them that love God.

New Testament: Romans, viii, 28.

⁸ I never did repent for doing good, Nor shall not now.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 10.

⁹ Be good (if you can't be good, be careful).

HARRINGTON TATE. Refrain of popular song. (1907)

¹⁰ We do not love people so much for the good they have done us, as for the good we have done them.

TOLSTOY, *War and Peace*, Pt. i, *ad fin.* Tolstoy quoted this sentence, in Russian, as being from Laurence Sterne, but its source has not been identified.

¹¹ Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

New Testament: I Thessalonians, v, 21. (Omnia autem probate: quod bonum est tenete. —*Vulgate*.)

III—Goodness: Praise

¹²

So young, so fair,

Good without effort, great without a foe.

BRUCE, *Child Harold*. Canto III, st. 172.

¹³ He was very good to me, he was.
DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 11.

¹⁴ If whole in life, and free from sin,
Man needs no Moorish bow, nor dart,
Nor quiver, carrying death within
By poison's art.

(Integer vitæ scelerisque purus
Non eget Mauris jaculis neque arcu

Nec venenatis graviora sagittis,

Fusce, pharetra.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 22, l. 1. (Gladstone,

tr.) Quoted by Shakespeare, *Thus Andronicus*, iv, 2, 21.

¹⁵ God whose gifts in gracious flood
Unto all who seek are sent,

Only asks you to be good

And is content.

VICTOR HUGO, *God Whose Gifts in Gracious Flood*.

¹⁶ Good men are the stars, the planets of the ages wherein they live, and illustrate the times.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Pius et Probis*.

A good man happy is a common good.

CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Good men are a public good.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹⁷ Be good, sweet maid, and let who can be clever;

Do lovely things, not dream them, all day long;

And so make Life, and Death, and that For Ever,

One grand sweet song.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *A Farewell*. This is the version given in the final edition of Kingsley's poems, in 1889.

Be good, sweet maid, and let who will be clever;
Do noble things, not dream them, all day long;
And so make life, death, and that vast for ever

One grand sweet song.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *A Farewell*. Version in 1882 edition of Kingsley's poems. *Ms.*

Kingsley, in the *Life* (vol. i, p. 487, uses the third line as here given except that she capitalizes Life, Death, and For Ever.

¹⁸ Honest fame awaits the truly good. (Magna paratur fama bonis.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 593.

¹⁹ The good man makes others good. ('Ο καλὸς καὶ χρηρὸς ποιεῖ.)

MENANDER, *The Charioteer: Fragment*.

You are not only good yourself, but the cause of goodness in others.

SOCRATES, to Protagoras. (PLATO, *Protagoras*.)

Good, the more

Communicated, more abundant grows.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 71.

That good diffused may more abundant grow.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 441.

1 Abash'd the devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost* Bk. iv, l. 846.

2 None
But such as are good men can give good
things,
And that which is not good, is not delicious
To a well-govern'd and wise appetite.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 702.

3 Let Joy or Ease, let Affluence or Content,
And the gay Conscience of a life well spent,
Calm ev'ry thought, inspire ev'ry grace,
Glow in thy heart, and smile upon thy face.
POPE, *To Mrs. M. B., on her Birthday*.

4 In every good man a god doth dwell (In
unoquoque virorum honorum habitat deus)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xli, 2.
A good mind possesses a kingdom. (Mens regnum
bona possidet)
SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 380.

IV—Goodness: Some Doubts

5 Good me no goods.
JOHN FLETCHER, *The Chances*. Act i, sc. 9.
Good critics who have stamped out poet's hope,
Good statesmen who pulled ruin on the state,
Good patriots who for a theory risked a cause,
Good kings who disembowelled for a tax,
Good popes who brought all good to jeopardy,
Good Christians who sat still in easy chairs
And damned the general world for standing up—
Now may the good God pardon all good men!
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 499.

6 Dubius is such a scrupulous good man.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 119.
He was so good he would pour rose-water on a
toad.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *A Charitable Man*.
So good that he is good for nothing. (Tanto
buon che val niente)
UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb. Quoted by
BACON, *Essays*; *Of Goodness*.

7 The good we never miss we rarely prize.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 406.

8 If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to my breast.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Pulley*.

9 Can there any good thing come out of Naz-
areth?
New Testament: *John*, i, 46.

10 The good, alas, how few! scarcely as many
As gates of Thebes or mouths of fertile Nile.

(Rari quippe boni. numera, vix sunt totidem
quot

Theharum portae vel divitis ostia Nili.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 26.

What is good is never plentiful. (Nunca lo
Bueno fue mucho.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

Good people are scarce.
UNKNOWN, *Poor Robin Almanac*. Sept., 1668.

Good folks are scarce.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation* Dial. i.

As good people's very scarce, what I says is,
make the most on 'em.
DICKENS, *Sketches by Boz*: *Gun-Shops*.

11 None deserves praise for being good who
has not spirit enough to be bad. goodness,
for the most part, is nothing but indolence or
weakness of will. (Nul ne mérite d'être loué
de bonté, s'il n'a pas la force d'être méchant:
toute autre bonté n'est le plus souvent
qu'une paresse ou une impuissance de la
volonté.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 237.

There is a great difference whether one have no
will or no wit to do amiss.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25.

12 A good man is always a greenhorn. (Semper
homo bonus tiro est.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 51.

13 There is no man so good, who, were he to
submit all his thoughts and actions to the
laws, would not deserve hanging ten times in
his life

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.

14 It is easy to be good when that which pre-
vents it is far off. (Esse bonam facile est,
ubi, quod vetat esse, remotum est.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. v, eleg. 14, l. 25.

15 If there were many more like her, the stock
of halos would give out.

A. W. PINERO, *Preserving Mr. Panmure*. Act i.

16 The good must merit God's peculiar care;
But who but God can tell us who they are?
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 135.

17 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, xlv, 3.

No mere man since the Fall, is able in this life
perfectly to keep the Commandments.
Book of Common Prayer: *Shorter Catechism*.

18 You're good for Madge or good for Cis
Or good for Kate, maybe:

But what's to me the good of this
While you're not good for me?

CHRISTINA ROSETTI, *Jessie Cameron*. St. 3.

¹ Ah! how much alone is a virtuous man!
JOSEPH KOUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. iv, No. 27.

Be good and you will be lonesome.
MARK TWAIN, *Following the Equator*. Legend
under frontispiece.

² It is not, nor can it come to good.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 158.
For goodness, growing to a pleurisy,
Dies in his own too much
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 118.

³ As for doing good, that is one of the profes-
sions that are full.
THOREAU, *Walden*: *Economy*.

⁴ The vacillating, inconsistent good.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 309.

V—Goodness and Death

⁵ Say not that the good are dead. (Θράσος μὴ
λέγε τοὺς ἀγαθοὺς)
CALLIMACHUS, *Epitaph*. (*Greek Anthology*.
Bk. vii, epig. 451.)

⁶ The best of men cannot suspend their fate;
The good die early, and the bad die late
DANIEL DEFOE, *Character of the Late Dr. S.*
Annesley.

When good men die their goodness does not per-
ish,
But lives though they are gone As for the bad,
All that was theirs dies and is buried with them.
EURIPIDES, *Temenide*. Frag. 734.

Good deeds remain; all things else perish
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1710.

⁷ Great spirits never with their bodies die.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Great Spirits Survive*.

Were a star quenched on high,
For ages would its light,
Still travelling downward from the sky,
Shine on our mortal sight.

So when a great man dies,
For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men.
LONGFELLOW, *Charles Sumner*.

When the good man yields his breath
(For the good man never dies).
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Wanderer of Swit-*
zerland. Pt. v.

⁸ Oh, Sir! the good die first,
And they whose hearts are dry as summer
dust
Burn to the socket.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. i, l. 500. See
also DEATH: DEATH AND YOUTH.

⁹ Do good whilst thou livest if thou wishest

to live after death. (Fac bona dum vives,
post mortem vivere si vis.)

UNKNOWN, *Medieval Inscription*, Tamworth
church.

VI—Good and Evil

See also Vice and Virtue

¹⁰ Evil and good are God's right hand and left.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*

¹¹ Make good things from ill things, best from
worst,

As men plant tulips upon dunghills when
they wish them finest.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 284.
There shall never be one lost good! What was
shall live as before;

The evil is null, is nought, is silence implying
sound;

What was good shall be good, with, for evil, so
much good more;

On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven a
perfect round

ROBERT BROWNING, *Abt Vogler*. St. 9.

There is no Good, there is no Bad, these be the
whims of mortal will:

What works me woe that call I "good," what
harm and hurts I hold as "ill."

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. v, st. 1.

¹² O, why is the good of man with evil mixt?
Never were days yet called two

But one night went betwixt.

THOMAS CAMPION, *When We Submit to*
Women So.

¹³ Inability to tell good from evil is the great-
est worry of man's life (Ignorantia rerum
bonarum et malarum, maxime hominum
vita vexatur.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 43.

Few are able to distinguish true good from what
is widely different from it. (Pauci dignoscere pos-
sunt, Vera bona atque illis multum diversa.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 1.

One that confounds good and evil is an enemy
to good.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren*
Hastings, 16 Feb., 1788.

¹⁴ What we all love is good touched up with
evil—

Religion's self must have a spice of devil.

A. H. CLOUGH, *Dipsychus*. Pt. i, sc. 3.

¹⁵ When you see a good man, think of emulating
him; when you see a bad man, examine your
own heart.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. (Giles, tr.)

¹⁶ By evil report and good report.

New Testament: *II Corinthians*, vi, 8.

¹⁷ The essence of good and evil is a certain kind

And embryo Good, to reach full stature,
Absorbs the Evil in its nature.

J. R. LOWELL, *Festina Lente: Moral.*

¹ Good and evil, we know, in the field of this
world grow up together almost inseparably.
MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

If then his Providence
Out of our evil seek to bring forth good,
Our labour must be to pervert that end,
And out of good still to find means of evil.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 162.

All good to me is lost; Evil, be thou my good.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 109.

Knowledge of good bought dear by knowing ill.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 222.

² Where good and ill, together blent,
Wage an undying strife.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *A Martyr Convert*.

³ Evil things are neighbors to good. (Et mala
sunt vicina bonis.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 323.

⁴ To a good man nothing that happens is evil.
("Οτι οὐκ ἔστιν ἀπὸ τοῦ ἀγαθοῦ κακόν.")

PLATO, *Apology of Socrates*. Ch. 33, sec. 41.

⁵ Good men make me poor, bad ones make me
rich. (Bonī me viri pauperant, improbi aug-
ent.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 1128. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

⁶ All partial evil, universal good.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. i, l. 292.

⁷ The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. III, l. 16. See
also under ADVERSITY.

⁸ Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that
which is good.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 9.

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with
good.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 21.

⁹ He was always for ill, and never for good.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto III,
st. 12.

¹⁰ From lowest place when virtuous things pro-
ceed,

The place is dignified by the doer's deed;
Where great additions swell 's, and virtue
none,

It is a dropp'd honour. Good alone
Is good without a name. Vileness is so:

The property by what it is should go,

Not by the title.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
II, sc. 3, l. 132.

In working well, if travail you sustain,
Into the wind shall lightly pass the pain;
But of the deed the glory shall remain,
And cause your name with worthy wights to
reign.

In working wrong, if pleasure you attain,
The pleasure soon shall fade, and void as vain;
But of the deed throughout the life the shame
Endures, defacing you with foul defame.

NICHOLAS GRIMALD, *Museus the Philoso-
pher's Sayings*.

¹¹ The web of our life is of a mingled yarn,
good and ill together.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 83.

¹² There is some soul of goodness in things
evil,

Would men observingly distil it out; . . .

Thus may we gather honey from the weed,
And make a moral of the devil himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 4.

We too often forget that not only is there "a soul
of goodness in things evil," but very generally
also, a soul of truth in things erroneous.

HERBERT SPENCER, *First Principles*. Pt. i, ch. 1,
sec. 1.

¹³ The evil that men do lives after them;
The good is oft interred with their bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 80.

¹⁴ Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem vile:
Filths savour but themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 37.

¹⁵ I am in this earthly world; where to do
harm

Is often laudable, to do good sometime
Accounted dangerous folly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 75.

¹⁶ Unruly blasts wait on the tender spring;
Unwholesome weeds take root with precious
flowers;

The adder hisses where the sweet birds sing;

What virtue breeds, iniquity devours:

We have no good that we can say is ours.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 869.

O, no! the apprehension of the good

Gives but the greater feeling to the worse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 300.

¹⁷ For nought so vile that on the earth doth
live

But to the earth some special good doth give,
Nor aught so good but strain'd from that fair
use

Revolts from true birth, stumbling on
abuse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, 3, 17.

Two such opposed kings encamp them still

In man as well as herbs, grace and rude will;

And where the warmer is predominant,

Full soon the canker death eats up that plant.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet* Act ii, 3, 27.

Evil minds Change good to their own nature.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act I, 1. 380.

There is no man suddenly either excellently good or extremely evil.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia* Bk. i.

So far as any one shuns evils, so far he does good.

SWEDENBORG, *Doctrine of Life*. Sec. 21.

For good ye are and bad, and like to coins,
Some true, some light

TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, l. 25.

O, yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill,
To pangs of nature, sins of will,
Defects of doubt, and taints of blood.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. liv, st. 1 "Some-
how Good" was used by William de Mor-
gan as the title of a novel.

One may not doubt that, somehow Good
Shall come of Water and of Mud;
And sure, the reverent eye must see
A purpose in Liquidity.
RUPERT BROOKE, *Heaven*.

From seeming evil still educing good,
And better thence again, and better still,
In infinite progression.
JAMES THOMSON, *Hymn on the Seasons*, l. 114.

If not good, why then evil,
If not good god, good devil.
Goodness!—you hypocrite, come out of that,
Live your life, do your work, then take your
hat.

H. D. THOREAU, *A Week on the Concord and
Merrimack Rivers*.

The greater part of what my neighbors call good
I believe in my soul to be bad, and if I repent of
anything, it is very likely to be my good behavior.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

Roaming in thought over the Universe, I saw
the little that is Good steadily hastening
towards immortality.

And the vast all that is call'd Evil I saw has-
tening to merge itself and become lost
and dead.

WALT WHITMAN, *Roaming in Thought*.

Evil perpetually tends to disappear.

HERBERT SPENCER, *The Evanesence of Evil*.

The evil cannot brook delay,
The good can well afford to wait
Give ermined knaves their hour of crime;
Ye have the future grand and great,
The safe appeal of Truth to Time!

WHITTIER, *For Righteousness' Sake*.

'Tis a habit of the foolish and the vulgar
To value equally the good and bad.
(Siempre acostumbra hacer el vulgo necio,
De la bueno y lo malo igual aprecio.)
VARIANTE, *Fables*. No. 28.

GOOSE

Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese,
Let them have it how they will!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Last Word*.

For the goose of To-day still is Memory's swan.
J. R. LOWELL, *In the Half-Way House*. St. 6.

What meaneth he by blinking like a goose
in the rain?

WILLIAM BULLFIN, *A Dialogue Against the
Fever Prevalence*. (1564)

Goslings lead the geese to water
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1740.
Shall the goslings teach the goose to swim?
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4115.

As is the gander, so is the goose
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 700.

What was sauce for the goose was sauce for
the gander

HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *The English Rogue*. Pt.
ii, l. 120. (1671)

Sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander.
SWIFT, *Journal to Stella*, 24 Jan., 1785

Let Attius have the same rights as Tettius (Attio
idem, quod Tettio, jus esto)

MARCUS VARRO, *The Viti Frag.* 543. A clause
in Varro's will, providing that a son born
to him eleven months after his death shall
have the same rights as one born in ten
months. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticae*
Bk. iii, ch. 16, sec. 13.) Frequently quoted,
"What is sauce for the goose is sauce for the
gander."

As deep drinketh the goose as the gander.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.

When the goose drinks as deep as the gander,
pots are soon empty, and the cupboard is bare.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 136.

It is thus that you silence the goose [huss],
but a hundred years hence there will arise a
swan whose singing you shall not be able to
silence.

Attributed to JOHN HUSS, as he was being
burned at the stake, 6 July, 1415. Luther is
supposed to have fulfilled the prophecy.

Dark flying rune against the western glow—
It tells the sweep and loneliness of things,
Symbol of Autumns vanished long ago.
Symbol of coming Springs!

FREDERICK PETERSON, *Wild Geese*.

¹ A goose is a silly bird, too much for one, not enough for two.

POOLE, *Archaic Words*, 25. Poole says the presumed foundation for the proverb is that it was the reply of a Walsall man when asked if he and his wife were going to have a goose for their Christmas dinner.

² There swims no goose so grey.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath*, l. 98. See 2208:8.

³ Gae shoe the goose.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. To "shoe the goose" was to do something futile or silly.

⁴ Goose, gander, and gosling,
Are three sounds, but one thing.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁵ Here you may roast your goose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 18.

Thou cream-faced loon,
Where got'st thou that goose look?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 11.

⁶ When the rain raineth and the goose winketh,
Little wots the gosling what the goose thinketh

SKELTON, *Garland of Laurel*, l. 1430. (c. 1520)

⁷ In faith, else I had gone too long to school,
But if I could know a goose from a swan.

JOHN SKELTON, *Magnificence*, l. 302. (1529)

That by his art, can make a goose a swan.

JOHN ANDREWS, *Anatomy of Baseness*, p. 30. (1615)

All our geese are swans.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 14.

⁸ The wild goose is more cosmopolite than we; he breaks his fast in Canada, takes a luncheon in the Susquehanna, and plumes himself for the night in a Louisiana bayou.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 21 March, 1840.

⁹ A goose is a goose still, dress it as you will,
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

¹⁰ He gabbles like a goose among melodious swans. (Argutus inter strepere atque ulores.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*, No. ix, l. 36.

I dare not hope to please a Cinna's ear,
Or sing what Varus might vouchsafe to hear;
Harsh are the sweetest lays that I can bring,
So screams a goose where swans melodious sing.

VERGIL, *Eclagues*, No. 9, l. 34. (Beattie, tr.)

Shall I, like Curtius, desperate in my zeal,
O'er head and ears plunge for the Commonwealth?
Or rob Rome's ancient geese of all their glories,
And cackling save the monarchies of Tories?

POPE, *The Dunciad*, Bk. i, l. 209.

¹¹ He is not able to say bo to a goose.

UNKNOWN, *Mar-Prelate's Epistle*, 60. (1588)

He never durst say so much as boh to a mouse.

SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *Martin Mark-all*. (1610)

¹² To kill the goose that laid the golden eggs.

The phrase originates from the second fable of Aesop, first translated into English in 1484 by William Caxton.

The goose hangs high.

An American colloquialism of unknown origin, meaning "prospects are bright, things are going well." *The Century Dictionary* suggests it may have come from "The goose honks high," because wild geese fly higher than usual in fine weather, but this is unsubstantiated.

GOSPEL, see Bible

GOSSIP, see Scandal

GOVERNMENT

See also Democracy, State

I—Government: Definitions

¹³ The essence of a free government consists in an effectual control of rivalries.

JOHN ADAMS, *Discourses on Davila*. (1789)

A government of laws and not of men

JOHN ADAMS, *Constitution of Massachusetts: Declaration of Rights*, Act 30 (1780) (See *American Bar Association Journal*, Dec., 1929, p. 747.)

¹⁴ If any ask me what a free government is, I answer, that, for any practical purpose, it is what the people think so.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to the Sheriffs of Bristol*

In all forms of government the people is the true legislator.

EDMUND BURKE, *Tracts on the Popery Laws*, Ch. 3, pt. 1.

¹⁵ Government is a contrivance of human wisdom to provide for human wants. Men have a right that these wants should be provided by this wisdom.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

The moment you abate anything from the full rights of men each to govern himself, and suffer any artificial positive limitation upon those rights, from that moment the whole organization of government becomes a consideration of convenience.

BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

Obedience is what makes government, and not the names by which it is called.

BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*.

¹⁶ Government is emphatically a machine; to the discontented a "taxing machine," to the contented a "machine for securing property."

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

¹⁷ Of governments, that of the mob is most sanguinary, that of soldiers the most expensive, and that of civilians the most vexatious.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*, Pt. i.

¹ The divine right of kings may have been a plea for feeble tyrants, but the divine right of government is the keystone of human progress, and without it government sinks into police and a nation into a mob.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair: Preface*.

² Realms are households which the great must guide.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*, l. 552.

For just experience tells, in every soil,
That those who think must govern those that
toll;

And all that freedom's highest aims can reach,
Is but to lay proportion'd loads on each.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 371.

³ A sober prince's government is best.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to Sir Robert Howard*, l. 54.

What government is the best? That which teaches
us to govern ourselves. (Welche Regierung die
beste sei? Diejenige die uns lehrt uns selbst zu
regieren.)

GÖTTE, *Sprüche in Prosa*. Pt. III.

That is the best government which desires to
make the people happy, and knows how to make
them happy.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Mitford's History of Greece*.

For forms of government let fools contest;

Whate'er is best administer'd is best.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. III, l. 303.

The best of human governments is the patriarchal
rule.

TUFER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Subjection*.

⁴ Government has been a fossil: it should be
a plant.

EMERSON, *Miscellaneous: To the Mercantile Li-
brary Association*.

⁵ All government is an evil, but of the two
forms of that evil, democracy or monarchy,
the sounder is monarchy; the more able to
do its will, democracy.

B. R. HAYDON, *Table-Talk*.

⁶ Nothing appears more surprising to those
who consider human affairs with a philosoph-
ical eye, than the easiness with which the
many are governed by the few.

HUME, *Essays: First Principles of Government*.

⁷ The whole of government consists in the
art of being honest.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. VI, p. 186.

After all, government is just a device to protect
man so that he may earn his bread in the sweat of
his labor.

HUGH S. JOHNSON, *Where Do We Go from
Here?* (*The American*, July, 1935, p. 90.)

⁸ Freedom of men under government is to
have a standing rule to live by, common to
every one of that society, and made by the

legislative power vested in it; a liberty to
follow my own will in all things, when the
rule prescribes not, and not to be subject to
the inconstant, uncertain, unknown, arbitrary
will of another man.

JOHN LOCKE, *On Government*. Bk. II, ch. 4.

⁹ It is a great error, in my opinion, to suppose
that government founded on force has more
weight or stability than that which is bound
together by the tie of good-will. (Et errat
longe mea quidem sententia, Qui imperium
credat gravius esse aut stabilius Vi quod fit
quam illud quod amicitia adiungitur.)

PLAUTUS, *Adelphi*, l. 65. (Act I, sc. 1.)

Unjust rule never endures perpetually. (Iniqua
numquam regna perpetuo morant.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 196.

A hated government does not endure long. (In-
visa numquam imperia retinentur diu.)

SENECA, *Phaenissa*, l. 660.

No one has long maintained a violent govern-
ment; temperate rule endures. (Violenta nemo
imperia continuit diu; Moderata durant.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 258.

No government is safe unless buttressed by good-
will. (Nullum imperium tutum nisi benevolentia
munitum.)

CORNELIUS NEPOS. (DIONYSIUS CATO, *Lives: Cornelius Nepos*.)

No Government can be long secure without a
formidable Opposition.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. II, ch. 1.

¹⁰ As in men's bodies, so in government, that
disease is most dangerous which proceeds
from the head. (Utque in corporibus sic in
imperio gravissimus est morbus, qui a capite
diffunditur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. IV, epla. 22.

Every wand or staff of empire is forsooth curved
at the top. (Adeo ut omnes imperii virga sive
bacillum vere superius inflexum sit.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Sapientia Veterum: Pan, Sive Natura*. Sometimes condensed to, "All
sceptres are crooked at the top." Referring
to the shepherd's crook of Pan.

The deterioration of a government begins almost
always by the decay of its principles. (La cor-
ruption de chaque gouvernement commence pres-
que toujours par celle des principes.)

MONTESQUIEU, *De l'Esprit des Loix*. Bk. VIII,
ch. 1.

¹¹ The body politic, like the human body, be-
gins to die from its birth, and bears in itself
the causes of its destruction. (Le corps poli-
tique, aussi bien que le corps de l'homme,
commence à mourir dès sa naissance, et porte
en lui-même les causes de sa destruction.)

ROUSSEAU, *Contrat Social*. Bk. III, ch. 11.

¹² The very idea of the power and the right of
the People to establish Government, presup-

poses the duty of every individual to obey the established Government.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Farewell Address*, 1796. I believe every citizen should support the government when final action is taken, whether he approves of the action or not.

W. J. BRYAN, *Interview*. (*New York Times*, 2 June, 1898.)

Though the people support the Government, the Government should not support the people.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Veto of Texas Seed Bill*, 16 Feb., 1887.

¹ In general, the art of government consists in taking as much money as possible from one class of citizens to give it to the other.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary*: Money.

^{1a} No man ever saw a government. I live in the midst of the Government of the United States, but I never saw the Government of the United States.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, at Pittsburgh, Pa., 29 Jan., 1916.

II—Government: Apotheisms

² Nero could touch and tune the harp well; but in government, sometimes he used to wind the pins too high, sometimes to let them down too low.

APOLLONIUS, when Vespasian asked him the cause of Nero's overthrow. (BACON, *Essays*: *Of Empire*.)

Nothing destroyeth authority so much, as the unequal and untimely interchange of power pressed too far, and relaxed too much.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays*: *Of Empire*.

³ The four pillars of government . . . religion, justice, counsel, treasure.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays*: *Of Seditions*.

⁴ In government change is suspected, though to the better.

FRANCIS BACON, *Filum Labyrinthi*.

⁵ "Separa et impera," that same cunning maxim.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to James I*, 1615, quoting Machiavelli.

Divide et impera, that exploded adage.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*. Pt. iv, ch. 1.

Divide and govern, a capital motto! Unite and lead, a better one! (Entzwei' und gebiete! Tücht'ig Wort; Verein' und leide! Bess'rer Hort.)

GOETZE, *Sprüche in Reimen*, 516.

Divide and govern. (Divide et impera.)

LOUIS XI OF FRANCE, his motto when dealing with his nobles.

And yet they have learnt the chief Art of a Sov'reign,

As Machiavel taught 'em, divide and ye govern. SWIFT, *On the Irish Bishops*, l. 47. (1732)

⁶ To govern mankind one must not over-rate them.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Feb., 1754.

You can only govern men by serving them. The rule is without exception. (On ne gouverne les hommes qu'en les servant. Le règle est sans exception.)

VICTOR COUSIN.

⁷ The good governor should have a broken leg and keep at home.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 34.

⁸ It were better to be a poor fisherman, than to meddle with the government of men!

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON. (CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Vol. iii, bk. vi, ch. 2.)

⁹ I have been carried into the ministry by a cannon-ball.

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON, after the insurrection of August, 1792. (TAINE, *French Revolution*.)

¹⁰ An institution is the lengthened shadow of one man.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *First Series*: *Self-Reliance*.

No institution will be better than the institutor.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *Second Series*: *Character*.

¹¹ He has erected the negation of God into a system of government.

W. E. GLADSTONE, referring to the King of Naples. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life*: *Workship*.)

¹² I will govern according to the commonweal, but not according to the common will.

JAMES I OF ENGLAND, *Address*, to the House of Commons, 1621.

¹³ I would not give half a guinea to live under one form of government rather than another. It is of no moment to the happiness of an individual.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, ii, 170.)

¹⁴ A wise man neither suffers himself to be governed, nor attempts to govern others.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*.

¹⁵ Every country has the government it deserves. (Toute nation a le gouvernement qu'elle mérite.)

JOSEPH DE MAISTRE, *Letter*, Aug., 1811.

¹⁶ He that would govern others, first should be The master of himself.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Bondman*. Act I, sc. 3. See also under SELF-CONTROL.

¹⁷ Republics end through luxury; monarchies through poverty. (Les républiques finissent

par le luxe; les monarchies, par la pauvreté.)
MONTESQUIEU, *De l'Esprit des Loix*. Bk. vii,
ch. 4.

¹ The vanity and presumption of governing beyond the grave is the most ridiculous and insolent of all tyrannies. Man has no property in the generations which are to follow.
THOMAS PAINE, *Reply to Burke*, 1791.

² They that govern most make least noise.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Power*. STILL WATERS RUN DEEP, see under WATER.

³ May I govern so,
To heal Rome's harms, and wipe away her woe!
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 147.

⁴ Ill can be rule the great that cannot reach the small.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto ii, st. 43.

⁵ By common consent, he would have been deemed capable of governing had he never governed. (Omnium consensus capax imperii, nisi imperasset.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. I, sec. 49. Said of Galba.
A masterpiece of epigrammatic point as written in the Latin.

But who can penetrate man's secret thought,
The quality and temper of his soul,
Till by high office put to frequent proof,
And execution of the laws?
SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*.

Command shows the man. ('Ἀρχὴ ἀνδρα δείκναι.)
BIAS, (ARISTOTLE, *Ethics*, v, i, 16.)

⁶ The Athenians govern the Greeks; I govern the Athenians; you, my wife, govern me; your son governs you.

THEMISTOCLES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Ch. 18, sec. 5.)

⁷ Influence is not government.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Political Maxims*.

⁸ We have been taught to regard a representative of the people as a sentinel on the watch-tower of liberty.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 7 May, 1834.

III—Government: Its Purpose

⁹ The principal business of government is to further and promote human strivings.

WILBUR L. CROSS, in *N. Y. Times*, 29 Mar., 1931.

¹⁰ The care of human life and happiness, and not their destruction, is the first and only legitimate object of good government.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Notes on Virginia: Writings*, Vol. III, p. 263.

The only orthodox object of the institution of government is to secure the greatest degree of happiness possible to the general mass of those associated under it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xviii, p. 135.

The legitimate powers of government extend to such acts only as are injurious to others.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. i, p. 221.

¹¹ A wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, which shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned—this is the sum of good government.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. iii, p. 320.

¹² When a white man governs himself, that is self-government; but when he governs himself and also governs another man, that is despotism. . . . No man is good enough to govern another man without that other's consent.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Peoria, Ill., 16 Oct., 1854. Lincoln-Douglas Debates.

¹³ Our object in the construction of the state is the greatest happiness of the whole, and not that of any one class.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iv, sec. I.

¹⁴ That wise Government, the general friend,
Might every where its eye and arm extend.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*. Pt. II, canto iv, st. 47.

¹⁵ The aggregate happiness of society, which is best promoted by the practice of a virtuous policy, is, or ought to be, the end of all government.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Political Maxims*.

IV—Government: Its Faults

¹⁶ A Parliament is nothing less than a big meeting of more or less idle people.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *English Constitution*, p. 180.

To be acquainted with the merit of a ministry, we need only observe the condition of the people.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. Letter 1.

The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH, *Vindictæ Gallicæ*. Sec. 1.

As though conduct could be made right or wrong by the votes of some men sitting in a room in Westminster!

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30, sec. 7.

¹⁷ Law represents the effort of men to organ-

ize society; government, the efforts of selfishness to overthrow liberty.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

1 I have in general no very exalted opinion of the virtue of paper government.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*.

2 The quacks of government (who sate At th' unregarded helm of State).

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 333.

Nothing's more dull and negligent Than an old, lazy government, That knows no interest of state, But such as serves a present strait.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 159.

3 An oppressive government is more to be feared than a tiger.

CONRUCIUS, *Analectis*.

4 A government of statesmen or of clerks? Of Humbug or of Humdrum?

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. ii, ch. 4.

5 The depositary of power is always unpopular.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 13.

Men are suspicious; prone to discontent: Subjects still loathe the present government.

HERRICK, *Present Government Grievous*.

He that goeth about to persuade a multitude that they are not so well governed as they ought to be, shall never want attentive and favourable hearers.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Ecclesiastical Polity*.

6 No government has ever been, or ever can be, wherein time-servers and blockheads will not be uppermost.

DRYDEN, *Examen Poeticum: Dedication*.

The foul, corruption-gendered swarm of state. ROBERT SOUTHAY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. iv, l. 94.

Every actual State is corrupt.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.

7 The teaching of politics is that the Government, which was set for protection and comfort of all good citizens, becomes the principal obstruction and nuisance with which we have to contend. . . . The cheat and bully and malefactor we meet everywhere is the Government.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1860.

8 I am convinced that those societies (as the Indians) which live without government, enjoy in their general mass an infinitely greater degree of happiness than those who live under the European governments. Among the former, public opinion is in the place of law, and restrains morals as powerfully as laws

ever did anywhere. Among the latter, under pretense of governing, they have divided their nations into two classes, wolves and sheep.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter*, Paris, 16 Jan., 1787.

It is error alone which needs support of government. Truth can stand by itself.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Tyler*, 1804.

It is really more questionable than may at first be thought, whether Bonaparte's dumb legislature, which said nothing and did much, may not be preferable to one which talks much and does nothing.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. i, p. 86.

Were we directed from Washington when to sow and when to reap, we should soon want bread.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Papers*, vol. i, p. 66.

9 There is no state in Europe where the least wise have not governed the most wise.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Rousseau and Malesherbes*.

10 Nothing is so galling to a people, not broken in from the birth, as a paternal or, in other words, a meddling government, a government which tells them what to read and say and eat and drink and wear.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Southey's Colloquies*.

11 Government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one.

THOMAS PAINE, *Common Sense*. Ch. 1.

12 Government arrogates to itself that it alone forms men. . . . Everybody knows that government never began anything. It is the whole world that thinks and governs.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Lecture: Idols*, Boston, 4 Oct., 1859.

13 The punishment which the wise suffer who refuse to take part in the government, is, to live under the government of worse men.

PLATO, (*EMERSON, Society and Solitude: Eloquence.*)

14 One of the greatest delusions in the world is the hope that the evils of this world can be cured by legislation. I am happy in the belief that the solution of the great difficulties of life and government are in better hands even than that of this body.

THOMAS B. REED, (*W. A. ROBINSON, Life.*)

15 The art of government is the organization of idolatry. The bureaucracy consists of functionaries; the aristocracy, of idols; the democracy, of idolaters. The populace cannot understand the bureaucracy: it can only worship the national idols.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

16 My reading of history convinces me that

most bad government has grown out of too much government.

JOHN SHARP WILLIAMS, *Thomas Jefferson*, p. 49.

The world is governed too much.

UNKNOWN, *Motto*, of the *Boston Globe*.

I confess the motto of the "Globe" newspaper is so attractive to me that I can seldom find much appetite to read what is below it in its columns.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

Let's be jovial, fill our glasses;
Madness 'tis for us to think

How the world is ruled by asses,

And the wise are swayed by chink.

UNKNOWN, *Let's Be Jovial. (Charms of Melody, Dublin, c. 1810.)*

V—Government: Its Lack of Wisdom

Learn, my son, with how little wisdom the world is governed. (Nescia, mi fili, quantilla sapientia regitur mundus.)

POPE JULIUS III, to a Portuguese monk who pitted him because he had the weight of the world on his shoulders. (BÜCHMANN, *Geistliche Worte*.) Also attributed to Count Axel von Oxenstierna, Chancellor of Sweden, when urging his son to accept an appointment to the Peace Congress of Westphalia in 1648. Told also in connection with Conrad von Benningen, the Dutch statesman.

It calls to my mind what some pope, Alexander VI or Leo, said to a son of his afraid to undertake governing,—i. e., confounding the Christian world: "Nescia, mi fili, quam parva sapientia his noster mundus regitur."

LORD CHEATAM, *Letter to Lord Shelburne*, 25 Jan., 1778.

He was a wise pope that, when one that used to be merry with him before he was advanced to the popedom refrained afterwards to come at him (presuming he was busy in governing the Christian world), sent for him and bade him come again, and (says he) we will be merry as we were before, for thou little thinkest what a little foolery governs the world.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Pope*.

With how little wisdom the world is governed. (Quam pauca sapientia mundus regitur.)

DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *Letter to Swift*, 1732. Quoted.

Yet if thou didst but know how little wit governs this mighty universe.

AFERA BENI, *The Round Heads*. Act I, sc. 2.

It is indeed astonishing with how little wisdom mankind can be governed, when that little wisdom is its own.

DEAN W. R. INCE, (MARCHANT, *Wis and Wisdom of Dean Ince*. No. 171.)

GRACE

I—Grace: Spiritual and Divine

Grace groweth after governance.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works*, p. 395. (1566)

Sure 'tis an orthodox opinion,

That grace is founded in dominion.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 3, l. 1173.

There, but for the grace of God, goes John Bradford.

JOHN BRADFORD, *Works*. Vol. II, p. 13, in biographical notice. (FARRAR, *Eternal Hope: Fourth Sermon*.) Bradford uttered the sentence on seeing a criminal pass by. It has been credited also to John Bunyan and John Wesley.

'Cause grace and virtue are within

Prohibited degrees of kin;

And therefore no true Saint allows

They shall be suffer'd to espouse.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto 1, l. 1293.

My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness.

New Testament: II Corinthians, xii, 9.

Thus all below is strength, and all above is grace.

DAYDEN, *Epistle to Congreve*, l. 19.

An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace.

Book of Common Prayer: Catechism.

Ye are fallen from grace.

New Testament: Galatians, v, 4.

So grace is a gift of God and kind wit a chance.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS xv, l. 33.

Prevenient grace descending had remov'd

The stony from their hearts.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 3.

From vulgar bounds with brave disorder part,

And snatch a grace beyond the reach of Art.

POPE, *An Essay on Criticism*. Pt. I, l. 154.

In his own grace he doth exalt himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 67.

Alack, when once our grace we have forgot,
Nothing goes right: we would, and we would not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act IV, sc. 4, l. 36.

Hail to thee, lady! and the grace of heaven,
Before, behind thee and on every hand,

Enwheel thee round!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 81

God give him grace to groan!

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 21.

Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 87.

He made it a part of his religion never to say grace to his meat.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. 11.

She ask'd him for stuffing, she ask'd him for gravy,

She ask'd him for gizzard;—but not for Grace.

R. H. BARRAM, *A Lay of St. Nicholas*.

II—Grace: Physical

Her gracious, graceful, graceless Grace.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xvi, st. 49.

Beauty without grace is the hook without the bait.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

Grace is more beautiful than beauty.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

Grace will last, beauty will blast.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6292.

Sately and tall he moves in the hall

The chief of a thousand for grace.

KATE FRANKLIN, *Life at Olympus*.

Grace is to the body what judgment is to the mind. (La bonne grâce est au corps ce que le bon sens est à l'esprit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 67.

And grace that won who saw to wish her stay.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 43.

Absence of grace and inharmonious movement and discord are nearly allied to ill words and ill nature, as grace and harmony are the sisters and images of goodness and virtue.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iii, sec. 401.

See, what a grace was seated on this brow;
Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove himself;
An eye like Mars, to threaten and command;
A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill;
A combination and a form indeed,
Where every god did seem to set his seal,
To give the world assurance of a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 55.

One woman is fair, yet I am well; another is wise, yet I am well; another virtuous, yet I am well; but till all graces be in one woman, one woman shall not come in my grace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 28.

Whatever she does, wherever she goes, grace orders her actions and follows her movements. (Illam, quidquid agit, quoquo vestigia movit, componit furtim subsequiturque Decor.)

TIBULLUS, *De Sulpicia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 8, l. 7.

Narcissus is the glory of his race:

For who does nothing with a better grace?

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 85.

He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 88.

III—Grace: The Graces

Take time enough: all other graces

Will soon fill up their proper places.

JOHN BYRON, *Advice to Preach Slow*.

Learn to read slow: all other graces

Will follow in their proper places.

WILLIAM WALKER, *The Art of Reading*.

There are Batavian graces in all he says.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, retorting to Beresford Hope, who had referred to Disraeli as an "Asian mystery."

Hope was descended from an Amsterdam family, and Disraeli's reference was to a sentence from Erasmus' *Neufragium*: "O crassum ingenium! Suspicio fuisse Batavum," "O dense intelligence! I suspect that it was Batavian," i. e. from the Netherlands, otherwise Batavia.

Alas! when all the gods assembled around his cradle to present their gifts, the graces were not there, and he to whom the favor of these fair powers is wanting may indeed possess much and be able to confer much, yet on his bosom we can never rest.

GOETHE, *Tasso*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 197.

And joined with the Nymphs the lovely Graces. (Junctæque Nymphis Gratia decentes.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 4, l. 6.

Such stains there are—as when a Grace
Sprinkles another's laughing face

With nectar, and runs on.

W. S. LANDOR, *Catullus*.

Every man of any education would rather be called a rascal than accused of deficiency in the graces.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 54.)

Around the child bend all the three

Sweet Graces—Faith, Hope, Charity.

Around the man bend other faces—

Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Epigram*.

The three black graces, Law, Physic, and Divinity.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Punch's Holiday*.

¹ My good Xenocrates, sacrifice to the Graces.
(*Ὁ καλὸς Ξενοκράτης, θύε τοῖς Χάρεσιν.*)

PLATO, his advice to Xenocrates, whom he considered too grave and dignified. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cato Major*, Ch. 2, sec. 3. DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Xenocrates*, Bk. iv, ch. 2, sec. 6.)

DEAR BOY: I must from time to time remind you of what I have often recommended to you, and of what you cannot attend to too much: Sacrifice to the Graces.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.

The Graces, the Graces; remember the Graces!

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 Jan., 1749.

Adorn yourself with all those graces and accomplishments, which, without solidity, are frivolous; but without which solidity is, to a great degree, useless.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 Jan., 1750.

² Four are the Graces, there are two Aphrodites and ten Muses. Dercylis is one of all, a Grace, an Aphrodite, and a Muse. (*Τέσσερες αἱ Χάριτες, ἑκατὶ δὲ καὶ δέκα Μοῦσαι· Δερκυλὶς δὲ χάρις καὶ Μοῦσα, Χάρις, Παιὴν.*)

UNKNOWN, *Greek Anthology*. Bk. v, no. 95. Sometimes attributed to Callimachus.

Two goddesses now must Cyprus adore;
The Muses are ten, and the Graces are four;
Stella's wit is so charming, so sweet her fair face,
She shines a new Venus, a Muse, and a Grace.

SWIFT's rendering of the above epigram from the *Greek Anthology*.

³ Some say the Muses are nine; but how carelessly! Look at the tenth, Sappho from Lesbos. (*Ἐννέα τὰς Μοῦσας φασὶν εἶναι ὡς ἀληθὲς· ἑκάτη δὲ καὶ Σαπφὸς Ἀρβύδα ἔδεικται.*)

PLATO, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. ix, No. 506.)

GRAMMAR

⁴ Idly curious race of grammarians, ye who dig up by the roots the poetry of others, . . . away with you, bugs that bite secretly the eloquent.

ANTIPHANES OF MACEDONIA. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 322.)

⁵ So hath man sought to come forth of the second general curse, which was the confusion of tongues, by the art of grammar.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

⁶ Heedless of grammar, they all cried, "That's him!"

R. H. BARRHAM, *The Jackdaw of Rheims*.

⁷ More fault of those who had the hammering Of prosody into me, and syntax, And did it, not with hobnails but tinstacks!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*. Sec. 15.

⁸ For all a rhetorician's rules

Teach nothing but to name his tools.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pl. i, canto i, l. 89.

⁹ A heretic in grammar. (Hereticus in Grammatica.)

ERASMUS, *Synodus Grammaticorum*.

¹⁰ The grammarians are at variance, and the matter is still undecided. (Grammatici certant, et adhuc sub iudice lis est.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 78.

In all the mazes of metaphorical confusion.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 7, 3 Mar., 1769.

¹¹ Grammar is the grave of letters.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 114.

¹² Who climbs the Grammar-Tree, distinctly knows

Where Noun, and Verb, and Participle grows. JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 583. (John Dryden, tr.)

¹³ Grammar, which knows how to lord it over kings, and with high hands makes them obey its laws. (La grammaire, qui sait régenter jusqu'aux rois, Et les fait, la main haute, obéir à ses lois.)

MOLIÈRE, *Les Femmes Savantes*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 38.

¹⁴ The greater part of this world's troubles are due to questions of grammar. (La plus part des occasions des troubles du monde sont grammairiennes.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

¹⁵ An aspersion upon my parts of speech!

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 3.

¹⁶ I am king of the Romans, and above grammar. (Ego sum rex Romanus, et supra grammaticam.)

EMPEROR SIGISMUND, at the Council of Constance, 1414, to a prelate who called his attention to a grammatical error in his opening speech. (MENZEL, *History of the Romans*, p. 325.)

Cæsar is above grammar.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, to Voltaire, when the latter urged him to write better French than Louis XIV.

¹⁷ When I read some of the rules for speaking and writing the English language correctly, . . . I think—

Any fool can make a rule
And every fool will mind it.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 3 Feb., 1860.

¹⁸ Why care for grammar as long as we are good?

ARTEMUS WARD, *Natural History*. Pl. v.

GRANT, ULYSSES S.

1
Great Captain, glorious in our wars—
No meed of praise we hold from him;
About his brow we wreath the stars
The coming ages shall not dim.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, "Great Captain,
Glorious in Our Wars."

The cloud-sent man! Was it not he
That from the hand of adverse fate
Snatched the white flower of victory?
He spoke no word, but saved the State.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, "Great Captain,
Glorious in Our Wars."

2
Let us have peace: our clouded eyes
Fill, Father, with another light,
That we may see with clearer sight
Thy servant's soul in Paradise.
AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Death of Grant*.

His was the heavy hand, and his
The service of the despot blade;
His the soft answer that allayed
War's giant animosities.
AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Death of Grant*.

3
The Conquerer of a hundred fields
To a mighty Conqueror yields;
No mortal foeman's blow
Laid the great Soldier low;
Victor in his latest breath—
Vanquished but by Death.
FRANCIS FISHER BROWN, *Vanquished*.

4
And if asked what state he hails from,
This our sole reply shall be,
"From near Appomattox Court-house,
With its famous apple-tree."
CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE, *A Bumper to Grant*.
(Quoted by Roscoe Conkling in nominating
Grant for the Presidency, June, 1880.)

5
Strong, simple, silent, such was he
Who helped us in our need. . . .
Nothing ideal, a plain people's man. . . .
Doer of hopeless tasks which praters shirk,
One of those still plain men that do the
world's rough work.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Bust of General Grant*.

6
The iron shackles which Lincoln declared
should be loosed from the limbs and souls of
the black slaves, Grant, with his matchless
army, melted and destroyed in the burning
glories of the war.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Address*, on Grant's
birthday, 1893.

7
How history repeats itself
You'll say when you remember Grant,
Who, in his boyhood days, once sought
Throughout the lexicon for "can't."
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOTFORD, *Grant*.

GRAPES

8
The grapes are sour. (Ἰ᾿ἄγες ἀπακίσουσι
μᾶλα.)

Æsop, *Fables: The Fox and the Grapes*.

"They are too green," said he, "and only good
for fools." ("Ils sont trop verts," dit-il, "et bons
pour des goudais.")

LA FONTAINE, *Le Renard et les Raisins*. The
fable is that the fox, seeing the lovely ripe
grapes high on a trellis, and being unable to
reach them, passed by with the above re-
mark, and La Fontaine adds, "Wasn't that
better than complaining?" (Fit-il pas mieux
que de se plaindre?)

9
I see full well the fox will eat no grapes be-
cause he cannot reach them.

ULPIAN FULWELL, *Arts Adulandi*. Sig. E3.
(1580)

10
There, economy was always "elegant," and
money-spending always "vulgar" and osten-
tationous—a sort of sour grapeism, which made
us very peaceful and satisfied.

MRS. GASKELL, *Cranford*. Ch. 1.

11
Winter grape sour, whedder you kin reach
'im or not.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

12
The fox, when he cannot reach the grapes,
says they are not ripe.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

And like the fox, to cry the grapes are sour.

UNKNOWN, *Wit for Money*. Act iv. (1691)

13
Prudish clods of barren clay,
Who mope for heaven because earth's grapes
are sour.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
ii, sc. 3.

14
The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the
children's teeth are set on edge.

Old Testament: *Ezekiel*, xviii, 2.

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the
children's teeth are set on edge.

Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xxxi, 29.

15
And he looked that it should bring forth
grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, v, 2.

16
Is not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim
better than the vintage of Abi-ezer?

Old Testament: *Judges*, viii, 2.

17
Poor birds, deceived with painted grapes,
Do surfeit by the eye and pine the maw.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 601.

GRASS

18
Go to grass.

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French
Lewyer*. Act iv, sc. 7.

¹ Here-I come creeping, creeping everywhere;
My humble song of praise
Most joyfully I raise
To Him at whose command
I beautify the land,
Creeping, silently creeping everywhere.

SARAH ROBERTS BOYLE, *The Voice of the Grass*.

² Grass and hay, we are all mortal.
RICHARD BRATHWAT, *Whimsies*, 73. (1631)
See also under MORTALITY.

³ The grey horse, while his grass groweth, may
starve for hunger, thus saith the proverb.
JOHN CAPREAVE, *Life of St. Katherine*, ii, 253.
(c. 1440)

While the grass groweth the horse starveth.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Yet the old proverb I would have them know,
The horse may starve whilst the grass doth grow.
JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *A Kicksey-
Winsey*. Pt. iv, last line.

Whilst grass doth grow, oft starves the silly steed.
GEORGE WHEATSTONE, *Promos and Cassandry*.

While the grass grows—
The proverb is something musty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 358.

Live, horse! and thou shalt have grass.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

⁴ Grass grows at last above all graves.
JULIA C. R. DORR, *Grass-Grown*.

Pile the bodies high at Austerlitz and Waterloo.
Shovel them under and let me work—
I am the grass; I cover all.
CARL SANDBURG, *Grass*.

⁵ We say of the oak, "How grand of girth!"
Of the willow we say, "How slender!"
And yet to the soft grass clothing the earth
How slight is the praise we render.
EDGAR FAWCETT, *The Grass*.

⁶ Grass springeth not where the grand signior's
horse setteth his foot.
THOMAS FULLER, *Holy War*. Bk. v, ch. 30. Re-
ferred to as "the old proverb." (1639)

Of whom you may say, as of the Great Sultan's
horse, where he treads the grass grows no more.
JOHN CLEVELAND, *Works*, p. 77. (1658)

⁷ I am tired of four walls and a ceiling;
I have need of the grass.
RICHARD HOVY, *Along the Trail: Spring*.

⁸ A blade of grass is always a blade of grass,
whether in one country or another.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (Mrs. PROSE, *Anecdotes of
Johnson*, p. 100.)

⁹ The green grass floweth like a stream
Into the ocean's blue.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Stream*, l. 87.

¹⁰ The murmur that springs
From the growing of grass.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Al Aaraaf*. Pt. ii, l. 124.
The grass you almost hear it growing;
You hear it now, if e'er you can.
WORDSWORTH, *The Idiot Boy*, l. 285.

¹¹ Grass grows not upon the highway.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 149.

¹² How lush and lusty the grass looks! how
green!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 52.
O'er the smooth enamell'd green
Where no print of step hath been.
MILTON, *Arcades*, l. 84.

The scented wild weeds and enamelled moss.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 15.

¹³ In the world's audience hall, the simple blade
of grass sits on the same carpet with the
sunbeam, and the stars of midnight.
RABINORAMATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 74.

¹⁴ There hath grown no grass on my heel since I
went hence.
NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act
iii, sc. 3.

I have not been idle—I have not let grass grow
under my feet.
UNKNOWN, *The Spanish Bawd*. Act iv, sc. 3.

¹⁵ A child said *What is the grass?* fetching it to
me with full hands;
How could I answer the child? I do not know
what it is any more than he.
I guess it must be the flag of my disposition,
out of hopeful green stuff woven.
Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord,
A scented gift and remembrancer designedly
dropt. . . .

And now it seems to me the beautiful un-
cut hair of graves.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 6.

GRASSHOPPER

¹⁶ Because half a dozen grasshoppers under a
fern make the field ring with their importu-
nate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle,
reposed beneath the shadow of the British
oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not
imagine that those who make the noise are
the only inhabitants of the field; that, of
course, they are many in number; or that,
after all, they are other than the little,
abridged, meagre, hopping, though loud and
troublesome, insects of the hour.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolu-
tion in France*.

¹⁷ Happy insect! what can be
In happiness compared to thee?

Fed with nourishment divine,
The dewy morning's gentle wine!
Nature waits upon thee still,
And thy verdant cup does fill;
'Tis fill'd wherever thou dost tread,
Nature's self's thy Ganymede.

COWLEY, *Anacreontiques: The Grasshopper*.

The grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xii, 5.

Green little vaulter, in the sunny grass,
Catching your heart up at the feel of June,
Sole noise that's heard amidst the lazy noon.

LEIGH HUNT, *To the Grasshopper and the Cricket*.

Divine insect,
That sips of dew And sings!

WILLIAM GRIFFITH, *Grasshopper*.

When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,
And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run
From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead;

That is the grasshopper's—he takes the lead
In summer luxury—he has never done
With his delights; for when tired out with fun,

He rests at ease beneath some pleasant weed.
KEATS, *On the Grasshopper and Cricket*.

The Grasshopper, the Grasshopper,
I will explain to you:—
He is the 'Brownies' Racehorse,
The Fairies' Kangaroo.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Grasshopper*.

GRATITUDE

I—Gratitude: Definitions

Gratitude is a burden upon our imperfect nature.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 7 Nov., 1765.

Gratitude is a burden, and every burden is made to be shaken off. (La reconnaissance est un fardeau, et tout fardeau est fait pour être secoué.)

DIDEROT, *Encyclopédie*.

While I would fain have some tincture of all the virtues, there is no quality I would rather have, and be thought to have, than gratitude. For it is not only the greatest virtue, but even the mother of all the rest. (Hæc est enim una virtus non solum maxima, sed etiam mater virtutum omnium reliquarum.)

CICERO, *Pro Plancio*, Ch. 33, sec. 80.

Gratitude is one of those things that cannot be bought. It must be born with men, or else all the obligations in the world will not create it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 205.

Gratitude is a fruit of great cultivation; you do not find it among gross people.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Tour to the Hebrides*, 20 Sept., 1773.

Justice is often pale and melancholy; but Gratitude, her daughter, is constantly in the flow of spirits and the bloom of loveliness.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Hume and Home*.

The gratitude of most men is nothing but a secret hope of receiving greater favors. (La reconnaissance de la plupart des hommes n'est qu'une secrète envie de recevoir de plus grands bienfaits.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 298.

The gratitude of place-expectants is a lively sense of future favors.

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, (HAZLITT, *Wit and Humour*.)

Gratitude is the memory of the heart. (La reconnaissance est la mémoire du cœur.)

JEAN BAPTISTE MASSIEU, *Letter to the Abbé Sicard*.

And name it gratitude, the word is poor.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Sage Enamoured*.

Gratitude is a nice touch of beauty added last of all to the countenance, giving a classic beauty, an angelic loveliness, to the character.

THEODORE PARKER, *Sermon: Of Moral Dangers Incident to Prosperity*.

If you do anything well, gratitude is lighter than a feather; if you give offense in anything, people's wrath is as heavy as lead. (Si quid bene facias, levior pluma est gratia: Si quid peccatumst, plumbeas iras gerunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, I. 612. (Act iii, sc. 6.)

Evermore thanks, the exchequer of the poor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act II, sc. 3, l. 65.

Swift gratitude is sweetest; if it delays, all gratitude is empty and unworthy of the name. (Ἡλαστά χάριτες γλυκερώτεραι: ἢ δὲ ἀπαύρηται, καὶ οὐκ ἀξίαι χάριτος, ἀνδὲ λέγουσιν χάριτες.)

UNKNOWN, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 30.)

They say late thanks are ever best.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to Robert, Lord Cecil*, July 1603.

II—Gratitude: Apothegms

What soon grows old? Gratitude. (Τὸ γρηγορὲς γαίῳ—χάρις.)

ARISTOTLE, (DIOG. LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, Sec. 18.)

Gratitude is a charge upon the inheritance which the second generation is apt to repudiate.

HONORÉ DE BALZAC, *Gobseck*, p. 4. (1840)

¹ Next to ingratitude, the most painful thing to bear is gratitude.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

² Some people always sigh in thanking God.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 445.

I am glad that he thanks God for anything.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

³ In grateful looks,
Seraphs write lessons more divine than books.
BULWER-LYTTON, *New Timon*. Pt. i, sec. ii, l. 58.

⁴ I thank you for nothing, because I understand nothing.

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombie*, ii, 3. (1594)
SHADWELL, *Sullen Lovers*, v, 3. (1668)

⁵ Words are but empty thanks.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Woman's Wit*. Act v.
Accept my thoughts for thanks; I have no words.
HANNAM MORE, *Moses*.

Though my mouth be dumb, my heart shall thank you.
NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁶ Praise the bridge that carried you over.
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-Law*. Act i, sc. 1.

It is strange men cannot praise the bridge they go over, or be thankful for favours they have had.

ROGER NORTH, *Examen*, p. 368.

When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?

No,—here's to the pilot that weathered the storm!

GEORGE CANNING, *The Pilot*. Sung in honor of William Pitt at a public dinner, 28 May, 1802.

⁷ When I'm not thanked at all I'm thanked enough.

FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁸ Sweet music's melting fall, but sweeter yet
The still small voice of Gratitude.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 63.

⁹ Thanksgiving for a former doth invite
God to bestow a second benefit.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Thanksgiving*.

¹⁰ Lord, for the erring thought
Not into evil wrought:

Lord, for the wicked will
Betrayed and baffled still:
For the heart from itself kept,
Our thanksgiving accept.

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS, *Thanksgiving*.

¹¹ To receive honestly is the best thanks for a good thing.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Mary Marston*. Ch. 5.

¹² A grateful mind
By owing owes not, but still pays, at once
Indebted and discharg'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 35.

¹³ Thanks are justly due for boons unbought.
(Gratia pro rebus merito debetur inemptis.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 10, l. 43.

¹⁴ One good turn deserves another. (Manus manum lavat.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 45.

Scratch my back, and I'll scratch yours. (Serva me, servabo te.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 44.

¹⁵ Th' unwilling gratitude of base mankind!
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. i, l. 14.

¹⁶ Possessions gained by the sword are not lasting; gratitude for benefits is eternal. (Non est diuturna possessio in quam gladio ducimus; beneficiorum gratia sempiterna est.)
QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, viii, 8, 11.

¹⁷ Let the man, who would be grateful, think of repaying a kindness, even while receiving it. (Qui gratus futurus est, statim, dum accipit, de reddendo cogitet.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 25, sec. 3.

¹⁸ Nothing is more honorable than a grateful heart. (Nihil esse grato animo honestius.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxi, 30.

¹⁹ Thou thought'st to help me; and such thanks I give

As one near death to those that wish him live.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 135.

For this relief, much thanks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 8.

Such thanks As fits a king's remembrance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 25.

²⁰ Beggar that I am, I am even poor in thanks.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 280.

²¹ Let never day nor night unhallow'd pass,
But still remember what the Lord hath done.
SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 85.

²² Let but the commons hear this testament—
Which, pardon me, I do not mean to read—
And they would go and kiss dead Cæsar's wounds

And dip their napkins in his sacred blood,
Yea, beg a hair of him for memory,
And, dying, mention it within their wills,
Bequeathing it as a rich legacy

Unto their issue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 135.

1 Within this wall of flesh
There is a soul counts thee her creditor.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 20.

2 Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no
prouds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 153.

3 Do you like gratitude? I don't. If pity is akin
to love, gratitude is akin to the other thing.

BERNARD SHAW, *Arms and the Man*. Act iii.

4 And though I ebb in worth, I'll flow in
thanks.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET. *A Very
Merry-Wherry-Ferry Voyage*, l. 520.

5 In everything give thanks. ('E' vavri
vaxapi<TTGTē)

New Testament: I Thessalonians, v, 18.

6 I've heard of hearts unkind, kind deeds
With coldness still returning;
Alas! the gratitude of men
Hath oftener left me mourning.

WORDSWORTH, *Simon Lee*, l. 93.

7 But whether we have less or more,
Always thank we God therefor.

UNKNOWN, *Fabliau of Sir Cleyes*. (c. 1450)

Be thankful fr what ye have not, Hinmissy—
'tis the only safe rule.

FINLKY PETER DUNNE, *Thanksgiving*.

GRAVE

I—Grave: Definitions

8 The grave is Heaven's golden gate,
And rich and poor around it wait;
0 Shepherdess of England's fold,

Behold this gate of pearl and gold!

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Dedication of the Designs to
Blair's "Grave": To Queen Charlotte*.

9 Our noblest piles and stateliest rooms,
Are mere out-houses to our tombs;
Cities, tho' ere so great and brave,
But mere warehouses to the grave.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *The Weakness and Misery
of Man*, l. 85.

The most magnificent and costly dome
Is but an upper chamber to the tomb.

YOUNG, *The Last Day*. Bk. ii, l. 87.

The gay assembly's gayest room
Is but the upper story of some tomb.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 481.

Build houses of five hundred by a hundred feet,
forgetting that of six by two.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. ii, ch. 8.

10

A clayey tenement.

THOMAS CAREW, *Epitaphs: On the Lady Mary
Villiers*.

A pick-axe and a spade,
And eke a shrouding-sheet,
A house of clay for to be made
For such a guest most meet.

THOMAS VAUX, *The Aged Lover Renounceth
Love*.

11

Man goeth to his long home.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 5.

And thy travail shalt thou soon end,
For to thy long home soon shalt thou wend.

ROBERT MANNYNG (ROBERT DE BRUNNE),
Handlyng Synne, l. 9195. (1303)

12

The grave is the general meeting-place.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4563.

13

If the heats of hate and lust

In the house of flesh are strong,

Let me mind the house of dust

Where my sojourn shall be long.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*, p. 19.

14

The house appointed for all living.

Old Testament: Job, xxx, 23.

15

The grave itself is but a covered bridge,

Leading from light to light, through a brief
darkness!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. v.

16

He spake well who said that graves are the
footprints of angels.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

17

Laid up in the wardrobe of the grave.

BISHOP JOHN PEARSON, *Exposition of the
Creed*, Art. iv.

18

To that dark inn, the grave!

SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto vi, l. 717.

Inn of a traveller on his way to Jerusalem.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on monument of
Henry Alford, Dean of Canterbury, St. Mar-
tin's Churchyard, Canterbury.

19

The houses that he makes last till dooms-
day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 66.

20

That small model of the barren earth

Which serves as paste and cover to our
bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 148.

21

All roads end at the grave, which is the gate
of nothingness.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black
Girl in Her Search for God*.

22

The lone couch of his everlasting sleep.

SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 57.

1 The grave
Is but the threshold of eternity.
SOUTHEY, *Vision of the Maid of Orleans*. Bk.
II, l. 20.

2 The low green tent
Whose curtain never outward swings.
WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*. St. 13.

II—Grave: Apothegms

3 Measure not thyself by thy morning shadow,
but by the extent of thy grave; and reckon
thyself above the earth by the line thou
must be contented with under it.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i,
sec. 19.

4 An untimely grave.
THOMAS CAREW, *On the Duke of Buckingham*.

5 Even if he had one foot in the grave. (*Etsi
alterum pedem in sepulchro haberem*.)
POMPONIUS, speaking of Julian. (Quoted by
Erasmus.) The original phrase was "One
foot in the ferry boat," indicating Charon's
boat. (LUCIAN, *Dialogues of the Dead*.)

An old doting fool, with one foot already in the
grave. (*Κροδῆτος καὶ σαρδαμῶν*.)
PLUTARCH, *Morals: On the Education of Chil-
dren*. Sec. 13B.

One foot in the grave.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French
Lawyer*. Act i, sc. 1.

In shepherd's phrase,
With one foot in the grave.
WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, l. 89.

6 Earth is the best shelter.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
No sure dungeon but the grave.
SCOTT, *The Talisman*. Ch. 19.

7 Of all the pulpits from which human voice
is ever sent forth there is none from which
it reaches so far as from the grave.

RUSKIN, *Seven Lamps of Architecture*. Ch. vi,
sec. 9.

Still from the grave their voice is heard.
SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto III, *Introduction*.

8 Renowned be thy grave!
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 281.
The graves of those that cannot die.
BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 140.

9 Taking the measure of an unmade grave.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 3,
l. 70.

10 Cruel as death, and hungry as the grave!
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 393.

III—Grave: Its Democracy

See also Death the Leveler

11 Earth to earth and dust to dust!

Here the evil and the just,
Here the youthful and the old,
Here the fearful and the bold,
Here the matron and the maid
In one silent bed are laid;
Here the sword and sceptre rust—
Earth to earth and dust to dust.

GEORGE CROLY, *A Dirge*.

12 Earth laughs in flowers, to see her boastful
boys
Earth-proud, proud of the earth which is not
theirs;
Who steer the plough, but can not steer
their feet

Clear of the grave.

EMERSON, *Hamatreya*.

13 The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er
gave,
Awaits alike th' inevitable hour.

The paths of glory lead but to the grave.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 33 (1751)

Ah me! what boots us all our boasted power,
Our golden treasure, and our purple state.
They cannot ward the inevitable hour,
Nor stay the fearful violence of fate.
RICHARD WEST, *Monody on Queen Caroline*.
(1737)

14 Fond fool! six feet shall serve for all thy
store,
And he that cares for most shall find no
more.

JOSEPH HALL, *Satires*. Ser. II, sat. 3.

15 And now he has no single plot of ground,
Excepting that in which he sleeps so sound!
HENRY HARRISON, *Epitaph for a Real-Estate
Dealer*.

16 A piece of a Churchyard fits everybody.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 1070

Both, heirs to some six feet of sod,
Are equal in the earth at last.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Heritage*.

17 Now limb doth mingle with dissolved limb
In nature's busy old democracy
WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *An Ode to Time
of Hesitation*.

18 For who's a prince or beggar in the grave?
THOMAS OTWAY, *Windsor Castle*.

19 The grave unites; where ev'n the great find
rest,
And blended lie th' oppressor and th' op-
pressed!
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 317.

20 And my large kingdom for a little grave,

A little little grave, an obscure grave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act iii, sc. 3, l. 153.

I'll take a turn among the tombs,
And see whereto all glory comes.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Hero's School.*

IV—Grave: Its Comfort

Mine be the breezy bill that skirts the down;
Where a green grassy turf is all I crave,
With here and there a violet bestrown,
Fast by a brook, or fountain's murmuring
wave;

And many an evening sun shine sweetly on
my grave!

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. ii, st. 17.

I gazed upon the glorious sky
And the green mountains round,
And thought that when I came to lie
At rest within the ground,
'Twere pleasant, that in flowery June,
When brooks send up a cheerful tune,
And groves a joyous sound,
The sexton's hand, my grave to make,
The rich, green mountain turf should break.

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT, *June*, l. 1.

I would rather sleep in the southern corner
of a little country churchyard than in the
tomb of the Capulets.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Matthew Smith.*

Family vault of "all the Capulets."

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France.*

Soft sigh the winds of Heaven o'er their
grave!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Boat of the Baltic*. St. 8.

Once there, one will not be bothered. (Oui,
alors je serai sans souci.)

FREDERICK THE GREAT, looking at the royal
tombs at Potsdam. The country house he
built close by was called "Sans Souci."

Oh, the grave!—the grave!—It buries every
error—covers every defect—extinguishes
every resentment! From its peaceful bosom
spring none but fond regrets and tender
recollections. Who can look down upon the
grave even of an enemy and not feel a
compunctious throb, that he should ever have
warred with the poor handful of earth that
lies mouldering before him?

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch-book: Rural
Funerals.*

A very worthless rogue may dig the grave,
But Hands unseen will dress the turf with
daisies.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *A Human Skull.*

For rain it hath a friendly sound

To one who's six feet underground;
And scarce the friendly voice or face:
A grave is such a quiet place.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Renascence.*

There is a calm for those who weep,
A rest for weary pilgrims found,
They softly lie and sweetly sleep
Low in the ground.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Grave.*

A grave seems only six feet deep
And three feet wide,
Viewed with the calculating eye
Of one outside.

But when fast bound in the chill loam
For that strange sleep,
Who knows how wide its realm may be?
Its depths, how deep?

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *A Grave.*

Let children play
And sit like flowers upon thy grave
And crown with bowers,—that hardly have
A briefer blooming-tide than they.

FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE, *A Danish Burrow.*

Yet shall thy grave with rising flowers be
dress'd,

And the green turf lie lightly on thy breast;
There shall the morn her earliest tears be-
stow,

There the first roses of the year shall blow.
POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate
Lady*, l. 65.

But I must go before him; and, 'tis said,
The grave's good rest when women go first
to bed.

WILLIAM ROWLEY, *A Woman Never Vexed.*
Act v.

So be my grave my peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 127.

This little life is all we must endure,
The grave's most holy peace is ever sure.
JAMES THOMSON, *City of Dreadful Night*, xiv.

All things have rest, and ripen towards the
grave.

TENNYSON, *Lotos Eaters: Choric Song*, l. 51.

A quiet passage to a welcome grave.
ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: The
Angler's Wish.*

And gently slope our passage to the grave.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 689.

V—Grave: Its Terror

Far from famous sepulchres, toward a lonely
cemetery, my heart, like a muffled drum,
goes beating a funeral march. (Loin des

sépultures célèbres, Vers un cimetière isolé,
Mon cœur, comme un tambour voilé, Va
battant des marches funèbres.)

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE, *Le Gaiçon*.

Our lives are but our marches to the grave.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Humorous Lieutenant*.

Act III, sc. 5, l. 76.

Our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

But when shall spring visit the mouldering
urn!

O when shall it dawn on the night of the
grave!

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*, St. 4.

Here are sands, ignoble things,
Dropt from the ruined sides of kings.

FRANCIS BEAUMONT, *On the Tombs of Westminster Abbey*.

For in the silent grave, no conversation,
No joyful tread of friends, no voice of lovers!

No careful father's counsels, nothing's heard,
For nothing is, but all oblivion,
Dust and an endless darkness.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Tragedy of Thierry and Theodoret*, Act iv, sc. 1.

The grave's a fine and private place,
But none, I think, do there embrace.

ANDREW MARVELL, *To His Coy Mistress*.

Done with the work of breathing; done
With all the world; the mad race run
Through to the end; the golden goal
Attained and found to be a hole!

AMERSON BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 63.

Men shiver when thou'rt named: Nature
appalled,
Shakes off her wonted firmness.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 9.

There is no work, nor device, nor knowl-
edge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou
goest.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, ix, 10.

Graves, they say, are warm'd by glory;
Foolish words and empty story.

HEINE, *Latest Poems: Epilogue*, l. 1.

Lost to the world, lost to myself, alone
Here now I rest under this marble stone,
In depth of silence, heard and seen of none.

ROBERT HERRICK, *On Himself*.

The eyes of the sage, and the heart of the
brave,

Are hidden and lost in the depths of the
grave.

WILLIAM KNOX, *Oh, Why Should the Spirit
of Mortal Be Proud?*

She smiled; then drooping mute and broken-
hearted

To the cold comfort of the grave departed.

H. H. MILMAN, *The Apollo Beivdere*.

There are three things that are never satis-
fied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:
The grave; and the barren womb; the earth
that is not filled with water; and the fire
that saith not, It is enough.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxx, 15, 16.

Wherein we saw thee quietly inurn'd,
Hath op'd his ponderous and marble jaws.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act I, sc. 4, l. 48.

They bore him barefac'd on the bier; . . .
And in his grave rain'd many a tear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 164.

Gilded tombs do worms infold.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act
II, sc. 7, l. 69.

O heart, and mind, and thoughts! what thing
do you

Hope to inherit in the grave below?
SHELLEY, *Sonnet: Ye Hasten to the Grave!*

Hark from the tombs a doleful sound.

ISAAC WATTS, *Funeral Thoughts*.

The shadows of the grave.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night v, l. 236.

GRAVEYARD

Here's an acre sown indeed,
With the richest royalest seed.
FRANCIS BEAUMONT, *On the Tombs in Westminster Abbey*.

There is an acre sown with royal seed.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living and Dying*,
Ch. 1.

What's hallow'd ground? Has earth a clod
Its Maker meant not should be trod
By man, the image of his God,
Erect and free,
Unscourged by Superstition's rod
To bow the knee?

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*.

This passive place a Summer's nimble man-
sion,
Where Bloom and Bees
Fulfilled their Oriental Circuit,
Then ceased like these.
EMILY DICKEYSON, *Poems*, Pt. v, No. 74.

¹ The solitary, silent, solemn scene,
Where Cæsars, heroes, peasants, hermits lie,
Blended in dust together; where the slave
Rests from his labours; where th' insulting
proud^a.

Resigns his powers, the miser drops his
hoard:

Where human folly sleeps.
JOHN DYER, *Ruins of Rome*, l. 540.

² And in some little lone churchyard,
Beside the growing corn,
Lay gentle Nature's stern prose bard,
Her mightiest peasant-born.
BENEDICT ELLIOTT, *Elegy on William Cobbett*.

³ Beneath those rugged elms, that yew-tree's
shade,
Where heaves the turf in many a molder-
ing heap,
Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 13.

⁴ What corpse is curious on the longitude
And situation of his cemetery!
THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Act vi, sc. 7.

⁵ Nowhere probably is there more true feeling,
and nowhere worse taste, than in a church-
yard.
BENJAMIN JOWETT, *Letters*, p. 244.

⁶ I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls
The burial-ground God's-Acre! It is just;
It consecrates each grave within its walls,
And breathes a benison o'er the sleeping
dust.

LONGFELLOW, *God's-Acre*.

This is the field and Acre of our God,
This is the place where human harvests grow.
LONGFELLOW, *God's-Acre*.

⁷ We give to each a tender thought, and pass
Out of the graveyards with their tangled
grass.

LONGFELLOW, *Mortuis Salutamur*, l. 124.

There are slave-drivers quietly whipped under-
ground,
There bookbinders, done up in boards, are fast
bound,
There card-players wait till the last trump be
played,

There all the choice spirits get finally laid,
There the babe that's unborn is supplied with a
berth,

There men without legs get their six feet of
earth,
There lawyers repose, each wrapped up in his
case,

There sockery of office are sure of a place,
There defendant and plaintiff get equally cast,

There shoemakers quietly stick to the last.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1656.

⁸ The churchyard's peace. (Ruhe eines Kirch-
hofs!)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*. Act iii, sc. 10, l. 220.

⁹ From the bountiful infinite west, from the
happy memorial places,
Full of the stately repose and the lordly de-
light of the dead.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Hesperia*.

¹⁰ There is a certain frame of mind to which
a cemetery is, if not an antidote, at least an
alleviation. If you are in a fit of the blues,
go nowhere else.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Immortelles*.

¹¹ The country home I need is a cemetery.
MARK TWAIN. (PAINE, *Mark Twain*.)

¹² The visible quiet of this holy ground.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 482.

GRAVITY

¹³ Gravity is only the bark of wisdom's tree,
but it preserves it.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

¹⁴ Never make people laugh. If you would
succeed in life, you must be solemn, solemn
as an ass. All the great monuments are built
over solemn asses.

THOMAS CORWIN, advice to a young speaker,
based upon his own experience.

¹⁵ His smile is sweetened by his gravity.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I.

¹⁶ Gravity is the ballast of the soul, which
keeps the mind steady.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*:
Gravity.

¹⁷ Gravity is a trick of the body devised to
conceal deficiencies of the mind. (La gravité
est un mystère du corps inventé pour cacher
les défauts de l'esprit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 257.

¹⁸ Gravity is of the very essence of imposture.
LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*, l. 11.

¹⁹ What doth gravity out of his bed at mid-
night?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 324.

'Tis not for gravity to play at cherry-pit with
Satan.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l.
129.

²⁰ As grave as judge that's giving charge.

SAMUEL WEAVER, *Maggots*.

Grave as an owl in a barn.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *Inconstant*. Act III, sc. 2.

GREATNESS

I—Greatness: Definitions

¹ Great men are the true men, the men in whom nature has succeeded.

AMEL, *Journal*, 13 Aug., 1865.

² Greatness is a spiritual condition worthy to excite love, interest, and admiration; and the outward proof of possessing greatness is, that we excite love, interest, and admiration.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy: Sweetness and Light*.

³ Greatness, after all, in spite of its name, appears to be not so much a certain size as a certain quality in human lives. It may be present in lives whose range is very small.

PHILLIPS BROOKS, *Sermons: Purpose and Use of Comfort*.

⁴ All things that we see standing accomplished in the world are properly the outer material result, the practical realization and embodiment of Thoughts that dwell in the Great Men sent into the world.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lecture I, sec. 1.

⁵ For he seems to me to be the greatest man, who rises to a high position by his own merit, and not one who climbs up by the injury and disaster of another.

CICERO, *Pro Roscio Amerino*. Sec. 30.

⁶ Some must be great. Great offices will have Great talents.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 788.

⁷ Man is only truly great when he acts from the passions.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 13.

⁸ The measure of a master is his success in bringing all men round to his opinion twenty years later.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

He is great who confers the most benefits.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

It is easy in the world to live after the world's opinion; it is easy in solitude after our own; but the great man is he who in the midst of the crowd keeps with perfect sweetness the independence of solitude.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-reliance*.

I count him a great man who inhabits a higher sphere of thought, into which other men rise with labor and difficulty.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

He is great who is what he is from nature, and who never reminds us of others.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

⁹ Nothing great comes into being all at once; not even the grape or the fig. "You say to me now, 'I want a fig,' I shall answer, 'That requires time.' Let the tree blossom first, then put forth its fruit, and finally let the fruit ripen.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. I, ch. 15, sec. 7.

The heights by great men reached and kept

Were not attained by sudden flight,

But they, while their companions slept,

Were toiling upward in the night.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Ladder of St. Augustine*. Inscribed beneath Longfellow's bust in the Hall of Fame.

¹⁰ Great men are the gifts of kind Heaven to our poor world; instruments by which the Highest One works out his designs; light-radiators to give guidance and blessing to the travelers of time.

MOSES HARVEY, *Columbus*.

¹¹ Great men are rarely isolated mountain-peaks; they are the summits of ranges.

T. W. HIGGINSON, *Atlantic Essays: Plea for Culture*.

¹² To be a great man, one must know how to make the most of fortune. (Pour être un grand homme, il faut savoir profiter de toute sa fortune.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 343.

It is not enough to have great qualities; one must make good use of them. (Ce n'est pas assez d'avoir de grandes qualités; il en faut avoir l'économie.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 159.

¹³ Great spirits are not those who have fewer passions and greater virtue than ordinary men, but only those who have the greatest aims. (Les grandes âmes ne sont pas celles qui ont moins de passions et plus de vertu que les âmes communes, mais celles seulement qui ont de plus grands desseins.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*. No. 602.

Great hopes make great men.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1759.

¹⁴ The great man is the man who can get himself made and who will get himself made out of anything he finds at hand.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. II, ch. 15.

¹⁵ A great man is made up of qualities that meet or make great occasions.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Garfield*.

¹ The great man is he who does not lose his child's heart.

MÆCRUS, *Works*. Bk. iv, pt. 2, ch. 12.

² That man is great, and he alone,
Who serves ~~at~~ greatness not his own,
For neither praise nor self:
Content to know and he unknown:
Whole in himself.

OWEN MEREDITH, *A Great Man*.

³ He alone is worthy of the appellation who either does great things, or teaches how they may be done, or describes them with a suitable majesty when they have been done; but those only are great things which tend to render life more happy, which increase the innocent enjoyments and comforts of existence, or which pave the way to a state of future bliss more permanent and more pure.

MILTON, *The Second Defence of the People of England*.

⁴ My formula for greatness in man is *amor fati*: that a man should wish to have nothing altered, either in the future, the past, nor for all eternity.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Ecce Homo*.

⁵ That man is great who can use the brains of others to carry on his work.

DOWN PIATT, *Memories of Men Who Saved the Union*: W. H. Seward.

⁶ Look next on Greatness: say where Greatness lies:

"Where but among the heroes and the wise?"

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 217.

Who wickedly is wise, or madly brave,
Is but the more a fool, the more a knave.
Who noble ends by noble means obtains,
Or failing, smiles in exile or in chains,
Like good Aurelius let him reign, or bleed
Like Socrates:—that man is great indeed!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 231.

⁷ It is true greatness to have the frailty of a man with the security of a god. (Vere magnum, habere fragilitatem hominis, securitatem dei.)

SENECA, (BACON, *Essays*: *Of Adversity*.)

⁸ He is a great man who uses earthenware dishes as if they were silver; but he is equally great who uses silver as if it were earthenware. (Magnus ille est, qui fictilibus sic utitur quemadmodum argento. Nec ille minor est, qui sic argento utitur quemadmodum fictilibus.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. v, sec. 6. Greatness is not absolute; comparison increases it or lessens it. A ship which looms large in the

river seems tiny when on the ocean. (Nam magnitudo non habet modum certum; comparatio illam aut tollit aut deprimit. Navis, quæ in flumine magna est, in mari parvula est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. xliii, 2.

None of those who have been raised to a loftier height by riches and honors is really great. Why then does he seem great to you? It is because you are measuring the pedestal along with the man.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxxvi, 31.

Why, then, is a wise man great? Because he has a great soul. (Quare ergo sapiens magnus est? Quia magnum animum habet.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxxvii, sec. 18.

That man has shown himself great who has never grieved in evil days and never bewailed his destiny. (Magnus apparuit qui nunquam malis ingemuit, nunquam de fato suo questus est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. cxx, 13.

⁹ Rightly to be great
Is not to stir without great argument,
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw,
When honour's at the stake.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 53.

¹⁰ He only is a great man who can neglect the applause of the multitude, and enjoy himself independent of its favour.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 172.

¹¹ He is truly great that is little in himself, and that maketh no account of any height of honors.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

Yea, all things good await
Him who cares not to be great,
But as he saves or serves the state.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*. St. 3.

¹² What is a great life? It is the dream of youth realized in old age. (Qu'est-ce qu'une grande vie? C'est un rêve de jeunesse réalisé dans l'âge mûr.)

ALFRED DE VIGNY, (LOUIS RATISBONNE, *Journal des Débats*, 4 Oct., 1863.)

II—Greatness: Apothegms

¹³ We have not the love of greatness, but the love of the love of greatness.

CARLYLE, *Essays*: *Characteristics*.

No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 1.

¹⁴ Great men are seldom over-scrupulous in the arrangement of their attire.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 2.

The defects of great men are the consolation of dunces.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius: Preface*.

1 The great man who thinks greatly of himself, is not diminishing that greatness in heaping fuel on his fire.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 15.

2 Great men have great faults.

THOMAS DRAXE, *Biblio. Scholas. Instruct.*, 127.

Only great men have a right to great faults. (Il n'appartient qu'aux grands hommes d'avoir des grands défauts.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 190.

Great men too often have greater faults than little men can find room for.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Diogenes and Plato*.

It is not by his faults, but by his excellences, that we must measure a great man.

G. H. LEWES, *On Actors and Acting*. Ch. 1.

3 To become a great man, it is necessary to be a great rascal.

CARDINAL GUILLAUME DUBOIS, preceptor to the Duc de Chartres, later the Regent Orleans. While he was archbishop of Cambrai, he was kicked five times by the regent, once each for the rogue, the pimp, the priest, the minister, and the archbishop. He stood waiting for another kick. "What are you waiting for?" the regent demanded. "I beg your pardon," answered Dubois, "I await the sixth as cardinal." The regent gave him both kick and red hat.

4 Every great man is a unique. The Scipionism of Scipio is precisely that part he could not borrow. Shakespeare will never be made by the study of Shakespeare. Do that which is assigned you, and you cannot hope too much or dare too much.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

5 The great man makes the great thing. Wherever Macdonald sits, there is the head of the table.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses and Lectures: The American Scholar*. A misquotation from Sir Walter Scott. See 1504:13.

6 France has been considered thus far as the asylum of unfortunate monarchs; I wish that my capital should become the temple of great men.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Letter to Voltaire*, 7 Oct., 1743.

7 In short, whoever you may be,
To this conclusion you'll agree,
When everyone is somebody,
Then no one's anybody!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Gondoliers*. Act II.

8 No really great man ever thought himself so.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*. Ser. II, ch. 4.

On wind and wave the boy would toss,
Was great, nor knew how great he was.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *William Tell*.

9 He who comes up to his own idea of greatness, must always have had a very low standard of it in his mind.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *The Plain Speaker: Whether Genius Is Conscious of Its Powers?*

10 Our grandeur lies in our illusions.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Grandeur*.

11 Great in the council, glorious in the field.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. II, l. 335. (Pope, tr.)

Great in glory, greater in arms. (O fama ingens, ingentior armis.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. XI, l. 124.

Too huge for mortal tongue, or pen of scribe.

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, l. 159.

Gallantly great.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 9 June, 1660.

12 The civilities of the great are never thrown away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. VI, p. 446.

13 Great men will always pay deference to greater.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Southey and Porson*.

A great man knows the value of greatness; he does not hazard it, he will not squander it.

W. S. LANDOR, *Pericles and Aspasia: Aspasia to Cleone*.

14 He would be greater to posterity if he had been willing to be less great. (Major et apud posteros futuros, si minor esse voluisset.)

AUGUSTUS MIRÆUS, *Elogia Belgica*. Of Erasmus.

15 And all the courses of my life do show
I am not in the roll of common men.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 42.

Greatness knows itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 74.

16 Yea, the elect o' the land.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 60.

The choice and master spirits of this age.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 163.

The foremost man of all this world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 22.

17 But be not afraid of greatness: some are born great, some achieve greatness and some have greatness thrust upon 'em.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 156.

18 In me there dwells

No greatness, save it be some far-off touch
Of greatness to know well I am not great.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 447.

III.—Greatness: Praise

See also Name: Great Names

Great souls care only for what is great.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 17 Mar., 1868.

Burn to be great.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

Desire of greatness is a godlike sin.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 372.

Great men are the guide-posts and landmarks in the State.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on American Taxation*.

Are not great Men the models of nations?

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, st. 29.

The names and memories of great men are the dowry of a nation.

VILLARI, *Savonarola and His Times*.The heart ran o'er
With silent worship of the great of old!
The dead but sceptred sovereigns, who still
rule

Our spirits from their urns.

BYRON, *Manfred*. Act iii, sc. 4.I say great men are still admirable; I say
there is, at bottom, nothing else admirable!CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 1.No great man lives in vain. The History of the
world is but the Biography of great menCARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 1.

Great lives never go out. They go on.

BENJAMIN HARRISON, *Address*, at cottage at
Mt. McGregor where Grant died.At whose sight, like the sun,
All others with diminished lustre shone.CICERO, *Tusculanarum Quæstionum*. Bk. iii,
ch. 18, sec. 39. (Yonge, tr.)That constellation set, the world in vain
Must hope to look upon their like again.COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 660.When the high heart we magnify,
And the clear vision celebrate,And worship greatness passing by,
Ourselves are great.JOHN DRINKWATER, *Abraham Lincoln*.Fortune came smiling to my youth and wooed
it,

And purple greatness met my ripened years.

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act i, sc. 1.But thou art fair, and at thy birth, dear boy,
Nature and Fortune join'd to make thee great.SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 51.

He was great ere fortune made him so.

DRYDEN, *Death of Oliver Cromwell*. St. 6.Great men, great nations, have not been
boasters and buffoons, but perceivers of theterror of life, and have manned themselves
to face it.EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.When divine souls appear, men are com-
pelled by their own self-respect to distinguish
them.EMERSON, *Journals*, 1865.Nature never sends a great man into the planet,
without confiding the secret to another soul.EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great
Men*.The greatest truths are the simplest; and so
are the greatest men.J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.A great man, living for high ends, is the
divinest thing that can be seen on earth.G. S. HILLARD, *Life and Service of Webster*.They would not be the great, were not the
cause

They love so great that it must needs be lost.

MARY SINTON LEITCH, *Pity the Great*.Great men stand like solitary towers in the
city of God.LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 1.Great truths are portions of the soul of man;
Great souls are portions of eternity.J. R. LOWELL, *Sonnets*, No. vi.His the impartial vision of the great,
Who see not as they wish, but as they find.J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.A great man who neither sought nor shunned
greatness, who found glory only because
glory lay in the plain path of duty.MACAULAY, *Essays: John Hampden*.As long as he lived he was the guiding-star of a
whole brave nation, and when he died the little
children cried in the streets.JOHN LOTIROP MOTLEY, *The Rise of the Dutch
Republic*. Closing sentence, referring to Wil-
liam of Orange. A literal translation of the
official report made by Greffier Corneille
Aertseens to the magistracy of Brussels, 11
July, 1584: "Dont par toute la ville l'on est
en si grand duil tellement que les petits en-
fants en pleurent par les rues."No great intellectual thing was ever done by
great effort; a great thing can only be done by
a great man, and he does it without effort.RUSKIN, *Pre-Raphaelitism*.One can be helped by a great man, even
when he is silent. (Et est aliquid, quod ex
magno viro vel tacente.)SÆNECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, 40.He fought a thousand glorious wars,
And more than half the world was his,RUSKIN, *Pre-Raphaelitism*.One can be helped by a great man, even
when he is silent. (Et est aliquid, quod ex
magno viro vel tacente.)SÆNECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, 40.He fought a thousand glorious wars,
And more than half the world was his,RUSKIN, *Pre-Raphaelitism*.

And somewhere, now, in yonder stars,
Can tell, mayhap, what greatness is.
TRACKERAY, *The Chronicle of the Drum*.

1
Dost thou look back on what hath been,
As some divinely gifted man,
Whose life in low estate began
And on a simple village green; . . .

And moving up from high to higher,
Becomes on Fortune's crowning slope
The pillar of a people's hope,
The centre of a world's desire?

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. liv.

2
Great let me call him, for he conquered me.
YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act i, sc. 1.

IV—Greatness and Goodness

3
They're only truly great who are truly good.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Revenge for Honour*. Act v, sc. 2.

The essence of greatness is the perception that virtue is enough.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.

There was never yet a truly great man that was not at the same time truly virtuous.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Busy-body*. No. 3.

4
He is at no end of his actions blest
Whose ends will make him greatest, and not best.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Tragedy of Charles, Duke of Byron*. Act v, sc. 1.

Greatness and goodness are not means, but ends!
Hath he not always treasures, always friends,
The good great man? three treasures, Love, and Light,

And Calm Thoughts, regular as infant's breath;
And three firm friends, more sure than day and night,
Himself, his Maker, and the Angel Death!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Good Great Man*.

5
Great and good are seldom the same man.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1752.
Too good for great things and too great for good.
THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*.

6
Beyond the limits of a vulgar fate,
Beneath the Good how far—but far above the Great.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poetry*, l. 122.

7
There have, undoubtedly, been bad great men; but inasmuch as they were bad, they were not great.

LEIGH HUNT, *Table Talk: Bad Great Men*.

8
For he that once is good, is ever great.
BEN JONSON, *The Forest: To Lady Aubigny*.

9
Goodness is not tied to greatness, but greatness to goodness.

THOMAS MORFITT, *Healths Improvement*, 161. (1653) Quoted as a Greek proverb.

10
Ah God, for a man with heart, head, hand,
Like some of the simple great ones gone
For ever and ever by,
One still strong man in a blatant land,
Whatever they call him—what care I?—
Aristocrat, democrat, autocrat—one
Who can rule, and dare not lie!

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 10, st. 5.

Dear Lord, but once before I pass away
Out of this Hell into the starry night
Where still my hopes are set in Death's despite,
Let one great man be good, let one pure ray
Shine through the gloom of this my earthly day
From one tall candle set upon a height.

ALFRED BRUCE DOUGLAS, *Lighten Our Darkness*.

11
The happy only are the truly great.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 300.

V—Greatness: Its Falsity

12
Great men are not always wise.
Old Testament: *Job*, xxii, 9.

13
The more one approaches great men the more one finds that they are men. (Plus on approche les grands hommes, plus on trouve qu'ils sont hommes.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*.

14
Dignity without pride was formerly the characteristic of greatness; the revolution in morals is completed, and it is now pride without dignity.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Lopez Bano and Romero Alpuente*.

15
Great is advertisement! 'tis almost fate;
But, little mushroom men, of puff-ball fame,
Ah, do you dream to be mistaken great
And to be really great are just the same?

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Alfred Tennyson*.

16
To those who walk beside them, great men seem
Mere common earth; but distance makes them stars.

GERALD MASSEY, *Hood*, l. 11.

The Great Man is a man who lives a long way off.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, xii, 36.

17
Great men,
Till they have gain'd their ends, are giants in
Their promises, but, those obtain'd, weak
pigmies

In their performance. And it is a maxim
Allow'd among them, so they may deceive,
They may swear any thing.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act ii, sc. 3.

18
Consider first, that great

Or bright infers not excellence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 90.

But still the great have kindness in reserve:
He help'd to bury whom he help'd to starve.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 247.

The great are only great because we are on
our knees. Let us rise! (Les grands ne sont
grands que parceque nous sommes à genoux;
relevons nous.)

P. J. PROUDHON, *Révolutions de Paris: Motto*.

The great are only great because we carry them
on our shoulders; when we throw them off they
spawl on the ground.

DUBOSCQ-MONTANDRÉ, *Point de l'Ovale*.

Great men have to be lifted upon the shoulders
of the whole world, in order to conceive their
great ideas, or perform their great deeds.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 7 May, 1850.

He that of greatest works is finisher,
Oft does them by the weakest minister.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 139.

There is no such thing as a great man or a
great woman. People believe in them, just as
they used to believe in unicorns and dragons.
The greatest man or woman is 99 per cent
just like yourself.

BERNARD SHAW, *Radio Address*, 11 July, 1932.

Yet what are they, the learned and the great?
Awhile of longer wonderment the theme!
Who shall presume to prophesy their date,
Where nought is certain, save the uncertainty of
fate?

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Cui Bono?*

Ah vanity of vanities!

How wayward the decrees of fate are,
How very weak the very wise,
How very small the very great are!

TRACERAY, *Vanitas Vanitatum*. St. 9.

VI—Greatness: Great and Small

See also Man: Great and Small

I had seen the great, but I had not seen the
small. (J'avais vu les grands, mais je n'avais
pas vu les petits.)

ALFIERI, *Reason for Changing His Democratic
Opinions*.

Pay not thy praise to lofty things alone.
The plains are everlasting as the hills.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

"There's nothing great
Nor small," has said a poet of our day,
Whose voice will ring beyond the curfew of
eve

And not be thrown out by the matin's bell.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 809.

There is no great and no small

To the soul that maketh all.

EMERSON, *History*.

To him no high, no low, no great, no small;
He fills, he bounds, connects and equals all!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 279.

We find great things are made of little things
And little things go lessening, till at last
Comes God behind them.

BROWNING, *Mr. Studge "The Medium."*

Squirrels for nuts contend, and, wrong or
right,

For the world's empire kings ambitious fight.
What odds?—to us 'tis all the self-same
thing.

A nut, a world, a squirrel, and a king.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 203.

If I cannot carry forests on my back,
Neither can you crack a nut.

EMERSON, *Fable*. The squirrel's retort to the
mountain, which had called it, "Little Pig."

The big thieves lead away the little one.
(Οἱ μεγάλοι κλέβουσι τὸν μικρὸν ἀνὰ γούσι.)

DIogenes, when he saw the officials of a tem-
ple leading away a man who had stolen one
of the sacred vessels. (DIogenes LAERTIUS,
Diogenes. Sec. 45.)

Alas! we see that, since the dawn of time,
The Small have suffered for the Great One's
crime.

(Hélas! on voit que de tout temps,
Les Petits ont pâti des sottises des Grands.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 4.

Small sacrileges are punished; great ones are cele-
brated by triumphs. (Nam sacrilegia minuta pu-
niuntur, magna in triumphis feruntur.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. lxxvii, 24.

Great men may jest with saints: 'tis wit in them,
But in the less, foul profanation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 127.

Great men's vices are esteemed as virtues.

SHACKERLEY MARMION, *Holland's Leaguer*.
Act i, sc. 1.

It is as easy to be great as to be small.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

The great and the little have need of one
another.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4564.

There could be no great ones if there were no
little ones.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4858.

The great would have none great and the
little all little.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The "real, genuine, no-mistake Tom Thumbs"
Are little people fed on great men's crumbs.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 310.

¹ The use of great men is to serve the little men, to take care of the human race, and act as practical interpreters of justice and truth.

THEODORE PARKER, *Speeches: Death of John Quincy Adams*.

² Those little creatures whom we are pleased to call the Great.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Letter to a Friend*.

³ Why, man, be doth bestride the narrow world
Like a Colossus, and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 135.

⁴ Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 33.

⁵ He that high growth on cedars did bestow,
Gave also lowly mushrumps to grow.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Great and Small*.

⁶ Not that the heavens the little can make great,
But many a man has lived an age too late.
R. H. STODDARD, *To Edmund Clarence Stedman*.

⁷ So greatest and most glorious thing on ground
May often need the help of weaker hand.
SPENCER, *Fairie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto xi, st. 30.

VII—Greatness: Its Penalties

See also Fame: Its Penalties

⁸ Glory in excess is fraught with peril; 'tis the lofty peak which is smitten by heaven's thunderbolt. (Τὸ δ' ὑπερόβρον κλέειν εὖ βαρὺ βέλλεται γὰρ ὁσσοῖς Διὸς κέραρα.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 468.

The god smites with his thunderbolt creatures of greatness more than common, nor suffers them to display their pride; but such as are little move him not to anger; and it is ever on the tallest buildings and trees that his bolts fall; for it is heaven's way to bring low all things of surpassing bigness.

ARTABANUS. (HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. vii, sec. 10.)

'Tis the tall pine that is oftenest shaken by the wind; 'tis the lofty towers that fall with heaviest crash; 'tis the highest mountains that the lightning strikes.

(Sæpius ventis agitur ingens
Pinus et celsæ graviore casu
Decidunt turres feruntque summos
Fulgura montes.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 10, l. 9.

What is highest is envy's mark; winds sweep the summits and thunderbolts sped by Jove's right hand seek out the heights. (Summa petit livor;

perfluant altissima venti; Summa petunt dextra fulmina missa Jovis.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 369.

Who are so high above,
Are near to lightning, that are near to Jove.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Philotas*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁹ Men in great place are thrice servants: servants of the sovereign or state, servants of fame, and servants of business. So as they have no freedom, neither in their persons, nor in their actions, nor in their times.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

The rising unto place is laborious, and by pains men come to greater pains; and it is sometimes base; and by indignities, men come to dignities. The standing is slippery, and the regress is either a downfall, or at least an eclipse.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

Glorious men are the scorn of wise men, the admiration of fools, the idols of parasites, and the slaves of their own vaunts.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Vain-glory*.

¹⁰ Great heights are hazardous to the weak head.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 293.

¹¹ None are completely wretched but the great, Superior woes superior stations bring; A peasant sleeps, while cares awake a king.

WILLIAM BROOME, *Epistle to Mr. Fenton*.

That pompous misery of being great.
WILLIAM BROOME, *On the War in Flanders*.

¹² The fairest mark is easiest hit.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 664.

Great marks are soonest hit.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1760.

¹³ Great men are too often unknown, or, what is worse, misknown.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

To be great is to be misunderstood.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

The world knows nothing of its greatest men.
HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip Van Artevelde*. Act i, sc. 5.

¹⁴ Man's Unhappiness, as I construe, comes of his Greatness; it is because there is an Infinite in him, which with all his cunning he cannot quite bury under the Finite.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

¹⁵ They are raised on high that they may be dashed to pieces with a greater fall. (Tolluntur in altum Ut lapsu graviore ruant.)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. i, l. 22.

Look high and fall low.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Who climbeth highest most dreadful is his fall.
JOHN LYCGATE, *Minor Poems*, p. 120. (c. 1430)

He that climbs highest has the greatest fall.
CYRIL TOUANKUN, *The Revenger's Tragedy*.
Act v.

The bigger they come the harder they fall.
BON FRIZZIMMONA, just before his losing fight
with James Jeffries, 25 July, 1902.
See also under FALL.

1
How dreary to be somebody!
How public, like a frog
To tell your name the livelong day
To an admiring bog!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 27.

2
Glories
Of human greatness are but pleasing dreams,
And shadows soon decaying.
JOHN FORD, *The Broken Heart*. Act iii, sc. 5.

3
The mortal race is far too weak
Not to grow dizzy on unwonted heights.
(Das sterbliche Geschlecht ist viel zu schwach
In ungewohnter Höhe nicht zu schwindeln.)
GÖTTE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act i, sc. 3.

4
How vain the ardour of the crowd,
How low, how little are the proud,
How indigent the great!
THOMAS GRAY, *An Ode on the Spring*.

5
Great men by small means oft are over-
thrown.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 488. See
also under TRIFLES.

6
To have a great man for a friend seems pleasant
to those who have never tried it; those
who have, fear it. (Dulcis inexpertis cultura
potentis amici; Expertus metuit.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 86.

Companionship with a powerful person is never
to be trusted. (Nunquam est fidelis cum potente
societas.)
PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 5, l. 1.

7
And seekest thou great things for thyself?
seek them not.
Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xlv, 5.

8
Greatness, with private men
Esteem'd a blessing, is to me a curse;
And we, whom, for our high births, they con-
clude
The only freemen, are the only slaves.
Happy the golden mean!

MASINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act i,
sc. 1. See also under MODERATION.

9
If on the sudden he begin to rise:
No man that lives can count his enemies.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the
Old One*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Whoso reaps above the rest,

With heaps of hate, shall surely be oppress.
SIR WALTER RALSTON, *In Commendation of
the Steele Glass*.

The eminence makes envy rise,
As fairest fruits attract the flies.
SWIFT, *To Dr. Delany*.

With fame, in just proportion, envy grows;
The man that makes a character makes foes.
EDWARD YOUNG, *To Mr. Pope*. Epis. i, l. 28.

He who ascends to mountain-tops shall find
Their loftiest peaks most wrapt in clouds and
snow;

He who surpasses or subdues mankind
Must look down on the hate of those below.
Though high above the sun of glory glow,
And far beneath the earth and ocean spread,
Round him are icy rocks, and loudly blow
Contending tempests on his naked head.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 45.

10
However exalted men are, they should fear
those of low estate, because vengeance lies
open to patient craft. (Quamvis sublimis de-
bent humiles metuere, Vindicta docili quia
patet sollertiz.)
PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 28, l. 1.

11
Whatsoever people direful fate oppresses, the
greatness of the chief men places them in
danger, but the small folk escape notice in
easy safety.
PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 5, l. 11.

12
They who grasp the world,
The kingdom and the power and the glory,
Must pay with deepest misery of spirit,
Atoning unto God for a brief brightness.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act iii.

13
Do you not know
When from the bottom of a well you've
mounted

Up to the top, then there's the greatest
danger,
Lest from the brink you topple back again?
PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 14.
(Thornton, tr.)

14
Painful preëminence! yourself to view
Above life's weakness, and its comforts too.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 267.

Ignobly vain and impotently great.
POPE, *Prologue to Addison's Cato*, l. 29.

15
Unless degree is preserved, the first place is
safe for no one. (Ni gradus servetur, nulli
tutus est summus locus.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 1042.

16
As if misfortune made the throne her seat,
And none could be unhappy but the great.
NICHOLAS ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*: Prologue.

17
The curse of greatness:
Ears ever open to the babblers' tale.

(Es ist der Fluch der Hoben, dass die Niedern
Sich ihres offenen Ohrs bemächtigen.)

SCHILLER, *Die Bräut von Messina*. Pt. i.

It is the practice of the multitude to bark at
eminent men, as little dogs do at strangers.

SENECA, *De Vita Beata*. Sec. 19.

It is a rough road that leads to the heights of
greatness. (Confragosa in fastigium dignitatis
via est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxiv, 13.

There are various ways of falling, and the
topmost point is the most slippery. (Varios
casus et in sublimi maxime lubricos.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, 74.

The top of honor is a slippery place.

JONATHAN MITCHEL, *Sermon: Of the Glory
to Which God Hath Called Believers by
Jesus Christ*. (1677)

I have touch'd the highest point of all my
greatness;

And, from that full meridian of my glory

I haste now to my setting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 223.

Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 351.

The soul and body rive not more in parting

Than greatness going off.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 13, l. 5.

The mightier man, the mightier is the thing
That makes him honour'd, or begets him
hate;

For greatest scandal waits on greatest state.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1004.

When men of infamy to grandeur soar,

They light a torch to show their shame the more.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 157.

They that stand high have many blasts to
shake them;

And if they fall, they dash themselves to
pieces.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 259.

Grandeur has a heavy tax to pay.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreams of the Writ-
ing of Essays*.

Censure is the tax a man pays to the public
for being eminent.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Censure's to be understood

Th' authentic mark of the elect;

The public stamp Heav'n sets on all that's great
and good,

Our shallow search and judgment to direct.

SWIFT, *Ode to the Athenian Society*.

High stations tumult, but not bliss, create:

None think the great unhappy, but the great.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 237.

GREECE AND THE GREEKS

See also Language: Greek

I—Greece: Apotheosis

They will pay at the Greek Kalends. (Ad
Kalendas Græcas soluturos.)

CÆSAR AUGUSTUS, of certain men who never
paid their debts. (SURTONTUS, *Lives of the
Cæsars: Augustus*. Ch. 87, sec. I.) As the
Greeks had no Kalends, the phrase was used
of anything that could never take place.

It must be dated ad Græcas Kalendas.

NORTON, *Examen*, 477. (1740)

At the Greekish calends, or a day after doomsday.

JOHN PALSgrave, *Accolistius*. Sig. VI. (1540)

The judgment or decree shall be given out and
pronounced at the next Greek Calends, that is,
never.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 20.

Most Greek among the Greeks, most Latin
among the Latins. (Inter Græcos græcissimus
inter Latinos latinissimus.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia: Dismulatio*. Of Rudolphus
Agricola, i. c., Rolf Huysmann.

Achilles' wrath, to Greece the direful spring
Of woes unnumber'd, heav'nly Goddess, sing!

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 1. (Pope, tr.)

My faithful scene from true records shall tell,
How Trojan valour did the Greek excel;
Your great forefathers shall their fame regain,
And Homer's angry ghost repine in vain.

DRYDEN, *Troilus and Cressida: Prologue*.

He is a mad Greek, no less than a merry.

BEN JONSON. (CORVAT, *Crudities*, i, 17.)

When Greeks joyn'd Greeks, then was the tug
of war.

NATHANIEL LEE, *The Rival Queens*, Act iv, sc. 2.
(1677) Constantly misquoted. "When Greek
meets Greek, then comes the tug of war."

By trying the Greeks got into Troy. ('Ες
Τροίαν περιέμενοι ἄλθοι Ἀχαιοί.)

THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*. No. xv, l. 61.

I fear the Greeks, even when bringing gifts.
(Timeo Danaos et dona ferentis.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 49.

Learn now of the treachery of the Greeks, and
from one know the wickedness of all. (Accipis
nunc Danaum insidias et crimine ab uno.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 65.

II—Greece: Her Glory

Cold is the heart, fair Greece, that looks on
thee,

Nor feels as lovers o'er the dust they loved;

Dull is the eye that will not weep to see

Thy walls defaced, thy mouldering shrines removed

By British hands.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 15.

Fair Greece, sad relic of departed worth!
Immortal, though no more; though fallen, great!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 73.

And yet how lovely in thine age of woe,
Land of lost gods and godlike men, art thou!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 85.

Where'er we tread 'tis haunted, holy ground.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 88.

The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung,
Where grew the arts of war and peace,
Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!

Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 86.

The mountains look on Marathon—
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dream'd that Greece might still be free.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 86.

Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylæ!

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 86.

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?
Of two such lessons, why forget

The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave—
Think ye he meant them for a slave?

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 86.

Such is the aspect of this shore;
'Tis Greece, but living Greece no more!
So coldly sweet, so deadly fair,
We start, for soul is wanting there.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 90.

Climb of the unforgotten brave!
Whose land from plain to mountain-cave
Was Freedom's home or Glory's grave!
Shrine of the mighty! can it be

That this is all remains of thee?

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 103.

Again to the battle, Achæians!
Our hearts bid the tyrants defiance;
Our land, the first garden of Liberty's tree,
It has been, and shall yet be, the land of the free.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song of the Greeks*.

Earth proudly wears the Parthenon,
As the best gem upon her zone.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *The Problem*.

Bozzaris! with the storied brave
Greece nurtured in her glory's time,
Rest thee—there is no prouder grave,

Even in her own proud clime.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Marco Bozzaris*.

Greece, taken captive, captured her savage conqueror, and carried her arts into clownish Latium. (Græcia capta ferum victorem cepit et artes Intulit agresti Latio.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 156.

The duration of the freedom and the glory of Greece was short. But a few such years are worth myriads of ages of monkish slumber, and one such victory as Salamis or Bannockburn is of more value than the innumerable triumphs of the vulgar herds of conquerors.

J. G. LOCKHART. (*Blackwood's Magazine*. Vol. i, No. 2.)

On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs, have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece
And the grandeur that was Rome.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To Helen*.

III—Greece: Athens

Ancient of days! august Athena! where,
Where are thy men of might? thy grand in soul?

Gone—glimmering through the dream of things that were:

First in the race that led to Glory's goal,
They won, and pass'd away—is this the whole?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 2.

I would rather live on a few grains of salt at Athens than dine like a prince at Craterus's table. (Ἄλλα βούλομαι ἐν Ἀθῆναις ἅλα λείχειν ἢ παρὰ Κρατέρῳ τῆς πολυτελοῦς τραπέζης ἀπολαύειν.)

DIOGENES, when Craterus invited him for a visit. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Dioigenes*. Bk. vi, sec. 37.) See also under New York.

Wherever literature consoles sorrow or assuages pain, wherever it brings gladness to eyes which fail with wakefulness and tears, and ache for the dark house and the long sleep, there is exhibited, in its noblest form, the immortal influence of Athens.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milford's History of Greece*.

This is the gift of Athens to man. . . . her intellectual empire is imperishable. And when those who have rivalled her greatness shall have shared her fate; . . . when the sceptre shall have passed away from England; when, perhaps, travellers from distant regions shall in vain labour to decipher on some mouldering pedestal the name of our proudest chief; shall hear savage hymns chanted to some misshapen idol over the ruined

dome of our proudest temple; and shall see a single naked fisherman wash his nets in the river of the ten thousand masts; her influence and her glory will still survive, fresh in eternal youth, exempt from mutability and decay, immortal as the intellectual principle from which they derived their origin, and over which they exercise their control.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Mitford's History of Greece*. First published *Edinburgh Review*, Nov., 1824. See also ROME: HER CHURCH.

1 An Aristotle was but the rubbish of an Adam, and Athens but the rudiments of Paradise.
ROBERT SOUTH, *Sermons*. No. 2.

2 Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of arts And eloquence.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 240.

GRIEF

See also Sorrow, Wee

I—Grief: Definitions

3 O brothers, let us leave the shame and sin Of taking vainly, in a plaintive mood, The holy name of *Grief*!—holy herein, That, by the grief of One came all our good.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets: Exaggeration*.

Grief may be joy misunderstood.

E. B. BROWNING, *De Profundis*. St. 21. See also JOY AND SORROW.

4 But grief should be the instructor of the wise.

BYRON, *Manfred*. Act i, sc. 1.

5 Grief is itself a medicine.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Charity*, l. 159.

Some griefs are medicinable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 33.

Great griefs, I see, medicine the less.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 243.

6 Grief is the agony of an instant: the indulgence of grief the blunder of a life.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. vi, ch. 7.

Why should I sorrow for what was pain?

A cherished grief is an iron chain.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT, *King David*.

7 Things of greatest, so of meanest worth, Conceiv'd with grief are, and with tears brought forth.

ROBERT HERICK, *To Primroses Fill'd with Morning Dew*.

8 Grief is a species of idleness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 212.

9 Grief should not exceed proper bounds, but should be in proportion to the blow. (Flagrantior æquo Non debet dolor esse viri, nec vulnere major.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 11.

10 Of all the many evils common to all men, the greatest is grief. (Πολλῶν φέρει τοῖς πλείοις ἀνθρώποις κακῶν ὄντων μέγιστόν ἐστιν ἡ λύπη κακόν.)

MEANANDER, *Fragments*. No. 668.

What philosophers can praise grief, the one thing most detestable of all? (Ægritudine laudare, unam rem maxime detestabilem, quorum est tandem philosophorum?)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 25, sec. 55.

Grief is to man as certain as the grave: Tempests and storms in life's whole progress rise, And hope shines dimly through o'er-clouded skies;

Some drops of comfort on the favour'd fall,

But showers of sorrow are the lot of all.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 641.

11 Nothing becomes offensive so quickly as grief. When fresh, it finds some one to console it, but when it becomes chronic, it is ridiculed, and rightly.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. lxxviii, 13.

12 Oft have I heard that grief softens the mind And makes it fearful and degenerate.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 1.

For Grief is proud, and makes his owner stoop.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 69.

13 Each substance of a grief hath twenty shadows,

Which shows like grief itself, but is not so; For sorrow's eye, glazed with blinding tears, Divides one thing entire to many objects.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 14.

14 Some grief shows much of love;

But much of grief shows still some want of wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 73.

15 Grief, that's beauty's canker.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 414.

II—Grief: Apothegms

16 Wherein is life sweet to him who suffers grief? (Τί γὰρ καλὸν ἔσθ' ὃ βίη λύρας φέρει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Orestes*. Frag. 91.

17 Little griefs make us tender; great ones make us hard. (Les petits chagrins rendent tendre; les grands dur.)

ANDRÉ CRÉTIEN.

18 Grief never mended no broken bones.

DICKENS, *Sketches by Bos: Gin-Shops*.

19 Those who have known grief seldom seem sad.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 4.

¹ The only thing grief has taught me is to know how shallow it is.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Some men are above grief and some below it.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: The Tragic*.

² No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*.

³ The only cure for grief is action.

G. H. LEWIS, *The Spanish Drama: Life of Lope De Vega*. Ch. 2.

⁴ If inward griefs were written on the brow,
how many would be pitted who are now envied!

METASTASIO, *Giuseppe Riconosciuto*. Pt. i. See 220:20 for full quotation.

What private griefs they have, alas, I know not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 216.

⁵ Alas, how easy it is, though sorrow has touched us all, to speak brave words in another's grief! (Ei mihi, quam facile est, quamvis hic contigit omnes, Alterius luctu fortia verba loqui.)

OVIN, *Consolatio ad Livium*, l. 9.

Every one can master a grief but he that has it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 29.

Men

Can counsel and speak comfort to that grief
Which they themselves not feel; but, lasting it,
Their counsel turns to passion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 20.

⁶ I followed rest; rest fled and soon forsook me;
I ran from grief; grief ran and overtook me.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 12.

⁷ Much is needed to bring us grief, little to console us.

JEAN ROSTAND, *Journal d'un Caractère*.

⁸ It is idle to grieve if you get no help from grief. (Supervacuum est dolore, si nihil dolendo proficias.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcix, 6.

⁹ O, grief hath changed me since you saw me last.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 297.

His grief grew pulchre and the strings of life began to crack.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 216.

Alas, poor man! grief has so wrought on him,
He takes false shadows for true substances.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 79.

¹⁰ Grief makes one hour ten.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 261.
See also under Hour.

¹¹ You may my glories and my state depose,
But not my griefs; still am I king of those.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 192.

Griefs of mine own lie heavy in my breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 192.

The grief is fine, full, perfect, that I taste,
And violenteth in a sense as strong
As that which causeth it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 3.

¹² What's gone and what's past help,
Should be past grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 2, 223.

¹³ Winter is come and gone,
But grief returns with the revolving year.

SHALLEY, *Adonais*. St. 18.

¹⁴ Will was his guide, and grief led him astray.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 12.

Chawing the cud of grief and inward pain.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto vi, st. 19.

¹⁵ You bid me, O queen, reopen unspeakable grief. (Infandum, regina, jubes renovare dolorem.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 3.

New grief awakens the old.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3535.

III—Grief: Silent and Vocal

See also Mourning

¹⁶ It is dangerous to abandon one's self to the luxury of grief: it deprives one of courage, and even of the wish for recovery.

AMIEL, *Journal*. 29 Dec., 1871.

There is a solemn luxury in grief.

WILLIAM MASON, *The English Garden*, l. 25.

Weep on! and as thy sorrows flow,
I'll taste the luxury of woe.

THOMAS MOORE, *Anacreontic*.

¹⁷ We hear the rain fall, but not the snow.
Bitter grief is loud, calm grief is silent.

BERTHOLD AUERBACH, *On the Heights*.

¹⁸ I tell you, hopeless grief is passionless;
That only men incredulous of despair,
Half-taught in anguish, through the midnight air

Beat upward to God's throne in loud access
Of shrieking and reproach.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets: Grief*.

Thank God, bless God, all ye who suffer not
More grief than ye can weep for. That is well—
That is light grieving!

E. B. BROWNING, *Tears*.

Oh, then indulge thy grief, nor fear to tell
The gentle source from whence thy sorrows flow!
Nor think it weakness when we love to feel,
Nor think it weakness what we feel to show.

WILLIAM COWPER, *To Delia: On Her Endeavouring to Conceal Her Grief at Parting.*

1 Nothing speaks our grief so well
As to speak nothing.

RICHARD CRAGGAW, *Upon the Death of a Gentleman.*

2 Funeral grief loathes words.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore. Pt. i, act i, sc. 1.*

3 There is a sort of pleasure in indulging grief.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia.*

4 In all the silent manliness of grief.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village, l. 384.*

5 Small griefs find tongues: full casques are
ever found

To give, if any, yet but little sound.

Deep waters noiseless are; and this we know,
That chiding streams betray small depth below.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To His Mistress Objecting to Him Neither Toying or Talking.*

The saying is true "The empty vessel makes the
greatest sound."

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 73.*

Vessels never give so great a sound as when they
are empty.

BISHOP JOHN JEWELL, *Defense of the Apology for the Church of England.*

6 Words are less needful to sorrow than to joy.
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Ramona. Ch. 17.*

7 A solitary sorrow best befits
Thy lips, and antheing a lonely grief.
KEATS, *Hyperion. Bk. iii, l. 5.*

8 Oh, well has it been said, that there is no
grief like the grief which does not speak!
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion. Bk. ii, ch. 2.*

9 Suppressed grief suffocates. (Strangulat in-
clusus dolor.)

OVID, *Tristis. Bk. v, eleg. 1, l. 63.*

10 Great souls suffer in silence. (Doch grosse
Seelen dulden still.)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos. Act i, sc. 4, l. 52.*

11 Grief claimed his right, and tears their course.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake. Canto iii, st. 18.*

12 The display of grief makes more demands
than grief itself. How few men are sad in their
own company. (Plus ostentatio doloris exigit
quam dolor: quotus quisque sibi tristis est!)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum. Epia. xcix, 16.*

He grieves sincerely who grieves unseen. (Ille
dolet vere qui sine teste dolet.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams. Bk. i, ep. 33, l. 4.*

He grieves sore who grieves alone. (Il plaidoye
beau qui plaidoye sans partie.)

J. DE LA VEPRIE, *Les Proverbes Communs.*

13 Light griefs can speak; but deeper ones are
dumb. (Curæ leves loquuntur; ingentes
stupent.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus, l. 607.*

Striving to tell his woes, words would not come;
For light cares speak, when mighty griefs are
dumb.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Complaint of Rosamond. St. 114.*

That grief is light which can take counsel. (Levis
est dolor qui capere consilium potest.)

SENECA, *Medea, l. 155.*

14 The bravery of his grief did put me
Into a towering passion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet. Act v, sc. 2, l. 79.*

15 What, man! ne'er pull your hat upon your
brows;

Give sorrow words: the grief that does not
speak

Whispers the o'er-fraught heart and bids it
break.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 208.*

True sorrow makes a silence in the heart.

ROBERT NATHAN, *A Cedar Box.*

16 Nor doth the general care

Take hold on me, for my particular grief
Is of so flood-gate and o'erbearing nature
That it engulfs and swallows other sorrows
And it is still itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello. Act i, sc. 3, l. 54.*

Let sorrow lend me words, and words express
The manner of my pity-wanting pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets. No. cxi.*

I have
That honourable grief lodg'd here which burns
Worse than tears drown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 110.*

17 Dark is the realm of grief: but human things
Those may not know of who cannot weep for
them.

SHELLEY, *Otho: Fragment.*

18 To me so deep a silence portends some dread
event: a clamorous sorrow wastes itself in
sound.

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone, l. 1251.*

The silent man still suffers wrong.

UNKNOWN, *The Rock of Regard. (1576)*

See also under SORROW.

19 "Oh, but," quoth she, "great grief will not
be told,

And can more easily be thought than said."

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto vii, st. 41.

People will pretend to grieve more than they really do, and that takes off from their true grief.

SWIFT, *Letter to Mrs. Dingley*, 14 Jan., 1712.

What shall be said? for words are thorns to grief.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

I sometimes hold it half a sin
To put in words the grief I feel;
For words, like Nature, half reveal
And half conceal the Soul within.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. v, st. 1.

But, for the unquiet heart and brain,
A use in measured language lies;
The sad mechanic exercise,
Like dull narcotics, numbing pain.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. v, st. 2.

IV—Grief: Companionship in

See also *Misery Loves Company*

It is only kindred griefs that draw forth our tears, and each weeps really for himself.

HEINE, *Wit, Wisdom, and Pathos*: Italy.

And of all the griefs that mortals share,
The one that seems the hardest to bear
Is the grief without community.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg*: *Her Misery*.

The sad relief
That misery loves—the fellowship of grief.
MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*. Pt. iii.

For grief once told brings somewhat back of peace.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise*: Prologue: *The Wanderers*, l. 72.

But then the mind much sufferance doth o'er-skip,

When grief hath mates.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 113.

Grief best is pleased with grief's society.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 159.

One pain is lessen'd by another's anguish;
One desperate grief cures with another's languish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 47.

No bond
In closer union knits two human hearts
Than fellowship in grief.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. i, l. 339.

Grief finds some ease by him that like doth bear.

SPENSER, *Daphneida*, l. 67.

He oft finds med'cine who his grief imparts.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto ii, st. 34.

V—Grief: Its Cure

The flood of grief decreaseth when it can swell no longer.

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*.

The ocean has its ebbings—so has grief.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 510.

Since no grief ever born can ever die,
Thro' changeless change of seasons passing by.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise*: February. St. 3.

See how time makes all grief decay.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Life in Death*.

I shall grieve down this blow, of that I'm conscious:

What does man not grieve down?

SCHILLER, *Death of Wallenstein*. Act iii, sc. 9. (Coleridge, tr.)

Great grief does not of itself put an end to itself. (Magnus sibi ipse non facit finem dolor.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 786.

There is no grief which time does not lessen. (Nullus dolor est quem non longinquitas temporis minuat.)

SERVITIUS SUBLICIUS. (CICERO, *Epistles*, iv, 5.)

This grief is crowned with consolation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 173.

O, if I could, what grief I should forget!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 50.

When remedies are past, the griefs are ended
By seeing the worst, which late on hopes depended.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 202.

GUILT

It is better that ten guilty persons escape than that one innocent suffer.

BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries*. Vol. iv, ch. 27, p. 358.

God hath yoked to guilt
Her pale tormentor, misery.

BRYANT, *Inscription for the Entrance to a Wood*. See also under REMORSE.

Thank God, guilt was never a rational thing.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 17 Feb., 1788.

Men that are greatly guilty are never wise.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 30 May, 1794.

Guilt is present in the very hesitation, even though the deed be not committed. (In ipsa

dubitatione facinus inest, etiam ad id non pervenerint.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 8, sec. 37.

It is a great comfort to be free from guilt.
(Vacare culpa magnum est solatium.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Familiares*. Bk. vi, sec. 3.

¹
Tell them the men that placed him here
Are friends unto the times;
But at a loss to find his guilt,
They can't commit his crimes.

DANIEL DEFOE, *A Hymn to the Pillory*.

²
Guilt has very quick ears to an accusation.
HENRY FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

³
There smiles no Paradise on earth so fair
But guilt will raise avenging phantoms there.

FELICIA HERMAN, *The Abencerrage*. Canto i, l. 133.

⁴
But Guilt was my grim Chamberlain
That lighted me to bed,
And drew my midnight curtains round,
With fingers bloody red!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*.

⁵
How guilt, once harbour'd in the conscious
breast,
Intimidates the brave, degrades the rest.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*. Act iv, sc. 8.

⁶
The gods
Grow angry with your patience. 'Tis their
care
And must be yours, that guilty men escape
not.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act iii, sc. 5.

Let no guilty man escape.
ULYSSES S. GRANT, *Indorsement*, of letter concerning the Whiskey Ring, 29 July, 1875.

President Grant had just written across the back of a letter charging his own personal private secretary with colossal crookedness: "Let no guilty man escape"—and then proceeded to use all the mighty machinery of the Presidency to see that Orville E. Babcock did escape.

PAXTON HIBSEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 56.

⁷
It is so natural and easy to despise heavenly witnesses of our guilt, if only no mortal knows of it. (Tam facile et primum est superos contemnere testes, Si mortalis idem nemo sciat!)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 75.

⁸
Men's minds are too ready to excuse guilt in themselves. (Ingenia humana sunt ad suam culque levandam culpam nimio plus facunda.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxviii, ch. 25.

⁹
We mourn the guilty, while the guilt we blame.

DAVID MALLIT, *The Siege of Damascus: Prologue*. See also under OFFENCE.

¹⁰
I am in,
And must go on; and since I have put off
From the shore of innocence, guilt be now
my pilot.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act ii, sc. 1.

¹¹
He that knows no guilt can know no fear.
MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act iv, sc. 2.

¹²
These false pretexes and varnish'd colours
failing,
Bare in thy guilt how foul must thou appear.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 901.

¹³
The informer vanishes when once she shares
the guilt. (Tolliter index, Cum semel in partem
criminis ipsa venit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 389.

¹⁴
Guilt is always jealous.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 19.

¹⁵
Guilt is the source of sorrow, 'tis the fiend,
Th' avenging fiend, that follows us behind
With whips and stings.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Fair Penitent*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁶
Haste, holy Friar,
Haste, ere the sinner shall expire!
Of all his guilt let him be shriven,
And smooth his path from earth to heaven!

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto v, st. 22.

¹⁷
And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 148.

¹⁸
The lady doth protest too much, methinks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 240.

¹⁹
My stronger guilt defeats my strong intent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 40.

O wretched state! O bosom black as death!
O limed soul, that, struggling to be free,
Art more engaged!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 67.

²⁰
Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 11.

Terror haunts the guilty mind.

NATHANIEL LEE, *The Rival Queens*. Act v, sc. 1.

²¹
Guiltiness will speak
Though tongues were out of use.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 109. See also under MURDER.

¹ What heavy guilt upon him lies!
How cursed is his name!
The ravens shall pick out his eyes,

And eagles eat the same.
ISAAC WATTS, *Obedience*.

GYPSIES, see *Wanderlust*

H

HABIT

See also *Custom*

I—Habit: Definitions

² Men acquire a particular quality by constantly acting in a particular way.
ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*, Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 10.

³ If you want to do something, make a habit of it; if you want not to do something, refrain from doing it.

EPICUREUS, *Discourses*, Bk. ii, ch. 18, sec. 4.

⁴ Habit is the approximation of the animal system to the organic. It is a confession of failure in the highest function of being, which involves a perpetual self-determination, in full view of all existing circumstances.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 7.

⁵ Habit is the enormous fly-wheel of society, its most precious conservative agent.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Psychology*, Vol. i, p. 121.

⁶ Habits change into character. (Abeunt studia in mores.)

OVID, *Heroides*, Epis. xv, l. 83.

We sow our thoughts, and we reap our actions; we sow our actions, and we reap our habits; we sow our habits, and we reap our characters; we sow our characters, and we reap our destiny.

C. A. HALL.

Sow an act and you reap a habit. Sow a habit and you reap a character. Sow a character and you reap a destiny.

CHARLES READE.

⁷ Habits are the daughters of action, but then they nurse their mother, and produce daughters after her image, but far more beautiful and prosperous.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons*, Vol. i, p. 181.

A thought,—good or evil,—an act, in time a habit,—so runs life's law.

RALPH WALDO TRINE, *Life's Law*.

⁸ In ways and thoughts of weakness and of wrong,

Threads turn to cords, and cords to cables strong.

ISAAC WILLIAMS, *The Baptistry*, Image 18.

⁹ Habit rules the unreflecting herd.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, Pt. II, No. 28.

II—Habit: Apothegms

¹⁰ The old coachman likes to hear the whip.
GEORGE BORROW, *Lavengro*, Ch. 30.

¹¹ Used to it, no doubt, as eels are to be flay'd.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto v, st. 7.

¹² We are all, more or less, *des animaux d'habitude*.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 Sept., 1757.

Man is an animal of habits. (Der Mensch ist ein Gewohnheitsthiere.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

¹³ Habit with him was all the test of truth; "It must be right: I've done it from my youth."

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*, Letter iii, l. 138.

¹⁴ A nail is driven out by another nail, habit is overcome by habit. (Clavus clavo pellitur, consuetudo consuetudine vincitur.)

ERASMUS, *Diluculum*.

Habit is overcome by habit. (Consuetudo consuetudine vincitur.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Bk. i, ch. 21, sec. 5.

¹⁵ Cultivate only the habits that you are willing should master you.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xiv, p. 62.

¹⁶ Fixed as a habit or some darling sin.

JOHN OLIPHANT, *A Letter from the Country to a Friend in Town*.

¹⁷ Use established habit. (Morem fecerat usus.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*, Bk. ii, l. 345.

¹⁸ Practice is everything. (Μετρητόν τὸ νῦν.)

PERIANDER. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 215.)

Practice is the best of all instructors.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 439. The origin, perhaps, of the proverb: "Practice makes perfect."

¹⁹ The habit is not a trifle. (Ἡ ἄλλα τὸ γ' ὅμοιόν μικρόν.)

PLATO, when a man whom he had rebuked for gambling protested that he played only for a trifle. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*, 38.)

Plato did once chide a child for playing with nuts, who answered him, "Thou chidest me for a small matter." "Habit" (replied Plato) "is no small matter."

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. I, ch. 12.

¹ Evil habits, once settled, are more easily broken than mended. (Frangas enim citius quam corrigas quæ in parvum inducerunt.)
QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 3, sec. 12.

² For the ordinary business of life, an ounce of habit is worth a pound of intellect.
THOMAS B. REED. (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

³ But when the fox hath once got in his nose, He'll soon find means to make the body follow.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 25.
To evil habit's earliest wile
Lend neither ear, nor glance, nor smile—
Choke the dark fountain ere it flows,
Nor e'en admit the camel's nose.

LYDIA H. SIGOURNEY, *The Camel's Nose*.
Lord! how they chided with themselves,
That they had let him in;
To see him grow so monstrous now,
That came so small and thin.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Wee Man*.

III—Habit: Its Power

⁴ That which has become habitual becomes, as it were, a part of our nature; in fact, habit is something like nature, for the difference between "often" and "always" is not great, and nature belongs to the idea of "always," habit to that of "often."

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetorica*. Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 3.
Habit becomes a sort of second nature, which supplies a motive for many actions. (Consuetudine quasi alteram quandam naturam effici, qua impulsus multa faciant.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 25, sec. 74.
Habit is second nature.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

For in physique this I find,
Usage is the second kind.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vi, l. 664. (c. 1390)

⁵ This restless world
Is full of chances, which by habit's power
To learn to bear is easier than to shun.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. ii, l. 474.

⁶ Great is the power of habit. (Consuetudinis magna vis est.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 40.

⁷ Men's natures are alike; it is their habits that carry them far apart.

CONFUCIUS, *Analexis*. Bk. xvii, ch. 2.

⁸ Nothing really pleasant or unpleasant subsists by nature, but all things become so by habit.

EMECRETUS, *Fragments*. No. 143.

⁹ There is nothing greater than habit. (Nil adsuétude majus.)

OVID, *Art Amatoris*. Bk. ii, l. 345.

¹⁰ Ill habits gather by unseen degrees,
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to seas.
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 155. (Dryden, tr.)

Small habits well pursued betimes
May reach the dignity of crimes.

HANNAH MORE, *Florida*. Pt. i.

¹¹ Through habit you will be led into it again.
(Consuetudine animus rursus te huc inducet.)
PLAUTUS, *Mercator*. l. 1001. (Act v, sc. 4.)

¹² Habit is stronger than nature. (Consuetudo natura potentior est.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*. Bk. v, sec. 5, l. 21.

For use almost can change the stamp of nature.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 169.

Habit is ten times nature.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Sayings*.

¹³ For me, who have spent my whole life in the practice of virtue, right conduct has become a habit. (Mihi, qui omnem ætatem in optimis artibus egi, bene facere jam ex consuetudine in naturam vortit.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 85, sec. 9.

¹⁴ How many unjust and wicked things are done from habit. (Quam multa injusta ac prava fiunt moribus!)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timoroumenos*. l. 839. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

¹⁵ To fall into a habit is to begin to cease to be.
MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 206.

HAIR

I—Hair: Apothegms

¹⁶ And though it be a two-foot trout,
'Tis with a single hair pull'd out.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 13.

BEAUTY DRAWS WITH A SINGLE HAIR, *see* BEAUTY:
Sec. vii.

¹⁷ Loose his beard, and hoary hair
Stream'd, like a meteor, to the troubled air.
THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*. Pt. i, st. 2.

Like a red meteor in the troubled air.
THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Four Prentices of London*.

Shone like a meteor streaming to the wind.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 537.

¹⁸ A hairy body, and arms stiff with bristles,
give promise of a manly soul. (Hispidæ membra quidem et duræ per brachia sætæ Promittunt atrocem animum.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 11.

¹
Katterfelto, with his hair on end,
At his own wonders, wond'ring for his bread.
COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iv, l. 86. See also
FEAR: ITS EFFECTS.

²
When friends leave we're downhearted;
Hair knows what 'tis to be parted!
W. S. LAPSLEY, *Parting*.

³
A fine head of hair adds beauty to a good
face, and terror to an ugly one.
LYCURGUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lycurgus*. Ch.
22, sec. 1.)

⁴
The very hairs of your head are all numbered.
New Testament: *Matthew*, x, 30.

⁵
Even a hair has its own shadow. (Vel capillus
habet umbram suam.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 228.
Even a hair has its own shadow. (Etiam capillus
unus habet umbram suam.)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 10.
I'll make a shadow for thee of my hairs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 191.

⁶
Long hair and short wit.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. The French
form is: "Longues cheveux, courte cervelle."
To SPLIT A HAIR, see under ARGUMENT.

⁷
Our heads are some brown, some black, some
auburn, some bald.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

⁸
Never shake Thy gory locks at me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 50.

II—Hair: Women's Hair

⁹
Those curious locks so aptly twin'd,
Whose every hair a soul doth bind.

THOMAS CAREW, *To A. L.: Persuasions to Love*.

¹⁰
Tresses, that wear
Jewels, but to declare
How much themselves more precious are.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed)
Mistress*.

¹¹
For whom do you bind your hair, plain in
your neatness? (Cui flavem religias comam
Simplex munditiis?)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 5, l. 4.
We are charmed by neatness: let not your locks
be lawless. (Munditiis capimur: non sint sine lege
capilli.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 133.
Locks not wide-dispread,
Madonna-wise on either side her bead.

TENNYSOON, *Isabel*.
¹²
A chaste woman ought not to dye her hair
yellow. (Ἡ γυναικα γὰρ τῆς κόπρης οὐ δεῖ τὰς
τρίχας χράσθαι κροταίαν.)

ALEXANDER, *Fragments*. No. 610.

¹³
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade
Or with the tangles of Neera's hair.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 68.

¹⁴
She, as a veil, down to the slender waist
Her unadorned golden tresses wore
Dishevelled, but in wanton ringlets wav'd
As the vine curls her tendrils.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 304.

¹⁵
I warn you that no rude goat find his way
beneath your arms, and that your legs be not
rough with bristling hairs! (Admonui, ne trux
caper iret in alas, Neve forent duris aspera
crura pilis!)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 193.

¹⁶
Her head was bare,
But for her native ornament of hair;
Which in a simple knot was tied above,
Sweet negligence, unheeded bait of love!
OVID, *Metamorphoses: Melicager and Atalanta*,
l. 68. (Dryden, tr.)

¹⁷
The meeting points the sacred hair dis sever
From the fair head, for ever, and for ever.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 133.

¹⁸
Even nature herself abhors to see a woman
shorn or polled; a woman with cut hair is a
filthy spectacle, and much like a monster;
. . . it being natural and comely to women to
nourish their hair, which even God and nature
have given them for a covering, a token of
subjection, and a natural badge to distinguish
them from men.

WILLIAM Prynne, *Histrio-Mastix*.

III—Hair: Blonde and Brunette

¹⁹
Dear, dead women, with such hair, too—
what's become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms?

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Toccata of Galuppi's*.
St. 15.

²⁰
When you see fair hair be pitiful.
GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iv, sc.
ii, l. 107.

²¹
Beware of her fair hair, for she excels
All women in the magic of her locks;
And when she winds them round a young
man's neck,
She will not ever set him free again.
GOETHE, *Faust: The Hartz Mountain*, l. 335.
(Shelley, tr.)

²²
It was brown with a golden gloss, Janette,
It was finer than silk of the floss, my pet;
'Twas a beautiful mist falling down to your
wrist,
'Twas a thing to be braided, and jewelled,
and kissed—

Tw'as the loveliest hair in the world, my pet.
CHARLES GRAHAM HALLFIRE, *Janette's Hair*.

¹ And yonder sits a maiden,
The fairest of the fair,
With gold in her garment glittering,
And she combs her golden hair.
HENRY, *The Lorelei*. St. 3.

² The little wind that hardly shook
The silver of the sleeping brook
Blew the gold hair about her eyes,—
A mystery of mysteries.
So he must often pause, and stoop,
And all the wanton ringlets loop
Behind her dainty ear—emprise
Of slow event and many sighs.
W. D. HOWELLS, *Through the Meadows*.

³ Borgia, thou once wert almost too august
And high for adoration; now thou'rt dust.
All that remains of thee these plaits unfold,
Calm hair meandering in pellucid gold.
W. S. LANDOR, *On Lucretia Borgia's Hair*.

⁴ Sabrina fair,
Listen where thou art sitting,
Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,
In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair.
JOHN MILTON, *Comus*, l. 859.

⁵ His . . . hyacinthine locks
Round from his parted forelock manly hung
Clust'ring, but not beneath his shoulders
broad.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 300.

⁶ The red-gold cataract of her streaming hair.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act I.

⁷ Golden hair, like sunlight streaming
On the marble of her shoulder.
J. G. Saxe, *The Lover's Vision*. St. 3.

⁸ Her hair is auburn, mine is perfect yellow:
If that be all the difference in his love,
I'll get me such a colour'd periwig.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 4, l. 194.

And her sunny locks
Hang on her temples like a golden fleece.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 169.

⁹ Thy fair hair my heart enchained.
Six PEARL SMITH, *Neapolitan Villanelle*.

¹⁰ Her long loose yellow locks like golden wire,
Sprinkled with pearl, and pearling flowers
between,
Do like a golden mantle her attire.
SPENCER, *Epithalamion*. St. 9, l. 154.

Her golden hair was hanging down her back.
FELIX MCGLENNON. Title and refrain of popular song. (1884)
Gentlemen Prefer Blondes.
ANITA LOOS. Title of book. (1925).

¹¹ *Rosalind*: His hair is of a good colour.
Celia: An excellent colour: your chestnut was
ever the only colour.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, iii, 4, 11.
¹² But she is vanish'd to her shady home
Under the deep, inscrutable; and there
Weeps in a midnight made of her own hair.
THOMAS HOOD, *Hero and Leander*. St. 116.

¹³ Within the midnight of her hair,
Half-hidden in its deepest deeps.
BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Pearl Weavers*.

¹⁴ Rising up,
Robed in the long night of her deep hair.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 469.

IV—Hair: Gray

See also Age: Its Crown of Glory

¹⁵ My hair is gray, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,
As men's have grown with sudden fears.
BYRON, *The Prisoner of Chillon*, l. 1.

Beauty, for confiding youth
Those shocks of passion can prepare
That kill the bloom before its time,
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.
WORDSWORTH, *Lament of Mary Queen of Scots*. St. 6.

¹⁶ Then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with
sorrow to the grave.
Old Testament: *Genesis* xlii, 38.

¹⁷ Since time a thousand cares
And griefs hath filed upon my silver hairs.
HERRICK, *Hesperides: The Parting Verse*.

¹⁸ 'Tis not white hair that engenders wisdom.
(Ὀὐκ αἱ λευκαὶ τριχὲς αἰὲν αὐαὶ φρονεῖν.)
MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 639.

¹⁹ Bind up those tresses. O, what love I note
In the fair multitude of those her hairs!
Where but by chance a silver drop hath fallen.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 61.

V—Hair: Baldness

²⁰ It is foolish to pluck out one's hair for sorrow,
as if grief could be assuaged by baldness.
(Stultissimum in luctu capillum sibi evellere
quasi calvitio mæror levaretur.)

BIOS OR BORYTHENES, *Sententia*. (CICERO,
Tusculanarum Disputationum. Bk. iii, ch.
26, sec. 62.)

Off tearing in his grief his unborn hair. (Scindens dolore identidem intonsam comam.)

ACCURI, *Fragment*. (Quoted by Cicero, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 26, sec. 62.)

Many were the hairs that he pulled from his head by the very roots. (Πολλὰς ἐκ κεφαλῆς προβελύμενος ἔλαστο χείρας.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 15.

¹ A bald head is soon shaven.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 836.

² No stealth of time has thinned my flowing hair.

JAMES HAMMOND, *Elegies*. Elegy iv, st. 5.

³ He used to cut his hair, but now his hair has cut him.

THEODORE HOOK, of Planché. (THOMS, *Nineteenth Century*, Dec., 1881.)

⁴ He was as ballid as a cote.

LYDGATE, *Troy-Book*. Bk. ii, l. 4673. (1415)

Older than my father, more bald than a coot.

AVULEIUS, *The Golden Ass*. Bk. v.

⁵ As incredulous as those who think none bald until they see his brains.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 267. (1580)

⁶ You manufacture, with the aid of unguents, a false head of hair, and your bald and dirty scalp is covered with painted locks. There is no need to call a hairdresser for your head. A sponge, Phoebus, would do the business better.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 57.

You collect your straggling hairs on either side, Marinus, endeavoring to conceal the vast expanse of your shining bald pate by the locks which still grow on your temples. . . . Why not confess yourself an old man? . . . There is nothing more contemptible than a bald man who pretends to have hair.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, ep. 83.

⁷ Ugly is a field without grass, a plant without leaves, or a head without hair. (Turpis sine gramine campus, Et sine fronde frutex, et sine crine caput.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 249.

⁸ There's no time for a man to recover his hair that grows bald by nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 73.

Time himself is bald and therefore to the world's end will have bald followers.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 108.

A curled pate will grow bald.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 169.

HAND

I—Hand: Apothegms

⁹ Go—let thy less than woman's hand Assume the distaff—not the brand.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 4.

¹⁰ This hand hath offended—this unworthy hand.

THOMAS CRANMER, putting into the fire his right hand, which had previously subscribed to the doctrines of Papal supremacy, as he was being burned at the stake, 1556.

¹¹ Living from hand to mouth, soon satisfi'd.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Wk. ii, day 1, l. 122. (Sylvester, tr.) 1605.

All the means of his gettings is but from hand to mouth.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *Whimsies*, 143. (1631)

He lives from hand to mouth.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *History of John Bull*. Pl. i, ch. 3. (1712)

¹² Let him value his hands and feet, he has but one pair.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

¹³ Help, Hands, for I have no Lands.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

No man can feel himself alone

The while he bravely stands

Between the best friends ever known

His two good, honest hands.

NIXON WATERMAN, *Interludes*.

¹⁴ With his red right hand. (Rubente dextera.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 2, l. 2.

His red right hand.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 174.

¹⁵ His hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xvi, 12.

¹⁶ The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xxvii, 22.

¹⁷ The wise hand doth not all that the foolish mouth speaks.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁸ And then in the fulness of joy and hope, Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap, In imperceptible water.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmarnock: Her Christening*.

¹⁹ Our hands have met, but not our hearts; Our hands will never meet again.

THOMAS HOOD, *To a False Friend*.

²⁰ And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than six score thousand

persons that cannot discern between their right hand, and their left?

Old Testament: Jonah, iv, 11.

¹ Hand-over-head, come who would.

HUGH LATIMER, *Sermons*, 284. (1555)

Hand over head pell mell upon them run.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Agincourt*. St. 204.

Hand-over-head: in a reckless, thoughtless manner.

ELWORTHY, *West Somerset Word-Book*, 316.

² When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

New Testament: Matthew, xxvii, 24.

³ Their fatal hands No second stroke intend.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 712.

⁴ They'll wondering ask how hands so vile
Could conquer hearts so brave.

THOMAS MOORE, *Weep On, Weep On*.

⁵ Every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

Old Testament: Nehemiah, iv, 17.

⁶ What my right hand has dared to do, it does not dare to write. (Quod facere ausa mea est, non audent scribere, dextra.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. xii, l. 115.

⁷ It is the one nobility that a man's hands have shown no fear. (Una est nobilitas timidas non habuisse manus.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmenta*. No. 98.

⁸ God looks with favor at pure, not full, hands. (Puras deus non plenas adspicit manus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 544.

⁹ Put your hand quickly to your hat and slowly to your purse.

UNKNOWN. A Danish proverb.

¹⁰ They two are hand in glove.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 347. (1678)

They both put their hands in one glove.

FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4960. (1732)

As if the world and they were hand and glove.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 174.

Connected as the hand and glove
Is, madam, poetry and love.

DAVID LLOYD, *Epistle to a Friend*.

¹¹ One hand washeth the other. (Manus manum lavat.)

SENECA, *Apocolocyntosis*, ix, fin. A proverb found also in Petronius Arbiter, and derived from the Greek: χεὶρ χεῖρα πλυνει, ἑκαπυλος

ve ἑκαπυλος, Hand washes hand, and finger finger.

One hand washeth the other, and both the face.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 34. (1578)

Afterwards given in his Italian-English Dictionary, 1598, with the Italian: Una mano lava l'altra, ed ambedue lavano il volto.

This hand will rub the other.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Phoenix*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹² The hand which turns from the plough to the sword never objects to toil. (Nullum laborem recusant manus, quæ ad arma ab aratro transferuntur.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. li, sec. 10.

¹³ My playfellow, your hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 13, l. 125.

¹⁴ Let's go hand in hand, not one before another.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 425.

¹⁵ The hand of little employment hath the daintier sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 76.

¹⁶ A hand open as day.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 31.

Stout heart, and open hand.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto i, st. 10.

¹⁷ There's no better sign of a brave mind than a hard hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 21.

His sweating palm

The precedent of pith and livelihood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 25.

And blessed are the horny hands of toil.

LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, l. 204.

She makes her hand hard with labour.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Characters: The Milkmaid*.

Hands were made for honest labour,

Not to plunder or to steal.

ISAAC WATTS, *The Thief*.

¹⁸ Let each man render me his bloody hand:

First, Marcus Brutus, will I shake with you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 184.

Ferdinand: Here's my hand.

Miranda: And mine, with my heart in it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 39.

And there's a hand, my trusty fiere,

And gie's a hand o' thine.

ROBERT BURNS, *Auld Lang Syne*.

¹⁹ The hearts of old gave hands:

But our new heraldry is hands, not hearts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 46.

²⁰ The gods hear men's hands before their lips.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: *Althea*. See also WORD AND DEED.

¹ Let your left hand turn away what your right hand attracts.

Talmud, Sota, 47.

² To join right hand to right hand. (*Dextre jungere dextram.*)

VERGIL, Æneid, Bk. i, l. 408.

My right hand is to me as a god. (*Dextra mihi deus.*)

VERGIL, Æneid, Bk. x, l. 773.

³ Yet many hands together make light work.

WRIGHT, Political Poems, ii, 106. (1401)

Many hands make light work.

UNKNOWN, How the Good Wife. 1460. (HALLITT, Early Popular Poetry, i, 188.) These are the earliest known uses in English of a proverb common to all languages.

II—Hand: Description

⁴ There is a hand that has no heart in it, there is a claw or paw, a flipper or fin, a bit of wet cloth to take hold of, a piece of unbaked dough on the cook's trencher, a cold clammy thing we recoil from, or greedy clutch with the heat of sin, which we drop as a burning coal. What a scale from the talon to the horn of plenty, is this human palm-leaf! Sometimes it is like a knife-shaped, thin-bladed tool we dare not grasp, or like a poisonous thing we shake off, or unclean member, which, white as it may look, we feel polluted by!

C. A. BARTOL, The Rising Faith: Training.

⁵ Your soft hand is a woman of itself, And mine the man's bared breast she curls inside.

ROBERT BROWNING, Andrea del Sarto.

⁶ Even to the delicacy of their hand There was resemblance, such as true blood wears.

BYRON, Don Juan, Canto iv, st. 45.

For through the South the custom still commands

The gentleman to kiss the lady's hands.

BYRON, Don Juan, Canto v, st. 105.

⁷ Her hand seemed milk in milk, it was so white.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, Of Phyllis.

'Twas a hand White, delicate, dimpled, warm, languid, and bland.

The hand of a woman is often, in youth, Somewhat rough, somewhat red, somewhat graceless, in truth;

Does its beauty refine, as its pulses grow calm, Or as Sorrow has cross'd the life-line in the palm?

OWEN MEREDITH, Lucile, Pt. i, canto iii, sec. 14.

⁸ Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,

Or wak'd to ecstasy the living lyre.

THOMAS GRAY, Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard, l. 47.

⁹ Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar, Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?

LAURENCE HOPE, Kashmiri Song.

Pale hands, pink-tipped, like lotus buds that float

On those cool waters where we used to dwell, I would have rather felt you round my throat, Crushing out life, than waving me farewell.

LAURENCE HOPE, Kashmiri Song.

¹⁰ Hands of invisible spirits touch the strings Of that mysterious instrument, the soul, And play the prelude of our fate.

LONGFELLOW, The Spanish Student, Act i, sc. 3.

¹¹ His trembling hand had lost the ease, Which marks security to please.

SCOTT, The Lay of the Last Minstrel: Introduction.

¹² What if this cursed hand Were thicker than itself with brother's blood, Is there not rain enough in the sweet heavens To wash it white as snow?

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 43.

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather

The multitudinous seas incarnadine, Making the green one red.

SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 60.

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand.

SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth, Act v, sc. 1, l. 58.

Worse than a bloody hand is a hard heart.

SHELLEY, The Cenci, Act v, sc. 2.

¹³ Without the bed her other fair hand was, On the green coverlet; whose perfect white Show'd like an April daisy on the grass, With pearly sweat, resembling dew of night.

SHAKESPEARE, The Rape of Lucrece, l. 393.

¹⁴ See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand! O, that I were a glove upon that hand, That I might touch that cheek!

SHAKESPEARE, Romeo and Juliet, Act ii, 2, 23.

The white wonder of dear Juliet's hand.

SHAKESPEARE, Romeo and Juliet, Act iii, 3, 35.

O had the monster seen those lily hands

Tremble like aspen leaves, upon a lute.

SHAKESPEARE, Titus Andronicus, Act ii, 5, 45.

"Adieu," she cried, and waved her lily hand.

JOHN GAY, Sweet William's Farewell.

¹⁵ O, that her hand, In whose comparison all whites are ink, Writing their own reproach, to whose soft seizure

The cygnet's down is harsh and spirit of sense
Hard as the palm of ploughman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
1, l. 55.

She has certainly the finest hand of any
woman in the world.

RICHARD STRELL, *The Spectator*. No. 113. Sir
Roger is speaking of the widow.

HANGING

He who was knotting a halter for his neck,
found gold and buried the halter in the treasure's place. But he who had hidden the gold,
not finding it, fitted about his neck the halter
which he had found.

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. xiv.

Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we,
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Bloody
Brother*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Hanging is too good for him, said Mr.
Cruelty.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.
(1678) *The Author's Apology*.

Were it not that they are loath to lay out
money on a rope, they would be hanged
forthwith, and sometimes die to save charges.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 12.

No Indian prince has to his palace
More followers than a thief to the gallows.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 273.

For next to that interesting job,
The hanging of Jack, or Bill, or Bob,
There's nothing so draws a London mob
As the noosing of very rich people.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Dream*.

The rope must not be mentioned in the house
of a man who has been hanged.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 25.

Mention not a halter in the house of him that was
hanged.

GEORGE HERRBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. LORD
CHESTERFIELD (*Letters*, 13 June, 1751) quotes
the French original, "De ne jamais parler de
cordes dans la maison d'un pendu."

A halter made of silk's a halter still.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love in a Riddle*. Act ii, sc. 1.

See the hangman when it comes home to him!
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 76.

Far better hang wrong fier than no fier.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 53.

They hanged a man today. . . . He died

as game as if he was wan of th' Christyan
martyrs instead iv a thief that'd hit his man
wan crack too much. Saint or murderer, 'tis
little different whin death comes up face
front.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Mr. Dooley in the
Hearts of his Countrymen: The Idle Ap-
prentice*.

The humorous thief who drank a pot of beer
at the gallows blew off the foam because he
had heard it was unhealthy.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

Yes, we must, indeed, all hang together, or,
most assuredly, we shall all hang separately.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Retort*, to John Han-
cock, who, in his address to the Continental
Congress, just previous to the signing of the
Declaration of Independence, had said, "It
is too late to pull different ways; the mem-
bers of the Continental Congress must hang
together."

They were suffered to have rope enough till
they had haltered themselves.

FULLER, *Holy War*. Bk. v, ch. 7. (1639)

Give him rope enough and he'll hang himself.
CHARLOTTE BRONTË, *Shirley*. Ch. 3.

You shall never want rope enough.

RABELAIS, *Works*: Bk. v, Prologue.

He that's born to be hanged shall never be
drowned.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2279.

He hath no drowning mark upon him; his com-
plexion is perfect gallows.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 32.

And naked to the hangman's noose

The morning clocks will ring

A neck God made for other use

Than strangling in a string.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*. No. 9.

For they're hangin' Danny Deever, you can hear
the Dead March play,

The regiment's in 'ollow square—they're hangin'
him to-day;

They've taken of his buttons off an' cut his
stripes away,

An' they're hangin' Danoy Deever in the mornin'.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Danny Deever*.

And folks are beginning to think it looks odd,
To choke a poor scamp for the glory of God.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 492.

I will not leave you until I have seen you
hanged. (Je ne te quitterai point que je ne
t'aie vu pendu.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act iii, sc.
9, l. 18.

I went out to Charing Cross to see Major-
General Harrison hanged, drawn, and quar-

tered; which was done there, he looking as cheerful as any man could do in that condition.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 13 Oct., 1660.

1 Go and hang yourself. (Exige, ac suspende te.)
PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 903. (Act iv, sc. 8.)

Get yourself a fine thick rope and hang yourself. (Restim tu tibi cape crassam ac suspende te.)
PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 815. (Act v, sc. 2.)

Go, hang yourselves all!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 135.

Hang yourself, brave Crillon: we have fought at Arques and you were not there; but I love you all the same. (Pends-toi, brave Crillon, nous avons combattu à Arques, et tu n'y étais pas.)

HENRY IV OF FRANCE, *Letter*, to his friend Crillon, the Ney of the sixteenth century. (VOLTAIRE, *Henriade*, viii, 109.) But Voltaire, that "inventor of history," changed the king's letter to suit himself, for it was written before Amiens, 20 Sept., 1597, not after Arques in 1589. Crillon had not joined Henry's party at that time. The sentence is engraved on a plaque at the Hotel de Crillon, Paris.

2 Now fitted the halter, now travers'd the cart, And often took leave, but was loth to depart.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *The Thief and the Cordelier*.

Nay, stay, quoth Stringer, when his neck was in the halter.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 82.

3 First Clown: What is he that builds stronger than either the mason, the shipwright, or the carpenter?

Second Clown: The gallows-maker; for that frame outlives a thousand tenants.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 47.

4 I'll see thee hanged first.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 44.

5 That would hang us, every mother's son.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 80.

6 A man is never undone till he be hanged.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 5.

7 Light as a feather, hanging will ne'er kill him.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *The Wedding*. Act ii, sc. 3.

8 Hangman leads the dance.

JOHN STEPHENS, *Satirical Essays*. Bk. ii, 28.

9 Nothing indeed remains for me but that I should hang myself. (Ad restim mihi quidem res redit planissime.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 686. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

10 I admire him, I frankly confess it; and when

his time comes I shall buy a piece of the rope for a keepsake.

MARK TWAIN, *Following the Equator*. Of Cecil Rhodes.

11 Hanging was the worst use a man could be put to.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *The Disparity Between Buckingham and Essex*.

12 Hanging and wiving go by destiny.

UNKNOWN, *School-House for Women* (1541);
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, ii, 9.
See also under MARRIAGE.

13 I fear hanging, whereto no man is hasty.

UNKNOWN, *Jack Juggler*. (c. 1550)

There's no haste to hang true men.

HENRY PURSER, *Two Angry Women of Abington*. (1599)

II—Hanging: Some Euphemisms

14 As pretty a Tyburn blossom as ever was brought up to ride a horse foaled by an acorn.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Pelham*. Bk. iii, p. 296.

15 To be hang'd, to kick the wind. (Dar de' calci a Rouais.)

JOHN FLORIO, *World of Words*. (1598)

16 You'll dance at the end of a rope without teaching.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6022.

17 At last he hath leaped at a daisy, with a halter about his neck.

ROBERT GREENE, *Black Book's Messenger: To the Reader*.

18 Your hap may be to wag upon a wooden nag.

HAZLITT, *Early Popular Poetry*, iii, 261. (c. 1550)

19 You'll hang on a cross to feed crows. (Non pascas in cruce corvos.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 47.

20 You'll go up the ladder to bed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1678)

21 I have been told by a fortune-teller that I should die in my shoes.

UNKNOWN, *Matchless Rogue*, 87. (1725)

Ye sharpers so rich, who can buy off the noose,
Ye honest poor rogues, who die in your shoes.

JOHN GAY, *Newgate's Garland*, l. 4.

22 If I swing by the string,
I shall hear the bell ring,
And then there's an end of poor Jenny.

UNKNOWN, *Newgate Song*.

HAPPINESS

See also Bliss; Delight; Joy; Pleasure; Virtue and Happiness

I—Happiness: Definitions

¹ Happiness does away with ugliness, and even makes the beauty of beauty.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 3 April, 1865.

² No one praises happiness as one praises justice, but we call it "a blessing," deeming it something higher and more divine than things we praise.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. i, ch. 12, sec. 4.

Felcity is the perfect virtue in a perfect life.

ARISTOTLE. (TRANZENT, *Centuries of Meditations*.)

³ Happiness is but a name.

ROBERT BURNS, *Lines Written in Friers-Carse Hermitage*.

⁴ A happy life consists in tranquillity of mind. (In animi securitate vitam beatam.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, sec. 20.

A happy life must be to a great extent a quiet life, for it is only in an atmosphere of quiet that true joy can live.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happiness*, p. 67. See also under QUIET.

⁵ To fill the hour—that is happiness; to fill the hour, and leave no crevice for a repentance or an approval.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Just to fill the hour—that is happiness.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁶ I can find no meaning which I can attach to what is termed good, if I take away from it the pleasures obtained by taste, the pleasures which come from listening to music, the charm derived by the eyes from the sight of figures in movement, or other pleasures produced by any of the senses in the whole man.

EPICURUS, *Athens*, vii, 280. Quoted by Cicero, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, iii, 13.

⁷ Whoever does not regard what he has as most ample wealth, is unhappy, though he be master of the world.

EPICURUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 474.

A man may rule the world and still be unhappy, if he does not feel that he is supremely happy.

SENECA, paraphrasing Epicurus. (*Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. lx, sec. 21.)

Unblest is he who thinks himself unblest. (Non est beatus, esse se qui non putat.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. lx, sec. 21. Quoted from an unknown author.

He is not happy who does not think himself so. PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 984.

No man can enjoy happiness without thinking that he enjoys it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 150.

⁸ Now happiness consists in activity: such is the constitution of our nature: it is a running stream, and not a stagnant pool.

J. M. GOOD, *Book of Nature*. Ser. iii, lect. 7.

⁹ Happiness is a habit—cultivate it.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

The hardest habit of all to break is the terrible habit of happiness.

THEODOSIA GARRISON, *The Lake*.

¹⁰ Happiness is above all things the calm, glad certainty of innocence.

HENRIK ISEN, *Rosmersholm*. Act iii.

It is only the spirit of rebellion which craves for happiness in this life. What right have we human beings to happiness?

HENRIK ISEN, *Ghosts*. Act i.

Man is not born for happiness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 206.

We're born to be happy, all of us.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Perfect Lover*. Act ii.

¹¹ Happiness is the only good, reason the only torch, justice the only worship, humanity the only religion, and love the only priest.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *A Tribute to Eben Ingessoll*.

¹² Happiness is not a reward—it is a consequence. Suffering is not a punishment—it is a result.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Christian Religion*.

Happiness is the legal tender of the soul.

INGERSOLL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹³ Happiness consists in the multiplicity of agreeable consciousness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1765.)

Happiness is not found in self-contemplation; it is perceived only when it is reflected from another.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 41.

Happiness is nothing if it is not known, and very little if it is not envied.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 80.

¹⁴ We deem those happy who, from the experience of life, have learned to bear its ills, without being overcome by them.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 20.

¹⁵ To be strong is to be happy!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. ii, l. 731.

¹⁶ Happiness, to some elation; Is to others, mere stagnation.

AMY LOWELL, *Happiness*.

¹ Happiness is a by-product of an effort to make some one else happy.

GRETIA PALMER, *Permanent Marriage*.

Happiness and Beauty are by-products.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

² Happiness is a way-station between too little and too much.

CHANNING POLLOCK, *Mr. Moneybags*.

³ O happiness! our being's end and aim!
Good, Pleasure, Ease, Content! whate'er thy name,
That something still which prompts th' eternal sigh,

For which we bear to live, or dare to die.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 1.

Happiness is the goal of every normal human being. As it is given to few men to die happy, the best that man can hope and strive and pray for is momentary happiness during life, repeated as frequently as the cards allow.

G. J. NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 6.

⁴ Happiness: a good bank account, a good cook, and a good digestion.

JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU.

⁵ Happiness lies in the consciousness we have of it, and by no means in the way the future keeps its promises.

GEORGE SAND, *Handsome Lawrence*. Ch. 3.

⁶ Happiness is the only sanction of life; where happiness fails, existence remains a mad and lamentable experiment.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 251.

⁷ Happiness is a wine of the rarest vintage, and seems insipid to the vulgar taste.

LOGAN PEARSELL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

⁸ Happiness is added Life, and the giver of Life.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Representative Government*.

⁹ He is not happy that knoweth not himself happy.

RICHARD TAYLOR, *Proverbs*. Fo. 51. (1539)

He is happy that knoweth not himself to be otherwise.

FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1918. (1732)

¹⁰ The happiness of a man consisteth not in having temporal things in abundance, but a moderate competency sufficeth.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. I, ch. 22. See also under MODERATION.

¹¹ What wisdom, what warning can prevail against gladness? There is no law so strong which a little gladness may not transgress.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 3 Jan., 1853.

¹² The happiness of man consists in life, and life is in labor.

TOLSTOY, *What Is to Be Done?* Ch. 38.

¹³ Happiness is the shadow of things past, Which fools shall take for that which is to be.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Night of Foreboding*.

There is that in me—I do not know what it is—but I know it is in me. . . .

I do not know it—it is without name—it is a word unsaid;

It is not in any dictionary, utterance, symbol. Something it swings on more than the earth I swing on.

To it the creation is the friend whose embracing awakes me. . . .

It is not chaos or death—it is form, union, plan—it is eternal life—it is Happiness.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 50.

¹⁴ True happiness ne'er enter'd at an eye; True happiness resides in things unseen.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1021.

II—Happinees: Apothegms

¹⁵ Happy, as it were, by report.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

¹⁶ How soon a smile of God can change the world!

How we are made for happiness—how work Grows play, adversity a winning fight!

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

¹⁷ More happy, if less wise.

BYRON, *The Island*. Canto II, st. 11.

Better to be happy than wise.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 6.

The days that make us happy make us wise.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Biography*.

¹⁸ What is the worth of anything

But for the happiness 'twill bring?

RICHARD OWEN CAMBRIDGE, *Learning*, l. 23.

¹⁹ What is given by the gods more desirable than a happy hour? (Quid datur a divis felici optatus hora?)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxii, l. 30.

²⁰ Nature has given the opportunity of happiness to all, knew they but how to use it. (Natura beatis Omnibus esse dedit, si quis cognoverit uti.)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*, Bk. I, l. 215.

There is an hour wherein a man might be happy all his life, could he find it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

²¹ We ne'er can be Made happy by compulsion.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Three Graves*.

²² Gladness of the heart is the life of man, and

the joyfulness of a man prolongeth his days.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxx, 22.

As long liveth the merry man, they say,
As doth the sorry man—and longer by a day.
NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act
I, sc. 1.

Happiness is not steadfast but transient. ('Ο δ'
δαίμων οὐ βίβαιος, ἀλλ' ἐφθίμερος.)
EURIPIDES, *Phænissa*, l. 558.

The highest happiness, the purest joys of life,
wear out at last. (Das beste Glück, des Lebens
schönste Kraft Ermattet endlich.)

GOETHE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 9.
Happiness too swiftly flies.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of
Eton College*.

Happy man, happy dole.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 3. (1546)

Happy man be his dole.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act
iii, sc. 4, l. 67; BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i,
canto iii.

One is never as happy or as unhappy as one
thinks. (On n'est jamais si heureux ni si
malheureux qu'on s'imagine.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 49.
A man is never as unhappy as he thinks, nor as
happy as he had hoped. (On n'est jamais si mal-
heureux qu'on croit, ni si heureux qu'on avait
espéré.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, 572.

The rays of happiness, like those of light, are
colorless when unbroken.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 13.

And feel that I am happier than I know.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 282.

The happiness of the blessed is no fugitive.
(Ἀφάντης οὐκ ἔστιν εὐδαιμονία.)

PINDAR, *Fragment*. No. 134.

My cup runneth over.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxiii, 5.

I were but little happy, if I could say how
much.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 318.

If it be my lot to crawl, I will crawl content-
edly; if to fly, I will fly with alacrity; but, as
long as I can avoid it, I will never be un-
happy.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Table Talk*.

Be happy, but be happy through piety.
MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. xx, ch. 3.

There is no duty we so much under-rate as
the duty of being happy.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Apology for Idlers*.

So long as we can lose any happiness, we
possess some.

BOOTH TARKINGTON, *Looking Forward*, p. 172.

O thrice, four times happy they! (O terque
quaterque beati.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 94.

Be happy ye, whose fortunes are already com-
pleted. (Vivite felices, quibus est fortuna peracta
Jam sua.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iii, l. 493.

Happy days are here again,
The skies above are clear again.
Let us sing a song of cheer again,
Happy days are here again!

JACK YELLEN, *Happy Days Are Here Again*.
Sung in a musical comedy, *Chasing Rain-
bows*. (1929) Roosevelt campaign song, 1936.

The spider's most attenuated thread
Is cord, is cable, to man's tender tie
On earthly bliss; it breaks at every breeze.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 178.

III—Happiness: How It Is Won

Inwardness, mildness, and self-renouncement
do make for man's happiness.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*.
Ch. 3.

The eternal *not ourselves* which makes for hap-
piness.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*.
Ch. 8.

Oh, make us happy and you make us good.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. iv, l. 302.

To be happy here is man's chief end,
For to be happy he must needs be good.

KIRKE WHITE, *To Contemplation*.
See also under GOODNESS.

Happiness seems made to be shared. (Le
bonheur semble fait être partagé.)

CORNEILLE, *Notes par Rochefoucauld*. Also
attributed to Racine.

All who joy would win
Must share it.—Happiness was born a twin.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 172.

The best way to secure future happiness is
to be as happy as is rightfully possible to-day.
CHARLES W. ELIOT, *The Happy Life*.

Human felicity is produced not so much by
great pieces of good fortune that seldom hap-
pen, as by little advantages that occur every
day.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

Who is the happiest of men? He who values
the merits of others,

And in their pleasure takes joy, even as though 'twere his own.

GOETHE, *Distichs*.

¹ Happiness in this world, when it comes, comes incidentally. Make it the object of pursuit, and it leads us a wild-goose chase, and is never attained.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 71 Oct., 1852.

² I stumbled upon happiness once
In a forgotten cove
Between impassable ranges.

DUBOSE HEYWARD, *I Stumbled Upon Happiness*.

³ Is it by riches or by virtue that men are made happy? (Utrumne Divitiis homines an sint virtute beati?)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 6, l. 73.

It's pretty hard to tell what does bring happiness. Poverty an' wealth have both failed.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 191.

⁴ The happy people are those who are producing something; the bored people are those who are consuming much and producing nothing.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 76.)

The happiest people seem to be those who have no particular cause for being happy except that they are so.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 223.)

⁵ Do you wish never to be sad? Live rightly! (Vis nunquam tristis esse? Recte vive!)

ISIDORUS, *Scriptura*, xiii, 223.

⁶ How to gain, how to keep, how to recover happiness is in fact for most men at all times the secret motive of all they do, and of all they are willing to endure.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Experience*, p. 78.

⁷ Happiness or misery usually go to those who have the most of the one or the other. (Le bonheur ou le malheur vont d'ordinaire à ceux qui ont le plus de l'un ou de l'autre.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 551.

⁸ You have to believe in happiness,
Or happiness never comes.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *You Have to Believe*.

⁹ A man's happiness is to do a man's true work. (Εὐτυχία ἀνθρώπου ναὶν τὰ ἴδια ἀνθρώπου.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. viii, 26.

The happiness and unhappiness of the rational social animal depends not on what he feels, but on what he does.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ix, sec. 16.

I sat there hard at work, happy as the day's long.
GEORGE BOURROW, *Lavengro*. Bk. III, ch. 12.

¹⁰ Fix'd to no spot is Happiness sincere;
Tis nowhere to be found, or ev'rywhere;
Tis never to be bought, but always free.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. IV, l. 15.

¹¹ And if thou wouldst be happy, learn to please.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. II, l. 266.

¹² Obviously the right to be happy demands that people should in so far as is humanly possible learn what they wish to know, and exercise the talents and faculties which bring them the most pleasure.

DORA RUSSELL, *The Right to Be Happy*, p. 126.

¹³ You need never believe that a man can become happy through the unhappiness of another. (Non est quod credas quemquem fieri aliena infelicitate felicem.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Ep. xiv, 67.

¹⁴ We have no more right to consume happiness without producing it than to consume wealth without producing it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Candida*. Act I.

¹⁵ Ye seek for happiness—alas, the day!
Ye find it not in luxury nor in gold,
Nor in the fame, nor in the envied sway
For which, O willing slaves to Custom old,
Severe taskmistress! ye your hearts have sold.

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto xi, st. 17.

¹⁶ Happiness never lays its finger on its pulse.
If we attempt to steal a glimpse of its features it disappears.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamkorp: On Death and the Fear of Dying*.

¹⁷ In every part and corner of our life, to lose oneself is to be gainer; to forget oneself is to be happy.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memories and Portraits: Old Mortality*.

¹⁸ Be not glad but when thou hast done well.
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. II, ch. 6.

¹⁹ No man is bless'd by accident or guess;
True wisdom is the price of happiness.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. I, l. 191.

IV—Happiness: The Happy Man

²⁰ 'Twas a jolly old pedagogue, long ago,
Tall and slender, and sallow and dry;
His form was bent, and his gait was slow,
His long thin hair was white as snow,
But a wonderful twinkle shone in his eye.
And he sang every night as he went to bed,
"Let us be happy down here below;

The living should live, though the dead be dead,"

Said the jolly old pedagogue long ago.

GEORGE ARNOLD, *The Jolly Old Pedagogue*.

1 She was a soft landscape of mild earth,
Where all was harmony, and calm, and quiet,
Luxuriant, budding; cheerful without mirth,
Which, if not happiness, is much more nigh it
Than are your mighty passions.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 53.

2 There is in man a higher than love of happiness;
he can do without happiness, and
instead thereof find blessedness.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus: The Everlasting Yea*.

3 The happiest heart that ever beat
Was in some quiet breast
That found the common daylight sweet,
And left to Heaven the rest.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *The Happiest Heart*.

The message from the hedge-leaves,
Heed it, whoso thou art;

Under lowly eaves

Lives the happy heart.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *The Hedge-bird's Message*.

4 I do not understand what the man who is
happy wants in order to be happier. (Qui
beatus est non intelligo quid requirat, ut
sit beator.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 8, sec. 23.

5 I've touched the height of human happiness,
And here I fix *nil ultra*.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Prophetess*. Act iv, sc. 6.

6 Happy the man, who, innocent,
Grieves not at illa he can't prevent;
His *cliff* does with the current glide,
Not puffing pulled against the tide.
He, paddling by the scuffling crowd,
Sees unconcerned life's wager rowed,
And when he can't prevent foul play,
Enjoys the folly of the fray.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 365.

7 The happy man is he that knows the world
and cares not for it.

JOSEPH HALL, (INCH, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.)

8 Not him who possesses much, would one rightly
call the happy man, but him who knows how
to use with wisdom the blessings of the gods,
and to endure hard poverty, who fears dishonor
worse than death, and is not afraid to
die for cherished friends or fatherland.
(Non possidentem multa vocaveris
Recte beatum; rectius occupat

Nomen beati, qui deorum
Muneribus sapienter uti

Duramque callet pauperiem pati
Peiusque leto flagitium timet,
Non ille pro caris amicis
Aut patria timidus perire.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, l. 45.

9 Now the heart is so full that a drop overfills
it,

We are happy now because God wills it.

LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal: Prelude*.

10 Some have much, and some have more,
Some are rich, and some are poor,
Some have little, some have less,
Some have not a cent to bless
Their empty pockets, yet possess
True riches in true happiness.

JOHN OKENEHAM, *True Happiness*.

11 Happy the man, who, void of cares and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A Splendid Shilling.

JOHN PHILIPS, *The Splendid Shilling*.

12 The blest today is as completely so
As who began a thousand years ago.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 75.

Heav'n to mankind impartial we confess,
If all are equal in their happiness:
But mutual wants this happiness increase;
All Nature's difference keeps all Nature's peace.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 53.

13 That man is happy whom nothing makes
less strong than he is; he keeps to the heights,
leaning upon none but himself; for one who
sustains himself by any prop may fall.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcii, sec. 2.

14 Mankind are always happy for having been
happy; so that if you make them happy now,
you make them happy twenty years hence
by the memory of it.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Lectures: Benevolent Affections*. See also under REMEMBRANCE.

15 A happy man or woman is a better thing to
find than a five-pound note.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Apology for Idlers*.

16 If I have faltered more or less
In my great task of happiness;
If I have moved among my race
And shown no glorious morning face; . . .
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take,
And stab my spirit broad awake;
Or, Lord, if too obdurate I,
Choose thou, before that spirit die,
A piercing pain, a killing sin,
And to my dead heart run them in!

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Celestial Surgeon*.

¹
We think no greater bliss than such
To be as be we would,
When blessed none but such as be
The same as be they should.
WILLIAM WARNER, *Albion's England*. Bk. x,
ch. 59, st. 68.

V.—Happiness: The Greatest Happiness of
the Greatest Number

²
That action is best which procures the great-
est happiness for the greatest numbers; and
that worst, which, in like manner, occasions
misery.

FRANCIS HUTCHESON, *Inquiry into the Orig-
inal of Our Ideas of Beauty and Virtue*:
Pt. ii, sec. 3, *An Inquiry Concerning Moral
Good and Evil*. (1720)

³
The greatest happiness of the greatest num-
ber. (La massima felicità divisa nel maggior
numero.)

CESARE DI BONESANA BECCARIA, *Trattato dei
Deitti e Delle Pene*: Introduction. (1764)

⁴
Priestley was the first (unless it was Bec-
caria) who taught my lips to pronounce this
sacred truth—that the greatest happiness of
the greatest number is the foundation of
morals and legislation.

JEREMY BENTHAM, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 142.
(1830) The real author of the phrase was
Francis Hutcheson, as given above. Bentham
was responsible for its general introduction
into literature, never losing an opportunity
to enforce it as the basic principle of legis-
lation and morality.

It is the greatest good to the greatest number
which is the measure of right and wrong.

JEREMY BENTHAM, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 142.

⁵
That truth once known, all else is worthless
lumber;

The greatest pleasure of the greatest number.
BULWER-LYTTON, *King Arthur*. Bk. viii, l. 70.

⁶
No one can be perfectly happy till all are
happy.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30,
sec. 16. Last sentence.

The production of the greatest happiness . . . is
the true end of morality.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Ch. 31, sec. 2.

⁷
The greatest happiness of the greatest num-
ber is best secured by a prudent considera-
tion for Number One.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Kenselm Chillingly*.

VI.—Happiness: Near not Far

⁸
Wherefore, O mortal men, why seek you for
your felicity abroad, which is placed within

yourselves? (Quid igitur o mortales extra
petitis intra uos positam felicitatem?)

BORTHIVS, *Philosophie Consolationis*. Bk. ii,
sec. 4, l. 72.

⁹
To enjoy true happiness we must travel into
a very far country, and even out of our-
selves; for the pearl we seek for is not to
be found in the Indian but in the Emphyrean
ocean.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt.
ii, sec. 11.

¹⁰
If happiness hae not her seat
An' centre in the breast,

We may be wise, or rich, or great,
But never can be blest.

ROBERT BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*. St. 5.

If solid happiness we prize,
Within our breast this jewel lies,

And they are fools who roam.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*.

Thus happiness depends, as Nature shows,
Less on exterior things than most suppose.
COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 246.

¹¹
Still to ourselves in every place consign'd,
Our own felicity we make or find.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 431.

¹²
Happiness grows at our own firesides, and
is not to be picked in strangers' gardens.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Happiness*.

¹³
The foolish man seeks happiness in the dis-
tance;

The wise grows it under his feet.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *The Wise*.

¹⁴
The will of a man is his happiness. (Des
Menschen Wille, das ist sein Glück.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Lager*, vii, 25.

¹⁵
Man is the artificer of his own happiness.
THORAU, *Journal*, 21 Jan., 1838.

¹⁶
True happiness is to no spot confined.
If you preserve a firm and constant mind,

'Tis here, 'tis everywhere.

J. H. WYNNE, *History of Ireland*.

VII.—Happiness: Its Dangers

¹⁷
What thing so good which not some harm
may bring?

Even to be happy is a dangerous thing.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Darius: Chorus*.

¹⁸
Real happiness is cheap enough, yet how
dearly we pay for its counterfeit.

HOSRA BALLOU, *M.S. Sermons*.

¹⁹
There comes
For ever something between us and what
We deem our happiness.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹ He who talks much of his happiness summons grief.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

² There is ev'n a happiness
That makes the heart afraid!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 90.

³ Nothing is happy in every way. (Nihil est ab omni Parte beatum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 27.

⁴ You need never believe that anyone who depends upon happiness is happy. (Numquam credideris felicem quemquam ex felicitate suspensum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcviii, l.

⁵ O, how bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man's eyes!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 2, 48.

⁶ A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it: it would be hell on earth.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act i.

⁷ Happy, alas! too happy. (Felix, heu! nimium felix.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 657.

A man too happy for mortality.

WORDSWORTH, *Vandracour and Julia*, l. 53.

⁸ Happiness is no laughing matter.

RICHARD WEALEY, *Apothegms*.

⁹ How sad a sight is human happiness,
To those whose thought can pierce beyond an hour!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 307.

With anxious care they labour to be glad.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 226.

Beware what Earth calls happiness.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 341.

HARLOT, see Whore

HARMONY

See also Music

¹⁰ There are few such swains as he
Nowadays for harmonic.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *The Shepherd's Pipe*.

¹¹ Where all was harmony, and calm and quiet.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 53.

¹² So in our life the different degrees
Render sweet harmony among these wheels.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto vi, l. 127. (Cary, tr.)

¹³ Golden hours of vision come to us in this present life when . . . our faculties work together in harmony.

C. F. DOLL, *The Hope of Immortality*.

¹⁴ From Harmony, from heav'nly Harmony,
This universal Frame began:

From Harmony to Harmony
Through all the compass of the notes it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man.

DRYDEN, *A Song for St. Cecilia's Day*. St. 1.

¹⁵ By harmony our souls are swayed;
By harmony the world was made.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The British Enchanters*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁶ Many have held the soul to be
Nearly allied to harmony.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 147.

¹⁷ I even think that sentimentally I am disposed to harmony. But organically I am incapable of a tune.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: A Chapter on Ears*.

¹⁸ Seeing more harmony In her bright eye
Than now you hear.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *Orpheus to Beasts*.

¹⁹ The melting voice through mazes running,
Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 142.

²⁰ King out, ye crystal spheres! . . .
And with your ninefold harmony,

Make up full consort to th' angelic symphony.

MILTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's Nativity*. St. 13.

And in their motions harmony divine
So smooths her charming tones, that God's own ear
Listens delighted.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 625.

Sphere-born harmonious sisters, Voice and Verse.

MILTON, *At a Solemn Music*.

Just like the harmony of the spheres, that is to be admired and never heard.

DRYDEN, *Sir Martin Mar-All*. Act v, sc. 1.

See also MUSIC OF THE SPHERES.
This lesson teaching, which our souls may strike,
That harmonies may be in things unlike.

CHARLES LAMB, *Harmony in Unlikeness*.

²¹ Rest springs from strife, and dissonant chords
beget
Divinest harmonies.

LEWIS MORRIS, *Love's Suicide*. See also under DISCORD.

²² The soft or drinking harmonies are the Ionian
and the Lydian; they are termed "solute."

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iii, sec. 399.

²³ That air and harmony of shape express,
Fine by degrees, and beautifully less.

PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 432.

¹ Harmony makes small things grow; lack of it makes great things decay. (Nam concordia parvæ res crescunt, discordia maximæ dilabuntur.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 10, sec. 6.

² How irksome is this music to my heart! When such strings jar, what hope of harmony?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 57.

³ Soft stillness and the night Become the touches of sweet harmony. SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 56.

⁴ Weave harmonies divine, yet ever new. SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁵ No sound is uttered,—but a deep And solemn harmony pervades The hollow vale from steep to steep, And penetrates the glades.

WORDSWORTH, *Composed Upon an Evening of Extraordinary Splendour and Beauty*, l. 21.

⁶ Rapt Cecilia, seraph-haunted Queen Of Harmony.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. ii, 24.

HARP, see Music: Harp and Lute
HARVEST

See also Farming

⁷ Though placed in poorer soil, good seed can yet

Of its own nature bear a shining crop. (Probat etsi in segetem sunt deteriorem datæ Fruges, tamen ipsæ sumptæ natura enitent.)

ACCIIUS, *Annales*. Bk. i, sec. 105.

⁸ You mustn't spit on the harvest, as Papa Noah said.

BALLAD, *Les Paysans*. Ch. iv.

⁹ For now, the corn house filled, the harvest home,

Th' invited neighbors to the husking come; A frolic scene, where work and mirth and play

Unite their charms to cheer the hours away.

JOEL BARLOW, *The Hasty Pudding*.

¹⁰ And the ripe harvest of the new-mown hay Gives it a sweet and wholesome odour.

CUMBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act v, sc. 3.

¹¹ He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xi, 4.

In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xi, 6.

¹² Harvest comes not every day, though it comes every year.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1799.

Harvest will come, and then every farmer's rich.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1800.

¹³ Ye have . . . made a long harvest for a little corn.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 12.

Ye two . . . have made a long harvest of a little corn, and have spent a great deal of money about a little matter.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*, ii, 12.

But why . . . should I make so long a harvest of so little corn?

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa*. Bk. iv, 175. A proverb meaning to be tedious about trifles.

¹⁴ Fear not that I shall mar so fair an harvest By putting in my sickle ere 'tis ripe.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁵ The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, viii, 20.

¹⁶ Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

New Testament: *John*, iv, 35.

¹⁷ The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few.

New Testament: *Matthew*, ix, 37.

¹⁸ Thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xxv, 24; *Luke*, xix, 21.

¹⁹ That is a harvest unsatisfactory to the husbandman. (Illa est agricolæ messis iniqua suo.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. xii, l. 48.

²⁰ When corn is ripe 'tis time to reap.

MARTIN PARKER, *An Excellent New Medley*.

²¹ Live within your harvest. (Messe tenus propria vive.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 25.

²² Autumn will heap the granaries high. Whatever you reap, corn, wheat or clover, Barley or rye, when autumn is over . . . Whatever you reap you will be raising Again and again.

ANNE PERSON, *Whatever You Reap*.

Silver-tongued Hope promised another harvest.

POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. vii, l. 178.

²³ He that hath a good harvest may be content with some thistles.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

- 1 Who eat their corn while yet 'tis green,
At the true harvest can but glean.
SAND, *Gullistan: Introduction*. (Eastwick, tr.)
- 2 The seedsman
Upon the slime and ooze scatters his grain,
And shortly comes to harvest.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 7, l. 26.
- 3 To glean the broken ears after the man
That the main harvest reaps.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 102.
- 4 You sunburnt sicklemen, of August weary,
Come hither from the furrow and be merry.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 134.
In harvest time, harvest-folk, servants and all,
Should make altogether good cheer in the hall.
THOMAS TUSSEK, *Five Hundred Points of
Good Husbandry: August's Husbandry*.
- 5 And thus of all my harvest-hope I have
Nought reaped but a weedy crop of care.
SPENSER, *The Shepherdes Calender: Decem-
ber*, l. 121.
- 6 Think, oh! grateful think
How good the God of Harvest is to you!
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 169.
- 7 Fancy with prophetic glance
Sees the teeming months advance; . . .
Sees the reddening orchard blow,
The harvest wave, the vintage flow.
THOMAS WARTON, *The First of April*, l. 97.
- 8 Once more the liberal year laughs out
O'er richer stores than gems of gold;
Once more with harvest song and shout
Is nature's boldest triumph told.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Harvest Hymn*.

HASTE

- 9 Haste is ever the parent of failure.
(Ἐννευθῆσαι μὲν εὖν πᾶρ πρῆγμα τικταὶ
σφάλματα.)
ARTANABUS. (HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. vii, 10.)
- 10 Make haste slowly. (*Festina lente*.)
CÆSAR AUGUSTUS. (SICUTONUS, *Twelve Cæ-
sars: Augustus*, xxv, 4.) See also under PRU-
DENCE.
- 11 Quickly enough, if done well enough. (*Sat
cito, si sat bene*.)
CATO. Quoted by St. JEROME, *Epistles*, lxxvi, 9.
Quickly enough if safely enough. (*Sat cito si sat
tuto*.)
LORD ELDON, his favorite maxim. (TWISS, *Life
of Eldon*. Vol. i, p. 46.)
- 12 There nis no workman, what-so-ever he be,
That may both worken well and hastily.
CHAUCER, *The Marchantes Tale*, l. 588.
- 13 He hasteth well that wisely can abide.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. i, l. 956.
- 14 For hasty man ne wanteth never care.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iv, l. 1568.
(c. 1374)
- The hasty person never wants woe.
CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*, Act v, sc. 1. (1605)
- 15 Whoever is in a hurry, shows that the thing
he is about is too big for him. Haste and
hurry are very different things.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 Aug., 1749.
He is invariably in a hurry. Being in a hurry is
one of the tributes he pays to life.
ELIZABETH BINESCO, *Balloons*.
Let us leave hurry to slaves.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.
Though I am always in haste, I am never in a
hurry.
JOHN WESLEY, *Letter*, 10 Dec., 1777.
- 16 He that mounts him on the swiftest hope,
Shall often run his courser to a stand.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act i, l.
- 17 Sharp's the word!
COLLEY CIBBER, *The Rival Fools*. Act i.
- 18 With oars and sails. (*Remis velisque*.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii,
ch. 11, sec. 25.
Add sails to your oars. (*Remis adice vela tuis*.)
OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 790.
- 19 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye.
New Testament: 1 Corinthians, xv, 52.
I'll take my leave of the Jew in the twinkling of
an eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2, 170.
I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon.
GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act i, sc. 2.
Instantly, in the twinkling of a bedstaff.
THOMAS SHAWWELL, *Virtuosa*.
- 20 Nothing is more vulgar than haste.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.
Never lose your presence of mind, and never get
hurried.
EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books*.
Nothing in haste but catching fleas. (Nichts mit
Hast als Flöhe fangen.)
UNKNOWN. A German proverb.
- 21 Such persons as do make most haste in the
beginning, have commonly worst speed toward
the ending.
ERASMUS, *Apothegms*. (Udall, tr., 1542.)
The more haste the less speed.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 2. (1546)
Her more than haste is mated with delays.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 909. (1593)

The more haste, the worse speed.

SAMUEL ROWLEY, *Match at Midnight*. Act I. (1633)

The greater hurry the worst speed.

EDWARD WARD, *Hudibras Redivivus*. Pt. I, canto i, l. 23. (1705)

The more haste, ever the worst speed.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 1162. (1762)

I find this proverb true, that haste makes waste.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Gascoigne's Memories*, iii, 7. (1575)

Haste makes waste.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2. (1546); GREENE, *Works*, ii, 28. (1583); BUTLER, *Hudibras*, i, iii, 1254. (1663); FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, May, 1753.

Haste makes waste, and waste makes want, and want makes strife between the good man and his wife.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 151. (1678)

Haste and wisdom are things far odd.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

Ye make such tastings

As approve you to be none of the hastings.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

They are none of the hastings, who being slow and slack, go about business with no agility.

FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. iii, p. 243.

Man is created of hastiness.

The Koran. Ch. 21.

Haste is of the devil.

Alleged to be from the *Koran*, but not to be found there

Hasty and adventurous schemes are at first view flattering, in execution difficult, and in the issue disastrous.

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxiv, ch. 32.

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 557.

Back to thy punishment,
False fugitive, and to thy speed add wings.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 699.

Stand not upon the order of your going,

But go at once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 118.

Too great haste leads us to error. (*Le trop de promptitude à l'erreur nous expose.*)

MOÏSÈS, *Sganarelle*. Sc. 12.

Stay a while, that we may make an end the sooner.

SIR AMYAS PAULET, when he saw too much haste in any matter. (FRANCIS BACON, *Apophthegms*, No. 76.)

Ease and speed in doing a thing do not give

the work lasting solidity or exactness of beauty.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pericles*.

Haste is slow. (*Festinatio tarda est.*)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*. Bk. ix, ch. 9, sec. 12.

Unless we hasten, we shall be left behind.

(*Nisi properamus, relinquemur.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epls. cviii, 24.

Celerity is never more admired

Than by the negligent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 25.

This sweaty haste

Doth make the night joint-labourer with the day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 77.

Helter-skelter have I rode to thee,
And tidings do I bring.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 99.

Then, horn for horn, they stretch an' strive;

Deil tak the hindmost, on they drive.

BURNS, *Address to a Haggis*. St. 4.

Be Mercury, set feathers to thy heels

And fly, like thought, from them to me again.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 174.

Swifter than arrow from the Tartar's bow.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act iii, sc. 2, l. 101.

Bloody with spurring, fiery-red with haste.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 58.

As swift as swallow flies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 172.

We must do something, and i' the heat.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 312.

Not so hot.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 66.

Haste still pays haste, and leisure answers leisure;

Like doth quit like, and measure still for measure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act v,

sc. 1, l. 415.

Yea, marry, that's the efiest way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 58.

The cause craves haste.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 185.

He tires betimes that spurs too fast betimes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 36.

Wisely and slow; they stumble that run fast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 3,

l. 94.

Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 6,
l. 15.

1 Yet, wilful man, he never would forecast
How many mischiefs should ensue his heed-
less haste.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. I, canto III, st. 34.

2 Allow time and moderate delay; haste man-
ages all things badly. (Da spatium, tenuem
moram; mala cuncta ministrat Impetus.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. x, l. 704.

3 Hasty climbers quickly catch a fall.
UNKNOWN, *The Play of Stuckley*, l. 710.

4 And quickly hied he down the stair;
Of fifteen steps he made but three.
UNKNOWN, *Young Brichan and Susie Pye*.

HAT

5 "So," he said, "by the same hat
I can know if my wife be bad
To me by any other man;
If my flowers ever fade or fall,
Then doth my wife me wrong with all,
As many a woman can.
ADAM OF COBSHAM, *The Wright's Chaste Wife*.

6 So Britain's monarch once uncovered sat,
While Bradshaw bullied in a broad-brimmed
hat.

JAMES BRAMSTON, *Man of Taste*. The refer-
ence is to John Bradshaw, who presided at
the trial of Charles I.

It is the custom here for but one man to be
allowed to stand covered.

CHARLES II, removing his hat when he saw that
William Penn, during an audience, remained
covered. Penn's reply is said to have been,
"Friend Charles, keep thy hat on!"

7 Here's your hat, what's your hurry?
BARTLEY C. CORTELLI. Title and refrain of
popular song. (1904)

8 A hat not much the worse for wear.
COWPER, *John Gilpin*. St. 46.

Far happier is thy head that wears
That hat without a crown.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode: Clapham Academy*.

9 "If I knew as little of life as that, I'd eat my
hat and swallow the buckle whole," said the
clerical gentleman.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 42.

10 Pull down thy hat on the windy side.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3978.

11 I live by pulling off the hat.
MATTHEW GREEN, *On Barclay's Apology*.

12 The hat is the *ultimatum moriens* of respect-
ability.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 8.

Virtue may flourish in an old cravat,
But man and nature scorn the shocking hat.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 452.

13 It cannot be,—it is,—it is,—
A hat is going round.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*.

14 Come, my old hat, my steps attend!
However wags may sneer and scoff,
My castor still shall be my friend,
For I'll not be a caster off. . . .
Black, rusty grey, devoid of pelt,
A shocking shape or beaten flat,
Still there are joys that may be felt
All round my hat, all round my hat
THOMAS HOOD, *All Round My Hat*. St. 1.
All round my hat I wore a green ribbon.
UNKNOWN, refrain of song, c. 1830. "Who's
your hatter?" "What, the same old hat?"
"What a shocking bad hat!" were English
jokes of the same period.

15 The Quaker loves an ample brim
A hat that bows to no salaam;
And dear the beaver is to him
As if it never made a dam.
THOMAS HOOD, *All Round My Hat*. St. 3.
It's odd how hats expand their brims as riper
years invade,
As if when life had reached its noon it wanted
them for shade!
O. W. HOLMES, *Nux Postcænatice*. St. 3.

16 A sermon on a hat: "The hat, my boy, the
hat, whatever it may be, is in itself nothing
—makes nothing, goes for nothing; but, be
sure of it, everything in life depends upon the
cock of the hat." For how many men—we
put it to your own experience, reader—have
made their way through the thronging crowds
that beset fortune, not by the innate worth
and excellence of their hats, but simply, as
Sampson Piebald has it, by 'the cock of their
hats? The cock's all."
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Romance of a Key-
hole*. Ch. 3.

17 As with my hat upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Johnsoniana*. A parody on
Percy's *Hermil of Warkworth*.

18 bumped
off the running board of existence
to furnish plumage
for a lady's hat
DON MARQUIS, *unjust*.

- 1 Put your bonnet to its right use; 'tis for the head.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 95.
- 2 Their hats are pluck'd about their ears.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 73.
With your hat penthouse-like o'er the shop of your eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 17.
- 3 If he be not in love with some woman, there is no believing old signs: a' brushes his hat o' mornings; what should that bode?
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 40.
An old hat and "the humour of forty fancies" prick'd in 't for a feather
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 69.
- 4 Where did you get that hat, that collar and that tie?
JOSEPH J. SULLIVAN, *Where Did You Get that Hat?* (1888)
- 5 I never saw so many shocking bad hats in my life.
DUKE OF WELLINGTON, on seeing the first Reformed Parliament. (WILLIAM FRASER, *Words on Wellington*, p. 12.) The saying is attributed to the Duke of York, second son of George III, about 1817, by Gronow, in his *Recollections*.
- 6 All good hats are made out of nothing.
OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 17.

HATRED

See also Love and Hate

I—Hatred: Definitions

- 7 Severity breedeth fear, but roughness breedeth hate.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.
- 8 Hatred is self-punishment.
HOSEA BALLOU, *MS. Sermons*.
- 9 The ruling principle of Hate,
Which for its pleasure doth create
The things it may annihilate.
BYRON, *Prometheus*. St. 2.
- 10 People hate those who make them feel their own inferiority.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 April, 1750.
A little murder now and then,
A little bit of burglarizing,
Won't earn the hate of fellow-men
As much as being patronizing.
R. T. WOMBAT, *Quatrains*.

- 11 Hatred is a settled anger. (*Odium ira inveterata*.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 9, sec. 21.
- 12 Hatred is like fire—it makes even light rubbish deadly.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Janet's Repentance*.
There are glances of hatred that stab and raise no cry of murder.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt: Introduction*.
- 13 Hating people is like burning down your own house to get rid of a rat.
HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *The Wages of Hate*.
Hatred—ah yes, but what are little hates
But little deaths that wander on and on.
WALTER GREENOUGH, *The Vision*.
Hatreds are the cinders of affection.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH.
- 14 The greatest hatred, like the greatest virtue and the worst dogs, is silent. (Der grösste Hass ist, wie die grösste Tugend und die schlimmsten Hunde, still.)
JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hesperus*. Ch. 12.
- 15 Hatred is the coward's revenge for being intimidated.
BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara*. Act iii.
- 16 The hatred of relatives is the most violent. (*Accerima proximorum odia*.)
TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 70.
- 17 Love, friendship, respect, do not unite people as much as a common hatred for something.
ANTON PAVLOVITCH TCHERKOV, *Note-Books*.
- 18 Hate and mistrust are the children of blindness.
WILLIAM WATSON, *England to Ireland*.
We hold our hate too choice a thing
For light and careless lavishing.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Hate*.
- II—Hatred: Apothegms
- 19 It does not matter much what a man hates provided he hates something.
SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, 217.
- 20 I do not hate him nearly as much as I fear I ought to.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Remark*, referring to the Bishop of Oxford. (*Froude, Life*.)
A healthy hatred of scoundrels.
CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 12.
- 21 He who is hated by all can not expect to live long. (*Qui vit hat de tous ne saurait longtemps vivre*.)
CORNEILLE, *Cinna*. Act 4, sc. 2. See FEAR: FEARED AND FEARING.

- 1 Not only hating David, but the king.
 DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 512.
- 2 He most is hated when he most is praised.
 DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*. Act iii, sc. 1.
- 3 Hate at first sight.
 EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.
- 4 Everybody hates me (Πάντες με μισοῦσιν.)
 EMUCTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk i, ch. 18, sec. 19.
- 5 High above hate I dwell, O storms! farewell.
 LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY, *The Sanctuary*.
- Honey from silkworms who can gather,
 Or silk from the yellow bee?
 The grass may grow in winter weather
 As soon as hate in me
 SHILLLEY, *Lines to a Critic*.
- 6 We can scarcely hate any one that we know.
 WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: Why Distant Objects Please*.
- 7 It is to fast from strife,
 From old debate And hate;
 To circumsise thy life.
 ROBERT HERRICK, *To Keep a True Lent*.
- 8 There are no eyes so sharp as the eyes of hatred.
 G. S. HILLARD, *Life of G. B. McClellan*. Ch. 13.
- 9 They hated me without a cause.
New Testament: John, xv, 25.
- 10 He hated a fool, and he hated a rogue, and he hated a whig. He was a very good hater.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Earl Bathurst. (PIOZZI, *Anecdotes of Johnson*, p. 38.)
- I like a good hater.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON. (PIOZZI, *Anecdotes*, p. 89.)
- 11 The man that is once hated, both his good and his evil deeds oppress him.
 BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Fama*.
- 12 He sowed doubtful speeches, and reaped plain, unequivocal hatred.
 CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Preface*.
- 13 Folks never understand the folks they hate.
 J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, *Mason and Sidelk*.
- 14 Intoxicated with animosity.
 MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 2.
- 15 A true man hates no one.
 NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.
- 16 Take care that no one hates you justly. (Id agas tuo te merito ne quis oderit.)
 PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 325.

- 17 Thou add'st but fuel to my hate.
 SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 14.
- 18 Hatred openly proclaimed loses its chance for vengeance. (Professa perdunt odia vindictæ locum.)
 SENECA, *Medea*, l. 154.
- 19 Cherish those hearts that hate thee.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 443.
- 20 There are very few who would not rather be hated than laughed at.
 SYDNEY SMITH, *Moral Philosophy*. Lect. 11.
- 21 One shriek of hate would jar all the hymns of heaven.
 TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 251.
- 22 You shall never vanquish me by your hatred. (Nunquam tu odio tuo me vinces.)
 TERENCE, *Phormio*. l. 849. (Act v, sc. 6.)

III—Hatred: Its Deadlines

- 23 Their ineffectual feuds and feeble hates—
 Shadows of hates, but they distress them still.
 MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Balder Dead*. Pt. iii, l. 472.
- 24 And where his frown of hatred darkly fell,
 Hope withering fled—and Mercy sigh'd farewell.
 BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 9.
- Now rose the unheaven'd hatred of his heart.
 BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, st. 4.
- 25 Then let him know that hatred without end
 Or intermission is between us two.
 HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xv, l. 270. (Bryant, tr.)
- These two hated with a hate
 Found only on the stage.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 93.
- 26 Splice to mankind his envious heart possess'd,
 And much he hated all, but most the best.
 HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 267. (Pope, tr.)
- 27 The sad hate the merry; the merry hate the sad;
 The swift hate the slow; the lazy hate the brisk.
 (Oderunt celarem tristes tristemque jocosì,
 Sedatum celeres, agilem navumque remissi.)
 HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 89.
- 28 I do hate him as I hate the devil.
 BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of his Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.
- I do hate him as I do hell-pains.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 155.
- More abhor'd Than spotted livers in the sacrifice.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 17.

¹ An undying hatred and a wound never to be cured. (Immortale odium et nunquam sanabile vulnus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xv, l. 34.

² For him who fain would teach the world
The world holds hate in fee—
For Socrates, the hemlock cup;
For Christ, Gethsemane.

DON MARQUIS, *Wages*.

³ For never can true reconciliation grow,
Where wounds of deadly hate have pierc'd so
deep

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 98.

⁴ Hate cannot wish thee worse
Than guilt and shame have made thee.

THOMAS MOORE, *When First I Met Thee*.

⁵ The malevolent have hidden teeth (Malevolus animus abditos dentes habet.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 375.

⁶ It is droll and sad, but true, that Christendom is full of men in a hurry to hate.

CHARLES READE, (THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 32.)

⁷ To offend is my pleasure; I love to be hated. (Déplaîre est mon plaisir; j'aime qu'on me haisse.)

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act ii, sc. 8.

⁸ *Bassanio*: Do all men kill the things they do not love?

Shylock: Hates any man the thing he would not kill?

Bassanio: Every offence is not a hate at first.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 66.

⁹ Hated by fools, and fools to hate,
Be that my motto, and my fate.

SWIFT, *To Dr. Delany*. Last lines.

¹⁰ Planting hatreds of long duration in his mind,
that he might store them up, and produce them grown by keeping.

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. i, sec. 69.

¹¹ They attack this one man with their hate. (Uni odiisque viro.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 692.

The more he was with vulgar hate oppressed,
The more his fury boiled within his breast.

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 5. (Dryden, tr.)

¹² Press not thy hatred further. (Uterius ne tende odiis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 938.

IV—Hate and Fear

¹³ Let them hate me, so long as they fear me. (Oderint, dum metuant.)

ACCURI, *Atreus*, l. 203. A favorite maxim of Caligula. (SUTONIUS, *Twelve Cæsars: Caligula*, 30.)

Let them hate me, so long as they fear me. (Oderint, dum metuant.)

CICERO, *Pro Sextio Roscio Amerino*, Sec. 48.

Philippicæ No. i, sec. 14; SENECA, *De Ira*.

Bk. i, sec. 16. Quoted by Cicero as an ancient saying, and denounced by Seneca as a detestable sentiment.

¹⁴ Whom men fear they hate, and whom they hate, they wish dead. (Quem metuant oderunt, quem quisque odit perisse expellit.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Thyestes*. (CICERO, *De Officiis*, ii, 7, 23.)

¹⁵ In time we hate that which we often fear. SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 12.

The love of wicked men converts to fear;
That fear to hate, and hate turns one or both
To worthy danger and deserved death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 66.
See also HENRY VIII under MAN.

¹⁶ Let them hate me, provided they approve my conduct. (Oderint, dum probent.)

TIBERIUS. (SUTONIUS, *Twelve Cæsars: Tiberius*, 59.)

V—Hate and the Gods

¹⁷ Can so much gall find place in godly souls? (Tant de fiel entre-t-il dans l'âme des dévôts?)

BOILEAU, *Le Lutrin*.

And hated, with the gall of gentle souls.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 341.

¹⁸ For what so dreadful as celestial hate! (Χαλεπή δὲ θεῶν ἐστὶ μῆνις.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. v, l. 178. (Pope, tr., l. 227.)

¹⁹ In heav'nly spirits could such perverseness dwell?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 788.

And is there then

Such rancour in the hearts of mighty men?

EDMUND SPENSER, *Muioptolmoi*. St. 2.

²⁰ And haughty Juno's unrelenting hate. (Sævæ memorem Junonis ob iram.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 4. (Dryden, tr.)

²¹ Can heavenly natures nourish hate,

So fierce, so blindly passionate?

(Tantæne animis cælestibus ira?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 11. (Conington, tr.)

HAWK AND HAWKING

²² The falcon and the dove sit there together,

And th' one of them doth prune the other's feather.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Noah's Flood*.

1 Pretty pastime, nephew! 'Tis royal sport.
PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act i, sc. 1.
Of hawking.

2 We hate the hawk because he always lives in arms. (Odinus accipitrem quia semper vivit in armis)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 147.

3 As the hawk is wont to pursue the frightened doves (Ut solet accipere trepidas urgere columbas)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. v, l. 606.

Say, will the falcon, stooping from above,
Smit with her varying plumage, spare the dove?
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 53.

4 The first point of hawking is hold fast.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*

With empty hand nœ man should hawks allure,
JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*.

5 My hawk is tired of perch and hood.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, l. 24.

Let the wild falcon soar her swing,
She'll stoop when she has tired her wing.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto i, st. 17.

6 When the wind is southerly, I know a hawk from a handsaw.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 397.

7 No marvel, an it like your majesty,
My lord protector's hawks do tower so well;
They know their master loves to be aloft,
And bears his thoughts above his falcon's pitch.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 9.

A falcon, tow'ring in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12.

8 I have a fine hawk for the bush.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 3, l. 247

Dost thou love hawking? thou hast hawks will soar

Above the morning lark.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 2, l. 45.

9 She rears her young on yonder tree;
She leaves her faithful mate to mind 'em;
Like us, for fish she sails to sea,
And, plunging, shows us where to find 'em.
Yo, ho, my hearts! let's seek the deep,
Ply every oar, and cheerly wish her,
While slow the bending net we sweep,
God bless the fish-hawk and the fisher.

ALEXANDER WILSON, *The Fisherman's Hymn*.

HAWTHORN

10 The hawthorn I will pu' wi' its lock o' siller grey,

Where, like an aged man, it stands at break o' day.

BURNS, *The Poet*.

Tho' large the forest's monarch throws
His army-shade,

Yet green the juicy hawthorn grows,
Adown the glade

BURNS, *The Vision*. Duan ii, st. 21.

11 Yet walk with me where hawthorns hide
The wonders of the lane.

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *The Wonders of the Lane*.

12 The hawthorn bush with seats beneath the shade,
For talking age and whispering lovers made.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 13.

13 And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 67

Gives not the hawthorn-bush a sweeter shade
To shepherds looking on their silly sheep
Than doth a rich embroider'd canopy
To kings that fear their subjects' treachery?

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 42.

14 In hawthorn-time the heart grows light.

SWINBURNE, *The Tale of Balen*. Pt. I.

HAWTHORNE, NATHANIEL

15 How paltry, how shrivelled and shrunken does the swallow-tail culture of the literary snob appear in contrast with the provinciality which invests the works of Hawthorne with the swift passion of New England summers.
JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS. (WIGGINS, *Life*, p. 148.)

16 There in seclusion and remote from men,
The wizard hand bes cold,
Which at its topmost speed let fall the pen,
And left the tale half told.

Ah, who shall lift that wand of magic power,
And the lost clew regain?

The unfinished window in Aladdin's tower
Unfinished must remain!
LONGFELLOW, *Hawthorne*. Hawthorne died with his last romance unfinished.

17 There is Hawthorne, with genius so shrinking
and rare
That you hardly at first see the strength that
is there;

A frame so robust, with a nature so sweet,
So earnest, so graceful, and so fleet,
Is worth a descent from Olympus to meet
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 997.

His strength is so tender, his wildness so meek,

That a suitable parallel sets one to seek,--- . . .
When Nature was shaping him, clay was not granted

For making so full-sized a man as she wanted,
So, to fill out her model, a little she spared
From some finer-grained stuff for a woman prepared,

And she could not have hit a more excellent plan
For making him fully and perfectly man.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1005.

HEAD

See also Heart and Head

1 Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished

BETTER, *Hudibras* Pl. I, canto i, l. 161. See also MIND.

2 The dome of Thought, the palace of the Soul.

BYRON, *Childe Harold* Canto ii, st. 5.

O human head! Majestic box! O wondrous can,
from libels free! If man is craving fame or
rocks, he'll get them if he uses thee!

WALT MARION, *The Human Head*.

See also SKULL

3 Off with his head; so much for Buckingham!
CINNER, *Richard III* (altered) Act iv, sc. 3

The Queen . . . began screaming "Off with her
head! Off with . . ." "Nonsense!" said Alice,
very loudly and decidedly, and the Queen was silent

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland* Ch. 8.

Down from the tree with hollow scoff,
The raven cried "Head-off! head-off!"
HEINE, *Youthful Sorrows*.

4 Without head or tail
S. T. COLERIDGE, *To the Author of the Ancient Mariner*.

5 His head alone remain'd to tell
The cruel death he died
COWPER, *On the Death of Mrs. Throckmorton's Bulfinch*, l. 65.

6 It's my old girl that advises. She has the head.
DICKENS, *Bleak House* Ch. 27.

7 As the saying is, So many heads, so many wits.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *Godly Meditation of the Christian Soul*. (1548) A proverb included in John Heywood's collection.

So many heads, so many wits—fie, fie!
Is't not a shame for Proverbs thus to lie?
Myself, though my acquaintance be but small,
Know many heads that have no wit at all.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains: Epitaphs*.

8 Scabby heads love not the comb.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4071.

9 Their heads sometimes so little that there is
no room for wit; sometimes so long that there
is no wit for so much room.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane State: Of Natural Fools*.

10 Some men's heads are as easily blown away
as their hats.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 241.

11 He that hath a head of wax must not walk
in the sun.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*, No. 421.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

12 It's better to be head of a lizard than the tail
of a lion.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*, No. 575.

13 Thy head is great . . . and without wit
within.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Epigrams*. Cent. vi, No. 56

A great head and a little wit.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 196.

14 Two heads are better than one. (*Σὺν τε ὁὖ ἰσχυρότερον*.)

HOMER, *Iliad* Bk. x, l. 225; HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 9. (1546)

Two have more wit than one.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, l. 1020.

15 'Tis strange how like a very dunce,
Man, with his humps upon his sconece,
Has lived so long, and yet no knowledge he
Has had, till lately, of Phrenology—
A science that by simple dint of
Head-combing, he should find a hint of,
When scratching o'er those little pole-hills,
The faculties throw up like mole-hills.

THOMAS HOOD, *Cranology*

16 Be sure always that your head be not higher
than your hat.

JOHN LALY, *Enphues*, p. 284. (1580)

17 Hang the pensive head.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 147.

Hide their diminished heads

MILTON, *Paradise Lost* Bk. iv, l. 35.

Hide their ignominious heads.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xiv, l. 170. (Pope tr.)

His comprehensive head.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 84.

18 He is of the race of the mushroom; he covers
himself altogether with his head. (*Fungino genere est; capite se totum tegit.*)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 9.

19 Cover your head by day as much as you will,
by night as much as you can.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 41.

¹ I never knew so young a body with so old a head.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 164. See also AGE AND YOUTH.

² Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 157.

³ Thou hast a head, and so has a pin.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

⁴ I should like to see your head stroked down with a sandal. (Utinam tibi committigari videam sandalio caput.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 1028. (Act v. sc. 7.)

⁵ Doubt not her care should be
To comb your noddle with a three-legg'd stool.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 54. (1594)

⁶ She flew in my face and called me a fool,
And combed my head with a three-legg'd stool.
UNKNOWN, *Westminster Drollery*, 38. (1671)

⁷ One head will be given for many. (Unum pro multis dabitur caput.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. v, l. 815.

⁸ When the head acheth all the body is the worse. (Cui caput infirmum cetera membra dolent.)

UNKNOWN. (WRIGHT, *Political Songs*, 31. c. 1230)

⁹ When the head aches, all the body is out of tune.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 2.

¹⁰ She sighs for ever on her pensive bed.

Pain at her side, and Megrin at her head.

Pope, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iv, l. 23.

HEALTH

See also Medicine

I—Health: Apothegms

⁷ Health and cheerfulness mutually beget each other.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 387.

Happiness lies, first of all, in health.

G. W. CURTIS, *Lotus-Eating*: Trenton.

⁸ A healthy body is the guest-chamber of the soul; a sick, its prison.

FRANCIS BACON, *Augmentis Scientiarum: Valeitudo*.

⁹ He who hath good health is young.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 400.

Health and wealth create beauty.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 405.

¹⁰ The healthy know not of their health, but only the sick: this is the Physician's Aphorism.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Characteristics*.

Health is not valued till sickness comes.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2478.

¹¹ Health is not a condition of matter, but of Mind; nor can the material senses bear reliable testimony on the subject of health.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 120.

¹² Give me health and a day, and I will make the pomp of emperors ridiculous.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Beauty*.

¹³ Health that snuffs the morning air.

JAMES GRAINGER, *Solitude: An Ode*, l. 35.

The "madness of superfluous health" I have never known.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Miscellaneous Works*. Vol. i, p. 183.

¹⁴ Health and money go far.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Health without money is half an ague.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁵ I eat well, drink well, and sleep well, but that's all, Tom, that's all.

THOMAS MORTON, *A Rowland for an Oliver*.

¹⁶ I am as sound as a bell, fat, plump, and juicy.

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Bellamira*. Act iii. (1687)

¹⁷ If you are well, it is well; I also am well. (Si vales bene est, ego valeo.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. xv, sec. 1.

II—Health: Its Value

¹⁸ Health is indeed a precious thing, to recover and preserve which we undergo any misery, drink bitter potions, freely give our goods; restore a man to his health, his purse lies open to thee.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 1, mem. 2, subs. 1.

¹⁹ The health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their powers as a State depend.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Battersea Park, 23 June, 1877. (*London Times*, 25 June, p. 10.)

Dread to the poor the least suspense of health,—Their hands their friends, their labour all their wealth;

Let the wheel rest from toil a single sun,
And all the humble clock-work is undone.

BULWER-LYTON, *New Timon*. Pt. i, sec. II, l. 70.

²⁰ My wealth is health and perfect ease;

My conscience clear my chief defense.

EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is*.

²¹ Health and good estate of body are above

all gold, and a strong body above infinite wealth.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxx, 15.

1 The first wealth is health. Sickness is poor-spirited, and cannot serve any one; it must husband its resources to live. But health or fulness answers its own ends, and has to spare, runs over, and inundates the neighborhoods and creeks of other men's necessities.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

2 Nor love, nor honour, wealth nor pow'r,
Can give the heart a cheerful hour
When health is lost. Be timely wise;
With health all taste of pleasure flies.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 31.

Rich, from the very want of wealth,
In Heaven's best treasures, Peace and Health.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on Vicissitude*, l. 95.

3 Health is the first good lent to men;
A gentle disposition then;
Next, to be rich by no by-ways;
Lastly, with friends t' enjoy our days.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Four Things Make Us Happy Here*.

4 A sound mind in a manly body. (*Ὁς μὲν ἐνὶ γυναικί, φέρει ἰσθμὸν ἀνδρῶν*.)

HOMER, when asked the greatest blessing of man. (*Contest of Hesiod and Homer*. Sec. 320.)

A sound mind in a sound body is a thing to be prayed for. (*Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 356.

A sound mind in a sound body, is a short but full description of a happy state in this world. He that has these two, has little more to wish for; and he that wants either of them, will be little the better for anything else.

JOHN LOCKE, *Some Thoughts Concerning Education*.

Mens sana in corpore sano is a foolish saying. The sound body is a product of the sound mind.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

5 If all be well with belly, feet, and sides,
A king's estate no greater good provides.
(*Si ventri bene, si lateri est pedibusque tuis, nil*

Divitiæ poterunt regales addere majus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 12, l. 5. Quoted by Montaigne, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 42.

6 O health! health! the blessing of the rich!
The riches of the poor! who can buy thee at too dear a rate, since there is no enjoying this world without thee?

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.

7 Life is not merely to be alive, but to be well.
(*Non est vivere, sed valere, vita*.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, ep. 70, l. 15.

Without health, life is not life; life is lifeless.
(*Χωρίς υγιείας ἄβλος βίος, βίος ἄβλως*.)

ARISTOTEL THE SICOTONIAN.

8 Health and intellect are the two blessings of life. (*Υγιεία καὶ νοῦς ἰσθμὸς τῷ βίῳ ὄντι*.)

MEANADER, *Monastikoi*. No. 15.

Good health and good sense are two of life's greatest blessings.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 827.

9 All health is better than wealth.

SCOTT, *Familiar Letters*. Vol. i, p. 255.

10 Good wife and health is a man's best wealth.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 16.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

11 Grant me but health, thou great Bestower of it, and give me but this fair goddess as my companion—and shower down thy mitres, if it seem good unto thy Divine Providence, upon those heads which are aching for them.

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: The Passport: The Hotel at Paris*.

O blessed health! . . . thou art above all gold and treasure. . . . He that has thee, has little more to wish for; and he that is so wretched as to want thee, wants everything with thee.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. v, ch. 33.

12 Let health my nerves and finer fibres brace,
And I their toys to the great children leave:
Of fancy, reason, virtue, nought can me bereave.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto ii, st. 3.

But what avail the largest gifts of Heaven,
When drooping health and spirits go amiss?
How tasteless then whatever can be given!
Health is the vital principle of bliss.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto ii, st. 57.

13 Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience; for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of; a blessing that money cannot buy.

ISAAC WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. 21.

14 Ask me no more which is the greatest wealth,
Our rich possessions, liberty, or health.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *Flamma Sine Fumo: Sickness*.

15 Gold that buys health can never be ill spent
Nor hours laid out in harmless merriment.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Westward Hoe*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 345.

III—Health: Its Preservation

See also Eating: Abstemiousness

16 A man's own observation, what he finds good of and what he finds hurt of, is the best physic to preserve health.

BACON, *Essays: Of Regimen of Health*.

¹ Men that look no further than their outsides, think health an appurtenance unto life, and quarrel with their constitutions for being sick; but I, that have examined the parts of man, and know upon what tender filaments that fabric hangs, do wonder that we are not always so.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 51.

² The first was called Doctor Diet, the second Doctor Quiet, the third Doctor Merryman

WILLIAM BULLFIN, *Government of Health*, Fo. 51. (1558)

After these two, Doctor Diet and Doctor Quiet, Doctor Merryman is requisite to preserve health.

JAMES HOWELL, *Parly of Beasts*, p. 23. (1660)

The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman.

SWIFT, *Poite Conversation*, Dial. II.

Use three physicians still:

First, Dr. Quiet;

Next, Dr. Merryman;

Then, Dr. Diet.

UNKNOWN, *Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum*. (1607)

If doctors fail you, let these three be your doctors: a cheerful mind, rest, and moderate diet. (Si tibi deficient medici, medici tibi fiant Hæc tria: mens hilaris, requies, moderata diæta.)

UNKNOWN, *Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum*.

In a version given by Gabriel Harvey, "labor" is substituted for "requies" in the second line.

Diet cures more than doctors.

A. B. CHALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*. No. 82.

Nature, time and patience are the three great physicians.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 457.

³ The surest road to health, say what they will, is never to suppose we shall be ill.

Most of those evils we poor mortals know from doctors and imagination flow.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 69.

Say you are well, or all is well with you, And God shall hear your words and make them true.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Speech*.

Every day, in every way, I am getting better and better. (Tous les jours, à tous points de vue, je vais de mieux en mieux.)

EMIL COUÉ, formula of auto-suggestion used at his clinic at Nancy.

⁴ That he may be healthy, happy, and wise, let him rise early. (Sanat, sanctificat, et ditat, surgere mane.)

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*. (1639)

Early to bed and early to rise, Makes a man healthy, wealthy, and wise.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

⁵ Unbought health, a deity presiding over the affairs of men. (Præsens numen, inempta salus.)

CLAUDIAN, *Idylls*. No. vi, l. 76.

Better to hunt in fields for health unbought, Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.

The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;

God never made his work for man to mend.

DRYDEN, *To John Dryden*, l. 92.

Ruddy Health the loftiest Muse.

Live in the sunshine, swim the sea,

Drink the wild air's salubrity.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

See also under EXERCISE.

⁶ Safeguard the health both of body and soul. (Εὖ τὸ σώμα ἔχει καὶ τὴν ψυχὴν.)

CLEOBULUS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium* Pt. iii, 79.)

Guard your health. (Cura ut valeas.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Diversos*. Bk. vii, epis. 5.

⁷ Before supper walk a little; after supper do the same. (Sub cœnam paulisper inambula; cœnatus idem facito.)

ERASMUS, *De Ratione Studii*.

After dinner sit awhile;

After supper walk a mile.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. A proverb with slight variations, in all languages: Latin, "Post epulas stabis vel passus mille meabis," After dinner stand or walk a mile; Italian, "Dopo pranzo sta, dopo cena va," After dinner rest, after supper walk; German, "Nach dem Essen sollst du stehen, Oder tausend Schritte gehen," After dinner you must stand a while or walk a thousand paces.

After dinner sleep a while; after supper go to bed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Some tell us after supper walk a mile,

But we say, after supper dance a measure.

J. R. PLANCHÉ, *Extravaganza*, iii, 135.

After lunch, rest; after dinner, walk. (Post prandium stabis, post cœnam ambulabis.)

UNKNOWN, *Maxim of School of Salerno*.

⁸ Health is the first muse, and sleep is the condition to produce it.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

⁹ Clothe warm, eat little, drink well, so shalt thou live.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 34.

Head and feet keep warm, the rest will take no harm.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6255.

A cool mouth, and warm feet, live long.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ I always choose the plainest food To mend viscosity of blood.

Hail! water-gruel, healing power,

Of easy access to the poor, . . .

To thee I fly, by thee dilute—

Through veins my blood doth quicker shoot.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 53.

He that goes to bed thirsty rises healthy.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Till April's dead

Change not a thread.

INWARDS, *Weather Lore*, 23.

A courtier extraordinary, who by diet
Of meats and drinks, his temperate exercise,
Choice music, frequent bath, his horary
shifts

Of shirts and waistcoats, means to immortalize

Mortality itself.

BEN JONSON, *The Magnetic Lady*, Act i, sc. 1.

Joy and Temperance and Repose

Slam the door on the doctor's nose.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Best Medicines*.

Reason's whole pleasure, all the joys of
sense,

Lie in three words—Health, Peace, and Competence.

But health consists with temperance alone,
And peace, O Virtue! peace is all thy own.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 79

Temperance and labor are the two true physicians of man. (La tempérance et le travail sont les deux vrais médecins de l'homme.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*, Bk. i.

Rise at five, dine at nine; sup at five, to bed at nine. (Lever à cinq, dîner à neuf; souper à cinq, coucher à neuf.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iv, ch. 64. Rabelais, himself a doctor, says that these are the "canonical hours" for preserving health.

Wash your hands often, your feet seldom,
and your head never.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 38.

Our fathers who were wondrous wise,
Did wash their throats before their eyes.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 212.

Prithce let me intreat thee now to drink before thou wash; our fathers that were wise, were wont to say 'twas wholesome for the eyes.

GEORGE WITTEBER, *Abuses Script.* Bk. ii, sat. 1.

Hold fast, then, to this sound and wholesome rule of life; indulge the body only so far as is needful for health.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epist. viii, sec. 5.

The preservation of health is a duty. Few seem conscious that there is such a thing as physical morality.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Education*, Ch. 4.

10

He had had much experience of physicians, and said, "The only way to keep your health is to eat what you don't want, drink what you don't like, and do what you'd druther not."

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

The doctor is sure that my health is poor, he says that I waste away; so bring me a can of the shredded bran, and a bale of the toasted hay.

WALT MASON, *Health Food*.

IV—Health: The Valetudinarian

The life of the valetudinarian: Cf. the Italian epitaph of a person of this description: I was well; I would be better; and here I am.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, No. 25.

Who lives medically lives miserably. (Qui medice vivit misere vivit.)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Quoted.

He that liveth by physic liveth miserably.

THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health: Dedication*. (1588)

When Health, affrighted, spreads her rosy wing,
And flies with every changing gale of spring.

BYRON, *Childish Recollections*, l. 3.

Some men employ their health, an ugly trick,
In making known how oft they have been sick.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 311.

And each imbibes his rations from a Hygienic Cup—

The Bunny and the Baby and the Prophylactic Pup.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *Strictly Germ-Proof*.

Oh, powerful bacillus,
With wonder how you fill us,
Every day!

While medical detectives,
With powerful objectives,

Watch your play.

W. T. HELMUTH, *Ode to the Bacillus*.

The most uninformed mind with a healthy body is happier than the wisest valetudinarian.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. vi, p. 167.

It is a grievous illness to preserve one's health by a regimen too strict. (C'est une ennuyeuse maladie que de conserver sa santé par un trop grand régime.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, No. 633.

'Tis an odious kind of remedy

To owe our health to a disease.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*, Act iv, sc. 3.

He dies every day who lives a lingering life.
(Celuy meurt tous les jours, qui languit en vivant.)

PERRARD POULLET, *La Charité*.

¹ No man can have a peaceful life who thinks too much about lengthening it. (Nulli potest secura vita contingere, qui de producenda nimis cogitat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. iv, sec. 4.
Drinking and sweating—'tis the life of a dyspeptic. (Bibere et suadere vita cardiaci est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xv, sec. 3.

² It is better to lose health like a spendthrift than to waste it like a miser.

R. L. STEVENSON, *As Triplex*.

³ He destroys his health by laboring to preserve it. (*Egrescitque medendo*.)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 46.

⁴ Health—silliest word in our language, and one knows so well the popular idea of health. The English country gentleman galloping after a fox—the unspeakable in full pursuit of the uneatable.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act i.

She is very much interested in her own health.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

⁵ Some reckon he killed himself with purgations.

CHARLES WRIGHTSLEY, *Chronicle*. Vol. i, p. 16. (1560)

A valetudinarian, who quacked himself to death.
JEREMY BENTHAM.

HEARING, see EARS

HEART

I—Heart: Definitions

⁶ In each human heart are a tiger, a pig, an ass, and a nightingale. Diversity of character is due to their unequal activity.

ANDREW BIRCH, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

⁷ The heart has such an influence over the understanding, that it is worth while to engage it in our interest. It is the whole of women, who are guided by nothing else; and it has so much to say, even with men, and the ablest men too, that it commonly triumphs in every struggle with the understanding.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.

⁸ The heart of the wise, like a mirror, should reflect all objects, without being sullied by any.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

For the human heart is the mirror

HEART

Of the things that are near and far;
Like the wave that reflects in its bosom
The flower and the distant star.

ALICE CARY, *The Time to Be*.

⁹ The heart of a man is of itself but little, yet great things cannot fill it.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Four Birds of Noah's Ark*. (1609)

The heart is a small thing, but desireth great matters. It is not sufficient for a kite's dinner, yet the whole world is not sufficient for it.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*: Bk. i, *Hugo de Anima*. (1635)

¹⁰ The heart asks pleasure first,
And then, excuse from pain;
And then, those little anodynes
That deaden suffering.

And then, to go to sleep;

And then, if it should be

The will of its Inquisitor,

The liberty to die.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 9.

¹¹ Who hath sailed about the world of his own heart, sounded each creek, surveyed each corner, but that there still remains therein much terra incognita to himself?

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 34.

¹² The alarum watch, your pulse.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 36.

My pulse, as yours, doth temperately keep time,
And make as healthful music.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 140.

¹³ The heart of man is made to reconcile contradictions.

DAVID HUME, *Essays: Parties of Great Britain*.

¹⁴ The heart hath its own memory, like the mind,
And in it are enshrined

The precious keepsakes, into which is wrought
The giver's loving thought.

LONGFELLOW, *From My Arm-Chair*. St. 12.

¹⁵ For all earth's width of waters is a span,
And their convulsed existence mere repose,
Matched with the unstable heart of man,
Shoreless in wants, mist-girt in all it knows,
Open to every wind of sect or clan,
And sudden-passionate in ebbs and flows.

J. R. LOWELL, *Ode for the Fourth of July*. 1876. Pt. iv, sec. 1.

The heart is like an instrument whose strings
Steal nobler music from Life's many frets:
The golden threads are spun thro' Suffering's fire,

Wherewith the marriage-robes for heaven are woven:

And all the rarest hues of human life

Take radiance, and are rainbow'd out in tears.
GERALD MASSEY, *Wedded Love*.

¹ The human heart is like a millstone in a mill:
when you put wheat under it, it turns and
grinds and bruises the wheat to flour; if you
put no wheat, it still grinds on, but then 'tis
itself it grinds and wears away.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table Talk: Of Temptation
and Tribulation*.

A mill-stone and the human heart are driven
ever round;

If they have nothing else to grind, they must
themselves be ground.

FRIEDRICH VON LOCAU, *Sinnegedichte*. (Long-
fellow, tr.)

Something the heart must have to cherish,
Must love, and joy, and sorrow learn;
Something with passion clasp, or perish,
And in itself to ashes burn.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion: Motto*. Bk. ii. Long-
fellow states this to be a translation of a
German poem, *Forsaken*, but does not give
the author.

² Two chambers bath the heart.
There dwelling, Live Joy and Pain apart.
(Zwei Kammern hat das Herz.

Drin wohnen, Die Freude und der Schmerz.)

HERMANN NEUMANN, *Das Herz*. (Robinson, tr.)

³ Hearts have as many fashions as the world
has shapes. (Pectoribus mores tot sunt, quot
in orbe figure.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 759.

⁴ The heart is a free and a fetterless thing—
A wave of the ocean, a bird on the wing.

JULIA PARDOE, *The Captive Greek Girl*.

⁵ By every light, in every pose,
In God's Eternal Studios,
The human heart, with frown and laugh,
Is posing for its photograph.

PAUL SHIVELL, *The Studios Photographic*.

⁶ The hearts of men, which fondly here admire
Fair seeming shows, and feed on vain delight,
Transported with celestial desire
Of those fair forms, may lift themselves up
higher,
And learn to love, with zealous humble duty,
Th' Eternal Fountain of that heavenly
beauty.

SPENCER, *Hymn in Honour of Beauty*, l. 16.

II—Heart: Apothegms

⁷ The same heart beats in every human breast.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Buried Life*, l. 23.

We have hearts within,
Warm, live, improvident, indecent hearts.
E. B. BROWNING, *Awara Leigh*. Bk. iii. l. 462.

Every human heart is human.

LONGFELLOW, *Riannitha: Introduction*, l. 91.

World-wide apart, and yet akin,
As showing that the human heart
Beats on forever as of old.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: Pt. iii,
The Theologian's Tale: Elisabeth: Interlude*.

He fashioneth their hearts alike.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxxiii, 15.

⁸ 'Twas when young Eustace wore his heart
in's breeches.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Elder Brother*. Act v.

Thy heart is in thy hose!

UNKNOWN, *Towneley Plays*, 113. (c. 1410)

My heart's sunk down into my hose.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 36. (1552)

My heart sank, as the saying is, into my boots.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Treasure Island*, Ch. 13.

⁹ It is now high time to take heart of grace.
THOMAS BECON, *Catechism*, 245. (1560)

Come, come, take heart of grace.

APHRA BEHN, *Emperor of the Moon*. Act ii,
sc. 2. (1687)

¹⁰ One can't tear out one's heart,
And show it, how sincere a thing it is!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Straford*. Act i, sc. 2.

I will pluck it from my bosom, tho' my heart
be at the root.

TENNISON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 66.

¹¹ The heart ay's the part ay

That makes us right or wrang.

BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*. St. 5.

¹² My heart is wax to be moulded as she
pleases, but enduring as marble to retain.
CERVANTES, *La Gitanilla*.

His heart was one of those which most enamour
us,

Wax to receive, and marble to retain.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 34.

¹³ There are strings in the human heart which
had better not be vibrated.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 22.

¹⁴ Futile the winds To a heart in port.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, p. 141.

¹⁵ Their hearts are in the right place.

DISRAELI, *The Infernal Marriage*. Pt. i, ch. 1.

^{15a} We shut our heart up, nowadays,
Like some old music-box that plays

Unfashionable airs that raise

Derisive pity.

AUSTIN DORSON, *A Gaze d'Amour*, l. 33.

¹⁶ Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 46.

¹⁷ The great conservative is the heart.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 6 Jan., 1854.

¹ Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

Old Testament: Lamentations, iii, 41. (Surrender cords.—Vulgate.)

² Where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

New Testament: Luke, xli, 34; Matthew, vi, 21. Only where the heart is can the treasure be found.

J. M. BARRIE, Tommy and Grisel, Ch. 1.

For his heart was in his work, and the heart Giveth grace unto every Art.

LONGFELLOW, The Building of the Ship, l. 7.

³ Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way?

New Testament: Luke, xxiv, 32.

⁴ With most people the heart grows old with the body.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, Julie Romain.

⁵ The beating of my own heart Was all the sound I heard.

MILNE, I Wandered by the Brookside.

⁶ Would I were as happy as my heart is clean! (Tam felix utinam quam pectore candidus essem!)

OVID, Epistula ex Ponto. Bk. iv, epis. 14, l. 43.

Brave hearts and clean! and yet—God guide them!—young.

TENNYSON, Merlin and Vivien, l. 29.

⁷ My heart is not made of horn. (Neque enim mihi cornea fibra est.)

PERSIUS, Satires. Sat. 1, l. 47.

⁸ My heart was in my mouth. (Mihi anima in naso esse.)

PETRONIUS, Satyricon. Sec. 62.

Having their heart at their very mouth for fear.

ERASMUS, Paraphrase of Luke, xxiii. (Udall, tr., 1548.)

My heart was almost at my mouth.

DRYDEN, Love Triumphant. Act I, sc. 1. (1694)

The heart of the fool is in his mouth, but the mouth of the wise man is in his heart.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, Poor Richard, 1733.

⁹ What takes our heart must merit our esteem.

MATTHEW PRIOR, Solomon. Bk. ii, l. 161.

¹⁰ My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed.

Old Testament: Psalms, lvii, 7.

¹¹ Even the very middle of my heart is warm'd.

SHAKESPEARE, Cymbeline. Act I, sc. 6, l. 27.

In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart.

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 78.

The inmost cupboards of her heart.

TRACKER, The Virginians. Ch. 33.

¹² And let me wring your heart; for so I shall, If it be made of penetrable stuff.

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 36.

¹³ But I will wear my heart upon my sleeve For daws to peck at.

SHAKESPEARE, Othello. Act I, sc. 1, l. 64.

"Young Strephon wears his heart upon his sleeve."

Thus Sardon spoke, with scoffing air; Perhaps 'twas envy made the gray-beard grieve— For Sardon never had a heart to wear.

R. W. GILDER, Strephon and Sardon.

¹⁴ My heart is ever at your service.

SHAKESPEARE, Timon of Athens. Act I, sc. 2, l. 76.

¹⁵ From the bottom of the heart. (Imo pectore.)

VERGIL, Æneid. Bk. xi, l. 377.

¹⁶ It terrifies the cockles of my heart.

SAMUEL WESLEY, Maggots, p. 126. (1685)

¹⁷ Heaven's sovereign saves all beings, but himself.

That hideous sight, a naked human heart.

YOUNG, Night Thoughts. Night iii, l. 226.

¹⁸ We'll wait on you with all our hearts, and with a piece of my liver, too.

UNKNOWN, Mucedorus. Sig. F 4. (1598)

With all my heart and a piece of my liver.

SWIFT, Polite Conversation. Dial. I.

III—Heart: Eating the Heart

¹⁹ To eat thy heart through comfortless dispairs.

SPENSER [?], Mother Hubberds Tale, l. 904.

In the desert.

I saw a creature, naked, bestial, Who, squatting upon the ground, Held his heart in his hand

And ate of it.

I said, "Is it good, friend?"

"It is bitter—bitter," he answered;

"But I like it

Because it is bitter,

And because it is my heart."

STEPHEN CRANE, The Heart.

²⁰ Spread yourself upon his bosom publicly, whose heart you would eat in private.

BEN JONSON, Every Man Out of His Humour.

Act III, sc. 1.

²¹ Eat not thy heart. (Καὶ σὺ μὴ ἐσθίου.)

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, Pythagoras.

Sec. 17.)

Eat not thy heart; which forbids to afflict our souls, and waste them with vexatious cares.

PLUTARCH, Of the Training of Children.

IV—Heart: The Merry Heart

1 I have a heart with room for every joy.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Mountain*

So simple is the heart of man,

So ready for new hope and joy:

Ten thousand years since it began

Have left it younger than a boy.

STOFFORD A. BROOKE, *The Earth and Man*.

2 No sky is heavy if the heart be light.

CHURCELL, *The Prophecy of Famine*, l. 352.

Oh! timely happy, timely wise,

Hearts that with rising morn arise!

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Morning*.

3 A light heart and thin pair of breeches,

Go thro' the world, brave boys!

CHARLES COPPEY, *Boarding-School*. Act I.

4 The joy of the heart fairly colours the face.

JOHN DAVIES, *The Scourge of Folly*, p. 46. (1611)

The heart's mirth doth make the face fair.

UNKNOWN, *Book of Merry Riddles*. Prov. 54.

(1629)

5 He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xv, 15.

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 22.

6 My heart is like a singing bird

Whose nest is in a water'd shoot;

My heart is like an apple-tree

Whose boughs are bent with thick-set fruit;

My heart is like a rainbow shell

That paddles in a halcyon sea;

My heart is gladder than all these,

Because my love is come to me.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Birthday*.

7 My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, 3.

8 Jog on, jog on, the foot-path way,

And merrily bent the stile-a:

A merry heart goes all the day,

Your sad tires in a mile-a.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3,

l. 132.

V—Heart: The Sad Heart

9 My heart is sair, I daur na tell,

My heart is sair for Somebody.

BURNS, *My Heart is Sair for Somebody*.

10 No more—no more—Oh! never more on me

The freshness of the heart can fall like dew

BYRON, *Don Juan*, canto 4, st. 214.

11 The heaviness of the heart breaketh

strength. . . . Take no heaviness to heart.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 18, 20.

Let not your heart be troubled.

New Testament: *John*, xiv, 1.

12 Every heart hath its own ache.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1418.

13 My heart is heavy. (Mein Herz ist schwer.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. I, sc. 16.

A wounded heart is hard to cure.

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 24.

14 There is an evening twilight of the heart,

When its wild passion-waves are lulled to rest.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Twilight*.

15 Hearts, like apples, are hard and sour,

Till crushed by Pain's resistless power;

And yield their juices rich and bland

To none but Sorrow's heavy hand.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Bitter-Sweet*. Epis. i.

16 The whole head is sick, and the whole heart

faint.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, l, 5.

17 The long-lost ventures of the heart,

That send no answers back again.

LONGFELLOW, *The Fire of Driftwood*.

18 The heart knoweth its own bitterness.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 10.

19 This house is to be let for life or years,

Her rent is sorrow, and her income tears;

Cupid, 't has long stood void; her bills make

known,

She must be dearly let, or let alone.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. II, emb. 10.

20 My heart is turn'd to stone: and while 'tis

mine,

It shall be stony.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 50.

My heart is turned to stone; I strike it, and it

hurts my hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 193.

21 My heart hath one poor string to stay it by,

Which holds but till thy news be uttered.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 35.

22 Hearts live by being wounded.

WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act III.

23 Out-worn heart, in a time out-worn,

Come clear of the nets of wrong and right.

W. B. YEATS, *Into the Twilight*.

VI—Heart: The Broken Heart

24 An innocent heart is a brittle thing, and one

false vow can break it.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Last of the Barons*. Bk. I,

ch. 2.

- 1 And thus the heart will break, yet brokenly
live on.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 32.
And long she pined—for broken hearts die slow!
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 389.
As an egg, when broken, never
Can be mended, but must ever
Be the same crushed egg for ever—
So shall this dark heart of mine.
T. H. CHIVERS, *To Allegra Florence in Heaven*.
- 2 O hearts that break and give no sign
Save whitening lips and fading tresses.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Voiceless*.
- 3 No truer word, save God's, was ever spoken,
Than that the largest heart is soonest broken.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Epigram*.
And the heart that is soonest awake to the
flowers,
Is always the first to be touch'd by the thorns.
THOMAS MOORE, *Oh! Think Not My Spirits*.
- 4 And when she ceas'd, we sighing saw
The floor lay pav'd with broken hearts.
RICHARD LOVELACE, *Gratiana Dancing*.
- 5 Throw thy heart
Against the flint and hardness of my fault;
Which, being dried with grief, will break to
powder.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 9, 14.
Queen: O Hamlet! thou hast cleft my heart in
twain.
Hamlet: O, throw away the worser part of it,
And live the purer with the other half.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 156.
- 6 Now cracks a noble heart. Good-night, sweet
prince.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 370.
My old heart is crack'd, is crack'd!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 92.
His flaw'd heart,
Alack, too weak the conflict to support!
Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and grief,
Burst smilingly.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 196.
- 7 Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. vi, st. 2.
How else but through a broken heart
May Lord Christ enter in?
OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.

VII—Heart: The Good Heart

- 8 To thee only God granted A heart ever new:
To all always open, To all always true.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Parting*, l. 79.
- 9 A heart at leisure from itself
To soothe and sympathize.
ANNA LETITIA WARING, *Father, I Know that
All My Life*.

- 10 A heart to pity, and a hand to bless.
CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*, l. 178.
- 11 What outward form and feature are
He guesseth but in part;
But that within is good and fair
He seeth with the heart.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *To a Lady Offended by a
Sportive Observation*.
- 12 His heart was as great as the world, but
there was no room in it to hold the memory
of a wrong.
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Greatness*.
- 13 Thy heart above all envy and all pride,
Firm as man's sense, and soft as woman's
love.
JAMES HAMMOND, *Elegies*. No. 14.
- 14 'Tis the heart's current lends the cup its
glow,
Whate'er the fountain whence the draught
may flow.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Sentiment*.
- 15 A gen'rous heart repairs a sland'rous tongue.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. viii, l. 432. (Pope, tr.)
- 16 The full heart's a Psalter,
Rich in deep hymns of gratitude and love.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rar Wilson*.
- The incense of the heart may rise.
JOHN PIERPONT, *Every Place a Temple*.
- 17 Ye whose hearts are fresh and simple,
Who have faith in God and nature.
LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha: Introduction*.
- 18 All that hath been majestic
In life or death, since time began,
Is native in the simple heart of all,
The angel heart of man.
J. R. LOWELL, *An Incident in a Railroad Car*.
Into the sunshine, Full of light,
Leaping and flashing From morn till night I
Glorious fountain! Let my heart be
Fresh, changeful, constant, Upward, like thee I
J. R. LOWELL, *The Fountain*.
- 19 Her heart is always doing lovely things,
Filling my wintry mind with simple flow-
ers;
Playing sweet tunes on my untuned strings,
Delighting all my undelightful hours.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *Her Heart*.
- 20 Mine is a soft heart. (Molle cor esse mihi.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 32.
Bow, stubborn knees; and, heart with strings
of steel,
Be soft as sinews of the new-born babe!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 69.

¹ A heart imbued with the noble sense of virtue. (Incoctum generoso pectus honesto.)
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. II, l. 74.

² A good heart helps in misfortune. (In re mala, animo si bono utare, adjuvat.)
PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 202. (Act II, sc. 1.)

³ Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, li, 10.

⁴ A man 'at stands
And jest holds out in his two hands
As warm a heart as ever beat
Betwixt here and the Mercy Seat!
J. W. RILEY, *Eugene Debs*.
Far may we search before we find
A heart so manly and so kind!
SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto iv, Introduction, l. 136.

For his heart is like the sea,
Ever open, brave, and free,
F. E. WEATHERLY, *They All Love Jack*.

⁵ A good heart's worth gold.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 34.
Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.
TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. St. 7.

⁶ What stronger breastplate than a heart untainted!
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 232.
His heart as far from fraud as heaven from earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 78.

⁷ My heart Is true as steel.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 196. See also under CONSTANCY.

⁸ Thou shalt rest sweetly if thy heart reprehend thee not.
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. II, ch. 6.

Only the heart without a stain knows perfect ease. (Ganz unbefleckt genießt sich nur das Herz.)
GOETHE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act IV, sc. 4.

⁹ Enough of Science and of Art;
Close up those barren leaves;
Come forth, and bring with you a heart
That watches and receives.
WORDSWORTH, *The Tables Turned*. St. 8.

VIII—Heart: The Gallant Heart

¹⁰ Although my hap be hard, my heart is high.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Aurora*. Sonnet 30.
¹¹ I said to Heart, "How goes it?" Heart replied:

"Right as a Ribstone Pippin!" But it lied.
HILAIRE BELLOC, *For False Heart*.

¹² Here's a heart for any fate!
BYRON, *To Thomas Moore*.

With a heart for any fate.
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

¹³ Soul of fibre and heart of oak. (Alma de esparto y corazon de encina.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 70. See also ENGLAND: HEARTS OF OAK.

¹⁴ For his heart was hot within him,
Like a living coal his heart was.
LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. IV.

¹⁵ I account more strength in a true heart than in a walled city.
JOAN LYLY, *Endymion*.

¹⁶ My heart is a kicking horse
Shod with Kentucky steel!
VACHEL LINDSAY, *My Fathers Came from Kentucky*.

¹⁷ Steady of heart, and stout of hand.
SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto I, st. 21.
Stout heart, and open hand.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto I, st. 10.

The very firstlings of my heart shall be
The firstlings of my hand.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 147.

¹⁸ Your hearts are mighty, your skins are whole.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 111.

¹⁹ The hearts that dare are quick to feel;
The hands that wound are soft to heal.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Soldiers of Peace*.

²⁰ One equal temper of heroic hearts,
Made weak by time and fate, but strong in will
To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.
TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 68.

IX—Heart: The Humble Heart

²¹ My favoured temple is an humble heart.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Colonnade and Lawn*.

²² A gentle heart is tied with an easy thread.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

²³ A small heart hath small desires.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

²⁴ The tumult and the shouting dies;
The Captains and the Kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Recessional*.

- ¹ 'Th' Almighty, from his throne, on earth surveys
Nought greater, than an honest, humble heart.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 475.

X—Heart: The Speaking Heart

See also Candor

- ² That which cometh from the heart will go to the heart.
JEREMIAH BURROUGHS, *In Hosea*. (1652)
- ³ Where hearts are true, Few words will do.
A. B. CHALKS, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 86.
- ⁴ When the heart is a fire, some sparks will fly out of the mouth.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5589.
- ⁵ What the heart did think, the tongue would clink.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, ii, 116. (1583)
- What the heart thinketh, the tongue speaketh.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 13. (1670)
- ⁶ When the heart dares to speak, it needs no preparation. (Wo das Herz reden darf braucht es keiner Vorbereitung.)
LESSING, *Minna von Barnhelm*. Act v, sc. 4.
- ⁷ Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.
New Testament: Matthew, xii, 34.
- ⁹ Unhappy that I am, I cannot heave
My heart into my mouth.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 92.
- A heavy heart bears not a humble tongue.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 747.
- ¹⁰ A man who desires to soften another man's heart, should always abuse himself. In softening a woman's heart, he should abuse her.
ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Last Chronicle of Barset*. Ch. 44.

- ¹¹ The mouth obeys poorly when the heart murmurs. (La bouche obéit mal lorsque le cœur murmure.)
VOLTAIRE, *Tancrède*. Act i, sc. 4.

XI—Heart: The Lover's Heart

- ¹² Her o'erflowing heart, which pants
With all it granted, and with all it grants.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 195.
- ¹³ In sailing o'er life's ocean wide,
Your heart should be your only guide;
With summer sea and favouring wind
Yourself in port you'll surely find.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

- ¹⁴ Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be:
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.
A heart as soft, a heart as kind,
A heart as sound and free
As in the whole world thou canst find,
That heart I'll give to thee.
ROBERT HERRICK, *To Anthea, Who May Command Him Anything*.
When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say:
"Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away."
A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*. No. 13.
- ¹⁵ A watchman's part compels my heart
To keep you off its beat.
THOMAS HOON, *I'm Not a Single Man*.
- ¹⁶ My heart led me past and took me away;
And yet it was my heart that wanted to stay.
HELEN HOYT, *In the Park*.
- ¹⁷ But to her heart, her heart was voluble,
Paining with eloquence her balmy side;
JOHN KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 23.
- ¹⁸ There's a girl in the heart of Maryland
With a heart that belongs to me.
BALLARD MACDONALD, *There's a Girl in the Heart of Maryland*. (1913)
- ¹⁹ Knit your hearts With an unslipping knot.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 128.
- ²⁰ I'll warrant him heart-whole.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 49.
- ²¹ My true-love hath my heart, and I have his,
By just exchange, one for the other given.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *My True Love Hath my Heart*.
- ²² I prithee send me back my heart,
Since I cannot have thine:
For if from thine thou wilt not part,
Why then shouldst thou have mine?
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Song*.
Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh, give me back my heart!
Or, since that has left my breast,
Keep it now, and take the rest!
Hear my vow before I go,
Ζών μου, πάλι δάξω.
BYRON, *Maid of Athens, Ere we Part*.
- ²³ I thought to undermine the heart
By whispering in the ear.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Siege of a Heart*.
- ²⁴ Oh, ye gods, why should my poor, restless heart

Stand to oppose thy might and power?

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *My Poor Resistless Heart*. (1748)

XII—Heart: The Wicked Heart

¹ The heart of a man is the place the Devil's in.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 44.

² A bitter heart that bides its time and bites.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Caliban Upon Setebos*.

³ His heart was form'd for softness, warp'd to wrong;

Betray'd too early, and beguiled too long.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto iii, st. 23.

⁴ Thou hast a heart, though 'tis a savage one.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act ii, sc. 3.

⁵ He withers at his heart, and looks as wan,
As the pale spectre of a murder'd man.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. i, l. 528.

⁶ Look into any man's heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Pillars of Society*. Act iii.

⁷ The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked.

Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xvii, 9.

⁸ His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

Old Testament: *Job*, xli, 24.

My idol fell down and was utterly broken,
The fragments of stone lay all scattered apart;
And I picked up the hardest to keep as a token—
Her heart.

GORDON CAMPBELL, *My Idol*.

⁹ The heart is hardest in the softest climes;
The passions Bourish, the affections die.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Hellenics*.

Worse than a bloody hand is a hard heart.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act v, sc. 2.

Oh the dullness and hardness of the human heart.
(O hebetudo et duritia cordis humani.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. i, sec. 23.

¹⁰ His heart I know, how variable and vain.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 92.

¹¹ Your hearts are steeped in gall and biting vinegar, (Corda in felle sunt sita atque acerbis aceto.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹² Bore the mean heart that lurks beneath a star.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. i, l. 108.

¹³

But your heart

Is cramm'd with arrogancy, spleen, and pride.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 110.

¹⁴

Every heart, when sifted well,

Is a clot of warmer dust,

Mix'd with cunning sparks of hell.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*, l. 112.

¹⁵

The selfish heart deserves the pain it feels.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 300.

XIII—Heart: Want of Heart

¹⁶ Devotion's ev'ry grace, except the heart.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 17.

¹⁷

Some hearts are hidden, some have not a heart.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 17, l. 73.

¹⁸

He hath the sore which no man healeth,

The which is known as lack of heart.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 334.

¹⁹

"With every pleasing, ev'ry prudent part,
Say, what can Chloe want?"—She wants a heart.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 159.

²⁰

Ward has no heart, they say; but I deny it;—

He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *On John William Ward*.

²¹

Malebranche declares that not a soul is left;
We humbly think that there are still some hearts.

(Malebranche dirait qu'il n'y plus une âme;
Nous pensons humblement qu'il reste encor des cœurs.)

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Chanticleer: Prelude*.

XIV—Heart and Head

²²

Can art, alas! or genius, guide the head
Where truth and freedom from the heart are fled?

Can lesser wheels repeat their native stroke,
When the prime function of the soul is broke?

MARK AKENSIDE, *Epistle to Curio*, l. 265.

²³

A faithless heart betrays the head unsound.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iv, l. 284.

²⁴

The brave impetuous heart yields every-where

To the subtle, contriving head.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles on Etna*. Act ii, l. 90.

²⁵

My heart beat in my brain.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 961.

¹ A good heart is better than all the heads in the world.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Disowned*. Ch. 33.

² What hand and brain went ever paired?
What heart alike conceived and dared?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Last Ride Together*.

³ His madness was not of the head, but heart.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, sec. 18.

For his was error of head, not heart.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Irish Slave*, l. 45.

⁴ Men, as well as women, are much oftener led by their hearts than by their understandings.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 Jan., 1748.

Nine times in ten, the heart governs the understanding.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 May, 1749.

⁵ And a man may still lift up his head,
But nevermore his heart.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Ballad of the White Horse*.

⁶ His heart runs away with his head.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Who Wants a Guinea*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁷ Here the heart
May give a useful lesson to the head.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 85.

⁸ I love thee for a heart that's kind—
Not for the knowledge in thy mind.
W. H. DAVIES, *Sweet Stay-at-Home*.

⁹ Hearts may agree though heads differ.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2480.

¹⁰ The heart is wiser than the intellect.
J. G. HOLLAND, *Kathrina*. Pt. ii, st. 9.

¹¹ Whatever comes from the brain carries the hue of the place it came from, and whatever comes from the heart carries the heat and color of its birthplace.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. vi.

¹² Every one speaks well of his heart, but no one dares speak of his head. (Chacun dit du bien de son cœur, et personne n'en ose dire de son esprit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 98.

¹³ The head is always the dupe of the heart.
(L'esprit est toujours la dupe de cœur.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 102.

Monsieur de Rochefoucauld, in his *Maxims*, says, that *l'esprit est souvent la dupe du cœur*. If he had said, instead of *souvent*, *presque toujours* [almost always], I fear he would have been nearer the truth.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.

Chesterfield had the maxim wrong, for La Rochefoucauld wrote "toujours."

¹⁴ It is the heart, and not the brain,
That to the highest doth attain.

LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 124.

¹⁵ Where the mind is past hope, the heart is past shame.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 341. (1580)

¹⁶ Better to have the poet's heart than brain,
Feeling than song.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Within and Without*. Pt. iii, sc. 9, l. 30.

¹⁷ The heart has its reasons, which reason does not know. (Le cœur a ses raisons, que la raison connaît pas.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. ii, art. xvii, No. 5.

The heart has arguments with which the understanding is not acquainted.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*. Quoted.

The heart has eyes that the brain knows nothing of.

CHARLES H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Coming to the Truth*.

¹⁸ A brain of feathers, and a heart of lead.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 44.

¹⁹ The head is not more native to the heart,
The hand more instrumental to the mouth,
Than is the throne of Denmark to thy father.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 47.

²⁰ If wrong our hearts, our heads are right in vain.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 281.

HEAVEN

See also Paradise. For Heaven in the sense of sky, see Sky

I—Heaven: Definition and Description

²¹ Where imperfection ceaseth, heaven begins.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Wood and Water*.

Is Heaven a place where pearly streams
Glide over silver sand?

Like childhood's rosy dazzling dreams

Of some far faery land?

Is Heaven a clime where diamond dew

Glitter on fadeless flowers?

And mirth and music ring aloud

From amaranthine bowers?

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Alcove and Garden*. The next line is, "Ah no; not such, not such is Heaven!"

²² Spend in pure converse our eternal day;
Think each in each, immediately wise;
Learn all we lacked before; hear, know, and

say

What this tumultuous body now denies;

And feel, who have laid our groping hands
away;

And see, no longer blinded by our eyes.
ROBERT BROOKE, *Sonnet*.

1
Earth breaks up, time drops away,
In flows heaven, with its new day.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 10.

2
Heaven means to be one with God.
CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. (FARRAR, *What Heaven Is*.)

3
He showed me like a master
That one rose makes a gown;
That looking up to Heaven
Is merely looking down.

NATHALIA CRANE, *My Husbands*.

Hence, Heaven looks down on earth with all her
eyes.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1094.

4
I never spoke with God,
Nor visited in heaven;
Yet certain am I of the spot
As if the chart were given.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. iv, No. 17.

5
Who has not found the heaven below
Will fail of it above.
God's residence is next to mine,
His furniture is love.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 100.

The heaven of poetry and romance still lies
around us and within us.

LONGFELLOW, *Drift-Wood: Twice-Told Tales*.

I know not where lies Eden-land;
I only know 'tis like unto
God's kingdom, ever right at hand—
Ever right here in reach of you.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *With Love to You and
Yours*. Pt. iv, sec. 12.

6
And so upon this wise I prayed,—
Great Spirit, give to me
A heaven not so large as yours,
But large enough for me.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 39.

How vast is heaven? Is it will fit
In any space you give to it . . .
So broad—it takes in all things true;
So narrow—it can hold but you.

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *How Vast is
Heaven*.

7
Where billows never break, nor tempests
roar.

SAMUEL GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Canto iii, l.
225. (1699)

Where tempests never beat nor billows roar.
COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's
Picture*. (1798) Misquoting Garth.

8
I hear thee speak of the better land,
Thou callest its children a happy band;
Mother! oh, where is that radiant shore?

Shall we not seek it, and weep no more?

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Better Land*.

9
Olympus, the abode of the gods, that stands
fast forever. Neither is it shaken by winds
nor ever wet with rain, nor does snow fall
upon it, but the air is outspread clear and
cloudless, and over it hovers a radiant white-
dness.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vi, l. 42.

10
Heaven is largely a matter of digestion, and
digestion is mostly a matter of mind.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One
Epigrams*, p. 34.

11
There the wicked cease from troubling; and
there the weary be at rest.

Old Testament: *Job*, iii, 17.

And the wicked cease from troubling, and the
weary are at rest.

TENNYSON, *The May Queen*. Last line.

12
In my father's house are many mansions.

New Testament: *John*, xiv, 2.

Nearer my Father's house,
Where the many mansions be,
Nearer the great white throne,
Nearer the crystal sea.

PHOEBE CARY, *Nearer Home*.

Therefore will I wait patiently,
Trusting, where all God's mansions be,
There hath been one prepared for me.

PHOEBE CARY, *Many Mansions*. St. 46.

No, not cold beneath the grasses,
Not close-walled within the tomb;
Rather in our Father's mansion,
Living in another room.

ROBERT FREEMAN, *In My Father's House*.

When I can read my title clear
To mansions in the skies,
I'll bid farewell to every fear,
And wipe my weeping eyes.

ISAAC WATTS, *When I Can Read My Title
Clear*.

13
Great is the idleness which prevails in heaven.
(Magna otia cæli.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 394.

14
And when Booth halted by the curb for
prayer

He saw his Master through the flag-filled air.
Christ came gently with a robe and crown
For Booth the soldier, while the throng knelt
down.

He saw King Jesus. They were face to face,
And he knelt a-weeping in that holy place.
Are you washed in the blood of the Lamb?

VACHEL LINDSAY, *General William Booth
Enters into Heaven*.

15
We see but dimly through the mists and va-
pors;

Amid these earthly damps

What seem to us but sad, funeral tapers
May be heaven's distant lamps.

LONGFELLOW, *Renunciation*. St. 4.

¹ Heaven to me's a fair blue stretch of sky,
Earth's jest a dusty road.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Vagabond*.

² What if Earth
Be but the shadow of Heav'n, and things
therein

Each to other like, more than on earth is
thought?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 574.

³ Heav'n open'd wide
Her ever-during gates, harmonious sound,
On golden hinges moving.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 205.

God said, "Be light"—and light was on the
grave!

No more alone to sage and hero given,
Ope for all life the impartial gates of Heaven!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. iv, sec. 2.

When Christ ascended
Triumphantly, from star to star,
He left the gates of heaven ajar.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. ii, sc. 2.

⁴ There is a world above,
Where parting is unknown;
A whole eternity of love,
Form'd for the good alone;
And faith beholds the dying here
Translated to that happier sphere.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Friends*.

⁵ A Persian's Heav'n is easily made,
'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.

THOMAS MOORE, *Intercepted Letters*. No. vi, l. 32.

⁶ There's nae sorrow there, John,
There's neither could nor care, John,
The day is aye fair,
In the land o' the leal.

CAROLINA NAIRNE, *The Land o' the Leal*.

⁷ A sea before
The Throne is spread;—its pure still glass
Pictures all earth-scenes as they pass.

We, on its shore,
Share, in the bosom of our rest,
God's knowledge, and are blest.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *A Voice from Afar*.

⁸ To heaven's high city I direct my journey,
Whose spangled suburbs entertain mine eye.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. v, emb. 6.

¹⁰ Heaven . . . The treasury of everlasting joy.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 17.

¹¹ And is there care in Heaven? And is there
love

In heavenly spirits to these Creatures base?
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto 8, st. 1.

¹² Could we but know
The land that ends our dark, uncertain travel.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Undiscovered Country*.

For if, beyond the shadow and the sleep,
A place there be for souls without a stain,
Where peace is perfect, and delight more deep
Than seas or skies that change and shine
again,

There none of all unsullied souls that live
May hold a surer station.

SWINBURNE, *In Memory of John William Inghold*. St. 24.

^{12a} Heaven is such that all who have lived well,
of whatever religion, have a place there.

SWEDENBORG, *Divine Providence*. Sec. 330.

¹³ O world invisible, we view thee:
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee,
Inapprehensible, we clutch thee!

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *In No Strange Land*.

¹⁴ So all we know of what they do above
Is that they happy are, and that they love.

EDMUND WALLER, *Upon the Death of My Lady Rich*, l. 75.

For all we know
Of what the blessed do above
Is, that they sing, and that they love.

EDMUND WALLER, *While I Listen to Thy Voice*, l. 10.

What know we of the blest above
But that they sing and that they love?

WORDSWORTH, *Scene on the Lake of Brients*,

l. 1. Wordsworth puts this couplet in quotation marks as an acknowledgment of his indebtedness to Waller.

¹⁵ There is a land of pure delight,
Where saints immortal reign;
Infinite day excludes the night,
And pleasures banish pain.

ISAAC WATTS, *There Is a Land*.

¹⁶ As much of heaven is visible as we have eyes
to see.

WILLIAM WINTER, *The Actor and His Duty: Address*, 4 June, 1889.

¹⁷ Heaven lies about us in our infancy.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St. 5.

Infancy: The period of our lives when, according to Wordsworth, "Heaven lies about us." The world begins lying about us pretty soon afterward.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendora lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,

We Sinns climb and know it not.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: Pt. i. *Prelude*.

The gates of heaven are so easily found when we are little, and they are always standing open to let children wander in.

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 52.

It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy,
To know I'm farther off from heaven
Than when I was a boy.
THOMAS HOOD, *I Remember*.

II—Heaven: Apothegms

The New Jerusalem, when it comes, will probably be found so far to resemble the old as to stone its prophets freely.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 175.

He who offends against Heaven has none to whom he can pray.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

The sword of heaven is not in haste to smite, Nor yet doth linger.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xxii, l. 16.

Heav'n would no bargain for its blessings drive.

DRYDEN, *Astrea Redux*, l. 137.

Heaven is a cheap purchase, whatever it cost.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

For a cap and bells our lives we pay,
Bubbles we buy with a whole soul's tasking:
'Tis heaven alone that is given away,
'Tis only God may be had for the asking.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: *Prelude*.

Heaven without good society cannot be heaven.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Heaven was not heaven if Phaoon was not there.

R. M. MILNES, *A Dream of Sappho*.

Hello, Central! give me heaven,
For my mamma's there.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Hello, Central! Give Me Heaven*. (1901)

All this, and Heaven too!

PHILIP HENRY, (MATTHEW HENRY, *Life of Philip Henry*, p. 70.)

The net of Heaven has large meshes and yet nothing escapes it.

LAO-TSEI, *The Simple Way*. No. 73.

Struggle against it as thou wilt,
Yet Heaven's ways are Heaven's ways.
(Sperr dich, so viel du willst!)

Des Himmels Wege sind des Himmels Wege.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt and where thieves do not break through nor steal.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, vi, 20.

A heaven on earth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 208.

I have been there, and still would go;
'Tis like a little heaven below.

ISAAC WATTS, *For the Lord's Day Evening*.

No man can resolve himself into Heaven.

DWIGHT L. MOODY, *Heaven*.

That they may be considered wise, they rail at heaven. (Ut putentur sapere, cœlum vituperant.)

PLAÛTUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 6, l. 26.

I shall see you in the next world. (Apud Orcum te videbo.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 606. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Blessed Damozel*, l. 1.

Heaven wills our happiness, allows our doom.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1301.

III—Heaven: Its Distance

All places are distant from heaven alike.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 4.

The way to heaven out of all places is of like length and distance.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Utopia*.

Nothing must part them whom God hath joined, and the way to Heaven is as near in the Holy Land (if not nearer) as in England or Spain.

QUEEN ELEANOR, wife of Edward I., insisting on accompanying her husband to the Holy Land. (CAMDEN, *Remains*, 283.)

The road to heaven lies as near by water as by land.

FRIAR ELSTOWE, when threatened with drowning by the Earl of Essex in 1532. (JOHN STOW, *Annales of England*, p. 562, 1580.)

We are as near to Heaven by sea as by land.

SIR HUMPHREY GILBERT. There is a legend that these words, uttered by Gilbert, were heard on board his companion ship, the *Hind*, just before his own ship, the *Squirrel*, disappeared among the icebergs off the Azores in 1583.

He sat upon the deck,

The Book was in his hand;

"Do not fear! Heaven is as near,"

He said, "by water as by land!"

LONGFELLOW, *Sir Humphrey Gilbert*.

¹ Heaven is far, the world is nigh.
JOHN GOWAN, *Confessio Amantis: Prologue*,
l. 261.

² God, to remove His Ways from human sense,
Plac'd Heav'n from earth so far, that earthly
sight

If it presume, might err in things too high,
And no advantage gain.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 119.

Heav'n is for thee too high
To know what passes there; be lowly wise:
Think only what concerns thee and thy being;
Dream not of other worlds, what creatures

there
Live, in what state, condition, or degree,
Contented that thus far hath been reveal'd
Not of earth only, but of highest Heav'n.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 172.

IV—Heaven: Abraham's Bosom

³ Now he lives in Abraham's bosom. . . . For
what other place is there for such a soul?

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. ix, sec. 3.

⁴ With whom there is no place of toil, no
burning heat, no piercing cold, nor any briars
there . . . this place we call the Bosom of
Abraham.

JOSEPHUS, *Discourse to the Greeks concerning
Hades*.

⁵ Nay, sure, he's not in hell: he's in Arthur's
bosom, if ever man went to Arthur's bosom.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 10.

⁶ Sweet peace conduct his sweet soul to the
bosom

Of good old Abraham!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 103.

The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 38.

⁷ Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the year.
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. 1,
No. 30.

⁸ Two or three old ladies, who are languishing
to be in Abraham's bosom, as the only man's
bosom to whom they can hope for admit-
tance.

WALPOLE, *Letter to John Chute*, 3 Oct., 1765.

V—Heaven: Praise

⁹ Jerusalem the golden, with milk and honey
blest,

Beneath thy contemplation sink heart and
voice oppressed.

(Urbs Syon aurea, patria lactea, cive decora,
Omne cor obrui, omnibus obstruis et cor et
ora.)

BERNARD OF CLUNY, *Hors Novissima: Urbs
Syon Aurea*. (John Mason Neale, tr.)

Jerusalem the Golden!

I toil on day by day;

Heart-sore each night with longing,

I stretch my hands and pray,

That mid thy leaves of healing

My soul may find her nest;

Where the wicked cease from troubling,

And the weary are at rest!

GERALD MASSEY, *Jerusalem the Golden*.

¹⁰ Scatter the clouds that hide

The face of heaven, and show

Where sweet peace doth abide,

Where Truth and Beauty grow.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Morning Hymn*.

¹¹ But Heaven that brings out good from evil,

And loves to disappoint the Devil.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Job's Luck*.

¹² Like a bairn to his mither, a wee birdie to

its nest,

I wud fain be ganging noo unto my Saviour's

breast;

For he gathers in his bosom witless, worth-

less lambs like me,

An' he carries them himsel' to his ain coun-

tree.

MARY LEE DEMAREST, *My Ain Countree*.

¹³ Heaven is most fair, but fairer He

That made that fairest Canopy.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Heaven*.

¹⁴ Know from the bounteous heaven all riches

flow.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xviii, l. 26. (Broome, tr.)

Just are the ways of heaven.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. viii, l. 128. (Broome, tr.)

In man's most dark extremity

Oft succour dawns from Heaven.

SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto i, st. 20.

Heaven still guards the right.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 61.

¹⁵ Men have not heard, nor perceived by the

ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, be-

sides thee, what he hath prepared for him

that waiteth for him.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lxiv, 4.

Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have

entered into the heart of man, the things which

God hath prepared for them that love him.

New Testament: *1 Corinthians*, ii, 9.

Eye hath not seen it, my gentle boy!

Ear hath not heard its deep songs of joy;

Dreams cannot picture a world so fair—

Sorrow and death may not enter there;

Time doth not breathe on its fadeless bloom,

For beyond the clouds, and beyond the tomb,

It is there, it is there, my child!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Better Land*.

¹⁶ Earth has no sorrow that Heaven cannot

heal.

THOMAS MOORE, *Come, Ye Disconsolate*.

¹
This world is all a fleeting show,
For man's illusion given;
The smiles of joy, the tears of woe,
Deceitful shine, deceitful flow,—
There's nothing true but Heaven!

THOMAS MOORE, *This World is All a Fleeting Show*.

²
A day in thy courts is better than a thousand.
I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of
my God than to dwell in the tents of wicked-
ness.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxiv, 10.

Take all the pleasures of all the spheres,
And multiply each through endless years,—
One minute of heaven is worth them all.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*.

³
All places that the eye of heaven visits,
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 275.

The selfsame heaven

That frowns on me looks sadly upon him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 285.

⁴
Heaven is lovelier than the stars,
The sea is fairer than the shore;
I've seen beyond the sunset bars
A color more.

TRUMBULL STRICKNEY, *Driftwood*.

VI—Heaven: Winning Heaven

See also Aspiration

⁵
Lose who may—I still can say,
Those who win heaven, blest are they!
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Way of Love*.

⁶
Not scorned in heaven, though little noticed
here.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of my Mother's Picture*, l. 73.

⁷
Nor can his blessed soul look down from
heaven,

Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest.

DRYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*. Act v, sc. 2.

Heaven's eternal year is thine.

DRYDEN, *To the Memory of Mrs. Anne Killigrew*.

While yet a young probationer
And candidate of heaven.

DRYDEN, *To the Memory of Mrs. Anne Killigrew*.

⁸
Our heart is in heaven, our home is not here.
REGINALD HEBER, *Hymns: Fourth Sunday in Advent*.

No foot of land do I possess,
No cottage in the wilderness,
A poor wayfaring man,
Awhile I dwell in tents below,
Or gladly wander to and fro,
Till I my Canaan gain.

Yonder 's my home and portion fair,
My kingdom and my heart are there,
And my eternal home.
CHARLES WESLEY, *A Pilgrim's Lot*. (*Methodist Hymnal*, No. 68. 1877.)

⁹
Undaunted by the clouds of fear,
Undazzled by a happy day,
She made a Heaven about her here,
And took how much! with her away.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *In Memoriam*.

¹⁰
It were a journey like the path to heaven.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 303.

¹¹
Here in the body pent,
Absent from Him I roam,
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer home.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *At Home in Heaven*.

One sweetly solemn thought
Comes to me o'er and o'er;
I am nearer home to-day
Than I ever have been before.

PELASE CARY, *Nearer Home*.

¹²
Joy, joy for ever!—my task is done—
The gates are pass'd, and Heaven is won!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*. Concluding lines.

¹³
The pleasing way is not the right:
He that would conquer Heaven must fight.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 11.

¹⁴
Sir, fare you well:
Hereafter, in a better world than this,
I shall desire more love and knowledge of
you.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 295.

My hopes in heaven do dwell.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 459.
Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To My Godchild*.

¹⁵
What matter it *how* heaven we gain
If at the last we really get to heaven?
WILLIAM WETMORE STORY, *St. Peter's*.

¹⁷
Far from mortal cares retreating,
Sordid hopes and vain desires,
Here, our willing footsteps meeting,
Every heart to heaven aspires.

JANE TAYLOR, *Hymn*.

¹⁸
Short arm needs man to reach to Heaven,
So ready is Heaven to stoop to him.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Grace of the Way*.

¹⁹
But I account it worth
All pangs of fair hopes crost—
All loves and honors lost,—
To gain the heavens, at cost
Of losing earth.
THOMAS TILTON, *Sir Marmaduke's Musings*.

1 Of this blest man let this just praise be given,
Heaven was in him before he was in heaven.
IZAACK WALTON, *Written in Dr. Richard Sibbes' "Returning Backslider."*

Earth is less fragrant now and heaven more sweet.

SIR WILLIAM WATSON, *A Maiden's Epitaph.*

3 No man must go to heaven who hath not sent his heart thither before.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 66.

4 One eye on death, and one full fix'd on heaven.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 838.

5 Jerusalem, my happy home,
Would God I were in thee!

Would God my woes were at an end,
Thy joys that I might see!

UNKNOWN, *Song of Mary Mother of Christ.*

VII—Heaven and Hell

6 As high as Heaven, as deep as Hell.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Honest Man's Fortune*. Act iv, sc. 1.

7 There is no Heaven, there is no Hell; these be the dreams of baby minds;
Tools of the wily Fetisheer, to 'fright the fools his cunning blinds.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. viii, st. 1.

8 Deep in yon cave Honorius long did dwell,
In hope to merit heaven by making earth a hell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 20.

9 'Tis not where we lie, but whence we fell;
The loss of heaven's the greatest pain in hell.

CALDERON, *Adventures of Five Hours*. Act v. (Tuke, tr.)

To appreciate heaven well

'Tis good for a man to have some fifteen minutes of hell.

WILL CARLETON, *Gone With a Handsomer Man*.

10 Not less but more than Dante, we know for certain that there is a heaven and a hell—a heaven, when a good deed has been done, a hell, in the dark heart able no longer to live openly.

EDWARD DOWDEN, *Studies in Literature*, p. 117.

11 Here we may reign secure; and in my choice
To reign is worth ambition, though in Hell:
Better to reign in Hell, than serve in Heav'n.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 261. (1663)

Now forasmuch as I was an Angel of Light, it was the Will of Wisdom to confine me to Darkness, and make me Prince thereof; so that I, that

could not obey in Heaven, might command in Hell; and believe me, I had rather rule within my dark domain than to rehabilit Cæsum Imperium, and there live in subjection under check, a slave of the Most High.

ANTHONY STAFFORD, *Niobe*. (1611)

12 Beholding heaven, and feeling hell.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*.

13 Men have fiendishly conceived a heaven only to find it insipid, and a hell to find it ridiculous.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 278.

14 I'll follow thee, and make a heaven of hell,
To die upon the hand I love so well.

SILAKESPLARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 243.

14a Heaven is doing good from good-will; hell is doing evil from ill-will.

SWEDENBORG, *Arcana Cælestia*. Ser. 4776.

Hell and heaven are near man, yea, in him; and every man after death goes to that hell or that heaven in which he was, as to his spirit, during his abode in the world.

SWEDENBORG, *Arcana Cælestia*. Ser. 8918.

15 The fear of hell, or aiming to be blest,
Savours too much of private interest
This moved not Moses, nor the zealous Paul,
Who for their friends abandoned soul and all.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of Divine Love*. Canto ii.

16 How do I pity those that dwell

Where ignorance and darkness reign!

They know no heaven—they fear no hell—
That endless joy—that endless pain

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for Birth in a Christian Land*.

17 Time flies, death urges, knells call, Heaven invites,
Hell threatens.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 292.

HEIR, see Inheritance

HELEN OF TROY

18 He flung the sword away,
And kissed her feet, and knelt before her there.

The perfect Knight before the perfect Queen.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Meneclaus and Helen*.

So Meneclaus nagged; and Helen cried;

And Paris slept on by Scamander side.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Meneclaus and Helen*.

19 And, like another Helen, fired another Troy.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 150.

20 Helen's lips are drifting dust;

Ilion is consumed with rust.

F. L. KNOWLES, *Love Triumphant*.

¹ Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,
And burnt the topless towers of Ilium?
Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss.
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Doctor Faustus*, l. 1328.

² Though Helen's lips are dust
The kisses of her lips
Must burn the towers, and must
Still launch the thousand ships. . . .
O passion of wisdom, this
(Helen held it for such):
You cannot unkill that kiss,
You cannot untouch that touch.
FRANCIS MEYNELL, *Pemance*.

³ The fight for Helen still goes on;
There topple down to dust
A hundred Troys each day; that rose
Survives the gust.
LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE, *Heredity*.

⁴ Helen's cheek, but not her heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iii, sc. 2, 153.
On Helen's cheek all art of beauty set.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. liii.

⁵ The ravish'd Helen, Menelaus' queen,
With wanton Paris sleeps.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*: Prol., l. 8.
Is she worth keeping? why, she is a pearl,
Whose price hath launch'd above a thousand ships,
And turn'd crown'd kings to merchants.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 81.

⁶ You will never know what Helen said to Paris,
You have lost Egypt though you saved your ships.
MURIEL STUART, *The Old Saint*.

⁷ A shudder in the loins engenders there
The broken wall, the burning roof and tower
And Agamemnon dead.
WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS, *Leda*. Helen was the daughter of Leda and Jupiter disguised as a swan.

HELL

See also Heaven and Hell

1—Hell: Definition and Description

⁸ Hell is the wrath of God—His hate of sin.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Hell*, l. 194.
⁹ A vast, unbottom'd, boundless pit,
Fill'd fou o' lowin' brunstone,
Wha's ragin' flame an' scorchin' heat,
Wad melt the hardest whunstone.
BURNS, *The Holy Fair*. St. 22.

When frae my mither's womb I fell,
Thou might hae plung'd me deep in Hell,
To gnash my gums, and weep, and wail,
In burnin' lakes,
Whar damned devils rear and yell,
Chain'd to their stakes.
BURNS, *Holy Willie's Prayer*. St. 4.

¹⁰ There is io hell a place stone-built through-out,
Called Malebolge, of an iron hue,
Like to the wall that circles it about.
(Loco è inferno detto Malebolge,
Tutto di pietra e di color ferrigno,
Come la cerchia che d' intorno il volge.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xviii, l. 1.

¹¹ Hell is no other but a soundless pit,
Where no one beam of comfort peeps io it.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hell*
Hell is the place where whipping-cheer abounds,
But no one jailor there to wash the wounds.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hell*.

¹² Hell is a circle about the unbelieving.
The Koran.

¹³ Into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched Where their worm dieth not.
New Testament: Mark, ix, 43, 44.

¹⁴ Hell hath no limits, nor is circumscrib'd
In one self-place; for where we are is hell;
And where hell is, there must we ever be;
And to conclude, when all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that are not heaven.
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Faustus*, l. 553.

¹⁵ A dungeon horrible on all sides round
As one great furnace flam'd yet from those flames

No light, but rather darkness visible,
Serv'd only to discover sights of woe,
Regions of sorrow, doleful shades, where peace

And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all, but torture without end.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 61.

A gulf profound as that Serbonian bog
Betwixt Damietta and Mount Casius old,
Where armies whole have sunk: the parching air
Burns froze, and cold performs th' effect of fire.
Thither by harpy-footed Furies ha'd,
At certain revolutions, all the damn'd
Are brought, and feel by turns the bitter change
Of fierce extremes, extremes by change more
fierce,
From beds of raging fire to starve in ice
Their soft ethereal warmth, and there to pine
Immovable, infix'd, and frozen round,
Periods of time, thence hurried back to fire.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 592.
O'er many a frozen, many a fiery Alp,

Rocks, caves, lakes, fens, bogs, dens, and shades of death.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 620.

On a sudden open fly
With impetuous recoil and jarring sound
Th' infernal doors, and on their hinges grate
Harsh thunder, that the lowest bottom shook
Of Erebus.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 879.

¹ Hell is both sides of the tomb, and a devil
may be respectable and wear good clothes.

CHARLES H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: The Pharisee's Prayer*.

² I see a brimstone sea of boiling fire,
And fiends, with knotted whips of flaming wire
Torturing poor souls, that gnash their teeth
in vain,
And gnaw their flame-tormented tongues for
pain.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. iii, emb. 14.

³ It doesn't matter what they preach,
Of high or low degree;
The old Hell of the Bible

Is Hell enough for me.

FRANK L. STANTON, *Hell*.

⁴ Hell itself may be contained within the compass
of a spark.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 19 Dec., 1838.

⁵ In the deepest pits of 'Ell,
Where the worst defaulters dwell
(Charcoal devils used as fuel as you require
'em),

There's some lovely coloured rays,
Pyrotechnical displays,
But you can't expect the burning to admire
'em!

EDGAR WALLACE, *Nature Fails: L'Envoi*.

⁶ There is a dreadful hell,
And everlasting pains;
Where sinners must with devils dwell
In darkness, fire, and chains.

ISAAC WATTS, *Heaven and Hell*.

⁷ Pale Disease dwells there, and sad Old Age,
and Fear, and Famine persuading to evil, and
hateful Want. (Pallentesque habitant Morbi,
tristisque Senectus, Et Metus, et malesuada
Fames, ac turpis Egestas.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 275.

At Orcus' portal hold their lair
Wild Sorrow and avenging Care;
And pale Diseases cluster there,
And pleasureless Decay,
Dour Penury, and Fears that kill,
And Hunger, counsellor of ill.

VERGIL, *Æneid*, vi, 275. (Conington, tr.)

⁸ That's the greatest torture souls feel in hell:

In hell, that they must live, and cannot die.

WILSON, *Duckers of Malis*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 84.

⁹ For what, my small philosopher! is hell?
'Tis nothing but full knowledge of the truth,
When truth, resisted long, is sworn our foe,
And calls eternity to do her right.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 2403.

¹⁰ Satan the envious said with a sigh:
Christians know more about their hell than I.
ALFREDO KREYMBORG, *Envious Satan*.

II—Hell: Apothegms

¹¹ Hell is more bearable than nothingness.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Heaven*.

¹² They order things so damnably in Hell.
HILAIRE BELLOC, *To Dives*.

¹³ The princess had all the virtues with which
hell is filled.

JACQUES BOSSUET, *Sermon on the Death of the Princess Palatine*, 1684.

¹⁴ Now Hell has wholly boiled away
And God become a shade.

There is no place for him to stay

In all the world he made.

GAMALIEL BRADFORD, *Exit God*.

Hell's rather out of date.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Perfect Lover*. Act i.

¹⁵ From Hell, Hull, and Halifax, good Lord deliver us.

ANTHONY COPLEY, *Wits, Fits, etc.*, 112. (1594)

Hell, Hull and Halifax all begin with one letter;
Brag is a good dog, but hold-fast is a better.

SAMUEL PEGGE, *Derbichisms*, 137.

There is a proverb, and a prayer withal,
That we may not to three strange places fall
From Hull, from Halifax, from Hell, 'tis thus,
From all these three, good Lord, deliver us!

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER POET, *A Very Merry-Wherry-Ferry Voyage*, l. 575.

¹⁶ Hair-hung and breeze-shaken over hell.

EDWARD EGGLESTON, *The Circuit Rider*. Ch. 27.

¹⁷ Hell and Chancery are always open.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹⁸ Give ample room, and verge enough
The characters of hell to trace.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*. Canto ii.

¹⁹ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet
thee at thy coming.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xiv, 9.

²⁰ They should say, and swear, hell were broken
loose, ere they went hence.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act iv, sc. 1.

All hell is broken loose yonder!

THOMAS D'URVEY, *Comical History of Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, act ii, sc. 1.

All hell broke loose.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 918.

Hell Maria!

CHARLES GATES DAWES, at Congressional Committee hearing, 2 Feb., 1921, using an expletive said to be of Ohio origin. "Some meticulous but soulless editor tried to make sense by writing in the 'and.' Thus Dawes got his nickname and the great Dawes myth its start."—STANLEY FROST, *Hell an' Maria—Revised*. *The Outlook*, 27 Aug., 1924.

¹ Kansas had better stop raising corn and begin raising Hell.

MRS. MARY ELIZABETH LEASE, "THE KANSAS PYTHONESS."

What's the matter with Kansas? . . . We have decided to send three or four harpies out lecturing, telling the people that Kansas is raising hell and letting the corn go to weeds.

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE, *Editorial*, *Emporia Gazette*, 15 Aug., 1896.

² Not even Hell can lay hand on the invincible. (*Ἀνίκητον ἀνέχεται οὐδ' Ἅιδης*.)

PARMENION, *Epitaph on Alexander*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 239.)

³ There is no redemption from hell. (In inferno nulla est redemptio.)

POPE PAUL III, to Michelangelo, who had refused to alter a portrait introduced among the condemned in his painting of the Last Judgment.

In hell there is no retention. (Quien ha inferno nula es retencio.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 25. (Sancho's attempt to quote the Latin saying.)

O villain! thou wilt be condemned into everlasting redemption for this.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 58.

The most frightful idea that has ever corroded human nature—the idea of eternal punishment.

JOHN MORLEY, *Essays: Fawcettianargues*.

⁴ You . . . have the office opposite to Saint Peter,

And keep the gate of hell!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 90.

⁵ Hell is empty And all the devils are here.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 214. Ariel is repeating the words of Ferdinand, as he leaped from the sinking ship into the sea.

⁶ If I owned Texas and Hell, I would rent out Texas and live in Hell.

GENERAL PHILIP H. SHERIDAN, at the officers' mess at Fort Clark, Texas, in 1855. (On the authority of Judge Richard B. Levy, of Texarkana.)

⁷ If I cannot influence the gods, I will move all hell. (Flectere si nequeo superos Acheronta movebo.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vii, l. 312. Juno says this as she turns to the Furies to stay Aeneas.

All hell shall stir for this.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 72.

⁸ I would send them to hell across lots if they meddled with me.

BRIGHAM YOUNG, *Speech*, 1857.

III—Hell: Its Pavement

⁹ Hell is full of good intentions or desires. (L'enfer est plein de bonnes volontés ou desirs.)

ST. BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, Attributed to him by St. Francis de Sales, *Letters*, Letter 74. (Blaise edition.) Bk. ii, letter 22. (Leonard edition.) The letter was written in 1605 to Madame de Chantal, and St. Francis says to her, "Do not be troubled by St. Bernard's saying that Hell is full of good intentions and desires."

Hell is full of good desires.

EDWARD HELLOWES, *Guevara's Epistles*, 205. (1574)

Hell is full of good meanings and wishings.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 176.

¹⁰ Hell is paved with great granite blocks hewn from the hearts of those who said, "I can do no other."

REYWOOD BROWN, *Syndicate Column*, 20 Jan., 1934. See under LUTHER.

¹¹ Hell is paved with good intentions.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670) Dr. Johnson used the proverb in this form. (BOSWELL, 1775.) Coleridge (*Notes Theological, Political and Miscellaneous*, p. 259) attributes the saying to Richard Baxter (1615-1691).

The road to hell is paved with good intentions.

Quoted in this form by Archbishop Trench (*Study of Words*) as "perhaps the queen of all proverbs."

Hell is paved with good intentions, not with bad ones.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

It has been more wittily than charitably said that hell is paved with good intentions; they have their place in heaven also.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Colloquies on Society*. Sec. v.

Hell is paved with good intentions and roofed with lost opportunities.

UNKNOWN, Proverb of Portuguese origin.

¹² Hell is paved with infants' skulls.

RICHARD BAXTER, Non-conformist divine, was almost stoned to death by the women of

Kidderminster for quoting this from the pulpit. (HAZLITT, *Table Talk*.)

Hell is paved with priests' skulls.

ST. CHERYSOSTOM.

Hell is paved with the skulls of great scholars, and paled in with the bones of great men.

GILES FIRMIN, *The Real Christian*. (1670)

IV—Hell: The Road Thither

1 A single path leads to the house of Hades.
(Ἄλλ' ὁμῶς εἰς Ἅιδου φέρεται.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Telephus*. Frag. 131.

2 From every direction there is equally a way to the lower world. (Undique ad inferos tantundem viæ est.)

ANAXAGORAS. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 43, sec. 104.)

3 Hearken, Lady Betty, hearken,
To the dismal news I tell,
How your friends are all embarking
For the fiery gulf of hell.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEV, *New Bath Guide*, xiv, 1.

4 The road to Hell is easy to travel.

BION. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, 49.)

5 Here Rixus lies, a novice in the laws,
Who plains he came to hell without a cause.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *On Rixus*.

7 Christ, what a crowd are sent to Hell
Through love, and poverty, and beer!

DOUGLAS GOLDRING, *Newport Street*, E.

8 There is nobody will go to hell for company.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

9 Wide is the gate and broad is the way that
leadeth to destruction, and many there be
which go in thereat: Because strait is the
gate and narrow is the way which leadeth
unto life, and few there be that find it.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 13, 14.

10 Long is the way
And hard, that out of Hell leads up to Light.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 432.

A passage broad,
Smooth, easy, inoffensive, down to Hell.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 304.

11 The way to Hell's a seeming Heav'n.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emblem 11.

12 Down, down to hell; and say I sent thee
thither.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 67.

13 The primrose way to the everlasting bonfire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 23.

The primrose path of dalliance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 50.

The lovely way that led
To the slimepit and the mire
And the everlasting fire.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *Hell Gate*.

14 So, while their bodies moulder here,
Their souls with God himself shall dwell,—
But always recollect, my dear,
That wicked people go to hell.

ANN AND JANE TAYLOR, *About Dying*.

15 The descent to hell is easy; the gates stand
open night and day; but to re-climb the
slope, and escape to the outer air, this in-
deed is a task. (Facilis descensus Averno;
Noctes atque dies patet atri janua Ditis; Sed
revocare gradum, superasque evadere as-
aurs, Hoc opus, hic labor est.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 126.

Smooth the descent and easy is the way;
(The Gates of Hell stand open night and day):
But to return, and view the cheerful skies,
In this the task and mighty labour lies.

VERGIL, *Æneid*, vi, 126. (Dryden, tr.)

16 One Hades receives all mortals alike. (Πάρας
ἀμὲν θνητῶν εἰς Ἅϊδης δέχεται.)

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk.
vii, No. 342.)

V—Hell: The Fear of Hell

17 I thank God, and with joy I mention it, I
was never afraid of Hell, nor never grew pale
at the description of that place.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 59.

18 The fear o' Hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order;
But where ye feel your honour grip,
Let that aye be your border.

BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*. St. 8.

19 The devil is waiting for them, hell is gaping
for them, the flames gather and flash about
them. . . . When you come to be a firebrand
of hell . . . you will appear as you are, a
viper indeed. . . . Then will you as a serpent
spit poison at God and vent your rage and
malice in fearful blasphemies.

JONATHAN EDWARDS, *Men Naturally God's En-
emies*. (*Works* vii, 168.)

20 No hell will frighten men away from sin.

THOMAS HAWKES, *Speech in Season*: Bk. i, *Hell*.

Hell is given up so reluctantly by those who don't
expect to go there.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*, p. 241.

21 The dreadful fear of hell, which disturbs the
life of man and renders it miserable, is to
be driven out.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 37.

1 Lives there who loves his pain?
Who would not, finding way, break loose
from Hell,
Though thither doom'd?
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 888.

2 The infliction of cruelty with a good con-
science is a delight to moralists. That is
why they invented Hell.
BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 16.

VI—Hell: The Hell Within

3 The heart of man is the place the devils
dwell in: I feel sometimes a hell within my
self.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 51.

4 The Hell within him, for within him Hell
He brings, and round about him, nor from
Hell

One step no more than from himself can fly
By change of place.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 20.

5 Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell;
And in the lowest deep a lower deep
Still threat'ning to devour me opens wide,
To which the Hell I suffer seems a Heav'n.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 75.

6 I sent my Soul through the Invisible,
Some letter of that After-life to spell:
And by and by my Soul return'd to me,
And answered, "I Myself am Heav'n and
Hell."

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Heaven but the Vision of fulfill'd Desire,
And Hell the Shadow from a Soul on fire.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

HELP

See also Philanthropy

7 What is past my help is past my care.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Double Mar-
riage*. Act i.

8 Sweet the help Of one we have helped!
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 513.

9 Help refused Is hindrance sought and found.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Ferishtah's Fancies, Two
Camels*.

10 I would help others, out of a fellow-feeling.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy:
Democritus to the Reader*.

11 This is our special duty, that if anyone spe-
cially needs our help, we should give him
such help to the utmost of our power. (Hoc

maxime officii est, ut quisque maxime opis
indigeat, ita ei potissimum opitulari.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 49.

12 Our chief want in life is, somebody who shall
make us do what we can.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

13 Help the lame dog over the stile.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Do the work that's nearest,
Though it's dull at times,
Helping, when we meet them,
Lame dogs over stiles.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Invitation to Thomas
Hughes*. (*Memoirs of Kingsley*, by his wife.
Ch. 13.)

Help your lame dog o'er a stile.

SWIFT, *Whig and Tory*.

14 He may not score, and yet he helps to Win
Who makes the Hit that brings the Runner
in.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 17.

15 One thing asks the help of another. (Al-
terius sic Altera poscit opem res.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 410.

Who helps a man against his will, does the same
as murder him. (Invitum qui servat, idem facit
occident.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 467.

16 I looked, and there was none to help.
Old Testament: Isaiah, lxiii, 5.

17 Aid the dawning, tongue and pen:
Aid it, hopes of honest men!

CHARLES MACKAY, *Clear the Way*.

18 I am known throughout the world as the
Help-Bringer. (Opiferque per orbem Dico.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 521. Said of
Apollo.

19 It is a kingly action, believe me, to help the
fallen. (Regia crede mihi, res est succurrere
lapsis.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 9, l. 11.

20 Vain is the help of man.

Old Testament: Psalms, lx, 11; cviii, 12. (Vana
salus hominis.—Vulgate.)

21 Now, ye familiar spirits, that are cull'd
Out of the powerful regions under earth,
Help me this once.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 10.

Help me, Cassius, or I sink!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 111.

I to your assistance do make love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 124.

Your breath of full consent bellied his sails.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 74.

¹ After the verb "To Love," "To Help" is the most beautiful verb in the world!

BARONESS VON SUTTNER, *Ground Arms*.

² Something between a hindrance and a help.
WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, l. 189.

HEREDITY, see Ancestry

HERACLITUS

³ One told me, Heraclitus, of thy death, and brought me to tears, and I remembered how often we two in talking put the sun to rest. Thou, methinks, Halicarnassian friend, art ashes long and long ago; but thy nightingales live still, whereon Hades, snatcher of all things, shall not lay his hand.

(Εἶπέν τις, Ἡράκλειτε, τὸν μὲν, εἰ δέ με δάκρυ ἤγαγεν, ἐμνήσθην ὅ' ὄσους ἀμφοτέρω φθιόν ἐν λίσσῃ κατεβύσαμεν· ἀλλὰ σὺ μὲν πῶν, ζῆν' Ἀλικαρνησέ, τετράπαλα· σποδὴ' αἱ δὲ τοαὶ ζῶουσιν ἀγρόναι, ἥσιν ὁ πάντων ἀρπακτὴς Ἄϊδος οὐκ ἐπὶ χεῖρα βαλεῖ.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams*, No. 2. Quoted by Diogenes Laertius, ix, 17, where he gives a list of the persons called Heraclitus.

They told me, Herakleitos, thou wast dead.

What tears I shed!

As I remembered how we two as one
Talked down the sun.

Well, Halicarnassian friend, long since thou must
Have turned to dust;

Yet live thy nightingales, and Hades, who
Doth all subdue,

Shall never until Time itself shall close

Lay hand on those.

CALLIMACHUS. (Basil L. Gildersleeve, tr., *American Journal of Philology*, Vol. xxiii, p. 111.)

They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were dead,

They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter tears to shed.

I wept as I remembered how often you and I
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him
down the sky.

And now that thou art lying, my dear old Carian
guest,

A handful of grey ashes, long, long ago at rest,
Still are thy pleasant voices, thy nightingales,
awake;

For Death, he taketh all away, but them he
cannot take.

CALLIMACHUS. (William Johnson-Cory, tr.)

One told me, Heraclitus, of thy fate;

He brought me tears, he brought me mem-
ories;

Alas, my Carian friend, how oft, how late,
We twain have talked the sun adown the skies,
And somewhere thou art dust without a date!

But of thy songs death maketh not his prize,
In death's despite, that stealeth all, they wait,
The new year's nightingales that never die.

CALLIMACHUS. (Andrew Lang, tr.)

They tell me, Heraclitus, thou art dead,
And many are the tears for thee I shed,
With memories of those summer nights oppress
When we together talked the sun to rest.
Alas! my gurst, my friend! no more art thou;
Long, long ago wert ashes, and yet now
Thy nightingales live on, I hear them sing,
E'en death spares them, who spares not anything.
CALLIMACHUS. (Lilla Cabot Perry, tr., *From the Garden of Hellas*, p. 80.)

HERESY

See also Atheism; Doubt

⁴ False doctrine, heresy, and schism.
Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

⁵ Heresy is the school of pride.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Heresy may be easier kept out than shook off.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁶ They that approve a private opinion, call it opinion; but they that mislike it, heresy: and yet heresy signifies no more than private opinion.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

⁷ Only heretics grow old gracefully.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, xi, 89.

⁸ It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

T. H. HUXLEY, *The Coming of Age of the Origin of Species*.

⁹ Heresy is what the minority believe; it is the name given by the powerful to the doctrine of the weak.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Heretics and Heresies*.

In the history of the world, the man who is ahead has always been called a heretic.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹⁰ A man may be a heretic in the truth; and if he believe things only because his pastor says so, or the assembly so determines, without knowing other reason, though his belief be true, yet the very truth he holds becomes his heresy.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

¹¹ In our windy world
What's up is faith, what's down is heresy.
TENNYSON, *Harold*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹² Better heresy of doctrine than heresy of heart.

WHITTIER, *Mary Garvin*.

HERITAGE, see Inheritance

HERMIT

¹ The hermit thinks the sun shines nowhere
but in his cell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

² Hermit hoar, in solemn cell
Wearing out life's evening grey;
Smite thy bosom, Sage, and tell
What is bliss, and which the way.

Thus I spoke, and speaking sigh'd;—
Scarce repress'd the starting tear;—
When the smiling sage replied,
"Come, my lad, and drink some beer."
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 18 Sept.,
1777.)

³ Far in a wild, unknown to public view,
From youth to age a reverend hermit grew;
The moss his bed, the cave his humble cell,
His food the fruits, his drink the crystal
well:

Remote from man, with God he pass'd the
days,
Prayer all his business, all his pleasure praise.
THOMAS PARNELL, *The Hermit*, l. 1.

⁴ Shall I, like a hermit, dwell
On a rock or in a cell?
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Shall I, Like a Hermit,
Dwell*.

HERO AND HEROISM

See also Courage

I—Hero: Definitions

⁵ Heroism is the brilliant triumph of the soul
over the flesh—that is to say, over fear. . . .
Heroism is the dazzling and glorious concentra-
tion of courage.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 1 Oct., 1849.

⁶ The hero is the world-man, in whose heart
One passion stands for all, the most in-
dulged.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*, l. 114.

⁷ All actual heroes are essential men,
And all men possible heroes.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 151.

⁸ The Hero is he who lives in the inward
sphere of things, in the True, Divine and
Eternal, which exists always, unseen to most,
under the Temporary, Trivial: his being is in
that.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The
Hero as Man of Letters*.

There needs not a great soul to make a hero;
there needs a God-created soul which will be
true to its origin; that will be a great soul.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The
Hero as Priest*.

The Hero can be a Poet, Prophet, King, Priest
or what you will, according to the kind of world
he finds himself born into.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The
Hero as Poet*.

⁹ If Hero mean *sincere man*, why may not
every one of us be a Hero?

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The
Hero as Priest*.

Thou and I, my friend, can, in the most flunky
world, make, each of us, one non-flunky, one
hero, if we like; that will be two heroes to begin
with.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. i, ch. 6.

¹⁰ I am convinced that a light supper, a good
night's sleep, and a fine morning, have some-
times made a hero of the same man, who, by
an indigestion, a restless night, and rainy
morning, would have proved a coward.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 April, 1748.

¹¹ He's of stature somewhat low—
Your hero always should be tall, you know.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 1029.

¹² To believe in the heroic makes heroes.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

¹³ There is no king nor sovereign state
That can fix a hero's rate.

R. W. EMERSON, *Astraea*.

The hero is not fed on sweets,
Daily his own heart he eats;
Chambers of the great are jails,
And head-winds right for royal sails.

R. W. EMERSON, *Heroism*.

The characteristic of genuine heroism is its per-
sistency. All men have wandering impulses, fits
and starts of generosity. But when you have re-
solved to be great, abide by yourself, and do
not weakly try to reconcile yourself with the
world. The heroic cannot be the common, nor
the common the heroic.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.

¹⁴ It is fortune (or chance) chiefly that makes
heroes.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Nor deem that acts heroic wait on chance,
Or easy were as in a boy's romance;
The man's whole life precludes the single deed
That shall decide if his inheritance
Be with the sifted few of matchless breed,
Our race's sap and sustenance,
Or with the unmotivated herd that only sleep and
feed.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

¹⁵ Heroism is the self-devotion of genius mani-
festing itself in action.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹⁶ The greatest obstacle to being heroic is the
doubt whether one may not be going to prove

one's self a fool; the truest heroism is to resist the doubt, and the profoundest wisdom to know when it ought to be resisted, and when to be obeyed.

HAWTHORNE, *The Blithedale Romance*. Ch. 2.

In a truly heroic life there is no peradventure. It is always either doing or dying.

R. D. HITCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement: Life Through Death*.

There are heroes in evil as well as in good. (Il y a des héros en mal comme en bien.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 185.

Dost thou know what a hero is? Why, a hero is as much as one should say,—a hero.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. 1, ch. 1.

Heroes are bred by lands where livelihood comes hard. (Τὸ κακὸν ἐργασίαν χροὶ ἀνδρείους ποιεῖ.)

MENANDER, *Anephiot*. Frag. 63.

Heroes are much the same, the point's agreed, From Macedonia's madman to the Swede; The whole strange purpose of their lives to find,

Or make, an enemy of all mankind!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 219.

Whoe'er excels in what we prize,

Appears a hero in our eyes.

SWIFT, *Cadenus and Vanessa*, l. 733.

But when religion does with virtue join, It makes a hero like an angel shine.

EDMUND WALLER, *A Fragment on Ovid*.

One brave deed makes no hero.

WHITTIER, *The Hero*.

II—Hero: Apothegms

I want a hero: an uncommon want, When every year and month sends forth a new one.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 1.

Pause, traveler, your foot is upon a hero. (Sta, viator, heroem calcas.)

COWLEY, *Epitaph*, on his antagonist, Mercy.

Heroes have trod this spot—'tis on their dust ye tread.

BYRON, *Childs Harold*. Canto iv, st. 144.

Every hero becomes a bore at last.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

A hero cannot be a hero unless in an heroic world.

HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 7 May, 1850.

Heroes as great have died, and yet shall fall. HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xv, l. 157. (Pope, tr.)

Brave men were living before Agamemnon, see POETRY AND FAME.

The idol of to-day pushes the hero of yesterday out of our recollection; and will, in turn, be supplanted by his successor of to-morrow.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch Book: Westminster Abbey*.

The one cruel fact about heroes is that they are made of flesh and blood.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Liars*. Act 1.

Crowds speak in heroes.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

'Tis as easy to be heroes as to sit the idle slaves

Of a legendary virtue carved upon our father's graves.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 15.

Nothing is more depressing than the conviction that one is not a hero.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 35.

See the conquering hero comes!

Sound the trumpets, beat the drums!

DR. THOMAS MORELL. Morell furnished the libretto for Handel's *Joshua*, in which these lines appear. Introduced later into Nathaniel Lee's *The Rival Queens*. Act ii, sc. 1.

You cannot be a hero without being a coward.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island: Preface*.

What a hero one can be without moving a finger!

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 July, 1838.

Such lapses from knowledge to faith are perhaps necessary that human heroism may be possible.

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Brilliant Sees It Through*. Bk. ii, ch. 2, sec. 1.

III—Heroes: Their Praise

A patriot hero or despotic chief, To form a nation's glory or its grief.

BYRON, *The Island*. Canto ii, st. 9.

Strike home, and the world shall revere us As heroes descended from heroes.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song of the Greeks*.

That subject for an angel's song, The hero and the saint!

COWPER, *Ode on Reading "Sir Charles Grandison"*.

The memory of a great name and the inheritance of a great example is the legacy of heroes.

BENJAMIN DINEEN, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1 Feb., 1840.

- ¹ Heroes of old! I humbly lay
The laurel on your graves again;
Whatever men have done, men may,—
The deeds you wrought are not in vain!
AUSTIN DOBSON, *A Ballad of Heroes*.
- ² Heroism feels and never reasons and therefore is always right.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.
- ³ In death a hero, as in life a friend.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xvii, l. 758. (Pope, tr.)
- But to the hero, when his sword
Has won the battle for the free,
Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word;
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.
FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Morco Bozzaris*.
- Like the day-star in the wave,
Sinks a hero in his grave,
'Midst the dew-fall of a nation's tears.
THOMAS MOORE, *Before the Battle*. See also
SOLDIER: HOW SLEEP THE BRAVE.
- ⁴ Still the race of hero spirits pass the lamp
from hand to hand.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The World's Age*.
- ⁵ In the world's broad field of battle,
In the bivouac of Life,
Be not like dumb, driven cattle!
Be a hero in the strife!
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.
- ⁶ Samson hath quit himself
Like Samson, and heroically hath finish'd
A life heroic.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1709.
- ⁷ For Witherington needs must I wail,
As one in doleful dumps;
For when his legs were smitten off,
He fought upon his stumps.
RICHARD SEALE, attr., *Ballad of Chevy Chase*.
This is from a later version of the original
ballad which was written c. 1475.
- ⁸ 'Tis sweet to hear of heroes dead,
To know them still alive;
But sweeter if we earn their bread,
And in us they survive.
H. D. THOREAU, *The Great Adventure*.
- ⁹ Great-souled heroes, born in happier years.
(Magnarimi heroes, nati melioribus annis.)
VIRGIL, *Aeneid*, Bk. vi, l. 649.
- ¹⁰ Give honour to our heroes fall'n, how ill
See'er the cause that bade them forth to
die.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The English Dead*.
- ¹¹ There's not a breathing of the common wind
That will forget thee; thou hast great allies;

Thy friends are exultations, agonies,
And love, and man's unconquerable mind.
WORDSWORTH, *To Toussaint L'Ouverture*.

IV—Hero-Worship

- ¹² Worship of a hero is transcendent admiration of a great man.
CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Divinity*.
- Society is founded on hero-worship.
CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Divinity*.
- In all times and places the Hero has been worshipped. It will ever be so. We all love great men.
... Does not every true man feel that he is himself made higher by doing reverence to what is really above him? No nobler or more blessed feeling dwells in man's heart.
CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Divinity*.
- ¹³ Hero-worship exists, has existed, and will forever exist universally among mankind.
CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus: Organic Filaments*.
- ¹⁴ Hero-worship is healthy. It stimulates the young to deeds of heroism, stirs the old to unselfish efforts, and gives the masses models of mankind that tend to lift humanity above the commonplace meanness of ordinary life.
DONN PIATT, *Memoirs of Men Who Saved the Union: Preface*.
- ¹⁵ Hero-worship is strongest where there is least regard for human freedom.
HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30, sec. 6.
- V—Hero and Valet
- ¹⁶ He who attends my close-stool sings me no such song.
ANTIGONUS I, King of Sparta, when addressed by Hermodotus as "Son of the Sun." (PLUTARCH, *Apotheosis of Kings and Great Commanders: Antigonus*.)
- ¹⁷ In short, he was a perfect cavaliero,
And to his very valet seemed a hero.
BYRON, *Beppo*, St. 33.
- ¹⁸ Heroes, it would seem, exist always, and a certain worship of them! We will also take the liberty to deny altogether that saying of the witty Frenchman, that no man is a hero to his valet-de-chambre. Or, if so, it is not the hero's blame, but the valet's: that his soul, namely, is a mean valet-soul.
CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.
- ¹⁹ No man is a hero to his valet. (Il n'y a point de héros pour son valet de chambre.)
MADAME CORNUEL (d. 1694). See *Lettres de*

Mlle. Alisé, xii, 13 août, 1728. Attributed also to the Duke de Condé (d. 1686).

No man is a hero to his valet de chambre.

SAMUEL FOOTE, *The Patron*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Each man is a hero and an oracle to somebody.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

To a valet no man is a hero. (Es gibt für den Kammerdiener keinen Helden.)

GOETHE, *Wahlverwandtschaften: Aus Ottliens Tagebücher*.

It is said that no man is a hero to his valet. That is only because a hero can be recognized only by a hero. The valet will probably be able to appreciate his like,—that is, his fellow-valet.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*. Vol. iii, p. 204.

The nearer we approach great men, the clearer we see that they are men. Rarely do they appear great before their valets.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. See also under SERVANTS.

HESITATION, see Indecision

HILLS

See also Mountains

Live thou upon hill as thou would live in hall.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Mirror of Good Manners*, 25. (1570)

The hills, Rock-ribbed, and ancient as the sun.

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*.

The hills are going somewhere;
They have been on the way a long time.
They are like camels in a line
But they move more slowly.

HILDA CONKLING, *Hills*.

The higher the hill the lower the grass.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4593.

Ah, happy hills! ah, pleasing shade!

Ah, fields belov'd in vain,

Where once my careless childhood stray'd,
A stranger yet to pain!

I feel the gales, that from ye blow,
A momentary bliss bestow.

THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton College*.

Praise be to you, O hills, that you can breathe

Into our souls the secret of your power!

RICHARD HOVY, *Comrades*.

Every hill hath his dale.

BRIAN MELNANCEY, *Phyllis*. Sig. U 2. (1583)

HILLS

But on and up, where Nature's heart
Beats strong amid the hills.

MILNES, *Tragedy of the Lac de Genèbe*. St. 2.

For we were nursed upon the self-same hill.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 23.

Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. ii, l. 32.

To climb steep hills
Requires slow pace at first.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. I, l. 131.

What if the bridge men built goes down,
What if the torrent sweeps the town,
The hills are safe, the hills remain,
And hills are happy in the rain.

SARA TEASDALE, *Even To-day*.

Men climb tall hills to suffer and die.

NANCY BYRD TURNER, *Hills*.

Fly like a youthful hart or roe
Over the hills where spices grow.

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns and Spiritual Songs*. Bk. I, No. 79.

The hills are dearest which our childish feet
Have climbed the earliest; and the streams
most sweet

Are ever those at which our young lips
drank.

WHITTIER, *Bridal of Pennacook: At Pennacook*.

Come, heart, where hill is heaped upon hill:
For there the mystical brotherhood
Of sun and moon and hollow and wood
And river and stream work out their will.

W. B. YEATS, *Into the Twilight*.

II—Hills: Over the Hills and Far Away

Tom he was a piper's son,
He learned to play when he was young;
But all the tune that he could play
Was "Over the hills and far away."

UNKNOWN, *The Distracted Jockey's Lamentation*. (THOMAS D'URFEY, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*. 1661)

Our prentice Tom may now refuse
To wipe his scoundrel master's shoes;
For now he's free to sing and play—
Over the hills and far away.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Recruiting Officer*. Act II, sc. 3. (1705)

Over the hills, and over the main,
To Flanders, Portugal, or Spain:
The Queen commands, and we'll obey—
Over the hills and far away.

FARQUHAR, *The Recruiting Officer*. Act II, sc. 3.

1 And I would love you all the day,
Every night would kiss and play,
If with me you'd fondly stray
Over the hills and far away.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act i. (1728)

2 The gauger walked with willing foot,
And aye the gauger played the flute;
And what should Master Gauger play
But *Over the hills and far away*.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Song of the Road*.

3 And o'er the hills, and far away,
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she follow'd him.
TENNYSON, *The Day-dream: The Departure*.

HISTORY

I—History: Definitions

4 History is a pageant and not a philosophy.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta, Second Series: The Muse of History*.

That great dust-heap called "history."

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta: Carlyle*.

5 History after all is the true poetry.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Boswell's Life of Johnson*.

6 History is the essence of innumerable Biographies.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On History*.

There is properly no history, only biography.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

All history resolves itself very easily into the biography of a few stout and earnest persons.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.
See also under BIOGRAPHY.

7 History, as it lies at the root of all science, is also the first distinct product of man's spiritual nature; his earliest expression of what can be called Thought.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On History*.

8 All history . . . is an inarticulate Bible.

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 8.

All history is a Bible—a thing stated in words by me more than once.

CARLYLE, (FOURD, *Early Life of Carlyle*.)

9 History is only a confused heap of facts.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

10 History is Philosophy learned from examples.
(*ἱστορία φιλοσοφία ἐκ τῶν παραδειγμάτων*.)

DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS, *Ars Rhetorica*, xi, 2. A paraphrase from Thucydides, *History*, Bk. i, sec. 22.

I have read somewhere or other, in Dionysius of Halicarnassus, I think, that history is philosophy teaching by examples.

LORD BOLINGBROKE, *On the Study and Use of History*. Letter 2.

11 History is bunk.

HENRY FORD, on the witness stand at Mt. Clemens, Mich., in his libel suit against the *Chicago Tribune*, July, 1919.

Long years in money-grubbing sunk,

Cried Poros: "History is bunk!"

Well, such a verdict holds no mystery;

When, where, and how learned Poros history?

GEORGE MEASON WEAVER, *Critique Manqué*.

12 History is but the unrolled scroll of prophecy.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *The Province of History*.

13 History is the chart and compass for national endeavour.

HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

14 History, by apprising [men] of the past, will enable them to judge of the future.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. i, p. 207.

History, in general, only informs us what bad government is.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 223.

15 History teaches everything, even the future.

LAMARTINE, *Speech*, at Macon, 1847.

16 The history of the world is the record of

a man in quest of his daily bread and butter.

H. W. VAN LOON, *The Story of Mankind*.

17 Old events have modern meanings; only that survives

Of past history which finds kindred in all hearts and lives.

J. R. LOWELL, *Mahmood*, l. 1.

18 The course of life is like the sea;

Men come and go; tides rise and fall;

And that is all of history.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Sea of Fire*. Canto iv.

19 History is the crystallisation of popular beliefs.

DONN PIATT, *Memories of Men Who Saved the Union: Abraham Lincoln*.

20 We may gather out of history a policy no less wise than eternal; by the comparison and application of other men's forepassed miseries with our own like errors and ill deservings.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Hist. of World: Preface*.

21 History is a cyclic poem written by Time upon the memories of man.

SHELLEY, (BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta*, Ser. ii, 203.)

II—History: Apothegma

22 You are called upon to remake history.

BERTRAND BARÈNE, to the Jacobins. (MARTIN, *History of France*, xvi.)

23 History, with all her volumes vast,

Hath but one page.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 108.

¹ But that is ancient history. (Sed haec et Vetera.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 30, sec. 74.

² While we read history we make history.
G. W. CURTIS, *The Call of Freedom*.

Every great crisis of human history is a pass of Thermopylae, and there is always a Leonidas and his three hundred to die in it, if they can not conquer.

G. W. CURTIS, *The Call of Freedom*.

^a This human mind wrote history, and this must read it. The Sphinx must solve her own riddle.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

In analysing history do not be too profound, for often the causes are quite superficial.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iv, p. 160.

⁴ The use of history is to give value to the present hour and its duty.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁵ And read their history in a nation's eyes.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. St. 16.

⁶ They who live in history only seemed to walk the earth again.

LONGFELLOW, *The Belfry of Bruges*. St. 9.

History casts its shadow far into the land of song.
LONGFELLOW, *Outre-Mer: Ancient Spanish Ballads*.

⁷ History, however it is written, always pleases. (Historia quoquo modo scripta delectat.)

PUNY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. v, epis. 8.

⁸ [History] hath triumphed over Time, which besides it, nothing but Eternity hath triumphed over.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The History of the World: Preface*.

⁹ The dignity of history.

HENRY SAINT-JOHN, LORD BOLINBROKE, *On the Study and Use of History*. Letter 5. (1738)

The strange lady now laboured under a difficulty which appears almost below the dignity of history to mention.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xi, ch. 2. (1749)

I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. i, ch. 1. (1839)

¹⁰ The world's history is the world's judgment. (Die Weltgeschichte ist das Weltgericht.)

SCHILLER, *Resignation*.

¹¹ Duke. And what's her history?
Viola. A blank, my lord.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv sc. 4, l. 112.

¹² Must not a great history be always an epic?
W. C SMITH, *Books Which Have Influenced Me*.

¹³ And this is exactly how history is written. (Et voila justement comme on ecrit l'histoire.)

VOLTAIRE, *Chariot*. Act i, sc. 7. Voltaire's contempt for history was frequently expressed in nearly the same words.

What more can you ask? He has invented history. (Que voulez-vous de plus? Il a inventé l'histoire!)

MADAME DU DEFFAND, of Voltaire, when some one remarked that he lacked invention. (FOURIER, *VEsprit dans Histoire*, p. 141.)

¹⁴ How history makes one shudder and laugh by turns!

WALPOLE, *Letter to the Earl of Strafford*, 1786. Don't you begin to think, Madam, that it is pleasanter to read history than to live it? Battles are fought and towns taken in every page, but a campaign takes six or seven months to hear, and achieves no great matter at last. I dare to say Alexander seemed to the coffee-houses of Pella a monstrous while about conquering the world.

WALPOLE, *Letter to the Countess of Ossory*, 8 Oct., 1777.

III—History: Its Truth

¹⁵ History indeed is the witness of the times, the light of truth. (Historia vero testis temporum, lux veritatis.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 9.

Who does not know that it is the first law of history that it shall not dare to state anything which is false, and consequently that it shall not shrink from stating anything that is true? (Quis nescit primam esse historic legem, ne quid falsi dicere audeat, deinde ne quid veri non audeat?)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 15.

¹⁶ To be ignorant of what happened before you were born is to be ever a child. For what is man's lifetime unless the memory of past events is woven with those of earlier times?

CICERO, *Orator*. Sec. 34.

¹⁷ One may cover secret actions, but to be silent concerning what all the world knows and things which have had effects which are public and of so much consequence, is an inexcusable fault. (On peut couvrir les actions secretes; mais de taire tout ce que tout le monde sçait, et les choses qui ont tiré* des

effets publiques et de telle consequence, c'est un défaut inexcusable.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 10. Of the duty of historians.

I hold it a noble task to rescue from oblivion those who deserve to be eternally remembered. (Quia mihi pulchrum in primis videtur non pati occidere.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. v, epis. 8. History should be guided by strict truth, and worthy actions require nothing more.

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. vii, epis. 33.

It is no great wonder if, in long process of time, while fortune takes her course hither and thither, numerous coincidences should spontaneously occur. If the number and variety of subjects be infinite, it is all the more easy for fortune, with such abundance of material, to effect this similarity of results.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Sertorius*. Sec. 1.

The principal office of history I take to be this: to prevent virtuous actions from being forgotten, and that evil words and deeds should fear an infamous reputation with posterity.

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 55.

I shall be content if those shall pronounce my history useful who wish to be given a view of events as they really happened, and as they are very likely, in accordance with human nature, to repeat themselves at some future time—if not exactly the same, yet very similar.

THUCYDIDES, *Historia*. Bk. i, sec. 2. Hence the phrase, "History repeats itself."

But I will trace the outlines of the chief events. (Sed summa sequar fastigia rerum.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 342.

In due order I will describe the manners, the pursuits, the peoples, and the battles of the race. (Ordine gentis Mores et studia et populos, et prælia dicam.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 4.

In leaves, more durable than leaves of brass, Writes our whole history.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 275.

IV—History: Its Falsity

The vast Mississippi of falsehood.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays: History*.

She was ever a notable wag at history.

AFRA BEAN, *The Young King*. Act i, sc. 1.

Referring to Fame.

History

With the supernatural element,—you know. ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Mad-dam."*

Where history's pen its praise or blame supplies, And lies like truth, and still most truly lies.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 11.

History, a distillation of Rumour.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. vii, ch. 5.

How many histories are there filled with these marvels?

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 1.

History shows you prospects by starlight, or, at best, by the waning moon.

RUFUS CHOATE, *New England History*.

Some write a narrative of wars, and feats Of heroes little known, and call the rant An history: describe the man, of whom His own coevals took but little note, And paint his person, character and views, As they had known him from his mother's womb.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 139.

Gossip which is written down is no more veracious than gossip which flies current. . . . Gossip is none the less gossip because it comes from venerable antiquity.

MANDELL CREIGHTON, *Manuscript Notes*.

Historians relate, not so much what is done, as what they would have believed.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

History fades into fable; fact becomes clouded with doubt and controversy; the inscription moulders from the tablet: the statue falls from the pedestal. Columns, arches, pyramids, what are they but heaps of sand; and their epitaphs, but characters written in the dust?

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch-Book: Westminster Abbey*.

Seldom any splendid story is wholly true.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 281.

Such bickerings to recount, met often in these our writers, what more worth is it than to chronicle the wars of kites or crows flocking and fighting in the air?

MILTON, *History of Britain*. Bk. iv.

By this time, like one who had set out on his way by night, and travelled through a region of smooth or idle dreams, our history now arrives on the confines, where daylight and truth meet us with a clear dawn, representing to our view, though at a far distance, true colours and shapes.

MILTON, *History of Britain*. Bk. i.

So difficult a matter is it to determine the truth of anything by history.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*.

1 Half-legend, half-historic.

TENNYSON, *The Princess: Prologue*, l. 30.

2 Ancient histories, as one of our wits has said, are but fables that have been agreed upon. (Toutes les histoires anciens, comme le disait un de nos beaux esprits, ne sont que des fables convenues.)

VOLTAIRE, *Jeannot et Colin*.

There are no other ancient histories except fables. (Il n'y a point d'autres histoires anciennes que les fables.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter*.

What is history but a fable agreed upon?

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings*.

3 Anything but history, for history must be false.

ROBERT WALPOLE, when his secretary asked what he wished read to him as he lay on a sick-bed. (*Walpoliana*, No. 141.) *Notes and Queries*, No. 3, states that the correct version is, "Oh, do not read history, for that I know must be false."

4 Those old credulities, to nature dear,
Shall they no longer bloom upon the stock
Of History, stript naked as a rock
Mid a dry desert?

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour in Italy*: No. 4, *Regrets*. Alluding to Niebuhr and other modern historians.

V—History: A Record of Crime

5 I pore on musty chronicles,
And muse on usurpations long forgot,
And other historied dramas of high wrong!

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*, Pt. II, act I, sc. 8.

6 Sin writes histories, goodness is silent.

GOETHE, *Table-Talk*, 1810.

7 The long historian of my country's woes.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. III, l. 142. (Pope, tr.)

8 The history of the great events of this world is scarcely more than the history of crimes. (L'histoire des grands événements de ce monde n'est guère que l'histoire des crimes.)

VOLTAIRE, *Essai sur les Mœurs*, (1753)

History is but a picture of crimes and misfortunes. (L'histoire n'est que le tableau des crimes et des malheurs.)

VOLTAIRE, *L'Ingénue*, Ch. 10. (1757)

On whatever side we regard the history of Europe, we shall perceive it to be a tissue of crimes, follies, and misfortunes.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 42. (1762)

History is, indeed, little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind. GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*. Ch. 3. (1776)

VI—History: Happy the Nation Whose Annals Are Blank

9 Happy is the nation without a history.

BECCARIA, *Trattato dei Delitti e Delle Pene: Introduction*.

10 Blest is that Nation whose silent course of happiness furnishes nothing for history to say.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. XI, p. 180.

He is happiest of whom the world says least, good or bad.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to John Adams*, 1786.

11 Happy the people whose annals are tiresome.

MONTESQUIEU, *Maximes*.

A paradoxical philosopher carrying to the utmost length that aphorism of Montesquieu's, "Happy the people whose annals are tiresome," has said "Happy the people whose annals are vacant."

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol. I, bk. II, ch. 1.

Happy the people whose annals are blank.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*. Bk. XVI, ch. 1.

12 How the best state to know?—it is found out

Like the best woman;—that least talked about.

SCHILLER, *Votive Tablets: The Best Governed State*.

The happiest women, like the happiest nations, have no history.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Mill on the Floss*. Bk. VI, ch. 3.

VII—History: The Historian

13 It is the true office of history to represent the events themselves, together with the counsels, and to leave the observations and conclusions thereupon to the liberty and faculty of every man's judgment.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

Cæsar, in modesty mixed with greatness, did for his pleasure apply the name of a Commentary to the best history of the world.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

14 These gentle historians, on the contrary, dip their pens in nothing but the milk of human kindness.

EDMUND BURKE, *A Letter to a Noble Lord*.

15 Histories are as perfect as the Historian is wise, and is gifted with an eye and a soul.

CARLYLE, *Cromwell's Letters and Speeches: Introduction*.

In a certain sense all men are historians.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On History*.

16 Historians ought to be precise, faithful, and unprejudiced; and neither interest nor fear,

batred nor affection, should make them swerve from the way of truth.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 9.

History owes its excellency more to the writer's manner than to the material of which it is composed.

GOLDSMITH, *Life of Richard Nash*.

The historian is a sort of talking ghost from out the past.

HOFFMAN, *Doge and Dogressa*.

Every great writer is a writer of history, let him treat on almost any subject he may.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Diogenes and Plato*.

To be a really good historian is perhaps the rarest of intellectual distinctions.

MACAULAY, *Essays: History*.

I regard the writing of history as one of the most difficult of tasks. (In primis arduum videtur res gestas scribere.)

SALLUST, *Catilina*. Sec. 3.

The historian is a prophet looking backwards. (Der Historiker ist ein rückwärts gekehrter Prophet.)

SCHLEGEL, *Athenæum: Berlin*, i, ii, 20.

Anybody can make history. Only a great man can write it.

OSCAR WILDE, *Aphorisms*, p. 52.

Deal not in history, often I have said;
'Twill prove a most unprofitable trade.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Benevolent Epistle*.

HOLIDAY

There were his young barbarians all at play,
There was their Dacian mother—he, their sire,

Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 141.

Still thou playest:—short vacation
Fate grants each to stand aside;

Now must thou be man and artist,—
'Tis the turning of the tide.

EMERSON, *Holidays*.

The red-letter days now become, to all intents and purposes, dead-letter days.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Oxford in the Vacation*.

The holiest of all holidays are those
Kept by ourselves in silence and apart;

The secret anniversaries of the heart,
When the full river of feeling overflows;—

The happy days unclouded to their close;
The sudden joys that out of darkness start

As flames from ashes; swift desires that dart

Like swallows singing down each wind that blows!

LONGFELLOW, *Holidays*.

On a sunshine holiday.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 98.

For now I am in a holiday humour.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 69.

If all the year was playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 227.

A perpetual holiday is a good working definition of hell.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

Is this a holiday?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 2.

The yearly course that brings this day about

Shall never see it but a holiday.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 82.

He speaks holiday.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 69.

Monday is parson's holiday.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 3 March, 1711.

Time for work,—yet take

Much holiday for art's and friendship's sake.

GEORGE JAMES DE WILDE, *On the Arrival of Spring*.

HOLINESS

See also Goodness

Things sacred should not only be untouched with the hands, but unviolated in thought. (Res sacros non modo manibus attingi, sed ne cogitatione quidem violari fas fuit.)

CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. ii, sec. 4.

Holiness appeared to me to be of a sweet, pleasant, charming, serene, calm nature; which brought an inexpressible purity, brightness, peacefulness, and ravishment to the soul. In other words, that it made the soul like a field or garden of God, with all manner of pleasant flowers.

JONATHAN EDWARDS, *Holiness*.

We believe that holiness confers a certain insight, because not by private, but by our public force can we share and know the nature of things.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Ascending thorough just degrees

To a consummate holiness,

As angel blind to trespass done,

And bleaching all souls like the sun.

EMERSON, *Fragment: Life*. Frag. 29.

¹ And many a holy text around she strews
That teach the rustic moralist to die.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 83.

² In the beauties of holiness.
Old Testament: Psalms, cx, 3.

³ But all his mind is bent to holiness,
To number Ave-Maries on his beads;
His champions are the prophets and apostles,
His weapons holy saws of sacred writ,
His study is his tilt-yard, and his loves
Are brazen images of canonized saints.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 58.

⁴ What thou wouldst highly
That wouldst thou holily.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 22.

Our holy lives must win a new world's crown.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 24.

⁵ Holiness is the architectural plan upon which
God buildeth up His living temple.
C. G. SPURGEON, *Holiness*.

HOLLAND AND THE HOLLANDERS

⁶ A country that draws fifty foot of water,
In which men live as in the hold of Nature,
And when the sea does in upon them break,
And drowns a province, does but spring a
leak. . . .

That feed, like cannibals, on other fishes,
And serve their cousin-germans up in dishes:
A land that rides at anchor, and is moor'd,
In which they do not live, but go aboard.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *Description of Holland*.

⁷ That water-land of Dutchmen and of ditches.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 63.

⁸ Well may they boast themselves an ancient
nation,
For they were bred ere manners were in
fashion.
DRYDEN, *Satire on the Dutch*, l. 31.

⁹ Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies,
Methinks her patient sons before me stand,
Where the broad ocean leans against the land.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 282.

Then we upon our globe's last verge shall go
And see the ocean leaning on the sky.
DRYDEN, *On the Royal Society*.

¹⁰ The Scotch may be compared to a tulip
planted in dung; but I never see a Dutchman
in his own house but I think of a magnificent
Egyptian temple dedicated to an ox.
OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Letter to Thomas Con-
stantine*, 1753.

¹¹ Holland . . . lies so low, they're only saved
by being dammed.

THOMAS HOOD, *Up the Rhine*.

¹² Holland, that scarce deserves the name of
land,

As but the off-scouring of the British sand;
And so much earth as was contributed
By English pilots, when they heaved the lead.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Character of Holland*.
Who best could know to pump an earth so leak,
Him they their lord and country's father speak;
To make a bank was a great plot of state;—
Invent a shovel, and be a magistrate.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Character of Holland*.

¹³ Adieu, canals, ducks, rabble! (Adieu, canaux,
canards, canaille!)

VOLTAIRE, when leaving Holland, summing up
his impressions of the country.

HOME

See also House

I—Home: Definitions

¹⁴ Home,—the nursery of the infinite.

W. E. CHANNING, *Note-Book: Children*.

Home interprets heaven. Home is heaven for
beginners.

CHARLES PARKHURST, *Sermons: The Perfect
Peace*.

¹⁵ My idea of a home is a house in which each
member of the family can on the instant
kindle a fire in his or her private room.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

¹⁶ Home is the place where, when you have to go
there,
They have to take you in.

ROBERT FROST, *The Death of the Hired Man*.

^{16a} It takes a heap o' livin' in a house t' make it
home.

EDGAR A. GUEST, *Home*.

But meanwhile I ask you to believe that
It takes a heap of other things besides
A heap o' livin' to make a home out of a house.
To begin with, it takes a heap o' payin'.
OCCIE NASH, *A Heap o' Livin'*.

¹⁷ Home, in one form or another, is the great
object of life.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Home*.

No genuine observer can decide otherwise than
that the homes of a nation are the bulwarks of
personal and national safety.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Home*.

¹⁸ A house full of books and a garden of flowers.
ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of True Wisdom*.

¹⁹ Home is where the heart is.
Attributed to PLINY. Claimed by ELBERT HUB-
BARD, *Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 73.

Where we love is home,
Home that our feet may leave, but not our hearts.

O. W. HOLMES, *Nomesick in Heaven*, St. 5.

Home is the girl's prison and the woman's workhouse.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

The modern idea of home has been well expressed as the place one goes from the garage.

GEORGE W. WICKERSHAM. "I am sorry to say that sentence . . . is not original."—Letter to Compiler.

My House My Castle, see under HOUSE.

II—Home Sweet Home

Nor has the world a better thing,
Though one should search it round,
Than thus to live one's own sole king,
Upon one's own sole ground.

WILFRID SHAWEN BLUNT, *The Old Squire*.

But what on earth is half so dear—
So longed for—as the hearth of home?

EMILY BRONTË, *A Little Whale*.

Fare you well, old house! you're naught that
can feel or see,
But you seem like a human bein'—a dear old
friend to me;

And we never will have a better home, if
my opinion stands,
Until we commence a-keepin' house in the
house not made with hands.

WILL CARLETON, *Out of the Old House*, Nancy.

Old homes! old hearts! Upon my soul forever
Their peace and gladness lie like tears and
laughter.

MADISON CAWEIN, *Old Homes*.

Whom God loves, his house is sweet to him.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote* Pt. ii, ch. 43.

Wherever smoke wreaths Heavenward curl—
Cave of a hermit, Hovel of churl,
Mansion of merchant, princely dome—
Out of the dreariness,
Into its cheeriness,
Come we in weariness
Home.

STEPHEN CHALMERS, *Home*.

No place is more delightful than one's own
fireside. (Nullus est locus domestica sede
jucundior.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Familiares*. Bk. iv, epis. 8.

When the flower is i' the bud and the leaf is
on the tree,
The lark shall sing me hame in my ain coun-
tree;

Hame, hame, hame, hame fain wad I be,
O hame, hame, hame, to my ain countree!
ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, *Hame, Hame, Hame*.

Blest be that spot, where cheerful guests re-
tire

To pause from toil, and trim their ev'ning
fire;

Blest that abode, where want and pain re-
pair,

And every stranger finds a ready chair.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 13.

Of a' roads to happiness ever were tried,
There's name half so sure as ane's ain fireside.

ELIZABETH HAMILTON, *My Ain Fireside*.

My ain fireside, my ain fireside,
O, there's naught to compare wi' ane's ain fire-
side.

ELIZABETH HAMILTON, *My Ain Fireside*.

Pleasant are one's own brands.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Heading*, 14. (c. 1300)

Sweet is the smile of home; the mutual look
When hearts are of each other sure.

KEBLE, *Christian Year: First Sunday in Lent*.

His home, the spot of earth supremely blest,
A dearer, sweeter spot than all the rest.

MONTGOMERY, *West Indies*. Pt. iii, l. 67.

Round the hearth-stone of home, in the land
of our birth,

The holiest spot on the face of the earth.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS, *Land Ho!*

A bleazing ingle, and clean hearth-stane.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *Gentle Shepherd*. Act i, sc. 2.

To fireside happiness, to hours of ease,
Blest with that charm, the certainty to please.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 335.

A comfortable house is a great source of
happiness. It ranks immediately after bealth
and a good conscience.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Lord Murray*, 29
Sept., 1843.

I read within a poet's book

A word that starred the page,

"Stone walls do not a prison make,
Nor iron bars a cage."

Yes, that is true, and something more:

You'll find, where'er you roam,

That marble floors and gilded walls
Can never make a home.

But every house where Love abides

And Friendship is a guest,

Is surely home, and home, sweet home;

For there the heart can rest.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Home Song*.

Type of the wise, who soar, but never roam—

True to the kindred points of Heaven and Home!

WORDSWORTH, *To a Skylark*.

Let us make resound the sweet song of "Home." (Dulce domum resonemus.)

UNKNOWN, *Concinamus, O sodales* (*Comrades, Let us Sing Together*). Sung at Winchester and other English schools on the eve of the holidays. "Dulce domum" is sometimes improperly used for "sweet home."

III—Home: Be It Never so Homely

HAME's hame, be it never so homely.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *Law a Bottomless Pit*. Pt. iii, ch. 4. (1712)

Home is home, be it never so homely.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 35. (1848)

For home, though homely 'twere, yet it is sweet.

ARISTO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto xxix, st. 61. (Harington, tr., 1591.)

Though home be homely, it is more delightful than finer things abroad.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 285. (1680)

Home is homely, though it be poor in sight.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 4. (1546)

Is not a small house best? Put a woman into a small house, and after five years she comes out large and healthy.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 47.

My house, my house, though thou art small, Thou art to me the Escorial.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

God oft hath a great share in a little house.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. Perhaps from the French proverb, "En petite maison a Dieu grand part."

I've read in many a novel, that unless they've souls that grovel—

Folks prefer in fact a hovel to your dreary marble halls.

C. S. CALVERLEY, *In the Gloaming*.

Joy dwells beneath a humble roof;

Heaven is not built of country seats

But little queer suburban streets.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *To the Little House*.

'Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,

Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home.

JOHN HOWARD PAYNE, *Home, Sweet Home*.

From the first act of his opera, *Clari, The Maid of Milan*, produced at Covent Garden, London, 8 May, 1823.

The banishment was overlong,

But it will soon be past;

The man who wrote home's sweetest song

Is coming home at last.

WILL CARLTON, *Coming Home at Last*. John

Howard Payne, the author of *Home, Sweet Home*, died in Tunis, 9 April, 1852, and was buried there. Thirty years later, the body was exhumed, shipped to the United States, and re-buried in the chapel of Oak Hill Cemetery, Washington, D. C., on the ninety-second anniversary of his birth, 9 June, 1883.

A little house well fill'd, a little land well till'd, and a little wife well will'd, are great riches.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Just the wee cot—the cricket's chirr—
Love and the smiling face of ber.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Ike Walton's Prayer*.

Though home be but homely, yet huswife is taught
That home hath no fellow to such as have aught.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Housewifery*.

IV—Home: East, West, Hame's Best

Now will I to home and household hearth
Move on, and first give thanks unto the Gods,
Who led me forth and brought me back again.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Choëphori*, l. 824. (Plumptre, tr.)

He who is truly happy should bide at home
(and he who fares ill, he too should bide at home.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 177.

But wheresoe'er I'm doomed to roam,
I still shall say—that home is home.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xxvi.

For the whole world, without a native home,

Is nothing but a prison of larger room.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *To the Bishop of Lincoln*.

If solid happiness we prize,

Within our breast this jewel lies,

And they are fools who roam.

The world has nothing to bestow;

From our own selves our joys must flow,

And that dear hut, our home.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*. St. 3.

Cleave to thine acre; the round year

Will fetch all fruits and virtues here.

Fool and foe may harmless roam,

Loved and lovers bide at home.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Who bides at home, nor looks abroad,
Carries the eagles, and masters the sword.

EMERSON, *Destiny*.

That each should in his house abide,

Therefore was the world so wide.

EMERSON, *Fragments: Life*. Frag. 37.

Stay at home. The way to have large occasional views is to have large habitual views.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

Oh, to be home again, home again, home again!
Under the apple-boughs, down by the mill!
J. T. FIELDS, *In a Strange Land*.

Way down upon de Swanee ribber,
Far, far away,
Dere's wha my heart is turning ebber,
Dere's wha de old folks stay.
Ail up and down de whole creation,
Sadly I roam,
Still longing for de old plantation,
And for de old folks at home.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Old Folks at Home*.

However we toil, or wherever we wander, our
fatigued wishes still recur to home for tran-
quillity.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*, No. 103.

Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country ever is at home.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 73.

What strong, mysterious links enchain the heart
To regions where the morn of life was spent,
JAMES GRAHAM, *The Sabbath*, l. 404.

He that doth live at home, and learns to know
God and himself, needeth no farther go.

CHRISTOPHER HARVEY, *Travels at Home*.

And for their birthplace moan, as moans the
ocean-shell.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Forest Sanctuary*.

A man is always nearest to his good when at
home, and farthest from it when away.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Home*.

His native home deep imag'd in his soul.
(Ὁ γὰρ πατρίαν νειοῦται.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiii, l. 30. (Pope, tr.)

Peace and rest at length have come,
All the day's long toil is past;
And each heart is whispering, "Home,
Home at last!"

THOMAS HOOD, *Home At Last*.

To be happy at home is the ultimate result
of all ambition.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 68.

Goethe once said, "He is happiest, king or
peasant, who finds his happiness at home." And
Goethe knew—because he never found it.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every
man under his vine and under his fig tree.

Old Testament: *1 Kings*, iv, 25.

And then eat ye every man of his own vine, and
every one of his fig tree.

Old Testament: *11 Kings*, xviii, 31.

They shall sit every man under his vine and
under his fig tree.

Old Testament: *Micah*, iv, 4.

Cling to thy home! If there the meanest shed
Yield thee a hearth and shelter for thy head,
And some poor plot, with vegetables stored,
Be all that Heaven allots thee for thy board,
Unsavoury bread, and herbs that scatter'd grow
Wild on the river-brink or mountain-brow;
Yet e'en this cheerless mansion shall provide
More heart's repose than all the world be-
side.

LEONIDAS, *Cling to Thy Home*.

Over the hills of home, laddie, over the hills
of home.

LILLIAN LEVERIDGE, *A Cry from the Canadian
Hills*.

Stay, stay at home, my heart, and rest;
Home-keeping hearts are happiest,
For those that wander they know not where
Are full of trouble and full of care;
To stay at home is best.

LONGFELLOW, *Song*, St. 1.

He never cares to wander from his own fire-
side,

He never cares to wander or to roam.

With his baby on his knee,

He's as happy as can be,

For there's no place like home, sweet home.

FELIX MCGLENNON, *He Never Cares to Wan-
der from His Own Fireside*. (1892)

Far from all resort of mirth,
Save the cricket on the hearth.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 81.

The Cricket on the Hearth.

CHARLES DICKENS. Title of a Christmas book.

Who has not felt how sadly sweet
The dream of home, the dream of home,
Steals o'er the heart, too soon to fleet,
When far o'er sea or land we roam?
THOMAS MOORE, *The Dream of Home*.

The bird, let loose in eastern skies,
When hast'ning fondly home,
Ne'er stoops to earth her wing, nor flies
Where idle warblers roam;
But high she shoots through air and light,
Above all low delay,
Where nothing earthly bounds her flight,
Nor shadow dims her way.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Bird, Let Loose*.

So sung he joyously, nor knew that they
Must wander yet for many an evil day
Or ever the dread gods should let them come
Back to the white walls of their long-left home.

WILLIAM MOORE, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. ix, l. 330.

¹ Happy the man, whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air
In his own ground.
POPE, *Ode on Solitude*.

² Nor hell nor heaven shall that soul surprise,
Who loves the rain,
And loves his home,
And looks on life with quiet eyes.
FRANCES SHAW, *Who Loves the Rain*.

³ East and West, Home is best.
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 13.
Seek home for rest, For home is best.
THOMAS TUSSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Housewifery*.

⁴ Here is our home, here our country! (His domus, hæc patria est.)
VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 122.
None love their country, but who love their home.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Il Zepolya*. Act iv, sc. 3.

V—Home, Wife, and Children

See also Family

⁵ As much as I converse with sages and heroes,
they have very little of my love and admiration. I long for rural and domestic scenes, for the warbling of birds and the prattling of my children.
JOHN ADAMS, *Letter to His Wife*, 16 March, 1777.

⁶ At length his lonely cot appears in view
Beneath the shelter of an aged tree;
Th' expectant wee things, toddlin', stacher through
To meet their dad, wi' firtherin' noise an' glee.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 3.

To make a happy fireside clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life.
BURNS, *Epistle to Dr. Blacklock*.

⁷ 'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 123.

⁸ For altars and hearths; for hearth and home.
(Pro aris et focis.)

CICERO, *Pro Roscio Amerino*. Sec. 5. A common saying, meaning the defense of one's nearest and dearest. Among the Romans, the family or household gods (Penates) had their altars (aris) in the open court about

which each house was built, and the tutelary deities of each dwelling (Lares) their niches round the hearth or ingle-nook (foci).

⁹ I love it—I love it, and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old Arm-chair?
ELIZA COOK, *The Old Arm-Chair*.

¹⁰ Domestic Happiness, thou only bliss
Of Paradise that hast surviv'd the Fall!
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 41.

¹¹ "She made home happy!" these few words I read
Within a churchyard, written on a stone.
HENRY COYLE, *She Made Home Happy*.

¹² Be not as a lion in thy house, nor frantic
among thy servants.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, iv, 30.

Whatever brawls disturb the street,
There should be peace at home.

ISAAC WATTS, *Love*.

¹³ 'Tis joy to him that toils, when toil is o'er,
To find home waiting, full of happy things.

(Εὐρίπιδος ὁ ἀργαῖος)

Εὐρίπιδος ἢ δὲ τὰνδον εὐπλοκεῖν καλῶς.)

EURIPIDES, *Electra*, l. 76. (Murray, tr.)

¹⁴ A night-cap deck'd his brows instead of bay.
A cap by night,—a stocking all the day!
GOLDSMITH, *Description of an Author's Bed-chamber*. (*Citizen of World*. No. 30. 1760.)

The white-wash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 127. (1770)

What if in Scotland's wilds we veil'd our head,
Where tempests whistle round the sordid bed;
Where the rug's two-fold use we might display,
By night a blanket, and a plaid by day.

EDWARD BURNABY GREENE, *The Satires of Juvenal Paraphrastically Imitated*. (1764)

¹⁵ At night returning, every labour sped,
He sits him down, the monarch of a shed:
Smiles by his cheerful fire, and round surveys
His children's looks, that brighten at the blaze;
While his lov'd partner, boastful of her hoard,

Displays her cleanly platter on the board.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 191.

Dark is the night, and fitful and dreadfully
Rushes the wind, like the waves of the sea!
Little care I, as here I sit cheerily,
Wife at my side and my baby on knee:

KING, king, crown me the king!

Home is the kingdom and love is the king!

WILLIAM RANKIN DUNYEA, *A Song for Hearth and Home*. Awarded a prize for the best poem on home, by the *Home Journal*, New York, in 1865.

¹ How small, of all that human hearts endure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!

Still to ourselves in every place consign'd,
Our own felicity we make or find:
With secret course, which no loud storms annoy,

Glides the smooth current of domestic joy.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH AND SAMUEL JOHNSON,
The Traveller, l. 429. Johnson indicated to Boswell that he had written the last ten lines of the poem with the exception of the last couplet but one. (BOSWELL, *Life*, Feb., 1766.)

² Home and a pleasing wife. (*Domus et placens Uxor*.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 14, l. 21.

A house and a woman suit excellently.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ The happiness of the domestic fireside is the first boon of mankind; and it is well it is so, since it is that which is the lot of the mass of mankind.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 220.

⁴ The many make the household,
But only one the home.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Dead House*. St. 9.

It takes a hundred men to make an encampment,
but one woman can make a home.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Woman*.

What is the fireside if it warm but one?
R. U. JOHNSON, *O Made for Love*.

⁵ No more shall thy family welcome thee home
Nor around thee thy wife and sweet little ones come,

All clamoring joyous to snatch the first kiss,
Transporting thy bosom with exquisite bliss.
(Nam jam non domus accipiet te læta, neque uxor

Optima, nec dulces occurrent oscula nati
Præripere, et tacita pectus dulcedine tangent.)

Lucretius, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 907.
(King, tr.)

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,
Or busy housewife ply her evening care;
No children run to kiss their sire's return,
Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 21.

⁶ Subduing and subdued, the petty strife,
Which clouds the colour of domestic life;
The sober comfort, all the peace which springs
From the large aggregate of little things;
On these small cares of daughter, wife or friend,

The almost sacred joys of home depend.

HANNAH MORE, *Sensibility*.

⁷ The eagle nestles near the sun;
The dove's low nest for me!—
The eagle's on the crag; sweet one,
The dove's in our green tree!
For hearts that beat like thine and mine
Heaven blesses humble earth;—
The angels of our Heaven shall shine
The angels of our Hearth!

JOHN JAMES PIATT, *A Song of Content*.

⁸ We have wrought for glory and for beauty
and for pleasure,
And have builded little houses for the women
we hold dear.

VICTOR STARBUCK, *The Little Houses*.

⁹ God looks down well pleased to mark
In earth's dusk each rosy spark,
Lights of home and lights of love,
And the child the heart thereof.

KATHERINE TYNAN, *A Night Thought*.

¹⁰ Meantime his sweet children hang upon his
kisses: his pure home preserves its sanctity.
(Interea dulces pendent circum oscula nati:
Casta pudicitiam servat domus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 523.

His little children, climbing for a kiss,
Welcome their father's late return at night;
His faithful bed is crowned with chaste delight.
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 523. (Dryden, tr.)

VI—Home: Its Drawbacks

¹¹ The largest part of mankind are nowhere
greater strangers than at home.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

I am now no more than a mere lodger in my own house.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act I.

¹² Be thou thine own home, and in thyself dwell;
Inn anywhere, continuance maketh hell.
And seeing the snail, which everywhere doth roam,

Carrying his own house still, still is at home,
Follow (for he is easy-paced) this snail,
Be thine own palace, or the world's thy jail.
JOHN DONNE, *To Sir Henry Wotton*, l. 47.

¹³ Every spirit makes its house, but afterwards
the house confines the spirit.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

A man builds a fine house; and now he has a master, and a task for life: he is to furnish, watch, show it, and keep it in repair, the rest of his days.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Weeks and Days*.

¹⁴ Who hath not met with home-made bread,
A heavy compound of putty and lead—
And home-made wines that rack the head,

And home-made liqueurs and waters?
Home-made pop that will not foam,
And home-made dishes that drive one from
home, . . .

Home-made by the homely daughters?

Home-made physic that sickens the sick;
Thick for thin and thin for thick;—
In short each homogeneous trick

For poisoning domesticity?

And since our Parents, called the First,
A little family squabble nurst,
Of all our evils, the worst of the worst
Is home-made infelicity.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Misery*.

There's no place like home, and many a man
is glad of it.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

Three things there be that doth a man by
strength

For to see his own house as Holy Writ shew-
eth,

That one is a wicked wife that will not be
chasted;

Her husband fleeth from her for fear of her
tongue.

And if his house be untiled and rain on his
bed,

He seeketh and seeketh till he sleep dry.

And when smoke and smoulder smite in his
sight,

It doth him worse than his wife or wet to
sleep.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, xvii, 315.

(1377) The Latin original of this saying,
which is a combination of *Proverbs* x, 26,
xix, 13, and xxvii, 15, will be found in *De*
Contemptu Mundi, i, 18.

Three things drive a man out of his house: that
is to say, smoke, dropping of rain, and wicked
wives.

CHAUCER, *Tale of Melibens*. Sec. 15. (c. 1386)

It is for homely features to keep home,
They had their name thence; coarse com-
plexions

And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply
The sampler and to tease the buswife's wool.
What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,
Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn?

MURON, *Comus*, l. 748.

I find by all you have been telling,
That 'tis a house, but not a dwelling.

Pope, *On the Duke of Marlborough's House*.

Such wind as scatters young men through the
world

To seek their fortunes further than at home
Where small experience grows.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
3, sc. 2, l. 30.

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
Were 't not affection chains thy tender days
To the sweet glances of thy honour'd love,
I rather would entreat thy company
To see the wonders of the world abroad,
Than, living dully sluggardized at home,
Wear out thy youth with shapeless idleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act I, sc. 1, l. 2.

He that lives always at home, sees nothing but
home.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*. Vol. II, ch. 7. (1618)

How much a dunce, that has been sent to roam,
Excels a dunce that has been kept at home.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 415.

Our lives are domestic in more senses than we
think. From the hearth, the field is a great
distance. It would be well, perhaps, . . . if
the poet did not speak so much from under a
roof, or the saint dwell there so long. Birds
do not sing in caves, nor do doves cherish
their innocence in dovecotes.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

One rubber plant can never make a home,
Not even when combined with brush and
comb,

And spoon, and fork, and knife,

And graphophone, and wife—

Not! Something more is needed for a home.

UNKNOWN, *Home*.

VII—Home: Homelessness

The earth is all the home I have,
The heavens my wide roof-tree.

W. E. ATTOUN, *The Wandering Jew*, l. 49.

Any old place I can hang my hat is home, sweet
home to me.

JEROME-SCHWARTZ. Title of popular song.
(1901)

Oh, it was pitiful!

Near a whole city full

Home she had none.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

The foxes have holes, and the birds of the
air have nests; but the Son of man hath not
where to lay his head.

New Testament: *Matthew*, viii, 20.

Horses, oxen, have a home

When from daily toil they come;

Household dogs, when the wind roars,

Find a home within warm doors;

Asses, swine, have litter spread,

And with fitting food are fed;

All things have a home but one—

Thou, O Englishman, hast none!

SHREVE, *The Masque of Anarchy*. St. 50.

¹ And homeless near a thousand homes I stood.
WORDSWORTH, *Guilt and Sorrow*. St. 41.

HOMER

I—Homer: His Birthplace

² As to Homer's native city, there is a very great divergence of opinion. Some say that he was from Colophon, some from Smyrna; others assert that he was an Athenian, still others, an Egyptian; and Aristotle declares that he was from the island of Ios.

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. iii, epis. 11, sec. 6.

³ Colophon asserts that Homer is her citizen, Chios claims him for her own, Salamis appropriates him, while Smyrna is so confident that he belongs to her that she has dedicated a shrine to him. (Homerum Colophonii civem esse dicunt suum, Chii suum vindecant, Salaminii repetunt, Smyrnæi vero suum esse confirmant, itaque etiam delubrum ejus in oppido dedicaverunt.)

CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. 8, sec. 19.

Seven cities warred for Homer, being dead, Who, living, had no roof to shroud his head.

THOMAS HAYWOOD, *On Homer's Birthplace*. (1546)

⁵ Great Homer's birthplace seven rival cities claim,

Too mighty such monopoly of Fame.

THOMAS SEWARD, *On Shakespeare's Monument at Stratford-upon-Avon*.

Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer dead, Through which the living Homer begged his bread.

THOMAS SEWARD, *On Homer*.

Homer himself must beg if he wants means, as by report he sometimes did "go from door to door and sing ballads, with a company of boys about him."

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 4, subs. 6.

⁶ Seven cities strive for the learned root of Homer:

Smyrna, Chios, Colophon, Ithaca, Pylos, Argos, Athens.

(Ἐπὶ τὴν πόλιν μέγαρον σοφῶν διὰ Ἰθάκην Ὀμήρου, Σμύρναν, Χίον, Κολοφών, Ἰθάκην, Πύλον, Ἀργεῖον, Ἀθήνας.)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 298. Epigrams 293-299 are concerned with Homer's birthplace.)

⁷ Thou askest me that which is unknown to thee, the parentage and country of the ambrosial Siren. A certain Ithaca was the seat of Homer, Telemachus was his father, and his mother Nestor's daughter, Polycaete.

Spoken by the Pythian oracle to the Emperor

Hadrian. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xiv, epig. 102.)

II—Homer: His Greatness

⁸ O fortunate youth, who found a Homer to proclaim thy valor! (O fortunate adolescens, qui tuæ virtutis Homerum præconem inveneris!)

ALEXANDER THE GREAT, at the tomb of Achilles, at Sigeum. (CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. 10, sec. 24.) Plutarch tells the story in his life of Alexander, ch. 15, sec. 4.

⁹ After your song the world could say it possessed eleven Pierian sisters.

ANTIPHILUS OF BYZANTIUM, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. ix, epig. 192.)

¹⁰ A man who has not read Homer is like a man who has not seen the ocean. There is a great object of which he has no idea.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*, i, 225.

¹¹ Here Homer, with a broad suspense Of thunderous brows, and lips intense Of garrulous god-innocence.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 195.

¹² Or list'ning to the tide, with closed sight, Be that blind bard, who on the Chian strand By those deep sounds possessed with inward light,

Beheld the Iliad and the Odyssee Rise to the swelling of the voiceful sea.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Fancy in Nubibus*.

The blind old man of Scio's rocky tale.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto ii, st. 2.

¹³ Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limitless billows, Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky and ocean.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Homeric Hexameter*. An adaptation of Schiller.

They hear like Ocean on a western beach The surge and thunder of the Odyssee.

ANDREW LANG, *The Odyssey*.

¹⁴ I can no more believe old Homer blind, Than those who say the sun hath never shin'd:

The age wherein he liv'd was dark, but he Could not want sight who taught the world to see.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Progress of Learning*.

¹⁵ Every novel is a debtor to Homer.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

¹⁶ I, too, am indignant when the worthy Homer nods, but in a long work it is allowable to snatch a little sleep. (Et idem Indignant quare

doque bonus dormitat Homerus, verum operi longo fas est obrepere somnum.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 358.

While e'en good Homer may deserve a tap,
If, as he does, he drop his head and nap,
Yet, when a work is long, 'twere somewhat hard
To blame a drowsy moment in a bard.

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 358. (Conington, tr.)

In longer works sleep will sometimes surprise;
Homer himself hath been observed to nod.
WENTWORTH DILLON, *Art of Poetry*.

Homer himself, in a long work, may sleep.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*, No. 95.

Those oft are stratagems which errors seem,
Nor is it Homer nods, but we that dream.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. I, l. 179.

[Homer tells] that which is excellent, that
which is base, that which is useful, that which
is not. (Quid sit pulchrum, quid turpe, quid
utile, quid non.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. I, epis. 2, l. 3.

By his praises of wine Homer is proved a wine-
bibber. (Laudibus arguitur vini vinosus Ho-
merus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. I, epis. 19, l. 6.

Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
Round many western islands have I been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.
Oft of one wide expanse had I been told
That deep brow'd Homer ruled as his de-
mesne:

Yet did I never breathe its pure serene
Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and
bold:

Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific—and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

JOHN KEATS, *On First Looking Into Chap-
man's Homer*.

As he could speak of the rich and royal with-
out envy, so he could deal with the poorest
of the poor without a touch of slight or con-
tempt.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*, Lecture 14.
Referring to Homer.

As the burning sun, rolling his chariot-wheels,
dims the stars and the holy circle of the
moon, so Homer, holding on high the Muses'
brightest torch, dims the glory of all the flock
of singers.

LEONTIUS OF TARENTUM, *Epigram*. (*Greek
Anthology*, Bk. ix, epig. 24.)

Envy belittles the genius even of the great

Homer. (Ingenium magni livor detractat
Homeri.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 365.

Heaven shall sooner quench its stars and the
sun make bright the face of night . . . than
oblivion rob us of the gracious name of
Homer.

PHILIPPUS, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk.
ix, epig. 575.)

Led by the light of the Mæonian star.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. iii, l. 89. Referring
to Homer.

Old Homer's theme Was but a dream,
Himself a fiction too.

SCOTT, *The Monastery: Answer to Intro-
ductory Epistle*.

Read Homer once, and you can read no more,
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose; but still persist to
read,

And Homer will be all the books you need.

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM-
SHIRE, *An Essay on Poetry*, l. 323.

As learned commentators view
In Homer more than Homer knew.
SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

It was Homer who inspired the poet. It was
Homer who gave laws to the artist.

FRANCIS WAYLAND, *The Iliad and the Bible*.

The song is divine, but divine Homer wrote it
down.

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. ix, epig.
455.)

I, Phœbus, sang those songs that gained so much
renown;

I, Phœbus, sang them; Homer but wrote them
down.

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*.)

By telling the burnt city's story, Homer, thou
hast caused unsacked cities to envy her fate.

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. xvi, epig.
304.)

III—Homer: Epitaphs

The poet whom not one country honors as its
own, but all the lands of two countries.

ALPHREIUS OF MITYLENE, *Epitaph on Homer*.
(*Greek Anthology*, Bk. ix, epig. 97.)

Here the earth covers the sacred head of
divine Homer, the glorifier of hero-men.
(Ἐρθε δὲ τὴν ἱερὰν κεφαλὴν κατὰ γαῖα καλύπτει,
αἰρώων ἥρώων κοσμήτῃ, θεῶν "Ὀμητρον.)

HOMER, his own epitaph. (*Contest of Homer
and Hesiod*, fn.; *Greek Anthology*, bk. vii,
epig. 3.) See also under RMOLL.

¹ This snow-white hid the tomb of Homer marks,

For such the Ietæ offer to the dead.

(Capella Homeri candida hæc tumulus indicat,

Quod hæc Ietæ faciunt sacra.)

MARCUS VARRO, *De Imaginibus*. Bk. i. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. iii, epis. 11, sec. 7.) The Ietæ were the inhabitants of Ios, which Aristotle (*Fragment 76*) declares to have been Homer's birthplace.

² Wayfarer, though the tomb be small, pass me not by, but pour on me a libation, and venerate me as thou dost the gods. For I hold the divine Homer, the poet of the epic, honored exceedingly by the Pierian muses.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 2b.)

³ O stranger, the sea-beat earth covers Homer, the herald of the heroes' valor, the spokesman of the gods, a second sun to the life of the Greeks, the light of the Muses, the one mouth of the whole world that groweth not old.

ANTIPATER OF SIDON, *Epitaph on Homer*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 6.)

HONESTY

For Honest in the Sense of Chaste,
see Chastity

I—Honesty: Apothegms

⁴ One deserves no praise for being honest when no one tries to corrupt. (Nulla est laus ibi esse integrum, ubi nemo est qui conetur rumpere.)

CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. ii, sec. 1.

⁵ Too much honesty did never man harm.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*. No. 213.

No honest man ever repented of his honesty.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

A man never surfeits of too much honesty.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁶ Honesty is not greater where elegance is less.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 38.

Cottages have them [falsehood and dissimulation] as well as courts, only with worse manners.

LOAN CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 April, 1748.

Hearts just as pure and fair,
May beat in Belgrave Square,
As in the lowly air

Of Seven Dials.

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act i.

⁷ If he were
To be made honest by an act of parliament
I should not alter in my faith of him.

BEN JONSON, *The Devil is an Ass*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁸ He that loseth his honesty, hath nothing else to lose.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues: Euphues and Eubulus*.

The measure of life is not length, but honesty.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues: Euphues and Eubulus*.

⁹ Friends, if we be honest with ourselves, we shall be honest with each other.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 71.

¹⁰ Never too late is trod the path to honesty. (Sera numquam est ad bonos mores via.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 242.

¹¹ No legacy is so rich as honesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 14.

II—Honesty the Best Policy

¹² My policy was chosen from the proverb; I thought honesty the best.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Ways and Means*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹³ Honestie In shew, not deed, is policie.

PATRICK HANNAY, *Poetical Works*, 166. (1622)

¹⁴ Divine Providence has granted this gift to man, that those things which are honest are also the most advantageous. (Dedit hoc providentia hominibus munus, ut honesta magis juvarent.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 12, sec. 19.

¹⁵ Knavery may serve for a turn, but honesty is best in the long run.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁶ Our gross conceits, who think honesty the best policy.

EDWIN SANDYS, *Europæ Speculum*, 102. (1599)

Honesty is the best policy.

DAVID TUVILL, *Vade Mecum*, 27. (1638)

¹⁷ I am afraid we must make the world honest before we can honestly say to our children that honesty is the best policy.

BERNARD SHAW, *Radio Address*, 11 July, 1932.

Let none of us delude himself by supposing that honesty is always the best policy. It is not.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (MARCHANT, *Wis and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 171.)

¹⁸ It should seem that indolence itself would incline a person to be honest; as it requires infinitely greater pains and contrivance to be a knave.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Of Men and Manners*, 78.

¹⁹ Integrity is better than charity. The gods approve of the depth and not of the tumult of the soul.

SOCRATES, (EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.)

¹ "Honesty is the best policy," but he who acts on that principle is not an honest man.

ARCHBISHOP RICHARD WHATELY, *Thoughts and Apophthegms*. Pt. ii, ch. 18.

III—Honesty: The Honest Man

² As honest a man as any in the cards when the kings are out.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 286. (1639)

³ An honest man, close-button'd to the chin, Broadcloth without, and a warm heart within.

COWPER, *Epistle to Joseph Hill*, l. 62.

⁴ A few honest men are better than numbers.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Letter to Sir W. Spring*, Sept., 1643.

⁵ Honest men fear neither the light nor the dark.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2528.

Of all crafts to an honest man, downright is the only craft.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3696.

⁶ All his dealings are square, and above the board.

JOSEPH HALL, *Virtues and Vices*, 15. (1608)

Here's nothing but fair play, and all above board.

RICHARD BROME, *Antipodes*. Act iii, sc. 1. (1640)

All is fair; all is above-board.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Sir Charles Grandison*, i, 185. (1753)

⁷ An honest plain man, without pleats.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 15. (1659)

Be plain without pleats.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

⁸ Every honest man will suppose honest acts to flow from honest principles.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 304.

⁹ But he couldn't lie if you paid him, and he'd starve before he stole.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Seven Seas: The Mary Gloster*.

He never flunked, and he never lied,—
I reckon he never knowed how.

JOHN HAY, *Jim Budso*.

¹⁰ Though I be poor, I'm honest.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Witch*. Act iii, sc. 2.
See also under POVERTY.

¹¹ As honest a man as the sun ever shone on.

GEORGE PARKER, *Life's Painter*, 26. (1789)

¹² An honest man's the noblest work of God.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 248.

Princes and lords are but the breath of kings:
"An honest man's the noblest work of God."

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 19.

An honest God is the noblest work of man.

R. G. INCERSOLL, *Epigram*.

¹³ An honest man is a citizen of the world.

JAMES FUCKLE, *England's Path to Wealth and Honour*. (1700)

¹⁴ As honest a man as ever trod on shoe leather.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 181. (1670)

As good a man as ever went on neats leather.

HENRY PORTER, *Two Angry Women of Abington*. Sc. 11. (1599)

¹⁵ Yet Heav'n, that made me honest, made me more

Than ever king did, when he made a lord.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 261.

A prince can mak a belted knight,

A marquis, duke, an' a' that;

But an honest man's aboon his might,

Guid faith, he mauna fa' that!

BURNS, *For a' That and a' That*.

¹⁶ An honest man, look you, . . . a marvel-
lous good neighbour, faith, and a very good
bowler.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 587.

An old man, sir, and his wits are not so blunt,
as, God help, I would desire they were; but, in
faith, honest as the skin between his brows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 5, l. 11.

I am as true, I would thou knew, as the skin be-
tween thy brows.

JOHN STILL, *Gammer Gurton's Needle*. Act v,
sc. 2.

¹⁷ I thank God I am as honest as any man living
that is an old man and no honestest than I.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 5, l. 17.

¹⁸ An honest soul . . . as ever broke bread.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 5, l. 42. (1600)

An honest maid as ever broke bread.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 4, l. 161.

As good a man . . . as ere broke bread.

HENRY PORTER, *Two Angry Women of Abington*.
Sc. 11. (1599)

As good natur'd a man as ever broke bread.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *World in a Village*. Act i, l. 19

I do proclaim

One honest man—mistake me not—but one;
No more, I pray—and he's a steward.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3,
l. 504.

His heart as far from fraud as heaven from
earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 7, l. 78.

¹ Barring that natural expression of villainy which we all have, the man looked honest enough.

MARK TWAIN, *A Mysterious Visit*.

² I hope I shall always possess firmness and virtue enough to maintain what I consider the most enviable of all titles, the character of an "Honest Man."

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Moral Maxims*.

³ Were there nor heaven nor hell
I should be honest.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ Such was our friend. Formed on the good old plan,

A true and brave and downright honest man!

WHITTIER, *Daniel Neall*

An upright downright honest man

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on John James*, Ripon Cathedral, 1707.

IV—Honesty: Its Virtues

⁵ Wicked mirth never true pleasure brings,
But honest minds are pleased with honest things.

BLAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*: Prologue.

Man is his own star; and that soul that can
Be honest is the only perfect man.

BLAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's Fortune*: Epilogue.

⁶ An honest man may like a glass,
An honest man may like a lass,
But mean revenge, an' malice fause,
He'll still disdain.

BURNS, *Epistle to the Rev. John M'Math*.

⁷ The modest front of this small floor,
Believe me, reader, can say more
Than many a braver marble can,—
"Here lies a truly honest man."

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Epitaph upon Mr. Ashton*.

⁸ Though honesty be no puritan, yet it will do
no hurt; it will wear the surplice of humility
over the black gown of a big heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 97.

¹⁰ There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;
For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 66.

¹¹ The man who consecrates his hours
By vig'rous effort and an honest aim,
At once he draws the sting of life and death;
He walks with nature; and her paths are
peace.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 185.

V—Honesty: Its Faults

¹² 'Tis my opinion every man cheats in his way,
and he is only honest who is not discovered.

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE, *The Artifice*. Act v.

¹³ Honesty is ill to thrive by.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 30. (1639)

The honestest man the worse luck.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 117. (1670)

¹⁴ Fools out of favour grudge at knaves in place,
And men are always honest in disgrace.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*: Introduction, l. 7.

¹⁵ Honest men and knaves may possibly wear
the same cloth.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2525.

He that resolves to deal with none but honest
men must leave off dealing.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2530.

Honesty is a fine jewel but much out of fashion.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2533.

¹⁶ A man who only does what every one of the
society to which he belongs would do, is not
a dishonest man.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, ii, 176.)

¹⁷ Integrity without knowledge is weak and use-
less, and knowledge without integrity is dan-
gerous and dreadful.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 41.

¹⁸ Integrity is praised and starves. (*Probitas
laudatur et alget.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 74.

¹⁹ To strictest justice many ills belong,
And honesty is often in the wrong.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. viii, l. 657. (Rowe,
tc.)

²⁰ Honest men
Are the soft easy cushions on which knaves
Repose and fatten.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act i, sc. 1.

²¹ It is annoying to be honest to no purpose.
(*Gratis pœnitet esse probum.*)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 3, l. 14.

²² Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a
poor house; as your pearl in your foul oyster.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 4, l.
62.

²³ Ay, sir; to be honest, as this world goes, is
to be one man picked out of ten thousand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 178.

Hamlet: What's the news?
Rosencrans: None, my lord, but that the world's
grown honest.

Hamlet: Then is doomsday near.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 240.

I am myself indifferent honest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 124.

Though I am not naturally honest, I am so sometimes by chance.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act IV, sc. 4, l. 733.

There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellowship in thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 155.

Take note, take note, O world,
To be direct and honest is not safe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 377.

Honesty's a fool. And loses that it works for.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 382.

Every man has his fault, and honesty is his.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 29.

Ha, ha! what a fool Honesty is! and Trust, his sworn brother, a very simple gentleman!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 606.

HONEY, see Bee

HONOR

1—Honor: Definitions

Honor's a fine imaginary notion,
That draws in raw and unexperienced men
To real mischiefs, while they hunt a shadow.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act II, sc. 5.

The sense of honour is of so fine and delicate a nature, that it is only to be met with in minds which are naturally noble, or in such as have been cultivated by good examples, or a refined education.

ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 161.

Honor is like an island, rugged and without a beach; once we have left it, we can never return.

(L'honneur est comme une île escarpée et sans bords;
On n'y peut plus rentrer dès qu'on en est dehors.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 167.

Honor was but ancient riches.

NICHOLAS BRETOM, *Court and Country*, 190.

Honor's but a word
To swear by only in a Lord.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto II, l. 389.

Honor's a lease for lives to come,
And cannot be extended from
The legal tenant.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto III, l. 1043.

HONOUR IS LIKE A WIDOW WOE, see WIDOW:
WOODRO.

What is fitting is honorable, and what is honorable is fitting. (Quod decet honestum est, et quod honestum est, decet.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 27, sec. 94.

It is beyond question that expediency can never conflict with honor. (Dubitandum non est, quin numquam possit utilitas cum honestate contendere.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. III, ch. 3, sec. 11.

Honor nourishes the arts, and all are incited to study by the desire of glory. (Honos alit artes, omnesque incenduntur ad studia gloria.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. I, ch. 2, sec. 4.

Sayeth not the proverb, Honours nourish arts?

FRANCIS THYNNE, *Pride and Lowliness*, 22.

(1570)

Honor is a public enemy, and conscience a domestic; and he that would secure his pleasure, must pay a tribute to one, and go halves with t'other.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act III, sc. 14.

As to honour—you know—it's a very fine medieval inheritance, which women never get hold of. It wasn't theirs.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *Chance*. Ch. 2.

Honor but an empty bubble.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 100.

Honor is a baby's rattle.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Muses' Looking Glass*. Act III, sc. 2.

Some things the honorable man cannot do, never does. He never wrongs or degrades a woman. He never oppresses or cheats a person weaker or poorer than himself. He never betrays a trust. He is honest, sincere, candid and generous.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *The Durable Satisfaction of Life*, p. 6.

Purity is the feminine, truth the masculine of honor.

A. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*. See also under CEAITY.

Honor is but an itch in youthful blood
Of doing acts extravagantly good.

SIR ROBERT HOWARD, *The Indian Queen*.

Honor is the very breath in our nostrils.

JEFFREY HUDSON, page to Queen Henrietta Maria, on the occasion of a duel.

What is most honorable is also safest. (Quod pulcherrimum idem tutissimum est.)

LIVE, *History*. Bk. XXXIV, ch. 14.

Honor is purchas'd by the deeds we do;
... Honor is not won

Until some honourable deed be done.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*.
Sec. i, l. 276.

Nobody can acquire honor by doing what is wrong.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 444.

¹ Honour, the spur that pricks the princely mind.

GEORGE FREEL, *The Battle of Alcasar*. Act i.

² Honour and shame from no condition rise;
Act well your part: there all the honour lies.
POPE, *An Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 193.

³ Without money honor is nothing but a malady.
(Sans argent l'honneur n'est qu'une maladie.)
RACINE, *Les Plaideurs*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ Honour, the darling but of one short day.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *A Farewell to the Vanities of the World*.

⁵ Be noble-minded! Our own heart, and not other men's opinions Forms our true honor.
SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. (Coleridge, tr.)

⁶ Abroad in arms, at home in studious kind,
Who seeks with painful toil, shall Honour soonest find.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto iii, st. 40.

⁷ I sent to know from whence, and where
These hopes and this relief?
A spy inform'd, Honour was there,
And did command in chief.

"March, march," quoth I, "the word straight give,

Let's lose no time, but leave her;

That giant upon air will live,
And hold it out for ever."

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Siege of a Heart*.

⁸ Honour's a mistress all mankind pursue;
Yet most mistake the false one for the true:
Lured by the trappings, dazzled by the paint,
We worship oft the idol for the saint.

PAUL WHITEHEAD, *Honour*.

II—Honor: Apothegms

⁹ All honor's wounds are self-inflicted.
ANDREW CARNEGIE. (HENDRICK, *Life*.)

¹⁰ Seek Honour first, and Pleasure lies behind.
THOMAS CHATTERTON, *The Tournament*.

¹¹ He that hath no honour hath no sorrow.
THOMAS DRAXE, *Biblio. Scholas. Instruc.*, 91.

Where there is no honour, there is no grief.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² Leave not a stain in thine honour.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxxiii, 22.

¹³ The louder he talked of his honor, the faster we counted our spoons.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹⁴ Costar: Pray now, what may be that same bed of honour?

Kite: Oh, a mighty large bed! bigger by half than the great bed of Ware: ten thousand people may lie in it together and never feel one another.

FARQUHAR, *The Recruiting Officer*. Act i, sc. 1.

If he that in the field is slain,
Be in the bed of honour lain,
He that is beaten may be said
To lie in honour's truckle-bed.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1047.

Although the sheet were big enough for the bed of Ware.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 2, 49.

¹⁵ All is lost save honor. (Tout est perdu fors l'honneur.)

FRANCIS I OF FRANCE, in a letter to his mother, the morning after the disastrous battle of Pavia, accompanying a safe conduct given to the Viceroy of Naples for the Commander Penalosa. Tradition has altered Francis's words to the form given above, but what he really wrote was: "Nothing remains to me save honor and life." (De toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que l'honneur et la vie.) The letter is printed in Dulaure's *Histoire de Paris*. (See also Siamondi, xvi, 241.) Napoleon is said to have quoted this epigram to Caulaincourt after Waterloo; and Louis XVIII repeated it in reply to a proposal that he renounce his claim to the French throne. (BOURRIENNE, *Memoirs of Napoleon*, ii, 25.)

And all at Worcester but the honour lost.
DRYDEN, *Astræ Redux*, l. 74.

We have lost all, yet life is still left. (Omnia perdidimus, tantummodo vita relicta est.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 16, l. 49.

¹⁶ It is a worthier thing to deserve honour than to possess it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*:

¹⁷ To those whose god is honour, disgrace alone is sin.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹⁸ I could not love thee, Dear, so much
Lov'd I not Honour more.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *To Lucasta, Going to the Wars*.

¹⁹ How many sacrifice honor, a necessity, to glory, a luxury!

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 38.

²⁰ I am myself the guardian of my honour.
NICHOLAS ROWE, *Fair Penitent*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹ To few is honor dearer than gold. (Pauca carior fides quam pecunia fuit.)
SALLUST, *Jugurtha*, Ch. 16, sec. 5.

² The depths and shoals of honour.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 436.

To plainness honour's bound,
When majesty stoops to folly.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 150.

³ As the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,
So honour peereth in the meanest habit.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 176.

⁴ Honour should be concerned in honour's cause.
THOMAS SOUTHERN, *Oroonoko*, Act v, sc. 3.

⁵ The shackles of an old love straiten'd him,
His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true.

TENNYSO, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 870.
Upon this fatal quest

Of honour, where no honour can be gain'd.
TENNYSO, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 702.

III—Honor: Greater Than Life

⁶ Better to die ten thousand thousand deaths,
Than wound my honour.

ANDERSON, *Cato*, Act i, sc. 4.
⁷ When honour's lost, 'tis a relief to die;
Death's but a sure retreat from infamy.

GARTER, *The Dispensary*, Canto v, l. 321.
⁸ Honour alone we cannot, must not lose;
Honour, that spark of the celestial fire,
That above nature makes mankind aspire;
Ennobles the rude passions of our fame
With thirst of glory, and desire of fame:
The richest treasure of a generous breast,
That gives the stamp and standard to the rest.

LORD HALIFAX, *The Man of Honour*.
⁹ Count it the greatest of infamies to prefer life
to honor, and to lose, for the sake of living,
all that makes life worth having. (Summum
crede nefas animam præferre pudori, Et
propter vitam vivendi perdere causas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. viii, l. 83.
¹⁰ This day beyond its term my fate extends,
For life is ended when our honour ends.

LACTANTIUS, *Prologus*, (Goldsmith, tr. from the
Latin of Macrobius.)
¹¹ Who loses honor can lose nothing else. (Fidem
qui perdit, ultra perdere nil potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 265.
¹² If I lose mine honour, I lose myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iii,
sc. 4, l. 32.

¹² Set honour in one eye and death i' the other,
And I will look on both indifferently;
For let the gods so speed me as I love
The name of honour more than I fear death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 86.
Mine honour is my life; both grew in one;
Take honour from me, and my life is done.

Then, dear my liege, mine honour let me try:
In that I live, and for that will I die.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 182.

For honour travels in a strait so narrow,
Where one but goes abreast.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 154.

Life every man holds dear; but the brave man
Holds honour far more precious-dear than life.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act v, sc.
3, l. 27.

¹³ When faith is lost, when honor dies,
The man is dead!
WHITTIER, *Ichabod*, St. 8.

IV—Honor: The Man of Honor
¹⁴ Lo, one who loved true honour more than
fame.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, EARL OF STERLING,
Doomsday: The Eighth Hour, St. 100.

¹⁵ There may be danger in the deed,
But there is honour too.
W. E. AYTON, *The Island of the Scots*.

He that is valiant and dares fight
Though drubbed, can lose no honour by't.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1041.

¹⁶ Thine is the self-approving glow
Of conscious honour's part.
BURNS, *To Chloë*.

¹⁷ If honour calls, where'er she points the way,
The sons of honour follow and obey.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 67.

¹⁸ Here honor binds me, and I wish to satisfy
it. (Ici l'honneur m'oblige, et j'y veux satis-
faire.)
CORNEILLE, *Polyeucte*, Act iv, sc. 3.

¹⁹ Godlike erect, with native honour clad.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 289.

In native worth and honour clad.
BARON VAN SWIETEN. (HAYDN, *The Creation*:
Libretto.)
²⁰ Wronged me! in the nicest point—
The honour of my house.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*, Act i, sc. 1.
²¹ A Quixotic sense of the honorable—of the
chivalrous.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Letter to Mrs. Whitman*, 18
Oct., 1844.

1 Let us do what honor demands. (Faisons ce que l'honneur exige.)

RACINE, *Bérénice*. Act iv, sc. 4.

2 See that you come
Not to woo honour, but to wed it.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 14.

The heavens hold firm
The walls of thy dear honour.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 67.

3 By heaven, methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honour from the pale-faced moon,
Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,
And pluck up drowned honour by the locks.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 201.

4 The fewer men, the greater share of honour.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 22.
By Jove, I am not covetous for gold,
Nor care I who doth feed upon my cost;
It yearns me not if men my garments wear;
Such outward things dwell not in my desires:
But if it be a sin to covet honour,
I am the most offending soul alive.

5 SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 24.
Thou art a fellow of a good respect;
Thy life hath had some smatch of honour in it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 45.

6 I had rather crack my sinews, break my back,
Than you should such dishonour undergo.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 26.

7 Worth, courage, honor, these indeed
Your sustenance and birthright are.
E. C. STEEDMAN, *Beyond the Portals*. Pt. x.

8 A true man, pure as faith's own vow,
Whose honour knows not rust.
SWINBURNE, *The Tale of Balen*. Pt. i, st. 1.

9 Thy honor, thy name and thy praises shall
endure for ever. (Semper honos, nomenque
tutum, laudesque manebunt.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. v, l. 78; *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 609.

10 Thou great Commander! leading on
Through weakest darkness to strong light;
By any anguish, give us back
Our life's young standard, pure and bright.
O fair, lost Colors of the soul!
For your sake storm we any height.

ELIZABETH PHELPS WARD, *The Lost Colors*.

V—Honor: Its Faults

11 Honour and ease are seldom bedfellows.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2540.

Honour and profit lie not all in one sack.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Honour will buy no beef.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *Sullen Lovers*. Act v, sc.

3. Cited as "the excellent proverb."

12 Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour
prick me off when I come on? how then? Can
honour set to a leg? no; or an arm? no; or
take away the grief of a wound? no. Honour
hath no skill in surgery, then? no. What is
honour? a word. What is in that word honour?
what is that honour? air. A trim reckoning!
Who hath it? he that died o' Wednesday.
Doth he feel it? no. Doth he hear it? no. 'Tis
insensible, then? Yea, to the dead. But will it
not live with the living? no. Why? detraction
will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it.
Honour is a mere scutcheon: and so ends my
catechism.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 130.

13 In whose cold blood no spark of honour bides.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 184.

For Brutus is an honourable man;

So are they all, all honourable men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 87.

14 Well, honour is the subject of my story.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life; but, for my single self,
I had as lief not be as live to be
In awe of such a thing as I myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 92.

15 I, I myself sometimes, leaving the fear of
God on the left hand and hiding mine honour
in mine necessity, am fain to shuffle, to hedge
and to lurch; and yet you, rogue, will en-
sconce your rags, your cat-a-mountain looks,
your red-lattice phrases, and your bold-
beating oaths, under the shelter of your
honour!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 33.

But why should honour outlive honesty?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 245.

Honour sits smiling at the sale of truth.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iv, l. 218.

16 Don't you think we may as well leave honour
out of the argument?

SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*. Act iv, sc. 3.

VI—Honors

See also Nobility, Titles

17 When vice prevails and impious men bear
sway,

The post of honour is a private station.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

Give me, kind heav'n, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation,

Title and profit I resign;
The post of honour shall be mine.
JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Vulture and Sparrow*.

1
Patricius, the consul, stains the honors which he sells; still more he stains those which he himself bears. (Patricius consui maculat quos vendit honores; Plus maculat quos ipse gerit.)
CLAUDIAN, *In Eutropium*. Bk. ii, l. 561.

2
These were honoured in their generations, and were the glory of the times.
APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xlv, 7.

3
Honours are shadows, which from seekers fly;
But follow after those who them deny.
RICHARD BAXTER, *Love Breathing Thanks*. Pt. ii.

4
To fish for honour with a silver hook.
NICHOLAS BRETON, *Honour of Valour*.

To exchange one's freedom for a little gain,
... I count it fishing with a golden hook.
RICHARD FLECKNOE, *Miscellanies*, p. 126.

Be not with honour's gilded baits beguiled.
SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Gondibert*. Bk. i, canto v, st. 75.

5
Posts of honor are evermore posts of danger and of care.
J. C. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Every Man Has His Place*.

6
With all its beauteous honours on its head.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iv, l. 557. (Pope, tr.)

7
Since all must life resign,
Those sweet rewards, which decorate the brave,
'Tis folly to decline,
And steal inglorious to the silent grave.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lines Added to an Ode by Sir William Jones*.

8
Great honours are great burdens, but on whom they are cast with envy, he doth bear two loads.
His cares must still be double to his joys,
In any dignity.
BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 1.

Honours and great employments are great burthens.
MASSINGER, *The Bondman*. Act i, sc. 3.

9
I am now past the craggy paths of study, and come to the flowery plains of honour and reputation.
BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.

10
An honor won is surety for more. (L'honneur acquis est caution de celui qu'on doit acquérir.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 270.

11
No honor shall make thee worthy of Cæsar's wrath. (Dignum te Cæsar's ira Nullus honor faciet.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iii, l. 137.

12
The blind longing for honors. (Honorum cæca cupido.)
LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 59.

13
When he counted up his honors, he fancied himself an old man. (Dum numerat palmas, credit esse senem.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, ep. 53.

14
Honours never fail to purchase silence.
MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act ii, sc. 1.

15
When honor comes to you be ready to take it;
But reach not to seize it before it is near.
JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Rules of the Road*.

16
It is the fashion to seek honor for disgraceful conduct. (Petere honorem pro flagitio more fit.)
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 28.

17
He died full of years and honors, as illustrious for those he refused as for those he accepted. (Et ille quidem plenus annis abiit, plenus honoribus, illis etiam, quos recusavit.)
PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1.

A studious decliner of honours and titles.
JOHN EVELYN, *Diary: Introduction*.

18
Honours thrive,
When rather from our acts we them derive
Than our foregoers: the mere word's a slave
Debosh'd on every tomb; on every grave,
A lying trophy, and as oft is dumb
Where dust and damn'd oblivion is the tomb
Of honour'd bones indeed.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 142.

19
And all the budding honours on thy crest
I'll crop, to make a garland for my head.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 72.

And bears his blushing honours thick upon him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 354.

20
New honours come upon him,
Like our strange garments, cleave not to their mould,
But with the aid of use.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 144.

Now, while the honour thou hast got
Is spick and span new.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 397.

21
Let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity.
O, that estates, degrees and offices

Were not derived corruptly, and that clear honour
 Were purchased by the merit of the wearer!
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 9, l. 39.
 An outward honour for an inward toil.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 79.
 1 Honors change manners. (Honores mutant mores.)
 POLYDORUS VERGIL, *Proverbiorum Libellus*. No. 202.
 So they verify the saying, Honores mutant mores.
 HUGH LATIMER, *Sermons*, p. 437. (1552)
 Lord Rutland said to my father (Sir Thomas More), in his acute sneering way: "Ah, ah, Sir Thomas, Honores mutant Mores;" to which my father replied, "Not so, in faith, but have a care lest we translate the proverb and say, 'Honours change Manners.'"
 MARGARET MORE, *Diary*, October, 1524. The point of the jest will be better appreciated when it is remembered that Manners was Lord Rutland's family name.
 This good creature is resolved to show the world, that great honour cannot at all change his manners; he is the same civil person he ever was.
 ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 259.

HOPE

See also Optimism

I—Hope: Definitions

2 Hope is a waking dream. ('Ελπίς, ἐγρηγορέως ἐνύπνιον.)
 ARISTOTLE (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Sec. 18.) Ascribed to Plato by *Ælian*, and to Pindar by *Stobæus*.
 The hopes of men have been justly called waking dreams.
 BASIL, BISHOP OF CÆSAREA, *Letter to Gregory of Nazianzus*. (c. 370) Quoted in Humboldt's *Cosmos*.
 For hope is but the dream of those that wake!
 MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vanity of the World*. Bk. iii, l. 102.
 The hopes that lost in some far distance seem,
 May be the truer life, and this the dream.
 ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *A Legend of Provence*.
 Vain hopes, like certain dreams of those who wake. (Spes inanes, et velut somnia quedam, vigiliantium.)
 QUINTILIAN, *Institutione de Oratoria*. Bk. vi, ch. 2, sec. 30.
 3 Hope is the parent of faith.
 C. A. BARTOL, *Radical Problems: Hope*.
 4 Hope! thou nurse of young desire.
 BICKENSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.
 5 Hope! of all ills that men endure,
 The only cheap and universal cure.
 ABRAHAM COWLEY, *For Hope*.

Hope, the patent medicine
 For disease, disaster, sin.
 WALLACE RICE, *Hope*.
 The miserable have no other medicine
 But only hope.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 2.
 I suppose it can be truthfully said that Hope is the only universal liar who never loses his reputation for veracity.
 R. G. INGERSOLL, *Address*, Manhattan Liberal Club, at celebration of the 155th Paine Anniversary. (*Truth-Seeker*, 28 Feb., 1892.)
 6 Hope is the thing with feathers
 That perches in the soul.
 EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. i, No. 32.
 7 Hope is the second soul of the unhappy.
 GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.
 8 Hope is the poor man's bread.
 GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentum*.
 9 Things past belong to memory alone;
 Things future are the property of hope.
 JOHN HOME, *Agis: Lysander*. Act ii.
 10 Hope—that star of life's tremulous ocean.
 PAUL MOON JAMES, *The Beacon*.
 11 Hope is itself a species of happiness, and, perhaps, the chief happiness which this world affords.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, i, 368.)
 When there is no hope, there can be no endeavour.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 110.
 12 It is hope which maintains most of mankind. ("Εστ' ἐλπίς ἡ βόσκειν τοὺς πολλοὺς βροτῶν.")
 SOPHOCLES, *Fragment*.
 13 Hope in action is charity, and beauty in action is goodness.
 MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 203.
 14 Hope, the paramount duty that Heaven lays,
 For its own honour, on man's suffering heart.
 WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 33.
 II—Hope: Apothegms
 15 Unhappy, hope; happy, be cautious (Sperate, miseri; cavete, felices.)
 ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, closing advice in final paragraph.
 16 Better a good hope than a bad holding.
 CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.
 17 But now of hope the calends begin.
 CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 8.

¹ And Hope enchanted smil'd, and wav'd her golden hair.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 38.

² Abandon hope, all ye who enter here. (Lasciate ogni speranza, voi ch'entrate.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto iii, l. 9. (Cary, tr.) Dante states that he beheld these words "written in sombre colors," on the gate through which he entered Hell. Longfellow's translation of the line is: All hope abandon, ye who enter in.

Quick, open, open wide this gate of hell;
For I in truth can count it nothing less.
No one comes here who has not lost all hope
Of being good.

(Pandite atque aperite propere januam hanc
Orci, obsecro!

Nam equidem haud aliter esse duco, quippe quo
nemo advenit,

Nisi quem spes reliquere omnes, esse ut frugi
possiet.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 368. (Act iii, sc. 1.
Thornton, tr.)

³ We ought neither to fasten our ship to one small anchor nor our life to a single hope.
(Οὐτε πᾶν ἐξ ἑνὸς ἀγκυρίου οὐτε βίον ἐκ μιᾶς ἀλπίδος ἀρροῦμεν.)

EPICETUS [?], *Fragments*. Frag. 30.

⁴ Hope never leaves a wretched man that seeks her.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Captain*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁵ He that wants hope is the poorest man alive.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2342.

When our hopes break, let our patience hold.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Of Expecting Preferment*.

⁶ All men are guests where Hope doth hold the feast.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *The Fruits of War*, l. 88.

⁷ Men should do with their hopes as they do with tame fowl, cut their wings that they may not fly over the wall.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 237.

⁸ The natural flights of the human mind are not from pleasure to pleasure, but from hope to hope.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 2.

We all live upon the hope of pleasing somebody.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (ROSWELL, *Life*, ii, 22.)

⁹ Hope well and have well.

BRIAN MELBANCKE, *Philotinus*. Sig. H 2. (1583)

Hope well and have well, quoth Hickwell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2545.

¹⁰ I hoped for better things. (Speravi melius.)

OWEN, *Heroides*. Epis. ii, l. 61.

My hopes are not always realized, but I always hope. (Et res non semper, spes mihi semper adest.)

OWEN, *Heroides*. Epis. xviii, l. 178.

¹¹ Hope to the end.

New Testament: I Peter, i, 13.

¹² With him liveth sweet Hope, the nurse of eld, the fosterer of his heart,—Hope, who chiefly ruleth the changeful mind of men.

PINDAR, *Fragments*. No. 214.

¹³ The un hoped for happens much oftener than the hoped for. (Insperata accidunt magis sæpe quæ speres.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 197. (Act i, sc. 3.)

¹⁴ Hope springs eternal in the human breast: Man never is, but always to be, blest.

The soul, uneasy and confin'd from home,
Rests and expatiates in a life to come.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 95.

Hope springs exulting on triumphant wing.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 16.

¹⁵ Hope deferred maketh the heart sick.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xiii, 12.

Delayed hope afflicteth the heart.

JOHN MASSE, *Celestina*, 38. (1631)

Long hope is the fainting of the soul.

THOMAS DRAXE, *Bib. Sch. Instr.*, 42. (1633)

And felt what sort of sickness of the heart it was which arises from hope deferred.

STYERNE, *Sentimental Journey: The Captive*.

The sickening pang of hope deferr'd.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto iii, st. 1.

¹⁶ Hope is like a harebell, trembling from its birth.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Hope*.

¹⁷ Who against hope believed in hope.

New Testament: Romans, iv, 18.

Hope against hope, and ask till ye receive.

MONTGOMERY, *The World Before the Flood*.

To hope till Hope creates
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iv, l. 573.

¹⁸ So long an interval has room for many a hope. (Tamquam multas spes tam longum tempus reciperet.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. lxx, sec. 9.

¹⁹ A high hope for a low heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 197.

²⁰ I do not buy hope with money. (Ego spem pretio non emo.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 219. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

1 Such hopes had I when fortune was kind.
(Speravimus ista Dum fortuna fuit.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. x, l. 42.

2 All the hopes of thy house rest centred in
thee. (In te omnis domus inclinata recumbit.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. xii, l. 59.

The hope of the flock. (Spes gregis.)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*, No. i, l. 15.

3 So lives inveterate Hope, on her own hardi-
hood.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Hope of the World*.

4 Prisoners of hope.
Old Testament: Zechariah, ix, 12. Title of
novel by Mary Johnston.

III—Hope: While There's Life There's Hope

5 While there's life, there's hope. (Dum anima
est, spes est.)

CICERO, *Epistole ad Atticum*, Bk. ix, epis. 10.
Quoted as a saying referring to the sick:
Ægrotō, dum anima est, spes est, dicitur.

While there's life, there's hope. (Modo licet
vivere, est spes.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 981.

6 Until death all is life; i.e., while there's life
there's hope. (Hasta la Muerte todo es vida.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 59.

7 Though hope be dying yet it is not dead.
DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*, Act iv, sc. 1.

8 No one is to be despaired of as long as he
breathes. (Nulli desperandum, quam diu
spirat.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquies: Epicurus*.

9 While there is life there's hope (he cried).
Then why such haste?—so groan'd and died.
JOHN GAY, *The Sick Man and the Angel*.

10 To the last moment of his breath,

On hope the wretch relies;
And ev'n the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.

GOLDSMITH, *The Captivity*, Act ii, l. 33.

11 The hope of life returns with the sun. (Spes
vitæ cum sole redit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xii, l. 70.

12 All is well, if my life remains. (Vita dum
superest, bene est.)

MÆCENAS, *Fragments*, No. 1. (SENECA, *Epis-
tolæ ad Luciliū*, Epis. ci, sec. 11.)

13 All things, said an ancient saw, may be hoped
for by a man as long as he lives. (Toutes
choses, disoit un mot ancien, sont esperables
à un homme, pendant qu'il vit.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. ii, ch. 3.

14 Hope travels thro', nor quits us when we die.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. ii, l. 274.

15 A man may hope for anything while he has
life. (Homini, dum vivit, speranda sunt.)

TELESPHOSUS OF RHODES. (SENECA, *Epistola
ad Luciliū*, Epis. lxx, sec. 7. Seneca adds
that he considers these words as most un-
manly: "effeminatissimam.")

16 There is hope for the living, but none for the
dead. (Ἐλπίδες ἐν ζώοισιν, ἀδελπίστοις δὲ
θανάτοισι.)

THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*, No. iv, l. 42.

17 Ere now I would have ended my miseries in
death, but fond Hope keeps the spark alive,
whispering ever that tomorrow will be better
than today.

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*, Bk. ii, eleg. 6, l. 19.

18 Hope, and reserve yourself for better times.
(Sperate, et vosmet rebus servate secundis.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. i, l. 207.

IV—Hope: Living on Hope

19 Hope is a good breakfast, but an ill supper.
FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 95.

Ah! he was a wise man who said Hope is a good
breakfast but a bad dinner. It shall be my supper,
however, when all's said and done.

HESTER LYNCH PROZEL. (HAYWARD, *Auto-
biography*, Vol. ii, p. 188.)

20 Hope is a poor salad To dine and sup with.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Custom of the
Country*, Act ii, sc. 1.

21 I live on hope and that I think do all
Who come into this world.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Sonnets*, No. 83.

22 He that lives upon hope will die fasting.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

He that lives on hope has but a slender diet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2220.

He that liveth in hope danceth without a fiddle.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2224.

He who lives on hope makes a thin belly.
WODROEPPE, *Spared Hours*, 302. (1623)

V—Hope: Its Virtues

23 Know then, whatever cheerful and serene
Supports the mind, supports the body too:
Hence, the most vital movement mortals feel
Is hope, the balm and lifeblood of the soul.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*,
Bk. iv, l. 310.

24 Hope keeps the heart whole.
ANTONY BREWER, *The Love-Sick King*, Act ii.

Hope—the only tie which keeps the heart from breaking.

FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. I, p. 40.

If hope were not, heart would break.

UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum*. Tale 51. (c. 1375)

1

Sweet Hope,

Bearer of dreams, enchantress fond and kind.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Prometheus*, l. 75.

2

Hope and patience are two sovereign remedies for all, the surest reposals, the softest cushions to lean on in adversity.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. II, sec. III, mem. 3.

3

When Peace and Mercy, banish'd from the plain,

Sprung on the viewless winds to Heaven again;

All, all forsook the friendless guilty mind,

But Hope, the charmer, linger'd still behind.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 37.

Auspicious Hope! in thy sweet garden grow

Wreaths for each toil, a charm for every woe.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 45.

Congenial Hope! thy passion-kindling power,

How bright, how strong, in youth's untroubled hour!

On yon proud height, with Genius hand in hand,

I see thee light, and wave thy golden wand.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 121.

Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my mind,

But leave, oh! leave the light of Hope behind.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 375.

4

Hope, like the short-lived ray that gleams

awhile, . . .

Cheers e'en the face of misery to a smile.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Despair at His Separation*.

5

Hope is worth any money.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

A good hope is better than a bad possession.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

6

Great hopes make great men.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

The mighty hopes that make us men.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. LXXIV, st. 15.

7

Hope, like the glimmering taper's light,

Adorns and cheers our way;

And still, as darker grows the night,

Emits a brighter ray.

GOLDSMITH, *The Captivity*. Act II, sc. 1.

8

'Tis hope supports each noble flame,

'Tis hope inspires poetic lays;

Our heroes fight in hopes of fame,

And poets write in hopes of praise.

She sings sweet songs of future years,

And dries the tears of present sorrow;

Bids doubting mortals cease their fears,

And tells them of a bright to-morrow.

TWOMAS JEFFERSON, *To Ellen*. In his *Literary Bible*.

9

In all the wedding cake, hope is the sweetest of the plums.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: The Cats-paw*.

10

Hope, that with honey blends the cup of pain.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Hymn to Sereswaty*, l. 19.

11

So, when dark thoughts my boding spirit shroud,

Sweet Hope, celestial influence round me shed,

Waving thy silver pinions o'er my head.

KEATS, *To Hope*. Concluding lines.

12

Who bids me hope, and in that charming word

Has peace and transport to my soul restor'd.

GEORGE LYTTELTON, *Progress of Love: Hope*.

13

Hope elevates, and joy Brightens his crest.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. IX, l. 633.

14

Hope swells my sail.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The West Indies*.

The Gods are kind, and hope to men they give.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Bellerophon at Argos*, l. 1617.

15

Take hope from the heart of man, and you

make him a beast of prey.

OWEN, *Wisdom, Wit, and Pathos: A Village Commune*.

16

It is hope which makes even the fettered

miner live.

OVIO, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. I, epis. 6, l. 31.

It is hope which makes the shipwrecked sailor

strike out with his arms in the midst of the sea,

though no land is in sight.

OVIO, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. I, epis. 6, l. 35.

17

Hope maketh not ashamed.

New Testament: *Romans*, v, 5.

18

Who in Life's battle firm doth stand

Shall bear Hope's tender blossoms

Into the Silent Land.

J. G. VON SALIS-SERWIS, *Ins Stille Land*.

(Longfellow, tr.)

19

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's

wings:

Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures

kings.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 23.

Hope is a lover's staff; walk hence with that

And manage it against despairing thoughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act III, sc. 1, l. 246.

20

Through the sunset of hope,

Like the shapes of a dream,

What Paradise islands of glory gleam!

SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 1030.

But hope will make thee young, for Hope and Youth

Are children of one mother, even Love.

SKELLEY, *Revolt of Islam*. Canto viii, st. 27.

¹ Hope is like the sun, which, as we journey towards it, casts the shadow of our burden behind us.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 3.

² The most universal thing is hope, for hope stays with those who have nothing else.

THALES. (EPICTETUS, *Fragment*, xcl.)

³ Alone 'mongst mortals dwelleth kindly Hope; The other gods are to Olympus fled. ('Ελπίς δὲ ἀμώμων μόνη θεὸς ἐθάλ' ἐνέσσει, ἄλλοι δ' Οὐλύμπῳ ἐκπολιεύονται ἔσσαν.)

THEOCRITUS, *Sententiae*.

⁴ Behind the cloud the starlight lurks,
Through showers the sunbeams fall;
For God, who loveth all His works,
Has left His hope with all!

WHITTIER, *A Dream of Summer*. See also under COMPENSATION.

⁵ Every gift of noble origin
Is breathed upon by Hope's perpetual breath.
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. i, No. 20.

Hope rules a land for ever green:
All powers that serve the bright-eyed Queen
Are confident and gay;
Clouds at her bidding disappear;
Points she to aught?—the bliss draws near,
And Fancy smooths the way.
WORDSWORTH, *The Wishing-Gate*. St. 1.

⁶ Hope, of all passions, most befriends us here.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1461.

Hope, like a cordial, innocent, tho' strong,
Man's heart, at once, inspirits, and serenes;
Nor makes him pay his wisdom for his joys.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1464.

VI.—Hope: Its Illusions

⁷ The Promised Land is the land where one is not.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 10 Feb., 1853.

⁸ If things then from their end we happy call,
'Tis Hope is the most hopeless thing of all.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Against Hope*.

⁹ That very popular trust in flat things coming round!

DICKENS, *Black House*. Ch. 20.

¹⁰ Too much hope deceiveth.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 33.

Hope deceives, enjoyment undecives.

JOSEPH ROUR, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*: Joy. No. 9.

And thus Hope me deceived, as she deceiveth all.

SCOTT, *Harold the Dauntless*. Canto iii, st. 1.

¹¹ Hope is a kind of cheat: in the minute of our disappointment we are angry; but upon the whole matter there is no pleasure without it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 236.

¹² Reflected on the lake, I love

To see the stars of evening glow;

So tranquil in the heavens above;

So restless in the wave below.

Thus heavenly hope is all serene,

But earthly hope, how bright so'er,

Still fluctuates o'er this changing scene,

As false and fleeting as 'tis fair.

REGINALD HEHR, *On Heavenly and Earthly Hope*.

¹³ It is natural to man to indulge in the illusions of hope. We are apt to shut our eyes against a painful truth, and listen to the song of that siren, till she transforms us into beasts.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, Virginia House of Delegates, 23 March, 1775. (Arranged by William Wirt, 1818.)

¹⁴ Put aside trifling hopes. (Mitte levis spes.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 8.

¹⁵ He that raises false hopes to serve a present purpose, only makes a way for disappointment and discontent.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Patriot*.

Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow,—attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 1.

¹⁶ Hoppers go to hell.

JAMES KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*.

¹⁷ I write *nil ultra* to my proudest hopes.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *a New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁸ Where peace

And rest can never dwell, hope never comes,
That comes to all.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 65.

Vain hopes, vain aims, inordinate desires.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 808.

¹⁹ Hope, once conceived, is long-lived; a treacherous goddess is she, but a timely one. (Spes tenet in tempus, semel est si credita, longum: Illa quidem fallax, sed tamen apta dea est.)

OVIN, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 445.

Hope, great deceiver as she is, at least serves to carry us to the end of life by a pleasant road.

(L'espérance, toute trompeuse qu'elle est, sert au moins à nous mener à la fin de la vie par un chemin agréable.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 168.

Hope is generally a wrong guide, though it is very good company by the way.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 236.

¹ Careless of things which are near, we pursue eagerly things which are far away. (Proximorum incuriosi, longinqua sectamur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. viii. ep. 20.

² Many a hopeful man has hope beguiled. (Qui speraverint spem decepisse multos.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 401. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

³ Our hopes, like towering falcons, aim
At objects in an airy height.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *To Charles Montague*.

⁴ I cultivated hope, and see it wither day by day. What serves it, alas! to water the leaves when the tree is severed at the root? (Je cultivais l'espérance, et la vois sécher tous les jours. Que sert, hélas! d'arroser le feuillage quand l'arbre est coupé par le pied?)

ROUSSEAU, *La Nouvelle Héloïse*. Pt. i. Letter 25.

⁵ The hour when you too learn that all is vain,
And that Hope sows what Love shall never reap.

D. G. ROBERTS, *The House of Life*. Sonnet xlv.

⁶ The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes—or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face,
Lighting a little hour or two—is gone.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 16. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

⁷ What madness to plot out far-reaching hopes!
(Quanta dementia est spes longas inchoantium!)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epist. ci, sec. 4.

⁸ Lined himself with hope,
Eating the air on promise of supply.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 27.

Cosening hope: he is a flatterer,
A parasite, a keeper back of death,
Who gently would dissolve the bands of life,
Which false hope lingers in extremity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 69.

⁹ Hope is the fawning traitor of the mind,
while, under colour of friendship, it robs it of its chief force of resolution.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. iii.

¹⁰ When we have discovered a continent, or crossed a chain of mountains, it is only to find another ocean or another plain upon the further side. . . O toiling hands of mortals!

O wearied feet, travelling ye know not whither! Soon, soon, it seems to you, you must come forth on some conspicuous hill-top, and but a little way further, against the setting sun, descry the spires of El Dorado.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: El Dorado*.

¹¹ Races, better than we, have leaned on her
wavering promise,
Having naught else but Hope.

ESAIAS TROTTER, *The Children of the Lord's Supper*, l. 230. (Longfellow, tr.)

¹² Hope doubtful of the future. (Spes incerta futuri.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. viii, l. 580.

You feed an idle hope. (Spes pascis inanes.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 627.

¹³ Is Man
A child of hope? Do generations press
On generations, without progress made?

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. v, l. 465.

Confiding tho' confounded; hoping on,
Untaught by trial, unconvinc'd by proof,
And ever looking for the never-seen.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 126.

¹⁴ Hopes, what are they?—Beads of morning
Strung on slender blades of grass;

Or a spider's web adorning
In a strait and treacherous pass.

WORDSWORTH, *Inscriptions*. No. 10.

¹⁵ Restless hope, for ever on the wing.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 133.

¹⁶ Hope told a flattering tale
That joy would soon return;

Ah, naught my sighs avail
For love is doomed to mourn.

UNKNOWN, *Hope Told a Flattering Tale*. (*Universal Songster*. Vol. i, p. 320.) The song was introduced by John Wolcot into the opera *Artaxerxes*.

Hope tells a flattering tale,
Delusive, vain and hollow.

Ah! list not hope prevail,
Lest disappointment follow.

MARY WROTHER, *Hope*. (*Universal Songster*. Vol. ii, p. 86.)

Hope told a flattering tale,
Much longer than my arm,
That love and pots of ale

In peace would keep me warm.

WILLIAM BARNES REYNOLDS, *Bombastes Furioso*.

VII—Hope and Fear

¹⁷ Our greatest good, and what we least can spare,

Is hope: the last of all our evils, fear.

JOHN AARSTRAND, *Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iv, l. 318.

Entertaining hope Means recognising fear.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Two Poets of Crotch*, l. 158.

1 Far greater numbers have been lost by hopes,
Than all the magazines of daggers, ropes,
And other ammunitions of despair,
Were ever able to dispatch by fear.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 483.

2 If hopes were dupes, fears may be liars;
It may be, in yon smoke concealed,
Your comrades chase e'en now the fliers,
And, but for you, possess the field.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Say Not the Struggle Nought Availeth*.

3 He has no hope who never had a fear.
COWPER, *Truth*, l. 799.

For where no hope is left, is left no fear.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 206.

But I strode on austere;
No hope could have no fear.
JAMES THOMSON, *City of Dreadful Night*. Pt. iv.
So farewell hope, and with hope farewell fear.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 108.

4 Cease to hope and you will cease to fear.
(Desines timere, si sperare desieris.)
HICATO, *Fragments*. Frag. 25. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Ep. v, sec. 7.)

5 Hope and fear are inseparable; there is no fear without hope, no hope without fear.
(L'espérance et la crainte sont inséparables, et il n'y a point de crainte sans espérance, ni d'espérance sans crainte.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 515.

6 Let the fearful be allowed to hope. (Liceat sperare timent.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 14.

7 Yet, where an equal poise of hope and fear
Does arbitrate th' event, my nature is
That I incline to hope, rather than fear.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 410.

8 Hope and fear bring trust and mistrust by turns. (Alternant spesque timorque fidem.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Ep. vi, l. 38.

9 Fear made her devils, and weak hope her gods.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. iii, l. 256.

10 Hope is brightest when it dawns from fears.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iv, st. 1.
Her hopes, her fears, her joys were all
Bounded within the cloister wall.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, st. 3.
As hope and fear alternate chase
Our course through life's uncertain race.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto vi, st. 2.

11 Just as the same chain fastens the prisoner

and the soldier who guards him, so hope and fear keep step together: fear follows hope.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Ep. v, sec. 8.

12 Most wretched 'tis to fear when you can hope for naught. (Miserrimum est timere, cum speres nihil.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 425.

13 And other hopes and other fears
Effaced the thoughts of happier years.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *To Mary*.

14 The kind wise word that falls from years that fall—

"Hope thou not much, and fear thou not at all."

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Hope and Fear*.

VIII—Hope and Despair

15 It is to hope, though hope were lost.

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Song: Come Here, Fond Youth*.

16 The heart bowed down by weight of woe
To weakest hope will cling.

ALFRED BURN, *The Bohemian Girl: Song*.

17 Work without Hope draws nectar in a sieve,
And Hope without an object cannot live.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Work Without Hope*.

18 Still desiring, we live without hope. (Senza speme vivemo in desio.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto iv, l. 42.

19 Hope is cheap as despair.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2542.

It is better to hope than to despair. (Ist besser hoffen als verzweifeln.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 197.

Like strength is felt from hope and from despair.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xv, l. 852. (Pope, tr.)

20 Homely phrases, but each letter
Full of hope and yet of heart-break.
LONGFELLOW, *Huswath: Introduction*.

21 The setting of a great hope is like the setting of the sun. The brightness of our life is gone.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

22 Our dearest hopes in pangs are born,
The kingliest Kings are crown'd with thorn.
GERALD MASSEY, *The Kingliest Kings*.

23 What re-inforcement we may gain from hope,
If not, what resolution from despair.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 190.

24 Do not hope without despair, nor despair without hope. (Nec speraveris sine desperatione nec desperaveris sine spe.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Ep. civ, 12.

He who can hope for nothing, let him despair of nothing. (Qui nil potest sperare, desperet nihil.)
SENECA, *Medea*, l. 163.

1 Our hap is loss, our hope but sad despair.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 9.

2 Worse than despair,
Worse than the bitterness of death, is hope.
SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act v, sc. 4.

3 It's best to hope the best, though of the worst affrayd.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto 6, st. 37.

4 Though sick with weighty cares, he feigns hope in his face. (Curisque ingentibus æger Spem voltu simulat.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 208.

5 We did not dare to breathe a prayer
Or to give our anguish scope!
Something was dead in each of us,
And what was dead was Hope.
OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*. Pt. iii, st. 31.

6 Hope, eager hope, th' assassin of our joy,
All present blessings treading under foot,
Is scarce a milder tyrant than despair.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 107.

HORACE

7 Then farewell, Horace; whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 77.

8 Serene and clear, harmonious Horace flows,
With sweetness not to be expressed in prose.
WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 41.

9 But, oh, the echoes of those songs
That soothed our cares and lulled our hearts!
Not to that age nor this belongs
The glory of what heaven-born arts
Speak with the old distinctive charm
From yonder humble Sabine farm!
EUGENE FIELD, *Epilogue*.

10 Then finish, dear Chloe, this pastoral war;
And let us, like Horace and Lydia, agree:
For thou art a girl as much brighter than her,
As he was a poet sublimer than me.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *To Chloe Jealous*.

HORSE

I—Horse: Apothegms

11 That man has the horse of Sejanus. (Ille homo habet equum Sejanum.)
AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. iii, ch. 9,

sec. 6. Referred to as a proverb, which originated from the misfortunes which befel the owners of a famous horse which had belonged originally to GNEIUS SEJANUS.

12 They are manifest asses, but you, good Leech, you are a horse of another colour.
R. H. BARRAM, *Leech of Folkestone*.

Farmer Gripper thinks we can live upon nothing, which is a horse of another colour.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 51.

13 A horse mistused upon the road
Calls to Heaven for human blood.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

14 A true Philip, a lover of horses.
JOHN BROWN, *Horæ Subsecivæ: Presence of Mind*. A reference to the Greek meaning of Philip, or Phil-hippos.

15 The seat on a horse makes gentlemen of some and grooms of others.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

16 Ride not a free horse to death.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 71.

Spur a free horse, he'll run himself to death.
BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub*, iii, 4.

A pair of good spurs to a borrowed horse is better than a peck of haver [oats].
GEORGE MERITON, *Praise of Yorkshire Ale*, 83.

LOOK NOT A GIFT HORSE IN THE MOUTH, see under GIFT.

17 Noblest of the train
That wait on man, the flight-performing horse.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 423.

18 'Orses and dorgs is some men's fancy. They're wittles and drink to me.
CHARLES DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 19.

19 I know the gall'd horse will soonest wince.
RICHARD EDWARDS, *Damon and Pithias*.

There is a common saying that when a horse is rubbed on the gall, he will kick.
HUGH LATIMER, *Sermon on St. Andrew's Day*, 1552.

Let the galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 253.

20 A good horse should be seldom spurred.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 156.

A good horse oft needs a good spur.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, p. 93.

It is the bridle and spur that makes a good horse.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3021.

21 Altogether upon the high horse.
DAVID GARRECK, *Correspondence*. Vol. i, p. 203.

¹ O barbarous Men! your cruel breasts assuage;
Why vent ye on the generous steed your rage?
Does not his service earn your daily bread?
Your wives, your children, by his labours fed!
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 233.

² Yet if man, of all the Creator planned,
His noblest work is reckoned,
Of the works of His hand, by sea or by land,
The horse may at least rank second.
A. L. GORDON, *Hippodromania*. Pt. 1, st. 3.

³ Good horses make short miles.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

⁴ A short horse is soon curried.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 10. (1546);
JOHN FLETCHER, *Valentinian*. Act ii, sc. 1.
When the steed is stolen, shut the stable door.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 10. See
also WISDOM: AFTER THE EVENT.
All lay the load on the willing horse.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 532.

⁵ Saddle-leather is in some respects even preferable to sole-leather. . . . One's hepar, or, in vulgar language, liver, . . . goes up and down like the dasher of a churn in the midst of the other vital arrangements, at every step of a trotting horse. The brains also are shaken up like coppers in a money-box.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 7, p. 166.

The Squire will wind up . . . with an apocryphal saying which he attributes to Lord Palmerston—'There's nothing so good for the inside of a man as the outside of a horse.'

G. W. E. RUSSELL, *Social Sketches*. Ch. 32.
Attributed also to Dr. John Abernethy and to Oliver Wendell Holmes.

⁷ Be wise in time, and turn loose the ageing horse, lest at the last he stumble amid jeers and break his wind. (Solve senescentem mature sanus equum, ne Peccet ad extremum ridendus et illa ducat.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. 1, epis. 1, l. 8.

⁸ The ear of a bridled horse is in his mouth. (Equi frenato est auris in ore.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. 1, epis. 15, l. 13.

⁹ A four white-foot horse is a horse for a fool;
A three white-foot horse is a horse for a king;
And if he hath but one, I'll give him to none.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 13. (1659)

One white foot, buy a horse;

Two white feet, try a horse;

Three white feet, look well about him;

Four white feet, do without him.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. (Notes and Queries.

Ser. 5, vol. vii, p. 64.)

¹⁰ Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

Old Testament: Job, xxxix, 19.

¹¹ They say Princes learn no art truly, but the art of horsemanship. The reason is, the brave beast is no flatterer. He will throw a Prince as soon as his groom.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Illiteratus Princeps*.

¹² Eaten up by horses. (Præda caballorum.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xi, l. 193. By the expense of keeping horses.

¹³ Here were we fallen in a great question of the law, whether the grey mare may be the better horse or not.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Dialogue*. Bk. ii, ch. 5. (1528)

The grey mare is the better horse.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 4. (1546)
Used by Butler, Fielding, Prior, Steele, and many others.

The vulgar proverb, that the grey mare is the better horse, originated, I suspect, in the preference generally given to the grey mares of Flanders over the finest coach horses of England.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Bk. 1, ch. 3, note.

¹⁴ The valiant horse races best, at the barrier's fall, when he has others to follow and o'erpass. (Tum bene fortis equus reserato carcere currit, Cum quos prætereat, quosque sequatur, habet.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 595.

Competition makes a horse-race.

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, iii, 595. (Young, tr.)

The spirited horse, which will of its own accord strive to win the race, will run still more swiftly if encouraged.

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 21.

¹⁵ You have set spurs to a willing horse. (Adidisti calcaria sponte currenti.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. 1, epis. 8.

¹⁶ An horse is a vain thing for safety.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxxiii, 17.

¹⁷ The blind horse is hardest.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

The blind horse is fittest for the mill.

THOMAS SOUTHWELL, *Maid's Last Prayer*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁸ Woe worth the chase, woe worth the day,
That costs thy life, my gallant grey.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto 1, st. 9

Dear to me is my bonny white steed;

Off has he helped me at pinch of need.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*, iv, 10.

²⁰ Spur not an unbroken horse.

SCOTT, *The Monastery*. Ch. 25.

²¹ O for a horse with wings!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 49

- Give me another horse: bind up my wounds.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 177
- A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 4, l. 7.
- Villain, a horse—
Villain, I say, give me a horse to fly,
To swim the river, villain, and to fly.
GEORGE PEELE, *Battle of Alcasar.* Act v, l. 104.
- I wish your horses swift and sure of foot;
And so I do command you to their backs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 39.
- He doth nothing but talk of his horse.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice.* i, 2, 44.
- Whose only fit companion is his horse.
WILLIAM COWPER, *Conversation.* l. 412.
- Whose laughs are hearty, tho' his jests are coarse,
And loves you best of all things—but his horse.
POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Teresa Blount on Her Leaving Town.* l. 29.
- He will hold thee, when his passion shall have
spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer
than his horse.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall.* l. 49.
- Go anywhere in England where there are
natural, wholesome, contented, and really
nice English people; and what do you always
find? That the stables are the real centre of
the household.
BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House.* Act iii.
- It is a good horse that never stumbles.
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman.* Ch. 10.
- A horse thou knowest, a man thou dost not
know.
TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette.* l. 453.
- Trust not the horse, ye Trojans. (*Equo ne credite, Teucri.*)
VERGIL, *Æneid.* Bk. ii. l. 48. Meaning the wooden
horse, by which the Greeks got into Troy.
- And the hoofs of the horses as they run shake
the crumbling field. (*Quadrupedumque putrem cursu quatit ungula campum.*)
VERGIL, *Æneid.* Bk. xi, l. 875. A famous example of onomatopoeia.
- There is no good horse of a bad color.
ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler.* Pt. i, ch. 5. Quoted as a proverb.
- Who is he that may water the horse and
not drink himself?
UNKNOWN, *Old English Homilies.* Ser. i, p. 9. (c. 1175.)
- A man may lead a horse to the water, but he'll
choose to drink.
UNKNOWN, *Jack Drum.* Act i. (1616)
- A man may well bring a horse to the water,

But he cannot make him drink without he will.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs.* Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

One man may lead a horse to the water, but
twenty cannot make him drink.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, BOSWELL, *Life*, 14 July, 1763.

II—Horse: Descriptions

- This horse was of extraordinary size, with a
lofty neck, bay in color, with a thick, glossy
mane; but that same horse was of such a
fate or fortune that whoever possessed it
came to utter ruin, as well as his whole house
and all his possessions.
AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ.* Bk. iii, ch. 9.
- Cob was the strongest, Mob was the wrongest,
Chittabob's tail was the finest and longest!
R. H. BARNHAM, *The Truants.*
- She was iron-sinew'd and satin-skin'd,
Ribb'd like a drum and limb'd like a deer,
Fierce as the fire and fleet as the wind—
There was nothing she couldn't climb or clear.
A. L. GORDON, *Romance of Britomarte.* St. 6.
- Gamarra is a dainty steed,
Strong, black, and of a noble breed,
Full of fire, and full of bone,
With all his line of fathers known;
Fine his nose, his nostrils thin,
But blown abroad by the pride within!
His mane is like a river flowing,
And his eyes like embers glowing
In the darkness of the night,
And his pace as swift as light.
BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Blood Horse.*
- Hurrah, hurrah for Sheridan!
Hurrah, hurrah for horse and man!
And when their statues are placed on high,
Under the dome of the Union sky,—
The American soldier's Temple of Fame,—
There with the glorious General's name
Be it said in letters both bold and bright:
"Here is the steed that saved the day
By carrying Sheridan into the fight,
From Winchester,—twenty miles away!"
THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Sheridan's Ride.*
- I will not change my horse with any that
treads but on four pasterns, Ça, ha! he bounds
from the earth, as if his entrails were hairs,
le cheval volant, the Pegasus, chez les harines
de feu! When I bestride him, I soar, I am
a hawk: he trots the air; the earth sings when
he touches it; the basest horn of his hoof is
more musical than the pipe of Hermes. . . .
He is pure air and fire . . . the prince of
palfreys; his neigh is like the bidding of a
monarch and his countenance enforces
homage.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iii, sc. 7, l. 11.

It is a most absolute and excellent horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act III, sc. 7, l. 28.

1 Round-hoof'd, short-jointed, fetlocks shag and long,

Broad breast, full eye, small head and nostril wide,

High crest, short ears, straight legs and passing strong,

Thin mane, thick tail, broad buttock, tender hide:

Look, what a horse should have he did not lack,

Save a proud rider on so proud a back.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 295.

2 I saw them go; one horse was blind,

The tails of both hung down behind,

Their shoes were on their feet.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *The Baby's Début*.

Parody of Wordsworth.

3 Steeds decked with purple and with tapestry,
With golden harness hanging from their necks,

Champing their yellow bits, all clothed in gold.

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 277. Describing the gifts sent by King Latius to Æneas.

4 His neck is high and erect, his head replete with intelligence, his belly short, his back full, and his proud chest swells with hard muscle. (Ardua cervix, Argutumque caput, brevis alvos, obesaque terga, Luxuriatque toris animosum pectus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 79.

HORSEMANSHIP

5 Men will keep going on their nerve or their head,

But you cannot ride a horse when he's dead.

LEONARD BACON, *Colorado Morton's Ride*.

6 So that his horse, or charger, hunter, hack,
Knew that he had a rider on his back.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 32.

7 A canter is the cure for every evil.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Young Duke*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.

8 If you ride a horse, sit close and tight,
If you ride a man, sit easy and light.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

9 A jolly wight there was, that rode

Upon a sorry mare.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Epping Hunt*.

10 A horseman better than Bellerophon himself.
(Equus ipso melior Bellerophonte.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 12, l. 7. Bellerophon was the rider of Pegasus.

11 The driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Old Testament: II Kings, ix, 20. Hence "Jehu" for a fast driver; used especially of drivers of hansom cabs and other public vehicles.

I like, my dear Lord, the road you are travelling, but I don't like the pace you are driving; too similar to that of the son of Nimshi. I always feel myself inclined to cry out, Gently, John—gently down hill. Put on the drag.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Lord John Russell*.

Spark the lash, my boy, and hold the reins more firmly! (Parce, puer, stimulis, et fortius utere loris!)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 127.

12 Lord Ronald said nothing; he flung himself from the room, flung himself upon his horse and rode madly off in all directions.

STEPHEN LEACOCK, *Nonsense Novels: Gertrude the Governess*.

13 He grew unto his seat;
And to such wondrous doing brought his horse,

As he had been incorpse and demi-natured
With the brave beast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 86.

I saw young Harry, with his beaver on,
His cuisses on his thighs, gallantly arm'd,
Rise from the ground like feather'd Mercury,
And vaulted with such ease into his seat
As if an angel dropp'd down from the clouds,
To turn and wind a fiery Pegasus
And witch the world with noble horsemanship.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 104.

Well could he ride, and often men would say
"That horse his mettle from his rider takes."

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 106.

14 A rider unequalled—a sportsman complete,
A run one to follow, a bad one to beat.

G. J. WHEAT-MELVILLE, *Hunting Song*.

HOSPITALITY

See also INN

I—Hospitality: Apothegms

15 The merry, but unlook'd for guest,

Full often proves to be the best.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax's Tour in Search of Consolation*. Canto xxix.

16 Hospitality consists in a little fire, a little food, and an immense quiet.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1856.

17 For whom he means to make an often guest,
One dish shall serve; and welcome make the rest.

JOSEPH HALL, *Come Dine with Me*.

¹ Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels un-
aware.

Old Testament: Hebrews, xiii, 2.

² 'Tis equal wrong if a man speed on a guest
who is loath to go, and if he keep back one
that is eager to be gone. One should make
welcome the present guest, and send forth
him that would go.

(*ἴσον τοι κακὸν ἐστ', εἰ τ' οὐκ ἔδωλοντα πείθεαι
ξείνον ἐποτρύνει καὶ δὲ ἑσσύμενον κατερίκει,
χρὴ ξείνον παρεόντα φιλεῖν, ἔδωλοντα δὲ πέμπειν.*)

HOMER, Odyssey, Bk. xv, l. 72.

Alike he thwarts the hospitable end
Who drives the free, or stays the hasty friend:
True friendship's laws are by this rule express'd,
Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest.

HOMER, Odyssey, Bk. xv, l. 81. (Pope, tr.)

For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the best,
Welcome the coming, speed the going guest.

*POPE, Imitations of Horace: Satires, Bk. ii,
sat. 2, l. 159.*

To the guests that must go, bid God's speed
and brush away all traces of their steps.

RAINDRANATH TAGORE, The Gardener, No. 45.

³ Wherever the storm carries me, I go a will-
ing guest. (Quo me cumque rapit tempestas,
deferor hospes.)

HORACE, Epistles, Bk. i, epis. i, l. 15.

As drives the storm, at any door I knock,
And house with Montaigne now, or now with
Locke.

POPE, Imitations of Horace: Epistles, i, l. 25.

⁴ There is room for several uninvited guests.
(Locus est et pluribus umbris.)

*HORACE, Epistles, Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 28. The
"umbræ" were the uninvited guests who
came with a man of high station.*

Unbidden guests

Are often welcome when they are gone.

SHAKESPEARE, 1 Henry VI. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 55.

⁵ A host is like a general: mishaps oft reveal
his genius. (Sed convivoris, uti ducis, in-
genium res adversæ nudare solent.)

HORACE, Satires, Bk. ii, sat. 8, l. 73.

⁶ As welcome as flowers in May.

JAMES HOWELL, Letters, Bk. i, No. 60. (1645)

You are as welcome as the flowers in May.

SCOTT, Rob Roy, Ch. 8.

⁷ In good company you need not ask who is
the master of the feast. The man who sits in
the lowest place, and who is always industri-
ous in helping every one, is certainly the man.

*DAVID HUMER, Essays: Rise and Progress of
Arts.*

Sometimes, when guests have gone, the host re-
members

Sweet courteous things unsaid.

JOHN MASEFIELD, The Faithful.

⁸ Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging
place of wayfaring men!

Old Testament: Jeremiah, ix, 2.

HOUSE BY THE SIDE OF THE ROAD, see under
PHILANTHROPY.

⁹ It is more disgraceful to turn out a guest
than not to admit him. (Turpius ejicitur,
quam non admittitur hospes.)

OVIN, Tristia, Bk. v, eleg. 6, l. 13.

¹⁰ Given to hospitality.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 13.

A lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober,
just, holy, temperate.

New Testament: Titus, i, 8.

He kept no Christmas-house for once a year,
Each day his boards were fill'd with Lordly fare:
He fed a rout of yeomen with his cheer,
Nor was his bread and beef kept in with care;
His wine and beer to strangers were not spare,
And yet beside to all that hunger grieved,
His gates were ope, and they were there relieved.

ROBERT GREENE, A Maiden's Dream, l. 232.

¹¹ No guest is so welcome that he will not be-
come a nuisance after three days in a friend's
house. (Nam hospes nullus tam in amici
hospitium devorti potest, Quin, ubi triduum
continuum fuerit, jam odiosus siet.)

*PLAUTUS, Miles Gloriosus, l. 741. (Act iii, sc.
1.)*

The first day a man is a guest, the second a bur-
den, the third a pest.

LABOULAYE, Abdallah, Ch. 9.

Fish and guests in three days are stale.

JOHN LYLY, Euphues, p. 307. (1580)

Like some poor nigh-related guest,
That may not rudely be dismissed;
He hath out-stayed his welcome while,
And tells the jest without the smile.

S. T. COLERIDGE, Youth and Age.

¹² My master is of churlish disposition
And little reckes to find the way to heaven
By doing deeds of hospitality.

SHAKESPEARE, As You Like It, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 80.

¹³ I am your host;
With robbers' hands my hospitable favours
You should not ruffle thus.

SHAKESPEARE, King Lear, Act iii, sc. 7, l. 39.

Reward not hospitality
With such black payment as thou hast pretended.

SHAKESPEARE, The Rape of Lucrece, l. 575.

¹⁴ Bear Welcome in your eye,
Your hand, your tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth, Act i, sc. 5, l. 65.

Be bright and jovial among your guests to-night.

SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 28.

You do not give the cheer: the feast is sold
That is not often vouch'd, while 'tis a-making,
Tis given with welcome.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 33.

See, your guests approach:
Address yourself to entertain them sprightly,
And let's be red with mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 4, l. 52.

A woeful hostess brooks not merry guests.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1125.

Macbeth: Here's our chief guest.

Lady Macbeth: If he had been forgotten,
It had been as a gap in our great feast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 11.

His worth is warrant for his welcome.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*,
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 102.

Hospitality sitting with Gladness.

TEGNÉR, BISHOP OF WEXIÖ, *Fritiof's Saga*. Pt.
i. (Longfellow, tr.)

II—Hospitality: Its Praise

Stay is a charming word in a friend's vocabulary.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Concord Days: June*.

The courteous host, and all-approving guest.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 29.

When friends are at your hearthside met,
Sweet courtesy has done its most
If you have made each guest forget
That he himself is not the host.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Hospitality*.

If my best wines mislike thy taste,
And my best service win thy frown,
Then tarry not, I bid thee haste;
There's many another Inn in town.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Quills*.

Come in the evening, or come in the morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come with-
out warning,
Kisses and welcome you'll find here before

you,
And the oftener you come here the more I'll
adore you.

THOMAS O. DAVIS, *The Welcome*.

There's an organ in the parlor, to give the house
a tone,

And you're welcome every evening at Maggie
Murphy's home.

EDWARD HARRIGAN, *Maggie Murphy's Home*.
The song hit of *Reilly and the 400*, which
opened at Harrigan and Hart's Theatre, De-
cember, 1890.

"God save all here!" my comrade cries,
And rattles on the raised latch-pin;
"God save you kindly!" quick replies
A clear sweet voice, and asks us in.
SAMUEL FRASERSON, *The Pretty Girl of Loch
Dow*.

Hail Guest! We ask not what thou art;
If Friend, we greet thee, hand and heart;
If Stranger, such no longer be;
If Foe, our love shall conquer thee.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *Old Welsh Door Verses*.

A stone jug and a pewter mug,
And a table set for three!
A jug and a mug at every place,
And a biscuit or two with Brie!
Three stone jugs of Cruiskeen Lawn,
And a cheese like crusted foam!
The Kavanagh receives to-night!
McMurrough is at home!

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Kavanagh*.

For it's always fair weather
When good fellows get together,
With a stein on the table and a good song ringing
clear.

RICHARD HOVEY, *A Stein Song*.

So saying, with despatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 331.

A hundred thousand welcomes: I could weep,
And I could laugh; I am light and heavy:
Welcome.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 200.

Ladies, a general welcome from his grace
Salutes ye all: . . . he would have all as merry
As first good company, good wine, good welcome
Can make good people.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 1.

Sir, you are very welcome to our house:
It must appear in other ways than words,
Therefore I scrub this breathing courtesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act v,
sc. 1, l. 139.

From heart of very heart, great Hector, welcome!
SHAKESPEARE, *Trilus and Cressida*, Act iv, sc.
5, l. 171.

I charge thee, invite them all: let in the tide
Of knives once more; my cook and I'll pro-
vide.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act iii, sc. 4,
l. 118.

You must come home with me and be my
guest;

You will give joy to me, and I will do
All that is in my power to honour you.

SHELLEY, *Hymn to Mercury*. St. 5.

The lintel low enough to keep out pomp and
pride;

The threshold high enough to turn deceit
aside;

The doorband strong enough from robbers
to defend;

This door will open at a touch to welcome every friend.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Inscription for a Friend's House*.

¹ A genial hearth, a hospitable board,
And a refined rusticity.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. III, No. 18.

HOURS

See also Sundial, Time

I—Hours: Their Flight

See also Time: Its Flight

² The auld kirk-hammer strak the bell
Some wee short hour ayont the wail.
BURNS, *Death and Dr. Hornbook*, l. 182.

The bell strikes one. We take no note of time
But from its loss.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night 1, l. 55.

³ An hour of pain is as long as a day of pleasure.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 614.

O, in one hour what years of anguish crowd!
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act III, sc. 1.

The hours are passing slow,
I hear their weary tread.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of Sleep*.

For the unhappy how slowly pass the hours!
(Que pour les malheureux l'heure lentement fuit!)

SAURIN, *Blanche et Guiscard*, v. 5.

The wingless, crawling hours.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act I, l. 48.

Pleasure and action make the hours seem short.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 385.

⁴ To me, perhaps, the passing hour will grant
what it denies to you. (Mibi forsan, tibi quod negarit, Porriget hora.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode 16, l. 31. See also under To-day.

⁵ The hours fly around in a circle. (Volat hora per orbem.)

MARILLUS, *Astronomica*. Bk. III, l. 641.

So runs the round of life from hour to hour.

TESSIERON, *Circumstance*, l. 9.

⁶ Last, yesterday, somewhere between Sunrise
and sunset, two golden hours, each set with
sixty diamond minutes. No reward is offered
for they are gone forever.

HORACE MANN, *Lost, Two Golden Hours*.

⁷ They [the hours] pass by and are put to
our account. (Perreunt et imputantur.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, eplg. 70, l. 13.

⁸ 'Tis but an hour ago since it was nine,
And after one hour more 'twill be eleven.

And so, from hour to hour, we ripe and ripe,
And then, from hour to hour, we rot and rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 24.

II—Hours: Their Employment

See also Industry

⁹ This hour's the very crisis of your fate,
Your good or ill, your infamy or fame,
And the whole colour of your life depends
On this important now.

DRYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*. Act IV, sc. 2. See also under PRESENT.

¹⁰ Too busied with the crowded hour to fear
to live or die.

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Nature*.

¹¹ These hours that I throw away—
What would I give for one
If you were lying newly dead,
Eternity begun?

CAROLINE GILFILLAN, *Unarmoured*.

¹² It happeth in one hour that happeth not in
seven year.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11, (1546)

It happens in an hour that comes not in an
age.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2836.

An hour's cold will suck out seven years' heat.

MICHAEL DENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 3.

An hour may destroy what an age was a building.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 613.

¹³ An hour in the morning before breakfast is
worth two all the rest of the day.

WILLIAM HONE, *Every-Day Book*, II, 477.
Cited as "an old and true saying."

¹⁴ Hours are golden links, God's token,
Reaching heaven; but, one by one,
Take them, lest the chain be broken
Ere the pilgrimage be done.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *One By One*.

¹⁵ I never tie myself to hours, for the hours
are made for man, and not man for the
hours. (Les heures sont faites pour l'homme,
et non l'homme pour les heures.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 41. The monk is
arguing against punctuality.

¹⁶ The hour is come, but not the man.

SCOTT, *Heart of Midlothian*: Ch. 4, *Heading*.

¹⁷ This was an hour
That sweeten'd life, repaid and recompensed
All losses; and although it could not heal
All griefs, yet laid them for awhile to rest.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Roderick*. Pt. xviii, l. 39.

¹⁸ Let each as likes him best his hours employ.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto I, st. 28.

¹ Six hours to sleep, as many to righteous law;
Four to your prayers, and two to fill your
maw;

The rest bestow upon the sacred Muses.
(Sex horas somno, totidem des legibus æquis,
Quatuor orabis, des epulisque duas;
Quod superest ultra sacris largire Camoenis.)

UNKNOWN. These "ancient verses" were in-
troduced by Sir Edward Coke into his *In-
stitutes of the Laws of England*. Bk. ii, ch.
1, sec. 85.

Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study six,
Four spend in prayer, the rest on nature fix.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Paraphrase*, of the "ancient
verses" given above.

Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven,
Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *An Ode in Imitation of
Alcæus*. (See TERNMOUTH, *Memoirs of the
Life of Sir William Jones*, p. 251.)

Six hours in sleep is enough for youth and age;
Seven for the lazy, but eight are allowed to none.
(Sex horis dormire sat est juvenique senique;
Septem vix pigro; nulli concedimus octo.)

UNKNOWN, *Collectio Salernitana*. Vol. ii, l. 130.

The four eights, that ideal of operative felicity,
are here a realized fact.

JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE, *Oceana*. Ch. 14. Re-
ferring to New Zealand. A footnote explains
that the "four eights" are, "Eight hours to
work, eight to play, eight to sleep, and eight
shillings a day."

So many hours must I take my rest;

So many hours must I contemplate.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 32.

HOUSE

See also Architecture: Home

² God planteth in mortal men the cause of sin
whosoever he wills utterly to destroy a
house.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Niobe*. Frig. 77.

³ Cast the house out at the window.

WILLIAM BULLEIN, *Bulwarke of Defence*. Fo.
28.

I'll have a virtuous wife, or I'll throw the house
out o' th' window.

JOHN OZELL, *Makere*, l. 180.

⁴ A man's dignity may be enhanced by the
house he lives in, but not wholly secured
by it; the owner should bring honor to the
house, not the house to its owner.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 39, sec. 139.

The house shows the owner.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ He that in a neat house will dwell
Must priest and pigeon thence expel.

COTGRAVE, *Dictionary: Pigeon*. (1611)

⁶ He that buys a house ready wrought
Hath many a pin and nail for nought.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 324.

A house ready made, but a wife to make.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 222.

⁷ Better one's house be too little one day, than
too big all the year after.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 919.

⁸ Choose not a house near an inn [for noise]
or in a corner [for filth].

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁹ He that hath no house must lie in a yard.

JOHN LYLY, *Endymion*, iv, 2. (1591)

¹⁰ And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that
house; and it fell not: for it was founded
upon a rock.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 25.

And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that house;
and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 27.

¹¹ A house built by the wayside is either too
high or too low.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 106. (1670)

¹² He that has a house to put 's head in has
a good head-piece.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 25.

¹³ You take my house when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life
When you do take the means whereby I live.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 375.

¹⁴ Like a fair house, built on another man's
ground.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 224.

II—House: My House Is My Castle

¹⁵ No outward doors of a man's house can in
general be broken open to execute any civil
process; though in criminal cases the public
safety supersedes the private.

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries on
the Laws of England*. Vol. iv, p. 108. (ed.
1880)

¹⁶ My whinstone house my castle is,
I have my own four walls.

CARLYLE, *My Own Four Walls*.

¹⁷ The house is a castle which the King cannot
enter.

EMERSON, *English Traits: Wealth*.

¹ Public laws protect the privacies of a house.
(*Jura publica favent privata domus.*)

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 106. (1670) Ray comments, "this is a kind of law proverb."

² I in my own house am an emperor,
And will defend what's mine.
MASSINGER, *The Roman Actor*. Act 1, sc. 2.

³ The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the Crown. It may be frail, its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter, the rain may enter,—but the King of England cannot enter; all his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech*, on the Excise Bill.

I think some orator said that though the winds of heaven might whistle around an Englishman's cottage, the King of England could not.

JOHN J. INGALLS, *Speech*, U. S. Senate. 10 May, 1880.

⁴ My house is to me as my castle, from which the law does not compel me to flee. (Ma maison est a moy come mon castel, hors de quel le ley ne moy arta a fuer.)

SIR WILLIAM STAUNFORD, *Pleas del Coron.* (1567)

Our law calleth a man's house his castle, meaning that he may defend himself therein.

WILLIAM LAMBARDE, *Eirenarcha*. Bk. ii, ch. 7. (1581)

His house . . . is his castle.

JOHN MANNINGHAM, *Diary*, 21. (1602)

The house of every one is to him his castle and fortress, as well for his defence against injury and violence, as for his repose.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Semayne's Case*, 1605. (3 Rep. 185.)

A man's house is his castle.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*. Pt. III, p. 162.

My lodging, as long as I rent it, is my castle.

DRYDEN, *Wild Gallant*. Act i, sc. 1. (1663)

Masters of families are much favoured in our law, for their houses are termed their castles.

DUDLEY NORTH, *Observation and Advice*, 72. (1669)

My house is my castle, gentlemen, and nobody must offer violence here.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *School for Guardians*. Act II, sc. 3. (1767)

Mrs. MacStinger immediately demanded whether an Englishwoman's house was her castle or not.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 9. (1848)

HUMANITY, see Man

HUMILITY

See also Heart: The Humble Heart

⁶ True humility is contentment.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 17 Dec., 1854.

HUMILITY

⁸ Lowliness is the base of every virtue.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

⁷ Owe not thy humility unto humiliation from adversity, but look humbly down in that state when others look upwards upon thee.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. I, sec. 14.

⁸ Mountain gorses, do ye teach us . . . That the wisest word man reaches Is the humblest he can speak?

E. B. BROWNING, *Lessons from the Gorse*.

⁹ For it is a hard matter for a man to go down into the Valley of Humiliation, and to catch no slip by the way.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I.

He that is humble, ever shall

Have God to be his guide,

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. II.

¹⁰ Humility may clothe an English dean.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Truth*, l. 118.

¹¹ The higher we are placed, the more humbly should we walk. (Quanto superiores simus, tanto nos geramus summissius.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Ch. 26, sec. 90.

¹² I am well aware that I am the 'umblest person going. . . 'umble we are, 'umble we have been, 'umble we shall ever be.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 17. (Uriah Heep speaking.)

¹³ None shall rule but the humble,
And none but Toil shall have.

EMERSON, *Boston Hymn*.

¹⁴ You've no idea what a poor opinion I have of myself, and how little I deserve it.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

¹⁵ Humility is the true cure for many a needless heartache.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 9.

¹⁶ That very thing so many Christians want—
Humility!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 218.

¹⁷ Humble things become the humble. (Parvum parva decent.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 7, l. 44.

¹⁸ God hath sworn to lift on high
Who sinks himself by true humility.

JOHN KEBLE, *At Hooker's Tomb*.

¹⁹ Humble because of knowledge, mighty by sacrifice.

RUDYARD KIPING, *The Islanders*.

²⁰ Humility is often only a pretended submis-

sion, an artifice of pride, which abases itself in order to exalt itself. (L'humilité n'est souvent qu'une feinte soumission, . . . un artifice de l'orgueil qui s'abaisse pour s'élever.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 254. See also PRIDE: APOTHEGMS.

Humility is the altar upon which God wishes us to offer him sacrifices. (L'humilité est l'autel sur lequel Dieu veut qu'on lui offre des sacrifices.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*, 537.

Whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

New Testament: *Luke*, xiv, 11; *Matthew*, xlii, 12.

Courage, brother! do not stumble,
Though thy path be dark as night;
There's a star to guide the humble,
Trust in God and do the Right.

NORMAN MACLEOD, *Trust in God*.

Let me be a little meeker
With the brother that is weaker,
Let me think more of my neighbor
And a little less of me.

EDGAR A. GUEST, *A Creed*.

Whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

New Testament: *Matthew*, v, 39; *Luke*, vi, 29.

Wisdom has taught us to be calm and meek;
To take one blow, and turn the other cheek;
It is not written what a man shall do,
If the rude caltiff smite the other too!

O. W. HOLMES, *Non-Resistance*.

Turning the other cheek is a kind of moral jiu-jitsu.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. iv, ch. 9.

No man will learn anything at all,
Unless he first will learn humility.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Vanina*, l. 328.

Nearest the throne itself must be
The footstool of humility.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Humility*.

Fairest and best adorned is she
Whose clothing is humility.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Humility*.

Humility, that low, sweet root,
From which all heavenly virtues shoot.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lovers of the Angels: The Angel's Story*.

No more lessen or dissemble thy merit, than
overrate it; for though humility be a virtue,
an affected one is not.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

Humility is to make a right estimate of one's self. It is no humility for a man to think less of himself than he ought, though it might rather puzzle him to do that.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Gleanings: Humility*.

Let not this weak unknowing hand
Presume thy bolts to throw,
And deal damnation round the land
On each I judge thy foe.

If I am right, thy grace impart

Still in the right to stay;

If I am wrong, oh teach my heart

To find that better way!

POPE, *Universal Prayer*. Sta. 7, 8.

She should be humble, who would please,
And she must suffer, who can love.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Chloe Jealous*. St. 5.

There is no humiliation for humility.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 5.

Humility is a virtue all men preach, none practise, and yet everybody is content to bear. The master thinks it good doctrine for his servants, the laity for the clergy, and the clergy for the laity.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Humility*.

And bow'd his eminent top to their low ranks,
Making them proud of his humility.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 43.

As if Olympus to a molehill should
In supplication nod.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, v, 3, l. 30.

In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 3.

An humble gait.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 215.

I thank my God for my humility.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 72.

The virtuous man,
Who, great in his humility, as kings
Are little in their grandeur.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 150.

The higher a man is in grace, the lower he will be in his own esteem.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Gleanings Among the Sheaves: The Right Estimate*.

True humility,
The highest virtue, mother of them all.

TERRYSON, *The Holy Grail*, l. 443.

Make way for your betters. (Da locum melioribus.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 522.

Humble thyself in all things. (Humilia te in omnibus.)

THOMAS A. KEMP, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. iii, ch. 24.

¹ Humility like darkness reveals the heavenly lights.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

² The lowly heart doth win the love of all.
GEORGE TURSERVILLE, *To Piero: Of Pride*.

³ A fault which humbles a man is of more use to him than a good action which puffs him up.
THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*.

⁴ Rather to bow than break is profitable;
Humility is a thing commendable.
UNKNOWN, *The Moral Proverbs of Cristyue*, translated from the French by Richard Woodville, Earl Rivers. (1390)

⁵ To kiss the rod.
UNKNOWN, *Roman de Renart*. (c. 1200) (William Caxton, tr.)

HUMMINGBIRD

⁶ And all it lends to the eye is this—
A sunbeam giving the air a kiss.
HARRY KEMP, *The Hummingbird*.

⁷ Jewelled coryphée
With quivering wings like shielding gauze outspread.

EDNAE DEAN PROCTOR, *Humming-Bird*.

⁸ And the humming-bird that hung
Like a jewel up among
The tilted honeysuckle horns.
JAMES WEITCOMBS RILEY, *The South Wind and the Sun*.

⁹ A flash of harmless lightning,
A mist of rainbow dyes,
The burnished sunbeams brightening
From flower to flower he flies.
J. B. TABB, *Humming Bird*.

HUMOR

See also Jesting

¹⁰ Guess his humor ain't refined
Quite enough to suit my mind.
ESLIE PARKER BUTLER, *Jaded Meeker, Humorist*. Referring to Mark Twain.

¹¹ Unconscious humour.
SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Life and Habit*. (1877) Butler claims to have coined this phrase.

A sense of humour keen enough to show a man his own absurdities will keep him from the commission of all sins, or nearly all, save those that are worth committing.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Life and Habit*.
¹² The essence of humour is sensibility; warm tender fellow-feeling with all forms of existence.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Richter*.

HUMOR

True humour springs not more from the head than from the heart; it is not contempt, its essence is love; it issues not in laughter, but in still smiles, which lie far deeper. It is a sort of inverse sublimity, exalting as it were, into our affections what is below us, while sublimity draws down into our affections what is above us.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Richter*.

Humour has justly been regarded as the finest perfection of poetic genius.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Schiller*.

¹³ Joking and humor are pleasant, and often of extreme utility. (Suavis autem est, et vehementer saepe utilis jocus et facetiæ.)
CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 54.

¹⁴ No mind is thoroughly well organized that is deficient in a sense of humour.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

¹⁵ I never dare to write As funny as I can.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Height of the Ridiculous*.

¹⁶ Humor's the true democracy.
R. U. JOHNSON, *Divided Honors*.

¹⁷ Humor is the only test of gravity, and gravity of humor, for a subject which will not bear railleury is suspicious, and a jest which will not bear serious examination is false wit.

GORGIAS LEONTINUS. (ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. iii, ch. 18. As quoted by Shaftesbury, *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour*. Sec. 5.) See also under JESTING.

Humor is gravity concealed behind the jest.
JOHAN WEISS, *Wit, Humor, and Shakespeare*.

¹⁸ Reader who art too seriously disposed, depart whither you will: I wrote these verses for the man of wit. (Qui gravis es nimium, potes hinc jam, lector, abire Quo libet: urbanæ scripsimus ista togæ.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, epig. 16.

¹⁹ It [a sense of humor] always withers in the presence of the messianic delusion, like justice and truth in front of patriotic passion.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. i, p. 32

²⁰ Everything is funny as long as it is happening to somebody else.
WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 131.

²¹ What an ornament and safeguard is humour! Far better than wit for a poet and writer. It is a genius itself, and so defends from the insanities.

SIR WALTER SCOTT, *Miscellanies: Emerson*.

²² For the love of laughter, hinder not the humour of his design.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 44.

¹ I love not the humour of bread and cheese,
and there's the humour of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 140.

² Humour is the mistress of tears.
THACKERAY, *Charity and Humour*.

³ Humour is odd, grotesque, and wild,
Only by affectation spoiled;
'Tis never by invention got;
Men have it when they know it not.
SWIFT, *To Mr. Delany*.

HUNGER

See also Fasting

I.—Hunger: Apothegms

⁴ Hunger is sharper than the sword.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's*
Fortune. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 1.

Hunger is sharper than thorn.
THOMAS BEDON, *Catechism*, 601. (c. 1560)

⁵ This ravening fellow has a wolf in his belly.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Women Pleased*.
Act i, sc. 2.

⁶ Before breakfast, a man feels but queasiness,
And a sinking at the lower abdomen
Begins the day with indifferent omen.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Flight of the Duchess*. Sec.
12.

He learns the look of things, and none the less
For admonition from the hunger-pinch.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

⁷ Oliver Twist has asked for more.
DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*. Ch. 2.

⁸ The stomach sets us to work.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 30. See also under
Belly.

⁹ There is no reason that the senseless Temples
of God should abound in riches, and the living
Temples of the Holy Ghost starve for hunger.

ETHELWOLD, Bishop of Winchester, when selling
the gold and silver vessels of his church
during a famine, c. 980. (CAMDEN, *Remains*,
p. 257.)

¹⁰ A hungry man smells meat afar off.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 224.

¹¹ Hungry rooster don't cackle w'en he fine a
wum.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

¹² Hunger pierceth stone wall.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 12. (1546)

"Hunger," they say, "breaks stone walls."
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act v, sc. 1.

Hunger, by you know whom, 'tis said,
Will break through walls to get its bread.
WILLIAM COMBE, *Doctor Syntax in Search of a*
Wife. Canto xxxiv, st. 53.

¹³ Hunger maketh hard bones soft.
HILL, *Commonplace-Book*, p. 133. (1500)

Hunger makes hard beans sweet.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 10. (1546)

¹⁴ Hunger is insolent, and will be fed.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 300. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁵ The hungry stomach rarely despises common
food. (*Jejunus raro stomachus vulgaria*
temnit.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 38.

Hunger is not dainty.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2567.

Our stomachs
Will make what's homely savoury.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 32.

Hunger finds no fault with the cook.
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 5.

¹⁶ Any of us would kill a cow rather than not
have beef.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, v, 247.)

¹⁷ Bid the hungry Greek go to heaven, he will
go. (*Græculus esuriens in cælum, jussus ibit*.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 78.

All arts his own, the hungry Greekling counts;
And bid him mount the skies, the skies he mounts.
JUVENAL, *Satires*, iii, 78. (Gifford, tr.)

No nice extreme a true Italian knows;
But bid him go to hell, to hell he goes.
JUVENAL, iii. Paraphrased by Thomas Phillips,
in a letter to George III, with reference to
the trial of the king's sister, Caroline of
Denmark.

All sciences a fasting Monsieur knows,
And bid him go to hell, to hell he goes!
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 115.

¹⁸ Hunger forceth the wolf out of her den.
WILLIAM FAINTER, *Palace of Pleasure*, iii, 216.
(1567)

Hunger, thou knowest, brings the wolf out of
the wood.
LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*, iv, 245. (Smollett, tr. 1750)

¹⁹ I am more hungry than any wolf.
JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*. Sig. L 1. (1540)

As hungry as a kite.
UNKNOWN, *Philip and Mary*, 17. (c. 1555)

I and my men were as hungry as hawks.
JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Christmas In*
and Out. (1652)

Hungry as the grave.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 343. (1730)

I came home . . . hungry as a hunter.
CHARLES LAMB, *Letters*. Vol. I, p. 162. (1800)

¹ I suspect that hunger was my mother. (Famem ego fuisse suspicor matrem mihi.)
PLAUTUS, *Stichus*, l. 155. Act I, sc. 3, l. 1.

² Obligated by hunger and request of friends.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 44.

³ So if unprejudiced you scan
The goings of this clock-work, man,
You find a hundred movements made
By fine devices in his head;
But 'tis the stomach's solid stroke
That tells his being what's o'clock.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Pt. iii, l. 272.
My stomach serves me instead of a clock.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

My belly began to cry cupboard.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. II.

⁴ Hunger and cold deliver a man up to his enemy.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 126.

⁵ A hungry people listens not to reason, nor cares for justice, nor is bent by any prayers. (Nec rationem patitur, nec æquitate mitigatur nec ulla prece flectitur, populus esuriens.)
SENeca, *De Brevitate Vitæ*, l. 18.

An empty stomach is not a good political adviser.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Cosmic Religion*, p. 107.

A hungry man is an angry man.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 13. (1659)

If thou be hungry, I am angry; let us go fight.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. No. 65.

⁶ Oppress'd by two weak evils, age and hunger.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 32.

They said they were an-hungry; sigh'd forth
proverbs,
That hunger broke stone walls, that dogs must
eat,
That meat was made for mouths, that the gods
sent not

Corn for rich men only: with these shreds
They vented their complainings.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*, Act I, sc. 1, l. 209.

⁷ Hunger that persuades to evil. (Malesuada fames.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 276.

⁸ Because of body's hunger are we born,
And by contriving hunger are we fed;
Because of hunger is our work well done,
As so are songs well sung, and things well
said.

Desire and longing are the whips of God.
ANNA WICKHAM, *Schmuck*.

II—Hunger: The Best Sauce

See also Appetite

⁹ Hunger is the best sauce in the world. (La mejor salsa del mundo es la hambre.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 5.

Hunger is the best Pickle.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

Nor do you find fault with the sauce, keen hunger being the best.
PHILIP MASSINGER, *Unnatural Combat*. Act III, sc. 1. (1639)

¹⁰ My more-having would be a sauce
To make me hunger more.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 81.

¹¹ The best sauce for food is hunger and the best flavoring for drink thirst. (Cibi condimentum esse famem, potionis sitim.)
SOCRATES. (CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. II, sec. 60.)

Socrates said, the best sauce in the world for meats is to be hungry.
ERASMUS, *Apothegms*, 2. (Udall, tr., 1542.)

¹² Make hunger thy sauce as a medicine for health.
THOMAS TYSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Good Husbandry Lessons*.

III—Hunger: Famines

¹³ All's good in a famine.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹⁴ They that die by famine die by inches.
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries*. Psalm lix.

¹⁵ Famine ends famine.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Amor Nummi*.

¹⁶ Famine is in thy cheeks,
Need and oppression starveth in thine eyes,
Contempt and beggary hangs upon thy back.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 69.

¹⁷ Famine can smile
On him who brings it food, and pass, with
guile
Of thankful falsehood, like a courtier grey,
The house-dog of the throne; but many a
mile

Comes Plague, a winged wolf, who loathes
always
The garbage and the scum that strangers
make her prey.

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto x, st. 24.

¹⁸ Our stern foe
Had made a league with Famine.
ROBERT SOUTHY, *Jean of Arc*. Bk. II, l. 182.

HUNTING

I—Hunting: Apothegms

¹ There is a passion for hunting something deeply implanted in the human breast.
DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*, Ch. 10.

² Don't think to hunt two hares with one dog.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

³ He was a mighty hunter before the Lord; wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.
Old Testament: *Genesis*, x, 9.

Proud Nimrod first the bloody chase began,
A mighty hunter, and his prey was man.
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 61.

⁴ What he hit is history,
What he missed is mystery.
THOMAS HOON, *Impromptu*. In reference to a guest's shooting stories.

⁵ It is folly to take unwilling dogs out to hunt.
(*Stultitia est venatum ducere invitos canes.*)
PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 83.

⁶ Huntsman, rest! thy chase is done.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 32.
Back limped with slow and crippled pace,
The sulky leaders of the chase.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 10.

⁷ Hold, Warwick, seek thee out some other chase,
For I myself must hunt this deer to death.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 14.
A buck of the first head.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 10.

⁸ Like a dog, he hunts in dreams.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 79.

⁹ Oh, Sir Thomas Lucy,
Your venison's juicy.
Juicy is your venison;
Hence I apply my benison.
UNKNOWN. Old bit of doggerel, sometimes humorously attributed to Shakespeare, referring to Sir Thomas Lucy, who prosecuted Shakespeare for poaching.

II—Hunting: Its Pleasures

¹⁰ The mellow autumn came, and with it came
The promised party, to enjoy its sweets.
The corn is cut, the manor full of game;
The pointer ranges, and the sportsman beats

In russet jacket;—lynx-like is his aim;
Full grows his bag, and wonder/*u* his feast.
Ah, nut-brown partridges! Ah, brilliant pheasants!

And ah, ye poachers!—"Tis no sport for peasants.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 75.

¹¹ By perilous paths in coomb and dell,
The heather, the rocks, and the river-bed,
The pace grew hot, for the scent lay well,
And a runnable stag goes right ahead,
The quarry went right ahead—
Ahead, ahead, and fast and far;
His antlered crest, his cloven hoof,
Brow, bay and tray and three aloof,
The stag, the runnable stag.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Runnable Stag*.

A stag of warrant, a stag, a stag,
A runnable stag, a kingly crop,
Brow, bay and tray the three on top,
A stag, a runnable stag.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Runnable Stag*.

¹² The dusky night rides down the sky
And ushers in the morn:
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman winds his horn;
And a-hunting we will go.
HENRY FIELDING, *A-Hunting We Will Go*.

¹³ Soon as Aurora drives away the night,
And edges eastern clouds with rosy light,
The healthy huntsman, with the cheerful horn,
Summons the dogs, and greets the dappled Morn.

JOHN GAY, *Rural Sports*. Canto ii, l. 93.

¹⁴ Yet if once we efface the joys of the chase
From the land, and outroot the Stud,
Good-bye to the Anglo-Saxon race,
Farewell to the Norman blood!
A. L. GORDON, *Ye Wearie Wayfarer*. Fytte 7.

¹⁵ Hunting I reckon very good
To brace the nerves, and stir the blood: . . .
Hygeia's sons with hound and horn,
And jovial cry awake the Morn.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 67.

¹⁶ Oh, who will stay indoor, indoor,
When the horn is on the hill?
With the crisp air stinging, and the huntsmen singing,
And a ten-tined buck to kill!

RICHARD HOVY, *King Arthur: Hunting-Song*.

¹⁷ A wild bear chase didst never see?
Then thou hast lived in vain.
Thy richest hump of glorious glee
Lies desert in thy brain.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *The Bear Hunt*. (1844)

¹⁸ With a hey, ho, chevy!
Hark forward, hark forward, tantivy!
This day a stag must die!
JOHN O'KEEFE, *Cesar Peter: Song*. Act i, sc. 4.

¹ Good and much company, and a good dinner; most of their discourse was about hunting, in a dialect I understand very little.
SAMUEL PEPPY, *Diary*, 22 Nov., 1663.

² The chase I follow far,
Tis mimicry of noble war.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto II, st. 26.

³ The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 18.

⁴ *Theseus*: We will, fair queen, up to the mountain's top
And mark the musical confusion
Of hounds and echo in conjunction.
Hippolyta: I was with Hercules and Cadmus once,

When in a wood of Crete they bay'd the bear
With hounds of Sparta: never did I hear . . .
So musical a discord, such sweet thunder.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act IV, sc. 1, l. 113.

⁵ Rose-cheeked Adonis bled him to the chase;
Hunting he loved, but love he laughed to scorn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 3.

⁶ My hoarse-sounding horn
Invites thee to the chase, the sport of kings,
Image of war, without its guilt.
WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Chase*. Bk. I.

⁷ Come out, 'tis now September,
The hunter's moon's begun,
And through the wheaten stubble
Is heard the frequent gun.
UNKNOWN, *All Among the Barley*.

⁸ D'ye ken John Peel with his coat so gay?
D'ye ken John Peel at the break of the day?
D'ye ken John Peel when he's far, far away,
With his hounds and his horn in the morning?
UNKNOWN, *John Peel*. Old hunting song.

III.—Hunting: Its Cruelty and Stupidity

⁹ Assassins find accomplices. Man's merit
Has found him three, the hawk, the hound,
the ferret.

WILFRID SCAMMEN BLUNT, *Assassins*.

¹⁰ For what were all these country patriots
born?

To hunt, and vote, and raise the price of corn?

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. St. 14.

He thought at heart like courtly Chesterfield,
Who, after a long chase o'er hills, dales, bushes,
And what not, though he rode beyond all price,

Ask'd next day, "If men ever hunted twice?"
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 35.

¹¹ And though the fox he follows may be
tam'd,
A mere fox-follower never is reclaim'd.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 409.

Detested sport,
That owes its pleasures to another's pain.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. III, l. 326.

¹² Hunting has now an idea of quality joined
to it and is become the most important business in the life of a gentleman. Anciently it was quite otherways. M. Fleury has severely remarked that this extravagant passion for hunting is a strong proof of our Gothic extraction, and shows an affinity of humour with the savage Americans.

DRYDEN, *Preface to the Pastorals of Vergil*.
Sometimes attributed to William Walsh.

¹³ The woods are made for the hunters of dreams,
The brooks for the fishers of song;
To the hunters who hunt for the gunless game

The streams and the woods belong.
SAM WALTER FOSS, *Bloodless Sportsmen*.

¹⁴ Wild animals never kill for sport. Man is the only one to whom the torture and death of his fellow creatures is amusing in itself.

J. A. FROUDE, *Oceana: Passengers' Amusements*.

¹⁵ Of horn and morn, and hark and bark,
And echo's answering sounds,
All poets' wit hath ever writ
In dog-rel verse of hounds.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Epping Hunt*, l. 37.

Where folks that ride a bit of blood
May break a bit of bone.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Epping Hunt*, l. 99.

The field kept getting more select;
Each thicket served to thin it.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Epping Hunt*, l. 303.

¹⁶ See that courageous Hart doth fight
With Fate, and calleth up his might,
And standeth stout that he maye fall
Bravelye, and be avenged of all,
Nor like a Craven yeeld his Breath
Under the Jawes of Dogges and Death!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Fall of the Deer*.

¹⁷ It is very strange, and very melancholy, that the paucity of human pleasures should persuade us ever to call hunting one of them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. I, p. 288.

Hunting was the labour of the savages of North America, but the amusement of the gentlemen of England.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (KENSLEY, *Johnsoniana*, 606.)

¹ He did not know that a keeper is only a poacher turned inside out and a poacher a keeper turned outside in.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Water Babies*. Ch. 1.

² To the which place a poor sequester'd stag,
That from the hunter's aim had ta'en a hurt,
Did come to languish, and indeed, my lord,
The wretched animal heaved forth such
groans,

That their discharge did stretch his leathern
coat

Almost to bursting, and the big round tears
Coursed one another down his innocent nose
In piteous chase.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 33.

I was a stricken deer that left the herd
Long since: with many an arrow deep infix'd
My panting side was charg'd, when I withdrew
To seek a tranquil death in distant shades.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. III, l. 308.

A herd-abandoned deer, struck by the hunter's
dart.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 33.

Faluting, breathless toil,
Sick seizes on his heart: he stands at bay, . . .
The big round tears run down his dappled face;
He groans in anguish.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 451.

³ Everybody can see that the people who hunt
are the right people, and the people who don't
are the wrong ones.

BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House*. Act III.

⁴ When a man wants to murder a tiger he calls
it sport: when the tiger wants to murder him
he calls it ferocity.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁵ Hunting their sport, and plundering was their
trade;

In arms they ploughed, to battle still pre-
pared:

Their soil was barren and their hearts were
hard.

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. VII, *ad fin.* (Dryden, tr.)

HURRY: See HASTE

HUSBAND

See also MARRIAGE, WIFE

¹ Being a husband is a whole-time job. That is
why so many husbands fail. They cannot
give their entire attention to it.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Tide*.

² And yet thou art the nobler of us two:
What dare I dream of that thou canst not
do?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Any Wife to Any Husband*.

³ So bent on self-sanctifying,
That she never thought of trying
To save her poor husband as well.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fra Giacomo*.

⁴ Ah, gentle dames! it gars me greet,
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthened, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises!

ROBERT BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.

⁵ A good husband makes a good wife.

ROBERT BUNTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. III, sec. III, mem. 3, subs. 1.

As the husband is, the wife is.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 47.

⁶ But—Oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, have they not hen-peck'd
you all?

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 22.

⁷ And then this best and weakest woman bore
With such serenity her husband's woes,
Just as the Spartan ladies did of yore,
Who saw their spouses kill'd, and nobly
chose

Never to say a word about them more.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 29.

⁸ Wedded she was some years, and to a man
Of fifty, and such husbands are in plenty;
And yet, I think, instead of such a one,
'Twere better to have two of five-and-
twenty, . . .

Ladies, even of the most uneasy virtue,
Prefer a spouse whose age is short of thirty.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 62.

⁹ Until the hours of absence should run
through,

And truant husband should return, and say,
"My dear, I was the first who came away."

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 141.

¹⁰ Emperors are only husbands in wives' eyes.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto V, st. 115.

¹¹ We wedded men live in sorrow and care.

CHAUCER, *Merchant's Tale: Prologue*, l. 17.

¹² Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter
against them.

New Testament: Colossians, III, 19.

¹³ She's been thinking of the old 'un.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 3.

¹⁴ The calmest husbands make the stormiest
wives.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Curiosities of Literature*. Ser.

II, pt. I, p. 423. Quoting a proverb.

¹⁵ Feed the brute.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, in *Punch*, vol. LXXXI, p.

206. (1886) His famous prescription for
keeping a husband's love.

¹ There's no form of prayer in the liturgy
against bad husbands.

FARQUHAR, *Beaux' Stratagem*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 3.

² She commandeth her husband, in any equal
matter, by constant obeying him.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane State:
The Good Wife*.

⁴ A wife is to thank God her husband hath
faults. . . . A husband without faults is a
dangerous observer.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 12.

⁶ Husbands are in heaven whose wives scold
not.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. ii, ch. 7.

⁸ I should like to see any kind of a man, dis-
tinguishable from a gorilla, that some good
and even pretty woman could not shape a
husband out of.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 7.

⁷ Already, with unblushing face. Lalage seeks
for a husband. (Jam proterva Fronte petet
Lalage maritum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 5, l. 15.

⁸ The husband is the last to know the dishonor
of his house. (Dedecus ille domus sciet ulti-
mus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 342.

⁹ Father to me thou art, and mother dear,
And brother too, kind husband of my heart.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Monday
before Easter*.

Think you I am no stronger than my sex,
Being so father'd and so husbanded?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 296.

There is only one real tragedy in a woman's life.
The fact that her past is always her lover, and
her future invariably her husband.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

¹¹ If you want a man's money, you should be
willing to put up with his company.

JOHN COLE MCKIM, *Husbands and Wives*.

¹² God is thy law, thou mine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 637.

And to thy husband's will
Thine shall submit; he over thee shall rule.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 195.

With thee goes
Thy husband, him to follow thou art bound;
Where he abides, think there thy native soil.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 290.

Her husband the relater she prefer'd
Before the angel, and of him to ask
Chose rather: he, she knew would intermix

Grateful digressions, and solve high dispute
With conjugal carresses, from his lip
Not words alone pleas'd her.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 52.

A woman never forgets her sex. She would rather
talk with a man than an angel, any day.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 4.

¹³ Serve your husband as your master, and be-
ware of him as a traitor. (Sers ton mari
comme ton maitre, Et t'en garde comme d'un
traître.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5. Quoted.

¹⁴ Married men are viler than bachelors.

A. W. PINERO, *Preserving Mr. Panmure*. Act ii.

¹⁵ Well, if our author in the Wife offends,
He has a Husband that will make amends:
He draws him gentle, tender, and forgiving,
And sure such kind good creatures may be
living.

POPE, *Epilogue to Jane Shore*, l. 25.

No worse a husband than the best of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 13t.

¹⁶ Men, more divine, the masters of all these,
Lords of the wide world and wild watery
seas,

Indued with intellectual sense and souls,
Of more pre-eminence than fish and fowls,
Are masters to their females, and their lords.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, ii, 1, 20.

I will attend my husband, be his nurse,
Diet his sickness, for it is my office.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, v, 1, 98.

That lord whose hand must take my plight shall
carry

Half my love with him, half my care and duty.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 103.

¹⁷ If I should marry him, I should marry twenty
husbands.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 2, l. 67.

¹⁸ What a taking was he in when your husband
asked who was in the basket!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 3, l. 192.

Your husband is in his old lunes again.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iv, sc. 2, l. 21.

¹⁹ Benedick the married man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 270.

²⁰ *Hero*: My heart is exceeding heavy.

Margaret: 'Twill be heavier soon by the
weight of a man.

Hero: Fie upon thee! art not ashamed?

Margaret: Of what, lady? of speaking bon-

ourably? . . . Is there any harm in "the heavier for a husband?"

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 26.

Thy husband is thy lord, thy life, thy keeper,
Thy head, thy sovereign; one that cares for thee,

And for thy maintenance commits his body
To painful labour both by sea and land,
To watch the night in storms, the day in cold,
Whilst thou liest warm at home, secure and safe;

And craves no other tribute at thy hands
But love, fair looks and true obedience;
Too little payment for so great a debt.
Such duty as the subject owes the prince
Even such a woman oweth to her husband; . . .

I am ashamed that women are so simple
To offer war where they should kneel for peace,
Or seek for rule, supremacy and sway,
When they are bound to serve, love, and obey.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 2, 146.

I am thine husband—not a smaller soul,
Nor Lancelot, nor another.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 563.

The husband who desires to surprise is often
very much surprised himself. (Mari qui veut
surprendre est souvent fort surpris.)

VOLTARE, *La Femme Qui a Raison*. Act II, sc. 2.

If he [the husband] takes a chance and returns
home suddenly, he is the master, but it is im-
prudent and in bad taste, for he exposes himself
to unhappy surprises.

(Si, par mégarde, il se hasarde,
À rentrer chez lui tout à coup,
Il est le maître, Mais c'est peut-être
Imprudent et de mauvais goût;
Car il s'expose À . . . triste chose!)

HENRY MEILHAC AND LUDOVIC HALÉVY, *La Belle Hélène*. Act II.

Husband! thou Dull unpitied miscreant,
Wedded to Noise, to Misery, and Want;
Sold an eternal Vassal for thy life,
Oblig'd to Cherish and to Heat a Wife:
Repeat thy loath'd embraces every Night,
Prompted to Act by Duty, not delight. . . .
The wretch is marry'd, and has known the worst.

And now his Blessing is, he can't be Curst.
UNKNOWN, *Against Marriage*. (c. 1690)

HYACINTH

If of thy mortal goods thou art bereft,
And from thy slender store two leaves alone
to thee are left,
Sell one, and with the dole

Buy hyacinths to feed thy soul.

SADR, *Gulistan: Garden of Roses*.

If thou of fortune be bereft
And in thy store there be but left
Two leaves—sell one, and with the dole
Buy hyacinths to feed thy soul.

JAMES TERRY WHITE, *Not by Bread Alone:
After Hippocrates*. (Century Magazine, Aug.,
1907.)

If thou hast a loaf of bread, sell half and buy
the flowers of the narcissus; for bread nourish-
eth the body, but the narcissus the soul.

MOHAMMED. (OSWALD CRAWFORD, *Round the
Calendar in Portugal*, p. 114.)

Hearts starve as well as bodies: give us Bread,
but give us Roses!

JAMES OFFENHEIM, *Bread and Roses*.

The hyacinth's for constancy wi' its unchang-
ing blue.

BURNS, *The Poie*. St. 3.

Come, evening gale! the crimson rose
Is drooping for thy sigh of dew;
The hyacinth woos thy kisse to close
In slumber sweete its eye of blue.
GEORGE CHOLY, *Inscription for a Grotto*.

Here hyacinths of heavenly blue

Shook their rich tresses to the morn.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Adventure of a Star*.

And the hyacinth purple, and white, and blue,
Which hung from its bells a sweet peal anew
Of music so delicate, soft, and intense,
It was felt like an odour within the sense.

SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. I, l. 25.

HYPOCRISY

See also Appearance, Cunning, Deceit

I—Hypocrisy: Definitions

Your cold hypocrisy's a stale device,
A worn-out trick; would'st thou be thought
in earnest,

Clothe thy feign'd zeal in rage, in fire, in fury!
ADOLPH, *Calio*. Act I, sc. 3.

Spun from the cobweb fashion of the times,
To hide the feeling heart.

MARK AKENSIDE, *Pleasures of Imagination*. Bk.
II, l. 147.

Of all villainy, there is none more base than
that of the hypocrite, who, at the moment he is
most false, takes care to appear most virtuous.
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 13, sec. 41.

A hypocrite is in himself both the archer and
the mark, in all actions shooting at his own
praise or profit.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane
States: The Hypocrite*.

The only vice that cannot be forgiven is

hypocrisy. The repentance of a hypocrite is itself hypocrisy.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 256.

There is some virtue in almost every vice, except hypocrisy; and even that, while it is a mockery of virtue, is at the same time a compliment to it.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 274.

A hypocrite despises those whom he deceives, but has no respect for himself. He would make a dupe of himself, too, if he could.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 398.

He never used his arms against the stream, nor uttered the unfettered thoughts of his mind, nor devoted his life to the cause of truth.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 89.

When a man puts on a Character he is a stranger to, there's as much difference between what he appears, and what he really is, as there is between a Vizard and a Face.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 11.

One is never so ridiculous for the qualities he has as for those he pretends to have. (On n'est jamais si ridicule par les qualités que l'on a que par celles que l'on affecte d'avoir.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 134.

Hypocrisy is a homage which vice pays to virtue. (L'hypocrisie est un hommage que le vice rend à la vertu.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 218.

Affectation is an awkward and forced imitation of what should be genuine and easy, wanting the beauty that accompanies what is natural.

LOCKE, *On Education*. Sec. 66.

Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 5.

Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiii, 25.

For neither man nor angel can discern Hypocrisy, the only evil that walks invisible, except to God alone.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 682.

Those who daub both sides of the wall. (Qui utrosque parietes linunt.)

PERGRINUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 39. The equivalent of being on both sides of the fence.

Your tongues are steeped in honey and milk, your hearts in gall and biting vinegar.

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act I, sc. 2.

I want that gift and silly art
To speak and purpose not.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 227.

To beguile the time,
Look like the time; . . . look like the innocent
flower,
But be the serpent under 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 63.

Away, and mock the time with fairest show;
False face must hide what the false heart doth
know.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 7, l. 81.

I am a woman of the world, Hector, and I
can assure you that if you will only take the
trouble always to say the perfectly correct
thing, you can do just what you like.

BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House*. Act I.

Face-flatterer and back-biter are the same.
And they, sweet soul, that most impute a
crime

Are proneest to it.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 822.

How inexpressible is the meanness of being
a hypocrite! how horrible is it to be a mis-
chievous and malignant hypocrite.

VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Philos-
opher*. Sec. i.

I hope you have not been leading a double
life, pretending to be wicked, and being really
good all the time. That would be hypocrisy.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Importance of Being Bar-
nest*. Act ii.

II—Hypocrisy: Apothegms

There be many wise men that have secret
hearts, and transparent countenances.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

A sheep without, a wolf within.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1232.

Oh, for a forty-parson power to chant
Thy praise, Hypocrisy!

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 34.

Be hypocritical, be cautious, be
Not what you seem but always what you see.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 86.

Till Cant cease, nothing else can begin.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. II, bk. III,
ch. 7.

It is now almost my sole rule of life to clear
myself of cant and formulas, as of poisonous
Nessus shirts.

CARLYLE, *Letter to His Wife*, 2 Nov., 1835.

My dear friend, clear your mind of cant. You
may talk as other people do, . . . but don't think
foolishly.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 15 May,
1783.)

Sworn foe of Cant, he smote it down
With trenchant wit uberring,
And, mocking, rent with ruthless hand
The robe Pretence was wearing.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Randolph of Roanoke*.

Great King of Cant!
AMBROSE BURNES, *An Impostor*. Referring to
Andrew Carnegie.

How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws!
LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 2.

Musical as the chime of tinkling bells,
Weak to perform, though mighty to pretend.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 14.

Mr. Podsnap settled that whatever he put
behind him he put out of existence. . . . Mr.
Podsnap had even acquired a peculiar flourish
of his right arm in often clearing the
world of its most difficult problems, by
sweeping them behind him.
DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. i, ch. 11.
Hence "Podsnappery."

She looketh as butter would not melt in her
mouth.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546);
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

No man is a hypocrite in his pleasures.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1783.)

Who could endure the Gracchi railing at sedition?
(Quis tulit Gracchos de seditione querentes?)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 24. That is: Who
could listen to a man denouncing things
which he does shamelessly himself?

It is more difficult to disguise feelings which
one has than to feign those which one has
not. (Il est plus difficile de dissimuler les
sentiments que l'on a que de feindre ceux
que l'on n'a pas.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*.
No. 559.

He passed by on the other side.
New Testament: *Luke*, x, 31.

Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and
swallow a camel.
New Testament: *Matthew*, xxiii, 24. The correct
reading, used in the revised version is
"strain out a gnat," the allusion being to
straining wine: but insects should be inadvertently
swallowed.

I hate a bad man saying what is good. (Μῶδον
κακοῦ, χρηστὸν εἶπαι λόγον.)
MENANDER, *Fragment*. No. 767.

Act as if I did not know it. (Faites comme si
je ne le savois pas.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*. Act ii,
sc. 4, l. 19. The teacher of philosophy has
remarked that of course M. Jourdain knows
Latin, and the latter answers, "Of course;
but explain it just as if I didn't."

Who point, like finger-posts, the way
They never go.
THOMAS MOORE, *Song: For the Poco-Curante
Society*.

He is an extremely hypocritical man; a Greek
of the lower empire.
NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, referring to Alexander
I of Russia. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*,
5 Dec., 1816.)

He has the smartness of an attorney's clerk, and
the intrigues of a Greek of the lower empire.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, referring to Lord Palmer-
ston. (*Runnymede Letters*, 1836.)

The foolish, fashionable air
Of knowing all and feeling nought.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Sahara, Pt. iv.

There Affectation, with a sickly mien,
Shows in her cheek the roses of eighteen.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iv, l. 31.

He knows how much of what men paint
themselves
Would blister in the light of what they are.
EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON, *Ben Jonson Entertains a Man from Strassford*.

There are people who laugh to show their fine
teeth; and there are those who cry to show
their good hearts.
JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 51.

At home he is a savage; abroad a saint. (In
tra domum savus est; foris mitis.)
SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 10.

A saint abroad, and a devil at home.
JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.
See also WOMEN: SAINTS ABROAD.

Why, I can smile, and murder whiles I smile,
And cry "Content" to that which grieves my
heart;
And wet my cheeks with artificial tears,
And frame my face to all occasions.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l.
182. See also SNAKE: DECEITFUL SNAKE.

'Tis too much prov'd—that with devotion's visage
And pious action, we do sugar o'er
The devil himself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 46.

1 Now step I forth to whip hypocrisy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 151.

III—Hypocrisy: The Whited Sepulchre

2 An ill man is always ill, but he is worst of all when he pretends to be a saint. (*Malus ubi bonum se simulat, tunc est pessimus.*)

FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 28.

3 God knows, I'm not the thing I should be,
Nor am I even the thing I could be,
But twenty times I rather would be
An atheist clean,
Than under gospel colours hid be
Just for a screen.

BURNS, *Epistle to the Rev. John M'Math*.

4 There's nothing so absurd, or vain,
Or barbarous, or inhumane,
But if it lay the least pretence
To piety and godliness,
Or tender-hearted conscience,
And zeal for gospel-truths profess
Does sacred instantly commence.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *On a Hypocritical Nonconformist*. Pt. i, l. 1.

5 He blam'd and protested, but join'd in the
plan;
He shar'd in the plunder, but pitied the man.

COWPER, *Pity for Poor Africans*, l. 43.

6 Built God a church, and laugh'd his word
to scorn.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 688.

The cross on the breast and the devil in the heart.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4462.

Not he who scorns the Saviour's yoke
Should wear his cross upon the heart.

SCHILLER, *The Fight with the Dragon*. St. 24.

They set the sign of the cross over their outer
doors, and sacrifice to their gut and their groin
in their inner closets.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Impostura*.

He hailed the power of Jesus' name
An' soaked 'em twelve per cent.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *Behind a Spire*.

7 You, too, take cobweb attitudes
Upon a plane of gauze!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. 1, No. 125.

8 Thus 'tis with all: their chief and constant
care

Is to seem everything but what they are.

GOLDSMITH, *Epilogue to "The Sister"*, l. 25.

9 A man may cry Church! Church! at ev'ry
word,

With no more piety than other people—
A daw's not reckoned a religious bird

Because it keeps a-cawing from a steeple.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 171.

That little simple exactly paints

How sinners are 'desp'd by saints.

By saints!—the Hypocrites that ope heav'n's
door

Obsequious to the sinful man of riches—

But put the wicked, naked, barelegg'd poor

In parish stocks instead of breeches.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 347.

10 Inwardly base, but with an outward appear-
ance of virtue. (*Introrsum turpem, specio-
sum pelle decora.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 45.

11 Who pretend to be men of the austere pat-
tern of Curius, and who live the life of Bac-
chanals. (*Qui Curios simulant, et Baccha-
nalia vivunt.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 3.

Far worse are those who denounce evil ways in
the language of a Hercules; and after discoursing
upon virtue, prepare to practise vice. (*Sed pei-
ores, qui talia verbis Herculis invadunt et de
virtute locuti Clunem agitant.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 19.

For vice deceives, under the appearance of vir-
tue, when sad in mien and austere in counte-
nance and dress. (*Fallit enim vitium, specie vir-
tutis et umbra, Cum sit triste habitu vultuque et
veste severum.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 109.

12 Some hypocrites and seeming mortified men,
that held down their heads, were like the lit-
tle images that they place in the very bowing
of the vaults of churches, that look as if
they held up the church, but are but pup-
pets.

WILLIAM LAUD, Archbishop of Canterbury.
(FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 273.)

13 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypo-
crites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres,
which indeed appear beautiful outward, but
are within full of dead men's bones, and of
all uncleanness.

New Testament: Matthew, xlii, 27.

After the most straitest sect of our religion I
lived a Pharisee.

New Testament: Acts, xxvi, 5.

Publicans and sinners on the one side; Scribes
and Pharisees on the other.

WILLIAM CHILLINGWORTH, *Sermon*.

Our academical Pharisees.

MACAULAY, *Critical Essays: Milton*.

14 I, under fair pretence of friendly ends,
And well-plac'd words of glozing courtesy
Baited with reasons not unpalatable,
Wind me into the easy-hearted man,
And hug him into snares.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 160.

That practis'd falsehood under saintly show,
Deep malice to conceal, couch'd with revenge.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 121.

¹ With pious fraud. (*Pia mendacia fraude*.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ix, l. 711.

Madam, 'twas a pious fraud, if it were one.
AFERA BERN, *Lucky Chance*. Act v, sc. 7.

When pious frauds and holy shifts
Are dispensations and gifts.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto iii, l. 1145.

It is with a pious fraud as with a bad action; it
begets a calamitous necessity of going on.

THOMAS PAINE, *Age of Reason*. Pt. I.

The outward rite, the old abuse,
The pious fraud transparent grown.
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Reformer*.

² The hypocrite had left his mask, and stood
In naked ugliness. He was a man
Who stole the livery of the court of heaven
To serve the devil in; in virtue's guise,
Devoured the widow's house and orphan's
bread;

In holy phrase, transacted villainies
That common sinners durst not meddle with.
ROBERT POLLOX, *The Course of Time*. Bk. viii,
l. 615.

³ With one hand he put
A penny in the urn of poverty,
And with the other took a shilling out.
ROBERT POLLOX, *The Course of Time*. Bk. viii,
l. 632.

If you cannot make a speech,
Because you are a flat,
Go very quietly and drop
A button in the hat!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*.

⁴ Constant at Church and 'Change; his gains
were sure;
His givings rare, save farthings to the poor.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 347.

⁵ Apparel vice like virtue's harbinger;
Bear a fair presence, though your heart be
tainted;

Teach sin the carriage of a holy saint.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 12.

With an auspicious and a dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral, and with dirge in mar-
riage,

In equal scale weighing delight and dole.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 11.

⁶ Thou simular man of virtue
That art incestuous.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 54.
Thou rascal beadle, hold thy bloody hand!
Why dost thou lash that whore? Strip thine own
back;

Thou hotly lust'st to use her in that kind
For which thou whipp'st her.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 164.

Behold yond simpering dame, . . .
That minces virtue, and does shake the head
To hear of pleasure's name;
The fitchew, nor the soiled horse, goes to 't
With a more riotous appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 120.

⁷ O, 'tis the cunning livery of hell,
The damned'st body to invest and cover
In phrenzied guards!

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc.
1, l. 95.

O, what may man within him hide,
Though angel on the outward side!

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 285.

⁸ The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.
An evil soul, producing holy witness,
Is like a villain with a smiling cheek,
A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I,
sc. 3, l. 99.

But then I sigh; and, with a piece of Scripture,
Tell them that God bids us do good for evil:
And thus I clothe my naked villainy
With old odd ends, stolen out of holy writ;
And seem a saint, when most I play the devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 334.

⁹ He is no less than a stuffed man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
I, sc. 1, l. 58.

¹⁰ O, what authority and show of truth
Can cunning sin cover itself withal!
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 36.

When devils will the blackest sins put on,
They do suggest at first with heavenly shows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 357.

¹¹ So smooth he daub'd his vice with show of
virtue, . . .

He liv'd from all attainder of suspect.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 29.
See also VICE AND VIRTUE.

¹² Knaves are men
That lute and flute fantastic tenderness,
And dress the victim to the offering up,
And paint the gates of Hell with Paradise,
And play the slave to gain the tyranny.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 113.

¹³ A man I knew who liv'd upon a smile,
And well it fed him; he look'd plump and fair,
While rankest venom foam'd thro' every vein.
Living, he fawn'd on every fool alive;
And, dying, curs'd the friend on whom he liv'd.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 336.

I

ICE

¹ In things that are tender and unpleasing, it is good to break the ice, by some whose words are of less weight, and to reserve the more weighty voice, to come in, as by chance.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

When I had but broke the ice of my affection, she fell over head and ears in love with me.

JAMES SMURLEY, *Love Tricks*. Act iii, sc. 1.

To break the ice in making the first overture.

ALFRED, *Gusman*, I, 173.

"If he would have the goodness to break the—in point of fact, the ice," said Cousin Feenix.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 61.

² Yet all how beautiful! Pillars of pearl
Propping the cliffs above, stalactites bright
From the ice roof depending; and beneath,
Grottoes and temples with their crystal
spires
And gleaming columns radiant in the sun.

WILLIAM HENRY BURLEIGH, *Winter*.

³ Motionless torrents! silent cataracts!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise in the Vale of Chamouni*.

⁴ And ice, mast-high, came floating by
As green as emerald.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. I.

⁵ In skating over thin ice our safety is in our speed.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

⁶ Some say the world will end in fire,
Some say in ice.

From what I've tasted of desire,
I hold with those who favor fire.

But if it had to perish twice,
I think I know enough of hate
To say that for destruction ice
Is also great

And would suffice.

ROBERT FROST, *Fire and Ice*.

⁷ When it cracks, it bears; when it bends, it breaks.

UNKNOWN. An old proverb, referring to ice.

⁸ Trust not one night's ice.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentum*.

⁹ What a sea Of melting ice I walk on!

MARSHWATER, *Maid of Honour*. Act III, sc. 3.

¹⁰ O'er the ice the rapid skater flies,
With sport above and death below,

Where mischief lurks in gay disguise
Thou'lt lightly touch and quickly go.

(Sur un mince cristal l'hiver conduit leurs pas,
Telle est de nos plaisirs la légère surface,
Glissez, mortels; n'appuyez pas!)

PIERRE CHARLES ROY, *Lines*, beneath a print of a picture by Lancret. (Samuel Johnson, tr.)

Three children sliding on the ice,

Upon a summer's day,

As it fell out, they all fell in,

The rest they ran away.

UNKNOWN, *The Lamentation of a Bad Market*. (1653)

IDEA

See also Mind, Thought

¹¹ If the ancients left us ideas, to our credit be it spoken that we moderns are building houses for them.

A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Enterprise*.

¹² One of the greatest pains to human nature is the pain of a new idea.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Physics and Politics*, p. 163.

¹³ Only the wise possess ideas; the greater part of mankind are possessed by them.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Miscellanies*, p. 154.

¹⁴ The moment of finding a fellow-creature is often as full of mingled doubt and exultation as the moment of finding an idea.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Ch. 17.

¹⁵ God screens us evermore from premature ideas.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

¹⁶ The party of virility rules the hour, the party of ideas and sentiments rules the age.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1864.

¹⁷ Ideas must work through the brains and the arms of good and brave men, or they are no better than dreams.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: American Civilization*.

It is a lesson which all history teaches wise men to put trust in ideas, and not in circumstances.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.

¹⁸ Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young
And always keep us so.

EMERSON, *Ode to Beauty*.

¹⁹ When we are exalted by ideas, we do not owe this to Plato, but to the idea, to which also Plato was debtor.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

¹ Almost everyone knows this, but it has not occurred to everyone. (Sciunt plerique omnes, sed non omnibus hoc venit in mentem.)
ERASMUS, *Epicureus*.

² A favourite theory is a possession for life.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 117.

³ Ideas are, in truth, forces. Infinite, too, is the power of personality. A union of the two always makes history.

HENRY JAMES, *Charles W. Eliot*, i, 235

⁴ An idea, to be suggestive, must come to the individual with the force of a revelation.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Experience*, p. 113.

⁵ He who receives an idea from me, receives instruction himself without lessening mine; as he who lights his taper at mine receives light without darkening me.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 334.

⁶ That fellow seems to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1770.)

Mr. Kremlin himself was distinguished for ignorance, for he had only one idea, and that was wrong.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. iv, ch. 5.

⁷ To die for an idea: it is unquestionably noble. But how much nobler it would be if men died for ideas that were true!

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. v, p. 283.

⁸ General notions are generally wrong.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to Wortley Montagu*, 28 March, 1710.

General and abstract ideas are the source of the greatest errors of mankind. (Les idées générales et abstraites sont la source des plus grandes erreurs des hommes.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. iv.

⁹ There is no squabbling so violent as that between people who accepted an idea yesterday and those who will accept the same idea to-morrow.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Religio Journalistica*.

¹⁰ For an idea ever to be fashionable is ominous, since it must afterwards be always old-fashioned.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Words of Doctrine*, 55.

¹¹ This creature man, who in his own selfish affairs is a coward to the backbone, will fight for an idea like a hero.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act iii.

¹² Early ideas are not usually true ideas.

HENRY SPENCER, *Principles of Biology*. Pt. iii, ch. 3, sec. 110.

¹³ It's bad form to think, feel, or have an idea.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Walls of Jericho*. Act I.

¹⁴ A nice man is a man of nasty ideas.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁵ Ten thousand great ideas filled his mind; But with the clouds they fled, and left no trace behind.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto i, st. 59.

¹⁶ He had ideas about everything. He could no more help having ideas about everything than a dog can resist smelling at your heels.

H. C. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. Bk. i, sec. 2.

¹⁷ Through thy idea, lo, the immortal reality! Through thy reality, lo, the immortal idea!

WALT WHITMAN, *Thou Mother With Thy Equal Brood*. Sec. 2.

¹⁸ Ideas are free. But when the author confines them to his study, they are like birds in a cage, which none but he can have a right to let fly.

SIR JOSEPH YATES, *Judgment*, Miller v. Taylor. (4 Burr. Pt. iv, p. 2379.)

IDEALS

¹⁹ Our ideals are our better selves.

A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Habits*.

²⁰ Still bent to make some port he knows not where,

Still standing for some false impossible shore.
MATTHEW ARNOUD, *A Summer Night*, l. 68.

²¹ Egeria! sweet creation of some heart Which found no mortal resting-place so fair As thine ideal breast!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 115.

²² Ah! would but one might lay his lance in rest,

And charge in earnest—were it but a mill.
AUSTIN DOBSON, *Don Quixote*.

²³ An idealist is a person who helps other people to be prosperous.

HENRY FORD, on the witness stand at Mt. Clemens, Mich., in his libel suit against the *Chicago Tribune*, July, 1919.

²⁴ Ideals are the world's masters.

J. C. HOLTZMAN, *Gold-Foil: The Ideal Christ*.

²⁵ Every man has at times in his mind the ideal of what he should be, but is not. . . . Man never falls so low that he can see nothing higher than himself.

THOMAS PARKER, *A Mother for All Sons*.

¹ The ideal should never touch the real. (Der Schein soll nie die Wirklichkeit erreichen.)
SCHILLER, *To Goethe*, when the latter produced Voltaire's *Mohomet*.

² We have two lives about us,
Two worlds in which we dwell,
Within us and without us,
Alternate Heaven and Hell:—
Without, the somber Real,
Within, our heart of hearts,
The beautiful Ideal.
R. H. STODDARD, *The Castle in the Air*.

³ To nurse a blind ideal like a girl.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iii, l. 201.

IDLENESS

I—Idleness: Definitions

⁴ Idleness is emptiness; the tree in which the sap is stagnant, remains fruitless.
HOSEA BALLOU, *MS. Sermons*.

⁵ Idleness, which is the well-spring and root of all vice.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works*, p. 444. (1566)
Men must not be poor; idleness is the root of all evil; the world's wide enough, let 'em bustle.
FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.
Idleness is the root of all mischief.

UNKNOWN, *Serviceman's Comfort*. (HARLETT, *Unedited Tracts*, 158.)

⁶ Idleness is the canker of the mind.

JOHN BODENHAM, *Belvedere*, p. 131.

Idleness makes the wit rust.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3061.

Indolence is the sleep of the mind. (L'indolence est le sommeil des esprits.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 392.

⁷ Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 6.

⁸ Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds, and the holiday of fools.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 July, 1749.

I look upon indolence as a sort of suicide; for the man is effectually destroyed, though the appetite of the brute may survive.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Feb., 1754.

⁹ An idler is a watch that wants both hands; As useless if it goes as when it stands.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 681.

¹⁰ He is idle that might be better employed.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1919.

That man is idle who can do something better.

EMERSON.

¹¹ Idleness is the sepulchre of a living man.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Indolence*.

¹² Idleness is ever the root of indecision. (Viam semper dant otia mentem.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iv, l. 704.

¹³ Mother of vices, called idleness.

JOHN LYCATE, *The Fall of Princes*. Bk. ii, l. 2249. (c. 1440)

Sluggish idleness, the nurse of sin.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto iv, st. 18.

Idleness the parent of all vice.

WILLIAM WAGER, *The Longer Thou Livest*.

¹⁴ In lazy apathy let Stoics boast
Their virtue fix'd: 'tis fix'd as in a frost;

Contracted all, retiring to the breast;

But strength of mind is Exercise, not Rest.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 101.

¹⁵ Nothing is so certain as that the evils of idleness can be shaken off by hard work. (Nihilque tam certum est quam otii vitia negotio discuti.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lvi, sec. 9.

¹⁶ That ghostliest of all unrealities, the non-working man.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot*. Ch. 17.

¹⁷ Idleness is the greatest prodigality in the world; it throws away that which is invaluable in respect of its present use, and irreparable when it is past, being to be recovered by no power of art or nature.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living and Dying*. Ch. i, sec. 1.

II—Idleness: Apothegms

¹⁸ Be not solitary, be not idle.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, his closing prescription for health of body and mind.

If you are idle, be not solitary; if you are solitary, be not idle.

JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)

¹⁹ Idlers, game-preservers and mere human clothes-horses.

CARLYLE, *Later-Day Pamphlets*. No. 3.

²⁰ As idle as a painted ship

Upon a painted ocean.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. ii.

²¹ Says little, thinks less, and does—nothing at all, faith!

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

²² I live an idle burden to the ground.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xviii, l. 134. (Pope, tr.)

²³ Masterly inactivity. (Strenua inertia.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epls. 11, l. 28. The

English phrase is by Sir James Mackintosh,
Vindicia Gallice.

Disciplined inaction.

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH, *Causes of the Revolution of 1688*. Ch. 7.

The frivolous work of polished idleness.

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH, *Dissertation on Ethical Philosophy: Remarks on Thomas Brown.*

Perhaps man is the only being that can properly be called idle.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 1.

To do nothing is in every man's power.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 155.

Of all our faults, that which we excuse the most easily is idleness. (De tous nos défauts, celui dont nous demeurons le plus aisément d'accord, c'est de la paresse.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 398.

We have more idleness of mind than of body. (Nous avons plus de paresse dans l'esprit que dans le corps.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 487.

As good to be an addled egg as an idle bird.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 207.

Why stand ye here all the day idle?

New Testament: Matthew, xx, 6.

Fight off your indolence, banish your sloth. (Abige abs te lassitudinem, cave pigritiam præverteris.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 113. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

The unyok'd humour of your idleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 219.

When on my three-foot stool I sit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 89.

Their only labour was to kill the time;
And labour dire it is, and weary woe.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto I, st. 72.

I trow he was infect certeyn

With the faitour, or the fever lorddeyn.

UNKNOWN. (HALLIET, *Early English Poetry*, i, 93. c. 1500) Fever lurdien: laziness.

You have the palsy or eke the fever lurdien.

WILLIAM FULWOOD, *Enemies of Idleness*, 132.

Sick of the idles.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 182.

III—Idleness: Busy Idleness

It is better to do nothing, than to be doing of nothing. (Otiosum esse quam nihil agere.)

ATILIUS. (FLINZ, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 9.)

Wretched estate of men by fortune blest,
That being ever idle never rest.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Tears of Peace*, l. 341.

Admirals, extoll'd for standing still,
Or doing nothing with a deal of skill.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 192.

I have spent my life laboriously doing nothing. (Vitam perdidit laboricose agendo.)

GROTIUS. Quoted by him on his death-bed.

My life is lost in laboriously doing nothing. (Vitam perdidit operose nihil agendo.)

JOSIAH WOODWARD, *Fair Warnings to a Careless World*, p. 97.

They'll do little
That shall offend you, for their chief desire
Is to do nothing at all, sir.

MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act ii, sc. 1.

A nation rushing hastily to and fro, busily employed in idleness. (Trepide concursans, occupata in otio.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 2.

Thus idly busy rolls their world away.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 256.

She went from opera, park, assembly, play,
To morning walks, and prayers three times a day;

To part her time 'twixt reading and bohea,
To muse, and spill her solitary tea,
Or o'er cold coffee trifle with the spoon,
Count the slow clock, and dine exact at noon.

POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Teresa Blount*, l. 13.

They do nothing laboriously. (Operose nihil agunt.)

SENECA, *De Brevitate Vita*. Bk. i, sec. 13.

Idle folk have the least leisure.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 1.

In the diligence of his idleness.

Apocrypha: The Wisdom of Solomon, xiii, 13.
(Diligenter per vacuitatem suam.—Vulgate.)

Worldlings revelling in the fields
Of strenuous idleness.

WORDSWORTH, *This Lawn, a Carpet All Alive*.

IV—Idleness: Sloth

Sloth is the tempter that beguiles, and expels from paradise.

A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Pursuits*.

The foul sluggard's comfort: "It will last my time."

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Count Cagliostro: Flight Last*.

Ever sick of the slothful guise,
Loath to bed and loath to rise.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 292. (1639)

'Tis the voice of the sluggard, I heard him complain,
"You have waked me too soon, I must slumber again";

As the door on its hinges, so he on his bed,
Turns his sides, and his shoulders, and his heavy
head.

ISAAC WATTS, *The Sluggard*.

¹ Sloth, like rust, consumes faster than labor
wears.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*. (1744)

All things are easy to industry, all things difficult
to sloth.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*. (1734)

² Sloth brings in all woe.

GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 424.

³ Sloth must breed a scab.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)

Sloth turns the edge of wit.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 126. (1579)

Sloth is a foe unto all virtuous deeds.

ANTHONY MUNDAY, *Sloth*.

Hog in sloth.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 95.

⁴ That shameful Siren, sloth, is ever to be
avoided. (Vitanda est improba Siren De-
sidia.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 14.

⁵ Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her
ways, and be wise.

Old Testament: Proverbs, vi, 6.

⁶ The slothful man saith, There is a lion in
the way.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvi, 13.

The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than
seven men that can render a reason.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvi, 16.

We excuse our sloth under the pretext of diffi-
culty. (Difficultas patrocina pretextibus
segnitatis.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i,
ch. 12.

⁷ No one has become immortal by sloth. (Ig-
navia nemo immortalis factus.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. lxxv, sec. 49.

For sluggard's brow the laurel never grows;
Renown is not the child of indolent repose.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*.

Canto ii, st. 50.

See also under BOLDNESS.

⁸ Many faint with toil,
That few may know the cares and woe of
sloth.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 116.

⁹ But when dread Sloth, the Mother of Doom,
steals in,

And reigns where Labour's glory was to
serve,

Then is the day of crumbling not far off.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The Mother of Doom*.

¹⁰ Sloth is the devil's pillow.

UNKNOWN, *Politeuphuia*, 306. (1669)

V—Idleness and Satan

¹¹ Find some work for your hands to do, so
that Satan may never find you idle. (Facito
aliquid operis, ut semper te diabolus inveniat
occupatum.)

ST. JEROME, *Letters*. No. 125. (MIGNE,
Patrologia Cursus. Vol. xxii, p. 939.)

¹² An idle person tempts the devil to tempt him.

RICHARD KINGSTON, *Apoph. Curiosa*, 57. (1709)

¹³ An idle brain is the devil's shop.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 161.

¹⁴ Eschew the idle life,

Flee, flee from doing nought:

For never was there idle brain

But bred an idle thought.

GEORGE TURBERVILLE, *The Lover to Cupid for
Mercy*, l. 109.

¹⁵ In works of labour or of skill
I would be busy too;

For Satan finds some mischief still

For idle hands to do.

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Idleness*.

VI—Idleness: Its Pleasures

¹⁶ With ecstasies so sweet

As none can even guess,

Who walk not with the feet

Of joy in idleness.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Spring*. Ode i, st. 10.

¹⁷ You should do nothing that did not abso-
lutely please you. Be idle, be very idle! The
habits of your mind are such that you will
necessarily do much; but be as idle as you
can.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Letter to Southey*, 1799.

¹⁸ How various his employments whom the
world

Calls idle; and who justly, in return,
Esteems that busy world an idler too!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 352.

¹⁹ God loves an idle rainbow,

No less than labouring seas.

RALPH HODGSON, *A Wood Song*.

²⁰ It is impossible to enjoy idling thoroughly
unless one has plenty of work to do.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Idle Thoughts of an Idle
Fellow: On Being Idle*.

²¹ Every man is, or hopes to be, an Idler.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 1.

As peace is the end of war, so to be idle is the
ultimate purpose of the busy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 1.

We would all be idle if we could.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 13.)

I am sure that indolence—indefeasible indolence—is the true state of man, and business the invention of the old Teazer.

CHARLES LAMB, *Letter to Wordsworth*, 28 Sept., 1805.

I have ever loved to repose myself, whether sitting or lying, with my heels as high or higher than my seat.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

That indolent but delightful condition of doing nothing. (Ilud iners quidem, jucundum tamen nihil agere.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. viii, cpls. 9.

But see, while idly I stood looking on,
I found the effect of love in idleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 155.

There is one piece of advice, in a life of study, which I think no one will object to; and that is, every now and then to be completely idle,—to do nothing at all.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 19.

Extreme busyness, whether at school or college, kirk or market, is a symptom of deficient vitality; and a faculty for idleness implies a catholic appetite and a strong sense of personal identity.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Apology for Idlers*.

The more characteristic American hero in the earlier day, and the more beloved type at all times, was not the hustler but the whittler.

MARK SULLIVAN, *Our Times*. Vol. iii, p. 297.

The sweetness of being idle. (Inertia dulcedo.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 3. The origin, perhaps, of the pseudo-Italian phrase, "Dolce far niente."

Other men have acquired fame by industry, but this man by indolence. (Utque alios industria, ita hunc ignavia ad famam protulerat.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xvi, sec. 18. Referring to Caius Petronius.

So that what was indolence was called wisdom. (Ut quod segnitia erat, sapientia vocaretur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 49.

Life does not agree with philosophy: there is no happiness without idleness, and only the useless is pleasurable.

TSCHERNOW, *Note-Books*.

It is well to lie fallow for a while.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Recreation*.

I am happiest when I am idle. I could live for months without performing any kind of labour, and at the expiration of that time I should feel fresh and vigorous enough to go right on in the same way for numerous more months.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Natural History*. Ch. 3.

I loafe and invite my soul,

I lean and loafe at my ease observing a spear of summer grass.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 1.

The lazy man gets round the sun
As quickly as the busy one.

R. T. WOMBAT, *Quatrains*.

VII—Idleness: Its Penalties

He slept beneath the moon,

He basked beneath the sun;

He lived a life of going-to-do,

And died with nothing done.

JAMES ALBERY, *Epitaph Written for Himself*.

Expect poison from the standing water.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

There is no greater cause of melancholy than idleness; "no better cure than business," as Rhasis holds.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

Idleness overthrows all.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 1.

Perpetual repose is unendurable. (Quietern sempiternam possit pati.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 20, sec. 55.

A life of ease a difficult pursuit.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 634.

The sad fatigue of idleness.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 601.

The insupportable labour of doing nothing.

RICHARD STEELE, *Spectator*. No. 54.

The tedium of fastidious idleness.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. v, l. 430. See also under HOLIDAY.

All Nature seems at work. Slugs leave their lair—

The bees are stirring—birds are on the wing—

And I the while, the sole unbusy thing,
Nor honey make, nor pair, nor build, nor sing.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Work Without Hope*. St. 1.

A lazy man is necessarily a bad man; an

idle is necessarily a demoralised population.

J. W. DRAPER, *Thoughts on Future Civil Policy*.

¹ The idle mind knows not what 'tis it wants.
(*Otioso in otio animus nascit quid velit.*)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Iphigenia: Chorus*. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xix, ch. 10, sec. 12.)

² Idleness and pride tax with a heavier hand
than kings and parliaments.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter on the Stamp Act*,
11 July, 1765.

Trouble springs from idleness, and grievous toil
from needless ease.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

³ Pastime, like wine, is poison in the morning.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*. Bk. II, ch. 13.

⁴ Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the
flock!

Old Testament: Zechariah, xi, 17.

Alas! what boots it with incessant care
To tend the homely, slighted shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse?
Were it not better done, as others use,
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Nemea's hair?

JOHN MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 64.

⁵ Both gods and men are angry with a man
who lives in idleness, for in nature he is like
the stingless drones who waste the labor of
the bees, eating without working.

HERODOTUS, *Works and Days*, l. 303.

Not, like a cloistered drone, to read and doze,
In undeserving, undeserved repose.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *To the Rev. Dr. Ayscough*.

A glorious lazy drone, grown fat with feeding
On others' toil.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of
Florence*. Act I, sc. 2.

⁶ What heart can think, or tongue express,
The harm that groweth of idleness?

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Idleness*.

⁷ To do nothing is the way to be nothing.

NATHANIEL HOWE, *A Chapter of Proverbs*.

⁸ To be idle and to be poor have always been
reproaches, and therefore every man en-
deavours with his utmost care to hide his
poverty from others, and his idleness from
himself.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 17.

Time, with all its celerity, moves slowly to him
whose whole employment is to watch its flight.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 21.

Money and time are the heaviest burdens of
life, and . . . the unhappiest of all mortals are
those who have more of either than they know
how to use.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 30.

Gloomy calm of idle vacancy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 8 Dec.,
1763.)

⁹ The Camel's hump is an ugly lump
Which well you may see at the Zoo;
But uglier yet is the hump we get
From having too little to do.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Just-So Stories: The
Camel's Hump*.

Kiddies and grown ups too-oo-oo,
If we haven't enough to do-oo-oo,
We get the hump,

Cameelious hump,

The hump that is black and blue!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Just-So Stories: The
Camel's Hump*.

¹⁰ Drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiii, 21.

Laziness travels so slowly that poverty soon
overtakes him.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Way to Wealth*. Pt. I.

Idleness is the mother of poverty.

UNKNOWN, *Rich Cabinet*, p. 73. (1616)

¹¹ Of other tyrants short the strife,
But Indolence is King for life.

HANNAH MORE, *Florio*. Pt. i.

¹² Idleness wastes the sluggish body, as water
is corrupted unless it moves. (Cernis ut ig-
navum corrumpant otia corpus, Ut capiant
vitium, ni moveantur, aquæ.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Pontico*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 5.

¹³ Thee, too, my Paridel! she mark'd thee there,
Stretch'd on the rack of a too easy chair,
And heard thy everlasting yawn confess
The pains and penalties of Idleness.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 341.

¹⁴ A man who has no office to go to—I don't
care who he is—is a trial of which you can
have no conception.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot*. Ch. 18.

¹⁵ Indolent ability hardly ever raises itself out
of narrow fortunes. (Pigra extulit arctis
Haud unquam sese virtus.)

SILIUS, *Punica*. Bk. xiii, l. 733.

¹⁶ How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnish'd, not to shine in use,—
As tho' to breathe were life!

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 22.

¹⁷ There is no remedy for time misspent;
No healing for the waste of idleness,
Whose very languor is a punishment
Heavier than active souls can feel or guess.

AUBREY DE VERE, *A Song of Faith*.

¹⁸ But how can he expect that others should.
Build for him, sow for him, and at his call

Love him, who for himself will take no heed
at all?
WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.
St. 6.

IDOLATRY

1 Four species of idols beset the human mind:
idols of the tribe; idols of the den; idols of
the market; and idols of the theatre.

FRANCIS BACON, *Novum Organum: Summary*
of the Second Part. Aphorism 39.

Mankind are an incorrigible race. Give them but
bugbears and idols—it is all that they ask.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Commonplaces*. No. 76.

2 God keeps a niche
In Heaven to hold our idols; and albeit
He brake them to our faces, and denied
That our close kisses should impair their
white,

I know we shall behold them raised, com-
plete,

The dust swept from their beauty,—glorified,
New Memnons singing in the great God-light.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets: Futurity*.

3 Spurn every idol others raise: before thine
own Ideal bow.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ix, st.
20.

4 Her overpowering presence made you feel
It would not be idolatry to kneel.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 74.

Her spirit is devout, and burns
With thoughts averse to bigotry;
Yet she herself, the idol, turns
Our thoughts into idolatry.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Verses on Our Queen*.

5 Ah, spare your idol! think him human still.
Charms he may have, but he has frailties
too!

Dote not too much, nor spoil what ye ad-
mire.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 496.

6 There's a one-eyed yellow idol to the north
of Khatmandu,

There's a little marble cross below the town,
There's a broken-hearted woman tends the
grave of Mad Carew,

And the yellow god forever gazes down.

J. MILTON HAYES, *The Green Eye of the Yel-
low God*.

7 What though the spicy breezes
Blow soft o'er Ceylon's isle;
Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile:

In vain with lavish kindness
The gifts of God are strown;
The heathen, in his blindness,

Bows down to wood and stone.

REGINALD HEYER, *From Greenland's Icy*
Mountains.

The 'eathen in 'is blindness bows down to wood
an' stone;

'E don't obey no orders unless they is 'is own.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The 'Eathen*.

Ey'n them who kept thy truth so pure of old,
When all our fathers worship't stocks and stones.

MILTON, *On the Late Massacre in Piedmont*.

8 In that day a man shall cast his idols . . .
to the moles and to the bats.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, ii, 20.

9 Yet, if he would, man cannot live all to this
world. If not religious, he will be supersti-
tious. If he worship not the true God, he will
have his idols.

TREPORE PARKER, *Critical and Miscellaneous*
Writings: A Lesson for the Day.

10 Idolatry is in a man's own thought, not in the
opinion of another.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Idolatry*.

11 The god of my idolatry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 114.

She is the goddess of my idolatry.

FANNY BURNEY, *Letter to Miss S. Burney*, 5
July, 1778.

Was this the idol that you worship so?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 144.

12 An idiot holds his bauble for a god.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1,
l. 79.

'Tis mad idolatry

To make the service greater than the god.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 56.

13 He who slays a king and he who dies for him
are alike idolaters.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

14 And taking . . . a crooked piece of wood,
and full of knots, hath carved it diligently,
. . . and fashioned it to the image of a man;
Or made it like some vile beast, laying it
over with vermilion; . . . and when he had
made a convenient room for it, set it in a
wall. . . Then maketh he prayer for his
goods, for his wife and children, and is not
ashamed to speak to that which hath no life.
Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, xiii, 13-17.

IGNORANCE

See also Knowledge and Ignorance;
Wisdom and Ignorance

I—Ignorance: Definitions

15 Ignorance is not innocence, but sin.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Inn Album*. Canto v.

¹ By ignorance we know not things necessary; by error we know them falsely.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

² The truest characters of ignorance
Are vanity, and pride, and arrogance.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 88.

³ Ignorance is the mother of admiration.

CHAPMAN, *The Widow's Tears*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Ignorance is the mother of impudence.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 2.

Impudence is the bastard of ignorance.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remarks*, ii, 213. (1680)

⁴ Ignorance is the mother of devotion.

HENRY COLE, Dean of St. Paul's, *Disputation with the Papists at Westminster*, 31 March, 1559. (JEWELL, *Works*, Vol. iii, p. 1202.) Cole was one of the eight Romanist disputants at Westminster Abbey; BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, iii, 4, 1. (1621); JEREMY TAYLOR, *To a Person Newly Converted to the Church of England*, 1657.

Your ignorance is the mother of your devotion to me.

DAYDEN, *The Maiden Queen*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁵ Ignorance and superstition ever bear a close, and even a mathematical, relation to each other.

J. FENIMORE COOPER, *Jack Tier*. Ch. 13. See also under SUPERSTITION.

⁶ If there are two things not to be hidden—love and a cough—I say there is a third, and that is ignorance, when once a man is obliged to do something besides wagging his head.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*.

⁷ Ignorance is the dominion of absurdity.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics*.

⁸ The recipe for perpetual ignorance is: be satisfied with your opinions and content with your knowledge.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. v, p. 23.

The tragedy of ignorance is its complacency.

ROBERT QUILLLEN, in syndicated editorial, 1932.

Or the dull sneer of self-loved ignorance.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 4.

Ignorance and conceit go hand in hand.

The Talmud.

⁹ He that voluntarily continues in ignorance, is guilty of all the crimes which ignorance produces.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Mr. W. Drummond*, 13 Aug., 1766.

Ignorance is a voluntary misfortune.

UNKNOWN, *Polytechnus*, 63. (1669)

¹⁰ I know no disease of the soul but ignorance: . . . a pernicious evil, the darkener of man's life, the disturber of his reason, and common confounder of truth.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Ignorantia Anima*.

¹¹ A man may live long, and die at last in ignorance of many truths which his mind was capable of knowing, and that with certainty.

JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

But let a man know that there are things to be known, of which he is ignorant, and it is so much carved out of his domain of universal knowledge.

HORACE MANN, *Lectures on Education*. No. 6.

¹² The living man who does not learn, is dark, dark, like one walking in the night.

UNKNOWN, *Ming-hsin poo-chien*. (William Milne, tr., in the *Indo-Chinese Gleaner*, Aug., 1818.)

¹³ The common curse of mankind—folly and ignorance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 30.

¹⁴ There is no darkness but ignorance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 47.

There is no slavery but ignorance.

R. G. INGBERSOLL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹⁵ Blind and naked Ignorance

Delivers brawling judgments, unashamed,
On all things all day long.

TENNYSOON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 662.

¹⁶ For thus the saying goes, and I hold so:
Ignorance only is true wisdom's foe.

GEORGE WITKER, *Abuses Stript and Whipt*. Bk. ii, sat. 1. (1613)

¹⁷ I know that the multitude walk in darkness. I would put into each man's hand a lantern, to guide him; and not have him set out upon his journey depending for illumination on abortive flashes of lightning, or the coruscations of transitory meteors.

WORDSWORTH, *Letter to Matthew*.

II—Ignorance: Apothegms

¹⁸ The ignorant arise and seize heaven itself. (Surgunt indocti et cælum rapiunt.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. viii, sec. 8. See also under BOLDNESS.

¹⁹ Whatever is unknown is magnified. (Omne ignotum pro magnifico est.)

CALGACUS, leader of the Britons, to his men before the battle of the Grampian Hills. (TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 30.) See also under TROUBLE.

- 1 Ignorance never settles a question.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 14 May, 1866.
- 2 Be not ignorant of anything in a great matter or a small.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, v, 15.
- 3 Oh, more than Gothic ignorance!
FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. vii, ch. 3.
- 4 To learning and law there's no greater foe Than they that nothing know.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, xii, 103. (1592)
- 5 The ignorant hath an eagle's wings and an owl's eyes.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.
- 6 He that knows nothing doubts nothing.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.
He who knows nothing is confident in everything.
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 2.
- 7 Better unborn than untaught.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Bk. i, ch. 10. (1546)
A man without knowledge, and I have read, May well be compared to one that is dead.
THOMAS INGELAND, *The Disobedient Child*.
Better unfed than untaught.
FRANCIS SEDAR, *School of Virtue*, 348. (1557)
A child were better to be unborn, than to be untaught.
SYMON SIMONIS, *Lessons of Wysedome for All Maner Chyldryn*. (c. 1322)
Unborn is better than untaught.
UNKNOWN, *Reign of Philip and Mary*, 6. (1555)
- 8 Why, through false shame, do I prefer to be ignorant rather than to learn? (Cur nescire, pudens prave, quam discere malo?)
HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 88.
- 9 Ignorance, madam, pure ignorance.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, in reply to the lady who asked why "pastern" was defined in his dictionary as "the knee of the horse." (Boswell, *Life*. 1755.)
- 10 Oh ye gods! what darkness of night there is in mortal minds! (Pro superi! quantum mortalia pectora cæcæ Noctis habent!)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vi, l. 472.
- 11 You know, Percy, everybody is ignorant, only on different subjects.
WILL. ROBERT, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 64.
- 12 Ignorance is a feeble remedy for our ills. (Iners malorum remedium ignorantia est.)
SENTECA, *Œdipus*, l. 515.

- 13 Let me not burst in ignorance.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 46.
That unletter'd small-knowing soul.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 253.
 - 14 O thou monster, Ignorance, how deformed dost thou look!
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 24.
 - 15 Our lives are universally shortened by our ignorance.
HERBERT SPENCER, *Principles of Biology*. Pt. vi, ch. 12, sec. 372.
Drink to heavy Ignorance!
Hob-and-nob with brother Death!
TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*, l. 193.
 - 16 As God loves me, I know not where I am! (Ita me di ament, ubi sim nescio.)
TERENCE, *Heauton Timoroumenos*, l. 308.
Nor do I know what is become
Of him, more than the Pope of Rome.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 263.
 - 17 Miraculously ignorant.
MARK TWAIN, *The Innocents at Home*. Ch. 1.
- III—Ignorance: Where Ignorance is Bliss
- 18 Be ignorance thy choice, where knowledge leads to woe.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. ii, st. 30.
 - 19 I honestly believe it is better tew know nothing than tew know what ain't so.
JOSEPH BILLINGS, *Encyclopædia of Proverbial Philosophy*, p. 286.
 - 20 Ignorance of better things makes man,
Who cannot much, rejoice in what he can.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 503.
 - 21 Ignorance of one's misfortunes is clear gain.
EURIPIDES, *Antiope*. Frag. 204. See also under TROUBLE.
 - 22 Where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of Eton College*, last lines.
 - 23 Hys was the Blisse of Ignorance, but We, being born to bee learned, and unhappy withal, have nought but the Ignorance of Blisse.
THOMAS HOOD, *Sentimental Journey from Islington to Waterloo Bridge*.
 - 24 It is well for men to be in ignorance of many things. (Multa viros nescire decet.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 229.

1
If we see right, we see our woes;
Then what avails it to have eyes?
From ignorance our comfort flows.
The only wretched are the wise.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *To the Hon. Charles Montague*.

2
I had been happy, if the general camp,
Pioneers and all, had tasted her sweet body,
So I had nothing known.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 345.

3
In knowing nothing is the sweetest life. (*Ἐν τῷ ἀπορίῃ γὰρ ἡδύς ἡ βίος πλοῖα.*)
SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 554.

4
Stay here, fond youth, and ask no more, be
wise;
Knowing too much long since lost paradise.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Against Fruition*.

IV—Ignorance of Ignorance

5
To be ignorant of one's ignorance is the
malady of the ignorant.
A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Discourse*.
See also KNOWLEDGE: ITS LIMITATIONS.

With Ignorance wage eternal war, to know thy-
self for ever strain,
Thine ignorance of thine ignorance is thy fiercest
foe, thy deadliest bane;
That blunts thy sense, and dulls thy taste; that
deafens thine ears, and blinds thine eyes;
Creates the thing that never was, the Thing that
ever is defies.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ix,
st. 14.

6
I am not ashamed to confess that I am ig-
norant of what I do not know. (*Nec me
pudet fateri nescire quod nesciam.*)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i,
ch. 25, sec. 60.

7
We have become increasingly and painfully
aware of our abysmal ignorance. No scien-
tist, fifty years ago, could have realized that
he was as ignorant as all first-rate scientists
now know themselves to be.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 17.

8
Content, if hence th' unlearn'd their wants
may view,
The learn'd reflect on what before they knew.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 180.

Indocti discant, et ament meminisse periti.
HÉNULT, *Abrégé Chronologique*. Hénault was
President of the French Academy, and his
Latin verse was a very neat rendering of
Pope's couplet.

ILLNESS, see Disease

ILLUSION

See also HOPE: ITS ILLUSIONS; YOUTH:
ILLUSION AND DIILLUSION

9
We strip illusion of her veil;
We vivisect the nightingale
To probe the secret of his note.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Realism*.

10
But time strips our illusions of their hue,
And one by one in turn, some grand mistake
Casts off its bright skin yearly, like a snake.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 21.

11
I drink the wine of aspiration and the drug
of illusion. Thus I am never dull.
JOHN GALSWORTHY, *The White Horn Mountain*.

12
Impell'd with steps unceasing to pursue
Some fleeting good, that mocks me with the
view;
That, like the circle bounding earth and skies,
Allures from far, yet, as I follow, flies.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 25.

13
Death only grasps; to live is to pursue,—
Dream on! there's nothing but illusion true!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Old Player*.

Feeling is deep and still; and the word that
floats on the surface
Is as the tossing buoy, that betrays where the
anchor is hidden.
Therefore trust to thy heart, and to what the
world calls illusions.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. ii, sec. 2, l. 112.

14
Rob the average man of his life-illusion, and
you rob him also of his happiness.
HENRIK IBSEN, *The Wild Duck*. Act v.

15
Better a dish of illusion and a hearty appe-
tite for life, than a feast of reality and indi-
gestion therewith.
H. A. OVERSTREET, *The Enduring Quest*, p. 197.

16
Nothing can justly be called an illusion which
is a permanent and universal human expe-
rience.
J. C. POWYS, *The Complex Vision*, p. 352.

17
And here we wander in illusions;
Some blessed power deliver us from hence!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, iv, 3, 42.

18
I have, alas, only one illusion left, and that
is the Archbishop of Canterbury.
SYDNEY SMITH, (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*.
Vol. i, ch. 9, p. 231.)

19
Don't part with your illusions. When they
are gone, you may still exist, but you have
ceased to live.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

IMAGINATION

See also Fancy

I—Imagination: Definitions

1 Imagination is the air of mind.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Another and a Better World*.

2 Imagination, the real and eternal World of which this Vegetable Universe is but a faint shadow. What is the life of Man but Art and Science?

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Jerusalem*.

3 Imagination is not a talent of some men but is the health of every man.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

4 Imagination and memory are but one thing, which for divers considerations hath divers names.

THOMAS HOBBS, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

5 Imagination is the eye of the soul. (L'imagination est l'œil de l'âme.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 42.

Imagination is the first faculty wanting in those that do harm to their kind.

MRS. MARGARET OLIPHANT, *Innocent*.

We sin against our dearest, not because we do not love, but because we do not imagine.

IAN MACLAREN, *Afterwards*. Pt. i. Conclusion.

6 To one it is a mighty, heavenly Goddess;
To another, a cow that furnishes his butter.
(Einem ist sie die hohe, die himmlische
Göttin, dem andern
Eine tüchtige Kuh, die ihn mit Butter versorgt.)

SCHILLER, *Wissenschaft*.

7 This is a gift that I have, simple, simple;
a foolish extravagant spirit, full of forms,
figures, shapes, objects, ideas, apprehensions,
motions, revolutions: these are begot in the
ventricle of memory, nourished in the womb
of pia mater; and delivered upon the mel-
lowing of occasion. But the gift is good in
those in whom it is acute, and I am thankful
for it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 67.

8 The great instrument of moral good is the
imagination.

SHELLEY, *The Defence of Poetry*.

9 The mightiest lever
Known to the moral world, Imagination.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. i,
No. 34.

II—Imagination: Apothegms

10 Imagination droops her pinion.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 3.

11 He wants imagination, that's what he wants.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 10.

12 Imagination is more important than knowl-
edge.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *On Science*.

Imagination is a poor substitute for experience.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *The New Spirit*, p. 179.

13 He who has imagination without learning has
wings and no feet. (Celui qui a de l'imagina-
tion sans érudition a des ailes et n'a pas des
pieds.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 53.

His imagination resembled the wings of an ea-
trich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar.

MACAULAY, *Essays: John Dryden*.

Has your imagination the gout, that it limps so?
EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act iii,
sc. 6.

14 "I am imaginative," quoth he, "idle was I
never."

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers the Plowman*. Pas-
sus xv, l. 1.

15 The faculty of degrading God's works which
man calls his "imagination."

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters: Preface*.

16 In my mind's eye, Horatio.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 185.

17 My imaginations are as foul As Vulcan's
stithy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 88.

How abhorred in my imagination it is!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 206.

The black utterances of a depraved imagination.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.

18 Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary,
to sweeten my imagination.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 132.

19 Them that build castles in the air.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apology for Poetry*. Par.

12. CASTLE IN THE AIR, CASTLE IN SPAIN, see
under CASTLE.

20 Imagination wanders far afield.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 901.

III—Imagination: Its Power

21 That minister of ministers,
Imagination, gathers up
The undiscovered Universe,
Like jewels in a jasper cup.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *There is a Dish to Hold the
Sea*.

22 To make a prairie it takes a clover and one
bee,—
And revery.

The revery alone will do
If bees are few.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 97.

1
Whene'er my maiden kisses me,
I'll think that I the Sultan be;
And when my cheery glass I tope,
I'll fancy then I am the Pope.

CHARLES LEVER, *Harry Lorrequer*. Ch. 43.

2
So every person by his dread gives strength
to rumour, and with no foundation for the
existence of evils, they fear the things which
they have imagined. (Sic quisque pavendo
Dat vires famæ, nulloque auctore malorum,
Quæ fixere timent.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 480.

Never yet was shape so dread,
But Fancy, thus in darkness thrown,
And by such sounds of horror fed,
Could frame more dreadful of her own.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*. Pt. iii, l. 374.

Imagination frames events unknown,
In wild, fantastic shapes of hideous ruin,
And what it fears creates.

HANNAH MORE, *Belshazzar*. Pt. ii.

3
The human race is governed by its imagination.
(C'est l'imagination qui gouverne le
genre humain.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (*Bourrienne, Life*,
ii, 2.)

4
This is the very coinage of your brain:
This bodiless creation ecstasy
Is very cunning in.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 137.

5
The lunatic, the lover, and the poet
Are of imagination all compact: . . .
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That, if it would but apprehend some joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 7.

6
The best in this kind are but shadows; and
the worst are no worse, if imagination amend
them.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 213.

7
The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life,
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 226.

Look, what thy soul holds dear, imagine it

To lie that way thou go'st, not whence thou
com'st:

Suppose the singing birds musicians;
The grass whereon thou tread'st the presence
strew'd,

The flowers fair ladies, and thy steps no more
Than a delightful measure or a dance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 286.

8
O, who can hold a fire in his hand,
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?

Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite

By bare imagination of a feast?

Or wallow naked in December snow

By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 294.

And twenty more such names and men as these
Which never were nor no man ever saw.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: In-*
duction. Sc. 1.

9
But thou, that didst appear so fair
To fond imagination,

Dost rival in the light of day

Her delicate creation.

WORDSWORTH, *Yarrow Visited*.

10
In mid-way flight imagination tires;
Yet soon re-prunes her wing to soar anew.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1217.

IMITATION

See also Plagiarism, Quotation

11
We are, in truth, more than half what we
are by imitation. The great point is, to choose
good models and to study them with care.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 Jan., 1750.

12
Imitation is the sincerest of flattery.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. Vol. i, No.
217. (1820)

Imitation is the sincerest form of flattery.

BARRY PAIN, *Playthings and Parodies*. Sec. 1.

13
But imitative strokes can do no more
Than please the eye.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 426.

14
Imitation is suicide.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

15
There is a difference between imitating a
good man and counterfeiting him.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

16
I would advise one who wishes to imitate
well, to look closely into life and manners,
and thereby to learn to express them with
living words. (*Respicere exemplar vitæ mo-*
rumque jubebo Doctum imitatore, et vivas
hinc ducere voces.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 317.

¹ O imitators, slavish herd! (O imitatores, servum pecus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 19, l. 19.

A slavish herd and stupid, to my mind,
These imitators.

(C'est un bétail servile et sot à mon avis
Que les imitateurs.)

LA FONTAINE, *Clymène*, v. 54.

² No man was ever great by imitation.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lines added to Goldsmith's
Deserted Village*.

Almost all absurdity of conduct arises from the
imitation of those whom we cannot resemble.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 135.

³ The grape gains its purple tinge by looking
at another grape. (Uvaeque conspecta livorem
ducit ab uva.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 81.

If they tell you, Sir Artist, your light and your
shade

Are simply "adapted" from other men's lore;
That—plainly to speak of a "spade" as a
"spade"—

You've "stolen" your grouping from three or
from four;

That (however the writer the truth may de-
plore),

'Twas Gainsborough painted your "Little Boy
Blue";

Smile only serenely—though cut to the core—
For the man who plants cabbages imitates, too!
AUSTIN DOBSON, *Ballade of Imitation*.

⁴ We are all easily taught to imitate what is
base and depraved. (Dociles imitandis Turpi-
bus ac pravis omnes sumus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 40.

He who imitates what is evil always goes be-
yond the example that is set; on the contrary,
he who imitates what is good always falls short.
(Imitazione del male supera sempre l'esempio;
comme per il contrario, l'imitazione del bene
è sempre inferiore.)

GUICCIARDINI, *Storia d' Italia*.

⁵ The only good copies are those which make
us see the absurdity of bad originals. (Les
seules bonnes copies sont celles qui nous font
voir le ridicule des méchants originaux.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 133. The
first version was "des excellents originaux,"
and Meré asked, "Is not one version as true
as the other? There are none of M. de la
Roche foucauld's maxims of which the oppo-
site is not equally true."

⁶ Go, and do thou likewise.

New Testament: Luke, x, 37.

⁷ Oh injurious and death-killing imitation!

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

⁸ A needy man is lost when he wishes to imi-

tate a powerful man. (Inops, potentem dum
vult imitari, perit.)

PLAUTUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 24, l. 1.

⁹ I have heard the bird himself. (Абѣръ ѣковѣ
тѣмъ.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lycurgus*. Ch. 20, sec. 5. Re-
lating the reply of a Spartan who had been
invited to hear a man imitate a nightingale.
Elsewhere credited to Agesilaus II.

¹⁰ He who resolves never to ransack any mind
but his own will be soon reduced from mere
barrenness to the poorest of all imitations;
he will be obliged to imitate himself, and to
repeat what he has before repeated.

SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS, *Discourses on Painting*.
No. 3.

¹¹ Man is an imitative creature. (Der Mensch
ist ein nachahmendes Geschöpf.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 9.

¹² A substitute shines brightly as a king,
Until a king be by, and then his state
Empties itself, as doth an inland brook
Into the main of waters.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 94.

IMMORALITY, see Morality

IMMORTALITY

See also Death and Immortality; Eternity;
Virtue and Immortality

I—Immortality: Definitions

¹³ Immortality is the bravest gesture of our
humanity toward the unknown. It is always a
faith, never a demonstration.

GAJUS GLENN ATKINS, (*Greatest Thoughts on
Immortality*, p. 47.)

¹⁴ Immortality is a great affirmation of the soul
of man.

HUGH BLACK, (*Greatest Thoughts on Im-
mortality*, p. 45.)

¹⁵ There is nothing strictly immortal, but im-
mortality.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. v,
sec. 12.

¹⁶ That which is the foundation of all our hopes
and of all our fears; all our hopes and fears
which are of any consideration: I mean a
Future Life.

JOSEPH BUTLER, *Analogy of Religion*.

¹⁷ Immortality is the glorious discovery of
Christianity.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Immortality*.

¹⁸ Immortality—twin sister of Eternity.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: The Way to Grow
Old*.

¹ The idea of immortality . . . will continue to ebb and flow beneath the mists and clouds of doubt and darkness as long as love kisses the lips of death. It is the rainbow—Hope, shining upon the tears of grief.

ROBERT C. INGERSOLL, *The Ghosts*.

² Belief in the future life is the appetite of reason.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Marcus Tullius and Quintus Cicero*.

³ There is no more mystery or miracle or supernaturalness . . . in the wholly unproved fact of immortality than there is in the wholly unexplainable fact of life or in the unimaginable fact of the universe.

HOWARD LEE MCBAIN, *Address*, Columbia University, 7 Jan., 1934.

II—Immortality: Apothegms

⁴ Thus God's children are immortal whiles their Father bath anything for them to do on earth.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. II, cen. 8.

Men are immortal till their work is done.

DAVID LIVINGSTONE, *Letter*, March, 1862, describing the death of Bishop Mackenzie.

Man is immortal till his work is done.

JAMES WILLIAMS, *Sonnet: Ethandune*. (See *The Guardian*, 17 Nov., 1911.)

⁵ They had finished her own crown in glory, and she couldn't stay away from the coronation.

THOMAS GRAY, *Enigmas of Life*.

⁶ Work for immortality if you will; then wait for it.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Patience*.

⁷ From the voiceless lips of the unreplying dead, there comes no word; but in the night of death Hope sees a star, and listening Love can hear the rustle of a wing.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Tribute to Eben C. Ingersoll*.

⁸ He ne'er is crowned
With immortality, who fears to follow
Where airy voices lead.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. II, l. 211.

⁹ All men deserve to be saved, but he above all deserves immortality who desires it passionately and even in the face of reason.

MIQUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 265.

¹⁰ The universe is a stairway leading nowhere unless man is immortal.

E. Y. MULLINS. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 199.)

¹¹ All men desire to be immortal.

THEODORE PARKER, *Sermon on the Immortal Life*, 20 Sept., 1846.

¹² The cry of the human for a life beyond the grave comes from that which is noblest in the soul of man.

HENRY VAN DYKE. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 68.)

¹³ He saw wan Woman toil with famished eyes;
He saw her bound, and strove to sing her free.

He saw her fall'n; and wrote "The Bridge of Sighs";

And on it crossed to immortality.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Hood*.

¹⁴ He sins against this life, who slights the next.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night III, l. 399.

But if man loses all, when life is lost,

He lives a coward, or a fool expires.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night VII, l. 199.

III—Immortality: Belief

¹⁵ My flesh shall rest in hope.

New Testament: Acts, II, 26.

Immortal Hope dispels the gloom!

An angel sits beside the tomb.

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS, *The Mourners Came at Break of Day*.

On the cold cheek of Death smiles and roses are blending,

And Beauty immortal awakes from the tomb.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*. Last lines.

It must be so,—Plato, thou reason'st well!—

Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?

Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror,

Of falling into nought? Why shrinks the soul

Back on herself, and startles at destruction?

'T is the divinity that stirs within us;

'T is Heav'n itself that points out an hereafter,

And intimates eternity to man.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act V, sc. 1.

¹⁶ Singly they are mortal, collectively they are immortal. (Singillatim mortales; cunctim perpetui.)

APULEIUS, *De Deo Socratis*.

¹⁷ No, no! The energy of life may be

Kept on after the grave, but not begun;

And he who flagg'd not in the earthly strife,

From strength to strength advancing—only

he,

His soul well-knit, and all his battles won,

Mounts, and that hardly, to eternal life.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Immortality*.

¹⁸ Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust,
in sure and certain hope of the resurrection.

Book of Common Prayer: Burial of the Dead.

Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

1 As to immortality, my conviction stands thus: If there be anything in me that is of permanent worth and service to the universe, the universe will know how to preserve it. Whatsoever in me is not of permanent worth and service, neither can nor should be preserved.

HORACE JAMES BRIDGES. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 176.)

2 There is surely a piece of Divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage to the sun.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 11.

3 I go to prove my soul!
I see my way as birds their trackless way.
I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
I ask not: but unless God send his hail
Or blinding fireballs, sleet or stifling snow,
In some time, his good time, I shall arrive.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. i.

If I stoop
Into a dark tremendous sea of cloud,
It is but for a time; I press God's lamp
Close to my breast; its splendour, soon or late,
Will pierce the gloom: I shall emerge one day.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v.

Unfettered to the secrets of the stars
In thy good time.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *A Prayer*.

4 Fool! All that is, at all,
Lasts ever, past recall;
Earth changes, but thy soul and God stand
sure:

What entered into thee,

That was, is, and shall be;

Time's wheel runs back or stops; Potter and
clay endure.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 27.

And I shall thereupon

Take rest, ere I be gone

Once more on my adventure brave and new.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 14.

5 When mortal man resigns his breath,
And falls, a clod of clay,
The soul immortal wings its flight
To never-setting day.

MICHAEL BRUCE, *The Complaint of Nature*.

6 Cold in the dust this perished heart may lie,
But that which warmed it once shall never
die!

That spark unburied in its mortal frame,
With living light, eternal, and the same.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*.
Canto ii, l. 429.

7 I laugh, for hope hath happy place with me,
If my bark sinks, 'tis to another sea.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *A Poet's Hope*.

8 If I err in my belief that the souls of men
are immortal, I gladly err, nor do I wish
this error, in which I find delight, to be
wrested from me. (Si in hoc erro, qui ani-
mos hominum immortales esse credam,
libenter erro, nec mihi hunc errorem, quo
delector, dum vivo, extorqueri volo.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xxiii, sec. 85.

Whatever that may be which feels, which has
knowledge, which wills, which has the power
of growth, it is celestial and divine, and for that
reason it must of necessity be eternal. (Quicquid
est illud, quod sentit, quod sapit, quod vult, quod
viget, celeste et divinum, ob eamque rem eter-
num sit necesse est.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i,
ch. 27, sec. 66.

9 For this corruptible must put on incorrup-
tion, and this mortal must put on immor-
tality.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, xv, 53.

They do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but
we an incorruptible.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, ix, 25.

10 Though life's valley be a vale of tears,
A brighter scene beyond that vale appears.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 881.

11 Believing as I do that man in the distant
future will be a far more perfect creature
than he now is, it is an intolerable thought
that he and all other sentient beings are
doomed to complete annihilation after such
long-continued slow progress. To those who
fully admit the immortality of the human
soul, the destruction of our world will not
appear so dreadful.

CHARLES DARWIN, *Life and Letters*.

12 If then all souls, both good and bad do teach
With general voice, that souls can never
die;

'Tis not man's flattering gloss, but Nature's
speech,

Which, like God's oracles can never lie.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nozze Teispum*. Sec. 30, st.
81.

13 For I never have seen, and never shall see,
that the cessation of the evidence of existence
is necessarily evidence of the cessation of
existence.

WILLIAM DE MORGAN, *Joseph Vance*. Ch. 40.

14 Or ever the silver cord be loosed or the golden
bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken
at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the

cistern. Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 6, 7.

¹ I believe in immortality fundamentally, not because I vehemently crave it for myself as an individual, but because its denial seems to me to land the entire race in a hopeless situation and to reduce philosophy to a counsel of despair.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 12.)

² Here is my Creed. I believe in one God, Creator of the Universe. That he governs it by his Providence. That he ought to be worshipped. That the most acceptable service we render him is doing good to his other children. That the soul of Man is immortal, and will be treated with justice in another life respecting its conduct in this.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Ezra Stiles*, 9 March, 1790.

³ I am immortal! I know it! I feel it! Hope floods my heart with delight! Running on air, mad with life, dizzy, reeling, Upward I mount—faith is sight, life is feeling,

Hope is the day-star of might!

MARGARET WITTER FULLER, *Dryad Song*.

⁴ I shall not wholly die; large residue Shall 'scape the queen of death. (Non omnis moriar multaque pars mei Vitabit Libitinam.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 30, l. 6.

⁵ Let us not be uneasy then about the different roads we may pursue, as believing them the shortest, to that our last abode, but following the guidance of a good conscience, let us be happy in the hope that by these different paths we shall all meet in the end.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 198.

⁶ And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God.

Old Testament: Job, xix, 26.

This is the promise that He hath promised us, even eternal life.

New Testament: I John, ii, 25.

Our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel.

New Testament: II Timothy, i, 10.

⁷ I long to believe in immortality. . . . If I am destined to be happy with you here—how short is the longest life. I wish to believe in immortality—I wish to live with you forever.

KEATS, *Letters to Fanny Browne*. No. 36.

⁸ Then to the grave I turned me to see what therein lay;

'Twas the garment of the Christian, worn out and thrown away.

F. A. KRUMMACHER, *Death and the Christian*.

⁹ The great world of light, that lies Behind all human destinies.

LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*.

¹⁰ The few little years we spend on earth are only the first scene in a Divine Drama that extends on into Eternity.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Address*, at the funeral of Adam Willis Wagnalls.

¹¹ We call this life, that is life's preparation, We call this life, a little time of tears; But think you God for this designed creation,

A few short years?

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *We Call This Life*.

¹² For who would lose, Though full of pain, this intellectual being, Those thoughts that wander through eternity, To perish rather, swallow'd up and lost In the wide womb of uncreated night, Devoid of sense and motion?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 146.

¹³ Beyond this vale of tears There is a life above,

Unmeasured by the flight of years; And all that life is love.

MONTGOMERY, *The Issues of Life and Death*.

¹⁴ I shall take flight as a bird wings Into the infinite blue—

What if my song comes ringing Down through the stars and the dew?

CHARLES L. O'DONNELL, *Immortality*.

¹⁵ In my better part I shall be raised to immortality above the lofty stars. (Parte tamen meliore mei super alta perennis Astra ferar.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 875.

Thus all things are but altered; nothing dies: And here and there th' unbodied spirit flies.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 158. (Dryden, tr.)

¹⁶ There is something beyond the grave; death does not end all, and the pale ghost escapes from the vanquished pyre. (Sunt aliquid Manes: letum non omnia finit, Luridaeque evictos effugit umbra rogos.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iv, eleg. 7, l. 1.

¹⁷ This life is but the passage of a day, This life is but a pang and all is over; But in the life to come which fades not away Every love shall abide and every lover.

CHRISTINA ROBERTS, *Saints and Angels*.

¹ As the mother's womb holds us for ten months, making us ready, not for the womb itself, but for life, just so, through our lives, we are making ourselves ready for another birth. . . . Therefore look forward without fear to that appointed hour—the last hour of the body, but not of the soul. . . . That day, which you fear as being the end of all things, is the birthday of your eternity.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epist. cii, sec. 23.

² We have passed Age's icy caves,
And Manhood's dark and tossing waves,
And Youth's smooth ocean, smiling to betray:

Beyond the glassy gulfs we flee
Of shadow-peopled Infancy,
Through Death and Birth, to a diviner day.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 98.

³ For tho' from out our bourne of Time and Place

The flood may bear me far,
I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have crost the bar.

TENNYSON, *Crossing the Bar*.

My own dim life should teach me this,
That life shall live for evermore.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxix, st. 1.

⁴ If there is a Universal and Supreme Consciousness, I am an idea in it; and is it possible for any idea in this Supreme Consciousness to be completely blotted out? After I have died, God will go on remembering me, and to be remembered by God, to have my consciousness sustained by the Supreme Consciousness, is not that, perhaps, to be?

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 149.

⁵ But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Retreat*.

⁶ There is another, and a better world.

AUGUST F. F. VON KOTZBUX, *The Stranger*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁷ All, all for immortality,
Love like the light silently wrapping all.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Universal*. Sec. 4.

⁸ I swear I think there is nothing but immortality.

WALT WHITMAN, *To Think of Time*.

⁹ Happy he whose inward ear
Angel comfortings can hear,
O'er the rabble's laughter;
And while Hatred's fagots burn,
Glimpses through the smoke discern
Of the good hereafter.

WHITTIER, *Barclay of Ury*. St. 19.

Alas for him who never sees
The stars shine through his cypress-trees!
Who, hopeless, lays his dead away,
Nor looks to see the breaking day
Across the mournful marbles play!
Who hath not learned, in hours of faith,
The truth to flesh and sense unknown,
That Life is ever lord of Death,
And Love can never lose its own!
J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 203.

¹⁰ God created man to be immortal, and made him to be an image of his own eternity.

APOCRYPHA: *Wisdom of Solomon*, ii, 23.

¹¹ O joy! that in our embers
Is something that doth live.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 133.

¹² Though inland far we be,
Our Souls have sight of that immortal sea
Which brought us hither.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 166.

We see by the glad light
And breathe the sweet air of futurity;
And so we live, or else we have no life.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 24.

High sacrifice, and labour without pause,
Even to the death:—else wherefore should the eye

Of man converse with immortality?

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 14.

¹³ Immortal! ages past, yet nothing gone!
Morn without eve! a race without a goal!
Unshor'ten'd by progression infinite!
Futurity for ever future! Life
Beginning still, where computation ends!
'Tis the description of a Deity!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 542.

Still seems it strange, that thou shouldst live forever?

Is it less strange, that thou shouldst live at all?
This is a miracle; and that no more.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1407.

IV—Immortality: Doubt

¹⁴ And then he thinks he knows
The Hills where his life rose,
And the Sea where it goes.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Buried Life*, l. 96.

Stern law of every mortal lot!
Which man, proud man, finds hard to bear,
And builds himself I know not what
Of second life, I know not where.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Gaist's Grave*.

¹⁵ Fish say, they have their Stream and Pond;
But is there anything Beyond?

RUPERT BROOK, *Heaven*.

¹ As for a future life, every man must judge for himself between conflicting vague probabilities.

CHARLES DARWIN, *Life and Letters*.

While Reason sternly bids us die, Love longs for life beyond the grave:

Our hearts, affections, hopes and fears for Life-to-be shall ever crave.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. viii, st. 5.

When I go to sleep, it would be no pleasure to think I might be awakened in the middle of the night.

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU, when asked why he did not desire immortality.

² But ask not bodies (doomed to die),
To what abode they go;

Since knowledge is but sorrow's spy,
It is not safe to know.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *The Just Italian*. Act v, sc. 1.

³ Personal immortality may be a fact, but we have no shred of evidence, one way or another.

FRANKLIN H. GIDDINGS. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 114.)

Thou canst not prove thou art immortal—no,
Nor yet that thou art mortal.

TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 62.

⁴ Is there beyond the silent night
An endless day?

Is death a door that leads to light?
We cannot say.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Declaration of the Free*.

⁵ If a man die, shall he live again?
Old Testament: Job, xiv, 14.

⁶ But blind to former as to future fate,
What mortal knows his pre-existent state?
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 47.

⁷ A future life is a matter of faith or presumption; it is a prophetic hypothesis regarding occult existences.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Reason in Religion*. Vol. iii, p. 13.

⁸ What shall become of man so wise,
When he dies?
None can tell

Whether he goes to heaven or hell.

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Lycophron*.

⁹ Man's ignorance as to what will become of him after he dies never disturbs a noble, a truly religious soul.

W. M. SLATER, *Ethical Religion*, p. 40.

¹⁰ Until that immortality of the individual is irrefragably demonstrated, the sweet, the

immeasurably precious hope of ending, with this life, the ache and languor of existence, remains open to burdened human personalities.

J. A. SYMONDS, *Letter to Henry Sidgwick*.

¹² And can eternity belong to me,
Poor pensioner on the bounties of an hour?
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 66.

¹³ Shall man alone, for whom all else revives,
No resurrection know? shall man alone,
Imperial man! be sown in barren ground,
Less privileg'd than grain, on which he feeds?
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 704.

V—Immortality: Unbelief

¹⁴ It seems nobler to me to hide one's self and one's nudity, than to ask for anything more.
BJÖRNSTJERNE BJÖRNSSON. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 115.)

¹⁵ Whitman once said to me that he would as soon hope to argue a man into good health as to argue him into a belief in immortality. He said he *knew* it was so without proof; but I never could light my candle at his great torch.

JOHN BURROUGHS. (*BARRUS, Life and Letters of John Burroughs*.)

¹⁶ Suns may rise and set; we, when our short day has closed, must sleep on during one perpetual night.
(Soles occidere et redire possunt;
Nobis cum semel occidit brevis lux,
Nox est perpetua una dormienda.)
CATULLUS, *Ode*. Ode v, l. 4.

¹⁷ The origin of the absurd idea of immortal life is easy to discover; it is kept alive by hope and fear, by childish faith, and by cowardice.

CLARENCE DARROW. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 111.)

I do not believe in immortality and have no desire for it. The belief in it issues from the puerile egos of inferior men.

H. L. MENCKEN. (*DURANT, On the Meaning of Life*, p. 35.)

Life is pleasant and I have enjoyed it, but I have no yearning to clutter up the Universe after it is over.

H. L. MENCKEN. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 114.)

¹⁸ Human society may most wisely seek justice and right in this world without depending on any other world to redress the wrongs of this.

CHARLES W. ELIOT. (*Greatest Thoughts on Immortality*, p. 108.)

Other world! There is no other world! Here or nowhere is the whole fact.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.

1
Lo, in my heart I hear, as in a shell,
The murmur of the world beyond the grave,
Distinct, distinct, though faint and far it be.
Thou fool; this echo is a cheat as well,—
The hum of earthly instincts; and we crave
A world unreal as the shell-heard sea.

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON, *Sea-Shell Murmurs*.

2
The thought of life that ne'er shall cease
Has something in it like despair.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. i, l. 42.

3
His last day places man in the same state
as before he was born; nor after death has
the body or soul any more feeling than they
had before birth.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. lvi, sec. 1.

4
To desire immortality is to desire the eternal
perpetuation of a great mistake.

SCHOPENHAUER, *The World as Will*. Vol. ii, p. 561.

5
After death there is nothing and death itself
is nothing, the final goal of a course full
swiftly run. (Post mortem nihil est ipsaque
mors nihil. Velocis spatii meta novissima.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 397.

Dost ask where thou shalt lie when death has
claimed thee? Where the unborn lie. (Queris
quo jaceas post obitum loco? Quo non nata ja-
cent.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 407.

6
If you wish to live forever you must be
wicked enough to be irretrievably damned,
since the saved are no longer what they were,
and in hell alone do people retain their sinful
nature: that is to say, their individuality.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

If some devil were to convince us that our dream
of perpetual immortality is no dream but a hard
fact, such a shriek of despair would go up from
the human race as no other conceivable horror
could provoke. . . . What man is capable of the
insane self-conceit of believing that an eternity
of himself would be tolerable even to himself?

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

7
This little life is all we must endure,
The grave's most holy peace is ever sure,

We fall asleep, and never wake again;
Nothing is of us but the mouldering flesh,
Whose elements dissolve and merge afresh

In earth, air, water, plants, and other men.

JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*.
Pt. xiv.

8
I am a temporary enclosure for a temporary

purpose; that served, my skull and teeth, my
idiosyncrasy and desire, will disperse, I be-
lieve, like the timbers of a booth after a fair.
H. G. WELLS, *First and Last Things*.

VI—Immortality and the Soul

9
The soul secur'd in her existence, smiles
At the drawn dagger, and defies its point.
The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
Grow dim with age, and Nature sink in

years,
But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,
Unhurt amidst the war of elements,
The wreck of matter, and the crush of
worlds.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 1.

10
Awake, my soul! stretch every nerve,
And press with vigour on;
A heavenly race demands thy zeal,
And an immortal crown.

PHILIP DODDRIDGE, *Zeal and Vigour in the Christian Race*.

11
Calm on the bosom of thy God,
Fair spirit! rest thee now!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Dirge*.

Dust, to its narrow house beneath!
Soul, to its place on high!
They that have seen thy look in death
No more may fear to die.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Dirge*.

12
Crocus and cowslip from earth's riven tomb
Flower in the sun; but thou, O soul, shalt
bloom,

Waked by the Star of that perpetual Spring,
Beyond the seed-time and the harvesting.

THOMAS S. JONES, JR., *Quatrains*.

13
No, no, I'm sure,
My restless spirit never could endure
To brood so long upon one luxury,
Unless it did, though fearfully, espy
A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 853.

14
Either the soul is immortal and we shall not
die, or it perishes with the flesh, and we
shall not know that we are dead. Live, then,
as if you were eternal.

ANDRÉ MAUROIS. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 53.)

15
Who, as they sung, would take the prison'd
soul

And lap it in Elysium.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 256.

16
The soul, uneasy and confin'd from home,
Rests and expatiates in a life to come.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 97.

¹ Where souls do couch on flowers, we'll hand in hand,
And with our sprightly port make the ghosts gaze.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 14, l. 51.

² I do not set my life at a pin's fee;
Add, for my soul, what can it do to that,
Being a thing immortal as itself?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 67.

³ I swear I think now that everything without
exception has an eternal soul!

The trees have, rooted in the ground! the
weeds of the sea have! the animals!

WALT WHITMAN, *To Think of Time*.

IMPERIALISM

⁴ The burning issue of imperialism growing
out of the Spanish War involves the very
existence of the Republic and the destruction
of our free institutions. We regard it as
the paramount issue of the campaign.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Platform*, adopted
at Democratic National Convention, 5 July,
1900.

⁵ Learn to think imperially.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*, at Guildhall,
London, 19 Jan., 1904.

⁶ So that Lancashire merchants whenever they
like

Can water the beer of a man in Klondike,
Or poison the beer of a man in Bombay;
And that is the meaning of Empire Day.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Songs of Education*.

⁷ My idea of anti-imperialism is opposition to
the fashion of shooting everybody who
doesn't speak English.

RICHARD CROKER, *Interview*, during 1900 cam-
paign.

⁸ I do not share in the apprehension held by
many as to the danger of governments be-
coming weakened and destroyed by reason of
their extension of territory . . . Rather do I
believe that our Great Maker is preparing
the world, in His own good time, to become
one nation, speaking one language, and when
armies and navies will no longer be required.

U. S. GRANT, *Second Inaugural*, 4 March, 1873.

⁹ Nursed by stern men with empires in their
brains.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers: Mason and
Siddell*.

¹⁰ The mission of the United States is one of
benevolent assimilation, substituting the mild

IMPOSSIBILITY

sway of justice and right for arbitrary rule.
WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Letter to General Otis*,
21 Dec., 1898.

¹¹ We have bought ten million Malays at two
dollars a head unpicked, and nobody knows
what it will cost to pick them.

THOMAS B. REED, referring to the purchase of
the Philippines. (ROBINSON, *Life*.)

¹² With a hero at head, and a nation
Well gagged and well drilled and well
cowed,

And a gospel of war and damnation,
Has not Empire a right to be proud?

SWENBURN, *A Word for the Country*. St. 14.

¹³ Nerva has united two things long incom-
patible, Empire and liberty. (Nerva Cæsar
res olim dissociabilis miscuerit, principatum
ac libertatem.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 3. Cicero has "Liberta-
tem imperiumque." (*Philippicæ*, iv, 4.)

Here the two great principles, Imperium et
libertas, res olim insociabiles (saith Tacitus), be-
gan to encounter each other.

SIR WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Divi Britannici*, p.
349. (1675)

One of the greatest Romans, when asked what
were his politics replied, "Imperium et libertas."
That would not make a bad program for a Brit-
ish Ministry.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Mansion House,
London, 10 Nov., 1879.

IMPOSSIBILITY

¹⁴ You cannot make a crab walk straight. (Ὁσῶτε
τραχέας τὸν καρκίνον ὁρᾶν βαλῖται.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Peace*, l. 1083.

¹⁵ It is a disease of the soul to be enamoured
of things impossible of attainment.

BIAS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Bias*. Bk. i, 86.)

¹⁶ It is not a lucky word, this same *impossible*;
no good comes of those that have it so often
in their mouth.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. iii, bk. 3, ch.
10.

¹⁷ There is no obligation to attempt the im-
possible. (Impossibilium nulla obligatio est.)

CELSUS, *Alteles Logos*.

A wise man never Attempts impossibilities.

MASSINGER, *The Renegado*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁸ This might possibly happen to Hercules,
sprung from the seed of Jove, but not in
like manner to us. (Hoc Herculi, Jovis satu
edito, potuit fortasse contingere, nobis non
item.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 32, sec. 118.

¹⁹ Consider nothing, before it has come to pass,

as impossible. (Nihil, ante quam evenierit, non evenire posse arbitrari.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 14, sec. 30.

And what's impossible, can't be,
And never, never comes to pass.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Maid of the Moor*.

Apparently there is nothing that cannot happen.
MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography*. Vol. 1, p. 91.

I think, and think on things impossible,
Yet love to wander in that Golden Maze.

DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Hope not for impossibilities.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Of Expecting Preferment*.

To believe a business impossible is the way
to make it so.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

To the timid and hesitating everything is impossible because it seems so.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 16.

Impossible is a word which I never say.
(Impossible est un mot que je ne dis jamais.)

COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *Malice pour Malice*. (1793)

"It is not possible," you write me? That is not French. ("Ce n'est pas possible," m'écrivez-vous? Cela n'est pas français.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Letter to Lemarois*, 9 July, 1813. Usually quoted, "Le mot 'impossible' n'est pas français."

Impossibilities recede as experience advances.

HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Nothing is impossible to a willing heart.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 4.

Few things are impossible to diligence and skill.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 12.

Nothing is impossible to the man who can will.

MIXAREAU, (EMERSON, *Considerations by the Way*.)

Nothing is impossible to a valiant heart. (A cœur vaillant rien d'impossible.)

Motto of JEANNE D'ALBRET of Navarre, mother of Henry IV, and adopted by him as his own device.

Do not think that what is difficult for thee to master is impossible for man; but if a thing is possible and proper to man, deem it attainable by thee.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vi, sec. 19.

You bid me to number the waves of the sea. (Oceani fluctus me numerare jubes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, ep. 34, l. 2.

You tell me to strip the clothes off a naked man. (Nudo detrahere vestimenta me jubes.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 92. (Act 1, sc. 1.)

Alas, poor duke! the task he undertakes
Is numbering sands and drinking oceans dry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 145.

Everything will be accomplished which I once believed impossible. (Omnia jam fient, fieri quæ posse negabam.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 7.

To blow and to swallow at the same time is not easy; I cannot at the same time be here and also there. (Simul flare sorbereque haud factu facilest. Ego hic esse et illic simitu hau potui.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 791. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

We cannot be here and there too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 15.

I will strive with things impossible.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 325.

I cannot draw a cart, nor eat dried oats.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 38.

Who can be wise, amazed, temperate and furious,
Loyal and neutral, in a moment? No man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 113.

Make not impossible

That which but seems unlike.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 51.

Nothing is unnatural that is not physically impossible.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Only he who attempts the absurd is capable of achieving the impossible.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 104.

Th' inverted pyramid can never stand.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1302.

IMPULSE

A thing of impulse and a child of song.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 24.

I am the very slave of circumstance

And impulse,—borne away with every breath!

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The pupil of impulse.

OLIVER GOLDBERGER, *Retaliation*, l. 45.

What is now reason was formerly impulse.
(Quod nunc ratio est, impetus ante fuit.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 10.

Impulse manages all things badly. (Male cuncta ministrat impetus.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. x, l. 704.

Mistrust first impulses, they are always good.

TALLEYRAND. (*Biographie Universelle*.)

INCONSISTENCY, see Consistency

INCONSTANCY, see Constancy

INDECISION

See also Timidity

¹ The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is—the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin,
Though the end in sight was a vice, I say.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Statue and the Bust*.

² The stream runs on,—why tarry at the
brink?
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. iii,
sec. iii, l. 2.

³ In such a strait the wisest may well be per-
plexed, and the boldest staggered.
EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of the
Present Discontents*.

⁴ The shill I, shall I, of Congreve becomes
shilly shally.
FANNY BURNEY, *Cecilia*, v, 119.

⁵ In indecision itself grief is present. (In ipsa
dubitatio facinus inest.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 8, sec. 37.

⁶ Ares hates those who hesitate. ("Ἄρης ἐρυγεί
ἀλλοτρίας.")
EURYPIDES, *Heracles*, l. 722. Ares, the War-
god.

⁷ Lose this day loitering 'twill be the same
story
Tomorrow, and the next, more dilatory;
Each indecision brings its own delays,
And days are lost lamenting o'er lost days.
GOETHE, *Faust: Prelude at the Theater*. (Aus-
ter, tr.)

⁸ And while I at length debate and beat the
bush,
There shall step in other men and catch the
birds.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3.

⁹ How long halt ye between two opinions.
Old Testament: *1 Kings*, xviii, 21.

¹⁰ I mean a kin' o' hangin' roun' an' settin' on a
fence.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. II,
No. 3.

¹¹ And Jesus said unto him, No man, having
put his hand to the plough, and looking back,
is fit for the kingdom of God.
New Testament: *Luke*, ix, 62.

¹² Time was, I shrank from what was right
From fear of what was wrong;

INDECISION

I would not brave the sacred fight,
Because the foe was strong.

But now I cast that finer sense
And sorer shame aside:
Such dread of sin was indolence,
Such aim at Heaven was pride.
JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Sensitiveness*.

¹³ Now this, now that way torn, Quintus, in
doubt

And fear of doing ill, does nothing well.
ETIENNE PASQUIER, *Epigrammata*, ii, 63.

¹⁴ Through indecision opportunity is often lost.
(Deliberando sæpe perit occasio.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 185.

¹⁵ While we consider when to begin, it becomes
too late to do so. (Dum deliberamus quando
incipiendum, incipere jam serum fit.)
QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii,
ch. 6, sec. 3.

He who considers too much will perform little.
(Wer gar zu viel bedenkt wird wenig leisten.)
SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iii, sc. 1.

The man that cries Consider is our foe.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*.
Act ii.

¹⁶ Fain would I but dare not; I dare, and yet I
may not;

I may, although I care not for pleasure when
I play not.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *A Lover's Verses*. See
also under OPPORTUNITY.

¹⁷ Like a man to double business bound,
I stand in pause where I shall first begin,
And both neglect.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 41.

Now, whether it be
Bestial oblivion, or some craven scruple
Of thinking too precisely on the event,
A thought which, quarter'd, hath but one part
wisdom,
And ever three parts coward, I do not know
Why yet I live to say "This thing's to do";
Sith I have cause and will and strength and
means

To do't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 39.

¹⁸ That we would do,
We should do when we would.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 119.

What thou wouldst highly,
That wouldst thou holily; wouldst not play
false,
And yet wouldst wrongly win.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 21.

¹⁹ I am At war 'twixt will and will not.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act II,
sc. 2, l. 32.

We would, and we would not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 37.

INDEPENDENCE

1 Let every vat stand upon its own bottom.

WILLIAM BULLFINCH, *Dialogue*, 68. (1564)

Sloth said, Yet a little more sleep; and Presumption said, Every vat must stand upon his own bottom.

JOHN BURYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

Every tub must stand upon its bottom.

CHARLES MACKLIN, *The Man of the World*. Act i, sc. 2.

2 To catch Dame Fortune's golden smile,
Assiduous wait upon her;

And gather gear by ev'ry wile

That's justified by honour;

Not for to hide it in a hedge,

Nor for a train-attendant,

But for the glorious privilege

Of being independent.

ROBERT BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*.

A little in one's own pocket is better than much in another man's purse.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.

3 I came hither [to Craigenputtock] solely with the design to simplify my way of life and to secure the independence through which I could be enabled to remain true to myself.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter to Goethe*, 1828.

4 Every man for himself, and God for us all.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. See also

SELFISHNESS: APOTHEGMS.

5 Whoso would be a man, must be a Non-conformist.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

6 That independence Britons prize too high,
Keeps man from man, and breaks the social tie.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 339.

7 The strongest man in the world is he who stands most alone.

HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act v.

He travels fastest who travels alone.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Winners*. See MARRIAGE AND CELIBACY.

8 We've a war, an' a debt, an' a flag; an' ef this Ain't to be independunt, why, wut on airth is?

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 4.

9 Paddle your own canoe.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *Settlers in Canada*. Ch. 8. (1840).

Voyager upon life's sea,
To yourself be true,

And whate'er your lot may be,
Paddle your own canoe.

UNKNOWN, *Paddle Your Own Canoe*. Published anonymously in the *Editor's Drawer of Harper's Monthly* for May, 1854, with this prefatory note: "They have a very expressive term at the West, in speaking of a young man who would be the architect of his own fortune, that he must 'paddle his own canoe.' A lady of Indiana has expanded the curt advice into a piece of original and sparkling verse." The poem consisted of seven eight-line stanzas, each closing with the same refrain. It has been attributed to Sarah K. Bolton, Sarah Tittle and Edward P. Philpots. Mrs. Bolton was only thirteen years old at the time, and it is difficult to see how Philpots could qualify as "a lady from Indiana." The probability is that all three wrote verses with this refrain. (See *Notes and Queries*, 25 May, 1901, p. 414.)

Leave to heaven, in humble trust,
All you will to do;

But if you succeed, you must

Paddle your own canoe.

UNKNOWN, *Paddle Your Own Canoe*.

If you want to get rich, you son of a bitch,

I'll tell you what to do:

Never sit down with a tear or a frown,

And paddle your own canoe!

UNKNOWN, *Paddle Your Own Canoe*. (Heard by the compiler about 1882.)

10 Follow your own bent no matter what people say.

KARL MARX, *Capital: Preface*.

11 Independence, like honor, is a rocky island without a beach.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

12 Let each man have the wit to go his own way.
(Unus quisque sua noverit ire via.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 25, l. 38.

13 You would play upon me; you would seem to know my stops; you would pluck out the heart of my mystery; you would sound me from my lowest note to the top of my compass: and there is much music, excellent voice, in this little organ; yet cannot you make it speak. 'Sblood, do you think that I am easier to be played on than a pipe? Call me what instrument you will, though you can fret me, yet you cannot play upon me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 379.

14 Speak then to me, who neither beg nor fear
Your favours nor your hate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 60.

15 Thy spirit, Independence, let me share!
Lord of the lion-heart and eagle-eye,
Thy steps I follow with my bosom bare,

Nor heed the storm that howls along the sky.

TOSIAS SMOLLETT, *Ode to Independence*, l. 1.

1 To know what you prefer, instead of humbly saying Amen to what the world tells you you ought to prefer, is to have kept your soul alive.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Inland Voyage*.

2 Hail! Independence, hail! heaven's next best gift

To that of life and an immortal soul!
The life of life! that to the banquet high
And sober meal gives taste; to the bow'd roof

Fair-dream'd repose, and to the cottage charms.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. v, l. 124.

3 I would rather sit on a pumpkin and have it all to myself than be crowded on a velvet cushion.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

4 A nihilist is a man who does not bow down before any authority; who does not take any principle on faith, whatever reverence that principle may be enshrined in.

TURGENEV, *Fathers and Children*. Ch. v.

5 How happy is he born and taught,

That serveth not another's will;

Whose armour is his honest thought,

And simple truth his utmost skill.

SIR HENRY WORTON, *The Character of a Happy Life*.

6 So live that you can look any man in the eye and tell him to go to hell.

UNKNOWN. First given currency by one of the engineers of the Panama canal, a gentleman later retired, it would seem, for attempting to execute his own counsel.—

MENCKEN, *American Language*, p. 434. Used by John D. Rockefeller, jr., in an address before senior class at Dartmouth, June, 1930.

INDEPENDENCE DAY

7 Independence forever!

JOHN ADAMS. Adams died July 4, 1826. He had been aroused on the morning of that day by a discharge of cannon, and asked the cause. On being told it was Independence Day, he murmured "Independence forever!" Four days previously he had given those words in answer to a request for a toast to be offered in his name on the Fourth.

It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying sentiment,—Independence now and Independence forever!

DANIEL WEBSTER. The closing words of the imaginary speech attributed to John Adams, in a eulogy pronounced 2 August, 1826. The

eulogy was in memory of both Adams and Jefferson, who had died on the same day, 4 July, 1826.

8 Yesterday the greatest question was decided which ever was debated in America; and a greater perhaps never was, nor will be, decided among men. A resolution was passed without one dissenting colony, that those United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States.

JOHN ADAMS, *Letter to Mrs. Adams*. 3 July, 1776.

The second day of July, 1776, will be the most memorable epoch in the history of America. I am apt to believe that it will be celebrated by succeeding generations as the great anniversary festival. It ought to be commemorated as the day of deliverance, by solemn acts of devotion to God Almighty. It ought to be solemnized with pomp and parade, with shows, games, sports, guns, bells, bonfires, and illuminations, from one end of this continent to the other, from this time forward forevermore.

JOHN ADAMS, *Letter to Mrs. Adams*. 3 July, 1776.

While Gen'l Howe with a Large Armament is advancing towards N. York, our Congress resolved to Declare the United Colonies Free and Independent States. A Declaration for this Purpose, I expect, will this day pass Congress. . . . It is gone so far that we must now be a free independent State, or a Conquered Country.

ABRAHAM CLARK, *Letter to Elias Dayton*, Phila., July 4, 1776. Clark was a member of the Continental Congress from New Jersey.

9 The United States is the only country with a known birthday.

JAMES G. BLAINE, *America's Natal Day*.

10 That which distinguishes this day from all others is that then both orators and artillerymen shoot blank cartridges.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *Journal*, July 4, 1859.

11 The glittering and sounding generalities of natural right which make up the Declaration of Independence.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Letter to Maine Whig Convention*, 9 Aug., 1856.

We fear that the glittering generalities of the speaker have left an impression more delightful than permanent.

F. J. DYCKMAN, *Review of Lecture by Rufus Choate*. (*Providence Journal*, 14 Dec., 1849.)

"Glittering generalities!" They are blazing ubiquities.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books*. Referring to Choate's remark.

12 The flippant mistaking for freedom of some paper preamble like a "Declaration of Independence."

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Pass.*

Declarations of Independence make nobody really independent.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, (*INOR, Wit and Wisdom.*)

1
The cannon booms from town to town,
Our pulses beat not less,
The joy-bells chime their tidings down,
Which children's voices bless.
EMERSON, *Ode*, July 4, 1857.

2
Let independence be our boast,
Ever mindful what it cost;
Ever grateful for the prize,
Let its altar reach the skies!
JOSEPH HOPKINSON, *Hail, Columbia!*

3
When in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bonds which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence: Preamble.*

4
We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with inherent and inalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Draft of Declaration of Independence. (Writings, xix, 278.)*

We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness. That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. . . . We, therefore, . . . do . . . solemnly publish and declare, That these United Colonies are, and of Right ought to be free and Independent States. . . . And for the support of this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, We mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes, and our sacred Honor.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Independence*, as adopted by the Continental Congress, in session at Philadelphia, on the evening of July 4, 1776. Printed as a broadside and sent to the colonies 6 July, 1776.

Among the natural rights of the colonists are these: First a right to life, secondly to liberty,

thirdly to property; together with the right to defend them in the best manner they can.

SAMUEL ADAMS, *Statement of the Rights of the Colonists, etc.*, 20 Nov., 1772. (*Wells, Life of Samuel Adams*, i, 496.)

All men are born free and equal, and have certain natural, essential, and unalienable rights.

JOHN ADAMS, *Constitution of Massachusetts*, 1779. (*Works*, vi, 465.)

5
To-day her thanks shall fly on every wind,
Unstinted, unrebuked, from shore to shore,
One love, one hope, and not a doubt behind!
Cannon to cannon shall repeat her praise,
Banner to banner flap it forth in flame;
Her children shall rise up to bless her name,
And wish her harmless length of days,
The mighty mother of a mighty brood,
Blessed in all tongues and dear to every blood,
The beautiful, the strong, and, best of all, the good.

J. R. LOWELL, *Ode for the Fourth of July*, 1876, l. 43.

A safe and sane Fourth.

TOM MASSON, *Editorial*, in *Life*. (1896)

6
Day of glory! Welcome day!
Freedom's banners greet thy ray.

JOHN PIERPONT, *The Fourth of July*.

7
Jefferson's Declaration of Independence is a practical document for the use of practical men. It is not a thesis for philosophers, but a whip for tyrants; it is not a theory of government, but a program of action.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Indianapolis, 13 April, 1911.

8
Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish,
I give my heart and my hand to this vote.

DANIEL WEBSTER, In a eulogy upon John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, 2 August, 1826, Webster introduced a speech supposed to have been made by Adams in favor of the adoption of the Declaration of Independence. The phrase was derived from the record of a conversation between Adams and Jonathan Sewall in 1774: "I answered that the die was now cast; I had passed the Rubicon. Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish with my country, was my unalterable determination."

9
"Ring!" he shouts; "ring, grandpapa,
Ring! oh, ring for liberty!"
UNKNOWN, *Independence Bell*.

INDEX

10
I certainly think that the best book in the world would owe the most to a good index, and the worst book, if it had but a single good thought in it, might be kept alive by it.

HONORE BURNETT, *Letter to S. A. Albions*, 8 April, 1868.

¹ So essential did I consider an index to be to every book, that I proposed to bring a bill into Parliament to deprive an author who publishes a book without an index of the privilege of copyright, and, moreover, to subject him for his offence to a pecuniary penalty.

LORD JOHN CAMPBELL, *Lives of the Chief Justices of England*: Vol. III, Preface.

An index is a necessary implement, and no impediment, of a book, except in the same sense wherein the carriages of an army are termed impediments. Without this a large author is but a labyrinth without a clue to direct the reader therein.

THOMAS FULLER, *History of the Worthies of England*: Norfolk Writers: Alan of Llyn.

² One writer, for instance, excels at a plan or a title-page, another works away at the body of the book, and a third is a dab at an index. GOLDSMITH, *The Bee*. No. 1.

He writes indexes to perfection.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. Letter No. 7.

³ The index tells us the contents of stories and directs us to the particular chapters.

MASSINGER AND FIELD, *The Fatal Dowry*. Act IV, sc. 1.

⁴ Index-learning turns no student pale,
Yet holds the eel of science by the tail.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. I, l. 279.

A mere index hunter, who held the eel of science by the tail.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Ch. 43.

The most accomplished way of using books at present is twofold: either, first to serve them as men do lards,—learn their titles exactly and then brag of their acquaintance; or, secondly, which is, indeed, the choicer, the profounder and pollter method, to get a thorough insight into the index, by which the whole book is governed and turned, like fishes by the tail. For to enter the palace of learning at the great gate requires an expense of time and forms, therefore men of much haste and little ceremony are content to get in by the back door. . . . For this great blessing we are wholly indebted to systems and abstracts, in which the modern fathers of learning, like prudent usurers, spent their sweat for the ease of us their children. For labour is the seed of idleness, and it is the peculiar happiness of our noble age to gather the fruit.

SWIFT, *A Tale of a Tub: A Digression in Praise of Digressions*.

⁵ And in such indexes, although small pricks To their subsequent volumes, there is seen The baby figure of the giant mass—Of things to come at large.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 343.

INDIAN (AMERICAN)

⁶ But don't you go and make mistakes, like many derved fools I've known,
For dirt is dirt, and snakes is snakes, but an Injin's flesh and bone!

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Phil Blood's Leap*.

⁷ As monumental bronze unchanged his look;
A soul that pity touched, but never shook;
Trained from his tree-rocked cradle to his bier
The fierce extremes of good and ill to brook
Impassive—fearing but the shame of fear—
A stoic of the woods—a man without a tear.
CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. I, st. 23.

⁸ His erect and perfect form, though disclosing some irregular virtues, was found joined to a dwindled soul. Master of all sorts of woodcraft, he seemed a part of the forest and the lake, and the secret of his amazing skill seemed to be that he partook of the nature and fierce instincts of the beasts he slew. . . . Thomas Hooker anticipated the opinion of Humboldt, and called them "the ruins of mankind."

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Historical Discourse*.

The interest of the Puritans in the natives was heightened by a suspicion at that time prevailing that these were the lost ten tribes of Israel.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Historical Discourse*.

⁹ Savages we call them, because their manners differ from ours.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Remarks Concerning the Savages of North America*.

¹⁰ Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutor'd mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud Science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topt bill, an humbler
Heav'n; . . .

To be, contents his natural desire;
He asks no Angel's wing, no Seraph's fire;
But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. I, l. 99.

¹¹ The only good Indian is a dead Indian.

GENERAL PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN. On the authority of Edward M. Ellis, who stated that he was present at old Fort Cobb, Indian Territory, in January, 1859, when, after a fight with the Indians, a Chief named Old Toch-a-way was presented to General Sheridan as "a good Indian," and Sheridan remarked, "The only good Indian I ever saw was a dead Indian."

¹² You can make an Injun of a white man but you can never make a white man of an Injun.
GENERAL WILLIAM T. SHERMAN.

1
Ye say they all have passed away,
That noble race and brave;
That their light canoes have vanished
From off the crested wave;
That mid the forests where they roamed
There rings no hunter's shout;
But their name is on your waters;
Ye may not wash it out.
LYDIA HUNTLY SIGOURNEY, *Indian Names*.

The memory of the red man
How can it pass away,
While their names of music linger
On each mount and stream and bay?
RICHARD HUNTINGTON, *The Indian Names of Acadia*.

INDIANA

2
Oh the moonlight's fair to-night along the
Wabash,
From the fields there comes the breath of
new-mown hay;
Thro' the sycamores the candle lights are
gleaming,
On the banks of the Wabash far away.
PAUL DRESSER, *On the Banks of the Wabash*.
(1897)

When an Eastern man is cheated by a Hoosier
he is said to be *Wabashed*.
R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1860.

3
Blest Indiana! in whose soil
Men seek the sure rewards of toil,
And honest poverty and worth
Find here the best retreat on earth,
While hosts of Preachers, Doctors, Lawyers,
All independent as wood-sawyers,
With men of every hue and fashion,
Flock to the rising "Hoosier" nation.

JOHN FINLEY, *The Hoosier's Nest*, published
as the *Address of the Carrier of the Indianapolis Journal*, 1 January, 1833. (The
first recorded use of "hoosier.")

The Hoosier State of Indiana!
JOHN W. DAVIS, *Toast*, at the Jackson dinner
at Indianapolis, 8 Jan., 1933.

4
I come from Indiana, the home of more first-
rate second-class men than any State in the
Union.

THOMAS R. MARSHALL, *Recollections*.

The brighter they were the sooner they came.
GEORGE ADL, referring to the "bright" men who
came from Indiana.

5
I was born in Indiany—an' I'm pinin' to git
back.

EMA B. NEWCOMB, *Homesick*.

INDIFFERENCE

6
The earth revolves with me, yet makes no
motion,

The stars pale silently in a coral sky.
In a whistling void I stand before my mirror,
Unconcerned, and tie my tie.

CONRAD AIKEN, *Morning Song of Senlin*.

7
Moral indifference is the malady of the culti-
vated classes.

AMTEL, *Journal*, 26 Oct., 1870.

A mild indifferentism.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 19.

Full of a sweet indifference.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Charmian*.

8
However, 'tis expedient to be wary:

Indifference certes don't produce distress.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 35.

9
I care not two-pence.

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Coxcomb*. Act
v, sc. 1.

Not worth two-pence. (Ne vaut pas deux sous.)
MARSHAL FERDINAND FOCH, a favorite expres-
sion of his, which caused him to be nick-
named "General Deux Sous."

Not worth a two-penny dam.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Letter to His Brother*.
(*Dispatches*. Vol. i.)

10
I care for nobody, no, not I,

If no one cares for me.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*. Act i,
sc. 5.

11
A wise and salutary neglect.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation With
America*.

Whose most tender mercy is neglect.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Village*. Bk. i.

12
The whole frame of things preaches indiffer-
ency.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Experience*.

13
O haste to shed the sovereign balm—

My shattered nerves new string:

And for my guest serenely calm,

The nymph Indifference bring.

FRANCES MACARTNEY FULKE-GREVILLE, *Prayer
for Indifference*.

14
I could do without your face and your neck,
and your hands, and your limbs, and your
bosom, and other of your charms. Indeed, not
to fatigue myself with enumerating each of
them, I could do without you, Chloe, alto-
gether.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, ep. 53.

15
Happy are the men whom nature has but-
tressed with indifference and cased in stoi-
cism.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *After*.

16
She, while her lover pants upon her breast,
Can mark the figures in an Indian chest;

And when she sees her friend in deep despair,
Observes how much a chintz exceeds mohair.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. ii, l. 167.

"Pray, my dear," quoth my mother, "have you not forgot to wind up the clock?" "Good God!" cried my father. "Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?"

STERN, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. i, ch. 1. The incident which, so Tristram believed, gave a peculiar quirk to his disposition.

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Revelation*, iii, 15.

Out of the same mouth you blow hot and cold.
AESOP, *Fables*: *The Man and the Satyr*. The satyr's remark to the man who blew first on his hands to warm them, and then on his soup to cool it.

At length the morn and cold indifference came.
NICHOLAS ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*. Act i, sc. 1.

Harvard indifference. "A cult of cleverness, exquisiteness and boredom."

ARTHUR RUHL. (See COOKE, under LIFE: A BUBBLE.)

'Tis lack of kindly warmth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, ii, 2, 226.

We are cold to others only when we are dull in ourselves.

HAZLITT, *Literary Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 197.

Adieu, ball, pleasure, love! They only said, "Poor Constance!" And they danced until day at the house of the French ambassador. (Adieu, bal, plaisir, amour!

On disait, Pauvre Constance!

Et on dansait, jusqu'au jour,
Chez l'ambassadeur de France.)

CASIMIR DE LA VIGNE, *La Toilette de Constance*.

A lovely young lady I mourn in my rhymes:
She was pleasant, good-natured, and civil sometimes.

Her figure was good, she had very fine eyes,
And her talk was a mixture of foolish and wise.
Her adorers were many, and one of them said,
"She swaltzed rather well! It's a pity she's dead!"

GEORGE JOHN CATLEY [?], *An Epitaph*.

Indifference and hypocrisy between them keep orthodoxy alive.

ISAAC ZANOWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*. Bk. ii, ch. 15.

Whatever turn the matter takes,
I deem it all but ducks and drakes.

JOHN BYRON, *Coreless Content*.

The cat is in the parlor, the dog is in the lake;
The cow is in the hammock—what difference does it make?

UNKNOWN, *Indifference*.

INDIGESTION

See also Dreams; Their Cause

Confirmed dyspepsia is the apparatus of illusions.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 34.

What boots the calm of this whole shop
If my inside is going pop? (Quid prodest totius
regionis silentium, si adfectus fremunt?)

SENECA, *Epistles*. (Arthur Gordon Webster, tr.)

He sows hurry and reaps indigestion.

R. L. STEVENSON, *An Apology for Idlers*.

INDIGNATION, See Anger

INDIVIDUALITY

See also Character, Personality

The individual is always mistaken.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Each man . . . is justified in his individuality, as his nature is found to be immense.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nominalist and Realist*.

If the single man plant himself indomitably on his instincts, and there abide, the huge world will come round to him.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

Everything that tends to insulate the individual . . . tends to true union as well as greatness.

EMERSON, *The American Scholar*.

The universal does not attract us until housed in an individual.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The Method of Nature*.

Every individual strives to grow and exclude and to exclude and grow, to the extremities of the universe, and to impose the law of its being on every other creature.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

To clap copyright on the world: this is the ambition of individualism.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

Rugged individualism.

HERBERT HOOVER, *The New Day*, p. 154. (1928)

The man whom God wills to slay in the struggle of life He first individualizes.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Brand*. Act v.

A people, it appears, may be progressive for a certain length of time, and then stop. When does it stop? When it ceases to possess individuality.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*, Ch. 3.

Whatever crushes individuality is despotism, by whatever name it may be called.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

¹ The history of every individual should be a Bible.

NOVALIS, *Christianity of Europe*. (Carlyle, tr.)

² The individual is the end of the Universe.

MICHEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 312.

³ Individualism is a fatal poison. But individuality is the salt of common life. You may have to live in a crowd, but you do not have to live like it, nor subsist on its food. You may have your own orchard. You may drink at a hidden spring. Be yourself if you would serve others.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The School of Life*, p. 33.

⁴ I announce the great individual, fluid as Nature, chaste, affectionate, compassionate, fully arm'd.

WALT WHITMAN, *So Long!*

Underneath all, individuals,
I swear nothing is good to me now that ignores individuals. . . .

The only government is that which makes minute of individuals.

The whole theory of the universe is directed unerringly to one single individual—namely to You.

WALT WHITMAN, *By Blue Ontario's Shore*. Sec. 15.

⁵ I celebrate myself, and sing myself,
And what I assume you shall assume,
For every atom belonging to me as good belongs to you.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 1.

I pass death with the dying and birth with the new-wash'd babe, and am not contain'd between my hat and my boots.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 7.

I wear my hat as I please indoors or out.
Why should I pray? why should I venerate and be ceremonious?

Having pried through the strata, analyzed to a hair, counsel'd with doctors and calculated close,

I find no sweeter fat than sticks to my own bones.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 20.

I know I am solid and sound,
To me the converging objects of the universe perpetually flow,
All are written to me.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 20.

INDOLENCE, see Idleness

INDUSTRY

⁶ In the ordinary business of life, industry can

do anything which genius can do, and very many things which it cannot.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

⁷ The dog that trots about finds a bone.

GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*. Ch. 47.

Quoted as a gypsy saying.

The sleeping fox catches no poultry.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

⁸ Industry is a loadstone to draw all good things.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

⁹ To be busy at something is a modest maid's holiday.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 5.

¹⁰ Pray to God and ply the hammer.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 35.

The sound of your hammer at five in the morning, or nine at night, heard by a creditor, makes him easy six months longer.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to My Friend, A.B.*

¹¹ Diligence is the mother of good fortune. (La diligencia es madre de la buena ventura.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 46.

Diligence is the mother of good luck.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard's Almanack*, 1736.

¹² She is so diligent, withouten slowth
To serve and plesen evrich in that place,
That all her loven that loken on her face.

CHAUCER, *Tale of the Man of Lawe*, l. 432.

¹³ Industry is the soul of business and the key-stone of prosperity.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 27.

¹⁴ My constant attendance, I never making a St. Monday, recommended me to the master.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

Never turning a Monday into a holiday by drinking too much Saturday night and Sunday.

¹⁵ At the working man's house hunger looks in, but dares not enter.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1737.

¹⁶ Plough deep while Sluggards sleep,
And you shall have Corn to sell and to keep.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

A diligent Spinner has a large Shift.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

Industry need not wish.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

The used key is always bright.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

- ¹
In every rank, or great or small,
'Tis industry supports us all.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. II, No. 8, l. 65.
- ²
Never idle a moment, but thrifty and thoughtful of others.
LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. viii, l. 46.
Let us, then, be up and doing.
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.
- ³
All things are won by diligence. (Πάντα τὰς ἀσκήσεσιν κατανοεῖται πρᾶγμα.)
MEANDER, *Fragments*. No. 742.
God gives all things to industry.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- ⁴
Push on—keep moving.
THOMAS MORTON, *A Cure for the Heart-Ache*. Act iii, sc. 1.
Watch your step.
THEODORE SHONTS, when manager of the New York subway.
- ⁵
Genius is the father of a heavenly line but the mortal mother, that is industry.
THEODORE PARKER, *Ten Sermons: Culture of Religious Powers*. See also under GENIUS.
- ⁶
Much industry and little conscience make a man rich.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 812.
Industry is fortune's right hand, and frugality her left.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- ⁷
If you have great talents, industry will improve them; if you have but moderate abilities, industry will supply their deficiencies.
SIR JOSEPH REYNOLDS, *Discourses on Painting*. No. 2.
- ⁸
The best of me is diligence.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 37.
- ⁹
Nothing is achieved before it be thoroughly attempted.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. II.
- ¹⁰
The hope, and not the fact, of advancement, is the spur to industry.
SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 187.
- ¹¹
Thanks to my friends for their care in my breeding,
Who taught me betimes to love working and reading.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Singard*.
- ¹²
In books, or work, or healthful play,
Let my first years be past,
That I may give for every day
Some good account at last.
ISAAC WATTS, *Against Idleness*.
HOW DOTE THE LITTLE BUSY BEE, see under BEE.

INFLUENCE

I—Influence: Apothegms

- ¹³
Every life is a profession of faith, and exercises an inevitable and silent influence.
AMIEL, *Journal*, 2 May, 1852.
- ¹⁴
A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.
New Testament: I Corinthians, v, 6; Galatians, v, 9.
- ¹⁵
He raised a mortal to the skies;
She drew an angel down.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 169.
I thank God that if I am gifted with little of the spirit which is said to be able to raise mortals to the skies, I have yet none, as I trust, of that other spirit, which would drag angels down.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Second Speech on Foote's Resolution*, 26 Jan., 1830.
- ¹⁶
It has been said that "common souls pay with what they do, nobler souls with that which they are."
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.
- ¹⁷
Every man who speaks out loud and clear is tinting the "Zeitgeist." Every man who expresses what he honestly thinks is changing the Spirit of the Times.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Fig-Fen Pete: The Bee*.
- ¹⁸
Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?
Old Testament: Job, xxxviii, 31.
- ¹⁹
The salutary influence of example.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*. See also under EXAMPLE.
- ²⁰
The finest edge is made with the blunt whetstone.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 47.
- ²¹
A cock has great influence on his own dung-hill.
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 357. See also under CHANTICLEER.
- ²²
Influence, like the wreath of radiant fire
On flickering Phœbus' front.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 113. See also STARS: THEIR INFLUENCE.
- ²³
They'll take suggestion as a cat laps milk.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 288.
- ²⁴
It is your human environment that makes climate.
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.
- II—Influence: Its Power
- ²⁵
The sexton tolling his bell at noon,
Deems not that great Napoleon

Stops his horse, and lists with delight,
Whilst his files sweep round yon Alpine
height;
Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has lent.
EMERSON, *Each and All*.

¹ This learned I from the shadow of a tree,
That to and fro did sway against a wall:
Our shadow-selves, our influence, may fall
Where we ourselves can never be.
ANNA E. HAMILTON, *Influence*.

² Thou canst mould him into any shape like
soft clay. (*Argilla quidvis imitaberis uda.*)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 8.
His soul is so enfeather'd to her love,
That she may make, unmake, do what she list,
Even as her appetite shall play the god
With his weak function.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 351.

³ I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where;
For, so swiftly it flew, the sight
Could not follow it in its flight.
I breathed a song into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where;
For who has sight so keen and strong,
That it can follow the flight of song?

Long, long afterward, in an oak
I found the arrow, still unbroke;
And the song, from beginning to end,
I found again in the heart of a friend.

LONGFELLOW, *The Arrow and the Song*.

You never can tell when you send a word
Like an arrow shot from a bow
By an archer blind, be it cruel or kind,
Just where it may chance to go.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *You Never Can Tell*.

⁴ Muck one thread, and the web ye mar;
Break but one
Of a thousand keys, and the paining jar
Through all will run.
WHITTIER, *My Soul and I*. St. 38.

III—Influence for Good

⁵ The weak and the gentle, the ribald and rude,
She took as she found them, and did them all
good.

E. B. BROWNING, *My Kate*.

None knelt at her feet confessed lovers in thrall;
They knelt more to God than they used—that
was all.

E. B. BROWNING, *My Kate*.

⁶ Even so he turned
The saddest things to beauty. With his face
Came calm and consecration.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Balder the Beautiful*. Pt. III.

⁷ The work an unknown good man has done is
like a vein of water flowing hidden under-
ground, secretly making the ground green.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Varnhagen von Ense's Memoirs*.

⁸ So our lives in acts exemplary, not only win
Ourselves good names, but doth to others give
Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.
CHAPMAN, *Busy D'Ambois*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁹ Thou art the framer of my nobler being;
Nor does there live one virtue in my soul,
One honourable hope, but calls thee father.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zapolya*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁰ Blessed influence of one true loving human
soul on another.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Janet's Repentance*. Ch. 19.

¹¹ O may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence: live
In pulses stirred to generosity,
In deeds of daring rectitude, in scorn
For miserable aims that end with self,
In thoughts sublime that pierce the night like
stars,
And with their mild persistence urge man's
search

To vaster issues.

GEORGE ELIOT, *O May I Join the Choir Invisible*.

¹² It costs a beautiful person no effort to paint
her image on our eyes; yet how splendid is
that benefit! It costs no more for a wise soul
to convey his quality to other men.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

It is for man to tame the chaos; on every side,
whilst he lives, to scatter the seeds of science
and of song, that climate, corn, animals, men,
may be milder, and the germs of love and benefit
may be multiplied.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

¹³ The very room, coz she was in,
Seemed warm f'om floor to ceilin'.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*. St. 6.

Before her ran an influence fleet,
That bowed my heart like barley bending.
J. R. LOWELL, *Hebe*.

¹⁴ No life
Can be pure in its purpose or strong in its
strife

And all life not be purer and stronger thereby.
OWEN MERRIDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, sec. 40.

¹⁵ So it often happens that more good is done

without our knowledge than by us intended.
PLAUTUS, Captivæ: Prologue, l. 44.

¹ To dazzle let the vain design,
 To raise the thought and touch the heart be
 thine!

POPE, Moral Essays, Ep. ii, l. 249.

² O, he sits high in all the people's hearts:
 And that which would appear offence in us,
 His countenance, like richest alchemy,
 Will change to virtue and to worthiness.

SHAKESPEARE, Julius Cæsar, Act i, sc. 3, l. 157.

He makes a July's day short as December,
 And with his varying childness cures in me
 Thoughts that would thicken my blood.

SHAKESPEARE, Winter's Tale, Act i, sc. 2, l. 169.

³ For, when the power of imparting joy
 Is equal to the will, the human soul
 Requires no other heaven.

SHELLEY, Queen Mob, Pt. iii, l. 11.

⁴ Though her mien carries much more invita-
 tion than command, to behold her is an im-
 mediate check to loose behaviour; to love her
 is a liberal education.

RICHARD STEELE, The Tatler, No. 49. Of Lady Elizabeth Hastings. Swinburne called this passage "the most exquisite tribute ever paid to the memory of a noble woman," and Augustine Birrell, in Obiter Dicta, echoes the opinion.

⁵ Such souls,
 Whose sudden visitations daze the world,
 Vanish like lightning, but they leave behind
 A voice that in the distance far away
 Wakens the slumbering ages.

HENRY TAYLOR, Philip Van Artevelde, Pt. i, act i, sc. 7.

⁶ Whose powers shed round him in the common
 strife,
 Or mild concerns of ordinary life,
 A constant influence, a peculiar grace.

WORDSWORTH, Character of the Happy Warrior, l. 45.

Controls them and subdues, transmutes, bereaves
 Of their bad influence, and their good receives.

WORDSWORTH, Character of the Happy Warrior, l. 17.

An instinct call it, a blind sense;
 A happy, genial influence,
 Coming one knows not how, nor whence,
 Nor whither going.

WORDSWORTH, To the Dairy.

IV—Influence for Evil

⁷ Corrupt influence, which is in itself the peren-
 nial spring of all prodigality, and of all dis-
 order; which loads us, more than millions of

debt; which takes away vigour from our
 arms, wisdom from our councils.

*EDMUND BURKE, Speech on Economical Re-
 form, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.*

⁸ You made me what I am to-day,
 I hope you're satisfied. . . .
 And though you're not true,
 May God bless you,
 That's the curse of an aching heart.

HENRY FINCH, The Curse of an Aching Heart, (1913)

I was once a step above her,
 But she brought me to her level,
 So I drink the death of Daisy—
 Little angel—little devil!

E. J. APPLETON, Little Angel, Little Devil.

⁹ Each man, in corrupting others, corrupts
 himself; he imbibes, and then imparts, bad-
 ness.

SENECA, Epistula ad Lucilius, Epis. xciv, 54.

¹⁰ Like a mildewed ear,
 Blasting his wholesome brother.

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 64.

The rotten apple spoils his companions.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, Poor Richard, 1736.
See also under SHEEP.

V—Influence: In Battle

¹¹ We must have your name. There will be more
 efficacy in it than in many an army.

*JOHN ADAMS, Letter to George Washington, 1798, when war with France seemed im-
 minent.*

¹² But how many ships do you reckon my pres-
 ence to be worth?

ANTIGONUS, when told by his pilot that the enemy outnumbered him in ships. (PLUTARCH, Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders: Antigonus II.)

The saying of old Antigonus, who when he was
 to fight at Andros, and one told him, "The
 enemy's ships are more than ours," replied,
 "For how many then wilt thou reckon me?"

PLUTARCH, Lives: Pelopidas.

¹³ As that great captain, Ziska, would have a
 drum made of his skin when he was dead, be-
 cause he thought the very noise of it would
 put his enemies to flight.

ROBERT BURTON, Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader.

¹⁴ Oh, for one hour of blind old Dandolo,
 The octogenarian chief, Byzantium's con-
 quering foe!

BYRON, Child Harold, Canto iv, st. 12.

¹⁵ Napoleon was called by his men Cent Mille.
*EMERSON, Conduct of Life: Considerations
 by the Way. Because his presence was worth
 a hundred thousand men.*

It is very true that I have said that I considered Napoleon's presence in the field equal to forty thousand men in the balance. This is a very loose way of talking; but the idea is a very different one from that of his presence at a battle being equal to a reinforcement of forty thousand men.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Memorandum*, 18 Sept., 1836. (STANHOPE, *Conversations with the Duke of Wellington*, p. 81.)

¹ The great, himself a host. (Παύριος, ἑκας Ἀχαιῶν.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. iii, l. 219. (Pope, tr., l. 293.) Referring to Ajax.

² Whenever I stamp my foot in any part of Italy, there will rise up forces enough in an instant.

POMPEY, when asked where the forces were to come from to resist Cæsar. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pompey*.)

³ Where, where was Roderick then?
One blast upon his bugle horn
Were worth a thousand men.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, st. 18.

Oh for a blast of that dread horn
On Fontarban echoes borne!

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 33.

O for the voice of that wild horn.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 2.

⁴ Your eye in Scotland
Would create soldiers, make our women fight,
To doff their dire distresses.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 186.

⁵ Is not the king's name twenty thousand names?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 85.

The King's name is a tower of strength.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 12.

⁶ Lord John is a host in himself.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, to Samuel Rogers, 1839, referring to Lord John Russell.

⁷ Oh for a single hour of that Dundee
Who on that day the word of onset gave!

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet in the Pass of Kill-crankie*. "Oh, for an hour of Dundee," was the cry of Gordon of Glenbucket, at the battle of Sheriffmuir, 13 Nov., 1715. "Dundee" was the terrible Grahame of Claverhouse, Viscount Dundee. (MAYNOR, *History of England*, I, 184.)

VI.—Influence: Homer's Golden Chain

⁸ Make ye fast from heaven a chain of gold.
(Ζεφὴν χρυσαῖον ἐξ οὐρανόθεν.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. viii, l. 19.

Lay ye down the golden chain
From Heaven, and pull at its inferior links

Both Goddesses and Gods.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. viii. (Cowley, tr.)

By the golden chain Homer meant nothing else than the sun.

PLATO. (KIRCHER, *Magnes Sive de Arte Magnetica*.)

⁹ And this is that Homer's golden chain, which reacheth down from heaven to earth, by which every creature is annexed, and depends on his Creator.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. i, mem. 1, subs. 2. Referring to God's love for the world.

¹⁰ Now lately heaven and earth, another world
Hung o'er my realm, link'd in a golden chain.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1004.

And fast by, hanging in a golden chain,
This pendent world, in bigness as a star
Of smallest magnitude close by the moon.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1051.

¹¹ This gift which you have . . . is not an art, but an inspiration; there is a divinity moving you, like that in the stone which Euripides calls a magnet, but which is commonly known as the stone of Heraclea. For that stone not only attracts iron rings, but also imparts to them a similar power of attracting other rings; and sometimes you may see a number of pieces of iron and rings suspended from one another so as to form a long chain; and all of them derive their power of suspension from the original stone. Now this is like the Muse, who first gives to men inspiration herself: and from these inspired persons a chain of other persons is suspended, who take the inspiration from them.

PLATO, *Ion*. Sec. 533. This simile has come to be known as "Plato's rings."

¹² To be imprisoned in the viewless winds
And blown with restless violence around about
The pendent world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 124.

¹³ Together linkt with adamantine chains.

SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 89.

I gnawed my brazen chain, and sought to sever
Its adamantine links.

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto iii, st. 19.

¹⁴ For so the whole round earth is every way
Bound by gold chains about the feet of God.

TENNYSON, *Morte D'Arthur*, l. 305.

¹⁵ The chain that's fixed to the throne of Jove,
On which the fabric of our world depends,
One link dissolved, the whole creation ends.

EMERSON WALLER, *Of the Danger His Majesty Escaped*, l. 68.

INGRATITUDE

¹ Earth produces nothing worse than an ungrateful man. (Nil homine terra pejus ingrato creat.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. 140, l. 1.

² And having looked to Government for bread, on the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them.

EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts and Details on Scarcity*.

We set ourselves to bite the hand that feeds us.

BURKE, *Cause of the Present Discontents*.

³ The wicked are always ungrateful.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 23.

Hell is full of the ungrateful.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

⁴ Ingratitude is the daughter of pride.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 51.

⁵ Ingratitude's a weed of every clime,

It thrives too fast at first, but fades in time.

SAMUEL GARTH, *Epistle to the Earl of Godolphin*, l. 27.

⁷ A man is very apt to complain of the ingratitude of those who have risen far above him.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, 1776.)

⁸ An ingrate is sometimes less to blame for his ingratitude than the one who did him the favor. (Tel homme est ingrat, qui est moins coupable de son ingratitude que celui qui lui a fait du bien.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 96.

Too great haste in repaying an obligation is a species of ingratitude. (Le trop grand empressement qu'on a de s'acquitter d'une obligation est une espèce d'ingratitude.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 226.

One finds few ingrates as long as one is capable of bestowing favors. (On ne trouve guère d'ingrats tant qu'on est en état de faire du bien.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 306.

⁹ Ah, how have I deserved, inhuman maid, To have my faithful service thus repaid?

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Progress of Love*.

¹⁰ Besotted base ingratitude.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 778.

¹¹ You love a nothing when you love an ingrate. (Nihil amas, quom ingratum amas.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 228. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

¹² We should not treat living creatures like shoes, or pots and pans, casting them aside when they are bruised and worn out with service.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. v, sec. 5.

¹³ One ungrateful man does an injury to all who

are in suffering. (Ingratus unus miseris omnibus nocet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 274.

^{13a} They whom I benefit injure me most.

SAPPHO, (*The Songs of Sappho*, MARION MILLS MILLER, tr., p. 204.)

They whom I most have helped
Were 'neath the Dog-Star whelped
By Shamelessness and Spite:

The hand that feeds they bite.

MARION MILLS MILLER, *Ingratitude*. An amplification of the fragment from Sappho given above.

¹⁴ He is ungrateful who denies that he has received a kindness; he is ungrateful who conceals it; he is ungrateful who makes no return for it; most ungrateful of all is he who forgels it.

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iii, sec. 1. See also BENEFITS: BENEFITS AND INJURIES.

¹⁵ Blow, blow, thou winter wind,
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude:

Thy tooth is not so keen,

Because thou art not seen,

Although thy breath be rude.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 174.

Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky,

Thou dost not bite so nigh

As benefits forgot:

Though thou the waters warp,

Thy sting is not so sharp

As friend remember'd not.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, 7, 184.

¹⁶ This was the most unkindest cut of all;
For when the noble Caesar saw him stab,
Ingratitude, more strong than traitors' arms,
Quite vanquish'd him; then burst his mighty

heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 187.

You also, O Brutus, my son. (Et tu, Brute fili.)
JULIUS CAESAR, on being stabbed by Brutus.

(SUTONTUS, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*.)

Et tu Brute! Then fall, Cæsar!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 77.

See what a rent the envious Cæsar made.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 179.

¹⁷ Ingratitude! thou marble-hearted fiend!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 281.

Monster ingratitude!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 43.

¹⁸ How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 310.

All the stor'd vengeance of heaven fall

On her ingratul top!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 164.

Filial ingratitude!

Is it not as this mouth should tear this hand
For lifting food to 't?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 14.

He gives his daughters his estate:

The daughters give him—what? The gate.

UNKNOWN, *Our Book Review Department*:
King Lear.

1
I hate ingratitude more in a man,
Than lying, vainness, babbling, drunkenness,
Or any taint of vice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 388.

2
When ingratitude bars the dart of injury,
The wound has double danger in it.

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Critic*, Act iv, sc. 3.

3
He that's ungrateful, has no guilt but one;
And other crimes may pass for virtues in him.

EDWARD YOUNG, *Busiris*.

INHERITANCE

See also Ancestry

4
"Yet doth he live!" exclaims the impatient
heir,
And sighs for sables which he must not wear.

BYRON, *Lara*, Canto i, st. 3.

5
The fool inherits, but the wise must get.

WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT, *The Ordinary*, Act iii,
sc. 6.

6
My inheritance, how lordly wide and fair:
Time is my fair seed-field; to Time I'm heir.
(Mein Vermächtniss, wie herrlich weit und
breit:

Die Zeit ist mein Vermächtniss, mein Acker
ist die Zeit.)

GORTHE, *Wilhelm Meister's Travels*. (Carlyle,
tr., in *Chartism*, ch. 10. Carlyle has another
version of the same lines in *Sartor Resartus*.)

7
Let an ill man lie in thy straw and he looks to
be thy heir.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Who wait for dead men's shoes shall go long bare-
foot.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 11.

8
Heir follows heir as wave succeeds on wave.
(Heres Heredem alterius velut unda super-
venit undam.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 175.

9
A son could bear complacently the death of
his father, while the loss of his inheritance
might drive him to despair.

MACRIAVELLI, *Il Principe*, Ch. xvii.

10
Never think of leaving perfumes or wine to
your heir. Let him have your money, but give
these to yourself. (Unguentum heredi num-

quam nec vina relinquo. Ille habeat nummos,
hec tibi toto dato.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. xiii, epig. 126.

11
Atossa, curs'd with every granted prayer,
Childless with all her children, wants an heir;
To heirs unknown descends th' unguarded
store,

Or wanders, Heav'n-directed, to the poor.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epis. ii, l. 147.

Pulling his beard because he had no heir.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Stag-Eyed Lady*.

12
The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant
places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xvi, 6.

13
The tears of an heir are laughter under a
mask. (Heredis fletus sub persona risus est.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 221. Quoted
by BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*, No. 18.

The weeping of an heir is laughter in disguise.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. i, ch. 37.

14
I owe much; I have nothing; the rest I leave
to the poor.

RABELAIS, *His Will*. (MOTTEUX, *Life*.)

To Messire Noël, named the neat,

By those who love him, I bequeath

A helmless ship, a houseless street,

A wordless book, a swordless sheath.

J. H. MCCARTHY, *If I Were King*. (After Vil-
lon.)

Thou left'st me nothing in thy will.

SHAKESPEARE [?], *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l.
138.

Left her his all—his blessing and a name un-
stained.

M. F. TUPPER, *Of Estimating Character*.

15
The next heir is always suspected and hated.
(Suspectum semper invisumque qui proximus
destinaretur.)

TACITUS, *History*, Bk. i, sec. 21.

16
To inherit property is not to be born—is to
be still-born, rather.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 March, 1853.

17
Great use did he take, and for me did rake,
What now with the fork I will scatter.

UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, i, 134.

The fork is commonly the rake's heir.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4536.

INHUMANITY, see Cruelty

INJURY

See also Insult, Wrong

I—Injury: Apothegms

18
The injuries we do and those we suffer are
seldom weighed in the same scales.

Æsop, *Fables: The Partial Judge*.

¹ Injuries come from them that hath the upper hand. (*Injuriae potentiorum sunt.*)

BACON, *Of Church Controversies*.

² He that injures one threatens an hundred. (*Multis minatur, qui uni facit injuriam.*)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 25.

He threatens many that hath injured one.

BEN JONSON, *Fall of Sejanus*. Act ii.

³ Patient meekness takes injuries like pills, not chewing, but swallowing them down, laconically suffering, and silently passing them over, while angered pride makes a noise . . . at every scratch.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. iii, sec. 12.

To ruminate upon evils, to make critical notes upon injuries, and be too acute in their apprehension, is to add unto our own tortures, to feather the arrows of our enemies, and to resolve to sleep no more.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. iii, sec. 12.

⁴ Injury may be done by two methods, by fraud or by force. (*Duobus modis, id est aut vi, aut fraude, fiat injuria.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 41.

⁵ It is better to receive than to do an injury. (*Accipere quam facere injuriam præstat.*)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v, ch. 19, sec. 56.

It is more wretched to commit than to suffer an injury. (*Miserius est nocere quam lædi.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcv, 52.

⁶ What a fool

An injury may make of a staid man.

KEATS, *Otho the Great*. Act iii, sc. 1.

⁷ No one should be injured. (*Nulli nocendum.*)

PLAUTEUS, *Fabbes*. Bk. i, fab. 26.

⁸ A strong sense of injury often gives point to the expression of our feelings. (*Plerumque dolor etiam venustus facit.*)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. iii, epis. 9.

⁹ It is the mark of a good man not to know how to do an injury. (*Vivi boni est nescire facere injuriam.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 711.

¹⁰ Whom they have injured they also hate. (*Quos læserunt, et oderunt.*)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 33.

It is a principle of human nature to hate those whom you have injured. (*Proprium humani ingenii est odisse quem læseris.*)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 42.

¹¹

To wilful men

The injuries that they themselves procure Must be their schoolmasters.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 306.

His heart-struck injuries.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 17.

¹² A readiness to resent injuries is a virtue only in those who are slow to injure.

SHERIDAN, *A Trip to Scarborough*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹³ The injury is long to relate. (*Longa est injuria.*)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 341.

¹⁴ It costs more to revenge injuries than to bear them.

THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims*. No. 303.

¹⁵ No one is injured except by himself. (*Nemo læditur nisi a seipso.*)

UNKNOWN, *Latin Proverb*.

II—Injuries: Their Forgiveness

¹⁶ The fairest action of our human life

Is scorning to revenge an injury;

For who forgives without a further strife,

His adversary's heart to him doth tie:

And 'tis a firmer conquest, truly said,

To win the heart than overthrow the head.

LADY ELIZABETH CAREY, *The Tragedie of Marian: Chorus*. (1613) This attribution of authorship has been disputed.

¹⁷ Forgiveness to the injured doth belong, But they ne'er pardon who have done the wrong.

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada*. Pt. ii, act i, sc. 2.

¹⁸ A worthy man forgets past injuries. (*Νεκρὸν παλαιῶν χειρῶν ἀνέμῳ ἀνέη.*)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 1164.

¹⁹ Christianity commands us to pass by injuries; policy, to let them pass by us.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1741.

²⁰ A brave man thinks no one is superior who does him an injury; for he has it then in his power to make himself superior to the other by forgiving it.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

²¹ The remedy for injuries is to forget them. (*Injuriarum remedium est oblitio.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 250. Quoted by SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*, xciv, 28.

²² He who has injured thee was either stronger or weaker. If weaker, spare him; if stronger, spare thyself. (*Aut potentior te, aut imbecillior læsit: si imbecillior, parce illi; si potentior, tibi.*)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 5.

III—Injuries and Benefits

1 An injury graves itself in metal, but a benefit writes itself on the wave. (*L'injure se grave en metal, et le bienfait s'écrit en l'onde.*)

JEAN BERTAULT, *Maximes*. (c. 1611)

On adamant our wrongs we all engrave,
But write our benefits upon the wave.

WILLIAM KING, *The Art of Love*, l. 971.

All your better deeds
Shall be in water writ, but this in marble.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Philaster*. Act v, sc. 3.

Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues
We write in water.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 45.

Here lies one whose name was writ in water.

JOHN KEATS, his epitaph dictated by himself
for his monument in Rome.

2 Some write their wrongs in marble: he, more
just,
Stoop'd down serene and wrote them in the
dust,

Trod under foot, the sport of every wind,
Swept from the earth and blotted from his
mind.

There, secret in the grave, he bade them lie,
And grieved they could not 'scape the Al-
mighty eye.

SAMUEL MADDEN, *Boudier's Monument*.

For men use, if they have an evil turn, to write
it in marble; and who doth us a good turn, we
write it in dust.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Richard III and His Miser-
able End*.

Write injuries in the sand, but benefits in mar-
ble. (*Écrivez les injures sur le sable, Mais les
bienfaits sur le marbre.*)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

Write injuries in dust, benefits in marble.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

3 Injuries are writ in brass, kind Graccho,
And not to be forgotten.

MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act v, sc. 1.

4 How bitter it is, when you have sown benefits
to reap injuries! (*Sed ut acerbum est, pro
bene factis cum mali messim metas.*)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 718. (Act v, sc. 2.)

5 A benefit cited by way of reproach is equiva-
lent to an injury. (*Un bienfait reproché tint
toujours lieu d'offense.*)

RACINE, *Iphigénie*. Act iv, sc. 5.

6 What is more wretched than the man who for-
gets his benefits and clings to his injuries?
(*Quid autem eo miserius, cui beneficia ex-
cident hærent injuriæ?*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxi, 23.

7 Kindnesses are easily forgotten; but injuries?

—what worthy man does not keep those in
mind?

TRACKERAY, *Love the Widower*.

INJUSTICE

See also Justice and Injustice

8 Let twenty pass, and stone the twenty-first.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Caliban Upon Setebos*.

9 No man can mortgage his injustice as a pawn
for his fidelity.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolu-
tion in France*.

10 But when I observed the affairs of men
plunged in such darkness, the guilty flourish-
ing in continuous happiness, and the right-
eous tormented, my religion, tottering, began
once more to fall. (*Sed cum res hominum
tanta caligine volvi Adspicerem lætosque diu
florere nocentes, Vexarique pios, tursus labe-
facta cadebat Religio.*)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. i, l. 12.

It's hardly in a body's pow'r

To keep at times true being sour,

To see how things are shar'd;

How best o' chiefs are whiles in want,

While coofs on countless thousands rant,

And ken na how to wair't.

BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*. St. 2.

11 National injustice is the surest road to na-
tional downfall.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, Plumstead, 1878.

12 Injustice, swift, erect, and unconfin'd,
Sweeps the wide earth, and tramples o'er
mankind,

While prayers, to heal her wrongs, move slow
behind.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 628. (Pope, tr.)

13 It is too common for those who have unjustly
suffered pain to inflict it likewise in their turn
with the same injustice.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 294.

14 A good man should and must
Sit rather down with loss, than rise unjust.

BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act iv, sc. 3.

15 To do injustice is more disgraceful than to
suffer it.

PLATO, *Gorgias*. Sec. 489.

It is better to suffer injustice than to do it.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

I swear 't is better to be much abused

Than but to know 't a little.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 336.

16 My comfort is that heaven will take our souls
And plague injustice with the pains of hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 33.

¹ Injustice in the end produces independence.
(L'injustice à la fin produit l'indépendance.)

VOLTAIRE, *Tancrède*. Act iii, sc. 2.

The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of service to the public.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 41.

² Condemn you me for that the duke did love me?

So may you blame some fair and crystal river
For that some melancholic, distracted man
Hath drown'd himself in 't.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act iii, sc. 1.

INN and INNKEEPER

See also *Life: An Inn*

I—INN: Apothegms

³ Whosoever reckoneth without his host, he reckoneth twice.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Blanchardyn*, 202. (c. 1489)

Do not reckon without your host.

RAHELAI, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.

He reckoneth without his hostess.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 84. (1579)

A handsome hostess makes a dear reckoning.

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET, *Iter Boreale*. (1635)

Half-a-crown in the bill, if you look at the waiter.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 2.

⁴ Though I am an innkeeper, thank Heaven I am a Christian.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 32.

⁵ He knew the taverns well in every town.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 240.

⁶ All hosts are of an evil kind.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 264.

⁷ He goes not out of his way that goes to a good inn.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁸ To let the world wag and take mine ease in mine inn.

JOHN HRYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 5. (1546)

In this proverbial saying, inn does not mean a tavern or public house, but one's own home. The original meaning of inn was a private house or dwelling-place.

Thou most beauteous inn,
Why should hard-favour'd grief be lodged in thee,

When triumph is become an alehouse guest?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 13.

Here "inn," a private house, is contrasted with tavern.

Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 92.

These great rich men take their ease i' their inn.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The World at Tennis*.

⁹ But I'm for toleration and for drinking at an inn,

Says the old bold mate of Henry Morgan.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Captain Stratton's Fancy*. St. 6.

¹⁰ *Servant*: Where dwell'st thou?

Coriolanus: Under the canopy. . . I' the city of kites and crows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 40.

And there's naught to pay

For a couch of hay

At the Inn of the Silver Moon.

H. K. VIELÉ, *The Inn of the Silver Moon*.

When you sleep in your cloak there's no lodging to pay.

G. J. WHYTE-MELVILLE, *Boots and Saddles*.

¹¹ *Falstaff*: And is not my hostess of the tavern a most sweet wench?

Prince: As the honey of Hybla, my old lad of the castle.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 45.

¹² The red-nose innkeeper of Daventry.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 51.

How like a fawning publican he looks!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 42.

Lastly and finally, mine host of the Garter.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 143.

¹³ I reckon this always, that a man is never undone till he be hanged, nor never welcome to a place till some certain shot be paid and the hostess say "Welcome!"

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 3.

II—INNS: Their Praise

¹⁴ You may go to Carlisle's and to Almack's too, And I'll give you my head if you find such a host,

For coffee, tea, chocolate, butter, or toast;
How he welcomes at once all the world and his wife,

And how civil to folks he ne'er saw in his life.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEE, *New Bath Guide*, p. 130. (1767)

¹⁵ He who has not been at a tavern knows not what a paradise it is. O holy tavern! O miraculous tavern!—holy, because no carking cares are there, nor weariness, nor pain; and miraculous, because of the spits, which of themselves turn round and round!

ARETINO. (LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.)

¹⁶ Now musing o'er the changing scene
Farmers behind the tavern screen

Collect; with elbows idly press'd
On hob, reclines the corner's guest,
Reading the news to mark again
The bankrupt lists or price of grain.
Puffing the while his red-tipt pipe
He dreams o'er troubles nearly ripe,
Yet, winter's leisure to regale,
Hopes better times, and sips his ale.

JOHN CLARE, *The Shepherd's Calendar*.

1
Along the varying road of Life,
In calm content, in toil or strife,
At morn or noon, by night or day,
As time conducts him on his way,
How oft doth man, by Care oppressed,
Find in an Inn a place of rest.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto ix, l. 1. (1809)

Where'er his fancy bids him roam,
In ev'ry Inn he finds a home. . . .
Will not an Inn his cares beguile,
Where on each face he sees a smile?

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto ix, l. 13.

2
Would you have each blessing full,
Hither fly and live with Bull,
Feast for body, feast for mind,
Best of welcome, taste refin'd.
Bull does nothing here by halves,
All other landlords are but calves.

LORD THOMAS ERSKINE. (*Notes and Queries*, 8 Sept., 1866.)

3
There is no private house in which people can
enjoy themselves so well as at a capital tav-
ern. Let there be ever so great plenty of
good things, ever so much grandeur, ever so
much elegance, ever so much desire that
everybody should be easy, in the nature of
things, it cannot be: there must always be
some degree of care and anxiety. . . . There
is nothing which has yet been contrived by
man by which so much happiness is produced
as by a good tavern or inn.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 21 March, 1776.)

4
Souls of Poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?

KEATS, *Lines on the Mermaid Tavern*, l. 1.

5
The atmosphere
Breathes rest and comfort, and the many
chambers
Seem full of welcomes.

LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*. Pt. v, l. 33.

6
Whoe'er has travelled life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found

The warmest welcome at an inn.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Written at an Inn at Henley*. (c. 1738)

INNOCENCE

7
For what is that which innocence dares not?

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act i, sc. 1.

8
E'en drunken Andrew felt the blow
That innocence can give,
When its resistless accents flow
To bid affection live.

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Drunken Father*. St. 18.

The love of higher things and better days;
The unbounded hope, and heavenly ignorance
Of what is call'd the world, and the world's ways.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xvi, st. 108.

9
Folly and Innocence are so alike,
The diff'rence, though essential, fails to strike.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 203.

10
The innocent are gay.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 493.

Oh, Mirth and Innocence! Oh, Milk and Water!
Ye happy mixtures of more happy days.
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 80.

11
Without unspotted, innocent within,
She fear'd no danger, for she knew no sin.
DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. i, l. 3.

12
However few of the other good (things of life
are thy lot, the best of all things, which is
innocence, is always within thy power.
FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. viii, ch. 3.

13
Innocence is no protection.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3100.

Innocence itself hath need of a mask.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3101.

14
He saw, he lov'd; for yet he ne'er had known
Sweet innocence and beauty meet in one.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 243.

15
Dear lovely bowers of innocence and ease.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 5.
His best companions, innocence and health.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 61.

16
Be this our wall of bronze, to have no guilt at
heart, no wrongdoing to turn us pale. (His
murus æneus esto, Nil conscire sibi, nulla
pallescere culpa.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 60.

True, conscious Honour is to feel no sin;
He's arm'd without that's innocent within:
Be this thy screen, and this thy wall of brass.

HORACE, *Epistles*, i, l. (Pope, tr., l. 93.)

Innocency beareth her defence with her.
JOHN FLOWER, *First Fruits*. Fo. 31. (1578)

Innocence has nothing to dread. (L'innocence
enfin s'a rien à redouter.)

RACINE, *Phèdre*. Act iii, sc. 6.

For unstain'd thoughts do seldom dream on evil;
Birds never lim'd no secret bushes fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 87.

Often has outraged Jupiter involved the in-
nocent with the guilty. (Sæpe Diespiter Ne-
glectus incesto addidit integrum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 29.

Jupiter hurls chance thunderbolts at many who
have not deserved to suffer the penalty of guilt.
(Juppiter in multos temeraria fulmina torquet,
Qui poenam culpa non meruere pati.)

OWD, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 6, l. 27.

The exactest vigilance and caution can never
maintain a single day of unmingled innocence.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 14.

To dread no eye, and to suspect no tongue, is
the greatest prerogative of innocence.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 68.

Calmness is not Always the attribute of in-
nocence.

BYRON, *Werner*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The sweet converse of an innocent mind.

KEATS, *Sonnet to Solitude*.

We become innocent when we are unfortu-
nate. (On devient innocent quand on est mal-
heureux.)

LA FONTAINE, *Nymphes de Vaux*.

Innocence and youth should ever be unsus-
picious.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations*:
Beniowski and Aphonasia.

What can innocence hope for,
When such as sit her judges are corrupted!

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act v, sc. 2.

O God, keep me innocent; make others great!
(O mon dieu, conserve-moi innocente, donne
la grandeur aux autres!)

CAROLINE MATILDA, QUEEN OF DENMARK.
Scratched with a diamond on a window of
the castle of Frederiksborg, Denmark.

To vice, innocence must always seem only a
superior kind of chicanery.

OWD, *Two Little Wooden Shoes*.

A mind conscious of innocence laughs at the
falsehoods of rumor. (Conscia mens recti
fama mendacia risit.)

OWD, *Fath*. Bk. iv, l. 311.

Of all the forms of innocence, mere ignorance
is the least admirable.

PERRIN, *The Second Mrs. Tanguay*. Act II.

True innocence is ashamed of nothing.

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. iv.

What narrow innocence it is for one to be
good only according to the law. (Quam an-
gusta innocentia est, ad legem bonum esse.)

SENeca, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 27.

Be innocent of the knowledge, dearest chuck,
Till thou applaud the deed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 45.

O, take the sense, sweet, of my innocence!
Love takes the meaning in love's conference.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 45.

Hence, bashful cunning!
And prompt me, plain and holy innocence!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 81.

We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk i' the
sun,

And bleat the one at the other; what we
chang'd

Was innocence for innocence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 67.

I doubt not then but innocence shall make
False accusation blush, and tyranny Tremble.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 31.

Our innocence is as an armed heel

To trample accusation.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 154.

O white Innocence,
That thou shouldst wear the mask of guilt to
hide

Thine awful and serenest countenance!

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 24.

There is no courage but in innocence;

No constancy but in an honest cause.

THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *The Fate of Capua*.

I preserve my safety better by innocence
than by eloquence. (Securitatem melius in-
nocentia tueor, quam eloquentia.)

TACITUS, *Dialogus de Oratoribus*. Sec. 11.

The hills look over on the South,
And southward dreams the sea;

And, with the sea-breeze hand in hand,
Came innocence and she.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Daisy*.

This shall be a test of innocence—if I can
hear a taunt, and look out on this friendly
moon, pacing the heavens in queen-like maj-
esty, with the accustomed yearning.

H. D. THORAU, *Journal*, 13 Nov., 1838.

A man had better starve at once than lose his
innocence in the process of getting his bread.

H. D. THORAU, *Journal*, 26 Oct., 1833.

¹ Nothing looks so like innocence as an indiscretion.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act II.

² Innocence is strong,
And an entire simplicity of mind
A thing most sacred in the eye of Heaven.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 177.
Who swerves from innocence, who makes dis-

voice
Of that serene companion—a good name,
Recovers not his loss; but walks with shame,
With doubt, with fear, and haply with remorse.
WORDSWORTH, *The River Duddon*. Sonnet xxx.

³ As innocent as the child unborn.
UNKNOWN. (*Somers Tracts*, viii, 131. 1679.)

She was innocent as the child unborn.

SWIFT, *Directions to Servants*.

You are as innocent as a devil of two years old.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

As innocent as a new-laid egg.

W. S. GILBERT, *Engaged*. Act i.

INSANITY, see Madness

INSPIRATION

⁴ Midnight filled my slumbers with song;
Music haunted my dreams by day.
Now I listen and wait and long,

But the Delphian airs have died away.
T. B. ALDRICH, *The Flight of the Goddess*.

And the woman I loved was now my bride,
And the house I wanted was my own;
I turned to the Goddess satisfied—
But the Goddess had somehow flown.

T. B. ALDRICH, *The Flight of the Goddess*.

⁵ 'Tis inspiration expounds experience.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Ruined Temple*.

⁶ To see a world in a grain of sand,
And a heaven in a wild flower,
Hold infinity in the palm of your hand,
And eternity in an hour.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

⁷ Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire;
Then, tho' I trudge thro' dub an' mire
At plough or cart,
My Muse, tho' hamely in attire,
May touch the heart.

BURNS, *Epistle to John Lapraik*. EpL. i, st. 13.

⁸ No man was ever great without some portion
of divine inspiration, (Nemo vir magnus sine
aliquo adflatu divino unquam fuit.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 66, sec. 167. Hence, "divine afflatus."

⁹ Fill'd with fury, rapt, inspired.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 10.

¹⁰ Inebriate of air am I
And debauchee of dew,
Reeling, through endless summer days,
From inns of moulten blue. . . .

Till seraphs swing their snowy hats,
And saints to windows run,
To see the little tippler
Leaning against the sun!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 20.

¹¹ The text inspires not them, but they the text
inspire.

DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 166.

¹² We cannot carry on inspiration and make it
consecutive. One day there is no electricity in
the air, and the next the world bristles with
sparks like a cat's back.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

¹³ If there be good in that I wrought,
Thy hand compelled it, Master, Thine—
Where I have failed to meet Thy Thought
I know, through Thee, the blame was mine.
RUDYARD KIPLING, "My New-Cut Ashlar."

¹⁴ Earth's fiery core alone can feed the bough
That blooms between Orion and the Plough.
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnet: Grow Not Too High*.

¹⁵ The heart desires, The hand refrains,
The godhead fires, The soul attains.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Inscription on Burne-Jones's*
painting, *Pygmalion and Galatea*, in the
Grosvenor Gallery, London.

¹⁶ Fair are the flowers and the children, but their
subtle suggestion is fairer;
Rare is the roseburst of dawn, but the secret
that clasps it is rarer;
Sweet the exultance of song, but the strain
that precedes it is sweeter
And never was poem yet writ, but the mean-
ing outmastered the meter.
RICHARD REALE, *Indirection*.

I wonder if ever a song was sung but the singer's
heart sang sweeter!

I wonder if ever a rhyme was rung but the
thought surpassed the meter!

I wonder if ever a sculptor wrought till the cold
stone echoed his ardent thought!

Or, if ever a painter with light and shade the
dream of his inmost heart portrayed!

JAMES C. HARVEY, *Incompleteness*.

¹⁷ No more inspiration in her than in a plate of
muffins.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act II.

¹⁸ All around him Patmos lies
Who hath spirit-gifted eyes.

EDITH M. THOMAS, *Patmos*.

- 1 She with one breath attunes the spheres,
And also my poor human heart.
HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Inspiration*.
- 2 But if with bended neck I grope,
Listening behind me for my wit, . . .
Then will the verse forever wear,—
Time cannot bend the line which God hath
writ.
HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Inspiration*.
- 3 She comes not when Noon is on the roses—
Too bright is Day.
She comes not to the Soul till it reposes
From work and play.
But when Night is on the hills, and the great
Voices
Roll in from Sea,
By starlight and by candle-light and dream-
light
She comes to me.
HERBERT TRENCH, *She Comes Not When Noon
Is on the Roses*.
- 4 Immured in sense, with fivefold bonds con-
fined,
Rest we content if whispers from the stars.
In waitings of the incalculable wind
Come blown at midnight through our
prison-bars.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.
- 5 Great God! I'd rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less for-
lorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. i,
No. 33.

INSTINCT

- I—Instinct: Definitions and Apophthegms
- 6 The *not ourselves*, which is in us and all
around us. . . The enduring power, not
ourselves, which makes for righteousness.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*.
An unfathomable Somewhat, which is *Not we*.
CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. i, ch. 2.
- 7 That which is imprinted upon the spirit of
man by an inward instinct.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.
- 8 Instinct is untaught ability.
BAIN, *Senses and Intellect*, p. 256.
Instinct is intelligence incapable of self-conscious-
ness.
JOHN STERLING, *Thoughts and Images*.
- 9 My natural instinct teaches me
(And instinct is important O!)

- You're everything you ought to be,
And nothing that you oughtn't O!
W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act ii.
- 10 A good man, through obscurest aspirations,
Has still an instinct of the one true way.
GOETHE, *Faust: Prolog in Himmel: Der Herr*,
l. 88.
- 11 We heed no instincts but our own. (Nous
n'écoutons d'instincts que ceux qui sont les
nôtres.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 8.
- 12 Man's natural instinct is never toward what
is sound and true; it is toward what is spe-
cious and false.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 126.
- 13 By a divine instinct men's minds mistrust
Ensuing dangers.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 42.
- 14 I'll never
Be such a gosling to obey instinct.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 34.
- Beware instinct.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 299.
- 15 Instinct is a great matter; I was now a cow-
ard on instinct.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 300.
- You ran away upon instinct.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 331.
- Upon instinct.—I grant ye, upon instinct.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 389.
- 16 A few strong instincts and a few plain rules.
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National In-
dependence*. Pt. ii, No. 12.
- High instincts before which our mortal nature
Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St.
9.
- II—Instinct and Reason
- 17 Reas'ning at every step he treads,
Man yet mistakes his way,
Whilst meaner things, whom instinct leads,
Are rarely known to stray.
COWPER, *The Doves*.
- 18 A moment's insight is sometimes worth a
life's experience.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 10.
- 19 It is the instinct of understanding to contra-
dict reason.
JACOB THE ELDER. (CARLYLE, *Novalis*.)
- 20 Instinct preceded wisdom
Even in the wisest men, and may sometimes
Be much the better guide.
GEORGE LILLO, *Fatal Curiosity*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹ How instinct varies in the grovelling swine,
Compared, half-reas'ning elephant, with thine!
'Twixt that and reason what a nice barrier!
For ever separate, yet for ever near!
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 221.

² Reason, however able, cool at best,
Cares not for service, or but serves when
 prest,
Stays till we call, and then not often near;
But honest instinct comes a volunteer;
Sure never to o'er-shoot, but just to hit,
While still too wide or short in human wit.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 85.

And reason raise o'er instinct as you can,
In this 'tis God directs, in that 'tis man.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iü, l. 97.

³ Instinct and reason how can we divide?
'Tis the fool's ignorance, and the pedant's
 pride.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vices of the
World*. Bk. i, l. 231.

Let him make use of instinct who cannot make use
of reason. (Utatur motu animi, qui uti ratione
non potest.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

⁵ They live no longer in the faith of reason;
But still the heart doth need a language, still
Doth the old instinct bring back the old
 names.

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act ii, sc. 4.

⁶ Reason progressive, instinct is complete;
Swift instinct leaps; slow reason feebly
 climbs.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 81.

INSULT

⁷ Let those who have betrayed him by their
adulation, insult him with their malevolence.
EDMUND BURKE, *American Taxation*. Refer-
ring to Chatham.

⁸ An injury is much sooner forgotten than an
insult.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

An old affront will stir the heart
Through years of rankling pain.

JEAN INGELLOW, *Strife and Peace*.

⁹ He who allows himself to be insulted deserves
to be. (Qui se laisse outrager, mérite qu'on
l'outrage.)

CORNILLIE, *Héraclius*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹⁰ Am I to set my life upon a throw
Because a bear is rude and surly? No—
A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, and no other can.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 191.

¹¹ To one well-born the affront is worse and
 more,
When he's abused and baffled by a boor.
DRYDEN, *Satire on the Dutch*, l. 27.

Fate never wounds more deep the gen'rous heart,
Than when a blockhead's insult points the dart.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 168.

¹² If he is insulted, he can be insulted; all his
affair is not to insult.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹³ No sacred fane requires us to submit to in-
sult. (Kein Heiligtum heisst uns den Schimpf
ertragen.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 191.

The way to procure insults is to submit to them.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 402.

¹⁴ Ashamed am I that such an insult could have
been uttered and yet could not be answered.
(Pudet hæc opprobria nobis Et dici potuisse
et non potuisse refelli.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 758.

¹⁵ To add insult to injury. (Injurie qui ad-
dideris contumeliam.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 3, l. 5.

This is adding insult to injuries.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Foundling*. Act v, sc. 2.
(1748)

¹⁶ If you speak insults, you shall also hear them.
(Contumeliam si dices, audies.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 1173. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

¹⁷ Noble-mindedness does not receive an insult.
(Ingenuitas non recipit contumeliam.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 271.

¹⁸ It is often better not to see an insult than to
avenge it. (Sæpe satius fuit dissimulare quam
ulcisci.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 32.

¹⁹ Insults are like bad coins; we cannot help
their being offered to us, but we need not take
them.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

²⁰ They accept everything as an insult. (Ad con-
tumeliam omnia accipiunt magis.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 606. (Act iv, sc. 3.)

INTELLIGENCE

See also Cleverness, Mind

²¹ Instinct perfected is a faculty of using and
even constructing organized instruments; in-
telligence perfected is the faculty of making
and using unorganized instruments.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 2.

Intelligence is the faculty of manufacturing artificial objects.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 2.

I can look sharp as well as another, and let me alone to keep the cobwebs out of my eyes.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 33.

'Tis good-will makes intelligence.

EMERSON, *The Tiltmouse*, l. 65; *Letters and Social Aims: Immortality*.

The intelligent have a right over the ignorant; namely, the right of instructing them.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato: New Readings*.

On the whole we are Not intelligent.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act I.

To perceive things in the germ is intelligence.
LAO-TSEI, *The Simple Way*. No. 52.

To educate the intelligence is to enlarge the horizon of its desires and wants.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy and Other Addresses: Democracy*.

It is not the insurrections of ignorance that are dangerous, but the revolts of intelligence.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy*.

All things are slaves to intelligence. ("Ἄπαντα δοῦλα τοῦ φρονεῖν καθίσταται.")

MEANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 769.

You will more easily stamp out intelligence and learning than recall them. (Sic ingenia studiaque oppresseris facilius quam revocaveris.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 3.

He's very knowing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 26.

She had no more intelligence than a banjo. (*Notas e ceteris didascalia cordaphonia*.)

TIMON, *Sili*. Frag. 38.

All men see the same objects, but do not equally understand them. Intelligence is the tongue that discerns and tastes them.

THOMAS TRAHERNE, *Centuries of Meditations*.

INTEMPERANCE, see Drunkenness

INTENTION

See also Purpose

Of every noble action, the intent

Is to give worth reward—vice punishment.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Captain*, Act V, sc. 5.

Stain not fair acts with foul intentions.

See THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. I, sec. 1.

INVENTION

The consciousness of good intentions is the greatest solace in misfortune. (Conscientia rectæ voluntatis maxima est rerum incommodarum.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. v, epls. 4.

A good intention clothes itself with sudden power.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

One often sees good intentions, if pushed beyond moderation, bring about very vicious results.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 19.

For there's nothing we read of in torture's inventions,
Like a well-meaning dunce, with the best of intentions.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 250.

Forgive my deeds, since you know that crime was absent from my intent. (Factis ignoscite nostris, Si scelus ingenio scitis abesse meo.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. III, eleg. 3, l. 309.

"He means well" is useless unless he does well. (Bene vult, nisi qui bene facit.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 37.

A good intender needs nothing but a voice. (A bon entendeur ne faut qu'un parole.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 7.

Oft has good nature been the fool's defence,
And honest meaning gilded want of sense.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Ode to a Lady*.

All men mean well.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.
See also HELL: ITS PAVEMENT.

INTOLERANCE, see Tolerance

INVENTION

The industry of artificers maketh some small improvement of things invented; and chance sometimes in experimenting maketh us to stumble upon somewhat which is new; but all the disputation of the learned never brought to light one effect of nature before unknown.

FRANCIS BACON, *In Praise of Knowledge*.

The art of invention grows young with the things invented. (Ars inveniendi adolescit cum inventis.)

FRANCIS BACON. Quoted as a maxim.

A tool is but the extension of a man's hand, and a machine is but a complex tool. And he that invents a machine augments the power of a man and the well-being of mankind.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit: Business*.

¹ A fend thing vainly invented.
Book of Common Prayer: Articles. No. 22.

² If it is not true, it is very well invented. (Se non è vero, è molto ben trovato.)

GIORDANO BRUNO, *De gli Eroici Furori*. (1585).

The "molto" is frequently omitted in quotation, which is rendered, "If not true, it is a happy invention." Antonio Doni (*Marmi*, 1552) said the same thing thirty years earlier, in slightly different form: "Se non è vero, egli è stato un bel trovato." Pasquier (*Recherches*, 1600) turns it into French: "Si cela n'est vrai, il est bien trouvé."

If it is not true, it is certainly well invented. (Se non è vero, è ben trovato.)

CARDINAL IPIOLITO D'ESTRE, speaking of the *Orlando Furioso*, which Ariosto dedicated to him. (*Grosse Leute, Kleine Schwächen*.) Büchmann questions the authorship.

It's my own invention.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*, Ch. 8.

³ A weak invention of the enemy.

CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act v, sc. 3.

Invented by the lying enemy. (Inventé par le calomniateur ennemi.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

⁴ Beggars invention and makes fancy tame.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 709.

⁵ Countless ages will beget many new inventions, but my own is mine. (Μυρία αἰώνων πολλά προεργασίαν ἔχοντα τὰ αὐτὰ ἔσονται.)

DIOSCORIDES, *Epigram on Theophrastus*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 410.)

⁶ God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 29.

Many inventions.

RUDYARD KIPLING. Title of book of short stories.

⁷ 'Tis frivolous to fix pedantically the date of particular inventions. They have all been invented over and over fifty times. Man is the arch machine, of which all these shifts drawn from himself are toy models.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

⁸ Only an inventor knows how to borrow, and every man is or should be an inventor.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

Invention breeds invention.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁹ Take the advice of a faithful friend, and submit thy inventions to his censure.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Of Fancy*.

¹⁰ What doth Invention but together place
 The blocks of a child's game to make it whole?

R. U. JAMESON, *Psalms of Happiness in Nature*.

¹¹ Electric telegraphs, printing, gas,
 Tobacco, balloons, and steam,
 Are little events that have come to pass
 Since the days of the old régime.

And, spite of Lemprière's dazzling page,
 I'd give—though it might seem bold—

A hundred years of the Golden Age

For a year of the Age of Gold.

H. S. LEIGH, *The Two Ages*.

¹² Th' invention all admir'd, and each, how he
 To be th' inventor miss'd, so easy it seem'd,
 Once found, which yet unfound most would
 have thought

Impossible.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 498.

¹³ Nothing is invented and perfected at the same time. (Nihil simul inventum est et perfectum.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

¹⁴ False things may be imagined, and false things composed; but only truth can be invented.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. viii, ch. 4, sec. 23.

¹⁵ This is a man's invention and his hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 29.

¹⁶ I am not so nice
 To change true rules for old inventions.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 80.

¹⁷ The greatest inventions were produced in times of ignorance; as the use of the compass, gunpowder, and printing; and by the dullest nation, as the Germans.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to be put into phials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Laputa*.

IRELAND AND THE IRISH

See also Patrick, Saint

I—Ireland: Apothegms

¹⁸ Mr. Speaker, I smell a rat; I see him forming in the air and darkening the sky; but I'll nip him in the bud.

SIR BOYLE ROCHE. (BARRINGTON, *Personal Sketches*.) See 1671:7

There is one distinguishing peculiarity of the

Irish bull—its horns are tipped with brass [i.e., with impudence or assurance].

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Irish Bulls*. Ch. 7.

It was Whewell who asserted that all the Irish bulls had been calves in Greece; and it was Professor Tyrrell who neatly explained that the Irish bull differed from the bull of all other islands in that "it was always pregnant."

BRANDER MATTHEWS, *Recreations of an Anthropologist*, p. 20.

1 There came to the beach a poor exile of Erin, . . .

He sang the bold anthem of Erin go bragh.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Exile of Erin*. Erin go bragh: Ireland for ever.

Erin go bragh! A far better anthem would be, Erin go bread and cheese.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Fragment on the Irish Roman Catholic Church*.

2 That domestic Irish giant, named of Despair.

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 3.

Nought was said of the years of pain,
The starving stomach, the maddened brain,
The years of sorrow and want and toil,
And the murdering rent for the bit of soil.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *O'Murtoigh*.

And the niggardness of Nature makes the misery of man.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ireland*. 1 Dec., 1890.

3 Ireland is in a state of social decomposition.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 2 July, 1849.

4 Arm of Erin! prove strong, but be gentle as brave,
And, uplifted to strike, still be ready to save,
Nor one feeling of vengeance presume to de-

file

The cause, or the men of the Emerald Isle.

WILLIAM DRENNAN, *Erin*. (c. 1800) This has sometimes been stated to be the first use of the phrase, "Emerald Isle," but Dr. Drennan, in an introduction to the poem written in 1815, expressly states that the phrase was first used in *Erin, To Her Own Tune*, a "party song written without the rancour of party in the year 1795."

For dear is the Emerald Isle of the ocean,
Whose daughters are fair as the foam of the

wave,

Whose sons unaccustom'd to rebel commotion,
Tho' joyous, are sober—tho' peaceful, are brave.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Addresses*. (1812)

5 Our Irish blunders are never blunders of the heart.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Irish Bulls*. Ch. 4.

6 Ah, sweet is Tipperary in the springtime of the year.

D. A. MCCARTHY, *Ah, Sweet Is Tipperary*.

It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long way to go;

It's a long way to Tipperary, to the sweetest girl I know!

Good-bye, Piccadilly, farewell, Leicester Square;
It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but my heart's right there!

JACK JUDGE, *Tipperary*. Written in 1908, and popular with both British and American soldiers during the World War. Judge was a mediocre actor, who ran a fish-shop by day. A man named Harry Williams lent him money to finance the shop, and shared in the returns from Judge's song, his name appearing on it as co-author. His family claimed that he wrote it, and after his death in 1924, repeated the claim on his tombstone; but it was probably Judge's alone.

7 Nothing in Ireland lasts long except the miles.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 11. An Irish mile is 2,240 yards—a little more than an English mile and a quarter.

Ireland is a little Russia in which the longest way round is the shortest way home, and the means more important than the end.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 116.

It is not a question of race; it is the land itself that makes the Celt.

GEORGE MOORE, *The Bending of the Bough*. Act iii.

8 The western isles Of kerns and gallowglasses.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 12.

9 If you want to interest him [the Irishman] in Ireland, you've got to call the unfortunate island Kathleen ni Hoolihan and pretend she's a little old woman.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act i.

10 Daughter of all the implacable ages.

WILLIAM WATSON, *England to Ireland*.

II—Ireland: Her Praise

11 Will my soul pass through old Ireland,
Past my dear old Irish home?

VINCENT P. BRYAN AND HENRY W. ARMSTRONG,
Will My Soul Pass Through Old Ireland?

12 Dear Erin, how sweetly thy green bosom rises!

An emerald set in the ring of the sea.

Each blade of thy meadows my faithful heart prizes,

Thou queen of the west, the world's cushla-ma-chree.

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN, *Cushla-ma-Chree*. (Cushla-ma-Chree: Darling of My Heart.)

The great waves of the Atlantic sweep storming on their way,
Shining green and silver with the hidden herring shoal;

But the little waves of Brehny have drenched
my heart in spray,
And the little waves of Brehny go stumbling
through my soul.

EVA GORZ-ROOTH, *The Little Waves of Brehny*.

1 Who fears to speak of Ninety-eight?
Who blushes at the name?

When cowards mock the patriot's fate,
Who hangs his head for shame?

JOHN KELLS INGRAM, *The Memory of the Dead*. (Dublin Nation, 1 Apr., 1843.)

2 Th' an'am an Dhia, but there it is—
The dawn on the hills of Ireland.
God's angels lifting the night's black veil
From the fair sweet face of my sireland!
O Ireland, isn't it grand, you look,
Like a bride in her rich adornin',
And with all the pent up love of my heart
I bid you the top of the mornin'.

JOHN LOCKE, *The Exile's Return*. (Th' an'am an Dhia: My Soul to God.)

3 The groves of Blarney
They look so charming
Down by the purling
Of sweet, silent brooks.

R. A. MILLIKEN, *The Groves of Blarney*.

There is a stone there,
That whoever kisses,
Oh! he never misses
To grow eloquent.
'Tis he may clamber
To a lady's chamber
Or become a member
Of Parliament.

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY, (FATHER PROUT),
The Groves of Blarney. Additional lines to
Milliken's poem.

4 Sweet Innisfallen, long shall dwell
In memory's dream that sunny smile,
Which o'er thee on that evening fell,
When first I saw thy fairy isle.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sweet Innisfallen*.

5 And blest for ever is she who relied
Upon Erin's honour and Erin's pride.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rich and Rare*.

6 And the Land of Youth lies gleaming, flushed
with rainbow light and mirth,
And the old enchantment lingers in the honey-
heart of earth.

GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *Corrowmore*.

7 After the spiritual powers, there is nothing
in the world more unconquerable than the
spirit of nationality. . . . The spirit of na-
tionality in Ireland will persist even though
the mightiest of material powers be its neigh-
bour.

GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *The Economics of Ireland*, p. 23.

8 They say there's bread and work for all,
And the sun shines always there;
But I'll not forget old Ireland,
Were it fifty times as fair.

HELEN SELINA SHEKIDAN, *Lament of the Irish Emigrant*.

9 Whether on the scaffold high
Or on the battle-field we die,
Oh, what matter, when for Erin dear we fall!
T. D. SULLIVAN, *God Save Ireland*.

10 Lovelier than thy seas are strong,
Glorious Ireland, sword and song
Gird and crown thee: none may wrong,
Save thy sons alone.

The sea that laughs around us
Hath sundered not but bound us:
The sun's first rising found us
Throned on its equal throne.

SWINBURNE, *The Union*, St. 3.

11 Och, Dublin City, there is no doubtin',
Bates every city upon the say;
'Tis there you'll see O'Connell spoutin',
An' Lady Morgan makin' tay;
For 'tis the capital of the finest nation,
Wid charmin' pisintry on a fruitful sod,
Fightin' like divils for conciliation,
An' hatin' each other for the love of God.
UNKNOWN, *Dublin City*. (Lady Morgan, in
her *Memoirs*, II, 232, tells of this compli-
ment paid her by a street ballad-singer, 30
Oct., 1826.) Sometimes attributed to Charles
Lever, who perhaps rewrote the old song.

III—Ireland: Her Sorrows

12 There came to the beach a poor Exile of
Erin—
The dew on his thin robe was heavy and
chill:

For his country he sigh'd when at twilight
repairing
To wander alone by the wind-beaten hill.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Exile of Erin*.

Green be thy fields, sweetest isle of the ocean!
And thy harp-striking bards sing aloud with de-
votion,—

"Erin mavournin—Erin go bragh!"
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Exile of Erin*.

13 The dust of some is Irish earth,
Among their own they rest.
JOHN KELLS INGRAM, *The Memory of the Dead*.

Many and many a son of Conn the Hundred-
Fighter
In the red earth lies at rest;
Many a blue eye of Clan Colman the turf
covers,
Many a swan-like breast.
T. W. ROLLISTON, *The Dead at Clonmacnoise*.

1
Thy sorrow, and the sorrow of the sea,
Are sisters; the sad winds are of thy race:
The heart of melancholy beats in thee,
And the lamenting spirit haunts thy face,
Mournful and mighty Mother!

LIONEL JOHNSON, *Ireland*.

2
The Judgment Hour must first be nigh,
Ere you shall fade, ere you can die,
My dark Rosaleen!

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN, *Dark Rosaleen*.

3
Down thy valleys, Ireland, Ireland,
Still thy spirit wanders mad;
All too late they love that wronged thee,
Ireland, Ireland, green and sad.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Ireland, Ireland*.

4
"Oh! rise up, Willy Reilly, and come along
with me,
I mean for to go with you and leave this
countrie,
To leave my father's dwelling, his houses and
free land;"

And away goes Willy Reilly and his dear
Coolen Ban.

UNKNOWN, *Willy Reilly*.

IV—Ireland: The Shamrock

5
There's a dear little plant that grows in our
isle,

"Twas St. Patrick himself sure that set it;
And the sun on his labour with pleasure did
smile,

And with dew from his eye often wet it.
It thrives through the bog, through the brake,
and the mireland;
And he called it the dear little shamrock of
Ireland—

The sweet little shamrock, the dear little
shamrock,

The sweet little, green little, shamrock of
Ireland!

ANDREW CHERRY, *The Green Little Shamrock
of Ireland*.

O, the Shamrock, the green, immortal Sham-
rock!

Chosen leaf Of Bard and Chief,
Old Erin's native Shamrock.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh, the Shamrock*.

6
Oh, Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news
that's goin' round?

The shamrock is by law forbid to grow on
Irish ground!

No more Saint Patrick's Day we'll keep, his
colour can't be seen,

For there's a cruel law agin the wearin' o' the
green!

UNKNOWN, *The Shan-van-Voght*. This old
Irish song is quoted in Trench, *Realities of
Irish Life*.

When law can stop the blades of grass from
growing as they grow;
And when the leaves in Summer-time their
colour dare not show;
Then will I change the colour too, I wear in my
caubeen;
But till that day, plaze God, I'll stick to wearin'
o' the Green.

DION BOUCICAULT, *The Wearin' o' the Green*.
An expansion of the old song written for
Boucicault's *Arrah-na-Pogue*.

V—Ireland and England

7
England and Ireland may flourish together.
The world is large enough for us both. Let
it be our care not to make ourselves too little
for it.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Samuel Span, Esq.*

8
The bane of England, and the opprobrium of
Europe.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 9 Aug., 1843, re-
ferring to Ireland.

9
To apply, in all their unmitigated authority,
the principles of abstract political economy
to the people and circumstances of Ireland,
exactly as if he had been proposing to legis-
late for the inhabitants of Saturn or Jupiter.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 7 April, 1881.

10
'Tis Ireland gives England her soldiers, her
generals too,

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
Ch. 2.

11
A mirror faced a mirror: ire and hate
Opposite ire and hate.

ALICE MEYNELL, *Reflexions in Ireland*.

12
Mr. Butler was now all full of his high dis-
course in praise of Ireland. . . . But so many
lies I never heard in praise of anything as he
told of Ireland.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 28 July, 1660.

13
He that would England win,
Must with Ireland first begin.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 396.
Quoted by FROUDE, *History of England*, x, 480.

14
The uncivil kerns of Ireland.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 310.

Now for the rebels which stand out in Ireland.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 4, l. 38.

Now for our Irish wars:

We must supplant those rough rug-headed kerns,
Which live like venom where no venom else
But only they have privilege to live.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act ii, sc. 1, l. 156.

15
The moment the very name of Ireland is
mentioned, the English seem to bid adieu to

common feeling, common prudence and common sense, and to act with the barbarity of tyrants and the fatuity of idiots.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*, No. 2.

The lovely and the lonely bride,
Whom we have wedded but have never won.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ode on the Coronation of Edward VII*, l. 79. Referring to Ireland.

As the northern men loveth fight, also the
southern, falseness; they strutteth to strength,
these to sleights; they to stalwartness, these
to treason.

UNKNOWN, *Of Ireland*. (c. 1425) (MS. Trinity College, Dublin, relating to the conquest of Ireland by the British.)

VI—Ireland: The Irish

For the great Gaels of Ireland
Are the men that God made mad,
For all their wars are merry
And all their songs are sad.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Ballad of the White Horse*.

"Well, here's thank God for the race and the
sod!"

Said Kelly and Burke and Shea.
J. I. C. CLARKE, *The Fighting Race*.

"Oh, the fighting races don't die out,
If they seldom die in bed,
For love is first in their hearts, no doubt,"
Said Burke.

J. I. C. CLARKE, *The Fighting Race*.

Every Irishman has a potato in his head.
J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

The Irish are a fair people; they never speak
well of one another.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

And now the Irish are ashamed
To see themselves in one year tamed:
So much one man can do,
That does both act and know.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*, l. 75.

An Irishman, a very valiant gentleman, i'
faith.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 71.

An Irishman's heart is nothing but his im-
agination.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*, Act i.

A servile race in folly nursed,
Who truckle most when treated worst.
SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 461.

O, love is the soul of a true Irishman;
He loves all that's lovely, loves all that he
can,

With his sprig of shillelagh and shamrock so
green.

UNKNOWN, *The Sprig of Shillelagh*. Sometimes
attributed to Edward Lysaght.

More Irish than the Irish. (*Hibernicis ipsis
Hibernior.*)

UNKNOWN. A proverbial expression.

IRON

I—Iron: Apothegms

"Gold is for the mistress—silver for the maid—
Copper for the craftsman cunning at his
trade."

"Good!" said the Baron, sitting in his hall,
"But Iron—Cold Iron—is master of them all."

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Cold Iron*.

Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron!

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1.

Put up your iron.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 42.

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth
the countenance of his friend.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvii, 17.

He was laid in iron.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cv, 18. The meaning
being that Joseph was bound with fetters or
chains, but in the *Vulgate* the phrase was mis-
translated, "Ferrum pertransiit animam ejus"
(The iron entered into his soul), a perversion
carried into the *Psalter*, cv, 18, and into the
Great Bible of 1539.

I saw the iron enter into his soul.

STERNZ, *Sentimental Journey: The Captive*.

He is teaching iron to swim.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 75.

I'll make thee eat iron like an ostrich.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act iv, sc. 10, l. 30.

This extraordinary metal, the soul of every
manufacture, and the mainspring perhaps,
of civilised society.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Invention and Industry*, Ch. 4.

II—Iron: Strike While the Iron Is Hot

Strike while the iron is hot. (*Εὐθὺς τὸ σιδηρὸν
κρῶρεσθω.*)

ADDEUS, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x,
epig. 20.)

The iron hot, time is for to smite.

LYDGATE, *Troy Book*, Bk. ii, l. 6110. (1412)

Strike the iron whilst it is hot.

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. ii, ch. 31. (1534)

When thy iron is hot, strike.

JOHN HLYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)

Strike while the iron is hot.

SIR EDWARD HOBY, *To Cecil*, 14 Oct., 1587;

DEKKER, *Works*, i, 100. (1603) Etc., etc.

¹ When the iron is well hot, it worketh the better.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Sonnes of Aymon*, 136. (c. 1489)

² Pandare, which that stood her fast by,
Felt iron hot, and he began to smite.
CHAUCEER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, Bk. ii, l. 1276.
(c. 1374)

³ We must beat the iron while it is hot; but we may polish it at leisure.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Dedication of the Æneis*.

⁴ Strike now, or else the iron cools.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 49.
And with new notions,—let me change the rule,—
Don't strike the iron till it's slightly cool.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 302.

IRONY

See also Satire

⁵ Irony is the foundation of the character of Providence. (L'ironie est le fond du caractère de la Providence.)

BALZAC, *Eugénie Grandet*.

⁶ Calmness and irony are the only weapons worthy of the strong.

EMILE GABORIAU, *Monsieur Lecoq*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

⁷ Life's Little Ironies.

THOMAS HARDY. Title of collection of short stories.

⁸ Irony is jesting hidden behind gravity.

JOHN WEISS, *Wh, Humor and Shakespeare*.

⁹ Irony is an insult conveyed in the form of a compliment.

E. P. WHIFFLE, *Literature and Life: Wit*.

ISLAND

¹⁰ Some isle With the sea's silence on it, . . .
Some unsuspected isle in the far seas,—
Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. ii.

¹¹ From the sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Cleon*.

¹² Beautiful isle of the sea,
Smile on the brow of the waters.

GEORGE COOPER, *Song*.

¹³ O, it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island!

THOMAS DIBDIN, *The Snug Little Island*. See also ENGLAND: FAST-ANCHORED ISLE.

¹⁴ Sprinkled along the waste of years
Full many a soft green isle appears:
Pause where we may upon the desert road,

ITALY AND THE ITALIANS

Some shelter is in sight, some sacred safe abode.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: The First Sunday in Advent*.

¹⁵ Many a green isle needs must be
In the deep wide sea of Misery,
Or the mariner, worn and wan,
Never thus could voyage on.

SHELLEY, *Lines Written Amongst the Euganean Hills*, l. 1.

Ay, many flowering islands lie
In the waters of wide Agony.

SHELLEY, *Lines Written Amongst the Euganean Hills*, l. 66.

¹⁶ Summer isles of Eden lying in dark-purple
spheres of sea.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 164.

ITALY AND THE ITALIANS

I—Italy

¹⁷ How has kind heaven adorn'd the happy
land,
And scatter'd blessings with a wasteful hand!

JOSEPH ANDISON, *A Letter from Italy*, l. 105.

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravish'd eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospects rise;
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic ground.

JOSEPH ANDISON, *A Letter from Italy*, l. 9.

¹⁸ Naples, the Paradise of Italy,
As that is of earth.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Double Marriage*. Act i.

Naples sitteth by the sea, keystone of an arch of azure.

TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Death*.

My soul to-day is far away
Sailing the Vesuvian Bay.

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Drifting*.

See Naples and die. (Vedi Napoli, e poi muori.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹⁹ Oh, woman-country, wooed, not wed,
Loved all the more by earth's male-lands
Laid to their hearts instead!

ROBERT BROWNING, *By the Fireside*.

Queen Mary's saying serves for me—
(When fortune's malice
Lost her Calais)

Open my heart and you will see
Graved inside of it, "Italy."
ROBERT BROWNING, *"De Gustibus"*

²⁰ Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women,
as the proverb goes.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iii, mem. 1, suba. 2. See also under ENGLAND.

²¹ I love the language, that soft bastard Latin,

Which melts like kisses from a female mouth,
And sounds as if it had been writ on satin,
With syllables which breathe of the sweet South.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 44.

The Tuscan's siren tongue,
That music in itself, whose sounds are song,
The poetry of speech.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, l. 58.

The story is extant, and writ in choice Italian.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 273.

O Italy! thy sabbaths will be soon
Our sabbaths, clos'd with mumm'ry and buffoon.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 152.

Ah, slavish Italy! thou inn of grief!
Vessel without a pilot in loud storm!
Lady no longer of fair provinces,
But brothel-house impure!
(Ahi serva Italia, di dolore ostello,
Nave senza nocchiere in gran tempesta,
Non donna di provincie, ma bordello!)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto vi, l. 46. (Cary, tr.)

Italy! Italy! thou who'st doomed to wear
The fatal gift of beauty, and possess

The dower funest of infinite wretchedness
Written upon thy forehead by despair.
(Italia, Italia, O tu cui feo la sorte,
Dono infelice di bellezza, ond' hai
Funesta dote d'infinita guai
Che in fronte scritti per gran doglia porte.)

VICENZO DA FILICAJA, *Italia*. (Longfellow, tr.)

Italia! oh Italia! thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty, which became
A funeral dower of present woes and past,
On thy sweet brow is sorrow plough'd by shame,
And annals graved in characters of flame.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, st. 42. A free rendering of Filicaja's sonnet, *Italia*, which Byron appropriated without credit.

O Italy, how beautiful thou art!
Yet I could weep—for thou art lying, alas!
Low in the dust. . . .
Thine was a dangerous gift, the gift of Beauty.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy*. Pt. i, sec. 9, l. 9.

Know'st thou the land where the lemon-trees bloom,
Where the gold orange glows in the deep thicket's gloom,
Where a wind ever soft from the blue heaven blows,
And the groves are of laurel and myrtle and rose?

(Kennst du das Land wo die Citronen blühen,
Im dunkeln Laub die Gold-Orangen glühn,
Ein sanfter Wind vom blauen Himmel weht,
Ein Myrthe still und hoch der Lorbeer steht?)

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister*: Bk. iii, ch. i, *Mignon's Song*. (Carlyle, tr.)

Knowest thou the land where bloom the lemon trees?

And darkly gleam the golden oranges?
A gentle wind blows down from that blue sky;
Calm stands the myrtle and the laurel high.
Knowest thou the land? So far and fair!
Thou, whom I love, and I will wander there.
GOETHE, *Kennst Du das Land*. (Flecker, tr.)

Home of the Arts! where glory's faded smile
Sheds lingering light o'er many a mouldering pile.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Restoration of the Works of Art to Italy*.

Dear Italy! The sound of thy soft name
Soothes me with balm of Memory and Hope.
R. U. JOHNSON, *Italian Rhapsody*.

A man who has not been in Italy is always
conscious of an inferiority.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

Beyond the Alps lies Italy. (In conspectu Alpes
habeant, quarum alterum latus Italiae sit.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxi, ch. 30, l. 17.

Yet courage, soul! nor hold thy strength in vain,
In hope o'er come the steep God set for thee,
For past the Alpine summits of great pain
Lie thine Italy.

ROSE TERRY COOKE, *Beyond*.

Italy is only a geographical expression.

PRINCE METTERNICH, *Memorandum to the Great Powers*, 2 Aug., 1814.

Can this be Italy, or but a dream
Emerging from the broken waves of sleep? . . .

This world of beauty, color, and perfume,
Hoary with age, yet of unaging bloom.
ADA FOSTER MURRAY, *Above Salerno*.

By many a temple half as old as Time.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy*.

There is a pool on Garda,
You'll see it in your dreams;
'Tis shaped of silvery glamor,
'Tis fused of golden beams.
CLINTON SCOLLARD, *There Is a Pool on Garda*.

Keats and Shelley sleep at Rome,
She in well-loved Tuscan earth;
Finding all their death's long home
Far from their old home of birth.
Italy, you hold in trust
Very sacred English dust.

JAMES THOMSON, *Elizabeth Barrett Browning*.

Hail, land of Saturn! great mother of earth's
fruits, great mother of men! (Salve, magna
parens frugum, Saturnia tellus, Magna
virtum!)

VIRGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 173.

³
Lump the whole thing! Say that the Creator
made Italy from designs by Michael An-
gelo!

MARK TWAIN, *The Innocents Abroad*. Ch. 3.

²
A paradise inhabited with devils.

SIR HENRY WORTON, *Letters from Italy*.

II—The Italians

⁸
The Italians are wise before the deed; the
Germans in the deed; the French after the
deed.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁴
All Italians are plunderers. (Gli Italiani tutti
ladroni.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Remark*, in a loud voice
in public company. To which a lady re-
plied, "Non tutti, ma buona parte," "Not
all, but a good part," a play upon Napoleon's
name. (COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*:
Satyran's Letters. No. 2.) Pasquin made
the same pun when the French were in
possession of Rome: "I Francesi son tutti
ladri; non tutti, ma buona parte." (CAT-
HERINE TAYLOR, *Letters from Italy*. Vol. i,
p. 239.)

⁵
Salad, and eggs, and lighter fare,
Tune the Italian spark's guitar.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Canto iii, l. 245.

⁶
Subtle, discerning, eloquent, the slave
Of Love, of Hate, for ever in extremes;
Gentle when unprovoked, easily won,
But quick in quarrel—through a thousand
shades

His spirit flits, chameleon-like; and mocks
The eye of the observer.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Venice*.

⁷
Thy locks jet-black, and clustering round a
face

Open as day and full of manly daring.
Thou hadst a hand, a heart for all that came,
Herdsman or pedlar, monk or muleteer;
And few there were that met thee not with
smiles.

Mishap pass'd o'er thee like a summer-cloud.
Carest thou hadst none; and they, who stood
to hear thee,

Caught the infection and forgot their own.
Nature conceived thee in her merriest mood,
. . . And at thy birth the cricket chirp'd.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Luigi*.

IVY

⁸
For ivy climbs the crumbling hall
To decorate decay.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Large Party*.

As creeping ivy clings to wood or stone,
And hides the ruin that it feeds upon.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 285.

Where round some mould'ring tow'r pale ivy
creeps,
And low-brow'd rocks hang nodding o'er the
deeps.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 243.

Round broken columns clasping ivy twin'd.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 69.

From a tower in an ivy-green jacket.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Mar-
riage*.

⁹
That headlong ivy! . . . bold to leap a
height

'Twas strong to climb; as good to grow on
graves

As twist about a thyrsus; pretty too
(And that's not ill) when twisted round a
comb.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 47.

¹⁰
Oh, a dainty plant is the Ivy green,
That creepeth o'er ruins old!
Of right choice food are his meals I ween,
In his cell so lone and cold. . . .

Creeping where no life is seen,

A rare old plant is the Ivy green.

DICKENS, *The Ivy Green*. (*Pickwick Papers*.
Ch. 6.)

For the stateliest building man can raise
Is the Ivy's food at last.

Creeping on, where time has been,

A rare old plant is the Ivy Green.

CHARLES DICKENS, *The Ivy Green*.

¹¹
Oh! how could Fancy crown with thee,
In ancient days, the God of Wine,
And bid thee at the banquet be
Companion of the Vine?

Ivy! thy home is where each sound
Of revelry hath long been o'er;
Where song and beaker once went round,
But now are known no more.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Ivy Song*.

¹²
Direct The clasping ivy where to climb.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 216.

Yet once more, O ye laurels, and once more,
Ye myrtles brown, with ivy never-sere,
I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude,
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 1.

¹³
On my velvet couch reclining,
Ivy leaves my brow entwining,
While my soul expands with glee,
What are kings and crowns to me?

THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*. Ode 48.

¹⁴
Bring, bring the madding Bay, the drunken
vine;

The creeping, dirty, courtly Ivy join.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 303.

J

JACK

I—Jack

¹ When there was need of any service, . . . I was Jack at a pinch.

MATEO ALEMAN, *Guzman de Alfarache*, l. 130. (1522)

Jack-at-a-pinch, a sudden, unexpected call to do anything.

HALLIWELL, *Dictionary*.

² I'd do it as soon as say Jack Robinson.

FANNY BURNEY, *Evelina*. Let. 82. (1778)

Before you could say Jack Robinson.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Absentee*. Ch. 2. (1812)

³ A work it is as easy to be done

As 'tis to say Jack! Robys on.

HALLIWELL, *Archaic Dictionary*, gives this as from an "old play," but the play has never been identified, and the couplet is palpably *ben trovato*. Many tales have been invented to explain the origin of the phrase, but none convincing.

³ As cunningly . . . as ever poor cuckoo could commend his Jack in a box.

HENRY CHETTEL, *Kind-Hart's Dreame*, 45. (1592)

No other Jack if the box but he.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 1. (1623)

⁴ Jack Sprat will eat no fat,
And Jill doth love no lean,
Yet betwixt them both,
They lick the dishes clean.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramologia*, 17. (1639)

Jack Sprat he loved no fat,
And his wife she loved no lean:
And yet betwixt them both,
They lick't the platters clean.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 211. (1670)

Jack Sprat could eat no fat,
His wife could eat no lean;
And so, betwixt them both, you see,
They lick'd the platter clean.

HALLIWELL, *Nursery Rhymes*, 34. (1843)

⁵ 'Twas all one to Jack.

CHARLES DINDEN, *All's One to Jack*. Jack Tar, the popular name for a sailor. See also *under SEA*.

⁶ "He calls the knaves Jacks, this boy," said Estella with disdain, before our first game was out.

DICKENS, *Great Expectations*. Ch. 8.

⁷ What is vulgarly called Jack of both sides.

(Ut vulgo dici solet Joannem ad oppositum.)

EDMUND GRINDAL, *Letter to John Foxe*, 28 Dec., 1557.

Who played jacks on both sides, and were indeed Neuters.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Works*, iv, 158. (1609)

Reader, John Newter, who erst played

The Jack on both sides, here is laid.

UNKNOWN, *Wits' Recreations*. (1654)

How often have those men of honour . . . play'd

Jack a both sides, to-day for and to-morrow against.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Complete Gentleman*. Pt. i, ch. 1. (1729)

⁸ Small jacks we have in many ale-houses, tipped with silver.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Philocothonista*. (1635) A pitcher of waxed leather, sometimes called a black-jack.

Body of me, I'm dry still; give me the jack, boy;

This wooden skilt holds nothing.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Bloody Brother*. Act ii, sc. 2.

⁹ All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 12. (1659) THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6372. (1732)

All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy,

All play and no work makes Jack a mere toy.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Harry and Lucy*.

All work and no play may make Peter a dull boy as well as Jack.

CHARLES DICKENS, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 313.

And all labour without any play, boys,

Makes Jack a dull boy in the end.

H. A. PAGE, *Vers de Société*.

¹⁰ There are giants to slay, and they call for their Jack.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Empty Purse*.

¹¹ Some broken citizen who hath played Jack-of-all-trades.

GEFFRAY MINSHULL, *Essays*, 50. (1618)

You mongrel, you John-of-all-trades!

JASPER MAYNE, *City Match*. Act ii, sc. 5. (1639)

Yet I am still in my vocation; for you know I am a Jack of all trades.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act i, sc. 1. (1690)

He is a bit of Jack of all trades, or to use his own words, "a regular Robinson Crusoe."

DICKENS, *Sketches by Bos*. Ch. 2. (1836)

¹² To be Jack in an office.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 214. (1670)

Jack in an office is a great man.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3050.
(1732)

A type of Jacks-in-office insolence and absurdity.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Bk. i, ch. 2. (1857)

And Jack out of office she may bid me walk.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 3. (1546)

But long I will not be Jack out of office.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 175.

¹ I am no proud Jack, like Falstaff; but a
Corinthian, a lad of mettle, a good boy.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12.

² He speak for a jack-an-ape to Anne Page.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 3, l. 87. (1600)

Can Jack an apes be merry when his clog is at
his heels?
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 321. (1605)

There is more ado with one Jack an apes than
all the bears.
THOMAS D'URFEX, *Comical History of Don
Quixote*. Pt. ii, act i, sc. 2. (1694)

³ Silken, sly, insinuating Jacks.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 53.

⁴ I stand fooling here, his Jack o' the clock.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 60. A
"Jack o' the clock" was a mechanical figure
which struck the bell.

This is the night, nine the hour, and I the jack
that gives warning
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt*. Act ii, sc. 2.

⁵ Lo, Jack would be a gentleman!
JOHN SKELTON, *Works*, i, 15. (1529)

Jack would be a gentleman, if he could speak
French.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

We ape the French chiefly in two particulars:
First, in their language ("which if Jack could
speak, he would be a gentleman").
THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, i, 118.
(1662)

Since every Jack became a gentleman,
There's many a gentle person made a Jack.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 170.
(1592)

⁶ Then Jack-a-lent comes justling in,
With the head-piece of a herring.
UNKNOWN, *Philip and Mary*, 191. (c. 1560)

He was dressed up like a Jack a Lent.
THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Chippes*, 50. (1575)

You little Jack-a-Lent, have you been true to
us?
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 27. (1600) A Jack-a-Lent was a
puppet thrown at during the Lenten fairs.

II--Jack and Jill

⁷ There is not so bad a Jack but there is as
bad a Jill.

BERTHELSON, *English-Danish Dictionary*. (1754)
There are many variations of this proverb:
"A good Jack makes a good Jill." "Jack's as
good as Jill." "If Jack were better, Jill
would not be so bad," Jack being a sort of
generic name for a young fellow and Jill
for a young woman.

⁸ Fur not a Jack among them but must have
his Jill.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Everybody's Business*. (1725)
⁹ If Jack's in love, he's no judge of Jill's
Beauty.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1748.

¹⁰ What availeth lordship, yourself fur to kill
With care and with thought how Jack shall
have Jill?

JOHN SKELTON, *Magnyfycence*, l. 290. (c.
1520)

Jack shall have Jill, Nought shall go ill.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 461. (1595)

Every Jack will find a Jill, gang the world as it
may.

SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. 2.

¹¹ While the ancient law fulfills,
Myriad moons shall wane and wax.

Jack must have his pair of Jills,
Jill must have her pair of Jacks.
BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *Old Stuff*.

¹² Jack shall pipe and Jill shall dance.
GEORGE WITTELL, *Christmas*.

¹³ Jack and Jill went up the hill,
To fetch a pail of water;
Jack fell down and broke his crown
And Jill came tumbling after.
UNKNOWN, *Jack and Jill*.

JACKSON, ANDREW

¹⁴ In answer to our shouting, fire lit his eye
of gray;

Erect, but thin and pallid, he passed upon
his bay. . . .

But spite of fever and fasting, and hours of
sleepless care,

The soul of Andrew Jackson shone forth in
glory there.

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH, *The Battle of New
Orleans*.

¹⁵ Old turkey-cock on a forest rock,
Old faithful heart who could boast and strut;
I will think of you when the woods are cut—
Old, old Andrew Jackson. . . .

He broke the bones of all cattle who horned him,

He broke the bones of all who scorned him,— . . .

The finest hope from the Cave of Adullam,
Since Davis ascended the throne;—

Old Andrew Jackson, the old, old raven,
lean as a bone!

VACHEL LINDEAY, *Old Old Old Andrew Jackson*.

¹ This is the day that we honor "Old Hickory,"
Honor him, aye, for the name that he bore!

Fierce as a fighter, and yet above trickery,
Virile and valiant and leal to the core!
CLINTON SCOLLARD, *Old Hickory*.

How General Andrew Jackson got the title of "Old Hickory" is told by Captain William Allen, who messed with him during the Creek War. Allen's story is that Jackson caught a severe cold during the advance. There were no tents, but Allen and his brother cut down a stout hickory tree, peeled off the bark and persuaded Jackson to use it as a covering. A drunken citizen fell over it next morning, and as Jackson crawled out, greeted him with, "Hello, Old Hickory! come out of your bark and jine us in a drink." This seems a tall yarn, and the sobriquet more probably referred to Jackson's strong and wiry build.

JACKSON, THOMAS JONATHAN (STONEWALL)

² There is Jackson standing like a stone wall!
BRIG.-GEN. BARNARD E. BEE, at battle of Bull Run, 21 July, 1861, referring to the Confederate general, Thomas Jonathan Jackson. General Jackson always insisted that Bee had referred to his brigade and not to himself personally, but the sobriquet "Stonewall" stuck to him the rest of his life. (POORE, *Reminiscences of Metropolis*, ii, 85.)

³ Says he, "That's Banks, he's fond of shell,
Lord save his soul! we'll give him—;" well
That's Stonewall Jackson's way.

JOHN WILLIAMSON PALMER, *Stonewall Jackson's Way*.

⁴ Yes, it was noblest for him—it was best
(Questioning naught of our Father's decrees),

There to pass over the river and rest
Under the shade of the trees!

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *Under the Shade of the Trees*. General Jackson's last words were, "Let us cross the river and rest in the shade."

⁵ Whom have we here—shrouded in martial
manner,

Crowned with a martyr's charm?
A grand dead hero, in a living banner,

Born of his heart and arm.

UNKNOWN, *The Brigade Must Not Know, Sir*.

JASMINE

⁶ Jasmine is sweet and has many loves.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

⁷ *Jas* in the Arab language is despair,
And *Mim* the darkest meaning of a lie.
Thus cried the Jessamine among the flowers,
How justly doth a lie
Draw on its head despair!

Among the fragrant spirits of the bowers
The boldest and the strongest still was I.
Although so fair,
Therefore from Heaven

A stronger perfume unto me was given
Than any blossom of the summer hours.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *Jessamine*.

Among the flowers no perfume is like mine:
That which is best in me comes from within.
So those in this world who would rise and shine,
Should seek internal excellence to win.
And though 'tis true that falsehood and despair
Moet in my name, yet bear it still in mind
That where they meet they perish. All is fair
When they are gone and nought remains behind.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *Jessamine*.

⁸ And the jasmine flower in her fair young
breast,
(O the faint, sweet smell of that jasmine
flower!)

And the one bird singing alone to his nest.
And the one star over the tower.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Aux Italiens*.

It smelt so faint, and it smelt so sweet,
It made me creep and it made me cold.
Like the scent that steals from the crumbling
sheet

Where a mummy is half untold'd.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Aux Italiens*.

⁹ And the jessamine faint, and the sweet tube-
rose,

The sweetest flower for scent that blows.

SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. St. 10.

¹⁰ Out in the lonely woods the jasmine burns
Its fragrant lamps, and turns
Into a royal court with green festoons
The banks of dark lagoons.

HENRY TIMMONS, *Spring*.

¹¹ As climbing jasmine pure.

WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas*.

JEALOUSY

I—Jealousy: Definitions

¹² Thou tyrant, tyrant Jealousy,
Thou tyrant of the mind!

DAVIDEN, *Song of Jealousy*.

¹ Jealousy is the bellows of the mind;
Touch it but gently, and it warms desire,
If handled roughly, you are all on fire.
DAVID GARRICK, *Epilogue to Horne's Alonso*.

² Jealousy is said to be the offspring of Love.
Yet, unless the parent makes haste to strangle
the child, the child will not rest till it has
poisoned the parent.
J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

³ Jealousy is nourished by doubt, and becomes
madness or ends when it passes from doubt
to certainty. (La jalousie se nourrit dans les
doutes, et elle devient fureur, ou elle finit,
sitôt qu'on passe du doute à la certitude.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 32.

Jealousy is always born with love, but does not
always die with it. (La jalousie naît toujours avec
l'amour, mais elle ne meurt pas toujours avec
lui.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 361.

Jealousy is the greatest evil of all, and the one
which excites the least pity in the persons who
occasion it. (La jalousie est le plus grand de tous
les maux, et celui qui fait le moins de pitié aux
personnes qui le causent.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 503.

⁴ No true love there can be without
Its dread penalty—jealousy.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. II, canto I, st. 24,
l. 3.

⁵ Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injur'd lover's hell.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 449.

⁶ O jealousy thou magnifier of trifles!
SCHILLER, *Fiesco*. Act I, sc. 1. (Bohn, tr.)

⁷ Jealous souls will not be answer'd so;
They are not jealous for the cause,
But jealous for they are jealous: 'tis a mon-
ster

Begot upon itself, born on itself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 159.

⁸ Jealousy, at any rate, is one of the conse-
quences of love; you may like it or not, at
pleasure; but there it is.

R. L. STEVENSON, *On Falling in Love*.

⁹ Jealousy's a city passion; 'tis a thing un-
known among people of quality.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Confederacy*.

¹⁰ Moral indignation is jealousy with a halo.
H. G. WELLS, *The Wife of Sir Isaac Harman*.
Ch. IX, sec. 2.

¹¹ It is the hydra of calamities,
The sevenfold death.
YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act II, sc. 1.

II—Jealousy: Apothegms

¹² That is ever the way. 'Tis all jealousy to
the bride, and good wishes to the corpse.
J. M. BARRIE, *Quality Street*. Act I.

¹³ Jealousy be so bred in the bone that it will
never out of the flesh.

WILLIAM BULLFINCH, *Bulwark of Defence*. Fo.
75.

¹⁴ Yet he was jealous, though he did not show it,
For jealousy dislikes the world to know it.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 65.

¹⁵ Our very best friends have a tincture of
jealousy even in their friendship; and when
they hear us praised by others, will ascribe
it to sinister and interested motives if they
can.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*, p. 80. See also under
FRIEND.

¹⁶ Anger and jealousy can no more bear to lose
sight of their objects than love.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. I, ch. 10.

Jealousy is never satisfied with anything short
of an omniscience that would detect the subtlest
fold of the heart.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. VI, ch. 10.

¹⁷ He that a white horse and a fair wife keepeth,
For fear, for care, for jealousy scarce sleep-
eth.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 191.

'Tis not to make me jealous
To say my wife is fair, feeds well, loves company,
Is free of speech, sings, plays and dances well.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 183.

¹⁸ Man's of a jealous and mistaking kind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. VII, l. 394. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁹ There is more self-love than love in jealousy.
(Il y a dans la jalousie plus d'amour-propre
que d'amour.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 324.

²⁰ Jealousy will be the ruin of you. (Perdet te
dolor hic.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, ep. 98, l. 11.

²¹ Build on your own deserts, and ever be
A stranger to love's enemy, jealousy.

MASTINGIER, *A Very Woman*. Act IV, sc. 2.

²² Jealousy shuts one door and opens two.
SAMUEL PALMER, *Moral Essays*, p. 370.

²³ Love being jealous makes a good eye look
asquint.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

²⁴ One not easily jealous, but, being wrought,
Perplexed in the extreme.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 345.

¹ Jealousy in love . . . That is love's curse.
TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1340.

² The ear of jealousy heareth all things.
Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, i, 10.
This carry-tale, dissentious jealousy,
That sometime true news, sometime false doth
bring.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 657.

III—Jealousy: Its Torments

³ A jealous love lights his torch from the
firebrands of the furies.
EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, 11 Feb., 1780.

⁴ Then wherefore should we sigh and whine,
With groundless jealousy repine,
With silly whims and fancies frantic,
Merely to make our love romantic?
BYRON, *To a Lady*.

⁵ But whither am I strayed? I need not raise
Trophies to thee from other men's dispraise;
Nor is thy fame on lesser ruins built;
Nor needs thy juster title the foul guilt
Of Eastern kings, who, to secure their reign,
Must have their brothers, sons, and kindred
slain.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *On Mr. John Fletcher's Works*.

Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne;
View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
And hate for arts that caus'd himself to rise.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 197.

⁶ Then grew a wrinkle on fair Venus' brow,
The amber sweet of love is turn'd to gall!
Gloomy was Heaven; bright Phœbus did
avow

He would be coy, and would not love at all:
Swearing no greater mischief could be
wrought,

Than love united to a jealous thought.
ROBERT GREENE, *Jealousy*.

⁷ O jealousy,
Thou ugliest fiend of hell! thy deadly venom
Preys on my vitals, turns the healthful hue
Of my fresh cheek to haggard sallowness,
And drinks my spirit up!

HANNAN MORE, *David and Goliath*. Pt. v.

⁸ Self-harming jealousy. . . .
How many fond fools serve mad jealousy!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 102; l. 116.

A jealousy so strong
That judgement cannot cure.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 310.

⁹ Though I perchance am vicious in my guess,
As, I confess, it is my nature's plague

To spy into abuses, and oft my jealousy
Shapes faults that are not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 146.

¹⁰ Green-eyed jealousy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 110.

O, beware, my lord, of jealousy;
It is the green-eyed monster which doth mock
The meat it feeds on: that cuckold lives in bliss
Who, certain of his fate, loves not his wronger;
But, O, what damned minutes tells he o'er
Who dotes, yet doubts, suspects, yet strongly
loves!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 165.

Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 322.

¹¹ Think'st thou I'd make of life a jealousy
To follow still the changes of the moon
With fresh suspicions?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 177.

For where Love reigns, disturbing Jealousy
Doth call himself Affection's sentinel;
Gives false alarms, suggesteth mutiny.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 649.

¹² What heart-breaking torments from jealousy
flow,
Ah! none but the jealous—the jealous can
know!

R. B. SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹³ Jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals
thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most
vehement flame.

Old Testament: Song of Solomon, viii, 6.

But through the heart
Should Jealousy its venom once diffuse,
'Tis then delightful misery no more,
But agony unmix'd, incessant gall,
Corroding every thought, and blasting all
Love's Paradise.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 1075.

¹⁴ How great so e'er your rigours are,
With them alone I'll cope;
I can endure my own despair,
But not another's hope.

WILLIAM WALSH, *Song*.

The damning thought stuck in my throat and cut
me like a knife,

That she, whom all my life I'd loved, should be
another's wife.

H. G. BELL, *The Uncle*.

¹⁵ Hunger, Revenge, to sleep are petty foes,
But only Death the jealous eyes can close.

WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Inquisitiveness as seldom cures jealousy, as drink-
ing in a fever quenches the thirst.

WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act iv, sc. 5.

¹ It is jealousy's peculiar nature,
To swell small things to great, nay, out of
nought,
To conjure much; and then to lose its reason
Amid the hideous phantoms it has form'd.
YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act iii, sc. 1.

IV—Jealousy and Women

² She'd have you spew up what you've drunk
abroad. (Ut devomas vult, quod foris pota-
veris.)

CÆCILIUS, *Plocium*, l. 162.

³ In jealousy I rede eek thou him bind,
And thou shalt make him crouch as doth a
quail.

CHAUCER, *The Clerkes Tale*, l. 1149. Advice to
a wife on the way to treat a husband. "Rede"
means to advise.

⁴ Jealousy is inborn in women's hearts.
(Ἐνὶ φθορῇ τὴν χρεῖα θηλείας φέρει.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 181.

⁵ A jealous woman believes everything her
passion suggests.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

What frenzy dictates, jealousy believes.

JOHN GAY, *Dione*.

⁶ Can't I another's face commend,
And to her virtues be a friend,
But instantly your forehead lowers,
As if her merit lessen'd yours?

EDWARD MOORE, *Fables: The Farmer, the
Spaniel and the Cat*.

⁷ All jealous women are mad.

PINERO, *The Second Mrs. Tanqueray*. Act ii.

⁸ For story and experience tell us

That man grows old and woman jealous.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto ii, l. 65.

⁹ A jealous woman sets the whole house afire.
(Incendit omnem feminae zelus domum.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*.

¹⁰ I will be more jealous of thee than a Barbary
cock-pigeon over his hen.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l.
151.

¹¹ The venom clamours of a jealous woman
Poisons more deadly than a mad dog's tooth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 69.

Each jealous of the other, as the stung are of
the adder.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 55.

¹² Plain women are always jealous of their
husbands, beautiful women never are!

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act I.

JEFFERSON, THOMAS

¹³ Here was buried Thomas Jefferson, author
of the Declaration of American Independ-
ence, of the statute of Virginia for religious
freedom, and father of the University of
Virginia.

JEFFERSON, *Epitaph*, written for himself.

¹⁴ I have the consolation to reflect that during
the period of my administration not a drop
of the blood of a single fellow citizen was
shed by the sword of war or of the law.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 256.

¹⁵ Thomas Jefferson still lives.

JOHN ADAMS. Last words. As a matter of fact,
Jefferson had died on the morning of that
very day, 4 July, 1826. However, Adams's
words were a prophecy, for he does still live.

¹⁶ He had a steadfast and abiding faith in jus-
tice, righteousness and liberty as the pre-
vailing and abiding forces in the conduct of
States, and that justice and righteousness
were sure to prevail where any people bear
rule in perfect liberty.

GEORGE F. HOAR, *Thomas Jefferson*.

¹⁷ Since the days when Jefferson expounded
his code of political philosophy, the whole
world has become his pupil.

MICHAEL MACWHITT, *Address*, at University
of Virginia, 13 April, 1931.

¹⁸ A gentleman of thirty-two who could cal-
culate an eclipse, survey an estate, tie an
artery, plan an edifice, try a cause, break a
horse, dance a minuet and play the violin.

JAMES PARTON, *Life of Jefferson*, p. 164.

¹⁹ The immortality of Thomas Jefferson does
not lie in any one of his achievements, but
in his attitude toward mankind.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Washington, 13
April, 1916.

JERUSALEM, see Heaven

JESTING

See also Laughter, Mirth

I—Jesting: Apothegma

²⁰ Intermingle . . . jest with earnest.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Discourse*.

A joke's a very serious thing.

CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 1373.

And tells the jest without the smile.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*.

²¹ He'd rather lose his dinner than his jest.

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Wit at Several
Weapons*, Act I.

A joke never gains over an enemy, but often loses a friend.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 278.

Some had rather lose their friend than their jest.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

See also under FRIEND.

The ordinary and over-worn trade of jesting.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Woman Hater: Prologue*.

Vivacity and wit make a man shine in company; but trite jokes and loud laughter reduce him to a buffoon.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

A threadbare jester's threadbare jest.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 529.

Jesting lies bring serious sorrows.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 436.

The manner of jesting ought not to be extravagant or immoderate, but refined and witty. . . . There are, generally speaking, two sorts of jests: the one, coarse, rude, vicious, indecent; the other polite, refined, clever, witty. . . . The first, if well timed, is becoming to the most dignified person; the other is unfit for any gentleman.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 103.

O happy mortal! he never failed to have his jest. (O mortalem beatum! cui certo scio ludum numquam defuisse.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 13, sec. 30.

I love my jest, an the ship were sinking, as we say'n at sea.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Joking and humor are pleasant, and often of extreme utility. (Suavis autem est, et vehementer sæpe utilis jocus et facetiæ.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 24.

Moderation should be observed in joking. (Adhibenda est in jocando moderatio.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 59.

And the sign of the true-hearted sailor is to give and to take a good joke.

CHARLES DUDEN, *Jack at the Windlass*.

A chestnut. I have heard you tell the joke twenty-seven times, and I am sure it was a chestnut.

WILLIAM DIMOND, *The Broken Sword*. A forgotten melodrama first produced in 1816. Captain Xavier, the principal character, is always repeating the same yarns, and is telling about one of his exploits connected with a cork-tree, when Pablo corrects him, "A chestnut-tree, you mean, captain," and the discussion continues as to whether it was a cork or a chestnut.

As men aim rightest when they shoot in jest.

DRYDEN, *Essay upon Satire*, l. 20.

Beware of jokes; . . . we go away hollow and ashamed.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

Jest not with the two-edged sword of God's word.

FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: Of Jestings*.

Cease your funning.

JOHN GAY, *Beggar's Opera*. Song, l. 1.

When thou dost tell another's jest, therein Omit the oaths, which true wit cannot need; Pick out of tales the mirth, but not the sin.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 11.

Less at thine own things laugh; lest in the jest

Thy person share, and the conceit advance.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 39.

He must not laugh at his own wheeze:

A snuff-box has no right to sneeze.

KETH PRESTON, *The Humorist*.

A jest loses its point when the jester laughs himself. (Der Spass verliert Alles, wenn der Spasmacher selber lacht.)

SCHILLER, *Fiesco*. Act i, sc. 7.

He does not only find the jest, but the laugh too.

COLLEY CIBBER, *The Refusal*. Act i.

All things are big with jest: nothing that's plain

But may be witty, if thou hast the vein.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 40.

Putting jesting aside, let us turn to serious thoughts. (Sed tamen amoto queramus seria ludo.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 27.

Jesting apart. (Omissis joci.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epl. 21.

Leave jesting while it pleaseth, lest it turn to earnest.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Jesting often cuts hard knots more effectively than gravity. (Ridiculum acri Fortius et melius magnas plerumque secatur res.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 14.

Joking decides great things, Stronglier, and better oft than earnest can.

MILTON, *Imitation of Horace*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l.

14. (Apology for Smeectymnus.)

I gleaned jests at home from obsolete farces.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 141.

A jest breaks no bones.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1781.)

Suppress me if you can! I am a Merry Jest!

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of the Primitive Jest*.

- ¹ The saddest ones are those that wear
The jester's motley garb.
DOW MARQUIN, *The Tavern of Despair*.
- ² Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest and youthful Jollity,
Quips and Cranks, and wanton Wiles,
Nods, and Becks, and wreath'd Smiles.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 25.
- ³ A jester, a bad character. (Diseur de bons
mots, mauvais caractère.)
PASCAL, *Pensées*, ch. 29, No. 26.
- ⁴ If a thing be spoken in jest, it is not fair to
take it seriously. (Si quid dictum est per
jocum, Non equum est id te serio prævertier.)
PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 920. (Act iii, sc. 2.)
- ⁵ And gentle dulness ever loves a joke.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 34.
- ⁶ When Whistler's strongest colors fade,
When inks and canvas rot,
Those jokes on Oscar Wilde he made
Will dog him unforget.
For ~~gags~~ still set the world agog,
When fame begins to flag,
And, like the tail that wagged the dog,
The smart tale dogs the wag.
KEITH PRISTON, *The Durable Bon Mot*.
- ⁷ That's the cream of the jest.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 69. (1678)
- The Cream of the Jest.
JAMES BRANCH CABELL, Title of novel.
- ⁸ Many a true word is spoken in jest.
H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 449.
- Jesters do oft prove prophets.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 71.
- ⁹ The wise make jests and fools repeat them.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. See also under
FOLLY.
- ¹⁰ Alas, poor Yorick! I knew him, Horatio: a
fellow of infinite jest, of most excellent fancy.
. . . Here hung those lips that I have kissed
I know not how oft. Where be your gibes
now? your gambols? your songs? your flashes
of merriment, that were wont to set the table
on a roar? Not one now, to mock your own
grinning? quite chap-fallen?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 203.
- ¹¹ Thy quips and thy quiddities.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 51.
- It would be argument for a week, laughter for a
month, and a good jest for ever.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 100.
- Though Nestor swear the jest be laughable.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 56.

- ¹² A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 871.
- ¹³ 'Tis my familiar sin
With maids to seem the lapwing and to jest.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc.
4, l. 32.
- ¹⁴ These are old fond paradoxes to make fools
laugh i' the alehouse.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 139.
- A dry jest, sir. . . I have them at my fingers'
end.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 80.
- O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible,
As a nose on a man's face, or a weather-cock
on a steeple.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 141.
- ¹⁵ The right honourable gentleman is indebted
to his memory for his jests, and to his imagi-
nation for his facts.
R. B. SHERIDAN, *Speech*, in reply to Mr. Dun-
das. (*Sheridaniana*. See MOORE, *Life*, for an
account of the origin of this phrase.)
- One may say that his wit shines at the expense
of his memory. (On peut dire que son esprit
brille aux dépens de sa mémoire.)
LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.
- How hard soe'er it be to bridle wit,
Yet memory oft no less requires the bit.
How many, hurried by its force away,
Forever in the land of gossips stray.
BENJAMIN STILLINGFLEET, *Essay on Conver-
sation*.
- ¹⁶ The jester and jestee.
STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. 1, ch. 12.
- You could read Kant by yourself, if you wanted;
but you must share a joke with some one else.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.
- ¹⁷ A college joke to cure the dumps.
SWIFT, *Cassius and Peter*.
- The simple joke that takes the shepherd's heart.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 623.
- ¹⁸ It is difficult to fashion a jest with a sad
mind. (Difficile est tristi fingere mente locum.)
TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 6, l. 34.
- No time to break jests when the heartstrings are
about to be broken.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane
States: Of Jestings*.
- ¹⁹ I tried him with mild jokes, then with severe
ones.
MARK TWAIN, *A Deception*.

Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American joke.

MARK TWAIN, *Innocents Abroad*. Ch. 27. '.

¹ If any clerk or monk utters jocular words causing laughter, let him be excommunicated. (Si quis clericus, aut monachus, verba joculariora risum moventia serat anathemata esto.)

UNKNOWN, *Ordinance, Second Council of Carthage*.

II—Jesting: The Bitter Jest

² Jests that give pain are no jests.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 62.

³ What is this savage jesting of thine? (Quænam ista jocandi Sævita?)

CLAUDIAN, *In Eutropium*. Bk. i, l. 24.

⁴ The cruel jest. (Sævus jocus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 148.

⁵ Of all the griefs that harass the distress'd, Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 166.

⁶ Let there be jesting without bitterness. (Accedent sine felle joci.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 48, l. 21.

May there be no ill-natured interpreter to put false constructions on the honest intention of my jests. (Absit a jocularum nostrorum simplicitate malignus interpres.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, *Preface*.

⁷ Not a letter of mine is dipped in poisoned jest. (Nulla venenato littera mixta joco est.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. II, l. 566.

No, no, they do but jest, poison in jest; no offence 't the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 244.

⁸ Bitter jests, whereof the memory is of long duration. (Acerbis faciliis . . . quarum . . . in longum memoria est.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. v, sec. 2.

A bitter jest that comes too near the truth leaves a sharp sting behind. (Asperæ faciliæ, ubi nimis ex vero taxere, acram sui memoriam relinquunt.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 68.

⁹ You jest: ill jesting with edge-tools!

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. II, l. 184.

JESUS CHRIST, see Christ

JEW

¹⁰ The unbelieving Jews.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Acts*, xiv, 2.

¹¹ To be a Jew is a destiny.

VICKI BAUM, *And Life Goes On*, p. 193.

¹² Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Heretics.

Book of Common Prayer: *Good Friday*.

¹³ A people still, whose common ties are gone; Who, mixed with every race, are lost in none.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 4.

¹⁴ Yes, I am a Jew, and when the ancestors of the right honourable gentleman were brutal savages in an unknown island, mine were priests in the temple of Solomon.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, reputed reply to Daniel O'Connell.

The gentleman will please remember that when his half-civilized ancestors were hunting the wild boar in Silesia, mine were princes of the earth.

JUDAH BENJAMIN, in reply to a taunt by a Senator of German descent. (MOORE, *Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis*.)

You call me a damned Jew. My race was old when you were all savages I am proud to be a Jew.

JOHN GALSWORTHY, *Loyalities*. Act II.

¹⁵ The Jews are among the aristocracy of every land; if a literature is called rich in the possession of a few classic tragedies, what shall we say to a national tragedy lasting for fifteen hundred years, in which the poets and the actors were also the heroes.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. vi, ch. 42.

¹⁶ The sufferance, which is the badge of the Jew, has made him, in these days, the ruler of the rulers of the earth.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

¹⁷ Suavity toward the Jews! Although you have lived among them, it is evident that you little understand those enemies of the human race. Haughty and at the same time base, combining an invincible obstinacy with a spirit despicably mean, they weary alike your love and your hatred.

ANATOLE FRANCE, *The Procurator of Judea*.

¹⁸ As dear as a Jew's eye.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*, II, 146. (1593)

There will come a Christian by

Will be worth a Jewess' eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 43.

¹⁹ Triumphant race! and did your power decay? Failed the bright promise of your early day?

REYNOLD HEBER, *Palestine*.

²⁰ When people talk about a wealthy man of my creed, they call him an Israelite; but if he is poor they call him a Jew.

HEINRICH HEINE, *M.S. papers*.

If my theory of relativity is proven successful, Germany will claim me as a German and France will declare that I am a citizen of the world. Should my theory prove untrue, France will say that I am a German and Germany will declare that I am a Jew.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Address, Sorbonne, Paris.*

The Jews spend at Easter.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 244.

Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

New Testament: John, i, 47.

A hopeless faith, a homeless race,
Yet seeking the most holy place,
And owning the true bliss. . . .
Or like pale ghosts that darkling roam,
Hovering around their ancient home,
But find no refuge there.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Fifth Sunday in Lent.*

And Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people.

Old Testament: I Kings, ix, 7.

It is curious to see a superstition dying out. The idea of a Jew (which our pious ancestors held in horror) has nothing in it now revolting. We have found the claws of the beast, and pared its nails, and now we take it to our arms, fondle it, write plays to flatter it: it is visited by princes, affects a taste, patronizes the arts, and is the only liberal and gentleman-like thing in Christendom.

CHARLES LAMB, *Specimens of the English Dramatic Poets: Marlowe's Rich Jew of Malta.*

Still on Israel's head forlorn,
Every nation heaps its scorn.

EMMA LAZARUS, *The World's Justice.*

His cup is gall, his meat is tears,
His passion lasts a thousand years.

EMMA LAZARUS, *Crowing of the Red Cock.*

Who hateth me but for my happiness?
Or who is honoured now but for his wealth?
Rather had I, a Jew, be hated thus,
Than pitied in a Christian poverty.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act i, sc. 1.

To undo a Jew is charity, and not sin.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act iv, sc. 6.

Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!
Jehovah has triumph'd—His people are free.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sound the Loud Timbrel.*

This is the Jew
That Shakespeare drew.

Attributed to POPE, after a performance of *Shylock* by Charles Macklin, 14 Feb., 1741. (*Biographica Dramatica*. Vol. i, pt. 2, p. 469.)

I believe there are few
But have heard of a Jew
Named Shylock, of Venice, as arrant a screw
In money transactions as ever you knew.
R. H. BARHAM, *The Merchant of Venice*.

Salvation is from the Jews.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xi, 14. (Salus ex Judæis.—Vulgate.)

When Israel, of the Lord belov'd,
Out of the land of bondage came,
Her fathers' God before her mov'd,
An awful guide in smoke and flame.
SCOTT, *Ivanhoe*. Ch. 39.

I am a Jew else, an Ebrew Jew.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 198.

Still have I borne it with a patient shrug,
For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe.
You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,
And spit upon my Jewish gabardine.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 110.

He hath . . . laughed at my losses, mocked
at my gains, scorned my nation, thwarted my
bargains, cooled my friends, heated mine ene-
mies; and what's his reason? I am a Jew.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 58.

Hath not a Jew eyes? hath not a Jew hands,
organs, dimensions, senses, affections, passions?
fed with the same food, hurt with the same weap-
ons, subject to the same diseases, healed by the
same means, warmed and cooled by the same
winter and summer, as a Christian is? If
you prick us, do we not bleed? if you tickle
us, do we not laugh? if you poison us, do we
not die? and if you wrong us, shall we not re-
venge?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 60.

I pray you, think you question with the
Jew:

You may as well go stand upon the beach
And bid the main flood bate his usual height;
You may as well use question with the wolf
Why he hath made the ewe bleat for the lamb;
You may as well forbid the mountain pines
To wag their high tops, and to make no noise,
When they are fretten with the gusts of heaven;
You may as well do any thing most hard,
As seek to soften that—than which what's
harder?—

His Jewish heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 70.

I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him, thus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 355.

The Jews generally give value. They make
you pay; but they deliver the goods. In my

experience the men who want something for nothing are invariably Christians.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Sc. 4.

1 A race prone to superstition, opposed to religion. (Gens superstitioni obnoxia, religionibus adversa.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. v, sec. 13.

JEWEL

See also Diamond, Pearl

2 Have you ever noticed, Harry, that many jewels make women either incredibly fat or incredibly thin?

J. M. BARRIE, *The Twelve-pound Look*.

3 Nay, tarry a moment, my charming girl! Here is a jewel of gold and pearl; A beautiful cross it is, I ween, As ever on beauty's breast was seen. There's nothing at all but love to pay; Take it, and wear it, but only stay! Ah! Sir Hunter, what excellent taste! I'm not—in such—particular—haste!

BÉRANGER, *Le Chasseur et la Laitière*. (Saxe, tr.)

Jewels pawned for loss of game, And then redeemed by loss of fame.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 192.

4 Stones of small worth may lie unseen by day, But night itself does the rich gem betray.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidicis*. Bk. iii, l. 37.

5 Jewels, orators of Love, Which, ah! too well men know, do women move.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Complaint of Rosamond*. St. 52.

Dumb jewels often, in their silent kind, More quick than words do move a woman's mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 90.

6 These gems have life in them: their colours speak,

Say what words fail of.

GEORGE ELLIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i, sc. 2, l. 528.

7 The rarest things in the world, next to a spirit of discernment, are diamonds and pearls. (Après l'esprit de discernement, ce qu'il y a au monde de plus rare, ce sont les diamants et les perles.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 12.

8 Bags of fiery opals, sapphires, amethysts, Jacinths, hard topaz, grass-green emeralds, Beautiful rubies, sparkling diamonds, And seld-seen costly stones of so great price. . .

This is the ware wherein consists my wealth; And thus, methinks, should men of judgement frame

Their means of traffic from the vulgar trade, And, as their wealth increaseth, so inclose Infinite riches in a little room.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act i, l. 60.

Tis plate of rare device, and jewels Of rich and exquisite form; their value's great.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 189.

One entire and perfect chrysolite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 145.

9 How many a thing which we cast to the ground,

When others pick it up, becomes a gem!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 41.

10 On her white breast a sparkling cross she bore, Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore. POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 7.

11 From the east to western Ind,

No jewel is like Rosalind.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 94.

She hangs upon the cheek of night

Like a rich jewel in an Ethiope's ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 48.

12 I see the jewel best enameled Will lose his beauty.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 109.

13 Your ring first;

And here the bracelet of the truest princess That ever swore her faith.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 416.

A hoop of gold, a paltry ring.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 147.

Rich and rare were the gems she wore, And a bright gold ring on her hand she bore.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rich and Rare*.

14 I took a costly jewel from my neck,

A heart it was, bound in with diamonds.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 106.

15 I'll give my jewels for a set of beads.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 147.

16 Like stones of worth, they thinly placed are, Or captain jewels in the carcanet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. iii.

17 The tip no jewel needs to wear:

The tip is jewel of the ear.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *What Tongue Can Her Perfection Tell?*

18 Have I caught my heavenly jewel?

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Son-

net ii. From earliest times it has been the custom to call any shining excellence, or precious thing, a "jewel," as in the examples which follow:

Plain dealing's a jewel, but they that use it die beggars.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

My chastity's the jewel of our house.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 46.

The jewel of life

By some damn'd hand was robb'd and ta'en away.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 40.

My modesty, the jewel in my dower.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 54.

O discretion, thou art a jewel.

UNKNOWN. From a song included in a collection called *The Skylark*, London, 1772.

Consistency, thou art a jewel.

UNKNOWN. A proverbial expression.

¹ The best of us has our weaknesses, & if a man has jewelry let him show it.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Edwin Forrest as Othello*.

JOB

² There was a man named Job lived in the land of Uz,

He had a good gift of the gab, the same thing happen us.

ZACHARY BOYD (?), *The Book of Job*. (1650)

³ All bare was his tower as Job was poor man.
ROBERT MANNING (DE BRUNNE), *Chronicles*, 323. (c. 1300)

To be forever till I die As poor as Job.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v, l. 2505. (c. 1390)

I am as poor as Job, my lord, but not so patient.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 144.

Ford: And one that is as slanderous as Satan?

Page: And as poor as Job?

Ford: And as wicked as his wife?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 163.

Who are all as proud as Lucifer and as poor as Job.

SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 8.

⁴ Miserable comforters are ye all.
Old Testament: Job, xvi, 2.

Job called his friends miserable comforters.

BRATHWAT, *English Gentleman*, p. 132. (1630)

They sat down, like Job's three comforters, and said not a word to me for a great while.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Roxana*. (Works, xii, 20.)

He called her Small Hopes, and Job's comforter.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, vii, 230.

⁵ Poor as Job's turkey.

UNKNOWN. In Thomas C. Haliburton's *Saw Stick* a turkey gobbler is described as being so

poor that he had only one feather in his tail, and so weak he had to lean against a fence to gobble. This is the probable origin of the phrase. Job, of course, had no turkey, since the turkey was a native of America.

JOHNSON, SAMUEL

⁶ All the nodosities of the oak without its strength; all the contortions of the sibyl without the inspiration.

EDMUND BURKE, of Croft's style in his *Life of Young*, which some one had compared to that of Dr. Johnson. (Prior, *Life of Burke*.)

A sort of broken Johnsonese.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Madame d'Arblay*.

⁷ Indeed, the freedom with which Dr. Johnson condemns whatever he disapproves, is astonishing.

FANNY BURNEY, *Diary*, 23 Aug., 1778.

You must not mind me, madam; I say strange things, but I mean no harm.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (FANNY BURNEY, *Diary*, 23 Aug., 1778.)

⁸ Rough Johnson, the great moralist.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 7.

⁹ Would that every Johnson in the world had his veridical Boswell, or leash of Boswells.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Voltaire*.

¹⁰ Who wit with jealous eye surveys,
And sickens at another's praise.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. ii, l. 663.
Referring to Dr. Johnson.

¹¹ Here Johnson lies—a sage, by all allow'd,
Whom to have bred may well make England proud;

Whose prose was eloquence by wisdom taught,
The graceful vehicle of virtuous thought;
Whose verse may claim—grave, masculine,
and strong,

Superior praise to the mere poet's song;
Who many a noble gift from heav'n possess'd
And faith at last—alone worth all the rest.
Oh man immortal by a double prize!
By Fame on earth—by Glory in the skies!

COWPER, *Epitaph on Dr. Johnson*.

Here lies poor Johnson; reader have a care;
Tread lightly, lest you rouse a sleeping bear.
Religious, moral, generous, and humane;

He was; but self-sufficient, rude, and vain;
Ill-bred, and overbearing in dispute,
A scholar and a Christian and a brute.

SOAME JENYNS, *Epitaph on Samuel Johnson*.

¹² If you were to make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales.

GOLDSMITH, to Dr. Johnson. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1773.)

¹³ The great English moralist. Never was a

descriptive epithet more nicely appropriate than that! Dr. Johnson's morality was as English an article as a beefsteak.

HAWTHORNE, *Our Old Home: Lichfield and Uttoxeter*.

¹ What a singular destiny has been that of this remarkable man! To be regarded in his own age as a classic, and in ours as a companion! To receive from his contemporaries that full homage which men of genius have in general received from posterity; to be more intimately known to posterity than other men are known to their contemporaries.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Boswell's Life of Johnson*.

² O rough, pure, stubborn, troubled soul: for whom

A smile of special tenderness men keep—
Who prayed for strength "to regulate my room,"

And "preservation from immoderate sleep."

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *On a Portrait of Dr. Samuel Johnson, LL.D.*

³ His bow-wow way.

LORD PEMBROKE, referring to Dr. Johnson. (*Boswell, Life, 1775.*)

⁴ The conversation of Johnson is strong and clear, and may be compared to an antique statue, where every vein and muscle is distinct and bold. Ordinary conversation resembles an inferior cast.

THOMAS PERCY, Bishop of Dromore and editor of the *Reliques*. (*Boswell, Life of Johnson, 1778.*)

⁵ This last and long enduring passion for Mrs. Thrale was, however, composed of cupboard love, Platonic love, and vanity tickled and gratified.

ANNA SEWARD, *Letters*, ii, 103. Referring to Dr. Johnson.

⁶ I have not wasted my life trifling with literary fools in taverns as Johnson did when he should have been shaking England with the thunder of his spirit.

BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

Garrick, had he called Dr. Johnson Funch, would have spoken profoundly and wittily, whereas Dr. Johnson, in hurling that epithet at him, was but picking up the cheapest sneer an actor is subject to.

BERNARD SHAW, *Plays, Pleasant and Unpleasant: Preface*.

⁷ That great Cham of literature.

SMOLLETT, *Letter to Wilkes*, 16 March, 1759.

⁸ Of those who have thus survived themselves most completely, left a sort of personal se-

duction behind them in the world, and retained, after death, the art of making friends, Montaigne and Samuel Johnson certainly stand first.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Familiar Studies of Men and Books: Charles of Orleans*.

⁹ I own I like not Johnson's turgid style,
That gives an inch the importance of a mile,
Casts of manure a wagon-load around
To raise a simple daisy from the ground;
Uplifts the club of Hercules, for what?
To crush a butterfly or brain a gnat! . . .
Alike in every theme his pompous art
Heaven's awful thunder, or a rumbling cart!

JOHN WOLCOT, *On Dr. Samuel Johnson*.

JONSON, BEN

¹⁰ Too nicely Jonson knew the critic's part;
Nature in him was almost lost in Art.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *An Epistle to Sir Thomas Hammer, on His Edition of Shakespeare*, l. 55.

¹¹ Next these learn'd Jonson in this list I bring
Who had drunk deep of the Pierian Spring.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Of Poets and Poesy*.

¹² Let Hebron, nay let Hell produce a Man
So made for Mischief as Ben Jochanan.
A Jew of humble Parentage was He,
By Trade a Levite, though of low Degree:
His Pride no higher than the Desk as-
pir'd. . . .

He could not live by God, but chang'd his
Master:
Inspir'd by Want, was made a Factious Tool,
They got a Villain, and we lost a Fool.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 352.

¹³ Here lies Jonson with the rest
Of the Poets; but the Best.
Reader, would'st thou more have known?
Ask his Story, not this Stone.

That will speak what this can't tell
Of his glory. So farewell.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Upon Ben Jonson*.

Ah Ben! Say how, or when
Shall we thy guests Meet at those Lyric Feasts,
Made at the Sun, The Dog, the Triple Tun?
Where we such clusters had
As made us nobly wild, not mad;
And yet each Verse of thine
Out-did the meat, out-did the frolic wine!

ROBERT HERRICK, *An Ode for Ben Jonson*.

¹⁴ Then Jonson came, instructed from the school,
To please in method, and invent by rule.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue on the Opening of the Drury Lane Theatre*, l. 10.

¹⁵ Ben Jonson, his best piece of poetry.
BEN JOHNSON, *Epitaph on His Son*.

2
O rare Ben Jonson!

SIR JOHN YOUNG, *Epitaph*, cut on the stone covering Jonson's grave in Westminster Abbey.

Which was donne at the charge of Jack Young, who, walking there when the grave was covering, gave the fellow 18 pence to cut it.

JOHN AUBREY, *Brief Lives: Ben Jonson*.

JOURNALISM, see Press

JOY

See also Bliss, Delight, Happiness, Pleasure

I—Joy: Definitions

3 Every joy is gain

And gain is gain, however small.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iv.

4 An infant when it gazes on a light,

A child the moment when it drains the breast,

A devotee when soars the Host in sight,

An Arab with a stranger for a guest,

A sailor when the prize has struck in fight,

A miser filling his most hoarded chest,

Feel rapture; but not such true joy are reaping

As they who watch o'er what they love while sleeping.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 196.

5 Joy is the sweet voice, joy the luminous cloud.
We in ourselves rejoice!

And thence flows all that charms our ear or sight,

All melodies the echoes of that voice,

All colours a suffusion from that light.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Dejection*. St. 5.

6 For present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 364.

7 Not by appointment do we meet Delight

And Joy; they heed not our expectancy;

But round some corner in the streets of life,

They, on a sudden, clasp us with a smile.

GERALD MASSEY, *The Bridegroom of Beauty*.

8 Joy, in Nature's wide dominion,

Mightiest cause of all is found;

And 'tis joy that moves the pinion

When the wheel of time goes round.

SCHILLER, *Hymn to Joy*. (Bowring, tr.)

9 Joy is an elation of spirit—of a spirit which trusts in the goodness and truth of its own possessions. (Est enim animi elatio suis bonis verisque fidentis.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lix, sec. 2.

Real joy, believe me, is a serious matter. (Mihi crede, verum gaudium res severa est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxiii, 4.

Deemest thou labour only is earnest?

Grave is all beauty, solemn is joy.

WILLIAM WATSON, *England, My Mother*. Pt. iv.

10 For, when the power of imparting joy

Is equal to the will, the human soul

Requires no other Heaven.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 11.

II—Joy: Apothegms

11 The joy late coming late departs.

LEWIS J. BATES, *Some Sweet Day*.

12 Weak is the joy which is never wearied.

WILLIAM BLAKE. (GILCHRIST, *Life*, i, 62.)

13 Capacity for joy Admits temptation.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 703.

14 There's sic parade, sic pomp an' art,

The joy can scarcely reach the heart.

BURNS, *The Two Dogs*.

15 Oh, frahigious day! Callooh! Callay!

He chortled in his joy.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*.

Ch. 1.

16 One universal smile it seemed of all things;
Joy past compare.

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxvii, l. 6. (Cary, tr.)

17 Joy rul'd the day, and Love the night.

DRYDEN, *The Secular Masque*, l. 82.

18 Who baths in worldly joys, swims in a world
of fears.

PIETREAS FLETCHER, *The Purple Island*. Canto

viii, st. 7.

They hear a voice in every wind,

And snatch a fearful joy.

THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton*

College. St. 4.

19 Joy, but with fear yet link'd

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 139.

20 And, e'en while fashion's brightest arts decoy,

The heart, distrusting, asks if this be joy.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 263.

21 All creatures have their joy and man hath

his.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Man's Medley*.

22 Joy makes us giddy, dizzy. (Die Freude macht

drehend, wirblicht.)

LESSING, *Minna von Barnhelm*. Act ii, sc. 3.

23 Hence, vain deluding joys,

The brood of Folly, without father bred.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 1.

24 I will not be cheated—nor will I employ long

years of repentance for moments of joy.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, to Pope. (COL-

LIER, *Hist. Eng. Lit.*, p. 293.)

- 1 For bonny sweet Robin is all my joy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 186.
- 2 A foute for the world and worldlings base!
I speak of Africa and golden joys.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 102.
- 3 'Tis safer to be that which we destroy
Than by destruction dwell in doubtful joy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 6.
- 4 I wish you all the joy that you can wish.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 192.
- Sweets with sweets war not, joy delights in joy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. viii.
- 5 They send their shout to the stars. (Cla-
morem ad sidera mittunt)
STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. xii, l. 521.
- 6 Beauty for ashes and oil of joy!
WHITTIER, *The Preacher*, l. 385.
- Beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning.
Old Testament: Isaiah, lxi, 3.
- 7 Joys season'd high, and tasting strong of
guilt.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 837.
- 8 Joy is a fruit that Americans eat green.
AMANDO ZACARI, (*Golden Book*, May, 1931.)

III—Joy: Its Praise

- 9 To-day, whatever may annoy,
The word for me is Joy, just simple Joy.
JOHN KENDRICK BANGS, *The Word*.
- 10 Joy rises in me like a summer's morn.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christmas Carol*.
- 11 Sing out my soul, thy songs of joy;
Such as a happy bird will sing,
Beneath a rainbow's lovely arch,
In early spring.
W. H. DAVIES, *Songs of Joy*.
- 12 Gladness in every face express'd,
Their eyes before their tongues confess'd.
Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took.
DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 122.
- 13 O close my hand upon Beatitude!
Not on her toys.
LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY, *Deo Optimo Maximo*.
- 14 At Earth's great market where Joy is trafficked
in,
Buy while thy purse yet swells with golden
Youth.
ALAN SEEGER, *Ode to Anaresi*.

- 15 Make the coming hour o'erflow with joy,
And pleasure drown the brim.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
ii, sc. 4, l. 47.
- Every humour hath his adjunct pleasure,
Wherein it finds a joy above the rest.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xci.

- 16 I have drunken deep of joy,
And I will taste no other wine to-night.
SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 92.

IV—Joy: Its Evanescence

- 17 Seeks painted trifles and fantastic toys,
And eagerly pursues imaginary joys.
MARK AKENSIDE, *The Virtuoso*.
- 18 Joys Are bubble-like—what makes them
bursts them too.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Library and Balcony*,
l. 62.
- In Folly's cup still laughs the bubble joy.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epistle ii, l. 288.
- 19 He who bends to himself a Joy
Does the wing'd life destroy;
But he who kisses the Joy as it flies
Lives in Eternity's sunrise.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Eternity*.
- 20 There's not a joy the world can give like that
it takes away.
BYRON, *Stanzas for Music*.
- 21 Joy of this world, for time will not abide;
From day to night it changeth as the tide.
CHAUCER, *Tale of the Man of Lawe*, l. 1035.
- 22 All human joys are swift of wing,
For heaven doth so allot it,
That when you get an easy thing,
You find you haven't got it.
EUGENE FIELD, *Ways of Life*.
- 23 There's a hope for every woe,
And a balm for every pain,
But the first joys o' our heart
Come never back again.
ROBERT GILFILLAN, *The Exile's Song*.
- 24 And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips,
Bidding adieu.
KEATS, *Ode on Melancholy*. St. 3.
- 25 Joys do not abide, but take wing and fly
away. (Gaudia non remanent, sed fugitiva
volant.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 15.
- But headlong joy is ever on the wing.
MILTON, *The Passion*, l. 5.
- 26 Joys too exquisite to last,
—And yet more exquisite when past.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Little Cloud*, l. 159.

Bliss in possession will not last;
Remember'd joys are never past;
At once the fountain, stream, and sea,
They were,—they are,—they yet shall be.
MONTGOMERY, *The Little Cloud*. Conclusion.

1 Oh stay! oh stay!
Joy so seldom weaves a chain
Like this to-night, that oh 'tis pain
To break its links so soon.
THOMAS MOORE, *Fly Not Yet*.

2 How fading are the joys we dote upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone;
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong;
Like angels' visits, short and bright,
Mortality's too weak to bear them long.
JOHN NORRIS, *The Parting*.

3 Oh, had I but Aladdin's lamp
Tho' only for a day,
I'd try to find a link to bind
The joys that pass away.
CHARLES SWAIN, *Oh, Had I*.

4 But we are pressed by heavy laws;
And often, glad no more,
We wear a face of joy, because
We have been glad of yore.
WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*, l. 45.

V—Joy and Sorrow

See also **Laughter and Tears**; **Smile and Tear**

5 Whate'er there be of Sorrow
I'll put off till To-morrow,
And when To-morrow comes, why then
'Twill be To-day and Joy again.
JOHN KENDRICK BANGS, *The Word*.

6 Man was made for joy and woe;
And when this we rightly know,
Thro' the world we safely go.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

7 Joys impregnate. Sorrows bring forth.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Excess of sorrow laughs; excess of joy weeps.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Great joys weep, great sorrows laugh.
JOSÉPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. v, No. 3.

To weep for joy is a kind of manna.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

8 Joy which is crystallised for ever,
Or grief, an eternal petrification.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Old Pictures in Florence*.

9 For ever the latter end of joy is woe.
God wot that worldly joy is soon ago.
CHAUCER, *The Nonne Preests Tale*, l. 385.

Momentary joy breeds months of pain.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 99.

10 Poor human nature, so richly endowed with
nerves of anguish, so splendidly organized for
pain and sorrow, is but slenderly equipped
for joy.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Peter Ibbetson*.

11 We pick our own sorrows out of the joys of
other men and from their sorrows likewise
we derive our joys.

OWEN FELLTEAM, *Resolves*. Pt. i.

12 Our present joys are sweeter for past pain;
To Love and Heaven by suffering we attain.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The British Enchanters*.
Act v, sc. 2.

Sorrows remembered sweeten present joy.
POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. i, l. 464.
See also **MEMORY: SWEET AND BITTER**.

13 Full from the fount of joy's delicious springs
Some bitter o'er the flowers its bubbling venom
flings.

(Medio de fonte leporum
Surgit amari aliquid, quod in ipsis floribus
angat.)

LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1129.
(Byron, tr., *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 82.)

14 The fairest day must set in night;
Summer in winter ends;
So anguish still succeeds delight,
And grief our joy attends.
GEORGE LILLO, *Song from "Sylvia"*.

Joy comes, grief goes, we know not how.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: Pt.
i, *Prelude*.

Grief suages grief, and joy does joy enhance;
Nature is generous to her children so.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *A Book of Sonnets: To*
S. F. S. See also under **COMPENSATION**.

15 Great joys, like griefs, are silent.
SHACKERLEY MARMION, *Holland's Leaguer*.
Act i, sc. 1. See also **GRIEF: VOCAL AND SILENT**.

16 Sorrow that bides, and joy that fleets away.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. ix, l. 436.

17 It is heaven's will for sorrow to follow joy.
(Ita divis est placitum, voluptatem ut meror
comes consequator.)
PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 635. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

18 Weeping may endure for a night, but joy
cometh in the morning.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxx, 5.

19 One inch of joy surmounts of grief a span,
Because to laugh is proper to the man.
RAWLINS, *Works: To the Reader*.

Every inch of joy has an ell of annoy.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 755.

¹ A sorrow that's shared is but half a trouble,
But a joy that's shared is a joy made double.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Grief can take care of itself, but to get the full value from joy you must have somebody to divide it with.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

One can endure sorrow alone, but it takes two to be glad.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *One Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 36.

² The rose and thorn, the treasure and dragon,
Joy and sorrow, all mingle into one.

SADI, *The Gulistan*. Ch. vii, Apologue 21.

³ Brief is sorrow, and endless is joy. (Kurz ist der Schmerz, und ewig ist die Freude!)

SCHILLER, *Die Jungfrau von Orleans*. Act v, sc. 14.

⁴ 'Tis cruel to prolong a pain and to defer a joy.

SIX CHARLES SEDLEY, *Love Still Has Something of the Sea*.

⁵ My plenteous joys,
Wanton in fulness, seek to hide themselves
In drops of sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 33.

Joy, being altogether wanting,
It doth remember me the more of sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act iii, sc. 4, l. 33.

Eighty odd years of sorrow have I seen,
And each hour's joy wrecked with a week of teen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 96.

My grief lies onward and my joy behind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. 50.

⁶ There is a sweet joy which comes to us through sorrow.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Gleanings Among the Sheaves: Sweetness in Sorrow*.

⁷ Joy may be a miser,
But Sorrow's purse is free.

RICHARD HENRY STODDARD, *Persian Song*.

⁸ I found more joy in sorrow
Than you could find in joy.

SARA TRASDALE, *The Answer*.

⁹ The sweetest joys a heart can hold
Grow up between its crosses.

NIXON WATERMAN, *Recompense*.

JUDAS

¹⁰ A false Judas kiss he hath given and is gone.
JOHN BALE, *Kynge Johan*, l. 2109. (c. 1540)

Of a flattering foe to have a Judas kiss.

WILLIAM BARCLAY, *Mirror of Good Manners*, 75. (1570)

¹² Judas he japed with Jewen silver,
And sithen on an elder hanged himself.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus i. Fast by is the elder-tree on which Judas hanged himself.

SIR JOHN MANDEVILLE, *Travels: Pool of Siloe*. Judas was hanged on an elder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 610.

¹³ And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came. . . . And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him.

New Testament: Matthew, xxvi, 47, 49.

To say the truth, so Judas kiss'd his master,
And cried "all hail!" whereas he meant all harm.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 33.

¹⁴ Marry, his kisses are Judas's own children.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 10.

Holofernes: Judas I am, . . . Not Iscariot, sir.
Judas I am, yclipped Maccabæus. . . .

Biron: A kissing traitor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 599.

JUDGE

^{14a} Ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.

New Testament: Acts, x, 42.

Ready to judge the quick and the dead.

New Testament: I Peter, iv, 5.

Shall judge the quick and the dead.

New Testament: II Timothy, iv, 1.

The Quick or the Dead.

AMÉLIE RIVES, Title of her first novel. (1888)

¹⁵ Two parties are here prescot: he hears but half who hears one party only. (Δυσὶν παρόντων ἡμῶν λόγου πᾶρα.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Eumenides*, l. 428.

He who decides a case with the other side unheard,

Though he decide justly, is himself unjust.

(Qui statuit aliquid parte inaudita altera,

Æquum licet statuerit, haud æquus fuit.)

SENeca, *Medea*, l. 199.

Hear the other side. (Audi alteram partem.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *De Duabus Animabus*. Ch. xiv, sec. 22.

¹⁶ The arbitrator has regard to equity and the judge to law. (Ὁ γὰρ διαρτῆς τὸ ἐκείνης ἀρετῆς, ὁ δὲ δικαστὴς τὸν νόμον.)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 19.

¹⁷ A judge were better a briber than a respecter of persons; for a corrupt judge offendeth not so highly as a facile. (Qui cognoscit in judicio famiem, non bene facit.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 16.

Judges ought to be more learned than witty, more reverend than plausible, and more advised than confident. Above all things, integrity is their portion and proper virtue.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Judicature*.

When he departs from the letter of the law, the judge becomes a law-maker. (Cum receditur a litera, iudex transit in legislatorem.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Verba Legis*.

Slavish fidelity is out of date;

When exposition fails, interpolate.

UNKNOWN. A metrical version of Bacon's maxim.

1 He who will have no judge but himself condemns himself.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 401.

2 The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

EDMUND BURKE, *Preface to Brissot's Address*.

3 He who has the judge for his father, goes into court with an easy mind.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

4 It is better that a judge should lean on the side of compassion than severity.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

Be this, ye rural magistrates, your plan,
Firm be your justice, but be friends to man.

JOHN LANCHEON, *The Country Justice*, l. 133.
See also JUSTICE AND MERCY.

5 The magistrate is a speaking law, but the law is a silent magistrate. (Magistratum legem esse loquentem, legem autem mutum magistratum.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 1, sec. 2.

It is always the business of a judge in a trial to find out the truth. (Judicis est semper in causis verum sequi.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 14, sec. 51.

6 The judge weighs the arguments, and puts a brave face on the matter, and, since there must be a decision, decides as he can, and hopes he has done justice.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

7 When the judges shall be obliged to go armed, it will be time for the courts to be closed.

JUDGE S. J. FIELD, of California, in 1889, when advised to arm himself.

8 I am as sober as a judge.

HENRY FIELDING, *Don Quixote in England*. Act iii, sc. 14.

Half as sober as a judge.

CHARLES LAMB, *Letter to Mr. and Mrs. Mozon*, August, 1833.

9 When a judge puts on his robes, he puts off

his relations to any, and like Melchisedech, becomes without pedigree.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane State*.

10 A justice with grave justices shall sit;
He praise their wisdom, they admire his wit.

JOHN GAY, *The Birth of the Squire*, l. 77.

11 Art thou a magistrate? then be severe:
If studious, copy fair what time hath blurr'd,
Redeem truth from his jaws.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 15.

12 A great judge, and a little judge,
The judges of a-size.

THOMAS HOOD, *Tim Turpin*.

13 A good and faithful judge prefers what is right to what is expedient. (Bonus atque fides iudex honestum prætulit utili.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, l. 40.

A corrupt judge weighs truth badly. (Male verum examinat omnis Corruptus iudex.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 8.

14 He was knighted and made a Judge; but, his constitution being too weak for business, he retired before any disreputable compliances became necessary.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*. Referring to Milton's brother.

15 The duty of a judge is to administer justice, but his practice is to delay it. (Le devoir des Juges est de rendre la justice; leur métier de la différer.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 14.

16 He that judges without informing himself to the utmost that he is capable, cannot acquit himself of judging amiss.

JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. ii, ch. 21.

17 Neither side is guiltless if its adversary is the judge. (Nulla manus, belli mutato iudice, pura est.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 263.

18 There should be many judges, for a few will always be ruled by the few. (Bisogna che i giudici siano assai, perchè pochi sempre fanno a modo de' pochi.)

MACHIAVELLI, *Dei Discorsi*, l. 7.

19 Give your decisions, never your reasons; your decisions may be right, your reasons are sure to be wrong.

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD, *Advice*, to Judges.

20 It is a judge's duty to investigate both the circumstances and time of an act. (Judicis

officium est ut res, ita tempora rerum quæ-
rere.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. i, l. 37.

Tis but half a judge's task to know.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 2.

The discretion of a Judge is the law of tyrants:
it is always unknown. It is different in different
men. It is casual, and depends upon constitu-
tion, temper, passion. In the best it is often-
times caprice; in the worst it is every vice,
folly and passion to which human nature is
liable.

SIR CHARLES PRATT, EARL CAMDEN, *Case of
Hindson and Kersey*, 1780. (8 *How. St. Tr.*,
57)

That money is well lost which the guilty man
gives to the judge. (Bene perdit nummos
judici cum dat nocens.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 82.

He that buyeth magistracy must sell justice.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

And the chief-justice was rich, quiet, and in-
famous.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Warren Hastings*.

No one should be judge in his own cause.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 545.

No man's a faithful judge in his own cause.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act ii, sc. 7.

It is not permitted to the most equitable of men
to be a judge on his own cause.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Ch. iv, No. 1.

The law is loosened when the judge grows
tender-hearted. (Dissolvitur lex cum fit judex
misericors.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 406.

The judge is condemned when the guilty is ac-
quitted. (Judex damnatur cum nocens absolvi-
tur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 407.

When by a pardon'd murder blood is spilt,
The judge that pardon'd hath the greatest guilt.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *On Justice*, l. 81.

All men who deliberate upon difficult ques-
tions should be free from hatred and friend-
ship, anger and pity. (Omnis homines qui de
rebus dubiis consultant, ab odio, amicitia, ira
atque misericordia vacuos esse decet.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. ii, sec. 1.

The upright judge condemns the crime, but
does not hate the criminal. (Bonus judex
damnat improbanda, non odit.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. i, ch. 16, sec. 7.

If you judge, investigate; if you reign, com-
mand. (Si judicas, cognosce; si regnas, jube.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 194.

And then the justice

In fair round belly with good capon lined.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 153.

A man may see how this world goes with no
eyes. Look with thine ears: see how yond jus-
tice rails upon yond simple thief. Hark, in
thine ear: change places; and, handy-dandy,
which is the justice, which is the thief?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 153.

Thieves for their robbery have authority
When judges steal themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 176.

He who the sword of heaven will bear
Should be as holy as severe;
Pattern in himself to know,
Grace to stand, and virtue go.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 275.

To offend, and judge, are distinct offices
And of opposed natures.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii,
sc. 9, l. 61.

A Daniel come to judgement! yea, a Daniel!
O, wise young judge, how I do honour thee!
It doth appear you are a worthy judge;
You know the law; your exposition
Hath been most sound.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 223.

The law,
Whereof you are a well deserving pillar.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 238.

An upright judge, a learned judge!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 323.

Judges are best at the beginning, and deteri-
orate toward the end. (Initia magistratuum
nostrorum meliora, ferme finis inclinat.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 21.

Fill the seats of justice
With good men, not so absolute in good-
ness

As to forget what human frailty is.

SIR THOMAS NOON TALFOURD, *Ion*. Act v.

If thou be a severe, sour-complexioned man,
then I here disallow thee to be a competent
judge.

LZAAR WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: Preface*.

He only judges right, who weighs, compares,
And, in the sternest sentence which his voice
Pronounces, ne'er abandons charity.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. ii,
No. 1.

JUDGMENT

I—Judgment: Definitions

¹ Fortune is for all; judgment is theirs who have won it for themselves. (*Κοινὸν τύχη, γνῶμη δὲ τῶν κερταμένων.*)

ÆSCHYLUS, Fragments. Frag. 217.

² "Mature" means neither "too soon" nor "too late." (Mature est, quod neque citius est neque serius.)

AULUS GELLIUS, Noctes Atticæ. Bk. x, ch. 11, sec. 2.

³ Till, from its summit,
Judgment drops her damning plummet,
Pronouncing such a fatal space
Departed from the founder's base.

ROBERT BROWNING, Christmas-Eve. Pt. ii.

⁴ We judge others according to results; how else?—not knowing the process by which results are arrived at.

GEORGE ELIOT, Mili on the Floss. Bk. vii, ch. 2.

And purge me from all heresies of thought and speech and pen
That bid me judge him otherwise than I am judged. Amen!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, A Pilgrim's Way.

⁵ What of me when my judgment wars with itself, when it despises what it sought, and seeks what it lately cast aside? (Quid, mea cum pugnat sententia secum, Quod petiit spernit, repetit quod nuper omisit?)

HORACE, Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 97.

⁶ All wholesale judgments are loose and imperfect. (Tous jugements en gros sont lâches et imparfaits.)

MONTAIGNE, Essays. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

⁷ We shall be judged, not by what we might have been, but what we have been.

REV. WILLIAM SEWELL, Passing Thoughts on Religion: Sympathy in Gladness.

¹ I judge people by what they might be—not are, nor will be.

ROBERT BROWNING, A Soul's Tragedy. Act ii.

⁸ Men's judgements are
A parcel of their fortunes; and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike.

SHAKESPEARE, Antony and Cleopatra. Act iii, sc. 13, l. 31.

⁹ Men see and judge the affairs of other men better than their own. (Aliena ut melius videant et dijudicent, Quam sua.)

TERENCE, Heauton Timoroumenos, l. 504. (Act iii, l. 94.)

II—Judgment: Apothegms

¹⁰ I hear no enmity to any human being; but, alas! as Mrs. Placid said to her friend, by which of thy good works wouldst thou be willing to be judged?

ABIGAIL ADAMS, Letters, p. 411.

¹¹ Judge me by myself. (*Σκόπει δὲ με ἐξ ἑαυτοῦ.*)
BION. (*DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, Bion. Bk. iv, sec. 47.*)

¹² Woe to him . . . who has no court of appeal against the world's judgment.

THOMAS CARLYLE, Essays: Muteau.

¹³ Men's judgments sway on that side fortune leans.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, Widow's Tears. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁴ Where men of judgment creep and feel their way,
The positive pronounce without dismay.

COWPER, Conversation, l. 145.

¹⁵ Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

Old Testament: Daniel, v, 27.

¹⁶ Who reproves the lame must go upright.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *History of the Civil War. Bk. iii, st. 10.*

¹⁷ The chief good is the suspension of judgment, which tranquillity of mind follows like a shadow

DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, Pyrrho. Bk. ix, sec. 107. Referring to the Sceptics.

¹⁸ Rawness of judgment

JOHN FORD, The Broken Heart. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁹ Where the fault springs, there let the judgment fall.

ROBERT HERRICK, Hesperides. No. 608.

²⁰ In my judgment. (Me judice.)

HORACE, Ars Pœtica, l. 244.

²¹ Judge righteous judgment.

New Testament: John, vii, 24. (Iustum iudicium iudicate.—Vulgate)

²² With thumb turned. (Verso pollice.)

JUVENAL, Satires. Sat. iii, l. 36. The sign of condemnation in the Roman arena. Prudentius (Contra Symmachum. Bk. ii, l. 1098) has, "Converso pollice."

²³ We sometimes see a fool possessed of talent, but never of judgment. (On est quelquefois un sot avec de l'esprit; mais on ne l'est jamais avec du jugement.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, Maximes. No. 456.

1 Still mark if vice or nature prompts the deed;
Still mark the strong temptation and the need.

JOHN LANGHORNE, *The Country Justice*, l. 143.

2 Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee.
New Testament: Luke, xix, 22.

3 Judge not, that ye be not judged.
New Testament: Matthew, vii, 1; *Luke*, vi, 37. (Nolite judicare—*Vulgate*)

O mortal men, be wary how ye judge.
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xx, l. 125. (Henry Francis Cary, tr.)

Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.
Close up his eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 32.

4 Remember, when the judgment's weak the
prejudice is strong
KANE O'HARA, *Midan*. Act i, sc. 4.

5 They have a right to censure, that have a
heart to help.

WILLIAM PENN, *Some Fruits of Solitude*, p. 15.

6 You must stand afar off to judge St. Peter's
WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 17 Feb., 1861.

7 None judge so wrong as those who think
amiss.
POPE, *Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 810.

8 'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism* Pt. I, l. 9.

But as when an authentic watch is shown,
Each man winds up and rectifies his own,
So in our very judgements
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Aglaure: Epilogue*.

9 Haste in giving judgment is criminal. (In
judicando criminosa est celeritas)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 285.

Whoso giveth hasty judgement
Must be the first that shall repent.
UNKNOWN, *Partonope*, l. 9975. (L. 1450)

10 Weigh, not merely count, men's judgments.
(Æstimes judicicia, non numeres.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Ep. xxix, sec. 12.

11 Give every man thy ear, but few thy voice;
Take each man's censure, but reserve thy
judgement.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 68.

12 Blest are those
Whose blood and judgement are so well com-
mingled

That they are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 73.

13 Answer my life my judgement.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 153.
What judgement shall I dread, doing no wrong?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 89.

14 Though our works
Find righteous or unrighteous judgment, this
At least is ours, to make them righteous.
SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act iii, sc. 1.

15 From one crime judge them all. (Crimine ab
uno Disce omnes)
VERGIL, *Æneid* Bk ii, l. 65.

16 One cool judgment is worth a thousand hasty
councils.
WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Pittsburgh, 29 Jan.,
1916.

III—Judgment: Its Fallibility

17 If I was as bad as they say I am,
And you were as good as you look,
I wonder which one would feel the worse
If each for the other was took?
GEORGE BARR BAKER, *Good and Bad*.

18 Cruel and cold is the judgment of man,
Cruel as winter, and cold as the snow;
But by-and-by will the deed and the plan
Be judged by the motive that lieth below.
LEWIS J. BATES, *By-and-By*.

19 No man can justly censure or condemn an-
other, because indeed no man truly knows
another.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 4.

Meanwhile "Black sheep, black sheep!" we cry,
Safe in the inner fold;
And maybe they hear, and wonder why,
And marvel, out in the cold.
RICHARD BURTON, *Black Sheep*.

20 Mad in the vulgar judgment, sane, perhaps,
in yours. (Demens Judicio vulgi, sanus for-
tasse tuo)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 97.

21 In men whom men condemn as ill
I find so much of goodness still,
In men whom men pronounce divine
I find so much of sin and blot,
I do not dare to draw a line
Between the two, where God has not.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Byron*.

There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly becomes any of us
To talk about the rest of us.

UNKNOWN, *Good and Bad*. Attributed to Ed-
ward Wallis Hoch, ex-Governor of Kansas,
because first printed in the *Record*, of Mar-
ion, Kansas, of which he was editor (Boston
Transcript, 24 Apr., 1915. *The Reader*, 7

Sept., 1907.) Governor Hoch, however, disclaimed the verses in a letter to W. S. Close, 15 Feb., 1916. Attributed to Robert Louis Stevenson, but disclaimed by Lloyd Osbourne; ascribed to Ellen Thorneycroft Fowler, but denied by her; also to Joaquin Miller, probably because of the somewhat similar stanza in his *Byron*. Has appeared in slightly differing versions. See also GOODNESS: GOOD AND EVIL.

¹ The judgment of man is fallible. (*Hominum sententia fallax*.)

OVIM, *Fastii*. Bk. v, l. 191.

² He makes speed to repentance who judges hastily. (*Ad poenitentium properat, cito qui iudicat*.)

PUELLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 32.

³ We should hesitate to pronounce judgment on the conduct of such eminent men, lest we fall into the common error of condemning what we do not understand. (*Damnant quod non intelligunt*.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. x, ch. 1, sec. 26.

⁴ Commonly we say a Judgment falls upon a Man for something in him we cannot abide.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Judgments*.

⁵ O judgement! thou art fled to brutish beasts, And men have lost their reason!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 109.

⁶ It's the bad that's in the best of us
Leaves the saint so like the rest of us!
It's the good in the darkest-curst of us
Redeems and saves the worst of us!
It's the muddle of hope and madness;
It's the tangle of good and badness;
It's the lunacy linked with sanity
Makes up, and mocks, humanity!

ARTHUR STRINDBERG, *Humanity*.

⁷ Crime has its heroes, error has its martyrs:
Of true zeal and false, what vain judges we are!

(Le crime a ses héros; l'erreur a ses martyrs:
Du vrai zèle et du faux vains juges que nous sommes!)

VOLTAIRE, *Henriade*. Chant v, l. 200.

⁸ Man judges from a partial view,
None ever yet his brother knew;
The Eternal Eye that sees the whole
May better read the darkened soul,
And find, to outward sense denied,
The flower upon its inmost side!

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Pressed Gentian*.

IV—Judgment: The Mote and the Beam

See also Faults: Faults of Others

⁹ We all are wise when others we'd admonish,

And yet we know not when we trip ourselves.

EURIPIDES, *Fragments*. No. 862.

¹⁰ E'er you remark another's sin,
Bid your own conscience look within.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1741.

¹¹ In other men we faults can spy,
And blame the mote that dims their eye;
Each little speck and blemish find:
To our own stronger errors blind.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 38.

¹² The same vices which are huge and insupportable in others we do not feel in ourselves.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Caractères: Des Jugements*.

¹³ Lynx-eyed toward our equals, and moles to ourselves. (*Lynx envers nos pareils, et taupes envers nous*.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 7.

¹⁴ We judge ourselves by what we feel capable of doing, while others judge us by what we have already done.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 1.

¹⁵ Why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye, and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vii, 3; *Luke*, vi, 41.

¹⁶ Do you never look at yourself when you abuse another person? (*Non soles respicere te, quom dicas injuste alteri?*)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 612. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

¹⁷ Why, all the souls that were, were forfeit once;

And He that might the vantage best have took

Found out the remedy. How would you be, If He, which is the top of judgement, should But judge you as you are?

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 73.

JUDGMENT DAY

¹⁸ At the piping of all hands,
When the judgment-signal's spread—
When the islands and the lands
And the seas give up their dead,
And the South and North shall come;
When the sinner is dismayed,
And the just man is afraid,

Then Heaven be thy aid,
Poor Tom.

JOHN G. C. BRAINARD, *Lament for Long Tom*.
The trumpet! the trumpet! the dead have all
heard:
Lo, the depths of the stone-cover'd charnels are
stir'd;
From the sea, from the land, from the south and
the north,
The vast generations of man are come forth.
H. H. MILLMAN, *Second Sunday in Advent*.

1
So, I think, God hides some souls away,
Sweetly to surprise us, the last day.
MARY BOLLES BRANCH, *The Petrified Fern*.

2
The last loud trumpet's wondrous sound,
Shall thro' the rending tombs rebound,
And wake the nations under ground.
WENTWORTH DILLON, *On the Day of Judgment*. St. 3.

3
When rattling bones together fly
From the four corners of the sky.
JOHN DRYDEN, *To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Källigrew*, l. 184.

4
God will not look you over for medals, de-
grees or diplomas, but for scars.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

5
That fellow would vulgarize the day of judge-
ment.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *A Comic Author*.

6
The deeds we do, the words we say,
Into still air they seem to fleet,
We count them ever past;
But they shall last,—
In the dread judgement they
And we shall meet.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Effect of Example*.

7
I hope there is a resurrection day
For bodies, as the ancient prophets say,
When Helen's naked limbs again will gleam
Regathered from the dust of death's long
dream,—
When those who thrilled the ages, being fair,
Will take the singing angels unaware
And make God's perfect meadows doubly
sweet

With rosy vagrancy of little feet.
HARRY KEMP, *Resurrection*.

8
Flee from the wrath to come.
New Testament: Matthew, iii, 7.

Be ye also ready; for in such an hour as ye think
not, the Son of man cometh.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 44.

9
Day of wrath, that day of burning,
Seer and Sibyl speak concerning,
All the world to ashes turning.
(Dies ira, dies illa!

Solvat sæculum in favilla,
Teste David cum Sybilla.)

TOMMASO DI CELANO, *Dies Ira*. (DANTEL, *Theosaurus Hymnology*, li, 103.) This, called the greatest of all hymns, has been attributed also to St. Gregory and St. Bernard.

Day of wrath, that day whose knelling
Gives to flames this earthly dwelling;
Psalm and Sibyl thus foretelling.

TOMMASO DI CELANO, *Dies Ira*. (O'Hagan, tr.)
That day of wrath, that dreadful day,
When heaven and earth shall pass away.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi, l. 542.

10
If after death, love, comes a waking,
And in their camp so dark and still
The men of dust hear bugles, breaking
Their halt upon the hill,

To me the slow and silver pealing
That then the last high trumpet pours
Shall softer than the dawn come stealing,
For, with its call, comes yours!
HERBERT TRENCH, *I Heard a Soldier*.

11
I see the judge enthron'd! the flaming guard!
The volume open'd!—open'd ev'ry heart!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 268.

The Book was opened! Men in wonder stood!
No record kept of wrong! It told of good!
Each deed of love! A Soul crept up in fright,
Then passed into the dark—his page was white!
CLARENCE URNEY, *The Judgment-Book*. See
also ANGEL: RECORDING ANGEL.

JUNE

12
Knee-deep in June.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *A Wild Rose*.

Tell you what I like the best—
'Long about knee-deep in June,
'Bout the time strawberries melts
On the vine,—some afternoon
Like to jes' git out and rest,
And not work at nothin' else!

JAMES WHITCOMBE RILEY, *Knee-Deep in June*.

13
Flame-flowered, yellow-petalled June.
DOX BLANDING, *Hawaiian June*.

14
June's twice June since she breathed it with
me.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flower's Name*.

15
The leafy month of June.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. v.

16
What joy have I in June's return?
My feet are parched—my eyeballs burn,
I scent no flowery gust;

But faint the flagging Zephyr springs,
With dry Macadam on its wings,
And turns me "dust to dust."

THOMAS HOOD, *Town and Country*.

1 The fair
Tanned face of June, the nomad gipsy, laughs
Above her widespread wares, the while she
tells
The farmers' fortunes in the fields, and quaffs
The water from the spider-peopled wells.
FRANCIS LEDWIDGE, *June*.

2 And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: Pt. i,
Prelude.

No price is set on the lavish summer;
June may be had by the poorest comer.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: Pt. i,
Prelude.

3 The roses make the world so sweet,
The bees, the birds have such a tune,
There's such a light and such a heat
And such a joy in June.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *To —*.

4 How softly runs the afternoon
Beneath the billowy clouds of June!
CHARLES HANSON TOWN, *How Softly Runs*.

5 O you poor folk in cities,
A thousand, thousand pities!
Heaping the fairy gold that withers and dies;
One field in the June weather
Is worth all the gold ye gather,
One field in June weather—one Paradise.
KATHERINE TYNAN, *June Song*.

6 It is the month of June,
The month of leaves and roses,
When pleasant sights salute the eyes
And pleasant scents the noses.
N. P. WILLIS, *The Month of June*.

JURY

7 Wise men plead causes, but fools decide them.
(*Αἰσχροὶ μὴ οὐ σοφοί, ἀπλοὶ δὲ οὐ δικασταί.*)

ANACHARSIS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*: Solon. Sec. 5.)

8 In my mind, he was guilty of no error, he
was chargeable with no exaggeration, he was
betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who
once said that all we see about us, kings,
lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of
the State, all the apparatus of the system,
and its varied workings, end in simply bring-
ing twelve good men into a box.

LORD BROUHAAM, *Present State of the Law*.
7 Feb., 1828.

9 Trial by jury itself, instead of being a secu-
rity to persons who are accused, shall be a
delusion, a mockery, and a snare.

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN, *Judgment*, O'Connell
vs. Queen, 4 Sept., 1894.

10 The high-minded and intelligent dozen of men
whom he now saw in that box before him.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

11 A man should be tried by a jury of his peers.
GOETHE, *Die Aufgeregten*, iii, 1.

12 As harsh as a prejudiced jury.
THOMAS HOOD, *For the New Year*.

13 Since twelve honest men have decided the
cause,
And were judges of fact, though not judges
of laws.

SIR WILLIAM PULTENEY, *The Honest Jury*.
(See *The Craftsman*, v, 337.)

14 The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
1, l. 19.

15 They have been grand-jurymen since before
Noah was a sailor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 16.

16 The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine.
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 21.

If it's near dinner time, the foreman takes out
his watch when the jury have retired, and says:
"Dear me, gentlemen, ten minutes to five, I de-
clare! I dine at five, gentlemen." "So do I," says
everybody else except two men who ought to
have dined at three, and seem more than half dis-
posed to stand out in consequence.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Vol. ii, ch. 6.
Whin the case is all over, the jury'll pitch th'
tistimony out iv the window, an' consider three
questions: "Did Lootger look as though he'd
kill his wife? Did his wife look as though she
ought to be kilt? Isn't it time we wint to sup-
per?"

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *On Expert Testimony*.
Thou that goest upon Middlesex juries, and wilt
make haste to give up thy verdict because thou
wilt not lose thy dinner.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the
Old One*. Act iv, sc. 5.

17 Let the judges answer to the question of law,
and the jurors to the matter of the fact. (Ad
questionem juris respondeant judices ad
questionem facti respondeant juratores.)

UNKNOWN. A law maxim.

JUSTICE

I—Justice: Definitions

18 Liberty, equality,—bad principles! The true
principle of humanity is justice. (Le vrai
principe humain, c'est la justice.)

HENRI FRÉDÉRIC AMIEL, *Journal Intime*, 4 Dec.,
1863.

¹ Justice is that virtue of the soul which is distributive according to desert.

ARISTOTLE, *Metaphysics: On the Virtues and Vices: Justice.*

² There are in nature certain fountains of justice, whence all civil laws are derived.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

³ Justice is itself the great standing policy of civil society; and any eminent departure from it, under any circumstances, lies under the suspicion of being no policy at all.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France.*

Those eternal laws of justice, which are our rule and our birthright.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 15 Feb., 1788.

A good parson once said that where mystery begins religion ends. Cannot I say, as truly at least, of human laws, that where mystery begins, justice ends?

EDMUND BURKE, *A Vindication of Natural Society.*

⁴ Justice is one; it binds all human society, and is based on one law, which is right reason applied to command and prohibition.

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 42.

Justice is compliance with the written laws. (*Justitia est obtemperatio scriptis legibus.*)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 42. This is stated by Cicero only for the purpose of refutation.

⁵ Justice, in which is the crowning glory of the virtues. (*Justitia, in qua virtutis est splendor maximus.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 7, sec. 20.

Good faith is the foundation of justice. (*Fundamentum autem est justitiæ fides.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 7, sec. 23.

Justice shines by its own light. (*Æquitas enim lucet ipsa per se.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 9, sec. 30.

Let us remember that justice must be observed even to the lowest. (*Meminerimus etiam adversus infimos justitiam esse servandam.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 41.

Nothing that lacks justice can be morally right. (*Nihil honestum esse potest, quod justitia vacat.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 62.

It is the function of justice not to wrong one's fellow men. (*Justitiæ partes sunt non violare homines.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 28, sec. 99.

Justice is indispensable for the conduct of business. Its importance is so great, that not even those who live by wickedness and crime can get on without some small share of justice.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 11, sec. 40.

⁶ Justice is the end of government.

DANIEL DEFOR, *The True-born Englishman*. Pt. ii, l. 368.

Justice is always violent to the party offending, for every man is innocent in his own eyes.

DANIEL DEFOR, *Shortest Way with Dissenters*.

⁷ Justice is truth in action.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1851. Referring to the saying, "Peace is beauty in action."

Justice is truth in action. (*La justice est la vérité en action.*)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 203. (1838)

⁸ Justice without wisdom is impossible.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics.*

⁹ That justice is the highest quality in the moral hierarchy I do not say, but that it is the first. That which is above justice must be based on justice, and include justice, and be reached through justice.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*. Ch. 9.

¹⁰ Justice is the virtue that innocence rejoiceth in.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Religio.*

¹¹ Justice is the firm and continuous desire to render to everyone that which is his due. (*Justitia est constans et perpetua voluntas jus suum cuique tribuendi.*)

JUSTINIAN, *Institutiones*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

¹² A man's vanity tells him what is honour; a man's conscience what is justice.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Peter Leopold and President Du Paty.*

¹³ Justice indeed

Should ever be close-eared and open mouthed; That is to hear a little, and speak much.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Old Law*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹⁴ Justice is what is established; and thus all our established laws will be regarded as just, without being examined, since they are established.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Ch. vii, No. 6.

¹⁵ A just man is not one who does no ill, But he, who with the power, has not the will.

PHILEMON, *Sententie.*

¹⁶ Things which partake of justice are just; things which partake of beauty are beautiful.

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Plato*. Bk. iii, 13.)

All knowledge that is divorced from justice must be called cunning rather than wisdom.

PLATO. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 63.)

¹ Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she
weighs.

And solid pudding against empty praise.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. I, l. 52.

² Truth is its [justice's] handmaid, freedom
is its child, peace is its companion, safety
walks in its steps, victory follows in its train;
it is the brightest emanation from the gospel;
it is the attribute of God.

SYDNEY SMITH, (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir*.
Vol. I, p. 29.)

³ The administration of justice is the firmest
pillar of government.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to Edmund Randolph*, 27 Sept., 1789. (WASHINGTON, *Writings*, II, 432.) Inscribed on New York County courthouse.

Justice, sir, is the great interest of man on earth.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *On Mr. Justice Story*.

⁴ The hope of all who suffer,
The dread of all who wrong.

WHITTIER, *Manile of St. John De Matha*. St.
21.

⁵ Justice has nothing to do with expediency.
Justice has nothing to do with any temporary
standard whatever. It is rooted and grounded
in the fundamental instincts of humanity.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Washington, 26
Feb., 1916.

II—Justice: Apothegms

Justice discards party, friendship, kindred,
and is therefore always represented as blind.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 99.
For justice, though she's painted blind,
Is to the weaker side inclined.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto III, l. 709.
Justice is blind, he knows nobody.

DRYDEN, *The Wild Gallant*. Act V, sc. 1.
Justice is lame as well as blind, amongst us.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act I, sc. 1.
Justice is blind. Blind she is, an' deaf an' dumb
an' has a wooden leg.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Cross-Examinations*.

⁷ So justice while she winks at crimes,
Stumbles on innocence sometimes.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. I, canto II, l. 1177.
Justice may wink a while, but see at last.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Mayor of Queen-
borough*. Act V, sc. 1.

⁸ Justice is too good for some people and not
good enough for the rest.

NORMAN DOUGLAS, *Good-bye to Western Cul-
ture*.

⁹ Justice again our guide. (*Astræa redux*.)

DRYDEN. Title of poem. Astræa was the god-
dess of justice.

¹⁰ Every place is safe to him who lives in jus-
tice.

EPICURETUS, *Fragments*. No. 102.

¹¹ Only the just man enjoys peace of mind.
ERICURUS, *Souvan Maxims*. No. 17.

¹² All that is needed to remedy the evils of our
time is to do justice and give freedom.

HENRY GEORGE, *The Condition of Labor*.

¹³ As crimes do grow, justice should rouse itself.
BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act III, sc. 5.

¹⁴ There should be no sword in the hand of Jus-
tice. (*Tractanda putabat inermi justitia*.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. IV, l. 80.

¹⁵ Live and let live is the rule of common jus-
tice.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Fables of Æsop*, 127.

¹⁶ He reminds me of the man who murdered both
his parents, and then, when sentence was
about to be pronounced, pleaded for mercy
on the grounds that he was an orphan.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, (*GROSS, Lincoln's Own
Stories*, p. 179.)

¹⁷ He who refuses justice surrenders everything
to him who is armed. (*Arma tenati Omnia dat
qui iusta negat*.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 348.

¹⁸ Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which
are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are
God's.

New Testament: Matthew, xxii, 21.

Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to
whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom;
fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

New Testament: Romans, xiii, 7.

Render unto all men their due, but remember
thou art also a man.

MARTIN F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy:
Of Humility*.

¹⁹ Where justice reigns, 'tis freedom to obey.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Greenland*.

²⁰ There is no debt with so much prejudice put
off as that of justice.

PLUTARCH, *Of Those Whom God Is Slow to
Punish*.

²¹ If elected, I shall see to it that every man has
a square deal, no less and no more.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, 4 Nov., 1904.

I stand for the square deal.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Ossawatimie,
31 Aug., 1910.

²² We love justice greatly, and just men but
little.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. IV, No. 10.

He that is void of fear, may soon be just.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹ Liberty plucks justice by the nose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 29.

Through tatter'd clothes small vices do appear;
Robes and furr'd gowns hide all. Plate sin with
gold,

And the strong lance of justice hurtless breaks;
Arm it in rags, a pigmy's straw does pierce it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 168.

See also LAW: THE NET OF LAW.

² Justice is pleasant, even when she destroys.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy: On Taste*.

³ A sense of justice is a noble fancy.

TEGNER, *Frithjof's Saga*. Canto viii.

⁴ As soon as Justice returns, the golden age returns. (Jam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna.)

VERGIL, *Ecllogues*. No. iv, l. 6.

Learn justice. (Discite justitiam.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 620.

⁵ To no one will we deny justice, to no one will we delay it. (Nulli negabimus, nulli differemus justitiam.)

UNKNOWN, *Magna Carta*, 12 June, 1215.

⁶ One hour in doing justice is worth a hundred in prayer.

UNKNOWN, A Mahometan proverb.

III—Justice: Its Virtues

⁷ There is no virtue so truly great and godlike as justice.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 99.

⁸ Justice is the first of the virtues, for, unsupported by justice, valor is good for nothing; and if all men were just, there would be no need of valor.

AGESILAS II. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Agesilaüs*. Ch. 22, sec. 5.)

⁹ It is due to Justice that man is a God to man and not a wolf. (Justitiæ debetur, quod homo homini sit Deus, non lupus.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Justitia*.

The place of justice is a hallowed place.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Judicature*.

¹⁰ Justice does not descend from its pinnacle. (Cima di giudizio non s'avvalla.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto vi, l. 37.

¹¹ A prince's favours but on few can fall,
But justice is a virtue shar'd by all.

DRYDEN, *Britannia Rediviva*, l. 337.

¹² Justice is like the kingdom of God—it is not without us as a fact, it is within us as a great yearning.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*. Bk. iii, ch. 67.

¹³ Whoever fights, whoever falls,
Justice conquers evermore, . . .
And he who battles on her side,
God, though he were ten times slain,
Crowns him victor glorified,
Victor over death and pain.

R. W. EMERSON, *Voluntaries*. Pt. iv.

Fear not, then, thou child infirm,
There's no god dare wrong a worm;
Laurel crowns cleave to deserts,
And power to him who power exerts.

R. W. EMERSON, *Essays: Compensation*. Motto.

¹⁴ Above all other things is justice: success is a good thing; wealth is good also; honor is better, but justice excels them all.

D. D. FIELD, *Speeches: Law Reform*, 18 March, 1876.

¹⁵ And Heav'n, that ev'ry virtue bears in mind,
Ev'n to the ashes of the just is kind.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiv, l. 523. (Pope, tr.)

The bad man's death is horror: but the just
Keeps something of his glory in the dust.

WILLIAM HABBINGTON, *Ælegie*. (c. 1650)

The memory of the just is blessed; but the name
of the wicked shall rot.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, x, 7.

¹⁶ But the sunshine aye shall light the sky,
As round and round we run;
And the Truth shall ever come uppermost,
And Justice shall be done.

CHARLES MACKAY, *Eternal Justice*.

¹⁷ Prompt sense of equity! to thee belongs
The swift redress of unexamined wrongs!
Eager to serve, the cause perhaps untried,
But always apt to choose the suffering side!

HANNAH MORE, *Sensibility*, l. 243.

¹⁸ The bright actions of the just
Survive unburied in the kindred dust.

(Κατακρήναι δ' οὐ κόβει
συγγόνων κείνων χέρον.)

PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode viii, l. 103.
(Wheelwright, tr.)

Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.

JAMES SHIRLEY, *Contention of Ajax and Ulysses*. Sec iii, l. 23. (1659)

The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

NATHAN TATE AND NICHOLAS BRADY, *New Version of the Psalms*, cxli, 6. (1696)

The memory of the just survives in Heaven.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 388.

¹ That most kingly and godlike surname, The Just. (Τῆς βασιλευστέρας καὶ θεοτέρας προσωνομασίαν τὸν Δίκαιον.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*. Ch. 5, sec. 7. Referring to Aristides.

I don't know the fellow, but I am tired of hearing him everywhere called The Just.

The reply of a citizen to Aristides, when the latter asked why he was voting against him. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*, 7, 6.)

² The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, iv, 18.

The spirits of just men made perfect.

New Testament: *Hebrews*, xii, 23.

IV—Justice: Its Certainty

See also Punishment: Its Certainty

³ Justice, voiceless, unseen, seeth thee when thou sleepest and when thou goest forth and when thou liest down. Continually doth she attend thee, now athwart thy course, now at a later time.

ÆSCHYLUS [?], *Fragment*. Frag. 253.

⁴ God's justice, tardy though it prove perchance,
Rests never on the track until it reach
Delinquency.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Cenci*.

⁵ Murder may pass unpunish'd for a time,
But tardy justice will o'ertake the crime.

DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 285.

⁶ Justice, though moving slowly, seldom fails to overtake the wicked. (Raro antecedentem scelestum Deseruit pede pœna claudo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 31.

⁷ Man is unjust, but God is just; and finally justice Triumphs.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, sec. 3, l. 34.

⁸ For though usurpers sway the rule a while,
Yet heavens are just, and time suppresseth wrongs.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sec. 3, l. 76.

⁹ As thou urgest justice, be assur'd
Thou shalt have justice more than thou desire'st.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 315.

¹⁰ Justice, even if slow, is sure. (Πάρος ὁσπέρων ἴσθαι δίκην.)

SOLOON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 2.)

V—Justice: Its Power

¹¹ Where might and justice are yoke-fellows—
what pair is stronger than this?

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 209. See also MIGHT AND RIGHT.

¹² The humblest citizen of all the land, when clad in the armor of a righteous cause is stronger than all the hosts of Error.

W. J. BRYAN, *Speech at the National Democratic Convention*, Chicago, 1896.

¹³ Let laurels, drench'd in pure Parnassian dews,
Reward his mem'ry, dear to ev'ry muse,
Who, with a courage of unshaken root,
In honour's field advancing his firm foot,
Plants it upon the line that justice draws,
And will prevail or perish in her cause.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 13.

¹⁴ I'm armed with more than complete steel,—
The justice of my quarrel.

MARLOWE (?), *Lust's Dominion*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Thrice is he arm'd that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though lock'd up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 233.

"Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just"—
And four times he who gets his fist in fust.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Shakespeare Up-to-Date*.

¹⁵ The weakest arm is strong enough that strikes
With the sword of justice.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act v, sc. 2.

VI—Justice: Let Justice Be Done

¹⁶ Let justice be done, though the heavens fall.
(Fiat justitia et ruant cœli.)

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ten Quodlibetical Questions Concerning Religion and State*. (1601)

The whole quotation is: "You go against that general maxim in the laws, which is, 'Fiat justitia et ruant cœli.'" This is the first appearance in English literature, so far as known, of what was apparently a maxim even in 1600. It was used by William Prynne (*Fresh Discovery of Prodigious Wandering New-Blazing Stars*, 1646), by Nathaniel Ward (*Simple Cobbler of Agawam*, 1647), and frequently thereafter, but was given its widest celebrity in 1768 when it was quoted by Lord Mansfield in *Rex vs. Wilkes*. The maxim is given in various forms: "Fiat justitia et ruant cœli" (William Watson); "Fiat justitia et cœlum ruat" (Manningham, *Diary*, 11 April, 1603); "Justitia fiat, ruat cœlum" (Lord Mansfield).

The constitution does not allow reasons of state to influence our judgement. God forbid it should! We must not regard political consequences, however formidable they might be; if rebellion was the certain consequence, we are bound to say, 'Justitia fiat, ruat cœlum.'

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD, *Judg-*

ment, *Rex vs. Wilkes*. (Burns, *Reports*. Vol. iv, p. 2562.) In this judgment, Lord Mansfield reversed the sentence of outlawry passed upon John Wilkes for the publication of the *North Briton*.

1 Let justice reign though the heaven fall.
(Regnet justitia et ruat cælum.)

Duke of Richmond, *Speech*, House of Lords, 31 Jan., 1642. (*Old Parliamentary History*, Vol. 2, p. 28.)

2 Let justice be done though the world perish.
(Fiat justitia et ruat mundus.)

UNKNOWN, *Egerton Papers*, p. 52. (1552) (Aikin, *Court and Times of James I*, ii, 500, 1625.) Said to be the motto of Ferdinand I, Emperor of Germany. (Johannes Manlius, *Loci Communes*, ii.)

Let justice be done though the world perish.
(Fiat jus et pereat mundus.)

St. Augustine. (Attributed to him by Jeremy Taylor.)

Though the heaven falls, let thy will be done.
(Ruat cælum, fiat voluntas tua.)

Sir Thomas Browne, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 12.

3 Do well and right, and let the world sink.
George Herbert, *Country Parson*. Ch. 29.

4 Where the offence is, let the great axe fall.
Shakespeare, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 218.

This even-handed justice
Commends the ingredients of our poison'd chalice
To our own lips.

Shakespeare, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 10.

VII—Justice and Mercy

5 Hard is the task of justice, where distress
Excites our mercy, yet demands redress.

Colley Cibber, *The Heroic Daughter*. Act iii.

6 He who spares the bad seeks to corrupt the good.
(Parcit quisque malis, perdere vult bonos.)

Cicero, *De Officiis* [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 19.)

7 When justice on offenders is not done,
Law, government, and commerce are o'er-
thrown.

Sir John Denham, *Of Justice*, l. 85.

Our mercy is become our crime.
Dryden, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 734.

There is a mercy which is weakness, and even
treason against the common good.

George Eliot, *Romola*. Bk. iii, ch. 59.

8 Mercy and justice, marching cheek by jowl.
Du Bartas, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
1, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

9 Thwackum was for doing justice, and leaving
mercy to Heaven.

Fielding, *Tom Jones*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

10 Ah, to be just, as well as kind,—
It costs so little and so much!

Richard Hovey, *Contemporaries*.

11 It is easier to be beneficent than to be just.

Samuel Johnson. (Emerson, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.)

12 Justice, that in the rigid paths of law,
Would still some drops from Pity's fountain
draw.

John Langhorne, *The Country Justice: In-
troduction*, l. 125.

13 Exact justice is commonly more merciful in
the long run than pity, for it tends to foster
in men those stronger qualities which make
them good citizens.

J. R. Lowell, *Among My Books*: Dante.

14 I may mitigate their doom
On me deriv'd, yet I shall temper so
Justice with mercy, as may illustrate most
Them fully satisfied, and thee appease.

Milton, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 77.

15 You yourself are guilty of a crime when you
do not punish crime. (Injuria ipse facias ubi
non vindices.)

Publius Syrus, *Sententia*. No. 410.

Mercy as judge loosens the law. (Dissolvit legem
juxta misericordia.)

Publius Syrus, *Sententia*. No. 168.

16 Pardon one offence and you encourage the
commission of many. (Qui culpæ ignoscit uni,
suadet pluribus.)

Publius Syrus, *Sententia*. No. 578.

Every unpunished delinquency has a family of
delinquencies.

Herbert Spencer, *The Study of Sociology*:
Postscript.

Every unpunished murder takes away some-
thing from the security of every man's life.

Daniel Webster, *Argument*, Salem, Mass., 3
Aug., 1830. *The Murder of Capt. Joseph
White*.

17 He hurts the good who spares the bad. (Bonis
nocet quisquis pepercerit malis.)

Publius Syrus, *Sententia*. No. 412.

He that's merciful
Unto the bad, is cruel to the good.
Thomas Randolph, *The Muses' Looking
Glass*.

He harms the good that doth the evil spare.
Unknown, *The Times Whistle*, l. 1350. (c.
1614)

¹ It is impossible to be just if one is not generous.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 109.

Be just before you are generous.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act iv, sc. 1.

² Justice must tame, whom mercy cannot win.

GEORGE SAVILE, *On the Death of Charles II.*

³ And earthly power doth then show likest God's

When mercy seasons justice.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 196.

⁴ Sparing justice feeds iniquity.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1687.

Mercy but murders, pardoning those that kill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 202.

Nothing emboldens sin so much as mercy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 3.

⁵ One can not be just if one is not humane. (On ne peut être juste si on n'est pas humain.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 28.

⁶ He who is merely just is severe. (Qui n'est que juste est dur.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to the King of Prussia*, 1740.

VIII—Justice and Injustice

⁷ He's just, your cousin, ay, abhorrently;
He'd wash his hands in blood, to keep them clean.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ix, l. 118.

⁸ One man's justice is another's injustice; one man's beauty another's ugliness; one man's wisdom another's folly.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

⁹ That which is unjust can really profit no one; that which is just can really harm no one.

HENRY GEORGE, *The Land Question*. Ch. 14.

¹⁰ I have loved justice and hated iniquity; therefore I die in exile. (Dilexi justitiam et odi iniquitatem, propterea morior in exilio.)

POPE GREGORY VII, HILDEBRAND. (BOWDEN, *Life*. Bk. III, ch. 20.)

¹¹ "A book," I observed, "might be written on the injustice of the just."

ANTHONY HOPE, *Dolly Dialogues*. No. 14.

¹² Love of justice, with most men, is nothing but the fear of suffering injustice. (L'amour de la justice n'est, en la plupart des hommes, que la crainte de souffrir l'injustice.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 78.

¹³ Delay of justice is injustice.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Peter Leopold and President Du Paty*.

¹⁴ The hour of justice does not strike
On the dials of this world.

(L'heure de la justice ne sonne pas
Aux cadrans de ce monde.)

MARTERLINCK, *Measure of the Hours*.

¹⁵ Injustice is relatively easy to bear; what stings is justice.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 101.

¹⁶ To entreat what is unjust from the just is wrong; but to seek what is just from the unjust is folly. (Injusta a justis impetrare non decet; justa autem ab injustis petere, insipientia est.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo: Prologue*, l. 31.

¹⁷ O, I were damn'd beneath all depth in hell,
But that I did proceed upon just grounds
To this extremity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 137.

¹⁸ There is a point at which even justice is unjust. ("Έστιν ἔσθ' αὖ δίκη βλάπτον φέροι.")

SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 1042.

Injustice often arises through chicanery, that is, through an over-subtle and even fraudulent construction of the law. This it is that gave rise to the now familiar saw, "The more law, the less justice." (Summum jus, summa injuria.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 10, sec. 33. The "trium proverbium" is quoted by Cicero again in *De Republica*, v, 3, and may also be found in Columella (*De Re Rustica*, i, 7), Racine (*La Thébaïde*, iv, 3), and many other writers.

The strictest law is sometimes the greatest injustice. (Jus summum saepe summam malitia.)

TENENCE, *Heauton Timoroumenos*, l. 796.

The extremity of justice is extreme injustice.

RICHARD GRAFTON, *Chronicles*. Vol. II, p. 228.

There is one motto that ought to be put at the head of our penal code, "Summum jus, summa injuria."

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. II, No. 139.

K

KATYDID

1 I love to hear thine earnest voice,
Wherever thou art hid,
Thou testy little dogmatist,
Thou pretty Katydid!
Thou mindest me of gentlefolks,—
Old gentlefolks are they,—
Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way.
O. W. HOLMES, *To an Insect*.

2 Where the katydid works her chromatic reed
on the walnut-tree over the well.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 33.

KEATS, JOHN

3 And Keats the real
Adonis with the hymeneal
Fresh vernal buds half sunk between
His youthful curls, kissed straight and sheen
In his Rome-grave, by Venus queen.
E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 407.

4 Stand still, true poet that you are!
I know you; let me try and draw you.
Some night you'll fail us: when afar
You rise, remember one man saw you,
Knew you, and named a star!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Popularity*.

Who fished the murex up?
What porridge had John Keats?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Popularity*.
Dumb to Keats—him, even!
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*.

5 If you still behave in dancing rooms and other
societies as I have seen you—I do not want to
live—if you have done so, I wish this coming
night may be my last. I cannot live without
you, and not only you but *chaste you; virtuous*
you.

JOHN KEATS, *Letter to Fanny Browne*, 1820.

6 It is a better and a wiser thing to be a starved
apothecary than a starved poet; so back to
the shop, Mr. John, back to "plasters, pills,
and ointment boxes."

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART [?], *Review*, of
Endymion in *Blackwood*.

A Mr. John Keats, a young man who had left
a decent calling for the melancholy trade of
Cockney-poetry, has lately died of a consump-
tion, after having written two or three little
books of verse, much neglected by the public.

LOCKHART or WILSON, *Review*, of *Adonais* in
Blackwood.

The savage criticism on his *Endymion*, which
appeared in the *Quarterly Review*, produced the
most violent agitation on his susceptible mind;
the agitation thus originated ended in the rup-

ture of a blood-vessel in the lungs; a rapid con-
sumption ensued.

SHELLEY, *Adonais: Preface*. See also 343:6.

John Keats, who was kill'd off by one critique,
Just as he really promised something great, . .
Poor fellow! his was an untoward fate:

'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an article.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 59.

That dirty little blackguard Keats.

BYRON. (MOORE, *Life of Byron*, 1820.)

7 But now thy youngest, dearest one has per-
ished,

The nursing of thy widowhood, who grew
Like a pale flower by some sad maiden cher-
ished,

And fed with true love tears instead of dew,
Most musical of mourners, weep anew!

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 6.

He has outsoared the shadow of our night;
Envy and calumny, and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall delight,
Can touch him not and torture not again.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 40. The first line was in-
scribed by direction of Theodore Roosevelt
on the slab over the grave of his son, Quentin,
shot down near Chambray, France, 14 July,
1918.

I am borne darkly, fearfully afar;
Whilst, burning through the inmost veil of
Heaven,

The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.
SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 55.

8 Yet thou hast won the gift Tithonus missed:
Never to feel the pain of growing old,
Nor lose the blissful sight of beauty's
truth,

But with the ardent lips Urania kissed
To breathe thy song, and, ere thy heart grew
cold,

Become the Poet of Immortal Youth.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Keats*.

9 This grave contains all that was mortal of a
young English poet, who, on his death bed,
in the bitterness of his heart at the malicious
power of his enemies, desired these words to
be graven on his tomb-stone, "Here lies one
whose name was writ in water."

Epitaph, on tombstone of Keats at Rome.

Among the many things he has requested of me
tonight, this is the principal,—that on his grave-
stone shall be this inscription: Here lies one
whose name was writ in water.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Life of Keats:*
Letter to Severn, Vol. II, p. 91.

"Whose name was writ in water!" What large
laughter

Among the immortals when that word was brought!

RICHARD WATSON GILDER, *Keats*.

Lo! in the moonlight gleams a marble white,
On which I read: "Here lieth one whose name
Was writ in water." And was this the meed
Of his sweet singing? Rather let me write:
"The smoking flax before it burst to flame
Was quenched by death, and broken the
bruised reed."

LONGFELLOW, *Keats*.

¹ Below lies one whose name was traced in sand.

DAVID GRAY, *His Own Epitaph*.

Even Keats's epitaph—Here lies one whose name
was writ in water—finds an echo in David Gray's
Below lies one whose name was traced in sand.
Poor Gray was at least the better prophet.

T. B. ALDRICE, *Ponkapog Papers*, p. 121.

² Your fame shall (spite of proverbs) make it plain

To write in water's not to write in vain.

UNKNOWN, *Lines*. (SIR WILLIAM SANDERSON, *Art of Painting in Water Colours: Preface*.)

KENTUCKY

³ There are children lucky from dawn till dusk,
But never a child so lucky!

For I cut my teeth on "Money Musk"
In the Bloody Ground of Kentucky!

S. V. BENR, *The Ballad of William Sycamore*.

⁴ She was bred in old Kentucky,
Where the meadow grass is blue,
There's the sunshine of the country
In her face and manner, too;

She was bred in old Kentucky,
Take her, boy, you're mighty lucky,
When you marry a girl like Sue.

HARRY BRAISTED, *She Was Bred in Old Kentucky*. (1898)

⁵ Yo' is mighty lucky, babe of old Kentucky.
RICHARD HENRY BUCK, *Kentucky Babe*.

⁶ Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more to-day!
We will sing one song for the old Kentucky
Home,

For the old Kentucky Home far away.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *My Old Kentucky Home*.

⁷ But I ran in Kentucky hills
Last week. They were hearth and home.

VACHEL LINDRAY, *My Fathers Come from Kentucky*.

⁸ The moonlight is the softest, in Kentucky;
Slumber days come ofttest, in Kentucky;
Friendship is the strongest,
Love's fires glow the longest,

Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
In Kentucky.

JAMES H. MULLIGAN, *In Kentucky*.

Here's a health to old Kentucky,
Where the fathers, through the years,
Hand down the courtly graces
To the sons of cavaliers;

Where the golden age is regnant,
And each succeeding morn
Finds "the corn is full of kernels,
And the Colonels full of corn."

WILLIAM J. LAMPTON, *To Old Kentucky*, St. 7.

Here's to old Kentucky,
The State where I was born,
Where the corn is full of kernels,
And the Colonels full of "corn."

UNKNOWN, *A Kentucky Toast*. (COMBS, *All That's Kentucky*.)

⁹ Sons of the Dark and Bloody Ground.

THEODORE O'HARA, *The Bivouac of the Dead*.

That beautiful region which was soon to verify
its Indian appellation of the dark and bloody
ground.

C. J. LATROBE, *Rambles in North America*, I, 90. The Cherokee word "kenticke" meant simply a meadow or prairie.

KICK

¹⁰ It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.
New Testament: Acts, ix, 5; xxvi, 14.

If you beat goads with your fists, your hands
suffer most. (Si stimulos pugnis cædis, manibus
plus dolet.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 55.

See also under RESIGNATION.

¹¹ It is human nature to kick a fallen man.
("Ὅτι ἀνθρώπων φύσις τὸν πεσόντα λακτίζει
πάντες.")

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 884.

¹² And out of the window he flew like a shot,
For the foot went up with a terrible thwack,
And caught the foul demon about the spot
Where his tail joins on to the small of his
back.

R. H. BARHAM, *A Lay of St. Nicholas*.

¹³ But Hudibras gave him a twitch
As quick as lightning in the breech,
Just in the place where honour's lodg'd,
As wise philosophers have judg'd;
Because a kick in that part more
Hurts honour than deep wounds before.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 1065.

¹⁴ A kick that scarce would move a horse,
May kill a sound divine.

COWPER, *Yearly Distress*, St. 16.

¹⁵ I am going to be an absolute wreck astern.
(Puppis pereunda est probe.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicne*, l. 74. (Act i, sc. 1.)

¹ I should kick, being kick'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 17.

² Pitt kicked the bucket.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Works*, v, 242. (1796)
To kick the bucket, an unfeeling phrase for to
die.

CARR, *Craven Dialect*, l, 55.
Despondency may make you kick the beam and
the bucket both at once.
THOMAS HOOD, *Hood's Own*. Ser. i, No. 5.
(1838)

³ When late I attempted your pity to move,
Why seemed you so deaf to my prayers?
Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But—why should you kick me downstairs?
UNKNOWN. Published anonymously in *An
Asylum for Fugitive Pieces*. Vol. i, p. 15.
(1785) Quoted by John Philip Kemble,
in his play, *The Panel*. Act i, sc. 1. (1788)
He is sometimes credited with the author-
ship of the lines.

KINDNESS

I—Kindness: Apothegms

⁴ Kindness is wisdom. There is none in life
But needs it and may learn.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.
Both man and womankind belie their nature
When they are not kind.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.
⁵ 'Twas her thinking of others made you think
of her.
E. B. BROWNING, *My Kate*.

⁶ 'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ:
Christ took the kindness and forgave the
theft.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. vi, l. 869.

⁷ With the sweet milk of human kindness
bless'd.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to William Ho-
garth*, l. 57. (1762)

Feels the same comfort while his acrid words
Turn the sweet milk of kindness into curds.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Moral Bully*.
But what the better are their pious saws
To ailing souls, than dry bee-haws,
Without the milk of human kindness?

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 494.

To rankling poison bast thou turned in me the
milk of human kindness. (In gährend Drachen-
gift hast du Die Milch der frommen Denkart mir
verwandelt.)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Yet I do fear thy nature;
It is too full o' the milk of human kindness
To catch the nearest way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 17.
(1606)

⁸ Nothing is so popular as kindness. (Nihil est
tam populare quam bonitas.)
CICERO, *Pro Ligario*. Sec. 12.

⁹ A kind heart loseth nought at last.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 45.

¹⁰ O wouldst thou be less killing, soft or kind.
CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act iii, sc. 6.

¹¹ Good Will is the mightiest practical force in
the universe.
C. F. DOLE, *Cleveland Address*.

¹² Are you tender and scrupulous,—you must eat
more mince-pie.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

¹³ Enough, and more than enough, has your
kindness enriched me. (Satis superque me
benignitas tua Ditavit.)

HORACE, *Epodes*. No. i, l. 31.

For tho' the faults were thick as dust
In vacant chambers, I could trust
Your kindness.

TENNYSON, *To the Queen*. St. 5.

¹⁴ Kindness is the sunshine in which virtue
grows.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *A Lay Sermon*.

¹⁵ Kindness consists in loving people more than
they deserve. (Une partie de la bonté consiste
peut-être à estimer et à aimer les gens plus
qu'ils ne le méritent.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 71.

¹⁶ Though he was rough, he was kindly.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*.
Pt. iii.

¹⁷ I would resemble the ape, and kill it by
culling it.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 215. (1579)

With kindness, lo, the ape doth kill her whelp.
GEOFFREY WHITNEY, *Choice of Emblems*, 183.

She killeth what she loveth by pressing it too
hard.

EDWARD TOWSELL, *Four-footed Beasts*.

This is the way to kill a wife with kindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 211.

¹⁸ The greater the kindred is, the less the kind-
ness.

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombie*. Act iii, sc. 1.

A little more than kin, and less than kind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 65.

¹⁹ Then within my bosom

Softly this I heard:

"Each heart holds the secret;

Kindness is the word."

JOHN BUTLER O'REILLY, *What Is Good?*

1 Not always actions show the man: we find
Who does a kindness is not therefore kind.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. i, l. 109.

2 In her tongue is the law of kindness.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxxi, 26.

3 That tender education which we call kindness,
destroys all the vigor of both mind and body.
(*Mollis illa educatio quam indulgentiam
vocalamus, nervos omnes et mentis et corporis
frangit*)
QUINTILIAN, *Institutione de Oratoria*. Bk. i,
ch. 2, sec. 6.

4 For your kindness I owe you a good turn.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, 2, 62.
A kind overflow of kindness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, i, 1, 26.

5 Timon will to the woods; where he shall find
The unkindest beast more kinder than man-
kind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 1, 35.

Ah yet, we cannot be kind to each other here
for an hour.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 4, st. 5.

6 Kindness is ever the begetter of kindness.
(*Χάρις χάριν γὰρ ἐστὶν ἢ τίκτει* ἀέ.)
SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 522.

Kindness is produced by kindness. (*Benignitate
benignitas tollitur.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 15, sec. 52.

7 And loving-kindness, that is pity's kin
And is most pitiless.

SWINBURNE, *A Ballad of Life*. St. 2.

8 Kindness is very indigestible. It disagrees with
very proud stomachs.

THACKERAY, *Adventures of Philip*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

9 Animosities are mortal, but the Humanities
live for ever.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 35.

II—Kindness: Its Virtues

10 Life is short, and we have never too much time
for gladdening the hearts of those who are
travelling the dark journey with us. Oh, be
swift to love, make haste to be kind!
AMIEL, *Journal*, 16 Dec., 1868.

11 The heart benevolent and kind
The most resembles God.
ROBERT BURNS, *A Winter Night*.

12 Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on;

'Twas not given for thee alone,
Pass it on;

Let it travel down the years,

Let it wipe another's tears,
'Till in Heaven the deed appears—
Pass it on.

HENRY BURTON, *Pass It On*.

13 Set not thy foot to make the blind to fall;
Nor wilfully offend thy weaker brother:
Nor wound the dead with thy tongue's bitter
gall,

Neither rejoice thou in the fall of other.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 4, subs. 4. A footnote states
this is from "Pybrac in his Quadrant 37."

14 Thy Godlike crime was to be kind,
To render with thy precepts less
The sum of human wretchedness.
BYRON, *Prometheus*, l. 35.

15 Little deeds of kindness,
Little words of love,
Help to make earth happy
Like the Heaven above.
JULIA FLETCHER CARNEY, *Little Things*.

16 It is difficult to say how much men's minds
are conciliated by a kind manner and gentle
speech. (*Sed tamen difficile dictu est, quanto-
pere conciliet animos comitas affabilitasque
sermonis.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 14, sec. 48.

Kindness to the good is a better investment than
kindness to the rich. (*Quam ob rem melius apud
bonos quam apud fortunatos beneficium collocari
puto.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. xx, sec. 71.

17 If I can stop one heart from breaking,
I shall not live in vain;
If I can ease one life the aching,
Or cool one pain,
Or help one fainting robin
Unto his nest again,
I shall not live in vain.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 6.

Let me be a little kinder,
Let me be a little blinder
To the faults of those around me.
EDGAR A. GUEST, *A Creed*.

18 Yet still he fills affection's eye,
Obscurely wise, and coarsely kind.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert
Levet*.

19 There's no dearth of kindness
In this world of ours;
Only in our blindness
We gather thorns for flowers.
GERALD MASSEY, *No Dearth of Kindness*.

20 Persistent kindness conquers the ill-disposed.
(*Vincit malos pertinax bonitas.*)
SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 31.

¹ Kindness, nobler ever than revenge.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 3, 129.

When your head did but ache,
I knit my handkerchief about your brows,
The best I had, a princess wrought it me,
And I did never ask it you again;
And with my hand at midnight held your head,
And like the watchful minutes to the hour,
Still and anon cheer'd up the heavy time,
Saying "What lack you?" and "Where lies your
grief?"

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 41.

² The kindest man,
The best-condition'd and unwearied spirit
In doing courtesies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 295.

O do not slander him, for he is kind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 247.

³ Kindness in women, not their beauteous looks,
Shall win my love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 2, 41.

And thy despised disdain too late shall find
That none are fair but who are kind.

THOMAS STANLEY, *The Deposition*.

⁴ For he was kind and she was kind,
And who so blest as they?

SOUTHEY, *Rudiger*, l. 47.

^{4a} So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
While just the art of being kind
Is all the sad world needs.

ELLA WHILLER WILCOX, *The World's Need*.

⁵ Fierce for the right, he bore his part
In strife with many a valiant foe;
But Laughter winged his polished dart,
And kindness tempered every blow.

WILLIAM WINTER, *J. H. Bromley*.

Surely never did there live on earth
A man of kinder nature.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Bk. i, l. 414.

⁶ That best portion of a good man's life,
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles
Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 33.

Nor greetings where no kindness is, nor all
The dreary intercourse of daily life.

WORDSWORTH, *Tintern Abbey*, l. 130.

KINGS

See also Crown, Prince, Throne

I—Kings: Apothegms

⁷ Our converse with kings should be either as
rare, or as pleasing, as possible.

ÆSOP, to Solon, who had been banished by
Cressus. To which Solon replied, "No, in-
deed! as rare or as beneficial as possible."
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 28.)

⁸ For commonly it is said that a king without
letter or cunning is compared to an ass
crowned.

BERNERS, *Huon*, 730. (c. 1534)

An unlettered king is a crowed ass.

EDWARD FREEMAN, *Norman Conquest*. Vol. ii,
p. 277.

⁹ God bless the King, I mean the faith's de-
fender,

God bless (no harm in blessing) the Pretender,
But who pretender is or who is king,
God bless us all—that's quite another thing.

JOHN BYROM, *Extempore to an Officer in the
Army*.

¹⁰ King is Kün-ning, Kan-ning, Man that knows
or cans.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero
as Divinity*.

¹¹ The king's leavings are better than the lord's
bounty.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote* Pt. i, ch. 39.

Better to die a king than to live a prince.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, to his brother, Louis,
when the latter urged his ill health against
taking the crown of Holland.

For a King, death is better than dethronement
and exile.

Attributed to THEODORA, wife of Justinian I.

¹² To be a kingdom's bulwark, a king's glory,
Yet loved by both, and trusted and trust-
worthy,

Is more than to be king.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zapholya* Sc. i.

¹³ One who has given you more kingdoms than
you had towns before.

CORTEZ, to Charles V., when the latter de-
manded who he was. (VOLTAIRE, *Essai sur
les Mœurs*. Ch. 147.) Prescott calls it a
"most improbable story." (*Conquest of
Mexico*, vii, 5, note.)

¹⁴ I would not be a king to be belov'd

Causeless, and daub'd with undiscerning
praise.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 359.

¹⁵ Royalty is but a feather in a man's cap: let
children enjoy their rattle.

OLIVER CROMWELL, when rejecting the offer
of the title of king, in 1658.

What shall we do with the bauble? Take it
away!

OLIVER CROMWELL, picking up the mace, when
dissolving the Long Parliament, 20 April,
1653. (CARLYLE, *Cromwell*.)

A prince, the moment he is crown'd,
Inherits every virtue sound,
As emblems of the sovereign power,
Like other baubles in the Tower;

Is generous, valiant, just, and wise,
And so continues till he dies.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*, l. 191.

1 A King's a King, do Fortune what she can.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Barons' War*. Bk. v, st. 36.

2 Kind as kings upon their coronation day.
DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. i, l. 271.

3 A man's a man,
But when you see a king, you see the work
Of many thousand men.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. l.

4 If the king is in the palace, nobody looks at
the walls.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

5 They are not kings who sit on thrones, but
they who know how to govern.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Eloquence*.

This 'tis to be a monarch when alone
He can command all, but is awed by none.

MASSINGER, *The Roman Actor*. Act i, sc. 4.

6 A king's favour is no inheritance.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4618.

7 The sun has set; no night has followed. (*Sol*
occubuit; nox nulla secuta est.)

GRALDUS DE BARRI, in 1189, referring to the ac-
cession of Richard I, Cœur-de-Lion, to the
throne of England on the death of Henry II.

8 Beware, for dreadful is the wrath of kings.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 234. (Pope, tr.)

The wrath of kings is always heavy. (*Gravis ira*
regum est semper.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 494.

9 There is no king who has not had a slave
among his ancestors, and no slave who has not
had a king among his.

HELEN KELLER, *Story of My Life*, p. 4.

10 Who knows not that the king is a name of
dignity and office, not of person?

MILTON, *Tenure of Kings and Magistrates*.

11 King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,
With many, many lady friends,
And many, many wives;
But when old age crept over them,
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms.

JAMES BALL NAYLOR, *David and Solomon*.

12 For the Island's sons the word still runs,
"The King, and the King's Highway."

HENRY NEWBOLT, *The King's Highway*.

13 Know you not that kings have long hands?

(*An nescis longos regibus esse manus?*)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. xvii, l. 166.

Kings are commonly said to have long hands; I
wish they had as long ears.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

14 Honour the king.
New Testament: I Peter, ii, 17.

15 The more regal king of kings. (*Regum rex*
regiorum.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 325.

16 He that eats the king's goose shall be choked
with his feathers.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 243.

17 The king is not the nation's representative,
but its clerk.

ROBESPIERRE, *Speech*, National Assembly, 17
May, 1790.

I am indeed the clerk (*commis*) and the ex-
plorer (*voyageur*) of democracy.

GAMBETTA, *Speech*, Havre, 18 April, 1872, ac-
cepting the nickname of "Commercial
Traveler" (*Commis-voyageur*), which had
been given him because of the rapidity of
his movements during the war.

18 O Richard! O my king, the universe forsakes
thee!

On earth there is none but I who cares for thy
welfare.

(O Richard! O mon roy, l'univers t'aban-
donne!)

Sur la terre il n'est que moy qui s'intéresse de
tes affaires.)

MICHEL JEAN SEDAINE, *Richard Cœur-de-
Lion: Blondel's Song*. The singing of this
song at the dinner given at Versailles, 1
Oct., 1789, by the King and Marie An-
toinette, was a famous episode in French
history. (See CARLYLE, *French Revolution*.
Pt. i, bk. vii, ch. 2.)

19 It is superior to all, monarch of all it surveys.
(*Dominus omnium est, supra omnia est.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. civ, 24.

I am monarch of all I survey,
My right there is none to dispute;
From the center all round to the sea,
I am lord of the fowl and the brute.

COWPER, *Verses Supposed to be Written by*
Alexander Selkirk.

20 On alien soil, kingship stands not sure.
(*Alieno in loco Haut stabile regnum est.*)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 344.

Stolen sceptres are held in anxious hands. (*Rapta*
sed trepidu manu Sceptre obtinentur.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 341.

21 The king's a beggar, now the play is done.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well: Epi-*
logue, l. 335.

- 1 A king of shreds and patches.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 102.
The theory of the world is a thing of shreds and patches.
EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*. (1850)
The phrase, "A thing of shreds and patches,"
was echoed many years later by W. S. GILBERT
in the first act of *The Mikado*. See
1879:3.
- 2 Proud setter up and puller down of kings!
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 157.
- 3 Ay, every inch a king.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 109.
- 4 O that I were a mockery king of snow,
Standing before the sun of Bolingbroke,
To melt myself away in water-drops!
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 260.
- 5 Hail, glorious edifice, stupendous work!
God bless the Regent, and the Duke of York!
HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Loyal Effusion*.
- 6 Kinquering Congs their titles take.
WILLIAM A. SPOONER, Warden of New College,
Oxford, announcing the hymn, "Conquering
Kings their titles take," early in 1879.
Hence, "spoonerisms," most of which were
the inventions of Dr. Spooner's friends.
- 7 A brave man, were he seven times king,
Is but a brave man's peer.
A. C. SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- 8 He who knows not how to dissimulate knows
not how to reign. (Qui nescit dissimulare,
nescit regnare.)
VINCENTIUS LUPANUS. (JUSTUS LIPSIUS, *Politica Sive Civilis Doctrina*. Bk. iv, ch. 14.)
Sometimes given as a saying of Emperor
Frederick I (Barbarossa), Louis XII and
Philip II of Spain. Tacitus (*Annals*. Bk. iv,
ch. 71), speaking of Tiberius, says, "He was
prouder of his dissimulation than of all his
other virtues; for such he considered it."
One of the favorite maxims of Louis IX of
France, and all the Latin he thought the
Dauphin needed to learn. (DE THOU, *Hist.*
Univ., iii, 293.)
- He who knows not how to dissimulate, knows
not how to reign.
LOUIS XI OF FRANCE. (ROCHE ET CHARLES,
Histoire de France. Vol. ii, p. 30.)
To know how to dissimulate is the knowledge of
kings. (Savoir dissimuler est le savoir des rois.)
CARDINAL RICHELIEU, *Miranne*.
- 9 The first king was a successful soldier. (Le
premier qui fut roi, fut un soldat heureux.)
VOLTAIRE, *Méropé*. Act i, sc. 3.
What can they see in the longest kingly line in
Europe, save that it runs back to a successful
soldier?
SCOTT, *Woodstock*. Ch. 37.

- 10 Every one is born a king, and most people die
in exile.
OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act III.
- 11 The king reigns but does not govern. (Rex
regnat sed non gubernat.)
JAN ZAMOJSKA, *Speech*, at the Diet of 1605,
alluding to King Sigismund III.
- The king reigns but does not govern. (Der
König herrscht aber regiert nicht.)
BISMARCK, *Debate*, Reichstag, 24 Jan., 1882.
Bismarck quoted this proverb in order to
deny its application to Germany.
- She governed but she did not reign. (Elle
gouvernait, mais elle ne régnait pas.)
HÉNAULT, *Mémoires*, p. 161, referring to
Madame des Ursins, the favorite of Philip
V of Spain.
- The king reigns, but does not govern. (Le roi
régne, il ne gouverne pas.)
LOUIS ADOLPHE THIERS, *Editorial Article*, in
Le Nationale, a newspaper of which he was
editor, Paris, 18 January, 1830.

II—Kings: The Good King

- 12 'Tis clemency which is the surest mark
By which the world may know a true monarch.
(La clemence est la plus belle marque
Qui fasse à l'univers connaître un vrai mon-
arque.)
CORNEILLE, *Cinna*. Act iv, sc. 4.
- 13 We, too, are friends to loyalty. We love
The king who loves the law, respects his
bounds,
And reigns content within them. Him we
serve
Freely and with delight, who leaves us free.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 331.
- 14 The clearest mark of a true king is that he is
one whom all good men can praise without
compunction not only during his life, but even
afterwards.
DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *First Discourse on King-
ship*. Sec. 33.
- 15 A king so good, so just, so great,
That at his birth the heavenly council paused
And then at last cried out, This is a man!
DRYDEN, *The Duke of Guise*. Act i, sc. 1. See
also under MAN.
- 16 A good king is a public servant.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata*.
- 17 For therein stands the office of a king,
His honour, virtue, merit, and chief praise,
That for the public all this weight he bears.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 463.
- 18 It is something to hold the scepter with a firm

hand. (Est aliquid valida sceptrum tenere manu.)

OWEN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 480.

1 Nothing becomes a king so much as the administration of justice. War is a tyrant, as Timotheus expresses it, but Pindar says, Justice is the rightful sovereign of the world.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demetrius*. Ch. 42, sec. 5.

2 'Twere good That kings should think withal,
When peace and wealth their land has blessed,
'Tis better to sit still at rest,
Than rise, perchance to fall.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iv, st. 29.

3 A king is he who has no fear; a king is he who desires naught. (Rex est qui metuit nihil; Rex est qui cupiet nihil.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 388.

4 I made them lay their hands in mine and swear

To reverence the King, as if he were
Their conscience, and their conscience as their King.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 463.

III—Kings: Their Virtues

5 These unhappy kings, of whom so much evil is said, have their good points sometimes. (Ces malheureux rois Dont on dit tant de mal, ont du bon quelquefois.)

ANDRIEUX, *Meunier de Sans Souci*.

6 To do well and be ill spoken of—'tis the lot of kings. (Βασιλεὺς μὲν εὖ πράττειν, κακῶς δὲ ἀκούειν.)

ANTISTHENES, (MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vii, sec. 36; DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Antisthenes*. Sec. 3.) Sometimes translated:

"It is a royal privilege to do well and be ill-spoken of." Alexander the Great quoted this apothegm. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*. Ch. 41, sec. 1.) Carlyle saw it written in Latin on the town-hall of Zittau, Germany: "Bene facere et male audire regium est." (CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*, xv, 13.)

'Tis the first art of kings, the power to suffer hate. (Ars prima regni est posse invidiam pati.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furans*, l. 353.

7 He is the fountain of honour.

FRANCIS BACON, *Of a King*.

8 And in the years he reigned, through all the country wide,
There was no cause for weeping, save when the good man died.

(Ce n'est que lorsqu'il expira
Que le peuple, qui l'enterra, pleura.)

BÉRANGER, *Le Roi Yvetot*. (Thackeray, tr., *The King of Brentford*.)

So sit two kings of Brentford on one throne;

And so two citizens who take the air,
Close pack'd, and smiling, in a chaise and one.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 78.

9 He errs who thinks that life under a noble prince is slavery; never does liberty appear more fair than under a righteous king. (Fallitur egregio quisquis sub principe credit Servitium. Numquam libertas gratior extat Quam sub rege pio.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Consulatu Stilichonis*. Bk. iii, l. 113.

10 Whoever is king, is also the father of his country.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love: Dedication*. See also under PATRIOTISM.

11 The king's word is more than another man's oath.

PRINCESS ELIZABETH, (ELLIS, *Original Letters*, Ser. ii, p. 255. 1554.) Cited as "this old saying."

A king's word must stand. (Verbum regis stet oportet.)

BISHOP JOHN FISHER, *English Works*, p. 230. (1509) Cited as "a common proverb."

A King's word should be a King's bond.

UNKNOWN, *Sir Lancelot du Lake*, l. 1573. (c. 1490)

12 If fidelity were lost, it should be found in the heart of a king.

FRANCIS I OF FRANCE. (*L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*, 113.)

Though good faith should be banished from the rest of the world, it should be found in the mouths of kings. (Si la bonne foi était bannie du reste du monde, il faudrait qu'on la trouvât dans la bouche des rois.)

JEAN II OF FRANCE, speaking to his council. (*Biographie Universelle*.)

13 There was a king of Thule,
Was faithful till the grave,
To whom his mistress dying,
A golden goblet gave.

(Es war ein König in Thule
Gar treu bis an das Grab,
Dem sterbend seine Buhle
Einen gold'nen Becher gab.)

GOETHE, *Faust: The King of Thule*. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

14 The virtue of kings seems to consist chiefly in justice. (La vertu royale semble consister le plus en la justice.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.

15 The Monarch drank, that happy hour,
The sweetest, holiest draught of Power.

SCOTT, *Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, st. 26.

16 Pre-eminence, and all the large effects

That troop with majesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 133.

The king-becoming graces,
As justice, verity, temperance, stableness,
Bounty, perseverance, mercy, lowliness,
Devotion, patience, courage, fortitude.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 91.

Yet looks he like a king; behold, his eye,
As bright as is the eagle's, lightens forth
Controlling majesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 68.

Not making his high place the lawless perch
Of wing'd ambitions, nor a vantage-ground
For pleasure; but thro' all this tract of
years

Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,
Before a thousand peering littlenesses.

TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King: Dedication*,
l. 21.

IV—Kings: Their Faults

For this is the true strength of guilty kings,
When they corrupt the souls of those they
rule.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 1451.

Kings, that made laws, first broke them.

AFERA BERN, *The Golden Age*, St. 4.

A king promises, but observes only when he
pleases.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 292.

Kings are naturally lovers of low company.
EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons,
11 Feb., 1780.

The animal known as king is by nature car-
nivorous. ('Αλλὰ φάσκει τούτο το ζῷον ὁ βασιλεὺς
καρσώμενον ἑστίν.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus*
Cato, Ch. viii, sec. 8.)

Kings climb to eminence
Over men's graves.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Before Sedan*.

But though each court a jester lacks,
To laugh at monarchs to their face;
All mankind do behind their backs
Supply the honest jester's place.

ROBERT DONNELLY, *The Kings of Europe*.

Kings fight for kingdoms, madmen for ap-
plause.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, Bk. ii, l. 322.

And Tom the second reigns like Tom the first.

DRYDEN, *To Mr. Congress*, l. 48.

God said, "I am tired of kings,
I suffer them no more;
Up to my ear the morning brings
The outrage of the poor."

EMERSON, *Eastern Hymns*.

The world is growing weary of that most costly
of all luxuries, hereditary kings.

GEORGE BANCROFT, *Letter*, London, March,
1848.

And when Reason's voice,
Loud as the voice of Nature, shall have waked
The nations, . . . kingly glare
Will lose its power to dazzle; . . . whilst false-
hood's trade
Shall be as hateful and unprofitable
As that of truth is now.

SHREVELEY, *Queen Mab*, Pt. iii, l. 126.

The passing poor magnificence of kings.
JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*, Pt. iii, l. 555.

Kingship is passing down the yellow road,
And crowns are dangling from the willow
tree;

Royalty flees to seek a last abode
With the other outcasts of eternity.

DONALD EVANS, *Bonfire of Kings*.

Kings govern by means of popular assemblies
only when they cannot do without them.

CHARLES JAMES FOX, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 31 Oct., 1776.

Ruin seize thee, ruthless king!
Confusion on thy banners wait;
Tho' fann'd by Conquest's crimson wing,
They mock the air with idle state.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 1.

As yourselves your empires fall,
And every kingdom bath a grave.

WILLIAM HAMILTON, *Night*.

Deceived for once, I trust not kings again.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ix, l. 455. (Pope, tr.)

Whatever folly kings commit, the people suffer.
(Quidquid delirant reges, plectuntur Atriden.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 14.

Presently the kingly pile will leave but few
acres to the plough. (Jam pauca aratro jugera
regie Moles relinquent.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. ii, ode 15, l. 1.

When kings are building, draymen have some-
thing to do. (Wenn die Könige bau'n, haben die
Kärtnner zu thun.)

SCHILLER, *Kant und Seine Ausleger*.

If any of our countrymen wish for a king,
give them Æsop's fable of the frogs who asked
a King; if this does not cure them, send them
to Europe. They will go back republicans.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. vi, p. 225.

The trappings of a monarchy would set up an
ordinary republic.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*.
Johnson places this sentence in quotation
marks, but it is not found in Milton's
works. It is, perhaps, a paraphrase of Mil-
ton's arguments in *A Ready and Easy Way*.

¹ Step by step and word by word: who is ruled
may read.

Suffer not the old Kings: for we know the
breed.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Old Issue*.

² Ah! vainest of all things
Is the gratitude of kings.

LONGFELLOW, *Belisarius*. St. 8.

³ We hardly know any instance of the strength
and weakness of human nature so striking and
so grotesque as the character of this haughty,
vigilant, resolute, sagacious blue-stocking, half
Mithridates and half Trissotin, bearing up
against a world in arms, with an ounce of
poison in one pocket and a quire of bad verses
in the other.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Frederick the Great*.

⁴ First Moloch, horrid King, besmear'd with
blood.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. 1, l. 392.

⁵ Kings most commonly, though strong in le-
gions, are but weak in arguments.

MILTON, *Tenure of Kings and Magistrates*.

⁶ Scratch a king and find a fool!

DOROTHY PARKER, *Salome's Dancing Lesson*.

⁷ Good men are always more suspected by kings
than bad; and virtue in other men is always to
them a terrible thing. (Regibus boni quam
mali suspiciores sunt; semperque eis aliena
virtus formidulosa est.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. vii, sec. 2.

⁸ No more pleasing blood has stained the altars
. . . than that of an unjust king. (Gravior
nullus liquor tinxisset aras . . . Quam rex
iniquus.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 921.

It is impossible to reign innocently. (On ne peut
régner innocemment.)

ANTOINETTE SAINT-JUST, beginning his speech on
the sentence of Louis XVI.

A dead king is not a man less.

CAMILLE DESMOLINS, voting for the death of
Louis XVI.

⁹ By blood a king, at heart a clown.

TELFORD, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxi, st. 1.

¹⁰ All kings is mostly rapscallions.

MARK TWAIN, *Huckleberry Finn*. Ch. 23.

V—Kings: Their Trials

¹¹ Ten poor men sleep in peace on one straw
heap, as Saadi sings.
But the immensest empire is too narrow for
two kings.

W. R. ALLEN, *Oriental Poetry: Elbow Room*.

¹² It is a miserable state of mind, to have few
things to desire and many things to fear: and
yet that commonly is the case of Kings.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Empire*.

¹³ Ah, monarchs! could ye taste the mirth ye
mar,

Not in the toils of Glory would ye fret;
The hoarse dull drum would sleep, and man be
happy yet.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto 1, st. 47.

For a king

'Tis sometimes better to be fear'd than loved.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act 1, sc. 3.

¹⁴ Whilst doubts assailed him o'er and o'er again,
If men were made for kings, or kings for men.

CAMPBELL, *The Pilgrim of Glencoe*, l. 164.

¹⁵ The vices of kings cannot remain hid, for the
splendor of their lofty station permits naught
to be concealed. (Nec posse dari regalibus
usquam Secretum vitii; nam lux altissima
fati Occultum nihil est sinit.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus de Quarto Consulatu
Honorii Augusti*, l. 272.

Kings' misdeeds cannot be hid in clay.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 609.

'Tis so much to be a king, that he only is so
by being so. The strange lustre that surrounds
him conceals and shrouds him from us; our
sight is there broken and dissipated, being
stopped and filled by the prevailing light.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

In that fierce light which beats upon a throne
And blackens every blot.

TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King: Dedication*, 26.

¹⁶ If monarchy consists in such base things,
Sighing, I say again, I pity kings!

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 139.

God's pity on poor kings,
They know no gentle rest;
The North and South cry out,
Cries come from East and West—

"Come, open this new Dock,
Building, Bazaar, or Fair."

Lord, what a wretched life
Such men must bear.

WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *Poor Kings*.

When in green lanes I muse,
Alone, and hear birds sing,
God's pity then, say I,
On some poor king.

WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *Poor Kings*.

If happy I and wretched he,
Perhaps the king would change with me.

CHARLES MACKAY, *Differences*.

¹⁷ The king is the least independent man in his
dominions; the beggar the most so.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Gleanings at Truth*.

¹ The King's cheese goes three parts away in parings.

JAMES HOWELL, *Parley of Beasts*, 19. Referred to as a proverb.

² I see it is impossible for the King to have things done as cheap as other men.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 21 July, 1662.

³ On the king's gate the moss grew gray;
The king came not. They called him dead
And made his eldest son one day
Slave in his father's stead.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Coronation*.

⁴ The fortune which made you a king, forbade you to have a friend. It is a law of nature, which cannot be violated with impunity.

JUNIUS, *Letters*, Letter 35.

The halls of kings are full of men, but void of friends. (Atria regum hominibus plena sunt, amicis vacua.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*.

⁵ Few kings and tyrants descend to Pluto without violence or bloodshed, or by a natural death.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. x, l. 112.

It is one of the incidents of my profession. (E uo incidente del mestiere.)

UMBERTO I OF ITALY, after escaping assassination. Sometimes quoted: "Assassination is the perquisite of kings."

An accident of my trade.

ALFONSO XIII OF SPAIN, to his bride, as a bomb was buried at their carriage on their wedding day, 31 May, 1906.

⁶ The kingliest kings are crowned with thorn.

GERALD MASSEY, *The Kingliest Kings*. See also under CROWN.

⁷ What is a king? a man condemn'd to bear
The public burthen of the nation's care.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. iii, l. 275.

⁸ And haggard men will clamber to be kings
As long as Glory weighs itself in dust.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Three Quatrains*.

⁹ The gates of monarchs
Are arch'd so high that giants may jet through
And keep their impious turbans on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 4.

¹⁰ What infinite heart's ease
Must kings neglect, that private men enjoy!
And what have kings, that privates have not too,

Save ceremony, save general ceremony?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 253.

¹¹ What art thou, thou idol ceremony?
What kind of god art thou, that suffer'st more
Of mortal griefs than do thy worshippers? . . .
Art thou aught else but place, degree and form,
Creating awe and fear in other men?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 256.

Ceremony keeps up all things.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table Talk: Ceremony*.

¹² It is the curse of kings to be attended
By slaves that take their humours for a warrant

To break within the bloody house of life.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 208.

For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground
And tell sad stories of the death of kings:
How some have been depos'd, some slain in war;
Some haunted by the ghosts they have depos'd;
Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping
kill'd;

All murder'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 155.

I give this heavy weight from off my head,
And this unwieldy sceptre from my hand,
The pride of kingly sway from out my heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 204.

Who knows

What racking cares disease a monarch's bed?

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act iii, sc. 4.

¹³ Authority forgets a dying king.

TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 289.

VI—Kings: Divine Right

¹⁴ Injury to majesty, i.e., high treason. (Læse majestatis.)

AMMIANUS, *Rerum Gestarum*. Bk. xvi, ch. 8, sec. 4. The French form, lèse-majesté, is the one usually used.

¹⁵ The Prussian Sovereigns are in possession of a crown not by the grace of the people, but by God's grace.

BISMARCK, *Speech*, in the Prussian Parliament, 1847. See also under GERMAN.

¹⁶ That the king can do no wrong is a necessary and fundamental principle of the English constitution.

BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries*. Bk. iii, ch. 17.

The King can do no wrong?

R. H. BAREHAM, *New-made Honour*, l. 9.

¹⁷ The king never dies.

BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries*. Bk. iv, p. 249.

The King is dead. Long live the King! (Le Roi est mort. Vive le Roi!)

The French form of proclamation, last used at the death of Louis XVIII.

The death of Louis XIV was announced by the captain of the body-guard from a window of the state apartment. Raising his truncheon above his head, he broke it in the centre, and throwing the pieces among the crowd, exclaimed in a loud voice, "Le Roi est mort!" Then seizing another staff, he flourished it in the air as he shouted, "Vive le Roi!"

JULIA PARDON, *Life of Louis XIV*, Vol. iii, 457.

¹⁸ Such is our good pleasure. (Tel est notre bon plaisir.)

FRANCIS I OF FRANCE, his form of alms.

(SULLY, *Memoirs*.) The formula by which his successors indicated their approval of legislative enactments.

The King wills it. (Le Roi le veut.)

Formula of royal assent as signified by the King to the British Parliament.

I am the State! (L'état, c'est moi!)

LOUIS XIV OF FRANCE, to the President of Parliament, 22 Dec., 1655, at the age of seventeen. (DULAURE, *Histoire de Paris*, p. 387.) Other historians dispute the authenticity of the utterance. Years later, however, the first sentence of a course in public law which he caused to have written for his grandson was, "The nation is not corporate in France: it lives entirely in the person of the king." And Bossuet declared of the sovereign, "Tout l'état est en lui": "All the state is in him." (CHÉRUVEL, *Histoire de l'Administration Monarchique en France*, ii, 32.)

Homage is due to kings; they do what they like.
LOUIS XIV OF FRANCE, when a boy. (MARTIN, *History of France*, xv, 95.)

It was said of Louis the Fourteenth that his gait was becoming enough in a king, but in a private man would have been an insufferable strut.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

When the King speaks, every one else should be silent.

FRANZ LISTZ, explaining why he had suddenly stopped playing before the Russian Emperor, when Alexander began whispering to his friends.

His fair large front and eye sublime declar'd Absolute rule.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 300.

But methought it lessened my esteem of a king, that he should not be able to command the rain.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 19 July, 1662.

For sure if Dulness sees a grateful day,
Tis in the shade of arbitrary sway.

O! if my sons may learn one earthly thing,
Teach but that one, sufficient for a King;
That which my priests, and mine alone, maintain,

Which, as it dies or lives, we fall or reign:
May you, may Cam and Isis, preach it long!
"The right divine of Kings to govern wrong."

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 181. Cam and Isis, the universities of Cambridge and Oxford. Though Pope encloses the last line in quotation marks, it is probably his own.

Divine right of kings means the divine right of anyone who can get uppermost.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*, Pt. ii, ch. 6, sec. 3.

Monarchs seldom sigh in vain.

WALTER SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto v, st. 9.

Never king dropped out of the clouds.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Power*.

Every monarch is subject to a mightier one.
(Omne sub regno graviore regnum est.)
SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 612.

There's such divinity doth hedge a king,
That treason can but peep to what it would.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 123.

Kings are earth's gods, in vice their law's their will;

And if Jove stray, who dares say Jove doth ill?
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 103.

Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm from an anointed King;
The breath of worldly men cannot depose
The deputy elected by the Lord.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 54.

Let not the heavens hear these tell-tale women
Rail on the Lord's anointed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 149.

Kings are not born: they are made by universal hallucination.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

The power of kings (if rightly understood)
Is but a grant from Heaven of doing good.
WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *Fables*. No. 12.

An emperor should die standing. (Decet imperatorem stantem mori.)

VESPASIAN. (SUETONIUS, *Twelve Caesars: Vespasian*.)

A king of France dies, but ought never to be ill.
LOUIS XVIII, 25 August, 1824, when urged not to hold his usual reception to celebrate the anniversary of St. Louis.

Name me an emperor who was ever struck by a cannon-ball.

CHARLES V OF SPAIN, when urged not to expose himself in action.

I never heard of a king being drowned. Make haste, loose your cables, you will see the elements join to obey me.

WILLIAM RUFUS, in 1099. (FREEMAN, *Life of William Rufus*, ii, 284.)

Queens of England are never drowned.
HENRIETTA MARIA, wife of Charles I, during a storm at sea, Feb., 1642.

VII—Kings: King and Subject

Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

A sovereign's ear ill brooks a subject's questioning.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zepolya*. Sc. 1.

- 1 He is ours,
T' administer, to guard, t' adorn the state,
But not to warp or change it. We are his,
To serve him nobly in the common cause,
True to the death, but not to be his slaves.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 341.
- 2 When kings the sword of justice first lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess the
crown;
Titles are shadows, crowns are empty things:
The good of subjects is the end of kings.
DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-born Englishman*. Pt.
ii, l. 313.
- 3 Minions too great argue a King too weak.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil
War*. Bk. i, st. 38.
- 4 Happy when both to the same centre move,
When Kings give liberty, and subjects love.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 333.
- Thus Kings, by grasping more than they could
hold,
First made their subjects by oppression bold;
And popular sway, by forring Kings to give
More than was fit for subjects to receive,
Ran to the same extremes; and one excess
Made both, by striving to be greater, less.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 343.
- 5 Subjects may grieve, but Monarchs must re-
dress.
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 242.
- 6 Every citizen is king under a citizen king.
(Tout citoyen est roi sous un roi citoyen.)
FAVART, *Les Trois Sultanes*. Act ii, sc. 3.
- 7 A bad King but a good Subject.
W. S. GILBERT, *Utopia, Limited*. Act i.
- 8 The obligation of subjects to the sovereign is
understood to last as long, and no longer, than
the power lasteth by which he is able to pro-
tect them.
THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. ii, ch. 21.
- 9 God gives not kings the style of Gods in vain.
For on his throne his sceptre do they sway;
And as their subjects ought them to obey,
So kings should fear and serve their God
again.
JAMES I OF SCOTLAND, *Sonnet Addressed to His
Son, Prince Henry*.
- 10 When King and People understand each other
past a doubt,
It takes a foe and more than a foe to knock
that country out.
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Together*.
- 11 I recommend my son, if he has the misfortune

- to become king, to remember that he owes
himself to the happiness of his people.
LOUIS XIV OF FRANCE, in the testament whch
he made 25 Dec., 1791.
- 12 Entire and sure the monarch's rule must prove,
Who founds her greatness on her subjects'
love.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Prologue Spoken on Her
Majesty's Birthday*, 1704.
- 13 He that is hated of his subjects cannot be
counted a king.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 14 Every subject's duty is the king's; but every
subject's soul is his own.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 186.
- 15 Was never subject longed to be a king,
As I do long and wish to be a subject.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 9, l. 5.
- 16 Vulgarity in a king flatters the majority of the
nation.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.
- 17 The king who fights his people fights himself.
TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 72.
- 18 The greatest king is he who is the king
Of greatest subjects.
GILBERT WEST, *Institution of the Garter*, l. 302.

KISS AND KISSING

I—Kiss: Definitions

- 19 Something made of nothing, tasting very
sweet,
A most delicious compound, with ingredients
complete;
But if, as on occasion, the heart and mind are
sour,
It has no great significance, and loses half its
power.
MARY E. BUXELL, *The Kiss*.
- 20 The anatomical juxtaposition of two orbicu-
laris oris muscles in a state of contraction.
DR. HENRY GIBBONS, *Definition of a Kiss*.
- 21 What is a kiss? Why this, as some approve:
The sure sweet cement, glue, and lime of love.
ROBERT HERRICK, *A Kiss*.
- 22 What is a kiss? Alacke! at worst,
A single Dropp to quenche a Thirst,
Tho' oft it proves, in happie Hour,
The first swete Dropp of our long Showre.
CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *In the Old Time*.
- 23 What's in a kiss?
Oh, when for love the kiss is given, this:
Truth, purity, abiding trust, the seal
Of loyalty to love, come woe, come weal,

Unspoken promise of a soul's allegiance—this,
All this, and more, ah more! is in a kiss.

MARION PHELPS, *What's in a Kiss?*

1 A kiss, when all is said, what is it?

... a rosy dot

Placed on the "I" in loving; 'tis a secret
Told to the mouth instead of to the ear.

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act iii.

II—Kiss: Apothegms

2 I wonder who's kissing her now?

FRANK R. ADAMS AND WILL M. HOUGE. Title
and refrain of a lyric set to music by Joseph
E. Howard in 1912.

3 Isn't it strange how one man's kiss can grow
To be like any other's . . . or a woman's
To be like any woman's?

MAXWELL ANDERSON, *Elizabeth the Queen*.
Act i.

4 Kiss till the cows come home.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*.
Act ii, sc. 2.

5 A paroxysmal kiss.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, his description of the
kiss he had given Mrs. Henry C. Bowen. It
gained wide currency in the '70's. (*Titan*
vs. *Beecher*. Vol. i, p. 66.)

6 A kiss of the mouth often touches not the
heart.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 292.

7 There's nothing wrong in a connubial kiss.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 8.

8 Many a miss would not be a missus
If liquor did not add a spark to her kisses.

E. L. C., *Listen*. (*Life*, March, 1933.)

9 Kissing goes by favour.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 327. (1605);
FRANCIS QUARLES, *The Virgin Widow*. Act i.
(1649) A proverb of great antiquity.

Ere they bewed the Sphinx's visage,
Favouritism governed kissage,
Even as it does in this age.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *General Summary*.

10 Sweetest the kiss that's stolen from weeping
maid. (*Primus titubans audacia furtis*.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Nuptiis Honorii Augusti*, l. 81.

I do not care for kisses, unless I have snatched
them in spite of resistance. (*Basia dum nolo, nisi
que luctantia carpei*.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 46.

Stolen kisses are always sweeter.

LEWIS HUNT, *The Indicator*.

A legal kiss is never as good as a stolen one.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *A Wife's Confession*.

To kiss in private. An unauthorized kiss.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 2.

The kiss, snatch'd hasty from the sidelong maid.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 625.

See also under PROHIBITION.

11 Kisses honeyed by oblivion.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iii.

12 She had rather kiss than spin.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4123.

13 The kiss you take is paid by that you give:
The joy is mutual, and I'm still in debt.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Heroic Love*. Act v, sc. 1.

And if you'll blow to me a kiss,
I'll blow a kiss to you.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *The Baby's Debut*.

14 No man can print a kiss; lines may deceive.
FULKE GREVILLE, *Another to Myra*.

"May I print a kiss on your lips?" I said,
And she nodded her full permission;
So we went to press and I rather guess
We printed a full edition.

JOSEPH LILIENTHAL, *A Full Edition*.

15 The sound of a kiss is not so loud as that of a
cannon, but its echo lasts a great deal longer.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 11.

16 To kiss with the maid when the mistress is
kind

A gentleman ought to be loth, sir.

WILLIAM HONE, *Every-Day Book*, ii, 377.

17 'Tis no sin love's fruit to steal,
But the sweet theft to reveal.

BEN JONSON, *Song: To Celia*.

And if he needs must kiss and tell,
I'll kick him headlong into hell.

COTTON, *Burlesque upon Burlesque*, 200.

Oh, fie, Miss, you must not kiss and tell.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 10.

18 They are pecked on the ear and the chin and
the nose who are lacking in lore.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafs*.

19 My lips the sextons are of thy slain kisses.

G. E. LANCASTER, *Pygmalion in Cyprus*, p. 18.

20 Kiss and be friends.

PETER LANOTFT, *Chronicles*, 64. (c. 1300) In
common use thereafter.

Let's see you buss and be friends.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Pamela*, ii, 73.

21 Cupid and my Campaspe played
At cards for kisses; Cupid paid.

JOHN LYLY, *Alexander and Campaspe*.

My love and I for kisses play'd;
She would keep stakes; I was content;

But when I won, she would be paid;

This made me ask her what she meant.

Pray, since I see (quoth she) your wrangling
vain,

Take your own kisses; give me mine again.
 WILLIAM STRODE, *My Love and I for Kisses*
Play'd. (c. 1640) Dryden added three lines
 to this stanza, and it is included in his
Miscellany. (1716)

1 Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!
 Her lips suck forth my soul: see, where it
 flies!

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Faustus*, l. 1330.
 It was thy kiss, Love, that made me immortal.
 MARGARET FULLER, *Dryad Song*.

O love! O fire! once he drew
 With one long kiss my whole soul thro'
 My lips, as sunlight drinketh dew.
 TENNYSON, *Poems*, St. 3.

2 Why do I not kiss you, Philenis? You are
 bald, you are carrotty, you are one-eyed. He
 who kisses you sins against nature.
 MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 33.

3 Let my hand have the honour
 To convey a kiss from my lips to the cover of
 Your foot, dear signior.
 PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Flor-*
ence. Act iv, sc. 1.

4 When a man's hose be down, it is easy to kiss
 him where he sat on Saturday.
 BRIAN MELBANCKE, *Philotinus*. (1583)

5 Kissing don't last; cookery do.
 GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 28.

6 If you kiss me you hate me, and if you hate
 me you kiss me. But if you don't hate me, dear
 friend, don't kiss me! (Ἢν μὲ φιλεῖς, μισεῖς με·
 αὐτὸ εἰ μισεῖς, σὸ φιλεῖς με· εἰ δὲ μὲ μὴ μισεῖς,
 φίλαρε, μὴ μὲ φίλει.)
 NICARCHUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig.
 252.)

7 And I will have a lover's fee; they say, un-
 kiss'd unkind.
 GEORGE PEELE, *Arraignement of Paris*. Act 1,
 sc. 2. (1584)

8 The kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvii, 6.

Many kiss the hand they wish cut off.
 GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

9 A hisping lass is good to kiss.
 JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

10 An horse-kiss: a rude kiss, able to beat one's
 teeth out.
 JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

11 Thou knowest the maiden who ventures to
 kiss a sleeping man, wins of him a pair of
 gloves.
 SCOTT, *The Fair Maid of Perth*. Ch. 5.

12 Strangers and foes do sunder, and not kiss.
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
 ii, sc. 5, l. 91.

Ae fond kiss and then we sever.
 BURNS, *Farewell to Nancy*.

One kiss more, and so farewell.
 UNKNOWN, *Loyal Garland*. Song 22. (1686)

One fond kiss before we part,
 Drop a tear and bid adieu.
 ROBERT DODSLEY, *The Parting Kiss*.

13 I understand thy kisses and thou mine.
 SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 205.

The kiss you take is better than you give;
 Therefore no kiss.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 38.

Upon thy cheek lay I this zealous kiss,
 As seal to this indenture of my love.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 19.

14 Speak, cousin, or, if you cannot, stop his
 mouth with a kiss.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
 ii, sc. 1, l. 321.

15 Till thy wound be thoroughly heal'd;
 And thus I search it with a sovereign kiss.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
 Act i, sc. 2, l. 116.

Kiss the place to make it well.
 ANN TAYLOR, *My Mother*.

16 Bachelor's fare: bread and cheese and kisses.
 SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

17 Lord! I wonder what fool it was that first in-
 vented kissing.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.
 Tell me who first did kisses suggest?
 It was a mouth all glowing and blest;
 It kissed and it thought of nothing beside.

HEINE, *Book of Songs*. No. 25.
 May his soul be in heaven—he deserves it I'm
 sure—

Who was first the inventor of kissing.
 UNKNOWN, *The Inventor of Kissing*.

18 Dear as remember'd kisses after death,
 And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feign'd
 On lips that are for others.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 36.

19 Many kiss the child for love of the nurse.
 (Osculor hunc ore natum nutricis amore.)
 THOMAS WRIGHT, *Essays on the Middle Ages*.
 Vol. i, p. 150. Quoting a medieval proverb.

Many kiss the child for the nurse's sake.
 JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7, (1546)

For love of the nurse the bairn gets more a kiss.
 GEORGE MERITON, *Praise of Yorkshire Ale*, 83.

20 You must kiss the rod.
 UNKNOWN, *History of Reynard the Fox*. Ch.
 12 (c. 1200) This is a series of fables first

collected in France under the title, *Roman de Renart*. The first English version was printed by Caxton in 1481.

Take thy correction mildly, kiss the rod.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act v, sc. 1, l. 32.

A testy babe will scratch the nurse

And presently all humble kiss the rod!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona.*

Act i, sc. 2, l. 58.

1 Make them kiss the book.

UNKNOWN, *The Manner of Keeping a Court Baron*. Printed by the widow of Robert Redman, c. 1539.

III—Kissing: Its Delights

2 Blush, happy maiden, when you feel
The lips which press love's glowing seal;
But as the slow years darklier roll,
Grown wiser, the experienced soul
Will own as dearer far than they
The lips which kiss the tears away.

ELIZABETH AXENS ALLEN, *Kisses*.

3 But is there nothing else,
That we may do but only walk? Methinks,
Brothers and sisters lawfully may kiss.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *A King and No King*. Act iv, sc. 4.

4 Remember the Viper:—'twas close at your
feet,

How you started and threw yourself into
my arms;

Not a strawberry there was so ripe nor so
sweet

As the lips which I kiss'd to subdue your
alarms.

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *Nancy*. St. 4.

5 And when my lips meet thine,
Thy very soul is wedded unto mine.

H. H. BOYSEN, *Thy Gracious Face I Greet with Glad Surprise*.

6 A winning kiss she gave,
A long one, with a free and yielding lip.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *Britannia's Pastorals*. Bk. iii, song 2, l. 193.

7 I was betrothed that day;
I wore a troth-kiss on my lips I could not give
away.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lay of the Brown Rosary*. Pt. ii, l. 168.

First time he kissed me, he but only kissed
The fingers of this hand wherewith I write;
And ever since, it grew more clean and white,
. . . The second passed in height
The first, and sought the forehead, and half
missed,
Half falling on the hair, O beyond meed! . . .
The third upon my lips was folded down
In perfect, purple state; since when, indeed,

I have been proud and said, "My love, my own."
E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*. No. xxxviii.

The moth's kiss, first!

Kiss me as if you made believe

You were not sure, this eve,

How my face, your flower, had pursed

its petals up.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Gondola*.

8 All the breath and the bloom of the year in
the bag of one bee:

All the wonder and wealth of the mine in
the heart of one gem:

In the core of one pearl all the shade and the
shine of the sea:

Breath and bloom, shade and shine,—wonder,
wealth, and—how far above them—

Truth, that's brighter than gem,

Trust, that's purer than pearl—

Brightest truth, purest trust in the universe—
all were for me

In the kiss of one girl.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Summum Bonum*.

Her lips, whose kisses pout to leave their nest,
Bid man be valiant ere he merit such.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 58.

9 Their lips drew near, and clung into a kiss;
A long, long kiss, a kiss of youth and love. . .
Each kiss a heart-quake,—for a kiss's strength,
I think, it must be reckon'd by its length.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 185-6.

10 I love the sex, and sometimes would reverse
The tyrant's wish "that mankind only had
One neck, which he with one fell stroke might
 Pierce."

My wish is quite as wide, but not so bad, . . .
That womankind had but one rosy mouth,
To kiss them all at once from North to South.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 27.

"Kiss" rhymes to "bliss" in fact as well as verse.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 59.

11 How delicious is the winning
Of a kiss at Love's beginning.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song*.

When age chills the blood, when our pleasures
are past—
For years fleet away with the wings of the
dove—

The dearest remembrance will still be the last,
Our sweetest memorial the first kiss of love.

BYRON, *The First Kiss of Love*.

And in that first flame
Is all the nectar of the kiss.
(Et c'est dans la première flamme
Qu'est tout le nectar du baiser.)

LEBRUN, *Mes Souvenirs*.

12 Kisses kept are wasted;
Love is to be tasted.

There are some you love, I know;

Be not loath to tell them so.
 Lips go dry and eyes grow wet
 Waiting to be warmly met,
 Keep them not in waiting yet;
 Kisses kept are wasted.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Kisses Kept Are Wasted*.

1
 Rose kissed me today.
 Will she kiss me tomorrow?
 Let it be as it may,
 Rose kissed me today.
 AUSTIN DOBSON, *A Kiss*.

2
 Never a lip is curved with pain
 That can't be kissed into smiles again.
 BRET HARTE, *The Lost Galcon*.

3
 Give me a kiss and to that kiss a score;
 Then to that twenty, add a hundred more;
 A thousand to that hundred; so kiss on,
 To make that thousand up a million;
 Treble that million, and when that is done,
 Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun.
 ROBERT HEERICK, *To Anthea*.

4
 Jenny kissed me when we met,
 Jumping from the chair she sat in;
 Time, you thief, who love to get
 Sweetens into your list, put that in!
 Say I'm weary, say I'm sad.
 Say that health and wealth have missed me:
 Say I'm growing old, but add
 Jenny kissed me
 LEIGH HUNT, *Jenny Kissed Me*. "Jenny" was
 Jane Welsh Carlyle.

Only he felt he could no more dissemble,
 And kissed her, mouth to mouth, all in a tremble.
 LEIGH HUNT, *Story of Rimini*.
 You kissed me! My head drooped low on your
 breast
 With a feeling of shelter and infinite rest,
 While the holy emotions my tongue dared not
 speak
 Flashed up as a flame from my heart to my
 cheek.
 JOSEPHINE SLOCUM HUNT, *You Kissed Me*.
 I kissed you, I own, but I did not suppose
 That you, through the papers, the deed would dis-
 close,
 Like free-loving cats, when on ridge-poles they
 meet,
 And their squalls of "You kissed me!" disturb
 the whole street.
 UNKNOWN, *You Kissed me*.

5
 A soft lip,
 Would tempt you to eternity of kissing!
 BEN JONSON, *Volpone*, Act i, sc. 1.
 Leave a kiss but in the cup,
 And I'll not look for wine.
 BEN JONSON, *To Celio*. See also *under EYES*
 AND LOVE.

6
 And our lips found ways of speaking

What words cannot say,
 Till a hundred nests gave music,
 And the East was gray.
 FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *A Memory*.

7
 When she kissed me once in play,
 Rubies were less bright than they;
 And less bright were those which shone
 In the palace of the Sun.
 Will they be as bright again?
 Not if kiss'd by other men.
 WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Rubies*.

8
 Says he, "I'd better call agin;"
 Says she, "Think likely, mister!"
 Thet last word pricked him like a pin,
 An' . . . Wal, he up an' kist her.
 J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

9
 The kiss, in which he half forgets even such a
 yoke as yours
 MACAULAY, *Virginia*, l. 138.

10
 I rest content; I kiss your eyes,
 I kiss your hair in my delight:
 I kiss my hand and say "Good-night."
 JOAQUIN MILLER, *Isles of the Amazons*: Pt. v,
Introduction.

11
 One kiss the maiden gives, one last,
 Long kiss, which she expires in giving.
 THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*, l. 200.

I kiss'd thee ere I kill'd thee; no way but this;
 Killing myself, to the upon a kiss
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 358.

12
 How should great Jove himself do else than
 miss
 To win the woman he forgets to kiss.
 COVENTRY PATMORE, *De Natura Deorum*.
 The lips he must briskly invade
 That would possess the heart.
 THOMAS YALDEN, *Song*.

13
 Give me kisses! Nay, 'tis true
 I am just as rich as you;
 And for every kiss I owe,
 I can pay you back, you know.
 Kiss me, then,
 Every moment—and again!
 J. G. SAXE, *To Lesbia*.

Do thou snatch treasures from my lips,
 And I'll take kingdoms back from thine!
 SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act iii, sc. 3.

14
 Quicken with kissing; had my lips that power,
 Thus would I wear them out.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
 sc. 15, l. 39.

15
 His kissing is as full of sanctity as the touch
 of holy bread.
 SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 4,
 l. 14.

1 O, a kiss,
Long as my exile, sweet as my revenge!
Now, by the jealous queen of heaven, that kiss
I carried from thee, dear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 44.

Falstaff: Thou dost give me flattering busses.
Doll Tearsheet: By my troth, I kiss thee with a
most constant heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 291.

2 Take, O, take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:
But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but seal'd in vain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 1.

Hide, O hide those hills of snow,
Which thy frozen bosom bears,
On whose tips the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!
But first set my poor heart free
Bound in icy chains by thee!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Bloody
Brother*. Act v, sc. 2. This stanza, with the
one above, attributed to Shakespeare, may
have been a current song of anonymous
authorship; or perhaps Shakespeare wrote
the first stanza, and Fletcher appropriated
it and added another.

8 And then, sir, would he gripe and wring my
hand,
Cry "O sweet creature!" and then kiss me
hard,
As if he pluck'd up kisses by the roots
That grew upon my lips.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 421.

4 Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 52.
Ten kisses short as one, one long as twenty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 22.
She kissed his brow, his cheek, his chin,
And where she ends she doth anew begin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 59.

You may ride 's
With one soft kiss a thousand furlongs ere
With spur we heat an acre.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 94.

I think there is not half a kiss to choose
Who loves another best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 175.

5 See the mountains kiss high heaven,
And the waves clasp one another;
No sister flower would be forgiven
If it disdained its brother;
And the sunlight clasps the earth,
And the moonbeams kiss the sea:
What are all these kissings worth,
If thou kiss not me?

SHELLEY, *Love's Philosophy*. St. 2.

As in the soft and sweet eclipse,
When soul meets soul on lover's lips.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iv, l. 450.

6 Her ambrosial kiss,
That sweeter far than any nectar is.
SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 25.

I ne'er saw nectar on a lip,
But where my own did hope to sip.
SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

7 My lips till then had only known
The kiss of mother and of sister,
But somehow, full upon her own
Sweet, rosy, darling mouth,—I kissed her.
E. C. STEDMAN, *The Door-Step*.

8 We vulgar take it to be a sign of love. We
servants, we poor people, that have nothing
but our persons to bestow or treat for, are
forced to deal and bargain by way of sample,
and therefore as we have no parchments, or
wax necessary in our agreements, we squeeze
with our hands and seal with our lips, to rat-
ify vows and promises.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Conscious Lovers*. Act
iii, sc. 1.

9 One rose, but one, by those fair fingers cull'd,
Were worth a hundred kisses press'd on lips
Less exquisite than thine.

TENNYSON, *The Gardener's Daughter*, l. 148.

A man had given all other bliss,
And all his worldly worth for this,
To waste his whole heart in one kiss
Upon her perfect lips.
TENNYSON, *Sir Launcelot and Queen Guine-
vere*.

And sweet red splendid kissing mouth.
VILLON, *Complaint of the Fair Armouress*.
(Swinburne, tr.)

10 Many an evening by the waters did we watch
the stately ships,
And our spirits rush'd together at the touch-
ing of the lips.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 37.

That glance of theirs, but for the street, had been
A clinging kiss.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 103.

Kisses balmier than half-opening buds Of April.
TENNYSON, *Tithonus*, l. 59.

11 Girl, when he gives you kisses twain,
Use one, and let the other stay;
And hoard it, for moons may die, red fades,
And you may need a kiss—some day.
RIMCLEY TORRENCE, *The House of a Hundred
Lights*.

12 If only in dreams may Man be fully blest,
Is heaven a dream? Is she I clasped a dream?
Or stood she here even now where dew-drops
gleam

And miles of furze shine yellow down the West? . . .

Can this be Earth? Can these be banks of furze?

Like burning bushes fired of God they shine!
 I seem to know them, though this body of mine

Passed into spirit at the touch of hers!

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Coming of Love: Rhonda's First Kiss*.

1 When Youth and Beauty dwell in Love's own palace,
 And life flowed on in one eternal kiss.

ELIA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Farewell of Clorimonde*.

IV—Kissing: Its Perils

2 Wanton kissings with the tongue. (Κατα-
 γλωττισμάτων.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Clouds*, l. 51.

Give me another naughty, naughty kiss before we part. (Da savium etiam prius quam abis.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 940. (Act v, sc. 2.)

Take me by the earlaps and match my little lips to your little lips. (Prehende auriculis, compara labella cum labella.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 668. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

Kissing with inside lip? stopping the career Of laughter with a sigh?

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 286.

Do not make me kiss, and you will not make me sin

H. G. BOEN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 345.

3 You should not take a fellow eight years old And make him swear to never kiss the girls.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

4 Gin a body meet a body
 Comin' thro' the rye,

Gin a body kiss a body,
 Need a body cry?

Gin a body meet a body
 Comin' thro' the glen,

Gin a body kiss a body,
 Need the world ken?

BURNS, *Comin' Thro' the Rye*. As was often his custom, Burns built this song upon the refrain of an older one, in this case a song of unknown authorship called *The Bob-Tailed Lass*. (JUNSON, *Scots' Musical Museum*, Vol. v, p. 430.)

If a body meet a body going to the Fair,
 If a body kiss a body need a body care?

JAMES C. CROSS, *The Harlequin Mariner: Song*. (1796)

5 A man may drink and no be drunk;
 A man may fight and no be slain;

A man may kiss a bonnie lass,
 And ay be welcome back again!

BURNS, *Duncan Davidson*.

6 Kissing is nigh parent and cousin unto the foul feat or deed.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *La Tour-Landry*. Ch. 33. (1484)

After kissing comes more kindness.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, p. 28.

She that will kiss, they say, will do worse.

ROBERT DAVENPORT, *City Night Cap*. Act i.

7 Kisses are keys; wanton kisses are keys of sin.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 28.

Kissin' is the key o' love,

An' clappin' is the lock.

BURNS, *O Can Ye Labour Lea, Young Man?*

8 Kisses and favours are sweet things,
 But those have thorns and these have stings.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Shower of Blossoms*.

9 He that doth kiss and do no more

May kiss behind and not before.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 9.

10 Mayhem, death and arson

Have followed many a thoughtless kiss

Not sanctioned by a parson.

DON MARQUIS, *On Kissing*.

11 For love or lust, for good or ill,

Behold the kiss is potent still.

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *The Kiss*.

12 Kiss—kiss—thou hast won me,

Bright, beautiful sin.

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL, *The Demon Lady*.

13 He who has taken kisses, if he take not the rest beside, deserves to lose even what was granted. (Oscula qui sumpsit, si non et cetera sumet, Hæc quoque, quæ data sunt, perdere dignus erit.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 569.

14 "I saw you take his kiss!" " 'Tis true."

"Oh, modesty!" " 'Twas strictly kept:

He thought I slept; at least, I knew

He thought I thought he thought I slept."

COVENTRY PATMORE, *Epigram*.

15 And secrecy made their courting the sweeter,
 While Peter kissed Thisbe, and Thisbe kissed Peter,—

For kisses, like folks with diminutive souls,
 Will manage to creep through the smallest of holes!

J. C. SAXE, *Pyromus and Thisbe*.

Young ladies: You shouldn't go strolling about
 When your anxious mamma don't know you are out;

And remember that accidents often befall
 From kissing young fellows through holes in the wall.

J. C. SAXE, *Pyromus and Thisbe: Moral*.

O kiss me through the hole of this vile wall!
SHAKESPEARE, *Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 202.

¹ Yet-whoop, Jack! kiss Gillian the quicker,
Till she bloom like a rose, and a fig for the vicar!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, st. 5.

² We have kiss'd away Kingdoms and provinces.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 10, l. 7.

Or ere I could
Give him that parting kiss which I had set
Betwixt two charming words, comes in my father
And like the tyrannous breathing of the north
Shakes all our buds from growing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 33.

It is not a fashion for the maids in France to kiss
before they are married.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 286.

³ Were kisses all the joys in bed,
One woman would another wed.

SHAKESPEARE (?), *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 345.

As well a woman with an eunuch play'd
As with a woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 5.

⁴ The woman that cries hush bids kiss: I learnt
So much of her that taught me kissing.

SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act i, sc. 1.

Alas! that women do not know
Kisses make men loath to go.

UNKNOWN, *Kisses Make Men*.

⁵ 'Twas ever thus with misses,
They leave the ancient home
To plant their Judas kisses
Upon some manly dome.

UNKNOWN. (*Punch*, 2 Sept., 1925.)

⁶ And hug and kiss and are so great
As the devil and witch of Endor.

UNKNOWN, *Political Merriment*. Pt. iii, p. 20.

I've seen her hug you as the devil bugged the
witch.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

KNAVE AND KNAVERY

See also *Fools and Knaves*

⁷ Successful rascals are insufferable. (*Karel od
vpadavosti obz dvazxerol*.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 226.

⁸ The fox condemns the trap, not himself.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁹ Glasgow thuggery, Glasgow thugs; it is a
witty nickname.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Character*, i, 4.

¹⁰ He's tough, ma'am, tough is J. B. Tough and
de-vilish sly.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Book i, ch. 7.

¹¹ As there is a use in medicine for poison, so
the world cannot move without rogues.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

¹² A more praternotorious rogue than himself.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Fair Maid of the Inn*. Act iv.

¹³ Who friendship with a knave has made
Is judged a partner in the trade.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, No. 24.

¹⁴ The most necessary thing in the world, and
yet the least usual, is to reflect that those we
deal with may know how to be as arrant
knaves as ourselves.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 232.

If knaves had not foolish memories, they would
never trust one another as often as they do.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 233.

¹⁵ Clever men are the tools with which bad men
work.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Works*. Vol. xi, p. 340.

¹⁶ One rogue is usher to another still.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xvii, l. 251. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁷ To you, who distinguish between a knave and
an honest man. (Tibi, qui turpi secernis ho-
nestum.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 63.

¹⁸ One of the four and twenty policies of a
knave is to stay long at his errand.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 2.

¹⁹ Knaves sore with conscience of their own
defects.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Cur-
tis*.

²⁰ The biggest rascal that walks upon two legs.
(Omnium bipedum nequissimus.)

MONESTRUS, speaking of Regulus. (PLINY THE
YOUNGER, *Letters*. Bk. i, epis. 5.)

It's my opinion you are a damned rascal. (Sec-
lestissimum te arbitror.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 552. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

²¹ When knaves in grain meet.

JOHN FALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*. Sig. S 2. (1540)

Knave in grain, a knave of the first rate.

GROSE, *Classical Dict. of the Vulgar Tongue*.

A rogue in grain is a rogue amain.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 299.

²² Whether the fellow do this out of kindness
or knavery, I cannot tell, but it is pretty to
observe.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 7 Oct., 1665.

¹ The success of knaves entices many. (Successus improborum plures adlicit.)
 PHAEDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 3, l. 7.

The more knave, the better luck.
 JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

² When knaves fall out, true men come by their own.
 JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

³ He that sweareth till no man trust him,
 He that lieth till no man believe him,
 He that borroweth till no man will lend him,
 Let him go where no man knoweth him.
 HUGH RHODES, *Book of Nurture*, 107. (c. 1530)

⁴ Wilt thou ever be a foul-mouthed and calumnious knave?
 SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 61

A poor, decayed, ingenious, foolish, rascally knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 25.

Hamlet: There's ne'er a villain dwelling in all Denmark

But he's an arrant knave.

Horatio: There needs no ghost, my lord, come from the grave
 To tell us this.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 124.

We are arrant knaves all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 125.

How absolute the knave is!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 148.

O royal knavery!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 19.

⁵ Ah! whoreson caterpillars! bacon-fed knaves!
 SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 89.

What a frosty-spirited rogue is this!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

Three misbegotten knaves in Kendal green.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 246.

A rascally yea-forsooth knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 41.

What an arrant, rascally, beggarly, lousy knave it is!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 8, l. 37.

The rascally, scould, beggarly, lousy, praggling knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 6.

A knave; a rascal; an eater of broken meats; a base, proud, shallow, beggarly, three-suited, hundred-pound, filthy, worsted-stocking knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 14.

Such smiling rogues as these,
 Like rats, oft bite the holy cords a-twain
 Which are too intrinse t' unloose.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 79.

Filthy, worsted-stocking knave; a lily-livered, action-taking knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 18.

Poor cuckoldy knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 281.

AN ARRANT KNAVE.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 330.

⁶ A crafty knave does need no broker.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 100.

⁷ Though this knave came something saucily into the world before he was sent for, yet was his mother fair; there was good sport at his making.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 20.

⁸ *Second Watchman*: How if a' will not stand? *Dogberry*: Why, then, take no note of him, but let him go; and presently call the rest of the watch together, and thank God you are rid of a knave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 28.

Masters, it is proved already that you are little better than false knaves; and it will go near to be thought so shortly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 30.

⁹ Whip me such honest knaves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 49.

A slipper and subtle knave, a finder of occasions.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 246.

¹⁰ Knavery's plain face is never seen till used.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 321.

A knave teach me my duty! I'll beat the knave into a twiggen bottle!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 151.

Some most villainous knave,
 Some base notorious knave, some scurvy fellow.
 O heaven, that such companions thou 'ldst unfold,
 And put in every honest band a whip
 To lash the rascals naked through the world
 Even from the east to the west!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 139.

¹¹ 'Tis the base knave that jars.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 47.

A whoreson, beetle-headed, flap-ear'd knave!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 160.

¹² 'Gainst knaves and thieves men shut their gate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 404.

¹³ Ay, knave, because thou strikest as a knight,
 Being but knave, I hate thee all the more.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 994.

¹⁴ Knavery nowadays is its own reward. (Ei nunc praeiumst, qui recta prava faciunt.)
 TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 771.

¹ Knavery is the best defence against a knave.
ZENO. (PLUTARCH, *Life*.)

KNOWLEDGE

See also Learning; Wisdom

I.—Knowledge: Definitions

² For all knowledge and wonder (which is the seed of knowledge) is an impression of pleasure in itself.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

A rich storehouse, for the glory of the Creator, and the relief of man's estate.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

³ What is all Knowledge too but recorded Experience, and a product of History; of which, therefore, Reasoning and Belief, no less than Action and Passion, are essential materials?

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays: On History*.

Integrity without knowledge is weak and useless. . . . Knowledge without integrity is dangerous and dreadful.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 41.

⁴ Knowledge is the only instrument of production that is not subject to diminishing returns.

J. M. CLARK, *Overhead Costs in Modern Industry*. (*Jour. Pol. Econ.*, Oct., 1927.)

An investment in knowledge pays the best interest.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

⁵ The fruits of the tree of knowledge are various; he must be strong indeed who can digest all of them.

MARY COLERIDGE, *Gathered Leaves*, p. 8.

⁶ Knowledge comes
Of learning well retain'd, unfruitful else.
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto v, l. 41.

⁷ All our progress is an unfolding, like the vegetable bud. You have first an instinct, then an opinion, then a knowledge.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

Knowledge is the only elegance.

EMERSON, *Journal*, 1856.

Our knowledge is the amassed thought and experience of innumerable minds.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

Knowledge is the antidote to fear,—Knowledge, Use and Reason, with its higher aids.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

⁸ Knowledge is a treasure, but practice is the key to it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3139.

Knowledge without practice makes but half the artist.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3141.

⁹ All our knowledge is symbolic.

GOETHE, *Table-Talk*. 1805.

In the world the important thing is not to know more than all men, but to know more at each moment than any particular man.

GOETHE, *Table-Talk*, 1808.

¹⁰ The tree of knowledge in your garden grows, Not single, but at every humble door.

O. W. HOLMES, *Wind-Clouds and Star-Drifts*: Pt. viii, *Manhood*, l. 46.

¹¹ Knowledge and timber shouldn't be much used till they are seasoned.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 6.

¹² It is the peculiarity of knowledge that those who really thirst for it always get it.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *Country Literature*.

¹³ Knowledge is of two kinds. We know a subject ourselves or we know where we can find information upon it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

¹⁴ A desire of knowledge is the natural feeling of mankind; and every human being whose mind is not debauched, will be willing to give all that he has to get knowledge.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 30 July, 1763.)

¹⁵ Knowledge is the action of the soul.

BEN JOHNSON, *Explorata: Scientia*.

¹⁶ History tells what man has done; art, what man has made; literature, what man has felt; religion, what man has believed; philosophy, what man has thought.

BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.

¹⁷ What can give us more sure knowledge than our senses? How else can we distinguish between the true and the false? (Quid nobis certius ipsis Sensibus esse potest? qui vera ac falsa notemus?)

LUCRETIVS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 700.

¹⁸ Knowledge advances by steps, and not by leaps.

MACAULAY, *Essays: History*.

¹⁹ Knowledge apart from justice is rather to be described as cunning than as knowledge. (Scientia, quæ est remota ab iustitia, calliditas potius quam sapientia est appellanda.)

PLATO. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 63.)

²⁰ It is one thing to remember, another to know. Remembering is merely safeguarding something entrusted to the memory; knowing means making everything your own. (Aliud autem est meminisse, aliud scire. Meminisse

est rem commissam memoria custodire. At contra, scire est et sua facere.)

SENZCA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. xxxiii, 8. Nature has given us the seeds of knowledge, but not knowledge itself. (Natura . . . semina nobis scientie dedit, scientiam non dedit.)

SENZCA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. cxx, sec. 4. The desire of knowledge, like the thirst of riches, increases ever with the acquisition of it.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. ii, ch. 3. Let knowledge grow from more to more, But more of reverence in us dwell; That mind and soul, according well, May make one music as before.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*. St. 7. Who loves not Knowledge? Who shall rail Against her beauty? May she mix With men and prosper! Who shall fix Her pillars? Let her work prevail.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxiv, st. 1. Knowledge is now no more a fountain seal'd: Drink deep, until the habits of the slave, The sins of emptiness, gossip and spite And slander, die.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 76.

A Fountain Sealed.

ANNE DOUGLAS SEDGWICK. Title of novel. Knowledge is the only fountain, both of the love and the principles of human liberty.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, at dedication of Bunker Hill Monument, 17 June, 1843.

Knowledge, in truth, is the great sun in the firmament. Life and power are scattered with all its beams.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, at laying of the corner-stone of Bunker Hill Monument, 1845.

II—Knowledge: Apothegms

They know enough who know how to learn.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 314.

A man is but what he knoweth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Miscellaneous Tracts: In Praise of Knowledge*. Sec. 1.

I have taken all knowledge to be my province.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to Lord Burghley*, 1592.

He said it that knew it best.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen.

New Testament: John, iii, 12. (Quod scimus loquimur, et quod vidimus testamur.—*Vulgate*.)

It is better not to know so much than to know so many things that ain't so.

JOSEPH BILLINGS. (JEROME A. HART, *In Our Second Century*, p. 307.) The form of the saying was varied by its author from time to time. On 23 Oct., 1885, he wrote it for a

friend: "It is better to know less than to know so much that ain't so." The original wording (*Josh Billings's Encyclopedia of Wit and Wisdom*, p. 286, 1874) was: "It is better to know nothing than to know what ain't so."

A man of vast and varied misinformation.

WILLIAM GAYNOR. When Mayor of New York, referring to Rabbi Stephen S. Wise.

He knew what's ever 's to be known,

But much more than he knew would own.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 297.

I am greedy of getting information. (*Αίψως εἶπαι καὶ τὸ νεώτερον*.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Iambi*. No. 18.

Let him who knows how ring the bells. (Quien las sabe las tañe.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 59.

Knowledge must be adorned, it must have lustre as well as weight, or it will be oftener taken for lead than for gold.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 24 Nov., 1749.

Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments give lustre, and many more people see than weigh.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 May, 1750.

Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich*. Pt. iv. See also under GRACE.

The Pursuit of Knowledge Under Difficulties.

GEORGE LILLIE CRAIK. Title of book published 1830-31 under the auspices of the Society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge. Craik had originally intended to call his book, *The Love of Knowledge Overcoming Difficulties in Its Pursuit*, and the shorter form is said to have been suggested by Lord Henry Peter Brougham.

But wot's that you're a doin' of? Pursuit of knowledge under difficulties, Sammy?

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 33. (1836)

Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

Old Testament: Daniel, xii, 4.

Look here. Upon my soul you mustn't come into the place saying you want to know, you know.

DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

And let in knowledge by another sense.

DRYDEN, *King Arthur*. Act iii, sc. 2.

For lust of knowing what should not be known

We make the Golden Journey to Samarkand.

J. E. FLECKEN, *The Golden Journey to Samarkand*.

1 He knoweth enough that knoweth nothing, if he know how to hold his peace.

GUARZO, *Civil Conversation*. Fo. 55. (1586)
See also under SILENCE.

2 It is not permitted us to know everything.
(Nec scire fas est omnia.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 4, l. 22.

Old man Know-All died las' year.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Plantation Proverbs*.

3 A man without knowledge, an' I have read,
May well be compared to one that is dead.

THOMAS INGLEND, *The Disobedient Child*.

See IGNORANCE: BETTER UNBORN THAN UNTAUGHT.

4 Banish me from Eden when you will, but first
let me eat of the fruit of the tree of knowl-
edge.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *The Gods*.

5 All wish to know, but none to pay the fee.
(Nosce volunt omnes, mercedem solvere
nemo.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 157.

6 What man knows is everywhere at war with
what he wants.

JOSEPH W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*, p. 14.

7 To know is not to know, unless someone else
has known that I know. (Scire est nescire,
nisi id me scire alius scierit.)

LUCILIUS, *Fragment*.

Your knowing is nothing unless some other per-
son knows that you know. (Scire tuum nihil est,
nisi te scire hoc sciat alter.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 27.

To have a thing is nothing if you've not the
chance to show it.

And to know a thing is nothing, unless others
know you know it.

LORD NANCY, *Epigram*.

This you know I know.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 163.

8 I have not the Chancellor's encyclopedic
mind. He is indeed a kind of semi-Solomon.
He half knows everything, from the cedar to
the hyssop.

MACAULAY, *Letter to Macvey Napier*, 17 Dec.,
1830. Referring to Lord Brougham.

What a wonderful versatile mind has Brougham!
he knows politics, Greek, history, science; if he
only knew a little law, he would know a little
of everything.

DANIEL O'CONNELL, when Lord Brougham be-
came Lord Chancellor. Attributed to Sir Ed-
ward ALDERSON by Emerson, in *Quotation
and Originality*.

If the abbé had spoken a little of religion, he
would have spoken of everything.

LOUIS XVI. After a sermon by the Abbé
Maury. (See GRIMM, *Mémoires*.)

9 I know all that better than my own name.
(Et teneo melius ista quam meum nomen.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, ep. xxxvii, l. 7.

I know you even under the skin. (Ego te intus
ei in cute novi.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 30.

I know him as well as if I had gone through him
with a lighted candle.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 97.

You know me Al.

RING LARDNER. Title and refrain of a book of
of baseball stories.

10 You speak before a man to whom all Naples
is known. (Vous parlez devant un homme à
qui tout Naples est connu.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Avare*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 47.

11 It is far better to know something about
everything than to know all about one thing.
Universality is the best.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. i, No. 37.

Diffused knowledge immortalizes itself.

JAMES MACKINTOSH, *Vindicia Gallica*.

12 In vain sedate reflections we would make,
When half our knowledge we must snatch,
not take.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 39.

13 What harm in getting knowledge even from
a sot, a pol, a fool, a mitten, or a slipper?

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 16.

14 How haughtily he cocks his nose,
To tell what every schoolboy knows.

SWIFT, *The Country Life*.

Every school-boy knows it.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *On the Real Presence*. Sec. v.

The phrase, "As every schoolboy knows,"
was used frequently by Macaulay and is
often attributed to him.

Of an old tale which every schoolboy knows.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *The Roman Father*:
Prologue.

15 My name it is Benjamin Jowett,
I'm Master of Balliol College;

Whatever is knowledge I know it,

And what I don't know isn't knowledge.

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*, on Dr. Jowett, of Balliol,
Oxford.

16 For wa I wist not what was what.

UNKNOWN, *Yvaine and Gavin*, l. 432. (c. 1400)

And else wot I never what is what.

THOMAS HOCCLEVE, *Dialogue*, l. 138. (c. 1420)

He said he knew what was what.

JOHN SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Court*,
l. 1107. (c. 1520)

He knew what's what, and that's as high
As metaphysic wit can fly.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 149. (1663)

That 'ere young lady . . . knows wet's wot, she does.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 37. (1837)

III—Knowledge: Its Value

Knowledge is, indeed, that which, next to virtue, truly and essentially raises one man above another.

ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 111.

There is no power on earth which setteth up a throne, or chair of state, in the spirits and souls of men, and in their cogitations, imaginations, opinions, and beliefs, but knowledge and learning.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.

The knowledge of man is as the waters, some descending from above, and some springing up from beneath; the one informed by the light of nature, the other inspired by divine revelation.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

The sovereignty of man lieth hid in knowledge; wherein many things are reserved that kings with their treasure cannot buy, nor with their force command.

BACON, *Cogitationes de Scientia Humana*.

It is no less true in this human kingdom of knowledge, than in God's kingdom of heaven, that no man shall enter into it, "except he become first as a little child."

BACON, *Of the Interpretation of Nature*. Ch. 1.

There is no knowledge which is not valuable.

EDMUND BURKE, *American Taxation*.

Knowledge is a comfortable and necessary retreat and shelter for us in an advanced age; and if we do not plant it while young, it will give us no shade when we grow old.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 11 Dec., 1747.

One of the most agreeable consequences of knowledge is the respect and importance which it communicates to old age.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Female Education*.

Let the fools talk, knowledge has its value. (Laissez dire les sots, le savoir a son prix.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. viii, fab. 19.

Let fools the studious despise,
There's nothing lost by being wise.

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. viii, fab. 19.

Deeper, deeper let us toil
In the mines of knowledge.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Aspirations of Youth*.

A learned man has always riches in himself. (Homo doctus in se semper divitias habet.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 21.

Knowledge of itself is riches.

SAR, *Gulistan*: Ch. 7, tale 2. *Of the Effects of Education*.

O what a brave thing it is, in every case and

circumstance of a matter, to be thoroughly well informed!

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 7.

For the more a man knows, the more worthy he is.

ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER, *Rhyming Chronicle of the History of England*. (1270)

Crowns have their compass—length of days their date—

Triumphs their tomb—felicity, her fate—

Of nought but earth can earth make us partaker,
But knowledge makes a king most like his Maker.

SHAKESPEARE, *Epigram on King James I.* (PAYNE COLLIER, *Life of Shakespeare*.)

Sweet food of sweetly uttered knowledge.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Defence of Poesy*.

A life of knowledge is not often a life of injury and crime.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Pleasures of Knowledge*.

A man who dedicates his life to knowledge becomes habituated to pleasure which carries with it no reproach.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 19.

He who binds
His soul to knowledge, steals the key of heaven.

N. P. WILLIS, *The Scholars of Thibet Ben Kharat*. Pt. ii, l. 6 fr. end.

Oh, be wiser, Thou!
Instructed that true knowledge leads to love.
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Left upon a seat in a Yew-tree*. l. 59.

IV—Knowledge and Power

For knowledge, too, is itself a power. (Nam et ipsa scientia potestas est.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Haresibus*.

Knowledge and human power are synonymous, since the ignorance of the cause frustrates the effect.

BACON, *Novum Organum: Summary*. Pt. II, aph. 3.

If materialistic knowledge is power, it is not wisdom. It is but a blind force.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 196.

There is no knowledge that is not power.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

Knowledge is power.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Ch. 9.

They say that "Knowledge is power." I used to think so.

BYRON, *Letter to Prothero*.

Knowledge is more than equivalent to force.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 13.

Simple as it seems, it was a great discovery that the key of knowledge could turn both

ways, that it could open, as well as lock, the door of power to the many.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New England Two Centuries Ago*.

1 Every addition to true knowledge is an addition to human power.

HORACE MANN, *Lectures on Education*. No. 1.

2 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiv, 5.

V—Knowledge and Wisdom

3 There is no great concurrence between learning and wisdom.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*. Sec. 4.

Knowledge and Wisdom, far from being one, Have oftentimes no connexion. Knowledge dwells In heads replete with thoughts of other men; Wisdom in minds attentive to their own. Knowledge, a rude unprofitable mass, The mere materials with which Wisdom builds; . . .

Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd so much; Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 88.

4 The greatest clerks be not the wisest men.

CHAUCER, *The Reeve's Tale*, l. 4051.

I counsel all creatures no clerk to despise.

LAYLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xv, l. 64.

5 I've studied now Philosophy
And Jurisprudence, Medicine
And even, alas, Theology
From end to end with labor keen;
And here, poor fool, with all my lore
I stand no wiser than before.

GOETHE, *Faust: Night*. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

6 It is the province of knowledge to speak, and it is the privilege of wisdom to listen.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 10.

7 Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,
And pause awhile from letters, to be wise.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 155.

8 Knowledge is as food, and needs no less
Her temperance over appetite, to know
In measure what the mind may well contain,
Oppresses else with surfeit, and soon turns
Wisdom to folly, as nourishment to wind.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 126.

9 We live and learn, but not the wiser grow.

JOHN POMFREY, *Reason*, l. 112.

10 Knowledge, when wisdom is too weak to guide her,

Is like a headstrong horse, that throws the rider.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Miscellanies*. Sometimes attributed to Robert Robinson, Vicar of Harlow. (c. 1580) See *Notes and Queries*, 25 June, 1910.

11 No man is the wiser for his learning.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Wit*.

12 Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 141.

13 But you are learn'd; in volumes, deep you sit;
In wisdom, shallow: Pompous ignorance!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 735.

VI—Knowledge: Its Limitations

14 Our knowledge, compared with Thine, is ignorance. (Scientia nostra, scientiæ tuæ comparata, ignorantia est.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. xi, sec. 4.

Before God we are all equally wise—equally foolish.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Cosmic Religion*, p. 105.

15 There's lots of people—this town wouldn't hold them—

Who don't know much excepting what's told them.

WILL CARLETON, *City Ballads*, p. 143.

All I know is what I read in the papers.

WILL ROGERS.

16 And yet, alas! when all our lamps are burned,
Our bodies wasted, and our spirits spent,
When we have all the learned volumes turned,
Which yield men's wits both help and ornament,

What can we know or what can we discern?

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nasce Teipsum: Introduction*. Sec. i, st. 14.

17 We know accurately only when we know little; with knowledge doubt increases. (Eigentlich weiss man nur wenn man wenig weiss; mit dem Wissen wächst der Zweifel.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

18 Knowledge is folly except grace guide it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

19 This world, where much is to be done and little to be known.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prayers and Meditations*.

20 Now learn too late
How few sometimes may know, when thousands err.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 148.

21 Do they not show by too much knowledge that they know nothing? (Faciuntne intellegendo ut nihil intellegant?)

TERENCE, *Andria: Prologus*, l. 17.

Too much to know is to know nought but fame.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I,
sc. 1, l. 92.

¹ The more we study, we the more discover our
ignorance.

SHELLEY, *Scenes from the Magico Prodigioso
of Calderon*. Sc. 1.

² And no man knows distinctly anything, and
no man ever will. (*Kai tò pán oûv sapôs oûris
árthē íben abéi tis éorai elós.*)

XENOPHONES, *Fragment*. No. 34. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*. Sec. 12.)

We know nothing rightly, for want of perspec-
tive.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

We don't know one millionth of one per cent
about anything.

THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, April,
1931.)

We can do interesting mechanical things . . .
but we know nothing important. In the essen-
tials we are still as wholly a mystery to our-
selves as Adam was to himself.

BOOTH TARKENTON, *Looking Forward*, p. 34.

³ Still we say as we go,—
"Strange to think by the way
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day."
D. G. ROSSINI, *The Cloud Confines*.

VII—Knowledge: Its Futility

⁴ What is all our knowledge? We do not even
know what weather it will be tomorrow.
BERTHOLD AUERDACH, *On the Heights*.

⁵ The desire of power in excess caused the an-
gels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess
caused man to fall.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Goodness*.

⁶ Men are called fools in one age for not know-
ing what they were called fools for averring
in the age before.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

⁷ They who know the most
Must mourn the deepest o'er the fatal truth,
The Tree of Knowledge is not that of life.
BYRON, *Manfred*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁸ Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.
New Testament: I Corinthians, viii, 1.

Knowledge bloweth up, but charity buildeth up.
BACON, *Rendering of I Corinthians*, viii, 1.

⁹ He that increaseth knowledge increaseth
sorrow.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, i, 18.

¹⁰ Metaphysics may be, after all, only the art of
being sure of something that is not so, and

logic only the art of going wrong with con-
fidence.

J. W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*, p. 228.

¹¹ He who knows has many cares. (*Wer viel
weiss Hat viel zu sorgen.*)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act iv, sc. 2.

¹² Our knowledge is a torch of smoky pine
That lights the pathway but one step ahead
Across a void of mystery and dread.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *O World*.

¹³ We know what we are, but know not what we
may be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 42.

¹⁴ When a man's knowledge is not in order,
the more of it he has the greater will be his
confusion.

HERBERT SPENCER, *The Study of Sociology*.
Ch. 15.

¹⁵ There are many things, the knowledge of
which is of little or no profit to the soul.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*.
Ch. 2.

VIII—Knowledge and Ignorance

¹⁶ A seeming ignorance is often a most neces-
sary part of worldly knowledge.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

¹⁷ Ignorance seldom vaults into knowledge, but
passes into it through an intermediate state
of obscurity, even as night into day through
twilight.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Essays*. No. 16.

¹⁸ True knowledge is modest and wary; 'tis ig-
norance that is bold and presuming.

JOSEPH GLANVILLE, *Scep sis Scientifica*.

¹⁹ But Knowledge to their eyes her ample page,
Rich with the spoils of time, did ne'er unroll.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*. St. 13.

²⁰ Better be ignorant of a matter than half
know it.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 865.

He that knows little often repeats it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2209.

Not well understood, as good not known.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 437.

I wish I had not known so much of this affair,
added my Uncle Toby, or that I had known
more of it.

STRAPE, *Trisiram Skandy*. Vol. vi, ch. 7.

²¹ It is better, of course, to know useless things
than to know nothing. (*Satius est supervacua
scire quam nihil.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 88, sec. 45.

¹ Ignorance is the curse of God,
Knowledge the wing wherewith we fly to
heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI.* Act iv, sc. 7, l. 78.

² There is only one good, that is knowledge;
there is only one evil, that is ignorance.
(Μόνον ἀγαθόν ἔστιν, τὴν ἐπιστήμην, καὶ ἐν μόνον
κακόν, τὴν ἀνιδίαν.)

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*.
Sec. 14.)

³ It is necessary to fathom one's ignorance on
one subject to discover how little one knows
on other subjects.

J. A. SPENDER, *The Comments of Bagshot*.
Ch. 11.

⁴ Knowledge is sympathy, charity, kindness,
Ignorance only is maker of hell.

WILLIAM WATSON, *England to Ireland*.

IX—Knowledge: Knowing One's Knowledge

See also Ignorance of Ignorance

⁵ There are four sorts of men:

He who knows not and knows not he knows
not: he is a fool—shun him;

He who knows not and knows he knows not:
he is simple—teach him;

He who knows and knows not he knows: he
is asleep—wake him;

He who knows and knows he knows: he is
wise—follow him.

LADY BURTON, *Life of Sir Richard Burton*.
Quoted as an Arabian proverb. (See *Spectator*,
11 Aug., 1894, p. 176.) Sometimes at-
tributed to Darius the Persian.

We think so because other people all think so;
Or because—or because—after all, we do think
so;

Or because we were told so, and think we must
think so;

Or because we once thought so, and think we still
think so;

Or because, having thought so, we think we
will think so.

HENRY SIDGWICK, *Lines Composed in His
Sleep*. (WILLIAM OSLER, *Harveian Oration*,
in *South Place Magazine*, Feb., 1907.)

Sæpe ego audiui, milites, eum primum esse
virum, qui ipse consulat quid in rem sit; se-
cundum eum, qui bene momenti obediât; qui
nec ipse consulere nec alteri parere sciat, eum ex-
tremi ingenii esse.

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlii, ch. 29. See also CICERO,

Pro Cluentio, 31; HÆMIUS, *Works and Days*,
293; ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*, i, 4.

⁶ The wisest saying of all was that the only
true wisdom lay in not thinking that one
knew what one did not know.

CICERO, *Academicorum Questionum*. Bk. i, ch.
4, sec. 16.

⁷ When you know a thing, to hold that you
know it; and when you do not know a thing,
to allow that you do not know it: this is
knowledge.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. ii, ch. 17. (Legge, tr.)

To know that we know what we know, and that
we do not know what we do not know, that is
true knowledge.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1. Quoting Con-
fucius.

To be conscious that you are ignorant is a great
step to knowledge

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

⁸ Knowledge is the knowing that we cannot
know.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

⁹ To know one's ignorance is the best part of
knowledge

LAO-TSZE, *The Simple Way*. No. 71.

¹⁰ All things I thought I knew; but now confess
The more I know I know, I know the less.

ROBERT OWEN, *Works*. Bk. vi, ch. 39.

¹¹ What I do not know I do not think I know.
("Ὅτι ἂν μὴ οἶδα, οὐδὲ οἶσμαι εἰδέναι.")

PLATO, *Apologia of Socrates*. Sec. 21.

¹² The only thing that we never know is to
ignore what we cannot know. (La seule chose
que nous ne savons point, est d'ignorer ce
que nous ne pouvons savoir.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. iv.

¹³ As for me, all I know is that I know nothing.
(Συνεῖδον ἑαυτὸν ἀνιδίαν.)

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Phædrus*. Sec. 235.)

I know nothing except the fact of my ignorance.
(Εἰδέναι μὲν μηδὲν πλὴν αὐτὸ τοῦτο [εἰδέναι].)

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Bk.
ii, sec. 32.)

Well didst thou speak, Athena's wisest son!
"All that we know is, nothing can be known."
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 7.

L

LABOR

See also Industry, Work

I—Labor: Definitions

¹ Labor is discovered to be the grand conqueror, enriching and building up nations more surely than the proudest battles.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *War*.

² American labor, which is the capital of our workingmen.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *First Annual Message*, Dec., 1885.

³ Toil, says the proverb, is the sire of fame.

EURIPIDES, *Lycymnius*. Frag. 477.

⁴ Labour and love! there are no other laws To rule the liberal action of that soul Which fate hath set beneath thy brief control.

EDMUND GOSSE, *Labour and Love*.

Labour we must, and labour hard, In th' Forum here, or the Vineyard.

ROBERT HEARNICK, *Labour*.

⁵ Toil is the true knight's pastime.

KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁶ Labour is but refreshment from repose.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Greenland*. Canto ii.

For this of old is sure, That change of toil is toil's sufficient cure.

LEWIS MORRIS, *Love in Death*.

⁷ Toil is the law of life and its best fruit.

LEWIS MORRIS, *The Ode of Perfect Years*.

⁸ Labor is the handmaid of religion.

C. H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Pattern in Mount*.

⁹ Labor is the law of happiness.

ABEL STEVENS, *Life of Mme. de Staël*. Ch. 16.

¹⁰ Nature is inexhaustible and untiring labor is a god which rejuvenates her. (La nature est inépuisable, Et le travail infatigable Est un dieu qui la rajeunit.)

VOLTAIRE, *Sur l'Ingratitude*.

II—Labor: Apothegms

¹¹ To him that toilleth God oweth glory, child of his toil. (Τὸ ποιοῦντι δ' ἐκ θεῶν οφείλεται τέκνονα τοῦ πόρου κλέει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 175.

¹² I laboured more abundantly than they all.

New Testament: I Corinthians, xv, 10.

Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning.

Αποκρυφα: Ecclesiastics, xxxiii, 17.

¹³ Honest labour bears a lovely face.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Patient Grisell*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁴ Who does not teach his child a trade or profession brings him up to steal, say the Persians.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journals*, 1863.

Each one to his own trade. (Chacun son métier.)

FLORIAN, *Le Vacher et le Garde-chasse*.

He that hath a trade hath an estate; he that hath a calling hath an office of profit and honor.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

¹⁵ The gods demand of us toil as the price of all good things. (Τὸν πόρον πωλεῖται ἅπιν ἀγαθὰ τὰγαθ' οἱ θεοί.)

EPICHRMUS. (XENOPHON, *Memorabilia*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 20.) Sometimes translated, "The gods sell us all good things at the price of labor."

Life grants no boon to man without much toil. (Nil sine magno Vita labore dedit mortalibus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 9, l. 59. Probably a quotation from an unknown poet.

There is nothing truly valuable which can be purchased without pains and labour.

ADDISON, *The Tailor*. No. 97.

¹⁶ Sweet is the memory of past labor. (Ἄλλ' ἥδ' οὐ καὶ σωθέρτα μνησθῆναι πόρων.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromeda*. (CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. ii, ch. 32, sec. 105.) Cicero's Latin is:

Suavis laborum est prateritorum memoria.

Toil is pleasant when it is done. (Jucundi acti labores.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. ii, ch. 32, sec. 105.

Cited as a popular saying.

But now my task is smoothly done,

I can fly, or I can run.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 1012.

¹⁷ Virtue proceeds through toil. (Ἄ δ' ἀρετὰ βαίνει διὰ μόχθου.)

EURIPIDES, *Heracles*, l. 625.

Honor lies in honest toil.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter*, accepting nomination for President, 18 Aug., 1884. (STODDARD, *Life of Cleveland*. Ch. 15.)

The nobility of labor—the long pedigree of toil.

LONGFELLOW, *Nuremberg*.

There's a dignity in labour

Truer than e'er pomp arrayed.

CHARLES SWAIN, *What is Noble?*

¹⁸ Handle your tools without mittens.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

¹⁹ Bodily labour earns not much.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

If little labour, little are our gains:

Man's fortunes are according to his pains.

ROBERT HEARNICK, *Heracles*. No. 754.

¹ Daring is the labor, lordly the reward. (Kühn ist das Mühlen; herrlich der Lohn.)

GOETHE, *Faust*: Pt. vi, *Soldiers' Chorus*.

²

Better owe

A yerd of land to labour, than to chance
Be debtor for a rood!

SHERIDAN KNOWLES, *The Hunchback*. Act i, sc. 1.

³

Labour for labour's sake is against nature.

JOHN LOCKE, *Conduct of the Understanding*. Sec. 16.

Be sure it is of vanities most vain,
To toil for what you here untolling may obtain.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*. Canto i, st. 19.

⁴ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xi, 28.

⁵

This was a good week's labour.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Anything for a Quiet Life*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁶ He who would eat the kernel must crack the shell. (Qui e nuce nucleus esse vult, frangit nucem.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 55. (Act i, sc. 1.)

If any would not work, neither should he eat.

New Testament: *II Thessalonians*, iii, 10. (Si quis non vult operari, nec manducet.—*Vulgate*.)

He that will not live by toil

Has no right on English soil

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Alton Locke's Song*. Under the title, *My Last Words*, it forms conclusion of novel *Alton Locke*.

⁷

In all labour there is profit.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 23.

He that labours and thrives spins gold.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸

O Athenians, what toil do I undergo to please you!

ALEXANDER THE GREAT. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*. Ch. 60, sec. 3.) Quoted by CARLYLE, *Essays: Voltaire*.

⁹

It is not the part of a man to fear sweat. (Non est viri timere sudorem.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xxxi, 8.

¹⁰

Why, Hal, 'tis my vocation. Hal: 'tis no sin for a man to labour in his vocation.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 116.

Labour in thy vocation.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 17.

The test of a vocation is the love of the drudgery it involves.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹¹ Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 296.

¹²

We'll set thee to school to an ant, to teach thee there's no labouring i' the winter.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 68.

¹³

Labour of love.

New Testament: *I Thessalonians*, i, 3.

¹⁴

What region of the earth is not full of our labors? (Quæ regio in terris nostri non plena laboris?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 460.

This is the task, this is the labor. (Hoc opus, hic labor est.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 129. Quoted by OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 453.

¹⁵

Labor conquers everything. (Labor omnia vincit.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 145.

¹⁶

For all there is one season of rest and one of toil. (Omnibus una quies operum, labor omnibus unus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 184.

¹⁷

Six hours are most suitable for labor, and the four that follow, when set forth in letters, say to men, "Live!" (ΖΗΘΙ)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 43.)

The letters of the Greek alphabet were used as figures, and ΖΗΘΙ, meaning "live," is 7, 8, 9, 10.

Six hours are enough for work; the others say to men, "Live!"

LUCIAN, *Sententiæ*. No. 17.

III—Labor: Labor Lost

¹⁸

I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

New Testament: *Galatians*, iv, 11.

¹⁹

I have lost my oil and my labor. (Oleum et operam perdidit.)

PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 332. (Act i, sc. 2.)

I have altogether lost my time and my labour. (Je tout perdu mon temps et mon labor.)

CHAUCER, *The Persones Tale*. Sec. 11. Quoted as the title of a new French song.

²⁰

They have nought but their toil for their heat, their pains for their sweat, and (to bring it to our English proverb) their labour for their travail.

THOMAS NASH, *To the Gentlemen Students of Both Universities*. Introductory to Robert Greene's *Menaphon*. (1589)

²¹

They can expect nothing but their labor for their pains.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*: *Preface*. (1605)

I have had my labour for my travail; . . . small thanks for my labour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 70. (1609)

And all that I by that should gain
Would be my labour for my pain.

CHARLES COTTON, *Burlesque upon Burlesque*, 185. (1675)

His labour for his pains.

EDWARD MOORE, *Boy and the Rainbow*. (1744)

I'm glad the villain got nothing but his labour for his pains.

FANNY BURNES, *Eveina*. Let. 33. (1778)

Whence all his labor was wasted. (Ibi omnis Effusus labor.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 491.

IV—Labor: To Labor is to Pray

To labor is to pray. (Laborare est orare.)

The ancient motto of the Benedictine monks.

A variation of this, "Qui laborat, orat," "Who labors, prays," is attributed to St. Augustine.

Who prays and works lifts up to God his heart with his hands. (Qui orat et laborat, cor levat ad Deum cum manibus.)

St. BERNARD, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 866. A version of *Lamentations*, iii, 41. "Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens."

Even in the meanest sorts of Labour, the whole soul of a man is composed into a kind of real harmony the instant he sets himself to work.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Ch. 15.

What worship, for example, is there not in mere washing!

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Ch. 15. Referring to "Work is prayer."

God walks among the pots and pipkins.

SAINT THERESA. See APPENDIX.

Lo! all life this truth declares,
Laborare est orare;
And the whole earth rings with prayers.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Labour is Prayer*.

Labour as long lived: pray as ever dying.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

To labor rightly and earnestly is to walk in the golden track that leads to God.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: Work and Play*.

For he [that is true of his tongue, and of his two hands,
And doth his work therewith, and willeth no man ill,
He is a god by the gospel.

WILLIAM LANGELOD, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS ii, l. 82.

Work as though work alone thine end could gain;
But pray to God as though all work were vain.
D'ARCY W. THOMPSON, *Sales Attic*.

Great thoughts hallow any labor. . . . If the ditcher muse the while how he may live uprightly, the ditching spade and turf knife may be engraved on the coat-of-arms of his posterity.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 20 April, 1841.

Ah, little reck's the laborer,
How near his work is holding him to God,
The loving Laborer through space and time.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Exposition*, l. 1.

V—Labor: A Blessing

See also Work: A Blessing

And yet without labour there were no ease,
no rest, so much as conceivable.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics*. Labour, wide as the earth, has its summit in heaven.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays: Work*.

The habit of toil renders the endurance of pain easier. . . . Toil of itself brings a certain callousness to pain. (Consuetudo enim laborum perpressionem dolorum efficit facilitatem. . . . Ipse labor callum quoddam obducit dolori.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. ii, ch. 15, sec. 36.

The labour we delight in physics pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 53.

The sleep of a labouring man is sweet.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, v, 12.

From toil he wins his spirits light,
From busy day the peaceful night.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude*, l. 87.

Toiling—rejoicing—sorrowing,
Onward through life he goes;
Each morning sees some task begin,

Each evening sees it close;
Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.

LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*.

A little labour, much health.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

O sweet solace of labor. (O laborum Dulce lenimen.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 32, l. 14.

By his eagerness gently beguiling the unpleasing labor. (Molliter austerum studio fallente laborem.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 12.

The modest wants of every day
The toil of every day supplied.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Levett*.

¹ Labor and pleasure, two things most unlike in their nature, are joined together by a certain natural association. (Labor, voluptasque, dissimillima natura, societate quadam inter se naturali sunt juncta.)

Livy, *History*, Bk. v, sec. 4.

Labor is itself a pleasure. (Labor est etiam ipsa voluptas.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*, iv, 155.

Labor is often the father of pleasure. (Le travail est souvent le père du plaisir.)

VOLTAIRE, *Discours*, No. 4.

Thou, O God, dost sell unto us all good things at the price of labor.

LEONARDO DA VINCI.

² Taste the joy That springs from labor.

LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*: Pt. vi, *In the Garden*.

From labor there shall come forth rest.

LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*, l. 162.

The labor itself is a delight. (Juvat ipso labor.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. i, epig. 107.

³ Labor is life! 'Tis the still water faileth;
Idleness ever despaireth, bewaileth;
Keep the watch wound, for the dark rust assaileth.

FRANCES S. OSCOON, *To Labor Is to Pray*.

Labor is rest—from the sorrows that greet us;
Rest from all petty vexations that meet us;
Rest from sin-promptings that ever entreat us,

Rest from world-snares that lure us to ill.

Work—and pure slumbers shall wait on thy pillow;

Work—thou shalt ride over Care's coming billow;

Lie not down wearied 'neath Woe's weeping willow!

Work with a stout heart and resolute will!

FRANCES S. OSCOON, *To Labor Is to Pray*.

⁴ The man who by his labour gets
His bread, in independent state,
Who never begs, and seldom eats,
Himself can fix or change his fate.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *The Old Gentry*.

His brow is wet with honest sweat,
He earns whate'er he can,
And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.

LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*.

⁵ No man needs sympathy because he has to work. . . . Far and away the best prize that life offers is the chance to work hard at work worth doing.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, Syracuse, Labor Day, 1903.

⁶ The happiness of men consists in life. And life is in labor.

TOLESTOV, *What Is to Be Done?* Ch. 38.

⁷ Heaven is blessed with perfect rest but the blessing of earth is toil.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Telling of Felix*.

⁸ The fruit of toil is the sweetest of pleasures. (Le fruit du travail est le plus doux des plaisirs.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*, No. 200.

VI—Labor: A Curse

See also Work: A Curse

⁹ Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,
Ere the sorrow comes with years?

They are leaning their young heads against their mothers,
And that cannot stop their tears.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*.

But the young, young children, O my brothers,
They are weeping bitterly!

They are weeping in the playtime of the others,
In the country of the free

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*.

The child's sob in the silence curses deeper
Than the strong man in his wrath.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Cry of the Children*.

The golf links lie so near the mill

That almost every day

The laboring children can look out

And see the men at play.

SARAH N. CLEGHORN, *The Golf Links*.

Age after age the children give

Their lives that Herod still may live—

WINTRED M. LETTS, *The Children's Ghosts*.

¹⁰ They who always labour can have no true judgment. . . . These are amongst the effects of unremitted labour, when men exhaust their attention, burn out their candles, and are left in the dark.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, to a member of the National Assembly, 1791.

¹¹ What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 3.

All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 8.

¹² Labour itself is but a sorrowful song,
The protest of the weak against the strong.

F. W. FABER, *The Sorrowful World*.

¹³ The path that leads to a loaf of bread
Winds through the swamps of toil,
And the path that leads to a suit of clothes
Goes through a flowerless soil,
And the paths that lead to the loaf of bread
And the suit of clothes are hard to tread.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *Paths*.

- ¹ A toiling dog comes halting home.
THOMAS FULLER, *Caemologia*.
- ² Labor is the curse of the world, and nobody can meddle with it without becoming proportionately brutified.
HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 12 Aug., 1841.
- ³ To labour is the lot of man below;
And when Jove gave us life, he gave us woe.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. x, l. 78. (Pope, tr.)
Toil is the lot of all, and bitter woe
The fate of many.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xxi, l. 646. (Bryant, tr.)
He toiled and toiled, of toil no end to know,
But endless toil and never-ending woe.
SOUTHEY, *Vision of the Maid of Orleans*, Bk. ii.
- ⁴ With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat in unwomanly rags,
Plying her needle and thread. . . .
O men with sisters dear,
O men with mothers and wives,
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives!
THOMAS HOOD, *Song of the Shirt*.
Not all the labor of the earth
Is done by hardened hands.
WILL CARLETON, *A Working Woman*.
- ⁵ No period of rest releases me from my labor. (Nullum ab labore me reclinat otium.)
HORACE, *Epodes*, No. xvii, l. 25.
Whose sore task
Does not divide the Sunday from the week.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 75.
Our ardent labours for the toys we seek
Join night to day, and Sunday to the week.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Sat. v, l. 101.
- ⁶ Meshed within this smoky net
Of unrejoicing labour.
MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*, Bk. xvii, l. 10.
- ⁷ Coal-black, and grizzled here and there,
But more thorough toil than age.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto i, st. 5.
- ⁸ Ah, why Should life all labour be?
TENNYSON, *Lotos-Eaters: Choric Song*, l. 41.
- ⁹ Why seekest thou rest, since thou art born to labor? (Cur queris quietem, cum natus sis ad laborem?)
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Bk. ii, ch. 10, sec. 1.
Man is born unto labor. (Homo nascitur ad laborem.)
Vulgate: *Job*, v, 7. The revised version is:
"Man is born to trouble."
- ¹⁰ O mortal man! who livest here by toil,
Do not complain of this thy hard estate.
THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*, Canto i, st. 1.

VII—Labor: The Laborer

- ¹¹ The rights and interests of the laboring man will be protected and cared for—not by labor agitators, but by the Christian men to whom God in His infinite wisdom has given the control of the property interests of the country.
GEORGE F. BAX, President, Philadelphia and Reading Railway, *Letter to W. Y. Clark*, 17 July, 1902.
- The doctrine of the divine right of kings was bad enough, but not so intolerable as the doctrine of the divine right of plutocrats.
UNKNOWN, *Editorial*, *Boston Watchman*, July, 1902.
- And so it was all saved for us, the spot with the sign: "Beware!"
This plant is run by the earth and sun and is making coal for Baerl!"
WILBUR D. NESBIT, *The Reserved Section*.
- ¹² The labouring people are only poor because they are numerous.
EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts and Details on Scarcity*.
- ¹³ Till toil grows cheaper than the trodden weed,
And man competes with man, like foe with foe.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines on Revisiting a Scottish River*.
- ¹⁴ The glory of a workman, still more of a master-workman, that he does his work well, ought to be his most precious possession; like the "honour of a soldier," dearer to him than life.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Shooting Niagara*.
- ¹⁵ There is no right to strike against the public safety by anybody, anywhere, anytime.
CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Letter to Samuel Gompers*, Sept., 1919, referring to the strike of the Boston, Mass., police. It was this sentence which made Coolidge famous and did much to win him the Republican nomination for Vice-President in 1920.
- ¹⁶ So every carpenter and workmaster, that laboureth night and day: and they that cut and grave seals, . . . the smith also, sitting by the anvil, . . . the potter sitting at his work, . . . all these trust to their hands: and every one is wise in his work. Without these cannot a city be inhabited. . . . They shall not be sought for in public council, nor sit high in the congregation, . . . but they will maintain the state of the world, and [all] their desire is in the work of their craft.
APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxviii, 27-34.
- ¹⁷ The German and Irish millions, like the Negro, have a great deal of guano in their

destiny. They are ferried over the Atlantic, and carted over America, to ditch and to drudge, to make corn cheap, and then to lie down prematurely to make a spot of green grass on the prairie.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

The American workman who strikes ten blows with his hammer, while the foreign workman only strikes one, is really vanquishing that foreigner, as if the blows were aimed at and told on his person.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

For as labor cannot produce without the use of land, the denial of the equal right to the use of land is necessarily the denial of the right of labor to its own produce.

HENRY GEORGE, *Progress and Poverty*, Bk. vii, ch. 1.

I looked up at Nye,
And he gazed upon me;
And he rose with a sigh,
And said, "Can this be?
We are ruined by Chinese cheap labor,"—
And he went for that heathen Chinese.

BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful James*.

Labor is the foundation of all, and those that labor are the Caryatides that support the structure and glittering dome of civilization and progress.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *How to Reform Mankind*.

Horny-handed sons of toil.

DENIS KEARNEY (BIG DENNY), *Speech*, on the "sand lot" at San Francisco. (c. 1878)

And blessed are the horny hands of toil.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, l. 205.

The callous palms of the laborer are conversant with finer tissues of self-respect and heroism, whose touch thrills the heart, than the languid fingers of idleness.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walking*.

Long sleeps Delilah; but at Gaza still

The shorn deluded Samsons sweat and grind

Amid the dust and clangor of the mill,

Treading their sordid round, forever blind.

JAMES B. KENYON, *Va Victis*.

By some it is assumed that labor is available only in connection with capital—that nobody labors unless somebody else owning capital, somehow, by the use of it, induces him to do it. . . . But another class of reasoners . . . hold that labor is prior to, and independent of, capital; that, in fact, capital is the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Milwaukee, Wis., 30 Sept., 1859. For MUB-ALL see p. 1841, No. 8.

Laborin' man an' laborin' woman
Hev one glory an' one shame.

Ev'y thin' that's done inhuman
Injers all on 'em the same.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 1, st. 10.

The labourer is worthy of his hire.

New Testament: *Luke*: x, 7.

The labourer is worthy of his reward.

New Testament: *1 Timothy*, v, 18.

Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the world.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Man with the Hoe*.

Thou hast made them equal unto us, which
have borne the burden and heat of the day.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xx, 12.

The bad workmen, who form the majority
of the operatives in many branches of industry, are decidedly of opinion that bad workmen ought to receive the same wages as good.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 4.

Mechanic slaves
With greasy aprons, rules, and hammers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 209.

He was an honest man and a good bricklayer.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 42.

Another lean, unwashed artificer.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 201.

He talks of wood; it is some carpenter.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 90.

A carpenter's known by his chips.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dialogue II.

Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever
reaping something new.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 117.

Labor in this country is independent and proud. It has not to ask the patronage of capital, but capital solicits the aid of labor.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, April, 1824.

Labouring men Count the clock oftenest.

WEBSTER, *The Duchess of Melfi*. Act III, sc. 2.

The hours are long, the pay is small,
So take your time and buck them all.

UNKNOWN. An I. W. W. poster.

Arise, ye prisoners of starvation,
Arise, ye wretched of the earth,
For justice thunders condemnation—
A better world's in birth.

UNKNOWN, *The Internationale*.

VIII—Labor: Drivers and Driven

1 We labour soon, we labour late,
To feed the titled knave, man;

And a' the comfort we're to get
Is that ayont the grave, man.

BURNS, *The Tree of Liberty*. St. 9.

Such hath it been—shall be—beneath the sun
The many still must labour for the one.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 8.

2 I hold that if the Almighty had ever made
a set of men that should do all the eating
and none of the work, He would have made
them with mouths only and no hands; and
if He had ever made another class that He
intended should do all the work and no eating,
He would have made them with hands
only and no mouths.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Mud-still Theory of Labor*.

3 One half of the world must sweat and groan
that the other half may dream.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 4.

4 What is there to say
When idlers feast and toilers lack for bread?
E. E. MILLER, *The Riddle of All Times*.

5 I never could believe that Providence had
sent a few men into the world, ready booted
and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled
and bridled to be ridden.

RICHARD RUMFOLD, on the scaffold, 1685.
(MACAULAY, *Hist. of England*. Vol. i, ch. 5.)

All eyes are opened or opening to the rights of
man. The general spread of the lights of science
has already opened to every view the palpable
truth, that the mass of mankind has not been
born with saddles on their backs, nor a favored
few booted and spurred, ready to ride them
legitimately, by the grace of God.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to R. C. Weightman*.

Some are born to be bullied and chidden,
Born to be bridled, born to be ridden,
Born to be harried or whipped or hidden;
Others born booted and spurred to ride.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *Old Old Old Andrew Jackson*.

Aristotle has said it in the *Politica*: . . . how,
"from the hour of their birth, some human beings
are marked for subjection, others for rule."

RECINALD WRIGHT KAUFFMAN, *Front Porch*.

6 Many faint with toil,
That few may know the cares and woe of
sloth.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 116.

7 And besides, the problem of land, at its
worst, is a by one; distribute the earth as
you will, the principal question remains in-
extorable—Who is to dig it? Which of us,
in brief word, is to do the hard and dirty
work for the rest, and for what pay? Who

is to do the pleasant and clean work, and
for what pay? Who is to do no work, and
for what pay?

RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies: King's Treasuries*.
Men of England, wherefore plough
For the lords who lay ye low?
Wherefore weave with toil and care
The rich robes your tyrants wear?

SHELLEY, *Song: To the Men of England*. St. 1.
To tear at pleasure the dejected land,
With starving labour pampering idle waste.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iv, l. 1159.
8 Clamorous pauperism feasteth,
While honest labour, pining, hideth his
sharp ribs.

TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Discretion*.

9 Too long that some may rest
Tired millions toil unblest.

WILLIAM WATSON, *New National Anthem*.

10 We have fed you all for a thousand years,
And you hail us still unfed,
Though there's never a dollar of all your
wealth

But marks the worker's dead.

UNKNOWN, *We Have Fed You All*.

LAMB

11 Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And every where that Mary went
The lamb was sure to go. . . .

"What makes the lamb love Mary so?"
The eager children cry.

"Oh, Mary loves the lamb, you know,"
The teacher did reply.

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE, *Mary's Lamb*. The poem
has been claimed for one John Roulstone, of
Sterling, Mass., but is undoubtedly Mrs.
Hale's. It was first printed over her initials
in the *Juvenile Miscellany*, Sept., 1830, and
was included in her *Poems for Our Children*,
published in Nov., 1830. (See FINLEY, *The
Lady of Godley's*. Ch. 17.)

12 I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought
to the slaughter.

Old Testament: Jeremiah, xi, 19.

13 Behold the Lamb of God.
New Testament: John, i, 29. (Agnus Dei—
Vulgate.)

14 The lamb thy riot dooms to bleed today,
Had he thy reason, would he skip and play?
Pleas'd to the last, he crops the flowery food,
And licks the hand just rais'd to shed his
blood.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 81.

15 But the poor man had nothing, save one
little ewe lamb, which he had bought and
nourished up . . . and was unto him as a
daughter.

Old Testament: II Samuel, xii, 3.

¹ The ewe that will not hear her lamb when it baa, will never answer a calf when he bleats.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 75.

² In peace was never gentle lamb more mild.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 174.

³ Lions in the field and lambs in chamber.

THOMAS USK, *Testament of Love*. (c. 1387)

We say it is comely for a man to be a lamb in the house, and a lion in the field.

GEORGE PUTTENHAM, *English Poesie*, 299. (1589)

Though lions to their enemies they were lambs to their friends.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Infernal Marriage*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

⁴ Abroad in the meadows to see the young lambs

Run sporting about by the side of their dams
With fleeces so clean and so white.

ISAAC WATTS, *Innocent Play*.

LAMENTATION, see Mourning

LANGUAGE

See also Grammar, Speech, Words

I—Language: Definitions

⁵ Examine Language; what, if you except some few primitive elements (of natural sound), what is it all but Metaphors, recognized as such, or no longer recognized?

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

All slang is metaphor, and all metaphor is poetry.
G. K. CHESTERTON, *A Defence of Slang*.

I hate to hunt down a tired metaphor,
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xiii, st. 36.

⁶ Language is the archives of history. . . .
Language is fossil poetry.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

Language is a city to the building of which every human being brought a stone.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

⁷ Language,—human language,—after all is but little better than the croak and cackle of fowls, and other utterances of brute nature,—sometimes not so adequate.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 14 July, 1850.

⁸ Every language is a temple, in which the soul of those who speak it is enshrined.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

⁹ Languages are the pedigrees of nations.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, v, 224.)

Language is the only instrument of science, and words are but the signs of ideas.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Preface to His Dictionary*.

Languages are no more than the keys of Sciences. He who despises one, slights the other.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 12.

¹⁰ Language is the dress of thought.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Cowley*.
See also CHESTERFIELD *under Word*.

Language is called the Garment of Thought: however, it should rather be, Language is the Flesh-Garment, the Body, of Thought.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

Language is the picture and counterpart of thought.

MARK HOPKINS, *Address*, 1 Dec., 1841.

¹¹ Accent is the soul of a language; it gives the feeling and truth to it. (L'accent est l'âme du discours, il lui donne le sentiment et la vérité.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Bk. i.

The accent of one's country dwells in the mind and the heart, as well as on the tongue. (L'accent du pays où l'on est né demeure dans l'esprit et dans le cœur, comme dans le langage.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 342.

My dialect, which you discommend so much.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 115.

¹² Language is the memory of the human race. It is as a thread or nerve of life running through all the ages, connecting them into one common, prolonged and advancing existence.

WILLIAM SMITH, *Thorndale*. Pt. i, sec. 11.

¹³ Language is but a poor bull's-eye lantern wherewith to show off the vast cathedral of the world.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Wall Whisman*.

¹⁴ Language is the amber in which a thousand precious and subtle thoughts have been safely imbedded and preserved.

R. C. TRENCH, *The Study of Words: Introductory Lecture*.

¹⁵ Language, as well as the faculty of speech, was the immediate gift of God.

NOAH WEBSTER, *Preface to His Dictionary*.

Language is the expression of ideas, and if the people of one country cannot preserve an identity of ideas they cannot retain an identity of language.

NOAH WEBSTER, *Preface to His Dictionary*.

II—Language: Apothegms

¹⁶ Speak the language of the company that you are in; speak it purely, and unlarded with any other.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Feb., 1748.

What progress do you make in the language

[Italian] in which Charles the Fifth said that he would choose to speak to his mistress? . . . You already possess, and, I hope, take care not to forget, that language [English] which he reserved for his horse. You are absolutely master, too, of that language [French] in which he said he would converse with men.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 25 Jan., 1750.

¹ The language of the street is always strong. What can describe the folly and emptiness of scolding like the word jawing?

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1840.

His language is painful and free.

BRET HARTE, *His Answer*.

² We shall never understand one another until we reduce the language to seven words.

KARLIL GIERAN, *Sand and Foam*.

That is not good language that all understand not.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ Custom is the most certain mistress of language, as the public stamp makes the current money.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Consuetudo*.

He strikes no coin, 'tis true, but coins new phrases,
And vends them forth as knaves vend gilded counters,

Which wise men scorn and fools accept in payment.

UNKNOWN. (Quoted by SCOTT, *The Monastery*, as from an old play.)

⁴ The Turkish language is like that; it says a lot in few words. (La langue turque est comme cela, elle dit beaucoup en peu de paroles.)

MOLIERE, *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*. Act iv, sc. 4.

⁵ I find sufficient store of stuff in our language, but some defect of fashion.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

⁶ I am a barbarian here, because I am understood by no one. (Barbarus hic ego sum, quia non intelligor ulli.)

OVIN, *Tristis*. Bk. v, eleg. 10, l. 37.

⁷ Similes are like songs in love: They much describe; they nothing prove.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto iii, l. 314.

Thou hast the most unsavoury similes.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 88.

Off on the dappled turf at ease

I sit, and play with similes,

Loose type of things through all degrees.

WORDSWORTH, *To the Daisy*. No. 2.

No simile runs on all fours. (Nullum simile quatuor pedibus currit.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb, quoted by SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*.

Allegory dwells in a transparent palace. (L'allégorie habite un palais diaphane.)

LEMCINER, *Peinture*. Sec. 3.

⁸ *Moth*: They have been at a great feast of languages, and have stolen the scraps.

Costard: O, they have lived long in the aim-basket of words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 40.

⁹ There is not chastity enough in language Without offence to utter them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 98.

Language was not powerful enough to describe the infant phenomenon.

DICKENS, *Nickleby*. Ch. 23.

¹⁰ Sure, if I reprehend anything in this world, it is the use of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of epitaphs!

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 3.

III—Language: Greek and Latin

¹¹ Beside 'tis known he could speak Greek As naturally as pigs squeak;

That Latin was no more difficile

Than to a blackbird 'tis to whistle.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 51.

A Babylonish dialect

Which learned pedants much affect.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 93.

He that is but able to express

No sense at all in several languages,

Will pass for learner than he that's known

To speak the strongest reason in his own.

BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Abuse of Learning*. Pt. i, l. 65.

For though to smatter ends of Greek

Or Latin be the rhetoric

Of pedants counted, and vain-glorious,

To smatter French is meritorious.

BUTLER, *Satire Upon Our Ridiculous Imitation of the French*, l. 127.

¹² He Greek and Latin speaks with greater ease Than hogs eat acorns, and tame pigeons

peas.

LIONEL CRANFIELD, *Panegyric on Tom Coriste*.

¹³ The ancient languages are the scabbard which holds the mind's sword.

GOTTIE, *Table-Talk*, 1814. A paraphrase from Luther.

He who is ignorant of foreign languages knows not his own.

GOTTIE, *Kunst und Allertum*.

The knowledge of the ancient languages is mainly a luxury.

JOHN BRIMY, *Letter to J. Churton Collins*, 1886.

And though thou hadst small Latin and less Greek.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of My Beloved Master, William Shakespeare*.

Small skill in Latin, and still less in Greek,
Is more than adequate to all I seek.

COWPER, *Two Cinquos*, l. 385.

Everything is Greek, when it is more shameful to be ignorant of Latin. (Omnia Græce! Cum sit turpe magis nostris nescire Latine.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 187. The concluding phrase is said to be spurious.

A laudation in Greek is of marvelous efficacy at the beginning of a book. (Une louange en grec est d'une merveilleuse efficacité à la tête d'un livre.)

MOLIÈRE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*: Préface.

This is your devoted friend, sir, the manifold linguist.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 264.

Speaks three or four languages word for word without book.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 27.

Cassius: Did Cicero say anything?

Casca: Ay, he spoke Greek.

Cassius: To what effect?

Casca: Nay, an I tell you that I'll ne'er look you i' the face again; but those that understood him smiled at one another and shook their heads; but, for mine own part, it was Greek to me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 281.

Hum, I think this is heathen Greek; I'm sure 'tis so to me.

AFERA BEHN, *The False Count*. Act iv, sc. 1.

All this to the busbandman was heathen Greek.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 19.

It is Greek, it cannot be read. (Græcum est, non potest legi.)

FRANCIS ACCURSUS. There is a fable that a scholar of Queen's College, Oxon, strolling in Bagley Wood some centuries ago, encountered a wild boar, which attacked him. The student thrust the volume of Aristotle he was reading into the boar's jaws, crying out, "Græcum est," and so choked the brute. In commemoration of this exploit, a boar's head is still served every Christmas at the college.

It is Hebrew to me. (C'est de l'hébreu pour moi.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Étourdi*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Learn Greek; it is the language of wisdom.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

Lord, they'd have taught me Latin in pure waste!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pro Lippo Lippi*.

Lash'd into Latin by the tingling rod.

JOHN GAY, *The Birth of the Squire*, l. 46.

Away with him, away with him! he speaks Latin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 82

O! good my lord, no Latin;

I'm not such a truant since my coming,
As not to know the language I have liv'd in.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 42

Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be understood of the two!

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act i, sc. 2.

IV—Language: English

God save the king, that is lord of this language.

CHAUCER, *The Astrolabe: Prologue*, l. 63. (c. 1380)

My dear ma'am how do you clack away,
King George's English hack away.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *The Farmer*. Act i, sc. 3. (1787)

Here will be an old abusing of God's patience and the king's English.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 5. (1600)

If a man should charge them for counterfeiting the king's English.

THOMAS WILSON, *Rhetorique*, 162. (1560)

Praise enough
To fill th' ambition of a private man,
That Chatham's language was his mother-tongue.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 235. (1783)

Sydneian showers
Of sweet discourse, whose powers
Can crown old Winter's head with flowers.

RICHARD CRABBE, *Wishes to His (Supposed) Mistress*.

And who in time knows whither we may vent
The treasure of our tongue? To what
strange shores

This gain of our best glory shall be sent,
T' enrich unknowing nations with our
stores?

What worlds in th' yet unformed Occident
May come refin'd with th' accents that are
ours?

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Musophilus*.

Well-linguag'd Daniel.

WILLIAM BROWN, *Britannia's Pastorals*. Bk. ii, song 2, l. 303. Referring to Samuel Daniel.

I trade both with the living and the dead
for the enrichment of our native language.

DRYDEN, *Æneid: Dedication to Translation*.

I like to be beholden to the great metropolitan English speech, the sea which receives

tributaries from every region under heaven. I should as soon think of swimming across Charles River when I wish to go to Boston, as of reading all my books in originals, when I have them rendered for me in my mother tongue.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

There is no more welcome gift to men than a new symbol. . . . Greek mythology called the sea "the tear of Saturn." The return of the soul to God was described as "a flask of water broken into the sea." St. John gave us the Christian figure of "souls washed in the blood of Christ." The aged Michel Angelo indicates his perpetual study as in boyhood,—"I carry my satchel still." Machiavel described the papacy as "a stone inserted in the body of Italy to keep the wound open." To the Parliament debating how to tax America, Burke exclaimed, "Shear the wolf." Our Kentuckian orator said of his dissent from his companion, "I showed him the back of my hand."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

1 Let foreign nations of their language boast,
What fine variety each tongue affords;
I like our language, as our men and coast;
Who cannot dress it well, want wit, not words.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Sun*.

2 The American language differs from English
In that it seeks the top of expression while
English seeks its lowly valleys.

SALVADOR DE MADARIAGA, *Americans Are Boys*.

3 Thou whoreson Zed! thou unnecessary letter!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 69.

4 Dan Chaucer, well of English undefiled.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto ii, st. 32.
From purest wells of English undefiled
None deeper drank than he, the New World's
Child.

WHITTIER, *James Russell Lowell*.

5 Oh, but the heavenly grammar did I hold
Of that high speech which angels' tongues turn
gold! . . .

Or if that language yet with us abode
Which Adam in the garden talked with God!
But our untamed speech descends—poor
heirs!

Grimy and rough-cast still from Babel's brick-
layers:

Curse on the brutish jargon we inherit,
Strong but to damn, not memorise, a spirit!
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Her Portrait*.

6 English as She is Spoke.

ANDREW WHITE TURNER. Title of a reprint
(1883) of the English part of a book first
issued in 1835 at Paris, entitled *O novo guia
da conversação em Português e Inglês* (A

*Guide to English Conversation for the Use
of Portuguese Students*). "English as she
is spoke" does not occur in the original, but
the specimens of English given there were
so grotesque as to suggest the title to the
English publisher, Mr. Tuer.

Under the tropic is our language spoke.

EDMUND WALLER, *Upon the Death of the Lord
Protector*.

LARK

I—Lark: Apothegms

7 A skylark wounded on the wing
Doth make a cherub cease to sing.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auriger of Innocence*.

8 To rise with the lark, and go to bed with the
lamb.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Court and Country*, p. 183.

Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed.

JAMES HURDIS, *The Village Curate*.

Go to bed with the Lamb, and rise with the
Lark.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 229.

Near all the birds

Will sing at dawn—and yet we do not take
The chaffering swallow for the holy lark.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 951.

10 The busy lark, the messenger of day.

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 1493.

It was the lark, the herald of the morn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc.
5, l. 6.

Up springs the lark,

Shrill-voic'd, and loud, the messenger of morn.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 590.

11 When the sky falleth we shall have Larks.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 4.

By robbing Peter he paid Paul . . . and hoped to
catch larks if ever the heavens should fall.
(Si les nues tomboyent esperoyt prendre les
alouettes tous rousties.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

12 He thinks that roasted larks will fall into
his mouth.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 3. Of a sluggard.

13 The sunrise wakes the lark to sing.

CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *Bird Raptures*.

14 Hark, hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phoebus 'gins arise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,
The morn not waking till she sings.

JOHN LYLY, *Alexander and Campaspe*. Act v,
sc. 1.

15 Merry larks are ploughmen's clocks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 914.

Then my dial goes not true; I took this lark for
a bunting.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, ii, 5, 5.

It is the lark that sings so out of tune,
Straining harsh discords and unpleasing
sharps.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act iii, 5, 27.

Larlike, Larlike lee!

Wha'll gang up the heaven wi' me?

No the lout that lies in his bed,

No the doolfu' that dreeps his head.

UNKNOWN, *The Lark's Song*.

II—Lark: Its Loveliness

The music soars within the little lark,
And the lark soars.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. iii, l. 155.

Who loves not music, still may pause to hark
Nature's free gladness hymning in the lark.
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*, Pt. iii,
canto ii, l. 13.

Oh, stay, sweet warbling woodlark, stay,
Nor quit for me the trembling spray!

A hapless lover courts thy lay,

Thy soothing, fond complaining.

BURNS, *Address to the Woodlark*.

'Tis sweet to hear the merry lark,
That bids a blithe good-morrow.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Song*.

The merry lark he soars on high,
No worldly thought o'ertakes him.
He sings aloud to the clear blue sky,
And the daylight that awakes him.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Song*.

But the Lark is so brimful of gladness and
love,

The green fields below him, the blue sky
above,

That he sings, and he sings, and for ever sings
he—

"I love my Love, and my Love loves me!"
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Answer to a Child's Question*.

And so, his senses gradually wrapt
In a half sleep, he dreams of better worlds,
And dreaming, hears thee still, O singing lark,
That singest like an angel in the clouds.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Fears in Solitude*, l. 25.

I said to the sky-poised Lark:
"Hark—hark!

Thy note is more loud and free
Because there lies safe for thee
A little nest on the ground."

DINAM M. M. CRAIK, *A Rhyme About Birds*.

The lark now leaves his watery nest,
And climbing, shakes his dewy wings.
SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Morning Song*.

The pretty Lark, climbing the welkin clear
Chants with a cheer, Heer peer, I near my
Dear;

Then stooping thence (seeming her fall to
rue)

Adieu, she saith, adieu, dear Dear, adieu.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*
Week i, day 5. (Sylvester, tr.)

Over the cloudlet dim,
Over the rainbow's rim,
Musical cherub, soar, singing, away!
Then, when the gloaming comes,
Low in the heather blooms

Sweet will thy welcome and bed of love be!
Emblem of happiness,

Blest is thy dwelling-place—

O, to abide in the desert with thee!

JAMES HOOGE, *The Skylark*.

The shrill sweet lark.

THOMAS HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*.

For singing till his heaven fills,
'Tis love of earth that he instils.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Lark Ascending*.

To hear the lark begin his flight,
And singing, startle the dull night,
From his watch-tower in the skies,
Till the dappled Dawn doth rise;
Then to come, in spite of sorrow,
And at my window bid good morrow.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 41.

And now the herald lark
Left his ground-nest, high tow'ring to descry
The morn's approach, and greet her with his
song.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*, Bk. ii, l. 279.

No more the mounting larks, while Daphne
sings,

Shall, list'ning, in mid-air suspend their wings.
POPE, *Pastorals: Winter*, l. 53.

Oh, far, far, far,
As any spire or star,
Beyond the cloistered wall!
Oh, high, high, high,
A heart-throb in the sky—
Then not at all!

LIZZIE WOODWORTH REESE, *The Lark*.

The lark whose notes do beat
The vaulty heaven, so high above our heads.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 21.

Lo, here the gentle lark, weary of rest,
From his moist cabinet mounts up on high,
And wakes the morning, from whose silver breast
The sun ariseth in his majesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 853.

The lark, that tirra-lyra chants,

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 9.

- ¹ Hail to thee, blithe Spirit!—
Bird thou never wert!—
That from Heaven, or near it,
Pourest thy full heart
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 1.
- All the earth and air
With thy voice is loud,
As, when Night is bare,
From one lonely cloud,
The moon rains out her beams, and Heaven is
overflowed.
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 6.
- Like a glow-worm golden
In a dell of dew,
Scattering unbeholden
Its aerial hue
Among the flowers and grass which screen it
from the view.
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 10.
- Teach us, Sprite or Bird,
What sweet thoughts are thine;
I have never heard
Praise of love or wine
That panted forth a flood of rapture so divine.
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 13.
- Better than all measures
Of delightful sound—
Better than all treasures
That in books are found,
Thy skill to poet were, thou scorner of the
ground!
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 20.
- Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,
Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow,
The world should listen then—as I am listening
now.
SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 21.
- ² Now rings the woodland loud and long,
The distance takes a lovelier hue,
And crown'd in yonder living blue
The lark becomes a sightless song.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxv.
- ³ How the blithe Lark runs up the golden stair
That leans through cloudy gates from Heaven
to Earth.
FREDERICK TENNYSON, *The Skylark*.
- ⁴ Not loftiest bard of mightiest mind
Shall ever chant a note so pure,
Till he can cast the earth behind,
And breathe in heaven secure.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The First Skylark of
Spring*.
- ⁵ But *He* is risen, a later star of dawn,
Glittering and twinkling near yon rosy cloud;
Bright gem instinct with music, vocal spark;
The happiest bird that sprang out of the Ark!
WORDSWORTH, *A Morning Exercise*, l. 27.

- Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!
Dost thou despise the earth where cares abound?
Or, while the wings aspire, are heart and eye
Both with thy nest upon the dewy ground?
Thy nest which thou canst drop into at will,
Those quivering wings composed, that music
still!
WORDSWORTH, *To a Skylark*.
- Leave to the nightingale her shady wood;
A privacy of glorious light is thine:
Whence thou dost pour upon the world a flood
Of harmony, with instinct more divine:
Type of the wise who soar, but never roam:
True to the kindred points of Heaven and Home!
WORDSWORTH, *To a Skylark*.
- The bird that soars on highest wing,
Builds on the ground her lowly nest;
And she that doth most sweetly sing,
Sings in the shade when all things rest:
—In lark and nightingale we see
What honour hath humility.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Humility*.
- The lark, that shuns on lofty boughs to build
Her humble nest, lies silent in the field.
EDMUND WALLER, *Of the Queen*.

LATENESS

See also Delay

- ⁶ Five minutes—Zounds! I have been five
minutes too late all my lifetime.
HANNAH COWLEY, *Belle's Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ⁷ Better late than never. (*Potius sero, quam
nunquam.*)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 23. The French form
of the proverb is, "Il vaut mieux tard que
jamais." (VEPRIE, *Les Proverbes Communs.*)
HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 10; MATTHEW
HENRY, *Commentaries: Matthew*, xxi; BUN-
YAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*, pt. i, etc.
- For better than never is late.
CHAUCER, *The Chanouns Yemannes Tale*, l.
857. (c. 1386)
- Better late than never, but better never late.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.
- Better now than never.
PEPYS, *Diary*, 17 March, 1667.
- Better late than never, as Noah remarked to the
Zebra, which had understood that passengers ar-
rived in alphabetical order.
BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human
Race*, p. 265.
- NEVER TOO LATE TO MEND, see REFORMATION.
- ⁸ Often that which has come latest on the
scene seems to have accomplished the whole
matter. (*Semper enim quod postremum ad-
jectum sit, id rem totam, videtur traxisse.*)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxvii, ch. 45.
- ⁹ Ah! nothing is too late
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpitate.
LONGFELLOW, *Mortuari Salutamus*. St. 24.

1
Too late you look back to the land when,
the rope being loosed, the curved keel rushes
into—the deep. (Sero respicitur tellus, ubi
funis soluto, Currit in immensum panda carina
salum.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 11, l. 23.

Too late I grasp my shield after my wounds.
(Sero clypeum post vulnera sumo.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 3, l. 35.

There is an old adage about gladiators, that they
plan their fight in the ring. (Vetus proverbium
est gladiatorem in arena capere consilium.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxii, 1.

To call a counsel when the enemy is under the
very walls. (Cogere consilium, cum muros obsi-
det hostis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xi, l. 304.

It is nae time to stoop when the head's aff,

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

The bird cries out too late when it is taken.
(A tard crie l'oiseau quant il est pris.)

J. DE LA VIGNIÈRE, *Les Proverbes Communs*.

2
My name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late,
Farewell.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *Sonnets*. No. 97.

3
You come late, yet you come! (Spät kommt
ihr—doch ihr kommt!)

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

4
And all too late the advantage came.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 16.

5
Too early seen unknown, and known too
late!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5,
l. 141.

6
Ah, "all things come to those who wait,"
(I say these words to make me glad),
But something answers soft and sad,
"They come, but often come too late."

MARY MONTGOMERY SINGLETON, *Tout Vient
à Qui Sait Attendre*.

While we send for the napkin the soup gets cold,
While the boquet is trimming the face grows old,
When we've matched our buttons the pattern is
sold,

And everything comes too late—too late.

FITZ HUGH LUNLOW, *Too Late*.

7
Late, late, so late! but we can enter still.
Too late, too late! ye cannot enter now.

TESSIE, *Gaiety*, l. 167.

8
He was always late on principle, his principle
being that punctuality is the thief of time.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

If you're there before it's over, you're on time.
JAMES J. WALKER, *Remark*, to reporters, on
arriving late at a dinner, Oct., 1931.

LAUGHTER

See also Smile

I—Laughter: Apothegms

9
Where is the laughter that shook the rafter?
Where is the rafter, by the way?

T. B. ALDRICH, *An Old Castle*.

10
Laffing iz the sensation ov pheeling good all
over, and showing it principally in one spot.
JOSE BILLINGS, *Laffing*.

11
Laughter's never an end, it's a by-product.
STRUTHERS BURT, *Festival*. Ch. 13.

12
How much lies in Laughter: the cipher-key,
wherewith we decipher the whole man.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 4.

Men show their characters in nothing more
clearly than in what they think laughable.

GOETHE, *Maxims*.

Men have been wise in very different modes,
but they have always laughed the same way.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, ii, 45.

13
'Tis fair lie down and laugh.

ANTHONY COPLEY, *A Fig for Fortune*, l. 24.
(1596)

14
Laugh and be fat.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphosis of Ajax*,
68. (1596)

Laugh and be fat, sir, your penance is known.
BEN JONSON, *The Penates*. (1504)

I'll laugh and be fat, for care kills a cat.

UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, i, 476. 1610)

Laugh and be well.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 93. (1737)

Laugh and be fat all the world over.

DAVID GARRICK, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 201. (1765)

15
He laugheth that winneth.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 4. (1546)

So, so, so, so. They laugh that win.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 125.

Let them laugh that win.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epilogue to Colman's Eng-
lish Merchant*.

16
You laugh, and you are quite right,

For yours is the dawn of the morning,

For me is the solemn good night.

THEODORE EDWARD HOOR, *Impromptu at Fidd-
ham*. There are other versions of this famous
impromptu in allusion to young Stopford,
who had laughed heartily at the previous
verse, but this is the best. J. R. Planché,
who was present, asserts that the last line
should be, "And God send you a good
night."

17
Laughter holding both his sides.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 31.

¹ He laugheth but from the lips forward.
 SIR THOMAS MORE, *Confutation of Tyndale's Answer*, p. 148.

² To laugh, if but for an instant only, has never been granted to man before the fortieth day from his birth, and then it is looked upon as a miracle of precocity.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, ch. 1.

³ Is he gone to a land of no laughter,
 The man who made mirth for us all?

JAMES REYNOLDS, *On the Death of Artemus Ward*.

⁴ My lungs began to crow like chanticler, . . .
 And I did laugh sans intermission
 An hour by his dial.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 30.

I will laugh like a hyen.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 158.

With his eyes in flood with laughter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 74.

O, I am stabb'd with laughter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 79.

Laugh when I am merry, and claw no man in his humour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 18.

⁵ A sight to shake
 The midriff of despair with laughter.
 TENNISON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 197.

⁶ Now you can laugh but on one side of your mouth, friend.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, p. 173. (1666)

If you provoke me, I'll make you laugh on the wrong side o' your mouth.

JOHN OZELL, *Molière*, iv, 36. (1714)

⁷ He laughs best that laughs last.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Country House*. Act ii, sc. 5. (1706) Vanbrugh is quoting an old proverb, common to all languages.

Your Grace knows the French proverb, "He laughs best who laughs last."

SCOTT, *Peveril of the Peak*. Ch. 38.

Better the last smile than the first laughter.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸ The laughter of man is the contentment of God.

JOHN WILKS, *Wit, Humor, and Shakespeare*.

⁹ I cannot be angry for laughing.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*. No. 55.

II—Laughter: Its Virtue

¹⁰ When the green woods laugh with the voice of joy,

And the dimpling stream runs laughing by;
 When the air does laugh with our merry wit,
 And the green hill laughs with the noise of it.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Laughing Song*.

¹¹ And yet methinks the older that one grows
 Inclines us more to laugh than scold, though laughter

Leaves us so doubly serious shortly after.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 79.

¹² The man who cannot laugh is not only fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils, but his whole life is already a treason and a stratagem.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. I, ch. 4.

¹³ The most completely lost of all days is that on which one has not laughed. (La plus perdue de toutes les journées est celle où l'on n'a pas rit.)

CHAMFORT, *Maximes*.

¹⁴ 'Tis a good thing to laugh at any rate; and if a straw can tickle a man, it is an instrument of happiness.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Essays*. Vol. ii, p. 133.

¹⁵ I am the laughter of the new-born child
 On whose soft-breathing sleep an angel smiled.

R. W. GILDER, *Ode*.

Very sound of very light,
 Heard from morning's rosiest height,
 When the soul of all delight,
 Fills a child's clear laughter.

SWINBURNE, *A Child's Laughter*.

¹⁶ I can't say whether we had more wit amongst us than usual, but I am certain we had more laughing, which answered the end as well.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 32.

¹⁷ I'd rather laugh, a bright-haired boy,
 Than reign, a gray-beard king.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Old Man Dreams*.

You hear that boy laughing?—You think he's all fun;

But the angels laugh, too, at the good he has done;
 The children laugh loud as they troop to his call,

And the poor man that knows him laughs loudest of all!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Boys*.

¹⁸ Without love and laughter there is no joy; live amid love and laughter. (Sine amore jocosque Nil est jucundum; vivas in amore jocosque.)

HORACE, *Epistulae*. Bk. I, epis. 6, l. 63.

- 1 Laugh, if you are wise. (*Ride, si sapis.*)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 41.
One inch of joy surmounts of grief a span,
Because to laugh is proper to the man.
RABELAIS, *Works: To the Reader*.
- 2 To be born with the gift of laughter and a
sense that the world is mad.
RAFAEL SABATINI, *Scaramouche*. Ch. 1. Prize-
winning answer to the question, "What
makes life worth living?"
- 3 A good laugh is sunshine in a house.
THACKERAY, *Sketches: Love, Marriage*.
- 4 Earnest, sombre-browed, we follow after
You, who fly a-mocking from the ruck;
O we have a desperate need of laughter!
Give us laughter, Puck!
BEATRICE LLEWELLYN THOMAS, *To Puck*.

III—Laughter: Its Folly

- 5 Nothing is more silly than a silly laugh. (*Nam
risu inepte res ineptior nullast.*)
CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode 39, l. 16.
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 122.
The Horse-Laugh is a distinguishing characteris-
tic of the rural hoyden.
RICHARD STEELE, *The Guardian*, No. 29.
The landlord's laugh was ready chorus
BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.
- 6 Having mentioned laughing, I must particu-
larly warn you against it; and I could hearti-
ly wish that you may often be seen to smile,
but never heard to laugh, while you live. Fre-
quent and loud laughter is the characteristic
of folly and ill manners: it is the manner in
which the mob express their silly joy at silly
things, and they call it being merry. In my
mind there is nothing so illiberal and so ill-
bred as audible laughter.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.
How low and unbecoming a thing laughter is,
not to mention the disagreeable noise that it
makes, and the shocking distortion of the face
that it occasions. . . . I am neither of a melan-
choly nor a cynical disposition, and am as will-
ing and as apt to be pleased as anybody; but I am
sure that, since I have had the full use of my
reason, nobody has ever heard me laugh.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.
The vulgar often laugh, but never smile; whereas
well-bred people often smile, but seldom laugh.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 Feb., 1754.
I hate scarce smiles; I love laughing.
WILLIAM BLAKE. (GILCHRIST, *Life*, i, 62.)
- 7 There is nothing more unbecoming a man
of quality than to laugh.
CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 2.

- 8 If in these hallow'd times, when sober, sad,
All gentlemen are melancholy mad,
When 'tis not deem'd so great a crime by
half
To violate a vestal as to laugh.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 461.
- 9 As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is
the laughter of the fool.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 6.
The more one is a fool, the more one laughs.
(Plus on est de fous, plus on rit.)
DANCOURT, *Maison de Campagne*. Sc. 11.
- 10 Beware you don't laugh, for then you show
all your faults
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.
- 11 Do not laugh much, nor at many things, nor
boisterously. (Ἐλασ μὴ πολλὴ ἔστω μὴδὲ ἐπὶ
πολλοῖς μὴδὲ ἀνεμῖνεν)
EPICTETUS [?], *Encheiridion*, Sec. 33.
- 12 I believe they talked of me, for they laughed
consumedly.
FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iii, sc. 1.
- 13 He who laugheth too much hath the nature
of a fool; he that laugheth not at all hath
the nature of an old cat.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- 14 Laugh not too much; the witty man laughs
least.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 39.
The giggler is a milk-maid.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 42.
Besides, my prospects—don't you know that
people won't employ
A man that wrongs his manliness by laughing
like a boy,
And suspect the azure blossom that unfolds upon
a shoot,
As if wisdom's old potato could not flourish at
its root?
O. W. HOLMES, *Nux Postcanutica*. St. 7.
- 15 Ill-timed laughter is a dangerous evil. (Τέλος
ἄκαιρος ἐν ὑποταῖς δευτέρω κακόν.)
MENANDER, *Monastikoi*. No. 88.
The fool will laugh though there be nought to
laugh at.
MENANDER, *Monastikoi*. No. 108. See also un-
der FOOL.
- 16 The sense of humour has other things to do
than to make itself conspicuous in the act
of laughter.
ALICE MEYNELL, *Laughter*.
- 17 The price of a laugh is too high, if it is raised
at the expense of propriety. (Nimium risus
pretium est, si probitatis impendio constat.)
QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. vi,
ch. 3, sec. 34.

¹ Theirs was the glee of martial breast,
And laughter theirs at little jest.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto iii, st. 4.

² Some that will evermore peep through their
eyes,
And laugh, like parrots, at a bagpiper.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 52.

³ Laughter almost ever cometh of things most
disproportioned to ourselves and nature: de-
light hath a joy in it either permanent or
present; laughter hath only a scornful tick-
ling.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *The Defence of Poesie*.

⁴ There are not many things cheaper than sup-
posing and laughing.
SWIFT, *On Sleeping in Church*.

IV—Laughter and Tears

See also Joy and Sorrow; Smile and Tear

⁵ I hasten to laugh at everything, for fear of
being obliged to weep. (Je me presse de rire de
tout, de peur d'être obligé d'en pleurer.)
BEAUMARCHAIS, *Le Barbiere de Séville*. Act i, sc. 2.
(1775)

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
Tis that I may not weep.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 4.

I struggle and struggle, and try to buffet down
my cruel reflections as they rise; and when I
cannot, I am forced to try to make myself laugh
that I may not cry; for one or other I must do;
and is it not philosophy carried to the highest
pitch for a man to conquer such tumults of
soul as I am sometimes agitated by, and in the
very height of the storm to quaver out a horse-
laugh?

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*. Letter 84.
⁶ Some things are of that nature as to make
One's fancy chuckle, while his heart doth
ache.

BUNYAN, *The Author's Way of Sending Forth
His Second Part of the Pilgrim*, l. 126.

⁷ For God hath not granted to woeful mortals
even laughter without tears. (Ἐρεὶ θεὸς οὐδὲ
γελᾶσαι ἀλῶντι μετέπειτα ἐξυποῖσιν ἔδωκε.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incertæ*. No. 117.

⁸ Ill may a sad mind forge a merry face;
Nor hath constrained laughter any grace.
CHAPMAN, *Hero and Leander*. Sestiad v, l. 57.

⁹ On this hapless earth
There's small sincerity of mirth,
And laughter oft is but an art
To drown the outcry of the heart.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Address to Certain Gold-
fishes*.

¹⁰ She can laugh and cry both in a wind.
THOMAS FULLER, *Cromologia*. No. 4120.

Learn weeping and then thou shalt laugh gaining.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹² Laughter and tears are meant to turn the
wheels of the same sensibility; one is wind-
power and the other water-power, that is all.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 4.

¹³ As men's faces smile on those who smile, so
they respond to those who weep. (Ut ridentib-
us arridens, ita fientibus adsunt Humani
vultus.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 101.

If you smile, he splits his sides with laughter;
if he sees a friend drop a tear, he weeps; if you
call for a bit of fire in winter-time, he puts on
his cloak; if you say, "I am hot," he breaks into
a sweat. (Si dixeris "aestuo," sudat.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 100.

Joy has its friends, but grief its loneliness.
ROBERT NATHAN, *A Cedar Box*.

Laugh and the world laughs with you,
Weep and you weep alone,
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
But has trouble enough of its own.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Solitude*. First printed
in the *N. Y. Sun*, 25 Feb., 1883. Fraudulently
claimed by John A. Joyce. (See STEVENSON,
Famous Single Poems.)

It takes two for a kiss
Only one for a sigh,
Twain by twain we marry
One by one we die.

Joy is a partnership,
Grief weeps alone,
Many guests had Cana;
Gethsemane but one.
FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *Grief and Joy*.

¹⁴ We must laugh before we are happy, for fear
we die before we laugh at all.
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 4.

¹⁵ Take it, girl! And fear no after,
Take your fill of all this laughter,
Laugh or not, the tears will fall,
Take the laughter first of all.
RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Song*.

¹⁶ Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and
the end of mirth is heaviness.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 13. *Extrema
gaudii luctus occupat.—Vulgate.*

¹⁷ Better to write of laughter than of tears,
Because to laugh is proper to the man,
(Mieux est de ris que de larmes écrire,
Pour ce que rire est le propre de l'homme.)
RABELAIS, *Works: To the Reader*.

To make the weeper laugh, the laugher weep,
He had the dialect and different skill.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 124.

1 He who laughs on Friday will weep on Sunday.
(Tel qui rit vendredi, dimanche pleurera.)

RACINE, *Les Plaideurs*. Act i, sc. 1.

2 No one is more profoundly sad than he who laughs too much.

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hesperus*.

3 I have asked to be left a few tears
And some laughter.

CARL SANDBURG, *Bundles*.

4 When laughter is humble, when it is not based on self-esteem, it is wiser than tears. . . . There is no cure for birth and death save to enjoy the interval. The dark background which death supplies brings out the tender colours of life in all their purity.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Soliloquies in England*.

5 All things are cause for either laughter or weeping. (Aut ridenda omnia aut fienda sunt.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 10.

6 I am not merry; but I do beguile
The thing I am by seeming otherwise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 123.

7 Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught.

SHELLEY, *To a Skylark*. St. 18.

8 If life were always merry,
Our souls would seek relief
And rest from weary laughter
In the quiet arms of grief.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *If All the Skies Were Sunshine*.

9 The house of laughter makes a house of woe.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 757.

10 An onion can make people cry, but there has never been a vegetable invented to make them laugh.

UNKNOWN. May Irwin's favorite quotation.
(*Sat. Eve. Post*, 25 Apr., 1931.)

V—Laughter and Scorn

See also Ridicule, Scorn

11 Truth's sacred fort th' exploded laugh shall win,

And coxcombs vanquish Berkeley by a grin.

JOHN BROWN, *Essay on Satire*. Pt. ii, l. 224.

Let people laugh, as long as I am warm. (Andeme yo Caliente. Y riase la gente.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. ii, ch. 50.

12 What is viler than to be laughed at? (Quid turpius quam illudi?)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 26, sec. 99.

13 You no doubt laugh in your sleeve. (Tu videlicet tecum ipse rides.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. ii, ch. 23, sec. 76.

He laughed in his sleeve.

THOMAS HARMAN, *A Caveat*, 46. (1567)

Now did Oranda laugh within her sleeve.

JOHN CHALKHILL, *Thealma and Clarchus*, 2090. (1683)

14 He will laugh thee to scorn.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xiii, 7.

15 He is not laughed at that laughs at himself first.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1936.

16 And a crook is in his back,
And a melancholy crack

In his laugh.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Leaf*.

17 And unextinguishable laughter rose among the gods. (Ἄσβεστος δ' ἔρ' ἐνέπρω γέλωτος μακάρεσσιν θεοῖσιν.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 599; *Odyssey*, viii, 366.

Laugh with a vast and inextinguishable laughter.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iv.

18 Can you withhold your laughter, my friends?
(Risum teneatis, amici?)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 5.

Were Democritus still on earth, he would laugh.
(Si foret in terris, rideret Democritus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 194.

Democritus was the laughing philosopher. The name of Heraclitus, "the weeping philosopher," is sometimes substituted.

19 The case will be dismissed with laughter.
(Solventur risu tabulae.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 86. Said of any question which only succeeds in raising general laughter, and is so dismissed, or "laughed out of court."

20 To condemn by a cutting laugh comes readily to us all. (Facilis cuivis rigidi censura cacinini.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 31.

21 The mocking laughter of Heli. (Das Hohn-
gelächter der Hölle.)

LESSING, *Emilia Galotti*. Act v, sc. 2.

22 Laugh away, you fine laugher. (Riez donc, beau rieur.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'École des Maris*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 165.

23 To laugh were want of goodness and of grace,
And to be grave exceeds all power of face.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 35.

Laugh at your friends, and if your friends are sore,
So much the better, you may laugh the more.
POPE, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dial. i, l. 55.

He chastises manners with a laugh. (Castigat ridendo mores.)

JEAN BAPTISTE DE SANTEUL, *Motto*, of the Opéra-Comique, Paris.

Fight Virtue's cause, stand up in Wit's defence,
Win us from vice and laugh us into sense.

THOMAS TICKELL, *On the Prospect of Peace*. St. 38.

Let us not be laughing-stocks to other men's humours.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 88.

There are few who would not rather be hated than laughed at.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 11.

For still the world prevail'd, and its dread laugh,
Which scarce the firm philosopher can scorn.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 233.

LAW

I—Law: Definitions

Law is a form of order, and good law must necessarily mean good order.

ARISTOTLE, *Politica*. Bk. vii, ch. 4, sec. 5.

There are two, and only two, foundations of law, . . . equity and utility.

EDMUND BURKE, *Tracts on the Popery Laws*. Pt. i, ch. 3.

Laws, like houses, lean on one another.

EDMUND BURKE, *Tracts on the Popery Laws*. Pt. i, ch. 3.

Law is whatever is boldly asserted and plausibly maintained.

AARON BURR. (PARTON, *Life and Times of Aaron Burr*. Vol. i, p. 149.)

The absolute justice of the State, enlightened by the perfect reason of the State: that is law.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Conservative Force of the American Bar*.

The laws place the safety of all before the safety of individuals. (*Leges omnium salutem singulorum saluti anteponunt.*)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 19, sec. 64.

The safety of the people shall be the highest law. (*Salus populi suprema lex esto.*)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, sec. 3. Derived by tradition from the Twelve Tables of Roman law.

Judges ought above all to remember the Con-

clusion of the Roman Twelve Tables: *Salus populi suprema lex*; and to know that laws, except they be in order to that end, are but things captious, and oracles not well inspired.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Judicature*.

Law is founded not on theory but upon nature. (*Neque opinione sed natura constitutum esse jus.*)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. i, ch. 10, sec. 28.

Law is nothing but a correct principle drawn from the inspiration of the gods, commanding what is honest, and forbidding the contrary.

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. xi, sec. 12.

Reason is the life of the law; nay, the common law itself is nothing but reason. . . .

The law, which is perfection of reason.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*. Pt. i.

How long soever it hath continued, if it be against reason, it is of no force in law.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*. Pt. i.

Law governs man and reason the law.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3149.

Let us consider the reason of the case. For nothing is law that is not reason.

SIR JOHN POWELL, *Coggs vs. Bernard* (2 Ld. Raym. Rep. p. 911.)

The law is for the protection of the weak more than the strong.

SIR WILLIAM ERLE, *Reg. v. Woolley*. (4 Cox, C.C. 196)

The law groweth of sin, and doth punish it.

JOHN FLOREN, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32. (1578)

The law's made to take care of raskills.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.

The law, in its majestic equality, forbids the rich as well as the poor to sleep under bridges, to beg in the streets, and to steal bread.

ANATOLE FRANCE. (*Cournots, Modern Plutarch*, p. 27.)

The Law is what it is—a majestic edifice, sheltering all of us, each stone of which rests on another.

JOHN GALSWORTHY, *Justice*. Act ii. It is the Judge speaking.

Law, licensed breaking of the peace.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 286.

Law, grown a forest, where perplex

The mazes, and the brambles vex.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 292.

Laws spring from the instinct of self-preservation.

R. G. INGERBOLL, *Some Mistakes of Moses*.

The law is the last result of human wisdom acting upon human experience for the benefit of the public.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*, l. 223.

Laws are not made for particular cases, but for men in general.

SAKVEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

1 No law can possibly meet the convenience of every one: we must be satisfied if it be beneficial on the whole and to the majority.
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxiv, sec. 3.

The law is blind, and speaks in general terms; She cannot pity where occasion serves.

THOMAS MAY, *The Heir*. Act iv. (1620)

2 The Habeas Corpus Act . . . the most stringent curb that ever legislation imposed on tyranny.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 6.

3 The man who does no wrong needs no law. ('Ο μὴδὲν ἀδικῶν οὐδεὶς δεῖται νόμου.)

MEANDER, *Fragments*. No. 845.

All laws are useless, for good men do not need them and bad men are made no better by them.

DEMONAX. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms*.)

When men are pure, laws are useless; when men are corrupt, laws are broken.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*.

Just laws are no restraint upon the freedom of the good, for the good man desires nothing which a just law will interfere with.

J. A. FAOUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Reciprocal Duties of State and Subject*.

It is only rogues who feel the restraint of law.

J. C. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Perfect Liberty*.

The good needs fear no law, It is his safety and the bad man's awe.

MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act v, sc. 1.

4 Virtue alone is not sufficient for the exercise of government; laws alone carry themselves into practice.

MENCIVS, *Works*. Bk. iv, pt. 1, ch. 1, sec. 3.

5 Law can discover sin, but not remove, Save by those shadowy expiations weak.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 290.

So many laws argue so many sins.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 283.

6 Laws were made that the stronger might not in all things have his way. (Inde datæ leges, ne firmior omnia posset.)

OVIN, *Fæsti*. Bk. iii, l. 279.

7 The laws obey custom. (Leges mori serviunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 36.

With customs we live well, but laws undo us.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

8 A law should be a voice, as it were, sent down from heaven; it should command, not discuss. (Velut emissæ divinitus vox sit; jubeat, non disputet.)

POSIDONIUS. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xciv, sec. 38.)

A law should be brief in order that the unlearned may grasp it more easily. (Legem enim brevem esse oportet, quo facilius ab imperitis teneatur.)

POSIDONIUS. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xciv, sec. 38.)

9 Law, in a free country, is, or ought to be, the determination of the majority of those who have property in land.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

10 Law is the crystallization of the habit and thought of society.

WOODROW WILSON, *Lecture*, Princeton, 1893.

II—Law: Apothegms

11 The law is open.

New Testament: Acts, xix, 38.

12 The devil hath eleven points of the law against you, that is, possession.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 97. (1630)

Possession is nine points of the law.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy War*. Bk. v, ch. 29.

Both these proverbs were in frequent use.

Possession is eleven points of the law and there are but twelve.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

That possession was the strongest tenure of the law.

PILPAX, *Fables: The Cat and the Two Birds*.

Eight points of the law: 1. A good cause; 2. A good purse; 3. An honest and skilful attorney; 4. Good evidence; 5. Able counsel; 6. An upright judge; 7. An intelligent jury; 8. Good luck.

Attributed to GEORGE AUGUSTUS SELWYN, when a candidate for Chamberlain of the City of London, c. 1750.

13 Law Is a Bottomless Pit.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *Title of Pamphlet*, 1712.

He that goes to law (as the proverb is) holds a wolf by the ears.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

The worst of law is that one suit breeds twenty.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Lawsuits consume time, and money, and rest and friends.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Whose loves law dies either mad or poor.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Phoenix*.

14 There is no magic in parchment or in wax.

WILLIAM HENRY ASHURST, *Master v. Miller*, 1763. (4 T. R. 320.)

The mysterious virtue of wax and parchment.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*.

Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an innocent lamb should be made parchment; that parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a man?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 84.

¹ Nowadays the law is ended as a man is friended.

HENRY BRINKLELOW, *Complaint of Roderick Morri*. Ch. 11. (c. 1542)

Matters be ended as they be friended.

THOMAS STANKE, *England in the Reign of Henry VIII*. Bk. I, ch. 3.

A friend in court is worth a penny in a man's purse.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Bon fait avoir ami en cour,

Car le procès en est plus court.

A French variant of the proverb.

See also under COURT.

² Law and arbitrary power are in eternal enmity.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 16 Feb., 1788.

³ That which is a law to-day is none to-morrow.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

The law is not the same at morn'g and at night.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

New lords, new laws.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

And he that gives us in these days

New Lords may give us new laws.

GEORGE WITTEB, *Contented Men's Morrice*.

⁴ Arms and laws do not flourish together. (Τὸν αὐτὸν ἐκὼν καὶ νόμον καὶ εὖρος εἶναι.)

JULIUS CÆSAR. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Julius Cæsar*. Ch. 35, sec. 3.)

The law speaks too softly to be heard amid the din of arms. (Τὸν νόμον οὐκ αὐτὸν τῶν ἐκὼν ψόφος οὐ κατακούσκειν.)

GAIUS MARIUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Gaius Marius*. Ch. 28, sec. 2.)

Laws are dumb in the midst of arms. (Silent enim leges inter arma.)

CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Ch. 4, sec. 11.

The clatter of arms drowns the voice of the law.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

⁵ Agree, for the law is costly.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 316. (1605)

Agree, agree, says the old saw, the law is costly.

ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Fables of Æsop*. (1692)

Come, agree, the law's costly.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i. (1738)

⁶ Who stood to gain? (Cui bono fuerit?)

LUCIUS CASSIUS LONGINUS, the judge, who used it as a maxim in instructing a jury to seek for the motive of a crime. (CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Ch. xii, sec. 32.)

For whose good? (Cui bono?)

CICERO, quoting from Lucius Cassius in the *Second Philippic*. "These two words," says

Forryth (*Life*), "have perhaps been oftener misapplied than any in the Latin language. They are constantly translated or used in the sense of, 'What good is it?' 'To what end does it serve?' Their real meaning is, 'Who gains by it?' 'To whom is it an advantage?'" Forryth goes on to explain that in a trial for murder Lucius Cassius instructed the jury to inquire who had a motive for the crime, who would gain by the death, in other words, "cui bono fuerit?"

There was an ancient Roman lawyer, of great fame in the history of Roman jurisprudence, whom they called Cui Bono, from his having first introduced into judicial proceedings the argument, "What end or object could the party have had in the act with which he is accused."

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*.

⁷ Laws go as kings like. (Allá van leyes do quieren Reyes.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 45.

She made what pleased her lawful. (Che libito fe' licito in sua legge.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto v, l. 56. From the Latin, "Si libet, licet."

⁸ Who to himself is law, no law doth need, Offends no law, and is a king indeed.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act II, sc. 1.

⁹ After an existence of nearly twenty years of almost innocuous desuetude these laws are brought forth.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Message*, 1 March, 1886.

I used those words and thought they would please the Western taxpayers, who are fond of such things.

GROVER CLEVELAND, referring to "innocuous desuetude." (*Interview*, *New York Herald*, 9 June, 1886.)

The law hath not been dead, though it hath slept.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 90.

¹⁰ The gladsome light of jurisprudence.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Institutes*. Pt. I.

¹¹ Law is the safest helmet. (Lex est tutissima cassia.)

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Inscription*, on rings which he gave to friends.

¹² All things by Law. (Πάντα νόμῳ.)

DEMOCRITUS. (MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vii, sec. 31.)

¹³ A delusion, a mockery, and a snare.

SIR THOMAS DENHAM, an English judge, in his judgment in *O'Connell vs. the Queen* (11 *Clarke and Finnally*, 351): "If it is possible that such a practice as that which has taken place in the present instance should be allowed to pass without a remedy, trial by

- jury itself, instead of being a security to persons who are accused, will be a delusion, a mockery, and a snare." (4 Sept., 1894)
- 1 "If the law supposes that," said Mr. Bumble, "the law is a ass."
DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*, Ch. 51.
- 2 Any laws but those we make for ourselves are laughable.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.
- 3 Law makes long spokes of the short stakes of men.
EMERSON, *Legal Fiction*.
- 4 Laws too gentle are seldom obeyed; too severe, seldom executed.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.
- 5 A penny-weight of love is worth a pound of law.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 343.
- In a thousand pounds of law there is not an ounce of love.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 6 Much law but little justice.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- Law cannot persuade where it cannot punish.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- The more laws the more offenders.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.
- 7 Thou knowest a barley straw
Will make a parish parson go to law.
WILLIAM GODDARD, *Nest of Wasps*, No. 16. (1615)
- 8 Do law away, what is a king?
Where is the right of any thing?
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Bk. vii.
- 9 Taken in flagrant violation of the law. (In flagranti crimine comprehensi.)
JUSTINIAN, *Corpus Juris Civilis Romani*, Codex ix, tit. 13, sec. 1. Usually quoted, "In flagrante delicto." Its English equivalent, "Caught red-handed," referred originally only to murderers.
- 10 The law is a sort of hocus-pocus science, that smiles in yer face while it picks yer pocket; and the glorious uncertainty of it is of mair use to the professors than the justice of it.
CHARLES MACKLIN, *Love à la Mode*, Act II, sc. 1. (1759) This is probably the origin of the phrase, "The glorious uncertainty of the law," though there is a legend that it was used as a toast by a lawyer named Wilbraham at a dinner given to Lord Mansfield in London, in 1756. (See *Gentleman's Magazine*, August, 1830.)
- 11 Good laws are produced by bad manners. (Bonæ leges ex malis moribus procreantur.)
MACROBIUS, *Saturnalia*, Bk. iii, l. 17.

- Ill manners produce good laws.
CHARLES CANNON, *Six Mille Proverbes*, p. 195.
- As manners make laws, manners likewise repeal them.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, ii, 419.)
- 12 As the case stands.
MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*, Act II, sc. 1. (1626); MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Psalm cxix*.
- Every case stands upon its own bottom.
SIR FRANCIS PEMBERTON, *Judgment*, Fitzharris case. (8 *How. St. Tr.*, 280)
- 13 No customer brings so much grist to the mill
As the wealthy old woman who makes her own Will.
CHARLES NEAVES, *The Jolly Testator*.
- 14 A famous case. (Cause célèbre.)
FRANÇOIS DE PÉRIEVAL, Title of a work in 20 vols., Paris, 1734. The full title is *Causes Célèbres et Intéressantes*.
- 15 Where law ends, there tyranny begins.
WILLIAM PITT, *Case of Wilkes: Speech*, 9 Jan., 1770.
- 16 You little know how hazardous it is to go to law. (Nescis quam meticulosa res sit ire ad judicem.)
PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 1101.
- 17 I will drive a coach and six through the Act of Settlement.
STEPHEN RICE, Chief Baron of the Irish Exchequer, 1686. (MACAULAY, *History of England*, Ch. 12; BURNET, *History of My Own Times*.)
- I can drive a coach-and-six through any act of Parliament.
DANIEL O'CONNELL, *Speech*.
- 18 The law often allows what honor forbids. (La loi permet souvent ce que défend l'honneur.)
SAUVIN, *Spartacus*, Act III, sc. 3.
- 19 Ignorance of the law excuses no man: not that all men know the law, but because 'tis an excuse every man will plead, and no man can tell how to confute him.
JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Law*.
- Ignorance of the law excuses no one. (Ignorantia legis excusat neminem.)
UNKNOWN. A legal maxim.
- 'Tis a sluggard's part to know what he may lawfully do. (Inertis est nescire quid liceat sibi.)
SENECA, *Octavia*, l. 453.
- 20 The rusty curb of old father antic, the law.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act I, sc. 2, l. 69.
- A rotten case abides no handling.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act IV, sc. 1, l. 161.

¹ Has he affections in him,
That thus can make him bite the law by the
nose?

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1, 108.

² The laws, your curb and whip, in their rough
power
Have uncheck'd theft.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 3, 446.

³ Still you keep o' the windy side of the law.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, iii, 4, 181.

Just to the windward of the law.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iii, l. 56.

⁴ *Abraham*: Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?

Sampson: Is the law of our side, if I say ay?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1, 54.

The laws are with us, and God on our side.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Essays*: *On the Rise and Progress of Popular Disaffection*.

^{4a} I will not say with Lord Hale, that "The law will admit of no rival," . . . but I will say that it is a jealous mistress, and requires a long and constant courtship. It is not to be won by trifling favors, but by lavish homage.

JOSEPH STORY, *The Value and Importance of Legal Studies*. (*Miscellaneous Writings*, p. 523.) This was Justice Story's address at his inauguration, 15 AUG., 1829, as Dane Professor of Law at Harvard University. See *Dicta*, Nov., 1945. Often attributed to Blackstone. See *Illinois Law Review*, xxvii, 329.

⁵ A man must not go to law because the musician keeps false time with his foot.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Worthy Communicant*. Ch. iv, sec. 4. Quoted from Schott, *Adagio*.

⁶ No man e'er felt the halter draw,
With good opinion of the law.

JOHN TRUMBULL, *MacFingal*. Canto iii, l. 489.

The Law: It has honored us, may we honor it.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Toast*, at the Charleston Bar dinner, 10 May, 1847.

⁸ What we seek is the reign of law, based upon the consent of the governed and sustained by the organized opinion of mankind.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Mount Vernon, 4 July, 1918, referring to League of Nations. The Reign of Law.

JAMES LANE ALLEN. Title of novel.

⁹ When the law shows her teeth, but dares not bite.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 17.

III—LAW: Varieties

¹⁰ For thus men say each country has its laws.
CRAUCAE, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, st. 6. (c. 1374)

So many countries, so many laws.

UNKNOWN, *Politeuphonia*, 224. (1669) See also under *OPINION*.

Divine Law

¹¹ There is but one law for all, namely, that law which governs all law, the law of our Creator, the law of humanity, justice, equity—the law of nature and of nations.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 28 May, 1794.

¹² The ultimate, angels' law,
Indulging every instinct of the soul
There where law, life, joy, impulse are one thing!

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

¹³ Our human laws are but the copies, more or less imperfect, of the eternal laws, so far as we can read them.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies*: *Calvinism*.

The law of heaven and earth is life for life.

BYRON, *The Curse of Minerva*. St. 15.

EYE FOR EYE, see under *RETRIBUTION*.

¹⁴ Of Law there can be no less acknowledged, than that her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the harmony of the world.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Ecclesiastical Polity*. Bk. i.

¹⁵ All things obey fixed laws. (*Legibus omnia parent*.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*, i, 479.

In all things there is a kind of law of cycles. (*Rebus cunctis inest quidam velut orbis*.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 55.

Things have their laws as well as men, and things refuse to be trifled with.

EMERSON, *Essays*, *Second Series*: *Politics*.

¹⁶ The first Almighty Cause
Acts not by partial but by gen'ral laws.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. i, l. 145.

Mark what unvaried laws preserve each state,

Laws wise as Nature, and as fix'd as Fate.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 189.

¹⁷ That very law which moulds a tear

And bids it trickle from its source,—

That law preserves the earth a sphere,

And guides the planets in their course.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *On a Year*. Rogers is referring to the law of gravitation.

¹⁸ On a divine law divination rests.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Act i, sc. 9.

¹⁹ In the corrupted currents of this world

Offence's gilded hand may shove by justice,

And oft 'tis seen the wicked prize itself

Buys out the law: but 'tis not so above;

There is no shuffling, there the action lies

In his true nature; and we ourselves compell'd,

Even to the teeth and forehead of our faults,

To give in evidence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 57.

²⁰ God is law, say the wise; O Soul, and let us rejoice,

For if He thunder by law the thunder is yet
His voice.

TENNYSON, *The Higher Pantheism*. St. 7.

¹ Foul shame and scorn be on ye all
Who turn the good to evil,
And steal the Bible from the Lord,
To give it to the Devil!

Than garbled text or parchment law
I own a statute higher;
And God is true, though every book
And every man's a liar!

WHITTIER, *A Sabbath Scene*. St. 18.

The Law of Nations

² The law of human society. (Jus humanæ societatis.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 7, sec. 21.

³ Natural law; the law of mankind. (Jus hominum.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 26, sec. 64.

⁴ The bond of union is closer between those who belong to the same nation, and closer still between those who are citizens of the same state. It is for this reason that our forefathers chose to understand one thing by the law of nations (jus gentium), and another by the civil or common law (jus civile).

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 17, sec. 69.

In every matter the consensus of opinion among all nations is to be regarded as the law of nature. (Omni autem in re consensio omnium gentium lex naturæ putanda est.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 13, sec. 30.

That which natural reason has established amongst all men is called the law of nations. (Quod naturalis ratio inter omnes homines constituit . . . vocatur jus gentium.)

GAJUS, *Institutione Juris Civilis*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

Against the law of nature, law of nations.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 889.

Miscellaneous Laws

⁵ I oft have heard of Lydford Law,
How in the morn they hang and draw,
And sit in judgement after.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Lydford Journey*. St. 1. (1644)

First hang and draw,
Then hear the cause by Lidford law.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, i. 399. (1662)

I have had Halifax law—to be condemned first
and inquired upon afterwards.

LEICESTER. (MOTLEY, *United Netherlands*. Vol. i, p. 444.)

Are you going to hang him anyhow—and try him
afterwards?

MARK TWAIN, *Innocents at Home*. Ch. 5.

⁶ O king, establish the decree, and sign the
writing, that it be not changed, according to
the law of the Medes and Persians, which
altereth not.

Old Testament: Daniel, vi, 8.

The thing is true, according to the law of Medes
and Persians, which altereth not.

Old Testament: Daniel, vi, 12.

Let it be written among the laws of the Persians
and the Medes, that it be not altered.

Old Testament: Esther, i. 19.

⁷ Draco made his laws not with ink, but with
blood.

DEMADES. Draco had made the least theft
punishable with death. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*.) Hence "Draconian," in the sense of
severe.

⁸ Connecticut in her blue-laws, laying it down
as a principle, that the laws of God should
be the law of the land.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to John Adams*,
24 Jan., 1814.

⁹ There is a written and an unwritten law.
Written law is that under which we live in
different cities, but that which has arisen
from custom is called unwritten law. (Νόμον
διαπίπτειν δύο, ὃ μὲν γὰρ αὐτῶν γερραμένοις, ὃ δὲ
ἄγραφοις.)

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 86.)

Dementia Americana; the unwritten law.

DELPHIN MICHAEL DELMAS. At the trial of
Harry Thaw for the murder of Stanford
White, in 1907.

Brain-storm, the paranoia of the millionaire.

WILLIAM TRAVERS JEROME. The district at-
torney who prosecuted Thaw.

The silver-tongued spell-binder of the Pacific
Coast.

Sobriquet of Delphin Michael Delmas.

¹⁰ *First Clown*: Argal, he that is not guilty of
his own death shortens not his own life.
Second Clown: But is this law?

First Clown: Ay, marry is't; crowner's quest
law.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 21.

¹¹ A sumptuary law. (Lex sumptuaria.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 52.

¹² For this is the law of the feudal days,
The law for one and all,

That whoso lives on the baron's land,
May feed as he will at the baron's hand,
But whoso feeds at the baron's hand,

Must answer the baron's call.

THOMAS F. WOODLOCK, *The Law*.

IV—Law: The Net of Law

¹³ Laws are like spiders' webs; they hold the

weak and delicate who are caught in their meshes, but are torn in pieces by the rich and powerful.

ANACHARSIS, to Solon, when the latter was compiling his laws. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Ch. 5, sec. 2.)

Men keep their engagements when it is to the advantage of both parties not to break them.

SOLON, Answering Anacharsis. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*.) See also No. 7, below.

¹ Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule the law.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 386.

² The verdict acquits the raven, but condemns the dove. (Dat veniam corvis, vexat censura columbas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 63.

³ In vain thy reason finer webs will draw,
Entangle justice in her net of law,
And right, too rigid, harden into wrong,
Still for the strong too weak, the weak too strong.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 191.

⁴ The net of law is spread so wide,
No sinner from its sweep may hide.
Its meshes are so fine and strong,
They take in every child of wrong.
O wondrous web of mystery!
Big fish alone escape from thee!

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *The Net of Law*.

⁵ Petty sacrilege is punished, but sacrilege on a grand scale is honored by a triumphal procession. (Nam sacrilegia minuta puniuntur, magna in triumphis feruntur.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxvii, sec. 24.

All, look up with reverential awe,
At crimes that 'scape, or triumph o'er the law.

POPE, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dial. i, l. 167.

⁶ Laws are generally found to be nets of such a texture, as the little creep through, the great break through, and the middle-sized are alone entangled in.

WILLIAM SHILSTONE, *On Politics*.

⁷ Laws are spiders' webs, which stand firm when any light and yielding object falls upon them, while a larger thing breaks through them and escapes.

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 14.)

One of the Seven [Wise Men of Greece] was wont to say: "That laws were like cobwebs; where the small flies were caught, and the great brake through."

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 181.

Should I sigh, because I see
Laws like spider-webs to be?
Lesser flies are quickly taken

While the great break out again.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *Care's Cure*.

Laws like to cobwebs, catch small flies,
Great ones break them before your eyes.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

For the most part, laws are but like spiders' webs, taking the small gnats, or perhaps sometimes the fat flesh flies, but hornets that have sharp stings and greater strength, break through them.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. 32.

Laws are like cobwebs, which may catch small flies, but let wasps and hornets break through.

SWIFT, *Essay on the Facilities of the Mind*.

⁸ The net's not spread to catch the hawk or kite
Who do us wrong, but for the innocent birds
Who do us none at all.

(Quia non rete accipitri tennitur neque milvo,
Qui male faciunt nobis: illis qui nihil faciunt tennitur.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 330. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

⁹ The law doth punish man or woman
That steals the goose from off the common,

But lets the greater felon loose,
That steals the common from the goose.

UNKNOWN. An 18th century epigram. (See *Notes and Queries*. Ser. vii, 6, 469; 7, 98. Ser. viii, 10, 273.) There are various versions, all prompted by the Enclosure Acts. The version given above was written when Sir Charles Pratt, First Earl of Camden, enclosed a common strip of land in front of Camden House, 7 Oct., 1764.

¹⁰ There is no law without a loophole for him who can find it. (Es giebt kein Gesetz was hat nicht ein Loch, wer's finden kann.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

V—Law: Its Tyranny

¹¹ Law is king of all.

HENRY ALFORD, *School of the Heart*. Lesson 6.

Law is King. (Lex Rex.)

SAMUEL RUTHERFORD. Title of book published 1644.

¹² There is no worse torture than the torture of laws.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Judicature*.

It is a hard thing to torture the laws so that they torture men.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. viii, aph. 13.

¹³ We, like the eagles, were born to be free. Yet we are obliged, in order to live at all, to make a cage of laws for ourselves and to stand on the perch.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Introduction*.

AB soon as laws are necessary for men, men are no longer fit for freedom.

PYTHAGORAS.

1
People crushed by law have no hopes but from power. If laws are their enemies, they will be enemies to laws; and those who have much to hope and nothing to lose will always be dangerous.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, to the Hon. C. J. Fox, 8 Oct., 1777.

Bad laws are the worst sort of tyranny.
EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, Bristol.

2
Extreme law, extreme injustice. (Summum jus, summa injuria.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, sec. 10. See under JUSTICE AND INJUSTICE.

3
Our sense of private dignity can survive the most oppressive man-despot, but the despotism of law corrodes it.

NORMAN DOUGLAS, *Good-bye to Western Culture*.

4
Shall free-born men, in humble awe,
Submit to servile shame;
Who from consent and custom draw
The same right to be ruled by law,
Which kings pretend to reign?
DRYDEN, *On the Young Statesman*.

5
All rights and laws are still transmitted,
like an eternal sickness to the race.
(Es erben sich Gesetz und Rechte
Wie eine ew'ge Krankheit fort.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. I, sc. 4, I. 449.

6
wearisome condition of humanity!
Born under one law, to another bound.
FULKE GREVILLE, *Mustapha*. Act v, sc. 4.

Law is the tyrant of mankind, and often compels us to do many things which are against nature.

HIPPIAS. (PLATO, *Protagoras*. Sec. 337.)

The law is laid down to you. (Dicta tibi est lex?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 2, I. 18.

9
Then too [in law] there are a thousand causes of disgust, a thousand delays to be endured. (Tunc quoque mille ferenda Taedia, mille morse.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xvi, I. 43.

10
The law is so lordly and loth to maken end.
LANOLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus iv, l. 199.

We have strict statutes and most biting laws.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act I, sc. 3, I. 19.

12
God's blood! is law for man's sake made, or man

For law's sake only, to be held in bonds?
SWINBURNE, *Mary Stuart*, Act I, sc. I.

VI—Law: Letter and Spirit

13
No man has ever yet been hanged for breaking the spirit of a law.

GROVER CLEVELAND. (RHODES, *History of the United States*, viii, 403; HIBBEN, *Peerless Leader*, p. ISS.)

14
The letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.
New Testament: II Corinthians, iii, 6. (Litera enim occidit, Spiritus autem vivificat.)
—Vulgate.)

Legality kills us. (La legality nous tue.)
VLENNET, *tpitres*.

15
We are lost by what is lawful. (Perimus Ileit.)

SIR MATTHEW HALE, quoted from St. Gregory, *Morals*. Bk. v, homily 35, meaning, "We are demoralised by indulgence in things which are not contrary to law."

16
To the law and to the testimony.
Old Testament: Isaiah, viii, 20.

17
Exact laws, like all the other ultimates and absolutes, are as fabulous as the crock of gold at the rainbow's end.

G. N. LEWIS, *The Anatomy of Science*, p. 154.

18
But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

New Testament: Romans, vii, 6.

19
Let him have all the rigour of the law.
SHAKESPEARE, // *Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 3, I. 199.
He . . . follows close the rigour of the statute,
To make him an example.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act I, sc. 4, I. 66.

Is it so nominated in the bond?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. I, l. 259.

20
The bloody book of law
You shall yourself read in the bitter letter.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, I. 67.

21
In bondage to the letter still,
We give it power to cramp and kill,—
To tax God's fulness with a scheme
Narrower than Peter's house-top dream,
His wisdom and his love with plans
Poor and inadequate as man's.

WHITTIER, *Miriam*, l. 97.

VII—Law; Precedent

See alio Precedent

22
An argument derived from authority is of

the greatest force in law. (Argumentum ab auctoritate fortissimum est in lege.)

SIR EDWARD COKE, *On Littleton*, 144.

1 The mere repetition of the *Canilena* of the lawyers cannot make it law.

SIR THOMAS DENMAN, *O'ConneU v. The Queen*.

2 The acts of today may become the precedents of tomorrow.

FARRER HERSCHELL, Lord Chancellor, *Speech*, 23 May, 1878.

3 All the sentences of precedent judges that have ever been cannot altogether make a law contrary to natural equity.

THOMAS HOBBS, *Leviathan*. Pt. ii, ch. 26.

4 One precedent creates another. They soon accumulate and become law.

JUNIUS, *Letters: Dedication*.

5 A precedent embalms a principle.

WILLIAM SCOTT, BARON STOWELL, *Opinion*, while Advocate-General, 1788. (WILLIAM SCOTT, *Lord StoweU*.) BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 22 Feb., 1848; *Endymion*. Ch. 9.

6 It must not be; there is no power in Venice Can alter a decree established:

'Twill be recorded for a precedent,
And many an error by the same example
Will rush into the state.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 218.

7 Every law which originated in ignorance and malice, and gratifies the passions from which it sprang, we call the wisdom of our ancestors.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 5.

8 Mastering the lawless science of our law,
That codeless myriad of precedent,
That wilderness of single instances,
Through which a few, by wit or fortune led,
May beat a pathway out to wealth and fame.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 436.

VIII—Law: Obedience to Law

9 Where there are laws, he who has not broken them need not tremble. (Ove son leggi, Tremar non dee chi leggi non infranse.)

ALFIERI, *Virginia*. Sc. 2.

Who breaks no law is subject to no king.

CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Fear God, and offend not the Prince nor his laws,

And keep thyself out of the magistrate's claws.
THOMAS TUSSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*.

10

Laws are not masters but servants, and he rules them who obeys them.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit: Political*.

11

Law will never be strong or respected unless it has the sentiment of the people behind it. If the people of a State make bad laws, they will suffer for it. They will be the first to suffer. Let them suffer. Suffering, and nothing else, will implant that sentiment of responsibility which is the first step to reform.

JAMES BRYCE, *American Commonwealth*. Vol. i, p. 352.

I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution.

U. S. GRANT, *Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1869.

12

He who holds no laws in awe,

He must perish by the law.

BYRON, *A Very Mournful Ballad on the Siege and Conquest of Athama*. St. 12.

13

Let a man keep the law,—any law,—and his way will be strewn with satisfactions.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

14

Good men must not obey the laws too well.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.

No law can be sacred to me but that of my nature. Good and bad are but names very readily transferable to that or this; the only right is what is after my own constitution; the only wrong what is against it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

15

For the bond of all men's states is this,

When they with honor hold by law.

(To yhp rot (rvpix" & vfy6" > * r6tt roOr' \$<r\$', hrav TIS robyipovi ff&Jfa "caXef.)

EURIPIDES, *Suppliants*, l. 313.

16

The laws of God, the laws of man,

He may keep that will and can;

Not I: let God and man decree

Laws for themselves and not for me.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *Laws*.

17

A strict observance of the written laws is doubtless one of the high virtues of a good citizen, but it is not the highest. The laws of necessity, of self-preservation, of saving our country when in clanger, are of higher obligation.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol xii, p. 416.

18

Without a notion of a law-maker, it is impossible to have a notion of a law, and an obligation to observe it.

JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. £lt. i, cfc iv, tec 8.

¹ A law observed is merely law; broken, it is law and executioner

MENANDER, *Fragmenta*. No. 700.

² It is the rule of rules and the general law of laws that everyone should observe that of the place where he is. (C'est la règle des règles, et générale loi des loix, que chacun observe celle du lieu où il est.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 22. See also under ROME.

³ The atrocity of the laws prevents their execution. (L'atrocité des lois en empêche l'exécution.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Esprit des Lois*.

Whenever the offence inspires less horror than the punishment, the rigour of penal law is obliged to give way to the common feelings of mankind.

GIBSON, *Decline and Fall*. Vol. i, ch. 14.

Laws that do not embody public opinion can never be enforced.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

⁴ For you'll ne'er mend your fortunes, nor help the just cause,
By breaking of windows, or breaking of laws.

HANNAH MORE, *Address to the Meeting in Spa Fields*.

⁵ The parish makes the Constable, and when the Constable is made he governs the Parish.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: People*.

⁶ Laws do not persuade just because they threaten. (Ob hoc illæ non persuadent, quia minantur.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, 37.

⁷ He hath resisted law,
And therefore law shall scorn him further trial.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 267.

Faith, I have been a truant in the law,
And never yet could frame my will to it;
And therefore frame the law unto my will.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 7.

⁸ We must not make a scarecrow of the law,
Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,
And let it keep one shape, till custom make it
Their perch and not their terror.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 1.

⁹ The brain may devise laws for the blood, but
a hot temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 19.

¹⁰ Laws were made to be broken.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 24.

To the States or any one of them, or any city
of the States, Resist much, obey little,
Once unquestioning obedience, once fully en-
slaved,

Once fully enslaved, no nation, state, city of
this earth, ever afterward resumes its liberty.

WALT WHITMAN, *To the States*.

IX--Law: Law-makers and Law-breakers

¹¹ What is a law, if those who make it
Become the forwardest to break it?

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Wolf and the Shepherds*,
l. 71.

It becometh a law-maker not to be a law-
breaker.

UNKNOWN, *Politeurphua*, 95. (1669)

I impeach Warren Hastings of high crimes and
misdemeanours. I impeach him in the name of the
Commons House of Parliament, whose trust he
has betrayed. I impeach him in the name of the
English nation, whose ancient honor he has
sullied. I impeach him in the name of the peo-
ple of India, whose rights he has trodden under-
foot, and whose country he has turned into a
desert. Lastly, in the name of human nature it-
self, in the name of both sexes, in the name of
every age, in the name of every rank, I impeach
the common enemy and oppressor of all.

EDMUND BURKE, *Trial of Warren Hastings*,
conclusion of speech, as condensed by
Macaulay.

¹² No power should be above the laws. (Nulla
potentia supra leges esse debet.)

CICERO. (See *Pro Domo Sua*, xvii, 43.)

Be you never so high the law is above you.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹³ A people shows more respect for justice, nor
refuses submission, when it has seen their
author obedient to his own laws. (Tunc ob-
servantior æqui Fit populus nec ferre negat,
cum viderit ipsum Auctorem parere sibi.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus de Quarto Consulatu
Honorii Augusti*, l. 297.

¹⁴ Magna Charta is such a fellow that he will
have no sovereign.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Debate*, House of Com-
mons, 17 May, 1628.

¹⁵ Laws are vain, by which we right enjoy,
If kings unquestion'd can those laws destroy.
DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 763.

¹⁶ For such law as man giveth other wight,
He should him-selven usen it by right.

CHAUCER, *Man of Law's Prologue*, l. 43.

¹⁷ And sovereign Law, that State's collected
will,

O'er thrones and globes elate,

Sits Empress, crowning good, repressing ill.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Ode in Imitation of Al-
cæus*.

¹ Obey the law, whoever you be that made the law. (Pareto legi, quisque legem sanxeris)

PITTACUS, (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 12.)

² The prince is not above the laws, but the laws above the prince. (Non est princeps super leges, sed leges supra principem.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Panegyricus Trajanus*, 67.

³ No man is above the law and no man is below it; nor do we ask any man's permission when we require him to obey it.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Message*, Jan., 1904.

Him, the same laws, the same protection yields, Who ploughs the furrow, or who owns the field.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Of Public Spirit*, l. 41.

⁴ He gives laws to the peoples, and makes for himself a way to the heavens. (Per populos dat jura, viamque affectat Olympo)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 562.

X.—Laws, Good and Bad

⁵ I am of his mind that said, "Better it is to live where nothing is lawful, than where all things are lawful."

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 69.

⁶ Laws and institutions are constantly tending to gravitate. Like clocks, they must be occasionally cleansed, and wound up, and set to true time.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

⁷ "Whatever is, is not," is the maxim of the anarchist, as often as anything comes across him in the shape of a law which he happens not to like.

RICHARD BENTLEY, *Declaration of Rights*.

⁸ It was the boast of Augustus . . . that he found Rome of brick and left it of marble; . . . but how much nobler will be the sovereign's boast when he shall have it to say that he found law dear, and left it cheap; found it a sealed book, left it a living letter; found it the patrimony of the rich, left it the inheritance of the poor; found it the two-edged sword of craft and oppression, left it the staff of honesty and the shield of innocence!

LORD BROUGHAM, *Speech on Law Reform*, House of Commons, Feb., 1828.

⁹ The law of England is the greatest grievance of the nation, very expensive and dilatory.

BISHOP GILBERT BURNET, *History of His Own Times*. (1723)

The law can take a purse in open court, ~~Which~~ it condemns a less delinquent for &c. . .

Old laws have not been suffer'd to be pointed, To leave the sense at large the more disjointed, And furnish lawyers, with the greater ease, To turn and wind them any way they please.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 535.

¹⁰ Men would be great criminals did they need as many laws as they make.

CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintilla Juris*.

¹¹ No written laws can be so plain, so pure, But wit may gloss, and malice may obscure.

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. ii, l. 318.

¹² The wise know that foolish legislation is a rope of sand which perishes in the twisting. . . . The law is only a memorandum. . . . Our statute is a currency which we stamp with our own portrait.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: Politics.

¹³ The Law is the true embodiment Of everything that's excellent. It has no kind of fault or flaw, And I, my Lords, embody the Law.

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act i.

¹⁴ You cannot imagine the beauty of an intricate, mazy law process, embodying the doubts and subtleties of generations of men.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

¹⁵ Unnecessary laws are not good laws, but traps for money.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. ii, ch. 30.

¹⁶ He who can stand within that holy door, With soul unbowed by that pure spirit-level, And frame unequal laws for rich and poor,— Might sit for Hell and represent the Devil!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 144.

¹⁷ Of what use are laws nullified by immorality? (Quid leges sine moribus Vanæ proficiunt?)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 24, l. 35.

¹⁸ How lightly do we sanction a law unjust to ourselves. (Quam temere in nosmet legem sancimus iniquam!)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 67.

¹⁹ It is safer that a bad man should not be accused, than that he should be acquitted. (Hominem improbum non accusari tutius est quam absolvi.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxxiv, sec. 4.

²⁰ I am further of opinion that it would be better for us to have [no laws] at all than to have them in such prodigious numbers.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

Were it made a question whether no law, as among the savage Americans, or too much

law, as among the civilized Europeans, submits man to the greatest evil, one who has seen both conditions of existence would pronounce it to be the last; and that the sheep are happier of themselves, than under the care of wolves.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. II, p. 128.

¹ Petty laws breed great crimes.

CRIDA, *Wisdom, Wit and Pathos: Pipistrello*.

² The best use of good laws is to teach men to trample bad laws under their feet.

WYNDLE PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 12 April, 1852.

³ Laws are always useful to those who possess and vexatious to those who have nothing. (Les lois sont toujours utiles à ceux qui possèdent, et nuisibles à ceux qui n'ont rien.)

ROUSSEAU, *Contrat Social*. Bk. I, ch. 9, note.

⁴ "That sounds like nonsense, my dear."
"Maybe so, my dear; but it may be very good law for all that."

SCOTT, *Guy Mannering*. Ch. 9.

⁵ Equity, in law, is the same that the spirit is in religion: what everyone pleases to make it.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Equity*.

Equity is a roughish thing: for law we have a measure, know what to trust to; equity is according to the conscience of him that is chancellor, and as that is larger or narrower, so is equity. 'Tis all one as if they should make the standard for the measure we call a foot, a chancellor's foot; what an uncertain measure would this be! One chancellor has a long foot, another a short foot, a third an indifferent foot. 'Tis the same thing in the chancellor's conscience.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Equity*.

Law and equity are two things which God hath joined, but which man hath put asunder.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. I, No. 381.

⁶ A state with defective laws will have defective morals. (Itaque malis moribus uti videbis civitates usas malis legibus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciv, 39.

The more corrupt the state, the more numerous the laws. (Corruptissima republica, plurimæ leges.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. III, sec. 27.

⁷ Between two hawks, which flies the higher pitch;

Between two dogs, which hath the deeper mouth;

Between two blades, which bears the better temper;

Between two horses, which doth bear him best;

Between two girls, which hath the merriest eye,—

I have perhaps some shallow spirit of judgement;

But in these nice sharp quilllets of the law,

Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act. II, sc. 4, l. 11.

⁸ When law can do no right,
Let it be lawful that law bar no wrong.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 185.

⁹ No laws, however stringent, can make the idle industrious, the thriftless provident, or the drunken sober.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 1.

¹⁰ Who ever knew an honest brute,
At law his neighbour prosecute?

SWIFT, *The Logicians Refuted*.

O great and sane and simple race of brutes
That own no lust because they have no law.

TENNYSON, *Pelleas and Etarre*, l. 471.

¹¹ The best laws, the noblest examples, are produced for the benefit of the good from the crimes of other men. (Leges egregias, exempla honesta, apud bonos ex delictis aliorum gigni.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 20.

¹² The law is good, if a man use it lawfully.

NEW TESTAMENT: *1 Timothy*, I, 8.

¹³ Where is there any book of the law so clear to each man as that written in his heart?

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Chinese Pilot*.

¹⁴ When a people lose respect for one bad law, it is but a short step before they include the good laws with the bad and are shortly in rebellion against all law.

OSCAR W. UNDERWOOD, *Drifting Sands of Party Politics*, p. 42.

¹⁵ He it was that first gave to the law the air of a science. He found it a skeleton, and clothed it with life, colour, and complexion; he embraced the cold statue, and by his touch it grew into youth, health and beauty.

BARRY YELVERTON, LORD AVONMORE, *On Blackstone*.

LAWYERS

I—Lawyers: Apothegms

¹⁶ Lawyers' gowns are lined with the wilfulness of their clients.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 439.

Lawyers' houses are built on the heads of fools.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Court fool: the plaintiff.

AMERSON BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

¹⁷ No use pounding on the log. The coon's out.

SILAS BRYAN. To lawyers pleading their cases before him on the Circuit Bench. (HISSEY, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 6.)

¹⁸ But what his common sense came short,
He eked out wth law, man.

BURNS, *Extempore in the Court of Session*.

¹ When you have no basis for an argument, abuse the plaintiff. (In hominem dicendum est igitur, quum oratio argumentationem non habet.)

CICERO, *Pro Flacco*. Sec. 10.

When facts were weak, his native cheek
Brought him serenely through.

C. H. SPURGEON. Quoted as being said of an "eminent lawyer."

Bluster, sputter, question, cavil; but be sure your argument be intricate enough to confound the court.

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*. Act III, sc. 1.

² If there were no bad people, there would be no good lawyers.

DICKENS, *The Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 36.

³ Battledore and shuttlecock's a wery good game, when you a'n't the shuttlecock and two lawyers' battledores, in which case it gets too excitin' to be pleasant.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 20.

⁴ Oh Sammy, Sammy, vy worn't there a al-leybi?

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

⁵ This house, where once a lawyer dwelt,
Is now a smith's. Alas!

How rapidly the iron age
Succeeds the age of brass!

WILLIAM ESKINE, *Epigram*.

⁶ Of three things the devil makes his mess:
Of lawyers' tongues, of scriveners' fingers,
you the third may guess.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, 179. (1591)

⁷ Necessity has no law; I know some attorneys of the same.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734. See also under NECESSITY.

⁸ A good lawyer, a bad neighbor.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1737.

Franklin was quoting the French maxim,
"Bon avocat, mauvais voisin."

⁹ God works wonders now and then;

Behold! a lawyer, an honest man.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

"An Honest Lawyer"—book just out—

What can the author have to say?

Reprint perhaps of ancient tome—

A work of fiction all way.

GRACE HEMARD, *Books Received*.

¹⁰ Commonly physicians, like beer, are best when they are old; and lawyers, like bread, when they are young and new.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*. Bk. II, ch. 1.

¹¹ The charge is prepar'd, the lawyers are met,
The judges all ranged,—a terrible show!

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act III, sc. 11.

¹² And many a burglar I've restored
To his friends and his relations.

W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.

And whether you're an honest man or whether
you're a thief

Depends on whose solicitor has given me my brief.

W. S. GILBERT, *Utopia, Limited*. Act I.

¹³ If the laws could speak for themselves, they would complain of the lawyers in the first place.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, 224.

¹⁴ When lawyers take what they would give
And doctors give what they would take.

O. W. HOLMES, *Later-Day Warnings*.

¹⁵ Clergymen can marry you, but if you find you have made a mistake, in order to get unmarried, you have to hire a lawyer.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xxv, 158.

¹⁶ I would be loath to speak ill of any person who I do not know deserves it, but I am afraid he is an attorney.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (Mrs. PROZEL, *Johnsoniana*.)

¹⁷ Law, Logic, and Switzers may be hired to fight for anybody.

THOMAS NASH, *Christ's Tears*.

¹⁸ The good have no need of an advocate. (*Mē berobai Bondeles*.)

PHOCION, when criticized for appearing in behalf of an unworthy client. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Phocion*. Ch. 10, sec. 5.)

¹⁹ Fair and softly, as lawyers go to heaven.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

²⁰ A lawyer without history or literature is a mechanic, a mere working mason; if he possesses some knowledge of these, he may venture to call himself an architect.

SCOTT, *Guy Mannering*. Ch. 37.

²¹ Why may not that be the skull of a lawyer? Where be his quiddities now, his quilletts, his cases, his tenures, and his tricks?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 107.

The first thing we do, let's kill all the lawyers.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 83.

²³ That litigious she pettifogger.

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*. Act I, sc. 1.

²⁴ The New England folks have a saying that three Philadelphia lawyers are a match for the very devil himself.

UNKNOWN, *Salem Observer*, 13 March, 1824.
See APPENDIX.

¹
For lawyers and their pleading,
They 'steem it not a straw;
They think that honest meaning
Is of itself a law.
UNKNOWN, *The Herdman's Happy Life*. (*Sonnets and Pastorals*, 1588.)

II—Lawyers: Their Fees

²
With books and money plac'd, for show,
Like nest-eggs, to make clients lay,
And for his false opinion pay.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto III, l. 624.

³
Asebia: We never valued right and wrong
But as they serve our cause.

Zelota: Our business was to please the throng
And court their wild applause.

Asebia: For this we brib'd the lawyer's tongue
And then destroy'd the laws.

DRYDEN, *Albion and Anbanias*. Act III, sc. 1.

⁴
My learned profession I'll never disgrace,
By taking a fee with a grin on my face,
When I haven't been there to attend to the
case.

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act I.

⁵
A man may as well open an oyster without
a knife, as a lawyer's mouth without a fee.
BARTEN HOLYDAY, *Technogamia*, II, 5.

Once (says an author, where I need not say)
Two travellers found an Oyster in their way:
Both fierce, both hungry, the dispute grew
strong,
While, scale in hand, Dame Justice pass'd along.
Before her each with clamour pleads the laws,
Explain'd the matter, and would win the cause.
Dame Justice, weighing long the doubtful right,
Takes, opens, swallows it before their sight.
The cause of strife remov'd so rarely well,
"There take (says Justice), take ye each a
shell.

We thrive at Westminster on fools like you;
'Twas a fat Oyster—Live in peace—Adieu."
POPE, *Verbalism from Boileau*.

⁶
So wise, so grave, of so perplex'd a tongue,
And loud withal, that would not wag, nor
scarce

Lie still without a fee.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act I, sc. 1.

⁷
What is the price of your voice? (Quod vocis
pretium?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 119. Referring to
a lawyer's fee.

⁸
They put off hearings wilfully,
To finger the refreshing fee.

BERNARD MANDEVILLE, *Fable of the Bees*.

⁹
There is no law for restitution of fees, sir.
MASONRUEN, *The Old Law*. Act I, sc. 1. (1656)

¹⁰
Litigious terms, fat contentions, and flowing
fees.

MILTON, *Tractate on Education*.

¹¹
Law has bread and butter in it. (Aliquid de
jure gustare. Habet hæc res panem.)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 46.

¹²
Trafficking in the mad wrangles of the noisy
court, he lets out for hire his anger and his
speech. (Clamosi rabiosa fori Jurgia vendens
improbis iras Et verba locat.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 172. Referring to
a lawyer.

¹³
'Tis like the breath of an unfec'd lawyer; you
gave me nothing for it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 142.

III—Lawyers: Their Virtues

¹⁴
The good lawyer is not the man who has an
eye to every side and angle of contingency,
and qualifies all his qualifications, but who
throws himself on your part so heartily, that
he can get you out of a scrape.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

¹⁵
He is one that will not plead that cause where-
in his tongue must be confuted by his con-
science.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*:
The Good Advocate. Bk. II, ch. 1.

¹⁶
The study of the law is useful in a variety of
points of view. It qualifies a man to be use-
ful to himself, to his neighbors and to the
public. It is the most certain stepping-stone
in a political line.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 17.

The only road to the highest stations in this
country is that of the law.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Letter to C. Revicshi*, 17
March, 1771.

All lawyers, be they knaves or fools,
Know that a seat is worth the earning,

Since Parliament's astounding rules

Vouch for their honour and their learning.

J. E. T. ROGERS, *On the Eagerness of Lawyers
to Obtain Seats in the House*.

¹⁷
The best and most blameless interpreter of
the laws. (Optimus atque Interpres legum
sanctissimus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 78. Referring to
Pegasus.

¹⁸
Discourage litigation. Persuade your neigh-
bors to compromise whenever you can. . . .
As a peace-maker the lawyer has a superior
opportunity of being a good man. There will
still be business enough.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Notes for Law Lecture*, 1
July, 1850. STERN, *Writings of Lincoln*, p. 328.

¹
I went into the temple, there to hear
The teachers of our law, and to propose
What might improve my knowledge or their
own.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. 1, l. 211.

²
The man of law who never saw
The ways to buy and sell,
Weening to rise by merchandise,
I pray God speed him well!

SIR THOMAS MORE, *A Merry Jest*. (c. 1500)
Lines to similar effect, but concluding,
"God never speeds him well," are attributed
to Sir John Fortescue, Chief Justice (1422-
1476).

³
Bold of your worthiness, we single you
As our best-moving fair solicitor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act II, sc.
1, l. 28.

⁴
The profession of the law is the only aristocratic
element which can be amalgamated
without violence with the natural elements
of democracy. . . . I cannot believe that a
republic could subsist if the influence of lawyers
in public business did not increase in
proportion to the power of the people.

DE TOUCHEVILLE, *Democracy in America*. Vol.
I, ch. 16.

IV—Lawyers: Their Faults

⁵
Our wrangling lawyers . . . are so litigious
and busy here on earth, that I think they
will plead their clients' causes hereafter, some
of them in hell.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
Democritus to the Reader.

⁶
Your pettifoggers damn their souls,
To share with knaves in cheating fools.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto I, l. 515.

Is not the winding up witnesses,
And nicking, more than half the bus'ness?
For witnesses, like watches, go
Just as they're set, too fast or slow;
And where in Conscience they're strait-lac'd,
'Tis ten to one that side is cast.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto II, l. 359.

Make law and equity as dear
As plunder and free-quarter were;
And fierce encounters at the bar
Undo as fast as those in war;
Enrich brawds, whores, and usurers,
Pimps, scriv'ners, silenc'd ministers,
That get estates by being undone
For tender conscience, and have none.

BUTLER, *Satire upon the Weakness and
Misery of Man*, l. 127.

⁷
He saw a lawyer killing a viper
On a dunghill hard by his own stable;
And the Devil smiled, for it put him in mind

Of Cain and his brother Abel.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Devil's Thoughts*. St. 4.

He saw a lawyer killing a viper
On a dunghill beside his stable;

Hol quoth he, thou put'st me in mind

Of the story of Cain and Abel.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*. St. 6. An
expansion of Coleridge's poem.

⁸
Then shifting his side (as a lawyer knows
how).

COWPER, *Report of an Adjudged Case*.

⁹
Next bring some lawyers to thy bar,
By innuendo they might all stand there;
There let them expiate that guilt,
And pay for all that blood their tongues have
spilt.

These are the mountebanks of state,
Who by the sleight of tongues can crimes
create,

And dress up trifles in the robes of fate,

The mastiffs of a Government,

To worry and run down the innocent.

DANIEL DEFoe, *A Hymn to the Pillory*. St. 16.

¹⁰
The lawyer has spoiled the statesman.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Young Duke*. Bk. v,
ch. 6. Referring to Lord Brougham.

¹¹
I know you lawyers can, with ease,
Twist words and meanings as you please.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. II, No. 1.

¹²
Lawyers are always more ready to get a
man into troubles than out of them.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act III.

¹³
Come, you of the law, who can talk, if you
please,

Till the man in the moon will allow it's a
cheese.

O. W. HOLMES, *Lines Recited at the Berkshire
Jubilee*.

¹⁴
That one hundred and fifty lawyers should
do business together is not to be expected.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. I, p. 86.
Referring to Congress.

How can expedition be expected from a body
which we have saddled with an hundred lawyers,
whose trade is talking?

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. XIV, p. 310.

¹⁵
I oft have heard him say how he admir'd
Men of your large profession, that could
speak

To every cause, and things mere contraries,
Till they were hoarse again, yet all be law.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹⁶
Ye who plead for the poor, and take money
at their hands, Ye lawyers, ye advocates,
be sure of this:

When ye draw near to death, and pray for pardon,
Your pardon at your parting hence will be but small.

Saint Matthew bids me tell you this, and if I lie, blame him.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: God's Bull of Pardon*.

And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers, for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

New Testament: Luke, xi, 46.

My suit has nothing to do with the assault, or battery, or poisoning, but is about three goats, which, I complain, have been stolen by my neighbor. This the judge desires to have proved to him; but you, with swelling words and extravagant gestures, dilate on the Battle of Cannæ, the Mithridatic war, and the perjuries of the insensate Carthaginians, the Syllæ, the Marii, and the Mucii. It is time, Postumus, to say something about my three goats.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 19.

You wear out a good wholesome forenoon in hearing a cause between an orange-wife and a fosset-seller; and then rejoin the controversy of three pence to a second day of audience.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 77.

The law the lawyers know about
Is property and land, . . .

Why Faith is more than what one sees,
And Hope survives the worst disease,
And Charity is more than these,
They do not understand.

H. D. C. FEPLER, *The Law the Lawyers Know*.

Piecemeal they win this acre first, then that,
Glean on, and gather up the whole estate;
Then strongly fencing ill-got wealth by law,
Indentures, cov'nants, articles, they draw,
Large as the fields themselves, and larger far
Than civil codes, with all their glosses, are.

FORE, *Satires of Dr. Donne*. Sat. ii, l. 91.

Why is there always a secret singing
When a lawyer cashes in?
Why does a hearse horse snicker
Hauling a lawyer away?

CARL SANDBURG, *The Lawyers Know Too Much*.

O perilous mouths,
That bear in them one and the self-same tongue,
Either of condemnation or approval;
Bidding the law make court'sy to their will;
Hooking both right and wrong to the appetite,

To follow as it draws.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 4, 172.

In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt,
But, being season'd with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil?

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 75.

And do as adversaries do in law,
Strive mightily, but eat and drink as friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, i, 2, 277.

You have clearly proved that ignorance, idleness, and vice, are the proper ingredients for qualifying a legislator; that laws are best explained, interpreted and applied, by those whose interest and abilities lie in perverting, confounding and eluding them.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Brobdingnag*.

These
Insnare the wretched in the toils of law,
Fomenting discord, and perplexing right;
An iron race!

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 1291.

The toils of law—what dark insidious men
Have cumbrous added to perplex the truth,
And lengthen simple justice into trade.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 384.

Attorneys and rogues are vermin not easily rooted out of a rich soil.

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 11 Aug., 1777.

A Lawyer art thou?—draw not nigh!
Go, carry to some fitter place
The keenness of that practised eye,
The hardness of that fallow face.

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*.

LEADER

And when we think we lead we most are led.
BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act ii, sc. 1.

An uninforming piece of wood;
Like other guides, as some folks say;
Who neither lead, nor tell the way.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto ii.

For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound,
who shall prepare himself to the battle?
New Testament: I Corinthians, xiv, 8.

Lights of the world and stars of human race,
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 97.

Either I am
The foremost horse in the team, or I am none.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Two Noble Kinsmen*. Act i, sc. 2.

An two men ride of a horse, one must ride behind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 40.

He that rides behind another must not think to guide.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. The forerunner of "back-seat driver."

¹ There is no reason to despair with Teucer as our leader. (Nil desperandum Teucro duce.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 7.

Be it your care to follow; you shall be safe with me as your leader. (Sit tua cura sequi; me duce tutus eris.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. II, l. 58.

With me as leader, ye men, control your anxieties; under my guidance, let ship and crew run straight. (Me duce damnoasa, homines, conspescite curas; Rectaque cum sociis me duce navis est.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 69.

² O wretched madness of the leader! (O rabies miseranda ducis!)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. II, l. 544.

What pilot so expert but needs must wreck, Embark'd with such a steers-mate at the helm?

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1044.

³ They say that in his love affairs he was petted by the beauties, who always followed him as long as he walked before them.

(On dit que dans ses amours

Il fut caressé des belles,

Qui le suivrent toujours,

Tant qu'il marcha devant elles.)

BERNARD DE LA MONNOYE, *Chanson sur le Fameux Palisse*.

The king himself has follow'd her When she has walk'd before.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on Madam Blaise*.

Pandarus: Do not you follow the young Lord Paris?

Servant: Ay, sir, when he goes before me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, III, 1, 1.

⁴ The deeds of the leader shall live, and the bard-won glory of his exploits; this endures, this alone escapes the greedy destruction of death. (Facta ducis vivent, operosaque gloria rerum; Hæc manet, hæc avidos effugit una rogos.)

OVID, *Consolatio ad Liviam*, l. 265.

He was leader of leaders. (Dux erat ille ducum.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. viii, l. 46.

The fire of God Fills him. I never saw his like; there lives No greater leader.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 314.

⁵ O for a living man to lead! That will not babble when we bleed; O for the silent doer of the deed! One that is happy in his height, And one that in a nation's night Hath solitary certitude of light.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *A Man*.

⁶ Whoever is foremost, leads the herd. (Und wer der Vorderste ist, führt die Heerde.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 10.

⁷ Thou marshall'st me the way that I was going.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 42.

⁸ Reason and calm judgment, the qualities specially belonging to a leader. (Ratione et consilio, propriis ducis artibus.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. III, sec. 20.

^{8a} As I stand aloof and look there is to me something profoundly affecting in large masses of men following the lead of those who do not believe in men.

WALT WHITMAN, *Thought*.

LEARNING

See also Education, Knowledge, Scholar, Wisdom

I—Learning: Definitions

⁹ Learning hath his infancy, when it is but beginning and almost childish; then his youth, when it is luxuriant and juvenile; then his strength of years, when it is solid and reduced; and lastly his old age, when it waxeth dry and exhaust.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Vicissitude of Things*.

¹⁰ The languages, especially the dead, The sciences, and most of all the abstruse, The arts, at least all such as could be said To be the most remote from common use, In all these he was much and deeply read.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, sc. 40.

¹¹ Learning is the eye of the mind.

THOMAS DRAX, *Bibliotheca Scholastica Instructissima*, p. 111. (1633)

¹² Learning by study must be won; 'Twas ne'er entail'd from son to son.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Pack Horse and Carrier*, l. 41.

¹³ This is the highest learning,

The hardest and the best:

From self to keep still turning,

And honour all the rest.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *After Thomas à Kempis*.

¹⁴ Learned men are the cisterns of knowledge, not the fountain-heads.

JAMES NORTHCOTE, *Table-Talk*.

¹⁵ Learning is but an adjunct to ourself And where we are our learning likewise is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 314.

II—Learning: Apothegms

¹⁶ To unlearn what is nought.

ANTISTHENES, when asked what learning was

most necessary for man's life. (BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 177.)

Child of Nature, learn to unlearn.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. I, ch. I.

It is the worst of madness to learn what has to be unlearned. (*Extrema est dementia discere dediscenda.*)

ERASMUS, *De Ratione Studii*.

The mind is slow in unlearning what it has been long in learning. (*Dediscit animus sero qui didicit diu.*)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 633.

1 Learning will be cast into the mire and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

2 Wear your learning like your watch, in a private pocket; and do not pull it out, and strike it, merely to show that you have one.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Feb., 1748.

Swallow all your learning in the morning, but digest it in company in the evenings.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 May, 1751.

3 The food of study and learning. (*Pabulum studii atque doctrine.*)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 14, sec. 49.

4 When a great learned man (who is long in making) dieth, much learning dieth with him.

SIR EDWARD COKE, *The Institutes: Preface*.

5 All learned and all drunk!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 478.

6 In the shady walks of the divine Hecademus. (*Ἐν σκιάσιν ἡδυμνήων Ἑκαδήμου θεοῦ.*)

EUPOLIS, *Shirkers*. Act ii, l. 437. Diogenes Laertius explains (*Plato*, sec. 7) that Plato lived in the Academy, "which is a gymnasium outside the walls, in a grove named after a certain hero, Hecademus."

The green retreats Of Academus.

MARK ARENSBURG, *Pleasures of the Imagination*. Canto I, l. 591.

7 Learning makes a good man better and an ill man worse.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3162.

8 And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,

That one small head could carry all he knew.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 215.

9 Learn not and know not.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 26. (1659) See also under IGNORANCE.

10 Few men make themselves Masters of the

things they write or speak. (*Delle belle eruditissima, delle erudite bellissima.*)

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Learning*.

11 Find time to be learning somewhat good, and give up being desultory.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 7.

12 Hated not learning worse than toad or asp.

MILTON, *Sonnets: On the Detraction*, etc.

13 Learn of the mole to plough, the worm to weave.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iii, l. 176.

14 Some people will never learn anything, for this reason, because they understand everything too soon.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

15 Learning makes the wise wiser, and the fool more foolish.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. See also KNOWLEDGE AND WISDOM.

16 Take away from our learned men the pleasure of making themselves heard, learning would then be nothing to them. (*Otez à nos savants le plaisir de se faire écouter, le savoir ne sera rien pour eux.*)

ROUSSEAU, *Julie*. Pt. i, letter 12.

17 All the learned and authentic fellows.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 14.

O this learning, what a thing it is!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 160.

18 A prodigy in learning.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 45.

I would by no means wish a daughter of mine to be a progeny of learning.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act i, sc. 2.

19 He has more learning than appears

On the scroll of twice three thousand years.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Discoverer*.

20 Intelligence and learning are more easily stamped out than revived. (*Ingenia studique oppresseris facilius quam revocaveris.*)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 3.

21 Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Conclusion*. St. 10.

III—Learning: Its Value

22 Learning teacheth more in one year than experience in twenty.

ROGER ASCHAM, *The Scholemaster*.

23 The learned eye is still the loving one.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Red Cotton Night-caps Country*. Bk. I.

- 1
In mathematics he was greater
Than Tycho Brahe, or Erra Pater;
For he, by geometric scale,
Could take the size of pots of ale.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 119.
- And wisely tell what hour o' th' day
The clock does strike by Algebra.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 125.
- 2
As a field, however fertile, cannot be fruitful
without cultivation, neither can a mind with-
out learning. (Ut ager, quamvis fertilis, sine
cultura fructuosus esse non potest, sic sine
doctrina animus.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. ii,
ch. 5, sec. 13.
- 3
When Honour's sun declines, and Wealth
takes wings,
Then Learning shines, the best of precious
things.
EDWARD COCKER, *Urano*. (1670)
- When house and land are gone and spent,
Then learning is most excellent.
SAMUEL FOOTE, *Taste*.
- When ignorance enters, folly is at hand;
Learning is better far than house and land.
DAVID GARRICK, *She Stoops to Conquer*:
Prologue.
- 4
Yet, he was kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault;
The village all declar'd how much he knew,
'Twas certain he could write and cipher too.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 205.
- 5
The true knight of Learning, the world holds
him dear—
Love bless him, Joy crown him, God speed
his career.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Parting Health: To J. L. Motley*.
- 6
Let ignorance talk as it will, learning has its
value.
LA FONTAINE, *The Use of Knowledge*. Bk.
viii, fab. 19. See also under KNOWLEDGE.
- 7
The Lord of Learning who upraised mankind
From being silent brutes to singing men.
C. G. LELAND, *The Music-lesson of Confucius*.
- 8
Thou art an heir to fair living, but that is
nothing if thou be disinherited of learning.
. . . Far more seemly were it for thee to
have thy study full of books than thy purse
full of money.
JOHN LYLE, *Euphuus: Letter to Alcibi*.
- 9
A learned man has always wealth in himself.
(Homo doctus in se semper divitias habet.)
PETRARCH, *Fables*. Bk. vi, fab. 21.

- 10
A single day among the learned lasts longer
than the longest life of the ignorant.
POSTUMUS, (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*,
lxxviii, 29.)
- 11
As the rough diamond from the mine,
In breakings only shews its light,
Till polishing has made it shine:
Thus learning makes the genius bright.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *The Gentle Shepherd*.

IV—Learning: Its Emptiness

- 12
Much learning doth make thee mad.
New Testament: Acts, xvi, 24.
- Out of too much learning become mad.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. 1, subs. 2.
- We know that you are mad with much learning.
(Scimus te præ litteras fatuum esse.)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 45.
- 13
Then grew the learning of the schoolmen to
be utterly despised as barbarous.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. i.
- 14
Learning, that cobweb of the brain,
Profane, erroneous, and vain.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 1339.
- 15
Learning without thought is labor lost;
thought without learning is perilous.
CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. ii, ch. 15.
- There is the love of knowing without the love
of learning—a beclouding which leads to disaipa-
tion of mind.
CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. xvii, ch. 8.
- 16
Learning itself, receiv'd into a mind
By nature weak, or viciously inclin'd,
Serves but to lead philosophers astray,
Where children would with ease discern the
way.
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 431.
- Learning unrefin'd,
That oft enlightens to corrupt the mind.
WILLIAM FALCONER, *Shipwreck*. Canto i, l. 166.
- 17
A learned blockhead is a greater blockhead
than an ignorant one.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.
- 18
Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?
JOHN GAY, *Fables: Shepherd and Philosopher*,
l. 15. See also STUDY: THE MIDNIGHT OIL.
- 19
My foolish parents taught me to read and
write. (Me litterulas stulti docuere parentes.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, ep. 73, l. 7.
- Well, for your favour, sir, why, give God thanks,
and make no boast of it; and for your writing

and reading, let that appear when there is no need of such vanity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 17.

1 A little learning is a dangerous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring:
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 15.

Next these learn'd Jonson in this list I bring
Who had drunk deep of the Pierian Spring.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Of Poets and Poesie*.

If a little knowledge is dangerous, where is the man who has so much as to be out of danger?

T. H. HUXLEY, *Science and Culture: On Elementary Instruction in Physiology*.

One must give the mind, not a slight tincture,
but a thorough and perfect dye. (Il ne l'en faut pas arroser, il l'en faut teindre.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

2 Ask of the Learn'd the way? The Learn'd are blind;

This bids to serve, and that to shun mankind:
Some place the bliss in Action, some in Ease,
Those call it Pleasure, and Contentment these.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 19.

So by false learning is good sense defaced:
Some are bewild'rd in the maze of schools,
And some made coxcombs Nature meant but fools.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 23.

3 How vain is learning unless intelligence go with it! (Ἡ οὐδὲν ἢ μάθησις, ἂν μὴ νοῦς παρῇ.)

STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*.

Whereto serveth learning, if understanding be not joined to it?

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 24.

4 How many perish in the world through vain learning.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 3.

5 A learned man is an idler who kills time with study. Beware of his false knowledge: it is more dangerous than ignorance.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

6 Much learning shows how little mortals know;
Much wealth, how little worldlings can enjoy.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 520.

V—Learning: Never too Late to Learn

7 Learning is ever in the freshness of its youth, even for the old. (Ἄνδ' γὰρ βῆν τοὺς γέροντας αὖ μαθήσιν.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 584.

If I should not be learning now, when should I be?

LACRONE, when asked, in extreme age, why he

was studying geometry. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS *Lacydes*. Sec. 5.)

8 It is well to live that one may learn. (Buena es Vivir para ver.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 32.

A man may live and learn.

UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, l. 80. (c. 1620)

I was innocent myself once, but live and learn.

GARRICK, *Miss in Her Teens*. Act i, sc. 2. (1747)

The longer one lives the more he learns.

THOMAS MOORE, *Dream of Hindostan*.

Learn to live, and live to learn,
Ignorance like a fire doth burn,
Little tasks make large return.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *To My Daughter*.

9 A seal for learning, which, in the case of wise and well-trained men, advances in even pace with age. (Studia doctrinæ, quæ quidem prudentibus et bene institutis pariter cum ætate crescunt.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 14, sec. 50.

10 Better learn late than never. (Ὀψιμαθῆ & ἀμαθῆ.)

CLEOBULUS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. iii, l. 79.)

11 Cease not to learn until thou cease to live;
Think that day lost wherein thou draw'st no letter

To make thyself more learned, wiser, better.
(Jusqu'au cercueil (mon fils) veuilles apprendre,

Et tien perdu le jour qui s'est passé,
Si tu n'y as quelque chose amassé,
Pour plus scavant et plus sage te rendre.)

GUY DE FAUV FIBRAC, *Collection of Quatrains*. (Joshua Sylvester, tr., c. 1608.)

It is better to learn late than never.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 864.

Learn young, learn fair; learn auld, learn mair.

W. G. BENHAM, *Quotations*, p. 799.

12 I grow old learning something new every day. (Ἐγώ γε αἶμα δὲ πολλὰ διδασκόμενος.)

SOLOON. (VALERIUS MAXIMUS. Bk. viii, ch. 7, sec. 14.) Valerius translates the phrase into Latin: "Quotidie aliquid addiscentem senescere."

Still I am learning. (Ancora imparo.)

The favorite maxim of Michelangelo.

13 Were man to live coeval with the sun,
The patriarch-pupil would be learning still.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 86.

14 Stop where I may, the snake Sensualism spits
its venom upon me. . . . It has penetrated
into the very sweetshops; and there, among
the commoner sorts of confectionery, may be

seen this year models of the female Leg, the whole definite and elegant article as far as the thigh, with a fringe of paper cut in imitation of the female drawers and embroidered in the female fashion!

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Fleshly School of Poetry*.

1
Down flow'd her robe, a tartan sheen,
Till half a leg was scrimply seen;
And such a leg! my bonny Jean
Could only peer it;
Sae straught, sae taper, tight an' clean,
Nane else cam near it.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Vision*. Duan I, st. 11.

2
A leg and foot, to speak more plain,
Rests here of one commanding;
Who though his wits he might retain,
Lost half his understanding.

GEORGE CANNING, *Epitaph for the Tombstone Erected over the Marquis of Angleson's Leg, Lost at Waterloo*.

The leg wounded in his country's service should be embalmed in memory, while the dishonored body rots, forgotten, in the dust.

UNKNOWN, *Epigram on Benedict Arnold*. His monument on the battlefield of Saratoga shows the leg which was wounded there.

Lose a leg rather than life.

THOMAS FULLER, *Guemologia*. No. 3278.

3
Then I shall be able to pull the leg of that chap Mike. He is always trying to do me.

WILLIAM BROWN CHURCHWARD, *Blackbirding in the South Pacific*, p. 215. (1888) See APPENDIX, p. 2296.

4
They took leg-bail and ran awa.

ROBERT FERGUSON, *Poems*, p. 234. (1774)

I'll give him leg-bail for my honesty.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *Positive Man*. Act II, sc. 2.

5
The human knee is a joint and not an entertainment.

PERCY HAMMOND. (SULLIVAN, *Our Times*. Vol. III, p. 338.)

6
For here I leave my second leg,
And the Forty-second Foot!

THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Gray*.

7
Since your legs resemble the horns of the moon, you could bathe your feet, Phœbus, in a drinking-horn. (Cum sint crura tibi simulent que cornua lune, In rhytio poterat, Phœbe, lavare pedes.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. II, epig. 35.

8
On his last legs.

MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act V, sc. 1. (1656)

9
Though his face be better than any man's, yet his leg excels all men's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 40.

10
Horses are tied by the heads, dogs and bears by the neck, monkeys by the loins, and men by the legs: when a man's over-lusty at legs, then he wears wooden nether-stocks.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 7.

11
Taste your legs, sir; put them in motion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 87.

LEGACY, see Inheritance

LEISURE

See also Idleness

12
When a man's busy, why, leisure
Strikes him as wonderful pleasure;
'Faith, and at leisure once is he?
Straightway he wants to be busy.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Glove*, l. 3.

13
He was never less at leisure than when at leisure. (Numquam se minus otiosum esse quam cum otiosus.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. III, ch. 1, sec. 1. Quoted as a saying of Scipio Africanus.

14
Ease (or leisure), with dignity. (Cum dignitate otium.)

CICERO, *Pro Publio Sestio*. Sec. 45. Usually quoted, "Otium cum dignitate." Described by Cicero as the supremely desirable object to all sane and good men.

What is more delightful than lettered ease? (Quid est enim dulcius otio litterato?)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. V, ch. 36, sec. 105.

O Granta! sweet Granta! where studious of ease,

I slumbered seven years, and then lost my dé-grees.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEE, *New Bath Guide: Epilogue*.

15
Is there no road now to Leisurcly Lane? We traveled it long ago!

A place for the lagging of leisurcly steps, sweet and shady and slow.

VIRGINIA WOODWARD CLOUD, *Leisurcly Lane*.

16
Like a coy maiden, Ease, when courted most, Farthest retires.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. I, l. 409.

17
Me, therefore, studious of laborious ease.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. III, l. 361.

Studious of elegance and ease.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. II, No. 2.

Studious of ease, and fond of humble things.

AMERSON PHILLIPS, *Epistles from Holland, to a Friend in England*, l. 21.

18
A poor life this if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare.

WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *Leisure*.

¹ Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilisers of man.

BENJAMIN DIERAZLI, *Speech, to the Conservatives of Manchester*, 3 April, 1872.

To be able to fill leisure intelligently is the last product of civilization.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Conquest of Happiness*, p. 210.

² Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 168.

³ Sweet is the pleasure itself cannot spoil.

Is not true leisure one with true toil?

JOHN S. DWIGHT, *True Rest*.

⁴ The wisdom of a learned man cometh by opportunity of leisure; and he that hath little business shall become wise.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 24.

⁵ That man, in truth, who knows not leisure's use,

More trouble has than one by tasks pursued.

(Otio qui nescit uti

Plus negoti habet quam cum negotium in negotio.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Iphigenia*. (Quoted by Aulus Gellius, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xix, ch. 10, sec. 12.)

⁶ How came he to have the leisure to die, when there is so much stirring?

EPAMINONDAS, of a man who died at the time of the battle of Leuctra. (PLUTARCH, *Rules for the Preservation of Health*.)

Zounds! how has he leisure to be sick,
In such a justling time?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 17.

⁷ A life of leisure and a life of laziness are two things.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

Employ thy time well if thou meanest to gain leisure.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

Idle folks have the least leisure.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸ Leisure is the mother of Philosophy.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. iv, ch. 46.

⁹ No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*. St. 10.

¹⁰ Leisure is the time for doing something useful.

NATHANIEL HOWE, *A Chapter of Proverbs*.

¹¹ For Solomon, he liv'd at ease, and full
Of honour, wealth, high fare, aim'd not beyond
Higher design than to enjoy his state.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 201.

¹² Leisure nourishes the body and the mind.
(Otia corpus alunt, animus quoque pascitur illis.)

OVIN, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epia. 4, l. 21.

¹³ Give time to your friends, leisure to your wife, relax your mind, give rest to your body, so that you may the better fulfil your accustomed occupation.

PRÆDRUS, *Fables*: Bk. iii, *Prol.*, l. 12.

¹⁴ You will soon break the bow if you keep it always stretched. (Cito rumpes arcum, semper si tensum habueris.)

PRÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 14, l. 10; PUSILLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 388.

¹⁵ Leisure is the reward of labour.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁶ There's no music in a rest, Katie, that I know of; but there's the making of music in it. And people are always missing that part of the life melody; and scrambling on without counting—not that it's easy to count; but nothing on which so much depends ever is easy.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Ethics of the Dust*. Lecture 4,

¹⁷ Leisure without study is death; it is a tomb for the living man. (Otium sine litteris mors est et hominis vivi sepultura.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epia. lxxxii, 3.

Nor should I regard leisure and freedom from trouble as a good; for what has more leisure than a worm? (Ne quietem quidem et molestia vacare bonum dicam; quid est otiosius verme?)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epia. lxxvii, 19.

¹⁸ His life was . . . an illustration of the truth of the saying that those who have most to do, and are willing to work, will find the most time.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 1.

¹⁹ Leisure is the best of all possessions. (Ἐνόςτι σχολήν ὡς κάλλιστον κτήματός.)

SOCRATES. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Socrates*. Bk. ii, sec. 30.)

²⁰ He enjoys true leisure who has time to improve his soul's estate.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 11 Feb., 1840.

A broad margin of leisure is as beautiful in a man's life as in a book.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 28 Dec., 1852.

²¹ Rejoicing in the pursuits of an inglorious ease. (Studiis florentem ignobilis oti.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 564.

Thus Bellal, with words cloth'd in reason's garb,
Counsel'd ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 226.

¹ Leisure is pain; takes off our chariot wheels;
How heavily we drag the load of life!
Blest leisure is our curse; like that of Cain,
It makes us wander, wander earth around
To fly that tyrant, thought.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 125.

LENDING, see Borrowing

LETTERS

² I knew one, that when he wrote a letter, he
would put that which was most material, in
the Post-script, as if it had been a by-matter.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Canning*.
His sayings are usually like women's letters: all
the pith is in the postscript.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Boswell Redivivus*. Refer-
ring to Charles Lamb.

Jove and my stars be praised! Here is yet a
postscript.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act II, sc. 5, l.
187.

A woman seldom writes her Mind, but in her
Postscript.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 79.

³ The earth has nothing like a she epistle.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xlii, st. 105.

⁴ A letter does not blush. (*Epistola enim non
erubescit.*)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. v, epis. 12.

⁵ For his letters, say they, are weighty and
powerful; but his bodily presence is weak,
and his speech contemptible.

New Testament: II Corinthians, x, 10.

⁶ He whistles as he goes, light-hearted wretch,
Cold and yet cheerful; messenger of grief
Perhaps to thousands, and of joy to some.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 12. Referring to
the postman.

⁷ She'll wish there was more, and that's the
great art o' letter-writin'.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 33.

⁸ Belshazzar had a letter,—
He never had but one;
Belshazzar's correspondent
Concluded and begun
In that immortal copy
The conscience of us all
Can read without its glasses
On revelation's wall.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 25.

⁹ More than kisses, letters mingle souls;
For, thus friends absent speak.

JOHN DONNE, *To Sir Henry Wotton*.

¹⁰ The welcome news is in the letter found;

The carrier's not commission'd to expound;
It speaks itself, and what it does contain,
In all things needful to be known, is plain.

DARREN, *Religio Laici*, l. 366.

¹¹ Carrier of news and knowledge,
Instrument of trade and industry,
Promoter of mutual acquaintance,
Of peace and good-will
Among men and nations.

CHARLES W. ELLIOT, *Inscription*, on south-east
corner of post-office, Washington, D. C.

Messenger of sympathy and love,
Servant of parted friends,
Consoler of the lonely,
Bond of the scattered family,
Enlarger of the common life.

CHARLES W. ELLIOT, *Inscription*, on south-west
corner of post-office, Washington, D. C.

Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor gloom of
night stays these couriers from the swift comple-
tion of their appointed rounds.

HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. viii, sec. 98. Inscribed
on New York City postoffice.

¹² Every day brings a ship,
Every ship brings a word;
Well for those who have no fear,
Looking seaward well assured
That the word the vessel brings
Is the word they wish to hear.

EMERSON, *Letters*.

¹³ The tongue is prone to lose the way,
Not so the pen, for in a letter
We have not better things to say,
But surely say them better.

R. W. EMERSON, *Life*.

In writing a letter to a friend we may find that
we rise to thought and to a cordial power of
expression that costs no effort.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspira-
tion*.

The power of a wafer or a drop of wax or gluten
to guard a letter, as it flies over sea, over land,
and comes to its address as if a battalion of ar-
tillery brought it, I look upon as a fine meter
of civilization.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

¹⁴ Sent letters by posts.

Old Testament: Esther, viii, 10.

¹⁵ Letters, from absent friends, extinguish fear,
Unite division, and draw distance near;
Their magic force each silent wish conveys,
And waits embodied thought, a thousand
ways:

Could souls to bodies write, death's pow'r
were mean,
For minds could then meet minds with heav'n
between.

AARON HILL, *Verses Written on a Window in
a Journey to Scotland*.

¹ Friendship is the great chain of human society, and intercourse of letters is one of the chiefest links of that chain.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters: To Dr. Pritchard*.

As keys do open chests,
So letters open breasts.

JAMES HOWELL, *To the Sagacious Reader*.

They [letters] are the soul of trade.

JAMES HOWELL, *Touching the Vertue and Use of Familiar Letters*, l. 41.

² A strange volume of real life in the daily packet of the postman. Eternal love and instant payment!

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Postman's Budget*.

A piece of simple goodness—a letter gushing from the heart; a beautiful unstudied vindication of the worth and untiring sweetness of human nature—a record of the invulnerability of man, armed with high purpose, sanctified by truth.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Postman's Budget*.

³ A wordy and grandiloquent letter. (*Verbosa et grandis epistola*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 71.

I have made this letter rather long only because I have not had time to make it shorter. (Je n'ai fait celle-ci plus longue que parceque je n'ai pas eu le loisir de la faire plus courte.)

PASCAL, *Lettres Provinciales*, 14 Dec., 1656.

Thy letter sent to prove me,

Inflicts no sense of wrong;

No longer wilt thou love me,—

Thy letter, though, is long.

HEINE, *Book of Songs*. No. 34.

The letter is too long by half a mile.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 54.

⁴ Kind messages, that pass from land to land;
Kind letters, that betray the heart's deep history,

In which we feel the pressure of a hand,—

One touch of fire,—and all the rest is mystery!

LONGFELLOW, *The Seaside and Fireside: Dedication*. St. 5.

⁵ Never read over your old letters.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *Suicides*.

⁶ Good-bye—my paper's out so nearly,
I've only room for, Yours sincerely.

MOORE, *The Fudge Family in Paris*. Letter 6.

⁷ Letter-writing, that most delightful way of wasting time.

JOHN MOSLEY, *Life of George Eliot*.

⁸ Letters of Bellerophon. (Bellerophonem . . . tabellas.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 810. Bellerophon carried a letter to the king of Lycia, which,

unknown to the bearer, contained a request that the king should put him to death.

⁹ I write many letters, but letters, alas, of the most unlettered kind! (Scribo plurimas, sed inlitteratissimas litteras.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 10. There is nothing to write about, you say. Well, then, write and let me know just this—that there is nothing to write about. ("Nihil est," inquis, "quod scribam." At hoc ipse scribe, nihil est, quod scribas, vel solum illud.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 11. You will say you had no news to write me; and that probably may be true; but, without news, one has always something to say to those with whom one desires to have anything to do.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 12 Jan., 1757.

Let me hear from thee by letters.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act i, sc. 1, l. 57.

¹⁰ Tell him there's a post come from my master, with his horn full of good news.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 46.

¹¹ Thou bringest . . . letters into trembling hands.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. x.

¹² For my part, I could easily do without the post-office. . . . I never received more than one or two letters in my life that were worth the postage.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 2.

II—Letters: Love-Letters

¹³ Lay it by in some sacred deposit
For relics—we all have a few!

Love, some day they'll print it, because it
Was written to You.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *A Nice Correspondent*.

If She have written a letter, delay not an instant,
but burn it.

Tear it in pieces, O Fool, and the wind to her
mate shall return it!

RUDYARD KIPING, *Certain Maxims of Hafiz*.

¹⁴ Love is the marrow of friendship, and letters are the elixir of love.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

Love is the life of friendship; letters are
The life of love.

JAMES HOWELL, *Touching the Vertue and Use of Familiar Letters*, l. 1.

¹⁵ Great love-letters are written only to great women.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

¹⁶ Soon as thy letters trembling I uncloset,
That well-known name awakens all my woes.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 29.

Line after line my gushing eyes o'erflow,
Lest thro' a safe variety of woe:
Now warm in love, now with'ring in my bloom,
Lost in a convent's solitary gloom!
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 35.

1 Heav'n first taught letters for some wretch's
aid,
Some banish'd lover, or some captive maid;
They live, they speak, they breathe what love
inspires,

Warm from the soul, and faithful to its fires;
The virgin's wish without her fears impart,
Excuse the blush, and pour out all the heart,
Speed the soft intercourse from soul to soul,
And wait a sigh from Indus to the Pole.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 51.

And oft the pangs of absence to remove
By letters, soft interpreters of love.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 147.

2 What! have I 'scaped love-letters in the holi-
day-time of my beauty, and am I now a sub-
ject for them?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 1.

LIBERALITY, see Gifts and Giving

LIBERTY

See also Freedom

1—Liberty: Definitions

3 Among a people generally corrupt, liberty
cannot long exist.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, to the Sheriffs of
Bristol.

Liberty, too, must be limited in order to be
possessed.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, to the Sheriffs of
Bristol.

The only liberty I mean, is a liberty connected
with order; that not only exists along with or-
der and virtue, but which cannot exist at all
without them.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, at Bristol, 13 Oct.,
1774.

Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is
not to be found.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with
America*.

4 Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is lib-
erty.

New Testament: II Corinthians, iii, 17.

5 Man's liberty ends, and it ought to end, when
that liberty becomes the curse of his neigh-
bours.

FREDERIC WILLIAM FARRAR, *Ideals of Notions*.

6 Liberty is always dangerous, but it is the
safest thing we have.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *Liberty*.

7 Only in fetters is liberty:
Without its banks could a river be?
LOUIS GINSBERG, *Fetters*.

8 The love of liberty is the love of others; the
love of power is the love of ourselves.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Political Essays: On the
Connection Between Toad-Eaters and Ty-
rants*.

9 Liberty is the breath of progress.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *How to Reform Mankind*.

10 The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at
the same time.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Summary View of the
Rights of British America*.

There can be no prescription old enough to super-
sede the Law of Nature and the grant of God
Almighty, who has given to all men a natural
right to be free, and they have it ordinarily in
their power to make themselves so, if they
please.

JAMES OTIS, *Rights of the British Colonies*, p. 14.

11 Liberty in the lowest rank of every nation is
little more than the choice of working or
starving.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Works*, vi, 151.)

Ask this man what country and liberty mean,
and he will reply that he wants money, and
nothing to do. (Demandez à cet homme ce que
c'est que la patrie et la liberté, il vous répondra
qu'il veut de l'argent et ne rien faire.)

PAUL DE KOCK, *L'Homme aux Trois Culottes*.
Ch. 4.

12 The world has never had a good definition of
the word liberty.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Baltimore, 18
April, 1864. For full quotation see APPENDIX.

13 All that makes existence valuable to anyone
depends on the enforcement of restraints
upon the actions of other people.

J. S. MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 1.

The liberty of the individual must be thus far
limited; he must not make himself a nuisance
to other people.

J. S. MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

14 The Mountain Nymph, sweet Liberty.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 36.

15 God makes no man a slave, no doubter free;
Abiding faith alone wins liberty.

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *Washington*.

16 That treacherous phantom which men call
Liberty.

RUSKIN, *Seven Lamps of Architecture*. Ch.
viii, sec. 10.

17 Liberty means responsibility. That is why
most men dread it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹ The supremacy of the people tends to liberty. (Populi imperium juxta libertatem.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 42.

Liberty is given by nature even to mute animals. (Libertatem natura etiam mutis animalibus datam.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 17.

² Liberty, when it begins to take root, is a plant of rapid growth.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to James Madison*, 2 March, 1788.

If the true spark of religious and civil liberty be kindled, it will burn. Human agency cannot extinguish it. Like the earth's central fire, it may be smothered for a time; the ocean may overwhelm it; mountains may press it down; but its inherent and unconquerable force will heave both the ocean and the land, and at some time or other, in some place or other, the volcano will break out and flame up to heaven.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, 17 June, 1825, at Bunker Hill Monument.

³ Liberty exists in proportion to wholesome restraint; the more restraint on others to keep off from us, the more liberty we have.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*. 10 May, 1847.

A liberty to do that only which is good, just, and honest.

JOHN WINTHROP, *Life and Letters*, ii, 341.

⁴ Liberty has never come from the government. Liberty has always come from the subjects of it. The history of liberty is a history of resistance. The history of liberty is a history of limitations of governmental power, not the increase of it.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, New York Press Club, 9 Sept., 1912.

II—Liberty: Apothegms

⁵ The tree of liberty grows only when watered by the blood of tyrants. (L'arbre de la liberté ne croît qu'arrosé par le sang des tyrans.)

BERTRAND BARÈRE, *Speech*, French National Assembly, 1792.

The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to William S. Smith*, Paris, 13 Nov., 1787. (*Writings*, iv, 467.)

⁶ I pardon something to the spirit of liberty.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*, 22 March, 1775.

The people never give up their liberties except under some delusion.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, Bucks, 1784.

⁷ Liberty's in every blow! Let us do or die.

BURNS, *Bruce to His Men at Bannockburn*.

"Make way for liberty!" he cried,

Made way for liberty, and died.

MONTGOMERY, *The Patriot's Pass-Word*, l. 1

Fair Liberty was all his cry;

For her he stood prepared to die.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 411.

This hand, the tyrant smiting, ne'er will sword release,

Till liberty assure the quietude of peace.

A translation by John D. Long, formerly governor of Massachusetts, of the Latin lines by Algernon Sidney, the last of which, "Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietam," is the motto on the arms of Massachusetts.

⁸ O sweet name of liberty! (O nomen dulce libertatis!)

CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. v, sec. 63.

O liberty! how many crimes are committed in thy name! (O liberté! que de crimes on commet dans ton nom!)

MADAME ROLAND, *Mémoires: Appendix*. LAMARTINE, *Histoire des Girondins*, ch. li, p. 8, states that Madame Roland said this on the scaffold a moment before her execution, addressing a large statue of Liberty which had been erected beside the guillotine, but others allege that what she really said was, "O Liberté, comme on t'a jouée!" (O Liberty, how you have been trifled with).

⁹ Strangers to liberty, 'tis true;

But that delight they never knew

And therefore never missed.

COWPER, *The Caged Linnets*.

¹⁰ To those the truth makes free,
Sacred as truth itself is lawful liberty.

AUBREY DE VERE, *Liberty*.

¹¹ The sun of liberty is set; you must light up the candle of industry and economy.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN (attr.). Said to be in his correspondence.

¹² Where liberty dwells there is my country.
(Ubi libertas, ibi patria.)

A Latin phrase whose author is unknown, but which Algernon Sidney (c. 1640) adopted as his motto. A similar sentiment is attributed to Thomas Jefferson and Thomas Paine.

¹³ Liberty, thy thousand tongues

None silence, who design no wrongs.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 418.

¹⁴ The boisterous sea of liberty is never without a wave.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 253.

¹⁵ Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof.

Old Testament: Leviticus, xxv, 10. By an odd coincidence, in a letter written by a committee of the Pennsylvania Provincial Assembly, 1 Nov., 1751, ordering a bell for the tower of the new State House, it was directed that this quotation from the Bible

should be inscribed around it "well-shaped in large letters." It was this bell, so tradition says, which announced the signing of the Declaration of Independence, 4 July, 1776, and it is still preserved in Independence Hall, Philadelphia.

1 He that would make his own liberty secure must guard even his enemy from oppression. THOMAS PAINE, *Dissertation on First Principles of Government*, p. 242.

Whether in chains or in laurels, liberty knows nothing but victories.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech on John Brown*, 1 Nov., 1859.

2 I must have liberty Withal, as large a charter as the wind To blow on whom I please.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 47.

So loving-jealous of his liberty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 182.

A sig for those by law protected! Liberty's a glorious feast!

Courts for cowards were erected, Churches built to please the priest.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*, line 292. Air, *Jolly Morlocks, Fill Your Glasses*.

3 With empty praise of liberty. (Inani jactatione libertatis.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 42.

4 Liberty . . . came after a long time. (Libertas . . . longo post tempore venit.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*, No. i, l. 27.

5 I shall defer my visit to Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty, until its doors shall fly open, on golden hinges, to lovers of Union as well as of Liberty.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Letter*, April, 1851.

III—Liberty: Its Virtues

6 When Liberty is gone, Life grows insipid, and has lost its relish.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act ii, sc. 3.

'Tis liberty alone that gives the flower Of fleeting life its lustre and perfume.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 446.

Oh! remember life can be No charm for him who lives not free.

THOMAS MOORE, *Before the Battle*.

7 But little do or can the best of us: That little is achieved through Liberty.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Why I Am a Liberal*.

8 Liberty . . . is one of the greatest blessings that Heaven has bestowed upon mankind,

CHAVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 52.

9 Thou rising Sun! thou blue rejoicing Sky! Yea, every thing that is and will be free!

Bear witness for me, wheresoe'er ye be, With what deep worship I have still adored The spirit of divinest Liberty.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *France: An Ode*. St. 1.

Yes, while I stood and gazed, my temples bare,

And shot my being through earth, sea, and air.

Possessing all things with intensest love, O Liberty! my spirit felt thee there.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *France: An Ode*. St. 5.

Liberty, like day, Breaks on the soul, and by a flash from Heav'n Fires all the faculties with glorious joy.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 883.

10 The love of liberty with life is giv'n, And life itself th' inferior gift of Heav'n.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 291.

11 Liberty is worth whatever the best civilization is worth.

HENRY GILES, *The Worth of Liberty*.

12 For ever in thine eyes, O Liberty, Shines that high light whereby the world is saved,

And though thou slay us, we will trust to thee!

JOHN HAY, *Liberty*.

13 What light is to the eyes—what air is to the lungs—what love is to the heart, liberty is to the soul of man. Without liberty, the brain is a dungeon, where the chained thoughts die with their pinions pressed against the hingeless doors.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Progress*.

14 Deep in the frozen regions of the north, A goddess violated brought thee forth, Immortal Liberty!

SMOLLETT, *Ode to Independence*, l. 5.

15 Behold in Liberty's unclouded blaze

We lift our heads, a race of other days.

CHARLES SPRACUE, *Centennial Ode*. St. 22.

16 I tell you, liberty is the best of all things; never live beneath the noose of a servile halter. (Dico tibi verum, libertas optima verum; Nunquam servili sub nexa vivo filii.)

SIR WILLIAM WALLACE, quoting a medieval proverb.

17 And, best beloved of best men, liberty, Free lives and lips, free hands of men free-born.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Althea*.

18 If but the least and frailest, let me be Evermore numbered with the truly free Who find Thy service perfect liberty!

WHITTIER, *What of the Day?* l. 13.

1 I would rather belong to a poor nation that was free than to a rich nation that had ceased to be in love with liberty. We shall not be poor if we love liberty.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Mobile, Ala., 27 Oct., 1912.

IV—Liberty: Its Defense

2 It is the common fate of the indolent to see their rights become a prey to the active. The condition upon which God hath given liberty to man is eternal vigilance.

JOHN PHILIPOT CURRAN, *Speech upon the Right of Election*, 10 July, 1790.

Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Public Opinion*. This was an address delivered before the Massachusetts Antislavery Society, 28 Jan., 1852. The phrase is not in quotation marks. It has been said that Mr. Phillips was quoting Thomas Jefferson, but in a letter dated 14 April, 1879, Mr. Phillips wrote: " 'Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty' has been attributed to Jefferson, but no one has yet found it in his works or elsewhere." It has also been attributed to Patrick Henry.

3 Liberty can neither be got, nor kept, but by so much care, that mankind are generally unwilling to give the price for it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 62.

4 The ground of liberty must be gained by inches.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 3.

We are not to expect to be translated from despotism to liberty in a feather bed.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 13.

5 By no sword save her own falls Liberty.

R. U. JOHNSON, *Hands Across Sea*.

6 Unless that liberty, which is of such a kind as arms can neither procure nor take away, which alone is the fruit of piety, of justice, of temperance, and unadulterated virtue, shall have taken deep root in your minds and hearts, there will not long be wanting one who will snatch from you by treachery what you have acquired by arms.

MILTON, *Second Defence of People of England*.

7 The manna of popular liberty must be gathered each day, or it is rotten. . . . Only by uninterrupted agitation can a people be kept sufficiently awake to principle not to let liberty be smothered by material prosperity. Republics exist only on tenure of being agitated.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Address*; *Public Opinion*, Boston, 28 Jan., 1852.

8 Our liberties and our lives are in danger. (Libertas et anima nostra in dubio est.)

SALLUST, *Catullina*. Sec. 52.

9 God grants liberty only to those who love it, and are always ready to guard and defend it: WEBSTER, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 3 June, 1834.

V—Liberty and Bondage

10 A day, an hour, of virtuous liberty is worth a whole eternity in bondage.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act ii, sc. 1.

11 Chains or conquest, liberty or death.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act ii, sc. 4, last line.

Is life so dear or peace so sweet as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, Virginia House of Delegates, 23 March, 1775. (Arranged by William Wirt, 1817.)

12 The Athenians will not sell their liberties for all the gold either above or under ground.

ARISTIDES, to the Lacedaemonians. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*. Sec. 10.)

We sell our birthright whenever we sell our liberty for any price of gold or honor.

E. P. WHIFFLE, *Outlooks on Society: Literature and Politics*.

13 Eternal Spirit of the chainless Mind!

Brightest in dungeons, Liberty! thou art, For there thy habitation is the heart—

The heart which love of thee alone can bind.

BYRON, *The Prisoner of Chillon: Introductory*.

14 He who, through fear of poverty, forfeits liberty, which is better than mines of wealth, will . . . be a slave forever. (Sic qui pauperiem veritus potiore metallis libertate caret, . . . serviet aeternum.)

CICERO, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epls. 10, l. 39.

Those, who would give up essential liberty to purchase a little temporary safety, deserve neither liberty nor safety.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN (?), *Historical Review of Pennsylvania*. (1759)

This sentence was much used in the Revolutionary period. It occurs even so early as November, 1755, in an answer by the Assembly of Pennsylvania to the Governor.

PROTHINGHAM, *Rise of the Republic of the United States*.

15 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

New Testament: Galatians, v, 1.

16 A bean in liberty is better than a corn in prison.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.

Lean liberty is better than fat slavery.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3158.

1 Preferring
Hard liberty before the easy yoke
Of servile pomp.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. II, l. 255.

2 Oh! if there be, on this earthly sphere,
A boon, an offering Heaven holds dear,
'Tis the last libation Liberty draws
From the heart that bleeds and breaks in her
cause!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*, St. 11.

The tribute most high to a head that is royal,
Is love from a heart that loves liberty too.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Prince's Day*.

3 "An 't please Your Honour," quoth the peasant,
"This same dessert is not so pleasant:

Give me again my hollow tree,
A crust of bread and Liberty!"

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, Bk. II, sat. 6, l. 218.

No use have I for such a life, and so farewell:
My wood and hole, secure from alarms, will
solace me with homely vetch. (*Haud mihi vita
Est opus hac, et valeas: me silva cavusque Tutus
ab insidiis tenui solabitur, ervo.*)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. II, sat. 6, l. 115. Horace is
telling the story of a peasant who tried to
live in a palace.

I had rather munch a crust of brown bread and an
onion in a corner, without ado or ceremony, than
feed upon a turkey at another man's table, where
I am forced to chew slowly, drink little, wipe
my mouth every minute, and cannot sneeze or
cough, or do other things that are the privileges
of liberty and solitude.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. I, ch. 11.

4 He that roars for liberty
Faster binds a tyrant's power,
And the tyrant's cruel glee
Forces on the freer hour.

TENNISON, *The Vision of Sin*, Pt. IV, st. 17.

VI—Liberty and Licence

5 What is liberty without wisdom and without
virtue? It is the greatest of all possible evils;
for it is folly, vice, and madness, without
tution or restraint.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

More liberty begets desire of more;
The hunger still increases with the store.

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*, Pt. I, l. 519.

6 Liberty in the wild and freakish hands of
fanatics has once more, as frequently in the
past, proved the effective helpmate of autocracy
and the twin-brother of tyranny.

OTTO KAHN, *Speech*, University of Wisconsin,
14 Jan., 1918.

The deadliest foe of democracy is not autocracy
but liberty frenzied. Liberty is not foolproof.
For its beneficent working it demands self-restraint.

OTTO KAHN, *Speech*, University of Wisconsin,
14 Jan., 1918.

7 It is not good to have too much liberty. It is
not good to have all one wants.

BLAISE PASCAL, *Pensées*, No. 379.

8 What in some is called liberty, in others is
called licence. (*Quæ in aliis libertas est, in
aliis licentia vocatur.*)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*, Bk. III,
ch. 8, sec. 48.

Foster-child of licence, which fools call liberty.
(*Alumna licentie, quam stulti libertatem vocant.*)

TACITUS, *Dialogus de Oratoribus*, Sec. 40.

License they mean when they cry, Liberty!
For who loves that, must first be wise and good.
MILTON, *On the Detraction Which Followed
upon My Writing Certain Treatises*.

9 Why, headstrong liberty is lash'd with woe;
There's nothing situate under heaven's eye
But bath his bound, in earth, in sea, in sky.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, II, 1, 15.

And liberty plucks justice by the nose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, I, 3, 29.

10 Liberty, guest amiable,
Plants both elbows on the table.
(*La liberté, convive aimable,
Met ses deux coudes sur la table.*)

VOLTAIRE.

11 The weight of too much liberty.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*, Pt. I, l.

LIBRARY

See also Books, Reading

I—Libraries: Their Virtues

12 Libraries, which are as the shrines where all
the relics of the ancient saints, full of true
virtue, and that without delusion or impos-
ture, are preserved and reposed.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, Bk. II.

13 These are the tombs of such as cannot die.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*.

Shelved around us lie The mummied authors.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Poet's Journal: Third
Evening*.

Thou canst not die. Here thou art more than
safe

Where every book is thy epitaph.

VAUGHAN, *On Sir Thomas Bodley's Library*.

14 The true University of these days is a Col-
lection of Books.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*, Lect. V.

1 A ~~great~~ library contains the diary of the human race.

REV. GEORGE DAWSON, *Address on Opening the Birmingham Free Library*, 26 Oct., 1866.

2 A sanatorium for the mind. (*Ψυχῆς λαρπαίον*.)
DIOPOKUS SICULUS, *History*. Bk. i, ch. 49.
The inscription on the portal of the library at Alexandria, Egypt. The phrase is usually translated as "Medicine for the mind," or "Nourishment for the soul," but *λαρπαίον* means a surgery, or hospital, or sanatorium—a place which one visits to be cured—and the reference is plainly to the library as a whole.

Food for the soul. (*Nutrimētum spiritus*.)
UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on the Royal Library, Berlin.

Let no profane person enter! (*Μὴ τις βέβηλος εἰσέλθῃ*.)
UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on the old library at Berne.

3 Consider what you have in the smallest chosen library. A company of the wisest and wittiest men that could be picked out of all civil countries, in a thousand years, have set in best order the results of their learning and wisdom. The men themselves were hid and inaccessible, solitary, impatient of interruption, fenced by etiquette; but the thought which they did not uncover to their bosom friend is here written out in transparent words to us, the strangers of another age.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

4 He that revels in a well-chosen library, has innumerable dishes, and all of admirable flavour.

WILLIAM GODWIN, *The Enquirer: Early Taste for Reading*.

5 This is my world! within these narrow walls, I own a princely service.

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *My Study*.

6 Every library should try to be complete on something, if it were only the history of pin-heads.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 8.

7 I have often thought that nothing would do more extensive good at small expense than the establishment of a small circulating library in every county, to consist of a few well-chosen books, to be lent to the people of the county, under such regulations as would secure their safe return in due time.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 282.

8 What a place to be in is an old library! It seems as though all the souls of all the writers,

that have bequeathed their labours to these Bodleians, were reposing here, as in some dormitory, or middle state. I do not want to handle, to profane the leaves, their winding-sheets. I could as soon dislodge a shade. I seem to inhale learning, walking amid their foliage; and the odour of their old moth-scented coverings is fragrant as the first bloom of those scintial apples which grew amid the happy orchard.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Oxford in the Vacation*.

9 My library Was dukedom large enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 109.

Come, and take choice of all my library,
And so beguile thy sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 34.

10 I go into my library, and all history rolls before me. I breathe the morning air of the world while the scent of Eden's roses yet lingered in it. . . . I see the pyramids building; I hear the shoutings of the armies of Alexander. . . . I sit as in a theatre—the stage is time, the play is the play of the world.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: Books and Gardens*.

II—Libraries: Their Faults

11 The richest minds need not large libraries.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Learning-Books*.

12 A library is but the soul's burial-ground. It is the land of shadows.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Star Papers: Oxford: The Bodleian Library*.

13 Meek young men grow up in libraries.

EMERSON, *Nature Addresses and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

14 It is a vanity to persuade the world one hath much learning, by getting a great library.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane State: Of Books*.

15 The dust and silence of the upper shelf.

MACAULAY, *Essays: On Milton*.

16 Burn the libraries, for their value is in this book.

OMAR. Referring to the *Koran*.

17 I love vast libraries; yet there is a doubt
If one be better with them or without,—
Unless he use them wisely, and, indeed,
Knows the high art of what and how to read.
At Learning's fountain it is sweet to drink,
But 'tis a nobler privilege to think;
And oft, from books apart, the thirsting mind

May make the nectar which it cannot find.
'Tis well to borrow from the good and great;
'Tis wise to learn; 'tis godlike to create!
J. G. Saxe, *The Library*.

¹ Since you cannot read all the books which you may possess, it is enough to possess only as many books as you can read. (Cum legere non possis, quantum habueris, satis est habere, quantum legas.)

² SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. ii, sec. 4.
A circulating library in a town is as an ever-green tree of diabolical knowledge.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act i, sc. 2.

³ Unlearned men of books assume the care,
As eunuchs are the guardians of the fair.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 83.

It is not observed that . . . librarians are wiser men than others.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Spiritual Laws*.

LIES AND LYING

See also Truth and Falsehood

I—Lies: Apothegms

⁴ But Peter said, Ananias . . . thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost.

New Testament: Acts, v, 3-5.

Ananias Club.

A name given by the irreverent press to an imaginary association whose membership consisted of the persons whom Theodore Roosevelt called liars, beginning with Senator Tillman in 1906.

⁵ Falsehood and fraud shoot up in every soil,
The product of all climes.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

⁶ Husband a lie, and trump it up in some extraordinary emergency.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, No. 507.

⁷ Resolved to die in the last dyke of prevarication.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 7 May, 1789.

Falsehood has a perennial spring.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on American Taxation*.

⁸ The talent of lying in a way that cannot be laid hold of.

CARLYLE, *Later-Day Pamphlets*, No. 7.

⁹ Almost and wellnigh Saves many a lie.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 106.

¹⁰ No lie ever grows old.

EURYPIDES. (JONSON, *Explorata: Veritas*.)

A lie never lives to be old.

SOPHOCLES, *Arctisus*. Frag. 59.

Though a lie be well drest, it is ever overcome.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

No falsehood can endure

Touch of celestial temper, but returns
Of force to its own likeness.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 811.

¹¹ Sure men were born to lie, and women to believe them!

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹² When I err every one can see it, but not when I lie. (Wenn ich irre kann es jeder bemerken; wenn ich lüge, nicht.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*, iii.

¹³ Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you no fibs.
GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act iii, sc. 1.

I know where little girls are sent

For telling taradiddles.

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH, *Only Seven*.

¹⁴ All is not Gospel that thou dost speak.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.

You do not speak Gospel.

RABELAIS, *Gargantua*. Bk. i, ch. 13.

¹⁵ Children and fools cannot lie.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

A beltless bairn canna lie.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹⁶ More lying than the Parthians.

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 112.

Playing the Cretan with the Cretans, i. e. lying to liars. ("Ελαθε κρητίων προς κρητίων.")

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Æmilius Paulus*. Ch. 23, sec. 6. Quoting a Greek proverb.

¹⁷ A lie, turned topsy-turvy, can be prinked and tinselled out, decked in plumage new and fine, till none knows its lean old carcass.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Peer Gynt*. Act i.

¹⁸ It is an art to have so much judgment as to apparel a lie well, to give it a good dressing.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Mali Choragi Fuere*.

And fittest for to forge true-seeming lies.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 58.

¹⁹ We're clean out o' money an' 'most out o' lyin'.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 4.

²⁰ No bone, unhelped of brain, creates a lie.
DON MARQUIS, *Savage Portraits*.

²¹ A lie grows in size [as it is repeated].
(Mensuraque ficti creascit.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xii, l. 57.

¹ What you tell me is not true, never was true, never will be true. (Id quod neque est neque fuit neque futurum est Mihi prædicās.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 553. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

² There is no lie so reckless as to be without some proof. (Nullam tam imprudens mendacium est ut teste careat.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *History*. Bk. viii, ch. 22.

³ The only thing that ever came back from the grave that we know of was a lie.

MARILLA M. RICKER, *The Philistine*. Vol. 25, p. 101.

⁴ 'Tis as easy as lying.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 372.

For my part, getting up seems not so easy
By half as lying.

THOMAS HOOD, *Morning Meditations*.

Which to me seemed as easy and natural as lying.
SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*, ch. 26.

⁵ Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 63.

If I tell thee a lie, split in my face, call me horse.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 214.

⁶ Whose tongue soe'er speaks false,
Not truly speaks; who speaks not truly, lies.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 91.

⁷ Never tell a lie. (Μὴ ψεύδου.)

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, sec. 60.)

⁸ All is not false that seems at first a lie.

ROBERT SOUTHERY, *St. Gualberto*. St. 28. See also under APPEARANCE.

⁹ The cruellest lies are often told in silence.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: Truth of Intercourse*.

¹⁰ One of the striking differences between a cat and a lie is that a cat has only nine lives.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

¹¹ The only form of lying that is absolutely beyond reproach is lying for its own sake.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

¹² I give him joy that's awkward at a lie.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 361.

¹³ In speaking thus I do not lie. (Ὁ ψεύδεται δὲ τίποτις.)

UNKNOWN, *On Pherecydes*. (Greek Anthology: Bk. vii, epig. 93.)

II—Lies: Their Variety

¹⁴ You lie—under a mistake,—

For this is the most civil sort of lie

That can be given to a man's face.

CALDERON, *Magic Prodigioso*. Sc. 1. (Shelley, tr.)

If, after all, there should be some so blind
To their own good this warning to despise, . . .

I tell him, if a clergyman, he lies—
Should captains the remark, or critics, make,
They also lie too—under a mistake.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 208.

I mean you lie—under a mistake.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

¹⁵ The best kind of lie, so I've heard, is a red-hot one. (Calidum esse audivi optimum mendacium.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 666.

That's a lie with a latchet;

All the dogs in town cannot match it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6157.

That's a loud one!

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 89.

That's a lie with a lid on.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, p. 99.

¹⁶ There is a difference between telling a falsehood and lying. One who lies is not himself deceived, but tries to deceive another; he who tells a falsehood is himself deceived. One who lies deceives, as far as he is able; but one who tells a falsehood does not himself deceive, any more than he can help. A good man ought to take pains not to lie; a wise man, not to tell what is false.

PUBLIUS NIOMIUS, *Fragments*. No. 49. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xi, ch. 11.)

¹⁷ That immortal lie. (Ce mensonge immortel.)
PÈRE DE RAVIGNAN. (POUJOLAT, *Sa Vie, Ses Œuvres*.)

¹⁸ She looked him frankly in the face,
And told a wicked, wicked lie.

OWEN SEAMAN, *A Vigo Street Eclogue*.

¹⁹ The Retort Courteous; . . . the Quip Modest; . . . the Reply Churlish; . . . the Re-proof Valiant; . . . the Countercheck Quarrelsome; . . . the Lie with Circumstance; . . . the Lie Direct.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 76.

²⁰ If a man had the art of the second sight for seeing lies, as they have in Scotland for seeing spirits, how admirably he might entertain himself in this town by observing the different shapes, sizes and colours of those swarms of lies which buzz about the heads of some people.

SWIFT, *The Examiner*. No. 15.

²¹ Magnanimous lie! and when was truth so beautiful that it could be preferred to thee?

(Magnanima menzogna! o quando è il vero
Si bello che si possa a te preporre?)

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. II, st. 77. Sophroniska, a Christian virgin, falsely took upon herself the guilt of having secreted a statue of the Virgin from heathen profanation.

There are 869 different forms of lying, but only one of them has been squarely forbidden. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

III—Lies: Condemnation

It is not the lie that passeth through the mind, but the lie that sinketh in, and setteth in it, that doth the hurt.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

The beginning of all is to have done with Falsity; to eschew Falsity as Death Eternal. THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 23 June, 1870.

Man everywhere is the born enemy of lies. CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 1.

It is the nature of a scoundrel to deceive by lying. (Improbi hominis est mendacio fallere.) CICERO, *Pro Murena*. Ch. 39, sec. 62.

He neither uttered falsehood nor could endure it. (Mendacium neque dicebat, neque pati poterat.)

CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Lives: Atticus*.

Every violation of truth is not only a sort of suicide in the liar, but is a stab at the health of human society.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

As ten millions of circles can never make a square, so the united voice of myriads cannot lend the smallest foundation to falsehood.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.

Dare to be true: nothing can need a lie; A fault which needs it most, grows two thereby.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*.

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 6, l. 1.

It is better to be lied about than to lie.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. XI, p. 48.

There is no vice so mean, so pitiful, so contemptible; and he who permits himself to tell a lie once, finds it much easier to do it a second and third time, till at length it becomes habitual.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 83.

Men lie, who lack courage to tell truth. JOAQUIN MILLER, *Isa*. Sc. 3.

Equivocation is half-way to lying, as lying the whole way to hell.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*, p. 36.

The mouth that lies slays the soul.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs: Scottish*.

To lapse in fulness
Is sorer than to lie for need, and falsehood
Is worse in kings than beggars.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 6, l. 12.

You told a lie, an odious, damned lie:
Upon my soul, a lie, a wicked lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 180.

Let me have no lying: it becomes none but tradesmen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act IV, sc. 4, l. 743.

One falsehood treads on the heels of another. (Fallacia Alia aliam trudit.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 779.

It is a true saying that one falsehood leads easily to another.

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. I, sec. 33.

The silent colossal National Lie that is the support and confederate of all the tyrannies and shams and inequalities and unfairnesses that afflict the peoples—that is the one to throw bricks and sermons at.

MARK TWAIN, *My First Lie*.

He shall not prosper who deviseth lies. *The Koran*. Ch. 20.

IV—Lies: Condonation

A little inaccuracy saves a world of explanation.

C. E. AYRES, *Science, the False Messiah*.

A mixture of a lie doth ever add pleasure.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

Untruths . . . such as are wittily contrived, and are not merely gross and palpable.

FRANCIS BACON, *Observations on a Libel*.

For breaking of an oath, and lying,

Is but a kind of self-denying,
A saint-like virtue; and from hence
Some have broke oaths by Providence.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto II, l. 133.

A good portion of speaking well consists in knowing how to lie. (Bona pars bene dicendi est scire mentiri.)

ERASMUS, *Philetymus et Pseudocheus*.

Merely corroborative detail, intended to give artistic verisimilitude to a bald and unconvincing narrative.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act II.

No mere veracity robs your sagacity
Or perspicacity, Barney McGee.

RICHARD HOVEY, *Barney McGee*.

1 Yet to so gentle lies, pardon is due
A lie, well told, to some tastes is restorative;
Besides, we Poets lie by good authority
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams* Bk. ii, No.
184. See also POETRY. POETIC LICENSE.

2 A good lie for its own sake is ever pleasing
to honest men, but a patched up record
never.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. i, p. 88.

3 What you do not know, relate as if you knew
it well (*Quæ nescieris, ut bene nota refer.*)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria* Bk. i, l. 98.

4 Parables are not lies because they describe
events which never happened.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Sc. ii.

V—Lies and Statistics

5 You may prove anything by figures.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Chartism* No. 2. Quoted as
the saying of "a witty statesman."

6 Figures won't lie, but liars will figure.
GENERAL CHARLES H. GROSVENOR, Representa-
tive from Ohio, who for many years was
famous for his prognostications of the vote
at Presidential elections.

7 Round numbers are always false.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (HAWKINS, *Johnsoniana*,
215.)

8 Statistics are like alienists—they will testify
for either side
F. H. LA GUARDIA, *The Banking Investigations*.
(*Liberty*, 13 May, 1933.)

9 Figures often beguile me, particularly when
I have the arranging of them myself; in which
case the remark attributed to Disraeli would
often apply with justice and force: "There
are three kinds of lies: lies, damned lies, and
statistics."

MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography*. Vol. i, p. 246.

This phrase has also been attributed to
Henry Labouchère, Abraham Hewitt and
Commander Holloway R. Frost.

VI—Lies and the Memory

10 A good memory is needed after one has lied.
(*Il faut bonne mémoire après qu'on a menti.*)
CORNEILLE, *Le Menteur*. Act iv, sc. 5.

11 There is nothing so pathetic as a forgetful
liar.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

12 He who is not sure of his memory should not

undertake the trade of lying. (*Qui ne sent
point assez ferme de mémoire, ne se doit pas
mêler d'être menteur.*)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 9.

13 He who tells a lie, is not sensible how great a
task he undertakes; for he must be forced to
invent twenty more to maintain that one.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

14 A liar needs a good memory. (*Mendacem
memorem esse oportere*)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. iv,
ch. 2, sec. 91.

This shows that liars ought to have good mem-
ories

ALGERNON SIDNEY, *Discourses on Government*.
Ch. ii, sec. 15.

Indeed, a very rational saying, that a liar ought
to have a good memory.

ROBERT SOUTH, *Sermon: Concealment of Sin*.

VII—Liars

15 Liars are always most disposed to swear.
(*A giurar prestî i mentitor son sempre.*)
ALFIERI, *Virginia* Act ii, sc. 3

A liar is always lavish of oaths. (*Un menteur est
toujours prodigue de serments.*)

CORNEILLE, *Le Menteur*. Act iii, sc. 5.

16 When they speak truth they are not believed.
ARISTOTLE, when asked what liars lose by
lying (*DIODORUS LALTIUS, Aristotle* Sec 17)

This is the punishment of a liar: He is not be-
lieved, even when he speaks the truth

Babylonian Talmud. Sanhedrin, fo. 89b.

A liar is not believed even when he tells the truth.
(*Mendaci homini ne verum quidem dicenti cre-
dere solemus.*)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 71, sec. 146.

But liars we can never trust,
Though they should speak the thing that's true.

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Lying*.

17 None speaks false, where there is none to
hear.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. ii, st. 24.

The greater fool, the greater liar.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Miscellaneous Epigrams*.
No. 6.

Do not tell everything, but never lie. . . . You
may always observe that the greatest fools are
the greatest liars.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 Feb., 1754.

18 It isn't every fool that's fit
To make a real good lie, that 'll sit
On her keel, and answer the helm.

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN, *The Doctor*.

20 There's a real love of a lie,
Liars find ready made for lies they make.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Me-
dium."*

1 He lied with such a fervour of intention,
There was no doubt he earned his laureate
pension.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 80.

2 With death doomed to grapple
Beneath this cold slab, he
Who lied in the Chapel
Now lies in the Abbey.

BYRON, *Epitaph for William Pitt*.

Some lie beneath the churchyard stone,
And some before the Speaker.
W. M. PRAED, *School and School-fellows*. St. 5.

3 It is the man who tells and who acts the lie
who is guilty, and not he who honestly and
sincerely believes the lie

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 Sept., 1747.

4 Thou liar of the first magnitude!
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 1.

You licked not your lips since you lied last.
THOMAS FULLER, *Guemologus*. No. 5931.

5 Even then the liar in you woke,
The traitor grew!
JOHN ERSKINE, *Dialogue*.

6 Show me a liar, and I will show you a thief.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobi Prudentium*.

7 A splendid liar (*Splendide mendax*.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode. 11, l. 34. Hyper-
nestra alone, of all the fifty daughters of
Danaus who had sworn to them to kill their
husbands, broke her oath and was impris-
oned, but declared innocent by the people.

One only, true to Hymen's flame,
Was traitress to her sire forsworn:
That splendid falsehood lights her name
Through times unborn.

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 11, l. 33.

To lie magnificently (*Mentiri splendide*.)
ERASMUS, *Familiar Colloques*.

8 He is a liar, and the father of it.
New Testament: John, viii, 44.

These lies are like the father that begets them,
gross as a mountain, open, palpable.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 249.

9 A man who has never been within the trop-
ics does not know what a thunderstorm
means; a man who has never looked on Ni-
agara has but a faint idea of a cataract; and
he who has not read Barère's *Memoirs* may
be said not to know what it is to lie.

MACAULAY, *Review*, of *Mémoires de Bertrand Barère*.

10 Talkin' tall an' tactless, as saints hadn't orter.
DON MARQUIS, *Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith*.

11 The thing that is not, Bassa's wont to say.
(*Istud quod non est, dicere Bassa solet.*)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 45.

12 Thou liest in thy throat. (*Mentiris in gut-
ture.*)

TITUS OATES, *On Jude*, p. 247.

He strode to Gauthier, in his throat
Gave him the lie. . . . The lie was dead,
And damned, and truth stood up instead.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Count Gismond*. St. 13.

But thou liest in thy throat.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 172.

13 I said in my haste, All men are liars.
Old Testament: Psalms, cxvi, 11. (*Omnis homo mendax*.—*Vulgate*.)

Whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.
New Testament: Revelation, xiii, 15.

14 I have no use for liars, national, international,
or those found in private life.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Arlington Cem-
etery.

15 He will lie, sir, with such volubility, that you
would think truth were a fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 3, l. 283.

He will lie as fast as a dog will trot.
JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Lesclairissement de la Langue
Françoise*, 610. (1530)

Thou canst cog, face and lie as fast as a dog
can trot.

UNKNOWN, *Hay Any Worke for Cooper*, 65.
(1589)

She will lie as fast as a dog will lick a dish.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

16 Measureless liar, thou hast made my heart
Too great for what contains it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 103.

A heart for falsehood framed.
SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 5.

17 Lord, Lord, how subject we old men are to
the vice of lying!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 325.

Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 149.

How you delight, my lords, I know not, I;
But, I protest, I love to hear him lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 175.

18 If thou deny'st it, twenty times thou liest;
And I will turn thy falsehood to thy heart,
Where it was forged, with my rapier's point.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 38.

19 Like one
Who having into truth, by telling of it,

Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 99.

A phrase which has puzzled the commentators. Boswell explains it: "Who having made his memory such a sinner as to credit his own lie by telling of it."

It was generally believed that he was indeed Duke Richard. Nay, himself with long and continual counterfeiting and with oft telling a lie, was turned by habit almost into the thing he seemed to be, and from a liar into a believer.

FRANCIS BACON, *History of Henry VII.*

1
An egg is not so full of meat as she is full of lies.

JOHN STILL, *Gammer Gurton's Needle*. Act v, sc. 2. (1565)

Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of meat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1, 24.

2
An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often quite picturesque liar.

MARK TWAIN, *My Military Campaign*.

LIFE

See also Love and Life.

I—Life: Definitions: The Optimists

3
Life's but a means unto an end—that end, Beginning, mean and end to all things—God.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

4
I am convinced that the world is not a mere bog in which men and women trample themselves in the mire and die. Something magnificent is taking place here amid the cruelties and tragedies, and the supreme challenge to intelligence is that of making the noblest and best in our curious heritage prevail.

C. A. BEARD, (*DURANT, Meaning of Life*, p. 43.)

5
For life is the mirror of king and slave,

'Tis just what we are and do;

Then give to the world the best you have,
And the best will come back to you.

MADELINE BRIDGES, *Life's Mirror*.

6
Life is a pure flame, and we live by an invisible sun within us.

See THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

7
I count life just a stuff

To try the soul's strength on.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

Life is probation, and the earth no goal
But starting-point of man.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Ring and Book*. Pt. x, l. 1436.

8
Life is a ladder infinite-stepped, that hides its rungs from human eyes;

Planted its foot in chaos gloom, its head soars high above the skies.

See RICHARD BURTON, *Kashida*. Pt. vii, st. 7.

9
Life is but thought.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*. See also THOUGHT AND LIFE.

Life consists in what man is thinking of all day.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 319.

10
Life is a boundless privilege, and when you pay for your ticket, and get into the car, you have no guess what good company you will find there.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Life is an ecstasy.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Life is a series of surprises, and would not be worth taking or keeping if it were not.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

All life is an experiment. The more experiments you make the better.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

Life is a perpetual instruction in cause and effect.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.

11
Life seems to me like a Japanese picture which our imagination does not allow to end with the margin.

JUSTICE O. W. HOLMES, *Message to the Federal Bar Association*, 1932.

Life is a preparation for the future; and the best preparation for the future is to live as if there were none.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xx, p. 46.

12
Life is a loom, weaving illusion.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Chinese Nightingale*.

Life is the west-going dream—storms' breath,
Life is a dream, the sigh of the skies,
The breath of the stars, that nod on their pillows
With their golden hair mussed over their eyes.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Ghost of the Buffaloes*.

13
Life is a mission. Every other definition of life is false, and leads all who accept it astray. Religion, science, philosophy, though still at variance upon many points, all agree in this, that every existence is an aim.

MAZZINI, *Life and Writings*. Ch. 5.

14
Life is a flame that is always burning itself out, but it catches fire again every time a child is born.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

Life is a flame whose splendor hides its base.

GEORGE TUFTS, in letter to Emerson, (*See Journal*, 1868.)

15
Life is an arrow—therefore you must know
What mark to aim at, how to use the bow—
Then draw it to the head, and let it go!

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Arrow*.

Life is an archer, fashioning an arrow

With anxious care, for in it life must trust;
A single flash across the earthly spaces
Straight to the throat of death—one conquering
thrust!

CATHERINE CATE COLENTZ, *Life*.

1 Yet I know that I dwell in the midst of the
roar of the Cosmic Wheel
In the hot collision of Forces, and the clang-
our of boundless Strife,
Mid the sound of the speed of worlds, the
rushing worlds, and the peal
Of the thunder of Life.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Dawn on the Headland*.

2 Our lives are albums written through
With good or ill, with false or true;
And as the blessed angels turn
The pages of our years,
God grant they read the good with smiles,
And blot the ill with tears!

WHITTIER, *Written in a Lady's Album*.

3 Our lives are songs; God writes the words
And we set them to music at pleasure;
And the song grows glad, or sweet or sad,
As we choose to fashion the measure.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Our Lives*. Wrong-
fully claimed for Rev. Thomas Gibbons. (See
Notes and Queries, 1 April, 1905, p. 249.)

II—Life: Definitions: The Pessimists

4 Life is the apprenticeship to progressive re-
nunciation, to the steady diminution of our
claims, of our hopes, of our powers, of our
liberty.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 22 Oct., 1856.

Life is only a document to be interpreted.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 9 Sept., 1880.

5 Life is a school of probability.

BAGNOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. II, p. 257.

6 Life, Crichton, is like a cup of tea; the more
heartily we drink the sooner we reach the
dregs.

J. M. BARRIE, *The Admirable Crichton*. Act I.

Life is a long lesson in humility.

J. M. BARRIE, *The Little Minister*. Ch. 3.

The life of every man is a diary in which he
means to write one story, and writes another,
and his humblest hour is when he compares the
volume as it is with what he vowed to make it.

J. M. BARRIE, (*Golden Book*, Jan., 1931.)

7 Life is a bumper filled by fate.

THOMAS BLACKLOCK, *Epigram on Punch*.

8 Do what you will, this life's a fiction,
And is made up of contradiction.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Gnomia Verses*. No. 23.

9 Life is all a variorum.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

10

Life is like playing a violin solo in public and
learning the instrument as one goes on.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Collected
Essays*. Vol. II, p. 93.

Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions
from insufficient premises.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-books*,
p. 10.

Life is one long process of getting tired.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-books*,
p. 11.

To live is like to love—all reason is against it,
and all healthy instinct for it.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-books*,
p. 227.

11 Life is a dusty corridor, I say,
Shut at both ends.

ROY CAMPBELL, *The Flaming Terrapin*. Pt. I.

How could life annoy me Any more?

Life: a lighted window And a closed door.

CLEMENT WOOD, *I Pass a Lighted Window*.

12 Ask what is human life—the sage replies,
With disappointment low'ring in his eyes,
"A painful passage o'er a restless flood,
A vain pursuit of fugitive false good,
A sense of fancied bliss and heartfelt care,
Closing at last in darkness and despair."
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 1.

To most, man's life but showed
A bridge of groans across a stream of tears.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus*. Sc. 15.

13 Life is one demd horrid grind!

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 64. Mr.
Mantolini speaking.

14 Life's a tumble-about thing of ups and downs.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

The teeter-board of life goes up,
The teeter-board of life goes down,
The sweetest face must learn to frown;
The biggest dog has been a pup.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *William Brown of Oregon*.

15 Life is a jest, and all things show it:
I thought so once, but now I know it.

JOHN GAY, *My Own Epitaph*.

Ah! Matt, old age has brought to me
Thy wisdom, less thy certainty;
The world's a jest, and joy's a trinket;
I knew that once, but now I think it.

J. K. STEPHEN, *Senex to Motti Prior*.

16 Life is made up of interruptions.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act I.

17 Who but knows How it goes!—
Life's a last year's Nightingale,
Love a last year's Rose.

W. E. HENLEY, *Echoes*. No. 43.

Life is (I think) a blunder and a shame.

W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: Waiting*.

Life is a smoke that curls—

Curls in a flickering skein,
That winds and whisks and whirls,
A filament thin and vain,
Into the vast inane.

W. E. HENLEY, *Of the Nothingness of Things*.

Life is made up of sobs, sniffles, and smiles,
with sniffles predominating.

O. HENRY, *Gifts of the Magi*.

Life is a great bundle of little things.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

Life is not to be bought with heaps of gold;
Not all Apollo's Pythian treasures hold,
Or Troy once held, in peace and pride of sway,
Can bribe the poor possession of a day!

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ix, l. 524. (Pope, tr.)

Life is not to be purchased at any price. (Non omni pretio vita emenda est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxx, sec. 7.

Life is just one damned thing after another.

Claimed by ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 137. (1911) Attributed, probably correctly, to Frank Ward O'Malley, in *United Press* story of his death, 19 Oct., 1932, and in *Literary Digest*, 5 Nov., 1932.

As I allays says to my brother,
If it isn't one thing it's the tother.

H. L. C. PEMBERTON, *Geese: A Dialogue*.

"I expect," he said, "I was thinking jest what a Rum Go everything is. I expect it was something like that."

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. iii, ch. 3, sec. 8.

Life is progress from want to want, not from enjoyment to enjoyment.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. iii, p. 53.)

Life is a leaf of paper white
Whereon each one of us may write
His word or two, and then comes night.

J. R. LOWELL, *For an Autograph*. St. 2.

Life is like a scrambled egg.

DON MARQUEZ, *Frustration*.

Life's a long headache in a noisy street.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*.

Life is a waste of wearisome hours,
Which seldom the rose of enjoyment
adorns,

And the heart that is soonest awake to the
flowers,

Is always the first to be touch'd by the
thorns.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh! Think Not My Spirits*.

This life is all checker'd with pleasures and woes.
THOMAS MOORE, *This Life Is All Checker'd*.

Our life is but a pilgrimage of blasts,
And every blast brings forth a fear;
And every fear, a death.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hieroglyph*, lli, 4.

Real life is, to most men, a long second-best,
a perpetual compromise between the ideal
and the possible.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Study of Mathematics*.

Life is not a spectacle or a feast; it is a predicament.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Articles and Essays*.

Life is a sorry mélange of gold and silver and
stubble,
Of roses and wormwood and weeds, of rubies
and rubble.

R. H. SCHAUFFLER, *Nonsense*.

Life is a shuttle.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 25. Quoting a proverb.

Does not our life consist of the four elements?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 10. Referring to fire, water, earth, and air.

What is the life of man! Is it not to shift
from side to side?—from sorrow to sorrow?
—to button up one cause of vexation, and
unbutton another?

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iv, ch. 31.

When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and best, but like a froward child, that must be played with and humoured a little to keep it quiet till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE, *Discourse of Poetry*. Last sentence. (1680)

Life at the greatest and best is but a froward child, that must be humoured and coaxed a little till it falls asleep, and then all the care is over.

GOLOSMTIH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act 1. (1768) Goldsmith gives no indication that he is quoting.

Life is simply a *mauvais quart d'heure* made up of exquisite moments.

OSCAR Wilde, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act ii.

III—Life: Definitions: The Philosophers

Life does not proceed by the association and addition of elements, but by dissociation and division.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 1.

For life is tendency, and the essence of a tendency is to develop in the form of a sheaf, creating, by its very growth, divergent directions among which its impetus is divided.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 2.

Life appears as a wave which rises, and which is opposed by the descending movement of matter. At one point alone it passes freely, dragging with it the obstacle which will weigh on its progress but will not stop it. At this point is humanity.

HENRI BERGSON. (*Newton, My Idea of God*, p. 117.)

1 Life is like a library owned by an author. In it are a few books which he wrote himself, but most of them were written for him.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *Sermon: Life*.

2 This Being of mine, whatever it really is, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the ruling Reason.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 2.

Deem not life a thing of consequence; look at the infinite void of the future, and the limitless space of the past.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 50.

3 Our life consisteth partly in folly, and partly in wisdom.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

4 Life is a fortress which neither you nor I know anything about.

NAPOLEON, *Remark*, to Dr. Antonomarchi, at St. Helena.

5 Life is that which holds matter together.

PORPHYRY. (*EMERSON, Considerations by the Way*.)

6 Life is neither a good nor an evil; it is simply the place where good and evil exist. (*Vita nec bonum nec malum est; boni ac mali locus est.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. xcix, 12.

7 Life is the co-ordination of actions.

HERBERT SPENCER, *A Theory of Population*. (*Westminster Review*, April, 1852.) Repeated in *Principles of Biology*. Pt. i, ch. 4, sec. 24.

A living thing is distinguished from a dead thing by the multiplicity of the changes at any moment taking place in it.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Principles of Biology*, i, 4, 25.

8 Then, what is life? I cried.

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY, *The Triumph of Life*, l. 544. The first line of the last stanza written by Shelley the day before his death.

No power of genius has ever yet had the smallest success in explaining existence. The perfect enigma remains.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

The mystery of life is not a problem to be solved, it is a reality to be experienced.

VAN DER LEEUW, *The Conquest of Illusion*, 11.

9 Life's a very funny proposition you can bet, And no one's solved the problem properly as yet;

Young for a day, then old and gray, . . .

Life's a very funny proposition after all.

GEORGE M. COHAN, *Life's a Funny Proposition*. (*From Little Johnny Jones*, 1907.)

IV—Life: Apothegms

10 The less of routine, the more of life.

A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Habits*.

Who but the learned and dull moral fool Could gravely have foreseen man ought to live by rule?

APHRA BEEN, *The Golden Age*. St. 7.

11 Life is short to the fortunate, long to the unfortunate. (*Βραχὺς ὁ βίος ἀσπάρῃ καὶ μακρόν, μακρόν τε καὶ πένος*.)

APOLLONIUS. (*STOBEUS, Florilegium*. Pt. cxxi, l. 34.)

O life! an age to the miserable, a moment to the happy. (*O vita! misero longa, felici brevis.*)

BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 36.

How short this Life, how long withal; how false its weal, how true its woe, This fever-fit with paroxysms to mark its opening and its close.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. iii, st. 23.

For men who are fortunate all life is short, but for the unfortunate one night is infinite time.

LUCIAN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 28.)

12 Who saw life steadily and saw it whole.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *To a Friend*. Referring to Sophocles.

13 Weariness of life. (*Tedium vitæ.*)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. vi, ch. 18, sec. 11.

14 Life, like poverty, makes strange bedfellows.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Caxtons*. Pt. iv, ch. 4.

15 On the Rampage, Pip, and off the Rampage, Pip; such is life.

DICKENS, *Great Expectations*. Ch. 15.

"Sairey," said Mrs. Harris, "such is life. Vich likewise is the head of all things."

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 29. Mrs. Gamp speaking.

16 "A porochial life, ma'am," continued Mr. Bumble, "is a life of woe."

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*. Ch. 17.

17 Man's life is but seventy salads long.

EMERSON, *Essays; Second Series: Nature*.

Life is eating us. We shall be fables presently.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

Life's well enough, but we shall be glad to get out of it, and they will all be glad to have us.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

We live ruins amid ruins.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

1
The life worth living. (Vita vitalis.)
ENNIUS. (CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. vi, sec. 20.)
Is life worth living? Yes, so long
As there is wrong to right.
ALFRED AUSTIN, *IS Iafe Worth Living?*
So long as faith in freedom reigns
And loyal hope survives,
And gracious charity remains
,To leaven lowly lives;
* ftjpfte there is one untrodden tract
For intellect or will,
And men are free to think and act,
Life is worth living still.
ALFRED AUSTIN, *IS Life Worth Living?*
Is life worth living?
Aye, with the best of us—
Heights of us, depths of us—
Life is the test of us I
CQRINNE ROOSEVELT ROBINSON, *Life, A Question*.
Life is an end in itself, and the only question as to whether it is worth living is whether you have had enough of it.
JUSTICE O. W. HOLMES, in a Supreme Court < decision.
Is life worth living? That depends on the liver!
UNKNOWN, *IS Life Worth Living?*
2
We live merely on the crust or rind of things.
1 X A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Sub-
^jects; Lucia**.
\$&fkve amid surfaces, and the true art of life is
W\$skate well on them.
<£J«RSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.
You*annot learn to skate without being ridicu-
lous. . . . The ice of life is slippery.
SSRNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play: Induction*.
A merry life and a short.
EDSTUND GAYTON, *Festivous Notes on Don
Quixote*, 101. (1654)
A short life and a merry life, I cry. Happy man
be his dole.
JOHN TATHAM, *The Rump*. Act i. (1660)
4
Yes, my love, whosoever lives, loses, . . .
but he also wins. (Ja, meine Liebe, wer lebt,
verliert . . . aber er gewinnt auch.)
GOETHE, *Stella*. Act i.
5
There is more to life than increasing its speed.
MAHATMA GANDHI.
e
Life is short and the art is long. ('0 Plot *Opax&**,
HIPPOCRATES, *Aphorisms*. No. 1. Referring to
the art of healing. See ART: ART IS LONG.
Life isn't aU beer and skittles.
THOMAS HUGHES, *Tom Brown's Schooldays*.
Ch. 2. (1887)
life is with such all beer and skittles;
They are not difficult to please about their vict-
uals.
C. S. CALVRRLEY, *Contentment*.

They don't mind it: it's a reg'lar holiday to them
—all porter and skittles.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 40.
Life ain't all beer and skittles, and more's the
pity; but what's the odds, so long as you're
happy?
GEORGE D U MAURIER, *Trilby*, p. 25.
8
We now demand to be personally conducted
through life, all risks to be taken by someone
else.
DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 109.)
9
All that a man hath will be give for his life.
Old Testament: Job, ii, 4.
10
The land of the living.
Old Testament: Job, xxviii, 13.
There is ay life for a living man.
JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*.
11
The business of life is to go forward.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 72.
Life, to be worthy of a rational being, must al-
ways be in progression.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Mrs. Piozzi*.
Life can only be understood backwards; but it
must be lived forwards.
SOREN KIERKEGAARD, *Life*.
12
The hope of life returns with the sun. (Spes
vitae cum sole redit.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 70. WHILE THERE'S
LITE THERE'S HOPE: see under HOPE.
13
There is nothing of which men are so fond,
and withal so careless, as life.
LA BRUYERE, *Les Caractres*. Sec. 10.
Most men employ the earlier part of life to make
the other part miserable. (La plupart des hom-
ines emploient la meilleure partie de leur vie a
rendre Pautre miserable.)
LA BRUYERE, *Les Caracteres*. Sec. 11.
14
Love is sunshine, hate is shadow,
Life is checkered shade and sunshine.
LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha's Wooing*, l. 265.
Oh thou child of many prayers!
Life hath quicksands,—life hath snares I
LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*.
15
We live, not as we wish, but as we can.
(Zuifcey t&p oii\ &* BiKofitv^ dxx* its dwdfieda.)
MENANDER, *Andria*. Frag. 50.
16
To destroy life is a power which the mtst oi
earth possess;
To bestow it belongs to gods and kings alone.
(II torre altrui la vita % facolta commune
Al piu vil della terra; il darla e solo
De Numi, e de' Regnant*.)
METASTASIO, *La Clementa di Tito*, Act iii,
sc 7.

1
Life is most enjoy'd,
When courted least; most worth, when dis-
esteem'd.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night Hi, l. 410.

V—Life: A Battle

2
Life is a battle, sojourning in a strange land;
and the fame that comes after is oblivion.
(*0 fci ftto ir6\ēfios ical £4vov iiriSrjfxla.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 17.

8
Life, Lucilius, is a battle. (Vivere, Lucili, mili-
tare est.)

SENECA, *Bpistulce ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcvi, 5.

My life is a battle. (Ma vie est un combat.)

VOLTAIRE, *Mahomet*. Act ii, sc. 4. Adopted by
Beaumarchais as his motto.

4
Who in Life's battle firm doth stand
Shall bear Hope's tender blossoms
Into the Silent Land!

J. G. VON SALIS-SEEWIS, *Song of the Silent
Land*. (Longfellow, tr.)

5
Man's life on earth is a warfare. (Militia est
vita hominis super terram.)

Vulgate: Job, vii, 1.

6
* Life is war;
Eternal war with woe; who bears it best,
Deserves it least.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 9.

* VI—Life, A Bubble

See also Man: A Bubble; World: A
Bubble

7
The world's a bubble, and the life of man
less than a span;
In his conception wretched, from the womb
so to the tomb:
Curst from his cradle, and brought up to years
with cares and fears.
Who then to frail mortality shall trust,
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

SIR FRANCIS BACON, *The World*. A paraphrase
of a Greek epigram by Posidippus. Some-
times wrongly attributed to Sir Henry Wot-
ton. Izaak Walton, a friend of Wotton,
definitely ascribed it to Bacon. (*Relique
Wottoniance*, p. 513. 1651.) Positively as-
cribed to Bacon by Thomas Farnaby, a
contemporary and a scholar. (*Florilegium
Epigrammatum*. 1629.)

What life shall a man choose? In court and mart
Are quarrels and hard dealing; cares at home;
Labors by land; terrors at sea; abroad,
Either the fear of losing what thou hast,
Or worse, nought left to lose; if wedded, much
Discomfort; comfortless unwed; a life
With children troubled, incomplete without:
Youth foolish, age outworn. Qf these two choose
then;

Or never to be born, or straight to die.
POSIDIPPUS (or PLATO, the Comic Poet).
(*Greek Anthology*. Bk. ix, epig. 359.)

8
How little do we know that which we are!
How less what we may be! The eternal
surge

Of time and tide rolls on, and bears afar
Our bubbles.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 99.

9
This life's a hollow bubble,
Don't you know?
Just a painted piece of trouble,
Don't you know?

We come to earth to cwy,
We grow oldeh and we sigh,
Oldeh still and then we die,

Don't you know?

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Fin de Stick*. Re-
ferring to "Harvard indifference." See under
INDIFFERENCE.

10
Life is mostly froth and bubble;
Two things stand like stone:
KINDNESS in another's trouble,
COURAGE in your own.

A. L. GORDON, *Ye Weary Wayfarer*. Fytte viii.

11
If Life an empty bubble be,
How sad for those who cannot see
The rainbow in the bubble!

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *Bramble-Rise*.

12
And fear not lest Existence closing your
Account and mine, should know the like no
more:

The Eternal Saki from that Bowl has
poured

Millions of Bubbles like us, and will pour.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubdydt*. St. 46. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

13
Man's life is but a jest,
A dream, a shadow, bubble, air, a vapour at
the best.

G. W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*.

For what are men who grasp at praise sublime,
But bubbles on the rapid stream of time,
That rise, and fall, that swell, and are no more,
Born, and forgot, ten thousand in an hour?

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 285.

VII—Life: A Disease

14
This strange disease of modern life,
With its sick hurry, its divided aims.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Scholar Gipsy*. St.
21.

15
Why do not you look at this miserable little
life, with all its ups and downs, as I do? At
the very wont, 'tis but a scratch, a temporary

ill, to be soon cured by that dear old doctor,
Death.

EDWIN BOOTH, *Letter to William Winter*, 1886.

1 Let Nature and let Art do what they please,
When all is done, Life's an incurable disease.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Ode to Dr. Scarborough*.

That long and cruel malady which one calls life.
(Cette longue et cruelle maladie qu'on appelle
la vie.)

DESCHAMPS.

2 Life is a fatal complaint, and an eminently
contagious one.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 12.

3 This long disease, my life.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 132.

4 Own riches gather'd trouble, fame a breath,
And life an ill whose only cure is death.

PRIOR, *Epistle to Dr. Sherlock*, l. 26.

All covet life, yet call it pain:

All feel the ill, yet shun the cure.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epigram Written in
Mazarin's History of France*.

5 It is silliness to live when to live is torment;
and then have we a prescription to die when
death is our physician.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 309.

VIII—Life: A Dream

6 Now that I've come

To this place—alone—

Life is a spent dream

And a gray stone.

VERNE BRIGHT, *Gray Stone*.

7 We shall start up, at last awake
From Life, that insane dream we take
For waking now, because it seems.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Easter-Day*. Sec. 14.

Life is an empty dream.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. II.

Life and love are all a dream.

BURNS, *Lament*.

Life is a dream. (La vida es sueño.)

CALDERON. Title of Comedy.

8 Now the summer prime is her blithest rhyme
In the being and the seeming,
And they that have heard the overword
Know life's a dream worth dreaming.

W. E. HENLEY, *Echoes*. No. 33.

9 Life is a kind of Sleep. old men sleep longest,
nor begin to wake but when they are to die.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 11.

Love to his soul gave eyes; he knew things are
not as they seem.

The dream is his real life: the world around him
is the dream.

F. T. PALGRAVE, *Dream of Maxim Wledig*.

10 To treat the whole spectacle as a dream
withio a dream, from which it is still possible
that death may awaken us.

JOHN COWPER POWYS. (DURANT, *On the
Meaning of Life*, p. 47.)

11 Waking life is a dream controlled.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 146.

12 Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth not
sleep—

He hath awakened from the dream of life.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. 39.

13 For life is but a dream whose shapes return,
Some frequently, some seldom.

JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*.
Pt. i, st. 3.

Life a dream in Death's eternal sleep.

JAMES THOMSON, *Philosophy*.

14 Life, believe, is not a dream,

So dark as sages say;
Oft a little morning rain

Foretells a pleasant day!

CHARLOTTE BRONTË, *Life*.

Tell me not, in mournful numbers,

Life is but an empty dream!—

For the soul is dead that slumbers,

And things are not what they seem.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*. St. 1.

Sing it not in mournful numbers. (Singet nicht in
Trauertönen.)

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister: Philine*.

IX—Life: A Game

15 The heroes of ancient and modern fame . . .
have treated life and fortune as a game to be
well and skilfully played, but the stake not to
be so valued but that any time it could be
held a trifle light as air, and thrown up.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-
land Reformers*.

As a rule, the game of life is worth playing, but
the struggle is the prize.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Will and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 199.)

16 But helpless Pieces of the Game He plays
Upon this Chequer-board of Nights and
Days;

Hither and thither moves, and checks, and
slays,

And one by one back in the Closet lays.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubaiyat*. St. 69. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

The chess-board is the world, the pieces are
the phenomena of the universe, the rules of the
game are what we call the laws of Nature. The
player on the other side is hidden from us. We

know that his play is always fair, just, and patient. But also we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for ignorance.

HUXLEY, *Lay Sermons, Addresses, and Reviews: A Liberal Education.*

While we least think it he prepares his Mate.
Mate, and the King's pawn played, it never ceases,

Though all the earth is dust of taken pieces.

JOHN MASKFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Streets*. Pt. 4, last lines.

We are puppets, Man in his pride, and Beauty fair in her flower;

Do we move ourselves, or are moved by an unseen hand at a game

That pushes us off from the board, and others ever succeed?

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 126.

I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 4, l. 9.

Life will always remain a gamble, with prizes sometimes for the imprudent, and blanks so often to the wise.

JEROME K. JEROME.

We are in the world like men playing at tables; the chance is not in our power, but to play it is; and when it is fallen, we must manage it as we can.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living and Dying: Of Contentedness*. Sec. 2.

The life of man is like a game with dice: if you don't get the throw you want, you must show your skill in making the best of the throw you do get. (*Ita vitast hominum quasi quom ludas tessaris: Si illud quod maxime opus est jacta non cadit, illud quod cecidit forte, id arte ut corrigas.*)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 739.

Life is a game of whist. From unseen sources
The cards are shuffled, and the hands are dealt.

Blind are our efforts to control the forces
That, though unseen, are no less strongly felt.

I do not like the way the cards are shuffled,
But yet I like the game and want to play;
And through the long, long night will I, unruffled,

Play what I get, until the break of day.

EUGENE F. WARE, *Whist*.

Life is a game of whist
Between Man and Nature
In which Nature knows all Man's cards.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Handicapped*.

X—Life: An Inn

We are all but Fellow-Travelers,
Along Life's weary way;
If any man can play the pipes,

In God's name, let him play.

JOHN BENNETT, *Fellow-Travelers*.

Way with funeral music—set

The pipe to powerful lips—

The cup of life's for him that drinks

And not for him that sips.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Cup of Life*.

A fair, where thousands meet, but none can stay;

An inn, where travellers bait, then post away.

ISAAC HAWKINS BROWNE, *Immortality of the Soul*. (Tr. from the Latin by Soame Jenyns.)

For the world I count it not an inn, but an hospital, and a place not to live, but to die in.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 11.

Archbishop Leighton used often to say that if he were to choose a place to die in, it should be an inn; it looking like a pilgrim's going home, to whom this world was all as an inn, and who was weary with the noise and confusion in it. . . . And he obtained what he desired, for he died at the Bell Inn in Warwick Lane.

GILBERT BURNET, *History of My Own Times*.

This world is but a thoroughfare full of woe,
And we but pilgrims passing to and fro.

Death is an end of every worldly sore.

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 1389.

Like pilgrims to th' appointed place we tend;
The world's an inn, and death the journey's end.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. iii, l. 887.

I depart from life as from an inn, and not as from my home. (*Ex vita discedo, tamquam ex hospitio, non tamquam e domo.*)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 23, sec. 84.

We are in this life as it were in another man's house. . . . In heaven is our home, in the world is our Inn: do not so entertain thyself in the Inn of this world for a day as to have thy mind withdrawn from longing after thy heavenly home.

PAUL GERHARDT, *Meditations*. No. 38. (1630)

One doth but breakfast here, another dine;
he that lives longest does but sup; we must all go to bed in another World.

JOSEPH HENSHAW, BISHOP OF PETERBOROUGH, *Horæ Succisivæ*, p. 20. (1631)

Man's life is like unto a winter's day,—
Some break their fast and so depart away;
Others stay dinner, then depart full fed;
The longest age but sups and goes to bed.
O reader, then behold and see

As we are now, so must you be.

Attributed to Bishop Henshawe, but probably an elaboration by an unknown hand of the quotation from *Horæ Succisivæ* given above. Variations of the stanza were used frequently as epitaphs.

Our Life is nothing but a Winter's day;
Some only break their Fast, and so away;
Others stay to Dinner, and depart full fed;
The deepest Age but Sups, and goes to Bed:
He's most in debt that lingers out the Day:
Who dies betime, has less, and less to pay.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Dream of Francies: On the Life of Man.* (1633)

The life of man is a winter's day, and a winter's way.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs.*

Man's life is like a Winter's day:
Some only breakfast and away;
Others to dinner stay and are full fed,
The oldest man but sups and goes to bed.
Long is his life who lingers out the day,
Who goes the soonest has the least to pay;
Death is the Waiter, some few run on tick,
And some alas! must pay the bill to Nick!
Tho' I owed much, I hope long trust is given,
And truly mean to pay all bills in Heaven.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph, Barnwell Churchyard, near Cambridge, England.*

1
This life at best is but an inn,
And we the passengers.

JAMES HOWELL, *A Fit of Mortification.*

Nor is this lower world but a huge inn,
And men the rambling passengers.

JAMES HOWELL, *The Voss.* (Prefixed to his *Familiar Letters.*)

2
I came at morn; 'twas spring, I smiled,
The fields with green were clad;
I walked abroad at noon, and lo!
'Twas summer—I was glad;
I sate me down; 'twas autumn eve,
And I with sadness wept;
I laid me down at night, and then
'Twas winter, and I slept.

MARY PYTEL, *Epitaph: A Life.*

3
Many mortals given up to the belly and to sleep, uninstructed and uncultured, have passed through life like sojourners in strange lands; whose bodies indeed have been given up to pleasure, and their souls to a heavy burden. (Multi mortales dediti ventri atque somno, indocti, incultique vitam sicuti peregrinantes transiere; quibus profecto contra naturam corpus voluptati, anima oneri.)

SALLUST, *Catiline.* Ch. 2, sec. 8.

4
This body is not a home but an inn, and that only for a short time. (Nec domum esse hoc corpus, sed hospitium, et quidem breve hospitium.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. cxx, 14.

Born for a very brief space of time, we regard this life as an inn which we are soon to quit that it may be made ready for the coming guest.

SENECA, *Ad Polybium de Consolatione.* Sec. 21.

Making a perpetual mansion of this poor halting-place.

SIR PHILIP SMYTH, *Arcadia.*

XI—Life: An Isthmus

5
Many witty authors compare the present time to an isthmus, or narrow neck of land, that rises in the midst of an ocean, immeasurably diffused on either side of it.

ADDISON, *The Spectator.* No. 590.

There is an eternity behind and an eternity before, and this little speck in the center, however long, is comparatively but a minute.

JOHN BROWN, after his arrest at Harper's Ferry, in October, 1859.

6
The poorest day that passes over us is the conflux of two Eternities; it is made up of currents that issue from the remotest Past and flow onwards into the remotest Future.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Signs of the Times.*

One life;—a little gleam of Time between two Eternities.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship.* Lect. 5.

7
As stand we perch on point of Time, betwixt the two Eternities,

Whose awful secrets gathering round with black profound oppress our eyes.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah.* Pt. ii, st. 4.

8
Life is a fragment, a moment between two eternities, influenced by all that has preceded, and to influence all that follows. The only way to illumine it is by extent of view.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Note-book: Life.*

9
Vain, weak-built isthmus, which dost proudly rise
Up between two eternities!

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Life and Fame.* l. 18.

10
Life is a narrow vale between the cold and barren peaks of two eternities. We strive in vain to look beyond the heights.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *At His Brother's Grave.*

11
What shall we call this undetermin'd state,
This narrow isthmus 'twixt two boundless oceans,

That whence we came, and that to which we tend?

GEORGE LIZLO, *Arden of Feversham.* Act III, sc. 2.

Life, as we call it, is nothing but the edge of the boundless ocean of existence where it comes on soundings.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table.* Ch. 5.

12
Remember that man's life lies all within this present, as 't were but a hair's breadth of time; as for the rest, the past is gone, the future may never be. Short, therefore, is man's life, and narrow is the corner of the earth wherein he dwells.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations.* Bk. III, sec. 10.

¹ This speck of life in time's great wilderness
This narrow isthmus 'twixt two boundless
seas,

The past, the future, two eternities!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled
Prophet of Khorassan*. St. 42.

Placed on this isthmus of a middle state.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 3.

³ Amid two seas, on one small point of land,
Wenried, uncertain, and amaz'd we stand.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vanity of
Human Wishes*. Pt. iii, l. 616.

Lo! on a narrow neck of land,

'Twixt two unbounded seas, I stand.

CHARLES WESLEY, *O God Mine Inmost Soul
Convert*.

⁴ I desire to have both heaven and hell ever in
my eye, while I stand on this isthmus of life,
between two boundless oceans.

JOHN WESLEY, *Letter to Charles Wesley*, 1747.

XII—Life: A Medley

⁵ From fibers of pain and hope and trouble
And toil and happiness,—one by one,—
Twisted together, or single or double,

The varying thread of our life is spun

Hope shall cheer though the chain be galling;

Light shall come though the gloom be falling;

Faith will list for the Master calling

Our hearts to his rest,—when the day is
done

A. B. BRADDON, *When the Day Is Done*.

Life is patchwork—here and there,

Scraps of pleasure and despair

Join together, hit or miss

ANNE BRONAUGH, *Patchwork*.

⁶ He fixed thee 'mid this dance
Of plastic circumstance.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*.

⁷ How many lives we live in one,

And how much less than one, in all!

ALICE CARY, *Life's Mysteries*.

⁸ What is it but a map of busy life,
Its fluctuations, and its vast concerns?

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 55.

⁹ In real life serious things and mere trifles,
laughable things and things that cause pain,
are wont to be mixed in strangest medley. It
is necessary, then, that Tragedy, as being a
mirror of life, must leave room for an 'elem-
ent of comic humour.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*.

¹⁰ Half my life is full of sorrow,

Half of joy, still fresh and new;

One of these lives is a fancy,

But the other one is true.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Dream-Life*.

¹¹ The Fates and Furies, as well as the Graces
and Sirens, glide with linked hands over life.
(Die Parzen und Furien ziehen auch mit ver-
bundnen Händen um das Leben, wie die Gra-
zien und die Sirenen.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 140.

¹² Twist ye, twine ye! even so
Mingle shades of joy and woe,
Hope and fear, and peace, and strife,
In the thread of human life.

SCOTT, *Guy Monnering*. Ch. 4.

¹³ We have two lives:
The soul of man is like the rolling world,
One half in day, the other dipt in night;
The one has music and the flying cloud,
The other, silence and the wakeful stars.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Horton*, l. 76.

¹⁴ Emblem of man, who, after all his moaning
And strain of dire immeasurable strife,
Has yet this consolation, all atoning—
Life, as a windmill, grinds the bread of Life.

LORD DE TAFFY, *The Windmill*

¹⁵ Through all the changing scenes of life,
In trouble and in joy

TATE AND BRADY, *Psalms* xxxiv

¹⁶ Our life contains a thousand springs,
And dies if one be gone.

Strange 'that a harp of thousand strings

Should keep in tune so long

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns*. Bk. ii, No. 19.

XIII—Life: A Play

See also *World: A Stage*

¹⁷ Since well I've played my part, all clap your
hands:

And from the stage dismiss me with applause

(Ἐπεὶ ἔτι πάντι καλῶς πέπαισται, δότε κρότον

καὶ πάντες ἡμᾶς μετὰ χαρὰν προπέμψατε)

CÆSAR AUGUSTUS, *Epigram*, as he lay dying

The Emperor had called in his friends, and

asked them whether it seemed to them that

he had played the comedy of life fitly

(ecquid illi videretur mimum vitæ com-
mode transgisse), and then spoke the epi-
gram given above, sent them away, and

died shortly afterwards. (SUETONIUS,

Twelve Cæsars: Augustus. Ch. 90, sec. 1.)

¹⁸ The human comedy (La comédie humaine)
HONORÉ DE BALZAC. The general title of his
novels, adopted in 1842

Sit the comedy out, and that done,
When the Play's at an end, let the Curtain fall

down

THOMAS FLATMAN, *The Whim*.

¹⁹ Remember that you are an actor in a play,
the character of which is determined by the
Playwright: if He wishes the play to be short.

it is short; if long, it is long; if He wishes you to play the part of a beggar, remember to act even this role adroitly. For this is your business: to play admirably the role assigned to you, but the selection of that role is Another's.

EPICETUS [?], *Encheiridion*. Sec. 17.

1 So likewise all this life of mortal man, what is it but a kind of stage play, where men come forth, disguised one in one array, and another in another, each playing his part?

ERASMUS, *Praise of Folly*.

For though the most be players, some must be spectators

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Fuis et Probis*.

Life is a tragedy wherein we sit as spectators for a while, and then act out our part in it.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

2 The endless mime goes on; new faces come,
New mummers babbie in each other's ears;
And some wear masks of woe, of laughter some,
Nor know they play Life's Comedy of Tears

JAMES B. KENYON, *The Play*.

3 Life has its heroes and its villains, its sou-brettes and its ingenues, and all roles may be acted well.

J. W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*.

4 Life is a stage, so learn to play your part,
Laying gravity aside, or learn to bear its griefs.
(Σκηνὴ νῆς ὁ βίος καὶ πᾶσι βίον ἢ μᾶλ' ἄλγεα, τὴν σκηνὴν μεταβίβας, ἢ φέρει τὰς δόξας.)

PALLADAS, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 72.)

This life a theatre we well may call,
Where every actor must perform with art,
Or laugh it through, and make a farce of all,
Or learn to bear with grace his tragic part.

PALLADAS, (*Greek Anthology*, x, 72. Bland, tr.)

If character be fate, no need to ask
Who set the stage, who cast you for the role;
Put on what men you are, put off the mask,
Put on the tragic pattern of your soul. . . .
Let him who plays the monarch be a king,
Who plays the rogue, be perfect in his part.

JOHN ERSKINE, *At the Front*, Sonnet iv.

5 My soul, sit thou a patient looker-on;
Judge not the play before the play is done:
Her plot hath many changes; every day
Speaks a new scene; the last act crowns the play.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Respice Finem*.

6 Draw the curtain, the farce is played out.
(Tirez le rideau, la farce est jouée.)

RABELAIS, dying words, as he expired in a fit of laughter. (*Works*. Vol. i, p. 17. Dupont, ed., Paris, 1865.)

7 There is no incidental music to the dramas of real life.

SAX ROHMER, *Insidious Dr. Fu Manchu*. Ch. 9.

8 It is with life as with a play—it matters not how long the action is spun out, but how good the acting is. (Quomodo fabula, sic vita non quam diu, sed quam bene acta sit, refert.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxvii, 20.

'Tis not the mere stage of life but the part we play thereon that gives the value. (Nicht der Tummelplatz des Lebens—sein Gehalt bestimmt seinen Werth.)

SCHILLER, *Fiesco*. Act iii, sc. 2.

9 Life's but a walking shadow; a poor player
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage,
And then is heard no more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 23.

10 Life's a long tragedy; this globe the stage,
Well fix'd and well adorn'd with strong machines,
Gay fields, and skies, and seas; the actors

many;

The plot immense.

ISAAC WATTS, *Epistle to Mitio*. Pt. i, l. 1.

For they are blest that have not much to rue—
That have not oft misheard the prompter's cue,
Stammered and stumbled, and the wrong parts played,

And life a Tragedy of Errors made.

WILLIAM WATSON, *To a Friend*.

Fate has written a tragedy; its name is "The Human Heart,"

The Theatre is the House of Life, Woman the mummer's part;

The Devil enters the prompter's box and the play is ready to start.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *The Harpy*.

XIV—Life: A Tale

11 Every man's life is a fairy-tale written by God's fingers.

HANS CHRISTIAN ANDERSEN, *Works: Preface*.

12 Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 109.

13 Life . . . is a tale

Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 26.

14 Life's but a span, or a tale, or a word,
That in a trice, or sudden, is rehearsed.
UNKNOWN, *A Friend's Advice*. (*Roxburghe Ballads*, li.)

XV—Life: A Voyage

15 We mortals cross the ocean of this world
Each in his average cabin of a life;

The best's not big, the worst yields elbow-room.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

Most men make the voyage of life as if they carried sealed orders which they were not to open till they were fairly in mid-ocean.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books*: Dante.

Life hath set No landmarks before us.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto v, sec. 14.

Life's a voyage that's homeward bound.

HERMAN MELVILLE. (COURNOS, *Modern Plutarch*, p. 87.)

Life is a perilous voyage. (Πλοῦς σφαλερὸς τὸ ἔργον.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, No. 65.)

Humble voyagers are we,
O'er Life's dim, unsounded sea,
Seeking only some calm clime;—
Touch us gently, gentle Time.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Middle Age*.

O'er Ocean, with a thousand masts, sails forth
the stripling bold—

One boat, hard rescued from the deep, draws
into port the old!

SCHILLER, *Votive Tablets: Expectation and Fulfilment*.

Life's uncertain voyage.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 205.

Life is a voyage. The winds of life come strong
From every point; yet each will speed thy course
along,

If thou with steady hand when tempests blow
Canst keep thy course aright and never once let
go.

THEODORE WILLIAMS, *The Voyage of Life*.

Old and young we are all on our last cruise.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Crabbed Age and Youth*.

XVI—Life: The Conduct of Life

Whilst I yet live, let me not live in vain.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

One must have lived greatly whose record
would bear the full light of day from begin-
ning to its close.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Learning*.

From fields of sense, and mines of thought,
Threads of life are twisted and wrought:
We are weaving Character, weaving Fate,
And Human History, little and great.

WILLIAM ALLINOMAM, *Blackberries*.

Let us be patient, tender, wise, forgiving,
In this strange task of living;

For if we fail each other, each will be
Grey driftwood lapsing to the bitter sea.

MARTIN ARMSTRONG, *Body and Spirit*.

For like a child, sent with a fluttering light
To feel his way along a gusty night,
Man walks the world. Again, and yet again,
The lamp shall be by fits of passion slain;
But shall not He who sent him from the door
Relight the lamp once more, and yet once more?
ATTAR, *Manik-ut-Tahr*. (Fitzgerald, tr.) See
*Letters and Literary Remains of Edward
Fitzgerald*. Vol. ii, p. 457.

I live for those who love me, for those who
know me true;
For the heaven that smiles above me, and
awaits my spirit too;
For the cause that lacks assistance, for the
wrong that needs resistance,
For the future in the distance, and the good
that I can do.

G. LINNEUS BANKS, *My Aim*.

Only a life lived for others is a life worth while.
ALBERT EINSTEIN, defining success. (*Youth*,
June, 1932)

Man always knows his life will shortly cease,
Yet madly lives as if he knew it not.
RICHARD BAXTER, *Hypocrisy*.

For yet I lived like one not born to die;
A thriftless prodigal of smiles and tears,
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Long Time a Child*.

Men deal with life as children with their play,
Who first misuse, then cast their toys away.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 127.

God asks no man whether he will accept life.
That is not the choice. You *must* take it. The
only choice is *how*.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

Live truly, and thy life shall be
A great and noble creed.

HORATIUS BONAR, *Be True*.

Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none
but self expect applause;
He noblest lives and noblest dies who makes and
keeps his self-made laws.

All other Life is living Death, a world where
none but Phantoms dwell,
A breath, a wind, a sound, a voice, a tinkling of
the camel-bell.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. viii,
sts. 37-8.

To seek the True, to glad the heart, such is of
life the Higher Law.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ix, st.
28.

All is centred in a life intense,
Where not a beam, nor air, nor leaf is lost,
But hath a part of being.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 89.

To live content with small means; to seek
elegance rather than luxury, and refinement
rather than fashion; to be worthy, not re-
spectable, and wealthy, not rich; to study

hard, think quietly, talk frankly; to listen to stars and birds, to babes and sages, with open heart; to bear all cheerfully, do all bravely, await occasion, busy never; in a word, to let the spiritual, unbidden and unconscious grow up through the common: this is to be my symphony.

WILLIAM HENRY CHANNING, *My Symphony*.

1 Nature has granted the use of life like a loan, without fixing any day for repayment. (Natura . . . dedit usuram vitæ tamquam pecuniæ nulla præstituta die.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 93.

Life is given to all, not to be disposed of, but to be used. (Vitaque mancipio nulli datur, omnibus usu.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 971.

Man has been lent, not given, to life. (Homo vitæ commodatus, non donatus est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 257.

2 For the conduct of life, we need right reason or a halter.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*, 24.)

3 Children of life are we, as we stand With our lives uncarved before us.

GEORGE WASHINGTON DOANE, *Life-Sculpture*.

To each is given a bag of tools,
A shapeless mass and a book of rules,
And each must make, ere life is flown,
A stumbling-block or a stepping-stone.

R. L. SHARPE, *Stepping-Block or Stepping-Stone*.

4 Trust flattering life no more, redeem time past,
And live each day as if it were thy last.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Death's Last Will*.

To execute great things, one should live as though one would never die. (Pour exécuter de grandes choses, il faut vivre comme si on ne devait jamais mourir.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 142.

Study as if you were to live forever. Live as if you were to die tomorrow.

ISIDORE OF SEVILLE.

5 Aimless we drift, we live but more or less. (Incerte errat animus, præterpropter vitam vivitur.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *Iphigenia*. (Aulus Gellius, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xix, ch. 10, sec. 12.)
Aulus Gellius is recording a discussion of the meaning of præterpropter, more or less.

Life without a plan,
As useless as the moment it began,
Serves merely as a soil for discontent
To thrive in.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 95.

6 Choose the best life, habit will make it pleasant.

EPICTETUS, *Fragments*. No. 144.

7 Though we sometimes speak of a primrose path, we all know that a bad life is just as difficult, just as full of obstacles and hardships, as a good one. . . . The only choice is in the kind of life one would care to spend one's efforts on.

JOHN ERSKINE. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 41.)

8 A noble life, crowned with heroic death, rises above and outlives the pride and pomp and glory of the mightiest empire of the earth.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 9 Dec., 1858.

9 He lives who lives to virtue; men who cast Their ends for pleasure, do not live, but last.

ROBERT HERRICK, *On Himself*.

10 In the morning of life, work, in the midday give counsel, in the evening pray. ("Ἔργα νέων, βουλαὶ δὲ μέσων, εὐχαὶ δὲ γηρόνων.")

HESIOD, *Harpocration*. Frag. 19.

In seed time learn, in harvest teach, in winter enjoy.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

11 Do you wish to live well? Who does not? (Vis recte vivere: quis non?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 29.

If live you cannot as befits a man,
Make room, at least you may, for those who can.
(Vivere si rectis nescis, decede peritis.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 213. (Conington, tr.)

Learn to live well, or fairly make your will;
You've play'd, and lov'd, and ate and drank,
your fill.

Walk sober off, before a sprightlier age
Comes tit't'ring on, and shoves you from the stage.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 322.

12 The rules for a happy life. (Vitæ præcepta beatæ.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 4, l. 95.

Amid hopes and cares, amid fears and passions,
believe every day that dawns to be your last.
Welcome will come to you another hour un-
hoped for. (Inter spem curamque, timores inter et iras, Omnem crede diem tibi diluxisse supremum. Grata superveniet, quæ non sperabitur hora.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epls. 4, l. 12.

13 You'll see that, since our fate is ruled by chance,

Each man, unknowing, great,
Should frame life so that at some future hour
Fact and his dreamings meet.

VICTOR HUGO, *To His Orphan Grandchildren*.

14 Life must be filled up, and the man who is

not capable of intellectual pleasures must content himself with such as his senses can afford.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (MISS PROZEL, *Johnsoniana*.)

That kind of life is most happy which affords us the most opportunities of gaining our own esteem.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 114.

1 What a deal of cold business doth a man mispend the better part of life in! in scattering compliments, tendering visits, gathering and venting news, following feasts and plays, making a little winter-love in a dark corner.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Jactura Vitæ*.

2 A sacred burden is this life ye bear:
Look on it, lift it, bear it solemnly,
Stand up and walk beneath it steadfastly.
Fail not for sorrow, falter not for sin,
But onward, upward, till the goal ye win.

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Lines Addressed to the Young Gentlemen Leaving the Lenox Academy, Mass.*

3 Who laughs in motley to the crowded court,
And makes for idle days an idle sport,
May teach us yet, in life's impartial school,
'Tis we wear asses' ears and play the fool.

JAMES B. KENYON, *The Harlequin*.

4 Measure thy life by loss instead of gain;
Not by the wine drunk, but by the wine
poured forth;
For love's strength standeth in love's sacrifice;

And whoso suffers most hath most to give.

HARRIET ELEANOR KING, *The Disciples*.

5 Life's all getting and giving,
I've only myself to give.
What shall I do for a living?
I've only one life to live.
End it? I'll not find another.
Spend it? But how shall I best?
Sure the wise plan is to live like a man
And Luck may look after the rest!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Wishing-Caps*.

6 Children of yesterday, heirs of tomorrow,
What are you weaving? Labor and sorrow?
Look to your looms again. Faster and faster
Fly the great shuttles prepared by the Master.
Life's in the loom! Room for it, room!

MARY A. LATHBURY, *Song of Hope*.

The years of men are the looms of God, let
down from the place of the sun
Wherein we are weaving away, till the mystic
web is done—

Weaving blindly, but weaving surely, each for
himself his fate.

We may not see how the right side looks: we
can only weave and wait.

ARTHUR G. CHRISTIAN, *The Tapestry Weavers*.

7 And in the wreck of noble lives
Something immortal still survives.

LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, l. 375.

What else remains for me?

Youth, hope and love;

To build a new life on a ruined life.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora: In the Garden*. Pt. viii.

Thus at the flaming forge of life

Our fortunes must be wrought;

Thus on its sounding anvil shaped

Each burning deed and thought.

LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*. St. 8.

8 The freer step, the fuller breath,

The wide horizon's grander view,

The sense of life that knows no death—

The life that maketh all things new.

SAMUEL LONGFELLOW, *The Horizon's View*.

9 Life may be given in many ways,

And loyalty to Truth be sealed

As bravely in the closet as the field,

So bountiful is fate.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

10 Wanton is my page, but my life is right.
(Lasciva est nobis pagina, vita proba.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 4. See also

COWLEY under FAITE.

11 We spend our lives in learning pilotage,

And grow good steersmen when the vessel's
crank!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Wisdom of Eld*.

12 To measure life, learn thou betimes, and
know,
Toward solid good what leads the nearest
way:

For other things mild Heav'n a time ordains,

And disapproves that care, though wise in
show,

That with superfluous burden loads the day,
And when God sends a cheerful hour, re-
frains,

MILTON, *Sonnets: To Cyriac Skinner*.

13 My business and my art is to live. (Mon
métier et mon art, c'est vivre.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

Life and good living—what do we want beside?
(Le vivre et le couvert, que faut-il davantage?)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*.

Living is an art; and, to practise it well, men
need, not only acquired skill, but also a native
tact and taste.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Texts and Pretexts*, p. 129.

The finest art, the most difficult to learn, is the
art of living.

JOHN MACY, *About Women*, p. 122.

The art of life is to be so well known at a good restaurant that you can pay with a cheque.

E. V. LUCAS, *Over Bemerton's*.

It is "to live happily" and not, as Antisthenes declares, "to die happily," which makes human felicity. (C'est "le vivre heureusement," non, comme disoit Antisthenes, "le mourir heureusement," qui fait l'humaine félicité.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

How mean we seem when we look back into our lives!

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 81.

To live as fully, as completely as possible, to be happy, and again to be happy is the true aim and end of life. "Ripeness is all."

LLEWELYN POWYS, *Impassioned Clay*, p. 94.

It is better to live recklessly and dangerously and even disastrously than not to live at all.

LLEWELYN POWYS, *Impassioned Clay*, p. 95.

Make no doubt of it, to have had an unhappy life is to have failed in life. It is the one consummate error, and around the death-bed of such a one the very angels weep.

LLEWELYN POWYS, *Impassioned Clay*, p. 98.

The essential thing is that in this brief interval between darkness and darkness, we should be thrillingly and passionately amused.

JOHN COWPER POWYS.

Since the span of life which we enjoy is short, let us make the memory of our lives as long as possible. (Quoniam vita ipsa qua fruimur brevis est, memoriam nostri quam maxime longam effecere.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 1.

That man alone lives and makes the most of life who devotes himself to some occupation, courting the fame of a glorious deed or a noble career.

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 2.

Nothing can be meaner than the anxiety to live on, to live on anyhow and in any shape; a spirit with any honour is not willing to live except in its own way, and a spirit with any wisdom is not over-eager to live at all.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 164.

The largest portion of life passes while we are doing ill, a goodly share while we are doing nothing, and the whole while we are doing that which is not to the purpose.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epls. I, sec. 1.

We break up life into little bits and fritter it away. (Diducimus illum in particulas ac lachrimamus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epls. xxxii, 2.

O gentlemen, the time of life is short! To spend that shortness basely were too long. If life did ride upon a dial's point,

Still ending at the arrival of an hour.

And if we live, we live to tread on kings;
If die, brave death, when princes die with us!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 82.

Life is too short to waste
In critic peep or cynic bark,
Quarrel or reprimand;
'Twill soon be dark;
Up! mind thine own aim and
God save the mark!

EMERSON, *To J. W.*

Life is too short for mean anxieties.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act II, sc. 9.

Reason thus with life:

If I do lose thee, I do lose a thing
That none but fools would keep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 6.

To suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;
To forgive wrongs darker than death or night;
To defy Power, which seems omnipotent;
To love, and bear, to hope till Hope creates
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates;
Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent;
This, this thy glory, Titan, is to be
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, Victory!

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iv, l. 570.

There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only the wisest of mankind achieve the second.

LOGAN PEARSALE SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

To be honest, to be kind—to earn a little and to spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not be embittered, to keep a few friends but these without capitulation—above all, on the same grim condition to keep friends with himself—here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Christmas Sermon*.

To love playthings well as a child, to lead an adventurous and honourable youth, and to settle, when the time arrives, into a green and smiling age, is to be a good artist in life and deserve well of yourself and your neighbour.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Crabbed Age and Youth*.

Not what we would but what we must
Makes up the sum of living;
Heaven is both more and less than just
In taking and in giving.

R. H. STODARD, *The Country Life*.

The secret of life is not to do what one likes, but to try to like that which one has to do.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK.

See also GOD: MAN PROPOSES, GOD DETERMINES.

¹ But this thing is God, to be man with thy might,
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit,
and live out thy life as the light.

SWINBURNE, *Hertha*. St. 15.

² He regulated his life wisely. (Sapienter vitam instituit.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 67. (Act I, sc. 1.)

³ The true pleasure of life is to live with your inferiors.

TRACERAY, *The Newcomes*. Bk. I, ch. 9.

⁴ The art of life, of a poet's life, is, not having anything to do, to do something.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 29 April, 1852.

⁵ I'll take life's hazards, rue not hours well wasted,

Hide my heart's wounds, ask no miraculous balm;

And ere I die, perhaps I shall have tasted
At last a little calm.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Just a Possibility*.

XVII—Life and Living

See also Eating: Eat, Drink and Be Merry;
Opportunity; Time: Gather Ye
Rosebuds

⁶ "Learn while you're young," he often said,
"There is much to enjoy, down here below;
Life for the living, and rest for the dead!"
Said the jolly old pedagogue, long ago.

GEORGE ARNOLD, *The Jolly Old Pedagogue*.

CEASE, Man, to mourn, to weep, to wail; enjoy
thy shining hour of sun;

We dance along Death's icy brink, but is the
dance less full of fun?

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. III, st. 45.

Each life's unfulfilled, you see;

It hangs still, patchy and scrappy:

We have not sighed deep, laughed free,

Starved, feasted, despaired,—been happy.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Youth and Art*.

⁷ All of the animals excepting man know that
the principal business of life is to enjoy it.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*.

⁸ Let us make hay while the sun shines.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

⁹ Where we live or how we live is of little
consequence. What is all-important is to live.

ERNEST DICKNEY, *What We Live By*.

¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

¹ Fear not the menace of the bye-and-bye.
To-day is ours; to-morrow Fate must give.
Stretch out your hands and eat, although ye die!

Better to die than never once to live.
RICHARD HOVY, *Fear Not the Menace*.

² Live all you can; it's a mistake not to. It doesn't so much matter what you do in particular so long as you have your life.

HENRY JAMES, *The Ambassadors*, p. 149.

³ Reflect that life, like every other blessing,
Derives its value from its use alone.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*. Act iii, sc. 8, l. 28.

To him that lives well every form of life is good.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 21.

Catch, then, oh! catch the transient hour;

Improve each moment as it flies;

Life's a short Summer—man a flower;

He dies—alas! how soon he dies!

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Winter: An Ode*, l. 33.

⁴ No man, remember, can lose another life
than that which he now loses. The present is
the same for all; what we now lose or win
is just the flying moment.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 14.

⁵ It is not wise, believe me, to say, "I shall live."
Too late is tomorrow's life: live thou
today. (Non est, crede mihi, sapientis dicere
"Vivam"; Sera nimis vita est crastina: vive
hodie.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 15.

Life for delays and doubts no time does give,
None ever yet made haste enough to live.
(Properat vivere nemo satis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, 90. (Cowley, tr.)

Tomorrow I will live, the fool does say;
Today itself's too late; the wise lived yesterday.
(Cras vives? hodie jam vivere, Postume, serum
est. Ille sapit quisquis, Posthume, vixit heri.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, 58. (Cowley, tr.)

⁶ Live while ye may, Yet happy pair.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 533.

⁷ Rejoice, lest pleasureless ye die.
Within a little time must ye go by.
Stretch forth your open hands, and while ye live

Take all the gifts that Death and Life may give!

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: March*.

⁸ Make the most of life you may—
Life is short and wears away.

WILLIAM OLDS, *Busy, Curious, Thirsty Fly*.

⁹ Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,
Before we too into the Dust descend;

Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to lie,
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and—sans
End!

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 24. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

¹⁰ While you can, and still are in your spring-
time, have your fun; for the years pass like
flowing water. (Dum licet, et vernos etiam-
num educitis annos, Ludite: eunt anni more
fluentis aquæ.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 61.

Ay, and make haste, nor wait the coming hours;
he who is not ready today will be less so to-
morrow. (Sed propera, nec te venturas differ in
horas; Qui est non hodie, cras minus aptus erit.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 93.

¹¹ Today let me live well; none knows what may
be tomorrow. (Σήμερον δεδῶκ' ἡμῶν; τὸ γὰρ
ἀβρίον οὐδὲν ἔσθ' ἄλλο.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. v, epig. 72.)

Let us live then while it goes well with us. (Ergo
vivamus, dum licet esse bene.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 34.

The whole life of man is but a point of time;
let us enjoy it, therefore, while it lasts, and not
spend it to no purpose.

PLUTARCH, *Of the Training of Children*.

¹² Flavia's a wit, has too much sense to pray;
To toast our wants and wishes is her way;
Nor asks of God, but of her stars, to give
The mighty blessing "while we live to live."

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 87.

With too much quickness ever to be taught;
With too much thinking to have common
thought:

You purchase pain with all that joy can give,
And die of nothing but a rage to live.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 97.

¹³ We, we live! ours are the hours,
And the living have their claims.
(Wir, wir leben! Unser sind die Stunden
Und der Lebende hat Recht.)

SCHILLER, *An die Freude*. St. 1.

¹⁴ As long as you live, keep learning how to live.
(Quemadmodum vivas, quamdiu vivas.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. lxxvi, sec. 3. Quoted as a proverb.

Even in the longest life real living is the least
portion thereof. (Etiam in longissima vita mini-
mum esse, quod vivitur.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. xcix, 12.

Let us balance life's account every day. (Cotidie
cum vita paria faciamus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. ci, sec. 8.

Begin at once to live, and count each separate
day as a separate life. (Ideo propera vivere e
singulos dies singulas vitas puta.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. ci, sec. 10.

¹ *Gonzalo*: Here is everything advantageous to life.

Antonio: True; save means to live.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 49.

² May you live all the days of your life.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. II.

³ A short life and a merry life, I cry.

JOHN TATHAM, *The Rump*. Act I. (1660)

⁴ I cannot rest from travel: I will drink Life to the lees.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 6.

⁵ We live not in our moments or our years: The present we fling from us like the rind Of some sweet future, which we after find Bitter to taste.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *To —*.

⁶ Enjoy your own lot. (*Utere sorte tua.*)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. XII, l. 932.

Somehow the grace, the bloom of things has flown.

And of all men we are most wretched, who Must live each other's lives and not our own.

OSCAR WILDE, *Humanistad*. St. 68.

⁷ Set forth the wine and the dice, and perish who thinks of tomorrow!

Here's Death twitching my ear, "Live," says he, "for I'm coming!"

(*Pone merum et talos. Pereat, qui crastina curat!*)

Mors aurem vellens, "vivite," ait, "venio.")

VERGIL, *Copa*, l. 37. (Helen Waddell, tr.)

Quoted by Justice O. W. Holmes in radio address on his 90th birthday, 8 March, 1931: "Death plucks my ear and says, 'Live—I am coming.'"

⁸ Since the bounty of Providence is new every day,

As we journey through life let us live by the way.

WALTER WATSON, *Sit Down, My Crony*.

⁹ Let us live, then, and be glad,

While young life's before us;

After youthful pastime had,

After old age, hard and sad,

Earth will slumber o'er us.

(*Gaudemus igitur dum juvenes sumus;*

Post jucundam juventutem,

Post molestant senectutem,

Nos habebit humus.)

UNKNOWN, *Gaudemus Igitur*. (Symonds, tr.)

¹⁰ While we live, let us live. (*Dum vivimus, vivamus.*)

UNKNOWN. The earliest known appearance of this familiar Latin phrase is in *Inscriptiones Græcæ*, a medieval collection of proverbs.

Live while you live, the epicure would say, And seize the pleasures of the present day; Live while you live, the sacred preacher cries, And give to God each moment as it flies.

Lord, in my view let both united be;

I live in pleasure when I live to Thee.

DR. PHILIP DODDRIDGE, *Epigram on His Family Arms*. The motto attached to the arms was "Dum Vivimus, Vivamus."

Others mistrust and say, "But time escapes:

Live now or never!"

He said, "What's time? Leave Now for dogs and apes!

Man has Forever."

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Grammarian's Funeral*.

¹¹ The pleasures of youth are flowers but of May;

Our Life's but a Vapour, our body's but clay.

Oh, let me live well though I live but one day.

UNKNOWN, *The Old Woman's Wishes*.

(D'URFEX, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*. 1661.)

XVIII—Life: I Have Lived!

¹² I die,—but first I have possess'd, And come what may, I have been bless'd.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1114.

¹³ However, as far as I am concerned, I have lived my time. (*Sed mihi quidem βεβιωται.*)

CICERO, *Epistula ad Atticum*. Bk. XIV, epis. 21.

To-morrow let my sun his beams display, Or in clouds hide them: I have lived to-day.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *A Vole*.

¹⁴ Fill my hour, ye gods, so that I may not say, whilst I have done this, "Behold, also, an hour of my life is gone,"—but rather, "I have lived an hour."

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

¹⁵ We are the masters of the days that were: We have lived, we have loved, we have suffered . . . even so.

W. E. HENLEY, *What Is to Come*.

¹⁶ That man lives happy and in command of himself, who from day to day can say, "I have lived!" (*Ille potens sui lætusque deget, cui licet in diem dixisse Vixi!*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 29, l. 41.

Happy the man, and happy he alone,

He, who can call to-day his own:

He who, secure within, can say:

"To-morrow do thy worst, for I have liv'd to-day."

HORACE, *Odes*, III, 29. (Dryden, tr., l. 65.)

Not Heav'n itself upon the past has pow'r; But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour.

HORACE, *Odes*, III, 29. (Dryden, tr., l. 71.)

¹⁷ I have fought my fight, I have lived my life, I have drunk my share of wine;

From Trier to Cologne there was never a knight
Led a merrier life than mine.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Knight's Leap*. A
similar inscription appears under the painting
by Frans Hals, "The Laughing Cavalier."

¹
I have lived; nor shall maligner fortune ever
Take from me what an earlier hour once gave.
(Pervixi: neque enim fortuna malignior unquam

Erepiet nobis quod prior hora dedit.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 84.

²
I have enjoyed earthly happiness,
I have lived and loved.
(Ich habe genossen das irdische Glück,
Ich habe gelebt und geliebet.)

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 9.

I have lived and I have loved;
I have waked and I have slept;
I have sung and I have danced;
I have smiled and I have wept.

CHARLES MACKEY, *Vixi*.

³
When a man has said, "I have lived," every
morning he arises he receives a bonus. (Quis-
quis dixit "vixi," cotidie ad lucrum surgit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. xii, sec. 9.

⁴
What expiating agony
May for him, damned to poesy,
Shut in that little sentence be—
What deep austerities of strife—
He "lived his life." "He lived his life."

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Judgement in Heaven*:
Epilogue.

⁵
I have lived; I have run the course Fortune
allotted me;

Now my shade shall descend illustrious to
the grave.

(Vixi, et quem dederat cursum Fortuna,
percegi:

Et nunc magna mei sub terras currit imago.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 653.

XIX—Life: Living Life Over

⁸
Yet for my own part I would not live over
my hours past, or begin again the thread of
my days, not upon Cicero's ground, because
I have lived them well, but for fear I should
live them worse.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 49.

Few men would be content to cradle it once
again; except a man can lead his second life
better than the first, a man may be doubly
condemned for living evilly twice.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 13.

⁷
If I were to live my life over again, I would
do all that I have done. (Si je recommençais
ma carrière, je ferais tout ce que j'ai fait.)

FONTANELLE, *Dialogues des Morts*.

Were I to live my life over again, I should live
it just as I have done. I neither complain of the
past, nor fear the future.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

Vain was the man, and false as vain,
Who said, were he ordained to run
His long career of life again

He would do all that he had done.

THOMAS MOORE, *My Birthday*.

⁶
I should have no objection to a repetition
of the same life from its beginning, only
asking the advantages authors have in a
second edition to correct some faults of the
first.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.
See also under FRANKLIN.

⁹
I would live the same life over if I had to
live again.

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *The Sick Stockrider*.

¹⁰
Who that hath ever been

Could hear to be no more?

Yet who would tread again the scene

He trod through life before?

MONTGOMERY, *The Falling Leaf*. St. 7.

XX—Life: Quality, Not Quantity

¹¹
It matters not how long we live, but how.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Wood and Water*.

¹²
A short space of life is long enough for
living well and honorably. (Breve tempus æta-
tis satis longum est ad bene honesteque viven-
dum.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xix, sec. 70.

Who well lives, long lives; for this age of ours
Should not be numbered by years, days, and
hours.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 4. (Sylvester, tr.)

¹³
The life given us by nature is short; but the
memory of a well-spent life is eternal. (Brevis
a natura nobis vita data est; at memoria
bene redditæ vitæ sempiterna.)

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. xiv, sec. 12.

No one has lived too short a life who has per-
formed its duties with unblemished character.
(Nemo parum diu vixit, qui virtutis perfectæ
perfecto functus est munere.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i,
ch. 43, sec. 109.

¹⁴
Life is not measured by the time we live.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Village*. Bk. ii.

Life is not dated merely by years. Events are
sometimes the best calendars.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Venetia*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

¹⁵
So that my life be brave, what though not
long?

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Sonnets*. No. xli.

I have lived enough, for I die unconquered.
(Satis vixi, invictus enim morior.)

EPAMINONDAS. (CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Lives: Epaminondas.*)

It is the depth at which we live and not at all the surface extension that imports.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days.*

To live long is almost everyone's wish, but to live well is the ambition of a few.

JOHN HUGHES, *The Lay Monh.* No. 18.

It is not a great thing to have been to Jerusalem, but to have lived well is a great thing. (Non magnum est Hierosolymis fuisse, sed bene vixisse magnum est.)

ST. JEROME. (ERASMUS, *De Colloquiorum Utilitate.*)

Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou livest

Live well; how long or short permit to heaven.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost.* Bk. xi, l. 549.

I have lived to a riper age than years can show. 'Tis deeds make old: these must thou number: with these was my life fulfilled, not with idle years.

OVID, *Consolatio ad Liviam*, l. 448.

We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;

In feelings, not in figures on a dial.

We should count time by heart-throbs. He most lives

Who thinks most, feels the noblest, acts the best.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town.*

He, who grown aged in this world of woe, In deeds, not years, piercing the depths of life, So that no wonder waits him.

BYRON, *Childe Harold.* Canto iii, st. 5.

A life spent worthily should be measured by a nobler line,—by deeds, not years.

SHERIDAN, *Pizarro.* Act iv, sc. 1.

Think'st thou existence doth depend on time? It doth; but actions are our epochs.

BYRON, *Manfred.* Act ii, sc. i, l. 54.

It is no happiness to live long, nor unhappiness to die soon; happy is he that hath lived long enough to die well.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion.* Cent. ii, No. 84.

The measure of a man's life is the well-ascending of it, and not the length.

PLUTARCH, *Consolatio ad Apollonium.*

No parent would wish for his children that they might live forever, but rather that their lives might be noble and honored. (Neque quisquam parens liberis uti aeterni forent optavit, magis uti boni honestique vitam exigerent.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha.* Ch. 85, sec. 50.

Life, if thou knowest how to use it, is long enough. (Vita, si scias uti, longa est.)

SENECA, *De Brevitate Vitæ.* Sec. ii.

Mere living is not a good, but living well. (Non enim vivere bonum est, sed bene vivere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. lxx, 4.

We should strive, not to live long, but to live rightly. (Non ut diu vivamus curandum est, sed ut satis.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. xciii, 2.

The point is, not how long you live, but how nobly you live. (Quam bene vivas refert, non quam diu.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. ci, sec. 15.

He liveth long who liveth well!

All other life is short and vain;

He liveth longest who can tell

Of living most for heavenly gain.

HORATIUS BONAR, *He Liveth Long Who Liveth Well.*

Wish not so much to live long as to live well. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

They only have lived long who have lived virtuously.

SHERIDAN, *Pizarro.* Act iv, sc. 1.

Desire not to live long, but to live well;

How long we live not years, but actions, tell.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *Flamma sine Fumo: The Hour Glass.*

For they lived long enough, that have lived well enough.

THOMAS WILSON, *Arte of Rhetorique*, 83. (1560)

The wise man will live as long as he ought, not as long as he can. . . . He always reflects concerning the quality, and not the quantity, of his life. (Itaque sapiens vivit, quantum debet, non quantum potest. . . . Cogitat semper, qualis vita, non quanta sit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. lxx, 4.

Quoted by MONTAIGNE, *Essays.* Bk. ii, ch. 3.

The good man should not live as long as it pleases him, but as long as he ought. (Cum bono viro vivendum sit non quamdiu juvat sed quamdiu oportet.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. civ, 3.

It is with life as with a play: what matters is not how long it is, but how good it is. (Quomodo fabula, sic vita: non quam diu, sed quam bene acta sit, refert.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. lxxvii, 20.

Life is long if it is full. (Longa est vita, si plena est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. xciii, 2.

Let us see to it that our lives, like jewels of great price, be noteworthy not because of their width, but because of their weight.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium.* Epis. xciii, 4.

Just as one of small stature can be a perfect

man, so a life of small compass can be a perfect life.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. xciii, 7. Circles are praised, not that abound in largeness, but the exactly round: So life we praise that does excel Not in much time, but acting well.

EDMUND WALLER, *Long and Short Life*.

1 The measure of a happy life is not from the fewer or more suns we behold, the fewer or more breaths we draw, or meals we repeat, but from the having once lived well, acted our part handsomely, and made our exit cheerfully.

LORD SHAPTESBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. i, p. 316.

2 The life of a man of virtue and talent, who should die in his thirtieth year, is, with regard to his own feelings, longer than that of a miserable priest-ridden slave who dreams out a century of goodness.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*: Notes.

Perhaps the perishing ephemeron enjoys a longer life than the tortoise.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*: Notes.

3 That life is long, which answers life's great end.

The time that bears no fruit, deserves no name;

The man of wisdom is the man of years. YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 773.

XXI—Life: The Simple Life: Its Virtues See also Simplicity

4 Remote from busy life's bewildered way.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. 2, l. 91. Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife, Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray; Along the cool, sequester'd vale of life They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 73. (1751) Last line often misquoted "even tenor." "Far From the Madding Crowd" used by Thomas Hardy as the title of a novel.

Through the sequester'd vale of rural life The venerable patriarch guileless held The tenor of his way.

BELBY PORTER, *Death*, l. 109. (c. 1775)

5 The supreme Good they believed to be the thing which . . . they expressed by the formula, "Life according to nature." (Secundum naturam vivere.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. iv, ch. 10, sec. 26. CICERO is speaking of the Stoics.

I sought the simple life that Nature yields. GEORGE CRABBE, *The Village*. Bk. i.

A child has beaten me in simplicity of living. (Παιδίον με νικήσας ἐν ἐστειλά.)

DIOGENES, throwing away his only utensil, a

shell from which to drink, when he saw a boy drinking from his hands. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes* Bk. vi, sec. 37.)

6 If you live according to nature, you will never be poor; if according to the world's opinion, you will never be rich. (Si ad naturam vives, numquam eris pauper; si ad opinionem, numquam eris dives.)

EPICURUS, *Fragment*. No. 201. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. xvi, sec. 7.)

7 We have learned the lesson of Time, and we know three things of worth;

Only to sow and sing and reap in the land of our birth.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Cry of the Little Peoples*.

8 Anything for a quiet life!

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *The Captives*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1624) MIDDLETON, Title of play. (1662)

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1, etc., etc.

Anythin' for a quiet life, as the man said w'en he took the s'itvation at the lighthouse.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 43.

9 Taught to live The easiest way, nor with perplexing thoughts To interrupt the sweet of life.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 182.

His life

Private, unactive, calm, contemplative.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 80.

His life is neither tossed in boisterous seas Of troublous world, nor lost in slothful ease.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *The Happiness of the Shepherd's Life*.

10 Among good things, I prove and find The quiet life doth most abound.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

What sweet delight a quiet life affords.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Sonnet*.

11 The happy life, which flows along with steady course, completely under the soul's control. (Beata vita, secundo defluens cursu, arbitrii sui tota.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. cxv, 11.

12 A loving little life of sweet small works.

SWINBURNE, *Bothwell*. Act 1, sc. 1.

13 So passed their life, a clear united stream, By care unruffled.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1189.

So his life has flowed

From its mysterious urn a sacred stream, In whose calm depth the beautiful and pure Alone are mirrored.

THOMAS N. TALFOURD, *Ion*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 138.

A life that leads melodious days.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. xxxiii, st. 2.

Whose life was like the violet sweet,

As climbing jasmine pure.
WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas*.

1 An elegant sufficiency, content,
Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books,
Ease and alternate labour, useful life,
Progressive virtue, and approving Heaven!
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 1161.

2 I love a life whose plot is simple,
And does not thicken with every pimple.
H. D. THOREAU, *Conscience*.

My life is like a stroll upon the beach,
As near the ocean's edge as I can go.
H. D. THOREAU, *The Fisher's Boy*.

3 What is the simple life? . . . It is a form
of life described by pastoral poets, or the
New Testament, but not livable today.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*. Ch. 7.

Humanity lives and always has lived on certain
elemental provisions.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*. Ch. 3.

4 For all her quiet life flowed on
As meadow streamlets flow,
Where fresher green reveals alone
The noiseless ways they go.

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Friend's Burial*. St. 9.

So didst thou travel on life's common way
In cheerful godliness.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 14.

5 Plain living and high thinking are no more:
The homely beauty of the good old cause
Is gone; our peace, our fearful innocence,
And pure religion breathing household laws.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 13.

A conspicuous example of plain living and high
thinking.

THOMAS HAWKES, *Evenings for the People*:
George Herbert.

I will show myself highly fed and lowly taught.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
II, sc. 2, l. 3.

6 Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book or friend.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *The Character of a
Happy Life*.

7 Oh, for the simple life,
For tents and starry skies!
ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *Aspiration*.

XXII—Life: The Simple Life: Its Faults

8 They do not live but linger.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Pt. I, sec. II, mem. 3, sub. 10.

A quiet life, which was not life at all.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. I, l. 289.

To live a life half dead, a living death.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 100.

A life both dull and dignified.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto VI, st. 1.

9 Born with a monocle he stares at life,
And sends his soul on pensive promenades.
DONALD EVANS, *En Monocle*.

10 Was it for this I uttered prayers,
And sobbed and cursed and kicked the stairs,
That now, domestic as a plate,
I should retire at half-past eight?
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Grown-Up*.

11 For to live at ease is not to live.
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 226. (Dryden, tr.)

12 Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. II, l. 63.

See dying vegetables life sustain,
See life dissolving vegetate again.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. III, l. 15.

One really lives nowhere; one does but vegetate
and wish it all at an end.

FANNY BURNEY, *Cecilia*. Bk. IV, ch. 7.

13 Degenerate sons and daughters,
Life is too strong for you—
It takes life to love Life.

EDGAR LEE MASTERS, *Lucinda Matlock*.

XXIII—Life: A Little Work, A Little Play

14 We are the voices of the wandering wind,
Which moan for rest and rest can never
find;

Lo! as the wind is so is mortal life,
A moan, a sigh, a sob, a storm, a strife.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. III, l. 23.

15 I've played a little, And I've worked a lot,
I've loved and I've hated, As who would not?
I've had some fun And I've had some sorrow,
I've had to steal And I've had to borrow,
I've sinned a little, But all in all
I've hardly tasted Life at all.
But Death just smiled as he beckoned ahead—
"That was life," He gently said.
MILT BRONSTON, *Merry-Go-Round*.

16 A little sun, a little rain,
A soft wind blowing from the west,
And woods and fields are sweet again,
And warmth within the mountain's breast.

A little love, a little trust,
A soft impulse, a sudden dream,
And life as dry as desert dust,
Is fresher than a mountain stream.
STEEVENSON A. BROOKS, *Earth and Men*.

¹
The king commands us, and the doctor quacks
us,

The priest instructs, and so our life exhales,
A little breath, love, wine, ambition, fame,
Fighting, devotion, dust—perhaps a name.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto II, st. 4.

²
We come, we cry, and that is life;
We yawn, we go, and that is death.
(On entre, on crie, et c'est la vie!
On bâille, on sort, et c'est la mort!)
AUSONE DE CHANCEL, *Lines in an Album*.
(1836)

We are born, then cry, We know not for why,
And all our lives long Still but the same song.
NATHANIEL CROUCH, *attr.*, *Life*. (Appeared
originally in *Bristol Droilery*, 1674.)

³
That he was born, it cannot be denied,
He ate, drank, slept, talked politics, and died.
JOHN CUNNINGHAM, *On an Alderman*.

⁴
They are not long, the weeping and the
laughter,
Love and desire and hate:
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate.
ERNEST DOWSON, *Vita Summa Brevis*.

They are not long, the days of wine and roses:
Out of a misty dream
Our path emerges for a while, then closes
Within a dream.
ERNEST DOWSON, *Vita Summa Brevis*.

^{4a}
A crust of bread and a corner to sleep in,
A minute to smile and an hour to weep in,
A pint of joy to a peck of trouble,
And never a laugh but the moans come double;
And that is life!
PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR, *Life*.

⁵
A little rule, a little sway,
A sunbeam in a winter's day,
Is all the proud and mighty have
Between the cradle and the grave.
JOHN DYER, *Grongor Hill*, l. 89.

⁶
He lives not who can refuse me;
All my force saith, Come and use me:
A gleam of sun, a summer rain,
And all the zone is green again.
EMERSON, *Fragments: Nature*. Frag. 28.

A train of gay and clouded days
Dappled with joy and grief and praise,
Beauty to fire us, saints to save,
Escort us to a little grave.
EMERSON, *Fragments: Life*. Frag. 1.

⁷
A little season of love and laughter,
Of light and life, and pleasure and pain,
And a horror of outer darkness after,
And the dust returneth to dust again.

Then the lesser life shall be as the greater,
And the lover of life shall join the hater,
And the one thing cometh, sooner or later,
And no one knoweth the loss or gain.
ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *The Swimmer*. St. 10.

⁸
Life has given me of its best—
Laughter and weeping, labour and rest,
Little of gold, but lots of fun;
Shall I then sigh that all is done?
No, not I; while the new road lies
All untrodden, before my eyes.
NORAH M. HOLLAND, *Life*.

⁹
None knoweth a better thing than this:
The Sword, Love, Song, Honour, Sleep.
None knoweth a surer thing than this:
Birth, Sorrow, Pain, Weariness, Death.
WILLIAM SHARP, *Chant of Ardan the Pict*.

¹⁰
A little while the tears and laughter,
The willow and the rose;
A little while, and what comes after
No man knows.

An hour to sing, to love and linger,
Then lutanist and lute
Will fall on silence, song and singer
Both be mute.
DON MARQUIS, *A Little While*.

¹¹
A little time for laughter,
A little time to sing,
A little time to kiss and cling,
And no more kissing after.
PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON, *After*.

¹²
A little work, a little sweating, a few brief,
flying years; a little joy, a little fretting, some
smiles and then some tears; a little resting in
the shadow, a struggle to the height, a futile
search for El Dorado, and then we say Good
Night.
WALT MASON, *The Journey*.

¹³
Life is vain; a little love, a little hate, and
then—Good-day! Life is short; a little hop-
ping, a little dreaming, and then—Good-night!
Life is whatever God wills it; and, such as it
is, it's enough!
(La vie est vaine: Un peu d'amour,
Un peu de haine . . . Et puis—bon jour!
La vie est brève: Un peu d'espoir,
Un peu de rêve . . . Et puis—bon soir!
La vie est telle Que dieu la fit;
Et, telle qu'elle, Elle suffit!)

LÉON VON MONTENÆKEN, *Peu de Chose et
Presque Trop*.

Life is but jest; a dream, a doom,
A gleam, a gloom—and then, good rest!
Life is but play; a throb, a tear,
A sob, a sneer—and then, good day.
LÉON VON MONTENÆKEN, *Nothing and Too
Much*. His English version of *Peu de Chose*.

A little work, a little play
To keep us going—and so, good-day!
A little warmth, a little light
Of love's bestowing—and so, good-night!
A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's gowing—and so, good-morrow!
A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing—and so, good-bye!
GEORGE DU MAURIER. Paraphrase of *Peu de*
Chose by Montaigne, used as conclusion for
Tribby. Last couplet inscribed on Du Maurier
memorial tablet, Hampstead churchyard.

Enough! or Too much.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

1 A little pain, a little pleasure,
A little heaping up of treasure;
Then no more gazing upon the sun.
All things must end that have begun.

JOHN PAYNE, *Kyrielle*.

2 A sudden wakin', a sudden weepin',
A li'l suckin', a li'l sleepin';
A cheel's full joys an' a cheel's short sorrows,
Wi' a power o' faith in gert tomorrows.

EDEN PHILLIPOTS, *Man's Days*.

3 One wakes, rises, dresses, goes out;
One comes home, dines, sups, goes to bed,
sleeps.
(On s'éveille, on se lève, on s'habille, et on sort;
On rentre, on dîne, on soupe, on se couche,
on dort.)

DE PUIS, *C'Est la Vie!*

What trifling coil do we poor mortals keep;
Wake, eat and drink, evacuate, and sleep.

MATTHEW PRION, *Human Life*.

To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed, and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*.

4 Man has here two and a half minutes—one
to smile, one to sigh, and a half to love: for
in the midst of this minute he dies. (Der
Mensch hat hier dritthalb Minuten, eine zu
lächeln—eine zu seufzen—und eine halbe zu
lieben: denn mitten in dieser Minute stirbt er.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hesperus*. Ch. 4.

5 Say, what is life? 'Tis to be born,
A helpless Babe, to greet the light
With a sharp wail, as if the morn
Foretold a cloudy noon and night;
To weep, to sleep, and weep again,
With sunny smiles between; and then?

J. G. Saxe, *The Story of Life*.

6 A little gain, a little pain,
A laugh, lest you may moan;
A little blame, a little fame,
A star-gleam on a stone.
ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Just Think*.

7 Forenoon and afternoon and night—Forenoon
And afternoon and night—forenoon, and
what!

The empty song repeats itself. No more?
Yea, that is life: Make this forenoon sublime,
This afternoon a psalm, this night a prayer,
And time is conquered and thy crown is won.
E. R. SELL, *Life*.

8 A little fruit a little while is ours,
And the worm finds it soon.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Chorus*.

A little sorrow, a little pleasure,
Fate metes us from the dusty measure
That holds the date of all of us;
We are born with travail and strong crying,
And from the birth-day to the dying
The likeness of our life is thus.
SWINBURNE, *Iliad*. St. 18.

9 What is this passing scene?
A peevish April day!

A little sun—a little rain,
And then night sweeps along the plain,
And all things fade away.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *On Disappointment*.

10 This is the height of our deserts:
A little pity for life's hurts;
A little rain, a little sun,
A little sleep when work is done.
UNKNOWN, *Deservings*.

XXIV—Life: Whence and Whither

11 I was born some time ago, but I know not
why:

I have lived—I hardly know either how or
where:

Some time or another, I suppose, I shall die;
But where, how, or when, I neither know
nor care!

GEORGE ARNOLD, *An Autobiography*.

12 What endless questions vex the thought, of
Whence and Whither, When and How.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. ii, st. 3.

Between two worlds, life hovers like a star
Twixt night and morn, upon the horizon's verge.
How little do we know that which we are!
How less what we may be!

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 99.

13 Seek not the wherefore, race of human kind.
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto iii, l. 35.

14 You hail from Dream-land, Dragon-fly?
A stranger hither? So am I,
And (sooth to say) I wonder why
We either of us came!

AGNES M. DARMESTETER, *To a Dragonfly*.

15 A man's ingress into the world is naked and
bare,

His progress through the world is trouble and care;

And lastly, his egress out of the world, is nobody knows where.

If we do well here, we shall do well there; I can tell you no more if I preach a whole year.

JOHN EDWIN, *The Eccentricities of John Edwin*. Vol. 1, p. 74.

Our ingress into the world
Was naked and bare;
Our progress through the world
Is trouble and care;

Our egress from the world
Will be nobody knows where:
But if we do well here,
We shall do well there.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. ii, *The Cobbler of Hagenau*. Quoted as "a familiar tune."

1 Not whence, but why and whither are the vital questions.

A. W. GREELY, *Reminiscences*, p. 338.

2 I think, oftentimes, that lives of men may be likened to wandering winds that come and go

Not knowing whence they rise, whither they blow

O'er the vast globe, voiceful of grief or glee.
PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *A Comparison*.

Our life is but a dark and stormy night,
To which sense yields a weak and glimmering light,

While wandering man thinks he discerneth all
By that which makes him but mistake, and fall.

EDWARD HERBERT, *To His Mistress, For Her Picture*.

3 Every cradle asks us "Whence?" and every coffin "Whither?"

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Oration at a Child's Grave*.

4 For men to tell how human life began
Is hard; for who himself beginning knew?
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 280.

5 Life have we loved, through green leaf and through sere,

Though still the less we knew of its intent.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise*:

L'Envoi.

6 Into this Universe, and Why not knowing
Nor Whence, like Water willy-nilly flowing;
And out of it, as Wind along the Waste,
I know not Whither, willy-nilly blowing.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 29. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

7 Like following life thro' creatures you dissect,

You lose it in the moment you detect.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epim. i, l. 29.

8 Our past is clean forgot,
Our present is and is not,
Our future's a sealed seedplot,
And what betwixt them are we?

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Cloud Confines*. St. 5.

9 If we could push ajar the gates of life,
And stand within, and all God's workings see,

We could interpret all this doubt and strife,
And for each mystery could find a key.

MARY LOUISE SMITH, *Sometime*.

10 What use to brood? This life of mingled pains

And joys to me
Despite of every Faith and Creed, remains
The Mystery.

TENNYSON, *To Mary Boyle*.

11 Never had anyone so correct an estimate of life but that circumstances, time and experience ever bring him something new and ever instruct him. (Numquam ita quisquam bene subducta ratione ad vitam fuit, Quin res, ætas usus semper aliquid apponet novi, Aliquid moneat.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 855. (Act v, sc. 4.)

12 Life is arched with changing skies:
Rarely are they what they seem:
Children we of smiles and sighs—
Much we know, but more we dream.

WILLIAM WINTER, *Light and Shadow*.

13 Here are we, in a bright and breathing world:
Our origin, what matters it?

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. III, l. 237.

XXV—Life: Its Shortness and Uncertainty

See also Man: His Life a Span

14 Why should there be such turmoil and such strife,
To spin in length this feeble line of life?

FRANCIS BACON, *Translation of Certain Psalms*. Psalm 90.

15 The changes and chances of this mortal life.
Book of Common Prayer, Communion: Collect.

16 Life is short and time is swift;
Roses fade and shadows shift.

EBENEZER ELLIOTT, *Epigrams*.

17 The King in a carriage may ride,
And the Beggar may crawl at his side;
But in the general race,
They are travelling all the same pace.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Chrononotus*.

18 How short is life! how frail is human trust!
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. III, l. 235.

Our life is short, and our days run
As fast away as does the sun.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Corinna's Going a-Maying*.
Those who complain of the shortness of life,
let it slide by them without wishing to seize and
make the most of its golden minutes.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Spirit of the Age*, p. 336.

1 It is pleasant to know that if one is now and
then ingenious and fifty per cent lucky, he
may hope to live out his three score years
and ten although intellectually honest and
self-respecting.

FRANKLIN H. GIDDINGS, *The Mighty Medicine*.

2 There are three wicks, you know, to the
lamp of a man's life: brain, blood, and breath.
Press the brain a little, its light goes out,
followed by both the others. Stop the heart
a minute, and out go all three of the wicks.
Choke the air out of the lungs, and presently
the fluid ceases to supply the other centers
of flame, and all is soon stagnation, cold, and
darkness.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 11.

3 As leaves on the trees, such is the life of man.
(Οἷη περ φύλλων γενεή, τυχὴ δὲ καὶ ἀνθρώπων.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 146.

Like leaves on trees the race of man is found,
Now green in youth, now with'ring on the
ground:

Another race the following spring supplies,
They fall successive, and successive rise.

HOMER, *The Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 181. (Pope, tr.)

Like phantoms painted on the magic slide,
Forth from the darkness of the past we glide,
As living shadows for a moment seen
In airy pageant on the eternal screen,
Traced by a ray from one unchanging flame,
Then seek the dust and stillness whence we
came.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 73.

There, like the wind through woods in riot,
Through him the gale of life blew high;
The tree of man was never quiet:
Then 'twas the Roman, now 'tis I.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *On Wenlock Edge*.

4 Who knows whether the gods will add to-
morrow to the present hour? (Quis scit, an
adijunctum hodiernæ crastina summæ Tempora
di superbi?)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 7, l. 17.

How foolish it is to set out one's life, when one
is not even owner of the morrow!

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. ci, sec. 4.

No man has been so favored of the gods
That he could pledge himself another day.
(Nemo tam divos habuit faventes,
Crastinum ut posset sibi polliceri.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 619.

Learn that the present hour alone is man's.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 33.

5 For what is your life? It is even a vapour,
that appeareth for a little time, and then
vanisheth away.

New Testament: James, iv, 14.

6 I would not live alway: let me alone; for
my days are vanity.

Old Testament: Job, vii, 16.

I would not live alway; I ask not to stay
Where storm after storm rises dark o'er the way.

WILLIAM A. MUHLBERG, *I Would Not Live Alway*. St. 2.

They live ill who think they will live for ever.
(Male vivunt qui se semper victuros putant.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 364.

He that lives longest lives but a little while.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 71.

7 The short bloom of our brief and narrow life
flies fast away. While we are calling for flow-
ers and wine and women, age is upon us.
(Festinat enim decurrere velox
Flosculus angustæ miseræque brevissima vitæ
Fortio; dum hibimus, dum scria unguenta
puellas

Poscimus, obrepit non intellecta senectus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 126.

See how the autumn leaves float by decaying,
Down the wild swirls of the rain-swollen
stream;

So fleet the works of men, back to their earth
again;

Ancient and holy things fade like a dream.

Nay! see the spring-blossoms steal forth a-
mayning,

Clothing with tender hues orchard and glen;
So, though old forms pass by, ne'er shall their
spirit die.

Look! England's bare boughs show green leaf
again.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Old and New: A Parable*.
Kingsley's only poetical contribution to
Politics for the People, published 13 May,
1848, signed "Parson Lot." Omitted from
many editions of his poems. The third and
fourth lines were on the curtain of the
famous opera house of Senator Tabur,
Denver, Colorado, 1880.

8 Time fleeteth on, youth soon is gone,
Naught earthly may abide;

Life seemeth fast, but may not last—

It runs as runs the tide.

C. G. LELAND, *Many in One*. Pt. ii, st. 21.

Ab! love, the world is fading,

Flower by flower,

Each has his little house,

And each his hour.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *A Ballad of Kind Little Creatures*.

9 Take them, O great Eternity!

Our little life is but a gust

That bends the branches of thy tree,

And trails its blossoms in the dust!
LONGFELLOW, *Suspira*.

There's nothing certain in man's life but this:
That he must lose it.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Clytemnestra*. Pl. xx.

From golden dawn to purple dusk,
Piled high with bales of smiles and tears,
The caravans are dropping down
Across the desert-sands of years.

J. CORSON MILLER, *The March of Humanity*.

Life is too short for any distant aim;
And cold the dull reward of future fame.

LAOY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Epistle to the Earl of Burlington*.

How short is human life! the very breath
Which frames my words accelerates my
death.

HANNAH MORE, *King Heschiah*.

Between us and hell or heaven there is nothing
but life, which of all things is the frail-
est.

PASCAL, *Thoughts*. Sec. iii, No. 213.

Nature has given man no better thing than
shortness of life. (Natura vero nihil homini-
bus brevitæ vitæ præstitit melius.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii,
ch. 51, sec. 3.

Creatures of such an extempore being that
the whole term of their life is confined within
the space of a day; for they are brought
forth in the morning, are in the prime of
their existence at noon, grow old at night,
and then die.

PLUTARCH, *Consolatio ad Apollonium*.

Life is but a day at most.

BURNS, *Lines Written in Friars' Carse
Hermitage*.

Alas, the moral brings a tear!
'Tis all a transient hour below;
And we that would detain thee here,
Ourselves as fleetly go!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Stanzas to J. P. Kemble*.

Even so our life like to this fading flower
Doth spring, bud, blossom, wither in an hour.
Each stealing moment on it makes a prey,
Strals away part, till all is stole away.

UNKNOWN, *Poor Robin's Almanack*, 1664.

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the
measure of my days, what it is; that I may
know how frail I am.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxxix, 4.

The days of our years are three-score years and
ten; and if by reason of strength they be four-
score years, yet is their strength labour and sor-
row; for it is soon cut off and we fly away.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xc, 10.

As for man his days are as grass: as a flower
of the field, so he flourisheth.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, ciii, 15.

The wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and
the place thereof shall know it no more.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, ciii, 16.

You know how little while we have to stay,
And, once departed, may return no more.

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 3. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

The Wine of Life keeps oozing drop by drop,
The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 8. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultân after Sultân with his Pomp
Ahode his destin'd Hour and went his way.

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 17. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

I came like Water, and like Wind I go.

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 28. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

A Moment's Halt—a momentary taste
Of Being from the Well amid the Waste—

And Lo! the phantom Caravan has reach'd
The Nothing it set out from. Oh, make haste!

OMAR KHAYYÂM, *Rubâiyât*. St. 48. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

The very life which we enjoy is short. (Vita
ipsa qua fruimur brevis est.)

SALLUST, *Catthina*. Ch. i, sec. 3.

The part of life which we really live is short.
(Exigua pars est vitæ quam nos vivimus.)

SENECA, *De Brevitate Vitæ*. Sec. ii.

Life speeds on with hurried step. (Properat
cursu Vita citato.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 178.

And so, from hour to hour, we ripe and ripe,
And then, from hour to hour, we rot and rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 26.

And a man's life's no more than to say "One."
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 74.

We are such stuff

As dreams are made on, and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 156.

The sands are number'd that make up my
life;

Here must I stay, and here my life must
end.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 25.

Like as the waves make towards the pebbled
shore,

So do our minutes hasten to their end.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. ix.

The wise man warns me that life is but a dew-
drop on the lotus leaf.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 46.

Our life is scarce the twinkle of a star
In God's eternal day.

BYARD TAYLOR, *Autumnal Vespers*.

Poor little life that toddles half an hour
Crown'd with a flower or two, and there an
end.

TENNYSON, *Lucretius*, l. 228.

My life is like a summer rose
That opens to the morning sky,
But ere the shades of evening close,
Is scattered on the ground—to die.

RICHARD HENRY WILDS, *My Life*. Fraudulently
claimed by Patrick O'Kelly.

My life is like the autumn leaf
That trembles in the moon's pale ray;
Its hold is frail—its date is brief,
Restless,—and soon to pass away.

RICHARD HENRY WILDS, *My Life*.

XXVI.—Life: Its Sweetness

"Life is sweet, brother." "Do you think so?"
"Think so!—There's night and day, brother,
both sweet things; sun, moon, and stars,
brother, all sweet things; there's likewise
a wind on the heath. Life is very sweet,
brother; who would wish to die?"

GEORGE BORROW, *Lavengro*. Ch. 25.

So precious life is! Even to the old
The hours are as a miser's coins!

T. B. ALDRICH, *Broken Music*.

Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did, and does, smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.

Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I'll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again.

ROBERT BROWNING, *As the "Mermaid."* St. 10.

How good is man's life, the mere living! how
fit to employ
All the heart and the soul and the senses forever
in joy.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Soul*. Sec. 9.

The life of man, says our friend Herr Sauer-
teig, the life even of the meanest man, it
were good to remember, is a Poem.

CARLYLE, *Count Cagliostro: Flight First*.

Life is not void or stuff for scornors;
We have laughed loud and kept our love,
We have heard singers in tavern corners
And not forgotten the birds above;
We have known suitors and sons of thunder
And not unworthily walked with them,
We have grown wiser and lost not wonder;
And we have seen Jerusalem.
G. K. CHESTERTON, *To F. C.*

Life to the last enjoy'd, here Churchill lies.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Candidate*, l. 152.

Of divers voices is sweet music made:
So in our life the different degrees
Render sweet harmony among these wheels.
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto vi, l. 127. (Cary, tr.)

By the Lord of Ludgate it's a mad life to be
lord mayor; it's a stirring life, a fine life,
a velvet life, a careful life.

DEKKER, *The Shoemaker's Holiday*. Act v, sc. 1.

'Tis not for nothing that we life pursue;
It pays our hopes with something still that's
new.

DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The life of man is the true romance, which,
when it is valiantly conducted, will yield the
imagination a higher joy than any fiction.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: New England
Reformers*.

Life is a festival only to the wise. Seen from the
nook and chimney-side of prudence, it wears a
ragged and dangerous front.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.

Life is good only when it is magical and musical,
a perfect timing and consent, and when we do
not anatomize it. . . . You must hear the bird's
song without attempting to render it into nouns
and verbs.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.

When life is true to the poles of nature, the
streams of truth will roll through us in song.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry
and Imagination*.

Sooner or later that which is now life shall be
poetry, and every fair and manly trait shall add
a richer strain to the song.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and
Imagination*.

Chance cannot touch me! Time cannot hush
me!

Fear, hope, and longing, at strife,
Sink as I rise, on, on, upward forever,
Gathering strength, gaining breath—naught
can sever

Me from the Spirit of Life!

MARGARET FULLER, *Dryad Song*. St. 4.

When life leaps in the veins, when it beats in
the heart,

When it thrills as it fills every animate part,
Where lurks it? how works it? . . . we scarcely
detect it.

OWEN MELEDONTH, *Lullie*. Pt. II, canto I, sec. 5.

Life's a pudding full of plums,
Care's a canker than benumbs,
Wherefore waste our elocution
On impossible solution?

Life's a pleasant institution,
Let us take it as it comes!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Gondoliers*. Act I.

1 My worthy friend, all theories are gray,
And green alone Life's golden tree.
(Grat, theurer Freund, ist alle Theorie
Und grün des Lebens goldner Baum.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. I, sc. 4, l. 515.

2 Late may you return to the skies, and long
may you be happily present to your people.
(Serus in cælum redeas, diuque Lætus intersis
populo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 2, l. 45. To Cæsar
Augustus.

Happy long life, with honor at the close,
Friends' painless tears, the softened thought of
foes!

J. R. LOWELL, *Memoria Postum*: R. G. S.
Just Fate, prolong his life, well spent,
Whose indefatigable hours
Have been as gayly innocent
And fragrant as his flowers.

J. R. LOWELL, *To Asa Gray, on His Seventy-
Fifth Birthday*.

May he live, life, pipe, drink. (Vivat, fifat,
pipat, bibat.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. IV, ch. 53.

3 Like thee, noble river, like thee,
Let our lives in beginning and ending,
Fair in their gathering be,
And great in the time of their spending.

ISA CRAIG KNOX, *The Thames*.

4 But life is sweet, though all that makes it
sweet

Lessen like sound of friends' departing feet.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William
Curtis: Postscript*, l. 49.

5 It is good for us to be here.

New Testament: Matthew, xvii, 4.

6 When I fail to cherish it [life] in every fibre
the fires within are waning.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
Ch. I.

They may rail at this life—from the hour I
began it,
I found it a life full of kindness and bliss;
And until they can show me some happier
planet,
More social and bright, I'll content me with
this.

THOMAS MOORE, *They May Rail*.

7 This also, that I live, I consider a gift of
God. (Id quoque, quod vivam, munus habere
dei.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. I, eleg. 1, l. 20.

8 Life is delight; away, dull care. (*Τὸν δὲ βίος,
ἥσσον' ἀνία.*)

PALLADAN, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. v, No. 72.)

For be man's load never so heavy, the life is
aye sweet.

UNKNOWN, *Patience*, l. 156. (c. 1350)

But now our fearful prelate saith, The life is
sweet.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, v, 1361.
(1390)

Life is sweet to everyone.

GEORGE PETTIE, *Petite Palace*, II, 45. (1576)

How good it is to live, even at the worst!

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Christ in Hades*, l. 103.

And I thought to myself, How nice it is
For me to live in a world like this,
Where things can happen, and clocks can strike,
And none of the people are made alike.

W. B. RANDE, *I Saw a New World*.

9 And up from the pits when these shiver, and
up from the heights when those shine,
Twin voices and shadows swim starward, and
the essence of life is divine.

RICHARD REALY, *Indirection*.

10

From a boy

I gloated on existence, Earth to me
Seemed all-sufficient and my sojourn there
One trembling opportunity for joy.

ALAN SEEDER, *Sonnet: I Loved*.

11

O excellent! I love long life better than figs.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I,
sc. 2, l. 32.

O, our lives' sweetness!

That we the pain of death would hourly die
Rather than die at once!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 184.

12

The One remains, the many change and pass;
Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows
fly;

Life, like a dome of many-coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of Eternity.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*.

A Dome of Many-Coloured Glass.

AMY LOWELL, *Title of book of poems*.

13

I know I am—that simplest bliss
That millions of my brothers miss.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Prince Denakalon*. Act IV.

14

Life is a sweet and joyful thing for one who
has some one to love and a pure conscience.

LEO TOLSTOY, *Two Hussars*. Ch. 9.

15

Ah! somehow life is bigger after all
Than any painted Angel could we see
The God that is within us!

OSCAR WILDE, *Humankind*. St. 60.

16

The pleasure which there is in life itself.
WORDSWORTH, *Michael*. l. 77.

XXVII—Life: Its Bitterness

17

Gosh! I feel like a real good cry!

Life, he says, is a cheat, a fake.
Well, I agree with the grouchy guy—
The best you get is an even break.
F. P. ADAMS, *Ballade of Schopenhauer's Philosophy*.

1
When life ceases to be a promise it does not
cease to be a task; its true name even is
trial.

AMEL, *Journal*, 29 Jan., 1866.

2
Ah, love, let us be true
To one another! for the world, which seems
To lie before us like a land of dreams,
So various, so beautiful, so new,
Hath really neither joy, nor love, nor light,
Nor certitude, nor peace, nor help for pain;
And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle and
flight,

Where ignorant armies clash by night.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Dover Beach*, l. 29.

Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born,
With nowhere yet to rest my head,
Like these, on earth I wait forlorn.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Grande Chartreuse*, l. 85.

What shelter to grow ripe is ours?

What leisure to grow wise? . . .

Too fast we live, too much are tried,
Too harass'd, to attain

Wordsworth's sweet calm, or Goethe's wide
And luminous view to gain.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *In Memory of the Author of Obermann*, l. 71.

How many noble thoughts,
How many precious feelings of man's heart,
How many loves, how many gratuities,
Do twenty years wear out, and see expire!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 177.

3
With aching hands and bleeding feet
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
We bear the burden and the heat
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.
Not till the hours of light return,
All we have built do we discern.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Morality*, St. 2.

For most men in a brazen prison live,
Where, in the sun's hot eye,
With heads bent o'er their toll, they languidly
Their lives to some unmeaning taskwork give.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *A Summer Night*, l. 37.

4
Every life, even the most selfish and the most
frivolous, is a tragedy at last, because it
ends with death.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Savonarola: Preface*.

I love the doubt, the dark, the fear,
That still surroundeth all things here.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Hymn to Death*.

5
It is a misery to be born, a pain to live, a

trouble to die. (*Nasci miserum, vivere poena, angustia mori.*)

St. BERNARD, *De Consideratione*, Ch. 3.

6
There is so much trouble in coming into the
world, and so much more, as well as mean-
ness, in going out of it, that 'tis hardly worth
while to be here at all.

LORD BOLINGBROKE. (EMERSON, *Representative Men; Montaigne*.)

7
My life is read all backward, and the charm
of life undone.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*.

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*; l. 820.

8
O Life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road.

BURNS, *Despondency*.

9
Desolate—Life is so dreary and desolate—
Women and men in the crowd meet and
mingle,

Yet with itself every soul standeth single,
. . . Fighting its terrible conflicts alone.

ALICE CARY, *Life*, St. 2.

10
Tell me, all-judging Jove, if this be fair,
To make so short a life so full of care?

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *On Human Life*.

11
I took one draught of life,
I'll tell you what I paid,
Precisely an existence—
The market-price, they said.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Further Poems*, cxx.

12
Ah, life could be so beautiful, Yet never is.
CARLETON DREWRY, *Father and Son*.

13
When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat.
Yet fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;
Trust on, and think tomorrow will repay.
Tomorrow's falser than the former day; . . .
Strange cozenage! none would live past years
again,

Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;
And from the dregs of life think to receive
What the first sprightly running could not
give.

DAVIDEN, *Aureng-Zeb*, Act iv, sc. 1.

When I consider Life and its few years—
A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;
A call to battle, and the battle done
Ere the last echo dies within our ears;
A rose choked in the grass; an hour of fears;
The gusts that past a darkening shore do beat;
The burst of music down an unlistening street—
I wonder at the idleness of tears.

LIZZIE WOODWORTH REEKS, *Life*.

14
Once I supposed that only my manner of

living was superficial; that all other men's was solid. Now I find we are all alike shallow.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 198.

1 All the bloomy flush of life is fled.
GOLDSMITH, *Deserted Village*, l. 128. (1770)
Life's bloomy flush was lost.

GEORGE CHABRE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. ii, l. 453. (1807)

2 Nothing can exceed the vanity of our existence but the folly of our pursuits.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act i, sc. 1.

As a desolate bird that through darkness its lost way is winging,
As a hand that is helplessly raised when Death's sickle is swinging,
So is life! Ay, the life that lends passion and breath to my singing.

H. RIDER HAGGARD, *Sorais's Song*. (*Allan Quartermain*, Ch. 15.)

3 For Life I had never cared greatly,
As worth a man's while.

THOMAS HARDY, *For Life I Had Never Cared Greatly*.

4 To what a point of insignificance may not human life dwindle! To what fine, agonizing threads will it not cling!

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Literary Remains*. Vol. II, p. 246.

For Fate has wove the thread of life with pain!
And twins, ev'n from the birth, are Misery and Man!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 263. (Pope, tr.)

I say that I am myself, but what is this Self of mine

But a knot in the tangled skein of things where chance and chance combine?

DON MARQUIS, *Heir and Serf*.

5 Oh! take, young scrapp, take thy harp,
And play to me so cheerily;

For grief is dark, and care is sharp,
And life wears on so wearily.

THOMAS HOOD, *To Hope*.

6 When I meet the morning beam,
Or lay me down at night to dream,
I hear my bones within me say,
"Another night, another day."

A. E. HOUSMAN, *The Immortal Part*.

7 Life is a pill which none of us can bear to swallow without gilding.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (PROZEL, *Johnsoniana*.)

Life is to most a nauseous pill,
A treat for which they dearly pay:

Let's take the good, avoid the ill,
Discharge the debt, and walk away.

PHILIP FRANKAU, *Human Frailty*.

8 Life is barren enough surely with all her trappings; let us therefore be cautious how we strip her.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 345.

Human life is everywhere a state in which much is to be endured, and little to be enjoyed.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 11.

Condemn'd to Hope's delusive mine,
As on we toil from day to day,
By sudden blasts, or slow decline,
Our social comforts drop away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Level*.

9 "Enlarge my life with multitude of days!"
In health, in sickness, thus the suppliant prays:

Hides from himself his state, and shuns to know

That life protracted is protracted woe.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 253.

The weariness, the fever, and the fret
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan.

KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*. St. 3.

10 For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Three Fishers*.

11 Life can be bitter to the very bone
When one is poor, and woman, and alone.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*.

12 The basic fact about human existence is not that it is a tragedy, but that it is a bore.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*.

Our civilization promises to make the question of a living easier and easier; and meanwhile living becomes emptier and emptier.

FRANK K. NOTCH, *King Mob*, p. 224.

13 In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the plot:
We are betrayed by what is false within.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 43.

Passions Spin the Plot.

VARDIS FISHER. Title of novel.

14 Life is a parting and not a meeting,
A comradeship of the lonely mile,
Only an hour for a passing greeting,
Only a friendship for a while.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *A Day*.

15 A bitter life 'twixt pain and nothing tost.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Hill of Venus*.

16 Moan, moan, ye dying gales!
The saddest of your tales

Is not so sad as life.

HENRY NEALE, *Moon, Moon, Ye Dying Gales*.

¹ The life of man is the plaything of Fortune,
a wretched life and a vagrant, tossed be-
tween riches and poverty.

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 80.)

The wretch, at summing up his misspent days,
Found nothing left, but poverty and praise.

JOHN OLDHAM, *A Satire: Spenser Dissuading
the Author*, l. 182.

The life of man, solitary, poor, nasty, brutish,
and short.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan: Of Man*.

² O life! is *all* thy song, "Endure and—die?"

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Life*.

³ Does the road wind up-hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end.

Will the day's journey take the whole long
day?

From morn to night, my friend.

CHRISTINA ROSETTI, *Up-Hill*.

⁴ Life did not present its sunny side to thee.
(Nicht seine Freudenseite kehrte dir Das
Leben zu.)

SCHILLER, *Marie Stuart*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 136.

⁵ This is the state of man: today he puts
forth

The tender leaves of hopes; tomorrow blos-
soms,

And bears his blushing honours thick upon
him:

The third day comes a frost, a killing frost,
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full
surely

His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 352.

The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 100.

⁶ To live I find it deadly dolorous,
For life draws care, and care continual woe.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Daphnida*, l. 450.

⁷ The long mechanic pacings to and fro,
The set, grey life, and apathetic end.

TENNYSON, *Love and Duty*, l. 17.

⁸ Life holds more disappointment than satisfac-
tion. (Τὸ δὲ κέρδι τοῦ βίου ὥλιδος τοῦ
ἐμπόρου.)

THEOPHRASTUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *The-
ophrastus*. Bk. v, sec. 41.)

⁹ It is truly a misery to live upon earth. . . .
For to eat, drink, watch, sleep, rest, labor,
and to be subject to other necessities of na-

ture, is truly a great misery and affliction.
. . . And therefore the prophet devoutly
prays to be freed from them, saying, "From
my necessities, deliver me, O Lord."

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*.
Ch. 22.

¹⁰ I tell you we're in a blessed drain-pipe, and
we've got to crawl along it till we die.

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

To climb life's worn, heavy wheel,
Which draws up nothing new.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 331.

¹¹ Not life itself, but living ill, is evil. (Ὁδὸν τὴν
ἀλλὰ τὸ κακὸν τῆς.)

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk.
vi, sec. 55.)

XXVIII—Life and Death

See also Death: The Good Death

¹² The Angel of Death is the invisible Angel
of Life.

HENRY MILLS ALDEN, *A Study of Death*.

¹³ Ofttimes the test of courage becomes rather
to live than to die. (Spesso è da forte, Più
che il morire, il vivere.)

ALFIERI, *Oreste*. Act iv, sc. 2.

But where life is more terrible than death, it is
then the truest valour to dare to live.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Sec. 51.

'Tis more brave To live, than to die.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, st. 11.

¹⁴ I strain too much this string of life, belike,
Meaning to make such music as shall
save. . . .

Would that I had such help as man must
have,

For I shall die, whose life was all men's hope.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of Asia*. Bk. vi, l.
107.

¹⁵ Life hath more awe than death.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Wood and Water*.

¹⁶ Life! we've been long together
Through pleasant and through cloudy
weather;

'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,—
Perhaps 't will cost a sigh, a tear;

Then steal away, give little warning,
Choose thine own time;

Say not "Good-night," but in some brighter
clime

Bid me "Good-morning."

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Life*. St. 2. Words-
worth said of this stanza: "I am not in the
habit of grudging people their good things,
but I wish I had written those lines."

1 They that yet never learn'd to live and die,
Will scarcely teach it others feelingly.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Love Breathing Thanks and Praise*. Pt. ii. (c. 1650)

2 The mere habit of living makes mere men
more hardly to part with life.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 28.

Mr. Wopsle's great-aunt conquered a confirmed
habit of living into which she had fallen.

DICKENS, *Great Expectations*. Ch. 16.

While some no other cause for life can give
But a dull habitude to live.

JOHN OLDHAM, *To the Memory of Norwint*.

No particular motive for living, except the
custom and habit of it.

TEACKEKAY. (Quoted in an article in *Black-wood's Magazine*, Jun., 1854.)

3 Knowledge by suffering entereth;
And Life is perfected by Death.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 1004.

4 A man can have but one life, and one death,
One heaven, one hell.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

You never know what life means till you die:
Even throughout life, 'tis death that makes life
live.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. xi, l. 2375.

5 We live and die,
But which is best, you know no more than I.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vii, st. 4.

6 The dead to the grave and the living to the
loaf. (El Muerto á la sepultura y el vivo á
la hogaza.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 19.

Until death, it is all life. (Hasta la Muerte todo
es vida.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 59.

See also HOPE: WHILE THERE'S LIFE THERE'S
HOPE.

7 I cannot but believe that we shall come to
accept death as we do life—as we find it.

GEORGE CLEMENCEAU, *In the Evening of My Thought*, p. 503.

8 Her lips were red, her looks were free,
Her locks were yellow as gold:
Her skin was as white as leprosy,
The Nightmare Life-in-Death was she,
Who thickens man's blood with cold.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. III.

9 Few greatly live in Wisdom's eye—
But oh! how few who greatly die!

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Last Scene*.

That man greatly lives,
Whate'er his fate, or fame, who greatly dies.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 470.

10 Let's learn to live, for we must die alone.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 10.

Live your own life, for you will die your own
death. (Vive tibi, nam moriere tibi.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

11 She'll bargain with them, and will give
Them God; teach them how to live
In Him; or, if they this deny,
For Him she'll teach them how to die.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Hymn to the Name and Honour of St. Theresa*, l. 51. (1646)

He who should teach men to die, would at the
same time teach them to live.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 19.

There taught us how to live; and (oh, too high
The price for knowledge!) taught us how to
die.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, On the Death of Mr. Addison*, l. 81. (1719)

Thou,
Whom soft-eyed Pity once led down from
Heaven

To bleed for Man, to teach him how to live,
And oh! still harder lesson, how to die!

BISHOP BELBY PORTEUS, *Death*, l. 316. (c.
1770)

12 One should never think of death. One should
think of life. That is real piety.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 27.

13 Thales said there was no difference between
life and death. "Why, then," said some one
to him, "do you not die?" "Because," said
he, "it does make no difference."

DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Lives: Thales*. Sec. ix.

14 As life is to the living, so death is to the
dead.

MARY MAPES DODGE, *The Two Mysteries*.

Life is a mystery as deep as ever death can be;
Yet oh, how dear it is to us, this life we live and
see!

MARY MAPES DODGE, *The Two Mysteries*.

15 Who knoweth if to die be but to live,
And that called life by mortals be but death?
(Τίς ὁ ὄντας εἰ τοῖς θνήσκουσιν καρτερία,
τοῖς καρτερῶσι δὲ τῶν νεκρῶν σφοδρία.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragment*. No. 638.

Man, foolish man! no more thy soul deceive,
To die, is but the surest way to live.

WILLIAM BROOME, *Death*, l. 89.

There are daily sounds to tell us that Life
is dying, and Death is living.

HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Last Will*.

Passed from death unto life.

New Testament: John, v. 24.

Sleeping are men, and when they die, they wake.
The Koran,

In some circumstances, to die is to live.

ARCHBISHOP JOHN TILLOTSON, *Letter to Lady Russell*, 21 Nov., 1685.

¹ Quick with the quick, and dead with the dead.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 34. (1578)

² A useless life is an early death. (Ein unnütz Leben ist ein früher Tod.)

GOETHE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 63. Life is her [Nature's] most beautiful invention, and death her artifice to have much life (Leben ist ihre schönste Erfindung, und der Tod ist ihr Kunstgriff, viel Leben zu haben.)

GOETHE, *Aphorisms on Nature*. (Edition Cotta, vol. xxiii, p. 164.)

³ Thy thoughts to nobler meditations give, And study how to die, not how to live.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Meditations on Death*.

⁴ A stranger into life I'm come, Dying may be our going home.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 788.

⁵ I have subdued at last the will to live, Expelling nature from my weary heart; And now my life, so calm, contemplative, No longer selfish, freely may depart. The vital flame is burning less and less; And memory fuses to forgetfulness.

P. G. HAMERTON, *The Sanyassi*.

⁶ Yet saw he something in the lives Of those who ceased to live That rounded them with majesty, Which living failed to give.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Casterbridge Captains*.

⁷ For all may have, If they dare try, a glorious life, or grave.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 15.

⁸ Life evermore is fed by death, In earth and sea and sky; And, that a rose may breathe its breath, Something must die.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Bitter-Sweet*. Epis. i.

⁹ Content with his past life, let him take leave of life like a satiated guest. (Exacto contentus tempore vita cedat uti conviva satur.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 118.

¹⁰ It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 4.)

¹¹ The lordliest of all things,— Life only lends us feet, Death gives us wings!

FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *Law's Mortis*.

¹² There are but three general events that happen to mankind: birth, life, and death. Of their birth they are insensible, they suffer when they die, and neglect to live.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De l'Homme*.

¹³ What is our life but a succession of pre-

udes to that unknown song whose first solemn note is sounded by Death?

LAMARTINE, *Méditations Poétiques*. Used by Liszt as a heading for his tone poem, *Les Préludes*.

¹⁴ Various the roads of life; in one All terminate, one lonely way. We go; and "Is he gone?"

Is all our best friends say.

W. S. LANDOR, *Various the Roads of Life*.

¹⁵ Is Love a lie, and fame indeed a breath; And is there no sure thing in life—but death?

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *R. L. S.*, l. 76.

¹⁶ Live I, so live I, To my Lord heartily, To my Prince faithfully, To my Neighbor honestly, Die I, so die I.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinngedichte*. (Longfellow, tr.)

¹⁷ Our life must once have end; in vain we fly From following Fate; e'en now, e'en now, we die.

Lucretius, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 1081. (Crech, tr.)

¹⁸ Why seek ye the living among the dead?

New Testament: Luke, xxiv, 5.

The earth belongs to the living, not the dead

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. xiii, p. 269.

Mem.—To think more of the living and less of the dead, for the dead have a world of their own.

THOMAS TVERS, *Resolutions*.

¹⁹ 'Tis not the whole of life to live, Nor all of death to die.

MONTGOMERY, *Issues of Life and Death*. St. 1.

²⁰ This life is a fleeting breath.

And whither and how shall I go, When I wander away with Death

By a path that I do not know?

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON, *When I Wander Away with Death*.

²¹ Life should never cease to unfold, and it will be time enough for Death to lower the banner when the last stitch of canvas is reached.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 178.

²² Live righteously; you shall die righteously. (Vive pius; moriere pius.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 9, l. 37.

No one has died miserably who has lived well. (Nec misere quisquam, qui bene vixit obit.)

ERASMUS, *Apotheosis Capnionis*. Quoted.

The name of death was never terrible

To him that knew to live.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Immortality*. Quoted.

Whoso lives the holiest life
Is fittest far to die.

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *Ready*.

1 A good death does honor to a whole life.

PETRARCH, *To Laura in Death*. Canz. xvi, st. 5.

2 To live is Christ, and to die is gain.

New Testament: *Philippians*, 1, 21.

3 To me 'twas given to die: to thee 'tis given
To live: alas! one moment sets us even.

Mark! how impartial is the will of Heaven!

MATTHEW PRIOR, *For His Own Tomb-stone*.

So vanishes our state; so pass our days;

So life but opens now, and now decays;

The cradle and the tomb, alas! how nigh,

To live is scarce distinguish'd from to die.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon on the Vanity of the World*. Bk. iii, l. 527.

4 He rightly lives, That nobly dies: . . .

He that (in case) despises

Life, earns it best; but he that overprizes

His dearest blood, when honour bids him die,

Steals but a life, and lives by robbery.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Esther*. Sec. xv, 15.

5 As a man lives, so shall he die;

As a tree falls, so shall it lie.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

As the life is, so is the end. (*Qualis vita, finis ita*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

6 The long sleep of death closes our scars, and
the short sleep of life our wounds. (Der lange
Schlaf des Todes schliesst unsere Narben zu,
und der kurze des Lebens unsere Wunden.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hesperus*. Ch. 20.

7 They will not live, and do not know how to
die. (*Vivere nolunt, mori nesciunt*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. iv, sec. 6.

If anything forbids you to live nobly, nothing
forbids you to die nobly. (*Si quid te vetat bene
vivere, bene mori non vetat*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xvii, sec. 6.

He who does not wish to die cannot have wished
to live. (*Vivere noluit qui mori non vult*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxx, 10.

Before I was old, I tried to live well; now that
I am old, I shall try to die well; but dying well
means dying gladly. (*Ante senectutem curavi,
ut bene viverem; in senectute, ut bene moriar;
bene autem mori est libenter mori*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxi, sec. 2.

8 Every man should make his life acceptable
to others, but his death to himself alone. The
best form of death is the one we like.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxx, 12.

9 What's yet in this
That bears the name of life? Yet in this life

Lie hid mee thousand deaths: yet death we
fear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 38.

10 Let life burn down, and dream it is not death.

SWINBURNE, *Anactoria*.

From too much love of living,

From hope and fear set free,

We thank with brief thanksgiving

Whatever gods may be,

That no life lives forever;

That dead men rise up never;

That even the weariest river

Winds somewhere safe to sea.

SWINBURNE, *The Garden of Proserpine*. St. 11.

For if we live, we die not,

And if we die, we live.

SWINBURNE, *Jacobite Song*. St. 9.

11 Some come, some go; This life is so.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundred Points of Good
Husbandry*; August's Abstract.

Some laugh, while others mourn;

Some toil, while others pray;

One dies, and one is born:

So runs the world away.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *The Way of the World*.

12 All say, "How hard it is to die"—a strange
complaint from people who have had to
live. Pity is for the living, envy for the dead.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

A myriad of men are born; they labor and
sweat and struggle for bread; they squabble
and scold and fight; they scramble for little
mean advantages over each other. Age creeps
upon them; . . . ambition is dead; pride is
dead; vanity is dead; longing for release is in
their place. It comes at last—the only unpoisoned
gift earth ever had for them—and they
vanish from a world where they were of no
consequence.

MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography*. Vol. ii, p. 37.

13 Many people are so afraid to die that they
never begin to live.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Counsels by the Way*;
Courage.

14 Who die of having lived too much

In their large hours.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Tomb of Burns*.

15 Why do we then shun Death with anxious
strife?

If Light can thus deceive, wherefore not Life?

BLANCO WHITE, *Sonnet*: Night.

16 O I see now that life cannot exhibit all to
me, as day cannot,

I see that I am to wait for what will be ex-
hibited by death.

WALT WHITMAN, *Night on the Prairies*.

17 And the wild regrets and the bloody sweats

None knew so well as I:
For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.
Quesar Wilde, *Ballad of Reading Gool*, iii, 37.

Life is much flatter'd, Death is much traduc'd.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 444.

Life makes the soul dependent on the dust;
Death gives her wings to mount above the spheres. . . .

Death but entombs the body; life the soul.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 448.

Be happy while ye'er leevin,
For y'er a lang time deid.

UNKNOWN, *Motto for a House*. (*Notes and Queries*, 7 Dec., 1901.)

XXIX—Life: A Journey to Death

And I still onward haste to my last night;
Time's fatal wings do ever forward fly:
So every day we live, a day we die.

CAMPBELL, *Divine and Moral Songs*, No. 17.

We do not die wholly at our deaths: we have
moulded away gradually long before. . . .
Death only consigns the last fragment of what
we were to the grave.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Winterslow: On the Feeling of Immortality in Youth*.

For life is nearer every day to death. (*Nam vita mortis propior est quotidie.*)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 25, l. 10.

Every moment of life is a step toward the grave.
(Chaque instant de la vie est un pas vers la mort.)

CARRILLON, *Tite et Bérénice*. Act i, sc. 5.

He that begins to live begins to die.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hieroglyphics*. Epig. 1.

Our life's a clock, and every gasp of breath
Breathes forth a warning grief, till Time shall
strike a death.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hieroglyphics*, ix, 6.

What new thing then is it for a man to die,
whose whole life is nothing but a journey to
death? (*Quid est enim novi hominem mori,*
cujus tota vita nihil aliud quam ad mortem
iter est?)

SENECA, *Ad Polybium de Consolatione*. Sec. 30.

What man can you show me who places any
value on his time, who reckons the worth of
every day, who understands that he is dying
daily?

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epin. i, sec. 2.

The hour which gives us life begins to take it
away. (*Prima que vitam dedit hora, carpit.*)

SENECA, *Heracles Furens*, l. 874.

While man is growing, life is in decrease;
And cradles rock us nearer to the tomb.
Our birth is nothing but our death begun;

As tapers waste, that instant they take fire.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 717.

Our life is but a chain of many deaths.

YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Life is real! Life is earnest!

And the grave is not its goal.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

XXX—Life: A Preparation for Death

May we so live we dread not here to die;
So die, we dread not afterward to live.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Wood and Waters*.

So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan, which moves
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and
soothed

By an unflinching trust, approach thy grave
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*.

Made ev'ry day he had to live

To his last minute a preparative.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *To the Memory of Duval*.
Sec. 2.

Learn to live well, that thou may'st die so
too;

To live and die is all we have to do.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*, l. 93.

Live so, that, when you come to die,
You will have wished to live.

(Lebe, wie Du, wenn du stirbst,
Wünschen wirst, gelebt zu haben.)

C. F. GELLERT, *Geistliche Oden und Lieder:
Vom Tode*.

Let all live as they would die.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Teach me to live that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.

BISHOP THOMAS KEN, *Evening Hymn*.

Then, like a thankful guest,
Rise cheerfully from life's abundant feast
And with a quiet mind go take thy rest.

LUCRETIVS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 95.
(Creech, tr.)

So may'st thou live, till like ripe fruit thou
drop

Into thy mother's lap, or be with ease
Gather'd, not harshly pluck'd, for death ma-
ture.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 532.

LIGHT

Light, even though it passes through pollu-

tion, is not polluted. (Lux, etai per immunda transeat, non inquinatur.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Johannis Evang.* Ch. i, tr. 5, sec. 15. See also SUN: UNPOLLUTED.

¹ The first creature of God, in the works of the days, was the light of the sense, the last was the light of reason.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth.*

God's first creature, which was light.

FRANCIS BACON, *New Atlantis*. Sec. 14. Quoted by Ruskin, *Crown of Wild Olive*. Lecture 4.

Light.—God's eldest daughter.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Building.*

Hail, holy light, offspring of Heav'n firstborn!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 1.

Light, the prime work of God.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 70.

² Light that makes things seen, makes some things invisible; were it not for darkness and the shadow of the earth the noblest part of the creation had remained unseen and the stars in heaven as invisible as on the fourth day when they were created above the horizon with the sun and there was not an eye to behold them.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Garden of Cyrus*. Ch. 4.

The rising sun to mortal sight reveals This earthly globe, but yet the stars conceal.

So may the sense discover natural things, Divine above the reach of human wings.

C. B., *To the Memory of Sir Thomas Overbury.*

Then sorrow, touch'd by These, grows bright

With more than rapture's ray:

As darkness shows us worlds of light

We never saw by day.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh, Thou Who Dry'st the Mourner's Tear.*

'Twas a light that made

Darkness itself appear A thing of comfort.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. 23, l. 28.

³ I feel and seek the light I cannot see.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *II Zepolya*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ I saw myself the lambent easy light

Gild the brown horror, and dispel the night.

DRYDEN, *Hind and Panther*. Pt. ii, l. 658.

⁵ Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing

it is for the eyes to behold the sun.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xi, 7.

⁶ Light is the first of painters. There is no

object so foul that intense light will not

make it beautiful.

EMERSON, *Nature*. Ch. 3, par. 2.

⁷ And God said, Let there be light: and there

was light.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, i, 3.

Let there be Light, said God, and forthwith Light

Ethereal, first of things, quintessence pure,

Sprung from the deep; and, from her native east,
To journey through the acry gloom began,
Spher'd in a radiant cloud.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 243.

If the light is,

It is because God said, Let there be light.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *At the Sunrise in 1848.*

⁸ Through love to light! O wonderful the way
That leads from darkness to the perfect
day!

R. W. GILDER, *After-song.*

Against the darkness outer

God's light his likeness takes,

And he from the mighty doubter

The great believer makes.

R. W. GILDER, *The New Day*. Pt. iv, Song 15.

⁹ Where there is much light, the shadows are
deepest. (Wo viel Licht ist, ist starker Schat-
ten.)

GOETHE, *Götz von Berlichingen*, l. 24.

Every light has its shadow.

H. G. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 349.

¹⁰ Lamps make oil-spots, and candles need snuf-
fing; it is only the light of heaven that shines
pure and leaves no stain.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa.*

¹¹ Blasted with excess of light.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 101.

He's blind with too much light.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Flor-
ence*. Act ii, sc. 1.

After light's term, a term of cecity.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Westminster Abbey*.

The Light that Failed.

RUDYARD KIPLING. Title of novel.

¹² You stand in your own light.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)

Do we stand in our own light, wherever we go,

And fight our own shadows forever?

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto ii, sec. 5.

¹³ The light of Heav'n restore;

Give me to see, and Ajax asks no more.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 729. (Pope, tr.)

The prayer of Ajax was for light;

Through all that dark and desperate fight,

The blackness of that noonday night.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golem of Life*. St. 9.

Father Zeus, deliver thou from darkness the sons

of the Achæans, and make clear sky, and grant

us to see with our eyes. In the light do thou

even slay us, seeing such is thy good pleasure.

(*Ἐν δὲ φάει καὶ θνατοῖς, ἐπεὶ οὐ γὰρ σῶμα σῶμα.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 645. The prayer of

Ajax.

Thy prayer was "Light—more Light—while

Time shall last!"

Thou sawest a glory growing on the night,

But not the shadows which that light would cast,

Till shadows vanish in the Light of Light.
 TENNYSON, *Inscription on the Window in Memory of Caxton*. St. Margaret's Church, Westminster, London. Caxton's motto was "Fiat Lux."

More light! (Mehr Licht!)

GOETHE, Last words.

He seeks to produce not smoke from light, but light from smoke. (Non fumum ex fulgore, sed ex fumo dare lucem.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 143.

Like our dawn, merely a sob of light.

VICTOR HUO, *La Légende des Siècles*.

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

New Testament: John, i, 5. (Lux in tenebris. —*Vulgate*.)

The true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

New Testament: John, i, 9.

And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

New Testament: John, iii, 19.

The shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Old Testament: Proverbs, iv, 18.

He was a burning and a shining light.

New Testament: John, v, 35.

I am the light of the world.

New Testament: John, viii, 12. (Lux mundi. —*Vulgate*.)

Ye are the light of the world.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 14.

Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you.

New Testament: John, xii, 35.

The great world of light, that lies behind all human destinies.

LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*.

Medicinal as light.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

New Testament: Luke, i, 79.

The tolerance and equity of light That gives as freely to the shrinking flower As to the great oak flaring to the wind.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

In the dark a glimmering light often suffices for the pilot to find the pole star and set his course.

METASTASIO, *Achille*. Act i, sc. 6.

With thy long level'd rule of streaming light.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 340.

Where glowing embers through the room Teach light to counterfeit a gloom.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 79.

He that has light within his own clear breast May sit i' the center and enjoy bright day; But he that hides a dark soul and foul thoughts

Benighted walks under the mid-day sun.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 381.

Not always right in all men's eyes, But faithful to the light within.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Birthday Tribute*.

Dark with excessive bright thy skirts appear. MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 380. Often misquoted "dark with excessive light."

Shut the windows that the house may be lighted. (Claude fenestras, ut luceat domus.) DR. HENRY MORE, his motto. (WARD, *Life*. Ch. 12.)

Lead, Kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,

Lead Thou me on!

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Pillar of the Cloud*.

And this I know: whether the one True Light

Kindle to Love, or Wrath consume me quite, One flash of It within the Tavern caught Better than in the Temple lost outright.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 77. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Where art thou, beam of light? Hunters from the mossy rock, saw ye the blue-eyed fair? OSSIAN, *Temora*. Bk. vi.

Out of light a little profit. (Ex luce lucellum.)

WILLIAM PITT, referring to the tax on windows. Suggested by Robert Lowe, Chancellor of the Exchequer, as a motto for match-boxes, in 1871, when a match tax was recommended by the government.

Light is sown for the righteous.

Old Testament: Psalms, xcvi, 11. (Lux orta est. —*Vulgate*.)

A lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxix, 105.

Lucus, a grove, is so called because, from the dense shade, there is very little light there. (*Lucus*, quia, umbra opacus, parum luceat.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 6, sec. 34. Hence the proverb, "*Lucus a non luendo*," a grove (*lucus*) from not being lucent.

As by the way of innuendo,
Lucus is made a *non lucendo*.

CHARLES CRUSCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. ii, l. 257.
Having entirely banished the letter A from his first book, which was called Alpha (as *Lucus* a *non Lucendo*) because there was not an Alpha in it.

ANDERSON, *The Spectator*. No. 59.

Light seeking light doth light of light beguile.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 77.

Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore,
Should I repent me: but once put out thy light,

Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Promethean heat
That can thy light relume.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 7.

The two noblest things, which are sweetness and light.

SWIFT, *The Battle of the Books*. See also under CULTURE.

Where God and Nature met in light.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxi, st. 5.

The thing to do is to supply light and not heat.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Pittsburgh, 29 Jan., 1916.

The light that never was, on sea or land,
The consecration, and the Poet's dream.

WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas, Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle in a Storm*, l. 15.

But ne'er to a seductive lay

Let faith be given;

Nor deem that "light which leads astray
Is light from Heaven."

WORDSWORTH, *To the Sons of Burns*, l. 39.

LIGHTNING

See also Thunder

The lightning flies, the thunder roars,
And big waves lash the frightened shores.
JOHN GAY, *The Lady's Looking-Glass*.

It must be done like lightning.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act iv, sc. 5.

As quick as lightning.

MRS. FRANCES SHERIDAN, *Discovery*. Act i, sc. 2.

I saw the lightning's gleaming rod
Reach forth and write upon the sky
The awful autograph of God.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Ship in the Desert*.

As lightning does the will of God.

JOHN PIERPONT, *A Word from a Petitioner*.

When you can use the lightning, it is better than cannon.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

Though the thunderbolts strike but one man,
it is not one only whom they fill with terror.
(Cum feriant unum, non unum fulmina terrent.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 2, l. 9.

It is vain to look for a defence against lightning.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 835.

Lightnings, that show the vast and foamy deep,

The rending thunders, as they onward roll.
MRS. ANN RADCLIFFE, *Mysteries of Udolpho: The Manner*. St. 9.

Loud o'er my head, though awful thunders roll,

And vivid lightnings flash from pole to pole,
Yet 'tis Thy voice, my God, that bids them fly,

Thy arm directs those lightnings through the sky.

SCOTT, *On a Thunderstorm*. (LOCKHART, *Life of Scott*. Vol. i, ch. 3.) Written at the age of twelve.

If I had a thunderbolt in mine eye, I can tell who should down.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 226.

Then flash'd the living lightning from her eyes.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 155.

Be thou as lightning in the eyes of France;
For ere thou canst report I will be there;
The thunder of my cannon shall be heard:
So hence! Be thou the trumpet of our wrath.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 24.

Sulphurous and thought-executing fires,
Vaunt-couriers to oak-cleaving thunderbolts.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 4.

You nimble lightnings, dart your blinding flames

Into her scornful eyes!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 167.

The most terrible and nimble stroke

Of quick, cross lightning!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 34.

Merciful Heaven,

Thou rather with thy sharp and sulphurous bolt

Split'st the unwedgeable and gnarled oak
Than the soft myrtle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 114.

Brief as the lightning in the collied night,

That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say "Behold!"
The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 145.

It is too rash, too unadvised, too sudden;
Too like the lightning, which does cease to be
Ere one can say "It lightens."

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 118.

Thunder crumples the sky,
Lightning tears at it.

LEONORA SPEYER, *The Squall*.

We saw the large white stars rise one by
one,

Or, from the darken'd glen,
Saw God divide the night with flying flame,
And thunder on the everlasting hills.

TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, l. 223.

The lightnings flash a larger curve, and more
The noise astounds; till overhead a sheet
Of livid flame discloses wide, then shuts
And opens wider; shuts and opens still
Expansive, wrapping ether in a blaze.
Follows the loosen'd aggravated roar,
Enlarging, deepening, mingling, peal on peal,
Crush'd horrible, convulsing heaven and earth.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1136.

Knowledge hath clipped the lightning's wings,
and mewed it up for a purpose.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Hidden Uses*. See also under FRANKLIN.

The heavens thundered and the air shone
with frequent fire; and all things threatened
men with instant death. (Intonuere poli, et
crebris micat ignibus æther; Presentemque
virilis intentant omnia mortem.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 90.

Never from a cloudless sky fell more light-
nings. (Non alias cælo ceciderunt plura
sereno Fulgura.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 487.

For though it is the clouds that Jove is wont to
cleave with his flashing bolts, this time he drove
his thundering steeds through a cloudless sky.
(Per purum tonantes.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 34, l. 7.

Arrestment, sudden really as a bolt out of the
blue has his strange victims.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol.
iii, p. 347.

Reach the bays—
I'll tie a garland here about his head;
'Twill keep my boy from lightning.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*, v. 4. The
bay was supposed by the Romans to protect
against lightning because it was the tree of

Apollo; hence, according to Pliny, Tiberius
and other Roman emperors wore a wreath
of bay as an amulet, especially in thunder
storms.

LIKENESS

Our houses . . . are so like to another, that
ye can less discern an egg from an egg.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works*, p. 90. (1542)

They say we are Almost as like as eggs.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2,
l. 129. (1610)

He is as like one, as one egg is like another.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 27. (1615)

Not eggs to eggs are liker.

EDMUND GAYTON, *Festivous Notes on Don
Quixote*, 23. (1654)

Likeness causeth liking.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramologia*, 27. (1639)

As is the mother, so is her daughter.

Old Testament: *Ezekiel*, xvi, 44.

Like cow like calf.

WILLIAM BULLFIN, *Dialogue*, 21. (1573)

He answered the description the page gave
to a T, sir.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle*. Act iv,
sc. 3. (1699)

They'd have fitted him to a T.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Bishop War-
burton, and quoting the following lines:
Here Learning, blinded first, and then beguill'd,
Looks dark as Ignorance, as Frenzy wild.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *The Wanderer*. (BOSWELL,
Life, 1784.)

Which was performed to a T.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 41.

Like to like.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Complaynt of Philomene*.
See also COMPANIONS: LIKE TO LIKE.

Like lips, like lettuce. (Similem habent labra
lactucam.)

HETRONYMUS, *Epistles*, vii, 5. A saying of Mar-
cus CRASSUS when he saw an ass eating
thistles.

Such lips, such lettuce.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

There's other lettuce for your coarse lips.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act ii, sc. 3.

As like as fig to fig. (Σίκκος ελάσας σύκῳ.)

HERODAS, *Sententia*, vi, 60. (c. 250 B.C.)

As alike to compare in taste, chalk and
cheese.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)

Differ as much as chalk and cheese.

SHERLOCK, *Hatcher of Heresies*. (1565)

They take chalk for cheese.

NICHOLAS GRIMALD, *Cicero: Preface*.

No more like together than is chalk to coals.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *English Works*, p. 674.

¹ Like father, like son. (*Qualis pater, talis filius.*)

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus ii, 28. (1377)

Of't the son in manner like will be unto the father.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Skyp of Folsys*, i, 236. (1509)

Such a father, such a son.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 331. (1605)

Yet in my lineaments they trace
Some features of my father's face.

BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 13.

² No more like than an apple to an oyster.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *English Works*, p. 724.

Tranio: He is my father, sir; and, sooth to say,
In countenance somewhat doth resemble you.

Biondello: As much as an apple doth an oyster.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 99.

She's as like this as a crab's like an apple.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 15.

³ Like people like priest.

THOMAS NASHE, *Works*, i, 121. (1589)

⁴ Not altogether the same features, nor yet different; but such as would be natural in sisters. (*Facies non omnibus una, Non diversa tamen, qualem decet esse sororum.*)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 13.

⁵ Like master, like man. (*Plane qualis dominus, talis est servus.*)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 58. See also MASTER: LIKE MASTER, LIKE MAN.

⁶ One drop of milk is no more like another than I is like me. (*Neque lac lactis magis est simile quam ille ego similem mei.*)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 601. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

As much alike as two drops of milk. (*Tam similem, quam lacte lacti est.*)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*, l. 240. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

⁷ Looking as like . . . as one pea does like another.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 2. (1532)

As like as one pea is to another.

JOHN LYL, *Euphues*, p. 215. (1580)

⁸ The one so like the other

As could not be distinguish'd but by names.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 52.

These hands are not more like.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 212.

To show virtue her own feature, scorn her own image, and the very age and body of the time his form and pressure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 25.

Blood hath bought blood and blows have answer'd blows;

Strength match'd with strength, and power confronted power:

Both are alike; and both alike we like.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 329.

⁹ When you know one, you know all. (*Unum quam noris, omnes noris.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 35.

LILAC

¹⁰ O lilac, whiter than swan's down,
Among your soft-green leaves,

Purer than snow new-fallen on the boughs.

F. S. FLINT, *Lilac*.

¹¹ Lilacs, False blue, White, Purple,
Colour of lilac,

Your great puffs of flowers

Are everywhere in this my New England. . . .

Lilacs in dooryards

Holding quiet conversation with an early moon;

Lilacs watching a deserted house; . . .

Lilacs, wind-beaten, staggering under a lopsided shock of bloom, . . .

You are everywhere.

AMY LOWELL, *Lilacs*.

Now you are a very decent flower,

A reticent flower,

A curiously clear-cut, candid flower,

Standing beside clean doorways,

Friendly to a house-cat and a pair of spectacles,

Making poetry out of a bit of moonlight

And a hundred or two sharp blossoms.

AMY LOWELL, *Lilacs*.

¹² Go down to Kew in lilac-time, in lilac-time,
in lilac-time;

Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from London!)

And you shall wander hand in hand with love in summer's wonderland;

Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from London!)

ALFRED NOYES, *The Barrel-Organ*.

¹³ The purple clusters load the lilac-bushes.

AMELIA C. WELBY, *Hopeless Love*.

¹⁴ Warble me now for joy of lilac-time.

WALT WHITMAN, *Warble for Lilac-Time*.

When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom'd,
And the great star early droop'd in the western sky in the night,

I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with ever-returning spring.

WALT WHITMAN, *When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd*. St. 1.

The lilac-bush tall-growing with heart-shaped leaves of rich green,
With many a pointed blossom rising delicate, with the perfume strong I love,

With every leaf a miracle.

WALT WHITMAN, *When Lilacs Last in the
Dooryard Bloom'd*. St. 3.

1 Who thought of the lilac? "I," dew said,
"I made the lilac out of my head."
"She made the lilac? Pooh!" trilled a linnet,
And each dew-note had a lilac in it.
HUMBERT WOLFE, *The Lilac*.

LILY

2 I like the chaliced lilies,
The heavy Eastern lilies,
The gorgeous tiger-lilies,
That in our garden grow.
T. B. ALDRICH, *Tiger-Lilies*.

3 And lilies are still lilies, pulled
By smutty hands, though spotted from their
white.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 741.
And lilies white, prepared to touch
The whitest thought, nor soil it much.
E. B. BROWNING, *A Flower in a Letter*.

4 Dante's purple lilies, which he blew
To a larger bubble with his prophet breath.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 935.

5 Very whitely still
The lilies of our lives may reassure
Their blossoms from their roots, accessible
Alone to heavenly dews that drop not fewer,
Growing straight, out of man's reach, on the
hill.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*.
No. xxiv.

6 And every rose and lily there did stand
Better attired by Nature's hand.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Garden*.

The lilies
Contending with the roses in her cheeks,
Who shall most set them off.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Flor-
ence*. Act v, sc. 3.

7 And the stately lilies stand
Fair in the silvery light,
Like saintly vestals, pale in prayer;
Their pure breath sanctifies the air,
As its fragrance fills the night.
JULIA C. R. DORR, *A Red Rose*.

8 Lilies are whitest in a blackamoor's hand.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3244.

9 By cool Siloam's shady rill
How sweet the lily grows!
REGINALD HEBER, *First Sunday After Epiphany*.

10 The lily is all in white, like a saint,
And so is no mate for me.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*.

11 We are Lilies fair,
The flower of virgin light;
Nature held us forth, and said,
"Lo! my thoughts of white."
LEIGH HUNT, *Lilies*.

12 Like these cool lilies may our loves remain,
Perfect and pure, and know not any stain.
ANDREW LANG, *A Vow to Heavenly Venus*.

13 Go bow thy head in gentle spite,
Thou lily white,
For she who spies thee waving here,
With thee in beauty can compare
As day with night.
J. M. LEGARÉ, *To a Lily*.

14 O lovely lily clean,
O lily springing green,
O lily bursting white,
Dear lily of delight,
Spring in my heart agen
That I may flower to men.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*.
Last st.

15 Consider the lilies of the field, how they
grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:
And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon
in all his glory was not arrayed like one of
these.
New Testament: Matthew, vi, 28, 29; *Luke*,
xii, 27.

Yet neither spins nor cards, nor cares nor frets,
But to her mother Nature all her care she lets.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto vi, st. 16.

"Look to the lilies how they grow!"
"Twas thus the Saviour said, that we,
Even in the simplest flowers that blow,
God's ever-watchful care might see."
DAVID MOIR, *Lilies*.

"Thou wert not, Solomon! in all thy glory
Array'd," the lilies cry, "in robes like ours;
How vain your grandeur! Ah, how transitory
Are human flowers!"
HORACE SMITH, *Hymn to the Flowers*. St. 10.

16 Is not this lily pure?
What fuller can procure
A white so perfect, spotless clear
As in this flower, doth appear?
FRANCIS QUARLES, *School of the Heart*. Ode 30.

17 How bravely thou becomest thy bed, fresh
lily.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 15.

Like the lily,
That once was mistress of the field and flourish'd,
I'll hang my head and perish.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 151.

18 And the wand-like lily, which lifted up,
As a Mœnad, its moonlight-coloured cup,

Till the fiery star, which is its eye,
Gazed through clear dew on the tender sky.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, l. 33.

1
Now folds the lily all her sweetness up,
And slips into the bosom of the lake.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 171.

2
But lilies, stolen from grassy mold,
No more curled state unfold,
Translated to a vase of gold;
In burning throne though they keep still
Serenities unthawed and chill.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Gilded Gold*.

3
White as any lily flower.
UNKNOWN, *King Horn*, l. 15. (c. 1310)
Her cheeks round, white as the flour de lys.
WILLIAM CAXTON, *Charles the Great*. (1485)

II—Lily-of-the-Valley

4
The lily of the vale, of flowers the queen,
Puts on the robe she neither sew'd nor spun.
MICHAEL BRUCE, *Elegy*.

5
White bud! that in meek beauty dost lean
Thy cloistered cheek as pale as moonlight
snow,
Thou seem'st, beneath thy huge, high leaf of
green,
An Eremita beneath his mountain's brow.
GEORGE CARLY, *The Lily of the Valley*.

6
And the Naiad-like lily of the vale,
Whom youth makes so fair and passion so
pale,
That the light of its tremulous bells is seen,
Through their pavilions of tender green.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, l. 21.

7
Where scattered wild the Lily of the Vale
Its balmy essence breathes.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 445.

8
That shy plant . . . the lily of the vale,
That loves the ground, and from the sun
withholds
Her pensive beauty.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 540.

LIMERICKS

A few famous ones; see also Appendix

9
Un marin naufragé (de Doncastre)
Pour prière, au milieu du désastre,
Repetait à genoux
Ces mots simples et doux:—
"Scintillez, scintillez, petits astres!"
GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Vers Nonsensiques*.

10
There was a small boy of Quebec
Who was buried in snow to the neck;
When they said, "Are you friz?"

He replied, "Yes, I is—
But we don't call this cold in Quebec."
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Boy of Quebec*.

11
There was an Old Man with a beard,
Who said, "It is just what I feared!
Two Owls and a Hen,
Four Larks and a Wren,
Have all built their nests in my beard!"
EDWARD LEAR, *Nonsense Verses*.

12
There was a young lady of Niger
Who smiled as she rode on a tiger;
They returned from the ride
With the lady inside,
And the smile on the face of the tiger.
UNKNOWN, *The Young Lady of Niger*.

13
There once was a guy named Othello,
A dark, disagreeable fellow;
After croaking his wife,
Then he took his own life—
That bird wasn't black, he was yellow!
E. M. ROBINSON, *Limericised Classics*.

14
A canner, exceedingly canny,
One morning remarked to his granny,
"A canner can can
Anything that he can,
But a canner can't can a can, can he?"
CAROLYN WELLS, *The Canner*.

15
A Tutor who tooted the flute
Tried to teach two young tooters to toot.
Said the two to the Tutor,
"Is it harder to toot, or
To tutor two tooters to toot?"
CAROLYN WELLS, *The Tutor*.

16
There's a Portuguese person called Howell
Who lays on his lies with a trowel;
Should he get over lying
'Twill be when he's done dying
For living is lying to Howell.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER. Referring to Charles Augustus Howell, an adventurer of the period. It was Howell who, in 1869, exhumed the body of D. G. Rossetti's first wife, in order to recover the manuscripts which Rossetti had impulsively placed in the coffin nine years previously.

17
There was an old man of Nantucket
Who kept all his cash in a bucket;
But his daughter, named Nan,
Ran away with a man—
And as for the bucket, Nantucket.
DAYTON VOORHEES, *The Old Man of Nantucket*.
First published in the *Princeton Tiger* in 1902.

18
A fly and a flea in a flue
Were imprisoned, so what could they do?
Said the fly, "Let us flee!"
"Let us fly!" said the flea,

So they flew through a flaw in the flue.

UNKNOWN, *Flight*.

Oh, won't you come up, come all the way up,
Come all the way up to Limerick?

UNKNOWN, *Won't You Come Up to Limerick?*

The chorus following the singing of an extemporized nonsense verse at convivial parties, the reference being to the town of Limerick, Ireland. The first instance of a limerick occurs in the anonymous *History of Sixteen Wonderful Old Women*, published in 1820.

LINCOLN, ABRAHAM

Abraham wore a stovepipe hat
That brushed the stars down where he
walked;

His eyes were terrible to look at,
His eyes were black pools when he talked.

JOSEPH AVELANDER, *Abraham Lincoln*.

Some opulent force of genius, soul, and race,
Some deep life-current from far centuries
Flowed to his mind and lighted his sad eyes,
And gave his name, among great names, high
place.

JOEL BENTON, *Another Washington*.

Into his heart's great jar Truth's brother
poured
Strong love for men and freedom—fatal
deed!

Some liked the wine, and some its making
scored;

One broke the jar that held his own life's
need.

CHARLES GRANGER BLANDIN, *Lincoln*.

No king this man, by grace of God's in-
tent;

No, something better, freeman,—President!
A nature, modeled on a higher plan,
Lord of himself, an inborn gentleman!

GEORGE HENRY BOKER, *Our Heroic Themes*.
Read before Phi Beta Kappa at Harvard, 20
July, 1865, one of the earliest and most dis-
criminating tributes to Lincoln.

Great in his goodness, humble in his state,
Firm in his purpose, yet not passionate,
He led his people with a tender hand,
And won by love a sway beyond command.

GEORGE HENRY BOKER, *Our Heroic Themes*.

Oh, slow to smite and swift to spare,
Gentle and merciful and just!
Who, in the fear of God, didst bear
The sword of power, a nation's trust!
W. C. BRYANT, *Abraham Lincoln*.

Our pastoral captain, skilled to crook
The spear into the pruning hook,
The simple, kindly man,
Lincoln, American.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Lincoln*.

To set the stones back in the wall
Lest the divided house should fall,
The beams of peace be laid,
While kings looked on, afraid.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Lincoln*.

Unheralded, God's captain came
As one that answers to his name;
Nor dreamed how high his charge,
His privilege how large.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Lincoln*.

If so men's memories not a monument be,
None shalt thou have. Warm hearts, and not cold
stone,

Must mark thy grave, or thou shalt lie, unknown.
Marbles keep not themselves; how then, keep
thee?

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Thy Monument*.

O Uncommon Commoner! may your name
Forever lead like a living flame!
Unschool'd scholar! how did you learn
The wisdom a lifetime may not earn?

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *The Uncommon Com-
moner*.

Great Nature's forces, unrestrained and free,
Produced, by chance, this giant of mankind,
And challenged man to solve his mystery.

REMBRANDT W. B. DITMARS, *Lincoln*.

Spontaneous! Inspired! The perfect flower
Of chance, he was by liberal Nature sent
To lead men nobly with unconscious power,
And justify the law of accident.

REMBRANDT W. B. DITMARS, *Lincoln*.

Hail, Lincoln! As the swift years lengthen
Still more majestic grows thy fame;
The ties that bind us to thee strengthen;
Starlike-immortal shines thy name.

NATHAN HASKELL DOLE, *Lincoln's Birthday*.

His heart was as great as the world, but there
was no room in it to hold the memory of a
wrong.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Greatness*.

We are coming, Father Abraham, three hun-
dred thousand more.

J. S. GIBBONS, *We Are Coming, Father Abra-
ham*. (New York *Evening Post*, 16 July,
1862.)

A martyr to the cause of man,
His blood is freedom's eucharist,
And in the world's great hero list
His name shall lead the van.

CHARLES G. HALPIN, *The Death of Lincoln*.

Lincoln had faith in time, and time has
justified his faith.

BENJAMIN HARRISON, *Lincoln Day Address*,
Chicago, 1898.

Strange mingling of mirth and tears, of the
tragic and grotesque, of cap and crown, of

Socrates and Rabelais, of Æsop and Marcus Aurelius—Lincoln, the gentlest memory of the world.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Lincoln*.

Lincoln was not a type. He stands alone—no ancestors, no fellows, no successors.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Lincoln*.

Hundreds of people are now engaged in smoothing out the lines on Lincoln's face—forcing all features to the common mold—so that he may be known, not as he really was, but, according to their poor standard, as he should have been.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Lincoln*.

Another expense we didn't used to have was buyin' an entirely new life of Lincoln ever month or so.

KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 21.

If the good people in their wisdom shall see fit to keep me in the background, I have been too familiar with disappointment to be much chagrined.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Communication*, *Sangamon Journal*, when first a candidate for the Illinois State Legislature, 1832.

Nobody ever expected me to be President. In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, against Douglas, in campaign of 1860.

They have seen in his [Douglas's] round, jolly, fruitful face, post-offices, land-offices, marsh-ships and cabinet-appointments, charge-ships and foreign missions, bursting out in wonderful exuberance.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, against Douglas, in campaign of 1860.

His head is bowed. He thinks of men and kings.

Yea, when the sick world cries, how can he sleep?

Too many peasants fight, they know not why;

Too many homesteads in black terror weep.

VACCEL LINDSAY, *Abraham Lincoln Walks at Midnight*.

That nation has not lived in vain which has given the world Washington and Lincoln, the best great men and the greatest good men whom history can show.

HENRY CABOT LODGE, *Lincoln*. Address before Massachusetts Legislature, 12 Feb., 1909.

Great captains, with their guns and drums,
Disturb our judgment for the hour,
But at last silence comes;

These are all gone, and, standing like a tower,

Our children shall behold his fame,

The kindly-earnest, brave, foreseeing man,
Sagacious, patient, dreading praise, not blame,
New birth of our new soil, the first American.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

Nature, they say, doth dote,
And cannot make a man
Save on some worn-out plan
Repeating us by rote:

For him her Old World moulds aside she threw
And, choosing sweet clay from the breast
Of the unexhausted West,

With stuff untainted shaped a hero new.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

A blend of mirth and sadness, smiles and tears;

A quaint knight-errant of the pioneers;

A homely hero, born of star and sod;

A Peasant-Prince; a Masterpiece of God.

WALTER MALONE, *Abraham Lincoln*.

When the Norm Mother saw the Whirlwind Hour
Greatening and darkening as it hurried on,

She left the Heaven of Heroes and came down
To make a man to meet the mortal need.

She took the tried clay of the common road—
Clay warm yet with the genial heat of earth,

Dashed through it all a strain of prophecy,

Tempered the heap with thrill of human tears

Then mixed a laughter with the serious stuff.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

Here was a man to hold against the world,
A man to match the mountains and the sea.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

The color of the ground was in him, the red earth,
The smack and tang of elemental things:

The rectitude and patience of the cliff,

The goodwill of the rain that loves all leaves,

The friendly welcome of the wayside well,

The courage of the bird that dares the sea,

The gladness of the wind that shakes the corn,

The pity of the snow that hides all scars, . . .

The tolerance and equity of light.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

One fire was on his spirit, one resolve—
To send the keen axe to the root of wrong,

Clearing a free way for the feet of God,

The eyes of conscience testing every stroke.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

So came the Captain with the mighty heart;
And when the judgment thunders split the house,

Wrenching the rafters from their ancient rest,

He held the ridgepole up, and spiked again

The rafters of the house.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

And when he fell in whirlwind, he went down
As when a lordly cedar, green with boughs,
Goes down with a great shout upon the hills,
And leaves a lonesome place against the sky.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

1
His grave a nation's heart shall be,
His monument a people free!
CAROLINE ATHERTON MASON, *President Lincoln's Grave*.

2
I am Ann Rutledge who sleeps beneath these
weeds,
Beloved of Abraham Lincoln,
Wedded to him, not through union,
But through separation.
Bloom forever, O Republic,
From the dust of my bosom.
EDGAR LEE MASTERS, *Ann Rutledge*. Engraved
on her tombstone at Petersburg, Ill.

But from her beauty and her doom
A man rose merciful and just;
And a great People still can feel
The passion of her dust.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Ann Rutledge*.

3
When Abraham Lincoln was murdered
The one thing that interested Matthew Arnold
Was that the assassin Shouted in Latin
As he leapt on the stage.
This convinced Matthew
There was still hope for America.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Point of View*. The
Latin phrase was "Sic semper tyrannis."

4
Riding the storm-column in the lightning-
stroke,
Calm at the peak, while down below worlds
rage,
And Earth goes out in blood and battle-
smoke,
And leaves him with the sun—an epoch and
an age!
JAMES OPPENHEIM, *The Lincoln-Child*.

Our big, gaunt, homely brother—
Our huge Atlantic coast-storm in a shawl,
Our cyclone in a smile—our President.
JAMES OPPENHEIM, *The Lincoln-Child*.

Oh, to pour love through deeds—
To be as Lincoln was!—
That all the land might fill its daily needs,
Glorified by a human Cause!
JAMES OPPENHEIM, *The Lincoln-Child*.

5
Mr. Lincoln was deficient in those little links
which make up the path of a woman's happi-
ness.

MARY OWENS, explaining her refusal to marry
Lincoln.

I have now come to the conclusion never again
to think of marrying, and for this reason: I can

never be satisfied with anyone who would be
blockhead enough to have me.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Mrs. Browning*,
1 April, 1838, after being rejected by Mary
Owens.

6
For he, to whom we had applied
Our shopman's test of age and worth,
Was elemental when he died,
As he was ancient at his birth:
The saddest among kings of earth,
Bowed with a galling crown, this man
Met rancor with a cryptic mirth,
Laconic—and Olympian.
E. A. ROBINSON, *The Master*.

7
When Abraham Lincoln was shoveled into
the tombs, he forgot the copperheads
and the assassin . . . in the dust, in the
cool tombs.
CARL SANDBURG, *Cool Tombs*.

8
There is Lincoln on the other side of the
street. Just look at Old Abe.
LESLIE SMITH, at a River and Harbor Conven-
tion, in July, 1847. (WASHBURN, *Reminiscences of Lincoln*, 16.) So far as known, the
first use of the nickname.

9
Now he belongs to the ages.
EDWIN M. STANTON, at death of Abraham Lin-
coln, 15 April, 1865. (TARBELL, *Life*, p. 244.)

10
Look on this cast, and know the hand
That bore a nation in its hold;
From this mute witness understand
What Lincoln was—how large of mould.
E. C. STEDMAN, *The Hand of Lincoln*.

Lo, as I gaze, the statured man,
Built up from yon large hand appears:
A type that nature wills to plan
But once in all a people's years.
E. C. STEDMAN, *The Hand of Lincoln*.

11
No Caesar he whom we lament,
A Man without a precedent,
Sent, it would seem, to do
His work, and perish, too.
R. H. STODDARD, *Abraham Lincoln*.

One of the people I born to be
Their curious epitome;
To share yet rise above
Their shifting hate and love.
R. H. STODDARD, *Abraham Lincoln*.

12
His love shone as impartial as the sun.
MAURICE THOMPSON, *At Lincoln's Grave*.

13
Heroic soul, in homely garb half-bid,
Sincere, sagacious, melancholy, quaint;
What he endured, no less than what he did,
Has reared his monument, and crowned
him saint.
J. T. THORNBED, *Lincoln*.

1 A. Linkin, adoo! A. Ward.
 ANTEMUS WARD, *Interview With Lincoln*.

2 O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done,
 The ship has weather'd every rack, the prize we sought is won,
 The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all exulting,
 While follow eyes the steady keel, the vessel grim and daring;
 But O heart! heart! heart!
 O the bleeding drops of red,
 Where on the deck my Captain lies,
 Fallen cold and dead.

WALT WHITMAN, *O Captain! My Captain!*

The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its voyage closed and done.
 From fearful trip the victor ship comes in with object won;
 Exult, O shores, and ring, O bells!
 But I with mournful tread,
 Walk the deck my Captain lies,
 Fallen cold and dead.

WALT WHITMAN, *O Captain! My Captain!*

This dust was once the man,
 Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under whose cautious hand,
 Against the foulest crime in history known in any land or age,
 Was saved the Union of these States.

WALT WHITMAN, *This Dust Was Once the Man*.

3 There is no name in all our country's story
 So loved as his today:
 No name which so unites the things of glory
 With life's plain, common way.
 ROBERT WHITAKER, *Abraham Lincoln*.

4 Lincoln was a very normal man with very normal gifts, but all upon a great scale, all knit together in loose and natural form, like the great frame in which he moved and dwelt.
 WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Chicago, 12 Feb., 1909.

5 You lay a wreath on murdered Lincoln's bier,
 You, who with mocking pencil went to trace,
 Broad for the self-complacent British sneer,
 His length of shambling limb, his furrowed face.

TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*. This poem appeared in *Punch*, 6 May, 1865, accompanying a full-page cartoon with the caption, "Britannia Sympathizes with Columbia," representing *Punch* among the mourners at Lincoln's bier, upon which Britannia is laying a wreath. It was *Punch*'s apology for its scurrilous abuse and caricature of Lincoln during the whole period of the war. The poem has often been ascribed to Shirley Brooks, but an entry in his diary, under date of 10

May, 1865, is conclusive evidence that the verses were written by Taylor. Brooks wrote: "Dined *Punch*, all there. Let out my views about some verses on Lincoln in which T. T. had not only made P. eat 'umble pie, but swallow dish and all." So far from being the writer of the verses, he condemned their publication. At the time the poem appeared, it was also ascribed to Tennyson.

Beside this corpse, that bears for winding sheet
 The Stars and Stripes he lived to rear anew,
 Between the mourners at his head and feet,
 Say, scurril jester, is there room for you?

Yes, he had lived to shame me from my soe'er,
 To lame my pencil and confute my pen—
 To make me own this kind of Princes peer,
 This rail-splitter a true-born king of men.
 TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*.

Sore heart, so stopped when it at last beat high!
 Sad life, cut short just as its triumph came!
 TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*.

Vile hand, that brandest murder on a strife,
 Whate'er its grounds, stoutly and nobly striven,
 And with the martyr's crown, crownest a life
 With much to praise, little to be forgiven.
 TOM TAYLOR, *Abraham Lincoln*.

LINDBERGH, CHARLES AUGUSTUS

6 O it's Flying Charlie for you and me,
 It's him that's the king of air and sea,
 For Charlie go brag from the Land of the Free,
 The whole world's Flying Charlie.
 LOUISE AYRES GARNETT, *Flying Charlie*.

7 If Ambassador Morrow's daughter had married a trapeze artist she would have had at least her forenoons on the ground.
 KIM HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*.

There's no use talkin', Lindbergh gits all the breaks. He taught his wife to fly an' they're still speakin'.
 KIM HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 69.

8 Wings and the Boy! Companions linked as one,
 Prince of the Air, Columbia's bravest son,
 Modest as brave—the glory of the deed
 Joyously sharing with his winged steed,
 Named for a gallant Knight—by happy chance,
 The Spirit of Saint Louis, King of France.
 OLIVER HEARFORD, *Our Boy*.

9 Alone, yet never lonely,
 Serene, beyond mischance,
 The world was his, his only,
 When Lindbergh flew to France!
 ALINE MICHAELS, *Lindbergh*.

10 Lad, you took the soul of me
 That long had lain despairing,
 Sent me Heaven-faring.

Gave me wings again.
Lad, you took the world's soul,
Thrilled it by your daring,
Lifted the uncaring
And made them joyous men.
ANGELA MORDAN, *Lindbergh*.

¹
Of common earth men wrought it, and of
wonder;
With lightning have men bitted it and shod;
The throat of it is clothed with singing
thunder—
And Lindbergh rides with God!
JOHN G. NEHARDT, *The Lyric Deed*.

²
Soul attuned to a magic summons,
Pulse attuned to a motor's song,
Cutting a path through sun and darkness,
Mile after conquering mile along.
BLANCET W. SCHOONMAKER, *Wings*.

³
Lone eagle of the wild Atlantic plain,
Tall, laughing boy, with sun-glints in your
eyes,
Playfellow of the lightning and the rain,
Co-sentry with old watchers of the skies.
WENDELL PHILLIPS STAFFORD, *Lindbergh*.

⁴
Not Galileo, with his dreaming power,
Not great Columbus, master of the gale,
Chartered for Time such harbors for man's
flight.
HAROLD VINAL, *Flight*.

⁵
Now from the flowing bowl
Spoke forth a nation's soul:
"Skool! Charles Lindbergh, skool!
New York to Paris!"
UNKNOWN, *Skool, Lindbergh, Skool!*

LION

⁶
One, but that one a lion. ("Ένα . . . αλλά
λέοντα.")
ÆSOP, *Fables*.

⁷
If the lion was advised by the fox, he would
be cunning.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

The fox provides for himself, but God provides
for the lion.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.
See also under FOX.

Choose rather to be the tail of lions than the head
of foxes.
UNKNOWN. A Hebrew proverb.

⁸
Lions are kings of beasts, and yet their pow'r
Is not to rule and govern, but devour.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 155.

⁹
A lion may be beholden to a mouse.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologies*. No. 264.

¹⁰
The lion is not so fierce as they paint him.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentium*. (1640)

The lion is not so fierce as painted.
THOMAS FULLER, *Of Preferment*. (1655)

The lion is not so fierce as they paint him.
SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 9 Aug., 1661.

The lion (sure) is not so fierce or stout
As foolish men do paint or set him out.
RICHARD WATKINS, *Epigram*. (1662)

¹¹
The lion is, beyond dispute,
Allow'd the most majestic brute;
His valour and his generous mind
Prove him superior of his kind.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*, Pt. ii, fab. 9.

¹²
This country, Francesco . . . had scarce
seen the lions.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol viii, p. 68. (1590)
The reference was originally to the lions in
the Tower of London, but was soon extended
to mean any unusual sight.

This is not the right season of the year to show
the lions.
MRS. CIBBER, (*Garrick Correspondence*, I, 200.)

¹³
Who nourisheth a lion must obey him.
BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act iii, sc. 3.

¹⁴
What weapons has the lion but himself?
KEATS, *King Stephen*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 20.

¹⁵
The African lions rush to attack bulls; they
do not attack butterflies. (In tauros Libyci
ruunt leones, Non sunt papilionibus molesti.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, epig. 61.

Bombastes: So have I heard on Afric's burning
shore

A hungry lion give a grievous roar;
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.
Artax: So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar
And the first lion thought the last a bore.
W. B. RHODES, *Bombastes Furioso*. Act i, sc. 4.

¹⁶
Do not pluck the beard of a dead lion. (Noli
Barbam vellere mortuo leoni.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 90.

¹⁷
Now half appear'd
The tawny lion, pawing to get free
His hinder parts.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 463.

¹⁸
I carry off the chief share because I am
called the Lion. (Ego primam tollo, nominor
quia Leo.)
PÆTORUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 5, l. 7. Hence, the
lion's share.

¹⁹
To attempt to shave a lion. (Ζυγαίειν ἐπιζυγαίει
λέοντα.)
PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. i, sec. 15. ,

1 They gaped upon me with their mouths, as
a ravening and a roaring lion.

Old Testament: Psalms, xlii, 13.

2 A lion among sheep and a sheep among lions.
PUTTENHAM. (*Arden, English Poets*, p. 299.)
1589. See also under LAMB.

3 The lion is the beast to fight:
He leaps along the plain,
And if you run with all your might,
He runs with all his mane.
I'm glad I'm not a Hottentot,
But if I were, with outwarm cal-lum
I'd either faint upon the spot
Or hie me up a leafy pal-lum.
A. T. QUILLER-COUCH, *Sage Counsel*.

4 Even the lion must defend itself against the
flies. (Auch der Löwe muss sich vor der
Mücke wehren.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

5 Thy mirth refrain,
Thy hand is on a lion's mane.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto ii, st. 12.

Dar'st thou, then,
To beard the lion in his den?
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 14.

Rouse the lion from his lair.
SCOTT, *The Talisman*. Ch. 6.

6 'Tis better playing with a lion's whelp
Than with an old one dying.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 13, l. 94.

7 The blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare!
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 197.

8 The man that once did sell the lion's skin,
While the beast lived, was killed with hunt-
ing him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 93.

The lion's skin is never cheap.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

9 Small curs are not regarded when they grin;
But great men tremble when the lion roars.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 18.

Talks as familiarly of roaring lions
As maids of thirteen do of puppy-dogs!
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 459.

10 Against the Capitol I met a lion,
Who glared upon me, and went surly by,
Without annoying me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 20.

11 Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 128.

12 God shield us!—a lion among ladies is a

most dreadful thing; for there is not a more
fearful wild-fowl than your lion living.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 31.

Demetrius: Well roared, Lion.

Theseus: Well run, Thisbe.

Hippolyta: Well abone, Moon. Truly, the moon
shines with a good grace.

Theseus: Well moused, Lion.

Lysander: And so the lion vanished.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 270.

13 The grim lion fawneth o'er his prey,
Sharp hunger by the conquest satisfied.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 61.

14 Thou shalt hunt a lion, that will fly
With his face backward.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, 1, 19.

15 It is not good to wake a sleeping lion.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. iv. (1580)

Wake not a sleeping lion.

UNKNOWN, *The Countryman's New Common-
wealth*. (1647) See also under DOG.

16 Lion and stoat have isled together, knave,
In time of flood.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 871.

17 I hope we shall not be as wise as the frogs
to whom Jupiter gave the stork as their king.
To trust expedients with such a king on the
throne would be just as wise as if there were
a lion in the lobby, and we should vote to
let him in and chain him, instead of fastening
the door to keep him out.

COLONEL SILVUS TITUS, *Speech*, on the Exclu-
sion Bill, House of Commons, 7 Jan., 1680.

This, Titus's most famous speech, was deliv-
ered against the limitation which Charles
offered to impose upon a Catholic sovereign
rather than pass the bill excluding his brother
from the throne. "A lion in the lobby" passed
into a proverb.

But Titus said, with his uncommon sense,
When the Exclusion Bill was in suspense:

"I hear a lion in the lobby roar;

Say, Mr. Speaker, shall we shut the door
And keep him there, or shall we let him in
To try if we can turn him out again?"

JAMES BRAMSTON, *Art of Politics*.

18 I girded up my Lions & fled the Seen.

ARTEMUS WARD, *A Visit to Brigham Young*.

19 The very hares insult the body of a dead lion.
("Ὅτι καὶ ἀνὰ νεκρῶν λέοντος ἐπὶ βραχίονος
λαγῶν.")

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig.
4.)

You are the hare of whom the proverb goes,
Whose valour plucks dead lions by the beard.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 137.

Do not, live here, pull the dead lion's beard.
 RANDOLPH, *The Jealous Lovers*. Act iv, sc. 3.
 Little birds may pick a dead lion.
 THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3250.

LIP

See also KISS, MOUTH

- 1 And though hard be the task,
 "Keep a stiff upper lip."
 PHOEBE CARY, *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*.
- 2 Lips, however rosy, must be fed.
 A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 29.
- 3 My Lady's presence makes the Roses red,
 Because to see her lips they blush for shame.
 HENRY CONSTABLE, *Diana*. Sonnet lx.
 Her lips are roses over-wash'd with dew,
 Or like the purple of Narcissus' flower;
 No frost their fair, no wind doth waste their
 power,
 But by her breath her beauties do renew.
 ROBERT GREENE, *Eclogue*.
- 4 Oh that those lips had language!
 COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*, l. 1.
- 5 Cherry-ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
 Full and fair ones; come and buy:
 If so be, you ask me where
 They do grow, I answer, There,
 Where my Julia's lips do smile;
 There's the land, or cherry-isle.
 ROBERT HERRICK, *Cherry-Ripe*.
 O, how ripe in show
 Thy lips, those kissing cherries, tempting grow!
 SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
 Act iii sc. 2, l. 139.
- 6 Some ask'd me where the rubies grew?
 And nothing did I say:
 But with my finger pointed to
 The lips of Julia.
 ROBERT HERRICK, *The Rock of Rubies*.
- 7 I am a man of unclean lips.
 Old Testament: *Isaiah*, vi, 5.
- 8 Lips are no part of the head, only made for
 a double-leaf door for the mouth.
 JOHN LYLY, *Midas*.
 Divers philosophers hold that the lips is parcel of
 the mouth.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
 Act i, sc. 1, l. 236.
- 9 Love, how he melts! I cannot blame my lady's
 Unwillingness to part with such marmalade
 lips.
 PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act i, sc. 1.
- 10 His coward lips did from their colour fly.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 122.

- 11 Take, O, take those lips away,
 That so sweetly were forsworn.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv, sc.
 1, l. 1. This song appears also in Beaumont
 and Fletcher's *The Bloody Brother*, act v,
 sc. 2, with an additional stanza written by
 Beaumont.
- 12 Teach not thy lips such scorn, for they were
 made
 For kissing, lady, not for such contempt.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 172.
 Oh, what a deal of scorn looks beautiful
 In the contempt and anger of his lip!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l.
 157.
- 13 Their lips were four red roses on a stalk,
 Which in their summer beauty kiss'd each
 other.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 12.
 And steal immortal blessing from her lips,
 Who, even in pure and vestal modesty,
 Still blush, as thinking their own kisses sin.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 3,
 l. 37.
- I'll take that winter from your lips.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
 5, l. 23.
- 14 Romeo: Have not saints lips, and holy
 palmers too?
 Juliet: Ay, pilgrim, lips that they must use
 in prayer.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 5,
 l. 103.
- 15 I ne'er saw nectar on a lip,
 But where my own could hope to sip.
 SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.
- 16 Her lips were red, and one was thin,
 Compar'd to that was next her chin,
 Some bee had stung it newly.
 SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *A Ballad Upon a Wed-
 ding*. St. 11.
- 17 With that she dasht her on the lips,
 So dyed double red:
 Hard was the heart that gave the blow,
 Soft were those lips that bled.
 WILLIAM WARNER, *Ablion's England*. Bk. viii,
 ch. xii, st. 53.
- 18 You are coming to woo me, but not as of yore,
 When I hastened to welcome your ring at the
 door;
 For I trusted that he who stood waiting me
 then,
 Was the brightest, the truest, the noblest of
 men;
 Your lips, on my own, when they printed
 "Farewell,"

Had never been soiled by the "beverage of hell;"

But they come to me now with the bacchanal sign,

And the lips that touch liquor must never touch mine.

GEORGE W. YOUNG, *The Lips that Touch Liquor Must Never Touch Mine*. (c. 1870)

LISTENING

See also Ears

¹ But yet she listen'd—'tis enough—
Who listens once will listen twice.

BYRON, *Mazeppa*. St. 6.

In short, there never was a better hearer.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 37.

And listens like a three years' child.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i.

It takes a great man to make a good listener.

SIR ARTHUR HALPS, *Brevia*.

Give us grace to listen well.

JOHN KEBLE, *Christian Year: Palm Sunday*.

To listen well is a second inheritance. (*Bene audire alterum patrimonium est.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 93.

² Were we as eloquent as angels, yet we should please some men, some women, and some children much more by listening, than by talking.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 13.

³ He listens to good purpose who takes note.
(*Bene ascolta chi la nota.*)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xv, l. 100.

⁴ The grace of listening is lost if the listener's attention is demanded, not as a favor, but as a right. (In audiendi officio perit gratia, si repositur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 13.

⁵ Listeners seldom hear good of themselves.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Hearkeners, we say, seldom hear good of themselves.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Ecclesiastes*, vii.

⁶ Take care what you say before a wall, as you cannot tell who may be behind it.

SADI, *Gulistan: Rules for Conduct*. No. 12.

⁷ In listening mood, sh: seemed to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 17.

⁸ And this cuff was but to knock at your ear,
and beseech listening.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 66.

⁹ No syren did ever so charm the ear of the

listener, as the listening ear has charmed the soul of the syren.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 239.

LITERATURE

See also Writers and Writing

I—Literature: Definitions

¹⁰ Literature is the thought of thinking Souls.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Memoirs of the Life of Scott*.

¹¹ Literature is "The expression of a nation's mind in writing."

CHANNING, *Remarks on American Literature*.

¹² Literature . . . is an art, a science, a profession, a trade, and an accident. The literature that is of lasting value is an accident. It is something that happens.

S. McC. CROTHERS, *Free Trade vs. Protection in Literature*.

¹³ There is first the literature of knowledge, and secondly, the literature of power. The function of the first is—to teach; the function of the second is—to move; the first is a rudder, the second an oar or a sail. The first speaks to the mere discursive understanding; the second speaks ultimately, it may happen, to the higher understanding of reason.

DE QUINCEY, *Essays on the Poets: Pope*.

Books, we are told, propose to instruct or to amuse. Indeed! . . . The true antithesis to knowledge, in this case, is not pleasure but power. All that is literature seeks to communicate power: all that is not literature seeks to communicate knowledge.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Letters to a Young Man*.

No. 3. De Quincey adds that he is indebted for this distinction to "many years' conversation with Mr. Wordsworth."

Literature exists to please—to lighten the burden of men's lives; to make them for a short while forget their sorrows and their sins, their silenced hearths, their disappointed hopes, their grim futures—and those men of letters are the best loved who have best performed literature's truest office.

BURRELL, *Obiter Dicta: Office of Literature*.

Literature does not please by moralizing us; it moralizes us because it pleases.

H. W. GARRON, *The Profession of Poetry*, p. 264.

¹⁴ Literature is an avenue to glory, ever open for those ingenious men who are deprived of honours or of wealth.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 24.

Literature—the most seductive, the most deceiving, the most dangerous of professions.

JOHN MORLEY, *Life of Burke*, p. 9.

¹⁵ Literature is the effort of man to indemnify himself for the wrongs of his condition.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: London*.

¹⁶ Literature, taken in all its bearings, forms the

grand line of demarcation between the human and the animal kingdoms.

WILLIAM GODWIN, *The Enquirer: Early Taste for Reading*.

¹ Literature flourishes best when it is half a trade and half an art.

WILLIAM RALPH INGE, *The Victorian Age*.

Literature was formerly an art and finance a trade: to-day it is the reverse.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. I, No. 65.

² The classics are only primitive literature. They belong to the same class as primitive machinery and primitive music and primitive medicine.

STEPHEN LEACOCK, *Behind the Beyond: Homer and the Humbug*.

The fashion of liking Racine will pass like that of coffee. (La mode d'aimer Racine passera comme la mode du café.)

MADAME DE SÉVIGNÉ, as quoted by Voltaire. (*Lettres*, 29 Jan., 1690.) La Harpe compressed the epigram to, "Racine passera comme le café." Since neither Racine nor coffee has passed, the prophecy may, from one angle, be considered a good one.

³ Language put to its best purpose, used at its utmost power and with the greatest skill, and recorded that it may not pass away, evaporate and be forgotten, is what we call, for want of a better word, literature.

J. W. MACKAIL, *Classical Studies*, p. 214.

⁴ American literature is English literature made in this country. . . . The American spirit in literature is a myth.

JOHN MACY, *Spirit of American Literature*. Ch. 1.

Alas for the South! Her books have grown fewer—

She was never much given to literature.

J. GORDON COOGLER. An immortal rhyme by a southern bard.

⁵ Take the whole range of imaginative literature, and we are all wholesale borrowers. In every matter that relates to invention, to use, or beauty, or form, we are borrowers.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *The Lost Arts*.

Literature is a succession of books from books. . . . Every novel was suckled at the breasts of older novels, and great mothers are often prolific of anemic offspring.

JOHN MACY, *Spirit of American Literature*. Ch. 1.

⁶ Great literature is simply language charged with meaning to the utmost possible degree.

ERRA POUND, *How to Read*. Pt. II.

⁷ To turn events into ideas is the function of literature.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 138.

⁸ Just as we suffer from excess in all things, so we suffer from excess in literature. (Quemadmodum omnium rerum, sic litterarum quoque intemperantia laboramus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. cvi, 12.

Unhealthy literature. (Nihil sanantibus litteris.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. lix, sec. 15.

⁹ Literature in many of its branches is no other than the shadow of good talk.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memories and Portraits: Talk and Talkers*.

¹⁰ Literature must be an analysis of experience and a synthesis of the findings into a unity.

REBECCA WEST, *Ending in Earnest*.

¹¹ Literature always anticipates life. It does not copy it, but moulds it to its purpose.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

¹² Literature is the orchestration of platitudes.

THORNTON WILDER, *Literature*.

II—Literature: Apothegms

¹³ Life comes before literature, as the material always comes before the work. The hills are full of marble before the world blooms with statues.

PHILLIPS BROOKS, *Literature and Life*.

¹⁴ There is no such thing as either literature or poetry for the masses.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*, p. 136.

¹⁵ I made a compact with myself that in my person literature should stand by itself, of itself, and for itself.

DICKENS, *Speech*, at Liverpool, 1869.

¹⁶ Time, the great destroyer of other men's happiness, only enlarges the patrimony of literature to its possessor.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 22.

¹⁷ Our high respect for a well-read man is praise enough of literature.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation*.

¹⁸ It is life that shakes and rocks us; it is literature which stabilizes and confirms.

H. W. GARROD, *Profession of Poetry*, p. 257.

¹⁹ Literature, like a gypsy, to be picturesque, should be a little ragged.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Literary Men*.

²⁰ One of the evils of our literature is that our learned men are without wit, and our witty men without learning. (Un des maux de notre littérature, c'est que nos savants ont peu

d'esprit, et que nos hommes d'esprit ne sont pas savants.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 258.

¹ National literature begins with fables and ends with novels. (La littérature des peuples commence par les fables et finit par les romans.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 383.

Literature and fiction are two entirely different things. Literature is a luxury; fiction is a necessity.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *A Defence of Penny Dreadfuls*. See also under FICTION.

² Literature is a very bad crutch, but a very good walking-stick.

CHARLES LAMB, *Letter to Bernard Barton*.

³ Break your worthless pens, Thalia, and tear up your books. (Frange leves calamos et scinde, Thalia, libellos.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, epig. 73. Written in indignation at the neglect of literature.

⁴ The republic of letters. (La république des lettres.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Mariage Forcé*. Sc. 4, l. 2. (1664)

A pamphlet . . . which should make a great noise in the republic of letters. (Une brochure . . . qui doit faire grand bruit dans la république des lettres.)

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. xii, ch. 7. (1715)

The death of Dr. Hudson is a loss to the republic of letters.

WILLIAM KING, *Letter*, 7 Jan., 1719; FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xiv, ch. 1. (1749)

"The Republic of Letters" is a very common expression among the Europeans.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter 20.

The Commonwealth of Letters.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 529. (1712)

⁵ Literary fame is the only fame of which a wise man ought to be ambitious, because it is the only lasting and living fame.

ROBERT SOUTHY, as quoted by Landor. (FORSTER, *Life of Landor*. Bk. vii, ch. 13.)

⁶ Literature is full of perfumes.

WALT WHITMAN, *Uncollected Prose*. Vol. ii, p. 74.

LONDON

I—London: Praise

⁷ As I came down the Highgate Hill,
The Highgate Hill, the Highgate Hill,
As I came down the Highgate Hill
I met the sun's bravo,
And saw below me, fold on fold,
Grey to pearl and pearl to gold,
This London like a land of old,
The land of Eldorado.
HENRY BAKERFORD, *Romances*.

⁸ What a place to plunder! (Was für Plunder!)

FIELD MARSHALL VON BLÜCHER, on viewing London from St. Paul's, after the peace banquet at Oxford, 1814. But the correct translation of "Was für Plunder" is "What trash! what rubbish!" What Blücher must have said was "Was für Plünder," to plunder, to sack. The Umlaut makes all the difference. Thackeray also forgot it:

The bold old Reiter looked down from St. Paul's and sighed out, "Was für Plunder!"

THACKERAY, *The Four Georges*: George I.

⁹ London is the clearing-house of the world.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*, Guildhall, London, 19 Jan., 1904.

The centre of a thousand trades.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 248.

¹⁰ Oh, London is a fine town,

A very famous city,

Where all the streets are paved with gold,
And all the maidens pretty.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-Law*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹¹ Where has commerce such a mart,
So rich, so throng'd, so drain'd, and so supplied
As London, opulent, enlarg'd, and still
Increasing, London?

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 719.

Oh thou, resort and mart of all the earth,
Chequer'd with all complexions of mankind,
And spotted with all crimes; in which I see
Much that I love, and more that I admire,
And all that I abhor; thou freckl'd fair,
That pleasest and yet shock'st me.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 835.

¹² London—a nation, not a city.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 27.

¹³ London is the epitome of our times, and the Rome of to-day.

EMERSON, *English Traits*: *Result*.

¹⁴ He was born within the sound of Bow-bell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

¹⁵ The Old Lady in Threadneedle Street in Danger.

JAMES GILLRAY. Title of caricature dated 22 May, 1797, referring to the Bank of England, which is situated in Threadneedle Street, London, and which had suspended cash payments 26 Feb., 1797. The directors of the Bank were so-called by William Cobbett, because, like Mrs. Partington, they tried with their broom to sweep back the Atlantic flood of national progress.

A silver curl-paper that I myself took off the shining locks of the ever-beautiful old lady of Threadneedle Street.

DICKENS, *Dr. Marigold*. Referring to a bank-note.

¹ London is the only place in which the child grows completely up into the man.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Essays: On Londoners and Country People*.

I do not think there is anything deserving the name of society to be found out of London. . . . You can pick your society nowhere but in London.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On Coffee-House Politicians*.

² When a man is tired of London he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*BOSWELL, Life, 1777.*)

³ The noble spirit of the metropolis is the life-blood of the state, collected at the heart.

JUNIUS, *Letters*, No. 37.

⁴ Ah London! London! our delight,
Great flower that opens but at night,
Great City of the midnight sun,
Whose day begins when day is done

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *A Ballad of London*.

Paris, half Angel, half Grisette,
I would that I were with thee yet;
But London waits me, like a wife,
London, the love of my whole life.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Paris Day by Day*.

⁵ I love the haunts of old Cockaigne,
Where wit and wealth were squandered.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *St. James's Street*.

⁶ In that temple of silence and reconciliation where the enmities of twenty generations lie buried, in the Great Abbey which has during many ages afforded a quiet resting-place to those whose minds and bodies have been shattered by the contentions of the Great Hall.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Warren Hastings*.

⁷ Go where we may, rest where we will,
Eternal London haunts us still.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rhymes on the Road*, No. 9.

⁸ In town let me live then, in town let me die
For in truth I can't relish the country, not I.
If one *must* have a villa in summer to dwell,
Oh give me the sweet shady side of Pall Mall.

CHARLES MORRIS, *The Contrast*.

⁹ Dear, damn'd, distracting town,
POPE, *A Farewell to London*, l. 1.

¹⁰ I hope to see London once ere I die.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 64.

¹¹ The way was long and weary,
But gallantly they strode,
A country lad and lassie,
Along the heavy road.

The night was dark and stormy,
But blithe of heart were they,
For shining in the distance
The lights of London lay.

O gleaming lights of London,
That gem of the city's crown;
What fortunes be within you,
O Lights of London Town!

GEORGE R. SIMS, *Lights of London: Song*.

¹² To merry London, my most kindly nurse,
That to me gave this life's first native source.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Prothalamion*, l. 128.

¹³ Oh, mine in snows and summer heats,
These good old Tory brick-built streets!
My eye is pleased with all it meets
In Bloomsbury.

WILFRED WHITTEN, *Bloomsbury*.

And as sure as London is built of bricks.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Education*.

¹⁴ Earth has not anything to show more fair:
Dull would he be of soul who could pass by
A sight so touching in its majesty.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*, Pt. ii, No. 30. Composed upon Westminster Bridge.

N'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep!
The river glideth at his own sweet will.

Dear God! the very houses seem asleep;
And all that mighty heart is lying still!

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*, Pt. ii, No. 36.

II—London: Criticism

¹⁵ Lo, where huge London, huger day by day,
O'er six fair counties spreads its hideous sway!
ALFRED AUSTIN, *The Golden Age*.

¹⁶ I came to Gotham, where many, if not all,
I saw were fools. (*Veni Gotham, ubi multos, Si non omnes, vidi stultos.*)

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *Barnaby Rannerium*, (1638)

A mighty mass of brick, and smoke, and slapping,
Dirty and dusty, but as wide as eye
Could reach, with here and there a sail just
skipping

In sight, then lost amidst the forestry
Of masts; a wilderness of steeples peeping
On tiptoe through their sea-coal canopy;
A huge, dun cupola, like a foolscap crown
On a fool's head—and there is London Town!

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto x, st. 82.

Thou art in London—in that pleasant place,
Where every kind of mischief's daily brewing.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xii, st. 23.

¹⁷ That monstrous tuberosity of civilised life,
the capital of England.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, Bk. iii, ch. 6.

There is a Stupidest of London men, actually resident, with bed and board of some kind, in London.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Biography*.

London Bridge was made for wise men to go over and fools to go under.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paranomia*, 249. (1639) A reference to the danger incurred by boats in shooting the rapids of the old bridge, where Anne Killigrew, to whose memory Dryden wrote a famous ode, was drowned in 1685.

There is a saying also that London Bridge was built upon wool-picks.

JOHN ATUREY, *Natural History of Wiltshire*, p. 98. (c. 1685)

Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington will grow,
A solitude almost.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Solitude*.

Metlunk I see

The monster London huch at me.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Solitude*.

A stony-hearted step-mother.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium Eater*. Pt. i. Referring to Oxford Street.

Mr. Weller's knowledge of London was extensive and peculiar

DICKENS, *The Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 20.

London is a roost for every bird.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothar*. Ch. 11.

London is a modern Babylon.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. v, ch. 5.

Beyond Hyde Park all is a desert.

ETHELIDGE, *Man of Mode*. Act v, sc. 2. (1676)

London-over-the-Border

A term applied to the Metropolitan district in Essex, derived from an article on that area in *Household Words* (12 Sept., 1857) entitled *Londoners-over-the-Border*. The article has been attributed without authority to Charles Dickens.

Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,
With many a foul and midnight murder fed.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*. Pt. ii, st. 3. Referring to the Tower of London.

Purg'd by the sword, and purified by fire,
Then had we seen proud London's hated walls;
Owls would have hooted in St. Peter's choir,
And foxes stunk and litter'd in St. Paul's.
THOMAS GRAY, *Impromptu on Lord Holland's Seat at Kingsgate*.

People-pestered London.

NICHOLAS GRIMALD, *The Lover to His Dear*.

London has a great belly but no palate.

THOMAS HOBBS, *History of Civil Wars*, p. 169.

London's the dining-room of Christendom.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *City Pageant*.

London! the needy villain's gen'ral home,
The common shore of Paris, and of Rome;
With eager thirst, by folly or by fate,
Sucks in the dregs of each corrupted state.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 93.

For who would leave, unbrib'd, Hibernia's land,
Or change the rocks of Scotland for the Strand?

Here nahee, rapine, accident, conspire,

And now a rabble rages, now a fire;
Their ambush here relentless rufians lay,
And here the felt attorney prowls for prey;
Here falling houses thunder on your head,
And here a female atheist talks you dead.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 9.

Where London's column, pointing at the skies,
Like a tall bully, lifts the head and lies.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 339.

Londoner-like ask as much more as you will take

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 349. (1678)

You are now

In London, that great sea, whose ebb and flow

At once is deaf and loud, and on the shore
Vomits its wrecks, and still howls on for more.

SHELLEY, *Letter to Maria Gisborne*, l. 192.

We looked o'er London, where men wither
and choke,

Roofed in, poor souls, renouncing stars and
skies,

THORNDIKE WATTS-DUNTON, *A Talk on Waterloo Bridge*.

LONELINESS, see Solitude

LONGFELLOW, HENRY WADSWORTH

O gracious Poet and benign,
Beloved presence! now as then
Thou standest by the hearths of men.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Longfellow*.

The New World's sweetest singer! Time may
lay

Rude touch on some, thy betters; yet for thee
Thy seat is where the throned immortals be.

CRAYEN L. BETTS, *Longfellow*.

Whose Muse, benignant and serene,
Still keeps his Autumn chaplet green

Because his verse is pure!

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Longfellow*.

Ah! gentlest soul! how gracious, how benign
Breathes through our troubled life that voice of
thine,

Filled with a sweetness born of happier spheres,
That wins and warms, that kindles, softens,
cheers,
That calms the wildest woe and stays the bitter-
est tears!

O. W. HOLMES, *To H. W. Longfellow*.

You may say that he's smooth and all that
till you're hoarse,

But remember that elegance also is force;
After polishing granite as much as you will,
The heart keeps its tough old persistency
still.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1311.

The winds have talked with him confidingly;
The trees have whispered to him; and the
night

Hath held him gently as a mother might,
And taught him all sad tones of melody.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Longfellow*.

A pure sweet spirit, generous and large
Was thine, dear poet. Calm, unturbulent,
Its course along Life's various ways it went,
Like some broad river. . . . Ever to the
sea . . .

Thy life flowed on, from all low passions free,
Filled with high thoughts, charmed into Poesy
To all the world a solace and delight.

W. W. STORY, *Henry Wadsworth Longfellow*.

The gentleman was a sweet, beautiful soul, but I
have entirely forgotten his name.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Remark*, as he stood
by the coffin of the dead poet.

Threadbare his songs seem now, to lettered
ken:

They were worn threadbare next the hearts
of men.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Longfellow*.

LOSS

See also Gain and Loss

I have lost my all. (*Táuk dialxeras*.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Myrmidones*. Frag. 62.

I have lost all and found myself.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 198. (1639)

In losing fortune, many a lucky elf
Has found himself.

HORACE SMITH, *Moral Alchemy*. St. 12.

If you have not lost a thing, you have it.
CHRYSTIFUS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Chrysip-
pus*. Sec. 10.)

Losers must have leave to speak.
COLLEY CIBBER, *The Rival Fools*. Act 1, l. 17.

For 'tis a truth well known to most,
That whatsoever thing is lost,
We seek it, ere it come to light,
In every cranny but the right.

COWPER, *The Retired Cat*, l. 95.

The cheerful loser is a winner.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *One Thousand and One Epi-
grams*. (1911)

It is madness, after losing all, to lose even
your passage-money. (*Furor est post omnia
perdere nulum*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 97.

Let us not throw the rope after the bucket.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

For better is a little loss than a long sorrow.
LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus i, l. 195.

The losing horse blames the saddle.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Handy Andy*. Ch. 34.

'Tis easier far to lose than to resign.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Elegy*.

Things that are not at all, are never lost.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*.
Sestiad i, l. 276.

No man can lose what he never had.

ISAAC WALTON, *Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. v.

A wise man loses nothing, if he but save
himself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 38.

He loseth nothing that loseth not God.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

All that's bright must fade,—
The brightest still the fleetest;

All that's sweet was made

But to be lost when sweetest.

THOMAS MOORE, *All That's Bright Must Fade*.

It is ignoble to renounce the acquisition of
what we want for fear of losing it.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 7.

There is no difference between grief for some-
thing lost and the fear of losing it. (*In æquo est
autem amissæ rei miseratio et timor amittendæ*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xcvi, 6.

Whatever you can lose, you should reckon of
no account.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 191.

The loss which is unknown is no loss at all.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 38.

No man can lose very much when but a dribble
remains. (*Nemo multum ex stillicidio potest
perdere*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. lxx, 5.

He has not lost all who has one cast left.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1876.

And laughed and shouted, "Lost! Lost! Lost!"
SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto
iii, st. 13.

Lost, lost! one moment knelled the woe of years.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Childs Rowland to the
Dark Tower Came*.

1 Wise men ne'er sit and wail their loss,
But cheerly seek how to redress their harms.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI.* Act v, sc. 4, l. 1.

2 Losses,
That have of late so huddled on his back,
Enow to press a royal merchant down
And pluck commiseration of his state
From brassy bosoms and rough hearts of flint.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 27.

A fellow that hath had losses.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 87.

3 Loss is no shame.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene.* Bk. ii, canto v, st. 15.
Loss embraceth shame.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum.*

4 But over all things brooding slept
The quiet sense of something lost.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam.* Pl. lxxviii, st. 2.
5 That which we lose we mourn, but must re-
joice
That we have ever had.
C. J. WELLS, *Joseph and His Brethren.* Act iii, sc. 1.

LOTUS

6 Where drooping lotos-flowers, distilling balm,
Dream by the drowsy streamlets sleep hath
crowned,
While Care forgets to sigh, and Peace hath
balsamed Pain.

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *Sonnet.*

7 Lotos the name: divine, nectarous juice!
HOMER, *Odyssey.* Bk. ix, l. 106. (Pope, tr.)
8 Stone lotus cups, with petals dipped in sand.
JEAN INGELW, *Gladys and Her Island.* l. 460.

9 They wove the lotus band to deck
And fan with pensile wreath their neck.
THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon.* Ode lxx.
Whose flowers have a soul in every leaf.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri.*

10 A spring there is, whose silver waters show,
Clear as a glass, the shining sands below:
A flowery lotos spreads its arms above,
Shades all the banks, and seems itself a grove.
POPE, *Sappho to Phaon.* l. 179.

11 The lotos bowed above the tide and dreamed.
MARGARET J. PRESTON, *Rhodela's Soudal.*

12 Thro' every hollow cave and alley lone,
Round and round the spicy downs the yellow
Lotos-dust is blown.
TENNYSON, *The Lotos-Eaters: Choric Song.*

13 In that dark land of mystic dream
Where dark Osiris sprung,
It bloomed beside his sacred stream
While yet the world was young;
And every secret Nature told,
Of golden wisdom's power,
Is nestled still in every fold,
Within the Lotos flower.
WILLIAM WINTER, *A Lotos Flower.*

LOUSE

14 Ha! Wha're ye gaun, ye crowlin' ferlie!
Your impudence protects you sairly;
I canna say but ye strunt rarely
Owre gauze an' lace;
Tho' faith! I fear ye dine but sparely
On sic a place.
BURNS, *To a Louse.*

Ye ugly, creepin' blastit wonner,
Detested, shunn'd by saunt an' sinner!
How dare ye set your fit upon her,
Sae fine a lady?
Gae somewhere else, and seek your dinner
On some poor body.
BURNS, *To a Louse.*

15 Better a louse in the pot than no flesh at all.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia.* 241. (1639)

16 I care not I, sir, not three skips of a louse.
BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub.* ii, l. (1633)

Lady Montague told me, and in her own house,
"I do not care for you three skips of a louse."
I forgive her, for women, however well-bred,
Will still talk of that which runs most in their
head.

HENRY FOX, *Impromptu Retort, to Lady Montague.*

17 It is a familiar beast to man, and signifies
—love.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 21.

LOVE

Ses also Ambition and Love; Beauty and
Love; Eyes and Love; Friendship and
Love; Song and Love; Spring
and Love; Venus; Woman
and Love; Youth
and Love

I—Love: Definitions

18 Nuptial love maketh mankind; friendly love
perfecteth it; wanton love corrupteth and
debaseth it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Love.*

If divine Plato's tenets they be true,
Two Venuses, two loves there be;
The one from heaven, unbegotten still
Which knits our souls in unity;
The other famous over all the world,

Blinding the hearts of gods and men,
Dishonest, wanton, and seducing she,
Rules whom she will, both where and when.
BERGALDUS, *Epigram*. (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. III, sec. 1, mem. 1, subs. 2.)

1 Ask not of me, love, what is love?
Ask what is good of God above—
Ask of the great sun what is light—
Ask what is darkness of the night—
Ask sin of what may be forgiven—
Ask what is happiness of Heaven—
Ask what is folly of the crowd—
Ask what is fashion of the shroud—
Ask what is sweetness of thy kiss—
Ask of thyself what beauty is.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Large Party and Entertainment*. See also BEAUTY AND LOVE.

2 Love is a fiend, a fire, a heaven, a hell,
Where pleasure, pain, and sad repentance dwell.
RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Shepherd's Content*. St. 38.

3 Love is that orbit of the restless soul
Whose circle grazes the confines of space,
Bounding within the limits of its race
Utmost extremes.

GEORGE HENRY BOXER, *Sonnet: Love*.

4 Unless you can think, when the song is done,
No other is soft in the rhythm;
Unless you can feel, when left by One,
That all men else go with him;
Unless you can know, when unpraised by his breath,
That your beauty itself wants proving;
Unless you can swear "For life, for death!"—
Oh, fear to call it loving!

E. B. BROWNING, *A Woman's Shortcomings*.

5 Unless you can muse in a crowd all day
On the absent face that fixed you;
Unless you can love, as the angels may,
With the breadth of heaven betwixt you;
Unless you can dream that his faith is fast,
Through behaving and unbehaving;
Unless you can die when the dream is past—
Oh, never call it loving!

E. B. BROWNING, *A Woman's Shortcomings*.

6 Love is the business of the idle, but the idleness of the busy.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Rienzi*. Ch. 4.

Love has no thought of self!
Love buys not with the ruthless usurer's gold
The loathsome prostitution of a hand
Without a heart! Love sacrifices all things
To bless the thing it loves!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 23.

7 All love, at first, like generous wine,
Ferments and frets until 'tis fine;

But, when 'tis settled on the lee,
And from th' impurer matter free,
Becomes the richer still the older,
And proves the pleasanter the colder.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 361.

8 Yes, Love indeed is light from heaven;
A spark of that immortal fire
With angels shared, by Allah given,
To lift from earth our low desire.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1131.

Love! the surviving gift of Heaven,
The choicest sweet of Paradise,
In life's else bitter cup distilled.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ode to the Memory of Burns*, l. 16.

9 Love is ever the beginning of Knowledge as fire is of light.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Death of Goethe*.

A loving heart is the beginning of all knowledge.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Biography*.

Knowledge is the parent of love; wisdom, love itself.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

10 What is love? 'tis nature's treasure,
'Tis the storehouse of her joys;
'Tis the highest heaven of pleasure,
'Tis a bliss which never cloyes.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *The Revenge*. Act i, 2.

Ah, what is love? It is a pretty thing,
As sweet unto a shepherd as a king,
And sweeter too,
For kings have cares that wait upon a crown,
And cares can make the sweetest love to frown.
ROBERT GREENE, *The Shepherd's Wife's Song*.
What thing is love?—for (well I wot) love is a thing.

It is a prick, it is a sting.

It is a pretty, pretty thing;

It is a fire, it is a coal,

Whose flame creeps in at every hole!

GEORGE PEXLE, *The Hunting of Cupid*.

11 Love's but the frailty of the mind,
When 'tis not with ambition join'd.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iii, sc. 12.

And love's the noblest frailty of the mind.

DRYDEN, *The Indian Emperor*. Act ii, sc. 2.

That reason of all unreasonable actions.

DRYDEN, *The Assignation*. Act iii, sc. 1.

12 When too much zeal doth fire devotion,
Love is not love, but superstition.

RICHARD CORBET, R. C.

13 Our love is principle, and has its root
In reason, is judicious, manly, free.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 353.

14 Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing;

A plant that with most cutting grows,
Most barren with best using.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Hymen's Triumph*.

Many are the names applied to friendship;
but where youth and beauty enter in, there
friendship is rightly called love and is held
to be the fairest of the gods.

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *Third Discourse on Kingship*, Sec. 99.

Knightly love is blent with reverence
As heavenly air is blent with heavenly blue.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i.

In the last analysis, love is only the reflection
of a man's own worthiness from other men.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

Love, which is the essence of God, is not for
levity, but for the total worth of man.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

Love is the blossom where there blows
Every thing that lives or grows.

GILES FLETCHER, *Christ's Victory*.

Love is life's end (an end, but never ending);
All joys, all sweets, all happiness, awarding;
Love is life's wealth (ne'er spent, but ever spend-
ing);

More rich by giving, taking by discarding;
Love's life's reward, rewarded in rewarding.

GILES FLETCHER, *Britannia's Ida*. Canto ii,
st. 3.

Love is the tyrant of the heart; it darkens
Reason, confounds discretion; deaf to counsel,
It runs a headlong course to desperate madness.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*. Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 105.

Love is God's essence; Power but his attri-
bute: therefore is his love greater than his
power.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*. Pt. iv.

Thou canst not pray to God without praying to
Love, but mayest pray to Love without praying
to God.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*. Pt.
xiii.

It is the special quality of love not to be able
to remain stationary, to be obliged to increase
under pain of diminishing.

ANDRÉ GIDE, *The Counterfitters*. Pt. iii, ch. 5.

Love is a platform upon which all ranks meet.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.

Love and desire are the spirit's wings to great
deeds. (Lust und Liebe sind die Fittige zu
grossen Thaten.)

GOETHE, *Iphigenie auf Tauris*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Love is a lock that linketh noble minds,
Faith is the key that shuts the spring of love.

ROBERT GREENE, *Alcida*.

Love is a circle, that doth restless move
In the same sweet eternity of love.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Love, What It Is*.

To love is to know the sacrifices which eternity
exacts from life.

JOHN OLIVER HOBBS, *School for Saints*. Ch.
25.

In love inhere these evils—first war, then
peace. (In amore hæc sunt mala, bellum, Pax
rursum.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 267.

Love 's like the flies, and, drawing-room or
garden, goes all over a house.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Love*.

Love is only one of many passions . . . and
has no great influence on the sum of life.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 244.

Love is the leech of life, next to our Lord,
It is the graft of peace, the nearest road to
heaven.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS ii, l. 201.

Love keeps the cold out better than a cloak.
It serves for food and raiment.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act i, sc.
5, l. 52.

True Love is but a humble, low-born thing,
And hath its food served up in earthen ware;
It is a thing to walk with, hand in hand,
Through the everydayness of this workday
world.

J. R. LOWELL, *Love*, l. 1.

Love is a beautiful dream.

WILLIAM SHARP, *Cor Cordium*.

Therefore the love which us doth bind,
But Fate so enviously debars,
Is the conjunction of the mind,
And opposition of the stars.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Definition of Love*.

Love is a flame to burn out human wills,
Love is a flame to set the will on fire,
Love is a flame to cheat men into mire. . . .

Love puts such bitter poison on Fate's arrow.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye
Street*. Pt. ii.

Love is all in fire, and yet is ever freezing;
Love is much in winning, yet is more in los-
ing;

Love is ever sick, and yet is never dying;
Love is ever true, and yet is ever lying;
Love does doat in liking, and is mad in
loathing;

Love indeed is anything, yet indeed is nothing.

THOMAS MOULSTON, *Mart*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Love is the mind's strong physic, and the pill
That leaves the heart sick and o'erturns the will.
THOMAS MIMOLETON, *Burt*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹
This have I known alway: Love is no more
Than the wide blossom which the wind assails,
Than the great tide that treads the shifting
shore,

Strewing fresh wreckage gathered in the gales;
Pity me that the heart is slow to learn
What the swift mind beholds at every turn.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnets*. No. vi.
(*The Harp-Weaver and Other Poems*.)

As God's my judge, I do cry Holy! Holy!
Upon the name of Love, however brief.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Love Sonnet*.

²
Love is nothing else but an insatiate thirst
Of the swift mind beholds at every turn.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

³
One of the glories of society is to have created
woman where Nature made a female, to have
created a continuity of desire where Nature
only thought of perpetuating the species; in
fine, to have invented love.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions*.

Love is based upon a view of women that is im-
possible to any man who has had any experience
of them.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iv, p. 67.

⁴
"Tell me, what's Love?" said Youth, one day,
To drooping Age, who crost his way.—

"It is a sunny hour of play,
For which repentance dear doth pay,
Repentance! Repentance!

And this is Love, as wise men say."

THOMAS MOORE, *Youth and Age*.

Romantic love is the privilege of emperors,
kings, soldiers and artists; it is the butt of
democrats, traveling salesmen, magazine poets
and the writers of American novels.

G. J. NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 14.

Romance cannot be put into quantity production
—the moment love becomes casual, it becomes
commonplace.

F. L. ALLEN, *Only Yesterday*, p. 239.

⁵
Youth's for an hour, beauty's a flower,
But love is the jewel that wins the world.

MOIRA O'NEILL, *Beauty's a Flower*.

⁷
Love is a kind of warfare. (Militaristic species
amor est.)

OVIN, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 233.

Every lover is a soldier, and Cupid has a camp
of his own. The age that is meet for the wars is
also suited to Venus. (Militat omnis amans, et
habet sua castra Cupido; Quis bello est habilis,
Veneri quoque convenit arma.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. i, ep. 9, l. 1.

Love, an' please your Honour, is exactly like war,
in this, that a soldier, though he has escaped
three weeks complete o' Saturday night, may,
nevertheless, be shot through his heart on Sun-
day morning.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. vii, ch. 21.

Who sell their laurel for a myrtle wreath,
And love when they should fight.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 229.

⁸
'Tis that delightful transport we can feel
Which painters cannot paint, nor words re-
veal,

Nor any art we know of can conceal.

THOMAS PAINE, *What Is Love?*

⁹
We may, without undue tension of speech,
speak of Goodness as Love in conduct; of
Truth as Love in thought; of Beauty as Love
in self-expression, in whatever medium.

RICHARD ROBERTS. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*,
p. 81.)

¹⁰
Love is the fulfilling of the law.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Romans*, xiii, 10.

¹¹
Love indeed is a light burden, not cumbering
but lightening the bearer; and maketh glad
both young and old. . . . Love is the fairest
and most profitable guest that a reasonable
creature can entertain. . . . In the light and
warmth of love our life grows strong and
comely: a better dwelling, nor a sweeter, never
I found.

RICHARD ROLLE, *Incendium Amoris*.

¹²
To love is to choose.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 1.

¹³
Love is an egotism of two. (L'amour est un
egoïsme à deux.)

ANTOINE DE SALLE.

Many people when they fall in love look for a lit-
tle haven of refuge from the world, where they
can be sure of being admired when they are not
admirable, and praised when they are not praise-
worthy.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happi-
ness*, p. 180.

¹⁴
True love's the gift which God has given
To man alone beneath the heaven: . . .

It is the secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart, and mind to mind,
In body and in soul can bind.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Can. v, st. 13.

¹⁵
Good shepherd, tell this youth what 'tis to
love.

It is to be all made of sighs and tears; . . .
It is to be all made of faith and service: . . .

It is to be all made of fantasy.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 89.

Love is merely a madness, and, I tell you, deserves as well a dark house and a whip as madmen do.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 420.

Love is a familiar; Love is a devil; there is no evil angel but Love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 177.

It adds a precious seeing to the eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 333.

And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods Make heaven drowsy with the harmony.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 344.

1 Love is a smoke raised with the fume of sighs; Being purged, a fire sparkling in lovers' eyes; Being vex'd, a sea nourish'd with lovers' tears: What is it else? a madness most discreet, A choking gall and a preserving sweet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 196. (1595)

Love is a sour delight, a sugar'd grief,
A living death, an ever-dying life;
A breach of Reason's law, a secret thief,
A sea of tears, an everlasting strife;
A bait for fools, a scourge of noble wits,
A deadly wound, a shot which ever hits.

THOMAS WATSON, *The Passionate Centurie of Love*. Sonnet xviii. (1582) Watson's eighteen-line "sonnets" were closely studied by Shakespeare, whose own sonnets appeared in 1600.

2 Love's heralds should be thoughts,
Which ten times faster glide than the sun's beams,

Driving back shadows over louring hills:
Therefore do nimble-pinion'd doves draw love,
And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 4.

3 Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds,
Or bends with the remover to remove:
O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark
That looks on tempests and is never shaken;
It is a star to every wandering bark,
Whose worth's unknown, although his height
be taken.

Love's not Time's fool, though rosy lips and cheeks

Within his bending sickle's compass come;
Love alters not with his brief hours and weeks,
But bears it out even to the edge of doom.

If this be error and upon me proved,
I never writ, nor no man ever loved.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxvi.

Love's not love

When it is mingled with regards that stand Aloof from the entire point.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 241.

4 Love is the salt of life.

JOHN SHEFFIELD, *Ode on Love*. Canto v.

5 Love is a pleasing but a various clime.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Elegy*, v.

Love is an April's doubtful day:

Awhile we see the tempest lour;

Anon the radiant heav'n survey,

And quite forget the fitting show'r.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Song*, vii.

6 Love is an appetite of generation by the mediation of beauty.

SOCRATES. (MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.)

7 Love is the emblem of eternity: It confounds all notion of time: effaces all memory of a beginning, all fear of an end.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. viii, ch. 2.

8 Love in its essence is spiritual fire.

SWEDENBORG, *True Christian Religion*. Sec. 31.

Love consists in desiring to give what is our own to another and feeling his delight as our own.

SWEDENBORG, *Divine Love and Wisdom*. Sec. 47.

9 A reality in the domain of the imagination.

TALLEYRAND, defining love. (COOPER, *Talleyrand*.)

10 Love is swift, sincere, pious, pleasant, gentle, strong, patient, faithful, prudent, long-suffering, manly and never seeking her own; for wheresoever a man seeketh his own, there he falleth from love.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

11 Love is the strange bewilderment which overtakes one person on account of another person.

JAMES THURBER AND E. B. WHITE, *Is Sex Necessary?*

12 You are as prone to love as the sun is to shine; it being the most delightful and natural employment of the Soul of Man: without which you are dark and miserable. For certainly he that delights not in Love makes vain the universe, and is of necessity to himself the greatest burden.

THOMAS TRAHERNE, *Centuries of Meditations*.

13 The bodies of lovers are the forms of infatigable Desire,

Male and female serpents of the Holy Spirit Breathing out its essence in individual outline.

W. J. THOMAS, *The Mystical of Pythagoras*.

14 Love is the child of thought and the child of the senses.

of disillusion; love is consolation in desolation; it is the sole medicine against death, for it is death's brother.

UNAMUNO, *The Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 132.

For love is but the heart's immortal thirst
To be completely known and all forgiven.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Love*.

Love is not getting, but giving; not a wild dream of pleasure, and a madness of desire—oh, no, love is not that—it is goodness, and honor, and peace and pure living.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Little Rivers: A Handful of Heather*.

To love is to believe, to hope, to know;
'Tis an essay, a taste of Heaven below!

EDMOND WALLER, *Divine Love*. Canto iii, l. 17.

Life's one joy is this,
To love, to taste the soul's divine delight
Of loving some most lovely soul or sight—
To worship still, though never an answering sign
Should come from Love asleep within the shrine.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Coming of Love*. Pt. x, l. 12.

And I know that the hand of God is the promise
of my own,

And I know that the spirit of God is the brother
of my own,

And that all the men ever born are also my
brothers, and the women my sisters and
lovers,

And that a kelson of the creation is love.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 5.

Say not you love a roasted fowl,
But you may love a screaming owl,
And, if you can, the unwieldy toad.

WORDSWORTH, *Loving and Liking*.

Love is the god who gives safety to the city.
ZENO. (DENIS, *Theories Morales*. Vol. i, p. 346.)

Now I know what love is. (Nunc scio quid
sit Amor.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. viii, l. 43.

Tell me, my heart, if this be love.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Song: When Delia*.

But love is such a mystery

I cannot find it out:

For when I think I'm best resolved,

I then am most in doubt.

MR JOHN SUCKLING, *Song: I Prizhee Send Me
Back My Heart*.

II—Love: Apothegms

Love spends his all, and still hath store.

P. J. BARRY, *Festus: A Large Party and Entertainment*.

Where love is, there's no lack.

RICHARD BROME, *A Joyful Crew*. Act iii.

Love is liberal.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 22.

In love-making, as in the other arts, those
do it best who cannot tell how it is done.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 17.

All stratagems

In love, and that the sharpest war, are lawful.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Lovers' Progress*. Act v, sc. 2. (c. 1630)

Advantages are lawful in love and war.

APHRA BEHN, *Emperor of the Moon*. Act i, sc. 3. (1687)

Stratagems ever were allow'd of in love and war.

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE, *The Man's Bewitch'd*. Act v, sc. 1.

All's fair in love and war.

F. E. SMEDLEY, *Frank Fairleigh*. Ch. 50. (1850)

The shortest ladies love the longest men.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 3.

The fairest ladies like the blackest men.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 4.

Black men are pearls in beauteous ladies' eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 12.

Two of one trade ne'er love.

DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Act ii, sc. iv.

Every theory of love, from Plato down, teaches
that each individual loves in the other sex what he
lacks in himself.

G. STANLEY HALL.

Love is more just than justice.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

There is no love lost between us.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. iv, ch. 23; GOLD-SMITH, *She Swoops to Conquer*. Act iv; FIELDING, *Grub Street Opera*. Act i, sc. 4.

There is no love lost.

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. ix, ch. 7.

There shall be no love lost.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 1.

There is no hate lost between us.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Witch*. Act iv, sc. 3.

In love, a man may lose his heart with dignity;
but if he loses his nose, he loses his character
into the bargain.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

Let love have his way. (Vincat amor.)

CLAUDIAN, *Epigrams*. No. xli, l. 8.

All for Love, and the World Well Lost.

DAVIDEN. Title of play on the same theme as
Shakespeare's *Antony and Cleopatra*.

And Antony, who lost the world for love.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 607.

Did you ever bear of Captain Wattle?
He was all for love, and a little for the bottle.
CHARLES DINDIN, *Captain Wattle and Miss Roe*.

And when my own Mark Antony
Against young Cæsar strove,
And Rome's whole world was set in arms,
The cause was,—all for love.
SOUTHEY, *All for Love*. Pt. ii, st. 26.

And all for love, and nothing for reward.
SPENSER, *Fæerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto viii, st. 2.

The first condition of human goodness is
something to love; the second, something to
reverence.
GEORGE ELLIOT, *Janet's Repentance*.

All mankind love a lover.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Of Love*.

Love teaches letters to a man unlearn'd.
EURIPIDES, *Sikenebas*. Fragment.

We learn only from those we love.
GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

Religion has done love a great service by
making it a sin.
ANATOLE FRANCE.

Love and pride stock Bedlam.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3284.

Where true love is, there is little need of
prim formality.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

You know the old proverb, that sad are the
effects of love and pease porridge.
HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogues*, iii, 176.

Love and pease porridge are two dangerous
things; one breaks the heart, and the other the
belly.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

Love and a cough cannot be hid.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

Love and a red nose cannot be hid.
THOMAS HOLCROFT, *Duplicity*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Love and murder will out.
CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Hot love soon cold.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2. (1546)

Gay love, God save it; so soon hot, so soon cold.
NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act
iv, sc. 8. (1566)

Love that's soonest hot, is ever soonest cold.
GEORGE WITHER, *Fidella*, l. 4.

Love in extremes can never long endure.
ROBERT HERRICK, *A Caution*.

Men say, kind will creep where it may not go.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

You know that love
Will creep in service where it cannot go.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 2, l. 19.

Lovers are fools, but nature makes them so.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

Good-nature is the cheapest commodity in
the world, and love is the only thing that will
pay ten per cent to both borrower and lender.
R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Liberty of Man, Woman
and Child*.

Love is like the measles—all the worse when
it comes late in life.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Table Talk*.

Love is like the measles; we all have to go
through it.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Idle Thoughts of an Idle
Fellow: On Being in Love*.

The shepherd in Virgil grew at last acquainted
with Love, and found him a native of the
rocks.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Lord Chesterfield*.

We must not ridicule a passion which he
who never felt never was happy, and he who laughs
at never deserves to feel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 290.

Young men make great mistakes in life; for
one thing, they idealize love too much.
BENJAMIN JOWETT, *Letters*, p. 252.

There is only one kind of love, but there are
a thousand imitations. (Il n'y a que d'une
sorte d'amour, mais il y en a mille différentes
copies.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 74.

It is difficult to love those whom we do not es-
teem, but it is no less difficult to love those whom
we esteem much more than ourselves. (Il est
difficile d'aimer ceux que nous n'estimons point;
mais il ne l'est pas moins d'aimer ceux que nous
estimons beaucoup plus que nous.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 296.

The reason why lovers and their mistresses never
tire of being together is because they are always
talking of themselves. (Ce qui fait que les amants
et les maîtresses ne s'ennuient point d'être en-
semble, c'est qu'ils parlent toujours d'eux-mêmes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 312.

It is good to love the unknown.
CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Valentine's
Day*.

Delicacy is to love what grace is to beauty.
MADAME DE MAINTENON, *Maximes*.

A caress is better than a career.
ELIZABETH MARGERY, *Interview on Careers for
Women*.

Our love is like our life;

There is no man blest in either till his end.
SHACKLELEY MARMION, *A Fine Companion*.
Act 1, sc. 1. See also DEATH: COUNT NO MAN
HAPPY.

Until I truly loved, I was alone.

CAROLINE NORTON, *The Lady of La Garaye*. Pt.
II, l. 381.

Value each lover according to the gifts he
brings. (Quantum quisque ferat, respiciendus
erit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. viii, l. 38.

No lover's useful, except the kind that is a per-
petual endowment. He should give and keep on
giving: when everything's gone, he should give
up loving. (Non est usu quisquam amator nisi qui
perpetuat data; Det desque: quando nil sit,
simul amare desinat.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 306. (Act i, sc. 3.)

Alas! for the love that's linked with gold.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Court-
ship*.

Majesty and love do not go well together, nor
tarry long in the same dwelling. (Non bene
conveniunt nec in una sede morantur Majestas
et amor.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 846.

Full sooth is said that love nor lordship
Will not, his thanks, have no fellowship.

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 767. (c. 1386)

Love and ambition (I have heard men say) admit
no fellowship.

RICHARD BROME, *Love-sick Court*. Act i, sc. 2.

Love is a credulous thing. (Credula res amor
est.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vii, l. 826; *Heroides*.
Epis. vi, l. 21.

We are easily duped by what we love. (On est
aisément dupé par ce qu'on aime.)

MOLIERE, *Le Tartuffe*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 82.

Whoso loves believes the impossible.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 408.

Love is always in the mood of believing in mir-
acles.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 144.

Spice a dish with love and it pleases every
palate. (Ubi amor condimentum inerit, cuius
placitum escam.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, l. 221.

A man in love may be famishing, and yet want
no food at all. (Qui amat, si esurit, nullum esurit.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, l. 795.

A great lover of the ladies. (Magnus amator
mulierum.)

PLAUTUS, *Menachmi*, l. 268. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

Says he, "I am a handsome man, but I'm a gay
deceiver."

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Unfortunate
Miss Bailey*.

'A said once, the devil would have him about
women.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 37.

He was formed for the ruin of our sex.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 22.

To love is human; to be indulgent is human,
too. (Humanum amare; humanum autem
ignoscere.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 320. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

The man that loves and laughs must sure do
well.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I,
epis. 6, l. 129.

Whom we love best, to them we can say least.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 47.

I love thee like pudding; if thou wert pie
I'd eat thee.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 349. (1678)

I love you so that I could eat ye.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *Maggots*, 24. (1685)

I love him like pie.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

I do not always admire what I love, neither
do I always love what I admire.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ix, No. 12.

It is as easy to count atomies as to resolve
the propositions of a lover.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l.
245.

No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 312.

Love is too young to know what conscience is;
Yet who knows not conscience is born of love?

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cli.

Love sought is good, but given unsought is
better.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l.
168.

Were beauty under twenty locks kept fast,
Yet love breaks through and picks them all

at last.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 575.

Love laughs at Locksmiths.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER. Title of com-
edy. (1803)

Begot of Plenty and of Penury.

SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 53.

Love better is than Fame.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *To J. L. G.*

For love's humility is Love's true pride.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Poet's Journal: Third Eve-
ning: The Mother*.

They sang of love, and not of fame;
Forgot was Britain's glory;
Each heart recalled a different name,
But all sang Annie Laurie.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Song of the Camp*.

Love's too precious to be lost.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxx.

Love lieth deep; Love dwells not in lip-depths.
TENNYSON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 456.

You must get your living by loving.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 March, 1853.

My weapons were love, and nest-hiding.
ELIZABETH RICHARDS TILTON, *Letter to Henry Ward Beecher, Tilton vs Beecher*, l. 84.
"Nest-hiding" came to be a popular phrase, and was perhaps the origin of "love-nest."
The letter was written in 1871.

Who can deceive a lover? (Quis fallere possit amantem?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 296.

There is no hiding from lovers' eyes.

JOHN CROWNE, *I The Destruction of Jerusalem*. Act iv, sc. 1.

For what may we lovers not hope! (Quid non speramus amantes!)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. viii, l. 26.

Love is the same in everyone. (Amor omnibus idem.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 244.

Seas have their source, and so have shallow springs;

And love is love in beggars and in kings.

EDWARD DYER, *The Lowest Trees Have Tops*.

Love stoops as fondly as he soars.

WORDSWORTH, *On Seeing a Needle Case in the Form of a Harp*.

Such ever was love's way: to rise, it stoops.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

She stoops to conquer.

GOLDSMITH. Title of a comedy.

Who carved Love and placed him by the fountain, thinking to still this fire with water?

ZENODOTUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 14.)

Tomorrow shall be love for the loveless, and for the lover tomorrow shall be love. (Cras amet qui nunquam amavit quique amavit cras amet.)

UNKNOWN. *Pervigilium Veneris*, l. 1, and refrain of succeeding stanzas. (J. W. Mackail, tr.) *Pervigilium Veneris, The Eve of St. Venus*, a Latin poem of unknown authorship, dating from about A.D. 350.

Let those love now, who never lov'd before;

Let those who always lov'd, now love the more.

THOMAS PARNELL, *Pervigilium Veneris*; ROBERT

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, iii, ii, 3, 5;
ARTHUR MURPHY, *Know Your Own Mind*, iii, 1.

Love of lads and fire of chips is soon in and soon out.

UNKNOWN. *Good Wyfe Wold a Pilgrimage*, l. 83. (1460)

Lad's love's a busk of broom,

Hot awhile and soon done.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 46.

Lads' love is lassies' delight,

And if lads don't love, lassies will flite.

CARR, *Craven Dialect*. Vol. i, p. 273.

Neither for love nor money.

UNKNOWN, *Pedlar's Prophecy*, l. 578. (1595)

If it were to be had for love or moony.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *Royal Shepherd: Prologue*. (1609)

It can't be had for love nor money.

SMOLLETT, *Humphrey Clinker*, vi, 45. (1771)

III—Love: Its Blindness

If things were seen as they truly are, the beauty of bodies would be much abridged.

SIN THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. ii, sec. 9.

For love is blind all day and may not see.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 354.

I have heard of reasons manifold

Why Love must needs be blind,

But this the best of all I hold—

His eyes are in his mind.

What outward form and feature are

He guesseth but in part;

But that within is good and fair

He seeth with the heart.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Reason for Love's Blindness*.

Never was owl more blind than a lover.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Magnus and Morna*.

Love is not a hood, but an eye-water.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

Every one is blind when maddened by love. (Scilicet insano nemo in amore videt.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 14, l. 12.

But love is blind, and lovers cannot see

The pretty follies that themselves commit.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 36.

Things base and vile, holding no quality,

Love can transmute to form and dignity:

Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind;

And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind;

Nor hath Love's mind of any judgement taste;

Wings and no eyes figure unheedy haste;

And therefore is Love said to be a child,

Because in choice he is so oft beguil'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 232.

The lover . . .
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 10.

Thou blind fool, Love, what dost thou to mine eyes,

That they behold, and see not what they see?
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxxxvii.

Love doth to her eyes repair,
To help him of his blindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 2, l. 46.

I joyed; but straight thus water'd was my wine,—
That love she did, but loved a love not blind.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet lxi.

IV—Love and Pity

Of all the paths that lead to a woman's love
Pity's the straightest.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of Malta*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 73.

Pity, some say, is the parent of future love.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Spanish Curate*. Act v, sc. 1.

'Tis pity makes a Deity;
Ah, Silvia, deign to pity me,
And I will worship none but thee.
APRHA BEHN, *Dialogue for Entertainment at Court*.

Love gains the shrine when pity opens the door.
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. iii.

Anon her heart hath pity of his woe,
And with that pity love came in also.
CHAUCER, *The Legend of Good Women: Dido*, l. 155.

In women pity begets love, in men love begets pity.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

Pity is sworn servant unto love;
And thus be sure, wherever it begin
To make the way, it lets the master in.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *The Queen's Arcadia*. Act iii, sc. 1.

'Twas but a kindred sound to move,
For pity melts the mind to love.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*. St. 5.

Can you pretend to love
And have no pity? Love and that are twins.
DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Pity is love when grown into excess.
ROBERT HOWARD, *The Vexal Virgin*.

Love's pale sister, Pity.
SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Hymn to Durga*.

He kin' o' l'itered on the mat,
Some doubtle o' the sekle,
His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,
But hern went pity Zekle.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

For trust me, they who never melt
With pity, never melt with love.
THOMAS MOORE, *To a Lady, With Some Manuscript Poems*.

Pity is but one remove from love.
RICHARDSON, *Sir Charles Grandison*. Bk. i, 34

Soft pity never leaves the gentle breast
Where love has been received a welcome guest.
SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act ii, sc. 4.

Pity's akin to love; and every thought
Of that soft kind is welcome to my soul.
THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *Oroonoko*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Pity swells the tide of love.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 106.

V—Love and Wisdom

'Tis impossible to love and to be wise.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Love*. Quoted.

Away with doubts, all scruples hence remove;
No man at one time can be wise, and love.
ROBERT HERRICK, *To Silvia to Wed*.

'Tis hard to be in love and to be wise.
NATHANIEL LEE, *Princess of Cleve*. Act i, sc. 3.

Men loved wholly beyond wisdom
Have the staff without the banner.
LOUISE BOCAN, *Men Loved Wholly*.

The first sigh of love is the last of wisdom.
(Le premier soupir de l'amour Est le dernier de la sagesse.)

ANTOINETTE BRET, *École Amoureuse*. Sc. 7.

The wisest man the warl' e'er saw,
He dearly lov'd the lasses, O.
BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashes*, O.

How wise are they that are but fools in love!
Jo. COOKE, *How a Man May Choose a Good Wife*. Act i, sc. 1. (c. 1610) First name uncertain.

O tyrant love, when held by you,
We may to prudence bid adieu.
(Amour! Amour! quand tu nous tiens
On peut bien dire, Adieu, prudence.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 1.

Prudence and love are not made for each other:
as love increases, prudence diminishes. (La pru-

dence et l'amour ne sont pas faits l'un pour l'autre: a mesure que l'amour croit, la prudence diminue.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 546.

1 It is not reason that governs love. (La raison n'est pas ce qui regie l'amour.)

MOLIERE, *Le Misanthrope*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 248.

I have heard you say,
Love's reason's without reason.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 21.

To say the truth, reason and love keep little company together now-a-days.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 146.

Love draws me one way, reason another. (Aliud-que cupido, mens aliud suadet.)

Ovm, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vii, l. 18.

2 A little sane love is all right, but not the insane sort. (Bonum est pauxillum amare sane, insane non bonum est.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 176

Find me a reasonable lover, and I'll give you his weight in gold. (Auro contra cedo modestum amatorem, a me aurem accipe.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 201.

3 Lover, lunatic. (Amans amens.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 82.

Of lunatics rather than of lovers. (Amentium, haud amantium.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 218.

4 To love and to be wise is scarcely given to a god. (Amare et sapere vix deo conceditur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 22.

The proverb holds, that to be wise and love, is hardly granted to the gods above.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 364.

To be wise and love,
Exceeds man's might; that dwells with gods above.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 163.

To be wise and eke to love
Is granted scarce to god above.

SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: March: Willye's Emblem*.

5 Only a wise man knows how to love. (Solut sapiens scit amare.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliu*m. Epis. lxxxii, 12.

6 If thou remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 34.

We that are true lovers, run into strange capers.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 55.

7 Love is your master, for he masters you:

And he that is so yoked by a fool,
Methinks, should not be chronicled for wise.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 39.

8 In all I wish, how happy should I be,
Thou grand Deluder, were it not for thee?
So weak thou art that fools thy power despise;
And yet so strong, thou triumph'st o'er the wise.

SWIFT, *TO Love*.

Love is master of the wisest. It is only fools who defy him.

THACKERAY, *Men's Wives: Dennis Haggarty's Wife*.

9 Knowledge and love, altogether cotton not.
TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 7. (1666)

VI—Love: Two Souls With But a Single Thought

10 My heart, I fain would ask thee
What then is Love? say on.

"Two souls with one thought only,
Two hearts that beat as one."

(Mein Herz ich will dich fragen,

Was ist denn Liebe, sag?

"Zwei Seelen und ein Gedanke,

Zwei Herzen und ein Schlag.")

VON MUNCH BELLINGHAUSEN (FRIEDRICH HALM), *Der Sohn der Wildniss*. Act ii. (W. H. Charlton, tr.) Charlton's translation was the one preferred by the author.

Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.

VON MUNCH BELLINGHAUSEN, *Ingomar the Barbarian*. Last lines. (Maria Anne Lovell, tr.) This is the popular translation of the play, which was a favorite in the American theater for many years.

Trooly it is with us as it was with Mr. & Mrs. Ingomar in the Play, to wit—

2 soles with but a single thawt

2 harts which beet as 1.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Among the Spirits*.

11 As for the lover, his soul dwells in the body of another. (Τὸ ὁ δ' ἰπύπυρος ῥρίν > πύπρυ & δXXόρυπ φύζαν φύ.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. ix, sec. 5.)

Love is a spiritual coupling of two souls,
So much more excellent, as it least relates
Thinto the body.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iii, sc. 2.

12 Two souls in one, two hearts into one heart.
Du BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 6, l. 1057. (Sylvester, tr.)

What is love? Two souls and one flesh. Friendship? Two bodies and one soul.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Love, Friendship, Friends*. (Haggood, tr.)

Blanca: Canst tell me what love is?

Guldo: It is consent. The union of two minds,
two souls, two hearts

In all they think, and hope, and feel.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Florentine Tragedy*.

1 Naught can restrain consent of twain. (Non
caret effectu, quod voluere duo.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 3, l. 16.

Love keeps his revels where there are but twain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 123.

2 One turf shall serve as pillow for us both;
One heart, one bed, two bosoms and one troth.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 41.

3 Love, that two hearts makes one, makes eke
one will.

SPENSER, *Foerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto 4, st. 19.

We were two and had but one heart. (Deux
cœurs et n'avions qu'un cœur.)

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Rondeau*.

The world has little to bestow
Where two fond hearts in equal love are joined.

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Della*.

Two human loves make one divine.

E. B. BROWNING, *Isobel's Child*. St. 16.

VII—Love: With All Your Faults

4 Affection should not be too sharp-eyed, and
love is not to be made by magnifying glasses.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*, p. 70.

Analysis kills love, as well as other things.

JOHN BROWN, *Hours Subseciva*.

5 Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man!

THOMAS CAMPION, *Advice to a Girl*.

6 With all thy faults, I love thee still.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 206.

7 But love can every fault forgive,
Or with a tender look reprove;
And now let naught in memory live
But that we meet, and that we love.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall: The Elder
Brother: Song*.

8 Love sees no faults.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3297.

9 For Love can beauties spy
In what seem faults to every common eye.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 121.

10 When we love, it is the heart that judges.
(Quand on aime, c'est le cœur qui juge.)
JOURNET, *Pensées*. No. 66.

11 If lovers should mark everything a fault,
Affection would be like an ill-set book,

Whose faults might prove as big as half the
volume.

MIDDLETON AND ROWLEY, *The Changeling*, ii, l.

12 The woman we love will always be in the right.
(La femme qu'on aime aura toujours raison.)

ALFRED DE MUSSET, *Idylle*.

13 Could I her faults remember,
Forgetting every charm,

Soon would impartial reason

The tyrant love disarm.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

14 We love the things we love in spite
Of what they are.

LOUIS UNTERMEYER, *Love*.

VIII—Love and Life

15 One hour of right-down love

Is worth an age of dully living on.

APRHA BEHN, *II The Rover*. Act v, sc. 1.

Each moment of a happy lover's hour

Is worth an age of dull and common life.

APRHA BEHN, *Younger Brother*. Act iii, sc. 3.

16 For life, with all it yields of joy and woe, . . .
Is just a chance of the prize of learning love.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*, l.
245.

17 What is life when wanting love?

Night without a morning!

Love's the cloudless summer sun,

Nature gay adorning.

BURNS, *Thine Am I*.

18 Love's the weightier business of mankind.

COLLEY CIBBER, *She Wou'd and She Wou'd
Not*. Act i, last line.

We are all born for love; it is the principle of
existence and its only end.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sibyl*. Bk. v, ch. 4.

Th' important business of your life is love.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Advice to a Lady*.

19 Life, without love, is load; and time stands
still;

What we refuse to him, to death we give;

And then, then only, when we love, we live.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act
ii. Concluding lines.

Love, then, hath every bliss in store;
'Tis friendship, and 'tis something more.
Each other every wish they give;

Not to know love is not to live.

JOHN GAY, *Plutus, Cupid and Time*, l. 135.

She who has never loved has never lived.

JOHN GAY, *The Captives*. Act ii, sc. 1.

See also LIFE AND LIVING.

20 Canst thou not wait for Love one flying hour
O heart of little faith?

EDMUND GOSSE, *Sonnet: Dejection and Delay*.

Ye gods! annihilate but space and time,
And make two lovers happy.

For, *The Art of Sinking in Poetry*. Ch. 9.
Quoted as "Anon."

1 Among the holy bookes wise,
I finde writ in such wise,
Who loveth nought is here as dead.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Bk. iv.

And he that liveth to himself is dead,
And he that lives for love lives evermore;
Only in love can life's true path be trod;
Love is self-giving; therefore love is God.

MORROW LUCE, *Thythis*. Sonnet xxxvi.

2 To live without loving is not really to live.
(Vivre sans aimer n'est pas proprement
vivre.)

MOLIERE, *La Princesse d'Élide*. Act II, sc. 1,
l. 40.

Take love away from life and you take away
its pleasures. (Ôtez l'amour de la vie, Vous en
ôtez les plaisirs.)

MOLIERE, *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*. Dialogue
between Act I and II.

Life! what art thou without love?

EDWARD MOORE, *Fables*. Fable xiv.

3 Were it not for love,
Poor life would be a ship not worth the
launching.

EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON, *Tristram*.

4 Life's richest cup is Love's to fill—
Who drinks, if deep the draught shall be,
Knows all the rapture of the hill
Blent with the heart-break of the sea.

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS, *Love's Cup*.

5 To love it is and love alone
That life or luxury is known.

J. B. TARR, *The Test*.

6 Love took up the harp of Life, and smote on
all the chords with might;
Smote the chord of Self, that, trembling,
pass'd in music out of sight.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 33.

IX—Love in Man and Woman

See also *Woman and Love*

7 Love is so different with us men.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Year*.

8 Alas; the love of women! it is known
To be a lovely and a fearful thing.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto II, st. 199.

9 Man's love is of man's life a thing apart,
This woman's whole existence: man may range
The court, camp, church, the vessel, and the
mart,

Sword, gown, gain, glory, offer in exchange

Pride, fame, ambition, to fill up his heart,
And few there are whom these cannot
 estrange;

Men have all these resources, we but one,
To love again, and be again undone.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto I, st. 194.

A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.
WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch Book: The
Broken Heart*.

To a man the disappointment of love may oc-
casion some bitter pangs: it wounds some feelings
of tenderness—it blasts some prospects of felicity;
but he is an active being—he may dissipate his
thoughts in the whirl of varied occupation. . . .
But woman's is comparatively a fixed, a secluded,
and meditative life. . . . Her lot is to be wooed
and won; and if unhappy in her love, her heart is
like some fortress that has been captured, and
sacked, and abandoned, and left desolate.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch Book: The
Broken Heart*.

Love, that of every woman's heart
Will have the whole, and not a part,
That is to her, in Nature's plan,
More than ambition is to man,
Her light, her life, her very breath,
With no alternative but death.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv, sec. 7.

How'er man rules in science and in art,
The sphere of woman's glories is the heart.

THOMAS MOORE, *Epilogue to the Tragedy of
Iris*, l. 53.

Man dreams of fame, while woman wakes to love.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 458.

10 The love of man? Exotic flower,
Broken, crushed, within an hour.
The love of woman? Storm-swept sea
Surging into eternity.

ELLEN M. CARROLL, *Man and Woman*.

11 Poor love is lost in men's capacious minds,
In ours, it fills up all the room it finds.

JOHN CROWNE, *Thyestes*.

12 Oh! a man's love is strong
When fain he comes a-mating.

But a woman's love is long
And grows when it is waiting.

LAURENCE HOUSMAN, *The Two Loves*.

13 I know a woman's portion when she loves,
It's hers to give, my darling, not to take;
It isn't locketts, dear, nor pairs of gloves,
It isn't marriage bells nor wedding cake;
It's up and cook, although the belly aches;
And bear the child, and up and work again,
And count a sick man's grumble worth the
pain.

JOHN MARSHFIELD, *The Widows in the Bye Street*.

14 Women know no perfect love;
Loving the strong, they can forsake the
strong;

Man clings because the being whom he loves
Is weak and needs him.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iii.

Love lessens woman's delicacy and increases
man's. (Die Liebe vermindert die weibliche
Feinheit und verstärkt die männliche.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Tison*. Zykel 34.

A loving maiden grows unconsciously more bold.
(Ein liebendes Mädchen wird unbewusst kühner.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Tison*. Zykel 71.

Love is the history of a woman's life; it is
an episode in man's. (L'amour est l'histoire
de la vie des femmes; c'est un épisode dans
celle des hommes.)

MADAME DE STAEL, *De L'influence des Pas-
sions*.

Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the
love of women.

Old Testament: II Samuel, i, 26.

A man can be happy with any woman as long
as he does not love her.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 15.

X—Love for Love

To be beloved, love. (Ut ameris, ama.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. xxii, l. 6; MARTIAL,
Epigrams. Bk. vi, epig. 11.

If you would be loved, love. (Si vis amari, ama.)
HECATO, *Fragmentis*. No. 27. (SENECA, *Epistu-
lar ad Lucilius*. Epis. ix, sec. 6.)

That you may be loved, be lovable. (Ut ameris,
amabilis esto.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 107.

If you would be loved, love and be lovable.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1755.

Show thou love to win love.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Mirror of Good Man-
ners*, p. 74. (c. 1510)

But I love you, sir:

And when a woman says she loves a man,
The man must hear her, though he love her
not.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ix, l. 613.

Behold me! I am worthy
Of thy loving, for I love thee!

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*.
St. 79.

If thou must love me, let it be for nought
Except for love's sake only.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*.
No. xiv.

And because my heart I proffered,
With true love trembling at the brim,
He suffers me to follow him.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Canto ix.

Love like mine must have return.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act I.

I cannot love where I'm beloved.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 304.

I cannot love thee as I ought,
For love reflects the thing beloved.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lii, st. 1.

Love looks for love again.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 27. (1639)

Love is the loadstone of love.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3288.

The only present love demands is love.

JOHN GAY, *The Espousal*, l. 56.

And sure love craveth love, like asketh like.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk.
xxviii, st. 80. (1591)

Love prays devoutly when it prays for love.

THOMAS HOOD, *Hero and Leander*, l. 120.

If there's delight in love, 'tis when I see
That heart which others bleed for, bleed for
me.

CONGREVE, *Way of the World*. Act iii, sc. 12.

Johnson: "True. When he whom everybody else
batters, flatters me, I then am truly happy."
Mrs. Thrall: "The sentiment is in Congreve, I
think." Johnson: "Yes, madam, in *The Way of
the World*."

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

Love, which insists that love shall mutual be.
(Amor che a nullo amato amar perdona.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto v, l. 103.

The sense of the world is short,—
Long and various the report,—

To love and be beloved;

Men and gods have not outlearned it;

And, how oft soe'er they've turned it,

'Tis not to be improved.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Eros*.

Let no man think he is loved by any when
he loves none.

EPICETUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 156.

Let him love no one, and be beloved by none.
(Nec amet quemquam, nec ametur ab ullo.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 130.

The devil take me, if I think anything but love
to be the object of love.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. v, ch. 9. (1751)

Only in love they happy prove
Who love what most deserves their love.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Sicelides*. Act iii, sc. 6.

If I love you, what business is that of yours?
(Wenn ich dich lieb habe, was geht's dich an?)

GOTHE, *Wilhelm Meister*. Bk. iv, ch. 9.

There is no heaven like mutual love.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Pelias and Thetis*.

Love is kindest, and hath most length,

The kisses are most sweet,
When it's enjoyed in heat of strength,
Where like affections meet.
PATRICK HANNAY, *Songs and Sonnets*. Sonnet iv.

That bliss no wealth can bribe, no pow'r be-
stow,

That bliss of angels, love by love repaid.
DAVID MALLETT, *Amyntas and Theodora*
Canto 4, l. 367.

Divine is Love and scorneth worldly pelf,
And can be bought with nothing but with self.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Love the Only Price of Love*

Like Dian's kiss, unasked, unsought,
Love gives itself, but is not bought.
LONGFELLOW, *Endymion* St. 4.

Lovers live by love as larks live by leeks.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

Love begins with love
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 4.

The pleasure of love is in loving; and we are
much happier in the passion we feel than in
that which we inspire. (Le plaisir de l'amour
est d'aimer, et l'on est plus heureux par la
passion que l'on a que par celle que l'on
donne.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes* No. 259.

To love for the sake of being loved is human,
but to love for the sake of loving is angelic.

LAMARTINE, *Graziella* Pt. iv, ch. 5.

Or rather let me love than be in love.
SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Wife*.

All love is sweet Given or returned. . . .
They who inspire it most are fortunate,
As I am now; but those who feel it most
Are happier still.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound* Act ii, sc. 5,
l. 39.

We love being in love, that's the truth on't.
THACKERAY, *Henry Esmond* Bk. ii, ch. 15.

Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from
their books,
But love from love, toward school with heavy
looks

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 156.

Yet leave me not; yet, if thou wilt, be free,
Love me no more, but love my love of thee.
SWINBURNE, *Erotion*

I that have love and no more
Give you but love of you, sweet;
He that hath more, let him give;
He that hath wings, let him soar;
Mine is the heart at your feet
Here, that must love you to live
SWINBURNE, *The Oblation*

And he that shuts Love out, in turn shall be

Shut out from Love, and on her threshold be
Howling in outer darkness.

TENNYSON, *The Palace of Art: Introduction*.

And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love.
WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*. St. 11.

A woman despises a man for loving her, unless she
happens to return his love.

ELIZABETH STODDARD, *Two Men*. Ch. 32.

Love for love is evenest bought.
UNKNOWN, *Love for Love*. (c. 1420)

Love, which cannot be paid but with love.
EDWARD FENTON, *Certain Secret Wonders of Nature*. (1569)

Love is never paid but with pure love.

JAMES MAB, *Celestina*, 138. (1631)

What can pay love but love?

MRS. MARY MANLEY, *The Lost Lover*. Act v,
sc. 3. (1696)

Love is love's reward.
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, li, 373. (1700)

XI—Love: Its Cause

Loving comes by looking.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 28. (1639)

I saw and loved.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Autobiographic Memoirs*, p.
48.

But looking liked, and liking loved.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto v, *Introduction*, l. 78.

'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good talk
necessarily. It's just it. Some women'll stay
in a man's memory if they once walked down
a street

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mrs. Bathurst*. (1904) The
creation of "It" has been erroneously credited
to Elmer Glyn.

To love but little is in love an infallible means
of being beloved. (N'aimer guère en amour
est un moyen assuré pour être aimé.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*. No.
636.

Habit causes love. (Consuetudo concinnat
amorem.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1278.

By habit love enters the mind; by habit is love
unlearn't. (Iotrat amor mentes usu, dediscitur
usu.)

OVIM, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 503.

There is one genuine love-philtre—considera-
tion. By this the woman is able to sway her
man.

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 646.

It is not virtue, wisdom, valour, wit,
Strength, comeliness of shape, or ampler
merit,

That woman's love can win, or long inherit;
But what it is, hard is to say,
Harder to hit

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1010.

Often the pretender begins to love truly and
ends by becoming what he feigned to be.
(Sæpe tamen vere coepit simulator amare,
Sæpe, quod incipiens sinxerat esse, fuit.)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 515.

I have lugged at the foolish man who feigned
to love and fell like a fowler into his own snare.
(Deceptum risi, qui se simulabat amare, in
laqueis aucupæ decideratque suos.)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 501.

Love must be fostered with soft words. (Dul-
cibus est verbis mollis alendus amor.)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 152.

Insidious love glides into defenseless hearts. (Ad-
fuit incautus insidiosus Amor.)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 148.

He who says over-much, "I love not," is in love.
(Qui nimium multis "non amo" dicit, amat.)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 648.

Love is commenced at the mind's bidding, but
is not cast off by it. (Amor animi arbitrio
sumitur, non ponitur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 5.

Talking of love is making it.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 819.

There are many people who would never have
been in love if they had never heard love spoken
of. (Il y a des gens qui n'auraient jamais été
amoureux, s'ils n'avaient jamais entendu parler
de l'amour.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 136.

The sight of lovers feedeth those in love.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 4,
l. 60.

If the rascal have not given me medicines to
make me love him, I'll be hanged.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 19.

I'll be damned if the dog ha'n't given me some
stuff to make me love him.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Ch. 15.

She loved me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I loved her that she did pity them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 167.

A mastiff dog
May love a puppy cur for no more reason
Than that the twain have been tied up to-
gether

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 109.

The less my hope the hotter my love. (Quanto
minus spei est tanto magis amo.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 1053. (Act v, sc. 4.)

Women are well aware that what is commonly
called sublime and poetical love depends not
upon moral qualities, but on frequent meet-
ings, and on the style in which the hair is done
up, and on the color and cut of the dress.

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. 6.

XII—Love: Its Cure

Who loves, raves—'tis youth's frenzy; but
the cure

Is bitterer still.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 123.

Then fly betimes, for only they

Conquer love, that run away.

THOMAS CAREW, *Conquest by Flight*.

In love's wars, he who flyeth is conqueror.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2819.

The only victory over love is flight.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in
Exile*.)

Hunger, perhaps, may cure your love,
Or time your passion greatly alter;

If both should unsuccessful prove,

I strongly recommend a halter.

(Ἐρωτα παύει λιμὸν εἰ δὲ μή, χρόνος.
ὅς δὲ μὴδὲ ταῦτα τῆς φλόγας σβέσει,
ἀπαραιτία σοι τὸ λακτύβην ἡγήσασθε βρόχους.)

CHATES, *Cures for Love* (*Greek Anthology*
Bk. ix, epig. 497.)

Why has some lover cast the noose about his
neck, and hung, a sad burden, from a lofty
beam? (Cur aliquis laqueo collum nodatus ama-
tor A trabe sublimi triste pendens onus?)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 17.

But ah! should she false-hearted prove,
Suspended, I'll dangle in air,

A victim to delicate love,

In Dyot Street, Bloomsbury Square.

WILLIAM B. RHODES, *Bombastes Furioso*.

They love too much that die for love
CUTORAVE, *Dictionary: Mourr*. (1611)

A lover forsaken a new love may get,

But a neck, when once broken, can never be set.

WILLIAM WALSH, *The Despairing Lover*.
(1692) Quoted by Scott, *Peveril of the Peak*.
Ch. 39.

Love's a malady without a cure.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 110.

O ye Gods, have ye ordained for every malady
a medicine, for every sore a salve, for every pain a
plaster, leaving only love remedyless?

JOHN LELY, *Euphues*.

Love, the sole disease thou canst not cure.

POPE, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 12.

Alas, wretched me, that love may not be
cured by herbs! (Me miserum, quod amor
non est medicabilis herbis.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. v, l. 149.

Ab me! love can not be cured by herbs. (Ei mihi
quod nullis amor est sanabilis herbis.)
OVID, *Metamorphosis*. Bk. i, l. 523.

1 Take away leisure and Cupid's bow is broken.
(Otia si tollas, Periere Cupidinus arcus.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 139

You who seek an end to love, be busy, and you
will be safe. (Qui finem queris amoris, res age,
tutus eris.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 143.

The lover too shuns business.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 219.

2 All love is vanquished by a succeeding love.
(Successore novo vincitur omnis amor.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 462.

The new drives out the old (Cura cura repulsa
nova.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 484.

And love may be expelled by other love,
As poisons are by poisons.
DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Diamonds cut diamonds, they who will prove
To thrive in cunning, must cure love with love.
JOHN FORD, *Lover's Melancholy*. Act i, sc. 3
In all cases of heart-ache, the application of an-
other man's disappointment draws out the pain
and allays the irritation.

BELWICK-LATTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act i,
sc. 2.

There is no remedy for love but to love more.
H. D. THURSTON, *Journal*, 25 July, 1839.

3 The disease has a thousand forms, I have a
thousand remedies. (Mille mali species, mille
salutis erunt.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 526

Plenty destroys passion. (Copia tollat amorem.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 541.

4 I loved her then, but now, another love over-
hangs my heart. (Ilum amabam olim, nunc
jam alia cura impendit pectora.)
PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 135 (Act i, sc. 1.)

Even as one heat another heat expels,
Or as one nail by strength drives out another,
So the remembrance of my former love
Is by a newer object quite forgotten.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 192.

For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.

CHAPMAN, *Monsieur d'Olive*. Act v, sc. 1.

5 But he who stems a stream with sand,
And fetters flame with flaxen band,
Has yet a harder task to prove—
By firm resolve to conquer love!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iii, st. 28.

XIII—Love: Its Power

6 Love is not to be reason'd down, or lost
In high ambition or a thirst of greatness;

'Tis second life, it grows into the soul,
Warms every vein, and beats in every pulse.
ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 1.

When love's well-tim'd, 'tis not a fault to love,
The strong, the brave, the virtuous, and the wise,
Sink in the soft captivity together.
ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act iii, sc. 1.

When love once pleads admission to our hearts,
In spite of all the virtue we can boast,
The woman that deliberates is lost.
ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 1. Often misquoted,
"She who hesitates is lost."

7 If two stand shoulder to shoulder against the
gods,
Happy together, the gods themselves are help-
less.

Against them, while they stand so
MAXWELL ANDERSON, *Elizabeth the Queen*, ii.

8 Somewhere there waiteth in this world of ours
For one lone soul another lonely soul,
Each choosing each through all the weary
hours.

And meeting strangely at one sudden goal,
Then blend they, like green leaves with golden
flowers.

Into one beautiful perfect whole;
And life's long night is ended, and the way
Lies open onward to eternal day.
EDWIN ARNSOLD, *Somewhere There Waiteth*.

I know not when the day shall be,
I know not when our eyes may meet;
What welcome you may give to me,
Or will your words be sad or sweet,
It may not be 'till years have passed,
'Till eyes are dim and tresses gray,
The world is wide, but, love, at last,
Our hands, our hearts, must meet some day.
HUGH CONWAY, *Some Day*.

Two shall be born, the whole wide world
apart, . . .

And bend each wandering step to this one end—
That, one day, out of darkness, they shall meet
And read life's meaning in each other's eyes
And two shall walk some narrow way of life, . . .
And yet, with wistful eyes that never meet . . .
They seek each other all their weary days
And die unsatisfied—and this is Fate!
SUSAN MARR SPALDING, *Fate*.

9 Love can find entrance, not only into an open
heart, but also into a heart well fortified, if
watch be not well kept.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Love*.

10 For love is of sac mickle might,
That it all paines makis light.
JOHN BARRHOUR, *The Bruce*. Bk. ii, l. 520.

11 The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies
With the dying sun.

The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies
When love is done.

FRANCIS WILLIAM BOURDILLON, *Light*.

1 When first we met we did not guess
That Love would prove so hard a master.
ROBERT BRIDGES, *Triplet*.

Love, the mild servant, makes a drunken master.
JOHN MASKFELD, *Widow in the Bye Street*.

2 Love Is something awful which one dare not
touch
So early o' mornings.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. II, l. 40.

3 God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world
with.

One to show a woman when he loves her.
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. St. 17.

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,
Wrote one song—and in my brain I sing it,
Drew one angel—borne, see, on my bosom!
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. Conclusion.

Is she poor?—What costs it to be styled a donor?
Merely an earth to cleave, a sea to part.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. II.

4 Love, thou art not a king alone,
Both slave and king thou art!
Who seeks to sway, must stoop to own
The kingdom of a heart.
BUTLER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. III.

5 The man in arms 'gainst female charms,
Even he her willing slave is.
BURNS, *Lovely Davies*.

6 The law of love threads every heart
And knits it to its utmost kin,
Nor can our lives flow long apart
From souls our secret souls would win.
JOHN BUKROUGHS, *Waiting*. Unpublished concluding stanza.

7 No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or
hold so fast, as love can do with a twined
thread.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. III, sec. 2, mem. 1, subs. 2.

See also BEAUTY: BEAUTY DRAWS WITH A SINGLE
HAIR.

8 Love makes those young whom age doth chill.
And whom he finds young keeps young still.
WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT, *To Chloe*.

Those who love deeply cannot age.
PINERO, *The Princess and the Butterfly*. Act v.

I tell thee Love is Nature's second sun,
Causing a spring of virtues where he shines.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 98.

9 The god of love, a! *benedicite*,
How mighty and how great a lord is he!
CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 927.

For ever it was, and ever it shall befall,
That Love is he that alle thing may bind.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. I, l. 236.

Love has a thousand varied notes to move
The human heart.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Frank Courtship*, l. 433.

Duty's a slave that keeps the keys,
But Love, the master goes in and out
Of his goodly chambers with song and shout,
Just as he please—just as he please.

DINAH MARIA MULOOCK CRAIK, *Phleged*.

10 All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Love*. St. 1.

11 Love's great artillery.
RICHARD CRASHEW, *Prayer*, l. 18.

Mighty Love's artillery.
CRASHEW, *Wounds of the Lord Jesus*, l. 2.

12 The warrior for the True, the Right,
Fights in love's name;
The love that lures thee from that fight
Lures thee to shame;
That love which lifts the heart, yet leaves
The spirit free.—
That love, or none, is fit for one
Man-shaped like thee.
AUBREY DE VERE, *Song*.

13 Love maketh a wit of a fool.
CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Quaker*. Act I, sc. 8.

It hath been a saying more common than true that
love makes all men orators.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, II, 57. (1583)

Love makes a good eye squint.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentum*.

Love makes people inventive. (L'amour rend inventif.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'École des Maris*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 31.

But love the sense of right and wrong confounds,
Strong love and proud ambition have no bounds
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. III, l. 808
See also AMBITION AND LOVE.

14 To infinite, ever-present Love, all is Love,
and there is no error, no sin, sickness, nor death.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 567.

15 The solid, solid universe
Is pervious to Love;
With bandaged eyes he never errs,

Around, below, above.
His blinding light He flingeth white
On God's and Satan's brood,
And reconciles By mystic wiles
The evil and the good.

EMERSON, *Cupido*.

A ruddy drop of manly blood
The surging sea outweighs;
The world uncertain comes and goes,
The lover rooted stays.

EMERSON, *Friendship*.

1 No man ever forgot the visitation of that
power to his heart and brain, which created
all things anew; which was the dawn in him
of music, poetry and art; which made the face
of nature radiant with purple light, the morn-
ing and the night varied enchantments; . . .
when he became all eye when one was present,
and all memory when one was gone.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Love*.

There is a power in love to divine another's des-
tiny better than that other can, and, by heroic
encouragements, hold him to his task.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

2 Oh love! oh love! whose shafts of fire
Invade the soul with sweet surprise,
Through the soft dews of young desire
Trembling in beauty's azure eyes!

("Ερως ἔρως, ὁ καὶ ὀμπύρεος
στῆθεϊς πόθος, εὐδάμων γλυκερίας
ψυχῇ χάρις οὐδ' ἐνισπάρτυρος.)

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 525. (Peacock, tr.)

3 Were Love exempt from the militations of
Necessity, he were greater than God and the
World.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*, cccxv.

4 Love grants in a moment
What toil can hardly achieve in an age.
(In einem Augenblick gewährt die Liebe
Was Mühe kaum in langer Zeit erreicht.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 76.

5 It hath and shall be evermore
That Love is master where he will.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. I, l. 33.

And netheles there is no man
In all this world so wise, that can
Of Love temper the measure.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. I, l. 21.

6 But ah! in vain from Fate I fly,
For first, or last, as all must die,
So 'tis as much decreed above,
That first, or last, we all must love.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *To Myra*.

And Love, that watched us ever from afar,
Came fluttering to our side, and cried, "O ye
Who think to fly, ye cannot fly from me;

Lo! I am with you always where you are."

EDMUND GOSSÉ, *Reconciliation*.

7 Love is above King or Kaiser, lord or laws.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. II, p. 122. (1583)

For love will still be lord of all.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi,
st. 11.

8 By Love was consummated what Diplomacy
begun.

BRET HARTE, *Concepcion de Arguello*.

9 Scorn no man's love, though of a mean degree;
Love is a present for a mighty king.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 59.

Love is swift of foot, Love's a man of war,
And can shoot, And can hit from far.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Discipline*.

Thy fatal shafts unerring move,

I bow before thine altar, Love!

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 40.

10 Love rules his kingdom without a sword.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Love rules without a sword,

Love binds without a cord.

UNKNOWN. A proverbial jingle.

11 He that hath love in his breast, hath spurs in
his sides.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

12 O, love, love, love! Love is like a dizziness;
It winna let a poor body Gang about his busi-
ness!

JAMES HOOE, *Love Is Like a Dizziness*.

13 One can't choose when one is going to love.

HENRIK IBSEN, *The Master Builder*. Act II.

14 Love is the magician, the enchanter, that
changes worthless things to joy, and makes
right-royal kings and queens of common clay.
It is the perfume of that wondrous flower,
the heart, and without that sacred passion,
that divine swoon, we are less than beasts:
but with it, earth is heaven and we are gods.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Works*, p. 363. (1930 ed.)

15 Love extinguish'd, earth and heav'n must
fail.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Hymn to Durga*.

16 You have ravish'd me away by a Power I
cannot resist; and yet I could resist till I saw
you; and even since I have seen you I have
endeavored often "to reason against the rea-
sons of my Love."

KRATS, *Letter to Fanny Brauns*, 13 Oct., 1819.

17 By the accident of fortune a man may rule
the world for a time, but by virtue of love he
may rule the world forever.

LAO-TSEZ, *The Simple Way*. No. 11.

Waters are lost, and fires will die;
But love alone can late defy.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Theodosius*.

1 Ah, how skillful grows the hand
That obeyeth Love's command!

LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 122.

2 What does not love compel us to do? (Quid
non cogit amor?)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 48.

O tyrant Love, to what do you not drive the
hearts of men! (Improbe Amor, quid non mor-
talia pectora cogis!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 412.

3 The might of one fair face sublimed my love,
That it hath weaned my soul from low de-
sires.

MICHELANGELO, *Sonnet: Vittoria Colonna*.
(Hartley Coleridge, tr.)

4 Whatsoever love commands, it is not safe to
despise (Quidquid Amor jussit, non est con-
temnere tutum.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. iv, l. 11.

5 Love will make men dare to die for their
beloved—love alone; and women as well as
men.

PLATO, *The Symposium* Sec. 179.

6 Look round our world; behold the chain of
love

Combining all below and all above.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 7.

7 In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;
In halls, in gay attire is seen;
In hamlets, dances on the green.
Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;
For love is heaven, and heaven is love.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto
iii, st. 2.

"Love rules the camp, the court, the grove,"—
"for love

Is heaven, and heaven is love:"—so sings the bard.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 13.

8 Whoever at the outset has resisted and routed
love, has been safe and conqueror; but whoso
by dalliance has fed the sweet torment, too
late refused to bear the accepted yoke. (Quis-
quis in primo obstitit Populitque amorem,
tutus ac victor fuit; Qui blandiendo dulce
nutrivit malum, Sero recusat ferre quod subit
jugum.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 132.

9 For valour, is not Love a Hercules,
Still climbing trees in the Hesperides?

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc.
3, l. 340.

O powerful love! that in some respects, makes a
beast a man, in some other, a man a beast.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 5.

10 With love's light wings did I o'erperch these
walls,

For stony limits cannot hold love out,
And what love can do that dares love at-
tempt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 66.

Time, force, and death,
Do to this body what extremes you can;
But the strong base and building of my love
Is as the very centre of the earth,
Drawing all things to it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
2, l. 107.

11 I have done penance for contemning Love,
Whose high imperious thoughts have punish'd
me

With bitter fasts, with penitential groans,
With nightly tears and daily heart-sore sighs.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 129.

Love's a mighty lord;
And hath so humbled me, as, I confess
This is no woe to his correction,
Nor to his service no such joy on earth.
Now no discourse, except it be of love;
Now can I break my fast, dine, sup, and sleep,
Upon the very naked name of love

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 136.

12 Through all the drama—whether damn'd or
not—

Love gilds the scene, and women guide the
plot.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals: Epilogue*, l. 5.

13 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can
the floods drown it.

Old Testament: *Song of Solomon*, viii, 7.

14 Love, resistless in battle. ("Ἐρως δὲ κἀν
μάχῃ")

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 781.

15 For Love is lord of truth and loyalty,
Lifting himself out of the lowly dust
On golden plumes up to the purest sky,
Above the reach of loathly sinful lust.

SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 176.

Such is the power of that sweet passion,
That it all sordid baseness doth expel,
And the refined mind doth newly fashion
Unto a fairer form

SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 190.

16 Why should we kill the best of passions, love?
It aids the hero, bids ambition rise
To nobler heights, inspires immortal deeds,

Even softens brutes, and adds a grace to virtue.

JAMES TUOMSON, *Sophonisba*. Act v, sc. 2.

Yet Love consumes me; for what bounds are there to love? (Me tamen urit amor: quis enim modus adsit amori?)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. ii, l. 68.

Love conquers all; let us too yield to Love. (Omnia vincit Amor: et nos cedamus Amori.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. x, l. 69.

Love will conquer at the last

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 280.

2 Whoe'er thou art, thy master see;

He was, or is, or is to be.

(Qui que tu sois, Voici ton maître;

Il l'est, le fut, Ou le doit être.)

VOLTAIRE, *Inscription for a Statue of Cupid*.

3 Mightier far Than strength of nerve or sinew, or the sway

Of magic potent over sun and star,

Is Love, though oft to agony distrest,

And though his favourite seat be feeble woman's breast

WORDSWORTH, *Lodowick*. St. 15.

4 It's love, it's love that makes the world go round

UNKNOWN. (*Chansons Nationales et Populaires de France*, ii, 180)

Love makes the time pass (L'amour fait passer le temps) Time makes love pass. (Le temps fait passer l'amour)

UNKNOWN Proverbial phrases.

5 Under floods that are deepest,

Which Neptune obey,

Over rocks that are steepest,

Love will find out the way.

UNKNOWN, *Love Will Find Out the Way*. (PERCY, *Reliques*.)

Love will find its way

Through paths where wolves would fear to prey.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1047.

Thus love, you see, can find a way

To make both man and maids obey.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Gentle Croft*. Ch. 15. (c. 1597)

'Tis love that makes me bold and resolute, Love that can find a way where path there's none, Of all the gods the most invincible.

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*. Frag. 2.

Tho' the sun in heaven desert you,

"Love will find out the way."

ALFRED NOYES, *Love Will Find Out the Way*.

Ah, to that far distant strand

Bridge there was not to convey,

Not a bark was near at hand,

Yet true love soon found the way.

SCHILLER, *Hero and Leander*. (Bowring, tr.)

6 Zeus came as an eagle to god-like Ganymede, as a swan came he to the fair-haired mother of Helen.

UNKNOWN, *Greek Anthology*. Bk. v, No. 65.

Jupiter himself was turned into a satyr, a shepherd, a bull, a swan, a golden shower, and what not for love

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 1, subs. 1.

Did not Jupiter transform himself into the shape of Amphitrio to embrace Alcmena; into the form of a swan to enjoy Leda; into a bull to beguile Io, into a shower of gold to win Danaë?

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 93.

Leda, sailing on the stream

To deceive the hopes of man,

Love accounting but a dream,

Doted on a silver swan;

Danaë, in a brazen tower,

Where no love was, loved a shower.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Valentinian*.

7 To enlarge or illustrate this power and effect of love is to set a candle in the sun.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 1, subs. 2.

XIV—Love: Its Lawlessness

See also Marriage and Love

8 Who can give law to lovers? Love is a greater law to itself. (Quis legem det amantibus? Major lex amor est sibi.)

BOETHIUS, *De Consolatione Philosophia*. Bk. iii, meter 12, l. 47.

Wilt thou not well the old clerks' saw,

That who shall give a lover any law?

CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 306. (c. 1380)

9 Love will not be constrained by mastery;

When mastery cometh, the god of love anon

Beuteth his wings, and farewell! he is gone!

Love is a thing as any spirit free.

CHAUCER, *The Frankelins Tale*, l. 36.

Nor may love be compelled by mastery;

For soon as mastery comes, sweet love anon

Taketh his nimble wings, and soon away is gone.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto 1, st. 25.

10 Love knows no mean or measure.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Pascatory Eclogues*.

11 Love's law is out of rule.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. i, l. 18.

Love knows no rule. (Amor ordinem nescit.)

St. JEROME, *Letter to Chromatius*.

He loves little who loves by rule. (Celuy ayme peu qui ayme à la mesure.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 28.

12 As love knoweth no laws, so it regardeth no conditions.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 84.

¹ Love knows no order. (*Amor ordinem nescit.*)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. iii, ch. 5.

² Love is without law.
BARNARD RICH, *Forewell*, 191. (1581)

Love is lawless.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 27. (1639)

No law is made for love.
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*, l. 326. (1700)

³ For love will not be drawn, but must be led.
SPENSER, *Colin Clout*, l. 129.

⁴ Let love be free; free love is for the best.
And, after heaven, on our dull side of death,
What should be best, if not so pure a love
Clothed in so pure a loveliness?

TENNYSO, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1370.

⁵ Oh, rank is good, and gold is fair,
And high and low mate ill;
But love has never known a law
Beyond its own sweet will!
WHITTIER, *Amy Wentworth*.

IV—Love: Love's Young Dream

⁶ I've paced much this weary, mortal round,
And sage experience bids me this declare:—
"If Heaven a draught of heavenly pleasure
spare,

One cordial in this melancholy vale
'Tis when a youthful, loving, modest pair,
In other's arms breathe out the tender tale,
Beneath the milk-white thorn that scents the
evening gale."

BUNKE, *The Cottler's Saturday Night*, St. 9.
Oh Love! young Love! bound in thy rosy band,
Let sage or cynic prattle as he will,
These hours, and only these, redeem Life's years
of ill.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto ii, st. 81.
Oh! there's nothing in life like making love.
THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Courtship*.

⁷ What a sweet reverence is that when a young
man deems his mistress a little more than
mortal and almost chides himself for longing
to bring her close to his heart.

HAWTHORNE, *The Marble Faun*, Vol. ii, ch. 15.

⁸ Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening breast,
To feel for ever its soft fall and swell;
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest;
Still, still to hear her tender-taken breath;
And so live ever—or else swoon to death.

KRATS, *Last Sonnet*.
Wishing forever in that state to lie,—
Forever to be dying so, yet never die.

CONARRE, *On Arabella Hunt, Singing*.

⁹ And, happy melodist, unwearied,
For ever piping songs for ever new;

More happy love! more happy, happy love!
For ever warm and still to be enjoy'd,
For ever panting and for ever young.
KRATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*, St. 3.

¹⁰ There's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream.
THOMAS MOORE, *Love's Young Dream*.

Is there on earth a space so dear
As that within the blessed sphere
Two loving arms entwine?
THOMAS MOORE, *To Fanny*.

¹¹ One pulse of passion—youth's first fiery
glow,—

Is worth the hoarded proverbs of the sage:
Vex not thy soul with dead philosophy;
Have we not lips to kiss with, hearts to love,
and eyes to see?

OSCAR WILDE, *Panthea*, St. 2.

¹² Love in thy youth, fair maid; be wise,
Old Time will make thee colder,
And though each morning new arise
Yet we each day grow older.

UNKNOWN, *Madrigal*. (PORTER, *Madrigals and
Airs*, 1632.)

Take it, girl! And fear no after,
Take your fill of all this laughter,
Laugh or not the tears will fall,
Take the laughter first of all.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Song*.

XVI—Love: Its Sweetness

¹³ To love and be beloved, this is the good,
Which for most sovereign all the world will
prove.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Aurora*, Sonnet xlv.

¹⁴ The crowning glory of loving and being loved
is that the pair make no real progress; however
far they have advanced into the enchanted
land during the day they must start again from
the frontier next morning.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grizel*, p. 189.

¹⁵ O happy race of men, if love, which rules
heaven, rule your minds! (O felix hominum
genus, Si vestros animos amor Quo cælum
regitur regat.)

BOETIUS, *Philosophie Consolationis*, Bk. ii,
meter 8, l. 28.

¹⁶ "Oh! Love," they said, "is King of Kings,
And Triumph is his crown.

Earth fades in flame before his wings,
And Sun and Moon bow down."

RUPERT BROOK, *Song*.

¹⁷ There is music even in the beauty, and the
silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter
than the sound of an instrument.

SM THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*, Pt. ii,
sec. 10.

1 Shut them in,
With their triumphs and their glories and the
rest!

Love is best!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Love Among the Ruins*.

O lyric Love, half angel and half bird,
And all a wonder and a wild desire!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. i, l. 1391.

What's the earth
With all its art, verse, music, worth—
Compared with love, found, gained, and kept?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Dis Alliter Visum*.

2 Devotion wafts the mind above,
But Heaven itself descends in love;
A feeling from the Godhead caught,
To wean from self each sordid thought;
A Ray of him who form'd the whole;
A Glory circling round the soul!

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1135.

3 For soft the hours repeat one story,
Sings the sea one strain divine,
My clouds arise all flushed with glory;
I love, and the world is mine!

FLORENCE EARLY COATES, *The World Is Mine*.

4 Power and gold and fame denied,
Love laughs glad in the paths aside.
LOUISE DRISCOLL, *The Highway*.

Love has in store for me one happy minute.
DRYDEN, *No, No, Poor Suffering Heart*.

5 The person love does to us fit,
Like manna, has the taste of all of it.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Love*. Quoted.

6 Earth's the right place for love:
I don't know where it's likely to go better.
ROBERT FROST, *Birches*.

7 If, as Mimnermus holds, without love and
jests there is no joy, live amid love and jests.
(Si, Mimnermus uti censeat, sine amore jocis-
que Nil est jucundum, vivas in amore jocis-
que.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 65.

8 I sing of little loves that glow
Like tapers shining in the rain,
Of little loves that break themselves
Like moths against the window-pane.
ALINE KILMER, *Prelude*.

9 Love is more than great riches.
JOHN LYDGATE, *The Story of Thebes*. Pt. III.
Though poor in gear, we're rich in love.

BURNS, *The Sodger's Return*.

10 Love's own hand the nectar pours,
Which never fails nor ever soures.

DAVID MALLETT, *Cupid and Hymen*.

12 The world is filled with folly and sin,
And Love must cling, where it can, I say:
For Beauty is easy enough to win;
But one isn't loved every day.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Changes*.

13 For what is knowledge duly weighed?
Knowledge is strong, but love is sweet;
Yea all the progress he had made
Was but to learn that all is small
Save love, for love is all in all.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *The Convent Threshold*.

Love is like a rose, the joy of all the earth, . . .
Love is like a lovely rose, the world's delight.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Hope*.

14 Mortals, while through the world you go,
Hope may succor and faith befriend,
Yet happy your hearts if you can but know,
Love awaits at the journey's end!
CLINTON SCOLLARD, *The Journey's End: En-
voy*.

15 But, mistress, know yourself: down on your
knees,
And thank heaven, fasting, for a good man's
love.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 5,
l. 57.

16 This is the very ecstasy of love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 102.

Nature is fine in love, and where 't is fine,
It sends some precious instance of itself
After the thing it loves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act IV, sc. 5, l. 161.

Love's arms are peace, 'gainst rule, 'gainst sense,
'gainst shame,
And sweetens, in the suffering pangs it bears,
The aches of all forces, shocks, and fears.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 271.

17 O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art
thou,
That, notwithstanding thy capacity
Receiveth as the sea, nought enters there,
Of what validity and pitch soe'er,
But falls into abatement and low price,
Even in a minute!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 9.

18 Love, as is told by the seers of old,
Comes as a butterfly tipped with gold,
Flutters and flies in sunlit skies,
Weaving round hearts that were one time
cold.

SWINBURNE, *Song*.

A lover looked. She dropped her eyes
That glowed like pansies wet with dew;
And lo, there came from out the skies
Butterflies all blue.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *Butterflies*.

¹
O Love, what hours were thine and mine,
In lands of palm and southern pine;
In lands of palm, of orange-blossom,
Of olive, aloe, and maize and vine.

TENNYSON, *The Daisy*. St. 1.

Sweet is true love tho' given in vain, in vain.
TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1000.

²
The wine of Love is music,
And the feast of Love is song:
And when Love sits down to the banquet,
Love sits long: . . .
Sits long and rises drunken,
But not with the feast and the wine;
He reeleth with his own heart,
That great, rich Vine.
JAMES THOMSON, *The Vine*.

³
The worlds in which we live are two—
The world "I am," and the world "I do."
LYMAN W. DENTON, *Two Worlds*. (*Harper's Magazine*, May, 1900, p. 946.)

The worlds in which we live at heart are one,
The world "I am," the fruit of "I have done";
And underneath these worlds of flower and fruit,
The world "I love," the only living root.
HENRY VAN DYKE, *One World*. Dr Van Dyke's lines were a reply to Mr. Denton's, which he quoted.

Self is the only prison that can ever bind the soul;
Love is the only angel who can bid the gates un-
roll;

And when he comes to call thee, arise and follow
fast;

His way may lie through darkness, but it leads to
light at last.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Prison and the Angel*.

Who seeks for heaven alone to save his soul,
May keep the path, but will not reach the goal;
While he who walks in love may wander far,
But God will bring him where the Blessed are.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Way*.

⁴
Vain is the glory of the sky,
The beauty vain of field and grove,
Unless, while with admiring eye
We gaze, we also learn to love.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems of the Fancy*. No. 20.

⁵
He speaks of love, such love as Spirits feel
In worlds whose course is equable and pure;
No fears to beat away—no strife to heal—
The past unsighed for, and the future sure.

WORDSWORTH, *Lodovico*. St. 16.

⁶
'Tis sense, unbridled will, and not true love,
That kills the soul: love better what is best,
Even here below, but more in heaven above.
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. i,
No. 25. After Michelangelo.

All these I better in one general best.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xci.

XVII—Love: Its Bitterness

⁷
Could I love less, I should be happier now.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Garden and Bower*.

⁸
Love and sorrow twins were born
On a shining showery morn.
THOMAS BLACKLOCK, *The Graham*.

⁹
Love is like fire. . . . Wounds of fire are
hard to bear; harder still are those of love.
HYALMAR HJORTH BOYESEN, *Gunnar*. Ch. 4.

¹⁰
Was it something said,
Something done,
Vexed him? Was it touch of hand,
Turn of head?
Strange! that very way
Love begun:

I as little understand
Love's decay.
ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Year*.

¹¹
Ah woe is me, through all my days
Wisdom and wealth I both have got,
And fame and name and great men's praise;
But Love, ah! Love I have it not.
H. C. BUNNEN, *The Way to Arcady*.

¹²
Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met, or never parted,
We had ne'er been broken-hearted!
BURNS, *Ye Fiddlers*.

¹³
O Love! thou art the very god of evil,
For, after all, we cannot call thee devil.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 205.

O love! what is it in this world of ours
Which makes it fatal to be loved? Ah, why
With cypress branches hast thou wreathed thy
bowers,
And made thy best interpreter a sigh!
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 2.

Soon or late Love is his own avenger.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 73.

¹⁴
Just like Love is yonder rose,
Heavenly fragrance round it throws,
Yet tears its dewy leaves disclose,
And in the midst of briars it blows
Just like Love.

CAMDEN, *Rose and Thorn*. (Strangford, tr.)

¹⁵
My love-lies-bleeding.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *O'Connor's Child*. St. 5.

¹⁶
O pang all pangs above,
Is kindness counterfeiting absent Love.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Pang More Sharp than All*.

Love's despair is but Hope's pining ghost!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Visionary Hope*.

¹⁷
So, lovers dream a rich and long delight,

But get a winter-seeming summer's night,
JOHN DOWNE, *Love's Alchemy*. See also
DREAMS: DREAMS OF LOVE.

2 For winning love, we run the risk of losing.
THOMAS HARDY, *Revelation*. St. 2.

3 A love that took an early root
And had an early doom.
T. K. HERVEY, *The Devil's Progress*.

4 O night of love and beauty, all the years
Shall pay for thy brief ecstasy with tears.
ROBERT HILLYER, *Sonnets*.

5 There are as many pangs in love as shells
upon the shore. (Littore quot conchæ, tot
sunt in amore dolores.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 519.

There is love for none except him whom fortune
favors. (Diligitur nemo, nisi cui fortuna secunda
est.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 3, l. 23.

6 How wretched is the man who loves! (Uti
miser est homo qui amat.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 616. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

He who falls in love meets a worse fate than he
who leaps from a rock. (Qui in amore præcipi-
tavit, pejus perit quam si saxo saliat.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 30.

Love not! love not! ye hopeless sons of clay;
Hope's gayest wreaths are made of earthly
flowers—

Things that are made to fade and fall away,
Ere they have blossomed for a few short hours.
CAROLINE NORTON, *Love Not*.

The hour when you too learn that all is vain,
And that Hope sows what Love shall never reap.
D. G. ROSSETTI, *Sonnets*. No. 44.

7 The hind that would be mated by the lion
Must die for love.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 102.

8 Say that you love me not, but say not so
In bitterness.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 2.

9 The pangs of despised love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 72.

The unconquerable pang of despised love.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 905.

Slighted love is sair to bide.

BURNS, *Duncan Gray*.

10 Ay me! for aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run
smooth.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 132.

I never heard
Of any true affection but 'twas nipped.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blast*. Act iii, sc. 2.

11 There is no creature loves me,
And if I die, no soul shall pity me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 200.

Nobody loves me; I'm going into the garden
and eat worms.

UNKNOWN, *A Valentine Greeting*.

12 To be in love, where scorn is bought with
groans;
Coy looks with heart-sore sighs.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 29.

And writers say, as the most forward bud
Is eaten by the canker ere it blow,
Even so by love the young and tender wit
Is turn'd to folly, blasting in the bud,
Losing his verdure even in the prime.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 45.

What 'tis to love? how want of love tormenteth?
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 207.

13 Love's Pestilence, and her slow dogs of war.
SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 321.

14 Let Love clasp Grief lest both be drown'd.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. 1, st. 3.

Of love that never found his earthly close,
What sequel? Streaming eyes and breaking
hearts;

Or all the same as if he had not been?
TENNYSON, *Love and Duty*, l. 1.

There is no living in love without suffering. (Sine
dolore non vivitur in amore.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
iii, ch. 5, sec. 7.

15 Yet each man kills the thing he loves,
By each let this be heard.

Some do it with a bitter look,
Some with a flattering word,
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword!

OSCAR WILDE, *Ballad of Reading Gaol*. St. 7.

16 Love's Martyr, when his heat is past,
Proves Care's Confessor at the last.

UNKNOWN, *Advice to a Lover*.

IXIII—Love: Pain or Pleasure

17 Mysterious love, uncertain treasure,
Hast thou more of pain or pleasure. . . .
Endless torments dwell about thee:
Yet who would live, and live without thee!

ADDISON, *Rosamond*. Act iii, sc. 2.

18 Yes, loving is a painful thrill,
And not to love more painful still;
But oh, it is the worst of pain,

To love and not be lov'd again.

ANACREON, *Odes*, No. 29. (Moore, tr.)

A mighty pain to love it is,
And 'tis a pain that pain to miss;
But of all pains, the greatest pain
It is to love, but love in vain.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Anacreontiques*: *Gold*.

The sweetest joy, the wildest woe is love.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Alcove and Garden*.

Love's alternate joy and woe.

BYRON, *Maid of Athens*.

I have tasted the sweets and the bitters of love.

BYRON, *Lines to the Rev. J. T. Becker*.

1
O Love, all other pleasures
Are not worth thy pains.
(Amour, tout les autres plaisirs
Ne valent pas tes peines.)

CHARLEVAL, *Ballade*.

All other pleasures are not worth its pains.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Love*. Quoted.

2
What a recreation it is to be in love! It sets
the heart aching so delicately, there's no
taking a wink of sleep for the pleasure of the
pain.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Mountaineers*. Act I, sc. 1.

3
Lovers derive their pleasures from their mis-
fortunes.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 67.)

4
Love has a thousand ways to please,
But more to rob us of our ease.

DRYDEN, *King Arthur*. Act v, sc. 1.

5
Pains of love be sweeter far
Than all other pleasures are.

DRYDEN, *Tyrannic Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The jolly woe.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vi, l. 84.

6
Oh Love! thou bane of the most generous
souls!

Thou doubtful pleasure, and thou certain
pain.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Heroic Love*.

7
Love's of itself too sweet; the best of all
Is when love's honey has a dash of gall.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Another of Love*.

The sweets of love are mixed with tears.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Primrose*.

8
'Tis the pest
Of love that fairest joys give most unrest.

KRATS, *Endymion*. Bk. ii, l. 366.

But, for the general award of love,
The little sweet doth kill much bitterness.

KRATS, *Isabelle*. St. 13.

9
Love leads to present rapture,—then to pain;

But all through Love in time is healed again.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *Sweet Marjoram*.

10
O what a heaven is love! O what a hell!
MIDDLETON AND DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Act I, sc. 1.

O, then, what graces in my love do dwell,
That he hath turn'd a heaven unto a hell!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 206.

11
Forgetfulness of grief I yet may gain;
In some wise may come ending to my pain;
It may be yet the Gods will have me glad!
Yet, love, I would that thee and pain I had!
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Death of Paris*.

12
Love overflows with both honey and gall. It
gives you a taste of sweetness, and then
heaps bitterness before you to satiety. (Amor
et melle et felle est fecundissimus; Gustui
dat dulce, amarum ad satietatem usque og-
gerit.)

PLAUTUS, *Cistellaria*, l. 69.

She has more of aloes (bitterness) than of honey.
(Plus aloes quam mellis habet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 181.

True he it said, whatever man it said,
That love with gall and honey doth abound,
But if the one be with the other weighed,
For every dram of honey therein found,
A pound of gall doth over it redound.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto x, l. 1.

Of honey and of gall in love there is store:

The honey is much, but the gall is more.

SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: March: Thomalin's Emblem*.

13
There is no pleasure like the pain

Of being loved, and loving.

W. M. PRYDE, *Legend of the Haunted Tree*.

14
In love, pain and pleasure are always at
strife. (In venere semper certant dolor et
gaudium.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 298.

15
Yet what is Love, good shepherd, say?

It is a sunshine mixed with rain.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Now What Is Love?*

16
Whether love be pain or pain be love I do
not know; but I know one thing: that pain is
pleasure if pain be love. (An amor dolor sit,
An dolor amor sit, Utrumque nescio, Hoc
unum sentio: Jocundus dolor est Si dolor
amor est.)

GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Scrap Books*. Vol. i, p. 185. Quoted, as a medieval Latin poem.

17
And love is loveliest when embalm'd in tears.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iv, st. 1.

¹ Love's very pain is sweet,
But its reward is in the world divine,
Which, if not here, it builds beyond the
grave.

SHELLEY, *Epipsychidion*, l. 596.

² "I thought *love* had been a joyous thing,"
quoth my Uncle Toby.—" 'Tis the most seri-
ous thing, an' please your Honour (some-
times) that is in the world."

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. vii, ch. 20.

³ Love kills happiness, happiness kills love.

MIOUILL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*,
p. 57.

⁴ Whoever shall fear the sweets or taste the
bitters of love. (Quisquis amores Aut metuet
dulcis aut experietur amarus.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*, No. iii, l. 109.

XIX—Love: Lovers' Quarrels

⁵ Little quarrels often prove
To be but new recruits of love;
When those who're always kind of coy,
In time must either tire or cloy.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto i, l. 905.

And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, l. 101.

⁶ In love there are these evils: first war, and
then peace. (In amore hæc sunt mala: bel-
lum, Pax fursum.)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 267.

⁷ A lovers' quarrel is short-lived. (*Ὀργὴ
φιλότητος ὀλίγον ἰσχύει χρόνον.*)

MENANDER, *Fragmenta*, No. 797.

Lovers' quarrels are soon adjusted.

APRHA BEHN, *Emperor of the Moon*. Act ii,
sc. 1.

Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1008.

⁸ Loving spite. (*Dépit amoureux.*)

MOLIÈRE. Title of comedy, 1654.

⁹ Alas! how light a cause may move
Dissension between hearts that love!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of
the Harem*, l. 183.

¹⁰ They are twice as much friends as they were
before quarrelling. (Bis tanto amici sunt
inter se quam prius.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 943. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

¹¹ You must anger a lover if you wish him to
love. (Cogas amantem irasci, amare si velis.)

PUBLIUS SEBASTIANUS, *Sententiae*, No. 118.

¹² The difference is wide that the sheets will
not decide.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹³ Love is hurt with jar and fret;
Love is made a vague regret.

TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*, l. 209.

¹⁴ The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of
love. (*Amantium ira amoris integratio est.*)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 555. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

Old Terence has taken notice of that; and ob-
serves upon it, That lovers falling-out occasions
lovers falling in.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 48.

Then did she say, "Now have I found this
proverb true to prove,
*The falling out of faithful friends, renewing is of
love.*

RICHARD EDWARDS, *The Paradise of Dainty
Devices*, No. 42, st. 1. (1560)

Let the falling out of friends be a renewing of
affection.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, (1579)

The falling out of lovers is the renewing of love.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. 2. (1621)

And blessings on the falling out

That all the more endears,

When we fall out with those we love,
And kiss again with tears!

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 251.

¹⁵ And how can curses keep him yours
When kisses could not make him so?

ANNE GOODWIN WINSLOW, *The Beaten Path*.

¹⁶ Love scarce is love that never knows
The sweetness of forgiving.

WHITTIER, *Among the Hills*. St. 77.

¹⁷ Apart
Must dwell those angels known as Peace and
Love,

For only Death can reconcile the two.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Peace and Love*.

XX—Love: Constant

See also Constancy, Fidelity

¹⁸ We who alone are wise
Seeing we have the sign to exorcize
This ghost of desolation, let us tend
Love's fire till the end.

MARTIN ARMSTRONG, *Body and Spirit*.

¹⁹ Whoever lives true life, will love true love.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 1096.

²⁰ Chance cannot change my love, nor time im-
pair.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Any Wife to Any Husband*.

¹ With love that scorns the lapse of time,
And ties that stretch beyond the deep.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Ode to the Memory of Burns*, l. 47.

For time makes all but true love old;
The burning thoughts that then were told
Run molten still in memory's mould.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*, l. 19.

² Banish that fear; my flame can never waste,
For love sincere refines upon the taste.
CIBBER, *The Double Gallant*. Act v, sc. 1.

³ Last night, ah, yesternight, betwixt her lips
and mine
There fell thy shadow, Cynara! thy breath
was shed
Upon my soul between the kisses and the
wine;
And I was desolate and sick of an old pas-
sion,
Yea, I was desolate and bowed my head:
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my
fashion

ERNEST DOWSON, *Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonæ Sub Regno Cynaræ*.

I cried for madder music and for stronger wine,
And when the feast is finished and the lamps
expire,
Then falls thy shadow, Cynara! The night is
thine;
And I am desolate and sick of an old passion,
Yea, hungry for the lips of my desire:
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my
fashion.

ERNEST DOWSON, *Non Sum Qualis*.

It's no matter what you do,
If your heart be only true:
And his heart was true to Poll.
F. C. BURNAND, *His Heart was True to Poll*.

⁴ I will never desert Mr. Micawber.
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 12.

For he was a man of unwearied and prolific con-
jugal fidelity.

BLANCO ISAÑEZ, *Blood and Sand*, p. 82.

⁵ He is not a lover who does not love for ever.
(Ὁὐκ ἐστὶ ἐραστής ὁ ἀνὴρ οὐκ ἀπὸ φιλίας.)
EURYPIDES, *Troades*, l. 1051.

⁶ What makes love's dawning glow
Changeless through joy and woe?
Only the constant know!—
Eileen aroon!

GERALD GRIFFIN, *Eileen Aroon*.

⁷ So let our love As endless prove,
And pure as gold for ever.
ROBERT HERRICK, *A Ring Presented to Julia*.

⁸ Love me little, love me long.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 2. (1546)

You say to me-wards your affection 's strong;
Pray love me little, so you love me long.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Love Me Little, Love Me Long*.

Love moderately; long love doth so.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 6.
l. 14.

Love me little, love me long,
Is the burden of my song.
UNKNOWN, *Old Ballad*.

⁹ Of all my loves the last, for hereafter I
shall glow with passion for no other woman.
(Meorum Finis amorum, Non enim posthac
alio calebo Femina.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode. 11, l. 31.

¹⁰ Bold Lover, never, never canst thou kiss,
Though winning near the goal—yet, do not
grieve;
She cannot fade, though thou hast not thy
bliss,
For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair!
KEATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*, l. 17.

¹¹ Sing the Lovers' Litany;
"Love like ours can never die!"
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Lovers' Litany*.

¹² True love is the ripe fruit of a lifetime.
LAMARTINE, *Graziella*. Pt. iv, ch. 30.

¹³ It is with true love as it is with ghosts;
everyone talks of it, but few have seen it.
(Il est du véritable amour comme de l'ap-
parition des esprits: tout le monde en parle,
mais peu de gens en ont vu.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 76.

¹⁴ Like these cool lilies may our loves remain,
Perfect and pure, and know not any stain.
ANDREW LANG, *A Vow to Heavenly Venus*.

¹⁵ With all thy sober charms possess,
Whose wishes never learnt to stray.
WILLIAM LANGHORNE, *Poems*. Vol. ii, p. 123.

¹⁶ Age enricheth true love, Like noble wine.
GERALD MASSEY, *O, Lay Thy Hand in Mine*.

¹⁷ Great loves live on,
You need not die and dare the skies
In forms that poor creeds hinge upon
To pass the gates of Paradise.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *With Love to You and Yours*. Pt. iv, sec. 12.

¹⁸ The naturalists tell us that the flower called
heliotrope turns without ceasing toward that
star of day, and just so will my heart here-
after turn toward the resplendent stars of
your adorable eyes. (Et comme les natura-
listes remarquent que la fleur nommée héli-

trope tourne sans cesse vers cet astre du jour,
aussi mon cœur d'ores en avant tournera-t-il
toujours vers les astres resplendissants de vos
yeux adorables.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Malade Imaginaire*. Act ii, sc. 5.

No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close,
As the sunflower turns on her god, when he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when he rose.
THOMAS MOORE, *Believe Me, if All Those En-*
dearing Young Charms. St. 2.

See also under SUNFLOWER.

But never a Circe has shared one yet,
In a green, cool cavern beside the sea,
Who could make the heart of him quite for-
get

A patiently waiting Penelope!

ROSSELLE MERCIER MONTGOMERY, *Ulysses Re-*
turns.

Think of my loyal love, my last adieu;
Absence and love are naught if we are true
ALFRED DE MUSSET, *Rappelle-toi*. (Van Dyke,
tr.)

A thousand girls do not charm me; I am not
inconstant in love. (Non mihi mille placent;
non sum desultor amoris.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk i, eleg. 3, l. 15.

Love fostered by diffidence is long-lasting. (Fit
quoque longus amor, quem diffidentia nutrit.)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 543.

Lovers remember all things. (Meminerunt
omnia amantes)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. xv, l. 43.

When love is at its best, one loves
So much that he cannot forget.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Two Truths*.

Of all affliction taught a lover yet,
'Tis sure the hardest science to forget!

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 189.

Whither thou goest, I will go; and where
thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall
be my people, and thy God my God: Where
thou diest, will I die, and there will I be
buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also,
if aught but death part thee and me.

OLD TESTAMENT: *Ruth*, i, 16, 17.

And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old. . . .

And o'er the hills and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she follow'd him.
TENNYSON, *The Day-dream: The Departure*.

Through thick and thin she followed him.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 370.
See also under PROVERBS.

As I am true to thee and thine,
Do thou be true to me and mine!
SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto
v, st. 26.

Why then should I seek further store,
And still make love anew?
When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true!
SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *To Celia*.

But, to the charms which I adore,
'Tis religion to be true.
SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 3.

Like to a pair of loving turtle-doves,
That could not live asunder day or night.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 30.

Her, that loves him with that excellence
That angels love good men with.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 34.

Except I be by Silvia in the night,
There is no music in the nightingale;
Unless I look on Silvia in the day,
There is no day for me to look upon.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 178.

What are the fields, or flow'rs, or all I see?
Ah! tasteless all, if not enjoy'd with thee.
THOMAS PARNELL, *Health: An Eclogue*.

True love in this differs from gold and clay,
That to divide is not to take away.
SHELLEY, *Epipsychidion*, l. 160.

They sin who tell us Love can die.
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity. . . .
But Love is indestructible.
Its holy flame for ever burneth,
From Heaven it came, to Heaven returneth; . . .
It soweth here with toil and care,
But the harvest time of Love is there.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. x, st. 10.

To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of noble deeds,
Until they won her.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 472.

No lapse of moons can canker Love,
Whatever fickle tongues may say.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxvii.

I know not if I know what true love is,
But if I know, then, if I love not him,
I know there is none other I can love.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 672.

Love is love for evermore.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 74.

O tell her, brief is life but love is long.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 93.

To be true to each other, let 'appen what may
Till the end o' the day

An the last löid boäm.

TENNISON, *The Promise of May*. Act ii, l. 190.

¹ For Truth makes holy Love's illusive dreams,
And their best promise constantly redeems.

H. T. TUCKERMAN, *Sonnets*. No. 22.

² Change everything, except your loves.
(Changez tout, hors vos amours.)

VOLTAIRE, *Sur l'Usage de la Vie*.

XXI—Love: Inconstant

See also Woman: Her Inconstancy

³ I loved thee once, I'll love no more:
Thine be the grief as is the blame:
Thou art not what thou wast before—
What reason I should be the same?

ROBERT AVTON, *I Do Confess*.

I loved thee beautiful and kind,
And plighted an eternal vow:
So altered are thy face and mind,
'Twere perjury to love thee now!

ROBERT NUGENT, *Epigram*.

⁴ I cannot love as I have loved,
And yet I know not why;
It is the one great woe of life
To feel all feeling die.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Party*.

But they know love grows colder,
Grows false and dull, that was sweet lies at most.
Astonishment is no more in hand or shoulder,
But darkens, and dies out from kiss to kiss.
All this is love; and all love is but this.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Love*.

Dear, we know only that we sigh, kiss, smile;
Each kiss lasts but the kissing; and grief goes
over;

Love has no habitation but the heart.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Mutability*.

Now, God be thanked Who has matched us with
His hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us from
sleeping; . . .

And all the little emptiness of love!

RUPERT BROOKE, *1914, Peace*.

⁵ The glory dropped from their youth and
love,
And both perceived they had dreamed a
dream.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Statue and the Bust*, l. 152.

⁶ Love in your heart as idly burns
As fire in antique Roman urns.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 309.

⁷ He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip admires,
Or from star-like eyes doth seek
Fuel to maintain his fires,
As Old Time makes these decay,

So his flames must waste away.

THOMAS CAREW, *Disdain Returned*.

Time can but cloy love, And use destroy love.
BYRON, *Stanzas*.

⁸ What have I done? What horrid crime com-
mitted?

To me the worst of crimes—outliv'd my lik-
ing.

CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act iii, sc. 2.

'Tis an unhappy circumstance that . . . the man
so often should outlive the lover.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁹ The miracle to-day is that we find
A lover true: not that a woman's kind.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act v, sc. 2.

¹⁰ Him, who loves always one, why should they
call

More constant, than the man loves always all.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Inconstant*.

¹¹ Lukewarmness I account a sin,
As great in love as in religion.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Request*.

¹² Men and women call one another inconstant,
and accuse one another of having changed
their minds, when, God knows, they have
but changed the object of their eye, and
seen a better white or red.

JOHN DONNE, *Sermons*, p. 483.

¹³ Love is like linen, often chang'd, the sweeter.
PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Scolides*. Act iii, sc. 5.

¹⁴ Pretty Polly say, When I was away,
Did your fancy never stray

To some newer lover?

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁵ Wisely a woman prefers to a lover a man
who neglects her.

This one may love her some day, some day
the lover will not.

JOHN HAY, *Disticks*.

¹⁶ I do love I know not what;
Sometimes this and sometimes that.
ROBERT HERRICK, *No Luck in Love*.

¹⁷ Love has a tide!

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Tides*.

¹⁸ In their first passions women love the lover,
and in the others, they love love. (Dans les
premières passions, les femmes aiment l'am-
ant, et dans les autres, elles aiment l'amour.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 471. (1665)

In her first passion woman loves her lover;
In all the others, all she loves is love.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 3. Undoubtedly

a translation of La Rochefoucauld, to whom, however, Byron gave no credit.

The man's desire is for the woman; but the woman's desire is rarely other than for the desire of the man.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, p. 75.

¹ The beginning and the end of love are both marked by embarrassment when the two find themselves alone. (Le commencement et le déclin de l'amour se font sentir par l'embarras où l'on est de se trouver seul.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 4.

There are few people who would not be ashamed of being loved when they love no longer. (Il n'y a guère de gens qui ne soient honteux de s'être aimés, quand ils ne s'aiment plus.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes* No. 71.

² Love never dies of starvation, but often of indigestion.

NINON DE L'ENCLOS (*L'Esprit des Autres*, 3.)

But joy incessant dulls the sense;
And love, unchanged, will cloy,
And she became a hate intense
Unto her love-sick boy!

W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.

³ For as by basil the scorpion is engendered, and by means of the same herb destroyed: so love which by time and fancy is bred in an idle head, is by time and fancy banished from the heart: or, as the salamander, which being a long space nourished in the fire, at the last quencheth it, so affection having taken hold of the fancy, and living, as it were, in the mind of the lover, in tract of time altereth and changeth the heat, and turneth it to chillness.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 298.

⁴ Thanks be to God, the world is wide,
And I am going far from home!
And I forgot in Camelot
The man I loved in Rome.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Fugitive*.

And in my heart there stirs a quiet pain
For unremembered iads that not again
Will turn to me at midnight with a cry.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnet*.

⁵ I know I am but summer to your heart,
And not the full four seasons of the year;
And you must welcome from another part
Such noble moods as are not mine, my dear.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnet*.

⁶ Some love is light and fleets away.
Heigho! the wind and rain;
Some love is deep and scorns decay,
Ah, well-a-day! in vain.

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL, *True Love's Derge*.

The moods of love are like the wind,
And none knows whence or why they rise.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Sarum Plain.

⁷ Fickle is he, and he has two wings, wherewith to fly away. (Et levis est, et habit geminas, quibus avolet, alas.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoria* Bk. ii, l. 19.

And lately had he learn'd with truth to deem
Love has no gift so grateful as his wings.

BYRON, *Childe Harold* Canto i, st. 82.

Love, like a bird, hath perch'd upon a spray
For thee and me to hearken what he sings.
Contented, he forgets to fly away;
But hush! . . . remind not Eros of his wings.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Four Epigrams*.

⁸ What is the love of men that women seek it?
In its beginning pale with cruelty,
But having sipped of beauty, negligent,
And full of languor and distaste: for they
Seeking that perfect face beyond the world
Approach in vision earthly semblances,
And touch, and at the shadows flee away.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*.

⁹ Our love was like most other loves—
A little glow, a little shiver,
A rosebud, and a pair of gloves,
And "Fly not yet!" upon the river.

W. M. PRALD, *The Belle of the Ball*.

¹⁰ Even the inconstant flame may burn brightly,
if the soul is naturally combustible.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*, Vol. ii, p. 25.

¹¹ Love still has something of the sea,
From whence his Mother rose;
No time his slaves from doubt can free,
Nor give their thoughts repose.

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY, *Song*.

¹² Some jay of Italy,
Whose mother was her painting, hath be-
tray'd him:

Poor I am stale, a garment out of fashion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 51.

¹³ This world is not for aye, nor 'tis not strange
That even our loves should with our fortunes
change.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 210.

There lives within the very flame of love
A kind of wick or snuff that will abate it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 115.

¹⁴ When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 20.

He was a lover of the good old school,
Who still become more constant as they cool.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 34.

¹⁵ Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,

Men were deceivers ever,
One foot in sea and one on shore,
To one thing constant never.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
II, sc. 3, l. 64.

Sigh no more, lady, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever:
One foot on sea and one on land,
To one thing constant never.
THOMAS PERCY, *The Prior of Orders Gray*.
(*Reliques*. Vol. i, bk. ii, No. 18.) Percy says
that his poem is a collection of the "frag-
ments of ancient ballads dispersed through
Shakespeare's plays," which he connected
together by some stanzas of his own, to
"form them into a little tale."

¹ Fair is my love, but not so fair as fickle;
Mild as a dove, but neither true nor trusty.
SHAKESPEARE [?], *The Passionate Pilgrim*.
St. 7.

² O, how this spring of love resembleth
Th' uncertain glory of an April day,
Which now shows all the beauty of the sun,
And by and by a cloud takes all away!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act I, sc. 3, l. 84.

³ Plough not the seas, sow not the sands,
Leave off your idle pain;
Seek other mistress for your minds;
Love's service is in vain.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Love's Service Lot*.

⁴ The last link is broken
That bound me to thee,
And the words thou hast spoken
Have render'd me free.
FANNY STEERS, *Song*.

⁵ Out upon it! I have lov'd
Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
If it prove fair weather.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Constant Lover*.

And Love, grown faint and fretful
With life but half regretful
Sighs, and with eyes forgetful
Weeps that no loves endure.
SWINBURNE, *The Garden of Proserpine*.

⁶ I have lived long enough, having seen one
thing, that love hath an end.
SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*, l. 1.

⁷ To say that you can love one person all your
life is just like saying that one candle will
continue burning as long as you live.
LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*, Ch. 2.

⁸ Love, like fortune, turns upon a wheel, and
is very much given to rising and falling.
SAM JOHN VANNUCH, *The False Friend*. Act I,
sc. 1.

⁹ For surely it is something to have been
The best beloved for a little while,
To have walked hand in hand with Love, and
seen
His scarlet wings flit once across thy smile.
OSCAR WILDE, *Apologie*.

¹⁰ Those who are faithful know only the trivial
side of love: it is the faithless who know
love's tragedies.
OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

¹¹ Give me, I ask it, nay I know no pride—
The love that's left when you
Have spent the greater part.
I have a beggar heart.
ANNE ELIZABETH WILSON, *The Beggar Heart*.

¹² I loved a lass, a fair one,
As fair as e'er was seen;
She was indeed a rare one,
Another Sheba queen:
But, fool as then I was,
I thought she loved me too:
But now, alas! she's left me,
Falero, lero, loo!
GEORGE WITHER, *I Loved a Lass*.
Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
GEORGE WITHER, *The Lover's Resolution*.

¹³ Oh, waly, waly, gin love be bonny,
A little while, when it is new;
But when it's auld it waxeth cauld,
And fades awa' like morning dew.
UNKNOWN, *Gin Love be Bonny*.

¹⁴ My love he loves another love:
Alas, sweetheart, why does he so?
UNKNOWN, *The Mourning Maiden*. (c. 1550)

XXII—Love: Its Caprice

¹⁵ Then crown my joys, or cure my pain:
Give me more love, or more disdain.
THOMAS CAREW, *Mediocrity in Love Rejected*

Give hopes of bliss or dig my grave:
More love or more disdain I crave.
CHARLES WESSE, *Against Indifference*.

Or love me less, or love me more;
And play not with my liberty:
Either take all, or all restore;
Bind me at least, or set me free!
SIDNEY GODOLPHIN, *Song*.

I'll be this abject thing no more;
Love, give me back my heart again.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Adieu l'Amour*.

¹⁶ Would I were free from this restraint,
Or else had hopes to win her:
Would she could make of me a saint,
Or I of her a sinner.
WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Pious Selinda*.

¹ Saith he, "Yet are you too unkind,
If in your heart you cannot find
To love us now and then."

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Eclogue*.

² Thou art to me a delicious torment,
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

³ One common fate we both must prove;
You die with envy, I with love.
JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Poet and Rose*, l. 29.

⁴ Time was when Love and I were well ac-
quainted.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*, Act i.

⁵ And love is still an emptier sound,
The modern fair one's jest;
On earth unseen, or only found
To warm the turtle's nest.
GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad. (Vicar of Wakefield*
Ch. 8.)

⁶ As if to show that love had made him smart
All over—and not merely round his heart.
THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*.

His love was great though his wit was small.
THOMAS HOOD, *Equestrian Courtship*.

⁷ Roses red and roses white
Plucked I for my love's delight.
She would none of all my posies,—
Bade me gather her blue roses.
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Blue Roses*.

⁸ None without hope e'er loved the brightest
fair,
But love can hope where reason would de-
spair.

GEORGE LYTTTELTON, *Epigram*.

⁹ And how should I know your true love
From many another one?
Oh, by his cockle hat and staff,
And by his sandal shoon.
THOMAS PERCY, *The Friar of Orders Gray*.

¹⁰ Tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied her raven ringlets in;
But not alone in the silken snare
Did she catch her lovely floating hair,
For, tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied a young man's heart within.
NORA PERRY, *The Love-Knot*.

¹¹ Ah! what avails it me the flocks to keep,
Who lost my heart while I preserv'd my
sheep!

POPE, *Pastorals: Autumn*, l. 79.

¹² For, as our different ages move,
'Tis so ordained (would Fate but mend
it!),

That I shall be past making love
When she begins to comprehend it.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *To a Child of Quality*.

¹³ And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woeful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act II, sc. 7, l.
147.

By heaven, I do love; and it hath taught me to
rhyme, and to be melancholy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act IV,
sc. 3, l. 14.

And frame love-ditties passing rare,
And sing them to a lady fair.
SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto I, st. 7.

All that a man has to say or do that can pos-
sibly concern mankind, is in some shape or other
to tell the story of his love,—to sing, and, if he
is fortunate and keeps alive, he will be forever
in love.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 6 May, 1854.

¹⁴ He is far gone, far gone: and truly in my
youth I suffered much extremity for love;
very near this.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 190.

He was more than over shoes in love.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*,
Act I, sc. 1, l. 24.

Gone already!
Inch-thick, knee-deep, o'er head and ears a
fork'd one!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*, Act I, sc. 2,
l. 185.

¹⁵ I hold him but a fool that will endanger
His body for a girl that loves him not.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*,
Act V, sc. 4, l. 133.

And though she saw all heaven in flower above,
She would not love.
SWINBURNE, *A Leave-taking*.

¹⁶ How wayward is this foolish love,
That, like a testy babe, will scratch the nurse
And presently, all humble, kiss the rod!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*,
Act I, sc. 2, l. 57.

¹⁷ I think there is not half a kiss to choose
Who loves another best.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Winter's Tale*, Act IV, sc. 4,
l. 175.

¹⁸ Love still a boy and oft a wanton is,
School'd only by his mother's tender eye.
SM PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*, Son-
net lxxiii.

But a bevy of Eroas apple-cheek'd
In a shallop of crystal ivory-beak'd.
TENNISON, *The Isles*.

Love is a boy by poets styl'd;

Then spare the rod and spoil the child.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 843.

See also CHILDREN: THEIR TRAINING.

1 Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Prithee, why so pale?

Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?
Prithee, why so pale?

SIX JOHN SUCKLING, *Aglaure: Song*.

2 You lovers are such clumsy summer-flies,
Forever buzzing at your lady's face.

TENNYSON, *The Foresters*. Act iv, sc. 1.

3 Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.

THACKERAY, *The Sorrows of Werther*.

Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.

THACKERAY, *The Sorrows of Werther*.

4 The only difference between a caprice and a
life-long passion is that the caprice lasts a
little longer.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 2.

5 When Madelon comes out to serve us drinks,
We always know she's coming by her song.
And every man he tells his little tale,
And Madelon, she listens all day long.

Our Madelon is never too severe—
A kiss or two is nothing much to her—
She laughs us up to love and life and God—
Madelon, Madelon, Madelon.

UNKNOWN, *Madelon*. Popular song during the
World War.

XXIII—Love: Its Perjuries

6 Vows! dost think the gods regard the vows
of lovers? They are things made in necessity
and ought not to be kept, nor punished when
broken.

APHERA BEEN, *The Dutch Lover*. Act v, sc. 1.

7 Lovers' oaths enter not the ears of the gods.
("Ἐπεὶ θεοὶ οὐκ ἀκούουσιν ὅρκων ἀνθρώπων.")

CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams*. No. 27.

8 Let no woman believe a man's oath, let none
believe that a man's speeches can be trust-
worthy. They, while their mind desires some-
thing and longs eagerly to gain it, nothing
fear to swear, nothing spare to promise; but
as soon as the lust of their greedy mind is
satisfied, they fear not then their words, they
heed not their perjuries.

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxxv, l. 143.

What a woman says to her lover should be writ-

ten in wind and running water. (Mulier cupido
quod dicit amanti in vento et rapida scribere
oportet aqua.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxx, l. 3.

9 Lovers' oaths, the sport of every lightest
breeze. (Lascivola volant levibus perjuria ventis.)

CLAUDIAN, *Epithalamium De Nuptiis Honorii
Augusti*, l. 83.

10 The old, yet still successful, cheat of love.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xiv, l. 188. (Pope, tr.)

11 No longer could I doubt him true—
All other men may use deceit;

He always said my eyes were blue,
And often swore my lips were sweet.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Mother, I cannot
Mind My Wheel*.

12 For the queen of love,
As they hold constantly, does never punish,
But smile at, lovers' perjuries.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Flor-
ence*. Act ii, sc. 3.

13 When a man talks of love, with caution trust
him;

But if he swears, he'll certainly deceive thee.

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act ii, sc. 1.

14 Venus lends deaf ears to love's deceits.
(Commodat in lusus numina surda Venus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 86.

15 Jupiter from on high laughs at the perjuries
of lovers. (Juppiter ex alto perjuria ridet
amantium.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 633.

For Jove himself sits in the azure skies

And laughs below at lovers' perjuries.

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, l. 633. (Marlowe, tr.)

Jove laughs at lovers' perjuries, and bids the
winds carry them away without fulfillment. (Per-
juria ridet amantium Juppiter et ventos inrita
ferre jubet.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. vi, l. 49.

Fool, not to know that love endures no tie,

And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 148.

At lovers' perjuries, They say, Jove laughs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 92.

16 Hell's afloat in lovers' tears.

DOROTHY PARKER.

17 Love is faithless. (Perfidiosus est amor.)

PLAUTUS, *Cistellaria*, l. 72. (Act i, sc. 1.)

18 Credit me, friend, it hath been ever thus,
Since the ark rested on Mount Ararat:
False man hath sworn, and woman hath be-
lieved—

Repented and reproached, and then believed
once more.

SCOTT, *The Fortunes of Nigel*: Ch. 20, *Motto*.
Quoted as from *The New World*.

She deceiving, I believing,
What can lovers wish for more?

SIR CHARLES SCUDLEY, *Song*.

Men's vows are women's traitors! . . . A
bait for ladies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 56.

You would for paradise break faith and troth;
And Jove, for your love, would infringe an
oath.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc.
3, l. 143.

And swearing till my very roof was dry
With oaths of love.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 206.

When my love swears that she is made of
truth,
I do believe her, though I know she lies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxxviii. Also *The
Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 1.

All lovers swear more performance than
they are able, and yet reserve an ability that
they never perform; vowing more than the
perfection of ten, and discharging less than
the tenth part of one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
2, l. 91.

We men may say more, swear more; but, indeed,
Our shows are more than will; for still we prove
Much in our vows, but little in our love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l.
119.

No oath too binding for a lover.

SOPHOCLES, *Phædra*. Frag. 848.

For kings and lovers are alike in this,
That their chief art in reign dissembling is.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Loving and Beloved*.

Fear not to swear; void are the perjuries of
love, which, thanks to Jove, the winds carry
away over land and sea. (Nec jurare time:
veneris perjurâ venti Inrita per terras et
freta summa ferunt, Gratia magna Jovi.)

TRIVILLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. i, eleg. 4, l. 21.

When one is in love one begins to deceive
oneself. And one ends by deceiving others.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act iii.

XXIV—Love: Love at First Sight

None ever loved, but at first sight they loved.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Blind Beggar of
Alexandria*. (1596)

Who ever lov'd, that lov'd not at first sight?

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*.
First Sestiad, l. 176. (1598)

Dead shepherd, now I find thy saw of might,
"Who ever loved that loved not at first sight?"

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l.
82. (1599)

Love, that all gentle hearts so quickly know.
(Amor, ch'al cor gentil ratto s'apprende.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto v, l. 100.

Amid the gloom and travail of existence sud-
denly to behold a beautiful being, and as in-
stantaneously to feel an overwhelming convic-
tion that with that fair form for ever our
destiny must be entwined . . . this is love!

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Henrietta Temple*.

If thou hast loved, re-ope the magic book;
Say, do its annals date not from a look?
In which two hearts, unguess'd perchance before,
Rush'd each to each, and were as two no more;
While all thy being—by some Power above
Its will constrain'd—sigh'd, trembling, "This is
Love."

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. III, l.
57.

That old miracle—Love-at-first-sight—
Needs no explanations.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, sec.
15.

Your brother and my sister no sooner met
but they looked, no sooner looked but they
loved, no sooner loved but they sighed, no
sooner sighed but they asked one another
the reason, no sooner knew the reason but
they sought the remedy; and in these de-
grees have they made a pair of stairs to mar-
riage which they will climb incontinent, or
else be incontinent before marriage: they are
in the very wrath of love, and they will to-
gether; clubs cannot part them.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 2, l.
36.

Not at first sight, nor with a dribbled shot,
Love gave the wound, which, while I breathe,
will bleed.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Son-
net ii.

The only true love is love at first sight; second
sight dispels it.

ISRAEL ZANOWILL.

XXV—Love: First Love

As in the bosom o' the stream,
The moonbeam dwells at dewy e'en,
So trembling, pure, was tender love
Within the breast o' bonnie Jean.
BURNS, *Bonnie Jean*.

¹ Nature's oracle—first love,—that all
Which Eve has left her daughters since her
fall.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto II, st. 189.

Love is so very timid when 'tis new.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 112.

² The spot where love's first links were wound,
That ne'er are riven,
Is hallowed down to earth's profound,
And up to Heaven!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hallowed Ground*.

³ The magic of first love is our ignorance that
it can ever end.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Henrietta Temple*, iv, 1.

⁴ Lovers should guard their strangeness.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

The accepted and betrothed lover has lost the
wildest charm of his maiden in her acceptance of
him.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

⁵ But one always returns to one's first loves.
(Mais on revient toujours A ses premières
amours.)

ETIENNE, *La Joconde*. Act III, sc. 1.

⁶ The bashful virgin's side-long looks of love.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 29.

⁷ Yet with low words she greeted me,
With smiles divinely tender;
Upon her cheek the red rose dawned,—
The white rose meant surrender.

JOHN HAY, *The White Flag*.

⁸ It is an ancient story Yet is it ever new.
(Es ist eine alte Geschichte, Doch bleibt
sie immer neu.)

HEINE, *Lyrisches Intermezzo*.

⁹ Soft is the breath of a maiden's Yes:
Not the light gossamer stirs with less;
But never a cable that holds so fast
Through all the battles of wave and blast.

O. W. HOLMES, *Dorothy Q.* St. 1.

¹⁰ A warrior so bold, and a virgin so bright,
Conversed as they sat on the green.
They gazed on each other with tender de-
light,

Alonso the Brave was the name of the
knight—

The maiden's the Fair Imogene.

M. G. LEWIS, *Alonso the Brave and the Fair
Imogene*. From his novel, *Ambrosio*.

¹¹ O, there is nothing holier, in this life of ours,
than the first consciousness of love,—the
first fluttering of its silken wings.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. III, ch. 6.

¹² That was the first sound in the song of love!
Scarce more than silence is, and yet a sound.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act I, sc.
3, l. 109.

How can I tell the signals and the signs
By which one heart another heart divines?

How can I tell the many thousand ways

By which it keeps the secret it betrays?

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. III,
Student's Tale: Emma and Eginkard, l. 75.

¹³ I've wandered east, I've wandered west,

I've bourned a weary lot;

But in my wanderings far or near

Ye never were forgot.

The fount that first burst frae this heart

Still travels on its way

And channels deeper as it rins

The hve o' life's young day.

WILLIAM MOYERNEWELL, *Jeannie Morrison*.

¹⁴ It was many and many a year ago,

In a kingdom by the sea,

That a maiden there lived whom you may know

By the name of Annabel Lee;

And this maiden she lived with no other thought

Than to love and be loved by me.

She was a child and I was a child,

In this kingdom by the sea,

But we loved with a love that was more than
love,—

I and my Annabel Lee;

With a love that the winged seraphs of heaven

Coveted her and me.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Annabel Lee*.

And neither the angels in heaven above,

Nor the demons down under the sea,

Can ever discover my soul from the soul

Of the beautiful Annabel Lee.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Annabel Lee*.

¹⁵ I have somewhat against thee, because thou
hast left thy first love.

New Testament: Revelation, II, 4.

¹⁶ All fancy-sick she is, and pale of cheer.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act III, sc. 2, l. 96.

For sometimes she would laugh, and sometimes
cry,

Then sudden waxed wroth, and all she knew not
why.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*.
Canto I, st. 76.

¹⁷ First love is only a little foolishness and a
lot of curiosity.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*, iv.

¹⁸ For indeed I knew

Of no more subtle master under heaven

Than is the maiden passion for a maid,

Not only to keep down the base in man,

But teach high thought, and amiable words

And courtliness, and the desire of fame,
And love of truth, and all that makes a man.
TENNYSON, *Galahadee*, l. 475.

Men always want to be a woman's first love.
That is their clumsy vanity. We women have
a more subtle instinct about things. What
we like is to be a man's last romance.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*,
Act II.

XXVI—Love: Old and New

Dawn love is silver,
Wait for the west:
Old love is gold love—
Old love is best.

KATHARINE LEE BATES, *For a Golden Wedding*.

'Tis well to be merry and wise,
'Tis well to be honest and true;
'Tis well to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.

C. R. MATURIN, *Bertram: Motto*. A play pro-
duced at Drury Lane theatre in 1816.

It is best to be off wⁱ the old love,
Before you be on wⁱ the new.

SCOTT, *The Bride of Lammermoor*. Ch. 29.
(1819) Quoted as "the end of an old song."

It is good to be merry and wise,
It is good to be honest and true,
It is best to be off with the old love
Before you go on with the new.

Version of the old song published in *Songs of
England and Scotland*, London, 1835. Vol. II,
p. 73.

And afore you're off wⁱ the auld love
It's best to be on wⁱ the new.

UNKNOWN, *It's Gude to be Merry and Wise*.

The Scotch version, showing characteristic
Scotch caution.

There is an old song which gives us some very
good advice about courting:—

"It's gude to be off with the auld hve
Before ye be on wⁱ the new."

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Barchester Towers*. Ch.
27. (1857)

It is better to love two too many than one too few.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*.

My merry, merry, merry roundelay
Concludes with Cupid's curse:
They that do change old love for new,
Pray gods, they change for worse!
GEORGE FEELE, *Fair and Fair*.

As one who coos at evening o'er an album
all alone,
And muses on the faces of the friends that he
has known,
So I turn the leaves of Fancy till, in shadowy
design,
I find the smiling features of an old sweet-
heart of mine.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *An Old Sweetheart
of Mine*.

Old love is little worth when new is more
preferred.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto ix, st. 40.

I who all the Winter through,
Cherished other loves than you
And kept hands with hoary policy in mar-
riage-bed and pew;
Now I know the false and true,
For the earnest sun looks through,
And my old love comes to meet me in the
dawning and the dew.

R. L. STEVENSON, *My Old Love*. (1876)

The woods are hush'd, their music is no
more;
The leaf is dead, the yearning past away;
New leaf, new life—the days of frost are
o'er;

New life, new love, to suit the newer day:
New loves are sweet as those that went be-
fore:

Free love—free field—we love but while
we may.

TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 276.

At last she sought out Memory, and they trod
The same old paths where Love had walk'd with
Hope,

And Memory fed the soul of Love with tears.

TENNYSON, *The Lover's Tale*. Pt. I, l. 808.

Other loves may come to us and will,
And may hold us in their spell until
With a half regretful sigh,
We discover by and by,

There's a charm about the old love still.

F. W. VANDERBLOOT, *There's a Charm About
the Old Love Still*. (1901)

XXVII—Love: Unreturning

Love, like Reputation, once fled, never re-
turns more.

APHRA BEHN, *History of the Nun*.

The moon returns, and the spring; birds warble,
trees burst into leaf,
But Love once gone, goes for ever, and all that
endures is the grief.

MATHILDE BLIND, *Love Trilogy*. No. 3.

And sigh to bethink me how vain is my sighing,
For love, once extinguished, is kindled no more.
REGINALD HEBER, *Song to a Welsh Air*.

Love, like Ulysses, is a wanderer,
For new fields always and new faces yearn-
ing.

Put by, O waiting ones, put by your weaving,
Unlike Ulysses, love is unreturning.

ROSELLA MEXICER MONTGOMERY, *Counsel*.

For the man's love once gone never returns.
TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 333.

⁷ Nothing grows again more easily than love.
(Nihil enim facilius quam amor recrudescit.)
SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxi. 3.

XXVIII—Love in a Cottage

² Love lasteth as long as the money endureth.
WILLIAM CAXTON, *The Game of Chesse*, iii. 3.
(1474) Cited as "a common proverb in England."

³ Love comes in at the window and goes out
at the door.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 327. (1605)

When poverty comes in at the door, love creeps
out at the window.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5565.

⁴ When the glowing of passion's over, and
pinching winter comes, will amorous sighs
supply the want of fire, or kind looks and
kisses keep off hunger?

SUSANNAH CENTIVRE, *Artifice*. (1724)

Nobody wants to kiss when they are hungry.
DOROTHY DIX.

⁵ Love is maintained by wealth; when all is spent
Adversity then breeds the discontent.

ROBERT HERICK, *Hesperides*. No. 144.

⁶ Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust;
Love in a palace is perhaps at last
More grievous torment than a hermit's fast.
KEATS, *Lamia*. Pt. ii. l. 1.

⁷ Love lurks as soon about a sheepcote as a
palace.

THOMAS LODGE, *Rosalynde*, l. 95. (1590)

Love lives in cottages as well as in courts.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸ In the very smallest cot
There is room enough for a loving pair.
(Raum ist in der kleinsten Hütte
Für ein glücklich liebend Paar.)

SCHILLER, *Der Jüngling am Bache*. St. 4.

'Tis better far to love and be poor, than be rich
with an empty heart.

ST. LEWIS MORRIS, *Songs of Two Worlds: Love in Death*.

Ah, better to love in the lowliest cot
Than pice in a palace alone.

G. J. WHYTE-MELVILLE, *Chastelar*.

⁹ Love in a cottage, with a broken window to
let in the rain, is not my idea of comfort.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

¹⁰ Without Ceres (bread) and Liber (wine)
Venus will starve. (Sine Cerere et Libero
friget Venus.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 732.

Then the little maid she said, "Your fire may
warm the bed,
But what shall we do for to eat?"

Will the flames you're only rich in make a fire in
the kitchen,

And the little God of Love turn the spit?"

UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*, from an 18th
century broadside.

¹¹ They may talk of love in a cottage,
And bowers of trellised vine—

Of nature bewitchingly simple,
And milkmaids half divine, . . .

But give me a sly flirtation,

By the light of a chandeller—

With music to play in the pauses,
And nobody very near.

N. P. WILLIS, *Love in a Cottage*.

Your love in a cottage is hungry,

Your vine is a nest for flies—

Your milkmaid shocks the Graces,

And simplicity talks of pies!

You lie down to your shady slumber

And wake with a bug in your ear,

And your damsel that walks in the morning
is shad like a mountaineer.

N. P. WILLIS, *Love in a Cottage*.

True love is at home on a carpet,

And mightily likes his ease—

And true love has an eye for a dinner,

And starves beneath shady trees.

His wing is the fan of a lady,

His foot's an invisible thing,

And his arrow is tipp'd with a jewel,
And shot from a silver string.

N. P. WILLIS, *Love in a Cottage*.

XXIX—Love: Spoken and Silent

¹² Love ceases to be a pleasure when it ceases
to be a secret.

MRS. APHERA BEHN, *The Lover's Watch*.

¹³ Say thou dost love me, love me, love me—toll
The silver iterance!—only minding, Dear,
To love me also in silence, with thy soul.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*.
No. xxi.

¹⁴ In many ways doth the full heart reveal
The presence of the love it would conceal.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Motto*.

Love most concealed, does most itself discover.

WALTER DAVISON, *Sonnets*. No. xiv.

A murderous guilt shows not itself more soon
Than love that would seem hid: love's night is
noon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 159.

¹⁵ Words are the weak support of cold indif-
ference; love has no language to be heard.

CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act iv, sc. 17.

¹⁶ For God sake hold your tongue, and let me
love.

JOHN DONNE, *The Canonisation*.

¹ Sweet are the words of Love, sweeter his thoughts;
Sweetest of all what Love nor says nor thinks.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*, clxv.

When Silence speaks for Love she has much to say.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*, lxxiii.

² All the heart was full of feeling: love had ripened into speech,
Like the sap that turns to nectar, in the velvet of the peach.

WILLIAM WALLACE HARNY, *Adonais*.

³ Love understands love; it needs no talk.

FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL, *Loving Allegiance*.

⁴ They do not love that do not show their love.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. II, ch. 9.

⁵ Love is sparingly soluble in the words of men, therefore they speak much of it; but one syllable of woman's speech can dissolve more of it than a man's heart can hold.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 11.

No love so true as love that dies untold.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Mysterious Illness*.

⁶ Listlessness and silence denote the lover. (Amantem languor et silentium arguit.)

HORACE, *Epodes*, No. xi, l. 9.

⁷ But oft the words come forth awry of him that loveth well.

HENRY HOWARD, *Pangs and Sleights of Love*.

⁸ 'Tis no sin love's fruits to steal;

But the sweet thefts to reveal;

To be taken, to be seen,

These have crimes accounted been.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*, Act III, sc. 6. See also under KISS.

⁹ Love contending with friendship, and self with each generous impulse,

To and fro in his breast his thoughts were heaving and dashing.

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*, Pt. III, l. 7.

Archly the maiden smiled, and, with eyes over-running with laughter,

Said, in a tremulous voice, "Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*, Pt. III, concluding lines.

In the way of love and glory,

Each tongue best tells his own story.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Of the Choice of a Wife*.

Therefore all hearts in love use their own tongues;

Let every eye negotiate for itself

And trust no agent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 184.

A day in April never came so sweet,

To show how costly summer was at hand,

As this fore-spurrer comes before his lord.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act II, sc. 9, l. 93.

¹⁰ [The passion wherewith] we lash ourselves into the persuasive speech distinguishing us from the animals.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*, Ch. 1.

¹¹ All love gives words, and finds sustenance in delay. (Verba dat omnino amor, reperitque alimenta morando.)

OVIN, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 95.

¹² To be able to say how much you love is to love but little. (Chi può dir com' egli arde, è in picciol fusco.)

PETRARCE, *Sonnets*, No. CXXVII.

O, they love least that let men know their love.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Act I, sc. 2, l. 32.

¹³ But I, in love, was mute and still.

PUSKIN, *Eugene Onegin*, Canto I, st. 52.

¹⁴ Silence in love bewrays more woe

Than words, though ne'er so witty:

A beggar that is dumb, you know,

May challenge double pity.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Silent Lover*, St. 9.

¹⁵ There's beggary in the love that can be reckoned.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act I, sc. 1, l. 15.

¹⁶ Speak low, if you speak love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 102.

O, love's best habit is a soothing tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 11.

How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,

Like softest music to attending ears!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 166.

¹⁷ She never told her love,

But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud, Feed on her damask cheek.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act II, sc. 4, l. 113.

¹⁸ What, gone without a word?

Ay, so true love should do; it cannot speak; For truth hath better deeds than words to grace it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 16.

Didst thou but know the holy touch of love,
Thou wouldst as soon go kindle fire with snow,

As seek to quench the fire of love with words.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 7, l. 18.

1 They love indeed who quake to say they love.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet liv.

2 The wretched man gan them advise too late,
That love is not where most it is profest.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto 10, st. 31.

3 Silence, uttering love that all things understand.
SWINBURNE, *The Cliffside Path*. St. 2.

4 Who are wise in love, Love most, say least.
Tennyson, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 245.

5 Love is a talkative passion.
THOMAS WILSON, *Sacra Privata*, p. 194.

XXX—Love: Protestations

6 Mary kept the belt o' love, and O but she was gay!

She danced a jig, she sung a song that took my heart away.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Lovely Mary Donnelly*.

7 One sweet, sad secret holds my heart in thrall;

A mighty love within my breast has grown,
Unseen, unspoken, and of no one known;
And of my sweet, who gave it, least of all.
(Ma vie a son secret, mon âme a son mystère:

Un amour éternel en un moment coneu.
La mal est sans remède, aussi j'ai dû le taire,
Et elle qui l'a fait n'en a jamais rien su.)
FELIX ARVERS, *Sonnet*. (Knight, tr.) In *Mes Heures Perdues*, Arvers states that it was taken from the Italian.

8 Heaven would not be Heaven were thy soul not with mine, nor would Hell be Hell were our souls together.

(Sive ad felices vadam post funera campos,
Seu ferar ardentem rapidi Phlegethontis ad undam,

Nec sine te felix ero, nec tecum miser unquam.)

BAPTISTA MANTUANUS, *Eclogues*. No. iii, l. 108.

O mother, mother, what is bliss?

O mother, what is bale?

Without my Wilhem what were heaven,

Or with him what were hell?

GOTTFRIED AUGUSTUS BÜCHER, *Lenore*. (Walter Scott, tr., *William and Helen*. This was Scott's first publication.)

Would I were with him, wheresome'er he is, either in heaven or in hell!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 6.

9 And what am I but love of you made flesh,

Quickened by every longing love may bring
A pilgrim fire, homeless and wandering.

KATHERINE BOWDITCH, *Reincarnation*.

10 "Honeypot" he called her,
Hurling words like javelins—
Stern John Knox with the flame in his eyes.
Steeled against shocks
Was great John Knox!
Target for surprise
From those side-glancing eyes?
Nay, I trow not—"Honeypot."

LOUISE MOREY BOWMAN, *John Knox and Mary Queen*.

11 In your arms was still delight,
Quiet as a street at night;
And thoughts of you, I do remember,
Were green leaves in a darkened chamber,
Were dark clouds in a moonless sky.

RUPERT BROOKE, *Retrospect*.

12 Beloved, let us love so well,
Our work shall still be better for our love,
And still our love be sweeter for our work,
And both commended, for the sake of each,
By all true workers and true lovers born.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ix, l. 924.

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.

I love thee to the level of everyday's
Most quiet need, by sun and candle-light,
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right;
I love thee purely, as they turn from Fraise.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*. No. xliii.

13 For the lake, its swan;
For the dell, its dove;
And for thee—(oh, haste!)

Me, to bend above,
Me, to hold embraced.

ROBERT BROWNING, *James Lee's Wife*. Pt. i.

14 Flower o' the broom,
Take away love, and our earth is a tomb! . . .

Flower o' the clove,
All the Latin I construe is "amo," I love!
RONZAT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

Be a god and hold me With a charm!

Be a man and fold me With thine arm!

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Woman's Last Word*

15 I canna tell, I mauna tell,
I darena for your anger;
But secret love will break my heart,
If I conceal it langer.

BYRNS, *Craigie-burn Wood*.

The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie,
For dear to me as light and life

- Was my sweet Highland Mary.
BURNS, *Highland Mary*.
To see her is to love her,
And love but her for ever;
For nature made her what she is,
And ne'er made sic anither!
BURNS, *O, Saw Ye Bonnie Lesley*. (1792)
Oh! she was good as she was fair,
None—none on earth above her!
As pure in thought as angels are,
To know her was to love her.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. i, l. 69. (1814)
- 1
Tho' father an' mither an' a' should gae mad,
O whistle, an' I'll come to ye, my lad.
BURNS, *O Whistle, an' I'll Come to Ye*.
Whistle, and she'll come to you.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Wu Without Money*. Act iv,
sc. 4.
- 2
O, my luve is like a red, red rose
That's newly sprung in June.
O, my luve is like the melody
That's sweetly play'd in tune.
BURNS, *A Red, Red Rose*.
- 3
The cold in clime are cold in blood,
Their love can scarce deserve the name;
But mine was like the lava flood
That boils in Ætna's breast of flame.
BYRON, *The Glour*, l. 1099.
- 4
She was his life,
The ocean to the river of his thoughts,
Which terminated all.
BYRON, *The Dream*. Sec. 2.
She floats upon the river of his thoughts!
LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act ii, sc. 3.
- 5
Of all the girls that are so smart
There's none like pretty Sally;
She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley.
HENRY CAREY, *Sally in Our Alley*.
- 6
Let Time and Chance combine, combine!
Let Time and Chance combine!
The fairest love from heaven above,
That love of yours was mine, My Dear!
That love of yours was mine.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Adieu*.
- 7
Blest as the immortal gods is he,
The youth who fondly sits by thee,
And hears and sees thee all the while
Softly speak and sweetly smile.
(Ille mi par esse deo videtur,
Ille, si fas est, superare divos,
Qui sedens adversus identidem te
Spectat et audit Dulce ridentem.)
CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode li, l. 1. An almost literal
version of a stanza by Sappho.
- 8
He kissed the ground her feet did kiss.
JOHN DAVIDSON, *A New Ballad of Tannhäuser*.

- 9
Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I'm half crazy all for the love of you!
It won't be a stylish marriage,
I can't afford a carriage,
But you'll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle built for two.
HARRY DACIE, *Daisy Bell*. (1892)
- 10
Never will you hold me
With puddings and cake
Or even the threat
Of a heart to break. . . .
A song within a song
And eyes upon the door—
And you will always hold me
One day more.
CHARLES DIVINE, *Never Will You Hold Me*.
- 11
And for bonnie Annie Laurie
I'd lay me down and dee.
WILLIAM DOUGLAS, *Annie Laurie*. Anne or
Anna Laurie was the youngest daughter of
Sir Robert Laurie (or Lawrie), of Maxwell-
ton, b. 1682, d. 1761.
- 12
Not from the whole wide world I chose
thee,
Sweetheart, light of the land and the sea!
The wide, wide world could not enclose thee,
For thou art the whole wide world to me.
R. W. GILDER, *Song*.
- 13
Thus let me hold thee to my heart,
And every care resign.
And we shall never, never part,
My life—my all that's mine!
GOLDSMITH, *The Hermit*. St. 39. (*The Vicar of
Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)
- 14
There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind;
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die.
BARNABE GOOGE, *There is a Lady*. An English
version of a Latin stanza by Thomas
Naogeorgus. (*Popish Kingdom or Reign
of Antichrist*, 1570. Stanza written on back
of leaf 53.) Wrongfully ascribed to Robert
Herrick in *Scottish Student's Song-Book*.
(See *Notes and Queries*, ix, x, 427.)
- Thou art my love, my life, my heart,
The very eyes of me:
And hast command of every part
To live and die for thee.
ROBERT HERRICK, *To Althea Who May Com-
mand Him Anything*.
- 15
When the swallows homeward fly,
When the roses scattered lie,
When from neither hill or dale,
Chants the silvery nightingale:
In these words my bleeding heart
Would to thee its grief impart;
When I thus thy image lose,

Can I, ah! can I, e'er know repose?
KARL HERRIGSSON, *When the Swallows*
Homeward Fly.

1
Heart of my heart, O come with me
To walk the ways of Arcadie.
NORAH M. HOLLAND, *Grasshopper's Song.*

Heart of my heart, the world is young;
Love lies hidden in every rose.
ALFRED NOYES, *Unity.*

2
I love thee—I love thee!
'Tis all that I can say;
It is my vision in the night,
My dreaming in the day.
THOMAS HOOD, *I Love Thee.*

I love thee, I love but thee.
With a love that shall not die
Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold!
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Bedouin Song.*

3
With thee I fain would live, with thee I'd
gladly die! (*Tecum vivere amem, tecum*
obeam libens!)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 9, l. 24.

4
If you become a Nun, dear,
The bishop Love will be;
The Cupids every one, dear!
Will chant—"We trust in thee!"
LEON HUNT, *The Nun.*

5
We have lived and loved together
Through many changing years;
We have shared each other's gladness,
And wept each other's tears.
CHARLES JEFFERYS, *We Have Lived and Loved*
Together.

We twa hae run about the braes,
And pu'd the gowans fine.
ROBERT BURNS, *Auld Lang Syne.*

To stray together down Life's slope,
While Age came on like gentle rain.
R. U. JOHNSON, *The Winter Hour*. Pt. viii.

By the waters of Life we sat together,
Hand in hand, in the golden days
Of the beautiful early summer weather,
When skies were purple and breath was praise.
THOMAS NOEL, *An Old Man's Idyll.*

See also LIFE. I HAVE LIVED.

6
By the old Moulmelin Pagoda, lookin' east-
ward to the sea,
There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I know
she thinks o' me;
For the wind is in the palm-trees, and the
temple-bells they say:
"Come you back, you British soldier; come
you back to Mandalay!"
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mandalay.*

Though I walks with fifty 'ousemaids outer Chel-
sea to the Strand,

An' they talks a lot o' lovin', but wot do the
understand?
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mandalay.*

7
I love a lassie, a bonnie, bonnie lassie,
She's as pure as the lily in the dell
She's as sweet as the heather,
The bonnie, bloomin' heather,
Mary, ma Scotch Blue-bell
HARRY LAUDER AND GERALD GRAPTON, *I Love*
a Lassie.

8
The charms, alas! that won me,
I never can forget:
Although thou hast undone me,
I own I love thee yet.
WILLIAM LUGGOTT, *Song.*

I love thee, as the good love heaven.
LONUELOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 146.

If you lak-a me lak I lik-a you.
ROSEMOND JOHNSON, *Under the Bamboo*
Tree. (1902)

I'd leave my happy home for you.
WILL A. HIEGAN Title and refrain of popular
song, with music by Harry von Tilzer. (1899)

9
Not as all other women are
Is she that to my soul is dear;
Her glorious fancies come from far,
Beneath the silver evening-star,
And yet her heart is ever near.
J. R. LOWELL, *My Love.*

10
This lass so neat, with smile so sweet,
Has won my right good will,
I'd crowns resign to call her mine,
Sweet lass of Richmond Hill
LEONARD McNALLY, *The Lass of Richmond*
Hill Published anonymously in *London Pub-*
lic Advertiser, 3 Aug., 1789. Sometimes at-
tributed to William Upton.

11
Coffe live with me and be my Love,
And we will all the pleasures prove
That hills and valleys, dales and fields,
Or woods, or steepy mountain yields.
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *The Passionate Shep-*
herd to His Love. Included by Walton in
The Compleat Angler, ch. 2, as "that smooth
song which was made by Kit Ma lowe, now
at least fifty years ago." Sometimes wrongly
attributed to Shakespeare, because fragments
of the second and third stanzas are quoted in
The Merry Wives of Windsor (Act iv, sc. 1, l.
16), and the entire poem included in *The*
Passionate Pilgrim (Pt. xi). The versions
vary slightly.

If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee and be thy love.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Nymph's Reply to*
the Passionate Shepherd. Walton included
this poem in *The Compleat Angler*, ch. 2,

calling it *The Milkmaid's Mother's Answer*, saying that "it was made by Sir Walter Raleigh in his younger days." The first stanza was also included in *The Pastoral Pilgrim*, immediately following Marlowe's poem.

Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks.

JUNY DONNE, *The Bird*. Included by Walton in *The Compleat Angler*, ch. 9, as "made by Dr. Donne, and made to shew the world that he could make soft and smooth verses, when he thought them fit and worth his labour."

1
My love is of a birth as rare
As 'his for object strange and high;
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility.

ANDREW MARVELL, *My Love*.

2
She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Love in the Valley*, St. 2
Give me power to be worthy the good in her, and
grant her patience to reach the good in me.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*, Ch. 34.

3
I loved you ere I knew you, know you now,
And having known you, love you better still
OWEN MEREDITH, *Venus*.

4
With the first dream that comes with the
first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.
ALICE MEYNELL, *Renouncement*.

5
Sae true his heart, sae smooth his speech,
His breath like caller air,
His very foot has music in't,
As he comes up the stair
WILLIAM JULIUS MURKE, *The Sailor's Wife*.
Also attributed to Jean Adam

6
So dear I love him, that with him all deaths
I could endure, without him live no life.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ix, l. 832.

7
Come, rest in this bosom, my own stricken
deer,
Though the herd have fled from thee, thy
home is still here.

THOMAS MOORE, *Come, Rest in This Bosom*
I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,
I but know that I love thee, whatever thou art
THOMAS MOORE, *Come, Rest in This Bosom*

8
Wert thou more fickle than the restless sea,
Still should I love thee, knowing thee for
such.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. ix, l. 22.

9
A Book of Verses underneath the bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise now!

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 12. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a Paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there.
BURNS, *Oh! Wert Thou in the Cold Blast*.

Oh that the desert were my dwelling-place,
With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 177.

O Love! in such a wilderness as this,
Where transport and security entwine,
Here is the empire of thy perfect bliss,
And here thou art a god indeed divine.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. III, st. 1.

"A jug and a book and a dame,
And a nice shady nook for the same,"
SAUL THOMAS KHAYYAM,
"And I don't give a darn
What you say, it's a great little game!"
E. M. ROBINSON, *American Classics*.

10
Quick as a humming bird is my love,
Dipping into the hearts of flowers—
She darts so eagerly, swiftly, sweetly
Dipping into the flowers of my heart.
JAMES OPPENHEIM, *Quick as a Humming Bird*.

11
Dear as the vital warmth that feeds my life,
Dear as these eyes, that weep in fondness
o'er thee

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venue Preserved*. Act v, sc. 1.

12
I love thee then
Not only for thy body packed with sweet
Of all this world, that cup of brimming
June. . . .

Not for this only do I love thee, but
Because Infinity upon thee broods;
And thou art full of whispers and of shadows.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*.

13
Thou wast all that to me, love,
For which my soul did pine:
A green isle in the sea, love,
A fountain and a shrine.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To One in Paradise*.

14
Love me if I live!
Love me if I die!
What to me is life or death,
So that thou be nigh?
BRYAN WALKER PROCTER, *Song*.

15
We are prepared, my love and I,
For winter on a hill:

I stored a theme of song, and she
A root of daffodil.

EDWIN QUARLES, *Stronghold*.

Love me and the world is mine.

DAVID REED, Jr., Title of popular song, 1906.

The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary, my rosary.

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS, *My Rosary*.

Her voice, whate'er she said, enchanted;
Like music to the heart it went.
And her dark eyes—how eloquent!
Ask what they would, 'twas granted.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. I, l. 80.

Still so gently o'er me stealing,
Mem'ry will bring back the feeling,
Spite of all my grief revealing
That I love thee, love thee still.
(Ah! perchè non posso odiarti
Infedel, com' io vorrei!
Cancellata dal mio cor.)

FELICE ROMANI, *La Sonnambula*. Act II.

For one man is my world of all the men
This wide world holds; O love, my world is
you.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Come Back to Me*.

And in his heart my heart is locked,
And in his life my life.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Noble Sisters*.

Love, all the hours are long
That once so fleetly flew;
I am bereft of song
Being bereft of you.

But when you come again
How nimbly Time will run
To such a jocund strain,

For you and song are one.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *Love and Song Are One*.

O coz, coz, coz, my pretty little coz, that
thou didst know how many fathom deep I
am in love! But it cannot be sounded; my
affection hath an unknown bottom, like the
bay of Portugal.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 209.

The fair, the chaste and unexpressive she.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 10.

That not impossible she.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed)
Mistress*.

Doubt thou the stars are fire;
Doubt that the sun doth move;
Doubt truth to be a liar;

But never doubt I love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 116.

Forty thousand brothers
Could not, with all their quantity of love,
Make up my sum.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 292.

From my heart-string I love the lovely bully.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 47.

Adieu, valour! rust, rapier! be still, drum!
for your manager is in love; yea, he loveth.
Assist me, some extemporal god of rhyme,
for I am sure I shall turn sonnet. Devise,
wit; write, pen; for I am for whole volumes
in folio!

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 187.

Perdition catch my soul,
But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
Chaos is come again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 90.

If heaven would make me such another world
Of one entire and perfect chrysolite,
I'd not have sold her for it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 144.

Speak but one rhyme, and I am satisfied;
Cry but "Ay me!" pronounce but "love"
and "dove."

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 9.

In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 98.

This bud of love, by summer's ripening
breath,

May prove a beauteous flower when next we
meet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 121.

You'll love me yet!—and I can tarry

Your love's protracted growing:

June reared that bunch of flowers you carry,
From seeds of April's sowing.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. III.

My bounty is as boundless as the sea,
My love as deep; the more I give to thee
The more I have, for both are infinite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 133.

Give me my Romeo; and, when he shall die,
Take him and cut him out in little stars,
And he will make the face of heaven so fine
That all the world will be in love with night
And pay no worship to the garish sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 21.

Romeo, if dead, should be cut up into little stars
to make the heavens fin.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Love*.

1 Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?
Thou art more lovely and more temperate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xviii.

Thy love is better than high birth to me,
Richer than wealth, prouder than garments' cost,
Of more delight than hawks or horses be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xci.

2 If ever thou shalt love,
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;
For such as I am all true lovers are,
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else,
Save in the constant image of the creature
That is beloved.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 15.

3 O, but I love his lady too too much!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act ii, sc. 4, l. 205.

And notwithstanding all her sudden quips,
The least whereof would quell a lover's hope,
Yet, spaniel-like, the more she spurts my love,
The more it grows and fawneth on her still.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iv, sc. 2, l. 12.

4 Art thou a woman's son, and canst not feel
What 'tis to love?

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 201.

5 When you loved me I gave you the whole
sun and stars to play with. I gave you eter-
nity in a single moment . . . a moment
only; but was it not enough? Were you not
paid then for all the rest of your struggle oo
earth? . . . We spent eternity together; and
you ask me for a little lifetime more. . . .
I gave you your own soul: you ask me for my
body as a plaything. Was it not enough? Was
it not enough?

BERNARD SHAW, *Getting Married*.

6 The fountains mingle with the river,
And the rivers with the ocean;
The winds of heaven mix for ever
With a sweet emotion;

Nothing in the world is single;

All things, by a law divine,

In one another's being mingle—

Why not I with thine?

SHELLEY, *Love's Philosophy*.

7 I loved him for himself alone.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act i, sc. 2.

But thou, through good and evil, praise and
blame,

Wilt not thou love me for myself alone?

MACAULAY, *Lines Written 30 July, 1847*.

I love you because you're a sweet little fool.

J. H. BOKER, *The Sweet Little Fool*.

8 As the lily among thorns, so is my love
among the daughters.

Old Testament: *Song of Solomon*, ii, 2.

9 Our way lies where God knows
And Love knows where:

We are in Love's hand to-day.

SWINBURNE, *Love at Sea*.

Land me, she says, where love
Shows but one shaft, one dove,
One heart, one hand.—

A shore like that, my dear,

Lies where no man will steer,

No maiden land.

SWINBURNE, *Love at Sea*. Imitated from Thé-
ophile Gautier.

10 If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,

Our lives would grow together

In sad or singing weather.

SWINBURNE, *A Match*.

Were you the earth, dear love, and I the skies,
My love would shine on you like to the sun

And look upon you with ten thousand eyes

Till heaven waxed blind and till the world
were done.

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, *Love's Omnipotence*.

11 There has fallen a splendid tear

From the passion-flower at the gate.

She is coming, my dove, my dear;

She is coming, my life, my fate;

The red rose cries, "She is near, she is near;"

And the white rose weeps, "She is late;"

The larkspur listens, "I hear, I hear;"

And the lily whispers, "I wait."

TENNYSOON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 22, st. 10.

She is coming, my own, my sweet;

Were it ever so airy a tread,

My heart would hear her and beat,

Were it earth in an earthy bed;

My dust would hear her and beat,

Had I lain for a century dead;

Would start and tremble under her feet,

And blossom in purple and red.

TENNYSOON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 22, st. 11.

12 I confess that I love this woman; if that is
a sin, I confess that also. (Ego me amare
hanc fateor; si id peccare est, fateor id
quoque.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 896.

13 How could I, blest with thee, long nights em-
ploy,

And how with thee the longest day enjoy!

(Quam vellem tecum longas requiescere
noctes

Et tecum longos pervigilare dies!)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 6, l. 33.

14 The seamen on the wave, love,

When storm and tempest rave, love,

Look to one star to save, love,

Thou art that star to me!

JOHN TYLER, *To Julia Gardiner Tyler*, Boston

1 Jan., 1835, at the age of 65.

¹ Will you love me in December as you do in May,
Will you love me in the good old fashioned way?

When my hair has all turned gray,
Will you kiss me then and say,
That you love me in December as you do in May?

JAMES J. WALKER, *Will You Love Me in December as You Do in May?* Set to music by Ernest R. Ball in 1905.

² A narrow compass, and yet there
Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair:
Give me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round.
EDMUND WALLER, *On a Girdle*.

³ No lance have I, in joust or fight,
To splinter in my lady's sight;
But, at her feet, how blest were I
For any need of hers to die!
WHITTIER, *The Henchman*.

The love that no return doth crave
To knightly levels lifts the slave.
WHITTIER, *The Henchman*.

⁴ Serene will be our days and bright,
And happy will our nature be,
When love is an unerring light,
And joy its own security.
WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*. St. 3.

She who dwells with me, whom I have loved
With such communion, that no place on earth
Can ever be a solitude to me.
WORDSWORTH, *There Is an Eminence*.

⁵ O dearer far than light and life are dear.
WORDSWORTH, *To —*. (To Mrs. W.)

Ah, dearer than my soul . . .
Dearer than light, or life, or fame.
JOHN OLDHAM, *Lament for Saul and Jonathan*.
Art thou not dearer to my eyes than light?
Dost thou not circulate through all my veins?
Mingle with life, and form my very soul?
EDWARD YOUNG, *Busiris*. Act v, sc. 1.

⁶ Tho' near the gates of Paradise,
Gladly I'd turn away,
Just to hear you say, "I love you!"
Sometime, somewhere, some day.
RIDA JOHNSON YOUNG, *Sometime*. (1919)

⁷ I seek for one as fair and gay,
But find none to remind me,
How blest the hours pass'd away
With the girl I left behind me.
UNKNOWN, *The Girl I Left Behind Me*. (1759)
(*Chorus of Melody*, Dublin, 1810.)

⁸ Greensleeves was all my joy,
Greensleeves was my delight,
Greensleeves was my heart of gold,

And who but Lady Greensleeves?
UNKNOWN, *A New Courtly Sonnet of the Lady Greensleeves*. (*A Handful of Pleasant Ditties*, 1584.) The tune of *Greensleeves* is referred to by Shakespeare, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, i, and v, 5.

⁹ And when with envy time transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys,
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.
UNKNOWN, *Winifreda*. First printed in a volume of *Miscellaneous Poems by Several Hands*, 1726, where it was said to be a translation "from the ancient British language." Included in Percy's *Reliques*. Sometimes attributed to John Gilbert Cooper, who, however, was only three years old in 1726.

XXXI—Love and Fear

¹⁰ Love is a thing aye full of busy dread.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iv, l. 1645.
(c. 1374)

This proverb that I the lere . . .
Love goeth never without fear.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Castle of Labour*. Sig. D 2. (1506)

¹¹ There is no fear in love; but perfect love
casteth out fear.
New Testament: I John, iv, 18.

Love cannot be mixed with fear. (Non potest amor cum timore misceri.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xlvii, 19.

¹² For there is only sorrow in my heart;
There is no room for fear.
But how I wish I were afraid again,
My dear, my dear!
ALINE KILMER, *I Shall Not Be Afraid*.

¹³ Love is a thing full of anxious fears. (Res est solliciti plena timoris amor.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. i, l. 12.

¹⁴ I do not wish to be feared; I prefer to be
loved. (Nolo ego metui: amari mavolo.)
PLAUTUS, *Astynaria*, l. 835.

¹⁵ To fear love is to fear life, and those who
fear life are already three parts dead.
BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Marriage and Morals*, p. 287.

Of all forms of caution, caution in love is perhaps most fatal to true happiness.
BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Conquest of Happiness*, p. 186.

¹⁶ Where love is great, the littlest doubts are
fear;
When little fears grow great, great love
grows there.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 181.

XXXII—Love and Hate

For those who love, the world is wide,
But not for those who hate.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Rencontre*.

For 'tis impossible hate to return with love.
(Che amar chi t'odia, ell'è impossibil cosa.)
ALFIERI, *Polinice*. Act ii, sc. 4.

I love you:
I'll cut your throat for your own sake.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act iv, sc. 1.

When I love most, Love is disguised
In Hate; and when Hate is surprised
In Love, then I hate most.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. ii, l. 227.
Once, when I loved, I would enlase
Breast, eyelids, hands, feet, form and face
Of her I loved in one embrace—
As if by mere love I could love immensely!
Once, when I hated, I would plunge
My sword and wipe with the first lunge
My foe's whole life out like a sponge—
As if by mere hate I could hate intensely!
But now I am wiser, know better the fashion
How passion seeks aid from its opposite passion.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. ii, l. 207.
Our hatreds are beautiful when they mark the
loftiness of our loves.

ABEL BONNARD, *The Art of Friendship*: Pt. ii,
Reflections.

The self-same thing they will abhor
One way, and long another for.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 219.

Now hatred is by far the longest pleasure;
Men love in haste, but they detest at lei-
sure.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 6.

I hate and I love. Perhaps you ask why I
do so. I do not know, but I feel it, and I am
in torment. (Odi et amo. Quare id faciam,
fortasse requiris. Nescio, sed fieri sentio et
excrucior.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxxv.
One loves without reason, and without reason
one hates. (On aime sans raison, et sans raison l'on
hait.)

REONARD, *Les Folies Amoureuses*.

Love as though some day you would have to
hate; hate as though some day you would
have to love.

CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*.)

Few (especially young) people know how to
love, or how to hate; their love is an un-
bounded weakness, fatal to the person they
love; their hate is a hot, rash, and impru-
dent violence, always fatal to themselves.

LOWD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 29 Sept., 1752.

Dissembled hate or varnished love.
DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*. St. 4.

The doctrine of hatred must be preached,
as the counteraction of the doctrine of love,
when that pules and whines.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

I hate all that don't love me, and slight all
that do.

FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*. Act i, sc. 1.

If you hate a man, eat his bread; if you love
him, do the same.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2756.

Violent antipathies are always suspicious, and
betray a secret affinity.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*. Vol. i, p. 377.

He loos me for little that hates me for nought.
H. G. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 379.

We've practiced loving long enough,
Let's come at last to hate.

(Wir haben lang genug geliebt,
Und wollen endlich hassen.)

GEORG HERWEGH, *Lied vom Hasse*.

Who love too much, hate in the like extreme.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 79. (Pope, tr.)

If one judges love by its effects, it resembles
hate more than affection. (Si on juge de
l'amour par la plupart de ses effets, il re-
semble plus à la haine qu'à l'amitié.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 72.

The more one loves a mistress, the more one is
ready to hate her. (Plus on aime une maîtresse,
et plus on est prêt de la haïr.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 111.

There's nothing in this world so sweet as love,
And next to love the sweetest thing is hate.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act ii, sc. 5.

Nothing is more hateful than love.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 325.

The noblest hateful love that e'er I heard of.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, l. 33.

Where I love, I profess it; where I hate,
In every circumstance I dare proclaim it.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act i, sc. 1.

To love you was pleasant enough,
And, oh! 'tis delicious to hate you!

THOMAS MOORE, *To —*.

Any kiddie in school can love like a fool,
But hating, my boy, is an art.

OWEN NASH, *Plea for Less Malice Toward Nones*.

Thy sweet obligingness could supple hate,

And out of it, its contrary create.

JOHN OLIVIAM, *To Charles Morwens*, St. 17.

¹ I will hate, if I can: if not, I will unwillingly love. (Odero, si potero: si non, invitatus amabo.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 35.

What will you do in your hatred, when you are so cruel in your love? (Quid facies odio sic ubi amore nocet?)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. xxi, l. 56.

² Years of love have been forgot
In the hatred of a minute.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To —*.

³ A woman either loves or hates; there is no third course. (Aut amat aut odit mulier; nihil est tertium.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 6.

⁴ Hatreds are the cinders of affection.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Letter to Sir Robert Cecil*, 10 May, 1593.

⁵ Arise, black vengeance, from thy hollow cell!
Yield up, O love, thy crown and hearted throne

To tyrannous hate! Swell, bosom, with thy fraught,

For 'tis of aspics' tongues.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 447.

⁶ Sweet love, I see, changing his property,
Turns to the sourest and most deadly hate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 135.

Here's much to do with hate, but more with love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 1, 181.

My only love sprung from my only hate!
Too early seen unknown, and known too late!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, i, 5, 140.

It is a greater grief

To bear love's wrong than hate's known injury.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xi.

⁷ What medicine then can such disease remove,
Where love draws hate, and hate engendereth love?

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, Bk. iii.

⁸ Let me arise and open the gate,
To breathe the wild warm air of the heath,
And to let in Love, and to let out Hate,
And anger at living, and scorn of Fate,
To let in Life, and to let out Death.

MARY M. SINGLETON, *A Reverie*.

⁹ Who cannot hate, can love not.

SWINBURNE, *In the Bay*. St. 31.

¹⁰ Dower'd with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,

The love of love.

TENNISON, *The Poet*.

In a wink the false love turns to hate.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 850.

¹¹ Here love returns with love to the lover,
And beauty unto the heart thereof,
And hatred unto the heart of the hater.

JOHN HALL WHELOCK, *The Triumph of Love*.

¹² She may strike the pouncing eagle, but she dares not harm the dove;

And every gate she bars to Hate shall open wide to Love!

J. G. WHITTIER, *Brown of Osawatimie*.

¹³ Love lights more fire than hate extinguishes,
And men grow better as the world grows old.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Optimism*.

¹⁴ I've played the traitor Over and over;

I'm a good hater But a bad lover.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Peregrine*.

XXXIII—Love and Loss

¹⁵ Say what you will, 'tis better to be left than never to have been loved.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Better be cheated to the last
Than lose the blessed hope of truth.

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Faith*.

¹⁶ Better to love amiss than nothing to have loved.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Struggles of Conscience*, l. 46.

¹⁷ Far worse it is
To lose than never to have tasted bliss.
(Che mai
Non v'averè ò provate, ò possedute.)

GUARINI, *Pastor Fido*.

¹⁸ Methinks it is better that I should have pined away seven of my goldenest years, when I was thrall to the fair hair, and fairer eyes, of Alice W——n, than that so passionate a love adventure should be lost.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: New Year's Eve*.

¹⁹ He who for love hath undergone
The worst that can befall,

Is happier thousandfold than one

Who never loved at all.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *To Myrsha: On Returning*.

²⁰ I hold it true, whate'er befall;
I feel it, when I sorrow most;

'Tis better to have loved and lost

Than never to have loved at all.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxvii, st. 4.

'Tis better to have loved and lost than never to have lost at all.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *The Way of*

All Flesh, Ch. 77. Usually misprinted "loved at all."

¹ It is best to love wisely, no doubt; but to love foolishly is better than not to be able to love at all.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*, Ch. 6.

To love and win is the best thing; to love and lose the next best.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*, Ch. 6.

² I fear to love thee, Sweet, because Love's the ambassador of loss.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To Olivia*.

XXXIV—Love and Death

³ Scarcely a tear to shed;
Hardly a word to say;

The end of a summer day;

Sweet Love dead.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *An Evening*.

⁴ Oh, listen! Love lasts! Love will never die.
I am only your Angel, who was your Bride;
And I know, that though dead, I have never died.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *She and He*.

Though I am dead my soul shall love thee still.

JAMES HAMMOND, *Elegies*, No. xiii.

⁵ And a voice said in mastery, while I strove,—
"Guess now who holds thee?"—"Death," I said. But, there,

The silver answer rang,—"Not Death, but Love."

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portuguese*, No. i.

⁶ Can we love but on condition that the thing we love must die?

ROBERT BROWNING, *La Saitias*.

⁷ Cold in the dust this perished heart may lie,
But that which warmed it once shall never die!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. ii, l. 429.

⁸ So blind is life, so long at last is sleep,
And none but Love to bid us laugh or weep.

WILLA CATHER, *Evening Song*.

⁹ A death for love's no death, but martyrdom.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Revenge for Honour*, Act iv, sc. 2.

¹⁰ My love is dead, Gone to his death-bed,
All under the willow-tree!

CHATTERTON, *Alba: The Minstrel's Song*.

¹¹ Love, like death, a universal leveller of mankind.

CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*, Act ii, sc. 8.

Love either finds equality or makes it;
Like death, he knows no difference in degrees,

But planes and levels all.

DAYDEN, *Marriage à la Mode*, Act iii, sc. 1.

¹² Given thee back
To earth, to light and life, to love and me.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act ii, sc. 2.

¹³ Life bears Love's cross, death brings Love's crown.

DINAH MARIA MULOCK CRAIK, *Letties*.

¹⁴ As I lay my heart on your dead heart, Douglas,

Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!

DINAH MARIA MULOCK CRAIK, *Too Late*.

O Douglas, O Douglas, Tender and trewe.
SIR RICHARD HOLLAND, *Buke of the Howlat*,
St. 31, (c. 1450) (PINKERTON, *Collection of Scottish Poems*, Vol. iii, p. 146.)

¹⁵ Love is anterior to life,
Posterior to death.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. iii, No. 37.

¹⁶ He who dares love, and for that love must die,

And, knowing this, dares yet love on, am I.

DRYDEN, *II Conquest of Granada*, Act iv, sc. 3.

He that dares drink, and for that drink dares die,
And, knowing this, dares yet drink on, am I.

GEORGE VILLIERS, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Rehearsal*, Act iv, sc. 1. Drawcansir, the burlesque tyrant in Buckingham's play, was a burlesque of Dryden's Almanzor in the *Conquest of Granada*.

¹⁷ I know not if it rains, my love,
In the land where you do lie;
And oh, so sound you sleep, my love,
You know no more than I.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *The Half-Moon Waters Low*.

¹⁸ I had rather live and love where death is king,
Than have eternal life where love is not.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Oration at a Child's Grave*.

¹⁹ But great loves, to the last, have pulses red;
All great loves that have ever died dropped dead.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Dropped Dead*.

²⁰ The grey-haired saint may fail at last,
The surest guide a wanderer prove;
Death only binds us fast
To the bright shore of love.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: 8th Sunday after Trinity*.

²¹ If Love were jester at the court of Death,
And Death the king of all, still would I pray,

"For me the motley and the bauble, yes,
Though all be vanity, as the Preacher saith,

The mirth of love be mine for one brief breath!"

FREDRICK LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *If Love Were Jester at the Court of Death*.

¹ No rest but the grave for the Pilgrim of Love.

AMELIA OTTE, *The Pilgrim of Love*, l. 6.

² They that love beyond the world cannot be separated by it. Death cannot kill what never dies.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

³ O Death, all-eloquent! you only prove What dust we dote on, when 'tis man we love.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 335.

⁴ Love is Life, and Death at last Crowns it eternal and divine.

ABELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Life in Death*.

⁵ Methought I saw the grave where LAURA lay. SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Verses to Edmund Spenser*.

⁶ If there be any one can take my place And make you happy whom I grieve to grieve, Think not that I can grudge it, but believe I do command you to that nobler grace, That readier wit than mine, that sweeter face.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Monna Innominata*. Sonnet xii.

⁷ Tell me if the lovers are losers . . . tell me if any get more than the lovers . . . in the dust . . . in the cool tombs. CARL SANDBURG, *Cool Tombs*.

⁸ Men have died from time to time and worms have eaten them, but not for love.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 107.

What mad lover ever dy'd,
To gain a soft and gentle bride?
Or for a lady tender-hearted,
In purling streams or hemp departed?

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto 1, l. 23.

I thought when love for you died, I should die. It's dead. Alone, most strangely, I live on.

RUPERT BROOKE, *The Life Beyond*.

For, heaven be thank'd, we live in such an age,
When no man dies for love, but on the stage.

DYDDEN, *Epilogue: Mithridates*.

⁹ Eyes, look your last!
Arms, take your last embrace! and lips, O you
The doorn of breath, seal with a righteous kiss

A dateless bargain to engrossing death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 113.

¹⁰ Come away, come away, death,
And in sad cypress let me be laid;
Fly away, fly away, breath:
I am slain by a fair cruel maid.
My shroud of white, stuck all with yew,
O, prepare it!
My part of death, no one so true
Did share it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act li, sc. 4, l. 52.

¹¹ Love is strong as death.

Old Testament: Song of Solomon, viii, 6.

Love is greater than illusion, and as strong as death.

ALBERTO CASELLA, *Death Takes a Holiday*. Act iii.

Love, strong as death, the poet led.

POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*. St. 4.

She is more strong than death,
Being strong as love.

SWINBURNE, *Madonna Mis*.

Love can vanquish Death.

TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, l. 269.

¹² I loved you, and my love had no return,
And therefore my true love has been my death.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1268.

¹³ O that 'twere possible
After long grief and pain
To find the arms of my true love
Round me once again! . . .
Ah, Christ, that it were possible
For one short hour to see
The souls we loved, that they might tell us
What and where they be!

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. ii, sec. 4, l. 1.

¹⁴ I believe if I should die,
And you should kiss my eyelids where I lie
Cold, dead, and dumb to all the world contains,

The folded orbs would open at thy breath,
And from its exile in the Isles of Death
Life would come gladly back along my veins.

MARY ASHLEY TOWNSEND, *Love's Belief*.

¹⁵ My love lies in the gates of foam,
The last dear wreck of shore;
The naked sea-marsh binds her home,
The sand her chamber-door.

JOHN BYRNE LEICESTER WARREN (LORD OF TABLEY), *The Churchyard on the Sands*.

¹⁶ Love still is Nature's truth, and Death her lie.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Coming of Love: The Spirit of the Swains*.

¹ Where indeed the greatest and most honorable love exists, it is much better to be joined by death than separated by life. (Ubi idem et maximus et honestissimus amor est, aliquanto præstat morte jungi, quam vita distrabi.)

VALERIUS MAXIMUS, *De Factis Dictisque*. Bk. iv, ch. 6, sec. 3.

² Life is ever lord of Death
And Love can never lose its own.

J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 211.

And yet, dear heart, remembering thee,
Am I not richer than of old?

Safe in thy immortality,

What change can reach the wealth I hold?

What chance can mar the pearl and gold

Thy love hath left in trust with me?

J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 422.

See also DEATH: THEY ARE ALL GONE.

³ I wish I were where Helen lies,
Nicht and day on me she cries;
Oh, that I were where Helen lies,
On fair Kirkconnel lee!

UNKNOWN, *Helen of Kirkconnel Lee*.

XXXV—Love: Its Fruition

⁴ Let us live, my Lesbia, and love, and value at a penny all the talk of crabbed old men. (Vivamus, mea Lesbia, atque amemus, Rumoresque senum severiorum Omnes unius estimemus assis.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode v, l. 1.

Live we, Lesbia, and love!
What though the greybeards disapprove!
Let them wag their toothless jaws!
Who cares a copper for their saws?

RICHARD HOVEY, *To Lesbia*.

⁵ When love is satisfied, all its charm is gone.
(À l'amour satisfait, tout son charme est ôté.)

CORNEILLE, *Don Juan*. Act i, sc. 2.

As soon as women belong to us, we no longer belong to them. (Soudain qu'elles sont à nous, nous ne sommes plus à elles.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Women enjoy'd (what'er before they've been)
Are like romances read, or sights once seen.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Against Fruition*.

Plays and romances read and seen, do fall
In our opinions; yet not seen at all,
Whom would they please? To an heroic tale
Would you not listen, lest it should grow stale?

EDMUND WALLER, *In Answer of Sir John Suckling's Verses*.

⁶ Perfect love implies Love in all capacities.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Platonic Love*.

⁷ Love's mysteries in souls do grow,

But yet the body is his book.

JOHN DONNE, *The Ecstasy*.

⁸ But she ne'er loved who durst not venture
all.

DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act v, sc. 1.

Give all to love;
Obey thy heart;
Friends, kindred, days,
Estate, good-fame,
Plans, credit, and the Muse,—
Nothing refuse.

R. W. EMERSON, *Give All to Love*.

⁹ Love, while you are able to love. (O lieb, so lang du lieben kannst.)

FREILIGRATH, *Der Liebe Dauer*.

¹⁰ O'er her warm cheek and rising bosom move
The bloom of young Desire, and purple light
of Love.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*. Pt. i, sec. 3. (Ἀδύρκει δ' ἐστὶν ἀποφύκτηται Παρρηγοῖαι φῶς ἔρωτος.—PHRYNICUS, *Apud Athenæum*.)

How beautiful she look'd! her conscious heart
Glow'd in her cheek, and yet she felt no wrong:
Oh love! how perfect is thy mystic art,
Strengthening the weak and trampling on the strong.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 106.

The light of love, the purity of grace,
The mind, the Music breathing from her face,
The heart whose softness harmonized the whole:
And, oh! that eye was in itself a Soul!

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, l. 178.

¹¹ There is no sorrow like a love denied
Nor any joy like love that has its will.

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Marriage of Guinevere*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹² When thou hast heard his name upon
The bugles of the cherubim,

Begin thou softly to unzone
Thy girlish bosom unto him,

And softly to undo the snood
That is the sign of maidenhood.

JAMES JOYCE, *Bid Adieu to Girlish Days*.

Did the harebell loose her girdle

To the lover bee,

Would the bee the harebell hallow

Much as formerly?

Did the paradise, persuaded,

Yield her moat of pearl,

Would the Eden be an Eden,

Or the earl an earl?

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. III, No. 28.

¹³ The reproduction of mankind is a great marvel and mystery. Had God consulted me in the matter, I should have advised him to continue the generation of the species by fashioning them of clay.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 752.

1 Perchance she thought my love was passionless,
Wanted what I withheld, yet longed to give.
PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON, *Estranged*.

2 Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 310.

Imparadis'd in one another's arms.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 506.

Tangl'd in amorous nets.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 162.

3 Whoso would not lose all his spirit, let him
love! (Qui nolet fieri desidiosus, amet!)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, epis. 9, l. 46.

4 Let Wealth, let Honour, wait the wedded dame,
August her deed, and sacred be her fame;
Before true passion all those views remove;
Fame, Wealth, and Honour! what are you
to Love?

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 77.

O happy state! when souls each other draw,

When Love is liberty, and Nature law.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 91.

One thought of thee puts all the pomp to flight,
Priests, tapers, temples, swim before my sight.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 273.

5 He plough'd her, and she cropp'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 233.

The world must be peopled.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 251.

6 Love stops at nothing but possession.

THOMAS SOUTHERN, *Oroonoko*. Act ii, sc. 2.

XXXVI—Love: Not Wisely But Too Well

See also Chastity; Woman: Her Virtue

7 Love shut our eyes, and all seemed right.

True, the world's eyes are open now:

—Less need for me to disallow

Some few that keep Love's zone unbuckled,

Peevish as ever to be suckled,

Lulled by the same old baby-prattle,

With intermixture of the rattle.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. xi.

So down the flowery path of love we went.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Sigurd of Saxony*.

8 Now what could artless Jeanie do?

She had nae will to say him na:

At length she blushed a sweet consent,

And love was aye between them twa.

BURNS, *Bonnie Jean*.

The sweetest flower that decked the mead,

Now trodden like the vilest weed;

Let simple maid the lesson read!

The weird may be her ain, jo.

BURNS, *O, Let Me In This Ae Night*.

9 When love's delirium haunts the glowing mind,
Limping Decorum lingers far behind.

BYRON, *Answer to Some Elegant Verses Sent by a Friend*.

10 She for him had given
Her all on earth, and more than all in Heaven.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto iii, st. 17.

And they were happy, for to their young eyes
Each was an angel, and earth paradise.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 204.

Great is their love who love in sin and fear.

BYRON, *Heaven and Earth*. Pt. i, l. 67.

11 Inexperienced tears, Pallor that lovers ever
prize,
Boldness trembling at his first thefts, happy
Fears.

CLAUDIAN, *De Nuptiis Honorii Augusti*, l. 80.

12 Now, no doubt, my friend and I

Will proceed to lie and lie

To ourselves, till we begin

To act the truth and call it sin.

But I wish that life were made

So that lovers, unafraid

Of heaven, hell, and gossip, could

Go their way and call it good.

GRACE STONE COATES, *As It Is*.

13 She that gives all to the false one pursuing her
Makes but a penitent and loses a lover.

GOLDSMITH, *Song*. Intended for *She Stoops to Conquer*.

14 The old, old story,—fair, and young,
And fond,—and not too wise,—

That matrons tell, with sharpened tongue,

To maids with downcast eyes.

O. W. HOLMES, *Agnes*. Pt. i, st. 2.

15 A little, sorrowful, deserted thing,

Begot of love, and yet no love begetting.

HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 712.

A fair and sinless child of sin.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 70.

16 I loved him too as woman loves—

Reckless of sorrow, sin, or scorn.

LETITIA ELIZABETH LONDON, *The Indian Bride*.

17 But once when love's betrayed,

Its sweet life blooms no more!

THOMAS MOORE, *Anacreontic: Friend of My Soul*.

18 I have loved not wisely. (Non sapienter
amavi.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. ii, l. 27.

Then must you speak

Of one that loved not wisely but too well.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 343.

And I, what is my crime I cannot tell,

Unless it be a crime t' have lov'd too well.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Alexias*. Eleg. iii, l. 19.

Sorry her lot who loves too well,

Heavy the heart that hopes but vainly.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act i.

Is it, in Heav'n, a crime to love too well?

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 6.

¹
To deceive a trusting maid is glory but
cheaply won. (Fallere credentem non est ope-
rosa puellam.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. ii, l. 63.

For love deceives the best of womankind.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 463. (Pope, tr.)

For when success a lover's toil attends,

Few ask if fraud or force attain'd his ends.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 33.

But the thing that fills me with wonder, the thing
that's most strange to me,

Is, why do the moths and the butterflies always
fall for the son of a bee?

GEORGE L. NORTH, *A Tale of Two Bugs*.

²
Love, to her ear, was but a name

Combined with vanity and shame.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, st. 3.

³
The moonlight filled them both with sundry
glamors,

Filtered silver in between white birches,

Blood whispered, like the stream, with urgent
clamors,

And bells were struck that never rang in
churches.

A. B. STEVENSON, *Et Sa Pauvre Chair*.

⁴
The World whips frank, gay love with rods,

But frankly, gayly shall we get the gods.

ANNA WICKHAM, *Meditation at Kew*.

XXXVII—Love and Lust

See also Wantonness, Whore

⁵
Money gets women, cards and dice

Get money, and ill-luck gets just

That copper couch and one clear nice

Cool squirt of water o'er your bust,

The right thing to extinguish lust!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Apparent Failure*.

⁶
A dear-lov'd lad, convenience snug,

A treach'rous inclination—

But, let me whisper if your lug,

Ye're aiblins nae temptation.

BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*. St. 6.

The caird prevail'd—th' unblushing fair

In his embraces sunk,

Partly wi' love o'ercome sae sair,

An' partly she was drunk.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars: Recitative*.

⁷
Love indeed (I may not deny) first united
provinces, built cities, and by a perpetual

generation makes and preserves mankind;
but if it rage it is no more love, but burning
lust, a disease, frenzy, madness, hell. . .
It subverts kingdoms, overthrows cities,
towns, families; mars, corrupts, and makes a
massacre of men; thunder and lightning,
wars, fires, plagues, have not done that mis-
chief to mankind, as this burning lust, this
brutish passion.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. 2, mem. 1, subs. 2.

⁸
For glances beget ogles, ogles sighs,

Sighs wishes, wishes words, and words a
letter, . . .

And then, God knows what mischief may
arise,

When love links two young people in one
fetter,

Vile assignments, and adulterous beds,

Elopements, broken vows and hearts and
heads.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 16.

For gentlemen must sometimes risk their skin

For that sad tempter, a forbidden woman:

Sultans too much abhor this sort of sin,

And don't agree at all with the wise Roman,

Heroic, stoic Cato, the sententious,

Who lent his lady to his friend Hortensius.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 7.

The stoic husband was the glorious thing.

The man had courage, was a sage, 'tis true,

And lov'd his country.

POPE, *Jane Shore: Epilogue*, l. 38.

⁹
For men have ever a likerous appetite

On lower thing to perform their delight

Than on their wives, be they never so fair,

Nor never so true, nor so debonair.

Flesh is so newfangel, with mischance,

That we can in no thing have plesaunce

That tendeth unto virtue any while.

CHAUCER, *The Manciples Tale*, l. 85.

¹⁰
He was, I trow, a twenty winter old,

And I was forty, if I shall say sooth;

But yet I had alway a coltes tooth.

Gat-toothed I was, and that became me well.

CHAUCER, *The Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 600.

Your colt's-tooth is not cast yet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 48.

Her merry dancing-days are done;

She has a colt's tooth still, I warrant.

WILLIAM KING, *Orpheus and Eurydice*.

¹¹
"Why do

You thus devise

Evil against her?" "For that

She is beautiful, delicate.

Therefore."

ADELAIDE CRAPLEY, *Susanna and the Elders*.

¹²
It is as safe to play with fire, as it is to dally

with gallantry. Love is a passion that hath friends in the garrison.

Lord HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 31.

If anyone complains of not succeeding in affairs of gallantry, we will venture to say, it is because he is not gallant. He has mistaken his talent.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Round Table*, Vol. i, p. 116.

To set your neighbor's bed a-shaking is now an ancient and long-established custom. It was the silver age that saw the first adulterers.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 21.

I've taken my fun where I've found it;
I've rogued an' I've ranged in my time;

I've 'ad my pickin' o' sweethearts,
An' four o' the lot was prime.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Ladies*.

There's times when you'll think that you mightn't,
There's times when you'll know that you might;
But the things you will learn from the Yellow
an' Brown,

They'll 'elp you a lot with the White!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Ladies*.

The new lust gives the lecher the new thrill.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Widow in the Bye Street*.

The actors are, it seems, the usual three:
Husband, and wife, and lover.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 25.

Now, when I see an extra light,
Flaming, flickering on the night
From my neighbor's casement opposite,
I know as well as I know to pray,
I know as well as a tongue can say,
That the innocent Sultan Shah-Zaman
Has gone to the city Ispahan.

T. B. ALDRICH, *When the Sultan Goes to Ispahan*.

When Lust
By unchaste looks, loose gestures, and foul
talk,

But most by lewd and lavish act of sin,
Lets in defilement to the inward parts,
The soul grows clotted by contagion,
Imbodies and imbrutes.

JOHN MILTON, *Comus*, l. 463.

Blemishes are hid by night and every fault
forgiven; darkness makes any woman fair.
(Nocte latent mendæ, vitioque ignoscitur
omni, Horaque formosam quamlibet illa
facit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 249.

Under the blanket the black one is as good as the
white.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5396.

Joan is as good as my lady in the dark.

DUCHESS OF NEWCASTLE, *Sociable Companions*,
ii, 4; CHARLES SHADWELL, *Irish Hospitality*,
i, 1.

Well, I will love, write, sigh, pray, sue and groan
Some men must love my lady and some Joan.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act ii
sc. 1, l. 206.

Were it not for imagination, Sir, a man woul
be as happy in the arms of a chambermaid as o
a Duchess.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 341.)

Mr. Pickle himself . . . was a mere drago
among the chambermaids.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Ch. 82.

Neither let the love of a servant-maid be re
garded as a disgrace. (Ne sit ancillæ amor pu
dori.)

THACKERAY, *Fitz-Boodle's Confessions*. Quotec
as from "a notorious poet": i.e., Ovid, *Ars
Amatoria*, ii, 251.

As stolen love is pleasant to a man, so is it
also to a woman; the man dissembles badly:
she conceals desire more cleverly. (Utque
viro furtiva venus, sic grata puellæ: Vir
male dissimulat: tectius illa cupit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 274.

Let every lover be pale; that is the color which
suits him. (Palliat ornus amans: his est color
aptus amanti.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 729.

Skill makes love unending. (Arte perennat amor.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 42.

The pleasure of the act of love is gross and
brief, and brings loathing after it. (Fœda est
in coitu et brevis voluptas et tædet Veneris
statim peractæ.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 101.

There is no greater nor keener pleasure than that
of bodily love—and none which is more ir-
rational.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iii, sec. 403.

A secret love is bad; 'tis sheer ruin. (Malus
clandestinus est amor; damnum 'st merum.)

PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 49.

Love finds an altar for forbidden fires.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 182.

Lust, thro' some certain strainers well refin'd,
Is gentle love, and charms all womankind.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 189.

There goes a saying, and 'twas shrewdly said,
Old fish at table, but young flesh in bed.
My soul abhors the tasteless dry embrace
Of a stale virgin with a winter face.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 101.

Give me a willing nymph! 'tis all I care,
Extremely clean, and tolerably fair,
Her shape her own, whatever shape she have,
And just that white and red which nature gave.

POPE, *A Sermon Against Adultery*, l. 161.

To be carnally minded is death.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Romans*, viii, 6.

¹ Take back your gold, for gold can never buy me,
Take back your bribe, and promise you'll be true;
Give me the love, the love that you'd deny me;
Make me your wife, that's all I ask of you.
MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *Take Back Your Gold*. (1897)

² Though Argus hundred eyes in watch doth keep,
Yet lust at length will lull them all asleep.
FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule*.

³ There are no instincts less harmful or more productive of delight in the whole range of human instinct and emotion than the desire for sex-love and the desire for children.
DORA RUSSELL, *The Right to Be Happy*, p. 126.

⁴ Lust is the oldest lion of them all.
MARJORIE ALLEN SLEEFERT, *An Italian Chest*.

⁵ I'll canvass thee between a pair of sheets.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 242.

⁶ Do not give dalliance Too much the rein.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 53.

⁷ Love comforteth like sunshine after rain,
But Lust's effect is tempest after sun;
Love's gentle spring doth always fresh remain,

Lust's winter comes ere summer half be done:
Love surfeits not. Lust like a glutton dies;
Love is all truth, Lust full of forged lies.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 799.

⁸ The lusts and greeds of the Body scandalize the Soul; but it has to come to heel.
LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

⁹ Herodotus tells us, that in cold countries beasts very seldom have horns, but in hot they have very large ones. This might bear a pleasant application.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁰ What men call gallantry, and gods adultery, Is much more common where the climate's sultry.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 63.

¹¹ The way of the adulterer is hedged with thorns; full of fears and jealousies, burning desires and impatient waitings, tediousness of delay, and sufferance of affronts, and amazements of discovery.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. ii, sec. 3.

¹² Our bond is not the bond of man and wife.
TENNISON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1198.
There must be now no passages of love

Betwixt us twain henceforward evermore.
TENNISON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 901.

¹³ To couple is a custom,
All things thereto agree:
Why should not I then love,
Since love to all is free?
UNKNOWN, *Famous History of Friar Bacon*.
For everything created
In the bounds of earth and sky,
Hath such longing to be mated,
It must couple or must die.
G. J. WHYTE-MELVILLE, *Like to Like*.

LOYALTY, see Fidelity

LUCK

See also Chance, Fortune

I—Luck: Good Luck

¹⁴ Luck for fools and chance for the ugly.
BERTHELSON, *Dictionary: Luck*.
The more knave the better luck.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁵ He forc'd his neck into a noose,
To show his play at fast and loose;
And, when he chanc'd t' escape, mistook
For art and subtlety, his luck.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 391.

¹⁶ When good luck comes to thee, take it in.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

¹⁷ Give me hap and cast me in the sea.
THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Charge*, 28. (1580)
Cited as an old proverb.

Give a woman luck and throw her in the sea.
WILLIAM ROWLEY, *Woman Never Vexed*. Act i. (1632)

¹⁸ Good luck never comes too late.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Mooncalf*. (*Works*, ii, 511.)

¹⁹ Luck is a lord.
OSWALD DYKES, *English Proverbs*, p. 272.

²⁰ Shallow men believe in luck . . . Strong men believe in cause and effect.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

²¹ Good luck reaches farther than long arms.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1717.
Good luck comes by cuffing.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 136.

²² Luck, mere luck, may make even madness wisdom.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Luck*.

²³ A lucky man is rarer than a white crow.
(Felix ille tamen corvo quoque rarior albo.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 202.
By wondrous accident perchance one may
Grove out a needle in a load of hay;

And though a white crow be exceedingly rare,
A blind man may, by fortune, catch a hare.
JOHN TAYLOR, *A Kicksy Winsy*. Pt. vii.

1
Good Luck she is never a lady
But the cursedest quean alive!
Tricksey, winking and jady,
Kittle to lead or drive.
Greet her—she's hailing a stranger!
Meet her—she's busking to leave.
Let her alone for a shrew to the bone,
And the hussy comes plucking your sleeve!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Wishing-Caps*.

2
Good luck befriend thee, Son; for at thy
birth
The fairy ladies danced upon the hearth.
MILTON, *At a Vacation Exercise in the College*.
And good luck go with thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iv, sc. 3, l. 11.

3
Many a stroke of luck has come to many a
hopeless man. (Multa præter spem scio mul-
tis bona evenisse.)
PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 400. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

4
Against a lucky man even a god has little
power. (Contra felicem vix deus vires habet.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 135.

5
It is better to be lucky than wise.
W. G. BENJAM, *Proverbs*. From the Italian,
"E meglio esser fortunato che savio"
An ounce of luck is better than a pound of wis-
dom. (Mieux vaut une once de fortune qu'une
livre de sagesse.)
UNKNOWN. A French proverb
That weigheth, as thou mayst see, a chip of
chance more than a pound of wit.
Sir THOMAS WYATT, *Of the Courtier's Life*.

6
By the luckiest stars
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 3, l. 252.
If it be my luck, so; if not, happy man be his dole!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 4, l. 67.
As good luck would have it.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 5, l. 84.

II—Luck: Bad Luck

7
Just like my luck! If I had been bred a
hatter, little boys would have come into the
world without heads.
BULWER-LYTON, *Money*. Act ii, sc. 4. Quot-
ing a "poor Italian poet."

8
As ill-luck would have it.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

9
What's worse than ill-luck?
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, p. 166.
The proverb says, What's worse than ill luck?
UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, vii, 613. (1641)

10
Bad luck often brings good luck.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 834.

11
What evil luck soever
For me remains in store,
'Tis sure much finer fellows
Have fared much worse before.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*, p. 14.

Little is the luck I've had,
And oh, 'tis comfort small
To think that many another lad
Has had no luck at all.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*, p. 54.

12
Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they
run half-way to meet it.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Meeting
Trouble Half-Way*. See also under TROUBLE.

13
Bad Luck, she is never a lady
But the commonest wench on the street,
Shuffling, shabby and shady,
Shameless to pass or meet.
Walk with her once—it's a weakness!
Talk to her twice—it's a crime!
Thrust her away when she gives you "good
day"
And the besom won't board you next time.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Wishing-Caps*.

III—Luck: Mascots

14
These messengers from Paradise are Mas-
cots, my friends; happy the man to whom
Heaven gives a Mascot
(Ces envoyés du paradis,
Sont des Mascottes, mes amis,
Heureux celui que le ciel dote
D'un Mascotte.)
DURU AND CRIVOT, *La Mascotte*. Act i. Music
by Edmond Audran.

15
See a pin and pick it up,
All the day you'll have good luck;
See a pin and let it lay,
Bad luck you'll have all the day!

HALLIWELL, *Nursery Rhymes*, p. 120.
16
Dish yer rabbit foot'll gin you good luck.
De man w'at tote it mighty ap'er ter come
out right en' up wen deys any racket gwine
on in de neighborhoods, let 'er be whar she
will en w'en she may; mo' espeshually ef de
man w'at got it know 'actly w'at he got ter
do.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Brother Rabbit and
His Famous Foot*.

17
Now for good luck, cast an old shoe after me.
JOHN HRYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1846)
And wheresoe'er thou move, good luck
Shall cling her old shoe after.
TENNISON, *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Mono-
logue*. St. 27.

¹
A farmer travelling with his load
Picked up a horseshoe on the road,
And nailed it fast to his barn door,
That luck might down upon him pour.

JAMES T. FIELDS, *The Lucky Horseshoe*.

Happy art thou, as if every day thou hadst
picked up a horseshoe.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, st. 2.

²
One leaf is for hope, and one is for faith,
And one is for love, you know,
And God put another in for luck.

ELLA HIGGINS, *Four-Leaf Clover*.

³
The god delights in odd numbers. (Numero
deus impare gaudet.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. viii, l. 75.

Why is it that we entertain the belief that for
every purpose odd numbers are the most ef-
fectual?

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxviii, sec. 23.

This is the third time; I hope good luck lies in
odd numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd num-
bers, either in nativity, chance, or death.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act v, sc. 1, l. 2.

"Now, Rory, leave off, sir; you'll hug me no
more;

That's eight times to-day that you've kissed me
before."

"Then here goes another," says he, "to make
sure,

For there's luck in odd numbers," says Rory
O'More.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Rory O'More or Good Omens*.

Number three is always fortunate.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Quoted as a prov-
erb.

⁴
My right eye itches, some good luck is near.

THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*. No. iii, l. 86. (Dryden, tr.)

LUST, see Love and Lust

LUTE, see Music: Harp and Lute

LUTHER, MARTIN

⁵
I can do no other. (Ich kann nicht anders.)

MARTIN LUTHER, *Speech*. Diet of Worms, 18
April, 1521. Concluding sentence. Inscribed
on his monument at Worms.

God helping her, she [America] can do no other.
WOODROW WILSON, *War Speech*, to Congress,
2 Apr., 1917. Concluding sentence.

⁶
I will go, though as many devils aim at me
as there are tiles on the roofs of the houses.
MARTIN LUTHER. (RANKE, *History of the Ref-
ormation*. Vol. i, p. 533)

On the 16th of April, 1521, Luther entered the
imperial city [of Worms]. . . . On his approach,
. . . the Elector's chancellor entreated him . . .
not to enter a town where his death was decided.

The answer which Luther returned was simply
this: "Tell your master that if there were as
many devils at Worms as tiles on its roofs, I
would enter."

BUNSEN, *Life of Luther*.

⁷
Grand rough old Martin Luther

Bloomed fables—flowers on furze,

The better the uncouth:

Do roses stick like burrs?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Twins*.

⁸
Luther was guilty of two great crimes,—he
struck the Pope in his crown, and the monks
in their belly.

ERASMUS, *Colloquies*.

⁹
What! shall one monk, scarce known beyond
his cell,

Front Rome's far-reaching bolts, and scorn
her frown?

Brave Luther answered YES; that thunder's
swell

Rocked Europe, and discharmed the triple
crown.

J. R. LOWELL, *To W. L. Garrison*. St. 5.

¹⁰
The solitary monk who shook the world,
From pagan slumber, when the gospel trump
Thunder'd its challenge from his dauntless
lips

In peals of truth.

ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *Luther: Man's Need
and God's Supply*.

¹¹
His words are half battles.

RICHTER, of Martin Luther. (CARLYLE, *Heroes
and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Priest*.)

¹²
They [Luther and Calvin] condemned the
Pope and desired to imitate him.

VOLTAIRE, *To the Author of "Les Trois Im-
pasteurs"*.

Luther and Calvin, who, whate'er they taught,
Led folk from superstition to free thought.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *La Gloire de Voltaire*.

LUXURY

¹³
And if, the following day, he chance to find
A new repast, or an unlasted spring,
Blesses his stars, and thinks it luxury.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 4.

No wish profan'd my overwhelmed heart.

Blest hour! it was a luxury,—to be!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Reflections on Having Left a
Place of Retirement*, l. 41.

¹⁴
Superfluities do not hurt. (Superflua non
nocent.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *De Civitate Dei*. Quoted as a
saying of "those skilled in the law."

A rich man's superfluities are often a poor man's
redemption.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Who Wants a
Guinea?* Act i, sc. 1.

1 And ye shall walk in silk attire,
And siller hae to spare.

SUSANNA BLAMIRE, *The Siller Crown*. Quoted by Dickens, *Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 66.

Silks and satins, scarlets and velvets, put out the kitchen fire.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

2 Thus first necessity invented stools,
Convenience next suggested elbow-chairs,
And Luxury the accomplish'd Sofa last.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 86.

3 Too much plenty makes mouth dainty.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

4 What will not Luxury taste? Earth, sea, and air,
Are daily ransacked for the bill of fare!

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. iii, l. 199.

5 O Luxury! thou curs'd by heaven's decree,
How ill-exchang'd are things like these for thee!

How do thy potions, with insidious joy,
Diffuse their pleasures only to destroy!
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 395.

6 We can do without any article of luxury we have never had; but when once obtained, it is not in human nature to surrender it voluntarily.

THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON, *The Clock-maker*.

Them as ha' never had a cushion don't miss it.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 49.

7 Nature is free to all; and none were foes,
Till partial luxury began the strife.

JAMES HAMMOND, *Elegies*. No. 11.

8 Persian elegance, my lad, I hate. (*Persicos odi, puer, apparatus.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 38, l. 1.

Dear Lucy, you know what my wish is,—
I hate all your Frenchified fuss.

W. M. THACKERAY, *Ad Ministrum*.

The pomp of the Persian I hold in Aversion,
I loathe all those gingerbread tricks.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Persicos Odi*.

9 There is a limit to luxury.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, xx, 186.

You can only drink thirty or forty glasses of beer a day, no matter how rich you are.

COR. ADOLPHUS BUSCH, *Newspaper Interview*.

10 Wherever luxury ceases to be innocent, it also ceases to be beneficial.

DAVID HUMS, *Essays: Of Refinement*.

11 We read on the forehead of those who are surrounded by a foolish luxury, that Fortune sells what she is thought to give. (Il lit au

front de ceux qu'un vain luxe environne, Qu la fortune vend ce qu'on croit qu'elle donne.
LA FONTAINE, *Philemon et Baucis*.

12 Luxury is like a wild beast, first made fierce with tying and then let loose.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

13 Impatient of a scene whose luxuries stole Spite of himself, too deep into his soul.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet*.

14 Fell luxury! more perilous to youth Than storms or quicksands, poverty or chains.

HANNAH MORE, *Belshazzar*.

Luxury and dissipation, soft and gentle as their approaches are, and silently as they throw their silken chains about the heart, enslave it more than the most active and turbulent vices.

HANNAH MORE, *Essays: Dissipation*.

15 Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with its necessities.

J. L. MOTLEY, (*Holmes, The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 6.)

The superfluous, a very necessary thing. (*Le superflu, chose très nécessaire.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Mondain*, l. 21.

16 Luxury is an enticing pleasure, a bastard mirth, which hath honey in her mouth, gall in her heart, and a sting in her tail.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, Hugo.

17 We rich men count our felicity and happiness to lie in these superfluities, and not in those necessities.

SCOPAS OF THESSALY. (*Plutarch, Morals: Of the Love of Wealth*. PASCAL, *Pensées*, v, 1.)

18 It is the superfluous things for which men sweat. (*Ad supervacua sudatur.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. iv, 11.

Superfluous things like these: doubtless the man who first called them "hindrances" had a prophetic foresight. (*Quæ sine dubio talia divinavit futura, quæ nunc sunt, qui primus appellavit "impedimenta."*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxxvii, 11.

19 The want of necessities is always . . . accompanied by the envious longing for superfluities.

SOLOON. (*Orwell, Opuscula Græcorum Veterum*, i, 168.)

20 Falsely luxurious! will not man awake?

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 67.

21 Most of the luxuries, and many of the so-called comforts of life, are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

M

MACAULAY, THOMAS BABINGTON

1 As soon as I had time to look at my neighbour, . . . I settled that he was some obscure man of letters or of medicine, perhaps a cholera doctor. . . . Having thus settled my opinion, I went on eating my dinner, when Auckland, who was sitting opposite to me, addressed my neighbour, "Mr. Macaulay, will you drink a glass of wine?" I thought I should have dropped off my chair. It was MACAULAY, the man I had been so long most curious to see and to hear, whose genius, eloquence, astonishing knowledge, and diversified talents have excited my wonder and admiration, . . . and here I had been sitting next to him, hearing him talk, and setting him down for a dull fellow.

CHARLES C. F. GREVILLE, *Memoirs*, Pt. i, 6 Feb., 1832.

I never was more struck than upon this occasion by the inexhaustible variety and extent of his [Macaulay] information. . . . It is impossible to mention any book in any language with which he is not familiar; to touch upon any subject, whether relating to persons or things, on which he does not know everything that is to be known.

GREVILLE, *Memoirs*, Pt. ii, 21 Jan., 1841.

2 Macaulay is like a book in breeches. . . . He has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful.

SYDNEY SMITH, (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*, Vol. i, p. 363.)

To take Macaulay out of literature and society and put him in the House of Commons, is like taking the chief physician out of London during a pestilence.

SYDNEY SMITH, (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*, Vol. i, p. 265.)

3 I wish I was as sure of anything as Macaulay is of everything.

WILLIAM WINDHAM.

MACHINERY

4 It is the Age of Machinery, in every outward and inward sense of that word.

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

5 The mystery of mysteries is to view machines making machines.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby* Bk. iv, ch. 2.

6 Things are in the saddle and ride mankind.

EMERSON, *Ode*.

7 The machine unmakes the man. Now that the machine is so perfect, the engineer is nobody.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

What I ha' seen since ocean steam began
Leaves me no doot for the machine: but what
about the man?

RUDYARD KIPLING, *McAndrew's Hymn*.

8 Armed with his machinery man can dive, can fly, can see atoms like a gnat; he can peer into Uranus with his telescope, or knock down cities with his fists of gunpowder.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

9 One machine can do the work of fifty ordinary men. No machine can do the work of one extraordinary man.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xviii, p. 26.

10 Don't throw a monkey-wrench into the machinery.

PRILANDER JOHNSON, (*Everybody's Magazine*, May, 1920, p. 36.)

11 It is never the machines that are dead. It is only the mechanically-minded men that are dead.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*, Pt. ii, ch. 5.

Machinery is the sub-conscious mind of the world.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*, Pt. ii, ch. 8.

12 It is questionable if all the mechanical inventions yet made have lightened the day's toil of any human being.

J. S. MILL, *Principles of Political Economy*.

Without doubt machinery has greatly increased the number of well-to-do idlers.

KARL MARX, *Capital*.

13 Machines are worshipped because they are beautiful, and valued because they confer power; they are hated because they are hideous, and loathed because they impose slavery.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 83.

14 You're not a man, you're a machine.

BERNARD SHAW, *Arms and the Man*, Act III.

15 There will be little drudgery in this better ordered world. Natural power harnessed in machines will be the general drudge.

H. G. WELLS, *Outline of History*, Ch. xii, par. 4.

All their devices for cheapening labour simply resulted in increasing the burden of labour.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *News from Nowhere*, p. 131.

McKINLEY, WILLIAM

16 The bullet that pierced Goebel's breast
Cannot be found in all the West;

Good reason; it is speeding here [to Washington]

To stretch McKinley on his bier.

AMERSON BIRNEY, *New York Journal*, February 4, 1901. Basis of Roosevelt's denunciation of William Randolph Hearst as instigator of McKinley's assassination. (See SULLIVAN, "Our Times," II, 280.)

If had institutions and bad men can be got rid of only by killing, then the killing must be done. Editorial in *N. Y. Evening Journal*, April 10, 1901, attacking President McKinley.

Where is McKinley, Mark Hanna's McKinley,

His slave, his echo, his suit of clothes?

VACHEL LINDSAY, *Bryan, Bryan, Bryan*.

In his [McKinley's] photographs he is always the same. He would never consent to be photographed in a negligent pose, and always took the most meticulous care about every detail of his appearance and his posture. He embalmed himself, so far as posterity is concerned.

C. W. THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 16.

MADNESS

See also *Mind*: The Mind Diseased

I—Madness: Definitions and Apophthegms

If only men would be mad in the same fashion and conformably, they might manage to agree fairly well together.

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. II, bk. I, aphor. 27.

Lucid intervals and happy pauses.

FRANCIS BACON, *History of King Henry VII*. Sec. 3. (1622)

Some beams of wit on other souls may fall, Strike through and make a lucid interval.

DRYDEN, *MacFlecknoe*, l. 21. (1682) Used also by SIDNEY, *On Government*, I, 2, 24; FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*, iv, 2; SOUTH, *Sermons*, viii, 403; HENRY, *Commentaries*, Psalm 88.

Like men condemned to thunderbolts, Who, ere the blow, become mere dolts.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto II, l. 565.

His madness was not of the head, but heart. BYRON, *Lara*. Canto I, st. 18.

DEMENCIA AMERICANA; BRAIN-STORM. See *LAW*: VARIETIES.

Mad were as an hare.

CHAUCER, *The Frotes Tale*, l. 29. (c. 1386)

There be runneth wild as any hare.

UNKNOWN, *Portenope*, l. 7934. (1450)

And be as brainless as a March hare.

UNKNOWN. (HALLIVY, *Early Popular Poetry*, I, 105.) (c. 1500)

As mad as a March hare.

JOHN HERWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 5. (1546)

They are all, all mad: I came from a world of mad women, mad as March hares.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Wild Goose Chase*. Act IV, sc. 3. (1621)

And run as mad as Ajax.

CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act III. (1607)

Mad as a hatter.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 10.

As mad as a weaver.

UNKNOWN, *Every Woman in Humour*. Act I. (1609)

Each Bacchanalian Madness has its charms.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 56.

Queer street is full of lodgers just at present.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. III, ch. 1.

Blest madman, who could every hour employ, With something New to wish, or to enjoy.

DRYDEN, *Abdolon and Achilophel*, l. 553.

The alleged power to charm down insanity, or ferocity in beasts, is a power behind the eye.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Of Behavior*.

Have not you maggots in your brain?

JOHN FLETCHER, *Woman Pleased*. Act III, sc. 4.

His father's sister had bats in the belly and was put away.

EDEN PHILLIPOTS, *Pescodock House*, p. 219.

Ah! for that reckless fire men had When it was witty to be mad.

EMUND GOSSÉ, *Impression*.

A pleasant madness. (*Amabilis insania*.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 4, l. 5.

It is pleasant to go mad. (*Insanire juvat*.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 19, l. 18.

There is a pleasure sure

In being mad, which none but madmen know.

DAYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*. Act II, sc. 1.

O thou who art greatly mad, spare the lesser madman! (O major tandem parcas, insane, minor!)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 3, l. 326.

He prepares to go mad with fixed rule and method. (*Insanire parat certa ratione modoque*.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 3, l. 271.

Though this be madness, yet there is method in 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 208.

If she be mad,—as I believe no other,—

Her madness hath the oddest frame of sense . . . As e'er I heard in madness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 60.

O, matter and impertinancy mix'd!
Reason in madness!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 179.

All power of fancy over reason is a degree of insanity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 44.

With the mad it is necessary to be mad.
(Necesse est cum insanientibus furere.)

PETRONIUS ARBITER, *Satyricon*.

The different sorts of madness are innumerable. (Maniæ infinitæ sunt species.)

RABELAIS, *Works*: Bk. v, Prologue. Quoted as a saying of Avicenna, an Arabic physician (980-1037), author of many treatises on medicine.

I am but mad north-north-west: when the wind is southerly I know a hawk from a hand-saw.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 396.

I am not mad; I would to heaven I were!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 48.

Though I am mad, I will not bite him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 80.

Madness in great ones must not unwatch'd go.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 197.

My wits begin to turn.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 67.

His wits begin to unsettle. . . . His wits are gone.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 67.

That way madness lies.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 21.

You will never run mad, niece;

No, not till a hot January.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 93.

You'll never be mad, you are of so many minds.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

Fetter strong madness in a silken thread.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 25.

Have we eaten on the insane root

That takes the reason prisoner?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 84.

I have heard my grandsire say full oft,
Extremity of griefs would make men mad;
And I have read that Hecuba of Troy
Ran mad for sorrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 18.

This is very midsummer madness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 61.

14

A little while, and the event will show
To all the world if I be mad or no.

SOLON, *Fragments*. No. 10. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 5.)

15

What madness has seized you? (Quæ te dementia cepit?)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. vi, l. 47.

II—Madness: All Men Are Mad

16

You yourself are mad, and so are all fools.
(Insanis et tu stultique prope omnes.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 32.

Come hither, nearer to me, whilst I show you
all that you are mad. (Huc propius me, Dum doceo insanire omnis, vos ordine, adite.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 80.

He appears mad indeed but to a few, because
the majority is infected with the same disease.
(Nimirum insanus paucis videtur, eo quod
Maxima pars hominum morbo lactatur eodem.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 120.

17

It is a common calamity; we are all mad at
some time or other. (Id commune malum;
semel insanivimus omnes.)

JOHANNES BAPTISTA MANTUANUS, *Eclogues*.
No. 1. See BOSWELL, *Johnson*, 30 March, 1783.

18

Men are mad so unavoidably that not to be
mad would constitute one a madman of an-
other order of madness.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. ii, art. xvii, No. 88.

19

My dear Sir, take any road, you can't go
amiss. The whole state is one vast insane
asylum.

JAMES L. PETTIGRU, in 1860, when asked the
way to the Charleston, S. C., insane asylum.
The state was preparing for secession from
the Union.

20

Can it be that they are mad themselves,
since they call me mad? (An ille perperam
insanire me aiunt, ipsi insanivunt?)

PLAUTUS, *Menachmi*, l. 962.

Every madman thinks all other men mad. (In-
sanus omnis furere credit ceteros.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*.

21

Man's state implies a necessary curse;

When not himself, he's mad; when most
himself, he's worse.

FRANCIS QUARELS, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emblem
14.

22

I think for my part one-half of the nation is
mad—and the other not very sound.

SMOLLETT, *The Adventures of Sir Launcelot
Greaves*. Ch. 6.

III—Madness and the Gods

23

Reckless madness from the gods. (Ei' oib'
analeis fides varia.)

RACINE, *Fragments*. Frag. 179.

Whom the gods destroy, they first make mad.
(*"ὅς τις θεοὶ ἀνέλεσται, πρῶτ' ἀνέμψεναι.*)
EURIPIDES, *Fragment*. (Boswell, *Life of Johnson*, 1783. Note.)

Whom God would destroy, he first makes mad.
(*Quem deus vult perdere, prius dementat.*)
The Latin version of the Greek maxim, based probably on Euripides, though Plutarch (*De Audiend. Poet.*, 106) has preserved the adage as a fragment of Æschylus.

Though rashness can hope for but one result,
We are heedless, when fate draws nigh us;
And the maxim holds good, *Quem perdere vult Deus, dementat prius.*

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *Ye Wearie Wayfarer*.
Fytte 2.

Whom the Gods would destroy they first make mad.

LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora*. Pt. vi, l. 58.

For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for Fate, and first destroys their mind.
DRYDEN, *Hind and Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 1093.

Zeus has robbed him of his wits. (*Ἐκ τῶν αἰσθημάτων ἐστὶν μνηστὴρ Ζεὺς.*)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 377.

When falls on man the anger of the gods,
First from his mind they banish understanding.

LYCURGUS, *In Leocratem*. Ch. xxi, sec. 92.
Quoted as "from one of the old poets."

Whom fate wishes to ruin she first makes mad.
(*Stultum facit fortuna quem vult perdere.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*. No. 479.

Whom the gods intend to make miserable, they lead to error. (*Τὸ κακὸν δοκεῖν ποτ' ἐσθλὸν τῶν ἑμῶν ὅτι φέρει θεοὶ ἄνθρωπον πρὸς ἄνθρωπον.*)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 621. Quoted as a saying.

Whom Jupiter would destroy, he first drives mad. (*Quem Jupiter vult perdere, dementat prius.*)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*. (Johnson, tr.)

IV—Madness: Its Terrors

Babylon in ruins is not so melancholy a spectacle.

ANDERSON, *The Spectator*. No. 421.

Babylon in all its desolation is a sight not so awful as that of the human mind in ruins.

S. B. DAVIES, *Letter to Thomas Reikes*, 25 May, 1835.

Today I had a strange warning. I felt the wing of insanity brush my mind.

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE, *Journal*, 23 Jan., 1862.

No skill in swordsmanship, however just,
Can be secure against a madman's thrust.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 309.

I stept into Bedlam, where I saw several poor miserable creatures in chains; one of them was mad with making verses.

JOHN EVELYN, *Diary*, 21 April, 1657.

The present state of insane persons, confined within this commonwealth, in cages, closets, cellars, stalls, pens! Chained, naked, beaten with rods, and lashed into obedience.

DOROTHEA LYNDY DIX, *Memorial to the Legislature of Massachusetts*, 1843, p. 4.

I have myself seen more than nine thousand idiots, epileptics and insane in the United States . . . bound with galling chains, bowed beneath fetters, lacerated with ropes, scourged with rods.

DOROTHEA LYNDY DIX, *First petition to Congress*. (*Senate Misc. Doc.*, No. 150, 30 Cong. 1st Sess.)

O hark! what mean these yells and cries?

His chain some furious madman breaks;

He comes—I see his glaring eyes;

Now, now, my dungeon grate he shakes.

Help! help!—He's gone! O fearful woe!

Such screams to hear, such sights to see!

My brain, my brain!—I know, I know

I am not mad, but soon shall be.

MATTHEW GREGORY LEWIS, *The Maniac*.

Mad in the judgment of the mob, sane, perhaps, in yours. (*Demens Judicio vulgi, sanus fortasse tuo.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 6, l. 97.

Much madness is divinest sense

To a discerning eye;

Much sense the starkest madness.

'Tis the majority

In this, as all, prevails

Assent, and you are sane;

Demur,—you're straightway dangerous,

And handled with a chain.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 11.

Not so much of thee is left among us

As the hum outliving the hushed bell.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Darkened Mind*. Referring

to his mother, who had become insane.

Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy,

And moon-struck madness.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xl, l. 435.

Of all mad creatures, if the learn'd are rigid,

It is the slaver kills, and not the bite.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 105.

That he is mad, 't is true: 't is true 't is pity;

And pity 't is 't is true.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 97.

O, let me not be mad, not mad, sweet heaven!

Keep me in temper: I would not be mad!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 50.

V—Madness and Sanity

Who then is sane? He who is not a fool.

(Quisnam igitur sanus? Qui non stultus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 158.

1
Sanity consists in not being subdued by your means.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Sanity is a madness put to good uses.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 146.

2
He who can simulate sanity will be sane.
(Qui poterit sanum fingere, sanus erit.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 504.

3
It is not madness
That I have utter'd: bring me to the test,
And I the matter will re-word; which mad-
ness

Would gambol from.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 141.

4
Every man has a sane spot somewhere.

R. L. STEVENSON AND LLOYD OSBOURNE, *The Wrecker*.

MAID

See also Chastity, Girl, Virgin

5
Maidens' hearts are always soft:
Would that men's were truer!

BRYANT, *Song*.

6
I once was a maid, though I cannot tell when,
And still my delight is in proper young men.
BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

7
The cloistered maiden. ('H waix ô karékheu-
toi.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incertæ*. No. 14.

8
A maid and a virgin is not all one.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, p. 152.

All are not maidens that wear fair hair.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

9
A tender, timid maid, who knew not how
To pass a pig-sty, or to face a cow.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Widow's Tale*, l. 3.

10
The desire to please everything having eyes
seems inborn in maidens.

SALOMON GESSNER, *Evander and Alcina*, iii, l.

11
Is a maiden all the better when she's tough?
W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

12
Tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more
at home like you?

LESLIE STUART, *Tell Me, Pretty Maiden*. The beginning of the famous text from *Florodora*, which opened in New York, October, 1900.

Tell me, are there any more at home like you?
Disposition shady, But a perfect lady,
A beginner but a winner, Mame!

WILL D. COBB, *Mame*. (1901)

13
Maid's nays are nothing; they are shy
But do desire what they deny.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Maid's Nays Are Nothing*.

See also WOMAN: A Woman's No.

14
Ye have no more merit in mass nor in hours
Than Malkin of her maidenhead that no man
desireth.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, i, 181. (c. 1377)

There be more maids than Mawkin, more men
than Hodge, and more fools than Firk.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Shoemaker's Holiday*. Act
iii, sc. 1. (1600)

15
And, when once the young heart of a maiden
is stolen,

The maiden herself will steal after it soon.

THOMAS MOORE, *Ill Omens*.

16
Men often deceive; but tender maids not
often. (Sæpe viri fallunt; teneræ non sæpe
puellæ.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 31.

I know a maiden fair to see,

Take care!

She can both false and friendly be,

Beware! Beware!

Trust her not, She is fooling thee!

LONGFELLOW, *Beware! (Hut du Dich!)*

17
What tender maid but must a victim fall
To one man's treat, but for another's ball?

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 95.

For what sad maiden can endure to seem
Set in for singleness?

THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*.

18
Warn'd by the Sylph, O pious maid, beware!
This to disclose is all thy guardian can:

Beware of all, but most beware of man!

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 112.

And she who scorns a man must die a maid.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 28.

19
A maid that laughs is half taken.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

A maid that taketh yieldeth.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

20
A maid often seen, a gown often worn,
Are disesteemed and held in scorn.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Be somewhat scunter of your maiden presence.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 121.

21
What shall be the maiden's fate?
Who shall be the maiden's mate?

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto i, st. 16.

22
I am a simple maid, and therein wealthiest,
That I protest I simply am a maid.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act

ii, sc. 3, l. 72.

- 1
The chariest maid is prodigal enough,
If she unmask her beauty to the moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 36.
- The maid who modestly conceals
Her beauties, while she hides, reveals:
Gives but a glimpse, and fancy draws
Whate'er the Grecian Venus was.
EDWARD MOORE, *The Spider and the Bee*.
Fable 10.
- 2
A maid yet rosed over with the virgin crim-
son of modesty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 323.
- A most unspotted lily shall she pass
To the ground, and all the world shall mourn her.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 62.
- A maid of grace and complete majesty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 137.
- An honest maid as ever broke bread.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 4, l. 161.
- No maiden is more worthy of your choir. (Dig-
nior est vestro nulla puella choro.)
TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 8, l. 24.
- 3
Not all the dukes of waterish Burgundy
Can buy this unprized precious maid of me.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 261.
- Here by God's rood is the one maid for me.
TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 368.
- 4
She that's a maid now, and laughs at my de-
parture,
Shall not be a maid long, unless things be cut
shorter.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 55.
- How go maidenheads?
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 24.
- 5
And let him learn to know, when maidens sue,
Men give like gods.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc.
4, l. 60.
- 6
Neither maid, widow, nor wife.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 178.
- Widowed wife, and wedded maid,
Betrothed, betrayer, and betrayed.
SCOTT, *The Betrothed*. Ch. 15.
- 7
And the imperial votarress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 163.
- A maiden never bold;
Of spirit so still and quiet, that her motion
Blush'd at itself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 94.
- A maid
That paragons description and wild fame;

- One that excels the quirks of blazoning pens,
And in the essential vesture of creation
Does tire the ingener.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 61.
- 8
The spinsters and the knitters in the sun
And the free maids that weave their thread
with bones.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4,
l. 45.
- Maidens withering on the stalk.
WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk*. St. 1.
- Women, dying maids, lead apes in hell.
UNKNOWN, *The London Prodigal*. Act i, sc. 2.
See also under APE.
- 10
She's pretty to walk with:
And witty to talk with:
And pleasant too to think on.
SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Brennoralt*. Act ii, sc.
1.
- 11
A simple maiden in her flower
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.
TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*.
- Mother, a maiden is a tender thing.
And best by her that bore her understood.
TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, l. 510.
- 12
The sweetest gariand to the sweetest maid.
THOMAS TICKELL, *To a Lady with a Present
of Flowers*.
- 13
Glass and a maid are ever in danger.
TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 304.
- Glasses and lasses are brittle ware.
A. B. CHEALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 4.
- 14
And never maiden stoops to him
Who lifts himself to her.
WHITTIER, *Amy Wentworth*.
- 15
A maid should be seen but not heard.
UNKNOWN, *Mirk's Festival*, 230. (c. 1400)
- Little gells must be seen and not heard.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Janet's Repentance*. Ch. 8.
- Maidens must be mild and meek,
Swift to hear and slow to speak.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6410.
- Maidens should be mhm till they're married.
BRIDGE, *Cheshire Proverbs*, p. 93.
- A maiden hath no tongue but thought.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 8.
- 16
My son, I've travelled round the world
And many maids I've met:
There are two kinds you should avoid—
The blonde and the brunette.
UNKNOWN, *A Warning*.

MAIDENHOOD

- 17
A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:

It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*, l. 37.

She's neither proud nor saucy yet,
She's neither plump nor gaucy yet;
But just a jinking,

Bonny blinking,
Hilly-skilly lassie yet.

JAMES HOGG, *My Love She's but a Lassie Yet*.

She stood breast-high amid the corn,
Clasp'd by the golden light of morn,
Like the sweetheart of the sun,
Who many a glowing kiss had won.
HOOD, *Ruth*.

Maiden! with the meek, brown eyes,
In whose orbs a shadow lies
Like the dusk in evening skies!

Thou whose locks outshine the sun,
Golden tresses, wreathed in one,
As the braided streamlets run!

Standing, with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood meet!
LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*.

Bear a lily in thy hand;
Gates of brass cannot withstand
One touch of that magic wand.
LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*.

She walks—the lady of my delight—
A shepherdess of sheep.
Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them
white;

She guards them from the steep.
She feeds them on the fragrant height,
And folds them in for sleep.
ALICE MEYNELL, *The Shepherdess*.

The rare and radiant maiden, whom the an-
gels name Lenore—
Nameless here for evermore.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*.

She dwelt among the untrodden ways
Beside the springs of Dove,
A maid whom there were none to praise
And very few to love.
WORDSWORTH, *Lucy*. Pt. II.

MAJORITY AND MINORITY

When bad men combine, the good must as-
sociate; else they will fall one by one, an un-
pitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle.
EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of
the Present Discontents*.

To be in the weakest camp is to be in the
strongest school.

C. K. CHRISTERTON, *Heretics*.

A majority is always the best repartee.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. II, ch. 14.

Shall we judge a country by the majority, or
by the minority? By the minority, surely.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

All history is a record of the power of mi-
norities, and of minorities of one.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress
of Culture*.

That cause is strong which has not a multitude,
but one strong man behind it.

J. R. LOWELL, *Address*, Chelsea, Mass., 22 Dec.,
1885.

Decision by majorities is as much an ex-
pedient as lighting by gas.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, House of Commons,
21 Jan., 1858.

The oppression of a majority is detestable
and odious: the oppression of a minority is
only by one degree less detestable and odious.
GLADSTONE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1870,
on Irish Land Bill.

The most dangerous foe to truth and freedom
in our midst is the compact majority. Yes, the
damned, compact, liberal majority.

HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act IV.

The only tyrannies from which men, women and
children are suffering in real life are the tyrannies
of minorities.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, New York City,
20 March, 1912.

The great mass of the people are in more danger
of having their rights invaded and their liberties
destroyed by the overbearing influence of or-
ganized minorities, who have fanatical or selfish
interests to serve, than by the force of an un-
thinking or cruel majority.

OSCAR W. UNDERWOOD, *Drifting Sands of Party
Politics*, p. 6.

Minority is no disproof:
Wisdom is not so strong and fleet
As never to have known defeat.

LAURENCE HOUBMAN, *Advocatus Diaboli*.

The minority is always in the right.
HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act IV.

The majority never has right on its side.

HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act IV.

The opinion of the majority is not the final proof
of what is right. (Nicht Schlimmenmehrheit ist des
Rechtes Probe.)

SCHILLER. (Quoted by H. D. SZCZOWICZ, in
Praise of Gentlemen. Title page.)

When great changes occur in history, when great
principles are involved, as a rule the majority
are wrong.

EUGENE V. DEBS, *Speech*, at trial, Cleveland,
O., 12 Sept., 1918.

The fact disclosed by a survey of the past that majorities have been wrong, must not blind us to the complementary fact that majorities have usually not been entirely wrong.

HERBERT SPENCER, *First Principles*, Ch. 1, sec. 1.

1 If by the mere force of numbers a majority should deprive a minority of any clearly written constitutional right, it might, in a moral point of view, justify revolution—certainly would if such a right were a vital one.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1861.

2 Safer with multitudes to stray,
Than tread alone a fairer way:
To mingle with the erring throng,
Than boldly speak ten millions wrong.

ROBERT NUGENT, *Epistle to a Lady*. See also PEOPLE: APOTHEGMS.

3 One, of God's side, is a majority.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech on John Brown*, Harper's Ferry, 1 Nov., 1859.

One, with God, is always a majority, but many a martyr has been burned at the stake while the votes were being counted.

THOMAS B. REED, (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

4 Governments exist to protect the rights of minorities. The loved and the rich need no protection,—they have many friends and few enemies.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Address*, Boston, 21 Dec., 1860.

5 How a minority,
Reaching majority,
Seizing authority,
Hates a minority!

LEONARD H. ROBBINS, *Minorities*.

6 A majority, with a good cause, are negligent and supine.

SWIFT, *Letter to a Member of Parliament in Ireland*, 1708.

THE SILENT MAJORITY, see under DEATH.

MALICE

See also SLANDER

7 In charity to all, bearing no malice or ill-will to any human being.

J. Q. ADAMS, *Letter to A. Bronson*, 30 July, 1838.

With malice toward none, with charity for all, with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1865.

8 Malice seldom wants a mark to shoot at.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*.

9 Vengeful malice, unrepenting.

BURNE, *A Winter Night*.

10 Malice never spoke well.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 328.

11 Malice is cunning. (Est malitia versuta.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*, Bk. iii, sec. 30.

Malice is pleasure derived from another's evil which brings no advantage to oneself. (Malevolentia sit voluptas ex malo alterius sine emolumento suo.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*, Bk. iv, ch. 9, sec. 20.

12 Malice hath a strong memory.

THOMAS FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*, Bk. ii, ch. 3.

Malice is mindful.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3329.

Malice drinketh up the greatest part of its own poison.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3327.

13 Malice is blind. (Cæca invidia est.)

LIVY, *History*, Bk. xxxviii, sec. 49.

14 Malice feeds on the living. (Pascitur in vivis livor.)

OVID, *Amores*, Bk. i, eleg. 15, l. 39.

15 Biting malice. (Invidia mordax.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*, Bk. v, fab. 2, Prologue.

Venomous malice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 13.

The very fangs of malice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act 1, sc. 5, l. 196.

16 Malice tells that which it sees, but not the causes. (Invidia loquitur quod videt, non quod subest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 294.

The malice of one man quickly becomes the ill word of all. (Malitia unius cito fit maledictum omnium.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 397.

17 He who digs out malicious talk disturbs his own peace. (Qui malignos sermones inquirat se ipse inquietat.)

SENECA, *De Ira*, Bk. iii, sec. 11.

18 The malice of this age.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act 1, sc. 2, l. 195.

The malice of mankind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 456.

19 Men that make

Envy and crooked malice nourishment,
Dare bite the best.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 43.

Malice bears down truth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 214.

¹ Speak of me as I am; nothing extenuate,
Nor set down aught in malice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 342.

No levell'd malice
Infects one comma in the course I hold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 1,
l. 47.

² Wit larded with malice, and malice forced
with wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 63.

Much malice mingl'd with a little wit.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. III, l. 1.

³ The malice of a good thing is the barb that
makes it stick.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ Yet malice never was his aim;
He lashed the vice, but spared the name.
No individual could resent,
Where thousands equally were meant.

SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 523.

To spare the persons, but to publish the crimes.
(*Parcere personis, dicere de villis.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, ep. xxxiii, l. 10.

⁵ There is such malice in men as to rejoice in
misfortunes, and from another's woes to draw
delight.

TERENCE, *Andria*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 1.

Ah yet, we cannot be kind to each other here
for an hour;

We whisper and hint, and chuckle, and grin at
a brother's shame.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. I, sec. 4, st. 5.

⁶ Malice . . . the basest of all instincts, pas-
sions, vices—the most hateful.

MARK TWAIN, *The Character of Man*.

MAMMON

See also Gold, Riches

⁷ Pray'st thou for riches? Away, away!
This is the throne of Mammon grey.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *I Rose Up at the Dawn of Day*.

⁸ Midus-eared Mammonism, double-barrelled
Dilettantism, and their thousand adjuncts
and corollaries, are *not* the Law by which
God Almighty has appointed this His uni-
verse to go.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Ch. 6.

⁹ Cursed Mammon be, when he with treasures
To restless action spurs our fate!

Cursed when for soft, indulgent pleasures,
He lays for us the pillows straight.

GOSWELL, *Fansh*. (Taylor, tr.)

¹⁰ Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 24; *Luke*, xvi,
13.

Poor souls! whose God is Mammon.

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN, *Per Omnia Deus*.

A slave unto Mammon makes no servant unto
God.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. I,
sec. 8.

Those who set out to serve both God and
Mammon soon discover that there is no God.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹¹ Mammon led them on,
Mammon, the least erected Spirit that fell
From heav'n; for ev'n in heav'n his looks
and thoughts

Were always downward bent, admiring more
The riches of heav'n's pavement, trodden
gold,

Than sought divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. I, l. 678.

"Mammon leads me on"—Milton—Hem!

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-
Law*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹² Who sees pale Mammon pine amidst his
store,

Sees but a backward steward for the poor.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. iii, l. 171.

¹³ What treasures here do Mammon's sons be-
hold!

Yet know that all that which glitters is not
gold.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 5. See
also under APPEARANCE.

MAN

I—Man: Definitions

¹⁴ Good Lord, what is man? for as simple he
looks,

Do but try to develop his hooks and his
crooks!

With his depths and his shallows, his good and
his evil;

All in all he's a problem must puzzle the
devil.

BURNS, *Inscribed to the Hon. C. J. Fox*.

Are we a piece of machinery that, like the Æolian
harp, passive, takes the impression of the passing
accident? Or do these workings argue something
within us above the trodden clod?

BURNS, *Letter to Mrs. Dunlop*, 1 Jan., 1789.

¹⁵ Admire, exult—despise—laugh, weep,—for
here

There is such matter for all feeling:—Man!
Thou pendulum betwixt a smile and tear.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 109.

For ours is a most fictile world, and man is the most fingeat plastic of creatures.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. 1, bk. i, ch. 2.

¹ Man is an embodied paradox, a bundle of contradictions.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 408.

² Man is the genuine offspring of revolt.
Cowper, *Hope*, l. 183.

³ A Being, erect upon two legs, and bearing all the outward semblance of a man, and not of a monster.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

A wonderful fact to reflect upon that every human creature is constituted to be that profound secret and mystery to every other.

DICKENS, *A Tale of Two Cities*. Ch. 3.

The subtle man is immeasurably easier to understand than the natural man.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Robert Browning*. Ch. 1.

⁴ Man is not order of nature, sack and sack, belly and members, link in a chain, nor any ignominious baggage, but a stupendous antagonism, a dragging together of the poles of the Universe.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

A man is the whole encyclopedia of facts. The creation of a thousand forests is in one acorn, and Egypt, Greece, Rome, Gaul, Britain, America, lie folded already in the first man.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

A man is a bundle of relations, a knot of roots, whose flower and fruitage is the world.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

Every man of us has all the centuries in him.

JOHN MORLEY, *Life of Gladstone*. Vol. i, p. 201.

⁵ Every man is an impossibility until he is born.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

A man is a golden impossibility. The line he must walk is a hair's breadth.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

A man is like a bit of Labrador spar, which has no lustre as you turn it in your hand until you come to a particular angle; then it shows deep and beautiful colors.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

⁶ A man is a god in ruins.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Nature*. Ch. 8, *Prospects*. Quoted.

One definition of man is "an intelligence served by organs."

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Men are all inventors sailing forth on a voyage of discovery.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

⁷ Man is a little soul carrying around a corpse.
(*Ψυχήδιον εἰ βαστάζον νεκρόν.*)

EPICURUS, *Fragment*. No. 26. Quoted by Marcus Aurelius (*Meditations*. iv, 41.)

A little soul for a little bears up this corpse which is man.

SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*.

⁸ Man is Nature's sole mistake.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act i.

⁹ Man is one world, and hath
Another to attend him.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Man*.

¹⁰ The fool of fate—thy manufacture, man.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xx, l. 254. (Pope, tr.)

¹¹ Man is the miracle in nature. God
Is the One Miracle to man.

JEAN INGLOW, *The Story of Doom*. Bk. vii, l. 271.

¹² Man is a machine into which we put what we call food and produce what we call thought.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Gods*.

¹³ Limited in his nature, infinite in his desires, man is a fallen god who remembers the heavens.

LAMARTINE, *Méditations*. Ser. ii.

¹⁴ Man is a torch, then ashes soon,
May and June, then dead December,
Dead December, then again June.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Chinese Nightingale*.

¹⁵ This Being of mine, whatever it be, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the part which governs. ("Ὁ τίς μοι τούτῳ εἶμι, σαρκὶς καὶ πνεύματος καὶ τὸ ἡγεμονικόν.")

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 2.

¹⁶ This many-headed, divers-armed, and furiously-raging monster is man; wretched, weak and miserable man: whom, if you consider well, what is he, but a crawling, and ever-moving ants'-nest?

MONTAGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

What a chimera, then, is man! What a novelty! What a monster, what a chaos, what a contradiction, what a prodigy! Judge of all things, feeble worm of the earth, depository of truth, a sink of uncertainty and error, the glory and the shame of the universe.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. vii, No. 434.

¹⁷ A pilgrim panting for the rest to come;
An exile, anxious for his native home;
A drop dis severed from the boundless sea;
A moment parted from eternity.

HANNAH MORE, *Reflections of King Hezekiah*, l. 129.

O man, strange composite of heaven and earth!
Majesty dwarf'd to baseness! fragrant flower
Running to poisonous seed! and seeming worth
Cloaking corruption! weakness mastering power!

Who never art so near to crime and shame,
As when thou hast achieved some deed of name!
JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *The Dream of Gerontius*, l. 291.

1 Man is a rope connecting animal and superman,—a rope over a precipice. . . . What is great in man is that he is a bridge and not a goal.

NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra*. Sec. 4.

2 Man's the bad child of the universe.
JAMES OFFENHEIM, *Laughter*.

3 Placed on this isthmus of a middle state,
A being darkly wise and rudely great:
With too much knowledge for the Sceptic side,
With too much weakness for the Stoic's pride, . . .

Alike in ignorance, his reason such,
Whether he thinks too little or too much;
Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;
Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurl'd;
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 3.

A feeble unit in the middle of a threatening Infinitude.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.
See also LIFE: AN ISTHMUS.

4 Man is the measure of all things. (Πάντων χρημάτων μέτρον ἄνθρωπος.)

PROTAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Protagoras*. Bk. ix, sec. 51.)

5 I am fearfully and wonderfully made.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxxix, 14.

What a piece of work is a man! how noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form and moving how express and admirable! in action how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god! the beauty of the world! the paragon of animals! And yet, to me, what is this quintessence of dust? man delights not me: no, nor woman neither.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 316.

6 Man is Heaven's masterpiece.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 6.
Man is Creation's master-piece. But who says so?—Man!

GAVARNI, *Apothegms*.

7 A fanged but handless spider that sucks indeed and stings, but cannot spin.

JOHN RUSKIN. (As quoted by J. M. Bruce, in *The Century Magazine*.)

8 Man is a reasoning animal. (Rationale animal est homo.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xli, sec. 8.

Man is but a reed, the weakest thing in nature, but he is a thinking reed. (C'est un roseau pensant.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. I, art. iv, No. 6.

9 We are weak watery beings, standing in the midst of unrealities. (Imbecilli fluidique inter vana constitimus.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. lviii, 27.

10 When I beheld this I sighed, and said within myself, Surely man is a Broomstick!

SWIFT, *A Meditation upon a Broomstick*.

11 Before the beginning of years,
There came to the making of man
Time, with a gift of tears;
Grief, with a glass that ran;

Pleasure, with pain for heaven;
Summer, with flowers that fell;
Remembrance fallen from heaven,
And madness risen from hell;
Strength without hands to smite;
Love that endures for a breath;
Night, the shadow of light,
And Life, the shadow of death.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

12 The piebald miscellany, man.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 190.

An ingenious assembly of portable plumbing.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY.

13 Of all created creatures man is the most detestable. Of the entire brood he is the only one . . . that possesses malice. . . . Also . . . he is the only creature that has a nasty mind.

MARK TWAIN, *The Character of Man*.

A nice man is a man of nasty ideas.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

14 Man is a summer's day, whose youth and fire

Cool to a glorious evening and expire.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *Silken Scintillans: Rules and Lessons*.

15 I am an acme of things accomplished, and I am encloser of things to be.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 44.

16 The Ideal Man! Oh, the Ideal Man should talk to us as if we were goddesses, and treat us as if we were children. He should refuse all our serious requests, and gratify every one of our whims. He should encourage us to have caprices, and forbid us to have missions. He should always say much more than he means,

and always mean much more than he says.
OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act ii.

What then is man? The smallest part of nothing.

EDWARD YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act iv, sc. 1.

To Contemplation's sober eye
Such is the race of Man:
And they that creep, and they that fly,
Shall end where they began.
Alike the Busy and the Gay
But flutter thro' life's little day.

THOMAS GRAY, *An Ode on the Spring*. St. 4.

The bloom of a rose passes quickly away;
And the pride of a Butterfly dies in a day.

JOHN CUNNINGHAM, *The Rose and the Butterfly*.

Is man no more than this?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 107.

II—Man: Apothegms

No one blames a man for being ugly.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 15.

It is a misfortune to be too handsome a man.
(Nimis est miseria nimis pulchrum esse hominem.)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 68

All sorts and conditions of men.

Book of Common Prayer: Prayer for all Conditions of Men; WALTER BESANT. Title of novel.

A man's a man for a' that!

BURNS, *For A' That and A' That*.

A man is the child of his works.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk i, ch. 20.

Human nature is the same all over the world; but its operations are so varied by education and habit, that one must see it in all its dresses.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 2 Oct., 1747.

Modes and customs vary often, but human nature is always the same.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 7 Feb., 1749.

I have seen human nature in all its forms; it is everywhere the same, but the wilder it is, the more virtuous.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*. Quoting a traveller.

A new man; an upstart. (Homo novus.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 39, sec. 138.

One man means as much to me as a multitude, and a multitude only as much as one man.

DEMOCRITUS, *Fragments*. No. 302.

A man ought to compare advantageously with a river, an oak, a mountain.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Nature never rhymes her children, nor makes two men alike

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

Countless the various species of mankind,
Countless the shades which separate mind from mind;

No general object of desire is known,
Each has his will, and each pursues his own.

WILLIAM GIFFORD, *Persius*.

Of course everybody likes and respects self-made men. It is a great deal better to be made in that way than not to be made at all.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. i.

A self-made man; who worships his creator.

JOHN BRIGHT, of Benjamin Disraeli. Attributed also to Henry Clapp.

Our self-made men are the glory of our institution.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, at Boston, 21 Dec., 1860.

Every man should measure himself by his own standard. (Metiri se quemque suo modulo ac pede verum est.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. vii, l. 98.

The only competition worthy a wise man is with himself.

MRS. ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: Washington Allston*.

Man is dearer to the gods than he is to himself. (Carior est illis homo quam sibi.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 350.

Man was made by the Gods for them to toy and play withal.

PLATO. (MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.)

After all there is but one race—humanity.

GEORGE MOORE, *The Bending of the Bow*. Act iii.

I teach you the Superman. Man is something which shall be surpassed. (Ich lehre euch den Uermenschen!)

NIETZSCHE, *Also Sprach Zarathustra: Intro. Sec. 3*.

Nietzsche . . . he was a confirmed Life Force worshipper. It was he who raked up the Superman, who is as old as Prometheus.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act. iii.

Surpassing in strength; super-men. (Super vires.)

TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 43.

I'm as much of a man as you are! (Tam ego homo sum quam tu.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 490. (Act ii, sc. 4.)

You are not wood, you are not stones, but men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 147.

O, the difference of man and man!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 26.
Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 92.

The human mortals.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 101.

The most senseless and fit man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 23.

III—Man: An Animal

1 Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes, and
pompous in the grave, solemnizing natiivities
and deaths with equal lustre, not omitting
ceremonies of bravery, in the infamy of his
nature

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

In brief, we all are monsters, that is, a composi-
tion of man and beast.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 55.

2 Man is a tool-using animal.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

Man is a tool-making animal

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. (BOSWELL, *Life of John-*
son.)

3 But what a thoughtless animal is man!

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated*
Verse, l. 252.

4 Man is the most intelligent of animals—and
the most silly

DIÖGENES (DIÖGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk.
vi, sec. 24.)

5 How dull, and how insensible a beast

Is man, who yet would loid it o'er the rest!

DRYDEN, *Essay upon Satire*, l. 1.

Man is a brute, without the brute's rough tongue
And woodland death that kills without a sound
None can be sure from what the race is sprung:
Its virtue is, it must go underground.

ARTHUR FIELD, *War*.

6 Every man has a wild beast within him.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Letter to Voltaire*, 1759

7 Man is a make-believe animal—he is never so
truly himself as when he is acting a part.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Notes of a Journey through*
France and Italy, p. 246.

8 Man is a toad-eating animal

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Political Essays: On the*
Connection between Toad-Eaters and Ty-
rants.

9 Man,—the aristocrat amongst the animals.

HEINE, *Wit, Wisdom, and Pathos: Italy*.

10 Man is an imitative animal. This quality is
the germ of all education in him. From his

cradle to his grave he is learning to do what
he sees others do.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ii, p. 225.

11 Man is the only animal which spits.

DONALD A. LAIRD, *There Is a Lot to Just Sit-*
ting or Standing (*Scientific American*, Nov.,
1928.)

12 Man is a gaming animal.

CHARLES LOMB, *Essays of Elia: Mrs. Battle's*
Opinions on Whist.

13 Man is the plumeless genus of bipeds, birds
are the plumed.

PLATO, *Politicus*. Sec. 266.

Plato had defined man as an animal, biped and
featherless, and was applauded. Diogenes plucked
a fowl, and brought it into the lecture room with
the words, "Here is Plato's man." In consequence
of which there was added to the definition, "hav-
ing broad nads."

DIÖGENES LAËRTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 40.

That unfeather'd two-legged thing, a son.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 170.

14 What is a man

If his chief good, and market of his time,
Be but to sleep and feed? A beast, no more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 33.

15 Man is the only animal that esteems itself
rich in proportion to the number and voracity
of its parasites

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

16 Man, an animal which makes bargains.

ADAM SMITH, *The Wealth of Nations*.

17 Man is a beast when shame stands off from
him.

SWINBURNE, *Phædra: Hippolytus*.

18 Man is the only animal that blushes. Or needs
to

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Cal-*
cendar.

19 The only laughing animal is man.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *On Ridicule*, l. 2.

For smiles from reason flow, To brute denied.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 239.

Man is the only animal that laughs and weeps; for
he is the only animal that is struck with the dif-
ference between what things are, and what they
ought to be.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English*
Comic Writers. Lect. 1.

Aye, think! since time and life began,
Your mind has only feared and slept;

Of all the beasts they called you man
Only because you toiled and wept.

ASTURO GIOVANNETTI, *The Thinker: The Statue*
by Rodin.

¹ Man is the only animal that eats when he is not hungry, drinks when he is not thirsty, and makes love at all seasons.

UNKNOWN. (*Bookman*, April, 1932, p. 137.)

IV—Man: A Bubble

See also Life: A Bubble; World: A Bubble

² What's he, born to be sick, so always dying,
That's guided by inevitable fate;
That comes in weeping, and that goes out
crying;

Whose calendar of woes is still in date;
Whose life's a bubble, and in length a span;
A concert still in discords? 'Tis a man.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *Britannia's Pastorals*. Bk. i, song 2, l. 192.

³ The not-incurious in God's handiwork
(This man's-flesh he hath admirably made,
Blown like a bubble, kneaded like a paste,
To coop up and keep down on earth a space
That puff of vapour from his mouth, man's
soul).

ROBERT BROWNING, *An Epistle: Karshish*, l. 2.

A drop in Ocean's boundless tide, unfathom'd
waste of agony;

Where millions live their horrid lives by making
other millions die.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. iii, st. 20.

⁴ The bubble winked at me, and said,
"You'll miss me, brother, when you're dead."
OLIVER HAZARD, *Toast: The Bubble Winked*.

⁵ Like to the falling of a Star;
Or as the flights of Eagles are;
Or like the fresh Spring's gaudy hue;
Or silver drops of morning Dew;
Or like a Wind that chafes the flood;
Or Bubbles which on water stood;
Even such is Man, whose borrow'd light
Is straight call'd in, and paid to night.

The Wing blows out; the Bubble dies;
The Spring entomb'd in Autumn lies;
The Dew dries up; the Star is shot;
The Flight is past; and Man forgot.

HENRY KING (?), *Sic Vita* (*Poems*, 1657). These lines were included in Francis Beaumont's *Poems*, published in 1640; nevertheless the evidence as to their authorship favors Bishop King, whose verses were circulated in manuscript form long before they were collected and printed. For further discussion of authorship, and examples of imitations, see APPENDIX.

Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and for ever!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto III, st. 16.

⁶ A man is a bubble, said the Greek proverb
(*ἄνθρωπος ὡς ἀφρός*) . . . descending from

God and the dew of heaven, from a tear and a drop of rain.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Dying*. Ch. i, sec. 1.

How we bladders of wind strut about. We are meaner than flies; flies have their virtues, but we are nothing but bubbles. (*Uires inflati ambulamus. Minoris quam musce sumus, muscæ tamen aliquam virtutem habent, nos non plura sumus quam bulle.*)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 42. The last phrase is a proverb used by many writers, among them: VARRO, *De Re Rustica: Preface*; SENECA, *Apocryntosis*; LUCAN, *Charron*; and ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Like bubbles on the sea of matter borne,
They rise, they break, and to that sea return.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. iii, l. 19.

⁷ For what are men who grasp at praise sublime,
But bubbles on the rapid stream of time,
That rise, and fall, that swell, and are no more,
Born, and forgot, ten thousand in an hour?

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 285.

V—Man: A Child

⁸ What is man? A foolish baby;
Vainly strives, and fights, and frets:
Demanding all, deserving nothing,
One small grave is all he gets.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Cui Bono*.

⁹ Men are but children of a larger growth;
Our appetites are apt to change as theirs,
And full as craving too, and full as vain.

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁰ Man to the last is but a froward child;
So eager for the future, come what may,
And to the present so insensible!

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Reflections*.

¹¹ They are but children, too; though they have
gray hairs, they are, indeed, children of a
larger size.

SENECA, *De Ira*. Sec. 8.

¹² Man is a restless thing: still vain and wild,
Lives beyond sixty, nor outgrows the child.

ISAAC WATTS, *To the Memory of T. Gunston*, Esq., l. 189.

VI—Man: A Shadow

¹³ Dark fluxion, all unfixable by thought,
A phantom dim of past and future wrought,
Vain sister of the worm—life, death, soul, clod—
Ignore thyself, and strive to know thy God!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Self-Knowledge*.

¹⁴ We are spirits clad in veils;
Man by man was never seen;
All our deep communing fails
To remove the shadowy screen.

CATHERINE PEARSE CRANCH, *Ghosts*.

¹ We are dust and shadow. (Pulvis et umbra sumus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 7, l. 16.

² Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils.

Old Testament: Isaiah, ii, 22.

³ We are none other than a moving row
Of Magic Shadow-shapes that come and go
Round with the Sun-illuminated Lantern held
In Midnight by the Master of the Show.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 68. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

⁴ Man is but breath and shadow, nothing more.
(*Ἀνθρώπος ἐστὶν πνεῦμα καὶ σκία μόνον*.)

SOPHOCLES, *Fragment: Ajax* *Locutus*. No. 13.

⁵ Man is a substance clad in shadows.

JOHN STEELING, *Essays and Tales: Thoughts*.

⁶ Fond man! the vision of a moment made!
Dream of a dream! and shadow of a shade!
YOUNG, *Paraphrase of Job xxxviii*, l. 187.

VII—Man: The Image of God

⁷ God in making man intended by him to reduce all His Works back again to Himself.

MATTHEW BARKER, *Natural Theology*, p. 85.

God made man merely to bear some praise
Of what He'd done on those Five Days.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Fons et Origo*.

⁸ It is not fit that men should be compared with gods. (Nec divis homines componier equumst.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lxviii, l. 141.

Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels.

Old Testament: Psalms, viii, 5.

Men are not angels, neither are they brutes.

BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

Every man is as God made him, ay, and often worse.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 60.

⁹ 'Twas much, that man was made like God before,
But, that God should be made like man, much more.

JOHN DONNE, *Holy Sonnets*. No. xv.

¹⁰ So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him.

Old Testament: Genesis, i, 27.

Man is God's image; but a poor man is Christ's stamp to boot.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 64.

¹¹ And first the golden race of speaking men
Were by the dwellers in Olympus made;
They under Cronos lived, when he was king
In heaven. Like gods were they, with careless mind,
From toil and sorrow free, and nought they knew

Of dread old age.

HERIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 109.

¹² There wanted yet the master work, the end
Of all yet done; a creature who, not prone
And brute as other creatures, but endued
With sanctity of reason, might erect
His stature, and upright with front serene
Govern the rest, self-knowing, and from thence

Magnanimous to correspond with Heav'n.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 505.

Thus while the mute creation downward bend
Their sight, and to their earthy mother tend,
Man looks aloft, and with erected eyes
Beholds his own hereditary skies.
(Pronaque quum spectent animalia cætera terram,

Os homini sublime dedit, cælumque tueri
Jussit, et erectos ad sidera tollere vultus.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 24. (Dryden, tr., l. 106.)

¹³ What a wonderful privilege to have the weakness of a man and the serenity of a god!
(Ecce res magna, habere inbecillitatem hominis, securitatem dei.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epist. iii, sec. 12.

Let each man think himself an act of God,
His mind a thought, his life a breath of God.

P. J. BAXLEY, *Festus: Proems*, l. 163.

¹⁴ For a man is not as God,
But then most Godlike being most a man.
TENNYSON, *Love and Duty*, l. 30.

¹⁵ The noble man is only God's image. (Der edle Mensch ist nur ein Bild von Gott.)

LUOWIG TIECK, *Genoveva*.

VIII—Man and the Potter

See also Potter

¹⁶ This is the porcelain clay of human kind,
And therefore cast into these noble moulds.
DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act i, sc. 1.

The precious porcelain of human clay.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 11.

¹⁷ Mankind are earthen jugs with spirits in them.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 1842.

¹⁸ A vase is begun; why, as the wheel goes round, does it turn out a pitcher? (Amphora

cepit Institut: currente rota cur urceus exit?)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 21.

1 Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it,
What makest thou?

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xlv, 9.

2 Upon the potter's flying wheel the clay
Knows not the purpose of its plastic day;
So we upon the blindly-whirling sphere
Are shaped to ends which do not yet appear.

JAMES B. KENYON, *The Potter's Clay*.

3 For I remember stopping by the way
To watch a Potter thumbing his wet Clay:
And with its all-obiterated Tongue
It murmured—"Gently, Brother, gently,
pray!"

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 37. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Said one among them—"Surely not in vain
My substance of the common Earth was ta'en
And to this Figure moulded, to be broke,
Or trampled back to shapeless Earth again."

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 84. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

The shatter'd bowl shall know repair; the riven
lute shall sound once more;
But who shall mend the clay of man, the stolen
breath to man restore?

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ix, st. 40.

4 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of
the same lump to make one vessel unto hon-
our, and another unto dishonour?

New Testament: *Romans*, ix, 21.

After a momentary silence spake
Some Vessel of a more ungainly make:
"They sneer at me for leaning all awry:
What! did the Hand then of the Potter shake?"

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 86. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

All this of Pot and Potter—Tell me then,
Who is the Potter, pray, and who the Pot?

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 87. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

5 I have thought some of Nature's journeymen
had made men and not made them well, they
imitated humanity so abominably.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 38.

6 Not for this
Was common clay ta'en from the common
earth,
Moulded by God, and temper'd with the tears
Of angels to the perfect shape of man.

TENNYSON, *The Palace of Art*: Introduction.

IX—Man: His Growth

7 What? Was man made a wheel-work to wind
up,

And be discharged, and straight wound u
anew?

No! grown, his growth lasts; taught, he ne'e
forgets;

May learn a thousand things, not twice th
same.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*, l. 447.

8 Though his beginnings be but poor and low
Thank God, a man can grow!

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *Per Aspera*.

9 Human improvement is from within out-
wards.

FRUDEL, *Short Studies on Great Subjects*: *Divus Cæsar*.

10 Men never amount to much until they out-
grow their fathers' notions, sir.

LONDON CABELL GARLAND, *Response*, while
Chancellor of Vanderbilt University in 1891,
to a student protesting against the agnostic
tendencies of a professor.

11 Man seems the only growth that dwindles
here.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 126.

12 In the twentieth century war will be dead, the
scaffold will be dead, hatred will be dead,
frontier boundaries will be dead, dogmas will
be dead; man will live. He will possess some-
thing higher than all these—a great country,
the whole earth, and a great hope, the whole
heaven.

VICTOR HUGO, *The Future of Man*.

13 And step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.

WHITTIER, *The Chapel of the Hermits*.

14 Nature revolves, but man advances.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 691.

15 Though man sits still and takes his ease,
God is at work on man;

No means, no method unemploy'd,
To bless him, if he can.

YOUNG, *Resignation*. Pt. i, st. 119.

X—Man: His Virtues

16 Man is his own star; and the soul that can
Render an honest and a perfect man,
Commands all light, all influence, all fate;
Nothing to him falls early or too late.

BRAMMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's
Fortune*: Epilogue.

17 Love, hope, fear, faith—these make human-
ity;

These are its sign and note and character.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iii.

1 Precious is man to man.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 26 July, 1834.

O what a miracle to man is man,

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night I, l. 85.

2 Man is a name of honour for a king.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambour*. Act iv, sc. 1.

3 'Tis the sublime of man,
Our noontide majesty, to know ourselves
Parts and proportions of one wondrous
whole!

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE, *Religious Musings*, l. 127.

4 The way of the superior man is threefold,
but I am not equal to it. Virtuous, he is free
from anxieties; wise, he is free from perplexi-
ties; bold, he is free from fear.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. xiv, ch. 30.

5 Men in all ways are better than they seem.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-
land Reformers*.

Good and bad men are each less so than they
seem.

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*. 19
April, 1830.

Few persons have courage enough to appear as
good as they really are.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

6 Every person is a bundle of possibilities and
he is worth what life may get out of him
before it is through.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *The Rebirth of Self*.

7 On earth there is nothing great but man; in
man there is nothing great but mind.

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON, *Lectures on Meta-
physics*.

8 There was a manhood in his look,
That murder could not kill!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*.
St. 16.

9 Down with your pride of birth
And your golden gods of trade!
A man is worth to his mother, Earth,
All that a man has made!

JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *Cry of the People*.

10 Man never falls so low that he can see noth-
ing higher than himself.

THEODORE PARKER, *A Lesson for the Day*.

11 How beauteous mankind is! O brave new
world

That has such people in 't!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 183.

12 Of Life immense in passion, pulse, and
power,

Cheerful, for freest action form'd under the
laws divine,

The Modern Man I sing.

WALT WHITMAN, *One's-Self I Sing*.

Each of us inevitable;

Each of us limitless—each of us with his or her
right upon the earth.

WALT WHITMAN, *Salut au Monde*. Sec. 11.

In thy lone and long night-watches, sky above
and sea below,

Thou didst learn a higher wisdom than the bab-
bling schoolmen know;

God's stars and silence taught thee, as His angels
only can,

That the one sole sacred thing beneath the cope
of heaven is Man!

WHITIER, *The Branded Hand*. St. 9.

13 There's not a man
That lives, who hath not known his godlike
hours,

And feels not what an empire we inherit
As natural beings in the strength of nature.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. iii, l. 190.

14 To none man seems ignoble, but to man.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 485.

15 To you I declare the holy mystery: There is
nothing nobler than humanity.

Mahābhārata, 12, 300, 20.

XI—MAN: His Faults

16 It is hard for a pure and thoughtful man to
live in a state of rapture at the spectacle af-
forded him by his fellow-creatures.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Marcus Aurelius*.

17 But oh, man, man, unconstant, careless man,
Oh, subtle man, how many are thy mischiefs!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Pilgrimage*.
Act iii, sc. 2.

18 Mere man.

Book of Common Prayer: Shorter Catechism.

19 A spectacle unto the world, and to angels
New Testament: 1 Corinthians, iv, 9.

But man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assur'd,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven,
As make the angels weep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 117.

20 The first man is of the earth, earthy.

New Testament: 1 Corinthians, xv, 47.

21 A man said to the universe:

"Sir, I exist!"

"However," replied the universe,

"The fact has not created in me
A sense of obligation."

STEPHEN CRANE, *War Is Kind*. Pt. iv.

1
Man's not worth a moment's pain,
Base, ungrateful, fickle, vain.

JAMES GRAINGER, *Ode to Solitude*.

2
Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile.

RODINALD HEER, *From Greenland's Icy Mountains*.

Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all, save the spirit of man, is divine.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto I, st. 1.

3
There is only one grade of men; they are all
contemptible.

E. W. HOWE, *A Letter from Mr. Biggs*.

4
I despise mankind in all its strata. (Ich ver-
achte die Menschheit in allen ihren
Schichten.)

ALEXANDER VON HUMBOLDT, *Conversation*, with
Arago in 1812.

I hate mankind, for I think myself one of the
best of them, and I know how bad I am.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (MRS. PROZET, *Johnsoniana*.)

I wish I loved the Human Race;

I wish I loved its silly face;

I wish I liked the way it walks,

I wish I liked the way it talks;

And when I'm introduced to one

I wish I thought What Jolly Fun!

WALTER RALPH THE YOUNGER, *Impromptu*.

5
The ant herself cannot philosophize—

While man does that, and sees, and keeps a
wife,

And flies, and talks, and is extremely wise.

JULIAN HUXLEY, *For a Book of Essays*.

6
Mankind has honoured its destroyers and
persecuted its benefactors, building palaces
for living brigands, and tombs for long-dead
prophets.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 180.)

7
Man; false man, smiling destructive man.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Theodosius*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 50.

Trust not a man; we are by nature false,
Dissembling, subtle, cruel, and unconstant.

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act II, sc. 1.

There's no trust,

No faith, no honesty in men; all perjured,

All forsworn, all naught, all dissemblers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 2,
l. 85.

8
What dwarfs men are. (*Homunculi quanti
sunt.*)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*. Prologue, l. 51.

However we brave it out, we men are a little
breed.

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 131.

9
Man is the only one that knows nothing, that
can learn nothing without being taught. He
can neither speak nor walk nor eat, and in
short he can do nothing at the prompting of
nature only, but weep.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii
sec. 4.

10
O how contemptible a thing is man unless he
can raise himself above humanity. (O quam
contempta res est homo nisi supra humana
se erexerit.)

SENECA, *Naturales Quaestiones*. Bk. I, Preface.

"Oh, what a vile and abject thing is man, unless he
can erect himself above humanity." Here is a
bon mot and a useful desire, but equally absurd.
For to make the handful bigger than the hand,
the armful bigger than the arm, and to hope to
stride further than the stretch of our legs, is im-
possible and monstrous.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *To the Lady Margaret,
Countess of Cumberland*. St. 12. Quoted
by Wordsworth, *The Excursion*. Bk. IV,
l. 330.

"How poor a thing is man!" alas 'tis true,
I'd half forgot it when I chanced on you.

SCHILLER, *The Moral Poet*.

11
Like a man made after supper of a cheese-
paring: when a' was naked, he was, for all
the world, like a forked radish, with a head
fantastically carved upon it with a knife.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 332.

Defused infection of a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 78.

Why, he's a man of wax.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, sc. 3,
l. 76.

12
How weak and yet how vain a thing is man,
Mean what he will, endeavour what he can!

JOHN SHEFFIELD, *An Essay on Satire*.

13
Man and his affairs, church and state and
school, trade and commerce, and manufac-
tures and agriculture, even politics, the most
alarming of them all—I am pleased to see
how little space they occupy in the land-
scape.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walking*.

14
All that I care to know is that a man is a
human being—that is enough for me; he
can't be any worse.

MARK TWAIN, *Concerning the Jews*.

¹ Mankind, when left to themselves, are unfit for their own government.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to Lee*, 31 Oct., 1786.

The mass of men are neither wise nor good.

JOHN JAY, *Letter to Washington*, 27 June, 1786.

² Man only,—rash, refined, presumptuous
Man—

Starts from his rank, and mars Creation's plan!

Born the free heir of nature's wide domain,
To art's strict limits bounds his narrow'd reign;

Resigns his native rights for meaner things,
For Faith and Fetters, Laws and Priests and Kings.

UNKNOWN, *The Progress of Man*, l. 55.
(*Poetry of the Anti-Jacobin*.)

XII—Men: Most Men Are Bad

³ Most men are bad. (Οι πολλοὶ κακοί.)

BIAS OF PRIENE, one of the seven wise men of Greece, who lived about 566 a. c. The phrase is said to have been inscribed on the wall of the temple at Delphi. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bias*, Sec. 88. AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 189.) Ausonius Latinizes it: Plures mali.

By "bad" I meant uncultured men and savages, who disregard right and equity and hallowed customs.

AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 192.

⁴ Bad's the best of us.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Rolla*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Bad in the best, though excellent in neither.

SHAKESPEARE (?), *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 102.

⁵ I'm no better than the best,

And whether worse than the rest

Of my fellow-men, who knows?

LONGFELLOW, *The Divine Tragedy: The Third Passover*. Pt. vii, l. 4.

I am as bad as the worst, but thank God I am as good as the best.

WALT WHITMAN.

See also JUDGMENT: ITS FALLIBILITY.

⁶ Some are good, some are middling, the most are bad. (Sunt bona, sunt quædam mediocria, sunt mala plura.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 17, l. 1.

⁷ All men are bad, and in their badness reign.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxi.

⁸ A hold bad man.

SPENSER, *Fæerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 1, st. 37.

⁹ Men might be better if we better deemed

Of them. The worst way to improve the world is to condemn it.

P. J. BAXTER, *Festus: A Mountain Sunrise*.

¹⁰

Bad as you please,
You've felt they were God's men and women still.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Blot in the 'Scotchman*. Act II.

XIII—Man: Great and Small

See also GREATNESS: Great and Small

¹¹

There is a cropping-time in the generations of men, as in the fruits of the field; and sometimes, if the stock be good, there springs up for a time a succession of splendid men; and then comes a period of barrenness.

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. II, ch. 15, sec. 3.

¹²

Why each is striving, from of old,
To love more deeply than he can?
Still would be true, yet still grows cold?
—Ask of the Powers that sport with man!

They yok'd in him, for endless strife,

A heart of ice, a soul of fire;

And hurl'd him on the Field of Life,

An aimless unallay'd Desire.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Destiny*.

¹³

A man's nature runs either to herbs or weeds;
therefore let him seasonably water the one,
and destroy the other.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Nature in Men*.

¹⁴

Where soil is, men grow,
Whether to weeds or flowers.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. II, l. 159.

¹⁵

Tallest of boys, or shortest of men,

He stood in his stockings just four foot ten.

R. H. BARHAM, *Mr. Suckledumbkin's Story*.

¹⁶

But we, who name ourselves its sovereigns,
we,
Half dust, half deity, alike unfit
To sink or soar.

BYRON, *Manfred*. Act I, sc. 2.

With knowledge so vast, and with judgment so strong,

No man with the half of 'em e'er went far wrong;

With passions so potent, and fancies so bright,
No man with the half of 'em e'er went quite right.

BURNS, *Inscribed to the Hon. C. J. Fox*.

¹⁷

Oh we are querulous creatures! Little less
Than all things can suffice to make us happy;
And little more than nothing is enough
To discontent us.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Il Zepolpa*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹ What the superior man seeks is in himself:
what the small man seeks is in others.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. xv, ch. 20.

² A man so various that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome.

DAYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 545.

Man is but man; unconstant still, and various;
There's no to-morrow in him, like to-day.

DAYDEN, *Cleomenes*. Act iii, sc. 1.

³ Too good for banning, and too bad for blessing.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Monners*.

⁴ We are the creatures of imagination, passion
and self-will, more than of reason or even of
self-interest. . . . The falling of a teacup
puts us out of temper for the day; and a quar-
rel that commenced about the pattern of a
gown may end only with our lives.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Winterslow*. Essay No. 7.

⁵ I've studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true.

Some are fine fellows: some, right scurvy:
Most, a dash between the two.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Juggling Jerry*. St. 7.

⁶ Then say not man's imperfect, Heav'n in
fault;

Say rather man's as perfect as he ought;
His knowledge measured to his state and
place.

His time a moment, and a point his space.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. i, l. 69.

Virtuous and vicious ev'ry man must be,
Few in th' extreme, but all in the degree.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 231.

⁷ But men are men; the best sometimes forget.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 241.

⁸ Every man is odd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
5, l. 42.

⁹ O God, that I had loved a smaller man!

I should have found in him a greater heart.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 860.

¹⁰ We are children of splendour and fame,
Of shuddering, also, and tears;
Magnificent out of the dust we came,
And abject from the Spheres.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ode in May*.

Man and his littleness perish, erased like an er-
ror and cancelled;

Man and his greatness survive, lost in the great-
ness of God.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Hymn to the Sea*, Pt. iv,
l. 17.

¹¹ Part mortal clay, and part ethereal fire,
Too proud to creep, too humble to aspire.

RICHARD WERT, *Ad Amicos*.

A spirit all compact of fire
Not gross to sink, but light, and will aspire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 149.

¹² How poor, how rich, how abject, how august.
How complicate, how wonderful, is man!
How passing wonder fie, who made him such!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 68.

So great, so mean, is man!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 441.

¹³ He hath made the small and the great, and
careth for all alike.

APOCRYPHA: *Wisdom of Solomon*, vi, 7.

XIV—Man: His Inhumanity

¹⁴ What is man's greatest bane? His brother
man alone. (Pernicies homini quæ maxima?
Solut homo alter)

BIAS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sen-
tentia*, l. 2.)

In the evening, when we drink together, we are
men, but when daybreak comes, we arise wild
beasts, preying upon each other.

AUTOMEDON (*Greek Anthology* Bk. xi, epig.
46.)

¹⁵ Can spirit from the tomb, or fiend from Hell,
More hateful, more malignant be than man?

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Orrin*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹⁶ Of all beasts the man-beast is the worst:
To others and himself, the cruellest foe.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Hypocruy*.

¹⁷ And Man, whose heav'n-erected face

The smiles of love adorn—

Man's inhumanity to man

Makes countless thousands mourn.

BURNS, *Man Was Made to Mourn*. St. 7.

But why should se man better fare,
And a' men brithers?

BURNS, *Epistle to Dr. Blacklock*.

¹⁸ Blow, blow, ye winds, with heavier gust!
And freeze, thou bitter-biting frost!

Descend, ye chilly, smothering snows!

Not all your rage, as now united, shows
More hard unkindness, unrelenting,

Vengeful malice, unrepenting,

Than heaven-illumin'd Man on brother Man
bestows.

BURNS, *A Winter Night*. St. 7.

Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky,
Thou dost not bite so nigh

As benefits forgot.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 186.

¹⁹ The greatest enemy to man is man.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
I, sec. i, mem. 1, sub. 1.

¹ Man's that savage beast, whose mind,
From reason to self-love declin'd,
Delights to prey upon his kind.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Friendship and Single Life*.

² Man, biologically considered, . . . is the most formidable of all the beasts of prey, and, indeed, the only one that preys systematically on its own species.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Memories and Studies*, p. 301.

We are the wisest, strongest race:
Long may our praise be sung—
The only animal alive

That lives upon its young!
CHARLOTTE P. S. GILMAN, *Child Labor*.

³ Tiger with tiger, bear with bear, you'll find
In leagues offensive and defensive joined;
But lawless man the anvil dares profane,
And forge that steel by which a man is slain.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, xv, 163. (Tate, tr.)

The hunting tribes of air and earth,
Respect the brethren of their birth; . . .
Even tiger fell, and sullen bear,
Their likeness and their lineage spare,
Man, only, mars kind Nature's plan,
And turns the fierce pursuit on man.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 1.

Each animal,
By nat'ral instinct taught, spares his own kind;
But man, the tyrant man! revels at large.
Free-booter unrestrain'd, destroys at will
The whole creation, men and beasts his prey,
These for his pleasure, for his glory those.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *Field Sports*, l. 94.

⁴ O shame to men! devil with devil damn'd
Firm concord holds, men only disagree
Of creatures rational.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 496.

⁵ Man is no man, but a wolf. (*Lupus est homo, non homo.*)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 495. (Act ii, sc. 4.) Usually quoted, "*Lupus est homo homini*": Man is a wolf to man. So used by Erasmus (*Adagia*), Burton (*Anatomy of Melancholy*, i, 1), and many others.

A man is a wolf to a man, that is, a devourer one of another.

JOHN NORTHBROOKE, *Dicing*, 57. (c. 1577)

We are (by our own censures) judged wolves one to another.

SIR EDWARD DYER, *Writings*, p. 90. (1585)

⁶ With man, most of his misfortunes are occasioned by man.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, sec. 5.

⁷ But just disease to luxury succeeds,
And ev'ry death its own avenger breeds;
The fury-passions from that blood began,

And turn'd on man a fiercer savage, man.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iii, l. 165.

⁸ I wonder men dare trust themselves with men.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 44.

⁹ It is from his fellow-man that man's everyday danger comes. . . . Man delights to ruin man. (*Ab homine homini cotidianum periculum. . . . Homini perdere hominem libet.*)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. cii, sec. 2.

¹⁰ Humanity must perforce prey on itself
Like monsters of the deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 49.

¹¹ No greater shame to man than inhumanity.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto i, st. 26.

¹² And much it grieved my heart to think
What Man has made of Man.
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Written in Early Spring*.

¹³ Ah, how unjust to Nature and himself
Is thoughtless, thankless, inconsistent man!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 112.

Man is to man, the sorest, surest ill.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 217.

Inhumanity is caught from man,
From smiling man.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 158.

Man's revenge,
And endless inhumanities on man.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 104.

¹⁴ He only fears men who does not avoid them.
(*Die Menschen fürchtet nur, wer sie nicht kennt.*)
GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 72.

XV—Man: His Life & Span

See also *Life: Its Shortness*

¹⁵ Ye children of man! whose life is a span
Protracted with sorrow from day to day,
Naked and featherless, feeble and querulous,
Sickly, calamitous creatures of clay.
ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*. (Frere, tr.)

The world is old, and thou art young; the world
is large, and thou art small;
Cease, atom of a moment's span, to hold thyself
an All-in-All!

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. ii, st. 21.

¹⁶ As of the green leaves on a thick tree, some
fall, and some grow.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xiv, 18.

¹⁷ The short span of life forbids us to spin
out hope to any length. (*Vita summa brevis
spem nos vetat inchoare longam.*)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 4, l. 15.

Our days begin with trouble here,
Our life is but a span,

And cruel death is always near,
So frail a thing is man.

UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*

Her waist is ampler than her life,
For life is but a span.

O. W. HOLMES, *My Aunt*.

1 Man passes away; his name perishes from record and recollection; his history is as a tale that is told, and his very monument becomes a ruin.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch Book: Westminster Abbey*. Conclusion.

2 Man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

Old Testament: Psalms, xlix, 12, 20.

Mark how fleeting and paltry is the estate of man, —yesterday in embryo, to-morrow a mummy or ashes. So for the hair's-breadth of time assigned to thee live rationally, and part with life cheerfully, as drops the ripe olive, extolling the season that bore it and the tree that matured it.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.

3 He weaves, and is clothed with derision;

Sows, and he shall not reap;

His life is a watch or a vision

Between a sleep and a sleep.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Chorus*.

4 Man is born in vanity and sin; he comes into the world like morning mushrooms, soon thrusting up their heads into the air, . . . and as soon they turn into dust and forgetfulness.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Dying*. Ch. I, sec. 1.

All the windy ways of men

Are but dust that rises up,

And is lightly laid again.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*. Pt. iv, st. 18.

5 The feathers in a fan
are not so frail as man;
the green embossed leaf
than man is no more brief.

HUMBERT WOLFE, *Man*.

6 Nothing in life is certain for men, children of a day. (*Ὅτις γὰρ ἄνθρωπος νικῶν ἀνυπόστατος*.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Cassandra*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 327.)

XVI.—Man: His Misery

See also Misery, Tears of Men

7 Lord of himself;—that heritage of woe.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 2.

8 Oh, wearisome condition of humanity!
Born under one law, to another bound,
Vainly begot and yet forbidden vanity.
Created sick, commanded to be sound.
What meaneth Nature by these diverse laws?

Passion and reason, self-division's cause.

FULKE GREVILLE, *Mystapha*. Act v, sc. 4.

O suffering, sad humanity!

O ye afflicted ones, who lie

Steeped to the lips in misery,

Longing, and yet afraid to die,

Patient, though sorely tried!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golem of Life*.

9 For men on earth 'tis best never to be born at all; or being born, to pass through the gates of Hades with all speed.

HOMER. (*Contest of Homer and Hesiod*. Sec. 316.)

A still small voice spake unto me,

"Thou art so full of misery,

Were it not better not to be?"

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 1.

10 The lot of man: to suffer, and to die.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iii, l. 117. (Pope, tr.)

For Fate has wove the thread of life with pain,
And twins ev'n from the birth are Misery and Man!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 263. (Pope, tr.)

11 Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

Old Testament: Job, xiv, 1, 2.

12 Where is the bottom of the misery of man?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 41.

Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,

Roll darkling down the torrent of his fate?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 345.

13 The history of mankind is little else than a narrative of designs which have failed, and hopes that have been disappointed.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 398.

14 The last state of that man is worse than the first.

New Testament: Matthew, xii, 45; *Luke*, xi, 26.

The state of man: inconstancy, weariness, unrest. (*Condition de l'homme: inconstance, ennui, inquiétude*.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 127.

15 Nothing is more wretched or more proud than man. (*Homine nihil miserius, aut superbius*.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, sec. 7.

And, to conclude, I know myself a man—
Which is a proud and yet a wretched thing.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nocte Teipsum*.

16 Whome'er thou shalt see wretched, know him man. (*Quemcumque miserum videris, hominem scias*.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 463.

1 But hearing oftentimes
The still, sad music of humanity.
WORDSWORTH, *Tintern Abbey*, l. 91.

XVII—Man: The Study of Man

2 It needs a man to perceive a man.
A. B. ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Creeds*.

3 He studied from the life,
And in the original perused mankind.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. iv, l. 231.

He took the suffering human race,
He read each wound, each weakness clear;
And struck his finger on the place,
And said, "Thou aildest here and here!"
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Memorial Verses*, l. 19. Re-
ferring to Goethe.

For he pursued a lonely road,
His eyes on Nature's plan;
Neither made man too much a God,
Nor God too much a man.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *In Memory of the Author*
of "Obermann." Referring to Goethe.

4 There is a book into which some of us are
happily led to look, and to look again, and
never tire of looking. It is the Book of Man.
You may open that book whenever and
wherever you find another human voice to
answer yours, and another human hand to
take in your own.

WALTER BESANT, *Books Which Have Influenced Me*.

It is more necessary to study men than books.
(Il est plus nécessaire d'étudier les hommes que
les livres.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No.
550.

The hearts of men are their books; events are
their tutors; great actions are their eloquence.

MACAULAY, *Essays: A Conversation Touching
the Great Civil War*.
See also BOOKS AND MEN.

5 My favourite, I might say my only study, is
man.

GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*. Ch. 5.

6 The proper Science and Subject for Man's
Contemplation is Man himself. (La vraie
science et le vrai étude de l'homme c'est
l'homme.)

CHARRON, *Of Wisdom*. Bk. I, ch. 1.

I thought that I should find plenty of com-
panions in the study of man, and that this was
the study which in truth was fit for him.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Ch. II, No. 144.

7 There is no Theme more plentiful to scan
Than is the glorious goodly Frame of Man.

DR BARTON, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
I, day 6, l. 421. (Sylvester, tr.)

8 Human documents. (Documents humains.)
EDMOND DE GONCOURT, first used by him in
1876. (See GONCOURT, *La Faustine: Preface*.)

9 Let observation with extensive view,
Survey mankind from China to Peru.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*.
l. 1.

10 Whatever men do, wishes, fears, angers, pleas-
ures, joys and different pursuits, of these is
the hotch-potch of our book. (Quicquid agunt
homines, votum, timor, ira, voluptas, Gaudia
discursus, nostri farrago libelli est.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. I, l. 85.

11 It is easier to know mankind in general than
man individually. (Il est plus aisé de connat-
tre l'homme en général, que de connaître un
homme en particulier.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 436.

12 Unspeakable desire to see, and know
All these his wondrous works, but chiefly
Man,

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. III, l. 663.

A Spirit, zealous, as he seem'd, to know
More of th' Almighty's works, and chiefly Man,
God's latest image.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 565.

13 Let us, since life can little more supply
Than just to look about us and to die,
Expatiate free o'er all this scene of man;
A mighty maze! but not without a plan: . . .
Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise;
Laugh where we must, be candid where we
can,

But vindicate the ways of God to man.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. I, l. 3.

In human works, tho' labour'd on with pain,
A thousand movements scarce one purpose gain;
In God's, one single can its end produce,
Yet serve to second too some other use:
So man, who here seems principal alone,
Perhaps acts second to some sphere unknown,
Touches some wheel, or verges to some goal:
'Tis but a part we see, and not a whole.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. I, l. 53.

14 Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind is Man.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. II, l. 1.

Man is man's A, B, C. There's none that can
Read God aright unless he first spell man.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hieroglyphics of the Life of
Man*.

15 I have sedulously endeavored not to laugh at
human actions, not to lament them, nor to
detest them, but to understand them. (Sedulo
curavi humanas actiones non ridere, non

lugere, neque destestari, sed intelligere.)
SPINOZA, *Tractatus Politicus*. Ch. i, sec. 4.

XVIII—Man: Seeking and Finding

The man forget not, though in rags he lies,
And know the mortal through a crown's disguise.

MARK AKENSIDE, *An Epistle to Curio*, l. 197.

I am a man, and you are another.
BLACK HAWK, to Andrew Jackson, April, 1833,
at their first interview.

Every inch a man
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, p. 247. (1639)

Thus we are men, and we know not how:
there is something in us that can be without
us, and will be after us; though it is strange
that it hath no history what it was before us.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec.
36.

I am seeking a man ("Ἀνθρώπου ζητῶ.")
DIOGENES, after lighting a lamp in broad day-
light, and going about with it through the
streets of Athens. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Di-
ogenes*. Bk. vi, sec. 41.)

I am in search of a man. (Hominem quaero.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 19, l. 9.

I came to seek an honest man. ('Αγαθὸν ἄνδρα
ἔρχομαι.)

PLATO, when asked by Dionysius what business
he had in Sicily. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Dion.*
Ch. 5, sec. 2.)

A man! A man! My kingdom for a man!
JOHN MARSTON, *Scourge of Villainy*.

I am more fortunate than Diogenes, for I have
found the man for whom he searched so long.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Letter to d'Alembert*.

He of a temper was so absolute,
As that it seem'd, when Nature him began,
She meant to show all that might be in man.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Barons' Wars*. Bk. iii.

Men's men: gentle or simple, they're much of
a muchness.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Ch. 31.

We are coming we, the young men,
Strong of heart and millions strong;
We shall work where you have trifled,
Cleanse the temple, right the wrong,
Till the land our fathers visioned
Shall be spread before our ken,
We are through with politicians;
Give us Men! Give us Men!

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *Challenge of the Young
Men*.

God give us men. A time like this demands
Strong minds, great hearts, true faith and ready
hands!

Men whom the lust of office does not kill,

Men whom the spoils of office cannot buy,
Men who possess opinions and a will,
Men who love honor, men who cannot lie.
J. G. HOLLAND, *Wanted*.

Give us a man of God's own mould,
Born to marshal his fellow-men:
One whose fame is not bought and sold
At the stroke of a politician's pen.
Give us the man of thousands ten,
Fit to do as well as to plan,
Give us a rallying-cry, and then,
Abraham Lincoln, give us a MAN!
E. C. STEEDMAN, *Wanted—A Man*.

When shall we look upon his like again?
(Quando ulum inveniet parem?)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 24, l. 8.

He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 187.

Though I've belted you and flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga Din!
KIPLING, *Gunga Din*.

A man of mark.
LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: The
Saga of King Olaf*. Pt. ix, st. 2.

The surest plan to make a Man
Is, think him so
J. R. LOWELL, *Jonathan to John*. St. 9.

Before Man made us citizens, great Nature
made us men.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Certain Fug-
itive Slaves Near Washington*.

A man after his own heart
Old Testament: I Samuel, xiii, 14.
And Nathan said to David "Thou art the man."
Old Testament: II Samuel, xii, 7.

O, such another sleep, that I might see
But such another man!
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 78.

He was the mark and glass, copy and book,
That fashion'd others. And him, O wondrous
him!

O miracle of men!
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 31.

As proper men as ever trod upon mortal's leather
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 29.

A proper man as one shall see in a summer's day
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*
Act i, sc. 2, l. 88.

His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up,
And say to all the world "This was a man!"
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 73

A man beloved, a man elect of men.
SWINBURNE, *In Memory of John William Inch-
bold*

A princelier-looking man never stept thro' a prince's hall.
TENNYSON, *The Wreck*, l. 16.

Are you good men and true?
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 1.

A man to match his mountains.
J. G. WHITIER, *Among the Hills*.

Bring me men to match my mountains.
SAM WALTER FOSS, *The Coming American*.

Here was a man to hold against the world,
A man to match the mountains and the sea.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, the Man of the People*.

Render unto all men their due, but remember thou art also a man.
M. F. TOWLER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Humility*. See also under PHILANTHROPY.

XIX.—Man and Woman

See also Sexes

If men are always more or less deceived on the subject of women, it is because they forget that they and women do not speak altogether the same language
AMIEL, *Journal*, 26 Dec., 1868.

There is nothing enduring in life for a woman except what she builds in a man's heart.
JUDITH ANDERSON, *Newspaper Interview*, 8 March, 1931.

The vast mass of men have to depend on themselves alone; the vast mass of women hope or expect to get their life given to them.
WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Isadora Duncan*, p. 310.

The whole world was made for man, but the twelfth part of man for woman; man is the whole world and the breath of God, woman the rib and crooked piece of man.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 10.

Thou large-brain'd woman and large-hearted man,
E. B. BROWNING, *To George Sand: A Desire*.

Preach as we will, in this wrong world of ours, Man's fate and woman's are contending powers;
Each strives to dupe the other in the game,—
Guilt to the victor—to the vanquish'd shame!
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. ii, sec. 2.

What a strange thing is man! and what a stranger
Is woman! What a whirlwind is her head,

And what a whirlpool full of depth and danger
Is all the rest about her.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ix, st. 64.

There can no man in humbless him acquit
As woman can, nor can be half so true,
As woman been.
CHAUCER, *The Clerkes Tale*, l. 880.

I love men, not because they are men, but because they are not women.
QUEEN CHRISTINA of Sweden.

I am glad that I am not a man, as I should be obliged to marry a woman.
MADAME DE STAEL.

We should regard loveliness as the attribute of woman, and dignity as the attribute of man. (*Venustatem muliebrem ducere debemus, dignitatem virilem.*)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 35, sec. 130.

We were young, we were merry, we were very, very wise,
And the door stood open at our feast,
When there passed us a woman with the West in her eyes,
And a man with his back to the East.
MARY E. COLERIDGE, *Unwelcome*.

If men were as unselfish as women, women would very soon become more selfish than men
CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*. No. 90.

Were there no women, men might live like gods.
THOMAS DEKKER, *II The Honest Whore*. Act iii, sc. 1.

One man among a thousand have I found;
but a woman among all those have I not found
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 28.

I'm not denyin' the women are foolish; God Almighty made 'em to match the men.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*.

Most men and most women are merely one couple more.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Let us treat men and women well; treat them as if they were real; perhaps they are.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Man's conclusions are reached by toil.
Woman arrives at the same by sympathy.
EMERSON, *Journal*, 1866.

Man is the will, and woman the sentiment. In this ship of humanity, Will is the rudder, and Sentiment the sail; when woman affects to steer, the rudder is only a masked sail.
EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Woman*.

¹ A man of straw is more worth than a woman of gold. (Un homme de paille vaut une femme d'or.)

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, p. 173. (1591)

² Man is fire and woman tow; the devil comes and sets them in a blaze.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3800.

Women commend a modest man but like him not.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3805.

Women's jars breed men's wars.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: The Wise Statesman*.

³ Woman submits to her fate; man makes his.

EMILE GABORIAU, *Other People's Money*. Ch. 27.

⁴ Men are odd creatures. Women have to wait. It's always been that way.

WARREN GILBERT, *The Joy Ride*.

⁵ Men make laws, women make manners. (Les hommes font les lois, les femmes font les mœurs.)

GUINERAT.

⁶ Time and Circumstance, which enlarge the views of most men, narrow the views of women almost invariably.

THOMAS HARDY, *Jude the Obscure*. Ch. 6.

Directly domineering ceases in the man, snubbing begins in the woman.

THOMAS HARDY, *A Pair of Blue Eyes*. Ch. 27.

⁷ De wimmin, dey does de talkin' en de flyin', en de mens, dey does de walkin' en de pryin', en betwixt en betweenst um, dey ain't much dat don't come out.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Brother Rabbit and His Famous Foot*.

⁸ Married men laugh at Single men. Single men laugh At the married men.

Wan Lo tells me that women Laugh up their sleeves at both.

HENRY HARRISON, *Wan Lo Tanka*.

⁹ A man is as good as he has to be, and a woman as bad as she dares.

ELIZABETH HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

When rewards are distributed, the woman gets one half the pay that a man does, and if disgrace is given out she bears it all.

ELIZABETH HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. iv, p. 179.

¹⁰ I had rather live with the woman I love in a world full of trouble, than to live in heaven with nobody but men.

R. G. INGRAMSOLL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

¹¹ A look of intelligence in men is what regularity of features is in women: it is a style of beauty to which the most vain may aspire.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 12.

¹² It is because of men that women dislike each other. (Les hommes sont cause que les femmes ne s'aiment point.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 3.

¹³ As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman;
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows;
Useless each without the other!

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. x, l. 1.

Sure the shovel and tongs

To each other belongs.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Widow Mackree*.

¹⁴ Laborin' man an' laborin' woman

Hev one glory an' one shame;

Ev'ythin' thet's done inhuman

Injers all on 'em the same.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 1, st. 10.

¹⁵ *Campaspe*: Were women never so fair, men would be false.

Apelles: Were women never so false, men would be fond.

JOHN LYLY, *Alexander and Campaspe*. Act iii, sc. 3.

¹⁶ Men may have rounded Seraglio Point: they have not yet doubled Cape Turk.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 1. Meaning that, though man has perhaps passed the stage of keeping harems, he has not yet learned to treat woman as an equal.

¹⁷ Two of far nobler shape, erect and tall,
Godlike erect, with native honour clad
In naked majesty seem'd lords of all,
And worthy seem'd.

For contemplation he and valour form'd,
For softness she, and sweet attractive grace;
He for God only, she for God in him.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 288.

Female and male God made the man,
His image is the whole, not half.

CONVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House: Sarum Plain: Preludes*. Pt. iv.

Male and female created he them.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, i, 27.

¹⁸ In argument with men, a woman ever Goes by the worse, whatever be her cause.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 903.

Men are more eloquent than women made;
But women are more powerful to persuade.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Amyntas: Prologue*.

¹ All the pursuits of men are the pursuits of women also, and in all of them a woman is only a lesser man.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iv, sec. 455.

² Wretched women live under a hard law, and one much more unjust than men live under. (Lege dura vivunt mulieres, multoque iniquiore miseræ, quam viri.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 817. (Act iv, sc. 6.)

³ Men some to bus'ness, some to pleasure take; But ev'ry woman is at heart a rake: Men some to quiet, some to public strife; But ev'ry lady would be queen for life.

Pope, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 215.

For story and experience tell us,
That man grows old and woman jealous;
Both would their little ends secure:
He sighs for freedom, she for power.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto ii, l. 65.

⁴ There's not so bad a Jill
But there's as bad a Will.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 145. (1678) See also under JACK.

⁵ Men work and think, but women feel.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, An "Immurala" Sister.

Once it came into my heart, and whelmed me like a flood,
That these too are men and women, human flesh and blood;
Men with hearts and men with souls, though trodden down like mud.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Royal Princess*. St. 12.

⁶ 'Tis not a year or two shows us a man:
They are all but stomachs, and we all but food;

They eat us hungerly, and when they are full,
They belch us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 103. Desdemona's maid is speaking.

⁷ Men have marble, women waxen, minds.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 178.

⁸ Pronounce this sentence, then,
Women may fall, when there's no strength in men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 79.

⁹ The only way for a woman to provide for herself decently is for her to be good to some man that can afford to be good to her.

BERNARD SHAW, *Mrs. Warren's Profession*. Act ii.

¹⁰ Woman's dearest delight is to wound Man's self-conceit, though Man's dearest delight is to gratify hers.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*. Ch. 5.

¹¹ Can man be free if woman be a slave?

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto ii, st. 43.

¹² Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions, match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto wine.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 151.

She with all the charm of woman, she with all the breadth of man.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l. 48.

¹³ Lo now, what hearts have men! they never mount
As high as woman in her selfless mood.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 440.

For men at most differ as Heaven and Earth.
But women, worst and best, as Heaven and Hell.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 812.

A shameless woman is the worst of men.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 468.

¹⁴ Man is the hunter; woman is his game:
The sleek and shining creatures of the chase,
We hunt them for the beauty of their skins;
They love us for it, and we ride them down.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 147.

And that one hunting, which the devil design'd
For one fair female, lost him half the kind.

DRYDEN, *Theodore and Honoria*, l. 427.

¹⁵ Man for the field and woman for the hearth;
Man for the sword, and for the needle she;
Man with the head, and woman with the heart;

Man to command, and woman to obey;
All else confusion.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 437.

The woman's cause is man's; they rise or sink
Together, dwarf'd or godlike, bond or free.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 243.

For woman is not undevelop't man,
But diverse. Could we make her as the man,
Sweet Love were slain; his dearest bond is this,
Not like to like, but like in difference.

Yet in the long years liker must they grow;
The man be more of woman, she of man;
He gain in sweetness and in moral height,
Nor lose the wrestling thews that throw the world;

She mental breadth, nor fall in childward care,
Nor lose the childlike in the larger mind;
Till at the last she set herself to man,
Like perfect music unto noble words.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 259.

Either sex alone

Is half itself, and in true marriage lies
Nor equal, nor unequal: each fulfils
Defect in each, and always thought in thought,
Purpose in purpose, will in will, they grow,
The single pure and perfect animal.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 283.

¹ 'Tis strange what a man may do and a woman yet think him an angel.

TRACKERAY, *Henry Edmond*. Bk. 1, ch. 7.

² Woman is more impressionable than man. Therefore in the Golden Age they were better than men. Now they are worse.

LEO TOLSTOY, *Diary*.

³ When a man fronts catastrophe on the road, he looks in his purse—but a woman looks in her mirror.

MARGARET TURNBULL, *The Left Lady*, p. 44.

⁴ If women were humbler, men would be honest.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *Æsop*, Act iv, sc. 2.

⁵ All the reasoning of men is not worth one sentiment of women.

VOLTAIN, *Maximes*.

⁶ Silver is the king's stamp; man God's stamp, and a woman is man's stamp; we are not current till we pass from one man to another.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Northward Hoe*. See also under TITLES.

⁷ Women are never disarmed by compliments. Men always are.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

⁸ Women represent the triumph of matter over mind, just as men represent the triumph of mind over morals.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 4.

⁹ I like men who have a future, and women who have a past.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 15.

MANNERS

See also Behavior, Courtesy

I—Manners: Definitions

¹⁰ Manners must adorn knowledge, and smooth its way through the world. Like a great rough diamond, it may do very well in a closet by way of curiosity, and also for its intrinsic value; but it will never be worn, nor shine, if it is not polished.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 1 July, 1748.

Virtue and learning, like gold, have their intrinsic value; but if they are not polished, they certainly lose a great deal of their lustre; and even polished brass will pass upon more people than rough gold.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 March, 1747.

It is not sufficient to deserve well, one must please well too. Awkward, disagreeable merit will never carry anybody far.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Sept., 1749.

What's a fine person, or a beautiful face, Unless deportment gives them decent grace? Bless'd with all other requisites to please, Some want the staking elegance of ease; The curious eye their awkward movement tires: They seem like puppets led about by wires.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 741.

¹¹ Different manners belong to different pursuits. (Disparis mores disparia studia sequuntur.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*, Ch. xx, sec. 74.

¹² Contact with manners is education.

DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS, *Art Rhetorica*. Ch. xi, sec. 2.

¹³ Manners are the happy ways of doing things. . . . If they are superficial, so are the dew-drops which give such a depth to the morning meadows.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

Manners have been somewhat cynically defined to be a contrivance of wise men to keep fools at a distance.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

There is nothing settled in manners, but the laws of behavior yield to the energy of the individual.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

Manners are greater than laws; by their delicate nature they fortify themselves with an impassable wall of defence.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

¹⁴ Perhaps, if we could examine the manners of different nations with impartiality, we should find no people so rude, as to be without any rules of politeness; nor any so polite, as not to have some remains of rudeness.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Remarks Concerning the Savages of North America*.

The mainners o' a' nations are equally bad.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 39.

¹⁵ The society of women is the foundation of good manners. (Der Umgang mit Frauen ist das Element guter Sitten.)

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE, *Wahlverwandtschaften*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

What better school for manners than the company of virtuous women?

DAVID HUME, *Essays: The Rise of Arts and Sciences*.

¹⁶ The difference between a well-bred and an ill-bred man is this: One immediately attracts your liking, and the other your aversion. You love the one till you find reason to hate him; you hate the other till you find reason to love him.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iv, 319.)

¹⁷ Too great refinement is false delicacy, and true delicacy is solid refinement. (La trop

grande subtilité est une fausse délicatesse, et la véritable délicatesse est une solide subtilité.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 128.

For as laws are necessary that good manners may be preserved, so there is need of good manners that laws may be maintained.

MACHIAVELLI, *Dei Discorsi*. Pt. i, sec. 18.

Self-respect is at the bottom of all good manners. They are the expression of discipline, of good-will, of respect for other people's rights and comfort and feelings.

E. S. MARTIN, *A Father to His Freshman Son*.

You must practise

The manners of the time, if you intend To have favour from it.

MASSINGER, *The Unnatural Combat*. Act i, sc. 1.

Good manners are the technic of expressing consideration for the feelings of others.

ALICE DUER MILLER, *I Like American Manners*. (*Saturday Evening Post*, 13 Aug., 1932.)

The most delightful of companions is he who combines the mind of a gentleman with the emotions of a bum. . . . Toward men, ever an aristocrat; toward women, ever a commoner—that way lies success.

G. J. NATHAN, *The Autobiography of an Attitude*.

All Manners take a tincture from our own, Or come discoloured thro' our Passions shown; Or Fancy's beam enlarges, multiplies, Contracts, inverts, and gives ten thousand dyes.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. i, l. 33.

Our manners, like our faces, though ever so beautiful, must differ in their beauty.

SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. iii, p. 262.

Those that are good manners at the court are as ridiculous in the country as the behaviour of the country is most mockable at the court.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 46.

The great secret is not having bad manners or good manners or any other particular sort of manners, but having the same manners for all human souls.

BERNARD SHAW, *Pygmalion*. Act v.

For manners are not idle, but the fruit Of loyal nature and of noble mind.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 333.

Manners,—the final and perfect flower of noble character.

WILLIAM WINTERS, *The Actor and his Duty*.

Good-breeding is the blossom of good-sense. YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 470.

Training is everything. The peach was once a bitter almond; cauliflower is nothing but cabbage with a college education.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

Good breeding consists in concealing how much we think of ourselves and how little we think of the other person.

MARK TWAIN, *Unpublished Diaries*.

Men are polished, through act and speech, Each by each,

As pebbles are smoothed on the rolling beach. J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *A Home Idyl*.

II—Manners: Apothegms

Office changes manners. (Oficio mudan las costumbres.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 4.

Honors change manners. (Honores mutant mores.)

POLYDORUS VERGIL, *Adagia*. No. 202.

See also HONOR: HONORS.

Not with whom you are born, but with whom you are bred. (No con quien naces, sino con quien paces.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 10.

What times! what manners! (O tempora! O mores!)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. i, sec. 2. "Mores" may also be translated as morals, behavior.

What were once vices are now the manners of the day. (Quae fuerant vitia mores sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Ep. xxxix, 6.

How many injustices are due to the manners of the age. (Quam multa injusta ac prava sunt moribus.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 839.

I felt myself extremely awkward about going away, not choosing, as it was my first visit, to take French leave.

MADAME D'ARBLAY, *Diary*, 8 Dec., 1782.

You'd have taken leave without asking—French leave—if I had not been there.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Ways and Means*. Act iii, sc. 2. (1788)

What is called French leave was introduced that one person leaving might not disturb the company.

JOHN TRUSLER, *Chatterfield's Principles and Politeness*. (1760)

He that hath more manners than he ought, Is more a fool than he thought.

THOMAS D'URREV, *Quixote*. Act ii, sc. i.

Unmannerly a little is better than troublesome a great deal.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3404.

Fine manners need the support of fine manners in others.

EMERSON, *The Conduct of Life: Behaving*.

¹ I don't recall your name, but your manners are familiar.

OLIVER HERFORD, to a back-slapping person who descended upon him one afternoon at the Players, with a confident, "You remember me?"

^{1a} The manners of every age should be observed by you. (*Ætatis cujusque notandi sunt tibi mores.*)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 156.

I describe not men, but manners; not an individual, but a species.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

Nor is it my wish to find fault with individuals, but truly to show forth the very life and the manners of mankind. (*Neque enim notare singulos mens est mihi, Verum ipsam vitam et mores hominum ostendere.*)

PRÆRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, Prologue, l. 49.

² A man polished to the nail. (*Ad unguem factus homo.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 5, l. 32. The phrase involves a metaphor from sculpture, for the Latin artist would pass his finger-nail over the marble to test its smoothness.

³ The attentive eyes
That saw the manners in the face.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Hogarth*.

⁴ Evil communications corrupt good manners. (*ὁ ἀσέβητος ἄνθρωπος διαφθείρει καὶ τὸν καλόν.*)

MENANDER, *Thais*. Frag. 2; EURIPIDES, *Fragmentis*. Frag. 962; *New Testament: 1 Corinthians*, xv, 33. See also COMPANIONS: EVIL COMMUNICATIONS.

Evil words corrupt good manners, saith both Paul and Menander.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Ulysses Upon Ajax*, 23.

⁵ Everyone's manners make his fortune. (*Mores cuique sui fingunt fortunam.*)

CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Lives: Atticus*. Ch. 14.

⁶ And all that's madly wild, or oddly gay,
We call it only pretty Fanny's way.

THOMAS PARNELL, *Elegy to an Old Beauty*.

Nobody ought to have been able to resist her coxwain manner; and nobody had any business to try. Yet she never seemed to know it was her manner at all. That was the best of it.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, Vol. ii, ch. 14.

⁷ Well showed the elder lady's mien
That courts and cities she had seen.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 30.

⁸ Everyone thinks himself well-bred.

LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. i, p. 65.

⁹ To the manner born.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 15.

¹⁰ Let us not be dainty of leave-taking,
But shift away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 150.

He wants the natural touch.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 9.

¹¹ Here's a million of manners.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 105.

¹² Ob! madam; after you is good manners.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 2.

Stop, friend! after me is manners.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *Cesar Peter*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹³ Few are qualified to shine in company, but it is in most men's power to be agreeable.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁴ Things which are unbecoming are unsafe. (*Intuta quæ indecora.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 33.

¹⁵ Suit your manner to the man. (*Ut homo est, ita morem geras.*)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 431. Also PLAUTUS, *Moscellaria*, l. 724.

¹⁶ It is not learning, it is not virtue, about which people inquire in society. It's manners.

THACKERAY, *Sketches in London: On Tailoring*.

¹⁷ Good manners and soft words have brought many a difficult thing to pass.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *Æsop*. Act iv, sc. 2.

¹⁸ Manners before morals!

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iv.

One should be sure of his own manners before attacking another's morals.

MRS. JACK GARDNER, referring to Josiah Royce's attack on Francis E. Abbot, in *International Journal of Ethics*, Oct., 1890.

More tears have been shed over men's lack of manners than their lack of morals.

HELEN HATHAWAY, *Manners for Men*.

They teach the morals of a harlot and the manners of a dancing-master.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, of Chesterfield's letters.

¹⁹ Manners makyth man.

WILLIAM OF WYKEHAM, *Motto*, on New College, Oxford, founded by him in 1380.

Nurture and good manners maketh man.
UNKNOWN, *Babes Book*, p. 14. (c. 1460)

Good manners and knowledge maketh a man.

HENRY BRADSHAW, *Life of St. Werburga*: Pt. ii, Prologue, l. 7. (1513)

Manners make the man.

DIXON, *Complete Gentleman*, Pt. i, ch. 1. (1779)

The difference is, that in the days of old Men made the manners; manners now make men.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 26.

III—Manners: Good Manners

¹ Such easy greatness, such a graceful port,
So turn'd and finish'd for the camp or court!
ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 417.

We should lose something of the stately manners
Of the old school.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*, Pt. i, sec. 2.

² She puts off her patched petticoat today
And puts on Mayfair manners.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. iv, l. 658.

³ Genteel in personage,
Conduct, and equipage;
Noble by heritage,

Generous and free.

HENRY CARY, *The Contrivances*, Act i, sc. 2.

⁴ Never seem wiser or more learned than the
people you are with.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Feb., 1748.

Abhor a knave and pity a fool in your heart, but
let neither of them unnecessarily see that you
do so.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 Dec., 1748.

A man's own good-breeding is his best security
against other people's ill manners.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Feb., 1750.

You must embrace the man you hate, if you
cannot be justified in knocking him down.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

⁵ Who fears t' offend takes the first step to
please.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love in a Riddle*, Act i.

⁶ Come when you're called,
And do as you're bid;
Shut the door after you,
And you'll never be chid.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Contrast*, Ch. 1.

⁷ Good manners are made up of petty sacrifices.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

All that fashion demands is composure and self-
content.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

⁸ The mildest manners, and the gentlest heart.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xvii, l. 756. (Pope, tr.)

The mildest manners with the bravest mind.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xxiv, l. 963. (Pope, tr.)

He was the mildest mannered man
That ever scuttled a ship or cut a throat;
With such true breeding of a gentleman,
You never could divine his real thought.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 41.

⁹ You may observe that I am well-bred to a
degree of needless scrupulosity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*, Vol. i, p. 169.

No dancing bear was so genteel
Or half so *déçagé*.

COWPER, *Of Himself*.

¹⁰ Such high-bred manners, such good-natured
wit.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Curtis*.

¹¹ Teach me, like thee, in various nature wise,
To fall with dignity, with temper rise:
Form'd by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe;
Correct with spirit, eloquent with ease,
Intent to reason, or polite to please.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 377.

¹² Don't shake hands too eagerly. (Μὴ ῥαβδὸν
βέβαιον ἐμβάλλειν.)

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*,
Bk. viii, sec. 17.)

¹³ Good manners be your speed!

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 190.

¹⁴ Gentle blood will gentle manners breed.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. vi, canto iii, st. 2.

True is, that whilom that good poet said,
The gentle mind by gentle deeds is known;
For a man by nothing is so well bewray'd
As by his manners.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. vi, canto iii, st. 1.
The reference is to Chaucer. See also under
GENTLEMAN.

IV—Manners: Bad Manners

¹⁵ You have the gift of impudence; be thankful;
Every man has not the like talent.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Wild Goose Chase*, Act i, sc. 2.

I am privileged to be very impertinent, being an
Oxonian.

FARQUHAR, *Sir Harry Wildair*, Act ii, sc. 1.

With that dull, rooted, callous impudence
Which, dead to shame and every nicer sense,
Ne'er blush'd, unless, in spreading vice's snares,
She blunder'd on some virtue unawares.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 135.

¹⁶ No manners at all—no more breeding than a
bum-bailey.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*, Act i, sc. 6.

¹⁷ Though I be rude in speech.

New Testament: *11 Corinthians*, xi, 6.

¹⁸ God may forgive sins, he said, but awkward-
ness has no forgiveness in heaven or earth.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

¹⁹ I suppose this is a spice of your foreign breed-
ing, to let your uncle kick his heels in your hall.

SAMUEL FOOTE, *The Minor*, Act ii.

¹ Mr. Burchell . . . at the conclusion of every sentence would cry out "Fudge!"—an expression which displeased us all.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 11.

² Unruly murmurs, or ill-timed applause
Wrong the best speaker or the justest cause.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xix, l. 86. (Pope, tr.)

³ A rustic roughness, awkward and loutish. (Asperitas agrestis, et inconcinna gravisque.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 18, l. 6.

⁴ Folly often goes beyond her bounds; but Impudence knows none.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Scitum Hispanicum*.
Of all the plagues that heaven has sent,
A Wasp is most impertinent.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. I, No. 3.

⁵ Incivility is not a Vice of the Soul, but the effect of several Vices; of Vanity, Ignorance of Duty, Laziness, Stupidity, Distraction, Contempt of others, and Jealousy.

LA BAUVÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 11.

⁶ The movers and masters of our souls have surely a right to throw out their limbs as carelessly as they please, on the world that belongs to them, and before the creatures they have animated.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Pericles and Aspasia*.

⁷ Degenerate manners grow apace. (Mores deterioriores increbescunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 838. (Act v, sc. 1.)

Evil manners will, like watered grass, grow up very quickly. (Mores mali, Quasi herba irrigua succreverunt uberrime.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 8.

⁸ Rude, and scant of courtesy.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Can. v, st. 28.

But by and rade the Black Douglas,
And wow but he was rough!

UNKNOWN, *The Douglas Tragedy*.

⁹ I am much sorry, sir,
You put me to forget a lady's manners,
By being so verbal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 110.

¹⁰ This rudeness is a sauce to his good wit,
Which gives men stomach to digest his words
With better appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 304.

He answered me in the roundest manner.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 59.

This is some fellow,
Who, having been praise'd for bluntness, doth affect

A saucy roughness.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 101.

Fit for the mountains and the bar'rous caves,
Where manners ne'er were preach'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 52.

¹¹ One ugly trick has often spoiled
The sweetest and the best.

ANN TAYLOR, *Meddlesome Matty*.

¹² Her manners had not that repose
Which stamps the caste of Vere de Vere.

TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. St. 5.

¹³ His trick of doing nothing with an air,
His *salon* manners and society smile
Were but skin deep.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Study in Contrasts*. Pt. I, l. 117.

^{13a} For rudeness none shall rightly blame thee
If soon thy bed thou seekest.

UNKNOWN, *The Elder Edda: Hovamol. Sec. 19*. (HENRY ADAMS BELLOWS, tr., *Poetic Edda*.)

MARCH

¹⁴ The stormy March has come at last,
With winds and clouds and changing skies;
I hear the rushing of the blast

That through the snowy valley flies.

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT, *March*.

¹⁵ March winds and April showers
Bring forth May flowers.

ELWORTHY, *West Somersetshire Word-Book*, 461.

March wind and May sun
Makes clothes white and maids dun.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 41.

¹⁶ Men.: I would choose March, for I would
come in like a lion.

Tony: But you'd go out like a lamb.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Wife for a Month*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1624)

Like the month of March, in like a lion and out like a lamb.

ROGER NORTH, *Lives of the Norths*, i, 259.

Like March, having come in like a lion, he purposed to go out like a lamb.

CHARLOTTE BRONTË, *Shirley*. Ch. 15.

March comes in with an adder's head, and goes out with a peacock's tail.

R. L. GALE, *Old-World Essays*, p. 250.

¹⁷ Blossom on the plum,
Wild wind and merry;

Leaves upon the cherry,

And one swallow come.

NORA HOPKIN, *March*.

¹⁸ Ah, March! we know thou art
Kind-hearted, 'spite of ugly looks and threats,
And, out of sight, art nursing April's violets!

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *March*.

¹⁹ Slayer of the winter, art thou here again?

O welcome, thou that bring'st the summer
'nigh!

The bitter wind makes not thy victory vain,
Nor will we mock thee for thy faint blue sky.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Earthly Paradise: March*. St. 1.

1
Now are the winds about us in their glee,
Tossing the slender tree;
Whirling the sands about his furious car,
March cometh from afar.

WILLIAM GILMORE SIMMES, *Song in March*.

2
With rushing winds and gloomy skies,
The dark and stubborn Winter dies:
Far-off, unseen, Spring faintly cries,
Bidding her earliest child arise: March!
BAYARD TAYLOR, *March*.

3
Up from the sea the wild north wind is blowing
Under the sky's gray arch;
Smiling, I watch the shaken elm boughs,
knowing
It is the wind of March.
J. G. WHITTIER, *March*.

4
The braggart March stood in the season's door
With his broad shoulders blocking up the way.
ROBERT BURNS WILSON, *The Passing of March*.

5
Like an army defeated
The snow hath retreated. . . .
The Ploughboy is whooping—anon—anon!
There's joy in the mountains:
There's life in the fountains; . . .
The rain is over and gone.
WORDSWORTH, *Written in March*.

6
Its tree, Juniper; its stone, Bloodstone; its motto,
"Courage and strength in time of danger."
UNKNOWN, *Old Saying*. Referring to March.

MARIGOLD

7
The marigold, whose courtier's face
Echoes the sun.
JOHN CLEVELAND, *Upon Phillis Walking in a Morning before Breakfast*.

8
The marigold abroad her leaves doth spread,
Because the sun's and her power is the same.
HENRY CONSTABLE, *Diana*.

9
Fair is the marygold, for pottage meet.
JOHN GAY, *The Shepherd's Week: Monday*.

10
Open afresh your round of starry folds,
Ye ardent marigolds!
KEATS, *I Stood Tiptoe upon a Little Hill*, l. 47.

11
The sun-observing marigold.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *School of the Heart*, Ode 30.

12
Nor shall the marigold unmentioned die,
Which Aëcis once found out in Sicily;
She Phœbus loves, and from him draws his hue,
And ever keeps his golden beams in view.
RICHARD RASHD, *On Gardens*. (Gardiner, tr.)

13
And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 25.

The marigold that goes to bed wth the sun,
And with him rises weeping.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 4, l. 105.

14
The graceful and obsequious marigold,
How duly every morning she displays
Her open breast when Titan spreads his rays.
GEORGE WITTEK, *The Marigold*.

MARLOWE, CHRISTOPHER

15
Neat Marlowe, bathed in the Thespian
springs,
Had in him those brave transunary things
That the first poets had; his raptures were
All air and fire, which made his verses clear,
For that fine madness still he did retain
Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Of Poets and Poesie*.

[Marlowe] had in him those brave transunary
things that the first poets had.
JOHN DRINKWATER, *To Harry Reynolds: Of Poets and Poetry*.

16
Marlowe's mighty line.
BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*.

17
For thou, if ever godlike foot there trod
These fields of ours, wert surely like a god.
Who knows what splendour of strange dreams
was shed
With sacred shadow and glimmer of gold and
red
From hallowed windows, over stone and sod
On thine unbowed, bright, insubmissive head?
The shadow stayed not, but the splendour
stays,
Our brother, till the last of English days.
SWINBURNE, *In the Bay*. St. 18.

18
Marlowe was happy in his buskin Muse—
Alas, unhappy in his life and end:
Pity it is that wit so ill should dwell,
Wit lent from heaven, but vices sent from hell.
Our theatre hath lost, Pluto hath got,
A tragic penman for a dreary plot.
UNKNOWN, *The Return from Parnassus*. (1606)

MARRIAGE

I—Marriage: Definitions

19
Marriage always demands the greatest under-
standing of the art of insincerity possible be-
tween two human beings.

VICKI BAUM, *And Life Goes On*, p. 141.

The one charm of marriage is that it makes a life
of deception absolutely necessary for both parties.
OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

¹ Marriage: The state or condition of a community consisting of a master, a mistress, and two slaves, making in all, two.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *Devil's Dictionary*, p. 213.

² The mere idea of marriage, existing to weaken the will by distracting its straight aim in the life of practically every young girl, is the simple secret of their confessed inferiority in men's pursuits and professions today.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*: Isadora Duncan, p. 310.

³ In the married state, the world must own, Divided happiness was never known, To make it mutual, nature points the way: Let husbands govern: gentle wives obey.

COLLEY CIBBER, *The Provok'd Husband* Act v, sc. 2. See also WIRZ: THE CROWING HEN.

⁴ The first bond of society is marriage. (Prima societas in ipso conjugio est.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 17, sec. 54.

⁵ Wedlock's a lane where there is no turning.

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Magnus and Morna*. Sc. 3.

⁶ Marriage must be a relation either of sympathy or of conquest.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*. Bk. III, ch. 48.

⁷ Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, II, 23.

Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, II, 24.

And they two shall be one flesh.

New Testament: *Ephesians*, v, 31.

And they twain shall be one flesh.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xix, 5; *Mark*, x, 8.

Our state cannot be sever'd; we are one, One flesh; to lose thee were to lose myself.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 958.

⁸ The torment of one, the felicity of two, the strife and enmity of three.

WASHINGTON IRVING.

⁹ Matrimony is something that the bachelor misses and the widower escapes.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

¹⁰ Death itself to the reflecting mind is less serious than marriage. . . . Death is not a blow, it is not even a pulsation; it is a pause. But marriage unrolls the awful lot of numberless generations. Health, genius, honour are the words inscribed on some; on others are disease, fatuity, and infamy.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR. (Quoted by SARAH GRAND, *The Heavenly Twins*. Motto to Bk. II.)

¹⁰ Marrying cannot be without women, nor can the world subsist without them. To marry is physic against incontinence.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 726.

On what pretense can man have interdicted marriage, which is a law of nature? It is as though we were forbidden to eat, to drink, to sleep.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 728.

¹¹ Marriage, if one will face the truth, is an evil, but a necessary evil. (Τὸ γάμιον, τέτυκται τῇ ἀνάγκῃ, καὶ οὐ μὴ ἐστιν, ἀλλ' ἀναγκαῖον κακόν.)

MENANDER, *Fragment*. No. 651.

¹² Wedlock is a padlock.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 56. (1678)

¹³ Marriage is the Keeley cure for love's intoxication.

HELEN ROWLAND, *Love Letters of a Cynic*.

¹⁴ Marriage is nothing but a civil contract.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Marriage*.

¹⁵ A world-without-end bargain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 799.

¹⁶ Is it not the most horrible of all the means which the world has had recourse to, to bind the noble to itself?

SHELLEY, *Letter to T. J. Hogg*, 21 June, 1811.

¹⁷ Marriage is a lottery.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 252.

Marriage is a lottery in which men stake their liberty and women their happiness.

MADAME DE RIEUX, *Epigram*.

Marriage is a lottery, but you can't tear up your ticket if you lose.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

¹⁸ Marriage is one long conversation, chequered by disputes.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memories and Portraits*, p. 189.

¹⁹ Marriage is a step so grave and decisive that it attracts light-headed variable men by its very awfulness.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I. But marriage, if comfortable, is not at all heroic. It certainly narrows and dampens the spirits of generous men. In marriage, a man becomes slack and selfish, and undergoes a fatty degeneration of his moral being. . . . The air of the fireside withers out all the fine wildings of the husband's heart.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I. Marriage is like life in this—that it is a field of battle, and not a bed of roses.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

²⁰ Two lives bound fast in one with golden ease; Two graves grass-green beside a grey church tower.

TENNISON, *Circumstance*.

¹ Marriage is the only adventure open to the cowardly.

VOLTAIRE, *Pensées d'un Philosophe*.

² Marriage is a status of antagonistic coöperation. In such a status, necessarily, centripetal and centrifugal forces are continuously at work, and the measure of its success obviously depends on the extent to which the centripetal forces are predominant.

JOHN M. WOOLSEY, Federal Judge, *Decision*, rendered 6 April, 1931, holding that Marie Stopes's *Married Love* is not obscene.

³ But marriage is a fetter, is a snare,
A hell, no lady so polite can bear.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 65.

⁴ Marriage with peace is this world's Paradise;
With strife, this life's Purgatory.

UNKNOWN, *Politeuphuia*, p. 227. (1669)

Where there is strife betwixt a man and wife,
'Tis hell,
And mutual love may be compar'd to heaven.

JOSHUA COOKE, *How a Man May Choose a Good Wife*. Act i, sc. 1.

The marriage state, with and without the affection suitable to it, is the completest image of Heaven and Hell we are capable of receiving in this life.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 480.

Well-married, a man is winged: ill-matched, he is shackled.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

II—Marriage: Apothegms

⁵ Alfred and I intended to be married in this way almost from the first; we never meant to be spliced in the humdrum way of other people.

CHARLOTTE BRONTË, *Villette*. Ch. 42. (1853)

If you mean gettin' hitched, I'm in!

ARTEMUS WARD, *Artemus Ward, His Book: The Showman's Courtship*.

⁶ Won 1880. One 1884.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Inscription*, in wedding ring given to his wife. (PAXTON HUBBEN, *Life*.)

⁷ Things at home are crossways, and Betsy and I are out.

WILL CARLETON, *Betsy and I Are Out*.

Launcelot and I are out.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 34.

⁸ The road to success is filled with women pushing their husbands along.

LORD THOMAS ROBERT D'WAR, *Epigram*.

⁹ I am to be married within these three days; married past redemption.

DEYDEM, *Marriage à la Mode*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁰ One fool at least in every married couple.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. ix, ch. 4.

¹¹ You are of the society of wits and railleurs; . . . the surest sign is you are an enemy to marriage, the common butt of every railleur.

DAVID GARRICK, *The Country Girl*. Act ii, sc. 1.
An adaptation of Wycherley's *Country Wife*.

¹² Ah me! when shall I marry me?

GOLDSMITH, *Song*. Intended for *She Stoops to Conquer*.

Beauty, youth, and fortune meeting in you,
I will vouchsafe to marry you.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹³ Divorce is the sacrament of adultery. (Le divorce est le sacrement de l'adultère.)

JEAN FRANÇOIS GUICHARD, *Maximes*.

Divorce, the public brand of shameful life.

THOMAS PARNELL, *Hesiod*, l. 206.

¹⁴ We might knit that knot with our tongues,
that we shall never undo with our teeth.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 468.

To get married is to tie a knot with the tongue
that you cannot undo with your teeth.

E. M. WRIGHT, *Rustic Speech*, p. 272.

¹⁵ It is not marriage that fails; it is people that fail. All that marriage does is to show people up.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *Marriage*.

¹⁶ Women marry because they don't want to work.

MARY GARDEN, *Newspaper Interview*.

¹⁷ It is not good that the man should be alone.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, ii, 18.

He that said it was not good for man to be alone, placed the celibate amongst the inferior states of perfection.

ROBERT BOYLE, *Letter from Mr. Evelyn*. (Works, vi, 292.)

¹⁸ Marriage is honourable in all.

New Testament: *Hebrews*, xii, 4.

Marriage is honourable, but housekeeping's a shrew.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁹ Girls engaged write Sonnets from the Portuguese—married women never.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. v, p. 91.

²⁰ Marriages would in general be as happy, and often more so, if they were all made by the Lord Chancellor.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

Notwithstanding all that wit, or malice, or pride, or prudence will be able to suggest, men and women must at last pass their lives together.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 119.

¹ I have met with women whom I really think would like to be married to a Poem, and to be given away by a Novel.

KEATS, *Letters to Fanny Brawns*. Letter 2.

² Here you may see Benedick the married man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 269. (1598) It was from this use of the word that "Benedick" or "Benedict," as a synonym for a married man, originated, especially for a supposedly confirmed bachelor who falls victim to Cupid's arrow.

How dost thou, Benedick, the married man?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 100.

Wish the veteran joy of his entrance into the band of Benedicts.

WALTER SCOTT. In LOCKHART, *Life* (1839), Vol. vi, p. 313. (1821) In frequent use thereafter, usually in a jocular sense.

³ He married off his daughter, giving her, as he said himself, for a trial marriage of thirty days. (*Ἐνὶ νύμφῃ βότρ' ὑπάρχοντ' ἡμέρας*.)

MEKANDRES, *Didymai*. Frag. 118.

⁴ Women when they marry buy a cat in the bag.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

⁵ Mind, not body, makes marriage lasting. (Perenne conjugium animus non corpus facit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 520.

The wedlock of minds will be greater than that of bodies. (Magis erit animorum quam corporum conjugium.)

ERASMUS, *Proci et Puella*.

Let me not to the marriage of true minds Admit impediments.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxvi.

More things belong [to marriage] than four bare legs in a bed.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 8.

⁶ She who is born handsome is born married.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Such as marry but to a fair face, tie themselves off to a foul bargain.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. viii, p. 36.

Some ladies are too beautiful to be wed; For where's the man that's worthy of their bed?

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 83.

⁷ It takes patience to appreciate domestic bliss; volatile spirits prefer unhappiness.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*. Vol. ii, p. 4.

⁸ "Whenever I marry," says masculine Ann,

"I must really insist upon wedding a man!" But what if the man (for men are but human) Should be equally nice about wedding a woman?

J. G. SAXE, *Dilemma*.

⁹ Of all actions of a man's life, his marriage does least concern other people; yet of all actions of our life, 'tis most meddled with by other people.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Marriage*.

¹⁰ I say, we will have no more marriages. Those that are married already, all but one, shall live; the rest shall keep as they are. To a nunnery, go.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 155.

¹¹ Makes marriage vows

As false as dicers' oaths.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 44. See also LOVE: LOVE'S PERJURIES.

¹² The whole world is strewn with snares, traps, gins and pitfalls for the capture of men by women.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman: Introduction*.

¹³ Marriage is popular because it combines the maximum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

Marriage is unpopular because it combines the minimum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity.

UNKNOWN, *Shaw Revised*.

¹⁴ Married women are kept women and they are beginning to find it out.

LOGAN PEARSALE SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹⁵ What they do in heaven we are ignorant of; but what they do not we are told expressly, that they neither marry nor are given in marriage.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

They which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world; . . . neither marry, nor are given in marriage.

New Testament: Luke, xx, 35.

¹⁶ Wedded persons may thus pass over their lives quietly . . . if the husband becomes deaf and the wife blind.

RICHARD TAYLOR, *Garden of Wisdom*, ii, 4. (1539)

A good marriage would be between a blind wife and a deaf husband. (Un bon mariage se dressoit d'une femme aveugle, avecques un mary sourd.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5. Quoted as a saying.

A husband must be deaf, and his wife blind, to have quietness.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale: Wife*.

¹ She calls it wedlock, and with that name veils her sin. (Conjugium vocat; hoc prætexti nomine culpam.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 172.

I have never laid claim to wedlock, nor entered into such a compact. (Nec conjugis unquam prætexti tædæ, aut hæc in fœdera veni.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 338.

² He is dreadfully married. He's the most married man I ever saw in my life.

ARTEMUS WARD, *A Mormon Romance*.

³ In married life three is company and two none.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Importance of Being Earnest*. Act i.

⁴ There's nothing in the world like the devotion of a married woman. It's a thing no married man knows anything about.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.

⁵ Twenty years of romance make a woman look like a ruin; but twenty years of marriage make her something like a public building.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act i.

⁶ Men marry because they are tired; women because they are curious. Both are disappointed.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

⁷ Hanging and wiving go by destiny.

UNKNOWN, *School-House for Women*. (1541)

Wedding is destiny, And hanging likewise.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *English Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)

The ancient saying is no heresy,

Hanging and wiving go by destiny.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 9, l. 82. The proverb is used by many writers, among them: BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, iii, li, 5, 5; CHAPMAN, *All Fools*, v, 1; FARQUHAR, *Recruiting Officer*, iii, 2; SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, i.

⁸ Truly some men there be

That live always in great horror,

And say it goeth by destiny

To hang or wed: both hath one hour;

And whether it be, I am well sure,

Hanging is better of the twain;

Sooner done, and shorter pain.

UNKNOWN, *The School-house*. (c. 1542)

If matrimony and hanging go

By destiny, why not whipping too?

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 839.

I spake to him of Garlic, he answered Asparagus: consulted him of marriage, he tells me of hanging, as if they went by one and the same destiny.

BEN JONSON, *Epicoenæ Impertinens*.

⁹ It is said full ryfe [often],

A man may not wive And also thrive,

And all in a year.

UNKNOWN, (*Towneley Plays*. No. 12. c. 1388.)

It is too much, we daily hear,

To wive and thrive both in one year.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundred Points of Good*

Husbandry: Wiving and Thriving.

III—Marriage, Advice and Admonition

See also Wife: Her Choice

¹⁰ A woman seldom asks advice before she has bought her wedding clothes.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 475.

¹¹ Therefore it is fitting for the women to be married at about the age of eighteen, and the men at thirty-seven, or a little before.

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. vii, ch. 14, sec. 6.

Let still the woman take
An elder than herself; so wears she to him,
So sways she level in her husband's heart:

For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn,
Than women's are.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 30.

Then let thy love be younger than thyself,
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent:

For women are as roses, whose fair flower

Being once display'd, doth fall that very hour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 37.

¹² We should marry to please ourselves, not other people.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Maid of the Mill*. Act iii, sc. 4.

¹³ If you marry an ugly wife, she will be your bane; if a beautiful one, you will not keep her to yourself.

BION. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, 48.)

¹⁴ To change the name and not the letter

Is a change for the worse and not for the better.

CHAMBERS, *Book of Days*. Vol. i, p. 723.

¹⁵ It is better to marry than to burn.

NEW TESTAMENT: *I Corinthians*, vii, 9.

¹⁶ Misses! the tale that I relate

This lesson seems to carry—

Choose not alone a proper mate,

But proper time to marry.

COWPER, *Pairing Time Anticipated: Moral*.

¹⁷ For a young man not yet; for an old man never at all. (*Tota vita natus imperio, tota æspeculatore prædicatione*.)

DIOGENES, when asked the proper time to marry. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 54.)

He was reputed one of the wise men that made answer to the question when a man should marry? "A young man not yet, an elder man not at all."

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Single Life*. Also *Apothegms*, No. 220.

Honest men marry quickly, but wise men not at all.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 2.

A woman needs a stronger head than her own for counsel—she should marry. (Una mujer no tiene. Valor para el consejo, y la conviene casarse.)

CALDERON, *El Purgatorio de Sans Patricio*. Act III, sc. 4.

I have always thought that every woman should marry, and no man.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 30.

Men in single state should marry, While women, I suggest, should marry.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Advice on Marriage*.

It is a woman's business to get married as soon as possible, and a man's to keep unmarried as long as he can.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act II.

Marriage is of so much use to a woman, opens out to her so much more of life, and puts her in the way of so much more freedom and usefulness, that, whether she marry well or ill, she can hardly miss some benefit.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

Keep thy eyes wide open before marriage, and half shut afterwards.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

Wholly abstain, or wed. Thy bounteous Lord Allows thee choice of paths; take no by-ways.

Continence bath his joy; weigh both, and so If rottenness have more, let Heaven go.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 3.

Marry your son when you will, your daughter when you can.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Be careful to marry a woman who lives near to you. (Τὴν δι μέλιτος γάμειν, ἢ τὴν πόλεως ἀπὸ τοῦ αἵματος.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 700.

Who marries does well, who marries not does better.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*, II, 666. (1659)

Marriage is the best state for man in general; and every man is the worse man, in proportion as he is unfit for the married state.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

If you are honestly devoted to one woman,

then bow your head and submit your neck to the yoke. (Si tibi simplicitas uxoria, deditur uni Est animus, summatte caput cervice parata Ferre jugum.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. VI, l. 206.

To rise betimes, and to marry young, are what no man ever repents of doing.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk: Marriage*.

Take heed, Camilla, that seeking all the Wood for a straight stick, you choose not at the last a crooked staff.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*.

Ev'n in the happiest choice, where fav'ring heaven

Has equal love and easy fortune giv'n,— Think not, the husband gain'd, that all is done;

The prize of happiness must still be won: And, oft, the careless find it to their cost, The lover in the husband may be lost; The graces might alone his heart allure; They and the virtues, meeting, must secure.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Advice to a Lady*.

And, to all married men, be this a caution, Which they should duly tender as their life, Neither to doat too much, nor doubt a wife.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act V, sc. 3.

Advice to persons about to marry—Don't.

HENRY MAYHEW, in *Punch*, vol. VIII, p. 1. (1845) This, the most famous joke that *Punch* ever made, is stated by Spielman, in his *History of Punch*, to have been written by Mayhew, one of the three co-editors under whose direction *Punch* was first published.

'Tis unlucky to marry in the month of May. (Mense malum Maio nubere.)

OWN, *Fasti*. Eleg. V, l. 490.

Marry in May, repent alway.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Marry in Lent, live to repent.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

It does not much signify whom one marries, as one is sure to find next morning that it is some one else.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Table-Talk*.

Maidens! why should you worry in choosing whom you should marry?

Choose whom you may, you will find you have got somebody else.

JOHN RAY, *Distiches*. No. 10.

If thou wilt needs marry, marry a fool; for wise men know well enough what monsters you make of them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 142.

'Tis my maxim, be's a fool that marries; but be's a greater that does not marry a fool.

WYCHERLEY, *Country Wife*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 502.

Intelligent women always marry fools.

ANATOLE FRANCE.

1. Whichever you do you will repent it. ("Ὅ ἅ ἀνδρὶ νοσήσῃς, μετάνοιός.")

SOCRATES, when asked whether or not a man should marry. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Socrates*. Sec. 16.)

2. No woman should marry a teetotalter or a man who does not smoke.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

I see . . . men . . . taking into their lives acidulous vestals.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

3. Better to sit up all night than to go to bed with a dragon.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, p. 213.

4. Monday for wealth, Tuesday for health, Wednesday the best day of all:

Thursday for crosses, Friday for losses,

Saturday no luck at all.

UNKNOWN, (BRAND, *Popular Antiquities*.)

Days lucky or unlucky for marriage.

Marry Monday, marry for wealth;

Marry Tuesday, marry for health;

Marry Wednesday, the best day of all;

Marry Thursday, marry for crosses;

Marry Friday, marry for losses;

Marry Saturday, no luck at all.

UNKNOWN, (HALLIWELL, *Nursery Rhymes*.)

IV—Marriage: Like with Like

5. Ah, wise was he who first pondered this truth and gave it utterance: that to marry in one's own degree is far the best, and that neither among the rich nor the high-born should marriage be desired by a man who tolleth with his hands.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 887.

Oh! wise was he, the first who taught
This lesson of observant thought,
That equal fates alone may bless
The bowers of nuptial happiness;
That never where ancestral pride
Inflames, or affluence rolls its tide,
Should love's ill-omened bonds entwine
The offspring of a humbler line.

THOMAS LOVE PRACOCK, *Connubial Equality*.

An adaptation of Æschylus, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 887. (ἡ σοφὴ ἡ σοφός, etc.)

6. Like blood, like goods, and like age,

Make the happiest marriage.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramologia*, 28. (1639)

7. For any man to match above his rank

Is but to sell his liberty.

MASSINGER, *The Virgin Martyr*. Act I, sc. 1.

8. Among unequals what society

Can sort, what harmony, or true delight?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 383.

9. As the ill-mated steer yoked miserably at the plough, so fares the wife who is less than her mighty lord. (Quam male inæquales veniunt ad aratra iuveni, Tam premittur magno conjuge nupta minor.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. ix, l. 29.

10. If you would marry wisely, marry your equal.

(Siqua voles apte nubere, nube pari.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. ix, l. 32.

11. Whip your own top. (Τῆς κατὰ σάρκα ἑαυτοῦ.)

PITTACUS, when asked by a stranger whether

he should marry his equal or his superior.

Pittacus led him to a group of boys who were spinning tops, and bade him listen to them. The boys were crying to each other, "Whip your own top." The words also mean, "Keep to your own sphere," and the stranger led home the humbler bride. (CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams: Anth. Pal.*, vii, 89.)

12. Let like mate with like; the ill-matched never agree. (Par pari jugator conjunx; quidquid impar, dissidet.)

SOLON. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 30.)

V—Marriage and Money

See also Dowry

13. A poor man who marries a wealthy woman gets a ruler and not a wife.

ANAXANDRIDES. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*.)

14. There are but two objects in marriage, love or money. If you marry for love, you will certainly have some very happy days, and probably many very uneasy ones; if for money, you will have no happy days and probably no uneasy ones.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*. (To be delivered posthumously.)

15. His designs were strictly honourable, as the phrase is, that is to rob a lady of her fortune by way of marriage.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xi, ch. 4.

16. He that marries for wealth sells his liberty.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2238.

Who wives for a dowry resigns his own power.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

17. The woes of wedlock with the joys, we mix;

'Tis best repenting in a coach and six.

SAMUEL GARTH, *Cato: Prologue*.

18. 'Tis sad when you think of her wasted life,

For youth cannot mate with age,

And her beauty was sold for an old man's gold—

She's a bird in a gilded cage.

ARTHUR J. LAGER, *A Bird in a Gilded Cage*.

(1900) Music by HARRY VON TILLY.

¹ Mark was a Pill. His little Dame had
Class . . .

One of those Unions that neglect to Une . . .
She was a Saint! He was a Hound! Alas,
That such a Peach should marry such a
Prune!

Why did she stick? Who knows the inward
tune

To which these women march? We know, at
least,

Mark had a Wad, and bought her gowns and
shoon . . .

Also, one eats or one is soon deceased. . . .
Mayhap it was a case of Booty and the
Beast!

DON MARQUIS, *Tristram and Isolde*.

² O thrice ill-starred is he who marries when
he is poor! (*Ὁ τρίς κακοδαίμων, ὅστις ὅν νύμφης
γαμέῃ.*)

MEVANDER, *Ploclus*.

³ Let all mankind this certain maxim hold:
Marry who will, our sex is to be sold.
With empty hands no tassels you can lure,
But fulsome love for gain we can endure;
For gold we love the impotent and old,
And heave, and pant, and kiss, and cling, for
gold.

Yet with embraces curses oft I mixt,
Then kiss'd again, and chid, and rail'd betwixt.
POPE, *Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 170.

But honored well are charms to sell
If priests the selling do.

NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS, *Unseen Spirits*.

⁴ I asked of Echo, 't other day
(Whose words are few and often funny),
What to a novice she could say
Of courtship, love, and matrimony.
Quoth Echo, plainly,—“Matter-o'-money.”
J. G. Saxe, *Echo*.

⁵ I come to wive it wealthily.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
I, sc. 2, l. 75.

⁶ Doñt thou marry for munny, but goñ wheer
munny is!

TENNISON, *Northern Farmer*, New Style. St. S.
Remember, it is as easy to marry a rich woman
as a poor woman.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Bk. I, ch. 28.

⁷ I prefer a man without money, to money
without a man, (*Ego vero malo virum, qui
pecunia eget, quam pecuniam, quæ viro.*)

THEMISTOCLES, when someone asked his ad-
vice as to whether he should give his daugh-
ter to a man who was poor but honest or
to one who was rich but less esteemed.
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Sec. 18;
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 20, sec. 71.)

⁸ My Lord Denbigh is going to marry a for-
tune, I forget her name; my Lord Gowe
asked him how long the honey-moon woul
last? He replied, “Don’t tell me of the honey
moon; it is harvest moon with me.”

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to George Montagu*
19 May, 1756.

VI—Marriage: December and May

⁹ What woes must such unequal union bring,
When hoary Winter weds the youthfu
Spring?

You, like Mezentius, in the nuptial bed,
Once more unite the living and the dead.

WILLIAM BROOME, *On a Gentleman of Seventy
Who Married a Lady of Sixteen*.

The living and the dead, at his [Mezentius']
command,

Were coupled face to face and hand to hand.

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. viii.

¹⁰ What can a young lassie, what shall a young
lassie,

What can a young lassie do wi' an auld man?
BURNS, *What Can a Young Lassie*.

¹¹ That she, this maiden, which that May us
highte . . .

Should wedded be unto this January.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 449.

When asthmatic January weds buxom May.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Coming Terror*, 267.

¹² Men should wedden after their estate,
For youth and old are often at debate.

CHAUCER, *The Miller's Tale*, l. 43.

¹³ Husband twice as old as wife,

Argues ill for married life.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act. I.

¹⁴ Better be an old man's darling than a young
man's warling.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 7. (1546)

“Warling” was apparently coined for this
proverb, which will be found also in CAM-
DEN, *Remains*, 293; SWIFT, *Polite Conversa-
tion*, I; ADAMS, *Misc's Daughter*, III,
15, and elsewhere.

Better be an old man's darling

Than become a young man's slave.

J. R. PLANCHÉ, *Extravagance*, v, 206.

¹⁵ For it ne sits not unto fresh May

Forto be coupled to cold January.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Temple of Glas*. (c. 1400)

Lustful he was, at forty must be wed,

Old January will have May in bed.

UNKNOWN, *Musarum Delicia*, I, 103.

¹⁶ Since thou wouldst needs (bewitched with
some ill charms!)

Be buried in those monumental arms,

All we can wish is, may that earth lie light
Upon thy tender limbs! and so good night.

EDMUND WALLER, *To One Married to an Old Man*.

1
For every marriage then is best in tune,
When that the wife is May, the husband
June.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *To the Most Courteous
and Fair Gentlewoman, Mrs. Ellinor Wil-
lams*.

2
Take a doe in the month of May,
And a forester's courage she soon will allay.
UNKNOWN. (*Roxburghe Ballads*, vii, 558.)

VII—Marriage and Repentance

3
Be not hasty to marry; it's better to have
one plough going than two cradles; and more
profit to have a barn filled than a bed.

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*.

4
You should indeed have longer tarried
By the roadside before you married.

W. S. LANDOR, *To One Ill-mated*.

5
In hasty recklessness men often marry,
And afterwards repent it all their lives.
(Par un prompt désespoir souvent on se
marie,
Qu'on s'en repent après tout le temps de sa
vie.)

MOLIERE, *Les Femmes Savantes*. Act v, sc. 4,
l. 89.

6
Lest in making hasty choice, leisure for re-
pentance should follow.

WILLIAM PAINTER, *Palace of Pleasure*, l. 115.
(1566)

She was afraid to match in haste lest she might
repent at leisure.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, xi, 86. (1592)

Marry too soon, and you'll repent too late.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Jealous Lovers*. Act v,
sc. 2. (1632)

Marry in haste, repent at leisure.

CONGREVE, *Old Batchelor*. Act v, sc. 8. (1692)

7
Hasty marriage seldom proveth well.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 18.

Wooling, wedding, and repenting, is as a Scotch
flg, a measure, and a cinque pace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 76.

Who would in haste, and means to wed at
leisure.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 11.

8
Marriage leapeth up upon the saddle, and re-
pentance upon the crupper.

UNKNOWN, *Poeticalus*, 35. (1669)

And sure all marriage in repentance ends.

DEYLEN, *Don Sebastian: Epilogue*.

VIII—Marriage and Love

9
The angry tyrant lays his yoke on all,
Yet in his fiercest rage is charming still;
Officious Hymen comes where'er we call,
But haughty Love comes only when he will.
APERA BEEN, *Love and Marriage*.

'Tis Love alone can make our fetters please.
APERA BEEN, *Love and Marriage*.

10
Love-matches are made by people who are
content, for a month of honey, to condemn
themselves to a life of vinegar.

COUNTRESS OF BLESSINGTON, *Commonplace
Book*.

Marriage, from love, like vinegar from wine—
A sad, sour, sober beverage—by time
Is sharpen'd from its high celestial flavour
Down to a very homely household savour.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 5.

11
For Wedlock without love, some say,
Is but a lock without a key.
It is a kind of rape to marry

One that neglects or cares not for ye.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 321.

12
'Tis melancholy, and a fearful sign
Of human frailty, folly, also crime,
That love and marriage rarely can combine,
Although they both are born in the same
clime.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 5.

13
People marry through a variety of other rea-
sons, and with varying results; but to marry
for love is to invite inevitable tragedy.

J. B. CARELL, *The Cream of the Jest*, p. 235.

14
Can you keep the bee from ranging,
Or the ringdove's neck from changing?
No! nor fettered Love from dying
In the knot there's no untying.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song*. St. 6.

15
There as my heart is set, there will I wive.
CHAUCER, *The Clerk's Tale*, l. 117.

16
Marriage has, as you say, no *natural* relation
to love. Marriage belongs to society; it is a
social contract.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, p. 450.

17
And all the young ladies said . . . that to be
sure a love-match was the only thing for hap-
piness, where the parties could anyway afford
it.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Castle Rackrent: Con-
tinuation of Memoirs*.

18
Where there's marriage without love, there
will be love without marriage.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

There can be only one end to marriage without love, and that is love without marriage.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

Where love is there is marriage; where love is not, there is prostitution.

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES, *Where Love Is*.

¹ 'Tis highly rational, we can't dispute,
That Love, being naked, should promote a suit:

But doth not oddity to him attach
Whose fire's so oft extinguished by a match?
RICHARD GARNETT, *On Love and Marriage*.

² Marriage the happiest bond of love might be,
If hands were only joined where hearts agree.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The British Enchanters*.
Act v, sc. 1.

Union of hearts, not hands, does marriage make,
And sympathy of mind keeps love awake.
AARON HILL, *Astors*.

³ If a man really loves a woman, of course he wouldn't marry her for the world if he were not quite sure that he was the best person she could by any possibility marry.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 10.

⁴ It is commonly a weak man who marries for love.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

⁵ It is love that is sacred. . . . Marriage and love have nothing in common. . . . We marry only once . . . but we may love twenty times. . . . Marriage is law, and love is instinct.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *The Love of Long Ago*.

⁶ Hail wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring, sole propriety
In Paradise of all things common else.
By thee adulterous lust was driv'n from men
Among the bestial herds to range; by thee,
Founded in reason, loyal, just, and pure,
Relations dear, and all the charities
Of father, son, and brother, first were known.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 750.

⁷ Love is often a fruit of marriage. (L'amour est souvent un fruit de mariage.)

MOULIER, *Sganarelle*. Sc. 1, l. 54.

The old family maxim, that "if she marries first, love will come after."

EUSTACE BUDGELL, *The Spectator*. No. 605.

Marry first and love will follow.

HANNAH COWLEY, *The Belle's Stratagem*. Act iii, sc. 1. Quoted as "the good old maxim."

The woman that marries to love better will be as much mistaken as the wench that marries to live better. Marrying to increase love is like

gaming to become rich; you only lose what little stock you had before.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wits*. Act iv.

⁸ A good marriage (if any there be) refuse: the company and conditions of love; it en deavors to present those of amity.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

I see no marriages fail sooner, or more troubled than such as are concluded for beauty's sake, and huddled up for amorous desires.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

You cannot pluck roses without fear of thorns. Nor enjoy a fair wife without danger of horns.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

⁹ Where I love I must not marry,
Where I marry, cannot love.

THOMAS MOORE, *Love and Marriage*.

They gied him my hand, tho' my heart was at sea.

ANNE BARNARD, *Auld Robin Gray*.

¹⁰ The garlands fade, the vows are worn away;
So dies her love, and so my hopes decay.

POPE, *Pastorals: Autumn*, l. 69.

¹¹ How oft, when press'd to marriage, have I said,
Curse on all laws but those which Love has made!

Love, free as air, at sight of human ties,
Spreads his light wings, and in a moment flies.
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 73.

¹² Marry for love and work for siller.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Who marries for love without money, bath merry nights and sorry days.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹³ Love as a relation between men and women was ruined by the desire to make sure of the legitimacy of children.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Marriage and Morals*, p. 27.

¹⁴ I will marry her, sir, at your request; but if there be no great love in the beginning, yet heaven may decrease it upon better acquaintance. . . . I hope, upon familiarity will grow more contempt: I will marry her; that I am freely dissolved, and dissolutely.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 253.

¹⁵ 'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion.

SHERRIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁶ If they only married when they fell in love, most people would die unwed.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Ch. 1.

The Lion is the King of Beasts, but he is scarcely suitable for a domestic pet. In the same way, I suspect love is rather too violent a passion to make a good domestic sentiment.

R. L. STVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Ch. 1.

1 Venus, a beautiful, good-natured lady, was the goddess of love; Juno, a terrible shrew, the goddess of marriage: and they were always mortal enemies.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

2 The only thing that can hallow marriage is love, and the only genuine marriage is that which is hallowed by love.

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. 2.

3 All true love is grounded on esteem.

GEORGE VILLIERS, DUKK OF BUCKINGHAM, *True Love*.

Wedded love is founded on esteem.

ELIJAH FENTON, *Marianna*.

4 One should always be in love. That is the reason one should never marry.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act III.

IX—Marriage: Made in Heaven

5 True it is that marriages be done in heaven and performed on earth.

WM. FAIRBANK, *Palace of Pleasure*. III, 24. (1567)

Marriages are made in heaven and consummated on earth:

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombie*. Act iv, sc. 1.

(1590) The French have the same proverb, "Les mariages se font au ciel, et se consomment sur la terre."

6 Marriage is destiny, made in heaven.

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombie*. (1590)

7 Matches are made in heaven.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. III, sec. II, mem. 5, sub. 5. (1621) In frequent use thereafter.

If marriages

8 Are made in Heaven, they should be happier.

THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *Isabella; or, The Fatal Marriage*. Act iv, sc. 2.

X—Marriage: The Wedding

9 They stood before the altar and supplied The fire themselves in which their fat was fried.

AMAROS BIRCH, *The Devil's Dictionary*, p. 23.

10 To have and to hold from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness, and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part.

Book of Common Prayer: Solemnization of Matrimony.

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow.

Book of Common Prayer: Solemnization of Matrimony. In America, the second clause is omitted.

She is mine to have and to hold!

She has chosen between love and gold!

All the joys life can give

Shall be hers, while I live,

For she's mine to have and to hold.

WILL A. HEELAN, *She Is Mine to Have and to Hold*.

To Have and to Hold.

MARY JOHNSON. Title of novel.

11 The business of a poor waiting-woman, here upon earth, is to be scraping up something against a rainy day, called the day of marriage.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act I, sc. 2.

12 Happiness untold awaits them

When the parson consecrates them.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

13 So, with decorum all things carried;

Miss frown'd, and blush'd, and then was—married.

GOLDSMITH, *The Double Transformation*, l. 19.

14 For next to that interesting job,

The hanging of Jack, or Bill, or Bob,

There's nothing so draws a London mob

As the noosing of very rich people.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Courtship*.

15 There is something about a wedding-gown prettier than in any other gown in the world.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, (*Douglas Jerrold's Wit: A Wedding-Gown*.)

For talk six times with the same single lady, And you may get the wedding dresses ready.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto XII, st. 59.

16 The voice that breathed o'er Eden,

That earliest wedding-day,

The primal marriage blessing,

It hath not passed away.

JOHN KEEL, *Holy Matrimony*.

17 Nothing is to me more distasteful than that entire complacency and satisfaction which beam in the faces of a new-married couple,—in that of the lady particularly.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: A Bachelor's Complaint*.

18 Fair Concord, ever abide by their couch, and to so well matched a pair may Venus ever be propitious. (Candida perpetuo reside, Concordia, lecta, Tamque pari semper sit Venus æqua iugo.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. IV, epig. 11.

God the best maker of all marriages
Combine your hearts in one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 386.

1 What therefore God hath joined together, let
not man put asunder.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xix, 6.

What God hath joined together no man shall
ever put asunder: God will take care of that.

BERNARD SHAW, *Getting Married*.

Under this window in stormy weather
I marry this man and woman together;
Let none but Him who rules the thunder
Put this man and woman asunder.

SWIFT, *Marriage Services from His Chamber
Window*.

Yet 'tis "so nominated in the bond."

That both are tied till one shall have expired.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 7.

2 To church in the morning, and there saw a
wedding in the church, which I have not seen
many a day; and the young people so merry
one with another! and strange to see what
delight we married people have to see these
poor fools decoyed into our condition, every
man and woman gazing and smiling at them.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 25 Dec., 1665.

To church the parties went,
At once with carnal and devout intent.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 309.

3 You've picked an unlucky day for changing
your name. (Ne hodie malo cum auspicio
nomen commutaveris.)

PLAUTUS, *Astineria*, l. 373. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

4 Wooed, and married, and a'
Married, and wooed, and a'
And was she nœ very weel off
That was wooed, and married, and a'?

ALEXANDER ROSS, *Song*.

5 But who ever heard of a marriage deterred
Or even deferred
By any contrivance so very absurd
As scolding the boy, and caging his bird?

J. G. SAXE, *Pyramus and Thisbe*.

6 A man may weep upon his wedding day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Prologue, l. 32.

7 Till holy church incorporate two in one.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 5,
l. 37.

Since first he called her his before the holy man.
CAMPELLE, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 130.

8 I must marry the girl first, and ask his con-
sent afterwards.

R. B. SHERRIDAN, *St. Patrick's Day*. Act i, sc. 1.

9 Behold, whiles she before the altar stands,
Hearing the holy priest that to her speaks,

And blesseth her with his two happy hands,
How the red roses flush up in her cheeks,
And the pure snow with goodly vermeil stair
Like crimson dyed in grain:
That even th' angels, which continually
About the sacred altar do remain,
Forget their service and about her fly,
Off peeping in her face, that seems more fair
The more they on it stare.

SPENSER, *Epithalamion*, l. 223.

Against their bridal day, which is not long:
Sweet Thames, run softly, till I end my song.

SPENSER, *Prothalamion*, l. 35.

10 Now when they sever wedded hands,
Joy trembles in their bosom-strands,
And lovely laughter leaps and falls
Upon their lips in madrigals.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods*. No. 4.

11 What woman, however old, has not the
bridal-favours and raiment stowed away, and
packed in lavender, in the inmost cupboards
of her heart?

THACKERAY, *The Virginians*. Ch. 33.

12 Design, or chance makes others wive,
But nature did this match contrive.

EDMUND WALLER, *Marriage of the Dwarfs*.

13 A manly form at her side she saw,
And joy was duty, and love was law.

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*.

XI—Marriage: Bride and Bridegroom

14 The bride bath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i.

Holy and pure are the drops that fall
When the young bride goes from her father's
hall.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Bride of the Greek Isle*.

15 Blest is the Bride on whom the sun doth
shine.

ROBERT HERRICK, *A Nuptial Song*.

Blessed is the corpse that the rain falls on;
Blessed is the bride that the sun shines on.

WILLIAM HORE, *Table-Book*, 667.

Fair weather weddings make fair weather lives.

RICHARD HOEVEY, *The Marriage of Guinevere*.
Act i, sc. 3.

16 As the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride.
Old Testament: Isaiah, lxii, 5.

As are those dulcet sounds in break of day
That creep into the dreaming bridegroom's ear
And summon him to marriage.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 51.

17 A bonny bride is soon bunsit.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹ And you, brides and bridegrooms all,
With measure heap'd in joy to the measures
fall.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 4,
l. 184.

² A happy bridesmaid makes a happy bride,
TENNYSON, *The Bridesmaid*.

Bridesmaids may soon be brides; one wedding
brings on another.

C. H. SPURKSON, *Salt-Cellars*.

XII—Marriage: the Honeymoon

³ Is Venus odious to brides? Or do they mock
their parents with false tears, which they
shed plentifully within their virgin bowers?
CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode lvi, l. 15.

⁴ More anxious than ever bride was on her
wedding night, when wishes, hopes, fears, and
doubts, tumultuously agitate, please, and ter-
rify her.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 June, 1752.

⁵ 'Tis not beauty that witheth bridegrooms,
but nobleness. (Ὁ δὲ κάλλος ἀλλ' ἀρεταί
τίθεται τοῖς ἐννύμφαις.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 208.

O lady, nobility is thine, and thy form is the
reflection of thy nature!

EURIPIDES, *Ion*, l. 238.

Solon had the bride eat a quince the first night
of marriage, intimating thereby, it seems, that
the bridegroom was to expect his first pleasure
from the bride's mouth and conversation.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Conjugal Precepts*, Sec. 2.

⁶ Need we expose to vulgar sight
The raptures of the bridal night? . . .
Let it suffice, that each had charms;
He clasp'd a goddess in his arms;
And, though she felt his usage rough,
Yet in a man 'twas well enough.

GOLDSMITH, *The Double Transformation*, l. 21.

⁷ The moon, the moon, so silver and cold,
Her fickle temper has oft been told,
Now shady—now bright and sunny—
But of all the lunar things that change,
The one that shows most fickle and strange,
And takes the most eccentric range,
Is the moon—so called—of honey!

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Honeymoon*.

Other rites

Observing none, but adoration pure
Which God likes best, into their inmost
bower

Handed they went; and eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear,

Straight side by side were laid; nor turn'd,
I ween,
Adam from his fair spouse, nor Eve the
rites

Mysterious of connubial love refus'd:
Whatever hypocrites austere talk
Of purity and place and innocence,
Defaming as impure what God declares
Pure, and commands to some, leaves free
to all.

Our Maker bids increase; who bids abstain
But our destroyer, foe to God and Man?
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 736.

She what was honour knew,
And with obsequious majesty approv'd
My pleaded reason. To the nuptial bow'r
I led her blushing like the morn: all Heav'n
And happy constellations on that hour
Shed their selectest influence; the earth
Gave sign of gratulation, and each hill;
Joyous the birds; fresh gales and gentle airs
Whisper'd it to the woods, and from their wings
Flung rose, flung odours from the spicy shrub.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 508.

⁸ When a couple are newly-married, the first
month is honey-moon or smick-smack;
The second is hither and thither: the third
is thwack thwack:

The fourth, the Devil take them that brought
thee and I together.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 53.

¹⁰ To-night,
When I should take possession of the bride.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
ii, sc. 5, l. 28.

Surfeiting in joys of love, With his new bride.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 252.

¹¹ Put off your shame with your clothes when
you go in to your husband, and put it on
again when you come out.

THEANO, wife of Pythagoras, advising a
woman. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*.
Bk. viii, sec. 43.)

¹² All the women we need are inside, said the
bridegroom, and closed the door on the
bride.

THEOCYTUS, *Idyls*. No. xv, l. 77.

XIII—Marriage: Man and Wife

¹³ Thus in the East they are extremely strict,
And wedlock and a padlock mean the
same; . . .

But then their own polygamy's to blame;
Why don't they knead two virtuous souls
for life

Into that moral centaur, man and wife?
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 158. This
stanza, which Byron composed in bed, 28
Feb., 1821, was omitted by his publisher

from the first edition of the poem, but replaced in subsequent editions when Byron protested in a fury "that I will not permit any human being to take such liberties with my writings."

¹ *Valentine*: The two greatest monsters in the world are a man and a woman.

Sir Sampson Legend: Why my opinion is that those two monsters, joined together, make a yet greater, that's a man and his wife.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act iv, sc. 2.
Composed that monstrous animal, a husband and wife.

FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. xv, ch. 9.

² The reason that husbands and wives do not understand each other is because they belong to different sexes.

DOROTHY DIX, in her syndicated column.

³ Pure, as the charities above,
Rise the sweet sympathies of love;
And closer chords than those of life
Unite the husband to the wife.

JOHN LOGAN, *The Lovers*.

⁴ There is no such cosy combination as man and wife. (*Oniscus obitav obiter dicitur in drap re sal' yourt.*)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 647.

Husband and wife come to look alike at last.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 7.

⁵ Men are April when they woo, December when they wed: maids are May when they are maids, but the sky changes when they are wives.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 147.

They dream in courtship, but in wedlock wake.
POPE, *The Wife of Bath*, l. 103.

You must not contrast too strongly the hours of courtship with the years of possession.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 17 March, 1845.

⁶ He is the half part of a blessed man
Left to be finished by such as she;
And she a fair divided excellence,
Whose fulness of perfection lies in him.
O, two such silver currents, when they join,
Do glorify the banks that bound them in!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 437.

XIV—Marriage: Its Pleasures

⁷ And such a bliss is there betwixt them two
That, save the joy that lasteth evermo',
There is none like, that any creature
Hath seen or shall, while that the world may
dure.

CHAUCER, *Man of Law's Tale*, l. 1075.

The joys of marriage are the heaven on earth,
Life's paradise, great princes, the soul's quiet,
Sins of concord, earthly immortality,
Eternity of pleasures.

JOHN FORD, *The Broken Heart*. Act I, sc. 2
l. 102.

⁸ Thus hand in hand through life we'll go;
Its checkered paths of joy and woe
With cautious steps we'll tread.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*. St. 31.

⁹ As your wedding ring wears,
You'll wear off your cares.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologies*. No. 6146.

¹⁰ Remember the nightingales which sing only
some months in the spring, but commonly
are silent when they have hatched their eggs,
as if their mirth were turned into care for
their young ones. Yet all the molestations
of Marriage are abundantly recompensed
with other comforts which God bestoweth
on them who make a wise choice of a wife.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*.

As the birds do, so do we,
Bill our mate, and choose our tree.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Three Singers to Young Blood*.

¹¹ Thrice happy they whom an unbroken bond
unites,
And whom no quarrel shall sunder before
life's final day.

(*Felices ter et amplius,
Quos inrupta tenet copula nec malis
Divulsus querimonis
Suprema citius solvet amor die.*)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 13, l. 17.

¹² There is, indeed, nothing that so much se-
duces reason from vigilance, as the thought
of passing life with an amiable woman.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*BOSWELL*, *Life*, I, 381.)

¹³ Ay, marriage is the life-long miracle,
The self-begetting wonder, daily fresh.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
II, sc. 9.

¹⁴ Not caged, my bird, my ah, sweet bird,
But nested—nested!

HARRINGTON LULHAM, *Nested*.

¹⁵ Let nothing break our bond but Death,
For in the world above
'Tis the breaker Death that soldereth
Our ring of Wedded Love.

GERALD MASSEY, *On a Wedding Day*. St. 11.

¹⁶ Blest pair; and O yet happiest if ye seek
No happier state, and know to know no
more.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. IV, l. 774.

¹ Grave authors say, and witty poets sing,
That honest wedlock is a glorious thing.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 21.

The married man may bear his yoke with ease,
Secure at once himself and Heav'n to please;
And pass his inoffensive hours away,
In bliss all night, and innocence all day:
Tho' fortune change, his constant spouse remains,
Augments his joys, or mitigates his pains.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 37.

² Purest Love's unwasting treasure,
Constant faith, fair hope, long leisure,
Days of ease, and nights of pleasure,
Sacred Hymen! these are thine.
POPE, *Tragedy of Brutus: Chorus*.

³ The sacred academy of man's life,
Is holy wedlock in a happy wife.
FRANCIS QUAREZ, *History of Queen Esther*.
Sec. lii, mtd. 3.

⁴ One year of joy, another of comfort, and
all the rest of content.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 63. A marriage wish.

⁵ But happy they! the happiest of their kind!
Whom gentler stars unite, and in one fate
Their hearts, their fortunes, and their be-
ings blend.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 1113.

⁶ Thrice happy is that humble pair,
Beneath the level of all care,
Over whose heads those arrows fly
Of sad distrust and jealousy.
EDMUND WALLER, *The Marriage of the Dwarfs*,
l. 7.

XV.—Marriage: Its Pains

⁷ Though women are angels, yet wedlock's
the devil.
BYRON, *To Eliza*. Quoted.

⁸ Here's a happy new year! but with reason
I beg you'll permit me to say—
Wish me many returns of the season,
But as few as you please of the day.
BYRON, *On My Wedding-Day*.

This day, of all our days, has done
The worst for me and you:—
'Tis just six years since we were one,
And five since we were two.
BYRON, *To Penelope*, 2 Jan., 1821.

⁹ We wedded men live in sorrow and care.
CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Prologue*, l. 16.

¹⁰ Man and wife,
Coupled together for the sake of strife.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rivalry*, l. 1005.

War is no strife,
To the dark house and the detested wife.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii,
sc. 3, l. 308.

Body and soul, like peevish man and wife,
United jar, and yet are loath to part.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 175.

¹¹ Oh! how many torments lie in the small
circle of a wedding-ring!
COLLEY CIBBER, *Double Gallies*. Act. i, sc. 2.

¹² The kindest and the happiest pair
Will find occasion to forbear,
And something every day they live
To pity, and, perhaps, forgive.
COWPER, *Mutual Forbearance Necessary to the
Happiness of the Married State*.

¹³ If a man stay away from his wife for seven
years, the law presumes the separation to
have killed him; yet, according to our daily
experience, it might well prolong his life.
CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Saindus Juris*.

¹⁴ The victim o' connubiality.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 20.

When you're a married man, Samivel, you'll un-
derstand a good many things as you don't un-
derstand now; but vether it's worth while goin'
through so much to learn so little, as the charity
boy said ven he got to the end of the alphabet,
is a matter o' taste.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 27.

¹⁵ Falsely your Church seven sacraments does
frams;
Penance and Matrimony are the same.
RICHARD DURE, *To a Roman Catholic Friend
upon Marriage*.

¹⁶ I don't think matrimony consistent with
the liberty of the subject.
FARQUHAR, *The Twin Rivals*. Act v, sc. 3.

'Tis a kind of bilboes to be married.
FLETCHER, *The Wild Goose Chase*. Act i, sc. 2.
The married man turns his staff into a stake.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

But married once,
A man is staked or pound'd, and cannot graze
Beyond his own hedge.
MARRINGER, *The Fetal Dowry*. Act iv, sc. 1.

No man with such a faithful true intelligence at
his side would ever stray far from his reserva-
tion.
DAN QUIN, *Scrapbook*, 29 Jan., 1892, p. 32, re-
ferring to William Jennings Bryan.

¹⁷ When the husband is fire and the wife tow,
the devil easily sets all in a flame.
THOMAS FULLER, *Græmologia*. No. 3594.

¹⁸ They that marry ancient people, marry
expectation to bury them, hang themselves,

in hope that one will come and cut the halter.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: Of Marriage.*

1 The husband's sullen, dogged, shy,
The wife grows flippant in reply;
He loves command and due restriction,
And she as well likes contradiction.
She never slavishly submits,
She'll have her will, or have her fits;
He his way tugs, she t'other draws;
The man grows jealous, and with cause.

JOHN GAY, *Cupid, Hymen, and Plutus.*

2 Yet Wedlock's a very awful thing!
'Tis something like that feat in the ring,
Which requires good nerve to do it—
When one of a "Grand Equestrian Troop"
Makes a jump at a gilded hoop,

Not certain at all

Of what may befall

After his getting through it!

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Marriage.* St. 19.

3 It is so far from natural for a man and a woman to live in the state of marriage, that we find all the motives which they have for remaining in that connection, and the restraints which civilized society imposes to prevent separation, are hardly sufficient to keep them together.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1772.)

4 No man likes to live under the eye of perpetual disapprobation.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1772.)

You may think you had a conscience, but what is a conscience to a wife? . . . To marry is to domesticate the Recording Angel.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque.* Pt. ii.

5 What! Posthumus, are you, who once had your wits, taking to yourself a wife? What snakes are driving you mad? Can you submit to a she-tyrant when there is so much rope to be had, so many dizzy heights of windows standing open?

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. vi, l. 28.

At length he stretches out his foolish head to the conjugal baker. (*Stulta maritali jam portigit ora caputo*)

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. vi, l. 43.

If you marry, it will be that the lyrist Echion or the flute player Ambrosius may become a father.

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. vi, l. 76.

We, led by the impulse of our minds and by blind passion, desire marriage. (*Nos, animorum Impulsu et cæca magnaue cupidine ducti, Conjugium petimus.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. x, l. 350.

6 Pleasant the snaffle of Courtship, improving the manners and carriage;

But the colt who is wise will abstain from the terrible (thornbit of Marriage.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafs.*

7 There are convenient marriages, but no delightful ones (*Il y a de bons mariages, mais il n'y en a point de délicieux.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes.* No. 113.

Quoted by Bernard Shaw, *Candida.* Act i.

8 Who are happy in marriage? Those with so little imagination that they cannot picture a better state, and those so shrewd that they prefer quiet slavery to hopeless rebellion.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices.* Ser. ii, p. 245.

9 Like sculptured effigies they might be seen Upon their marriage-tomb, the sword between;

Each wishing for the sword that severs all.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love.* St. 1.

10 The Furies spread that wedding couch. (*Eumenides straveret torum.*)

OVID, *Metamorphoses.* Bk. vi, l. 431.

11 Accursed from their birth they be Who seek to find monogamy,
Pursuing it from bed to bed—
I think they would be better dead.

DOROTHY PARKER, *Monogamy.*

Bigamy is having one wife too many. Monogamy in certain instances is the same thing.

UNKNOWN. (*London Opinion.*)

12 Some dish more sharply spiced than this Milk-soup men call domestic bliss.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *Olympus.*

13 Good Heav'n, no doubt, the nuptial state approves,

Since it chastises still what best it loves.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 282.

14 The honest farmer and his wife,
To years declin'd from prime of life,
Had struggled with the marriage noose,
As almost every couple does, . . .
Jointly submitting to endure
That evil, which admits no cure.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *The Lady.*

15 "A different cause," says Parson Sly,
"The same effect may give:

Poor Luhr fears that he may die;
His wife, that he may live."

MATTHEW PRIOR, *A Reasonable Affliction.*

16 Marriage is worse than cross i win, pile you lose.

THOMAS SEADWELL, *Epsom Wells.*

1 A young man married is a man that's marr'd
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
II, sc. 3, l. 315.

2 O curse of marriage,
That we can call these delicate creatures
ours,
And not their appetites! I had rather be a
toad,
And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 268.

3 She's not well married that lives married
long;
But she's best married that dies married
young.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act IV, sc. 5,
l. 77.

4 When a man marries, dies, or turns Hindoo,
His best friends hear no more of him.
SMELLEY, *Letter to Maria Griboune*

When a man's friend marries, all is over between
them.
GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *The Log*.

5 When a wife or mistress lives as in a jail, the
person who confines her lives the life of a
jailer.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *On Men and Manners*.

6 The best of men and the best of women may
sometimes live together all their lives, and
. . . hold each other lost spirits to the end
R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.
Even if we take matrimony at its lowest, even if
we regard it as no more than a sort of friendship
recognized by the police.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.
Once you are married, there is nothing left for
you, not even suicide, but to be good.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

7 As the husband is, the wife is; thou art
mated with a clown,
And the grossness of his nature will have
weight to drag thee down

He will hold thee, when his passion shall
have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer
than his horse

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*. l. 47.

Alas! for all the pretty women who marry dull
men,
Go into the suburbs and never come out
again. . . .

What do these pretty women suffer when they
marry?

They bear a boy who is like Uncle Harry.
ANNA WICKHAM, *Mediation at Kew*.

8 It is he who has broken the bond of mar-
riage—not I I only break its bondage.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act II.

9 The real drawback to marriage is that it
makes one unselfish. Unselfish people are
colorless

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 6.

10 "No married man but is tempest-tossed,"
they all say, and marry knowing it. ("Ὅσα
ἔστι γάμος, πάντες οὐ χειμάσεται," λέγουσι πάντες,
ἀνὴρ γάμου ἐκδοῦναι)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk x, epig.
116)

11 Needles and pins, needles and pins,
When a man marries his trouble begins.
UNKNOWN. (*HALLIWELL, Nursery Rhymes*, p.
122.)

XVI—Marriage and Celibacy

12 Certainly, the best works and of greatest
merit for the public, have proceeded from
the unmarried or childless men.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and Sin-
gle Life*.

13 One was never married, and that's his hell;
another is, and that's his plague

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
I, sec. II, mem. 4, subs. 7.

14 Single gentlemen who would be double.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 48.

15 I would not answer for myself if I could
find an affectionate family, with good shoot-
ing and first-rate claret

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 30.

16 Space is ample, east and west,
But two cannot go abreast.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *The Over-Soul*.

Though we called your friend from his bed this
night, he could not speak for you,

For the race is run by one and one and never
by two and two.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Tomlinson*

Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,

He travels the fastest who travels alone.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Winners*.

Who travels alone, without lover or friend,
But hurries from nothing, to naught at the end.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Reply to Rudyard
Kipling's Poem*.

Swift and sure go the lonely feet,
And the single eye sees cold and true,
And the road that has room and to spare for one
May be sorely narrow for two.

AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURR, *To Lovers*.

17 Bachelor's Hall! what a quare-lookin' place
it is!

Keep me from such all the days of my life!
JOHN FINLEY, *Bachelor's Hall*.

¹ A bachelor
May thrive by observation on a little,
A single life's no burthen: but to draw
In yokes is chargeable, and will require
A double maintenance.

JOHN FORD, *The Fancies Chaste and Noble*.
Act i, sc. 3, l. 82.

² We bachelors laugh and show our teeth, but
you married men laugh till your hearts ache.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

³ Nothing is finer or better than a single life.
(*Melius nil calibe vita.*)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 88.

⁴ Marriage has many pains, but celibacy has no
pleasures.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, xi, 74.

⁵ Celibates replace sentiment by habits.
GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions*. Paraphrasing
Balzac.

⁶ Marriage may often be a stormy lake, but
celibacy is almost always a muddy horse-
pond.

T. L. PEACOCK, *Melincourt*. Ch. 7.

⁷ Let sinful bachelors their woes deplore,
Full well they merit all they feel, and more.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 29.

⁸ Thrice-blessed they that master so their
blood,

To undergo such maiden pilgrimage;
But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd,
Than that which, withering on the virgin
thorn,

Grows, lives and dies in single blessedness.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 74.

⁹ Shall I never see a bachelor of threescore
again?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 201.

The world must be peopled. When I said, I would
die a bachelor, I did not think I should live till
I were married.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 251.

¹⁰ If you wish the pick of men and women,
take a good bachelor and a good wife.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.

It is not for nothing that Don Quixote was a
bachelor and Marcus Aurelius married ill.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.

¹¹ Celibate, like the fly in the heart of an ap-
ple, dwells in a perpetual sweetness, but sits

alone, and is confined and dies in singularity
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons: The Marriage Ring*.

¹² The happy married man dies in good stile a
home, surrounded by his weeping wife and
children. The old bachelor don't die at all—
he sort of rots away, like a pollywog's tail
ARTEMUS WARD, *The Draft in Baldinsville*.

¹³ Nowadays all the married men live like
bachelors, and all the bachelors like married
men.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 15.
Married men are viler than bachelors.

A. W. PINERO, *Preserving Mr. Panmure*. Act ii.

¹⁴ I never married, and I wish my father never
had. (*Μὴ γάμου αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ μὴδ' ὁ πατήρ.*)

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk.
vii, No. 309.)

I'm Smith of Stoke, aged sixty-odd,

I've lived without a dame

From youth-time on; and would to God

My dad had done the same.

THOMAS HARDY, *Epitaph on a Pessimist*.

XVII—Marriage: The Ins and the Outs

¹⁵ Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public rout,
Where they that are without would fain go
in,

And they that are within would fain go
out.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *The Married State*. (1612)

Wedlock, as old men note, hath likened been
Unto a public crowd or common rout;
Where those that are without would fain get in,
And those that are within would fain get out.
Grief oft treads upon the heels of pleasure,
Marry'd in haste, we oft repent at leisure;
Some by experience find these words misplaced,
Marry'd at leisure, they repent in haste.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

Oh, could he have my share of din,

And I his quiet!—past a doubt

'Twould still be one man bored within,

And just another bored without.

J. R. LOWELL, *Without and Within*.

¹⁶ It happens as with cages: the birds without
despair to get in, and those within despair
of getting out.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Is not marriage an open question, when it is al-
leged, from the beginning of the world, that such
as are in the institution wish to get out, and such
as are out wish to get in.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

'Tis just like a summer bird cage in a garden;
the birds that are without despair to get in, and
the birds that are within despair, and are in a
consumption, for fear they shall never get out.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act i, sc. 2.

MARRIAGE

¹ Marriage is like a beleaguered fortress; those who are without want to get in, and those within want to get out. (Le mariage est comme une forteresse assiégée; ceux qui sont dehors veulent y entrer et ceux qui sont dedans en sortir.)

QUITTARD, *Études sur Proverbes Français*, p. 102.

I'd rather be outside a-looking in than on the inside a-looking out.

TED SNYDER, *Title and refrain of popular song*. (1906)

² Marriage is a desperate thing: the frogs in Æsop were extreme wise; they had a great mind to some water, but they would not leap into the well, because they could not get out again.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Marriage*.

³ People who share a cell in the Bastille, or are thrown together on an uninhabited isle, if they do not immediately fall to fisticuffs, will find some possible ground of compromise.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.

⁴ The reason why so few marriages are happy is because young ladies spend their time in making nets, not in making cages.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

XVIII—Marriage: Second Marriage

⁵ Women who have been happy in a first marriage, are the most apt to venture upon a second.

ADDISON, *The Drummer*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁶ When widows exclaim loudly against second marriages, I would always lay a wager that the man, if not the wedding-day, is absolutely fixed on.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. vi, ch. 8.

⁷ For I'm not so old, and I'm not so plain, And I'm quite prepared to marry again.

W. S. GILBERT, *Iolanthe*. Act i.

⁸ He loves his bonds, who, when the first are broke,

Submits his neck unto a second yoke.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 42.

⁹ Alas! another instance of the triumph of hope over experience.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to the second marriage of a friend who had been unhappy with his first wife. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1770, quoting from the *Collectanea* of Dr. William Maxwell.)

¹⁰ Christ saw a wedding once, the Scripture says,
And saw but one, 'twas thought, in all his days;

MARTYR AND MARTYRDOM 1279

Whence some infer, whose conscience is too nice,

No pious Christian ought to marry twice.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath*, l. 9.

¹¹ Disagreeable suspicions are usually the fruits of a second marriage. (Les soupçons importuns Sont d'un second hymen les fruits les plus communs.)

RACINE, *Phèdre*. Act ii, sc. 5.

¹² In second husband let me be accurst!

None wed the second but who killed the first.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 189.

The instances that second marriage move
Are base respects of thrift, but none of love:

A second time I kill my husband dead

When second husband kisses me in bed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 192.

¹³ I think you are happy in this second match,
For it excels your first.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 224.

¹⁴ Alas, she married another. They frequently do. I hope she is happy—because I am.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Lecture*.

¹⁵ When a man marries again it is because he adored his first wife.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 15.

MARTYR AND MARTYRDOM

¹⁶ A tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an Angel King,
And the bitter groan of the martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Grey Monk*.

¹⁷ Commend me to the king, and tell him he is constant in his course of advancing me; from a private gentlewoman he made me a marquise, and from a marquise a queen; and now, as he had left no higher degree of earthly honour, he hath made me a martyr.

ANNE BOLEYN, on the way to execution. (FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 9.)

¹⁸ The noble army of martyrs.

Book of Common Prayer: Morning Prayer.

¹⁹ Plaintive martyrs, worthy of the name.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*.

²⁰ To know how to say what others only know
how to think is what makes men poets or sages; and to dare to say what others only dare to think makes men martyrs or reformers—or both.

ELIZABETH RUNDLE CHARLES, *Chronicle of the Schönberg-Cotta Family*.

- 1 They liv'd unknown
Till persecution dragg'd them into fame,
And chas'd them up to heav'n
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 724.
- 2 I came from martyrdom unto this peace.
(E venni dal martiro a questa pace.)
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xv, l. 148. Used by
Longfellow as last line of his sonnet on
President Garfield.
- Tortured for the Republic. (Strangulatus pro re-
publica)
JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Last Words*. Written as
he was dying, 17 July, 1882.
- 3 For all have not the gift of martyrdom.
DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. ii, l. 59.
- 4 The martyr cannot be dishonored.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.
- 5 Pain is superficial and therefore fear is. The
torments of martyrdom are probably most
keenly felt by the bystanders.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.
- 6 A little bread and wine in a dungeon sufficed
for the liturgy of the martyrs.
P. G. HAMERTON, *Modern Frenchmen: Henri
Perreyre*.
- 7 For one the dew, the hare-bell and the song;
For one the mire, the hurry and the thong.
AMORY HARE, *Life*.
- 8 Who falls for love of God, shall rise a star.
BEN JONSON, *An Epistle to a Friend*.
- 9 The dungeon oped its hungry door
To give the truth one martyr more.
J. R. LOWELL, *On the Death of C. T. Torrey*.
- 10 I look on martyrs as mistakes,
But still they burned for it at stakes.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *Everlasting Mercy*, l. 933.
- 11 Martyrs! who left for our reaping,
Truths you have sown in your blood!
THOMAS MOORE, *Where Is Your Dwelling?*
- 12 It is the cause, not the death, that makes
the martyr.
NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in
Exile*.)
- 13 Every step of progress the world has made
has been from scaffold to scaffold, and from
stake to stake.
WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Woman's Rights*.
- 14 Who perisheth in needless danger is the
devil's martyr.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 15 From many a garnished niche around,

- Stern saints and tortured martyrs frowned
SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi
st. 29.
- 16 Of one, whose naked soul stood clad in love
Like a pale martyr in his shirt of fire.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc ii, l. 225
Pycroft (*Ways and Means of Men of Let-
ters*) reports Smith's printer as saying, "We
utterly ruined one poet through a ridiculous
misprint of 'shirt' for 'sheet,'" but there is
no foundation for the story, as the line is
not a misprint.
- 17 And martyrs, when the joyful crown is
given,
Forget the pain by which they purchased
heaven
GEORGE STEPHEN, *To King James II*.
- Martyrs by the pang without the palm.
E. B. BROWNING.
- 18 The more ye mow us down, the more quickly
we grow; the blood of Christians is fresh
seed. (Mures effluimur quoties metimur a
vobis; semen est sanguis Christianorum.)
TERTULLIAN, *Apologeticus* Ch. 50. Generally
quoted, "The blood of martyrs is the seed
of the Church."
- The blood of martyrs is the seed of Christians.
(Sanguis martyrum semen Christianorum.)
BEVERIDGE, *Magnum Theatrum Vitæ Hu-
manorum*. (1665)
- The seed of the Church, I mean the blood of prim-
itive Martyrs.
THOMAS FULLER, *Church History of Britain*.
Pt. iv, bk. 1. (1665)
- 19 It is martyrs who create faith rather than
faith that creates martyrs.
MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*,
p. 103.
- There have been quite as many martyrs for bad
causes as for good ones.
H. W. VAN LOON, *America*.
- 20 I am very fond of truth, but not at all of
martyrdom.
VOLTAIRE, *Letter to D'Alembert*, Feb., 1776.
- 21 These Christs that die upon the barricades,
God knows it I am with them, in some
things.
OSCAR WILDE, *Sonnet to Liberty*.
- 22 The world would use us just as it did the
martyrs, if we loved God as they did.
THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, 90.
- 23 How, like a Roman, Sidney bowed his head,
And Russell's milder blood the scaffold wet.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii,
No. 10.

MASTER

See also Servant

I—Master: Apothegms

¹ Wealth without stint we have, yet for our eye we tremble;
For as the eye of home I deem a master's presence
ÆSCHYLUS, *The Persians*, l. 170. (Plumptre, tr.)

The master absent and the house dead.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

² The master should bring honor to his house, not the house to its master (Nec domo dominus, sed domino domus honestanda est.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*, Bk. i, ch. 39, sec. 139.

³ In mastery there is bondage, in bondage there is mastery. (Fit in dominatu servitus, in servitute dominatus.)
CICERO, *Pro Rege Deiotaro*, Ch. 11, sec. 30.

⁴ He can ill be master that never was scholar.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 149. (1639)

He that is a master must serve.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ The measure of a master is his success in bringing all men round to his opinion twenty years later.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

⁶ He that is master of himself will soon be master of others.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2182.

⁷ Masters should be sometimes blind and sometimes deaf

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3376.

⁸ The man who gives me employment, which I must have or suffer, that man is my master, let me call him what I will.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*, Ch. 5.

⁹ Masters, to tell the truth, are queerly fashioned. They are full of faults and they wish us to be perfect. (Les maîtres, sans mentir, sont étrangement faits! Ils sont pleins de défauts, et nous veulent parfaits.)

COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *L'Inconstant*, Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁰ In every art it is good to have a master.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹¹ No man can serve two masters.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 24.

For no man may well serve two masters.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 57. (c. 1477)

We cannot serve two masters with a single heart.

THOMAS FORDE, *Lulus Fortuna, Epistle*.

Men cannot serve two masters

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*, Act iv.

He that will not serve one master, will have to serve many.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹² The master looks sharpest to his own business. (Dominum videre plurimum in rebus suis.)

PLAUTUS, *Fabiles*, Bk. ii, fab. 8, l. 28.

¹³ We cannot all be masters, nor all masters cannot be truly followed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 42.

¹⁴ He is master and lord of his brothers Who is worthier and wiser than they.

SWINBURNE, *A Word for the Country*, St. 18.

II—Master: Like Master, Like Man

¹⁵ And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest, as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xxiv, 2.

Such master, such man, and such mistress, such maid,

Such husband and his wife, such houses betrayed
THOMAS TOSNER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: April's Abstract*. (1557)

Such mistress, such Nun;

Such master, such man.

THOMAS TOSNER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: April's Abstract*.

Like mistress—like maid.

SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *Night Raven*, 17. (1620)

Such captain, such retinue

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Bk. iii, l. 2421 (c. 1390)

Like lord like chaplain, neither barrel better better

JOHN BALE, *Kynge Johan*, 73. (c. 1540)

She call me a damned nigger, and say like massa like man.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *King's Own*, Ch. 19.

Like master, like man (Tel maître, tel valet.)

Attributed to CHEVALIER BAYARD by Ciniberti.

See also under HERO

¹⁶ If the abbot sings well, the novice is not far behind him (Si bien canta el abad, no le va zaga el monacillo.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 25.

¹⁷ As the master is, so is the servant. (Qualis dominus, talis est servus.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*, Sec. 58.

¹⁸ As servants wish their masters to be, so is he wont to be. If they are good, he is good; if they are bad, he gets bad too. (Ut servi volunt esse erum, ita solet. Boni sunt, bonust; improbi sunt, malus fit.)

PLAUTUS, *Mossellaria*, l. 872.

- ¹ 'Ban, 'Ban, Cacaliban
Has a new master: get a new man.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 188.
- ² Hail, fellow, well met,
All dirty and wet:
Find out, if you can,
Who's master, who's man.
SWIFT, *My Lady's Lamentation*.

III—Master: The Eye of the Master
See also Farming: Apothegms

- ³ Wherever the eyes of the master, himself
upon the spot, have been frequently cast,
in that part the fruit will ripen in greater
profusion. (Quocunque domini presentis
oculi frequenter accessere, in ea parte ma-
jorem in modum fructus exuberat.)
COLUMELLA, *De Re Rustica*. Bk. iii.
- ⁴ The eye of a master will do more work
than both his hands.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.
- ⁵ The master's eye fattens the horse, and his
foot the ground.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
The master's eye, as it is always found,
Doth fat the horse; his foot doth fat the ground.
R. WATKINS, *Epigram*. (1662)
- ⁶ One eye of the master's sees more than ten
of the servant's.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- ⁷ Nothing fattens the horse so much as the eye
of its master. (Δεσπότην ὀφθαλμῶν.)
XENOPHON, *Œconomicus*. Ch. 12, sec. 20. Also
PLUTARCH, *Education of Children*. Sec. 9D.
- ⁸ The master's countenance avails more than
the back of his head. (Frons domini plus
prodest quam occipitium.)
PLINY THE ELDER, *History*. Bk. xviii, ch. 5, sec.
6. Quoted as a proverb.

MAXIMS, see Proverbs

MAY

- ⁹ Hebe's here, May is here!
The air is fresh and sunny;
And the miser-bees are busy
Hoarding golden honey.
THOMAS BAILY ALDRIDGE, *May*.
- ¹⁰ As it fell upon a day
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade
Which a grove of myrtles made.
RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Address to the Nightin-
gale*. This song, often attributed to Shake-
speare, is now assigned to Barnfield. It is

- found in his collection of *Poems in Diver-
Humours*, published in 1598.
- ¹¹ Here's to the day when it is May
And care as light as a feather,
When your little shoes and my big boot
Go tramping over the heather.
BLISS CARMAN, *A Toast*.
- ¹² He was as fresh as is the month of May
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 92
As full of spirit as the month of May.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 101
In beauty as the first of May.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
I, sc. 1, l. 194.
- ¹³ Which May had painted with his softe show-
ers
This garden full of leaves and of flowers.
CHAUCER, *The Frankeleyns Tale*, l. 180.
For May will have no slogardy a-night.
The season pricketh every gentle heart.
CHAUCER, *The Knightes Tale*, l. 184.
- May, that mother is of monthes glad.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 50.
- ¹⁴ For this is May! who with a daisy chain
Leads on the laughing Hours. . .
And the glad earth, caressed by murmuring
showers,
Wakes like a bride, to deck herself with
flowers.
HENRY SYLVESTER CORNWELL, *May*.
- ¹⁵ Use May, while that you may,
For May hath but his time;
When all the fruit is gone, it is
Too late the tree to climb.
RICHARD EDWARDS, *May*.
- ¹⁶ What potent blood hath modest May!
EMERSON, *May-Day*.
- ¹⁷ Welcome May with his flowers.
JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, 55. (1620)
Twas as welcome to me as flowers in May.
JAMES HOWELL, *Letters*, i, 6. (1645)
- ¹⁸ There was no month but May.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Affliction*.
- ¹⁹ May, queen of blossoms,
And fulfilling flowers,
With what pretty music
Shall we charm the hours?
Wilt thou have pipe and reed,
Blown in the open mead?
Or to the lute give heed
In the green bowers?
EDWARD HOVELL-TRULLOW, *May*.
- ²⁰ The voice of one who goes before, to make

The paths of June more beautiful, is thine
Sweet May!

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *May*.

Worship, ye that lovers be, this May!
For of your bliss the calends are begun;
And sing with us, "Away! winter, away!
Come, summer, come, the sweet season and
sun!"

JAMES I OF SCOTLAND, *The King's Quair*. St. 15.

Oh! that we two were Maying
Down the stream of the soft spring breeze;
Like children with violets playing,
In the shade of the whispering trees.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act
ii, sc. 9.

All flowers of Spring are not May's own;
The crocus cannot often kiss her;
The snow-drop, ere she comes, has flown—
The earliest violets always miss her.

LUCY LARCOM, *The Sister Months*.

May is a pious fraud of the almanac.
J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Willows*.

And May was come, the month of gladness.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. i, l. 1293.

It might be the merry month of May.

JOHN GRANGE, *Golden Aphrodisis*, K. 4.

Ah! my heart is weary waiting,
Waiting for the May:
Waiting for the pleasant rambles
Where the fragrant hawthorn brambles,
With the woodbine alternating,
Scent the dewy way;

Ah! my heart is weary, waiting,
Waiting for the May.

D. F. MCCARTHY, *Summer Longings*.

The hawthorne-scented dusks of May.
DON MARQUIS, *An Open Fire*.

Now the bright morning star, day's har-
binger,
Comes dancing from the East, and leads with
her

The flow'ry May, who from her green lap
throws

The yellow cowslip, and the pale primrose.
Hail, bounteous May, that dost inspire
Mirth, and youth, and warm desire!
Woods and groves are of thy dressing,
Hill and dale doth boast thy blessing.

Thus we salute thee with our early song,
And welcome thee, and wish thee long.
MILTON, *Song: On May Morning*.

As Jupiter

On Juno smiles, when he impregns the clouds
That shed May flowers.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 499.

In the under-wood and the over-wood
There is murmur and trill this day,
For every bird is in lyric mood,
And the wind will have its way.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *May Magic*.

January grey is here,

Like a sexton by her grave;

February bears the bier;

March with grief doth howl and rave,

And April weeps—but, O, ye hours,

Follow with May's fairest flowers.

SHELLEY, *Dirge for the Year*.

Another May new buds and flowers shall
bring;

Ah! why has happiness no second Spring?

CHARLOTTE SMITH, *Elegiac Sonnets*. No. ii.

When May, with cowslip-braided locks,
Walks through the land in green attire.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Lost May*.

God ripens the wines and corn, I say,
And wenchers for the marriage-day,
And boys to teach love's comely play.

By Goddess fay, by Goddess fay!

It is the month, the jolly month,

It is the jolly month of May.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A May Burden*.

Thy brow-garland pushed all aslant

Tells—but I tell not, wanton May!

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A May Burden*.

Among the changing months, May stands
confest

The sweetest, and in fairest colours drest.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Month of May*.

What is so sweet and dear
As a prosperous morn in May,

The confident prime of the day,

And the dauntless youth of the year,

When nothing that asks for bliss,

Asking aright, is denied,

And half of the world a bridegroom is

And half of the world a bride?

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ode in May*.

He has a very hard heart who does not love
in May. (Moult a dur cuer qui en Mai
n'aime.)

UNKNOWN, *Roman de la Rose*.

O month when they who love must love and wed.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *May*.

If you would the doctor pay,

Leave your fannels off in May.

UNKNOWN. (*West Somersetshire Word-Book*,
467.)

Change not a clout Till May be out.

UNKNOWN. (*Inwards, Weather Lore*, &c.)

II—May-Day

1 Come, let us go, while we are in our prime,
And take the harmless folly of the time. . . .
Then while time serves, and we are but de-
caying,

Come, my Corinna, come, let's go a Maying.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Corinna's Going a Maying*.
Each flower has wept, and bowed toward the
east,

Above an hour since: yet you not drest; . . .
Whenas a thousand virgins on this day,
Spring, sooner than the lark, to fetch in May.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Corinna's Going a Maying*.

2 To do observance to a morn of May.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act I, sc. 1, l. 167.

No doubt they rose up early to observe
The rite of May.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act IV, sc. 1, l. 136.

More matter for a May morning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 156.

3 You must wake and call me early, call me
early, mother dear;

To-morrow 'll be the happiest time of all
the glad New-year;

Of all the glad New-year, mother, the mad-
dest merriest day;

For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother,
I'm to be Queen o' the May.

TENNYSON, *The May Queen*.

MEDDLER

4 He that is too much in anything, so that he
giveth another occasion of satiety, maketh
himself cheap.

BACON, *Essays: Of Ceremonies and Respects*.

5 Thus everybody meddled with what they
had nothing to do.

AFERA BERN, *The Fair Jilt*.

6 We had among us, not so much a spy,
As a recording chief-inquisitor,
The town's true master, if the town but
knew!

We merely kept a governor for form.

ROBERT BROWNING, *How It Strikes a Contem-
porary*.

7 I never thrust my nose into other men's
porridge. It is no bread and butter of mine.

CELVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

He has an ear in every man's boat, and a finger
in every pie.

CELVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 22.

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 52.

You will have a finger in everybody's pie.

SOUTHWICK, *Fatal Marriage*. Act I, sc. 3.

Their law thrusteth its nose into every platte:
and its finger into every pie.

CHARLES READE, *Cloister and Hearth*. Ch. 56

8 Meddle with what you have to do.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 18. (1639)

9 You stir what should not be stirred. (*Antiphrasis*.)

HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. vi, sec. 134.

10 Whoso meddles of what men do,
Let him come here and shoe the goose.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Cited as an inscrip-
tion in Whalley Church, c. 1434.

Who meddleth in all things may shoe the gosling.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 3. (1546)

11 'Tis said that people ought to guard their
noses

Who thrust them into matters none of theirs.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 67.

12 Every fool will be meddling.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xx, 3.

13 Be no busybodies: meddle not with other
folks' matter but when in conscience and
duty prest; for it procures troubles and ill-
manners, and is very unseemly to wise men.

WILLIAM PENN, *Letters to Wife and Children*.

14 Never thrust your sickle into another's corn.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 593.

Did thrust (as now) in others' corn his sickle.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
II, day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)

Not presuming to put my sickle in another man's
corn.

NICHOLAS YONGE, *Musica Transalpina: Epistle
Dedicatory*. (1588)

15 Thou find'st to be too busy is some danger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 33.

For my part, I'll not meddle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 1.

16 Have you so much time to spare from your
own affairs that you can attend to another
man's with which you have no concern?
(Tantumne ab re tuast otii tibi Aliena ut
cures ea que nil ad te attinent?)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 75.

The kiebitz is no song-bird. (Der Kiebitz ist kein
Singvogel.)

UNKNOWN, a German proverb, referring to a
bird similar to the plover, and of a very in-
quisitive nature. Hence, "Kiebitzer."

MEDICINE

See also Disease; Doctors; Health; Its
Preservation

I—Medicine: Definitions

17 Medicine is a science which hath been, as

we have said, more professed than laboured, and yet more laboured than advanced: the labour having been, in my judgment, rather in circle than in progression.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

¹ Surely every medicine is an innovation; and he that will not apply new remedies, must expect new evils.

BACON, *Essays: Of Innovations*.

² Then comes the question, how do drugs, hygiene and animal magnetism heal? It may be affirmed that they do not heal, but only relieve suffering temporarily, exchanging one disease for another.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 483.

³ Dr. Bigelow's formula was, that fevers are self-limiting; afterwards that all disease is so; therefore no use in treatment. Dr. Holmes said, No use in drugs. Dr. Samuel Jackson said, Rest, absolute rest, is the panacea.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1860.

Our foster nurse of nature is repose.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 12.

⁴ By opposites opposites are cured. (*Tà énarria vav (vavriav toriv liguara.*)

HIPPOCRATES, *De Flatibus*. Vol. i, p. 570.

In diseases, less [of everything]. (In motbis minus.)

HIPPOCRATES. Quoted by Bacon as "a good, profound aphorism."

Like cures like. (*Similia similibus curantur.*)

HAEHNEMANN, *Motto*, for the homoeopathic school of medicine which he founded, and which he attributed to Hippocrates, quoting: "By similar things disease is produced, and by similar things administered to the sick, they are healed of their diseases," a sentence derived from *Ilepi rotur vav kar' ávθpwrov*, attributed to Hippocrates.

Take a little rum

The less you take the better,

Pour it in the lakes

Of Wener or of Wetter.

Dip a spoonful out

And mind you don't get groggy,

Pour it in the lake

Of Winnipisslogie.

Stir the mixture well

Lest it prove inferior,

Then put half a drop

Into Lake Superior.

Every other day

Take a drop in water,

You'll be better soon

Or at least you oughter.

GEORGE WASHINGTON DOANE, *Lines on Homoeopathy*.

⁵ I firmly believe that if the whole *materia medica* could be sunk to the bottom of the

sea, it would be all the better for mankind and all the worse for the fishes.

O. W. HOLMES, *Lectures*, Harvard Medical School.

⁶ In physic things of melancholic hue and quality are used against melancholy, sour against sour, salt to remove salt humours.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes: Preface*.

⁷ Medicine is a collection of uncertain prescriptions, the results of which, taken collectively, are more fatal than useful to mankind. Water, air, and cleanliness are the chief articles in my pharmacopoeia.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Remark*, to Dr. Antomarchi at St. Helena.

⁸ Oft has a bitter medicine brought help to the languishing. (*Sæpe tulit lassia sucus amarus opem.*)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 8.

We cannot endure sweets; a bitter potion strengthens us. (*Dulcia non ferimus: suco renovemur amaro.*)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 583.

For 'tis a physic That's bitter to sweet end.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 7.

⁹ The art of medicine is a question of time: wine timely given helps, untimely, harms. (*Temporis ars medicina fere est: data tempore prosunt, Et data non apto tempore vina nocent.*)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 131.

Medicine sometimes injures, sometimes restores health; showing which plant is healthful and which harmful. (*Eripit interdum, modo dat medicina salutem, Quæque juvet, monstrat, quæque ait herba nocens.*)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. ii, l. 269.

There is no medicine to remove the knotty gout, or relieve the fearful dropsy. (*Tollere nodosam nescit medicina podagram, Nec formaditis auxiliatur aquis.*)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 23.

¹⁰ Nothing hinders a cure so much as frequent change of medicine. (*Nihil æque sanitatem impedit quam remediorum crebra mutatio.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epia. ii, sec. 3.

Remedies do not avail unless they remain in the system. (*Remedia non prosunt, nisi immorantur.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epia. xi, sec. 4.

Not even medicines can master incurable diseases. (*Ne medicina quidem morbos insanabiles vincit.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epia. xciv, 24.

¹¹ From the nature of human frailty, remedies operate more slowly than disease, and the body itself is slow to grow and quick to decay. (*Natura tamen infirmitatis humanæ tardè*

diors sunt remedia quam mala; et ut corpora nostra lente augeantur, cito extinguuntur.)
TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 3.

II.—Medicine: Apothegms

¹ Dogs with their tongues their wounds do heal,
But men with hands, as thou shalt feel.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 773.

² Because all the sick do not recover does not prove that there is no art of medicine. (Ne agri quidem quis non omnes convalescant idcirco ars nulla medicina est.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 4, 12.

³ When taken To be well shaken.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Newcastle Apothecary*.

⁴ Though I have patches on me pantaloons, I've ne'er a wan on me intestines.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Thanksgiving*.

⁵ For of the most High cometh healing.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxviii, 2.

God who sends the wound sends the medicine. (Dios que dá la laga, dá la medicina.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 19.

A salve there is for every sore.

UNKNOWN, *School-House of Women*, l. 401. (1542) See also GOD: HIS MERCY.

⁶ Many dishes, many diseases. Many medicines, few cures.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

⁷ Different sores must have different salves.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1283.

For to strange sores strangely they strain the cure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 254.

Is this the poultice for my aching bones?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 66.

You rub the sore,
When you should bring the plaster.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 138.

⁸ Some fell by laudanum, and some by steel,
And death in ambush lay in every pill.

GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Canto iv, l. 62.

⁹ Strange and rare escapes there happen sometimes in physic. (Monstra contingunt in medicina.)

HIPPOCRATES, *Adagia*.

Many men have been cured of diseases by accidents; but they were not remedies.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Beneficia*.

¹⁰ The worst about medicine is that one kind makes another necessary.

ELBERT HUMPHARD, *Phyllis*, Vol. xxvii, p. 61.

¹¹ It is the sick who need medicine and not th well.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 105.

¹² My lord Jupiter knows how to gild the pill (Le seigneur Jupiter sait dorer la pilule.)

MOLIERE, *Amphitryon*. Act iii, sc. 10, l. 24.

If the pills were pleasant, they would not wan gilding.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2711.

A pill that the present moment is dally bread to thousands.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Catpaw*. Act i, sc. 1.

When I was sick, you gave me bitter pills.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 149.

¹³ The same medicine will both harm and cure me. (Res eadem vulnus opemque feret.)

OWID, *Tristia*. Bk. ii, l. 20.

¹⁴ Too late is the medicine prepared, when the disease has gained strength by long delay. (Sero medicina paratur, Cum mala per longas convalere moras.)

OWID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 91.

For want of timely care,
Millions have died of medicable wounds.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *The Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iii, l. 519.

¹⁵ Meet the malady on its way. (Veniente occurrere morbo.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 64.

Prevention is so much better than healing.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 598. (1630)

Prevention is better than cure.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 51.

'Twas a dangerous cliff, as they freely confessed,
Though to walk near its crest was so pleasant,
But over its terrible edge there had slipped

A Duke and full many a peasant;

So the people said something would have to be done,

But their projects did not at all tally.

Some said: "Put a fence round the edge of the cliff."

Some: "An ambulance down in the valley."

JOSEPH MALINES, *Prevention and Cure*. (*Virginia Health Bulletin*.)

¹⁶ If physic do not work, prepare for the kirk.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 189. (1768)

¹⁷ It is medicine, not scenery, for which a sick man must go a-searching. (Medicina agro, non regio, querenda est.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. civ, 18.

¹⁸ It is part of the cure to wish to be cured. (Pars sanitatis velle sanari fuit.)

SENeca, *Hippolytus*, l. 249.

Our remedies oft in ourselves do lie,

Which we ascribe to heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 231.

1 Throw physic to the dogs; I'll none of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 47.

Out, loathed medicine! hated potion, hence!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 264.

Trust not the physician;

His antidotes are poison, and he slays

More than you rob.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 434.

2 Will toys amuse, when medicines cannot cure?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 67.

III—Medicine: Worse Than the Disease

3 I find the medicine worse than the malady.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 2.

4 The cure is not worth the pain. (Τὸ ἐναρπάζειν

ἢ ἀνυπόκειν οὐκ ἔστιν.)

GAIUS MARIUS, after having had a varicose vein cut from his leg. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Gaius Marius*. Ch. 6, sec. 3.)

The cure is worse than the disease.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Bondman*. Act i, sc. 1.

5 There are some remedies worse than the disease. (Graviora quædam sunt remedia periculis.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 301.

The remedy is worse than the disease.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Seditions*; JUVENAL, *Satires*, xvi, 31; LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*, bk. xii, ch. 8, and many others.

6 His remedies were more grievous than the offence. (Graviora remedia quam delicta erant.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 28.

7 The medicine increases the disease. (Ægrecitque medendo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 46.

IV—Medicine: Desperate Remedies

8 No remedies cause so much pain as those which are efficacious. (Nulla remedia tam faciunt dolorem quam que sunt salutaria.)

BACON, *Letter to Lord Henry Howard*. Quoted.

9 'Tis not amiss, ere ye're giv'n o'er,

To try one desp'rate med'cine more;

For where your case can be no worse,

The desp'rat'st is the wisest course.

BUTLER, *Epistle of Hudibras to Sirophobus*, l. 5.

And ill it therefore suits

The mood of one of my high temperature

To pause inactive while await me means

Of desperate cure for those so desperate ill.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Act iv, sc. 3.

10 Extreme remedies are very appropriate for extreme diseases.

HIPPOCRATES, *Adagia*.

11 When desperate ill demand a speedy cure,

Distrust is cowardice, and prudence folly.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 87.

12 For the strongest maladies the strongest remedies. (Aux plus fortes maladies les plus forts remèdes.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

13 No one tries desperate remedies at first. (Extrema primo nemo tentavit loco.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 153.

14 Diseases desperate grown

By desperate appliance are relieved,

Or not at all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 9. (1602)

A desperate disease must have a desperate cure.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *Humourists*, iv. (1670)

Strong disease requires a strong medicine.

TAVERNER, *Proverbs*, Fo. iv. (1539)

V—Medicine: Herbs as Medicine

15 The Lord hath created medicines out of the earth; and he that is wise will not abhor them.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxviii, 4.

16 And in requital ope his leathern scrip,

And show me simples of a thousand names,

Telling their strange and vigorous faculties.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 626.

17 No cataplasm so rare,

Collected from all simples that have virtue

Under the moon, can save the thing from death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 144.

In such a night

Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs

That did renew old Æson.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchants of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 12.

18 O, mickle is the powerful grace that lies

In herbs, plants, stones, and their true qualities.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 15.

19 He preferred to know the power of herbs and

their value for curing purposes, and, heed-

less of glory, to exercise that quiet art. (Scire

potestates herbarum usumque medendi

Maluit et mutas agitare inglorius artis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 396.

Learn from the beasts the physic of the field.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 174.

1 Why should a man die who has sage in his garden? (Cur moriatur homo, cui salvia crescit in horto?)

UNKNOWN, *Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum*, l. 177.

Of all the garden herbs none is of greater virtue than sage.

THOMAS COHAN, *The Queen of Health* (1596)

MEDIOCRITY

2 Mediocrity is safest (In medio spatio mediocritas firma locatur.)

NICHOLAS BACON Quoted by Chirt-Justice Sir John Popham in sentencing Raleigh.

3 Commonplace and cringing, one gets everywhere. (Médiocre et rampant, et l'on arrive à tout.)

BRAUMARCHAIS, *Barbier de Séville* Act iii, sc. 7.

4 This miserable fate
Suffer the wretched souls of those who lived
Without or praise or blame

(Questo misero modo

Tengon l'anime triste di coloro,
Che visser senza infamia e senza lodo.)

DANTE, *Inferno* Canto iii, l. 34. (Cary, tr.)

They are being goaded along by swarms of wasps and hornets.

5 The secret of ugliness consists not in irregularity, but in being uninteresting

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Beauty*.

6 Oh, mediocrity,
Thou priceless jewel, only mean men have,
But cannot value

JOHN FLETCHER, *Queen of Corinth* Act iii, sc. 1.

7 The universal subjugator, the commonplace.
(Was uns alle bändigt, das Gemeine)

GOETHE, *Taschenbuch für Damen auf das Jahr 1806*.

8 Not below mediocrity, nor above it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Phillips*.

9 Mediocre minds generally condemn everything which passes their understanding (Les esprits médiocres condamnent d'ordinaire tout ce qui passe leur portée.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes*. No. 375.

To mediocrity genius is unforgivable.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

10 Mediocrity is praised in all cases. (Médiocrité est en tous cas louée)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

Wish then for mediocrity. (Souhaitez donc médiocrité.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, Prologue.

11 Who shines in the second rank is eclipsed; the first. (Qui brille au second rang, s'éclipse au premier.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Henriade*. Canto i, l. 31.

Who, like the hindmost chariot wheels, art curs Still to be near, but ne'er to reach the first.

PENSIVUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 98. (Dryden, tr.)

MEDITATION, see Thought

MEEKNESS

See also Moses

12 Keep quiet by the fire
And never say "no" when the world say "ay."

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh* Bk. i, l. 436

13 And of his port as meek as is a maid.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 69

14 Wisdom has taught us to be calm and meek
To take one blow, and turn the other cheek.
O. W. HOLMES, *Non-Resistance*.

15 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 5.

It's goin' t' be fun t' watch an' see how long th' meek kin keep the earth after they inherit it.

KIN HUBBARD, *Sayings*.

16 Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.

New Testament: 1 Peter, iii, 4.

17 Meekness is not weakness.

W. G. BUSHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 809

18 They can be meek that have no other cause.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

Put meekness in thy mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 107.

MEETING

19 If e'er we meet hereafter, we shall meet
In happier climes, and on a safer shore.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

20 We met—'twas in a crowd—and I thought
he would shun me

T. H. BAYLY, *Song: We Met*.

21 We loved, sir—used to meet:
How sad and bad and mad it was—
But then, how it was sweet!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Confessions*. St. 9.

22 It lightens, it brightens
The tenebrous scene,

To meet with, and greet with
My Davie or my Jean!

ROBERT BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*.

¹ For alday meeteth man at unset stevene
(i. e., unexpectedly).

CHAUCER, *The Knightes Tale*, l. 666.

It is sooth said, by God of heaven,

Many meeteth at on-sott stevyn.

UNKNOWN, *Sir Eglamour of Artoys*, l. 1282.

² Between cultivated minds the first interview
is the best.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iii, p. 496.

³ By the merest chance, in the twilight gloom,
In the orchard path he met me.

HOMER GREENE, *What My Lover Said*. Erroneously attributed to Horace Greely, because, when the poem was first printed in the *New York Evening Post*, it was signed "H. G." Fraudulently claimed by Mrs O. C. Jones (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.)

⁴ The joy of meeting not unmixed with pain.

LONGFELLOW, *Moriturus Salutamur*, l. 113.

⁵ In whatever place you meet me, Postumus,
you cry out immediately, and your first words
are, "How do you do?" You say this, even
if you meet me ten times in one single hour,
you, Postumus, have nothing, I suppose, to
do

MAKTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, ep. 67.

⁶ In life there are meetings which seem
Like a fate.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lurid* Pt ii, canto iii, sec. 8.

⁷ And we meet, with champagne and a chicken,
at last

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Lover*. Quoted
by Scott, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. 7.

⁸ Some day, some day of days, ibreathing the
street

With idle, heedless pace,

Unlooking for such grace,

I shall behold your face!

Some day, some day of days, thus may we
meet

NORA PERRY, *Some Day of Days*

⁹ The joys of meeting pay the pangs of ab-
sence;

Else who could bear it?

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Tamerlane*. Act ii, sc. 1.

And doth not a meeting like this make amends
For all the long years I've been wand'ring away?

THOMAS MOORE, *And Doth Not a Meeting?*

¹⁰ The meeting of these champions proud
Seemed like the bursting thunder-cloud.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto iii,
st. 5.

¹¹ 1st Witch: When shall we three meet again,

In thunder, lightning, or in rain?

2nd Witch: When the burlyburly's done,
When the battle's lost and won.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

I pray you know me when we meet again.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 419.

¹² Journeys end in lovers meeting,

Every wise man's son doth know.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 44.

When plowing treads the heels of day

And birds sit cowering in the spray,

Along the dowerly hedge I stray,

To meet mine ain dear somebody.

ROBERT TANNATILL, *Love's Fear*.

Like torrents from a mountain source

We rush'd into each other's arms.

TENNYSO, *The Letters*. St. 5.

¹³ Although I enter not,

Yet round about the spot

Oftimes I hover.

And at the sacred gate

With longing eyes I wait,

Expectant of her

THACKERAY, *At the Church Gate*. (*Pendennis*.

Ch. 31.)

¹⁴ Meet me by moonlight alone,

And then I will tell you a tale

Must be told by the moonlight alone,

In the grove at the end of the vale!

J. ARGENTI, WADL, *Meet Me by Moonlight*.

II—Meeting and Parting

¹⁵ Like a plank of driftwood

Tossed on the watery main,

Another plank encountered,

Meets, touches, parts again;

So tossed, and drifting ever,

On life's unresting sea.

Men meet, and greet, and sever,

Parting eternally

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Book of Good Counsel*. A free

translation from the Sanskrit of the *Hita-
darsa*. See *Fortnightly Review*, July, 1898,
for literal translation by Max Muller.

As two floating planks meet and part on the sea,

O friend! so I met and then drifted from thee.

WILLIAM R. ALGER, *Poetry of the Orient: The
Brief Chance Encounter*.

¹⁶ Like driftwood spars which meet and pass

Upon the boundless ocean-plain,

So on the sea of life, alas!

Man nears man, meets, and leaves again.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Terrace at Berne*, l. 45.

Two lives that once part, are as ships that divide

When, moment on moment, there rushes between

The one and the other, a sea;—

Ah, never can fall from the days that have been

A gleam on the years that shall be!

BULWER-LYTTON, *A Lament*, l. 10.

1 Why meet we on the bridge of Time to
'change one greeting and to part?

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. i, st. 11.

Weep not, she says, at Nature's transient pain,
Congenial spirits part to meet again!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 405.

We only part to meet again.

JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell*.

2 As vessels starting from ports thousands of
miles apart pass close to each other in the
naked breadth of the ocean, nay, sometimes
even touch in the dark.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 3.

Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other
in passing,

Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the
darkness;

So on the ocean of life, we pass and speak one
another,

Only a look and a voice, then darkness again and
a silence.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: The Theologian's Tale: Elizabeth*. Pt. iv. The first phrase was used by Beatrice Harradan as the title of a novel.

We twain have met like the ships upon the sea,
Who hold an hour's converse, so short, so sweet;
One little hour! and then, away they speed
On lonely paths, through mist, and cloud, and foam,

To meet no more.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 4.

Alas, by what rude fate

Our lives, like ships at sea, an instant meet,
Then part forever on their courses fleet!

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Blameless Prince*. St. 51.

3 Sing, minstrel, sing us now a tender song
Of meeting and parting, with the moon in it.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*. Act i, sc. 1.

4 Our parting was all sob and sigh,
Our meeting was all mirth and laughter.

W. M. FRAED, *The Belle of the Ball*.

5 Say good-bye er howdy-do—

What's the odds betwixt the two?

Comin'—goin'—every day—

Best friends first to go away—

Grasp of hands you'd rather hold

Than their weight in solid gold,

Slips their grip while greetin' you,—

Say good-bye er howdy-do?

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Good-Bye er Howdy-Do*.

6 Their meetings made December June.

Their every parting was to die.

TEMPERSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxvii.

7 We live to love; we meet to part;

And part to meet on earth no more.

BYRON FORCETHE WILSON, *No More*.

MELANCHOLY

See also Sorrow

8 Melancholy is a kind of demon that haunts
our island, and often conveys herself to us
in an easterly wind.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 387. See also
DICKENS, under WIND: APOTHEGMS.

9 Melancholy men of all others are most witty.

ARISTOTLE. (Quoted by Burton, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. iii, mem. 1, subs. 3.)

10 It is the heaviest stone that melancholy can
throw at a man, to tell him he is at the end
of his nature; or that there is no further state
to come.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 4.

11 He hated nought but—to be sad.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

12 There is no greater cause of melancholy
than idleness; "no better cure than business,"
as Rhasis holds.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

Employment, sir, and hardships, prevent melancholy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1777.)

13 If there be a hell upon earth it is to be
found in a melancholy man's heart.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. 4, mem. 1, subs. 2.

That feral melancholy which crucifies the soul.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 2, mem. 1, subs. 2.

14 As melancholy as an unbraced drum.

SUSANNAH CANTLIVER, *Wonder*. Act ii, sc. 1.

15 Melancholy was made, not for beasts, but
for men; but if men give way to it overmuch
they turn to beasts.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 11.

16 With eyes up-raised, as one inspir'd,

Pale Melancholy sate retir'd;

And, from her wild, sequester'd seat,

In notes by distance made more sweet,

Pour'd thro' the mellow horn her pensive soul.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 57.

17 There is a kindly mood of melancholy
That wings the soul, and points her to the
skies.

JOHN DRYDEN, *The Ruins of Rome*, l. 346.

18 There's naught in this life sweet,
If man were wise to see 't,

But only melancholy;

O sweetest Melancholy!

JOHN FLACCA, *The Nice Valour*. Act iii, sc. 3.
(c. 1620) Written probably in conjunction
with Thomas Middleton. This song has also
been attributed to Dr. William Strode, and
appears in his play *The Floating Island*.
(1636)

All my joys to this are folly,
Naught so sweet as melancholy.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
The Author's Abstract.

All my grieis to this are jolly,
Naught so dam'd as melancholy.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
The Author's Abstract.

1 Tell us, pray, what devil
This melancholy is, which can transform
Men into monsters.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 107.

2 Melancholy
Is not, as you conceive, indisposition
Of body, but the mind's disease.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 111.

3 Here rests his head upon the lap of Earth,
A Youth, to Fortune and to Fame unknown.
Fair Science frown'd not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her own.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard: The Epitaph*.

4 All things are touch'd with Melancholy,
Born of the secret soul's mistrust.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 109.

There's not a string attun'd to mirth
But has its chord in Melancholy.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 121.

5 Melancholy is the pleasure of being sad.
VICTOR HUGO, *Toilers of the Sea*. Pt. iii, bk. i,
ch. 1.

Go! you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away!
There's such a charm in melancholy
I would not if I could be gay.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *To —*.

And yet I cannot tell thee why,
I'm pleased and yet I'm sad.
H. K. WHITE, *I'm Pleased and Yet I'm Sad*.

6 Sit melancholy and pick your teeth when
you cannot speak.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*.
Act i, sc. 2.

7 She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must
die;

And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips
Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,
Turning to Poison while the bee-mouth
sips;

Aye, in the very temple of Delight
Vell'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine,
Though seen of none save him whose stren-
uous tongue

Can burst Joy's grape against his palate
fine;

His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.

KEATS, *Ode on Melancholy*. St. 3.

7 It is a kind of happiness to know just how
unhappy one should be. (C'est une espèce
de bonheur de connaître jusqu'à quel point
on doit être malheureux.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, §70.

8 A feeling of sadness and longing
That is not akin to pain,

And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*. St. 3.

9 But hail, thou Goddess, sage and holy,
Hail, divinest Melancholy,
Whose Saintly visage is too bright
To hit the Sense of human sight.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 11.

These pleasures, Melancholy, give;
And I with thee will choose to live.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 175.

10 Hence, loathed Melancholy,
Of Cerberus, and blackest midnight born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks and sights
unholy!

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 1.

Moping melancholy, And moon-struck madness,

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 485.

11 Oh! when a cheek is to be dried,
All pharmacy is folly; . . .
There's nothing like a rattling ride
For curing melancholy!

W. M. PRAED, *The Troubadour*.

12 He has a cloud in 's face.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 51.

Love, I am full of lead.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 11, l. 72.

13 I can suck melancholy out of a song, as a
weasel sucks eggs.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 13.

I have neither the scholar's melancholy, which is
emulation; nor the musician's, which is fantasti-
cal; nor the courtier's, which is proud; nor the
soldier's, which is ambitious; nor the lawyer's,
which is politic; nor the lady's, which is nice;
nor the lover's, which is all these: but it is a
melancholy of mine own, compounded of many
simples, extracted from many objects, and in-

deed the sundry contemplation of my travels, in which my often rumination wraps me in a most humorous sadness.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 10.

1 O melancholy!
Who ever yet could sound thy bottom? find
The ooze, to show what coast thy sluggish
crate

Might easiliest harbour in?

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 203.

2 There's something in his soul,
O'er which his melancholy sits on brood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 174.

3 I am as melancholy as a gib cat.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 83.

As melancholy as a sick monkey.

MARRYAT, *Midshipman Easy*. Ch. 21.

As melancholy as a sick parrot.

APERA BEHN, *False Count*. Act i, sc. 2.

4 Methinks no body should be sad but I.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 13.

My cue is villainous melancholy, with a sigh like
Tom o' Bedlam.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 147.

And such a want-wit sadness makes of me,
That I have much ado to know myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 6.

5 Turn melancholy forth to funerals.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 14.

6 He is of a very melancholy disposition.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 6.

The greatest note of it is his melancholy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 53.

Melancholy is the nurse of frenzy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 2, l. 135.

Like a melancholy malcontent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 313.

Musing full sadly in his sullen mind.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto ix, st. 35.

7 'Tis impious in a good man to be sad.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 675.

MEMORIAL DAY, see Soldiers: How
Sleep the Brave

MEMORY

See also Past, Yesterday

I—Memory: Definitions

8 Memory is the treasury and guardian of all

MEMORY

things. (*Memoria est thesaurus omnium rerum e custos.*)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. i, sec. 5.

9 The memory strengthens as you lay burdens upon it, and becomes trustworthy as you trust it.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater*. Pt. i.

10 Some call her Memory,
And some Tradition; and her voice is sweet,
With deep mysterious accords.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. ii.

11 Memory [is] like a purse,—if it be overfull that it cannot shut, all will drop out of it. Take heed of a gluttonous curiosity to feed on many things, lest the greediness of the appetite of thy memory spoil the digestion thereof.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: Of Memory*.

12 Imagination and memory are but one thing which for divers considerations hath divers names.

THOMAS HOBBS, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

13 The true art of memory is the art of attention.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 74.

Method is the mother of memory.

THOMAS FULLER, *History of the Worthies of England*, p. 166.

14 Memory, of all the powers of the mind, is the most delicate and frail.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Memoria*.

15 Memory is to us the hearing of deaf actions, and the seeing of blind.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: On the Cessation of Oracles*. Sec. 39.

Memory: what wonders it performs in preserving and storing up things gone by, or rather, things that are!

PLUTARCH, *Morals: On the Cessation of Oracles*. Sec. 39.

16 Hail, Memory, hail! in thy exhaustless mine
From age to age unnumber'd treasures shine!
Thought and her shadowy brood thy call
obey,

And Place and Time are subjects to thy sway!

ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. ii, l. 430.

17 Memory, the warder of the brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 65.

Storehouse of the mind, garner of facts and fancies.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Memory*.

Memory called the treasure of the mind.

THOMAS WILSON, *Arts of Rhetoriques*. (1560)

¹ A man's real possession is his memory. In nothing else is he rich, in nothing else is he poor.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Death and the Fear of Dying*.

II—Memory: Apothegms

² Memory, no less than hope, owes its charm to "the far away."

BULWER-LYTTON, *A Lament*. See also under DISTANCE.

³ Memory, in widow's weeds, with naked feet stands on a tombstone.

AUBREY DE VERE, *Widowhood*.

⁴ A man of great memory without learning hath a rock and a spindle and no staff to spin.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentum*.

⁵ Better a little well kept, than a great deal forgotten.

BISHOP HUGH LATIMER, *Fifth Sermon Preached Before King Edward*.

⁶ Memory and Oblivion, all hail! Memory for goodness, Oblivion for evil.

MACEDONIUS THE CONSUL. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 67.)

⁷ Experience teaches that a good memory is generally joined to a weak judgment.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 9.

A great memory does not make a philosopher, any more than a dictionary can be called a grammar.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Knowledge in Relation to Culture*.

⁸ Many a man fails to become a thinker for the sole reason that his memory is too good.

NIETZSCHE, *Maxims*.

⁹ The jar will long retain the fragrance with which it was steeped when new. (Quo semel est imbuta recens, servabit odorem Testa diu.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 2, l. 69.

Long, long be my heart with such memories fill'd!

Like the vase in which roses have once been distill'd:

You may break, you may shatter the vase if you will,

But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.

THOMAS MOORE, *Farewell! But Whenever*.

Rose-leaves, when the rose is dead,
Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,
Love itself shall lumber on.

SHELLEY, *To —: Music When Soft Voices*.

¹⁰ Everyone complains of his lack of memory,

but nobody of his want of judgment. (Tout le monde se plaint de sa mémoire, et personne ne se plaint de son jugement.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 89.

¹¹ Remarkable memory, yours! (Memor es probe!)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 343. (Act II, sc. 2.)

¹² If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxxvii, 6.

¹³ Though yet of Hamlet . . . The memory be green.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 2.

Lord, keep my Memory Green.

DICKENS, *The Haunted Man*. Ch. 3.

And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls,

Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh, Breathe Not His Name*.

¹⁴ 'Tis in my memory lock'd,
And you yourself shall keep the key of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 85.

¹⁵ Purpose is but the slave to memory.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 197.

¹⁶ Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act I, sc. 2.

¹⁷ Left behind as a memory for us. (Nobis meminisse relictum.)

STATIUS, *Silvæ*. Bk. II, l. 55.

Nothing now is left But a majestic memory.

LONGFELLOW, *Three Friends of Mine*, l. 10.

III—Memory: Its Sweetness

¹⁸ The safe relation of past trouble possesses its delight. (Habet enim præteriti doloris securæ recordatio delectionem.)

CICERO, *Ad Familiares*. Bk. v, epis. 12, sec. 5.

How sweet to remember the trouble that is past.

EURIPIDES. (PLUTARCH, *Morals*.)

That which is bitter to endure may be sweet to remember.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4385.

Sorrows remembered sweeten present joy.

ROBERT POLLOX, *Course of Time*. Bk. I, l. 464.

Things that were hard to bear are sweet to remember. (Quæ fuit durum pati, Meminisse dulces est.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 656.

Perchance some day the memory of this sorrow will even bring delight.

(Foran et hæc olim meminisse juvabit.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. I, l. 203.

¹⁹ What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their memory still!

WILLIAM COWPER, *Walking with God*.

When Time, who steals our years away
Shall steal our pleasures, too,
The memory of the past will stay,
And half our joys renew.
THOMAS MOORE, *Song*.

Oft, in the stilly night,
Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond Memory brings the light
Of other days around me.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Light of Other Days*.

The light of other days is faded,
And all their glories past.
ALFRED BUNN, *The Bohemian Girl: Song*.

Oh! the good times when we were so unhappy.
(Oh le bon temps où étions si malheureux.)

DUMAS, *Le Chevalier d'Harmenai*. Bk. ii, p. 318.

Oh! that was the good time; I was very unhappy.
(Oh! c'était le bon temps; j'étais bien malheureuse.)

SOPHIE ARNOULD, *Remark*, to Rulhière.

One day, a famous actress was telling me of the
rages of her first lover, and, half-dreaming, half-
laughing, she added this charming word: Oh,
that was the good time—I was very unhappy.
(Un jour, une actrice fameuse
Me contait les fureurs de son premier amant;
Moitié rêvant, moitié rieuse,
Elle ajouta ce mot charmant:
Oh! c'était le bon temps, j'étais bien malheureuse.)

CLAUDE RULHIÈRE, *Épître à Monsieur de Cho*.

So may it be: that so dead Yesterday,
No sad-eyed ghost but generous and gay,
May serve you memories like almighty wine,
When you are old!

W. E. HENLEY, *When You Are Old*.

This memory brightens o'er the past,
As when the sun, concealed
Behind some cloud that near us hangs,
Shines on a distant field.
LONGFELLOW, *A Gleam of Sunshine*. St. 14.

Only stay quiet while my mind remembers
The beauty of fire from the beauty of embers.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *On Growing Old*.

A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 205.

And memories vague of half-forgotten things,
Not true nor false, but sweet to think upon.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: March*, l. 63.

Then, when the world is born again
And the sweet year before thee lies,

Shall thy heart think of coming pain,
Or vex itself with memories?
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. xiv, l. 213.

For it is a pleasure, too, to remember. (Namque est meminisse voluptas.)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. xviii, l. 55.

Sweet Memory, wafted by thy gentle gale
Oft up the stream of Time I turn my sail.
ROGER, *The Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. ii, l. 1.

Lull'd in the countless chambers of the brain,
Our thoughts are link'd by many a hidden chain.
ROGER, *The Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. i, l. 171.

Thou fill'st from the winged chalice of the
soul
Thy lamp, O Memory, fire-winged to its
goal.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *Mnemosyne*.

O Memory! thou soul of joy and pain!
RICHARD SAVAGE, *The Bastard*, l. 57.

Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 19.

Mankind are always happier for having been
happy; so that, if you make them happy now,
you make them happy twenty years hence by
the memory of it.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy: Lecture 22, On Benevolent Affections*.

A land of promise, a land of memory,
A land of promise flowing with the milk
And honey of delicious memories!
TENNYSON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 326.

Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical
shuttle. . . .

A reminiscence sing.
WALT WHITMAN, *Out of the Cradle*.

And, when the stream
Which overflowed the soul was passed away,
A consciousness remained that it had left,
Deposited upon the silent shore
Of memory, images and precious thoughts,
That shall not die, and cannot be destroyed.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 25.

If there be a joy that slights the claim
Of grateful memory, let that joy depart!
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. ii,
No. 5.

For oft, when on my couch I lie
In vacant or in pensive mood,
They flash upon that inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude;

And then my heart with pleasure fills,
And dances with the daffodils.

WORDSWORTH, *I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud*.
Wordsworth stated that this stanza was suggested by his wife.

The thought of our past years in me doth breed
Perpetual benediction.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St. 9.

Where'er I go,
Thy genuine image, Yarrow!
Will dwell with me,—to heighten joy,
And cheer my mind in sorrow.
WORDSWORTH, *Yarrow Visited*, l. 85.

IV—Memory: Its Bitterness

For of fortune's sharp adversity
The worst kind of infortune is this,
A man to have been in prosperity,
And it remember, when it passed is.

CHAUVER, *Troilus and Crueyde*. Bk. iii, l. 1625.

Of joys departed,
Not to return, how painful the remembrance!

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 109.

No traces left of all the busy scene,
But that remembrance says: The things have
been.

SAMUEL BOYSE, *The Deity*.

There is no greater sorrow than to recall, in
misery, the time when we were happy. (Nes-
sun maggior dolore Che ricordarsi del tempo
felice Nella miseria.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto v, l. 121.

There is no worse sorrow than remembering
happiness in the day of sorrow (Il n'est pire
douleur Qu'un souvenir heureux dans le jour de
malheur.)

ALFRED DE MUSSET, *Le Saule*.

But woe to him, who left to moan,
Reviews the hours of brightness gone.

EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia in Tauris*, l. 1121. (An-
stice, tr.)

Memory of happiness makes misery woeful.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4650.

But were there ever any
With'd not at passed joy?

KEATS, *Stanzas: In a Dream-Nighted December*.

Nor nothing more may heartes disavaunce
Than of old joy new remembrance.

LYDQATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. i, l. 650. (c. 1440)

O Memory! thou fond deceiver!
Still importunate and vain;
To former joys recurring ever,
And turning all the past to pain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Captivity*. Act i, sc. 1.

Remembrance wakes with all her busy train,
Swells at my breast, and turns the past to pain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 81.

The bitter memory
Of what he was, what is, and what must be.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 24.

O dear, dear Jeanie Morrison,
The thochts o' bygone years

Still fling their shadows ower my path,
And blind my een wi' tears.

WILLIAM MOTTERWELL, *Jeanie Morrison*.

When time has assuaged the wounds of the
mind, he who unseasonably reminds us of
them, opens them afresh.

(At cum longa dies sedavit vulnera mentis,
Intempestive qui movet illa, novat.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 11,
l. 19.

Yet bath my night of life some memory,
My wasting lamps some fading glimmer left.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 514.

Remember thee!
Ay, thou poor ghost, while memory holds a
seat

In this distracted globe. Remember thee!

Yea, from the table of my memory

I'll wipe away all trivial fond records.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 95.

I cannot but remember such things were,
That were most precious to me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 222.

It presses to my memory,

Like damned, guilty deeds to sinners' minds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 2,
l. 110.

Here did she fall a tear; here in this place
I'll set a bank of rue, sour herb of grace:
Rue, even for ruth, here shortly shall be
seen,

In the remembrance of a weeping queen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 104.

There's rosemary, that's for remembrance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 175.

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear time's
waste.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxx.

How sharp the point of this remembrance is!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 138.

Let us not burden our remembrance with
A heaviness that's gone.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 199.

This is truth the poet sings
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remem-
bering happier things.

TENNISON, *Locksley Hall*. St. 38.

The saddest lot of all is to know the good, and
yet, perforce, to be debarred therefrom.

PINDAR, *Pythian Odes*. No. iv, l. 510. Said by

Churton Collins (*Illustrations of Tennyson*, p. 62) to have inspired Tennyson's line.
 1 So joys, remembered without wish or will,
 Sharpen the keenest edge of present ill.
 WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: Captivity*.

V—Memory: Tender Memories

2 Oh, I have roamed o'er many lands,
 And many friends I've met;
 Not one fair scene or kindly smile
 Can this fond heart forget.
 T. H. BAYLY, *Song: Oh, Steer My Bark*.

3 Ah, we fondly cherish
 Faded things
 That had better perish.
 Memory clings

To each leaf it saves.

J. H. BOWEN, *Gather Leaves and Grasses*.

4 'Tis but a little faded flower,

But oh, how fondly dear!

'T will bring me back one golden hour,
 Through many a weary year.

* ELLEN CLEMENTINE HOWARTH, *'Tis But a Little Faded Flower*.

Where is the heart that doth not keep,
 Within its inmost core,

Some fond remembrance hidden deep,
 Of days that are no more?

ELLEN CLEMENTINE HOWARTH, *'Tis But a Little Faded Flower*.

Who hath not saved some trifling thing
 More prized than jewels rare,
 A faded flower, a broken ring,
 A tress of golden hair.

ELLEN CLEMENTINE HOWARTH, *'Tis But a Little Faded Flower*.

Yet for old sake's sake she is still, dear,
 The prettiest doll in the world.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *My Little Doll*.

4 When other lips and other hearts
 Their tales of love shall tell,
 In language whose excess imparts
 The power they feel so well,

There may, perhaps, in such a scene,
 Some recollection be

Of days that have as happy been,
 And you'll remember me.

ALFRED BURN, *Then You'll Remember Me*.
 (*The Bohemian Girl*. Act iii.)

5 Oh! scenes in strong remembrance set!
 Scenes never, never to return!

ROBERT BURNS, *The Lament*. St. 10.

Still o'er these scenes my mem'ry wakes,
 And fondly broods with miser care;
 Time but th' impression stronger makes,
 As streams their channels deeper wear.
 ROBERT BURNS, *To Mary in Heaven*.

6 While Memory watches o'er the sad review
 Of joys that faded like the morning dew.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 45.

7 How cruelly sweet are the echoes that start
 When memory plays an old tune on the heart!

ELIZA COOK, *Old Dobbin*. St. 16.

8 O Genevieve, sweet Genevieve,
 The days may come, the days may go,
 But still the hands of mem'ry weave
 The blissful dreams of long ago.

GEORGE COOPER, *Sweet Genevieve*. A popular song the music of which was written about 1877 by Henry Tucker.

9 Don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt,—
 Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,
 Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,

And trembled with fear at your frown?

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH, *Ben Bolt*. First published in *The New Mirror* (N. Y.), 2 Sept., 1843.

10 A place in thy memory, Dearest!
 Is all that I claim:

To pause and look back when thou hearest
 The sound of my name.

GERALD GRIFFIN, *A Place in Thy Memory*.

11 Only a dream, and yet I hear you singing,
 Singing in the shadows, while gently falls
 the dew.

Roses may fade, but each returning twilight
 Brings the fragrant memory of you.

BERNARD HAMBLEN, *The Memory of You*.

12 I recollect a nurse called Ann,
 Who carried me about the grass,
 And one fine day a fine young man
 Came up and kissed the pretty lass.
 She did not make the least objection.

Thinks I, "Aha,

When I can talk I'll tell Mama,"

And that's my earliest recollection.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *A Terrible Infant*.

13 The leaves of memory seemed to make
 A mournful rustling in the dark.

LONGFELLOW, *The Fire of Driftwood*.

There comes to me out of the Past
 A voice, whose tones are sweet and wild,
 Singing a song almost divine,
 And with a tear in every line.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. iii, *Interlude*.

14 To live with them is far less sweet
 Than to remember thee.

THOMAS MOORE, *I Saw Thy Form*.

So turn our hearts, as on we rove,
 To those we've left behind us!

THOMAS MOORE, *The Journey Onwards*.

15 All to myself I think of you,
 Think of the things we used to do,

Think of the things we used to say,
Think of each happy bygone day.
Sometimes I sigh, and sometimes I smile,
But I keep each olden, golden while
All to myself.

WILSON D. NESBITT, *All to Myself*.

1
My home, the city, and the image of well-
known places pass before my eyes. (Ante
oculos errant domus, urbsque et forma lo-
corum.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. III, eleg. 4, l. 57.

I remember, I remember
The house where I was born,
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn.

THOMAS HOOD, *I Remember, I Remember*.

2
I wept for memory.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *She Sat and Sang Always*.

3
Still are the thoughts to memory dear.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 33.

4
The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate and full of life,
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 226.

5
Ah, how much less all living loves to me,
Than that one rapture of remembering thee.
(Heu quanto minus est cum reliquis versari,
quam tui meminisse.)

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Epitaph to the Memory
of Mary Doleman*. (Munby, tr.)

6
I am with you,
Wandering through Memory Lane.
B. G. DE SILVA, *Memory Lane*. (1924)

7
As the dew to the blossom, the bud to the
bee,
As the scent to the rose, are those memories
to me.

AMELIA C. WELBY, *Pulpit Eloquence*.

8
Passing sweet
Are the domains of tender memory!
WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Lycoris*. No. II, l. 50.

VI—Memory and Forgetfulness

See also Forgetfulness

9
I sit beside my lonely fire
And pray for wisdom yet:
For calmness to remember
Or courage to forget.

CHARLES HAMILTON AINS, *Remember or For-
get*.

Forget that I remember,

And dream that I forget.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Rococo*.

10
Remembrances embellish life but forgetful-
ness alone makes it possible. (Les souvenirs
embellissent la vie, l'oubli seul la rend pos-
sible.)

GENERAL CIALDINI, *Written in an Album*.

11
We have all forgot more than we remember.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5442.

12
A retentive memory is a good thing, but the
ability to forget is the true token of great-
ness.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

13
Ah, tell me not that memory
Sheds gladness o'er the past;
What is recalled by faded flowers,
Save that they did not last?
Were it not better to forget,
Than but remember and regret?

LETITIA ELIZABETH LONDON, *Despondency*.

14
Better by far you should forget and smile,
Than that you should remember and be sad.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Remember*.

15
Though varying wishes, hopes, and fears
Fever'd the progress of these years,
Yet now, days, weeks, and months but seem
The recollection of a dream.

SCOTT, *Mormion*: Canto iv, *Introduction*, l. 21.

16
I shall remember while the light lives yet,
And in the night-time I shall not forget.
SWINBURNE, *Ereotion*.

17
Teach me not the art of remembering, but
the art of forgetting, for I remember things
I do not wish to remember, but I cannot
forget things I wish to forget.

THEMISTOCLES, when Simonides offered to
teach him the art of memory. (CICERO, *De
Finibus*. Bk. II, ch. 32, sec. 104.)

18
Mem: To remember to forget to ask
Old Whitbred to my house one day.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Whitbread's Brewery Visited
by Their Majesties*.

MERCY

19
For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,
There is no measure upon earth;
Nay, they wither, root and stem,
If an end be set to them.

LAURENCE BINYON, *A Song*.

For Mercy has a human heart,
Pity a human face,
And Love, the human form divine,
And Peace, the human dress.

Toen every man, of every clime,
That prays in his distress,

Prays to the human form divine,
Love, Mercy, Pity, Peace.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Divine Image*.

¹ Mercy is for the merciful.

BYRON, *Lines on Hearing Lady Byron Was Ill*.

Mercy to him that shows it, is the rule.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 595.

Mercy of mercy needs must arise.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xii, l. 233.

² Bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of
mind, meekness, long-suffering.

New Testament: Colossians, iii, 12.

Open thy bowels of compassion.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act iv, sc. 7.

³ We hand folks over to God's mercy, and
show none ourselves.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 42. See also
GOD: HIS MERCY.

⁴ Cowards are cruel, but the brave
Love mercy and delight to save.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 1.

⁵ And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*. St. 17.

⁶ Mercy the wise Athenians held to be
Not an affection, but a Deity.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Mercy*.

⁷ Blessed are the merciful: for they shall ob-
tain mercy.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 7.

Who will not mercy unto others show,
How can he mercy ever hope to have?

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto i, st. 42.

⁸ Mercy is better than vengeance. (*Zoryphosus
vnuplas apcloosur*.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i,
sec. 76.)

⁹ Mercy stood in the cloud, with eye that wept
Essential love.

POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. iii, l. 658.

¹⁰ Teach me to feel another's woe,

To hide the fault I see;

That mercy I to others show,

That mercy show to me.

POPE, *Universal Prayer*. St. 10.

¹¹ So much his courage and his mercy strive,
He wounds to cure, and conquers to forgive.

PENDE, *Ode in Imitation of Horace*. Bk. iii,
ode 2.

¹² Mercy and truth are met together; righteous-
ness and peace have kissed each other.

Old Testament: Psalms, lxxv, 10.

¹³ It is a bad cause which asks for mercy.

(*Mala causa est quæ requirit misericordiam*.)
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 346. See also
JUSTICE AND MERCY.

¹⁴ It is impossible to imagine anything which
better becomes a ruler than mercy. (*Ex-
cogitare nemo quicquam poterit quod magis
decorum regenti sit quam clementia*.)

SENECA, *De Clementia*. Bk. i, ch. 19, sec. 1.

Humanity always becomes a conqueror.

SHERIDAN, *Pizarro*. Act i, sc. 1.

It is noble to grant life to the vanquished.
(*Pulchrum est vitam donare minori*.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. vi, l. 816.

Tigers have courage and the rugged bear,
But man alone can, whom he conquers, spare.

WALLER, *Epistle to My Lord Protector*.

¹⁵ Mercy often gives death instead of life.
(*Mortem misericors sepe pro vita dabit*.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 329.

¹⁶ Whereto serves mercy
But to confront the visage of offence?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 46.

You must not dare, for shame, to talk of mercy;
For your own reasons turn into your bosoms,
As dogs upon their masters, worrying you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 81.

I cry you, mercy, 'tis but Quid for Quo.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 109.

¹⁷ Mercy is not itself, that oft looks so;
Pardon is still the nurse of second woe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 297. See also JUSTICE: LET JUSTICE
BE DONE.

¹⁸ No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's
robe,

Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 59.

¹⁹ The quality of mercy is not strain'd;
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath: it is twice blest;
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes:
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His sceptre shows the force of temporal
power,

The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;
But mercy is above this sceptred sway;
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself;
And earthly power doth then show likest
God's

When mercy seasons justice.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 184.

We do pray for mercy;
And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 200.

1 Brother, you have a vice of mercy in you,
Which better fits a lion than a man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 37.

2 Willst thou draw near the nature of the gods?
Draw near them then in being merciful:
Sweet mercy is nobility's true badge.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 117.

3 For mercy will soon pardon the meanest:
but mighty men shall be mightily tormented.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, vi, 6.

4 Sweet Mercy! to the gates of Heaven
This Minstrel lead, his sins forgiven;
The rueful conflict, the heart riven
With vain endeavour,
And memory of Earth's bitter leaven
Effaced for ever.

WORDSWORTH, *Thoughts Suggested on the Banks of the Nile*, l. 55.

MERIT

See also Deserving, Worth

5 Merit is worthier than fame.

BACON, *Letter to Lord Essex*. No. 48.

6 Merit and good-breeding will make their way
everywhere.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1747.

The force of his own merit makes his way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 64.

7 Amongst the sons of men how few are known
Who dare be just to merit not their own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 1.

8 The little merit man can plead
In doing well, dependeth still
Upon his power of doing ill.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 248.

View the whole scene, with critic judgement
scan,

And then deny him merit if you can.
Where he falls short, 'tis Nature's fault alone;
Where he succeeds, the merit's all his own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 1023.

Referring to Thomas Sheridan, the actor.

9 It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtain that which he merits
Or any merit that which he obtains.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Good Great Men*.

10 No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread
abode,

(There they alike in trembling hope repose)
The bosom of his Father and his God.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard: The Epitaph*.

11 Distinguish between baseness and merit, not
by descent, but by purity of life and heart.
(Turpi secermis honestum Non patre præ-
claro, sed vita et pectore puro.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. 1, sat. vi, l. 63.

12 Man's chief merit consists in resisting the
impulses of his nature.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. II, p. 285.

13 What merit to be dropped on fortune's bill?
The honour is to mount it!

J. S. KNOWLES, *The Hunchback*. Act i, sc. 1.

14 The same principle leads us to neglect a man
of merit that induces us to admire a fool.
(Du même fonds dont on néglige un homme
de mérite, l'on sait encore admirer un sot.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 12.

15 Nature makes merit and fortune uses it.
(La nature fait le mérite, et la fortune le met
en œuvre.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 153.

There are people who disgust with merit, and
others who please with faults. (Il y a des gens
dégoûtants avec du mérite, et d'autres qui plai-
sent avec des défauts.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 155.

Our merit wins the esteem of honest men, and
our lucky star that of the public. (Notre mérite
nous attire l'estime des honnêtes gens, et notre
étoile celle du public.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 165.

The world more often rewards the appearance
of merit than merit itself. (Le monde récompense
plus souvent les apparences du mérite que le
mérite même.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 166.

16 There is merit without eminence, but there
is no eminence without some merit. (Il y a
du mérite sans élévation, mais il n'y a point
d'élévation sans quelque mérite.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 400.

Eminence is to merit what dress is to beauty.
(L'élévation est au mérite ce que la parure est
aux belles personnes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 401.

By merit rain'd To that bad eminence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 5.

17 What is merit? The opinion one man enter-
tains of another.

HENRY JOHN PALMERSTON, *Speeches*. Quoted
by Carlyle in *Shooting Niagara*.

¹ We should try to succeed by merit, not by favor. (Virtute ambire oportet, non favoritibus.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*: Prologue, l. 78.

² Beauties in vain their pretty eyes may roll;
Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 33.

³ The sufficiency of merit is to know that my merit is not sufficient.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 1.

⁴ O, if men were to be saved by merit, what hole in hell were not enough for him?

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 119.

⁵ For merit lives from man to man,
And not from man, O Lord, to thee.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*: Prelude. St. 9.

⁶ In the use,
Not in the bare possession lies the merit.
GILBERT WEST, *Institution of the Garter*, l. 461.

MERMAID

⁷ According to the constitution of mermaids,
so much of a mermaid as is not a woman must be a fish.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 1.

⁸ What at top is a lovely woman, ends below
in a black and ugly fish. (Desinat in piscem mulier formosa superne.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 4.

⁹ O, train me not, sweet mermaid, with thy note.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 45.

But, lest myself be guilty to self-wrong,
I'll stop mine ears against the mermaid's song.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 168.

As if some mermaid did their ears entice.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 202.

¹⁰ Once I sat upon a promontory,
And heard a mermaid on a dolphin's back
Uttering such dulcet and harmonious breath
That the rude sea grew civil at her song:
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres,

To hear the sea-maid's music.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 149.

¹¹ Who would be A mermaid fair,
Singing alone, Combing her hair?

TENNYSON, *The Mermaid*.

How sail'd the weary mariners and saw,
Betwixt the green brink and the running foam,

MERRIMENT

Sweet faces, rounded arms, and bosoms prest
To little harps of gold; and while they mused,
Whispering to each other half in fear,
Shrill music reach'd them on the middle sea.
TENNYSON, *The Sea Fairies*.

MERRIMENT

See also MIRTH

I—Merriment: Apothegms

¹² 'Tis merry when gentle-folks meet.

ANTONY BREWER, *Countrie Girl*. Sig. H3. (1647)

It's merry when friends meet.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 26. (1639)

It is merry when gossips meet.

BEN JONSON, *Staple of News*: Induction. (1625)

Merry it is when knaves done meet.

UNKNOWN, *Cock Lorells Bote*, 14. (c. 1520)

¹³ Flower o' the rose,
If I've been merry, what matter who knows?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

¹⁴ Go then merrily to Heaven.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. iii, mem. 1.

I am of Ben's mind, madam; resolve to be merry though the ship were sinking.

SUSANNAH CENTILVRE, *The Artifice*. Act v.

¹⁵ Your heart hangeth on a jolly pin.

CHAUCER, *The Marchantes Tale*, l. 272. (1386)

Faith I was never on a merrier pin.

ROBERT DAVENPORT, *A New Trick to Cheat the Devil*. Act i, sc. 2. (1639)

¹⁶ "Let us be merry," said Mr. Pecksniff.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 5.

Some credit in being jolly.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 5.

¹⁷ A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Secular Masque*, l. 40.

So many, and so many, and such glee.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 219.

Forward and frolic glee was there,

The will to do, the soul to dare.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 21.

When every room
Hath blaz'd with lights and bray'd with minstrelsy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 169.

¹⁸ Be merry, man, and tak not sair in mind

The wavering of this wretchit warld of sorrow.

WILLIAM DUNBAR, *No Treasure Without Gladness*.

Be jolly, lords.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 65.

¹ The gift of gaiety may itself be the greatest good fortune, and the most serious step toward maturity.

IRWIN EDMAN, *The Bookman*, May, 1926.)

² Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

New Testament: James, v, 13.

³ Nothing is more hopeless than a scheme of merriment.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 58.

⁴ Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest and youthful Jollity,
Quips and Cranks, and wanton Wiles,
Nods, and Becks, and Wreathed Smiles.

JOHN MILTON, *L'Allegro*.

⁵ The more the merrier, the fewer the better fare.

JOHN PAISGRAVE, *Lesclarissement de la Langue Françoise*. (1530) This is the first known appearance of the proverb in English. It is included in John Heywood's *Proverbs*, pt. ii, ch. 7, which was published in 1546, and was used frequently thereafter. It has been ascribed to King James I.

And mo the merrier is a proverb eke.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Roses: Works*. Vol. i, p. 64. (1570)

⁶ A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xv, 13. See also HEART: THE MERRY HEART.

⁷ What should a man do but be merry?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 131.

Hostess, clap to the doors: watch to-night, pray to-morrow. Gallants, lads, boys, hearts of gold, all the titles of good fellowship come to you! What, shall we be merry?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 305.

As merry,

As, first, good company, good wine, good welcome,

Can make good people.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 5.

Put on

Your boldest suit of mirth, for we have friends That purpose merriment.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 210.

Merrily, merrily, shall I live now Under the blossom that hangs on the bough.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 93.

⁸ Gaiety without eclipse.

Wearieth me, May Lillian.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Lilian*.

⁹ Longer liveth a glad man than a sorry.

UNKNOWN. (Vernon MS., 347, c. 1300.)

As long liveth the merry man (they say).

As doth the sorry man, and longer by a day.

NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*, i, 1. (c. 1550)

Had she been light, like you,

Of such a merry, nimble, stirring spirit,

She might ha' been a grandam ere she died:

And so may you; for a light heart lives long.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 15.

II—Merriment: Merry and Wise

¹⁰ Be merry and be wise.

STR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Mon's the Master: Prologue*. (1668)

¹¹ It's guid to be merry and wise,

It's guid to be honest and true.

BURNS, *Here's a Health to Them That's Awa*.

Tis good to be merry and wise.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act i, sc. 1.

Good to be merry and wise, they think and feel.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2. (1546)

¹² Old Times have bequeathed us a precept, to be merry and wise, but who has been able to observe it?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 114.

¹³ Be merry if you are wise. (Ride si sapia.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 41, l. 1.

III—Merriment: Comparisons

¹⁴ As merry as grigs.

THOMAS BROWN, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 168. (1700)

Ah, friend, we were merry as grigs in time past.

JOHN GAY, *Wife of Bath*, v, 3. (1713)

¹⁵ And all went merry as a marriage bell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 21.

¹⁶ And forth she goeth, as jolif as a pye.

CHAUCER, *Shipman's Tale*, l. 209. (1386)

I'll be as merry as a pie.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Schoemaker's Holiday*, v, 5. (1600)

¹⁷ Merry as a cricket.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

As merry as crickets.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 100. (1597)

Send them home as merry as crickets.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 29. (1653)

¹⁸ As merry as forty beggars.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 11. (1650)

We should live together as merry and sociable as beggars.

SWIFT, *Drapier Letters*. Letter 4. (1724)

Who so merry as he who has nought to lose?

WALKER, *Paramitologie*, 39. (1672)

¹⁹ As merry as the day is long.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 52. (1598)

1
As merry as mice in malt.
C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughmen*. Ch. 16.

IV—Merriment: Some Merry Men

2
In Paris a queer little man you may see,
A little man all in gray;
Rosy and round as an apple is he,
Content with the present whate'er it may be,
While from care and from cash he is equally
free,

And merry both night and day!
"Ma foi! I laugh at the world," says he,
"I laugh at the world, and the world laughs
at me!"

What a gay little man in gray.
BIRANGER, *The Little Man all in Gray*. (Amelia
Edwards, tr.)

3
I'll be merry and free,
I'll be sad for naeboddy;
Naeboddy cares for me,
I care for naeboddy.
ROBERT BURNS, *I Hae a Wife*.

There was a jolly miller once,
Lived on the river Dee;
He work'd, and sung, from morn till night,
No lark more blythe than he,
And this the burthen of his song,
For ever us'd to be,
"I care for nobody, not I,
If no one cares for me."
ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*. Act I, 5.

4
He was a care-defying blade
As ever Bacchus listed!
Tho' Fortune sair upon him laid,
His heart, she ever miss'd it.
He had nae wish but—to be glad,
Nor want but—when he thirsted;
He hated naught but—to be sad.
ROBERT BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

5
A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal:
His eye begets occasion for his wit;
For every object that the one doth catch,
The other turns to a mirth-moving jest,
Which his fair tongue, conceit's expositor,
Delivers in such apt and gracious words
That aged ears play truant at his tales,
And younger hearings are quite ravished;
So sweet and voluble is his discourse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act II,
sc. 1, l. 65.

6
Don Pedro: In faith, lady, you have a merry
heart.

Beatrice: Yea, my lord; I thank it, poor
fool, it keeps on the windy side of care.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
II, sc. 1, l. 323.

Don Pedro: To be merry best becomes you:
for, out of question, you were born in a merry
hour.

Beatrice: No, sure, my lord, my mother cried;
but then there was a star danced, and under
that was I born.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
II, sc. 1, l. 346.

MIDNIGHT

7
This dead of midnight is the noon of thought,
And Wisdom mounts her zenith with the
stars.

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *A Summer's Eve-
ning Meditation*, l. 51.

8
That hour, o' night's black arch the keystone.
BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.

9
Is it for work? There comes no fool to bore
us.

Midnight intoxicates the human swine;
I, pen in hand, with all the gods for chorus,
Write then my clearest thought, my noblest
line.

Midnight is mine.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *Midnight Is Mine*.

But wouldst thou hear the melodies of Time,
Listen when sleep and drowsy darkness roll
Over hush'd cities, and the midnight chime
Sounds from their hundred clocks, and deep
bells toll,

Like a last knell over the dead world's soul.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer
Fairies*, l. 298.

10
It was evening there,
But here the very noon of night.
(Vespero là, e qui mezza notte era.)
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xv, l. 6.

11
Comus and his midnight crew.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 2.

12
There is a budding morrow in midnight.
KEATS, *To Homer*.

13
I stood on the bridge at midnight,
As the clocks were striking the hour,
And the moon rose o'er the city,
Behind the dark church-tower.
LONGFELLOW, *The Bridge*.

From the cool cisterns of the midnight air
My spirit drank repose;
The fountain of perpetual peace flows there,—
From those deep cisterns flows.
LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.

Midnight! the outpost of advancing day!
The frontier town and citadel of night!
LONGFELLOW, *The Two Rivers*. Pt. I.

14
O wild and wondrous midnight,
There is a might in thee
To make the charmed body
Almost like spirit be,

And give it some faint glimpses
Of immortality!

J. R. LOWELL, *Midnight*.

1 Midnight brought on the dusky hour
Friendliest to sleep and silence.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. v, l. 667.

2 Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered,
weak and weary.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*.

3 Let's mock the midnight bell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iii,
sc. 13, l. 185.

4 In the dead vast and middle of the night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 198.

The dreadful dead of dark midnight.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, St. 232.

5 'Tis now the very witching time of night,
When churchyards yawn and hell itself
breathes out

Contagion to this world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 406.

When it draws near to witching time of night.

BLAKE, *The Grave*, l. 55.

'Tis the witching hour of night.

KEATS, *A Prophecy*, l. 1.

6 We have heard the chimes at midnight, Master
Shallow.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 228.

7 The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve;
Lovers, to bed; 'tis almost fairy time.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*,
Act v, sc. 1, l. 370.

8 Pale Midnight on her starry throne.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, Canto iv, l. 40.

9 Midnight, and yet no eye
Through all the Imperial City closed in sleep!

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Curse of Kehama*, Pt. i, l. 1.

Midnight, yet not a nose

From Tower Hill to Piccadilly snored!

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Ad-
dresses: The Rebuilding*.

10 And thy dark pencil, midnight! darker still
In melancholy dipt, embrowns the whole.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night v, l. 78.

MIGHT

11 See also Force, Power, Strength

May Might and Right,
And sovran Zeus, as third, my helpers be!
(Κρόνος τε καὶ Δίας εὖ τε τρίτος
ἔσθ' ἑμ' ὠφελεῖν Ζεὺς ὑπερβόρεος εὖ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Cæthora*, l. 244. (Plumptre, tr.)

12 And much, and oft, he warn'd him to eschew

Falsehood and guile, and aye maintain the
right,
By pleasure unseduc'd, unaw'd by lawless
might.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*, Bk. i, st. 28.

Either by might or might.

JOHN CLARE, *Parameologia*, 127. (1639)

13

Might

That makes a Title, where there is no Right.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Civil War*, Bk. ii, st. 36.

14

For who can be secure of private right,
If sovereign sway may be dissolv'd by might?

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. i, l. 779.

15

Useless is the dolphin's might upon the
ground. (Κατὰ γὰρ τὴν δελφίνου ἐν χερσὶν βία.)

ION. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*, Sec. 3.)

16

Might and right govern everything in this
world; might till right is ready. (C'est la
force et le droit qui règlent toutes choses
dans le monde; la force, en attendant le
droit.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*, Ch. 15, No. 2.

17

The reason of the strongest is always the
best. (La raison du plus fort est toujours la
meilleure.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*, Bk. i, fab. 10.

We have unmistakable proof that throughout all
past time, there has been a ceaseless devouring
of the weak by the strong.

HERBERT SPENCER, *First Principles*.

18

Let us have faith that right makes might,
and in that faith let us to the end dare to do
our duty as we understand it.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Cooper Institute,
N. Y., 27 Feb., 1860.

It has been said of the world's history hitherto
that might makes right. It is for us and for our
time to reverse the maxim, and to say that right
makes might.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN.

19

Might was the measure of right. (Mensuraque
juris Vis erat.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. i, l. 175.

20

Old Tubal Cain was a man of might
In the days when earth was young.

CHARLES MACKEY, *Tubal Cain*.

21

I proclaim that might is right, justice the in-
terest of the stronger. (Θαυὶ γὰρ ἐστὶν εὐαί-
ρετος οὐκ ἄλλο τι ἢ τὸ τοῦ κρείττους συμφέρον.)

PLATO, *The Republic*, Bk. i, sec. 338. (Jowett,
tr.)

Might is right. (Plus potest, qui plus valet.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 30.

Might makes right. (Jus est in armia.)

SENeca, *Hercules Furens*, l. 253.

For might is right.

UNKNOWN, *John to Edward II.* (WRIGHT, *Political Songs*, p. 254.) c. 1311.

Might overcometh right.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *English Proverbs*. Pt. II, cb. 5.

Right is overcome by might. (Vi verum vincitur.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, i. 591. (Act II, sc. 1.)

O God, that right should thus overcome might!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV.* Act v, sc. 4, l. 27.

Where might is, the right is:

Long purses make strong swords.

Let weakness learn meekness:

God save the House of Lords.

SWINBURNE, *A Word for the Country*. St. 1.

But let the free-winged angel Truth their guarded passes scale,
To teach that right is more than might, and justice more than mail!

J. G. WHITTIER, *Brown of Ossawatimie*.

So let it be. In God's own might

We gird us for the coming fight,

And, strong in Him whose cause is ours

In conflict with unholy powers,

We grasp the weapons He has given,—

The Light, and Truth, and Love of Heaven.

WHITTIER, *The Moral Warfare*.

MILK

See also Cow

Such as have need of milk, and not of strong meal.

New Testament: Hebrews, v, 12.

Every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

New Testament: Hebrews, v, 13.

If you would live forever,

You must wash milk from your liver.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. See also under DRINKING.

Come to my woman's breasts,

And take my milk for gall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 48.

Sir, there is no crying for shed milk, that which is past cannot be recall'd.

ANDREW YARRANTON, *England's Improvement*. Pt. II, p. 107. (1681)

However, it's no use crying over spilt milk.

W. S. GILBERT, *Foggarty's Fairy*. Act I.

It's no good crying over spilt milk, because all the forces of the universe were bent on spilling it.

W. S. MAUGHAM, *Of Human Bondage*, p. 343.

Gospel of spilt milk.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *The Great Adventure*. Chapter heading.

MILL and MILLER

Two millers thin, called Bone and Skin,

Would starve us all, or near it;

But be it known to Skin and Bone

That Flesh and Blood can't bear it.

JOHN BYROM, *On Two Millers, Bone and Skin, Who Wished a Monopoly of Corn*.

Well could be stolen corn and tollen thrice,
And yet he had a thumb of gold, pardee.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 563.

Every honest miller has a golden thumb.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales*. An old saying, referring to a merchant keeping his thumb on the scales when weighing anything.

Honest millers have golden thumbs.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2531. Ray states that the miller's reply was, "None but a cuckold can see it"; or, "True, but it takes a thief to see it."

The miller—the prosperous fellow with the golden thumb.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Chronicles of Clovernook*, p. 94.

The water that is past cannot make the mill

go.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Bib. Scho. Instruct.*, p. 151. (1633)

The mill cannot grind with water that's past.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

Oh seize the instant time; you never will

With waters once passed by impel the mill.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *Proverbs*. (Poems, p. 303.)

Listen to the Water-Mill:

Through the live-long day

How the clicking of its wheel

Wears the hours away!

Languidly the Autumn wind

Stirs the forest leaves,

From the field the reapers sing

Binding up their sheaves:

And a proverb haunts my mind

As a spell is cast,

"The mill cannot grind

With the water that is past."

SARAH DOUDNEY, *The Lesson of the Water-Mill*. Fraudulently claimed by General D. C. McCallum. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*.)

The mill goes toiling slowly around

With steady and solemn creak,

And my little one hears in the kindly sound

The voice of the old mill speak.

EUGENE FIELD, *Nightfall in Dordrecht*.

As good water goes by the mill as drives it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 691.

There is no likelihood that those things will bring grist to the mill.

GOLDING, *Calvin on Deuteronomy*, 755. (1583)

'Tis a pick-purse doctrine, contrived to bring grist to the Pope's mill.

WILLIAM GURNALL, *Christian in Complete Armour*. Pt. III, ch. 5. (1661)

Some people make fat, some blood, and some ble; and whatever they take is a sort of grist to the mill.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Middlemarch*. Ch. 10.

1 The same water that drives the mill, decayeth it.

STEPHEN GOSSON, *The Schoole of Abuse*.

2 Much water goeth by the mill That the miller knoweth not of.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

More water glideth by the mill Than wots the miller of.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 86. (1593)

The miller sees not all the water that goeth by his mill.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iii, mem. 4, subs. 1. (1621)

3 The miller grinds more men's corn than one.

THOMAS NASH, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 25.

MILLS OF THE GODS, see under RETRIBUTION.

4 Here lies an Israelite indeed;

Match him if you can:

A neighbour good, a miller too,

And yet an honest man.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, Longbridge Deverill, Wiltshire, England.

MILTON, JOHN

5 Milton's golden lyre.

MARK AKENSIDE, *Ode on a Sermon Against Glory*. St. 2.

6 On his anointed eyes, God set his seal And gave him—blindness and the inward light,

That he, repining not at lack of sight, Might see as never man saw.

RICHARD ROGERS BOWKER, *Milton*.

7 Milton's the prince of poets—so we say; A little heavy, but no less divine;

An independent being in his day—

Learn'd, pious, temperate in love and wine.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 91.

8 The words of Milton are true in all things, and were never truer than in this: "He who would write heroic poems must make his whole life a heroic poem."

CARLYLE, *Essays*: *Burns*.

9 Ages clasp'd ere Homer's lamp appear'd. And ages ere the Mantuan swan was heard: To carry nature lengths unknown before, To give a Milton birth, ask'd ages more. Thus genius rose and set at order'd times, And shot a day-spring into distant climes, Ennobling ev'ry region that he chose; He sunk in Greece, in Italy he rose;

And, tedious years of Gothic darkness pass'd, Emerg'd all splendour in our isle at last.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 556.

Greece boasts her Homer, Rome can Virgil claim;

England can either match in Milton's fame. (Græcia Mæonidam, Iactet sibi Roma Maronem Anklia Miltonum Iactat utrique parem.)

SALVAGGI, *Ad Joannem Miltonum*.

10 Three Poets, in three distant Ages born, Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.

The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd,

The next in majesty, in both the last:

The force of nature could no farther go;

To make the third she join'd the former two.

DRYDEN, *Lines under the Portrait of Milton*.

Referring to Homer, Virgil, and Milton.

11 Nor second He, that rode sublime

Upon the seraph-wings of Ecstasy,

The secrets of th' Abyss to spy.

He pass'd the flaming bounds of Place and Time:

The living Throne, the sapphire blaze,

Where Angels tremble, while they gaze,

He saw; but blasted with excess of light,

Closed his eyes in endless night.

THOMAS GRAY, *Progress of Poetry*. Pt. iii, st. 2.

12 He was a Phidias that could cut a Colossus out of a rock, but could not cut heads out of cherry stones.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Milton. (HARRIS MORT, *Johnsoniana*.)

13 I am old and blind!

Men point at me as smitten by God's frown.

ELIZABETH LLOYD, *Milton on His Blindness*.

Sometimes attributed to Milton himself.

Miss Lloyd was a member of the Society of Friends of Philadelphia, Pa.

14 Milton's strong pinion now not Heav'n can bound,

Now, serpent-like, in prose he sweeps the ground,

In quibbles, Angel and Archangel join,

And God the Father turns a School-divine.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 99.

15 O mighty-mouth'd inventor of harmonica,

O skill'd to sing of Time or Eternity,

God-gifted organ-voice of England,

Milton, a name to resound for ages.

TENNYSON, *Milton*.

16 Lover of Liberty at heart wast thou,

Above all beauty bright, all music clear:

To thee she bared her bosom and her brow,

Breathing her virgin promise in thine ear,

And bound thee to her with a double vow,—

Exquisite Puritan, grave Cavalier!

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Milton*.

¹ The ancients advised us to sacrifice to the Graces, but Milton sacrificed to the Devil.
VOLTAIRE, *Epigram*.

² We who are Milton's kindred, Shakespeare's heirs
WILLIAM WATSON, *An Exaggerated Deference to Foreign Literary Opinion*.

³ The New World honors him whose lofty plea
For England's freedom made her own more sure,
Whose song, immortal as its theme, shall be
Their common frechold while both worlds endure.
WHITTIER, *On the Milton Window, in St. Margaret's, Westminster*.

⁴ That mighty orb of song, The divine Milton.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. i, l. 249.
The sightless Milton, with his hair
Around his placid temples curled.
WORDSWORTH, *The Italian Itinerant*. Pt. i, l. 12.
Thy soul was like a Star, and dwelt apart;
Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea:
Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free,
So didst thou travel on life's common way,
In cheerful godliness; and yet thy heart
The lowliest duties on herself did lay.
WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: London, 1802*.

MIND

See also Absence: Absence of Mind;
Content: Mind Content; Thought

I—Mind: Definitions

⁵ A man's felicity consists not in the outward and visible blessings of fortune, but in the inward and unseen perfections and riches of the mind.

ANARCHARSIS. (PLUTARCH, *The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men*. Sec. 11.)

⁶ The mind of man is far from the nature of a clear and equal glass, . . . nay, it is rather like an enchanted glass, full of superstition and imposture.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Of the Understanding*.

⁷ I had rather believe all the fables in the Legend and the Talmud and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind.

BACON, *Essays: Of Atheism*.

The mind is the man, and the knowledge of the mind.

BACON, *Miscellaneous Tracts Upon Human Philosophy: In Praise of Knowledge*. Sec. 1.

⁸ The forehead is the gate of the mind. (Frons est animi janua.)

CICERO, *De Provinciis Consularibus*. Sec. 11.

⁹ Nature's first great title—mind.
GEORGE CROLY, *Pericles and Aspasia*.

¹⁰ The growth of the intellect is spontaneous in every expansion.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

¹¹ Thou living ray of intellectual fire.
WILLIAM FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto i, l. 104.

¹² The mind is like a sheet of white paper in this, that the impressions it receives the oftenest, and retains the longest, are black ones.
J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹³ The mind of man is like a clock that is always running down, and requires to be as constantly wound up
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches: On Cant and Hypocrisy*.

¹⁴ The most perfect mind is a dry light. (Lumen siccum optima anima.)
HERACLITUS. Quoted by BACON, who explains it to mean, a mind "not strepled and infused in the humours of the affections."

¹⁵ The mind is the atmosphere of the soul. (L'esprit est atmosphère de l'âme.)
JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 40.

¹⁶ Our mind is God.
MENANDER. (PLUTARCH, *Platonic Questions*. Sec. 1.)

God is Mind, and God is infinite, hence all is Mind
MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 492, l. 25. See also under DISEASE.

¹⁷ The brain is the citadel of the senses. (Habet cerebrum sensus arcem.)
PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xi, sec. 49.

Our brains are seventy-year clocks. The Angel of Life winds them up once for all, then closes the case, and gives the key into the hand of the Angel of the Resurrection.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 8.

¹⁸ Our minds, like our stomachs, are whetted by change of food, and variety supplies both with fresh appetite. (Mens mutatione recreabitur, sicut in cibis, quorum diversitate reficitur stomachus, et pluribus minore fastidio alitur.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 1.

¹⁹ That little world, the human mind.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Ode to Superstition*.

1 A man is not a wall, whose stones are crushed upon the road; or a pipe, whose fragments are thrown away at a street corner. The fragments of an intellect are always good.

GEORGE SAND, *Handsome Lawrence*. Ch. 2.

2 Keep unshak'd That temple, thy fair mind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 67.

Thy mind is a very opal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 72.

3 Man's mind a mirror is of heavenly sights,
A brief wherein all marvels summ'd lie,
Of fairest forms and sweetest shapes the store,

Most graceful all, yet thought may grace them more.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Content and Rich*.

4 The human mind always makes progress, but it is a progress in spirals. (L'esprit humain fait progrès toujours, mais c'est progrès en spirale.)

MADAME DE STAËL.

"Spiral" the memorable Lady terms
Our mind's ascent.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The World's Advance*. Trevelyan, in his notes to Meredith's *Poetical Works*, says that the "memorable lady" was Mrs. Browning (see quotation from *Aurora Leigh* under ART: DEFINITIONS), but the resemblance is much closer to the preceding quotation from Madame de Staël.

5 Were I so tall to reach the Pole,
Or grasp the ocean in my span,
I must be measured by my soul;
The mind's the standard of the man.
ISAAC WATTS, *False Greatness*.

6 Mind is the great lever of all things.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, on laying the corner-stone of the Bunker Hill Monument.

II--Mind: Apothegms

7 You will turn it over once more in what you are pleased to call your mind.

RICHARD BETHELL, LORD WESTBURY, to a solicitor who, after hearing one of Westbury's opinions, remarked that he had turned it over in his mind, and thought that something might be said on the other side. (*Nassau, Life of Westbury*. Vol. ii, p. 292.)

8 So sat I talking with my mind.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 18.

9 The march of the human mind is slow.
EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

The march of intellect.
SOUTHBY, *Progress and Prospects of Society*.

10 The eye of the intellect "sees in all objects

what it brought with it the means of seeing."

CARLYLE, *Essays: Varnhagen Von Ense's Memoirs*.

The mind does not create what it perceives, any more than the eye creates the rose.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato: New Readings*.

11 The mind is free, whatever afflict the man.
DRAYTON, *The Baron's War*. Bk. v, st. 36.

Intellect annuls Fate So far as a man thinks he is free.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

12 Nothing is at last sacred but the integrity of your own mind.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Nature is good, but intellect is better.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

Nothing is old but the mind.
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

13 Other men are lenses through which we read our own minds.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

14 Vain, very vain, my weary search to find
That bliss which only centres in the mind.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 423.

15 He who endeavors to control the mind by force is a tyrant, and he who submits is a slave.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Some Mistakes of Moses*.

16 I abhor brains
As I do tools: they're things mechanical.
J. S. KNOWLES, *The Hunchback*. Act iii, sc. 1.

17 Man's mind is larger than his crown of tears.
WILLIAM ELLERY LEONARD, *To the Victor*.

18 Clothed, and in his right mind.
New Testament: Mark, v, 15; *Luke*, viii, 35.
For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.
New Testament: II Timothy, i, 7.

19 Be ye all of one mind.
New Testament: I Peter, iii, 8.

Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

New Testament: Romans, xiv, 5.

20 Each man has his own peculiar cast of mind.
(Sua cuique quum sit animi cogitatio.)

PHADRUS, *Fables*: Bk. v, Prologue, l. 7.

Each mind has its own method.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

21 Alas! in truth, the man but chang'd his mind.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. i, pt. 2. See also under CONSTANCY.

¹ The mind celebrates a little triumph whenever it can formulate a truth.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*, p. 65.

² A noble mind is free to all men; according to this test we may all gain distinction. (Bona mens omnibus patet, omnes ad hoc sumus nobiles.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xlv. 2. The mind ennobles, not the blood. (Edel macht das Gemuth, nicht das Geblut.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

³ I do not distinguish men by the eye, but by the mind, which is the proper judge.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xcii.

⁴ *Hamlet*: Methinks I see my father.

Horatio: Where, my lord?

Hamlet: In my mind's eye, Horatio.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 184.

Within the book and volume of my brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 103.

⁵ Cudgel thy brains no more about it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 63.

Who rack their brains.

BYRON, *English Bards, Scotch Reviewers*, l. 178.

The daily, nightly racking of the brains.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. ii, l. 12.

⁶ It is impossible to find out what passes in the interior of any man's mind.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 2.

⁷ Bad mind, bad heart. (Mala mens, malus animus.)

TERENCE, *Andria*. Act i, l. 164. See also under HEART AND HEAD.

⁸ I have found that no exertion of the legs can bring two minds much nearer to one another.

H. D. THOREAU.

⁹ The guilty joys of the mind. (Et mala mentis gaudia.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 278.

An improper mind is a perpetual feast.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹⁰ I have a single-track mind.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, National Press Club, Washington.

He has a buagalow mind.

WOODROW WILSON, referring to President Harding. (THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 334.)

¹¹ A man of hope and forward-looking mind.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 276.

In years that bring the philosophic mind.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*.

¹² Intellect obscures more than it illumines.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*. Bk. ii, ch. 15.

III—Mind: Little and Great

¹³ The mind soars to the lofty: it is at home in the grovelling, the disagreeable, and the little.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Winterslow*. Essay No. 4.

¹⁴ One-story intellects, two-story intellects, three-story intellects with skylights. All fact-collectors . . . are one-story men. Two-story men compare, reason, generalize. . . . Three-story men idealize, imagine, predict; their best illumination comes from above, through the skylight.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

Little minds are interested in the extraordinary; great minds in the commonplace.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

Great minds discuss ideas, average minds discuss events, small minds discuss people.

UNKNOWN, *Minds*.

¹⁵ Little minds are wounded too much by little things; great minds see all, and are not ever hurt. (Les petits esprits sont trop blessés des petites choses; les grands esprits les voient toutes, et n'en sont point blessés.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 357.

¹⁶ Nobody, I believe, will deny, that we are to form our judgement of the true nature of the human mind, not from sloth and stupidity of the most degenerate and vilest of men, but from the sentiments and fervent desires of the best and wisest.

ARCHBISHOP LEIGHTON, *Theological Lectures*. No. 5, *Of the Immortality of the Soul*.

¹⁷ It is good to be often reminded of the inconsistency of human nature, and to learn to look without wonder or disgust on the weaknesses which are found in the strongest minds.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Warren Hastings*.

It is not given to the human intellect to expand itself widely in all directions at once, and to be at the same time gigantic and well-proportioned.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Madame d'Arblay*.

¹⁸ The conformation of his mind was such, that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Horace Walpole*.

IV—Mind: The Great Mind

²⁰ Measure your mind's height by the shade it casts.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iii.

¹ No beauty's like the beauty of the mind.
JOSHUA COOK, *How a Man May Choose a Good Wife*. Act v, sc. 3.

² It is the mind's for ever bright attire,
The mind's embroidery, that the wise admire
That which looks rich to the gross vulgar
eyes
Is the top's tinsel which the grave despise.
JOHN DVER, *To Mr. Savage*.

³ A great mind is a good sailor, as a great heart is.
EMERSON, *English Traits*. Ch. 2.
Works of the intellect are great only by comparison with each other
EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

⁴ A noble mind disdains to hide his head,
And let his foes triumph in his overthrow.
ROBERT GREENE, *Alphonso, King of Arragon*. Act i.

⁵ Whose well-taught mind the present age surpass.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 210. (Pope, tr.)

⁶ A mind thou hast, experienced in affairs, well-poised in weal or woe (Est animus tibi Rerumque prudens et secundis Temporibus dubisque rectus.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, l. 34.

⁷ Such is the delight of mental superiority, that none on whom nature or study have conferred it, would purchase the gifts of fortune by its loss
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 150.

⁸ The true, strong, and sound mind is the mind that can embrace equally great things and small.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)
A great mind conceives the greatest things; it sees and understands the smallest ones (Un grand esprit . . . imagine les plus grandes choses; il voit et connaît les plus petites.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Réflexions Diverses*: Ch. xvi, *De la Différence des Esprits*.

Greatness of mind is not shown by admitting small things, but by making small things great under its influence. He who can take no interest in what is small, will take false interest in what is great.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. ii, sec. 4, ch. 4.

⁹ By a tranquil mind I mean nothing else than a mind well ordered
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 3.
See also CONTENT THE MIND CONTENT.

¹⁰ That understanding is the noblest which knows not the most but the best things. (Ille

intellectus qui plura intelligit non est noblior, sed qui digniora.)

DR. HENRY MORE, (*Ward, Life*. Ch. 12.) See also under KNOWLEDGE.

¹¹ An undisturbed mind is the best sauce for affliction (Animus æquos optimum est ærumnæ condimentum.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 402. (Act i, sc. 3.)
A mind conscious of its own rectitude. (Mens sibi conscia recti.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 604.
The sweet converse of an innocent mind.
KEATS, *Sonnet: To Solitude*.

¹² A mind undaunted by death. (Mens interrita leti.)

DVIO, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. x, l. 616.

¹³ Minds,
By nature great, are conscious of their greatness
NICHOLAS ROWE, *The Royal Convert*.

¹⁴ A great mind becomes a great fortune. (Magna fortunam magnus animus decet.)
SENeca, *De Clementia*. Bk. i, sec. 5.

¹⁵ A golden mind stoops not to shows of dress.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 20.

¹⁶ The mind that would be happy, must be great.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ix, l. 1378.

V—Mind: The Little Mind

¹⁷ Nature did never put her precious jewels into a garret four stories high, and therefore exceeding tall men have ever very empty heads.
FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 17.

Often the cockloft is empty in those whom nature hath built many stories high.

THOMAS FULLER, *Andronicus*. Pt. xviii, sec. 6.
Tall men are like houses of four stories, wherein commonly the uppermost room is worst furnished.

JAMES HOWELL, *Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 2, letter 1.
Whose cockloft is unfurnished.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, Prologue.

¹⁸ The natural fog of the good man's mind.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 4.

¹⁹ His brains were only candle-grease, and wasted down like tallow.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *City of the Saints*. Pt. I.

²⁰ Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let, unfurnished.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto i, l. 161.

²¹ The petrifications of a plodding brain.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 416.

1 Could it be worth thy wondrous waste of pains
To publish to the world thy lack of brains?
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 599.

2 Feels himself spent, and fumbles for his brains.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 537.

4 here is little Effie's head
whose brains are made of gingerbread
when the judgment day comes
God will find six crumbs.

E. E. CUMMINGS, *Portrait*.

Your little voice, so soft and kind;
Your little soul, your little mind!
SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Love Song*.

5 To be bored by essentials is characteristic of small minds.

R. U. JOHNSON, *Poems of Fifty Years: Preface*.

6 Most brains reflect but the crown of a hat.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 704.

The defect in his brain was just absence of mind.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 228. See also ABSENCE: ABSENCE OF MIND.

7 How wretched are the minds of men, and how blind their understandings. (O miseras hominum mentes! oh, pectora caeca!)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. ii, l. 14.

What darkness rules the minds of men! (Quantum mortalia pectora caeca Noctis habent!)

OWID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vi, l. 472.

8 Anxious minds quake with both hope and fear. (Sollicitae mentes speque metuque pavent.)

OWID, *Fasts*. Bk. iii, l. 361.

10 O heavy burden of a doubtful mind!

FRANCIS QUARLES, *A Feast of Worms*. Sec. 1.

11 'Tis but a base, ignoble mind
That mounts no higher than a bird can soar.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 13.

12 In nature there's no blemish but the mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 401.

13 Mental power cannot be got from ill-fed brains.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Principles of Ethics*. Sec. 238.

14 Let Gryll be Gryll, and have his hoggish mind.

EDMUND SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto xii, st. 87. Gryll, or Grillus, was one of the companions of Ulysses, and was changed into a hog by the enchantments of Circe.

15 Now hither, now thither, he turns his wavering mind. (Animum nunc huc celerem, nunc dividit illuc.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. iv, l. 285.

16 O mind of man, ignorant of fate and impending doom, unable to keep within due bounds when uplifted by favoring fortune! (Nescis mens hominum fati sortisque futurae Et servare modum, rebus sublata secundis!)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. x, l. 501.

16a The lightning-bug is brilliant, but he hasn't any mind;
He stumbles through existence with his headlight on behind.

EUGENE F. WARE, *The Lightning-Bug*. (Quoted by BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human Race*, p. 301.)

17 Minds that have nothing to confer
Find little to perceive.

WORDSWORTH, *Yes! Thou Art Fair*.

VI—Mind: A Kingdom

18 Dame Nature doubtless has designed
A man the monarch of his mind.

JOHN BYROM, *Careless Content*. See also HENLEY, under SOUL.

19 His mind his kingdom, and his will his law.

COWPER, *Truth*, l. 405.

20 My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such present joys therein I find,
That it excels all other bliss

That earth affords or grows by kind:

Though much I want which most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is*.

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such perfect joy therein I find

As far exceeds all earthly bliss,
That God or Nature hath assigned:
Though much I want, that most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a Kingdom Is*.

As altered by William Byrd, in *Psalmes, Sonets, and Songs of Sadnes*. London, 1588. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. i, bk. 3.)

I am no such pil'd cynic to believe
That beggary is the only happiness,
Or, with a number of these patient fools,
To sing, "My mind to me a kingdom is,"
When the lank hungry belly barks for food.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.

My mind's my kingdom.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *School of the Heart*. Ode iv, st. 3.

21 A good mind possesses a kingdom. (Mens regnum bona possidet.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 380.

22 I feel no care of coin;

Well-doing is my wealth;

My mind to me an empire is,

While grace affordeth health.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Content and Rich.*

VII—Mind: Its Power

¹ The human understanding is naturally right,
and has within itself a strength sufficient to
arrive at the knowledge of truth, and to dis-
tinguish it from error.

BURLAMAQUI, *Principles of Natural Law.*

² The brute-tamer stands by the brutes, a
head's breadth only above them.

A head's breadth? Ay, but therein is hell's
depth, and the height up to heaven,
And the thrones of the gods and their halls,
their chariots, purples, and splendors.

PADRAIC COLUM, *The Plougher.*

³ How fleet is a glance of the mind!
Compar'd with the speed of its flight,
The tempest itself lags behind,
And the swift-wing'd arrows of light.
COWPER, *Verses Supposed to be Written by*
Alexander Selkirk.

⁴ Thy mind reverting still to things of earth,
Strikes darkness from true light.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xv, l. 62. (Cary, tr.)

⁵ 'Tis true, 'tis certain; man, tho' dead, re-
tains

Part of himself; th' immortal mind remains.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiii, l. 122. (Pope, tr.) See
also under IMMORTALITY.

⁶ The mind can weave itself warmly in the
cocoon of its own thoughts, and dwell a her-
mit anywhere.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: On a Cer-
tain Condescension in Foreigners.*

⁷ The lively force of his mind has broken down
all barriers, and has made its way far be-
yond the glittering walls of the Universe.
(*Vivida vis animi pervicit, et extra Processit*
longe flammantia mœnia Mundi.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 73.

His vigorous and active mind was hurl'd
Beyond the flaming limits of this world
Into the mighty space, and there did see
How things began, what can, what cannot be.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 75.
(Creech, tr.) The reference is to Epicurus.

Three sleepless nights I passed in sounding on,
Through words and things, a dim and perilous
way.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act iv, sc. 2, l.
1774. (Written eighteen years before *The*
Excursion.)

The intellectual power, through words and
things,

Went sounding on, a dim and perilous way!
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iii, l. 700.

A mind forever

Voyaging through strange seas of thought alone.
WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. III, l. 62.

⁸ Nothing can withstand the powers of the
mind. Barriers, enormous masses of matter,
the remotest recesses are conquered; all
things succumb; the very heaven itself is laid
open. (*Rationi nulla resistunt. Claustra nec*
immensæ moles, ceduntque recessus: Omnia
succumbunt; ipsum est penetrabile cœlum.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*. Bk. i, 541.

⁹ The mind, unmastered by passions, is a very
citadel, for a man has no fortress more im-
pregnable wherein to find refuge and be un-
taken forever.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. viii, sec.
48.

¹⁰ The mind, that ocean where each kind
Does straight its own resemblance find;
Yet it creates, transcending these,
Far other worlds, and other seas;
Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

¹¹ The social states of human kinds
Are made by multitudes of minds,
And after multitudes of years
A little human growth appears
Worth having, even to the soul
Who sees most plain it's not the whole.

JOHN MARSHFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*. St.
60.

¹² The hand that follows intellect can achieve.
MICHELANGELO, *The Artist*. (Longfellow, tr.)

¹³ The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a Heav'n of Hell, a hell of Heav'n.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 254.

¹⁴ The mind hath no horizon,
It looks beyond the eye, and seeks for mind
In all it sees, or all it sees o'eruling.
MONTGOMERY, *The Pelican Island*. Canto i, l.
78.

¹⁵ There are but two powers in the world, the
sword and the mind. In the long run the
sword is always beaten by the mind.

NAPOLEON. (FREDERIXS, *Maxims of Napoleon*.)

¹⁶ The joy of the mind marks its strength.
NIVON DE L'ENCLOS, *Letter to St. Evremont*.

¹⁷ The mind alone cannot be exiled. (*Mente*
tamen, quæ sola loco non exulat.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epia. 9, l. 41.

The human mind cannot be harmed: nor bay-
onnetted, nor wounded, nor misused.
R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1863.

¹ Mind is ever the ruler of the universe.
PLATO, *Phædrus*. Sec. 30.

² The flash and outbreak of a fiery mind,
A savageness in unreclaimed blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

³ It is the mind that maketh good or ill,
That maketh wretch or happy, rich or poor.
SPENSER, *Fæerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto 9, st. 30. See also THOUGHT: ITS POWER.

VIII—Mind: Its Cultivation

⁴ Constant attention wears the active mind,
Blots out our pow'rs, and leaves a blank behind.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 647.

⁵ He found a sort of food for the soul in cultivating his mind. (Animi cultus ille erat ei quasi quidam humanitatis cibus.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 19, sec. 54.

We strive to improve the heart and mind. (Cor et mentem colere nititur.)

UNKNOWN, *Motto*, over a school at Marquise, France.

⁶ If the brain sows not corn, it plants thistles.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷ Rule your mind, which, if it is not your servant, is your master. Curb it with a bit; bind it with a chain. (Animum rege; qui nisi paret Imperat; hunc frenis, hunc tu compece catena.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 62.

Restrain your mind. (Compece mentem.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 16, l. 22.

A wise man will be master of his mind, a fool will be its slave. (Animo imperabit sapiens, stultus serviet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 40.

⁸ We must view with profound respect the infinite capacity of the human mind to resist the introduction of useful knowledge.

THOMAS R. LOUNSBURY. (Lockwood, *The Freshmen and His College*, p. 44.)

⁹ It is good to rub and polish our brain against that of others. (Il est bon de frotter et limer notre cervelle contre celle d'autrui.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 24.

¹⁰ To relax the mind is to lose it. (Remittere animum quasi amittere est.)

MURONIUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xviii, ch. 2.)

Straining breaks the bow, relaxation the mind. (Arcum intentio frangit, animum remissio.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 53. Quoted by Bacon, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 2.

The mind is like a bow, the stronger by being unbest.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Otium*.

¹¹ A sick mind cannot endure any harshness. (Mensque pati durum sustinet ægra nihil.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 18.

We must spare the mind which has received a grievous wound. (Parcendum est animo miserabile vulnus habenti.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 23.

¹² Recreation should sometimes be given to the mind that it may be restored to you in better condition for thinking. (Ludus animo debet aliquando dari Ad cogitandum melior ut redeat tibi.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 14, l. 12.

¹³ Strength of mind is exercise, not rest.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 104.

¹⁴ Love, Hope, and Joy, fair Pleasure's smiling train,

Hate, Fear, and Grief, the family of Pain,
These mix'd with art, and to due bounds confin'd

Make and maintain the balance of the mind.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 117.

¹⁵ We should toughen our minds. (Indurandum est animus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. ii, sec. 5.

¹⁶ Thus neglecting worldly ends, all dedicated
To closeness and the bettering of my mind.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 89.

¹⁷ He who seeks the mind's improvement,
Aids the world, in aiding mind.

CHARLES SWAIN, *What Is Noble?*

¹⁸ Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds impress;
That we can feed this mind of ours
In a wise passiveness.

WORDSWORTH, *Expostulation and Reply*.

¹⁹ If we work upon marble, it will perish. If we work upon brass, time will efface it. If we rear temples, they will crumble to dust. But if we work upon men's immortal minds, if we imbue them with high principles, with the just fear of God and love of their fellow men, we engrave on those tablets something which no time can efface, and which will brighten and brighten to all eternity.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, Faneuil Hall, 1852.

IX—Mind: The Mind Diseased

See also Madness

²⁰ With curious art the brain, too finely wrought;

Preys on herself, and is destroy'd by thought.
CHARLES CROUCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 645.

¹ A mental stain can neither be blotted out by the passage of time nor washed away by any waters. (Animi labe nec diuturnitate evanescere nec amnibus ulis elui potest.)
CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. ii, ch. 10, sec. 24.

² In a disordered mind, as in a disordered body, soundness of health is impossible. (In perturbato animo sicut in corpore sanitas esse non posset.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 4, sec. 9.

Not of sound mind. (Non compos mentis.)
CICERO, *In Pisonem*. Ch. 20, sec. 48.

See also under MADNESS.

³ All things can corrupt perverted minds. (Omnia perversas possunt corrumpere mentes.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. ii, l. 301.

In sickness the mind reflects upon itself. (In morbo recolligit se animus.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii.

⁴ The incessant care and labour of his mind Hath wrought the mure that should confine it in

So thin that life looks through and will break out.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 118.

As that the walls worn thin, permit the mind To look out through, and his frailty find.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *History of the Civil War*. Bk. iv, st. 84.

See also AGE: FACING THE SUNSET.

⁵ O, what a noble mind is here o'erthrown!
The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's, eye, tongue, sword;

The expectancy and rose of the fair state,
The glass of fashion and the mould of form,
The observed of all observers, quite, quite, down!

And I, of ladies most deject and wretched,
That suck'd the honey of his music vows,
Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,

Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 158.

⁶ Canst thou not minister to a mind diseased,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that perilous matter

Which weighs upon the heart?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth* Act v, sc. 3, l. 40.

Nature, too unkind,

That made no medicine for a troubled mind!
BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Philaster*. Act iii, l. 7.

⁷ That is not a common chance
That takes away a noble mind.
TENNISON, *To J. S. St.* 12.

X—Mind: Mind and Body

⁸ The shape alone let others prize,
The features of the fair:
I look for spirit in her eyes,
And meaning in her air.
MARK AKENSIDE, *Song*.

⁹ Fat bodies, lean brains!
BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act ii, sc. 1.

He has more guts than brains.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁰ Certain it is that minds, like bodies, will often fall into a pimpled, ill-conditioned state from mere excess of comfort.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 7.

¹¹ Bodies devoid of mind are as statues in the market place. (Αἱ δὲ σάπφες αἱ κενὰ ὀρεῶν ἀγάλματα δ' ὀρεῶν σάφες.)
EURIPIDES, *Electra*, l. 386.

¹² A faultless body and a blameless mind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iii, l. 138. (Pope, tr.)

Whose little body lodg'd a mighty mind.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. v, l. 999. (Pope, tr.)

¹³ A strong body makes the mind strong.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 83.

¹⁴ A sound mind in a sound body is a thing to be prayed for. (Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano.)

JOURNAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 356. See also under HEALTH.

¹⁵ We perceive that the mind strengthens and decays with the body. (Cum corpore ut una Crescere sentimus pariterque senescere mentem.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 446.

¹⁶ In these bodies of ours, the mind is of more value than the hand; all our vigor is in that. (In corpore nostro Pectora sunt potiora manu: vigor omnis in illis.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiii, l. 368.

¹⁷ The body must be repaired and supported. If we would preserve the mind in all its vigor. (Cujus futuris animus sustinetur.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 9.

Hold fast to this sound and wholesome rule of life: that you indulge the body only so far as is needful for good health. The body should be treated rigorously, that it may not be disobedient

to the mind. (Hanc ergo sanam ac salubrem formam vitæ tenete, ut corpori tantum indulgeatis, quantum bonæ valetudini satis est. Durius tractandum est, ne animo male pareat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epist. viii, sec. 5.

The contagion of a sick mind affects the body. (Vitiāt artus ægræ contagia mentis.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 8, l. 25.

The mind grows sicker than the body in contemplation of its sufferings. (Corpore sed mens est ægro magis ægra, malique in circumspectu stat sine fine sui.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 6, l. 43. See also under DISEASE.

A feeble body enfeebles the mind. (Un corps débile affaiblit l'âme.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Ch. 1.

Pain of mind is worse than pain of body. (Dolor animi gravior est quam corporis.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 164.

We employ the mind to rule, the body to serve. (Animi imperio, corporis servitio magis utimur.)

SALLUST, *Catullina*. Ch. 1, sec. 2.

And when the mind is quicken'd, out of doubt,

The organs, though defunct and dead before,
Break up their drowsy grave and newly move
With casted slough and fresh legerity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 20.

We are not ourselves

When nature, being oppress'd, commands the mind

To suffer with the body.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 108.

When the mind's free, The body's delicate.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 11.

Our purses shall be proud, our garments poor;

For 'tis the mind that makes the body rich.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 174.

Not body enough to cover his mind decently with; his intellect is improperly exposed.

SYDNEY SMITH, (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 258.)

There is an unseemly exposure of the mind, as well as of the body.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches*, p. 165.

The clothing of our minds certainly ought to be regarded before that of our bodies.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 75.

A man's body and his mind, with the utmost reverence, to both I speak it, are exactly like a jerkin and a jerkin's lining;—rumple the one,—you rumple the other.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.

The earthy tabernacle weigheth down the mind that museth upon many things.

APOCRYPHA: *Wisdom of Solomon*, ix, 15.

And, as her mind grew worse and worse,
Her body—it grew better.

WORDSWORTH, *The Idiot Boy*, l. 415.

XI—Mind: Mind and Matter

All the choir of heaven and furniture of earth—in a word, all those bodies which compose the mighty frame of the world—have not any subsistence without a mind.

BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY, *Principles of Human Knowledge*.

Mind and Matter.

BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY, title of dissertation.

Berkeley, in the early part of his life, wrote a dissertation against the existence of material beings and external objects, with such subtlety that Whiston acknowledged himself unable to confute it.

DR. JOHN HAWKESWORTH, *Note to Swift's Letters*, 1769.

When Bishop Berkeley said "there was no matter,"

And proved it—'twas no matter what he said.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 1.

What is mind? No matter. What is matter? Never mind.

THOMAS HEWITT KEY. (On the authority of F. J. Furnivall.)

Doctor Berkeley, Bishop of Cloyne, a very worthy, ingenious, and learned man, has written a book to prove that there is no such thing as matter, and that nothing exists but in idea. . . . His arguments, strictly speaking, are unanswerable; but yet I am so far from being convinced by them, that I am determined to go on to eat and drink, and walk and ride, in order to keep that Matter, which I so mistakenly imagine my body at present to consist of, in as good plight as possible.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1748.

Bishop Berkeley destroyed this world in one volume octavo; and nothing remained, after his time, but mind; which experienced a similar fate from the hand of Mr. Hume in 1737.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy: Introductory Lecture*.

Mind moves matter. (Mens agitāt molem.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 727.

I believe that there is no God, but that matter is God and God is matter; and that it is no matter whether there is any God or no.

UNKNOWN, *The Unbeliever's Creed*. (Connoisseur, No. 9, 22 March, 1754.)

MINORITY, see Majority

MINUTE

See also Time

¹ The present moment is our ain,
The neist we never saw.

JAMES BEATTIE, *Stanza*, added to Mickle's song, *The Sailor's Wife*.

He who governed the world before I was born
shall take care of it likewise when I am dead.
My part is to improve the present moment.

JOHN WESLEY.

² But yet what minutes! Moments like to these
Rend men's lives into immortalities.

BYRON, *The Island*, Canto iii, st. 4.

But what minutes! Count them by sensation, and
not by calendars, and each moment is a day, and
the race a life.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*, Bk. i, ch. 2.

There are moments in life worth purchasing
with worlds.

FIELDING, *Amelia*, Bk. iii, ch. 2.

Obl! what a crowded world one moment may
contain.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Last Constantine*.

O moments big as years!

JOHN KEATS, *Hyperion*.

³ Myself and the lucky moment.

CHARLES V OF SPAIN. (PRESCOTT, *Philip II*, Bk. i, ch. 9.)

⁴ I recommend you to take care of the minutes,
for the hours will take care of themselves.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Oct., 1746.

Take care of the pence, and the pounds will take
care of themselves.

WILLIAM LOWNDSE, as quoted by Chesterfield.
See under THIRTY.

⁵ Since our office is with moments, let us husband them. Five minutes of today are worth
as much to me as five minutes in the next
millennium.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

This shining moment is an edifice
Which the Omnipotent cannot rebuild.

EMERSON, *Fragment*.

⁶ An old French sentence says, "God works
in moments." We ask for long life, but 'tis
deep life, or grand moments, that signify.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*, Emerson is translating an old French proverb, "En peu d'heure Dieu labore."

⁷ His best things are done in the flash of a
moment.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 836.

⁸ Still work for the minute and not for the
year.

* JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *Rules of the Road*.

Eternity gives back nothing of what one leaves
out of the minutes.

SCHILLER, *Resignation*, St. 18.

See also under OPPORTUNITY.

⁹ Like as the waves make toward the pebbled
shore,

So do our minutes hasten to their end.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. 1x.

One by one the sands are flowing,

One by one the moments fall;

Some are coming, some are going;

Do not strive to grasp them all.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *One by One*. See also
LIFE: ITS SHORTNESS.

¹⁰ Alas! how little can a moment show
Of an eye where feeling plays

In ten thousand dewy rays;

A face o'er which a thousand shadows go!

WORDSWORTH, *The Triad*, l. 128.

MIRACLE

¹¹ I should not be a Christian but for the mir-
acles.

ST. AUGUSTINE. (PASCAL, *Pensées*, No. 812.)

¹² Every believer is God's miracle.

BAILLY, *Festus: Home*.

¹³ The Age of Miracles, as it ever was, now is.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics*.

¹⁴ When Christ, at Cana's feast, by pow'r di-
vine,
Inspir'd cold water with the warmth of wine,
See! cry'd they while, in red'ning tide, it
gush'd,

The bashful stream hath seen its God, and
blush'd.

(Unde rubor vestris, et non sua purpura,
lymphis?

Quæ rosa mirantes tam nova mutat aquas?

Numen (convivæ) præsens agnoscite Nu-
men;

Nympha pudica Deum vidit, et erubuit.)

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Epigrammations Sacra*,
No. 96. (Aaron Hill, tr.)

The conscious water saw its God, and blushed.
(Vidit et erubuit lympa pudica Deum.)

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Upon the Water Made
Wine*. His own translation of his Latin line.

Thou water turn'st to wine (fair friend of life);

Thy foe, to cross the sweet arts of Thy reign,
Distils from thence the tears of wrath and strife,

And so turns wine to water back again.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Steps to the Temple: To
Our Lord, Upon the Water Made Wine*.

The water owns a power Divine,

And conscious blushes into wine;

Its very nature changed displays

The power divine that it obeys.

SCOLLINS, *Hymns*, Sedulius (Scotus Hyber-
nicus) was a biblical commentator of Irish

birth who died in 828. His poem was written in Latin and translated into English by Canon Macilwaine. (*Lyra Hibernica Sacra.*)

¹ We must not sit down, and look for miracles. Up, and be doing, and the Lord will be with thee. Prayer and pains, through faith in Christ Jesus, will do anything.

JOHN ELIOT, *Indian Grammar Begun: Post-script.*

² Miracles exist as ancient history merely; they are not in the belief, nor in the aspiration of society.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Address.*

The word Miracle, as pronounced by Christian churches, gives a false impression; it is Monster. EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Address.*

I have never seen a greater monster or miracle in the world than myself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

³ Miracles are the swaddling-clothes of infant churches.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Vol. ii, p. 239.

Religion seems to have grown an infant with age, and requires miracles to nurse it, as it had in its infancy.

SWIRT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

⁴ The dearest child of Faith is Miracle. (Das Wunder ist des Glaubens liebstes Kind.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Part i, sc. 1, l. 413.

Things that are mysterious are not necessarily miracles.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

⁵ A Miracle: An event described by those to whom it was told by men who did not see it. ELBERT HUNNARD, *Epigrams*.

⁶ The question before the human race is, whether the God of Nature shall govern the world by His own laws, or whether priests and kings shall rule it by fictitious miracles.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to John Adams*, 1815.

⁷ Miracles and truth are necessary, because it is necessary to convince the entire man, in body and soul.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 806.

Had it not been for the miracles, there would have been no sin in not believing in Christ.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 811.

⁸ Miracles serve not to convert, but to condemn.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 825.

To aim to convert a man by miracles is a profanation of the soul.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Address.*

⁹ Accept a miracle: Instead of wit,
See two dull lines by Stanhope's pencil writ.

ALEXANDER POPE to Lord Chesterfield, on using the latter's pencil. (JOHN TAYLOR, *Records of My Life* Vol. i, p. 161; NEWBERRY, *Art of Poetry on a New Plan*. Vol. i, p. 57.)

¹⁰ Miracles are to those who believe in them.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 810.

Miracle comes to the miraculous, not to the arithmetician.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹¹ Great seas have dried
When miracles have by the greatest been denied.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 143.

¹² They say miracles are past.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 1.

It must be so; for miracles are ceased.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 67.

Alas! there are no longer any miracles! (Ach! es geschehen keine Wunder mehr.)

SCHILLER, *Jungfrau von Orleans*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹³ A miracle is an event which creates faith. . . . Frauds deceive. An event which creates faith does not deceive; therefore it is not a fraud, but a miracle.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Sc. ii.

¹⁴ To me every hour of the light and dark is a miracle.

WALT WHITMAN, *Miracles*, l. 17.

¹⁵ What is a miracle?—"Tis a reproach,
'Tis an implicit satire, on mankind;
And while it satisfies, it censures too.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1241.

¹⁶ By order of the King: "It is forbidden for God to work miracles here." (De par de roi: Defense à Dieu De faire des miracles en ce lieu.)

Epigram, written by an unknown wit upon the gates of the cemetery of St. Médard, when closed by Louis XV, because of the reputed miracles worked by the relics of Le Diacre Paris, a jansenist interred there.

MIRROR

¹⁷ Glass antique! 'twixt thee and Nell
Draw we here a parallel!

She, like thee, was forced to bear
All reflections, foul or fair,
Thou art deep and bright within,
Depths as bright belong'd to Gwynne;
Thou art very frail as well,

Frail as flesh is.—so was Nell.

LAMON BLANCHARD, *Nell Gwynne's Looking Glass*.

¹ The mirror reflects all objects without being sullied.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

² What your glass tells you will not be told by counsel.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The best mirror is an old friend.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ When her mother tends her, before the laughing mirror

GEORGE MZARDITE, *Love in the Valley*.

⁴ Pride grows, forsooth, by the reflection in the mirror (Scilicet a speculi sumuntur imagine fastus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 17, l. 9.

⁵ When such a spacious mirror's set before him,

He needs must see himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 34.

'Tis not her glass, but you, that flatters her.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 54.

Thy glass will show thee how thy beauties wear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxvii.

⁶ To hold as 'twere, the mirror up to nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 24.

⁷ You have no such mirrors as will turn

Your hidden worthiness into your eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 56.

⁸ Go some of you and fetch a looking-glass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 268.

An if my word be sterling yet in England,

Let it command a mirror hither straight,

That it may show me what a face I have.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 265.

I'll be at charges for a looking-glass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 256.

Shine out, fair sun, till I have bought a glass,

That I may see my shadow as I pass.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 263.

⁹ The devil's behind the glass.

J. C. WALL, *Devils*, p. 128.

¹⁰ I change, and so do women too;

But I reflect, which women never do.

UNKNOWN, *Written on a Looking-Glass*.

¹¹ As in a looking-glass. (Veluti in speculum.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverbial phrase of unknown origin

MIRTH

See also Merriment

¹² An ounce of mirth is worth a pound of sorrow.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Self-Denial*. See also JOY AND SORROW.

¹³ For wicked mirth never true pleasure brings, But honest minds are pleased with honest things.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*: Prologue.

Unseasonable mirth always turns to sorrow.

CEVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

¹⁴ The mirth and fun grew fast and furious.

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*.

And vexed with mirth the drowsy ear of night.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 2.

¹⁵ Mirth makes the banquet sweet.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Blind Beggar of Alexandria*.

Be large in mirth; anon we'll drink a measure The table round.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 11.

¹⁶ Love fram'd with Mirth, a gay fantastic round:

Loose were her tresses seen, her zone unbound.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Ode: The Passions*, l. 90.

¹⁷ True mirth resides not in the smiling skin;

The truest solace is to act no sin.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Mirth*.

¹⁸ Mirth's concussions rip the outward case,

And plant the stitches in a tenderer place.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 35.

¹⁹ Dance and Provençal song and sunburnt mirth!

KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*.

²⁰ Come, thou Goddess fair and free,

In heav'n yclept Euphrosyne,

And by men, heart-easing Mirth.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 11.

And if I give thee honour due,

Mirth, admit me of thy crew,

To live with her, and live with thee,

In unreprieved pleasures free.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 37.

²¹ To hear the addled citizens at their mirth—

Their lewd and lackwit innocent noble mirth!

CHRISTOPHER MOSELEY, *Good Theatres*.

²² Where lives the man that has not tried,

How mirth can into folly glide,

And folly into sin.

SCOTT, *The Bride of Tormore*. Canto I, st. 21.

1 I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 49.

You have displaced the mirth, broke the good meeting.

With most admired disorder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 109.

2 Let me play the fool:
With mirth and laughter let old wrinkles come,
And let my liver rather beat with wine

Than my heart cool with mortifying groans.
Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 79.

And let's be red with mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 54.

3 From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot, he is all mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 9.

4 Let your mirth be ever void of scurrility and biting words to any man, for a wound given by a word is oftentimes harder to be cured than that which is given with the sword.

SIR HENRY SMYTH, *Letter to His Son, Sir Philip Sidney*.

5 The glad circle round them yield their souls
To festive mirth, and wit that knows no gall.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 403.

6 Mirth is hard to feign when the mind is sad.
(Difficile est tristi fingere mente jocum.)

TIBULLUS, *Allegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 6, l. 33.

Mirth cannot move a soul in agony.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 867.

Very tragical mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 57.

7 Mirth prolongeth life, and causeth health.

NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister: Prologue*.

And frame your mind to mirth and merriment,
Which bars a thousand harms and lengthens life.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 2, l. 137.

8 I love such mirth as does not make friends
ashamed to look upon one another next morning.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*, Ch. 5.

In mirth, that after an evening drawn.

JOHN MILTON, *To Cyric Skinner*.

9 The mirth of the world dureth but a while.
UNKNOWN, *Book of Merry Riddles*. No. 11.
(1629)

MISANTHROPY

10 The misanthropic idea, as in Byron, is not a truth, but it is one of the immortal lies. As long as humanity lasts it can be hated.
G. K. CHESTERTON, *Uses of Adversity*.

11 Lean, hungry, savage anti-everythings.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Modest Request*.

12 Spiten to mankind his envious heart possess'd,
And much he hated all, but most the best.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 267. (Pope, tr.)

Spiten, which only seizes on the lazy, the luxurious, and the rich.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: A Voyage to the Houyhnhnms*.

13 I consider him an unhappy man whom no one pleases. (Miserum credo, cui placet nemo.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, ep. 29, l. 9.

He who is pleased with nobody is much more unhappy than he with whom nobody is pleased.
(Un homme à qui personne ne plaît est bien plus malheureux que celui qui ne plaît à personne.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 561.

14 Oh, the nothingness of one who loves nothing! (Certo is quidem nihilist, Qui nil amat.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 179.

15 A misanthrope I can understand—a woman-thrope never.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Importance of Being Earnest*. Act ii.

MISCHIEF

See also Evil

16 He that mischief hatcheth, mischief catcheth.
WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 324.

17 What plaguy mischief and mishaps
Do dog him still with after-claps!

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 3.

18 He'll find money for mischief, when he can find none for corn.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2425.

19 Mischief comes by the pound and goes away by the ounce.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3417.

Mischief is well said to have swift wings.

JOHN MILTON, *Six-fold Politician*, p. 13.

20 Let, them, call it mischief:
When it is past and prospered 'twill be virtue.
BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act iii, sc. 3.

¹ But when to mischief mortals bend their will,
How soon they find fit instruments of ill!
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 125.

² Marry, this is miching mallecho; it means
mischief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 149.

Mischief, thou art afoot,
Take thou what course thou wilt.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 265.

O mischief, thou art swift
To enter in the thoughts of desperate men!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 35.

³ To mourn a mischief that is past and gone,
Is the next way to draw new mischief on.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 204.

⁴ Better a mischief than an inconvenience.
RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 564.

MISER, see Avarice

MISERY

See also Despair; Man: His Misery;
Suffering; Woe

I—Misery: Definitions

⁵ It is a miserable state of mind to have few
things to desire, and many things to fear.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Empire*.

⁶ Nothing is a misery,
Unless our weakness apprehend it so.
BEAUMONT and FLETCHER, *Honest Man's Fortune*. Act i, sc. 1. See also MIND: ITS POWER.

⁷ To have a stomach and lack meat, to have
meat and lack a stomach, to lie in bed and
cannot rest are great miseries.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 333. (1605)

⁸ Misery of any kind is not the cause of Im-
morality, but the effect thereof.

CARLYLE, *Count Cagliostro: Flight Last*.

And all the fair examples of renown
Out of distress and misery are grown.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *On the Earl of Southampton*.

⁹ O Misery! where once thou art possessed,
See but how quickly thou canst alter kind,
And, like a Circe, metamorphosest
The man that hath not a most godlike mind.
DRAYTON, *The Barons' Wars*. Bk. vi, st. 77.

¹⁰ Nay, misery's blackest night may chance,
By Fortune's turn, to show a happy dawn.
(Ἄλλ' ἔστιν ἔστιν ἡ λυγρὴ δυσπραγία
ἢ λυγρὰ διδοῖσα μεταβολάς, ὅταν τύχῃ.)

EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia in Tauris*, l. 721.

Better days, perhaps, await the wretched. (Foram
miseros meliora sequuntur.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 153.

My desolation does begin to make
A better life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 1.

¹¹ Never did any public misery
Rise of itself: God's plagues still grounded
are

On common stains of our humanity;
And, to the flame which ruineth mankind,
Man gives the matter, or at least gives wind.
FOLKE GRVILLE, *Treatise of Warres*.

The chief cause of our misery is less the violence
of our passions than the feebleness of our vir-
tues.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. v, No. 25.

¹² Misery is but the shadow of happiness. Hap-
piness is but the cloak of misery.
LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 58.

¹³ The secret of being miserable is to have lei-
sure to bother about whether you are happy
or not. The cure for it is occupation.
BERNARD SHAW, *Parents and Children*.

II—Misery: Apothegms

¹⁴ None would be wretched and none would not
be blessed. (Οὐδὲς ἐνὶ νόσφει οὐδ' ἄνευ μύθου.)
SOLON [?]. (ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*.
Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 4.)

¹⁵ Afflictions induce callousities, miseries are slip-
pery, or fall like snow upon us.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

¹⁶ It is misery enough to have once been happy.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, p. 106. See also
MEMORY: ITS BITTERNESS.

¹⁷ Horatio looked handsomely miserable, like
Hamlet slipping on a piece of orange-peel.
DICKENS, *Sketches by Boz: Horatio Sparkins*.

¹⁸ It would be far better to work at the preven-
tion of misery, than to multiply places of
refuge for the miserable.

DMEROT, *The Encyclopedia*. Vol. i, p. 182.

¹⁹ He beareth his misery best that hideth it
most.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginalia*, p. 95.

²⁰ There are a good many real miseries in life
that we cannot help smiling at, but they are
the smiles that make wrinkles and not dim-
ples.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 3.

²¹ It is easy to mock the miserable. (Facile est
miserum irridere.)

PLAUTUS, *Cureulio*, l. 159. (Act II, sc. 1.)

One should never mock the miserable, for who can be sure of continued happiness?
(Il ne faut jamais moquer des misérables, Car qui peut s'assurer d'être toujours heureux?)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 17.

Misery makes sport to mock itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act ii, sc. 1, l. 85.

Press anything you will, a groan will issue forth.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. v, No. 12.

Nothing almost sees miracles But misery.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 172.

Misery acquaints a man with strange bed-fellows.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 40.

III—Misery Loves Company

See also Grief: Companionship in

Men say, "To a wretch is consolation To have another fellow in his pain."

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. i, l. 708. (c. 1374)

It is good to have companions in misery.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. ii, l. 261. (c. 1390)

In misery, Euphues, it is great comfort to have a companion.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 96. (1579)

It is a consolation to the wretched to have companions in misery. (Solamen miseri socios habuisse doloris.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 995; THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Vitae Liliorum*. Ch. 16. Quoted. The probable origin of the proverb, "Misery loves company."

Misery loves company.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

Misery still delights to trace Its semblance in another's case.

COWPER, *The Castaway*. St. 10.

Let us embrace, and from this very moment Vow an eternal misery together.

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act iv, sc. 2.

A crowd of fellow sufferers is a kind of comfort in misery. (Male voli solatii genus est turbu miserorum.)

SENECA, *Ad Marciam de Consolatione*. Ch. 12, sec. 5.

Slight is the pleasure derived from the misery of others. (Levis est consolatio ex miseria aliorum.)

CICERO, *Ad Familiares*. Bk. vi, epis. 3.

Fellowship in pain divides not smart, Nor lightens aught each man's peculiar load.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 401.

'Tis sweet to mingle tears with tears; Griefs, where they wound in solitude,

Wound more deeply.
(Lacrimas lacrimis miscere juvat; Magis exurunt quos secretae Lacerant curæ.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 664.

Who alone suffers suffers most i' the mind, Leaving free things and happy shows behind; But then the mind much sufferance doth o'er-skip.

When grief bath mates, and bearing fellow-ship.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 111.

If misery loves company, misery has company enough.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 1 Sept., 1851.

A fellowship in misfortune having nevertheless to a certain extent a certain alleviation. THUCYDIDES, *History*. Bk. vii, sec. 75.

Thy hard hap doth mine appease, Company doth sorrow ease.

UNKNOWN, *The Willow Tree*. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. iii, bk. ii, No. 9.)

IV—Misery: The Miserable

The world goes whispering to its own, "This anguish pierces to the bone;" And tender friends go sighing round, "What love can ever cure this wound?" My days go on, my days go on.

E. B. BROWNING, *De Profundis*. St. 5.

I stood in unimaginable trance And agony that cannot be remembered. S. T. COLERIDGE, *Remorse*. Act iv, sc. 3.

This, this is misery! the last, the worst, That man can feel.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxi, l. 106. (Pope, tr.)

Heav'n hears and pities hapless men like me, Far sacred ev'n to gods is misery.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. v, l. 572. (Pope, tr.)

He that wanders about the world sees new forms of human misery, and if he chances to meet an old friend, meets a face darkened with troubles.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 227.

Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

Old Testament: *Lamentations*, iii, 19.

I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

New Testament: *Acts*, viii, 23.

The child of misery, baptized in tears!

JOHN LANGHORNE, *The Country Justice*. Pt. i, l. 166.

Listless and sad, without complaint,

Like dead men in a dream.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *The Disciple*. Pt. xi, st. 8.

1 Me miserable! which way shall I fly

Infinite wrath and infinite despair?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 73.

But O yet more miserable!

Myself my sepulchre, a moving grave.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 101.

2 Mountains of misery toppling down on you.
(In te inruunt montes mali.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 84. (Act i, sc. 1.)

3 The wretched are in haste to hear their
wretchedness. (Miseras properant suas
Audire miseri.)

SENECA, *Hercules Oetaeus*, l. 754.

4 Poor naked wretches, whereso'er you are,
That bide the pelting of this pitiless storm,
How shall your houseless heads and unfed
sides,

Your loop'd and window'd raggedness, de-
fend you

From seasons such as this.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 28.

First Murderer: I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so intensed that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.

Second Murderer: And I another
So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it, or be rid on 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 109.

5 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1,
l. 41.

6 All of which misery I saw, and a great part
of which I was. (Quæque ipse miserrima
vidi, Et quorum pars magna fui.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 5.

7 Preach to the storm, and reason with despair,
But tell not Misery's son that life is fair.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Lines on Reading Capel
Loft's Preface to Bloomfield's Poems*.

MISFORTUNE

See also Adversity, Trouble

I—Misfortune: Apothegms

8 In every adversity of fortune, to have been
happy is the most unhappy kind of misfor-
tune. (In omni adversitate fortunæ, infelicis-
simum est genus infortunii fuisse felicem.)

BOETIUS, *De Consolatione Philosophiæ*. Bk.
ii, pt. 4, l. 4.

To have been happy, madame, adds to calamity.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Fair Maid of
the Inn*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 250.

See also MEMORY: SWEET AND BITTER.

9 Misfortunes come on wings and depart on
foot.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 451.

10 And ne'er misfortune's eastern blast

Did nip a fairer flower.

BURNS, *To Chioris*.

11 O Miss Bailey; Unfortunate Miss Bailey!

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Love Laughs
at Locksmiths*.

12 Misfortunes, like the owl, avoid the light;
The sons of Care are always sons of Night.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 17.

13 Misfortune ever claimed the pity of the
brave.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Veterans*.

14 Misfortune is friendless. ("Ἀφίλος τὸ
δυστυχές.")

EURIPIDES, *Hercules Furens*, l. 561. See also
PROSPERITY AND ADVERSITY.

15 When Misfortune sleeps, let no one wake
her. (Quando la mala ventura se duerme,
nadie la despierte.)

UNKNOWN. A Spanish proverb.

Misfortunes tell us what fortune is.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3420.

16 And from the top of all my trust,
Mishap hath thrown me in the dust.

JOHN HARRINGTON, *The Lover That Once Dis-
dained Love*. (TOTTIL, *Miscellany*, 1557.)

Mary Queen of Scots is said to have written
these lines with a diamond on a window in
Fotheringay Castle.

17 Strong of limb
And swift of foot misfortune is, and, far
Outstripping all, comes first to every land,
And there wreaks evil on mankind.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 625. (Bryant, tr.)

For there is none misfortune cannot reach.
(Κανὼν γὰρ δυσάχρωτος οὐδεὶς.)

SOPHOCLES, *Œdipus Coloneus*, l. 1722.

Misfortune had conquered her. How true it is,
that, sooner or later, the most rebellious must
bow beneath the same yoke.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. xvii, ch. 2.

18 Philosophy triumphs easily over misfortunes
past and to come, but present misfortunes
triumph over philosophy. (La philosophie
triomphe aisément des maux passés et des
maux à venir, mais les maux présents tri-
omphent d'elle.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 22.

19 Whatever we may pretend, interest and van-
ity are the usual sources of our misfortunes.
(Quelque prétexte que nous donnions à nos

afflictions, ce n'est souvent que l'intérêt et la vanité qui les causent.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 232.

¹ Little minds are tamed and subdued by misfortune, but great minds rise above it.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Sketch Book: Philip of Pokanoket*.

² There is no one more unfortunate than the man who has never been unfortunate, for it has never been in his power to try himself. (Nihil infelicius eo, cui nihil unquam evenit adversi, non licuit enim illi se experiri.)

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Sec. 3.

³ I am that he, that unfortunate he.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, 2, 417.

What a case am I in.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It: Epilogue*, l. 7.

One writ with me in sour misfortune's book.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, 3, 82.

⁴ There are vicissitudes in all things. (Omnium rerum vicissitudo est.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 276 (Act ii, sc. 2.)

II—Misfortune: Misfortunes Never Come Singly

See also under Woe

⁵ Misfortunes never come singly. (Sequitur varia bibiam.)

AUSONIUS, *Technopaignon*. Pt. iv, l. 1. Literally, "The trestle follows the plank."

Misfortunes, you know, seldom come singly.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

Ill fortune seldom comes alone.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 392.

One misfortune never comes alone.

FIELDING, *Jonathan Wild*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

⁶ One misfortune is generally followed closely by another. (Fere fit malum malo aptissimum.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 46.

⁷ Fate is not satisfied with inflicting one calamity.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 274.

⁸ Welcome, misfortune, if thou comest alone.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁹ When sorrows come, they come not single spies,

But in battalions.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 78.

One sorrow never comes but brings an heir, That may succeed as his inheritor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 63.

¹⁰ Men tellen, in oldē mone [remembrance], Misfortune cometh nowhere alone.

UNKNOWN, *King Alisandre*, l. 1281. (c. 1300)

For after one evil cometh many more.

UNKNOWN, *Partonope*, l. 5542. (c. 1490)

For wise men sayeth . . . that one mishap-fortuneth never alone.

ALEX. BARCLAY, *Ship of Fools*. Pt. ii, l. 251.

III—Misfortune: The Misfortunes of Others

See also Friends and Adversity

¹¹ It is the nature of mortals to kick a man when he is down. ("Νοτε σύγγονον βροτοίσι τὸν πεσόντα λακτίζειν ἄνθρωπον.")

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 884.

What! Ben, my old hero, is this your renown?

Is *this* the new go?—kick a man when he's down?

When the foe has knock'd under, to tread on him then—

By the fist of my father, I blush for thee, Ben! THOMAS MOORE, *Epistle from Tom Crib to Big Ben*, l. 1. Written soon after Bonaparte's exile to St. Helena. "Big Ben" was a nickname for the Prince Regent.

¹² I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful*. Pt. i, sec. 14.

¹³ O ye who, sunk in beds of down, Feel not a want but what yourselves create, Think for a moment on his wretched fate, Whom friends and fortune quite disown!

BURNS, *A Winter Night*. St. 8.

¹⁴ A person seldom falls sick, but the bystanders are animated with a faint hope that he will die.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

¹⁵ To bear other people's afflictions, every one has courage and enough to spare.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1740

We all have sufficient strength to bear other people's misfortunes. (Nous avons tous assez de force pour supporter les maux d'autrui.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 19.

¹⁶ When we describe our sensations of another's sorrows, either in friendly or ceremonious condolence, the customs of the world seldom admit of rigid veracity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 50.

¹⁷ It is pleasant, when the sea runs high, to view from land the distress of another. (Suave, mari magno, turbantibus æquora ventis, E terra magnum alterius spectare laborem.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

How sweet to stand, when tempests tear the main, On the firm cliff and mark the seaman's toil! Not that another's danger soothes the soul,

But from such toil how sweet to feel secure!
LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

I wander not to seek for more;
In greatest storm I sit on shore,
And laugh at those that tad in vain
To get what must be lost again.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*.
Quoting an old song.

¹ In the midst of compassion, we feel within
us a kind of bitter-sweet pricking of mali-
cious delight in the misfortunes of others
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

² I never knew any man who could not bear
another's misfortunes perfectly like a Chris-
tian

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*. In Oc-
tober, 1706, Pope and Swift, being together
in the country, agreed to write down such
involuntary thoughts as occurred to them
during their walks, and this quotation is often
ascribed to Swift's *Thoughts on Various
Subjects*. It does not appear there, however,
and really belongs to Pope.

³ Learn to see in another's misfortune the ills
which you should avoid.

PRIMATIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 120. See also
under EXAMPLE

⁴ What each feared for himself, he bore with
patience when turned to another's ruin.
(*Etiam quae sibi quisque timebat Unus in
alteri exitum conversa tulere.*)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 130.

⁵ Is this to be believed or to be told?
Can such inbred malice live in man,
To joy in ill, and from another's woes
To draw his own delight?
(*Hocine credibile aut memorabile,
Tanta vecordia innate quoquam ut siet
Ut malis gaudeant atque ex incommodis
Alterius sua ut comparent commoda?*)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 625. (Colman, tr.)

⁶ Anyone can stand his own misfortunes; but
when I read in the papers all about the ras-
calities and outrages going on I realize what
a creature the human animal is.

MARK TWAIN. (PAINE, *Mark Twain*.)

IV—Misfortune: How to Bear It

⁷ He who cannot bear misfortune is truly un-
fortunate

BIAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bias*. Bk. i, sec. 86.)

⁸ "For all that let me tell thee, brother Panza,"
said Don Quixote, "that there is no recollec-
tion which time does not put an end to, and
no pain which death does not remove."
"And what greater misfortune can there be,"
replied Panza, "than the one that waits for

time to put an end to it and death to remove
it?"

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 15.

⁹ Most of our misfortunes are more support-
able than the comments of our friends upon
them

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 517.

¹⁰ By speaking of our misfortunes we often re-
lieve them. (*À raconter ses maux souvent on
les soulage.*)

CORNELLIS, *Polyeucte*. Act i, sc. 3. See also
GRIEF. SILENT AND VOCAL.

¹¹ The misfortunes hardest to bear are those
which never come

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy: Address*, Birming-
ham, 6 Oct., 1884. See also TROUBLE. NEVER
TROUBLE TROUBLE.

¹² There is no misfortune but to bear it nobly is
good fortune. (*Ὅτι οὐδὲ τὸ τοῦ ἀνέχεται, ἀλλὰ τὸ
φιλοῦν αὐτὸ γυναικὸς ἐντάλμα.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 49.

¹³ In misfortune, if you muster a brave spirit,
it helps. (*In re mala animo si bono utare, ad-
juvat.*)

PLAUTUS, *Captivus*, l. 202. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

¹⁴ To bear misfortune is a light thing, to endure
it to the end is a heavy thing. (*Leve est mi-
seriam ferre, perferre est grave.*)

SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 307.

¹⁵ From good to bad, and from bad to worse,
From worse unto that is worst of all,
And then return to his former fall.

SPENSER, *The Shepherdes Calender: February*.

The worst is not
So long as we can say, "This is the worst."

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 29.

Things at the worst will cease, or else climb up-
ward

To what they were before.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 24.

¹⁶ Yield not to misfortunes, but go all the more
boldly to face them. (*Tu ne cede malis, sed
contra audentior ito.*)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vi, l. 95. See BEHAVIOR.

MISSIONARY

¹⁷ A machine for converting the heathen.

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*. Referring to the
Bible Society.

¹⁸ Our noble society for providing the infant
negroes in the West Indies with flannel waist-
coats and moral pocket-bandkerchiefs.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 27.

Never have a mission, my dear child.

DICKENS, *Black House*. Ch. 30.

1 Things are saturated with moral law. . . . Every cause in Nature is nothing but a disguised missionary.

EMERSON, *Lectures: Perpetual Forces*.

I won't give you a damned cent. There don't half enough of them go there now.

HORACE GREELEY, to a man soliciting money for missionary work, "to save millions of your fellow creatures from going to hell," (*Unpublished Diaries of Mark Twain*.)

2 From Greenland's icy mountains,
From India's coral strand,
Where Afric's sunny fountains
Roll down their golden sand;
From many an ancient river,
From many a palmy plain,
They call us to deliver
Their land from error's chain.

REGINALD HEBER, *Missionary Hymn*.

3 Or hand his tracts to the untractable.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Recipe*.

4 Men go to the East to convert the infidels.
And the infidels pervert them.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Act iv.

5 God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into this wilderness.

WILLIAM STUGHTON, *Election Sermon*, Boston, 29 Apr., 1669.

6 If I were a Cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,
I would eat a missionary,
Coat and bands and hymn-book too.

BISHOP SAMUEL WILBERFORCE, *Epigram*.

MISTAKE

See also Error

7 And one by one in turn, some grand mistake
Casts off its bright skin yearly like the snake.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 21.

8 I can pardon everybody's mistakes except my own. (*Συγγνώμην διδόναι πάντας τοὺς ἀμαρτάνους: ἑαυτὸν οὐκ*.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. viii, sec. 9.)

9 Any man may make a mistake; none but a fool will persist in it. (*Cujusvis hominis est errare; nullius, nisi insipientis, in errore perseverare*.)

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. xii, ch. 2, sec. 5.

10 Half our mistakes in life arise from feeling where we ought to think, and thinking where we ought to feel.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

11 To avoid all mistakes in the conduct of great enterprises is beyond man's powers. (*Τὸ μὴ ἀμαρτάνειν μηδὲν ἐν πράγμασι μεγάλους μὴ ἐστὶν ἄνθρωπος ἐντι.*)

FABIUS MAXIMUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Fabius*. Ch. 13, sec. 1.)

12 Mistakes are often the best teachers.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Education*.

13 The wrong sow by the ear.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs* Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

He has the wrong sow by the ear.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, ii, 1.

14 I refused to admit that I had made a *faux pas*, and told my critics to go to Halifax.

L. J. JENKINGS, *Chestnuts and Small Beer*, 140.

15 The man who makes no mistakes does not usually make anything.

BISHOP W. C. MAGEE, *Sermon*, Peterborough, 1868; quoted by E. J. Phelps, *Speech*, Mansion House, London, 24 Jan., 1889.

Had she not been mistaken, she would have accomplished less. (*Si non errasset, fecerit illa minus*.)

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1857, referring to Delia Bacon, whose *Philosophy of Shakespeare's Plays Unfolded* he had been reading.

16 How a good meaning

May be corrupted by a misconception!

MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act i, sc. 1.

17 The shortest mistakes are always the best. (*Les plus courtes erreurs sont toujours les meilleures.*)

MOLIÈRE, *L'Étourdi*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 24.

The shortest follies are the best. (*Les plus courtes folies sont les meilleures.*)

PIERRE CHARRON, *Traité de la Sagesse*. Bk. i, 38.

18 Mistakes remembered are not faults forgot.

R. H. NEWELL, *Columbia's Agony*. St. 9.

19 Leave no rubs nor botches in the work.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 135.

20 Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;

Men crown the knave, and scourge the fool
That did his will: but thou, O Lord,
Be merciful to me, a fool.

E. R. SELL, *The Fool's Prayer*.

21 Nobody confines his mistakes to himself; people sprinkle folly among their neighbors and receive it from them in turn.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xciv, 54.

22 The wise course is to profit from the mistakes of others. (*Periculum ex aliis facit tibi quod ex usu siet.*)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 221.

Wise men learn by other men's mistakes, fools by their own.

H. G. BONN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 570.
See also under EXAMPLE.

1 To make mistakes as we are on the way to knowledge is far more honourable than to escape making them through never having set out to seek knowledge

R. C. TRENCH, *The Study of Words*. Lecture 7.

2 There is no mistake; there has been no mistake; and there shall be no mistake.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Letter to Mr. Huskisson*. Whence the slang expression, "And no mistake." (*Words on Wellington*, p. 122.)

3 The only things one never regrets are one's mistakes.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

MISTRESS

4 The world, as usual, wickedly inclined . . . Whispered he had a mistress, some said two,

But for domestic quarrels one will do.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 19.

5 As Juan mused on mutability,
Or on his mistress—terms synonymous.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xvi, st. 20.

But on the whole they were a happy pair,
As happy as unlawful love could make them;
The gentleman was fond, the lady fair,
Their chains so slight, 'twas not worth while
to break them.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 54.

Not that he had no cares to vex,
He loved the muses and the sex;
And sometimes these so froward are,
They made him wish himself at war;
But soon his wrath being o'er, he took
Another mistress, or new book.

BYRON, *Mazeppa*. St. 4.

6 A Mistress moderately fair,
And good as guardian angels are,
Only belov'd and loving me.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Wish*. St. 2.

7 No, I will have mistresses.

GEORGE II, in reply to Queen Caroline, when, as she lay dying, she urged him to marry again. "Ah, good heavens," was her reply, "that doesn't prevent it." ("Non, j'aurai des maitresses." "Ah! mon dieu! Cela n'empêche pas.")

8 A poet's Mistress is a hallowed thing.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Tempe*.

9 Few men have wedded their sweethearts,
their paramours or mistresses, but have come home by Weeping Cross, and ere long repented their bargain.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.

10 Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,
A teeming mistress, but a barren bride.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 71.

11 To each of you one fair and virtuous mistress.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 65

Or study where to meet some mistress fine,
When mistresses from common sense are hid.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 63

Your mistresses dare never come in rain
For fear their colour should be wash'd away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 270.

12 And every one his love-leaf will advance
Unto his several mistress.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 123.

The bouncing Amazon, Your buskin'd mistress.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 74.

Now you are metamorphosed with a mistress.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 32.

13 How d'you like her? Puts old Velasquez in his place. A young mistress is better than an old master, ch?

H. G. WELLS, *Autocracy of Mr. Parham*. Ch. 3.

14 A mistress should be like a little country retreat near the town; not to dwell in constantly, but only for a night and away.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i.

Next to the pleasure of making a new mistress is that of being rid of an old one.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i.

MOB, THE, see People, The

MOCKERY, see Ridicule

MODERATION

See also Content, Temperance

I—Moderation: Apothegms

15 Moderation is best (*Méropos Apistov*.)

CLEOBULUS OF LINDUS, one of the seven wise men of Greece, who died 579 B.C. This phrase, his maxim, is said to have been inscribed on the wall of the temple of Apollo at Delphi. The Latin form is, "Optimus modus." (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Cleobulus*. Bk. i, sec. 93.)

Is not ariston metron "moderation is best?" (*"Ἀριστον μέτρον ἀνὸς οὐκ ὀψιμὸς ὁδός"*)

CLEOBULUS. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 152.)

Observe moderation; proportion is best in all

things. (Μέτρη φυλάσσεσθαι καὶ οὐδ' ἐνὶ πᾶσι ἄσπερον.)

HERODOTUS, *Works and Days*, l. 694.

I, who have so much and so universally adored this ἀριστον μέτρον, "excellent moderation," of ancient times, and who have concluded the most moderate measure the most perfect, shall I pretend to an unreasonable and prodigious old age?

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.

Be not too zealous; moderation is best in all things. (Μὴδὲν ἄγαν ἐπιθεῖν πάντων μὲν ἀρίστη.)

THEOPHASTUS, *Sententiae*. No. 335.

By God, Mr. Chairman, at this moment I stand astonished at my own moderation.

ROBERT CLIVE, LORD CLIVE, *Retort*, during cross-examination at Parliamentary Inquiry, 1773.

To find the medium asks some share of wit,
And therefore 'tis a mark fools never hit.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 879.

Little wealth, little care.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

A little with quiet is the only diet.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

There is measure in all things; certain limits, beyond and short of which right cannot be found. (Est modus in rebus, sunt certi denique fines, Quos ultra citraque nequit consistere rectum.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 106.

In everything, I wot, there lieth measure.

CHAUCEER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 715. (c. 1380)

Measure is a merry mean.

JOHN RUSSELL, *Boke of Nurture*, l. 107. (c. 1450)

For measure is treasure.

FRANCIS SEGER, *School of Virtue*. (1557)

My glass is not large, but I drink from my glass. (Mon verre n'est pas grand, mais je bois dans mon verre.)

ALFRED DE MUSSET.

Moderation is the languor and sloth of the soul, as ambition is its activity and ardor. (La modération est la langueur et la paresse de l'âme, comme l'ambition en est l'activité et l'ardeur.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 293.

Who wishes to travel far spares his steed. (Qui veut voyager loin ménage sa monture.)

RACINE, *Les Plaideurs*. Act i, sc. 1.

Things that are moderate last a long while. (Moderata durant.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 259.

Short is the duration of things which are immoderate. (Immodicis brevis est ætas.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, ep. 29, l. 7.

They are as sick that surfeit with too much as they that starve with nothing; it is no mean happiness therefore, to be seated in the mean: superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but competency lives longer.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 5.

Be moderate, be moderate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 1.

II—Moderation: The Golden Mean

The golden mean is free from trips.

STEPHEN GOSSON, *Pleasant Quips*, p. 14. (1596)

Safely he jogs along the way which "Golden Mean" the sages call;

Who scales the brow of frowning Alp must face full many a slip and fall.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. viii, st. 12.

Whoso cultivates the golden mean, avoids the poverty of a hovel and the envy of a palace. (Auream quisquis mediocritatem Diligit, tulus caret obsoleto Sordibus tecti, caret invidenda Sobrius aula.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 10, l. 5.

He that holds fast the golden mean,

And lives contentedly between

The little and the great,

Feels not the wants that pinch the poor,

Nor plagues that haunt the rich man's door,

Imbittering all his state.

HORACE, *Odes*, ii, 10. (Cowper, tr.)

The golden rule in life is moderation in all things. (Adprime in vita esse utile, ut ne quid nimis.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 61. (Act i, sc. 1.)

The proper mean. (Le juste milieu.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to Comte d'Argental*, 29 Nov., 1765; PASCAL, *Pensées*.

The golden mean, and quiet flow
Of truths that soften hatred, temper strife.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii, No. 11.

III—Moderation: Nothing in Excess

Nothing to excess. That is enough, or precept too will run to excess, (Nil nimium. Satis hoc, ne sit et hoc nimium.)

ANACHARSIS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententiae*, l. 49.)

Nothing in excess. (Μὴδὲν ἄγαν.)

EURIPIDES. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 156.)

Nothing in excess. (Μὴδὲν ἄγαν.)

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, sec. 63. Laertius also ascribes the saying to Soc-

rates, who lived two centuries later. Bk. ii, sec. 32: "Being once asked in what consisted the virtue of a young man, Socrates said, 'In doing nothing in excess.'—Τὸ μὴ ἄγαν.) The more familiar Latin form is, "Ne quid nimis." With the equally famous, "Know thyself" (Γνῶθι σεαυτόν), it was inscribed on the temple of Apollo at Delphi.

¹ Everything in excess is opposed to nature. (Πάν γάρ τὸ πλεονέχον τῇ φύσει.)

HIPPOCRATES, *Apophisms*. Bk. ii, No. 3.

The best things carried to excess are wrong.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 1039.

² Well observe
The rule of *Not too much*, by temperance taught.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 527.

This modest charm of not too much,
Part seen, imagined part.

WORDSWORTH, *To May*, l. 95.

³ In everything the middle course is best. All excess brings trouble to mankind. (Modus omnia nimium exhibent optimus est habitus. Nimia omnia nimium exhibent negoti hominibus ex se.)

PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, l. 238. (Act I, sc. 2.)

⁴ Between excess and famine lies a mean;
Plain, but not sordid; tho' not splendid,
clean.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 47.

⁵ The too constant use even of good things is hurtful. (Bonarum rerum consuetudo pessima est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 55.

He who has plenty of pepper will pepper his cabbage.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 673.

⁶ It is the quality of a great soul to despise great things, and to prefer moderation to excess. (Magni animi est magna contemnere, ac mediocria malle quam nimia.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxxix, 4.

⁷ Why then, can one desire too much of a good thing?

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 124.

Can we ever have too much of a good thing?

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

People may have too much of a good thing.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Subjects for Painters: The Gentleman and His Wife*.

⁸ To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light

To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,

Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 11.

But Shakespeare also says, 'tis very silly
"To gild refined gold, or paint the lily."

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 76.

⁹ Moderation is a fatal thing. Nothing succeeds like excess.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

The road of excess leads to the palace of wisdom.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

There is moderation even in excess.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. vi, ch. 1.

IV—Moderation: Living on Little

¹⁰ Men live better on little. (Vivitur exiguo melius.)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. i, l. 215.

Our portion is not large, indeed;

But then how little do we need,

For Nature's calls are few!

In this the art of living lies,

To want no more than may suffice,

And make that little do.

We'll therefore relish with content,

Whate'er kind Providence has sent,

Nor aim beyond our pow'r;

For, if our stock be very small,

'Tis prudent to enjoy it all,

Nor lose the present hour.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*. Sts. 9, 10.

¹¹ He who understands the limits of life knows how easy it is to procure enough to remove the pain of want and make the whole life complete and perfect. Hence he has no longer any need of things which are to be won only by labor and conflict.

EPICURUS, *Souvan Maxims*. No. 21.

¹² He will always be a slave who does not know how to live upon a little. (Serviet aeternum, quia parvo nesciet uti.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 10, l. 41.

Let's live with that small pittance which we have;

Who covets more is evermore a slave.

HERRICK, *The Covetous Still Captive*.

¹³ What, and how great, the virtue and the art
To live on little with a cheerful heart!

(Quæ virtus et quanta, boni, sit vivere parvo.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 1. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁴ O Luxury, extravagant of resources and never satisfied with what costs little, . . . learn how little it costs to prolong life, and how little nature demands, . . . Running water and bread are enough for mankind.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iv, l. 373.

¹ Thou seest how few be the things, the which if a man has at his command his life flows gently on and is divine.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. II, sec. 5.

Remember this,—that very little is needed to make a happy life. (Τούτου μέμνησαι δεῖ, καὶ ἐν ἡμῖν, ἐν τῷ ἐπιχθονίοις αἰεὶ τὸ εὐδαίμονος βίωσαι.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. VII, sec. 67.

² How many things I can do without! (Πόσων ἢν χρεῖαι οὐκ ἔχω.)

SOCRATES, on looking in the shop windows. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Sec. 8.)

³ Man's rich with little, were his judgment true;

Nature is frugal, and her wants are few;
These few wants answer'd, brings sincere de-
lights,

But fools create themselves new appetites.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 166.

V—Moderation: Enough Is As Good As a Feast

⁴ Enough sufficeth for the wise. ('Εὰν τὰ γ' ἀρκούσθ' ἱκανὰ τοῖς γε εὐφροσύνῃ.)

EURIPIDES, *Phanias*, l. 554.

Now that's enough! (Jam satis est.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. IV, epig. 89, l. 1.

Who has enough, of no more has he need.

ROBERT HENRYSON, *Town and Country Mouse*.

Enough, with over-measure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 140.

⁵ As good is enough as a great feast.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Assembly of Gods*, 59. (c. 1420)

Enough is as good as a feast.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 11.

(1546) Also CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*, III, 2; VANBRUGH, *Relapse*, v; BECKENSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*, III, 1, and many others.

⁶ "Pray take them, Sir—enough's a feast;
Eat some, and pocket up the rest."

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I, epia. vii, l. 24.

⁷ Distribution should undo excess,

And each man have enough.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 73.

Cited by Huey Long as his goal in his "Share the wealth" program.

⁸ I neither want nor yet abound,—

Enough's a feast, content is crowned.

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, *A Contented Mind*.

⁹ Enough is a plenty, too much is a pride.

THOMAS TUBER, *Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Dinner Masters*.

VI—Moderation: Its Virtues

¹⁰ Moderation, the noblest gift of Heaven. (Σοφροσύνη, δόγμα καλλίστην Θεοῦ.)

EURIPIDES, *Medea*, l. 635.

Moderation: a virtue not to be despised by the most exalted among men, and prized also by the gods.

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. XV, sec. 2.

¹¹ Moderation is the silken string running through the pearl-chain of all virtues.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*: Bk. III, *Of Moderation*. Quoted by Bishop Joseph Hall in the introduction to *Christian Moderation* as an Oriental proverb.

¹² True happiness springs from moderation. (Aus Mässigkeit entspringt ein reines Glück.)

GOETHE, *Die Naturliche Tochter*. Act II, sc. 5.

¹³ Let him who has enough ask for nothing more. (Quod satis est cui contigit, nihil amplius optet.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epia. II, l. 46.

Give us enough but with a sparing hand.

EDMUND WALLER, *Reflections*.

You never know what is enough unless you know what is more than enough.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁴ He who desires only what is enough, is troubled neither by raging seas, nor hail-smitten vineyards, nor an unproductive farm. (Desiderantem quod satis est neque Tumultuosum sollicitat mare, . . . Non verberatæ grandine vineæ Fundusque mendax.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode I, l. 25.

¹⁵ The moderation of fortunate people comes from the calm which good fortune gives to their tempers. (La modération des personnes heureuses vient du calme que la bonne fortune donne à leur humeur.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 17.

Moderation is like sobriety: one would like to eat more, but one fears to make oneself ill. (La modération est comme la sobriété: on voudrait bien manger davantage, mais on craint de se faire mal.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 507.

¹⁶ Enjoy thy possessions as if about to die, and use them sparingly, as if about to live. That man is wise who understands both these commandments, and hath applied a measure both to thrift and unthrift.

LUCIAN, *Greek Anthology*. Bk. 2, epig. 26.)

It is great riches to a man to live sparingly with an even mind. (Divitiæ grandes homini sunt, vivere parce æquo animo.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. V, l. 1117.

¹⁷ Take this at least, this last advice, my son:

Keep a stiff rein, and move but gently on:
The coursers of themselves will run too fast,
Your art must be to moderate their haste.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 147. (Addison, tr.) The story of Phaëton.

Up hill, our course is rather slow;
Down hill, how merrily we go;
But when 'tis neither up nor down,
It is a middling pace I own.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xxii, l. 227.

¹ In many things the middle have the best; be
mine a middle station, (Παλά μέσσιον ἔριστα,
Μέσση ὁδῶ ἐν πόλει εἶναι.)

PHOCYLÆS, *Fragment*. (ARISTOTLE, *Politics*, iv, 6, 8.)

Tenants of life's middle state,
Securely plac'd between the small and great,
Whose character, yet undebauch'd, retains
Two-thirds of all the virtue that remains.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 807.

He knows to live who keeps the middle state,
And neither leans on this side nor on that.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 61.

² Give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me
with food convenient for me.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xii, 8.

³ Only moderation gives charm to life. (Nur
Maas ihm Reiz.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 145.

⁴ A thatched roof once covered free men; un-
der marble and gold dwells slavery. (Culmus
liberos texit, sub marmore atque servi-
tus habitat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xc, sec. 10.

⁵ In modesty of fortune there are the fewer
dangers. (Ex mediocritate fortunæ, pauciora
pericula sunt.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xiv, sec. 60.

⁶ There is a limit to enjoyment, though the
sources of wealth be boundless,
And the choicest pleasures of life lie within
the ring of moderation.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Compensation*, l. 15.

VII—Moderation: Some Wishes

⁷ In the downhill of life when I find I'm de-
clining,

May my lot no less fortunate be
Than a snug elbow-chair can afford for re-
clining,

And a cot that looks o'er the wide sea.
JOHN COLLINS, *In the Downhill of Life*.

⁸ Ah, yet, e'er I descend to th' grave,

May I a small House and large Garden have,
And a few Friends, and many Books, both
true,

Both wise, and both delightful too.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Wish*. St. 2.

This only grant me, that my means may lie
Too low for envy, for contempt too high.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Myself*.

⁹ Some have too much, yet still they crave;
I little have, yet seek no more:

They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store:

They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;
They lack, I lend; they pine, I live.

SIR EDWARD DYER, *My Mind to Me a King-
dom Is*. St. 5.

¹⁰ May heaven (it's all I wish for) send
One genial room to treat a friend,

Where decent cupboard, little plate,
Display benevolence, not state.

And may my humble dwelling stand
Upon some chosen spot of land:

A pond before full to the brim,
Where cows may cool, and geese may swim;
Behind, a green like velvet neat,
Soft to the eye, and to the feet.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 642.

¹¹ Give me a three-legged table, a shell of clean
salt, and a coat that, however coarse, will
keep out the cold. (Sit mihi mensa tripea et
Concha salis puri et toga, quæ defendere frigus
Quamvis, crassa queat.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 13.

¹² This is what I prayed for: a piece of land
not very large, where there would be a gar-
den, and near the house a spring of ever-
flowing water, and above these a bit of wood-
land. More and better than this have the
gods done for me. I am content.

(Hoc erat in votis: modus agri non ita mag-
nus.)

Hortus ubi et tecto vicinus jugis aque fons
Et paulum silve super his foret. Auctius at-
que

Di melius fecere. Bene est.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 1. The open-
ing words give expression, not to a wish,
but to satisfaction as the poet looks out
across his little farm, the realization of his
dreams. Hence the past tense of *erat*.

Give me, ye gods, the produce of one field,
That so I neither may be rich nor poor;
And having just enough, not covet more.

DRYDEN, *Imitation of Horace*.

O grant me, Heaven, a middle state,
Neither too humble nor too great;
More than enough for nature's ends,
With something left to treat my friends.

DAVID MALLEY, *Imitation of Horace*.

I've often wish'd that I had clear
For life, six hundred pounds a year;
A handsome house to lodge a friend;
A river at my garden's end;
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land set out to plant a wood.

SWIRI, *Imitation of Horace*. Bk. ii, sat. 6.

In all my wand'rings round this world of
care,

In all my griefs—and God has given my
share—

I still had hopes my latest hours to crown,
Amidst these humble bowers to lay me down.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 83.

Ye gods! my wishes are confined
To—health of body, peace of mind,
Clean linen, and a guinea!

EDWARD LYSAGHT, *Ambition*.

That spot of ground pleases me in which
small possession makes me happy, and where
slight resources are abundant. (*Illa placet
tellus in qua res parva beatum Me facit et
tenues luxuriantur opes.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, ep. 96, l. 5.

If I live to grow old, as I find I go down,
Let this be my fate: in a country town,
May I have a warm house, with a stone at my
gate,
And a cleanly young girl to rub my bald pate.
May I govern my passions with absolute sway,
Grow wiser and better as my strength wears
away,

Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.

WALTER POPE, *The Old Man's Wish*. (1685)

Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A bee-hive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willow brook, that turns a mill,
With many a fall, shall linger near.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *A Wish*.

Give me, indulgent gods! with mind serene,
And guiltless heart, to range the sylvan scene;
No splendid poverty, no smiling care,
No well-bred hate, or servile grandeur, there.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 243.

MODESTY

See also Blushing, Humility

I—Modesty: Definitions

Modesty cannot properly be described as a
virtue, for it is a feeling rather than a dispo-
sition—a kind of fear of disrepute.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iv, ch. 9,
sec. 1.

Modesty is the only sure bait when you angle
for praise.

LORD CHRISTMASFIELD, *Letters*, 8 May, 1750.

Modesty is that feeling by which honorable
shame acquires a valuable and lasting au-
thority.

CICERO, *De Inventione Rhetorica*. Bk. ii, 56.

Modesty is the citadel of beauty and of vir-
tue. (*Αἰδώς τοῦ καλοῦ καὶ ἀρετῆς πύλις.*)

DEMADES, *Peri Dodekathias*. (MÜLLER, *Oratores
Attici*. Vol. ii, p. 438.)

Modesty is often mistaken for secrecy, and
silence for bad temper. (*Plerumque modes-
tus Occupat obscuri speciem, taciturnitus
acerbi.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 94.

Modesty, and unstained Honor, sister to
Justice. (*Pudor, et Justitiæ soror, Incorrupta
Fides.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode. 24, l. 6.

Modesty is to merit what shadows are to a
painting; it gives it force and relief. (*La mo-
destie est au mérite ce que les ombres sont
aux figures dans un tableau: elle lui donne
de la force et du relief.*)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Sec. 2.

Modesty antedates clothes and will be re-
sumed when clothes are no more. Modesty
died when clothes were born. Modesty died
when false modesty was born.

MARK TWAIN, (*PAINE, Life*. Vol. iii, p. 1513.)

II—Modesty: Apothegms

With time diffidence dies away in man. (*Ἐν
χρόνῳ δ' ἀνοφθίμει τὸ τάχος ἀνθρώποις.*)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 857.

Modesty does not long survive innocence.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren
Hastings*, 17 Feb., 1788.

I'm modesty personified!

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

I'm shy, nervous, modest, retiring, and diffident.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

There's no false modesty about you.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

An impudent fellow may counterfeit mod-
esty, but I'll be hanged if a modest man can
ever counterfeit impudence.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act ii.

A truly modest fellow. (*Multum demissus
homo.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 57.

Modesty cannot be taught, it must be born.
(*Pudor doceri non potest, nasci potest.*)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 492.

Modesty, once banished, never returns. (Pudor dimissus nunquam reddit.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 496.

When one remains modest, not after praise but after blame, then is he really so.

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hasperus*. Ch. 12.

Everything that is exquisite hides itself.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Joy*. No. 50.

Modesty forbids what the law does not. (Quod non vetat lex, hoc vetat fieri pudor.)

SENECA, *Troades*, l. 334.

An act That blurs the grace and blush of modesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 40.

Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 27.

III—Modesty: Its Virtues

Ever with the best desert goes diffidence.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Blot in the 'Scotchman'*. Act i, sc. 2.

Modesty sets off one newly come to honour.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Thy modesty's a candle to thy merit.

HENRY FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 8.

Modesty becomes a young man. (Decet verendum esse adulescentem.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 833. (Act v, sc. 1.)

I have done one braver thing Than all the Worthies did,

And yet a braver thence doth spring, Which is, to keep that hid.

JOHN DONNE, *The Undertaking*.

He full of bashfulness and truth, Loved much, hoped little, and desired naught.

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. ii, st. 16. (Fairfax, tr.)

IV—Modesty: Its Faults

Modest dogs miss much meat.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Modesty in a man is a crime. Don't be modest. It is a woman's virtue.

FREDERICK WARDE, *Interview*, on his 80th birthday, 23 Feb., 1931.

All men have their faults; too much modesty is his.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*, Act ii.

William was once a bashful youth; His modesty was such,

That one might say (to say the truth), He rather had too much.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Of Himself*.

There is a luxury in self-dispraise; And inward self-disparagement affords To meditative spleen a grateful feast.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 475.

V—Modesty in Women

Modesty is the beauty of women.

UNKNOWN. A Gaelic proverb.

Rare is agreement between beauty and modesty. (Rara est adeo concordia formæ Atque pudicitie.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 297. See also under BEAUTY.

Her modest looks the cottage might adorn, Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 329.

Like the violet, which alone Prospers in some happy shade, My Castara lives unknown To no looser eye betrayed.

WILLIAM HAZINGTON, *Castara*. (1634)

Me of my lawful pleasure she restrain'd And pray'd me oft forbearance; did it with A pudency so rosy the sweet view on't Might well have warm'd old Saturn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 9.

Modesty may more betray our sense Than woman's lightness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 168.

Have you no modesty, no maiden shame, No touch of bashfulness?

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 285.

He saw her charming, but he saw not half The charms her downcast modesty conceal'd.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 229.

There is no woman, where there's no reserve.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 45.

Let those ankles never swerve From their exquisite reserve.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes: Introduction*.

Naked in nothing should a woman be; But veil her very wit with modesty: Let man discover, let her not display, But yield her charms of mind with sweet delay.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 106.

MOMENT, see Minute

MONARCH, see King

MONEY

See also Avarice; Dollar; Gold; Marriage and Money; Riches

1—Money: Apotbegms

¹ Money makes the man. (*Χρήμαρ ἀνὴρ*.)

ARISTODEMUS. (ALCEUS, *Fragment*. No. 49; DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Bk. I, sec. 31.)

Heed the Argive's word that cometh nearest to the very truth. "Money, money maketh man," quoth he, when rift of wealth and friends alike. (*Χρήματα, χρήμαρ ἀνὴρ*.)

PINDAR, *Isthmian Odes*. No. II, l. 11. The Argive was Aristodemus.

² Money makes the man.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works*, 222. (1542)

Money maketh a man.

WILLIAM BULLFIN, *Dialogue Against the Fever Pestilence*, 102. (1564)

God makes, and apparel shapes, but it's money that finishes the man.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Let all the learn'd say what they can,
Tis ready money makes the man;
Commands respect where'er we go,
And gives a grace to all we do.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *Ready Money*.

³ Money is the sinews of affairs. (*Τὸν πλοῦτον νεῦρα πραγμάτων*.)

BION. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, sec. 48.)

He who first called money the sinews of affairs seems to have said this with special reference to war.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cleomenes*. Ch. 27, sec. 1. See also WAR: ITS SINEWS.

⁴ A fool and his money are soon parted.

GEORGE BUCHANAN, tutor to James VI of Scotland, on winning a wager from a courtier. (WALSH, *Handy-book of Literary Curiosities*, p. 380.) The proverb is of uncertain origin.

A fool and his money be soon at debate.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Good Husbandry Lessons*.

He that gets money before he gets wit,
Will be but a short while master of it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6432.

⁵ He that wants money wants everything.

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *The Fashionable Lover*. Act II, sc. 1.

A man without money is a bow without an arrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 317.

The skilfullest wanting money is scorned.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 18.

⁶ Be it better or be it worse,
Please you the man that bears the purse.
THOMAS DELONEY, *Thomas of Reading*.

⁷ Wery glad to see you, indeed, and hope our acquaintance may be a long 'un, as the gen't'm'n said to the fi' pun' note.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 25.

⁸ Money never cometh out of season.

THOMAS DRAXE, *Bibliotheca*, 82. (1633)

Money in purse will be always in fashion.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3435.

⁹ He that bath no money needeth no purse.

THOMAS DRAXE, *Bibliotheca*, 138. (1633)

No eyes in your head, nor no money in your purse?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 148.

¹⁰ Money maketh horses run.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 30. (1578)

Money makes the old mare trot and the young tit amble.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*, II, 7. (1605)

¹¹ It is money makes the mare to trot.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Ode to Pitt*. (1790)

Will you lend me your mare to go a mile?
No, she is lame leaping o'er a stile.
But, if you will her to me spare,
You shall have money for your mare.
Oh, ho! Say you so?

Money will make the mare to go.

UNKNOWN, *Old Glee and Catches*.

¹² If you would know the value of money, go and try to borrow some.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

¹³ They who are of the opinion that money will do everything, may very well be suspected to do everything for money.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 242.

¹⁴ To have money is a fear, not to have it a grief.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁵ Money will be slave or master. (Imperat aut servit collecta pecunia cuique.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 10, l. 47.

Money is a good servant but a bad master. (L'argent est un bon serviteur, mais un méchant maître.)

BACON, *Meneians*, II, 296. Quoting a French proverb.

¹⁶ Proud of your money you may strut,
But fortune does not change your birth.

(Licet superbus ambules pecunia,

Fortuna non mutat genus.)

HORACE, *Epodes*. No. IV, l. 5.

¹ Without money and without price.
Old Testament: Isaiah, lv, 1.

² Few listen without a desire of conviction to those who advise them to spare their money.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, The Idler, No. 26.

³ Loss of money is bewailed with louder lamentations than a death. (Majore tumultu Planguntur nummi quam funera.)
JUVENAL, Satires, Sat. xiii, l. 130.

Nothing stings more deeply than the loss of money. (Nec quicquam acrius quam pecunie damnum stimulat.)
LIVY, History, Bk. xxx, sec. 44.

He has lost his purse. (Zonam perdidit.)
HORACE, Epistles, Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 40.

⁴ The devil of money has the better end of the staff.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, Quevedo's Visions, 38.

She does not know everything, but she has got hold of the right end of the stick.
BERNARD SHAW, Saint Joan, Sc. v.

⁵ The plainest print cannot be read through a gold eagle.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, Speech, Springfield, Ill., 26 June, 1857.

⁶ A penny can do no more than it may.

JOHN LYDGATE, The London Lyckpenny.

For lack of money I could not speed.

JOHN LYDGATE, The London Lyckpenny.

⁷ Up and down the City Road, in and out the Eagle,

That's the way the money goes—pop goes the weasel!

W. R. MANDALE (attr.), Pop Goes the Weasel.

⁸ A little wanton money, which burned out the bottom of his purse.

SIR THOMAS MORE, Works, p. 195. (c. 1530)

Like an unthrift's money that burns in his purse.
SIR WILLIAM CORNWALLIS, Essays, Pt. ii. (1601)

My gold has burnt this twelve months in my pocket.

JAMES SHIRLEY, Hyde Park, Act iv, sc. 3. (1637)

⁹ Services for cash. (Opera pro pecunia.)
PLAUTUS, Asinaria, l. 172. (Act i, sc. 3.)

We purchase on Greek credit . . . cash. (Græca mercamur fide . . . dant mercem.)
PLAUTUS, Asinaria, l. 199. (Act i, sc. 3.) No one would trust the Greeks.

¹⁰ He writes his check. (Scribit nummos.)
PLAUTUS, Asinaria, l. 400. (Act ii, sc. 4.)

¹¹ By heaven, money is a beautiful gift! (Pulchra Edepol pecunia dos est.)

PLAUTUS, Epidicus, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 10.

¹² Lack of money is trouble without equal. (Faute d'argent, c'est douleur sans pareille.)
RABELAIS, Works, Bk. ii, ch. 16.

He was naturally subject to a kind of disease, which at that time they called lack of money.
RABELAIS, Works, Bk. ii, ch. 16.

¹³ No money, no Swiss. (Point d'argent, point de Suisse.)

RACINE, Les Plaideurs, Act i, sc. 1. Originally intended as a gibe at the venality of Swiss mercenaries, the phrase is now used to indicate that what one wants must be paid for.

¹⁴ That is but an empty purse that is full of other men's money.

JOHN RAY, English Proverbs.

¹⁵ The most grievous kind of destitution is to want money in the midst of wealth. (Quod genus egestatis gravissimum est, in divitiis inopes.)

SENECA, Epistula ad Lucilium, Epis. lxxiv, 4.

A beggar in the midst of wealth. (Magnas inter opes inopes.)

HORACE, Odes, Bk. iii, ode. 16, l. 28.

¹⁶ My lusty rustic, learn and be instructed. Cole is, in the language of the witty, money; the ready, the rhino.

SHADWELL, The Squire of Alsatia, Act iv. (1688)

¹⁷ As for money, enough is enough; no man can enjoy more.

SOUTHEY, The Doctor, Ch. 20. See also MONEBRATION: NOTHING IN EXCESS.

¹⁸ We have taught them to accept money. (Pecuniam accipere docuimus.)

TACITUS, Germania, Sec. 15. Of the Germans.

When it is a question of money, everybody is of the same religion.

VOLTAIRE.

¹⁹ Who in his pocket bath no money,

In his mouth he must have honey.

ROWLAND WATKINS, Flamma Sine Fumo.

²⁰ Money talks. (Argent fait le jeu.)

UNKNOWN, Baudouin de Sebourc, Pt. xxiv, l. 443; GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum. See also under GOLD.

²¹ Why is the form of money round? Because it is to run from every man.

UNKNOWN, Helpe to Discourse, p. 120. (1644)

Moneys are round, and that makes them roll away.

TORRIANO, Piazza Universale, p. 64.

II—Money: Its Power

See also Gold: Its Power; Riches: Their Power

¹ She is the Sovereign Queen of all delights;
For her the Lawyer pleads, the Soldier fights.
RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Praise of Lady Pecunia*.

² Money is the symbol of nearly everything
that is necessary for man's well-being and
happiness. . . . Money means freedom, in-
dependence, liberty.

EDWARD E. BEALS, *The Law of Financial Suc-
cess*.

³ Money, th' only power
That all mankind falls down before.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 1327.

Yes! ready money is Aladdin's lamp.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 12.

⁴ In epochs when cash payment has become
the sole nexus of man to man.
CARLYLE, *Chartism*. Ch. 2.

This bank-note world.
FITZ-GREENE HALLUCK, *Alnwick Castle*.

⁵ The best foundation in the world is money.
(El mejor cimiento en el mundo es el dinero.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. ii, ch. 20.

⁶ But one thing is, ye know it well enow,
Of chapsmen, that their money is their plough.
CHAUCER, *The Shipman's Tale*, l. 287.

Money is the god of our time, and Rothschild is
his prophet.

HEINE, *WM*, *Wisdom and Pathos: Lutetia*.

The world's chief idol, nurse of fretting cares,
Dumb trafficker, yet understood o'er all.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: Tenth Hour*.

⁷ There is no fortress so strong that money
cannot take it. (Nihil tam munitum, quod
non expugnari pecunia possit.)
CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. 1, sec. 2.

⁸ As I sat at the café, I said to myself,
They may talk as they please about what
they call pelf,
They may sneer as they like about eating and
drinking.

But help it I cannot, I cannot help thinking
How pleasant it is to have money, heigh-ho!
How pleasant it is to have money!

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Spectator Ab Extra*.

⁹ Money answereth all things.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, x, 19. (Pecunie
obediunt omnia.—*Vulgate*.)

Money makes mastery.
UNKNOWN, *Liberality and Prodigality*, l. 3,
(1602)

Money masters all things.
UNKNOWN, *Loyal Garland*. (1686)

¹⁰ Money is ace of trumps.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3438.

Money is that art which hath turned up trump.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹¹ Queen Cash gives birth and beauty. (Et
genus et formam regina Pecunia donat.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epls. 6, l. 37.

Sir, money, money, the most charming of all
things—money, which will say more in one mo-
ment than the most eloquent lover can in years.
Perhaps you will say a man is not young; I an-
swer, he is rich; he is not genteel, handsome,
witty, brave, good-humored, but he is rich, rich,
rich, rich, rich,—that one word contradicts every-
thing you can say against him.

HENRY FIELDING, *The Miser*. Act iii.

O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a-
year.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 4, l. 32.

¹² According to the amount of money a man
has in his coffers, so is he respected. (Quan-
tum quisque sua nummorum servat in arca,
Tantum habet et fidei.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 143.

Money is honey, my little sonny,
And a rich man's joke is always funny.
THOMAS EDWARD BROWN, *The Doctor*.

¹³ Money makes the pot boil.
SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *The Fables of Æsop*,
p. 305. (1692)

¹⁴ The picklock that never fails. [Money]
MASSINGER, *The Unnatural Combat*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁵ Balzac was the first to perceive "that money
was as necessary to a young man in the nine-
teenth century as a coat of mail was in the
fifteenth."

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions and Opinions: Balzac*.

¹⁶ Nothing but money counts nowadays: it
wins honors, it wins friends; everywhere the
poor man is down. (In pretio pretium nunc
est: dat census honores, Census amicitias:
pauper ubique jacet.)

ORIB, *Farsi*. Bk. i, l. 217.

Money brings honour, friends, conquest, and
realms.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. li, l. 422.

¹⁷ See, I pray you, what money can do. (Videte,
quæso, quid potest pecunia.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act ii, sc. 2.

It is pretty to see what money will do.
SAMUEL PARR, *Diary*, 21 Mar., 1667.

Money is the ruling spirit of all things. (Pecunia una regimem est rerum omnium.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 655.

Money cures melancholy.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Money makes a man laugh.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Money*.

If money go before, all ways do lie open.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act ii, sc. 2, l. 175.

Money is a good soldier, sir, and will on.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act ii, sc. 2, l. 176.

Money is indeed the most important thing in the world; and all sound and successful personal and national morality should have his fact for its basis.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot: Preface*.

The universal regard for money is the one hopeful fact in our civilization. Money is the most important thing in the world. It represents wealth, strength, honour, generosity and beauty.

Not the least of its virtues is that it destroys base people as certainly as it fortifies and dignifies noble people.

BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara: Preface*.

The seven deadly sins. . . . Food, clothing, firing, rent, taxes, respectability and children. Nothing can lift those seven millstones from man's neck but money; and the spirit cannot soar until the millstones are lifted.

BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara*. Act iii.

It is money that sacks cities, and drives men forth from hearth and home; warps and seduces native innocence, and breeds a habit of dishonesty.

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 296.

III—Money: Its Use

See also Riches: Their Use

Money is like muck, not good except it be spread.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Seditions*.

Money was made, not to command our will, but all our lawful pleasures to fulfil.

Shame and woe to us, if we our wealth obey; The horse doth with the horseman run away.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Imitations of Horace*.

Epistles. Bk. i, epis. 10, l. 75.

Money is trash; and he that will spend it, let him drink merrily. Fortune will send it.

FORD AND DEKKER, *The Sun's Darling*.

My neighbor, a jolly farmer, in the tavern bar-room, thinks that the use of money is sure and speedy spending. For his part, he says, he puts it down his neck and gets the good of it.

ERKINSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

Money is like an arm or a leg—use it or lose it.

HENRY FORD, *Interview*, N. Y. Times, 8 Nov., 1931.

The use of money is all the advantage there is in having money.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Hints to Those That Would Be Rich*.

If thou wouldst keep money, save money;

If thou wouldst reap money, sow money.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2721.

Surely use alone

Makes money not a contemptible stone.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 26.

Put not your trust in money, but put your money in trust.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.

Why is fortune mine, if I may not use it? (Quo mihi fortunam, si non conceditur uti?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 12.

Blessed is the man who has both mind and money, for he employs the latter well.

MENANDER, *Demiopylos*: Fragment.

You must spend money, if you wish to make money. (Necesse est facere sumptum qui querit lucrum.)

PLAUTUS, *Astiparia*, l. 217. (Act i, sc. 3.)

Money begets money.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Money, says the proverb, makes money.

ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*. Bk. i, ch. 9.

Remember that money is of a prolific generating nature. Money can beget money, and its offspring can beget more.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letters: To My Friend*, A. B. 1748. See also under DIVIDENDS.

Money is never spent to so much advantage as when you have been cheated out of it: for at one stroke you have purchased prudence.

SCHOPENHAUER, *Aphorisms: Wisdom of Life*.

Foul-cankering rust the hidden treasure frets, But gold that's put to use more gold begets.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 767.

Where wealth is, there lightly follows more.

GEORGE TURBERVILLE, *Tragic Tales*, 22. (1587)

It is not a custom with me to keep money to look at.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to J. P. Castles*, January, 1780.

In frolics dispose your pounds, shillings and pence;

For we shall be nothing a hundred years hence.

UNKNOWN. (*Ritson, English Songs*, ii, 16.)

IV—Money: Making Money

¹ Making money. (*Kephalus*.)

BIAS, when asked which occupation gives men the most pleasure. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bias*. Bk. i, sec. 87.)

There are few ways in which a man can be more innocently employed than in getting money.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark*, to Dr. Strahan. (*BOSWELL, Life*, 1775.)

² Can anybody remember when the times were not hard, and money not scarce?

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

³ We have heads to get money, and hearts to spend it.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ I am not in the least versed in the Chrematistic art.

FELDMAN, *Amelia*. Bk. ix, ch. 5.

⁵ Money you must seek first; virtue after pelf. (Querenda pecunia primum est; virtus post nummos!)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 53.

Make money, money by fair means, if you can; if not, by any means money. (Rem facias, rem, si possis, recte, si non, quocumque modo, rem.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 65.

Here Wisdom calls, "Seek Virtue first, be bold! As gold to silver, Virtue is to gold."

There London's voice, "Get money, money still! And then let Virtue follow if she will."

This, this the saving doctrine preach'd to all, From low St. James's up to high St. Paul.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 77.

Get Place and Wealth, if possible with grace; If not, by any means get Wealth and Place.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 103.

⁶ Money is welcome tho' it be in a dirty clout, but 'tis far more acceptable if it come in a clean handkerchief.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. ii, letter 23.

⁷ The rule get money, still get money, boy; No matter by what means.

BEN JOHNSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 3.

⁸ "No matter whence the money comes, but money you must have." This is the lesson taught by skinny old nurses to little boys before they can walk; this is what every girl learns before her alphabet. ("Unde

habeas querit nemo, sed oportet habere." Hoc monstrant vetulae pueris repentibus asse. Hoc discunt omnes ante alpha et beta puellae.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 207.

What is infamy so long as our money is safe? (Quid enim salvis infamia nummis?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 48.

⁹ It is easy at any moment to resign the possession of a great fortune; to acquire it is difficult and arduous. (Facile est momento quo quis velit, cedere possessione magnae fortunae; facere et parare eam, difficile atque arduum est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxiv, sec. 22.

¹⁰ O Lord, the sin Done for the things there's money in.

JOHN MASFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*.

¹¹ Money tumbles into the hands of certain men as a dollar tumbles down a sewer. (Quae sic in quosdam homines quomodo denarius in cloacam cadit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. 87, 17.

Fortunes . . . come tumbling into some men's laps.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

¹² Tester I'll have in pouch, when thou shalt lack,

Base Phrygian Turk.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 96.

Put money in thy purse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 347.

Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 82.

¹³ A fool may make money, but it needs a wise man to spend it.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 19.

¹⁴ But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that honour feels.

TENNYSOON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 105.

¹⁵ It [money] has no smell. (Non olet.)

VERPASIAN, to his son Titus, when the latter blamed him for imposing a tax on urinals. (SUSTONIUS, *Twelve Caesars: Vespasian*, 23.)

The smell of gain is good, whencesoever it comes. (Lucri bonus est odor ex re Qualibet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 204.

The savour of lucre is good, howsoever a man come by it.

THOMAS BECON, *Early Works*, 222. (1542)

So we get the chinks,
We will bear with the stinks.

SM JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphosis of Ajax*, 68. (1596)

V—Money: The Love of Money

See also Avarice

¹ My theme is always one, and ever was—
"Radix malorum est Cupiditas."

CHAUCER, *Pardoner's Tale: Prologue*, l. 5.

² The love of money is the mother-city of all evils. (*ἡ φιλαργυρία εἰς μητρόπολιν πάντων τῶν κακῶν*.)

DIogenES. (DIogenES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk. vi, sec. 50.)

For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

New Testament: 1 Timothy, vi, 10. Often incorrectly quoted, "Money is the root of all evil." The Latin is the oft-quoted, "Radix malorum est cupiditas." Mark Twain is credited with amending this to, "Lack of money is the root of all evil." Attributed also to Bernard Shaw.

³ The love of money and the love of learning seldom meet.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁴ The love of money grows as the money itself grows. (*Crescit amor nummi quantum ipsa pecunia crescit*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 139.

VI—Money: Contempt for Money

⁵ Thy money perish with thee.

New Testament: Acts, viii, 20.

⁶ I cannot afford to waste my time making money.

ACASSIZ, when offered a large sum for a course of lectures at a western college. (*WHIFFLE, Recollections of Eminent Men*.)

⁷ "Vile money!" True. Let's have enough
To save our thinking of such stuff.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

⁸ Money, which is of very uncertain value, and sometimes has no value at all and even less.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

⁹ Let us despise money.

ST. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, *The Weak Things of God*. Vol. ii, p. 59.

To despise money at the right moment is sometimes the way to make it. (*Pecuniam in loco negligere maximum interducat lucrum*.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 216. (*Act* ii, sc. 2.)

¹⁰ The beggarly last doit.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 321.

¹¹ Money, thou bane of bliss and source of woe.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Avarice*.

¹² What beauty is there in a piled up heap [of money]? (*Quid habet pulchri constructus acervus?*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 44.

¹³ Money never made any man rich, but his mind. He that can order himself to the law of nature, is not only without the sense, but the fear of poverty.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Amor Nummi*.

¹⁴ Money amassed with excessive care chokes many. (*Flures nimia congesta pecunia cura Strangulat*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 12.

¹⁵ A money-mong'ring pitiable brood.

KEATS, *Addressed to Haydon*. St. 2.

¹⁶ Never do anything for money; leave gain to trades pursued for gain.

PERIANDER. (DIogenES LAERTIUS, *Periander*. Sec. 4.)

¹⁷ Trade it may help, Society extend,
But lures the Pirate, and corrupts the friend:
It raises armies in a nation's aid,
But bribes a senate, and the land's betray'd.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 29.

¹⁸ Who steals my purse steals trash.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 157.

¹⁹ The price we pay for money is paid in liberty.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Familiar Studies*, p. 138.

²⁰ Not greedy of filthy lucre.

New Testament: 1 Timothy, iii, 3.

²¹ Whereunto is money good?

Who has it not wants hardihood,
Who has it has much trouble and care,
Who once has had it has despair.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinnedichte*. (Longfellow, tr.)

²² Money—money, like everything else—is a deception and a disappointment.

H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.

MONK AND NUN

²³ Despair makes the monk. (*Desperatio facit monachum*.)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 4, mem. 2, subs. 3. Quoted.

²⁴ Merrily sang the monks in Ely

When Cnut, King, rowed thereby;

Row, my knights, near the land,

And hear we these monkes' song.

KING CANUTE (?), *Song of the Monks of Ely*. (c. 1030) A famous early English ballad, recorded by a monk of Ely in 1166. (*SKEPP, History of the English People*.)

¹ There was also a Nonne, a Prioress,
That of her smiling was full simple and coy.
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 118.

From Eastertide to Eastertide
For ten long years her patient knees
Engraved the stones,—the fittest bride
Of Christ in all the diocese.
JOHN DAVISON, *A Ballad of a Nun*.

² I like the church, I like a cowl,
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains or pensive smiles;
Yet not for all has faith can see.
Would I that cowed churchman be.
EMERSON, *The Problem*.

³ If you become a nun, dear,
A friar I will be;
In any cell you run, dear,
Pray look behind for me.
The roses all turn pale, too;
The doves all take the veil, too;
The blind will see the show;
What! you become a nun, my dear.
I'll not believe it, no!
LEIGH HUNT, *The Nun*.

⁴ I envy them, those monks of old,
Their books they read, and their beads they
told.

G. P. R. JAMES, *The Monks of Old*.

⁵ It was a friar of orders gray
Walked forth to tell his beads.

THOMAS PERCY, *The Friar of Orders Gray*.
(*Reliques*, Ser. i, bk. ii, No. 18.) Arranged
by Percy from fragments of old ballads.

To happy convents, bosom'd deep in vines,
Where slumber abbots purple as their wines.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 301.

⁶ I think that friars and their hoods,
Their doctrines and their maggots,
Have lighted up too many feuds,
And far too many faggots.
W. M. FRAED, *Chant of Blazen Brad*. St. 8.

⁷ The habit does not make the monk. (*L'habit
ne fait point le moine.*)

RABELAIS, *Works: The Author's Prologue*.

All hoods make not monks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 23.

In *Twelfth Night*, i, 5, 62, SHAKESPEARE
quotes the Latin proverb, "Cucullus non facit
monachum." See also under *APPEARANCE*.

⁸ Sacred nun . . . disciplined, ay, dieted in grace
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 260.
Love-lacking vestals and self-loving nuns
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*. St. 126.
Unhappy nuns, whose common breath's a sigh,
WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: With How Sad Steps*.

⁹ Ere yet, in scorn of Peter's-pence,
And number'd bead, and shrift,
Bluff Harry broke into the spence
And turn'd the cowls adrift.
TENNYSON, *The Talking Oak*. St. 12.

¹⁰ If thou wilt stand firm and grow as thou
oughtest, esteem thyself as a pilgrim and
stranger upon earth.
Thou must be contented for Christ's sake
to be esteemed as a fool in this world, if
thou desire to lead the life of a monk
Dress and tonsure profit little, but change
of heart and perfect mortification of the pas-
sions make a true monk

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 17.

¹¹ O ay! the Monks, the Monks, they did the
mischief!

Theirs all the grossness, all the superstition
Of a most gross and superstitious age

UNKNOWN. (SCOTT, *The Monastery*.) Quoted
as from an old play

MONTH

¹² Thirty days hath November,
April, June, and September,
February hath twenty-eight alone,
And all the rest have thirty-one

RICHARD GRAYTON, *Abridgement of the Chron-
icles of England*. (1570) "A rule to know
how many days every month in the year
hath." Reprinted in 1577, in Harrison's *De-
scription of England*, as an English version
of these Latin hexameters

Junius, Aprilis, Septemque. Novemque tricen-
sus,

Unum plus reliquit, Februs tenet octo vicenos;
At si bissextus fuerit, superadditur unus.

¹³ Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November,
February has twenty-eight alone,
All the rest have thirty-one;
Excepting leap year,—that's the time
When February's days are twenty-nine.

UNKNOWN. (*The Return from Parnassus*.
1606.)

Fourth, eleventh, ninth, and sixth,
Thirty days to each affix;
Every other thirty-one,
Except the second month alone.

A version common among the Friends of Ches-
ter County, Pa.

¹⁴ For hark! the last chime of the dial has
ceased,

And Old Time, who his leisure to cozen,
Has finished the Months, like the flasks at a
feast,

Is preparing to tap a fresh dozen.

THOMAS HOOD, *For the New Year*.

Touch'd with the dewy sadness of the time,
To think how the bright months had spent their
prime

THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer
Fancies*, l. 8.

¹
A little month.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 147.

²
He hath a month's mind here to mistress
Frances.

UNKNOWN, *London Prodigal*, Act i, sc. 2.
(1605)

When people earnestly desire a thing, they fre-
quently say, they have a month's mind to it.

PECK, *Desid. Curiosa*, p. 229. (1731)

MONUMENT

³
Death comes even to the monumental stones
and the names inscribed thereon (Mors
etiam saxis nominibusque venit)

AUSONIUS, *Epitaphs* No. 32, l. 10.

No -marble and recording brass decay,
And, like the graver's mentry, pass away.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 551.

But monuments themselves memorials need.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*, Letter 2.

⁴
Sorry preëminence of high descent!
Above the vulgar born, to rot in state.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 154.

Proud even in death, here rot in state

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost* Bk. ii, l. 776

⁵
Ulysses in *Hecuba* cared not how meanly he
lived, so he might find a noble tomb after
death

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia* Ch. 3

⁶
Gold once out of the earth is no more due
unto it; what was unreasonably committed
to the ground, is reasonably resumed from it;
let monuments and rich fabrics, not riches,
adorn men's ashes.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia* Ch. 3.

To extend our memories by monuments, whose
death we daily pray for, and whose duration we
cannot hope, without injury to our expectations
in the advent of the last day, were a contradic-
tion to our beliefs

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia* Ch. 5.

⁷
Let not a monument give you or me hopes,
Since not a pinch of dust remains of Cheops.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 219.

So much for monuments that have forgotten

Their very record!

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*, Act v, sc. 1.

See also under OBLIVION.

⁸
Monuments are made for victories over
strangers: domestic troubles should be cov-
ered with the veil of sadness

JULIUS CÆSAR, refusing a monument after the

battle of Pharsalia. (PLUTARCH, *Lives:*
Cæsar, Ch. 56.) Charles Sumner quoted
these words after the Civil War.

⁹
I would much rather have men ask why I
have no statue than why I have one. (Μάλλον
γὰρ βούλομαι ἠρῶσθαι, διὰ τί μου ἀνδρείας εἰ-
κὴται ἢ διὰ τί κείται.)

MARCUS CATO (PLUTARCH, *Lives:* *Marcus
Cato*, Ch. 19, sec. 4.)

¹⁰
Toils much to earn a monumental pile,
That may record the mischiefs he hath done.

COWPER, *The Task* Bk. i, l. 276.

¹¹
Do not, good sir, judge the dead by his monu-
ment. The stone is senseless and can cover
a foul corpse as well as any other. (Μὴ ἀπὸ
τετραίρου, ὡς λῶστε, τὰς θανάτῳ.)

CRINAGORAS, *Epitaphs*. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk.
vii, epiz. 380.)

¹²
Yet, Corah, thou shalt from Oblivion pass;
Erect thyself thou Monumental Brass

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel* Pt. i, l. 632.

Referring to Titus Oates.

¹³
The monuments of noble men are their vir-
tues (Τὸν μόνυ τῶν ἀρετῶν μνημεῖον τοῖς θανάτοις
ἀγαθὰ.)

EURIPIDES, *Heracles Mainomenos*, l. 357.

¹⁴
Ye shall not pile, with servile toil,
Your monuments upon my breast,
Nor yet within the common soil
Lay down the wreck of power to rest,
Where man can boast that he has trod
On him that was "the scourge of God"

EDWARD EVERETT, *Alaric the Visigoth* St. 3.

¹⁵
How poor remembrances are statues, tombs,
And other monuments that men erect
To princes, which remain closed rooms
Where but a few behold them.

JOHN FLORIO, *Ode*

¹⁶
Tombs are the clothes of the dead; a grave
is but a plain suit, and a rich monument is
one embroidered

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State; Of Tombs*.

¹⁷
There wants no marble for a tomb
Whose breast hath marble been to me.

WILLIAM HARRINGTON, *To Roses in the Bosom
of Castara*.

¹⁸
Not by marble graven with public records is
the breath and life of godly heroes contin-
ued after death. (Non incisa notis marmora
publicis, Per quæ spiritus et vita redivit bonis
Post mortem ducibus.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iv, ode 8, l. 13.

¹⁹
See nations slowly wise, and meanly just,

To buried merit raise the tardy bust.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 139.

¹ He is covered by the heavens who has no sepulchral urn. (Caelo tegitur qui non habet urnam.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 819.

He that unburied lies wants not his hearse,
For unto him a tomb's the Universe.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 41.

Nothing can cover his high fame but Heaven;
No pyramids set off his memories,
But the eternal substance of his greatness;
To which I leave him.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The False One*. Act ii, sc. 1.

² Towers of silence.

ROBERT X. MURPHY. (SIR GEORGE BROWOOD, *Letter*, *London Times*, 8 Aug., 1905.)

³ To this man a statue of gold should be set up. (Huic decet statuam statui ex auro.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 640. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

I will raise her statue in pure gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 299.

⁴ The erection of a monument is superfluous; our memory will endure if our lives have deserved it. (Impensa monumenti supercavua est; memoria nostri durabit, si vita meruimus.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ix, epis. 19, sec. 3.

The marble keeps merely a cold and sad memory of a man who would else be forgotten. No man who needs a monument ever ought to have one.

HAWTHORNE, *English Note-Books*: 12 Nov., 1857, *Westminster Abbey*.

Those only deserve a monument who do not need one; that is, who have raised themselves a monument in the minds and memories of men.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 388.

⁵ Protect his memory, and preserve his story.
Remain a lasting monument of his glory.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Lines on Drayton's Monument*.

Like Collins, ill-starred name!
Whose lay's requital was, that tardy Fame,
Who bound no laurel round his living head,
Should hang it o'er his monument when dead.

SCOTT, *The Bridal of Triermain*: Introduction. St. 8.

⁶ So fits the world's uncertain span!
Nor zeal for God, nor love for man
Gives mortal monuments a date
Beyond the power of Time and Fate.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Canto vi, st. 1.

⁷ This grave shall have a living monument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 320.

⁸ And when old time shall lead him to his end,
Goodness and he fill up one monument!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 93.

⁹ If charnel-houses and our graves must send
Those that we bury back, our monuments
Shall be the maws of kites.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 71.

¹⁰ If a man do not erect in this age his own tomb ere he dies, he shall live no longer in monument than the bell rings and the widow weeps.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 80.

There's hope a great man's memory may outlive his life half a year: but, by 'r lady, he must build churches, then; or else shall he suffer not thinking on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 142.

¹¹ Among the knightly brasses of the graves,
And by the cold Hic Jacets of the dead!

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 750. The first two words of tombstone inscriptions were usually "Hic Jacet," Here Lies.

May no rude hand deface it,
And its forlorn Hic jacet!

WORDSWORTH, *Ellen Irwin, or The Braes of Kirth*. St. 7.

¹² Let it rise! Let it rise, till it meet the sun in his coming; let the earliest light of the morning gild it, and the parting day linger and play on its summit.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address*, on laying the corner-stone of the Bunker Hill Monument.

¹³ A warrior, with his shield of pride
Cleaving humbly to his side,
And hands in resignation prest,
Palm to palm, on his tranquil breast.

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*. Canto i, l. 128.

¹⁴ If you would see his monument, look around.
(Si monumentum requiris circumspeice.)

CHRISTOPHER WREN, *Epitaph*, for his father, Sir Christopher Wren, inscribed on his tomb in St. Paul's cathedral, London.

Wouldst thou behold his monument? look around!

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy*: Florence. Referring to Massaccio.

And, talking of Epitaphs,—much I admire his,
Circumspeice si Monumentum requiris;
Which an erudite Verger translated to me,
"If you ask for his monument, *Sir-cons-spy-see!*"

R. H. BARTAM, *The Cynatoph*.

"Si monumentum queris, circumspeice" would be equally applicable to a physician buried in a churchyard.

HORACE SMITH, *The Tin Trumpet*.

MOON, THE

I—Moon: Apophisms

¹ Thinketh, He dwelleth i' the cold o' the moon.

Thinketh He made it, with the sun to match,
But not the stars; the stars came otherwise.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Caliban upon Setebos*, l. 25.

Do I carry the moon in my pocket?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Master Hugues of Saxe-Gotha*, St. 29.

² Doth the moon care for the barking of a dog?

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. ii, sec. iii, mem. 7.

The moon does not heed the barking of dogs.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 208.

³ Quoth Pandarus, thou hast a full great care
Lest that the churl may fall out of the moon!

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, Bk. i, l. 1023.

⁴ And hail their queen, fair regent of the night.

ERASMUS DARWIN, *Botanic Garden*, Pt. i, canto ii, l. 90.

Now Cynthia, nam'd fair regent of the night.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*, Bk. iii, l. 4.

The dews of summer night did fall;

The moon (sweet regent of the sky)

Silver'd the walls of Cumnor Hall,

And many an oak that grew thereby.

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE, *Cumnor Hall*.

⁵ The appearance of the face in the moon may
equally well arise from interchange of parts.

EPICURUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*, Bk. x, sec. 95.)

⁶ With this pleasant, merry toy, he . . . made
his friends believe the moon to be made of
green cheese.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. (Udall, tr., 1542.) This is
one of the most frequently found sayings
in sixteenth and seventeenth century litera-
ture.

They would make men believe that the moon is
made of green cheese.

JOHN FRITH, *Antithesis*, 315. (1573)

Or think that the moon is made of a green cheese.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Bk. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

He . . . thought the moon was made of green
cheese.

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 11.

He made an instrument to know

If the moon shine at full or no;

That would, as soon as e'er she shone straight,

Whether 'twere day or night demonstrate;

Tell what her d'iameter to an Inch is,

And prove that she's not made of green cheese.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. ii, canto iii, l. 261.

⁷ You gazed at the moon and fell in a gutter.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5904.

⁸ Fear may force a man to cast beyond the
moon.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 4. (1546)

I cast before the Moon.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 78. (1579)

⁹ We should in that but hark against the moon.

HEYWOOD AND ROWLEY, *Fortune by Land
and Sea*, Act i, sc. 1.

I'd rather be a dog, and bay the moon,

Than such a Roman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 27.

But thou, as blind Bayards, barkest at the moon.

THOMAS WRIGHT, *Political Poems*, ii, 53.

¹⁰ O Maker of sweet poets.

KEATS, *I Stood Tiptoe Upon a Little Hill*, l.
116. Referring to the moon.

¹¹ Let the air strike our tune,
Whilst we show reverence to yond peeping
moon.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Witch*, Act v, sc. 2.

¹² Another Cynthia her new journey runs,

And other planets circle other suns.

PORR, *The Dunciad*, Bk. iii, l. 243.

¹³ God saves the moon from the wolves.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

To keep the moon safe from the wolves. (Garder

la lune des loups.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. ii.

¹⁴ The moon is not seen where the sun shines.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁵ That I could clamber to the frozen moon

And draw the ladder after me.

SCHOPENHAUER, *Parerga and Paralipomena*.

¹⁶ O sovereign mistress of true melancholy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iv,
sc. 9, l. 11.

¹⁷ How now, moon-calf? How dost thine ague?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 139.

¹⁸ A sweet little Venus we'll fondle between us,

When I wed my old man in the moon.

JAMES THORNTON, *My Sweetheart's the Man
in the Moon*. (1892)

¹⁹ Everyone is a moon, and has a dark side

which he never shows to anybody.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Cal-
ender*.

Nay; for if that moon could love a mortal, . . .

She would turn a new side to her mortal,

Side unseen of herdsman, huntsman, steers-
man— . . .

Dumb to Homer, dumb to Keats—him, even!

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*, Sec. 116.

See also BROWNING under LOVE: PROTESTATIONS.

¹ Meet me by moonlight alone.
J. AUGUSTINE WADE, *Meet Me by Moonlight*
.. Alone.

II—Moon: Description

² Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly, to the listening earth,
Repeats the story of her birth.

ADDISON, *Ode. (Spectator. No. 465.)*

³ The moon is a silver pin-head vast,
That holds the heaven's tent-hangings fast.
W. R. ALGER, *The Use of the Moon.*

⁴ And from embattled clouds emerging slow,
Cynthia came riding on her silver car.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel. Bk. ii, l. 107.*

Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it
Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.

POPE, *Moral Essays. Epis. ii, l. 19.*

⁵ The moon, like a flower,
In heaven's high bower
With silent delight
Sits and smiles on the night.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Night.*

⁶ Curving on a sky imbrued with colour,
Drifted over Fiesole by twilight;
Came she, our new crescent of a hair's-
breadth.

Full she flared it, lamping Samminiato.
Rounder 'twixt the cypresses and rounder,
Perfect till the nightingales applauded.

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More. Sec. 15.*

⁷ That gentle Moon, the lesser light, the Lov-
er's lamp, the Swain's delight,
A ruined world, a globe burnt out, a corpse
upon the road of night.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah. Pt. v, 11.*

⁸ The moon pull'd off her veil of light,
That hides her face by day from sight
(Mysterious veil, of brightness made,
That's both her lustre and her shade),
And in the lantern of the night,
With shining horns hung out her light.

BUTLER, *Hudibras. Pt. ii, canto 4, l. 905.*

⁹ The devil's in the moon for mischief; they
Who call'd her chaste, methinks, began too
soon

Their nomenclature; there is not a day,
The longest, not the twenty-first of June,
Sees half the business in a wicked way,
On which three single hours of moonshine
smile—

And then she looks so modest all the while!
BYRON, *Don Juan. Canto 1, st. 113.*

¹⁰ Into the sunset's turquoise marge
The moon dips, like a pearly barge;
Enchantment sails through magic seas,
To fairyland Hesperides,
Over the hills and away.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *At Sunset.*

¹¹ Till clomb above the eastern bar
The horned Moon, with one bright star
Within the nether tips.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner, l. 209.*

The moving Moon went up the sky,
And no where did abide:
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner, l. 263.*

¹² When the hollow drum has beat to bed
And the little sifer hangs his head,
When all is mute the Moorish flute,
And nodding guards watch wearily,
Oh, then let me,
From prison free,

March out by moonlight cheerily.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Mountaineers.*
Act 1, sc. 2.

¹³ Hour after hour that passionless bright face
Climbs up the desolate blue.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *Moon-Struck.*

¹⁴ How like a queen comes forth the lonely
Moon

From the slow opening curtains of the
clouds;

Walking in beauty to her midnight throne!
GEORGE CROLY, *Diana.*

¹⁵ The moon is distant from the sea,
And yet with amber hands
She leads him, docile as a boy,
Along appointed sands.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems. Pt. iii, No. 31.*

¹⁶ The man who has seen the rising moon break
out of the clouds at midnight, has been pres-
ent like an archangel at the creation of light
and of the world.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History.*

¹⁷ The moon low sailing where the waters fill
The lozenge lake, beside the banks of balm,
Gleams like a chevron on the river's arm.

BRET HARTE, *Cadet Grey. Canto ii, st. 2.*

¹⁸ A golden sickle reaping darkness down.
JAMES BARRON HOPE, *Jamestown.*

¹⁹ He who would see old Hoghton right
Must view it by the pale moonlight.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *English Proverbs and*
Provincial Phrases, p. 196.

If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
Go visit it by the pale moonlight.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel. Canto ii, st. 1.*

¹ Mother of light! how fairly dost thou go
Over those hoary crests, divinely led!
Art thou that huntress of the silver bow
Fabled of old? Or rather dost thou tread
Those cloudy summits thence to gaze below,
Like the wild chamois from her Alpine snow,
Where hunters never climb'd—secure from
dread?

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to the Moon*. St. 1.

² The crimson Moon, uprising from the sea,
With large delight, foretells the harvest near.
EDWARD HOVELL-THURLOW, *The Harvest Moon*.

³ Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,
Now the sun is laid to sleep,
Seated in thy silver chair,
State in wonted manner keep:
Hesperus entreats thy light,
Goddess excellently bright. . . .
Bless us then with wish'd sight,
Goddess excellently bright.
BEN JONSON, *Hymn to Diana*. (*Cynthia's Revels*. Act v, sc. 3.)

⁴ What is there in thee, Moon! that thou
should'st move
My heart so potently?
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iii, l. 142.

The moon put forth a little diamond peak,
No bigger than an unobserved star,
Or tiny point of fairy cinetars.
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 497.

⁵ See yonder fire! It is the moon
Slow rising o'er the eastern hill.
It glimmers on the forest tips.
And through the dewy foliage drips
In little rivulets of light,
And makes the heart in love with night.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. vi, l. 462.

⁶ The bent and broken moon,
Batter'd and black, as from a thousand
battles,
Hangs silent on the purple walls of Heaven.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Ira*. Sc. 2.

⁷ The moon had climbed the highest hill
Which rises o'er the source of Dee,
And from the eastern summit shed
Her silver light on tower and tree.
JOHN LOWE, *Mary's Dream*.

⁸ Unmuffle, ye faint stars; and thou fair Moon,
That won'tst to love the traveller's benison,
Stoop thy pale visage through an amber
cloud,
And disinherit Chaos.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 331.

I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering Moon
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
Through the heav'n's wide pathless way;
And oft, as if her head she bow'd,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud.
MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 63.

⁹ The Moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length,
Apparent Queen, unveil'd her peerless light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 606.

¹⁰ Like moonlight o'er a troubled sea,
Brightening the storm it cannot calm.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Loves of the Angels*,
l. 1153.

¹¹ The moon looks On many brooks,
The brook can see no moon but this.
THOMAS MOORE, *While Gazing on the Moon's Light*. Lines suggested by:
The moon looks upon many night flowers; the
night flowers see but one moon.
SIR WILLIAM JONAS.

¹² The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon
cloudy seas.
ALFRED NOYES, *The Highwayman*.

¹³ Day glimmer'd in the east, and the white
Moon
Hung like a vapour in the cloudless sky.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: The Lake of Geneva*.

¹⁴ Again thou reignest in thy golden hall,
Rejoicing in thy sway, fair queen of night!
THOMAS ROSCOE, *To the Harvest Moon*.

¹⁵ The curled moon Was like a little feather
Fluttering far down the gulf.
D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Blessed Damsel*. St. 10.

¹⁶ Good even, good fair moon, good even to
thee;
I prithee, dear moon, now show to me
The form and the features, the speech and
degree,
Of the man that true lover of mine shall be.
SCOTT, *The Heart of Mid-Lothian*. Ch. 17.

¹⁷ The glimpses of the moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 83.
Let us be Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the
shade, minions of the moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 27.

¹⁸ Dull: What was a month old at Cain's birth;
that's not five months old as yet?
Hol: Dictyanna, goodman Dull; Dictyanna,
goodman Dull.
Dull: What is Dictyanna?

Nath: A title to Phoebe, to Luna, to the moon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 37.

1 Upon the corner of the moon,
There hangs a vaporous drop profound.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 23.

2 How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 54.

3 How slow

This old moon wanes! she lingers my desires,
Like to a step-dame or a dowager
Long withering out a young man's revenue.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 3.

The moon, the governess of floods.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 103

The wat'ry star.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 1.

4 It is the very error of the moon;
She comes more nearer earth than she was wont,
And makes men mad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 109.

5 Arise, fair sun, and kill the envious moon,
Who is already sick and pale with grief,
That thou her maid art far more fair than she:

Be not her maid, since she is envious.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 4.

6 *Romeo*: Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear,
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops—

Juliet: O, swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,

That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 107.

7 That orb'd maiden with white fire laden,
Whom mortals call the moon.

SHELLEY, *The Cloud*, l. 45.

Bright wanderer, fair coquette of Heaven,
To whom alone it has been given
To change and be adored forever.

SHELLEY, *Fragment: To the Moon*.

Art thou pale for weariness
Of climbing Heaven and gazing on the earth,
Wandering companionless

Among the stars that have a different birth,—
And ever changing, like a joyless eye
That finds no object worth its constancy?

SHELLEY, *Fragment: To the Moon*.

8 The young moon has fed
Her exhausted horn

With the sunset's fire.

SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 1031.

The moonlight's ineffectual glow.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto viii.

9 With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st
the skies!

How silently and with how wan a face!

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet xxxi. Quoted by Wordsworth, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. ii, No. 23.

With what a silent and dejected pace
Dost thou, wan Moon, upon thy way advance.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Angelina*.

10 I with borrow'd silver shine,
What you see is none of mine.

First I show you but a quarter,
Like the bow that guards the Tartar:

Then the half, and then the whole,
Ever dancing round the pole.

SWIFT, *On the Moon*.

11 Behold, whatever wind prevail,
Slow westering, a phantom sail—

The lonely soul of Yesterday—

Unpiloted, pursues her way.

JOHN B. TABB, *The Mid-day Moon*.

12 Moon, worn thin to the width of a quill,
In the sawn clouds flying,

How good to go, light into light, and still

Give light, dying.

SARA TEASDALE, *Moon's Ending*.

13 A maiden moon that sparkles on a sty.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 178.

14 Ask me no more: the moon may draw the sea.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vi, l. 364.

The innocent moon that nothing does but shine
Moves all the labouring surges of the world.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Mirage*.

15 Pale ports o' the moon.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Hound of Heaven*.

16 Lo, the moon ascending,

Up from the east the silvery round moon,
Beautiful over the house-tops, ghostly, phan-

tom moon,

Immense and silent moon.

WALT WHITMAN, *Dregs for Two Veterans*.

17 But tenderly Above the sea

Hangs, white and calm, the hunter's moon.

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Eve of Election*. St. 1.

18 And suddenly the moon withdraws
Her sickle from the lightening skies,

And to her sombre cavern flies,
Wrapped in a veil of yellow gauze.

OSCAR WILDE, *La Puite de la Lune*.

¹ You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies,—
What are you when the moon shall rise?
SM HENRY WORTON, *On His Mistress, The Queen of Bohemia*.

² Late, late yestreen I saw the new moon,
Wi' the auld moon in hir arm.
UNKNOWN, *Sir Patrick Spence*. St. 7. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. 1.)

I saw the new moon late yestreen,
Wi' the auld moon in her arm.
UNKNOWN, *Ballad*. (SCOTT, *Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border*.)

³ By the light of the moon, my friend Pierrot,
Lend me thy pen to write a word;
My candle is out, I've no more fire,
Open your door to me, for the love of God.
(Au clair de la lune, Mon ami Pierrot,
Prête moi ta plume, Pour écrire un mot;
Ma chandelle est morte, Je n'ai plus de feu,
Ouvre moi ta porte, Pour l'amour de Dieu.
UNKNOWN. French folk song, quoted by
George du Maurier in *Trilby*.)

MORALITY

⁴ Not the whiteness of years but of morals is
to be praised. (Non annorum canities est
laudanda, sed morum.)

AMBROSIUS, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, sec. 7.

⁵ Kant, as we all know, compared the Moral
Law to the starry heavens, and found them
both sublime. It would, on the naturalistic
hypothesis, be more appropriate to compare it
to the protective blotches on the beetle's back,
and to find them both ingenious.

ARTHUR J. BALFOUR, *Foundations of Belief: Naturalism and Ethics*. See 1914:8.

⁶ The foundations of morality are like all other
foundations: if you dig too much about them
the superstructure will come tumbling down.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-books*.

⁷ A moral (like all morals) melancholy.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 63.

"Tut, tut, child!" said the Duchess. "Every
thing's got a moral, if you only can find it."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*. Ch. 9.

What'er the story be, the moral's true.
DAYDEN, *University of Oxford: Prologue*.

⁸ Morality was held a standing jest,

And faith a necessary fraud at best.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. II, l. 597.

⁹ He cursed the canting moralist,
Who measures right and wrong.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Ballad of a Post Born*.

To denounce moralizing out of hand is to pro-
nounce a moral judgment.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. I, p. 19.

¹⁰ Let us be moral. Let us contemplate exist-
ence.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 10.

¹¹ Morality, said Jesus, is kindness to the weak;
morality, said Nietzsche, is the bravery of
the strong; morality, said Plato, is the ef-
fective harmony of the whole. Probably all
three doctrines must be combined to find a
perfect ethic; but can we doubt which of
the elements is fundamental?

WILL DURANT, *The Story of Philosophy*.

¹² Men talk of "mere Morality," which is much
as if one should say "Poor God, with nobody
to help him."

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹³ The moral system of the universe is like a
document written in alternate ciphers, which
change from line to line.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Calvinism*.

¹⁴ Morality, when vigorously alive, sees farther
than intellect.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Divine Caesar*.

¹⁵ It is for each man to procure himself the
emotion he needs, and the morality which
suits him.

RÉMY DE GOURMONT, *Decadence*.

¹⁶ We are doomed to be moral and cannot help
ourselves.

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES, *Morality*.

¹⁷ Veracity is the heart of morality.

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, *Universities Actual and Ideal*.

¹⁸ Rhetoric takes no real account of the art in
literature, and morality takes no account of
the art in life.

J. W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*, p. 134.

¹⁹ Morality without religion is only a kind of
dead reckoning,—an endeavor to find our
place on a cloudy sea.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 13.

²⁰ The difference between a moral man and a
man of honor is that the latter regrets a dis-
creditable act even when it has worked.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. IV, p. 206.

1 I find the doctors and the sages
Have differ'd in all climes and ages,
And two in fifty scarce agree
On what is pure morality.

THOMAS MOORE, *Morality*, l. 15.

2 Never did moral thought occur
In more unlucky hour than this;
For oh! I just was leading her
To talk of love and think of bliss.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Snake*.

3 There are many religions, but there is only
one morality.

RUSKIN, *Lectures on Art*, Lect. II, sec. 37.

4 A moral fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act IV, sc. 2, l. 58.

Come, you are too severe a moralist.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act II, sc. 3, l. 301.

5 Absolute morality is the regulation of con-
duct in such a way that pain shall not be in-
flicted.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Essays: Prison Ethics*.

Morality knows nothing of geographical bounda-
ries or distinctions of race.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*, Pt. I, ch. 2.

6 If thy morals make thee dreary, depend upon
it they are wrong.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Christmas Sermon*.

7 Morals are a personal affair; in the war of
righteousness every man fights for his own
hand.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Lay Morals*.

8 There is no such thing as morality; it is not
immoral for the tiger to eat the wolf, or the
wolf the cat, or the cat the bird, and so on
down; that is their business. . . . It is not
immoral to create the human species—with
or without ceremony; nature intended ex-
actly these things.

MARK TWAIN, (PAINE, *Mark Twain*.)

9 Morality is simply the attitude we adopt
towards people we personally dislike.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*, Act II.

Modern morality consists in accepting the stand-
ard of one's age.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*, Ch. 6.

10 Morality was made for man, not man for
morality.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*,
Bk. II, ch. 6.

O TEMPORAL! O MORAL! see under MANNERS.

MORNING

See also Dawn, Sunrise

11 I oft had seen the dawning light run

As red wine through the hills, and break
Through many a mist's burning;
But, here, no earth profaned the sun;
Heaven, ocean, did alone partake
The sacrament of morning.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Sabbath Morning at Sea*.

12 Never glad, confident morning again!
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*.

13 The morn is up again, the dewy morn,
With breath all incense, and with cheek all
bloom.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto III, st. 93.

The breezy call of incense-breathing Morn.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 17.

The fresh air of incense-breathing morn.

WORDSWORTH, *Eccelesiastical Sonnets*, Pt. III,
No. 40.

14 Genial morn appears,
Like pensive Beauty smiling in her tears.
CAMPELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. II, l. 95.

15 The joyous morning ran and kissed the grass
And drew his fingers through her sleeping
hair.

JOHN FREEMAN, *The Wakers*.

16 All is illusion till the morning bars
Slip from the levels of the Eastern gate.
BRET HARTE, *Cadet Grey*, Canto II, st. 13.

What lieth dark, O love, bright day will fill;
Wait for thy morning, be it good or ill.

BRET HARTE, *Cadet Grey*, Canto II, st. 13.

17 The morn, look you, furthers a man on his
road, and furthers him too in his work. (*Hōi
toi proōphētai mēn ὁδόν, προφῆται δὲ καὶ ἔργον.*)
HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 579.

All the speed is in the morning.

ALICE HARVEY, (GABRIEL HARVEY, *Common-
place Book*.)

This morning, like the spirit of a youth
That means to be of note, begins betimes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act IV,
sc. 4, l. 26.

The morning hour has gold in its mouth. (Die
Morgenstunde hat Gold im Munde.)

UNKNOWN, (*Publications Modern Language
Assn.*, xlii, 865.)

18 Beloved, it is morn,
A redder berry on the thorn,
A deeper yellow on the corn,
For this good day new-born.

EMILY HENRIETTA HICKEY, *Beloved, It Is
Morn*. See also under RISING.

19 Now did the rosy-finger'd Morn arise,
And shed her sacred light along the skies.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. xlii, l. 21. (Pope, tr.)

In saffron-colored mantle from the tides
Of Ocean rose the Morning to bring light
To gods and men.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xix, l. 1. (Bryant, tr.)

The Morn! she is the source of sighs,
The very face to make us sad;
If but to think in other times
The same calm quiet look she had.

THOMAS HOOD, *On Melancholy*.

'Tis always morning somewhere in the world.

RICHARD HENGST HORNE, *Orion*. Bk. lii, can. 2.

'Tis always morning somewhere, and above
The awakening continents, from shore to shore,
Somewhere the birds are singing evermore.

LONGFELLOW, *Birds of Killingworth*. St. 16.

The blessed morn has come again;
The early gray

Taps at the slumberer's window-pane,
And seems to say,

Break, break from the enchanter's chain,
Away, away!

RALPH HOYT, *Snow: A Winter Sketch*.

The morn was fair, the skies were clear,
No breath came o'er the sea.

CHARLES JEFFREYS, *The Rose of Allendale*.

Hues of the rich unfolding morn,
That, ere the glorious sun be born,
By some soft touch invisible
Around his path are taught to swell.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Morning*.

Behold how brightly breaks the morning!
Though bleak our lot, our hearts are warm.

JAMES KENNEY, *Behold How Brightly*.

A fine morning,
Nothing's the matter with it that I know of.
I have seen better and I have seen worse.

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act v, sc. 2.

Like pearl
Dropt from the opening eyelids of the morn
Upon the bashful rose.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Game of Chess*.

Under the opening eyelids of the morn.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 26.

Ere the blabbing Eastern scout,
The nice Morn on th' Indian steep
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 138.

While the still morn went out with Sandals
grey,

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 187.

Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps in amice grey.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 426.

But, lo! the morn, in russet mantle clad,

Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastward hill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 166.

Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising sweet,
With charm of earliest birds; pleasant the
sun

When first on this delightful land he spreads
His orient beams, on herb, tree, fruit, and
flower,

Glist'ring with dew.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 641.

Now morn, her rosy steps in th' eastern
clime

Advancing, sow'd the earth with orient pearl.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 1.

Morn,

Wak'd by the circling hours, with rosy hand
Unbarr'd the gates of light.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 2.

You cheat boys of their sleep, and deliver
them to their masters, that their tender
hands may undergo harsh strokes.

OWEN, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 13, l. 17. Of morn-
ing.

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell
in the uttermost parts of the sea.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxxix, 9.

The Wings of the Morning.

LOUIS TRACY. Title of novel.

The morning like a legend long ago
Walked on the water, kindling ring on ring.

BEATRICE RAVENEL, *The Swamp*.

But soft! methinks I scent the morning air.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. v, l. 58.

See how the morning opes her golden gates,
And takes her farewell of the glorious sun!

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 21.

The grey-eyed morn smiles on the frowning
night,

Chequering the eastern clouds with streaks of
light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 3,
l. 1.

Full many a glorious morning have I seen
Flatter the mountain-tops with sovereign eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxxiii.

There comes the morning with the golden
basket in her right hand bearing the wreath of
beauty, silently to crown the earth.

RAKINDRANATH TAOORE, *Gitanjali*. No. 67.

Rise, happy morn, rise, holy morn,
Draw forth the cheerful day from night;

O Father, touch the east, and light

The light that shone when Hope was born.

TEKTON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxx, st. 8.

¹ Morn in the white wake of the morning star
Came furrowing all the orient into gold.

Tennyson, *The Princess*. Pt. iii, l. 1.

The meek-eyed Morn appears, mother of dews.
Thomson, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 47.

² Mornings are mysteries; the first world's
youth.

Man's insurrection, and the future's bud,
Shroud in their births

HENRY VAUGHAN, *Sides Scintillans: Rules and
Lessons*.

MORTALITY

See also Death, the Inevitable; Oblivion

³ Learn not to esteem human things overmuch.
(Γίγνωσκε τὰνθρώπινα μὴ σίβειν ἄγαρ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Niohr*. Frag. 80.

Mortal man taketh thought only for the day,
and hath no more surety than the shadow of
smoke.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 227.

⁴ Who then to frail mortality shall trust
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

FRANCIS BACON, *The World*.

⁵ Child of mortality, whence comest thou?
Why is thy countenance sad, and why are
thine eyes red with weeping?

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Hymns in Prose*, 13.

⁶ The earth goeth on the earth glistening like
gold;

The earth goeth to the earth sooner than it
wold;

The earth builds on the earth castles and
towers;

The earth says to the earth, all shall be ours.

WILLIAM BILLING, *Five Wounds of Christ*,
(MONTGOMERY, *Christian Poets*, p. 58.) An
epitaph which is cited in Ravenshaw's
Antient Epitaphs, p. 158. Weaver's *Funeral
Monuments* (1631) states that it was used as
epitaph for the Archbishop of Canterbury,
in the time of Edward III.

Earth walks on Earth, glittering in gold;
Earth goes to Earth sooner than it wold;
Earth builds on Earth palaces and towers;
Earth says to Earth, Soon all shall be ours.

SCOTT, *Epitaph*. (*Notes and Queries*, 21 May,
1853.)

⁷ Generations pass while some trees stand, and
old families last not three oaks.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

⁸ All bodies are subject to change; so it comes
to pass that each body is mortal. (Omne
corpus mutabile est; . . . ita efficitur ut
omne corpus mortale sit.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. iii, ch. 12,
sec. 30.

⁹ Sad Mortality may hide
In his ashes all her pride,

With this inscription o'er his head:

All hope of never dying here lies dead.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *On the Death of Mr.
Herrys*. No. 3, l. 59.

¹⁰ To show the world that now and then
Great ministers are mortal men

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Sir G. Ethredge*, l. 43.

¹¹ All things are born of earth; all things earth
takes again. ("Ἄπαντα γίγνεται χθονί, πάλιν τε
λαμβάνει")

EURIPIDES, *Antiope*. Frag. 48.

Earth all things bears and gathers in again. (Ἐν
πάντα γίγνεται καὶ πάλιν κομίζεται.)

MEANDER, *Monostikoi*. No. 89.

¹² Man loses all semblance of mortality by liv-
ing in the midst of immortal blessings

EPICURUS, *Letter to Menæceus*. (DIOGENES
LAËRTIUS, *Epicurus* Bk. x, sec. 135.)

¹³ To smell of a turf of fresh earth is whole-
some for the body; no less are thoughts of
mortality cordial to the soul.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*.
Bk. iv.

¹⁴ All flesh is grass, and all the goodness
thereof is as the flower of the field.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xl, 6.

All flesh is as grass.

New Testament: *I Peter*, i, 24.

Grass and hay, we are all mortal.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *Whimseys*, 73. (1631)

All flesh is grass, and all its glory fades
Like the fair flow'r disherv'd in the wind.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 261.

All flesh is hay.

JOHN ERSKINE, *Gospel Sonnets: Meditations
on Tobacco*.

Since all flesh is grass ere 'tis hay,

O may I in clover be snug,

And when old Time mows me away,

Be stacked with defunct Lady Mugg!

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Ad-
dresses: The Beautiful Incendiary*.

¹⁵ Mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep.

KEATS, *On Seeing the Elgin Marbles*.

¹⁶ All that belongs to mortals is mortal; all
things pass us by, or if not, we pass them by.

(Θνητὰ τὰ τῶν θνητῶν, καὶ πάντα παρέρχεται
ἡμᾶς ἢν δὲ μὴ, ἀλλ' ἡμεῖς αὐτὰ παρορχόμεθα.)

LUCIAN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 31.)

¹⁷ How gladly would I meet
Mortality my sentence, and be earth

Insensible, how glad would lay me down
As in my mother's lap!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk x, l. 775.

¹ We are all mortal, and each is for himself.
(Nous sommes tous mortels, et chacun est
pour soi.)

MOLIÈRE, *L'École des Femmes* Act ii, sc. 5, 4.

² All that's bright must fade,—
The brightest still the fleetest;

All that's sweet was made
But to be lost when sweetest.

THOMAS MOORE, *All That's Bright Must Fade*.

³ Remember that thou art mortal (*Μνήσθητι ὅτι
θνητός ἐσθαίης*.)

PHOCYLIDES, *Sententiae* No. 109.

Your lot is mortal; you wish for what is not
mortal. (Sors tua mortalis, non est mortale
quod optas.)

OVIO, *Metamorphoses*. Bk ii, l. 56.

⁴ Consider
The lilies of the field whose bloom is brief;—
We are as they;
Like them we fade away
As doth a leaf.

CHRISTINA RUSSETTI, *Consider*.

⁵ We cannot hold mortality's strong hand.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 82

Gloucester. O, let me kiss that hand!

Lear: Let me wipe it first; it smells of mortality.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 134.

In them nature's copy's not eterne.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 38.

⁶ Man's wretched state,
That flowers so fresh at morn, and fades at
evening late.

SPENSER, *Fairie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto ix, st. 39.

All that in this world is great or gay

Doth as a vapour vanish and decay.

SPENSER, *The Ruines of Time*, l. 55.

⁷ The immortal could we cease to contemplate,
The mortal part suggests its every trait.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Her Portrait*. St. 7.

Why have we longings of immortal pain,

And all we long for mortal?

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To the Setting Sun*, l. 194.

⁸ Old age will come; disease may come before;
Fifteen is full as mortal as threescore.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 170.

All men think all men mortal but themselves.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 424.

MOSES

⁹ And he buried him in a valley in the land of
Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man
knoweth of his sepulcher unto this day.

Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xxiv, 6.

By Nebo's lonely mountain,
On this side Jordan's wave,

In a vale in the land of Moab,

There lies a lonely grave;

But no man built that sepulcher,

And no man saw it e'er,

For the angels of God upturned the sod

And laid the dead man there

CYRIL FRANCIS ALEXANDER, *The Burial of
Moses*

This was the truest warrior

That ever buckled sword;

This the most gifted poet

That ever breathed a word;

And never earth's philosopher

Traced with his golden pen

On the deathless page truths half so sage

As he wrote down for men.

CYRIL FRANCIS ALEXANDER, *The Burial of
Moses*.

¹⁰ Now the man Moses was very meek, above
all the men which were upon the face of the
earth.

Old Testament: Numbers, xii, 3.

Moses was a merciful, meek man, and yet with
what fury did he run through the camp, and
cut the throats of three-and-thirty thousand of
his dear Israelites that were fallen into idolatry.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The Shortest Way with the
Dissenters*.

¹¹ Whilst you are fighting (said Panurge) I will
pray God for your victory, after the example
of the chivalrous Captain Moses, leader of
the people of Israel. (Pendant que comba-
terez, je prieray Dieu pour votre victoire,
à l'exemple du chevalereux capitaine Moses,
conducteur du peuple israëlique.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 37.

¹² Softly his fainting head he lay

Upon his Maker's breast;

His Maker kiss'd his soul away,

And laid his flesh to rest

ISAAC WATTS, *The Death of Moses*.

Like Moses to thyself convey,

And kiss my raptur'd soul away.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *Collection Hymn*.

Died of the kisses of the lips of God.

F. W. MEYERS, *St Paul: Of Moses*.

MOTHER AND MOTHERHOOD

I—Mother: Apothegms

¹³ Where there is a mother in the house, mat-
ters speed well.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Nur-
ture*.

¹⁴ Thou wilt scarce be a man before thy mother.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act
ii, sc. 2.

But strive still to be a man before your mother.

COWPER, *Connoisseur*. Motto of No. 3.

¹ The mother's heart is the child's schoolroom.
HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

² The sweetest sounds to mortals given
Are heard in Mother, Home, and Heaven.
WILLIAM GOLDSMITH BROWN, *Mother, Home, Heaven*.

She's somebody's mother, boys, you know,
For all she's aged, and poor, and slow.
MARY D. BAINE, *Somebody's Mother*. First published in *Harper's Weekly*, 2 March, 1878.

³ The many-tattered,
Little old-faced peaking sister-turned-mother.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 2.

⁴ A noble mother must have bred
So brave a son.
CAMPBELL, *Napoleon and the British Sailor*.

⁵ A mother is a mother still,
The holiest thing alive.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Three Graves*. St. 10.

⁶ Men are what their mothers made them.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.
The future destiny of the child is always the work of the mother.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.
All that I am my mother made me.
JOHN QUINCY ADAMS.

All that I am or hope to be, I owe to my angel mother.
Attributed to ABRAHAM LINCOLN.

⁷ Mothers' darlings make but milksop heroes.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3474.

A child may have too much of mother's blessing.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Nothing like mamma's darling for upsetting a coach.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*, Bk. i, ch. 3.
Cesse at length to follow thy mother. (Tandem desine matrem.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 23, l. 11.

⁸ Where yet was ever found a mother,
Who'd give her booty for another?
JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 3, l. 33.

⁹ And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.
Old Testament: Genesis, iii, 20.

¹⁰ What is home without a mother?
ALICE HAWTHORNE. Title of poem.

¹¹ Put them all together, they spell "Mother,"
A word that means the world to me.
HOWARD JOHNSON, *Mother*. (1915)

¹² Only a mother knows a mother's fondness.
LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to the Countess of Bute*, 23 July, 1754.

¹³ He's all the mother's, from the top to toe.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 156.

Lord Illingworth: All women become like their mothers. That is their tragedy.
Mrs. Altonby: No man does. That is his.
OSCAR WILDE, *Woman of No Importance*. Act ii.

¹⁴ Simply having children does not make mothers.
JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 38.

¹⁵ A lady who had gallantries and several children, told her husband he was like the austere man, who reaped where he did not sow.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁶ Mother is the name for God in the lips and hearts of little children.
THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*. Vol. ii, ch. 12.

¹⁷ Be a stepmother kindly as she will,
There's in her love some hint of winter's chill.
D'ARCY W. THOMPSON, *Sales Attici*.

A barren sow was never good to pigs.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 281.

¹⁸ God could not be everywhere and therefore he made mothers.
UNKNOWN. A Jewish proverb.

¹⁹ Does your mother know you're out?
UNKNOWN. Title of poem published in the *London Mirror*, 28 April, 1838. Afterwards a slang phrase in both England and America. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. viii, vol. 8, p. 5.)

II—Mother: My Mother

²⁰ Don't aim to be an earthly Saint, with eyes fixed on a star,
Just try to be the fellow that your Mother thinks you are.

WILL S. ADKIN, *Just Try to Be the Fellow*.

²¹ But the father's heart was broken,
And this is all he said:
"Their mother is in a casket
In the baggage coach ahead."
FRANK ARCHER, *Mother*. Later rewritten by Gussie L. Davis and renamed *In the Baggage Coach Ahead*. (1896)

²² My father urged me sair—my mother didna speak,
But she looket in my face till my heart was like to break.

LADY ANNE BARNARD, *Auld Robin Gray*.

²³ My mother! when I learn'd that thou wast dead,

Say, wast thou conscious of the tears I shed?
Hover'd thy spirit o'er thy sorrowing soa,
Wretch even then, life's journey just begun?

Perhaps thou gav'st me, though unseen, a kiss;
Perhaps a tear, if souls can weep in bliss—
Ah, that maternal smile! it answers—Yes.
COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*, l. 21.

¹ You may have tangible wealth untold;
Caskets of jewels and coffers of gold.
Richer than I you can never be—
I had a mother who read to me.

STRICKLAND GULLAN, *The Reading Mother*.

² Now in memory comes my mother,
As she used, in years agoone,
To regard the darling dreamers
Ere she left them till the dawn.
COATES KINNEY, *Rain on the Roof*.

³ I would weave you a song, my mother, . . .
Yours the tender hand Upon my breast;
Yours the voice Sounding ever in my ears.
MADELINE MASON-MANHEIM, *To My Mother*.

⁴ Me, let the tender office long engage
To rock the cradle of reposing age,
With lenient arts extend a Mother's breath.
Make languor smile, and smooth the bed of death;

Explore the thought, explain the asking eye,
And keep a while one parent from the sky!
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 408.

⁵ So loving to my mother
That he might not between the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 140.

⁶ Mother, thou sole and only, thou not these,
Keep me in mind a little when I die,
Because I was thy first-born.
SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Meleager*.

⁷ Who ran to help me, when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?
My Mother.

ANN TAYLOR, *My Mother*.

⁸ Happy he
With such a mother! Faith in womankind
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things
high

Comes easy to him, and tho' he trip and fall
He shall not blind his soul with clay.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. vii, l. 308.

⁹ St. Leon raised his kindling eye,
And lifts the sparkling cup on high;
"I drink to one," he said,
"Whose image never may depart,
Deep graven on this grateful heart,
Till memory be dead." . . .
St. Leon paused, as if he would
Not breathe her name in careless mood,
Thus, lightly, to another;
Then bent his noble head, as though

To give that word the reverence due,
And gently said: "*My Mother!*"
UNKNOWN, *The Knight's Toast*. Attributed to
Winthrop Mackworth Praed and to Sir
Walter Scott, but not found in their works.

My mother was a lady, like yours you will allow.
EDWARD B. MARKS, *My Mother Was a Lady*.
Made famous by Lottie Gilson in 1896.

III—Motherhood

¹⁰ Perhaps a better woman after all,
With chubby children hanging on my neck
To keep me low and wise.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ii, l. 515.

¹¹ What art can a woman be good at? Oh, vain!
What art is she good at, but hurting her
breast
With the milk-teeth of babes, and a smile at
the pain?
E. B. BROWNING, *Mother and Poet*.

The bearing and the training of a child
Is woman's wisdom.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. v, l. 456.

¹² Womanliness means only motherhood;
All love begins and ends there,—roams
enough,
But, having run the circle, rests at home.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Inn Album*, Canto vii.

¹³ A mother who boasts two boys was ever ac-
counted rich.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Ivan Ivanovitch*, l. 154.

¹⁴ Lo! at the couch where infant beauty sleeps,
Her silent watch the mournful mother keeps;
She, while the lovely babe unconscious lies,
Smiles on her slumbering child with pensive
eyes.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. i, l. 225.

¹⁵ So for the mother's sake the child was dear,
And dearer was the mother for the child!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Sonnet: To a Friend Who
Asked How I Felt when the Nurse First
Presented My Infant to Me*.

¹⁶ I tell you there isn't a thing under the sun
that needs to be done at all, but what a man
can do better than a woman, unless it's bear-
ing children, and they do that in a poor
make-shift way; it had better ha' been left
to the men.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*.

¹⁷ Do you perhaps think that nature gave
women nipples as a kind of beauty spot, not
for the purpose of nourishing their children?
FAVORINUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*.
Bk. xii, ch. 5, sec. 7.)

1
Pooh—men!

We are done with them now,
Who had need of them then,—
I and you!

FLORENCE KIPER FRANK, *Baby*.

2
Our women have a proverb, "It is a sad burden to carry a dead man's child."

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Bk. ii, sec. v. (1655)

In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself
As women wish to be who love their lords.

JOHN HOMER, *Douglas*. Act i, sc. 1.

3
Mine, Lord, all mine, Thy gift and loving token.

J. A. GOODCHILD, *The Firstborn*.

Beat upon mine, little heart! beat, beat!
Beat upon mine! you are mine, my sweet!
All mine from your pretty blue eyes to your feet,
My sweet!

TENNYSON, *Romney's Remorse*.

The merest grin of maternal beatitude
Is worth a world of dull virginity.

GERALD GOULD, *Monogamy*. Pt. iii, st. 4.

4
There is none,
In all this cold and hollow world, no fount
Of deep, strong, deathless love, save that
within
A mother's heart.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Siege of Valencia*.

Youth fades; love droops; the leaves of friendship fall:

A mother's secret love outlives them all.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Mother's Secret*.

If I were hanged on the highest hill,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!
I know whose love would follow me still,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mother o' Mine*. (*The Light That Failed; Dedication*.)

5
Beer will grow *motherly*, and ladies fair
Will grow like beer.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Stag-Eyed Lady*.

6
To hear, to nurse, to rear,
To watch and then to lose,
To see my bright ones disappear,
Drawn up like morning dews.

JEAN INGELW, *Songs of Seven: Seven Times Six*.

7
I arose a mother in Israel.
Old Testament: Judges, v, 7.

Her children arise and call her blessed.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxxi, 28.

8
Do you expect, forsooth, that a mother will
hand down to her children principles which
differ from her own? (Scilicet expectas ut

tradat mater honestos Atque alios mores
quam quos habet?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 239.

9
How often does a gilded bed contain a
woman who is lying in? (Sed jacet aurato
vix ulla puerpera lecto?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 594.

10
Maids must be wives and mothers, to fulfil
Th' entire and holiest end of woman's being.

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Woman's Heart*.

11
When people inquire I always just state,
"I have four nice children, and hope to have
eight."

ALICE KILMER, *Ambition*.

12
I pray that our Heavenly Father may assuage the anguish of your bereavement and leave you only the cherished memory of the loved and lost, and the solemn pride that must be yours to have laid so costly a sacrifice upon the altar of freedom.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter*, 21 Nov., 1864, to Mrs. Bixby of Boston, who lost five sons killed in battle. Said to have been drafted by John Hay, Lincoln's secretary.

13
His mother from the window look'd,
With all the longing of a mother.

JAMES LOGAN, *The Braes of Yarrow*. St. 4.

14
A woman's love
Is mighty, but a mother's heart is weak,
And by its weakness overcomes.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Legend of Brittany*. Pt. ii, st. 43.

15
A mother loves her child more than the
father does, because she knows it's her own,
while the father only thinks it's his.

MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 657.

16
The bravest battle that ever was fought;
Shall I tell you where and when?
On the maps of the world you will find it
not;

It was fought by the mothers of men.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Bravest Battle*.

17
The angels . . . singing unto one another,
Can find among their burning terms of love,
None so devotional as that of "mother."

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To My Mother*.

18
Their mother hearts beset with fears,
Their lives bound up in tender lives.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Goblin Market*.

19
I know—yet my arms are empty,
That fondly folded seven,
And the mother heart within me

Is almost starved for heaven.

MARGARET SANGSTER, *Are the Children at Home? See also DEATH and THE CHILD*.

¹ The pleasing punishment that women bear.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act I,
sc. 1, l. 47.

My dear angel has been qualmish of late, and
begins to grow remarkably round in the waist.
SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*: Conclusion.

² A grandam's name is little less in love,
Than is the doting title of a mother.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 299.

³ There will be a singing in your heart,
There will be a rapture in your eyes;
You will be a woman set apart,
You will be so wonderful and wise.
You will sleep, and when from dreams you
start,
As of one that wakes in Paradise,
There will be a singing in your heart,
There will be a rapture in your eyes.
ROBERT W. SERVICE, *The Mother*.

⁴ And say to mothers what a holy charge
Is theirs—with what a kingly power their
love
Might rule the fountains of the new-born
mind.
LYDIA HUNTLY SICOURNEY, *The Mother of
Washington*, l. 33.

⁵ As through the drifting snow she press'd,
The babe was sleeping on her breast.
SEDA SMITH, *The Snow Storm*.

⁶ Oh! when a mother meets on high
The babe she lost in infancy,
Hath she not then, for pains and fears,
The day of woe, the watchful night,
For all her sorrow, all her tears,
An over-payment of delight?
SOUTHEY, *Curse of Kehama*. Canto x, st. 11.

⁷ Children are the anchors that hold a mother
to life.
SOPHOCLES, *Phædra*. Frag. 619.

⁸ The mother of the sweetest little maid,
That ever crowd'd for kisses.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 260.

A lusty brace
Of twins may weed her of her folly.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 453.

⁹ Is not a young mother one of the sweetest
sights life shows us?
THACKERAY, *The Newcomes*. Bk. ii, ch. 13.

¹⁰ Dear little head, that lies in calm content
Within the gracious hollow that God made
In every human shoulder, where He meant
Some tired head for comfort should be
laid.

CELIA THAXTER, *Song*.

¹¹ Begin, baby boy, to recognize your mother by
a smile. (Incipe, parve puer, risu cognoscere
matrem.)

VERGIL, *Ecloques*. No. iv, l. 60.

¹² They say that man is mighty,
He governs land and sea,
He wields a mighty scepter
O'er lesser powers that be;
But a mightier power and stronger
Man from his throne has hurled,
For the hand that rocks the cradle
Is the hand that rules the world.
WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE, *What Rules the
World*. (c. 1865)

They say man rules the universe,
That subject shore and main
Kneel down and bless the empery
Of his majestic reign;
But a sovereign, gentler, mightier,
Man from his throne has hurled,
For the hand that rocks the cradle
Is the hand that rules the world.
WILLIAM STEWART ROSS, *The Hand That
Rocks the Cradle*. (Woman: *Her Glory*.
Vol. ii, p. 420. 1894.)

"The hand that rocks the cradle"—but today
there's no such hand.
It is bad to rock the baby, they would have us
understand;
So the cradle's but a relic of the former foolish
days,
When mothers reared their children in unscien-
tific ways;
When they jounced them and they bounced
them, those poor dwarfs of long ago—
The Washingtons and Jeffersons and Adamses,
you know.
BISHOP WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE [?], *What
Might Have Been*. A complaint that, for
hygienic reasons, he was not allowed to
play with his grandchild.

¹³ Years to a mother bring distress,
But do not make her love the less.
WORDSWORTH, *The Affliction of Margaret*.

Thou, while thy babes around thee cling,
Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made.
WORDSWORTH, *To a Young Lady*.

MOTIVE, see Purpose

MOUNTAIN

See also Hill

I—Mountain: Apothegms

¹⁴ They make of a fly an elephant, and of a
molehill a mountain.

THOMAS BECON, *Catechism*. (c. 1560)

To make an elephant of a fly. (*Ἐλεφαντα ἐκ
μύγας ποιεῖν*.)

LUCIAN, *Protre of the Fly*.

She takes me for a mountain, that am but a molehill.

RICHARD BROMZ, *City Wh.* Act iv, sc. 1. (1653)

To make huge mountains of small mole-hills.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, p. 14. (1573)

They came to the Delectable Mountains.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. 1.

Mountains interpos'd

Make enemies of nations, who had else,

Like kindred drops, been mingled into one.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 16.

There are no more Pyrenees. (Il n'y a plus de Pyrénées.)

LOUIS XIV, to his grandson, the Duke d'Anjou, on his accession to the Spanish throne.

(VOLTAIRE, *Sicile de Louis XIV.* Ch. 28.)

Fournier alleges that this is just another example of Voltaire inventing history, and that the phrase was really used by the Spanish Ambassador when he greeted the new king.

A mountain and a river are good neighbours.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Ye crags and peaks, I'm with you once again!

O sacred forms, how proud you look!

How high you lift your heads into the sky!

How huge you are! how mighty and how free!

JAMES SHERRIDAN KNOWLES, *William Tell*. Act i, sc. 2.

Mountains, ye are growing old; your ribs of granite are getting weak and rotten.

E. M. MORSE, *Mountains*.

A mountain was in labor, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was the highest expectation throughout the region. But it brought forth only a mouse. (Mons parturibat, gemitus immanes ciens; Eratque in terris maxima expectatio. At ille murem peperit.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 22, l. 1. The Latin rendering of Æsop's fable of *The Mountain in Labor*.

The mountain groaned in pangs of birth:

Great expectation filled the earth;

Aud lo! a mouse was born!

Metrical rendering of Phædrus, iv, 22, l.

The mountain labors, and a ridiculous mouse is born. (Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 139.

The old fable was made good, "A mountain is in travail and then a mouse is born." (Τὸ μωλογοῦσθαι τὸν ὄρειον ὅπως, εἴνα μὲν δεικνύσθαι.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Agesilaus*. Ch. 36, sec. 5. In Athenæus, it is Tachos himself who makes this jest upon Agesilaus, who retorts, "Some day you will think me a lion."

Friends may meet,

But mountains never greet.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. An English rendering of the Greek proverb, "Ὅρος ὄρος οὐ μίγνυται," "Mountain will not mingle with mountain." The French have a proverb, dating from the fifteenth century, "Entre deux montagnes vallée."

I found the proverb true that men have more privilege than mountains in meeting.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *The Penniless Pilgrimage*. (1618)

Friends possibly may meet, but mountains never.

GEORGE WITHER, *Dark Lantern*, 29. (1653)

Mountains never shake hands. Their roots may touch: they may keep together some way up; but at length they part company, and rise into individual, insulated peaks. So it is with great men.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

MOUNTAIN AND MAHOMET, see ADAPTABILITY.

Mountains are the beginning and the end of all natural scenery.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Mountains*.

Who digs hills because they do aspire,

Throws down one mountain to cast up a higher.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 5.

As mountains are for winds,

That shake not, though they blow perpetually.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, ii, 1, 141.

Longer shadows fall from lofty mountains. (Majoresque cadunt altis de montibus umbræ.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. i, l. 84.

II—Mountain: Ossa on Pelion

They were fain to pile Ossa on Olympus, and Pelion, with it waving forests, on Ossa, so that heaven might be scaled. ("Ὅσσαν ἐπ' Ὀλύμπῳ μέσσαν θέμεν, ἀντάρ ἐπ' Ὅσσῃ Πήλιον ἐπισφύλλου, ἵ' οὐρανὸς ἐμβαδὸς εἴη.")

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 315. An allusion to the myth of the Titans, who piled Mount Pelion and Mount Ossa upon Olympus in order to scale the dwelling of the gods, but were overthrown by Jupiter.

To fling Ossa upon Olympus, and to pile Pelion with all its growth of leafy woods on Ossa.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, xi, 315. (Bryant, tr.)

They were setting

Ossa upon Olympus, and upon

Steep Ossa heavy Pelius.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, xi, 315. (Chapman, tr.)

To the Olympian summit they essayed

To heave up Ossa, and to Ossa's crown

Branch-waving Pelion.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, xi, 315. (Cowper, tr.)

Heav'd on Olympus tottering Ossa stood;
On Ossa, Pelion nods with all his wood.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, xi, 315. (Pope, tr.)

1 To pile Pelion upon Olympus. (Pelion imposuisse Olympo.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iii, ode 4, l. 52.

2 Then the Almighty Father hurled his thunderbolts, shattering Olympus, and dashed Pelion down from underlying Ossa. (Tum pater omnipotens misso perfregit Olympum Fulmine et excussit subjectæ Pelion Ossæ.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*, Bk. i, l. 154.

3 I would have you call to mind the strength of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus.

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iv, ch. 38.

4 Now pile your dust upon the quick and dead, Till of this flat a mountain you have made, To o'ertop old Pelion, on the skyish head Of blue Olympus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. i, l. 274.

5 Thrice did they attempt to pile Ossa on Pelion, and over Ossa to roll leafy Olympus. (Ter sunt conati Pelio Ossam Scilicet, atque Ossæ frondosum involvere Olympum.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*, Bk. i, l. 281.

III—Mountain: Alp on Alp

6 Ah! as a pilgrim who the Alps doth pass,
Or Atlas' temples crown'd with winter's glass,

The airy Caucasus, the Apennine,
Pyrenees' cliffs where sun doth never shine,
When he some heaps of hills hath overwent,
Begins to think on rest, his journey spent,
Till, mounting some tall mountain, he do find
More heights before him than he left behind.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Flowers of Sion: Hymn of the Fairest Fœn*, l. 149. (1623)

So pleas'd at first the tow'ring Alps we try,
Mount o'er the vales, and seem to tread the sky;
Th' eternal snows appear already past,
And the first clouds and mountains seem the last:

But those attain'd, we tremble to survey
The growing labours of the lengthen'd way;
Th' increasing prospect tires our wand'ring eyes,
Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. ii, l. 25. (1711)

7 Alps on Alps in clusters swelling,
Mighty, and pure, and fit to make
The ramparts of a Godhead's dwelling!

THOMAS MOORE, *Rhymes on the Road*, Extract i, l. 26.

8 Inexperienced travellers who, finding them-

selves for the first time in the Alps, imagine that they can clear them with every mountain, and, when they have reached the summit, are discouraged to see higher mountains in front of them.

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*, Bk. iv. Addison used the same comparison in the *Spectator*.

9 He was like the adventurous climber on the Alps, to whom the surmounting the most dangerous precipices and ascending to the most towering peaks only shows yet dizzier heights and higher points of elevation.

SCOTT, of Napoleon, in his *Life of Napoleon*.

IV—Mountain: Description

10 Oh, thou Parnassus whom I now survey,
Not in the phrensy of a dreamer's eye,
Not in the fabled landscape of a lay,
But soaring snow-clad through thy native sky,

In the wild pomp of mountain majesty!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto i, st. 60.

11 To me
High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 72.

12 The Alps, the palaces of Nature.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 62.

13 Whose sunbright summit mingles with the sky.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. i, l. 4.

14 I am homesick for my mountains—
My heroic mother hills—

And the longing that is on me
No solace ever stills.

BLISS CARMAN, *The Cry of the Hill-born*.

15 Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star
In his steep course? So long he seems to pause

On thy bald, awful head, O sovran Blanc!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise in the Vale of Chamouni*, l. 1.

Thou, most awful Form!
Risest from forth thy silent sea of pines,
How silently! Around thee and above
Deep is the air and dark, substantial, black,
An æon mass: methinks thou piercest it
As with a wedge! But when I look again
It is thine own calm home, thy crystal shrine,
Thy habitation from eternity!
O dread and silent Mount! I gazed upon thee,
Till thou, still present to the bodily sense,
Didst vanish from my thought: entranced in prayer
I worshipp'd the Invisible alone.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise*, l. 5.

Rise, O ever rise!

Rise like a cloud of incense, from the Earth!
Thou kingly Spirit throned among the hills,
Thou dread ambassador from Earth to Heaven.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sunrise*, l. 79.

Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains;
They crown'd him long ago,
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of clouds,
With a diadem of snow.

BYRON, *Manfred*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 62.

Mountains are good to look upon
But do not look too long.
They are made of granite. They will break
your heart.

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING, *Mountains*.

The mountains lie in curves so tender
I want to lay my arm about them
As God does.

OLIVE TILFORD DARGAN, *Twilight*.

As some tall cliff, that lifts its awful form,
Swells from the vale, and midway leaves the
storm,
Though round its breast the rolling clouds
are spread,

Eternal sunshine settles on its head.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 189.

So the loud torrent, and the whirlwind's roar,
But bind him to his native mountains more.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 207.

On every mountain height is rest.
GOETHE, *Ein Gleiches*.

Mountains have a dreamy way
Of folding up a noisy day
In quiet covers, cool and gray.

LEIGH BUCKNER HANES, *Mountains in Twilight*.

God give me mountains
With hills at their knees.

LEIGH BUCKNER HANES, *Mountains*.

Each cloud capped mountain is a holy altar;
An organ breathes in every grove.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*.

While far below men crawl in clay and clod,
Sublimely I shall stand alone with God.
MARY SINTON LEITCH, *The Summit, Mount Everest*.

The rocky summits, split and rent,
Formed turret, dome, or battlement,
Or seemed fantastically set
With cupola or minaret.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*, Canto i, st. 11.

Rocks rich in gems, and mountains big with
mines,

That on the high equator ridgy rise,
Whence many a bursting stream auriferous
plays.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 646.

The wooded mountains. (Intonsi montes.)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*, No. v, l. 63.

MOURNING

See also Death: They Are All Gone

Truly lamentation is a prop of suffering. (Οἱ τοὶ στεναγαυοὶ τῶν πόλεων ὑποπύματα.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*, Frag. 213.

What I do not presume to censure, I may
have leave to lament.

EDMUND BURKE, *American Taxation*.

Ah! surely nothing dies but something
mourns!

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 108.

Mourn, ye Graces and Loves, and all ye
whom the Graces love. (Lugete, o Venere:
Cupidinesque, Et quantumst hominum ve
nustiorum.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*, No. iii, l. 1.

Each lonely scene shall thee restore;
For thee the tear be duly shed;
Belov'd, till life could charm no more,
And mourn'd, till Pity's self be dead.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Dirge in Cymbeline*.

Round, round the cypress bier
Whete she lies sleeping,

On every turf a tear,
Let us go weeping!
GEORGE DARLEY, *Dirge*.

It is better to go to the house of mournin
than to go to the house of feasting.
Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 2.

Forever honor'd and forever mourn'd.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xxii, l. 422. (Pope, tr.)

We lament by the ordinance of Natur
(Naturæ imperio gemimus.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xv, l. 138.

Nature's law
That man was made to mourn.
BURNS, *Man Was Made to Mourn*.

Whom universal Nature did lament.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 60.

The air is full of farewells to the dying,
And mournings for the dead.
LONGFELLOW, *Resignation*.

The lonely mountains o'er,
And the resounding shore,
A voice of weeping heard, and loud lament

From haunted spring, and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale,
The parting Genius is with sighing sent,
With flower-enwoven tresses torn
The Nymphs in twilight shade of tangled
thickets mourn.
MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*,
l. 181.

¹ Too innocent for coquetry, too fond for idle
scorning—
O friend, I fear the lightest heart makes
sometimes heaviest mourning.
CAROLINE NORTON, *Bingen on the Rhine*.

² Then flash'd the living lightning from her
eyes,
And screams of horror rend th' affrighted
skies
Not louder shrieks to pitying Heav'n are
cast,
When husbands, or when lapdogs, breathe
their last;
Or when rich China vessels, fall'n from high,
In glitt'ring dust and painted fragments lie!
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 155.

³ Soft is the note, and sad the lay,
That mourns the lovely Rosabelle.
SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Can. vi, st. 23.

⁴ None mourn more ostentatiously than those
who are rejoicing most. (Nulli jactantius
moerent quam qui maxime latantur.)
TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. ii, sec. 77. See also
GRIEF: SILENT AND VOCAL.

⁵ He that lacks time to mourn, lacks time to
mend.
SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip Van Artevelde*. Act
i, sc. 5, l. 38.

How wretched is the man who never mourn'd!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 245.

⁶ I count it crime
To mourn for any overmuch.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxxv. See also
DEATH: WEEP NOT THE DEAD.

⁷ One cry was common to them all. (Vox omni-
bus una.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 616.

⁸ He mourns the dead who lives as they desire.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 24.

MOUSE

⁹ Wee sleekit, cow'rin', tim'rous beastie,
Oh, what a panic's in thy breastie!
BURNS, *To a Mouse*.

¹⁰ Don't make yourself a mouse or the cat will
eat you.
CHESALES, *Proverbial Folk-lore*, 103.

¹¹ It had need to be a wily mouse that should
breed in a cat's ear.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

It is a wily mouse
That can build his dwelling-house
Within the cat's ear.
SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Court*, l. 754.

¹² I gave the mouse a hole, and she is become my
heir.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹³ The mice were not impressed by that great
house

Wherein you had your glory and your ease;
Magnificence is wasted on a mouse:
They judge all things by cheese.
RICHARD R. KIRK, *The Mice*.

¹⁴ Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an
animal it is which never entrusts his life to
one hole only.

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 15.

I hold a mouse's heart not worth a leek,
That hath but one hole for to sterre to.
CHAUCER, *The Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 572.

The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole,
Can never be a mouse of any soul.
POPE, *The Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 298.

The mouse that hath one hole is quickly taken.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁵ When a building is about to fall down, all
the mice desert it.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk.
viii, sec. 103.

¹⁶ No house without mouse.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 816.

For MOUNTAIN AND MOUSE, see MOUNTAIN; for
MOUSETRAP, see FAME: THE MOUSETRAP.

¹⁷ Not a mouse
Shall disturb this hallow'd house:
I am sent with broom before,
To sweep the dust behind the door.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 394.

MOUTH

See also LIPS

I—Mouth: Apophegms

¹⁸ Mouth: In man, the gateway to the soul; in
woman, the outlet of the heart.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *Devil's Dictionary*, p. 225.

¹⁹ These reasons made his mouth to water.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 3, l. 379.

²⁰ A close mouth catches no flies.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

No flies will go down your throat if you keep your mouth shut.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 6.
See also under SILENCE.

He has a mouth for every matter.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1859.

One mouth doth nothing without another.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentium*. See also under SCANDAL.

The hole too open under the nose
Breeds ragged shoes and tattered hose.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs: Fr.-English*, 10.

He has a hole under his nose, and money runs into it.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 39.

A lying mouth is a stinking pit.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Veritas Proprium Homini*.

Give him a loaf, Tom;
Quiet his mouth, that oven will be venting else.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act I, sc. 1.
A favorite jest of the old dramatists.

Blind mouths! that scarce themselves know
how to hold

A sheep-hook, or have learned aught else the
least

That to the faithful herdman's art belongs!
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 119.

I prythee, take the cork out of my mouth
that I may drink thy tidings.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 213.

Had I as many mouths as Hydra, such an
answer would stop them all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 308.

She looks as if butter wouldn't melt in her
mouth.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

II—Mouth: Appreciations

Yes, like a little posy,
Your mouth so small and rosy,
A timid little posy,
Soft, drooping, rosy.

GABRIELE D'ANNUNZIO, *A Vuochella*.

The curves of a perfect mouth.

PAUL HAMILTON HAWK, *Ariel*.

His pretty pouting mouth, witless of speech,
Lay half-way open like a rose-lipp'd shell.

THOMAS HOON, *The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 721.

It was a mouth all glowing and blest.

HEINE, *Book of Songs: New Spring*.

And sweet red splendid kissing mouth.

VILLON, *Complaint of the Fair Armoursess*.
(Swinburne, tr.)

Slave is the open mouth beneath the closed.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Sage Enamoured*.

As a pomegranate, cut in twain,
White-seeded is her crimson mouth.

OSCAR WILDE, *La Bella Donna Della Mia Mente*.

MURDER

I—Murder: Apothegms

The very air rests thick and heavily,
Where murder has been done.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Orra*. Act III, sc. 2.

I come fairly to kill him honestly.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act IV, sc. 1.

Carcasses bleed at the sight of the murderer.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. I, sec. I, mem. 2, subs. 5.

He could not slay a thing so fair.
BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 7.

Pity it is to slay the meanest thing.

THOMAS HOON, *The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 772.

The old fool has taken more executions in
that naked country than I for the murder of
my father.

CHARLES II, referring to Gov. Berkeley, of Virginia, who executed many of the adherents of Nathaniel Bacon. He was "im-bittered in his last moments by the well-earned gibe." (LOOGE, *English Colonies in America*.)

The guilt of murder is the same, whether the
victim be renowned, or whether he be ob-
scure. (Non alio facinore clari homines, alio
obscuri necantur.)

CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Ch. VII, sec. 17.

Thou shalt not kill; but need'st not strive
Officiously to keep alive.

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Latest Decalogus*.

Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts.
THOMAS DE QUINCEY. Title of essay.

Something will come of this. I hope it mayn't
be human gore!

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 4.

Assassination has never changed the history
of the world.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, May, 1865, on the assassination of
Lincoln.

Absolutism tempered by assassination.

COUNT MÜNSTER, Hanoverian envoy at St. Petersburg, *Letter*, referring to the Russian Constitution.

He told how murderers walk the earth
Beneath the curse of Cain.

THOMAS HOOD, *Eugene Aram*.

When thou tillest the ground, it shall not hence-
forth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and
a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

Old Testament: Genesis, iv, 12.

Even those who do not wish to kill anyone,
would like the power to do it. (Qui nolunt
occidere quemquam, Posse volunt.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 96.

Murder, like talent, seems occasionally to
run in families.

GEORGE HENRY LEWES, *Physiology of Com-
mon Life*. Ch. 12.

One murder made a villain, Millions a hero.
BISHOP BEILBY PORTKUS, *Death*, l. 154.

One to destroy is murder by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;
To murder thousands takes a specious name,
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vii, l. 55.

I will kill thee a hundred and fifty ways.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 1, 62.

That but this blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,
We 'd jump the life to come.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 4.

I would have him nine years a-killing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 188.

I will kill thee, And love thee after.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 18.

Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden axe,
And smilest upon the stroke that murders me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 3,
l. 22.

No place, indeed, should murder sanctuarize.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 128.

Do all men kill the things they do not love?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 66.

Yet each man kills the thing he loves.
OSCAR WILDE, *Ballad of Reading Gaol*.

When we want to read of the deeds that are
done for love, whither do we turn? To the
murder column.

BERNARD SHAW, *Three Plays for Puritans*:
Preface.

Killing no Murder.

COLONEL SELWY TITUS. Title of tract recom-
mending the assassination of Cromwell.
(*Harleian Miscellany*.)

Who killed Cock Robin?

"I," said the Sparrow,
"With my bow and arrow,
I killed Cock Robin."

UNKNOWN, *The Death and Burial of Cock
Robin*. Probably an adaptation of John
Skelton's account of the sparrow's funeral in
his *Bake of Phylipp Sparrow* (c. 1504), which
in turn derives from Catullus's famous elegy,
"Passer mortuus est mee puella."

II—Murder: Murder Will Out

Forby men say into his hide,
In no man's hat murder may hide.

UNKNOWN, *Curior Mundi*, l. 1085. (c. 1290)

Murder will out, certain, it will not fail.
CHAUCER, *The Prioresses Tale*, l. 124. (c. 1386)

Murder will out, that see we day by day.
CHAUCER, *Nonne Preests Tale*, l. 332.

Yet heav'n will still have murder out at last.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Idea*. Sonnet lii.

Man cannot cover what God would reveal.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lockie's Warning*.

Blood, though it sleep a time, yet never dies.
The gods on murderers fix revengeful eyes.
CHAPMAN, *The Widow's Tears*. Act v, sc. 4.

Murder may pass unpunish'd for a time,
But tardy justice will o'ertake the crime.
DRYDEN, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 285.

Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them, to men's
eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 237.

For murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 622.

Truth will come to light; murder cannot be hid
long.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, li, 2, 83.

III—Murder: According to Shakespeare

Murder most foul, as in the best it is;
But this most foul, strange and unnatural.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 27.

Thus was I, sleeping, by a brother's hand
Of life, of crown, of queen, at once dis-
patch'd:

Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unanel'd,
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 74.

He took my father grossly, full of bread;
With all his crimes broad blown, as fresh as
May;

And how his audit stands who knows save heaven?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 80.

At gaming, swearing, or about some act
That has no relish of salvation in't;
Then trip him, that his heels may kick at heaven,
And that his soul may be as damn'd and black
As hell, whereto it goes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 91.

Oh me unhappy! I have found them lying
Close in each other's arms, and fast asleep.
But that I would not damn two precious souls,
Bought with my Saviour's blood, and send them,
laden

With all their scarlet sins upon their backs,
Unto a fearful judgment, their two lives
Had met upon my rapier!

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *A Woman Killed with Kindness*. Act iv, sc. 6.

1
Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o' the building!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 71.

Blood hath been shed ere now i' the olden time,
Ere humane statute purg'd the gentle weal;
Ay, and since too, murders have been perform'd
Too terrible for the ear

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 75.

The murderers.

Steep'd in the colours of their trade, their dag-
gers

Unmannerly breech'd with gore.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 120.

2
Though in the trade of war I have slain men,
Yet do I hold it very stuff o' the conscience
To do no contrived murder: I lack iniquity
Sometimes to do me service.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 1.

Then murder's out of tune,
And sweet revenge grows harsh

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 115.

3
The great King of kings
Hath in the tables of his law commanded
That thou shalt do no murder: and wilt thou,
then,

Spurn at his edict and fulfil a man's?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 200.

Are you call'd forth from out a world of men
To slay the innocent?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 186.

IV—Murder: Some Jingles

4
Lizzie Borden took an axe
And gave her Mother forty whacks;
When she saw what she had done,
She gave her Father forty-one.

UNKNOWN, *Lizzie Borden*. Commemorating the murder of Lizzie Borden's father and step-mother at Fall River, Mass., 4 Aug., 1892.

There's no evidence of guilt,

Lizzie Borden,

That should make your spirit wilt,

Lizzie Borden;

Many do not think that you

Chopped your father's head in two,

It's so hard a thing to do,

Lizzie Borden.

A. L. BIXBY, *To Lizzie*.

6
Up the close an' down the stair,
But an' ben wi' Burke and Hare.
Burke's the butcher, Hare's the thief,
Knox the boy that buys the beef.

UNKNOWN, *The West Point Murders*. A series of Edinburgh crimes, committed by two degenerates named Burke and Hare for the purpose of supplying subjects for dissection to a medical college.

6
Jesse James had a wife,
She's a mourner all her life;
His children they were brave;

Oh, the dirty little coward

That shot Mr Howard,

Has laid poor Jesse in his grave.

UNKNOWN, *Jesse James*. Old song commemorating the murder of Jesse James by Robert Ford, at St Joseph, Mo., 3 April, 1882. James had been living under the name of Thomas Howard.

7
Two brothers in our town did dwell:
Hiram sought Heaven, but Isaac Sawtell
UNKNOWN, *The Sawtell Murder*. A New Hampshire crime of the '90s, in which Isaac Sawtell murdered his brother Hiram.

8
The three men came in the dead of night,
In the wind and the rain and the ruts,
They held Mrs. Shann and they took the
light,

And went up and stole their guts
UNKNOWN, *The Shann Murder Case*. A Princeton undergraduate song of 1892, sung to the tune of *Don't You Hear Dem Bells*. It celebrated the arrest of a local boarding-house keeper named Shann for the murder of her husband, supposedly by poison. It was found that his intestines had been removed, and Mrs. Shann alleged that three men had driven up at midnight, one had held her, while the other two mounted to the room where her husband's body lay and eviscerated it.

9
They cut his throat from ear to ear,
His brains they hattered in;
His name was Mr. William Weare,
He dwelt in Lyon's Inn.

THEMORE, HOOK, *William Weare*. On the authority of John Lockhart The lines, which refer to the murder of William Weare by John Thurtell in 1823, have also been ascribed to Lord William Lennox (see *Sporting Review*, 1839) and to William

Webb, alias "Happy Webb," a London link-man. According to Mr. E. L. Pearson, this jingle delighted Sir Walter Scott. It was at Thurtell's trial that the famous dictum was elicited that respectability consists in keeping a gig. See under RESPECTABILITY.

1 And ever since historian writ,
And ever since a bard could sing,
Doth each exalt with all his wit
The noble art of murdering
TRACKERAY, *The Chronicle of the Drum*.

MUSIC

See also Discord, Harmony, Song

I—Music: Definitions

2 Music, the greatest good that mortals know,
And all of heaven we have below.

ADDISON, *Song for St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 27.

3 There is no truer truth obtainable
By Man than comes of music.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Parleys with Certain People*: Charles Arvon.

Music tells no truths.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast*.

4 Music is well said to be the speech of angels.

CARLYLE, *Essays*: *The Opera*.

5 See deep enough, and you see musically; the
heart of nature being everywhere music, if
you can only reach it

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*, Lect. 3.

Music is in all growing things;
And underneath the silky wings
Of smallest insects there is stirred
A pulse of air that must be heard;
Earth's silence lives, and throbs, and sings.

GEORGE PARSONS LATHROP, *Music of Growth*.

The God of Music dwelleth out of doors.

EDITH M. THOMAS, *Music*.

There is no music in Nature, neither melody or
harmony. Music is the creation of man.

H. R. HAWES, *Music and Morals*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

6 O Music, sphere-descended maid,

Friend of pleasure, wisdom's aid.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 95.

7 Music is the poor man's Parnassus.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

8 Music is nothing else but wild sounds civilized
into time and tune.

THOMAS FULLER, *History of the Worthies of England*: Ch. 10, *Musicians*.

9 Emotion, not thought, is the sphere of music;
and emotion quite as often precedes as fol-
lows thought.

H. R. HAWES, *Music and Morals*: Schubert.

10 Music was a thing of the soul—a rose-lipped
shell that murmured of the eternal sea—a
strange bird singing the songs of another
shore

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks on Familiar Sub-
jects: Art and Life*. See also SEA: SEA-
SHILLS.

11 () sweet and healing balm of troubles. (O
laborum Dulce lenimen medicumque)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 32, l. 14. Referring to
music.

Music is the medicine of a troubled mind. (Mu-
sica mentis medicina morborum)

WALTER HADSON, *Lucubrations Poemata: De
Musica*.

Music's the medicine of the mind.

JOHN LOGAN, *Damir Ode*.

Music's the cordial of a troubled breast,
The softest remedy that grief can find;
The gentle spell that charms our care to rest
And calms the ruffled passions of the mind.

Music does all our joys refine,
And gives the relish to our wine.

JOHN OLDHAM, *An Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*.

12 Music is the only one of the arts that can not
be prostituted to a base use.

ELBERT HUMPHREY, *A Thousand and One Epi-
grams*, p. 39.

Take them, you, that smile on strings, those
nobler sounds than mine,
The words that never lie, or brag, or flatter, or
malign

G. K. CHESTERTON, *To M. E. W.*

13 Music remains the only art, the last sanctu-
ary, wherein originality may reveal itself in
the face of fools and not pierce their mental
opacity.

JAMES HUNCKER, *Iconoclasts*, p. 142.

14 It is the only sensual pleasure without vice.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Apothegms*. (HAWKINS,
Johnsoniana.)

Of all noises I think music the least disagreeable.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Morning Chronicle*, 16
Aug., 1816.)

15 Yea, music is the Prophet's art

Among the gifts that God hath sent,

One of the most magnificent!

LONGFELLOW, *Christus*. Pt. iii, interlude 2.

16 Music, the mosaic of the Air.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Music's Empire*.

17 Music resembles poetry; in each
Are nameless graces which no methods teach,
And which a master-hand alone can reach.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 143.

If Music and sweet Poetry agree,
As they must needs (the sister and the brother),

Then must the Love be great, 'twixt thee and me,

Because thou lov'st the one, and I the other.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Sonnet: To His Friend Master R. L.*

The only universal tongue.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Bergamo.*

Music is the universal language.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. Ch. 27.

Music is the universal language of mankind.

LONGFELLOW, *Outre-Mer: Spanish Ballads.*

Music, moody food Of us that trade in love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, II, 5, 1.

Hell is full of musical amateurs. Music is the brandy of the damned.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act III.

Music! soft charm of heav'n and earth,
Whence didst thou borrow thy auspicious birth?

Or art thou of eternal date,
Sire to thyself, thyself as old as Fate?

EMERSON SMITH, *Ode in Praise of Music.*

Music is feeling, then, not sound.

WALLACE STEVENS, *Peter Quince at the Clavier.*

II—Music: Apothegms

The jackdaw knows nothing of music. (Nil cum fidibus graculost.)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ: Prefatio*. Sec. 19. Quoted as an old saying.

Like the ass, deaf to the lyre. (*ὅσος λέπας*.)

BOETIUS, *Philosophiæ Consolationis*. Bk. I, ch. 4. Quoting an old proverb.

Music sweeps by me as a messenger

Carrying a message that is not for me.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. III.

Because I have no ear for music, at the Concert of the Quintette Club, it looked to me as if the performers were crazy, and all the audience were making-believe crazy, in order to soothe the lunatics and keep them amused.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journals*, 1861.

I perceive you delight not in music.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act IV, sc. 2, l. 66.

Where there's music there can't be mischief.
(Donde hay Musica no puede haber cosa mala.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 34.

And music pours on mortals

Her magnificent diadema.

EMERSON, *The Sphinx*.

You make as good music as a wheelbarrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5936.

Why should the devil have all the good tunes?

ROWLAND HILL, *Sermons*. (BROOKER, *Life*, p. 183.)

I said as I sat by the edge of the sea,

A music-hall show would look bully to me;

I thought as I walked by the edge of the dunce,

Why should the Devil have all the good tunes?

FREDERICK L. ALLEN, *Familiar Quotations*.

(*Atlantic Monthly*, v. 146, p. 115.)

Is it love gaily All to the laity?

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES, *Father O'Flynn*.

This dance of death, which sounds so musically,

Was sure intended for the *corps de ballet*.

UNKNOWN, *On the Danse Macabre of Saint-Saëns*. (Quoted by Brander Matthews, *Recreations of an Antiquologist*, p. 108, as by "an American rhymester.")

Musical innovation is full of danger to the State, for when modes of music change, the laws of the State always change with them.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. IV, sec. 414.

The man who has music in his soul will be most in love with the loveliest.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. III, sec. 402.

Music and rhythm find their way into the secret places of the soul.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. III, sec. 401.

Music is essentially useless, as life is.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 130.

What most people relish is hardly music; it is rather a drowsy reverie relieved by nervous thrills.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*. IV, 51.

Make battery to our ears with the loud music.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 115.

Wagner's music is better than it sounds.

BILL NYE.

Among all the arts, music alone can be purely religious.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*. Bk. VIII, ch. 3.

As some to church repair,

Not for the doctrine, but the music there.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 142.

Light quirks of music, broken and uneven,

Make the soul dance upon a jig to Heav'n.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. IV, l. 143.

III—Music: Music Hath Charms

Music hath charms to soothe a savage breast,
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*.

Act I, sc. 1, l. 1. (1697) Some editions read

"Music has charms."

"Music hath charms to soothe the savage beast,"

And therefore proper at a sheriff's feast.

JAMES BRAMSTON, *Man of Taste*. (1729)

Rugged the breast that music cannot tame.

JOHN CONINGTON BARNFIELD, *Sonnet*.

Music has charms, we all may find,

Ingratiate deeply with the mind.

When art does sound's high power advance,
To music's pipe the pensive dance;
Motions unwill'd its powers have shown,
Tarantulated by a tune.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 141, (1737)

Music has charms alone for peaceful minds.
Pope, *Sappho to Phaoon*, l. 14.

1 Orpheus could lead the savage race;
And trees uprooted left their place,
Sequacious of the lyre:
But bright Cecilia rais'd the wonder high'r:
When to her organ vocal breath was giv'n,
An angel heard, and straight appear'd
Mistaking earth for heav'n.

DRYDEN, *Song for St. Cecilia's Day*. St. 7.

When Orpheus strikes the trembling lyre,
The streams stand still, the stones admire;

The list'ning savages advance,
The wolf and lamb around him trip,
The bears in awkward measures leap,
And tigers mingle in the dance:
The moving woods attended as he play'd,
And Rhodophe was left without a shade.

ADDISON, *A Song for St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 33.

2 Music's force can tame the furious beast:
Can make the wolf or foaming boar restrain
His rage; the lion drop his crested mane
Attentive to the song.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. ii, l. 67.

3 Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing:
To his music plants and flowers
Ever sprung; as sun and showers,
There had made a lasting spring.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 3.

Every thing that heard him play,
Even the billows of the sea,
Hung their heads, and then lay by.
In sweet music is such art,
Killing care and grief of heart

Fail asleep, or hearing, die.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 9.

4 Music oft hath such a charm
To make bad good, and good provoke to
harm.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 14.

5 Therefore the poet
Did feign that Orpheus drew trees, stones and
floods;
Since nought so stockish, hard and full of
rage,
But music for the time doth change his
nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 79.

For Orpheus' lute was strung with poets' sinews,

Whose golden touch could soften steel and
stones,

Make tigers tame and huge Leviathans
Forsoke unbounded deeps to dance on sands.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 78.

IV—Music: Its Power

See also Song: Its Power

6 Music religious beats inspires,
It wakes the soul, and lifts it high,
And wings it with sublime desires,
And fits it to bespeak the Deity.

ADDISON, *A Song for St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 41.

Music exalts each joy, allays each grief.

Expels diseases, softens every pain,
Subdues the rage of poison, and the plague.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. iv, l. 512.

7 Tunes and airs, even in their own nature, have
in themselves some affinity with the affec-
tions. . . . So it is no marvel if they alter
the spirits. Yet generally music feedeth that
disposition of the spirits which it findeth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Sylva Sylvarum*, Century II,
sec. 114.

8 Is there a heart that music cannot melt?

Alas! how is that rugged heart forlorn!

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. I, l. 453.

The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not moved with concord of sweet sounds,
Is fit for treasons, stratagems and spoils.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 83. Often misquoted "music in his
soul." See also CARLYLE, under LAUGHTER.

9 God is its author, and not man; he laid
The key-note of all harmonies; he planned
All perfect combinations, and he made
Us so that we could hear and understand.

J. G. BRAINARD, *Music*.

10 [Music] strikes in me a deep fit of devotion,
and a profound contemplation of the First
Composer. There is something in it of Di-
vinity more than the ear discovers.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. II,
sec. 9.

11 Who hears music, feels his solitude
Peopled at once.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Balaustion's Adventure*.

12 All the delusive seduction of martial music.

FANNY BURNETT, *Diary*. Pt. viii. (1802)

And hears thy stormy music in the drum!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 100.

The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide.

KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 4.

13 When Music, Heavenly Maid, was young,

While yet in early Greece she sung,
The Passions oft, to hear her shell,
Throug'd around her magic cell.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 1.

There is in souls a sympathy with sounds,
And, as the mind is pitch'd, the ear is pleas'd
With melting airs, or martial, brisk, or grave:
Some chord in unison with what we hear
Is touch'd within us, and the heart replica.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 1.

Commemoration-mad; content to hear
(Oh wonderful effect of music's pow'r!)
Messiah's eulogy, for Handel's sake.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 535.

What passion cannot Music raise and quell?
DAVIDEN, *Song for St. Cecilia's Day*. St. 2.

Now the rich stream of music winds along
Deep, majestic, smooth, and strong.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poetry*, l. 7.

Music helps not the toothache.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Music's golden tongue
Flatter'd to tears this aged man and poor.

KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 3.

Who carry music in their heart
Through dusky lane and wrangling mart,
Plying their daily task with busier feet,
Because their secret souls a holy strain re-
peat.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: St. Matthew's Day*.

Such sweet compulsion doth in music lie.
MILTON, *Arcades*, l. 68.

And music, too—dear music! that can touch
Beyond all else the soul that loves it much—
Now heard far off, so far as but to seem
Like the faint, exquisite music of a dream.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan*.

And learn, my sons, the wondrous power of
Noise,

To move, to raise, to ravish ev'ry heart.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 222.

By Music minds an equal temper know,
Nor swell too high, nor sink too low. . . .
Warriors the fires with animated sounds,
Pours balm into the bleeding lover's wounds.

POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 22.

Music the fiercest grief can charm,
And Fate's severest rage disarm:
Music can soften pain to ease,
And make despair and madness please:
Our joys below it can improve,
And antedate the bliss above.

POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 118.

I am advised to give her music o' mornings;
they say it will penetrate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 12.

Preposterous ass, that never read so far
To know the cause why music was ordain'd!
Was it not to refresh the mind of man
After his studies or his unusual pain?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 9.

As I went under the new telegraph-wire, I
heard it vibrating like a harp high overhead.
It was as the sound of a far-off glorious life,
a supernal life, which came down to us, and
vibrated the lattice-work of this life of ours.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 3 Sept., 1851. This
entry marks Thoreau's discovery of his
favorite musical instrument, to which he
refers so often in subsequent pages of his
journal.

Music hath caught a higher pace than any
virtue that I know. It is the arch-reformer;
it hastens the sun to its setting; it invites him
to his rising; it is the sweetest reproach, a
measured satire.

THOREAU, *Winter: Journal*, 8 Jan., 1842.

All music is what awakes from you when you
are reminded by the instruments.
It is not the violins and the cornets, it is not
the oboe nor the beating drums, nor the
score of the baritone singer singing his
sweet romanza, nor that of the men's
chorus, nor that of the women's chorus.
It is nearer and farther than they.

WALT WHITMAN, *A Song for Occupations*.
Pt. iv.

Where gripping griefs the heart would wound,
And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
There music with her silver sound,
With speed is wont to send redress.
UNKNOWN, *A Song to the Lute in Music*.
(PERCY, *Reliques*.)

When gripping grief the heart doth wound,
And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
Then music with her silver sound . . .
With speedy help doth lend redress.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 5,
l. 128. An adaptation of the old song.

Sec. Mus.: I say "silver sound," because mu-
sicians sound for silver.

Peter: O, I cry you mercy. . . . It is "music
with her silver sound," because musicians have
no gold for sounding.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 5,
l. 136.

Servant and master am I: servant of those
dead, and master of those living. Through
my spirit immortals speak the message that
makes the world weep and laugh, and wonder

and worship. . . For I am the instrument of God. I am Music.

UNKNOWN, *Music*. (*International Musician*, July, 1928. Recited by Walter Damrosch.)

V—Music: Its Sweetness

¹ "This is the way," laughed the great god Pan
(Laughed while he sat by the river),
"The only way since gods began
To make sweet music, they could succeed,"
Then, dropping his mouth to a hole in the
reed,

He blew in power by the river.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Musical Instrument*. St. 5.
Sweet, sweet, sweet, O Pan!

Piercing sweet by the river!
Blinding sweet, O great god Pan!
The sun on the hill forgot to die,
And the lilies revived, and the dragon-fly
Came back to dream on the river.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Musical Instrument*. St. 6.

² Such sweet
Soft notes as yet musician's cunning
Never gave the enraptured air.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*. Pt. xii.

³ Music arose with its voluptuous swell.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 21.

⁴ The still sweet fall of music far away.
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 112.

In hollow murmurs died away.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 68.

The strains decay And melt away,
In a dying, dying fall.
POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 19.

⁵ A solemn, strange and mingled air;
'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 27.

⁶ In notes by distance made more sweet.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *The Passions*, l. 60.

We are like the musician on the lake, whose
melody is sweeter than he knows.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Art*.

Sweetest melodies
Are those that are by distance made more sweet.
WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk*. St. 2.

⁷ So just, so small, yet in so sweet a note,
It seemed the music melted in the throat.
JOHN DRYDEN, *Flower and the Leaf*, l. 199.

⁸ Soft as the breath of distant flutes at hours
When silent evening closes up the flowers.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. II, l. 377.

⁹ Let me have music dying, and I seek
No more delight.
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. IV, l. 140.

Fading in music.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
III, sc. 2, l. 45.

¹⁰ Hoard melodies are sweet, but those un-
heard
Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play
on;

Not to the sensual ear, but, more endear'd,
Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone.
KEATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*. St. 2.

¹¹ Who shall silence all the airs and madrigals
that whisper softness in chambers?
MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

¹² Can any mortal mixture of earth's mould
Breathe such divine enchanting ravishment?
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 244.

There let the pealing organ blow,
To the full voice'd quire below,
In service high, and anthems clear,
As may with sweetness, through mine ear,
Dissolve me into ecstasies,
And bring all Heav'n before mine eyes.
MILTON, *H Penseroso*, l. 161.

And ever against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse
Such as the meeting soul may pierce
In notes, with many a winding bout
Of linked sweetness, long drawn out.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 135.

¹³ Hark! the numbers soft and clear
Gently steal upon the ear.
POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 12.

¹⁴ Here will we sit and let the sounds of music
Creep in our ears.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 55.

Will thou have music? hark! Apollo plays
And twenty caged nightingales do sing.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: In-
duction*. Sc. 2, l. 37.

This music crept by me upon the waters,
Allaying both their fury and my passion
With its sweet air.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 391.

¹⁵ If music be the food of love, play on;
Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,
The appetite may sicken, and so die.
That strain again! it had a dying fall:
O, it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound,
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 1.
Matthew Arnold always contended that
"sound" was a misprint for "sough."
If music be the food of love,
Sing on, sing on, sing on.
THOMAS D'UZZY, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*:
Vol. III, Song. (1661)

Is not music the food of love?

SHERMAN, *The Rheas*. Act II, sc. 1.

There's sure no passion in the human soul
But finds its food in music.

GEORGE LILLO, *Fatal Curiosity*. Act I, sc. 2.

I pant for the music which is divine;
My heart in its thirst is a dying flower;
Pour forth the sound like enchanted wine,
Loosen the notes in a silver shower;
Like a herbless plain, for the gentle rain,
I gasp, I faint, till they wake again.

SHELLEY, *Music*.

Sounds overflow the listener's brain,
So sweet, that joy is almost pain.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act II, sc. 2.

If I were to begin life again, I would devote
it to music. It is the only cheap and un-
punished rapture upon earth.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to the Countess of
Carlisle*, Aug., 1844.

Eftsoones they heard a most melodious
sound,

Of all that mote delight a dainty ear.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. II, canto XII, st. 70.

Music bright as the soul of light, for wings
an eagle, for notes a dove.

SWINBURNE, *Bohewell*. Act II, l. 13.

I shall loathe sweet tunes, where a note grown
strong

Relents and recoils, and climbs and
closes. . . .

I shall hate sweet music my whole life long.

SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 45.

The music had the heat of blood,
A passion that no words can reach;
We sat together, and understood
Our own heart's speech.

ARTHUR SYMONS, *During Music*.

There is sweet music here that softer falls
Than petals from blown roses on the
grass, . . .

Music that gentler on the spirit lies,
Than tired eyelids upon tired eyes;
Music that brings sweet sleep down from the
blissful skies.

TENNYSOON, *The Lotus-Eaters: Choric Song*.
St. 1.

Where light and shade repose, where music
dwells

Lingering—and wandering on as loth to die;
Like thoughts whose very sweetness yieldeth
proof

That they were born for immortality.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. III,
No. 43.

Soft is the music that would charm for ever.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. II,
No. 8.

The music in my heart I bore,
Long after it was heard no more.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour in Scot-
land*. No. 9.

VI—Music: Its Sadness

The mellow touch of music most doth wound
The soul, when it doth rather nigh than sound.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Soft Music*.

Gentle and noble are their tempers framed,
That can be quickened with perfumes and
sounds.

GEORGE CRAFTMAN, *Ovid's Banquet of Sense*.

Fair Melody! kind Siren! I've no choice;
I must be thy sad servant evermore;
I cannot choose but kneel here and adore.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. IV, l. 303.

Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.

I do not know what I was playing,
Or what I was dreaming then,
But I struck one chord of music
Like the sound of a great Amen.
ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *The Lost Chord*. As
set to music, the 5th line reads, "I know
not what I was playing."

As in an organ from one blast of wind
To many a row of pipes the soundboard breathes.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 708.

I am never merry when I hear sweet music.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act V,
sc. 1, l. 69.

Inconsolable to the minuet in Ariadne.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act II, sc. 2.

A lamentable tune is the sweetest music to
a woeful mind.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. II.

With a secret pain,
And smiles that seem akin to tears,
We hear the wild refrain.

WHITTIER, *At Port Royal*.

A quality
Which music sometimes has, being the Art
Which is most nigh to tears and memory.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Burden of Itys*.

VII—Music of the Spheres

There is music wherever there is harmony,
order, or proportion; and thus far we may
maintain the music of the Spheres; for those
well-ordered motions and regular paces,
though they give no sound to the ear, yet to

the understanding they strike a note most full of harmony.

SIX THOMAS BROWN, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 9. (1642)

1 Her voice, the music of the spheres,
So loud, it deafens mortals' ears;
As wise philosophers have thought,
And that's the cause we hear it not.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto i, l. 617.

2 There's music in the sighing of a reed;
There's music in the gushing of a rill;
There's music in all things, if men had ears:
Their earth is but an echo of the spheres.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 5.

There is beauty in the bellow of the blast,
There is grandeur in the growling of the gale.
W. S. GLASSER, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

3 And left so free mine ears,
That I might hear the music of the spheres,
And all the angels singing out of heaven.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *The Tears of Peace*.

4 And after shewed he him the nine spheres,
And after that the melody heard he
That cometh of those spheres thrice three,
That well is of music and melody
In this world here, and cause of harmony.
CRAUCER, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 59.

Water and Air He for the Tenor chose,
Earth made the Base, the Treble Flame arose,
To th' active Moon a quick brisk stroke he gave,
To Saturn's string a touch more soft and grave.
The motions strait, and round, and swift, and slow,

And short and long, were mixt and woven so,
Did in such artful Figures smoothly fall,
As made this decent measur'd Dance of all,
And this is Musick.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidis*. Bk. i, l. 457.

5 Let me go where'er I will
I hear a sky-born music still: . . .
'Tis not in the high stars alone,
Nor in the cup of budding flowers,
Nor in the redbreast's mellow tone,
Nor in the bow that smiles in showers
But in the mud and scum of things
There alway, alway something sings.
EMERSON, *Music*.

6 When the morning stars sang together, and
all the sons of God shouted for joy.
Old Testament: Job, xxxviii, 7.

7 Ring out ye crystal spheres!
Once bless our human ears,
(If ye have power to touch our senses so)
And let your silver chime
Move in melodious time;
And let the base of Heav'n's deep organ blow.

And with your ninefold harmony,
Make up full consort to th' angelic symphony.

MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*. St. 13.

And in their motions harmony divine
So smooths her charming tones, that God's own ear
Listens delighted.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 625.

8 The celestial music. (*La musique celeste*.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 27.

9 "This *must* be the music," said he, "of the
spheres,
For I am curst if each note of it doesn't run
through one!"

THOMAS MOORE, *Fudge Family in Paris*. Letter v, l. 28.

10 Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of heaven
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold:
There's not the smallest orb which thou be-
hold'st

But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins;
Such harmony is in immortal souls;
But whilst this muddy vesture of decay
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 58.

11 When his veering gait
And every motion of his starry train
Seem governed by a strain
Of music, audible to him alone.
WORDSWORTH, *The Triad*, l. 48.

VIII—Music: The Flute

12 The flute is not an instrument which has a
good moral effect; it is too exciting.
ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. viii, ch. 6, sec. 5.

13 The soft complaining flute
In dying notes discovers
The woes of hopeless lovers,
Whose dirge is whisper'd by the warbling lute.
JOHN DRYDEN, *Song for St. Cecilia's Day*.

14 A velvet flute-note fell down pleasantly
Upon the bosom of that harmony, . . .
Somewhat, half song, half odor, forth did
float

As if a rose might somehow be a throat.
SIDNEY LANIER, *The Symphony*.

15 Govern these ventages with your fingers and
thumb, give it breath with your mouth, and
it will discourse most eloquent music.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 372.

You cannot play the flute by merely blowing;
you must use your fingers too.
GORTAL, *Sprüche in Prosa*, iii.

IX—Music: The Harp

- 1
His harp the sole companion of his way.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. I, st. 3.
- 2
The lyre is welcome at the feasts of supreme
Jupiter. (Dapibus supremi Grata testudo
Jovis.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 32, l. 13.
- 3
Leave strumming at the doors of inns
To vagabonds and sharpers.
Where men seek minstrels for their sins
They shall not lack for harpers.
LAURENCE HOUSMAN, *Farewell to Town*.
- 4
The harp that once through Tara's halls
The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled.
So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er;
And hearts, that once beat high for praise,
Now feel that pulse no more.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Harp that Once Through
Tara's Halls*.
- If the pulse of the patriot, soldier, or lover,
Have throbb'd at our lay, 'tis thy glory alone;
I was but as the wind, passing heedlessly over,
And all the wild sweetness I wak'd was thy own.
THOMAS MOORE, *Dear Harp of My Country*.
St. 2.
- 'Tis believ'd that this harp which I wake now
for thee
Was a siren of old who sung under the sea.
THOMAS MOORE, *Origin of the Harp*.
- 6
The music of the zither, the flute, and the
lyre enervates the mind. (Enervant animos
citharæ, lotosque, lyraque.)
OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 753.
- 8
He touched his harp, and nations heard, en-
tranced,
As some vast river of unending source,
Rapid, exhaustless, deep, his numbers flowed,
And opened new fountains in the human
heart.
POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. IV, l. 675.
- 7
We hanged our harps upon the willows.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxvii, 2.
- 9
Hearken, my minstrels! which of ye all
Touched his harp with that dying fall,
So sweet, so soft, so faint,
It seemed an angel's whispered call
To an expiring saint?
SCOTT, *The Bridal of Triermain*. Canto I, st. 4.
- And tuned, to please a peasant's ear,
The harp a king had loved to hear.
SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*: In-
troduction, l. 25.

- 8
Strange! that a harp of a thousand strings
Should keep in tune so long.
ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns and Spiritual Songs*. Bk
II, No. 19.
- TO HARP ON THE SAME STRING, see under PROV-
ERBS.

X—Music: The Lute

- 10
If thou would'st have me sing and play
As once I play'd and sung,
First take this time-worn lute away,
And bring one freshly strung.
THOMAS MOORE, *If Thou Would'st Have Me
Sing and Play*.
- 11
In a sadly pleasing strain
Let the warbling lute complain.
POPE, *Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*, l. 5.
- 12
Do the sounds
Which slumber in the lute, belong alone
To him who buys the chords?
SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*. Act IV, sc. 21.
- 13
As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act IV,
sc. 3, l. 342.
- Musical as is Apollo's lute.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 478.
- 14
Some dead lute-player
That in dead years had done delicious things.
SWINBURNE, *A Ballad of Life*. St. 2.
- 15
It is the little rift within the lute
That by and by will make the music mute
And ever widening, slowly silence all.
TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 388.
- XI—Music and Discord
- 16
So discord oft in music makes the sweeter
lay.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. III, canto II, st. 15.
- Discords make the sweetest airs,
And curses are a sort of prayers.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto I, l. 919.
- I never heard
So musical a discord, such sweet thunder.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act IV, sc. 1, l. 121.
- 17
You had that action and counteraction which,
in the natural and in the political world,
from the reciprocal struggle of discordant
powers draws out the harmony of the uni-
verse.
EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolu-
tion in France*.
- 18
As there is music uninform'd by art.
DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Sir Robert Howard*, l. 1.

¹ You think they are crusaders, sent
From some infernal clime,
To pluck the eyes of Sentiment,
And dock the tail of Rhyme,
To crack the voice of Melody,
And break the legs of Time.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*.

² Fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 550.

³ Above the pitch, out of tune, and off the
hinges.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 19.

⁴ Straining harsh discords and unpleasing
sharps.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5,
l. 28.

Melodious discord, heavenly tune harsh-sound-
ing,
Ear's deep-sweet music, and heart's deep-sore
wounding.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 431.

⁵ How sour sweet music is,
When time is broke and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 42.
Take but degree away, untune that string,
And, hark what discord follows!

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 109.

And the vile squealing of the wry-neck'd fife.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act
ii, sc. 5, l. 30.

XII—Music: The Musician

⁶ But God has a few of us whom he whispers
in the ear;

The rest may reason and welcome: 'tis we
musicians know.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Abt Vogler*.

Therefore to whom turn I but to thee, the in-
effable Name?

Builder and maker, thou, of houses not made
with hands!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Abt Vogler*.

⁷ From this did Paganini comb the fierce
Electric sparks, or to tenuity
Pull forth the inmost wailing of the wire—
No cat-gut could swoon out so much of
soul!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Red Cotton Night-cap
Country*. Pt. I.

⁸ When a musician hath forgot his note,
He makes as though a crumb stuck in his
throat.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramisologia*, 108. (1639)

⁹ Who, through long days of labor,
And nights devoid of ease,

Still heard in his soul the music
Of wonderful melodies.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day is Done*.

¹⁰ He the best of all musicians,
He the sweetest of all singers.

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. vi, l. 20.

He is dead, the sweet musician!

He has gone from us forever,

He has moved a little nearer

To the Master of all music.

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. xv, l. 56.

¹¹ We are the music-makers,
And we are the dreamers of dreams,

Wandering by lone sea-breakers,

And sitting by desolate streams;

World-losers and world-forsakers,

Of whom the pale moon gleams:

Yet we are the movers and shakers

Of the world for ever, it seems.

ARTHUR O'SHAUGHNESSY, *The Music-Makers*.

¹² The language of tones belongs equally to all
mankind, and melody is the absolute lan-
guage in which the musician speaks to every
heart.

RICHARD WAGNER, *Beethoven*.

¹³ Is it not strange that sheep's guts should hale
souls out of men's bodies?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 61.

Music . . . horse-hairs and calves' guts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 32.

The fiddler Apollo get his sinews to make cat-
lings on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3, 303.

See to their desks Apollo's sons repair,—

Swift rides the rosin o'er the horse's hair!

In unison their various tones to tuot,

Murmurs the hautboy, growls the hoarse bassoon;

In soft vibration sighs the whispering lute,

Tang goes the harpsichord, too-too the flute,

Brays the loud trumpet, squeaks the fiddle sharp,

Winds the French-horn, and twangs the tingling

harp;

Till, like great Jove, the leader, figuring in,

Attunes to order the chaotic din.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Ad-
dresses: The Theatre*, l. 20.

A squeak's heard in the orchestra,

The leader draws across

The intestines of the agile cat

The tail of the noble boss.

GEORGE T. LANIGAN, *The Amateur Orlando*.

St. 8.

¹⁴ Come on and hear, come on and hear, Alex-
ander's Ragtime Band.

IRVING BRALLER, *Alexander's Ragtime Band*.
(1911)

Alexander's Ragtime Band stamped a new character on American music.

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT, *Irrving Berlin*.

Hence from their resounding prison the docile winds are loosed, and repay a melody for their liberty received. (Hinc venti dociles resonare se carcere solvunt, Et cantum accepta pro libertate rependunt.)

JEAN BAPTISTE DE SANTEUL, *Inscription on an Organ*.

There's a barrel-organ carolling across a golden street

In the city as the sun sinks low;
And the music's not immortal; but the world has made it sweet

And fulfilled it with the sunset glow.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Barrel-Organ*.

She played upon her music-box a fancy air by chance,

And straightway all her polka-dots began a lively dance.

PETER NEWELL, *Her Polka-Dots*.

I have a reasonable good ear in music.
Let's have the tongs and the bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 30.

Let the music knock it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 108.

He was a fiddler, and consequently a rogue.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 25 July, 1711.

He could fiddle all the bugs off a sweet-potato-vine.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENET, *The Mountain Whip-poorwill*.

Gaily the troubadour Touched his guitar.

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *Welcome Me Home*.

I'll strike the light guitar.

H. S. VANDYKE, *The Light Guitar*.

How her fingers went when they moved by note

Through measures fine, as she marched them o'er

The yielding plank of the ivory floor.

BENJAMIN F. TAYLOR, *How the Brook Went to Mill*.

She ran her fingers o'er the ivory keys,
And shook a prelude from them as a bird
Shakes from its throat a song.

JAMES B. KENYON, *Twilight and Music*.

Five-and-thirty black slaves,
Half-a-hundred white,

All their duty but to sing

For their Queen's delight.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Key-Board*.

Ah, the gracious tyrannies
Of her finger-tips.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Key-Board*.

Her ivory hands on the ivory keys
Strayed in a fitful fantasy,

Like the silver gleam when the poplar trees

Rustle their pale leaves listlessly.

OSCAR WILDE, *In the Gold Room: A Har-mony*.

'Tis the common disease of all your musicians, that they know no mean, to be entertained either to begin or end.

BEN JONSON, *The Forster*. Act ii, sc. 1.

MYSTERY

The lucrative business of mystery.

BURKE, *A Vindication of Natural Society*.

It happens, by a common vice of human nature, that we trust most to, and are most seriously frightened at, things which are strange and unknown. (Communi fit vitio nature, ut inusitatis atque incognitis rebus magis confidamus, vehementiusque extreamur.)

CÆSAR, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, sec. 4.

Plain truth will influence half a score of men at most in a nation, or an age, while mystery will lead millions by the nose.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Letter*, 28 July, 1721.

O'er all there hung a shadow and a fear;
A sense of mystery the spirit daunted,
And said as plain as whisper in the ear,
The place is haunted.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Hounied House*.

Listen to voices in the upper air,
Nor lose thy simple faith in mysteries.

LONGFELLOW, *The Castle-Builder*.

If you go directly at the heart of a mystery, it ceases to be a mystery, and becomes only a question of drainage.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Where the Blue Begins*, p. 9.

There was the Door to which I found no Key;

There was the Veil through which I might not see.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubdyab*. St. 32. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Shall any gazer see with mortal eyes,
Or any searcher know by mortal mind?
Veil after veil will lift—but there must be
Veil upon veil behind.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of Asia*. Bk. viii.

Sacred mysteries, (Arcana sacra.)

TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 18.

Let not the conceit of intellect hinder thee from worshipping mystery.

M. F. TORRES, *Proverbial Philosophy: Reading*.

N

NAIL

¹ Nail is driven out by nail. ("Ἦλεν γὰρ ὁ ἦλος.)
ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. v, ch. 9, sec. 6. Quoted
as a proverb.

One nail drives out another, at least!
OWEN MEREDITH, *The Portrait*.

Drive not a second nail till the first be clinched.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1334.

² A nail in the wound. (Unguis in ulcere.)
CICERO, *Pro Domo Sua*. Ch. 3, sec. 12.

³ With tooth and nail.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)

⁴ To the nail. (Ad unguem.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 5, l. 32; *Ars Poetica*,
l. 294. In the sense of highly finished, see
under MANNERS.

⁵ Speak the word, and I will help you to it
upon the nail.
THOMAS NASHE, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 59. (1596)

⁶ I'll never see't; for, I am sure, my nails
Are stronger than mine eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 223.

⁷ *Falstaff*: What, is the old king dead?
Pistol: As nail in door.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 126.
See also under DEATH.

⁸ Could I come near your beauty with my
nails,
I 'ld set my ten commandments in your face.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 144.
See also under FINGERS.

⁹ Thou hittest the nail on the head.
JOHN STANBRIDGE, *Vulgaris*, B 5. (c. 1520);
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Care*, ii,
1; HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 11; RABELAIS,
Works, iii, 35.

¹⁰ Every nail driven should be as another rivet
in the machine of the universe, you carrying
on the work.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*; *Conclusion*.

¹¹ A white speck upon the nails made them as
sure of a gift, as if they had it already in
their pockets.
UNKNOWN. (*Connoisseur*. No. 59. 1755.)

¹² Cut your nails on Monday, you cut them for
health;
Cut them on Tuesday, you cut them for
wealth;

Cut them on Wednesday, you cut them for
news;

Cut them on Thursday, a new pair of shoes;
Cut them on Friday, you cut them for sor-
row;

Cut them on Saturday, a present to-morrow;
But he that on Sunday cuts his horn,
Better that he had never been born!

UNKNOWN. (HENDERSON, *Folk-Lore N. Coun-
ties*, 18.)

Hippocrates has even left directions how we
should cut our nails; that is, even with the ends
of the fingers, neither shorter nor longer.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

NAKEDNESS, see Nudity

NAME

I—Name: Apothegms

¹³ I can call nothing by name if that is not
his name. I call a cat a cat, and Rolet a rogue.
(Je ne puis rien nommer si ce n'est pas son
nom; J'appelle un chat un chat, et Rolet un
fripon.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 51.

TO CALL A SPADE A SPADE, see under CANDOR.

He said true things, but called them by wrong
names.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apol-
ogy*.

¹⁴ Who hath not own'd, with rapture-smitten
frame,

The power of grace, the magic of a name?
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 5.

¹⁵ "Whose name was writ in water!"
R. W. GILDER, *Keats*. See also under KEATS.

My name may have buoyancy enough to float
upon the sea of time.

GLADSTONE, *Elton Miscellany*, Nov., 1827.
Quoted.

¹⁶ And, lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest.
LEIGH HUNT, *About Ben Adhem*. For full
quotation, see PHILANTHROPY.

¹⁷ Indeed there is a woundy luck in names, str,
And a main mystery, an' a man knew where
To vind it.

BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub*. Act iv, sc. 2,

Let us speak plain: there is more force in names
Than most men dream of; and a lie may keep
its throne a whole age longer if it skulk
Behind the shield of some fair-seeming name.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*,
l. 251.

His opinion was that there was a strange kind
of magic bias which good or bad names, as he
called them, irresistibly impressed upon our

characters and conduct. . . . How many Cæsars and Pompeys, he would say, by mere inspiration of the names, have been rendered worthy of them? And how many, he would add, are there, who might have done exceeding well in the world, had not their characters and spirits been totally depressed and Nicodemus'd into nothing?

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. i, ch. 19.

"Villas" now, with sounding names,
All name and door.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Love's Landmarks*.

There is no stone without its name. (Nullum est sine nomine saxum.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 973.

What is it? a learned man
Could give it a clumsy name.
Let him name it who can,
The beauty would be the same.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. ii, sec. 2, st. 2.

The name that dwells on every tongue,
No minstrel needs.

DON JORGE MANRIQUE, *Coplas de Manrique*.
St. 54. (Longfellow, tr.)

My name is Legion: for we are many.

New Testament: Mark, v. 9.

A name and also an omen. (Nomen atque omen.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 625. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

I have said everything when I have named
the man. (Dixi omnia, cum hominem nomi-
navi.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. iv, epis. 22.

I name no parties.

BRAUMONT and FLETCHER, *Will at Several
Weapons*. Act ii, sc. 3.

Canst thou bring me to the party?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 67.

Although it has been considered an Americanism, the older English writers frequently used "party" in the sense of "person." Shakespeare so uses it more than a score of times.

O name for ever sad! for ever dear!

Still breath'd in sighs, still usher'd with a
tear.

POPE, *Eliza to Abelard*, l. 31.

The name of the Lord is a strong tower.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xviii, 10. (Turris
fortissima, nomen Domini.—Vulgate.)

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun
of righteousness arise with healing in his wings.
Old Testament: Malachi, iv, 2.

The evil wound is cured, but not the evil
name.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 18. (1670)

He is a fool and ever shall,
Who writes his name upon a wall.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Fools' names, like fools' faces,
Are often seen in public places.
UNKNOWN.

Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which
have not defiled their garments.

New Testament: Revelation, iii, 4.

He who pronounces Saxe as Saxy
Would surely call an axe an ax.

J. C. SAXE, *Epigram*, when asked which was
the correct pronunciation of his name.

I am the last of my race. My name ends
with me.

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 100.

My foot is on my native heath, and my name
is MacGregor.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 34.

Who, noteless as the race from which he sprung,
Saved others' names, but left his own unsung.

SCOTT, *Waverley*. Ch. 13.

Thou hast stolen both mine office and my
name.

The one ne'er got me credit, the other mickle
blame.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 44.

A name unmusical to the Volscians' ears,
And harsh in sound to thine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 64.

O good Horatio, what a wounded name,
Things standing thus unknown, shall live be-
hind me!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 355.

When we were happy we had other names.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 8.

A name to be washed out with all men's tears.

SWINBURNE, *Atlanta in Calydon: Althea*.

Every godfather can give a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 93.

Giving a name, indeed, is a poetic art; all
poetry, if we go to that with it, is but a giving
of names.

CARLYLE, *Journal*, 18 May, 1832.

Who may, in the ambush of my name, strike
home.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i,
sc. 3, l. 41.

I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 20. (1600)

What the dickens!

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Edward IV*. Act iii, sc. 1.
(1600)

O, Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Ro-
meo?

Deny thy father and refuse thy name;
Or if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,
And I'll no longer be a Capulet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 33.

I cannot love my lord, and not his name.

TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, l. 92.

What's in a name? that which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 42.

That which we call a Snob, by any other name
would still be snobbish.

THACKERAY, *Book of Snobs*.

Love hangs like light about your name
As music round the shell!

SWINBURNE, *Adieu à Marie Stuart*. Pt. iv.

They lent honorable names [to dishonorable
things]. (*Honestia nomina prætendebant.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xiv, sec. 21.

Through superstition of a name. (*Superstitione
nominis.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 58.

Let be my name until I make my name.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 563.

I would rather make my name than inherit it.

THACKERAY, *The Virginians*. Ch. 26.

The blackest ink of Fate was sure my lot,
And, when she writ my name, she made a
blot.

GEORGE VILLIERS, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *The
Rehearsal*. Act iii, sc. 2. (1671) Quoted by
Fielding, *Amelia*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

II—Name: Great Names

Some mighty man
Who beat his name on the drum of the world's
eart.

BAILEY, *Festus: A Metropolis*.

Strong towers decay,
But a great name shall never pass away.

PARR BENJAMIN, *A Great Name*.

But he whose name is graved in the white stone
Shall last and shine when all of these are gone.

ANNE BRADSTREET, *Contemplations*.

Our men scarce seem in earnest now:
Distinguished names!—but 'tis, somehow,
As if they played at being names
Still more distinguished, like the games
Of children.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Waring*. Pt. i, sec. 6.

Round the whole world his dreaded name
shall sound,
And reach to worlds, that must not yet be
found.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidicis*. Bk. ii, l. 834.
(1656)

Nations unborn your mighty names shall sound,
And worlds applaud that must not yet be found!

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 193. (1711)

Ill did those mighty men to trust thee with
their story;

That hast forgot their names who reared thee
for their glory.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Poly-olbion*. Song iii, l.
61. Referring to Stonehenge.

Victorious names, who made the world obey;
Who while they liv'd, in deeds of arms ex-
cell'd,

And after death for deities were held.

DRYDEN, *The Flower and the Leaf*, l. 518.

Navies nor armies can exalt the state, . . .
But one great name can make a country

great.
R. W. GILDER, *To James Russell Lowell*.

For thou art Freedom's now, and Fame's:
One of the few, the immortal names,

That were not born to die.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Marco Bozzaris*.

He left a name, at which the world grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*,
l. 219.

Great names debase instead of elevating
those who do not know how to sustain them.
(*Les grands noms abaissent au lieu d'élever
ceux qui ne les savent pas soutenir.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 94.

He stands the mere shadow of a mighty
name. (*Stat magni nominis umbra.*)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 135. An
adaptation of this, "*Stat nominis umbra.*"

was used by Junius as the motto prefixed
to his *Letters*.

Do not concern yourself with anxiety for the
shadow of a great name. (*Non sit tibi curæ de
magni nominis umbra.*)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
iii, ch. 24, sec. 2.

An illustrious and ancient name. (*Clarum et
venerabile nomen.*)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 203.

He spreads his name throughout the whole
world. (*Nomen toto sparget in orbe suum.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 61, l. 2.

Those rugged names . . .
That would have made Quintilian stare and
gasp.

MILTON, *Sonnets*. No. xi.

The dreaded name Of Demogorgon.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 965.

Must I call your master to my aid,

At whose dread name the trembling furies quake,
Hell stands abashed, and earth's foundations
quake?

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii. (Rowe, tr.)

Wherever the bright sun of heaven shall
shine,

His honour and the greatness of his name
Shall be, and make new nations.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 51.

Your name is great

In mouths of wisest censure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 192.

Bright with names that men remember, loud
with names that men forget.

SWINBURNE, *Elton: An Ode*.

To such a name for ages long,
To such a name,

Preserve a broad approach of fame,
And ever-echoing avenues of song!

Tennyson, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*. St. 5.

What a heavy burden is a name that has be-
come too famous. (C'est un poids bien pe-
sant qu'un nom trop tôt fameux.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Henriade*. Chant iii, l. 41.

Methinks their very names shine still and
bright;

Apart—like glow-worms on a summer's
night.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii,
No. 5.

Yet shall thy name, conspicuous and sublime,
Stand in the spacious firmament of time,
Fixed as a star.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 19.

A name "fast anchored in the deep abyss of time"
is like a star twinkling in the firmament, cold,
silent, distant, but eternal and sublime.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*.

III—Name and Fame

See also Fame

For Good Name see Reputation

For my name and memory, I leave it to
men's charitable speeches, to foreign nations,
and to the next ages.

FRANCIS BACON. From his will.

Bright names will hallow song.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 29.

The Glory and the Nothing of a Name.

BYRON, *Churchill's Grave*.

When I myself am nothing but a name.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Ode upon Occasion of a Copy of Verses of My Lord Broghil's*.

He left a Corsair's name to other times,

Linked with one virtue, and a thousand
crimes.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto iii, st. 24.

A poor traditionary fame

Is all that's left to grace his name.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xxiv.

Charm'd with the foolish whistlings of a
name.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Imitations of Vergil: Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 486. (1647)

Ravish'd with the whistling of a name.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. iv, l. 283. (1733)

Some to the fascination of a name
Surrender judgment, hoodwinked.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 101.

Men but like visions are, time all doth claim;
He lives, who dies to win a lasting name.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Sonnets*. No. xii.

Had sworn 'bove any Greek or Roman name.

DRYDEN, *On the Death of Lord Hastings*, l. 76.
(1667)

On this foundation would I build my fame,
And emulate the Greek and Roman name.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act iii, sc. 1.
(1714)

Above all Greek, above all Roman fame.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 26. (1733)

There be of them, that have left a name be-
hind them.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xlv, 8.

Only a herald, who that way doth pass,
Finds his crackt name at length in the
church-glass.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 33.

I will give them an everlasting name, that
shall not be cut off.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lvi, 5.

Then, when this body falls in funeral fire,
My name shall live, and my best part aspire.

BEN JONSON, *The Postaster*. Act i, sc. 1.

To see the laurel wreath, on high suspended,
That is to crown our name when life is
ended.

KEATS, *Sleep and Poetry*, l. 35.

The surest pledge of a deathless name

Is the silent homage of thoughts unspoken.

LONGFELLOW, *The Herons of Elmwood*.

Ah, with what lofty hope we came!

But we forget it, dream of fame,

And scrawl, as I do here, a name.

J. R. LOWELL, *For an Autograph*. St. 6.

¹ Oh, breathe not his name! let it sleep in the shade,

Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid.

THOMAS MOORE, *Oh, Breathe Not His Name*.

² And like to one he seemed whose better day
Is over to himself, though foolish fame
Shouts louder year by year his empty name.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Prologue: The Wanderers*, l. 466.

A far babbled name,
The ceaseless seeker after praise and fame.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. ix, l. 189.

³ Born to fail, A name without an echo
HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Non-Combatant*.

⁴ Perchance my name will be mingled with
theirs. (Forsitan et nostrum nomen miscebitur.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 339.

⁵ O! while along the stream of time thy name
Expanded flies, and gathers all its fame,
Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph, and partake the gale?

PORR, *Essay on Man*. Epia. iv, l. 383.

⁶ Then shall our names,
Familiar in his mouth as household
words, . . .

Be in their flowing cups freshly remember'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 51.

⁷ Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.

SOUTHEY, *My Days Among the Dead Are Passed*.

⁸ One day I wrote her name upon the strand,
But came the waves and wash'd it away:
Again I wrote it with a second hand,
But came the tide, and made my pains his prey.

Vain man, said she, that dost in vain essay
A mortal thing so to immortalize!
For I myself shall like to this decay,
And eke my name be wiped out likewise.
Not so (quod I) let baser things devise
To die in dust, but you shall live by fame:
My verse your virtues rare shall eternize,
And in the heavens write your glorious name.

SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxxv.

Alone I walked on the ocean strand,
A pearly shell was in my hand;
I stooped, and wrote upon the sand
My name, the year, the day.
As onward from the spot I passed,
One lingering look behind I cast,
A wave came ruffling high and fast,
And washed my lines away.

HANNAH FLAGG GOULD, *A Name in the Sand*.

⁹ No sound is breathed so potent to coerce
And to conciliate, as their names who dare
For that sweet mother-land which gave them
birth

Nobly to do, nobly to die.
TENNISON, *Tiresias*, l. 116.

¹⁰ I won a noble fame;
But with a sudden frown,
The people snatched my crown,
And, in the mire, trod down
My lofty name.

THEODORE TILTON, *Sir Marmaduke's Musings*.

¹¹ Keeps from age to age an ever-living name.
(Æternumque tenet per sæcula nomen.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 235.

¹² When once the trumpet of fame has sounded
a poor man's name, farewell his repose for
ever.

VOLTATRE, *Letter to M. Coppernonnier*, 1768.

IV—Name: Women's Names

¹³ Oh! no! we never mention her,
Her name is never heard;
My lips are now forbid to speak
That once familiar word.

T. H. BAYLY, *Oh! No! We Never Mention Her*.

There's a name that's never spoken,
And a mother's heart half-broken,
There is just another missing from the old
home, that is all;

There is still a memory living,
There's a father unforgiving,
And a picture that is turn'd toward the wall.
CHARLES GRAHAM, *The Picture That Is Turned
Toward the Wall*. (1891) Suggested by a
scene from the play *Blue Jeans*.

¹⁴ I have a passion for the name of "Mary,"
For once it was a magic sound to me,
And still it half calls up the realms of fairy,
Where I beheld what never was to be.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 4.

¹⁵ Sweet as the sweetest of melodies
Filling my soul with ecstasy,
Sweeter than all things to me,
The sound of my sweetheart's name.
WILL D. COAN, *The Sound of My Sweetheart's
Name*. (1901)

¹⁶ I ask'd my fair one happy day,
What I should call her in my lay;
By what sweet name from Rome or
Greece;

Lalage, Neæra, Chloris,
Sappho, Lesbja, or Doris,
Arethusa or Lucrece.

"Ah!" replied my gentle fair,
"Belov'd, what are names but air?
Choose thou whatever suits the line;

Call me Sappho, call me Chloris,
Call me Lalage or Doris,
Only, only call me Thine."
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Names*.

¹ Brown's for Lalage, Jones for Lelia,
Robinson's bosom for Beatrice glows,
Smith is a Hamlet before Ophelia,
The glamour stays if the reason goes!
Every lover the years disclose
Is of a beautiful name made free.
One befriends, and all others are foes.
Anna's the name of names for me.
W. E. HENLEY, *Ballade of Ladies' Names*.

Ruth like a gillyflower smells and blows,
Sylvia prattles of Arcadie,
Sybil mystifies, Connie crows,
Anna's the name of names for me!
W. E. HENLEY, *Ballade of Ladies' Names*.

² She who comes to me and pleadeth
In the lovely name of Edith.
LONGFELLOW, *Lines in a Private Album*.

³ For women's names keep murmuring like the
wind
The hidden things that none for ever tells.
ERNEST RHYS, *Words*.

⁴ O Sophonisba! Sophonisba, O!
JAMES THOMSON, *Sophonisba*. Act iii, sc. 2.
When this line was spoken, at the first performance of the play, an exasperated spectator stood up in his box and cried out, "O Jamie Thomson! Jamie Thomson, O!" and the line was altered to, "O Sophonisba! I am wholly thine!"

⁵ "What is thy name, fair maid?" quoth he.
"Zenelophon, O King!" quoth she.
UNKNOWN, *King Cophetua and the Beggar Maid*. (Percy, *Reliques*.) Shakespeare, quoting this old ballad in *Love's Labour's Lost* (iv, 1, 65), gives the beggar maid's name as Zenelophon.

⁶ Your name hangs in my heart like a bell's
tongue.
ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act iii, sc. 6.

⁷ I do beseech you—
Chiefly, that I might set it in my prayers—
What is your name?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 34.

V—Names Sweet and Ugly

⁸ The very names of things belov'd are dear,
And sounds will gather beauty from their
sense,
As many a face thro' love's long residence
Groweth to fair instead of plain and sere.
ROBERT BARDEN, *Growth of Love*. Sonnet 4.
⁹ What a name! Was it love or praise?
Speech half-asleep or song half-awake?

I must learn Spanish, one of these days,
Only for that slow sweet name's sake.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flower's Name*.

¹⁰ Thrice happy he whose name has been well
spelt

In the despatch.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 18.

¹¹ Oh, Amos Cottle!—Phœbus! what a name!
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*
l. 399.

A measly little gum-drop name like Percival.
HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spendeis*, p. 344.

¹² Pride lives with all; strange names our rustic
give

To helpless infants, that their own may live.
GEORGE CHADBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. I.

With unpronounceable, awful names.
BERT HARTY, *The Tale of a Pony*.

¹³ A name?—if the party had a voice,
What mortal would be a Bugg by choice,
As a Hogg, a Grubb, or a Chubb rejoice,
Or any such nauseous blazon?
Not to mention many a vulgar name,
Which would make a doorplate blush for
shame,

If doorplates were not so brazen!
HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Christening*.

¹⁴ Have heard her sigh and soften out the name.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Gedir*. Pt. v, l. 145.

¹⁵ And if his name be George, I'll call him
Peter;

For new-made honour doth forget men's
names.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 136.

¹⁶ As Stephen Sly and old John Naps of Greece
And Peter Turph and Henry Pimpernell
And twenty more such names and men as
these

Which never were nor no man ever saw.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 2, l. 95.

¹⁷ And last of all an Admiral came,
A terrible man with a terrible name,—
A name which you all know by sight very
well,

But which no one can speak, and no one
can spell.

SOUTHEY, *The March to Moscow*. St. 8.

¹⁸ But Thomas, and William, and such pretty
names,

Should be cleanly and harmless as doves or
as lambs,

Those lovely and innocent creatures.

ISAAC WATTS, *Innocent Play*.

1 What with Gertrude, Ep and Ein,
When I hear the name of Stein,
I go creepy down the spine.

UNKNOWN, *Precious Steins*.

There's a wonderful family called Stein—
There's Gert, and there's Epp, and there's Ein;
Gert's poems are bunk,
Epp's statues are junk,
And no one can understand Ein.
UNKNOWN, *The Steins*.

VI—Name: Nicknames

2 No orator can measure in effect with him
who can give good nicknames.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

3 A nickname is the heaviest stone that the
devil can throw at a man.

HAZLITT, *Essays: On Nicknames*. Quoted.

Of all eloquence a nickname is the most concise;
of all arguments the most unanswerable.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Essays: On Nicknames*.

4 Nicknames and whippings, when they are
once laid on, no one has discovered how to
take off.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Du Paſy*.

5 His intimate friends called him "Candle-
ends."

And his enemies, "Toasted-cheese."

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Hunting of the Snark*.
Fit 1.

6 Known by the *sobriquet* of "The Artful
Dodger."

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*. Ch. 8.

The dodgerest of all the dodgers.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. ii, ch. 13.

7 Called me wessel, Sammy—a wessel of wrnth.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 22.

8 I am called "Archibald the All-right"—for I
am infallible.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act 1.

9 Then you can call me "Timbertoes,"—that's
wut the people likes;

Sutthin' combinin' morril truth with phrases
sech ez strikes.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. 1, No. 8.

10 Out of his surname they have coined an
epithet for a knave, and out of his Chris-
tain name a synonym for the Devil.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Niccolo Machiavelli*.

Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick
(Tho' he gave his name to our Old Nick),
But was below the least of these,
That pass i' th' world for holiness.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 1313.

11 Sunset Cox.

SAMUEL SULLIVAN COX, from a glowing de-
scription of a sunset, written by him, and
printed in *Ohio State Journal*, 19 May, 1853.

12 In the parlance of the street, his first name
was Jupiter; this was properly bestowed, for
his word was "I command."

JAMES FORD RHOODES, *History of the United
States*. Referring to J. P. Morgan. "Jupiter"
as a name for Morgan was originated by
Thomas Hitchcock, of the New York Sun.

13 The bravest of the Brave. (Le brave des
braves.)

MARSHAL NEY won this title at the battle of
Friedland (1807). The title had previously
been given to Crillon by Henry IV of France.

14 Gentlemen, I give you the Bayard of India,
Major James Outram of the Bombay army.

SIR CHARLES JAMES NAZIEB, *Toast*, at dinner
to Outram, 5 Nov., 1842.

15 O sea-green incorruptible.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. iii, bk. iii,
ch. 1. Referring to Robespierre.

16 Some American Sobriquets:

The Old Man Eloquent: John Quincy Adams.

The American Cato: Samuel Adams.

Old Bullion: Thomas Benton.

The Plumed Knight; the Tattooed Man:
James G. Blaine. (For "Plumed Knight"
see 1553:10. "Tattooed Man" derived
from a cartoon by Bernard Gillam in
Puck, 16 April, 1884, captioned "Phryne
Before the Chicago Tribunal," showing
Blaine, clad only in a loin cloth and
"magnetic pad," his body tattooed with
"Mulligan letters," "Bribery," etc.)

The Tenth Muse: Anne Bradstreet.

The Sage of Wheatland: James Buchanan.

The Mill-Boy of the Slashes: Henry Clay.

The Nestor of the Press: Charles A. Dana.

The Little Giant: Stephen A. Douglas.

The Apostle of the Indians: John Eliot.

The Pathfinder: John Charles Frémont.

The Canal-Boy: James Abram Garfield.

Unconditional Surrender: U. S. Grant.

Little Ben: Benjamin Harrison.

The Cincinnatus of the West; Old Tippeca-
noe: William Henry Harrison.

Fighting Joe: General Joseph Hooker. Also
applied to Gen. Joseph Wheeler.

Old Hickory: Andrew Jackson.

Stonewall: Thomas Jonathan Jackson.

The Sage of Monticello: Thomas Jefferson.

Light-Horse Harry: Henry Lee.

Father Abraham, Old Abe, The Rail-splitter,

The Martyr President: Abraham Lincoln.

In his letters to Nicolay, John Hay re-
ferred to Lincoln as "The Tycoon."

Black Eagle; Black Jack: John A. Logan.
Black Jack has also been applied to General John J. Pershing.

The Swamp-Fox: Francis Marion.

Little Mac: General G. B. McClellan.

War-Horse of Democracy: Samuel Medary.

Young Hickory: James K. Polk.

Old Fuss and Feathers: Winfield Scott.

The Watch-Dog of the Treasury: Francis E. Spinner.

Old Rough and Ready: General Zachary Taylor.

The Old Roman: Allen G. Thurman.

The Sage of Greystone: Samuel J. Tilden.

The Little Magician: Martin Van Buren.

Mad Anthony: General Anthony Wayne.

The Schoolmaster of the Republic: Noah Webster.

The Quaker Poet: John G. Whittier.

NAPOLEON

I.—Napoleon I

¹ Crushed was Napoleon by the northern Thor,
Who knocked his army down with icy hammer.

Byron, *Beppo*. St. 61.

And kings crept out again to feel the sun.

E. B. Browning, *Crowned and Buried*, St. 11.

² The instinct of active, brave, able men,
Throughout the middle class everywhere, has
pointed out Napoleon as the incarnate Democra-

crat.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.
Napoleon is thoroughly modern, and, at the highest point of his fortunes, has the very spirit of the newspapers.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.

When you have penetrated through all the circles of power and splendor, you were not dealing with a gentleman, at last, but with an impostor and a rogue.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.

³ Napoleon was a man! His life was the stride of a demigod.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*, 1828.

You are a man!

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, closing a conversation with Goethe at Erfurt, 2 Oct., 1808.

⁴ Yet spirit immortal, the tomb cannot bind thee.

But, like thine own eagle that soars to the sun,

Thou springest from bondage and leavest behind thee

A name which before thee no mortal hath won.

LYMAN HEATH, *The Grave of Bonaparte*

A little while ago I stood by the tomb of the old Napoleon, a magnificent tomb of gilt and

gold, . . . and could see the only woman who ever loved him pushed aside.

R. G. INVERARRELL, *Reveries at the Tomb of Napoleon*.

I wish my ashes to repose on the banks of the Seine, in the midst of the French people I have loved so well.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Codicil to His Will*, dated 16 April, 1821.

I don't care a twopenny damn what becomes of the ashes of Napoleon Bonaparte.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, attr. (FARMER AND HENLEY, *Slang and Its Analogues*.)

⁵ Napoleon healed through sword and fire the sick nation.

HEINE, (SCHERRER, *History of German Literature*. Bk. ii, p. 116.)

⁶ Napoleon was whipped because he carried a chip on his shoulder: this is the one thing that the gods who write the laws of nations will not palliate nor excuse.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xx, p. 45.

⁷ England took the eagle and Austria the eaglelet. (L'Angleterre prit l'aigle et l'Autriche l'aiglon.)

VICTOR HUO, applying for the first time the word l'Aiglon to Napoleon's son. Napoleon had transferred the imperial eagles of Rome to his own standard.

God was bored by him.

VICTOR HUO, Referring to Napoleon.

⁸ Bonaparte's wisdom was in his thoughts, and his madness in his passions. (La sagesse de Bonaparte était dans ses pensées, et la folie dans ses passions.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 221.

⁹ Even the great Napoleon could not dine twice. (Même le grand Napoléon ne pouvait pas dîner deux fois.)

ALPHONSE KARR, *Le Chemin le Plus Court*.

¹⁰ Grand, gloomy, and peculiar, he sat upon the throne a sceptred hermit, wrapped in the solitude of his own originality.

CHARLES PHILLIPS, *The Character of Napoleon*.

¹¹ Although too much of a soldier among sovereigns, no one could claim with better right to be a sovereign among soldiers.

WALTER SCOTT, *Life of Napoleon*.

¹² What! alive, and so bold, O earth?

SHELLEY, *On Hearing the News of the Death of Napoleon*.

It is no longer an event; it is only a piece of news. TALLEYRAND, when some one exclaimed "What an event!" on learning of Napoleon's death at St. Helena. (COOPER, *Talleyrand*.)

¹³ Gentlemen, we have a master: this young

man does everything, can do everything, and will do everything. (Messieurs, nous avons un maître: ce jeune homme fait tout, peut tout, et veut tout.)

SIEYÈS, Address, to the National Assembly, speaking of Napoleon.

¹ No law but his own headstrong will he knew,
No counsellor but his own wicked heart.

ROBERT SOUTHBY, *Ode, Written during the Negotiations with Buonaparte.*

Pre-eminently bad among the worst.

SOUTHBY, *The Post's Pilgrimage to Waterloo.* Pt. iv, st. 15.

² He thought to quell the stubborn hearts of oak,
Madman!—to chain with chains, and bind with bands
That island queen who sways the floods and lands. . . .

We taught him lowlier moods.

TENNYSON, *Buonaparte.*

Though more than half the world was his,
He died without a rood his own;
And borrowed from his enemies
Six feet of ground to lie upon.

TRACKERAY, *The Chronicle of the Drum.*

II—Napoleon III

³ A great unrecognized incapacity. (Une grande incapacité inconnue.)

BISMARCK, of Napoleon III. (*Letter*, 1862, while minister to France.)

Copies never succeed.

KOSSUTH, *Saying.*

⁴ Because we have had Napoleon the Great,
must we have Napoleon the Little?

VICTOR HUGO, *Speech*, Chamber of Deputies, 17 July, 1851. (*BARBOU, Life.*)

⁵ We shall see Buonaparte the bastard

Kick heels with his throat in a rope.

SWINBURNE, *A Song in Time of Order*, 1852.

NATION

See also State

I—Nation: Definitions

⁶ The true wealth of a country lies in its men and women. If they're mean, unhappy and ill, the country is poor.

RICHARD ALDRINGTON, *Colonel's Daughter*, p. 51.

And you prize of the wealth of nations, as if it were bought and sold,

The wealth of nations is men, not silk and cotton and gold.

RICHARD HOVY, *Peace.*

⁷ A people is but the attempt of many

To rise to the completer life of one—

And those who live as models for the mass

Are singly of more value than they all.

Such man are you, and such a time is this,
That your sole fate concerns a nation more
Than much apparent welfare.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act v, l. 334.

⁸ I am firm in my conviction that . . . there is no calamity which a great nation can invite which equals that which follows from a supine submission to wrong and injustice, and the consequent loss of national self-respect and honor, beneath which are shielded and defended a people's safety and greatness.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Message to Congress*, on Venezuelan question, 17 Dec. 1895. Based on draft by Richard Olney, Secretary of State. For contrasted texts see NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 640.

That nation is worthless which does not joyfully stake everything in defense of her honor.

SCHILLER, *Die Jungfrau von Orléans*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 81.

The nation's honor is dearer than the nation's comfort; yes, than the nation's life itself.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, 29 Jan., 1916.

⁹ A nation is the unity of a people. King and parliament are the unity made visible.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table-Talk.*

¹⁰ Individuals may form communities, but it is institutions alone that can create a nation.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, at Manchester, 1866.

Nationality is the miracle of political independence. Race is the principle of physical analogy.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 9 Aug., 1848.

¹¹ A nation is a thing that lives and acts like a man, and men are the particles of which it is composed.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: The National Heart.*

¹² Nations are the citizens of humanity, as individuals are the citizens of the nation.

MAZZINI, *Duties of Man.*

¹³ Nations, like men, have their infancy.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *On the Study and Use of History.*

II—Nation: Apothegms

¹⁴ And hath made of one blood all nations of men.

New Testament: Acts, xvii, 26.

All nations and kindreds and people and tongues.

New Testament: Revelation, vii, 9.

¹⁵ A treaty is the promise of a nation.

FISHER AMES, *Speech on the British Treaty*, 28 April, 1798.

Men, upon the whole,
Are what they can be—nations, what they
would.

E. B. BROWNING, *Casa Guidi Windows*. Pt. I.
Happy are all free peoples, too strong to be dis-
possessed;

But blessed are those among nations who dare to
be strong for the rest!

E. B. BROWNING, *A Court Lady*, l. 39.

Nations save, but do not revenge themselves
GEORGES JACQUES DANTON. (*TADRE, French
Revolution.*)

How much more are men than nations!
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress
of Culture*.

Justice is as strictly due between neighbor
nations as between neighbor citizens. A high-
wayman is as much a robber when he plun-
ders in a gang as when single; and a nation
that makes an unjust war is only a great
gang.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter*, 14 March, 1785.

How wide the limits stand
Between a splendid and a happy land.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 267.

A land of levity is a land of guilt.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts: Preface*.

The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and
are counted as the small dust of the balance.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xi, 15.

No nation is permitted to live in ignorance
with impunity.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 407.

If a nation expects to be ignorant and free, it
expects what never was and never will be.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 382.

Wise nature ever, with a prudent hand,
Dispenses various gifts to ev'ry land;
To ev'ry nation frugally imparts
A genius fit for some peculiar arts.

SOAME JENYNS, *The Art of Dancing*. Canto
ii, l. 55.

I know of no existing nation that deserves to
live, and I know of very few individuals.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iv, p. 208.

A nation's right to speak a nation's voice,
And own no power but of the nation's choice!

THOMAS MOORE, *Fudge Family in Paris*. *Let-
ter* xi, l. 3.

Make your national conscience clean, and your
national eyes will soon be clear.

RUSKIN, *Crown of Wild Olive: War*.

A nation strong, train'd up in arms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Thurs Andronicus*. Act I, sc. 1, 30.

To rise by others' fall

I deem a losing gain;

All states with others' ruin built

To ruin run amain.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *I Envy Not Their Eap*.

A nation never falls but by suicide.

R. W. EMERSON, *Journal*, 1861.

Until nations are generous they will never be
wise; true policy is generous policy; all bitter-
ness, selfishness, etc., may gain small ends, but
lose great ones.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Letter*, March, 1823.

A nation's institutions and beliefs are de-
termined by its character.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. ii, ch. 16,
sec. 5.

The true greatness of nations is in those
qualities which constitute the greatness of
the individual.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Oration on the True Gran-
deur of Nations*.

There was never a nation great until it came
to the knowledge that it had nowhere in the
world to go for help.

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *Studies: Comments
on Canada*. Ch. 3.

Just pride is no mean factor in a State;
The sense of greatness keeps a nation great.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The True Patriotism*.

No nation is fit to sit in judgment upon any
other nation.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, N. Y., 20 April,
1915.

III—Nation: Little Nations

The day of small nations has passed away;
the day of empires has come.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*. Birmingham,
13 May, 1904. *See also under IMPERIALISM*.

There is no such thing as a small country.
The greatness of a people is no more affected
by the number of its inhabitants than the
greatness of an individual is measured by
his height. Whoever presents a great ex-
ample is great.

VICTOR HUGO, *Speech*, at Geneva, 17 Nov.,
1862.

The nations which have put mankind and
posterity most in their debt have been small
states—Israel, Athens, Florence, Elizabethan
England.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (*MARCHANT, Will and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 181.)

A little one shall become a thousand, and a
small one a strong nation.

Old Testament: Isaiah, lx, 22.

She that was great among nations, and princess among provinces, how is she become tributary! *Old Testament: Lamentations*, i, 1.

¹ The Cry of the Little Peoples goes up to God in vain.

For the world is given over to the cruel sons of Cain.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Cry of the Little Peoples*.

² God has chosen little nations as the vessels by which He carries his choicest wines to the lips of humanity to rejoice their hearts, to exalt their vision, to strengthen their faith.

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, *Speech*, Sept., 1914.

NATURE

See also Art and Nature; Brooks; Hills, etc.

I.—Nature: Definitions

³ Nature means Necessity.

P. J. BAILLY, *Festus: Dedication*.

By fate, not option, frugal Nature gave
One scent to hyson and to wall-flower,
One sound to pine-groves and to waterfalls,
One aspect to the desert and the lake.
It was her stern necessity.

EMERSON, *Xenophanes*.

⁴ Whatever befalls in accordance with Nature should be accounted good. (*Omnia autem, quæsecundum naturam fiunt, sunt habenda in bonis.*)

CICERO, *De Senectute*, Ch. xix, sec. 71.

⁵ And what if all of animated nature
Be but organic harps diversely fram'd,
That tremble into thought, as o'er them
sweeps,

Plastic and vast, one intellectual breeze,
At once the soul of each, and God of all?

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Eolian Harp*, l. 44.

⁶ Nature is a rag-merchant, who works up every shred and ort and end into new creations; like a good chemist whom I found, the other day, in his laboratory, converting his old shirts into pure white sugar.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

⁷ Nature is what you may do. . . . Nature is the tyrannous circumstance, the thick skull, the sheathed snake, the ponderous rock-like jaw; necessitated activity, violent direction.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Nature is no spendthrift, but takes the shortest way to her ends.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Nature is a mutable cloud which is always and never the same.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

Nature, as we know her, is no saint. . . . She comes eating, drinking and stinking.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

⁸ The great mother Nature will not quite tell her secret to the coach or the steamboat, but says, One to one, my dear, is my rule also, and I keep my enchantments and oracles for the religious soul coming alone, or as good as alone, in true-love.

EMERSON, *Letter to Mrs. Emerson*, 30 May, 1871.

⁹ Nature, in her most dazzling aspects or stupendous parts, is but the background and theatre of the tragedy of man.

JOHN MORLEY, *Critical Miscellanies: Byron*.

¹⁰ All nature is but art, unknown to thee.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. i, l. 289.

See also ART AND NATURE.

¹¹ Meanwhile, until the world's structure is held together by philosophy, she [nature] maintains its working through hunger and through love.

SCHILLER, *Die Weltweisen*. Last stanza.

¹² "Nature" is but another name for health, and the seasons are but different states of health.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 23 Aug., 1853.

Nature will bear the closest inspection. She invites us to lay our eye level with her smallest leaf, and take an insect view of its plain.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 22 Oct., 1839.

II.—Nature: Apophthegms

¹³ The never idle workshop of Nature.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Elizian Poems: Epilogue*.

¹⁴ About nature consult nature herself.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*: Pt. iii, *Introductio*. Stated by Bacon to be "the sole and only way in which the foundations of true and active philosophy can be established."

¹⁵ Nature is not governed except by obeying her.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. ii, bk. 1, aphor. 129.

Nature, to be commanded, must be obeyed.

FRANCIS BACON, *Novum Organum*.

¹⁶ Where man is not, nature is barren.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁷ Rich with the spoils of Nature.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, sec. 13.

¹⁸ Nature does nothing in vain. (*Natura nihil agit frustra.*)

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, sec. 19. Quoted as "the only undisputed axiom in philosophy."

- 1 And muse on Nature with a poet's eye.
CAMERON, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 98.
Nature indeed looks prettily in rhyme.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 567.
- 2 Nature admits no lie.
CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 5.
There is no pure lie, no pure malignity in nature.
The entertainment of the proposition of depravity is the last profligacy and profanation.
There is no skepticism, no atheism, but that.
EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *New England Reformers*.
- 3 It can't be nature, for it is not sense.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 200.
- 4 Nature abhors annihilation. (Ab interitu naturam abhorret.)
CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 11, sec. 31.
Nature abhors a vacuum. (Natura abhorret vacuum.)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 5. Quoted in Latin.
- 5 Roosevelt on the Nature-Fakers.
EDWARD B. CLARK, *Everybody's Magazine*, June, 1907.
The modern "nature-faker" is of course an object of derision to every . . . true nature-lover.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Everybody's Magazine*, Sept., 1907.
- 6 All Nature ministers to Hope.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Sonnets*. No. 35.
In nature there is nothing melancholy.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Nightingale*.
No tears
Dim the sweet look that Nature wears.
LONGFELLOW, *Sunrise on the Hills*.
All nature wears one universal grin.
FIELDING, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 1.
Some touch of Nature's genial glow.
SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto III, st. 14.
The saddest heart might pleasure take
To see all nature gay.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto IV, st. 15.
- 7 Nature's self's thy Ganymede.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Grasshopper*, l. 8.
- 8 The truth of nature lieth hid in certain deep mines and caves.
DEMOCRITUS. (BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.)
- 9 Child of Nature, learn to unlearn.
BENJAMIN DICKINSON, *Confidential Fleming*. Pt. I, ch. 1.
- 10 Nature tells every secret once.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.
"Look not on Nature, for her name is fatal," said the oracle.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

- 11 Nature works very hard, and only hits the white once in a million throws.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.
Nature hates calculators.
EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *Experience*.
Nature works on a method of all for each and each for all.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Farming*.
- 12 The language of nature is the universal language.
CHRISTOPH GLUCK. (HAWKES, *Music and Morals*. Bk. II, sec. 85.)
- 13 Nature with little is content.
ROBERT HERRICK, *No Want Where There's Little*. See also MODERATION: LIVING ON LITTLE.
- 14 You may drive out Nature with a pitchfork, yet she will always hasten back. (Naturam expelles furca, tamen usque recurret.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 10, l. 24.
Take away the risk, set aside restraint, and Nature will spring forward, to roam at will. (Tolle periculum: Jam vaga prosiliet frenis Natura remotis.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 7, l. 73.
Chase Nature away, it returns at a gallop. (Chassez le naturel, il revient au galop.)
DESTOUCHES, *Glorieux*. Act IV, sc. 3.
- 15 To be beautiful and to be calm is the ideal of nature.
RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Pageant of Summer*.
Deviation from Nature is deviation from happiness.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 22.
- 16 All the wise world is little else, in nature,
But parasites or sub-parasites.
BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act III, sc. 1.
- 17 To conquer Nature man broke down the gates of the Garden of Eden and came forth to meet the challenge of an unordered world.
FRANKLIN K. LANE, *Fruits of Faith*.
- 18 Nature does not proceed by leaps. (Natura non facit saltus.)
LENNÆUS, *Philosophia Botanica*. Sec. 77.
Nature in her operations does not proceed by leaps.
JACQUES TISSOT, *Discours Véritable de la Vie . . . du Géant Théutobocus*. (1613)
- 19 Nature never makes excellent things for mean, or no uses.
JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. II, ch. I, sec. 15.
- 20 All that thy seasons bring, O Nature, is fruit for me!

All things come from thee, subsist in thee, go back to thee.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 23.

¹ Beldam Nature.

MILTON, *At a Vocation Exercise in the College*, l. 48.

I have no enthusiasm for nature which the slightest chill will not instantly destroy.

GEORGE SAND.

² And live like Nature's bastards, not her sons.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 727.

Accuse not Nature; she hath done her part; Do thou but thine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 561.

Nature hath need of what she asks.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 253.

³ 'Tis one and the same Nature that rolls on her course, and whoever has sufficiently considered the present state of things might certainly conclude as to both the future and the past.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

Let us a little permit Nature to take her own way; she better understands her own affairs than we.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

⁴ Nature forms us for ourselves, not for others; to be, not to seem.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 37. See also under APPEARANCE.

⁵ Take Nature's path and mad Opinion's leave; All states can reach it, and all heads conceive; Obvious her goods, in no extreme they dwell; There needs but thinking right and meaning well.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 29.

⁶ From Nature's chain, whatever link you strike, Tenth, or ten thousandth, breaks the chain alike.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 245.

⁷ No man finds it difficult to return to nature except the man who has deserted nature.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. 1, sec. 3.

⁸ Our motto, as you know, is Live according to Nature. (Nempe propositum nostrum est secundum naturam vivere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. v, sec. 4. Seneca is speaking of the motto of the Stoic school.

To live according to nature. (Secundum naturam vivere.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. iv, ch. 10, sec. 26.

I sought the simple life that Nature yields.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Village*. Bk. i.

See also LIFE: THE SIMPLE LIFE.

⁹ Nature hath meat and bran, contempt and grace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 27.

¹⁰ Nature hath framed strange fellows in her time.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 51.

Framed in the prodigality of nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 244.

For all that Nature by her mother-wit Could frame in earth.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto x, st. 21.

¹¹ No men sleep so soundly as they that lay their head upon Nature's lap.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons*.

¹² It is the marriage of the soul with Nature that makes the intellect fruitful, and gives birth to imagination.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 21 Aug., 1851.

¹³ Nature is rarely allowed to enter the sacred portals of civilized society.

H. W. VAN LOON, *Multiple Man*.

¹⁴ Nature speaks in symbols and in signs.

WHITTIER, *To Charles Sumner*.

¹⁵ Few folk hae seen oftener than me Natur gettin' up i' the morning . . . Never see ye her hair in papers.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*. No. 19. March, 1829.

¹⁶ Nature never did betray The heart that loved her.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 123.

To the solid ground Of Nature trusts the Mind that builds for aye.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*.

No. 34.

¹⁷ Nature's old felicities.

WORDSWORTH, *The Trojans*.

III—Nature: Love of Nature

¹⁸ And who loves Nature more Than he, whose painful art Has taught and skilled his heart To read her skill and lore?

ROBERT BANCROFT, *Spring*. Ode ii, st. 4.

¹⁹ To him who in the love of Nature holds Communion with her visible forms, she speaks A various language; for his gayer hours She has a voice of gladness, and a smile And eloquence of beauty, and she glides Into his darker musings, with a mild And healing sympathy, that steals away Their sharpness, ere he is aware.

BYRON, *Thou hastopis*, l. 1.

²⁰ Set him before a hedgerow in a pine,

And he was happy all alone for hours.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Edward Crowhurst*.

1
To sit on rocks, to muse o'er flood and fell,
To slowly trace the forest's shady scene,
Where things that own not man's dominion
dwell,

And mortal foot hath ne'er, or rarely been;
To climb the trackless mountain all unseen,
With the wild flock that never needs a fold;
Alone o'er steep and foaming falls to lean;
This is not solitude; 'tis but to hold
Converse with Nature's charms, and view her
stores unroll'd.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 25.

Dear Nature is the kindest mother still,
Though always changing, in her aspect mild;
From her bare bosom let me take my fill,
Her never-wean'd, though not her favour'd child.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 37.

There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is a society where none intrudes,
By the deep Sea, and music in its roar;
I love not Man the less, but Nature more,
From these our interviews, in which I steal
From all I may be, or have been before,
To mingle with the Universe, and feel
What I can ne'er express, yet cannot all conceal.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 178.

2
I am a part of all you see
In Nature: part of all you feel:
I am the impact of the bee
Upon the blossom; in the tree
I am the sap—that shall reveal
The leaf, the bloom—that flows and flutes
Up from the darkness through its roots.

EMERSON CAWLEY, *Penetralia*.

3
He that can draw a charm
From rocks, or woods, or weeds, or things
that seem

All mute, and does it—is wise.

BRYAN WALKER PROCTER, *A Haunted Stream*.

4
Inebriate of air am I,
And debauchee of dew,
Reeling, through endless summer days,
From inns of molten blue.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 20.

5
He who knows what sweets and virtues are in
the ground, the waters, the plants, the heavens,
and how to come at these enchantments, is
the rich and royal man.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

6
I do not count the hours I spend

In wandering by the sea;

The forest is my loyal friend,

Like God it useth me.

EMERSON, *Walden*.

Whoso walketh in solitude,
And inhabiteth the wood,
Choosing light, wave, rock, and bird,
Before the money-loving herd,
Into that forester shall pass,
From these companions, power and grace.

EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. ii.

7
The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening Paradise.

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Pleasure Arising from
Vicissitude*, l. 49.

8
Then live who may where honied words pre-
vail,

I with the deer, and with the nightingale!

EDWARD HOVELL-THURLOW, *When in the
Woods*.

9
I have heard the mavis singing
Its love-song to the morn;
I've seen the dew-drop clinging
To the rose just newly born.

CHARLES JEFFREYS, *Mary of Argyle*.

10
Give true hearts but earth and sky,
And some flowers to bloom and die.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: First Sun-
day after Epiphany*.

11
Nature, in thy largess, grant
I may be thy confidant!

F. L. KNOWLES, *To Mother Nature*.

12
I was blood-sister to the clod,
Blood-brother to the stone.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *The Fire-Bringer*.

13
For him there's a story in every breeze,
And a picture in every wave.

THOMAS MOORE, *Boat Glee*.

14
And we, with Nature's heart in tune,
Concerted harmonies.

WILLIAM MOTTERSWELL, *Jeannie Morrison*.

15
O Nature, how we worship thee even against
our wills! (Natura, quam te colimus inviti
quoque!)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*. Act iv, l. 1116.

16
Thou, nature, art my goddess; to thy law
My services are bound.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 1.

17
'Tis not for golden eloquence I pray,
A godlike tongue to move a stony heart—
Methinks it were full well to be apart
In solitary uplands far away,
Betwixt the blossoms of a rosy spray,
Dreaming upon the wonderful sweet face
Of Nature, in a wild and pathless place.

FREDERICK Tennyson, *Sonnet*.

5 The sounding cataract
 Haunted me like a passion: the tall rock,
 The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
 Their colours and their forms, were then to me

An appetite; a feeling and a love,
 That had no need of a remoter charm,
 By thought supplied.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 76.

A lover of the meadows and the woods
 And mountains; and of all that we behold
 From this green earth.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 103.

2 And recognizes ever and anon
 The breeze of Nature stirring in his soul.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 599.

As in the eye of Nature he has lived,
 So in the eye of Nature let him die!

WORDSWORTH, *The Old Cumberland Beggar*.

I was yet a boy
 Careless of books, yet having felt the power
 Of Nature.

WORDSWORTH, *Michael*, l. 27.

As if the man had fixed his face,
 In many a solitary place,
 Against the wind and open sky!

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. i, st. 26.

3 He walks with nature, and her paths are peace.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 188.

IV—Nature: Its Beauty

4 A painted meadow, or a purling stream.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Letter from Italy*, l. 166.

Fountain-heads and pathless groves,
 Places which pale passion loves!

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Nice Valour*.
Song. Act iii, sc. 3.

Yet nature's charms—the hills and woods—
 The sweeping vales and foaming floods—
 Are free alike to all.

ROBERT BURNS, *To Chloris*.

Tracing out wisdom, power, and love,
 In earth or sky, in stream or grove.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Evening*.

Meadows trim with daisies pied,
 Shallow brooks and rivers wide.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 75.

5 If Nature built by rule and square,
 Than man what wiser would she be?
 What wins us is her careless care,
 And sweet unpunctuality.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Nature and the Book*.

6 There are no grotesques in nature.
 SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
 sec. 19.

O Nature! a' thy shews an' forms

To feeling, pensive hearts has charms!
 Whether the summer kindly warms,

WV' life an' light,
 Or winter howls, in gusty storms,
 The lang, dark night!

BURNS, *Epistle to William Simpson*. St. 14.

Nothing in Nature is unbeautiful.

TENNYSON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 342.

7 Art, Glory, Freedom fail, but Nature still is
 fair.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto li, st. 87.

8 Nature, exerting an unwearied power,
 Forms, opens, and gives scent to every flower;
 Spreads the fresh verdure of the field, and
 leads

The dancing Naiads through the dewy meads.
 COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 690.

9 Till o'er the wreck, emerging from the storm,
 Immortal Nature lifts her changeful form:
 Mounts from her funeral pyre on wings of
 flame,

And soars and shines, another and the same.
 ERASMUS DARWIN, *Botanic Garden*. Pt. i,
 canto iv, l. 389.

10 For earth's little secret and innumerable ways,
 For the carol and the colour, Lord, we bring
 What things may be of thanks, and that Thou
 hast lent our days

Eyes to see and ears to hear and lips to sing.
 JOHN DRINKWATER, *Morning Thanksgiving*.

11 When you defile the pleasant streams
 And the wild bird's abiding place,
 You massacre a million dreams

And cast your spittle in God's face.
 JOHN DRINKWATER, *Olton Pools; To the Defilers*.

12 Ever charming, ever new,
 When will the landscape tire the view?
 JOHN DYER, *Grongar Hill*, l. 102.

To sit in the shade on a fine day and look upon
 verdure is the most perfect refreshment.

JANE AUSTEN, *Mansfield Park*. Ch. 9.

13 There is nothing so wonderful in any particu-
 lar landscape as the necessity of being beau-
 tiful under which every landscape lies.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

Miller owns this field, Locke that, and Manning
 the woodland beyond. But none of them owns
 the landscape. There is a property in the hori-
 zon which no man has but he whose eye can
 integrate all the parts, that is, the poet. This
 is the best part of these men's farms, yet to
 this their warranty-deeds give no title.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: Nature*.

14 How cunningly nature hides every wrinkle of

her inconceivable antiquity under roses and violets and morning dew!

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

The rounded world is fair to see,
Nine times folded in mystery:
Though baffled seers cannot impart
The secret of its laboring heart,
Throb thine with Nature's throbbing breast,
And all is clear from east to west.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

She paints with white and red the moors
To draw the nations out of doors.

EMERSON, *Nature*.

Nature never spares the opium or aspen, but wherever she mars her creatures with some deformity or defect, lays her poppies plentifully on the bruise, and the sufferer goes joyfully through life, ignorant of the ruin, and incapable of seeing it, though all the world point their finger at it every day.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

There's gowd in the breast of the primrose
pale,
An' ailler in every blossom;
There's riches galore in the breeze of the vale,
And health in the wild wood's bosom.

JAMES HOGG, *There's Gowd in the Breast*.

There ev'ry bush with Nature's music rings,
There ev'ry breeze bears health upon its wings.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 220.

Which of us is not sometimes affected, almost
to despair, by the splendid vision of earth and
sky?

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*.

The soft south-wind, the flowers amid the grass,
The fragrant earth, the sweet sounds everywhere,
Sensad gifts too great almost for man to bear.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Story of Rhodope*, St. 23.

We are what suns and winds and waters make
us;

The mountains are our sponsors and the rills
Fashion and win their nurslings with their
smiles.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Hellenics*.

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and
nothing-withholding and free
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer
yourselves to the sea!

SIMPLY LAMIER, *The Marshes of Glynn*.

Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and the rains
and the sun,
Ye spread and span like the catholic man who
hath mightily won
God out of knowledge and good out of infinite
pain
And sight out of blindness and purity out of a
stain.

SIMPLY LAMIER, *The Marshes of Glynn*.

Nature with folded hands seemed there,

Kneeling at her evening prayer!

LONGFELLOW, *Voices of the Night: Prelude*,
St. 11.

Over our manhood bend the skies;
Against our fallen and traitor lives
The great winds utter prophecies;
With our faint hearts the mountain strives;
Its arms outstretched, the druid wood
Waits with its benedictic;
And to our age's drowsy blood
Still shouts the inspiring sea.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal: Prelude to Part First*.

Wherefore did Nature pour her bounties forth
With such a full and unwithdrawing hand,
Covering the earth with odours, fruits, and
flocks,
Thronging the seas with spawn innumerable,
But all to please, and sate the curious taste?

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 710.

Oh, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer queen.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*, Canto iii, st. 16.

Nature seems unspeakably grand, when,
plunged in a long reverie, one hears the rip-
pling of the waters upon a solitary strand, in
the calm of a night still enkindled and lumi-
nous with the setting moon.

ETIENNE PIVART DE SENANCOUR, *Obermann*.

Nature's unchanging harmony.
SHILLY, *Queen Mab*, Canto ii.

My banks they are furnish'd with bees,
Whose murmur invites one to sleep;
My grottoes are shaded with trees,
And my hills are white-over with sheep.

SHENSTONE, *A Pastoral Ballad: Pt. ii, Hope*.

Once, when the days were ages,
And the old Earth was young,
The high gods and the sages
From Nature's golden pages
Her open secrets wrung.

R. H. STODDARD, *Brahma's Answer*.

The whole wood-world is one full peal of
praise.

TENNYSON, *Bala and Balan*, l. 444.

I care not, fortune, what you me deny:
You cannot rob me of free nature's grace;
You cannot shut the windows of the sky
Through which Aurora shows her brightening
face:

You cannot bar my constant feet to trace
The woods and lawns, by living stream, at eve.
TROMBON, *Castle of Indolence*, Canto ii, st. 3.

¹ O nature! all-sufficient! over all
Enrich me with the knowledge of thy works;
Snatch me to Heaven.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 1352.

Can he forbear to join the general smile
Of Nature? can fierce passions vex his breast,
While every gale is peace, and every grove
Is melody?

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 871.

² The sun-swept spaces which the good God
made.

CHARLES HANSON TOWN, *City Children*.

³ Talk not of temples, there is one
Built without hands, to mankind given;
Its lamps are the meridian sun
And all the stars of heaven,
Its walls are the cerulean sky,
Its floor the earth so green and fair,
The dome its vast immensity
All Nature worships there!

DAVID VEDDER, *The Temple of Nature*.

Where Nature seems to sit alone,
Majestic on a craggy throne.

JOSEPH WATSON, *Ode to Fancy*.

⁴ I believe a leaf of grass is no less than the
journey-work of the stars,
And the pismire is equally perfect, and a grain
of sand, and the egg of the wren,
And the tree-toad is a chef-d'œuvre for the
highest,
And the running blackberry would adorn the
parlors of heaven,
And the narrowest hinge in my hand puts to
scorn all machinery,
And the cow crunching with depress'd head
surpasses any statue,
And a mouse is miracle enough to stagger sex-
tillions of infidels.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 31.

⁵ The harp at Nature's advent strung
Has never ceased to play;
The song the stars of morning sung
Has never died away.

WHITTIER, *The Worship of Nature*.

Though all the bards of earth were dead,
And all their music passed away,
What Nature wishes should be said
She'll find the rightful voice to say.

WILLIAM WINTER, *The Golden Silence*.

⁶ On a fair prospect some have looked,
And felt, as I have heard them say,
As if the moving time had been
A thing as steadfast as the scene
On which they gazed themselves away.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. I, st. 16.

⁷ The stars of midnight shall be dear
To her; and she shall lean her ear

In many a secret place
Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face.

WORDSWORTH, *Three Years She Grew*.

There's not a nook within this solemn pan,
But were an apt confessional,
WORDSWORTH, *The Trosachs*.

⁸ Such blessings Nature pours,
O'erstock'd mankind enjoy but half her stores:
In distant wilds, by human eyes unseen,
She rears her flowers, and spreads her velvet
green;

Pure gurgling rills the lonely desert trace
And waste their music on the savage race.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 227.

⁹ The little cares that fretted me,
I lost them yesterday,
Among the fields above the sea,
Among the winds at play, . . .
Among the hushing of the corn,
Where drowsy poppies nod,
Where ill thoughts die and good are born—
Out in the fields of God.

UNKNOWN, *Out in the Fields*. Published in the
Boston *Sunday Globe*, 30 April, 1899, cred-
ited to St. Paul's Magazine, but not discov-
ered there. Erroneously attributed to Eli-
zabeth Barrett Browning. E. M. Tension, in
her *Life of Louise Imogen Guiney*, states
that it was written by Miss Guiney "not
long before her lute was broken and her pen
laid aside forever." Miss Guiney went to
England in 1901 and died in 1920, having
previously published two collections of
poems in which this one is not included. It
is so obviously English—corn, for example,
being used in its English sense—that it is
the compiler's opinion it was written by an
English author.

V—Nature: Its Cruelty

¹⁰ Nature is cruel, man is sick of blood;
Nature is stubborn, man would fain adore;
Nature is fickle, man hath need of rest;
Nature forgives no debt, and fears no grave.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Man and Nature*.

Nature pardons no mistakes. Her yes is yes,
and her nay, nay.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Discipline*.

Nature's rules have no exceptions.

HENRY SPENCER, *Social Statics: Introduction*.

¹¹ The course of Nature seems a course of Death,
And nothingness the whole substantial thing.

F. J. BAILEY, *Faints: Water and Wood*.

¹² Knowing how Nature threatens, ere she
springs.

ROBERT BUCKMAN, *Mag. Signs*.

¹ It is far from easy to determine whether she [Nature] has proved to him a kind parent or a merciless stepmother.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, sec. 1.

To man the earth seems altogether

No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week 1, day 3.

² Nature subjects the weak to the strong. (Nature est enim potioribus deteriora submittere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. xc, sec. 4.

³ For nature is one with rapine, a harm no preacher can heal;

The Mayfly is torn by the swallow, the sparrow spear'd by the shrike,

And the whole little wood where I sit is a world of plunder and prey.

TENNISON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. iv, st. 4.

⁴ Ah, what a warning for a thoughtless man,
Could field or grove, could any spot of earth,
Show to his eye an image of the pangs
Which it hath witnessed; render back an echo
Of the sad steps by which it hath been trod!

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vi, l. 806.

VI—Nature: Its Laws

⁵ Nature's great law, and law of all men's minds?—

To its own impulse every creature stirs;

Live by thy light, and earth will live by hers!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Religious Isolation*. St. 4.

⁶ I trust in Nature for the stable laws
Of Beauty and utility. Spring shall plant
And Autumn garner to the end of time.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act 1.

⁷ For Nature in man's heart her laws doth pen.
SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nosce Teipsum*. Sec. 26, st. 2.

⁸ Nature is the true law.

JOHN FLEMING, *First Fruits*, Fo. 32.

⁹ Against the law of nature, law of nations.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 889. See also LAW: VARIETIES.

¹⁰ Laws of Nature are God's thoughts thinking themselves out in the orbits and the tides.

C. H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Pattern in Mount*.

¹¹ Those rules of old, discover'd, not devis'd,
Are Nature still, but Nature methodis'd;
Nature, like Liberty, is but restrain'd
By the same laws which first herself ordain'd.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. 1, l. 88.

VII—Nature, The Teacher

¹² The study of Nature is intercourse with the Highest Mind. You should never trifle with Nature.

JEAN LOUIS AGASSIZ, *Agassiz at Penikese*.

¹³ Go forth under the open sky, and list
To Nature's teachings.

BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*.

Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.

WORDSWORTH, *The Tables Turned*.

The house is a prison, the schoolroom's a cell;
Leave study and books for the upland and dell.

JOSEPH H. GREEN, *Morning Invitation to a Child*.

¹⁴ Never does Nature say one thing and Wisdom another. (Numquam aliud natura, aliud sapientia dicit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 321.

Never, no never, did Nature say one thing, and Wisdom say another.

EDMUND BURREL, *Letters on a Regicide Peace*. No. 3.

Nature is always wise in every part.

EDWARD HOVELL-THURLOW, *Harvest Moon*.

¹⁵ Go, from the creatures thy instructions take:
Learn from the birds what food the thickets yield;

Learn from the beasts the physic of the field;
Thy arts of building from the bee receive;
Learn of the mole to plough, the worm to weave;

Learn of the little nautilus to sail,
Spread the thin oar, and catch the driving gale.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 172.

¹⁶ But any man that walks the mead,
In bud or blade or bloom, may find,
According as his humours lead,
A meaning suited to his mind.

TENNISON, *The Day-Dream: Moral*. St. 2.

¹⁷ For I'd rather be thy child
And pupil, in the forest wild,
Than be the king of men elsewhere,
And most sovereign slave of care;
To have one moment of thy dawn,
Than share the city's year forlorn.

H. D. THOREAU, *Nature*.

¹⁸ Nature has always had more power than education. (La Nature a toujours été en eux plus forte que l'éducation.)

VOLTAIRE, *Life of Molière*.

Nature is more powerful than education.

BENJAMIN DUBREUIL, *Constance Fleming*. Pt. 1, ch. 13.

¹⁹ "Is this," I cried,
"The end of prayer and preaching?"

Then down with pulpit, down with priest,
And give us Nature's teaching!"

WERTHER, *A Sabbath Scene*.

Kind Nature's charities his steps attend;
In every babbling brook he finds a friend;
While chaf'ning thoughts of sweetest use,
bestowed

By wisdom, moralise his pensive road.

WORDSWORTH, *Descriptive Sketches*, l. 27.

His daily teachers had been woods and rills,
The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.

WORDSWORTH, *Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle*, l. 162.

One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.

WORDSWORTH, *The Tables Turned*.

On every thorn delightful wisdom grows;
In every rill a sweet instruction flows.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 249.

Read Nature; Nature is a friend to truth;
Nature is Christian; preaches to mankind;
And bids dead matter aid us in our creed.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 703.

VIII.—Nature: The Book of Nature

After the sacred volumes of God and the
Scriptures, study, in the second place, that
great volume of the works and the creatures
of God.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letters: To Trinity College, Cambridge*.

The volume of nature is the book of knowledge.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 4.

The book of Nature is the book of Fate. She
turns the gigantic pages, leaf after leaf,—never
re-turning one.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Did we but pay the love we owe,
And with a child's undoubting wisdom look
On all these living pages of God's book.

J. R. LOWELL, *To the Dandelion*.

Believe one who knows: you will find some-
thing more in woods than in books. Trees and
stones will teach you that which you can never
learn from masters. (Experto crede: aliquid
amplius in silvis invenies quam in libris. Ligna
et lapides docebunt te quod a magistris audire
non possis.)

ST. BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, *Epistles*. No. 106.
To Master Henry Murdach, afterwards
Archbishop of York.

And this our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running
brooks,

Sermons in stones and good in every thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 15.

London had been my prison; but my books
Hills and great waters, labouring men and
brooks,

Ships and deep friendships and remembered days
Which even now set all my mind ablaze.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Biography*.

Strange to the world, he wore a bashful look,
The fields his study, nature was his book.

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy: Spring*, l. 31.

Out of the book of Nature's learned breast.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 4. (Sylvester, tr.)

See thou bring not to field or stone
The fancies found in books;

Leave authors' eyes, and fetch thy own,
To brave the landscape's looks.

EMERSON, *Waldeinsamkeit*.

His listless length at noontide would he
stretch,

And pore upon the brook that babbles by.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 103.

Nature is a volume of which God is the author.

MOSES HARVEY, *Science and Religion*.

What Nature has writ with her lusty wit
Is worded so wisely and kindly

That whoever has dipped in her manuscript
Must up and follow her blindly.

W. E. HENLEY, *Echoes*. No. 33.

Boughs are daily rifled
By the gusty thieves,

And the book of Nature

Getteth short of leaves.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Seasons*.

And Nature, the old nurse, took
The child upon her knee,

Saying: "Here is a story-book

Thy Father has written for thee."

"Come, wander with me," she said,

"Into regions yet untrod;

And read what is still unread

In the manuscripts of God."

LONGFELLOW, *Fiftieth Birthday of Agassiz*.

In nature's infinite book of secrecy

A little I can read.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I,
sc. 2, l. 9.

And meditate the Book Of Nature, ever open.

TROMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 669.

O Reader! had you in your mind
Such stores as silent thought can bring,

O gentle Reader! you would find

A tale in every thing.

WORDSWORTH, *Simon Lee*, l. 65.

IX--Nature and God

¹ What I call God, And fools call Nature.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book: The Pope*, l. 1013.

God is seen God

In the star, in the stone, in the flesh, in the soul
and the clod.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Saul*, St. 17.

² Nature, which is the Time-vesture of God,
and reveals Him to the wise, hides Him from
the foolish.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, Bk. iii, ch. 8.

[Nature], the living visible garment of God.

GOETHE, *Faust*, Pt. i, l. 50. (William P. Andrews, tr.) Quoted by CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, Bk. i, ch. 8.

³ Nature, the vicar of th' almighty Lord.

CHAUCER, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 379.

Stated by Chaucer to be from Statius.

Nature, the Handmaid of God Almighty.

HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*: Bk. ii, *To Dr. T. P.*

⁴ At home with Nature, and at one with God!

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *The Angelus*.

⁵ Nature is but a name for an effect
Whose cause is God.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. vi, l. 224.

His are the mountains and the valleys his,
And the resplendent rivers. His I' enjoy
With a propriety that none can feel,
But who, with filial countenance inspir'd,
Can lift to heaven an unpresumptuous eye,
And smiling say--My Father made them all!

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. v, l. 742.

Full often too

Our wayward intellect, the more we learn
Of nature, overlooks her Author more.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. iii, l. 235.

⁶ What man has written man may read;
But God fills every root and seed
With cryptic words, too strangely set
For mortals to decipher yet.

CHARLES DALMON, *Documents*.

⁷ Nature is the art of God. (Deus eternum, ars
sua, que natura est.)

DANTE, *De Monarchia*, Bk. i, l. 3.

See also ART AND NATURE.

⁸ And when I am stretched beneath the pines,
Where the evening star so holy shines,
I laugh at the lore and the pride of man,
At the sophist schools and the learned clan;
For what are they all, in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may meet?

EMERSON, *Good-Bye*.

Behold! the Haly Graal is found,
Found in each poppy's cup of gold;
And God walks with us as of old.
Behold! the burning bush still burns
For man, whichever way he turns:

And all God's earth is holy ground.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Down at San Diego*.

⁹ He would adore my gifts instead of me,
And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Poet*.

¹⁰ Nature is religious only as it manifests God.

MARK HOPKINS, *Sermon*, 30 May, 1843.

¹¹ A voice is in the wind I do not know;
A meaning on the face of the high hills
Whose utterance I cannot comprehend.

A something is behind them: that is God.

MACDONALD, *Within and Without*, Pt. i, sc. 1.

¹² Every formula which expresses a law of nature
is a hymn of praise to God.

MARIA MITCHELL. Inscribed beneath her bust
in Hall of Fame.

¹³ The perfections of Nature show that she is
the image of God; her defects show that she
is only his image.

PASCAL, *Pensées*, Ch. 12.

¹⁴ All are but parts of one stupendous Whole,
Whose body Nature is, and God the soul;
That changed thro' all, and yet in all the same,
Great in the earth as in th' ethereal frame,
Warms in the sun, refreshes in the breeze,
Glows in the stars, and blossoms in the
trees; . . .

As full, as perfect, in a hair as heart;
As full, as perfect, in vile man that mourns,
As the rapt Seraph that adores and burns.
To him no high, no low, no great, no small;
He fills, he bounds, connects, and equals all!

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. i, l. 267.

A work of skill, surpassing sense,
A labour of Omnipotence;
Though frail as dust it meet thine eye,
He form'd this gnat who built the sky.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Gnat*.

Nature reads not our labels, "great" and "small";
Accepts she one and all.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *The Man with the Hoe*:
A Reply. See also GREATNESS: GREAT AND
SMALL.

¹⁵ Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks thro' Nature up to Nature's God.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 331.

It is the modest, not the presumptuous, in-
quirer who makes a real and safe progress in the
discovery of divine truths. One follows Nature
and Nature's God; that is, he follows God in his
works and in his word.

LORD BOLINGBROKE, *Letter to Mr. Pope*. It was
in this letter, perhaps, that Pope found the
famous phrase he used in the preceding quo-
tation.

And not from Nature up to Nature's God,
But down from Nature's God look Nature
through.

ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *Luther*.

¹ The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament sheweth his handywork.
Old Testament: Psalms, xix, 1.

² Call it Nature, fate, fortune; all these things are names of the one and the selfsame God. (Naturam voca, fatum, fortunamque; sunt omnia unius et ejusdem Dei nomina.)

SENeca, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iv, sec. 8.
Go thou and seek the House of Prayer!
I to the woodlands wend, and there,
In lovely Nature see the God of Love.
SOUTHEY, *Written on Sunday Morning*.

³ God, the Great Giver, can open the whole universe to our gaze in the narrow space of a single lane.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *Jivan-smriti*.

⁴ Are God and Nature then at strife,
That Nature lends such evil dreams?
So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. iv, st. 2.

⁵ Nature, so far as in her lies,
Imitates God, and turns her face
To every land beneath the skies,
Counts nothing that she meets with base,
But lives and loves in every place.
TENNYSON, *On a Mourner*. St. 1.

Nature is the glass reflecting God.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1005.

⁶ The course of nature is the art of God.
The miracles thou call'st for, this attest;
For say, could nature nature's course control?
But, miracles apart, who sees Him not?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1266.
Take God from Nature, nothing great is left.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1391.

X—Nature: Human Nature

⁷ Nature is often bidden, sometimes overcome, seldom extinguished.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Nature in Men*.

How hard it is to hide the sparks of Nature!
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 79.

⁸ Nature stamp'd us in a heavenly mould.
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 498.

⁹ Never can custom conquer nature; for she is ever unconquered. (Numquam naturam mos vinceret; est enim ea semper invicta.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v, ch. 27, sec. 78.

It is difficult indeed to change nature. (Naturam quidem mutare difficile est.)

SENeca, *De Ira*. Bk. II, l. 20.

Nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 128.

¹⁰ Nor rural sights alone, but rural sounds,
Exhilarate the spirit, and restore
The tone of languid Nature.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 181.

¹¹ To Nature and yourself appeal,
Nor learn of others what to feel.
WILLIAM HOGARTH, *Letter to a Friend*, 1761.
Quoted.

¹² The faultless proprieties of nature.
MILTON, *Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce: Preface*.

¹³ Everything unnatural is imperfect.

NAPOLEON, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

The natural alone is permanent.
LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 13.

¹⁴ Every one follows the inclinations of his own nature. (Naturæ sequitur semina quisque suæ.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elégie*. Bk. III, eleg. ix, l. 20.

All men that are ruined are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.

BURKE, *Letters on a Regicide Peace*. Letter I.

¹⁵ Nature never deceives us; it is always we who deceive ourselves. (Jamais la nature ne nous trompe; c'est toujours nous qui nous trompons.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. II.

¹⁶ One touch of nature makes the whole world kin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 175.

All argument will vanish before one touch of nature.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Poor Gentleman*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹⁷ How sometimes nature will betray its folly,
Its tenderness, and make itself a pastime
To harder bosoms!

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 151.

¹⁸ Man is not content to take nature as he finds her. He insists on making her over.

F. J. E. WOODBURN, *Contrasts in Education*, p. 17.

NAVY, see SHIP

NECESSITY

¹⁹ The force of necessity is irresistible. (Τὸ πρὸς ἀνάγκην ἔρ' ἀδύνατον ἐστίν.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Vinculus*, l. 103.

Necessity doth front the universe

With an invincible gesture.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Vinculus*, l. 104. (E. V. Browning, tr.)

1 Necessity is stronger far than art. (Τέχνη δ' ἀνάγκης ἀδυνατείει παρρη.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Vinculus*, l. 513.

2 Every act of necessity is disagreeable. (Πάν γὰρ ἀναγκαῖον κρείττον' ἀναιδὲς ἐστίν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetorica*, Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 4.

3 Necessity has no law. (Legem non habet necessitas.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Solit. Animæ ad Deum*, c. 2, (c. 410.)

Necessity has no law. (Necessitas non habet legem.)

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS xiv, l. 45. (1377) Quoted in Latin.

For as men say, need has no law.

JOHN GOWIE, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 1167. (c. 1390); JOHN SKELTON, *Colyn Cloute*, l. 865. (1520) Also many later writers.

Necessity hath no law. Feigned necessities, imaginary necessities, are the greatest cozenage men can put upon the Providence of God.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Speech*, to Parliament, 12 Sept., 1654.

4 Necessity urges desperate measures.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 23.

5 It is necessity and not pleasure that compels him. (Necessità 'l c' induce, e non diletto.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xii, l. 87.

6 I do not see the necessity of it. (Je n'en vois pas la nécessité.)

COUNT D'ARAGONSON, to the Abbé Desfontaines, who had been brought before him for publishing libels, and who excused himself by saying, "After all, I must live." (Après tout, il faut bien que je vive.) (VOLTAIRE, *Œuvres Complètes*, xlviii, 99.) Also attributed to Count d'Argental, censor of books, by Hénault. (*Mémoires*, 4.)

The ordinary objection is of course raised: I have not the wherewithal to live. To this it may be retorted, Is there any reason why you should live?

TESTULLIAN, *De Idolatria*. Sec. 5.

7 Necessity makes an honest man a knave.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Robinson Crusoe: Serious Reflections*.

8 The necessities of things are sterner stuff than the hopes of men.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 53.

9 Let us build altars to the Beautiful Necessity, which secures that all is made of one piece.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

We do what we must, and call it by the best names.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

10 No man can quite exclude the element of necessity from his labor.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

Necessity does everything well.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Gifts*.

11 Necessity will teach a man, however stupid he be, to be wise. (Χρεία διδάσκει, καὶ βέλους τις ἤ, σοφόν.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragment*. No. 709.

12 Not mine the saying is, but wisdom's saw: "Stronger is naught than dread Necessity."

(Δύστος γὰρ ἐστὶν οὐκ ἐπὶ δόξῃ, σοφὸν δ' ἔσται, δείρει ἀνάγκη οὐδὲν ἰσχυρεῖ πλέον.)

EURIPIDES, *Helena*, l. 513. (Way, tr.)

13 Yet do I hold that mortal foolish who strives against the stress of necessity. (Τῷ δ' ἀναγκαίῳ πρὸς δὲ ἀντιτείνει, σκαλὸν ἡγοῦμαι βλαβερὸν.)

EURIPIDES, *Hercules Furens*, l. 282.

Even the gods do not fight against necessity. (Ἀνάγκη δ' οὐδὲ θεοὶ μάχονται.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i, sec. 77.)

A wise man never refuses anything to necessity. (Necessitati sapiens nihil umquam negat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 540.

Not Ares' self wars with necessity. (Ἦπὸς τῷ ἀνάγκῃ οὐδ' Ἄρης ἀνδιστάται.)

SOPHOCLES, *Fragment*. No. 234.

14 Necessity never made a good bargain.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

15 The three eldest children of Necessity: God, the World and Love.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrice*.

16 Need makes the old wife trot.

HILL, *Common-place Book*, 128. (c. 1475)

Need makes the naked man run,

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 124.

Need makes the naked quean spin.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 124.

17 Necessity, with impartial justice, allots the fates of high and low alike. (Aequæ lege Necessitas Sortitur insignes et imos.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 1, l. 14.

Dire necessity. (Dira necessitas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 24, l. 6.

18 Yoked in knowledge and remorse, now we come to rest,

Laughing at old villainies that Time has turned to jest;

Pardoning old necessities no pardon can efface—

That undying sin we shared in Rouen market-place.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *France*. (1913)

¹ Necessity is the last and strongest weapon.
(Necessitas ultimum et maximum telum est.)
LIVY, *History*, Bk. iv, sec. 28.

² Necessity, the tyrant's plea.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 393.

Necessity is the argument of tyrants; it is the creed of slaves.

WILLIAM PITT, *Speech*, 18 Nov., 1783.

³ Necessity is a violent school-mistress. (C'est une violente maîtresse d'école que la nécessité.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. i, ch. 47.

⁴ All idealism is falsehood in the face of necessity.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Ecce Homo*.

⁵ Yet have I found no power to vie
With thine, severe Necessity!

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Necessity*.

⁶ Necessity knows no shame. (Quidvis egestas imperat.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 671. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

Necessity gives the law, but does not bow to it.
(Necessitas dat legem non ipsa accipit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 444.

⁷ We give necessity the praise of virtue.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*, Bk. i, ch. 8, sec. 14. (c. A.D. 90)

To make a virtue of necessity. (Faciendo de necessitate virtutem)

MATTHEW PARIS, *Chronica Majora* (Record Ser.), i, 20. (c. 1250) This adage is common to all literatures and only a few examples need be given here.

This maketh virtue of necessity.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, Bk. iv, l. 1586. (c. 1374)

Then is it wisdom, as it thinketh me,
To maken virtue of necessity.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 2183.

That I made virtue of necessity,
And took it well, sin that it must be.

CHAUCER, *The Squires Tale*, l. 585.

He made a virtue of necessity. (Faisoit de nécessité vertu.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 11; bk. v, ch. 22. (1532)

To make necessity a virtue. (Necessitatem in virtutem commutatum.)

HADRIANUS JULIUS, *Additions to the Adages of Erasmus*, (c. 1530)

To make a virtue of necessity.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 62. (1594)

Teach thy necessity to reason thus:
There is no virtue like necessity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 279. (1595)

⁸ Necessity when threatening is more powerful

than device of man. (Efficacior omni arte imminens necessitas.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUTUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, Bk. iv, sec. 3, l. 23.

⁹ Necessity makes even the timid brave. (Necessitas etiam timidus fortis facit.)

SALLUST, *Bellum Catilinæ*, Ch. 58, sec. 20.

Necessity makes even cowards brave.

THOMAS DAY, *Sandford and Merton*, p. 44.

Necessity and opportunity may make a coward valiant.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 3514.

Need her courage taught.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. iiii, canto vii, st. 26.

¹⁰ Stern is the visage of necessity. (Ernst ist der Anblick der Nothwendigkeit.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 45.

¹¹ You cannot escape necessities; but you can conquer them. (Effugere non potes necessitates; potes vincere.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*, Epis. xxxi, 3.

¹² Whither I must, I must.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 109.

¹³ Now sit we close about this taper here,
And call in question our necessities.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 164.

The deep of night is crept upon our talk,
And nature must obey necessity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 226.

¹⁴ He that stands upon a slippery place
Makes nice of no vile hold to stay him up.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 137.

¹⁵ Necessity's sharp pinch!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 214.

O, reason not the need: our basest beggars
Are in the poorest thing superfluous:

Allow not nature more than nature needs.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 267.

The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 70.

¹⁶ If I break faith, this word shall speak for me:
I am forsworn on "mere necessity."

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 154.

¹⁷ Spirit of Nature! all-sufficing Power!
Necessity, thou mother of the world!

SHILLY, *Queen Mab*, Canto vi, l. 197.

Necessity, thou tyrant conscience of the great!

SWIFT, *Ode to Dr. William Sancroft*.

¹⁸ I find no hint throughout the Universe
Of good or ill, of blessing-or of curse;

I find alone Necessity Supreme.

JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*. Pt. xiv.

¹ Who, doomed to go in company with pain,
And fear, and bloodshed,—miserable train!—
Turns his necessity to glorious gain.

WORDSWORTH, *Character of the Happy Warrior*, l. 12.

² Necessity the mother of invention. (Mater artium necessitas.)

UNKNOWN, A Latin proverb.

Need taught him wit.

WILLIAM HORMAN, *Vulgaria*. Fo. 52. (1519)

Necessity is the deviser of all manner of shifts.

THOMAS UNDERDOWN, *Heliodorus*, 201. (1587)

Necessity, mother of invention.

WILLIAM WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1672) Also many later writers.

If necessity is the mother of invention, she is never more pregnant than with me.

FARQUHAR, *The Twin Rivals*. Act i, sc. 1.

Necessity—thou best of peacemakers,
As well as surest prompter of invention.

SCOTT, *Feveril of the Peak*. Ch. 26, heading.

Sheer necessity—the proper parent of an art so nearly allied to invention.

SHEEDAN, *The Critic*. Act i, sc. 2.

Want, the mistress of invention.

SUAMANN CANTILIVER, *The Bury-Body*. Act I, sc. 1. (1720)

NECK

¹ Would that the Roman populace had but one neck. (Utinam populus Romanus unum cervicem haberet!)

CALIGULA, when incensed at the people applauding his opponents. (SUETONIUS, *Life*.) Seneca and Dion Cassius also credit the saying to Caligula, but it is ascribed to Nero by other writers.

Anger wishes all mankind had only one neck; love, that it had only one heart.

RACINE, *Flower, Fruit and Thorn*, iv.

I love the sex, and sometimes would reverse

The tyrant's wish "that mankind only had

One neck, which he with one fell stroke might pierce":

My wish is quite as wide, but not so bad, . . .

That womankind had but one rosy mouth,

To kiss them all at once from North to South.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 27.

⁴ Neck or nothing.

COLLEY CIBBER, *The Lady's Last Stake*. Act iii.

⁵ The stately neck is manhood's manliest part;
It takes the life-blood freshest from the heart.
With short, curled ringlets close around it spread,

How light and strong it lifts the Grecian head!

O. W. BRYANT, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 470.

NEEDLE

⁶ They wove the lotus band to deck
And fan with pensile wreath each neck.

THOMAS MOORE, *Ode of Anacreon*. No. 69.

⁷ Bending down His corrigible neck.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 14, l. 74.

⁸ I had as lief thou didst break his neck as his finger.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 1, 153.

And break the neck

Of that proud man that did usurp his back.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 88.

⁹ Falls not the axe upon the humblest neck
But first begs pardon.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 5.

¹⁰ And thus I set my foot on 's neck.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 97.

NEED, see Necessity

NEEDLE

¹¹ True as the needle to the pole.

BARTON BOOTH, *Song*. See under CONSTANCY.

¹² To look for a needle in a haystack.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. From the Latin: Acum in meta fani querere.

He gropeth in the dark to find a needle in a bottle of hay.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. xi, p. 252. (1592)

To go look for a needle in a meadow.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 838. (1532)

By wondrous accident perchance one may

Grope out a needle in a load of hay.

JOHN TAYLOR, *A Kicksey Winsey*. Pt. vii.

¹³ You might have heard a needle fall,
The hush was so profound.

H. S. LEIGH, *A Last Resource*.

¹⁴ You have touched it with a needle. (Tetigisti acu.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1306. (Act v, sec. 2.) i. e., "You've hit it!"

¹⁵ So delicate with her needle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 198.

Go ply thy needle.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 25.

¹⁶ The blooming daughter throws her needle by.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Curiosity*.

¹⁷ The bright little needle—the swift-flying needle,

The needle directed by beauty and art.

SAMUEL WOODWORTH, *The Needle*.

NEGRO

See also Slavery

¹ The Negro, thanks to his temperament, appears to make the greatest amount of happiness out of the smallest capital.

EMERSON, *Journal*. Vol. x, p. 176.

² Dere was an old nigga, dey call'd him Uncle Ned,

He's dead long ago, long ago.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Old Uncle Ned*.

³ But our captain counts the image of God—nevertheless his image—cut in ebony as if done in ivory, and in the blackest Moors he sees the representation of the King of Heaven.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States: The Good Sea-Captain*.

⁴ Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?

Old Testament: Jeremiah, xlii, 23.

A Zulu riding in a Rolls-Royce is still a Zulu.

H. W. VAN LOON, *Tolerance*.

⁵ All I ask for the negro is that if you do not like him, let him alone. If God gave him but little, that little let him enjoy.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Springfield, Ill., 17 July, 1858.

In the right to eat the bread . . . which his own hand earns, he [the negro] is my equal and the equal of Judge Douglas, and the equal of every living man.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Lincoln-Douglas Debates*. First joint debate, Ottawa, Ill., 21 Aug., 1858.

⁶ I am endeavoring to wash an Ethiopian white. (*Aἰθῶνα καθύπερ εὐχρηστέον*)

LUCIAN, *Adversus Indoctum*. Sec. 28.

To wash a negro white. (*Æthiopem dealbare*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

We may yet find a rose-water that will wash the negro white.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Some Negroes who believe the resurrection, think that they shall rise white.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. II, sec. 6.

⁷ Some doubt the courage of the negro. Go to Haiti and stand on those fifty thousand graves of the best soldiers France ever had, and ask them what they think of the negro's sword.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Toussaint L'Ouverture*.

⁸ Never forget that two blacks do not make a white.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

⁹ For more than a century before the Declara-

tion of Independence, the negroes had been regarded as beings of an inferior order . . . so far inferior that they had no rights which a white man was bound to respect.

CHIEF-JUSTICE ROGER BROOKS TANEY, of the Supreme Court of the United States, *Decision*, in the Dred Scott case, 1857. (*Howard's Reports*. Vol. xix, p. 407.)

¹⁰ The silence, inch by inch, is there,
And the right limb for a lynch is there;
And a lean daw waits for both your eyes,
Blackbird.

RUDOLPH TORRENCE, *The Bird and the Tree*.

¹¹ The Afrikan may be Our Brother . . . But the Afrikan isn't our sister & our wife & our uncle. He isn't sevral of our brothers & all our fust wife's relashuns. He isn't our grandfather and our grate grandfather, & our Aunt in the country.

ARTEMUS WARD, *The Crisis*.

NEIGHBOR

¹² A hedge between keeps friendship green.

A. B. CUYALES, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*, 93.

Love your neighbour, yet pull not down your hedge.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacals Prudentium*.

My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him.
He only says, "Good fences make good neighbors."

ROBERT FROST, *Mending Wall*.

¹³ You must ask your neighbour if you shall live in peace.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 203. (1639)

The most plous may not live in peace, if it does not please his wicked neighbor.

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 124.

¹⁴ To God be humble, to thy friend be kind,
And with thy neighbours gladly lend and borrow;

His chance to-nicht, it may be thine to-morrow.

WILLIAM DUNBAR, *No Treasure Without Gladness*.

¹⁵ Here's talk of the Turk and the Pope, but it's my next door neighbour that does me harm.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2497.

What is nearest touches us most. The passions rise higher at domestic than at imperial tragedies.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Mrs. Thrale*.

¹⁶ Just next door 'tis cold and cheerless,

There's no carpet on the floor,

And a little heart is breaking,
In the cottage, just next door.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Just Next Door*. (1902)

¹ All is well with him who is beloved of his neighbours.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

² A bad neighbor is as great a plague as a good one is a blessing; he who enjoys a good neighbor has a precious possession.

HERODOTUS, *Works and Days*, l. 346.

A bad neighbor brings bad luck. (Aliquid mali esse propter vicinum malum.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 772. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

Quoted as a proverb.

If you're a neighbor to a neighbor who is bad, you must learn to suffer what is bad. But if you are neighbor to a neighbor who is good, more and more reciprocal good do you both teach and learn.

MENANDER, *Fragments*, No. 553.

³ Your own safety is at stake when your neighbor's house is in flames. (Tua res agitur, paries cum proximus ardet.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 84.

When a neighbor's house is on fire the flames are with difficulty kept from your own. (Proximus a tectis ignis defenditur ægre.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 625.

⁴ Every man's neighbour is his looking-glass.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs: Brit.-Eng.*, 3.

⁵ 'Tis need that tests one's neighbor.

HENRIK IBSSEN, *Peer Gynt*. Act I.

⁶ A system in which the two great commandments were to hate your neighbour and love your neighbour's wife.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Moore's Life of Byron*.

⁷ We are nearer neighbors to ourselves than whiteness to snow, or weight to stones.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

⁸ The same reason that makes us wrangle with a neighbor causes a war between princes.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

⁹ Whate'er the passion—knowledge, fame, or pelf—

Not one will change his neighbour with himself.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 261.

See plastic Nature working to this end,
The single atoms each to other tend,
Attract, attracted to, the next in place,
Form'd and impell'd its neighbour to embrace.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 9.

¹⁰ Withdraw thy foot from in thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxv, 17.

¹¹ Better that man be born dumb, nay, void of reason, rather than that he employ the gifts of

Providence to the destruction of his neighbor.

QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii, ch. 1, sec. 1.

¹² There is an idea abroad among moral people that they should make their neighbours good. One person I have to make good: myself. But my duty to my neighbour is much more nearly expressed by saying that I have to make him happy—if I may.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Christmas Sermon*.

¹³ Love thy neighbor. ('Αγάπα τὸν πλησίον.)

THEALES. (STOBAEUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. iii, l. 59.)

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

Old Testament: *Leviticus*, xix, 18; *New Testament: Matthew*, xix, 19. It will be noted that Jesus was quoting the *Old Testament*.

Once again success has crowned

Missionary labor,

For her sweet eyes own that she

Also loves her neighbor.

G. A. BAKER, *Thoughts on the Commandments*.

I love my neighbour as myself,

Myself like him too, by his leave,

Nor to his pleasure, power, or pelf

Came I to crouch, as I conceive.

JOHN BYRON, *Careless Content*.

NELSON, HORATIO

¹⁴ She's [England] lost her Nelson now,
(A worthy man: he loved a woman well!)

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*, vi, 8.

¹⁵ For he is England; Admiral,

Till the setting of her sun.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Trafalgar Day*.

Admirals all, for England's sake,

Honour be yours and fame!

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Admirals All*.

¹⁶ Keep the Nelson touch.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Minara Sidera*.

A FEEBACE OR WESTMINSTER ABBEY, see 2083:14.

NEW YORK CITY

¹⁷ No king, no clown, to rule this town!

WILLIAM O. BARTLETT, in *New York Sun*, about 1870, referring to "Boss" Tweed and Peter B. Sweeny, master-mind of the Tweed ring.

¹⁸ New York is a sucked orange.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture*.

¹⁹ Stream of the living world

Where dash the billows of strife!—

One plunge in the mighty torrent

Is a year of tamer life!

City of glorious days,

Of hope, and labor and mirth,

With room and to spare, on thy splendid bays,

For the ships of all the earth!

R. W. GILDER, *The City*.

²⁰ In dress, habits, manners, provincialism, rou-

line and narrowness, he acquired that charming insolence, that irritating completeness, that sophisticated crassness, that overbalanced poise that makes the Manhattan gentleman so delightfully small in his greatness.

O. HENRY, *Voice of the City: Defeat of the City*.

Far below and around lay the city like a ragged purple dream, the wonderful, cruel, enchanting, bewildering, fatal, great city.

O. HENRY, *Strictly Business: The Duel*.

Well, little old Noisyville-on-the-Subway is good enough for me.

O. HENRY, *Strictly Business: The Duel*.

If there ever was an aviary overstocked with jays it is that Yaptown-on-the-Hudson, called New York. . . "Little old New York's good enough for us"—that's what they sing.

O. HENRY, *Gentle Grafter: A Tempered Wind*.

What else can you expect from a town that's shut off from the world by the ocean on one side and New Jersey on the other?

O. HENRY, *Gentle Grafter: A Tempered Wind*.

The renowned and ancient city of Gotham.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Salmagundi*. No. xvi, Wednesday, 11 Nov., 1807, ch. 109. Chapter heading. The earliest reference to New York City as "Gotham." At the beginning of the chapter, it is referred to as "the thrice renowned and delectable city of Gotham." The proverb about the wise men of Gotham is believed to refer to Gotham, a village in Nottinghamshire, England.

Manhattan's a hell where culture rarely grow;
But it lets two lives do all they care to do.

ALFRED KERRYMORE, *Two Lives and Six Millions*.

Harlem has a black belt where darkies dwell in
a heaven where white men seek a little hell.

ALFRED KERRYMORE, *Harlem*.

New York, the hussy, was taken in sin again!
THOMAS BIER, *The Mauve Decade*, p. 141.

Not like the brazen giant of Greek fame,
With conquering limbs astride from land to land;

Here at our sea-washed, sunset gates shall stand

A mighty woman with a torch, whose flame
Is the imprisoned lightning, and her name
Mother of exiles.

EMMA LAZARUS, *The New Colossus*.

Some day this old Broadway shall climb to
the skies,

As a ribbon of cloud on a soul-wind shall rise,
And we shall be lifted, rejoicing by night,
Till we join with the planets who choir their
delight.

The signs in the streets and the signs in the
skies

Shall make a new Zodiac, guiding the wise,
And Broadway make one with that marvelous
stair

That is climbed by the rainbow-clad spirits of
prayer.

VACCEL LINDSAT, *A Rhyme About an Electrical Advertising Sign*.

Give my regards to Broadway.

GEORGE M. COHAN. Title and refrain of popular song. (1904)

The Sidewalks of New York.

JAMES BLAKE AND CHARLES LAWSON. Title and refrain of song, later made famous by Al. Smith. (1894)

A stillness and a sadness

Pervade the City Hall,

And speculating madness

Has left the street of Wall;

The Union Square looks really

Both desolate and dark,

And that's the case, or nearly,

From Battery to Park.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS, *Dark Days*. (c. 1860)

Up in the heights of the evening skies I see
my City of Cities float

In sunset's golden and crimson dyes: I look
and a great joy clutches my throat!

Plateau of roofs by canyons crossed: windows
by thousands fire-furied--

O gazing, how the heart is lost in the Deepest
City in the World.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *New York from a Sky-scraper*.

Who that has known thee but shall burn

In exile till he come again

To do thy bitter will, O stern

Moon of the tides of men!

JOHN REED, *Proud New York*.

Just where the Treasury's marble front

Looks over Wall Street's mingled nations,

Where Jews and Gentiles most are wont

To throng for trade and last quotations;

Where, hour, by hour, the rates of gold

Outrival, in the ears of people,

The quarter-chimes, serenely tolled

From Trinity's undaunted steeple.

E. C. STODMAN, *Pan in Wall Street*.

City of hurried and sparkling waters! city
of spires and masts!

City nested in bays! my city!

WALT WHITMAN, *Memorabilia*.

Mighty Manhattan, with spires, and

The sparkling and hurrying tides, and the ships.

WALT WHITMAN, *When Lilacs Last in the
Door-Yard Bloom'd*. St. 12.

The ferries ply like shuttles in a loom.

ZOK AZIZO, *This is My Bow*.

¹ A little strip of an island with a row of well-fed folks up and down the middle, and a lot of hungry folks on each side.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*. Ch. viii.

² We plant a tub and call it Paradise. . . . New York is the great stone desert.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *The Melting-Pot*. Act ii.

Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred.

BYRON R. NEWTON, *Owed to New York*. For full quotation see APPENDIX.

NEWS

For Newspapers see Press

³ A master-passion is the love of news.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Newspaper*, l. 281.

⁴ When a dog bites a man that is not news, but when a man bites a dog that is news.

Usually attributed to CHARLES A. DANA, famous editor of the *New York Sun*, but the evidence favors JOHN B. BOGART, city editor of the *Sun* from 1873-1890. In a letter to the compiler, Mr. Frank M. O'Brien, the present editor of the *Sun*, says, "The late Edward P. Mitchell, Dana's right hand man for many years, told me that the author was Mr. Bogart. Mr. Mitchell was meticulous about such things, and if it had not been true I think Mr. Bogart, a most modest man, would have demurred." Stanley Walker (*City Editor*, p. 20) attributes the saying to Amos Cummings, another of Dana's editors.

Asked for a definition of news, I can give you no better answer than the one on which we were brought up in the *Sun* office. Mr. Dana used to say, "When a dog bites a man that is not news, but when a man bites a dog that is news."

RICHARD HARDING DAVIS. (HARRINGTON, *Essentials of Journalism*.)

News is as hard to hold as quicksilver, and it fades more rapidly than any morning-glory.

STANLEY WALKER, *City Editor*, p. 20.

Women, wampum and wrongdoing are always news.

STANLEY WALKER, *City Editor*, p. 44.

⁵ Good news may be told at any time, but ill in the morning.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Do not awake me when you have good news to communicate; with that there is no hurry. But when you bring bad news, rouse me instantly, for then there is not a moment to be lost.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. To his Secretary. (Quoted by Emerson, *Napoleon*.)

⁶ Where village statesmen talked with looks profound,

And news much older than their ale went round.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 223.

⁷ News, the manna of a day.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 169.

⁸ It is good news, worthy of all acceptance, and yet not too good to be true.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: I Tim.* 1, 15.

⁹ Stay a little, and news will find you.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lii. 7.

As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxv, 25.

¹¹ No news is better than evil news.

JAMES I. (*Lovely MSS.*, 403. 1616.)

The best news is when we hear no news.

DONALD LUFFTON, *London and Country*. No. 12. (1632)

No news is good news.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Spleen*. Act i. (1776)

No news, good news. (Pas de nouvelles, bonnes nouvelles.)

MEILHAC AND HALÉVY, *La Belle Hélène*. Act ii, sc. 5.

¹² Into authentic and apocryphal--

Or news of doubtful credit, as barbers' news, And tailors' news, porters', and watermen's news . . .

Vacation news, term-news, Christmas-news.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹³ Evil news fly faster still than good.

THOMAS KYD, *Spanish Tragedy*. Act i. (1594)

Ill news hath wings, and with the wind doth go: Comfort's a cripple, and comes ever slow.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Barons' Wars*. Bk. ii, st. 28. (1603)

Ill news, madam, are swallow-winged, but what's good walks on crutches.

MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1630)

It is an old saying that Ill News hath wings and Good News no legs.

MARGARET CAVENDISH, DUCHESS OF NEWCASTLE, *Sociable Companions*. Act i, sc. 1. (c. 1660)

For evil news rides post, while good news halts.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1538. (1671)

Ill news is wing'd with fate, and flies apace.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 49. (1685)

Ill news goes quick and far.

PLUTARCH, *Of Inquisitiveness*. Quoted.

¹⁴ What, what, what,

What's the news from Swat?

Sad news, Bad news,

Comes by the cable; led

Through the Indian Ocean's bed,

Through the Persian Gulf, the Red Sea, and the Med-

Interdead—he's dead;
The Akhoond is dead.

GEORGE THOMAS LANTIGAN, *The Akhoond of Swat*. On 22 JAN., 1878, the *London Times* published an item headed, "The Akhoond of Swat is Dead."

Who, or why, or which, or what,
Is the Akhoond of Swat?

EDWARD LEAR, *The Akhoond of Swat*.

Behold, I send my messenger before thy face.

New Testament: Mark, i, 2.

News, news, news, my gossiping friends,
I have wonderful news to tell.

OWEN MEREDITH, *News*.

My ears await your tidings. (Istuc quod adfers aures expectant meæ.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 331. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

Let the greatest part of the news thou hearest be the least part of what thou believest, lest the greater part of what thou believest be the least part of what is true. Where lies are easily admitted, the father of lies will not easily be excluded.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. ii, No. 50.

The nature of bad news infects the teller.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 99.

Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news: give to a gracious message
An host of tongues; but let ill tidings tell
Themselves when they be felt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 85.

If 't be summer news,
Smile to 't before; if winterly, thou need'st
But keep that countenance still.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 12.

The first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,
Remember'd tolling a departing friend.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 100.

Ram thou thy fruitful tidings in mine ears,
That long time have been barren.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 24.

Prither, friend,
Pour out the pack of matter to mine ear,
The good and bad together.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 33.

Celia: Here comes Monsieur le Beau.

Rosalind: With his mouth full of news,

Celia: Which he will put on us, as pigeons
feed their young.

Rosalind: Then shall we be news-crammed.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 97.

Thou still hast been the father of good news.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 42.

The news is not so tart.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 88.

There's villainous news abroad.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 367.

News fitting to the night
Black, fearful, comfortless and horrible.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 19.

I drown'd these news in tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 104.

Pistol: Tidings do I bring, and lucky joys,
And golden times, and happy news of price.
Falstaff: I pray thee now, deliver them like
a man of this world.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 99.
Master, master! news, old news, and such news
as you never heard of!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 30.

How goes it now, sir? this news which is
called true is so like an old tale, that the
verity of it is in strong suspicion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 30.

The messenger of good news is always an
object of benevolence.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*.
Lecture 22.

I cannot make news without straw.

WALFOL, *Letter to the Miss Berrys*, 8 June,
1791.

Any news? (*Mή τι καλόν.*)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverbial saying.

What's the news?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 240.

What news on the Rialto?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 3, l. 39.

NEWSPAPERS, see Press

NEWTON, SIR ISAAC

I do not know what I may appear to the
world, but to myself I seem to have been
only like a boy playing on the seashore and
diverting myself in now and then finding a
smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordi-
nary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all
undiscovered before me.

ISAAC NEWTON. (*BEZWEETER, Memoirs of New-
ton*. Vol. ii, ch. 27.)

Collecting toys,
And trifles for choice matters, worth a sponge;
As children gathering pebbles on the shore.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 322.

Newton (that proverb of the mind), alas!
Declared, with all his grand discoveries reveal'd,

That he himself felt only "like a youth
Picking up shells by the great ocean—Truth."
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vii, st. 5.

1 When Newton saw an apple fall, he found . . .
A mode of proving that the earth turn'd
round

In a most natural whirl, called "gravitation";
And thus is the sole mortal who could grap-
ple,

Since Adam, with a fall or with an apple.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 1.

2 Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in Night:
God said, Let Newton be! and all was Light.
POPE, *Epitaph for Sir Isaac Newton*.

O'er Nature's laws God cast the veil of night:
Out-blaz'd a Newton's soul—and all was light.
AARON HILL, *On Sir Isaac Newton*.

3 The antechapel where the statue stood
Of Newton with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind for ever
Voyaging through strange seas of thought
alone.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. iii, l. 60.

NICKNAMES, see under Names

NIGHT

See also Darkness, Midnight

I—Night: Apothegms

4 Night is the sabbath of mankind,
To rest the body and the mind.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 1349.

5 The night
Shows stars and women in a better light.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 152.

6 Night's black mantle covers all alike.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
4, day 1. (c. 1580)

Night . . .
Whose pitchy mantle overveil'd the earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 1.
(1592)

Come, civil night,
Thou sober-suited matron, all in black, . . .
With thy black mantle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 2,
l. 10.

Sable-vested Night, eldest of things.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 962.

7 O nights and feasts divine! (O noctes, cen-
aque deum!)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 65.

Those gay-scent, festive nights.
TUCKERMAN, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 1037.
See also under FEAST.

8 Watchman, what of the night?

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xli, 11.

Macbeth: What is the night?

Lady Macbeth: Almost at odds with morning,
which is which.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 126.

9 Night, when deep sleep falleth on men.

Old Testament: *Job*, iv, 13; xxxiii, 15.

The night cometh when no man can work.

New Testament: *John*, ix, 9.

10 Night hath a thousand eyes.

JOHN LYLY, *Maydes Metamorphosis*. Act iii, l.

The Night has a thousand eyes,

The Day but one;

Yet the light of the bright world dies
With the dying sun.

F. W. BOURDILLON, *The Night Has a Thou-
sand Eyes*.

11 By night comes counsel to the wise. (*Ἐν
νυκτὶ βουλὴ τοῖς σοφοῖς γίγνεται*.)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 150.

Night is the mother of counsels.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. The
French form is "La nuit porte conseil";
the Latin, "In nocte consilium."

Night is the mother of thoughts.

JOHN FLORENCE, *First Fruits*. Fo. 31. (1578)

12 What hath night to do with sleep?

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 122.

Most glorious night!

Thou wert not sent for slumber!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 93.

13 How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smil'd.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 249.

Night is a stealthy, evil Raven,
Wrapt to the eyes in his black wings.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Day and Night*.

Come into the garden, Maud,

For the black bat, night, has flown.

TENNYSOON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 22, st. 1.

14 With him fled the shades of night.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 1015.

The shades of night were falling fast.

LONGFELLOW, *Excelsior*.

15 Let's have one other gaudy night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 13, l. 183.

Burn this night with torches.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 41.

16 Making night hideous.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 54.

Now the hungry lion roars,
And the wolf howls the moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 378.

Silence, ye wolves! while Ralph to Cynthia
howls,
And makes night hideous.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. III, l. 165.

Dark-eyed night.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 121.
Come, gentle night, come, loving, black-brow'd
night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 2,
l. 20.

Sable Night, mother of Dread and Fear,
Upon the world dim darkness doth display,
And in her vaulty prison stows the Day.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 117.

'Twas night, and all the world was lulled
to rest. (Omnia noctis erant placida com-
posta quiete.)
VARRO, *Argonautica*. Frag.

You know not what the night will bring.
(Nescis quid vesper serus ferat.)
VARRO. Title of satire. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes
Atticæ*, l. 22.)

Black night broods over the deep. (Ponto
nox incubat atra.)
VERGEN, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 89.

Mine is the night, with all her stars.
EDWARD YOUNG, *Paraphrase on Job*, l. 147.

Wan night, the shadow-goer, came stepping
in.
UNKNOWN, *Beowulf*. Pt. III.

II—Night: Its Beauty

The stars are forth, the moon above the
tops
Of the snow-shining mountains—Beautiful!
I linger yet with Nature, for the night
Hath been to me a more familiar face
Than that of man; and in her starry shade
Of dim and solitary loveliness
I learn'd the language of another world.
BYRON, *Manfred*. Act III, sc. 4.

And soft adornings from their loves receive
Upon the honey'd middle of the night.
KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 6.

The Night walked down the sky
With the moon in her hand.
F. L. KNOWLES, *A Memory*.

I heard the trailing garments of the Night
Sweep through her marble halls!
I saw her sable skirts all fringed with light

From the celestial walls!
LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.

And Evening trails her robes of gold
Through the dim halls of Night.
SARAH H. P. WHITMAN, *Summer's Call*.

I felt her presence, by its spell of might,
Stoop o'er me from above;
The calm, majestic presence of the Night,
As of the one I love.

LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.
I heard the sounds of sorrow and delight,
The manifold soft chimes,
That fill the haunted chambers of the Night,
Like some old poet's rhymes.

LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.
O holy Night! from thee I learn to bear
What man has borne before!
Thou layest thy finger on the lips of Care,
And they complain no more.

LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.
Peace! Peace! Oristes-like I breathe this prayer!
Descend with broad-winged flight,
The welcome, the thrice prayed-for, the most
fair,

The best-beloved Night!
LONGFELLOW, *Hymn to the Night*.

God makes such nights, all white an' still
Fur 'z you can look or listen,
Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,
All silence an' all glisten.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Cowwies*.

Silent Night,
With this her solemn bird and this fair
moon,
And these the gems of Heav'n, her starry
train.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. IV, l. 647.

Bend low, O dusky Night,
And give my spirit rest,
Hold me to your deep breast,
And put old cares to flight.
Give back the lost delight
That once my soul possessed,
When Love was loveliest.
LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON, *To Night*.

The gods sell all things at a fair price, said
an old poet. He might have added that they
sell their best goods at the cheapest rate.
... There is no entrance fee to the starlit
ball of the Night.

ANNE MONTAGU, *Story of San Michele*, p. 398.

O Night, most beautiful and rare!
Thou giv'st the heavens their holiest hue,
And through the azure fields of air
Bring'st down the gentle dew.
THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Nights*.

How beautiful this night! the balmy night...

Which vernal zephyrs breathe in evening's ear
Were discord to the speaking quietude
That wraps this moveless scene. Heaven's ebon
vault,
Studded with stars unutterably bright,
Through which the moon's unclouded grandeur
rolls,
Seems like a canopy which love had spread
To curtain her sleeping world.
SHILLY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. iv, l. 1.

How beautiful is night!
A dewy freshness fills the silent air;
No mist obscures, nor cloud, nor speck, nor stain
Breaks the serene of heaven:
In full-orbed glory yonder moon divine
Rolls through the dark blue depths.
Beneath her steady ray
The desert-circle spreads
Like the round ocean, girdled with the sky.
How beautiful is night!
ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Thalaba*. Bk. i, st. 1.

1
Swiftly walk o'er the western wave,
Spirit of Night!
SHILLY, *To Night*.

2
The star-usurping battlements of night.
GEORGE STRELLINO, *In Extremis*.

3
See how there the cowl'd night
Kneels on the eastern sanctuary-stair.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Corymbus for Autumn*.

4
Come, drink the mystic wine of Night,
Brimming with silence and the stars;
While earth, bathed in this holy light,
Is seen without its scars.

LOUIS UNTERMEYER, *The Wine of Night*.

5
Mysterious night! when our first parent knew
Thee from report divine, and heard thy
name,

Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,
This glorious canopy of light and blue?
JOSEPH BLANCO WHITE, *Night and Death*.

6
Press close, bare-bosom'd night—press close,
magnetic nourishing night!

Night of south winds—night of the large
few stars!

Still nodding night—mad naked summer
night.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 21.

7
Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne,
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumbering world.
Silence, how dead! and darkness, how pro-
found!

Nor eye, nor list'ning ear, an object finds;
Creation sleeps.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night 1, l. 18.

How is night's sable mantle labour'd o'er,
How richly wrought with attributes divine!

What wisdom shines! what love! this midnight
pomp,
This gorgeous arch, with golden worlds inlaid
Built with divine ambition!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 385.

'Tis Nature's system of divinity,
And every student of the night inspires.
'Tis elder scripture, writ by God's own hand:
Scripture authentic! uncorrupt by man.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 644.

III—Night: Its Sadness

8
A night of tears! for the gusty rain
Had ceased, but the eaves were dripping
yet;

And the moon looked forth, as tho' in pain,
With her face all white and wet.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Portrait*.

9
For now began
Night with her sullen wings to double-shade
The desert; fowls in their clay nests were
couch'd,
And now wild beasts came forth, the woods
to roam.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 499.

10
Night is the time to weep;
To wet with unseen tears
Those graves of memory, where sleep
The joys of other years.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Night*.

11
Night is sadder than the hours of daylight.
(Tristior nox est, quam tempora Phoebi.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 585.

12
How long the night seems to one kept
awake by pain. (Qu'une nuit paraît longue
à la douleur qui veille!)

BERNARD JOSEPH SAURIN, *Blanche et Guiscard*,
Act v, sc. 5.

The night, to him, that had no morrow.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *O'Connor's Child*. St. 9.

There never was night that had no morn.
DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *The Golden Gate*.

This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 139.

13
The cold blast at the casement beats;
The window-panes are white;
The snow whirls through the empty streets;
It is a dreary night!

EPIC SARGENT, *The Heart's Summer*.

14
Night brings our troubles to the light, rather
than banishes them. (Nox exhibet molestiam,
non tollit.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. lvi, sec. 6.

- ¹ 'Tis a wild night.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 311.
Here's a night pitiless nor wise man nor fool.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 13.
Things that love night
Love not such nights as these.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 42.
'Tis a naughty night to swim in.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 116.
The tyranny of the open night's too rough
For nature to endure.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 2.
And altogether it's very bad weather,
And an unpleasant sort of a night!
R. H. BARHAM, *The Nurse's Story*.
Give not a windy night a rainy morning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. 90.
² O comfort-killing Night, image of hell!
Dim register and notary of shame!
Black stage for tragedies and murders fell!
Vast sin-concealing chaos! nurse of blame!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 764.

IV—Night and Day

See also Day: Its End

- ³ I love night more than day—she is so lovely;
But I love night the most because she brings
My love to me in dreams which scarcely
lie.
BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood: Midnight*.
⁴ God hath created nights
As well as days, to deck the varied globe.
JOHN BEAUMONT, *God Hath Created Nights*.
⁵ Day that I loved, day that I loved, the
Night is here!
RUPERT BROOKE, *Day That I Have Loved*.
⁶ Most men are begotten in the night; most
animals in the day.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 7. .
⁷ The day is great and final. The night is for
the day, but the day is not for the night.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.
⁸ Dark is a slow tide flowing between two
days.
ROBERT HILLYER, *The Seventh Hill*, l. 10.
⁹ The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight.
LONGFELLOW, *The Day is Done*.
¹⁰ Night with her power to silence day.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Violin Songs: My Heart*.
¹¹ Quiet night, that brings

- Rest to the labourer, is the outlaw's day,
In which he rises early to do wrong.
MARSHING, *The Guardian*. Act II, sc. 4.
And when night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the sons
Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 500.
¹² Darkness now rose,
As daylight sunk, and brought in low'ring
Night,
Her shadowy offspring.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. IV, l. 397.
¹³ Day unto day uttereth speech, and night
unto night sheweth knowledge.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, xix, 2.
¹⁴ Come day, come night, day comes at last.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Twilight*.
¹⁵ Cut short the night; use some of it for the
day's business. (Circumscribatur nox, et ali-
quid ex illa in diem transferatur.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epls. cxlii, 4.
What I take from my nights, I add to my days.
(Ce que j'ôte à mes nuits, je l'ajoute à mes jours.)
JEAN RUTROU, *Venceslas*. (1547)
I must become a borrower of the night
For an hour or twain.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 26.
And the best of all ways To lengthen our days
Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Young May Moon*.
But we that have but span-long life,
The thicker must lay on the pleasure;
And since time will not stay,
We'll add night to the day,
Thus, thus we'll fill the measure.
UNKNOWN, *Duet*. (c. 1795)
¹⁶ Come, seeling night,
Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 46.
Night begins to muffle up the day.
GEORGE WITMER, *Mistress of Philareta*.
¹⁷ By the clock, 'tis day,
And yet dark night strangles the travelling
lamp;
Is't night's predominance, or the day's
shame,
That darkness does the face of earth en-
tomb,
When living light should kiss it?
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 5.
¹⁸ Light thickens; and the crow
Makes wing to the rooky wood:
Good things of day begin to droop and
drowse;
Whiles night's black agents to their prey
do rouse.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 50.

The night is long that never finds the day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 240.

¹ This night methinks is but the daylight sick.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 124.

² Wrap thy form in a mantle grey,
Star-inwrought!

Blind with thine hair the eyes of Day;
Kiss her until she be wearied out.

SHELLEY, *To Night*.

³ Day is the Child of Time,
And Day must cease to be:
But Night is without a sire
And cannot expire,
One with Eternity.

R. H. STODDARD, *Day and Night*.

⁴ Night is older than day by one day.

THALES (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Sec. 36.)

O majestic Night!

Nature's great ancestor! Day's elder-born!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 549.

⁵ They wear out day and night. (Noctem-
que diemque fatigant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. viii, l. 94.

We did sleep day out of countenance, and made
the night light with drinking

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 181.

⁶ Night holds the keys that ope the door of
day.

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *In a Graveyard*.

⁷ Day full-blown and splendid—day of the
immense sun, action, ambition, laugh-
ter.

The Night follows close with millions of
suns, and sleep and restoring darkness.

WALT WHITMAN, *Youth, Day, Old Age and
Night*.

NIGHTINGALE

⁸ The nightingale, who still with sorrowing soul,
And "Itys, Itys" cry,
Bemoans a life o'erflourishing in ills.

(Ἀκούριτος βυδὴς, φέρ, ταλαίφρων φρεσίν

ἴτεν ἴτεν στένοισ' ἀμφιβαλὴ κακοῖς

ἀπὸν πόνον)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 1143. (Plumptre,
tr.)

⁹ She waileth the nightingale's lament. (Θρῆνη
δὲ γόον τὸν ἀγδάνον.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 152.

¹⁰ O sacred bird! let me at eve,
Thus wandering all alone,

Thy tender counsel oft receive.

Bear witness to thy pensive airs,
And pity Nature's common cares,
Till I forget my own.

MARK AKENSIDE, *The Nightingale*.

¹¹ Hark! ah, the nightingale!

The tawny-throated!

Hark! from that moonlit cedar what a burst!
What triumph! hark!--what pain!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Philomela*.

How thick the bursts come crowding through
the leaves!

Again--thou hearest?

Eternal passion! Eternal pain!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Philomela*.

¹² Everything did banish moan

Save the Nightingale alone:

She, poor bird, as all forlorn

Lean'd her breast up-till a thorn,

And there sung the doleful'st ditty,

That to hear it was great pity.

Fie, fie, fie! now would she cry;

Tereu, tereu! by and by.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Philomel*.

What bird so sings, yet does so wail?

O, 'tis the ravish'd nightingale--

Jug, jug, jug, jug, tereu! she cries,

And still her woes at midnight rise.

JOHN LYLY, *Spring's Welcome*.

¹³ A nightingale dies for shame if another bird
sings better.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
1, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 6.

¹⁴ Oh nightingale! What doth she ail?

And is she sad or jolly?

For ne'er on earth was sound of mirth

So like to melancholy.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Song*.

¹⁵ 'Tis the merry nightingale

That crowds, and hurries, and precipitates

With fast thick warble his delicious notes.

As he were fearful that an April night

Would be too short for him to utter forth

His love-chant, and disburthen his full soul

Of all its music!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Nightingale*, l. 43.

¹⁶ I wonder if it is a bird

That sings within the hidden tree,

Or some shy angel calling me

To follow far away?

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING, *Nightingales*.

¹⁷ Sweet bird, that sing'st away the early hours,

Of winters past or coming void of care,

Well pleased with delights which present are,

Fair seasons, budding sprays, sweet-smelling

flowers.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *To the Nightingale*.

1 But, leaning on a thorn her dainty chest,
For fear soft sleep should steal into her
breast,

Expresses in her song grief not to be ex-
pressed.

GILES FLETCHER THE YOUNGER, *Christ's
Victories and Triumphs*.

Never nightingale so singeth:
Oh, she leans on thorny tree
And her poet-song she flingeth
Over pain to victory!

E. D. BROWNING, *The Lost Bower*, St. 39.

The bird forlorn
That singeth with her breast against a thorn.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer
Fairies*, l. 269.

2 The nightingale among the thick-leaved
spring

That sits alone in sorrow, and doth sing
Whole nights away in mourning.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Faithful Shepherdess*, Act v.

3 Thou wast not born for death, immortal
Bird!

No hungry generations tread thee down;
The voice I hear thus passing night was
heard

In ancient days by emperor and clown:
Perhaps the self-same song that found a
path

Through the sad heart of Ruth, when,
sick for home,

She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
The same that oft-times hath

Charm'd magic casements, opening on the
foam

Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.
KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*.

Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades
Past the near meadows, over the still stream,
Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep
In the next valley-glades:

Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music—do I wake or sleep?
KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*.

Where the nightingale doth sing
Not a senseless, tranced thing,
But divine melodious truth.

KEATS, *Ode: Birds of Passion and of Mirth*.

To the red rising moon, and loud and deep
The nightingale is singing from the steep.
LONGFELLOW, *Keats*.

4 Soft as Memnon's harp at morning,
To the inward ear devout,
Touched by light, with heavenly warning
Your transporting chords ring out.
Every leaf in every nook,
Every wave in every brook,
Chanting with a solemn voice

Minds us of our better choice.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Nightingale*.

5 I had a silvery name, I had a silvery name,
I had a silvery name—do you remember
The name you cried beside the tumbling sea?
"Darling . . . darling . . . darling . . . dar-
ling . . ."

Said the Chinese nightingale.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Chinese Nightingale*.

6 Sweet bird that shunn'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy!
Thee, chauntress, oft, the woods among,
I woo, to hear thy even-song.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 61.

"Most musical, most melancholy" bird!
A melancholy bird! Oh! idle thought!
In nature there is nothing melancholy.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Nightingale*, l. 13.

7 All but the wakeful nightingale;
She all night long her amorous descant sung.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 602.

8 O nightingale, that on yon bloomy spray
Warblest at eve, when all the woods are
still,

Thou with fresh hope the Lover's heart dost
fill.

While the jolly hours lead on propitious May.

MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Nightingale*.

Thy liquid notes that close the eye of day,
First heard before the shallow cuckoo's bill,
Portend success in love.

MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Nightingale*.

That star-enchanted song falls through the air
From lawn to lawn down terraces of sound,
Darts in white arrows on the shadowed ground;
And all the night you sing

HAROLD MONRO, *The Nightingale Near the
House*

9 There's a hower of roses by Bendemeer's
stream.

And the nightingale sings round it all day
long.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled
Prophet*.

10 The Nightingale that in the branches sang,
Ah whence and whither flown again, who
knows!

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*, St. 96. (Fitz-
gerald, tr.)

11 Yon nightingale, whose strain so sweetly
flows,
Mourning her ravish'd young or much-
loved mate,

A soothing charm o'er all the valleys throws
And skies, with notes well tuned to her
sad state.

PETARCH, *To Laura in Death*, Sonnet xlii.

1 The nightingale got no prize at the poultry show.

SIR WALTER RALPH THE YOUNGER, *Epigram*.

2 The sunrise wakes the lark to sing,
The moonrise wakes the nightingale.
Come, darkness, moonrise, everything
That is so silent, sweet, and pale:
Come, so ye wake the nightingale.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Bird Raptures*.

Hark! that's the nightingale,
Telling the self-same tale
Her song told when this ancient earth was young:
So echoes answered when her song was sung
In the first wooded vale.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Twilight Calm*. St. 7.

3 The angel of spring, the mellow-throated nightingale.

SAPPHO, *Fragments*. No. 39.

4 Worlds to conquer!—But Cæsar fails
To add one song To the nightingale's!

WILLIAM KEAN SEYMOUR, *Cæsar Remembers*.

5 The nightingale, if she should sing by day,
When every goose is cackling, would be
thought

No better a musician than the wren.
How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 104.

It was the nightingale, and not the lark,
That pierced the fearful hollow of thine ear;
Nightly she sings on yond pomegranate tree.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 2.

6 O Nightingale,
Cease from thy enamoured tale.

SHELLEY, *Magico Prodigioso*. Sc. 3, l. 73.

One nightingale in an interfluous wood
Satiates the hungry dark with melody.

SHELLEY, *Woodman and the Nightingale*. St. 2.

7 The nightingale as soon as April bringeth
Unto her rested sense a perfect waking,
While late bare earth, proud of new cloth-
ing, springeth,

Sings out her woes, a thorn her song-book
making.

And mournfully bewailing,
Her throat in tunes expresseth
What grief her breast oppresseseth.

SIR PHILIP SNEY, *O Philomela Fair*.

8 Where beneath the ivy shade,
In the dew-besprinkled glade,
Many a love-lorn nightingale,
Warbles sweet her plaintive tale.

SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Coloneus*, l. 17. (Franck-
lin, tr.)

The music of the moon
Sleeps in the plain eggs of the nightingale.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 102.

9 Lend me your song, ye Nightingales! O, pour
The mazy-running soul of melody
Into my varied verse.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 574.

The sober-suited songstress.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 746.

10 Last night the nightingale woke me,
Last night, when all was still.
It sang in the golden moonlight,
From out the woodland hill.

CHRISTIAN WINTHER, *Sehnsucht*. As trans-
lated by Théophile Marzials, for his song,
Last Night.

11 My two passions, lilacs and nightingales,
are in full bloom.

WALPOLE, *Letters: To George Montagu*, 5
May, 1761.

12 O nightingale! thou surely art
A creature of a "fiery heart":
These notes of thine—they pierce and pierce;
Tumultuous harmony and fierce!
WORDSWORTH, *O Nightingale!*

NILE, THE

13 The stream of the river Nile can water the
earth, and the word of the monk Nilus can
delight the mind.

GREGORY OF NAZIANZUS, *On Nilus the Great
Hermit*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. I, epig. 100.)

14 It flows through old hushed Egypt and its
sands,
Like some grave mighty thought threading a
dream.

LEIGH HUNT, *Sonnet: The Nile*.

15 Son of the old moon-mountains African!
Chief of the Pyramid and Crocodile!
We call thee fruitful, and that very while
A desert fills our seeing's inward span.

KEATS, *Sonnet: To the Nile*.

O'er Egypt's land of Memory floods are level,
And they are thine, O Nile! and well thou
knowest
That soul-sustaining airs and blasts of evil,
And fruits and poisons spring where'er thou flow-
est.

SHELLEY, *Sonnet: To the Nile*.

16 The Nile, forever new and old,
Among the living and the dead,
Its mighty, mystic stream has rolled.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. I.

17 It is said that dogs run when they drink in
the river Nile, lest they should be seized by
crocodiles.

(Canes currentes bibere in Nilo flumine,
A crocodilis ne rapiantur, traditum est.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 25, l. 4.

Like a dog by the Nile. (Ut canis e Nilo.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb, meaning restless
and ill at ease.

¹ E'en as the o'erflowing Nile presageth famine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 2, l. 50.

The higher Nilus swells,
The more it promises: as it ebbs, the seedsman
Upon the slime and ooze scatters his grain,
And shortly comes to harvest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 7, l. 23.

² Where's my serpent of old Nile?

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 5, l. 25.

³ Mysterious Flood,—that through the silent
sands

Hast wandered, century on century,
Watering the length of great Egyptian lands,
Which were not, but for thee.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *To the Nile*.

⁴ For what cause, Father Nile, or in what
lands hast thou hid thy head? Because of
thee thy Egypt never sues for showers, nor
does the parched blade bow to Jove, the
rain-giver.

TRULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. i, eleg. 7, l. 23.

⁵ It would be easier to discover the sources of
the Nile. (Facilius sit Nili caput invenire.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

NOBILITY

See also *Virtue and Nobility*
For Nobility of Birth, see *Ancestry*, *Titles*

⁶ A noble soul is like a ship at sea,
That sleeps at anchor when the ocean's
calm;

But when she rages, and the wind blows high,
He cuts his way with skill and majesty.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's
Fortune*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁷ The true standard of quality is seated in
the mind; those who think nobly are noble.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Maid of the Mill*.
Act ii, sc. 1.

The nobleman is he whose noble mind
Is filled with inborn worth, unborrowed from
his kind.

DRYDEN, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 384.

See also *under THOUGHT*.

⁸ Very rich he is in virtues, very noble—noble,
certain;

And I shall not blush in knowing that men
call him lowly born.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*.
Conclusion.

⁹ And yet thou art the nobler of us two:
What dare I dream of, that thou canst not
do?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Any Wife to Any Hus-
band*, l. 148.

¹⁰ He is noble who has a priority among free-
men, not he who has a sort of wild liberty
among slaves.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to the King of Poland*,
1792.

¹¹ Here all were noble, save Nobility.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 85.

¹² Unto the noble everything is good.

EURIPIDES, *Danaë*: *Fragment*.

I take but small account of noble birth;
For me the virtuous is the noble man;
The vicious, though his father ranked above
Great Zeus himself, I still would base-born call.

EURIPIDES, *Dictys*. Frag. 10.

¹³ There are epidemics of nobleness as well as
epidemics of disease.

FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects*:
Calvinism.

¹⁴ A noble soul alone can noble souls attract.
(Ein edler Mensch zieht edle Menschen an.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 59.

¹⁵ Noble blood is an accident of fortune; noble
actions characterize the great. (Il sangue
nobile è un accidente della fortuna; le azioni
nobili caratterizzano il grande.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act i, sc. 6.

¹⁶ There is a natural aristocracy among men.
The grounds of this are virtue and talents.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xii, p. 396.

¹⁷ Do you deserve to be regarded a blameless
person, stalwart for the right in word and
in deed? In that case I acknowledge you
as a nobleman. (Sanctus haberi, justitiamque
tenax, factis dictisque mereris? Agnosco pro-
cerem.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 24.

Fond man! though all the heroes of your line
Bedeck your halls, and round your galleries shine
In proud display; yet take this truth from me—
Virtue alone is true nobility! (Nobilitas sola est
atque unica virtus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 20. (Gifford, tr.)

¹⁸ 'Tis virtue, and not birth, that makes us noble;
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Prophetess*.
Act ii, sc. 3.

What tho' we grants of royal donors,

- With pompous titles grace our blood;
We'll shine in more substantial honours,
And to be noble we'll be good.
UNKNOWN, *Winifreda*. (PERCY, *Reliques*.)
- Howe'er it be, it seems to me,
Tis only noble to be good.
TENNYSON, *Lady Clara Vere de Vere*. St. 7.
- 1 Be noble in every thought
And in every deed!
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. II.
- Noble by birth, yet nobler by great deeds.
LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: *Emma and Eginothard*, l. 82.
- 2 Be noble! and the nobleness that lies
In other men, sleeping, but never dead,
Will rise in majesty to meet thine own.
J. R. LOWELL, *Sonnets*. No. iv.
- 3 Whoso by nature 's formed for noble deeds,
E'en though his skin be dark, is nobly born.
MENANDER, *Fabula Incerta*. Fragment iv, 11.
Ascribed also to Epicharmus, *Fabula Incerta*, civili, 14.
- 4 He is noble that hath noble conditions.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
The more noble, the more humble.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 5 Common natures pay with what they do,
noble ones with what they are. (Gemeine
Naturen Zahlen mit dem, was sie thun, edle
mit dem, was sie sind.)
SCHILLER, *Unterschied der Stände*.
- 6 Men do not care how nobly they live, but
only how long, although it is within the reach
of every man to live nobly, but within no
man's power to live long.
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xlii, 17.
- 7 His nature is too noble for the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 255.
Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 256.
- This was the noblest Roman of them all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 68.
- Methought thy very gait did prophesy
A royal nobleness.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 175.
- Nothing she does, or seems,
But smacks of something greater than herself,
Too noble for this piece.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 157.
- 8 True nobility is exempt from fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 129.
- 9 Better not to be at all Than not be noble.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. II, l. 79.

- 10 Whoe'er amid the sons
Of reason, valour, liberty, and virtue,
Displays distinguished merit, is a noble
Of Nature's own creating.
JAMES THOMSON, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 3.
Hence, "Nature's nobleman."
- 11 There is
One great society alone on earth:
The noble Living and the noble Dead.
WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. xi, l. 393.
- NONSENSE
- 12 For daring nonsense seldom fails to hit,
Like scattered shot, and pass with some for
wit.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *On Modern Critics*.
For blocks are better cleft with wedges,
Than tools of sharp or subtle edges,
And dullest nonsense has been found
By some to be the most profound.
BUTLER, *Pindaric Ode*. Pt. iv, l. 82.
- I suppose his nonsense suits their nonsense.
CHARLES II, referring to a foolish preacher,
very popular in his parish. (WALPOLE, *Letters*, 22 Oct., 1774.)
- 13 Such nonsense is often heard in the schools,
but one does not have to believe everything
one hears. (Multa istius modi dicuntur in
scholis, sed credere omnia vide ne non sit
necesse.)
CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 13, sec. 31.
- 14 A doosed fine gal—well educated too—with
no biggodd nonsense about her.
DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Bk. I, ch. 33.
- 15 The ropy drivell of rheumatic brains.
WILLIAM GIFFORD, *The Baviad*.
- 16 No one is exempt from talking nonsense;
the misfortune is to do it solemnly. (Per-
sonne n'est exempt de dire des fadaïses; le
malheur est de les dire curieusement.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.
- 17 It is pleasant at times to play the madman.
(Aliquando et insanire jucundum est.)
SENECA, *De Tranquillitate Animi*. Sec. 17.
- 18 And such a deal of skimble-skamble stuff.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 154.
- 19 Transcendental moonshine.
JOHN STERLING. (*Life*, p. 84.) Referring to
Coleridge. Said to have been applied to
Emerson by Carlyle.
- 20 A careless song, with a little nonsense in it
now and then, does not misbecome a monarch.
WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 1774.
- A little madness in the Spring
Is wholesome even for the King.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems* Pt. v, No. 38.

A little nonsense now and then
Is relished by the wisest men.
UNKNOWN. Old nursery rhyme.

II—Nonsense. A Few Classic Examples

¹ The conductor when he receives a fare,
Must punch in the presence of the passenjare;
A blue trip slip for an 8-cent fare,
A buff trip slip for a 6-cent fare,
A pink trip slip for a 3-cent fare,
All in the presence of the passenjare.
Punch, boys, punch, punch with care,
All in the presence of the passenjare.

ISAAC H. BROMLEY. Originally published in the
New York Tribune, 27 Sept., 1875. Errone-
ously attributed to Mark Twain, because of
his article, *A Literary Nightmare*, in *The At-
lantic Monthly*, for February, 1876 (p. 167),
in which he describes the sufferings inflicted
upon him by this jingle, which, as he states,
he "came across in a newspaper, a little while
ago," and which he quotes inexactly. The
lines were based upon an actual sign seen by
Bromley in a street-car.

² The piper be piped on the hill-top high
(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese),
Till the cow said, "I die," and the goose said,
"Why?"

And the dog said nothing, but searched for fleas.

C. S. CALVERLEY, *Ballad of the Period*.

³ Forever! What abysses of woe
The word reveals, what frenzy, what
Despair! For ever (printed so)
Did not . . .

Forever! 'Tis a single word!
And yet our fathers deem'd it two:
Nor am I confident they err'd;
Are you?

C. S. CALVERLEY, *Forever*.

⁴ If down his throat a man should choose,
In fun, to jump or slide,
He'd scrape his shoes against his teeth,
Nor dirt his own inside.

Or if his teeth were lost and gone,
And not a stump to scrape upon,
He'd see at once how very pat
His tongue lay there, by way of mat,
And he would wipe his feet on that!

EDMUND CANNON, *Impromptu*.

⁵ Aldeborontiphosphornio!
Where left you Chrononhotontologos?

HENRY CAREY, *Chrononhotontologos*. Act I,
sc. 1.

His cogitative faculties immersed
In cogibundity of cogitation.

HENRY CAREY, *Chrononhotontologos*, i, 1.
To thee, and gentle Rigmom Punnides,
Our congratulations flow in streams unbounded.

HENRY CAREY, *Chrononhotontologos*, i, 3.

⁶ "Will you walk a little faster?" said a whit-
ing to a snail,

"There's a porpoise close behind us, and he's
treading on my tail!"

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Mock Turtle's Song*.
(*Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 10.)

They told me you had been to her,
And mentioned me to him:
She gave me a good character,
But said I could not swim.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 12.

⁷ But oh, beamish nephew, beware of the day,
If your Snark be a Boojum! For then
You will softly and suddenly vanish away,
And never be met with again!

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Hunting of the Snark*:
The Baker's Tale.

⁸ 'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Jabberwocky*. (*Through the
Looking-Glass*. Ch. 1.)

"And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?
Come to my arms, my beamish boy!
O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!"
He chortled in his joy.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Jabberwocky*.

He left it dead, and with its head
He went galumphing back.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Jabberwocky*.

⁹ He thought he saw an Elephant,
That practised on a fife:

He looked again, and found it was
A letter from his wife.

"At length I realise," he said,
"The bitterness of Life!"

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Gardener's Song*. (*Sylvie
and Bruno*.)

¹⁰ My recollectest thoughts are those
Which I remember yet;

And bearing on, as you'd suppose,
The things I don't forget.

CHARLES EDWARD CARRYL, *My Recollectest
Thoughts*. (*Davy and the Goblin*.)

¹¹ Sally Salter, she was a young teacher who
taught,

And her friend, Charley Church, was a
preacher who praught,
Though his enemies called him a screecher
who scraught.

PHILIP CAREY, *The Lovers*.

¹² So she went into the garden to cut a cabbage-
leaf to make an apple-pie; and at the same
time a great she-bear, coming down the street,
pops its head into the shop. What! no soap?
So he died, and she very imprudently married

the Barber: and there were present the Picninnies, and the Jobillies, and the Garyulies, and the grand Panjandrum himself, with the little round button at top; and they all fell to playing the game of catch-as-catch-can, till the gun powder ran out at the heels of their boots.

SAMUEL FOOTE, *An Incoherent Story*. Produced by Foote at a lecture by Charles Macklin, the latter having boasted that he could learn anything by rote on once reading it. (*Quarterly Review*, Sept., 1834). Memoirs of Foote do not mention incident. A correspondent of *Notes and Queries* (16 Nov., 1880) asserts that the author was James Quin, the actor, and, that he wrote the nonsense to test Foote's memory. Credited to Foote in Miss Edgeworth's *Harry and Lucy, Concluded* (Vol. II, p. 135). First use of the word "panjandrum." (*The Great Panjandrum Himself*, 1885)

¹ This is the Yak, so neg-lig-gee;
His coiffure's like a stack of hay;
He lives so far from Any-where,
I fear the Yak neglects his hair.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Yak*.

The rhino is a homely beast,
For human eyes he's not a feast,
But you an I will never know
Why Nature chose to make him so.
Farewell, farewell, you old rhinoceros,
I'll stare at something less prepoteros.

OSCAR NASH, *The Rhinoceros*.

² If the man who turnips cries,
Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Burlesque of Lope de Vega*.

³ How often, oh! how often
They whispered words so soft;
How often, oh! how often,
How often, oh! how oft.

BEN KINC, *How Often*. Burlesque of Longfellow's *The Bridge*.

⁴ On the Coast of Coromandel
Where the early pumpkins blow,
In the middle of the woods
Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.
Two old chairs and half a candle,
One old jug without a handle,—
These were all his worldly goods.

EDWARD LEAR, *The Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò*.

⁵ How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!
Who has written such volumes of stuff!
Some think him ill-tempered and queer,
But a few think him pleasant enough.
EDWARD LEAR, *Lines to a Young Lady*.

⁶ The Owl and the Pussy-Cat went to sea
In a beautiful pea-green boat.

EDWARD LEAR, *The Owl and the Pussy-Cat*.

They dined on mince, with slices of quince,
Which they ate with a runcible spoon,
And hand in hand, on the edge of the sand,
They danced by the light of the moon.
EDWARD LEAR, *The Owl and the Pussy-Cat*.

⁷ The Fobble who has no toes
Had once as many as we;
When they said, "Some day you may lose
them all,"

He replied, "Fish fiddle-de-dee!"
And his Aunt Jobiska made him drink
Lavender water tinged with pink,
For she said, "The World in general knows
There's nothing so good for a Fobble's toes!"

EDWARD LEAR, *The Fobble Who Has No Toes*.

⁸ If you lift a guinea-pig up by the tail
His eyes drop out!

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *A Garden Lyric*.

⁹ In a bowl to sea went wise men three,
On a brilliant night in June:
They carried a net, and their hearts were set
On fishing up the moon.

T. L. PRACOCK, *The Wise Men of Gotham*.

¹⁰ Flutt'ring spread thy purple Pinions,
Gentle Cupid, o'er my Heart;
I, a Slave in thy Dominions;
Nature must give Way to Art.

PORR, *Song, by a Person of Quality*.

¹¹ A most subtle question, whether a chimera
buzzing in space could devour second intentions, and was debated for ten daily sittings in the Council of Constance.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. II, ch. 7. Rabelais pretends that this nonsense was the title of a book which Pantagruel, on his visit to Paris, noticed in the library of St. Victor.

¹² *Bombas*: So have I heard on Afric's burning
shore

A hungry lion give a grievous roar,
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.
King: So have I heard on Afric's burning
shore

Another lion give a grievous roar,
And the first lion thought the last a bore!
W. B. RHODES, *Bombastes Furioso*.

¹³ The preylful princess pierced and prick'd a
pretty pleasing pricklet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2, 38.

Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers,
A peck of pickled peppers did Peter Piper pick;
If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers,
Where's the peck of pickled peppers that Peter
Piper picked?

UNKNOWN, *Old nursery rhyme*.

¹⁴ But in a sieve I'll thither sail,

And, like a rat without a tail,
I'll do, I'll do, and I'll do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 9.

They went to sea in a sieve, they did;

In a sieve they went to sea;

In spite of all their friends could say,

On a winter's morn, on a stormy day,

In a sieve they went to sea.

EDWARD LEAR, *The Jumbies*.

Far and few, far and few,

Are the lands where the Jumbies live:

Their heads are green, and their hands are blue;

And they went to sea in a sieve.

EDWARD LEAR, *The Jumbies*.

¹ Said Opie Read to E. P. Roe,
"How do you like Gaboriau?"

"I like him very much indeed,"

Said E. P. Roe to Opie Read.

JULIAN STREET and JAMES MONTGOMERY

FLAGG, *Read and Roe*.

² He killed the noble Mudjokivis.

With the skin he made him mittens,

Made them with the fur side inside,

Made them with the skin side outside,

He, to get the warm side inside,

Put the inside skin side outside;

He, to get the cold side outside,

Put the warm side fur side inside.

That's why he put the fur side inside,

Why he put the skin side outside,

Why he turned them inside outside.

GEORGE A. STRONG, *The Song of Milkanwatha*.

From the Squirrel skin Marcosses

Made some mittens for our hero.

Mittens with the fur-side inside,

With the fur-side next his fingers

So's to keep the hand warm inside.

GEORGE A. STRONG, *The Song of Milkanwatha*.

When Bryan O'Lyinn had no shirt to put on,

He took him a sheep skin to make him a' one.

"With the skinny side out, and the woolly side in,

'Twill be warm and convenient," said Bryan

O'Lyinn.

UNKNOWN, *Bryan O'Lyinn*.

⁸ One, whom we see not, is; and one, who is
not, we see;

Fiddle, we know, is diddle; and diddle, we
take it, is det.

SWINBURNE, *The Higher Pantheism in a Nut-
shell*.

⁴ There were three sailors of Bristol City

Who took a boat and went to sea.

But first with beef and captain's biscuits

And pickled pork they loaded she.

There was gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,

And the youngest he was little Billet.

Now when they got as far as the Equator

They'd nothing left but one split pea.

THACKERAY, *Little Billet*.

⁵ Mr. Finney had a turnip

And it grew behind the barn;

And it grew and it grew,

And that turnip did no harm.

UNKNOWN, *Mr. Finney's Turnip*. Has been

attributed to Henry Wadsworth Longfel-

low, who denied its authorship in a letter

⁶ to George Anderson, 11 July, 1881.

If all the world were paper

And all the sea were ink,

If all the trees were bread and cheese,

How should we do for drink?

UNKNOWN, *Interrogation Cantilena*. (*Wit's
Recreations*. 1641)

⁷ Madam, I'm Adam. (Adam to Eve.)

Able was I ere I saw Elba. (Napoleon loq.)

Name no one man.

Red root put up to order.

Draw pupil's lip upward.

No, it is opposition.

No, it is opposed; art sees trade's opposi-
tion.

Examples of Palladromes—sentences which
read the same forward or backward.

NOON

⁸ At the king's gate the subtle noon

Wove filmy yellow nets of sun.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Coronation*.

⁹ Clearer than the noonday.

Old Testament: Job, xi, 17.

¹⁰ Morning rises into noon,

May glides onward into June!

LONGFELLOW, *Maidenhood*.

O sweet, delusive Noon,

Which the morning climbs to find,

O moment sped too soon,

And morning left behind,

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Noon*.

¹¹ Another morn Ris'n on mid-noon.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 310.

Another morn Risen on mid noon.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. vi, l. 197.

¹² 'Tis Noon;—a calm, unbroken sleep

Is on the blue waves of the deep.

GEORGE D. PRENTICE, *To an Absent Wife*.

¹³ With twelve great sheeks of sound, the

shameless noon

Was clash'd and hammer'd from a hundred

towers.

TENNYSON, *Godiva*.

¹⁴ The noonday quiet holds the hill.

TENNYSON, *Cenone*.

NOSE

¹ His snore is louder than his war-cry. (*Melior*
is *ἡχώροντος* *is* *ἀλαλάσσοντος*.)

MARCUS CATO. (*PLUTARCH, Lives: Marcus*
Cato. Ch. ix, sec. 5.)

There, too, full many an Aldermanic nose,
Roll'd its loud diapason after dinner.

R. H. BARNHAM, *The Ghost*.

The tuneful serenade of that wakeful nightin-
gate, his nose.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

On deck beneath the awning,
I dozing lay and yawning;
It was the grey of dawning,
Ere yet the Sun arose;
And above the funnel's roaring,
And the fitful wind's deploring,
I heard the cabin snoring
With universal nose.

TRACKERAY, *The White Squall*.

There ain't no way to find out why a snorer can't
hear himself snore.

MARK TWAIN, *Tom Sawyer Abroad*. Ch. 10.

² Jolly nose! there are fools who say drink
hurts the sight,

Such dullards know nothing about it;
'Tis better, with wine, to extinguish the light,
Than live always in darkness without it.

OLIVIER BASSELINE, *Vaux-de-vire*. Quoted by
Ainsworth in *Jack Sheppard*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

Nose, nose, jolly red nose,
And who gave thee this jolly red nose?
Nutmegs and Ginger, Cinnamon and Cloves,
And they gave me this jolly red nose.

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT, *Deuteronomia*, Song No.

7. (1609) Quoted by Beaumont and Flet-
cher, *Knight of the Burning Pestle*. Act i,
sc. 4.

³ My father was a freedman who wiped his
nose on his sleeve.

BION. (*DIOGENES LAERTIUS, Bion*. Bk. iv, sec.
46.)

Sit down now and pray forsooth that the mucus
in your nose may not run! Nay, rather wipe
your nose and do not blame God!

EPICURETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 16, sec. 13.

And you'd improve its shape, God wot,
And look less like a pink pug pup
If you would wipe it down, and not
Up.

EDWIN MEADE ROBINSON, *A Disagreeable*
Feature.

⁴ Any nose May ravage with impunity a rose.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Sordello*. Bk. vi.

⁵ Her nose and chin they threaten ither.

BURNA, *Sic a Wife as Willie Had*.

⁶ He would not with a peremptory tone,
Assert the nose upon his face his own.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 121.

The nose of nice nobility.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 259.

⁷ To turn up his nose at his father's customers.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

⁸ A fellow had cast him in the nose, that he
gave so large money to such a naughty drab.
ERASMUS, *Adagia*. (Udall, tr.)

⁹ I can make it . . . as plain as the nose on
your face.

ERASMUS, *Praise of Folly*, 25. (1516)

This is as plain as a nose in a man's face.

RABELAIS, *Works*: Bk. v, *Prologue*. (1552)

Invisible, As a nose on a man's face.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 142. (1594)

As clear and as manifest as the nose in a man's
face.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec.
iii, mem. 4, subs. 1. (1621)

¹⁰ Ah, who could have foretold that that little
retroussé nose would change the laws of an
empire?

(Ah, qui jamais auroit pu dire

Que ce petit nez retroussé

Changerait les lois d'un empire?)

CHARLES SIMON FAVART, *Les Trois Sultanes*.
Referring to Soleiman's favorite Sultana,
Roxelane. In France a retroussé nose is still
referred to as a nose à la Roxelane.

Cleopatra's nose: had it been shorter, the whole
aspect of the world would have been altered.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 162.

If Cleopatra's nose had been flat, the face of
the world would have been changed.

BRANDER MATTHEWS, *Cleopatra's Nose*. A
variant of Pascal's epigram.

¹¹ He that has a great nose thinks everybody
is speaking of it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2129.

¹² Men . . . suffer themselves to be led by
the noses like brute beasts.

GOLDING, *Calvin on Deuteronomy*, cxi.
(1583)

¹³ I shall, to revenge former hurts, Hold their
noses to grindstone.

HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 5. (1546)

Hold one another's noses to the grindstone hard.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Pt. iii, sec. i, mem. 3. (1621)

Hold his nose to the grindstone, my lord.

MIDDLETON AND ROWLEY, *Spanish Gypsy*. Act
iv, sc. 3. (1653)

See also under BUSINESS.

¹⁴ Another tumble! That's his precious nose!
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to My Infant Son*.

¹ Bor'd through the nose by this cheat.
JAMES HOWELL, *Farraine Travell*, p. 44.

Paying through the nose.

The origin of this phrase, meaning to pay an excessive price or at an exorbitant rate, is uncertain. It has been suggested that there is some connection with the slang word "rhino" and the Greek rhines, the nostrils. Grimm (*Deutsche Rechts Alerthümer*) states that Odin had a poll-tax in Sweden called a nose tax, because it was a penny per nose. The same legend is told of Ireland.

² Therefore will I put my hook in thy nose
... and will turn thee back.
Old Testament: Isaiah xxxvii, 29.

Will as tenderly be led by the nose As asses are.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 407.

³ She's an angel in a frock,
With a fascinating cock
To her nose.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *My Mistress's Boots*.

And lightly was her slender nose
Tip-tilled like the petal of a flower.
TENNYSON, *Garth and Lynette*, l. 577.

I like the saucy retromsé,
Admire the Roman, love the Greek;
But hers is none of these—it's a

Beak.
EDWIN MEADE ROBINSON, *A Disagreeable Feature*.

⁴ Your nose betrays what porridge you love.
THOMAS LODGE, *Rosalynde*, 91. (1590)

⁵ It is not given to everyone to have a nose,
i. e., skill in investigating matters. (Non
cuicunque datum est habere nasum.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, ep. 42, l. 18.

Now Bill—

Was a regular trump—did not like to turn nose.
R. H. BARHAM, *Patty Morgan*. Meaning to
turn informer.

⁶ So scented the grim feature, and upturn'd
His nostril wide into the murky air.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 279.

⁷ Give me a man with a good allowance of
nose. . . . When I want any good head-
work done, I always choose a man, if suit-
able otherwise, with a long nose.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. *Sayings*. (*Notes on
Notes*, p. 43.)

⁸ To cut off one's nose to spite one's face.
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 611.

Henry IV understood well that to destroy Paris,
was, as he said, to cut off his nose to spite his
face.

TALLEMANT DES REAUX, *Historiettes*. Vol. i,
ch. 1, (c. 1637)

⁹ It could be no other than his own man that
had thrust his nose so far out of joint.

BARNABE RICH, *Apollonius and Silla*, 71. (1581)

The King is well enough pleased with her;
which, I fear, will put Madam Castlemaine's
nose out of joint.

PERRY, *Diary*, 31 May, 1662.

¹⁰ Her nose, all o'er embellished with rubles,
carbuncles, sapphires.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 137.

¹¹ Twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took 't away again;
Who therewith angry, when it next came
there,

Took it in snuff.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 37.

You abuse snuff! Perhaps it is the final cause of
the human nose.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 4 Jan., 1833.

¹² His nose was as sharp as a pen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 17.

His lips blows at his nose, and it is like a coal
of fire, sometimes plue and sometimes red.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 109.

¹³ Thou canst tell why one's nose stands 't the
middle on's face? . . . Why, to keep one's
eyes of either side.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 19.

¹⁴ Take my advice and seek no further than the
end of your nose. You will always know that
there is something beyond that; and in that
knowledge you will be hopeful and happy.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black
Girl in Her Search for God*.

¹⁵ Right forth on thy nose. (Recta via incede.)
JOHN STANBRIDGE, *Vulgaria*. Sig. C2. (1520)

Follow thy nose, and thou wilt be there pres-
ently.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Royal King*. Act i.

All that follow their noses are led by their eyes
but blind men; and there's not a nose among
twenty but can smell him that's stinking.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 68.

¹⁶ The text to turn and glose,
Like a Welshman's hose,
Or like a waxen nose.

UNKNOWN. (*Ballads from MSS.*, i, 206. 1533)

To make a nose of wax of; to wrest, manage,
trim at pleasure.

COTGRAVE, *Dictionary: Tordre*. (1611)

A nose of wax, To be turned every way.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *Unnatural Combat*. Act v,
sc. 2. (1639)

NOTHINGNESS

¹ In the rest of Nirvana all sorrows surcease:
Only Buddha can guide to that city of Peace
Whose inhabitants have the eternal release.
ALGER, *Oriental Poetry: A Leader to Repose*.

² People who wish to make nothing of any-
thing advance nothing and are good for
nothing. (Les gens qui ne veulent rien faire
de rien n'avancent rien, et ne sont bons à
rien.)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Barbier de Séville*.

³ Nothing hath no savour.

THOMAS BECON, *Prayers*, p. 365. (1559)

Something has some savour, but nothing has
no flavour.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

⁴ I have heard, indeed, that two negatives
make an affirmative; but I never heard be-
fore that two nothings ever made anything.

DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Speech*, House of
Lords.

⁵ They that have nothing need fear to lose
nothing.

JOHN CLARE, *Paranisiologia*, 41.

When nothing's in, nothing can come out.

GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Man of Busi-
ness: Epilogue*.

⁶ As having nothing, and yet possessing all
things.

New Testament: II Corinthians, vi, 10.

I've everything, though nothing; nought possess
Yet nought I ever want. (Omnia habeo neque
quicquam habeo; nil quom est, nil desit tamen.)

TERENCE, *Ennuchus*, l. 243. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

^{7a} I hear nothings, I speak nothings, I take in-
terest in nothing, and from nothing to nothing
I travel gently down the dull way which leads
to becoming nothing.

MADAME DU DEFFAND. (BRADFORD, *Portraits of
Women*, p. 139.)

⁷ There's nothing new or true—and no matter.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.
Quoted as said by "my languid gentleman
at Oxford."

There's nothing new, and there's nothing true,
and it don't signify.

UNKNOWN. Cornish version. (*Notes and
Queries*. Ser. vii, iv, 257.)

Nothing's new, and nothing's true, and nothing
matters.

Attributed to LADY MORGAN, Irish novelist.

"What does anything matter!" The farce will
go on.

WHITELAR, *Gentle Art of Making Enemies*, p. 31.

⁸ Where nothing is, nothing can come on't.

FILIZOTO, *Don Quixote in England*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

To whom nothing is given, of him can nothi
be required.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. II, ch. 8.

⁹ Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude.

Nothing to breathe but air,
Quick as a flash 'tis gone;
Nowhere to fall but off,
Nowhere to stand but on.
BEN KING, *The Pessimist*.

¹⁰ It is to be admitted therefore that nothi
can be made out of nothing. (Nil igitur fi
de nilo posse fatendum est.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 206

Nothing therefore returns to nothingness. (Ha
igitur redit ad nihilum res ulla.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 2.

Nothing proceeds from nothingness, any mo
than it disappears into nothingness. (Οὐδὲν γ
ἐκ τοῦ μηδενὸς ἐρχεται, ὡς οὐκ ἀπὸ τοῦ
μηδενος.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec.

Out of nothing nothing can come, and nothi
can become nothing. (De nihilo nihilum, in i
hllum nil posse reverti.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 84.

*Nothing can come from nothing. Apt and plai
Nothing return to nothing. Good again!*

PERSIUS, *Satires*, iii, 83. (Gifford, tr.)

Nothing ne hath his being of naught.

CHAUCER, *Boethius*. Bk. v, prose 1. (c. 137.

Nothing will come of nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1, 91. (1605)

*Fool: Can you make no use of nothing, nunch
Lear: Why, no, boy; nothing can be made o
of nothing.*

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 14

There is nothing falser than the old prove
which . . . is in every one's mouth. (Ex nihi
nihil fit.)

FIELDING, *Essay on Nothing*. Sec. 1. (c. 175

¹¹ Nothing for nothing.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. The Fren
form is, "Rien n'arrive pour rien."

Nothing due for nought.

THOMAS BROWN, *Works*, l. 131. (c. 1700)

Nothing is given for nothing.

OZELL, *Molière*, ii, 129. (1714)

Nothing for nothing.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Castle Rackrent*, p. 6
(1800)

A world where nothing is had for nothing.

A. H. CLOUGH, *Bottle of Tobac-na-Vuolke*

¹² To say nothing, to do nothing, to know not
ing, and to have nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, II, 4, 2

I ain't never done nothin' to nobody;
I ain't never got nothin' from nobody;
And until I get somethin' from somebody, some-
time,
I don't intend to do nothin' for nobody, no time.
ALEX. ROGERS, *Nobody*. (1903)

1 Thou art an O without a figure.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 212.

2 Nothing is But what is not.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 141.

Where every something, being blent together
Turns to a wild of nothing.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 183.

3 A life of nothings, nothing worth,
From that first nothing ere his birth
To that last nothing under earth.
TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 331.

4 Nothing, thou elder brother e'en to shade.
HENRY WILMOT, *Poem on Nothing*.

5 Nothing exists. (Nihil esse.)
ZENO OF ELEA. (SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*.
Epis. lxxxviii, sec. 44.)

6 From nothing I was born, and soon again I
shall be nothing as at first. (Οὐδὲν ἐκ τινος γενέσθαι
καὶ οὐδὲν ὡς πάλαι, ὁδὸν.)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig.
339.)

NOVELTY

7 Always something new (or evil) out of Libya.
(Ἄλ τι φέρεται τὴ Λιβύῃ καὶ τὸν κακόν.)

ARISTOTLE, *H. A.*, viii, 28, 11: *Paranomiogr.*

Always something new out of Africa. (Ex
Africa semper aliquid novi.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. viii,
sec. 6. Translating the Greek proverb. Used
also by ERASMUS: Africa semper aliquid
adfert novi.

Africa is accustomed always to produce new
and monstrous things. (Afrique est coutoumière
toujours choses produire nouvelles et mon-
strueuses.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 3.

8 What is valuable is not new, and what is
new is not valuable.

LORD BROUGHAM, *Essay: The Work of Thomas
Young*. (*Edinburgh Review*.)

I have read their platform, . . . but I see nothing
in it both new and valuable. "What is valu-
able is not new, and what is new is not valuable."

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Letter*, Marshfield, Mass.,
1 Sept., 1848, criticising the platform of the
Free Soil party. *Works*. Vol. iii. *Speech at
Marshfield*, 1 Sept., 1848.

9 A rare class! (Rarum genus!)
CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 21, sec. 79. Cicero
is speaking of true friends.

10 "Old things need not be therefore true,"
O brother men, nor yet the new;
Ah! still awhile the old thought retain,
And yet consider it again!

A. H. CLOUGH, *Ah! Yet Consider It Again!*

11 The thing that hath been, it is that which
shall be, and that which is done is that which
shall be done: and there is no new thing un-
der the sun.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 9.

Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See,
this is new? it hath already of old time, which
was before us.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 10.

There is nothing new except what has been for-
gotten.

Saying attributed to MADEMOISELLE BERTIN,
milliner to Marie Antoinette.

There is nothing new except that which has be-
come antiquated.

Motto of the *Revue Rétrospective*.

12 Spick and span new.

JOHN FORD, *The Lover's Melancholy*. Act i,
sc. 1; THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Family of
Love*. Act iv, sc. 3; CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.
Pt. ii, ch. 58.

13 Because thou prizest things that are
Curious and unfamiliar.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Oberon's Feast*.

14 The novelty of noon is out of date
By night.

ROBERT HILLYER, *Platitude*.

15 When I was a young man, being anxious to
distinguish myself, I was perpetually start-
ing new propositions. But I soon gave this
over; for I found that generally what was
new was false.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)

16 There's naught so easy, but when it was
new
Seemed difficult of credence, and there's
naught

So great, so wonderful, when first 'tis seen,
But men will later cease to marvel at it.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. ii, l. 1024.

Indeed, what is there that does not appear
marvellous when it comes to our knowledge for
the first time?

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*, Bk. vii,
sec. 6.

17 Rare things please one; so greater charm
belongs to early apples and to winter roses.
(Rara juvant; primis sic major gratia pomis,
Hibernæ pretium sic meruere rosæ.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, epig. 29.

Novelty is of all things the best loved. (Est quoque cunctarum novitas carissima rerum.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 4, l. 51.

Human nature is greedy of novelty. (Natura hominum novitatis avida.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xii, sec. 5.

There are three things which the public will always clamour for, sooner or later; namely, Novelty, novelty, novelty.

THOMAS HOOD, *Announcement of Comic Annual*, 1836.

The one thing that the public dialike is novelty.

OSCAR WILDE, *Soul of Man under Socialism*.

I will capture your minds with sweet novelty. (Dulcique animos novitate tenebo.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 284.

What can happen that is beyond belief? Or what that is new? (Quid incredibile, quid novum evenit?)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcix, 22.

All, with one consent, praise new-born gawds, Though they are made and moulded of things past,

And give to dust, that is a little gilt, More laud than gilt o'er-dusted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 176.

NUDITY

Naked came we into the world, and naked shall we depart from it.

ÆSOP, *Fables*. No. 120.

And he said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither.

Old Testament: *Job*, i, 21.

Naked was I born, naked I am, I neither win nor lose.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 25; Pt. ii, ch. 8.

See also under BIRTH.

The nakedness of woman is the work of God.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Lives the man that can figure a naked Duke of Windlestraw addressing a naked House of Lords?

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 9.

Naked as a worm was she.

CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*. Pt. i, l. 454.

As naked and bare as a shorn sheep.

EDMUND GATTON, *Festivous Notes on Don Quixote*, 8.

As naked as my nail.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Play of Wether*, l. 922.

As naked as truth.

UNKNOWN, *Somers Tracts*. Vol. v, p. 491. (1647)

See also under TRUTH.

I'm posing for Durien the sculptor, on the next floor. I pose to him for the altogether . . . l'ensemble, you know—head, hands, feet—everything.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Trilby*, p. 18.

Nothing is so chaste as nudity. Venus herself, as she drops her garments and steps on to the model-throne, leaves behind her on the floor every weapon in her armory by which she can pierce to the grosser passions of man.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Trilby*, p. 99.

And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, ii, 25.

Both naked as a needle.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xii, l. 162.

In naked beauty more adorned.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 713.

BEAUTY UNADORNED, see under BEAUTY.

Naked I seek the camp of those who desire nothing. (Nil cupientium Nudus castra peto.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 16, l. 22.

Without clothes, but with all her insides. (Sine ornamentis, cum intestinis omnibus.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 343. (Act i, sc. 3.)

With presented nakedness out-face

The winds and persecutions of the sky.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 11.

Iago: Or to be naked with her friend in bed

An hour or more, not meaning any harm?

Othello: Naked in bed, Iago, and not mean harm!

It is hypocrisy against the devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 3.

We shift and bedeck and bedrape us,

Thou art noble and nude and antique;

Libitina thy mother, Priapus

Thy father, a Tuscan and Greek.

We play with light loves in the portal,

And wince and relent and refrain;

Loves die, and we know thee immortal,

Our Lady of Pain.

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*. St. 7.

NUN, see Monk

And Venus rose red out of wine.
SWINBURNE, *Dolores*. St. 39.

¹ There's really no end in natur to the eatin'
of oysters.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 17
Oct., 1828.

He had often eaten oysters, but had never had
enough.

W. S. GILBERT, *Bob Ballads: Etiquette*.

² The oyster is a gentle thing
And will not come unless you sing.

UNKNOWN. (HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, 381.)

³ Oysters are ungodly, because they are eaten
without grace; uncharitable, because they
leave nought but shells; and unprofitable, be-
cause they swim in wine.

UNKNOWN, *Tarltons Jests*, p. 6 (1611)

They say oysters are a cruel meat, because we
eat them alive, then they are an uncharitable
meat, for we leave nothing to the poor, and they
are an ungodly meat, because we never say
grace

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

P

PAIN

See also Suffering

⁴ By pains men come to greater pains; . . .
and by indignities to dignities

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

⁵ World's use is cold, world's love is vain,
World's cruelty is bitter bane;
But pain is not the fruit of pain.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*. St. 146.

⁶ Iron, left in the rain
And fog and dew,
With rust is covered.—Pain
Rusts into beauty too.
MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Rust*.

⁷ He has seen but half the universe who never
has been shewn the house of Pain.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: The
Tragic*.

Ah me! the Prison House of Pain!—what lessons
there are bought!—
Lessons of a sublimer strain than any elsewhere
taught.

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *The House of Pain*.

⁸ Oh, ills of life! relentless train
Of sickness, tears, and wasting pain!
(ὦ κακὰ βροτῶν στυγερὰ τε νόσοι)
EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 176. (Peacock, tr.)

⁹ So great was the extremity of his pain and
anguish, that he did not only sigh but roar.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Job* iii, 24

Nature knows best, and she says, roar!
MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Ormond* Ch. 5. King
Corny, in a paroxysm of the gout.

¹⁰ Pain is the price that God putteth upon all
things.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, p. 19.

¹¹ Those who do not feel pain seldom think that
it is felt.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 48.

¹² Pain is no evil, Unless it conquer us.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *St. Mauro*.

There is purpose in pain,
Otherwise it were devilish.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile* Pt. ii, canto 5, st. 8.

¹³ Pain is perfect misery, the worst
Of evils, and excessive, overturns
All patience

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 462.

¹⁴ Pain is no longer pain when it is past.

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *Nature's Lesson*.

"Pain is hard to bear," he cried,
"But with patience, day by day,
Even this shall pass away"

THEODORE TILTON, *All Things Shall Pass Away*.

¹⁵ It is a gain, by the loss of something, to get
rid of pain. (Lucrum est dolorem posse damno
extinguere.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 342.

¹⁶ Pain forces even the innocent to lie (Etiam
innocentes cogit mentiri dolor.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae* No. 171 Quoted
by Francis Bacon, *Ornamenta Rationalia*.
No. 8.

Torment to lie will sometimes drive
Ev'n the most innocent alive.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

Ay, but I fear you speak upon the rack,
Where men enforced do speak anything
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 32.

¹⁷ No pains, no gains.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

No pain, no palm; no thorn, no throne.
WILLIAM PENN, *No Cross, No Crown*.
See also under CROSS.

¹⁸ Pain is forgotten where gain comes.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

When pain ends, gain ends too.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

¹ Although today He prunes my twigs with pain,
Yet doth His blood nourish and warm my
root:

Tomorrow I shall put forth buds again
And clothe myself with fruit
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *From House to House*.

² Ah, to think how thin the veil that lies
Between the pain of hell and Paradise.
GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *Janus*.

³ Remember that pain has this most excellent
quality, if prolonged it cannot be severe, and
if severe it cannot be prolonged.
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum* Epist. xciv, 7.
See also under COMPENSATION.

⁴ Lord, how we lose our pains!
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, v, 1, 24.

⁵ One fire burns out another's burning;
One pain is lessened by another's anguish.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet* Act i, sc. 2,
l. 46. See also MISERY LOVES COMPANY.

⁶ I'll rack thee with old cramps,
Fill all thy bones with aches, make thee roar
That beasts shall tremble at thy din

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest* Act i, sc. 2, l. 371
Aches was originally pronounced in two syl-
lables. John Kemble always pronounced it so
Can by their pains and aches find
All turns and changes of the wind.

BUTLER, *Hudibras* Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 407.

Every pain, but not heart pain;
Every ache, but not headache.
BABYLONIAN TALMUD, *Shabbath*, p. 11a.

⁷ The scourge of life, and death's extreme dis-
grace,
The smoke of hell,—that monster callèd Pain.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Sidonia: Pain*.

⁸ So double was his pains so double be his praise.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 2, st. 25.

⁹ He loves to make parade of pain.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam* Pt. xxi.

¹⁰ Nothing begins, and nothing ends,
That is not paid with moan;

For we are born in other's pain,
And perish in our own.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Daisy*.

¹¹ Pain with the thousand teeth.
WILLIAM WATSON, *The Dream of Man*, l. 15.

¹² It changed the soul of one to sour
And passionate regret;
To one it gave unselfish power
To love and to forget.

SZLDEN L. WHITCOMB, *Pain*.

¹³ But, soon or late, the fact grows plain
To all through sorrow's test:

The only folks who give us pain
Are those we love the best.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Cupid Wounds*.

¹⁴ When pain can't bless, heaven quits us in dis-
spair.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*, Night ix, l. 500.

II—Pain and Pleasure

See also Compensation

¹⁵ Pleasure must succeed to pleasure, else past
pleasure turns to pain.

ROBERT BROWNING, *La Salsiaz*, l. 170.

¹⁶ Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure,
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.
BURNS, *Sweet Sensibility*.

¹⁷ Our pains are real things, but all
Our pleasures but fantastical.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire on the Weakness of
Man*, l. 81.

¹⁸ Faint is the bliss, that never past thro' pain.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Love in a Riddle*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹⁹ The more perfect the thing, the more deeply
it feels pleasure, and also pain. (Quanto la
cosa è più perfetta, Più senta il bene, e così la
doglienza.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto vi, l. 107.

²⁰ Under pain, pleasure,—
Under pleasure, pain lies.
EMERSON, *The Sphinx*.

²¹ Pleasure reaches its limit in the removal of all
pain.

EPICURUS, *Sovran Maxims*. No. 3.

Sweet is pleasure after pain.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 58.

We, by our sufferings, learn to prize our bliss.
DRYDEN, *Astræa Redux*, l. 210.

For all the happiness mankind can gain
Is not in pleasure, but in rest from pain.
DRYDEN, *The Indian Emperor*. Act iv, sc. 1.

²² Pain past is pleasure.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3838.

Pain past is pleasure, and experience comes by it.
C. H. SPENCEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. v.
See also MEMORV: HIS SWELINESS.

²³ If pains be a pleasure to you, profit will follow.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2699.

²⁴ Men may scoff, and men may pray,
But they pay
Every pleasure with a pain.

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY, *Ballade of Truisms*.

²⁵ Scorn pleasure; pleasure bought by pain is

harmful. (Sperne voluptates; nocet empti dolore voluptas.)

HOMER, *Epistlus*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 55.

Pains are the wages of ill pleasures.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3839.

If pleasure was not followed by pain, who would forbear it?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 89.

Alas! by some degree of woe
We every bliss must gain:

The heart can ne'er a transport know,
That never feels a pain.

GEORGE LYTTELTON, *Song Written in 1753*.

Hard fate of man, on whom the heavens bestow
A drop of pleasure for a sea of woe.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Laws*.

There is a certain pleasure which is akin to pain. ("Εστι γὰρ τις ἕδος ἄνθρωποις συγγενής.")

METRODORUS. (SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliūm*. Epis. xcix, sec. 26.)

There is a pleasure that is born of pain.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Wanderer*: Bk. i, *Prologue*.

Nothing gives pleasure but that which gives pain.
(Rien ne chatouille qui ne pince.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 12.

Surrendering to pleasure means also surrendering to pain. (Si voluptati cesserō, cedendum est dolori.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliūm*. Epis. li, sec. 8.

Patrons of pleasure, posting into pain!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1198.

Sweet is the pleasure that springs from another's pain. (Hæc quoque ab alterius grata dolore venit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 750. See also MISFORTUNE: OR ORRIS.

You purchase Pain with all that Joy can give,
And die of nothing but a rage to live.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 99.

Why, all delights are vain; but that most vain,
Which with pain purchased, doth inherit pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 72.

'Tis cruel to prolong a pain, and to defer a joy.

SIR CHARLES SMILEY, *Song: Love Still Has Something of the Sea*.

And painful pleasure turns to pleasing pain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Fabric Queen*. Bk. iii, canto 10, st. 60.

All fits of pleasure are balanced by an equal degree of pain or languor; it is like spending this year part of the next year's revenue.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

With nerve and bone she weaves and multiplies.

Exceeding pleasure out of extreme pain.
SWINBURNE, *Last Verses*.

Without one pleasure and without one pain.
TENNYSON, *Lucretius*, l. 268.

A man of pleasure is a man of pains.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 793.

To frown at pleasure, and to smile in pain.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1054.

PAINE, THOMAS

In digging up your bones, Tom Paine,
Will Cobbett has done well:

You visit him on earth again,
He'll visit you in hell.

BYRON, *Epigram*.

A mouse nibbling at the wing of an archangel.
ROBERT HALL, *Of Thomas Paine*. (GREGORY, *Life*.)

Paine was a Quaker by birth and a friend by nature. The world was his home, mankind were his friends, to do good was his religion.

ALICE HUBBARD, *An American Bible: Introduction*.

He was as democratic as nature, as impartial as sun and rain.

MARILLA M. RECKER, *The Philistine*. Vol. xiv, p. 104.

PAINTING

See also Art

I.—Painting: Definitions

Painting is the intermediate somewhat between a thought and a thing.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*. 30 Aug., 1827.

So, if a great painter with questions you push,
"What's the first part of painting?" he'll say, "A paint-brush."

"And what is the second?" with most modest blush,
He'll smile like a cherub, and say, "A paint-brush."

"And what is the third?" he'll bow with a rush,
With a leer in his eye, he'll reply, "A paint-brush."

Perhaps this is all a painter can want:
But, look yonder—that house is the house of Rembrandt.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *On Art and Artists*. Pt. iii. See also DEMOSTHENES under ORATORS.

Pictures must not be too picturesque.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

Taste appreciates pictures: connoisseurship appraises them.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Goerges at Frank*.

How would any sign-post dauber know,

The worth of Titian or of Angelo?

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Mr. Lee*, l. 51.

1 The picture that approaches sculpture nearest
Is the best picture.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. II, sec. 4.

2 Painting with all its technicalities, difficulties,
and peculiar ends, is nothing but a noble and
expressive language, invaluable as the vehicle
of thought, but by itself nothing.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Painting: Introduction*.

3 Painting is silent poetry, and poetry is painting
with the gift of speech.

SKAMONIDES, (PLUTARCH, *De Gloria Atheniensium*, iii, 346.

A picture is a poem without words.

CORNIFICIUS, *Auctor ad Herennium*. Bk. iv, sec. 28.

It is a pretty mocking of the life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 1, 35.

4 A picture is not wrought
By hands alone, good Padre, but by thought.

W. W. STORY, *Padre Bandelli Proses*.

I mix them with my brains, sir.

JOHN OPIZ, when asked with what he mixed
his colors. (SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 5.)

The Attorney-General: The labour of two days,
then, is that for which you ask two hundred
guineas!

Mr. Whistler: No—I ask it for the knowledge of
a lifetime.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of
Making Enemies*, p. 5. Under cross-examina-
tion during his suit against Ruskin.

5 Good painting is like good cooking: it can be
tasted, but not explained. (La bonne peinture,
c'est comme le bonne cuisine: ça se goute mais
ça ne s'explique pas.

VLAMINCK, *On Painting*.

6 A life passed among pictures makes not a
painter—else the policeman in the National
Gallery might assert himself. As well allege
that he who lives in a library must needs be a
poet.

J. McNEILL WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of
Making Enemies*, p. 26.

II—Painting: Apothegms

7 And those who paint 'em truest praise 'em
most.

ADDISON, *The Campaign*. Last line. (1704)

He best can paint them who shall feel them most.

Pope, *Episto to Abolard*. Last line. (1717)

8 The love of gain never made a painter, but it
has marred many.

WASHINGTON ALLSTON, *Lectures on Art: Aphorisms*.

9 Paint any one, and count it crime
To let a truth slip.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

10 Paint me as I am. If you leave out the scars
and wrinkles, I will not pay you a shilling.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Remark*, to the young
painter, Peter Lely, who was about to paint
his portrait. This is the best known version,
but what Cromwell really said was, "I de-
sire you would use all your skill to paint
my picture truly like me; but remark all
these roughnesses, pimples, warts, and every-
thing as you see me, otherwise I will never
pay a farthing for it." (WALPOLE, *Anecdotes
of Painting*, p. 444. *Dict. of National Biog.*)

"Paint me as I am," said Cromwell,
"Rough with age and gashed with wars;
Show my visage as you find it,
Less than truth my soul abhors."

JAMES T. FIELDS, *On a Portrait of Cromwell*.

The trouble is, the more it resembles me,
the worse it looks.

EMERSON, to Daniel Chester French, who was
making a bust of him. (CABOT, *A Memoir of
Ralph Waldo Emerson*, p. 679.)

Hard features every bungler can command:
To draw true beauty shows a master's hand.

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Mr. Lee, on His Alex-
ander*, l. 53.

11 On painting and fighting look afar off.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12 The fellow mixes blood with his colors.

GUIDO RENI, referring to Rubens.

They dropped into the yolk of an egg the milk
that flows from the leaf of a young fig-tree, with
which, instead of water, gum or gumdragant,
they mixed their last layer of colours.

WALPOLE, *Anecdotes of Painting*. Vol. I, ch. 2.

13 A mere copier of nature can never produce
anything great.

SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS, *Discourses on Paint-
ing*. No. 3.

There are those who think that not to copy na-
ture is the rule for attaining perfection.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: A Landscape
of Poussin*. See also NATURE AND ART.

15 To sit for one's portrait is like being present
at one's own creation.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Yagabonds*.

16 The corregiescity of Correggio.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. III, ch. 12. (1760)

The corregiescity of Correggio.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On the Igno-
rance of the Learned*. (1821)

If they could forget for a moment the corregio-
sity of Correggio and the learned babble of the
sale-room and varnishing Auctioneer.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*, iv, 3. (1860)

The Sclipson of Sclip.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

As certain as the Correggiosity of Correggio.
 AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta, Second Series: Emerson.*

How Botticellian! How Fra Angelican!
 W. S. GILBERT, *Potience. Act II.*

A little amateur painting in water-colour shows
 the innocent and quiet mind.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque. Pt. I.*

He is but a landscape painter,
 And a village maiden she.

TENNYSON, *The Lord of Burleigh. l. 7.*

Every portrait that is painted with feeling is
 a portrait of the artist, not of the sitter.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray. Ch. I.*

Connubial love turned Mulciber into Apelles.
 (Connubialis amor de Mulcibre fecit Apellem.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Quentin Matsys, the
 blacksmith-painter of Antwerp.*

A kiss from my mother made me a painter.
 BENJAMIN WEST.

III—Painting: Praise

I can look for a whole day with delight upon
 a handsome picture, though it be but of an
 horse.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici. Pt. II,
 sec. 10.*

No record of her high descent
 There needs, nor memory of her name;
 Enough that Raphael's colors blent
 To give her features deathless fame.

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER, *Incognita of Raphael.*

Such are thy pieces, imitating life
 So near, they almost conquer'd in the strife.
 DRYDEN, *To Sir Godfrey Kneller. l. 18.*

A flattering painter who made it his care
 To draw men as they ought to be, not as they
 are.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation. l. 63. Of Sir Joshua
 Reynolds.*

His pencil was striking, resistless, and grand;
 His manners were gentle, complying, and bland;
 Still born to improve us in every part,
 His pencil our faces, his manners our heart.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation. l. 139. Of Sir
 Joshua Reynolds.*

The canvas glow'd beyond ev'n Nature warm.
 The pregnant quarry teem'd with human form.
 GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller. l. 137.*

He displays in a painting the countenance and
 also the mind. (Suspendit picta vultum men-
 temque tabella.)

HORACE, *Epistles. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 97.*

By portraits I do not mean the outlines and the
 colouring of the human figure, but the inside
 of the heart and mind of man.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters, 2 Oct., 1747.*

No painter could give me a more living like-
 ness. (Non potuit pictor rectius describere
 ejus formam.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria. l. 402. (Act II, sc. 3.)*

Lely on animated canvas stole

The sleepy eye, that spoke the melting soul.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles. Bk. II,
 epis. 1, l. 149.*

This is her picture as she was:

It seems a thing to wonder on,

As though mine image in the glass

Should tarry when myself am gone.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Portrait.*

That's my last Duchess painted on the wall,

Looking as if she were alive. I call

That piece a wonder, now: Frà Pandolf's hands

Worked busily a day, and there she stands.

ROBERT BROWNING, *My Last Duchess.*

What demi-god Hath come so near creation?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice. Act
 III, sc. 2, l. 116.*

It tutors nature: artificial strife

Lives in these touches, livelier than life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens. Act I, sc. 1, l.
 37.*

The painting is almost the natural man;

For since dishonour traffics with man's nature,

He is but outside: these pencill'd figures are

Even such as they give out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens. Act I, sc. 1, l.
 157.*

Wrought he not well that painted it?

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens. Act I, sc. 1,
 l. 200.*

IV—Painting: Criticism

What has reasoning to do with the art of
 painting? . . . To generalize is to be an idiot.

WILLIAM BLAKE, (GILCHRIST, *Life, l. 310.*)

Orbaneja, the painter of Ubeda, being asked
 what he had painted, answered, "As it may
 hit;" and if he chanced to draw a cock, he
 wrote under it, "This is a cock."

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote. Pt. II, ch. 3.*

There are only two styles of portrait painting,
 the serious and the smirk.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby. Ch. 10.*

How strongly I have felt of pictures that when
 you have seen one well, you must take your
 leave of it; you shall never see it again.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*

One picture in ten thousand, perhaps, ought
 to live in the applause of mankind, from gen-
 eration to generation until the colors fade and
 blacken out of sight or the canvas rot entirely
 away.

HAWTHORNE, *The Marble Faun. Bk. II, ch. 12.*

¹ Landscape painting is the obvious resource of misanthropy.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Criticisms on Art*, ii, 233.

Indifferent pictures, like dull people, must absolutely be moral.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Criticisms on Art*, i, 16.

² Well, something must be done for May,
The time is drawing nigh—

To figure in the Catalogue,

And woo the public eye.

Something I must invent and paint;

But oh, my wit is not

Like one of those kind substantives

That answer Who and What?

THOMAS HOOD, *The Painter Puzzled*.

³ I had rather see the portrait of a dog that I know than all the allegorical paintings . . . in the world.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, i, 364.)

⁴ I have seen, and heard, much of cockney impudence before now; but never expected to hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint in the public's face.

JOHN RUSKIN, in *Fors Clavigera*, 2 July, 1877, referring to Whistler's "Nocturne in Black and Gold," representing the fireworks at Cremorne. Whistler sued Ruskin for libel, asking £1000 damages, and won the verdict, with damages of a farthing. See under PAINTING: DEFINITIONS.

A tortoise-shell cat having a fit in a platter of tomatoes.

MARK TWAIN, His description of Turner's "The Slave Ship."

⁵ No picture can be good which deceives by its imitation, for the very reason that nothing can be beautiful which is not true.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. i, sec. i, ch. 5, sec. b.

⁶ Painters an' poets hae liberty to lie.

JOHN RAY, *Scottish Proverbs*. See also POETRY: POETIC LICENSE.

⁷ They are good furniture pictures, unworthy of praise, and undeserving of blame.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. i, sec. v, ch. 5, sec. 20.

PALM

⁸ As the palm-tree standeth so straight and so tall,

The more the hail beats, and the more the rains fall.

SIMON DACE, *Annie of Thorsau*, l. 11. (Longfellow, tr.)

⁹ Through the laburnum's dropping gold
Rose the light shaft of Orient mould,

And Europe's violets, faintly sweet,
Purpled the mossbeds at its feet.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HELMANS, *The Palm-Tree*.

¹⁰ On friend and foe breathe soft and calm,
As ship with ship in battle meets;

And while the sea-gods watch the fleets,

Let him who merits, bear the palm.
(Et nobis faciles parcite et hostibus;

Concurrant paribus cum ratibus rates,

Spectant numina ponti, et

Palmarum qui meruit, ferat.)

JOHN JORTIN, *Lucreti Poetici: Ad Ventos*, St. 4. (W. M. F. King, tr.) "Palmarum qui meruit, ferat" was the motto of Lord Nelson,

and of the British Royal Naval School.

Ye gods, it doth amaze me

A man of such a feeble temper should

So get the start of the majestic world,

And bear the palm alone.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 128.

You shall see him a palm in Athens again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 12.

Let all be present and expect the palm, the prize of victory. (Cuncti adsint, meritaque expectent præmia palmæ.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 70.

¹¹ First the high palm-trees, with branches fair,

Out of the lowly valleys did arise,

And high shoot up their heads into the skies.

SPENSER, *Virgil's Gnat*, l. 190.

¹² I love the Palm,

With his leaves of beauty, his fruit of balm.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Arab to the Palm*.

¹³ Of threads of palm was the carpet spun

Whereon he kneels when the day is done,

And the foreheads of Islam are bowed as one!

To him the palm is a gift divine,

Wherein all uses of man combine,—

House, and raiment, and food, and wine!

And, in the hour of his great release,

His need of the palm shall only cease

With the shroud wherein he lieth in peace.

"Allah il Allah!" he sings his psalm,

On the Indian Sea, by the isles of balm;

"Thanks to Allah, who gives the palm!"

WHITTIER, *The Palm-Tree*.

PAN

¹⁴ And that dismal cry rose slowly
And sank slowly through the air,

Full of spirit's melancholy

And eternity's despair!

And they heard the words it said—

"Pan is dead!—Great Pan is dead—

Pan, Pan is dead."

E. B. BROWNING, *The Dead Pan*. St. 26.

By the love, He stood alone in,
His sole Godhead rose complete,
And the false gods fell down moaning
Each from off his golden seat;
All the false gods with a cry
Rendered up their deity—

Pan, Pan was dead.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Dead Pan*. St. 28.

And when, at length, "Great Pan is dead!" up-
rose the loud and dolorous cry,
A glamour wither'd on the ground, a splendour
faded in the sky.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. iv, st. 24.

Pan of the garden, the fold,
Pan of the bird and the beast,
Kindly, he lives as of old,
He isn't dead in the least!

PATRICK CHALMERS, *Pan Pipes*.

1 Yet half a beast is the great god Pan,
To laugh as he sits by the river.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Musical Instrument*.

2 Of Pan we sing, the best of leaders Pan,
That leads the Naiads and the Dryads
forth;

And to their dances more than Hermes can,
Hear, O you groves, and hills resound his
worth.

BEN JONSON, *Pan's Anniversary Hymn*.

Pan himself,

The simple shepherd's awe-inspiring god!
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 886.

3 Great Pan is dead. (Πάν ὁ μέγας τέθνηκε.)

PLUTARCH, *De Defectu Oraculorum*. Sec. xvii.
Plutarch is relating the legend that at the
hour of the Saviour's agony, a cry of "Great
Pan is dead!" swept across the waves in the
hearing of certain mariners, and the oracles
were silent.

A ship laden with passengers drove with the
tide near the Isles of Paxi, when a loud voice was
heard calling unto one Thanus. The voice then
said aloud to him, "When you are arrived at
Palados, take care to make it known that the
great god Pan is dead."

PLUTARCH, *Isis and Osiris*.

Suddenly there came gasping towards them a
pale Jew dripping with blood, a crown of thorns
on his head, bearing a great cross of wood on
his shoulder, and he cast the cross on the high
table of the gods, so that the golden goblets
trembled and fell, and the gods grew dumb and
pale, and ever paler, till they melted in utter
mist.

HAMN, *Reisebilder: City of Lucca*. Ch. 6.

PANSY

4 Of all the bonny buds that blow
In bright or cloudy weather,
Of all the flowers that come and go
The whole twelve months together,

PANSY

This little purple pansy brings
Thoughts of the sweetest, saddest things.

MARY E. BRADLEY, *Heartsease*.

5 Pansies for ladies all—(I wis
That none who wear such brooches miss
A jewel in the mirror).

E. B. BROWNING, *A Flower in a Letter*.

6 *Cornelia*: I pray, what flowers are these?
Gazetta: The pansy this.

Cornelia: Oh, that's for lovers' thoughts.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act ii, sc. 1,
l. 248.

Pray, love, remember: and there is pansies, that's
for thoughts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 176.

7 The delicate thought, that cannot find expres-
sion,

For ruder speech too fair,

That, like thy petals, trembles in possession,
And scatters on the air.

BRET HARTE, *The Mountain Heart's-Ease*.

8 Heart's ease! one could look for half a day
Upon this flower, and shape in fancy out
Full twenty different tales of love and sorrow,
That gave this gentle name.

MARY HOWITT, *Heart's Ease*.

9 There is a flower I wish to wear,
But not until first worn by you. . . .

Heart's ease . . . of all earth's flowers most
rare;

Bring it; and bring enough for two.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Heart's-Ease*.

10 The pansy freak'd with jet.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 144.

I send thee pansies while the year is young,
Yellow as sunshine, purple as the night;

Flowers of remembrance, ever fondly sung
By all the chiefest of the Sons of Light;

And if in recollection lives regret
For wasted days and dreams that were not
true,

I tell thee that the "pansy freak'd with jet"

Is still the heart's ease that the poets knew.

Take the sweetness of a gift unsought,
And for the pansies send me back a thought.

SARAH DOUDNEY, *Pansies*.

11 The beauteous pansies rise
In purple, gold, and blue,

With tints of rainbow hue

Mocking the sunset skies.

THOMAS J. OUSLEY, *Angel of the Flowers*.

12 Heart's ease or pansy, pleasure or thought,
Which would the picture give us of these?
Surely the heart that conceived it sought

Heart's ease.

SWINBURNE, *A Flower Piece by Panthea*.

PARADISE

See also Heaven

1 In the nine heavens are eight Paradises;
Where is the ninth one? In the human breast.
Only the blessed dwell in th' Paradises,
But blessedness dwells in the human breast.

WILLIAM R. ALGER, *Poetry of the Orient: The Ninth Paradise*.

2 For he that lives retired in mind and spirit
Is still in Paradise.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Nice Valour*.
Act v, sc. 2.

3 Too much of words or yet too few! What to
thy Godhead easier than
One little glimpse of Paradise to ope the eyes
and ears of man?

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. ii, st. 12.

4 For he on honey-dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*, l. 53.

On the tongue of such an one they shed a
honeyed dew, and from his lips drop gentle
words.

HERIOD, *Theogony*, l. 83.

5 Not in mine eyes alone is Paradise.

DANTE, *Paradise*. Canto xviii, l. 21.

6 Nor count compartments of the floors,
But mount to paradise
By the stairway of surprise.

EMERSON, *Merlin*.

7 Unto you is paradise opened.

APOCRYPHA: II Esdras, viii, 52.

8 O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest?

Who would not seek the happy land
Where they that love are blest?

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER, *Paradise*.

9 He that will enter into Paradise must come
with the right key.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2347.

Thou hast the keys of Paradise, O just, subtle,
and mighty opium!

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater*. Pt. ii.

10 The fruit of the tree of knowledge always
drives man from some paradise or other.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 198.)

11 Paradise is (as from the Learn'd I gather)
A quire of blest Souls circling in the Father.

ROBERT HERICK, *Paradise*.

12 Dry your eyes—O dry your eyes,

For I was taught in Paradise
To ease my breast of melodies.

KEATS, *Faery Song*.

13 Verily for the pious is a blissful abode
Gardens and vineyards
Damsels with swelling breasts of suitable age
And a brimming cup.

MAHOMET, *Sura*, 78.

14 Must I thus leave thee, Paradise? thus leave
Thee, native soil, these happy walks and
shades,

Fit haunt of Gods?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 269.

15 The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 496. See also
FOOL: FOOL'S PARADISE.

16 If God hath made this world so fair,
Where sin and death abound,

How beautiful, beyond compare,
Will paradise be found!

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Earth is Full of God's Goodness*.

17 One morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood disconsolate.

MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*.

18 Nor did they think that they might long draw
breath

In such an earthly Paradise as this.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. vi, l. 508.

The young men well nigh wept, and e'en the
wise

Thought they had reached the gate of Paradise.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. xiii, l. 51.

For, oh! if there be an Elysium on earth,
It is this, it is this.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of the Haram*.

19 With dreamful eyes
My spirit lies

Under the walls of Paradise.

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Drifting*.

Around this lovely valley rise
The purple hills of Paradise.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Midsummer*.

20 The loves that meet in Paradise shall cast out
fear,

And Paradise hath room for you and me and
all.

CHRISTINA ROSETTI, *Saints and Angels*.

21 There must have been a charming climate in
Paradise. The temperature was perfect; and
connubial bliss, I allot, was real jam up.

SEEK SLACE, *Human Nature*, p. 273.

¹ Shiftless and shy, gentle and kind and frail,
Poor wanderer, bewildered into vice,
You are freed at last from seas you could not
sail,
A wreck upon the shores of Paradise.
J. C. SQUIRE, *An Epitaph*.

² And paint the gates of Hell with Paradise.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 113.

³ There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.
Some may perchance, with strange surprise,
Have blundered into Paradise.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Judgement in Heaven*:
Epilogue. St. 2.

PARDON, see Forgiveness

PARENTS

See also Children and Parents;
Father, Mother

⁴ Reverence for parents—this standeth written
third among the statutes of Justice, to whom
supreme honor is due. (Τὸ γὰρ ταύτων ὄψας
ὑπὸ τοῦ νόμου ἐν θεοῖς ἄλλας ὑπερβαίνει
μεγαλοτιμίαν.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Suppliants*, l. 707. Referring to
the three great laws ascribed to Triptolemus
by Plutarch: to honor parents, to worship
the gods with the fruit of the earth, and to
hurt no living creature.

Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy
days may be long upon the land which the
Lord thy God giveth thee.

Old Testament: *Exodus*, xx, 12. The fifth Com-
mandment.

Honor the gods, reverence parents. (Θεοὺς τίμα,
γονίας αἰδέσθ.)

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAÆRTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. I,
sec. 60.)

To love our parents is the first law of nature.
(Diligere parentes prima naturæ lex est.)

VALERIUS MAXIMUS, *De Factis Dictisque*. Bk.
v, ch. 4, sec. 7.

⁵ Lovers grow cold, men learn to hate their
wives,

And only parents' love can last our lives.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*.

⁶ The childless cherubs well might envy thee
The pleasures of a parent.

BROWN, *Cady*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 171.

⁷ Conduct thyself towards thy parents as thou
wouldest wish thy children to conduct them-
selves towards thee.

ISOCHRATES, *Ad Demonicum*, iv. 14.

⁸ In general those parents have the most rever-

ence who deserve it; for he that lives well can-
not be despised.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 26.

The notion that parents are entitled to respect
simply because they are parents is preposterous.
The stream of obligation runs strongly the other
way. A child owes its parents no gratitude what-
ever for bringing him into the world (as Swift
sardonically said, while they were thinking of
something else).

JOHN MACY, *About Women*, p. 116.

⁹ The virtue of parents is a great dowry. (Dus
est magna parentium Virtus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 24, l. 21.

¹⁰ Whence do you derive the power and privi-
lege of a parent, when you, though an old man,
do worse things than your child?

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 56.

Few parents act in such a manner as much to
enforce their maxims by the credit of their lives.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, xi, 72.

If parents want honest children they should be
honest themselves.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *How to Reform Mankind*.

¹¹ One moment makes a father, but a mother
Is made by endless moments, load on load.

JOHN G. NEIHARDT, *Eight Hundred Rubles*.

¹² My son, hear the instruction of thy father,
and forsake not the law of thy mother.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, i, 8.

Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and
despise not thy mother when she is old.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxiii, 22.

The eye that mocketh at his father, and des-
piseeth to obey his mother, the ravens of the
valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall
eat it.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxx, 17.

What heavy guilt upon him lies!

How cursed is his name!

The ravens shall pick out his eyes,

And eagles eat the same.

ISAAC WATTS, *Obedience*.

¹³ Everything is dear to its parent. (Τὸ γὰρ ταύτων
πάν φιλόν.)

SOFOCLES, *Edipus Coloneus*, l. 1108.

No fathers or mothers think their children ugly.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

So both the Raven and the Ape think their own
young the fairest.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Utopia*.

The parent who could see his boy as he really
is, would shake his head and say; "Willie is no
good: I'll sell him."

STEPHEN B. LEACOCK, *The Lot of the School-
master*.

PARIS

¹⁴ Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris.

THOMAS GOLD APPLETON. Perpetuated by

Oliver Wendell Holmes, in the *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, ch. 6, as a saying of one of the "Seven Wise Men of Boston."

Mrs. Alonby: They say, Lady Hunstanton, that when good Americans die they go to Paris.

Lady Hunstanton: Indeed? And when bad Americans die, where do they go to?

Lord Illingsworth: Oh, they go to America.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*, Act I.

¹ Fair, fantastic Paris.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vi, l. 81.

² At Paris it was, at the Opera there;—

And she looked like a queen in a book that night,

With the wreath of pearl in her raven hair,
And the brooch on her breast, so bright.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Aux Italiens*.

³ Paris is the place in the world where, if you please, you may best unite the *utile* and the *dulce*.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 April, 1750.

⁴ Paris is terribly derisive of all absurd pretensions but its own.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

⁵ Beautiful carriages from Champs Elysees
Filled with fair maidens on cushions easy.

GEORGINA FARNER. Quoted by Edith Sitwell, *Collected Poems*, as "the worst poetry ever written."

⁶ Paris is well worth a Mass. (Paris vaut bien une Messe.)

HENRY IV, referring to his conversion to Catholicism in order to gain Paris and the crown of France. Fournier doubts if Henry was so undiplomatic as to have said this.

⁷ Paris is nothing but an immense hospitality.

VICTOR HUO, *Appeal to German Army to Spare Paris*, 1870.

The caft of Europe.

ASSÉ GALIANI, *Epigram*.

What's Paris but a circus, fair,
To tempt this west world's open purse
With tawdry trinkets, toys bizarre?

Ah, would that she were nothing worse!

JOAQUIN MILLER, *A Song of Creation*. Sec. 24.

⁸ Every fresh day's research into the city brings increasing disappointment. . . . Everything is planned, smoothed, and set to an oppressive regularity . . . in short, Paris is the plainest city in Europe.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Plainest City in Europe*.

⁹ All Paris goes to see it. (Tout Paris va voir.)

MOLIERE, *L'Impromptu de Versailles*. Sc. 5, l. 75.

¹⁰ Secrets travel fast in Paris.

NAPOLÉON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

¹¹ Paris is the middle-aged woman's paradise.

PINERO, *The Princess and the Butterfly*. Act I.

I think every wife has a right to insist upon seeing Paris.

SVONEY SMITH, *Letters: To Countess Grey*, 11 Sept., 1835.

¹² You who have ever been to Paris, know;

And you who have not been to Paris—go!

JORN RUSKIN, *A Tour Through France*. St. 12.

¹³ A street there is in Paris famous,

For which no rhyme our language yields,

Rue Neuve des Petits Champs its name is—
The New Street of the Little Fields.

THACKERAY, *The Ballad of Bouillabaisse*.

¹⁴ Prince, give praise to our French ladies
For the sweet sound their speaking carries;

Twixt Rome and Cadiz many a maid is,
But no good girl's lip out of Paris.

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Ballade des Femmes de Paris*. (Swinburne, tr.)

Good talkers are only found in Paris.

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Ballade des Femmes de Paris*.

PARK

¹⁵ Public money is scarcely ever so well employed as in securing bits of waste ground and keeping them as open spaces.

ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

¹⁶ The proud park takes away the dwellings from the poor. (Abstulerat miseris tecta superbus ager.)

MARTIAL, *De Spectaculis*, ii, 8.

What had been the delights of the lord are now the delights of the people. (Deliciae populi, quæ fuerant domini.)

MARTIAL, *De Spectaculis*, ii, 12. Of land given to public use.

¹⁷ The lungs of London.

WILLIAM WINDHAM, *Debate*, House of Commons. 30 June, 1805.

If the Parks be "the lungs of London," we wonder what Greenwich Fair is—a periodical breaking out, we suppose—a sort of spring rash.

DICKENS, *Sketches by Box: Greenwich Fair*.

PARTING

See also Farewell; Meeting and Parting

¹⁸ Some weep because they part,
And languish broken-hearted,
And others—O my heart!—
Because they never parted.

THOMAS BAILLY ALDRICE, *The Difference*.

Good-night! I have to say good-night
To such a host of peerless things!

Good-night unto the slender hand
All queenly with its weight of rings;
Good-night to fond uplifted eyes,
Good-night to chestnut braids of hair,
Good-night unto the perfect mouth,
And all the sweetness nestled there—
The snowy hand detains me; then
I have to say, Good-night again.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Palabras Carinosas*.

Good-night! good-night! as we so oft have said
Beneath this roof at midnight, in the days
That are no more, and shall no more return.
Thou hast but taken thy lamp and gone to bed;
I stay a little longer, as one stays
To cover up the embers that still burn.

LONGFELLOW, *Three Friends of Mine*. Pt. iv.

Now in the summit of love's topmost peak
Kiss and we part; no farther can we go.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Sonnet: Love's Wisdom*.

To meet, to know, to love—and then to part,
Is the sad tale of many a human heart.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Couplet Written in a Volume of Poems*.

Since there's no help, come, let us kiss and part;
Nay, I have done, you get no more of me;
And I am glad, yea, glad with all my heart,
That thus so cleanly I myself can free.
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
And when we meet at any time again,
Be it not seen in either of our brows
That we one jot of former love retain.
Now at the last gasp of Love's latest breath,
When, his pulse failing, Passion speechless lies,
When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
And Innocence is closing up his eyes:
Now, if thou wouldst, when all have given him
over,

From death to life thou might'st him yet re-
cover.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Idea*. Sonnet lxi.

And must we part?

Well—if we must, we must—and in that case
The less said the better.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Heart to heart
And lips to lips! Yet once more, ere we part,
Clasp me and make me thine, as mine thou
art!

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Gondola*.

We meet to part; yet asks my sprite, Part we
to meet? Ah! is it so?

SM. RICHARD BURTON, *The Kasidah*. Pt. i, st.
12.

When we two parted In silence and tears,
Half broken-hearted To sever for years.
BYRON, *When We Two Parted*.

Such partings break the heart they fondly hope
to heal.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto i, st. 10.

Good-bye, Dolly, I must leave you,
Though it breaks my heart to go;

Something tells me I am needed

At the front to fight the foe.

WILL D. COBB, *Good-Bye, Dolly Gray*. (1900)

Kathleen Mavourneen, the grey dawn is break-
ing,

The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill;
The lark from her light wing the bright dew is
shaking—

Kathleen Mavourneen! what, slumbering
still?

Oh, hast thou forgotten how soon we must
sever?

Oh, hast thou forgotten this day we must
part?

It may be for years, and it may be for ever!

Oh, why art thou silent, thou voice of my
heart?

LOUISA MACARTNEY CRAWFORD, *Kathleen Ma-
vourneen*. "Kathleen Mavourneen" was "Big
Tim" Sullivan's pseudonym for a promi-
sory note, the reference being to the line, "It
may be for years, and it may be for ever."

Parting is all we know of heaven,
And all we need of hell.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 96.

One kind kiss before we part,

Drop a tear and bid adieu:

Though we sever, my fond heart

Till we meet shall pant for you.

ROBERT DONSLY, *The Parting Kiss*.

Only in the agony of parting do we look into
the depths of love.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 44.

In every parting there is an image of death.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Scenes of Clerical Life: Amos
Barton*. Ch. 10. A variation of the French
proverb, "To part is to die a little." (*Partir*
c'est mourir un peu.)

Excuse me, then! you know my heart;
But dearest friends, alas! must part.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 51.

But fate ordains that dearest friends must part.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 232.

"Adieu," she cried, and waved her lily hand,

JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell*.

So sweetly she bade me adieu,

I thought that she bade me return.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *A Pastoral Ballad*. Pt. i.

I now bid you a welcome adoo.

ARTEMUS WARD, *The Shakers*.

The day goes by like a shadow o'er the heart,
With sorrow where all was delight:
The time has come when the darkies have to
part,

Then my old Kentucky Home, good-night!
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *My Old Kentucky
Home*.

¹ The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!
Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer
breast.

KEATS, *Sonnet: The Day is Gone.* "

² Say "au revoir" but not "good-bye,"
Though past is dead, Love cannot die.

HARRY KENNEDY, *Say "Au Revoir" but Not
"Good-bye."* (1893) Sung at the author's
grave a few years later by Helen Mora, the
great female baritone, whom it had made
famous.

³ Thou art gone from my gaze like a beautiful
dream.

GEORGE LINTLEY, *Thou Art Gone.*

⁴ They who go
Feel not the pain of parting; it is they
Who stay behind that suffer.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo: Pt. i, Prologue.*

The one who goes is happier
Than those he leaves behind.

EDWARD POLLOCK, *The Parting Hour.*

⁵ The shore he was never to see again. (*Litora
numquam Ad visus reditura suos.*)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iii, l. 5.

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain;
My love and native land, farewell,
For I maun cross the main,
BURNS, *The Farewell.*

And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
To sail o'er silent seas again.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Meeting of the Ships.*

⁶ Honey Boy, I hate to see you leaving;
Honey Boy, you know my heart is grieving.
JACK NORWORTH, *Honey Boy*. (1907)

⁷ If we must part forever,
Give me but one kind word to think upon,
And please myself withal, whilst my heart's
breaking.

THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act v, sc. 2.

⁸ Some jealousy of someone's heir,
Some hopes of dying broken-hearted,
A miniature, a lock of hair,
The usual vows—and then we parted.
W. M. FRAED, *The Belle of the Ball*. St. 12.

⁹ In vain you tell your parting lover
You wish fair winds may wait him over.
Alas! what winds can happy prove,
That bear me far from what I love?
MATTHEW PRIOR, *A Song*.

¹⁰ He that parts us shall bring a brand from
heaven,

And fire us hence like foxes.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 22.

¹¹ 'Tis almost morning; I would have thee gone:
And yet no further than a wanton's bird;

Who lets it hop a little from her hand,
Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,
And with a silk thread plucks it back again,
So loving-jealous of his liberty.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 177.

Good night, good night! parting is such sweet
sorrow,

That I shall say good night till it be morrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 185.

Eyes, look your last!

Arms, take your last embrace!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc.
3, l. 112.

¹² I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met;
You hoped we were both broken-hearted,
And knew we should both forget.
SWINBURNE, *An Interlude*.

We twain shall not remeasure
The ways that left us twain;
Nor crush the lees of pleasure
From sanguine grapes of pain.
A. C. SWINBURNE, *Rococo*.

¹³ She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Daisy*. St. 12.

¹⁴ Shall I bid her go? what and if I do?
Shall I bid her go and spare not?
Oh no, no, no! I dare not.

UNKNOWN, *Corydon's Farewell to Phillis*.
(PERCY, *Reliques*. Bk. ii, No. 10.)

Sir Toby: Shall I bid him go?

Clown: What an if you do?

Sir Toby: Shall I bid him go and spare not?

Clown: O no, no, no, no, you dare not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l.
118.

PARTY, see Politics

PASSION

See also Anger; Love and Lust

¹⁵ We also are men of like passions with you.
New Testament: Acts, xiv, 15.

Shepherds and ministers are both men; their
nature and passions are the same, the modes of
them only different.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 May, 1748.

¹⁶ Only I discern
Infinite passion, and the pain

Of finite hearts that yearn.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Two in the Campagna*.

¹⁷ Femininely meaneth furiously,
Because all passions in excess are female.
BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act iii, sc. 1.

- ¹ What is young passion but a gusty breeze
Ruffling the surface of a shallow flood?
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Sonnets*. No. 31.
The passionate young hours
When sorrow sang, and joy, for rapture, wept.
ROSALIE M. JONAS, *Temptation*.
- ² Nor can a man of passions judge aright,
Except his mind be from all passions free.
SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Nosce Teipsum*: Sec. 4, st. 18.
- ³ We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.
THOMAS DEKKER, *If The Honest Whore*. Act 1, sc. 2.
- ⁴ Man is only truly great when he acts from the passions.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 13.
- ⁵ His passion cast a mist before his sense,
And either made, or magnified the offence.
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 334.
Where passion rules, how weak does reason prove!
DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*. Act ii, sc. 1.
- ⁶ Sad as a wasted passion.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I.
- ⁷ Passion, though a bad regulator, is a powerful spring.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.
- ⁸ Passion overcometh sober thought;
And this is cause of direst ills to men.
(Θυμὸς δὲ κρείσσων τῶν ἡμῶν βουλευμάτων,
δυναμικώτερος αἰτίος κακῶν ἔσται.)
EURIPIDES, *Medea*, l. 1079.
- ⁹ The fit's upon me now!
Come quickly, gentle lady;
The fit's upon me now.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Wit Without Money*. Act v, sc. 4.
- ¹⁰ When passion entereth at the fore-gate, wisdom goeth out of the postern.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5564.
- ¹¹ Though thou canst not pull thy passions out by the roots, yet it's in thy power to hold them down, for a time at least.
FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, ii, 29.
- ¹² And ev'n the proudest goddess, now and then,
Would lodge a night among the sons of men;
To vulgar deities descends the fashion,
Each, like her betters, had her earthly passion.
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 111.
- ¹³ Great passions are incurable diseases: the very remedies make them worse.
GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

- ¹⁴ Let never man be bold enough to say,
Thus, and no farther shall my passion stray:
The first crime, past, compels us into more,
And guilt grows *fate*, that was but *choice*, before.
AARON HILL, *Athetwold*. Act v.
- ¹⁵ Speed passion's ebb as you greet its flow—
To have, to hold, and in time let go!
LAURENCE HOPE, *The Teak Forest*.
- ¹⁶ Bee to the blossom, moth to the flame;
Each to his passion; what's in a name?
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Vanity of Vanities*.
- ¹⁷ Passion plucks no berries from the myrtle and ivy.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, ii, 148.
- ¹⁸ The passions are the only orators which always persuade. (Les passions sont les seuls orateurs qui persuadent toujours.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 8.
If we resist our passions, it is more because of their weakness than because of our strength. (Si nous résistons à nos passions, c'est plus par leur faiblesse que par notre force.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 122.
- ¹⁹ The passions are merely different kinds of self-love. (Les passions ne sont que les divers goûts de l'amour-propre.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 531.
All the passions are nothing but different degrees of heat and cold of the blood. (Toutes les passions ne sont autre chose que les divers degrés de la chaleur et de la froideur du sang.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*. No. 564.
- ²⁰ It is curious that we should be more anxious to conceal our best passions than our worst.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *Letter to Southey*, 1811.
- ²¹ It is with our passions, as it is with fire and water, they are good servants but bad masters.
SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Æsop*, 38.
- ²² Take heed lest passion sway
Thy judgement to do aught, which else free will
Would not admit.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 635.
May I govern my passions with absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better as my strength wears away.
WALTER POPE, *The Old Man's Wish*.
- ²³ All passions that suffer themselves to be relished and digested are but moderate.
MONTAGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 2.

1 Passion is power,
And, kindly tempered, saves. All things declare
Struggle hath deeper peace than sleep can
bring.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *The Masque of Judgment*. Act iii, sc. 2.

2 It is a difficult thing for man to resist the
natural necessity of mortal passions.

PLUTARCH, *Whom God is Slow to Punish*.

3 All subsists by elemental strife;
And passions are the elements of life.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. i, l. 169.

As fruits ungrateful to the planter's care,
On savage stocks inserted, learn to bear,
The surest Virtues thus from Passions shoot,
Wild Nature's vigour working at the root.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 181.

4 On life's vast ocean diversely we sail,
Reason the card, but Passion is the gale.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 107.

What Reason weaves, by Passion is undone.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 42.

Where passion leads or prudence points the way.

ROBERT LOWTH, *The Choice of Hercules*.

5 Search then the Ruling Passion: there alone,
The wild are constant, and the cunning known;
The fool consistent, and the false sincere;
Priests, princes, women, no dissemblers here.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 174.

The ruling Passion, be it what it will,
The ruling Passion conquers Reason still.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 153.

And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath,
Shall feel your Ruling Passion strong in death.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 262.

If you can engage people's pride, love, pity, am-
bition, (or whatever is their prevailing passion)
on your side, you need not fear what their reason
can do against you

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 Feb., 1746.

6 On different senses different objects strike;
Hence different passions more or less inflame,
As strong or weak the organs of the frame;
And hence one Master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 128.

In the human breast

Two master-passions cannot co-exist.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodoric*, l. 488.

One passion doth expel another still.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Monsieur D'Olive*. Act v, l.

7 It is a harder lot to be a slave to one's passions
than to tyrants.

PYTHAGORAS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. vi, l. 47.)

8 Passions are likened best to floods and
streams;

The shallow murmur, but the deep are dumb.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Shent Lover*. (Al-
tissima queque flumina minimo sono
labuntur.—Quintus Curtius Rufus.) For
attribution to Raleigh, see CAVLEY, *Life of*
Raleigh, i, 3. See also 2126:5.

9 Her passions are made of nothing but the fin-
est part of pure love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc.
2, l. 151.

10 Give me that man
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 76.

11 What to ourselves in passion we propose,
The passion ending, doth the purpose lose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 204.

I never heard a passion so confused,
So strange, outrageous, and so variable.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
ii, sc. 8, l. 12.

12 You are eaten up with passion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 391.

O well-painted passion!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 268.

13 A man in passion rides a horse that runs away
with him.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 143.

In wayward passions lost and vain pursuits.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1801.

14 True quietness of heart is won by resisting
our passions, not by obeying them.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
iii, ch. 25.

15 Don't be in a passion, Tam, for passion is the
most unbecoming thing in the World.

VANBRUGH, *The Relapse*. Act iii, sc. 1.

16 Does his own fatal passion become to each
man his God? (Sua cuique deus fit dira
cupido?)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 185.

17 All the passions are extinguished with old age.
(Toutes les passions s'éteignant avec l'âge.)

VOLTAIRE, *Stances ou Quatrains*. After FIBRE.
See also AGE: ITS COMPENSATIONS.

18 The seas are quiet when the winds give o'er;
So calm are we when passions are no more.

EDMUND WALLER, *On the Last Verses in the*
Book.

The sea's my mind, which calm would be
Were it from winds (my passions) free;
But out, alas! no sea I find
Is troubled like a lover's mind.
Within it rocks and shallows be:
Despair and fond credulity.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Love's World*.

1 Passion and prejudice govern the world; only under the name of reason.

JOHN WESLEY, *Letter to Joseph Benson*, 5 Oct., 1770.

2 She parried Time's malicious dart,
And kept the years at bay,
Till passion entered in her heart
And aged her in a day!
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *The Destroyer*.

PAST

See also Antiquity, Memory,
Time, Yesterday

I—Past: Apothegms

3 Oh! leave the past to bury its own dead.
WILFRED SCAWEN BLUNT, *To One Who Would Make a Confession*.

Let the dead Past bury its dead!
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.
Why should we grope among the dry bones of the past, or put the living generation into masquerade out of its faded wardrobe?
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Lecture*.

4 Let all things passed pass.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 9. (1546)
Let by-gones be by-gones.
FRANCIS NETHERSOLE, *Parables*, 5.
By-gones be by-gones, and fair play for time to come.
SAMUEL PALMER, *Moral Essay on Proverbs*.

5 What is past, even the fool knows. ('Ρεχθὲν δὲ τε ρήσιος ἔγνω.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 32.

6 A eulogist of bygone days. (Laudator temporis acti.)
HORACE, *Arts Poetica*, l. 173.
The "good old times"—all times, when old, are good.

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*, l. 1.
Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 10.
See also under ANTIQUITY.

7 We live in time, and the past must always be the most momentous part of it.
LIONEL JOHNSON, *Past Limbithum*, 211.

8 Safe in the hallowed quiet of the past.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Cathedral*, l. 235.

9 Our past has gone into history.
MCKINLEY, *Speech*, at Memphis, 30 April, 1901.
The past at least is secure.
DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, on Foote's Resolution, Senate, 26 Jan., 1830.

10 The Past is a bucket of ashes.
CARL SANDBURG, *Prairie*.

11 Those who cannot remember the past are condemned to repeat it.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*, p. 284.

12 Nothing is certain except the past. (Nihil nisi quod preterit certum est.)
SENECA, *De Consolatione ad Marciam*. Sec. 22.

13 The dark backward and abyss of time.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 50.
What's past is prologue.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 253.

14 The past, like an inspired rhapsodist, fills the theatre of everlasting generations with her harmony.

SHELLEY. (BIRNELL, *Obiter Dicta: Second Series: The Muse of History*.)

15 The eternal landscape of the past.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xlv.
Thro' all the faultful Past.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 232.

II—Past: The Irrevocable Past

16 This only is denied even to God: the power to undo the past. (Μόνον γὰρ αὐτῷ καὶ θεῷ ἀπολαμβάνεται, ἀδύνατον ποιεῖν ὅσα' ἂν ἡ περπαγ. μὲνα.)

AGATHON. (ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. vi, ch. 2, sec. 6.)

Even Time, the father of all, cannot undo the past, whether right or wrong. (Τὼν δὲ περπαγμένων ἐν δίκῃ τε καὶ παρὰ δίκην, ἀνολίγον οὐδ' ἂν χρόνος ὁ πάντων πατὴρ δύναται θέμεν ἔργων τέλος.)
PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode ii, l. 16.

Virtue's achievement, Folly's crime,
Whate'er of guilt or good the past has known,
Not e'en the Sire of all things, mighty Time,
Hath power to change, or make the deed undone.

PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode ii, l. 16.

17 Odin . . . of all powers the mightiest far art thou,
Lord over men on Earth, and Gods in Heaven;
Yet even from thee thyself hath been withheld
One thing: to undo what thou thyself hast
rul'd.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Balder Dead: Funeral*, l. 254.

18 Thou unrelenting past.

BRYANT, *To the Past*.

19 Yet will the Father not render vain whatever now is past, nor will he alter and undo what once the fleeting hour has brought. (Non tamen irritum, Quodcumque retro est, efficiet, neque Diffinget infecumque reddet, Quod fugiens semel hora vexit.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 45.

Not heaven itself upon the past has power.
DRYDEN, *Imitation of Horace*, iii, 29, 71.

¹ Nor deem the irrevocable Past
As wholly wasted, wholly vain,
If, rising on its wrecks, at last
To something nobler we attain.
LONGFELLOW, *The Ladder of St. Augustine*.

² But past who can recall, or done undo?
Not God Omnipotent.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 926.

³ Neither can the wave that has passed be
called back; nor can the hour which has gone
by return. (Nec quæ præterit, iterum revo-
cabitur unda, Nec quæ præterit, hora redire
potest.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 63.

⁴ O that Jupiter would give back to me the years
that are past! (O mihi præteritos referat si
Juppiter annos.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. viii, l. 560.

Nothing can bring back the hour
Of splendour in the grass, of glory in the flower.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l.
181.

III—Past: Its Memory

⁵ Ah, the Past, the pearl-gift thrown
To hogs, time's opportunity we made
So light of, only recognized when flown!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Jocoseria: Jochanan Hak-
kadosh*.

The past is in its grave,
Though its ghost haunts us.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Pauline*.

But how carve way if the life that lies before,
If bent on groaning ever for the past?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Balaustion's Adventure*.
See also under REMORSE.

No past is dead for us, but only sleeping, Love.
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *At Last*.

⁷ This is the place. Stand still, my steed,
Let me review the scene,
And summon from the shadowy Past
The forms that once have been.
LONGFELLOW, *A Gleam of Sunshine*.

^{7a} Ah, me! what a world this was to live in two
or three centuries ago, when it was getting it-
self discovered! . . . Then man was courting
Nature, now he has married her. Every mys-
tery is dissipated. The planet is familiar as the
trodden pathway running between towns.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vaga-
bonds*.

⁸ Dead and gone, the days we had together,
Shadow-stricken all the lights that shone
Round them, flown as flies the blown-foam's
feather,
Dead and gone.
SWIFFURNE, *Past Days*.

⁹ But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me.

TENNYSO, *Break, Break, Break*.

So sad, so strange, the days that are no more.
TENNYSO, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 35.

O Death in Life, the days that are no more.
TENNYSO, *The Princess*: Pt. iv, l. 40.

¹⁰ Old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago.
WORDSWORTH, *The Solitary Reaper*.

¹¹ 'Tis greatly wise to talk with our past hours,
And ask them what report they bore to heaven.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 376.

IV—Past and Present

¹² A sensible man judges of present by past
events. ("Εννοῦν τὰ καὶρὰ τοῖς πάλαι τεκμηριεῖται.")
SOPHOCLES, *Œdipus Tyrannus*, l. 916.

We read the past by the light of the present,
and the forms vary as the shadows fall, or as
the point of vision alters.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects:
Society in Italy*. See also under EXPERIENCE.

¹³ The Present is the living sum-total of the
whole Past.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics*.

The present contains nothing more than the
past, and what is found in the effect was already
in the cause.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 1.

¹⁴ Underneath the surface of Today,
Lies Yesterday, and what we call the Past,
The only thing which never can decay.
EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON, *Roman Baths*.

Things bygone are the only things that last:
The present is mere grass, quick-mown away;
The Past is stone, and stands forever fast.
EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON, *Roman Baths*.

¹⁵ The dogmas of the quiet past are inadequate
to the stormy present.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Annual Message
to Congress*, 1862.

¹⁶ Consult the dead upon things that were,
But the living only on things that are.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. I.

¹⁷ O there are Voices of the Past,
Links of a broken chain,
Wings that can bear me back to Times
Which cannot come again;
Yet God forbid that I should lose
The echoes that remain!
ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Voices of the Past*.

¹⁸ Why is it that the meed of changeless fame
Is grudged the present, granted to the past?
JAMES EDWIN ROGERS, *To George Waring*.

¹ Past and to come, seems best; things present,
worst.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 108.

² Thou who stealest fire
From the fountains of the past,
To glorify the present.

TENNYSON, *Ode to Memory*.

³ He praises all thing that is gone;
Of present thing he praises none.

UNKNOWN, *Cursor Mundi*, l. 3577. (c. 1375)

He praised the present and abused the past,
Reversing the good custom of old days.

BYRON, *Don Juan* Canto iii, st. 79.
See also under AGE, TIME.

V—Past and Future

⁴ Making all futures fruits of all the pasts.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. v, l. 432.

What is past is past. There is a future left to all
men, who have the virtue to repent and the energy
to atone.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Lady of Lyons*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁵ You can never plan the future by the past.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to a Member of the
Notional Assembly*.

The best prophet of the future is the past.

BYRON, *Letter*, 28 Jan., 1821.

⁶ I watch the wheels of Nature's mazy plan,
And learn the future by the past of man.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 319.

Study the past, if you would divine the future.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

The best way to suppose what may come is to
remember what is past.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 249.

I know of no way of judging the future but by
the past.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, in Virginia Conven-
tion, March, 1775.

⁷ Indemnity for the past and security for the
future.

CHARLES JAMES FOX, *Letter to Hon. T. Mait-
land*. (RUSSELL, *Memorials of Fox*, iii, 345.)

⁸ The Past is like a funeral gone by,
The Future comes like an unwelcome guest.

EDMUND GOSSE, *Sonnet: May-Day*.

⁹ She knew the future, for the past she knew.

JOHN LANGEHORNE, *The Country Justice*, l. 214.

¹⁰ Look not mournfully into the Past. It comes
not back again. Wisely improve the Present.
It is thine. Go forth to meet the shadowy Fu-
ture, without fear, and with a manly heart.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*: Bk. i, *Motto*.

¹¹ For hope shall brighten days to come,
And memory gild the past!

THOMAS MOORE, *Song*.

¹² The future is only the past again, entered
through another gate.

PINERO, *The Second Mrs. Tanqueray*. Act iv.

¹³ We will not anticipate the past; so mind,
young people,—our retrospection will be all
to the future.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iv, sc. 2.

¹⁴ Man hath a weary pilgrimage
As through the world he wends,

On every stage, from youth to age,

Still discontent attends;

With heaviness he casts his eye

Upon the road before,

And still remembers with a sigh

The days that are no more.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Remembrance*.

¹⁵ The past unsighed for, and the future sure.

WORDSWORTH, *Ladonia*, l. 100.

PATIENCE

See also Endurance, Waiting

I—Patience: Apothegms

¹⁶ Patience and shuffle the cards (Paciencia y
barajar)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 23.

¹⁷ How far then, Catiline, will you abuse our pa-
tience? (Quosque tandem abutere, Catilina,
patientia nostra?)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. i, ch. 1, sec. 1.

¹⁸ Though God take the sun out of heaven, yet
we must have patience

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁹ Let patience grow in your garden.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

Patience is a flower that grows not in every gar-
den

HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, No. 58.

²⁰ Ye have heard of the patience of Job.

New Testament: James, v, 11 See also Job.

²¹ In your patience possess ye your souls.

New Testament: Luke, xxi, 19.

And see all sights from pole to pole,

And glance, and nod, and bustle by;

And never once possess our soul

Before we die.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *A Southern Night*. St. 18.

²² Have patience and endure. (Perfer et obdura.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 7.

²³ Patience provoked often turns to fury. (Furor
fit læsa sæpius patientia.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 289.

Beware the fury of a patient man.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 1005.

I do oppose My patience to his fury.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 10.

1 There is nothing so bitter, that a patient mind can not find some solace for it. (Nihil tam acerbum est in quo non æquus animus solatium inveniat.)

SENeca, *De Animi Tranquillitate*. Sec. 10.

2 You tread upon my patience.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 4.

3 Though patience be a tired mare, yet she will plod.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 26.

4 I will with patience hear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 169.

I will be the pattern of all patience.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 36.

God grant us patience!

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 197.

5 That which in mean men we intitle patience Is pale cold cowardice in noble breasts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 33.

6 There is between my will and all offences A guard of patience.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 53.

I will not be myself, nor have cognition Of what I feel. I am all patience.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 63.

7 She pined in thought, And with a green and yellow melancholy, She sat like patience on a monument, Smiling at grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 115.

Like Patience gazing on kings' graves, and smiling

Extremity out of act.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 139.

Dame Patience sitting there I found, With face pale, upon a hill of sand.

CHAUCER, *Parlement of Foules*, l. 242.

That Patience-on-a-Monument kind of look.

HENLEY AND STEVENSON, *Beau Austin*. Act i, sc. 2.

8 Strike, but hear. (Πάσχω μὲν, ἀκούω δέ.)

THEMISTOCLES, to Eurybiades, when the latter, during an argument, raised his staff to strike him. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Ch. II, sec. 3.) The Latin form is: Verbera, sed audi.

That ancient and patient request, "Verbera, sed audi."

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

9 All men commend patience, although few be willing to practise it.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. iii, ch. 12.

'Tis all men's office to speak patience

To those that wring under the load of sorrow,

But no man's virtue nor sufficiency

To be so moral when he shall endure

The like himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 27.

See also MISFORTUNE OF OTHERS.

10 At the least bear patiently, if thou canst not joyfully.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. iii, ch. 57.

II—Patience: Sovereign Remedy

11 Patience is a plaister for all sores.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 1. (D'Urfey, tr.) (1694)

Be plastered with patience.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS xx, l. 89. (c. 1393)

Patience is sorrow's salve.

CHURCHILL, *Prophesy of Famine*, l. 363.

12 Patience is the best medicine that is for a sick man.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 44. (1578)

Patience, which is the leech of all offence.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iii, l. 614.

13 Patience perforce is medicine for a mad dog.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 11.

Patience perforce is a remedy for a mad dog.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 1.

14 Patience, sov'reign o'er transmuted ill.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 360.

15 Patience is the best remedy for every trouble. (Animus æquus optimum est ærumnæ condimentum.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 402. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

Patience is a remedy for every disease.

THOMAS WILSON, *Arte of Rhetorique*, 206. (1560)

16 Every misfortune is subdued by patience. (Superanda omnis fortuna terendo est.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 710.

III—Patience: Its Virtues

17 I worked with patience, which means almost power.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 204.

18 Our patience will achieve more than our force. EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

1 Patience is a high virtue, certain,
For it vanquisheth, as this clerk seyn,
Things that requour should never attain.
CHAUCER, *The Frankeleyns Tale*, l. 773.

Sufferance is a sovereign virtue.
LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS xi, l. 370.

Patience, which alike to the Pagan and the
Christian world, to the Oriental and the Oc-
cidental mind, is the greatest virtue of man.
GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY, *Virgil*.

2 His patient soul endures what Heav'n ordains,
But neither feels nor fears ideal pains.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter 17.

3 A patient man's a pattern for a king.
THOMAS DEKKER, *Il The Honest Whore*. Fin.

4 The worst speak something good; if all want
sense,
God takes a text, and preacheth patience.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 72.

"Work and wait," is what God says to us in
Creation and in Providence.
J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Patience*.

5 What cannot be removed, becomes lighter
through patience. (Levius fit patientia Quic-
quid corrigere est nefas.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 24, l. 19.

6 Patience is the strongest of strong drinks, for
it kills the giant Despair.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Patience*.

7 Patience—in patience there is safety.
LABOULAYE, *Abdallah*. Ch. 20.

8 The patient overcome. (Patientes vincunt.)
LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS xiv, l. 138.

Patient men win the day.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 242.

He that has patience may compass anything.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 48.

9 By patience and time we sever
What strength and rage could never.
(Patience et longueur de temps
Font plus que force ni que rage.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 11.

10 Rule by patience, Laughing Water!
LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. x.

11 Endurance is the crowning quality,
And patience all the passion of great hearts.
J. R. LOWELL, *Columbus*, l. 241.

Endurance is nobler than strength, and patience
than beauty.
RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lecture iv, sec. 3.

12 Some find the fruit like Hercules—
For such the moon and sun may stop;
Yet never doubt that Sisyphus

Achieved at last the mountain top.
SCUDGER MIDDLETON, *The Journey*.

13 With stubborn patience as with triple steel.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 568.

14 Patience, which is a great part of justice.
(Patientia, quæ pars magna justitiæ est.)
PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*.

15 Patience is bitter, but its fruit is sweet. (La
patience est amère, mais son fruit est doux.)
ROUSSEAU, *Emile*.

16 Whosoever hath not patience, neither doth he
possess philosophy.
SADI, *Gulistan*. Ch. 3, tale 1.

17 How poor are they that have not patience!
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 376.

Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 63.

18 But patience perforce; he must abide
What future and his fate on him will lay.
SPENSER, *Faery Queene*. Bk. iii, canto 10, st. 3.

Since you will buckle fortune on my back,
To bear her burthen, whether I will or no,
I must have patience to endure the load.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 228.

19 Patience is the art of hoping. (La patience est
l'art d'espérer.)
VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 251.

20 One to whom
Long patience hath such mild composure
given,
That patience now doth seem a thing of which
He hath no need.
WORDSWORTH, *Animal Tranquillity and Decay*.

IV—PATIENCE: ITS FAULTS

21 Patience is a flatterer, sir—and an ass, sir.
AFERA BEHN, *Feigned Courtizans*. Act iii, sc. 1.

22 He preacheth patience that never knew pain.
H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 381.

23 There is however a limit at which forbearance
ceases to be a virtue.
EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Late
Publication on the Present State of the Na-
tion*.

But there are times when patience proves at
fault.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iii.

There was a time when Patience ceased to be a
virtue. It was long ago.
CHARLOTTE PERKINS GILMAN, *The Forerunner*.

24 Patience with poverty is all a poor man's
remedy.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 15.

Patience, virtue of the poor.
RICHARD FLECKNOE, *Diarium*, 6.

Patience, the beggar's virtue.

PETER MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act v, sc. 1.

Patience is the virtue of an ass,
That trots beneath his burden, and is quiet.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *Heroic Love*. Act i.

Patience is sottish, and impatience does
Become a dog that's mad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 15, 79.

PATRICK, SAINT

See also Ireland

Oh! St. Patrick was a gentleman
Who came of decent people;
He built a church in Dublin town,
And on it put a steeple.

HENRY BENNETT, *Saint Patrick*.

So, success attend St. Patrick's fist,

For he's a saint so clever;

Oh! he gave the snakes and toads a twist,
And bothered them forever!

HENRY BENNETT, *Saint Patrick*.

Oh, thou tormenting Irish lay!

I've got thee buzzing in my brain,

And cannot turn thee out again.

ELIZA COOK, *St. Patrick's Day*.

On the eighth day of March it was, some people say,
That Saint Patrick at midnight he first saw
the day,

While others declare 'twas the ninth he was
born . . .

Till Father Mulcahy, who showed them their
sins,

Said, "No one could have two birthdays, but
a twins."

Says he, "Boys, don't be fightin' for eight or
for nine,

Don't be always dividin', but sometimes combine;

Combine eight and nine, and seventeen is the
mark,

So let that be his birthday." "Amen!" says the
clerk.

SAMUEL LOVELL, *The Birth of St. Patrick*.

PATRIOTISM

See also America, England, Father of His
Country, Flag

I—Patriotism: Definitions

Patriotism is a lively sense of collective responsibility. Nationalism is a silly cock crowing on its own dunghill.

RICHARD ALDRICH, *Colonel's Daughter*, p. 49.

Patriotism has its roots deep in the instincts
and the affections. Love of country is the expansion of filial love.

D. D. FIELD, *Speeches: A Memorial Address*.

There is no limit to the noble aspirations which
the words "my country" may evoke.

DEAN W. R. LUCE, (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Luce*. No. 154.)

Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

Patriotism is a kind of religion; it is the egg
from which wars are hatched.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *My Uncle Sostrhenes*.

Patriotism is often an arbitrary veneration of
real estate above principles.

G. J. NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 16.

True patriotism is of no party.

SMOLLETT, *The Adventures of Sir Launcelot Greaves*. Ch. 9. See also POLITICS AND PARTY.

There are no points of the compass on the
chart of true patriotism.

ROBERT C. WINTERBORN, *Letter to Boston Commercial Club*. 12 June, 1879.

Patriotism knows neither latitude nor longitude.
It is not climatic.

E. A. STOKES, *Political Oratory*. Ch. 2.

II—Patriotism: Apothegms

The Beautiful, the Sacred—
Which, in all climes, men that have hearts
adore

By the great title of their mother country!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iv, sc. 2.

To make us love our country, our country
ought to be lovely.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

He loves his country best who strives to make
it best.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Decoration Day Oration*, 1882.

Best they honour thee

Who honour in thee only what is best.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The True Patriotism*.

He who loves not his country, can love nothing.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act iii, sc. 1.

He, with liberal and enlarged mind,

Who loves his country, cannot hate mankind.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 300.

I am French, I am Chauvin. (J'suis Français,
j'suis Chauvin.)

THÉODORE AND HIPPOLYTE COGNARD, *Le*

Cocarde Tricolore. Produced in Paris, 19

March, 1831. In the play, Chauvin is a

young recruit, who is always singing couplets

with the above refrain. Said to have been

drawn from Nicholas Chauvin, sergeant in

Napoleon's army, and extravagant patriot.

Since your marriage you have entered into

chauvinism.

BAYARD AND DUMANOIR, *Aides-de-Camp*. (1842)

¹ How can a man be said to have a country when he has no right to a square inch of soil?

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*. Ch. 2.

² Nothing is more shameful than ignorance of one's Fatherland. (Nihil magis pudendum quam ignarum esse sue Patriæ.)

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Note*, written in Humphrey Lloyd's *Breviary of Britain*.

³ We don't want to fight,

But, by Jingo, if we do,

We've got the ships, we've got the men,
We've got the money too.

G. W. HUNT, *We Don't Want to Fight*. An English music hall song of 1878, when the country was on the verge of intervening in the Russo-Turkish war on behalf of the Turks. The Russophobes became known as Jingoists, and the term came to be applied generally to super-patriots, itching to go to war on the slightest provocation.

By the living Jingo.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 10.

⁴ Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Notes on Virginia: Manifesters*.

⁵ That man is little to be envied, whose patriotism would not gain force upon the plain of Marathon, or whose piety would not grow warmer among the ruins of Iona.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *A Journey to the Western Islands: Inch Kenneth*.

⁶ Why should patriotism and pessimism be identical? Hope is the mainspring of patriotism.

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, *Speech*, House of Commons, Oct., 1919.

⁷ And thus we see on either hand

We name our blessings whence they've sprung;

We call our country Father Land,

We call our language Mother Tongue.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Father Land and Mother Tongue*.

⁸ We find them cracking up the country they belong to.

JAMES PATRICK, *By Proxy*. Ch. 1.

⁹ I am already married to my country.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, when Horace Walpole tried to arrange a marriage between him and Mademoiselle Necker, afterwards Madame de Staël. (CHICKEN, *Memoirs*, II, 340.)

He married public virtue in his early days, but seemed forever afterwards to be quarrelling with his wife.

ROBERT HALL, of Bishop Watson. (GREGORY, *Life*.)

¹⁰ Man was not born for himself alone, but for his country.

PLATO, *Epistles*: No. ix, To Archytas. Quoted by Cicero (*De Finibus*, II, 14, 45): Non sibi se soli natum meminerit sed patriam.

¹¹ Who dare to love their country, and be poor.

POPE, *On His Grotto at Twickenham*.

¹² Don't spread patriotism too thin.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT. (*Metropolitan Magazine*, July, 1918.)

¹³ It is glorious to serve one's country by deeds; even to serve her by words is a thing not to be despised. (Pulchrum est bene facere rei publicæ, etiam bene dicere haud absurdum est.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 3.

¹⁴ For country, children, hearth, and home. (Pro patria, pro liberis, pro aris atque focis.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 59.

Strike—till the last armed foe expires;

Strike—for your altars and your fires;

Strike—for the green graves of your sires;

God—and your native land!

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Marco Bozzaris*.

¹⁵ A fatherland focuses a people.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*. Bk. II, ch. 15.

III—Patriotism: My Country

¹⁶ The die was now cast; I had passed the Rubicon. Swim or sink, live or die, survive or perish with my country was my unalterable determination.

JOHN ADAMS, *Works*. Vol. IV, p. 8. In a conversation with Jonathan Sewall, in 1774. Quoted by Webster in his *Supposed Speech of John Adams*.

Live or die, sink or swim.

GEORGE FRELE, *Edward I.* (c. 1586)

¹⁷ To that loved land, where'er he goes,

His tenderest thoughts are cast;

And dearer still, through absence, grows

The memory of the past.

JAMES DRUMMOND BURNS, *The Exile*.

¹⁸ Because all earth, except his native land,
To him is one wide prison, and each breath
Of foreign air he draws seems a slow poison,
Consuming but not killing.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act I, sc. 1.

The more I saw of foreign countries, the more I loved my own. (Plus je vis l'étranger, plus j'aimais ma patrie.)

LAURENT DE BELLOY, *Siege de Calais*.

The more I see of other countries the more I love my own.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*.

¹
O Heaven! he cried, my bleeding country
save!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 359.

²
Dear are our parents, dear are our children,
neighbors, companions; but all the affections
of all men are bound up in one native land.
(Cari sunt parentes, cari liberi, propinqui,
familiares; sed omnes omnium caritates patria
una complexa est.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 17, sec. 57.

Our country is the common parent of all. (Patria
est communis omnium parens.)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. I, sec. 7.

Dear, sweet and pleasing to us all is the soil
of our native land. (Solum patriæ omnibus est
carum, dulce, atque jucundum.)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. iv, sec. 8.

³
But more, my country's love demands the
lays;

My country's be the profit; mine the praise.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. I, l. 21.

⁴
They love their land because it is their own,
And scorn to give aught other reason why.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Connecticut*.

⁵
He serves me most, who serves his country
best.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 201. (Pope, tr.)

Our country's welfare is our first concern,
And who promotes that best, best proves his
duty.

WILLIAM HAVARD, *Regulus*. Act iii, sc. 3.

⁶
God gave all men all earth to love,
But since our hearts are small,
Ordained for each one spot should prove
Belovèd over all.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Sussex*.

⁷
Opposed to these, a hovering band
Contended for their father-land;
Peasants, whose new-found strength had broke
From manly necks th' ignoble yoke,
And beat their fetters into swords,
On equal terms to fight their lords.

MONTGOMERY, *The Patriot's Pass-Word*.

Marshall'd once more, at freedom's call
They came to conquer or to fall.

MONTGOMERY, *The Patriot's Pass-Word*.

⁸
What bosom beats not in his country's cause?
POPE, *Prologue to Addison's Cato*, l. 24.

⁹
Duty's claim and country's call
Shall be conscience for us all!

J. L. RENTOUL, *Australia's Battle Hymn*.

¹⁰
Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
Who never to himself hath said,
This is my own, my native land?

Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd
From wandering on a foreign strand?

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi, st. 1.

Land of my sires! What mortal hand

Can e'er untie the filial band

That knits me to thy rugged strand!

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi, st. 2.

Where's the coward that would not dare

To fight for such a land?

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iv, st. 30.

¹¹ I do love

My country's good with a respect more tender,
More holy and profound, than mine own life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 112.

¹² This day is call'd the feast of Crispian:

He that outlives this day, and comes safe
home,

Will stand a tip-toe when this day is named,
And rouse him at the name of Crispian.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 40.

¹³ One drop of blood drawn from thy country's
bosom,

Should grieve thee more than streams of for-
eign gore.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 54.

Who is here so vile that will not love his country?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 35.

¹⁴ I vow to thee, my country—all earthly things
above—

Entire and whole and perfect, the service of
my love.

CÆCIL SPRING-RICE, *I Vow to Thee, My Coun-
try*. See APPENDIX for full quotation.

¹⁵ The arm that drives its unbought blows
With all a patriot's scorn,

Might brain a tyrant with a rose,

Or stab him with a thorn.

HENRY TIMMONS, *A Cry to Arms*.

¹⁶ Our country is that spot to which our heart
is bound. (La patrie est aux lieux où l'âme
est enchainée.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Fanatisme*, l. 2.

¹⁷ I would not change my native land

For rich Peru with all her gold.

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for Birth*.

¹⁸ Let our object be, our country, our whole
country, and nothing but our country.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address, at the laying of
the corner-stone of the Bunker Hill Monu-
ment*, 17 June, 1825.

¹⁹ The land we from our fathers had in trust,
And to our children will transmit, or die:

This is our maxim, this our piety.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. II, No. 11.

Our land is the dearer for our sacrifices. The blood of our martyrs sanctifies and enriches it. Their spirit passes into thousands of hearts. How costly is the progress of the race. It is only by the giving of life that we can have life.

REV. E. J. YOUNG, *Lesson of the Hour*.
(*Monthly Religious Mag.*, May, 1865.)

IV.—Patriotism and Death

See also Soldier: How Sleep the Brave

1 What pity is it
That we can die but once to serve our country!
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country.

NATHAN HALE, *Last Words*, 22 Sept., 1776.
(STEWART, *Life of Nathan Hale*. Ch. 7.)

2 For body-killing tyrants cannot kill
The public soul—the hereditary will
That, downward as from sire to son it goes,
By shifting bosoms more intensely glows:
Its heirloom is the heart, and slaughtered men
Fight fiercer in their orphans o'er again.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines on Poland*, l. 146.

3 Glory to them that die in this great cause!
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Stanzas to the Memory
of the Spanish Patriots*, l. 37.

The patriot's blood's the seed of Freedom's tree.
CAMPBELL, *To the Spanish Patriots*, l. 13.

4 There is a victory in dying well
For Freedom,—and ye have not died in vain.
CAMPBELL, *To the Spanish Patriots*, l. 3.

5 Happy the death of him who pays the debt
of nature for his country's sake. (O fortunata
mors, quæ naturæ debita pro patria est potis-
simum reddit!)
CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. iv, ch. 12, sec. 31.

Can a few days of life equal the happiness of
dying for one's country?

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

6 No one would ever have exposed himself to
death for his country without the hope of
immortality. (Nemo unquam sine magna spe
immortalitatis se pro patria offeret ad mor-
tem.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i,
ch. 15, sec. 33.

7 And they who for their country die
Shall fill an honored grave,
For glory lights the soldier's tomb,
And beauty weeps the brave.

J. R. DRAKE, *To the Defenders of New Orleans*.

8 I gave my life for freedom—This I know;
For those who bade me fight had told me so.
W. N. EWER, *Five Souls*.

9 A glorious death is his
Who for his country falls.
(Of ol deathu dymondwy rafi nârpsu redduwr.)
HORACE, *Ilud*. Bk. xv, l. 496. (Derby, tr.)

And for our country 'tis a bliss to die.
HORACE, *Ilud*. Bk. xv, l. 583. (Pope, tr.)

10 It is sweet and glorious to die for one's coun-
try. (Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 13.

Who would not die for his dear country's cause!
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 13. (Fielding,
tr., *Tom Jones*. Bk. xii, ch. 3.)

"Tempt not death!" cried his friends; but he
bade them good-bye,
Saying, "Oh! it is sweet for our country to die!"
EPES SARGENT, *The Death of Warren*.

11 Not afraid to die for cherished friends or fa-
therland. (Non ille pro caris amicis Aut patria
timidus perire.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, l. 51.

12 And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds,
For the ashes of his fathers
And the temples of his gods?
MACAULAY, *Horatius*. St. 27.

13 'Twere sweet to sink in death for Truth and
Freedom!

Yes, who would hesitate, for who could bear
The living degradation we may know
If we do dread death for a sacred cause?

TERENCE MCSWINEY, *Lines* written when a
boy. (*Nation*, 3 Nov., 1920.) McSwiney was
Lord Mayor of Cork in 1920, was arrested
by the British for treason in August of that
year and died after a long hunger strike.

14 Far dearer, the grave or the prison,
Illumed by one patriot name,
Than the trophies of all who have risen
On Liberty's ruins to fame.
THOMAS MOORE, *Forget Not the Field*.

15 A man who is good enough to shed his blood
for his country is good enough to be given a
square deal afterwards.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Life of Benton*.

16 Had I a dozen sons, each in my love alike
and none less dear than thine and my good
Marcus, I had rather had eleven die nobly
for their country than one voluptuously sur-
feit out of action.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 24.

17 If it be the pleasure of heaven that my coun-
try shall require the poor offering of my life,
the victim shall be ready at the appointed
hour of sacrifice, come when that hour may.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Supposed Speech of John
Adams*.

18 They went where duty seemed to call,
They scarcely asked the reason why;
They only knew they could but die,

And death was not the worst of all!

J. G. WHITTIER, *Lexington*.

There is one certain means by which I can be sure never to see my country's ruin: I will die in the last ditch.

WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 65.)

And shall Trelawney die, and shall Trelawney die?

Then thirty thousand Cornish boys will know the reason why.

UNKNOWN. Old ballad popular throughout Cornwall, referring to the imprisonment of the seven Bishops by James II, in 1688, Trelawney being Bishop of Bristol. (MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 8.)

And have they fixed the where, and when?

And shall Trelawney die?

Here's thirty thousand Cornish men

Will know the reason why!

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER, *Song of the Western Men*. Mr. Hawker wrote this song in 1825, taking the refrain from the old ballad referred to above. Davies Gilbert, President of the Royal Society, reprinted it as an old one, and Sir Walter Scott was deceived into thinking it "the solitary people's song of the seventeenth century."

V—Patriotism: Its Faults

Patriotism is not enough. I must have no hatred or bitterness towards anyone.

EDITH CAVELL, *Conversation with the Rev. Mr. Gahan*, 11 Oct., 1915, the night before her execution at Brussels by the Germans.

Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country, ever is at home.
And yet, perhaps, if countries we compare,
And estimate the blessings which they share,
Though patriots flatter, still shall wisdom find
An equal portion dealt to all mankind.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 73.

See also COSMOPOLITANISM.

Never was patriot yet, but was a fool.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. 1, l. 968.

A patriot is a fool in ev'ry age.

PORR, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. i, l. 41.

When a nation is filled with strife then do patriots flourish.

LAD-REZZ, *The Simple Way*. No. 18.

You'll never have a quiet world till you knock the patriotism out of the human race.

BERNARD SHAW, *O'Flaherty* V. C.

It would therefore seem obvious that patriotism as a feeling is a bad and harmful feeling, and as a doctrine is a stupid doctrine. For it is clear that if each people and each State considers itself the best of peoples and States,

they all dwell in a gross and harmful delusion.

TOLSTOY, *Patriotism and Government*.

A great and lasting war can never be supported on this principle [patriotism] alone. It must be aided by a prospect of interest, or some reward.

WASHINGTON, *Letter to John Banister*, Valley Forge, 21 April, 1778.

Patriotism has become a mere national self assertion, a sentimentality of flag-cheering with no constructive duties.

H. G. WELLS, *The Future in America*.

VI—Patriotism: Patriots

From distant climes, o'er wide-spread seas we come,

Though not with much éclat or beat of drum;
True patriots all; for be it understood

We left our country for our country's good.

GEORGE BARRINGTON (?), *Prologue for the Opening of the Playhouse at Sydney, New South Wales*, 16 Jan., 1796. Barrington, whose real name was Waldron, was transported to Botany Bay in 1790 for theft, and he and his fellow convicts acted in a production of Edward Young's tragedy, *The Revenge*, for which Barrington is said to have written the prologue. His authorship of the lines has been questioned. R. S. Lambert, in *The Prince of Pickpockets*, ch. 8, asserts that they were written by Henry Carter, "a gentleman of considerable literary attainments," who died in 1806.

And bold and hard adventures I undertake,
Leaving his country for his country's sake.

HENRY FITZGERFRET, *Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake*. St. 213. (1600)

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad. Anything for the good of one's country—I'm a Roman for that.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 89. (1706)

These gentry are invariably saying all they can in dispraise of their native land; and it is my opinion, grounded upon experience, that an individual who is capable of such baseness would not hesitate at the perpetration of any villainy, for next to the love of God, the love of country is the best preventive of crime.

GEORGE BORNOW, *The Bible in Spain*. Ch. 4.

For what were all these country patriots born? To hunt, and vote, and raise the price of corn?

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. St. 14.

A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country—but his own.

GEORGE CARLINO, *The New Morality*.

Patriots are grown too shrewd to be sincere,

And we too wise to trust them.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 495.

For when was public virtue to be found

When private was not? Can he love the whole

Who loves no part? He be a nation's friend

Who is, in truth, the friend of no man there?

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 502.

Patriots have toil'd, and in their country's
cause

Bled nobly; and their deeds, as they deserve,
Receive proud recompense.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 704.

Patriots in peace, assert the people's right;
With noble stubbornness resisting might.

DAVIDEN, *Epistles: To John Dryden of Chester-*
ton, l. 184.

Then, seiz'd with fear, yet still affecting fame,
Usurped a patriot's all-atoning name.

DAVIDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 178.

The flaming patriot, who so lately scorched
us in the meridian, sinks temperately to the
west, and is hardly felt as he descends.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. Letter 54, 15 Aug., 1771.

Brave men and worthy patriots, dear to God,
and famous to all ages.

MILTON, *Tractate of Education*.

Who stabs at this my heart, stabs at a king-
dom;

These veins are rivers, and these arteries
Are very roads; this body is your country.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act II.

I never was a good son or a good brother or
a good patriot in the sense of thinking that
my mother and my sister and my native
country were better than other people's, be-
cause I happened to belong to them.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot*. Ch. 6.

None loves his king and country better,
Yet none was ever less their debtor.

SWIFT, *A Pastoral Dialogue*.

The ever lustrous name of patriot
To no man be denied because he saw
Wherein his country's wholeness lay the flaw,
Where, on her whiteness, the unseemly blot.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Sonnet*.

If I ever love another country, damn ME!
UNKNOWN. Retort of discouraged Confederate
private to General Polk. (THOMPSON, *Pres-*
idents I've Known, p. 186.)

PATRONAGE

See also Politics: Office-Holding

"O dear Mother Outline! of wisdom most
sage,

What's the first part of painting?" She said.
"Patronage."

PATRONAGE

"And what is the second, to please and en-
gage?"

She frowned like a fury, and said: "Patron-
age."

"And what is the third?" She put off old age,
And smil'd like a siren, and said: "Patron-
age."

WILLIAM BLAKE, *On Art and Artists*. Pt. IV.

The mud of English patronage

Grows round his feet, and keeps him down.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Edward Crowhurst*.

But now for a Patron, whose name and whose
glory

At once may illustrate and honour my story.

BURNS, *To the Hon. C. J. Fox*.

And thou shalt prove how salt a savor hath
The bread of others, and how hard the path
To climb and to descend the stranger's stairs!

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xvii, l. 58.

Is not a Patron, my Lord, one who looks with
unconcern on a man struggling for life in
the water, and, when he has reached ground,
encumbers him with help?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to the Earl of*
Chesterfield, 7 Feb., 1755. (BOSWELL, *Life*,
1775.) Johnson's explanation to Boswell of
the letter was: "Sir, after making great
professions, he had, for many years, taken
no notice of me; but when my *Dictionary*
was coming out, he fell a scribbling in *The*
World about it. Upon which, I wrote him a
letter expressed in civil terms, but such as
might shew him that I did not mind what
he said or wrote, and that I had done with
him."

Patron: Commonly a wretch who supports with
insolence, and is paid with flattery.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary of the English*
Language.

Mæcenās, sprung from royal stock, my bul-
wark and my glory dearly cherished. (Mæce-
nas atavis editæ regibus, O et præsidium et
dulce decus meum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 1, l. 1.

Let there be Mæcenases, Flaccus, and there will
not be wanting Vergils. (Sint Mæcenates non
derunt, Flacce, Marones.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, ep. 54.

We should seek support from merit, not from
patrons; he has sufficient patrons who does
rightly. (Virtute ambire oportet, non favitori-
bus; Sat habet favitorum semper, qui recte
facit.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*: Prologue, l. 78.

It matters not a featherweight whether patron
or client is the better man. (Pluma haud in-
terest, patronus an cliens probior siet.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 408. (Act II, sc. 1.)

1 No man's talents, however brilliant, can raise him from obscurity, unless they find scope, opportunity, and also a patron to commend them. (Neque enim cuiquam tam clarum statim ingenium, ut possit emergere, nisi illi materia, occasio, fautor etiam commendatorque contingat.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. vi, epis. 23.

2 My soul's earth's god, and body's fostering patron.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 222.

3 Getting Patronage is the whole art of life. A man cannot have a career without it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Captain Brassbound's Conversion*. Act iii.

4 Refuse to endure the haughty insolence [of patrons]. (Mitte superba pati fastidia.)

UNKNOWN. An adaptation of Vergil's "superba pati fastidia." (*Eclogues*, ii, 15.)

PAYMENT

5 Alas! how deeply painful is all payment! . . . They hate a murderer much less than a claimant. . . .

Kill a man's family, and he may brook it—But keep your hands out of his breeches' pocket.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 79.

While punctual beaux reward the grateful notes, And pay for poems—when they pay for coats.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 797.

6 What you will have, quoth God, pay for it and take it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*. Quoted as a proverb.

7 He that payeth aforehand hath never his work well done.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, Fo. 39.

Pay beforehand and your work will be behind-hand.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Pay-before-hand's never well served.

SCOTT, *The Bride of Lomermoor*. Ch. 3.

8 Glad that he . . . had paid her his debt in her own coin.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. vii, p. 133. (1589)

I would pay him in his own coin.

APRHA BURN, *Lucky Chance*. Act i, sc. 2.

She pays him in his own coin.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

I am accustomed to pay men back in their own coin. (Ich bin gewohnt in der Münse wiederzahlen in der man mich bezahlt.)

BRUNAUER, *Speech to the Ultramontanes*, 1870.

9 A good prayer is master of another man's purse.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentium*.

10 If I can't pay, why I can owe.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Be Merry, Friends*.

11 Light is the dance, and doubly sweet the lays, When, for the dear delight, another pays.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 205. (Pope, tr.)

He thought I was to pay the piper.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 5.

I am not at all in the humor to pay the fiddlers for others to dance. (Je ne suis point d'humeur à payer les violons pour faire danser les autres.)

MOULIERE, *La Comtesse d'Escarbagnas*. Sc. 8.

Always those that dance must pay the music.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Taylor's Feast*, p. 98. (1638)

He who pays the piper can call the tune.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

12 He loveth well to be at good fare, but he will pay no shot.

WILLIAM HORMAN, *Vulgarior*. Fo. 165. (1519)

I will pay for my shot.

JOHN BOURCHIER, LORD BERNARD, *Huon of Burdeux*, 704. (c. 1534)

Have paid scot and lot there any time this eighteen years.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Every man must pay his scot.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

13 He that pays last payeth but once.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 4. (1659)

He that pays last never pays twice.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2246.

14 The time for payment comes, early or late, No earthly debtor but accounts to Fate.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*.

15 Till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 26; *Luke* xii, 59.

Pay me that thou owest.

New Testament: Matthew, xviii, 28.

16 Pay and pray too.

DANIEL ROGERS, *Matrimonial Honour*, 53.

He that cannot pay, let him pray.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6362.

To pray and pay too is the devil.

DANIEL DIXON, *Everybody's Business*.

17 Base is the slave that pays.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 100.

18 He is well paid that is well satisfied.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 413.

- 1 Now nothing but pay, pay,
With, laugh and lay down,
Borough, city, and town.
SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Court*, l. 926.
Pass the hat for your credit's sake, and pay, pay,
pay!
KIPLING, *The Absent-Minded Beggar*.
2 Pay what you owe, and what you're worth
you'll know.
C. H. SPENCER, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 12.
He (Sir Pitt Crawley) had an almost invincible
repugnance to paying anybody, and could only
be brought by force to discharge his debts.
THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*. Bk. i, ch. 9.
3 Tho' I owe much, I hope long trust is given,
And truly mean to pay all bills in Heaven.
UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, Barrow Churchyard.
4 Who quick be to borrow, and slow be to pay,
Their credit is naught, go they never so gay.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good
Husbandry: January's Abstract*.
5 You could not well expect to go in without
paying, but you may pay without going in.
ARTEMUS WARD, *Notice at Door of the Tent*.
6 Who cannot pay with money, must pay with
his body. (Luat in corpore, qui non habet in
aere.)
UNKNOWN. A law maxim.

PEACE

See also War and Peace

I—Peace: Definitions

- 7 Peace is liberty in tranquillity.
CICERO, *Philippica*. No. ii, sec. 44.
8 Those Christians best deserve the name
Who studiously make peace their aim;
Peace, both the duty and the prize
Of him that creeps and him that flies.
COWPER, *The Nightingale and Glow-Worm*.
9 The first and fundamental law of Nature,
which is, to seek peace and follow it.
THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 14.
10 Peace is the nurse of Ceres; Ceres is the foster-
child of Peace. (Pax Cererem nutrit; pacis
alumna Ceres.)
OVID, *Fast.* Bk. i, l. 704.
11 Dear home of arts, plenty and joyful births.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 34.
12 People are always expecting to get peace in
heaven: but you know whatever peace they
get there will be ready-made. Whatever mak-
ing of peace they can be blest for, must be
on the earth here.
RUSKIN, *The Eagle's Nest*. Lecture ix.

- You may either win your peace or buy it: win
it, by resistance to evil; buy it, by compromise
with evil.
JOHN RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lecture v.
11 A peace is of the nature of a conquest;
For then both parties nobly are subdued,
And neither party loser.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 89.
12 Peace is the healing and elevating influence
of the world.
WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Philadelphia, 10
May, 1915.
II—Peace: Apothegms
13 To plunder, to slaughter, to steal, these things
they misname empire; and where they make
a desert, they call it peace. (Atqui ubi soli-
tudinem faciunt, pacem appellant.)
CALIGULUS, addressing the Britons at the battle
of the Grampians, referring to the Romans.
(TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 30.)
Yet there we follow but the bent assign'd
By fatal Nature to man's warring kind:
Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!
He makes a solitude, and calls it—peace!
BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto ii, l. 428.
14 Go in peace. ("Εἰρε χαίρειν.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Epitaph for a Priestess*. (Greek
Anthology. Bk. vii, epig. 728.)
Go in peace. (Vade in pace.)
Vulgate: *Exodus*, iv, 18.
15 Thank God for peace! Thank God for peace,
when the great gray ships come in!
GUY WETMORE CARRYL, *When the Great Gray
Ships Come In*.
16 Nor is heaven always at peace. (Nec sidera
pacem Semper habent.)
CLAUDIAN, *De Bello Gothico*, l. 62.
Where there is peace, God is.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 729.
17 Peace rules the day, where reason rules the
mind.
WILLIAM COLLINS, *Hassan*, l. 68.
18 Though peace be made, yet it is interest that
keeps peace.
OLIVER CROMWELL, *Speech*, in Parliament, 4
Sept., 1654. He refers to it as "a maxim not
to be despised."
If we will have Peace without a worm in it, lay
we the foundations of Justice and Righteousness.
OLIVER CROMWELL, *Speech*, 25 Jan., 1656. (*Let-
ters and Speeches*, iv, 13.)
19 The god of Victory is said to be one-handed,
but Peace gives victory to both sides.
EMERSON, *Journal*, 1857.

1 Let us have peace!

U. S. GRANT, *Letter Accepting the Nomination to the Presidency*, 29 May, 1868.

2 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace.

Old Testament: Isaiah, III, 7.

3 Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

Old Testament: Jeremiah, vi, 14; viii, 11.

4 Peace courts his hand, but spreads her charms in vain;

"Think nothing gain'd," he cries, "till nought remain."

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, I, 199.

5 The days of peace and slumberous calm are fled.

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. II, l. 335.

6 Peace at any price. (Paix à tout prix.)

LAMARTINE. (ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *Letters and Remains*, p. 105.)

The Ministry of peace at any price. (Le Ministère de la Paix à tout prix.)

ARMAND CARREL, referring to the Pétier ministry. (*National*, 13 March, 1831.)

We love peace, as we abhor pusillanimity; but not peace at any price. There is a peace more destructive of the manhood of living man than war is destructive of his material body. Chains are worse than bayonets.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit: Peace*.

Though not a "peace-at-any-price" man, I am not ashamed to say that I am a peace-at-almost-any-price man.

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, *The Use of Life*, Ch. 11. Lord Palmerston sneered at John Bright as a "peace-at-any-price man."

Professional pacifists, the peace-at-any-price, non-resistance, universal arbitration people, are seeking to Chinify this country.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, San Francisco.

If I must choose between peace and righteousness, I choose righteousness.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Unwise Peace Treaties*.

There is a price which is too great to pay for peace, and that price can be put in one word. One cannot pay the price of self-respect.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Des Moines, 1 Feb., 1916.

7 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

New Testament: Luke, II, 14.

Peace be to this house.

New Testament: Luke, x, 5. (Pax huic domui.—Vulgate.)

Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxxii, 7.

That peace which made thy prosperous reign so shine,

That peace thou leavest to thy imperial line,
That peace, oh, happy shade, be ever thine.

DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*. St. 9.

8 Blessed are the peace-makers.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 9. (Beati pacifici.—Vulgate.)

Your "if" is the only peace-maker; much virtue in "if."

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*: Act v, sc. 4, l. 107.

I hate your ifs.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. I, ch. 12.

9 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 25.

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 18.

10 Fair peace is becoming to men; fierce anger belongs to beasts. (Candida pax homines, trux decet ira feras.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. III, l. 502.

11 An equal doom clipp'd Time's blest wings of peace.

PYRRARCH, *To Laura in Death*. Sonnet xlviii.

12 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

Old Testament: Proverbs, III, 17.

13 Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace, To silence envious tongues.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 445.

Enrich the time to come with smooth-faced peace,

With smiling plenty and fair prosperous days!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 33.

14 No more shall . . . Peace

Pipe on her pastoral billock a languid note,

And watch her harvest ripen.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. II, sec. 6, st. 2.

15 Peace is always beautiful.

WALT WHITMAN, *The Sleepers*.

16 Who gives a nation peace, gives tranquillity to all.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 3 Oct., 1762.

17 It must be a peace without victory.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address to U. S. Senate*, 22 Jan., 1917.

Open covenants of peace openly arrived at. . . Absolute freedom of navigation upon the seas outside territorial waters alike in peace and in war. . . The removal, so far as possible, of all economic barriers and the establishment of an equality of trade conditions among all

them. . . Adequate guarantees given and taken that national armaments will be reduced to the lowest point consistent with domestic safety.

WOODROW WILSON, *First four of Fourteen Points*.

III—Peace with Honor

¹ Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace—but a peace, I hope, with honour.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, after Berlin Congress, 16 July, 1878.

² With peace and honour I am willing to spare anything so as to keep all ends together.
SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 25 May, 1663.

³ If peace cannot be maintained with honour, it is no longer peace.

LORD JOHN RUSSELL, *Speech*, at Greenock, Sept., 1853.

⁴ That it shall hold companionship in peace With honour, as in war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 49.

We have made peace

With no less honour to the Antiates

Than shame to the Romans.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 79.

⁵ Not thus doth Peace return!
A blessed visitant she comes;
Honour in his right hand
Doth lead her like a bride.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Carmina Aulica*. Sec. 5.

⁶ Peace with honor.

THEOBALD, COUNT OF CHAMPAIGNE, *Letter to Louis the Great*. c. 1125. (WALTER MAP, *De Nugis Curialium*, p. 220); SIR KENTZM DUNY, *Letter to Lord Bristol*, 27 May, 1625.

He had rather spend £10,000 on Embassies to keep or procure peace with dishonour, than £10,000 on an army that would have forced peace with honour.

SIR ANTHONY WELDON, *The Court and Character of King James*, p. 185. (1650)

IV—Peace: World Peace

⁷ To make peace in Europe possible, the last representative of the pre-war generation must die and take his pre-war mentality into the grave with him.

EDUARD BENEŠ, *Interview*, Dec., 1929.

⁸ As I read this to-day what a change! The world convulsed by war as never before. Men slaying each other like wild beasts.

ANDREW CARMICHAEL, *Autobiography*. The abrupt close of the manuscript.

⁹ War will never yield but to the principles of universal justice and love, and these have no

sure root but in the religion of Jesus Christ.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Lectures on War*. Peace cannot be kept by force. It can only be achieved by understanding.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Notes on Pacifism*.

¹⁰ An end to these bloated armaments.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, advocating disarmament, 1862. See also under PREPAREDNESS.

¹¹ Instead of by battles and Oecumenical Councils, the rival portions of humanity will one day dispute each other's excellence in the manufacture of little cakes.

FOURIER. (EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.)

¹² The only foes that threaten America are the enemies at home, and these are ignorance, superstition and incompetence.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xx, p. 36.

¹³ The closeness of their [the nations'] intercourse will assuredly render war as absurd and impossible by-and-by, as it would be for Manchester to fight with Birmingham, or Holborn Hill with the Strand.

LEIGH HUNT, *Poems: Preface*.

¹⁴ They shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Old Testament: Isaiah, li, 4; Joel, iii, 10; Micah, iv, 3.

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xi, 6.

¹⁵ An association of men who will not quarrel with one another is a thing which never yet existed, from the greatest confederacy of nations down to a town-meeting or a vestry.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to John Taylor*, 1798.

You have not been mistaken in supposing my views and feeling to be in favor of the abolition of war. . . . I hope it is practicable, by improving the mind and morals of society, to lessen the disposition to war; but of its abolition I despair.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xviii, p. 298.

¹⁶ An angel with a trumpet said,
"Forevermore, forevermore,
The reign of violence is o'er!"

LONGFELLOW, *The Occultation of Orion*. St. 6.

Were half the power that fills the world with terror,

Were half the wealth bestowed on camps and courts,

Given to redeem the human mind from error,

There were no need of arsenals and forts.
H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Arsenal at Springfield*.

Peace! and no longer from its brazen portals
The blast of War's great organ shakes the skies!

But beautiful as songs of the immortals,
The holy melodies of love arise.
LONGFELLOW, *The Arsenal at Springfield*.

1 Buried was the bloody hatchet;
Buried was the dreadful war-club;
Buried were all warlike weapons,
And the war-cry was forgotten.
Then was peace among the nations.

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Pt. xiii, l. 7.

2 War in men's eyes shall be
A monster of iniquity
In the good time coming.
Nations shall not quarrel then,
To prove which is the stronger;
Nor slaughter men for glory's sake;—
Wait a little longer.

CHARLES MACKAY, *The Good Time Coming*.

3 No war, or battle's sound
Was heard the world around;
The idle spear and shield were high up hung.
MILTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's Nativity*, l. 53.

4 To discover a system for the avoidance of war
is a vital need of our civilization; but no such
system has a chance while men are so un-
happy that mutual extermination seems to
them less dreadful than continued endurance
of the light of day.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happiness*, p. 15.

5 For lo! the days are hastening on,
By prophet-bards foretold,
When with the ever-circling years,
Comes round the age of gold;
When Peace shall over all the earth
Its ancient splendors fling
And the whole world send back the song
Which now the angels sing.
EDMUND HAMILTON SPENS, *The Angels' Song*.
See also under CHRISTMAS.

6 The time of universal peace is near:
Prove this a prosperous day, the three-nook'd
world

Shall bear the olive freely.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 6, l. 4.

7 Let the bugles sound the *Truce of God* to the
whole world forever.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Oration: The True Gran-
deur of Nations*.

8 The battlefield as a place of settlement of

disputes is gradually yielding to arbitral courts
of justice.

WILLIAM HOWARD TART, *Down of World
Peace*. (U. S. Bureau of Education Bulletin,
No. 8.)

9 Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal Peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land,
And like a lane of beams athwart the sea?

TENNYSON, *The Golden Year*, l. 47.

Till the war-drum throb'd no longer, and the
battle-flags were fur'd
In the Parliament of man, the Federation of
the world.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 127.

10 Who can fancy warless men?
Warless? war will die out late then. Will it
ever? late or soon?

Can it, till this outworn earth be dead as yon
dead world the moon?

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*, l.
173.

11 The League of Nations is a declaration of
love without the promise of marriage.

ADMIRAL VON TIRPITZ. (*So Say the Wise*, p.
167.)

'Tis startin' a polis foorce to prevint war. . .
How'll they be ar-rmed? What a foolish ques-
tion. They'll be ar-rmed with love, if coorse.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *On Making a Will*.
Referring to W. J. Bryan's speech on League
of Nations, 1920.

12 Beautiful that war and all its deeds of car-
nage, must in time be utterly lost;
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night
incessantly softly wash again and ever
again, this soiled world.

WALT WHITMAN, *Drum-Taps: Reconciliation*.

13 When Earth, as if on evil dreams,
Looks back upon her wars,
And the white light of Christ outstreams
From the red disk of Mars,

His fame who led the stormy van
Of battle well may cease;
But never that which crowns the man
Whose victory was Peace.

WHITTIER, *William Francis Bartlett*.

14 God for His service needeth not proud work
of human skill;

They please Him best who labour most in
peace to do His will.

WORDSWORTH, *The Poet's Dream*, l. 65.

15 The High Contracting Parties solemnly de-
clare in the names of their respective peoples
that they condemn recourse to war for the
solution of international controversies; and
renounce it as an instrument of national

policy in their relations with one another. The High Contracting Parties agree that the settlement or solution of all disputes or conflicts of whatever nature or of whatever origin they may be, which may arise among them, shall never be sought except by pacific means.

Articles I and II of the Pact of Paris.

V—Peace: Its Faults

1 And Peace it self is War in Masquerade.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. 1, l. 752; pt. 2, l. 269.

2 My argument is that War makes rattling good history; but Peace is poor reading.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Act II, sc. 5.

3 It is mutual cowardice that keeps us in peace. Were one-half of mankind brave, and one-half cowards, the brave would be always beating the cowards. Were all brave, they would lead a very uneasy life; all would be continually fighting; but being all cowards, we go on very well.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 28 April, 1778.)

4 Now we suffer the ills of a long peace; luxury, more cruel than warfare, has overshadowed us. (Nunc patimur longæ pacis mala; sævior armis Luxuria incubuit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 292.

The cankers of a calm world and a long peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 33.

5 The inglorious arts of peace.

ANDREW MARVELL, *An Horatian Ode Upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*.

6 Nor is this peace, the nurse of drones and cowards,

Our health, but a disease.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act 1, sc. 1.

7 The brazen throat of war had ceased to roar: All now was turn'd to jollity and game, To luxury and riot, feast and dance.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 709.

Peace to corrupt no less than war to waste.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 780.

8 No more to watch at night's eternal shore, With England's chivalry at dawn to ride; No more defeat, faith, victory,—O! no more A cause on earth for which we might have died.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *Peace*.

9 For peace do not hope; to be just you must break it.

JOHN BERRY CROMLEY, *Rules of the Road*.

10 War its thousands slays, Peace its ten thousands.

BELLY POSTRUS, *Death*, l. 178.

11 Plenty and peace breeds cowards: hardness ever

Of hardness is mother.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 6, l. 21.

12 In this weak piping time of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 24.

13 Beware of the man who does not return your blow.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*. There are pacifists in pleasure as well as pacifists in war. The latter are called cowards. The former are called leading moral citizens.

G. J. NATHAN, *The World in Falseface*.

14 Even war is better than a miserable peace. (Miseram pacem vel bello bene mutari.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. III, sec. 44.

Down with a patched-up peace, sow seeds of wicked war! (Disce compositam pacem, sere crimina belli.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 339.

15 Why do they prate of the blessings of peace? we have made them a curse,

Pickpockets, each hand lusting for all that is not its own;

And lust of gain, in the spirit of Cain, is it better or worse

Than the heart of the citizen hissing in war on his own hearthstone?

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. 1, sec. 1, st. 6.

When a Mammonite mother kills her babe for a burial-fee,

And Timour-Mammon grins on a pile of children's bones,

Is it peace or war? better, war! loud war by land and by sea,

War with a thousand battles, and shaking a hundred thrones!

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. 1, sec. 1, st. 12.

16 Verily I do think

War is as hateful almost, and well-nigh

As ghastly, as this terrible Peace, whereby We halt forever on the crater's brink,

And feed the wind with phrases.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Ver Tenebrosus*. It was a President of the French Senate who spoke of "The pernicious poison of a premature peace."

VI—Peace of Mind

See also Tranquillity

17 Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm: Endless extinction of unhappy hates.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 101.

18 Thou hast touched me and I have been trans-

lated into thy peace. (Tetigisti me et exarsi in pacem tuam.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. x, ch. 27.

That peace which the world cannot give.

Book of Common Prayer: Evening Prayer.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

EMERSON, *Essays: Of Self-Reliance*.

After dreams of horror, comes again
The welcome morning with its rays of peace.

BRYANT, *Mutation*, l. 5.

The Pilgrim they laid in a large upper chamber, whose window opened toward the sun-rising; the name of the chamber was Peace, where he slept till break of day, and then he awoke and sang.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

In his will is our peace. (In la sua voluntade è nostra pace.)

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Bk. III, l. 85.

Peace be to you.

Old Testament: Genesis, xliii, 23, etc. (Pax vobiscum.—*Vulgate*.)

The peace of God which passeth all understanding.

New Testament: Philippians, iv, 7.

When a man finds no peace within himself it is useless to seek it elsewhere. (Quand on ne trouve pas son repos en soi-même, il est inutile de le chercher ailleurs.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, 571.

I shall not hold my little peace; for me
There is no peace but one.

ALICE MEYNELL, *The Poet to the Birds*.

I knew by the smoke, that so gracefully curl'd
Above the green elms, that a cottage was near,
And I said, "If there's peace to be found in
the world,

A heart that was humble might hope for
it here!"

THOMAS MOORE, *Ballad Stanzas*. Said to refer to the old Redfield farm at Batavia, N. Y., where the poet passed a night in 1804.

Joy is like restless day; but peace divine
Like quiet night;

Lead me, O Lord, till perfect day shall shine
Through Peace to Light.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Per Pacem ad Lucem*.

But sometimes, through the Soul of Man,
Slow moving o'er his pain,
The moonlight of a perfect peace
Floods heart and brain.

WILLIAM SHARP, *The White Peace*.

We should have much peace if we would not
busy ourselves with the sayings and doings
of others.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

Thy peace shall be in much patience.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. III, ch. 25.

To be glad of life because it gives you the chance to love and to work and to play and to look up at the stars, to be satisfied with your possessions but not contented with yourself until you have made the best of them, to despise nothing in the world except falsehood and meanness and to fear nothing except cowardice, to be governed by your admirations rather than by your disgusts, to covet nothing that is your neighbor's except his kindness of heart and gentleness of manners, to think seldom of your enemies, often of your friends, and every day of Christ, and to spend as much time as you can, with body and with spirit, in God's out-of-doors, these are little guide-posts on the footpath to peace.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Footpath to Peace*.

Peace begins just where ambition ends.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 940.

PEACH

And the soft gold-down on her silken chin
Is like the under side of a ripe peach.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Polyphemus's Passion*.

A little peach in the orchard grew,—
A little peach of emerald hue;
Warmed by the sun and wet by the dew,
It grew.

One day, passing that orchard through,
That little peach dawned on the view
Of Johnny Jones and his sister Sue—
Them two. . . .

Hard trials for them two,
Johnny Jones and his sister Sue,
And the peach of emerald hue,

That grew:

Listen to my tale of woe!

John took a bite and Sue took a chew,
And then the trouble began to brew,—
Trouble the doctor could n't subdue.

Too true!

Under the turf where the daisies grew
They planted John and his sister Sue,
And their little souls to the angels flew,—

Boo hoo!

EUGENE FIELD, *The Little Peach*.

The peach will have wine, and the fig water.

JOHN GRANO, *Golden Aphrodisia*. (1577)

An apple is an excellent thing—until you have
tried a peach!

GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Trelby*, p. 256.

Give me women as soft, and as delicate, and

as velvet as my peaches! . . . with peaches
and women, it's only the side next the sun
that's tempting.

OWDA, *Straikmore*.

As touching peaches in general, the very
name in Latin, whereby they are called Per-
sica, doth evidently show that they were
brought out of Persia first.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xv, sec. 13.

Pill [peel] a fig for your friend, and a peach
for your enemy.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. From the Italian,
"Al amico cura gli il fico, al inimico il
persico."

The ripest peach is highest on the tree.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *The Ripest Peach*.

Oh, Persica, Persica, pale and fair,
With a ripe blush on your cheek,
How pretty—how very pretty you are,
Until you begin to speak!

As for a heart and soul, my dear,
You have not enough to sin;
Outside so fair, like a peach you are,
With a stone for a heart within.

W. W. STORY, *Persica*.

PEACOCK

Like an imperial peacock stalk abroad
(That royal bird, whose tail's a diadem).

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vii, st. 74.

And stately peacocks with their splendid eyes.

THOMAS HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*.

Like a peacock whose eyes are inclin'd to his tail.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Partisan Glance*.

To Paradise, the Arabs say,
Satan could never find the way
Until the peacock led him in.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *The Peacock*.

And like a peacock sweep along his tail.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 6.

Why, he stalks up and down like a peacock,—
a stride and a stand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
3, l. 251.

Proud as peacocks.

SHERLOCKE, *Hotcher of Heresies*. (1365)

The pride of the peacock is the glory of God.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

"Fly pride," says the peacock.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 81.

And there they placed a peacock in his pride.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 329.

She is a peacock in everything but beauty.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

PEARL

If that a pearl may in a toad's head dwell,
And may be found too in an oyster shell.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The
Author's Apology for His Book*, l. 89.

Has a pearl less whiteness
Because of its birth?

THOMAS MOORE, *Desmond's Song*.

They [the Russians] came to the court balls
dropping pearls and vermin.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 23.

Give not that which is holy unto the dogs,
neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest
they trample them under their feet, and turn
again and rend you.

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 6.

Men should not put pearls white
To-fore rude swine.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Minor Poems*, p. 188.

Introducing a fine woman to you is casting pearls
before swine.

BERNARD SHAW, *How He Lied to Her Husband*.

And the precious pearls ye strowen to hogs.

UNKNOWN. (WRIGHT, *Political Poems*, ii, 110.
1401)

See also under SWINE.

When he had found one pearl of great price.

New Testament: Matthew, xiii, 46.

This treasure of an oyster.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 5, l. 44.

One whose hand
Like the base Indian, threw a pearl away
Richer than all his tribe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 346.

PEDANTRY

Pedantry consists in the use of words un-
suitable to the time, place, and company.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 10.

He who is in some measure a pedant, though
he may be wise, cannot be a very happy
man.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Round Table*. Vol. ii, p. 78.

A profound man, who has become hollow.

VICTOR HUGO, *Ninety-Three*. Pt. ii, bk. iii, ch.

1. He was speaking of Sieyès, and echoing
Talleyrand's epigram, also of Sieyès: Pro-
fond, hem! vous voulez dire, peut-être,
creux: Perhaps you mean hollow. Jean
d'Alembert has already said of French phi-
losophers: They believe themselves pro-
found, while they are merely hollow.

Pedantry is the dotage of knowledge.

HOLBROOK JACKSON, *Anatomy of Bibliomania*,
p. 150.

1 An artist may visit a museum, but only a pedant can live there.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*, iv, 129.

2 Bold in thy applause,
The Bard shall scorn pedantic laws.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto v, *Introduction*.

3 The vacant skull of a pedant generally furnishes out a throne and a temple for vanity.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Books and Writers*.

4 Figures pedantical.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 408.

How fiery and forward our pedant is!

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 1, 48.

5 A reasoning, self-sufficing thing,
An intellectual All-in-all.

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*, St. 8.

PELICAN

6 What, wouldst thou have me turn pelican,
and feed thee out of my own vitals?

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*, Act ii, sc. 1.

7 By them there sat the loving pelican,
Whose young ones, poison'd by the serpent's
sting,

With her own blood to life again doth bring.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Noah's Flood*.

8 Like the kind, life-retiring pelican,
Repast them with my blood,

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 146.

That blood already, like the pelican,
Hast thou tapp'd out and drunkenly caroused.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 126.

9 A wonderful bird is the pelican!

His bill will hold more than his helican.

He can take in his beak

Food enough for a week

But I'm darned if I see how the helican.

DIXON L. MERRITT, *The Pelican*. One of Woodrow Wilson's favorite limericks.

PEN

See also Press, Writing

10 He dipped his pen into the tears of the human race, and with celestial clearness wrote down what he conceived to be eternal truths.

JOHN P. ALTFELD, *In Memoriam, Henry George*.

11 Art thou a pen, whose task shall be
To crown in ink What writers think?

Oh, wisely write, That pages white

Be not the worse for ink and thee!

ETHEL LYNN BEERS, *The Gold Nugget*.

12 Whose noble praise
Deserves a quill plucked from an angel's wing.

DOROTHY BERRY, *Sonnet*. (Preface to *Diana Primrose's Chain of Pearls*, 1699.)

The pen wherewith thou dost so heavenly sing
Made of a quill from an angel's wing.

HENRY CONSTABLE, *Sonnet*. (Note to *Todd's Milton*, Vol. v, p. 454.)

For what made that in glory shine so long
But poets' Pens, plucked from Archangels' wings?

JOHN DAVIES, *Oven Venus*.

The sacred Dove a quill did lend

From her high-soaring wing.

FRANCIS NETHERSOLE, *Preface to Giles Fletcher's Christ's Victory*.

The feather, whence the pen

Was shaped that traced the lives of these good men,

Dropped from an Angel's wing.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*: Pt. III, No. 5, *Walton's Book of Lives*.

12 I had rather stand in the shock of a basilisk,
than in the fury of a merciless pen.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*, Pt. II, sec. 4.

13 Oh! nature's noblest gift, my grey goose-quill!

Slave of my thoughts, obedient to my will,
Torn from thy parent-bird to form a pen,
That mighty instrument of little men!

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 7.

14 Break, my boy, your pens, and forsake the
useless muses. (Frange, puer, calamos, et
inanes desere Musas.)

CALPURNIUS, *Elogues*, No. iv, l. 23.

15 The pen is the tongue of the mind. (La pluma
es lengua del alma.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Bk. v, ch. 16.

16 Pen and ink is wit's plough.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramologia*, 35. (1639)

How strange that men,

Who guide the plough, should fail to guide the
pen.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*: Pt. II.

17 I dip my pen in the blackest ink, because
I am not afraid of falling into my inkpot.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life*: *Worship*.

18 Goose, bee and calf govern the world. (Anser, apis, vitulus, populus et regna gubernant.)

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*, Bk. II, letter 2. Quoted. Meaning pen, wax and parchment.

19 The pen became a clarion.

LONGFELLOW, *Monte Cassino*, St. 13.

20 One that excels the quirks of blasoning pens.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 63.

21 Let there be gall enough in thy ink, though
thou write with a goose-pen, no matter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act III, sc. 2, l. 52.

No gall has ever poisoned my pen. (Aucun fiel n'a jamais empoisonné ma plume.)

CABELLON, *Discours de Réception*.

1 Ask my pen,—it governs me,—I govern not it.

STEELE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. vi, ch. 6.

2 There's no wound deeper than a pen can give,

It makes men living dead, and dead men live.
JOHN TAYLOR, *A Kicksey-Winsey*. Pt. vii.

II—Pen and Sword

3 Beneath the rule of men entirely great,
The pen is mightier than the sword.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act ii, sc. 2.

4 From this it appears how much more cruel
the pen may be than the sword. (Hinc quam
sic calamus seivior ense, patet.)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 4, subs. 4.

5 A sword less hurt does, than a pen.

WILLIAM KING, *The Eagle and Robin*, l. 82.

6 So much had the pen, under the king, the
advantage over the sword. (Tant la plume a
eu sous le roi d'avantage sur l'épée.)

SAINT-SIMON, *Mémoires*. Vol. iii, p. 517. (1702)

7 Thou canst hurt no man's fame with thy ill
word;

Thy pen is full as harmless as thy sword.

SIR CARA SCROPE, *On the Earl of Rochester*.

8 Many wearing rapiers are afraid of goose-
quills.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 359.

9 Pens are most dangerous tools, more sharp
by odds

Than swords, and cut more keen than whips
or rods.

JOHN TAYLOR, *News from Hell, Hull, and
Halifax: Three Satirical Lashes*, l. 1.

10 Caesar had perished from the world of men,
Had not his sword been rescued by his pen.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *On Sir Thomas Bodley's
Library*.

PENITENCE, see Remorse, Repentance

PEOPLE, THE

I—People: Apothegms

11 To worship the people is to be worshipped.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*:
Pt. i, bk. 6, ch. 30, *Popularitas*.

12 All the rabble of the ship, hag, tag, and rag.

JOHN BAZZ, *Vocabulary*. (*Harl. Miscel.*, vi, 459;
1553)

For all were there, tag and ragge, cut and long-
tail.

SAMUEL HARNETT, *Declaration of Egregious
Popish Impostures*, 50. (1603)

Tag and rag, cut and long tail, everyone that
can eat an egg.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 236. (1639)

That rabble rout, tag rag and bobtail.

UNKNOWN, *Just Defence of John Bastwick*,
16. (1645)

The tag-rag people.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 263.

13 The public is poor.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons,
11 Feb., 1780. Often quoted, "The state is
always poor."

14 Man has set man against man, Washed against
Unwashed.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. ii, bk. 2,
ch. 4.

The great unwashed.

This phrase has been attributed to Henry
Peter Brougham and to Edmund Burke.
Sir Walter Scott is said to have applied it
to the laboring class.

We begin to understand what is meant by the
lowest classes, the great unwashed.

SYDNEY WATSON, *Wops the Waif*. Ch. 3.

15 The safety of the people shall be the highest
law. (Salus populi suprema lex esto.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 3, sec. 8.

The safety of the State is the highest law. (Salus
populi suprema lex.)

JUSTINIAN, *Twelve Tables*.

The noblest motive is the public good.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 200.

That grounded maxim,
So ripe and celebrated in the mouths
Of wisest men, that to the public good
Private respects must yield.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 865.

There is not any thing in the world more abused
than this sentence, *Salus populi suprema lex esto*.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: People*.

16 The dregs of the people. (Fæx populi.)

CICERO, *Epistula ad Quintum Fratrem*. Bk. ii,
epis. 9, sec. 5.

17 Public wrongs are but popular rights in em-
bryo.

CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintille Juris*.

18 Those three most intractable beasts, the owl,
the serpent, and the people. (Thaui kai
ōphēkōrē kai hēnag.)

DEMOSTHENES, referring to the Athenians.
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Sec. 26.)

19 I was told that the Privileged and the People
farmed Two Nations.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. iv, ch. 4.

¹ If by the people you understand the multitude, the *hoi polloi*, 'tis no matter what they think; they are sometimes in the right, sometimes in the wrong; their judgment is a mere lottery.

DRYDEN, *Essay on Dramatic Poetry*.

The many; the multitude. (Οἱ πολλοί.)

UNKNOWN. A proverbial Greek phrase.

² He who serves the public is a poor animal. (Wer dem Publicum dient, ist ein armes Thier.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Reimen*, iii.

³ I shall on all subjects have a policy to recommend, but none to enforce against the will of the people.

U. S. GRANT, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1869.

⁴ Knowing as "the man in the street" (as we call him at Newmarket) always does, the greatest secrets of kings, and being the confidant of their most hidden thoughts.

CHARLES FULKE GREVILLE, *Memoirs*, 22 March, 1830.

The man in the street does not know a star in the sky.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

⁵ When the people contend for their liberty, they seldom get anything by their victory but new masters.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 483.

⁶ The people cannot see, but they can feel.

JAMES HARRINGTON, *Oceana*, p. 483.

They who have put out the people's eyes, reproach them of their blindness.

JOHN MILTON, *Works*. Vol. I, p. 192.

⁷ To scorn the envious rabble. (Malignum Spernere vulgus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode 16, l. 39.

I hate the vulgar herd and hold it far. (Odi profanum vulgus et arceo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 1, l. 1.

Hence ye profane; I hate you all; Both the great vulgar, and the small.

HORACE, *Odes*, III, 1. (Cowley, tr.)

Hence, far hence, ye vulgar herd! (Procul O procul este profani.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 258.

I hate the vulgar popular cattle.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fine Weather on the Dignitas*.

⁸ To despise the popular talk. (Populi contemnere voces.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 1, l. 65. See also under RUMOR.

⁹ Then Jack, and Tom, and Will, and Dick shall meet and censure me and my council.

JAMES I. (FULLER, *Chwck History*. Bk. 1, sec. 1. 1604.)

I neither care what Tom, or Jack, or Dick said. JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *St Gregory Nonsense*, 16. (1622)

Though Dick, Tom, and Jack

Will serve you and your pack.

ALEXANDER BROME, *The Royalist's Answer*. (1660)

Tom, Dick, and Harry were not to censure them and their convert.

JOHN ADAMS, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 351. (c. 1800)

¹⁰ No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

Old Testament: *Job*, xii, 2.

¹¹ The venal herd. (Venale pecus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 62.

A venal pack. (Grex venalium.)

SUETONIUS, *De Viris Illustribus: De Clar. Rhet.* Sec. 1.

¹² The Lord prefers common-looking people. That is the reason He makes so many of them.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. (JAMES MORGAN, *Our Presidents*, vi; C. T. WETTESTEIN, *Was Abraham Lincoln an Infidel*, p. 84.)

It rather occurs to me that it's the commonplace people who do things.

STEPHEN LEACOCK, *The Soul Call*.

¹³ All go free when multitudes offend. (Quidquid multis peccatur inultum est.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. v, l. 260.

¹⁴ The public, with its mob yearning to be instructed, edified and pulled by the nose, demands certainties; . . . but there are no certainties.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*, 1st ser., p. 46.

¹⁵ All ranks and classes, Down to that new Estate, "the masses."

THOMAS MOORE, *The Fudges in England*. Letter iv, l. 101. Gladstone is said to have used the phrase, "The classes and the masses."

¹⁶ Common sense, in so far as it exists, is all for the bourgeoisie. Nonsense is the privilege of the aristocracy. The worries of the world are for the common people.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Autobiography of an Attitude*.

¹⁷ Forbear to lay on the multitude the reproach of a few. (Parcite paucarum diffundere crimen in omnes.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoris*. Bk. III, l. 9.

¹ Let the people think they govern and they will be governed.

WILLIAM PENN, *Some Fruits of Solitude*, l. 67.

² It is a sin for a plebeian to grumble in public. (Palam mutire plebeio placulum est.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*, Bk. iii, 34.

³ Have I inadvertently said some evil thing? (Οὐδ' ἂν ποῦ τι κακὸν λέγῃς ἐμαυτὸν λέλῃθα.)

PHOCION, when one of his sentences in a public debate was universally applauded. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Phocion*, Ch. 10, sec. 3.)

What provokes you to risibility, sir? Have I said anything that you understand? Then I ask pardon of the rest of the company.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark*. (RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *Recollections*.)

⁴ It is an ancient axiom of statecraft that you can always give the public anything but you can never take away what you once have given, without enormous trouble.

W. B. PITKIN, *Twilight of the American Mind*, p. 222.

⁵ It is too easy to go over to the majority. (Facile transitur ad plures.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. vii, sec. 6.

We go with the crowd. (Populo nos damus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. xcix, 17.

"It is always best on these occasions to do what the mob do."—"But suppose there are two mobs?" suggested Mr. Snodgrass.—"Shout with the largest," replied Mr. Pickwick.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, Ch. 13.

⁶ The mob tramples on the coward. (Calcat jacentem vulgus.)

SENECA, *Octavia*, l. 455.

⁷ Art thou officer?
Or art thou base, common and popular?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 37.

⁸ The views of the mob are neither bad nor good. (Neque mala, vel bona, quæ vulgus putet.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 22.

Sometimes the common people see correctly; sometimes they err. (Interdum vulgus rectum videt, est ubi peccat.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 63.

⁹ A cowardly rabble, bold only in tongue. (Vulgus ignavum et nihil ultra verba ausurum.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 38.

¹⁰ The public be damned.

WILLIAM H. VANDERBILT, *Retort*, to Clarence Dresser, a reporter for the *Chicago Tribune*, in 1883, when asked whether the public had been consulted about the proposed discontinuance of a fast mail train to Chicago over the New York Central Railroad.

Vanderbilt had explained that the train didn't pay. "Are you working for the public or for your stockholders?" the reporter asked. "The public be damned! I'm working for my stockholders," was Vanderbilt's reply. Henry Clews is the authority for this version of the incident. (See letters in *N. Y. Times*, 25 Aug., 1918; *N. Y. Herald*, 1 Oct., 1918; 28 Oct., 1918.) See 2298i:6.

¹¹ The base rabble are enraged; now brands and stones fly. (Sævitiq̃ue animus ignobile vulgus, Iamque facies et saxa volant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 149.

¹² Our Lords on high,
Who call the underworld of man
An assish, mulish, packhorse clan.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Liberty's Last Squeak*.

¹³ The poor taxpaying people. (Misera contribuens plebs.)

UNKNOWN, *Law*, adopted by the Hungarian Diet, 1751. Art. 37.

II—People: Vox Populi, Vox Dei

¹⁴ A people's voice is a mighty power. (Ἡ φωνὴ τοῦ λαοῦ, θεμελίους κτλ. αἰθερὶ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 938.

¹⁵ The voice of the people is the voice of God. (Vox populi, vox dei.)

ALCUIN, *Epistle to Charlemagne*. c. 800. (*Admonitio ad Carolūm Magnum: Works*. Epis. 127.) The context is: "We would not listen to those who were wont to say the voice of the people is the voice of God, for the voice of the mob is near akin to madness." (Nec audiendi sunt qui solent dicere vox populi, vox dei; cum tumultus vulgi semper insanie proxima est.) Walter Reynolds, Archbishop of Canterbury, took "Vox Populi, Vox Dei" as the text of his sermon when Edward III ascended the throne, 1 Feb., 1327. Referred to as a proverb as early as 920 by William of Malmesbury (*De Gestis Pont.*, fo. 114.)

¹⁶ The voice of the people is in some ways divine. (Θεὸς ὡς τίς τῶν καὶ αὐτῶν.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 764. (c. 735 B.C.)

The voice of the people has about it something divine. (Vox populi habet aliquid divinum.)

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. 6, ch. 9.

Do not wonder if the common people speak more truly than those of higher rank; for they speak with more safety.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. 6, ch. 9.

¹⁷ People's voice is God's voice, men say.

THOMAS HOCCLEYS, *De Regimine Principum*. 104. (1412)

1 Surely the voice of the public, when it calls so loudly, and only for mercy, ought to be heard.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Boswell*, 1777.

2 The People's voice is odd; It is, and it is not, the voice of God.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, ii, 1, 89.

3 Sacred is the speech of the people. (Sacra populi lingua est.)

SENeca, *Rhetor. Controv.*, i, 1. 10. So quoted by Büchmann (*Geflügelte Worte*), but the correct reading is now generally held to be, "Sacra populi digna est."

4 Scripture calling the voice of the people the voice of God. (Scriptoria dicente vox populi, vox Dei.)

POPE SYLVESTER II, *Epistles*. Possibly a misreading of *Isaiah*, lxvi, 6: "A voice from the temple, a voice of God."

5 It is the folly of too many to mistake the echo of a London coffee-house for the voice of the kingdom.

SWIFT, *The Conduct of the Allies*.

III—People: Their Virtues

6 The conscience of a people is their power.

DRYDEN, *The Duke of Guise*. Act i, sc. 1.

7 March without the people, and you march into night: their instincts are a finger-pointing of Providence, always turned toward real benefit.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*. Quoted as having been said by "a French deputy from the tribune."

When I see how much each virtuous and gifted person, whom all men consider, lives affectionately with scores of excellent people who are not known far from home, and perhaps with great reason reckons these people his superiors in virtue and in the symmetry and force of their qualities,—I see what cubic values America has, and in these a better certificate of civilization than great cities or enormous wealth.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

8 About things on which the public thinks long, it commonly attains to think right.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 90.

9 For as we come and as we go (and deadliness go we!)

The people, Lord, Thy people, are good enough for me!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A Pilgrim's Way*.

And, Amorite or Eremitic, or General Averagee, The people, Lord, Thy people, are good enough for me!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A Pilgrim's Way*.

10 Why should there not be a patient confidence

in the ultimate justice of the people? Is there any better or equal hope in the world?

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1861.

11 The common crowd is wiser because it is just as wise as it need be. (Plus sapit vulgus quia tantum, quantum opus est, sapit.)

LACTANTIUS, *Divinarum Institutionum*. Bk. iii, sec. 5.

12 The people docile to the yoke. (Ad juga cur faciles populi.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 314.

13 For the crowd, the incredible has sometimes more power and is more credible than truth.

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 622.

14 Great lords have pleasures, the people have joy. (Les grands seigneurs ont des plaisirs, le peuple a de la joie.)

MONTESQUIEU.

15 The supremacy of the people tends to liberty. (Populi imperium iuxta libertatem.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 42.

15a Folks are better than angels.

EDWARD THOMPSON TAYLOR, minister of the Seamen's Bethel, in North Square, Boston, Mass., when his friends tried to comfort him, as he lay dying in 1871, by assuring him that he would soon be among the angels.

16 The mind of the people is like mud, From which arise strange and beautiful things.

W. J. TURNER, *Talking with Soldiers*.

IV—People: Their Faults

17 Nothing moderate is pleasing to the crowd.

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. 6.

It is not given to the world to be moderate.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

18 The Public is an old woman. Let her maunder and mumble.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 1835.

19 The public! why, the public's nothing better than a great baby.

THOMAS CHALMERS, *Letter*.

The public is just a great baby.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies*. Sec. 4, 40. Paraphrasing Chalmers.

20 The public! How many fools does it take to make a public? (Le public! Combien faut-il de sots pour faire un public?)

SEBASTIEN CHAMFORT, *Maximes*.

Why then, I say, the Public is a fool.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, ii, 1, 94.

21 The herd of mankind can hardly be said to think; their notions are almost all adoptive;

and, in general, I believe it is better that it should be so, as such common prejudices contribute more to order and quiet than their own separate reasonings would do, uncultivated and unimproved as they are.

LEAD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 7 Feb., 1749.

The rabble values few things according to truth, but many according to rumor. (Vulgus ex veritate pauca, ex opinione multa aestimat.)
CICERO, *Pro Roscio Comodo*. Sec. 10.

If it has to choose who is to be crucified, the crowd will always save Barabbas.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*, p. 31.

Nor is the people's judgment always true: The most may err as grossly as the few.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 781.

Yet be not blindly guided by the throng; The multitude is always in the wrong.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 183.

The public is a bad guesser.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Essays: Protestantism*.

So void of pity is th' ignoble crowd,
When others' ruin may increase their store!
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 250.

Leave this hypocritical prating about the masses. Masses are rude, lame, unmade, pernicious in their demands and influence, and need not to be flattered, but to be schooled. . . . The mass are animal, in pupillage, and near chimpanzee. But the units, whereof the mass is composed, are neuters, every one of which may be grown to a queen-bee.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

The people are to be taken in very small doses. If solitude is proud, so is society vulgar.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

The public have neither shame nor gratitude.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 85.

There is not a more mean, stupid, dastardly, pitiful, selfish, spiteful, envious, ungrateful animal than the Public. It is the greatest of cowards, for it is afraid of itself.

HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On Living to One's-Self*.

The public pays with ingratitude.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Ingratitude is monstrous, and for the multitude to be ingrateful, were to make a monster of the multitude.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 6.

Resson stands aghast at the sight of an "unprincipled, immoral, incorrigible" public; and the word of God abounds in such threats and denunciations, as must strike terror into the heart of every believer.

ERASMUS RUTEM, *Sermoes*. (Vol. IV, l.)

There was not that variety of beasts in the ark, as is of beastly natures in the multitude.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Vulgi Mores*.

And what the people but a herd confus'd,
A miscellaneous rabble, who extol
Things vulgar?

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. III, l. 49.

Let a man proclaim a new principle. Public sentiment will surely be on the other side.
THOMAS B. REED. (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

Who that is pleased by virtue can please the mob? It takes trickery to win the mob's approval. (Quis enim placere populo potest, cui placet virtus? Malis artibus popularis favor queritur.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. xxix, 11.

Faith there have been many great men that have flattered the people, who ne'er loved them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 8.

I will not choose what many men desire,
Because I will not jump with common spirits,
And rank me with the barbarous multitudes.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 9, l. 31.

V—People: Their Fickleness

See also Opinion: Public Opinion

But when the Crier cried, "O Yes!" the people cried, "O No!"

R. H. BARHAM, *Aunt Fanny*.

O stormy people, unsad and ever untrue,
And undiscrēt, and changing as a vane,
Delighting ever in rumble that is new,
For like the moon ay waxe ye and wane!
CHAUCER, *The Clerkes Tale*, l. 939. Unsad: i. e., unstable. Rumble: i. e., rumor.

No man who depends upon the caprice of the ignorant rabble can be accounted great. (Qui ex errore imperitiae multitudinis pendet, hic in magnis viris non est habendus.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 19, sec. 65.

Nothing is more uncertain than a dependence upon public bodies. They are moved like the wind, but rather more uncertain.

ABRAHAM CLARK, *Letter to James Caldwell*, 7 March, 1777.

The fickle mob ever changes along with the prince. (Moble mutantur semper cum principe vulgus.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus de Quarto Consulatu Honorii Augusti*, l. 302.

I have never wished to cater to the crowd; for what I know they do not approve, and what they approve I do not know. (Numquam volui populo placere. Nam quae ego

scio, non probat populus; quæ probat populus, ego nescio.)

EPICURUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 187.

I do not hunt for the votes of the inconstant multitude. (Non ego ventosæ plebis suffragia venor.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 19, l. 37.

It is a good part of sagacity to have known the foolish desires of the crowd and their unreasonable notions. (Bona prudentiæ pars est nosse stultas vulgi cupiditates, et absurdas opiniones.)

ERASMUS, *De Utilitate Colloquiorum*: Preface.

The mob of fickle citizens. (Mobilium turba Quiritium.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 1, l. 7.

The Roman mob follows after Fortune, as it always did, and hates those who have been condemned. (Turba Remi sequitur Fortunam, ut semper, et odit Damnatos.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 74.

Nothing is so uncertain or so worthless as the judgments of the mob. (Nil tam incertum nec tam inestimabile est quam animi multitudinis.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxxi, sec. 34.

Our slippery people,
Whose love is never link'd to the deserver
Till his deserts are past.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 192.

He that depends
Upon your favours, swims with fins of lead,
And hews down oaks with rushes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 183.

An habitation giddy and unsure
Hath he that buildeth on the vulgar heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 89.

Was ever feather so lightly blown to and fro
as this multitude?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 8, l. 57.

Look, as I blow this feather from my face,
And as the air blows it to me again,
Obeying with my wind when I do blow,
And yielding to another when it blows,
Commanded always by the greater gust;
Such is the lightness of you common men.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 84.

The wavering mob is torn by opposita
opinions. (Scinditur incertum studia in con-
traria vulgus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 39.

VI—People: Their Tyranny

The tyranny of a multitude is a multiplied
tyranny.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Thomas Mercer*,
26 Feb., 1790.

The people are the masters.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons,
11 Feb., 1790.

I think I hear a little bird, who sings
The people by and by will be the stronger.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 50.

The people will come to their own at last,—
God is not mocked forever.

JOHN HAY, *The Sphinx of the Tuilleries*.

The people's right remains; let those who
dare

Dispute their power, when they the judges
are.

DRYDEN, *Character of a Good Person*, l. 121.

That worst of tyrants, an usurping crowd.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 242. (Pope, tr.)

Oppress'd by multitudes, the best may fall.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xi, l. 587. (Pope, tr.)

True worth . . . neither takes up nor lays
aside the ax at the fickle mob's behest. (Vir-
tus . . . Nec sumit aut ponit secures Ar-
bitrio popularis auræ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 17.

The people arose as one man.

Old Testament: *Judges*, xx, 8.

There is no tyranny so despotic as that of
public opinion among a free people.

DONN PRATT, *Memories of the Men who Saved
the Union: Lincoln*.

What, shall the mob dictate my policy?
(Πόλις γὰρ οὐκ ἐπὶ καὶ καὶ δόξαν ἐπεί.)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 734.

What are the rank tongues
Of this vile herd, grown insolent with feeding,
That I should prize their noisy praise, or dread
Their noisome clamour?

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2.

Our supreme governors, the mob.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letters: To Sir Horace
Mann*, 7 Sept., 1743.

VII—People: The Many-Headed Multitude

That great enemy of reason, virtue, and re-
ligion, the Multitude, that numerous piece of
monstrosity . . . more prodigious than Hy-
dra.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 1.

This many-headed monster, Multitude.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *History of the Civil War*.
Bk. ii, st. 13.

The many-headed monster, The giddy multitude.

MASTINGIER, *Unnatural Combat*. Act iii, sc. 2.

The mob has many heads but no brains.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4653.

A Mob's a Monster; Heads enough, but no Souls.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

1 Thou art a many-headed beast. (Belua multorum es capitum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 76.

The many-headed monster of the pit.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 305.

The multitude of the gross people, being a beast of many heads.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. No. 122.

O weak trust of the many-headed multitude.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, p. 226.

That beast of many heads, the staggering multitude.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The Malcontent*. Act iii, sc. 3.

2 The blunt monster with uncounted heads,

The still-discordant wavering multitude.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV: Induction*, l. 18.

He himself stuck not to call us the many-headed multitude.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 17.

3 Trust not the populace; the crowd is many-minded.

PROCYLIDES, *Gnomai*. No. 89. (Attr.)

4 Well, if a King's a lion, at the least

The people are a many-headed beast.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 120.

5 Who o'er the herd would wish to reign,

Fantastic, fickle, fierce, and vain?

Vain as the leaf upon the stream,

And fickle as a changeful dream;

Fantastic as a woman's mood,

And fierce as Frenzy's fevered blood.

Thou many-headed monster-thing,

O who would wish to be thy king?

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 30.

6 The beast With many heads butts me away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 1.

VIII—People: The Mob's Insanity

7 Every numerous assembly is mob, let the individuals who compose it be what they will.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 March, 1751.

8 A mob is a society of bodies voluntarily be-reaving themselves of reason. . . . A mob is man voluntarily descending to the nature of the beast.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

9 The angry buzz of a multitude is one of the bloodiest noises in the world.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 219.

10 Vanquishing the clamor of the mob. (Popularis Vincentem strepitus.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 81.

11 All we have a right to say is that individuals are occasionally guided by reason, crowds never.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 229.)

12 Men who are rogues by retail, are extremely honest in the gross; they love morality. (Les hommes, fripons en détail, sont en gros de très honnêtes gens; ils aiment la moralité.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Spirit of the Laws*. Bk. xrv, ch. 2.

The Mob destroys spiritual values by accepting them; it destroys great men by adopting their principles.

FRANK E. NOTCH, *King Mob*, p. 63.

13 The mass never comes up to the standard of its best member, but on the contrary degrades itself to a level with the lowest.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 14 March, 1838.

PERFECTION

See also Faults: Faultlessness

14 They are perfect—how else? they shall never change:

We are faulty—why not? we have time in store.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Old Pictures in Florence*. St. 16.

What's come to perfection perishes.

Things learned on earth we shall practise in heaven;

Works done least rapidly Art most cherishes.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Old Pictures in Florence*. St. 17.

15 All his perfections were so rare,

The wit of man could not declare

Which single virtue, or which grace

Above the rest had any place.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Hudibras's Elegy*, l. 41.

16 Oh! she was perfect past all parallel—

Of any modern female saint's comparison.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 17.

Her goodness doth disdain comparison,

And, but herself, admits no parallel.

MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act iv, sc. 3.

None but itself can be its parallel.

LEWIS THEOBALD, *The Double Falsehood*. Act iii, sc. 1. This is persistently misquoted, "None but himself."

What noble presence in himself! (Quantum in-star in ipso!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 865.

She can be imitated by none, nor paralleled by any but by herself.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription Under the Portrait of*

Colonel Strangers. (Doon, *Epigrammatist*, p. 533.)

1 By different methods different men excel,
But where is he who can do all things well?
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to William Ho-*
garth, l. 573.

Or if, once in a thousand years,
A perfect character appears.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iii, l.
207.

2 Everything splendid is rare, and nothing is
harder to find than perfection. (Quidem
omnia præclara, rara, nec quicquam difficilius
quam reperire quod sit omni ex parte in suo
genere perfectum.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. 21, sec. 79

3 So slow
The growth of what is excellent; so hard
To attain perfection in this nether world.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 83.

4 The world globes itself in a drop of dew.
The microscope cannot find the animalcule
which is less perfect for being little.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

5 The desire of perfection is the worst disease
that ever afflicted the human mind.

FONTANES, *Address to Napoleon, in behalf of*
the French Senate, 1804.

6 The very pink of perfection,
GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act i,
sc. 1.

The Pink of Perfection.
T. H. BAYLY, *Loves of the Butterflies*.

7 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father
which is in heaven is perfect.
New Testament: Matthew, v, 48.

8 Trifles make perfection, and perfection is no
trifle.

MICHELANGELO. (C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.)

9 God made thee perfect, not immutable.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 524.

When I approach
Her loveliness, so absolute she seems, . . .
That what she wills to do or say,
Seems wisest, virtuouest, discreetest, best.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 546.

10 'Tis true, perfection none must hope to find
In all the world, much less in womankind.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 190.

11 Was never eye did see that face,
Was never ear did hear that tongue,
Was never mind did mind his grace,
That ever thought the travel long;
But eyes and ears and ev'ry thought

Were with his sweet perfections caught.
MATTHEW RYDON, *An Elegy, or Friend's Pa-*
ssion for His Astrophill. (1593) Referring
to Sir Philip Sidney.

12 Do you seek Alcides' equal? None is, ex-
cept himself. (Queris Alcides parem? Nemo
est nisi ipse.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 84.

He was equal only to himself.
SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE, referring to Caesar.
(GRANGER, *Biographical History*.)

13 The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 5, l. 23. Referring to Antony.

She did make defect perfection.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 236.

14 Whose dear perfection hearts that scorn'd
to serve
Humbly call'd mistress.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 18.

15 Thou art the nonpareil.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 20.

I had else been perfect,
Whole as the marble, founded as the rock,
As broad and general as the casing air.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 21.

16 How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 107.

It is the witness still of excellency
To put a strange face on his own perfection.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 48.

17 No perfection is so absolute,
That some impurity doth not pollute.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 122.

Every thing that grows
Holds in perfection but a little moment.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. iv.

But you, O you,
So perfect and so peerless, are created
Of every creature's best!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 46.

18 If, one by one, you wedded all the world;
Or from the all that are took something good,
To make a perfect woman, she you kill'd
Would be unparallel'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 13.

Women will love her, that she is a woman
More worth than any man; men, that she is
The nearest of all women.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 110.

¹ Our erected wit maketh us know what perfection is, and yet our infected will keepeth us from reaching unto it.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *The Defense of Poesie*.

² A man cannot have an idea of perfection in another, which he was never sensible of in himself.

STEELE, *The Tatler*, No. 227.

³ No perfect thing is too small for eternal recollection.

ARTHUR SYMONDS, *Introduction to Coleridge's "Biographia Literaria."*

⁴ I thought I could not breathe in that fine air, That pure severity of perfect light.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 640.

⁵ To keep in sight Perfection, and adore
The vision, is the artist's best delight;
His bitterest pang, that he can ne'er do more
Than keep her long'd-for loveliness in sight.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

⁶ In this broad earth of ours,
Amid the measureless grossness and the slag,
Enclosed and safe within its central heart,
Nestles the seed Perfection.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Universal*, Pt. 1.
Inscribed beneath his bust in Hall of Fame.

⁷ Let other bards of angels sing,
Bright suns without a spot;
But thou art no such perfect thing:
Rejoice that thou art not!

WORDSWORTH, *To —*.

unsels of perfection.

UNKNOWN. A theological term of great antiquity applied to works of supererogation.

II—Perfection: The Broken Mould

⁸ There never was such beauty in another man.
Nature made him, and then broke the mould.
(Non è un sì bello in tante altre persone,
Natura il fece, e poi rompe la stampa.)

ARIOSO, *Orlando Furioso*, Canto x, st. 84.

One can say without exaggeration that nature, after she had made him, broke the mould. (L'on peut dire sans hyperbole, que la nature, que la après l'avoir fait en cassa la moule.)

ANGELO CONSTANTINI, *La Via de Scaramouche*.

The mould is lost wherein was made

This a per se of all.

ALEXANDER MONTGOMERIE, *The Cherrie and the Slae*, (1597)

¹⁰ Nature's richest, sweetest store,
She made an Hoyland, and can make no more.

THOMAS CRATCHETON, *To Miss Hoyland*.

¹² No autumn, nor no age ever approach
This heavenly piece, which nature having
wrought

She lost her needle, and did then despair
Ever to work so lively and so fair.

MASSINGER AND FIELD, *The Fatal Dowry*.

For Nature had but little clay
Like that of which she moulded him.

T. L. PRACOCK, *Headlong Hall*, Ch. 5.

The gods—a kindness I with thanks must pay—
Have form'd me of a coarser kind of clay.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 1065.

¹³ Crack nature's moulds, all germens spill at once
That make ingrateful man!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 9.

¹⁴ I think Nature hath lost the mould
Where she her shape did take;
Or else I doubt if Nature could
So fair a creature make.

UNKNOWN, *A Praise of his Lady*. (*Tottel's Miscellany*, 1557.)

¹⁵ The idea that Nature lost the perfect mould has been a favourite one with all song-writers and poets, and is found in the literature of all European nations.

UNKNOWN, *Book of English Songs*, p. 28.

PERFUME

¹⁶ Gentle and noble are their tempers framed,
That can be quickened with perfumes and sounds.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Ovid's Banquet of Sense*.

¹⁷ Does it not betray itself by its odor? (Non olet?)

CICERO, *Orator*, Sec. 45.

¹⁸ I cannot talk with civet in the room,
A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume;
The sight's enough—no need to smell a beau.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 283.

And all your courtly civet-cats can vent,
Perfume to you, to me is excrement.

PORR, *Epilogue to the Satires*, Dial. ii, l. 183.

But O! too common ill, I brought with me
That, which betray'd me to mine enemy,
A loud perfume, which at my entrance cried
'E'en at thy father's nose; so were we spied.
Had it been some bad smell he would have thought

That his own feet, or breath, that smell had wrought.

JOHN DONNE, *Elegy iv; The Perfume*.

¹⁹ The sweetest essences are always confined
in the smallest glasses.

JOHN DAYDEN, *Essays*, Vol. ii, p. 174.

²⁰ Look not for musk in a dog-kennel.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 445.

¹ I curl up my nose for a savory smell. (Nasum ridore supinor.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 7, l. 38.

² There is nothing like an odour to stir memories.

WILLIAM McFEE, *The Market*. See also under VIOLET.

³ He thought her penny scent a sweeter thing Than precious ointment out of alabaster.

MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*.

⁴ A stream of rich distill'd perfumes.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 556.

⁵ Sabeian odours from the spicy shore Of Arabia the blest.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 162.

This casket India's glowing gems unlocks, And all Arabia breathes from yonder box.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 133.

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 57.

⁶ An amber scent of odorous perfume Her barbing.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 720.

⁷ The smell of an onion from the mouth of the lovely is sweeter than that of a rose in the hand of the ugly.

SADI, *Rose Garden: Hatefulness of Old Husbands*.

⁸ He who frequents the perfumer's shop and lingers even for a short time, will carry with him the scent of the place. (Qui in unguentaria taberna resederunt et paulo diutius commorati sunt, odorem securi loci ferunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. cviii, 4.

⁹ So perfumed that The winds were love-sick.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 198.

A strange invisible perfume hits the sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 217.

¹⁰ The perfumed tincture of the roses.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. liv.

Perfume for a lady's chamber.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 225.

¹¹ Let me have them very well perfumed: For she is sweeter than perfume itself To whom they go to.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, l. 2, 152.

^{11a} My very heart faints and my whole soul grieves At the moist rich smell of the rotting leaves.

TENNISON, *Song*.

¹² II—Perfume: No Scent the Best Scent

Pickles are one thing, balsam another; away

with scents! Neither to smell rank nor to smell sweet pleases me. (Salgama non noc sunt, quod balsama: cedite odores. Nec male olere mihi, nec bene olere placet.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. 84.

¹³ Still to be neat, still to be drest, As you were going to a feast; Still to be powder'd, still perfumed: Lady, it is to be presumed, Though art's hid causes are not found, All is not sweet, all is not sound.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*: *Song*. Act i.

¹⁴ He does not smell well who always has a nice scent upon him. (Non bene olet, qui bene semper olet.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 12, l. 4.

'Tis doubt, my Postumus, he that doth smell So sweetly always, smells not very well.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, ii, 12. (Fletcher, tr.)

¹⁵ I prefer rather than to smell well not to smell of anything at all. (Malo, quam bene olere, nil olere.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vi, epig. 55.

You laugh at us that we of nothing savour; Rather smell so than sweeter (by your favour).

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, vi, 55. (Florio, tr.)

¹⁶ He who smells good always does not smell good. (Non bene olet qui bene semper olet.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 24.

¹⁷ A woman smells well when she smells of nothing. (Mulier recte olet ubi nihil olet.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 273. (Act i, sc. 3.)

Then smells a woman purely well, When she of nothing else doth smell.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 55.

As women do smell well, which smell of nothing.

FRANCIS MERES, *Palaeus*, 32, (1598)

¹⁸ The best scent for the person is no scent at all. (Optimus odor in corpore est nullus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. cviii, 16.

¹⁹ They that smell least, smell best.

UNKNOWN, *New Help to Discourse*, p. 245. (1669)

PERIL, see Danger

PERSEVERANCE

See also Resolution; Trifles; Water and Rock

²⁰ With a wink of his eye, His friend made reply

In his jocular manner, sly, caustic, and dry, "Still the same boy, Bassanio—never say 'die'!"

R. H. BARNHAM, *The Merchant of Venice*.

¹ Even the woodpecker owes his success to the fact that he uses his head and keeps pecking away until he finishes the job he starts.

COLEMAN COX, *Perseverance*.

Sol! And did it yell
Till it became all voice?

Cicada-shell!

BABSB, *Persistence*. (Henderson, tr.)

² A pretty good firm is "Watch & Waite,"
And another is "Attit, Early & Layte,"
And still another is "Doo & Dairet,"
But the best is probably "Grinn & Barrett."
WALTER G. DOTY, *The Best Firm*.

³ They did not strike twelve the first time.
EMERSON, *English Traits*. Ch. 19.

⁴ Step after step the ladder is ascended.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Let thy mind still be bent, still plotting, where,
And when, and how thy business may be done.
Slackness breeds worms; but the sure traveller,
Though he alight sometimes, still goeth on.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 57.

⁵ I will spit in my hands, and take better hold.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. II, ch. 4. (1546)
Hold on with a bulldog grip, and chew and choke
as much as possible.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Telegram to General Grant*,
at siege of Petersburg, 17 August, 1864.

Stick to your aim; the mongrel's hold will slip,
But only crowbars loose the bulldog's grip;
Small as he looks, the jaw that never yields
Drags down the bellowing monarch of the fields.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 286.

⁶ Men who had had their fortunes to build,
And—much to their credit—had richly filled
Their purses by *pursy-verance*.
THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Marriage*.

⁷ God is with those who persevere.
Koran. Ch. 8.

Slow and steady wins the race.
DAVID LLOYD, *Fables: The Hare and Tortoise*.

⁸ Flinch not, neither give up nor despair, if
thou dost not invariably succeed in acting
from right principles.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. v, sec. 9.

⁹ "Brave admiral, say but one good word;
What shall we do when hope is gone?"
The words leapt like a leaping sword:
"Sail on! sail on! sail on! and on!"
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Columbus*.

¹⁰ And the saying grew, as sayings will grow
From hard endeavor and bangs and bumps:
"He got in a mighty hard row of stumps;

But he tried, and died trying to hoe his row."

JOAQUIN MILLER, *A Hard Row of Stumps*.

¹¹ For a just man falleth seven times and riseth
up again.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxiv, 16.

'Tis a lesson you should heed:

Try, try, try again.

If at first you don't succeed,

Try, try, try again.

WILLIAM E. HICKSON, *Try and Try Again*.

¹² When men are arrived at the goal, they should
not turn back.

PLUTARCH, *Of the Training of Children*.

¹³ Persevere and never fear.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 825.

¹⁴ There is nothing which persevering effort
and unceasing and diligent care cannot over-
come. (Nihil est quod non expugnet pertinax
opera, et intenta ac diligens cura.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epis. 1, sec. 6.
See also under DIFFICULTY.

¹⁵ Perseverance is more efficacious than vio-
lence; and many things which cannot be
overcome when they stand together, yield
themselves up when taken little by little.

SEPTORIUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Sertorius*. Ch.
16, sec. 4.)

¹⁶ Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honour bright: to have done is to
hang

Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III,
sc. 3, l. 150.

¹⁷ Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent;
This, like thy glory, Titan, is to be
Good, great, and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire and Victory.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus*. Act IV, l. 575.

¹⁸ Nothing is achieved before it be thoroughly
attempted.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. II.

¹⁹ By perseverance the snail reached the ark.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

²⁰ 'Tain't no use to sit and whine
'Cause the fish ain't on your line;
Bait your hook an' keep on tryin',
Keep a-goin'!

FRANK L. STANTON, *Keep A-goin'*.

²¹ It's dogged as does it. It ain't thinking about
it.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Last Chronicle of Bar-
ses*. Vol. I, ch. 61.

¹ Persevere, and preserve yourself for better days. (Durate, et vosmet rebus servate secundis.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. i, l. 207.

Persevere: it is thy part. Perhaps on the unhappy happier days shall wail. (Perge: decet. Forsan miseros meliora sequentur.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. xii, l. 153.

Endure and persist; this pain will turn to your good by and by. (Prefer et obdura; dolor hic tibi proderit olim.)

OWID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 11, l. 7.

² It is not necessary to hope in order to undertake, or to succeed in order to persevere.

WILLIAM THE SILENT, *Apotheosis*.

PERSONALITY

See also Character, Individuality

³ So intrinsic is every man unto himself, that some doubt may be made, whether any would exchange his being, or substantially become another man.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 23.

⁴ Sancho Panza by name is my own self, if I was not changed in the cradle.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 30.

⁵ Each the known track of sage philosophy Deserts, and has a byway of his own: So much the restless eagerness to shine, And love of singularity, prevail.

DANTE, *Paradise*. Canto xlix, l. 89. (Cary, tr.)

⁶ I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History: Motto*.

⁷ As I am, so I see.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

⁸ Singularity may be good sense at home, but it must not go much abroad.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 254.

⁹ There are three Johns: 1, the real John; known only to his Maker; 2, John's ideal John, never the real one, and often very unlike him; 3, Thomas's ideal John, never the real John, nor John's John, but often very unlike either.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 3.

Every man has three characters: that which he exhibits, that which he has, and that which he thinks he has.

ALFREDER KARR.

¹⁰ Such a man in truth am I. (Nimirum hic ego sum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 15, l. 42.

Such am I and you; but what I am you cannot be; what you are anyone may be. (Hoc ego, tuque sumus: sed quod sum, non potes esse: Tu quod es, e populo quilibet esse potest.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 13.

Such you and I: like me you cannot be; Fortune may make a cobbler like to thee.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, v, 13. (Hay, tr.)

¹¹ I am four monkeys.

One hangs from a limb,

(tail-wise,

chattering at the earth;

another is cramming his belly with cocoanut;

the third is up in the top branches,

quizzing the sky;

and the fourth—

he's chasing another monkey.

How many monkeys are you?

ALFRED KREYMHORST, *The Tree*.

¹² And now each man bestride his hobby,
And dust away his bells to what tune he pleases.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: All Fool's Day*.

¹³ I am bigger than anything that can happen to me. All these things, sorrow, misfortune and suffering, are outside my door. I am in the house and I have a key.

CHARLES F. LUMMIS.

¹⁴ The secret of the universe, as by slow degrees it reveals itself to us, turns out to be personality.

J. C. POWYS, *The Complex Vision*, p. 194.

¹⁵ Absent he is a character understood, but present he is a force respected.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Interpretations of Poetry and Religion*, p. 273.

¹⁶ Personality is to a man what perfume is to a flower.

CHARLES M. SCHWAB, *Ten Commandments of Success*.

¹⁷ As accidental as my life may be, or as that random humour is, which governs it, I know nothing, after all, so real or substantial as myself.

LORD SHAPTESSBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. ii, p. 353.

¹⁸ Who is it that can tell me who I am?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 250.

No, I am that I am.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxii.

¹⁹ But this main-miracle that thou art thou,

With power on thine own act and on the world.

TENNYSON, *De Profundis*. Last lines.

¹ For an impenetrable shield, stand inside yourself.

H. D. THORAU, *Journal*, 27 June, 1840.

^{2a} Momentous to himself as I to me
Hath each man been that ever woman bore.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*. No. 22.

² Nothing endures but personal qualities.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Broad-Axe*. Sec. 4.
What is commonest, cheapest, nearest, easiest,
is Me.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, Sec. xiv.

PERSUASION

See also Argument

³ He spake, and straight
Upon his lips Persuasion sate.
(ἵππὸς δὲ γ' αὐτὸς τῷ στόματι)
Παῖδά τις ἐκωλύθη τοῖσι χεῖλεσσιν.)
EUPOLES, *Damoi*. Frag. 94.

⁴ Charming women can true converts make,
We love the precepts for the teacher's sake.
FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁵ The persuasion of the fortunate sways the doubtful.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁶ He, from whose lips divine persuasion flows.
HORACE, *Iliad*. Bk. vii, l. 143. (Pope, tr.)
Persuasive speech, and more persuasive sighs,
Silence that spoke, and eloquence of eyes.
HORACE, *Iliad*. Bk. xiv, l. 251. (Pope, tr.)

Enchanting tongues Persuasive.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 158.
Persuasion hung upon his lips.
STEELE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. i, ch. 19.

⁷ Yet hold it more humane, more heav'nly, first,
By winning words to conquer willing hearts,
And make persuasion do the work of fear.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 221.

⁸ Sulla proceeded by persuasion, not by force of arms.

⁹ PLUTARCH, *Lives: Lysander and Sulla*. Ch. 2.
⁹ Graced as thou art with all the power of words,
So known, so honour'd, at the House of Lords.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epn. 6, l. 48.

Persuasion tips his tongue whenever he talks,
And he has chambers in King's Bench walks.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Parody on Pope's Lines*.

¹⁰ By long forbearing is a prince persuaded.
—*Old Testament: Proverbs*, xiv, 15.

¹¹ He did entreat me, past all saying nay.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 232.

PERVERSITY

¹² Men take more pains to lose themselves than would be requisite to keep them in the right road.

KENELM HENRY DICKEY, *The Broad Stone of Honour: Godefridus*.

¹³ Perverseness makes one squint-eyed.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁴ All things can corrupt perverted minds. (Omnia perversas possunt corrumpere mentes.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. ii, l. 301.

There is nothing, Antipho, which cannot be perverted in the telling. (Nihil est, Antipho, Quin male narrando possit depravari.)
TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 696. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

¹⁵ 'Zounds, sir, you are one of those that will not serve God if the devil bid you.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 109.

¹⁶ They won't when you would, and will when you won't. (Nolunt ubi velis, ubi nolis cupiunt ultro.)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 813. (Act iv, sc. 7.)
See also under OPPORTUNITY.

PESSIMISM

See also Melancholy, Optimism

¹⁷ Just because there's fallen
A snowflake on his forehead
He must go and fancy
'Tis winter all the year.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *A Snowflake*.

¹⁸ Nothing is in general more gloomy and monotonous than declamations on the hollowness and transitoriness of human life and grandeur.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism*, p. 434.

¹⁹ Pessimism, when you get used to it, is just as agreeable as optimism.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Things that Have Interested Me: The Slump in Pessimism*.

²⁰ Pessimism, a thing unfit for a white man; a thing like opium, that may often be a poison and sometimes a medicine, but never a food for us, who are driven by an inner command not only to think but to live, not only to live but to grow, and not only to grow but to build.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Victorian Age in Literature*, p. 195.

²¹ That man, I trow, is doubly curst,

Who of the best doth make the worst;
And he I'm sure is doubly blest,
Who of the worst can make the best:
To sit and sorrow and complain,
Is adding folly to our pain.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xvi, l. 135.

The self-styled decadent insists on lying down in the belief that he is hopelessly paralyzed.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *The Soul of Spain*, p. 410.

I know those miserable fellows, and I hate them, who see a black star always riding through the light and colored clouds in the sky overhead.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Come let us sit and watch the sky,
And fancy clouds, where no clouds be.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 17.

There are people who have an appetite for grief, pleasure is not strong enough and they crave pain, mithridatic stomachs which must be fed on poisoned bread, natures so doomed that no prosperity can soothe their ragged and dishevelled desolation.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: The Tragic*.

Oh, don't the days seem lank and long,
When all goes right and nothing goes wrong?
And isn't your life extremely flat
With nothing whatever to grumble at?

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act iii.

A pessimist is one who has been intimately acquainted with an optimist.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 121.

A bilious philosopher's opinion of the world can only be accepted with a pinch of salt, of Epsom salt by preference.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 320.

Polydore: Let us embrace, and from this very moment

Vow an eternal misery together.

Monimia: And wilt thou be a very faithful wretch,

Never grow fond of cheerful peace again?
Wilt thou with me study to be unhappy,
And find out ways to increase affliction?

THOMAS ORWAY, *The Orphan*. Act iv, sc. 2.
Found in original printed edition but sometimes omitted in later versions.

My pessimism goes to the point of suspecting the sincerity of the pessimists.

JEAN ROSTAND, *Journal d'un Caractère*.

Do you know what a pessimist is? A man

who thinks everybody as nasty as himself, and hates them for it.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*. Ch. 3.

Nothing is right and nothing is just;
We sow in ashes and reap in dust.

MARY MONTGOMERY SINGLETON, *A Reverie*.

Welcome, kindred glooms, Congenial horrors,
hall!

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 5.

Fond World, adieu; come, Death, and close my eyes;
More Geese than Swans now live; more Fools than Wise.

UNKNOWN, *Fond World Adieu*.

PETER

Saint Peter sat by the celestial gate:
His keys were rusty, and the lock was dull.

BYRON, *Vision of Judgment*. St. 1.

Till Peter's keys some christened Jove adorn.

Pope, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 109.

There is a difference between Peter and Peter. (Algo va de Pedro á Pedro.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. 1, ch. 47.

As one who crucified Paul that Peter might go free. (Tanquam si quis crucifigeret Paulum ut redimeret Petrum.)

HERBERT OF BOSHAM, *Life of St. Thomas of Canterbury*, p. 287. (c. 1175)

Give not Saint Peter so much, to leave Saint Paul nothing.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Who praiseth St. Peter does not blame St. Paul.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Praise Peter, but don't find fault with Paul.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 327.

Peter in, and Paul out.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

How should God approve that you rob Peter, and give this robbery to Paul, in the name of Christ?

JOHN WYCLIFFE, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 174. (1383)

To rob Peter, and give it Paul, it were not alms but great sin.

UNKNOWN, *Jacob's Well*, 138. (c. 1440)

The lands of Westminster so dilapidated by Bishop Thirlby . . . the rent laid out for repARATION to the church of St. Paul; pared almost to the quick in these days of rapine. From hence first came that significant byword (as is said by some) of robbing Peter to pay Paul.

PETER HATLYN, *History of the Reformation*.

121. (1661) There is, of course, no basis for this theory.

By robbing Peter he paid Paul, he kept the moon from the wolves, and was ready to catch larks if ever the heavens should fall.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

1 Full twenty times was Peter feared,
For once that Peter was respected.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. 1, st. 3.

2 Peter deny'd His Lord and cry'd.

UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*. (1777)

PHILANTHROPY

See also Brotherhood, Charity, Gifts, Help

I—Philanthropy: Apotegmas

3 Gifts and alms are the expressions, not the essence, of this virtue.

ADDISON, *The Guardian*. No. 166.

4 All human Weal and Woe learn thou to make thine own.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 29.

And, from the prayer of Want, and plaint of Woe,

O never, never turn away thine ear!

Forlorn, in this bleak wilderness below,

Ah! what were man, should Heaven refuse to hear!

JAMES BRATTIN, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 29.

5 Mankind will not be reasoned out of the feelings of humanity.

BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries*. Bk. i, sec. 5.

6 Man's work is to labour and leaven—

As best he may—earth here with heaven.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Of Pacchiarotto*.

7 He scorn'd his own, who felt another's woe.

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. i, st. 24.

More skill'd to raise the wretched than to rise.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 148.

We rise by raising others—and he who stoops above the fallen, stands erect.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Tribute to Roscoe Conkling*.

8 Wipe the nose of your neighbor's son, and take him into your house.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

9 Shall he who soars, inspired by loftier views,
Life's little cares and little pains refuse?

Shall he not rather feel a double share

Of mortal woe, when doubly arm'd to bear?

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 648.

10 It is easy to live for others; everybody does.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 46.

11 We owe to man higher succors than food and fire. We owe to man man.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

12 My Lady Bountiful.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act i, sc.

13 Respect us, human, and relieve us, poor.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. ix, l. 318. (Pope, tr.)

It never was our guise

To slight the poor, or aught humane despise.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiv, l. 65. (Pope, tr.)

14 I was a father to the poor.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxix, 16.

Blessed is he that considereth the poor.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xli, 1.

I am the friend of the unfriended poor.

SHELLEY, *To Cambria*.

The poor must be wisely visited and liberally

cared for, so that mendicity shall not be tempter

into mendacity, nor want exasperated into crime

ROBERT C. WINTHROP, *Yorktown Oration*

1881.

15 I was a stranger, and ye took me in.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xxv, 35.

16 Benevolence is the distinguishing characteristic of man. As embodied in man's conduct,

it is called the path of duty.

MENCIUS, *Works*. Bk. vii, pt. ii, ch. 16.

17 What is done for another is done for oneself.

(Quod jessu alterius solvitur pro eo est quasi

ipsi solutum esset.)

PAULUS, *Digest*. Bk. i, l. 17. Afterwards rendered

by Boniface VIII: "Qui facit per alium

facit per se." (*Maxim, Sexti. Corp. Jur.*, v,

12.)

18 For this relief, much thanks: 'tis bitter cold,

And I am sick at heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. i, l. 8.

19 To a man of honour (said I) the unfortunate

need no introduction.

SMOLLETT, *Adventures of Ferdinand Count*

Fathom. Ch. 62.

20 Feel for others—in your pocket.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

21 I am a man, and nothing in man's lot can be

indifferent to me. (Homo sum; humani nil a

me alienum puto.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 77. St.

Augustine states that this line was received

with great applause by the audience.

I am a man as well as a Roman, and nothing

human is foreign to me.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table-Talk*.

An adaptation of Terence.

Nothing human foreign was to him.

JAMES THOMSON, *To the Memory of Lord*

Talbot, l. 282.

22 Only those live who do good.

TOLSTOY, *My Confession*. Ch. 5.

¹ To think without confusion, clearly,
To love his fellow-men sincerely.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Four Things*.

² Never to blend our pleasure or our pride
With sorrow of the meanest thing that feels.
WORDSWORTH, *Hart-Leap Well*. Pt. ii, l. 179.

II—Philanthropy: Do It Now

³ Often have I heard it said, What good thing
you do, do not defer it. (Semper audiui dici,
Quod bene potes facere noli differe.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis et Consilii*. (1246)

⁴ "There is an old proverb," quoth she [Dame
Prudence], "sayeth, that 'the goodness that
thou mayst do this day, do it, and abide not
nor delay it not till tomorrow.'"

CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibee*. Sec. 71. (c. 1373)

⁵ However, while I crawl upon this planet I
think myself obliged to do what good I can in
my narrow domestic sphere, to all my fellow-
creatures, and to wish them all the good I
cannot do.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letter to the Bishop of
Waterford*, 22 Jan., 1780.

⁶ I expect to pass through this world but once.
Any good therefore that I can do, or any
kindness that I can show to any fellow crea-
ture, let me do it now. Let me not defer or
neglect it, for I shall not pass this way again.

Attributed to STEPHEN GRELLET, an American
Quaker of French birth (1773-1855), but
not found in his writings. This quotation
shares with the "mouse-trap" quotation the
honor of being the best known and the most
mysterious as to authorship. It has been
credited to Emerson; to Edward Courtenay,
Earl of Devon, owing to a slight resem-
blance to his epitaph (see under Gifts: Giv-
ing and Receiving); to John Wesley, Wil-
liam Penn, Thomas Carlyle, and many
others. It is probable that Grellet was the
author. The sentiment is, of course, a very
old one.

The old Quaker was right: I expect to pass
through life but once. If there is any kindness,
or any good thing I can do to my fellow beings,
let me do it now. I shall pass this way but once.
WILLIAM C. GANNETT, *Blessed be Drudgery*.

⁷ Having lately had a loud call from God to
arise and go hence, I am convinced that if
I attempt anything of this kind at all I must
not delay any longer.

JOHN WHEAT, *Explanatory Notes upon the
New Testament*: Preface. (1754)

III—Philanthropy: Its Virtues

⁸ Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple

named Tabitha, which by interpretation is
called Dorcas: this woman was full of good
works and almsdeeds which she did.

New Testament: Acts, ix, 36.

⁹ A little common sense, goodwill, and a tiny
dose of unselfishness could make this goodly
earth into an earthly paradise.

RICHARD ALDINGTON, *Colonel's Daughter*, 51.

¹⁰ We praise those who love their fellow-men.
("Ὅσοι τοὺς φιλανθρώπους ἐταίροισιν.")

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. viii, ch. 1,
sec. 3.

¹¹ There are, while human miseries abound,
A thousand ways to waste superfluous wealth,
Without one fool or flatterer at your board,
Without one hour of sickness or disgust.

ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. II,
l. 195.

¹² What does Man see or feel or apprehend
Here, there, and everywhere, but faults to
mend,

Omissions to supply,—one wide disease
Of things that are, which Man at once would
ease,

Had will but power and knowledge?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Francis Furini*. Sec. 9.

¹³ He who bestows his goods upon the poor,
Shall have as much again, and ten times more.
JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. II.

¹⁴ To rest the weary and to soothe the sad,
Doth lesson happier men, and shames at
least the bad.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto II, st. 68.

The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame, than shedding seas of gore.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, at. 3.

¹⁵ In nothing do men more nearly approach
the gods than in doing good to their fellow-
men. (Homines ad deos nulla re propius ac-
cedunt quam salutem hominibus dando.)

CICERO, *Pro Ligario*. Ch. 12, sec. 38.

¹⁶ Youth, beauty, graceful action seldom fail:
But common interest always will prevail;
And pity never ceases to be won

To him who makes the people's wrongs his
own.

DAVIDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 723.

¹⁷ There is no beautifier of complexion, or form,
or behavior, like the wish to scatter joy and
not pain around us.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

¹⁸ Who kindly sets a wanderer on his way
Does e'en as if he lit another's lamp by his:

No less shines his, when he his friend's hath lit.

(Homo, qui erranti comiter monstrat viam, Quasi lumen de suo lumine accendat, facit. Nihil minus ipsi lucret, cum illi accenderit.)

EMERUS. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 16, sec. 51.)

1
W'en you see a man in woe,
Walk right up and say "hullo."
Say "hullo" and "how d'ye do,"
"How's the world a-usin' you?" . . .

W'en you travel through the strange
Country t'other side the range,
Then the souls you've cheered will know
Who you be, an' say "hullo."

SAM WALTER FOSB, *Hullo*.

2
The most acceptable service of God is doing good to man.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.
He's true to God who's true to man; wherever wrong is done,

To the humblest and the weakest, 'neath the all-beholding sun.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves near Washington*. St. 7.

3
Let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

New Testament: Galatians, vi, 9.

Be not weary in well-doing.

New Testament: II Thessalonians, iii, 13.

4
The hands that help are holier than the lips that pray.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Children of the Stage*.

5
Walk life's dark ways, ye seem to say,
With love's divine foreknowing
That where man sees but withered leaves,
God sees sweet flowers growing.

ALBERT LAUGHTON, *Under the Leaves*.

6
'Tis a kingly action, believe me, to assist the fallen. (Regia, crede mihi, res est succurrere lapsis.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 9, l. 11.

To pity distress is but human; to relieve it is Godlike.

HORACE MANN, *Lectures on Education*. Lect. 6.

'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 107.

7
It is a pleasure appropriate to man, for him to save a fellow-man, and gratitude is acquired in no better way. (Conveniens homini est hominem servare voluptas, Et melius nulla quaeritur arte favor.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. ix, l. 39.

8
He that loves but half of Earth

Loves but half enough for me.

ARTHUR QUILLER-COUCH, *The Comrade*.

9
Neither can any man live happily who has regard to himself alone, and converteth all things to his own profit; thou must live for thy neighbor if thou wouldst live for thyself.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 48, sec. 3.

IV—Philanthropy: Its Faults

10
The most melancholy of human reflections, perhaps, is that, on the whole, it is a question whether the benevolence of mankind does most harm or good.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Physics and Politics*, p. 188.

No people do so much harm as those who go about doing good.

MANDELL CREIGHTON. (CREIGHTON, *Life*.)

11
I tell thee, thou foolish philanthropist, that I grudge the dollar, the dime, the cent I give to such men as do not belong to me and to whom I do not belong.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

12
Take egotism out, and you would castrate the benefactors.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. ix, p. 519.

13
Benevolent people are very apt to be one-sided and fussy, and not of the sweetest temper if others will not be good and happy in their way.

SIR ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. i, ch. 6.

14
To be the friend of the human race is not at all in my line. (L'ami du genre humain n'est point du tout mon fait.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Misanthrope*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 64.

15
You find people ready enough to do the Samaritan, without the oil and twopenne.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir of Smith*, i, 261.) The reference is to *Luke*, x, 34, 35.

16
Nine parts of self-interest gilt over with one part of philanthropy.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iii, ch. 28, sec. 3. See also under CHARITY.

17
As for doing good, that is one of the professions that are full.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Walden: Economy*.

18
Philanthropy seems to me to have become simply the refuge of people who wish to annoy their fellow-creatures.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act i.

V—Philanthropists

19
He has put to hazard his ease, his security,

his interest, his power, even his darling popularity, for the benefit of a people whom he has never seen.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech, on Mr. Fox's East-India Bill*, House of Commons, 1 Dec., 1783.

¹ The friend of man, to vice alone a foe.
BURKE, *Epitaph on His Father*.

Friend to the friendless, to the sick man health,
With generous joy he viewed his modest wealth.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Lines Written at the King's Arms, Ross*.

He treads unemulous of fame or wealth,
Profuse of toil, and prodigal of health.

ERASMUS DARWIN, *Philanthropy of Mr. Howard*.

² I love my country better than my family,
but I love human nature better than my country.

FENELON, *Télémaque*.

³ Their chat on various subjects ran,
But most what each had done for man.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. II, fab. 13.

⁴ A kind and gentle heart he had,
To comfort friends and foes;

The naked every day he clad,
When he put on his clothes.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*.

⁵ Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heav'n did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to Mis'ry all he had, a tear,
He gain'd from Heav'n ('twas all he wish'd) a friend.

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose,)
The bosom of his Father and his God.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard: The Epitaph*.

Scatter plenty o'er a smiling land.
GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 63.

⁶ You hear that boy laughing?—You think he's all fun;
But the angels laugh, too, at the good he has done;
The children laugh loud as they troop at his call,
And the poor man that knows him laughs loudest of all!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Boys*.

⁷ He held his seat; a friend to human race.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 18. (Pope, tr.)

⁸ A man rich in substance, and beloved of all

men; for he dwelt in a house by the high-road and was wont to give entertainment to all.
(*Ἀφ' οὗτος βίβριον, φάος δ' ἦν ἀνθρώποισι: πάντας γὰρ φιλοῦσεν ὅδ' ἐν οἴκῳ ναύων.*)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 14.

Depart from the highway and transplant thyself in some enclosed ground, for it is hard for a tree which stands by the wayside to keep her fruit till it be prime.

ST. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM.

There are hermit souls that live withdrawn
In the peace of their self-content;
There are souls like stars that dwell apart,
In a fellowless firmament;

There are pioneer souls that blaze their paths
Where highways never ran,—

But let me live by the side of the road,

And be a friend to man.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *The House by the Side of the Road*.

Ah me, why did they build my house by the road to the market town?

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 4.

⁹ In ev'ry sorrowing soul I pour'd delight,
And Poverty stood smiling in his sight.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xvii, l. 505. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁰ Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)
Awoke one night from a deep dream of peace,
And saw, within the moonlight in his room,
Making it rich, and like a lily in bloom,
An angel writing in a book of gold:—
Exceeding peace had made Ben Adhem bold,
And to the presence in the room he said,
"What writest thou?"—"The Vision rais'd it its head,

And, with a look made all of sweet accord,
Answer'd, "The names of those who love the Lord."

"And is mine one?" said Abou. "Nay, not so."

Replied the angel, Abou spoke more low,
But cheerily still; and said, "I pray thee, then,
Write me as one that loves his fellow men."

The angel wrote, and vanish'd. The next night

It came again with a great wakening light,
And show'd the names whom love of God had blest,

And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest.
LEUCK HUNT, *Abou Ben Adhem*.

¹¹ He is one of those wise philanthropists who in a time of famine would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Douglas Jerrold's Will*.

The milk of human kindness ran
In rich abundance in his breast,
It left thin grease stains on the tan
Of his asbestos vest.

PAUL TANNIGAN, *Philanthropist*.

¹
I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

Old Testament: Job, xlix, 15.

²
Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Levett.*

In Misery's darkest cavern known,
His useful care was ever nigh,
Where hopeless Anguish pour'd his groan,
And lonely Want retir'd to die.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Dr. Robert Levett.*

³
He believed that he was born, not for himself, but for the whole world. (Nec sibi sed toti genitum se credere mundo.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. II, l. 383.

⁴
And chiefly for the weaker by the wall,
You bore that lamp of sane benevolence.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *To a Friend Lost.*

⁵
For his bounty
There was no winter in 't; an autumn 'twas
That grew the more by reaping.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2, 87.

⁶
He saw the goodness, not the taint,
In many a poor, do-nothing creature,
And gave to sinner and to saint,
But kept his faith in human nature.
E. C. STEEDMAN, *Horace Greeley.*

⁷
Myself not ignorant of adversity, I have
learned to befriend the unhappy. (Non ignara mali miseris succurrere disco.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 630.

⁸
His love was like the liberal air,—
Embracing all, to cheer and bless;
And every grief that mortals share
Found pity in his tenderness.
WILLIAM WINTER, *I. H. Bromley.*

⁹
For thou wert still the poor man's stay,
The poor man's heart, the poor man's hand;
And all the oppressed, who wanted strength,
Had thine at their command.
WORDSWORTH, *Rob Roy's Grave*, l. 109.

PHILISTIA

¹⁰
The people who believe most that our greatness and welfare are proved by our being very rich, and who most give their lives and thoughts to becoming rich, are just the very people whom we call the Philistines.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy*. (1869)

¹¹
Taking that terrible modern weapon, the pen, in his hand, he passed the remainder of his life [from 1830] in one fierce battle. What

was that battle? the reader will ask. It was a life and death battle with Philistinism.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Helios*. (1865)

It was in this essay that Arnold introduced into England from Germany the term "philistine." This word was his chief contribution to the process of disintegrating Victorianism.
HUGH KINGSMILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 256.

¹²
Philistine must have originally meant, in the mind of those who invented the nickname, a strong, dogged, unenlightened opponent of the children of the light.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Helios*.

Arnold defines a Philistine as a "strong, dogged, unenlightened opponent of the chosen people," a definition which, when one reflects what the chosen people were like, raises a doubt about the justice of using *Philistine* as a synonym for an enemy of art and culture.

HUGH KINGSMILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 257.

Philistine, as a term applied to the ill-behaved and ignorant, or to persons of low and materialistic ideas, is said to have originated from a sermon preached from this text at Jena in 1693 at the funeral of a student killed in a "town and gown" quarrel. Ever afterwards the students at German universities called the townsmen "Philistines." Matthew Arnold probably heard it there.

Philistine—a term of contempt applied by pigs to the rest of their species.

LESLIE STEPHEN.

¹³
Of all the places on the map,
Some queer and others queerer,
Arcadia is dear to me,
Philistia is dearer.

They never puzzle me with Greek,
Nor drive me mad with Ibsen;
Yet over forms as fair as Eve's
They wear the gowns of Gibson.
BLISS CARMAN, *In Philistia*.

¹⁴
The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.
Old Testament: Judges, xvi, 9.

The Philistines have invaded the land.
Old Testament: I Samuel, xxiii, 27.

¹⁵
Philistia, triumph thou because of me.
Old Testament: Psalms, lx, 8. A plain in south-eastern Palestine, the land of commonplace.

¹⁶
Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Ascalon, lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice.

Old Testament: II Samuel, i, 20.

Bid Fame be dumb, and tremble to proclaim
In heathen Gath, or Ascalon, our shame,
Lest proud *Philistia*, lest our haughty foe,
With impious scorn insult our solemn woe.
W. C. SOMERVILLE, *The Lamentation of David*.

PHILOSOPHY

I—Philosophy: Definitions

¹ Unintelligible answers to insoluble problems.
HENRY ADAMS, defining philosophy. (Quoted by BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human Race*, p. 154.)

² All good and moral philosophy, as was said, is but a handmaid to religion.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism; but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion.

BACON, *Essays: Atheism*.

A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery; but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: The True Church Antiquary*.

³ Metaphysics is the finding of bad reasons for what we believe on instinct.

F. H. BRADLEY, *Appearance and Reality*. Ch. 14.

Metaphysics I detested. The science appeared to me an elaborate, diabolical invention for mystifying what was clear, and confounding what was intelligible.

W. E. AYTON, *Norman Sinclair*.

⁴ Philosophy is common-sense in a dress suit.
OLIVER S. BRASTON, *Philosophy*.

⁵ Before Philosophy can teach by Experience, the Philosophy has to be in readiness, the Experience must be gathered and intelligibly recorded.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On History*.

⁶ Philosophy, the mother of all the arts. (*Philosophia vero, omnium mater artium*.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 26, sec. 64.

That great mother of the sciences.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. ii, bk. 1, aphor. 80. Referring to natural philosophy.

⁷ The true medicine of the mind is philosophy. (*Est profecto animi medicina, philosophia*.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 3, sec. 6.

I look to philosophy to provide an antidote to sorrow.

CICERO, *Academicarum Questionum*. Bk. i, ch. 3, sec. 11.

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 3, 55.

⁸ The science of sciences. (*Scientia scientiarum*.)

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 12. Referring to philosophy.

⁹ Philosophy—the thoughts of men about human thinking, reasoning and imagining, and the real values in human existence.

CHARLES W. ELIOT, *Inscription*, Public Library, Warren, Pa.

¹⁰ Philosophy is the account which the mind gives to itself of the constitution of the world.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

¹¹ The beginning of philosophy . . . is a consciousness of a man's own weakness and impotence with reference to the things of real importance in life.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 11, sec. 1.

Behold the beginning of philosophy!—a recognition of the conflict between the opinions of men.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 11, sec. 13.

¹² What is the first business of one who practises philosophy? To part with self-conceit. For it is impossible for any one to begin to learn what he thinks he already knows.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 1.

What is philosophy? Does it not mean preparation to face the things which may come upon us?

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iii, ch. 10, sec. 5.

¹³ Philosophy goes no further than probabilities, and every assertion keeps a doubt in reserve.

J. A. FROUX, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Calvinism*.

¹⁴ A modest confession of ignorance is the ripest and last attainment of philosophy.

R. D. HITCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement: Secret Things of God*.

¹⁵ Philosophy is doubt. (*Philosopher c'est doubter*.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

The first step towards philosophy is incredulity.

DENIS DIDEROT, *Remark*, during his last conversation.

¹⁶ Philosophy is the highest music. (*Φιλοσοφία μὲν ὁδοὺς μεγίστην μουσική.*)

PLATO, *Phaedo*. Sec. 61.

¹⁷ Philosophy is nothing but Discretion.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Philosophy*.

¹⁸ Philosophy calls for plain living, but not for penance. (*Frugalitatem exigit philosophia, non poenam*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. v, sec. 3.

Philosophy does the going, and wisdom is the goal. (*Illa venit, ad hanc venitur*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. 89, sec. 7.

¹⁹ The philosopher is Nature's pilot. And there

you have our difference: to be in hell is to drift; to be in heaven is to steer.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act III.

To be a philosopher is not merely to have subtle thoughts, nor even to found a school, but so to love wisdom as to live according to its dictates, a life of simplicity, independence, magnanimity, and trust.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

How can a man be a philosopher and not maintain his vital heat by better methods than other men?

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

II—Philosophy: Apothegms

Those that study particular sciences and neglect philosophy are like Penelope's wooers, who made love to the waiting-women.

ARISTIPPUS. (BACON, *Apothegms*. No. 189.)

A deep occult philosopher.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 537.

I won't philosophise, and will be read.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto x, st. 28.

But all be that he was a philosopher,
Yet had he but little gold in coffer.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 297.

The Arabians say that Abul Khain, the mystic, and Abu Ali Seena, the philosopher, conferred together; and, on parting, the philosopher said, "All that he sees I know"; and the mystic said, "All that he knows I see."

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Swedenborg*.

To a philosopher no circumstance, however trifling, is too minute.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 30.

A countryman, one of nature's philosophers, with rough mother-wit. (Rusticus, abnormis sapiens, crassaque Minerva.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 2, l. 3.

Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd?

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 22.

Be a philosopher; but, amidst all your philosophy, be still a man.

DAVID HUMER, *Essays*. No. 39.

The philosophic climate of our time inevitably forces its own clothing on us.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Experience*, p. 432.

All men are Philosophers, to their inches.

BEN JONSON, *The Magnetic Lady*. Act I, sc. 1.

It is neither possible nor necessary for all men, nor for many, to be philosophers.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 12.

There are philosophies which are unendurable not because men are cowards, but because they are men.

LUDWIG LUNDBORN, *Modern Drama*, p. 322.

[They] fetch their precepts from the Cynic tub.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 708. The tub from which Diogenes lectured.

That stone, . . .

Philosophers in vain so long have sought.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. III, l. 600.

Philosophy drips gently from his tongue
Who hath three meals a day in guarantee.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *So This Is Arden*.

The whole life of the philosopher is a preparation for death. (Τὸ μελέημα αὐτὸ ἐστὶ τῶν φιλοσόφων, λόγος καὶ χωρισμὸς ψυχῆς ἀπὸ σώματος.)

PLATO, *Phædo*. Sec. 67D. Cicero, (*Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 30, sec. 74) gives it: Tota philosophorum vita commentatio mortis est.

I am safe, he is now philosophizing. (Salvus sum, jam philosophatur.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 974. (Act iv, sc. 2.)

There are more things in heaven and earth,
Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 166.

Of your philosophy you make no use,
If you give place to accidental evils.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 145.

Clearness marks the sincerity of philosophers.
(La clarté est la bonne foi des philosophes.)

VAUVENARQUES, *Pensées Diverses*. No. 365.

Books bear him up awhile, and make him try
To swim with bladders of philosophy.

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *A Satire Against Mankind*, l. 20.

In years that bring the philosophic mind.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode on the Intimations of Immortality*. St. 10.

The bosom-weight, your stubborn gift,
That no philosophy can lift.

WORDSWORTH, *Presentiments*, l. 25.

III—Philosophy: Its Virtues

The calm lights of mild philosophy.

ADAMSON, *Cato*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 14.

What I have gained from philosophy is the ability to feel at ease in any society.

ARISTIPPUS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Aristippus*. Bk. II, sec. 68.)

I have gained this by philosophy: that I do without being ordered what others do only from fear of the law.

ARISTOTLE. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 20.)

I have gained at least this from philosophy: to be prepared for every fortune.

DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec. 63.)

Natural philosophy, next to the word of God, is the surest medicine for superstition.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. II, bk. 1, aphor. 89.

To take things as they be—
That's my philosophy.

No use to holler, mope, or cuss—

If they was changed they might be wuss.

JOHN KENDRICK BANGS, *A Philosopher*.

To take what passes in good part
And keep the hippocaps from the heart.

JOHN BYRON, *Careless Content*.

Sublime Philosophy!

Thou art the Patriarch's ladder, reaching heaven,

And bright with beck'ning angels.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richieu*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 4.

Philosophy can never be praised as much as she deserves, since she enables every man who obeys her precepts to pass every season of his life free from worry. (Numquam igitur laudari satis digne philosophia poterit, cui qui parent omne tempus etatis sine molestia possit degere.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. I, sec. 2.

Divine philosophy! by whose pure light
We first distinguish, then pursue the right.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xlii, l. 254. (Gifford, tr.)

O philosophy, life's guide! O searcher-out of virtue and expeller of vice! What would we and every age of men have been without thee?

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v, ch. 2, sec. 5.

Philosophy! the great and only heir
Of all the human knowledge which has been
Unforfeited by man's rebellious sin.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *To the Royal Society*.

If you would enjoy real freedom, you must be the slave of philosophy. (Philosophia servas oportet, ut tibi contingat vera libertas.)

ERICURUS, *Fragments*. No. 199. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. vii, sec. 7.)

But above all 'tis pleasantest to get
The top of high philosophy, and sit
On the calm, peaceful, flourishing head of it.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. II, l. 6. (Creech, tr.)

How charming is divine Philosophy!

Not harsh, and crabbed as dull fools suppose,
But musical as is Apollo's lute,
And a perpetual feast of nectar'd sweets,
Where no crude surfeit reigns.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 476.

The first thing which philosophy attempts to give is fellow-feeling with all men. (Hoc primum philosophia promittit, sensum communem.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. v, sec. 4.

If there is any good in philosophy, it is this—that it never looks into pedigrees. (Si quid autem allud in philosophia boni, hoc est, quod stemma non inspicit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. xlv, sec. 1.

Without philosophy the mind is sickly, and the body, too, though it may be very powerful, is strong only as that of a madman is strong.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. xv, sec. 2.

Life is the gift of the immortal gods, but living well is the gift of philosophy. (Decum immortalium munus sit quod vivimus, philosophia quod bene vivimus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. xc, sec. 1.

To suck the sweets of sweet philosophy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 28.

IV.—Philosophy: Its Faults

As for the philosophers, they make imaginary laws for imaginary commonwealths; and their discourses are as the stars, which give little light, because they are so high.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning: Civil Knowledge*.

Beside, he was a shrewd philosopher,
And had read ev'ry text and gloss over;
Whate'er the crabbed'st author hath,
He understood b' implicit faith.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto I, l. 127.

There was an ancient sage philosopher,
That had read Alexander Ross over,
And swore the world, as he could prove,
Was made of fighting and of love.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto II, l. 1.

No statement is too absurd for some philosophers to make. (Nihil tam absurde dici potest quod non dicatur ab aliquo philosophorum.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. II, ch. 58, sec. 119.

I hate the philosopher who is not wise for himself. (*Μισῶ φιλόσοφον, ὅστις οὐκ αὐτῷ σοφός*.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragments*. Frag. 72.
Many talk like philosophers and live like fools.
H. C. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*.
See also under WISDOM.

- 1 Philosophers dwell in the moon.
JOHN FORD, *Lover's Melancholy*. Act III, sc. 3.
A plindaric book-keeper, an arithmetician in the clouds.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 5 May, 1789.
- 2 This same philosophy is a good horse in the stable, but an arrant jade on a journey.
GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act I.
- 3 Do not all charms fly
At the mere touch of cold philosophy?
KEATS, *Lamia*. Pt. II, l. 229.
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings,
Conquer all mysteries by rule and line,
Empty the haunted air, the gnomed mine—
Unweave a rainbow.
KEATS, *Lamia*. Pt. II, l. 234.
- 4 Undoubtedly the study of the more abstruse regions of philosophy . . . always seems to have included an element not very much removed from a sort of insanity.
JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 34.
- 5 Philosophy triumphs easily over past and future evils, but present evils triumph over it. (La philosophie triomphe aisément des maux passés et des maux à venir, mais les maux présents triomphent d'elle.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 22.
For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 15.
- 6 There is no record in human history of a happy philosopher.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*.
- 7 O foolishness of men! that lend their ears
To those budge doctors of the Stoic fur.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 706.
Vain wisdom all, and false philosophy.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 565.
- 8 In earthy mire philosophy may slip.
SCOTT, *The Poacher*.
- 9 Emanating from high-browed philosophers.
(Que ingenti supercilio philosophi jactant.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xciv, 9.
"HIGH-BROW," see under EDUCATION.
- 10 Philosophy! the lumber of the schools,
The roguery of alchemy: and we the bubbled fools
Spend all our present stock in hopes of golden rules.
SWIFT, *Ode to Sir W. Temple*. Pt. II.
- 11 Hold thou the good; define it well;
For fear divine Philosophy

- Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procureess to the Lords of Hell.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. III.
- 12 Say, Not so, and you will outcircle the philosophers.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 26 June, 1840.
- 13 Why should not grave Philosophy be styled,
Herself, a dreamer of a kindred stock,
A dreamer yet more spiritless and dull?
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. III, l. 338.
- 14 To ridicule philosophy is truly philosophical.
(Se moquer de la philosophie, c'est vraiment philosophier.)
PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. vii, No. 35.

PHYSICIAN, see Doctor

PIETY

- 15 One's piety is best displayed in his pursuits.
A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Creeds*.
- 16 The weaker sex, to piety more prone.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, EARL OF STERLING,
Doomsday: The Fifth Hour. St. 55.
Piety is sweet to infant minds.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. IV, l. 799.
- 17 One day lived after the perfect rule of piety,
is to be preferred before sinning immortality.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 29.
- 18 Religious persecution may shield itself under
the guise of a mistaken and overzealous piety.
EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 17 Feb., 1788.
- 19 There's nothing so absurd or vain,
Or barbarous, or inhumane,
But if it lay the least pretence
To piety and godliness,
Or tender-hearted conscience,
And zeal for gospel-truths profess,
Does sacred instantly commence.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *On a Hypocritical Nonconformist*. St. 1.
- 20 Piety and holiness of life will win the favor
of the gods. (Deos placetis pietas efficit et sanctitas.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 3, sec. 11.
Piety is the foundation of all virtues. (Pietas
fundamentum est omnium virtutum.)
CICERO, *Pro Cnao Plancio*. Sec. 12.
- 21 No solemn, sanctimonious face I pull,
Nor think I'm pious when I'm only bilious.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 43.
"Rogue that I am," he whispers to himself,
"I lie—I cheat—do anything for pelf,
But who on earth can say I am not pious?"
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 184.

¹ No piety delays the wrinkles. (Nec pietas
moram Rugis.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 14, l. 1.

² Piety is the tinfoil of pretense.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epi-
grams*, p. 91.

^{2a} True piety is this: to look on all things with a
master eye, and mind at peace.
LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. v, l. 1702.

³ There is no piety but amongst the poor.
THOMAS RANDOLPH, *On the Content He En-
joys in the Muses*.

⁴ Glistening semblances of piety.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 117.
Thou villain, thou art full of piety.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, iv, 2, 81.
O cruel, irreligious piety!
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, I, 1, 130.

⁵ From Piety, whose soul sincere
Fears God and knows no other fear.
WILLIAM SMYTHE, *Ode for the Installation of
the Duke of Gloucester as Chancellor of
Cambridge*.

⁶ Volumes might be written upon the impiety
of the pious.
HERBERT SPENCER, *First Principles*. Ch. 5, sec. 31.

PILGRIM FATHERS

See also Puritans

⁷ Wild was the day; the wintry sea
Moaned sadly on New England's strand,
When first the thoughtful and the free,
Our fathers, trod the desert land.
BRYANT, *The Twenty-Second of December*.

⁸ They fell upon an ungenial climate . . . that
called out the best energies of the men, and
of the women too, to get a mere subsistence
out of the soil. In their efforts to do that,
they cultivated industry and frugality at the
same time—which is the real foundation of
the greatness of the Pilgrims.
ULYSSES S. GRANT, *Speech*, New England So-
ciety Dinner, 22 Dec., 1890.

⁹ What sought they thus afar?
Bright jewels of the mine?
The wealth of seas, the spoils of war?
—They sought a faith's pure shrine!
FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Landing of
the Pilgrim Fathers*.

Ay, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there they found—
Freedom to worship God!
FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Landing of
the Pilgrim Fathers*.

¹⁰ O Exile of the wrath of kings!
O Pilgrim Ark of Liberty!
The refuge of divinest things,
Their record must abide in thee!
JULIA WARD HOWE, *Our Country*.

¹¹ Down to the Plymouth Rock, that had been to
their feet as a doorstep
Into a world unknown,—the corner-stone of
a nation!
LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Stand-
ish*. Pt. v, st. 2.

¹² Our Pilgrim stock wuz pithed with hardihood.
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 6.
They talk about their Pilgrim blood,
Their birthright high and holy!
A mountain-stream that ends in mud
Methinks is melancholy.
J. R. LOWELL, *Interview with Miles Standish*.

¹³ Answer—(thou refuge of the freeman's need—
Thou for whose destinies no kings looked out,
Nor sages to resolve some mighty doubt—
Thou simple Mayflower of the salt-sea mead!
RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Columbus and
the Mayflower*.

¹⁴ Give it only the fulcrum of Plymouth Rock,
an idea will upheave the continent.
WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, New York, 21
Jan., 1863.

Neither do I acknowledge the right of Plymouth
to the whole rock. No, the rock underlies all
America: it only crops out here.
WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, dinner of the Pil-
grim Society at Plymouth, 21 Dec., 1855.

¹⁵ The Pilgrim spirit has not fled:
It walks in noon's broad light;
And it watches the bed of the glorious dead,
With the holy stars by night.
JOHN PIERPONT, *The Pilgrim Fathers*.

¹⁶ The Pilgrims rose, at this, God's word,
And sailed the wintry seas:
With their own flesh nor blood conferred,
Nor thought of wealth or ease.
They left the towers of Leyden town,
They left the Zuyder Zee;
And where they cast their anchor down,
Rose Freedom's realm to be.
JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN, *The Word of God
to Leyden Came*.

PINE

¹⁷ Desert-loving pine, whose emerald scalp
Nods to the storm.
BYRON, *Prophecy of Dante*. Canto ii, l. 63.

¹⁸ Riseest from forth thy silent sea of pines.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn before Sunrise in the
Vale of Chamonix*.

¹ 'Twas on the inner bark, stripped from the pine,

Our father pencilled this epistle rare.
THOMAS D'URRY, *What-Cheer*. Canto II.

² As sunbeams stream through liberal space
And nothing jostle or displace,
So waved the pine-tree through my thought
And fanned the dreams it never brought.

EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. II.

Who liveth by the rugged pine
Foundeth a heroic line;
Who liveth in the palace hall
Waneth fast and spendeth all.

EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. II.

³ The pine wishes herself a shrub when the axe
is at her root.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4705.

⁴ Like two cathedral towers these stately pines
Uplift their fretted summits tipped with
cones;

The arch beneath them is not built with
stones,
Not Art but Nature traced these lovely lines,
And carved this graceful arabesque of vines;
No organ but the wind here sighs and moans,
No sepulchre conceals a martyr's bones,
No marble bishop on his tomb reclines.
Enter! the pavement, carpeted with leaves,
Gives back a softened echo to thy tread!
Listen! the choir is singing; all the birds,
In leafy galleries beneath the eaves,
Are singing! listen, ere the sound be fled,
And learn there may be worship without
words.

LOWMELOW, *My Cathedral*.

Yes, the pine is the mother of legends; what food
For their grim roots is left when the thousand-
year-old wood,
The dim-aisled cathedral, whose tall arches
spring

Light, alnewy, graceful.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Growth of the Legend*.

Under the yaller pines I house,
When sunshine makes 'em all sweet-scented,
An' hear among their furry boughs
The baskin' west-wind purr contented.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 10.

⁵ The archèd walks of twilight groves,
And shadows brown that Sylvan loves,
Of pine.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 133.

⁶ Thus yields the cedar to the axe's edge,
Whose arms gave shelter to the princely eagle,
Under whose shade the ramping lion slept,
Whose top-branch overpeer'd Jove's spread-
ing tree,

And kept low shrubs from winter's powerful
wind.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 11.

Ay me! the bark peel'd from the lofty pine,
His leaves will wither and his sap decay.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1157.

⁷ And wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*.

⁸ Here also grew the rougher rinded pine,
The great Argoan ship's brave ornament,
Whom golden fleece did make an heavenly
sign;

Which coveting, with his high top's extent,
To make the mountains touch the stars divine,
Decks all the forest with embellishment.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Virgils Gnat*, l. 209.

The sailing pine.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. I, canto I,
st. 8.

⁹ Ancient Pines,
Ye bear no record of the years of man.
Spring is your sole historian.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Pine Forest of Monterey*.

PIONEER

¹⁰ Pioneering does not pay.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, (*Hendrick, Life*.)

¹¹ There are pioneer souls that blaze their paths
Where highways never ran.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *The House by the Side of
the Road*.

¹² O willing hearts turned quick to clay,
Glad lovers holding death in scorn,
Out of the lives ye cast away
The coming race is born.

LAURENCE HOUSMAN, *The Settlers*.

¹³ There, till the vision he foresaw,
Splendid and whole arise,
And unimagined Empires draw
To council 'neath his skies,
The immense and brooding Spirit still
Shall quicken and control.

Living he was the land, and dead,

His soul shall be her soul.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *C. J. Rhodes*. Read at his
burial, 10 April, 1902.

The gull shall whistle in his wake, the blind wave
break in fire.

He shall fulfil God's utmost will, unknowing His
desire.

And he shall see old planets change and alien
stars arise,
And give the gale his seaworn sail in shadow of
new skies.

Strong lust of gear shall drive him forth and
hunger arm his hand,

To win his food from the desert rude, his pitance from the sand.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Voortrekker*.

1 Shall I tell you who he is, this key figure in the arch of our enterprise? That slender, dauntless, plodding, modest figure is the American pioneer. . . . His is this one glory—he found the way.

FRANKLIN K. LANE, *The American Pioneer*.

2 His echoing axe the settler swung
Amid the sea-like solitude,
And, rushing, thundering, down were flung
The Titans of the wood. . . .
Humble the lot, yet his the race,
When Liberty sent forth her cry,
Who thronged in conflict's deadliest place,
To fight—to bleed—to die!

ALFRED B. STREET, *The Settler*.

3 Their fame shrinks not to names and dates
Oo votive stone, the prey of time;—
Behold where monumental States
Immortalize their lives sublime.

W. H. VENABLE, *The Founders of Ohio*.

4 Conquering, holding, daring, venturing as we
go the unknown ways,
Pioneers! O pioneers!

WALT WHITMAN, *Pioneers! O Pioneers*.

O Pioneers!
WILLA CATHER, Title of novel.

5 The paths to the house I seek to make,
But leave to those to come the house itself.
WALT WHITMAN, *Thou Mother with Thy
Equal Brood*.

PITY

See also Love and Pity

Pity makes the world
Soft to the weak and noble for the strong.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. v, l. 416.

Pity and need Make all flesh kin.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of Asia*. Bk. vi, l. 73.

7 Pity is the deadliest feeling that can be offered to a woman.

VICKI BAUM, *And Life Goes On*, p. 201.

8 Compassion will cure more sins than condemnation.

BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

9 There are some people who are only at their best when they are to be pitied.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Cupid and Common-sense*. Act iv.

10 Compassion breathes along the savage mind.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 106.

11 A soul that pity touched, but never shook.
CAMPBELL, *Gentle of Wyoming*. Pt. i, st. 23.

12 O'er friendless grief Compassion shall awake,
And smile on innocence, for Mercy's sake!
CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 455.

13 Humblest of heart, highest of reverence,
Benigo flower, crown of virtues all.
CHAUCER, *The Complaynte Unto Pity*, l. 57.

For pity runneth soon in gentle heart.
CHAUCER, *The Knight's Tale*, l. 903. Apparently Chaucer's favorite line, for he repeated it in *The Marchantes Tale*, l. 741; *The Squires Tale*, l. 471; and *The Legend of Good Women*, l. 503.

14 A heart to pity and a hand to bless.
CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*, l. 178.

15 Here pity most doth show herself alive,
When she is dead.
(Qui vive la pietà quando è ben morta.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xx, l. 28. (Cary, tr.)

16 But they that han't pity, why I pities they.
CHARLES DIBDIN, *True Courage*.

Taught by the power that pities me,
I learn to pity them.
GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*, l. 23. (*The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)

17 More helpful than all wisdom is one draught
of simple human pity that will not forsake us.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Mill on the Floss*. Bk. vii, ch. 1.

18 Careless their merits or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 161.

19 Ah! were she pitiful as she is fair,
Or but as mild as she is seeming so!
ROBERT GRANT, *The Praise of Fama*.

20 He that pities another remembers himself.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

21 Shutteth up his bowels of compassion.
New Testament: I John, iii, 17.

The wretched have no compassion.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 215.

22 It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.
Old Testament: Lamentations, iii, 22.

23 No anger find in thee, but pity and ruth.
MILTON, *Sonnets: To a Virtuous Lady*.

24 I have no longing for things great and fair,
Beauty and strength and grace of word or deed;

For all sweet things my soul has ceased to tare;
Infinite pity—that is all its need.
J. B. B. NICHOLS, *During Music*.

¹ I warn you beforehand so to have pity on others that others may not have to take pity on you. (Pæmonastro tibi Ut ita te aliorum miserescat, ne tui alios miserescat.)
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 61.

² She knows as well as anyone
That Pity, having played, soon tires.
E. A. ROBINSON, *The Poor Relation*.

³ 'Tis true: 'tis pity; And pity 'tis 'tis true.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 97.

'Twas strange, 'twas passing strange.
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 160.

But yet the pity of it, Iago! O Iago, the pity of it, Iago!
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 206.

⁴ My pity hath been balm to heal their wounds
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 8, l. 41.

⁵ And pluck commiseration of his state
From brassy bosoms and rough hearts of flint
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 30.

⁶ Soft pity enters at an iron gate.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 595.

No beast so fierce but knows some touch of pity.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 71.

My friend, I spy some pity in thy looks.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 270.

Tear-falling pity dwells not in this eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 66.

⁷ If I die, no soul shall pity me:
Nay, wherefore should they, since that I myself
Find in myself no pity to myself.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 201.

Is there no pity sitting in the clouds,
That sees into the bottom of my grief?
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 108.

⁸ Men must learn now with pity to dispense;
For policy sits above conscience.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 93.

Pity is the virtue of the law,
And none but tyrants use it cruelly.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 8.

⁹ Nothing but the Infinite pity is sufficient for the infinite pathos of human life.
J. H. SHORTHOUSE, *John Inglesant*. Vol. i, ch. 5.

¹⁰ Wide and sweet and glorious as compassion.
SWINBURNE, *Dunwich*, Pt. i, st. 8.

¹¹ So left alone, the passions of her mind,

As winds from all the compass shift and blow.

Made war upon each other for an hour,
Till pity won.

TENNYSON, *Godiva*, l. 32.

¹² O brother man! fold to thy heart thy brother.
Where pity dwells, the peace of God is there.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Worship*. St. 13.

PLACE

¹³ It is not the places that grace men, but men the places

ACESIDAEUS, *Remark*, as he accepted an inferior seat. (PLUTARCH, *Laconic Apophthegms*)

No post the man Ennobles,—man the post!
BULWER-LYTTON, *King Arthur* Bk xii.

The place does not make the man, nor the sceptre the king. Greatness is from within.
ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Voltare*.

Where Macgregor sits, there is the head of the table

UNKNOWN Referring to Rob Roy Macgregor.
Quoted by Emerson, *The American Scholar*, as "Macdonald"

¹⁴ Nothing is more annoying than a low man raised to a high position (Asperius nihil est humili cum surgit in altum)
CLAUDIAN, *In Eutropium* Bk. i, l. 181.

¹⁵ The prerogative of place.
FRIEDRICH UDEKIND, *Grotianus* Bk i, ch. 4.

¹⁶ He who thinks his place below him will certainly be below his place.
LORD HAILEX, *Works*, p. 182.

¹⁷ When baseness is exalted, do not bate
The place its Honour, for the person's sake.
The shrine is that which thou dost venerate;
And not the beast, that bears it on his back.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 45.

¹⁸ All things have their place, knew we how to place them
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

A place for everything, and everything in its place.
EMERSON, *Journal*, 2 Aug., 1857. Quoted.

¹⁹ Each man has his own place. (Est locus uni Cuique suus)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 9, l. 50.

²⁰ Let each keep to the place properly allotted to it (Singula quæque locum teneant sortita decentem.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 92.

Accept the place the divine providence has found for you.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Sit in your place, and none can make you rise
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum* No. 368.

1 God attributes to place
No sanctity, if none be thither brought
By men who there frequent.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost* Bk xi, l. 832.

2 There is no greater immorality than to occupy a place you cannot fill.

NAPOLEON I. to his brother Joseph, King of Spain (BERENWICZ, in *Liberty*, 6 Dec., 1930.)

3 The place is dignified by the doer's deed.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well* Act ii, sc. 3, l. 132.

There's place and means for every man alive

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well* Act iv, sc. 3, l. 375

4 Towering in her pride of place.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12.

5 O place, O form,

How often dost thou with thy case, thy habit,
Wrench awe from fools!

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12.

O place and greatness! millions of false eyes
Are stuck upon thee

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, l. 60

6 It is a maxim, that those to whom everybody allows the second place have an undoubted title to the first

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub: Dedication*.

PLAGIARISM

See also Imitation, Quotation

I—Plagiarism: Condemnation

7 They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy. Demeritis to the Reader*.

8 Who, to patch up his fame—or fill his purse—
Still pilfers wretched plans, and makes them worse.

Like gypsies, lest the stolen brat be known,
Defacing first, then claiming for his own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 232

Steal!—to be sure they may; and even, serve
your best thoughts as gypsies do stolen children,
disfigure them to make 'em pass for their own

SHERIDAN *The Critic* Act i, sc. 1.

9 Witchest steal young children out of their
cradles, *ministrio demonum*, and put deformed
in their rooms, which we call changelings

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. l. subs. 3

10 To copy beauties, forfeits all pretence

To fame—to copy faults, is want of sense

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 457.

10 Because they commonly make use of treasure found in books, as of other treasure belonging to the dead and hidden underground, for they dispose of both with great secrecy, defacing the shape and image of the one as much as of the other

SIR WILLIAM D'AVYANT, *Gondibert: Preface*.

The Plagiarism of orators is the art, or an ingenious and easy mode, which some adroitly employ, to change, or disguise, all sorts of speeches of their own composition, or that of other authors, for their pleasure, or their utility; in such a manner that it becomes impossible even for the author himself to recognise his own work, his own genius, and his own style, so skilfully shall the whole be disguised.

SIEUR DE RICHEL-SOURCE, *The Mask of Orators*.

(Quoted by ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature: Professors of Plagiarism*, who says that Richel-Source invented "plagiarism" to describe a peculiarly artful kind of literary theft.)

11 They steal my thunder!

JOHN DENNIS.

Our author, for the advantage of this play (*Appius and Virginia*), had invented a new species of thunder, the very sort that at present is used in the theatre. The tragedy itself was coldly received, notwithstanding such assistance, and was acted but a short time. Some nights after, Mr. Dennis, being in the pit at the representation of *Macbeth*, heard his own thunder made use of, upon which he rose in a violent passion, and exclaimed, with an oath, that it was his thunder "See how the rascals use me!" said he, "They will not let my play run, and yet they steal my thunder!"

Biographus Britannica Vol. v, p. 103.

12 He that readeth good writers and picks out their flowers for his own nose, is like a fool.

STEPHEN GOSSEN, *The School of Abuse: Lutersers*. (1579)

13 Nothing is stolen: my Muse, though mean,
Draws from the spring she finds within.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 13.

14 My books need no title or judge to prove them, your page stares you in the face and says, "You are a thief!" (Indice non opus est nostris nec iudice libris; Stat contra dicitur tibi tua pagina "Fur es.")

MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. i, epig. 53.

Why, simpleton, do you mix your verses with mine? What have you to do, foolish man, with writings that convict you of theft? Why do you attempt to associate foxes with lions, and make owls pass for eagles? Though you had one of Ladas's legs, you would not be able, blockhead, to run with the other leg of wood.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, ep. 100.

15 Every generation has the privilege of stand-

ing on the shoulders of the generation that went before; but it has no right to pick the pockets of the first-comer.

BRANDER MATTHEWS, *Recreations of an Anthropologist*, p. 20.

For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not bettered by the borrower, among good authors is accounted plagiarism.

MILTON, *Iconoclasts*, Ch. 23.

I recover my property wherever I find it. (Je reprends mon bien où je le trouve.)

MOLIERE, taking possession of and using several times in his *Les Fourberies de Scapin*, the famous phrase, "What the devil was he doing in that galley?" (Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galère?), which he claimed Cyrano de Bergerac had stolen from him and used in his *Pédant Joué* (Act II, sc. 4). Emerson (*Letters and Social Aims*) attributed the *mot* to Marmontel.

He liked those literary cooks
Who skim the cream of others' books;
And ruin half an author's graces
By plucking *bon-mots* from their places.

HANNAH MORE, *Florio, the Bas-Bleu*.

It brings praise to me that you and those like you, copy my words into your books. (Mihi paria laus est, quod tu, quod similes tui, Vestras in chartas verba transfertis mea.)

PLAUTUS, *Fables*: Bk. V, Prologue, l. 17.

In comparing various authors with one another, I have discovered that some of the gravest and latest writers have transcribed, word for word, from former works, without making acknowledgment.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*: Bk. I, Dedication. Sec. 22.

Next o'er his books his eyes began to roll,
In pleasing memory of all he stole;
How here he sipp'd, how there he plunder'd

snug,
And suck'd all o'er like an industrious bug.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. I, l. 127.

Little would be left you, I'm afraid,
If all your debts to Greece and Rome were paid.

POPE, *Prologue, Designed for Mr. D'Urfey's Last Play*, l. 13.

Most writers steal a good thing when they can,
And when 'tis safely got 'tis worth the winning.

The worst of 't is we now and then detect 'em.

Before they ever dream that we suspect 'em.

BRYAN WALLIS PROCTOR, *Diego de Montilla*.

Libertas et natale solem:

Fine words! I wonder where you stole 'em.

SWIFT, *Verses Occasioned by Whittshed's Motto on His Coach*, 1724. Whittshed was the Chief-Justice who twice prosecuted the "Drapier." The motto is mentioned repeatedly in the *Drapier Letters*.

I wrote these lines, another wears the bays:
Thus you for others build your nests, O birds:
Thus you for others bear your fleece, O sheep:
Thus you for others honey make, O bees:
Thus you for others drag the plough, O kine!

(Hos ego versiculos feci, tulit alter honores:

Sic vos non vobis nidificatis aves:

Sic vos non vobis vellera fertis oves:

Sic vos non vobis mellificatis apes:

Sic vos non vobis fertis arata boves.)

VERGIL, *Epigram*. (CAIUS TIBERIUS DONATUS,

Life of Vergil, p. 17. Brummer's edn. in

Latin.) The story is that a versifier named

Bathyllus had stolen a distich of Vergil's in

honor of Augustus, and, in the presence of the

Emperor, Vergil wrote beneath the distich

four lines beginning, "Sic vos non vobis," and

challenged Bathyllus to complete them. He

was unable to do so, and Vergil did it as above.

The seed ye sow, another reaps;

The wealth ye find, another keeps;

The robe ye weave, another wears;

The arms ye forge, another bears.

SHELLEY, *Song to the Men of England*.

Read my little fable:

He that runs may read.

Most can raise the flowers now,

For all have got the seed.

TENNYSOON, *The Flower*.

Though I am young, I scorn to flit

On the wings of borrowed wit.

GEORGE WITHER, *The Shepherd's Hunting*.

Who borrow much, then fairly make it known,

And damn it with improvements of their own.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Sat. III, l. 23.

II—Plagiarism: Excuse

We can say nothing but what has been said.
... Our poets steal from Homer. ... Our

storydressers do as much; he that comes last

is commonly best.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,

He'd 'card men sing by land an' sea;

An' what he thought 'e might require,

'E went an' took—the same as me!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Barrack-Room Ballads: Introduction*.

Thus the artless songs I sing

Do not deal with anything

New or never said before.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A General Summary*.

That's of no consequence; all that can be said is,

that two people happened to hit on the same thought—and Shakespeare made use of it first, that's all.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act III, sc. 1.

Then why should those who pick and choose
The best of all the best compose,
And join it by Mosaic art,
In graceful order, part to part,
To make the whole in beauty suit,
Not merit as complete repute
As those who with less art and pains
Can do it with their native brains?

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire upon Plagiarism*, l. 109.

It is as difficult to appropriate the thoughts of others as it is to invent.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

It has come to be practically a sort of rule in literature, that a man, having once shown himself capable of original writing, is entitled thenceforth to steal from the writings of others at discretion. Thought is the property of him who can entertain it, and of him who can adequately place it.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*. Every man is a borrower and a mimic, life is theatrical and literature a quotation.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

Take the whole range of imaginative literature, and we are all wholesale borrowers. In every matter that relates to invention, to use, or beauty or form, we are borrowers.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Lecture: The Lost Arts*.

You have a memory that would convict any author of plagiarism in any court of literature in the world.

JOHN HAWKESWORTH, *Remark, to Dr. Johnson*. (KEANSLEY, *Johnsoniana*. No. 600.)

Though old the thought and oft exprest,
'Tis his at last who says it best.

J. R. LOWELL, *For an Autograph*. St. 1.

The bees pillage the flowers here and there
but they make honey of them which is all their own; it is no longer thyme or marjoram: so the pieces borrowed from others he will transform and mix up into a work all his own.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 25.

Amongst so many borrowed things, I am glad if I can steal one, disguising and altering it for some new service.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 12.

Poetry, drawing within its circle all that is glorious and inspiring, gave itself but little concern as to where its flowers originally grew.

KARL OTTFRIED MÜLLER. (EMERSON, *Quotation and Originality*.)

Whatever is well said by another, is mine.
(*Quicquid bene dictum est ab ullo, meum est.*)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xvi, 7.

Not a translation—only taken from the French.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act I, sc. 1.

I have thus played the sedulous ape to, Hazlitt, to Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne, to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire and to Obermann.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memories and Portraits*. Ch. 4.

Nothing is said nowadays that has not been said before. (Nullumst jam dictum quod non sit dictum prius.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus: Prologue*, l. 41.

Perish those who said our good things before us.
(*Percant qui ante nos nostra dixerunt.*)

ÆLIUS DONATUS. (St. JEROME, *Commentaries: Ecclesiastes*. Ch. I.) Referring to the phrase of Terence.

Their writings are thefts which they have made from us in advance. (*Leurs écrits sont des vols qu'ils nous ont faits d'avance.*)

ALEXIS PIROU, *Epigram*.

All the makers of dictionaries, all compilers who do nothing else than repeat backwards and forwards the opinions, the errors, the impostures, and the truths already printed, we may term plagiarists; but honest plagiarists, who arrogate not the merit of invention.

VOLTARE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Plagiarism*.

Call them if you please bookmakers, not authors; range them rather among second-hand dealers than plagiarists.

VOLTARE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Plagiarism*.

PLATITUDE

I am not fond of uttering platitudes
In stained-glass attitudes.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act 1.

Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way.

O. W. HOLMES, *To an Insect*.

The moral commonplaces.

SIR PHILIP SKEWTON, *Apology for Poetry*. Pt. II, sec. 1.

Hail to Martin Farquhar Tupper!
Who, when he bestrides the crupper
Of Pegasus, gets the upper
Hand of poets more renowned;

Suited to all times and latitudes,

By the everlasting platitudes.

RICHARD HENRY STODDARD, *Proverbial Philosophy*.

¹ In modern life nothing produces such an effect as a good platitude. It makes the whole world kin.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act I.

PLATO

² And as when Plato did in the cradle thrive,
Bees to his lips brought honey from their hive.

WILLIAM BROWN, *Britannia's Pastorals*. Pt. II.

³ Oh, Plato! Plato! you have paved the way,
With your confounded fantasies, to more
Immoral conduct by the fancied sway
Your system feigns o'er the controulless core
Of human hearts, than all the long array
Of poets and romancers.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 116.

An attachment à la Plato for a bashful young
potato, or a not-too-French French bean.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act I.

⁴ From a wedding-banquet he has passed to that
city which he had founded for himself and
planted in the sky.

DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epitaph on Plato*. (Bk. III, sec. 45.) Plato is said to have died at a wedding-banquet.

⁵ Out of Plato come all things that are still
written and debated among men of thought.
Great havoc makes he among our originalities.
... Plato is philosophy and philosophy
Plato,—at once the glory and the shame of
mankind, since neither Saxon nor Roman
have availed to add any idea to his categories.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

Plato has no external biography. If he had
lover, wife, or children, we hear nothing of
them. He ground them all into paint.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

⁶ See there the olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warb'd notes the summer
long.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. IV, l. 244.

⁷ Come hither, O fire-god, Plato has need of
thee. ("ἵλασσε, πῦρ, ὅδε ἱλασθῶν πῦρ τὶ σοῦ
χρήσιον.")

PLATO, consigning to the flames, after listening
to Socrates, the manuscript of a tragedy he
had written in competition for a prize.

⁸ Philosophy did not find Plato already a noble-
man, it made him one. (Platonem non accepit
nobilem philosophia, sed fecit.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. XLIV, 3.

PLEASURE

⁹ He, if anyone, had the highest meed of praise
for wisdom, and was too great for envy.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Plato*. (*Greek Anthology*, VII, 60.)

Ariston's son, whom every good man honors,
because he discerned the divine life.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Plato*. (*Greek Anthology*, VII, 61.)

PLAYS, see Stage

PLEASURE

See also Delight; Happiness; Joy; Pain and
Pleasure

I—Pleasure: Definitions

¹⁰ The great pleasure in life is doing what peo-
ple say you cannot do.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. I, p. 171.

¹¹ Pleasure may perfect us as truly as prayer.

W. E. CHANNING, *Note-Book: Joy*.

¹² Nor do I call pleasures idleness, or time lost,
provided they are the pleasures of a rational
being.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Oct., 1747.

Distinguish carefully between the pleasures of a
man of fashion, and the vices of a scoundrel;
pursue the former, and abhor the latter, like a
man of sense.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 25 Jan., 1750.

Pleasure must not, nay, cannot, be the business
of a man of sense and character; but it may be,
and is, his relief, his reward.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 May, 1750.

¹³ The pleasure of life is according to the man
that lives it, and not according to the work
or place.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

¹⁴ Wherefore we call pleasure the alpha and
omega of a blessed life. Pleasure is our first
and kindred good. (Ταύτην γὰρ ἀγαθὸν πρῶτον
καὶ ὀψιμώτατον ἔχοντες.)

EPICURUS, *Letter to Menæceus*. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. X, sec. 128.)

When we say, then, that pleasure is the end and
aim of life, we do not mean the pleasures of
the prodigal or the pleasures of sensuality. . . .
By pleasure we mean the absence of pain in the
body and of trouble in the soul.

EPICURUS, *Letter to Menæceus*. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. X, sec. 131.)

Some sages have defin'd

Pleasure the sov'reign bliss of humankind.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 440.

It is impossible to live pleasantly without living
wisely and well and justly; and it is impossible
to live wisely and well and justly without living
pleasantly.

EPICURUS, *Souren Maxims*. No. 5.

¹ The *sine qua non* of pleasure is virtue, for it is the one thing without which pleasure cannot be.

EPICURUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. x, sec. 138.)

Pleasure the servant, Virtue looking on.

BYN JONSON, *Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue*.

Pleasure is nought but virtue's gayer name.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 573.

² I know not how to conceive the good, apart from the pleasures of taste, sexual pleasures, the pleasures of sound, and the pleasures of beautiful form.

EPICURUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. x, sec. 6.)

The main Maxim of Epicurus's Philosophy was to trust to his Senses and follow his nose.

RICHARD BENTLEY, *Boyle Lectures*, ii, 79.

For he was Epicurus own son.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales*: Prologue, l. 336.

³ There are only three pleasures in life pure and lasting, and all are derived from inanimate things—books, pictures, and the face of nature.

HAZLITT, *Criticisms on Art*. Vol. i, p. 40.

⁴ Pleasure is far sweeter as a recreation, than a business.

R. D. HINCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement*, viii.

⁵ Pleasure, or wrong or rightly understood, Our greatest evil or our greatest good.

POPE, *An Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 91.

Pleasure, we both agree, is man's chief good; Our only contest, what deserves the name.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1027.

⁶ Learn thou, whate'er the motive they may call,
That Pleasure is the aim, and Self the spring of all.

ROBERT SOUTHY, *The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*. Pt. ii, canto i, st. 22.

II—Pleasure: Apothegms

⁷ Perils commonly ask to be paid in pleasures.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Love*.

⁸ Pleasure's devious way.

BURNS, *The Vision*.

⁹ Oh Pleasure! you're indeed a pleasant thing,
Although one must be damned for you, no doubt.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 119.

¹⁰ I'm going to "go it" a bit before I settle down.
I have gone it a bit already, and I'm going to "go it" a bit more.

HENRY J. BYRON, *Our Boys*. Act i.

¹¹ Leave business to Idlers, and wisdom to fools: they have need of 'em: wit, be my faculty, and pleasure my occupation.

CONGREVE, *The Old Bachelor*. Act i, sc. 1.

The rule of my life is to make business a pleasure, and pleasure my business.

AARON BURN, *Letter to Pickens*.

¹² When Sissy got into the school here . . . her father was as pleased as Punch.

DICKENS, *Hard Times*. Bk. i, ch. 6.

I was (as the poet says) as pleased as Punch.

THOMAS MOORE, *Letter to Lady Donegal*.

¹³ It is the part of the wise man to resist pleasures, but of a foolish one to be a slave to them.

EPICETUS, *Fragment*. No. 111.

¹⁴ Follow pleasure, and then will pleasure flee;

Flee pleasure, and pleasure will follow thee.

RAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

Thus pleasure oft eludes our grasp;
Just when we think to grip her;

And hunting after Happiness

We only hunt a slipper.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Epping Hunt: Moral*.

Pleasure is very seldom found where it is sought.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 58.

In life there is nothing more unexpected and surprising than the arrivals and departures of pleasure. If we find it in one place to-day, it is vain to seek it there to-morrow. You can not lay a trap for it.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *City Poem: A Boy's Dream*.

Pleasure-seekers never find them.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

See also under *Wooing*.

¹⁵ The public pleasures of far the greater part of mankind are counterfeit.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 18.

¹⁶ I fly from pleasure, because pleasure has ceased to please.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 3.

¹⁷ It is rarity that gives zest to pleasure. (Voluptas commendat rarior usus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xi, l. 208.

Pleasure deferred is keenest; in cold we enjoy the sun, in sunshine, shade. (Sustentata venus gratissima; frigora solca, Sole juvant umbræ.)

OVIO, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 408.

Who will in time present from pleasure refrain,
Shall in time to come the more pleasure obtain.

JOHN RAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

¹⁸ He that loves pleasure, must for pleasure fall.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Faustus*. Act v, st. 4.

¹⁹ They need their pious exercises less.

Than schooling in the Pleasures.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *A Certain People*.

1 Pleasure safely enjoyed is the less valued.
(Que venit ex tuto, minus est accepta voluptas.)

OWM, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 603.

For FORBIDDEN PLEASURE see PROXIMATION.

2 Pleasures are ever in our hands or eyes,
And when in act they cease, in prospect rise.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 123.

3 Pleasures the sex, as children birds, pursue,
Still out of reach, yet never out of view.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 231.

All human race, from China to Peru,
Pleasure, howe'er disguis'd by art, pursue.

THOMAS WATSON, *Universal Love of Pleasure*.

See also under OBSERVATION.

4 I consider the world as made for me, not me
for the world. It is my maxim therefore to
enjoy it while I can, and let futurity shift
for itself.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 45. See also
LIFE AND LIVING.

5 The human mind always runs downhill from
toil to pleasure. (Hominum ab labore proclive
ad libidinem.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 78. (Act I, sc. 1.)

6 You have an immense pleasure to come.

JAMES TOWNLEY, *High Life Below Stairs*. Act
ii, sc. 1. Referring to the reading of
Shakespeare.

Why, then, your ladyship has one pleasure to
come.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i. Referring
to reading a play called *Love in a Hollow
Tree*.

7 His own special pleasure attracts each one.
(Trahit sua quemque voluptas.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. ii, l. 65.

8 Simple pleasures . . . are the last refuge of
the complex.

OSCAR WILDE, *Aphorisms*. No. 35.

9 No civilized man ever regrets a pleasure.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 6.

10 Gay pleasure! proud ambition is her slave.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 517.

III—Pleasure: Its Delight

11 Then top and maintop crowd the sail,
Heave Care owre side!
And large, before Enjoyment's gale,
Let's tak' the tide.

BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*. St. 11.

12 Mingle your cares with pleasure now and

then. (Interpone tuis interdum gaudia curis.)
DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. iii,
No. 7. See also under NONSENSE.

13 Whenever you are sincerely pleased, you are
nourished.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

14 By happy alchemy of mind
They turn to pleasure all they find.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 610.

15 A day in such serene enjoyment spent
Is worth an age of splendid discontent.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Greenland*.

16 God made all pleasures innocent.

CAROLINE NORTON, *Lady of La Garaye*. Pt. I.

17 Pleasure in moderation relaxes and tempers
the spirit. (Modica voluptas laxat animos et
temperat.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 20.

18 There's not a minute of our lives should
stretch

Without some pleasure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 46.

Pleasure and action make the hours seem short.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 385.

19 Man could direct his ways by plain reason,
and support his life by tasteless food; but
God has given us wit, and flavour, and bright-
ness, and laughter, and perfumers, to enliven
the days of man's pilgrimage, and to "charm
his pained steps over the burning marle."

SYDNEY SMITH, *Dangers and Advantages of
Wit*.

'Tis sweet to be awaken'd by the lark,
Or lul'd by falling waters; sweet the hum
Of bees, the voice of girls, the song of birds,
The lisp of children, and their earliest words.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 123.

20 I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.

I said, "O Soul, make merry and carouse,
Dear soul, for all is well."

TENNYSON, *The Palace of Art*. St. 1.

21 Compassed round by pleasure.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iii, l. 380.

That sweet taste of pleasure unpursued.
WORDSWORTH, *The Old Cumberland Beggar*.

22 Pleasure's the mistress of ethereal powers;
For her contend the rival gods above;
Pleasure's the mistress of the world be-
low; . . .

What is the pulse of this so busy world?
The love of pleasure: that, thro' ev'ry vein,

Throws motion, warmth, and shuts out death from life.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 533.

The love of pleasure is man's eldest-born,
Born in his cradle, living to his tomb;
Wisdom, her younger sister, tho' more grave,
Was meant to minister, and not to mar,
Imperial pleasure, queen of human hearts.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 595.

IV—Pleasure: Its Sting

1 No more deadly curse has been given by nature to man than carnal pleasure. From it come treason and overthrow of states. There is no criminal purpose and no evil deed which the lust for pleasure will not drive men to undertake. Since nature—or some god, perhaps—has given to man nothing more excellent than his intellect, therefore this divine gift has no deadlier foe than pleasure; for where lust holds despotic sway self-control has no place, and in pleasure's realm there is not a single spot where virtue can put her foot.

ARCHYTAS OF TARENTUM. (CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xii, sec. 39.)

There is nothing so hateful and so pernicious as pleasure, since, if indulged in too much and too long, it turns the light of the soul into utter darkness. (Quodcirca nihil esse tam detestabile tamque pestiferum quam voluptatem, si quidem ea, cum major esset longior, omne animi lumen exstinguere.)

ARCHYTAS OF TARENTUM. (CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xii, sec. 41.)

Carnal pleasure hinders deliberation, is at war with reason, blindfolds the eyes of the mind, so to speak, and has no fellowship with virtue. (Impedit consilium voluptas, rationi inimica est, mentis ut ita dicam præstringit oculos, nec habet ullum cum virtute commercium.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xii, sec. 42.

2 Punish not thyself with pleasure; glut not thy sense with palative delights.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. II, sec. 1.

3 Pleasure (whene'er she sings, at least)'s a siren,
That lures, to slay alive, the young beginner.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 36.

Though sages may pour out their wisdom's treasure,
There is no sterner moralist than Pleasure.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 65.

4 Pleasure is the rock which most young people split upon: they launch out with crowded sails in quest of it, but without a compass to direct their course, or reason sufficient to steer the vessel.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 March, 1747.

Every virtue, they say, has its kindred vice; every pleasure, I am sure, has its neighbouring disgrace.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

5 In everything satietie closely follows the greatest pleasures. (Omnibus in rebus voluptatibus maximis fastidium finitimum est.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. iii, sec. 25.

But not even pleasure to excess is good:

What most elates then sinks the soul as low.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto I, st. 63.

6 And pleasure brings as surely in her train
Remorse, and Sorrow, and vindictive Pain.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 43.

Pleasure admitted in undue degree

Enslaves the will, nor leaves the judgment free.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 269.

Pleasure is labour too, and tires as much.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 20.

Pleasure, . . .

That reeling goddess with the zoneless waist
And wand'ring eyes, still leaning on the arm
Of Novelty, her sickle frail support.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 51.

7 No pleasure is in itself evil, but the things which produce certain pleasures entail annoyance many times greater than the pleasures themselves.

EPICURUS, *Sovran Maxims*. No. 8.

8 Fly that present joy,
Which in time will breed annoy.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, 99. (1591)

Fell all present pleasure that gives the future pain.

WOODWORTH, *Spared Hours*, 177. (1623)

Fly the pleasure that bites tomorrow.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

9 In war, hunting, and love,
Men for one pleasure a thousand griefs prove.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

A life of pleasure is therefore the most unpleasant life in the world.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 44.

10 From the midst of the fountains of pleasures
there rises something of bitterness which torments us amid the very flowers. (Medio de fonte leporum Surgit amari aliquot quod in ipsis floribus angat.)

LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1133.

11 There is no pleasure unalloyed. (Usque adeo nulla est sincera voluptas.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vii, l. 453.

The sweetest rose bath his prickles.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 33. (1579)

See also ROSE AND THORN.

12 The bait of sin. (*Lucet illecepe*.)

PLATO, *Timæus*. Sec. 49 D, n.

Plato happily calls pleasure "the bait of sin," evidently because men are caught therewith like fish. (Divine Plato "escam malorum" appellat voluptatem quod es videlicet homines capiuntur ut pisces.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xiii, sec. 44.

Pleasure is the greatest incentive to evil.

PLATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Life of Cato the Censor*).

Pleasure is an inciter to vileness. (Voluptas est illecebra turpitudinis.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 31.

Pleasure's a sin, and sometimes sin's a pleasure.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 133.

Never pleasure without repentance.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Short pleasure, long lament.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. The French form is, "De court plaisir, long repentir."

After drought commyth rayne,

After pleasure commyth payne.

UNKNOWN. (*Reliq. Antiquæ*, 323.)

All the instances of pleasure have a sting in the tail.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. ii, sec. 1.

To think o' the sting that's in the tail of pleasure!

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Old Bachelor: Epilogue*.

Pleasure, such as leaves no sting behind!

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 482.

Too oft is transient pleasure the source of endless woe. (Zu oft ist kurze Lust die Quelle langer Schmerzen!)

WIELAND, *Oberon*. Pt. ii, l. 52.

Sure as night follows day,
Death treads in pleasure's footsteps round the world,

When pleasure treads the paths which reason shuns.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 863.

V—Pleasure: Its Transitoriness

The race of delight is short, and pleasures have mutable faces.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. ii, sec. 1.

But pleasures are like poppies spread:
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river,
A moment white—then melts for ever.

BURNS, *Tom o' Shanter*, l. 59.

Where is delight? and what are pleasures now?—

Moths that a garment fret.

MARY E. COLLINGS, *Mondragora*.

'Tis a sight to engage me, if anything can,

To muse on the perishing pleasures of man;
Though his life be a dream, his enjoyments,

I see,

Have a being less durable even than he.

WILLIAM COWPER, *The Poplar-Field*.

Some pleasures live a month and some a year,
But short the date of all we gather here.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 459.

The shortest pleasures are the sweetest.

FARQUHAR, *The Twin Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Play the man.

Look not on pleasures as they come, but go.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 72.

The roses of pleasure seldom last long enough to adorn the brow of him who plucks them; for they are the only roses which do not retain their sweetness after they have lost their beauty.

HANNAR MORE, *Essays: On Dissipation*.

This is a brief and not a true pleasure. (Brevis est hæc, et non vera voluptas.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. xix, l. 65.

Pleasures are transient, honors are immortal.

PERIANDER. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Periander*. Sec. 4.)

Spangling the wave with lights as vain
As pleasures in this vale of pain,
That dazzle as they fade.

SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto i, st. 23.

Pleasure is frail like a dewdrop, while it laughs it dies.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 27.

Pleasure comes, but not to stay;
Even this shall pass away.

THEODORE TILTON, *All Things Shall Pass Away*.

Pleasure that most enchants us
Seems the soonest done;

What is life with all it grants us,
But a hunting run?

G. J. WHYTE-MILVILLE, *A Lay of the Ransome Bloodhounds*.

VI—Pleasure: The Art of Pleasing

He more had pleased us had he pleased us less.

ADMON, *English Poets*. Referring to Cowley.

I would rather please one good man than many bad. (Bono probati malo quam multis malis.)

PITTACUS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententiae*, l. 9.)

He pleases every one but can not please him-

self. (Il plaît à tout le monde et ne saurait se plaire.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*, li. Referring to Molière.

1 Most arts require long study and application; but the most useful of all, that of pleasing, only the desire.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 8 May, 1750.

He makes people pleased with him by first making them pleased with themselves.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 Jan., 1750.

Pleasure is necessarily reciprocal; no one feels, who does not at the same time give it. To be pleased one must please.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 July, 1750.

The art of pleasing is to seem pleased.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Round Table: On Manner* For we that live to please must please to live.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue on the Opening of the Drury Lane Theatre*.

Men seldom give pleasure where they are not pleased themselves.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 74.

They who are pleased themselves must always please.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto i, st. 15.

2 Too much desire to please pleasure divorces.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Ovid's Banquet of Sense*.

The greatest mistake is the trying to be more agreeable than you can be.

WALTER BACHELOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 294.

3 If you mean to profit, learn to please.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. ii, l. 88.

4 Who pleases one against his will.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World: Epilogue*.

5 Thus always teasing others, always teas'd,
His only pleasure is—to be displeas'd.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 345.

6 Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, 'twas natural to please.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 27.

Whoever would be pleased and please,
Must do what others do with ease.

ROBERT NUZENT, *Epistle to a Lady*.

7 He must rise early, yea, not at all go to bed,
who will have every one's good word.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy War*. Bk. iv, ch. 14. (1639)

He had need rise betimes that would please everybody.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 132. (1670) The French form is, "Qui veut plaire à tout le monde doit se lever de bonne heure."

He that all men will please shall never find ease.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 282. (1639)

He that would please all and himself too,

Undertakes what he cannot do.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 5. (1670)

Who seeks to please all men each way,
And not himself offend,
He may begin his work to-day,
But God knows where he'll end.
SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *Epigrams*.

8 He is very foolish who aims at pleasing all the world and his father. (Est bien fou du cerveau qui prétend contenter tout le monde et son père.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 1.

9 He pleased you by not studying to please.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Progress of Love*. Pt. III.

10 The man who gives pleasure is as charitable as he who relieves suffering.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions and Opinions: Dramatists and Their Literature*.

11 By whatever gifts you can please, please.
(Quacunque potes date placere, place.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 596.

You alone please me. (Tu mihi sola places.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 42.

12 Do not care how many, but whom, you please.
(Non quam multis placeas, sed qualibus stude.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*.

Satisfy a few; to please many is bad. (Mach' es Wenigen recht; vielen gefallen ist schlimm.)

SCHILLER, *Votivtafel*.

13 I do not exist to please you. (Non tibi spiro.)

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Motto on title-page.

Be you plæ or god, I am marjoram, and do not breathe for you. (Sis sus, sis divus, sum caltha, et non tibi spiro.)

COLERIDGE, *Aids to Reflection*. Vol. i, p. 13.

14 In great affairs, it is difficult to please all.
(Ἐν μεγάλαις πράσι ἀπὸς πάντων.)

SOLON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 25.)

15 For not even Jove can please all, whether he rains or does not rain. (Οὐδὲ γὰρ ὁ Ζεὺς ὅσῃ βούλῃ ἀρέσκει πάντας ἀνθρώπων.)

THEOPHIS, *Elegies*. No. 26.

VII—Pleasure: The Man of Pleasure

16 A man of pleasure, in the vulgar acceptation of that phrase, means only a beastly drunkard, an abandoned whoremaster, and a profligate swearer and curser.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 March, 1747.

The true pleasures of a gentleman are those of the table, but within the bound of moderation; good company, that is to say, people of merit; moderate play, which amuses, without any interested views; and sprightly gallant conversations with women of fashion and sense.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Feb., 1747.

No man takes pleasures truly who does not earn them by previous business; and few people do business well who do nothing else.

CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 7 Aug., 1749.

I know a great many men, who call themselves men of pleasure, but who, in truth, have none.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Feb., 1750.

No blinder bigot, I maintain it still,
Than he who must have pleasure, come what will.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 594.

Who cannot live on twenty pound a year,
Cannot on forty: he's a man of pleasure,
A kind of thing that's for itself too dear.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 30.

A life of pleasure requires an aristocratic setting to make it interesting.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*. Vol. ii, 135.

A man devoted to pleasure. (*Homo voluptati obsequens*.)

TERENCE, *Hecyra*, l. 459. (Act III, sc. 5.)

PLOT, see Conspiracy

POE, EDGAR ALLAN

Ab, much he suffered in his day:
He knelt with Virtue, kissed with Sin—
Wild Passion's child, and Sorrow's twin,
A meteor that had lost its way!

He walked with goblins, ghouls, and things
Unightly,—terrors and despairs;
And ever in the starry airs
A dismal raven flapped its wings!

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *A Poet's Grave*.

I've an idea that if Poe had been an exemplary, conventional, tax-oppressed citizen, like Longfellow, his few poems, as striking as they are, would not have made so great a stir.

ALDRICH, *Letter to Stedman*, 15 Nov., 1900.

Proud, mad, but not defiant,
He touched at heaven and hell.
Fate found a rare soul pliant
And rung her changes well.

Alternately his lyre,
Stranded with strings of fire,
Led earth's most happy choir,
Or flashed with Israfel.

J. H. BONE, *Poe's Cottage at Fordham*.

You mean the jingle-man!

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, referring to Edgar Allan Poe. (HOWELLS, *Literary Friends and Acquaintances*, p. 63.)

There comes Poe, with his raven, like Barnaby Rudge,

Three fifths of him genius and two fifths sheer fudge.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1297.

O raven death that shrouds your luminous head!

Not you, but your biographers are dead.

JOHN MACY, *Couplets in Criticism: Poe*.

The sad great gifts the austere Muses bring
In their stern hands to make their poets of
Were laid on him that he might wildly sing
Of Beauty, Death and Love.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Our Israfel*.

Weird wraiths companioned him, but none the less,
Amid the forms of ghoul and ghost and gnome,
Figures were wont to roam
Of light and loveliness.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *At the Grave of Poe*.

He walked with shadows, and yet who shall say
We are not all as shadows, we who fare
Toward one dim bourn along life's fateful way,
Sharing the griefs and joys once his to share.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *At the Grave of Poe*.

If Poe from Pike The Raven stole,
As his accusers say,

Then to embody Adam's soul,
God plagiarized the clay.

JOHN B. TABB, *Plagiarism*.

A certain tyrant, to disgrace
The more a rebel's resting place,
Compelled the people every one
To hurl, in passing there, a stone,
Which done, behold, the pile became
A monument to keep the name.
And thus it is with Edgar Poe;
Each passing critic has his throw,
Nor sees, defeating his intent,
How lofty grows the monument.

JOHN B. TABB, *Poe's Critics*.

POETRY

See also Song, Writing

I.—Poetry: Definitions

Poetry is simply the most beautiful, impressive, and widely effective mode of saying things, and hence its importance.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Essays in Criticism: Heine*.

The eternal objects of poetry, among all nations, and at all times, are actions; human actions; possessing an inherent interest in themselves, and which are to be communicated in an interesting manner by the art of the poet.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Sokrab and Rustum: Preface*.

Poetry is devil's wine. (*Poesis est vinum dæmonum*.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Contra Academicos*. Sec. 1.

Did not one of the fathers in great indignation call poetry, *vinum dæmonum*?

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

1 It [poetry] was ever thought to have some participation of divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Poetry is itself a thing of God; He made His prophets poets; and the more we feel of poetic do we become Like God in love and power.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Poem*, l. 5.

God Himself is the best Poet, And the Real is His song.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Dead Pan*. St. 36.

Poetry, the language of the gods.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy*.

2 Poetry, not finding the actual world exactly conformed to its idea of good and fair, seeks to accommodate the shows of things to the desires of the mind, and to create an ideal world better than the world of experience.

FRANCIS BACON, paraphrasing Aristotle. (EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: Milton*.)

3 Poetry should be vital—either stirring our blood by its divine movements, or snatching our breath by its divine perfection. To do both is supreme glory, to do either is enduring fame.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta: Ser. i, Browning's Poetry*.

4 Poetry and religion are a product of the smaller intestines.

DR. CABANIS. (CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.)

5 There is no heroic poem in the world but is at bottom a biography, the life of a man; also it may be said, there is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Memoirs of Scott*.

The finest poetry was first experience.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*.

6 Poetry which has been defined as the harmonious union of man with nature.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Early German Literature*.

Poetry, therefore, we will call *musical Thought*. The Poet is he who thinks in that manner.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Poet*.

Giving a name, indeed, is a poetic art; all poetry, if we go to that with it, is but a giving of names.

CARLYLE, *Journal*, 18 May, 1832.

7 Poetry, the eldest sister of all art, and parent of most.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Way of the World: Dedication*.

Poetry, the queen of arts.

THOMAS SPAT, *Ode upon the Poems of Abraham Cowley*.

Poetry is an art, and chief of the fine arts; the easiest to dabble in, the hardest in which to reach true excellence.

E. C. STEEDMAN, *Victorian Poets*. Ch. 5.

8 Poems come like boats With sails for wings; Crossing the sky swiftly They slip under tall bridges Of cloud.

HILDA CONKLING, *Poems*.

9 Good poetry could not have been otherwise written than it is. The first time you hear it, it sounds rather as if copied out of some invisible tablet in the Eternal mind, than as if arbitrarily composed by the poet. The feeling of all great poets has accorded with this. They found the verse, not made it. The muse brought it to them.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Art*.

10 It does not need that a poem should be long. Every word was once a poem.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

Every poem should be made up of lines that are poems.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii. p. 523.

Finally, most of us [imagist poets] believe that concentration is the very essence of poetry.

AMY LOWELL, *Imagist Poetry*.

11 Only that is poetry which cleanses and mans me.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspiration*.

Poetry is faith. To the poet the world is virgin soil; all is practicable; the men are ready for virtue; it is always time to do right. . . The test of the poet is the power to take the passing day and hold it up to a divine reason.

. . . Poetry is the consolation of mortal men.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

Poetry is the only verity—the expression of a sound mind speaking after the ideal, not after the apparent.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

Poetry must be as new as foam and as old as the rock.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

12 Words are rather the drowsy part of poetry; imagination the life of it.

OWEN FELTHAM, *Resolves: Poets and Poetry*.

13 Poems, the hop-grounds of the brain.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 506.

14 Poetry is to philosophy what the Sabbath is to the rest of the week.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

Science sees signs; Poetry the things themselves.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

1 I am the reality of things that seem;
The great transmuter, melting loss to gain.
ELLA HEATH, *Poetry*.

2 It is not enough for poems to have beauty;
they must have charm, and lead the hearer's
soul where they will. (Non satis est pulchra
eae poemata; dulcio sunt Et quocumque
volent animum auditoris agunt.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 99.

A poem is like a picture: one strikes your fancy
more, the nearer you stand; another, the
farther away. . . . This pleased but once; that,
though ten times called for, will always please.
(Ut pictura poesis: erit quæ, si propius stes. Te
capiat maxime, et quendam, al longius abstes.
. . . Hæc placuit semel, hæc deciens repetita
placebit.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 351.

3 The question is whether a noble song is pro-
duced by nature or by art. I neither believe
in mere labor being of avail without a rich
vein of talent, nor in natural cleverness which
is not educated. (Natura fieret laudabile car-
men an arte, Quæsitum est: ego nec studium
sine divite vena, Nec rude quid prosit video
ingenium.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 408.

'Tis not sufficient to combine
Well-chosen words in a well-ordered line.
(Non satis est puris versum peracribere verbis.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 54.

4 Poetry is the bill and coo of sex.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*

5 The essence of poetry is invention; such in-
vention as, by producing something unex-
pected, surprises and delights.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *English Poets: Waller*.

6 All good verses are like impromptus made at
leisure. (Tous les vers excellents sont comme
des impromptus faits à loisir.)
JOURNET, *Pensées*. No. 291.

7 A drainless shower
Of light is Poesy: 'tis the supreme of power;
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right
arm.

KEATS, *Sleep and Poetry*, l. 237.

Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not
by singularity.

KEATS, *Letter to John Taylor*, 27 Feb., 1818.

8 Poetry, native and true poetry, is nothing
else than each poet's innermost feeling issu-
ing in rhythmic language.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 22.

The true poem is the poet's mind.
— *Excerpt from Poets, First Series: Of History*.

9 The essence of all poetry is to be found, not in
high-wrought subtlety of thought, nor in
pointed cleverness of phrase, but in the
depths of the heart and the most sacred feel-
ings of the men who write.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 28.

Let us therefore deem the glorious art of Poetry
a kind of medicine divinely bestowed upon man.
JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry: Dedication*.

10 A poem should not mean But be.
ARCHIBALD MACLEISH, *Ars Poetica*.

11 Poetry is a comforting piece of fiction set to
more or less lascivious music.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 150.

12 The pearl is a disease of the oyster.

A poem is a disease of the spirit

Caused by the irritation

Of a granule of Truth

Fallen into that soft gray bivalve

We call the mind.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Bivalves*.

13 I would define, in brief, the Poetry of words
as the Rhythmical Creation of Beauty. Its
sole arbiter is Taste.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Poetic Principle*.

Poetry is a criticism of life in terms of beauty.
MRS. GEORGE PIERCE, (*Forum*, Aug., 1928.)

14 Poetry is a language that tells us, through a
more or less emotional reaction, something
that cannot be said

E. A. ROBINSON, *Newspaper Interview*.

15 I should define poetry as the exquisite expres-
sion of exquisite impressions.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. i, No. 3.

Poetry is truth in its Sunday clothes.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. i, No. 76.

16 Poetry is the journal of a sea animal living
on land, wanting to fly in the air. Poetry is a
search for syllables to shoot at the barriers of
the unknown and the unknowable. Poetry is
a phantom script telling how rainbows are
made and why they go away.

CARL SANDBURG, *Poetry Considered*. (*Atlantic
Monthly*, March, 1923.)

Poetry is the achievement of the synthesis of
hyacinths and biscuits.

CARL SANDBURG, *Poetry Considered*. (*Atlantic
Monthly*, March, 1923.) See also HYACINTH.

17 Poetry is the record of the best and happiest
moments of the happiest and best minds.

SHELLEY, *A Defense of Poetry*.

A poem is the very image of life expressed in its
eternal truth.

SHELLEY, *A Defense of Poetry*.

¹ Poetry is the companion of camps.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*. Pt. II.

² Poetry is the natural language of all worship.
MADAME DE STAËL, *Germany*. Pt. II, ch. 10.

³ Poetry implies the whole truth, philosophy expresses a particle of it.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 26 June, 1852.

Poetry is nothing but healthy speech.
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 4 Sept., 1841.

⁴ Whatever may have been the case in years gone by, the true use for the imaginative faculty of modern times is to give ultimate vivification to facts, to science, and to common lives, endowing them with the glows and glories and final illustriousness which belong to every real thing, and to real things only. Without that ultimate vivification—which the poet or other artist alone can give—reality would seem incomplete, and science, democracy, and life itself, finally in vain.

WALT WHITMAN, *A Backward Glance O'er Travel'd Roads*.

The messages of great poems to each man and woman are, Come to us on equal terms, only then can you understand us. We are no better than you, what we inclose you inclose, what we enjoy you may enjoy.

WALT WHITMAN, *Leaves of Grass: Preface*.

⁵ Poetry is the spontaneous overflow of powerful feelings; it takes its origin from emotion recollected in tranquillity.

WORDSWORTH, *Lyrical Ballads: Preface*.

II—Poetry: Apothegms

⁶ I would be the Lyric ever on the lip,
Rather than the Epic memory lets slip.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Lyrics and Epics*.

In Nature's open book

An epic is the sea,

A lyric is the brook:—

Lyrics for me!

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN, *Lyrics*.

⁷ Poetry fettered fetters the human face.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Marriage of Heaven and Hell*.

⁸ Poetry is the worst mask in the world behind which folly and stupidity could attempt to hide their features.

BRVANT, *Lectures on Poetry: The Nature of Poetry*.

⁹ Why then we should drop into poetry.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. I, ch. 5.

Poetry's unnatural; no man ever talked poetry 'cept a headie on boxin' day, or Warren's blackin' er Rowland's oil, or some o' them low fellows.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 33.

¹⁰ There are great arts now, but no poetry celebrates them.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

¹¹ Amateurs and women have but the feeblest ideas of poetry.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

¹² A verse may find him who a sermon flies,
And turn delight into a sacrifice.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 1.

¹³ As civilization advances, poetry almost necessarily declines.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milford's History of Greece*.

¹⁴ A prize poem is like a prize sheep. . . . In general, prize sheep are good for nothing but to make tallow candles, and prize poems are good for nothing but to light them.

MACAULAY, *On the Royal Society of Literature*. Par. 8.

¹⁵ Those who have souls meet their fellows there.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*, ch. I.

¹⁶ Fit to give weight to smoke. (Dare pondus idonea fumo.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 20. Referring to a page of poetry.

¹⁷ The profoundest gift of the spirit of poetry is the gift of peace.

J. C. POWRS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 57.

¹⁸ The elegance, facility, and golden cadence of poesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 126.

Much is the force of heaven-bred poesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 71.

¹⁹ You cannot hear the planet-like music of poetry.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*. Pt. II. See also MUSIC OF THE SPHERES.

²⁰ I would rather have written that poem, gentlemen, than take Quebec to-morrow.

MAJOR-GENERAL JAMES WOLFE, the night before he was killed on the Plains of Abraham (13 Sept., 1759), referring to Gray's *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. (HUME, *History of England*, ch. 30.)

²¹ Verses are children of the lyre;
They should be sung, not read.

(Les vers sont enfants de la lyre;
Il faut les chanter, non les lire.)

UNKNOWN, *Les Vers*.

III—Poetry: Rhyme and Reason

1 Still may syllables jar with time,
Still may reason war with rhyme,
Resting never!

BEN JONSON, *A Fit of Rhyme Against Rhyme*.

Here is rhyme, not empty of reason.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone: Prologue*.

2 Yea, marry, now it is somewhat, for now it is
rhyme, whereas before it was neither rhyme
nor reason.

SIR THOMAS MORE, to a friend who had
versified an indifferent book. (FRANCIS
BACON, *Apophthegms*. No. 287.)

3 *Rosalind*: But are you so much in love as
your rhymes speak?

Orlando: Neither rhyme nor reason can ex-
press how much.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l.
418. Also *Comedy of Errors*, ii, 2; *Merry
Wives of Windsor*, v, 5. Used frequently
thereafter by other writers.

4 Rhyme yet out of reason.

JOHN SKELTON, *Against Garneshe* No. iii,
l. 128. (c. 1520)

5 I was promised on a time
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,
I received not rhyme nor reason.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Lines on His Promised
Pension*. An apocryphal story relates that in
1590 Queen Elizabeth ordered Lord Burgh-
ley, the Lord Treasurer, to pay Spenser a
hundred pounds, and when he objected to
the amount, she said, "Then give him what
is reason." Whereupon Burghley let the
matter rest altogether, until the poet, by a
rhymed appeal to his sovereign, secured the
hundred pounds. It is certain that, in Febru-
ary, 1591, he did secure a pension of fifty
pounds.

IV—Poetry: Its Power and Beauty

6 Gold, glory, greed! I loved you not for long;
Wine, women, war! seductive, but not strong;
One passion lasts—the deathless lust of Song.

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of
Extensions: David*.

7 And the shamed listeners knew the spell
That still enchants the years,
When the world's commonplaces fell
In music on their ears.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Ballad of a Poet Born*.

8 To ransom one lost moment with a rhyme,
Or, if fate cries and grudging gods demur,
To clutch Life's hair, and thrust one naked
phrase

Like a lean knife between the ribs of Time.

ALFRED BRUCE DOUGLAS, *The City of the Soul*.

9 Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young,
And always keep us so.
RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *The Poet*.

Blake, Homer, Job, and you,
Have made old wine-skins new.
Your energies have wrought
Stout continents of thought.

MARIANNE MOORE, *That Harp You Play So
Well*.

10 God sent his Singers upon earth
With songs of sadness and of mirth,
That they might touch the hearts of men,
And bring them back to heaven again.

LONGFELLOW, *The Singers*.

11 Never did Poesy appear
So full of heaven to me, as when
I saw how it would pierce through pride and
fear
To the lives of coarsest men.

LOWELL, *Incident in a Railroad Car*. St. 18.

Gently touching with the charm of poetry.
(Musæo contigens cuncta lepore.)

LUCRETIVUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, sec. 9.

12 We hold that the most wonderful and splen-
did proof of genius is a great poem produced
in a civilized age.

MACAULAY, *Essays: On Milton*.

13 Let the crowd delight in worthless things;
for me may golden-haired Apollo minister
full cups from the Castalian spring.
(Vilia miretur vulgus; mihi flavus Apollo
Pocula Castalia plena ministret aqua.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 15, l. 35. This couplet
was used as the motto on the title page of
Shakespeare's *Venus and Adonis*.

Great poets need no gentle reader; they hold
him captive, however unwilling or hard to please.
(Non opus est magnis placido tectore poetis;
Quamlibet invitum difficilemque tenent.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 4, l. 9.

Thanks, Muse, to thee; for thou dost lend me
comfort, thou dost come as rest, as balm, to my
sorrow. Thou art guide and comrade both.
(Gratia, Musa, tibi: nam tu solacia præbes
Tu curæ requies, tu medicina venis.
Tu dux et comes est.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 10, l. 117.

14 Drive my dead thoughts over the universe,
Like withered leaves, to quicken a new birth;
And, by the incarnation of this verse,
Scatter, as from an unextinguished hearth
Ashes and sparks, my words among mankind!
Be through my lips to unawakened Earth
The trumpet of a prophecy!

SHELLEY, *Ode to the West Wind*. Sec. 5.

1 A poem round and perfect as a star.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 2.

2 Yea, is not even Apollo, with hair and harp-
string of gold,
A bitter God to follow, a beautiful God to be-
hold?

SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*, l. 7.

3 Your lay, heavenly bard, is to me even as
sleep on the grass to the weary, as in summer
heat the slaking of thirst in a dancing rill of
sweet water.

(Tale tuum carmen nobis, divine poeta,
Quale sopor fessis in gramine, quale per æstum
Dulcis aque saliente sitim restinguere rivo.)
VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. v, l. 45.

V—Poetry and Immortality

4 No slightest golden rhyme he wrote
That held not something men must quote;
Thus by design or chance did he
Drop anchors to posterity.

T. B. ALDRICH, *A Hint from Herrick*.

Only write a dozen lines, and rest on your oars
forever.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 539.

I would rather risk for future fame upon one
lyric than upon ten volumes.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

One simile that solitary shines
In the dry Desert of a thousand lines,
Or lengthen'd thought, that gleams thro' many a
page,

Has sanctified whole poems for an age.

PORZ, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. B,
epis. i, l. 111.

5 Sappho survives, because we sing her songs;
And Æschylus, because we read his plays!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Cleon*.

6 Poets alone are sure of immortality; they are
the truest diviners of nature.

BULWER-LYTON, *Cantonians*. Essay 27.

7 Like him I strive in hope my rhymes
May keep my name a little while,—

O child, who knows how many times
We two have made the angels smile!
WILLIAM CANTON, *A New Poet*.

8 Poets by Death are conquer'd but the wit
Of poets triumphs over it.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Praise of Poetry*. Ode
i, l. 13.

9 Even the gods must go;
Only the lofty Rhyme
Not countless years o'erthrow,—
Not long array of time.
AUSTEN DOBSON, *Arx Victoria*.

10 His instant thought the poet spoke,
And filled the age his fame;
An inch of ground the lightning strook
But lit the sky with flame.

EMERSON, *The Poet*.

11 Let no one honor me with tears, nor bury me
with lamentation. Why? Because I fly from
lip to lip, living in the mouths of men.

(Nemo me lacrymis decoret nec funera fletu
Faxit. Cur? volito vivus per ora virum.)

ENNIUS, Part of his epitaph. (CICERO, *Tusculan-
arum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 34.)

I have reared a monument more enduring than
bronze and loftier than the royal pyramids, one
that no wasting rain, no unavailing north wind
can destroy; no, not even the unending years
nor the flight of time itself. I shall not wholly
die. The greater part of me shall escape oblivion.
(Exegi monumentum ære perennius Regalique
situ pyramidum altius; Quod non imber edax, non
Aquilæ impotens Possit diruere aut innumerabilis
Annorum series et fuga temporum. Non omnis
moriar, multaque pars mei Vitabit Libitinam.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 30, l. 1.

I've reared a monument alone
More durable than brass or stone;
Whose cloudy summit is more hid
Than regal height of pyramid.

HORACE, *Odes*, iii, 30, l. (Coles, tr.)

Now have I finished a work which neither the
wrath of Jove, nor fire, nor steel, nor all-
consuming time can destroy. Welcome the day
which can destroy only my body in end-
ing my uncertain life. In my better part I
shall be raised to immortality above the lofty
stars, and my name shall never die.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 871.

Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rhyme.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. iv.

12 Homer's harp is broken and Horace's lyre is
unstrung, and the voices of the great singers
are hushed; but their songs—their songs are
immortal. O friend! what moots it to them
or to us who gave this epic or that lyric to
immortality? The singer belongs to a year,
his song to all time.

EUGENE FIELD, *Love Affairs of a Bibliomaniac*,
p. 99.

What difference does it make who spoke the
words? They were uttered for the world. (Quid
interest quis dixerit? Omnibus dixit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xiv, 18.

Only to Beauty Time belongs;
Men may perish, But not their songs.

LOUIS GINSBERG, *Only to Beauty*.

13 Singing and rejoicing,
As aye since time began,
The dying earth's last poet
Shall be the earth's last man.

ANASTASIOS GRUB, *The Last Poet*.

¹ Thou shalt not all die; for while Love's fire
shines

Upon his altar, men shall read thy lines.

ROBERT HEARNE, *Upon Himself*.

² In his own verse the poet still we find,
In his own page his memory lives enshrined,
As in their amber sweets the smothered
bees,—

As the fair cedar, fallen before the breeze,
Lies self-embalmed amidst the mouldering
trees.

O. W. HOLMES, *Bryant's Seventieth Birthday*.

³ Where go the poet's lines?—
Answer, ye evening tapers!

Ye auburn locks, ye golden curls,

Speak from your folded papers!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet's Lot*.

⁴ Still breathes the love, still glows the ardor
imparted to the lyre by the Æolian girl.
(Spirat adhuc amor, Vivuntque commissi
calores Æoliæ fidibus puellæ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, l. 10. Referring
to Sappho.

The poet remains, dismember him as you will.
(Invenias etiam disiecta membra poetæ.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 62.

⁵ Little snatch of ancient song,
What has made thee live so long?
Flying on thy wings of rhyme
Lightly down the depths of time.

W. E. H. LECKY, *On an Old Song*.

All things perish, and the strongest
Often do not last the longest;
The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless rhyme,
Still floats above the wrecks of Time.

W. E. H. LECKY, *On an Old Song*.

The bards sublime,
Whose distant footsteps echo

Through the corridors of Time.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*.

⁶ Doth it not thrill thee, Poet,
Dead and dust though thou art,
To feel how I press thy singing
Close to my heart?

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Passionate Reader
to His Poet*.

Like the river, swift and clear,
Flows his song through many a heart.

LONGFELLOW, *Oliver Basselin*, St. 11.

⁷ O ye dead Poets, who are living still
Immortal in your verse, though life be fled,
And ye, O living Poets, who are dead
Though ye are living, if neglect can kill,

Tell me if in the darkest hours of ill,
With drops of anguish falling fast and red
From the sharp crown of thorns upon your
head,

Ye were not glad your errand to fulfil?

LONGFELLOW, *The Poets*.

⁸ The Poet is the only potentate;
His sceptre reaches o'er remotest zones;
His thought remembered and his golden tones
Shall, in the ears of nations uncreate,
Roll on for ages and reverberate
When Kings are dust beside forgotten thrones.

LLOYD MIFFLIN, *The Sovereigns*.

⁹ Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 136.

Wisdom married to immortal verse.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 536.

¹⁰ Remember me a little then, I pray,
The idle singer of an empty day.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Earthly Paradise: Apology*.

¹¹ Gowns will be rent to rags and gems and gold
broken to fragments, but the fame which song
brings lasts for ever. (Scindentur vestes,
gemmæ frangentur et aurum; Carmina quam
tribuent, fama perennis erit.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 10, l. 61.

Yea, though hard rocks and though the tooth of
the enduring ploughshare perish with passing
time, song is untouched by death. (Ergo, cum
silices, cum dens patientis atrati Depereant ævo,
carmina morte carent.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 15, l. 31.

The poet's work endures. (Durat opus vatun.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 9, l. 29.

¹² 'Twas he that ranged the words at random flung,
Pierced the fair pearls and them together strung.

PILPAY, *Anwar-i Suhaili*. (Eastwick, tr.)

Go boldly forth, my simple lay,
Whose accents flow with artless ease,
Like orient pearls at random strung.

HAFIZ, *Song*. (Sir William Jones, tr.)

These pearls of thought in Persian gulls were bred,
Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
FitzGerald strung them on an English thread.

J. R. LOWELL, *In a Copy of Omar Khayyâm*.

Jewels five-words-long
That on the stretch'd forefinger of all Time
Sparkle for ever.

TENNISON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 353.

It came to him in rainbow dreams,
Blent with the wisdom of the sages,
Of spirit and of passion born;
In words as lucent as the morn
He prisoned it, and now it gleams
A jewel shining through the ages.

L. M. MONTGOMERY, *The Poet's Thought*.

¹ Call it not vain:—they do not err
Who say that when the poet dies
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
And celebrates his obsequies.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto v, st. 1.

² I would rather be remembered by a song than
by a victory.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamithorp: Men of Letters*.

There is no mere earthly immortality that I envy
so much as the poet's. If your name is to live at
all, it is so much better to have it live in people's
hearts than only in their brains!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 4.

³ How best to build the imperishable lay.

ROBERT SCUTHEY, *Carmen Nuptiale: Proem*.

He knew
Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 10.

⁴ To have the deep Poetic heart
Is more than all poetic fame.

TENNYSON, *The New Timon*.

⁵ Empires dissolve and peoples disappear:
Song passes not away.
Captains and conquerors leave a little dust,
And kings a dubious legend of their reign;
The swords of Cæsars, they are less than
rust:

The poet doth remain.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Lacrimæ Musarum*.

VI—Poetry and Fame

⁶ How many, most famous while they lived,
are utterly forgotten for want of writers!
(Quam multos clarissimos suis temporibus
viros scriptorum inops deleuit obliuio!)

BOETHIUS, *Philosophiæ Consolationis*. Bk. ii,
prosa 7.

⁷ Verse, like the laurel, its immortal meed,
Should be the guerdon of a noble deed.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 292.

Oftimes with unseemly verse poets debase noble
deeds. (Fere scriptores carmina fædo Splendida
facta linunt.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epist. 1, l. 236.

⁸ Their name, their years, spelt by th' unlet-
ter'd Muse.

GRAY, *Elegy in a Country Church-yard*. St. 20.

⁹ 'Tis the Muse forbids the hero worthy of re-
nown to perish; she enthrones him in the
heavens. (Dignum laude virum Musa vetat
mori: Cælo Musa beata.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 8, l. 28.

Song forbids victorious deeds to die.

SCHILLER, *The Artists*.

¹⁰ Many heroes lived before Agamemnon; but
all are overwhelmed in unending night, un-
wept, unknown, because they lacked a sacred
bard.

(Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona
Multi; sed omnes inlacrimabiles
Urgentur ignotique longa
Nocte, carent quia vate sacro.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 9, st. 7.

Before Atreides men were brave:
But ah! oblivion dark and long
Has locked them in a tearless grave,
For lack of consecrating song.
HORACE, *Odes*, iv, 9. (Conington, tr.)

Many valiant chiefs of old
Greatly lived and died before
Agamemnon, Grecian bold,
Waged the ten years' famous war.
But their names, unsung, unwept,
Unrecorded, lost and gone,
Long in endless night have slept,
And shall now no more be known.
HORACE, *Odes*, iv, 9. (Swift, tr.)

Brave men were living before Agamemnon
And since, exceeding valorous and sage,
A good deal like him too, but quite the same
none;
But then they shone not on the poet's page.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 5.

Vain was the Chief's, the Sage's pride!
They had no Poet, and they died.
In vain they schemed, in vain they bled!
They had no Poet, and are dead.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Odes*. Bk. iv,
ode 9, l. 13.

They built with bronze and gold and brawn,
The inner Viaion still denied;
Their conquests . . . Ask oblivion! . . .
"They had no poet, and they died."
DON MARQUIS, *They Had No Poet*.

¹¹ Past ruined Ilion Helen lives,
Alcectis rises from the shades;
Verse calls them forth; 'tis verse that gives
Immortal youth to mortal maids.

Soon shall Oblivion's deepening veil
Hide all the peopled hills you see,
The gay, the proud, while lovers hail
These many summers you and me.
W. S. LANDOR, *Past Ruined Ilion*.

¹² How mighty, how sacred is the poet's task!
He snatches all things from destruction and
gives immortality to mortal men.
(O Sacer et magnus vatum labori omnia fata
Eripis et populis donas mortalibus ævum.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 980.

¹³ Song makes great deeds immortal, cheats the
tomb,
And hands down fame to ages yet to come.

(Carmine fit vivax virtus: expersque sepulcri,
Notitiam sętrę posteritatis habet.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epla. 8, l. 47.

I'll make thee glorious by my pen
And famous by my sword.

MARQUIS OF MONTROSE, *My Dear and Only Love*.

I'll make thee famous by my pen
And glorious by my sword.

SCOTT, *Legend of Montrose*. Ch. 15. An incorrect quotation of Montrose's lines.

'Tis meet for the great to be hymned in fairest
song, for every noble deed dieth if suppressed
in silence. (Ἡρώων δ' ἐλοίων ὑμνεῖσθαι . . .
καλλίσταις δοῦναι . . . ὁρᾶται δὲ σφραγὶς καλὴν
ἔργων.)

PINDAR, *Alexandro Anthyia*. Frag. 85.

Ascendant Phębus watch'd that hour with
care,

Averted half your parents' simple prayer,
And gave you beauty, but denied the pelf
That buys your sex a tyrant o'er itself. . . .
Kept dress for Duchesses, the world shall
know it,

To you gave Sense, Good-humour, and a Poet.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 285.

When falls the soldier brave,
Dead at the feet of wrong,
The poet sings and guards his grave
With sentinels of song,

ABRAHAM J. RYAN, *Sentinel Songs*.

Your monument shall be my gentle verse,
Which eyes not yet created shall o'er-read,
And tongues to be your being shall rehearse
When all the breathers of this world are dead;
You still shall live—such virtue bath my
pen—

Where breath most breathes, even in the
mouths of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxxi.

Thy lord shall never die, the whiles this verse
Shall live, and surely it shall live for ever:
For ever it shall live, and shall rehearse
His worthy praise, and virtues dying never,
Though death his soul do from his body
sever:

And thou thyself herein shalt also live:
Such grace the heavens do to my verses give.
SPENSER, *The Ruines of Time*, l. 253.

How many great ones may remembered be
Which in their days most famously did flourish,
Of whom no word we hear nor sign we see
But as things wiped out with a sponge do per-
ish

Because they living cared not to cherish
No gentle wits, thro' pride or covetize,
Which might their name forever memorize.

SPENSER, *The Ruines of Time*, l. 356.

How strange a paradox is true,
That men who lived and died without a name,
Are the chief heroes in the sacred lists of fame.
SWIFT, *Ode to the Athenian Society*.

Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a muse.
EDMUND WALLER, *Panegyric on Cromwell*.

Yet what he sung in his immortal strain,
Though unsuccessful, was not sung in vain; . . .
Like Phębus thus, acquiring unsought praise,
He caught at love and filled his arm with bays.

EDMUND WALLER, *The Story of Phębus and Daphne Applied*.

A great deal, my dear liege, depends
On having clever bards for friends.
What had Achilles been without his Homer?
A tailor, woollen-draper, or a comber!
JOHN WOLCOT, *A Moral Reflection: To George III.*

Small thought was his, in after-time
E'er to be hitched into a rhyme.
SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto vi, *Introduction*.

Shall poesy, like law, turn wrong to right,
And dedications wash an Æthiop white?
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 27.

VII—Poetry and Love

There's many a would-be poet at this hour
Rhymes of a love that he hath never wooed,
And o'er his lamplit desk in solitude
Deems that he sitteth in the Muses' bower.
ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Growth of Love*. St. 11.

Young men, ay and maids,
Too often sow their wild oats in tame verse.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 948.

Verse and nothing else have I to give you.
Other heights in other lives, God willing:
All the gifts from all the heights, your own,
Love!

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. Sec. 12.

Love thou, and if thy love be deep as mine,
Thou wilt not laugh at poets.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 177.

When amatory poets sing their loves
In liquid lines mellifluously bland,
And pair their rhymes as Venus yokes her
doves.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 1.

Ovid's a rake, as half his verses show him,
Anacreon's morals are a still worse sample,
Catullus scarcely has a decent poem,
I don't think Sappho's Ode a good example,
Although Longinus tells us there is no hymn
Where the sublime soars forth on wings more
ample;

But Virgil's songs are pure, except that horrid
one
Beginning with "Formosum Pastor Corydon."
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 42.

1 A Poet without Love were a physical and metaphysical impossibility.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Burns*.

A poet not in love is out at sea;
He must have a lay-figure.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

Test of the poet is knowledge of love,
For Eros is older than Saturn or Jove.

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Casella*.

2 Oh love will make a dog howl in rhyme.

FLETCHER, *Queen of Corinth*. Act iv, sc. 1.

3 Poetry has not often been worse employed than in dignifying the amorous fury of a raving girl.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 15.

4 *Touchstone*: Truly, I would the gods had made thee poetical.

Audrey: I do not know what "poetical" is: is it honest in deed and word? is it a true thing?

Touchstone: No, truly; for the truest poetry is the most feigning; and lovers are given to poetry.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 15.

Never durst poet touch a pen to write
Until his ink were temper'd with Love's sighs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 346.

5 But since he died, and poets better prove,
Theirs for their style I'll read, his for his love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxii.

6 Song, made in lieu of many ornaments
With which my love should duly have been deck'd.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Epithalamion*, l. 427.

7 Had his fingers been able to toy with her hair
Would they then have written the verses fair?

JAMES THOMSON, *Art*. St. 3.

8 If Thought and Love desert us, from that day
Let us break off all commerce with the Muse.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Suggested During a Tour*. No. 48.

VIII—Poetry and Poverty

9 A man should live in a garret aloof,
And have few friends, and go poorly clad,
With an old hat stopping the chink in the roof,
To keep the Goddess constant and glad.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *The Flight of the Goddess*.

For who sings commonly so merry a note
As he that cannot chop or change a groat?

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Shepherd's Content*. St. 29.

10 Poets evermore are scant of gold.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. v, l. 1199.

11 Poverty is the Muse's patrimony.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 15.

12 It is not poetry that makes men poor,
For few do write that were not so before,
And those that have writ best, had they been rich,

Had ne'er been clapp'd with a poetic itch.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 440.

13 Let such forego the poet's sacred name,
Who rack their brains for lucre, not for fame.
BYRON, *English Bards, and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 177.

No Muse is proof against a golden shower.

SAMUEL GAYE, *Claremont*, l. 14.

14 The man who weds the sacred Muse
Disdains all mercenary views.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iii, l. 919.

15 Feel you the barren flattery of a rhyme?
Can poets soothe you, when you pine for bread,

By winding myrtle round your ruin'd shed?

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Village*. Bk. i.

16 If I'd as much money as I could tell,
I never would cry my songs to sell.

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY, *Vendor's Song*.

17 The poet is never the poorer for his song.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

18 A *Cure for Poetry*:—Seven wealthy towns
contend for Homer dead,
Through which the living Homer begged his bread.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.
Quoting Thomas Seward. See 911:5.

My father discouraged me [from becoming a poet] by ridiculing my performances, and telling me verse-makers were generally beggars.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

19 And thou, sweet Poetry, thou loveliest maid,
Still first to fly where sensual joys invade; . . .
Thou source of all my bliss and all my woe,
That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 407.

Could a man live by it, it were not unpleasant employment to be a poet.

GOLDSMITH, *Letter to H. Goldsmith*, Feb., 1759.

20 Poets, Being poor,
Must use words with economy.

WILLIAM GRIFFITHS, *Laconic*.

¹ Poets, henceforth for pensions need not care,
Who call you beggars, you may call them
liars,

Verses are grown such merchantable ware,
That now for Sonnets, sellers are, and buyers.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *A Comfort for Poor Poets*. 1633. (*Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 41.)

In rhyme, fine tinkling rhyme and flowing verse,
With now and then some sense; and he was paid
for it,

Regarded and rewarded; which few poets are
nowadays.

BEN JONSON, *Masque of the Fortunate Isles*.
Alluding to Henry Scogan, tutor to the sons
of Henry IV.

² Barefaced poverty drove me to writing verses.
(*Paupertas impulit aulax Ut versus facerem*.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 51.

Indignation leads to the making of poetry.
(*Facit indignatio versum*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 79.

And poets by their sufferings grow,—

As if there were no more to do,

To make a poet excellent,

But only want and discontent.

SAKUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*. l.
437.

Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.
SHELLEY, *Julian and Maddalo*, l. 544.

³ Dreaming on nought but idle poetry,
That fruitless and unprofitable art,
Good unto none; but least to the professors.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act
I, sc. 1.

⁴ You who compose sublime poetry in a
cramped attic, that you may come forth
worthy of an ivy wreath and an ugly statue.
Beyond this, you have no hope of anything.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 27.
Let such as have not got a passport from nature
be content with happiness, and leave to the poet
the unrivalled possession of his misery, his garret,
and his fame.

GOLDSMITH, *The Poet*. (*Critical Review*, 1759.)

⁵ Poverty! thou source of human art,
Thou great inspirer of the poet's song!

EDWARD MOORE, *Hymn to Poverty*.

Necessity may be the mother of lucrative inven-
tion, but it is the death of poetical.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Writing and Books*, 63.

⁶ I am the poet of the poor. (*Pauperibus vates
ego sum*.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 165.

⁷ Poets were once the care of chieftains and

of kings. (*Cura ducum fuerant olim re-
gumque poetæ*.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 405.

In a foolish world

The poet would be king.

WILLIAM GRIFFITH, *Demos*.

⁸ The bard whom pilfer'd pastorals renown,
Who turns a Persian tale for half-a-crown,
Just writes to make his barrenness appear,
And strains from hard-bound brains eight
lines a year.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 179.

⁹ For ne'er

Was flattery lost on Poet's ear;

A simple race! they waste their toil

For the vain tribute of a smile.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Can. iv, st. 35.

Friendship, esteem, and fair regard,

And praise, the poet's best reward!

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 27.

¹⁰ Princess, inscribe beneath my name,
"He never begged, he never sighed,
He took his medicine as it came";

For this the poets lived—and died.

J. C. SQUIRE, *Ballade of the Poetic Life*.

¹¹ And mighty Poets in their misery dead.
WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.
St. 17.

I thought of Chatterton, the marvellous Boy,
The sleepless Soul that perished in his pride;
On Him who walked in glory and in joy
Following his plough, along the mountain-side:
By our own spirits are we defied:
We Poets in our youth begin in gladness;
But thereof come in the end despondency and
madness.

WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.
Poetry has never brought in enough to buy shoe-
strings.

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *Remark*.

¹² On earth what hath the poet? An alien breath.
THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *In a Graveyard*.

IX—Poetry: Its Technique

See also Sonnet; Writing: Careful Writing

¹³ Great thoughts in crude, unshapely verse set
forth

Lose half their preciousness and ever must.
Unless the diamond with its own rich dust
Be cut and polished, it seems little worth.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *On Reading*. Prob-
ably referring to Whitman.

¹⁴ I think it will be found that the grand style
arises in poetry when a noble nature, poeti-
cally gifted, treats with simplicity or with
severity a serious subject.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Controversy with Profes-
sor Newman on the Right Method of Trans-
lating Homer*.

¹ Time was, ere yet in these degenerate days
Ignoble themes obtain'd ignoble praise,
When sense and wit with poesy allied,
No fabled graces, flourish'd side by side;
From the same fount their inspiration drew,
And, rear'd by taste, bloom'd fairer as they
grew.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 103.

Yet Truth sometimes will lend her noblest fires,
And decorate the verse herself inspires:
This fact, in Virtue's name, let Crabbe attest;—
Though Nature's sternest painter, yet the best.
BYRON, *English Bards, Scotch Reviewers*, 855.

² Let the verse the subject fit,
Little subject, little wit.

Namby Pamby is your guide.

HENRY CAREY, *Namby-Pamby*. (*Poems on Several Occasions*, p. 55. 1729) A satire on Ambrose Philips, of whose first name "Namby-Pamby" was intended as a diminutive.

And Namby-Pamby he prefer'd for wit.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii. l. 322. (1729) Also referring to Philips; changed in later editions to "Lo! Ambrose Philips is prefer'd for wit."

His namby-pamby madrigals of love.

WILLIAM GIFFORD, *The Baviad*. (1794) For Macaulay's note see APPENDIX.

³ Who often, but without success, have pray'd
For apt Alliteration's artful aid.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Prophecy of Famine*, l. 85.

Begot by butchers, but by bishops bred,
How high his Honour holds his haughty head.
UNKNOWN, *On Cardinal Wolsey*.

An Austrian army awfully arrayed,
Boldly by battery besieged Belgrade.

A. A. WATTS, *The Siege of Belgrade*. Alliterative poems in Latin are quite common, famous examples being those by Hamconius and Hucbald in C, and Placentius in P.

⁴ A poet does not work by square or line.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 789.

⁵ It is not metres, but a metre-making argument that makes a poem.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

Matches are made in heaven, and for every thought its proper melody and rhyme exists, though the odds are immense against our finding it, and only genius can rightly say the banns.

EMERSON, *Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

⁶ A comic theme cannot be expressed in tragic verse. (*Versibus exponi tragicis res comica non vult.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 89.

⁷ Poets one and all cannot brook the toil and tedium of the file. (*Non offenderet unum Quemque poetarum linæ labor et mora.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 291.

O Poet, then, forbear
The loosely-saddled verse,
Choose rather thou to wear
The buskin—strait and terse.
Leave to the tyro's hand
The limp and shapeless style;
See that thy form demand
The labour of the file.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *Ars Victoris*. A paraphrase of *L'Art*, by Théophile Gautier.

⁸ Return to the forge the badly-turned verses.
(*Male torquatos incudi reddere versus.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 441.

Put your parchment in the closet and keep it back until the ninth year. (*Nonumque prematur in annum, Membranis intus positis.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 388.

I sit with sad civility, I read
With honest anguish and an aching head,
And drop at last, but in unwilling ears,
This saving counsel, "Keep your piece nine years."
"Nine years!" cries he, who, high in Drury Lane,
Lull'd by soft zephyrs thro' the broken pane,
Rhymes ere he wakes, and prints before Term ends,

Obliged by hunger and request of friends.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 37.

⁹ Wheresoe'er I turn my view,
All is strange, yet nothing new:

Endless labour all along,
Endless labour to be wrong:
Phrase that Time has flung away,
Uncouth words in disarray,
Trick'd in antique ruff and bonnet,
Ode, and elegy, and sonnet.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lines in Imitation of a Well-Known Author*. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 18 Sept. 1777. Croker's note.) A parody of Thomas Warton.

¹⁰ They write a verse as smooth, as soft as cream;
In which there is no torrent, nor scarce stream.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Ingeniorum*. Not. 5.

Soft creeping words on words the sense compose,
At ev'ry line they stretch, they yawn, they doze.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii. l. 389.

Smooth verse, inspired by no unlettered Muse.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. v. l. 262.

¹¹ There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal lays,

And — every — single — one — of — them — is — right!

KUPLING, *In the Neolithic Age*.

¹² gods i am pent in a cockroach
i with the soul of a dante
am mate and companion of fleas
i with the gift of a homer
must smile when a mouse calls me pal
tumble bugs are my familiars
this is the punishment meted
because i have written vera libre
DOR MARGUM, *the wall of archy*.

Writing free verse is like playing tennis with the net down.

ROBERT FROST, *Address*, at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 17 May, 1935.

Among our literary scenes,
Sadder this sight to me.
The graves of little magazines
That died to make verse free.

KIRKE PRESTON, *The Liberator*.

I always make the first verse well, but I have trouble in making the others. (Je fais toujours bien le premier vers; mais j'ai peine à faire les autres.)

MOLIÈRE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*. Sc. 11.

Nothing so difficult as a beginning
In poetry, unless perhaps the end.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 1.

Confined to common life thy numbers flow,
And neither soar too high nor sink too low;
Therestrength and ease in graceful union meet,
Though polished, subtle, and though poignant, sweet;

Yet powerful to abash the front of crime
And crimson error's cheek with sportive rhyme.
(Verba togæ sequebris junctura callidus acris,
Ore teres modico, pallentis radere mores
Doctus et ingenuo culpam defigere ludo.)

PRÆTUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 14. (Gifford, tr.)

'Tis more to guide than spur the Muse's steed,
Restrain his fury than provoke his speed:
The winged courser, like a generous horse,
Shows most true metal when you check his course.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 84.

Some drily plain, without invention's aid,
Write dull receipts how poems may be made.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 114.

The Muse whose early voice you taught to sing,
Prescribed her heights, and pruned her tender wing.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 176. Referring to Walsby, Pope's early patron.

Poets, like painters, thus unskill'd to trace
The naked nature and the living grace,
With gold and jewels cover every part,
And hide with ornaments their want of Art.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 93.

Poets heap virtues, painters gems, at will,
And show their seal, and hide their want of skill.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. ii, l. 185.

His noble negligences teach
What others' toils despair to reach.

PRATT, *Alma*. Canto ii, l. 7.

Hark at the lips of this pink whorl of shell
And you shall hear the ocean's surge and roar;
So in the quatrain's measure, written well,
A thousand lines shall all be sung in four!
FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN, *A Quatrain*. See also SEA: SEA-SHELLS.

7 The Poet in his Art

Must intimate the whole, and say the smallest part.

WILLIAM WESTMORE STOKY, *The Unexpressed*.

Re-write the thrice re-written. Strive to say
Some older nothing in some newer way.

J. ST. LOE STRACHEY, *The Postmaster*.

Then, rising with Aurora's light,
The Muse invoc'd, sit down to write;
Blot out, correct, insert, refine,
Enlarge, diminish, interline.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

Poets lose half the praise they should have got,
Could it be known what they discreetly blot.

EDMUND WALLER, *Upon the Earl of Roscommon's Translation of Horace*, l. 41.

For his chaste Muse employed her heaven-taught
lyre

None but the noblest passions to inspire,
Not one immoral, one corrupted thought,
One line, which dying he could wish to blot.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Prologue to Thomson's Coriolanus*.

For I will for no man's pleasure
Change a syllable or measure;
Pedants shall not tie my strains
To our antique poets' veins;
Being born as free as these,
I will sing as I shall please.

GEORGE WITHE, *The Shepherd's Hunting*.

X—Poetry: Rhyme

Rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which, like ships, they steer their courses.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 463.

Rhyme is the rock on which thou art to wreck.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 486.

Till barbarous nations, and more barbarous times,
Debased the majesty of verse to rhymes.

DRYDEN, *To the Earl of Roscommon*, l. 11.

And rhyme began t' enervate Poetry.

DRYDEN, *To Sir Godfrey Kneller*, l. 50.

And like the canter of the rhymes,
That had a hoofbeat in their sound.

LONGFELLOW, *The Wayside Inn: Interlude before The Mother's Ghost*.

The troublesome and modern bondage of
Rhyming.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost: Preface*.

Rhyme being no necessary Adjunct or true Ornament of Poem or good Verse, in longer Works especially, but the Invention of a barbarous Age, to set off wretched matter and lame Meter.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost: Preface*.

So I told them in rhyme,
For of rhymes I had store.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Cataract of Lodore*.

Thick calf, fat foot, and slim knee,
Mounted on roof and chimney.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Addresses*.

This couplet was introduced "by way of bravado, in answer to one who alleged that the English language contained no rhyme to chimney."

XI—Poetry: Metro

1 And the rolling anapestic

Curled like vapour over shrines!

E. B. BROWNING, *Wine of Cyprus*, St. 10.

2 The fatal facility of the octosyllabic verse.

BYRON, *The Corsair: Preface*.

3 Trochæe trips from long to short;
From long to long in solemn sort

Slow Spondæe stalks; strong foot! yet ill able

Ever to come up with dactyl trisyllable.

Iambics march from short to long;—

With a leap and a bound the swift Anapæsts

throng;

One syllable long, with one short at each side,

Amphibrachys hastes with a stately stride;—

First and last being long, middle short, Am-

phimacer

Strikes his thundering hoofs like a proud high-

bred Racer.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Metrical Feet*.

4 In the hexameter rises the fountain's silvery

column:

In the pentameter aye falling in melody back.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ovidian Elegiac Metro*.

Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limit-

less billows;

Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky

and the ocean.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Homeric Hexameter*.

So the Hexameter, rising and singing, with ca-

dence sonorous,

Falls; and in reffluent rhythm back the Pen-

tameter flows.

LONOFFLOW, *Elegiac Verse*.

5 A long syllable following a short is called an

Iambus. (Syllaba longa brevi subjecta vocatur

Iambus.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 251.

The bitter but wholesome Iambic.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*, Pt. II.

6 These equal syllables alone require,

Tho' oft the ear the open vowels tirt,

While expletives their feeble aid do join,

And ten low words oft creep in one dull line.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. II, l. 144.

XII—Poetry: Poetic Licence

7 Poets and painters, as all artists know,
May shoot a little with a lengthened bow. . . .

But make not monsters spring from gentle
dams—

Birds breed not vipers, tigers nurse not lambs.

BYRON, *Hints from Horace*, l. 15.

8 The freer utterances of the poet's licence.
(Poetarum licentiae liberiora.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*, Bk. III, ch. 33, sec. 153.

9 A man may be an admirable poet without be-
ing an exact chronologer.

DRYDEN, *Æneid: Dedication*.

Some force whole regions, in despite

O' geography, to change their site;

Make former times shake hands with latter,

And that which was before come after.

But those that write in rhyme still make

The one verse for the other's sake;

For one for sense, and one for rhyme,

I think 's sufficient at one time.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. II, canto I, l. 23.

10 According to that old verse . . . Astrono-

mers, painters and poets may lie by authority.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Apologie of Poetry*, Par.

3, (1591)

Besides, we Poets lie by good authority.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Epigrams*, Bk. II, No. 184.

Poets and painters by authoritie

As well as travelers we say may lie.

ROBERT HEATH, *Epigrams*, 35.

11 Painters and poets have always had an equal

licence to dare anything. (Pictoribus atque

poetis Quilibet audendi semper fuit æqua

potestas.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 9.

This the just right of poets ever was,

And will be still, to coin what words they please.

JOHN OLDHAM, *Horace's Art of Poetry Imi-*

tated.

12 Measureless pours forth the creative licence

of poets, nor trammels its utterance with his-

tory's truth. (Exit in immensum secunda li-

centia vatium, Obligat historica nec sua verba

fide.)

OVID, *Amores*, Bk. III, eleg. 12, l. 41.

Good-bye to the fictions of the poets. (Valeant
mendacia vatium.)

OVID, *Fasti*, Bk. vi, l. 253.

13 Using, as his habit is, a poet's licence. (Usus
Poete, ut moris est, licentia.)

FRANÇOIS, *Fables*, Bk. IV, fab. 23, l. 3.

14 Fiction is the privilege of poets. (Tamen
poetis mentiri licet.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*, Bk. VI, epist. 21.

Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song?

MATTHEW PRIOR, *A Better Answer*.

In poetry there is always fallacy, and sometimes fiction.

SCOTT, *The Bride of Lammermoor*. Ch. 21.

And thought a lie in verse or prose the same;
That not in fancy's maze he wander'd long,
But stoop'd to truth, and moraliz'd his song.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 339.

Fierce wars and faithful loves shall moralize my song.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene: Introduction*. St. 1.

Poetic licence. (*Licentia poetica*.)

SENECA, *Naturales Quaestiones*, xlv, 1.

Unjustly poets we asperse:
Truth shines the brighter clad in verse,
And all the fictions they pursue
Do but insinuate what is true.

SWIFT, *To Stella*.

XIII—Poetry and Verse

I little read those poets who have made
A noble art a pessimistic trade,
And trained their Pegasus to draw a hearse
Through endless avenues of drooping verse.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Pessimistic Poets*.

What though, like a lady's waist,
All his lines are overlaced?

UNKNOWN, *To Thomas Bailey Aldrich*. (*Daily Teller*, November, 1896.)

Our witty Boston Autocrat, Oliver Wendell Holmes, once playfully declared that Mr. Smith and Mrs. Brown were the two most popular poets in the United States. He had in mind the Reverend Samuel F. Smith, to whom we are indebted for "My Country, 'Tis of Thee," and Mrs. Phoebe Hinsdale Brown, who wrote the famous hymn which begins, "I love to steal away awhile from every slumbering care."

C. A. BROWNE, *The Story of Our National Ballads*.

One fine day,
Says Mister Mucklewraith to me, says he,
"So! you've a poet in your house," and smiled.
"A poet? God forbid," I cried; and then
It all came out: how Andrew slyly sent
Verse to the paper; how they printed it
In Poet's Corner.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Poet Andrew*, l. 161.

A quaint farrago of absurd conceits,
Out-babbling Wordsworth and out-glittering
Keats.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. I.

I too can hunt a poetaster down.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 1064.

Swans sing before they die—'twere no bad thing

Did certain persons die before they sing.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epigram*.

Sir, I admit your general rule,
That every poet is a fool,
But you yourself may serve to show it,
That every fool is not a poet.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epigram*.

Your poem must eternal be,
Dear Sir! it cannot fail!

For 'tis incomprehensible,
And without head or tail.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *To the Author of the Ancient Mariner*.

Made poetry a mere mechanic art.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 654.

Doeg, though without knowing how or why,
Made still a blund'ring kind of melody;
Spurr'd boldly on, and dash'd through thick
and thin,

Through sense and nonsense, never out nor
in;

Free from all meaning, whether good or bad,
And in one word, heroically mad.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. II, l. 412. "Doeg": Elkanah Settle.

O gracious God! How far have we
Profan'd thy Heav'nly gift of Poesy!
Made prostitute and profligate the Muse,
Debas'd to each obscene and impious use,
Whose Harmony was first ordain'd Above,
For Tongues of Angels and for Hymns of Love!
DRYDEN, *To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Killigrew*. St. 4.

Oh, hapless land of mine! whose country-
presses

Labour with poets and with poetesses;
Where Helicon is quaffed like beer at table,
And Pegasus is "hitched" in every stable.

A. J. H. DUQUANNE, *Parnassus in Pillory*.

Their scallop-shells so many bring
The fabled founts of song to try,
They've drained, for aught I know, the spring
Of Aganippe dry.

WHITTIER, *My Namesake*. St. 3.

Thy trivial harp will never please
Or fill my craving ear;
Its chords should ring as blows the breeze,
Free, peremptory, clear. . . .

The kingly bard
Must smite the chords rudely and hard,
As with hammer or with mace.

EMERSON, *Martin*.

Modern poets mix too much water with their
ink. (Neuere Poeten thun viel Wasser in die
Tinte.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*, III. Quoting Sterne.

Verses void of thought, sonorous trifles.
(Versus inopes rerum nugæque canoræ.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 322.

His verses run with a halting foot. (Incomposito pede currere versus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 9.

The line, too, labours, and the words move slow.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 171.

This is the very false gallop of verses.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 119.

Great noble wits, be good unto yourselves,
And make a difference 'twixt poetic elves
And poets: all that dabble in the ink
And defile quills are not those few can think.
BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*: Prologue.

They sway'd about upon a rocking-horse.
And thought it Pegasus.

JOHN KEATS, *Sleep and Poetry*, l. 186.

Some ladies now make pretty songs,
And some make pretty nurses:
Some men are good for righting wrongs,
And some for writing verses.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *The Jester's Plea*.

The zeal of fools offends at any time,
But most of all the zeal of fools in rhyme.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 406.

And that would set my teeth nothing on edge
Nothing so much as mincing poetry:
'Tis like the forced gait of a shuffling nag.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 133.

A flawless cup: how delicate and fine
The flowing curve of every jewelled line!
Look, turn it up or down, 'tis perfect still,—
But holds no drop of life's heart-warming wine.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Empty Quatrain*.

There have been many most excellent poets
that never versified, and now swarm many
versifiers that need never answer to the name
of poets.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*. Pt. ii.

One may be a poet without versing, and a versifier without poetry.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*. Pt. ii.

Men endowed with highest gifts,
The vision and the faculty divine;
Yet wanting the accomplishment of verse.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. i, l. 78.

XIV—Poetry and Prose

Who all in raptures their own works rehearse,
And draw out measur'd prose, which they call
verse.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Independence*, l. 295.

And with poetic trappings grace thy prose.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 679.

For all those pretty knocks you compose,
Alas, what are they but poems in prose?

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *To the Five Members of the Hon. House of Commons*, l. 41.

I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose,—words in their best order; poetry,—the best words in their best order.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 12 July, 1827.

Poetry has done enough when it charms, but prose must also convince.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 166.

A kind of hobbling prose,
That limped along, and tinkled in the close.
DRYDEN, *To the Earl of Roscommon*, l. 13.

Our poetry in the eighteenth century was
prose; our prose in the seventeenth, poetry.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

Truth is enough for prose:
Calmly it goes
To tell just what it knows.

For verse, skill will suffice—
Delicate, nice
Casting of verbal dice.

Poetry, men attain
By subtler pain
More flagrant in the brain—

An honesty unfeigned,
A heart unchained,
A madness well restrained.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *At the Mermaid Cafeteria*.

And he whose fustian 's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 187.

Who says in verse what others say in prose.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 202.

One merit of poetry few persons will deny: it
says more and in fewer words than prose.

VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Poets*.

There is in Poesy a decent pride,
Which well becomes her when she speaks to
Prose,
Her younger sister.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 64.

XV—Poetry Old and New

And Marlowe, Webster, Fletcher, Ben,
Whose fire-hearts sowed our furrows when
The world was worthy of such men.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 400.

God's prophets of the Beautiful,
These Poets were.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 292.

- ¹ You speak As one who fed on poetry.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ² Oh, the bards of olden days, blessed bards in song-craft skilled,
Happy henchmen of the Muses, when the field was yet untilled.
CHORILUS. (ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. iii, ch. 14, sec. 4. Sandys, tr.)
- ³ In every cell and every blooming bower
The sweetness of old lays is hovering still.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Whither Is Gone the Wisdom and the Power?*
- I love the old melodious lays
Which softly melt the ages through,
The songs of Spenser's golden days,
Arcadian Sidney's silver phrase,
Sprinkling our noon of time with freshest morning dew.
WHITTIER, *Poem*.
- ⁴ Subtract from many modern poets all that may be found in Shakespeare, and trash will remain.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 568.
- ⁵ My Muse is rightly of the English strain,
That cannot long one fashion entertain.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Idea*.
- ⁶ You admire, Vacerra, only the poets of old and praise only those who are dead. Pardon me, Vacerra, if I think death too great a price to pay for your praise.
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, ep. 49.
- ⁷ It stands on record, that in Richard's times
A man was hang'd for very honest rhymes.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1. l. 145. Referring, perhaps, to John Ball, reputed author of "When Adam dolve and Eve span, Who was then the gentleman?", hanged during the reign of Richard II. See ANCESTRY.
- ⁸ Poets that lasting marble seek
Must come in Latin or in Greek.
EDMUND WALLER, *Of English Verse*.
- ⁹ Old-fashioned poetry, but choicely good.
WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Pt. i, ch. 4.
- It was written in the homespun verse of that time and people.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.
- ¹⁰ Come Muse migrate from Greece and Ionia,
Cross out please those immensely overpaid accounts, . . .
Placard "Removed" and "To Let" on the rocks of your snowy Parnassus, . . .
For know a better, fresher, busier sphere, a wide, untried domain awaits, demands you.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Exposition*. Sec. 2.

POETS

I—Poets: Definitions

- ¹¹ Poets are all who love, who feel great truths, And tell them.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Another and a Better World*.
- Many are poets who have never penn'd
Their inspiration, and perchance the best: . . .
Many are poets but without the name,
For what is poesy but to create
From overfeeling good or ill; and aim
At an external life beyond our fate?
BYRON, *The Prophecy of Dante*. Canto iv, l. 1.
- ¹² For poets (bear the word),
Half-poets even, are still whole democrats.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 314.
- ¹³ All great poets have been men of great knowledge.
BRYANT, *Lectures on Poetry: Relation of Poetry to Time and Place*.
- No man was ever yet a great poet without being at the same time a profound philosopher.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 15.
- ¹⁴ He that works and does some Poem, not he that merely says one, is worthy of the name of Poet.
CARLYLE, *Cromwell's Letters and Speeches: Introduction*.
- How does the poet speak to men with power, but by being still more a man than they.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Burns*.
- It is a man's sincerity and depth of vision that makes him a poet.
CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. iii.
- ¹⁵ Most joyful let the Poet be;
It is through him that all men see.
WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *The Poet of the Old and New Times*.
- ¹⁶ Party-Poets are like wasps, who dart
Death to themselves, but to their foes but smart.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Newspaper*, l. 11.
- ¹⁷ A poet is the painter of the soul.
ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. 20.
- The poet must be alike polished by an intercourse with the world as with the studies of taste; one to whom labour is negligence, refinement a science, and art a nature.
ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius: Vers de Société*.
- ¹⁸ Poets should be law-givers; that is, the boldest lyric inspiration should not chide and insult, but should announce and lead the civil code, and the day's work.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Of Prudence*.
- The sign and credentials of the poet are that he announces that which no man has foretold.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

1 What are our poets, take them as they fall,
Good, bad, rich, poor, much read, not read at
all?

Them and their works in the same class you'll
find—

They are the mere wastepaper of mankind.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Paper*.

2 The poet is the truest historian.
JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE, *Homer*.

We call those poets who are first to mark
Through earth's dull mist the coming of the
dawn,—

Who see in twilight's gloom the first pale spark,
While others only note that day is gone.

O. W. HOLMES, *Memorial Verses: Shakespeare*.
Poets, the first instructors of mankind.

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 449. (Dillon, tr.)

The true poet is all-knowing! he is an actual
world in miniature.

NOVALIS, *Fragment*. (Carlyle, tr.)

3 A poet is that which by the Greeks is called
καὶ ποιητής, ὁ ποιητής, a maker, or a feigner:
... from the word *ποιεῖν*, which signifies to
make, or feign. Hence he is called a poet.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Poeta*.

4 If men will impartially, and not asquint, look
toward the offices and function of a poet,
they will easily conclude to themselves the
impossibility of any man's being the good poet
without first being a good man.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone: Dedication*.

A poet's soul must contain the perfect shape of
all things good, wise and just. His body must be
spotless and without blemish, his life pure, his
thoughts high, his studies intense.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obituary Dicta: Second
Series: Milton*.

5 They shall be accounted poet kings
Who simply tell the most heart-easing things.
JOHN KEATS, *Sleep and Poetry*, l. 267.

6 Nothing is more certain than that great poets
are no sudden prodigies but slow results.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Chaucer*.

7 He who would not be frustrate of his hope to
write well hereafter in laudable things ought
himself to be a true poem.

MILTON, *Apology for Smectymnus*.

He who would write heroic poems should make
his whole life a heroic poem.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Schiller*.

8 A poet is a nightingale who sits in darkness
and sings to cheer its own solitude with sweet
sounds.

SHELLEY, *A Defence of Poetry*.

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended

inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic shadows
which futurity casts upon the present.

SHELLEY, *A Defence of Poetry*.

9 The tadpole poet will never grow into any-
thing bigger than a frog; not though in that
stage of development he should puff and blow
himself till he bursts with windy adulation at
the heels of the laureled ox.

SWINBURNE, *Under the Microscope*.

II—Poets: Apothegms

10 An eager meagre servant of the Muses.
(Μουσάρων ἀπαύρων ὑπάκοος.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*, l. 909.

11 They all are off their native heath—
Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

H. C. BUNNER, *Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe*.

12 When people say, "I've told you fifty times,"
They mean to scold, and very often do;
When poets say, "I've written fifty rhymes,"

They make you dread that they'll recite
them too.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto 4, st. 108.

13 Spare the poet for his subject's sake.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 636.

They best can judge a poet's worth,
Who oft themselves have known

The pangs of a poetic birth
By labours of their own.

COWPER, *To Dr. Darwin*, St. 2.

Poets! not in Arabia alone

You get beheaded when your skill is gone.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *The World's Way*.

14 Idleness, that is the curse of other men, is
the nurse of poets.

D'ARCY CRESSWELL, *The Poet's Progress*.

15 All men are poets at heart.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures:
Literary Ethics*.

Every man will be a poet if he can; otherwise a
philosopher or man of science. This proves the
superiority of the poet.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 11 April, 1852.

16 The experience of each new age requires a
new confession, and the world seems always
waiting for its poet.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: the Poet*.

17 The poet's business is not to save the soul of
man but to make it worth saving.

JAMES ELROY FLECKNER, (UNTERMYER, *Mod-
ern British Poetry*, p. 533.)

18 Those who err follow the poets.

The Koran. Ch. 26. The Oriental belief is that
poets are prompted by devils with such
scraps of angels' converse as they can hear
by stealth.

¹ Next to being a great poet, is the power of understanding one.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

² He is upbraidingly called a Poet, as if it were a most contemptible nickname.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Jam Litera Sordens*.

Slight not the songsmith.

WILLIAM WATSON, *England My Mother*. Pt. i.

³ He does not write whose verses no one reads. (Non scribit, cujus carmina nemo legit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, ep. 9, l. 2.

Enthusiast, go, unstring the lyre;

In vain thou sing'st if none admire,

How sweet so'er the strain.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *The Enthusiast*.

⁴ God's most candid critics are those of his children whom he has made poets.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH THE YOUNGER, *Oxford Poetry*, 1914: Preface.

⁵ The poet who does not revere his art, and believe in its sovereignty, is not born to wear the purple.

E. C. STEDMAN, *Poets of America*. Ch. 9.

⁶ For pointed satire I would Buckhurst choose, The best good man with the worst-natured muse.

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, An allusion to Horace, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 64.

Thou best humour'd man with the worst humour'd muse.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation; Postscript*, last line. Quoted. Referring to Caleb Whitefoord.

But you're our partic'lar author, you're our patriot and our friend,

You're the poet of the cuss-word an' the swear. EDGAR WALLACE, *Tommy to his Laureate*. Referring to Rudyard Kipling.

III—Poets: Born, Not Made

⁷ Sure there are poets which did never dream Upon Parnassus, nor did taste the stream Of Helicon; we therefore may suppose Those made not poets, but the poets those.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*.

⁸ Each year new consuls and proconsuls are made; but not every year is a king or a poet born. (Consules fiunt quotannis et novi proconsules: Solus aut rex aut poeta non quotannis nascitur.)

FLOPUS, *De Qualitate Vitæ*. Fragment 8. Hence the proverb, "Poeta nascitur, non fit," the poet is born, not made.

And, therefore, is an old proverb, Orator fit, poeta nascitur.

SIR PHILIP SMAREY, *Apologie for Poetrie*. (1595)

⁹ A good poet's made as well as born.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*.

¹⁰ The god makes not the poet; but The thesis, vice-versa put, Should Hebrew-wise be understood: And means, the poet makes the god.

MATTHEW PRYOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shepherd*. No. I, l. 62.

¹¹ No man is so born a poet but that he needs to be regenerated into a poetic artist.

JOHN STERLING, *Essays and Tales: Thoughts and Images*.

IV—Poets: Their Madness

¹² All poets are mad.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. *Democritus to the Reader*.

¹³ For that fine madness still he did retain, Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.

DRAYTON, *To Henry Reynolds: Of Poets and Poesy*, l. 109.

The man is mad, or else he's writing verses. (Aut insanit homo aut versus facit.)

HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. ii, sat. 7, l. 117. The line is spoken by Davus, Horace's slave, referring to his master's eccentric habits.

¹⁴ Perhaps no person can be a poet, or even enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milton*.

¹⁵ Prince of sweet songs made out of tears and fire. A harlot was thy nurse, a God thy sire;

Shame soiled thy song, and song assailed thy shame.

But from thy feet now death has washed the mire,

Love reads out first, at head of all our choir, Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name.

SWINBURNE, *Ballad of François Villon: Envoi*.

Mad verse, sad verse, glad verse and bad verse. JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET. Title of book. (1644)

How sad and mad and bad it was, But then, how it was sweet!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Confessions*.

V—Poets: Their Inspiration

¹⁶ Shuddering they drew her garments off—and found

A robe of sackcloth next the smooth, white skin.

Such, poets, is your bride, the Muse! young, gay,

Radiant, adorn'd outside; a hidden ground Of thought and of austerity within.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Austerity of Poetry*.

¹ The world but feels the present's spell,
The poet feels the past as well;
Whatever men have done, might do,
Whatever thought, might think it too.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Bacchanalia*. Pt. II, l. 65.

Not deep the Poet sees, but wide.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Resignation*, l. 212.

Poets, who bear buckets to the well
Of ampler draught.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vi, l. 135.

² For as nightingales do upon glow-worms feed,
So poets live upon the living light.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

³ I cast my nets in many streams
To catch the silver fish of dreams.

KARLE WILSON BAKER, *Poet Songs*.

⁴ The "vision and the faculty divine"

Come not by dreaming; he whose eye is
clear

To read the present, reads the future sign,
The truest seer.

HENRY MONTAGU BUTLER, *The Seer*. See 1529:B.

⁵ Homer's words are as costly and admirable to
Homer as Agamemnon's victories are to
Agamemnon.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

⁶ Like a Chimborazo under the line, running up
from a torrid base through all the climates
of the globe.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

With a poet, as with a mountain, the altitude is
reckoned by the highest point.

R. U. JOHNSON, *Poems of Fifty Years: Preface*.

⁷ Do not judge the poet's life to be sad because
of his plaintive verses and confessions of des-
pair. Because he was able to cast off his sor-
rows into these writings, therefore went he
onward free and serene to new experiences.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 520.

Slow comes the verse that real woe inspires:

Grief unaffected suits but ill with art,

Or flowing numbers with a bleeding heart.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, on
the Death of Mr. Addison*, l. 6.

⁸ 'Tis one of the mysteries of our condition
that the poet seems sometimes to have a mere
talent,—a chamber in his brain into which an
angel flies with divine messages, but the man,
apart from this privilege, commonplace. . . .
Poets are not to be seen.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 360.

⁹ Turnpike is one thing and blue sky another.
Let the poet, of all men, stop with his inspi-
ration. The inexorable rule in the muse's
court, either inspiration or silence, compels

the bard to report only his supreme moments.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry
and Imagination*.

¹⁰ If bright the sun, he carries,
All day his song is heard;
And when he goes he carries
No more baggage than a bird.

EMERSON, *The Poet*.

Ever the Poet from the land
Steers his bark and trims his sail;
Right out to sea his courses stand,
New worlds to find in pinnace frail.

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Poet*.

Tell men what they knew before,
Paint the prospect from their door,
Give to barrows, trays, and pans
Grace and glimmer of romance.

EMERSON, *Quatrain*.

¹¹ Whatever can happen to man has happened
so often that little remains for fancy or in-
vention. We have all been born; we have
most of us been married; and so many have
died before us, that our deaths can supply but
few materials for a poet.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, II, 408. (Hawkins,
ed.)

Knowledge of the subject is to the poet what
durable materials are to the architect.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, II, 408.

To tell of disappointment and misery, to thicken
the darkness of futurity, and perplex the laby-
rinth of uncertainty, has always been a delicious
employment of the poets.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*, IV, 110.

¹² A stewed poet? he doth sit like an unbraced
drum, with one of his heads beaten out; for
that you must note, a poet hath two heads as
a drum has: one for making, the other re-
peating!

BEN JOHNSON, *The Staple of News: Induction*.

¹³ Bards of Passion and of Mirth,

Ye have left your souls on earth!

Ye have souls in heaven too,

Double-lived in regions new.

JOHN KEATS, *Ode*. Written on the blank page
before Beaumont and Fletcher's *The Fair
Maid of the Inn*, and thus addressed to these
bards in particular.

¹⁴ As fire is kindled by fire, so is a poet's mind
kindled by contact with a brother poet.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 16.

¹⁵ Content, with meagre scrip and pilgrim staff,
Singing he journeys through the changeable
years;

At whiles, he stays to laugh with those that
laugh;

And, his way lies through the Vile of Tears,
JAMES B. KERRON, *The Sleeping Pilgrim*.

He flings a Romany ballad
Out through his prison bars
And, deaf, he sings of nightingales
Or, blind, he sings of stars.

MARY SINTON LITCH, *The Poet*.

1 Nine-tenths of the best poetry of the world has been written by poets less than thirty years old; a great deal more than half of it has been written by poets under twenty-five.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 147.

2 Read from some humbler poet,
Whose songs gushed from his heart,
As showers from the clouds of summer,
Or tears from the eyelids start;

Who, through long days of labor,
And nights devoid of ease,
Still heard in his soul the music
Of wonderful melodies.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*.

3 Poets have forgotten that the first lesson of literature, no less than of life, is the learning how to burn your own smoke; that the way to be original is to be healthy; . . . and that to make the common marvellous . . . is the test of genius.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Chaucer*.

4 A poet, soaring in the high region of his fancies, with his garland and singing robes about him,

MILTON, *Church Government*. Bk. ii, Intro.

5 Through moving waters of his mind
He daily drags thought's seine along,
Hoping within its mesh to find
A song!

J. R. MORELAND, *The Poet*.

6 Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time,
Why should I strive to set the crooked straight?

Let it suffice me that my murmuring rhyme
Beats with light wing against the ivory gate,

Telling a tale not too importunate

To those who in the sleepy region stay,

Lulled by the singer of an empty day.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Earthly Paradise: Apology*.

7 Whether verses are good for aught, I doubt;
they have always been my bane. . . . Would
that the Muses had looked away when I began
to write, and Phœbus refused to aid me
when my attempt was new. (An prosint, dubium,
nocuerunt carmina semper; . . . Averis
utinam tetigissem carmina Musis, Phœbus
et inceptum destituisset opus!)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 12, l. 13.

8 There is a god within us; we are in touch with
heaven: from celestial places comes our in-

spiration. (Est deus in nobis, et sunt commercia celi: Sedibus ætheriis spiritus ille venit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 549.

There is a god within us. It is when he stirs that our bosom warms; it is his impulse that sows the seeds of inspiration. (Est deus in nobis; agitante calescimus illo: Impetus hic sacræ semina mentis habet.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. vi, l. 5.

9 To build from matter is sublimely great,
But gods and poets only can create.

WILLIAM PITT, *To the Unknown Author of the Battle of the Sexes*.

10 All good poets, epic as well as lyric, compose their beautiful poems not as works of art, but because they are inspired and possessed.

PLATO, *Ion*. Sec. 533.

Poets utter great and wise things which they do not themselves understand.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. ii, sec. 5.

11 If I could dwell Where Israel!

Hath dwelt, and he where I,—

He might not sing so wildly well

A mortal melody,

While a bolder note than his might swell

From my lyre within the sky.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Israel*.

12 While pensive Poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 93.

13 Curs'd be the verse, how well soe'er it flow,
That tends to make one worthy man my foe,
Give Virtue scandal, Innocence a fear,
Or from the soft-eyed virgin steal a tear!

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 283.

14 Where stray ye, Muses! in what lawn or
grove, . . .

In those fair fields where sacred Isis glides,
Or else where Cam his winding vales divides?

POPE, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 23.

Rise, honest Muse! and sing the Man of Ross.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 250. The Man of Ross was John Kyrle, of Herefordshire.

15 Verse comes from Heav'n, like inward light;
Mere human pains can ne'er come by't;

The god, not we, the poem makes;

We only tell folks what he speaks.

PRIOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shepherd*, l. 41.

16 Sweet the exultance of song, but the strain
that precedes it is sweeter,

And never was poem yet writ, but the meaning
outmastered the metre.

RICHARD RIALTY, *Indirection*.

No song's pinions ever can
Quite out-soar the heart of man!

RICHARD ROWLEY, *To a Poet*.

¹ The degree in which a poet's imagination dominates reality is, in the end, the exact measure of his importance and dignity.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*. Vol. iv, p. 114.

² O for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V: Prologue*, l. 1.

³ The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth
to heaven;
And as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 12.

⁴ Thus, great with child to speak, and helpless
in my throes,
Biting my truant pen, beating myself for
spite:

"Fool!" said my Muse to me, "look in thy
heart, and write."

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet i, Sec 2251:10.

For voices pursue him by day,
And haunt him by night,
And he listens, and needs must obey,
When the Angel says, "Write!"
LONGFELLOW, *The Poet and His Songs*.

Would you have your songs endure?
Build on the human heart!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Sordello*. BK. II.

"Give me a theme," the little poet cried,
"And I will do my part,"
"Tis not a theme you need," the world replied;
"You need a heart."

R. W. GILDER, *Wanted, a Theme*.

⁵ The poet in a golden clime was born,
With golden stars above;
Dower'd with the hate of hate, the scorn of
scorn,

The love of love.
TENNYSON, *The Poet*.

⁶ Vex not thou the poet's mind
With thy shallow wit;
Vex not thou the poet's mind,
For thou canst not fathom it.
Clear and bright it should be ever,
Flowing like a crystal river,
Bright as light, and clear as wind.
TENNYSON, *The Poet's Mind*.

⁷ The Poet gathers fruit from every tree,
Yea, grapes from thorns and figs from thistles
he.

Plucked by his hand, the basest weed that
grows

Towers to a lily, reddens to a rose.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Four Epigrams*.

The statue—BUONARROTI said—doth wait,
Thrall'd in the block for me to liberate.
The poem—saith the poet—wanders free
Till I betray it to captivity.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Four Epigrams*.

VI—Poets: Their Virtues

⁸ Happy who in his verse can gently steer
From grave to light, from pleasant to severe.
(Heureux qui, dans ses vers, sait d'une voix
légère

Passer de grave au doux, du plaisant au
sévère.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Canto i, l. 75. (Dryden, tr.)

Form'd by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 379.

⁹ O brave poets, keep back nothing,
Nor mix falsehood with the whole!
Look up Godward; speak the truth in
Worthy song from earnest soul:

Hold, in high poetic duty,

Truest Truth the fairest Beauty!

E. B. BROWNING, *The Dead Pan*. St. 39.

¹⁰ I reckon, when I count at all,
First Poets—then the Sun—
Then Summer—then the Heaven of God—
And then the list is done.

But looking back—the first so seems

To comprehend the whole—

The others look a needless show,

So I write Poets—All.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. vi, No. 9.

¹¹ True poets are the guardians of the state.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 356.

¹² There was never poet who had not the heart
in the right place.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

¹³ By many hands the work of God is done,
Swart toil, pale thought, flushed dream, he
spurneth none:

Yea! and the weaver of a little rhyme

Is seen his worker in his own full time.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *English Poems: Inscription*, p. 105.

¹⁴ All that is best in the great poets of all countries
is not what is national in them, but what
is universal.

LONGFELLOW, *Kavanaugh*. Ch. 20.

¹⁵ The clear, sweet singer with the crown of
snow

Not whiter than the thoughts that housed
below!

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Cur-
tis: Postscript*, l. 43.

¹ "But how divine is utterance!" she said. "As
we to the brutes, poets are to us."

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
Ch. 16.

² Bravo, O poet! (Euge, poeta!)

PETRUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 75.

The flower of poets. (Flos poetarum.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*: Prologue, l. 18.

He could songs make and well indite..

CHAUCEY, *Canterbury Tales*: Prologue, l. 95.

³ Let me for once presume t' instruct the times,
To know the Poet from the man of rhymes:

'Tis he who gives my breast a thousand pains,
Can make me feel each passion that he feigns,
Enrage, compose, with more than magic art,
With pity and with terror tear my heart,
And snatch me o'er the earth, or thro' the air,
To Thebes, to Athens, when he will, and
where.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,
epic. i, l. 340.

The varying verse, the full resounding line,
The long majestic march, and energy divine.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,
epic. i, l. 268. Referring to Dryden.

⁴ I learnt life from the poets.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Corinne*. Bk. xviii, ch. 5.

⁵ He is a poet strong and true
Who loves wild thyme and honey-dew;
And like a brown bee works and sings
With morning freshness on his wings,
And a golden burden on his thighs,—
The pollen-dust of centuries!

MAURICE THOMPSON, *Wild Honey*.

⁶ Blessings be with them—and eternal praise,
Who gave us nobler loves, and nobler
arts,—

The Poets, who on earth have made us heirs
Of truth and pure delight by heavenly lays!
Wordsworth, *Personal Talk*. Sonnet iv.

⁷ His virtues formed the magic of his song.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on the tomb of Wil-
liam Cowper, l. 10. (See HAYLEY, *Life of
Cowper*. Vol. iv, p. 189.)

VII—Poets: Their Shortcomings

⁸ I agree with one of your reputable critics that
a taste for drawing-rooms has spoiled more
poets than ever did a taste for gutters.

THOMAS BREE, *The Mauve Decade*, p. 235.

⁹ "Poets needs must be
Or men or women—more's the pity"—"Ah,

But men, and still less women, happily.
Scarce need be poets."

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 90.

¹⁰ I do distrust the poet who discerns
No character or glory in his times.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 189.

Your poet who sings how Greeks
That never were, in Troy which never was,
Did this or the other impossible great thing.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Medium."*

¹¹ Yet half a beast is the great god Pan,
To laugh as he sits by the river,
Making a poet out of a man:

The true gods sigh for the cost and the pain—
For the reed that grows nevermore again
As a reed with the reeds in the river.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Musical Instrument*.

¹² I have never yet known a poet who did not
think himself the best. (Adhuc neminem cog-
novi poetam, qui sibi non optimus videretur.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 22, sec. 63.

¹³ The worst tragedy for a poet is to be admired
through being misunderstood.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*, p. 10.

¹⁴ Poor slaves in metre, dull and addle-pated,
Who rhyme below ev'n David's Psalms trans-
lated.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. II, l. 402.

Poets, like disputants, when reasons fail,
Have one sure refuge left, and that's to rail.

DRYDEN, *All for Love: Epilogue*, l. 1.

¹⁵ Poets have often nothing poetical about them
except their verses.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

Poets are prosy in their common talk,
As the fast trotters, for the most part, walk.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*.

¹⁶ Our poets are men of talents who sing, and
not the children of music.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

¹⁷ Of course poets have morals and manners of
their own, and custom is no argument with
them.

THOMAS HARDY, *Hand of Ethelberta*. Ch. 2.

¹⁸ Beggar is jealous of beggar and poet of poet.
(Και πτωχὸς πτωχῷ φθονεῖ καὶ δοῦλος δοῦλῳ.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 26.

Envy's a sharper spur than pay:
No author ever spar'd a brother;
Wits are gamecocks to one another.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Elephant and the
Bookseller*, l. 74.

Poets are sultans, if they had their will;
For every author would his brother kill.

ROGER B. ORRERY, *Prologues*.

Every poet in his kind

Is hit by him that comes behind.

SWIFT, *On Poetry: A Rhapsody*, l. 341.

That poets should be mediocre, neither men,
nor gods, nor booksellers ever permitted
(Mediocribus esse poetis Non homines, non
di, non concessere columnæ.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 372.

Third-rate poets no one knows, and but few
know those who are good. (Mediocres poetas
nemo novit; bonos pauci.)

TACITUS, *Dialogues de Oratoribus*. Sec. 10.

Let's strive to be the best; the Gods, we know it,
Pillars and men, hate an indifferent Poet.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Parcel-gilt Poetry*.

For there's no second-rate in poetry.

JOHN OLDHAM, *An Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*.

Men of sense fear to come in contact with a
raging poet. (Vesanum tetigisse timent fugi-
entque poetam Qui sapiunt.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 455.

All these fear verses and detest poets. (Omnes
hi metuunt versus, odere poetas.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 33.

I hate all Boets and Bainters.

GEORGE I OF ENGLAND. (CAMPBELL, *Life of
Lord Mansfield*, ch. 30, note.)

But was there ever such stuff as the great part of
Shakespeare? Is it not sad stuff? But one must
not say so.

GEORGE III OF ENGLAND, *Remark*, to Miss Bur-
ney.

Doctors undertake a doctor's work; carpen-
ters handle carpenter's tools: but, skilled or
unskilled, we scribble poetry, all alike.

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 116.

The irritable tribe of poets. (Genus irritabile
vatum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 102.

We poets are, in every age and nation,
A most absurd, wrong-headed generation.

SAMUEL JENYNS, *Imitation of Horace*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1.

We poets are (upon a poet's word)

Of all mankind, the creatures most absurd.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 358.

A poetical tempest arises. (Poetica surgit Tem-
pestas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 24.

It costs less to keep a lion than a poet; the
poet's belly is more capacious. (Constat le-
viori belui sumptu Nimirum et capiant plus
intestina poetæ.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 77.

The passionate heart of the poet is whirl'd
into folly and vice.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 4.

7

Dear Madam, take it from me, no Man . . .
is more dreadful than a Poet.

WILLIAM WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*.
(1672)

I am as barred and hidebound as one of your
scribbling poets.

WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act i, sc. 2.

VIII—The Poet and His Song

See also Song and Singer

Dropped feathers from the wings of God
My little songs and snatches are.

KARLE WILSON BAKER, *Poet Songs*.

And I made a rural pen,

And I stained the water clear,

And I wrote my happy songs

Every child may joy to hear.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Reeds of Innocence*.

Content, as random fancies might inspire,

If his weak harp at times or lonely lyre

He struck with desultory hand, and drew

Some softened tones, to Nature not untrue.

W. L. BOWLES, *Sonnets*.

O my uncared-for songs, what are ye worth,

That in my secret book, with so much care,

I write you, this one here and this one there,

Marking the time and order of your birth?

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Growth of Love*. St. 51.

12

Many tender souls

Have strung their losses on a rhyming thread,
As children cowslips.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 946.

Piping a vagrant ditty free from Care.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Pastoral Pictures*.

Some rhyme a neebor's name to lash;

Some rhyme (vain thought!) for needfu'

cash;

Some rhyme to court the country clash,

An' raise a din;

For me, an aim I never fash—

I rhyme for fun.

BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*. St. 1.

I am nae poet, in a sense,

But just a rhymier like by chance,

An' hae to learning nae pretence;

Yet, what the matter?

Whene'er my Muse does on me glance,

I jingle at her.

BURNS, *Epistle to John Lapraik*. St. 9.

15

There is a pleasure in poetic pains

Which only poets know.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 285. Quoted by

Wordsworth, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Sonnet

xix, l. 1.

18

Yea, though he sang not, he was true song

A light, a benediction.

¹ JOHN DRINKWATER, *The Dead Critic*.

Good people all, of every sort,
Give ear unto my song;
And if you find it wondrous short,
It cannot hold you long.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*.

² To write a verse or two, is all the praise
That I can raise.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Praise*.

I sing of brooks, of blossoms, birds, and bowers,
Of April, May, of June, and July flowers;
I sing of May-poles, hock-carts, wassails, wakes,
Of bridegrooms, brides, and of their bridal-cakes.
I write of Youth, of Love, and have access
By these, to sing of cleanly wantonness.
I sing of dews, of rains, and, piece by piece,
Of balm, of oil, of spice, and ambergris.
I sing of times trans-shifting; and I write
How roses first came red, and lilies white.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Argument of His Book*.

³ I sometimes sit beneath a tree
And read my own sweet songs.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Reader*.

I know not why, but even to me
My songs seem sweet when read to thee.

HENRY THOMSON, *A Tripe*.

⁴ For dear to Gods and man is sacred song.
Self-taught I sing; by Heav'n, and Heav'n
alone,

The genuine seeds of poesy are sown.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxii, l. 382. (Pope, tr.)

⁵ A humble bard, I fashion laborious songs.
(Operosa parvus Carmina fingo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 2, l. 31.

But if you rank me among lyric bards,
With my exalted head I touch the stars.
(Quodsi me lyricis vatibus inseris,
Sublimi feriam sidera vertice.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 1, l. 35.

⁶ My poesy was, "The deeper, the sweeter."

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 4.

⁷ But since the world with writing is possest,
I'll versify in spite; and do my best
To make as much waste-paper as the rest.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 23. (Dryden, tr.)

⁸ Could I but speak it and show it,
This pleasure more sharp than pain,
That baffles and lures me so,
The world should once more have a poet,
Such as it had
In the ages glad,
Long ago!

J. R. LOWELL, *In the Twilight*.

⁹ Lo! he am I whose light verse yields to none;

Reader, thy love, not awe, methinks I've won.
Let greater men strike loftier notes: I earn
Enough if my small themes oft to thy hands
return.

(Ille ego sum nulli nugarum laude secundus,
Quem non miraris sed puto, lector, amas.
Majores majora sonent: mihi parva locuto
Sufficit in vestras saepe redire manus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ix, epig. 1.

¹⁰ Better be a cornfed bard, writing lyrics by the
yard, with an appetite so gay it won't balk at
prairie hay, than to have a mighty pile, and
forget the way to smile!

WALT MASON, *Plutocrat and Poet*.

¹¹ More safe I sing with mortal voice, unchang'd
To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on evil days,
On evil days though fall'n, and evil tongues.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 24.

¹² My unpremeditated verse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 24.

And as in Beauty's bower he pensive sate,
Pour'd forth this unpremeditated lay,
To charms as fair as those that soothed his hap-
pier day.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 84.

The unpremeditated lay.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel: Intro-
duction*, l. 18.

A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard besceams
Who, void of envy, guile, and lust of gain,
On virtue still, and nature's pleasing themes,
Poured forth his unpremeditated strain.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*.

Canto i, st. 68. Thomson himself is meant by
"a bard here dwelt," and in a footnote he
says: "The following lines of this stanza were
writ by a friend of the author." The friend
is supposed to have been Lord Lyttelton.

¹³ As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisp'd in numbers, for the numbers came.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 127.

In numbers warmly pure and sweetly strong.

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Ode to Simplicity*, l. 3.

By magic numbers and persuasive sound.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act i, sc. 1.

To add to golden numbers golden numbers.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Patient Grissell*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁴ For I was taught in Paradise
To ease my breast of melodies.

KEATS, *Faery Song*.

¹⁵ And song is as foam that the sea-winds fret,
Though the thought at its heart should be
deep as the sea.

SWINBURNE, *Poems and Ballads. Second Ser-
ies: Dedication*.

¹⁶ Ring out, ring out my mournful rhymes,
But ring the fuller minstrel in!

THOMSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cvi, st. 5.

I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxi, st. 6.

I sing but as the linnet sings.

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister*: Bk. ii, ch. 11, *The Harper's Song*. (Carlyle, tr.)

Soft as a bubble sung
Out of a linnet's lung.

RALPH HODGSON, *Eve*.

I was singing as a bird mourns. (Je chantais
comme l'oiseau gémit.)

LAMARTINE, *Le Poète Mourant*.

The Doric reed once more
Well-pleased, I tune.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 3.

I, too, have songs; me also the shepherds call
a poet, but I trust them not. For as yet, methinks,
I sing nothing worthy of a Varius or
a Cinna, but gabble as a goose among melo-
dious swans. (Sed argutos inter strepere anser
olores.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. ix, l. 33.

When to my haughty spirit I rehearse
My verse,

Faulty enough it seems; yet sometimes when
I measure it by that of other men,
Why, then—

I see how easily it might be worse.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *An Odious Comparison*.

Wake, Betsy, wake, my sweet galoot!
Rise up, fair lady, while I touch my lute!
ARTEMUS WARD, *Among the Fenians*.

I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of
the world.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 52.

If I had peace to sit and sing,
Then I could make a lovely thing;
But I am stung with goads and whips,
So I build songs like iron ships.
Let it be something for my song,
If it is sometimes swift and strong.

ANNA WICKHAM, *The Singer*.

Surely there was a time I might have trod
The sunlit heights, and from life's dissonance
Struck one clear chord to reach the ears of
God.

OSCAR WILDE, *Helas!* Lines prefixed to his
poems, Paris edition, 1903.

I have seized life by the poetic side.

FRANZ WOEFFEL, (EMERSON, *Journals*, 1868.)

The moving accident is not my trade;
To freeze the blood I have no ready arts:
'Tis my delight, alone in summer shade,
To pipe a simple song for thinking hearts.

WORDSWORTH, *Hart-leap Well*. Pt. ii, st. 1.

He murmurs near the running brooks
A music sweeter than their own.

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*, l. 39.

The harvest of a quiet eye
That broods and sleeps on his own heart.

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*, l. 51.

POISON

When the Fates will, two poisons work for
good. (Cum fata volunt, bina venena juvant.)

AUSONIUS, *Epigrams*. No. iii, l. 12.

Venom destroys venom.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xxi, l. 156.

The gnat that sings his summer's song
Poison gets from Slander's tongue.
The poison of the snake and newt
Is the sweat of Envy's foot.

The poison of the honey-bee
Is the artist's jealousy. . . .

The strongest poison ever known
Came from Caesar's laurel crown.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auricles of Innocence*, l. 45.

The poisons are our principal medicines,
which kill the disease, and save the life.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

Tobacco, coffee, alcohol, hashish, prussic acid,
strychnine, are weak dilutions: the surest
poison is time.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

The coward's weapon, poison.

PIRINEAS FLETCHER, *Sicelides*. Act v, sc. 3.

One drop of poison infecteth the whole tun
of wine.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 39.

A little poison embitters much sweetness.

UNKNOWN, *Old English Homilies*. Ser. i, p.
23. (c. 1175)

What to some is food, to others may be sharp
poison. (Quod aliis cibus est, aliis fuit acre
venenum.)

LUCRETIVUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 638.

What's one man's poison, signior,

Is another's meat or drink.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act
iii, sc. 2.

And one man's meat, another's poison is.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Works*, p. 254.

Wan Lo has made an amazing discovery.

"I have found," he cries,

"That what is one man's poison
Is another man's poison."

HENRY HARRISON, *Wan Lo Tanke*.

A little poison now and then: that causeth
pleasant dreams; and much poison at last for
an easy death.

NITZSCH, *Thus Spoke Zarathustra*. Sec. 3.

- 1
Wicked poisons lurk in sweet honey. (*Inpia sub dulci melle venena latent.*)
OVID, *Amores* Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 104.
See also SWEETNESS: SWEET AND BITTER.
- 2
I know too well the poison and the sting
Of things too sweet.
ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Per Pacem ad Lucem*.
- 3
Poison is drunk from cups of gold. (*Venenum in auro bibitur*)
SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 453.
Poison is poison though it comes in a golden cup.
THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 705. (1630)
- 4
I bought an unction of a mountebank,
So mortal that, but dip a knife in it,
Where it draws blood no cataplasm so rare,
Collected from all simples that have virtue
Under the moon, can save the thing from
death
That is but scratch'd withal.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet* Act iv, sc. 7, l. 142.
Then, venom, to thy work
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet* Act v, sc. 2, l. 333.
- 5
In poison there is physic.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 137.
Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth
SHAKESPEARE, *King John* Act i, sc. 1, l. 213.
- 6
They love not poison that do poison need.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act v, sc. 6, l. 38.
- 7
Let me have
A dram of poison, such soon-speeding gear
As will disperse itself through all the veins
That the life-weary taker may fall dead
And that the trunk may be discharg'd of
breath
As violently as hasty powder fir'd
Doth hurry from the fatal cannon's womb.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 59.
- 8
Oh! you do bear a poison in your mind
That would not let you rest in Paradise.
CHARLES JEREMIAH WELLS, *Joseph and His Brethren*, Act iii, sc. 1.
- 9
He kissed her cold corpse a thousand times
o'er,
And called her his jewel though she was no
more;
And he drank all the pison like a lover so
brave,
And Villikins and Dinah lie buried in one
grave.
UNKNOWN, *Villikins and Dinah*. George Augustus Sala (*Autobiography*) states that this ballad is older than the age of Elizabeth; modern version interpolated by Henry Mayhew in his *Wandering Minstrel*.

POLAND

- 10
Hope of the half-defeated; house of gold,
Shrine of the sword and tower of ivory.
HILAIRE BELLOC.
Mr. Belloc has put the Polish ideal into lines dedicated to a great Polish shrine
CHESTERTON, *Generally Speaking*, p. 53.
- 11
She, like the eagle, will renew her age,
And fresh historic plumes of Fame put on,—
Another Athens after Marathon,
Where eloquence shall fulmine, arts refine.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lines on Poland*, l. 30.
- 12
He smote the skadded Polacks on the ice.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 63.
- 13
The heart of Poland hath not ceased
To quiver, tho' her sacred blood doth drown
The fields, and out of every smouldering town
Cries to Thee.
TENNYSON, *Poland*, l. 3.

POLICE

- 14
Ah, take one consideration with another—
A policeman's lot is not a happy one
W. S. GILBERT, *The Pirates of Penzance*, Act ii.
- 15
A fiend, a fury, pitiless and rough;
A wolf, nay, worse, a fellow all in buff;
A back-friend, a shoulder-clapper, one that
countermands
The passages of alleys, creeks and narrow
lands,
A hound that runs counter and yet draws dry-
foot well;
One that before the judgement carries poor
souls to hell.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 35.
- 16
Thou art pinch'd for't now.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 74.
- 17
Policemen are soldiers who act alone; soldiers
are policemen who act in unison.
HENRY SPENCER, *Social Statics*, Pt. iii, ch. 21, sec. 8.
- 18
A lidless watcher of the public weal.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. iv, l. 306.
- 19
You'll be copped, then.
THOMAS TERRELL, *Lady Delmar*, Act i.
There were cries of "Coppers, coppers!" in the
yard
THOMAS TERRELL, *Lady Delmar*, Act i.

POLICY, see CUNNING

POLITENESS, see COURTESY, MANNERS

POLITICS

See also Statesman; Vote and Voting

I—Politics: Definitions

¹ Mao is a political animal. (Πολιτικὸν ὁ ἀνθρωπος.)

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. i, ch. 1, sec. 10. The complete quotation is: "And why man is a political animal in a greater measure than any bee or any gregarious animal, is clear. For nature does nothing without purpose, and man alone of the animals possesses speech."

Learn'd or unlearn'd, we all are politicians.

SOAME JENYNS, *Imitations of Horace*. Bk. ii, epus 1.

² There is no gambling like politics.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 82.

There is nothing in which the power of circumstances is more evident than in politics.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Life of Bentinck*.

³ A good deal of our politics is physiological.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

⁴ Politics, like religion, hold up torches of martyrdom to the reformers of error

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 59.

There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as religion. By persuading others we convince ourselves.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 35, 19 Dec., 1769.

⁵ Those who would treat politics and morality apart will never understand the one or the other

JOHN MORLEY, *Romance*, p. 380.

In politics the choice is constantly between two evils, and action is one long second best.

JOHN MORLEY.

⁶ Politics is the science of exigencies.

THEODORE PARKER, *Ten Sermons: Of Truth*.

Politics is economics in action.

ROBERT M. LA FOLLETTE

⁷ It is the first business of men, the school to mediocrity, to the covetously ambitious a sty, to the dullard his amphitheatre, arms of Titans to the desperately enterprising, Olympus to the genius.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 1. Of Politics.

⁸ There is no more perfect endowment in man than political virtue.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides and Marcus Cato*. Ch. 3.

⁹ I tell you Folks, all Politics is Apple Sauce.

WILL ROGERS, *The Hilarate Digest*, p. 30.

¹⁰ Those two amusements for all fools of eminence, Politics or Poetry.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 43.

Politics and theology are the only two really great subjects.

HARRIET GROTF. Quoted by W. E. Gladstone, *Letter to Lord Rosebery*. 15 Sept., 1880. (MORLEY, *Life of Gladstone*. Bk. viii, ch. 1.)

¹¹ Politics is perhaps the only profession for which no preparation is thought necessary.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Yokhuda-Toraino*.

We trust a man with making constitutions on less proof of competence than we should demand before we gave him our shoe to patch

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

¹² Politics . . . are but the cigar-smoke of a man.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walking*.

¹³ Politics I conceive to be nothing more than the science of the ordered progress of society along the lines of greatest usefulness and convenience to itself

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Pan-American Scientific Congress, Washington, D.C., 6 Jan., 1916.

II—Politics: Apothegms

¹⁴ Politics make strange bedfellows.

CHARLES DUBOIS WARNER, *My Summer in a Garden*. Ch. 15 (1871) Frequently quoted, for example, by J. S. BASSSETT, *Life of Andrew Jackson*, p. 351. (1911)

¹⁵ Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together

EDMUND BURKE, *Cconciliation with America*.

¹⁷ Vain hope, to make people happy by politics! CARLYLE (FROUDE, *Thomas Carlyle, First Forty Years: Journal*, 30 Oct., 1891)

¹⁸ In politics, what begins in fear usually ends in folly.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 5 Oct., 1830.

¹⁹ The practice of politics in the East may be defined by one word—obsequiation.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. v, ch. 10.

²⁰ In politics experiments mean revolutions.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Popanilla*. Ch. 4. Note, dated 1828.

Finality is not the language of politics.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 28 Feb., 1859.

²¹ As I sat opposite the Treasury Bench, the Ministers reminded me of those marine landscapes not unusual on the coasts of South America. You behold a range of exhausted volcanoes.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*. Manchester, 3 April, 1872.

¹ No politics disturb their mind.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Logicians Refuted*, l. 24.

Politics we bar, They are not our bent.
W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*, Act I.

² It is the good of public life that it supplies agreeable topics and general conversation.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*, Vol. I, p. 343.

³ Agitate, agitate, agitate.

LORD MELBOURNE, (TOWRENS, *Life of Lord Melbourne*, Vol. I, p. 320.) See also under Action.

⁴ The immemorial political-economic principle hat it never will get well if you pick it.

H. L. MENCKEN, *What is Going on in the World*, (*American Mercury*, Nov., 1933, p. 257.)

⁵ In political discussion heat is in inverse proportion to knowledge.

J. G. C. MINCHIN, *The Growth of Freedom in the Balkan Peninsula*.

When quacks with pills political would dope us
When politics absorbs the livelong day,
I like to think about the star Canopus,
So far, so far away! . . .

For after one has had about a week of
The arguments of friends as well as foes,
A star that has no parallax to speak of
Conduces to repose.

BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *Canopus*.

⁶ The quicksands of politics.

BASIL MONTAGUE, *Essays: Bacon's Works*.

⁷ There is no Canaan in politics.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech: Public Opinion*, 28 Jan., 1852.

⁸ Civilization dwarfs political machinery.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, on the election of Lincoln, 7 Nov., 1860.

⁹ 'Tis not juggling that is to be blamed, but much juggling, for the world cannot be governed without it.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Juggling*.

¹⁰ Political changes should never be made save after overcoming great resistance.

SPENCER, *Principles of Ethics*, Sec. 468.

III.—Politics: Their Corruption

¹¹ The age of virtuous politics is past.

COWPER, *The Task*, BK. v, l. 493.

¹² I am sufficiently behind the scenes to know the worth of political life. I am quite an infidel about it, and shall never be converted.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*, Ch. 43.

¹³ What a vicious practice is this of our politi-

cians at Washington pairing off! as if one man who votes wrong, going away, could excuse you, who mean to vote right, for going away; or as if your presence did not tell in more ways than in your vote. Suppose the three hundred heroes at Thermopylae had paired off with three hundred Persians; would it have been all the same to Greece, and to history?

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

¹⁴ Politics is a deleterious profession, like some poisonous handicrafts.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

In politics and in trade, bruisers and pirates are of better promise than talkers and clerks.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

There is a certain satisfaction in coming down to the lowest ground of politics, for we get rid of cant and hypocrisy.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.

¹⁵ They politics like ours profess,
The greater prey upon the less.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Grotto*, l. 69.

¹⁶ State-business is a cruel trade; good-nature is a bungler in it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 217.

¹⁷ You can't adopt politics as a profession and remain honest.

LOUIS McHENRY HOWE, *Address*, to Columbia University School of Journalism, 17 Jan., 1933.

No man, I fear, can effect great benefits for his country without some sacrifice of the minor virtues.

SYDNEY SMITH, (*Lady Holland, Memoir*.)

Scrupulous people are not suited to great affairs.
TUBGOT.

¹⁸ O ye who lead, Take heed!

Blindness we may forgive, but baseness we will smite.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *An Ode in Time of Hesitation*.

¹⁹ With what grace could I face the men who were driven out of the Republican party by the crooked work at the convention of 1912, and ask them to support for President the head devil [Elihu Root] of the whole thing? How could I face them and say, "The emergency is so great that I must ask you to forget the burglary of 1912, and put this unconvicted felon in the White House?"

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, (*THOMPSON: Presidents I've Known*, p. 204.)

²⁰ In public life, instead of modesty, incorruptibility, and honesty, shamelessness, bribery, and rapacity hold sway. (Ad rem publicam

... pro pudore, pro abstentia, pro virtute, audacia, largito, avaritia vigeabant.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 3.

In politics I am sure it is even a Machiavelian holy maxim, "That some men should be ruined for the good of others."

SWIFT, *Essay on English Bubbles*.

The public path of life is dirty.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 373.

IV—Politics: Their Reformation

To convince a poor voter by the common argument of promised reforms is merely to corrupt him with hope.

CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintilla Juris*.

When shall the softer, saner politics, Whereof we dream, have play in each proud land?

THOMAS HARDY, *Departure*, l. 11.

The purification of politics is an iridescent dream. Government is force. . . . The Decalogue and the Golden Rule have no place in a political campaign. . . . The commander who lost the battle through the activity of his moral nature would be the derision and jest of history.

JOHN J. INGALLS, *Article*, *New York World*, 1890.

Most schemes of political improvement are very laughable things.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*BOSWELL*, *Life*, ii, 102.)

As it was in the beginning,
Is to-day official sinning,

And shall be for evermore.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *A General Summary*.

V—Politics: Measures Not Men

Measures, not men.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letter*, 6 March, 1742;

EARL OF SHELburne, *Letter*, 11 July, 1763.

Measures, not men, have always been my mark.
GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1768)

It is necessary that I should qualify the doctrine of its being not men, but measures, that I am determined to support. In a monarchy it is the duty of parliament to look at the men as well as at the measures.

LORD BROUGHAM, *Speech*, House of Commons. Nov., 1830.

Of this stamp is the cant of "Not men but measures"; a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honourable engagement.

EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents*. (1770)

Away with the cant of "Measures, not men!"—the idle supposition that it is the harness and not the horses that draw the chariot along. No Sir, if the comparison must be made, if the distinction must be taken, men are everything, measures comparatively nothing.

GEORGE CANNING, *Speech*, against the Addington Ministry, 1801.

It used to be an applauded political maxim, "Measures, not men." I venture to denounce the soundness of this maxim, and to propose "Men, not measures." . . . Better a hundred times an honest administration of an erroneous policy than a corrupt administration of a good one.

E. J. PHELPS, *Address*, at dinner N. Y. Chamber of Commerce, 19 Nov., 1889.

VI—Politics: Parties

All political parties die at last of swallowing their own lies.

JOHN ARBUTHNOT, (*RICHARD GARNETT*, *Life of Emerson*, p. 163.)

When great questions end, little parties begin.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *English Constitution*, p. 261.

Party divisions, whether on the whole operating for good or evil, are things inseparable from free government.

EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Publication*, "The Present State of the Nation."

Being of no party,
I shall offend all parties:—never mind!
My words, at least, are more sincere and hearty

Than if I sought to sail before the wind.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ix, st. 26.

In these days, more emphatically than ever,
"to live, signifies to unite with a party or to make one."

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

Party honesty is party expediency.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Interview*, *New York Commercial Advertiser*. 19 Sept., 1889.

They have proved themselves offensive partisans and unscrupulous manipulators of local party management.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter to George William Curtis*, 25 Dec., 1884.

To sacrifice one's honour to one's party is so unselfish an act that our most generous statesmen have not hesitated to do it.

CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintilla Juris*.

I always voted at my party's call,
And never thought of thinking for myself at all!
I thought so little, they rewarded me

By making me the ruler of the Queen's nave!
W. S. GILBERT, *Pinafore*. Act I.

1 Party is organized opinion.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Oxford, 25 Nov., 1864.

2 I believe that without party Parliamentary Government is impossible.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Manchester, 3 April, 1872.

All free governments are party governments.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Remarks*, on the death of Oliver H. P. Morton, House of Representatives, 18 Jan., 1878.

3 Still violent, whatever cause he took,
But most against the party he forsook;
For renegadoes, who ne'er turn by halves,
Are bound in conscience to be double knaves.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. II, l. 364.

4 At home the hateful names of parties cease,
And factious souls are wearied into peace.
DRYDEN, *Astræa Redux*, l. 312.

5 The vice of our leading parties in this country is that they do not plant themselves on the deep and necessary grounds to which they are respectively entitled, but lash themselves to fury in the carrying of some local and momentary measure, nowise useful to the commonwealth. Of the two great parties which at this hour almost share the nation between them, I should say that one has the best cause, and the other contains the best men.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *Politics*.

In our political parties, compute the power of badges and emblems. See the great ball which they roll from Baltimore to Bunker Hill! Witness the cider-barrel, the log-cabin, the hickory-stick, the palmetto.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *The Poet*.

6 Who, born for the universe, narrow'd his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 31.

7 The best party is but a kind of conspiracy against the rest of the nation. . . . Ignorance maketh men go into a party, and shame keepeth them from going out of it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 225.

8 He serves his party best who serves the country best.

RUTHERFORD B. HAYES, *Inaugural Address*, 5 March, 1877.

He serves me most who serves his country best.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 201. (Pope, tr.)

9 If I could not go to heaven but with a party,
I would not go there at all.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Francis Hopkinson*, 1789.

10 Faction, Disappointment's restless child.

SOAME JENYNS, *On the Late Attempt on His Majesty's Life*.

And clamorous Faction, gagged and bound,
Gasping its life out on the ground.

RICHARD REAUX, *Apocalypse*.

11 Our differences are policies, our agreement: principles.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, *Speech*, at Des Moines 1901.

12 A party of order or stability and a party of progress or reform are both necessary elements of a healthy state of political life.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 2.

13 Any party which takes credit for the rain must not be surprised if its opponents blame it for the drought.

DWIGHT W. MORROW, *Campaign Speech*, Oct., 1930.

14 Party-spirit, which at best is but the madness of many, for the gain of a few.

POPE, *Letter to Blount*, 27 Aug., 1714.

Party is the madness of the many for the gain of a few.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*. Sometimes mistakenly ascribed to Swift.

15 A good party is better than the best man that ever lived.

THOMAS B. REED. (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

16 The first advice I have to give the party is that it should clean its slate.

LORD ROSEBERRY, *Speech*, Chesterfield, 16 Dec., 1901.

17 You tell me I am a party man. I hope I shall always be so.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

18 He shall be disfranchised who, in time of faction, takes neither side.

SOLOON, *Tables of the Law*. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*: *Solon*. Sec. 20.)

19 When I first came into Parliament, Mr. Tierney, a great Whig authority, used always to say that the duty of an Opposition was very simple—it was to oppose everything and propose nothing.

LORD STANLEY, *Debate*, 4 June, 1841.

The Duty of an Opposition is to oppose.

LORD RANDOLPH CHURCHILL, quoting George Tierney.

VII—Politics: Liberal and Conservative

He belonged to the third party, the quiddists or quids, being the tertium quid, . . . which had no name, but was really an anti-Madison movement.

HENRY ADAMS, *John Randolph*, p. 182.

You want a seat? Then boldly sate your itch;

Be very radical, and very rich.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *The Golden Age*.

The Right Honourable gentleman [Sir Robert Peel] caught the Whigs bathing and walked away with their clothes.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 28 Feb., 1845.

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 17 March, 1845. See CONSERVATISM.

It [Liberalism] is the introduction into the practical business of life of the highest kind—namely, politics—of philosophical ideas instead of political principle.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 5 June, 1848.

The liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xiii, 3.

What is a communist? One who has yearnings

For equal division of unequal earnings.

ESSENER ELLIOT, *Epigram*.

Parlor bolshevism.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Metropolitan Magazine*, June, 1918.

The Democratic party is the party of the Poor marshalled against the Rich. . . . But they are always officered by a few self-seeking deserters from the Rich or Whig party.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1857.

The Democratic party is like a mule—without pride of ancestry or hope of posterity.

EMORY STORRS, *Speech*, during campaign of 1888. Also attributed to William C. Linton, Ignatius Donnelly and Judge Gay Gordon.

The Democratic party is like a man riding backward in a railroad car; it never sees anything until it has got past it.

THOMAS B. REED. (ROBINSON, *Life*.)

The penguin flies backwards because he doesn't care to see where he's going, but wants to see where he's been.

FRED ALLEN, *The Backward View*.

Yes, I am a Democrat still, very still.

DAVID B. HILL. When asked, on his return from the Democratic convention of 1896 if he was still a Democrat.

Deprived of all they had [by Cromwell], they took to a wild life of robbery, and were called Tories, from the Irish word meaning a plunderer.

W. S. GAZZEC, *Irish History*, p. 62.

A gentleman had a red Ribband in his hat . . . he said it signified that he was a Tory. What's that? said she. He answered, An Irish rebel . . . I hear that . . . instead of Cavalier and Roundhead, they are now called Tors and Wiggs.

OLIVER HEYWOOD, *Diaries*, 24 Oct., 1681.

Where you see a Whig you see a rascal . . . The first Whig was the devil.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. II, p. 393; and BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.

Whig: The name of a faction.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary of the English Language*.

A wise Tory and a wise Whig, I believe, will agree. Their principles are the same, though their modes of thinking are different.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Of Tory and Whig*. Written statement given to Boswell, 1783.

There is always some basic principle that will ultimately get the Republican party together. If my observations are worth anything, that basic principle is the cohesive power of public plunder.

A. J. MCLAURIN, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, May, 1906.

Stalwart Republicans.

JAMES G. BLAINE. Coined in 1877 to describe the group in Congress who fought to sustain the privileges of Republicans in the South.

The Republicans have their splits right after election and Democrats have theirs just before an election.

WILL ROGERS, *Syndicate Article*, 29 Dec., 1930.

Socialism is simply the degenerate capitalism of bankrupt capitalists. Its one genuine object is to get more money for its professors.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*, Ser. III, p. 109.

I have never given way to that puritanical feeling of the Whigs against dining with Tories.

Tory and Whig in turn shall be my host; I taste no politics in boiled and roast.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to John Murray*, 1834.

He thinks like a Tory and talks like a Radical, and that's so important now-a-days.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act II.

Toryism is an innate principle o' human nature—Whiggism but an evil habit.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 4.

By "radical" I understand one who goes too

far; by "conservative" one who does not go far enough; by "reactionary" one who won't go at all. I suppose I must be a "progressive," which I take to be one who insists on recognizing new facts, adjusting policies to facts and circumstances as they arise.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, N. Y., 29 Jan., 1911.

By a progressive I do not mean a man who is ready to move, but a man who knows where he is going when he moves.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, St. Paul, Minn., 9 Sept., 1919.

¹ A man of hope and forward-looking mind.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Ek. vii, l. 276.

For "right" and "left" as applied to conservatives and liberals, see APPENDIX.

VIII—Politics: Expediency

² I am invariably of the politics of people at whose table I sit, or beneath whose roof I sleep.

GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*, Ch. 16.

And so God save the regent, church, and King! Which means that I like all and every thing.

BYRON, *Beppo*, St. 48.

³ In politics if thou wouldst mix,
And mean thy fortunes be,
Bear this in mind: Be deaf and blind,
Let great folks hear and see.

ROBERT BURNS, *At the Globe Tavern*, No. 4.

⁴ Principle is ever my motto, not expediency.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*, Bk. II, ch. 2.

⁵ He [Sir Condy] . . . was very ill-used by the Government about a place that was promised him and never given, after his supporting them against his conscience very honourably, and being greatly abused for it, which hurt him greatly, he having the name of a great patriot in the country before.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Castle Rackrent: Continuation of Memoirs*.

⁶ The greatest superstition now entertained by public men is that hypocrisy is the royal road to success.

R. G. INCHESOLL, *Speech*, Thirteen Club Dinner, 13 Dec., 1886.

⁷ A marvellous Providence fashioned us hollower,
O' purpose that we might our principles swallow.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. I, No. 4.

It ain't by principles nor men
My prudent course is steadiod:

I scart wich pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. I, No. 6.

Es to my principles, I glory
In hev'in' nothin' o' the sort;

I aint a Whig, I aint a Tory,
I'm jest a candor-date, in short.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. I, No. 7.

Now warn't that a system wuth pains in preservin'?

Where the people found jints an' their frien's
dove the carvin'?

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. II, No. 5.

⁸ I keep my principle, that of living and dying
the vicar of Bray.

REV. SYMON SYMONDS. Bray is a village in Berkshire, England, and tradition asserts that Symon Symonds, the vicar there, preserved his incumbency for half a century by being twice Protestant and twice Catholic under Henry VIII, Edward VI, Mary, and Elizabeth. (FULLER, *Worthies of Berkshire*.)

In good King Charles's golden days,
When loyalty no harm meant,

A zealous high-churchman was I,
And so I got preferment. . . .

And this is law that I'll maintain
Until my dying day, sir,

That whatsoever king shall reign,
Still I'll be Vicar of Bray, sir.

UNKNOWN, *The Vicar of Bray*, (c. 1700)

Sometimes ascribed to a Colonel Fuller, an officer in the army of George I.

He held it safer to be of the religion of the King or Queen that was in being, for he knew that he came raw into the world, and accounted it no point of wisdom to be broiled out of it.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *The Old, Old, Very Old Man*, (1635)

Whatever I can say or do,
I'm sure not much avails;

I shall still Vicar be of Bray,
Whichever side prevails.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Tale of the Cobbler and the Vicar of Bray*.

I dare be bold, you're one of those

Have took the covenant,
With cavaliers are cavaliers
And with the saints, a saint.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Tale of the Cobbler and the Vicar of Bray*.

I loved no King since Forty One

When Prelacy went down,
A Cloak and Band I then put on,
And preached against the Crown.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *The Turn-Coat*.

I never doubted of the prudent versatility of

your Vicar of Bray.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Nov., 1756.

⁹ From whatever direction the wind is, the
sail is shifted accordingly. (Ut quomque est
ventus, quasi navi in mari.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudus*, l. 754.

Not a weathercock on the top of the edifice,
exalted for my levity and versatility, and of no
use but to indicate the shiftings of every fash-
ionable gale.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, at Bristol, 1780.

¹ My pollertics, like my religion, bein of a
exceedin accommodatin character.
ARTEMUS WARD, *The Crisis*.

IX—Politics: The Politician

² It is as hard and severe a thing to be a true
politician as to be truly moral.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

³ Surely, as there are mountebanks for the
natural body, so there are mountebanks for
the political body: men who undertake great
cures; and perhaps have been lucky in two
or three experiments, but want the grounds
of science, and therefore cannot hold out.

BACON, *Essays: Of Boldness*.

⁴ There are three classes of politicians—those
who under pressure of an existing evil seek for
change; . . . those who, with conscious and
definite aim, plant the great Hereafter in the
Now; . . . and thirdly, those who with clear
eye discern the dependence of the Hereafter
upon the Now, and because they shrink from
the Hereafter, refuse to take the step which
renders it inevitably certain.

GEORGE BRIMLEY, *Essays: Wordsworth's
Poems*.

⁵ I was not swaddled and rocked and dawdled
into a legislator.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to a Noble Lord*.

⁶ An honest politician is one who, when he is
bought, will stay bought.

SIMON CAMERON, Republican Boss of Pennsyl-
vania, about 1860. Quoted by Thomas B.
Reed. (ROBINSON, *Life*.)

⁷ Pelting each other for the public good.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 623.

⁸ It is wonderful how little mischief we can
do with all our trouble.

MANDELL CREIGHTON. (CREIGHTON, *Life*.)

⁹ Demagogues are the mob's lacqueys. (Τοὶ
δημαγωγοὶ ἐχλὺν διακρίουσιν.)

DIODEGENES. (DIODEGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Bk.
VI, sec. 24.) See also under PEOPLE.

In every age the vilest specimens of human
nature are to be found among demagogues.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 5.

¹⁰ One who is a master of jibes and flouts and
jeers.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 1874, referring to the Marquis of
Salisbury.

¹¹ For politicians neither love nor hate.

DAYTON, *Ahasuerus and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 223.

Politicians neither love nor hate. Interest, not
sentiment, directs them.

LORE CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 23 Dec., 1748.

¹² To the people they're ollers ez slick ez mo-
lasses,

An' butter their bread on both sides with
The Masses.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No. 4.

We're the original friends o' the nation,
All the rest air a paltry an' base fabrication.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 5.

¹³ Skilled to pull wires, he baffles Nature's hope,
Who sure intended him to stretch a rope.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Boss*. Probably referring to
Boss Tweed, of New York.

Whitewashed, he quits the politicians' strife
At ease in mind, with pockets filled for life.

J. R. LOWELL, *Tempora Mutantur*.

But John P. Robinson, he
Sez they did n't know everythin' down in Judee.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No. 3.

¹⁴ Once there were two brothers. One ran away
to sea, the other was elected Vice-President,
and nothing was ever heard of either of them
again.

THOMAS R. MARSHALL, *Recollections*.

¹⁵ To scholars who become politicians the comic
role is usually assigned; they have to be the
good conscience of a state policy.

NIETZSCHE, *Human, All-Too-Human*. Bk. II,
p. 468.

We cannot safely leave politics to politicians, or
political economy to college professors.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*, p. 9.

¹⁶ They [politicians] are the semi-failures in
business and the professions, men of mediocre
mentality, dubious morals, and magnificent
commonplaceness.

W. B. PITKIN, *The Twilight of the American
Mind*, p. 81.

¹⁷ The conduct of a wise politician is ever
suited to the present posture of affairs. Often
by foregoing a part he saves the whole, and
by yielding in a small matter secures a
greater.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Publicola and Solon*.

¹⁸ Old politicians chew on wisdom past,
And totter on in bus'ness to the last.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. I, l. 228.

Coffee, which makes the politician wise,
And see thro' all things with his half-shut eyes.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto III, l. 117.

¹⁹ There lies beneath this mossy stone
A politician who

Touched a live issue without gloves,
And never did come to,

KIRKE PRATTON, *Epitaph*.

¹ Perhaps been poorly rich, and meanly great,
The slave of pomp, a cipher in the state.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *The Bastard*, l. 39.

² It might be the pate of a politician, . . . one
that would circumvent God.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 86.

This vile politician.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 241.

³ Get thee glass eyes;
And, like a scurvy politician, seem
To see the things thou dost not.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 174.

⁴ Or that eternal want of pence,
Which vexes public men.

TENNYSON, *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue*, l. 43.

⁵ I'm not a politician and my other habits
air good.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Fourth of July Oration*.

You won't be able to find such another pack of
poppycock gabblers as the present Congress.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Travels: Things in New York*.

⁶ Lord of the golden tongue and smiting eyes;
Great out of season and untimely wise:
A man whose virtue, genius, grandeur, worth,
Wrought deadlier ill than ages can undo.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Political Luminary*.

The earth's high places who attain to fill
By most indomitably sitting still, . . .
Find in the golden mean their proper bliss,
And doing nothing, never do amiss;
But lapt in men's good graces live, and die
By all regretted, nobody knows why.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Sketch of a Political Character*.

⁷ Things get very lonely in Washington some-
times. The real voice of the great people
of America sometimes sounds faint and dis-
tant in that strange city. You hear politics
until you wish that both parties were smothered
in their own gas.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, St. Louis, Mo., 5
Sept., 1919.

It is easy enough to see why a man goes to the
poor house or the penitentiary. Its because he
can't help it. But why he should wofuntarily go
and live in Washinton, is intirely beyond my
comprehension.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Interview with the Prince
Napoleon*.

At Washington, where an insignificant individual
may trespass on a nation's time.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

X—Politics: Office-Holding

⁸ No man who ever held the office of President
would congratulate a friend on obtaining it.

He will make one man ungrateful, and a
hundred men his enemies, for every office
he can bestow.

JOHN ADAMS, referring to the election of his
son, John Quincy Adams, to the Presi-
dency. (QUINCY, *Figures of the Past*, p. 74.)

Every time I bestow a vacant office I make a
hundred discontented persons and one ingrate.
(Toutes les fois que je donne une place vacante,
je fais cent mécontents et un ingrat.)

LOUIS XIV. (VOLTAIRE, *Siecle de Louis XIV.*)

⁹ In order to distribute the offices according to
merit it is necessary for the citizens to know
each other's personal characters. . . . Hap-
hazard decision is unjust, and this must ob-
viously prevail in a numerous community.

ARISTOTLE, *Politica*. Bk. vii, ch. 4, sec. 7.

But we'll hae ane true 'mang ourself,
A man we ken, and a' that.

BURNS, *Heron Election Ballad*.

¹⁰ Examine the Honours List and you will know
exactly how a government feels in its inside.
When the Honours List is full of rascals,
millionaires, and er—chumps,—you may be
quite sure that the Government is danger-
ously ill.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Title*. Act i.

Literature is always a good card to play for
Honours. It makes people think that Cabinet
ministers are educated.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Title*. Act iii.

¹¹ Office will show the man. (*Ἀρχὴ ἀνδρα δείξεται*.)

BIAS. (ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. v,
ch. 1, sec. 16.)

Office shows the man. (*Ἀρχὴ ἀνδρα δείκνυσθαι*.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk.
i, sec. 77.)

¹² Can you let me know what positions you
have at your disposal with which to reward
deserving Democrats?

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Letter to Walter
W. Vick*, Receiver General, 20 Aug., 1913.

I am glad to have the public know that I ap-
preciate the services of those who work in politics
and feel an interest in seeing them rewarded.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Interview*, N. Y.
Times, 16 Jan., 1915.

The folks down south like you, but they are
tired of going into the post office and having their
mail handed to them by a Republican.

O. O. STALEY, *Letter to W. J. Bryan*.
(THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 51.)

¹³ In their nomination to office they will not
appoint to the exercise of authority as to a
pitiful job, but as to a holy function.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.

An upright minister asks, *what* recommends a
man; a corrupt minister, *who*.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 9.

¹ The only difference, after all their rout,
Is that the one is *in*, the other *out*.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Conference*, l. 165.

The grand contention's plainly to be seen,
To get some men put out, and some put in.
DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman: Intro.*

² A most wretched custom is our electioneer-
ing and scrambling for office. (Miserima
omnino est ambitio honorumque contentio.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*, Bk. i, ch. 25, sec. 87.

This office-seeking is a disease. It is even catch-
ing.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Interview*, in 1885.
(NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 235.)

³ From plots and treasons Heav'n preserve
my years,
But save me most from my petitioners!

DAVEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 985.

⁴ Take from the United States the appoint-
ment of postmasters and let the towns elect
them, and you deprive the Federal Govern-
ment of half a million defenders.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1860.

I have heard in highest places the shameless doc-
trine avowed by men grown old in public office
that the true way by which power should be
gained in the Republic is to bribe the people with
the offices created for their service.

GEORGE F. HOAR, *Speech*, at impeachment trial
of Secretary W. W. Belknap, in 1876. (HOAR,
Autobiography of Seventy Years, i, 307.)

What are we here for, except the offices?

WEBSTER FLANAGAN, leader of the Republican
party in Texas, at the national Republican
convention, in 1880. (*Dict. Amer. Biog.*, vi,
453. See also *The Nation*, 10 June, 1880.)

⁵ But the President has paid dear for his
White House. It has commonly cost him
all his peace and the best of his manly at-
tributes.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Even in the White House one must keep house
with oneself.

SILAS BENT, *Justice O. W. Holmes*, p. 254.

⁶ Of the various executive duties, no one ex-
cited more anxious concern than that of
placing the interests of our fellow citizens in
the hands of honest men, with understanding
sufficient for their stations. No duty is at
the same time more difficult to fulfil.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to Elias Shipman*,
12 July, 1801.

No duty the Executive has to perform is so
trying as to put the right man in the right place.

THOMAS JEFFERSON. As quoted by J. B. Mc-
Master, *History of the People of the United
States*, Vol. II, p. 586.

I have always believed that success would be
the inevitable result if the two services, the army
and the navy, had fair play, and if we sent the
right man to fill the right place.

SIR AUSTEN HENRY LAYARD, *Speech*, in Parlia-
ment, 15 Jan., 1855.

⁷ Whenever a man has cast a longing eye on
offices, a rottenness begins in his conduct.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to T. Coxe*, 1799.

⁸ Few die and none resign.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to a Committee of
Merchants of New Haven*, 12 July, 1801.
The exact words were, "If a due participa-
tion of office is a matter of right, how are
vacancies to be obtained? Those by death
are few: by resignation, none."

⁹ Wherefore the Little Tin Gods harried their
little tin souls,

Seeing he came not from Chatham, jingled
no spurs at his heels,

Knowing that, nevertheless, was he first on
the Government rolls

For the billet of "Railway Instructor to
Little Tin Gods on Wheels."

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Public Waste*. The phrase
"Little tin gods on wheels" has been attrib-
uted to Robert Grant.

¹⁰ It is easier to appear worthy of a position
one does not hold, than of the office which
one fills. (Il est plus facile de paraître digne
des emplois qu'on n'a pas que de ceux que
l'on exerce.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 164.

¹¹ Office a fund for ballot-brokers made
To pay the drudges of their gainful trade;
Our cities taught what conquered cities feel
By ediles chosen that they might safely steal.

LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Curtis*.

Mere pegs to hang an office on.

LOWELL, *An Interview with Miles Standish*.
St. 13.

Constituents air handy to help a man in,
But afterwards don't weigh the heft of a pin.

LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No. 4.

¹² To place and power all public spirit tends,
In place and power all public spirit ends;
Like hardy plants, that love the air and sky,
When *out*, 'twill thrive—but taken *in*, 'twill
die!

THOMAS MOORE, *Corruption*, l. 149.

¹³ There's not a particle of doubt
We've turned a bunch of rascals out,
And put a nice clean aggregation
In very serious temptation.

KRISTEN PRISTON, *Post-election Musings*.

¹⁴ My business, Sir, you'll quickly guess,

Is to desire some little place:
And fair pretensions I have for't,
Much need, and very small desert.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shepherd*. No. 2.

1 But long I will not be Jack out of office.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI.* Act I, sc. 1, l. 175.

Some folks are Jacks-in-office, fond of power.
JOHN WOLCOT, *The Louisiad*. Canto iv. (1800)
See also under JACK.

2 O, that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not derived corruptly, and that clear
honour

Were purchased by the merit of the wearer!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 9, l. 41.

3 Every man who takes office in Washington
either grows or swells, and when I give a
man an office, I watch him carefully to see
whether he is swelling or growing.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Washington, 15
May, 1916.

XI—Politics: Public Office a Public Trust

4 For the administration of the government,
like the office of a trustee, must be conducted
for the benefit of those entrusted to one's
care, out of those to whom it is entrusted.
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 25, sec. 85.

5 All political power is a trust.
CHARLES JAMES FOX, *Speech*, 1788.

6 To execute laws is a royal office; to execute
orders is not to be a king. However, a political
executive magistracy, though merely such,
is a great trust.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*. (1790)

All persons possessing any portion of power
ought to be strongly and awfully impressed with
an idea that they act in trust, and that they are
to account for their conduct in that trust to the
one great Master, Author, and Founder of society.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.

7 All power is a trust; that we are accountable
for its exercise; that from the people and
for the people all springs, and all must exist.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. vi, ch.
7. (1826)

The English doctrine that all power is a trust
for the public good.

MACAULAY, *Essays*: Horace Walpole. (1833)

8 It is not fit the public trusts should be lodged
in the hands of any till they are first proved

and found fit for the business they are to
be entrusted with.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Timothy*,
III. (1768)

9 No religious test shall ever be required as
a qualification to any office or public trust
under the United States.

Constitution of the United States. Art. vi, sec.
3. (1787)

10 When a man assumes a public trust, he should
consider himself as public property.

THOMAS JEFFERSON. In a conversation with
Baron Humboldt. (RAYNER, *Life of Jef-*
ferson, p. 356.)

11 Government is a trust, and the officers of
the government are trustees; and both the
trust and the trustees are created for the
benefit of the people.

HENRY CLAY, *Speech*, at Lexington, Ky., 16
May, 1829.

12 The very essence of a free government con-
sists in considering offices as public trusts,
bestowed for the good of the country, and
not for the benefit of an individual or a party.
JOHN C. CALHOUN, *Speech*, 13 Feb., 1835.

13 An' in convertin' public trusts
To very privit uses.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No.
6. (1848)

14 The phrase, "public office is a public trust,"
has of late become common property.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 31
May, 1872.

The public offices are a public trust.

W. W. CRAPO, *Speech*, Republican State Con-
vention, Mass., 1881.

Public office is a public trust, the authority and
opportunities of which must be used as abso-
lutely as the public moneys for the public bene-
fit.

DORMAN B. EATON, *The "Spoils" System and
Civil-Service Reform*. Ch. iii.

15 Public officials are the trustees of the people.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter Accepting Nomina-*
tion for Mayor of Buffalo, 1881.

Public officers are the servants and agents of the
people to execute laws which the people have
made.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter Accepting Nomina-*
tion for Governor of New York, 7 Oct.,
1882.

But what man is fit to hold office? Only he who
regards political office as a public trust.

A. S. HEWITT, *Address*, at opening Brooklyn
bridge, 24 May, 1883.

16 Public office is a public trust.

WILLIAM C. HUDSON, a newspaper man who

was asked to write a campaign document summarizing the achievements of Grover Cleveland, at the opening of his first Presidential campaign, in June, 1884, and who produced this slogan from various utterances by Cleveland. Sometimes attributed to Dan Lamont, Cleveland's campaign manager.

- 1 Your every voter, as surely as your chief magistrate, under the same high sanction, though in a different sphere, exercises a public trust.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Inaugural*, 4 Mar., 1885.

XII—Politics: Familiar Phrases *

See also America: Famous Phrases

- 2 This day the caucus club meets . . . in the garret of Tom Dawes, the adjutant of the Boston regiment.

JOHN ADAMS, *Diary*, ii, 164, Feb., 1753. The first known instance of the printed use of "caucus," whose origin is uncertain.

- 3 No expedient ever devised could equal it [a debased currency] in efficiency for fertilizing the rich man's field with the sweat of the poor man's brow.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS. (J. T. ADAMS, *America's Tragedy*.)

With Mr. Slingsby, of the Tower, who did inform me mightily in several things—among others, that the heightening or lowering of money is only a cheat, and do good to some particular men, which, if I can but remember how, I am now by him fully convinced of.

SAMUEL PEPPYS, *Diary*, 2 Oct., 1666.

- 4 I placed it where it would do the most good.

OAKES AMES, *Letter to Henry S. McComb*, referring to Crédit Mobilier stock distributed to members of Congress in 1872.

- 5 Winfield Scott Hancock is a good man weighing 250 pounds.

WILLIAM O. BARTLETT, *Editorial*, New York *Sun*, 19 Oct., 1880. Hancock was described in the same editorial as "pure, patriotic and good, a fit man to be President."

- 6 This new page opened in the book of our public expenditures, and this new departure taken, which leads into the bottomless gulf of civil pensions and family gratuities.

THOMAS HART BENTON, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, April, 1841, against a grant to the widow of President William Henry Harrison. Harrison had died on April 4, exactly a month after assuming office.

- 7 The contempt of that large-minded gentleman is so wilting; his haughty disdain, his grandiloquent swell, his majestic, supereminent, overpowering turkey-gobbler strut has been so crushing to myself and all the mem-

* For additional phrases see APPENDIX.

bers of this House, that I know it was an act of the greatest temerity for me to venture upon a controversy with him. . . . Hyperion to a satyr, Thersites to Hercules, mud to marble, dunghill to diamond, a singed cat to a Bengal tiger, a whining puppy to a roaring lion.

JAMES G. BLAINE, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 30 April, 1886, referring to Roscoe Conkling, who never forgave him. (*Congressional Globe*, 1st session, 39th Cong., p. 2299.)

Beurled and perfumed grandee gazed at by the gallery-gapers.

H. J. ECKENRODE, referring to Roscoe Conkling. (MUZZEY, *James G. Blaine*, p. 144.)

- 8 The right honourable gentleman [Robert Lowe, Viscount Sherbrooke] is the first of the new party who has retired into his political cave of Adullam and he has called about him everyone that was in distress and everyone that was discontented.

JOHN BRICET, *Speech on the Reform Bill*, March, 1866, referring to Mr. Horsman and other liberals.

David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam; and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

Old Testament: I Samuel, xlii, 1.

- 9 John A. Logan is the Head Centre, the Hub, the King Pin, the Main Spring, Mogul, and Mugwump of the final plot.

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY, *Impeach Logan*, Editorial in N. Y. *Tribune*, 16 Feb., 1877.

Mugwump D. O. Bradley.

Headline N. Y. *Sun*, 23 March, 1884. Applied by the *Sun*, 15 June, 1884, to the "independents" of the Blaine-Cleveland campaign.

A mugwump is a person educated beyond his intellect.

HORACE PORTER, *Speech*, during Cleveland-Blaine campaign, 1884. The *Nation* defined a mugwump as "a man who, for some reason or other, is unable to vote his regular party ticket." An Algonquin Indian word, meaning "Big Chief," used in Eliot's translation of the Bible, 1661. Said to have been first used in its political sense by the Indianapolis *Sentinel* in 1872. Thomas B. Read called them "long-tailed birds of Paradise."

Very few . . . take an active part in politics, however interested they may be in public affairs.

BYRCE, *American Commonwealth*, ii, iii, 379.

A mugwump is one of those boys who always has his mug on one side of the political fence and his wump on the other.

ALBERT J. ENOEL, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 23 April, 1936. Credited also to Harold Willis Dodds, President of Princeton University.

- 10 I shall not help crucify mankind upon a cross of gold. I shall not aid in pressing down

upon the bleeding brow of labor this crown of thorns.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 22 Dec., 1894.

You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns; you shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, *Speech*, before National Democratic Convention, Chicago, 10 July, 1896. Concluding sentence.

¹ The enemy's country.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN. Phrase used by him in the 1896 campaign to describe the East, specifically New York.

I never said, "Great is Tammany and Croker is its prophet," Bryan did.

CHAMP CLARK, *Memories*.

In a consistent, albeit futile gesture, therefore, he [Bryan] resolved to invade "The enemy's country" and formally accept his nomination at Madison Square Garden—"the champion of Lazarus at the gates of Dives."

PAXTON HUBBEN, *The Fearless Leader*, p. 197.

The first quoted phrase was Bryan's, the second was coined by Edward C. Little.

Ours is no sapling, chance-sown by the fountain, blooming at Beitane, in winter to fade.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*: Canto ii, st. 19.

Quoted by Senator Vest in nominating Richard Parks Bland for the Presidency at Chicago, in 1895, referring to Bryan.

² We are Republicans, and we don't propose to leave our party and identify ourselves with the party whose antecedents have been rum, Romanism, and rebellion.

REV. SAMUEL DICKINSON BURCHARD, *Speech of Congratulation*, to James G. Blaine, at Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York City, 29 Oct., 1884, as spokesman for a party of clergymen gathered to assure him of their support in his presidential campaign. There is good reason to believe that the phrase "rum, Romanism, and rebellion," which Blaine failed to repudiate promptly, lost him the Presidency. Cleveland carried New York by a plurality of 1047, and the state's electoral vote decided the election. Burchard was a Presbyterian clergyman, whom Edward P. Mitchell in the *New York Sun* described as "a Silurian or early Paleozoic bigot."

The combined power of rebellion, Catholicism and whiskey.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Letter*, 1876, when he thought Tilden elected, explaining how it had happened. (Caldwell, *James A. Garfield*, p. 251.)

³ One of those damn literary fellers.

SIMON CAMERON, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 7 March, 1876, referring to Richard Henry Dana, whose nomination as Minister to Great Britain had just been sent to the Senate by President Grant. Cameron was Senator from Pennsylvania, and succeeded in

defeating the nomination. (C. F. ADAMS: *Life of R. H. Dana*, ii, 376.)

What could you expect from a man who has snubbed seventy Senators!

SIMON CAMERON, in 1870, referring to Judge Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar, whose nomination to the Supreme Court by President Grant the Senate had rejected. Judge Hoar had antagonized the Senate, while Attorney-General by refusing to treat appointments to judgeships as Senate patronage. (*Proceedings Mass. Hist. Society*, 2d series, ix, 304; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, ix, 86.)

⁴ He has peculiar powers as an assailant, and almost always, even when attacked, gets himself into that attitude by making war upon his accuser; and he has, withal, an instinct for the jugular and the carotid artery, as unerring as that of any carnivorous animal.

RUFUS CHOATE, referring to John Quincy Adams. (SAMUEL GILMAN BROWN, *Memoir of Rufus Choate*, p. 417. A note states that this is "from the memorandum of Hon. Charles A. Peabody." Quoted in ALEXANDER, *Four Famous New Yorkers*, p. 17.)

⁵ I would rather be right than president.

HENRY CLAY. To Preston, of Kentucky, when told that his advocacy of the Missouri compromise measures of 1850 would injure his chances for the Presidency.

The gentleman need not worry. He will never be either.

THOMAS B. REED. Retorting to Congressman Springer, when he quoted Clay's statement (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

Bargain and Corruption.

The cry that "barred the door of the Presidency to Henry Clay." (*Dictionary of American Biography*, ii, 324.)

⁶ It is a condition which confronts us, not a theory.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Annual Message*, 1887. Referring to the tariff.

⁷ Let it alone; let it pass. (*Laissez faire; laissez passer*.)

JEAN BAPTISTE COLBERT, finance minister of Louis XIV of France. (See speech by Lord John Russell, *London Times*, 2 April, 1840.) Attributed also to Gournay, Minister of Commerce, 1751. Quoted by Adam Smith, *Wealth of Nations*.

⁸ A halcyon and vociferous occasion.

ROSCOE CONKLING, *Speech*.

⁹ I do not choose to run for President in 1928. CALVIN COOLIDGE. Statement to press in 1927.

"I do not choose" means in the Yankee language "I am determined not to."

C. W. THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 348.

In my opinion, it was never meant to bring about the results it did. . . . The President hoped to be the nominee, expected to be the nominee, and was disappointed and distressed when he was not chosen by the convention.

IRVIN HOOD ("Ike") HOOVER, *Forty-Two Years in the White House*, p. 177.

I should like to be known as a former president who tries to mind his own business.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, (*Cosmopolitan Magazine*, May, 1930.)

He looks as if he had been weaned on a pickle.

ALICE ROOSEVELT LONGWORTH, characterizing Mr. Coolidge, by quoting her physician. (*Crowded Hours*, p. 337.)

¹ The convention will be deadlocked, and after the other candidates have gone their limit, some twelve or fifteen men, worn out and bleary-eyed for lack of sleep, will sit down, about two o'clock in the morning, around a table in a smoke-filled room in some hotel, and decide the nomination. When that time comes, Harding will be selected.

HARRY M. DAUGHERTY, campaign manager for Warren G. Harding, predicting with uncanny accuracy the method of Harding's nomination for the Presidency by the Republican National Convention at Chicago, 12 June, 1920. The "smoke-filled room" was Colonel George Harvey's room at the Blackstone Hotel. The convention was deadlocked between General Leonard Wood and Governor Frank O. Lowden, and about two o'clock on the morning of Saturday, 12 June, a small group of the "party elders" got together and selected Harding as a compromise candidate. (See the *New York Times*, 13 June, 1920; MARK SULLIVAN, *Our Times*, vol. vi, p. 37.)

We drew to a pair of deuces and filled.

WARREN G. HARDING, commenting on his nomination, just after it had been made, to a group of reporters who had rushed to him, demanding a statement. The phrase is familiar to every poker player. To "fill" means to succeed in getting a "full house," a hand consisting of a pair and three of a kind.

² "Hargrave," said his Lordship, "if you want any information upon points of practical politics."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*, Ch. 14. (1826) The first known appearance in print of the phrase, "practical politics."

Out of the range of practical politics.

GLADSTONE, Referring to the abolition of the Established Church in Ireland, April, 1867. (O'CONNOR, *The Parnell Movement*, p. 216.)

It would be interesting to imagine the first President of the United States confronted with some one who had ventured to approach him upon

the basis of what is now commonly called "practical politics."

HENRY COOMAN POTTER, *Address*, Washington Centennial service, 30 April, 1889.

³ The first favourite was never heard of, the second favourite was never seen after the distance post, all the ten-to-oners were in the rear, and a dark horse which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Young Duke*, Bk. i, ch. 5. (1831)

Who is the dark horse he has in his stable?

THACKERAY, *Adventures of Philip*.

⁴ We went across, but they won't come across.

A. VICTOR (VIC) DONAHAY, U. S. Senator from Ohio, explaining his vote against American adherence to the World Court, 30 Jan., 1935, referring to American participation in the World War and the refusal of the Allies to pay their debts to the United States. To "come across" is American vernacular for paying up.

⁵ I could travel from Boston to Chicago by the light of my own effigies.

STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS, in 1854, after the passage of the Kansas-Nebraska bill, which he had supported. (RHOODES, *History of the United States*, Vol. i, p. 496.)

⁶ Water flowed like wine.

WILLIAM M. EVARTS, describing a dinner at the White House in 1877, during the administration of Rutherford B. Hayes, whose wife was a Prohibitionist.

⁷ I am a bigger man than old Grant.

LAFAYETTE FITZBUGH, of Texas, *Letter*, written to a constituent in 1875. Fitzbugh, who had been sergeant-at-arms of the Confederate Senate, had managed to secure an appointment as file clerk of the document room of the House of Representatives, when the Democrats recovered control of the House and its patronage in 1875. (See *New York Sun*, 8 Oct., 1916.) The saying has been attributed also to Webster Flanagan and to Tom Ochiltree.

⁸ I will leave the leader of the opposition, for the present, floundering and foundering in the Straits of Malacca.

GLADSTONE, *Speech*, at Greenwich, Jan., 1874. Referring to Disraeli's accusation that the Liberal government had neglected British interests in the Straits of Malacca.

The country has, I think, made up its mind to close this career of plundering and blundering.

DISRAELI, *Letter to Lord Grey de Wilton*, Oct., 1873.

Support a compatriot against a native, however the former may blunder or plunder.

R. F. BURTON, *Explorations of the Highroads of Brazil*. Vol. I, p. 11. (c. 1869)

The foreign policy of the noble earl . . . may be summed up in two truly expressive words: "middle" and "muddle."

LORD DERBY, *Speech*, House of Lords, Feb., 1864, referring to Earl Russell.

1 What's the use of wasting dynamite when insect-powder will do?

SENATOR CARTER GLASS, in an unpublished speech, Democratic caucus, 1913.

2 Here comes another of the Spell-binders! WILLIAM CASSIUS GOODLOE. Referring to the Republican stump-speakers in campaign of 1888, who were publicised as holding their audiences spell-bound.

3 I have the courage of my opinions, but I have not the temerity to give a political blank cheque to Lord Salisbury.

SIR WILLIAM EDWARD GOSCHEN, *Speech*, in Parliament, 19 Feb., 1884.

4 Who will burden himself with your liturgical parterre when the burning questions [brennende Fragen] of the day invite to very different toils?

HAGENBACH, *Grundlinien der Liturgie und Homiletik*. (1803)

The burning question of the day.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, March, 1873.

5 We'll stand pat!

MARK HANNA. When asked by a reporter to state the issue of the 1900 campaign to re-elect McKinley. Hence the sobriquet, "stand-patters." (See STONARD, *As I Knew Them*, p. 259.) "Stand pat" is a poker term, meaning that the player is satisfied with the cards dealt to him, and desires no new ones.

I felt as if I were before this speech tarred with the brush of being a thick-and-thinnite.

A. J. BALFOUR, *Speech*, 9 Jan., 1900. The British for standpatter.

6 One thing, if no more, I have gained by my custom-house experience—to know a politician. It is a knowledge which no previous thought, or power of sympathy, could have taught me, because the animal, or the machine rather, is not in nature.

HAWTHORNE, *Note Books*, 15 March, 1840. Said to be the origin of "machine politics."

Such is the operation of the machine, as now established, that . . . scarcely an individual is certain of his political existence.

DUXE OF WELLINGTON, *Letter to Thomas Rokeby*, 12 Sept., 1845. (*Rokeby-Wellington Correspondence*, p. 384.)

They call the system—I do not coin the phrase, I adopt it because it carries its own meaning—the system they call "invisible government."

ELDER ROR. Referring to boss rule, specifically to Thomas C. Platt, of New York.

7 If the Man Higher Up is ever found, take my assurance for it, he will be a large, pale man with blue wristlets showing under his cuffs, and he will be sitting to have his shoes polished within sound of a bowling alley, and there will be somewhere about him turquoises.

O. HENRY, *Man About Town*.

8 We in America today are nearer to the final triumph over poverty than ever before in the history of any land. The poorhouse is vanishing from among us. We have not yet reached the goal, but given a chance to go forward with the policies of the last eight years, and we shall soon, with the help of God, be within sight of the day when poverty shall be banished from this nation.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Speech*, 11 Aug., 1928, accepting the Republican nomination for President.

Ours is a land . . . filled with millions of happy homes, blessed with comfort and opportunity. . . . In no nation are the fruits of accomplishment more secure. . . . I have no fears for the future of our country. It is bright with hope.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Inaugural*, 4 March, 1929.

They are playing politics at the expense of human misery.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Statement to the Press*, 9 Dec., 1930. Referring to members of Congress who had introduced bills for unemployment relief.

9 Like an armed warrior, like a plumed knight, James G. Blaine marched down the halls of the American Congress and threw his shining lance full and fair against the brazen forehead of every traitor to his country and every maligner of his fair reputation.

ROBERT G. INGHAM, *Speech*, nominating Blaine for President, at the National Republican Convention, Cincinnati, 15 June, 1876. (*Proceedings of the Convention*, p. 73-75.)

Let us believe that in the silence of the receding world, he heard the great waves breaking on a farther shore, and felt already upon his wasted brow the breath of the Eternal Morning.

R. G. INGHAM, *Eulogy of James G. Blaine*.

Mulligan letters.

Letters supposed to show corruption on the part of James G. Blaine in various railroad and land deals in 1869. Used with deadly effect during his campaign against Cleveland, they "probably barred the door of the Presidency to him forever." (*Dict. Amer. Biog.*, II, 324.)

1 No sooner does he hear any of his brothers mention reform or retrenchment, than up he jumps.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Sketch Book: John Bull*. (1820)

I am for peace, for retrenchment, and for reform,—thirty years ago the great watchwords of the great Liberal Party.

JOHN BRICHT, *Speech*, Birmingham, 28 April, 1859. The phrase dates from 1830, when it was probably said by William IV to Earl Grey in an interview, 17 Nov., 1830, and is in *H. B.'s Cartoons*, No. 93, 26 Nov., 1830. (See MOLESWORTH, *History of the Reform Bill of 1832*, p. 98. Also WARREN, *Ten Thousand a Year*, 1839, where it is inscribed on the banner of Titilbat Titmouse.)

2 John Marshall has made his decision: now let him enforce it!

PRESIDENT ANDREW JACKSON, referring to the Supreme Court decision in Worcester vs. Georgia, 3 March, 1832, which upheld the right of the Cherokee Indians to remain in possession of their land, from which the state was trying to eject them. (GREENEY, *The American Conflict*, vol. i, p. 106.)

3 We are swinging round the circle.

ANDREW JOHNSON, *Speech*, on the Presidential Reconstruction tour, August, 1866.

4 It was not free silver that frightened the plutocratic leaders. What they feared then, what they fear now, is free men.

TOM JOHNSON, *My Story*, p. 109.

5 Allow me to introduce to you my particular friend, Mr. George O. Evans. . . . He understands Addition, Division, and Silence.

WILLIAM H. KEMBLE, while State Treasurer of Pennsylvania, in a letter to Titian J. Coffey, recommending a political protégé, March, 1867. Published in the *New York Sun*, 20 June, 1872, the phrase soon became famous.

Multiplication, Division and Silence.

MATTHEW STANLEY QUAY, political boss of Pennsylvania, when asked the qualification for a ring or trust. (Every schoolboy knows that "Addition, Division and Silence" was not spoken by Bill Tweed, but written by Matt Quay.—BRANDER MATTHEWS, *New York Times Book Review*, 1 Jan., 1922.)

6 The brains trust.

JAMES M. KIRKMAN, of the *New York Times*, in a conversation with Franklin D. Roosevelt, at Hyde Park, N. Y., in August, 1932, referring to the group of Columbia University professors with whom Mr. Roosevelt was consulting concerning his campaign speeches. The phrase was promptly seized upon by the newspapers, and soon modified to "brains trust."

When the first American general staff was appointed from among the army's bright young men and fair-haired boys, some of the old Indian fighters and plains soldiers grumbled, and one of them said, "It's a damned brains trust."

Parenthetically, this was the same old Commissary General Weston who once wise-cracked on General Greely's fitness to be entrusted with the command of many men. Greely had won his rank in the Signal Corps, where the duties are largely technical. He achieved glory in his historic Arctic expedition with a small squad—not all of whom came back. Weston's comment was:—"He never commanded more than tea soldiers—and he ate three of them."

Weston's crack about the Brain Trust lived. One day at Krum Elbow, in the summer of 1932, some bright news-hawk saw a group of young "intellectuals" hanging about Hyde Park and recalled Weston's old wise-crack—"Moley and the brains trust." It stuck.

HUGH S. JOHNSON, *Syndicated Article*, 12 July, 1935. The General Greely referred to was Major General Adolphus Washington Greely, who headed a disastrous government Arctic expedition in 1881. Hyde Park is the country residence of Franklin D. Roosevelt, in Dutchess County, New York. "Moley" is Raymond Moley, a college professor who, in 1932 and for some time thereafter, was one of Mr. Roosevelt's most trusted advisers.

7 If the policy of the government upon vital questions affecting the whole people is to be irrevocably fixed by decisions of the Supreme Court, . . . the people will have ceased to be their own rulers, having to that extent practically resigned their government into the hands of that eminent tribunal.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1861. (*Forum*, Aug., 1935, p. 64.)

8 I do not allow myself to suppose that either the convention or the League have concluded to decide that I am either the greatest or best man in America, but rather they have concluded it is not best to swap horses while crossing the river, and have further concluded that I am not so poor a horse that they might not make a botch of it in trying to swap.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, to a delegation of the National Union League, which had called to congratulate him on his renomination as the Republican presidential candidate, 9 June, 1864. (RHODES, *Hist. of the U. S.*, iv, 470; NICOLAY AND HAY, *Complete Works of Abraham Lincoln*, ii, 332.)

I have not permitted myself, gentlemen, to conclude that I am the best man in the country, but I am reminded in this connection of an old Dutch farmer who remarked that it was not best to swap horses while crossing a stream.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. Version of above speech by W. O. Stoddard. (RAYMOND, *Life and Public Services of Abraham Lincoln*, p. 500.)

¹
Boon-doggie.

ROBERT H. LINK, Eagle Scout, of Rochester, N. Y., claims to have coined the word in 1926 and to have applied it in 1929, to the platted leather neck-strap on his son's Boy Scout uniform. (See *Literary Digest*, 1 June, 1935, p. 3.) The *English Dialect Dictionary*, however, states that it is of Scottish origin, and means a marble obtained as a gift. It came to public attention in the spring of 1935 during an investigation in New York City of the rebel activities conducted by the F. D. Roosevelt administration there. It was discovered that there were classes in boon-doggling, that is the plating of leather neck-straps, and the public at once hilariously adopted the word to describe any occupation which was a waste of time and money, especially if connected with New Deal activities.

Boon-doggies are like old-type lanyards. They are made of platted leather. Scouts have been making them for years as uniform ornaments all over the world.

UNKNOWN, *Boon-doggies*. (Scouting, March, 1930)

If we can boon-doggie our way out of the depression, that word is going to be enshrined in the hearts of the American people for years to come.

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Newark, N. J., 18 Jan., 1936.

²
The cordial understanding. (L'entente cordiale.)

LOUIS PHILIPPE, *Speech*, from the throne, January, 1843, referring to the friendly relations existing between France and England, during Guizot's administration of foreign affairs. QUEEN VICTORIA, *Letter to Lord John Russell*, 7 Sept., 1848.

The cordial understanding which exists between the governments of France and Great Britain. (La cordiale entente qui existe entre le gouvernement français et celui de la Grande-Bretagne.)

UNKNOWN, *Article*, in *Le Charivari*, Paris, 6 Jan., 1844, reviewing a speech by Guizot.

The people of two nations [French and English] must be brought into mutual dependence by the supply of each other's wants. There is no other way of counteracting the antagonism of language and race. It is God's own method of producing an *entente cordiale*.

RICHARD CORDEN, *Letter to M. Michel Chevalier*, Sept., 1859.

³
A kin' o' hangin' roun' an' settin' on the fence, Till Prov'dunce pinte how to jump.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*, Ser. II, No. 3, (1862)

⁴
There are some things so elastic that even the heavy roller of democracy cannot flatten them altogether down.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*

The steam-roller was first heard of in American politics in June, 1908, when it was applied by Oswald F. Schnette, of the Chicago *Inter-Ocean*, to the methods employed by the Roosevelt-Taft majority in the Republican National Committee in over-riding the protests against seating Taft delegates from Alabama and Arkansas.

H. L. MENCKEN, *American Language*, p. 372.

⁵
What piece of work have you now in hand? None in hand, if it like your Majesty, but I am devising a platform in my head.

JOHN LESTER, *Alexander and Campaspe*, Act v, sc. 4. (1584)

The wisdom of a lawmaker consisteth not only in a platform of justice, but in the application thereof.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, II, 355 (1623)

Because the things did not work forth your platform

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Letters*, Vol. III, p. 89. (1655)

He can soon quit the way wherein he was, and become religious, after the manner of this novel platform

PATRICK, *Parable of the Pilgrim*, p. 206 (1687)

The Whigs, whether on the Lexington platform or some other non-committal platform, will be and must be at once known as the party that opposed their country in her just and generous war.

UNKNOWN, *Resolutions of the Democratic National Convention*, 30 May, 1844. So far as known, the first recorded use of platform in this sense in America. (See the *New York Herald*, 6 May, 1848.)

⁶
Frauds of which a lame duck on the stock exchange would be ashamed.

MACAULAY, *Munro* (Miscellany, II, 95) In England a lame duck is a defaulter on the Exchange, in America a defunct Congressman, but lame-duck Congresses were abolished in 1934

I'll have no lame duck's daughter in my family.

TRACERMAN, *Vanity Fair*, Ch. 13.

President Lincoln selected Hale (John Parker Hale, appointed minister to Spain) out of general kindness and good will to the lame ducks.

E. L. PIERCE, *Memoir and Letters of Charles Sumner*, Vol. IV, p. 255.

Note: This section of familiar political phrases is continued in the APPENDIX.

XIII—Politics: Campaign Slogans

⁷
Tippecanoe and Tyler too.

Republican campaign slogan, 1840. "Tippecanoe" was William Henry Harrison, who had won an indecisive victory over the Indians in 1811, at the spot where Tippecanoe Creek empties into the Wabash. Attributed to Orson E. Woodbury.

¹ Fifty-four forty, or fight!

WILLIAM ALLEN, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 1844. Adopted as the slogan of the war party, in the presidential election of James K. Polk, 1844. "During the same session war with England regarding the Oregon question seemed imminent. . . . The Democratic convention of 1844 had demanded the reoccupation of the whole of Oregon up to 54° 40', with or without war with England. Stephen A. Douglas was one of the small band of congressmen who shouted for 'fifty-four forty' to the bitter end. It was therefore humiliating to find the new President willing to compromise with Great Britain on the forty-ninth parallel."—*Dis. Am. Biog.*, v, 398.

² We stand for free soil

LLOYD BACON, *Motto for the Independent*, which he helped to found and edited in 1848.

³ Young America!

Slogan of an important group of the Democratic party during campaign of 1852.

The position and duties of Young America.

EDWIN DE LION (Charleston, 1845), first formulation of Young America idea, in commencement address at South Carolina College, in 1845. The idea was that if there was to be a Young America, the younger generation must seize political power and participate directly in the affairs of the world. (M. E. CURT, *American Historical Review*, xxxii, 34.)

⁴ Free soil, free men, free speech, Fré-mont. Republican slogan in campaign of 1856.

Oh! we'll give 'em Jesse

When we rally round the polls

Song used by FILLMORE's supporters in the Presidential campaign of 1856.

⁵ Peace at any price; peace and union.

Rallying cry Fillmore Campaign, 1856.

⁶ Repudiate the repudiators

WILLIAM PITT FESSENDEN, *Speech*, presidential campaign of 1868. The phrase became one of the slogans of the campaign.

⁷ Turn the rascals out!

CHARLES A. DANA, used first in the New York Sun, and afterwards as the slogan of Greeley's campaign against Grant in 1872.

⁸ Hurrah for Maria,

hurrah for the kid, voted for Grover

and am damn glad I did.

Campaign song, Blaine-Cleveland campaign, 1884, the reference being to Maria Halpin, of Buffalo, N. Y., the mother of Cleveland's reputed illegitimate child. Cleveland always doubted its paternity. (For full story, see NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, pp. 163-167.)

Ma! ma! where's my Pa?

Up in the White House, darling,

Making the laws, working the cause,

Up in the White House, dear

H. R. MONROE, *Ma! Ma! Where's My Pa?* (1884) Referring to the Maria Halpin scandal. Adopted by the Democrats as a campaign jingle in the form "Ma! Ma! where's my pa? Gone to the White House, ha, ha, ha!"

Tell the truth.

GROVER CLEVELAND, when asked by his campaign managers what they should do about the scandal (*Harper's Weekly*, 16 Aug., 1884.)

⁹ Blaine, Blaine, Blaine,

The continental liar from the State of Maine,
Burn this letter!

Campaign jingle used by Democrats during Blaine-Cleveland campaign, referring to an incriminating letter written by Blaine to a business associate named Warren G. Fisher, which he had endorsed on the back, "Burn this letter." (NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 161.)

I do not engage in criminal practise.

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS, when asked why he did not speak for Blaine during the Blaine-Cleveland campaign of 1884 (NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 178.) MURPHY (*Life of Blaine*, p. 307) attributes the phrase to Roscoe Conkling.

¹⁰ We'll hang Jay Gould to a sour apple tree.

Sung by campaign crowd in New York during Blaine-Cleveland campaign of 1884. (NEVINS, *Grover Cleveland*, p. 186.)

¹¹ He's all right!

Prohibition campaign slogan, 1884, referring to John P. St. John, candidate for President. He had been a Republican party leader, and the Republicans started the cry, "What's the matter with St. John?" The reply was, "Oh, he's all right!" Intended to be ironic, it was promptly adopted by the Prohibitionists. Isaac Golding (*The Pan-Alley*, p. 64) asserts that Tony Pastor originated the phrase in New York City in 1884, when Abram S. Hewitt was running for Mayor. Pastor wrote a song with the refrain, "What's the matter with Hewitt?" To which the orchestra, and as many of the audience as agreed, would bellow back, "He's all right!" Used also in the Harrison campaign in 1888.

¹² Yes, grandfather's hat fits Ben—fits Ben;
He wears it with dignified grace, Oh yes!
So rally again and we'll put Uncle Ben
Right back in his grandfather's place.

UNKNOWN, *Campaign Song*, 1888. "Ben" was Benjamin Harrison, Republican candidate for President, whose grandfather was General William Henry Harrison.

Grandpa's Pants Won't Fit Benny.

Democratic slogan in campaign of 1888.

¹³ If the American people want me for this
high office, I shall be only too willing to

serve them. . . . Since studying this subject I am convinced that the office of President is not such a very difficult one to fill.

ADMIRAL GEORGE DEXTER, announcing his candidacy, 4 April, 1900.

¹ Grover, Grover, Four years more of Grover;
In we'll go, Out they'll go,
Then we'll be in clover.

Democratic campaign song in 1892. Sung to the air of the berceuse in *Wang*:
Baby, baby, Bless the darling baby;
Down she goes, Up she goes,
Ninety times high as the moon.
J. CHESTER GOODWIN, *Wang*, Act I.

Wanamaker runs the Sunday School,
Morton runs the bar,
Baby McKee runs the White House,
And by God, here we are!

UNKNOWN. Democratic campaign slogan, 1892, referring to Postmaster-General John Wanamaker, superintendent of a Philadelphia Sunday School; Vice-President Levi P. Morton, who owned the Shoreham hotel, in Washington; and "Baby" McKee, Harrison's small grandson.

The prophet and the ballot-box—both stuffed.
THOMAS B. REED, suggested as a slogan for the Democratic party in 1892.

² Liliuokalani,
Give us your little brown hannie.
Popular jingle, referring to the Hawaiian annexation question, Feb., 1893. Liliuokalani was Queen of the Hawaiian Islands.

³ Elect McKinley, the Advance Agent of Prosperity!
Republican campaign slogan, 1896.

⁴ The full dinner pail.
Republican campaign slogan, 1900, alleged to have been coined by the editor of *Judge*.

⁵ Ev'ry time I come to town,
The boys keep kickin' my dawg aroun';
Makes no difference if he is a boun',
They gotta quit kickin' my dawg aroun'.
WERN M. OUNCE, *They Gotta Quit Kickin' My Dawg Aroun'*. Published in 1912, and the slogan of the campaign for Champ Clark in that year.

⁶ The New Freedom.
WOODROW WILSON. Used as the slogan of his first campaign. Grover Cleveland said of it: "Sounds fine—I wonder what it means."

⁷ You have laid upon me this double obligation: "We are relying upon you, Mr. President, to keep us out of war, but we are relying upon you, Mr. President, to keep the honor of the nation unstained."

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, at Cleveland, 29 Jan., 1916.

I am the friend of peace and mean to preserve it for America so long as I am able. . . . War can come only by the wilful acts and aggressions of others.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address to Congress*, 26 Feb., 1917.

He kept us out of war!

MARTIN H. GLYNN, *Keynote Speech*, National Democratic Convention, St. Louis, June 15, 1916. Referring to Woodrow Wilson. The phrase became the Democratic slogan of the campaign.

⁸ The fathers who gave us this government were not graduated from soap-boxes

JOSEPH S. SCOTT, *Speech*, nominating Herbert Hoover, Chicago, 15 June, 1932.

POPE, THE, see under Rome

POPE, ALEXANDER

⁹ Heroes and Kings! your distance keep;
In peace let one poor Poet sleep,
Who never flatter'd folks like you:
Let Horace blush, and Virgil too.

POPE, *For One Who Would Not Be Buried in Westminster Abbey*.

Under this Marble, or under this Sill,
Or under this Turf, or ev'n what they will, . . .
Lies one who ne'er car'd, and still cares not, a pin
What they said, or may say, of the mortal within;
But who, living and dying, serene, still and free,
Trusts in God that as well as he was he shall be.

POPE, *Another on the Same*.

¹⁰ Yes I am proud; I must be proud to see
Men, not afraid of God, afraid of me.

POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. II, l. 208.

The great honour of that boast is such,
That hornets and mad dogs may boast as much.
T. K. HERVEY, *The Difference between Verbal and Practical Virtue*.

¹¹ One whom it was easy to hate, but still easier to quote.

BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta: Second Series: Pope*.

¹² Where sense with sound, and ease with weight combine,

In the pure silver of Pope's ringing line.
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*.

¹³ O Pope, had I thy satire's darts
To gie the rascals their deserts,
I'd rip their rotten, hollow hearts
An' tell aloud

Their jugglin', hocus-pocus arts
To cheat the crowd!

BURNS, *To the Rev. John M'Math*. St. 7.

¹⁴ Pope came off clean with Homer; but, they say,
Broomswent before, and kindly swept the way.
JOHN HEWLEY, *On Pope's Translation of Homer*. William Broome was employed by Pope to translate Homer from the original.

¹⁵ No poet? Calculated commonplace?

Ten razor blades in one neat couplet case!
JOHN MACY, *Couplets in Criticism: Pope*.

POPPY

The Poppy hath a charm for pain and woe.
MARY A. BARR, *White Poppies*.

The poppy opens her scarlet purse of dreams.
SHAKESPEARE, *Early Nightfall*.

Full-blown poppies, overcharged with rain
Decline the head, and drooping kiss the plain.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. viii, l. 371. (Pope, tr.)

Central depth of purple,
Leaves more bright than rose,
Who shall tell what brightest thought
Out of darkness grows?
LEIGH HUNT, *Poppies*.

Through the dancing poppies stole
A breeze, most softly lulling to my soul.
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 566.

On one side is a field of drooping oats,
Through which the poppies show their scarlet
coats,
So pert and useless, that they bring to mind
The scarlet coats that pester human-kind.
KEATS, *Epistle to My Brother George*, l. 127.

Every castle of the air
Sleeps in the fine black grains, and there
Are seeds for every romance, or light
Whiff of a dream for a summer night.
AMY LOWELL, *Sword Blades and Poppy Seed*.

Visions for those too tired to sleep,
These seeds cast a film over eyes which weep.
AMY LOWELL, *Sword Blades and Poppy Seed*.

In Flanders fields the poppies blow
Between the crosses, row on row.
JOHN McCRAE, *In Flanders Fields*.

And would it not be proud romance
Falling in some obscure advance,
To rise, a poppy field of France?
WILLIAM ALEXANDER PEARCE, *Poppy Fields*.

Find me next a Poppy posy,
Type of his harangues so doxy.
MOORE, *Wreaths for the Ministers*.

Let but my scarlet head appear
And I am held in scorn;
Yet juice of subtle virtue lies
Within my cup of curious dyes.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, "Consider the Lilies of
the Field."

O simple flower, you speak the tongue
That tear-drops answer; North and South,
The lips of lovers as they clung,
Spoke your sweet language, mouth to
mouth.

JOSEPH ELIAS SPINOZZI, *Italian Poppies*.

Summer set lip to earth's bosom bare,
And left the flushed print in a poppy there.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Poppy*.

POPULARITY

See also Applause; People, The

An ordinary song or ballad that is the delight of the common people cannot fail to please all such readers as are not unqualified for the entertainment by their affectation or ignorance. . . . For it is impossible that anything should be universally tasted and approved by the multitude, though they are only the rabble of the nation, which bath not in it some peculiar aptness to please and gratify the mind of man.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, No. 70.

Such kings of shreds have wooed and won
her,

Such crafty knaves her laurel owned,
It has become almost an honor
Not to be crowned.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRIDGE, *Popularity*.

And Hobbs, Nobbs, Stokes and Nokes combine

To paint the future from the past,
Put blue into their line.

Hobbs hints blue,—straight he turtle eats:
Nobbs prints blue,—claret crowns his cup:
Nokes outdares Stokes in azure feats,—
Both gorge. Who fished the murex up?
What porridge had John Keats?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Popularity*.

Their [the public's] favour in an author's
cap's a feather,
And no great mischief's done by their
caprice.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 199.

The tumultuous love of the populace must
be seized and enjoyed in its first transports;
there is no hoarding of it to use upon occasions;
it will not keep.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Account of the Dutch Republic*. Footnote.

The popular breeze. (Aura popularis.)

CICERO, *De Haruspicio Responsis*. Ch. 20, 43.

The people's chosen flower, Persuasion's marrow.
(Flos delibatus populi, Suadæque medulla.)

QUINTUS ENNIUS, *De Catago*.

When one has a good table, one is always in
the right. (Quand on a bonne table on a toujours raison.)

COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *M. de Crac*. Sc. 4.

¹ Popularity is a crime from the moment it is sought; it is only a virtue when men have it whether they will or no.

LOD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 232.

² Popularity disarms envy in well-disposed minds. Those are ever the most ready to do justice to others, who feel that the world has done them justice.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 12.

³ Popularity is glory in copper pieces. (La popularité c'est la gloire en gros sous.)

VICTOR HUGO.

⁴ To some men popularity is always suspicious. Enjoying none themselves, they are prone to suspect the validity of those attainments which command it.

GEORGE HENRY LEWES, *Spanish Drama*. Ch. 3.

⁵ Honour, glory, and popular praise,
Rocks whereon greatest men have oft
wreck'd.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 227.

⁶ Safer with multitudes to stray,
Than tread alone a fairer way:
To mingle with the erring throng,
Than boldly speak ten millions wrong.

ROBERT NUCCENT, *Epistle to a Lady*.

⁷ The popularity of a bad man is as treacherous as himself. (Gratia malorum tam infida est quam ipsi.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 5.

⁸ When Fortune favors us, Popularity bears her company.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 275.

⁹ I know what pathway leads to popularity. (Sciam, quæ via ad istum favorem ferat.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. xxix, 12.

¹⁰ All tongues speak of him, and the bleared sights

Are spectacl'd to see him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 221.

I have seen the dumb men throng to see him
and

The blind to hear him speak: matrons flung
gloves,

Ladies and maids their scarfs and handkerchers,
Upon him as he pass'd, the nobles bended,
As to Jove's statue, and the commons made
A shower and thunder with their caps and
shouts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 278.

The ladies call him sweet;
The stairs, as he treads on them, kiss his feet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 329.

Some about him, and some hang upon his ear,

To gaze in 's eyes, and bless him. Maidens wave
Their kerchiefs, and old women weep for joy;
While others, not so satisfied, unhorse
The gilded equipage, and, turning loose
His steeds, usurp a place they well deserve.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 698.

¹¹ Enfeoff'd himself to popularity.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 69.

¹² That empty and ugly thing called popularity.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Letter to a Young Gentleman*.

¹³ These heroes—erst extolling—
A fickle public drops;

Folks chase a ball that's rolling,
And kick it when it stops.

UNKNOWN, *Popularity*. (*Life*, April, 1900.)
Apropos of Dewey and Hobson.

¹⁴ God will not love thee less, because men love thee more.

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Self-Acquaintance*.

POSITION, see Place

POSSESSION

¹⁵ I die,—but first I have possess'd,
And come what may, I have been blest.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 1114.

¹⁶ So various is the human mind;
Such are the frailties of mankind!
What at a distance charmed our eyes,
Upon attainment, droops, and dies.

JOHN CUNNINGHAM, *Hymns*.

The thing possessed is not the thing it seems.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil War*. Bk. ii, st. 104.

All things that are,
Are with more spirit chased than enjoy'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 12.

¹⁷ Possession means to sit astride of the world,
Instead of having it astride of you.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹⁸ Aspiration sees only one side of every question; possession, many.

LOWELL, *Among My Books: New England Two Centuries Ago*.

¹⁹ Bliss in possession will not last.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Little Cloud*, l. 177.

²⁰ What is not ours charms more than our own.
(Capitum animos plus aliena suis.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 348. See also under DISCONTENT.

¹ An object in possession never retains the same charms it had in pursuit. (Nihil enim æque gratum est adeptis, quam concupiscentibus.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 15.
When I behold what pleasure is Pursuit,
What life, what glorious eagerness it is,
Then mark how full Possession falls from this,
How fairer seems the blossom than the fruit,—
I am perplex, and often stricken mute,
Wondering which attained the higher bliss,
The winged insect, or the chrysalis
It thrust aside with unreluctant foot.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Pursuit and Possession*.
See also under *WOOING*.

² What our contempt doth often hurl from us,
We wish it ours again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 2, l. 127.

For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value; then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 219.

Not to understand a treasure's worth
Till time has stol'n away the slighted good,
Is cause of half the poverty we feel,
And makes the world the wilderness it is.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 50.

³ She is mine own,
And I as rich in having such a jewel
As twenty seas, if all their sand were pearl,
The water nectar, and the rocks pure gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 4, l. 168.

⁴ No one worth possessing
Can be quite possessed.

SARA TEASDALE, *Advice to a Girl*.

⁵ The want of a thing is perplexing enough,
but the possession of it is intolerable.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Confederacy*. Act i,
sc. 3.

POSSESSION NINE POINTS OF THE LAW, see under
LAW: APOTHEGMS.

POSSESSIONS

See also *Property*, *Riches*, *Wealth*

I—Definitions and Apothegms

⁶ I carry all my possessions with me. (Omnis mea porto mecum.)

RIAS. (CICERO, *Paradoxa*, l. 2.)

All my goods are with me. (Omnia bona mea mecum sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis.
ix.)

For what one has in black and white,
One can carry home in comfort.
(Denn was man schwarz auf weiss besitzet
Kann man getrost nach Hause tragen.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 42.

⁷ As much as thou hast, so much art thou
worth.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 20.

What a man has, so much he is sure of.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

We are Goddes stewardest all, nought of our owne
we bare.

THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Excellent Balade of
Charitie*.

⁸ As having nothing, and yet possessing all
things.

New Testament: *II Corinthians*, vi, 10.

Lord of himself, though not of lands;

And having nothing, yet hath all.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *The Character of a Happy
Life*.

⁹ The feeling of satiety, almost inseparable
from large possessions, is a surer cause of
misery than ungratified desires.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 25.

¹⁰ Much will have more.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.

¹¹ This, and this alone, I contend for—that
he who makes should have; that he who saves
should enjoy.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*. Ch. 9.

¹² Would ye both eat your cake and have your
cake?

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1546)

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Siae*.

I can't, I trow,

Both eat my cake and have it too.

ROBERT HEATH, *Occasional Poems*, 19.

¹³ Let me possess what I now have, or even
less, that I may enjoy my remaining days—
if the gods grant any to remain. (Sit mihi
quod nunc est, etiam minus, ut mihi vivam
Quod superest ævi, si quid superesse volum
di.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 107.

See also under *CONTENT*.

¹⁵ Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with
mine own?

New Testament: *Matthew*, xx, 15.

¹⁶ All the possessions of mortals are mortal.
(Mortale est omne mortalium bonum.)

METACORUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 35.

You can never consider that as your own which
can be changed. (Nil proprium ducas quod
mutari potest.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 416.

What is mine is dear to me, as his own is dear to every man. (Meus mihi, suus cuique est carus.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 400. (Act II, sc. 2.)

An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 61.

What is thine own hold as thine own. (Quod tuum est, teneas tuum.)

PLAUTUS, *Cistellaria*, l. 768. (Act IV, sc. 2.)

Get what you can, and keep what you get. (Lucus quidquid est, id domum trahere oportet.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 802. (Act III, sc. 2.)

That's a dismal word, the very worst of words, "had," when one has nothing. (Miserum istuc verbum et pessimum est, habuisse, et nihil habere.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1321. (Act V, sc. 2.)

What is thine is mine, and all mine is thine. (Quod tuumst meumst, omne meum est autem tuum.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act II, sc. 2.

What's mine is yours and what is yours is mine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, l. 543.

He who says, What is mine is yours and what is yours is yours, is a saint. He who says, What is yours is mine and what is mine is mine, is a wicked man.

Babylonian Talmud: *Aboth*, v, 13.

It is better to have a little than nothing.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*, No. 484.

To know how to do without is to possess. (C'est posséder les biens que savoir s'en passer.)

REGNARD, *Joueur*, iv, 13.

See also under MODERATION.

What difference does it make how much you have? What you do not have amounts to much more. (Quid enim refert quantum habere? Multo illud plus est quos non habere.)

SENECA, (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticae*. Bk. xii, ch. 2, sec. 13.)

No man can swim ashore and carry his baggage with him. (Nemo cum sarcinis enat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxii, 12.

To have may be taken from us, to have had, never. (Habere crepitur, habuisse numquam.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xviii, 11.

Let's choose executors and talk of wills; And yet not so, for what can we bequeath Save our deposed bodies to the ground? . . . Nothing can we call our own but death And that small model of the barren earth Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 148.

They well deserve to have That know the strong't and surest way to get.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 200.

The good old rule Sufficeth them, the simple plan, That they should take who have the power, And they should keep who can.

WORDSWORTH, *Rob Roy's Grave*. St. 9.

Saw from his window nothing save his own.

TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 21.

I am amused to see from my window here how busily man has divided and staked off his domain. God must smile at his puny fences running hither and thither everywhere over the land.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 20 Feb., 1842.

It [land] gives one position, and prevents one from keeping it up.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Importance of Being Earnest*. Act I.

I'm the only thing in my house I can call my own. (Ego meorum solus sum meus.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 587. (Act IV, sc. 1.)

Papa's having and mama's having is not like having one's self. (Fu yu mu yu wu ju tzu yu.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

II—Possessions: To Him Who Hath

Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xxv, 29; *Mark*, iv, 25.

To him that hath, we are told, Shall be given. Yes, by the Cross! To the rich man fate sends gold, To the poor man loss on loss.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *From The Spanish*.

If you are poor now, Æmilius, you will always be poor. Wealth is given today to none save the rich. (Semper pauper eris, si pauper es, Æmiliane. Dantur opes nullis nunc nisi divitibus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 81.

All strive to give to the rich man.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 544.

We give to the rich and take from the poor.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Everything goes to him who wants nothing.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. The French form is: "Tout va à qui n'a pas besoin."

By right or wrong, Lands and goods go to the strong, Property will brutally draw Still to the proprietor; Silver to silver creep and wind, And kind to kind.

EMERSON, *The Celestial Love*.

"Poor deer," quoth he, "thou makest a testament

As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more
To that which had too much."

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 47.

How unfair it is that those who have less
are always adding to the possessions of those
who have more. (Quam inique compara-
tumst, ei qui minus habent Ut semper aliquid
addant ditioribus.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 41. (Act i, sc. 1.)

For now a few have all, and all have nought.
SPENSER, *Mother Hubberds Tale*.

POST, see Letter

POSTERITY

The care of posterity is most in them that
have no posterity.

BACON, *Essays: Of Parents and Children*.

Not to the Past, but to the Future, looks true
nobility, and finds its blazon in posterity.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act ii, sc. 1.

People will not look forward to posterity, who
never look backward to their ancestors.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution
in France*.

Be careful of this—it is my carte de visite to
posterity.

CHAMPOLLION, On his death-bed, as he gave
the printer the revised proofs of his Egyptian
Grammar.

I look upon *Leaves of Grass* . . . as my defini-
tive carte de visite to the coming generations of
the New World.

WALT WHITMAN, *A Backward Glance o'er
Travel'd Roads*.

He thinks posterity a packhorse, always ready
to be loaded.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 3 June, 1862.

Posterity is a most limited assembly. Those
gentlemen who reach posterity are not much
more numerous than the planets.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 3 June, 1862.

The love of posterity is the consequence of
the necessity of death. If a man were sure
of living forever here, he would not care
about his offspring.

HAWTHORNE, *American Note Books*. See also
under SON.

Posterity, thinned by the crimes of its an-
cestors. (Vitio parentum Rara juvenus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 2, l. 23.

Posterity pays for the sins of their fathers.
(Culpam majorem posteri luunt.)

QUINTUS CORILLIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. vii, sec. 5.

Here'll the solitary scion left
Of a time-honour'd race.

BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 2.

Believe it, posterity! (Credite, posteri.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 19, l. 2.

He lives to posterity. (Vivit ad posteros.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xciii, §.

Our descendants will be still far unhappier
than we are. Would I not be a criminal if,
notwithstanding this view, I should provide
for progeny, i. e., for unfortunates?

ALEXANDER VON HUMBOLDT. Conversation with
Arago in 1812.

The ancients said *our ancestors*, we say *pos-
terity*. (Les anciens disaient *nos ancêtres*, nous
disons *la postérité*.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 228.

Posterity, that high court of appeal which
is never tired of eulogising its own justice
and discernment.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Machiavelli*.

Like Sir Condy Rackrent in the tale, she survived
her own wake, and overheard the judgment of
posterity.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Madame d'Arblay*. Re-
ferring to Miss Edgeworth's novel, *Castle
Rackrent*.

Leaving no posterity:

'Twas not their infirmity,

It was married chastity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Phoenix and the Turtle*, l. 59.

All his successors, gone before him, have
done 't; and all his ancestors that come after
him, may.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 1, 14.

What is thy body but a swallowing grave,
Seeming to bury that posterity
Which by the rights of time thou needs must
have,

If thou destroy them not in dark obscurity?

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 757.

We are always doing, says he, something for
Posterity, but I would fain see Posterity do
something for us.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 583. (1712)

The man was laughed at as a blunderer who said
in a public business: "We do much for posterity;
I would fain see them do something for us."

Mrs. ELIZABETH MONTAGU, *Letters*, 1 Jan., 1742.

As to posterity, I may ask (with somebody
whom I have forgot) what has it ever done to
oblige me?

THOMAS GRAY, *Letter to Dr. Warton*, 8
March, 1758.

As though there were a tie,
And obligation to posterity!
We get them, bear them, breed and nurse.
What has posterity done for us,

That we, lest they their rights should lose,
Should trust our necks to gripe of noose?

JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*. Canto ii, l. 121.
(1775)

Why should we put ourselves out of the way to
do anything for posterity? What has posterity
done for us?

SIR BOYLE ROCHE, *Speech*, in Irish Parliament,
1780. (FLAXINER, *Studies in Irish History*.)

Few can be induced to labor exclusively for
posterity. Posterity has done nothing for us.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, 22 Feb., 1842.

Think of your ancestors and your posterity.
(*Mayores vestros et posteritas cogitate*.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 32.

Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity!

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Speech*, Plymouth,
Mass., 22 Dec., 1802.

See also under ANCESTRY.

Posterity gives to every man his proper
praise. (Suum cuique decus posteritas re-
pendit.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 35.

Posterity pays every man his honour.

BEN JONSON, *Fall of Stanhus*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Our children's children, and those who shall
be descended from them. (Nati natorum, et
qui nascentur ab illis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iii, l. 98.

CONTEMPORANEOUS POSTERITY, see under FOR-
GOTTEN.

POT

Said the pot to the kettle, "Get away, black-
face!" (Dijó la sarten á la caldera, quitate
allá ojinegra.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 67.

Do not let the kettle call the pot black-arse!

AFRICA BEHN, *Feigned Courtisan*. Act v, sc. 4.

Dares thus the kettle to rebuke our sin!

Dares thus the kettle say the pot is black!

FIELDING, *Covent Garden Tragedy*. Act ii, sc. 5.

The raven said to the rook, "Stand away, black-
coat."

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4729.

Thou art a bitter bird, said the raven to the
starling.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 195.

The raven chides blackness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 3, 221.

The poker scoffs at the shovel. (Le fourgon se
moque de la pelle.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

We'll find out rich husband to make you the
pot boil.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Play-House to be
Let*. Act v. (c. 1663)

Glory is excellent, but will not make the national
pot boil.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*, xvi, 2; vi, 151.

She teaches you economy, which makes the pot
to boil.

CHRISTOPHER SMART, *Ballads*. No. 13.

I think this piece will help to boil thy pot.

JOHN WOLCOT, *The Bard Complimenteth Mr.
West*. (c. 1790) Probably the origin of the
term "pot-boiler."

How agree the kettle and earthen pot to-
gether?

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xiii, 2.

The earthen pot must keep clear of the brass
kettle.

H. G. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 503.

A pot that belongs to many is ill stirred and
worse boiled.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 360.

See also under COOK.

What's the use of watching? A watched pot
never boils.

MRS. GASKELL, *Mary Barton*. Ch. 31.

Neither pot broken nor water spilt.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. ii. In other
words, "No harm done."

The weaker goeth to the pot, as all days see.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

The pot boils badly. (Olla male fervet.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 38. Meaning that
things do not go favorably.

When the pot boils over, it cooketh itself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5602.

One pot sets another boiling.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 822.

Little pot is soon hot.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Now, were not I a little pot and soon hot, my
very lips might freeze to my teeth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iv, sc. i, l. 6.

POTTER AND POTTERY

See also MAN and the Potter

Thy moist clay is pliant to command,
Unwrought, and easy to the potter's hand:
Now take the mould; now bend thy mind to
feel

The first sharp motions of the forming wheel.

DRYDEN, *Third Satire of Persius*. l. 35.

Dear Tom, this brown jug that now foams
with mild ale,—

In which I will drink to sweet Nan of the
vale,—

Was once Toby Fillpot, a thirsty old soul

As e'er drank a bottle, or falshorned a bowl;
In bousing about 'twas his praise to excel,
And among jolly toppers he bore off the bell.

FRANCIS FAWCET, *The Brown Jug*.

¹ The potter is at enmity with the potter. (Καὶ κεραμὴς κεραμεί κότετι.)

HERIOT, *Works and Days*, l. 25.

² There's a joy without canker or cark,
There's a pleasure eternally new,
'Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of china that's ancient and blue;
Unchipp'd, all the centuries through
It has pass'd, since the chime of it rang,
And they fashion'd it, figures and hue,
In the reign of the Emperor Hwang.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballade of Blue China*.

I am content to be a bric-a-bracker and a
Ceramiker.

MARK TWAIN, *A Tramp Abroad*. Ch. 20.

³ Every potter praises his own pot.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*.

⁴ No handicraft can with our art compare,
For pots are made of what we potters are.
UNKNOWN. Motto of 18th century potters,
often used on glazed ware. Another version
was used by Longfellow in an introduction
to *Kéramos*, and is sometimes mistakenly
ascribed to him.

Turn, turn, my wheel! Turn round and round
Without a pause, without a sound:
So spins the flying world away!
This clay, well mixed with marl and sand,
Follows the motion of my hand;
For some must follow, and some command,
Though all are made of clay!
LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, l. 1.

POVERTY

See also MISERY; Poetry and Poverty; Want
I.—Poverty: Definitions

⁵ Poverty does not mean the possession of
little, but the non-possession of much. (Pau-
peritas enim est non quæ pauca possidet, sed
quæ multa non possidet.)

ANTIPATER, *Fragmentis*. No. 54. (SENeca,
Epistula ad Luciliūm. Epis. lxxxvii, sec. 39.)

It is not the man who has too little, but the man
who craves more, that is poor. (Non qui parum
habet, sed qui plus cupit, pauper est.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. ii, sec. 6.
He is not poor that hath little, but he that
desireth much.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

⁶ Poverty is the discoverer of all the arts.
(Paupertas . . . omnium artium reperitrix.)

APOLLONIUS DYSCOLUS, *De Magia*. Sec. 18.

Poverty . . . instructress in all the arts. (Pau-
peritas . . . omnes artes perdocet.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Poverty is the mother of all the arts and trades.
TORRIANO, *Plasma Universale*, 214.
See also NECESSITY.

⁷ Poverty is the muses' patrimony.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 15.

Poverty! thou source of human art,
Thou great inspirer of the poet's song!
EDWARD MOORE, *Hymn to Poverty*.

See also POETRY AND POVERTY.

⁸ Poverty is the mother of crime. (Mater
criminum necessitas tollitur.)

CASSIODORUS, *Varia*. Bk. ix, sec. 13.

Poverty, the mother of manhood. (Fecunda
virorum paupertas.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 165.

Poverty, the mother of temperance. (Πενία
μητέρα σωφροσύνης.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 61.)

Mother of Miseries.

SOUTHEY, *Vision of the Maid of Orleans*. Bk. iii.

Poverty, mother of health. (Paupertas sanitatis
mater.)

VINCENT OF BEAUVAIS, *Speculum Historiale*.
Bk. x, ch. 71.

⁹ Poverty, the reward of honest fools.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III.* (Altered), ii, 2.

¹⁰ Poverty consists in feeling poor.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic
Life*.

There is no ill on earth which mortals fly
With so much dread as abject poverty. . . .
And yet thou art no formidable foe,
Except to little souls, who think thee so!
STEPHEN DUCE, *Poverty*.

¹¹ Contented poverty is an honorable estate.
(Honestas res est læta paupertas.)

EPICURUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 475.

¹² Poverty is no vice, but an inconvenience.

JOHN FLOASO, *Second Fruits*. Fo. 105.

He found it inconvenient to be poor.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 189.

Poverty is no disgrace to a man, but it is con-
foundedly inconvenient.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*.
Vol. i.)

¹³ Poverty is not a shame, but the being ashamed
of it is.

THOMAS FULLER, *Cosmologia*. No. 3906.

Poverty is no sin.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

'Tis true that poverty is not a sin,
But all the same 'tis best to keep it in.

(La pauvreté n'est pas un péché,
Mieux vaut dépendant la cacher.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

¹ He is not poor who has enough for his needs. (Pauper enim non est, cui rerum suppetit usus.)

HONORIUS, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 12, l. 4.

I do not regard a man as poor, if the little which remains is enough for him. (Non puto pauperem, cui quantumcumque superest, sat est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. i, sec. 5. See also under MODERATION.

² To have nothing is not poverty. (Non est paupertas habere nihil.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, ep. 32.

³ Poverty is a hateful blessing. (Paupertas est odibile bonum.)

VINCENT OF BRAUVAIS, *Speculum Historiale*. Bk. x, ch. 71.

II—Poverty: Apothegms

⁴ There is no man so poor but what he can afford to keep one dog. And I have seen them so poor that they could afford to keep three.

JOSE BILLINGS, *On Poverty*.

⁵ Poverty makes strange bedfellows.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Customs*. Pt. iv, ch. 4.

⁶ Over the hill to the poor-house I'm trudgin' my weary way.

WILL CARLETON, *Over the Hill to the Poor-house*.

Rattle his bones over the stones,
He's only a pauper whom nobody owns.

THOMAS NOEL, *The Pauper's Drive*.

⁷ Of all God's creatures, man Alone is poor.

JANE WELSH CARLYLE, *To a Swallow Building Under Our Eaves*.

⁸ Living from hand to mouth.

DY BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week ii, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

⁹ As poor as Job.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v, l. 2505. (1390) See also under JOB.

As poor as church mice.

JOHN OZELL, *Molière*, iv, 38.

¹⁰ The poor man alone,
When he hears the poor moan,
From a morsel a morsel will give.

THOMAS HOLCROFT, *Gaffer Grey*.

Few, save the poor, feel for the poor.

LETTIE ELIZABETH LANSON, *The Poor*.

¹¹ What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor?

Old Testament: Isaiah, lii, 15.

¹² Here we all live in pretentious poverty. (Hic vivimus ambitiosa Paupertate omnes.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 182.

¹³ Women that bake and brew, butchers and cooks,

They are the people that harm the poor.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Part iv.

¹⁴ The wretch, at summing up his misspent days,
Found nothing left, but poverty and praise.

JOHN OLDHAM, *A Satire: Spenser Dissuading the Author*, l. 182.

¹⁵ It is natural for a poor man to count his flock. (Pauperis est numerare pecus.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiii, l. 824.

¹⁶ So shall thy poverty come as one that travel-
leth, and thy want as an armed man.

Old Testament: Proverbs, vi, 11. The revised version is, "So shall thy poverty come as a robber."

¹⁷ He that bath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xix, 17.

¹⁸ No one lives so poor as he is born. (Nemo tam pauper vivit quam natus est.)

SENECA, *Quare Bonis Viris*.

¹⁹ My friends are poor but honest.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 201.

An honest exceeding poor man.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 54.

²⁰ Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 50.

Steeped to the lips in misery.

LONGFELLOW, *Goblet of Life*. St. 11.

²¹ O world, how apt the poor are to be proud!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, 138.

The devil wipes his tail with the poor man's pride.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 21.

See also PRIDE: APOTHEGMS.

²² Those who minister to poverty and disease are accomplices in the two worst of all crimes.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

²³ Yes, we will do almost anything for the poor man, anything but get off his back.

TOLSTOY, (HUNTINGDON, *Philanthropy and Morality*.)

²⁴ How punctually God's poor arise to serve Mammon and Greed!

CHARLES HAYDON TOWNE, *Manhattan*.

²⁵ As for the virtuous poor, one can pity them,

of course, but one cannot possibly admire them.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of a Man under Socialism*.

III—Poverty: Its Prevalence

1 Come away! Poverty's catching.

AFHRA BEHN, *II The Rover*. Act I, sc. 1.

2 Well, let the world change on,—still must endure

While earth is earth, one changeless race, the poor!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. I, st. 1.

3 Three million paupers . . . these are but items in the sad ledger of despair.

CARLYLE, *Later-Day Pamphlets*. No. 1.

4 For one poor Man there are an hundred indigent.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

5 For ye have the poor always with you.
New Testament: Matthew, xvi, 11; *Mark*, xiv, 7; *John*, xii, 8.

6 Where are those troops of Poor, that throng'd of yore

The good old Landlord's hospitable door?
POPE, *Satires of Dr. Donne*. Satire II, l. 113.

7 No society can surely be flourishing and happy, of which the far greater part of the members are poor and miserable.

ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

8 The awful phantom of the hungry poor.
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *A Winter's Night*.

9 Whene'er I take my walks abroad,
How many poor I see.

ISAAC WATTS, *Praise for Mercies Spiritual and Temporal*.

10 Whene'er I walk the public ways,
How many poor that lack ablution
Do probe my heart with pensive gaze,
And beg a trivial contribution!

OWEN SEAMAN, *The Bitter Cry of the Great Unpaid*.

11 Whene'er I walk this beauteous earth
How many poor I see,
But as I never speaks to them,
They never speaks to me.

UNKNOWN, *Trajectory of Seaman's Bitter Cry of the Great Unpaid*.

IV—Poverty: Its Compensations

12 Christ himself was poor. . . . And as he was himself, so he informed his apostles and disciples, they were all poor, prophets poor, apostles poor.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. II, sec. II, mem. 3, suba. 1.

The greatest man in history was the poorest.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Domestic Life*.

13 Thank God for poverty
That makes and keeps us free,
And lets us go our unobtrusive way,
Glad of the sun and rain,
Upright, serene, humane,
Contented with the fortune of a day.

BLISS CARMAN, *The Word at Saint Kevin's*.

14 They who have nothing have little to fear,
Nothing to lose or to gain.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *The Bellman*.

15 Now let my bed be hard
No care take I;

I'll make my joy like this

Small Butterfly;
Whose happy heart has power
To make a stone a flower.

WILLIAM H. DAVIES, *The Example*.

16 Remember to bear patiently the burden of poverty. (Paupertatis onus patienter ferre memento.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. I, No. 21.

17 "Ignorance," says Ajax, "is a painless evil"; so, I should think, is dirt, considering the merry faces that go along with it.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mr. Giff's Love Story*.

18 O happy unown'd youths! your limbs can bear

The scorching dog-star and the winter's air,
While the rich infant, nurs'd with care and pain,

Thirsts with each heat and coughs with every rain!

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. II, l. 145.

19 Let not Ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
Nor Grandeur hear with a disdainful smile
The short and simple annals of the poor.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 29.

20 Happier he, the peasant, far,
From the pangs of passion free,
That breathes the keen yet wholesome air
Of ragged penury.

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude*. This stanza is said to have been added to Gray's poem by his biographer, the Rev. William Mason.

Poverty has no means to feed its passion, yet it is not worth while to wish to be poor because of that. (Non habet, unde erum paupertas pascat amorem: Non tamen hoc tanti est, pauper ut esse velit.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 749.

¹ Poverty, when it is voluntary, is never despicable, but takes an heroic aspect.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*. Pt. I, ser. 2.

² The loss of wealth is loss of dirt,
As sages in all times assert;
The happy man's without a shirt.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Be Merry, Friends*.

I hold him rich, al had he not a shirt.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 330.

³ Who can sing so merry a note
As he that cannot change a groat?

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 12. (1546)

Rich men never whistle, poor men always do;
Bird-songs are in the hearts of the people.

STEPHEN B. ELKINS, *Speech*, 1906.

⁴ Wrapped in my virtue, I woo honest Poverty,
undowered though she be. (Virtute me
involve probamque Pauperiem sine dote
quero.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode, 29, l. 55.

Content with poverty, my soul I arm;
And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm.

HORACE, *Odes*, iii, 29, 55. (Dryden, tr.)

⁵ Yes! in the poor man's garden grow,
Far more than herbs and flowers,
Kind thoughts, contentment, peace of mind,
And joy for weary hours.

MARY HOWITT, *The Poor Man's Garden*.

Cultivate poverty like a garden herb, sage.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

⁶ The penniless traveler may sing before
thieves. (Cantabit vacuus coram latrone via-
tor.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 22.

The traveller, freighted with a little wealth,
Sets forth at night, and makes his way by
stealth; . . .

While, void of care, the beggar trips along,
And, in the spoiler's presence, trolls his song.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, x. (Gifford, tr.)

If you are empty-handed, the highwayman
passes you by; even along an infested road, the
poor travel in peace. (Nudum latro transmittit;
etiam in obsessa via pauperi pax est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xiv, 10.

A poor man, that beareth no riches on him by
the way, may boldly sing before thieves.

CHAUCER, *Boethius*. Bk. ii, prose 5.

The poor man before the thief doth sing.

JOHN LYCATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. iii, l. 582.

⁷ How safe and easy the poor man's life and
his humble dwelling! (O vitæ tuta facultas
Pauperis angustique lares!)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. v, l. 527.

⁸ There is nothing perfectly secure but poverty.
LONGELLOW, *Final Memorials: Letter*, 13
Nov., 1872.

⁹ Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom
of God.

New Testament: *Luke*, vi, 20.

¹⁰ The gods protect the poor. ('Αὐτὸ θεοὶ τῶν
πτωχῶν τὴν ψυχὴν τηροῦσι.)

MENANDER, *The Lady of Lencas: Fragment*.

Religion always sides with poverty.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Militant*.

¹¹ Fortune takes least from him to whom she
has given least. (Minimum eripit Fortuna,
cui minimum dedit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 386.

¹² It is not poverty that we praise, it is the
man whom poverty cannot humble or bend.
(Laudatur enim non paupertas, sed ille, quem
paupertas non summittit nec incurvat.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. 82, 11.

¹³ 'The couch of turf, softer than Tyrian purple,
often soothes to fearless slumber. (Cæspes
Tyrio millior ostro solet inavidos ducere
somnos.)

SENECA, *Hercules Oetaeus*, l. 644.

Less wildly does Fortune rage among humble
folks, and more lightly does God smite the more
lightly blessed. (Minor in parvis Fortuna furit
Leviusque ferit leviora deus.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1124.

¹⁴ The town's poor seem to me often to live the
most independent lives of any.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

¹⁵ By breathing in content
The keen, the wholesome, air of poverty,
And drinking from the well of homely life.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. i, l. 306.

¹⁶ No man should commend poverty but he
who is poor. (Nemo paupertatem commen-
daret nisi pauper.)

ST. BERNARD, *Sermons*.

He must have a great deal of godliness who can
find any satisfaction in being poor.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 44.

'Tis mighty easy, o'er a glass of wine,
On vain refinements vainly to refine,
To laugh at poverty in plenty's reign,
To boast of apathy when out of pain.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*, l. 47.

V—Poverty: Its Penalties

¹⁷ All the days of the poor are evil.

Babylonian Talmud: *Kethuboth*, p. 110b.

If you've ever really been poor, you remain poor
at heart all your life.

ARNOLD BENNETT, (*MAUGHAM, Introduction
to "The Old Wives' Tale."*)

¹⁸ The rude inelegance of poverty.

R. BLOOMFIELD, *Farmer's Boy: Autumn*, l. 82.

1 Poverty makes some humble, but more malignant.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Eugene Aram*. Bk. i, ch. 7.

2 Squeamishness was never yet bred in an empty pocket.

J. B. CABELL, *The Cream of the Jest*, p. 86.

3 If thou be poor, thy brother hateth thee, And all thy friends flee fro thee, alas!

CHAUCER, *Man of Law's Prologue*, l. 22.

The poor make no new friends.

LADY DUFFKIN, *Lament of the Irish Emigrant*

4 What can a poor man do but love and pray?

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Sonnets*. No. 30.

5 The cottage is sure to suffer for every error of the court, the cabinet, or the camp.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 5.

6 The poor, inur'd to drudgery and distress, Act without aim, think little, and feel less, And no where, but in feign'd Arcadian scenes, Taste happiness, or know what pleasure means

WILLIAM COWPER, *Hope*, l. 7.

A wise man poor Is like a sacred book that's never read,— To himself he lives, and to all else seems dead. This age thinks better of a gilded fool Than of a threadbare saint in wisdom's school.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Old Fortunatus*. Act i, sc. 1.

7 I live on broken wittles—and I sleep on the coals

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 5.

An' what poor cot-folk pit their pained In, I own it's past my comprehension

ROBERT BURNS, *The Two Dogs*. St. 9.

8 The life of the poor is the curse of the heart.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxviii, 19.

Poverty demoralizes.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*

9 So helpless is poverty. (*'Ανομία τὸ δυνάμειν.*)

EURIPIDES, *Ion*, l. 971.

10 There's no scandal like rags, nor any crime so shameful as poverty.

FAQUHAN, *The Brown's Stratagem*. Act i, sc. 1.

Needy knife-grinder! whither are ye going? Rough is the road, your wheel is out of order; Bleak blows the blast—your hat has got a hole in it.

So have your breeches.

GEORGE CANNING, *The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder*.

It's a little awt at elbows.

CIBBER, *The Provok'd Husband*. Act iv, sc. 1.

11 There is no virtue that poverty destroyeth not.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32.

12 Light purse, heavy heart.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

No wonder that his soul was sad, When not one penny piece he had.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Johnny*.

13 Chill penury repress'd their noble rage, And froze the genial current of the soul.

GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*. St. 13.

14 Poverty parteth fellowship.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 12. (1546)

Kind was she, and my friends were free,

But poverty parts good company.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Poverty Parts Good Company*.

15 The shame and ostracism of poverty. (*Pauperiatu pudor et fuga.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 24.

May squalid poverty be far from my home. (*Pauperies immunda domus procul absit.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 199.

Cruel poverty. (*Sæva paupertas.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 12, l. 43.

16 The man who has lost his purse will go wherever you wish. (*Ibit eo, quo vis, qui zonam perdidit.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 40.

Poverty, that base reproach, bids us do or suffer anything. (*Magnum pauperies opprobrium jubet Quidvis ei facere et pati.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 24, l. 42.

There are many things which ragged men dare not say. (*Plurima sunt quæ Non audent homines pertusa dicere lana.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 130.

To be poor and independent is very nearly an impossibility.

WILLIAM CORBETT, *Advice to Young Men: To a Young Man*.

My poverty, but not my will, consents.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 75.

The poor man is never free; he serves in every country. (*Le pauvre n'est point libre; il sert en tout pays.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Les Guébres*. Act iii, sc. 1.

17 All crimes are safe but hated poverty.

This, only this, the rigid law pursues.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 159.

A man guilty of poverty easily believes himself suspected.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 26.

18 Poverty is a great enemy to human happiness; it certainly destroys liberty, and it makes some virtues impracticable, and others extremely difficult.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Boswell, Life*, iv, 157.)

- 1 Nothing in poverty so ill is borne,
As its exposing men to grinning scorn.
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 152. (Oldham, tr.)
- O Poverty, thy thousand ills combined
Sink not so deep into the generous mind,
As the contempt and laughter of mankind.
(Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se,
Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 152. (Gifford, tr.)
- Everywhere the poor man is despised. (*Pauper ubique jacet.*)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. i, l. 218.
- Poverty causes me to be ridiculed. (*Paupertas facit ut ridiculus forem.*)
PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 20.
- 2 They do not easily rise whose abilities are
repressed by poverty at home. (*Haud facile
emergunt quorum virtutibus Res angusta
domi.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 164.
- To be poor, and to seem poor, is a certain method
never to rise.
GOLDSMITH, *On Concealing Our Wants*.
- To be poor and seem poor is the very devil.
SIR ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*, ii, 7.
- This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd,
Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 176.
- 3 It is the world's one crime its babes grow dull,
Its poor are ox-like, limp and leaden-eyed.
Not that they starve, but starve so dream-
lessly,
Not that they die, but that they die like sheep.
VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Leaden-Eyed*.
- 4 A blind man is a poor man, and blind a poor
man is;
For the former seeth no man, and the latter
no man sees.
FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinngedichte*. (Long-
fellow, tr.)
- 5 Nothing is more luckless than a poor man.
(*Ничего счастливее беды нищеты нет.*)
MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 597.
- Fortune, that arrant whore,
Ne'er turns the key of the poor,
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 52.
- 6 The poor man must labor while life lasts, for
idleness cannot support even the frugal life.
MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 634.
- A poor man, though he speak the truth, is not
believed. (*Ничего легче правды об истине нет.*)
MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 856.
- 7 Poverty may be an unescapable misfortune,
but that no more makes it honorable than a
cocked eye is made honorable by the same
cause.
H. L. MURKIN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 17.

- 8 But to the world no bugbear is so great
As want of figure and a small estate.
To either India see the merchant fly,
Scared at the spectre of pale Poverty!
See him with pains of body, pangs of soul,
Burn thro' the Tropics, freeze beneath the Pole!
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, i, 1, 67.
- The prevalent fear of poverty among the edu-
cated classes is the worst moral disease from
which our civilization suffers.
WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Ex-
perience*, p. 370.
- 9 In a change of rule among the citizens, the
poor change nothing except the name of their
master. (In principatu commutando civium,
Nil præter domini nomen mutant pauperes.)
PÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 15.
- 10 The poor live miserably in every way. (Om-
nibus modis qui pauperes sunt homines miseri
vivunt.)
PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 290. (Act ii, sc. 1.)
- His drink, the running stream; his cup, the bare
Of his palm closed; his bed, the hard, cold ground.
THOMAS SACKVILLE, *Mirror for Magistrates*:
Misery.
- Worse housed than your hacks and your pointers,
Worse fed than your hogs and your sheep.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Bad Squire*.
- 11 The destruction of the poor is their poverty.
Old Testament: Proverbs, x, 15.
- 12 Poverty is the only load which is the heavier
the more loved ones there are to assist in
supporting it.
RICHTER, *Flower, Fruit, Thorn Pieces*. Ch. 10.
- 13 Money is very slow to come where there
is poverty.
SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. ci, sec. 2.
- 14 They brought one Pinch, a hungry lean-faced
villain,
A mere anatomy, a mountebank,
A threadbare juggler, and a fortune-teller,
A needy, hollow-eyed, sharp-looking wretch;
A living-dead man.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, v, 1, 238.
- Houseless poverty.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 26.
- His rawbone cheeks, through penury and pine,
Were shrunk into his jaws, as he did never dine.
SPENSER, *Fæerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 9, st. 85.
- 15 'Tis infamous, I grant it, to be poor.
SMOLLETT, *Advice*, l. 2.
- Hark ye, Choker, you are a most notorious
offender. You stand convicted of sickness, hun-
ger, wretchedness, and want.
SMOLLETT, *Humphrey Clinker*.

¹ Poverty is to me a wretched crushing load.
(*Paupertas mihi onus visumst et muserum*
et grave.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 54. (Act i, sc. 1.)

VI—Poverty and Riches

² The rich feast, the poor fast;
The dogs dine, the poor pine.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Works*, p. 39. (1630)

³ Poverty is an anomaly to rich people. It is
very difficult to make out why people who
want dinner do not ring the bell.

BACHELOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. II, p. 160.

At length I recollected the thoughtless saying of
a great princess, who, on being informed that the
country people had no bread, replied, "Then let
them eat cake." (Enfin je me rappelai le pis-aller
d'une grande princesse à qui l'on disait que les
paysans n'avaient pas de pain, et qui répondit:
"Qu'ils mangent de la brioche.")

JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU, *Confessions*. Bk. vi,
ninth paragraph from end. Usually attributed
to Marie Antoinette, after her arrival in France
in 1770, but the sixth book of the *Confes-
sions* was written two or three years before
that date. It is difficult to translate "brioche,"
which is not exactly cake, but a bun or fancy
bread something like Scotch scones.

Marie Antoinette made only one mistake. She
should have said, "Let them eat hokum."

WESTBROOK FEGLER, *Fair Enough*, 5 Dec., 1934.

She had an idea from the very sound
That people with naught were naughty.

HOOD, *Miss Kiumsegg: Her Education*.

⁴ God only, who made us rich, can make us poor.
E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from Portuguese*, 24.

⁵ There are only two families in the world,
the Haves and the Have Nots.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 20.

That these two parties still divide the world—
Of those that want, and those that have: and still
The same old sore breaks out from age to age,
With much the same result.

TENNYSON, *Walking to the Mail*, l. 69.

⁶ A poor man who does not flatter, and a
rich man who is not proud, are passable
characters; but they are not equal to the
poor who are cheerful, and the rich who yet
love the rules of propriety.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. i, ch. 15.

⁷ The rich grow poor, the poor become purse-
proud.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 18.

⁸ Wealth is crime enough to him that's poor.
Sir JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 122.

⁹ Poverty brought into conformity with the

law of nature is great wealth. (*Magne di-
vitiæ sunt lege naturæ composita paupertas.*)
EMECURUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 477. (*Sineca, Epis-
tulæ ad Lucilium*. Epist. iv, sec. 10.)

¹⁰ The pleasures of the rich are bought with
the tears of the poor.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4707.

I don't 'old with Wealth. What is Wealth? La-
bour robbed out of the poor.

H. C. WELLS, *Kippis*. Bk. II, ch. 4.

¹¹ Ye friends to truth, ye statesmen, who survey
The rich man's joys increase, the poor's de-
cay,

Tis yours to judge, how wide the limits
stand

Between a splendid and a happy land.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 265.

The nakedness of the indigent world may be
clothed from the trimmings of the vain.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 4.

¹² Poverty breeds wealth; and wealth in its turn
breeds poverty. The earth, to form the mould,
is taken out of the ditch; and whatever may
be the height of the one will be the depth
of the other.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹³ The greatest luxury of riches is, that they
enable you to escape so much good advice.
The rich are always advising the poor, but
the poor seldom venture to return the com-
pliment.

Sir ARTHUR HALLS, *Brevia*.

¹⁴ God could have made all rich, or all men
poor;

But why He did not, let me tell wherefore:
Had all been rich, where then had Patience
been?

Had all been poor, who had His Bounty seen?

ROBERT HERRICK, *Riches and Poverty*.

¹⁵ Two of a thousand things are disallow'd,
A lying rich man, and a poor man proud.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Two Things Odious*.

¹⁶ My soul . . . will not own a notion so unholy,
As thinking that the rich by easy trips
May go to heav'n, whereas the poor and lowly
Must work their passage, as they do in ships.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 129.

¹⁷ Stitch! stitch! stitch!

In poverty, hunger, and dirt,
And still with a voice of dolorous pitch,
Would that its tone could reach the Rich,
She sang this "Song of the Shirt!"

THOMAS HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*. St. 11.

¹⁸ A beggar in the midst of plenty. (*Magnas
inter opes inops.*)

HOMER, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 16, l. 29.

Plenty has made me poor. (Inopem me copia fecit.)

OWEN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iii, l. 466.

With much we surfeit, plenty makes us poor.

DRAYTON, *Legend of Mauda the Fair*.

And plenty makes us poor.

DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 126.

Whose wealth was want, whose plenty made him poor.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto iv, st. 29.

For he that needs five thousand pound to live,

Is full as poor as he that needs but five.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 18.

If you are poor, distinguish yourself by your virtues; if rich, by your good deeds.

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 74.

Rich men direct you to their furniture, poor ones divert you from it.

LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Captain Jackson*.

Neither locks had they to their doors nor bars to their windows;
But their dwellings were open as day and the hearts of the owners;

There the richest was poor and the poorest lived in abundance.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, sec. 1, l. 36.

The Little Sister of the Poor . . .

The Poor, and their concerns, she has Monopolized, because of which

It falls to me to labor as

A Little Brother of the Rich.

E. S. MARTIN, *A Little Brother of the Rich*.

Those whom we strive to benefit

Dear to our hearts soon grow to be;

I love my Rich, and I admit

That they are very good to me.

Succor the poor, my sisters,—I

While heaven shall still vouchsafe me health

Will strive to share and mollify

The trials of abounding wealth.

E. S. MARTIN, *A Little Brother of the Rich*.

Painless poverty is better than embittered wealth. (Περὶ τῆς ἀπορίας καὶ τοῦ πλούτου.)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 588.

For ever must the rich man hate the poor.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Belerophon at Argos*, l. 515.

It is better to endure straightened Fortune than the arrogance of the wealthy.

PALLAS, (*Greek Anthology*). Bk. x, epig. 93.)

When the trumpets sound, the savage's knife stands drawn at the rich man's throat; the poor man's rags are the amulet of safety.

(Cum sonare tubæ, jugulo stetit divite ferrum Barbaricum; tenuis præbia pannus habet.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 80.

Poverty is safe; riches are exposed to danger. (Tuta est hominum tenuitas; Magnæ periculo sunt opes obnoxie.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 7, l. 13.

The poor, wishing to imitate the powerful, perish. (Inops, potentem dum vult imitari, perit.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 24, l. 1.

I trust no rich man who is officiously kind to a poor man. (Nemini credo, qui large blandus est dives pauperi.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 196. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

Oh impudence of wealth! with all thy store How darest thou let one worthy man be

poor?

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 117.

But Satan now is wiser than of yore, And tempts by making rich, not making

poor.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 351.

Who am I to condemn you, O Dives, I who am as much embittered

With poverty

As you with useless riches?

EZRA POUND, *To Dives*.

Bear wealth; poverty will bear itself.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The pride of the rich makes the labours of the poor.

W. GURNEY BENHAM, *Quotations, Proverbs, and Household Words*, p. 849. Sometimes

stated the other way, "The labours of the poor make the pride of the rich."

Riches come better after poverty than poverty after riches.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

It is still her use To let the wretched man outlive his wealth,

To view with hollow eye and wrinkled brow

An age of poverty.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,

sc. 1, l. 268.

But she was rich, and he was poor, And so it might not be.

JOHN GODFREY Saxe, *The Way of the World*.

He who has made a fair compact with poverty is rich. (Cui cum paupertas bene convenit, dives est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epist. iv, l. 11.

A man is sheltered just as well by a thatch as by a roof of gold. (Bene hominem culmo quam auro tegi.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epist. viii, l. 2.

That which makes poverty a burden, makes riches also a burden. It matters little whether you lay a sick man on a wooden or a golden bed, for whithersoever he be moved he will carry his malady with him.

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xvii, sec. 12.

¹ No, madam, 'tis not so well that I am poor, though many of the rich are damned.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act. I, sc. 3, l. 17.

² If thou art rich, thou'rt poor;
For, like an ass whose back with ingots bows,
Thou bear'st thy heavy riches but a journey,
And death unloads thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 25.

³ When rich villains have need of poor ones
Poor ones may make what price they will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 121.

⁴ Poor and content is rich and rich enough,
But riches fineless is as poor as winter
To him that ever fears he shall be poor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 172.

The world affords no law to make thee rich;
Then be not poor, but break it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 73.

⁵ For often evil men are rich, and good men
poor;

But we will not exchange with them
Our virtue for their wealth, since one abides
always,

While riches change their owners every day.
SOLON, *Fragments*. Frag. 15. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 3.)

⁶ Many who appear to be struggling with adverse fortune are happy; and many, that wallow in wealth, are most wretched. (Multos qui conflictari adversis videantur, beatos; ac plerosque, quanquam magnas per opes, miserrimos.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 22.

God help the rich; the poor can sleep with their windows shut.

BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-Called Human Race*, p. 9.

⁷ Happy must be the State
Whose ruler heedeth more
The murmurs of the poor
Than flatteries of the great.
WHITTIER, *King Solomon and the Ants*.

⁸ I know how to be rich and still enjoy all
the little comforts of poverty.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*, p. 24.

POWER

⁹ I am more and more convinced that man is a dangerous creature; and that power, whether vested in many or a few, is ever grasping, and like the grave, cries "Give, give!"

ABIGAIL ADAMS, *Letter to Her Husband*, 27 Nov., 1775.

¹⁰ Give me a lever long enough, and a fulcrum strong enough, and single-handed I can move the world.

ARCHIMEDES OF SYRACUSE. (PAPPUS ALEXANDER, *Collectio*, viii, 10; PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*, vii, 37.) Sometimes quoted: "Give me where to stand and I will move the world," or "Give me a base and I will move the world."

If there were another world, and I could go to it, I could move this.

ARCHIMEDES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcellus*. Ch. 14, sec. 1.)

Don't talk to me of your Archimedes' lever. . . . Give me the right word and the right accent and I will move the world.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *A Personal Record: Preface*.

¹¹ The seeds of godlike power are in us still: Gods are we, Bards, Saints, Heroes, if we will.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Written in Emerson's Essays*.

¹² It is the solecism of power, to think to command the end, and yet not to endure the mean.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Empire*.

It is a strange desire, to seek power, and to lose liberty; or to seek power over others, and to lose power over a man's self.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

¹³ He hath no power that hath not power to use.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Visit*.

¹⁴ Energy is Eternal Delight.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁵ Then wakes the power which in the age of iron
Burst forth to curb the great and raise the low.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act iv, sc. 2.

¹⁶ The greater the power the more dangerous the abuse.

EOMUNO BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 7 Feb., 1771.

Power gradually extirpates from the mind every humane and gentle virtue.

BURKE, *A Vindication of Natural Society*.

¹⁷ Dim with the mist of years, grey fits the shade of power.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto II, st. 2.

¹ Power is so far from being desirable in itself, that it sometimes ought to be refused, and sometimes to be resigned.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 20, sec. 68.

Next to the assumption of power was the responsibility of relinquishing it.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 27 May, 1841.

² By his own prowess. (*Suo Marte*.)

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. ii, ch. 37, sec. 95.

³ To know the pains of power, we must go to those who have it; to know its pleasures, we must go to those who are seeking it: the pains of power are real, its pleasures imaginary.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 427.

You shall have joy, or you shall have power, said God; you shall not have both.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vi, p. 282.

What is grandeur, what is power?
Heavier toil, superior pain.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 57.

I have never been able to conceive how any rational being could propose happiness to himself from the exercise of power over others.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 18.

Power, like a desolating pestilence,
Pollutes whate'er it touches.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 176.

⁴ Whoever can do as he pleases, commands when he entreats. (*Qui peut ce qui lui plait, commande alors qu'il prie.*)

CORNELIUS, *Sertorius*. Act iv, sc. 2.

⁵ Increase of power begets increase of wealth.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 580.

⁶ The depositary of power is always unpopular.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 13.

My opinion is that power should always be trusted, in whatever hands it is placed.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *Letter to Lord Althorpe*, 5 Oct., 1782.

⁷ All empire is no more than power in trust.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 411.

See also POLITICS, sec. 11.

⁸ For what can Pow'r give more than food and drink,

To live at ease, and not be hound to think?

DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 235.

⁹ There is always room for a man of force, and he makes room for many.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

¹⁰ It was Watt who told King George III that

he dealt in an article of which kings were said to be fond—Power.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspiration*.

¹¹ From high to higher forces
The scale of power uprears,

The heroes on their horses,
The gods upon their spheres.

EMERSON, *Life*.

¹² The love of power may be as dominant in the heart of a peasant as of a prince.

J. T. HEADLEY, *Miscellanies: Alison's History of Europe*.

¹³ Power . . . is the measure of manhood.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: Self-Help*.

¹⁴ Power weakens the wicked.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, p. 6. (1659)

Unlimited power is apt to corrupt the minds of those who possess it.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech*, House of Lords, 9 Jan., 1770

Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

LORD ACTON, *Essays on Freedom and Power*, p. 365. (Beacon Press, 1948.)

¹⁵ Power flows to the man who knows how.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xi, p. 50.

¹⁷ To be out of place is not necessarily to be out of power.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Debates*. (*Works*, xi, 111.)
See also POLITICS: OFFICE-HOLDING.

¹⁸ For when was power beneficent in vain?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*.

'Tis god-like to have power, but not to kill.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Chances*. Act ii, sc. 2. See also under GIANT.

¹⁹ There is nothing which power cannot believe of itself, when it is praised as equal to the gods. (*Nihil est quod credere de se Non possit, quum laudatur dis æqua potestas.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 70.

O what is it proud slime will not believe
Of his own worth, to hear it equal praised
Thus with the gods?

BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act i, sc. 2.

²⁰ From the summit of power men no longer turn their eyes upward, but begin to look about them.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New England*.

²¹ Little he loved, but power the most of all;
And that he seemed to scorn, as one who knew

By what foul paths men choose to crawl
thereto.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Legend of Brittany*. St. 17.

1 His rod revers'd,
And backward mutters of dissevering power.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 815.

2 Power admits no equal, and dismisses friend-
ship for slattery.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Foundling*. Act I.

3 A partnership with the powerful is never
safe. (Nunquam est fidelis cum potente so-
cietas.)

PHAEDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 5, l. 1.

4 Whether with Reason or with Instinct blest,
Know, all enjoy that power which suits them
best.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 79.

5 So mightiest powers by deepest calms are
fed,

And sleep, how oft, in things that gentlest be!
BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Sea in Calm*, l.
13.

6 The highest power may be lost by misrule.
(Male imperando summum imperium amit-
titur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 373.

7 The powers that be are ordained of God.
New Testament: Romans, xiii, 1.

8 Power is always passing to the best man
from the hands of his inferior. (Imperium
semper ad optimum quemque a minus bono
transfertur.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 2.

Power is always gradually stealing away from the
many to the few, because the few are more vigi-
lant and consistent.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*, No. 45.

Power is ever stealing from the many to the few.
WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Address: Public Opinion*,
Boston, 28 Jan., 1852.

9 Power is easily retained by the qualities by
which it was first won. (Imperium facile eis
artibus retinetur quibus initio partum est.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 2.

Power is more certainly retained by wary meas-
ures than by daring counsels. (Potentium cautis
quam acribus consiliis tutius haberi.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xi, sec. 29.

10 Power on an ancient consecrated throne,
Strong in possession, founded in old custom;
Power by a thousand tough and stringy roots
Fixed to the people's pious nursery-faith.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Act iv, sc. 4. (Coleridge,
tr.)

11 The Monarch drank, that happy hour,
The sweetest, holiest draught of Power.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, st. 28.

Power laid his rod of rule aside,
And Ceremony doffed his pride.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto vi, *Introduction*, l. 40.

12 'Tis not seasonable to call a man traitor that
has an army at his heels.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Traitor*.

It is ill arguing with the master of thirty legions.
FAVORINUS. Yielding to the Emperor Hadrian
in an argument. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms*.)

13 He who is too powerful seeks power beyond
his power. (Quod non potest vult posse qui
nimium potest.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 215.

14 No pent-up Utica contracts your powers,
But the whole boundless continent is yours.

JONATHAN MITCHELL SEWALL, *Prologue to
Addison's "Cato."* Written for a performance
of the play at the Bow Street Theatre, Ports-
mouth, N. H. Sewall is drawing a parallel
between the events of the American Revolu-
tion and those of the play, in which (Act i,
sc. 1) occur the words, "But what can Cato
do . . . Pent up in Utica?" Park Benjamin
adopted the couplet as the motto of his pa-
per, *The New World*.

15 The awful shadow of some unseen Power
Floats, tho' unseen, amongst us.

SHELLEY, *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*, l. 1.

16 Each would the sweets of sov'reign Rule de-
vour,

While Discord waits upon divided power.

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. i, l. 182. (Pope, tr.)

17 Lust of power is the most flagrant of all the
passions. (Cupido dominandi cunctis affecti-
bus flagrantior est.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 53.

Power acquired by guilt was never used for a
good purpose. (Imperium flagitio acquiritum
nemo unquam bonis artibus exercuit.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 30.

Everything slave-like for the sake of power.
(Omnia serviliter pro dominatione.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 36.

18 In the struggle for power there is no middle
course between the highest elevation and
destruction. (Imperium cupientibus nihil me-
dium inter summa et præcipitia.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 74.

19 If you would be powerful, pretend to be pow-
erful.

HORNE TOOKER, (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life:
Considerations by the Way*.)

PRAISE

See also Applause, Compliment, Flattery

I—Praise: Definitions

¹ Praise undeserv'd is satire in disguise.

BROADHURST [?], *To the Celebrated Beauties of the British Court*. (BELL, *Fugitive Poetry*. Vol. III, p. 118.)

When one good line did once my wonder raise
In Br——'s works, I stood resolv'd to praise,
And had, but that the modest author cries,
"Praise undeserv'd is satire in disguise."

UNKNOWN, *On a Certain Line of Mr. Br——*.
(*The Garland*, London, 1721.) This epigram,
which was signed B., is the only clue to the
author of this famous line. It is assumed
that the name was Broadhurst.

Praise undeserv'd is scandal in disguise.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 413. (1733) Pope encloses the line in quotation marks.

Why, praise is satire in these sinful days.

PAUL WHITEHEAD, *Manners*.

Praise is rebuke to the man whose conscience alloweth it not.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Commendation*.

² Praise is but the shadow of virtue.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*. Vol. II, p. 118.

³ Praises of the unworthy are felt by ardent minds as robberies of the deserving.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 3.

⁴ It is as great a spite to be praised in the wrong place, and by a wrong person, as can be done to a noble nature.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Non Vulgi Sunt*.

Praise that stings like shame.

SWINBURNE, *In Sepulchrets*. St. 1.

⁵ Be silent, Praise,
Blind guide with siren voice, and blinding all
That hear thy call.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Wednesday before Easter*.

⁶ All praise is foreign, but of true desert;
Plays round the head, and comes not to the heart.

WILLIAM MASON, *Musans*.

⁷ Among the smaller duties of life I hardly know any one more important than that of not praising where praise is not due.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 9.

⁸ The art of praising began the art of pleasing. (L'art de louer commença l'art de plaire.)
VOLTAIRE, *La Pucelle*, Chant XX.

I now perceived . . .

That we are praised, only as men in us
Do recognise some image of themselves,
An abject counterpart of what they are,
Or the empty thing that they would wish to be.

WORDSWORTH, *The Borderers*. Act IV, l. 1822.

II—Praise: Apothegms

¹⁰ Praise is deeper than the lips.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Herod Riel*. St. 9.

¹¹ He wants worth who dares not praise a foe.

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹² Praise without profit puts little into the pot.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3922.

Praise makes good men better and bad men worse.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3918.

¹³ Good people all, with one accord,
Lament for Madam Blaize,

Who never wanted a good word—

From those who spoke her praise.

GOLDSMITH, *An Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize*.

¹⁴ Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise.

New Testament: Matthew, xxi, 16; *Psalms*, viii, 2.

¹⁵ And touch'd their golden harps, and hymning
prais'd

God and his works.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 258.

¹⁶ I am deaf with praises, and all dazed with flowers.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Herod*. Act I.

¹⁷ Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,

Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she weighs,

And solid pudding against empty praise.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. I, l. 52.

¹⁸ Be thou the first true merit to befriend;

His praise is lost who stays till all commend.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 274.

¹⁹ Forbear to mention what thou canst not praise.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Carmen Seculare*, l. 106.

²⁰ Unless new praise arises even the old is lost.
(*Laus nova nisi oritur etiam vetus amittitur*.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 326.

Old praise dies unless you feed it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 897.

²¹ Praise a fool and you water his folly.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 610.

¹
I will praise any man that will praise me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 6, 91.

You were ever good at sudden commendations.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 122.

In thy condign praise.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 2, 26.

²
Old John of Gaunt, time-honoured Lancaster.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.

³
Praise is the best diet for us, after all.
SYDNEY SMITH. (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir.* Vol. I.)

^{3a}
A part of man's praise may be told in his presence; the whole in his absence.
Babylonian Talmud: Erubin, p. 63a.

⁴
Their silence is sufficient praise. (*Tarent, satis laudant.*)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 476. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

III—Praise: Love of Praise

See also Flattery: Love of Flattery

⁵
We are all imbued with the love of praise.
(*Trahimur omnes laudis studio.*)
CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. 11, sec. 26.

⁶
The praise of a fool is incense to the wisest of us.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. vii, ch. 2.

⁷
What cannot praise effect in mighty minds,
When flattery soothes, and when ambition
blinds?

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 303.

⁸
We thirst for approbation, yet cannot forgive
the approver.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

⁹
Spite of all modesty, a man must own a pleasure
in the hearing of his praise.

FAQUEAR, *The Twin Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 2.

The modesty of praise wears gradually away.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Hallifax*.

Modesty is the only sure bait when you angle
for praise.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 May, 1750.

¹⁰
What woman can resist the force of praise?
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 260.

Beauty's elixir vite, praise.

CONVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Bk. II, Prologue.

Delightful praise!—like summer rose,
That brighter in the dew-drop glows,
The dashing maiden's cheek appear'd.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto II, st. 24.

When all the world conspires to praise her,
The woman's deaf and does not hear.
POPE, *On a Certain Lady at Court*.

The sweeter sound of woman's praise.

MACAULAY, *Lines Written on the Night of 30th of July, 1847*.

¹¹
Of praise a mere glutton, he swallow'd what
came,
And the puff of a dunce, he mistook it for
fame;

Till his relish grown callous, almost to dis-
please,
Who pepper'd the highest was surest to
please.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 109. Referring to
David Garrick

¹²
Do you swell with the love of praise? (*Laudis
amore tumes?*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. I, l. 36.

So light and so small a thing it is which casts
down or restores a mind greedy of praise. (*Sic
leve, sic parvum est, animum quod laudis ava-
rum Subruit ac reficit.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 179.

¹³
For they loved the praise of men more than
the praise of God.

New Testament: John, xii, 43.

¹⁴
He that departs with his own honesty
For vulgar praise, doth it too dearly buy.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*. No. 2.

¹⁵
Usually we praise only to be praised. (*On ne
loue d'ordinaire que pour être loué.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 146.

The refusal of praise is a wish to be praised
twice. (*Le refus des louanges est un désir d'être
loué deux fois.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 149.

¹⁶
We are apt to love praise, but not to deserve
it. But if we would deserve it, we must love
virtue more than that.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

¹⁷
To what base ends, and by what abject ways,
Are mortals urged thro' sacred lust of praise!
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 320.

Itch of vulgar praise.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 60.

Whose Ruling Passion was the lust of praise.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 181.

His passion still, to covet gen'ral praise,
His life, to forfeit it a thousand ways.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 196.

¹⁸
The greatest efforts of the race have always
been traceable to the love of praise, as its
greatest catastrophes to the love of pleasure.
JOHN RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies*. Sec. I, 3.

¹⁹
Praises, of whose taste the wise are fond.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act II, sc. 1, l. 11.

1 Cram 's with praise, and make 's
As fat as tame things: one good deed, dying
tongueless,
Slaughters a thousand waiting upon that.
Our praises are our wages.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act 1, sc. 2, l. 91.
Farewell, Bristol's dingy piles of brick,
Lovers of mammon, worshippers of trick!
Ye spurned the boy who gave you antique lays,
And paid for learning with your empty praise.
THOMAS CHATTERTON, *Last Verses*.

2 He who loves praise loves temptation.
THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p. 114.

3 The most pleasing of all sounds, that of your
own praise. ("Ἡδύτατος ἀκουσμός τῶν αἰσθημάτων.")
XENOPHON, *Hiero*. Ch. 1, sec. 14.

4 The love of praise, howe'er concealed by art,
Reigns, more or less, and glows, in ev'ry
heart:

*The proud, to gain it, toils on toils endure;
The modest shun it, but to make it sure.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 51.
As love of pleasure into pain betrays,
So most grow infamous through love of praise.
YOUNG, *To the Right Hon. Mr. Dodington*.

IV—Praise of the Living

5 Every one that has been long dead has a
due proportion of praise allotted him, in
which, whilst he lived, his friends were too
profuse and his enemies too sparing.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 101.
To hear the world applaud the hollow ghost
Which blamed the living man.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Growing Old*.

6 Him who ne'er listen'd to the voice of praise,
The silence of neglect can ne'er appall.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 2.
And hearts that once beat high for praise
Now feel that pulse no more.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Harp That Once Thro'
Tara's Halls*.

Praise cannot wound his generous spirit now.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Voyage of Columbus*.
Canto 1.

They have their passing paragraphs of praise,
And are forgotten.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Victory*, l. 9.

7 The pathway of the living we can beautify
and grace;

We can line it deep with roses and make
earth a happier place.

But we've done all mortals can do, when our
prayers are softly said

For the souls of those who travel o'er the
pathway of the dead.

EDGAR GUEST, *The Pathway of the Living*.

8 Don't strew me with roses after I'm dead.
When Death claims the light of my brow,
No flowers of life will cheer me: instead

You may give me my roses now!
THOMAS F. HEALEY, *Give Me My Roses Now*.

A rose to the living is more
Than sumptuous wreaths to the dead.
NIXON WATERMAN, *A Rose to the Living*.

9 Then wherefore waste the rose's bloom
Upon the cold, insensate tomb?
Can flowery breeze, or odour's breath,
Affect the still, cold sense of death?
Oh no; I ask no balm to steep
With fragrant tears my bed of sleep:
But now, while every pulse is glowing,
Now let me breathe the balsam flowing.

THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*, Ode xxxii.

10 And so I charge ye, by the thorny crown,
And by the cross on which the Saviour
bled,

And by your own soul's hope of fair renown,
Let something good be said.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Let Something
Good Be Said*.

11 Oh, friends! I pray to-night,
Keep not your roses for my dead, cold brow:
The way is lonely, let me feel them now.

ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH, *If I Should Die
To-night*. Erroneously attributed to Robert
C. V. Myers, Alice Cary and Abram J. Ryan.
Claimed without foundation by Irvine
Dungan. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single
Poems*.)

If I should die to-night,
And you should come in deepest grief and woe,
And say, "Here's that ten dollars that I owe,"
I might arise in my large white cravat
And say, "What's that?" . . .
But I'd drop dead again!

BEN KING, *If I Should Die To-night*.

12 Closed eyes can't see the white roses;
Cold hands can't hold them, you know!
Breath that is stilled can not gather
The odors that sweet from them blow.
Death, with a peace beyond dreaming
Its children of earth doth endow;
Life is the time we can help them—
So give them the flowers now!

UNKNOWN, *Give Them the Flowers Now*.

Bring me all your flowers to-day—
Whether pink, or white, or red;
I'd rather have one blossom now
Than a truckload when I'm dead.
UNKNOWN, *Kindness During Life*.

13 Do not keep the alabaster boxes of your
love and tenderness sealed up until your
friends are dead. . . . Fill their lives with
sweetness. . . . Postmortem kindness does

not cheer the burdened spirit. Flowers on the coffin cast no fragrance backward over the weary way.

UNKNOWN, *The Alabaster Boxes*, attributed to Warren P. Lovett, George W. Childs, Ben Selling, and others.

V—Praise of Gods and Men

¹ The praise of so mean a creature was degrading to me. (*Quæ quidem conlaudatio hominis turpissimi mihi ipsi erat pæne turpis.*)

CICERO, *In Pisonem*. Ch. 29, sec. 72.

Of whom to be disprais'd were no small praise. MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 56.

² Nothing so soon the drooping spirits can raise

As praises from the men whom all men praise.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Ode upon Occasion of a Copy of Verses of My Lord Broghill's*.

Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.

THOMAS MORTON, *A Cure for the Heartache*. Act v, sc. 2. Usually quoted "Praise from Sir Hubert."

³ Be not extravagantly high in expression of thy commendations of men thou likest: It may make the hearers' stomach rise.

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*. Vol. i, p. 51.

Long open panegyric drags at best, And praise is only praise when well address'd.

JOHN GAY, *Epistles*. Epis. i, l. 29.

⁴ Praising all alike is praising none.

JOHN GAY, *Epistles*. Epis. i, l. 114.

He who praises everybody praises nobody.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. Vol. iii, p. 225, note.)

⁵ I would both sing thy praise and praise thy singing.

HUGH HOLLAND, *To Giles Farnaby*.

⁶ Sweet is the scene where genial friendship plays

The pleasing game of interchanging praise.

O. W. HOLMES, *An After Dinner Poem*.

⁷ Praise me not too much, Nor blame me, for thou speakest to the Greeks

Who know me.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 289. (Bryant, tr.)

Praise none too much, for all are fickle.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁸ I like you, Tom! and in these lays Give honest worth its honest praise.

THOMAS HOOD, *Songs to Tom Woodgate*.

⁹ A continual feast of commendation is only to be attained by merit or by wealth.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 193.

¹⁰ I should have praised you more had you praised me less. (*Je vous louerais davantage si vous m'aviez loué moins.*)

LOUIS XIV, *Remark*, to Bossuet.

¹¹ Praise from you delights me, father, you a man deserving praise. (*Lætus sum laudari me abs te, pater, a laudato viro.*)

NÆVIUS. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 31, sec. 67.)

I am pleased to be praised by a man whom every one praises. (*Lætus sum laudari a laudato viro.*)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Familiares*. Bk. v, epis. 12.

It is not the least praise to have pleased distinguished men. (*Principibus placuisse viris non ultima laus est.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 35.

A word or nod from a good man is worth more than a thousand arguments from others.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Phocion*. Ch. 5, sec. 4.

¹² Praise, the fine diet which we're apt to love, If given to excess, does hurtful prove.

JOHN OLDHAM, *A Letter from the Country to a Friend in Town*.

Praise is like ambergris: a little whiff of it, and by snatches, is very agreeable; but when a man holds a whole lump of it to your nose, it is a stink, and strikes you down.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹³ And make her chronicle as rich with praise As is the ooze and bottom of the sea With sunken wreck and sunless treasures.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 163.

¹⁴ To you! to you! all song of praise is due; Only in you my song begins and endeth.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella: First Song*.

And round thee with the breeze of song To stir a little dust of praise.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxv.

¹⁵ On him and on his high endeavour The light of praise shall shine for ever.

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*. Canto v, l. 1214.

VI—Praise and Blame

¹⁶ For if it be but half-denied, 'Tis half as good as justified.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 803.

¹⁷ Teasing with blame, excruciating with praise.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 74.

¹⁸ I praise loudly, I blame softly.

CATHERINE II OF RUSSIA, *Memoirs*.

¹ Thus neither the praise nor the blame is our own.

COWPER, *Letter to Mr. Newton*.

² This misery those dreary souls sustain
Who passed their lives without or praise or blame. (Questo misero modo
Tengon l'anime triste di coloro,
Che visser senza infamia e senza lodo.)
DANTE, *Inferno*, Canto iii, l. 34.

Now God bless all true workers, let us pray:
The night-time cometh when we all must rest:
Strive we, and do, lest by-and-by we sit
In that blind life to which all other fate
Is cause for envy; with the naked souls
Who never lived, knowing nor praise nor blame,
But kept themselves in mean neutrality,
Hateful alike to God and to His foes.

EMILY HENRIETTA HICKEY, *Michael Villiers*,
Idealist.

³ It is more shameful to be praised faintly and
coldly than to be censured violently and
severely. For the man who reviles is regarded
as unjust and hostile, but one who praises
faintly is regarded as a friend, who would
like to praise but can find nothing to commend.

FAVORINUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*.
Bk. xix, ch. 3, sec. 1.)

When needs he must, yet faintly then he praises;
Somewhat the deed, much more the means he
raises:

So marreth what he makes, and praising most,
dispraises.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *The Purple Island*. Canto
vii, st. 67.

Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And, without sneering, teach the rest to sneer.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 201.

Well, well, is a word of malice.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

With faint praises one another damn.
WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*: Prologue, l. 6.

⁴ He that praiseth publicly will slander privately.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2250.

⁵ Praise from a friend, or censure from a foe,
Are lost on hearers that our merits know.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. x, l. 293. (Pope, tr.)

⁶ Cold Approbation gave the lingering bays,
For those who durst not censure, scarce could
praise.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue at the Opening of
the Drury Lane Theatre*, l. 13.

⁷ Few are wise enough to prefer useful re-
proof to treacherous praise. (Peu de gens

sont assez sages pour préférer le blâme qui
leur est utile à la louange qui les trahit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 147.

There are reproaches which praise and praises
which reproach. (Il y a des reproches qui louent
et des louanges qui médisent.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 148.

We blame or praise most things merely because
it is the fashion. (On loue et on blâme la plupart
des choses parce que c'est la mode de les louer ou
de les blâmer.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No.
533.

⁸ Be sparing in praising and more so in blam-
ing. (Parum lauda, vitupera parcius.)

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Quoted.

⁹ A man's accusations of himself are always
believed, his praises never.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

¹⁰ Fear not the anger of the wise to raise;
Those best can bear reproof who merit praise.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 23.

¹¹ Such is the mode of these censorious days,
The art is lost of knowing how to praise.

JOHN SHEPHERD, *On Mr. Hobbes*, l. 1.

VII—Praise: Self-Praise

See also Boasting

¹² Praise yourself daringly, something always
sticks. (Audacter te vendita, semper aliquid
hæret.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*. See also under
SLANDER.

¹³ He who discommendeth others obliquely com-
mendeth himself.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i,
sec. 34.

¹⁴ Self-praise and self-depreciation are alike
absurd. (Τὸ ἐπαυρῆς αὐτὸν ὡς καὶ τὸ λοιδορεῖν
αὐτόν αἰσρά.)

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Aristides and Cato*.
Ch. 5, sec. 2.)

¹⁵ Self-praise debaseth.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 16.

He that praiseth himself spattereth himself.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁶ On their own merits modest men are dumb.
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir at
Law*: Epilogue.

¹⁷ He whose own worth doth speak, need not
speak his own worth.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 147.

Neither praise nor dispraise thyself, thy actions
serve the turn.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹ All censure of a man's self is oblique praise.
... It has all the invidiousness of self-praise, and all the reproach of falsehood.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, 1778.)

One prefers to speak evil of himself rather than not speak of himself at all. (*On aime mieux dire du mal de soi-même que de n'en point parler.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 138.

² You are pretty,—we know it; and young,—it is true; and rich,—who can deny it? But when you praise yourself extravagantly, Fabulla, you appear neither rich, nor pretty, nor young.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, ep. 64.

³ What would have been a great source of honor if another had related it, becomes nothing when the doer relates it himself. (*Quod magnificum referente alio fuisset, ipso, qui gesserat, recensente vanescit.*)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 8.

⁴ Some, valuing those of their own side or mind, Still makethemselfes the measure of mankind: Fondly we think we honour merit then, When we but praise ourselves in other men.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 252.

⁵ He who praises himself will soon find someone to deride him. (*Qui se ipsum laudat, cito derisorem invenit.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 588.

⁶ A man commends himself in praising that which he loves. (*Quod quisque amat laudando commendat sibi.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 599.

⁷ Every man praises his own wares.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸ Say nothing good of yourself, you will be distrusted; say nothing bad of yourself, you will be taken at your word.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Joy*. No. 22.

⁹ This comes too near the praising of myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, BII, 4, 22.

¹⁰ The trumpet of his own virtues.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 87. (1598)

Or I should not blush so often as I do, by blowing the trumpet of my own praise.

THOMAS KNOTT, *Turnpike Gate*. Act I, sc. 1. (1799)

If you wish in this world to advance
Your merits you're bound to enhance;

You must stir it and stomp it,
And blow your own trumpet.

Or, trust me, you haven't a chance.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

The fellow is blowing his own trumpet.

W. S. GILBERT, of a theatrical manager who was puffing an actress who was also his mistress. (*Pearson, Gilbert and Sullivan*, Pt. III.)

¹¹ Oscar Wilde: When you and I are together, we never talk about anything except ourselves. Whistler: No, no, Oscar, you forget—when you and I are together, we never talk about anything except me.

WHISTLER, *The Gentle Art of Making Enemies*, p. 66.

¹² Hast thou that ancient, true-said saw forgot,
That a man's praise, in his own mouth, doth stink?

UNKNOWN, *Times Whistle*. Pt. III, l. 1089. (c. 1614)

PRAYER

I—Prayer: Definitions

¹³ Prayer is the spirit speaking truth to Truth.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Elsewhere*.

Truth is what prays in man, and a man is continually at prayer when he lives according to truth.

SWEDENBORG, *Apocalypse Explained*, p. 453.

¹⁴ This is that incense of the heart,
Whose fragrance smells to Heaven.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*. St. 11.

¹⁵ Prayer is the little implement
Through which men reach
Where presence is denied them.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 80.

¹⁶ Ejaculations are short prayers darted up to God on emergent occasions.

THOMAS FULLER, *Good Thoughts in Bad Times*. Sec. v.

¹⁷ Prayer should be the key of the day and the lock of the night.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3927.

¹⁸ Prayers and Praises are those spotless two Lambs, by the Law, which God requires as due.

ROBERT HERRICK, *God's Part*.

The imperfect offices of prayer and praise.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. I, l. 216.

¹⁹ A single grateful thought towards heaven is the most complete prayer.

LESSING, *Minna von Barnhelm*. Act II, sc. 7.

²⁰ Prayer is a strong wall and fortress of the church; it is a goodly Christian's weapon.

LUTHER, *Table Talk: Of Prayer*.

²¹ Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed,

The motion of a hidden fire
That trambles in the breast.

Prayer is the burden of a sigh,
The falling of a tear,
The upward glancing of an eye
When none but God is near.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *What Is Prayer?*

Prayers, the sweet ambassadors to God,
The heralds to prepare a better life.
FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule*.

1
There is a bridge, whereof the span
Is rooted in the heart of man,
And reaches, without pile or rod,
Unto the Great White Throne of God.

Its traffic is in human sighs,
Fervently wafted to the skies;
'Tis the one pathway from Despair,
And it is called the Bridge of Prayer.
GILBERT THOMAS, *The Unseen Bridge*.

2
Prayer is The world in tune,
A spirit-voice, And vocal joys,
Whose echo is heaven's bliss.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Morning Watch*.

3
Prayer, man's rational prerogative.
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. ii.
No. 23.

II—Prayer: Apothegms

4
Prayers plough not! Praises reap not!
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

5
No man ever prayed heartily without learning something.
EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Nature*.

6
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 180.

7
Who goes to bed, and doth not pray,
Maketh two nights to every day!
GEORGE HERBERT, *Charms and Knots*.

He who ceases to pray ceases to prosper.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 783.

He that forgets to pray
Bids not himself good-morrow nor good-day.
THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Necessary Observations*.
Precept 1.

8
Prayers and provender hinder no journey.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. No. 273.

9
Men ought always to pray, and not to faint.
New Testament: *Luke*, xviii, 1.

Watch and pray.
New Testament: *Matthew*, xxvi, 41; *Mark*, xiii, 33; xiv, 38; *Luke*, xxi, 40, 46. (Vigilate et orate.—*Vulgate*.)

Pray without ceasing.
New Testament: *1 Thessalonians*, v, 17.

Pray for us.

New Testament: *11 Thessalonians*, iii, 1. (Orate pro nobis.—*Vulgate*.)

Watch to-night, pray to-morrow.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 305.

10
To pray well is the better half of study.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table Talk: Of Prayer*.

11
God warms his hands at man's heart when he prays.

MASEFIELD, *Widow in the Bye Street*. Pt. vi.

12
Do you wish to find out the really sublime? Repeat the Lord's Prayer.

NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

13
I was immersed in prayer. (In prece totus eram.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. xi, l. 251.

14
In times of tribulation, suspense, affliction, we ought indeed, in seeking deliverance, to try everything—even prayer.

A. W. PINERO, *The Freaks*. Act ii.

15
The monkey's paternoster. (Patenostre du singe.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11. A proverbial expression for meaningless muttering.

16
Pray devoutly, but hammer stoutly.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 827. See also GOD: GOD HELPS THEM THAT HELP THEMSELVES.

17
He has mickle prayer but little devotion.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

18
Fear drives the wretched to prayer. (In vota miseros ultimus cogit timor.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 510.

19
Nothing costs so much as what is bought by prayers. (Nulla res carius constat quam quæ precibus emptæ est.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. ii, sec. 1. See FAVORS.

20
Nay, that's past praying for.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 211.

"Amen" Stuck in my throat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 31.

I could not say "Amen,"
When they did say "God bless us!"

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 30.

Let me say "amen" betimes, lest the devil cross my prayer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 1, 22.

21
Battering the gates of heaven with storms of prayer.

TENNYSON, *St. Simeon Stylites*, l. 7.

Making their lives a prayer.

WHITTIER, *To A. K. on Receiving a Basket of Sea Mosses*.

III—Prayer: Its Power

1 Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and prayed!
—So, I was afraid!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Instant Tyrannus*.

2 And Satan trembles when he sees
The weakest saint upon his knees.

COWPER, *Exhortation to Prayer*.

3 The prayer of faith shall save the sick.

New Testament: James, v, 15.

The highest prayer is not one of faith merely; it is demonstration. Such prayer heals sickness, and must destroy sin and death.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 16.

4 He who fashions sacred images of gold or marble does not make them gods; he makes them such who prays to them. (Qui fingit sacros auro vel marmore vultus, Non facit ille deos: qui rogat, ille facit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, ep. 24, l. 5.

Who is this before whose presence idols tumble to the sod?

While he cries out—"Allah Akbar! and there is no god but God!"

WILLIAM R. WALLACE, *El Amin: The Faithful*.

4a Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall receive them.

New Testament: Mark, xi, 23, 24.

All things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

New Testament: Matthew, xxi, 22.

5 They who have steeped their souls in prayer
Can every anguish calmly bear.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Sayings of Rabia*.

6 But that from usought should ascend to Heav'n
So prevalent as to concern the mind
Of God high-bless'd, or to incline His will,
Hard to belief may seem; yet this will Prayer.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. xi, l. 143.

7 Prayer moves the arm which moves the world,
And brings salvation down.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Prayer*.

Prayer moves the Hand which moves the world.
JOHN AIKMAN WALLACE, *There Is an Eye That Never Sleeps*, l. 19.

8 Prayers travel more strongly when said in union. (*Conjunctas fortius ire preces*.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*, No. 92.

Though private prayer be a brave design,

Yet public hath more promises, more love.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 67.
To pray together, in whatever tongue or ritual,
Is the most tender brotherhood of hope and sympathy that men can contract in this life.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*, Bk. x, ch. 5.

Their ill-tasted home-brewed prayer
To the State's mellow forms prefer.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 336.

Where a few villagers on bended knees
Find solace which a busy world disdains.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. iii, 17.

9 From every place below the skies

The grateful song, the fervent prayer,—

The incense of the heart,—may rise

To heaven, and find acceptance there.

JOHN PIERPONT, *Every Place a Temple*.

10 More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of.

TENNYSON, *Morte d'Arthur*, l. 247.

11 Lord, what a change within us one short hour
Spent in Thy presence will avail to make!
What heavy burdens from our bosoms take!
What parched grounds refresh as with a shower!

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *Prayer*.

Time spent on the knees in prayer will do more
to remedy heart strain and nerve worry than anything else.

GEORGE DAVID STEWART, *Lecture*, to his students at New York University.

12 Glory be unto her whose word
Sends her dear lord to bitter fight;

Although he conquer by his sword,

She to the praise has equal right;

He with the sword in battle, she at home
with prayer,

Both win the victory, and both the glory
share.

HARTMAN VON AUE. (WALSH, *Golden Treasury of Medieval Literature*, p. 112.)

13 Prayer ardent opens Heaven.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 721.

14 In ev'ry storm that either frowns, or falls,

What an asylum has the soul in prayer!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1350.

The sure relief of prayer.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. ii, 15.

15 Doubt not but God who sits on high,

Thy secret prayers can hear;

When a dead wall thus cunningly

Conveys soft whispers to the ear.

UNKNOWN, *Stanza Inscribed in the Whispering Gallery of Gloucester Cathedral*.

IV—Prayer: The Good Prayer

16 Know that thou art freed from all desires
when thou hast reached such a point that thou
prayest to God for nothing except what thou

canst pray for openly. (Tunc scito esse te omnibus cupiditatibus solutum, cum eo perveneris, ut nihil deum roges, nisi quod rogare possis palam.)

ATHENAGORUS, *Fragment: De Superstitione*.
(SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. x, 5.)

Prayers all men may hear. (Aperto vivere voto.)
PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 7.

Live among men as if God beheld you; speak with God as if men were listening. (Sic vive cum hominibus, tamquam deus videret; sic loquere cum deo, tamquam homines audiant.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. x, sec. 5.

One way they look, another way they steer,
Pray to the gods, but would have mortals hear.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 73.

Whoso will pray, he must fast and be clean,
And fat his soul, and make his body lean.

CHAUCER, *The Somnours Tale*, l. 171.

He prayeth well who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.
He prayeth best who loveth best
All things both great and small;
For the dear God who loveth us,
He made and loveth all.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vii.

The prayer of the farmer kneeling in his field
to weed it, the prayer of the rower kneeling
with the stroke of his oar, are true prayers
heard throughout nature.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

To pray . . . is to desire; but it is to desire
what God would have us desire. He who de-
sires not from the bottom of his heart, offers
a deceitful prayer.

FENELON, *Advice Concerning Prayer*.

So a good prayer, though often used, is still
fresh and fair in the ears and eyes of Heaven.

THOMAS FULLER, *Good Thoughts*. Sec. xii.

Thou canst not pray to God without praying
to Love, but mayest pray to Love without
praying to God.

RICHARD GARNETT, *De Flagello Myrteo*, xiii.

In prayer the lips ne'er act the winning part
Without the sweet concurrence of the heart.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Heart*.

And, when I pray, my heart is in my prayer.
LONGFELLOW, *Giles Corey*. Act ii, sc. 3.

My prayers

Are not words duly bellow'd, nor my wishes
More worth than empty vanities; yet prayers
and wishes

Are all I can return.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 67.

A man can pray unbidden from a hassock,
And, passing by the customary cassock,

Kneel down remote upon the simple sod,
And sue in forma pauperis to God.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 206.

Thus she stood amid the stooks,
Praising God with sweetest looks.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ruth*.

You should pray for a sound mind in a sound
body; for a stout heart that has no fear of
death. (Orandum est ut sit mens sana in
corpore sano; Fortem posce animum mortis
terrore carentem.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 356.

Pray for a sound mind and for good health, first
of soul and then of body. . . . Call boldly upon
God; you will not be asking him for that which
belongs to another.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. x, sec. 4.

Let our unceasing, earnest prayer
Be, too, for light,—for strength to bear
Our portion of the weight of care,
That crushes into dumb despair
One half the human race.

LONGFELLOW, *The Goblet of Life*. St. 10.

O, do not pray for easy lives. Pray to be
stronger men. Do not pray for tasks equal to
your powers. Pray for powers equal to your tasks.

PHILLIPS BROOKS, *Going Up to Jerusalem*.
(In *Visions and Tasks*, p. 330.)

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast,
As down she knelt for heaven's grace and boon;
Rose-bloom fell on her hands, together prest,
And on her silver cross soft amethyst,
And on her hair a glory, like a saint:
She seemed a splendid angel, newly drest,
Save wings, for heaven.

KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 25.

In all thou dost first let thy Prayers ascend,
And to the Gods thy Labours first commend,
From them implore Success, and hope a pros-
perous End.

PYTHAGORAS, *Golden Verses*, l. 49. (DACCIA,
Life of Pythagoras.)

It may never be mine,
The loaf or the kiss or the kingdom
Because of beseeching;
But I know that my hand
Is an arm's length nearer the sky
For reaching.

EDWIN QUARLES, *Petition*.

A short prayer enters heaven; a long drink
empties the can. (Brevis oratio penetrat
caelum; longa potatio evacuat scyphos.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 41.

A short prayer winneth heaven.

UNKNOWN, *Good Wyte Wold a Pilgremage*, l.
167. (c. 1460)

1 Prayers are heard in heaven very much in proportion to our faith. Little faith will get very great mercies, but great faith still greater.

CHARLES HADDEN SPURGEON, *Gleanings Among the Sheaves: Believing Prayer.*

I am groping for the keys
Of the heavenly harmonies.

WHITTIER, *Andrew Rykman's Prayer.*

V—Prayer: The Useless Prayer

2 "Oh, God, if I were sure I were to die to-night I would repent at once." It is the commonest prayer in all languages.

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 98.

3 The prayers of Abel linked to deeds of Cain.
BYRON, *The Island*. Canto ii, st. 4.

4 Two went to pray? O, rather say,
One went to brag, the other to pray;
One stands up close and treads on high,
Where the other dares not lend his eye;
One nearer to God's altar trod,
The other to the altar's God.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Two Went Up to the Temple to Pray.*

Prayer: that craves a particular commodity, anything less than all good, is vicious. . . . Prayer as a means to a private end is meanness and theft.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance.*

5 He who prays without confidence cannot hope that his prayers will be granted.
FÉNELON, *Maximes: On Prayer.*

6 God He rejects all Prayers that are slight,
And want their poise: words ought to have their weight.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Prayers Must Have Poise.*

7 Fool! why do you in vain beseech with childish prayers things which no day ever did bring, will bring, or could bring? (Stulte, quid hæc frustra votis puerilibus optas, Quæ non ulla tibi, fertque, feretque dies?)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 8, l. 11.

Do not waste time in praying. (Ne tempora perde precando.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xi, l. 286.

8 He pray'd by quantity,
And with his repetitions, long and loud,
All knees were weary.

POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Pt. viii, l. 628.

9 Do not pray for yourself: you do not know what will help you.

PYTHAGORAS, (LAKRTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Sec. 9.)

10 Don't ask for what you'll wish you hadn't got. (Postea noli rogare, quod impetrare nolueris.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcv, 1.

We often want one thing and pray for another, not telling the truth even to the gods. (Sæpe aliud volumus, aliud optamus et verum ne dis quidem dicimus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcv, 2. What we seek we shall find; what we flee from flees from us; as Goethe said, "What we wish for in youth, comes in heaps on us in old age," too often cursed with the granting of our prayer; and hence the high caution, that, since we are sure of having what we wish, we beware to ask only for high things.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate.*

11 My words fly up, my thoughts remain below: Words without thoughts never to heaven go.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 97.

When I would pray and think, I think and pray
To several subjects; Heaven bath my empty words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 4, 1.

12 Common people do not pray; they only beg.
BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 57.

13 Complaint is the largest tribute heaven receives, and the sincerest part of our devotion.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects.*

14 Nor are any prayers, unless righteous, heard by the gods. (Neque a Diis nisi justas supplicium preces audiri.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 36.

15 "Twas then belike," Honourous cried,
"When you the public fast defied,
Refused to heav'n to raise a prayer,
Because you'd no connections there."

JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*. Canto i, l. 541.

16 Cease to think that the decrees of the gods can be turned aside by prayers. (Desine fata deum flecti sperare precando.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 376.

17 Though smooth be the heartless prayer, no ear in heaven will mind it;
And the finest phrase falls dead, if there is no feeling behind it.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Art and Heart.*

18 "What is good for a bootless bene?"

With these dark words begins my Tale;
And their meaning is, whence can comfort spring

When Prayer is of no avail?

WORDSWORTH, *The Force of Prayer*. St. 1.

VI—Prayer: Answered Prayer

19 Long tarries destiny, but comes to those who pray. (Τὰ μέγιστα μὲν ὀΐεται, ἐντυχνοῖσι δὲ ἔλθει.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Chæphoræ*, l. 464. (Plumptre, tr.)

20 God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,

And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in
our face,

A gauntlet with a gift in 't.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ii, l. 932.

She knows omnipotence has heard her prayer
And cries, "It shall be done—sometime,
somewhere."

OPHELIA G. BROWNING, *Unanswered*.

They never sought in vain that sought the
Lord aright!

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, St. 6.

A generous prayer is never presented in vain.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Merry Men*.

But this she knows, in joys and woes,
That saints will aid if men will call;
For the blue sky bends over all!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*: Pt. i, *Conclusion*.

Our vows are heard betimes! and Heaven
takes care

To grant, before we can conclude the pray'r:
Preventing angels met it half the way,
And sent us back to praise, who came to pray.

DRYDEN, *Britannia Rediviva*, l. 1.

Grant folly's prayers that hinder folly's wish,
And serve the ends of wisdom.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*, Bk. iv.

God, who's in Heav'n, will hear from thence,
If not to th' sound, yet to the sense.

ROBERT HERRICK, *God Hears Us*.

Who hearkens to the gods, the gods give ear.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. i, l. 280. (Bryant, tr.)

A god when angry is moved by the voice of
prayer. (Flectitur iratus voce rogante deus.)

OVIO, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 442.

So spake he in prayer, and Zeus, the counselor,
heard him, and a part the Father granted
him, and a part denied.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xvi, l. 249.

As half the prayer wi' Phœbus grace did find
And t'other half he whistled down the wind.
(Audit et voti Phœbus succedere partem
Mente dedit, partem volueris dispersit in auras.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. xi, l. 794. (Scott, tr., *Waverley*, Ch. 43.)

Your Father knoweth what things ye have
need of, before ye ask Him.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, vi, 8.

Leave it to the gods to decide what is best for
us and most suitable to our circumstances. (Per-
mittes ipsa expendere numinibus quid Conveniat
nobis rebusque sit utile nostris.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. x, l. 347.

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye

shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto
you.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, vii, 7.

Every one that asketh receiveth; and he that
seeketh findeth.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, vii, 8.

Who rises from Prayer a better man, his
prayer is answered.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Ordeal of Richard
Feverel*, Ch. 12.

My debts are large, my failures great, my
shame secret and heavy; yet when I come to
ask for my good, I quake in fear lest my
prayer be granted.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *Gitanjali*, No. 28.

I have never made but one prayer to God,
a very short one: "O Lord, make my enemies
ridiculous." And God granted it.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to M. Damilville*, 16 May,
1767.

When the gods wish to punish us they answer
our prayers.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*, Act ii.

Prayer must never be answered: if it is, it ceases
to be prayer and becomes a correspondence.

OSCAR WILDE, *Remark*, to Laurence Housman.

VII—Prayer: Unanswered Prayer

Of course I prayed—

And did God care?

He cared as much

As on the air

A bird had stamped her foot

And cried "Give me!"

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. v, No. 38.

Is there never a chink in the world above
Where they listen for words from below?

JEAN INGELOW, *Supper at the Mill: The Mother's Song*.

If by prayer
Incessant I could hope to change the will
Of him who all things can, I would not cease
To weary him with my assiduous cries:
But prayer against his absolute decree
No more avails than breath against the wind,
Blown stifling back on him that breathes it
forth:

Therefore to his great bidding I submit.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. xi, l. 307.

O sad estate
Of human wretchedness; so weak is man,
So ignorant and blind, that did not God
Sometimes withhold in mercy what we ask,
We should be ruined at our own request.

HANNAH MORE, *Moses in the Bushes*, Pt. 1.

We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise
powers

Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 5.

Who finds not Providence all good and wise,
Alike in what it gives, and what denies?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 205.

Good when he gives, supremely good,
Nor less when he denies,
E'en crosses from his sovereign hand
Are blessings in disguise.

JAMES HERVEY, *Hymns*.

See also under BLESSING.

VIII—Prayer: Praying

1 A child may say amen
To a bishop's prayer, and feel the way it goes.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 337.

2 Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of prayer!
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 103.

'Twas the hour when rites unholy
Called each Paynim voice to prayer.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Turkish Lady*.

3 Father of Light! great God of Heaven!
Hear'st thou the accents of despair?
Can guilt like man's be e'er forgiven?
Can vice atone for crimes by prayer?
BYRON, *The Prayer of Nature*. St. 1.

4 O sweeter than the marriage-feast,
'Tis sweeter far to me,
To walk together to the kirk
With a goodly company:

To walk together to the kirk,
And all together pray,
While each to his great Father bends,
Old men, and babes, and loving friends
And youths and maidens gay.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vii.

5 White Captain of my soul, lead on;
I follow thee, come dark or dawn.
Only vouchsafe three things I crave:
Where terror stalks, help me be brave!
Where righteous ones can scarce endure
The siren call, help me be pure!
Where vows grow dim, and men dare do
What once they scorned, help me be true!
ROBERT FREEMAN, *Prayer*.

6 O Lord of Courage grave,
O Master of this night of Spring!
Make firm in me a heart too brave
To ask Thee anything.
JOHN GALSWORTHY, *The Prayer*.

7 Lord, dismiss us with thy blessing,
Hope, and comfort from above;
Let us each, thy peace possessing,
Triumph in redeeming love.
ROBERT HAWKER, *Benediction*.

8 Brightest and best of the sons of the morning,
Dawn on our darkness, and lend us thine aid.
REGINALD HEBER, *Epiphany*.

9 Father, I scarcely dare to pray,
So clear I see, now it is done,
How I have wasted half my day,
And left my work but just begun.
HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *A Last Prayer*.

10 Abide with me from morn till eve,
For without Thee I cannot live;
Abide with me when night is nigh,
For without Thee I dare not die.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Evening*.

And help us, this and every day,
To live more nearly as we pray.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Morning*.

11 I kneel not now to pray that thou
Make white one single sin,—
I only kneel to thank thee, Lord,
For what I have not been.
HARRY KEMP, *A Prayer*.

12 I ask and wish not to appear
More beautiful, rich or gay:
Lord, make me wiser every year,
And better every day.
CHARLES LAMB, *A Birthday Thought*.

13 O Lord my God, I have trusted in thee;
O Jesu my dearest one, now set me free.
In prison's oppression, in sorrow's obsession,
I weary for thee.
With sighing and crying bowed down as dying,
I adore thee, I implore thee, set me free!
(O Domine Deus! speravi in te;
O care mi Jesu! nunc libera me.
In dura catena, in misera poëna,
Disidero te.
Languendo, jemendo, et genuflectendo,
Adoro, imploro, ut liberares me!)

MARY, QUEEN OF SCOTS. Written in her Book
of Devotion before her execution. (Swin-
burne, tr., *Mary Stewart*. Act v, sc. 1.)

14 When the last sea is sailed and the last shal-
low chartered,
When the last field is reaped and the last
harvest stored,
When the last fire is out and the last guest
departed,
Grant the last prayer that I shall pray, Be
good to me, O Lord!

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *D'Avalos' Prayer*.

15 Lord, help me live from day to day
In such a self-forgetful way,
That even when I kneel to pray,
My prayer shall be for—others.
CHARLES D. MERRIS, *Others*.

¹ Let not that happen which I wish, but that which is right. (*Mē moi 'yēroid' & Boulaon' alla' & sunpōpa.*)

MENANDER, *Fragment*.

Not what we wish, but what we want,
Oh! let thy grace supply,
The good unask'd, in mercy grant;
The ill, though ask'd, deny.

JAMES MERRICK, *Hymn*.

² As down in the sunless retreats of the Ocean,
Sweet flowers are springing no mortal can see,
So, deep in my soul the still prayer of devotion
Unheard by the world, rises silent to Thee.
MOORE, *As Down in the Sunless Retreats*.

^{2a} Socrates: O beloved Pan and all ye other gods of this place, grant to me that I be made beautiful in my soul within, and that all external possessions be in harmony with my inner man. May I consider the wise man rich; and may I have such wealth as only the self-restrained man can endure.—Do we need anything more, Phædrus? For me that prayer is enough. Phædrus: Let me also share in this prayer; for friends have all things in common. (*Καὶ τὰς τὰ τῶν φίλων.*)

PLATO, *Phædrus*. Conclusion. See under FRIEND.

I prayed the prayer of Plato old:
God make thee beautiful within,
And let thine eyes the good behold
In everything save sin!

J. G. WHITTIER, *My Namesake*. St. 43.

³ Without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers.

New Testament: Romans, i. 9.

Farewell! if ever fondest prayer
For other's weal avail'd on high,
Mine will not all be lost in air,
But waft thy name beyond the sky.

BYRON, *Farewell! If Ever Fondest Prayer*.

I would not exchange the prayer of the deceased [Mrs. Sheppard] in my behalf for the united glory of Homer, Cæsar, and Napoleon, could such be accumulated upon a living head.

BYRON, *Letter to Mr. Sheppard*. (MOORE, *Life of Byron*.)

Pray, sweet, for me, that I may be
Faithful to God and thee.

EMILY HENRIETTA HICKEY, *Beloved, It Is Morn*.

Nymph, in thy orisons

Be all my sins remember'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 89.

⁴ Now that the sun is gleaming bright,
Implore we, bending low,
That He, the Uncreated Light,
May guide us as we go.

ADAM DE ST. VICTOR, *Guide Us, Lord*. A paraphrase of an old Latin hymn, sung at the death-bed of William the Conqueror.

⁵ Bow, stubborn knees; and, heart with strings of steel,

Be soft as sinews of the new-born babe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 70.

Make of your prayers one sweet sacrifice,
And lift my soul to heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 77.

Now I am past all comforts here, but prayers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 123.

⁶ His worst fault is, that he is given to prayer; he is something peevish that way; but nobody but has his fault.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i. 4, l. 13.

⁷ She prayed, that never prayed before.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 1, 81.

⁸ Four things which are not in thy treasury, I lay before thee, Lord, with this petition:—
My nothingness, my wants,
My sins, and my contrition.

ROBERT SOUTHY, *Occasional Pieces*. No. 19.

⁹ Holy Father, in thy mercy,
Hear our anxious prayer.

Keep our loved ones, now far absent,
'Neath Thy care.

ISABELLA S. STEPHENSON, *Hymn*.

¹⁰ The day returns and brings us the petty round of irritating concerns and duties. Help us to play the man, help us to perform them with laughter and kind faces; let cheerfulness abound with industry. Give us to go blithely on our business all this day, bring us to our resting beds weary and content and undishonored, and grant us in the end the gift of sleep.

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, *Prayer*.

¹¹ For what are men better than sheep or goats
That nourish a blind life within the brain,
If, knowing God, they lift not hands of prayer
Both for themselves and those who call them friend?

TENNYSON, *Morte d'Arthur*, l. 301.

¹² While Thee I seek, protecting Power,
Be my vain wishes stilled;

And may this consecrated hour

With better hopes be filled.

HELEN MARIA WILLIAMS, *Trust in Providence*.

¹³ If she, with those soft eyes in tears,
Day after day in her first years,

Must kneel and pray for grace from Thee,
What far, far deeper need have we!

How hardly, if she win not heaven,
Will our wild errors be forgiven!

NATHANIEL PARKES WILLIS, *"Chamber Scene."*

Ah! a seraph may pray for a sinner,

But a sinner must pray for himself.

CHARLES MONROE DICKINSON, *The Children*.

Her cushion's threadbare with her constant prayers.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 78.

¹⁴ I pray the prayer the Easterners do:

May the peace of Allah abide with you.
(Salaam Aleikum.)

UNKNOWN, *Peace Be With You*.

PREACHER AND PREACHING

I—Preacher: Definitions

1 For the preacher's merit or demerit,
It were to be wished the flaws were fewer
In the earthen vessel, holding treasure
Which lies as safe in a golden ewer;
But the main thing is, does it hold good measure?

Heaven soon sets right all other matters!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. xxii.

I praise the heart, and pity the head of him,
And refer myself to Thee, instead of him.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. xxii.

2 For his religion, it was fit
To match his learning and his wit:
Twas Presbyterian true blue;
For he was of that stubborn crew
Of errant saints, whom all men grant
To be the true Church Militant;
Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun;
Decide all controversies by
Infallible artillery;

And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By Apostolic blows and knocks.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 189.

3 My profession is to keep secrets.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 1. It is a priest speaking.

4 Priests are extremely like other men, and
neither the better or worse for wearing a
gown or a surplice.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 May, 1748.

Vows can't change nature; priests are only men.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. i, l. 1057.

All pastors are alike
To wand'ring sheep, resolv'd to follow none.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 390.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus
the Lord: . . . But we have this treasure in
earthen vessels, that the excellency of the
power may be of God, and not of us.

New Testament: II Corinthians, iv, 5, 7.

Judge not the preacher; for he is thy Judge:
If thou mistak'st him, thou conceiv'st him not.
God call'st preaching folly. Do not grudge
To pick our treasures from an earthen pot.
The worst speak something good: if all want
sense,

God takes a text, and preacheth patience.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 72.

6 He that negotiates between God and man,

As God's ambassador, the grand concerns
Of judgment and of mercy, should beware
Of lightness in his speech.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 463.

7 Alas for the unhappy man that is called to
stand in the pulpit, and not give the bread of
life.

EMERSON, *Address to the Senior Class in Divinity College, Cambridge*, 15 July, 1838.

8 The Clergy in this sense, of Divine Institution,
that God hath made mankind so weak
that it must be deceived.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 221.

9 Even ministers of good things are like
torches, a light to others, waste and destruction
to themselves.

RICHARD HOOKER. Quoted as "that admirable saying," by Gladstone, in 1880. (MORLEY, *Life of Gladstone*. Bk. viii, ch. 1.)

10 What bishops like best in their clergy is a
dropping-down-deadness of manner.

SYDNEY SMITH, *First Letter to Archdeacon Singleton*.

They admire the Vicar of Bray, whose principle
was to be Vicar of Bray, whether the church was
Protestant or Popish.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 18.

See also POLITICS: EXPERIENCY.

11 A genius in a reverend gown
Must ever keep its owner down;
'Tis an unnatural conjunction,
And spoils the credit of the function.

SWIFT, *To Dr. Delany*.

Now hear an allusion:—A mitre, you know,
Is divided above, but united below.

If this you consider, our emblem is right;
The bishops divide, but the clergy unite.

SWIFT, *On the Irish Bishops*.

12 I never saw, heard, nor read that the clergy
were beloved in any nation where Christian-
ity was the religion of the country. Nothing
can render them popular but some degree of
persecution.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Religion*.

II—Preacher: Apothegms

13 The parson knows enough who knows a Duke.
COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 403.

14 Keeping our hearts warm and our heads cool,
we clergy need do nothing emphatically.

DICKENS, *Mystery of Edwin Drood*. Ch. 16.

15 Taylor, the Shakespeare of divines?
His words are music in my ear,
I see his cowl'd portrait dear;
And yet, for all his faith could see,

I would not the good bishop be.
KESSESON, *The Problem*.

¹ A Mr. Wilkinson, a clergyman.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, telling Tennyson of the man to whom his sister was engaged. Tennyson seized upon the fact that the words made a line of blank verse, and aptly illustrated Wordsworth's weakest manner. (See BARNES, *Life of Fitzgerald*, p. 62.)

² To a philosophic eye the vices of the clergy are far less dangerous than their virtues.

GIBSON, *Decline and Fall*. Ch. 49.

³ It is by the Vicar's skirts that the Devil climbs into the Belfry.

LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act I, sc. 2.

⁴ Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

Old Testament: 1 Chronicles, xvi, 22; *Psalms*, cv, 15. The text upon which "Benefit of Clergy" (*Beneficium clericorum* aut *clericorum*) was grounded. In England, the privilege was at first restricted to ecclesiastical places and persons, but in 1274 was extended to all persons who could read, and in 1691 to women. Such a person could not be put to death, but was branded on the hand. It was abolished in 1827. In America, the Congress passed an act in 1790 prohibiting benefit of clergy in any case of conviction of a capital crime.

Without Benefit of Clergy.

RUDYARD KIPPLING. Title of short story. Kipling used the phrase in the sense of unmarried.

When want of learning kept the laymen low,
And none but priests were authorit'd to know;
When what small knowledge was, in them did dwell;

And he a god, who could but read or spell.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 372.

⁵ A Curate—there is something which excites compassion in the very name of a Curate!

SYDNEY SMITH, *Persecuting Bishops*.

Ah me! I was a pale young curate then.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act I.

The mildest curate going.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Rival Curates*.

The curate—he was fatter than his cure!

TENNISON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 15.

III—Preachers: Their Virtues

¹ I met a preacher there I knew, and said:
"Ill and o'erwork'd, how fare you in this scene?"

"Bravely!" said he; "for I of late have been
Much cheer'd with thoughts of Christ, the
living bread."

MATTHEW ARNOLO, *East London*.

⁷ I venerate the man whose heart is warm,
Whose hands are pure, whose doctrine and
whose life,

Coincident, exhibit lucid proof
That he is honest in the sacred cause.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. II, l. 372.

Would I describe a preacher, . . .

I would express him simple, grave, sincere;
In doctrine uncorrupt; in language plain,
And plain in manner; decent, solemn, chaste,
And natural in gesture; much impress'd
Himself, as conscious of his awful charge,
And anxious mainly that the flock he feeds
May feel it too; affectionate in look,
And tender in address, as well becomes
A messenger of grace to guilty men.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. II, l. 394.

⁸ There, where a few torn shrubs the place disclose,

The village preacher's modest mansion rose.
A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year;
Remote from towns he ran his godly race,
Nor e'er had chang'd, nor wished to change,
his place.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 139.

But in his duty prompt at every call,
He watch'd and wept, he pray'd and felt, for all.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 165.

At church, with meek and unaffected grace,
His looks adorn'd the venerable place;
Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 177.

E'en children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's
smile. . . .

To them his heart, his love, his griefs were given,
But all his serious thoughts had rest in Heaven.
As some tall cliff, that lifts its awful form,
Swells from the vale, and midway leaves the
storm,

Though round its breast the rolling clouds are
spread,

Eternal sunshine settles on its head.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 183.

⁹ As pleasant songs, at morning sung,
The words that dropped from his sweet
tongue

Strengthened our hearts; or, heard at night,
Made all our lumbers soft and light.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. I.

Skilful alike with tongue and pen,
He preached to all men everywhere
The Gospel of the Golden Rule,
The New Commandment given to men,
Thinking the deed, and not the creed,
Would help us in our utmost need.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: Prelude*,
l. 217.

1 He of their wicked ways
Shall them admonish, and before them set
The paths of righteousness.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 808.

2 It comes now into my mind to observe that
I am sensible that I have been a little too
free to make mirth with the minister of our
ship, he being a very sober and upright man.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 11 April, 1660.

A minister, but still a man.

POPE, *Epistle to James Craggs*.

3 And truths divine came mended from that
tongue.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 66.

4 He was a shrewd and sound divine,
Of loud Dissent the mortal terror;
And when, by dint of page and line,
He 'stablished Truth, or started Error,
The Baptist found him far too deep,
The Deist sighed with saving sorrow,
And the lean Levite went to sleep,
And dreamed of eating pork to-morrow.

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED, *The Vicar*.

His sermon never said or showed
That Earth is foul, that Heaven is gracious,
Without refreshment on the road
From Jerome, or from Athanasius;
And sure a righteous zeal inspired,
The hand and head that penned and ploughed
them,

For all who understood, admired—
And some who did not understand them.

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED, *The Vicar*.

5 I have taught you, my dear flock, for above
thirty years how to live; and I will show you
in a very short time how to die.

GEORGE SANDYS, *Anglorum Speculum*, p. 903.

He taught them how to live and how to die.
WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *In Memory of the Rev.
Mr. Moore*, l. 21.

See also under LIFE AND DEATH.

6 Thou art no Sabbath-drawler of old saws,
Distill'd from some worm-canker'd homily.

TENNYSON, *To J. M. K.*

7 God's true priest is always free;
Free, the needed truth to speak,
Right the wronged, and raise the weak.

WHITTIER, *The Curse of the Charter-Breakers*.

IV.—Preachers: Their Faults

8 Vile avarice and pride, from Heaven accurst,
In all are ill, but in a church-man worst.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Seventh
Hour*. St. 86.

And of all plagues with which mankind are curst,
Ecclesiastic tyranny's the worst.

DANIEL DEXTER, *The True-Born Englishman*.
Pt. II, l. 299.

Inquisitorious and tyrannical duncery [of pre-
lacy].

MILTON, *Reason of Church Government*: Bk.
II, *Introduction*.

9 First, the preacher speaks through his nose:
Second, his gesture is too emphatic;
Thirdly, to waive what's pedagogic,
The subject-matter itself lacks logic:
Fourthly, the English is uogrammatic.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. xxii.

The pig-of-lead-like pressure
Of the preaching man's immense stupidity.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. iii.

10 Hear how he clears the points o' Faith
Wi' rattlin' an' thumpin'!
Now meekly calm, now wild in wrath,
He's stampin', an' he's jumpin'!

BURNS, *The Holy Fair*. St. 13.

11 Cleric before and Lay behind;
A lawless linsey-woolsey brother,
Half of one order, half another.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto iii, l. 1226.

12 The things that mount the rostrum with a
skip,
And then skip down again; pronounce a text;
Cry hem: and, reading what they never wrote,
Just fifteen minutes, huddle up their work,
And with a well-bred whisper close the scene!

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 409.

13 There is not in the universe a more ridiculous
nor a more contemptible animal than a proud
clergyman.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. x, ch. 10.

That pride to pampered priesthood dear.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 44.

Cleric pride,
Whose reddening cheek no contradiction bears.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. IV, l. 62.

14 A country clergyman with a one story intel-
lect and a one-horse vocabulary.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. II.

15 Not one of those self-constituted saints,
Quacks—not physicians—in the cure of souls.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 14.

16 Preaching the people for profit of the belly,
And glossing the Gospel as them good liked.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS I, l. 57.

Many chaplains are chaste, but charity is want-
ing;
There are none harder nor hungrier than men
of holy church.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS II, l. 127.

For with the Princes of Pride the Preachers dwelleth.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman's Creed*, l. 705.

¹ We dislike the man who tries
To give us title clear

To any mansion in the skies
An' grab our title here.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *Behind a Spire*.

² So clomb this first grand thief into God's fold;

So since into his church lewd hirelings climb.
Thence up he flew, and on the Tree of Life,
The middle Tree and highest there that grew,
Sat like a cormorant.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 192.

³ Clericalism, that is the enemy! (Le cléricalisme, voilà l'ennemi!)

ALPHONSE PEYRAT, *Speech*, 1859.

⁴ Dulness is sacred in a sound divine.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 352.

A little, round, fat, oily man of God.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto I, st. 69.

V—Preachers: Priests

⁵ Once have a priest for an enemy, good-bye
To peace.

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS, *Vivia Perpetua*. Act III, sc. 2.

⁶ The Jackdaw sat on the Cardinal's chair!
Bishop and abbot and prior were there;

Many a monk, and many a friar,

Many a knight, and many a squire,

With a great many more of lesser degree,—
In sooth a goodly company;

And they served the Lord Primate on bended knee.

Never, I ween, Was a prouder seen,
Read of in books, or dreamt of in dreams,
Than the Cardinal Lord Archbishop of Rheims!

R. H. BARHAM, *The Jackdaw of Rheims*.

⁷ In brief, I don't stick To declare Father Dick—

So they call'd him, "for short"—was a "Regular Brick,"

A metaphor taken—I have not the page aright—

Out of an ethical work by the Stagyrte.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Brothers of Birchington*.
The reference is to Aristotle, *Nicomachean Ethics*, sec. i, where he defines a happy man as a faultless cube.

Och! Father O'Flynn, you've the wonderful way wid you,

All ould sinners are wishful to pray wid you,
All the young childer are wild far to play wid you,

You've such a way wid you, Father avick!

Still, for all you've so gentle a soul,

Gad, you've your flock in the grandest control,

Checking the crazy ones,

Coaxin' ounals ones,

Liffin' the lazy ones on wid the stick.

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES, *Father O'Flynn*.

Once the Bishop looked grave at your jest,

Till this remark sent him off with the rest:

"Is it lave gaily

All to the laity?

Cannot the clergy be Irishmen too?"

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES, *Father O'Flynn*.

⁸ They said this mystery never shall cease:

The priest promotes war, and the soldier peace.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Gnomic Verses*. No. 3.

⁹ As the caterpillar chooses the fairest leaves
To lay her eggs on, so the priest lays his curse
on the fairest joys.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁰ Mothers, wives, and maids,

These be the tools wherewith priests manage fools.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Bk. iv, l. 503.

¹¹ Those vegetables of the Catholic creed
Are apt exceedingly to run to seed.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 81. Referring to monks.

And, from long residence upon your living, are become a kind of holy vegetable.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley's Letters*. No. 1.

¹² Oh, laugh or mourn with me, the rueful jest,
A cassoek'd huntsman, and a fiddling priest!
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 110.

A priest,

A piece of mere church-furniture at best.

COWPER, *Throckmum*, l. 424.

The priest he merry is, and blithe

Three-quarters of a year,

But oh! it cuts him like a scythe

When titling time draws near.

COWPER, *Yearly Distress*. St. 2.

¹³ In pious times, ere priestcraft did begin,
Before polygamy was made a sin.

DRYDEN, *Abdolon and Achilophel*. Pt. i, l. 1.

¹⁴ But the black earthly spirit of the priest
wounded my life.

GEORGE FOX, *Account of His Mission*.

¹⁵ Bad priests bring the devil into the church.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 835.

¹⁶ But now I see well the old proverb is true:
That parish priest forgetteth that ever he was clerk!

JOHN HERRWOOD, *Tyb*, 86. (1523)

The proverb old is come to pass,
The priest when he begins the mass
Forgets that ever clerk he was.

RICHARD JOHNSON, *The Crown Garland of Golden Roses*, 48. (1612)

There goes the parson, oh! illustrious spark.
And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk!
COWPER, *On Observing Some Names of Little Note*.

1 A wealthy priest, but rich without a fault.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. v, l. 16. (Pope, tr.)

Say, ye priests, what does gold do in the sacred place? (Dicite, pontifices, in sacro quid facit aurum?)

PRÆSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 69.

2 In every country and in every age, the priest has been hostile to liberty. He is always in alliance with the despot, abetting his abuses in return for protection to his own.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 119.

3 The priest is always with the herd and against the individual.

HUGH KINGSKILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 192.

4 New Presbyter is but Old Priest writ large.
MILTON, *On the New Forcers of Conscience*.

5 But first among the Priests dissension springs,
Men who attend the altar, and should most Endeavour peace.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 353.

When knaves fall out, honest men get their goods; when priests dispute, we come at the truth.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1742.

6 Ridden you need not fear to be,
By prophet or by priest,

Since Balaam's dead,—and none but he
Would choose you for his beast.

REV. JOHN SAMUEL B. MONSELL, *On a Public Man Proclaiming That He Would Not Be "Priest Ridden."*

7 Patience and perseverance
Made a Bishop of His Reverence.

Attributed to Head-master MULLAN, of the National school at Waterside, Londonderry, Ireland.

8 What baron or squire or knight of the shire
Lives half so well as a holy friar?

JOHN O'KEEFE, *The Friar of Orders Grey*.

9 At length Erasmus, that great injur'd name,
(The glory of the priesthood and the shame!)
Stem'd the wild torrent of a bar'rous age,
And drove those holy Vandals off the stage.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. III, l. 134.

10 I have seen nobody since I saw you, but
persons in orders. My only varieties are
vicars, rectors, curates, and every now and

then (by way of turbot) an archdeacon.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Miss Berry*, 28 Jan., 1843.

Embryos and idiots, eremites and friars,
White, black, and grey, with all their trumpery.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 474.

11 So the priests hated him, and he
Repaid their hate with cheerful glee.

SHELLEY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 689.

12 Perhaps thou wert a Priest,—if so, my struggles
Are vain, for priestcraft never owns its
juggles.

HOBACE SMITH, *Address to a Mummy*. St. 4.

13 The snowy-banded dilettante,
Delicate-handed priest.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 8.

14 What village parson would not like to be
pope?

VOLTAIRE, *Letters on the English*. No. 5.

No priestling, small though he may be,
But wishes some day Pope to be.

HEINRICH HEINE, *Confessions*.

15 A priest, ye cry, a priest!—lame shepherds
they,

How shall they gather in the straggling flock?
Dumb dogs that bark not—how shall they
compel

The loitering vagrants to the Master's fold?
Fitter to bask before the blazing fire,
And snuff the mess neat-handed Phillis
dresses,

Than on the snow-wreath battle with the wolf.
UNKNOWN, *The Reformation*. (SCOTT, *The Monastery*.)

VI—Preaching

16 I preached as never sure to preach again,
And as a dying man to dying men.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Love Breathing Thanks and Praise*.

Let us, even to the wearing of our tongues to
the stumps, preach and pray.

JOHN BRADFORD, *Sermon on Repentance*.

I shook the sermon out of my mind.

JOHN BUNYAN, *Grace Abounding*.

17 Well stored with pious frauds, and like most
discourses of the sort, much better calculated
for the private advantage of the preacher
than the edification of the hearers.

EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Publication, "The Present State of the Nation."*

18 I'll grunt a real Gospel-groan.

BURNS, *Epistle to James Tait*.

19 And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic,
Was beat with fist instead of a stick.
BUTLER, *Budibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 11.

By thy language cabalistic,
By thy cymbal, drum, and his stick.
UNKNOWN, *The Debauchée*. Sometimes attributed to Thomas Stanley.

¹ The foolishness of preaching.
New Testament: I Corinthians, i, 21.

² How oft, when Paul has serv'd us with a text,
Has Epictetus, Plato, Tully, preach'd!
COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. ii, l. 539.

He bangs and bethwacks them,—their backs he salutes

With the whole tree of knowledge torn up by the roots;
His sermons with satire are plentifully verjuiced,
And he talks in one breath of Confutzee, Cass, Zerduscht.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 707.

His hearers can't tell you on Sunday beforehand,
If in that day's discourse they'll be Bibled or Koraned.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 786. Of Theodore Parker.

One may as well preach a respectable mythology as anything else.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*, i, 5.

³ His weekly drawl, Though short, too long.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 199.

I preach for ever; but I preach in vain.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. ii.

The parson exceeds not an hour in preaching,
because all ages have thought that a competency.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Priest to the Temple*. Ch. 7.

Talks much, and says just nothing for an hour.
Truth and the text he labours to display,
Till both are quite interpreted away.

CHRISTOPHER PITT, *On the Art of Preaching*.

With patient inattention hear him prate.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Bellerophon*. St. 4.

⁴ Go forth and preach impostures to the world,
But give them truth to build on.
DANTE, *Vision of Paradise*. Canto xxix, l. 116.

⁵ God preaches,—a noted clergyman,—
And the sermon is never long;

So instead of getting to heaven at last,
I'm going all along!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 57.

⁶ More vacant pulpits would more converts make.

DAYDEN, *The Hind and Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 182.

⁷ One may prefer fresh eggs, though laid by a fowl of the meanest understanding, but why fresh sermons?

GEORGE ELIOT, *Theophrastus Such: Looking Backward*.

⁸ I like the silent church before the service begins, better than any preaching.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

⁹ Great sermons lead the people to praise the preacher. Good preaching leads the people to praise the Saviour.

CHARLES G. FINNEY, *Autobiography*, p. 72.

¹⁰ None preaches better than the ant, and she says nothing.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

The lilies say: Behold how we
Preach without words of purity.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Consider the Lilies*.

¹¹ They shall gnaw a file, and flee unto the mountains of Hepsidam whar the lion roareth and the Wang Doodle mourneth for its first born—ah!

UNKNOWN, *A Burlesque Sermon*. A travesty or the Hardshell Baptist sermons preached by itinerant preachers on the Mississippi about 1850. Ascribed to various writers, among them Andrew Harper and William P. Brannan. (See S. P. AVERY, *The Harp of a Thousand Strings*, so named from a similar burlesque sometimes attributed to Joshua S. Morris. Also *Choice Selections*, No. 9; *Humorous Hits*.)

¹² Resort to sermons, but to prayers most:
Praying's the end of preaching.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 69.

¹³ Calling all sermons contrabands,
In that great Temple that's not made with hands.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 369.

¹⁴ Sir, a woman preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well: but you are surprised to find it done at all.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

¹⁵ The top of the hill he will ne'er come nigh reaching

Till he learns the distinction 'twixt singing and preaching.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1584. Referring to himself.

I shall never be a poet till I get out of the pulpit, and New England was all meeting-house when I was growing up.

J. R. LOWELL, *Letter to Norton*, 28 Aug., 186

¹⁶ Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

New Testament: Mark, xvi, 15.

¹⁷ Only the sinner has a right to preach.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Tolerance*, p. 263.

¹⁸ A lazy, poor sermon.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 1660.

A good, honest, and painful sermon.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 17 March, 1661.

A very good and seraphic kind of a sermon too good for an ordinary congregation.

SAMUEL PERYS, *Diary*, 24 May, 1668. Of a sermon by "Jervas Fullword."

¹ The gracious Dew of Pulpit Eloquence,
And all the well-whip'd cream of courtly Sense.
POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. i, l. 69.

² Parson's coming up the hill,
Meaning mighty well:
Thinks he's preached the doubters down.
And old men never tell.
JOHN CROWE RANSOM, *Under the Locusts*.

³ To preach long, loud, and Damnation, is the way to be cried up. We love a man that Damns us, and we run after him again to save us.

JOHN SELDER, *Table-Talk: Damnation*.

"Parson," said I, "you pitch the pipe too low."
TENNYSON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 52.

⁴ The excellency of this text is that it will suit any sermon; and of this sermon, that it will suit any text.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. vi, ch. 11.

"Dear sinners all," the fool began, "man's life is but a jest,
A dream, a shadow, bubble, air, a vapour at the best.

In a thousand pounds of law I find not a single ounce of love,
A blind man killed the parson's cow in shooting at the dove;
The fool that eats till he is sick must fast till he is well,

The wooer who can flatter most will bear away the belle." . . .

And then again the women screamed, and every staghound bayed;

And why? because the motley fool so wise a sermon made.

GEORGE W. THORNBURY, *The Jester's Sermon*.

He bowed his head, and bent his knee

Upon the monarch's silken stool;

His pleading voice arose: "O Lord,

Be merciful to me, a fool!"

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL, *The Fool's Prayer*.

⁵ A fool is he that comes to preach or prate,
When men with swords their right and wrong debate.

(Chi contra i colpi, o la dovuta offesa,
Mentr' arde la tenzon, misura e pesa?)

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. v, st. 51.

⁶ Preach not because you have to say something, but because you have something to say.

RICHARD WHATELY, *Apotheoms*.

⁷ The deep soul-moving sense

Of religious eloquence.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 45.

VII—Preaching and Practice

See also Consistency; Example and Precept; Word and Deed

⁸ Of right and wrong he taught
Truths as refined as ever Athens heard;
And (strange to tell) he practis'd what he preach'd.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *The Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iv, l. 301.

⁹ A preacher should live perfectly and do as he teaches truly.

JOHN AWDEKAY, *Poems*, p. 31. (c. 1426)

¹⁰ He preaches well who lives well. (Bien Predica quien bien vive.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 20.

He preaches well that lives well.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2006.

The best of all the preachers are the men who live their creeds.

EDGAR A. GUEST, *Sermons We See*.

For if a priest he soul, on whom we trust,

No wonder is a lewd man to rust; . . .

Well ought a priest example for to give,

By his cleanness, how that his sheep should live.

CHAUCER, *The Canterbury Tales*. Prol. 1. 501.

¹¹ The proud he tam'd, the penitent he cheer'd:
Nor to rebuke the rich offender fear'd.

His preaching much, but more his practice wrought—

(A living sermon of the truths he taught—)

For this by rules severe his life he squar'd,

That all might see the doctrine which they heard.

DAYDEN, *Character of a Good Parson*, l. 75.

¹² A good example is the best sermon.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 146.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

Examples draw when precept fails,

And sermons are less read than tales.

PRIOR, *The Turtle and the Sparrow*, l. 192.

The sermon edifies, the example destroys. (Le sermon edifie, l'exemple detruit.)

ABBÉ DE VILLIERS, *L'Art de Prêcher*.

¹³ And, as a bird each fond endearment tries,
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,

He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,

Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 167.

Just men, by whom impartial laws were given,
And saints who taught and led the way to Heaven.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick, on the Death of Mr. Addison*, l. 41.

¹⁴ Till that learned men live as they teach.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*, v, 118. (c. 1393)

¹⁵ Practice yourself what you preach. (Facias ipse quod faciamus suades.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 644. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

We must practise what we preach.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Seneca's Morals*. Ch. II. (c. 1680)

Practise what you preach.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. III, l. 48.

1 An ounce of practice is worth a pound of preaching.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

An ounce of mother-wit is worth a pound of clergy.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Growth of Popery*. Quoted as "the homely Scotch proverb." SYDNEY SMITH, *A Persecuting Bishop*. Quoted.

2 Preachers say, Do as I say, not as I do.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Preaching*.

See also WORD AND DEED.

3 Do not, as some ungracious pastors do, Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven; Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless libertine, Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads, And recks not his own rede.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 47.

If to do were as easy as to know what were good to do, chapels had been churches and poor men's cottages princes' palaces. It is a good divine that follows his own instructions: I can easier teach twenty what were good to be done, than be one of the twenty to follow mine own teaching.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 13.

4 In truth, sublime words make not a man holy and just: but a virtuous life maketh him dear to God.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Ch. I.

PRECEDENT

See also Example; Law: Precedent

5 Set it down to thyself, as well to create good precedents, as to follow them.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

6 To follow foolish precedents, and wink With both our eyes, is easier than to think.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 255.

7 For men are prone to go it blind Along the calf-paths of the mind, And work away from sun to sun To do what other men have done. . . . But how the wise old wood-gods laugh, Who saw the first primeval calf, . . . For thus such reverence is lent To well-established precedent.

SAM WALTER FOSB, *The Calf-Path*.

8 The acts of to-day become the precedents of to-morrow.

FARMER HIRSCHMILL, *Speech*, 23 May, 1878.

PREJUDICE

What yesterday was fact to-day is doctrine.

JUNIUS, *Letters: Dedication*.

9 The tradition of the elders.

New Testament: *Matthew*, xv, 2; *Mark*, vii, 3

Tradition, thou art for suckling children, Thou art the enlivening milk for babes, But no meat for men is in thee.

STEPHEN CRANE, *Tradition*.

Tradition wears a snowy beard, romance is always young.

WHITTIER, *Mary Garvin*.

10 Who lasts a century can have no flaw; I hold that Wit a classic, good in law.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 55.

11 I'll show thee a precedent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 37.

12 But, ah, who ever shunn'd by precedent

The destined ill she must herself assay?

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 155.

13 Is not Precedent indeed a King of men?

SWINBURNE, *A Word from the Psalmist*.

14 All things which are now regarded as of great antiquity were once new, and what we to-day maintain by precedents will hereafter become a precedent. (Omnis quæ nunc vetustissima creduntur, nova fuere, . . . et quod hodie exemplis tuemur, inter exempla erit.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xi, sec. 24.

15 The more ancient the abuse the more sacred it is.

VOLTAIRE, *Les Guèbres*. Act I, sc. 1.

PRECEPT, see Example and Precept

PREJUDICE

16 A prejudice is a vagrant opinion without visible means of support.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

17 But his eddication to his ruination had not been over nice, And his stupid skull was choking full of vulgar prejudice.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Phil Blood's Leap*.

18 Prejudice renders a man's virtue his habit, and not a series of unconnected acts. Through just prejudice, his duty becomes a part of his nature.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

19 What extravagancy is not man capable of entertaining, when once his shackled reason is led in triumph by fancy and prejudice!

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1748.

Our prejudices are our mistresses; reason is at best our wife, very often heard indeed, but seldom minded.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 13 April, 1752.

Prejudice is never easy unless it can pass itself off for reason.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On Prejudice*.

1 As in politics so in literary action a man wins friends for himself mostly by the passion of his prejudices and by the consistent narrowness of his outlook.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *A Personal Record: Preface*.

2 A system-grinder hates the truth.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iii, p. 523.

3 Drive out prejudices by the door, they will come back by the window. (*Chassez les préjugés par la porte, ils rentreront par la fenêtre.*)

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Letter to Voltaire*, 19 March, 1771.

4 Prejudices are the props of civilization.

ANDRÉ GIDE, *The Counterfeiters*. Pt. 1, ch. 2.

5 How many a useless stone we find Swallowed in that capacious blind Faith-swollen gullet, our ancestral mind.

CHARLOTTE PERKINS GILMAN, *Forerunner*.

6 I can promise to be upright but not to be unprejudiced.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*, iii.

Fortunately for serious minds, a bias recognized is a bias sterilized.

A. EUSTACE HAYDON, *Quest of the Ages*, p. 202.

7 Prejudice is the child of ignorance.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On Prejudice*.

8 Without the aid of prejudice and custom, I should not be able to find my way across the room.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On Prejudice*.

I am, in plainer words, a bundle of prejudices—made up of likings and dislikings.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Imperfect Sympathies*.

9 It is the test of reason and refinement to be able to subsist without bugbears.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Emancipation of the Jews*.

10 To be prejudiced is always to be weak.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Taxation No Tyranny*.

Remember, when the judgment's weak the prejudice is strong.

KANE O'HARA, *Midas*. Act i, sc. 4.

11 One may no more live in the world without

picking up the moral prejudices of the world than one will be able to go to hell without perspiring.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. ii, p. 174.

12 Put no trust in any thought that is not born in the open to the accompaniment of free bodily motion. All prejudices take their origin in the intestines. A sedentary life is the real sin against the Holy Ghost.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Ecce Homo*.

13 There is nothing stronger than human prejudice.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 28 Jan., 1852.

14 If ever from an English heart,
O here let prejudice depart!

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto i, *Introduction*.

15 I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so following; but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 36.

16 We all decry prejudice, yet are all prejudiced.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. ii, ch. 17, sec. 2.

17 It is never too late to give up our prejudices.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

18 Prejudices, friend, are the kings of the vulgar herd. (*Les préjugés, ami, sont les rois du vulgaire.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Fanatisme*, ii, 4.

PREPAREDNESS

19 The commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription: "Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war."

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. 2, mem. 6.

20 Forewarned, forearmed; to be prepared is half the victory.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 17.

Unforeseen, they say, is unprepared.

DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. ii, l. 74.

Forewarned, forearmed.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

21 They who are best prepared for war have it most in their power to live in peace. ("Οτι τοῖς καλλίστοις πολέμοις παρεσκευασμένοι, τούτοις καλλίστα ἔστιν εἰρήνην ἔχειν.")

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, *First Discourse on Kingship*. Sec. 27.

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Address*, to Congress,

8 Jan., 1790. Theodore Roosevelt misquoted Washington's words in an address at the University of Pennsylvania: "To be prepared for war is the most effective means to promote peace."

¹ A man-of-war is the best ambassador.
OLIVER CROMWELL. (CARLYLE, *Life*.)

² The time is coming, it will soon be come
When those who dare not fight
For God or for the right,
Shall fight for peace.
AUBREY THOMAS DE VERE, *Liberalism*.

³ The lawyers have always . . . some reserve of sovereignty, tantamount to the Rob Roy rule that might makes right. America should affirm and establish that in no instance should the guns go in advance of the perfect right.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1866.

We have all grown up in the sight of frigates and navy yards, of armed forts and islands, of arsenals and militia. . . . One is scared to find at what a cost the peace of the globe is kept.
EMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.

The Saviour came. With trembling lips
He counted Europe's battleships.
"Yet millions lack their daily bread.
So much for Calvary!" He said.
NORMAN GALE, *The Second Coming*.

⁴ 'Tis safest making peace with sword in hand.
FAIRQUHAR, *Love and a Bottle*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁵ A disarmed peace is weak.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 614.

⁶ The first blow is as much as two.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 907. (1640)

The first blow is half the battle.
GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act II, sc. 1.

Which spills the foremost foeman's life,
That party conquers in the strife.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iv, st. 6.

"Thrice is he armed that bath his quarrel just"—
And four times he who gets his fist in fust.
ARTEMUS WARD, *Shakespeare Up-to-Date*. See also under JUSTICE: ITS POWERS.

⁷ Set thine house in order.
Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xxxviii, 1. (Dispone domui tue.—*Vulgate*.) Often misquoted, "Put your house in order."

⁸ To aim at such a navy as the greater European nations possess would be a foolish and wicked waste of the energies of our countrymen. It would be to pull on our own heads that load of military expense which makes the European laborer go superfluous to bed.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vii, p. 241.

The good sense of the people will always be found to be the best army.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vi, p. 55.

No nation ever had an army large enough to guarantee it against attack in time of peace or insure it victory in time of war.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Address*, 6 Oct., 1925.

⁹ If you want peace, the thing you've got to du
Is jes' to show you're up to fightin', tu.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 2.

God, give us Peace! not such as hulls to sleep,
But sword on thigh and brow with purpose knit!

And let our Ship of State to harbor sweep,
Her ports all up, her battle-lanterns lit,
And her leashed thunders gathering for their leap.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Washers of the Shroud*.

¹⁰ Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.

New Testament: *Luke*, xii, 35.

Then Christian began to gird up his loins, and to address himself to his journey.

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

¹¹ There is no record in history of a nation that ever gained anything valuable by being unable to defend itself.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. v, p. 33.

¹² He who is not prepared to-day, will be less so to-morrow. (Qui non est hodie, cras minus aptus erit.)

OVIN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 94.

¹³ We should provide in peace what we need in war. (Prospicere in pace oportet quod bellum juvet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 709.

¹⁴ One sword keeps another in the sheath.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 725.

Who carries a sword, carries peace. (Qui porte épée, porte paix.)

UNKNOWN. A French Proverb. A variant is, "Baton porte paix," A cudgel brings peace.

¹⁵ There is a homely adage which runs: "Speak softly and carry a big stick: you will go far." If the American nation will speak softly and yet build and keep at a pitch of the highest training a thoroughly efficient navy, the Monroe Doctrine will go far.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Address*, Minnesota State Fair, 2 Sept., 1901. Elsewhere he referred to this saying as "a West African proverb." H. F. Pringle (*Theodore Roosevelt*, p. 214) says Roosevelt quoted the proverb to Henry L. Sprague, 22 Jan., 1900. Broomstick preparedness.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *The Great Adventure*.

¹⁶ It is most meet we arm us 'gainst the foe;
For peace itself should not so dull a king-
dem, . . .

But that defences, musters, preparations,
Should be maintain'd, assembled and collected,

As were a war in expectation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 15.

Peace the offspring is of Power.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *A Thousand Years.*

Who desires peace, let him prepare for war.
(Qui desiderat pacem, præparet bellum.)

VEGETIUS, *De Rei Militari.* Bk. iii, Prologue.

Like as a wise man in time of peace prepares for war.
(In pace ut sapiens aptari idonea bello.)

HORACE, *Satires.* Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 111.

Peace prepares for war. (Pax paritur bello.)

CORNELIUS NEPOS, *Epaminondas*, v. Statius
(*Thebais*, vii, 554) has it: "Sævis pax
queritur annis."

And who stands safest? tell me, is it he
That spreads and swells in puff'd prosperity,
Or blest'd with little, whose preventing care
In peace provides fit arms against a war?

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires.* Bk. ii, sat.
2, l. 125.

PRESENT, THE

See also *Life; Past and Present; Time;*
Today

I.—Present: Definitions

Let's ev'n compound, and for the present live,
'Tis all the ready money Fate can give.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *To Dr. Scarborough.*
See also *LIFE AND LIVING.*

The present is an indivisible point which cuts
in two the length of an infinite line.

DIDEROT (MURLEY, *Diderot and the Encyclopædists.* Vol. ii, p. 283.)

This passing moment is an edifice
Which the Omnipotent cannot rebuild.
EMERSON, *Life.*

The present is a powerful deity. (Die Gegenwart ist eine mächtige Göttin.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso.* Act iv, sc. 4.

The present is the necessary product of all
the past, the necessary cause of all the future.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *What Is Religion?*

Learn that the present hour alone is man's.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 33.

No time like the present.

MARY DE LA R. MANLEY, *The Last Lover.* Act
iv, sc. 1. (1696) SCOTT, *The Fair Maid of Perth.* Ch. 2. (1828)

The present is our own; but while we speak
We cease from its possession, and resign

The stage we tread on to another race,
As vain, and gay, and mortal as ourselves.
THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Time*, l. 9.

The present changes so quickly that we are not
aware of our life at the moment of living it.
GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 8.
See also *TIME: ITS FLIGHT.*

The present alone can make no man wretched.
(Nemo tantum presentibus miser est.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū.* Epis. v, sec. 9.

The present is never a happy state to any being.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

The Present, the Present is all thou hast
For thy sure possessing;
Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.
J. G. WHITTIER, *My Soul and I.* St. 34.

II.—Present: The Everlasting Now

Dear Land to which Desire for ever flees;
Time doth no present to our grasp allow;
Say in the fix'd Eternal shall we seize
At last the fleeting Now?
BULWER-LYTTON, *The First Violet.*

The Now, that indivisible point which studs the
length of infinite line
Whose ends are nowhere, is thine all, the puny all
thou callest thine.
SIR RICHARD HURTON, *The Kasidak.* Pt. ix, st. 34.

Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal now does always last.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidis.* Bk. i, l. 360.
(1656). Cowley points out, in a note to these
lines, that St. Thomas Aquinas called eternity
"Nunc stans," a standing Now. His paraphrase in
Hugh Boyd's translation from Petrarch, made about 1820, and given below,
should be noted.

The time will come when every change shall cease,
This quick revolving wheel shall rest In peace;
No summer then shall glow, nor winter freeze;
Nothing shall be to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal now shall ever last.

PETRARCH, *The Triumph of Eternity*, l. 119.
(Boyd, tr.)

One of our poets—which is it?—speaks of an
everlasting now. If such a condition of existence
were offered to us in this world, and it were put to
the vote whether we should accept the offer and
fix all things immutably as they are, who are they
whose votes would be given in the affirmative?
ROBERT SOUTHRY, *The Doctor.* Ch. 23.
See also under *ETERNITY.*

An everlasting Now reigns in nature, which
hangs the same roses on our bushes which
charmed the Roman and the Chaldean in
their hanging gardens.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days.*

- ¹ We're curm critters: Now ain't jes' the minute
That ever fits us easy while we're in it;
Long ez 'twas futur', 'twould be perfect bliss—
Soon ez it's past, *that* time's wuth ten o' this;
An' yit there ain't a man that need be told
That Now's the only bird lays eggs o' gold.
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 6.
- ² "Now" is the watchword of the wise.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.
- ³ Out of the moment Now
Rises the god To-Be,
The light upon his brow
Is from eternity.
J. H. WHELOCK, *To the Modern Man*.
- ⁴ In what alone is ours, the living Now.
WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour in Italy*.
No. 10.

III—Present and Future

See also Today and Tomorrow

- ⁵ The present interests me more than the past
and the future more than the present.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 24.
- ⁶ Present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good.
DRYDEN, *The Hind and Panther*. Pt. iii, l. 364.
- ⁷ Those who live to the future must always
appear selfish to those who live to the present.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.
- ⁸ In the moment of our talking envious time
has ebbed away.
Seize the present; trust to-morrow e'en as
little as you may.
(Dum loquimur, fugerit invida
Ætas: carpe diem, quam minimum credula
postero.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 11. (Conington, tr.)
- Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act,—act in the living Present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead!
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.
- ⁹ Let the soul be joyful in the present, disdaining
anxiety for the future, and tempering
bitter things with a serene smile. (Lætus in
presens animus quod ultra est Oderit curare
at amara lento Temperet risu.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 25.
- ¹⁰ The future is purchased by the present.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 178.
- The present is big with the future. (Le présent est
gros d'avenir.)
LAFONTAINE.

- ¹¹ The future works out great men's purposes;
The present is enough for common souls,
Who, never looking forward, are indeed
Mere clay, wherein the footprints of their age
Are petrified forever.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*.
St. 6.
- ¹² Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. (Fitzgerald, tr.)
- ¹³ If people take no care for the future, they
will soon have to sorrow for the present.
W. G. BENTHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 789. Chinese.
- ¹⁴ And the future is dark, and the present is
spread
Like a pillow of thorns for thy slumberless
head.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act i, l. 562.
- ¹⁵ Oh, the dulness and hardness of the human
heart, which thinketh only of present things
and provideth not more for things to come.
(O hebetudo et durtia cordis humani, quod
solum præsentia mediatur, et futura non magis
prævidet!)
- THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
i, ch. 23, sec. 3.
- ¹⁶ Such is; what is to be?
The pulp so bitter, how shall taste the rind?
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *The Hound of Heaven*.

PRESS, THE

I—Press: Apothegms

- ¹⁷ Harmony seldom makes a headline.
SILAS BENT, *Strange Bedfellows*, p. 179.
- ¹⁸ "Twelve Spadissins" were seen, by the yellow
eye of Journalism, "arriving recently out of
Switzerland."
CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. ii, bk. 3,
ch. 3.
- This "Present" book, indeed, is blue, but the
hue of its thought is yellow.
H. D. THOREAU, *Familiar Letters*.
- It is time for scientists, alienists, and psychologi-
cal investigators to make a careful study of the
Yellow literary atmosphere.
CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *The Yellows in
Literature*. (*Harper's Magazine*, xc, 481.)
- "Yellow journalism" traces its origin to those
comics of the Hearst and Pulitzer newspapers,
a phrase credited to Ervin Wardman, who, be-
fore he died in January, 1923, was publisher of
Munsey's *Herald*.
JOHN K. WINKLER, *W. R. Hearst*, p. 110.
- For forty years he has carried out, rather literally,
the dictum of Mr. Dooley that the mission of a

modern newspaper is to "comfort the afflicted and afflict the comfortable."

JOHN K. WINKLER, *W. R. Hearst*, p. 12.

¹ Did Charity prevail, the press would prove
A vehicle of virtue, truth, and love.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 624.

² This folio of four pages, happy work!
Which not ev'n critics criticise.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 50.

³ Old, old man, it is the wisdom of the age.
STEPHEN CRANE, *The Black Riders*. No. xi.

⁴ To give me information is thy office. (Záv ra
myriev tuoi.)

EURIPIDES, *Suppliants*, l. 98.

⁵ The newspapers of either side,
These joys of every Englishman.

ANDREW LANG, *The New Millennium*.

⁶ Three hostile newspapers are more to be
feared than a thousand bayonets.

NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

⁷ The dull duty of an editor.

POPE, *Preface to the Works of Shakespeare*.

⁸ News value.

JULIAN RALPH. Phrase coined in 1892, in a talk at Columbia, to Brander Matthews's class in English. (THOMAS BEER, *The Mowse Decade*.)

⁹ It is always the unreadable that occurs.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

II—Press: The Fourth Estate

¹⁰ The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a fourth estate of the realm.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Hallam's Constitutional History*. Tenth paragraph from end. (Published in the *Edinburgh Review*, Sept., 1828.)

Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a *Fourth Estate* more important far than they all.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*. 1839. The statement is not found in Burke's published works, and it is probable that Carlyle inadvertently attributed the phrase to Burke instead of to Macaulay.

¹¹ A Fourth Estate, of Able Editors, springs up.
CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. I, bk. 6, ch. 5. (1837)

¹² One of them was dressed like a Monk in his frock, dragged-tail'd and booted: the other like a Falconer with a lure and a long-tailed hawk on his fist: the third like a Solicitor,

with a large bag: . . . the fourth look'd like one of your Vine Barbers. . . . Pantagruel enquir'd of one of their Coxwain's Crew who those persons were? He answer'd that they were the Four Estates of the Island.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 48. (1532)

¹³ You have been a long time talking of the three estates; there is a fourth which, if not well looked to, will turn us all out of doors—the army.

LORD FAULKLAND, *Speech*, in Parliament, 1638.

The "three estates of the realm" are the Lords Spiritual, the Lords Temporal, and the Commons.

None of our political writers . . . take notice of any more than three estates, namely, Kings, Lords and Commons . . . passing by in silence that very large and powerful body which form the fourth estate in the community . . . the Mob.

FIELDING, *Covent Garden Journal*, 13 June, 1752. See also MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 22.

¹⁴ Mr. Fox's Board of Commissioners, which Mr. Pultenay and Mr. Pitt clamoured against as a Fourth Estate, was to be responsible to Parliament. Mr. Pitt's Fourth Estate, of the Queen and her Council, is to have no responsibility.

UNKNOWN, *Article, Gazetteer and New Daily Advertiser*, 30 Jan., 1789.

III—Press: Its Liberty

¹⁵ What have the Germans gained by their boasted freedom of the press except the liberty to abuse each other?

GOETHE, *Table-Talk*. (1809)

¹⁶ The press restrained! nefarious thought!
In vain our sires have nobly fought:
While free from force the press remains,
Virtue and Freedom cheer our plains.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 394.

¹⁷ No government ought to be without censors; and where the press is free none ever will.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. viii, p. 406.

When the press is free and every man able to read, all is safe.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 322.

¹⁸ The liberty of the press is the *palladium* of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman.

JUNIUS, *Letters: Dedication*.

¹⁹ Here shall the Press the People's right maintain,
Unawed by influence and unbribed by gain;
Here patriot Truth her glorious processions draw,

Pledged to Religion, Liberty, and Law.

JOSEPH STORY, *Motto of the Salem Register*.
Adopted 1802. (STORY, *Life of Joseph Story*.
Vol. I, ch. vi.)

IV—Press: Its Power

¹ Great is Journalism. Is not every able Editor
a Ruler of the World, being a persuader
of it?

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. II, bk. I,
ch. 4.

The true Church of England, at this moment,
lies in the Editors of its newspapers. These
preach to the people daily, weekly.

CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

² The penny-papers of New York do more to
govern this country than the White House at
Washington.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Address: The Press*.

We live under a government of men and morning
newspapers.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Address: The Press*.

³ They sed the press was the Arkymedian
Leaver which moved the world.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Artemus Ward, His Book:
The Press*. See also under Power.

⁴ In America the President reigns for four
years, and Journalism governs for ever and
ever.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of a Man Under So-
cialism*.

V—Press: Its Virtues

⁵ They consume a considerable quantity of
our paper manufacture, employ our artisans
in printing, and find business for great num-
bers of indigent persons.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 367.

I would . . . earnestly advise them for their
good to order this paper to be punctually served
up, and to be looked upon as a part of the tea
equipage.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 10.

⁶ Newspapers are the schoolmasters of the
common people. That endless book, the news-
paper, is our national glory.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plym-
outh Pulpit: The Press*.

⁷ Only a newspaper! Quick read, quick lost,
Who sums the treasure that it carries hence?
Torn, trampled underfoot, who counts thy
cost,

Star-eyed intelligence?

MARY CLEMMER, *The Journalist*.

⁸ I believe it has been said that one copy of the
[London] *Times* contains more useful infor-

mation than the whole of the historical works
of Thucydides.

RICHARD CORDEN, *Speech*, Manchester, 27 Dec.,
1850. (MORLEY, *Life of Cobden*. Vol. II, p.
429, note.)

⁹ He comes, the herald of a noisy world,
With spatter'd boots, strapp'd waist, and
frozen locks;

News from all nations lumb'ring at his back.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. IV, l. 5.

¹⁰ The newspaper, which does its best to make
every square acre of land and sea give an
account of itself at your breakfast-table.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and
Days*.

Behold the whole huge earth sent to me heb-
domadally in a brown-paper wrapper!

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No. 6.

¹¹ Then hail to the Press! chosen guardian of
freedom!

Strong sword-arm of justice! bright sunbeam
of truth!

HORACE GREELEY, *The Press*.

¹² Were it left to me to decide whether we
should have a government without newspa-
pers, or newspapers without a government, I
should not hesitate a moment to prefer the
latter.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. VI, p. 55.

¹³ Trade hardly deems the busy day begun
Till his keen eye along the sheet has run;
The blooming daughter throws her needle by,
And reads her schoolmate's marriage with a
sigh;

While the grave mother puts her glasses on,
And gives a tear to some old crony gone.

The preacher, too, his Sunday theme lays
down

To know what last new folly fills the town;
Lively or sad, life's meanest, mightiest things,
The fate of fighting cocks, or fighting kings.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Curiosity*.

VI—Press: Its Faults

¹⁴ Can it be maintained that a person of any
education can learn anything worth knowing
from a penny paper? It may be said that
people may learn what is said in Parliament.
Well, will that contribute to their education?

ROBERT CECIL, *Speech*, House of Commons,
1861.

¹⁵ How shall I speak thee, or thy pow'r address,
Thou god of our idolatry, the Press?

By thee, religion, liberty, and laws
Exert their influence and advance their cause;
By thee, worse plagues than Pharaoh's land
befell,

Diffus'd, make earth the vestibule of hell;
Thou fountain, at which drink the good and wise;

Thou ever bubbling spring of endless lies;
Like Eden's dread probationary tree,
Knowledge of good and evil is from thee.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 460.

¹ The more of these instructors a man reads,
the less he will infallibly understand.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Newspaper: To the Reader*.

One editor will sometimes convey his abuse with more decency, and colour his falsehood with more appearance of probability than another.

CRABBE, *The Newspaper: To the Reader*.

These things have their use; and are, besides, vehicles of much amusement: but this does not outweigh the evil they do to society, and the irreparable injury they bring upon the character of individuals.

CRABBE, *The Newspaper: To the Reader*.

² I sing of News, and all those vapid sheets
The rattling hawker vends through gaping streets;
Whate'er their name, whate'er the time they fly,

Damp from the press, to charm the reader's eye:

For, soon as morning dawns with roseate hue,

The Herald of the morn arises too;

Post after Post succeeds, and, all day long,
Gazettes and Ledgers swarm, a noisy throng.
When evening comes, she comes with all her train

Of Ledgers, Chronicles, and Posts again,
Like bats, appearing when the sun goes down,
From holes obscure and corners of the town.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Newspaper*.

³ What is the newspaper but a sponge or invention for oblivion?

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: Memory*.

They have ceased to publish the "Newgate Calendar" and the "Pirate's Own Book" since the family newspapers . . . have quite superseded them in the freshness as well as the horror of their records of crime.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁴ Caused by a dearth of scandal should the vapours
Distress our fair ones—let them read the papers.

DAVID GARRICK, *Prologue to Sheridan's "School for Scandal"*.

⁵ A reply to a newspaper attack resembles very much the attempt of Hercules to crop the

Hydra, without the slightest chance of his ultimate success.

THURGOOD HOOK, *Gilbert Gurney*. Vol. ii, ch. 1.

⁶ The man who never looks into a newspaper is better informed than he who reads them, inasmuch as he who knows nothing is nearer the truth than he whose mind is filled with falsehoods and errors.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 224.

Perhaps an editor might . . . divide his paper into four chapters, heading the first, Truths; 2d, Probabilities; 3d, Possibilities; 4, Lies.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, l. 224.

⁷ Newspapers always excite curiosity. No one ever lays one down without a feeling of disappointment.

CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading*.

⁸ The press is like the air, a chartered libertine.

WILLIAM PITT, *Letter to Lord Grenville*, 1757.

The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous—licentious—abominable—infernal—not that I ever read them—no—I make it a rule never to look into a newspaper.

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁹ Blessed are they who never read a newspaper, for they shall see Nature, and, through her, God.

THOREAU, *Essays and Other Writings*, p. 254.

¹⁰ I have been reading the morning paper. I do it every morning—well knowing that I shall find in it the usual depravities and basenesses and hypocrisies and cruelties that make up civilization, and cause me to put in the rest of the day pleading for the damnation of the human race.

MARK TWAIN, *Letter to W. D. Howells*, 1899.

¹¹ In old days men had the rack. Now they have the press.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of Man Under Socialism*.

VII—Press: The Press-Men

¹² Nor ever once ashamed, so we be named
Press-men; Slaves of the Lamp; Servants of Light.

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Tenth Muse*. St. 18.

¹³ Journalists say a thing that they know isn't true, in the hope that if they keep on saying it long enough it will be true.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Title*.

¹⁴ If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it:

A chield's amang you takin' notes,

- And faith he'll prent it.
 ROBERT BURNS, *On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations Thro' Scotland*. St. 1.
 When found make a note of.
 DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Bk. I, ch. 15.
 Adopted as the motto of *Notes and Queries*.
 Note this before my notes.
 There's not a note of mine that's worth the noting.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 56.
- 1
 A would-be satirist, a hired buffoon,
 A monthly scribbler of some low lampoon,
 Condemn'd to drudge, the meanest of the mean,
 And furbish falsehoods for a magazine.
 BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 975.
- Newspaper wits, and sonneteers,
 Gentlemen bards, and rhyming peers.
 CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. II, l. 513.
- 2
 To serve thy generation, this thy fate:
 "Written in water," swiftly fades thy name;
 But he who loves his kind does, first and late,
 A work too great for fame.
 MARY CLEMMER, *The Journalist*.
- 3
 As for the press, I am myself a "gentleman of the press," and I have no other escutcheon.
 BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 18 Feb., 1853.
- 4
 With much communication will he tempt thee,
 and smiling upon thee will get out thy secrets.
Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xiii, 11.
- 5
 Ask how to live? Write, write, write anything;
 The world's a fine believing world, write news!
 JOHN FLETCHER, *Wit Without Money*. Act II.
- 6
 I am a printer, and a printer of news; and I do hearken after them, wherever they be at any rates; I'll give anything for a good copy now, be it true or false, so it be news.
 BEN JONSON, *News from the New World*.
- 7
 He wrote for certain papers which, as everybody knows,
 Is worse than serving in a shop or scaring off the crows.
 RUDYARD KIPLING, *Dellah*.
- 8
 The highest reach of a news-writer is an empty Reasoning on Policy, and vain Conjectures on the public Management.
 LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 1.
 The News-writer lies down at Night in great Tranquillity, upon a piece of News which corrupts before Morning, and which he is obliged to throw away as soon as he awakes.
 LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 1.

- 9
 Every newspaper editor owes tribute to the devil. (Tout faiseur de journaux doit tribut au Malin.)
 LA FONTAINE, *Letter to Simon de Troyes*, 1686.
- 10
 I have always thought that I would like to be a newspaper man myself, because I love the classics and I love good literature.
 JOHN P. O'BRIEN, *Speech*, to a company of journalists, while mayor of New York, 1933.
- 11
 But I'll report it.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act i, sc. 9, l. 2.
 He will print them, without a doubt, for he cares not what he puts into the press.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 79.
- 12
 Ah, ye knights of the pen! May honour be your shield, and truth tip your lances! Be gentle to all gentle people. Be modest to women. Be tender to children. And as for the Ogre Humbug, out sword, and have at him.
 THACKERAY, *Roundabout Papers: Ogres*.
- 13
 The thorn in the cushion of the editorial chair.
 THACKERAY, *Roundabout Papers: The Thorn in the Cushion*.
- 14
 An Ambassador is a man of virtue sent to lie abroad for his country; a news-writer is a man without virtue who lies at home for himself.
 SIR HENRY WOTTON, when twitted on his famous definition of an Ambassador by a newspaperman. (*Reliquæ Wottonianæ*.)
 See also under DIPLOMACY.
- PRETENCE, see HYPOCRISY
- PRICE
- See also Worth
- I—Price: Apothegms
- 15
 Buy not what you want, but what you need; what you do not need is dear at a farthing. (Eras non quod opus est, sed quod necesse est; quod non opus est, asse carum est.)
 CATO, *Reliquæ*. (JORDAN, p. 79.) Quoted by Seneca, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epia. xiv, sec. 27.
 Never, from a mistaken economy, buy a thing you do not want because it is cheap; or, from a silly pride, because it is dear.
 LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 10 Jan., 1749.
 Never buy what you do not want because it is cheap; it will be dear to you.
 THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 111.
- 16
 What costs little is valued less.
 CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 34.
 What we obtain too cheaply we esteem too

lightly; it is dearness only which gives everything its value.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Crisis: Introduction*.

¹ You cannot make a cheap palace.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1857.

Magnificence cannot be cheap, for what is cheap cannot be magnificent.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. v, p. 458.

² Earth gets its price for what Earth gives us;

The beggar is taxed for a corner to die in,
The priest bath his fee who comes and shrives us.

We bargain for the graves we lie in;
At the devil's booth are all things sold,
Each ounce of dross costs its ounce of gold.

J. R. LOWELL, *Vision of Sir Launfal*: Pt. i, *Prologue*.

³ Things of greatest profit are set forth with least price.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*.

⁴ The things are most dear to us which have cost us most. (Les choses nous sont plus chères, qui nous ont plus coûté.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 8.

⁵ No mortal thing can bear so high a price,
But that with mortal thing it may be bought.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Love the Only Price of Love*.

⁶ The highest price a man can pay for a thing is to ask for it.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 846.

⁷ There is hardly anything in the world that some man cannot make a little worse and sell a little cheaper, and the people who consider price only are this man's lawful prey.

Attributed to JOHN RUSKIN, but not found in his works.

All works of taste must bear a price in proportion to the skill, taste, time, and expense and risk attending their invention and manufacture. Those things called dear are, when justly estimated, the cheapest: they are attended with much less profit to the artist than those which everybody calls cheap. Beautiful forms and compositions are not made by chance, nor can they ever, in any material, be made at small expense. A competition for cheapness and not excellence of workmanship is the most frequent and certain cause of the rapid decay and entire destruction of arts and manufactures.

JOSIAN WEDGWOOD, *Dearness and Cheapness*.

Not how cheap, but how good.

WILLIAM MORRIS.

⁸ Her price is fall'n.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 200.

⁹ I know my price.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 10.

II—Price: "All Men Have Their Price"

⁹ 'Tis pleasant purchasing our fellow creatures;

And all are to be sold, if you consider
Their passions, and are dextrous; some by features

Are brought up, others by a warlike leader,
Some by a place—as tend their years or natures;

But most by ready cash—but all have prices,
From crowns to kicks, according to their vices.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 27.

¹⁰ Still as of old men by themselves are priced—
For thirty pieces Judas sold himself, not Christ.

HESTER H. CHOLMONDELEY. Quoted by her sister, Mary Cholmondeley, as heading to Chapter 11, *Diana Tempest*. Quoted by Robert Hugh Benson at end of chapter, *Herod, in Christ in the Church*.

¹¹ All those men have their price.

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE. (WILLIAM COXE, *Memoirs of Sir Robert Walpole*. Vol. iv, p. 369.)

The context is as follows: "Flowery oratory he [Walpole] despised. He ascribed to the interested views of themselves or their relatives the declarations of pretended patriots, of whom he said, 'All those men have their price.'"

Every man has his price.

Attributed to SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, but probably a misquotation. A. F. Robbins, in the *Gentleman's Magazine* (No. iv, p. 589), asserts that Walpole used this phrase in a speech either in November or December, 1734. Horace Walpole denies this, and claims that it was falsely attributed to Sir Robert by his enemies. (*Letter*, 26 Aug., 1785.)

I know the price of every man in this house except three.

Attributed to SIR ROBERT WALPOLE. (*Notes and Queries*, 11 May, 1907, p. 367.) Latham's *Famous Sayings and Their Authors* asserts that Walpole made this remark to Lord John Leveson-Gower, and that it was from this that the misquotation, "Every man has his price" arose.

¹² It is an old maxim that every man has his price.

SIR WILLIAM WYNDHAM. (*The Bee*, vol. viii, p. 97. 1733.)

Every man is to be had one way or another, and every woman almost any way.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 June, 1750.

Every man has his price, and every woman her figure.

UNKNOWN. A modern variant.

PRIDE

See also Self-Respect, Vanity

I—Pride: Definitions

¹ 'Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;

I think the Romans call it Stoicism.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act I, sc. 4.

² Pampered vanity is a better thing, perhaps, than starved pride.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *The Election*. Act II, sc. 2.

³ A proud man is always hard to be pleased, because he hath too great expectations from others.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Christian Ethics*.

⁴ No barbarousness beside
Is half so barbarous as pride.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Weakness and Misery of Man*, l. 64.

⁵ Pride, Envy, Avarice—these are the sparks
Have set on fire the hearts of all men.

(Superba, invidia ed avarizia sono
Le tre faville ch' hanno i cuori accesi.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto vi, l. 74.

⁶ There is no pride on earth like the pride of intellect and science.

R. D. HITCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement: Secret Things of God*.

A pride there is of rank—a pride of birth,
A pride of learning, and a pride of purse,
A London pride—in short, there be on earth
A host of prides, some better and some worse;
But of all prides, since Lucifer's attain,
The proudest swells a self-elected saint.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 314.

⁷ Pride and conceit were the original sin of man.

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. vii, ch. 3.

⁸ Pride is the spring of malice and desire of revenge, and of rash anger and contention.

ARCHBISHOP LEIGHTON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 147.

⁹ Pride grows greater in prosperity, nor is it easy to bear good fortune with undisturbed mind. (Luxuriant animi rebus plerumque secundis, Nec facile est æqua commoda mente pati.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. II, l. 438.

Pride grows, forsooth, by the reflection in the mirror. (Scilicet a speculi sumuntur imagine fastus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. II, eleg. 17, l. 9.

See also under BEAUTY.

¹⁰ Ask for what end the heav'nly bodies shine,
Earth for whose use,—Pride answers, " 'Tis
for mine:

For me kind Nature wakes her genial power,
Suckles each herb, and spreads out ev'ry
flower; . . .

Seas roll to waft me, suns to light me rise;
My footstool earth, my canopy the skies."

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. I, l. 131.

All the parts of the universe I have an interest in: the earth serves me to walk upon; the sun to light me; the stars have their influence upon me.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

¹¹ Some glory in their birth, some in their skill,
Some in their wealth, some in their bodies' force,

Some in their garments, though new-fangled ill;

Some in their hawks and hounds, some in their horse;

And every humour hath his adjunct pleasure,
Wherein it finds a joy above the rest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xci.

¹² Pride Howe'er disguised in its own majesty,
Is littleness.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Left Upon a Seat in a Few-tree*, l. 50.

¹³ This passion with a pimple have I seen
Retard a cause, and give a judge the spleen.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. I, l. 109.

¹⁴ Pride, that impartial passion, reigns through all,

Attends our glory, nor deserts our fall.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. I, l. 203.

Pride, like an eagle, builds among the stars;
But Pleasure, lark-like, nests upon the ground.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night V, l. 19.

Pride, like hooded hawks, in darkness soars,
From blindness bold, and tow'ring to the skies.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night VI, l. 324.

II—Pride: Apothegms

¹⁵ They be high in the instep and standeth in their own conceit.

ANDREW BOORDE, *Introduction to Knowledge*. Ch. 26. (1542)

He is so high in the instep and so strait laced.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

She's high in the instep (i.e. proud and haughty).

BAKER, *Northants Glossary*.

¹⁶ Proud as a peacock.

HENRY BRADSHAW, *St. Werburga*, 69. (1513)
See also under PEACOCK.

Proud as Lucifer.

UNKNOWN. (WRIGHT, *Political Poems*, I, 315. c. 1394); BAILEY, *Festus: A Country Town*.

¹⁷ Proud with the proud, yet courteously proud.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto XV, st. 15.

¹⁸ The proud will sooner lose than ask their way.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Fareswell*, l. 380.

1 And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Devil's Thoughts*.

He pass'd a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility;
And he owned with a grin That his favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Devil's Walk*. St. 8.
Coleridge's poem, of seventeen stanzas, was
published in 1799; in 1827, Southey re-
wrote it and expanded it to fifty-seven
stanzas.

They are proud in humility; proud in that they
are not proud.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
ii, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 14.

One may be humble out of pride.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

How much pride you expose to view, Diogenes,
in seeming not to be proud.

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*. Sec.
26.)

2 Lo, here one may see that there is none worse
Than is a proud heart and a beggar's purse.

ROBERT COPLAND, *The Hye Way to the Spyttyl
Hous*, l. 977. (c. 1532)

Pride and poverty are ill met, yet often seen to-
gether.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3933.

Pride may lurk under a thread-bare cloak.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3947.

A man may be poor in purse, yet proud in spirit.
JOHN MASON, *McGuffey's Third Reader*, p.
110.

See also POVERTY: APOTHEGMS.

3 The proud are always most provoked by pride.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 160.

4 Pride that dines on vanity sups on contempt.
H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 476.

Pride breakfasted with Plenty, dined with Pov-
erty, supped with Infamy.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757.

5 Pride had rather go out of the way than go
behind.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3937.

6 Pride in prosperity turns to misery in ad-
versity.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3940. See
also under PROSPERITY.

7 Pride never feels pain.

FULLER, *Pisgah Sight*. Bk. iv, ch. 6, sec. 7.

Pride feels no cold.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

All that the proud can feel of pain.

BYRON, *Prometheus*, l. 8.

8 Pride is as loud a beggar as want, and a great
deal moreaucy.

LOUIS HALLIDAY, *Works*, p. 181.

9 Pride costs us more than hunger, thirst, and
cold.

WILLIAM HONE, *Year-book*, 1612; THOMAS
JEFFERSON, *Writings*, xvi, 111.

Pride brings want, want makes rogues, rogues
come to be hanged, and the devil's alone the
gainer.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *Æsop*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Overdone pride makes naked side.

UNKNOWN, *How the Good Wife*, l. 95.

10 Now gaudy pride corrupts the lavish age.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 114.

11 Oh, why should the spirit of mortal be proud?
Like a swift-fitting meteor, a fast-flying
cloud,

A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,
He passeth from life to his rest in the grave.

WILLIAM KNOX, *Oh, Why Should the Spirit
of Mortal Be Proud?* The favorite hymn of
Abraham Lincoln.

12 If we had no pride ourselves, we would not
lament that of others. (Si nous n'avions point
d'orgueil, nous ne nous plaindrions pas de
celui des autres.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 34.

13 Pride that licks the dust.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 333.

14 He smarteth most who hides his smart,
And sues for no compassion.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Silent Lover*.

15 The passions grafted on wounded pride are
the most inveterate; they are green and vig-
orous in old age.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 22.

16 An avenging god pursues the proud. (Sequitur
superbos ulior a tergo deus.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 385.

17 Prouder than rustling in unpaid-for silk.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 24.

18 Pride went before, ambition follows him.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 180.

For he will never follow any thing
That other men begin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 151.

19 Two curs shall tame each other; pride alone
Must tarre the mastiffs on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 391.

20 I do hate a proud man, as I hate the engen-
dering of toads.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc.
3, l. 170.

¹ Pride hath no other glass
To show itself but pride.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III, sc.
3, l. 47.

² Too coy to flatter, and too proud to serve,
Thine be the joyless dignity to starve.
SMOLLETT, *Advice*, l. 236.

³ You've done yourselves proud.
MARK TWAIN, *Innocents at Home*. Ch. 5.

⁴ Did pride to pride oppose, and scorn to scorn.
EDMUND WALLER, *To a Friend*.

I have not paid the world
The evil and the insolent courtesy
Of offering it my baseness for a gift.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Apologia*.

⁵ He that fancies he is perfect, may lose that
by pride which he attained by grace.
BISHOP THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims of Piety*, p.
108.

⁶ Our pride misleads, our timid likings kill.
WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour on the
Continent*: Pt. II, *Desultory Stanzas*.

⁷ It's pride that puts this country down;
Man, take thine old cloak about thee.
UNKNOWN, *Take Thine Old Cloak About Thee*.
(PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. I, bk. II, No. 7.)

'Tis pride that pulls the country down.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 98. Quot-
ing the old ballad.

III—Pride Goeth Before a Fall

⁸ The pride of them at last should have a fall.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Skipp of Follys*, II, 161.
(1509)

Inordinate pride will have a fall.
JOHN SKELTON, *Against Gernesche*. No. IV, l.
158. (c. 1520)

Pride must have a fall, and break the neck
Of that proud man that did usurp his back.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act V, sc. 5, l. 88.
(1595)

Pride shall have a fall, and it always was and
will be so.
DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 59. (1848)

⁹ Pride goeth forth on horseback grand and
gay,
But cometh back on foot, and begs its way.
LONGFELLOW, *The Ball of Atri*. St. 6.

¹⁰ Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty
spirit before a fall.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvi, 18.

¹¹ My pride fell with my fortunes.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 264.
My high-blown pride At length broke under me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 361.

¹² The lowly hart doth win the love of all,
But pride at last is sure of shameful fall.
GEORGE TURNERVILLE, *To Piero*: of *Pride*.

IV—Pride and Shame

Shame is Pride's cloak.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

¹⁴ Pride goes before, shame follows after.
UNKNOWN, *Jacob's Well*, 70. (c. 1440)

Pride goeth before, but shame do it ensue.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Skipp of Follys*, II, 164.
(1509)

Pride goeth before, and shame cometh behind.
UNKNOWN, *Treatise of a Gallant*. (c. 1510)

¹⁵ Let pride go afore, shame will follow after.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act IV, sc. 1.

¹⁶ When pride rides, shame lacqueys.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5567.

¹⁷ Pride will have a fall; for pride goeth before
and shame cometh after.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 10.
(1546)

¹⁸ When pride is in the saddle, mischief and
shame are on the crupper.
LOUIS XI OF FRANCE, (*Countryman's New
Commonwealth*, 26. (1647)

¹⁹ When pride cometh, then cometh shame.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xi, 2.

V—Pride: Its Virtues

²⁰ He who would climb and soar aloft
Must needs keep ever at his side
The tonic of a wholesome pride.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Higher Courage*.

²¹ Though pride is not a virtue, it is the parent
of many virtues.
CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

²² There is a paradox in pride: it makes some
men ridiculous, but prevents others from be-
coming so.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

²³ Pride is handsome, economical; pride eradi-
cates so many vices, letting none subsist but
itself, that it seems as if it were a great gain
to exchange vanity for pride. . . . Only one
drawback: proud people are intolerably self-
ish, and the vain are gentle and giving.
EMERSON, *Essays*: *Conduct of Life*.

²⁴ The truly proud man knows neither superiors
nor inferiors. The first he does not admit of:
the last he does not concern himself about.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 112.

The vile are only vain, the great are proud.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Proud bearing is appropriate to proud fortunes. (Secundas fortunas decent superbiæ.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Be exceeding proud. Stood upoo your gentility, and scorn every man. Speak oothing humbly.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act iii, sc. 4.

Why, who cries out in pride,
That can therein tax any private party?
Doth it not flow as hugely as the sea?

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 70.

But, sure, he's proud, and yet his pride becomes him.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 114.

Was never in this world aught worthy tried,
Without some spark of such self-pleasing pride.

SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet v.

VI—Pride: Its Faults

Pride hated stands, and doth unpitied fall.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Fourth Hour*. St. 85.

Thus unlamented pass the proud away,
The gaze of fools, and pageant of a day!

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 43.

Of all the lunacies earth can boast,
The one that must please the devil the most
Is pride reduced to the whimsical terms
Of causing the slugs to despise the worms.

ROBERT BROUGH, *The Tent-Maker's Story*.

Curs'd pride, that creeps securely in,
And swells a haughty worm.

ISAAC WATTS, *Sincere Praise*.

The sad rhyme of the men who proudly clung
To their first fault, and withered in their pride.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. iv.

But his heart was swollen, and turned aside,
By deep, interminable pride.

BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 21.

There be, whose loveless wisdom never failed
In self-adoring pride securely mailed.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 9.

How blind is Pride! what Eagles we are still
In matters that belong to other men!
What Beetles in our own!

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act iv, sc. 1.

See also under FAULTS.

My thoughtless youth was wing'd with vain
desires;

My manhood, long misled by wandering fires,
Follow'd false lights; and, when their glimpse
was gone,

My pride struck out new sparkles of her own.
Such was I, such by nature still I am;
Be thine the glory, and be mine the shame.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*. Pt. i, l. 72.

I was not ever thus, nor pray'd that Thou
Shouldst lead me on;

I loved to choose and see my path, but now
Lead Thou me on!

I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,
Pride ruled my will: remember not past years.

JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *The Pillar of the Cloud*.

Alas, I have loved pride and praise, like others
worse or worthier.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Second Series: The End*.

Pride is the sworn enemy to content.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3944.

Pride and grace dwell never in one place.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6273.

But was ever Pride contented,

Or would Folly ere be taught?

W. S. LANDOR, *An Arab to His Mistress*.

How insolent is upstart pride!

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. i, fab. 24.

Pride is the cause of all woe.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. i, l. 3006.

Hating that solemn vice of greatness, pride.

BEN JONSON, *On Lady Bedford*.

There are such as fain would be the worst
Amongst all men, since best they cannot be,
So strong is that wild lie that men call pride.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Hill of Venus*. Sts. 184, 185.

Of all the causes which conspire to blind
Man's erring judgment, and misguide the
mind,

What the weak head with strongest bias rules,
Is Pride, the never failing vice of fools.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 1.

Whatever Nature has in worth denied,
She gives in large recruits of needful Pride;
For as in bodies, thus in souls, we find,
What wants in blood and spirits, swell'd with
wind:

Pride, where Wit fails, steps in to our defence,
And fills up all the mighty void of Sense.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 5.

In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error lies;
All quit their sphere, and rush into the skies!
Pride still is aiming at the bless'd abodes,
Men would be Angels, Angels would be Gods.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. i, l. 133.

Pride (of all others the most dangerous fault)

Proceeds from want of sense, or want of thought.
The man who labour and digest things most,
Will be much apter to despond than boast.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 161.

1 Save me alike from foolish Pride
Or impious Discontent.

POPE, *Universal Prayer*, l. 33.

2 In general, pride is at the bottom of all great mistakes.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Conception of God*.

3 He that is proud eats up himself: pride is his own glass, his own trumpet, his own chronicle; and whatever praises itself but in the deed, devours the deed in the praise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 164.

He is so plaguy proud that the death-tokens of it

Cry "No recovery."

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 187.

4 For often a man's own angry pride
Is cap and bells for a fool.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. i, sec. 6, st. 7.

PRIEST

See Preacher: Priest

PRIMROSE

5 Ring-ting! I wish I were a Primrose,
A bright yellow Primrose, blowing in the Spring!

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Wishing*.

Primrose, first-born child of Ver,
Merry springtime's harbinger.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Two Noble Kinsmen*. Act i, sc. 1.

The sweet Infanta of the year.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Primrose*.

6 The primrose banks how fair!

BURNS, *My Chloris, Mark How Green*.

7 "I could have brought you some primroses, but I do not like to mix violets with anything." "They say primroses make a capital salad," said Lord St. Jerome.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 13.

8 First came the primrose,
On the bank high,
Like a maiden looking forth
From the window of a tower.

GEORGE DOWELL, *A Chanted Calendar*.

9 Why do ye weep, sweet Babes? can tears
Speak grief in you
Who were but born

Just as the modest morn
Teem'd her refreshing dew?
ROBERT HERRICK, *To Primroses FWD With Morning Dew*.

10 A tuft of evening primroses,
O'er which the mind may hover till it dozes.
KEATS, *I Stood Tiptoe*, l. 107.

11 Bountiful Primroses,
With outspread heart that needs the rough
leaves' care.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Wild Flowers*.

12 Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 142.

13 In this low vale, the promise of the year,
Serene, thou openest to the nipping gale,
Unnoticed and alone, thy tender elegance.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *To an Early Primrose*.

14 Primroses, the Spring may love them;
Summer knows but little of them.

WORDSWORTH, *Foresight*.

15 A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more.

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. i, st. 12.

16 The Primrose for a veil had spread
The largest of her upright leaves;
And thus, for purposes benign,
A simple flower deceives.

WORDSWORTH, *A Wren's Nest*, l. 57.

PRINCE

See also King, Royalty

17 Princes are like to heavenly bodies, which
cause good or evil times, and which have
much veneration, but no rest.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Empire*.

Kings are like stars: they rise and set, they have
The worship of the world, but no repose.

SHELLEY, *Hellas*, l. 195.

18 The prince who
Neglects or violates his trust is more
A brigand than a robber-chief.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act ii, sc. 1.

19 The Prince exists for the sake of the State,
not the State for the sake of the Prince.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Princely offspring of Braganza,
Erin greets thee with a stanza.
BYRON, *To the Infanta*.

A prince is the first servant and first magistrate
of the state.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, the motto of his political testament, written in French with his own hand. (*Memoirs of Brandebourg*.)

The freedom princes owe their people is the freedom of law, of which you are only the minister and first depositary.

JEAN BAPTISTE MASSILLON, in a sermon to Louis XV.

The king will show that he belongs to the republic, not the republic to him.

SENECA, *De Clementia*. Bk. i, sec. 19.

See also under KING.

¹ Who made thee a prince and a judge over us?
Old Testament: Exodus, ii, 14.

² Trouble not your head with the tyranny of princes for you may catch cold therein from the wind of complication.

JAMES ELROY FLECKER, *Hassan*.

The Wind of Complication.

SUSAN ERTZ, Title of book of short stories.

³ Experience has shewn that between the prisons and the graves of princes, the distance is very small.

SIR MICHAEL FOSTER, *Foster's Crown Cas.*, 1762. (*Discourse I*, c. 1. s. 3.)

⁴ A yeoman upon his legs is higher than a prince upon his knees.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 488.

⁵ Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made.

GOLDENITE, *The Deserted Village*, l. 53.

⁶ Of a new prince, new bondage.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

When the prince fiddles, the subjects must dance.
(Was die Fürsten geigen, müssen die Unterthanen tanzen.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

⁷ Madame, bear in mind
That princes govern all things—save the wind.
VICTOR HUGO, *The Infant's Rose*.

⁸ A prince without letters is a Pilot without eyes. All his government is groping.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Illiteratus Princeps*.

Learning in a prince is like a dangerous knife in the hands of a madman.

DANIEL TUVILL, *Vade Mecum*, 16. (1638)

⁹ The devotion which one gives to princes is an inferior self-love. (La dévotion qu'on donne aux princes est un second amour-propre.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximas Posthumes*. No. 318.

¹⁰ The punishment of bad princes is to be thought worse than they are. (Le châtement des mauvais princes est d'être cru pires qu'ils ne sont.)

JOURET, *Pensées*. No. 195.

¹¹ A Prince's greatest virtue is to know his own.
(Principis est virtus maxima nosse suos.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, epig. 15.

¹² Go now and cultivate princes. (I, cole nunc reges.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 96.

¹³ For princes never more make known their wisdom,
Than when they cherish goodness where they find it.

MASSINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁴ If the prince of a State love benevolence, he will have no opponent in all the empire.

MENCIUS, *Works*. Bk. iv, pt. i, ch. 7.

¹⁵ The secret counsels of princes are a troublesome burden to such as have only to execute them. (C'est une importune garde, du secret des princes, à qui n'en à que faire.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

But still remember, that a prince's secrets are balm concealed; but poison if discovered.

MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹⁶ Put not your trust in princes.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxlvi, 3.

¹⁷ The fortune of princes changes with their character. (Fortuna simul cum moribus immutatur.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 2.

¹⁸ The sword protects the prince. Still better, loyalty. (Ferrum tuetur principem, melius fides.)

SENECA, *Octavia*, l. 457.

¹⁹ The shepherd's homely curds,
His cold thin drink out of his leathern bottle,
His wonted sleep under a fresh tree's shade,
All which secure and sweetly he enjoys,
Is far beyond a prince's delicacies,
His viands sparkling in a golden cup,
His body couched in a curious bed,
When care, mistrust, and treason wait on him.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 47.

²⁰ The hearts of princes kiss obedience,
So much they love it: but to stubborn spirits
They swell, and grow as terrible as storms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 162.

O how wretched

Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours!
There is, betwix that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 96.

²¹ Yet in bestowing, madam,

He was most princely.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 56.

1 Princes are the glass, the school, the book,
Where subjects' eyes do learn, do read, do
look.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece.* St. 88.

Like prince, like people. (Qualis rex, talis grex.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

2 A begging prince what beggar pities not?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act i, sc. 4, l. 270.

3 Remember who you are,
A prince, born for the good of other men;
Whose god-like office is to draw the sword
Against oppression, and set free mankind.

THOMAS SOUTHWELL, *Oroonoko.* Act iii, sc. 3.

4 Princes are mortal, the commonwealth is
eternal. (Principes mortales, rempublican
eternam.)

TACITUS, *Annals.* Bk. iii, sec. 6.

5 The princes among us are those who forget
themselves and serve mankind.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Washington, 31
March, 1916.

Princes of courtesy, merciful, proud and strong.

HENRY NEWHOLT, *Craven.*

6 The prince that is feared of many must of
necessity fear many.

UNKNOWN, *Polluxephnia*, 79. (1669)

See also FEAR: FEARED AND FEARING.

PRINCIPLE

7 Every principle contains in itself the germs
of a prophecy.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria.* Ch. 10.

8 When independence of principle consists in
having no principle on which to depend.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Preface.*

9 Principles do not mainly influence even the
principled; we talk on principle, but we act
on interest.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations:*
Banos and Alpente.

I don't believe in principle,

But, oh, I *do* in interest!

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers.* Ser. i, No. 6.

10 Ee to my princerples, I glory

In hev'in' nothin' o' the sort.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers.* Ser. i, No. 7.

11 Flinch not, neither give up nor despair, if the
achieving of every act in accordance with
right principle is not always continuous with
these.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations.* Bk. v, sec. 9.

12 Their feet through faithless leather meet the
dirt;

And oftener chang'd their principles than
shirt.

YOUNG, *Epistle to Mr. Pope.* No. i, l. 277.

PRINTING

See also Press

13 The art preservative of arts. (Ars artium
omnium conservatrix.)

Inscription, on façade of the house at Haarlem,
Holland, formerly occupied by Laurent
Koster, one of the reputed inventors of
printing. The inscription ran: "Memoræ
Sacrum Typographia Ars Artium Omnium
Conservatrix Hic Primum Inventa Circa
Annum MCCCCXL." It is first mentioned
about 1628.

14 The printing-press is either the greatest bless-
ing or the greatest curse of modern times,
one sometimes forgets which.

J. M. BARRIE, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 58.

Th' printin'-press isn't wonderful. What's won-
derful is that annybody shud want it to go on
doin' what it does.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *On the Midway.*

15 Ready-writing which we call Printing.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The*
Hero as Man of Letters.

He who first shortened the labour of Copyists by
device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired
Armies and cashiering most Kings and Senates,
and creating a whole new Democratic world:
he had invented the Art of printing.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus.* Bk. i, ch. 5.

16 For when news is printed,
It leaves, sir, to be news; while 'tis but writ-
ten,

Tho' it be ne'er so false, it runs news
still. . . .

See divers men's opinions! unto some

The very printing of 'em makes them news;

That have not the heart to believe anything

But what they see in print.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News.* Act i, sc. 1.

The thing is written. It is true. (Cela est escrit.
Il est vray.)

RABELAIS, *Works.*

I love a ballad in print o' life, for then we are
sure they are true.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale.* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 264.

If it is in print, it must be true.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 783.

If you see it in the Sun it's so.

CHARLES A. DANA, *Motto of the New York*

Sun.

17 Though an angel should write, still 'tis devils
must print.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Fudge Family in Eng-
land.* Letter 3.

¹ 'Sdeath, I'll print it, And shame the fools.
Perr, Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 61.

² All this I speak in print, for in print I found it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 175.

³ And whereas, before, our forefathers had no other books but the score and the tally, thou hast caused printing to be used, and, contrary to the king, his crown and dignity, thou hast built a paper-mill.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 39.

⁴ The jour printer with gray head and gaunt jaws works at his case,
 He turns his quid of tobacco while his eyes blurr with the manuscript.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 15.

PRISON

⁵ Prisons are built with stones of Law, brothels with bricks of Religion.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁶ In durance vile here must I wake and weep,
 And all my frowsty couch in sorrow steep.

BURNS, *Epistle from Esopus to Maria*, l. 57.

In durance vile.

WILLIAM KENDRICK, *Falstaff's Wedding*. Act I, sc. 2; EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Present Discontents*. (1770) The Oxford Dictionary states that this phrase has been traced back to 1513.

What boots it him from death to be unbound,
 To be captived in endless durance?

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto v, st. 42.

⁷ As he went through Cold-Bath Fields he saw
 A solitary cell;

And the Devil was pleased, for it gave him a hint

For improving his prisons in Hell.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Devil's Thoughts*. St. 8.

Sometimes they shut you up in jail—

Dark, and a filthy cell;

I hope the fellows built them jails

Find 'em down in hell.

EDWIN FORD PIER, *Bindstiff*.

⁸ Away with him to the deepest dungeon beneath the castle moat.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 29.

⁹ Golden fetters. (*Χρυσὰν τιβάς*.)

DIOGENES. (ERASMUS, *Chiliasdes Adagiorum*, "Amor.")

A fool I do him firmly hold,
 That loves his fetters, though they were of gold.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto ix, st. 8.

No man loveth his fetters, be they made of gold.
 JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Bk. 4, ch. viii.

Then, when I am thy captive, talk of chains.
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 970.

¹⁰ Stone walls do not a prison make,
 Nor iron bars a cage;

Minds innocent and quiet take
 That for an hermitage;

If I have freedom in my love,
 And in my soul am free,

Angels alone, that soar above,
 Enjoy such liberty.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *To Althea from Prison*. (1642)

That which the world miscalls a jail,

A private closet is to me. . . .

Locks, bars, and solitude together met,
 Make me no prisoner, but an anchorite.

LORD ARTHUR CAPEL, *Written in Confinement*. (1649) Also attributed to Sir Roger

L'Estrange. (*Notes and Queries*, 10 April, 1909, p. 288.)

Double grills with great nails, triple doors,
 heavy bolts, to wicked souls you represent hell;
 but to the innocent you are only wood, stones,
 iron.

(Doubles grilles à gros cloux,

Triples portes, forts verroux,

Aux âmes vraiment méchantes

Vous représentez l'enfer:

Mais aux âmes innocentes

Vous n'êtes que de bois, des pierres, du fer.)

PELLISSON-FONTANIER, *Written on the Wall of His Cell in the Bastille*.

¹¹ Nor stony tower, nor walls of beaten brass,
 Nor airless dungeon, nor strong links of iron,
 Can be retentive to the strength of spirit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 93.

Might I but through my prison once a day

Behold this maid: all corners else o' the earth

Let liberty make use of; space enough

Have I in such a prison.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 490.

¹²

Come, let's away to prison:

We two alone will sing like birds i' the cage.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 8.

We'll wear out

In a wall'd prison, packs and sects of great ones

That ebb and flow by the moon.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 17.

Our cage

We make a quire, as doth the prison'd bird,

And sing our bondage freely.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 42.

¹³

Whilst we have prisons it matters little which
 of us occupies the cells.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

The most anxious man in a prison is the governor.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹⁴

Even savage animals, if you keep them confined, forget their natural courage. (Etiam

feræ animalia, si clausa teneas, virtutis ob-
liviscuntur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 64.

¹ I know not whether Laws be right,
Or whether Laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.
Pt. v, st. 1.

This too I know—and wise it were
If each could know the same—
That every prison that men build
Is built with bricks of shame,
And bound with bars, lest Christ should see
How men their brothers maim.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.
Pt. v, st. 3.

The vilest deeds like poison weeds
Bloom well in prison-air:

It is only what is good in Man
That wastes and withers there:
Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate
And the Warder is Despair.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.
Pt. v, st. 5.

But though lean Hunger and green Thirst
Like asp with adder fight,

We have little care of prison fare,
For what chills and kills outright
Is that every stone one lifts by day
Becomes one's heart by night.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Ballad of Reading Gaol*.
Pt. v, st. 9.

PRIZE, see Reward

PROCRASTINATION

See also Delay

² Often have I heard it said, What good thing
you can do, do not defer it. (Semper audivi
dici, Quod bene potes facere noli differre.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis
et Consilii*. (1246)

³ By and by never comes. (Modo, et modo,
non habebant modum.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. viii, ch. 5,
sec. 12.

By and by is easily said.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 403.

⁴ It is an undoubted truth, that the less one has
to do, the less time one finds to do it in. One
yawns, one procrastinates, one can do it when
one will, and therefore one seldom does it at
all.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Sept., 1757.

⁵ No idleness, no laziness, no procrastination;
never put off till to-morrow what you can do
to-day.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Dec., 1749.

Chesterfield adds that this was the rule of
"the famous and unfortunate Pensionary
De Witt." The axiom is repeated in the
letter of 5 Feb., 1750.

Never leave that till to-morrow which you can
do to-day.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*.

There is a maxim, "Never put off till to-morrow
what you can do to-day." It is a maxim for
sluggards. A better reading of it is, "Never do
to-day what you can as well do to-morrow,"
because something may occur to make you re-
gret your premature action.

AARON BURR. (PARTON, *Life of Aaron Burr*, p.
150.)

⁶ Whatsoever thou mayest do to-night defer
not till to-morrow.

MILES COVERDALE, *The Christian State of Mat-
rimony*, i, 3. (1541)

⁷ Procrastination brings loss, delay danger.
(Dilatio damnum habet, mora periculum.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquia: Adolenscens*.

Nothing so perilous as procrastination.

LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 65. (1579)

⁸ One of these days is none of these days.

H. C. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 471;
BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 822.

⁹ The procrastinating man is ever struggling
with ruin. (Αὐτὸς ὁ ἀπολαύων ἀνὰ ἄνθρωπον
πᾶν ἄνθρωπον.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 413.

¹⁰ He who defers this work from day to day,
Does on a river's bank expecting stay,
Till the whole stream, which stopped him,
should be gone,

That runs, and as it runs, for ever will run on.
(Qui recte vivendi prorogat horam,
Rusticus exspectat dum defluat amnis; at ille
Labitur et labetur in omne volubilis ævum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 41. (Cowley,
tr.)

¹¹ procrastination is the
art of keeping
up with yesterday

DON MARQUIS, *certain maxims of archy*.

¹² Two anons and a by-and-by is an hour-and-a-
half.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹³ While we are postponing life speeds by. (Dum
differtur, vita transcurrit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*, Epls. i, sec. 3.

¹⁴ The patient dies while the physician sleeps;
The orphan pines while the oppressor feeds;
Justice is feasting while the widow weeps;
Advice is sporting while infection breeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 904.

¹ Procrastination is the thief of time:
Year after year it steals, till all are fled,
And to the mercies of a moment leaves
The vast concerns of an eternal scene.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 392.
Punctuality is the thief of time.
OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

PRODIGALITY

I—Prodigality: Apothegms

² When thrift is in the town, he is in the field.
FRANCIS BACON, *Promus*. No. 675.
³ Why, do nothing, be like a gentleman, be idle,
... make ducks and drakes with shillings.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*, i, l. (1605)
Played at duck and drake with gold, like pebbles.
JAMES STURLEY, *Cupid and Death*. (1653)
What figured slates are best to make
On watery surface duck and drake.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 3, l. 301. (1644)
A stone thrown into the water, and making
circles ere it sink, it is called a duck and a drake
and a half-penny cake.
UNKNOWN, *Nomenclator*, 299. (1585)
See also under CIRCLES.
⁴ Let friends of prodigals say what they will,
Spendthrifts at home, abroad are spendthrifts
still.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Candidate*, l. 519.
⁵ Profusion apes the noble part
Of liberality of heart,
And dullness of discretion.
COWPER, *Friendship*. St. 1.
⁶ Squandering wealth was his peculiar art;
Nothing went unrewarded but desert.
Beggard by fools, whom still he found too late;
He had his jest, and they had his estate.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 559.
The premature expenditure of money is the
function of the foolish.
WILLIAM GARRETT, *The Man in the Mirror*.
⁷ The prodigal robs his heir, the miser himself.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4722.
Tis strange the Miser should his cares employ
To gain those riches he can ne'er enjoy;
Is it less strange the Prodigal should waste
His wealth to purchase what he ne'er can taste?
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epistle iv, l. 1.
⁸ A princely mind will undo a private family.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 27.
⁹ Free livers on a small scale; who are prodigal
within the compass of a guinea.
WASHINGTON IRVING, *The Stout Gentleman*.

¹⁰ On parchment wings his acres take their flight.
SOAMBY JENYNS, *The Modern Fine Gentleman*.
¹¹ See! The difference 'twixt the covetous and
the prodigal!
The covetous man never has money, and
The prodigal will have none shortly!
BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.
¹² We commonly say of a prodigal man that he
is no man's foe but his own.
BISHOP JOHN KING, *Lecture on Jonah*. (1594)
See also under ENEMY.
¹³ I can get no remedy against this consumption
of the purse: borrowing only lingers and lin-
gers it out, but the disease is incurable.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 263.
¹⁴ When they will not give a doit to relieve a lame
beggar, they will lay out tentosea dead Indian.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 20.
The beggarly last doit.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 316.
¹⁵ You must consider that a prodigal course
is like the sun's; but not, like his, recoverable.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 12.
¹⁶ A spending hand that alway poureth out,
Hath need to have a bringer-in as fast.
SIR THOMAS WYATT, *How to Use the Court
and Himself Therein*, l. 1.
¹⁷ This lady glories in profuse expense,
And thinks distraction is magnificence.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 35.

II—Prodigality: The Prodigal Son
¹⁸ The younger son gathered all together, and
took his journey into a far country, and there
wasted his substance with riotous living.
New Testament: Luke, xv, 13.
And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it.
New Testament: Luke, xv, 23.
When prodigals return great things are done.
A. A. DOWDY, *The Siliad*. (BEETON, *Christmas
Annual*. 1873.)
A returning prodigal is not to be exchanged for
gold. (Lang tsü 'hui 'tou chin pu 'huan.)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.
¹⁹ Shall I keep your hogs and eat husks with
them? What prodigal portion have I spent,
that I should come to such penury?
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 40.
²⁰ He that goes in the calf's skin that was killed
for the Prodigal.
SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, iv, 3, 17.
Prodigals lately come from swine-keeping.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 38.
²¹ How like the prodigal doth she return

With over-weather'd ribs!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act ii, sc. 6, l. 17.

1 I have received my proportion, like the prodigious son.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 3.

PROFESSOR, see Teacher

PROGRESS

2 Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beast's;
God is, they are,
Man partly is, and wholly hopes to be.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

Progress is

The law of life, man is not man as yet.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*, Pt. v.

3 A race that binds
Its body in chains and calls them Liberty,
And calls each fresh link Progress

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Political Mystics: Titan and Avatar*.

What we call "Progress" is the exchange of one nuisance for another nuisance.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*, Ser. i, p. 16.

4 Now, by St. Paul, the work goes bravely on.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Richard III* (alluded). Act iii, sc. 1.

5 It is the darling delusion of mankind that the world is progressive in religion, toleration, freedom, as it is progressive in machinery.

MONCURE D. CONWAY, *Dogma and Science*

6 So long as all the increased wealth which modern progress brings, goes but to build up great fortunes, to increase luxury, and make sharper the contest between the House of Have and the House of Want, progress is not real and cannot be permanent

HENRY GEORGE, *Progress and Poverty: Introductory*.

Social progress makes the well-being of all more and more the business of each, it binds all closer and closer together in bonds from which none can escape.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*.

7 All that is human must retrograde if it does not advance

EDWARD GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, Ch. 71.

He who moves not forward goes backward! A capital saying!

GOETHE, *Herman and Dorothea* Canto iii, 66. Applaud us when we run, console us when we fall, cheer us when we recover, but let us pass on—for God's sake, let us pass on.

EDMUND BURKE [?].

8 Slackness breeds worms; but the sure traveller.

Though he alight sometimes, still goeth on.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch* St. 57.

9 Cost is the father and compensation is the mother of progress.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: Cost and Compensation*

We rise by things that are under our feet;

By what we have mastered of good and gain,

By the pride deposed and the passion slain,
And the vanquished ill that we hourly meet.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Graduation*

10 All progress begins with a crime.

ELIHU HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*, p. 109.

11 There is no greater disloyalty to the great pioneers of human progress than to refuse to budge an inch from where they stood

DEAN W. R. INGE (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*, No. 176)

12 Harsh and brutal systems slowly give place to gentler ones. The stars in their courses have all along fought against Siera and his kind. The way of the transgressor has proved to be not only difficult but impossible. The universe is against it.

RUFUS M. JONES, (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 57.)

13 From lower to the higher next,
Not to the top, is Nature's text;
And embryo Good, to reach full stature,
Absorbs the Evil in its nature

J. R. LOWELL, *Festina Lente. Moral*.

14 New times demand new measures and new men;

The world advances, and in time outgrows
The laws that in our fathers' day were best;
And, doubtless, after us, some purer scheme
Will be shaped out by wiser men than we.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Glimpse Behind the Curtain*.

New occasions teach new duties, time makes ancient good uncouth;

They must upward still and onward, who would keep abreast of truth.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*.

15 A single breaker may recede; but the tide is evidently coming in.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Southey's Colloquies*.

16 We're driven back for our next fray
A newer strength to borrow,

And where the vanguard camps to-day,
The rear shall rest to-morrow.

GERALD MASSEY, *Song: 'Tis Weary Watching*.

Not enjoyment, and not sorrow,
Is our destined end or way;

But to act, that each to-morrow
Find us farther than to-day.
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

1
That in our proper motion we ascend
Up to our native seat: descent and fall
To us is adverse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 75.

2
I forge ahead, nor can the opposing rush,
That sways all else, my onward progress
check.

But bears me on against a whirling world.
(Nitor in adversum, rec me, qui cetera, vincit
Impetus, et rapido contrarius evchor orbi.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 72. (KING, tr.)

3
Every step of progress the world has made
has been from scaffold to scaffold and from
stake to stake

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech for Woman's
Rights*, 15 Oct., 1851.

Life means progress, and progress means suffer-
ing

H. W. VAN LOON, *Tolerance*, p. 89.

4
For my own part I am persuaded that every-
thing advances by an unchangeable law
through the eternal constitution and associa-
tion of latent causes, which have been long
before predestinated.

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. v, ch. 11, sec. 10.

5
There is a period of life when we go back as
we advance (Il est un terme de la vie au-delà
duquel en rétrograde en avançant.)

ROUSSIAU, *Emile*. Ch. 2.

6
The greater part of progress is the desire to
progress. (Magna pars est profectus velle
proficere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxi, 36.

7
Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a
necessity. . . . It is a part of nature.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

8
Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever
reaping something new:

That which they have done but earnest of the
things that they shall do.

TENNISON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 117.

9
Onward the chariot of the Untarrying moves;
Nor day divulges him nor night conceals;
Thou hear'st the echo of unreturning hooves
And thunder of irrevocable wheels.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*. No. xvii.

10
And step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.

WHITTIER, *The Chapel of the Hermits*.

I have seen that Man moves over with each

new generation into a bigger body, more awful,
more reverent and more free than he has had
before.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

11
Progress is the realization of Utopias.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of Man under So-
cialism*.

PROHIBITION

See also Temperance

I—Prohibition: Its Effect

12
Forbid us thing, that thing desyren we.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 319.

Forbidden wares sell twice as dear.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Natura Naturata*, l. 16.

Forbidden fruit a flavor has

That lawful orchards mock;

How luscious lies the pea within

The pod that Duty locks!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 87.

13
Vicious actions are not hurtful because they
are forbidden, but forbidden because they
are hurtful.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

14
If God had laid all common, certainly

Man would have been th' incloser; but
since now

God hath impal'd us, on the contrary

Man breaks the fence, and every ground
will plough

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 4.

15
"Much sweeter," she saith, "more acceptable
Is drunk, when it is stolen privily,
Than when it is taken in form allowable."

JOHN LYDGATE, *The Remedy of Love*.

Venison stolen is aye the sweeter.

The tetter the narrower let the better!

JOHN LYDGATE, *The Remedy of Love*.

16
So glister'd the dire Snake, and into fraud
Led Eve, our credulous Mother, to the Tree
Of Prohibition, root of all our woe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 643.

17
What is lawful has no charm; what is unlaw-
ful pricks one more keenly on. (Quod licet,
ingratum est; quod non licet acrius urit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 19, l. 3.

We are always striving for things forbidden, and
desiring those denied us. (Nilitur in vetitum
semper cupimusque negata.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. iv, l. 17.

Whatever is guarded we desire the more; the very
care invites the thief, few love what they may
have. (Quidquid servatur cupimus magis, ipsa-
que furem Cura vocat; pauci, quod sinit alter,
amant.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 25.

So great is man's hunger for forbidden food!
(Fames homini vetitorum tanta ciborum est.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 138.

Only forbidden pleasures are loved immoderately;
when lawful, they do not excite desire. (Diliguntur immodice sola quæ non licent; . . . non nutrit ardorem concupiscendi, ubi frui licet.)

QUINTILIAN, *Declamationes*, xiv, 18.

Things forbidden have a secret charm. (Prævalent illicita.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xlii, sec. 1.

As stolen love is pleasant to a man, so is it also to a woman. (Utque viro furtiva Venus, sic gratta puellæ.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoris*. Bk. i, l. 275.

How glowing guilt exalts the keen delight!

POPE, *Eloisa to Abeldar*, l. 230.

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, ix, 17.

Pleasure stolen being sweetest.

MASSINGER, *City Madam*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1632)

Stolen meat is sweetest.

HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogue: Preface*. (1671)

Stolen sweets are best.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Rival Fools*. Act i. (1709)

Stolen glances, sweeter for the theft.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 74. (1818)

Stolen sweets are always sweeter:

Stolen kisses much completer;

Stolen looks are nice in chapels:

Stolen, stolen be your apples.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Song of Fairies*.

The pleasure of all things, amongst the ignorant, increases with the very danger which should repel. (Omnium enim rerum voluptas, apud imperitos, ipso quo fugare debet periculo, crescit.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 9.

He found out a new thing—namely, that to promise not to do a thing is the surest way in the world to make a body want to go and do that very thing.

MARK TWAIN, *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*. Ch. 22.

II—Prohibition: The Eighteenth Amendment

See Social-life and Glee sit down
All joyous and unthinking,

Till, quite transmugrified, they're grown
Debauchery and Drinking.

ROBERT BURNS, *An Address to the Unco Guid*.

In all matters having to do with the personal habits and customs of large numbers of our people, we must be certain that the estab-

lished processes of legal change are followed.
WOODROW WILSON, *Veto Message*, on the Volstead Act, 27 Oct., 1919.

It is here at last—dry America's first birthday. At one minute past twelve to-morrow morning a new nation will be born. . . . Tonight John Barleycorn makes his last will and testament. Now for an era of clear thinking and clean living.

UNKNOWN, *Anti-Saloon League Manifesto*, 15 Jan., 1920.

Good-bye, John. You were God's worst enemy. You were Hell's best friend. I hate you with a perfect hatred.

BILLY SUNDAY, *Funeral Oration*, over John Barleycorn, Norfolk, Va., 16 Jan., 1920.

But the cheerful Spring came kindly on,
And show'rs began to fall:

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

ROBERT BURNS, *John Barleycorn*. St. 3.

Of old, all invitations ended
With the well-known R.S.V.P.,

But now our laws have been amended
The hostess writes B.Y.O.B.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Thoughts on Being Invited to Dinner*. "B.Y.O.B.," it should perhaps be explained, means "Bring your own booze."

There are conditions relating to its [prohibition's] enforcement which savor of a nationwide scandal. It is the most demoralizing factor in our public life.

WARREN G. HARDING, *Message to Congress*, 8 Dec., 1922.

Vice, crime, immorality, disease, insanity, corruption, and a general disregard for law, directly traceable to the unenforceability of the Volstead Act, are increasing with alarming rapidity.

CONGRESSMAN GEORGE J. SCHNEIDER, of Wisconsin. (*Congressional Record*, 69th Congress, 1st session, p. 629.)

Industry, commerce, art, literature, music, learning, entertainment, and benevolence all find their finest expression in this saloonless land.

Anti-Saloon League Statement, N. Y. Times, 26 Nov., 1923.

One out of the twelve disciples went wrong.

JOHN W. HARRIS, Senator from Oklahoma, minimizing the fact that 875 agents of the government's prohibition enforcement service, one-twelfth of the entire force, had been dismissed for corruption. (*Congressional Record*, 69th Congress, 1st session, p. 80.)

Our country has deliberately undertaken a great social and economic experiment, noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Letter to Senator William E. Borah*, 28 Feb., 1928. Repeated by Hoover

in address at Stanford University accepting the Republican nomination for President.

¹ The Commission, by a large majority, does not favor the repeal of the Eighteenth Amendment. I am in accord with this view.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Letter of Transmittal*, accompanying Wickersham Report, Jan., 1931.

² We expect legislation to conform to public opinion, not public opinion to yield to legislation.

Report of Wickersham Commission, 20 Jan., 1931.

The whole subject is one of great difficulty.

GEORGE W. WICKERSHAM, *Interview*, after submission of his report on prohibition.

Prohibition has made nothing but trouble.

ALPHONSE CAPONE, *Newspaper interview*.

³ All I kin git out o' the Wickersham position on prohibition is that the distinguished jurist seems to feel that if we'd let 'em have it the problem o' keepin' 'em from gittin' it would be greatly simplified.

KEN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 125.

⁴ The prohibition law, written for weaklings and derelicts, has divided the nation, like Gaul, into three parts—wets, dries, and hypocrites.

MRS. CHARLES H. SABIN, *Address*, 9 Feb., 1931.

⁵ You cannot write on the banner of the Democratic party the skull and crossbones of an outlaw trade.

JOSEPH T. ROBINSON, U. S. Senator from Arkansas, replying to Raskob's state control of liquor plan, before the Democratic National Committee, 5 March, 1931.

⁶ In the meantime alcohol produces a delightful social atmosphere that nothing else can produce.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Things That Have Interested Me: For and Against Prohibition*.

⁷ A young prohibition worker had his office in the Burr Block [Lincoln, Neb., 1890] with Bryan and Charley Dawes. He had been baptized William Eugene, but he came to be known to fame as "Pussyfoot" Johnson.

FAXTON HIBBEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 125.

⁸ The law of Maine will hardly take effect while the law of fermentation stands unrepealed on the pages of heaven's statute book. The strictest Sabbath edict never could keep the Puritan ale from working on Sunday.

O. W. HOLMES, *Address*, before the New England Society in New York, December, 1865, referring to the passage of the Maine prohibition law.

A law made to be habitually and openly violated is a frightful demoralizer of society. A law notoriously despised by many that appear as its

public advocates, which takes many a vote from the same band that an hour later is lifted trembling to the voter's lips with the draught that quiets at once his nerves and his conscience.

O. W. HOLMES, *Address*, before the New England Society in New York, December, 1885, referring to the Maine prohibition law.

⁹ It is mighty difficult to get drunk on 2.75 per cent beer.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Statement to the Press*, while Food Administrator, 5 June, 1918.

¹⁰ As for prohibition, it is going to be recorded as one of the results of the European War, foreseen by nobody.

STEPHEN LEACOCK, *The Woman Question*.

¹¹ Whether or not the world would be vastly benefited by a total banishment from it of all intoxicating drinks seems not now an open question. Three-fourths of mankind confess the affirmative with their tongues, and I believe all the rest acknowledge it in their hearts.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, before the Washington Society of Springfield, Ill., 22 Feb., 1842.

Prohibition will work great injury to the cause of temperance. It is a species of intemperance within itself, for it goes beyond the bounds of reason, in that it attempts to control a man's appetite by legislation and makes a crime out of things that are not crimes.

Statement attributed to ABRAHAM LINCOLN, in handbill circulated in 1887, during a campaign to close saloons. In *Wet Slanders of Abraham Lincoln*, by Albert Porter, the author says that a copy of this handbill was sent to Lincoln's biographers, Nicolay and Hay, and they declared that they were unable to discover the statement in any of his papers or speeches. *Every Evening*, 12 Feb., 1926, states that there are affidavits extant to the effect that Col. John B. Goodwin, of Atlanta, Ga., admitted he had fabricated the statement.

¹² Brown home-brew served for wine.

MARGARET J. PRESTON, *The First Thanksgiving Day*.

¹³ There is as much chance of repealing the Eighteenth Amendment as there is for a humming-bird to fly to the planet Mars with the Washington Monument tied to its tail.

MORRIS SHEPPARD, Senator from Texas, *Newspaper Interview*, 24 Sept., 1930.

¹⁴ We drained the flask we dared not keep And laughed and talked ourselves to sleep.

J. C. SQUIRE, *Approaching New York*.

¹⁵ In the whole course of history, there's been no government that could alter the laws of nature. When by mere legislation man can

stop fruit from fermenting of its own accord after it falls to the ground, he can talk about a law of prohibition. The very word destroys its meaning. You can't prohibit nature.

E. TEMPLE THURSTON, *Mr. Bottlesby Does Something*.

It was the Eighteenth Amendment that for the first time in our history challenged the integrity of the compact between the States and struck at the heart of our Federal system—the principles of local self-government.

OSCAR W. UNDERWOOD, *Drifting Sands of Party Politics*, p. 365.

Temperance is moderation in the things that are good and total abstinence from the things that are bad.

FRANCIS E. WILLARD, "The accepted definition when the W.C.T.U. was organized as a total abstinence society in 1874, and banded down through its records."—MRS. ELLA A. BOOLE, *Letter to Compiler*, 10 June, 1932.

There is as much whisky consumed in Iowa now as before . . . "for medicinal purposes only," and on the boot-leg plan.

Editorial: *Omaha Herald*, 1889.

The bootlegger is a grim spectre to the anti-prohibitionist. He is a man who wears boots in whose tops are concealed a flask or two of liquor.

Editorial: *Voice*, N. Y., 17 July, 1890.

PROMISE

I—Promise: Apothegms

Promise is most given when the least is said.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Hero and Leander*, l. 234.

Promise is debt.

CHAUCEY, *Man of Law's Tale: Prologue*.

There was never promise made, but it was broken or kept.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, (JOHN DEE, *Diary*, p. 37.)

A man apt to promise is apt to forget.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 271.

He promises like a merchantman and pays like a man-of-war.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2007.

You never bade me hope, 'tis true;

I asked you not to swear:

But I looked in those eyes of blue,

And read a promise there.

GERALD GRIFFIN, *You Never Bade Me Hope*.

Promise is a promise, dough you make it in de dark er de moon.

JORI CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*, Ch. 39.

Some persons make promises for the pleasure of breaking them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, p. 145.

Many promises impair confidence. (*Multa fides promissa levat.*)

HOSACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epia. 2, l. 10.

Ah! what a fine promise La Châtre has! (Ah! le bon billet qu'a La Châtre!)

NINON DE L'ENCLOS, when taking another lover, after promising the Marquis de La Châtre to be faithful to him in his absence. "It became," says Sainte-Beuve, "a proverb upon empty assurances."

A promise to men in grief is lightly broken.

JOHN MASKEFIELD, *The Wild Swan*.

Be sure to promise: what harm is there in promises? In promises anyone can be rich. (Promittas facito: quid enim promittere lædit? Pollicitis dives quilibet esse potest.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 443. The way to win a woman.

Promise, promise; want for no promising.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Monsieur d'Olive*. Act III, sc. 1.

Promise, large promise, is the soul of an advertisement.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 40.

To promise seas and mountains. (*Maria mon-tisque polliceri.*)

SALLUST, *Castile*. Ch. xxiii, sec. 3.

Promising mountains of gold. (*Montis auri pollicens.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 68.

Promises and pie-crust are made to be broken.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

Fair promises avail but little,

Like too rich pie-crust, they're so brittle.

EDWARD WARD, *Hudibras Redivivus*. Pt. v, canto vii, l. 9.

II—Promise and Performance

If we've promised them aught, let us keep our promise!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*. Pt. xv.

Great promise, small performance.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Epigrams*. Cent. v, No. 10.

Those who are quick to promise are generally slow to perform.

C. H. SEURONEN, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 18.

Half the promises people say were never kept were never made.

E. W. HOWE, *Howe's Monthly*.

We promise according to our hopes, and perform according to our fears. (Nous promettons selon nos espérances, et nous tenons selon nos craintes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 38.

Fair words fat few; great promises without

performance, delight for the time, but irk ever after.

JOHN LILY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 476.

1 Giants in
Their promises, but, those obtained, weak
pigmies
In their performance.

2 MASSINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act ii, sc. 3.

2 Begin to supplement your promises with
deeds. (Incipe pollicitis addere facta tuis.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 16, l. 48.

His presents are falling short of his promises.
(Quia non suppetunt dictis data.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 56. (Act i, sc. 1.)

3 Thy promises are like Adonis' gardens
That one day bloom'd and fruitful were the
next.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 6.

He was ever precise in promise-keeping.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, l. 2, 76.

And though he promise to his loss,
He makes his promise good.

TATE AND BRADY, *Psalms XV*.

4 His promises were, as he then was, mighty;
But his performance, as he is now, nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 41.

Promising is the very air o' the time; it opens
the eyes of expectation: performance is ever the
duller for his act; and, but in the plainer and
simpler kind of people, the deed of saying is quite
out of use.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 24.
He will spend his mouth, and promise, like Brab-
bler the hound; but when he performs, astrono-
mers foretell it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 1, 97.

5 And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense:
That keep the word of promise to our ear,
And break it to our hope.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 19.

6 They promise mountains, and perform mole-
hills.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 18.

6a The righteous promise little and perform
much; the wicked promise much and perform
not even a little.

Babylonian Talmud: Baba Metsia, p. 87a.

PROOF

7 What is now proved was once only imagin'd.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

8 The proof of the pudding is the eating.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 24.

9 Compassed about with so great a cloud of
witnesses.

New Testament: Hebrews, xii, 1.

10 We must never assume that which is inca-
pable of proof.

G. H. LEWIS, *Physiology of Common Life*. Ch. 13.

11 You cannot demonstrate an emotion or prove
an aspiration.

JOHN MORLEY, *Rousseau*, p. 402.

12 The event proves the act. (Exitus acta probat.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. ii, l. 85. Adopted as a
motto by George Washington.

13 For when one's proofs are aptly chosen,
Four are as valid as four dozen.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto i, l. 514.

14 He who furnishes a voucher for his state-
ments argues himself unknown. (Qui notorem
dat, ignotus est.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. 39, sec. 2.

15 Who finds the heifer dead and bleeding fresh
And sees fast by a butcher with an axe,
But will suspect 'twas he that made the
slaughter?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 188.

Sir, he made a chimney in my father's house, and
the bricks are alive at this day to testify it;
therefore deny it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 156.

16 To vouch this, is no proof,
Without more wider and more overt test
Than these thin habits and poor likelihoods
Of modern seeming do prefer against him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 106.

Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 360.

See also under EYE.

Where are the evidence that do accuse me?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 188.

17 For nothing worthy proving can be proven,
Nor yet disproven.

TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 66.

18 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.
New Testament: I Thessalonians, v, 21.

19 Some circumstantial evidence is very strong,
as when you find a trout in the milk.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 11 Nov., 1850.

PROPERTY

See also POSSESSIONS

20 That man does not possess his estate; his
estate possesses him.

BION, of a niggardly rich man. (DIOSCORUS
LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. iv, sec. 50.)

If a man owns land, the land owns him.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

My cow milks me.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 406.

¹ The power of perpetuating our property in our families is one of the most valuable and interesting circumstances belonging to it, and that which tends the most to the perpetuation of society itself.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

² Property has its duties as well as its rights.

THOMAS DRUMMOND, *Letter to the Landlords of Tipperary*, 22 May, 1838. "The letter was jointly composed by Wolfe, Drummond and Chief Baron Pigot, and none of them was afterwards able to say who suggested the celebrated phrase."—MCLINNAN, *Memoir of Thomas Drummond*, p. 338. It is usually credited to Drummond, and is engraved on the pedestal of his statue in the City Hall, Dublin. Disraeli appropriated the phrase without credit in his novel, *Sybil*, bk. ii, ch. 11.

We mustn't forget that property has duties even if other people forget that it has rights.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Triumph of the Philistines*. Act 1.

³ Some people talk of morality, and some of religion, but give me a little snug property.

MARIA EDGEMORTH, *The Absentee*. Ch. 2.

⁴ Whence you obtain your property no one inquires, but it is necessary that you have it. (Unde habes quærit nemo; sed oportet habere.)

ENNIUS. (JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 106.)

How you get it, that is the question; whether by right or by wrong. (Quo modo habes, id refert, jure ane injuria.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1069. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

I don't care how, as long as I get it. (Mea nil refert, dum potiar modo.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 320. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

See also MONEY: MAKING MONEY.

⁵ What we call real estate—the solid ground to build a house on—is the broad foundation on which nearly all the guilt of this world rests.

HAWTHORNE, *The House of the Seven Gables: The Flight of the Two Owls*.

⁶ Endeavor vigorously to increase your property. (Rem strenuus auge.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 7, l. 71.

Rich in lands, rich in money put out to usury. (Dives agris, dives positis in fœnore nummis.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 421; *Satires*, i, 2, 13.

⁷ The personal right to acquire property, which is a natural right, gives to property, when acquired, a right to protection, as a social right.

JAMES MADISON, *Writings*. Vol. iv, p. 51.

⁸ Worth now lies in what a man is worth; property gives honors, property brings friendships; everywhere the poor man is trodden down.

PROPHECY AND PROPHETS

(In pretio pretium nunc est; dat census honores, Census amicitias; pauper ubique jacet.)
OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 217.

⁹ Property is theft. (La propriété, c'est le vol.)
P. J. PROUDHON, *Principle of Right*. Ch. 1.

Exclusive property is a theft against nature. (La propriété exclusive est un vol dans la nature.)

JEAN PIERRE BRISSOT.

Property, says Prudhon, is theft. That is the only perfect truism that has been uttered on the subject.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹⁰ Whether we force the man's property from him by pinching his stomach, or pinching his fingers, makes some difference anatomically; morally, none whatsoever.

RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lect. v, sec. 3.

¹¹ Property assures what toil acquires.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Of Public Spirit*, l. 39.

¹² My son! the road the human being travels, . . . Curves round the cornfield and the hill of vines,

Honouring the holy bounds of property!

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act i, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)

¹³ Lord of thy presence and no land beside.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 137.

¹⁴ Doesn't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters awaäy?

Proputty, proputty, proputty—that's what I 'ears them saäy.

TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer, New Style*. St. 1.

¹⁵ Give a man the secure possession of a bleak rock, and he will turn it into a garden; give him a nine years' lease of a garden, and he will convert it into a desert. . . . The magic of property turns sand into gold.

ARTHUR YOUNG, *Travels in France*, 30 July, and 7 Nov., 1787.

PROPHECY AND PROPHETS

I—Prophecy

¹⁶ The passion of prying into futurity makes a striking part of the history of human nature.

ROBERT BURNS, *Hallowe'en: Introduction*.

¹⁷ Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe, Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight blast, Is that portentous phrase, "I told you so," Utter'd by friends, those prophets of the past.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 50.

¹⁸ Ancestral voices prophesying war.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*.

¹⁹ We know in part, and we prophesy in part. *New Testament: 1 Corinthians*, xiii, 9.

¹ Sweet is the harp of prophecy; too sweet
Not to be wrong'd by a mere mortal touch.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 747.
Mean you to prophesy, or but to preach?

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 479.

² Divinations, and soothsayings, and dreams
are vain.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxxiv, 5.
All prophecies make sad reading when their term
has elapsed.

JOSEPH W. KRUTCH, *The Modern Temper*, p. 59.
The prophesying business is like writing fugues;
it is fatal to everyone save the man of absolute
genius.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. i, p. 31.

³ Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word;
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.

FITZ-GREENE HALLICK, *Marco Bosseris*.

⁴ Whatever I state either will come to pass or
will not; truly the great Apollo has given me
the art of divination. (Quidquid dicam, aut
erit aut non: Divinare etenim magnus mihi
donat Apollo.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 5, l. 59.

⁵ Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,
your old men shall dream dreams, your
young men shall see visions.

Old Testament: *Joel*, ii, 28.

Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,
and your young men shall see visions, and your
old men shall dream dreams.

New Testament: *Acts*, ii, 17.

⁶ I will eat exceedingly, and prophesy.

BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act i.

⁷ Can ye not discern the signs of the times?

New Testament: *Matthew*, xvi, 3.

⁸ O, my prophetic soul! My uncle!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 40.

⁹ There is a history in all men's lives,
Figuring the nature of the times deceased;
The which observed, a man may prophesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 80.

Over thy wounds now do I prophesy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 259.

¹⁰ If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will
not,

Speak then to me, who neither beg nor fear
Your favours nor your hate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 58.

¹¹ I prophesied that, though I never told any-
body.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Addresses*.
No. 5, *Hampshire Farmer's Address*.

¹² I am about to die, and that is the hour in
which men are gifted with prophetic power.
SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Apology*. Sec. 30.)

'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lockie's Warning*, l. 35.
Some long experienced souls in the world, before
their dislodging, arrive to the height of prophetic
spirits.

ERASMUS, *The Praise of Folly*.

Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 173.

II—Prophecy: The Prophet

See also Oracle

¹³ When the prophet beats the ass,
The angel intercedes.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. viii, l. 795.

¹⁴ The prophet's mantle, ere his flight began,
Dropt on the world—a sacred gift to man.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 43.

¹⁵ It is surprising that an augur can see an
augur without smiling. (Mirabile videtur quod
non redeat haruspex cum haruspicum viderit.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, ch. 26, 71.

¹⁶ In yonder grave a Druid lies.

COLLINS, *Ode on the Death of Mr. Thomson*.

¹⁷ Each prophet comes presently to identify
himself with his thought, and to esteem his
hat and shoes sacred.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

¹⁸ He is the best diviner who conjectures well.
(Μάρτυς δ' ἀμειβόμενος κἀκείνῳ καλῶς.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragments*.

I shall always consider the best guesser the best
prophet. (Bene qui conficiet, vitem hunc per-
hibebo optimum.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, sec. 5.

The best qualification of a prophet is to have a
good memory.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 249.

¹⁹ Prophet of evil! never hadst thou yet
A cheerful word for me. To mark the signs
Of coming mischief is thy great delight,
Good dost thou ne'er foretell nor bring to
pass.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 138. (Bryant, tr.)

And better skill'd in dark events to come.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. v, l. 219. (Pope, tr.)

²⁰ God has granted to every people a prophet in
its own tongue.

The Koran. (EMERSON, *Representative Men: Napoleon*.)

God, when he makes the prophet, does not un-
make the man.

JOHN LOCKE. (EMERSON, *Representative Men: Swedenborg*.)

1
Thine was the prophet's vision, thine
The exultation, the divine
Insanity of noble minds,
That never falters nor abates,
But labors and endures and waits,
Till all that it foresees it finds,
Or what it cannot find creates!
LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*.

2
It takes a mind like Dannel's, fact, ez big ez
all ou' doors
To find out thet it looks like rain arter it
fairly pours.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 9,
l. 97.

3
Beware of false prophets, which come to you
in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are
ravening wolves.
New Testament: Matthew, vii, 15.

Take heed of a prophetess.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

4
A prophet is not without honour, save in his
own country, and in his own house.
New Testament: Matthew, xiii, 57; *Mark*, vi,
4; *Luke*, iv, 24; *John*, iv, 44.

No man has been a prophet, not only in his own
house, but in his own country, saith the experi-
ence of histories.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

5
What should I be but a prophet and a liar,
Whose mother was a leprechaun, whose father
was a friar?

Teethed on a crucifix and cradled under
water,
What should I be but the fiend's god-
daughter?

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *The Singing-
Woman from the Wood's Edge*.

6
No nightly trance, or breathed spell
Inspires the pale-ey'd Priest from the pro-
phetic cell.

MILTON, *Hymn on the Morning of Christ's
Nativity*, l. 179.

7
That Prophet ill sustains his holy call,
Who finds not heav'n's to suit the tastes of
all.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled
Prophet*, l. 558.

8
No prophecy of the scripture is of any pri-
vate interpretation.
New Testament: II Peter, i, 20.

9
I ought to let my hair grow and set up for a
fortune-teller. (Capillum promittam opti-
mum occipiamque hariolari.)
PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 376. (Act II, sc. 3.)

10
"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil—prophet
still, if bird or devil!"
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*, St. 16.

11
With the fond maids in palmistry he deals;
They tell the secret first which he reveals.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 134.

12
Is Saul also among the prophets?
Old Testament: I Samuel, x, 11.

13
"In the name of the Prophet—figs!"
HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Rejected Ad-
dresses: Johnson's Ghost*.

14
How long have you been a sectary astro-
nomical?
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 166.

15
Prophets are all a money-getting tribe. (Τὸ
μακρὸν γὰρ τῶν φιλάργων γένος.)
SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1055.

16
He'd rather choose that I should die
Than his prediction prove a lie.
SWIFT, *On the Death of Dr. Swift*, l. 131.

17
Alas for the ignorant minds of the Seers!
(Heu vatum ignaræ mentes!)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 65.

18
He too was a king, and the augur best be-
loved of king Turnus; yet he could not by
augury avert his doom. (Rex idem et regi
Turno gratissimus augur; Sed non augurio
potuit depellere pestem.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 327.

19
Prognostics do not always prove prophecies,
at least the wisest prophets make sure of
the event first.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Thomas Walpole*,
9 Feb., 1785.

My gran'ther's rule was safer 'n 'tis to crow:
Don't never prophesy—unless ye know.
J. R. LOWELL, *Mason and Slidell*.

20
Your fathers, where are they? And the proph-
ets, do they live forever?
Old Testament: Zechariah, i, 5.

PROSPERITY

I—Prosperity: Its Dangers

21
Prosperity is a feeble reed. (C'est un faible
roseau que la prospérité.)
DANIEL D'ANCHETRA, *Tyr et Sidon*.

22
In prosperity, when the stream of life flows
according to our wishes, let us diligently avoid
all arrogance, haughtiness and pride. (In re-
bus prosperis et ad voluntatem nostram flu-

entibus superbiam magnopere, fastidium arrogantiamque fugimus.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 26, sec. 90.

In prosperity one should resolve nothing arrogantly or vindictively against anyone. (In secundis rebus nihil in quemquam superbe ac violentius consulere debeat.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlv, sec. 8.

1 And you shall find the greatest enemy
A man can have is his prosperity.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Philotas: Dedication*, l. 13.

2 Everything in the world may be endured,
except only a succession of prosperous days.
(Alles in der Welt lässt sich ertragen,
Nur nicht eine Reihe von schönen Tagen.)

GÖTTE, *Sprüche in Reimen*, iii.

3 Prosperity lets go the bridle.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 476.

Prosperity destroys fools, and endangers the wise.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 476.

4 As you bear your prosperity, Celsus, so shall
we bear with you. (Ut tu fortunam, sic nos
te, Celse, feremus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 8, l. 17.

5 The prosperous man is never sure that he
is loved for himself. (Felix se nescit amari.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 727.

Prosperity makes few friends. (La prospérité
fait peu d'amis.)

VAUVENARQUE, *Réflexions*. No. 17.

6 Pride waxes in prosperity, nor is it easy to
bear good fortune with equal mind. (Luxuri-
ant animi rebus plerumque secundis, Nec fa-
cile est æqua commoda mente pati.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 437.

Prosperity can change man's nature; and seldom
is any one cautious enough to resist the effects
of good fortune. (Res secundæ valent commutare
naturam, et raro quisquam erga bona sua satis
cautus est.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. x, ch. 1, sec. 40.

7 How much does great prosperity overspread
the mind with darkness. (Quantum caliginis
mentibus nostris obicit magna felicitas!)

SENeca, *De Brevitate Vitæ*. Sec. 13.

When God has once begun to oppress the pros-
perous, he bears down hard. To such an end do
mighty fortunes come. (Semel profecto premere
felices deus Cum capit, urget. Hos habent magna
exitus.)

SENeca, *Hercules Olfæus*, l. 713.

8 Seeing upon how slippery a place
Fortune for mortals and misfortune stand,
The man who lives at ease should ever look
For rocks ahead, and when he prospers most

Watch lest he suffer shipwreck unawares.
SOPHOCLES, *Philoctetes*, l. 302.

9 We are corrupted by prosperity. (Felicitate
corrumpimur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. I, sec. 13.

10 Let me see no other conflict but with pros-
perity. If my path run on before me level
and smooth, it is all a mirage; in reality it is
steep and arduous as a chamois pass.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 25 June, 1840.

11 Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;
As seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are
near.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act v, sc. 6.

II—Prosperity and Adversity

12 If Fortune favors, no need for toil.

If Fortune aids not, so much the less toil.

(Si fortuna juvat, nihil laboris:

Si non adjuvat, hoc minus laboris.)

AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*:
No. 4, *Periander*.

If Fortune favors, do not rejoice;

If Fortune thunders, do not despond.

(Si fortuna juvat, caveto tolli:

Si fortuna tonat, caveto mergi.)

AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*.
Another rendering.

13 Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testa-
ment; adversity is the blessing of the New,
which carrieth the greater benediction.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Adversity*.

Prosperity is not without many fears and dis-
tastes; and adversity is not without comforts
and hopes.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Adversity*.

14 He who swells in prosperity, will shrink in
adversity.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 401.

It is a sign of weakness not to bear prosperity
as well as adversity with moderation. (Ut adver-
sus res, sic secundas immoderate ferre levitatis
est.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 26, sec. 90.

15 Reverse cannot befall that fine Prosperity
Whose sources are interior.

As soon Adversity

A diamond overtake.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. v, No. 8.

16 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in
the day of adversity consider.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 14.

In prosperity, caution; in adversity, patience.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Take your part as it cometh, of rough and sleek
of smooth.

UNKNOWN, *Beryn*, 37. (c. 1400)

¹ Adversity is easier borne than prosperity forgot.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 763.

² Prosperity is a great teacher; adversity is a greater.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches and Essays: On the Conversation of Lords*.

³ Hopeful in adversity, fearful in prosperity, is the heart that is prepared for weal or woe. (Sperat infestis, metuit secundis, Alteram sortem bene preparatum Pectus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 10, l. 13.

If hindrances obstruct thy way,
Thy magnanimity display.
And let thy strength be seen:
But O, if Fortune fill thy sail
With more than a propitious gale,
Take half thy canvas in.

HORACE, *Odes*, ii, 10. (Cowper, tr.)

⁴ Adversity is wont to reveal genius, prosperity to hide it. (Ingenium res adversæ nudare solent, celare secundæ.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 8, l. 73.

See also POETRY AND POVERTY.

⁵ Remember that there is nothing stable in human affairs; therefore avoid undue elation in prosperity, or undue depression in adversity.

ISOCRATES, *Ad Demonium*, iv, 42.

⁶ We need greater virtues to sustain good than evil fortune. (Il faut de plus grandes vertus pour soutenir la bonne fortune que la mauvaise.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 25.

See also UNDER FORTUNE.

⁷ In prosperity he is brave, in doubtful fortune a runaway. (Re secunda fortis est, dubia fugax.)

ÆRÆTUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 2, l. 13.

⁸ Prosperity proves the fortunate, adversity the great. (Secunda felices, adversa magnos probent.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Panegyric*. Sec. 31.

⁹ Prosperity makes friends, adversity tries them.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 872.

See also FRIENDS AND ADVERSITY.

¹⁰ We become wiser in the midst of adversity; it is prosperity that takes away righteousness. (Melius in malis sapimus; secunda rectum auferunt.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epia. 94, sec. 74.

Affliction teacheth a wicked person some time to pray: Prosperity never.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Afflicto Pia Magistra*.

¹¹ The good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished; but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired. (Bona rerum secundarum, optabilia; adversarum, mirabilia.)

SENECA. (BACON, *Essays: Of Adversity*.)

Happy is he who knows how to bear the estate of either slave or king, and who can match his countenance with either lot. For he who bears his ill with even soul has robbed misfortune of its power.

(Felix quisque novit famulum
Regemque pati vultusque suos
Variare potest. Rapuit vires
pondusque malis casus animo
Qui tulit sequo.)

SENECA, *Hercules Cæcis*, l. 228.

¹² Welcome the sour cup of prosperity! Affliction may one day smile again; and until then, sit thee down, sorrow!

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 316.

¹³ All men, when prosperity is at its height, ought then chiefly to consider in what way they will endure disaster. (Omnis, quom secundæ res sunt maxumæ, tum maxime Meditari secum oportet quo pacto adversam ærum nam ferant.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 241. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

¹⁴ To me, Cyrus, it appears more difficult to find a man that bears prosperity well, than one that bears adversity well; for prosperity creates presumption in most men, but adversity brings sobriety to all.

XENOPHON, *Cyropædia*. Bk. viii, ch. 4, sec. 14. Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

I'll say this for adversity—people seem to be able to stand it, an' that's more'n I kin say for prosperity.

KIM HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 79.

¹⁵ Affliction is the good man's shining scene: Prosperity conceals his brightest ray; As night to stars, woe lustre gives to man. Young, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 406.

III—Prosperity: Public

¹⁶ Prosperity is only an instrument to be used, not a deity to be worshipped.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Speech*, 11 June, 1928.

¹⁷ Prosperity cannot be restored by raids upon the public treasury.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Statement to the Press*, 9 Dec., 1930.

¹⁸ Agriculture, manufactures, commerce and

navigation, the four pillars of our prosperity, are the most thriving when left most free to individual enterprise.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. III, p. 337.

1
Surer to prosper than prosperity
Could have assured us.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 39.

2
Plenty is the child of peace.

WILLIAM PRYNNE, *Histrio-Mastix*. Act I, sc. 1.

3
If the period of prosperity could be expressed in a single word, that word would be confidence; and if the period of adversity, as we call it, could be expressed in a single word, that word would be distrust.

THOMAS B. REED. (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

4
There shall be in England seven halfpenny loaves sold for a penny: the three-hooped pot shall have ten hoops; and I will make it a felony to drink small beer.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

5
Prosperity's the very bond of love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 583.

6
We were living in a fairyland of exorbitance, called "prosperity." Poverty is much better.

UNKNOWN. (*The New Yorker*, 7 Feb., 1931.)

7
O how portentous is prosperity!
How, comet-like, it threatens, while it shines!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 915.

PROSTITUTE, see Where

PROTECTION, see Tariff

PROVERBS AND FAMILIAR SAYINGS

I—Proverbs: Definitions

8
Certainly apothegms are of excellent use. They are "mucrones verborum," pointed speeches. Cicero prettily called them "salinas," salt pits, that you may extract salt out of and sprinkle it where you will. They serve to be interlaced in continued speech. They serve to be recited upon occasion of themselves. They serve, if you take out the kernel of them and make them your own.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms: Introduction*.

This delivering of knowledge in distinct and disjointed aphorisms doth leave the wit of man more free to turn and toss, and to make use of that which is so delivered to more several purposes and applications.

FRANCIS BACON, *Maxims of the Law: Preface*.

There is some degree of licentiousness and error in forming axioms.

FRANCIS BACON, *Novum Organum: Summary of the Second Part*. Aphorism 17.

9
The genius, wit, and spirit of a nation are discovered in its proverbs.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays*:

The proverbs of a nation furnish the index to its spirit, and the results of its civilization.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: An Exordial Essay*.

Maxims are the condensed good sense of nations.

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH. (Quoted on the title page of Broom's *Legal Maxims*.)

10
There is a certain list of vices committed in all ages, and declaimed against by all authors, which will last as long as human nature; or digested into commonplaces may serve for any theme, and never be out of date until Doomsday.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Pseudodoxia Epidemica*.

11
I do not say a proverb is amiss when aptly and seasonably applied; but to be forever discharging them, right or wrong, hit or miss, renders conversation insipid and vulgar.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 43.

This formal fool, your man, speaks naught but proverbs,

And speak men what they can to him he'll answer

With some rhyme, rotten sentence, or old saying,
Such spokes as ye ancient of ye parish use.

HENRY PORTER, *Two Angry Women of Abington*. Sc. 3. (1599)

Sigh'd forth proverbs,
That hunger broke stone walls, that dogs must eat,
That meat was made for mouths, that the gods sent not
Corn for the rich man only.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 209.

12
There is no proverb which is not true. (No hay refran que no sea verdadero.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

13
A proverb is a short sentence based on long experience.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

Proverbs are the daughters of daily experience. (Spreekwoorden zijn dochters der dagelijkse ondervinding.)

UNKNOWN. A Dutch proverb.

14
Most maxim-mongers have preferred the prettiness to the justness of a thought, and the turn to the truth.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

Proverbs are art—cheap art. As a general rule they are not true; unless indeed they happen to be mere platitudes.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *Gastrop Ruis*. Ch. 6.

In all pointed sentences, some degree of accuracy must be sacrificed to conciseness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 306.

¹ Proverbial expressions and trite sayings are the flowers of the rhetoric of a vulgar man. . . . A man of fashion never has recourse to proverbs and vulgar aphorisms.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1749.

Never utter the truism, but live it among men.

EMERSON, *Journals*, Vol. iii, p. 455.

To repeat what has been said a thousand times is commonplace.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Works*, Vol. i, p. 381.

² Mean narrow maxims which enslave mankind,
Ne'er from its bias warp thy settled mind.

CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*, l. 163.

The mind of man, when its daily maxims are put before it, revolts from anything so stupid, so mean, so poor.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*, Vol. ii, p. 256.

³ A man of maxims only is like a Cyclops with one eye, and that eye placed in the back of his head.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 24 June, 1827.

⁴ Proverbs are easily made in cold blood.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*, Ch. 14.

⁵ Thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xxviii, 37.

Constant popping off of proverbs will make thee a byword thyself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Intro. ad Prudentiam*, i, 196.

⁶ Syllogisms do breed or rather are all the variety of man's life. They are the steps by which we walk in all our businesses.

SIR KENELM DIGBY, *Man's Soul*, p. 29.

⁷ The wise make proverbs and fools repeat them.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Curiosities of Literature*, Ser. ii, vol. i, p. 449.

⁸ Despise not the discourse of the wise, but acquaint thyself with their proverbs; for of them thou shalt learn instruction.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, viii, 8.

⁹ He gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, xii, 9.

These proverbs, which contained the wisdom of many ages and nations, I assembled and formed into a connected discourse prefixed to the Almanack of 1757, as the bargain of a wise old man to the people attending an auction.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*, Ch. 1.

Franklin's memory seems to have been wrong in this, for his reference is undoubtedly to the preface to *Poor Richard* for 1758.

¹⁰ Proverbs, like the sacred books of each nation, are the sanctuary of the intuitions.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

¹¹ A proverb is much matter decocted into few words.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, Ch. 2.

Well short in words and well long in wit.

FRÈRE LORENZ, *Le Somme des Vices et des Vertus*, (1279) Referring to the Lord's Prayer.

¹² Don't you go believing in sayings, Picotee; they are all made by men, for their own advantage.

THOMAS HARDY, *Hand of Ethelberta*, Ch. 20.

¹³ Stories and sayings they will well remember.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Priest to the Temple*, Ch. 7.

¹⁴ There are words and maxims whereby you may soothe the pain and cast much of the malady aside. (Sunt verba et voces, quibus hunc lenire dolorem Possis et magnam morbi deponere partem.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 34. Referring to avarice.

¹⁵ The People's Voice the voice of God we call; And what are proverbs but the People's Voice?

JAMES HOWELL, *Before a Great Volume of Proverbs*.

¹⁶ Pointed axioms and acute replies fly loose about the world, and are assigned successively to those whom it may be the fashion to celebrate.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Waller*.

¹⁷ A maxim is the exact and noble expression of an important and unquestionable truth. (Une maxime est l'expression exacte et noble d'une vérité importante et incontestable.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*, No. 137.

¹⁸ A proverb is no proverb to you till life has illustrated it.

KRATZ, *Letters*, p. 305.

¹⁹ As I pass through my incarnations in every age and race,

I make my proper prostrations to the Gods of the Market Place.

Peering through reverent fingers, I watch them flourish and fall,

And Gods of the Copybook Headings, I notice, outlast them all.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gods of the Copybook Headings*.

We were living in trees when they met us. They showed us each in turn

That Water would certainly wet us, as Fire would certainly burn:

But we found them lacking in Uplift, Vision and Breadth of Mind,
So we left them to teach the Gorillas while we followed the March of Mankind. . . .

As it will be in the future, it was at the birth of Man—

There are only four things certain since Social Progress began:—

That the Dog returns to his Vomit and the Sow returns to her mire,
And the burnt Fool's bandaged finger goes wabbling back to the fire.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gods of the Copybook Headings*.

1 Nothing is so useless as a general maxim.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Machiavelli*.

2 Proverbs are the wisdom of the streets.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 828.

Copper coinage of wisdom is the way of proverbs.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Sandra Belloni*, Ch. 40.

3 A maker of maxims is synonymous with a pessimist. (*Maximist, pessimist.*)

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Prelude*.

4 A proverb is one man's wit and all men's wisdom.

LORD JOHN RUSSELL, (*MACKINTOSH, Memoirs*, Vol. II, p. 473.) Usually quoted, "The wisdom of many, the wit of one."

5 Almost every wise saying has an opposite one, no less wise, to balance it.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 237.

7 The proverb is something musty.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 359.

For I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 37.

A most remarkably long-headed, flowing-bearded, and patriarchal proverb.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*, Ch. 13.

9 Patch grief with proverbs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 17.

10 I can tell thee where that saying was born.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act i, sc. 5, l. 9.

An old saying, that was a man when King Pepin of France was a little boy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 1, 121.

11 A short saying oft contains much wisdom.
SOPHOCLES, *Aletes*, Frag. 99.

Much of the wisdom of the world is not wisdom.
EMERSON, *Works*, Vol. i, p. 155.

12 There is a strong feeling in favor of cowardly and prudential proverbs. . . . Most of our pocket wisdom is conceived for the use of mediocre people, to discourage them

from ambitious attempts, and generally console them in their mediocrity.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Grabbed Age and Youth*.

14 With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a daughter's heart.

TENNYSO, *Locksley Hall*, l. 94.

Maxims of the mud.

TENNYSO, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 49.

15 It is more trouble to make a maxim than it is to do right.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

16 The maxims of men reveal their characters. (*Les maximes des hommes décèlent leur cœur.*)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*, No. 107.

II—Proverbs and Familiar Sayings*

The proverbs and sayings which follow are grouped alphabetically according to the key word. Only those are included here which do not fall naturally under other subject headings. "The great refusal" (*il gran rifiuto*), for example, will be found under *Refusal*.

17 I will tell you in verse the cities, names, and sayings of the seven sages:

Cleobulus of Lindus said, "Moderation is best." (*Mέτρον ἀρίστον.*)

Chilon in hollow Lacedæmon said, "Know thyself." (*Γνώθι σεαυτόν.*)

Periander, who dwelt in Corinth, said, "Master anger." (*Σκόλου κραιπνέιν.*)

Pittacus, who was from Mytilene, said, "Nothing in excess." (*Οὐδέν ἄγαν.*)

And Solon, in holy Athens, "Look at the end of life." (*Τέρας ἔ' ἔσθ' βίωται.*)

Bias of Priene declared that "Most men are bad." (*Τοὺς πλείους κακοὺς.*)

And Thales of Miletus said, "Shun suretyship." (*Ἐγγύην φεύγειν.*)

UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. ix, epig. 366.)

* Only a few of the best known and most important proverbs have been included in this book. Any one interested in pursuing the subject further should consult the source-books. One of the most important of these is the collection of Latin proverbs (*Sententiae*), including many translations from the Greek, made by Publilius Syrus, about 40 B. C. Erasmus also made a noteworthy collection (*Adagia*), translated into English by Richard Taverner in 1539. The principal early English collections are: John Heywood, *Proverbs* (1546); John Florio, *First Fruits* (1578), and *Second Fruits* (1591); George Herbert, *Jacula Prudentium* (1640); James Howell, *Proverbs* (1659); John Ray, *English Proverbs* (1670); Thomas Fuller, *Gnomologia* (1732). There are, of course, many modern collections.

¹ "You I love, and you alone."
 "And so in love says every one."
 "Virtue alone is an estate."
 "But money's virtue, gold is fate."
 "I scorn your gold, and yet I love."
 "I'm poor; let's see how kind you'll prove."
 "Let love alone be our debate."
 "She loves enough that does not hate."
 DANIEL DEFOE, *Moll Flanders*, p. 103. Moll and one of her lovers are capping proverbs.

² As Love and I late harbour'd in one inn,
 With proverbs thus each other entertain:
 "In love there is no lack," thus I begin;
 "Fair words make fools," replieth he again;
 "Who spares to speak doth spare to speed,"
 quoth I;
 "As well," saith he, "too forward as too slow";
 "Fortune assists the boldest," I reply;
 "A hasty man," quoth he, "ne'er wanted woe";
 "Labour is light where love," quoth I, "doth pay";
 Saith he, "Light burden's heavy, if far borne";
 Quoth I, "The main lost, cast the by away";
 "Y'have spun a fair thread," he replies in scorn.
 And having thus awhile each other thwarted
 Fools as we met, so fools again we parted.
 MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Proverbs*.

A

³ A. E. I. O. U.
 FREDERICK III, Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire (1415-1493), had these vowels stamped upon coins and medals and inscribed upon public buildings. They were originally used at the coronation of his predecessor, Albert II, signifying, "Albertus Electus Imperator Optamus Vivat." After Frederick's coronation, the motto was changed to "Archidux Electus Imperator Optime Vivat." Still later to "Austria est imperare orbi universo" (German, "Alles Erdreich ist Oesterreich unterthan"), Austria is to rule the whole universe.

⁴ "He must be a first-rater," said Sam. "A 1," replied Mr. Roker.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 41.

He was six foot o' man, A 1,
 Clear grit an' human natur'.
 J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

⁵ I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord.

New Testament: Revelation, i, 8. Alpha is the first and Omega the last letter of the Greek alphabet.

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

New Testament: Revelation, xii, 13.

I am not the first, and shall not be the last.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. From the Latin proverb, "Primus non sum nec imus."

Undoubtedly you have not been the first, and you will not be, as I suppose, the last.

(Vous n'avez pas été sans doute la première, Et vous ne serez pas, que je crois, la dernière.)

MOLIÈRE, *Dépit Amoureux*. Act ii, sc. 9, l. 57.

⁶ Apache; les Apaches.

STODDARD DEWEY. Dewey suggested this name, in 1890, to a French reporter seeking a phrase to describe the La Chapelle gang of desperadoes who were terrorizing Paris.

⁷ To hold by the apron strings.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1678)

B

⁸ Between you and me and the bed-post, young master has quarrelled with old master.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Eugene Aram*. Bk. iv, ch. 1.

Between you and me and the general post.
 DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 10.

⁹ You whirled them to the back of beyond.
 SCOTT, *The Antiquary*.

¹⁰ We saw a knot of others, about a baker's dozen.
 RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. v, ch. 22. A baker's dozen is thirteen for twelve. At one time a heavy penalty was inflicted on bakers for short weight, and consequently they added a surplus number of loaves, called the inbread, to avoid all risk of incurring the fine. The thirteenth was the "vantage loaf."

The pleasant institution of napa—the petty gratuity added by the dealer to anything bought—grew the pleasanter, drawn out into Gallicized lagnappe.

G. W. CARLE, *Creeoles of Louisiana*. Ch. 16. More usually spelled lagnappe, and in current use in the South, especially Louisiana.

¹¹ That bates Bannagher!

WILLIAM CARLETON, *Traits and Stories of the Irish Peasantry: Three Tasks*. (1830)

That bangs Banagher!

WILLIAM BLACK, *White Heather*. Ch. 40. (1885)

This beats Bannagher.

W. B. YEATS, *Fairy Tales of the Irish Peasantry*, p. 196.

Banagher is a village in King's Co., on the Shannon. When anything very unusual or unexpected occurs, the people say, "Well, that bangs Banagher!"

P. W. JOYCE, *English As We Speak It*.

¹² All my eye and Betty Martin.

CARR, *Craven Dialect*, i, 128. A retort to anyone trying to humbug.

Who was Betty Martin, and wherefore should she be so often mentioned in connection with my precious eye or yours?

SOUTHEY, *The Doctor*. Ch. 125.

Only your eye and Miss Elizabeth Martin.

PLANCHÉ, *Extravaganzas*, iv, 158.

1 Big-endians and Little-endians.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Gulliver's Voyage to Lilliput*.

The controversy was as to whether a boiled egg should be broken at the big or little end. Big-endians signified the Catholics and Little-endians the Protestants.

2 The Blue Ribbon of the Turf.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, referring to the Derby. (*Life of Lord George Bentinck*.)

3 Talking of boots. (*À propos de bottes*.)

REUNARD, *Le Distrain*. A French proverb, applied to sayings or doings which are without motive or relevance. Said to have arisen in the time of Francis I, when a man who had been decided against (*debouté*) in a lawsuit, told the king that he had been "*debotté*" (*debooted*).

4 Now Dragon could kill a wolf in a brace of shakes.

CHARLES READE, *The Cloister and the Hearth*. Ch. 93.

5 The green new broom sweepeth clean.

HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 1. (1546)

Ab, well I wot that a new broom sweepeth clean.

JOHN LYL, *Euphuus*, p. 89. (1579)

6 His palfrey was as brown as a berry.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 207. (c. 1386)

Thy nose is as brown as a berry.

JOHN TATHAM, *Love Crowns the End*. (1640)

7 For Warwick was a bug that fear'd us all.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 2.

8 A Big Butter-and-Egg Man.

TEXAS GUINAN, introducing from the floor of her night club in New York a generous stranger who, one night in 1924, paid all the cover charges and distributed \$50 bills to the entertainers, and who refused to reveal his name, remarking only that he was in the dairy produce business. The phrase became popular as a designation for a reckless spender or a financial "angel," and was used by George Kaufman as the title for a comedy produced in 1925.

C

9 Your cake is dough, and all your fat in the fire.

THOMAS BECON, *Prayers*, 277. (1559)

My cake is dough.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 145. (1594)

10

Set the cart before the horse.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

Others set carts before the horses.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 22.

To make the plough go before the horse.

JAMES I, *Letter to the Lord Keeper*, July, 1617.

It is folly to put the plough in front of the oxen.

(*Folie est mettre la charrue devant les bœufs*.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.

11 But catch who (that catch might).

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vii, l. 4422. (c. 1390)

They catch that catch may, keep and hold fast.

JOHN SKELTON, *Magnificence*, l. 1773. (1520)

There's catch as catch can, hit or miss, luck is all.

KANE O'HARA, *Midas*. Act ii, sc. 8. (1761)

12 Carthage should be destroyed. (*Delenda est Carthago*.)

MARCUS CATO, who ended every speech in the Roman Senate with the words, "*Ceterum censeo Carthaginem esse delendam*." (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. 27, sec. 1. The Greek is: Καρχηδόνα μὴ εἶναι.)

13

If I can give that Cerberus a sop, I shall be at rest for one day.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 1. Cerberus, in Roman mythology, is the three-headed dog which guards the entrance to the infernal regions. Whenever a person died, a cake was placed in his hand, to be used as a sop to Cerberus, so that the dead might pass without molestation.

To Cerberus they give a sop

His triple barking mouth to stop.

SWIFT, *On Poetry*, l. 213.

These realms huge Cerberus makes ring with his triple-throated baying, his monstrous bulk crouching in the cavern opposite. To him, seeing the snakes now bristling on his neck, the seer flung a morsel drowsy with honey and drugged meal. . . . The warder buried in sleep, Æneas wins the entrance, and swiftly leaves the bank of that stream whence none return. (*Melle soporatum et medicatis frugibus offam Obicit*.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 417.

14

'Tis as cheap sitting as standing.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

15

I believe he would make three bits of a cherry. (*Je croy qu'il feroit d'une cerise trois morceaux*.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 28.

The old rule of never to make two bites of a cherry.

WILLIAM MACINTYRE, *O'Doherty's Maxims*, 69. (1824)

Two Bites of a Cherry.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Title of story*.

- 1 Clear as a bell.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 203. (1670)
Clear as crystal.
UNKNOWN, *Cursor Mundi*, l. 376. (c. 1290)
As clear as the day.
MILES COVERDALE, *Christian State of Matrimony*. Sig. D 8. (1541)
Clearer than the noonday.
Old Testament: Job, xi, 17.
Is it not clearer than the sun at noon-day?
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, 66. (1579)
As clear as a whistle.
JOHN BYKON, *Epistle to Lloyd*. (1773)
- 2 Seeing the coast clear, . . . he sate him down.
THOMAS LODGE, *Rosalynde*. (1590)
Herod is now sent home. The coast is clear for the return of that holy family.
JOSEPH HALL, *Contemplations*, i, 6. (1612)
The coast was clear.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Nymphidia*. (1627)
- 3 Confusion worse confounded.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1. 996.
Confusion unconfus'd.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1117.
- 4 I seem to be the person marked for displeasure, and was almost literally sent to Coventry.
DAVID GARRICK, *Correspondence*. Vol. ii, p. 237.
The phrase is said to have originated during the Civil War in England, when doubtful officers were sent to the garrison at Coventry.
This again sent me to Coventry for the rest of the dinner.
MADAME D'ARBLAY, *Diary*. Vol. ii, p. 427.
Send them into everlasting Coventry.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.
- 5 Who covers thee discovers thee.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.
- 6 I warrant you lay abed till the cows came home.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 2. (1738)
You may resoloot till the cows come home.
JOHN HAY, *Banty Jim*.
- 7 As fruitful a place as any the crow flies over.
BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. ii.
- 8 What with her merry sporting, and good nourishing, I began to gather up my crumbs.
JOHN LELY, *Euphues*, p. 302. (1580) Meaning to be convalescent.
I am recovering and picking up my crums apace.
HOWELL, *Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 2, let. 1.
- 9 Young maids were as cold as cucumbers.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Cupid's Revenge*. Act i, sc. 1. (1615)
Cool as a cucumber could see
The rest of womankind.
JOHN GAY, *Poems*, ii, 278. (1720)
I rose as cool as a cucumber.
SIR WALTER SCOTT, *Journal*, 7 July, 1829.

- 10 Curfew shall not ring to-night!
ROSE HARTWICK THORPE, *Curfew Must Not Ring To-night*.
- 11 Cut and come again.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Pt. vii, l. 27.
- D
- 12 I do not know the lady, but damn her at a venture.
CHARLES LAMB, to an insufferable fellow-guest at a dinner, who was inquiring persistently as to Lamb's acquaintance with persons of note: "Do you know So-and-So? Do you know Thus-and-That? Do you know Miss —?" "No, madam, I do not," Lamb replied, "but damn her at a venture." (See LUCAS, *Charles Lamb*. Vol. i, p. 440.)
- 13 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man from Dan even unto Beersheba.
Old Testament: Judges, xx, 1.
- 14 After us the deluge. (Après nous le déluge.)
MADAME DE POMPADOUR, to LOUIS XV, after the French defeat at Rossbach, 5 Nov., 1757. The attribution is by J. B. D. Després, in an essay on Madame de Pompadour, in *Mémoires de Madame de Hausset*, p. xix. Sainte-Beuve and La Tour also attribute the saying to her, but LAROUSSE, *Fleurs Historiques*, attributes it to the King. It was original with neither, for it is an old French proverb cited in many collections, and usually applied to spendthrifts.
Where's Brummel? Dish'd. Where's Long Pole Wellesley? Diddled.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 77.
- 15 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet, for a testimony against them.
New Testament: Mark, vi, 11.
And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.
New Testament: Matthew, x, 14.
- E
- 17 I find a greater fault in myself in suffering another to cut the earth from under my feet.
GEOFFREY FENTON, *Bandello*, ii, 10. (1567)
The grass had been cut from under his feet.
GEORGE PETTIE, *Petite Pallace*, l. 121. (1576)
Thus will you cut the ground from 'neath his feet.
W. S. GILBERT, *Rosencranz and Guildenstern*.
- 18 Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.
DENNIS O'KELLY, owner of Eclipse, at Epsom, 3 May, 1769. (*Annals of Sporting*, ii, 271.)

¹ Beware how 'you give any edged tool
Unto a young child and unto a fool.
WILLIAM WAGNER, *Longer Thou Livest*. (1568)
It is not good jesting with edged tools.
STEPHEN GOSSON, *School of Abuse*, 57. (1579)
² It will cost nothing but a little elbow-grease.
UNKNOWN, *New Dict. Canting Crew*. (1590)
Elbow grease gives the best polish.
ROBERT FORSY, *Vocab. East Anglia*, 431.
³ "Now we are even," quoth Steven, when he
gave his wife six blows to one.
SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 20 Jan., 1711.

F

⁴ It is a far cry to Lochow.
SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 29, note. Lochow and
the adjacent districts formed the original
seat of the Campbells.
⁵ You may go farther and fare worse. (Nota
mala res optumast.)
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*, l. 63.
You might have gone further and fared worse.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4 (1546)
I may go farther and fare worse.
JAMES SHIRLEY, *Love in a Maze*. Act ii, sc. 2.
⁶ He findeth that surely bindeth.
JOHN BALZ, *Kynge Johan*, l. 1897. (c. 1540)
Then catch and hold while I may, fast bind, fast
find.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)
Fast bind, fast find;
A proverb never stale in thrifty mind.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
ii, sc. 5, l. 54. (1596)
⁷ The fat is in the fire.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)
All the fat's in the fire.
SMOLLETT, *The Reprisal*. Act i, sc. 2.
⁸ First come, first served.
HENRY BRINKLELOW, *Complaints of Roderick
Mors*. Ch. 17. (c. 1540); BEN JONSON, *Bar-
tholomew Fair*. Act ii, sc. 5. (1614)
Whoso that first to mill cometh, first grinds.
CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Tale: Prologue*, l. 389.
(c. 1386)

⁹ This is . . . as fit as a fiddle.
WILLIAM HAUGHTON, *English-Men for My
Money*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1616)
Looking fit and taut as a fiddle.
R. L. STVENSON, *Treasure Island*. Ch. 30.
¹⁰ His nose as flat as a cake beaten to his face.
ENASMUS, *Adagia*. (Udall, tr. 1542)
Beat all your feathers as flat as pancakes.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Roaring Girl*. Act
ii, sc. 1. (1611)

He has flattened his nose . . . as flat as a pancake.
STEELE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iii, ch. 27. (1758)
¹¹ Flat as a flounder.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Women Pleased*. Act ii, sc. 4.
(c. 1625)
He laid him a-squat as a flounder.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 27.
¹² This is a pretty flimsiam.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French
Lawyer*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1620)
They with a courtly trick or a flim-flam,
Do nod at me, whilst I the noddy am.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Works*. (1630)
¹³ I'll have a fling.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Rule a Wife and Have a Wife*.
Act iii, sc. 5. (1624)
¹⁴ Fresh and flourishing as the flowers in May.
LEWIS WAGER, *Mary Magdalene*. B. 1. (1566)
As fresh as flowers in May.
THOMAS HEYWOOD, *The Fair Maid of the West*.
Pt. ii, act i. (1531)
With sweetness fresh as any rose.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Troy Book*. Bk. v, l. 2837.
(1420)
That was right fair and fresh as morning rose.
SPENCER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto ix,
st. 36. (1590)
As fresh as a daisy.
EATON STANNARD BARRETT, *Heroine*, iii, 155.
(1815)
As fresh as any daisy.
DICKENS, *Crocket on the Hearth*. Ch. 2.
You are looking as fresh as paint.
F. E. SMEDLEY, *Frank Fairleigh*. Ch. 41. (1850)
¹⁵ In his own grease I made him fry.
CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 487.
(c. 1386)
Thus is he fried in his own grease.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Temple of Glass*, 14. (c. 1400)
Fat enough to be stewed in their own liquor.
THOMAS FULLER, *Holy and Profane States*,
p. 396. (1642)
I stew all night in my own grease.
NATHANIEL COTTON, *Virgil Travestie*, p. 35.
(1791)
Let them stew in their own juice.
BERNARDE, to Mr. Malet at Meaux, referring
to the French. (LABOUCHE, *Diary of a
Besieged Resident*.)
To live on their own juices. (Suo sibi suco vivont.)
PLAUTUS, *Capituli*, l. 81.
¹⁶ Out of the frying-pan into the fire. (Perven-
imus igitur de calcaria in carbonarium.)
TERTULLIAN, *De Carne Christi*. Ch. 6.
But as the flounder doth . . .
Leap out of the frying pan into the fire.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

Leap they like a flounder out of a frying-pan into the fire.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 179. (1557)

But I was saved, as is the flounder, when He leaptth from the dish into the fire

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk. xii, st. 28. (1591)

As Æsop's fishes, they leap from the frying-pan into the fire itself

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. 4, mem. 1 (1621)

As the saying is, the people who would avoid the slavery of freemen, which is smoke and appearance, has fallen under the tyranny of slaves, which is fire.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Sec. 569.

To leap out of the hall into the kitchen, or out of Christ's blessing into the warm sun.

JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*. Sig. 113 (1540)

The proverb refers to the haste of the congregation to leave the church after the benediction has been pronounced

Good king, thou must approve the common saw, That out of heaven's benediction comest To the warm sun!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 166

Out of God's blessing into the warm sun.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, bk. 3, ch. 4.

Motteux takes the saying to mean "Out of the trying pan into the fire," which is an error. "From better to worse" would be nearer its meaning.

I'll make the fur Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 278.

G

Higher than Gilderoy's kite.

Said to be an allusion to the high gallows on which a notorious robber, Patrick McGregor, alias Gilderoy, was hanged at Edinburgh, July, 1638, from which his body looked like a kite.

They hung him high aboon the rest, He was sae trim a boy;

There died the youth whom I loved best, My handsome Gilderoy.

UNKNOWN, *Gilderoy*. (PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. i, bk. iii, No. 12.) The greater the crime the higher the gallows was at one time a practical legal axiom.

Add to golden numbers golden numbers.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Patient Grissell*. Act i, sc. 1.

Gone, glimmering.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 2.

By all that's good and glorious.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2.

But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford.

JOHN BRADFORD, on seeing some criminals on

the way to execution, c. 1553. A traditional ascription. (See *Dictionary of National Biography*, vol. vi, p. 159.) The saying has been incorrectly attributed to John Bunyan and to John Wesley.

But for this whoreson cutting of throats, it goes a little against the grain.

DRAIDEN, *Amboyne*. Act i, sc. 1. (1673)

Hither, though much against the grain, The Dean has carried Lady Jane

SWIFT, *Works*. Vol. 14, p. 250 (c. 1730)

Which again, naturally, rubs against the grain of Mr. Bazzard.

DICKENS, *Edwin Drood*. Ch. 20.

I will go against the hair in all things, so I may please thee in any thing

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 394. (1580)

He is . . . merly against the hair

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 26. (1609)

The more he thought on't, the madder he grew,

Until he vowed by the great horn spoon, Unless they did the thing that was right,

He'd give them a licking, and that pretty soon

UNKNOWN, *French Claim* (McCARTY, *National Song Book*, 1, 222 1842)

Sez Mr. Foote,

"I should like to shoot

The holl gang, by the gret horn spoon!" sez he.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Debate in the Sennit*.

H

He waxed hail fellow with him.

WILLIAM HORMAN, *Vulgaria*, 148. (1519)

They would be hail fellow well-met with him.

THOMAS HECON, *Culechism*, 561 (c. 1550)

Hail fellow well met, all dirty and wet;

Find out, if you can, who's master, who's man.

SWIFT, *My Lady's Lamentation*.

If he be not fellow with the best king, thou shalt find the best king of good fellows

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 261.

The half is more than the whole. (Τὸ ἥμισυ τοῦ παντὸς πλεονεῖ αἰναι)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i, sec. 75.)

Fools! they know not how much the half exceeds the whole. (Νῆπιος, οὐδὲ ἴσασιν ὅσην πλεονεῖ ἥμισυ παντός.)

HERIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 40.

That's just, if the half shall judge the whole.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 13. (1546)

He is handsome that handsome does.

JOHN GAY, *Wife of Bath*, iii, 1. (1713)

Handsome is that handsome does.

GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 1. (1766)

Goodly is he that goodly doeth.

ANTHONY MUNDAY, *Sundry Examples*, 78. (1580)

He is proper that proper doth.

THOMAS DEKKER, *Shoemaker's Holiday*. Act ii, sc. 3. (1600)

1
"I say, old boy, where do you hang out?" Mr. Pickwick replied that he was at present suspended at the George and Vulture.

DICKENS, *The Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 30.

2
A harper is laughed at who plays always on the same string (*Citharædus Ridetur, chorda qui semper oberrat eadem*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 355

He should harp no more upon that string

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Works*, p. 40 (1557)

Harp not on that string, madam, that is past

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 364. (1592)

Not good it is to harp on the frayed string.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Bellerophon at Argos*, l. 479

"Harp and carp, Thomas!" she said,

"Harp and carp along wi' me"

UNKNOWN, *Thomas the Rhymer*.

3
John Jones may be described as one of the has beens.

WILLIAM HONE, *Every-Day Book*, ii, 820. (1826)

4
Over head and heels. (*Per caputque pedesque.*)

CATULLUS, *Carmina* Ode xvii, l. 9.

Over head and ears in love.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

5
From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 9. PUNY, *Historia Naturalis*, vii, 17; BLAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Honest Man's Fortune*, ii, 2, THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Mad World, My Masters*, i, 3, etc

From her little finger-tips to the topmost hair of her head. (*Usque ab ungulicula ad capillum summum.*)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 623. (Act v, sc. 1.)

6
And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter.

Old Testament: *Judges*, xv, 8.

7
Honey, you shall be well desired in Cyprus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 207.

8
By hook or crook

JOHN WYCLIFFE, *Controversial Tracts*. (c. 1380); HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 11, and many others: On certain manors tenants were authorized to take as much wood as they could gather by hook or crook, that is, as much of the underwood as could be cut with a hook

(billhook.), and as much of the loose timber as could be collected by means of a crook.

Nor will suffer this book

By hook ne by crook Printed for to be

JURY SKATTON, *Colyn (Coyte)*, l. 1239 (1574)

In hope her to attain by hook or crook.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Faerie Queene* Bk. iii, canto i, st. 17. (1596)

Which he by hook or crook has gather'd And by his own inventions father'd.

BUTLER, *Hudibras* Pt. iii, canto i, l. 109.

9
How not to do it.

DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

10
For 'tis all one a hundred years hence.

UNKNOWN, *Bagford Ballads*, ii, 722. (1675); A. W. PINERO, *Benefit of the Doubt*. Act ii.

A hundred years from now, dear heart,

We shall not care at all.

It will not matter then a whit,

The honey or the gall.

JOHN BENNETT, *In a Rose Garden*.

I

11
An inch in a miss is as good as an ell.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*. (1614)

An inch in missing is as bad as an ell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. (1732)

He was very near being a poet—but a miss is as good as a mile, and he always fell short of the mark.

SCOTT, *Journal*, 3 Dec. 1825.

A narrow shave, but a miss is as good as a mile.

BENNARD SHAW, *Arms and the Man*. Act i.

12
Give an inch and you'll take an ell.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

Give a knave an inch, he'll take an ell

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Works*, 168. (1630)

J

13
Ye may fly up to the roost with Jackson's hens.

UNKNOWN, *Misogonus*, iv, 2. (1577) To become bankrupt.

14
Let them all go to Jericho,

And ne'er be seen again

MERCURIUS AULICUS. (1648) (*Athenæum*, 14 Nov., 1874.)

15
The frolicsome company had begun to practise the ancient and now forgotten pastime of high jinks

SCOTT, *Guy Mannering* Ch. 36. High jinks was a game of forfeits, in which one was chosen by lot to perform some ridiculous task.

Captain Jinks.

CLYDE FRICH, title of play produced 1901, derived from an old song, "Captain Jinks, of the Horse Marines."

L

¹ "Lambe them, lads! lambe them!" a cant phrase derived from the fate of Dr. Lambe, an astrologer and quack, of the time of Charles I, who was knocked on the head by the rabble.

SCOTT, *Peveril of the Peak*, Ch. 42.

² Who in a row like Tom could lead the van,
Booze in the ken, or at the spellken hustle?
Who queer a flat? Who (spite of Bow-street's ban)

On the high toby-spice so flash the muzzle?
Who on a lark, with black-eyed Sal (his blowing),
So prime, so swell, so nutty, and so knowing?
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto xi, st. 19.

³ It's a long run that never turns.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 117. (1768)

It's a long lane that has no turning.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 237.

⁴ As large as life.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Lame Jervas*, Ch. 2. (1799)

As large as life and quite as natural.

CUTEBERT BEDE, *Verdant Green*, Ch. 6. (1853)

As large as life, and twice as natural.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*, Ch. 7. (1871)

⁵ The last, but not the least.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 343. (1580)

Though last, not least.

SPENSER, *Colin Clout*, l. 444. (1595)

Although the last, not least.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 1, 85. (1605)

⁶ Give me back my legions! (Legiones redde!)

EMPEROR AUGUSTUS, to the dead Quintilius Varus, after his defeat by Arminius. (SUTONIUS, *Twelve Cæsars: Augustus*, 23.)

⁷ The life of Riley.

The origin of this phrase has not been found. It perhaps originated from the song, "Is that Mr. Riley?" popular in the 90's. See APPENDIX.

My name is Kelly, but I'm living the life of Riley just the same.

HARRY PEASE and ED. G. NELSON, title and refrain of song. (1919)

⁸ Doctor Livingstone, I presume?

HENRY M. STANLEY, Stanley's greeting when he found David Livingstone in the heart of the African jungle, 10 Nov., 1871. For further account see APPENDIX.

M

⁹ Nor stare in a man's face, as if he had spied a mare's nest.

CASA, *Galateo*, iii, 1576. (Peterson, tr.)

What mare's nest hast thou found?

BAUDMONT and FLETCHER, *Bonduca*, v, 2. (1614)

He has found a mare's nest and laughs at the eggs.
D'URFEE, *Tales Tragic and Comical*, 216. (1704)

¹⁰ Tell that to the marines—the sailors won't believe it.

SCOTT, *Redgauntlet*, Ch. 13. Quoted as an old saying. TROLLOPE, *The Small House at Allington*. Right—that will do for the marines.

BYRON, *The Island*, Canto ii, st. 21.

Henceforth, whenever we cast doubt upon a tale that lacketh likelihood, we will tell it to the marines. If they believe it, it is safe to say it is true.

W. P. DUNN, English novelist, in the preface to his *The Tadpole of an Archangel*, *The Petrified Eye*, and *Other Stories* (1904), relates how Charles II said this to Samuel Pepys, after hearing a tall story about some flying fish. See also APPENDIX, p. 2283:4.

'E isn't one o' the reg'lar Line, nor 'e isn't one of the crew.

'E's a kind of a giddy harumfrodite—soldier an' sailor too!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Soldier an' Sailor Too*.

The marines have landed, and the situation is well in hand.

RICHARD HARDING DAVIS, *Cable*, from Panama, 1885.

¹¹ In the very midst of the matter. (In medias res.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 148. Horace is describing how Homer, in the *Odyssey*, begins "in medias res."

¹² I'm from Missouri; you've got to show me.

W. D. VANDIVER, Representative from Missouri in Congress. "Colonel Vandiver, at least, was the means by which the expression gained nation-wide and even world-wide currency."—*Literary Digest*, 28 Jan., 1922.)

¹³ Please, sir, I want some more. . . .

Oliver Twist has asked for more.

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*, Ch. 2.

¹⁴ Much of a muchness.

VANBRUGH and CIBBER, *The Provok'd Husband*, Act i, sc. 1. (1727)

They are all pretty much of a muchness.

CHARLES READE, *It Is Never Too Late to Mend*, Ch. 18.

¹⁵ Let us return to the sheep: i. e., to the subject. (Revenons à nos moutons.)

PIERRE BLANCHET, *La Force de Maître Pierre Patelin*, l. 1291. (c. 1460) Used also by Brucey in his *L'Avocat Patelin*, taken from Blanchet's play. In the play, a cloth-dealer prosecutes his shepherd for stealing some of his sheep, and employs the advocate Patelin, but perceives, as he is in the midst of his evidence, that the advocate is wearing a suit made of stolen cloth. He is so troubled by this that his mind keeps wandering from the stolen sheep to the stolen cloth, while the judge tries to keep him to his story by adjuring him, "*Revenons à nos moutons*." As *mouton* is French for both sheep and mutton, British waggery (or ignorance) has transformed the phrase into, "Let us stick to our muttons."

Let us get back to our sheep. (*Retournons à nos moutons.*)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. III, ch. 34.

18 Sick o' th' mulligrubs with eating chopt hay.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 77. (1678) SWIFT,
Polite Conversation. Dial. I. (1738)

N

1 Some say it's naughty, but it's really very nice.
UNKNOWN. English music-hall song, 1875.

It's naughty but it's nice.
UNKNOWN. (*Tattle*, 19 July, 1896, p. 2.)

She knew how to be "so naughty and so nice"
in the way that society in London likes and
never punishes.
OULDA, *Motels*. Ch. 15.

2 Neck or nothing; come down or I'll fetch you
down.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

3 And now is the time come to feather my nest.
UNKNOWN, *Respublica*. Act i, sc. 1. (1553)

How well I feathered my nest.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. II, ch. 17.

4 It was nuts to him to tell the guests.
HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogue*, iii, 102.
(1674) "Nuts," in the sense of something
pleasurable, was used by Fletcher, Marvell,
Cotton, and many others.

For oh, 'twas nuts to the Father of Lies.
THOMAS MOORE, *A Case of Libel*.

P

5 For now thou art in thy Pee and Kue.
THOMAS DEKKER, *Satiro-matrix*. (1602)

Bring in a quart of Maligo right true:
And look, you rogue, that it be Pee and Kew.
SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *Knave of Hearts*, I. 20.
(1612)

You must mind your P's and Q's.
HANNAH COWLEY, *Who's the Dupe?* Act 1,
sc. 2. (1779) The expression is said to derive
from the old custom of hanging up a slate
in a tavern with P. and Q. marked on it,
for pints and quarts, under which were
written the names of the customers, and
checks for the number of P's and Q's.

And I full five-and-twenty year
Have always been school-master here;
And almost all you know and see
Have learned their P's and Q's from me.
WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax's Tour in Search
of Consolation*.

6 The passive resistance of the Tolbooth-gate.
SCOTT, *The Heart of Midlothian*. Ch. 6. (1818)

7 Well then, o'er shoes, o'er boots. And in
for a penny, in for a pound.
EDWARD RAVENSCROFT, *The Canterbury Guests*.
Act V, sc. I. (1695)

In for a mill, in for a million.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *Experience*.

8 Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
R. H. BARHAM, *The Jockdaw of Rheims*. St. 8.

9 Pigs is Pigs.

ELLIS PARKER BUTLER. Title of story dealing
with guinea pigs.

Railway Porter (to old lady travelling with a
menagerie of pets): "Station Master say, Mum,
as cats is 'dogs', and rabbits is 'dogs', and so's
parrots; but this ere 'tortis' is a insect, so there
ain't no charge for it."

CHARLES KEENE, in *Punch*, 6 March, 1869.

10 As plain as a pike-staff.

SHERLOCKE, *Hotcher of Heresies*. (1565)

11 We cannot. (*Non possumus.*)

POPE CLEMENT VII, to Henry VIII, who de-
manded a divorce from Catherine of Aragon.
It has since been the formula of such refusals.

12 Practice makes perfect. (*Μαδρὴν ῥὲ ῥάν.*)

PERIANDER, his motto. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS,
Periander. Sec. 6.)

13 Every one heard that I'd written the book and
got it in the press. After that, I might have
been a gold-fish in a glass bowl for all the
privacy I got.

H. H. MUNRO (SAKI), *The Innocence of Regi-
nald*. (1904) Irvin Cobb used the phrase "No
more privacy than a gold-fish" in describing
his sojourn in a hospital, and is often credited
with its invention.

14 Such as he is, he's my prize-packet.

A. W. PINERO, *Preserving Mr. Panmure*. Act II.

Q

15 Whatever I tell you is on the Q. T.

UNKNOWN, *Talkative Man from Poplar*.
Broadside ballad, 1870.

16 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither
goest thou?
New Testament: John, xiii, 36. (*Quo vadis*,
Domine?—*Vulgate.*)

Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not
whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?
New Testament: John, xiv, 5.

Quo Vadis?

HENRYX SIENKIEWICZ. Title of novel.

R

17 Modified rapture.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act I.

18 Scratch the Russian, you will find the Tartar.
(*Grattez le russe, vous trouverez le tartare.*)
NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE, *Remark*, at St. Helena.

19 See HUO, *Le Rhin: Conclusion*, vii.
To recant. (*Palinodiam canere.*)
MACROBIUS, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 3.

²
To knit a rope of sand.
BACON, *Promus*. No. 778.
O woman, woman, thy vows are ropes of sand.
CORY, *Generous Enemies*, ii, 1.
I leave to my said children a great chest full of broken promises and cracked oaths; likewise a vast cargo of ropes made with sand.
UNKNOWN. (*Somers Tracts*, xlii, 144.)
For he a rope of sand could twist
As tough as learned Sorbonist,
And weave fine cobwebs, fit for skull
That's empty when the moon is full.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 137.
³
Till we be rotten can we not be ripe.
CHAUCER, *Reves Tale: Prologue*, l. 21. (c. 1386)
Soon ripe soon rotten. (Cito maturum cito putridum.)
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 10. (1546)
⁴
To have a Rowland for an Oliver.
EDWARD HALL, *Chronicles*, p. 266. (1548) A blow for a blow; tit for tat. Roland and Oliver were two of Charlemagne's Paladins, who fought for five days on an island in the Rhine, without either gaining the advantage. She will always have a Rowland for your Oliver.
JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 665.
England all Rowlands and Olivers bred.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 30.
S
^{4a}
As the saying is.
GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. (1707)
Repeated frequently throughout the play.
⁵
And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, . . . putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness.
Old Testament: *Leviticus*, xvi, 21. The word "Scapegoat" was employed in 1530 by Tindale as a translation of the Hebrew "Azazel." (*Vulgate*: caper emissarius.)
⁶
Thought I to myself, we shall never come off scot-free.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 15.
⁷
Up to the scratch.
WILLIAM HAZLETT, *The Fight*.
⁸
In season, out of season.
New Testament: *II Timothy*, iv, 2.
⁹
The second blow makes the fray; the second word makes the bargain.
FRANCIS BACON, *Colours of Good and Evil*.
¹⁰
And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites; and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Eph-

raimite? If he said, Nay; then said they unto him, say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan.
Old Testament: *Judges*, xii, 5, 6.
¹¹
It needs more skill than I can tell
To play the second fiddle well.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.
¹²
The real Simon Pure.
SUSANNAH CENTLIVE, *A Bold Stroke for a Wife*. Act v, sc. 1. (1710)
¹³
All in sunder it burst in six or in seven.
UNKNOWN, *Avowyn of Arthur*, 65. (c. 1340)
Set the world on six and seven.
CHAUCER, *Troilus*. Bk. iv, l. 622. (c. 1374)
There is a proverb, omnem jacere aliam, to cast at dice, by which is signified, to set all on six and seven.
ERASMUS, *Adagia*. (Udall, tr.) "Probably a fanciful alteration of *to set on cinque and six*, these being the two highest numbers."
—*Oxford Dictionary*.
And every thing is left at six and seven.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, ii, 2, 122. (1595)
Fair moon, to thee I sing,
Bright regent of the heavens;
Say, why is everything
Either at sixes or at sevens?
W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.
¹⁴
Slide, Kelly, slide!
J. W. KELLY. Title of popular song written in 1889, and referring to the prowess of Michael Kelly (1837-1894), of the Chicago and Boston baseball teams, as a base runner.
^{14a}
Zooks, he's up to snuff!
JOHN POOLE, *Hamlet Travestie*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1811)
¹⁵
I here lay *incog.* for at least three seconds; snug was the word.
RICHARD STRELL, *The Lover*, 11 March, 1714.
Away, away! take all your scaffolds down,
For snug's the word: My dear! we'll live in town.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 146. (1738)
Here Skugg lies snug As a bug in a rug.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Miss Georgiana Shipley*, 26 Sept., 1772.
¹⁶
A giddy son of a gum.
SWIFT, *The Battle of the Books*. (1697)
¹⁷
You're complaining to a stepmother. (Apud novercam querere.)
PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 314. (Act i, sc. 3.)
¹⁸
He 'as had a stinger.
JOHN FLITCHER, *Wid Without Money*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1639)
¹⁹
Tis a stinger.
THOMAS MITCHELL, *More Dissemblers Besides Women*. Act iii, sc. 2. (1657)

- ¹ The more thou stir it the worse it will be.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.
- ^{1a} "Must you stay? Can't you go?"
Legend to cartoon in *Prock*, 18 Jan., 1905, representing the French Governor of Madagascar speaking to the Russian Admiral Rodjestvensky, who had made a prolonged stay at Madagascar, while on his way to meet the Japanese fleet.
- ² Turn every stone. (Πάτρα κινῶναι πέτρας.)
EURIPIDES, *Heracleida*, l. 1002. An echo of the response given by the Delphian oracle to Polycrates, when he asked what would be the best method of finding a treasure buried by Mardonius, one of Xerxes' generals, on the field of Plataea. The oracle replied, Πάτρα λίσσε κινῶναι, "Turn every stone." (LEUTSCH AND SCHNEIDEWIN, *Corpus Pæramiographorum Græcorum*, i, 145.)
He will refuse no labour nor leave no stone unturned, to pick up a penny.
GILBERT WALKER, *Dice-Play*. (c. 1550)
- ³ Seldom mosseth the marblestone that men oft treadeth.
LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pas. x, l. 10. (1362)
The rolling stone never gathereth moss.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)
The stone that is rolling can gather no moss;
Who often removeth is sure of a loss.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Husbandry Lessons*. (1557)
- ⁴ Within a stone's throw of it.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 9.
- ⁵ With a favoring stream. (Secundo amni.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xiv, sec. 31.
- ⁶ To strive against the stream. (Dirigere brachia contra torrentum.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 89.
In vain it is to strive against the stream.
ROBERT GREENE, *Alphonsus*, i, l. (c. 1590)
- ⁷ Mr. Longman, who had struck me of a heap.
RICHARDSON, *Pamela*, ii, 119. (1740)
Struck me all of a heap.
SHEEDAN, *The Duenna*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- ⁸ Matters will go swimmingly.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 36.
- T
- ⁹ Let him take it or leave it. (Aut agat aut desistat.)
SUTONIUS, *Tiberius*. Ch. xxiv, sec. 2.
Take it or leave it.
THOMAS KILLIGREW, *Thomaso*. Act i, sc. 4, (1664)
- ¹⁰ Ha—what a devil have I caught—a Tartar?
AFERA BEEN, *Feign'd Courtiers*, Act iv, sc. 2. (c. 1680)

- I'm sure catching a husband is catching a Tartar.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Lady's Last Stake*. Act ii, l. 1.
A poor good-natur'd mean-spirited creature, as went out fishing for a wife one day, and caught a Tartar.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 80.
- ¹¹ "You're an amiably-disposed young man, I don't think," resumed Mr. Weller.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 38.
- ¹² Through thick and through thin.
CHAUCER, *The Reves Tale*, l. 148. (c. 1386)
Through thick and thin, both over Hill and Plain.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week ii, day 4. (Sylvester, tr. 1590.)
Through thick and thin, both over bank and bush.
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto i, st. 17. (1596)
I must follow him through thick and thin.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.
Spurred boldly on, and dashed through thick and thin.
DRAUDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 414.
Through perils of both wind and limb,
Through thick and thin she follow'd him.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 2, l. 370.
And all agog
To dash through thick and thin.
COWPER, *John Gilpin*. St. 10.
- ¹³ Not to be handled with a pair of tongs.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 34. (1639)
Without a pair of tongs no man will touch her.
UNKNOWN, *Wit Restor'd*, 159. (1658)
I will not touch her with a pair of tongs.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2649.
- ¹⁴ Touch me not.
New Testament: John, xx, 17. (Noli me tangere.—Vulgate.)
- ¹⁵ To touch to the quick. (Χρῆ τοῦτο μὴ χαλῶναι τὸν πόδα.)
SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 786.
- ¹⁶ One good turn asketh another.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)
One good turn deserves another.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act iii, sc. 2. (1647)
- U
- ¹⁷ I had her in my power—up a tree, as the Americans say.
THACKERAY, *Major Gahagan*. Ch. 5.
- ¹⁸ Perceptively intense and consummately utter. They are indeed jolly utter.
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act ii.
Oh, so all-but!
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act ii.
- W
- ¹⁹ The thing passed off like water from a duck's back.
MACGONN, *O'Doherty's Maxims*. 128. (1824)

1 Not to speak it profanely.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 34.

2 Here's metal more attractive.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 116.

3 Let the galled jade wince, our withers are
unbowed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 253.

4 Now might I do it pat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 73.

5 How absolute the knave is! we must speak
by the card, or equivocation will undo us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 148.

6 We'll put the matter to the present push.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 318.

7 The phrase would be more german to the
matter, if we could carry cannon by our
sides.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 165.

8 A hit, a very palpable hit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 292.

9 God save the mark!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 56.

10 If he fall in, good night!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 194.

This wicked world was once my dear delight;
Now all my conquests, all my charms, good
night!

POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 225.

11 Nay, I will; that's flat.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 218.

I'll not march through Coventry with them,
that's flat.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 42.

That's flat.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 102.

12 I know a trick worth two of that.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 41.

13 Not an inch further.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 117.

14 Show it a fair pair of heels.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 53.

15 I sent him Bootless home.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 66.

16 Let me tell the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 66.

17 Away, you scullion! you rampallion! you
fustilarian!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 63.

18 I'll tickle your catastrophe.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 66.

19 With all appliances and means to boot.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 29.

20 Most forcible Feeble.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 179.

21 Under which king, Besonian? speak, or die.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 117.

Recruits sent from Spain to Rome were
called *besogni*, because they were in need
of everything, from the Italian *bisogno*,
need.

Great men oft die by vile bezonians.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 134.

Base and pilfering besognios and marauders.

SCOTT, *The Monastery*. Ch. 16.

22 To this gear the sooner the better.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 17.

23 A fig for Peter!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 67.

Figs for thy friendship!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 60.

24 We will fall for it?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 128.

25 Thou shalt see me at Philippi.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l.

284. This is the warning addressed to Brutus
by the ghost of Caesar. The story is told by
Plutarch (*Lives: Caesar*, Ch. 69), where the
phantom says, "I am thy evil genius, Bru-
tus, and thou shalt see me at Philippi." ('Ο
αἰς, ὁ Πάρις, δαίμων κακὸς ἔχει δὲ με κατὰ
Φιλίππους.)

26 Bell, book, and candle shall not drive me
back.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 12.

27 May's new-fangled mirth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 106.

More new-fangled than an ape.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1,
l. 152.

Some [glory] in their garments, though new-
fangled ill.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xci.

28 The rational hind Costard.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc.
2, l. 123.

29 Bon, bon, fort bon! Friscian a little scratched,
'twill serve.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 31.

- ¹ Master, let me take you a button-hole lower.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 706. (1592)
- I'll bring him a button-hole lower.
JAMES SHIRLEY, *Triumph of Peace*. (1634)
- We . . . took your grantees down a peg.
SAMUEL BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Bk. ii, canto 2, l. 522. (1664)
- To take a peg lower.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 189. (1670)
- I must take her down a peg or so.
MRS. FRANCES SHERIDAN, *The Dupe*. Act iv, sc. 4. (1760)
- ² Coigne of vantage.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 6, l. 7.
- ³ At one fell swoop.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 219.
- ⁴ Say that I said so.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 2, 195.
- ⁵ I will presently to Saint Luke's: there, at the moated grange, resides this dejected Mariana.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1, 276.
- Mariana in the moated grange.
TENNYSON, *Motto: Mariana*.
- ⁶ My business in this state
Made me a looker on here in Vienna.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 318.
- ⁷ What 'a mine is yours and what is yours is mine.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 543.
- ⁸ Nay, but I bar to-night: you shall not gauge me
By what we do to-night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 2, 208.
- ⁹ From the four corners of the earth they come.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, ii, 7, 39.
- From the four corners of the world do haste.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 2. (Sylvester, tr.)
- ¹⁰ It will go hard with poor Antonio.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 293.
- ¹¹ Now, infidel, I have you on the hip.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1, 334.
- ¹² You Banbury cheese!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 130. Bardolph is speaking to Slender, and has in mind the proverb, "As thin as Banbury cheese."
- ¹³ We burn daylight.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 54.

- ¹⁴ Shall we wag?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 238.
- Let us wag, then.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 101.
- ¹⁵ This is the short and the long of it.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 60. (1600)
- This is the short and the long, and the sum of all.
THOMAS NASH, *Death of Martin Mar-Prelate*. (1589)
- ¹⁶ O, understand my drift.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 251.
- ¹⁷ I will smite his noddles.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 128.
- ¹⁸ I can not tell what the dickens his name is.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 19.
- ¹⁹ A man of my kidney.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 117.
- ²⁰ God speed, fair Helena! whither away?
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 180.
- ²¹ Masters, spread yourselves.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 19.
- ²² O spite! O hell! I see you all are bent
To set against me for your merriment.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 145.
- You all did see that on the Lupercal
I thrice presented him a kingly crown,
Which he did thrice refuse.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 100.
- "You all" is the Southern plural for you.
UNKNOWN, *Nashville Banner*, 24 July, 1921.
- ²³ I'll go with thee, cheek by jole.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 338.
- ²⁴ Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 247.
- Mince the matter.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote: Author's Preface*.
- ²⁵ But they must blab.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 29.
- ²⁶ 'Tis neither here nor there.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 59.
- ²⁷ It makes us, or it mars us.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 4.

¹ Shall I seem crest-fall'n in my father's sight?
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 188.

² A knot you are of damned blood-suckers.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iii, sc. 3, l. 6.

³ Welcome, my lord: I dance attendance here.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iii, sc. 7, l. 56.

⁴ I am not in the vein.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 122.

⁵ Tetchy and wayward.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iv, sc. 4, l. 168.

⁶ I think there be six Richmonds in the field.
Five have I slain to-day instead of him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 4, l. 12.
Hence: "Another Richmond in the field."

⁷ Nay, if thy wits run the wild-goose chase, I have done.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 75. (See Persius, iii, 61: An passim sequeris corvos testa que lutoque.)

Why do you lead me a wild-goose chase?
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. i, ch. 6.

⁸ I'll not budge an inch.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*: Induction. Sc. 1, l. 13.

⁹ Sir, give him head: I know he'll prove a jade.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 249.

¹⁰ That's but a cavil.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 392.

¹¹ Fie, doff this habit, shame to your estate,
An eye-sore to our solemn festival.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 102.

¹² Nay, I have ta'en you napping, gentle love.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 46.

¹³ From the still-ver'd Bermoothes.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 219.

¹⁴ We know what belongs to frippery.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 226.

¹⁵ How earnest thou in this pickle?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 281.

Stew'd in brine, smarting in lingering pickle.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 66.

¹⁶ Say, wall-eyed slave.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 44.

¹⁷ Our firebrand brother, Paris, burns us all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 110.

¹⁸ I have them at my fingers' ends.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 83.

¹⁹ Faith, I can cut a caper.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 129.

²⁰ 'Tis in grain, sir, 'twill endure wind and weather.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 256.

²¹ Westward-ho!
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 146. Used by Charles Kingsley as title of novel.

²² Hob, nob, is his word: give 't or take 't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 262.

²³ Anon, sir, I'll be with you again.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 131.

²⁴ What is 't that you took up so gingerly?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 70.

²⁵ And if it please you, so: if not, why, so.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 137.

IV—Familiar Sayings: Americanisms

See also under America

²⁶ How old is Ann?
UNKNOWN. In the *New York Press*, October 16, 1903, appeared the following problem: "Mary is 24 years old. She is twice as old as Ann was when she was as old as Ann is now. How old is Ann now?"

²⁷ His name was George F. Babbitt, and . . . he was nimble in the calling of selling houses for more than people could afford to pay.
SMOLLAH LEWIS, *Babbitt*, p. 2. (1922)

²⁸ Who hit [or struck] Billy Patterson?
It has been impossible to verify any of the stories which purport to explain this expression. One story is to the effect that in a row at the corner of Baltimore and Charles Streets, Baltimore, a man named Billy Patterson was struck by somebody and went around inquiring "Who hit me?" till it became a joke. Another is that a student at a medical college died from fright during a bazing some eighty years ago, after being struck a mock blow, and at the inquest the great question was "Who struck Billy Patterson?" until it developed that no one had really struck him. Still another version places the locale at Lancaster, Pa.

¹ It's "bold," it's "clever" and it's "cute,"
And so is this my blurb.

GELETT BURGESS, *Burgess Unabridged*, p. 7.
Blurb: an inspired testimonial; a sound like a publisher.

² Are you a bromide?

GELETT BURGESS. Title of essay. (*Smart Set*, April, 1906.)

Bromides and Sulphites.

GELETT BURGESS. Two words coined in 1907, the first to indicate the majority of mankind, who all think and talk alike, the latter the select minority who "eliminate the obvious from their conversation."

³ Nothing doing. That's just "baloney." Everybody knows I can't lay bricks.

ALFRED E. SMITH, at the laying of the cornerstone of the New York State Office Building, when asked to permit a motion picture showing him actually laying the brick. His secretary states that "it is impossible to say exactly when the Governor first used the expression 'baloney.'"

I am for gold dollars against baloney dollars. I am for experience against experiment.

ALFRED E. SMITH, *Editorial*, *New Outlook*, Dec., 1933, referring to the devaluation experiments of the F. D. Roosevelt administration.

⁴ Bonehead.

CHARLES DRYDEN, reviving an old word, in newspaper article describing the famous play in which Fred Merkle, first baseman of the New York Giants, failed to touch second base in the deciding game of the 1908 championship series, at Polo Grounds, New York City, 23 Sept. The error lost the game for the Giants, and a riot followed. (See SULLIVAN, *Our Times*. Vol. iii, p. 541.)

⁵ The practice for which W. E. Woodward, in a novel [*Bunk*] published in 1923, invented the word "debunking."

F. L. ALLEN, *Only Yesterday*, p. 236.

Bunk is mental junk.

GEORGE W. LYON and O. F. PAGE. A definition submitted simultaneously by these two men, strangers to each other, in a contest sponsored by *The Forum*, Sept., 1927, p. 449.

⁶ I acknowledge the corn.

CHARLES A. WICKLIFFE, of Kentucky, in debate in House of Representatives in 1828. (Dr VERR, *Americanisms*.)

⁷ Gibson has drawn the true American girl. He is the American Du Maurier. . . . As soon as the world saw Gibson's ideal it bowed down in adoration, saying: "Lo, at last the typical American girl." . . . The girls themselves held her as their portrait and strove

to live up to the likeness. Thus did nature follow in the footsteps of art and thus did the Gibson girl become legion.

UNKNOWN. *Editorial*, *New York World*, 1896.

⁸ What things we see when we don't have a gun!
UNKNOWN. *Troy (N. Y.) Times*, 26 Dec., 1883.

¹⁰ They say that the lady from Philadelphia, who is staying in town, is very wise. Suppose I go and ask her what is best to be done?

LUCRETIA P. HALE, *Peterkin Papers*. Ch. 1.

¹¹ Another phrase, which often glides in music from the lip,
Is one of fine significance and beauty, "Let her rip!"

PARK BENJAMIN, *Hard Times*.

¹² Mollycoddies instead of vigorous men.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Cambridge, Mass., 23 Feb., 1907.

The large mollycoddle vote—the people who are soft physically and morally.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Autobiography*. Ch. 7. When asked to define mollycoddle, Roosevelt quoted Herodotus (*History*. Bk. ii, sec. 35); who, describing the habits of the Egyptians, writes: ὁψεσθαι αὐτὸν γυναικὸς ὀφθαλμοῖς καὶ ἀνδρὸς καθήκοντα.

Hold him up to scorn as a mollycoddle and a milksop.

THACKERAY, *English Humorists: Fielding*.

¹³ Don't throw a monkey-wrench into the machinery!

PHILANDER JOHNSON, *Shooting Stars*. (See *Everybody's Magazine*, May, 1920.)

¹⁴ Nifty! (short for magnificent).

BRET HARTE, *The Tale of a Pony*.

¹⁵ Andrew Jackson, Esq., proved a bill of sale from Hugh McGary to Gasper Mansker, for a negro man, which was O. K.

Archives of Sumner County, Tenn., 6 Oct., 1790. This has long been held to be the first recorded use of O.K., but James Parton suggested in 1859 (*Life of Andrew Jackson*, vol. 1, p. 136) that O.K. was a misreading of O.R., Order Recorded, and recent investigation has proved this to be the case. Woodrow Wilson preferred to believe that it derived from a Choctaw word, "Okeh," meaning "It is so," and wrote it in that form on papers which had his approval. But the actual origin of the term is quite uncertain.

The People is Oll Korrekt.

Wording of a banner displayed at a Harrison and Tyler meeting at Urbana, Ohio, 15 Sept., 1840 (See Columbus, Ohio, *Dispatch*, 3 Sept., 1933.)

¹⁶ It depends upon whose ox is gored.

Table 8, in NOAH WEBSTER'S *American Spelling Book*, is called *The Partial Judge*, in which

an ox is gored by a bull. The expression is said to have originated from this.

1 Stuffed shirt.

Attributed to FAY TEMPLETON, who chuckled it at a plunger named John Gates, about 1899, meaning a tremendous nobody

2 Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thusness?

ARTEMUS WARD, *Moses, the Sassy*.

3 But the following year struck her smiling career With a dull and a sickening thud!

GUY WETMORE CARRYL, *Red Riding Hood*.

4 The Total Depravity of Inanimate Things.

KATHERINE KENT WALKER. Title of essay, *Atlantic Monthly*, Sept., 1864.

5 We are bound toward the scuppers,
And the time has come to act,
Or we'll both be on our uppers
For a fact!

GUY WETMORE CARRYL, *How a Cat Was Annoyed and a Poet Was Booted*.

6 As you are not prepared, as the Americans say, to go the whole hog, we will part good friends.

FREDERICK MARRIAT, *Japhet*, Ch. 54. (1836) *Notes and Queries* (27 Sept., 1851) says the phrase is of Irish origin, where a shilling is called a "hog," so that "To go the whole hog" means to spend a whole shilling. An editorial writer on the *Democratic Press*, of Philadelphia, claims to have used it in the summer of 1837. See the *Arkansas Advocate*, 21 Aug., 1835.

7 Gone where the woodbine twineth.

JAMES FISK. At Congressional investigation of Black Friday, (Sept., 1869), referring to the money he had lost in the attempt to corner gold. When asked what the phrase meant, he is said to have answered, "Up the spout."

PROVIDENCE

See also Destiny; Fate; War; and Providence

I—Providence: Definitions and Apothegms

7a The ways of Heav'n are dark and intricate,
Puzzled in mazes, and perplex'd with errors;
Our understanding traces them in vain,
Lost and bewild'rd in the fruitless search;
Nor sees with how much art the windings run,
Nor where the regular confusion ends.

ADDISON, *Cato*, Act I, sc. 1.

8 Providence labors with quaint instruments,
dilapidating Troy by means of a wooden rocking-horse, and loosing sin into the universe through a half-eaten apple.

JAMES BRANCH CABELL, *Cream of the Jest*, p. 87.

9 He does not, like Bolingbroke, patronise Providence.

CARYLE, *Essays: Voltaire*.

10 Providence has been called the baptismal name of Chance, but a devout person would say that Chance is a nickname of Providence. (Quelqu'un disait que la Providence était le nom de baptême du Hasard, quelque dévot dira que le Hasard est un sobriquet de la Providence.)

CHAMFORT, *Maximes et Pensées*, Pt. 1.

11 Providence has a wild, rough, incalculable road to its end, and it is of no use to try to whitewash its huge, mixed instrumentalities, or to dress up that terrific benefactor in a clean shirt and white neckcloth of a student in divinity.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

A pistareen-Providence, which, whenever the good man wants a dinner, makes that somebody shall knock at his door, and leave a half-dollar.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

12 What is the operation we call Providence? There lies the unspoken thing, present, omnipresent. Every time we converse we translate it into speech.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

13 Providence has many different aspects. (Πολλὰ μορφαὶ τῶν δαιμονίων.)

EURIPIDES, *Alceſtis*, l. 1159.

But they that are above

Have ends in everything.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Maid's Tragedy*. Act v, sc. 4.

14 Why doth IT so and so, and ever so,
This viewless, voiceless Turner of the Wheel?

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts: Fore Scene: Spirit of the Pities*.

15 The ways of the Gods are full of Providence. (Τὰ τῶν θεῶν ποταίαι πᾶσι.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. ii, sec. 3.

16 The lap of providence.

HUMPHREY PRIDEAUX, *Directions to Churchwardens*, p. 105.

17 Providence provides for the provident.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 828.

18 Call it Nature, Fate, Fortune; all these are names of the one and selfsame God. (Naturam voca, fatum, fortunamque; sunt omnia unius et ejusdem Dei nomina.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*, Bk. iv, sec. 8.

19 Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge That no king can corrupt.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 100.

For every event is a judgment of God. (Denn aller Ausgang ist ein Gottesurtheil.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act I, sc. 7, l. 32.

He bears the judgment of the King of kings.

TEXTYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 801.

There are many scapegoats for our sins, but the most popular is providence.

MARK TWAIN, *More Tramps Abroad*.

II—Providence: Its Power

When a storm bloweth, sent of the gods, we needs must endure it, toiling without complaint. (*Θέσσης δὲ πνεύματος οὐρανόθεν ἔλθοντος καύροντος δυνάμεως.*)

ÆSCHYLUS (?), *Fragments*. Frag. 246.

Heaven's all-subduing will
With good, the progeny of ill,
Attempereth every state below.

MARK AKENSIDE, *Ode on the Winter Solstice*.

The rich man in his castle,
The poor man at his gate,
God made them, high or lowly,
And ordered their estate.
CICIL FRANCES ALEXANDER, *All Things Bright*.

Providence cares for every hungry mouth.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Jerusalem's Fancies: The Eagle*.

If heaven send no supplies,
The fairest blossom of the garden dies.
WILLIAM BROWNE, *Visions*. Ch. 5.

'Tis Providence alone secures
In every change, both mine and yours.
COWPER, *A Fable: Moral*.

O thou, whose certain eye foresees
The fix'd events of fate's remote decrees.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 627. (Pope, tr.)

He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 45.

The Bail no question makes of Ayes and Noes,
But Here or There as strikes the Player goes;
And He that toss'd you down into the Field,
He knows about it all—HE knows—HE knows!

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát*, 70. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line
Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of it

OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát*, 71. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Divine power plays with human affairs. (Ludit in humanis divina potentia rebus.)

OVIN, *Epistola ex Pontica*. Bk. iv, epla. 3, l. 49.

Go, wiser thou! and in thy scale of sense
Weigh thy opinion against Providence;
Call imperfection what thou fanciest such;
Say, here he gives too little, there too much;
Destroy all creatures for thy sport or gust,
Yet cry, if man's unhappy, God's unjust.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 113.

He putteth down one and setteth up another.
Old Testament: Psalms, lxxv, 7.

It is not so with Him that all things knows
As 'tis with us that square our guess by shows;

But must it is presumption in us when
The help of heaven we count the act of men.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 152.

There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 10.

O God, thy arm was here;
And not to us, but to thy arm alone,
Ascribe we all!
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 8, l. 111.

But He, that hath the steerage of my course,
Direct my sail!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 112.

Arming myself with patience
To stay the providence of some high powers
That govern us below.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 106.

A greater power than we can contradict
Hath thwarted our intents.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 153.

Every drunken skipper trusts to Providence.
But one of the ways of Providence with drunken skippers is to run them on the rocks.
BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House*. Act iii.

He maketh kings to sit in sovereignty;
He maketh subjects to their power obey;
He pulleth down, he setteth up on high;
He gives to this, from that he takes away;
For all we have is his: what he list do he may.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto ii, st. 41.

The mighty power of the gods ordains it.
(Cælestium vis magna jubet.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vii, l. 432.

Events of all sorts creep or fly exactly as God pleases.

COWPER, *Letter to Lady Hesketh*, 11 June, 1792.

See also GOD; MAN PROPOSES BUT GOD DISPOSES.

III—Providence: Its Beneficence

- 1 Confide ye aye in Providence,
For Providence is kind:
An' bear ye a' life's changes
Wi' a calm an' tranquil mind.
Tho' pressed and hemmed on every side,
Ha'e faith, an' ye'll win through;
For ilka blade o' grass
Keeps its ain drap o' dew.
JAMES BALLANTINE, *Its Ain Drap o' Dew*.
"Oh! pilot, 'tis a fearful night,
There's danger on the deep!
I'll come and pace the deck with thee,
I do not dare to sleep."
"Go down!" the sailor cried, "go down!
This is no place for thee;
Fear not, but trust in Providence,
Wherever thou mayst be."
THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *The Pilot*.
2 Judge not the Lord by feeble sense,
But trust Him for His grace;
Behind a frowning Providence
He hides a smiling face.
COWPER, *Light Shining Out of Darkness*.
3 We sometimes had those little rubs which
Providence sends to enhance the value of
its favours.
GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 1.
4 We ought to feel deep cheerfulness, as I may
say, that a happy Providence kept it from
being any worse.
HARDY, *Far from the Madding Crowd*. Ch. 8.
5 Behind the dim unknown,
Standeth God within the shadow, keeping
watch above his own.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 8.
6 The lot assigned to every man is suited to
him, and suits him to itself.
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iii, sec. 4.
God gives to ev'ry man
The virtue, temper, understanding, taste,
That lifts him into life, and lets him fall
Just in the niche he was ordain'd to fill.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 789.
7 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing?
and one of them shall not fall on the ground
without your Father.
New Testament: *Matthew*, xi, 29.
He that doth the ravens feed,
Yea, providently caters for the sparrow,
Be comfort to my age!
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 43.
There's a special providence in the fall of a spar-
row. If it be now, 't is not to come; if it be not
to come, it will be now; if it be not now, yet it
will come: the readiness is all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 230.

- 8 Eye me, blest Providence, and square my trial
To my proportion'd strength.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 329.
9 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor
the moon by night.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxi, 6.
10 Come wealth or want, come good or ill,
Let young and old accept their part,
And bow before the Awful Will,
And bear it with an honest heart.
TRACKERAY, *The End of the Play*.
11 So, darkness in the pathway of Man's life
Is but the shadow of God's providence,
By the great Sun of Wisdom cast thereon;
And what is dark below is light in Heaven.
WHITTIER, *Towler*, l. 79.
12 While There I seek, protecting Power,
Be my vain wishes stilled;
And may this consecrated hour
With better hopes be filled.
HELEN MARIA WILLIAMS, *Trust in Providence*.
13 We rather think, with grateful mind sedate,
How Providence educeth, from the spring
Of lawless will, unlooked-for streams of good,
Which neither force shall check nor timeabate.
WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. iii,
No. 4. Of Henry VIII.

PRUDENCE

See also Discretion

I.—Prudence: Definitions

- 14 By prudence, which the Greeks call *φρόνησις*,
we understand the practical knowledge of
things to be sought, and of things to be
avoided. (Prudentiam enim, quam Græci
φρόνησις dicunt, aliam quamdam intellegimus,
quæ est rerum expetendarum fugieodarumque
scientia.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 43, sec. 153.
I prefer silent prudence to loquacious folly. (Malo
indisertam prudentiam, quam loquacem stulti-
tiam.)
CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. iii, sec. 35.
15 Prudence is God taking thought for oxen.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.
16 The greatest good is prudence; a more
precious thing even than philosophy; for
it spring all the other virtues.
EPICURUS, *Letter to Menæceus*. (DIOGENES
LAËRTIUS, *Epicurus*. Bk. x, sec. 132.)
17 That man is prudent who neither hopes nor
fears anything from the uncertain events of
the future.
ANATOLE FRANCE, *The Procurator of Judæa*.

¹ Wise venturing is the most commendable part of human prudence.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 245.

² One has no protecting power save prudence. (Nullum numen habes si sit prudentia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 365; sat. xiv, l. 315.

No divinity is absent if Prudence is present. (Nullum numen abest si sit Prudentia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 365. Adapted.

II—Prudence: Apothegms

³ Prudence is of no service unless it be prompt.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*: Pt. I, bk. 6. *Promptitudo*.

⁴ Hearken with your ears that ye may know prudence.

Apocrypha: Baruch, iii, 9. (Douay.)

⁵ Early and provident fear is the mother of safety.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, on the Unitarian petition, 11 May, 1792. See under FEAR.

For those that fly may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 3, l. 245. See under DISCRETION for other quotations.

⁶ Achilles, though invulnerable, never went to battle but completely armed.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

⁷ Precaution is better than cure. (Præstat cautela quam medela.)

COKE, *Institutes*.

Prevention is the daughter of intelligence.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Letter to Sir Robert Cecil*, 10 May, 1593.

⁸ The cautious seldom err.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. iv, ch. 23.

⁹ Chance fights ever on the side of the prudent. (Πάντα γὰρ ἐκπαρόθεν ευμάρχει τῷ πρῶτῳ.)

EURIPIDES, *Phœnix*. Frag.

¹⁰ One virtue he had in perfection, which was prudence—often the only one that is left us at seventy-two.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 2.

¹¹ Every one stretcheth his legs according to his coverlet.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

He who does not stretch himself according to the coverlet finds his feet uncovered. (Wer sich nicht nach der Decke streckt, dem bleiben die Füße unbedeckt.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Reimen*, iii.

I shall cut my coat after my cloth.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 8. (1546)

See also under ADAPTABILITY.

¹² Prudence is always in season. (La prudence est toujours de saison.)

MOLIERE, *Dépit Amoureux*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 8.

¹³ Prudence is the first thing to desert the wretched. (Miseros prudentia prima relinquit.)

OVIO, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 12, l. 47.

¹⁴ The prudent man looketh well to his going.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 15.

¹⁵ As he is slow he is sure.

STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 140. See also under CERTAINTY.

¹⁶ I won't quarrel with my bread and butter.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

¹⁷ It becomes a wise man to try negotiation before arms. (Omnia prius experiri verbis quam armis sapientem decet.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 19.

III—Prudence: Look Before You Leap

¹⁸ Look ere thou leap, whose literal sense is, Do nothing suddenly or without advisement.

WILLIAM TYNDALE, *The Obedience of a Christian Man*, 304. (1528)

Look ere you leap.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2. (1546)

¹⁹ Look ere you leap, see ere you go,

It may be for thy profit so.

THOMAS TUBSER, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*. Ch. 56. (1573)

²⁰ He that looketh not before he leapeth

May chance to stumble before he sleepeth.

WILLIAM PAINTER, *Palace of Pleasure*, iii, 53. (1567)

²¹ Thou shouldst have looked before thou hadst leapt.

BEN JONSON, *Eastward Hoe*. Act v, sc. 1. (1605)

²² Let every man look before he leaps.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 14. (1615)

²³ 'Tis good to look before thou leap.

MARTIN PARKER, *An Excellent New Medley*. (*Roxburghe Ballads*. 1643.)

²⁴ Try therefore before you trust; look before you leap.

JOHN TRAPP, *Commentaries: I Peter*. (1660)

Trapp traces the saying back to St. Bernard.

²⁵ Look before you ere you leap,

For as you sow, ye are like to reap.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 2, l. 501. (1664)

²⁶ I love to look before I leap.

STEELE, *Tender Husband*. Act iii, sc. 2. (1705)

- 1
Look twice before you leap.
CHARLOTTE BROWNÉ, *Shirley*. Ch. 9. (1849)
- 2
Always wise men go back for to leap the further.
UNKNOWN, *Melusine*. Ch. 20. (14th century French romance.)
- One must draw back to leap the better. (Il faut reculer pour mieux sauter.)
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 38.

IV—Prudence: Make Haste Slowly

- 3
Make haste slowly. (*Exhibe speditur*.)
CÆSAR AUGUSTUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. x, ch. 11, sec. 5.) Aulus Gellius says that the Emperor used these two Greek words in conversation and in his letters, "by which he recommended that to accomplish a result we should use at once the promptness of energy and the delay of carefulness." Suetonius (*Lives of the Cæsars: The Deified Augustus*, xxv, 4) attributes to him the familiar Latin form, "Festina lente." Franklin used it in *Poor Richard*, April, 1744. The German form is, "Eile mit Weile."

Hasten slowly. (Hâtez-vous lentement.)

BOILEAU, *L'Ari Poétique*. Canto i, l. 171.

- 6
Festination may prove precipitation; deliberating delay may be wise cunctation.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. i, sec. 33. Paraphrasing Cæsar Augustus.

- 8
He hasteth well that wisely can abide.
CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibeus*. Sec. 13.
Quoted as a proverb, and used also in *Troilus and Criseyde*, bk. i, l. 956.

V—Prudence: Two Strings to the Bow

- 7
I will well that every man be amorous and love, but that he have two strings on his bow.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 57. (c. 1477)
'Tis true no lover has that pow'r
To enforce a desperate amour,
As he that has two strings to his bow,
And burns for love and money too.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 1.

- 8
I hope you will remember that who seeketh two strings to one bow, he may shoot strong but never straight.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *Letter to James VI.* (Letters. No. 10. 1585)

Yes, I had two strings to my bow; both golden ones, egad! and both cracked.

FIELDING, *Love in Several Masques*. Act v, sc. 13.

- 10
You have many strings to your bow.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

- 11
Have more strings to thy bow than one; it is safe riding at two anchors.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 116. (1579)

- 12
In the stormy night it is well that anchors twain be let down from the swift ship.

PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode vi, l. 100.

A ship is safer when two cables hold it, and an anxious mother, if she rear twins, has less to dread. (Nam melius duo defendunt retinacula navim, Tutius et geminos anxia mater alit.)
PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 22, l. 41.

Good riding at two anchors, men have told,
For if one fail, the tother may hold.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

- 13
I think it better to have two strings to my bow. (Commodius esse opinor duplici spe utier.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 603. (Act iv, sc. 2.)

I will well that every man be amorous and love but that he have two strings on his bow.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Jason*, 57. (c. 1477)

It is always good for one to have two strings to his bow.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 6. (1578)

So that every man lawfully ordained must bring a bow which hath two strings, a title of present right and another to provide for future possibility or chance.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity*. Bk. v, ch. 80. (1597)

A wise man's bow goes with a two-fold string.

JOHN DAY, *He of Gulls*. Act ii, sc. 2. (1606)

Archers ever
Have two strings to a bow; and shall great Cupid
(Archer of archers both in men and women),
Be worse provided than a common archer?

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bury d'Ambois*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1607)

'Tis good in every case, you know,
To have two strings unto our bow.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 1282. (1761)

VI—Prudence: Admonitions

- 14
He that cannot see well, let him go softly.
FRANCIS BACON, *Baconiana*, p. 65.

Where the road bends abruptly take short steps.
ERNEST BRAMAH, *Kai Lung's Golden Hours*.

Do not adjust your sandals while passing through a melon field; nor yet arrange your hat beneath an orange tree.

ERNEST BRAMAH, *Kai Lung's Golden Hours*.

- 15
It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Faithful Friends*. Act i, sc. 2.

16
It is a common saying that it is best first to catch the stag, and afterwards, when he has been caught, to skin him. (Vulgariter dicitur, quod primum oportet cervum capere, et postea, cum captus fuerit, illum excortare.)

HENRY DE BRACON, *De Legibus et Consuetudinibus Angliæ*. Bk. iv, pt. i, ch. 2, sec. 4. (c. 1240) See also under FOLLY.

- 17
It is the part of a wise man to keep himself

to-day for to-morrow, and not to venture all his eggs in one basket.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. III, ch. 9.

Let us not throw the rope after the bucket.
(No arrojemus la sogá tras el caldero.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 9.

They had best not stir the rice, though it sticks to the pot.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 37.

Never put thy thumbs between two back teeth.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 43.

Between the tree and your finger never put the bark.
(Entre l'arbre et le doigt il ne faut point mettre l'écorce.)

MOLIERE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act I, sc. 2.
Referred to as a saying of Cicero.

The branch is better that bowen will to wind Than that that breaks.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. I, l. 257.
(c. 1374)

Rather to bow than break is profitable;
Humility is a thing commendable.

UNKNOWN, *Moral Proverbs of Christian*. (1390)

Better is to bow than break.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 9. (1546)

I bend and do not break. (Je plie et ne romps pas.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. I, fah. 22.

If thou meet a red man and a bearded woman, greet them three mile off.

JOHN FLOKIO, *First Fables*. Fo. 30. (1578)

The red is wise, the brown trusty,
The pale envious, and the black lusty. . . .

To a red man read thy rede,
With a brown man break thy bread,
At a pale man draw thy knife,
From a black man keep thy wife.

ROBERT TOTT, *Blason of Jealousy*, 21. (1615)

He is false by nature that has a black head and a red beard.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1915.

Wonder at hills, keep on the plain;
Praise the sea, on shore remain.

JOHN FLOKIO, *Second Fables*. Fo. 99. (1591)

Praise the mountains, but love the plains.

JOHN WOODRUFF, *Spiced Hours*, 277. (1623)

Praise a hill, but keep below;

Praise the sea, but keep on land.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

Commend the sea, but keep thyself ashore.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*, II, 666. (1659)

Whose house is of glass must not throw stones at another.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

Nobody should throw stones whose house is made of glass.

CHARLES SHADWELL, *The Shem Prince*. Act I, sc. 2. (1720)

Don't throw stones at your neighbors, if your own windows are glass.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

One who has a head of glass should never engage in throwing stones.

JOHN GOSL, *Ohio*, 281. (1793)

People who live in glass houses have no right to throw stones.

BERNARD SHAW, *Widowers' Houses*. Act II. (1892)

He that goes barefoot must not plant thorns.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

He that scatters thorns, let him not go barefoot.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry.

OLIVER CROMWELL, as they were about to cross a stream to attack the enemy. (HAYES, *Balads of Ireland*. Vol. I, p. 191.)

Open not thine heart to every man.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, viii, 19.

To women's fore parts do not aspire,
From a mule's hinder part retire,
And shun all parts of monk or friar.

JOHN FLOKIO, *Second Fables*. Fo. 99. (1591)

Take heed of an ox before, an ass behind, and a monk on all sides.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670) Cited as from the Spanish.

Beware of a mule's hind foot, a dog's tooth, and a woman's tongue.

C. H. SEURCEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 118.

The Boldest Farmer heeds the Cautious Rule

To stand Behind the Bull, Before the Mule.

ARTHUR GUINTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 106.

He [Mather] was a man who never missed any occasion of giving instruction; and upon this he said to me, "You are young and have the world before you; stoop as you go through it, and you will miss many hard thumps."

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Dr. Mather*.

Speak with contempt of none, from slave to king;

The meanest bee hath, and will use, a sting.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1743.

A stitch in time may save nine.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6291. (1732)

I desire not the lowest; I am incapable of

the highest; I keep quiet. (Inimū nolo; summum nequeo; quiesco.)

BISHOP JOSEPH HALL, *Motto*, on his vicarage, Hawsted, Suffolk, England. (a 1601)

Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', en brier Fox, he lay low.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Legends of the Old Plantation*. Ch. xii.

Grasp not at much, for fear thou losest all.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Sies*.

It is good to have a hatch before the door.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

Take things always by their smooth handle.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 111.

The first years of man must make provision for the last.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 17.

Better to go on foot than ride and fall.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Micro-Cynicon*. Sat. v.

If you have any care for me, take care of yourself! (Si tibi cura mei, sit tibi cura tui!)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. xlii, l. 166.

Be modest in good fortune, prudent in misfortune. (Εὐτυχῶν μὲν αἰσχροῖς ἔσθι, δυστυχῶν δὲ φρόνιμος.)

PERILANDER. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. iii, l. 79.)

In time of stress show thyself brave and valiant! Yet wisely reef thy sails when swollen by too fair a breeze.

(Rebus angustis animosus atque Fortis appare: sapienter idem Contrahe vento nimium secundo Turgida vela.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 10, l. 21.

But O! if Fortune fill thy sail With more than a propitious gale, Take half thy canvas in.

HORACE, *Odes*, ii, 10. (Cowper, tr.)

Set thy sails warily,
Tempests will come;
Steer thy course steadily;
Christian, steer home!

CAROLINE ANNE SOUTHEY, *Mariner's Hymn*.

Be prudent, and if you hear, . . . some insult or some threat, . . . have the appearance of not hearing it.

GEORGE SAND, *Handsome Laurence*. Ch. 2.

Wake not a sleeping wolf. To wake a wolf is as bad as to smell a fox.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 173.
See also under WOLF.

Watch thou and wake when others be asleep.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 249.

My ventures are not in one bottom trusted,
Nor to one place.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 42. (1596)

Venture not all in one bottom.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 95. (1639)

What need the bridge much broader than the flood?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, i, 1, 318.

Use another's foot to kick a dog. (Pieh jên chiao 'ti 'chüan.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

In buying needles examine the eyes. (Mai chên 'kan 'kung.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

Hug the shore, and let the oar-blade graze the rocks on the left; let others keep to the deep! (Litus ama et læva stringat sine pal-mula cautes; Altum alii teneant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 163.

Great Estates may venture more,
But little Boats must keep near Shore.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1751.

VII—Prudence: Its Virtues

Know, one false step is ne'er retriev'd,
And be with caution bold.

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Death of a Favourite Cat*, l. 38.

Man never heeds enough from hour to hour what he should shun. (Quid quisque vitet, numquam homini satis Cautum est in horas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 13, l. 13.

A prudence undeteiving, undeceived,
That nor too little, nor too much believed,
That scorned unjust Suspicion's coward fear,
And, without weakness, knew to be sincere.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Monody to the Memory of Lady Lyttleton*.

The man within the coach that sits,
And to another's skill submits,
Is safer much (whate'er arrives),
And warmer too, than he that drives.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto iii, l. 137.

He is free from danger who, even when he is safe, is on his guard. (Caret periculo, qui etiam cum est tutus cavet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 127.

It is the part of a fool to give counsel to others, but himself not to be on his guard. (Sibi non cavere, et aliis consilium dare, Stultum esse.)

PRÆRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 9, l. 1.

Who fears all maers falls into none. (Qui omnes insidias timet, in nullas incidit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 385.

¹ You will conquer more surely by prudence than by passion. (*Consilio melius vincas quam iracundia.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 107.

We accomplish more by prudence than by force. (*Plura consilio quam vi perficimus.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. ii, sec. 26.

² An ounce of prudence is worth a pound of gold. SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 15.

Whatever satisfies souls is true;

Prudence entirely satisfies the craving and glut of souls.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Prudence*, l. 40.

³ Who never wins can rarely lose,

Who never climbs as rarely falls.

WHITTIER, *To James T. Fields*. St. 13.

⁴ It is better to walk than to run; it is better to stand than to walk; it is better to sit than to stand; it is better to lie than to sit.

UNKNOWN. A Hindu proverb.

VIII—Prudence: Its Faults

⁵ Prudence is a rich, ugly old maid, courted by Incapacity.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁶ The prudent man may direct a state; but it is the enthusiast who regenerates it, or ruins.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Rienzi*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

⁷ Observe the prudent; they in silence sit, Display no learning, and affect no wit; They hazard nothing, nothing they assume, But know the useful art of acting dumb.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Patron*, l. 315.

Too eager caution shows some danger's near, The bully's bluster proves the coward's fear.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. i, l. 353.

⁸ Carefulness bringeth age before the time.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxx, 24.

⁹ The world is filled with the proverbs and acts and winkings of a base prudence; . . . a prudence which adores the Rule of Three, which never subscribes, which never gives, which seldom lends, and asks but one question of any project.—Will it bake bread?

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

¹⁰ Prudence keeps life safe, but does not often make it happy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 57.

¹¹ He could pledge himself to eternity, but shrank from being bound to eleven o'clock on the morrow morning.

GEORGE MARSHALL, *Sandra Ballou*. Ch. 20.

¹² Refusing to accept as great a share

Of hazard as of honour.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 452.

¹³ He that is overcautious will accomplish little. (*Wer gar zu viel bedenkt, wird wenig leisten.*)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 72.

See also under TIMIDITY.

¹⁴ It is by the goodness of God that in our country we have those three unspeakably precious things: freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, and the prudence never to practice either.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

IX—Prudence and Forethought

¹⁵ Advisement is good before the need.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 343.

Let this proverb a lore unto you be,

"Too late y-were, quod Beauty, when it past."

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 398.

¹⁶ That should be considered long which can be decided but once. (*Deliberandum est diu, quod statuendum semel.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 153.

When any great design thou dost intend,

Think on the means, the manner, and the end.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Of Prudence*.

¹⁷ Looking before and after.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 37.

Shakespeare says, we are creatures that look before and after, the more surprising that we do not look round a little and see what is passing under our very eyes.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

¹⁸ Ay, and you had any eye behind you, you might see more detraction at your heels than fortunes before you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 148.

¹⁹ I have anticipated all things, and traversed them in thought. (*Omnia præcepi atque animo mecum ante peregi.*)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 105.

PRUDERY

See also REFORMERS

²⁰ You have only, when before your glass, to keep pronouncing to yourself nimini-pimini; the lips cannot help taking their plie.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *The Herveys*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Father is rather vulgar, my dear. The word Papa, besides, gives a very pretty form to the lips. Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism are all very good words for the lips; especially prunes and prism. You will find it serviceable, in the formation of a demeanour, if you sometimes say to yourself in company—on entering a room, for instance—Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes and prism, prunes and prism.

DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Bk. ii, ch. 5.

1 At this every lady drew up her mouth as if going to pronounce the letter P.

GOLDSMITH, *Letter to R. Bryanton*, Sept., 1758.

2 Disdainful prudes, who ceaseless ply
The superb muscle of the eye.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 119.

3 Prudery pretends to have only those passions that it cannot feel.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Art and Morality*.

4 In England, the garden of Beauty is kept
By a dragon of prudery placed within call.
MOORE, *We May Roam Through This World*.

5 Hence, far hence, ye prudes! (Procul hinc,
procul este, severæ!)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 1, l. 3.

6 What is Prudery? 'Tis a beldam,
Seen with Wit and Beauty seldom. . . .
'Tis a virgin hard of feature,
Old, and void of all good-nature;
Lean and fretful; would seem wise,
Yet plays the fool before she dies.

POPE, *Answer to Mrs. Howe*.

Every thing nat'ral, and easy, and true, is ca'd coarse.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. Ch. 26.

7 Comstockery is the world's standing joke at the expense of the United States. It confirms the deep-seated conviction of the Old World that America is a provincial place, a second-rate town civilization, after all.

BERNARD SHAW, *Interview*, N. Y. Times, 26 Sept., 1905, commenting upon the action of the New York Public Library in relegating his *Mon and Superman* to the reserved shelves, an action which he thought Anthony Comstock had inspired. It was Comstock who had complained to the police of Shaw's play, *Mrs. Warren's Profession*, in 1904, and caused it to be closed.

Our art is all a mockery Of Bokery-Comstockery.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Wail*. (N. Y. Times, 11 Dec., 1906.) "Bokery" refers to Edward Bok, then editor of *The Ladies' Home Journal*. Comstock was the New York head of the Society for the Suppression of Vice.

8 Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous.

RICHARD STEELE, *Spectator*. No. 266.

PUBLIC, THE, see People, The
PUBLICITY

9 The great art in writing advertisements is the finding out a proper method to catch the reader's eye; without which a good thing may pass over unobserved, or be lost among commissions of bankrupt.

ADDISON, *The Tatler*. No. 224.

Advertisements are of great use to the vulgar. First of all, as they are instruments of ambition. A man that is by no means big enough for the Gazette, may easily creep into the advertisements; by which means we often see an apothecary in the same paper of news with a plenipotentiary, or a running footman with an ambassador.

ADDISON, *The Tatler*. No. 224.

10 As gaslight is found to be the best nocturnal police, so the universe protects itself by pitiless publicity.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*. The phrase, "Pitiless publicity," was popularized by Woodrow Wilson. See 2282:2.

11 In every field of human endeavor, he that is first must perpetually live in the white light of publicity.

THEODORE F. MACMANUS, *The Penalty of Leadership*. (Sat. Eve. Post, 2 Jan., 1913.)

12 Great is advertisement with little men.

OWEN SZAMAN, *Ode to Spring in the Metropolis*.

PUN

I—Puns: Their Faults and Virtues

13 The seeds of punning are in the minds of all men, and though they may be subdued by reason, reflection, and good sense, they will be very apt to shoot up in the greatest genius.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 61.

A turn for punning, call it Attic salt.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 68.

14 But still a pun I do detest,
'Tis such a paltry, humbug jest;
They who've least wit can make them best.
WILLIAM COMRAE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of the Picturesque*. Canto xxv.

15 A man who could make so vile a pun would not scruple to pick a pocket.

JOHN DENNIS. (*Gentleman's Magazine*. Vol. II, p. 324.)

The critic [Dennis] immediately started up and left the room, swearing that any man who could make such an execrable pun would pick his pocket.

UNKNOWN, *Article in The Public Advertiser*, London, 12 Jan., 1779.

And however our Dennises take offence,
A double meaning shows double sense;
And if proverbs tell truth, A double tooth
Is Wisdom's adopted dwelling.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiege: Her Honey-moon*, l. 1881.

16 Rare compound of oddity, frolic, and fun!
Who relish'd a joke, and rejoic'd in a pun.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 149.

1 People that make puns are like wanton boys
that put coppers on the railroad tracks.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Break-
fast-Table*, Ch. 1.

2 My little dears, who learn to read,
Pray early learn to shun
That very foolish thing indeed
The people call a PUN.

THEODORE EDWARD HOOK, *Cautionary Verses
to Youth of Both Sexes*.

3 A pun is a noble thing *per se*. O never bring
it in as an accessory! . . . it fills the mind;
it is as perfect as a sonnet; better.

CHARLES LAMB, *Letter to S. T. Coleridge*.

4 It often happens a bad pun
Goes farther than a better one.

W. S. LANDOR, *Last Fruit Off an Old Tree*, No.
92.

5 How every fool can play upon the word!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act
III, sc. 5, l. 48.

6 I have mentioned puns. They are, I believe,
what I have denominated them—the wit of
words. They are exactly the same to words
which wit is to ideas, and consist in the
sudden discovery of relations in language.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*,
Lecture 10.

Puns are in very bad repute. . . . The wit of
words is so miserably inferior to the wit of ideas
that it is very deservedly driven out of good
company.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*.

7 I am thankful that my name is obnoxious to
no pun.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Egotisms*.

Pun-provoking thyme.

SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*, St. 11.

II—PUNS: A Few Examples

8 Mr. Hay was rather hazy and Mr. Wu was
rather woody.

ALFRED A. ADER, Referring to conference be-
tween John Hay and Wu Ting-fang during
the Boxer uprising.

9 The Window has Four Little Panes;
But One have I—

The Window Panes are in its Saab;
I Wonder Why!

GILBERT BURGESS, *Panes*.

10 In all quarters of Paris, and to every store,
While McFlimney in vain stormed, scolded,
and swore,
They footed the streets, and he footed the
hills.

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER, *Nothing to Wear*.

11 There are months which nature grows more
merry in—

March has its hares, and May must have
its heroine.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto I, st. 102.

12 How funny it'll seem to come out among the
people who walk with their heads down-
wards. The antipathies, I think.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonder-
land*, p. 5.

13 Whoever weds the young lawyer at C.

Will surely have prospects most cheery,
For what must his person and intellect be,
When even his name is "N. Deering"?

LYDIA MARIA CHILD, *On Nathaniel Deering
Moving to Canada*.

14 So stooping down, as needs he must
Who cannot sit upright,

He grasped the mane with both his hands,
And eke with all his might.

WILLIAM COWPER, *John Gilpin*.

15 Burgoyne, alas, unknowing future fates,
Could force his way through woods, but not
through Gates.

DAVID EDWARDS, *On Burgoyne's Surrender*.
General Gates was the commander of the
American army.

The very day that General Lee,
Flower of Southern chivalry,
Baffled and beaten, backward reeled
From a stubborn Meade and a barren field.

BRET HARTE, *John Burns of Gettysburg*. Gen-
eral Meade was in command of the Union
forces.

16 We found on his nails, which were taper,
What is frequent in tapers,—that's wax.

BRET HARTE, *Plain Language From Truthful
James*.

17 My sense of sight is very keen,
My sense of hearing weak.

One time I saw a mountain pass,
But could not hear its peak.

OLIVER HENFORD, *My Sense of Sight*.

18 Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms;

But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms.

THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Gray*.

For here I leave my second leg,
And the Forty-second Foot!

THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Gray*.

19 His death, which happen'd in his berth,
At forty-odd befell;

They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton toll'd the bell.

THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Brown*.

- 1
Upon your cheek I may not speak,
Nor on your lip be warm,
I must be wise about your eyes,
And formal with your form.
THOMAS HOOD, *I'm Not a Single Man*.
- 2
Heaven never heard his cry, nor did
The ocean heed his *cad*.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Sea Spell*.
- 3
The famous Gate of Billing
That does not lead to cooling.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Turtles*.
- 4
Phœbus, sitting one day in a laurel-tree's
shade,
Was reminded of Daphne, of whom it was
made,
For the god being one day too warm in his
wooing,
She took to the tree to escape his pursuing;
Be the cause what it might, from his offers
she shrunk,
And, Ginevra-like, shut herself up in a trunk.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1.
- 5
In Ethics—'tis you that can check,
In a minute, their doubts and their quar-
rels;
Oh! show but that mole on your neck,
And 'twill soon put an end to their morals.
THOMAS MOORE, *To Fanny*.
- 6
When Dido found Æneas would not come,
She mourned in silence, and was Di-do-dumb.
RICHARD PORSON, *Facetia Cantabrigienses*.
Porson had boasted that he could rhyme on
any subject, and being asked to rhyme upon
the three Latin gerunds, which, in the old
Eton Latin grammar, are called *-di, -do,*
-dum, produced the couplet given above.
- 7
We wanted Li Wing But we winged Willie
Wong,
A sad but excusable Slip of the tong.
KEITH PRESTON, *Lapsus Lingua*.
- 8
When the Rudyards cease from Kipling
And the Haggards Ride no more.
J. K. STEPHEN, *Lapsus Colomi*.

PUNISHMENT

See also Retribution

I.—Punishment: Apothegms

- 9
All punishment is mischief, All punishment
in itself is evil.
JEREMY BENTHAM, *Principles of Morals and
Legislation*, Ch. 15, sec. 1.
- 10
The world does not grow better by force or
by the policeman's club.
WILLIAM J. GAYFAR, *Letters and Speeches*, p.
314.

- 11
My punishment is greater than I can bear.
Old Testament: Genesis, iv, 13.
- 12
It is grievous to be caught. (*Deprendi mis-
crum est.*)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 2, l. 134.
- 13
The power of punishment is to silence, not
to confute.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 499.
- 14
The object of punishment is, prevention from
evil; it never can be made impulsive to
good.
HORACE MANN, *Lectures and Reports on Edu-
cation*. Lecture 7.
Men are not hanged for stealing horses, but that
horses may not be stolen.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, 229.
The best of us being unfit to die, what an inex-
pressible absurdity to put the worst to death!
HAWTHORNE, *Journals*, 13 Oct., 1851.

II.—Punishment: Just and Unjust

- 15
When by just vengeance guilty mortals perish,
The gods behold the punishment with pleasure,
And lay th' uplifted thunderbolt aside.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iii, sc. 4.
See they suffer death,
But in their deaths remember they are men;
Strain not the laws to make their tortures griev-
ous.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iii, sc. 5.
- 16
Severity breedeth fear, but roughness breed-
eth hate. Even reproofs from authority ought
to be grave, and not taunting.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.
- 17
Let the punishment be equal with the of-
fence. (*Noxio poena par esto.*)
CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 20.
Care should be taken that the punishment does
not exceed the guilt. (*Cavendum est ne major
poena quam culpa sit.*)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 23, sec. 89.
Let us have a system which assigns just penalties
to offenses, lest you flay with the terrible scourge
what calls only for the strap. (*Adult Regula, pec-
catis que poenas inroget æquas, Ne scutica dig-
num horribili scetere flagello.*)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 117.
The punishment, methinks, exceeds the offense.
CHARLES I, a soldier having invoked a blessing
on him after having been struck by an of-
ficer. (*HUME, History of England*. Ch. 22.)
My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time—
To let the punishment fit the crime—
The punishment fit the crime.
W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act II.
- 18
Anger is to be very specially avoided in

inflicting punishment. (*Prohibenda autem maxime est ira in puniendo.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 25, sec. 89.

It is to be desired that those who are at the head of the commonwealth be like the laws, which are moved to punish, not by anger, but by justice.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 25, sec. 89.

But he is the peer of the gods whom reason, not anger, animates, and who, weighing the guilt, can with deliberation balance the punishment. (*Dis proximus ille, Quem ratio, non ira movet, qui facta rependens Consilio punire potest.*)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus Dictus Manlio Theodoro Consuli*. l. 227.

He, who has committed a fault, is to be corrected both by advice and by force, kindly and harshly, and to be made better for himself as well as for another, not without chastisement, but without passion.

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. i, sec. 14.

Tell them the men that placed him here
Are friends unto the times;

But at a loss to find his guilt,
They can't commit his crimes.

DERON, *Hymn to the Pillory*. Conclusion.

In all cases where two have joined to commit an offence, punish one of the two lightly.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 27.

Let the ruler be slow to punish, swift to reward. (*Sed piger ad poenas princeps, ad premia velox.*)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. I, epis. 2, l. 123.

Let those who have deserved their punishment, bear it patiently. (*Æquo animo poenam, qui meruere, ferunt.*)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. II, eleg. 7, l. 12.

Every one should bear patiently the results of his own conduct. (*Sua quisque exempla debet æquo animo pati.*)

PRÆDARS, Bk. I, fab. 26, l. 12.

It is a smaller thing to suffer punishment than to have deserved it. . . . The punishment can be removed, the fault will remain forever. (*Estque pati poenam, quam meruisse, minus. . . . Poena potest demereri, culpa perennis erit.*)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. I, epis. 1, l. 62.

Patiently must we bear whatever suffering is our desert; the punishment which comes without deserving, comes as a matter for bewailing. (*Leniter, ex merito quidquid patiare, ferendum est; Quæ venit indigno poena, dolenda venit.*)

OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. v, l. 7.

But if the first Eve
Hard doom did receive,
When only one apple had she,
What a punishment new
Shall be found out for you,
Who tasting have robb'd the whole tree?
PENN, *To Lady Mary Wortley Montagu*.

The time that precedes punishment is the severest part of it. (*Quod antecedit tempus, maxima venturi supplicii pars est.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. II, sec. 5.

Bid that welcome
Which comes to punish us, and we punish it
Seeming to bear it lightly.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 14, 36.

Let death come now! 'tis right to die!

Right to be punished!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*.

There needeth not the hell that bigots frame
To punish those who err: Earth in itself
Contains at once the evil and the cure;
And all-sufficing Nature can chastise
Those who transgress her law,—she only
knows

How justly to proportion to the fault
The punishment it merits.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto III, l. 79.

That's the penalty we have to pay for our
acts of foolishness,—someone else always suffers for them.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Perfect Lover*. Act II.

Every great example of punishment has in it some injustice, but the suffering individual is compensated by the public good. (*Habet aliquid ex iniquo omne magnum exemplum, quod contra singulos, utilitate publica rependitur.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. XIV, sec. 44.

III—Punishment: Its Certainty

See also Justice: Its Certainty; Retribution: Its Certainty

The sword of heaven is not in haste to smite,
Nor yet doth linger.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto XXII, l. 16. (Cary, tr.)

There is no den in the wide world to hide a
rogue. Commit a crime, and the earth is made
of glass. . . . The laws and substances of
nature become penalties to the thief.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Crime and punishment grow out of one stem.
Punishment is a fruit that unsuspected ripens
within the flower of the pleasure which concealed it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

That is the bitterest of all,—to wear the yoke of
our own wrong-doing.

GEORGE ELLIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. V, ch. 36.

Punishment is lame, but it comes.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

Punishment follows close on guilt. (*Culpam poena premit comes.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk IV, ode 5, l. 24.

¹ By his own verdict no guilty man was ever acquitted. (Se iudice, nemo nocens absolvitur.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 2. See also under CRIME.

² But that two-handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 130.

³ One day brings the punishment which many days demand. (Unus dies poenam affert quam multi irrogant.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 692.

⁴ Good luck frees many men from punishment, but no man from fear. (Multos fortuna liberat poena, metu neminem.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcvi, l. 15.

⁵ Crime can never go unpunished, since the punishment of crime lies in the crime itself. (Nec ullum scelus . . . in punitum est, quoniam sceleris in scelere supplicium est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xcvi, l. 24.

The greatest chastisement that a man may receive who hath outraged another, is to have done the outrage; and there is no man who is so rudely punished as he that is subject to the whip of his own repentance.

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 25.

Disgrace does not consist in the punishment, but in the crime. (Non nella pena, Nell' delitto è la infamia.)

ALFIERI, *Antigone*. Act i, sc. 3.

For crime is all the shame of punishment.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Hymn to the Pillory*.

See also under SHAME.

⁶ There is no greater punishment for vice than that it is dissatisfied with itself and its deeds. (Nec ulla major poena nequitiae est quam quod sibi ac suis displicet.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xli, sec. 2.

⁷ Even if at first we hide the perjury, yet in the end comes Punishment on noiseless feet. (Si quis primo perjuriam celat, Sera tamen tacitis Poena venit pedibus.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 3.

⁸ Each of us suffers his own Spirit. (Quisquis suos patimur Manes.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vi, l. 743.

⁹ The soul itself its awful witness is.
Say not in evil doing, "No one sees."

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Inward Judge*.

IV—Punishment: Its Forms

¹⁰ Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow:

Some kick'd until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neat's leather.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto 1, l. 221.

¹¹ Forty stripes save one.

New Testament: *II Corinthians*, xi, 24.

A rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, x, 13.

A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxvi, 3.

Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xix, 29.

^{11a} She sifted the meal, she gimme the huss;
She baked the bread, she gimme the crus';
She biled the meat, she gimme the bone;
She gimme a kick, and sent me home!

DAVID CROCKETT, of an aunt who had treated him shabbily when he was a boy. (*Century Magazine*, April, 1894, p. 851.)

¹² 'Tis I that call, remember Milo's end,
Wedged in that timber which he strove to rend.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*.

¹³ It's very hard to lose your cash,
But harder to be shot.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Music Grinders*.

¹⁴ The greatest punishment is to be despised by your neighbors, the world, and members of your family.

E. W. HOWE, *Howe's Monthly*.

¹⁵ Just prophet, let the damn'd one dwell
Full in the sight of Paradise,
Beholding heaven and feeling hell.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire Worshippers*, l. 1028.

¹⁶ Say-all-you-know shall go with clouted head,
Say-nought-at-all is beaten.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Lovers of Gudrun*, l. 121.

¹⁷ My father hath chastised you with whips,
but I will chastise you with scorpions.

Old Testament: *I Kings*, xii, 11; *II Chronicles*, x, 14.

²⁰ Thou shalt be whipp'd with wire, and stew'd
in brine,
Smarting in lingering pickle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 65.

For him at least I have a rod in pickle.

KANE O'HARA, *Midas*. Act II, sc. 1.

Something lingering, with boiling oil in it, I fancy.
Something of that sort. I think boiling oil occurs in it, but I'm not sure, I know it's some-

thing humorous, but lingering, with either boiling oil or melted lead.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

1 Off with his guilty head!

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 3.

Off with his head—so much for Buckingham!

CIBOLA, *Richard III* (altered). Act iv, sc. 3.

Your great goodness, out of holy pity,
Absolved him with an axe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 263.

2 Pinch the maids as blue as bilberry.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 49.

Some of us will smart for it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 109.

3 You will have words for your punishment,
but for me there will be blows. (Tibi erunt
parata verba, huic homini verbera.)

TYNOCZ, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 356. (Act
ii, sc. 3.)

4 Poor Floyd Ireson, for his hard heart,
Tarred and feathered and carried in a cart
By the women of Marblehead!

WHITTIER, *Skipper Ireson's Ride*.

PURITANS

See also Pilgrim Fathers

5 Round-heads and wooden-shoes are standing-
jokes.

ADDISON, *The Drummer: Prologue*.

6 The Puritan has been made a popular scape-
goat, and the word has become a catch-basin
for undeserved reproaches.

SILAS BENT, *Justice O. W. Holmes*, p. 54.

7 It never frightened a Puritan when you bade
him stand still and listen to the speech of
God. His closet and his church were full of
the reverberations of the awful, gracious,
beautiful voice for which he listened.

PHILLIPS BROOKS, *Sermons: The Seriousness
of Life*.

He made little, too little of sacraments and
priests, because God was so intensely real to him.
What should be do with lenses who stood thus
full in the torrent of the sunshine.

PHILLIPS BROOKS, *Sermons: The Seriousness
of Life*.

8 A sect, whose chief devotion lies
In odd perverse antipathies;
In falling out with that or this,
And finding somewhat still amiss;
More peevish, cross, and splenetic,
Than dog distract, or monkey sick:
That with more care keep holy-day
The wrong, than others the right way;

Compound for sins they are inclin'd to,
By damning those they have no mind to:
Still so perverse and opposite,
As if they worshipp'd God for spite.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 207.

9 A puritan is a person who pours righteous
indignation into the wrong things.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Interview*, N. Y. *Times*, 21
Nov., 1930.

10 There was a State without kings or nobles;
there was a church without a bishop; there
was a people governed by grave magistrates
which it had elected, and equal laws which it
had framed.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Speech*, before the New Eng-
land Society, 22 Dec., 1843.

It [Calvinism] established a religion without a
prelate, a government without a king.

GEORGE BANCROFT, *History of the United
States*. Vol iii, ch. 6.

Oh, we are weary pilgrims; to this wilderness we
bring

A Church without a bishop, a State without a
King.

UNKNOWN, *The Puritan's Mistake*.

11 'Twas founded be th' Puritans to give thanks
f'r bein' presarved fr'm the Indyans, an' we
keep it to give thanks we are presarved fr'm
th' Puritans.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Thanksgiving*.

12 The Puritan through Life's sweet garden goes
To pluck the thorn and cast away the rose,
And hopes to please by this peculiar whim,
The God who fashioned it and gave it him.

KENNETH HARE, *The Puritan*.

13 My Fathers and Brethren, this is never to
be forgotten that New England is originally
a plantation of religion, not a plantation of
trade.

JOHN HIGGINSON, *Election Sermon*, 27 May,
1663.

14 He had stiff knees, the Puritan,
That were not good at bending.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Interview with Miles Stan-
dish*. St. 12.

15 Puritanism, believing itself quick with the
seed of religious liberty, laid, without know-
ing it, the egg of democracy.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New Eng-
land Two Centuries Ago*.

Puritanism meant something when Captain
Hodgson, riding out to battle through the morn-
ing mist, turns over the command of his troop to
a lieutenant, and stays to hear the prayer of a
cornet, there was "so much of God in it."

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New Eng-
land Two Centuries Ago*.

¹ The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. i, ch. 2. Even bear-baiting was esteemed heathenish and unchristian: the sport of it, not the inhumanity, gave offence.

HUME, *History of England*. Vol. i, ch. 62.

² As Puritans they prominently wax,
And none more kindly gives and takes hard knocks.

Strong psalmic chanting, like to nasal cocks,
They join to thunderings of their hearty thwacks.

But naughtiness, with hoggerly, not lacks.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *A Certain People*.

³ What the Puritans gave the world was not thought, but action.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*. 21 Dec., 1855.

The Puritan did not stop to think; he recognized God in his soul, and acted.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*. 18 Dec., 1859.

⁴ The Puritan was not a man of speculation. He originated nothing. His principles are to be found broadcast in the centuries behind him. His speculations were all old. . . . The distinction between his case and that of others was simply that he practised what he believed.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *The Puritan Principle*.

⁵ Old times were changed, old manners gone;
A stranger filled the Stuarts' throne;
The bigots of the iron time
Had called his harmless art a crime.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel: Introduction*.

⁶ Maria: Marry, sir, sometimes he is a kind of puritan.

Sir Andrew: O, if I thought that, I 'ld beat him like a dog!

Maria: What, for being a puritan?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 151.

But one puritan amongst them, and he sings psalms to hornpipes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 46.

⁷ Strait-laced, but all-too-full in bud
For puritanic stays.

TENNISON, *The Talking Oak*, l. 59.

PURITY

See also Chastity

⁸ Of the nature of the sun, which passeth through pollutions, and itself remains as pure as before.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Yes—for a spirit, pure as hers,
Is always pure, even while it errs;
As sunshine, broken in the rill,
Though turned astray, is sunshine still.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*.

⁹ The pure soul
Shall mount on native wings, disdain little sport,

And cut a path into the heaven of glory,
Leaving a track of light for men to wonder at.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *King Edward the Third*.

¹⁰ There's a woman like a dew-drop, she's so purer than the purest.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Blot in the 'Scutcheon*. Act i, sc. 3.

As pure as a pearl,
And as perfect: a noble and innocent girl.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, st. 16.

¹¹ Brief, brave, and glorious was his young career. . . . He had kept
The whiteness of his soul, and thus men o'er him wept.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 57.

The purity of his life was the brightness of his glory.

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH, of Henry Gratian.

¹² The purest soul that e'er was sent
Into a clayey tenement.

THOMAS CAREW, *Epitaph on the Lady Mary Villiers*.

There fled the purest soul that ever dwelt
In mortal clay.

TOBIAS SMOLLETT, *The Regicide*. Act v, sc. 8.

A purer soul and one more like yourselves.
Ne'er entered at the golden gates of bliss.

D. G. ROSSSETTI, *Lady Jane Grey*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹³ The blossoms opening to the day,
The dews of heaven refined,

Could nought of purity display
To emulate his mind.

GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)

¹⁴ Purity is the feminine, Truth the masculine,
of Honour.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*. Pt. i.

Purity of mind and conduct is the first glory of a woman.

MADAME DE STAËL, *Germany*. Pt. iii, ch. 19.

¹⁵ To doubt her pureness were to want a heart.

TENNISON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1366.

¹⁶ Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

New Testament; Matthew, v, 8.

Blest are the pure in heart,
For they shall see our God.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: The Purification*.

Still to the lowly soul
He doth Himself impart,
And for His cradle and His throne
Chooseth the pure in heart.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: The Purification*.

For in heaven there's a lodge, and St. Peter keeps
the door,
And none can enter in but those that are pure.
UNKNOWN, *The Masonic Hymn*. Stated by
J. H. DIXON (*Ancient Poems*, Percy Society,
1846) to be "a very ancient production."

1
Like the stain'd web that whitens in the sun,
Grow pure by being purely shone upon.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan*.

2
Unto the pure all things are pure.
NEW TESTAMENT: *Titus*, i, 15.

With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure.
OLD TESTAMENT: *II Samuel*, xxii, 27; *Psalms*,
xviii, 26.

The better a man is, the less ready is he to suspect dishonesty in others. (*Ut quisque est vir optimus, ita difficillime esse alios improbos suspicatur.*)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Quintum Fratrem*. Bk. i, epls. 1, sec. 4.

3
The stream is always purer at its source.
(*Les choses valent toujours mieux dans leur source.*)

PASCAL, *Lettres Provinciales*, iv.

What will the stream become in its long course,
Since 'tis so dark and turbid at the source?
(*Qual diverra quel fiume
Nel lungo suo cammino,
Se al fonte ancor vicino
È torbido così?*)

METASTASIO, *Morte d'Abele*, i.

4
My good blade carves the casques of men,
My tough lance thrusteth sure,
My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.
TENNYSON, *Sir Galahad*, l. 1.

5
Whose life was like the violet sweet,
As climbing jasmine pure.
WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas*.

PURPOSE

See also *Intention*

6
I live for those who love me, for those who
know me true;
For the heaven that smiles above me, and
awaits my spirit too;
For the cause that lacks assistance, for the
wrong that needs resistance,
For the future in the distance, and the good
that I can do.
G. LORRAUS BAKER, *My Aim*.

PURPOSE

7
Never ascribe to an opponent motives meaner
than your own.
J. M. BARRIE, *Rectorial Address*. St. Andrew's,
3 May, 1922.

8
The aim, if reached or not, makes great the
life;
Try to be Shakespeare, leave the rest to fate!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

Greatly begin! Though thou have time
But for a line, be that sublime—
Not failure, but low aim is crime.
J. R. LOWELL, *For an Autograph*.

9
Better have failed in the high aim, as I,
Than vulgarly in the low aim succeed,—
As, God be thanked! I do not.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Inn Album*. Pt. iv, l.
450.

One great aim like a guiding star, above.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Colombe's Birthday*. Pt.
ii, l. 215.

Who aimeth at the sky,
Shoots higher much than he that means a tree.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 56.
See also under *ASPIRATION*.

10
That low man seeks a little thing to do,
Sees it and does it:
This high man, with a great thing to pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.
This low man goes on adding one to one,
His hundred's soon hit:
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Grammarian's Funeral*,
l. 113.

Lofty designs must close in like effects.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Grammarian's Funeral*,
l. 146.

11
The soul o' the purpose, ere 'tis shaped as
act,
Takes flesh i' the world, and clothes itself a
king,
But when the act comes, stands for what 'tis
worth.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act iii.

12
A man without a purpose is soon down at
zero. Better to have a bad purpose than no
purpose at all.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Remark*, to Churton Collins.
What makes life dreary is the want of motive.
GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*, Bk. viii, ch. 65.
Purpose is what gives life a meaning.
C. H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Pattern in the Mount*.

13
Each natural agent works but to this end,—
To render that it works on like itself.
CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Amboise*. Act iii, sc. 1.

1 But natheless his purpose held he still,
As lordes do, when they will have their will.
CHAUCER, *The Clerk's Tale*, l. 524.

2 It was a favourite remark of the late Mr. Whitbread's that no man does anything from a single motive.

3 S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 11.
The one prudence in life is concentration; the one evil is dissipation: and it makes no difference whether our dissipations are coarse or fine. . . . Everything is good which takes away one plaything and delusion more, and drives us home to add one stroke of faithful work.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

4 We aim above the mark to hit the mark.
Every act hath some falsehood or exaggeration in it.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

Cock'd—fired—and miss'd his man—but gain'd his aim.

BYRON, *The Waltz*, l. 22.

5 Slight not what's near, through aiming at what's far. (*Μή νυ τά κέκω ταγγίθης μέβης ούβρις.*)

EURIPIDES, *Rhesus*, l. 482.

"Do the thing that is next," saith the proverb,
And a nobler shall yet succeed:
'Tis the motive exalts the action;
'Tis the doing, and not the deed.

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *The First Proclamation of Miles Standish*.

6 A good archer is not known by his arrows but his aim.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 135.

Nor will the arrow always strike the mark at which it was aimed. (*Nec semper feriet quodcumque minabitur arcus.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 350.

7 When thou dost purpose aught (within thy power),
Be sure to do it, though it be but small.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 20.

Who sweeps a room, as for thy laws,
Makes that and th' action fine.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Elfin*, l. 19.

8 Childhood may do without a grand purpose, but manhood cannot.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: Work and Play*.

9 Neither the rage of his fellow citizens commanding what is base, nor the angry look of threatening tyrant, can shake the upright and determined man from his firm purpose. (*Iustum et tenacem propositi virum, Non civium*

ardor prava jumentum, Non vultus instantis tyranni Mente quatit solida.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 3, l. 1.

10 However brilliant an action may be, it should not be accounted great when it is not the result of a great purpose. (*Quelque éclatante que soit une action, elle ne doit pas passer pour grande lorsqu'elle n'est pas l'effet d'un grand dessein.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 160.

11 The Almighty has his own purposes.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1865.

Men are not flattered by being shown that there has been a difference of purpose between the Almighty and them.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Thurlow Weed*, 14 March, 1865.

12 Purpose clean as light from every taint.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

13 But in what shape they choose,
Dilated or condens'd, bright or obscure,
Can execute their aery purposes.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 428.

14 Speak thy purpose out;
I love not mystery or doubt.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto III, st. 11.

15 He who would arrive at the appointed end must follow a single road and not wander through many ways. (*Qui, quo destinavit, pervenire vult, unam sequatur viam, non per multas vagetur.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epia. xlv, 1.

Stick to your brewery, and you will be the great brewer of London. Be brewer, and banker, and merchant, and manufacturer, and you will soon be in the Gazette.

NATHAN ROTHCHILD, to Sir Thomas Buxton in his youth. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.)

16 When a man does not know what harbor he is making for, no wind is the right wind. (*Ignoranti, quem portum petat, nullus assus ventus est.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epia. lxxi, 3.

No wind makes for him that hath no intended port to sail unto.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 1.

He gains no wind that has no port in view,
But drifteth vainly with a lawless crew;
The favoring breeze for him with helm-held

helm—

No storm or breakers can him overwhelm!

DON SEIZE, *In Praise of War: To Woodrow*

Wilson.

17

May I never

But to act, that each to-morrow
Find us farther than to-day.
LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

¹ That in our proper motion we ascend
Up to our native seat: descent and fall
To us is adverse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 75.

² I forge ahead, nor can the opposing rush,
That sways all else, my onward progress
check.

But bears me on against a whirling world.
(Nitor in adversum, rec me, qui cetera, vincit
Impetus, et rapido contrarius evehor orbi.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 72. (King, tr.)

³ Every step of progress the world has made
has been from scaffold to scaffold and from
stake to stake

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech for Woman's
Rights*, 15 Oct., 1851.

Life means progress, and progress means suffer-
ing.

H. W. VAN LOON, *Tolerance*, p. 89.

⁴ For my own part I am persuaded that every-
thing advances by an unchangeable law
through the eternal constitution and associa-
tion of latent causes, which have been long
before predestinated.

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUPEUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. v, ch. 11, sec. 10.

⁵ There is a period of life when we go back as
we advance (Il est un terme de la vie au-delà
duquel on rétrograde en avançant.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Ch. 2.

⁶ The greater part of progress is the desire to
progress. (Magna pars est profectus velle
proficere.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxi, 36.

⁷ Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a
necessity. . . . It is a part of nature.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

⁸ Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever
reaping something new:

That which they have done but earnest of the
things that they shall do.

TENNISON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 117.

⁹ Onward the chariot of the Untarrying moves;
Nor day divulges him nor night conceals;
Thou hear'st the echo of unreturning hooves
And thunder of irrevocable wheels.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*. No. xvii.

¹⁰ And step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.

WHITTIER, *The Chapel of the Hermits*.

I have seen that Man moves over with each

new generation into a bigger body, more awful,
more reverent and more free than he has had
before.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

¹¹ Progress is the realization of Utopias.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Soul of Man under So-
cialism*.

PROHIBITION

See also Temperance

I—Prohibition: Its Effect

¹² Forbid us thing, that thing desyren we.
CHANCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 519.

Forbidden wares sell twice as dear.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Natura Naturata*, l. 16.

Forbidden fruit a flavor has
That lawful orchards mock;
How luscious lies the pea within
The pod that Duty locks!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 87.

¹³ Vicious actions are not hurtful because they
are forbidden, but forbidden because they
are hurtful.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

¹⁴ If God had laid all common, certainly
Man would have been th' incloser; but
since now

God hath impal'd us, on the contrary
Man breaks the fence, and every ground
will plough

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 4.

¹⁵ "Much sweeter," she saith, "more acceptable
Is drink, when it is stolen privily,
Than when it is taken in form allowable."

JOHN LYDGADE, *The Remedy of Love*.

Venison stolen is aye the sweeter,
The fether the narrower bet the better!
JOHN LYDGADE, *The Remedy of Love*.

¹⁶ So glister'd the dire Snake, and into fraud
Led Eve, our credulous Mother, to the Tree
Of Prohibition, root of all our woe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 643.

¹⁷ What is lawful has no charm; what is unlaw-
ful pricks one more keenly on. (Quod licet,
ingratum est; quod non licet acrius urit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 19, l. 3.

We are always striving for things forbidden, and
desiring those denied us. (Nithimur in vetitum
semper cupimusque negata.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. iv, l. 17.

Whatever is guarded we desire the more; the very
rare invites the thief, few love what they may
have. (Quidquid servatur cupimus magis, ipsa-
que furem Cura vocat; pauci, quod sinit alter,
amant.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 25.

So great is man's hunger for forbidden food!
(*Fames homini vitiorum tanta ciborum est!*)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 138.

Only forbidden pleasures are loved immoderately;
when lawful, they do not excite desire. (*Diliguntur immodice sola que non licent; . . . non nutrit ardorem concupiscendi, ubi frui licet.*)
QUINTILIUS, *Declamationes*, xiv, 18.

Things forbidden have a secret charm. (*Prævalent illicita.*)
TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xlii, sec. 1.

As stolen love is pleasant to a man, so is it
also to a woman. (*Utque viro furtiva Venus,
sic gratta puellæ.*)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 275.

How glowing guilt exalts the keen delight!
POPE, *Elise to Abelard*, l. 230.

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in
secret is pleasant.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, ix, 17.

Pleasure stolen being sweetest.
MASSINGER, *City Madam*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1632)

Stolen meat is sweetest.
HEAD AND KIRKMAN, *English Rogue: Preface*.
(1671)

Stolen sweets are best.
COLLEY CIBBER, *Rival Fools*. Act i. (1709)

Stolen glances, sweeter for the theft.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 74. (1818)

Stolen sweets are always sweeter:
Stolen kisses much completer;
Stolen looks are nice in chapels:
Stolen, stolen be your apples.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Song of Fairies*.

The pleasure of all things, amongst the ignorant,
increases with the very danger which
should repel. (*Omnium enim rerum voluptas,
apud imperitos, ipso quo fugare debet periculo,
crescit.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 9.

He found out a new thing—namely, that to
promise not to do a thing is the surest way in
the world to make a body want to go and do
that very thing.

MARK TWAIN, *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*. Ch. 22.

II—Prohibition: The Eighteenth Amendment

See Social-life and Glee sit down

All joyous and unthinking,
Till, quite transmogrified, they're grown
Debauchery and Drinking.

ROBERT BURNS, *An Address to the Unco Guid*.

In all matters having to do with the personal
habits and customs of large numbers of our
people, we must be certain that the estab-

lished processes of legal change are followed.
WOODROW WILSON, *Veto Message*, on the Volstead Act, 27 Oct., 1919.

It is here at last—dry America's first birthday. At one minute past twelve to-morrow morning a new nation will be born. . . . Tonight John Barleycorn makes his last will and testament. Now for an era of clear thinking and clean living.

UNKNOWN, *Anti-Saloon League Manifesto*, 15 Jan., 1920.

Good-bye, John. You were God's worst enemy. You were Hell's best friend. I hate you with a perfect hatred.

BILLY SUNDAY, *Funeral Oration*, over John Barleycorn, Norfolk, Va., 16 Jan., 1920.

But the cheerful Spring came kindly on,
And show'rs began to fall:

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

ROBERT BURNS, *John Barleycorn*. St. 3.

Of old, all invitations ended
With the well-known R.S.V.P.,
But now our laws have been amended
The hostess writes B.Y.O.B.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Thoughts on Being Invited to Dinner*. "B.Y.O.B.," it should perhaps be explained, means "Bring your own booze."

There are conditions relating to its [prohibition's] enforcement which savor of a nationwide scandal. It is the most demoralizing factor in our public life.

WARREN G. HARBOING, *Message to Congress*, 8 Dec., 1922.

Vice, crime, immorality, disease, insanity, corruption, and a general disregard for law, directly traceable to the unenforceability of the Volstead Act, are increasing with alarming rapidity.

CONGRESSMAN GEORGE J. SCHNEIDER, of Wisconsin. (*Congressional Record*, 69th Congress, 1st session, p. 629.)

Industry, commerce, art, literature, music, learning, entertainment, and benevolence all find their finest expression in this saloonless land.

Anti-Saloon League Statement, N. Y. Times, 26 Nov., 1923.

One out of the twelve disciples went wrong.

JOHN W. HARRZEL, Senator from Oklahoma, minimizing the fact that 875 agents of the government's prohibition enforcement service, one-twelfth of the entire force, had been dismissed for corruption. (*Congressional Record*, 69th Congress, 1st session, p. 80.)

Our country has deliberately undertaken a great social and economic experiment, noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Letter to Senator William E. Borah*, 28 Feb., 1928. Repeated by Hoover

in address at Stanford University accepting the Republican nomination for President.

¹ The Commission, by a large majority, does not favor the repeal of the Eighteenth Amendment. I am in accord with this view.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Letter of Transmittal*, accompanying Wickersham Report, Jan., 1931.

² We expect legislation to conform to public opinion, not public opinion to yield to legislation.

Report of Wickersham Commission, 20 Jan., 1931.

The whole subject is one of great difficulty.

GEORGE W. WICKERSHAM, *Interview*, after submission of his report on prohibition.

Prohibition has made nothing but trouble.

ALPHONSE CAPONE, *Newspaper interview*.

³ All I kin git out o' the Wickersham position on prohibition is that the distinguished jurist seems to feel that if we'd let 'em have it the problem o' keepin' 'em from gittin' it would be greatly simplified.

KEN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 125.

⁴ The prohibition law, written for weaklings and derelicts, has divided the nation, like Gaul, into three parts—wets, dries, and hypocrites.

Mrs. CHARLES H. SABIN, *Address*, 9 Feb., 1931.

⁵ You cannot write on the banner of the Democratic party the skull and crossbones of an outlaw trade.

JOSEPH T. ROBINSON, U. S. Senator from Arkansas, replying to Raskob's state control of liquor plan, before the Democratic National Committee, 5 March, 1931.

⁶ In the meantime alcohol produces a delightful social atmosphere that nothing else can produce.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Things That Have Interested Me: For and Against Prohibition*.

⁷ A young prohibition worker had his office in the Burr Block [Lincoln, Neb., 1890] with Bryan and Charley Dawes. He had been baptized William Eugene, but he came to be known to fame as "Pussyfoot" Johnson.

FAXTON HINNEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 125.

⁸ The law of Maine will hardly take effect while the law of fermentation stands unrepealed on the pages of heaven's statute book. The strictest Sabbath edict never could keep the Puritan ale from working on Sunday.

O. W. HOLMES, *Address*, before the New England Society in New York, December, 1865, referring to the passage of the Maine prohibition law.

A law made to be habitually and openly violated is a frightful demoralizer of society. A law notoriously despised by many that appear as its

public advocates, which takes many a vote from the same band that an hour later is lifted trembling to the voter's lips with the draught that quiets at once his nerves and his conscience.

O. W. HOLMES, *Address*, before the New England Society in New York, December, 1865, referring to the Maine prohibition law.

⁹ It is mighty difficult to get drunk on 2.75 per cent beer.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Statement to the Press*, while Food Administrator, 5 June, 1918.

¹⁰ As for prohibition, it is going to be recorded as one of the results of the European War, foreseen by nobody.

STEPHEN LEACOCK, *The Woman Question*.

¹¹ Whether or not the world would be vastly benefited by a total banishment from it of all intoxicating drinks seems not now an open question. Three-fourths of mankind confess the affirmative with their tongues, and I believe all the rest acknowledge it in their hearts.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, before the Washington Society of Springfield, Ill., 22 Feb., 1842.

Prohibition will work great injury to the cause of temperance. It is a species of intemperance within itself, for it goes beyond the bounds of reason, in that it attempts to control a man's appetite by legislation and makes a crime out of things that are not crimes.

Statement attributed to ABRAHAM LINCOLN, in handbill circulated in 1837, during a campaign to close saloons. In *Wet Slanders of Abraham Lincoln*, by Albert Porter, the author says that a copy of this handbill was sent to Lincoln's biographers, Nicolay and Hay, and they declared that they were unable to discover the statement in any of his papers or speeches. *Every Evening*, 12 Feb., 1926, states that there are affidavits extant to the effect that Col. John B. Goodwin, of Atlanta, Ga., admitted he had fabricated the statement.

¹² Brown home-brew served for wine.

MARGARET J. PRESTON, *The First Thanksgiving Day*.

¹³ There is as much chance of repealing the Eighteenth Amendment as there is for a humming-bird to fly to the planet Mars with the Washington Monument tied to its tail.

MORRIS SHEPPARD, Senator from Texas, *Newspaper Interview*, 24 Sept., 1930.

¹⁴ We drained the flask we dared not keep And laughed and talked ourselves to sleep.

J. C. SQUIRE, *Approaching New York*.

¹⁵ In the whole course of history, there's been no government that could alter the laws of nature. When by mere legislation man can

stop fruit from fermenting of its own accord after it falls to the ground, he can talk about a law of prohibition. The very word destroys its meaning. You can't prohibit nature.

E. TEMPLE THURSTON, *Mr. Bottleby Does Something*.

It was the Eighteenth Amendment that for the first time in our history challenged the integrity of the compact between the States and struck at the heart of our Federal system—the principles of local self-government.

OSCAR W. UNDERWOOD, *Drifting Sands of Party Politics*, p. 365.

Temperance is moderation in the things that are good and total abstinence from the things that are bad.

FRANCIS E. WILLARD, "The accepted definition when the W.C.T.U. was organized as a total abstinence society in 1874, and handed down through its records."—MRS. ELLA A. BOOLE, *Letter to Compiler*, 10 June, 1932.

There is as much whisky consumed in Iowa now as before . . . "for medicinal purposes only," and on the boot-leg plan.

Editorial: *Omaha Herald*, 1889.

The bootlegger is a grim spectre to the anti-prohibitionist. He is a man who wears boots in whose tops are concealed a flask or two of liquor.

Editorial: *Voice*, N. Y., 17 July, 1890.

PROMISE

I—Promise: Apothegms

Promise is most given when the least is said.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Hero and Leander*, l. 234.

Promise is debt.

CHAUCER, *Man of Law's Tale: Prologue*.

There was never promise made, but it was broken or kept.

QUEEN ELIZABETH. (JOHN DEE, *Diary*, p. 37.)

A man apt to promise is apt to forget.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 271.

He promises like a merchantman and pays like a man-of-war.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2007.

You never bade me hope, 'tis true;

I asked you not to swear:

But I looked in those eyes of blue,

And read a promise there.

GERALD GRIFFIN, *You Never Bade Me Hope*.

Promise is a promise, dough you make it in de dark er de moon.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*, Ch. 39.

Some persons make promises for the pleasure of breaking them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, p. 143.

Many promises impair confidence. (*Multa fidem promissa levant.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. II, ep. 2, l. 10.

Ah! what a fine promise La Châtre has! (Ah! le bon billet qu'a La Châtre!)

NINON DE L'ENCLOS, when taking another lover, after promising the Marquis de La Châtre to be faithful to him in his absence. "It became," says Sainte-Beuve, "a proverb upon empty assurances."

A promise to men in grief is lightly broken.

JOHN MASKFIELD, *The Wild Swan*.

Be sure to promise: what harm is there in promises? In promises anyone can be rich. (*Promittas facito: quid enim promittere lædit? Pollicitis dives quilibet esse potest.*)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. I, l. 443. The way to win a woman.

Promise, promise; want for no promising.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Monsieur d'Olive*, Act III, sc. 1.

Promise, large promise, is the soul of an advertisement.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*, No. 40.

To promise seas and mountains. (*Maria montisque polliceri.*)

SALLUST, *Catiline*, Ch. xliii, sec. 3.

Promising mountains of gold. (*Montis auri pollicens.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 68.

Promises and pie-crust are made to be broken.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. I.

Fair promises avail but little,

Like too rich pie-crust, they're so brittle.

EDWARD WARD, *Hudibras Redivivus*, Pt. v, canto vii, l. 9.

II—Promise and Performance

If we've promised them aught, let us keep our promise!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*, Pt. xv.

Great promise, small performance.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Epigrams*, Cent. v, No. 10.

Those who are quick to promise are generally slow to perform.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 18.

Half the promises people say were never kept were never made.

E. W. HOWE, *Howe's Monthly*.

We promise according to our hopes, and perform according to our fears. (*Nous promettons selon nos espérances, et nous tenons selon nos craintes.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 38.

Fair words fat few; great promises without

performance, delight for the time, but irk ever after.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphuus and His England*, p. 476.

1 Their promises, but, those obtained, weak pignies
In their performance.

2 MASINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act ii, sc. 3.

2 Begin to supplement your promises with deeds. (Incipe pollicitis addere facta tuis.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 16, l. 48.

His presents are falling short of his promises. (Quia non suppetunt dictis data.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 56. (Act i, sc. 1.)

3 Thy promises are like Adonis' gardens
That one day bloom'd and fruitful were the next.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 6.

He was ever precise in promise-keeping.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, i, 2, 76.

And though he promise to his loss,

He makes his promise good.

TATE AND BRADY, *Psalms XV*.

4 His promises were, as he then was, mighty;
But his performance, as he is now, nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 41.

Promising is the very air o' the time; it opens the eyes of expectation: performance is ever the duller for his act; and, but in the plainer and simpler kind of people, the deed of saying is quite out of use.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 24.
He will spend his mouth, and promise, like Brab-
bler the hound; but when he performs, astrono-
mers foretell it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 1, 97.

6 And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That paiter with us in a double sense:

That keep the word of promise to our ear,
And break it to our hope.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 19.

6 They promise mountains, and perform mole-
hills.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 18.

6a The righteous promise little and perform
much; the wicked promise much and perform
not even a little.

Babylonian Talmud: *Baba Metsia*, p. 87a.

PROOF

7 What is now proved was once only imagin'd.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

8 The proof of the pudding is the eating.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 24.

9 Compassed about with so great a cloud of
witnesses.

New Testament: *Hebrews*, xii, 1.

10 We must never assume that which is inca-
pable of proof.

G. H. LEWIS, *Physiology of Common Life*. Ch. 13.

11 You cannot demonstrate an emotion or prove
an aspiration.

JOHN MORLEY, *Rousseau*, p. 402.

12 The event proves the act. (Exitus acta probat.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. ii, l. 85. Adopted as a
motto by George Washington.

13 For when one's proofs are aptly chosen,
Four are as valid as four dozen.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto i, l. 514.

14 He who furnishes a voucher for his state-
ments argues himself unknown. (Qui notorem
dat, ignotus est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. 39, sec. 2.

15 Who finds the heifer dead and bleeding fresh
And sees fast by a butcher with an axe,
But will suspect 'twas he that made the
slaughter?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 188.

Sir, he made a chimney in my father's house, and
the bricks are alive at this day to testify it;
therefore deny it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 156.

16 To vouch this, is no proof,
Without more wider and more overt test
Than these thin habits and poor likelihoods
Of modern seeming do prefer against him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 106.

Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 360.

See also under EYE.

Where are the evidence that do accuse me?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 188.

17 For nothing worthy proving can be proven,
Nor yet disproven.

TENNYSON, *The Ancient Sage*, l. 66.

18 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

New Testament: *I Thessalonians*, v, 21.

19 Some circumstantial evidence is very strong,
as when you find a trout in the milk.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 11 Nov., 1850.

PROPERTY

See also POSSESSIONS

20 That man does not possess his estate; his
estate possesses him.

BURTON, of a niggardly rich man. (DISPOSSESS)

LAERTIUS, *Biom*. Bk. iv, sec. 50.)

If a man owns land, the land owns him.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

My cow milks me.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 406.

The power of perpetuating our property in our families is one of the most valuable and interesting circumstances belonging to it, and that which tends the most to the perpetuation of society itself.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

Property has its duties as well as its rights.

THOMAS DRUMMOND, *Letter to the Landlords of Tipperary*, 22 May, 1838. "The letter was jointly composed by Wolfe, Drummond and Chief Baron Pigot, and none of them was afterwards able to say who suggested the celebrated phrase."—McLENNAN, *Memoir of Thomas Drummond*, p. 338. It is usually credited to Drummond, and is engraved on the pedestal of his statue in the City Hall, Dublin. Disraeli appropriated the phrase without credit in his novel, *Sybil*, bk. ii, ch. 11.

We mustn't forget that property has duties even if other people forget that it has rights.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Triumph of the Philistines*. Act i.

Some people talk of morality, and some of religion, but give me a little snug property.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Absentee*. Ch. 2.

Whence you obtain your property no one inquires, but it is necessary that you have it. (Unde habebas quaerit nemo; sed oportet habere.)

ENNIUS. (JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 206.)

How you get it, that is the question; whether by right or by wrong. (Quo modo habebas, id refert, jurene ane injuria.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1069. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

I don't care how, as long as I get it. (Mea nil refert, dum potiar modo.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 320. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

See also MONEY: MAKING MONEY.

What we call real estate—the solid ground to build a house on—is the broad foundation on which nearly all the guilt of this world rests.

HAWTHORNE, *The House of the Seven Gables: The Flight of the Two Outs*.

Endeavor vigorously to increase your property. (Rem strenuus auge.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 7, l. 71.

Rich in lands, rich in money put out to usury. (Dives agris, dives positus in faenore nummis.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 421; *Satires*, i, 2, 13.

The personal right to acquire property, which is a natural right, gives to property, when acquired, a right to protection, as a social right.

JAMES MASON, *Writings*. Vol. iv, p. 51.

Worth now lies in what a man is worth; property gives honors, property brings friendships; everywhere the poor man is trodden down.

PROPHECY AND PROPHETS

(In pretio pretium nunc est; dat census honores, Census amicitias; pauper ubique jacet.)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. i, l. 217.

Property is theft. (La propriété, c'est le vol.)
P. J. PROUDHON, *Principle of Right*. Ch. 1.

Exclusive property is a theft against nature. (La propriété exclusive est un vol dans la nature.)

JEAN PIERRE BRISSOT.

Property, says Prudhon, is theft. That is the only perfect truism that has been uttered on the subject.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

Whether we force the man's property from him by pinching his stomach, or pinching his fingers, makes some difference anatomically; morally, none whatsoever.

RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lect. v, sec. 3.

Property assures what toil acquires.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Of Public Spirit*, l. 39.

My son! the road the human being travels, . . .
Curves round the cornfield and the hill of vines,

Honouring the holy bounds of property!

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act i, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)

Lord of thy presence and no land beside.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 137.

Don't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters awa'ay?

Property, property, property—that's what I 'ears them saay.

TENNYSON, *Northern Farmer, New Style*. St. 1.

Give a man the secure possession of a bleak rock, and he will turn it into a garden; give him a nine years' lease of a garden, and he will convert it into a desert. . . . The magic of property turns sand into gold.

ARTHUR YOUNG, *Travels in France*, 30 July, and 7 Nov., 1787.

PROPHECY AND PROPHETS

I—Prophecy

The passion of prying into futurity makes a striking part of the history of human nature.

ROBERT BURNS, *Hallowe'en: Introduction*.

Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight blast,
Is that portentous phrase, "I told you so,"
Utter'd by friends, those prophets of the past.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 50.

Ancestral voices prophesying war.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*.

We know in part, and we prophesy in part.
New Testament: I Corinthians, xiii, 9.

Translated from Boileau's translation,
And quote quotation on quotation.
SWIFT, *On Poetry*.

¹
I quote others only in order the better to
express myself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25.

²
I have made here merely a nosegay of other
people's flowers, and have provided nothing
of my own except the thread which holds
them together. (J'ay seylement faict icy un
arnas des fleurs estrangieres, n'y ayant fourni
du mien que le filet à les lier.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 12.

I am but a gatherer and disposer of other men's
stuff.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Elements of Architecture*:
Preface.

A book which hath been culled from the flowers
of all books.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. ii.

³
He ranged his tropes, and preached up pa-
tience,

Backed his opinion with quotations.

PRIOR, *Paulo Purganti and His Wife*, l. 143.

⁴
Always verify your quotations.

DR. MARTIN JOSEPH ROUTH, President of
Magdalen College, *Advice*, given to Dean
John William Burgon, then fellow of Oriel
College. (BURGON, *Memoir of Dr. Routh*.)
The word "quotations" was changed to "ref-
erences" in later editions of the book, and is
usually so quoted.

⁵
A fine quotation is a diamond on the finger
of a man of wit, and a pebble in the hand of
a fool.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. i, sec. 74.

⁶
Some for renown, on scraps of learning dote,
And think they grow immortal as they quote.
To patch-work learn'd quotations are allied:
Both strive to make our poverty our pride.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire i, l. 89.

Proud of his learning (just enough to quote).

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 91.

With just enough of learning to misquote.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l.
66.

R

RAGE, see Anger

RAILROAD

⁷
The progress of invention is really a threat.
Whenever I see a railroad I look for a re-
public.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1866.

⁸
These railroads—could but the whistle be
made musical, and the rumble and the jar got
rid of—are positively the greatest blessing
that the ages have wrought out for us. They
give us wings; they annihilate the toil and
dust of pilgrimage; they spiritualize travel!

HAWTHORNE, *House of Seven Gables*. Ch. 17.

⁹
Your railroad, when you come to understand
it, is only a device for making the world
smaller.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Pt. iv, ch. 17, sec. 35.

Going by railroad I do not consider as travelling
at all; it is merely being "sent" to a place, and
very little different from becoming a parcel.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Bk. iii, pt. 4,
ch. 17, sec. 24.

¹⁰
If railroads are not built, how shall we get to
heaven in season? But if we stay at home and
mind our business, who will want railroads?
We do not ride on the railroad; it rides upon us.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 2.

¹¹
Commuter—one who spends his life
In riding to and from his wife;
A man who shaves and takes a train,
And then rides back to shave again.
E. B. WHITE, *The Commuter*.

RAIN

I—Rain: Apothegms

¹²
After the rain cometh the fair weather.
ÆSOP, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 8. (Caxton, tr. 1484)

After the showers at length would come a sun.
CHRISTOPHER MIDDLETON, *Famous Historie of
Chenon*, 26. (1597)

¹³
A foot deep of rain Will kill hay and grain,
But three feet of snow Will make them
come mo'.

BLACKMORE, *Lorna Doone*. Ch. 50. Quoted as
an old saying.

¹⁴
It shall rain dogs and polecats.
RICHARD BROME, *City Wit*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1653)

He was sure it would rain cats and dogs.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

It cannot rain but it pours.

SWIFT, *Prose Miscellanies*: *Title*.

It never rains but it pours.

THOMAS GRAY, *Letter to Dr. Wharton*, 2 Feb.,
1771; MALKIN, tr., *Gil Blas*, i, 9 (1809);
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Veast*. Ch. 6 (1848).

1 Though it rain daggers with their points downward.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. ii, mem. 3.

2 When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain.

Old Testament: II Chronicles, vi, 26.

3 A sunshiny shower Won't last half an hour.

MICHAEL DENHAM, *Proverbs*, 8.

When God wills, no wind but brings rain.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum* No. 328.

The proverb appears in many languages.

The hollow winds begin to blow,
The clouds look black, the glass is low.

EDWARD JENNER, *Signs of Rain*.

4 Extraordinary rains pretty generally fall after great battles.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Caius Marius*.

5 When it rains, it rains on all alike.

W. G. BENJAM, *Proverbs*, p. 870. Hindoo.

He sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 45.

6 For the rain it raineth every day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 401; *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 77.

7 A coming shower your shooting corns presage.

SWIFT, *Description of a City Shower*.

8 The useful trouble of the rain.

TENNISON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 770.

9 Jove, the rain-giver. (Jupiter pluvius.)

TRIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. i, eleg. 7, l. 26.

He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass.

Old Testament: Psalms, lxxii, 6.

10 Close the stream now, lads: the meadows have drunk enough! (Claudite jam rivos, pueri; sat prata biberunt.)

VERON, *Eclogues*. No. iii, l. 111.

11 St. Swithin's day, if thou dost rain,

For forty days it will remain.

UNKNOWN, old adage concerning St. Swithin's day, July 15. The French have a similar rhyme about St. Médard's day, June 8.

Now if on Swithin's feast the welkin lours,
And every penthouse streams with hasty showers,
Twice twenty days shall clouds their fleeces drain
And wash the pavements with incessant rain.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 182.

O here, "St. Swithin's, the 15 day, variable weather, for the most part rain," good! "for the most part rain." Why, it should rain forty days after, now, more or less."

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act i, sc. 1.

St. Swithin is christening the apples.
HOME, *Every Day Book*. Vol. i, p. 960.

II—Rain: Description

12 We knew it would rain, for the poplars showed

The white of their leaves, the amber grain
Shrunk in the wind,—and the lightning now
Is tangled in tremulous skeins of rain.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Before the Rain*.

13 A little rain will fill
The lily's cup which hardly moistens the field.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. vi, l. 215.

14 The August cloud . . . suddenly
Melts into streams of rain.

BRYANT, *Sella*, l. 433.

15 Soon dries the rain-drop on the April leaf!
BULWER-LYTTON, *New Timon*. Pt. iii, sec. 3.

16 The raindrops' showery dance and rhythmic beat,
With tinkling of innumerable feet.

ABRAHAM COLES, *The Microcosm Hearing*.

17 The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again;
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair.

ANACREON, *Odes*. No. 21. (Cowley, tr.)

18 Welcome falls the imprisoning rain—dear
hermitage of nature.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

19 Fall on me like a silent dew,
Or like those maiden showers,
Which, by the peep of day, do strew
A baptism o'er the flowers.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Music, to Becalme His Fever*.

Like morning dew that in a pleasant shower
Drops pearls into the bosom of a flower.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Jealous Lovers*.

20 How it pours, pours, pours,
In a never-ending sheet!

How it drives beneath the doors!

How it soaks the passer's feet!

How it rattles on the shutter!

How it rumples up the lawn!

How 'twill sigh, and moan, and mutter,
From darkness until dawn.

ROSSITER JOHNSON, *Rhyme of the Rain*.

21 And a thousand recollections
Weave their air-threads into woof,
As I listen to the patter
Of the rain upon the roof.

COATES KINNEY, *Rain on the Roof*.

¹ The day is cold, and dark, and dreary;
It rains, and the wind is never weary;
The vine still clings to the mouldering wall,
But at every gust the dead leaves fall,
And the day is dark and dreary.
LONGFELLOW, *The Rainy Day*.

² The ceaseless rain is falling fast,
And yonder gilded vane,
Immovable for three days past,
Points to the misty main.
LONGFELLOW, *Travels by the Fireside*. St. 1.

³ The gentleness of rain was in the wind.
SHELLEY, *Fragment: Rain-Wind*.

The good-will of the rain that loves all leaves.
MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

RAINBOW

⁴ And, lo! in the dark east, expanded high,
The rainbow brightens to the setting Sun!
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. 1, st. 30.

⁵ 'Tis sweet to view on high
The rainbow, based on ocean, span the sky.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto 1, st. 122.

⁶ Triumphant arch, that fill'st the sky
When storms prepare to part,
I ask not proud Philosophy
To teach me what thou art.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *To the Rainbow*. St. 1.

Still seem, as to my childhood's sight,
A midway station given
For happy spirits to alight
Betwixt the earth and heaven.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *To the Rainbow*. St. 2.

The rainbow never tells me
That gust and storm are by;
Yet she is more convincing
Than philosophy.
EMILY DICKINSON, *Further Poems*. No. 48.

Some day Jane shall have, she hopes,
Rainbows for her skipping ropes.
DOROTHY ALDIS, *Skipping Ropes*.

⁷ The sun athwart the cloud thought it no sin
To use my land to put his rainbows in.
EMERSON, *Nature*.

⁸ Over her hung a canopy of state,
Not of rich tissue, nor of spangled gold,
But of a substance, though not animate,
Yet of a heavenly and spiritual mould,
That only eyes of spirits might behold.
GILES FELTCHER, *The Rainbow*, l. 33.

⁹ I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall
be for a token of a covenant between me and
the earth.

Old Testament: Genesis, ix, 13.

God's glowing covenant.

HORRA BALLOU, *M.S. Sermons*.

Bright pledge of peace and sunshine! the sure tie
Of thy Lord's hand, the object of His eye!
When I behold thee, though my light be dim,
Distinct, and low, I can in thine see Him
Who looks upon thee from His glorious throne,
And minds the covenant between all and One.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *The Rainbow*.

¹⁰ God loves an idle rainbow
No less than labouring seas.
RALPH HODGSON, *Poems*, p. 59.

¹¹ What skilful limner e'er would choose
To paint the rainbow's varying hues,
Unless to mortal it were given
To dip his brush in dyes of heaven?
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 5.

¹² Mild arch of promise! on the evening sky
Thou shinest fair with many a lovely ray,
Each in the other melting.

SOUTHEY, *The Evening Rainbow*.

¹³ Whatso looks lovelily
Is but the rainbow on life's weeping rain.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Ode on the Setting Sun*, l. 192.

¹⁴ Hung on the shower that fronts the golden
West,
The rainbow bursts like magic on mine
eyes!

In hues of ancient promise there imprest;
Frail in its date, eternal in its guise.
CHARLES TENNYSON TURNER, *The Rainbow*.

¹⁵ My heart leaps up when I behold
A rainbow in the sky.
WORDSWORTH, *My Heart Leaps Up*.

Rain, rain, and sun! a rainbow in the sky!
TENNYSON, *The Coming of Ariadne*, l. 401.

¹⁶ The rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the rose.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. Pt. II.

¹⁷ Where the rainbow rests is a crock of gold.
UNKNOWN. (See *Notes and Queries*. Ser. 1, vol. 2, p. 512.)

¹⁸ The rainbow in the morning
Is the shepherd's warning
To carry his coat on his back.
The rainbow at night
Is the shepherd's delight,
For then no coat will be lack.
UNKNOWN. (HOWARD, *Weather Lore*, p. 112.)

A rainbow in the morning
Is the Shepherd's warning;
But a rainbow at night
Is the Shepherd's delight.

UNKNOWN. (HOWE, *Every Day Book*, 4, 670.)

If in the morning the rainbow appear, it signifies moisture; if in the evening it spend itself, fair weather ensueth.

LEONARD DIOGES, *Prognostication*. (1555)

RAKE

¹ He was a rake among scholars and a scholar among rakes.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Aiken's Life of Addison*.

² Women who like, and will have for a hero, a rake! how soon are you not to learn that you have taken bankrupts to your bosoms, and that the putrescent gold that attracted you is the slime of the Lake of Sin!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*, Ch. 15.

³ Every woman is at heart a rake.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. ii, l. 216. See 1255:3
Few men can be men of pleasure, every man may be a rake.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 25 Jan., 1750.

⁴ A reformed rake makes the best husband.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 727. "Rake," an abbreviation of "rake-hell," dates from 1663.

RANK, see Ancestry

RASCAL, see Knave

RAT

⁵ It is the wisdom of rats, that will be sure to leave a house somewhat before it fall.

BACON, *Essays: Of Wisdom for a Man's Self*. It is a great house still, . . . but it is a ruin none the less, and the rats fly from it.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, Ch. 59.

A rotten carcass of a boat, . . . the very rats instinctively have quit it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 5.

⁶ Anything like the sound of a rat
Makes my heart go pit-a-pat!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*.

⁷ Yf they smell a ratt,

They grisely chide and chatt.

JOHN SKELTON, *The Image of Hypocrisy*. (c. 1520) *Works*, I, 51. (1843)

I smell a rat.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt, Master-Constable*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1602)

Now you talk of a cat, Cicely, I smell a rat.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *A Woman Killed with Kindness*. Act iv, sc. 4. (1603)

Do you not smell a rat?

BEN JONSON, *A Tale of a Tub*. Act iv, sc. 3. (1633)

Quoth Hudibras, I smell a rat;

Ralpho, thou dost previncicate.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 821. (1663) Frequently thereafter.

⁸ The rat is the concisest tenant.

He pays no rent,— . . .

Hate cannot harm

A foe so reticent.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 35.

⁹ Too late repents the rat when caught by the cat.

JOHN FLOWIO, *Second Fruits*, 163.

¹⁰ Die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.

SWIFT, *Letter to Bolingbroke*, 21 March, 1729.

RAVEN

¹¹ The raven said to the rook, "Stand away, black coat!"

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4729.

Thou art a bitter bird, said the raven to the starling.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 195.

See also under POI.

¹² He pardons ravens but storms at doves.
(Dat veniam corvis, vexat censura columbas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 63.

Who will not change a raven for a dove?

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 114.

¹³ Rarer even than a white raven. (Corvo quoque rarior albo.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 202.

¹⁴ Beware of the Raven at Zurich,

'Tis a bird of omen ill;

A noisy and an unclean bird,

With a very, very long bill.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *Journal*, 11 Aug., 1836.

The entry is as follows: "Prepared to leave Zurich. At the Hotel du Corbeau they brought us a most exorbitant bill, whereupon I made the following beautiful lines."

The quatrain is repeated, with minor variations, in *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.

¹⁵ He [Grenville] was the raven of the House of Commons, always croaking defeat in the midst of triumphs.

MACAULAY, *Essays: The Earl of Chatham*.

¹⁶ The Raven's house is built with reeds,—

Sing woe, and alas is me!

And the Raven's couch is spread with weeds,

High on the hollow tree;

And the Raven himself, telling his beads

In penance for his past misdeeds,

Upon the top I see.

THOMAS D'ARCY MCGEE, *The Penitent Raven*.

¹⁷ The raven once in snowy plumes was drest,
White as the whitest dove's unauled breast,
Fair as the guardian of the Capitol,
Soft as the swan; a large and lovely fowl,
His tongue, his prating tongue has changed
him quite

To sooty blackness from the purest white.
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 369. (Addison, tr.)

1
It wasn't for nothing—that raven croaking
on my left hand just now. (Non temere est
quod corvos cantat nunc ab læva manu.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 624. (Act iv, sc. 3.)

That raven on yon left-hand oak
(Curse on his ill-betiding croak)
Bodes me no good.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Farmer's Wife and the
Raven*, l. 27. See also SUPERSTITION: OMENS.

2
Ghastly, grim, and ancient Raven, wandering
from the nightly shore,—
Tell me what thy lordly name is on the
night's Plutonian shore?

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore!"

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*. St. 8.

Take thy beak from out my heart, and take
thy form from off my door!

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore!"

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*. St. 17.

And the Raven, never flitting, still is sitting, still
is sitting

On the pallid bust of Pallas just above my cham-
ber door;

And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon's
that is dreaming,

And the lamp-light o'er him streaming throws his
shadow on the floor;

And my soul from out that shadow that lies
floating on the floor,

Shall be lifted—nevermore!

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*. St. 18.

Raven from the dim dominions

On the Night's Plutonian shore,

Oft I hear thy dusky pinions

Wave and flutter round my door—

See the shadow of thy pinions

Float along the moonlit floor.

SARAH HELEN POWER WHITMAN, *The Raven*.

3
Bring up a raven and it will peck out your
eyes.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, 745. Spanish.

4
The croaking raven doth bellow for revenge.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 264.

5
O, it comes o'er my memory,
As doth the raven o'er the infected house,
Boding to all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 20.

6
Did ever raven sing so like a lark,
That gives sweet tidings of the sun's uprise?

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iii, sc. 1,
l. 158.

READING

See also Books, Libraries

1—Reading: How to Read

7
Read not to contradict and confute; nor to
believe and take for granted; nor to find talk
and discourse; but to weigh and consider.

Some books are to be tasted, others to be
swallowed, and some few to be chewed and
digested: that is, some books are to be read
only in parts, others to be read, but not cu-
riously, and some few to be read wholly, and
with diligence and attention.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

Some books are only cursorily to be tasted of.

FULLER, *Holy and Profane State: Of Books*.

8
All rests with those who read. A work or
thought

Is what each makes it to himself.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Proem*, l. 326.

9
Reading is not a duty, and has consequently
no business to be made disagreeable.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta: Second
Series: The Office of Literature*.

Books soon are painful to my failing sight,
And oftener read from duty than delight.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: Widow's Tale*, l. 127.

10
Read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest.

*Book of Common Prayer: Collect for the
Second Sunday in Advent*.

11
It is impossible to read properly without
using all one's engine-power. If we are not
tired after reading, common-sense is not in
us.

ARNOLD BENNETT, *Things that Have Interested
Me: Translating Literature into Life*.

12
We get no good
By being ungenerous, even to a book,
And calculating profits,—so much help
By so much reading. It is rather when
We gloriously forget ourselves and plunge
Soul-forward, headlong, into a book's pro-
found,
Impassioned for its beauty and salt of
truth—

'Tis then we get the right good from a book.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 702.

13
If that thou wilt not read, let it alone;
Some love the meat, some love to pick the
bone.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The
Author's Apology for His Book*.

14
What we should read is not the words, but
the man whom we feel to be behind the
words.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Nota-Books*,
p. 94.

15
We have not read an author till we have seen
his object, whatever it may be, as *he* saw it.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Helena*.

Reading is seeing by proxy.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Study of Sociology*. Ch. 15.

¹ It's with blood that letters enter. (La Letra con sangre entra.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 36.

² There is a great deal of difference between the eager man who wants to read a book, and the tired man who wants a book to read.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Charles Dickens*, p. 90.

³ It is poor traveling that is only to arrive, and it is poor reading that is only to find out how the book ends.

ARTHUR COLTON, *The Reader*, Feb., 1909.

⁴ Some read to think,—these are rare; some to write,—these are common; and some to talk,—and these form the great majority.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*.

⁵ In its leaves that day We read no more. (Quel giorno più non vi leggemmo avante.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto v, l. 138. (Cary, tr.)

When the last reader reads no more.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Last Reader*.

⁶ There is an art of reading, as well as an art of thinking, and an art of writing.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. 11.

The art of reading is to skip judiciously.

P. G. HAMERTON, *Intellectual Life*. Pt. iv, let. 4.

⁷ One must be a great inventor to read well.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

'Tis the good reader that makes the good book. EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

If I do not read, nobody will.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iii, p. 460.

We read often with as much talent as we write.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 67.

⁸ All good and true book-lovers practise the pleasing and improving avocation of reading in bed.

EUGENE FIELD, *Love Affairs of a Bibliomaniac*, p. 31.

⁹ The use of books for pleasure is the most satisfactory recreation; without having acquired the power of reading for pleasure, none of us can be independent.

VISCOUNT GREY, *Falldon Papers: Recreation*.

¹⁰ A man ought to read just as inclination leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

¹¹ What is twice read is commonly better remembered than what is transcribed.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 74.

¹² There be some men are born only to suck out the poison of books.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

¹³ It may be well to wait a century for a reader, as God has waited six thousand years for an observer.

JOHN KEPLER. (BREWSTER, *Martyrs of Science*, p. 197.)

If the Almighty God waited six thousand years for one to see what he had made, I may surely wait two hundred for one to understand what I have written.

CARLYLE, *Miscellanies: Voltaire*. Of Kepler.

¹⁴ As you read it out it begins to grow your own. (Dum recitas, incipit esse tuus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 39.

¹⁵ And better had they ne'er been born Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.

SCOTT, *The Monastery*. Ch. 12.

Waverley drove through the sea of books, like a vessel without a pilot or a rudder.

SCOTT, *Waverley*. Ch. 3.

¹⁶ Of all the artificial relations formed between mankind, the most capricious and variable is that of author and reader.

LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*, iii, 227.

¹⁷ Sometimes I read a book with pleasure, and detest the author.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁸ If thou wilt receive profit, read with humility, simplicity and faith; and seek not at any time the fame of being learned.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 5.

¹⁹ To read well, that is, to read true books in a true spirit, is a noble exercise.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Reading*.

Books must be read as deliberately and reservedly as they were written.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Reading*.

The works of the great poets have never yet been read by mankind, for only great poets can read them. . . . Most men have learned to read to serve a paltry convenience, . . . but of reading as a noble intellectual exercise they know little or nothing.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Reading*.

²⁰ Learn to read slow: all other graces

Will follow in their proper places.

WILLIAM WALKER, *The Art of Reading*.

II—Reading: What to Read

²¹ It is not wide reading but useful reading that tends to excellence.

ARISTIPPUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristippus*. Bk. ii, sec. 71.)

²² Preserve proportion in your reading. Keep your view of men and things extensive.

THOMAS ARNOLD, *Address to His Scholars*.

1 In science, read by preference the newest works; in literature, the oldest. The classics are always modern.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Caxtonians: Hints on Mental Culture*.

For what are the classics but the noblest recorded thoughts of man? They are the only oracles which are not decayed.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Reading*.

2 Let blockheads read what blockheads wrote.
LORD CHRISTCHURCH, *Letters*, 1 Nov., 1790.

3 The mind, relaxing into needful sport,
Should turn to writers of an abler sort,
Whose wit well manag'd, and whose classic style,
Give truth a lustre, and make wisdom smile.
COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 715.

4 The three practical rules, then, which I have to offer, are,—1. Never read any book that is not a year old. 2. Never read any but famed books. 3. Never read any but what you like.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

I wish only to read that book it would have been a disaster to omit.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Books; Journals*, ix, 429.

Every book is worth reading which sets the reader in a working mood.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Resources*.

5 Turn over with nightly and daily labor.
(Nocturna versate manu, versate diurna.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 269. Of reading the Greek authors.

6 One should not read to swallow all, but rather see what one has use for.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Peer Gynt*. Act iv.

7 Was there ever anything written by mere man that was wished longer by its readers, excepting *Don Quixote*, *Robinson Crusoe*, and the *Pilgrim's Progress*?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remarks*. (FROZZ, *Johnsoniana*.)

8 Read this of which life can say: "Tis my own." (Hoc lege, quod possit dicere vita "Meum est.")

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 4, l. 8.

9 Read much, but not many books. (Multum legendum esse, non multa.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. vii, epist. 9; BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

From one that reads but one book . . . the Lord deliver us.

HOWELL, *Proverbs: Ital.-Eng.*, 7. (1699)

10 No man can read with profit that which he cannot learn to read with pleasure.

NOAH PORTER, *Books and Reading*. Ch. 1.

11 Life being short and the quiet hours of it few, we ought to waste none of them in reading valueless books.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Sesams and Lilies: Preface*.

Life is too short for reading inferior books.

JAMES BRYCE, *Address*, Rutgers College, 10 Nov., 1911.

If time is precious, no book that will not improve by repeated readings deserves to be read at all.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Helena*.

12 You must linger among a limited number of master-thinkers, and digest their works, if you would derive ideas which shall win firm hold in your mind.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. ii, sec. 2.

It is not the reading of many books which is necessary to make a man wise or good, but the well-reading of a few, could he be sure to have the best.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Christian Directory*. Pt. II, ch. 16.

A few books thoroughly digested, rather than hundreds but gargled in the mouth.

FRANCIS OSBORNE, *Advice to a Son*.

13 You complain that in your part of the world there is a scant supply of books. But it is quality, rather than quantity, that matters; a limited list of reading benefits; a varied assortment serves only for delight.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xiv, sec. 1.

14 Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine;—they are the life, the soul of reading!

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. 1, ch. 22.

15 Nothing is worth reading that does not require an alert mind.

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *Backlog Studies*. No. 1.

III—Reading: Its Benefits

16 Reading is to the mind, what exercise is to the body. As by the one, health is preserved, strengthened, and invigorated; by the other, virtue, which is the health of the mind, is kept alive, cherished, and confirmed.

ANDERSON, *The Tailor*. No. 147.

17 Reading maketh a full man; conference a ready man; and writing an exact man.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

Reading makes a full man—meditation a profound man—discourse a clear man.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

¹ Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep; morals, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

Books have always a secret influence on the understanding; we cannot at pleasure obliterate ideas: he that reads books of science, though without any fixed desire of improvement, will grow more knowing; he that entertains himself with moral or religious treatises, will imperceptibly advance in goodness; the ideas which are often offered to the mind, will at last find a lucky moment when it is disposed to receive them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 137.

² Of all the human relaxations which are free from guilt, none so dignified as reading.

EDMUND BAYDOR, *The Ruminator*. No. 24.

³ Who is he . . . that will not be much lightened in his mind by reading of some enticing story, true or feigned?

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

⁴ Let us assume that entertainment is the sole end of reading; even so, I think you would hold that no mental employment is so broadening to the sympathies or so enlightening to the understanding. Other pursuits belong not to all times, all ages, all conditions; but this gives stimulus to our youth and diversion to our old age; this adds a charm to success, and offers a haven of consolation to failure. Through the night-watches, on all our journeyings, and in our hours of ease, it is our un-failing companion.

CICERO, *Pro Archia Poeta*. Ch. vii, sec. 16.

⁵ Ah! happy he who thus, in magic themes
O'er worlds bewitch'd, in early rapture
dreams,
Where wild Enchantment waves her potent
wand,
And Fancy's beauties fill her fairy land.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Library*, l. 563.

⁶ The delight of opening a new pursuit, or a new course of reading, imparts the vivacity and novelty of youth even to old age.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 22.

⁷ Our high respect for a well-read man is praise enough of literature.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

If we encountered a man of rare intellect, we should ask him what books he read.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

It is a tie between men to have read the same book.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

⁸ My early and invincible love of reading, . . . I would not exchange for the treasures of India.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Memoirs*.

⁹ He that loves reading, has everything within his reach. He has but to desire, and he may possess himself of every species of wisdom to judge and power to perform.

WILLIAM GODWIN, *Enquirer: Early Taste for Reading*.

¹⁰ In a polite age, almost every person becomes a reader, and receives more instruction from the Press than the Pulpit.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter 75.

The first time I read an excellent book, it is to me just as if I had gained a new friend: when I read over a book I have perused before, it resembles the meeting with an old one.

GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter 83.

¹¹ Every reader who holds a book in his hand is free of the inmost minds of men past and present; . . . he needs no introduction to the greatest.

FREDERIC HARRISON, *The Choice of Books*, p. 7.

¹² Read anything five hours a day, and you will soon be learned.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

¹³ I love to lose myself in other men's minds. When I am not walking, I am reading; I cannot sit and think. Books think for me.

CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading*.

¹⁴ Have you ever rightly considered what the mere ability to read means? That it is the key which admits us to the whole world of thought and fancy and imagination? to the company of saint and sage, of the wisest and the wittiest at their wisest and wittiest moment? That it enables us to see with the keenest eyes, hear with the finest ears, and listen to the sweetest voices of all time?

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy and Other Addresses: Books and Libraries*.

¹⁵ I was so allured to read that no recreation came to me better welcome.

MELTON, *An Apology for Smectymnus*.

¹⁶ He that I am reading seems always to have the most force.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

¹⁷ To love to read is to exchange hours of sorrow for hours of delight.

MONTESQUIEU, *Pensées*.

¹ Reading nourishes the mind, and refreshes it when it is wearied with study, though not without study. (Alit lectio ingenium et studio fatigatum, non sine studio tamen, reficit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. lxxiv, 1.

² He reads much;
He is a great observer and he looks
Quite through the deeds of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 201.

Exceedingly well read

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 166.

One who, to all the heights of learning bred,
Read books and men, and practised what he
read.

GEORGE STERNES, *To the Earl of Carlisle*.

³ He hath never fed of the dainties that are
bred in a book; he hath not eat paper, as it
were; he hath not drunk ink. his intellect is
not replenished, he is only an animal, only
sensible in the duller parts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 25.

⁴ People say that life is the thing, but I prefer
reading

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

⁵ Give a man a pipe he can smoke.
Give a man a book he can read;

And his home is bright with a calm delight,
Though the room be poor indeed

JAMES THOMSON, *Gipsy*

⁶ The habit of reading is the only enjoyment
in which there is no alloy; it lasts when all
other pleasures fade.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Speech*, 7 Dec, 1868.

IV—Reading: Its Dangers

⁷ But so many books thou readeest,
But so many schemes thou breedeest,
But so many wishes feedest,

That thy poor head almost turns.

MATTHEW ARNOLO, *The Second Best*.

⁸ Affects all books of past and modern ages,
But reads no further than their title-pages.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satires: Human Learning*.

Kiss the book's outside, who ne'er look within.

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 389.

⁹ And let a scholar all Earth's volumes carry,
He will be but a walking dictionary.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Tears of Peace*, l. 270.

¹⁰ With various readings stored his empty skull,
Learn'd without sense, and venerably dull.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 591.

¹¹ A man may as well expect to grow stronger

by always eating as wiser by always reading.
... 'Tis thought and digestion which makes
books serviceable, and gives health and vigour
to the mind

JEREMY COLLIER, *Essays: Of the Entertainment of Books*.

¹² Guanoed her mind by reading French novels.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. ii, ch. 9.

¹³ Those book-learned fools who miss the world.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *From Generation to Generation*

¹⁴ You will see me any morning in the park
Reading the comics and the sporting page.
Particularly I remark

An English countess goes upon the stage,
A Greek was murdered at a Polish dance,
Another bank defaulter has confessed.
I keep my countenance.

T. S. ELIOT, *Portrait of a Lady*.

¹⁵ He might be a very clever man by nature
for aught I know, but he had so many books
upon his head that his brains could not move.

ROBERT HALL (GREGORY, *Life of Hall*.) Referring to Kippis.

¹⁶ Reading is sometimes an ingenious device for
avoiding thought

HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

¹⁷ If I had spent as much time in reading as
other men of learning, I should have been as
ignorant as they.

THOMAS HOBBS, (DISRAELI, *Curiosities of Literature*. Vol. ii, p. 179.)

¹⁸ He has left off reading altogether, to the
great improvement of his originality.

CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading*.

¹⁹ Reading furnishes the mind only with materials
of knowledge; it is thinking makes
what we read ours.

JOHN LOCKE, *Conduct of Understanding*.
Sec. 20, Reading.

Reading without thinking may indeed make a
rich common-place, but 'twill never make a
clear head.

JOHN NORRIS, *Of the Advantages of Thinking*.

²⁰ Night after night,
He sat and bleared his eyes with books.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. i.

²¹ For reading new books is like eating new
bread,

One can bear it at first, but by gradual steps
he

Is brought to death's door of a mental dyspepsy.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 104.

1
A reading-machine, always wound up and going,
He mastered whatever was not worth the knowing.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 164.

In books a prodigal, they say,
A living cyclopedia.

COTTON MATHER, *Epitaph on Anne Bradstreet*.

2
His classical reading is great: he can quote
Horace, Juvenal, Ovid and Martial by rote.
He has read Metaphysics, . . . Spinoza and Kant

And Theology too: I have heard him descant
Upon Basil and Jerome. Antiquities, art,
He is fond of. He knows the old masters by heart.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Canto ii, pt. 4.

3
Who reads
Incessantly, and to his reading brings not
A spirit and judgment equal or superior, . . .
Uncertain and unsettled still remains.
Deep vers'd in books and shallow in himself.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 322.

4
For men that read much and work little are
as bells, the which do sound to call others, and
they themselves never enter into the church.

THOMAS NORTH, *Dial of Princes*, 138 (1557)

5
More true knowledge comes by meditation
than by reading; for much reading is an oppression
of the mind, and extinguishes the
natural candle, which is the reason of so
many senseless scholars in the world.

WILLIAM PENN, *Advice to His Children*

6
The bookful blockhead, ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head,
With his own tongue still edifies his ears,
And always list'ning to himself appears.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 53.

7
In reading of many books is distraction.
(*Distinguit librorum multitudo.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. ii, sec. 3.

8
To pass from hearing literature to reading it
is to take a great and dangerous step.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Random Memories*.

9
Who readeth much, and never meditates,
Is like the greedy eater of much food,
Who so surcloys his stomach with his cates,
That commonly they do him little good.

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, *Tetralicka*.

10
Verily, when the day of judgment comes, we
shall not be asked what we have read, but
what we have done.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 3.

V—Reading and Running

11
But truths on which depends our main concern,

That 'tis our shame and mis'ry not to learn,
Shine by the side of ev'ry path we tread
With such a lustre, he that runs may read.

COWPER, *Theocinium*, l. 77.

12
And reads, though running, all these needful motions

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

13
Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Old Testament; Habakkuk, ii, 2. Frequently misquoted, "that he who runs may read."

Read my little fable.

He that runs may read.

TENNYSON, *The Flower St.* 5.

REASON

See also Faith and Reason; Instinct and Reason

I—Reason: Definitions

14
Every man's reason is every man's oracle.
LORD BOLINGBROKE, *Of the True Use of Retirement and Study*. Letter ii

Every man's own reason is his best *Œdipus*.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, ser. 6.

Your own reason is the only oracle given you by heaven, and you are answerable for, not the rightness, but the uprightness of the decision.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 178.

Reason is my augury, and my interpretation of the future; by it I have practised divination, and obtained knowledge. (*Augurium ratio est, et conjectura futuri. Hac divinavi notitiamque tuli.*)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 9, l. 51.

15
Wherefore I assert.—if Reason's only function were to heighten our pleasure, that were vindication enough

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Testament of Beauty*. Bk. i, l. 202.

16
Reason is Life's sole arbiter, the magic Labyrinth's single clue.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. vii, st. 22.

17
Reason to rule and mercy to forgive;

The first is law, the last prerogative.

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. i, l. 261.

Subdue

By force, who reason for their law refuse,
Right reason for their law.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 40.

See also under Law.

18
Reason is not measured by size or height, but

by principle, (*Διόνυ γὰρ μέγας ἐὶς αὖτις ὀδὸν ὅπως κρινταί, ἀλλὰ λόγματος.*)

EPICURUS, *Discourses*. Ch. 13, sec. 26.

To a rational being, to act according to nature and according to reason is the same thing. (*Τὸ λογικῷ ὡς ἡ αὐτῇ πράξει κατὰ φύσιν ἐστὶ καὶ κατὰ λόγον.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vii, 11.

Unto the good their reason ever is a god. (*Θεὸς ἐστὶ τοῖς χρηστοῖς δὲ ὁ νοῦς γὰρ, ὡς οἷον.*)

MEXANDER, *Adelphoi*. Frag. 11.

Say first, of God above or Man below
What can we reason but from what we know?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Ep. i, l. 17.

The soul of man is divided into three parts, intelligence, reason, and passion. Intelligence and passion are possessed by other animals, but reason by man alone. . . . Reason is immortal, all else is mortal.

PYTHAGORAS, (DIOCENES LACERTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Bk. viii, sec. 30.)

Reason is nothing else but a portion of the divine spirit set in a human body. (*Ratio autem nihil aliud est quam in corpus humanum pars divini spiritus mersa.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Ep. lvi, 12.

Reason, the choicest gift bestowed by heaven. (*Φρίνας, πᾶντων δὲ ἐστὶ κρημνίστου δῶρον.*)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 683.

And what is reason? Be she thus defin'd:
Reason is upright stature in the soul.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1440.

II—Reason: Apothegms

It must be so,—Plato, thou reason'st well!
ADISON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 1.

Sweet reasonableness.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *St. Paul and Protestantism: Preface*. A phrase used by Arnold many times.

It is not necessary to believe things in order to reason about them. (*Il n'est pas nécessaire de tenir les choses pour en raisonner.*)

BAUMARCHAIS, *Le Barbier de Séville*. Act v, sc. 4.

He who will not reason, is a bigot; he who cannot is a fool; and he who dares not, is a slave.

SIR WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Academical Question: Preface*.

Let us first of all follow reason, it is the surest guide. It warns us itself of its feebleness and informs us of its own limitations.

AMAZOLE FRANCES, *Credo of a Sceptic*, p. 79.

O Reason! when will thy long minority expire?

HAZLITT, *Literary Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 453.

Hearken to reason, or she will be heard.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Reason governs the wise man and cudgels the fool.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 479.

If you will not hear Reason, she will surely rap your knuckles.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

Setting themselves against reason, as often as reason is against them.

THOMAS HOBBS, *Tripoli: Epistle Dedicatory*.

We have not enough strength to follow reason absolutely. (*Nous n'avons pas assez de force pour suivre toute notre raison.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 42.

We have not enough reason to use all our strength. (*Nous n'avons pas assez de raison pour employer toute notre force.*)

MADAME DE GRIGNAN, reversing La Rochefoucauld, to illustrate how the reverse of his maxims was often as true as the original. (*MADAME DE SÉVIGNÉ, Lettres*, vi, 327.)

To be rational is so glorious a thing, that two-legged creatures generally content themselves with the title.

JOHN LOCKE, *Letter to Antony Collins*, Esq.

Always take the short cut; and that is the rational one. Therefore say and do everything according to soundest reason.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 51. See also SENSE: COMMON SENSE.

To be pointedly rational is a greater difficulty for me than a fine delirium.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 1.

Indu'd With sanctity of reason.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 507.

Every extreme doth perfect reason flee,

And wishes wisdom with sobriety.

(*La parfaite raison fuit toute extrémité,*

Et veut que l'on soit sage avec sobriété.)

MOLIERE, *Le Misanthrope*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 151.

What is now reason was formerly impulse. (*Quod nunc ratio est, impetus ante fuit.*)

OWEN, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 10. See also INSTINCT AND REASON.

We must be fortified . . . by reason against all adversities.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 7.

The feast of reason and the flow of soul.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 128.

¹ Some folks dey would 'a' beat him:
Now, dat would only heat him;
I know jes' how to treat him:

You mus' reason wid a mule.
IRWIN RUSSELL, *Nebuchadnezzar*.

² Nothing is to be done without reason. (*Nihil sine ratione faciendum est.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iv, sec. 10.

³ And reason pandars will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 88.

O, strange excuse,

When reason is the dawd to lust's abuse!

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 791.

⁴ But since the affairs of men rest still incertain,
Let 's reason with the worst that may befall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 96.

⁵ Be led by reason. (*Nolo tyrannus vocari.*)

SOLOON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, sec. 60.)

⁶ The man who listens to Reason is lost: Reason enslaves all whose minds are not strong enough to master her.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

The reasonable man adapts himself to the world: the unreasonable one persists in trying to adapt the world to himself. Therefore all progress depends on the unreasonable man.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁷ Impassion'd logic, which outran
The hearer in its fiery course.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cix, st. 2.

⁸ In human affairs there is always, somehow, a slight majority on the side of reason.

HENRY VAN DYKE, attr. But Dr. van Dyke writes, "I don't think this is mine; it sounds more like Emerson."

⁹ I can stand brute force, but brute reason is quite unbearable. There is something unfair about its use. It is hitting below the intellect.

OSCAR WILDE, *Pictures of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 3.

¹⁰ Abstrusest matter, reasonings of the mind
Turned inward.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. i, l. 65.

III—Reason: Its Power

¹¹ Reason is the mistress and queen of all things. (*Domina omnium et regina ratio.*)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. ii, ch. 21.

And this I know, for kinde wit me taught,
That reason shall reign and realms govern.

LAROLAND, *Plers Plowmen*. PASSUS iv, l. 440.

¹² Within the brain's most secret cells
A certain Lord Chief Justice dwells,

Of sovereign power, whom, one and all,
With common voice, we Reason call.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 115.

¹³ Reason and speech, which bring men together and unite them in a sort of natural society. Nor in anything are we further removed from the nature of wild beasts. (*Ratio et oratio quæ . . . conciliat inter se homines, conjungitque naturali quadam societate; neque ulla re longius absumus a natura ferarum.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 16, sec. 50.

A man without reason is a beast in season.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

A man that doth not use his reason is a tame beast; a man that abuses it is a wild one.

LORD HALTAX, *Works*, p. 254.

A beast, that wants discourse of reason.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 150.

¹⁴ Reason, which is, as it were, the light and lamp of life. (*Ratio . . . quasi quædam lux, lumenque vite.*)

CICERO, *Academicarum Questionum*. Bk. i, ch. 5, sec. 8.

We walk evermore
To higher paths by brightening Reason's lamp.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. ii.

¹⁵ O Youth, alas, why wilt thou not incline
And unto ruled reason bowe thee,
Since Reason is the very straight line
That leadeth folk into felicity?

THOMAS HOCCLEVE, *La Male Regle*. (1425)

¹⁶ We may take Fancy for a companion, but must follow Reason as our guide.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Boswell*, 1774.

If but a beam of sober Reason play,
Lo, Fancy's fairy frost-work melts away!

ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. ii, l. 427.

While Reason drew the plan, the Heart inform'd
The moral page, and Fancy lent it grace.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iv, l. 262.

¹⁷ Nothing can be lasting when reason does not rule. (*Nihil potest esse diuturnum cui non subest ratio.*)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUTUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, iv, 14, 19.

¹⁸ If you wish to subject all things to yourself, subject yourself to reason. (*Si vis omnia tibi subicere, te subice rationi.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epia. 57, sec. 4.

¹⁹ The will of man is by his reason sway'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 115.

²⁰ All the tools with which mankind works upon its fate are dull, but the sharpest among them is the reason.

CARL VAN DOREN, *Many Minds*, p. 208.

IV—Reason: Its Weakness

1 Between craft and credulity, the voice of reason is stifled.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to the Sheriffs of Bristol*.

2 Reason, which ought always to direct mankind, seldom does; but passions and weaknesses commonly usurp its seat, and rule in its stead.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Feb., 1754.

Address yourself generally to the senses, to the heart, and to the weaknesses of mankind, but very rarely to their reason.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 Feb., 1752.

3 Few have reason, most have eyes.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iv, l. 186.

Error lives

Ere reason can be born. Reason, the power To guess at right and wrong, the twinkling lamp

Of wand'ring life, that winks and wakes by turns,

Fooling the follower between shade and shining.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act iii, sc. 1.

Dim as the borrow'd beams of moon and stars To lonely, weary, wand'ring travellers, Is Reason to the soul: and as on high Those rolling fires discover but the sky, Not light us here; so Reason's glimmering ray Was lent, not to assure our doubtful way, But guide us upward to a better day. And as those nightly tapers disappear, When day's bright lord ascends our hemisphere; So pale grows Reason at Religion's sight; So dies, and so dissolves in supernatural light.

DRYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 1.

Reason, thou vain impertinence,

Deluding hypocrite, begone! . . .

At best thou'rt but a glimmering light,

Which serves not to direct our way;

But, like the moon, confounds our sight,

And only shows it is not day.

UNKNOWN, *Reason*. (*Miscellaneous Poems and Translations by Oxford Hands*, 1685.)

8 All is but jest, all dust, all not worth two reason:

For why in man's matters is neither rhyme nor reason.

(*Omnia sunt rursus, sunt pulvis, et omnia nil sunt:*

Res hominum cunctæ, nam ratione carent.)

DEMOCRITUS, *Idylls*. (PUTTENHAM, *Arts of English Poets*, p. 125.) See also POETRY: RHYME AND REASON.

Reason, Justice and Equity never had weight enough on the face of the earth to govern the councils of men.

THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, April, 1891.)

If ever there was a bigger lie, my dear Daddy, than any other, it is that man is a reasonable creature.

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Bridding Sees It Through*. Bk. ii, ch. 4, sec. 18.

6 Ah, when to the heart of man

Seemed it ever less than a treason

To go with the drift of things,

To yield with a grace to reason

And bow and accept the end

Of a love, or a season?

ROBERT FROST, *Reluctance*.

7 Reason exercises merely the function of preserving order, is, so to say, the police in the region of art. In life it is mostly a cold arithmetician summing up our follies.

HEINE, *Wit, Wisdom, and Pathos: Art Notes*.

8 To think that two and two are four And neither five nor three

The heart of man has long been sore

And long 'tis like to be.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*, p. 69.

9 On human actions reason tho' you can, It may be Reason, but it is not Man.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epist. i, l. 25.

What Reason weaves, by Passion is undone.

POPE, *An Essay on Man*, Epist. ii, l. 42.

10 Who reasons wisely is not therefore wise; His pride in reasoning, not in acting, lies.

POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epist. i, l. 117.

11 Reason perhaps teaches certain bourgeois virtues, but it does not make either heroes or saints.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 293.

12 Reason, an ignis fatuus of the mind.

JOHN WILMOT, *A Satire Against Mankind*, l. 11. An imitation of Boileau.

V—Reason: Reasons

See also MOTIVE, PURPOSE

13 Reasons are not like garments, the worse for wearing.

EARL OF ESSEX, *Letter to Lord Willoughby*. (*See Notes and Queries*, Ser. x, vol. 2, p. 23.)

14 I will it, I so order, let my will stand for a reason. (*Hoc volo, sic jubeo, sit pro ratione voluntas.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. vi, l. 223. See also WOMAN: A WOMAN'S REASON.

15 The heart has reasons of which reason has no knowledge. (*Le cœur a ses raisons, que la raison ne connaît point.*)

PASCAL, *Pensées*, No. 277.

¹ 'Zounds, an I were at the strappado, or all the racks in the world, I would not tell you on compulsion. Give you a reason on compulsion! if reasons were as plentiful as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion, I.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV.* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 262.

² Good reasons must, of force, give place to better.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar.* Act iv, sc. 3, l. 203.

My reasons are both good and weighty.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 252.

Strong reasons make strong actions.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John.* Act iii, sc. 4, l. 182.

³ His reasons are as two grains of wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them, and when you have them, they are not worth the search.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 115.

VI—Reason: Why and Wherefore

⁴ Whatever Sceptic could inquire for,
For every why he had a wherefore.

BUTLER, *Hudibras.* Pt. i, canto i, l. 131.

⁵ Never mind the why and wherefore.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore.* Act ii, sc. 1.

⁶ Why and Wherefore set out one day,
To hunt for a wild Negation.

They agreed to meet at a cool retreat
On the Point of Interrogation.

OLIVER HERFORD, *Metaphysics.*

⁷ Without why or wherefore. (Nec quid nec quare.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon.* Sec. 37.

⁸ The "why" is plain as way to parish church.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It.* Act ii, sc. 7, l. 52.

⁹ Ant. S.: Shall I tell you why?

Dro. S.: Ay, sir, and wherefore; for they say every why hath a wherefore.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors.* Act ii, sc. 2, l. 43.

There is occasions and causes why and wherefore in all things.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.

¹⁰ It fits thee not to ask the reason why.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 157.

VII—Reason: To Make the Worse Appear the Better Reason

¹¹ To make the worse appear the better reason. (*Tὸν ἥττω ὀνείων ἀμείωρον ποιεῖν.*)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetorica.* Bk. ii, ch. 24, sec. 11.

¹² Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule for making the worse appear the better reason. (*Tὸν ἥττω ὀνείων ἀμείωρον ποιεῖν.*)

DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Socrates.* Bk. ii, sec. 19.

For comic writers charge Socrates with making the worse appear the better reason. (Nam et Socrati obijciunt comid, docere eum quomodo pejorem causam meliorem faciat.)

QUINTILIAM, *De Institutione Oratoris.* Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 1.

¹³ His tongue
Dropt manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost.* Bk. ii, l. 112.

¹⁴ He makes black white, and white he turns to black. (Candida de nigris, et de candentibus atra.)

OVIM, *Metamorphoses.* Bk. xi, l. 314.

And finds with keen, discriminating sight,
Black's not so black—nor white so very white.

GEORGE CANNING, *The New Morality.*

See also RIGHT AND WRONG.

¹⁵ There is a demand these days for men who can make wrong appear right. (Eis nunc primumst, qui recta prava faciunt.)

TERENCE, *Phormio.* l. 771. (Act v, sc. 2.)

REBELLION

See also Revolution

¹⁶ The devil was the first o' th' name
From whom the race of rebels came.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts.* l. 169.

The worst of rebels never arm
To do their king or country harm,
But draw their swords to do them good,
As doctors cure by letting blood.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts.* l. 181.

¹⁷ Men seldom, or rather never for a length of time and deliberately, rebel against anything that does not deserve rebelling against.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Works.*

¹⁸ A little rebellion now and then is a good thing, and as necessary in the political world as storms in the physical.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *On Skays' Rebellion.* (*Writings.* Vol. vi, p. 64.)

¹⁹ No doubt but it is safe to dwell
Where ordered duties are;
No doubt the cherubs earn their wage
Who wind each ticking star;
No doubt the system is quite right!—
Sane, ordered, regular;
But how the rebel fires the soul
Who dares the strong gods' ire.
DON MARQUIS, *The Rebel.*

¹ It doesn't take a majority to make a rebellion;
it takes only a few determined leaders and
a sound cause.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. v, p. 141.

² Rebellion! foul, dishonouring word,
Whose wrongful blight so oft has stain'd
The holiest cause that tongue or sword
Of mortal ever lost or gain'd.

How many a spirit, born to bless,
Hath sunk beneath that with'ring name,
Whom but a day's, an hour's success,
Had wafted to eternal fame!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire Worshippers: Prologue*. Pt. II, l. 91.

³ Rebels in Cork are patriots at Madrid.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Sceptic*, l. 58.

⁴ But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 68.

⁵ Rebellion in this land shall lose his sway,
Meeting the check of such another day.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 41.

Quenching the flame of bold rebellion
Even with the rebels' blood.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV: Induction*, l. 26.

Rebellion, flat rebellion!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 298.

Untread the rude eye of rebellion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 11.

⁶ The remedy for the tumult was another tumult.
(Remedium tumultus fuit alius tumultus.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. II, sec. 68.

⁷ The most seditious is the most cowardly.
(Seditiosissimus quisque ignavus.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. IV, sec. 34.

⁸ Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.

UNKNOWN. From an inscription on the cannon near which the ashes of President John Bradshaw were buried, on the top of a high hill near Martha Bay, in Jamaica.—STILES, *History of the Three Judges of King Charles I*. Bradshaw was Lord President of the parliamentary commission which tried Charles I, and pronounced sentence. He was buried in Westminster Abbey, but his body was dug up in 1660, hanged and reburied at Tyburn. Attributed also to Benjamin Franklin. (RANDOLPH, *Life of Jefferson*. Vol. III, p. 585.)

RECREATION

See also Exercise

⁹ Mingle your cares with pleasure now and then.
(Interpone tuis interdum gaudia curis.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. III, No. 7.

¹⁰ At times Apollo wakes with the lyre his slumbering song, and does not always stretch the bow. (Quondam cithara tacentem Suscitatur musam neque semper arcum Tendit Apollo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode 10, l. 18.

The bow, if never unbent, will lose its power.
(Arcus, si numquam cesses tendere, mollis erit.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. IV, l. 91.

¹¹ The bow that's always bent will quickly break;
But if unstrung will serve you at your need.

So let the mind some relaxation take

To come back to its task with fresher heed.

PHRAGRUS, *Fables*. Bk. III, fable 14. (King, tr.)

Straining breaks the bow, and relaxation relieves the mind. (Arcum intensus frangit, animum remisso.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 388.

¹² Sweet recreation barr'd, what doth ensue
But moody and dull melancholy,

Kinsman to grim and comfortless despair,
And at her heels a huge infectious troop
Of pale distemperatures, and foes to life?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, v, l. 78.

¹³ These should be hours for necessities,
Not for delights; times to repair our nature
With comforting repose, and not for us
To waste these times.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.

To walk abroad, and recreate yourselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 256.

REDEMPTION, see Salvation

REFLECTION

See also Thought: Second Thought

¹⁴ The next time you go out to a smoking party, young feller, fill your pipe with that 'ere reflection.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 16. (1836)

Put that in your pipe . . . and smoke it.

R. H. BARNHAM, *The Lay of St. Odille*. St. 14. (1840) See 2018:12.

Let the Tribune put all this in its pipe and smoke it.

UNKNOWN, *Editorial*, Richmond, Va., *Enquirer*, 7 Feb., 1860.

¹⁵ Remembrance and reflection how allied!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. I, l. 225.

¹⁶ In vain sedate reflections we would make,
When half our knowledge we must snatch,
not take.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. I, l. 39.

The learn'd reflect on what before they knew.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. III, l. 181.

¹⁷ Till then, my noble friend, chew upon this.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 171.

¹
A soul without reflection, like a pile
Without inhabitant, to ruin runs.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 596.

REFORM AND REFORMERS

I—Reform

²
To innovate is not to reform.
EDMUND BURKE, *A Letter to a Noble Lord*.

³
The oyster-women lock'd their fish up,
And trudged away to cry, No Bishop.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 2, l. 537.

⁴
All reform except a moral one will prove un-
availing.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Corn Law Rhymes*.

⁵
Every reform, however necessary, will by
weak minds be carried to an excess which will
itself need reforming.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 1.

⁶
All zeal for a reform, that gives offence
To peace and charity, is mere pretence.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 533.

⁷
Tis such a light as putrefaction breeds
In fly-blown flesh whereon the maggot feeds,
Shines in the dark, but, usher'd into day,
The stench remains, the lustre dies away.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 675. Of bigots and reformers.

⁸
Reforms are less to be dreaded than revolu-
tions, for they cause less reaction.

CHARLES JOHN DARLING, *Scintilla Juris*.

⁹
Every project in the history of reform, no
matter how violent and surprising, is good
when it is the dictate of a man's genius and
constitution, but very dull and suspicious
when adopted from another.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-
land Reformers*.

¹⁰
Every reform is only a mask under cover of
which a more terrible reform, which dares
not yet name itself, advances

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 205.

The history of persecution is a history of en-
deavors to cheat nature, to make water run up
hill, to twist a rope of sand.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

¹¹
Reform is affirmative, conservatism negative;
conservatism goes for comfort, reform for
truth. . . . Conservatism makes no poetry,
breathes no prayer, has no invention; it is all
memory. Reform has no gratitude, no pru-
dence, no husbandry.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures:
The Conservative*.

Reform kicks with boofs; it runs to egotism and
bloated self-conceit.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures:
The Conservative*.

¹²
Reform must come from within, not from
without. You cannot legislate for virtue.

CARDINAL GIBBONS, *Address*, at Baltimore, 13
Sept., 1909.

Any essential reform must, like charity, begin at
home.

JOHN MACY, *About Women*, p. 126.

¹³
Reforming schemes are none of mine;
To mend the world's a vast design:

Like theirs, who tug in little boat,
To pull to them the ship afloat.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 357.

¹⁴
No True Reform has ever come to pass
Unchallenged by a Lion and an Ass.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 9.

¹⁵
It is essential to the triumph of reform that
it should never succeed.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Aphorisms on Man*. No. 16.

¹⁶
When we reflect how difficult it is to move or
deflect the great machine of society, how im-
possible to advance the notions of a whole
people suddenly to ideal right, we see the
wisdom of Solon's remark, that no more good
must be attempted than the nation can bear.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 255.

¹⁷
Ah Love! could thou and I with Fate con-
spire

To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits—and then
Remould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 99. (Fitzger-
ald, tr.)

¹⁸
The race could save one-half its wasted labor
Would each reform himself and spare his
neighbor.

FRANK PUTNAM, *Reform*. See also under
NEIGHBOR.

II—Reformers

See also Fanaticism, Prudery

¹⁹
So long as there are earnest believers in the
world, they will always wish to punish opin-
ions, even if their judgment tells them it is
unwise, and their conscience that it is wrong.

BACENOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. ii, p. 423.

Nothing is more unpleasant than a virtuous per-
son with a mean mind.

BACENOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. ii, p. 373.

²⁰
And the voice of man shall call,
"He is fallen like us all,

Though the weapon of the Lord was in his
hand."

And thine epitaph shall be—

"He was wretched ev'n as we;"

And thy tomb shall be unhonoured in the land.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Modern Warrior*. St. 7.

¹ It is a general error to suppose the loudest complainers for the public to be the most anxious for its welfare.

EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Publication, "The Present State of the Nation."*

² In hope to merit Heaven by making earth a Hell.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 20.

And hated all for love of Jesus Christ.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Portrait*.

³ No fidget and no reformer, just
A calm observer of ought and must,
BLISS CARMAN, *The Joys of the Road*.

⁴ Suspect, in general, those who remarkably affect any one virtue. . . . I say suspect them, for they are commonly impostors; but do not be sure that they are always so; for I have sometimes known saints really religious, blusters really brave, reformers of manners really honest, and prudes really chaste.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 19 Dec., 1749.

⁵ He wooed the daunted odalisques,
He kissed each downcast nude;
He whispered that an angel's robe
Is mostly attitude.

NATHALIA CRANE, *The First Reformer*.

He cursed the canting moralist,
Who measures right and wrong.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Ballad of a Poet Born*.

⁶ For both were bigots—fateful souls that
plague the gentle world.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Woman and Her Son*.

A bigot is a person who, under an atheist king, would be an atheist. (Un dévot est celui qui, sous un Roi athée, serait athée.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. iv, No. 39.

A bigot delights in public ridicule, for he begins to think he is a martyr.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

⁷ When we see a special reformer, we feel like asking him, What right have you, sir, to your one virtue?

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

The Reformer believes that there is no evil coming from Change which a deeper thought cannot correct.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

⁸ No man's person I hate, though 'his conduct
I blame;

I can censure a vice, without stabbing a name.

To amend—not reprove—is the bent of my mind;

A reproof is half lost when ill nature is joined.
Where merit appears, though in rags, I respect it,

And plead virtue's cause, should the whole world reject it.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

⁹ Moderate reformers always hate those who go beyond them.

J. A. FROUDE, *Life and Letters of Erasmus*. Lecture 20.

¹⁰ Those who are fond of setting things to rights, have no great objection to seeing them wrong.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, p. 148.

¹¹ The hammer and the anvil are the two hemispheres of every true reformer's character.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Gold-Foil: Anvils and Hammers*.

The moral bully, though he never swears,
Nor kicks intruders down his entry stairs,
Though meekness plants his backward-sloping hat,

And non-resistance ties his white cravat,
Though his black broadcloth glories to be seen
In the same plight with Shylock's gabardine,
Hugs the same passion to his narrow breast
That heaves the cuirass on the trooper's chest,
Hears the same hell-hounds yelling in his rear
That chase from port the maddened buccaneer,
Feels the same comfort while his acrid words
Turn the sweet milk of kindness into curds . . .
As the scarred ruffian of the pirate's deck,
When his long swivel rakes the staggering wreck!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Moral Bully*.

¹² Most reformers wore rubber boots and stood on glass when God sent a current of Commonsense through the Universe.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

¹³ The selfish wish to govern is often mistaken for a holy zeal in the cause of humanity.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. v, p. 194.

Nine parts of self-interest gilt over with one part of philanthropy.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iii, ch. 28.

¹⁴ The Fabian is the man who does what he can, and thanks heaven that things are not worse.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xvii, p. 4.

We must do what we can, improve every opportunity, and like Quintus Fabius, who was never defeated, reform the government, not overthrow it. . . . We must take the present social order and build upon it.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Defining the policy of the Fabian Society*.

¹⁵ A single zealot may become persecutor, and better men be his victims.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Notes on Virginia*.

¹ A concern with the perfectibility of mankind is always a symptom of thwarted or perverted development.

HUGH KINGSMILL, *Matthew Arnold*, p. 151.

² Pray you use your freedom,
And, so far as you please, allow me mine,
To hear you only; not to be compelled
To take your moral potions.

MASINGIER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act iv, sc. 3.

³ That man is thought a dangerous knave,
Or zealot plotting crime.
Who for advancement of his kind
Is wiser than his time.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *The Men of Old*.

⁴ All reformers are bachelors.
GEORGE MOORE, *Bending of the Bough*. Act 1.

⁵ For virtue's self may too much zeal be bad;
The worst of madmen is a saint run mad.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. 1, ep. 6, l. 26.

⁶ Every reform movement has a lunatic fringe.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT. Speaking of the Progressive Party, in 1913.

Men who form the lunatic fringe in all reform movements.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Autobiography*. Ch. 7.

⁷ Swift-footed to uphold the right
And to uproot the wrong.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Noble Sisters*.

⁸ The people who are regarded as moral luminaries are those who forego ordinary pleasures themselves and find compensation in interfering with the pleasures of others.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 109.

Both claim the legal right to the pursuit of other people's happiness.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xxv, p. 52.

⁹ That man is a weakling and degenerate who struggles and maligns the order of the universe and would rather reform the gods than reform himself. (Ille pusillus et degener, qui oblectatur et de ordine mundi male existimat et emendare mavult deos quam se.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Ep. cvii, 12.

¹⁰ We are told by Moralists with the plainest faces that immorality will spoil our looks.

LOGAN PEARSELL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹¹ God did not make man a bound-dog to scent out evil.

JOHN TIMOTHY STONE, *Everyday Religion*.

Moralists on the scent of evil will perpetrate any villainy in the name of God.

GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL.

¹² Long-winded schismatics shall rule the roast,
And Father Christmas mourn his revels lost.

SWIFT, *The Swan Tripe Club in Dublin*.

¹³ One of the never solved enigmas of life is the number of people that bear a commission from no one, who, as a rule, are least informed on the principles of government, but who insist on exercising the power of government to make their neighbors live the lives they desire to prescribe for them.

OSCAR W. UNDERWOOD, *Drifting Sands of Party Politics*, p. 365.

¹⁴ Young man, behold the fate of a reformer.
VOLTAIRE. To a young humanitarian, pointing to a crucifix.

For him who fain would teach the world
The world holds hate in fee—
For Socrates, the hemlock cup;
For Christ, Gethsemane.

DON MARQUIS, *The Wages*.

Socrates drinking the hemlock,
And Jesus on the rood.

W. H. CARRUTH, *Each in His Own Tongue*.

¹⁵ A reformer is a guy who rides through a sewer in a glass-bottomed boat.

JAMES J. WALKER. Newspaper interview.

REFORMATION

¹⁶ And ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning.

Old Testament: *Amos*, iv, 11.

A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you.

Old Testament: *Ezekiel*, xxxvi, 26.

¹⁷ Make me over in the morning from the rag-bag of the world.

BLISS CARMAN, *Spring Song*.

¹⁸ But 'tis the talent of our English nation,
Still to be plotting some new reformation.

DRYDEN, *Sophonisba: Prologue*, l. 9.

¹⁹ When doctrines meet with general approbation,
It is not heresy, but reformation.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epigram*.

²⁰ As soon as men have understanding enough to find a fault, they have enough to see the danger of mending it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 244.

²¹ When they saw the Englishmen at the weakest, they turned the leaf and sang another song.

EDWARD HALL, *Chronicle*, 180. (1548)

Except such men think themselves wiser than Cicero for teaching of eloquence, they must be content to turn a new leaf.

ROGER ANCHAM, *Schoolmaster*, 115. (1570)

I . . . resolved to turn over a new leaf, and live honestly.

LE SAGE, *GW Bliss*. Bk. v, ch. 1. (Smollett, tr.)

He bought a Bible of the new translation,
And in his life he show'd great reformation;
He walk'd mannerly and talk'd meekly;
He heard three lectures and two sermons
weekly;

He vow'd to shun all companies unruly,
And in his speech he used no oath but "truly."

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of a Precise Tailor*.

Some scruple rose, but thus he cas'd his thought:
"Till now give sixpence where I gave a groat;
Where once I went to church, I'll now go twice—
And am so clear too of all other vice."

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. III, l. 365.

To make a crooked stick straight, we bend
it the contrary way.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 10.

Some positive persisting fops we know,
Who, if once wrong, will needs be always so;
But you with pleasure own your errors past,
And make each day a critique on the last.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. III, l. 9.

It is never too late to tread the path to
honesty. (*Sera nunquam est ad bonos mores
via.*)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 242.

Vice to forsake is better late than never.

LYDOATE, *Assembly of Gods*. St. 172. (1420)

Better to amend late than never.

UNKNOWN. *Petition to the Mayor of London*,
1433.

Amends may never come too late.

THOMAS LODGE AND ROBERT GREENE, *A
Looking-Glass for London*. (c. 1590)

It is never over-late to mend.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. IV, No.
38.

It Is Never Too Late to Mend.

CHARLES READE. Title of novel. (1856)

Though deep in mire, wring not your hands and
weep;

I lend my arm to all who say "I can!"

No shame-faced outcast ever sank so deep

But yet might rise and be again a man!

WALTER MALONE, *Opportunity*.

My desolation does begin to make
A better life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 1.

Yet herein will I imitate the sun;
Who doth permit the base contagious clouds
To smother up his beauty from the world,
That, when he please again to be himself,
Being wanted, he may be more wonder'd at,
By breaking through the foul and ugly mists.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 220.

So, when this loose behaviour I throw off, . . .
My reformation, glittering o'er my fault,
Shall show more goodly, and attract more eyes,
Than that which hath no foil to set it off.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 231.

I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly,
as a nobleman should do.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 168.

When wilt thou leave fighting o' days and foining
o' nights, and begin to patch up thine old body
for heaven?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 250.

Never came reformation in a flood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 33.

Mend when thou canst; be better at thy leisure.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 231.

Every generation needs regeneration.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Salt-Cellars*.

And ah for a man to arise in me,
That the man I am may cease to be!

TENNYSO, *Maud*, l. 396.

Presume not that I am the thing I was.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 60.

Hops, Reformation, Bays, and Beer
Came into England all in one year.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*.

Turkeys, Carpes, Hops, Picarel and Beer
Came into England, all in one year.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. (EOMUNO HOWES,
Annals or Chronicles, 1631.) The time of the
innovations was about 1518.

REFUSAL

Do not strike him dead with a denial,
But hold him up in life, and cheer his soul
With the faint glimmering of a doubtful
hope.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act III, sc. 2.

He could refuse more gracefully than other
people could grant.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 Nov., 1748. Of
the Duke of Marlborough.

Whom she refuses she treats still
With so much sweet behaviour,
That her refusal, through her skill,
Looks almost like a favour.

WILLIAM CONGREVE. (As quoted in the House
of Commons by Mr. F. E. Smith, later Lord
Birkenhead, referring to Mr. Asquith.)

Who refuses courteously grants half your suit.
(*Pars benefici est, quod petitur et belle negas.*)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 469.

The great refusal. (Il gran rifiuto.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto III, l. 60: Supposed to
refer to the resignation of Pope Celestine V,
in 1294.

Il gran rifiuto—Henry James's desertion of America.

W. S. MAUGHAM, *Cakes and Ale*, p. 152.

1 He who refuses nothing will soon have nothing to refuse. (*Quisquis nil negat, feilat.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, ep. 79.

2 One made the observation of the people of Asia that they were all slaves to one man, merely because they could not pronounce that syllable No.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Of Bashfulness*.

Nay has the same number of letters as aye. (*Tantas Letras tiene un no como un si.*)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 22.

3 It is kindness to refuse immediately what you intend to deny. (*Pars beneficii est, quod petitur, si cito neges.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 470.

He is less disappointed who is promptly refused. (*Minus decipitur cui negatur celeriter.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 366.

4 A reason for refusing is never wanting to an avaricious man. (*Negandi causa avaro nunquam deficit.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 423.

5 Who grants a doubtful hope to sufferers, refuses. (*Dubiam salutem qui dat addictis negat.*)

SENECA, *Cædipus*, l. 215.

6 Not Hebrew, Arabic, Syriac, Coptic, nor even the Chinese language, seems half so difficult to me as the language of refusal.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Egotisms*.

REGRET

See also Remorse, Repentance

7 A series of congratulatory regrets.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 30 July, 1878.

8 The beginning of compunction is the beginning of a new life.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 13.

9 Nor cast one longing, lingering look behind.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. St. 22.

10 Thou wilt lament

Hereafter, when the evil shall be done And shall admit no cure.

ROMBER, *Idid*. Bk. ix, l. 308. (Bryant, tr.)

11 O lost days of delight, that are wasted in doubting and waiting!

O lost hours and days in which we might have been happy!

LOSTKILLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. III, *The Theologian's Tale*.

12 But years shall see the cypress spread, Immutable as my regret.

T. L. PRACOCK, *Beneath the Cypress Shade*.

13 The mind longs for what it has missed. (*Animus quod perdidit optat.*)

PETRONIUS AGRIPPINUS, *Satyricon*.

14 Familiar as an old mistake, And futile as regret.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Bruick Finzer*.

15 For who, alas, has lived, Nor in the watches of the night recalled Words he has wished unsaid and deeds undone?

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Reflections*, l. 52.

16 Look in my face: my name is Might-have-been;

I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.

D. G. ROSSSETTI, *A Superscription*. (*Sonnets*. No. 97.)

These poor Might-Have-Beens, These fatuous ineffectual yesterdays.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. 13.

Ashes of roses these, and yet— They are the things which I regret.

JOHN D. SWAIN, *Ballade of François Villon, As He Was About to Die*. (*Critic*, vol. 42, p. 13.)

17 There's nothing in the world to me So dear as my regret.

LORD DE TABLEY, *The Churchyard on the Sands*.

18 O last regret, regret can die!

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxviii, st. 5.

19 Deep as first love, and wild with all regret.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 39.

20 I desire rather to feel compunction than to know its definition.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 1.

21 Make the most of your regrets. . . . To regret deeply is to live afresh.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 Nov., 1839.

22 For of all sad words of tongue or pen, The saddest are these: "It might have been!"

WHITTIER, *Maud Muller*, l. 105.

If, of all sad words of tongue or pen, The saddest are, "It might have been,"

More sad are these we daily see,

"It is, but it hadn't ought to be."

BART HARTY, *Mrs. Judge Jenkins*.

I plowed "Perhaps," I planted "If" therein, And sadly harvested "It Might Have Been."

ARTHUR GUZZERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 65.

We might have been—these are but common words,

And yet they make the sum of life's bewailing.

LETTIE ELEANOR LARSON, *Three Extracts from the Diary of a Week*.

And of all glad words of prose or rhyme,
The gladdest are, "Act while there yet is time."

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Mend Muller Mutator*.

The *Moral* is that gardeners pine,
Whene'er no pods adorn the vine.
Of all sad words experience gleans,
The saddest are: "It *might* have beans."

(I did not make this up myself:

'Twas in a book upon my shelf.

It's witty, but I don't deny

It's rather Whittier than I.)

GUY WETMORE CARRY, *How Jack Found that Beans May go Back on a Chap.*

When love in the faint heart trembles,
And the eyes with tears are wet,
O, tell me what resembles
Thee, young Regret?

GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY, *Agathon*.

But now it is too late to speak of had-I-wist!
UNKNOWN, *Beryn*, l. 2348. (c. 1400) A common expression of regret in the writings of the period.

Beware of Had I wist!

JOHN SKELTON, *Magnificence*, l. 213. (1529)
Sometimes attributed to Queen Elizabeth.

Had I wist cometh too late.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Commonplace Book*. (1600)

RELIGION

See also Christianity; Creeds; Superstition and Religion; Theology

I—Religion: Definitions

The efficacy of religion lies precisely in what is not rational, philosophic, nor eternal; its efficacy lies in the unforeseen, the miraculous, the extraordinary. Thus religion attracts more devotion according as it demands more faith—that is to say, as it becomes more incredible to the profane mind. The philosopher aspires to explain away all mysteries, to dissolve them into light. Mystery on the other hand is demanded and pursued by the religious instinct; mystery constitutes the essence of worship.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 5 June, 1870.

Methinks there be not impossibilities enough in Religion for an active faith.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, 9.

Religion without mystery ceases to be religion.
BISHOP WILLIAM THOMAS MANNING, *Sermon*, 2 Feb., 1930.

Religion—that voice of the deepest human experience.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Culture and Anarchy: Sweetness and Light*.

The true religion is built upon the rock; the rest are tossed upon the waves of time.

BACON, *Essays: Of Vicissitude of Things*.

RELIGION

A religion that is jealous of the variety of learning, discourse, opinions, and sects, as misdoubting it may shake the foundations, or that cherisheth devotion upon simplicity and ignorance, as ascribing ordinary effects to the immediate working of God, is adverse to knowledge.

FRANCIS BACON, *Of the Interpretation of Nature*. Ch. 25.

Religion—a daughter of Hope and Fear, explaining to Ignorance the nature of the Unknowable.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

Impiety—your irreverence toward my deity.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

The body of all true religion consists, to be sure, in obedience to the will of the Sovereign of the world, in a confidence in His declarations, and in imitation of His perfections.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

My altars are the mountains and the ocean,
Earth, air, stars,—all that springs from the great Whole,

Who hath produced and will receive the soul.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 104.

Each cloud-capped mountain is a holy altar;
An organ breathes in every grove;
And the full heart's a Psalter,
Rich in deep hymns of gratitude and love.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 385.

It is well said, in every sense, that a man's religion is the chief fact with regard to him. . . . By religion I do not mean here the church-creed which he professes. . . . This is not what I call religion, . . . but the thing a man does practically believe; the thing a man does practically lay to heart, and know for certain, concerning his vital relations to this mysterious Universe, and his duty and destiny there, . . . that is his religion.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Divinity*.

A man's "religion" consists not of the many things he is in doubt of and tries to believe, but of the few he is assured of, and has no need of effort for believing.

CARLYLE, *Later-Day Pamphlets*. No. 8.

Religion is the sense of ultimate reality, of whatever meaning a man finds in his own existence or the existence of anything else.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Come to Think of It*.

Religion is life, philosophy is thought; religion looks up, friendship looks in. We need both thought and life, and we need that the two shall be in harmony.

JAMES FREDMAN CLARKE, *Ten Great Religions*, Pt. i, ch. 7, sec. 9.

1 Religion, harsh, intolerant, austere,
Parent of manners like herself severe.
COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 612.

2 Sacred religion! Mother of Form and Fear!
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Musophilus*, St. 47.

3 Religion must always be a crab fruit; it can-
not be grafted and keep its wild beauty.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

What is called religion effeminates and demoralizes.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

4 God builds his temple in the heart on the
ruins of churches and religions.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

5 All the religion we have is the ethics of one
or another holy person.
EMERSON, *Journals*, June, 1855.

The religions of the world are the ejaculations of
a few imaginative men.
EMERSON, *Journals*.

All the popular religions in the world are made ap-
prehensible by an array of legendary personages.
BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

6 There are at bottom but two possible reli-
gions—that which rises in the moral nature
of man, and which takes shape in moral com-
mandments, and that which grows out of the
observation of the material energies which
operate in the external universe.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Calvinism*.

Everywhere the human soul stands between a
hemisphere of light and another of darkness; on
the confines of two everlasting hostile empires,
Necessity and Freewill.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Works*.

7 The religion which allies itself with injustice
to preach down the natural aspirations of the
masses is worse than atheism.

HENRY GEORGE, *The Land Question*, p. 96.

8 The inquiry into a dream is another dream.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 249.

Religion is the mother of dreams. Over the gray
world, rubbed by deluge and death, it has sought
ever, and found, the arching rainbow of hope.

A. E. HAYDON, *The Quest of the Ages*, p. 205.

9 Religion is a stalking-horse to shoot other fowl.
GEORGE HARRERT, *Jaculus Prudentium*.

10 Religion is not a dogma, nor an emotion, but
a service.

R. D. HITCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement*.

11 Pure religion and undefiled before God and
the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and
widows in their affliction, and to keep him-
self unpotted from the world.

New Testament: James, i, 27.

All religion relates to life, and the life of religion
is to do good.

SWEDENBORG, *Doctrine of Life*, p. 1.

12 To one man religion is his literature and his
science; to another, his delight and his duty.
JOURNET, *Pensées*, No. 26.

The religion of one age is ever the poetry of the
next.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Character*.

Religion is the elder sister of Philosophy.
W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: David
Hume and John Home*.

13 A man's religion is the truth he lives habitu-
ally, subconsciously and consciously.

BENJAMIN C. LEEMING, *Imagination*.

14 Possibly if a true estimate were made of the
morality and religions of the world, we should
find that the far greater part of mankind re-
ceived even those opinions and ceremonies
they would die for, rather from the fashions
of their countries and the constant practice
of those about them than from any conviction
of their reasons.

JOHN LOCKE, *On Education*, Sec. 146.

14a Religion is the sigh of the oppressed creature,
the feelings of a heartless world, just as it is
the spirit of unspiritual conditions. It is the
opium of the people.

KARL MARX, *Introduction to a Critique of the
Hegelian Philosophy of Right*. (*Deutsch-
Franz-Östliche Jahrbücher*, 1844; RÜHEL,
Karl Marx, p. 57.)

15 The friend of him who has no friend—Reli-
gion.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Pillow*, l. 152.

16 Religion is an attempt, a noble attempt, to
suggest in human terms more-than-human
realities.

CHRISTOPHER MOALEY, *Religio Journalistici*, 35.

17 Religion is the dominion of the soul. It is the
hope of life, the anchor of safety, the de-
liverance of the soul.

NAPOLÉON I. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

18 My own mind is my own church.
THOMAS PAINE, *The Age of Reason*, Ch. 1.

19 Humanity and Immortality consist neither in
reason, nor in love; not in the body, nor in
the animation of the heart of it, nor in the
thoughts and stirrings of the brain of it;—
but in the dedication of them all to Him who
will raise them up at the last day.

RUSKIN, *Stones of Venice*, Vol. I, ch. 2.

20 Religion is not a hearsay, a presumption, a

supposition; is not a customary pretension and profession; is not an affectation of any mode; is not a piety of particular fancy, consisting of some pathetic devotions, vehement expressions, bodily severities, affected anomalies, and aversion from the innocent usages of others; but consisteth in a profound humility, and a universal charity.

BENJAMIN WHITCHCOTE, *Sermons*.

True religion doth clear the mind from all impotent and unsatisfiable desires, which do abuse and toss a man's soul, and make it restless and unquiet. It sets a man free from eager and impetuous loves, from vain and disappointing hopes, from lawless and exorbitant appetites, from frothy and empty joys, from dismal, presaging fears, and anxious, self-devouring cares.

BENJAMIN WHITCHCOTE, *Sermons*.

Each is not for its own sake,
I say the whole earth and all the stars in the sky are for religion's sake.

I say no man has ever yet been half devout enough,

None has ever yet adored or worship'd half enough,

None has begun to think how divine he himself is, and how certain the future is.

I say that the real and permanent grandeur of these States must be their religion.

WALT WHITMAN, *Starting from Poumansk*. Sec. 7.

II—Religion: Apothegms

Nothing is so fatal to religion as indifference, which is at least, half infidelity.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to William Smith*. 29 Jan., 1793.

Man is by his constitution a religious animal.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

Man has been rather defined as a religious than a rational creature.

JAMES HARRINGTON, *Oceana*, p. 484. (1656)

Every man, either to his terror or consolation, has some sense of religion.

JAMES HARRINGTON, *Oceana*, p. 484.

Politics and the pulpit are terms that have little agreement. No sound ought to be heard in the church but the healing voice of Christian charity. . . . Surely the church is a place where one day's truce ought to be allowed to the dissensions and animosities of mankind.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

When policy puts on religious cloak.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Second Hour*. St. 22.

When Kings interfere in matters of religion, they enslave instead of protecting it.

FENELON, *Advice*, to the Pretender, Son of James II of England.

They make it a principle of their religion outwardly to conform to any religion.

BURKE, *Speech*, on the bill for the relief of Protestant dissenters, House of Commons, 1773.

He left his old religion for an estate, and has not had time to get a new one, but stands like a dead wall between church and synagogue, or like the blank leaves between the Old and New Testament.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*. Act I, sc. 3.

See also POLITICS: EXPEDIENCY.

The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every system, are wisely careful never to set up any of their own.

BURKE, *Vindication of Natural Society: Preface*.

His religion at best is an anxious wish—like that of Rabelais, a great Perhaps.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Burns*.

The grand perhaps.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougen's Apology*. See RABELAIS under DEATH: LAST WORDS.

God is for men and religion for women.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *Nostromo*.

Religion does not censure or exclude Unnumber'd pleasures, harmlessly pursu'd.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 783.

We do ourselves wrong, and too meanly estimate the holiness above us, when we deem that any act or enjoyment good in itself, is not good to do religiously.

HAWTHORNE, *The Marble Faun*. Bk. II, ch. 7.

Religion without joy,—it is no religion.

THEODORE PARKER, *Of Conscious Religion*.

Let us start a new religion with one commandment, "Enjoy thyself."

ISRAEL ZANOWILL, *Children of the Ghetto*. Bk. II, ch. 6.

Religion should be the rule of life, not a casual incident of it.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 17.

Begin where we will, we are pretty sure in a short space to be mumbling our ten commandments.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

The religions we call false were once true.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Character*.

Time consecrates;
And what is grey with age becomes religion.

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act IV, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)

We measure all religions by their civilizing power.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.

A complete nation does not import its religion.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Character*.

¹ Religion is the best armour in the world, but the worst cloak.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4011.

² Fools make the text, and men of wit the commentaries. (Les sots font le texte, et les hommes d'esprit les commentaires.)

ABBE FERDINANDO GALLANI, *Of Politics*.

They have the texts in their favor, but I'm sorry for the texts.

ROYZA-COLLARD, disapproval of the doctrine of grace by the fathers of Port-Royal.

So much the worse for the texts.

VOLTAIRE.

³ Man, without religion, is the creature of circumstances.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*, Bk. i.

Educate men without religion and you make them but clever devils.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Remark*.

⁴ Some persons, instead of making religion for their God, are content to make a god of their religion.

SIR ARTHUR HELPS, *Brevie*.

⁵ Religion stands on tiptoe in our land, Ready to pass to the American strand.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Militant*, l. 235.

⁶ Religion can bear no jesting.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Religion, credit and the eye are not to be touched.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷ Religion's in the heart, not in the knee.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Devil's Ducat*.

⁸ To be of no church is dangerous. Religion, of which the rewards are distant, and which is animated only by Faith and Hope, will glide by degrees out of the mind, unless it be invigorated and reimpresed by external ordinances, by stated calls to worship, and the salutary influence of example.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Milton*.

⁹ Whoso fighteth for the religion of God, whether he be slain or be victorious, we will give him a great reward.

The Koran, Ch. 4.

¹⁰ All religions die of one disease, that of being found out.

JOHN MORLEY.

¹¹ It is right to be religious, but one should shun religiosity. (Religientem esse oportet; religiosus ne fias.)

NAMMUS FENOLON, *Commentariorum Grammaticorum*, Bk. xi. Quoted as from an early poet. Aulus Gellius (*Noctes Attice*, iv, 9,

1) points out that the ending "ous" always implies an excessive amount of the quality in question.

¹² To be furious in religion is to be irreligiously religious.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

¹³ The truth of religion is in its ritual and the truth of dogma is in its poetry.

J. C. POWYS, *The Complex Vision*, p. 232.

I realized that ritual will always mean throwing away something; *Destroying* our corn or wine upon the altar of our gods.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Tremendous Trifles: Secret of a Train*.

¹⁴ All false religion is in conflict with nature.

(Toute fausse religion combat la nature.)

ROUSSEAU, *Julie*, Pt. iv, letter 10.

The luxury of false religion is to be unhappy.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Francis Horner*, 25 Nov., 1816.

¹⁵ I believe all that I can understand of religion, and I respect the rest without rejecting it. (Je crois de la religion tout ce que j'en puis comprendre, et respecte le reste sans le rejeter.)

ROUSSEAU, *Julie*, Pt. 5, Letter 3.

Religion has nothing more to fear than not being sufficiently understood.

STANISLAUS, KING OF POLAND, *Maxims*, No. 36.

¹⁶ In religion, as in friendship, they who profess most are the least sincere.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*, Act iii, sc. 3.

¹⁷ A religious life is a struggle and not a hymn.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Corinne*, Bk. 2, ch. 5.

¹⁸ The poor creatures . . . seated themselves on the "anxious benches."

FRANCIS M. TROLLOPE, *Domestic Manners of the Americans*, Ch. 8. (1832)

In front of the pulpit there was a space railed off and strewn with straw, which I was told was the anxious seat, and on which sat those who were touched by their consciences.

FREDERICK MARYAT, *Diary in America*, 1839.

Folks got up . . . and worked their way . . . to the mourners' bench, with the tears running down their faces.

MARK TWAIN, (*Century Magazine*, Feb., 1885.)

¹⁹ Religion hath no landmarks.

M. F. TUPPER, *Of Estimating Character*.

²⁰ I would rather think of my religion as a gamble than to think of it as an insurance premium.

STEPHEN S. WEA, *Religion*.

²¹ The crooked and obedient spirits draws;

The pointed, those rebels who spurn at Christian laws.

(Curva trahit mites, pars pungit acuta rebelles.)

UNKNOWN, *On a Crosier*. (BROUGHTON, *Dictionary of Religions*.) A crosier at Toulouse is said to bear the motto: "Curva trahit, quos virga regit, pars ultima pungit." A crosier is curved at the top and pointed at the bottom.

III—Religion: Its Virtues

1 Religion tends to speak the language of the heart, which is the language of friends, lovers, children, and parents.

E. S. AMES. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 246.)

2 The spiritual virtue of a sacrament is like light: although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted. (Spiritualis enim virtus sacramenti ita est ut lux: etsi per immundos transeat, non inquinatur.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Johannis Evang.* Ch. 1, sec. 15.

3 Religion converts despair, which destroys, into resignation, which submits.

COUNTESS OF BLESSINGTON, *Commonplace Book*.

4 Religion, if in heav'nly truths attir'd,
Needs only to be seen to be admir'd.

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 492.

5 There is no age which religion does not become. (Nullam etatem non decet religio.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquia: Pietas Puerilis*.

6 Religion always sides with poverty.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Militant*, l. 252.

7 With sweet kind natures, as in honey'd cells,
Religion lives, and feels herself at home.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 308.

8 The enduring value of religion is in its challenge to aspiration and hope in the mind of man.

ERNEST M. HOPKINS. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 75.)

9 The highest flights of charity, devotion, trust, patience, bravery, to which the wings of human nature have spread themselves have been flown for religious ideals.

WILLIAM JAMES, *Varieties of Religious Experience*, p. 259.

10 Nobody can deny but religion is a comfort to the distressed, a cordial to the sick, and sometimes a restraint on the wicked; therefore, whoever would laugh or argue it out of the world, without giving some equivalent for it, ought to be treated as a common enemy.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letter to the Countess of Sude*, 1752, referring to Swift.

10 Religion's all. Descending from the skies
To wretched man, the goddess in her left
Holds out this world, and, in her right, the next.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 550.

IV—Religion: Its Faults

11 Religion brought forth riches, and the daughter devoured the mother. (Religio peperit divitias et filia devoravit matrem.)

St. BERNARD, *Saying*. (REUSNER, *Enigmatographia*. Pt. i, p. 361. 1602.)

12 No priestcraft can longer make man content with misery here in the hope of compensation hereafter.

G. STANLEY HALL, *Senescence*, p. 483.

13 Formal religion was organized for slaves: it offered them consolation which earth did not provide.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xiv, p. 89.

14 Religion has reduced Spain to a guitar, Italy to a hand-organ, and Ireland to exile.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Gov. Rollin's Fast Day Proclamation*.

15 What excellent fools Religion makes of men!
BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act v.

Fanatic fools, that in those twilight times,
With wild religion cloaked the worst of crimes!
JOHN LANCHESTER, *The Country Justice*. Pt. iii, l. 122.

16 It is, I think, an error to believe that there is any need of religion to make life seem worth living.

SINCLAIR LEWIS. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 37.)

17 Long time men lay oppress'd with slavish fear;
Religion's tyranny did domineer. . . .
At length a mighty one of Greece began
T' assert the natural liberty of man,
By senseless terrors and vain fancies led
To slavery. Straight the conquer'd phantoms fled.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 63. (Crech, tr.) The reference is to Epicurus.

Too often in time past religion has brought forth criminal and shameful actions. (Sæpius olim Religio peperit scelerosa atque impia facta.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 84.

How many evils has religion caused! (Tantum religio potuit suadere malorum!)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 102.

Religion

18 Hides many mischiefs from suspicion.

MASSLOW, *The Jew of Malta*. Act i, sc. 2.

19 I fear this iron yoke of outward conformity
hath left a slavish print upon our necks.

MILTON, *Prose Works*. Vol. 2, p. 97.

¹ Men never do evil so completely and cheerfully as when they do it from religious conviction.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. xiv, No. 295.

² Religion, which true policy befriends,
Designed by God to serve man's noblest ends,
Is by that old deceiver's subtle play
Made the chief party in its own decay,
And meets the eagle's destiny, whose breast
Felt the same shaft which his own feathers
drest.

KATHERINE PHILIPS, *On Controversies in Religion*.

³ In religion
What damned error, but some sober brow
Will bless it, and approve it with a text?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 77

⁴ Your northern religions, harsh and bitter as
your skies.

SHORTHOUSE, *John Inglesant*. Vol. ii, ch. 6.

⁵ But mark me well; Religion is my name;
Ao angel ooce, but now a fury grown,
Too often talked of, but too little known.
SWIFT, *The Swan Tripe Club in Dublin*.

V—Religion: Its Unity

See also Creeds

⁶ Children of men! the unseen Power, whose
eye

For ever doth accompany mankind,
Hath look'd on no religion scornfully
That men did ever find.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Progress*. St. 10.

⁷ One religion is as true as another.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. iv, mem. 2, subs. 1.

⁸ I would no more quarrel with a man because
of his religion than I would because of his art.
MARY BAKER EDDY, *Miscellany*, p. 170.

⁹ I do not find that the age or country makes
the least difference; no, nor the language the
actors spoke, nor the religion which they pro-
fessed, whether Arab in the desert, or French-
man in the Academy. I see that sensible men
and conscientious men all over the world were
of one religion,—the religion of well-doing
and daring.

BATSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches:
The Preacher*.

¹⁰ I confidently expect that in the future even
more than in the past, faith in an order, which
is the basis of science, will not be discovered

from faith in an Ordainer, which is the basis
of religion.

ASA GRAY, Inscribed beneath his bust in the
Hall of Fame.

¹¹ All religions must be tolerated, . . . for in
this country every man must get to heaven
his own way.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Note*, on margin of re-
port concerning Roman Catholic schools, 22
June, 1740. (CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*.)

Perhaps those simple souls might teach
Lessons as high as we could set them,
And if they're striving heaven to reach
Their own strange road,—by all means let
them!

R. G. CREWZ-MILNES, *Easter in Florence*.

¹² Those who obey their conscience are of my
religion, and I am of the religion of all those
who are brave and good.

HENRY IV OF FRANCE, *Letter to Mansud de
Bots*.

¹³ We cannot make a religion for others, and we
ought not to let others make a religion for us.
Our own religion is what life has taught us.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wis and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 1.)

¹⁴ I must ever believe that religion substantially
good which produces an honest life, and we
have been authorized by one whom you and I
equally respect, to judge of the tree by its
fruit.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 197.

I never told my own religion, nor scrutinized that
of another. I never attempted to make a convert,
nor wished to change another's creed. I have ever
judged of others' religion by their lives . . . for
it is from our lives and not from our words, that
our religion must be read.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 60.

On the whole we must repeat the often repeated
saying, that it is unworthy a religious man to
view an irreligious one either with alarm or aver-
sion; or with any other feeling than regret, and
hope, and brotherly commiseration.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Voltaire*.

¹⁵ Sir, I think all Christians, whether Papists or
Protestants, agree to the essential articles,
and that their differences are trivial, and
rather political than religious.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

¹⁶ The Earl of Shaftesbury said at last . . .
"Men of sense are really but of one religion."
Upon which says the lady of a sudden, "Pray,
my lord, what religion is that which men of
sense agree in?" "Madam," says the Earl,
"men of sense never tell."

ARTHUR OWEN, Speaker of the House of
Commons, *Footnote to Bishop Gilbert Bur-*

net's notice of the Earl of Shaftesbury, *History of His Own Times*, Vol. I, bk. 1, sec. 96. Froude tells a similar anecdote of Samuel Rogers (*Short Studies on Great Subjects: A Plea for the Free Discussion of Theological Difficulties*), but this was probably a confusion of memory on Froude's part. The saying has also been attributed to Benjamin Franklin, who probably repeated it upon some occasion.

Old Lord Shaftesbury, conferring with Major Wildman about the many sects of religion, "All wise men are of the same religion." Whereupon a lady in the room . . . demanded what that religion was, To whom Lord Shaftesbury straight replied, "Madam, wise men never tell."

JOHN TOLAND, *Clidophorus*.

"As for that," said Waldenshare, "sensible men are all of the same religion." "Pray, what is that?" inquired the Prince. "Sensible men never tell."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 81. Borrowed from Lord Shaftesbury.

1 Every religion is good that teaches man to be good.

THOMAS PAINE, *Rights of Man*. Pt. II, ch. v.

2 The humble, meek, merciful, just, pious and devout souls are everywhere of one religion and when death has taken off the mask, they will know one another, though the diverse liveries they wore here make them strangers.

WILLIAM PENN, *Some Fruits of Solitude*.

3 There is nothing wanting to make all rational and disinterested people in the world of one religion, but that they should walk together every day.

FOVE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

4 Religion is like the fashion. One man wears his doublet slashed, another laced, another plain; but every man has a doublet. So every man has his religion. We differ about trimming.

JOHN SKIDEN, *Table-Talk: Religion*.

5 There is only one religion, though there are a hundred versions of it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Plays Pleasant and Unpleasant*: Vol. II, *Preface*.

6 It was his opinion that no honest man would swerve from the principles in which he was bred, whether Turkish, Protestant or Roman.

SMOLLETT, *Rederick Random*. Ch. 42.

7 There is no very important difference between a New Englander's religion and a Roman's. We both worship in the shadow of our sins: they erect the temples for us. Jehovah has no superiority to Jupiter.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 5 June, 1853.

8 We are all of the same religion without knowing it.

VOLTARE, *Sermon* by "Josias Rossette."

9 He dared not mock the Dervish whirl,
The Brahmin's rite, the Lama's spell;
God knew the heart; Devotion's pearl
Might sanctify the shell.

WHITTIER, *My Nonesuch*.

10 They who differ pole-wide serve
Perchance the common Master,
And other sheep He hath than they
Who graze one narrow pasture!

WHITTIER, *A Spiritual Manifestation*.

VI—Religion: Its Dissensions

See also Christianity: Its Faults; Church: Its Faults

11 The greatest vicissitude of things amongst men is the vicissitude of sects and religions.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: of Vicissitude of Things*.

12 When Popes damn Popes, and councils damn them all,
And Popes damn councils, what must Christians do?

RICHARD BAXTER, *Hypocrisy*.

13 Kings, that made laws, first broke them; and the Gods,

By teaching us religion first, first set the world at odds.

APRIL BEHN, *The Golden Age*. St. 4.

14 Can such bitterness enter into the heart of the devout? (Tant de fiel entre-t-il dans l'âme des dévots?)

BOILEAU, *Le Lutrin*, I, 12.

15 The religion of one seems madness unto another.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 2.

16 Dissent, not satisfied with toleration, is not conscience, but ambition.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, on the Acts of Uniformity, House of Commons, Feb., 1772.

All Protestantism, even the most cold and passive, is a sort of dissent. But the religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principle of resistance; it is the dissidence of dissent, and the Protestantism of the Protestant religion.

EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

17 Old religious factions are volcanoes burnt out.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, on the petition of the Unitarians, House of Commons, 11 May, 1792.

18 Synods are mystical Bear-gardens,

Where Elders, Deputies, Church-wardens,
And other Members of the Court,
Manage the Babylonish sport.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 3, l. 1095.

Religion spawn'd a various rout
Of petulant capricious sects,
The maggots of corrupted texts,
That first run all religion down,
And after every swarm its own.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto 2, l. 8.

As if Religion were intended
For nothing else but to be mended.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 1, l. 205.

A convert's but a fly that turns about,
After his head's cut off, to find it out.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 775.

No truly great man, from Jesus Christ down,
ever founded a sect.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*.

Do not call yourself Lutherans, call yourself
Christians. Has Luther been crucified for the
world?

MARTIN LUTHER.

Life and the Universe show spontaneity;
Down with ridiculous notions of Deity!
Churches and creeds are lost in the mists;
Truth must be sought with the Positivists.

MORTIMER COLLINS, *The Positivists*.

Men will wrangle for religion; write for it;
fight for it; die for it; anything but—live
for it.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 25.

Bigotry murders Religion, to frighten fools with
her ghost.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 101.

Religion should extinguish strife,
And make a calm of human life;

But friends that chance to differ

On points which God has left at large,
How fiercely will they meet and charge,
No combatants are stiffer!

COWPER, *Friendship*, l. 133.

Against her foes Religion well defends
Her sacred truths, but often fears her
friends. . . .

But most she fears the controversial pen,
The holy strife of disputatious men.

GEORGE CHABER, *The Library*, l. 248.

O how far removed
Predestination! is thy foot from such
As see not the First Cause entire.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xx, l. 122.

I do not prescribe fire and faggot, but, as
Scipio said of Carthage, Delenda est Car-
thago.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The Shortest Way with the
Dissenters*.

I knew a witty physician who . . . used to
affirm that if there was disease in the liver,
the man became a Calvinist, and if that organ
was sound, he became a Unitarian.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experiences*.

I would not do for a Methodist preacher, for I
am a poor horseman. I would not suit the Bap-
tists, for I dislike water. I would fail as an Epis-
copalian, for I am no ladies' man.

JOHN HAY, *Letter*. (THAYER, *Life and Letters
of John Hay*, i, 59.)

I have noticed all my life that many people think
they have religion when they are troubled with
dyspepsia.

INGERSOLL, *Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

A spleeny Lutheran.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 99.

Sects are stoves, but fire keeps its old prop-
erties through them all.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1861.

Religion is the relation of the soul to God, and
therefore the progress of sectarianism marks the
decline of religion. Religion is as effectually de-
stroyed by bigotry as by indifference.

EMERSON, *Journals*.

'Tis a strange thing, Sam, that among us
people can't agree the whole week because
they go different ways upon Sundays.

FARQUHAR, *Letter from Leyden*, 13 Oct., 1700.

The ecclesiastical writers, who, in the heat of
religious faction, are apt to despise the pro-
fane virtues of sincerity and moderation.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Ro-
man Empire*. Ch. 26.

All sects seem to me to be right in what they
assert, and wrong in what they deny.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

Most men's anger against religion is as if two
men should quarrel for a lady they neither of
them care for.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 221.

The Temple is a good, a holy place,
But quacking only gives it an ill savour;
While saintly mountebanks the porch dis-
grace,

And bring religion's self into disfavour.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 175.

It is becoming impossible for those who mix
at all with their fellow-men to believe that the
grace of God is distributed denominationally.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wife and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 201.)

Every sect is a moral check on its neighbour.
Competition is as wholesome in religion as
in commerce.

W. E. LAMON, *Imaginary Conversations: Mar-
tin and Jack*.

¹ Beware of him the days that he takes Communion. (Gardez-vous bien de lui les jours qu'il communie.)

DY LORENS, *Satires*. Bk. i.

² Persecution produced its natural effect on them. It found them a sect; it made them a faction.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 1.

Persecution is a bad and indirect way to plant religion.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 25.

But he turned up his nose at their mumming and shamming;

And cared (shall I say?) not a d— for their damming;

So they first read him out of their church, and next minute

Turned round and declared he had never been in it.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 750.

³ There is no disagreement greater than one which proceeds from religion. (Nulla discordia major quam quæ a religione fit.)

MONTANUS, *In Menech*

Difference of religion breeds more quarrels than difference of politics.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 7 Nov., 1860.

⁴ So shall they build me altars in their zeal, Where knaves shall minister, and fools shall kneel;

Where Faith may mutter o'er her mystic spell, Written in blood—and Bigotry may swell

The sail he spreads for Heav'n with blasts from hell!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet of Khorasan*. Pt. iii, l. 584.

⁵ We have a Calvinistic creed, a Popish liturgy, and an Arminian clergy.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM. (Prior, *Life of Burke*. Ch. 10. 1790.)

⁶ Upright Quakers please both man and God. Pope, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 208.

The sedate, sober, silent, serious, sad-coloured sect. THOMAS HOOD, *The Doves and the Crows*.

Her parents held the Quaker rule, Which doth the human feeling cool.

CHARLES LAMB, *Hester*.

⁷ Religion, blushing, veils her sacred fires, And unawares Morality expires.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 649.

⁸ I think while zealots fast and frown, And fight for two or seven,

That there are fifty roads to town, And rather more to Heaven.

W. M. PRAED, *The Chant of the Brassen Head*. St. 8.

⁹ I always thought It was both impious and unnatural That such immanity and bloody strife Should reign among professors of one faith. SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 11.

Religious love put out Religion's eye.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 250.

¹⁰ We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love, one another.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*. No. 1.

¹¹ What religion is he of? Why, he is an Anythingarian

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

¹² The race of men, while sheep in credulity, are wolves for conformity

CARL VAN DOREN, *Why I Am an Unbeliever*.

¹³ The Methodists love your big sinners, as proper subjects to work upon.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 3 May, 1749.

¹⁴ Place before your eyes two precepts, and only two. One is Preach the Gospel, and the other is, Put down enthusiasm . . . The Church of England in a nutshell.

MRS HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk. ii, ch. 16. Referring to the valedictory of Archbishop Sutton, on the consecration of Bishop Reginald Heber to the See of Calcutta

The merit claimed for the Anglican Church is, that if you let it alone, it will let you alone.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. viii, p. 368.

¹⁵ To damn for falling short Of what they could not do, For not believing the report Of that which was not true,

CHARLES WESLEY, *Epigram on Calvinism*.

We are God's chosen few; All others will be damned; There is no place in Heaven for you, We can't have Heaven crammed.

Credited to JONATHAN SWIFT by F. J. GILMAN, *Evolution of the English Hymn*, but not found in Swift's works. Directed at the Calvinists. Quoted in Lord Fisher's *Memoirs*.

You can and you can't,—You shall and you shan't—You will and you won't—You'll be damned if you do—And you'll be damned if you don't

LORENZO DOW, *Reflections on the Love of God*. Defining Calvinism.

Die and be damned.

THOMAS MORTIMER. Referring to the Calvinistic doctrine of eternal punishment.

¹⁶ There is nothing more unnatural to religion than contentions about it.

BENJAMIN WEIGHCOTE, *Sermons*.

REMEDY, see Medicine

REMEMBRANCE, see Memory

REMORSE

See also Conscience: Guilty; Guilt;
Repentance

¹ A man's first care should be to avoid the reproaches of his own heart.

ADDISON, *Sir Roger de Coverley Papers: Sir Roger on the Bench.*

² Nor ear can hear nor tongue can tell
The tortures of that inward hell!

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 748.

There is no future pang
Can deal that justice on the self condemn'd
He deals on his own soul.

BYRON, *Manfred*, Act iii, sc. 1.

Thy nights are banished from the realms of sleep!—

Yes! they may flatter thee, but thou shalt feel
A hollow agony which will not heal,
For thou art pillowed on a curse too deep.

BYRON, *Lines on Hearing Lady Byron Was Ill.*

³ Remorse is as the heart in which it grows;
If that be gentle, it drops balmy dews
Of true repentance; but if proud and gloomy,
It is the poison tree, that pierces to the inmost,

Weeps only tears of poison.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Remorse*, Act i, sc. 1.

The Past lives o'er again
In its effects, and to the guilty spirit
The ever-frowning Present is its image.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Remorse*, Act i, sc. 2.

See also PAST AND PRESENT.

⁴ Reproach cuts deeper than the keenest sword,
And cleaves my heart.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act iv, sc. 1.

⁵ Remorse, the fatal egg by Pleasure laid.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 239.

⁶ Remorse begets reform.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. v, l. 618.

Remorse does but add to the evil which bred it,
when it promotes not penitence, but despair.

ACTON HILES, *Friends in Council*, Bk. i, ch. 3.

⁷ Better to stand ten thousand sneers than one
abiding pang, such as time could not abolish,
of bitter self-reproach

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater*, Pt. i.

⁸ Remorse is memory awake.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. i, No. 69.

⁹ The hearts of good men admit of atonement.
(*Ανερωλ τος φάρις ἐσθίου.*)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xiii, l. 115.

¹⁰ There's Morbid, all bile, and verjuice, and nerves,

Where other people would make preserves.

He turns his fruits into pickles:

Jealous, envious, and fretful by day,

At night, to his own sharp fancies a prey,

He lies like a hedgehog rolled up the wrong way.

Tormenting himself with his prickles.

THOMAS HOOD, *Mrs. Kilmansegg: Her Dream*.

¹¹ Man, wretched man, whene'er he stoops to sin.

Feels, with the act, a strong remorse within.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xiii, l. 1. (Gifford, tr.)

Trust me, no tortures which the poets feign,

Can match the fierce, the unutterable pain,

He feels, who night and day, devoid of rest,

Carries his own accuser in his breast.

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xiii, l. 217. (Gifford, tr.)

A torture kept for those who know,

Know every thing, and—worst of all—

Know and love Virtue while they call!

THOMAS MOORE, *Loves of the Angels: Second Angel's Story*, l. 1144.

¹² When the scourge
Inexorably, and the torturing hour

Calls us to penance

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ii, l. 90.

Whose iron scourge and torturing hour

The Bad affright, afflict the Best!

THOMAS GRAY, *Hymn to Adversity*, l. 3.

To ease the anguish of a torturing hour.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 37.

And braved the tyrant in his torturing hour.

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. i, l. 548.

¹³ Take thy beak from out my heart and take

thy form from off my door!

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore!"

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Raven*

¹⁴ Remorse goes to sleep during a prosperous

period and wakes up in adversity (Le remorse s'endort durant un dessein prospère

et s'éveille dans l'adversité.)

ROUSSEAU, *Confessions*, Bk. i, ch. 2. See also

PROSPERITY AND ADVERSITY.

¹⁵ High minds, of native pride and force,

Most deeply feel thy pangs, Remorse!

Fear for their scourge mean villains have,

Thou art the torturer of the brave!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto iii, l. 200

'Tis when the wound is stiffening with the cold,

The warrior first feels pain—'tis when the heat

And fiery fever of the soul is past,

The sinner feels remorse.

SCOTT, *The Monastery*, Ch. 23. Quoted as from "an old play."

1 When thou shalt be discedged by her
That now thou tirest on, how thy memory
Will then be pang'd by me.

2 SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 96.

Leave her to heaven
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 86.

3 I could accuse me of such things that it were
better my mother had not borne me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 125.

4 The image of a wicked heinous fault
Lives in his eye: that close aspect of his
Does show the mood of a much troubled
breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

5 Make thick my blood;
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 44.

Thou sure and firm-set earth,
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for
fear

Thy very stones prate of my whereabouts.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 56.

6 Better be with the dead . . .
Than on the torture of the mind to lie
In restless ecstasy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 19.

O, full of scorpions is my mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 36.

Infected minds
To their deaf pillows will discharge their secrets.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 80.

7 Abandon all remorse;

On horror's head horrors accumulate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 369.

Farewell, remorse: all good to me is lost;
Evil, be thou my good.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 109.

8 O that the vain remorse which must chastise
Crimes done, had but as loud a voice to warn,
As its keen sting is mortal to avenge!

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 2.

9 Oh! you do bear a poison in your mind
That would not let you rest in Paradise.

C. J. WELLS, *Joseph and His Brethren*. Act
ii, sc. 1.

10 Men who can hear the Decalogue, and feel
No self-reproach.

WORDSWORTH, *Old Cumberland Beggar*, l. 136.

REKOWN, see Fame

REPENTANCE

See also Conscience: Guilty; Guilt; Remorse

11 Repent one day before your death.

Babylonian Talmud: Shabbath, p. 153a.

"Would a man 'scape the rod?"

Rabbi Ben Karshook saith,

"See that he turn to God

The day before his death."

"Ay, could a man inquire

When that will come!" I say.

The Rabbi's eye shoots fire—

"Then let him turn to-day!"

ROBERT BROWNING, *Ben Karshook's Wisdom*.

I ne'er repented anything yet in my life,
And scorn to begin now.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Queen of Corinth*.
Act iv, sc. 1.

And he who seeks repentance for the Past
Should woo the Angel Virtue in the future!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act v,
sc. 2. Concluding lines.

12 To sigh, yet not recede; to grieve, yet not
repent!

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. iii, last
line.

Without any anivelling signs of contrition or re-
pentance.

GEORGE LYTTELTON, *Dialogues of the Dead*.

13 His soul smelt pleasant as rain-wet clover.

"I have sinned and repented and that's all
over.

In his dealings with heathen, the Lord is hard,
But the humble soul is his spikenard."

STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT, *King David*.

14 In all my life, I have never repented but of
three things: that I trusted a woman with a
secret, that I went by sea when I might have
gone by land, and that I passed a day in
idleness.

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus*
Cato. Ch. 9, sec. 6; RABELAIS, *Works*, iv, 24.)

15 Ye sorrowed to repentance.

New Testament: II Corinthians, vii, 9.

16 No power can the impenitent absolve. (Ch'
assolver non si può, chi non si pente.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxvii, l. 118.

The true physician does not preach repentance,
he offers absolution.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 269.

17 I decline to buy repentance at the cost of ten
thousand drachmas. (Οὐκ ἀνέβηαι πρὸς τὴν
δραχμῶν πεντακταχίαις.)

DEMOSTHENES, refusing to pay the famous court-
tesan, Lais, the fee she demanded. (AULUS
GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. i, ch. 8, sec. 6.)

18 Repentance is the virtue of weak minds.

DAYDEN, *The Indian Emperor*. Act iii, sc. 1.

The spirit burning but unbent,
May writhe—rebel—the weak alone repent.
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto ii, st. 10.

What 'twas weak to do,
'Tis weaker to lament, once being done.
SHREVE, *The Cenci*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 111.

Never to repent and never to reproach others,
these are the first steps to wisdom.
DENIS DIDROT, *Pensées*.

Repentance is but want of power to sin.
DANIEL, *Palamon and Arcite*, Bk. iii, l. 813.

He that repents of his own act, either is, or
was a fool by his own confession.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2264.

Restore to God His due in tithe and time;
A tithe purloin'd cankers the whole estate.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 65.

Repentance is good, but innocence better.
UNKNOWN.

To stand publicly in the Stool of Repentance,
acknowledging their former transgressions.
EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF CLARENDON, *Narrative
of the Rebellion*, Pt. xiii, sec. 48. (1674) A
stool of repentance, also called "cutty-stool,"
was formerly placed in Scottish churches for
offenders, especially against chastity.

A noble mind disdains not to repent.
HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xv, l. 227. (Pope, tr.)

A death-bed repentance seldom reaches to
restitution.

JUVENUS, *Letters: Dedication*.

He well repents that will not sin, yet can;
But Death-bed sorrow rarely shews the man.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Princess of Cleve*, Act iv, sc. 3.

It is too late to repent of fighting, once you
have buckled on the helmet. (Galeatum sero
duelli Penitet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. i, l. 169.

Our repentance is not so much sorrow for
the ill we have done, as fear of the ill that
may happen to us in consequence. (Notre
repentir n'est pas tant un regret du mal que
nous avons fait, qu'une crainte de celui qui
nous en peut arriver.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 180.

Joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that
repenteth, more than over ninety and nine
just persons, which need no repentance.

New Testament: Luke, xv, 7.

When prodigals return great things are done.
A. A. DOWDY, *The Siliad*. (BENTON, *Christmas
Annual*, 1873.)

See also PRODIGALITY: THE PRODIGAL SON.

To do it no more is the truest repentance.
MARTIN LUTHER, *Of Repentance*.

Repentance for past crimes is just and easy;
But Sin-no-more's a task too hard for mortals.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Relapse*, Act v, sc. 4.

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter—and the Bird is on the Wing.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*, 7. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

Sweet tastes have sour closes;
And he repents on thorns that sleeps in beds
of roses.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*, Bk. i, No. 7.

Amid the roses, fierce repentance rears
Her snaky crest: a quick-returning pang
Shoots through the conscious heart.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 999.

It is never too late to repent.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

He comes never late who comes repentant.
JUAN DE HOROZCO, *Manasses, Rey de India*, iii.

And while the lamp holds out to burn,
The vilest sinner may return.

ISAAC WATTS, *Hymns*, Bk. i, Hymn 88.

Repentance always comes behind.
CLEMENT ROBINSON, *Handful of Pleasant De-
lights*, p. 38. (1584)

Harm done, too late followeth repentance.
JOHN LYDGADE, *Fall of Princes*, Bk. iii, l. 915.
(c. 1440)

When all is gone, repentance comes too late.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5543.

The dream is short, repentance long. (Der
Wahn ist kurz, die Reu ist lang.)
SCHILLER, *Lied von der Glocke*.

But with the morning cool repentance came.
SCOTT, *Rob Roy*, Ch. 12.

But with the morning cool reflection came.
SCOTT, *Chronicles of the Canongate*, Ch. 4.

He who repents his sins is well-nigh inno-
cent. (Quem penitet peccasse pæne est in-
nocens.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 243.

Who after his transgression doth repent,
Is half, or altogether, innocent.

HERRICK, *Penitence*.

Try what repentance can; what can it not?
Yet what can it when one can not repent?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 65.

Well, I'll repent, and that suddenly, while I am
in some liking; I shall be out of heart shortly,
and then I shall have no strength to repent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 5.

Well, if my wind were but long enough to say
my prayers, I would repent.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*,
Act iv, sc. 5, l. 105.

Forgive me, Valentine: if hearty sorrow

Be a sufficient ransom for offence,
I tender 't here; I do as truly suffer,
As e'er I did commit.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act v, sc. 4, l. 74.

¹
The world will not believe a man repents;
And this wise world of ours is mainly right.
TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 899.

²
We all go astray, but the least imprudent
Is he who the earliest comes to repent.
(Chacun s'égare, et le moins imprudent
Est celui-là qui plus tôt se repent.)
VOLTAIRE, *Nanine*. Act II, sc. 10.

To err is human; but contrition felt for the crime
distinguishes the virtuous from the wicked.
(D'uomo è il fallir, ma dal malvagio il buono
Scerne il dolor del fallo.)

ALFIERI, *Rosmunda*. Act III, sc. 1.

³
Repentance must be something more than
mere remorse for sins: it comprehends a
change of nature befitting heaven.

LEW WALLACE, *Ben Hur*. Bk. vi, ch. 2.

⁴
There's no repentance in the grave.
ISAAC WATTS, *Solemn Thoughts*.

REPUBLIC, see Democracy

REPUTATION

I—Reputation: Definitions

⁵
Where reputation is, almost every thing be-
cometh; but where it is not, it must be sup-
plied by punctilios and compliments.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*.
Civil Knowledge. Sec. 3.

⁶
To disregard what the world thinks of us is
not only arrogant but utterly shameless.
(Negligere quid de se quisque sentiat, non
solum arrogantis est, sed etiam omnino dis-
soluti.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 28, sec. 99.

The contempt of good reputation is called im-
pudence.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 6.

⁷
Reputation is the life of the mind, as breath
is the life of the body.

GRACIAN, *Complete Gentleman*, 96. (Salkeld,
tr.)

⁸
The invisible thing called a Good Name is
made up of the breath of numbers that speak
well of you.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 37.

⁹
The great difficulty is first to win a reputa-
tion; the next to keep it while you live; and
the next to preserve it after you die.

B. R. HATTON, *Table Talk*.

REPUTATION

¹⁰
Your reputation will never correspond with
the amount of your labor. (Reponsura tuo
numquam est par fama labori.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 8, l. 65.

How many people live on the reputation of the
reputation they might have made!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 3.

¹¹
The blaze of a reputation cannot be blown
out, but it often dies in the socket.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Mrs. Thrale*, 1
May, 1780.

¹²
A great reputation is a great noise: the more
there is made, the farther off it is heard.

NAPOLEON, *Sayings*. (EMERSON, *Representative
Men*: Napoleon.)

¹³
Reputation demands words, but renown can
be content with men's judgments. (Fama
vocem utique desiderat, claritas potest etiam
citra vocem contingere contenta iudicio.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. cii, sec. 17.

¹⁴
It sometimes happens that a person, when
not known, shines by a good reputation, who,
when he is present, is disagreeable to them
that see him.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 8.

Men . . . have their reputation by distance.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Decipimur Specie*.

¹⁵
One man lies in his words and gets a bad
reputation; another in his manners, and en-
joys a good one.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 25 June, 1852.

II—Reputation: Apothegms

¹⁶
'Tis better never to be named than to be ill
spoken of.

SUSANNAH CANTLIVRE, *The Bassett Table*, Act I.

¹⁷
And reputation bleeds in ev'ry word.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 48.

At every word a reputation dies.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto III, l. 16.

I see my reputation is at stake;

My fame is shrewdly gored.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III, sc.
3, l. 227.

Convey a libel in a frown,
And wink a reputation down.

SWIFT, *Journal of a Modern Lady*.

¹⁸
All reputations each age revises. Very few
immutable men has history to show.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 312.

The reputations of the nineteenth century will
one day be quoted to prove its barbarism.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great
Men*.

1 A man has a reputation, and is no longer free, but must respect it.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

2 Many a man's reputation would not know his character if they met on the street.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. iv, p. 82.

3 Reputations, like beavers and cloaks, shall last some people twice the time of others.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit: Reputations*.

4 No man, however great, is known to everybody and no man, however solitary, is known to nobody.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions: A Great Poet*.

5 The worst of me is known, and I can say that I am better than my reputation. (Das Aergste weiss die Welt von mir, und ich Kann sagen, ich bin besser als mein Ruf.)

SCHILLER, *Marie Stuart*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 208.

6 Read not my blemishes in the world's report.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 5.

7 There was worlds of reputation in it, but no money.

MARK TWAIN, *A Yankee at the Court of King Arthur*. Ch. 9.

8 The only way to compel men to speak good of us is to do it.

VOLTAIRE, *History of Charles XII: Preliminary Discourse*.

9 Associate yourself with men of good quality if you esteem your own reputation; for 'tis better to be alone than in bad company.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Rules of Civility*. No. 56. See also under COMPANION.

III—Reputation: Its Value

10 A good name is better than precious ointment.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 1.

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxii, 1.

A good name is a second life, and the groundwork of eternal existence.

BRASARA ACHARYA, *Likavali*. (LONGFELLOW, *Kavanagh*. Ch. 4.)

Good renomme is better than riches.

ANTHONY WOODVILLE, *Dictes*, 64. (1477)

Good name is worth gold.

UNKNOWN, *How the Good Wife*, l. 75. (1460)

For wiae men and old seyn good name is worth gold.

UNKNOWN, *Plasidas*, 166. (1597)

11 A good name is better than great riches. (Mas vale el buen Nombre que muchas riquezas.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 15. (1615)

A good reputation is a fair estate.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 172. (1732)

A good reputation is more valuable than money. (Bona opinio hominum tutior pecunia est.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 108.

12 A good name endureth for ever.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, xii, 13.

A good report

Makes men live long, although their life be short.

ROWLAND WATKINS, *Flamma Sine Fumo: A Good Report*.

13 It is reasonable to rejoice, as the day declines, to find that it has been spent with the approbation of mankind.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 369.

14 My good name is nevertheless unstained; and so far I have lived without reproach. (Fama tamen clara est, et adhuc sine crimine vixi.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epia. xvii, l. 17.

My good name, which was as white as a tulip.

WYCHERLEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act iv, sc. 1.

15 It's a fine thing to have a finger pointed at one! (At pulchrum est digito monstrari.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 28.

16 If I can only keep my good name, I shall be rich enough. (Ego si bonam famam mihi servasso, sat ero dives.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 228. (Act i, sc. 3.)

17 An honourable reputation is a second patrimony. (Honestus rumor alterum est patrimonium.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 246.

To an upright man a good reputation is the greatest inheritance. (Probo bona fama maxima est hereditas.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 537.

He dying bequeathed to his son a good name, which unsullied descended to me.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *The Farmer*. Act i.

18 A good name keeps its lustre in the dark.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 18.

If one's name be up, he may lie in bed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

19 I would to God, thou and I knew where a commodity of good names were to be bought.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 93.

20 Good name in man and woman, dear my lord, Is the immediate jewel of their souls: Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;

'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;

But he that filches from me my good name
Robs me of that which not enriches him,
And makes me poor indeed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 155.

Who steals a bugle-horn, a ring, a steed,
Or such like worthless thing, has some discretion;

'Tis petty larceny: not such his deed
Who robs us of our fame, our best possession.
BERNI, *Orlando Innamorata*. Canto iv.

Reputation is a jewel.

VANBRUGH, *The Provoked Wife*. Act i, sc. 2.

The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation: that away,
Men are but gilded loam or painted clay.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 177.

'T is better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of being,
And the just pleasure lost which is so deem'd
Not by our feeling, but by others' seeing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxi.

IV—Reputation: Its Worthlessness

The solar system has no anxiety about its reputation.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

O reputation, reputation! how many a worthless man hast thus set up on high! ('Ω δόξα δόξα, ἀπλοῖα δὲ ποταὶν οὐδὲν γερῶς φέρει· ὡς οὐκ ἔστιν ἄνθρωπος.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 319.

I consider him of small account who esteems himself just as the popular breath may chance to raise him. (Ich halte nichts von dem, der von sich denkt Wie ihn das Volk vielleicht erheben möchte.)

GOETHE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Reputation is but a synonym of popularity: dependent on suffrage, to be increased or diminished at the will of the voters.

MRS. ANNA JAMESON, *Memoirs and Essays: Washington Allston*.

Most people judge men only by their vogue or by their fortune. (La plupart des gens ne jugent des hommes que par la vogue qu'ils ont, ou par leur fortune.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 212.

Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!

New Testament: *Luke*, vi, 26.

Those who have been most celebrated have not always been the most illustrious. (Illustrium alia clariora esse, alia majora.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. iii, epis. 16.

Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 152.

Reputation is a bubble which a man bursts when he tries to blow it for himself.

EMMA CARLETON, (*The Philistine*, xi, 82.)

Cassio: Reputation! reputation! reputation! O, I have lost my reputation! I have lost the immortal part of myself, and what remains is bestial . . .

Iago: Reputation is an idle and most false imposition; oft got without merit, and lost without deserving.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 262.

To be mis-spoken and mis-seen of men,
Which is not for high-seated hearts to fear.

SWINBURNE, *Bothwell*. Act i, sc. 1.

V—Reputation in Women

Nothing is so delicate as the reputation of a woman; it is at once the most beautiful and most brittle of all human things.

FANNY BURNBY, *Evchna*. Letter 39.

The reputation of a woman may also be compared to a mirror of crystal, shining and bright, but liable to be sullied by every breath that comes near it.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, bk. iv, ch. 33.

Flavia, most tender of her own good name,
Is rather careless of her sister's fame.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 453.

Must I live 'twixt spite and fear,
Every day grow handsomer,
And lose my reputation?

JOHN GAY, *The Lady's Lamentation*.

For a strolling damsel bears a doubtful reputation (Denn ein wanderndes Mädchen ist immer von schwankendem Rufe.)

GOETHE, *Hermann und Dorothea*, vii, 93.

Her name, that was as fresh
As Dian's visage, is now begrimed and black.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 386.

VI—Reputation: Its Loss

Who can see worse days than he that yet living doth follow at the funeral of his own reputation?

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: On Death* Sec. 11. (The authenticity of this essay is doubted.)

It is a maxim with me that no man was ever written out of reputation but by himself.

RICHARD BENTLEY, (*Monk, Life of Bentley*. Vol. i, ch. 6.)

No book was ever written down by any but itself.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

1 Take away my good name and take away my life.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4306.

2 How many worthy men have we seen survive their own reputation!

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 16.

3 I have offended reputation,
A most unnoble swerving.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 11, l. 49.

4 Thy death-bed is no lesser than thy land
Wherein thou liest in reputation sick.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 95.

5 The breath
Of accusation kills an innocent name,
And leaves for lame acquittal the poor life,
Which is a mask without it.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 137.

6 Bankrupt in fortune and reputation.

SIFRIDIAN, *School for Scandal*. Act i, sc. 1.

VII—Reputation: Its Recovery

7 A wounded reputation is seldom cured.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 304.

8 Reputation crack'd is a Venice-glass broke.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4021.

Glass, China, and Reputation, are easily crack'd
and never well mended.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

9 A lost good name is ne'er retriev'd.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Fox at the Point of Death*, l. 46.

10 An ill wound is cured, not an ill name.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

11 Who swerves from innocence, who makes divorce

Of that serene companion—a good name,
Recovers not his loss; but walks with shame,
With doubt, with fear, and haply with remorse.

WORDSWORTH, *The River Duddon*. Sonnet xxx.

RESEARCH

12 Those hateful persons called Original Researchers

J. M. BARRIE, *My Lady Nicotine*. Ch. 14.

13 As is your sort of mind,
So is your sort of search: you'll find
What you desire.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Easter-Day*. Pt. vii, l. 3.

14 We are as much gainers by finding a new property in the old earth as by acquiring a new planet.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

15 Nothing can be more miserable than the man who goes through the whole round of things, and pries into the things beneath the earth.
(*Ta pēphēn tās epierōntas.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ii, sec. 13.

Nothing has such power to broaden the mind as the ability to investigate systematically and truly all that comes under thy observation in life.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iii, sec. 2.

16 Seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 7.

He that seeketh findeth.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, i, 10.

Seek till you find and you'll not lose your labour.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 200.

17 Like following life thro' creatures you dissect,
You lose it in the moment you detect.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 29.

18 Far must thy researches go
Wouldst thou learn the world to know;
Thou must tempt the dark abyss
Wouldst thou prove what *Being* is;
Naught but firmness gains the prize,
Naught but fullness makes us wise,
Buried deep truth ever lies.

SCHILLER, *Proverbs of Confucius*. (Bowring, tr.)

19 Nothing is so difficult but that it may be found out by seeking. (*Nil tam difficile est quin querendo investigari possiet.*)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 675. (Act iv, sc. 2.)

Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;
Nothing's so hard but search will find it out.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Seek and Find*.

See also under DIFFICULTY.

RESEMBLANCE, see Likeness

RESIGNATION

See also Patience

20 Do not kick against the pricks. (*Ὁπὲν κέρας μὴ λατρεῖ.*)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 1624.

It is folly to kick against the pricks. (*Adversum stimulum calces.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 78. (Act i, sc. 2.)

It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

New Testament: Acts, ix, 5; xvi, 14.

If you strike the goads with your fists, your hands suffer most. (Si stimulos pugnis cedis manibus plus dolet.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act. iv, sc. 2, l. 54.

Take no sorrow of the thing lost which may not be recovered.

Æsop, *Fables*, li, 270. (Coxton, tr.)

It's no use crying over spilt milk.

W. S. GILBERT, *Foggarty's Fairy*. Act i.

Thy will be done, though in my own undoing.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 15, conclusion.

Then let us cheerfu' acquiesce,
Nor make our scanty pleasures less,

By plaining at our state.
BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*.

Resignation open-eyed, conscious, and informed by love, is the only one of our feelings for which it is impossible to become a sham.

JOSEPH CONRAD, *A Personal Record*: Preface.

To be resign'd when illis betide,
Patient when favours are denied,
And pleased with favours given;—
Dear Chloe, this is wisdom's part,
This is that incense of the heart
Whose fragrance smells to heaven.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *The Fireside*. St. 11.

It's over, and can't be helped, and that's one consolation, as they always say in Turkey.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 23.

Dare to look up to God and say, "Use me henceforward as Thou wilt; I am of one mind with Thee; I am Thine; I ask exemption from nothing that pleases Thee; lead me where Thou wilt; clothe me in any dress Thou chooseth."

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 16, sec. 42.

What is the law of God? To guard what is his own, not to lay claim to what is not his own, but to make use of what is given him, and not to yearn for what has not been given.

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 16, sec. 28.

Give what thou canst, without thee we are poor;
And with thee rich, take what thou wilt away.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 905.

Let him give up his place like a guest well filled. (Cedat uti conviva satur.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 119.

Sinks to the grave in unperceiv'd decay,
While Resignation gently slopes the way.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 110. (1770) In later editions, Goldsmith changed "sinks" to "bends."

An age that melts in unperceiv'd decay,
And glides in modest innocence away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 292. (1749)

And varied life steal unperceiv'd away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irene*. Act ii, sc. 7.

Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done.

New Testament: *Luke*, xlii, 42.

It seem'd so hard at first, mother, to leave the blessed sun,
And now it seems as hard to stay, and yet His will be done!

TENNYSON, *The May Queen*: Conclusion.

To will what God doth will, that is the only science
That gives us any rest.

MALHERBE, *Consolation*. St. 7. (Longfellow, tr.)
That's best

Which God sends. 'Twas His will: it is mine.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto 6, st. 29.

Not as we wanted it,
But as God granted it.

SIR ARTHUR QUILLER-ROUCH, *To Bearers*.

What doctrine call ye this, *Che sera, sera*:
What will be, shall be?

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Dr. Faustus*. Act i, l. 75. See also under FATE.

If God be appeased, I can not be wretched.
(Placato possum non miser esse deo.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 3, l. 40.

That tender compromise called resignation is only an eloquent name for the dying down, the wearing thin, of the vital impulse in us.

J. C. POWYS, *The Meaning of Culture*, p. 17.

Let that please man which has pleased God.
(Placat homini quidquid deo placuit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. lxxiv, 20.

One help in misfortune is to endure and submit to necessity. (Unum est levamentum malorum pati et necessitatibus suis obsequi.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 16.

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 53.

Thus ready for the way of life or death,
I wait the sharpest blow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 54.

When some great sorrow, like a mighty river,
Flows through your life with peace-de-
stroying power

And dearest things are swept from sight for-
ever,

Say to your heart each trying hour:

"This, too, will pass away."

LANTA WILSON SMITH (?), *This, Too, Will Pass Away*.

God's plans, like lilies, pure and white, un-
fold;

We must not tear the close-shut leaves
apart—

Time will reveal the chalices of gold.

MARY LOUISE RILEY SMITH, *Sometime*.

1 Come wealth or want, come good or ill,
Let young and old accept their part,
And bow before the Awful Will,
And bear it with an honest heart.

TRACKERAY, *The End of the Play*.

2 To kiss the rod.

UNKNOWN, *Roman de Renart*, (c. 1200. William Caxton, tr. 1481)

And presently all humble kiss the rod.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act I, sc. 2, l. 59.

RESOLUTION

See also Obstinacy, Perseverance, Purpose

3 I will neither yield to the song of the siren
nor the voice of the hyena, the tears of the
crocodile nor the howling o' the Wolf.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Ho*. Act v, sc. 1.
His way once chose, he forward thrust outright,
Nor stepped aside for dangers or delight.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidis*. Bk. iv, l. 361.

4 The soldier, armed with resolution.

CIDDER, *Richard III* (altered). Act ii, sc. 1.

5 Be as a tower, that, firmly set,
Shakes not its top for any blast that blows.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto v, l. 14. (Cary, tr.)

6 I am in earnest—I will not equivocate—I
will not excuse—I will not retreat a single
inch AND I WILL BE HEARD.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Solitary of the
Liberator*. Vol. i, No. 1, 1 Jan., 1831.

7 There is no such thing in man's nature as a
settled and full resolve either for good or
evil, except at the very moment of execution.

HAWTHORNE, *Twice-Told Tales*: *Fancy's
Show Box*.

8 Hast thou attempted greatness?

Then go on;

Back-turning slackens resolution.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Regression Spoils Resolution*.

9 Be firm! One constant element in luck
Is genuine solid old Teutonic pluck.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 282.

10 Resolve, and thou art free.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. vi.

Let us, then, be up and doing,

With a heart for any fate;

Still achieving, still pursuing,

Learn to labor and to wait.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

11 A life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained: know'st thou
when Fate

Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee,
"I find thee worthy; do this deed for me?"

J. R. LOWELL, *Sayings*. No. 1.

12 All things are what you make them. (Omnes
res perinde sunt ut agas.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 578. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

13 The road to resolution lies by doubt.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. iv, No. 2.

14 Now truce, farewell, and ruth, begone!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 14.

15 Never tell your resolution beforehand.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk*: *Wisdom*.

16 And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 84.

How terrible is constant resolution.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 35.

How high a pitch his resolution soars!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 109.

18 Hearts resolved and hands prepared.

SMOLLETT, *Ode to Leven Water*.

19 'Tis fix'd, th' irrevocable doom of Jove;

No force can bend me, no persuasion move.

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. i, l. 413. (Pope, tr.)

His mind remains unshaken. (Mens immota
manet.)

VERON, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 449.

RESPECTABILITY

20 How much of priceless life were spent

With men that every virtue decks,

And women models of their sex.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Respectability*.

21 "The Discobolus is out here because he is vul-
gar—

He has neither vest nor pants with which to
cover his limbs;

I, sir, am a person of the most respectable
connections—

My brother-in-law is haberdasher to Mr.
Spurgeon."

O God! O Montreal!

SAMUEL BUTLER, *A Psalm of Montreal*. Writ-
ten after visiting the Montreal Museum of
Natural History, and finding the Discobolus
stuck away in a corner because, as the cus-
todian said, he was rather vulgar.

In the bosom of her respectable family resided
Camilla.

FANNY BURNBY, *Camilla*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

22 Least is he marked that doth as most men do.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *The Owl*.

23 Men are respectable only as they respect.
EMERSON, *Lectures and Sketches: Sovereignty
of Ethics*.

Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time in you?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 99.

I had to great a respect for the memory of Henry IV, that had a victim I was pursuing taken refuge under his statue on the Pont Neuf, I would have spared his life.

CARTOUCHE, the famous French brigand.
(SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iv, ch. 30, sec. 6.)

¹ "Bourgeois," I observed, "is an epithet which the riff-raff apply to what is respectable, and the aristocracy to what is decent."

ANTHONY HOPE, *The Dolly Dialogues*. No. 17.

² Respectability is the dickey on the bosom of civilization.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epigrams*.

The only man to me who is not respectable is the man who consumes more than he produces.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xx, p. 36.

³ To be respectable implies a multitude of little observances, from the strict keeping of Sunday, down to the careful tying of a cravat.

VICTOR HUGO, *Toilers of the Sea*. Pt. i, bk. 3, ch. 12.

⁴ Respectable means rich, and decent means poor. I should die if I heard my family called decent.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Crochet Castle*. Ch. 3.

⁵ Men have to do some awfully mean things to keep up their respectability.

BERNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play*. Act iii.

We are ashamed of everything that is real about us. . . . The more things a man is ashamed of the more respectable he is.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act i.

⁶ 'Tis the misfortune of worthy people that they are cowards. (Un des plus grands malheurs des honnêtes gens c'est qu'ils sont des lâches.)

VOLTAIRE. (EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.)

⁷ Q. What sort of a person was Mr. Weare?
A. He was always a respectable person.

Q. What do you mean by respectable?
A. He kept a gig.

UNKNOWN, *Evidence at the trial of John Thurtell for the murder of William Weare, in 1823. See MURDER: SOME JINGLES.*

Thus does society naturally divide itself into four classes: Noblemen, Gentlemen, Gignen, and Men.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Borrowell, Note*.

REST

See also Idleness; Leisure; Night and Rest; Quiet; Sleep

⁸ Rest is not idleness, and to lie sometimes on the grass under the trees on a summer's day, listening to the murmur of the water, or watching the clouds float across the blue sky, is by no means a waste of time.

LORD AVERBURY, *Ease of Life*. Ch. 4.

⁹ The end and the reward of toil is rest.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. ii, l. 136.

¹⁰ Quietly rested under the drums and trappings of three conquests.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5.

Never weather-beaten sail more willing bent to shore;

Never tired pilgrim's limbs affected slumber more.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Never Weather-beaten Sail*.

¹¹ Rest is for the dead.

THOMAS CARLYLE. (FROUDE, *The First Forty Years*. Vol. ii, ch. 5.)

LAST REST, see under DEATH.

¹² Ah, what is more blessed than to put care aside, when the mind lays down its burden, and spent with distant travel, we come home again and rest on the couch we longed for? This, this alone, is worth all such toils. (O quid solutis est beatius curis. Cum mens onus reponit, as peregrino Labore fessi venimus larem ad nostrum Desideratoque acquiescimus lecto? Hoc est, quod unumst pro laboribus tantis.)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode xxi, l. 7.

¹³ Absence of occupation is not rest; A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 623.

¹⁴ Rest is not quitting The busy career, Rest is the fitting Of self to one's sphere.

'Tis the brook's motion, Clear without strife, Fleeting to ocean After its life.

'Tis loving and serving The Highest and Best! 'Tis onwards! unswerving, And that is true rest.

JOHN SULLIVAN DWIGHT, *Rest*. Sta. 4, 5, 7. Partly a paraphrase of Goethe.

¹⁵ Rest comes at length, though life be long and dreary;

The day must dawn, and darksome night be passed.

F. W. FABER, *Hark, Hark, My Soul!*

Time comes with the morning And rest with the night.

LOWELL, *Curfew*.

¹⁶ Amidst these restless thoughts this rest I find,

For those that rest not here, there's rest behind.

THOMAS GATACKER, *B. D.*

¹ For too much rest itself becomes a pain.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xv, l. 429. (Pope, tr.)
This hardest penal toil, reluctant rest.
WILLIAM WATSON, *To a Friend*.

² Think not of rest; though dreams be sweet,
Start up, and ply your heavenward feet.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Second Sunday in Advent*.

We wish him health; he sighs for rest,
And Heaven accepts the prayer.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Restoration of the Royal Family*.

³ When Earth's last picture is painted and the
tubes are twisted and dried,
When the oldest colours have faded, and the
youngest critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it—
lie down for an æon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall
put us to work anew.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *When Earth's Last Picture Is Painted*.

Master, I've filled my contract, wrought in Thy
many lands;
Not by my sins wilt Thou judge me, but by the
work of my hands.

Master, I've done Thy bidding, and the light is
low in the west,
And the long, long shift is over . . . Master,
I've earned it—Rest.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Song of the Wage Slave*.

⁴ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are
heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
New Testament: Matthew, xi, 28.

⁵ Rest is sweet after strife.
OWEN MEADITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto 6, st. 25.
Rest springs from strife, and dissonant chords
beget
Divinest harmonies.

LEWIS MORRIS, *Love's Suicide*.

⁶ Night is the time for rest;
How sweet, when labours close,
To gather round an aching breast
The curtain of repose.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Night*.

⁷ Take rest; a field that has rested gives a
bountiful crop. (Da requiem; requietus ager
bene credita reddit.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 351.

It is well to lie fallow for a while.
MARTIN F. TUPPER, *Of Good in Things Evil*.

⁸ What is without periods of rest will not endure. (Quod caret alterna requie, durable non est.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. iv, l. 89.

⁹ Beyond the last horizon's rim,
Beyond adventure's farthest quest,
Somewhere they rise, serene and dim,
The happy, happy Hills of Rest.
ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE, *The Hills of Rest*.

¹⁰ Rest a while and run a mile.

PALSGRAVE, *L'Eclaircissement de la Langue Française*, p. 436.

Rest and success are fellows.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 829.

¹¹ Rest, rest, perturbed spirit!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act i, sc. 5, l. 183.

¹² An old man, broken with the storms of state,
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;
Give him a little earth for charity!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 21.

The cardinal, partly from the fatigues of his journey, partly from the agitation of his anxious mind, was seized with a disorder that turned into a dysentery; and he was able with some difficulty to reach Leicester Abbey. When the abbot and the monks advanced to receive him with much respect, and reverence, he told them that he had come to lay his bones among them; then he immediately took to his bed, whence he never rose more.

HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 30.

¹³ Sleep after toil, port after stormy seas,
Ease after war, death after life, does greatly please.

SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto ix, st. 40.

¹⁴ And rest, that strengthens into virtuous deeds,
Is one with prayer.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Temptation of Hassan Ben Khaled*. St. 4.

¹⁵ That is a sure place of rest from labor. (Requies ea certa laborum.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iii, l. 393.

God has given us this repose. (Deus nobis hæc otia fecit.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. 1, l. 6.

¹⁶ Rest, free from care, and a life without knowledge of deceit. (Secura quies, et æscia fallere vita.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 467.

¹⁷ "Rest and be Thankful."

WORDSWORTH. Title of sonnet, quoted from an inscription on a stone sent at the head of Glencoe, in the Scottish highlands.

RESULTS, see Consequences.

RESURRECTION, see Judgment Day.

RETRIBUTION

See also Consequences, Punishment, Revenge

I—Retribution: Its Law

¹ Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xix, 21.

These be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel.

Old Testament: Deuteronomy, i, 1.

Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

Old Testament: Leviticus, xxiv, 20.

Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 38, 39. The Sermon on the Mount.

² Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed

Old Testament: Genesis, ix, 6.

It will have blood; they say, blood will have blood

SHAKESPEARE, Macbeth. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 122.

Blood will have blood, revenge beget revenge, Evil must come of evil.

SOUTHEY, Madoc in Wales. Pt. vii, l. 45.

³ My road shall be the road I made;
All that I gave shall be repaid.

JOHN MASFIELD, A Creed.

⁴ And with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again

New Testament: Matthew, vii, 2.

II—Retribution: The Mills of the Gods

⁵ God's mill grinds slow but sure. (*Ὁ θεὸς ἀλέουσι μύλοι, ἀλέουσι δὲ ῥιπρά.*)

Proverbiz Cod. Coisl. No. 396. (Gaisford, Paræmiologia Græca, 164.)

⁶ God's mill grinds slow, but sure.

GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum.

God's mills grind slow,

But they grind woe.

WILLIAM R. ALGER, Poetry of the Orient: Delayed Retribution.

⁷ Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small;

Though with patience he stands waiting, with exactness grinds he all.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, Sinngedichte. (Longfellow, tr. Poetic Aphorisms: Retribution.)

⁸ The mill of God grinds late, but grinds to powder.

R. C. THESDA, Proverbs, 140.

Kabira wept when he beheld the millstone roll;
Of that which passes 'twixt the stones, nought goes forth whole.

UNKNOWN, The Bag-o-Behar. (Eastwick, tr.)

III—Retribution: Its Certainty

See also Justice: Its Certainty; Punishment: Its Certainty

⁹ There never yet was human power
Which could evade, if unforgiven,
The patient search and vigil long
Of him who treasures up a wrong.

BYRON, Mazeppa. Sec. 10.

¹⁰ His Martinmas comes to every pig.

CERVANTES, Don Quixote. Pt. ii, ch. 62. In Spain, pigs are usually killed on St. Martin's Day.

¹¹ Whatever any one desires from another, the same returns upon himself.

EMERSON, Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion.

¹² The ways of the gods are slow, but mighty at last to fulfil. (*Νόμοι μὲν ῥὰ τῶν θεῶν ἄνθρωποι, εἰς τέλος δ' οὐκ ἀδούνη*)

EURIPIDES, Ion, l. 1615. (Oracula Sibyllina, viii, 14.)

Vengeance comes not slowly either upon you or any other wicked man, but steals silently and imperceptibly, placing its foot on the bad.

EURIPIDES, Fragment.

God does not pay at the end of every week, but He pays.

ANNE OF AUSTRIA, To Cardinal Mazarin.

Jupiter is slow looking into his note-book, but he always looks.

ZENOBIOUS, Sententiz. Cent. iv, No. 11.

¹³ So comes a reck'ning when the banquet's o'er,
The dreadful reck'ning, and men smile no more.

JOHN GAY, The What D'ye Call It. Act ii, sc. 9.

¹⁴ Rarely does Retribution, albeit of halting gait, fail to overtake the guilty, though he gain the start. (*Raro antecedentem scelestum Deseruit pede Poena claudo.*)

HORACE, Odes. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 31.

And though the villain 'scape awhile he feels

Slow vengeance, like a bloodhound at his heels.

HORACE, Odes, iii, 2, 31. (Swift, tr.)

¹⁵ The wrath of the gods may be great, but it assuredly is slow. (*Ut sit magna, tamen certe lenta ira deorum est.*)

JUVENAL, Satires. Sat. xiii, l. 100.

¹⁶ And will not Jupiter call upon himself, think you? Do you imagine that he has condoned everything because, when it thunders, the sacred fire rends in twain an oak tree rather than you and your house?

PERSIUS, Satires. Sat. ii, l. 23.

All who bring to court false cases supported by false witnesses, all who before the magistrate deny on oath their honest debts, them we note and take their names to Jove. Day by day He knows who they be that do seek evil here on earth. When the wicked here expect to win their suits by perjury, or press false claims before the judge, the case adjudged is adjudged again by Him. And the fine He fines them far exceeds their gains in courts of law.

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*: Prologue, l. 13.

Ah, wretch! even though one may at first conceal his perjuries, yet retribution creeps on, though late, with noiseless step. (Ah, miser! et si quis primo perjurio colat, Sera tamen tacitus Poena venit pedibus.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 3.

The divine wrath is slow indeed in vengeance but it makes up for its tardiness by the severity of the punishment. (Lento quidem gradu ad vindictam divina procedit ira, sed tarditatem supplicii gravitate compensat.)

VALERIUS MAXIMUS, *Annals*. Bk. i, ch. 1, sec. 3.

And though circuitous and obscure

The feet of Nemesis, how sure!

WILLIAM WATSON, *Europe at the Play*.

It is advantageous that the gods should be believed to attend to the affairs of man; and the punishment for evil deeds, though sometimes late, is never fruitless.

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, ch. 5, sec. 10.

The speech that suggested itself was said to be that which the phantom of Cleonice dinned into the ears of the tyrant who murdered her—"Tu cole justitiam; teque atque alios manet ultor."

SCOTT, *Count Robert of Paris*. Ch. 24. Reply of Argelastes to one of the men of Alexius Comnenus, Emperor of Greece. (Do thou cultivate justice: for thee and for others there remains an avenger.—OVID, *Metamorphoses*.)

After your sting

Watch for the sting.

UNKNOWN. (BRIDGE, *Cheshire Proverbs*, 7.)

IV—Retribution: As Ye Sow, So Shall Ye Reap

As you sow y' are like to reap.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 2, l. 504.

All the children of men, as they sow in sow, so afterwards they reap, they bring forth for death.

CYNEWULF, *Christ*, l. 84. (8th century.)

He that sows iniquity shall reap sorrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2306.

Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

New Testament: *Galatians*, vi, 7.

They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind.

Old Testament: *Hosea*, viii, 7.

Sowing the wind to reap the whirlwind.

SCOTT, *Black Dwarf*. Ch. 18.

As he brews, so shall he drink.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 1.

And who so wicked ale breweth,
Full oft he must the worse drink.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Pt. iii.

Let her brew as she has baked.

PEPYS, *Diary*, 15 Aug., 1664.

As they bake they shall brow,

Old Nick and his crew.

DAVID GARRECK, *May-Day*. Sc. 2.

"As they bake, so they will brew," philosophized Mr. Chalks.

DE MORGAN, *It Never Can Happen Again*. Ch. 5.

He that plants thorns must never expect to gather roses.

PILBEAM, *Fables: The Ignorant Physician*.

As you have sown, so also shall you reap.
(Ut sementem feceris, ita et metes.)

PINARIUS RUFUS. (CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 65.)

Such as ye have sown must ye needs reap.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Assembly of Gods*, 37. (c. 1420)

Sow'd cockle reap'd no corn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 383.

Men must reap the things they sow,
Force from force must ever flow.

SHELLEY, *Lines Written Among the Euganean Hills*, l. 231.

The Fates are just; they give us but our own;

Nemesis ripens what our hands have sown.

WHITTIER, *To a Southern Statesman*. Addressed to John C. Calhoun in 1846.

V—Retribution: Hoist With His Own Petard

Let the smith who made them wear
The shackles which he did prepare.

(Compedes, quas ipse fecit, ipse ut gesset faber.)

AUSONIUS, *De Bissula*: Praefatio, l. 6.

The thorns which I have reap'd are of the tree

I planted; they have torn me, and I bleed.
I should have known what fruit would spring
from such a seed.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 10.

¹ 'Twas thine own genius gave the final blow,
And help'd to plant the wound that laid thee
low:

So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 836. Referring to the death of Henry Kirke
White. See also under EAGLE.

² Remember Milo's end,
Wedge'd in that timber which he strove to
rend.

DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 87.

³ Once in an age the biter should be bit.

THOMAS D'UZZEY, *Richmond Heiress: Epilo-
gue*.

I think she merits equal praise
That has the wit to bite the biter.

WARD, *Nuptial Dialogues*, Pt. ii, l. 179.

The greatest sharp some day will find another
sharper wit;

It always makes the Devil laugh to see a biter bit.

C. G. LELAND, *El Capitán-General*.

⁴ He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, x, 8.

Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein; and he
that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvi, 27.

He made a pit and digged it, and is fallen into
the ditch which he made.

Old Testament: Psalms, vii, 15.

The heathen are sunk into the pit that they
made: in the net which they hid is their own foot
taken.

Old Testament: Psalms, ix, 15.

Our enemies have beat us to the pit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, Act v, sc. 5, l. 23.

⁵ Nemesis is that recoil of Nature, not to be
guarded against, which ever surprises the
most wary transgressor.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

Nothing which we don't invite.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Re-
ligion*.

⁶ The camel set out to get him horns, and was
shorn of his ears. (Camelus desiderans cornua
etiam aures predidit.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. A free translation of a
Greek proverb from Apostolius, lx, 8, 43.

Many go out for wool, and come home shorn.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 37.

If such as came for wool, sir, went home shorn,
Where is the wrong I did them?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Medium."*

⁷ 'Twas he
Gave heat unto the injury, which returned
Like a petard ill lighted, into the bosom
Of him gave fire to it.

JORN FLETCHER, *Fair Maid of the Inn*, Act ii.

⁸ Evil planned harms the plotter most. (Ἦ καὶ
κατὰ βουλὴν τῇ βουλόμενῃ κακίστη.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 266.

⁹ To be left alone
And face to face with my own crime, had been
just retribution.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*, Pt. viii.

¹⁰ Let them fall into the snare which they have
laid. (In laqueos quos posuere, cadant.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 646.

There is no juster law than that the contrivers of
death should perish by their own contrivances.
(Neque enim lex æquior ulla est, Quam necia ar-
tifices arte perire sus.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 655.

¹¹ Would that I had not; but my fate drew me
on to be clever to my own hurt. (Non equidem
vellem; sed me mea fata trahabant; Inque
meas poenas ingeniosus eram.)

OVID, *Irisia*, Bk. ii, l. 341.

¹² Those who plot the destruction of others
often fall themselves. (Sæpe intereunt aliis
meditantes necem.)

PRÆDROS, *Fables: Appendix*, Fab. vi, l. 11.

¹³ We are paid in our own coin. (Dedi malum,
et accipi.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*, Bk. iii, epis. 9.

¹⁴ Misdeeds often return to their author.
(Sæpe in magistrum scelera redierunt sua.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 311.

¹⁵ For 'tis the sport to have the engineer
Hoist with his own petar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 206. A
petard was an iron canister filled with gun-
powder, used for blowing up gates and bar-
ricades in time of war. There was always
danger that the engineer who fired the pe-
tard would be blown up by it.

¹⁶ Why, as a woodcock to mine own springs,
Ostric;

I am justly kill'd with mine own treachery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 317.

In seeking tales and informations
Against this man, whose honesty the devil
And his disciples only envy at,
Ye blew the fire that burns ye.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 110.

¹⁷ We but teach
Bloody instructions, which, being taught, re-
turn

To plague the inventor: this even-handed
justice

Commends the ingredients of our poison'd
chalice

To our own lips.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act i, sc. 7, l. 8.

She hath eaten up all her beef, and she is herself in the tub.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 2, 58.

Those who inflict must suffer, for they see
The work of their own hearts, and this must
be

Our chastisement or recompense.

SHELLEY, *Julian and Maddalo*, l. 482.

With his own sword I cut his throat. (*Suo sibi gladio hunc jugulo.*)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 958. (Act v, sc. 8.)

He that first made the gin should handsell it.

JOHN TATHAM, *The Scots Figgories*, Act ii. (1652)

He that invented the Maiden first hanselled it.

JOHN KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, 140. Referring to the Regent Morton, inventor of "the maiden," a sort of guillotine, of which he was the first victim.

You have mixed the mess, and you must eat it up. (*Tute hoc intristi; tibi omnem exedendum.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 318. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

The wine is poured, it must be drunk. (*Le vin est versé, il faut le boire.*)

ARMAND JOSEPH DE CHAROST. To Louis XIV, at the siege of Douai, in 1667, as the king attempted to retire from the firing line. (TRENCH, *Proverbs and Their Lessons*, ii, 43.)

But as some muskets so contrive it
As oft to miss the mark they drive at,
And though well aimed at duck or plover
Bear wide, and kick their owners over.

JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*, Canto i, l. 95.

Beat by hot hail, and wet with bloody rain,
The myriad-handed pioneer may pour,
And the wild West with the roused North
combine

To beave the engineer of evil with his mine.

WHITTIER, *To a Southern Statesman*.

Every man's judgment returns to his own door.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, A 84. (c. 1275)

REVELRY, see Feast and Festival

REVENGE

See also Punishment; Retribution; Woman;
A Woman's Vengeance

I—Revenge: Definitions

Revenge is a kind of wild justice; which the
more man's nature runs to, the more ought
law to weed it out.

BACON, *Essays: Of Revenge*.

Vengeance is not cured by another vengeance, nor a wrong by another wrong; but each increaseth and aggreggeth the other.

CHAUCER, *Melibee*, Sec. 31, l. 2475.

The noblest vengeance is to forgive.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 512.

To forget a wrong is the best revenge.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 92.

'Tis more noble to forgive, and more manly to
despise, than to revenge an Injury.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1752.

Forgiveness and a smile is the best revenge.

SAMUEL PALMER, *Essays on Proverbs*, 81.

To revenge is no valour, but to bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, Act iii, 5, 39.

Living well is the best revenge.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*, No. 520.

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the
Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed
him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so
doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
New Testament: Romans, xii, 19, 20. The last
phrase is quoted from *Proverbs*, xxv, 22.

Vengeance is a morsel for God. (*Vendetta, boccon di Dio.*)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb. (See TRENCH, *Proverbs and Their Lessons*, iii, 55.)

Vengeance to God alone belongs;

But, when I think on all my wrongs,

My blood is liquid flame!

SCOTT, *Marmion*, Canto vi, st. 7.

Call it not

Revenge! thus sanctified and thus sublimed,
'Tis duty, 'tis devotion.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Roderick*, Pt. iii, l. 397.

There are things

Which make revenge a virtue by reflection,
And not an impulse of mere anger.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*, Act iv, sc. 2.

Souls made of fire, and children of the sun,
With whom revenge is virtue.

YOUNG, *The Revenge*, Act v, sc. 2.

II—Revenge: Apothegms

Revenge in person's certainly no virtue,
But then 'tis not my fault if others hurt you.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 30.

He meditates revenge who least complains.
DAYDEX, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. i, l. 446.

Revenge is profitable, gratitude is expensive.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, Ch. 11.

Have ye him on the hip.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt ii, ch. 5. (1546)

In fine he doth apply one special drift

Which was to get the pagan on the hip.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*, Bk. xlv, l. 117. (1591)

If I can catch him once upon the hip,

I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 47. (1596)

Now, infidel, I have you on the hip.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 334.

I'll have our Michael Cassio on the hip.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 314. (1604)

¹ T' avenge a private, not a public wrong.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. I, l. 208. (Pope, tr.)

² Behold, on wrong Swift vengeance waits.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. viii, l. 367. (Pope, tr.)
Long trains of ill may pass unheeded, dumb,
But vengeance is behind, and justice is to come.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Stanzas to the Memory of the Spanish Patriots*, l. 44.

A growing dread of vengeance at his heels,
COWPER, *Truth*, l. 258.

Vengeance, though it comes with leaden feet,
strikes with iron hands.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 120.
See also RETRIBUTION: ITS CERTAINTY.

³ Now Vengeance has a brood of eggs,
But Patience must be hen.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Archduchess Anne*. St. 12.

⁴ Which, if not victory, is yet revenge.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 105.

⁵ A brave revenge Ne'er comes too late.
THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁶ Vengeance lies open to patient craft. (*Vindicta docili quia patet solertia*.)

PLAUTUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 28, l. 2.

My vengeance is easy. (*Facilis vindicta est mihi*.)

PLAUTUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 29, l. 10.

⁷ Tlt for tat. (*Par pari respondet*.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act II, l. 47; JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 4.

To give a Rowland for an Oliver.

EDWARD HALL, *Chronicles*, 266. (1548)
See also under PROVERBS.

⁸ Revenge is an inhuman word. (*Inhumanum verbum est ultio*.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 31.

Revenge is a confession of pain. (*Ultio doloris confessio*.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 5.

⁹ Let's make us medicines of our great revenge,

To cure this deadly grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 214.

¹⁰ Can vengeance be pursued further than death?

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 55.

Vile is the vengeance on the ashes cold,
And envy base, to bark at sleeping fame.

SPENNER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto 8, st. 13.

¹¹ Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 385.

The wheel is come full circle.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 174.

¹² The Christless code
That must have life for a blow.

TENNYSON, *Maud*. Pt. II, sec. 1, st. 1.
See also RETRIBUTION: ITS LAW.

¹³ Arise from my ashes, unknown avenger!
(*Exoriare, aliquis nostris ex ossibus ultor*.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 625. The dying imprecation of Dido upon the false Æneas. Said to have been written on the wall of his dungeon by Philip Strozzi, before killing himself, when imprisoned by Cosmo I, Grand Duke of Tuscany.

III—Revenge: Its Sweetness

¹⁴ I love a dire revenge:
Give me the man that will all others kill,
And last himself.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁵ Too many there be to whom a dead enemy
smells well, and who find musk and amber
in revenge.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. III, sec. 12. See also under ENEMY.

¹⁶ Revenge is a luscious fruit which you must
leave to ripen.

ÉMILE GABORIAU, *File 113*. Ch. 10.

¹⁷ 'Tis sweet to love; but when with scorn we
meet,

Revenge supplies the loss with joys as great.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *British Enchanters*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹⁸ It [revenge] is sweeter far than flowing
honey. ("Ὅς τε πολὺ γλυκύτερον μέλιτος καταλεί-
βοντοίσι.")

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xviii, l. 109.

"Vengeance is good, sweeter than life itself." Yes;
so say the ignorant. (*At vindicta bonum vita
Iucundius ipsa. Nempe hoc indocti*.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xlii, l. 180.

¹⁹ Though sweet are our friendships, our hopes,
our affections,

Revenge on a tyrant is sweetest of all.

THOMAS MOORE, *Avenging and Bright*.

²⁰ Vengeance is sweet.

WILLIAM PAINTER, *Palace of Pleasure*, II, 35. (1566)

O revenge, how sweet thou art!

BEN JONSON, *The Silent Woman*. Act iv, sc. 5. (1609)

It is a devilish phrase in the mouth of men,
That revenge is sweet.

UNKNOWN, *Whole Duty of Man: Sunday*, 16. (1658)

1 To be revenged on an enemy is to obtain a second life. (*Inimicum ulcisci vitam accipere est alteram.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 270.

IV—Revenge: Its Folly

2 A man that studieth revenge keeps his own wounds green, which otherwise would heal and do well.

BACON, *Essays: Of Revenge*.

3 No animal revenge,
No brute-like punishment of bad by worse.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Lurid*. Act iv.

4 An act by which we make one friend and one enemy is a losing game; because revenge is a much stronger principle than gratitude.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 98.

5 Revenge proves its own executioner.

JOHN FORD, *The Broken Heart*. Act v, sc. 2.

6 There's small revenge in words, but words may be greatly revenged.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

7 He that will venge every wrath,
The longer he liveth the less he hath.

HILLS, *Commonplace-Book*, p. 140. (c. 1495)

Had I revenged been of every harm,
My coat had never kept me half so warm.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Poems*, p. 147. (1575)

8 If I had revenged all wrong,
I had not worn my skirts so long.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 136.

9 Revenge, that thirsty dropsy of our souls,
Which makes us covet that which hurts us most,

Is not alone sweet, but partakes of tartness.

MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act iv, sc. 2.

10 Revenge, at first though sweet,
Bitter ere long back on itself recoils.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 171.

11 It is foolish to wish to be avenged on your neighbor by setting his house on fire. (*Stultum est vicinum velle ulcisci incendio.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 659.

12 Murder's out of tune,
And sweet revenge grows harsh.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 115.

13 It costs more to revenge injuries than to bear them.

BISHOP THOMAS WILSON, *Maxims*. No. 303.

V—Revenge: Threats of Revenge

14 Revenge is now the cud that I do chew.

BAUMGART AND FLETCHER, *Queen of Corinth*. Act iv, sc. 1.

15 I am accustomed to pay men back in their own coin. (*Ich bin gewohnt in der Münze wiederzuzahlen in der man mich bezahlt.*)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, to the Ultramontanes, 1870.
See also under PAYMENT.

16 Vengeance, deep-brooding o'er the slain,
Had locked the source of softer woe,
And burning pride and high disdain
Forbade the rising tear to flow.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto i, st. 9.

17 By this leek, I will most horribly revenge.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 49.

I will have such revenges on you both
That all the world shall—I will do such things,
What they are, yet I know not; but they shall be
The terrors of the earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 182.

18 If a Jew wrong a Christian, what is his humility? Revenge. If a Christian wrong a Jew, what should his sufferance be by Christian example? Why, revenge. The villany you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I will better the instruction.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 71.

19 If it will feed nothing else, it will feed my revenge.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 58.

20 O, that the slave had forty thousand lives!
One is too poor, too weak for my revenge.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 442.

Had all his hairs been lives, my great revenge
Had stomach for them all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 74.

21 Like to the Pontic sea,
Whose icy current and compulsive course
Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,

Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,

Till that a capable and wide revenge
Swallow them up.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 453.

Vengeance is in my heart, death in my hand,
Blood and revenge are hammering in my head.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 38.

22 Material for future hatred, which he stores up in his heart, to bring it out augmented in bitterness. (*Odia in longum faciens, quae recondet, auctaque promeret.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. i, sec. 69.

REVOLUTION

See also Rebellion

¹ Revolutions are not about trifles, but spring from trifles.

ARISTOTLE, *Politica*. Bk. v, ch. 3, sec. 1.

² The surest way to prevent seditions, if the times do bear it, is to take away the matter of them.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Seditions and Troubles*.

³ A reform is a correction of abuses; a revolution is a transfer of power.

EDWARD BULWER-LYTTON, *Speech*, House of Commons, on the Reform Bill of 1866.

⁴ Forgive me. Some women bear children in strength,

And bite back the cry of their pain in self-scorn;

But the birth-pangs of nations will wring us at length

Into wail such as this—and we sit on forlorn

When the man-child is born.

E. B. BACWNING, *Mother and Poet*.

⁵ Every revolution contains in it something of evil.

EDMUND BURKE, *An Appeal from the New to the Old Whigs*.

⁶ The first step to empire is revolution, by which power is conferred.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 16 Feb., 1788.

⁷ Do you suppose, then, that revolutions are made with rose-water? (Voulez-vous, donc, qu'on vous fasse des révolutions à l'eau-rose?)

SEBASTIEN CHAMFORT, *Retort*, to Marmontel, who deplored the excesses of the French Revolution. (MARMONTEL, *Mémoires d'un Père*. Bk. xiv.)

Revolutions are not made with rose-water.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Parisians*. Bk. v, ch. 7.

⁸ An oppressed people are authorized, whenever they can, to rise and break their fetters.

HENRY CLAY, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 24 March, 1818.

If by the mere force of numbers a majority should deprive a minority of any clearly written constitutional right, it might, in a moral point of view, justify revolution—certainly would if such a right were a vital one.

LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1861.

⁹ Longing not so much to change things as to

overturn them. (Non tam commutandarum, quam evertendarum rerum cupidos.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 3.

¹⁰ I have ever been of opinion that revolutions are not to be evaded.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 11.

¹¹ Every revolution was first a thought in one man's mind.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

Every man carries a revolution in his waist-coat pocket.

R. W. EMERSON. Referring to the inhabitants of Boston.

¹² The worst of revolutions is a restoration. . . . The people of England, in my opinion, committed a worse offense by the unconstitutional restoration of Charles II than even by the death of Charles I.

CHARLES JAMES FOX, *Speech*, House of Commons, 10 Dec., 1795.

¹³ I am the signet which marks the page where the revolution has been stopped; but when I die it will turn the page and resume its course. (Je suis le signet qui marque la page où la révolution s'est arrêtée; mais quand je serai mort, elle tournera le feuillet et reprendra sa marche.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Remark*, to Count Molé.

¹⁴ Revolutions are not made; they come. A revolution is as natural a growth as an oak. It comes out of the past. Its foundations are laid far back.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, at Boston, to the Anti-Slavery Society, 28 Jan., 1852.

Insurrection of thought always precedes insurrection of arms.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 1 Nov., 1859.

¹⁵ Sire, it is not a revolt,—it is a revolution. (Mon sire, ce n'est pas une révolte,—c'est une révolution.)

DUC DE ROCHFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT, to Louis XVI, King of France, on the evening of 14 July, 1789, after the fall of the Bastille. He had hastened to Versailles to apprise the king of the event, and the King had exclaimed, "Mais, c'est une révolte!" (CALLEYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. 5, ch. 7.)

¹⁶ I know and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backwards.

WILLIAM HENRY Seward, *Speech: The Irrepressible Conflict*, Oct., 1858.

Revolutions never go backward.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech: Progress*, 17 Feb., 1861.

¹⁷ Revolutions have never lightened the burden

of tyranny: they have only shifted it to another shoulder.

BERNARD SHAW, *Revolutionist's Handbook: Preface*.

The effect of every revolt is merely to make the bonds galling.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. II, p. 245.

We all think that Mr. Roosevelt is only the Kerehsky of this revolution.

WILLIAM ALBERT WIRT, quoting, so he claimed, an unnamed "brain-truster" before the Interstate Commerce Committee of the House of Representatives, 23 March, 1934.

1 Repression is the seed of revolution.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, 1845.

REWARD

I—Reward: Definitions and Apothegms

2 Let a man contend to the uttermost
For his life's set prize, be it what it will!

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Statue and the Bust*.

3 'Tis an old lesson; Time approves it true,
And those who know it best, deplore it
most;

When all is won that all desire to woo,
The paltry prize is hardly worth the cost.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto II, st. 35.

The prize is not without dust. (*Palma non sine pulvere.*)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

See also under PALM.

4 The "wages" of every noble work do yet lie
in Heaven or else nowhere.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. III, ch. 12.

For blessings ever wait on virtuous deeds;
And though a late, a sure reward succeeds.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act V. Concluding lines.

5 The reward of one duty is the power to fulfil
another.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. VI, ch. 46.

7 'Tis toil's reward, that sweetens industry,
As love inspires with strength the enraptur'd
thrush.

EDMUNDELL ELLIOT, *Corn Law Rhymes*. No. 7.

8 The labourer is worthy of his reward.

New Testament: I Timothy, v, 18. See also under LABOR.

9 What is vulgar, and the essence of all vulgarity,
but the avarice of reward? 'Tis the difference
of artisan and artist, of talent and genius,
of sinner and saint. The man whose eyes
are nailed, not on the nature of his act,
but on the wages, whether it be money, or office,
or fame, is almost equally low.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

9 Service without reward is punishment.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocund Prudentium*.

10 Those sweet rewards, which decorate the
brave,
'Tis folly to decline.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lines Added to an Ode by Sir William Jones*.

11 Give, I pray, a reward worthy of my genius.
(Da, precor, ingenio præmia digna meo.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. III, eleg. 11, l. 50.

12 The reward of a thing rightly done is to have
done it. (*Recte facti fecisse merces est.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. 81, sec. 20.

The reward of a thing well done is to have
done it.

EMERSON, *Essays: New England Reformers*.
The reward of well-doing is the doing, and the
fruit of our duty is our duty.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 16.

The reward for a good deed is to have done it.
ELBERT HUMPHREY, *The Philistine*, xii, 139.

[He] rewards his deeds with doing them.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 131.

A generous action is its own reward.
WILLIAM WALSH, *Upon Quitting His Mistress*.
See also VIRTUE: ITS REWARDS.

13 Who would run, that's moderately wise,
A certain danger for a doubtful prize?

JOHN POMFREY, *Love Triumphant*, l. 85.

14 Is there no bright reversion in the sky
For those who greatly think, or bravely die?
POPE, *Elegy to an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 9.

15 Of old those met rewards who could excel,
And such were prais'd who but endeavour'd
well;

Tho' triumphs were to gen'als only due,
Crowns were reserv'd to grace the soldiers
too.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 310.

Rewards, that either would to Virtue bring
No joy, or be destructive of the thing:
How oft by these at sixty are undone
The virtues of a saint at twenty-one!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. IV, l. 181.

16 Desert and reward, I can assure her, seldom
keep company.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, IV, 120.

17 In that day's feats, . . .
He prov'd best man i' the field, and for his
need

Was brow-bound with the oak.
SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 99.

18 I never knew yet but rebuke and check was
the reward of valour.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 35.

¹ There is tears for his love; joy for his fortune; honour for his valour; and death for his ambition.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 30.
Learning to the Studious; Riches to the Careful;
Power to the Bold; Heaven to the Virtuous.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1754.

² Preferment goes by letter and affection.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 36.

³ I give thee thanks in part of thy deserts,
And will with deeds requite thy gentleness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 236.

⁴ Through long-lived pressure of obscure distress,
Still to be strenuous for the bright reward.
WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: To B. R. Haydon*.

⁵ A leather medal his reward should be,
A leather medal and an LL.D.
UNKNOWN, *Harvardiana*, iii, 147.

II—Reward: The Goal, Not the Prize

⁶ Be it jewel or toy,
Not the prize gives the joy,
But the striving to win the prize.
BULWER-LYTTON, *The Boatman*.

⁷ Perhaps the reward of the spirit who tries
Is not the goal but the exercise.
EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Prayer*.

⁸ The virtue lies
In the struggle, not the prize.
R. M. MILNER, *The World to the Soul*.

⁹ The deed is everything, the glory naught.
(Die That ist alles, nichts der Ruhm.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. ii, act iv, sc. 1. (Bayard
Taylor, tr.)

¹⁰ Not in rewards, but in the strength to strive,
The blessing lies.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Twoscore and Ten*.

¹¹ And set his heart upon the goal,
Not on the prize.
WILLIAM WATSON, in *Laleham Churchyard*.
St. 11. A tribute to Matthew Arnold, published in the *Spectator*, 30 Aug., 1890.

RHETORIC, see Grammar

RHINE, THE

See also Germany

¹² You shall never have it,
The free German Rhine.
(Sie sollen ihn nicht haben
Den freien, deutschen Rhein.)
BACCHUS, *Der Rhein*. Alfred de Musset wrote
a *riposte*, *Nous l'avons eu, Votre Rhin Alle-*
mand (We have had it, your German

Rhine), which appeared in the *Altkölnner*,
13 Aug., 1870.

¹³ Majestic Rhine, . . .
A blending of all beauties,—streams and dells,
Fruit, foliage, crag, wood, corn-field, moun-
tain, vine,
And chiefless castles breathing stern farewells.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 46.

The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding Rhine,
Whose breast of waters broadly swells
Between the banks which bear the vine;
And hills all rich with blossom'd trees,
And fields which promise corn and wine,
And scatter'd cities crowning these,
Whose far white walls along them shine.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 55, (1).

¹⁴ The lordly, lovely Rhine.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Child and Hind*, l. 23.

¹⁵ On the Rhine, on the Rhine, there grow our
vines. (Am Rhein, am Rhein, da wachsen
uns're Reben.)

MATTHIAS CLAUDIUS, *Rheinweinlied*.

¹⁶ In Köhln, a town of monks and bones,
And pavements fang'd with murderous stones
And rags and hags, and hideous wenches;
I counted two and seventy stenchers,
All well defined, and several stinks!
Ye Nymphs that reign o'er sewers and sinks,
The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, Nymphs, what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?
COLERIDGE, *Cologne*.

¹⁷ The Rhine! the Rhine! a blessing on the Rhine!
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 2.

Beneath me flows the Rhine, and, like the
stream of Time, it flows amid the ruins of the
Past.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

¹⁸ The Rhine, the Rhine, the German Rhine!
Who guards today my stream divine?
(Zum Rhein, zum Rhein, zum deutschen
Rhein!)

Wer will des Stromes Hüter sein?)
MAX SCHNECKENBURGER, *Die Wacht am
Rhein*.

RICHES

See also Gold; Mammon; Money;
Possessions; Poverty and Riches

I—Riches: Definitions

¹⁹ I cannot call riches better than the baggage of
virtue. The Roman word is better, *Impedi-*
menta. For as the baggage is to an army, so is
riches to virtue. It cannot be spared, nor left
behind, but it hindreth the march; yes, and

the care of it, sometimes, loseth or disturbeth the victory.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Riches*.

For what are riches, empire, pow'r,
But larger means to gratify the will?

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act II, sc. 9.

¹ Surplus wealth is a sacred trust which its possessor is bound to administer in his lifetime for the good of the community.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, *The Gospel of Wealth*.

² Communism is a hateful thing. . . . But the communism of combined wealth and capital . . . is not less dangerous than the communism of oppressed poverty and toil.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Annual Message*, 1888.

³ Wealth is an application of mind to nature; and the art of getting rich consists not in industry, much less in saving, but in a better order, a timeliness, in being at the right spot.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

It is the perpetual tendency of wealth to draw on the spiritual class, not in this coarse way, but in plausible and covert ways.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

⁴ The ideal social state is not that in which each gets an equal amount of wealth, but in which each gets in proportion to his contribution to the general stock.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*. Ch. 6.

⁵ It cannot be repeated too often that the safety of great wealth with us lies in obedience to the new version of the Old World axiom—*Richesse oblige*.

HOLMES, *A Mortal Antipathy: Introduction*.

⁶ Know from the bounteous heavens all riches flow;
And what man gives, the gods by man bestow.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xviii, l. 26. (Broome, tr.)

⁷ It is great riches to a man to live sparingly with an even mind. (*Divitiæ grandes homini sunt, vivere parce Æquo animo.*)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. v, l. 1117.
See also under MONASTICISM.

⁸ Riches, the incentives to evil, are dug out of the earth. (*Effodiuntur opes, irritamenta malorum.*)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. I, l. 140.

⁹ Usefulness is value in the hands of the valiant. Wealth is the possession of the valuable by the valiant.

RUSKIN, *Ad Valorem*.

¹⁰ The people of this country are not jealous of fortunes, however great, which have been

built up by the honest development of great enterprises, which have been actually earned by business energy and sagacity; they are jealous only of speculative wealth, of the wealth which has been piled up by no effort at all, but only by shrewd wits playing on the credulity of others. . . . This is "predatory wealth," and is found in stock markets.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, N. Y., 13 April, 1908.

It is almost as difficult to reconcile the principles of republican society with the existence of billionaires as of dukes.

THOMAS WENTWORTH HOGINSON.

II—Riches: Apothegms

¹¹ No man's fortune can be an end worthy of his being.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

¹² The man who dies rich dies disgraced.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, *The Gospel of Wealth*.

The amassing of wealth is one of the worst species of idolatry, no idol more debasing.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, *Memorandum*, made in 1868, and found among his papers after his death.

¹³ Malefactors of great wealth.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Provincetown, Mass., 20 Aug., 1907.

¹⁴ As rich as Cæsus. (*Superare Crassum divitiis.*)

CICERO, *Epistula ad Atticum*. Bk. I, epis. 4, fn.

¹⁵ An Embarrassment of Riches. (*Embarras de Richesse.*)

D'ALLAINVAL, Title of comedy, 1726. Often quoted, "Embarras des richesses." Played at the Haymarket, London, in a translation by John Ozell, 9 Oct., 1738.

¹⁶ A rich man is an honest man, no thanks to him, for he would be a double knave to cheat mankind when he had no need of it.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Serious Reflections*.

¹⁷ Riches are gotten with pain, kept with care, and lost with grief.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4043.

¹⁸ The house laughs with silver. (*Ridet argento domus.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. IV, ode 11, l. 6.

¹⁹ Knowledge makes one laugh, but wealth makes one dance.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 950.

²⁰ If every man who wears a laced coat (that he can pay for) was extirpated, who would miss them?

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. I, p. 253.

²¹ I come to see what riches thou bearest in thy breeches.

BEN JOHNSON, *The Staple of News*. Act I, sc. 1.

1
Excess of wealth is cause of covetousness.
MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*, Act i, sc. 2.
See also under Avarice.

2
I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice.
EDWARD MOORE, *The Gamester*, Act ii, sc. 2.
(1753)

We are not here to sell a parcel of boilers and vats, but the potentiality of growing rich beyond the dreams of avarice.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark*, at the sale of Thrale's brewery. He was one of the executors of the estate, and at the sale, as Boswell says, was "bustling about like an excise-man." (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1781)

3
And all your fortune lies beneath your hat.
JOHN OLDHAM, *Lines to a Friend About to Leave the University*.

4
He heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.
Old Testament: Psalms, xxxix, 6.

5
No man was ever as rich as all men ought to be.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 816.

6
A golden bit does not make a better horse.
(Non faciunt meliorem equum aurei freni.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xli, 6.

7
We must spurn riches, the diploma of slavery.
(Spernendæ opes: auctoramenta sunt servitutum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. civ, 34.
Dare, my guest, to despise riches. (Aude, hospes, contemnere opes.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. viii, l. 364.

8
Rich men without convictions are more dangerous in modern society than poor women without chastity.

BERNARD SHAW, *Plays, Pleasant and Unpleasant: Preface*.

9
He that is proud of riches is a fool. For if he be exalted above his neighbours because he hath more gold, how much inferior is he to a gold mine!

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living: Of Humility*.

10
Superfluous wealth can buy superfluities only. Money is not required to buy one necessary of the soul.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

11
A rich person ought to have a strong stomach.

WALT WHITMAN, *Collect*, p. 324.

III—Riches: Their Acquisition

12
He may love riches that wanteth them, as much as he that hath them.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Christian Ethics*.

13
The Gospel of Wealth advocates leaving free the operation of laws of accumulation.

ANDREW CARNEGIE, *The Gospel of Wealth: Advantages of Poverty*.

14
If the search for riches is sure to be successful, though I should become a groom with whip in hand to get them, I will do so. As the search may not be successful, I will follow after that which I love.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. vii, ch. 11. (EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.)

15
There are only three ways by which any individual can get wealth—by work, by gift, or by theft. And, clearly, the reason why the workers get so little is that the beggars and thieves get so much.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*, p. 84.

16
Base wealth preferring to eternal praise.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiii, l. 368. (Pope, tr.)

The ungovernable passion for wealth. (*Opum furiosa cupido*.)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. i, l. 211.

17
He who wants riches, wants them at once.
(Dives qui fieri vult, et cito vult fieri.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 176.

18
No just man ever became rich all at once.
(Οὐδείς ἐπὶ αὐτῇ ᾠρῇ πλοῦτος ἄνθρωπος ὦν.)
MENANDER, *The Toady*, l. 42.

No good man ever became suddenly rich.
(Repente dives nemo factus est bonus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 643. Loeb.

19
If at great things thou would'st arrive,
Get riches first, get wealth, and treasure heap.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. ii, l. 426.

See also MONEY: MAKING MONEY.

20
The man who gets rich quickly must economize quickly, or he'll go hungry quickly.
(Qui homo mature quæsit pecuniam, Nisi eam mature parsit, mature esurit.)
PLAUTUS, *Curculio*, l. 380. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

21
He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxviii, 20.

22
The shortest way to riches is by contempt of riches. (Brevisissima ad divitias per contemptum divitiarum via est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. lxii, 3.

23
Knowing how to make money and also how to keep it; either one of these gifts might make a rich man.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. cl, 3.

IV—Riches: Their Use

See also Money: Its Use

¹ Riches are for spending.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Expense*.

² Be not penny-wise; riches have wings, and sometimes they fly away of themselves, sometimes they must be set flying to bring in more.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Riches*.

Penny wise and pound foolish.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 330. (1605);

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*, p. 35. (1621)

Riches have wings, and grandeur is a dream.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 263.

Riches, like insects, when conceal'd they lie, Wait but for wings, and in their season fly.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 169.

Riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiii, 5.

"What is wealth?" the king would say,
"Even this shall pass away."

THEODORE TILTON, *All Things Shall Pass Away*.

³ A man that keeps riches and enjoys them not is like an ass that carries gold and eats thistles.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 312.

These riches are possess'd, but not enjoy'd!
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 118. (Pope, tr.)

⁴ He is not fit for riches who is afraid to use them.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1934.

Riches abuse them that know not how to use them.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4040.

⁵ What good to you is a vast weight of silver and gold, if in terror you stealthily bury it in a hole in the ground? (Quid juvat immensum te argenti pondus et auri Furtim de-fossa timidum deponere terra?)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 41.

⁶ Wealth is not his who has it, but his who enjoys it.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs, Ital.-Eng.*, 12;
FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

⁷ It is better to live rich than to die rich.

SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1773.)

Life is short. The sooner that a man begins to enjoy his wealth the better.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1773.)

⁸ The shade of the rich man will carry nothing to his abode in the other world. (Nil feret ad manes divitis umbra suos.)

OVID, *Tristis*. Bk. v, eleg. 14, l. 12.

You are wealthy. And what is the end of it? When you depart, do you trail your riches after you as you are being pulled to your tomb? You gather wealth by spending time, but you cannot pile up a heavier measure of life.

PALLADAS (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, eplg. 60.)

If your riches are yours, why don't you take them with you to t'other world?

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1751.

They'll make no pocket in my shroud.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Dead Millionaire*.

⁹ They who know all the wealth they have, are poor;

He's only rich that cannot tell his store.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Against Fruition*.

Not he that knows the wealth he has is poor, But he that darts not touch, nor use, his store.

EDMUND WALLER, *Answer to Suckling's Verses*.

¹⁰ Riches get their value from the mind of their possessor; they are blessings to those who know how to use them, curses to those who do not. (Atque hæc perinde sunt ut illius animus qui ea possidet; Qui uti scit ei bona; illi qui non utitur recte mala.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenus*, l. 195.

V—Riches: Master and Servant

¹¹ Wealth is a good servant, a very bad mistress.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pl. i, bk. 6, *Divitiæ*.

¹² If we command our wealth, we shall be rich and free; if our wealth commands us, we are poor indeed.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letters on a Regicidal Peace*.

¹³ [The rich] are indeed rather possessed by their money than possessors.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 12.

¹⁴ Riches serve wise men, but command a fool; for a covetous man serveth his riches, and not they him.

PIERRE CHARRON. (Quoted by WILLIAM PENN, *No Cross, No Crown*, xiii, 1669) FULLER, *Gnomologia*, 4047.

¹⁵ Riches either serve or govern the possessor. (Imperat aut servit collecta pecunia cuique.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 10, l. 47.

VI—Riches: Their Power

See also Money: Its Power

¹⁶ As wealth is power, so all power will infallibly draw wealth to itself by some means or other.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

It is the interest of the commercial world that wealth should be found everywhere.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Samuel Span*.

- ¹ Wealth had done wonders—taste not much.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 94.
- ² Aristocracy of Feudal Parchment has passed away with a mighty rushing; and now, by a natural course, we arrive at Aristocracy of the Moneybag.
CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Vol. iii, bk. vii, ch. 7, par. 1.
- ³ Men desire riches for the enjoyment of pleasure. (Expetuntur divitiæ ad . . . perfruentur voluptates.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 8, sec. 25.
- For what are riches, empire, power,
But larger means to gratify the will?
WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- ⁴ Morals today are corrupted by our worship of riches. (Corrupti mores depravatique sunt admiratione divitiarum.)
CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 20, sec. 71.
- ⁵ Riches rule the roast.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4046.
- ⁶ All things, divine and human—virtue, fame, honor—are slaves to the beauty of riches. (Omnis enim res, virtus, fama, decus, divina humanaque pulchris Divitiis parent.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 94.
- Both rank and valour, without wealth, are more worthless than seaweed. (Et genus et virtus, nil cum re, villior algæ est.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 5, l. 8.
- Wealth excuses folly. (Stultitiam patiuntur opes.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 18, l. 29.
- ⁷ Among us most sacred of all is the majesty of wealth. (Inter nos sanctissima divitiarum Majestas.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 113.
- ⁸ Wealth may be an excellent thing, for it means power, it means leisure, it means liberty.
J. R. LOWELL, *Speech*, Harvard Anniversary.
- But wealth is a great means of refinement; and it is a security for gentleness, since it removes disturbing anxieties.
IX MARVEL, *Reveries of a Bachelor: Over His Cigar*.
- ⁹ Riches cover a multitude of woes. (Πλοῦτοι δὲ πολλῶν ἐγκαλύπτει δάριον κακόν.)
MENANDER, *The Boetian Girl: Fragment*.
- ¹⁰ The most valuable of all human possessions, next to a superior and disdainful air, is the reputation of being well to do.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 310.

- ¹¹ And Wealth, more bright with Virtue joined,
Brings golden Opportunity.
PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode ii, l. 96. (Abraham Moore, tr.)
- ¹² The sense to value riches, with the art
T' enjoy them, and the virtue to impart; . . .
Join with economy magnificence;
With splendour charity, with plenty health.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 219.
- ¹³ O the divinity of being rich!
THOMAS RANDOLPH, *Hey for Honesty*. Act ii, sc. 8.
- ¹⁴ Wealth makes wit waver.
SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well*. Ch. 15.
- ¹⁵ A competence is vital to content.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 506.
- VII—Riches: Rich Men Have No Faults
- ¹⁶ Riches are able to solder up abundance of flaws.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 3.
- Rich men have no faults.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4036.
- Rich men's spots are covered with money.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4039.
- ¹⁷ The foolish sayings of the rich pass for wise saws in society. (Las necedades del rico por sentencias pasan en el mundo.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.
- The jests of the rich are ever successful.
GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 7.
- Get wealth—wealth makes the dullard's jest seem witty when true wit falls flat.
T. B. ALDRICH, *Nourmader*. Conclusion.
- ¹⁸ And he was competent whose purse was so.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 742.
- ¹⁹ Now I have got an ewe and a lamb, everyone cries, Welcome, Peter.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3690.
- Now I have a sheep and a cow, everybody bids me good-morrow.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.
- As long as I am rich reputed,
With solemn voice I am saluted;
But wealth away once worn,
Not one will say good morn.
UNKNOWN, (*Reliq. Antiquæ*, p. 207. c. 1525)
- ²⁰ He who has made his "pile" will be famous, brave and just. (Quas qui construxerit ille Clarus erit, fortis, justus.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 96.
- ²¹ First as to his fortune, for the last question that will be asked will be as to his morals.

(Protenus ad censum, de moribus ultima fiet Questio.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 140.

We all ask whether he is wealthy; none whether he is good. (An dives omnes querimus; nemo an bonus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Quoting Euripides.

So he be rich, even a barbarian pleases. (Dummodo sit dives, barbarus ipse placet.)

OWD, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 276.

A man of wealth is dubb'd a man of worth.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, l. 1, 81.

The learned pate Ducks to the golden fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act. v, sc. 3, l. 18.

The wealthiest man among us is the best.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. i, No. 13.

To gain wealth is easy; to keep it hard.
(Chuang yeh yung i shou yeh nan.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

VIII—Riches: True Riches

I have mental joys and mental health,
Mental friends and mental wealth,
I've a wife that I love and that loves me;
I've all but riches bodily.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Mammon*.

Lay not up for yourselves treasure upon earth; where the rust and moth doth corrupt.

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER: *The Communion*.

Not to be avaricious is money; not to be fond of buying is a revenue; but to be content with our own is the greatest and most certain wealth of all. (Non esse cupidum, pecunia est; non esse emacem, vectigal est; contentum vero suis rebus esse, maximè sunt, certissimæque divitiæ.)

CICERO, *Paradoxa*, vi, 3.

Without a rich heart, wealth is an ugly beggar.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

If you wish to make Pythocles rich, do not add to his store of money, but subtract from his desires.

EPICURUS, *Fragments*. No. 135.

One is not rich by what one owns, but more by what one is able to do without with dignity.

IMMANUEL KANT. See also under MODERATION.

How much richer are you than millions of people who are in want of nothing!

FELDMAN, *Amelia*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

A little house well-fill'd, a little land well-till'd,
and a little wife well-will'd, are great riches.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*; FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

And passing rich with forty pounds a year.
GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 142.

The way to make thy son rich is to fill
His mind with rest, before his trunk with riches:

For wealth without contentment climbs a hill
To feel those tempests which fly over ditches.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 19.

Not oaks alone are trees, nor roses flowers;
Much humble wealth makes rich this world
of ours.

LEIGH HUNT, *On Reading Parnell's "Choice"*.

He is rich enough who does not want bread.
(Satis dives qui pane non indiget.)

ST. JEROME, *Epistles*. Ep. 125.

He is rich enough that needeth neither to flatter
nor to borrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1942.

Wealth in the home; comfortable circumstances.
(Res ampla domi.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 10.

He is rich, not that hath much, but that coveteth least.

JOHN NORTHBROOKE, *Dicing, etc.*, 48. (c. 1577)

What riches have you that you deem me poor,
Or what large comfort that you call me sad?
Tell me what makes you so exceeding glad:
Is your earth happy or your heaven sure?

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *What Riches Have You?*

Do you ask what is the proper limit to wealth?
It is, first, to have what is necessary; and,
second, to have what is enough. (Primus
habere quod necesse est, proximus quod sat
est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. ii, sec. 6.

A man is rich in proportion to the number of
things which he can afford to let alone.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Where I Lived, and
What I Lived For*.

IX—Riches and Happiness

He frivols through the livelong day,
He knows not Poverty, her pinch.
His lot seems light, his heart seems gay;
He has a cinch.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *The Rich Man*.

A mind releas'd
From anxious thoughts how wealth may be
increas'd.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 139.

Since all the riches of this world
May be gifts from the devil and earthly
kings,

I should suspect that I worshipped the devil

If I thanked my God for worldly things.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Riches*.

But I have learned a thing or two; I know as
sure as fate,
When we lock up our lives for wealth, the
gold key comes too late.

WILL CARLTON, *The Ancient Miner's Story*.

Beware of ambition for wealth; for there is
nothing so characteristic of narrowness and
littleness of soul as the love of riches; and
there is nothing more honorable and noble
than indifference to money.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 20, sec. 68.

Nature's wealth has its bounds and is easy to
procure; but the wealth of vain fancies re-
cedes to infinity.

EPICURUS, *Sovran Maxims*. No. 15.

Riches increase to a monstrous extent; yet there
is always something wanting to our still im-
perfect fortune. (Improbæ Crescunt divitiæ;
tamen Curæ nescio quid semper abest rei.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 24, l. 62.

Great wealth and content seldom live to-
gether.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1771.

For one rich man that is content, there are a
hundred that are not.

H. G. BORN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 357.

Who hath not heard the rich complain
Of surfeits, and corporeal pain?
He barr'd from every use of wealth,
Enviës the ploughman's strength and health.

GAY, *Fables: The Cookmaid, Turnspit, and Ox*.

Dame Nature gave him comeliness and health,
And Fortune (for a passport) gave him wealth.

WALTER HART, *Eulogius*, l. 411.

Alas! the joys that fortune brings
Are trifling, and decay;
And those who prize the paltry things,
More trifling still than they.

GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*, 8.)

He that hides treasure
Imagines every one thinks of that place.

MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act
IV, sc. 2.

It is a common proverb, Divesque misereque,
a rich man, and a miserable.

THOMAS NASH, *Works*. Vol. VI, p. 99.

What riches give us let us then inquire:
Meat, fire, and clothes. What more? Meat,
clothes and fire.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. III, l. 79.

There is a limit to enjoyment, though the sources
of wealth be boundless.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of
Compensation*.

If riches increase, set not your heart upon
them.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxi, 10.

If riches increase, let thy mind hold pace with
them; and think it not enough to be Liberal
but Munificent.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. I,
sec. 5.

He enjoys riches most who needs them least.
(Is maxime divitiis fruitur, qui minime di-
vitiis indiget.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xiv, 17.

Wealth lightens not the hearts and cares of
men. (Non optibus mentes hominum curæque
levantur.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. III, eleg. 3, l. 21.

Can wealth give happiness? look round and
see

What gay distress! what splendid misery!
Whatever fortune lavishly can pour,

The mind annihilates, and calls for more!
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 393.

X—Riches: An Evil

Those that have wealth must be watchful and
wary,

Power, alas! naught but misery brings!
T. H. BAYLY, *I'd Be a Butterfly*.

Machiavel says virtue and riches seldom set-
tle on one man.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
II, sec. II, mem. 2, sube. 1.

Our Lord commonly giveth Riches to such gross
asses, to whom he affordeth nothing else that is
good.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Colloquies*, p. 90.

It was very prettily said that we may learn the
little value of fortune by the persons on whom
Heaven is pleased to bestow it.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Tatler*. No. 203.

If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valu-
able thing, it would not have given them to such
a scoundrel.

SWIFT, *Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh*, 12 Aug.
1720.

Great wealth always supports the party in
power, no matter how corrupt it may be. It
never exerts itself for reform, for it instinc-
tively fears change.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*, p. 85.

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 51.

Riches oft bring harm and ever fear.

JOHN HERWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 12.

¹ As money grows, care and greed for greater riches follow after. (*Crescentem sequitur cura pecuniam Majorumque fames.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 16, l. 17.

² Wealth first, the ready pander of all sin, Brought foreign manners, foreign vices in. JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 440. (Gifford, tr.)

³ Common sense among men of fortune is rare. (*Rarus enim ferme sensus communis in illa Fortuna.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 73.

⁴ Great wealth implies great loss. LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 44.

⁵ The rich man's son inherits cares; The bank may break, the factory burn, A breath may burst his bubble shares, And soft white hands could hardly earn A living that would serve his turn. J. R. LOWELL, *The Heritage*.

⁶ It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

New Testament: Matthew, xix, 24.

It is as hard to come as for a camel To thread the postern of a small needle's eye. SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 16.

How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

New Testament: Luke, xviii, 24; *Mark*, x, 24.

Remember that sore saying spoken once By Him that was the truth, "How hard it is For the rich man to enter into heaven!" Let all rich men remember that hard word. TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 134.

⁷ The greater your fortune, the greater your cares. (*Plus est sollicitus magis beatus.*)

PERIANDER. (AUSONIUS [?], *Septem Sapientum Sententia*, l. 23.)

He who multiplies Riches multiplies Cares. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

As the cark riches, he wretches.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

⁸ Riches are a cause of evil, not because, of themselves, they do any evil, but because they goad men on to evil. (*Divitias esse causam malorum, non quia ipse faciunt aliquid, sed quia facturos irritant.*)

POSIDONIUS. (SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. lxxvii, sec. 31.)

⁹ A great fortune is a great slavery. (*Magna servitus est magna fortuna.*)

SENECA, *Ad Polybium de Consolatione*. Sec. 26.

Gilded ceilings disturb men's rest, and purple robes cause watchful nights. Oh, if the hearts of

rich men were laid bare, what fears would be seen therein!

SENECA, *Heracles Citharis*, l. 646.

¹⁰ It is the wretchedness of being rich that you have to live with rich people.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹¹ Wealth breeds satiety, satiety outrage.

SOLON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 15.)

¹² The rich man's wealth is most enemy unto his health.

GEORGE WHETSTONE, *The English Myrror*, 14. (1586)

RIDDLE

¹³ If ye had not ploughed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

Old Testament: Judges, xiv, 18.

Riddle me, riddle me ree.

UNKNOWN. Old saying, meaning read my riddle correctly.

It may well be doubted whether human ingenuity can construct an enigma of the kind which human ingenuity may not, by proper application resolve.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Gold Bug*.

¹⁴ What animal goes on four legs in the morning, two at noon, and three in the evening?

The riddle of the Sphinx. The Sphinx, in Greek legend, was a monster with the head and breasts of a woman, the body of a dog, the tail of a serpent, the paws of a lion, and a human voice. It frequented the neighborhood of Thebes, propounded riddles and devoured the people who could not solve them. The Thebans had been told by an oracle that the Sphinx would destroy herself if her riddle was solved, so the king promised his crown and his sister Jocasta to whoever should answer it. This was done by Oedipus, who observed that a man walked on all fours when a child, erect in the noon of life, and supported by a stick in old age. The Sphinx, on hearing the answer, dashed her head against a rock.

The Sphinx must solve her own riddle.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

As that Theban monster that propos'd her riddle, And him, who solv'd it nor devour'd.

MILTON.

I am plain Davus, not Oedipus [the solver of riddles.] (Davus sum, non Oedipus.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 194. (Act i, sc. 2.)

¹⁵ All that we caught, we left behind, and carried away all that we did not catch. (*"Oor Davus aivouerd, den I ody Davus opouerd."*)

The riddle, as recorded by PLUTARCH, and in *The Contest of Homer and Hesiod*, which caused the death of Homer, through vexation at his inability to solve it. It was propounded by some boys whom Homer met

as they were returning from fishing, when he asked them if they had caught anything. They referred to fleas or lice, not to fish.

Beware of the riddle of the young boys. ('Αλλὰ μὴν οὐδὲν αἰσχροῦ φήλαται.)

UNKNOWN. Oracle given to Homer. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xiv, No. 65.)

In Ios the boys, weaving a riddle at the bidding of the Muses, vexed to death Homer, the singer of heroes.

ALCERUS OF MESSENE. *On Homer*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 1.)

Hereupon Homer remembered the oracle and, perceiving that the end of his life had come, composed his own epitaph. And while he was retiring from that place, he slipped in a clayey place and fell upon his side, and died, it is said, the third day after.

ALCIDAMUS, *The Contest of Homer and Hesiod*. Sec. 326.

There was a man, bespake a thing,
Which when the owner home did bring,
He that made it did refuse it:
And he that brought it would not use it,
And he that bath it doth not know
Whether he hath it yea or no.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Riddle Upon a Coffin*.

Much upon this riddle runs the wisdom of the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 242.

You have not the Book of Riddles about you, have you?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 209.

A handless man had a letter to write,
And he who read it had lost his sight;
The dumb repeated it word for word,
And deaf was the man who listened and heard.

WILLIAM WHEWELL, *A Riddle*.

A handless man a letter did write,
A dumb dictated it word for word;
The person who read it had lost his sight,
And deaf was he who listened and heard.
GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*. A more accurate translation of an old Spanish riddle than that of Whewell.

'Twas whispered in heaven, 'twas muttered in hell.

HORACE SMITH, *A Riddle on the Letter H*.

'Twas in heaven pronounced, and 'twas muttered in hell,
And echo caught faintly the sound as it fell;
On the confines of earth 'twas permitted to rest,
And the depth of the ocean its presence confessed.

Yet in shade let it rest, like a delicate flower,
Ah, breathe on it softly,—it dies in an hour.

CATHERINE PARKMAN, *A Riddle on the Letter H*. Often wrongly credited to Lord Byron.

RIDER AND RIDING, see Horsemanship

RIDICULE

See also Laughter and Scorn; Satire; Sneeze

I.—Ridicule: Definitions and Apothegms

I defy the wisest man in the world to turn a truly good action into ridicule.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. iii, ch. 6.

Jeerers must be content to taste of their own broth.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 436.

He who laughs and is himself ridiculous, bears a double share of ridicule.

LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Characteristics*. Pt. i, 83.

We grow tired of everything but turning others into ridicule, and congratulating ourselves on their defects.

HAZLITT, *The Plain Speaker*. Vol. i, p. 318.

Thus to turn serious matters to sport. (Ita vertere seria ludo.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 226.

A man more quickly learns and more easily recalls what he derides than what he approves and esteems. (Discit enim citius meminitque libentius illud Quod quis deridet, quam quod probat et veneratur.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epia. 1, l. 262.

The little crow moves our ridicule, stripped of its stolen colors. (Movet cornicula risum, Furtivis nudata coloribus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epia. 3, l. 19.

On the day of resurrection, those who have indulged in ridicule will be called to the door of Paradise, and have it shut in their faces. They will be called to another door, and again, on reaching it, will see it closed against them; and so on ad infinitum.

The Koran.

Mockery is often poverty of wit. (La moquerie est souvent l'indigence d'esprit.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 5.

You are scoffing and use your turned-up nose too freely. (Rides et nimis uncis Naribus indulges.)

PETRUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 40.

Sacred to ridicule his whole life long,
And the sad burden of some merry song.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 79.

Ridicule . . . often checks what is absurd, and fully as often smothers that which is noble.

SCOTT, *Quentin Durward*. Ch. 24.

1 Shall quips and sentences and these paper bullets of the brain awe a man from the career of his humour?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 249.

2 Scoffing cometh not of wisdom.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Apologie for Poetrie*: Pt. ii, *Objections Stated*.

3 The spirit, Sir, is one of mockery.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Suicide Club*.

4 Mockery is the fume of little hearts.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 628.

II—Ridicule: The Test of Truth

5 Jane borrow'd maxims from a doubting school,
And took for truth the test of ridicule;

Lucy saw no such virtue in a jest,
Truth was with her of ridicule the test.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*, Bk. viii, l. 126. (1819)

7 Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself.

ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD SHAFTESBURY, *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour*. Pt. i, sec. 1. (1709)

How comes it to pass, then, that we appear such cowards in reasoning, and are so afraid to stand the test of ridicule?

LORD SHAFTESBURY, *A Letter Concerning Enthusiasm*. (1708)

We have oftener than once endeavoured to attach some meaning to that aphorism, vulgarly imputed to Shaftesbury, which however we can find nowhere in his works, that "ridicule is the test of truth."

CARLYLE, *Essays*: *Voltaire*.

It is commonly said, and more particularly by Lord Shaftesbury, that ridicule is the best test of truth.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 Feb., 1752.

RIDICULOUSNESS

8 They that are serious in ridiculous things will be ridiculous in serious affairs.

CATO THE ELDER. (PLUTARCH, *Roman Apophthegms*.)

9 I distrust those sentiments that are too far removed from nature, and whose sublimity is blended with ridicule; which two are as near one another as extreme wisdom and folly.

DESLANDES, *Réflexions sur les Grands Hommes qui Sont Morts en Plaisantant*.

10 There is nothing one sees oftener than the ridiculous and magnificent, such close neighbors that they touch. (L'on ne saurait mieux faire voir que le magnifique et le ridicule sont si voisins qu'ils se touchent.)

FONTENELLE, *Dialogues des Morts*. (1683)

11 The ridiculous usually touches the sublime. (En général, le ridicule touche au sublime.)

MARMONTEL, *Œuvres Complètes*. Vol. v, p. 188.

12 From the sublime to the ridiculous is but a step. (Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas.)

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, to the Abbé du Pradt, on his return from Russia, referring to the retreat from Moscow. (DU PRADT, *Histoire de l'Ambassade dans la Grande Duché de Varsovie*, p. 215.) The saying has been attributed also to Talleyrand.

There is but one step from triumph to ruin.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (LOCKHART, *Life*.)

13 The sublime and the ridiculous are so close that they touch.

EDWARD LORD OXFORD, *Commonplace-Book*.

14 The sublime and the ridiculous are often so nearly related that it is difficult to class them separately. One step above the sublime makes the ridiculous, and one step above the ridiculous makes the sublime again.

THOMAS PAINE, *The Age of Reason*. Pt. ii.

RIGHT

For Might and Right, see Might

1—Right: Apophthegms

15 Rather stand up, assured with conscious pride,
Alone, than err with millions on thy side.

CHARLES CRUNCHILL, *Night*, l. 381. See also under ERROR.

16 But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he would abide.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*, Tale xv, l. 365.

For right is right, since God is God,

And right the day must win;

To doubt would be disloyalty,

To falter would be sin.

F. W. FARER, *The Right Must Win*. St. 18.

Because right is right, to follow right

Were wisdom in the scorn of consequence

TENNYSON, *Enone*, l. 147.

17 Be sure you are right, then go ahead.

DAVID CROCKETT, *Motto*, during War of 1812.

18 Right as a trivet.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 14. (1837);

BARHAM, *Auto-da-fé*. (1847)

And she as right as my leg,

Shall give him leave to touze her.
THOMAS D'URFEE, *Quixote*. Pt. iii, act iii, sc. 2. (1696)

Right as a line.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11. (1546)

Right as a ram's horn.
LYDGATE, *Minor Poems*, p. 171. (c. 1430)

Right as rain.
WILLIAM RAYMOND, *Love and Quiet Life*, p. 108. (1894)

Right as my glove.
SCOTT, *Antiquary*. Ch. 30. (1816)

1 The axioms of geometry translate the laws of ethics.
EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Natural Religion*.

2 Can any man have a higher notion of the rule of right and the eternal fitness of things?
FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. iv, ch. 4.

3 Unto it boldly let us stand,
God will give right the upper hand.
HUMPHREY GIFFORD, *For Soldiers*.

4 I am right, And you are right,
And all is right as right can be.
W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

5 Too fond of the right to pursue the expedient.
GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 40.

6 If mankind had wished for what is right, they might have had it long ago.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Plain Speaker*, i, 325.

7 Not always right in all men's eyes,
But faithful to the light within.
OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *A Birthday Tribute*.

8 I care and pray for what is true and right,
and to this I am wholly given. (Quid verum atque decens curo et rogo, et omnis in hoc sum.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 11.

9 For the ultimate notion of right is that which tends to the universal good; and when one's acting in a certain manner has this tendency he has a right thus to act.

FRANCIS HUTCHESON, *A System of Moral Philosophy*. Bk. ii, ch. 3. See also HAPPINESS: THE GREATEST HAPPINESS OF THE GREATEST NUMBER.

10 If some great Power would agree to make me always think what is true and do what is right, on condition of being turned into a sort of clock and wound up every morning before I got out of bed, I should instantly close with the offer.

T. H. HUXLEY, *Materialism and Idealism*.

11 My principle is to do whatever is right, and

leave consequences to him who has the disposal of them.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 387.

Do what thou oughtst, and come what come can.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 813.

He will hew to the line of right, let the chips fly where they may.

ROSCOE CONKLING, *Speech*, at Republican National Convention, Chicago, 1880, referring to General Grant.

12 With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1865.

They say that if you do this you will be standing with the Abolitionists. I say stand with anybody that stands right. Stand with him while he is right and part with him when he goes wrong.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, Peoria, Ill., 16 Oct., 1854. The following, attributed to Lincoln, but not found, is probably based upon the above speech: "I am not bound to win, but I am bound to be true. I am not bound to succeed, but I am bound to live up to what light I have. I must stand with anybody that stands right; stand with him while he stands right, and part company with him when he goes wrong."

13 They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three.

J. R. LOWELL, *Stanzas on Freedom*.

14 No one can have a true idea of right until he does it; any genuine reverence for it until he has done it often and with cost; any peace ineffable in it, till he does it always and with alacrity.

JAMES MARTINEAU, *Endeavours after Christian Life*. Ch. 15.

15 Right is better than law. (Τὸ καλὸν ἔχειν πρὸ τοῦ νόμου.)

MENANDER, *The Carthaginian: Fragment*.

16 The victories of Right are born of strife.

SIR LEWIS MORRIS, *The Ode of Evil*.

17 And spite of pride, in erring reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. i, l. 293. See also under OPTIMISM.

18 Rightness expresses of actions, what straightness does of lines; and there can no more be two kinds of right action than there can be two kinds of straight line.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Ch. 32, sec. 4.

19 None of us has a patent on being right.

MILLARD E. TYDINGS, *Speech*, U. S. Senate.

20 However the battle is ended,

Though proudly the victor comes,
With flaunting flags and neighing nags
And echoing roll of drums;
Still truth proclaims this motto
In letters of living light:
No question is ever settled
Until it is settled right.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Settle the Question Right*. "No question is ever settled until it is settled right," has been attributed to Abraham Lincoln.

Men are never so likely to settle a question rightly as when they discuss it freely.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Southey's Colloquies*.

1 The right is more precious than peace.
WOODROW WILSON, *War Message to Congress*, 2 April, 1917.

II—Right and Wrong

2 One may go wrong in many different ways, but right only in one, which is why it is easy to fail and difficult to succeed—easy to miss the target and difficult to hit it.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. ii, sec. 14.

Better, though difficult, the right way to go,
Than wrong, tho' easy, where the end is woe.
BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.

All other ways are wrong, all other guides are false. . . . There is but one road that leads to Corinth.

WALTER PATER, *Marius the Epicurean*. Ch. 24.

3 I trust in God—the right shall be the right
And other than the wrong, while he endures.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act i.

In the great right of an excessive wrong.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book: The Other Half-Rome*, l. 1055.

4 But, dash my buttons, though you put it strong,
It's my opinion you're more right than wrong.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *The Last of the Hangmen*.

5 Indiscriminate mashing up of right and wrong into a patent treadle.

CARLYLE, *Later-Day Pamphlets*. No. 2.

6 I prefer to do right and get no thanks, rather than to do wrong and get no punishment.
MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*, Ch. 8, sec. 9.)

7 Though syllogisms hang not on my tongue,
I am not surely always in the wrong!
'Tis hard if all is false that I advance—
A fool must now and then be right, by chance.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 93.

8 Good and bad are but names very readily transferable to that or this; the only right is

what is after my constitution; the only wrong what is against it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

9 To be engaged in opposing wrong affords, under the conditions of our mental constitution, but a slender guarantee for being right.

GLADSTONE, *Time and Place of Homer: Introduction*.

11 We are not satisfied to be right, unless we can prove others to be wrong.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Note-Books*, p. 236.

12 Right and wrong exist in the nature of things. Things are not right because they are commanded, nor wrong because they are prohibited.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Ghosts*.

13 It is not that you do wrong by design, but that you should never do right by mistake.

JUVENAL, *Letters: To the Duke of Grafton*. Letter xii, 30 May, 1769.

14 When everyone is wrong, everyone is right. (Quand tout le monde a tort, tout le monde a raison.)

LA CHAUSSE, *La Gouvernante*. Act i, sc. 3.

15 Wrong ever builds on quicksands, but the Right

To the firm center lays its moveless base.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *Prometheus*, l. 116.

16 For aye Valerius loathed the wrong,
And aye upheld the right.

MACAULAY, *Battle of Lake Regillus*. St. 18.

17 He that would sing, but hath no song,
Must speak the right, denounce the wrong.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *How Shall He Sing?*

18 In wise deport, spake much of right and wrong,

Of justice, of religion, truth, and peace,
And judgement from above.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 662.

19 The passionate love of Right, the burning hate of Wrong.

LEWIS MORRIS, *The Diamond Jubilee*.

The love of the Right, tho' cast down, the hate of victorious Ill,
All are sparks from the central fire of a boundless will.

LEWIS MORRIS, *A New Orphic Hymn*.

20 I see the right, and I approve it too,
Condemn the wrong, and yet the wrong pursue.

(Video meliora proboque, deteriora sequor.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. vii, l. 20. (Garth, tr.)

1 Two blacks make no white.
H. G. BOHN, *Proverbs*, p. 548. To which is usually added, "Two wrongs do not make a right."

To prove by reason, in reason's despite,
That right is wrong, and wrong is right,
And white is black, and black is white.
ROBERT SOUTHEY, *All for Love*. Pt. ix, st. 29.

2 To do and dare, and die at need,
But while life lasts, to fight—
For right or wrong a simple creed,
But simplest for the right.
JAMES JEFFREY ROCHZ, *Gettysburg*.

3 Swift-footed to uphold the right
And to uproot the wrong.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Noble Sisters*.

4 Right now is wrong, and wrong that was is
right,
As all things else in time are changed quite.
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*: Bk. v, Prologue.
St. 4. See also REASON: TO MAKE THE WORSE
APPEAR THE BETTER REASON.

5 It often falls, in course of common life,
That right long time is overborne of wrong.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto xi, st. 1.

6 A man finds he has been wrong at every pre-
ceding stage of his career, only to deduce the
astonishing conclusion that he is at last en-
tirely right.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Crobbled Age and Youth*.

7 Wrong and right
Are twain forever: nor, though night kiss day,
Shall right kiss wrong and die not.
SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act iv, sc. 2.

7a The greatest right in the world is the right to
be wrong.

HARRY WEINBERGER, *The First Casualties in
War*. (New York Evening Post, 10 Apr., 1917.)

III—Rights

8 They made and recorded a sort of institution
and digest of anarchy, called the Rights of
Man.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*. (Works, iii, 221.)
The sacred rights of man are not to be rummaged
from among old parchments or musty records.
They are written as with a sunbeam in the
whole volume of human nature by the hand of di-
vinity itself and can never be erased by mortal
power.

ALEXANDER HAMILTON. See also under INDE-
PENDENCE DAY.

9 What people have always sought is equality
of rights before the law. For rights that were
not open to all alike would be no rights. (Jus
omnium semper est questitum æquabile; neque
enim aliter esset jus.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 12, sec. 42.

10 Public wrongs are but popular rights in em-
bryo.

SIR CHARLES DARLING, *Scintille Juris*.

11 Wherever there is a human being, I see God-
given rights inherent in that being, whatever
may be the sex or complexion.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON. (*Life*. Vol. iii, 390.)

12 Every man has by the law of nature a right to
such a waste portion of the earth as is neces-
sary for his subsistence.

SIR THOMAS MORE, *Utopia*. Bk. ii.

The equal right of all men to the use of land is
as clear as their equal right to breathe the air—
it is a right proclaimed by the fact of their ex-
istence. For we cannot suppose that some men
have a right to be in this world, and others no
right.

HENRY GEORGE, *Progress and Poverty*. Bk. vii,
ch. 1.

13 What rights are his that dare not strike for
them?

TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 525.

RIGHTEOUSNESS

14 What is all righteousness that men devise?

What—but a sordid bargain for the skies?
WILLIAM COWPER, *Truth*, l. 75.

15 Be not righteous over much, neither make thy-
self over wise.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 16.

My son, these maxims make a rule,
And lump them aye thegither:
The Rigid Righteous is a fool,
The Rigid Wise anther.

BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid: Motto*. A
paraphrase of *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 16.

16 He was righteous in his own eyes.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxii, 1.

17 Righteousness exalteth a nation.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 34.

18 I have been young and now am old; yet have
I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed
begging bread.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxxvii, 25.

The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he
shall grow like a cedar of Lebanon.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xcii, 12. (Justus ut
palma florebit.—Vulgate.)

RISING

See also Bed, Sleep

I—Rising Early: Its Virtues

19 The early bird catches the worm.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 333. (1604)

And it is the early bird, as the saying goes, that
gets the nations.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Treasure Island*. Ch. 30.

The early bird gets the late one's breakfast.
CHAMBERLAIN, *West Worcester Words*, 39.
The early ure gets the roofin' tack.
KIN HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 118.
At grammar-school I learned a verse, that is this: *Sonat, sanctificat et dicit surgere mane*. That is to say, Early rising maketh a man holy in body, holier in soul, and richer in goods.
ANTHONY FITZHERBERT, *Husbandry*, 101. (1523)
Rise you early in the morning, for it hath properties three:
Holiness, health, and happy wealth, as my father taught me.
HUGH RHODES, *Boke of Nurture*, 72. (1577)
Early to bed and early to rise,
Make a man healthy and wealthy and wise.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 38. (1670)
Who riseth late must trot all the day.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth*.
He that will thrive must rise at five;
He that hath thriven may lie till seven;
He that will never thriven may lie till eleven.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Marginalia*, 102. (c. 1590)
Cock crows in the morning to tell us to rise,
And he who lies late will never be wise;
For early to bed and early to rise
Is the way to be healthy and wealthy and wise.
UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*.
He that riseth first is first dressed.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.
He that hath the name to be an early riser may sleep till noon.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 11. (1659)
Go to bed with the lamb and rise with the lark.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 229.
To rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb.
NICHOLAS BRETON, *Court and Country*.
Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed.
JAMES HURDIS, *The Village Curate*.
Awake, the morning shines, and the fresh field
Calls us; we lose the prime, to mark how
spring
Our tenced plants, how blows the citron grove,
What drops the myrrh, and what the balmy
reed,
How nature paints her colours, how the bee
Sits on the bloom, extracting liquid sweet.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 20.
An early stirrer, by the rood!
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 3.
I am glad I was up so late; for that's the reason
I was up so early.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 37.
Not to be abed after midnight is to be up betimes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 1.
Yet never sleep the sun up. Prayer shoud
Dawn with the day. There are set, awful hours

Twixt heaven and us. The manna was not
good
After sun-rising; far day sullies flowers.
Rise to prevent the sun; sleep doth sin glut,
And heaven's gate opens when the world's is
shut.
HENRY VAUGHAN, *Silex Scintillans: Rules and
Lessons*. St. 2.
II—Rising Early: Its Drawbacks
Oh! how I hate to get up in the morning,
Oh! how I'd love to remain in bed;
For the hardest blow of all
Is to hear the bugler call,
"You've got to get up, you've got to get up,
You've got to get up this morning!"
IRVING BERLIN, *Oh! How I Hate to Get Up in
the Morning*. Written at Camp Upton, 1917.
O it's nice to get up in the mornin' when the sun
begins to shine,
At four or five or six o'clock in the good old
summer time;
When the snow is snowin' and it's murky over-
head,
O it's nice to get up in the mornin', but it's
nicer to lie in bed.
HARRY LAUDER, *It's Nice to Get Up in the
Morning*. (1913)
Heaven's help is better than early rising.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 34.
Prone on my back I greet arriving day,
A day no different than the one just o'er;
When I will be, to practically say,
Considerable like I have been before.
Why then get up? Why wash, why eat, why
pray?
—Oh, leave me lay!
ELEANOR PRESCOTT HAMMOND, *Oh, Leave Me
Lay*. Published anonymously in the *Con-
tributors' Column of the Atlantic Monthly*
for August, 1922, as "by a well-known
scholar."
They were early up, and never the nearer.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 2. (1546)
Wherein the poet's fortune is, I fear,
Still to be early up, but a'er the near.
BEN JONSON, *Tale of a Tub: Epilogue*.
(1633)
Let Taylor preach, upon a morning breezy,
How well to rise while night and larks are fly-
ing—
For my part, getting up seems not so easy
By half as lying.
THOMAS HOON, *Morning Meditations*.
Wherefore should master rise before the hens
Have laid the eggs?
THOMAS HOON, *Morning Meditations*.
A man that's fond precociously of stirring,
Must be a spoon!
THOMAS HOON, *Morning Meditations*.

¹Yonder see the morning blink:
The sun is up, and up must I,
To wash and dress and eat and drink
And look at things and talk and think
And work, and God knows why.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*. No. 11.

²Many a good man has caught his death of cold
getting up in the middle of the night to go
home.

LUKE McLUKE, *Epigram*.

³He that blesteth his friend with a loud voice,
rising early in the morning, it shall be counted
a curse to him.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvii, 14.

⁴Yes; bless the man who first invented
sleep, . . .

But blast the man with curses loud and
deep, . . .

Who first invented, and went round advertis-
ing.

That artificial cut-off—Early Rising.

JOHN GOFFREY SAXE, *Early Rising*.

III—Rising: Exhortations

⁵Up rose the sun, and up rose Emelye.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 1415.

⁶Waste not these hours so fresh and gay;
Leave thy soft couch and haste away.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Wake, Lady*.

⁷Arise! come down! and, heart to heart,
Love, let me clasp in thee all these—

The sunbeam, of which thou art part,
And all the rapture of the breeze!—

Arise! come down! loved that thou art!

MADISON CAWEN, *Morning Serenade*.

⁸Awake thee, my lady love, wake thee and rise!
The sun through the bower peeps into thine
eyes!

GEORGE DARLEY, *Sylvia: Serenade*.

⁹Awake, awake, the morn will never rise,
Till she can dress her beauty at your eyes.

WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Morning*.

¹⁰All want day till thy beauty rise;
For the grey morn breaks from thine eyes.

NATHANIEL FIELD, *Matin Song*.

¹¹O swan of slenderness, Dove of tenderness,
Jewel of joys, arise!

ALFRED PINCEVAL GRAVES, *The Little Red Lark*.

¹²Pack, clouds, away, and welcome, day,
With night we banish sorrow.

Sweet air, blow soft; mount, lark, aloft
To give my Love good-morrow!

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Matin Song*.

¹³And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes:

With everything that pretty bin,
My lady sweet, arise.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 26.

¹⁴A birdie with a yellow bill
Hopped upon the window sill,
Cocked his shining eye and said:
"Ain't you 'shamed, you sleepy-head?"
R. L. STEVENSON, *Time to Rise*.

RIVALRY

¹⁵Heaven cannot brook two suns, nor earth two
masters.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT, to Darius. (PLUTARCH,
Apothegms.)

We could not stall together
In the whole world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 1, 39.

Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere;
Nor can one England brook a double reign.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 65.

There was a Brutus once that would have brook'd
The eternal devil to keep his state in Rome
As easily as a king.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 159.

For monarchs ill can rivals brook,
Even in a word, or smile, or look.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto v, st. 13.

¹⁶Rival and imitator of my studies. (*Æmulo
atque imitatore studiorum*.)

CICERO, *Pro Marcello*. Ch. i, sec. 2.

¹⁷Sternhold himself he out-Sternholded.

JOHN GAY, *Verses to be Placed Under the Pic-
ture of Sir Richard Blackmore*.

¹⁸No man keeps such a jealous lookout as a rival.
J. C. AND W. A. HAZZ, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹⁹Rivalry is good for mortals. (*Ἀγαθὸν δ' ἔστι
ἡβὴν ἀνθρώποις*.)

HERODOTUS, *Works and Days*, l. 24.

²⁰Without rivals thou lovest alone thyself and
thine. (*Sine rivali teque et tua solus amares*.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 444.

A man who loved himself without having any ri-
vals. (*Un homme qui s'aimait sans avoir de rivaux*.)
LA FONTAINE, *Rochefoucauld*.

²¹Whoever strives, O Julius, to rival Pindar,
re-
lies on wings fastened with wax by Dædalean
craft, and is doomed to give his name to some
crystal sea.

(*Pindarum quisquis studet æmulari*,

*Jule, ceratis ope Dædalea
Nititur pinnis vitreo daturus
Nomina ponto*.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 2, l. 1. Horace is
alluding to the story of Icarus, who fell into
the sea, afterwards called Icarian.

¹
Of nothing comes nothing: springs rise not
above

Their source in the far-hidden heart of the
mountains:

Whence then have descended the Wisdom and
Love

That in man leap to light in intelligent
fountains?

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *The Missing Leaf*. St. 11.

III—Rivers: Description

²
And see the rivers how they run
Through wood and mead, in shade and sun,
Sometimes swift, sometimes slow,
Wave succeeding wave, they go
A various journey to the deep.
Like human life to endless sleep.

JOHN DYER, *Grongar Hill*, l. 93.

See the rivers, how they run,
Changeless toward a changeless sea.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*. Act II,
sc. 2.

³
Like streams that keep a summer mind
Snow-hid in Jenoaary.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

⁴
By shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *The Passionate Shepherd to His Love*. Included in *The Passionate Pilgrim*, 1599; quoted by Shakespeare, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 17. 1600.

⁵
There is a river in Macedonia; and there is also
moreover a river at Monmouth; . . . and
there is salmon in both.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act IV, sc. 7, l. 28.

⁶
The current that with gentle murmur glides,
Thou know'st, being stopp'd, impatiently doth
rage;

But when his fair course is not hindered,
He makes sweet music with the enamell'd
stones,

Giving a gentle kiss to every sedge
He overtaketh in his pilgrimage.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act II, sc. 7, l. 25.

⁷
I chatter, chatter, as I flow
To join the brimming river,
For men may come and men may go,
But I go on for ever.

TENNYSON, *The Brook*, l. 47.

⁸
No check, no stay, this streamlet fears:
How merrily it goes.

'Twill murmur on a thousand years
And flow as now it flows.

WORDSWORTH, *The Fountain*. St. 6.

A sea-green river, proud to lave,
With current swift and undebell'd,
The towers of old Lucerne.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour on the Continent*. No. 32.

IV—Rivers: Individual Rivers

See also Nile, Rhine, Thames

⁹
Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green
braes!

Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise.
BURNS, *Flow Gently, Sweet Afton*.

¹⁰
In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree;

Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*.

¹¹
Ayr, gurgling, kiss'd his pebbled shore,
O'erhung with wild woods thickening green;
The fragrant birch and hawthorn hoar
Twin'd amorous round the raptur'd scene.

BURNS, *Thou Lingerest Star*. St. 3.

Farewell, the bonnie banks of Ayr.

BURNS, *The Banks of Ayr*.

¹²
Yet I will look upon thy face again,
My own romantic Bronx, and it will be

A face more pleasant than the face of men.
Thy waves are old companions. I shall see

A well-remembered form in each old tree
And hear a voice long loved in thy wild minstrelsy.

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE, *The Bronx*.

¹³
In those fair fields where sacred Isis glides,
Or else where Cam his winding vales divides.
POPE, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 25.

¹⁴
Out of the hills of Habersham,
Down the valleys of Hall,

I hurry amain to reach the plain;
Run the rapid and leap the fall,

Split at the rock, and together again
Accept my bed, or narrow or wide,
And flee from folly on every side

With a lover's pain to attain the plain,
Far from the hills of Habersham,
Far from the valleys of Hall.

SMITHY LANDER, *The Song of the Chatta-hoochee*.

¹⁵
How sweet to move at summer's eve
By Clyde's meandering stream,
When Sol in joy is seen to leave
The earth with crimson beam.

ANDREW PARK, *The Banks of Clyde*.

¹⁶
From the heart of the mighty mountains
strong-souled for my fate I came,

My far-drawn track to a nameless sea through
a land without a name; . . .

I stayed not, I could not linger; patient, resistless, alone,

I hewed the trail of my destiny deep in the
hinderling stone.

CHARLOT M. HALL, *Song of the Colorado*.

Then I saw the Congo, creeping through the
black,
Cutting through the jungle with a golden
track.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *The Congo*.

Flow on, lovely Dee, flow on, thou sweet river,
Thy banks' purest stream shall be dear to me
ever.

JOHN TAIT, *The Banks of the Dee*.

O Mary, go and call the cattle home, . . .
Across the sands o' Dee.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Sands o' Dee*.

Ye banks and braes o' bonny Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair!
Burns, *The Banks o' Doon*.

On Linden, when the sun was low,
All bloodless lay the untrodden snow,
And dark as winter was the flow
Of Iser, rolling rapidly.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*.

Thou soft-flowing Keedron, by thy silver
stream

Our Saviour at midnight, when Cynthia's pale
beam

Shone bright on the waters, would oftentimes
stray,

And lose in thy murmurs the toils of the day.
MARIA DE FLEURY, *Thou Soft-Flowing Keedron*.

On this I ponder
Where'er I wander,
And thus grow fonder,

Sweet Cork, of thee,—
With thy bells of Shandon,
That sound so grand on
The pleasant waters

Of the river Lee.

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAZONY (FATHER PROUT),
The Bells of Shandon.

On Leven's banks, while free to rove,
And tune the rural pipe to love,
I envied not the happiest swain
That ever trod the Arcadian plain.
Pure stream! in whose transparent wave
My youthful limbs I wont to lave;
No torrents stain thy limpid source,
No rocks impede thy dimpling course,
That sweetly warbles o'er its bed,

With white, round, polish'd pebbles spread.
TOMAS SMOLLETT, *Ode to Leven Water*.

Slowly it moves, and in a mystic silence,
It draws me wondering,
Out through its shadowy portals to the ocean
Where sails are blossoming.

MARY SINTON LITCH, *The River*. The Lynn-
haven.

O! man river, dat ol' man river,
He must know sumpin', but don't say nothin',
He just keeps rollin', he keeps on rollin' along.
OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2d, *Ol' Man River*.
(1927) Referring to the Mississippi.

Rasselas was the fourth son of the mighty em-
peror in whose dominions the Father of Waters
begins his course.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Dr. Johnson re-
fers to the Nile. The Mississippi has also been
called the Father of Waters. Its name is
from the Algonquian for Great Water.

Or lose thyself in the continuous woods
Where rolls the Oregon, and hears no sound,
Save his own dashing.

W. C. BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*.

And Potomac flowed calmly, scarce heaving
her breast,
With her low-lying billows all bright in the
west,

For a charm as from God lulled the waters to
rest

Of the fair-rolling river.

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *Beyond the Potomac*.

By the blue rushing of the arrowy Rhone.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 71.

Alone by the Schuylkill a wanderer rov'd,
And bright were its flowery banks to his
eye;

But far, very far, were the friends that he
lov'd,
And he gaz'd on its flowery banks with a
sigh.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lines Written on Leaving
Philadelphia*.

On the gentle Severn's sedgy bank.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 98.

Swift Severn's flood;

Who then, affrighted with their bloody looks,
Ran fearfully among the trembling reeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 103.

Way down upon de Swanee ribber,

Far, far away,

Dere's wha my heart is turning ebber,
Dere's wha de old folks stay.

STEPHEN COLLINS FORTER, *Old Folks at Home*.

Those graceful groves that shade the plain,
Where Tiber rolls majestic to the main,

And flattens, as he runs, the fair campagne.
Ovid, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiv, l. 8. (Garth,
tr.) See also under *ROME*.

¹ Says Tweed to Till—
"What gars ye rin see still?"
Says Till to Tweed—
"Though ye rin with speed
And I rin slaw,
For ae man that ye droon
I droon twa."

UNKNOWN, *Two Rivers*.

² From Stirling Castle we had seen
The mazy Forth unraveled;
Had trod the banks of Clyde and Tay,
And with the Tweed had travelled;
And when we came to Clovenford,
Then said my "winsome Marrow,"
"Whate'er betide, we'll turn aside,
And see the Braes of Yarrow."

WORDSWORTH, *Yarrow Unvisited*. St. 1.

³ O lovely river of Yvette!
O darling river! like a bride,
Some dimpled, bashful, fair Lisette,
Thou goest to wed the Orge's tide. . . .

O lovely river of Yvette!
O darling stream! on balanced wings
The wood-birds sang the chansonnette
That here a wandering poet sings.
LONGFELLOW, *To the River Yvette*.

ROAD

See also *Wanderlust*

⁴ On the beaten road there is tolerable travel-
ling; but it is sore work, and many have to
perish, fashioning a path through the impas-
sable!

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The
Hero as Man of Letters*.

I will find a way or make one. (*Viam inveniam
aut faciam.*)

HANNIBAL. Referring to the passage of the Alps.

It was a noble Roman
In Rome's imperial day,
Who heard a coward croaker
Before the battle say:

"They're safe in such a fortress;
There is no way to shake it!"

"On, on!" exclaimed the hero,
"I'll find a way, or make it!"

UNKNOWN, *On Fort Sumter*.

⁵ Before the Roman came to Rye or out to
Severn strode,
The rolling English drunkard made the rolling
English road.

A reeling road, a rolling road, that rambles
round the shire,
And after him the parson ran, the sexton and
the squire.

A merry road, a mazy road, and such as we did
tread

That night we went to Birmingham by way of
Beachy Head.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Rolling English Road*.

⁶ This road is not passable,
Not even jackassable.

JESSE DOUGLAS, *Epigram*. Referring to an In-
diana road in 1839.

⁷ The rule of the road is a paradox quite,
Both in riding and driving along;
If you keep to the left, you are sure to be
right,

If you keep to the right you are wrong;
But in walking the streets 'tis a different case,
To the right it is right you should bear;
Whereas to the left should be left enough
space

For those whom you chance to meet there.
HENRY ENSKINE, *The Rule of the Road*. (*Notes
and Queries*, 27 Aug., 1910.)

⁸ Any road leads to the end of the world.
EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Polonius*, 86.

⁹ Great roads the Romans built that men might
meet,
And walls to keep strong men apart, secure.
Now centuries are gone, and in defeat
The walls are fallen, but the roads endure.
ETHELIN MILLER HARTWICH, *What Shall En-
dure?*

¹⁰ Keep the common road and thou'rt safe.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3118.

¹¹ A long, forlorn, uncomfortable way!
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 248. (Pope, tr.)

¹² What was now but a path has become a high
road. (*Et modo quæ fuerat semita, facta via
est.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. vii, ep. 6.

¹³ A broad and ample road, whose dust is gold,
And pavement stars.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 577.

¹⁴ The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the
purple moor.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Highwayman*.

¹⁵ The way to rest is pain;
The road to resolution lies by doubt;
The next way home's the farthest way about.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i., No. 2. See
also *WAX under PROVERBS*.

¹⁶ What is the use of running when you are on
the wrong road?

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 868.

¹ I like a road that leads away to prospects
bright and fair,
A road that is an ordered road, like a nun's
evening prayer;
But best of all I love a road that leads to
God knows where.

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE, *The Best Road of All*.

² Here is the place where the road divides into
two parts. (Hic locus est partes ubi se via
findit in ambas.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 540.

³ Had you seen this road before it was made,
You would lift up your hands and bless
General Wade.

UNKNOWN, *The Highland Road*. The reference
is to General George Wade, who, in 1726-
29, employed 500 soldiers in roadmaking in
the Highlands. (See J. P. ANDREW, *Anec-
dotes*.)

ROBBER, see Thief

ROBIN

⁴ Robin, Robin Redbreast,
O Robin dear!
And a crumb of bread for Robin,
His little heart to cheer.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Robin Redbreast*.

⁵ A robin redbreast in a cage
Puts all heaven in a rage.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

⁶ The robin is the one
That speechless from her nest
Submits that home and certainty
And sanctity are best.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 6.

⁷ Sweet Robin, I have heard them say
That thou wert there upon the day
The Christ was crowned in cruel scorn,
And bore away one bleeding thorn;
And so the blush upon thy breast,
In shameful sorrow, was impressed;
And thence thy genial sympathy
With our redeemed humanity.

GEORGE WASHINGTON DOANE, *Robin Redbreast*.

Bearing His cross, while Christ passed forth for-
lorn,
His God-like forehead by the mock crown torn,
A little bird took from that crown one thorn.
To soothe the dear Redeemer's throbbing head:
That bird did what she could; His blood, 'tis
said,
Down dropping, dyed her tender bosom red.

HOSKYNs-ABRAHAM, *The Redbreast: A Breton Legend*.

On fair Britannia's isle, bright bird,

A legend strange is told of thee,—

'Tis said thy blithesome song was hushed
While Christ toiled up Mount Calvary, . . .
Twas then, dear bird, the legend says,
That thou, from out His crown, didst tear
The thorns, to lighten the distress,
And ease the pain that He must bear,
While pendant from thy tiny beak
The gory points thy bosom pressed,
And crimsoned with thy Saviour's blood
The sober brownness of thy breast.

DELLÉ W. NORTON, *To the Robin Redbreast*.

⁸ The household bird, with the red stomacher.
JOHN DONNE, *Epithalamion on The Lady Elizabeth and Count Palatine*, l. 8.

⁹ You have learned . . . to relish a love-song,
like a robin-redbreast.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 19.

¹⁰ The Redbreast, sacred to the household gods.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 246.

¹¹ Call for the robin-redbreast and the wren,
Since o'er shady groves they hover,
And with leaves and flowers do cover
The friendless bodies of unburied men.

JOHN WEBSTER, *The White Devil*. Act v, sc. 4.

¹² Art thou the bird whom Man loves best,
The pious bird with the scarlet breast,
Our little English Robin;

The bird that comes about our doors
When Autumn-winds are sobbing?
Art thou the Peter of Norway Boors?

Their Thomas in Finland,
And Russia far inland?
The bird that, by some name or other
All men who know thee call their brother?
WORDSWORTH, *The Redbreast Chasing the Butterfly*, l. 1.

ROGUE, see Knave

ROMANCE

¹³ All's cold and grey without it [romance].
They that have had it have slipped in and
out of heaven.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.
Act ii.

¹⁴ Parent of golden dreams, Romance!
Auspicious queen of childish joys,
Who lead'st along, in airy dance,
Thy votive train of girls and boys.

BYRON, *To Romance*.

¹⁵ Romance, like a ghost, eludes touching. It is
always where you were, not where you are.

G. W. CURTIS, *Lotus-Eating: Saratoga*.

¹⁶ Every form of human life is romantic.
T. W. HICCOMBS, *A Plea for Culture*.

¹ "Farewell, Romance!" the Cave-men said:
 "With bone well carved he went away.
 Flint arms the ignoble arrowhead,
 And jasper tips the spear to-day.
 Changed are the Gods of Hunt and Dance,
 And He with these. Farewell, Romance!" . . .
 Confound Romance! . . . And all unseen
 Romance brought up the nine-fifteen.
 RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The King*.

² He loved the twilight that surrounds
 The borderland of old romance.
 LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: Prelude*.

³ The young who avoid that region [romance]
 escape the title of fool at the cost of a celestial
 crown.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
 Ch. I.

⁴ Apes and ivory, skulls and roses, in junks of
 old Hong-Kong,
 Gliding over a sea of dreams to a haunted
 shore of song.

ALFRED NOYES, *Apes and Ivory*.

⁵ Romance is a love affair in other than domestic
 surroundings.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH THE YOUNGER, *Essays*.
 (Quoted by BERT LESTON TAYLOR, *The So-
 Called Human Race*, p. 295.)

⁶ To romance we owe the spirit of adventure,
 the code of honour, both masculine and fem-
 inine.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Gentle Tradition at
 Bay*.

⁷ Tradition wears a snowy beard. Romance is
 always young.

WHITTIER, *Mary Garvin*, l. 16.

⁸ Romance should never begin with sentiment.
 It should begin with science and end with a
 settlement.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*, Act iii.

The worst of having a romance of any kind is
 that it leaves one so unromantic.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*.
 Ch. 1.

⁹ When one is in love, one always begins by
 deceiving oneself, and one always ends by
 deceiving others. That is what the world
 calls a romance.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*.
 Ch. 4.

In love, one first deceives oneself and then others
 —and that is what is called romance.

JOHN L. BALDWIN, *Berkeley Square*, p. 63.

¹⁰ Lady of the Mere,
 Sole-sitting by the shores of old romance.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems on the Naming of
 Places*, No. 4, l. 37.

ROME

I—Rome: Apothegms

¹⁰ A thousand roads lead men forever to Rome.
 ALAIN DE LILLE, *Liber Parabolarum*, l. 591.
 (1175)

Right as diverse paths lead diverse folk the right
 way to Rome.

CHAUCER, *A Treatise on the Astrolabe*, l. 44.
 (c. 1380)

All roads lead to Rome, but our antagonists
 Think we are able to choose different paths.

(Tous chemins vont à Rome; ainsi nos concur-
 rents

Crurent pouvoir choisir des sentiers différents.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*, Bk. xii, fab. 27.

¹¹ All roads take to Rome.

CHARLES READE, *Cloister and the Hearth*, Ch. 24.

¹² I found Rome brick and left it marble. (Ur-
 bem marmoream se relinquere, quam lateri-
 ciam accepisset.)

CÆSAR AUGUSTUS. (SUETONIUS, *De Vita
 Cæsarum: Divus Augustus*, Bk. ii, ch. 28,
 sec. 3.) This saying is given another meaning
 by Dion Cassius (lvi, 589), who applies it to
 Cæsar's consolidation of the government, in
 the following form: "That Rome, which I
 found built of mud, I shall leave you firm as a
 rock." Strictly speaking, "latericium" means
 "of sun-dried brick." (See under Law for
 Lord Brougham's fine use of the saying.)

¹³ To Rome for everything. (A Roma por todo.)
 CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 52.

Every one soon or late comes round by Rome.
 ROBERT BROWNING, *Ring and Book*, Bk. v, l. 296.

¹⁴ I am a Roman citizen. (Civis Romanus sum.)
 CICERO, *In Verrem*, No. vi, sec. 57. Describing
 the case of Publius Gavius, beaten with rods
 in the forum of Messina, "while in the mean-
 time no groan was heard, no cry amid all this
 pain and between the sound of the blows, ex-
 cept the words, 'I am a Roman citizen.'"

As the Roman in days of old held himself free
 from indignity when he could say *Civis Romanus
 sum*, so also a British subject shall feel confident
 that the watchful eye and strong arm of England
 will protect him against injustice and wrong.

LORD PALMERSTON, *Speech*, House of Com-
 mons, 25 June, 1850.

I would have the English republic respected as
 ever the Roman commonwealth was.

OLIVER CROMWELL. (CARLYLE, *Life*.)

By the terror of the Roman name. (Terrore nomi-
 nis Romani.)

TACITUS, *Annals*, Bk. iv, sec. 24.

¹⁵ Butchered to make a Roman holiday.

BYRON, *Childs Harold*, Canto iv, st. i41.

¹⁶ O happy Fate for the Roman State
 Was the date of my great Consulate!

(O fortunatam natam me consule Romam.)
CICERO. (JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 122.) A
line ridiculed for egotism and cacophony.

¹ What can I do at Rome? I do not know how
to lie. (Quid Romæ faciam? mentiri nescio.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 41.

I cannot abide, O citizens, a Rome of Greeks.
(Non possum ferre, Quirites, Græcam urbem.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 60.

² All things at Rome have their price. (Omnia
Romæ Cum pretio.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 183.

All things are saleable at Rome. (Omnia venalia
Romæ.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*, ch. 8, sec. 1.
See also PRICE: ALL MEN HAVE THEIR PRICE.

³ It appears to me that nothing romantic or
poetical can coexist with what is Roman. . .
The Romans were a blunt, flat people.
W. S. LANDOR, *Letter to Southey*, 30 Nov., 1809.

⁴ It is the nature of a Roman to do and suffer
bravely. (Et facere et pati fortiter Romanum
est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 12.

⁵ Rome was not built in a day. (Neque protinus
uno est Condita Roma die.)

PIETRO ANGELO MANZOLLI (Palingenius,
pseud.), *Zodiacus Vitæ*. Bk. xii, l. 460.

Rome ne fut pas faite toute en un jour.
UNKNOWN, *Le Proverbe au Vain*, 43. (c. 1190)

Rome was not built in a day.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 71; BEAU-
MONT AND FLETCHER, *Little French Lawyer*.
Act i, sc. 3, etc.

⁷ Let's do it after the high Roman fashion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 15, l. 87.

I am more an antique Roman than a Dane.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 352.

⁸ Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved
Rome more.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 23.

I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 27.

⁹ This was the noblest Roman of them all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 68.

Thou sleepest, Brutus, and yet Rome is in chains.
(Tu dors, Brutus, et Rome est dans les fers.)
VOLTAIRE, *La Mort de César*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁰ Thou art a Roman; be not barbarous.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, 378.

¹¹ The last of the Romans. (Romanorum ultimi-
mus.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 34. Referring to
Caius Cassius.

The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 99.

¹² Not yet had Romulus traced the walls of
the Eternal City. (Romulus æternæ nondum
formaverat urbis Mœnia.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 5, l. 23.
You cheer my heart, who build as if Rome would
be eternal.

AUGUSTUS CÆSAR to Piso. (PLUTARCH, *Apo-
thegms*.)

¹³ The walls of lofty Rome. (Altæ mœnia
Romæ.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 7.

¹⁴ So great a labor was it to found the Roman
race. (Tantæ molis erat Romanam condere
gentem.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 33.

¹⁵ Neither holy, nor Roman, nor Empire.
VOLTAIRE, *Essay on the Morals of the Holy
Empire of the Hapsburgs*.

¹⁶ Rare are the buttons of a Roman's breeches,
In antiquarian eyes surpassing riches.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Peter's Prophecy*.

¹⁷ The Roman Senate and People. (Senatus
Populusque Romanus.)

The motto of Rome, denoted on Roman han-
nery, coins, etc., by the letters, S. P. Q. R.
Rabelais (*Works*, bk. iii, ch. 32) explains
them as meaning, "Si Peu Que Rien." So
little as to be nothing.

II—Rome: In Rome Do as the Romana Do

¹⁸ When I am here [at Milan] I do not fast on
Saturday; when I am at Rome, I fast on a
Saturday. (Quando hic sum, non jejuno Sab-
bato; quando Romæ sum, jejuno Sabbato.)
ST. AMBROSE, *Advice to St. Augustine*.

When you are in Rome, live in the Roman style;
when you are elsewhere, live as they live there.
(Cum fueris Romæ, Romano vivito more; cum
fueris alibi, vivito sicut ibi.)

ST. AMBROSE. As quoted by Jeremy Taylor,
Ductor Dubitantium. Bk. i, ch. 1, sec. 5.

¹⁹ My mother, having joined me at Milan, found
that the church there did not fast on Satur-
days as at Rome, and was at a loss what to
do. I consulted St. Ambrose, of holy memory,
who replied, "When I am at Rome, I fast
on a Saturday; when I am at Milan, I do not.
Follow the custom of the church where you
are."

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Epistle to Januarius*. (Eph. II,

sec. 18.) Also *Epistle to Casulanus*. (Epi. xxvi, sec. 32.)

¹ When they are at Rome, they do there as they see done.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. 2, subs. 1.

When thou art at Rome, do as thou shalt see. (Quando á Roma fueris, Haz como vieres.)

CEVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 54.

² Isocrates adviseth Demonicus, when he came to a strange city, to worship by all means the gods of the place.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. iv, mem. 1, subs. 5.

Good-breeding, as it is called, . . . is different in almost every country, and merely local; and every man of sense imitates and conforms to that local good-breeding of the place he is at.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 2 Oct., 1747.

When you are abroad, live in the manner of the place. (Cum fueris alibi, vivito more loci.)

Quoted by Don Diego, as warrant for following Henry VIII's religion while in England.

Aristo Punico ingenio inter penas usus.

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxiv, sec. 61.

³ That is to say, if your religion's Roman, And you at Rome would do as Romans do, According to the proverb,—although no man, If foreign, is obliged to fast; and you, If Protestant, or sickly, or a woman, Would rather dine in sin on a ragout— Dine, and be d—d! I don't mean to be coarse, But that's the penalty, to say no worse.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 9.

⁴ When thou art at Rome, do after the dome; When thou art elsewhere, do as they do there.

HILL, *Commonplace Book*, 130. (c. 1490)

⁵ Ye may not sit in Rome and strive with the Pope.

DAVID FERGOUSON, *Scottish Proverbs*, p. 112.

⁶ "When in Rome do as the Romans do" is the surest road to success.

BERNARD SHAW, *Radio Address*, 11 July, 1932.

III—Rome: Her Greatness

⁷ First among cities, the home of gods, is golden Rome. (Prima urbes inter, divum domus, aurea Roma.)

AUSONIUS, *Ordo Urbium Nobilium*, l. 1.

That queen of nations, absolutely great.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Sixth Hour*. St. 77.

⁸ A city greater than any upon earth, whose amplitude no eye can measure, whose beauty no imagination can picture, who raises a golden head amid the neighboring stars and

with her seven hills imitates the seven regions of heaven, mother of arms and of law, who extends her sway over all the earth and was the earliest cradle of justice, this is the city which, sprung from humble beginnings, has stretched to either pole, and from one small place extended its power so that upon it the sun never sets. (In geminos axes parvæque a sede profecta Dispersit cum sole manus.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Consulatu Stilichonis*. Bk. iii, l. 130. See also under ENGLAND, SPAIN.

She alone among nations has received into her bosom those whom she has conquered, and has cherished all humanity as her sons, and not as her slaves.

CLAUDIAN, *De Consulatu Stilichonis*. Bk. iii, l. 150.

⁹ But I will sing above all monuments, Seven Roman hills, the world's seven wonders.

JOACHIM DU BELLAY, *Ruins of Rome*. St. 2. (Spenser, tr.)

Rome only might to Rome comparèd be, And only Rome could make great Rome to tremble.

JOACHIM DU BELLAY, *Ruins of Rome*. St. 6. (Spenser, tr.)

¹⁰ Cease to admire the smoke, wealth, and noise of prosperous Rome. (Omitte mirari beatæ Fumum et opes strepitumque Romæ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 11.

¹¹ In tears I tossed my coin from Trevi's edge. A coin unsordid as a bond of love—

And, with the instinct of the homing dove, I gave to Rome my rendezvous and pledge. And when imperious Death Has quenched my flame of breath, Oh, let me join the faithful shades that throng that fount above.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *Italian Rhapsody*.

¹² The grandeur that was Rome.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To Helen*.

¹³ On this foundation would I build my fame, And emulate the Greek and Roman name.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁴ Imperial diadem of Rome.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, 6.

Hail, Rome, victorious in thy mourning weeds!

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, 70.

¹⁵ 'Twas glory once to be a Roman; She makes it glory, now, to be a man.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The National Ode*.

¹⁶ The Romans, lords of the world. (Romanos, rerum dominos.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. I, l. 282.

Remember, O Roman, these shall be thy arts; to rule the nations with thy sway, to crown Peace with Law, to spare the humble and to tame the proud. (Tu regere imperio populos, Romane, memento (Hæc tibi erunt artes) pacique imponere morem, Parcere subjectis et debellare superbis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 851.

¹ The city, Melibœus, which they call Rome, I, fool that I am, imagined to be like this town of ours. (Urbem quam dicunt Romam, Melibœe, putavi Stultus ego, huic nostræ similem.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. i, l. 20.

This city has reared her head as high among all other cities as cypresses oft do among the bending osters. (Verum hæc tantum alias inter caput extulit urbes, Quantum lenta solent inter viburnæ cupressi.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. i, l. 24.

IV—Rome: Her Ruin

² Oh Rome! my country! city of the soul! The orphans of the heart must turn to thee, Lone mother of dead empires!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 78.

The Niobe of nations! there she stands, Childless and crownless, in her voiceless woe; An empty urn within her wither'd hands, Whose holy dust was scatter'd long ago.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 79.

"While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand; When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall; And when Rome falls—the world."

From our own land

Thus spake the pilgrims o'er this mighty wall In Saxon times.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 145.

³ I've stood upon Achilles' tomb, And heard Troy doubted; time will doubt of Rome.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 101.

⁴ What was built by the toil of countless leaders, knit together through so many years by Roman hands, one coward traitor instantly overthrew. (Quod mille ducum peperere labores, Quod tantis Romana manus contexit annis, Proditor unus iners angusto tempore vertit.)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. ii, l. 51.

⁵ All the incongruous things of past incompatible ages

Seem to be treasured up here to make fools of present and future.

CLOUGH, *Amours de Voyage*. Canto i, sec. 1.

⁶ Now conquering Rome doth conquered Rome inter,

And she the vanquished is, and vanquisher.

To show us where she stood there rests alone Tiber; and that too hastens to be gone.

Learn, hence what fortune can. Towns glide away;

And rivers, which are still in motion, stay.

JOACHIM DU BELLAY, *Ruins of Rome*. St. 3. (William Browne, tr.)

Rome now of Rome is th' only funeral, And only Rome of Rome hath victory; Nor aught save Tiber hast'ning to his fall Remains of all: O world's inconstancy. That which is firm doth flit and fall away, And that is flitting doth abide and stay.

JOACHIM DU BELLAY, *Ruins of Rome*. St. 3. (Edmund Spenser, tr.)

⁷ The barbarians who broke up the Roman empire did not arrive a day too soon.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

⁸ A city for sale, and doomed to speedy destruction, if it finds a purchaser. (Urbem venalem et mature perituram, si emptorem invenerit!) JUGURTHA, looking back at Rome, as he left it.

(SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 35, sec. 10.)

⁹ Though Cato lived, though Tully spoke, Though Brutus dealt the godlike stroke, Yet perished fated Rome.

ROBERT NUGENT, *Epistle to a Lady*.

¹⁰ The man who first ruined the Roman people was he who first gave them treats and gratuities.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Coriolanus*. Ch. 14, sec. 3. Quoted as a wise remark.

¹¹ See the wild waste of all-devouring years; How Rome her own sad sepulchre appears! With nodding arches, broken temples spread, The very tombs now vanish'd like their dead!

Imperial wonders rais'd on nations spoil'd, Where mix'd with slaves the groaning martyrs toil'd.

POPE, *Epistle to Mr. Addison*, l. 1.

¹² By her own wealth is haughty Rome brought low. (Frangitur ipsa suis Roma superba bonis.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. lii, eleg. 13, l. 60.

¹³ Go thou to Rome,—at once the Paradise, The grave, the city, and the wilderness.

SERLLEY, *Adonais*. St. 49.

¹⁴ O weakness of the Great! O folly of the Wise! Where now the haughty Empire that was spread

With such fond hope? Her very speech is dead.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour in Italy*. No. 28, l. 64.

V—Rome: The Church of Rome

1 Rome has spoken; the case is concluded.
(*Roma locuta est; causa finita est.*)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Sermons*. No. cxxxi, sec. 10.
The context is: "The case is finished; would that heresy might sometime come to an end as well!" (*Causa finita est; utinam aliquando error finitur!*)

2 Outside of the Catholic church everything may be had except salvation. (*Extra Ecclesiam Catholicam totum potest præter salutem.*)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 122. The context is: "You may have Orders and Sacraments, you may sing Alleluia and answer Amen, you may hold the Gospel and have and preach the faith in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost; but nowhere except in the Catholic Church can salvation be found."

Outside the Church there is no salvation. (*Extra Ecclesiam nulla salus.*)

ST. CYPRIAN, *Epistles*. No. iv, sec. 4; No. lxii, sec. 18.

3 It is the Mass that matters.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *What, Then, Did Happen at the Reformation?* (*Nineteenth Century*, April, 1896.)

4 Though Rome's gross yoke
Drops off, no more to be endured,
Her teaching is not so obscured
By errors and perversities
That no truth shines athwart the lies.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 11.

The three-show of Peter's successor.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 22.

Good, strong, thick, stupefying incense-smoke.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Bishop Orders His Tomb at Saint Praxed's*.

5 Being a man I may come to be Pope.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 47.

6 St. Peter is very well at Rome. (*Bien se está San Pedro á Roma.*)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 41, 53, 59.

7 The church of Rome,
Mixing two governments that ill assort,
Hath missed her footing, fallen into the mire,
And there herself and burden much defiled.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xvi, l. 129. (Cary, tr.)

8 Defoe says there were a hundred thousand stout country-fellows in his time ready to fight to the death against popery, without knowing whether popery was a man or a horse.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Sketches: On Prejudice*.

No popery!

Cry of the mob at the doors of the House of Commons, 2 June, 1780. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 21.)

No popery, no slavery!

Motto woven in ribbons worn in 1681 when a new parliament was summoned at Oxford. (HUME, *History of England*. Ch. 25.)

9 The Papacy is no other than the ghost of the deceased Roman Empire, sitting crowned upon the grave thereof.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. iii, ch. 42.

10 Religion went to Rome, subduing those, Who, that they might subdue, made all their foes.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church Militant*, l. 61.

11 Why leave a serious, moral, pious home,
Scotland, renown'd for sanctity of old,
Far distant Catholics to rate and scold
For—doing as the Romans do at Rome?

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 243.

12 Well has the name of Pontifex been given
Unto the Church's head, as the chief builder
And architect of the invisible bridge
That leads from earth to heaven.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. v.

13 The Catholic Church . . . was great and respected before the Saxon had set foot on Britain. . . . And she may still exist in undiminished vigour when some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St. Paul's.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Ranke's History of the Popes*. Often referred to as Macaulay's New Zealander. First published in the *Edinburgh Review*, Oct., 1840. See also under Greece the quotation from his essay on *Mitford's Greece*.

There is not, and there never was on this earth, a work of human policy so well deserving of examination as the Roman Catholic Church. . . . No other institution is left standing which carries the mind back to the times when the smoke of sacrifice rose from the Pantheon, and when camelopards and tigers abounded in the Flavian Amphitheatre.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Ranke's History of the Popes*.

The proudest royal houses are but of yesterday, when compared with the line of the Supreme Pontiffs. That line we trace back in an unbroken series from the pope who crowned Napoleon in the nineteenth century to the pope who crowned Pepin in the eighth; and far beyond the time of Pepin the august dynasty extends, till it is lost in the twilight of fable.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Ranke's History of the Popes*.

¹ Till Peter's keys some christen'd Jove adorn,
And Pan to Moses lends his Pagan horn.
Pope, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 109.

² The Order of Jesuits is a sword whose handle
Is at Rome and whose point is every where.
(L'institut des Jesuites est une épée dont la
poignée est à Rome et la pointe partout.)
Abbé RAYNAL, *Letter to Mlle. Volland*. (DUPIN, *Procès de Tendance*.)

The Society of Jesus is a sword, the blade of
which is in France, and the handle in Rome.
D'AUBIGNÉ, *Anti-Colon*, attributing the saying
to a Pole.

A sword, the hilt of which is at Rome, and the
point everywhere.
ANDRÉ M. J. DUPIN, in a legal argument in
1825.

Sow a Jesuit, reap a revolter.
JEROME BONAPARTE, in the French Assembly,
in 1877.

The Jesuits of the Revolution.
CHARLES FRANÇOIS DUMOURIÈZ, speaking of
the Girondists. (*Mémoires*, iii, 314.) Carlyle
thought it too hard a name. (*French Revolution*, ii, v, 2.)

³ Hitherto I have sought the key of heaven
bent over: now I have found it.
SIXTUS V, who simulated decrepitude before
his election as Pope, and threw away his
crutches afterward. (TALLEMANT, *Historiettes*, x, 74.)

"Why, Father, is the net removed?" "Son, it
hath caught the fish."
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pope and the Net*.

⁴ Once I journeyed far from home
To the gate of holy Rome;
There the Pope, for my offence,
Bade me straight, in penance, thence
Wandering onward, to attain
The wondrous land that bight Cokaigne.
ROBERT WACE, *The Land of Cokaigne*.

⁵ All Babylon lies low; Luther destroyed the
roof, Calvin the walls, but Socinus the founda-
tions. (Tota jacet Babylon; destruxit lecta
Lutherus, Calvinus muros, sed fundamenta
Socinus.)
UNKNOWN, *Epigram*.

⁶ Where the Pope is, Rome is. (Dove è il Papa,
ivi è Roma.)
UNKNOWN, An Italian proverb.

ROOSEVELT, THEODORE

I—Roosevelt: Apothegma

⁷ You called me a megalomaniac—
I called you a Serpent's Tooth.
FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *T. R. to W. H. T.* (Theodore Roosevelt to William H. Taft.)

At three o'clock Thursday afternoon, Theodore Roosevelt will walk on the waters of Lake Michigan.

UNKNOWN. Text of poster distributed by an unknown humorist in Chicago, 17 June, 1912, on the eve of the Republican convention which nominated Taft.

⁸ If I was him I'd call the book "Alone in Cuba."

FENLEY PETER DUNNE, referring to Roosevelt's *The Rough Riders*, a history of his campaign in Cuba during the Spanish-American war. "Rough Riders" was the popular name of the regiment, composed largely of cowboys, which Roosevelt had raised, and of which he was second in command, under Colonel Leonard Wood.

⁹ Now look, that damned cowboy is President of the United States.

MARK HANNA, referring to Roosevelt, in conversation with H. H. Kohlsaat on McKinley funeral train from Buffalo, 16 Sept., 1901.

¹⁰ The Constitution rides behind
And the Big Stick rides before,
(Which is the rule of precedent
In the reign of Theodore).
WALLACE IRWIN, *The Ballad of Grizzly Gulch*.

¹¹ Theodore! with all thy faults—
WILLIAM M. LAFFAN, *Editorial*, in *New York Sun*, 11 August, 1904, indicating that the *Sun*, which had fought Roosevelt for years, would support him in his campaign for the presidency against Alton B. Parker.

¹² He has subjugated Wall street.
JOSEPH PULITZER's summation in the *New York World*, of Roosevelt's achievement as a "trust-buster."

¹³ Theodore, if there is one thing more than another for which I admire you, it is your original discovery of the ten commandments.
THOMAS B. REED. (W. A. ROBINSON, *Life*.)

¹⁴ He keeps a gentleman's cellar.
PHILIP J. ROOSEVELT, when testifying in Theodore Roosevelt's libel suit against George H. Newett, editor of *Iron Ore*, at Marquette, Mich., in 1913. Newett had stated in his paper that Roosevelt was a person who "gets drunk frequently." Roosevelt won the suit.

¹⁵ Our hero is a man of peace,
Preparedness he implores;
His sword within its scabbard sleeps,
But mercy, how it snores!
McLANDRUGH WILSON, *A Man of Peace*.

¹⁶ Teddy-bear.
In November 1902, Roosevelt, on a hunting trip near Smedes, Minn., refused to shoot a small bear which had been brought into

camp for him to kill. The incident was cartooned by Berryman, and the vogue of the Teddy bear started. The first model for the Teddy bear is said to have been made by Fräulein Gretel Steiff, in Geingen, Swabia, in 1904. (*New Yorker*, 28 Feb., 1931, p. 11.)

II—Roosevelt: Eulogies

1 He entered all the portals of the world,
A vibrant, thrilled, exhaustless, restless soul,
Riding at last the very stars—
Asleep.

ROBERT H. DAVIS, *Roosevelt*.

2 And, cow-boys or dough-boys,
We'll follow his drum, boys,
Who never said, "Go, boys!"
But always said, "Come, boys!"
ARTHUR GUTERMAN, *Our Colonel*.

4 Concerning brave Captains
Our age hath made known
For all men to honour,
One standeth alone,
Of whom, o'er both oceans
Both peoples may say:
"Our realm is diminished
With Great-Heart away."
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Great-Heart*.

The Interpreter then called for a man-servant of his, one Great-heart, and bid him take sword, and helmet, and shield.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. ii.

5 Friend of the humblest man, peer of the
highest,
Knight of the lance that was never at rest—
O there are tears for him,
O there are cheers for him—
Liberty's champion, Cid of the West!
EDNA DEAN PROCTOR, *Cid of the West*.

6 Pilot and Prophet! as the years increase
The sorrow of your passing will not cease.
We love to think of you still moving on
From sun to blazing sun.

CHARLES HANSON TOWN, *Pilot and Prophet*.

7 A smack of Lord Cromer, Jeff Davis a touch
of him;
A little of Lincoln, but not very much of
him;

Kitchener, Bismarck, and Germany's Will,
Jupiter, Chamberlain, Buffalo Bill.

UNKNOWN, *Roosevelt! An English estimate*, 1901.

7a A tower is fallen, a star is set. Alas! alas for
Celin!

UNKNOWN, *Lamentation for the Death of Celin*. (LOCKHART, tr., *Spanish Ballads*, p. 118.) Senator Henry Cabot Lodge began his eulogy of Theodore Roosevelt with these words.

ROSE

I—Rose: Apothegma

8 It was roses, roses all the way.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Patriot*.

9 Oh, no man knows
Through what wild centuries
Roves back the rose.
WALTER DE LA MARE, *All That's Past*.

10 You with your roses, rosy is your charm; but
what do you sell, yourself or the roses, or
both? (*Ἡρά ῥόδα, ποδόμενος ἑαυτὸν ἄρα.*)

DIONYSIUS THE SOPHIST. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. v, epig. 81.)

Poor Peggy hawks nose-gays from street to street
Till—think of that who find life so sweet!—
She hates the smell of roses.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiege: Her Birth*.

11 The said questions were asked with licence,
and that it should remain under the rose.
(*Sub rosa*.)

SIR ROBERT DYMCKE, *Letter to Stephen Vaughan*, 1546. (*State Papers*, Henry VIII, ii, 200.) The phrase, "*sub rosa*," meaning secretly, is of unknown origin. With the ancients the rose was emblematic of secrecy, and when a host hung a rose above his tables, his guests understood that all words spoken under it were to remain secret. Later, roses were carved as decorations on the ceilings of council chambers and confessionals, with the same significance.

The rose is the flower of Venus; and Love, in order that her sweet dishonesties might be hidden, dedicated this gift of his mother to Harpocrates, the god of silence. Hence the host hangs the rose over his friendly tables, that his guests may know that beneath it what is said will be regarded as secret.

(*Est rosa flos veneris; quo dulcia furta laterent, Harpocrati matris dote dicavit amor.*

Inde rosam mensis hospes suspendit amicitia, Convivæ ut sub ea dicta tacenda sciant.)

UNKNOWN, *Rosa Flos Veneris*.

We all love a pretty girl—under the rose.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*, ii, 2.

Under the rose, since here are none but friends,
(To own the truth) we have some private ends.

SWIFT, *Epilogue to a Benefit Play for the Distressed Weavers*.

12 It never will rain roses: when we want
To have more roses we must plant more trees.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*, Bk. iii.

13 Then in that Parly, all those powers
Voted the Rose the Queen of flowers.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Parliament of Roses*.

14 What would the rose with all her pride be
worth,

Were there no sun to call her brightness forth?
THOMAS MOORE, *Love Alone*. St. 2.

1
Rose of the Desert! thus should woman be
Shining uncourt'd, lone and safe, like thee.
THOMAS MOORE, *Rose of the Desert*.

Rose of the Garden! such is woman's lot—
Worship'd while blooming—when she fades,
forgot.

THOMAS MOORE, *Rose of the Desert*.

2
As rich and purposeless as is the rose:
Thy simple doom is to be beautiful.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Marpessa*, l. 51.

3
I shall never be friends again with roses.
SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 45.

4
And is there any moral shut
Within the bosom of the rose?

TENNYSON, *The Day-Dream: Moral*.

5
Far off, most secret, and inviolate Rose,
Enfold me in my hour of hours.

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS, *The Secret Rose*.

Red Rose, proud Rose, sad Rose of all my days!
Come near me, while I sing the ancient ways.

W. B. YEATS, *To the Rose upon the Rood of Time*.

Rose of all Roses, Rose of all the World!
W. B. YEATS, *The Rose of Battle*.

Rose is a rose is a rose is a rose.

GERTRUDE STEIN, *Geography and Plays: Sacred Emily*. (1922)

Speaking of the device of rose is a rose is a rose
is a rose, it was I who found it in one of Gertrude
Stein's manuscripts and insisted upon putting it
as a device on the letter paper, on the table linen
and anywhere that she would permit that I would
put it.

GERTRUDE STEIN, *The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas*, p. 169.

II—Rose: Its Beauty

7
The rose that all are praising,
Is not the rose for me;
Too many eyes are gazing
Upon the faultless tree.
But there's a rose in yonder glen
That scorns the gaze of other men;
For me its beauty saving,—
Oh! that's the rose for me.

T. H. BAYLY, *The Rose that All are Praising*.

8
"For if I wait," said she,
"Till time for roses be,
For the moss-rose and the musk-rose,
Maiden-blush and royal-dusk rose,
What glory then for me
In such a company?—
Roses plenty, roses plenty,
And one nightingale for twenty!"
E. B. BROWNING, *A Lay of the Early Rose*.

9
Yon rose-buds in the morning dew,
How pure among the leaves see green!
BURNES, *To Chloris*.

While rose-buds scarcely show'd their hue,
But coyly linger'd on the thorn.
MONTGOMERY, *The Adventures of a Star*.

10
He came and took me by the hand
Up to a red rose tree,
He kept His meaning to Himself,
But gave a rose to me.

I did not pray Him to lay bare
The mystery to me;
Enough the rose was Heaven to smell,
And His own face to see.
RALPH HODGSON, *The Mystery*.

11
It was not in the winter
Our loving lot was cast:
It was the time of roses,
We plucked them as we passed.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ballad*.

12
The roses that in yonder hedge appear
Outdo our garden buds which bloom within;
But since the hand may pluck them every day,
Unmarked they bud, bloom, drop, and drift
away.

JEAN INGELLOW, *The Four Bridges*. St. 61.

13
A Rose is sweeter in the bud than full blown.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 314.
The rose is fairest when 't is budding new,
And hope is brightest when it dawns from
fears;

The rose is sweetest washed with morning dew,
And love is loveliest when embalmed in tears.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iv, st. 1.

The budding rose above the rose full blown.
WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. xi, l. 121.
Blinded alike from sunshine and from rain,
As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.
JOHN KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 27.

14
A root in the right soil,
Sun, rain, and a man's toil;
That, as a wise man knows,
Is all there is to a rose.
ORRILL MACKENZIE, *Whitegates*.

15
Sweet as the rose that died last year is the
rose that is born to-day.
COSMO MONKEHOUSE, *A Dead March*.

16
Rose, thou art the sweetest flower
That ever drank the amber shower;
Rose, thou art the fondest child
Of dimpled Spring, the wood-nymph wild.
THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*. Ode xlv.

O rose! the sweetest blossom,
Of spring the fairest flower;
O rose! the joy of heaven.
JAMES GATES PERCIVAL, *Anacreontic*.

Sometimes, when on the Alpine rose,
The golden sunset leaves its ray,
So like a gem the flow'ret glows,
We thither bend our headlong way;
And though we find no treasure there,
We bless the rose that shines so fair.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Crystal-Hunters*.

1 And the rose, like a nymph to the bath address,
Which unveiled the depth of her glowing
breast,
Till, fold after fold, to the fainting air,
The soul of her beauty and love lay bare.
SHELLEY, *The Sensitive Plant*. Pt. i, l. 29.

2 Roses all that's fair adorn;
Rosy-fingered is the morn;
Rosy-armed the nymphs are seen;
Rosy-skinned is Beauty's queen.
CHARLES WESLEY, *Anacreontic*.

3 You violets that first appear,
By your pure purple mantles known,
Like the proud virgins of the year,
As if the spring were all your own,
What are you when the rose is blown?
SIR HENRY WOTTON, *To His Mistress, Elizabeth of Bohemia*.

III—Rose and Thorn

4 Thus to the Rose, the Thistle:
Why art thou not of thistle-breed?
Of use thou'dst, then, be truly,
For asses might upon thee feed.
F. M. BOSENSTEDT, *The Rose and Thistle*.
(Frederick Ricord, tr.)

5 But ne'er the rose without the thorn.
ROBERT HERRICK, *The Rose*.
There is no rose . . . in garden, but there is
some thorn.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Bochas*. Prol., 9. (1430)
No rose without a thorn.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
The sweetest rose hath his prickle.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 33. (1579)

I took her for a rose, but she breedeth a burr.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

6 But the rose leaves herself upon the briar,
For winds to kiss and grateful bees to feed.
KEATS, *On Fame*, l. 6.

7 Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 256.

8 When the rose perishes, the hard thorn is
left behind. (*Riget amissa spina relicta rosa*.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 116.

9 The prickly thorn often bears soft roses,
(*Sæpe creant molles aspera spina roas*.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epin. 2, l. 34.

Often is the nettle nearest to the rose. (*Urtica
proxima sæpe rosa est*.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 46.

10 There is no gathering the rose without being
pricked by the thorns.

PILPAY, *Fables: The Two Travellers*.

He that plants thorns must never expect to gather
roses.

PILPAY, *Fables: The Ignorant Physician*.
See also under RETRIBUTION.

11 Better be stung by a nettle than pricked by
a rose.

J. H. G. BORN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 327.

12 The rose does not bloom without thorns;
would that the thorns did not outlive the rose.
JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 105.

13 The rose saith in the dewy morn,
I am most fair;

Yet all my loveliness is born
Upon a thorn.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Consider the Lilies of the
Field*.

14 The rose and thorn, the treasure and dragon,
joy and sorrow, all mingle into one.

SADI, *Gulistan*: Ch. vii, Apologue 19.

15 From off this brier pluck a white rose with
me.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 30.

But, alack, my hand is sworn
Ne'er to pluck thee from thy thorn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 3, 111.

16 I am the one rich thing that morn
Leaves for the ardent noon to win;

Grasp me not, I have a thorn,
But bend and take my being in.
HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *The Rose*.

17 This world that we're a-livin' in
Is mighty hard to beat;

You git a thorn with every rose,
But ain't the roses sweet!
FRANK L. STANTON, *This World*.

18 The thorns he spares when the rose is taken;
The rocks are left when he wastes the plain;
The wind that wanders, the weeds wind-
shaken,

These remain.

SWINBURNE, *A Forsaken Garden*. St. 3.

19 The best rose-bush, after all, is not that
which has the fewest thorns but that which
bears the finest roses.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Fisherman's Luck*. Ch. vii.

IV—Rose: Its Frailty

20 As long as is one day, so long is the rose's life;

Her brief youth and age go hand in hand.
(*Quam longa una dies, etas tam longa rosarum:*

Cum pubescenti juncta senecta brevis.)

AUGUSTUS, *De Rosis Nascentibus*, l. 43.

The bloom of a rose passes quickly away,
And the pride of a Butterfly dies in a day.

JOHN CUNNINGHAM, *The Rose and the Butterfly*.

All June I bound the rose in sheaves,
Now, rose by rose, I strip the leaves.

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Way of Love*.

Loveliest of lovely things are they
On earth that soonest pass away.
The rose that lives its little hour
Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.

BRYANT, *A Scene on the Banks of the Hudson*.

Great is the rose
Infected by the tomb,
Yet burgeoning
Indifferent to death.

Great is the rose
That challenges the crypt,
And quotes millenniums
Against the grave.

NATHALIA CRANE, *Song from Tadmor*.

The fairest and the sweetest rose
In time must fade and beauty lose.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, 105.

Because the rose must fade,
Shall I not love the rose?

RICHARD WATSON GILDER, *Song*.

It is written on the rose
In its glory's full array:
Read what those buds disclose—
"Passing away."

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *Passing Away*.

Sweet rose, whose hue, angry and brave,
Bids the rash gazer wipe his eye,
Thy root is ever in its grave,
And thou must die.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Virtue*.

She bloomed on earth, where the loveliest things
Have the saddest dower;
And Rose, she lived as the roses live,
For the space of an hour.
(*Mais elle était du monde, où les plus belles choses*

*Ont le pire destin;
Et Rose, elle e vécu ce que vivent les roses,
L'espace d'un matin.*)

FRANÇOIS DE MALHERBE, *Rose*. In a letter of
condolence to M. du Perrier on the loss of
his daughter, Rose.

Roses are beauty, but I never see

Those blood drops from the burning heart
of June

Glowing like thought upon the living tree,
Without a pity that they die so soon,
Die into petals, like those roses old,
Those women, who were summer in men's
hearts

Before the smile upon the Sphinx was cold.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*. No. 18.

'Tis the last rose of summer,
Left blooming alone;
All her lovely companions
Are faded and gone;

No flower of her kindred,
No rose-bud is nigh,
To reflect back her blushes,
Or give sigh for sigh.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Last Rose of Summer*.

Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say;
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubdydy*. St. 9. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

The roses of seven hundred years
Have flamed and passed away
Since Omar steeped in golden tears
The Rose of Yesterday.

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON, *The Rose of Yesterday*.

When I have pluck'd the rose,
I cannot give it vital growth again,
It needs must wither: I'll smell it on the
tree.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 13.

Sweet rose, fair flower, untimely pluck'd,
soon vaded,

Pluck'd in the bud, and vaded in the spring!

SHAKESPEARE [?], *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 131.

De rose is sweet, but de rose can't stay,
But I'm mighty glad when it blooms my
way;

De night fall dark but de Lawd send day,
An' de good Lawd know my name.

FRANK L. STANTON, *De Good Lawd Know My Name*.

The year of the rose is brief;
From the first blade blown to the sheaf,
From the thin green leaf to the gold,
It has time to be sweet and grow old,
To triumph and leave not a leaf.

SWINBURNE, *The Year of the Rose*.

The fairest things have fleetest end:
Their scent survives their close;

But the rose's scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose!

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Daisy*. St. 18.

V—Rose: Its Perfume

¹ I'll pu' the budding rose, when Phœbus peeps
in view,
For it's like a baumy kiss o' her sweet bonie
mou.

BURNS, *The Poet*.

² I am not the rose, but I have lived with the
rose. (Je ne suis pas la rose, mais j'ai vécu
avec elle.)

H. B. CONSTANT. (HAYWARD, *Letters of Mrs. Piozzi: Introduction*.) In his *Guistan*, Sadi represents a lump of clay still perfumed by the petals fallen from the rose-trees.

Yet, O thou beautiful Rose!
Queen rose, so fair and sweet,
What were lover or crown to thee
Without the Clay at thy feet?

JULIA C. R. DORR, *The Clay to the Rose*.

³ The jar will long keep the fragrance of
what it was steeped in when new. (Quo semel
est imbuta recens, servabit odorem Testa
diu.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 69.

You may break, you may shatter the vase, if
you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it
still.

THOMAS MOORE, *Farewell!—But Whenever
You Welcome the Hour*.

You may break, you may shatter Watkins if you
will, but the scent of the Roederer will hang
round him still.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Marjorie Daw*.

⁴ And the rose herself has got
Perfume which on earth is not.
KEATS, *Bards of Passion and of Mirth*, l. 15.

⁵ And sweeten'd every musk-rose of the dale.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 496.

⁶ The rose distils a healing balm
The beating pulse of pain to calm.
THOMAS MOORE, *Odes of Anacreon*. Ode lv.

There was never a daughter of Eve but once, ere
the tale of her years be done,
Shall know the scent of the Eden Rose, but once
beneath the sun;

Though the years may bring her joy or pain,
fame, sorrow or sacrifice,

The hour that brought her the scent of the Rose,
she lived it in Paradise.

SUSAN K. PHILLIPS, *The Eden-Rose*. (Published anonymously in *St. Louis Globe Democrat*, 13 July, 1878. Quoted by Kipling in *Mrs. Haskins' Six Out*.)

⁷ Fell on the upturn'd face of these roses
That gave out, in return for the love-light,
Their odorous souls in an ecstatic death.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To Helen*, l. 11.

⁸ Die of a rose in aromatic pain.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, epis. i, l. 200.

⁹ The rose looks fair, but fairer we it deem
For that sweet odour which doth in it live.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. liv.

How fair is the Rose! what a beautiful flower!
The glory of April and May!
But the leaves are beginning to fade in an hour,
And they wither and die in a day.

Yet the Rose has one powerful virtue to boast,
Above all the flowers of the field:
When its leaves are all dead, and fine colours are
lost,
Still how sweet a perfume it will yield!
ISAAC WATTS, *The Rose*.

VI—Rose: Red and White

¹⁰ Red as rose of Harpocrate.
E. B. BROWNING, *Isobel's Child*, l. 32.

A white rosebud for a guerdon.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Romance of the Swan's
Nest*. St. 12.

¹¹ Ah, ah, Cytherea! Adonis is dead.
She wept tear after tear with the blood
which was shed,
And both turned into flowers for the earth's
garden-close,
Her tears, to the windflower; his blood, to
the rose.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Lament for Adonis*. St. 6.

¹² Red as a rose is she.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i,
st. 9. Used by Rhoda Broughton as title for
a novel.

¹³ In Heaven's happy bowers
There blossom two flowers,
One with fiery glow
And one as white as snow;
While lo! before them stands,
With pale and trembling hands,
A spirit who must choose
One, and one refuse.

R. W. GILDER, *The White and Red Rose*.

¹⁴ Roses at first were white,
Till they co'd not agree
Whether my Sappho's breast,
Or they more white sho'd be.

But being vanquish'd quite,
A blush their cheeks bespread:
Since which (believe the rest)
The Roses first came red.

ROBERT HERRICK, *How Roses Came Red*.

¹⁵ Rose of the desert, thou art to me
An emblem of stainless purity,—
Of those who, keeping their garments white,
Walk on through life with steps aright.

DAVID M. MOIR, *The White Rose*.

¹ Then will I raise aloft the milk-white rose,
With whose sweet smell the air shall be
perfumed.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 254.

Hoary-headed frosts
Fall in the fresh lap of the crimson rose.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream.*

Act ii, sc. 1, l. 107.

The red rose on triumphant brier.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream.*

Act iii, sc. 1, l. 95.

² Rosebuds, yellow and red,
Done in a prim, straight row,
Just on the edge of the thread,
Neither above nor below;
Each one shaded the same—
With all the art that she knew—
Making her cross-stitched name,
Ann Elizabeth Drew.
UNKNOWN, *The Sampler.*

VII—Rose and Love

³ She wore a wreath of roses,
The night that first we met.
T. H. BAYLY, *She Wore a Wreath of Roses.*
He wore, I think, a chasuble, the day when first
we met.
BRET HARTE, *The Ritualist.*

⁴ O Rose, who dares to name thee?
No longer roseate now, nor soft, nor sweet,
But pale and hard and dry as stubble wheat,—
Kept seven years in a drawer, thy titles
shame thee.

E. B. BROWNING, *A Dead Rose.*

It was nothing but a rose I gave her,—
Nothing but a rose
Any wind might rob of half its savor,
Any wind that blows. . . .

Withered, faded, pressed between these pages,
Crumpled, fold on fold,—

Once it lay upon her breast, and ages
Cannot make it old!

HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD, *A Sigh.*

⁵ You smell a rose through a fence:
If two should smell it, what matter?
E. B. BROWNING, *Lord Walter's Wife*, l. 9.

⁶ The morning was beautiful, mild and serene,
All nature had waked from repose;
Maternal affection came silently in
And placed in my bosom a rose.

MARY ANN BUTLER, *Whitsuntide Rose.*
(WHITE, *Life of Mrs. Ann Seton*, p. 477.)

⁷ When love came first to Earth, the Spring
Spread rose-beds to receive him.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *When Love Came First.*

And I will make thee beds of roses,

And a thousand fragrant posies.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *The Passionate Shepherd to his Love*. St. 3. (1599)

There will we make our beds of roses,
And a thousand fragrant posies.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor.*

Act iii, sc. 1, l. 19. (1600)

⁸ Or risen from play at your pale raiment's
hem

God, grown adventurous from all time's
repose,

Of your tall body climbed the ivory Tower
And kissed upon your mouth the mystic
Rose.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *A Little Litany.*

Till the roses' lips grew pale with her sighs.

ROSE TERRY COOKE, *Rêve du Midi.*

⁹ A rose I marked, and might have plucked;
but she

Blushed as she bent, imploring me to spare
her,

Nor spoil her beauty by such rivalry.

AUBREY DE VERE, *Flowers I Would Bring.*

¹⁰ She's just like a rose with a broken stem,
That is plucked and then cast aside;
The garden of love has no place for them,
When their fragrance and perfume have
died.

For you can't take the stain from a woman's
name,

Nor a flaw from the purest gem,

She chooses her path and must bear the
blame—

She's a rose with a broken stem.

CARROLL FLEMING, *A Rose with a Broken Stem.*
(1901)

¹¹ If you were a white rose Columbine,
And I were a Harlequin,

I'd leap and sway on my spangled hips,
And blow you a kiss with my finger tips,
And woo a smile to your petal lips

With every glittering spin.

CROSBIE GASTIN, *A Fantasy.*

¹² Oh, raise your deep-fringed lids that close
To wrap you in some sweet dream's thrall;

I am the spectre of the rose

You wore but last night at the ball.

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER, *The Spectre of the Rose.*

¹³ I sent my love two roses,—one

As white as driven snow,

And one a blushing royal red,

A flaming Jacqueminot. . . .

My heart sank when I met her: sure

I had been overbold,

For on her breast my pale rose lay

In virgin whiteness cold.

Yet with low words she greeted me,
With smiles divinely tender;
Upon her cheek the red rose dawned,—
The white rose meant surrender.

JOHN HAY, *The White Flag*.

Should this fair rose offend thy sight,
Placed in thy bosom bare,
'Twill blush to find itself less white,
And turn Lancastrian there.

JAMES SOMERVILLE, *The White Rose*.

The sweetest flower that blows,
I give you as we part
For you it is a rose
For me it is my heart.

FREDERICK PETERSON, *At Parting*.

I saw the rose-grove blushing in pride,
I gathered the blushing rose—and sigh'd—
I come from the rose-grove, mother,
I come from the grove of roses.

GIL VICENT, *I Come from the Rose-grove, Mother*. (John Bowring, tr.)

Go, lovely rose—
Tell her that wastes her time and me,
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

EDMUND WALLER, *Go, Lovely Rose*.

Yet, though thou fade,
From thy dead leaves let fragrance rise;
And teach the maid
That goodness Time's rude hand defies,
That virtue lives when beauty dies.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Additional Stanzas to Waller's "Go, Lovely Rose."*

ROYALTY, see King

RUDENESS, see Manners: Bad Manners

RUIN

I—Ruin: Apothegms

A ruin—yet what ruin! from its mass
Walls, palaces, half-cities, have been rear'd.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 143. Referring to the Coliseum at Rome.

Tully was not so eloquent as thou,
Thou nameless column with the buried base!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 110.

There is a temple in ruin stands,
Fashion'd by long-forgotten hands;
Two or three columns, and many a stone,
Marble and granite, with grass o'ergrown!
Out upon time! it will leave no more
Of the things to come than the things be-fore!

BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 18.

While in the progress of their long decay,
Thrones sink to dust, and nations pass away.

EARL OF CARLISLE, *On the Ruins of Pastum*.
See also under OBLIVION.

Crumpling a pyramid, humbling a rose,
The dust has its reasons wherever it goes.
NATHALIA CRANE, *The Dust*.

Men moralise among ruins.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. v, ch. 5.

There's a fascination frantic
In a ruin that's romantic.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

So many great nobles, things, administrations,
So many high chieftains, so many brave na-tions,

So many proud princes, and power so splen-did,

In a moment, a twinkling, all utterly ended.
JACOPONE, *De Contemptu Mundi*. (Coles, tr.,
Old Gems in New Settings, p. 75.)

One minute gives invention to destroy;
What to rebuild, will a whole age employ.

CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 3.

With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 996.

Havoc, and spoil, and ruin are my gain.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 1009.

Prostrate the beauteous ruin lies; and all
That shared its shelter, perish in its fall.

WILLIAM PITT THE YOUNGER, (*Poetry of the Anti-Jacobin*. No. 36.)

Remains of rude magnificence.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iv, st. 11.

A fairer sight perchance than when it frown'd
in power.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*. Pt. i, canto 4, st. 30.

To build up cities an age is needed, but an
hour destroys them. A forest is long in grow-ing, but in a moment is reduced to ashes.
(Urbes constituit ætas: hora dissolvit: mo-mento fit cinis: diu sylvæ.)

SENeca, *Naturales Questiones*. Bk. iii, sec. 27.

We two will sink on the wild waves of ruin,
Even as a vulture and a snake outspent
Drop twisted in inextricable fight,
Into a shoreless sea.

SHILLAY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Red ruin, and the breaking up of laws.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 423.

It gathers ruin as it rolls along.

JAMES THOMSON, *Britannia*, l. 215.

Lovely in death the beauteous ruin lay;
And if in death still lovely, lovelier there;
Far lovelier! pity swells the tide of love.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 104.

Final ruin fiercely drives
Her ploughshare o'er creation!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 167.

Stern ruin's ploughshare drives elate
Full on thy bloom.
BURNS, *To a Mountain Daisy*.

II—Ruin: Babylon and London

¹ Babylon is fallen, is fallen.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xli, 9.

Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen.
New Testament: Revelation, xviii, 2.

Babylon,
Learned and wise, hath perished utterly,
Nor leaves her speech one word to aid the sigh
That would lament her.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. i, No. 25.

It [Tyre] shall be a place for the spreading of
nets in the midst of the sea.
Old Testament: Ezekiel, xxvi, 5.

² And when 'midst fallen London they survey
The stone where Alexander's ashes lay,
Shall own with humble pride the lesson just
By Time's slow finger written in the dust.
ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Eighteen Hundred
and Eleven*. (1811) The original of Macaulay's New Zealander.

She may still exist in undiminished vigour, when
some traveller from New Zealand shall, in
the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a
broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins
of St. Paul's.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Ranke's History of the
Popes*. (*Edinburgh Review*, Oct., 1840.)
Referring to the Roman Catholic Church.
See also *ROME: THE CHURCH OF ROME*.

³ What cities, as great as this, have . . . prom-
ised themselves immortality! Posterity can
hardly trace the situation of some. The sor-
rowful traveller wanders over the awful ruins
of others. . . . Here stood their citadel, but
now grown over with weeds; there their
senate-house, but now the haunt of every
noxious reptile; temples and theatres stood
here, now only an undistinguished heap of
ruins.

GOLDSMITH, *The Bee*: No. iv, *A City Night-
Piece*. (27 Oct., 1759.)

When London shall be a habitation of bitterness,
when St. Paul and Westminster Abbey shall stand
shapeless and nameless ruins in the midst of an
unpeopled marsh, when the piers of Waterloo
Bridge shall become the nuclei of islets of reeds
and osiers, and cast the jagged shadows of their
broken arches on the solitary stream, some Trans-
atlantic commentator will be weighing in the
scales of some new and now unimagined system
of criticism the respective merits of the Bells and
the Fudges and their historians.

SHELLEY, *Peter Bell the Third: Dedication*.
(1819)

At last, some curious traveller from Lima will
visit England, and give a description of the ruins

of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balber and
Palmyra.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Horaci Mann*. 24
Nov., 1774.

When I have been indulging this thought I have,
in imagination, seen the Britons of some future
century, walking by the banks of the Thames,
then overgrown with weeds and almost impos-
sible with rubbish. The father points to his son
where stood St. Paul's, the Monument, the Bank,
the Mansion House, and other places of the first
distinction.

UNKNOWN, *Humorous Thoughts on the Ra-
moval of the Seat of Empire and Commerce*.
(*London Magazine*, 1745.)

⁴ Who knows but that hereafter some traveller
like myself will sit down upon the banks
of the Seine, the Thames, or the Zuyder
Zee, where now, in the tumult of enjoyment,
the heart and the eyes are too slow to take
in the multitude of sensations,—who knows
but that he will sit down solitary amid silent
ruins, and weep a people inurned, and their
greatness changed into an empty name?

CONSTANTIN CHASSEDEUR, *COMTE DE VOL-
NEY, Ruines*. Ch. 2. (1791)

⁵ Where now is Britain? . . .
Even as the savage sits upon the stone
That marks where stood her capitols, and
hears

The bittorn booming in the weeds, he shrinks
From the dismaying solitude.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Time*. (1803)

⁶ The state of England and the once pros-
perous city of London, [described] in a
letter from an American Traveller, dated
from the ruinous portico of St. Paul's, in
the year 2199, to a friend settled in Boston,
the metropolis of the Western Empire.

Subtitle of *Poems by a Young Nobleman
Late Deceased* [the second Lord Lyttel-
ton] published at London in 1780.

III—Ruin: Personal

⁷ All men that are ruined, are ruined on the
side of their natural propensities.

BURKE, *On a Regicide Peace*.

So fond are mortal men
Fall'n into wrath divine,
As their own ruin on themselves to invite.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1682.

⁸ He's undone, horse and man.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramitologia*, 86. (1639)

⁹ The road to ruin is always in good repair;
the travellers pay the expense of it.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 250.

¹⁰ Ruin seize thee, ruthless king!

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*. Pt. i, st. l, l. 1.

Going to ruin is silent work.

W. G. BURNHAM, *Everetts*, p. 767.

Rejoicing that he has made his way by ruin.

(*Cautiousness vixit iocunde ruina.*)

LOWELL, *The Ballad of the Civil War*, Bk. I, l. 150. Referring to JULIUS CAESAR.

There are the ruins of the noblest man

That ever lived in the tide of times.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*, Act III, sc. 1, l. 256.

It's all up, all over, you're done for. (Activist, licet, peristi.)

TRACY, *Bumuckus*, l. 54. (Act I, sc. 1.)

Truly, sir, when a man is ruined, 'tis but the duty of a Christian to tell him of it.

FARGUES, *The Twin Rivals*, Act I, sc. 1.

RULE

No rule is so general, which admits not some exception.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. I, sec. II, mem. 2, subs. 3. (1621)

There is no rule without an exception.

CHRYSTIES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. II, ch. 18.

The exception proves the rule.

JOHN WILSON, *The Cheats: To the Reader*. (1864)

Exceptions only prove the rule.

BRON, *Letters and Journals*, Vol. I, p. 204.

For nothing goes for sense or light,

That will not with old rules jump right.

BYRON, *Hudibras*, Pt. I, canto 3, l. 135.

I don't see the use in drawin' hard and fast rules. You only have to break 'em.

JOHN GALSWORTHY, *Eldest Son*, Act I, sc. 2.

Rules and models destroy genius and art.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *On Taste*.

What he doth, he doth by rule of thumb, and not by art.

SIR WILLIAM HOPE, *The Fencing-Master*, 157. (1692)

No rule so good as rule of thumb, if it hit.

JOHN KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, 256. (1791)

Obtruding false rules pranked in reason's garb.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 759.

Rules and precepts are of no value without natural capacity. (Nihil præcepta arque artes valere nisi adjuvante natura.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria: Præfatio*, Sec. 26.

I have not kept my square; but that to come shall all be done by the rule.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act II, sc. 3, l. 6.

RULER

12

Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

New Testament: Acts, vii, 27.

13

He who is to be a good ruler must have first been ruled, as the saying is. (Τὸν τε γὰρ μάλιστα καλὸν ἔχειν ἀρχοῦναι φασὶ δὲ τοὺς πρῶτον.)

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*, Bk. vii, ch. 13, sec. 4. See also OBEDIENCE AND COMMAND.

14

'Tis a very fine thing to be father-in-law To a very magnificent three-tailed bashaw.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Blue Beard*, Act III, sc. 4.

A Pooh-Bah paid for his services!

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*, Act I.

15

Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state.

DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*, Pt. I, l. 174.

16

Lord of human kind.

DRYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*, Act II, sc. 1.

Pride in their port, defiance in their eye,

I see the lords of humankind pass by.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 327.

The Lords of creation men we call.

EMILY ANNE SHULDHAM, *Lords of Creation*.

The demi-Atlas of this earth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, I, 5, 23.

17

To manage men one ought to have a sharp mind in a velvet sheath.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*, Bk. I, ch. 39.

Iron hand in a velvet glove.

Attributed to CHARLES V; used also by Napoleon. (CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pamphlets*, 11.)

Gentle of speech, but absolute of rule.

LONGFELLOW, *Emma and Eginhard*, l. 20.

18

His fair large front and eye sublime declar'd Absolute rule.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. IV, l. 300.

19

Let the ruler be slow in punishing, swift in rewarding. (Piger ad poenas princeps, ad præmia velox.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*, Bk. I, epia. 2, l. 121.

20

He shall rule them with a rod of iron.

New Testament: Revelation, II, 27; xii, 5; xix, 15.

21

Unjust rule never endures perpetually. (Iniqua numquam regna perpetuo manent.)

SENECA, *Medea*, l. 196.

22

He who fears odium over much, does not know how to rule. (Odia qui nimium timet, Regnare nescit.)

SENECA, *Cædipus*, l. 703.

23

Each would the sweets of sov'reign rule devour,

While discord waits upon divided power.

STATIUS, *Thebais*, Bk. I, l. 182. (Pope, tr.)

¹ Which shall to all our nights and days to come
Give solely sovereign sway and masterdom.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 70.

² The desire to rule is more vehement than
all the passions. (Cupido dominandi cunctis
affectibus flagrantior est.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 53.

³ He that only rules by terror
Doeth grievous wrong.
Deep as hell I count his error.
Let him hear my song.

TENNYSON, *The Captain*, l. 1.

⁴ We shall exult, if they who rule the land
Be men who hold its many blessings dear,
Wise, upright, valiant; not a servile band
Who are to judge of danger which they fear,
And honour which they do not understand.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 27.

⁵ Whatsoever ye brag or boast,
My master yet shall rule the roast.

UNKNOWN, *Carpenter's Tools*. (c. 1400) (HALL-
LWELL, *Naga Poetica*, 17.)

He ruleth all the roast
With bragging and with boast.

JOHN SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Court?*
l. 200. (c. 1520) Of Cardinal Wolsey.

Nay, if riches might rule the roast,
Behold what cause I have to boast!

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Four Plays*. (c. 1540) (HAR-
LITT, *Old Plays*, i, 361.)

She doth rule the roast, she wears the keys.

WILLIAM BULLFIN, *Dialogue Against the Fever
Pestilence*. (1564)

Suffolk, the new-made duke that rules the roast.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 109.
(1590)

I never strove to rule the roast,
She ne'er refused to pledge my toast.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Turtle and Sparrow*. (1719)

RUMOR

See also Scandal

⁶ Avoid the talk of men. For talk is mischie-
vous, light, and easily raised, but hard to
bear and difficult to escape. Talk never wholly
dies away when voiced by many people.

HERODOTUS, *Works and Days*, l. 760.

⁷ I believe there is nothing amongst man-
kind swifter than rumor. (Nullam rem citi-
orem apud homines esse, quam famam, reor.)
PLAUTUS, *Fragment*. From a lost play.

Enemies carry a report in form different from
the original. (Nam inimici famam non ita ut
nata est ferunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 351. (Act III, sc. 1.)

⁸ The flying rumours gather'd as they roll'd,
Scarce any tale was sooner heard than told;
And all who heard it added something new,
And all who heard it made enlargements too.

Pope, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 463.

What some invent the rest enlarge.

SWIFT, *Journal of a Modern Lady*.

⁹ In calamity any rumor is believed. (Ad ca-
lamitatem quilibet rumor valet.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 17.

Idle rumors were also added to reasonable ap-
prehensions. (Vana quoque ad veros accom-
pant fama timores.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 469.

Rumour doth double, like the voice and echo,
The numbers of the fear'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 97.

¹⁰ Rumour is a great traveller.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 830.

¹¹ I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I tell the tale as 'twas said to me.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. *Canto II*,
st. 22.

I tell the tale as 'twas told to me.

BRET HARTE, *A Newport Romance*, l. 2. A
popular misquotation of Scott's line.

¹² I from the orient to the drooping west,
Making the wind my post-horse, still unfold
The acts commenced on this ball of earth:
Upon my tongues continual slanders ride,
The which in every language I pronounce,
Stuffing the ears of men with false reports.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV: Induction*, l. 3.

Rumour is a pipe
Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjectures.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV: Induction*, l. 15.

We hold rumour
From what we fear, yet know not what we fear,
But float upon a wild and violent sea
Each way and move.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 19.

¹³ Rumor does not always err; it sometimes
even elects a man. (Haud semper errat fama;
aliquando et elegit.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Sec. 9.

¹⁴ To scatter dark rumors amongst the crowd.
(Spargere voces in vulgum ambiguas.)

VERON, *Æneid*. Bk. II, l. 98.

Rumor, of all evils the most swift, Speed lends
her strength, and she gains vigor as she goes;
small at first through fear, soon she mounts to
heaven, and walks the ground with head hidden
in the clouds. (Fama, malum qua non aliud velo-
cius ullum, Obfistate viget virisque adquirit
eundo; Parva motu prius, mox esse attollit in

¹ None can be call'd deform'd but the unkind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 402.

USE

² Use makes men ready. (*Usus promptos facit.*)

FRANCIS BACON, *Short Notes for Civil Conversation: Conclusion.*

Use is second nature.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 865.

How use doth breed a habit in a man!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 1. See also under HABIT.

³ The richest of all Lords is Use.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way.*

In all human action those faculties will be strong which are used.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Culture.*

⁴ Things at first hard and rough, are by use made tender and gentle.

BEN JONSON, *Exploratus: De Oratoris Dignitate.*

⁵ Metal shines with use. (*Æra nitent usu.*)

OWN, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 8, l. 51.

The used key is always bright.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth.*

⁶ The iron ring is worn out by constant use. (*Ferrens assiduo consumitur anulus usu.*)

OWN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 473. See also under PERSEVERANCE.

⁷ 'T is use alone that sanctifies expense.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iv, l. 179.

⁸ Nothing in itself is good or evil,
But only in its use.

SOUTHEY, *Thalaba*, l. 269.

In the use,
Not in the bare possession lies the merit.

GILBERT WEST, *Institution of the Garter*, l. 461.

⁹ With this for motto, "Rather use than fame."
TENNYSON, *M梅林 and Vivien*, l. 478.

USEFULNESS

¹⁰ Usefulness and baseness cannot exist in the same thing. (*In eadem re utilitas et turpitudine esse non potest.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 8, sec. 35.

¹¹ Be useful where thou livest, that they may Both want, and wish, thy pleasing presences still.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 55.

¹² Unless what we do is useful, glory is vain. (*Nisi utile est quod facimus, stulta est gloria.*)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 17, l. 12.

¹³ To everything its use. (*Sua cuique utilitas.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. I, sec. 15.

Everything in the world is good for something

DAYDEN, *The Spanish Friar*. Act III, sc. 2.

Sensible people find nothing useless. (*Il n'est rien d'inutile aux personnes de sens.*)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 19.

V

VAGABOND

See also Wanderlust

¹⁴ From their folded mates they wander far,
Their ways seem harsh and wild:
They follow the beck of a baleful star,
Their paths are dream-beguiled.

RICHARD BURTON, *Black Sheep*.

¹⁵ Let us have no meandering.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 1.

¹⁶ Are you not scared by seeing that the gypsies are more attractive to us than the Apostles?

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vi, p. 184.

¹⁷ His house was known to all the vagrant train.

GOUGHAM, *The Deserted Village*, l. 149.

¹⁸ They were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Hebrews*, xi, 13.

¹⁹ Whose furthest footstep never strayed
Beyond the village of his birth,
Is but a lodger for the night

In this old wayside inn of earth.

To-morrow he shall take his pack,
And set out for the ways beyond,
On the old trail from star to star,
An alien and a vagabond.

RICHARD HOVY, *More Songs from Vagabondia: Envoy*.

²⁰ A hobo is a man who builds palaces and lives in shacks,
He builds Pullmans and rides the rods, . . .
He reaps the harvest and stands in the bread line.

GEORGEY IRWIN, *American Tramp and Underworld Slang*.

²¹ Friends and loves we have none, nor wealth,
nor blest abode.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Seekers*. See 2103:1.

An ardent throng, we have wandered long,
We have searched the centuries through,
In flaming pride, we have fought and died,
To keep its memory true.
We fight and die, but our hopes beat high,
In spite of the toll and tears,

For we catch the gleam of our vanished dream
Down the path of the Untrod Years.
WILMA KATE MCFARLAND, *The Untrod Years*.
O carry sons of Jacob, to fret and toiling tied,
We grudge you not the birthright for which your
father lied;
We own the right of roaming, and the world is
wide.

BERTHA RUNKLE, *Songs of the Sons of Esau*.
O the Raggedy Man! He works fer Pa;
An' he's the goodest man you ever saw!
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *The Raggedy Man*.

1 You shall comprehend all vagrom men.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 26.

2 Nature makes us vagabonds, the world makes
us respectable.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vaga-
bonds*. See also APPENDIX.

3 I will sing, I will go, and never ask me why
I was born a rover and a passer-by.
RIDGELY TORRENCE, *Eye-Witness*.
I seem to myself like water and sky,
A river and a rover and a passer-by.
RIDGELY TORRENCE, *Eye-Witness*.

4 Wanderers of the street, to whom is dealt
The bread which without industry they find.
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 13.

4a Oh, why don't you work like other men do?
How the hell can I work when there's no work
to do?
Hallelujah, I'm a bum, hallelujah, bum again,
Hallelujah, give us a hand-out to revive us
again.

UNKNOWN, *Hallelujah, I'm a Bum*. There are
several versions of this song.
This old song, heard at the water tanks of rail-
roads in Kansas in 1897 and from harvest hands
who worked in the wheat fields of Pawnee County,
was picked up later by the I. W. W.'s, who made
verses of their own for it and gave it wide fame.
CARL SANDBURGH, *The American Songbag*, p. 184.

VALENTINE

5 How different from our dreary fashion
Of playing little games with passion,
The flippant and ironic mode
Of using love as episode,
Of chinning to the fourteenth line
To make a trivial valentine.

JOSEPH AUSLAENDER, *Letter to Emily Dickinson*.

6 For this was on St. Valentine's day,
When every fowl cometh there to choose his
mate.

CHAUCEUR, *The Parlement of Foules*, l. 309.
When you hear the birds call for their mates,
Ask if it be St. Valentine, their coupling day.
BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Thierry and Theo-
dore*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Saint Valentine is past;
Begin these wood-birds but to couple now?
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 143.

Upon Friday is Saint Valentine's Day, and every
bird chooseth him a mate.
UNKNOWN, *Paston Letters*, iii, 169.

7 Muse, bid the Morn awake!
Sad Winter now declines,
Each bird doth choose a mate;
This day's Saint Valentine's.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *To His Valentine*.

8 Last Valentine, the day when birds of kind
Their paramours with mutual chirpings find.
JOHN GAY, *Shepherd's Week: Thursday*, l. 37.

9 Oft have I heard both youths and virgins say,
Birds choose their mates, and couple too, this
day:
But by their flight I never can devine
When I shall couple with my Valentine.
ROBERT HERRICK, *To His Valentine*.

10 Oh, if it be to choose and call thee mine,
Love, thou art every day my Valentine!
THOMAS HOOD, *For the Fourteenth of February*.

11 Hail to thy returning festival, old Bishop
Valentine! Great is thy name in the rubric,
thou venerable Archflamen of Hymen! Im-
mortal Go-between; who and what manner
of person art thou? Art thou but a *nome*,
typifying the restless principle which impels
poor humans to seek perfection in union? or
wert thou indeed a mortal prelate, with thy
tippet and thy rochet, thy apron on, and
decent lawn sleeves? Mysterious personage!
like unto thee, assuredly, there is no other
mitred father in the calendar.

CHARLES LAMER, *Essays of Elia: Valentine's Day*.
Thou comest attended with thousands and ten
thousands of little Loves. . . . Singing Cupids
are thy choristers and thy preceptors; and instead
of the crossier, the mystical arrow is borne before
thee. . . .

This is the day on which those charming little
minstrels, cycloped Valentines, cross and inter-cross
each other at every street and turning. The weary,
and all forespent twopenny postman sinks be-
neath a load of delicate embarrassments, not his
own. . . . In these little visual interpretations,
no emblem is so common as the *heart*—that little
three-cornered exponent of all our hopes and
fears,—the bestuck and bleeding heart. . . .

Good-morrow to my Valentine, sings poor Ophelia,
and no better wish, but with better auspices,
we wish to all faithful lovers, who are not too
wise to despise old legends, but are content to
rank themselves humble diocessans of old Bishop
Valentine and his true church.

CHARLES LAMER, *Essays of Elia: Valentine's Day*.
12 Called out in the morning by Mr. Macre,

whose voice my wife hearing in my dressing-chamber with me, got herself ready, and came down and challenged him for her valentine.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 14 Feb., 1660. It was a common practice in England to choose a sweetheart or special friend for the ensuing year, on St. Valentine's day, and the lady in the case of course expected a gift. (See *Paston Letters*, II, 24.)

Here Mrs. The. shewed me my name upon her breast as her Valentine, which will cost me 20s. SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 3 March, 1663.

By and by comes Mrs. Pierce, with my name in her bosom for her Valentine, which will cost me money.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 15 Feb., 1666.

To-morrow is Saint Valentine's day,
All in the morning betime.

And I a maid at your window,
To be your Valentine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 48.

The rose is red, the violet's blue,
Pinks are sweet, and so are you.

UNKNOWN, *A Rhyme for St. Valentine's Day*. The American version is usually, "Sugar is sweet, and so are you."

I claim there ain't Another Saint
As great as Valentine.

OSCAR NAHE, *I Always Say a Good Saint is No Worse than a Bad Cold*.

VALOR

See also Courage

Immoderate valour swells into a fault.
JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act II, sc. 1.

Valour's a mouse-trap, wit a gin,
Which women oft are taken in.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 3, l. 391.

He that is valiant, and dares fight,
Though drubbed, can lose no honour by 't.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 3, l. 1041.

Never had valour, no not ours, before
Done aught like this upon the land or main:
Where not to be overcome was to do more
Than all the conquests former kings did gain.
DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 80.

Valor consists in the power of self-recovery.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

'Tis still observed those men most valiant are
Who are most modest ere they came to war.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*. Quoted.

Whatever valour true is found,
True modesty will there abound.
W. S. GILBERT, *Yeomen of the Guard*. Act I.

Our valours are our best gods.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Bonduce*.

A sad wise valour is the brave complexion,
That leads the van, and swallows up the cities.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 42.

Valour that parleys is near yielding.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

All honor to you in your valor, as says the
godlike phrase of Cato. (Macte Virtute esto,
inquit sententia diva Catonis.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 2, l. 31.

Fear to do base unworthy things, is valour;
If they be done to us, to suffer them
Is valour too.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.
I never thought so angry person valiant. . . .
No man is valiant by being angry,
But he that could not valiant be without.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.
That valour lies in the eyes o' the lookers on,
And is called valour with a witness.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.
The things true valour's exercised about
Are poverty, restraint, captivity,
Banishment, loss of children, long disease:
The least is death. . . . So a mind affecting
Or undertaking dangers for ambition, . . .
Deserves the name of daring, not of valour.
And over-daring is as great a vice
As over-fearing. . . . A valiant man
Ought not to undergo, or tempt a danger,
But worthily, and by selected ways:
He undertakes with reason, not by chance.
His valour is the salt to his other virtues,
They are all unseasoned without it.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.
Rivalry in valor spurred them on. (Stimulus
dedit æmula virtus.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 120.

More childish valorous than manly wise.
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Tamburlane*. Pt. I,
act iv, sc. 1.

Instead of rage
Deliberate valour breath'd, firm and unmov'd
With dread of death to flight or foul retreat.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 553.

No thought of flight,
None of retreat, no unbecoming deed
That argued fear; each on himself relied,
As only in his arm the moment lay
Of victory.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 236.

In vain doth valour bleed
While Avarice and Rapine share the land.
MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Lord General Fairfax*.

Valor has its limits, like the other virtues.
(La vaillance a ses limites, comme les autres
vertus.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 14.

You will find many men most unjust, most

impious, most intemperate, and most ignorant, yet extremely valorous.

PLATO, *Protagoras*. Sec. 349.

Valour, destitute of other virtues, cannot render a man worthy of any true esteem. . . . A man may be very valiant, and yet impious and vicious.

DRYDEN, *Æneid*: Dedication.

¹ Valour grows by daring, fear by holding back. (Audendo virtus crescit, tardando timor.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 43.

² Mindful of the valor of former days. (Pristine virtutis memores.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 60, sec. 3.

³ When Prussia hurried to the field, And snatch'd the spear, but left the shield!

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto iii, *Introduction*, l. 63.

Then rush'd to meet the insulting foe: They took the spear, but left the shield.

PHILIP FRENEAU, *To the Memory of the Brave Americans Who Fell at Entaw Springs*.

⁴ When valour preys on reason, It eats the sword it fights with.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii, sc. 13, l. 199.

He that loves himself Hath not essentially but by circumstance The name of valour.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 38.

⁶ What valour were it, when a cur doth grin, For one to thrust his hand between his teeth, When he might spurn him with his foot away?

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 56.

He's truly valiant that can suffer wisely The worst that man can breathe, and make his wrongs

His outsides, to wear them like his raiment, carelessly;

And ne'er prefer his injuries to his heart To bring it into danger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 31.

⁸ Virtue is of so little regard in these costermonger times that true valour is turned bear-herd.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 191.

⁷ My valour is certainly going!—it is sneaking off!—I feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palms of my hands.

SHEPPARD, *The Rivals*. Act v, sc. 3.

⁹ Valor, gradually overpowered by the delicious poison of sloth, grows torpid. (Blandoque veneno Desidia virtus paulatim evicta senescit.)

SILIUS ITALICUS, *Punica*. Bk. iii, l. 580.

⁹ In valor there is hope. (Spes in virtute.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. ii, sec. 20.

¹⁰ Valor is of no service, chance rules all, and the bravest often fall by the hands of cowards. (Nihil prodesse virtus, fors cuncta turbare, et ignavorum sæpe telis fortissimi cadere.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 29.

¹¹ Sometimes valor returns even to the hearts of the conquered. (Quondam etiam victis redit in præcordia virtus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 367.

¹² Now, Æneas, there is need of valor, and of a stout heart. (Nunc animis opus, Æneæ, nunc pectore firmo.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 261.

¹³ The valiant to the valiant, the wise to the wise. ("Αλκιμοι ἀλκιερα, σοφοί σοφόν.")

UNKNOWN, *Epigram on the Statue of an Athlete in the Hippodrome at Constantinople*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. xvi, No. 339.)

¹⁴ Valor flourishes by a wound. (Virescit vulnere virtus.)

UNKNOWN, *Motto of Earls of Galloway*.

VANITY

See also Boasting; Conceit; Egotism; Self-Love; Virtue and Vanity

I—Vantty: Definitions

¹⁵ In heaven I yearn for knowledge, account all else inanity;

On earth I confess an itch for the praise of fools—that's vanity.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Solomon and Balkis*.

¹⁶ The sixth insatiable sense.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. 2, ch. 2. Quoting a proverb referring to vanity.

¹⁷ Vanity is the more odious and shocking to everybody, because everybody, without exception, has vanity; and two vanities can never love one another.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 14 Jan., 1766.

¹⁸ Vanity finds in self-love so powerful an ally that it storms, as it were by a *coup de main*, the citadel of our heads, where, having blinded the two watchmen, it readily descends into the heart.

C. C. COLTON, *Lectures*. Vol. i, No. 291.

¹⁹ Vanity is the mother, and affectation is the darling daughter; vanity is the sin, and affectation is the punishment; the first may be called the root of self-love, the other the fruit.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 38.

²⁰ Vainglory's a worm which the very best action

Will taint, and its soundness eat through.
CHARLES AND MARY LAMB, *Chority*.

1
Triumph, that insulting vanity.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 138.

For men, with Roman pride, above
The conquest, do the triumph love:
Nor think a perfect victory gained,
Unless they through the streets their captive lead
enchained.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Dialogue*.

2
Cruelty was the vice of the ancient, vanity
is that of the modern world. Vanity is the last
disease.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions: Mummer-Worship*.

3
We do not content ourselves with the life we
have in ourselves; we desire to live an
imaginary life in the minds of others, and for
this purpose we endeavor to shine.

PASCAL, *Pensées*, Sec. II, No. 147.

4
Verily every man at his best state is alto-
gether vanity.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxxix, 5.

Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of
high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance,
they are altogether lighter than vanity.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxii, 9.

5
Vanity is the pride of Nature.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 863.

6
The highest form of vanity is love of fame.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 22.

The meaning of the word vanity never crosses
the vulgar heart.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 82.

7
It is not vain-glory for a man and his glass
to confer in his own chamber.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 8.

8
Vanity the puppet's part.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 39.

9
Light vanity, insatiate cormorant,
Consuming means, soon preys upon itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 38.

10
Vanity bids all her sons be generous and
brave, and her daughters chaste and courte-
ous.

LAURENCE STERNE, *Sermons*, No. 17.

11
To be vain is rather a mark of humility than
pride. . . . Whoever desires the character of
a proud man ought to conceal his vanity.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Works*. Vol. III, p. 405.

II—Vanity: Apothegms

12
Pampered vanity is a better thing perhaps
than starved pride.

JOANNA BAZZLER, *The Election*. Act II, sc. 2.

13
It pleasures him to stoop for buttercups.
E. B. BROWNING, *Awares Leigh*. Bk. iv, l. 212.

14
And the name of that town is Vanity; and
at the town there is a fair kept, called Vanity
Fair.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I.

It beareth the name of Vanity Fair, because the
town where 'tis kept is "lighter than vanity."

BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I. Bunyan
is quoting *Psalms* lxli, 9.

There is a great quantity of eating and drinking,
making love and jilting, laughing and the con-
trary, smoking, cheating, fighting, dancing and
fiddling; there are bullocks pushing about, bucks
ogling the women, knaves picking pockets. . . .
Yes, this is Vanity Fair; not a moral place cer-
tainly; not a merry one, though very noisy.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair: Before the Curtain*.
(1848)

15
There is no living in the world without a com-
plaisant indulgence for people's weaknesses,
and innocent, though ridiculous, vanities.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Oct., 1747.

You will easily discover every man's prevailing
vanity by observing his favourite topic of con-
versation; for every man talks most of that which
he has most a mind to be thought to excel in.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 Oct., 1747.

16
It is not to be imagined in how many ways
vanity defeats its own purpose.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 May, 1750.

17
Vanity, like murder, will out.

HANNAH COWLEY, *The Belle's Stratagem*. Act
I, sc. 4.

18
What dotage will not vanity maintain?
What web too weak to catch a modern brain?
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 628.

19
Vain men will speak well of him that does ill.
OLIVER CROMWELL, *Letter to Richard Mayor*,
July, 1651.

20
He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied
with silver; nor he that loveth abundance
with increase; this is also vanity.
Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, v, 10.

21
Vanity is as ill at ease under indifference as
tenderness is under a love which it cannot
return.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. I, ch. 10.

22
Everybody hath not wit enough to act out
of interest, but everybody hath little enough
to do it out of vanity.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 241.

23
The vain man makes a merit of misfortune,
and triumphs in his disgrace.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 113.

¹ An ounce of vanity spoils a hundred weight of merit. (Une once de vanité gâte une quintal de mérite.)

WILLIAM GURNEY BENTHAM, *Quotations, Proverbs, and Household Words*, p. 736. Citing a French proverb.

³ No man sympathizes with the sorrows of vanity.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 53.

⁴ What makes the vanity of other people insupportable is that it wounds our own. (Ce qui nous rend la vanité des autres insupportable, c'est qu'elle blesse la nôtre.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 389.

Vanity causes us to do more things against our inclination than reason does. (La vanité nous fait faire plus de choses contre notre goût que la raison.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 467.

⁵ No vain man matures, he makes too much new wood;

His blooms are too thick for the fruit to be good;

'Tis the modest man ripens, 'tis he that achieves,

Just what's needed of sunshine and shade he receives.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 978.

⁶ And not a vanity is given in vain.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 290.

⁷ Ignobly vain and impotently great.

POPE, *Prologue to Addison's Cato*, l. 29.

⁸ Where doth the world thrust forth a vanity . . .

That is not quickly buzz'd into his ears?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 24.

Hoy-day, what a sweep of vanity comes this way!

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 137.

⁹ Vanity dies hard; in some obstinate cases it outlives the man.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Prince Otto*.

¹⁰ Life without vanity is almost impossible.

LEO TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. 23.

Let us thank God for imparting to us poor weak mortals the inestimable blessing of vanity.

THACKERAY, *Character Sketches: The Artist*.

¹¹ He had only one vanity; he thought he could give advice better than any other person.

MARK TWAIN, *The Man that Corrupted Hadleyburg*. Ch. 1.

¹² Meek Nature's evening comment on the shows

That for oblivion take their daily birth

From all the fuming vanities of earth!

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: Sky-Prospect*.

¹³ Vain is the world; but only to the vain.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 420.

III—Vanity: Vanity of Vanities

¹⁴ Vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, i, 2; xii, 8. (Vanitas vanitatum et omnia vanitas.—Vulgate.)

All is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, i, 14.

The pomps and vanity of this wicked world.

Book of Common Prayer: Catechism.

¹⁵ Ecclesiastes said that "all is vanity"—

Most modern preachers say the same, or show it

By their examples of true Christianity;

In short, all know, or very soon may know it.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vii, st. 6.

¹⁶ At all times, but especially now, it is pertinent to say, "Vanity of vanities, all is vanity."

St. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, *Vanity of Vanities*. Vol. ii, p. 381.

¹⁷ "Vanitas vanitatum" has rung in the ears Of gentle and simple for thousands of years; The wail still is heard, yet its notes never scare

Either simple or gentle from Vanity Fair.

FREDERICK LOCKER-LAMPSON, *Vanity Fair*.

¹⁸ And the grasshopper Shall be a burden, and desire shall fail, Because man goeth unto his long home. Vanity of Vanities, saith the Preacher; all Is vanity.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. iii, sc. 2.

¹⁹ Oh, Vanity of Vanities!

How wayward the decrees of Fate are;

How very weak the very wise,

How very small the very great are!

THACKERAY, *Vanitas Vanitatum*.

IV—Vanity: In Women

²⁰ And by my grave you'd pray to have me back

So I could see how well you looked in black.

MARCO CARSON, *To Any Woman*.

²¹ Feminine vanity; that divine gift which makes woman charming.

BENJAMIN DIBBALLY, *Tenured*. Bk. II, ch. 3.

²² Vanity ruins more women than love.

MADAME DE DEFFAND, *Letter to Voltaire*.

²³ Why does the blind man's wife paint herself?

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

¹ How many saucy airs we meet,
From Temple Bar to Aldgate Street!
JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Boley-Mow and the Dunchill*, l. 1.

² Vain? Let it be so! Nature was her teacher.
What if a lovely and unsistered creature
Loved her own harmless gift of pleasing fea-
ture?

O. W. HOLMES, *Iris, Her Book*.

³ "Odious! in woollen! 't would a saint pro-
voke"
(Were the last words that poor Narcissa
spoke);

"No, let a charming chintz and Brussels lace
Wrap my cold limbs, and shade my lifeless
face;

One would not, sure, be frightful when one's
dead—

And—Betty—give this cheek a little red."

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. i, l. 245. Narcissa
was Mrs. Oldfield, the actress.

Here files of pins extend their shining rows,
Puffs, powders, patches, bibles, billet-doux.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 137.

⁴ There was never yet fair woman but she
made mouths in a glass.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 36.

⁵ Call in your black man, and titivate a bit.

THACKERAY, *The Virginians*. Ch. 48. To spruce
up, complete the toilette. Arnold Bennett
was fond of the word.

⁶ She keeps on being queenly in her own room
with the door shut.

EMILY WHARTON, *The House of Mirth*, p. 302.

VARIETY

⁷ Variety's the very spice of life,
That gives it all its flavour.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 606.

⁸ Variety is the soul of pleasure.

AFERA BERN, *The Rover*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 1.

Enchanting spirit, dear Variety!

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy*:
Spring, l. 290.

Variety, which all the rest endears.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 228.

Variety is the mother of Enjoyment.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Vivian Grey*. Bk. v, ch. 4.

⁹ Variety is sweet in all things. (*Μεραβολή
καὶ γλυκύ*)

EURIPIDES, *Orestes*, l. 234.

¹⁰ Variety's the source of joy below,
From whence still fresh-revolving pleasures
flow.

JOHN GAY, *Epistles: To Bernard Limot*.

VENICE

The great source of pleasure is variety.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Lives of the Poets: Butler*.

Variety alone gives joy;

The sweetest meats the soonest cloy.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Turtle and Sparrow*, l. 234.

¹¹ To make Uniformity amidst Variety the oc-
casión of pleasure.

FRANCIS HUTCHESON THE ELDER, *Inquiry into
the Original of Our Ideas of Beauty*. Treatise
ii, sec. 8.

For variety of mere nothings gives more pleasure
than uniformity of something. (Weil Verschie-
denheit des Nichts mehr ergötzt, als Einerleiheit
des Etwas.)

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Levens*. Frag. 5.

¹² Variety, that is my motto. (Diversité, c'est
ma devise.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables: Le Paté d'Anguille*.

¹³ To sing the same tune, as the saying is, is
in everything cloying and offensive; but men
are generally pleased with variety.

PLUTARCH, *Of the Training of Children*.

¹⁴ No pleasure endures unseasoned by variety.
(Jucundum nil est, nisi quod reficit varietas.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 406. Quoted
by FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*.
No. 19.

When our old Pleasures die,

Some new One still is nigh;

Oh! fair Variety!

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Ode for the New Year*.

¹⁵ They are the weakest-minded and the hardest
hearted men, that most love variety and
change.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Bk. ii, pt. ii,
ch. 6, sec. 7.

¹⁶ Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety: other women cloy

The appetites they feed; but she makes hungry

Where most she satisfies: for vilest things

Become themselves in her; that the holy
priests

Bless her when she is riggish.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 240.

VENGEANCE, see Revenge

VENICE

¹⁷ The gods returned to earth when Venice
broke

Like Venus from the dawn-encircled sea.

Wide laughed the skies with light when Ven-
ice woke

Crowned of antiquity.

WILLIAM ROSE BENNETT, *Gaspars Stamp*.

¹⁸ I stood in Venice, on the Bridge of Sighs,
A palace and a prison on each hand;

I saw from out the wave her structures rise
As from the stroke of the enchanter's wand:
A thousand years their cloudy wings expand
Around me, and a dying Glory smiles
O'er the far times, when many a subject land
Look'd to the winged Lion's marble piles,
Where Venice sat in state, throned on her
hundred isles!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 1.
She looks a sea Cybele, fresh from ocean,
Rising with her tiara of proud towers
At airy distance, with majestic motion,
A ruler of the waters and their powers.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 2.
In Venice Tasso's echoes are no more,
And silent rows the songless gondolier;
Her palaces are crumbling to the shore,
And music meets not always now the ear;
Those days are gone, but Beauty still is here;
States fall, arts fade, but Nature doth not die,
Nor yet forget how Venice once was dear,
The pleasant place of all festivity,
The revel of the earth, the masque of Italy!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 3.

1 O happy streets! to rumbling wheels unknown,
No carts, no coaches, shake the floating town!
JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 99.

2 White swan of cities, slumbering in thy nest
So wonderfully built among the reeds
Of the lagoon, that fences thee and feeds,
As sayeth thy old historian and thy guest!
LONGFELLOW, *Venice*.

3 Be thou perpetual! (Esto perpetua!)
PIETRO SARTI, *Dying Apostrophe to Venice*, 15
Jan., 1623.

4 Many a time and oft
In the Rialto you have rated me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, i, 3, 108.

5 Once did She hold the gorgeous east in fee;
And was the safeguard of the west: the
worth

Of Venice did not fall below her birth,
Venice, the eldest Child of Liberty.
She was a maiden City, bright and free;
No guile seduced, no force could violate;
And, when she took unto herself a Mate,
She must espouse the everlasting Sea. . . .
Men are we, and must grieve when even the
Shade

Of that which once was great is passed away.
WORDSWORTH, *On the Extinction of the Venetian Republic*.

VENUS

6 Is Venus odious to brides? Or do they mock
The joy of their parents with false tears?
(Estne novis nuptis odio Venus atque paren-
tum Frustrantur falsis gaudia lacrimulis?)
CATULLUS, *Odes*. No. lxxiv, l. 15.

7 Venus will not charm so much without her
attendant Graces, as they will without her.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 18 Nov., 1748.

8 Wot's the good o' callin' a young 'ooman a
Venus or a angel, Sammy?
CHARLES DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 33.

9a Now the Graces are four and the Venuses two,
And ten is the number of Muses;
For a Muse and a Grace and a Venus are you,
My dear little Molly Trefusis!
AUSTIN DOBSON, *Molly Trefusis*. See 820:2.

9 Creator Venus, genial pow'r of Love,
The bliss of men below, and gods above,
Beneath the sliding sun thou runn'st thy race,
Dost fairest shine, and best become thy place.
For thee the winds their eastern blasts for-
bear,
Thy month reveals the spring, and opens all
the year.

Thee, Goddess, thee the storms of winter fly,
Earth smiles with flow'rs renewing; laughs
the sky.

DEYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. iii, l. 129.

10 Venus, thy eternal sway
All the race of men obey.
EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia at Aulis*, l. 545.

11 Venus . . . that made herself as common as
a barber's chair.
STEPHEN GOSSEN, *Schools of Abuse*, 66. (1879)

Venus, a notorious strumpet, as common as a
barber's chair.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. 4, mem. 1. See also under BARBER.

12 But she that is the source and well
Of weal or woe.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 147.

13 Golden Aphrodite the Cyprian, who stirs up
sweet passion in the gods and subdues the
tribes of mortal men and birds that fly in
the air and all the many creatures that the
dry land rears, and all that the sea: all these
love the deeds of rich-crowned Cytherea.

HOMER [?], *The Homeric Hymns*. No. v, l. 1.

14 Cruel mother of the Cupids. (Mater æva
Cupidinum.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 19; bk. iv, ode 1.

Venus, who loves to force, with cruel humor, ill-
mated minds and bodies beneath her brazen yoke.
([Venus] cui placet imparis Formas atque ani-
mos sub juga ænea sævo mittere cum joco.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 33, l. 10.

15 Thou, O Venus, art sole mistress of the na-
ture of things, and without thee nothing rises

up into the divine realms of life, nothing grows to be lovely or glad.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, sec. 1. (Munro, tr.)

Venus smiles not in a house of tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act. iv. sc. 1, l. 8.

Lo, this is she that was the world's delight;
The old grey years were parcels of her might;
The strewings of the ways wherein she trod
Were the twin seasons of the day and night.

SWINBURNE, *Laus Veneris*. St. 3.

Lo, she was thus when her clear limbs enticed
All lips that now grow mad with kissing Christ.

SWINBURNE, *Laus Veneris*. St. 4.

Behold, my Venus, my soul's body, lies
With my love laid upon her garment-wise,
Feeling my love in all her limbs and hair
And shed between her eyelids through her eyes.

SWINBURNE, *Laus Veneris*. St. 5.

VICE

See also Sin, Wickedness

I—Vice: Apothegms

We make a ladder of our vices, if we trample
those same vices underfoot. (De vitiiis nostris
scalam nobis facimus, si vitia ipsa calcamus.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Sermons: De Ascensione*.

Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame

A ladder, if we will but tread

Beneath our feet each deed of shame!

LONOWELLOW, *The Ladder of St. Augustine*.

I hold it truth, with him who sings

To one clear harp in divers tones,

That men may rise on stepping-stones

Of their dead selves to higher things.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. i, st. 1. The reference is to Goethe.

It may be stated, on the highest authority, that the special passage alluded to cannot be identified, but it is Goethe's creed.

ALFRED GATTY, *A Key to Tennyson's In Memoriam*.

Vice itself lost half its evil, by losing all its grossness.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

The world can ill spare any vice which has obtained long and largely among civilized people.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-books*.

Vice, that digs her own voluptuous tomb.

BYRON, *Child's Herold*. Canto 1, st. 2.

Ah, Vice! how soft are thy voluptuous ways!

BYRON, *Child's Herold*. Canto 1, st. 66.

Vice must have variety.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act 2, sc. 1.

I hate him that my vices telleth me.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 662.

Our faith comes in moments; our vice is habitual.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

Men wish to be saved from the mischiefs of their vices, but not from their vices.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

As crabs, goats, scorpions, the balance and the waterpot, lose all their meanness when hung as signs in the zodiac, so I can see my own vices without heat in the distant persons of Solomon, Alcibiades, and Catiline.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

Men of their own worse nature making gods
To serve the very vices that suggest them.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, *The Mighty Magician*.

Let thy vices die before thee.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

What maintains one vice would bring up two children.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

Vices are learned without a master.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5361.

The vices are never so well employed as in combatting one another.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characters of Shakespeare's Plays*, p. 39.

There is a division of labour, even in vice. Some persons addict themselves to the speculation only, others to the practice.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Dramatic Literature of the Age of Elizabeth*, p. 144.

Fools, in avoiding vice, run to the opposite extreme. (Dum vitant stulti vitia, in contraria curant.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 2, l. 24.

A portion of mankind glory in their vices and keep to their purpose. (Pars hominum vitiiis gaudet constanter et urget Propositum.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 7, l. 6.

There are certain rudiments in vice. (Sunt quedam vitiorum elementa.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiv, l. 123.

A vice is a failure of desire.

GERALD STANLEY LEE, *Crowds*. Bk. iv, ch. 13.

When our vices leave us, we flatter ourselves with the credit of having left them. (Quand les vices nous quittent, nous nous flattons de la créance que c'est nous qui les quittons.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maxims*. No. 192.

My life's a statement of the sum

Of vice indulged, or overcome.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *A Creed*.

¹ The vices of the world's nobler half in this day are feminine.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 1.

² A man must either imitate the vicious or hate them.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 38.

³ The vice which offends no one is not really vice. (Il n'est vice véritablement vice qui n'offense.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

⁴ Vice should not correct sin.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*. No. 45.

⁵ Vice is a monster of so frightful mien, As to be hated needs but to be seen; Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face, We first endure, then pity, then embrace.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 217.

Shame checks our first attempts; but then 'tis prov'd

Sins first dislike'd, are after that belov'd.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Sins Louthed, and Yet Belov'd*.

⁶ The heart resolves this matter in a trice, "Men only feel the smart, but not the vice."

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epist. 2, l. 216.

⁷ We bear with accustomed vices; we reprove those that are new. (Consueti vitia ferimus, nova reprehendimus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 97.

⁸ All that gives gloss to sin, all gay Light folly, passed with youth away, But rooted stood, in manhood's hour, The weeds of vice without their power.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 9.

⁹ All vices are less serious when they are open.

(Omnia enim vitia in aperto leniora sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. lvi, 10.

Vice is nourished and kept alive by concealment. (Alitur vitium vitivique tegendo.)

VERGIL, *Georgica*. Bk. iii, l. 454.

¹⁰ They are the vices of mankind, not of the times. (Hominum sunt ista, non temporum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xvii, sec.

1. Referring to luxury and the neglect of good manners.

Vices of the time; vices of the man. (Vitia temporis; vitia hominis.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Humble Submission and Supplication to the Lords of Parliament*. (1621)

And loath the Vice and Follies of the Age.

SUBANRAH CRUTEVIER, *The Man's Bewitched: Prologue*.

All sects, all ages smack of this vice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 5. Of lechery.

But think

What 'tis to cram a maw or clothe a back From such a filthy vice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 24. Referring to lechery.

¹¹ I can show you many men who have not been harmed by their vices, and not a few who have even been helped by them. (Multos tibi dabo, quibus vitia non nocuerint, quosdam, quibus profuerint.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. cxiv, 12.

There is no man who is not at some time indebted to his vices, as no plant that is not fed from manures.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

¹² No vice remains within its limits. (Nullam intra se manet vitium.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcv, 33.

The road to vice is not only downhill, but steep. (Non primum est tantum ad vitia, sed præceps.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcvi, 10.

¹³ He loves the vice for its own sake. (Qui ipsum vitium ament.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. cxiv, 11.

Did you perceive how he laughed at his vice?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 181.

¹⁴ Why dost thou converse with that trunk of humours, that bolting-hutch of beastliness, . . . that reverend vice, that grey iniquity, that father ruffian, that vanity in years?

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 495.

Corrupt and tainted with a thousand vices.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 45.

¹⁵ Through tatter'd clothes small vices do appear;

Robes and furr'd gowns hide all.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 168.

¹⁶ The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices Make instruments to plague us.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 170.

Vice is its own punishment.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5534.

¹⁷ Vice repeated is like the wandering wind, Blows dust in others' eyes, to spread itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 96.

¹⁸ They will be vanquished by their vices as easily as by force of arms. (Haud minus facile vitiis quam armis vincuntur.)

TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 23.

¹⁹ If every year we rooted out one vice, we should soon become perfect men.

THOMAS A KEMPTE, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

II—Vice and Virtue

See also Good and Evil

¹ Where vices pay, the man of virtue is the sinner. (Cum vitia prosunt, peccat qui recte facit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 113.

Vice gets more in this vicious world Than piety.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act III, sc. 1.

Vice never yields the fruits of virtue.
W. E. CHANNING, *The Working Classes*.

² Put no new names or notions upon authentic virtues and vices.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. 1, sec. 12.

That vice may be uneasy and even monstrous unto thee, let iterated good acts and long-confirmed habits make virtue almost natural, or a second nature in thee.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. 1, sec. 9.

³ Virtue will catch as well as vice, by contact.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to the Sheriffs of Bristol*.

Men imagine that they communicate their virtue or vice only by overt actions, and do not see that virtue or vice emit a breath every moment.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

⁴ Virtue must be the happiness, and vice the misery of every creature.

JOSEPH BUTLER, *Analogy of Religion: Introduction*.

⁵ To sanction Vice, and hunt Decorum down.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 621.

⁶ This maxim's into common favour grown,—
Vice is no longer vice, unless 'tis known.
Virtue indeed may barefaced take the field;
But vice is virtue when 'tis well conceal'd.
Should raging passion drive thee to a whore,
Let Prudence lead thee to a postern door;
Stay out all night, but take especial care
That Prudence bring thee back to early prayer.

As one with watching and with study faint,
Reel in a drunkard, and reel out a saint. . . .
Vice must be vice, virtue be virtue still,
Though thousands rail at good and practise ill.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 315. See also
SIN: THE ELEVENTH COMMANDMENT.

Ne'er blush'd, unless, in spreading vice's snares,
She blunder'd on some virtue unawares.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 137.

⁷ Vice stings us even in our pleasures, but virtue consoles us even in our pains.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. 1, No. 296.

The martyrs to vice far exceed the martyrs to virtue, both in endurance and in number. So blinded are we by our passions, that we suffer more to be damned than to be saved.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. 1, No. 391.

⁸ Virtue and vice had bound'ries in old time
Not to be pass'd.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. III, l. 75.

⁹ Virtue in distress, and vice in triumph
Make atheists of mankind.

DRYDEN, *Cleomenes*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁰ There is no virtue which is final; all are initial. The virtues of society are the vices of the saint.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

¹¹ Search others for their virtues, thyself for thy vices.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

¹² Vice makes virtue shine.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5356.

¹³ To scatter plenty o'er a smiling land,
And read their history in a nation's eyes,
Their lot forebade: nor circumscrib'd alone
Their growing virtues, but their crimes confin'd;

Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 63.

¹⁴ Every vice hath a cloak and creepeth in under the mask of a virtue.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter Book*.

Would you wrap up vice with virtuous words?
(Verbisque decoris Obvolvias vitium?)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 7, l. 41.

¹⁵ To flee vice is the beginning of virtue. (Virtus est vitium fugere.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 1, l. 41.

¹⁶ 'T is the first virtue vices to abhor.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 1, l. 65.

Learning virtue means unlearning vice. (Virtutes discere vitia dediscere est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epist. 1, sec. 7.

¹⁷ The good hate vice because they love virtue. (Oderunt peccare boni virtutis amore.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 16, l. 52.

¹⁸ Men do not vary much in virtue: their vices only are different.

ELBERT HUMPHARD, *Epigrams*.

¹⁹ If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir,

when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, 1763.)

Neither our virtues nor our vices are our own.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 180.

Virtue is never aided by a vice.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Our virtues are most frequently but vices in disguise. (Nos vertus ne sont le plus souvent que des vices déguisés.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. Preface of the fifth edition. The epigram which is the key to La Rochefoucauld's system.

We do not despise all those who have vices, but those who have no virtues. (On ne méprise pas tous ceux qui ont des vices, mais on méprise tous ceux qui n'ont aucune vertu.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 186.

God sure esteems the growth and completing of one virtuous person, more than the restraint of ten vicious.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

Great men's vices are esteemed as virtues.

SHACKERLEY MARMION, *Holland's Leaguer*. Act i, sc. 1.

I prefer an accommodating vice to an obstinate virtue. (J'aime mieux un vice commode Qu'une fatigante vertu.)

MOLIÈRE, *Amphitryon*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 52.

Virtue I grant you, is an empty boast; But shall the dignity of Vice be lost?

POPE, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dial. i, l. 113.

Fools! who from hence into the notion fall That Vice or Virtue there is none at all. If white and black blend, soften, and unite A thousand ways, is there no black or white?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. ii, l. 211.

Count all th' advantage prosp'rous vice attains,

'T is but what virtue flies from and disdains.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. iv, l. 89.

"But sometimes virtue starves, while vice is fed." What then? Is the reward of virtue bread?

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. iv, l. 149.

As virtue has its degrees, so has vice. (Ainsi que la vertu, le crime a son degré.)

RACINE, *Phèdre*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Locman, the sage, being asked, where he learned virtue, he answered, "Of the vicious, for they taught me what to shun."

SART, *The Gullistan*. Pt. ii, No. 21.

Virtue is according to nature; vices are hostile and dangerous. (Virtus secundum na-

turam est; vitia inimica et infesta sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epia. 50, sec. 9.

Our virtues would be proud if our faults whipped them not; and our crimes would despair if they were not cherished by our virtues.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 84.

Apparel vice like virtue's harbinger.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 12.

In the fatness of these pursy times, Virtue itself of vice must pardon beg.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 154.

There is no vice so simple, but assumes Some mark of virtue on his outward parts.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 81.

His vice; 'tis to his virtue a just equinox, The one as long as the other.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 127.

So smooth he daub'd his vice with show of virtue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 29.

Virtue itself turns vice, being misapplied; And vice sometimes by action dignified.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

O, what a mansion have those vices got Which for their habitation chose out thee, Where beauty's veil doth cover every blot, And all things turn to fair that eyes can see!

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. 95.

Could you hurt me, sweet lips, though I hurt you?

Men touch them, and change in a trice

The lilies and languors of virtue

For the roses and raptures of vice.

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*.

The virtues of the heathen, being devoid of grace, can only be looked upon as splendid vices. (Splendida vitia.)

TERTULLIAN, *De Carne Christi*.

The greatest virtues are only splendid sins. (Splendida vitia.)

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*.

We are double-edged blades, and every time we whet our virtue the return stroke straps our vice.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 8 Feb., 1841.

Betwixt two vices every virtue lies.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *On Riddles*.

III--Vice and Virtue: The Two Natures

See also Faults: Their Virtue

His virtues he so mingled with his crimes

As would confound their choice to punish one

And not reward the other.

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iii, sc. 1.

He redeemed his vices with his virtues. There was ever more in him to be praised than to be pardoned.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Of Augustus Caesar*.

¹ Virtue, when a matter of expediency, is the virtue of vice. (La vertu par calcul est la vertu du vice.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 132.

² In the intercourse of life, we please more often by our vices than by our virtues. (Nous plaisons plus souvent dans le commerce de la vie par nos défauts que par nos bonnes qualités.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 90.

³ Vices enter into the composition of virtues as poisons enter into the composition of remedies; prudence mixes and tempers them, and uses them to good purpose against the ills of life.

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 182.

I find that the best virtue I have has in it some tincture of vice.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. xx.

The difference is too nice
Where ends the virtue or begins the vice.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 209.

⁴ I delight in the law of God after the inward man; but I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin.

New Testament: Romans, vii, 22, 23.

⁵ Vices creep into our hearts under the name of virtues. (Vitia nobis sub virtutum nomine obrepunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xiv, sec. 7.

There are vices which are next door to virtues. (Sunt virtutibus vitia confinia.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. cix, sec. 3.

⁶ He conquered by weapons, but was conquered by his vices. (Armis vicit, vitiis victus est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. ii, sec. 6.

Referring to Hannibal.

Hannibal, as he had mighty virtues, so had he many vices. . . . He had two distinct persons in him.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

Man is not truly one, but truly two.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde*.

I feel two natures struggling within me.

GEORGE GREY BARNARD, Title of statuary group.

⁷ Vices are so intertwined with virtues that they drag the virtues along with them. (Vitia

virtutibus inmissa sunt, ut illas secum tractura sint.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. cxlv, 13.

⁸ Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 38.

⁹ Virtue that transgresses is but patched with sin; and sin that amends is but patched with virtue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act 1, sc. 5, l. 52.

¹⁰ Here follow her vices. Close at the heels of her virtues.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 324.

¹¹ His crimes forgive! forgive his virtues, too! Young, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 2312.

VICTORIA, QUEEN

¹² 'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Windsor

With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?

She 'as ships on the foam—she 'as millions at 'ome,

An' she pays us poor beggars in red.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Widow at Windsor*.

Walk wide o' the Widow at Windsor,

For 'alf o' Creation she owns:

We 'ave bought 'er the same with the sword an' the flame,

An' we've salted it down with our bones.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Widow at Windsor*.

¹³ An oval, placid woman who assuaged men's lives;

Her comely hands wrought forth a century

Of oval, placid women who engaged, as wives,

In broderies and tea.

RUTH MASON RICE, *Victoria*.

¹⁴ Her court was pure; her life serene;

God gave her peace; her land reposed;

A thousand claims to reverence closed

In her as Mother, Wife, and Queen.

TENNISON, *To the Queen*. St. 7.

An age wanting in moral grandeur and spiritual health.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Sokrates and Rustum: Preface*.

Blessed period of peace and prosperity, port and progeny and domesticity in *excelesis* from Buckingham Palace to Bloomsbury Square and brand-new Baywater. Despite its limitations, it was a good, solid, happy time of English life at its best. S. M. ELLIS, *Mainly Victorian*. Referring to the Victorian era.

¹⁵ There are no Victorias in the twentieth century who have the right to say "We are not amused."

UNKNOWN, (*Saturday Review*, 7 Feb., 1931.) See under AMUSEMENT for the quotation.

VICTORY

See also Conqueror, Success

I—Victory: Apothegms

¹ I will not steal a victory. (Οὐ κλέπτω νίκην.)

ALEXANDER, when advised to surprise the Persian army in the dark. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*. Ch. 31, sec. 7.)

² Though Victory fruit of skill or fortune be,
To conquer always is a glorious thing.
(Fù il vincer sempre mai laudabil cosa,
Vincasi o per fortune, o per ingegno.)

ARISTO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto xv, st. 1.

³ He conquers twice, who upon victory overcomes himself. (Bis vincit, qui se vincit in victoria.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 3. Quoting PUBLIUS SYRUS.

⁴ You know how to conquer, Hannibal, but you know not how to utilize victory. (Vincere scis Hannibal; victoria uti nescis.)

MAHARBAL, *Remark*, to Hannibal, after the battle of Cannae, when Hannibal delayed pursuit of the fleeing enemy. Maharbal was commander of the Carthaginian cavalry. (Livy, *History*. Bk. xxi, sec. 51.)

⁶ Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ill's o' life victorious!

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 57.

⁷ Mine is the victory. (Ἔμῃ ἡ νίκη.)

GAIUS MARIUS. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Gaius Marius*. Ch. 26, sec. 2.)

⁸ You have vanquished victory itself. (Ipsam victoriam vicisse videris.)

CICERO, *Pro Marcello*. Ch. iv, sec. 12. By mercy to the conquered.

¹ That even in thy victory thou show,
Mortal, the moderation of a man.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 2027.

⁹ The allies floated to victory on a sea of oil.

EARL CURZON OF KIDLESTON. (ROSE, *Evolution of the Oil Industry*.)

¹⁰ In many a war it has been the vanquished,
not the victor, who has carried off the finest spoils.

HAVESLOCK ELLIS, *The Soul of Spain*, p. 8.

¹¹ Let the victory fall where it will, we are on that side.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

¹² War engenders war, and victory defeat. Victory is a Spirit.

ANATOLE FRANCE, *Revolts of the Angels*. Ch. 35.

Victory is a thing of the will.

GEN. FERDINAND FOCH. His favorite maxim.

¹³ A Cadmean victory. (Καδμεία νίκη.)

HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. I, sec. 166. Referring to the internecine strife of the Sparti, who sprang up from the dragon's teeth sown by Cadmus. A victory which involves one's own ruin.

Another such victory over the Romans, and we are undone. ("Αν ἔτι μίαν μάχην Ῥωμαῖοις νικήσωμεν, ἀπολούμεθα παρρηλόν.")

PYRREUS, King of Epirus, referring to his dearly bought victory at Asculum, 280 B. C. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pyrrhus*. Ch. 21, sec. 9.)

Hence a "Pyrrhic victory," which costs the victor more than the vanquished.

Even victors are by victories undone.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, l. 164.

¹⁴ In one short hour's space comes swift death,
or joyful victory. (Horne Memento cita mors venit, aut victoria læta.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 2, l. 7.

A crown, or else a glorious tomb!

A sceptre, or an earthly sepulchre!

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 17.

Either victory, or else a grave.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 174.

Westminster Abbey, or Victory.

HORATIO NELSON, at the battle off Cape St. Vincent. (SOUTHEY, *Life of Nelson*. Vol. i, ch. 4.)

"A peerage or Westminster Abbey!" cried Nelson, in his bright, boyish, heroic manner.

STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: Æs Triplex*.

¹⁵ Beware of rashness, but with energy and sleepless vigilance go forward and give us victories.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Major-General Joseph Hooker*, 25 Jan., 1863.

¹⁶ The victorious cause pleased the gods, but the victory pleased Cato. (Victrix causa Dii placuit, sed victa Catoni.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 118.

¹⁷ Be ashamed to die until you have won some victory for humanity.

HORACE MANN, *Commencement Address*, Antioch College, 1859. The concluding sentence of his last commencement address. He died a few weeks later. (*Dict. Amer. Biog.*, xii, 243.)

¹⁸ Odds blood, hammer and tongs, long as I've been to sea,

I've fought 'gainst every odds—but I've gained the victory.

FREDERICK MARRYAT, *The Captain Stood on the Carronade*.

¹⁹ Woe to the vanquished! (Væ Victis!)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 1317. (Act v, sc. 2.) A proverbial saying since the day (c. 390 B. C.) when Brennus, leader of the Gauls, entered Rome, and consented to depart upon payment of 2000 talents, but when reproached with deceit, threw his sword into the scale with the cry of, "Væ victis!"

Woe to the conquering, not the conquer'd host.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto 1, st. 25.

¹ Many a victory has been and will be suicidal to the victors.

PLATO, *Laws*, Sec. 641.

² Victory does not like rivalry. (*Rivalitatem non amat victoria.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 623.

Victory is always where there is unanimity. (*Ibi semper est victoria, ubi concordia est.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 319.

³ I would rather that fortune should afflict me, than that I should have cause to be ashamed of victory. (*Malo me fortunæ poeniteat, quam victoriæ pudeat.*)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUPEUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*. Bk. iv, sec. 13.

⁴ With dying hand, above his head,
He shook the fragment of his blade,
And shouted "Victory!—
Charge, Chester, charge! On, Stanley, on!"
Were the last words of Marmion.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 32.

⁵ Victory follows me, and all things follow victory. (*La victoire me suit, et tout suit la victoire.*)

MADAME DE SCUDÉRY, *Tyrannic Love*.

⁶ All the gods go with you! upon your sword
Sit laurel victory! and smooth success
Be strew'd before your feet!

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 3, 99.

⁷ Brings a victory in his pocket.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 135.

⁸ To whom God will, there be the victory!

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 15.

Thus far our fortune keeps an upward course,
And we are graced with wreaths of victory.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 1.

She shall give the day,
And kiss him with a glorious victory.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 294.

⁹ Open your gates and give the victors way.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 324.

A victory is twice itself when the achiever brings home full numbers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, i, 1, 8.

¹⁰ "But what good came of it at last?"

Quoth little Peterkin.

"Why that I cannot tell," said he:

"But 't was a famous victory."

SOUTHEY, *The Battle of Blenheim*, l. 63.

¹¹ They preferred victory to peace. (*Victoriam malle quam pacem.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 60.

The pride of victory is apt to corrupt even the greatest generals. (*Rebus secundis etiam egregios duces insolentare.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 7.

II—Victory and Defeat

See also Success and Failure

¹² As victory is silent, so is defeat.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Vol. i, bk. ii, ch. 1.

¹³ Not one of all the purple host

Who took the flag to-day

Can tell the definition

So clear, of victory,

As he, defeated, dying,

On whose forbidden ear

The distant strains of triumph

Break, agonized and clear.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 1.

¹⁴ The greatest victory is defeat.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Brand*. Act iii.

Victory and defeat are each of the same price.

THOMAS JEFFERSON.

¹⁵ Shout "Victory, victory, victory ho!"

I say, 'tis not always with the hosts that win!
I say that the victory, high or low,

Is given the hero who grapples with sin,

Or legion or single; just asking to know

When duty fronts death in his Alamo.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Defense of the Alamo*.

The ground they gained; but we The victory.

GEORGE H. CALVERT, *Bunker Hill*.

¹⁶ There are some defeats more triumphant than victories.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 32.

¹⁷ Why, victor, dost thou exult? This victory
will be your ruin. (Quid, victor, gaudes? Hæc te victoria perdet.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. ii, l. 811.

¹⁸ Speak, History! who are Life's victors? Unroll thy long annals and say,

Are they those whom the world called the

victors,—who won the success of a day?

The martyrs, or Nero? The Spartans, who

fell at Thermopylæ's tryst,

Or the Persians and Xerxes? His judges, or

Socrates? Pilate, or Christ?

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY, *Io Victis*.

They only the victory win

Who have fought the good fight and have van-

quished the demon that tempts us within;

Who have held to their faith unswayed by the

prize that the world holds on high;

Who have dared for a high cause to suffer, resist,

fight—if need be, to die.

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY, *Io Victis*.

¹⁹ Between victor and vanquished a sincere coalition can never succeed. (*Victores victosque nunquam solida fide coalescere.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. ii, sec. 7.

Victor from vanquish'd issues at the last,

And overthrower from being overthrown.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 1230.

¹ O vanquisher, whosoever thou art, not long shalt thou exult, nor shall I be unavenged; thee also a like fate awaits. (Non me, quicumque es, inuito Victor, nec longum latere: te quoque fata Prospectant paria.)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 739.

² Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Despatch*, 1815.

Madam, there is nothing so dreadful as a great victory—excepting a great defeat.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Remark*, to a lady expressing passionate wish to see a great victory. Wellington borrowed it from D'Argenson. (See Grimm's *Mémoires*.)

VILLAGE

³ There is more harm in the village than is dreamt of. (Hay mas mal en el aldegüela que se suena.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 46.

⁴ The villager, born humbly and bred hard, Content his wealth, and poverty his guard.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. iii, l. 117.

⁵ If you would be known, and not know, vegetate in a village; if you would know, and not be known, live in a city.

C. C. COLTON, *Lucon*. Pt. i, No. 334.

⁶ Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain,
Where health and plenty cheer'd the labouring swain,

Where smiling spring its earliest visit paid,
And parting summer's lingering blooms delay'd.

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 1.

How often have I loiter'd o'er thy green,
Where humble happiness endear'd each scene;
How often have I paus'd on every charm,
The shelter'd cot, the cultivated farm,
The never-failing brook, the busy mill,
The decent church that topp'd the neighbouring bill,

The hawthorn bush, with seats beneath the shade,
For talking age and whispering lovers made!

OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 7.

⁷ A little one-eyed, blinking sort o' place.
HARDY, *Tess of the D'Urbervilles*. Ph. i, ch. 1.

This poor little one-horse town.

MARK TWAIN, *The Undertaker's Story*.

⁸ A small country town is not the place in which one would choose to quarrel with a wife; every human being in such places is a spy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 107.

A village is a hive of glass,
Where nothing unobserved can pass.

C. H. SPURKIN, *Salt-Cellars*.

⁹ Country in town. (Rus in urbe.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xii, cp. 57, l. 12.

¹⁰ Small town, great renown. (Petite ville, grand renom.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 35. Of Chinon, Rabelais' native town. See also AMBITION.

¹¹ In every village marked with little spire,
Embowered in trees, and hardly known to fame.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*. St. 2.

And villages embosomed soft in trees.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 954.

¹² They take the rustic murmur of their bourg
For the great wave that echoes round the world.

TENNYSON, *The Marriage of Geraint*, l. 419.

VILLAIN AND VILLAINY

See also KNAVE

I—Villain

^{12a} Villain of the deepest dye! thy hellish machinations I defy! me life you may gain in this wild endeavor, but me spotless honor, hardly ev—never! never! And the villain still pursued her.

MILTON NOBLES, *The Phoenix*. Act i, sc. 3. Carroll Graves, one of the characters, is writing a chapter of a story.

¹³ The greatest scoundrel (that walks on two legs. (Omnium bipedum nequissimus.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 5.

A wretch, a villain, lost to love and truth.

BURNS, *The Collier's Saturday Night*, l. 83.

Calm, thinking villains, whom no faith could fix,

Of crooked counsels and dark politics.

POPE, *The Temple of Fame*, l. 410.

One Pinch, a hungry lean-faced villain,
A mere anatomy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*. Act v, l. 237.

With foreheads villainous low.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, 250.

Thou lowest scoundrel of the scoundrel kind,

Extract of all the dregs of all mankind.

THOMAS SHERIDAN, *Satire on Mr. Fairbrother*.

¹⁴ O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, i, 5, 106. See under SMILE.

¹⁵ As if we were villains by necessity; fools by heavenly compulsion.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 132.

See also KNAVE AND FOOL.

¹⁶ I would not be the villain that thou think'st,
For the whole space that's in the tyrant's grasp,
And the rich East to boot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 35.

I like not fair terms and a villain's mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I, sc. 5, l. 180.

1 When rich villains have need of poor ones,
poor ones may make what price they will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 121.

2 Villain and he be many miles asunder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 5, l. 82.

3 Barring that natural expression of villainy
which we all have, the man looked honest
enough.

MARK TWAIN, *A Mysterious Visit*.

4 One low churl, compact of thankless earth,
The fatal byword of all years to come.

TENNYSON, *Godiva*, l. 66.

5 The world does not contain a scoundrel of
however deep a dye who, if he only made a
thorough search, would not discover another
scoundrel in some respects worse than him-
self.

TOLSTOY, *The Kreutzer Sonata*. Ch. x.

II—Villainy

6 Where villainy goes before, vengeance follows
after.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5681.

And though the villain 'scape awhile, he feels
Slow vengeance, like a bloodhound at his heels.

SWIFT, *Imitations of Horace*. Bk. III, ode 2, l. 21.

7 Villainy was an object of wonder in that age.
(*Improbabilis illo fuit admirabilis ævo.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 53.

8 Ah, this thou should'st have done,
And not have spoke on 't! In me 't is villainy;
In thee, 't had been good service.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 79.

O villainy! Ho! let the door be lock'd;
Treachery! Seek it out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 322.

The villainy you teach me, I will execute, and it
shall go hard but I will better the instruction.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 74.

9 There 's nothing level in our cursed natures,
But direct villany.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 19.

VIOLET

10 Deep violets, you liken to
The kindest eyes that look on you,
Without a thought disloyal.

K. B. BROWNING, *A Flower in a Letter*. St. 4.

11 Again the violet of our early days
Drinks beauteous azure from the golden sun,
And kindles into fragrance at his blaze.

EMERSON ELLIOTT, *Spring*.

12 Cold blows the wind against the hill,
And cold upon the plain;
I sit me by the bank, until
The violets come again.

RICHARD GARRETT, *Violets*.

13 Welcome, maids of honour,
You do bring
In the Spring,
And wait upon her.

She has virgins many,
Fresh and fair;
Yet you are
More sweet than any

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Violets*.

14 Those veiled nuns, meek violets.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 318.

The violet is a nun.
THOMAS HOOD, *Flowers*, l. 6.

15 Love dropp'd eyelids and a kiss,—
Such our breath and blueness is.

LEIGH HUNT, *Violets*.

16 Violets!—deep-blue violets!
April's loveliest coronets!
There are no flowers grow in the vale,
Kissed by the dew, wooed by the gale,—
None by the dew of the twilight wet,
So sweet as the deep-blue violet.

LETITIA ELIZABETH LONDON, *The Violet*.

17 The violet of an unforgetten hour.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Adoration*.

18 Violet! sweet violet!
Thine eyes are full of tears;
Are they wet
Even yet

With the thought of other years?
Or with gladness are they full,
For the night so beautiful?

J. R. LOWELL, *Song*.

Winds wander, and dews drip earthward;
Rain falls, suns rise and set,
Earth whirls, and all but to prosper
A poor little violet.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Changeling*. St. 6.

19 The violets were past their prime,
Yet their departing breath
Was sweeter, in the blast of death,
Than all the lavish fragrance of the time.

JAMES MONTEGOMERY, *The Adventure of a Star*, l. 37.

¹ Shrinking as violets do in summer's ray.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Valled Prophet of Khorassan*, l. 294.

² The violet thinks, with her timid blue eye,
To pass for a blossom enchantingly shy.
FRANCES S. OSOOND, *Garden Gossip*.

³ You are brief, and frail, and blue—
Little sisters, I am, too.
You are heaven's masterpieces—
Little loves, the likeness ceases.
DOROTHEA PARKER, *Sweet Violets*.

⁴ You pretty daughters of the Earth and Sun.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Shepherd to the Flowers*.

⁵ A violet in the youth of primy nature,
Forward, not permanent, sweet, not lasting,
The perfume and suppliance of a minute.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 7.

⁶ Lay her i' the earth:
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh,
May violets spring!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 261.
And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. xviii, st. 1.

⁷ Who are the violets now
That strew the green lap of the new come
spring?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 46.

⁸ Violets dim,
But sweeter than the lids of Juno's eyes
Or Cytherea's breath.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 120.

⁹ Oh! faint delicious spring-tide violet,
Thine odor like a key,
Turns noiselessly in memory's wards to let
A thought of sorrow free.

W. W. STORY, *The Violet*.

The smell of violets, hidden in the green,
Pour'd back into my empty soul and frame
The times when I remember to have been
Joyful and free from blame.

TENNYSON, *A Dream of Fair Women*. St. 20.

¹⁰ In this secluded shrine,
O miracle of grace,
No mortal eye but mine
Hath looked upon thy face. . . .

Whereof—as shade to shade
Is wedded in the sun—

A moment's glance hath made
Our souls forever one.

JOHN BANISTER TARR, *To a Wood-Violet*.

¹¹ Then let me to the valley go,
This pretty flower to see,
That I may also learn to grow
In sweet humility.

JANE TAYLOR, *The Violet*.

¹² Banks that slope to the southern sky,
Where languid violets love to lie.

SARAH H. WHITMAN, *Wood Walks in Spring*.

¹³ A violet, by a mossy stone
Half hidden from the eye!
Fair as a star, when only one
Is shining in the sky.

WORDSWORTH, *She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways*.

VIRGINIA

^{13a} Carry me back to old Virginny,
There's where the cotton and the corn and
taters grow.

JAMES A. BLAND, *Carry Me Back to Old Virginny*.

¹⁴ I am not a Virginian, but an American.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech*, Continental Congress,
5 Sept., 1774.

¹⁵ The good Old Dominion, the mother of us all.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Thoughts on Lotteries*.

¹⁶ The man who, in the old world, would be
dubbed a viscount or a baron, was known in
the Old Dominion as an F.F.V.

RAE, *Westward by Rail*, 311. F.F.V.: First
Families of Virginia; also Fast Flying Vir-
ginian.

Mr. Floyd [John B. Floyd, of Virginia] as every-
body knows, is an F.F.V., and the soul of honor
accordingly.

UNKNOWN. (*Harper's Weekly*, 11 April, 1857.)

¹⁷ Sic semper tyrannis. (Thus always with ty-
rants.)

Motto of Virginia, adopted October, 1779. The
words uttered by John Wilkes Booth when
he shot President Lincoln, April 14, 1865.

VIRGINS AND VIRGINITY, see Chastity

VIRTUE

See also Goodness, Vice and Virtue

I—Virtue: Definitions

¹⁸ Virtue and sense are one.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. iv, l. 265.

One's outlook is a part of his virtue.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Concord Days: April Outlook*.

¹⁹ Virtue is like a rich stone, best plain set.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Beauty*.

Virtue, being a transcendent gem, is better set
without much gold and ornament.

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. 1, bk. 6.

Virtue is like precious odours,—most fragrant
when they are incensed, or crushed.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Adversity*.

See also under ADVERSITY.

²⁰ As in nature things move violently, so their

place, and calmly in their place, so virtue in ambition is violent, in authority settled and calm.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Great Place*.

¹ Virtue has always been conceived of as victorious resistance to one's vital desire to do this, that or the other.

JAMES BRANCE CABELL, *Beyond Life*, p. 114.

² In our dispositions the seeds of the virtues are implanted by nature. (Sunt enim ingenia nostris semina innata virtutum.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.

Does wisdom beget virtue, or is it a gift of Nature? (Virtutem doctrina parat Naturae donet?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 100.

Although virtue receives some of its excellencies from nature, yet it is perfected by education. (Virtus, etiam si quosdam impetus a natura sumit, tamen perficienda doctrina est.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoris*. Bk. xii, ch. 2, sec. 1.

³ Virtue is a habit of the mind, consistent with nature and moderation and reason.

CICERO, *De Inventione Rhetorica*. Bk. ii, sec. 53.

⁴ Is virtue a thing remote? I wish to be virtuous, and lo! virtue is at hand.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. vii, ch. 29.

⁵ We fancy it rhetoric when we speak of eminent virtue. We do not yet see that virtue is Height.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Virtue is the adherence in action to the nature of things, and the nature of things makes it prevalent. It consists in a perpetual substitution of being for seeming, and with sublime propriety God is described as saying, I AM.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

⁶ Virtue is a mean between vices, remote from both extremes. (Virtus est medium vitiorum et utrinque reductum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 9.

⁷ Can you suppose that virtue consists of words merely? (Virtutem verba putas?)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 31.

Virtue's but a word; Fortune rules all.

MASSINGER, *The Bashful Lover*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁸ Virtue is often merely local.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 53.

So much are the modes of excellence settled by time and place, that men may be heard boasting in one street of that which they would anxiously conceal in another.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 201

⁹ Wisdom is knowing what to do next; virtue is doing it.

DAVID STARR JORDAN, *The Philosophy of Despair*, p. 37.

¹⁰ Virtue is the health of the soul. It gives a flavor to the smallest leaves of life. (La vertu est la santé de l'âme. Elle fait trouver de la saveur aux moindres feuilles de la vie.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 131.

Virtue is to the soul what health is to the body. (La sagesse est à l'âme ce que la santé est pour le corps.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No. 541.

¹¹ Virtue is an angel, but she is a blind one, and must ask of Knowledge to show her the pathway that leads to her goal.

HORACE MANN, *A Few Thoughts for a Young Man*.

¹² Virtue is the fount whence honour springs.

MARKLOWE, *Tombrianne*. Pt. i, act v, sc. 2.

¹³ Virtue is harmony. (Ἡ ἀρετὴ ἀρμονία.)

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Bk. viii, sec. 33.)

¹⁴ Virtue is beauty; but the beauteous evil Are empty trunks o'erflourish'd by the devil.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 403.

¹⁵ Virtue consists, not in abstaining from vice, but in not desiring it.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹⁶ Virtue, the greatest of all monarchies.

SWIFT, *To the Hon. Sir William Temple*.

¹⁷ What, what is virtue, but repose of mind?

A pure ethereal calm that knows no storm,
Above the reach of wild ambition's wind,
Above those passions that this world deform.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*. Canto i, st. 16.

¹⁸ Virtue's a stronger guard than brass.

EDMUND WALLER, *Epigram Upon the Golden Medal*, l. 14.

II—Virtue: Apothegms

¹⁹ It is not enough merely to possess virtue, as if it were an art; it should be practised. (Nec vero habere virtutem satis est, quasi artem aliquam, nisi utare.)

CICERO, *De Republica*. Ch. i, sec. 2.

Virtue is not left to stand alone. *He who practices it will have neighbors.*

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. iv, ch. 25.

Virtue, if not in action, is a vice;
And when we move not forward, we go backward.

MASSINGER, *The Mould of Honour*. Act i, sc. 1.

I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

It is the stain and disgrace of the age to envy virtue. (Est hæc sæculi labes quædam et macula virtuti invidere.)

CICERO, *Pro L. Cornelio Balbo*. Sec. 6.

A man that hath no virtue in himself, ever envied virtue in others.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Envy*.

Virtue when concealed hath no value. (Vile latens virtus.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus de Quarto Consulatui Honorii Augusti*, l. 222.

Is it a world to hide virtues in?

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 140.

Ye were not formed to live the life of brutes, But virtue to pursue, and knowledge high. (Fatti non foste a viver come bruti, Ma per seguir virtute e conoscenza.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxvi, l. 119.

The highest virtue is always against the law. EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

All the devils respect virtue.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Hast thou virtue? acquire also the graces and beauties of virtue.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

Sell not virtue to purchase wealth, nor liberty to purchase power.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

The greatest offence against virtue is to speak ill of it.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Essays: On Cant*.

Virtue best loves those children that she beats.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 822.

We hate Virtue while it lives, and mourn it only when it is snatched from sight. (Virtutem incolumem odimus, Sublatam ex oculis querimus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode xxiv, l. 31.

Friendly to Virtue alone and to its friends. (Uni equus Virtuti atque ejus amicis.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 70.

Where does virtue go to lodge? (Où la vertu va-t-elle se nicher?)

MOLIERE, *Remark*, when shown the cots in a prison.

No way is barred to virtue. (In via virtuti nulla est via.)

OTID, *Metamorphosis*. Bk. xiv, l. 113.

Nature has placed nothing so high that virtue can not reach it. (Nihil tam alte natura constituit quo virtus non possit eniti.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUPUS, *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*. Bk. vii, ch. 11, sec. 10.

The virtue which lies hidden unrecognized in times of prosperity, asserts itself in adversity. (Quæ latet inque bonis cessat non cognita rebus, Apparet virtus arguiturque malis.)

OWEN, *Tristitia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 3, l. 79. See also PROSPERITY AND ADVERSITY.

Let them [the wicked] look on virtue and pine away because they have lost her. (Virtutem videant intabescantque relicta.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 38.

Virtue, if she could be seen, would win great love and affection.

PLATO. (BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.)

Conquer by means of virtue. (Vincite Virtute vera.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina: Prologue*, l. 87.

Virtue, like a strong and hardy plant, takes root in any place, if she finds there a generous nature and a spirit that shuns no labor.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Sec. 1.

To virtue no way ever happens ill.

FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule*.

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 160.

Virtue may be gay, yet with dignity. (Hilarisque tamen cum pondere virtus.)

STATIUS, *Sylvium*. Bk. ii, sec. 3, l. 65.

Stay, Worldling, stay; whither away so fast? Hark, hark awhile to Virtue's counsels current!

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, *Spectacles*.

Learn virtue and true labor from me, O youth; fortune from others. (Disce, puer, virtutem ex me, verumque laborum; Fortunam ex aliis.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xii, l. 435.

Virtue debases itself in justifying itself. (La vertu s'avilit à se justifier.)

VOLTARE, *Œdipe*. Act i, sc. 4.

III—Virtue: Its Beauty

The chief good is the exercise of virtue in a perfect life.

ARISTOTLE, (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Aristotle*. Bk. v, sec. 30.)

Virtue alone is the unerring sign of a noble

soul. (La vertu d'un cœur noble est la marque certaine.)

¹ BOILEAU, *Satires*. No. v, l. 42.

Virtue is not malicious; wrong done her
Is righted even when men grant they err.

CHAPMAN, *Monsieur D'Olive*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 127.

² Virtue loves herself, for she best knows herself and realizes how lovable she is. (Amans sui virtus, optime enim se ipsa novit quamque sit intellegit.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. xvi, sec. 98.

³ The only amaranthine flower on earth
Is virtue.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 268.

⁴ And virtue, tho' in rags, will keep me warm.

DRYDEN, *Imitations of Horace*. Bk. iii, 29, 87.

He is ill clothed who is bare of virtue.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

Rags are royal raiment when worn for virtue's sake.

BARTLEY T. CAMPBELL, *The White Slave*. Act III.

⁵ For virtue which alone is free, cannot be brought into subjection. (Virtus enim servare non potest, quæ sola libera est.)

JEROME OROZUS, *De Gloria*. Bk. i, ch. 7.

⁶ Virtue, dear friend, needs no defence,

The surest guard is innocence:

None knew, till guilt created fear,

What darts or poison'd arrows were.

(Integer vitæ scelerisque purus

Non eget Mauris jaculis neque arcu

Nec venenatis gravida sagittis,

Fuice, pharetra.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 22, st. 1. (Dillon, tr.)

⁷ Though men may falter, it is Virtue's strength
To be indelible: our smallest good
By our worst evil cannot be undone.

R. U. JOHNSON, *The Voice of Webster*.

⁸ With virtue and quietness one may conquer the world.

LAO-TSEZ, *The Simple Way*. No. 45.

⁹ Virtue could see to do what virtue would

By her own radiant light, though sun and moon

Were in the flat sea sunk.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 373.

Virtue gives herself light, through darkness for to wade.

SPENCER, *Fairie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 12.

¹⁰ Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report: if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

New Testament; Philippians, iv, 8.

¹¹ Divinity has three elements of superiority, incorruption, power, and virtue, and the most reverend and divinest of these is virtue; for in fundamental justice nothing participates except through the exercise of intelligent reasoning powers.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*. Ch. 6, sec. 2.

¹² Virtue, the most pleasing and valuable possession in the world. (*Ἀρετὴ, ἡ ἀρίστη καὶ ἡ ἀγαθὴ οὐδὲν ὀκνᾷ φέρειν.*)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 7.

In virtue are riches. (In virtute divitiæ.)

CICERO, *Paradoxa*, vi, 2.

Silver and gold are not the only coin; virtue too passes current all over the world.

EURIPIDES, *Oedipus*. Frag. 546.

Of less worth than gold is silver, than virtue gold.

(Vilius argentum est auro, virtutis aurum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epia. 1, l. 52.

¹³ Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 215.

¹⁴ Virtue is doubly pleasing in one whose form is beautiful. (Gratior et pulchro veniens in corpore virtus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 344.

¹⁵ Virtue, not rolling suns, the mind matures.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 772.

IV—Virtue: Its Difficulty

¹⁶ There is no road or ready way to virtue.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medicæ*. Pt. i, sec. 55.

¹⁷ How far from easy is virtue! How difficult is even a continual pretence of virtue! (Quam non est facilis virtus! Quam vero difficilis ejus diuturna simulatio.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Atticum*. Bk. viii, epia. 1.

¹⁸ Virtue proceeds through toil. (*Ἄ ἀρετὴ βάλει δὲ πόρθευ.*)

EURIPIDES, *Heracles*, l. 625.

Between us and Virtue the gods placed sweet: long and steep is the path that leads to her; but when a man has reached the top, then is she easy to reach.

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 289.

The steep path of virtue. (Virtutis viam ardua.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 24, l. 44.

¹⁹ Virtue requires a rough and stormy passage; she will have either outward difficulties to wrestle with . . . or internal difficulties.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 11.

Virtue is the roughest way,

But proves at night a bed of down.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *On the Imprisonment of the Earl of Essex*.

¹ Virtue is nothing if not difficult. (Sed nulla, nisi ardua, virtus.)

OWID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 537.

² Virtue itself 'scapes not calumnious strokes. SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 38.

T is but the fate of place, and the rough brake That virtue must go through.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 75.

My heart laments that virtue cannot live Out of the teeth of emulation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 13.

³ Virtue struggles after fame, regardless of the adverse heights. (Perque aspera dura Nititur ad laudem virtus interrita clivo.)

SILIUS ITALICUS, *Punica*. Pl. iv, l. 605.

⁴ It is easy enough to be prudent,
When nothing tempts you to stray;
When without or within no voice of sin
Is luring your soul away;
But it's only a negative virtue
Until it is tried by fire,
And the life that is worth the honor of earth,
Is the one that resists desire.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Worth While*.

V—Virtue: Its Rewards

⁵ Virtue is its own reward. (Officii fructus sit ipsam officium.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. ii, sec. 73.

Virtue is its own reward. (Ipsa quidem Virtus pretium sibi.)

CLAUDIAN, *Panegyricus Dictus Manlio Theodoro Consul*, l. 1.

Virtue, sir, is its own reward.

DRYDEN, *The Assumption*. Act iii, sc. 1. Also *Tyrannic Love*, ii, 3; HOMER, *Douglas*, iii, 1;

PRIDE, *Imitations of Horace*, iii, 2; etc.

The only reward of virtue is virtue.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

Yet why should learning hope success at court?

Why should our patriots' virtues cause support?

Why to true merit should they have regard?

They knew that virtue is its own reward.

JOHN GAY, *Epistle to Paul Melhuken*, l. 39.

Virtue herself is her own fairest reward. (Ipsa quidem virtus sibi pulcherrima merces.)

SILIUS ITALICUS, *Punica*. Bk. xlii, l. 663.

Virtue is its own reward. There's a pleasure in doing good which sufficiently pays itself.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *The Relapse*. Act v, sc. 1.

⁶ Honor is the reward of virtue. (Honor est primum virtutis.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. iv, sec. 81.

In virtue there are many grades, and the highest glory is won by the highest virtue. (In virtute multi sunt aditus, ut in gloria maxime excellat, qui virtute plurimum præstat.)

CICERO, *Pro Cæne Plancio*. Ch. xiv, sec. 60.

Only virtue wins eternal fame.

PETRARCH, *The Triumph of Fame*. Pt. i, l. 183.

⁷ For blessings ever wait on virtuous deeds,
And though a late, a sure reward succeeds.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act v, sc. 12.

⁸ Either virtue is an empty name, or the wise man rightly seeks it as his glory and reward. (Aut virtus nomen inane est, Aut decus et pretium recte petit experiens vir.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 41.

⁹ Virtue may be assailed, but never hurt,
Surprised by unjust force, but not enthralled,
Yea, even that which mischief meant most harm,

Shall in the happy trial prove most glory.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 589.

¹⁰ Not among many thousands will you find
One man who considers virtue its own reward.
(Nec facile invenias multis in milibus unum,
Virtutem pretium qui putet esse sui.)

OWID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 3, l. 11.

When the prizes fall to the lot of the wicked, you will not find many who are virtuous for virtue's sake.

SALLUST, *History*. Bk. i, frag.

¹¹ Virtue will not be followed except for her own sake. (La vertu ne veult estre suivie que pour elle mesme.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

¹² In your opinion virtue requires no reward and is to be sought for itself. (Iudice te mercede caret per seque petenda est.)

OWID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epis. 3, l. 35.

Beauty, goodness, justice, and the like, each exists in and for itself.

PLATO, (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Bk. iii, l. 13.)

O let us still the secret joy partake,

To follow virtue even for virtue's sake.

POPE, *Temple of Fame*, l. 364.

¹³ You ask what I seek from virtue? Itself. For virtue has nothing better to give; its value is in itself.

SENECA, *De Vita Beata*. Ch. ix, sec. 4.

¹⁴ One should seek virtue for its own sake, and not from hope or fear, or any external motive. It is in virtue that happiness consists, for virtue is the state of mind which tends to make the whole of life harmonious.

ZENO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, 89.)

VI—Virtue and Happiness

¹⁵ Here will I hold, if there's a Power above
(And that there is all nature cries aloud
Through all her works), he must delight in
virtue;

And that which he delights in must be happy.
Anonymous, Cato. Act v, sc. 1. Inscribed by Franklin on his book of virtues.

¹ Virtue, the strength and beauty of the soul,
 Is the best gift of Heaven: a happiness
 That even above the smiles and frowns of fate
 Exalts great Nature's favourites.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
 Bk. iv, l. 284.

² Neither can the virtues exist without happy
 life, nor happy life without the virtues. (Nec
 enim virtutes sine beata vita coherere possunt
 nec illa sine virtutibus.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
 ch. 28, sec. 80.

³ Well may your hearts believe the truths I
 tell:

"Th' virtue makes the bliss, where'er we dwell."
 WILLIAM COLLINS, *Persian Eclogues*. No. i, l. 5.

Virtue alone is happiness below.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Borough*. Letter xvi.

⁴ You may be more happy than princes, if you
 will be more virtuous.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

Be in general virtuous, and you will be happy.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *On Early Marriages*.

Virtue and Happiness are Mother and Daughter.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

⁵ Shall ignorance of good and ill

Dare to direct the eternal will?

Seek virtue, and, of that possess,

To Providence resign the rest.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Father and Jupiter*.

⁶ You wish to live rightly (and who does not?);
 since Virtue alone can achieve this, boldly
 drop trifles and scorn delights.

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 29.

Nor can you suppose that anyone is happy but
 the man who is wise and good. (Neve putes alium
 aspicite bonoque beatum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 20.

And if the Wise be the happy man, as these sages
 say, he must be virtuous too; for without virtue
 happiness cannot be.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 405.

⁷ Through virtue lies the one and only road to
 a life of peace. (Tranquillæ per virtutem
 patet unica viæ.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. x, l. 364.

⁸ Mortals that would follow me,
 Love virtue; she alone is free;
 She can teach ye how to climb
 Higher than the spher'ry chime;
 Or if virtue feeble were;

Heav'n itself would stoop to her.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 1018.

⁹ Virtue of herself is sufficient for happiness.

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Bk. iii, l. 13.)

¹⁰ Virtue may choose the high or low degree,
 'T is just alike to Virtue and to me;

Dwell in a monk, or light upon a king,
 She's still the same belov'd, contented thing.

Pope, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. i, l. 137.

What nothing earthly gives or can destroy,
 The soul's calm sunshine and the heartfelt joy,
 Is Virtue's prize.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 167.

Know then this truth (enough for man to know),
 "Virtue alone is happiness below."

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 309.

¹¹ Be virtuous & you'll be happy!

ARTEMUS WARD, *Fourth of July Oration*.

Be virtuous and you will be eccentric.

MARK TWAIN, *Mental Photographs*.

Be good and you will be lonesome.

MARK TWAIN, *Following the Equator*. Caption
 of author's photograph used as frontispiece.

VII—Virtue and Immortality

¹² Virtue never grows old.

GEORGE HEABERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹³ Virtue treads paths that end not in the grave;
 No ban of endless night exiles the brave.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*.

¹⁴ He who dies for virtue does not perish. (Qui
 per virtutem perit, at non interit.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 690. (Act iii, sc. 5.)

For virtue will endure to posterity; envy will
 not reach them. (Ad posteros enim virtus durabit
 non perveniet invidia.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutionibus Oratoria*. Bk. iii,
 ch. 1.

¹⁵ The renown which riches or beauty confer is
 fleeting and frail; virtue remains bright and
 eternal. (Divitiarum et formæ gloria fluxa
 atque fragile est; virtus clara æternaque
 habetur.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. i, sec. 4.

¹⁶ Virtue lives beyond the grave. (Vivit post
 funera virtus.)

TIBERIUS CÆSAR. (BORBORETUS, *Lives: Tiberius*.)

Virtue shall live even after the funeral.

(Vivet etiam post funera virtus.)

SIR DAVID LINDSAY, *Works: Motto on Title-
 page*, 1578. Inscribed on monument of
 Thomas Linacre, Old Saint Paul's Church,
 London, 1557.

¹⁷ Glory's voice is impotent to pierce
 The silence of the tomb; but virtue blooms
 Even on the wreck of life, and mounts the
 skies.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Inscription for a Monu-
 ment to the Memory of Cowper*, l. 20.

¹ Virtue alone outbuilds the Pyramids;
Her monuments shall last, when Egypt's fall.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 312.

VIII—Virtue and Nobility

See also Ancestry

² Blood is an inheritance, virtue an acquisition.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 42.

³ 'Tis virtue, and not birth, that makes us noble;
Great actions speak great minds, and such should govern.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Prophetess*. Act ii, sc. 3.

⁴ Virtue and a trade are the best portion for children.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ Virtue alone is true nobility. (Nobilitas sola est atque unica virtus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 20.

Oh! might we all our lineage prove,
Give and forgive, do good and love.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Second Sunday after Trinity*.

⁶ Birth is nothing where virtue is not. (La naissance n'est rien où la vertu n'est pas.)

MOLIÈRE, *Don Juan*. Act iv, sc. 6.

⁷ When we are planning for posterity, we ought to remember that virtue is not hereditary.

THOMAS PAINE, *Common Sense*. Ch. 4.

If there be no nobility of descent, all the more indispensable is it that there should be nobility of ascent—a character in them that bear rule, so fine and high and pure, that as men come within the circle of its influence they involuntarily pay homage to that which is the one preëminent distinction, the Royalty of Virtue.

HENRY CODMAN PORTER, *Address*, 30 April, 1889.

⁸ To virtue's humblest son let none prefer
Vice, though descended from the Conqueror.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 141.

IX—Virtue: The Virtuous Man

⁹ Virtuous and wise he was, but not severe;
He still remembered that he once was young.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*. Bk. iv, l. 226.

His virtues were his arts.

EDMUND BURKE, *Inscription for the Tomb of the Marquis of Rockingham*.

To Berkeley ev'ry virtue under Heav'n.

POPE, *Epilogue to the Satires*. Dial. ii, l. 73.

¹⁰ In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine "incomparable oil," Macassar!
BROWN, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 17.

She's all that's honest, honnable, an' fair,
An' when the virtuous died they made her heir.
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 2.

The temple of virtue was she.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 220.

¹¹ What to one man is the virtue which he has sunk below the possibility of aspiring to, is to another the backsliding by which he forfeits his spiritual crown.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*.

¹² Speak to his heart, and the man becomes suddenly virtuous.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

¹³ I wrap myself in my virtue. (Mea virtute me involvo.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 29, l. 55.

¹⁴ His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void;
And sure th' Eternal Master found
The single talent well employ'd.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *On the Death of Mr. Robert Levett*.

¹⁵ Men of most renowned virtue have sometimes by transgressing most truly kept the law.

MILTON, *Tetrachordon*.

¹⁶ 'T is thus the mercury of man is fix'd,
Strong grows the virtue with his nature mix'd.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. ii, l. 177.

¹⁷ Fairest Cordelia, that art most rich, being poor;

Most choice, forsaken; and most loved, despised!

Thee and thy virtues here I seize upon.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. i, l. 253.

¹⁸ His virtues

Will plead like angels, trumpet-tongued, against

The deep damnation of his taking-off.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 18.

¹⁹ A man of antique virtue. (Homo . . . antiqua virtute.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 442.

X—Virtue: Its Faults

See also Faults: Their Virtues

²⁰ Curse on his virtues! they've undone his country.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

²¹ That virtue which depends on opinion, looks to secrecy alone, and could not be trusted in a desert.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 466.

¹ O Virtue! I have followed thee through life,
and I find thee at last but a shade.

EURIPIDES. (EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism.*)

² The virtue which requires to be ever guarded
is scarcely worth the sentinel.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 5.

³ Virtue seldom walks forth without Vanity at
her side.

W. G. BENJAM, *Proverbs*, p. 866.

Virtue would not go so far if vanity did not keep
it company. (La vertu n'irait pas si loin si la van-
ité ne lui tenait compagnie.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 200.

⁴ Some of 'em [virtues] like extinct volcanoes,
with a strong memory of fire and brimstone.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Cat-paw*. Act iii, sc. 1.

⁵ Virtues lose themselves in self-interest, as
streams lose themselves in the sea. (Les
vertus se perdent dans l'intérêt, comme les
fleuves se perdent dans la mer.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 171.

⁶ Be virtuous: not too much; just what's cor-
rect:

Excess in anything is a defect.

(Faut d'la vertu, pas trop n'en faut,
L'excès en tout est un défaut.)

J. M. B. MONVEL, *Erreur d'un Moment*.

⁷ I am not impressed by external devices for
the preservation of virtue in men or women.
Marriage laws, the police, armies and navies
are the mark of human incompetence.

DORA RUSSELL, *The Right to Be Happy*, p. 241.

⁸ Virtue withers away if it has no opposition.
(Marcet sine adversario virtus.)

SENECA, *De Providentia*. Sec. 2.

⁹ He was a fool, For he would needs be virtu-
ous.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 133.

Virtue finds no friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 126.

Virtue! a fig! 'tis in ourselves that we are thus
or thus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act 1, sc. 3, l. 322.

¹⁰ Virtue often trips and falls on the sharp-edged
rock of poverty.

EUGÈNE SUE, *The Mysteries of Paris*. Ch. 1.

¹¹ Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain.

SWINBURNE, *Dolores*.

XI—Virtue: Its Rarity

¹² Many wish not so much to be virtuous, as

to seem to be. (Virtute enim ipsa non tam
multi præditi esse quam videri volunt.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. xxvi, sec. 98.

And he by no uncommon lot

Was fam'd for virtues he had not.

COWPER, *To the Rev. William Bull*, l. 19.

¹³ There are no two things so much talked of,
and so seldom seen, as virtue and the funds.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 312.

Let those who would affect singularity with suc-
cess, first determine to be very virtuous, and they
will be sure to be very singular.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 461.

¹⁴ Virtue engages his assent,

But Pleasure wins his heart.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Human Frailty*, l. 12.

Most men admire

Virtue, who follow not her lore.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 482.

¹⁵ Virtues are, in the popular estimate, rather
the exception than the rule. There is the man
and his virtues.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

¹⁶ If it is usual to be deeply moved by rare
things, why are we so little moved by virtue?
(S'il est ordinaire d'être vivement touché des
choses rares, pourquoi le somme-nous si peu
de la vertu?)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. i, No. 25.

Virtue was always in a minority on the earth.
(La vertu fut toujours en minorité sur la terre.)

ROBESPIERRE.

VISION

See also Ghost

¹⁷ Sometimes he thinks that Heaven the vision
sent,

And ordered all the pageants as they went;

Sometimes, that only 'twas wild Fancy's play,
The loose and scattered relics of the day.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Davidis*. Bk. ii, l. 789.

¹⁸ Golden hours of vision come to us in this
present life, when we are at our best, and our
faculties work together in harmony.

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLL, *The Hope of Im-
mortality*.

Forward, on the same old journey, let us follow
where she leads,

Let us chase the beckoning glory of the Vision
that Recedes.

SAM WALTER FOSB, *The Vision that Recedes*.

¹⁹ Visions of glory, spare my aching sight!

THOMAS GRAZ, *The Bard*, l. 107.

²⁰ Write the vision, and make it plain upon
tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Old Testament: *Ezekiel*, ii, 2.

¹
Do I sleep? do I dream?
Do I wonder and doubt?
Are things what they seem?
Or is visions about?
Burt Harte, *Further Language from Truthful James*, l. 1.

Is this a vision? is this a dream? do I sleep?
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 5, 142.

²
I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes.
Old Testament: *Isaia*, xii, 10.

³
And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.
Old Testament: *Joel*, ii, 28; *Acts*, ii, 17.

The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision, and the old men's dream!
Dryden, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. 1, l. 238.

Thy wife hath dream'd, thy mother hath seen visions.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 3, 63.

⁴
Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music:—do I wake or sleep?
KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*. St. 3.

True to a vision, steadfast to a dream.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁵
Ah splendid Vision, golden time,
An end of hunger, cold, and crime,
An end of rent, an end of rank,
An end of balance at the bank!
ANDREW LANG, *The New Millennium*.

⁶
It is a dream, sweet child! a waking dream,
A blissful certainty, a vision bright,
Of that rare happiness, which even on earth
Heaven gives to those it loves.

LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act iii, sc. 5.

⁷
I took it for a faëry vision
Of some gay creatures of the element
That in the colours of the rainbow live
And play i' th' plighted clouds.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 298.

⁸
My thoughts by night are often filled
With visions false as fair:
For in the past alone I build
My castles in the air.
THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Castles in the Air*.

Hence the fool's paradise, the statesman's scheme,
The air-built castle, and the golden dream,
The maid's romantic wish, the chemist's flame,
And poet's vision of eternal fame.

Pope, *Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 9.
See also under CASTLE.

⁹
Where there is no vision, the people perish.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxix, 18.

¹⁰
'T was but a bolt of nothing, shot at nothing,
Which the brain makes of fumes: our very eyes
Are sometimes like our judgements, blind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 300.

Alas! How is 't with you,
That you do bend your eye on vacancy
And with the incorporal air do hold discourse?
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 116.

¹¹
Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch thee.

I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain?
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

The air-drawn dagger.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 62.

¹²
Our revels now are ended. These our actors,
As I foretold you, were all spirits and
Are melted into air, into thin air:
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous pal-

aces,
The solemn temples, the great globe itself,
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve
And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,
Leave not a rack behind.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 148.
(1611)

The cloud cap'd Towers
The Gorgeous Palaces,
The Solemn Temples,
The Great Globe itself,
Yea all which it Inherit,
Shall dissolve

And like the baseless Fabric of a Vision
Leave not a wreck behind.
Inscription, on tablet in the left hand of the
statue of Shakespeare in Westminster Abbey.

Those golden palaces, those gorgeous halls,
With furniture superfluously fair;
Those stately courts, those sky-encount'ring walls
Evanish all—like vapours in the air.
SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Illusion*. (1615)

¹³
What stately vision mocks my waking sense?
Hence, dear delusion, sweet enchantment,
hence!

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *An Address Wink-
out a Phantasm*, l. 1.

Ah me! the vision has vanished,
The music has died away.
WILLIAM WETMORE STORR, *Cleopatra*.

¹⁴
Vision is the art of seeing things invisible.
SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁵
Perfect blessedness, which consists in a vision

of God. (Beatitudinem perfectam, quæ in Dei visione consistit.)

St. THOMAS AQUINAS, *Summa Theologicæ*.
Hence "beatific vision."

But Shapes, that come not at an earthly call,
Will not depart when mortal voices bid;
Lords of the visionary eye whose lid,
Once raised, remains aghast, and will not fall!
WORDSWORTH, *Dion*, St. 5.

To whom, in vision clear,
The aspiring heads of future things appear,
Like mountain-tops whose mists have rolled
away.

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*, Pt. II, No. 43.

VOICE

See also Speech

I—Voice: Apothegms

There is no index of character so sure as the voice.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*, Bk. II, ch. 1.

A man's style is his mind's voice. Wooden minds,
wooden voices.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1872.

The voice which speaks in conformity with
our dearest hopes will always be listened to.
ÉMILE GABORIAU, *File 113*, Ch. 10.

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are
the hands of Esau.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xxvii, 22.

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness.
Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xl, 3.

The voice of one crying in the wilderness.
New Testament: *Matthew*, iii, 3; *Mark*, i, 3;
Luke, iii, 4; *John*, i, 23. (Vox clamantis in
deserto.—*Vulgata*.)

A still small voice.

Old Testament: *I Kings*, xix, 12.

The still small voice is wanted.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. v, l. 685.

Inexorable conscience holds his court,
With still, small voice the plot of guilt alarms.
ERASMUS DARWIN, *Mores Concluded*.

The still small voice of gratitude.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 64.

A still small voice spake unto me.

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 1.

The living voice moves. (Viva vox adficit.)

PLINY, *Epistles*, Bk. II, epi. 3. Meaning that
what they hear affects men more deeply than
what they read.

The spoken voice perishes; the written word re-
mains. (Vox auditæ perit, littera scripta manet.)

WILLIAM CAXTON, Quoted.

All voice and nothing else. (ἄφωκός ἐστις ἄλλου καὶ οὐδὲν ἄλλο.)

PLUTARCH, *Moralia: Laconic Apophthegms*, Sec.
233A. The context is, "A man plucked a
slightingale and finding almost no meat, said,
'It's all voice you are, and nothing else.'
The Latin is, "Vox et præterea nihil."

The voice is nothing but beaten air. (Vox
nihil aliud quam ictus aer.)

SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*, Bk. II, sec. 29.

My voice stuck in my throat. (Vox faucibus
hæsit.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. II, l. 774; bk. III, l. 48; bk.
IV, l. 280.

VOX POPULI, VOX DEI, see under PEOPLE.

II—Voice: Good and Bad

The thrilling, solemn, proud, pathetic voice.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ix, l. 196.

The thrilling, tender, proud, pathetic voice.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ix, l. 206.

The thrilling, solemn voice, so passionless.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ix, l. 248.

Quiet, priestlike voice,

Too used to syllable damnations round

To make a natural emphasis worth while.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. iv, l. 633.

I am sad-voiced as the turtle

Which Anacreon used to feed.

E. B. BROWNING, *Wine of Cyprus*, St. 6.

His voice in one dull, deep, unvaried sound,
Seems to break forth from caverns under-
ground.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 567.

His voice no touch of harmony admits,

Irregularly deep, and shrill by fits.

The two extremes appear like man and wife,

Coupled together for the sake of strife.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 1003.

Let me hear

Thy voice—my own affrights me with its
echoes.

CONGRUVE, *The Mourning Bride*, Act II, sc. 1.

His voice is soft as is the upper air,

Or dying lovers' words.

DRYDEN, *The Rival Ladies*, Act I, sc. 3.

At some glad moment was it nature's choice
To dower a scrap of sunset with a voice?

EDGAR FAWCETT, *To an Oriole*.

I love to hear thine earnest voice,
Wherever thou art hid.

O. W. HOLMES, *To an Insect*.

When from his breast his mighty voice went

forth. ('ΑΑ' δρε δὴ δνα νε μεγαλὴν ἐκ στήθεσσι
etc.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 221.

1 He ceas'd; but left so pleasing on the ear
His voice, that list'ning still they seemed to
hear.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiii, l. 1. (Pope, tr.)

The voice so sweet, the words so fair,
As some soft chime had stroked the air;
And though the sound were parted thence,
Still left an echo in the sense.

BEN JONSON, *Eupheme*. Pt. iv, st. 10.

The angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice, that he a while
Thought him still speaking, still stood fix'd to
hear.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 1.

He ceased; but still their trembling ears retained
The deep vibrations of his witching song.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*.

Canto 1, st. 20.

See also under ORATORY.

2 The tuneful voice, the eye that spoke the
mind,

Are gone, nor leave a single trace behind.

ROBERT LLOYD, *The Actor*.

I am listening for the voices
Which I heard in days of old.

CAROLINE NORTON, *The Lonely Harp*.

But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!

TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*, l. 11.

3 The melting voice through mazes running,
Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 142.

That voice . . . heard so oft
In worst extremes, and on the perilous edge
Of battle.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 274.

4 His voice as the sound of many waters.
New Testament: Revelation, i, 15.

His voice was propertied
As all the tuned spheres.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 83.

5 I thank you for your voices: thank you:
Your most sweet voices.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 179.

6 For my voice, I have lost it with halloing and
singing of anthems.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 212.

7 I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 54.

I will aggravate my voice so that I will roar

you as gently as any sucking dove; I will roar
you as I were any nightingale.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 85.

8 O, good my lord, tax not so bad a voice
To slander music any more than once.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 46.

9 With a voice that, like a bell
Toll'd by an earthquake in a trembling tower,
Rang ruin.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Canto vi, l. 311.

10 Vocal velvet.

RICHARD GRANT WHITE, characterizing the
voice of Pauline Markham. (MARKS, *They*
All Sang, p. 53.)

11 A clear sonorous voice, inaudible
To the vast multitude.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ix, l. 89.

A voice so thrilling ne'er was heard
In spring-time from the Cuckoo-bird,
Breaking the silence of the seas
Among the farthest Hebrides.

WORDSWORTH, *The Solitary Reaper*, l. 13.

12 Two voices are there; one is of the sea,
One of the mountains; each a mighty Voice,
In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,
They were thy chosen music, Liberty!

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National*
Independence. Pt. i, No. 12.

III—Voice in Women

13 Her voice changed like a bird's:
There grew more of the music and less of the
words.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Flight of the Duchess*.
St. 15.

And her voice was the warble of a bird,
So soft, so sweet, so delicately clear,
That finer, simpler music ne'er was heard;

The sort of sound we echo with a tear,
Without knowing why—an overpowering tone,
Whence melody descends, as from a throne.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 151.

14 The devil hath not, in all his quiver's choice,
An arrow for the heart like a sweet voice.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xv, st. 13.

For it stirs the blood in an old man's heart,
And makes his pulses fly,
To catch the thrill of a happy voice,
And the light of a pleasant eye.

N. P. WILLIS, *Saturday Afternoon*.

15 Then read from the treasured volume
The poem of thy choice,

And lend to the rhyme of the poet
The beauty of thy voice.

LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*. St. 28.

Oh, there is something in that voice that reaches
The innermost recesses of my spirit!
LONGFELLOW, *The Divine Tragedy: The First
Passover*. Pt. vi.

Thy voice is a celestial melody.
LONGFELLOW, *Mask of Pandora*. Pt. v, l. 2.

Her silver voice
Is the rich music of a summer bird,
Heard in the still night, with its passionate ex-
cuse.
LONGFELLOW, *The Spirit of Poetry*, l. 55.

How sweetly sounds the voice of a good
woman!
It is so seldom heard, that, when it speaks,
It ravishes all senses.
MIDDLETON, *The Old Law*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Her voice, whate'er she said, enchanted;
Like music to the heart it went.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. i, l. 80.
Her voice was like the voice the stars
Had when they sang together.
D. G. ROSSINI, *The Blessed Damosel*. St. 10.

Her voice was ever soft,
Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 272.

Silence, beautiful voice!
Be still, for you only trouble the mind
With a joy in which I cannot rejoice,
A glory I shall not find.
TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 180.

VOLTAIRE

Voltaire and Shakespeare! He was all
The other feigned to be.
The flippant Frenchman speaks: I weep;
And Shakespeare weeps with me.
MATTHEW CLAUDIUS, *A Comparison*.

Built God a church, and laugh'd his word to
scorn,
Skillful alike to seem devout and just,
And stab religion with a sly side-thrust.
COWPER, *Restraint*, l. 688.

Just knows, and knows no more, her Bible true—
A truth the brilliant Frenchman never knew.
COWPER, *Truth*, l. 328.

He is like the false Amphitryon; although a
stranger, it is always he who has the air of
being master of the house.

DRUM. (EMERSON, *Quotation and Originality*.)
Voltaire was an apostle of Christian ideas;
only the names were hostile to him, and he
never knew it otherwise. He was like the
son of the vine-dresser in the Gospel, who
said No, and went; the other said Yea, and
went not.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches*:
Character.

Jesus wept: Voltaire smiled.
VICTOR HUGO, *Address*, centenary of Voltaire's
death, 30 May, 1878.

Here lies the child spoiled by the world
which he spoiled. (Ci gît l'enfant gâté du
monde qu'il gâta.)

BARONNE DE MONTOLIEU, *Epitaph on Voltaire*.

Thou art so witty, profligate, and thin,
Thou seem'st a Milton with his Death and
Sin.

EDWARD YOUNG, *Epigram on Voltaire*. Refer-
ring to Voltaire's severe criticism of Milton's
allegorical description of Death and Sin.
(DORAN, *Life of Young*.)

VOTE AND VOTING

I consider biennial elections as a security that
the sober, second thought of the people shall
be law.

FISHER AMES, *Speech*, Jan., 1788.

It is hard in all causes, but especially in re-
ligion, when voices shall be numbered and not
weighed.

FRANCIS BACON, *Of Church Controversies*.

Universal suffrage is the government of a house
by its nursery.

BISMARCK, *Saying*.

The notion that a man's liberty consists in
giving his vote at election-hustings, and say-
ing, "Behold, now, I too have my twenty-
thousandth part of a Talker in our National
Palaver."

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii,
ch. 13.

No method of voting can be better than that
of open declaration. (Nihil ut fuerit in suf-
fragiis voce melius.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 15, sec. 33.

We need the faith to go a path untrod,
The power to be alone and vote with God.
EDWIN MARKHAM, *The Need of the Hour*.

A straw vote only shows which way the hot
air blows.

O. HENRY. (*New American Literature*, p. 170.)

The freeman casting, with unpurchased hand,
The vote that shakes the turrets of the land.
O. W. HOLMES, *Poetry, a Metrical Essay*, l. 83.

A weapon that comes down as still
As snowflakes fall upon the sod;
But executes a freeman's will,
As lightning does the will of God;
And from its force, nor doors nor locks
Can shield you; 'tis the ballot-box.

JOHN PILGRIM, *A Word from a Petitioner*.

I am not one to hunt for the votes of a fickle
public at the cost of suppers and gifts of

worn-out clothes. (Non ego ventose plebis suffragia venor Impensis cenarum et trite munere vestis.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epi. 19, l. 37.

The right of election is the very essence of the constitution.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 11, 24 Apr., 1769.

Among free men there can be no successful appeal from the ballot to the bullet.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. (E. J. Young, *The Lesson of the Hour: Magazine of History*. No. 43.)

I go for all sharing the privileges of the government who assist in bearing its burdens. Consequently I go for admitting all whites to the right of suffrage who pay taxes or bear arms, by no means excluding females.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter*, 1836.

Is virtue verily found in voices?

Or is wisdom won when all win votes?

SWINBURNE, *A Word from the Psalmist*. St. 3.

Is a vote a coat? will franchise feed you,
Or words be a roof against the rain?

SWINBURNE, *A Word from the Psalmist*. St. 4.

All forward-looking minds know that, sooner or later, the chief public question in this country will be woman's claim to the ballot.

THEODORE TILTON. (*Independent*, 18 Jan., 1866.)

As long as I count the votes, what are you going to do about it?

WILLIAM MARCY TWEED, of the ballot in New York City, in November, 1871.

More men have been elected between Sundown and Sunup, than ever were elected between Sunup and Sundown.

WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 152.

The votes of veering crowds are not
The things that are more excellent.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Things That Are More Excellent*.

Democracy's ceremonial, its feast, its great function, is the election.

H. G. WELLS, *Democracy*.

Your telegram received. I would feel deeply mortified to have you or anyone like you vote for me. Since you have access to many disloyal citizens and I have not, I will ask you to convey this message to them.

WOODROW WILSON. Answer to telegram from Jeremiah O'Leary, in campaign of 1916, threatening Wilson with the loss of pro-German votes.

VOW

See also Oath

Better is it that thou shouldst not vow, than that thou shouldst vow and not pay.

Old Testament; *Ecclesiastes*, v. 5.

Vow me no vows.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Wit without Money*. Act iv, sc. 4.

Oh, why should vows so fondly made,
Be broken ere the morrow?

JAMES HOGG, *The Broken Heart*. See also LOVE: ITS PERJURIES.

A vow is a horrible thing, it is a snare for sin.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Boswell, Life*, III, 357.)

He who breaks a resolution is a weakling;
He who makes one is a fool.

F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

Vows with so much passion, swears with so much grace,

That 'tis a kind of Heaven to be deluded by him.

NATHANIEL LEE, *The Rival Queens*. Act I, sc. 1.

Ease would recant
Vows made in pain, as violent and void.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 96.

For priests will allow of a broken vow,
For penance or for gold.

SCOTT, *Bridal of Triermain*. Canto ii, st. 17.

These mouth-made vows

Which break themselves in swearing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 30.

Men's vows are women's traitors.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 56.

Ay, springs to catch woodcocks. I do know,
When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 115.

Vows were ever brokers to defiling.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 173.

By all the vows that ever men have broke,
In number more than ever women spoke.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 175.

You put me off with limber vows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 47.

The vow that binds too strictly snaps itself.

TENTYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 652.

VULGARITY

See also People

Vulgarity is an inadequate conception of the art of living.

MANDELL CREIGHTON, *Life and Letters*.

A thing is not vulgar merely because it is common.

WILLIAM HARETT, *Table-Talk: On Vulgarity*.

¹ The years teach much which the days never know.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience.*

All sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year.

EMERSON, *Fable.*

² The specious panorama of a year
But multiplies the image of a day,—
A belt of mirrors round a taper's flame;
And universal Nature, through her vast
And crowded whole, an infinite parrot,
Repeats one note.

EMERSON, *Xenophanes.*

³ A year is no contemptible portion of this mortal existence.

GIBBON, *Miscellaneous Works*. Vol. i, p. 644.

⁴ Years know more than books.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum.*

The year doth nothing else but open and shut.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum.*

⁵ Years, as they come, bring blessings in their train;

Years, as they go, take blessings back again.
(*Multa ferunt annivenientes commoda secum,
Multa recedentes adimunt.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 175. (Conington, tr.)

From each of us each passing year takes something.
(*Singula de nobis anni prædantur eantes.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 55.

Years following years steal something every day.
At last they steal us from ourselves away.

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, l. 72. (Pope, tr.)

Welcome, thou kind deceiver!
Thou best of thieves! who, with an easy key,
Dost open life, and, unperceiv'd by us,
E'en steal us from ourselves.

DAYDEN, *All for Love*. Act v, sc. 1.

⁶ Nothing is swifter than the years. (*Nihil est annis velocius.*)

OVIO, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xx, l. 520.

The swift years slip and slide adown the steep;
The slow years pass; neither will come again.

WILLIAM SHARP, *End of Aodh-of-the-Songs.*

⁷ A thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xc, 4.

But to the dwellers in eternity
A thousand years shall as a moment be.

ABRAHAM COLLS, *The Microcosm and Other Poems*, p. 289.

⁸ We spend our years as a tale that is told.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xc, 9.

⁹ I will not let the years run over me like a juggernaut car.

THOREAU, *Journal*, 25 June, 1840.

¹⁰ In masks outrageous and austere
The years go by in single file;
But none has merited my fear,
And none has quite escaped my smile.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Let No Charitable Hope.*

¹¹ Years ago—years and years and donkey's ears, as the saying is.

E. M. WRIGHT, *Rustic Speech*, 34.

¹² The years like great black oxen tread the world
And God the herdsman goads them on behind,
And I am broken by their passing feet.

W. B. YEATS, *The Countess Cathleen*. Closing lines.

After the black ox hath trodden on her toe.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 2,

memb. 5, subs. 3, i.e., when care has passed by.

I read once in an ancient and proud book

How beauty fadeth,

How stale will Helen or Leucippe grow

When custom jadeth.

"When the black ox hath trodden on her toe,"

Beauty will alter,

And love that lives on beauty, so it said,

Will fade and falter.

DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT, *The Anatomy of Melancholy*.

Black Oxen.

GERTRUDE ATHERTON. Title of novel.

II—Year: New Year

¹³ Thou art my single day, God lends to heaven
What were all earth else, with a feel of heaven.

BROWNING, *Pippa Passes: Introduction*, l. 39.

¹⁴ Even while we sing, he smiles his last,

And leaves our sphere behind.

The good Old Year is with the past,

O be the New as kind!

BRYANT, *A Song for New-Year's Eve*.

¹⁵ The merry year is born
Like the bright berry from the naked thorn.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *New Year's Day*.

¹⁶ A song for the Old, while its knell is tolled,

And its parting moments fly!

But a song and a cheer for the glad New Year,

While we watch the Old Year die!

Oh! its grief and pain ne'er can come again,

And its care lies buried deep;

But what joy untold doth the New Year hold,

And what hopes within it sleep!

GEORGE COOPER, *This New Year*.

¹⁷ Who comes dancing over the snow,

His soft little feet all bare and rosy?

Open the door, though the wild winds blow,

Take the child in and make him cosy.

Take him in and hold him dear,

He is the wonderful glad New Year.

DENAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *The New Year*.

New Year comes but once a twelvemonth.

W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: Interlude*.

For hark! the last chime of the dial has ceased,
And Old Time, who his leisure to cozen,
Has finish'd the Months, like the flasks at a
feast,

Is preparing to tap a fresh dozen!
HOOD, *Anacreontic for the New Year*. St. 1.

And ye, who have met with Adversity's blast,
And been how'd to the earth by its fury;
To whom the Twelve Months, that have recently
pass'd

Were as harsh as a prejudiced jury—
Still, all to the Future! and join in our chime,
The regrets of remembrance to cozen,
And having obtained a New Trial of Time,
Shout in hopes of a kindlier dozen.

HOOD, *Anacreontic for the New Year*. St. 3.

Sad, sad to think that the year is all but done.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Starlings*.

Then sing, young hearts that are full of cheer,
With never a thought of sorrow;
The old goes out, but the glad young year
Comes merrily in to-morrow.

EMILY HUNTINGTON MILLER, *New Year Song*.

Gone! gone forever!—like a rushing wave
Another year has burst upon the shore
Of earthly being—and its last low tones,
Wandering in broken accents in the air,
Are dying to an echo.

GEORGE D. PRENTICE, *Flight of Years*.

Like yonder stars so bright and clear
That praise their Maker as they move,
And usher in the circling year.

SCHILLER, *Song of the Bell*. (Bowring, tr.)

"Orphan Hours, the Year is dead:
Come and sigh, come and weep."

"Merry Hours, smile instead,
For the Year is but asleep.
See, it smiles as it is sleeping,
Mocking your untimely weeping."

SHELLEY, *Dirge for the Year*.

The warm sun is failing, the bleak wind is wailing,
The bare boughs are sighing, the pale flowers are
dying;

And the year
On the earth her deathbed, in a shroud of leaves
dead,
Is lying.

Come, months, come away,
From November to May,
In your saddest array;
Follow the bier

Of the dead cold year,
And like dim shadows watch by her sepulchre.
SHELLEY, *Autumn, A Dirge*.

Full knee-deep lies the winter snow,
And the winter winds are wearily sighing:
Toll ye the church-bell sad and slow,
And tread softly and speak low,
For the old year lies a-dying. . . .

There's a new foot on the floor, my friend,
And a new face at the door, my friend,
A new face at the door.

TENNYSON, *The Death of the Old Year*.

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky,
The flying cloud, the frosty light:

The year is dying in the night;
Ring out, wild bells, and let him die.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cvi, st. 1.

Ring out the old, ring in the new,
Ring, happy bells, across the snow:
The year is going, let him go;
Ring out the false, ring in the true.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cvi, st. 2.

A spirit haunts the year's last hours
Dwelling amid these yellowing bowers.

TENNYSON, *Song*.

YESTERDAY

See also PAST

How long ago it may seem since yesterday!
J. M. BARRETT, *Sentimental Tommy*, p. 312.

These fatuous, ineffectual yesterdays.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. 13.

Yesterday you were a beautiful thing
Running across the road, little white hen—
But that was then.

JUNE KNAPP, *But That Was Then*.

On morning wings how active springs the mind
That leaves the load of yesterday behind!

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, II, 2, 81.

And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 22.

O, call back yesterday, bid time return.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 69.

O God! Put back Thy universe and give me yes-
terday.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *Silver King*.

Yesterday will not be called again.

JOHN SKELTON, *Magnificence*, l. 2057.

The tanks are done and the tears are shed.
Yesterday's errors let yesterday cover;
Yesterday's wounds, which smarted and bled,
Are healed with the healing that night has shed.

SARAH C. WOOLSEY, *New Every Morning*.

A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident to-morrows.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. vii, l. 557.

Cheerful Yesterdays.

T. W. HOOVER. Title of autobiography.

¹ Whose yesterdays look backwards with a smile
Nor, like the Parthian, wound him as they fly.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 334.
O for yesterdays to come!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 311.

YOUTH

See also Age and Youth; Boy; Girl

I—Youth: Definitions

² A man that is young in years may be old in hours, if he have lost no time; but that happeneth rarely.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.

Young men are fitter to invent than to judge; fitter for execution than for counsel; and fitter for new projects than for settled business.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.

Young men, in the conduct and manage of actions, embrace more than they can hold, stir more than they can quiet, fly to the end without consideration of the means.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.

³ Youth being indeed the philosopher's rasa tabula, is apt to receive any impressure.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, 3, (1630)

⁴ Every street has two sides, the shady side and the sunny. When two men shake hands and part, mark which of the two takes the sunny side; he will be the younger man of the two.

BUTLER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?* Bk. II, ch. 15.

⁵ Youth is to all the glad season of life; but often only by what it hopes, not by what it attains, or what it escapes.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Schöler*.

⁶ The young leading the young, is like the blind leading the blind; they will both fall into the ditch.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 6 Nov., 1747.

Young men are apt to think themselves wise enough, as drunken men are apt to think themselves sober enough.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

⁷ The best recommendation that a young man can have is modesty, filial affection, and devotion to kindred. (Prima igitur commendatio preficitur a modestia cum pietate inparentes, in suavis benivolentia.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. II, ch. 13, sec. 46.

⁸ Young heads are giddy, and young hearts are warm,

And make mistakes for manhood to reform.
Boys are, at best, but pretty buds unblown,

Whose scent and hues are rather guess'd than known;

Each dreams that each is just what he appears,

But learns his error in maturer years,

When disposition, like a sail unfur'd,

Shows all its rents and patches to the world.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 444.

⁹ Youth, what man's age is like to be, doth show;

We may our ends by our beginnings know.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *On Prudence*, l. 225.

¹⁰ The Youth of a Nation are the trustees of Posterity.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. vi, ch. 13.

¹¹ "And youth is cruel, and has no remorse

And smiles at situations which it cannot see."

I smile, of course,

And go on drinking tea.

T. S. ELIOT, *Portrait of a Lady*.

¹² Say, was it never heard
That wisdom might in youth be gotten,

Or wit be ripe before 'twas rotten?

EMERSON, *Fame*.

¹³ There is a feeling of Eternity in youth which makes us amends for everything. To be young is to be as one of the Immortals.

WILLIAM HALLITT, *Table Talk: The Feeling of Immortality in Youth*.

¹⁴ Youth is a continual intoxication; it is the fever of reason. (La jeunesse est une ivresse continue; c'est la fièvre de la raison.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 271.

¹⁵ Youth sees too far to see how near it is
To seeing farther.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Tristram*.

¹⁶ Our youth is like a rustic at the play
That cries aloud in simple-hearted fear,

Curses the villain, shudders at the fray,

And weeps before the maiden's wreathed bier

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Rustic at the Play*.

¹⁷ Youth is wholly experimental.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Letter to a Young Gentleman*.

Youth is the time to go flashing from one end of the world to the other both in mind and body; to try the manners of different nations; to hear the chimes at midnight.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: Crabbed Age and Youth*.

¹⁸ Youth is not a time of life; it is a state of mind.

SAMUEL ULLMAN, *From the Sonnets of Forty-Six Years*.

II—Youth: Apotegms

- ¹ Young fellows will be young fellows.
ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *Love in a Village*, II, 9.
- ² Youth will be served, every dog hath his day, and mine has been a fine one.
BORROW, *Lovengro* Ch. 92, par. 1. (1851)
- Young blood! Youth will be served!
STEFUEN VINCENT BENET, *Young Blood*. Used as a quotation from "D'Hermionville's Fabliaux," a fabrication of Mr. Benet.
- We have an old proverb, youth will have his course.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 124. (1579)
- Youth will have his swing.
SHACKERLEY MARMION, *Fine Companion*. Act i, sc. 7. (1633)
- When all the world is young, lad,
And all the trees are green;
And every goose a swan, lad,
And every lass a queen;
Then hey, for boot and horse, lad,
And round the world away;
Young blood must have its course, lad,
And every dog his day.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Water Babies*; Song.
- ³ What I promised thee was in my nonage.
JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. i.
- ⁴ Our most important are our earliest years
COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 354.
- Almost everything that is great has been done by youth.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iii, ch. 1.
- ⁵ A sensual and intemperate youth delivers a worn-out body to old age. (Libidinosa etenim et intemperans adolescentia effectum corpus tradit senectuti.)
CICERO, *De Senectute*. Sec. ix.
- Youth riotously led breedeth a loathsome old age.
COGAN, *Haven of Health: Dedication* (1588)
- The excesses of our youth are drafts upon our old age, payable with interest about thirty years after date.
C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. Pt. i, No. 76.
- The majority of men employ the first portion of their life in making the other portion wretched. (La plupart des hommes emploient la première partie de leur vie à rendre l'autre misérable.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: De L'Homme*.
- Yet few without long discipline are sage;
And our youth only lays up sighs for age.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 193.
- ⁶ My youth may wear and waste, but it shall never rust in my possession.
WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act ii, sc. 1. See also under RUST.
- ⁷ Youth is a curse to mortals, when with youth a man hath not implanted righteousness.
EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 184.

- ^{7a} Gilded youth. (Jeunesse dorée.)
ELIE CATHARINE FRÉRON, describing the French dandies of 1714. (MONSÉLET, *Fréron, Sa Vie*.)
- ⁸ Girls we love for what they are;
Young men for what they promise to be.
(Man liebt an dem Mädchen was es ist,
Und an dem Jüngling was er ankündigt.)
GOETHE, *Die Wahrheit und Dichtung*.
- ⁹ To maids and boys I sing. (Virginibus puerisque canto.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 1, l. 4. The first two words used as the title of a book of essays by Robert Louis Stevenson.
- Solemn and holy words should be read by boys and maids (Venerandaque sanctaque verba A pueris debent, virginibusque legi)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. iii, epig. 69.
- He is wont to be read by boys and girls. (Solet hic pueris virginibusque legi)
OVID, *Tristia*. Eleg. ii, l. 370
- ¹⁰ I do feel
The powers of one-and-twenty, like a tide,
Flow in upon me.
BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.
- When the brisk minor pants for twenty-one.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 38
- Lightly I vaulted up four pair of stairs,
In the brave days when I was twenty-one.
W. M. THACKERAY, *The Garret*
- In my hot youth, when George the Third was king.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 212.
- ¹¹ The flower of youth. (Flos juventutis.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxxvii, ch. 12.
- The flower of the young men. (Flos juvenum.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. viii, ch. 8.
- Age? Sixteen. The very flower of youth. (Anni? sedecim. Flos ipsus.)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 318. (Act ii, sc. 3.)
- Force of juvenus, hardy as lion.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Minor Poems*, p. 198. (c. 1430)
- ¹² Youth comes but once in a lifetime.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 10.
- ¹³ Youth condemns; maturity condones.
AMY LOWELL, *Tendencies in Modern American Poetry*, p. 60.
- ¹⁴ The atrocious crime of being a young man, which the honourable gentleman has, with such spirit and decency, charged upon me, I shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny; but content myself with wishing that I may be one of those whose follies cease with their youth, and not of those who continue ignorant in spite of age and experience
WILLIAM PITT, *Speech*, 6 March, 1741, in reply to Walpole, the "honourable gentleman" referred to. Boswell, in his *Life* (1741), alleges that this speech was written by Dr. Johnson.

If youth be a defect, it is one that we outgrow only too soon.

J. R. LOWELL, *Address*, Cambridge, Mass., 8 Nov., 1886.

1
I confess to pride in this coming generation. You are working out your own salvation; you are more in love with life; you play with fire openly, where we did in secret, and few of you are burned!

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Address: Whither Bound*, at Milton Academy, May, 1926.

2
My salad days
When I was green in judgement: cold in blood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 3, 73.

How green you are and fresh in this old world.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 145.

The text is old, the orator too green.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 806.

"He is so jolly green," said Charley.

DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*, Ch. 9.

Fresh as an angel o'er a new inn-door.

BYRON, *Beppo*, St. 57.

3
He wears the rose Of youth upon him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 13, 20.

We have some salt of our youth in us

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, ii, 3, 50.

'Tis now the summer of your youth

Time has not crop'd the roses from your cheek,

Though sorrow bug has washed them.

EDWARD MOORE, *The Gamester*, Act iii, sc. 4.

4
For though the canonic, the more it is trodden on the faster it grows, yet youth, the more it is wasted the sooner it wears

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 440.

See also ADULTERY. A BLISSING.

5
Is in the very May-morn of his youth,
Ripe for exploits and mighty enterprises.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 120.

The May of life blooms once and never again
(Des Lebens Mai blüht einmal und nicht wieder.)

SCHILLER, *Resignation*, St. 2.

6
He that is more than a youth is not for me,
and he that is less than man, I am not for him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, ii, l. 40.

7
He has quitted the hobbledehoy stage; he is out of his teens (Excessit ex ephebis.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 51. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Their hobbledehoy time, the years that one is neither a man nor a boy.

JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*, D 4. (1540)

The first seven years bring up as a child,

The next to learning, for wailing too wild,

The next keep under sir hobbard de boy,

The next a man, no longer a boy.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Hundred Good Points of Husbandry*. (1573)

I was between

A man and a boy, a hoble-de-hoy,

A fat, little, punchy concern of sixteen.

R. H. BARHAM, *Aunt Fanny*.

Hobbledehoy, neither man nor boy,
With a burden of pain and a purpose of joy,
With a heart and a hunger of human alloy,
He's a lad whom the jungle and heaven decoy.
There's a god and a devil in Hobbledehoy!

WITTIER BYNNER, *Hobbledehoy*.

Bring but a moonish youth.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 430.

Not yet old enough for a man, nor young enough for a boy; as a squash is before 'tis a peas-cod, or a codling when 'tis almost an apple: 'tis with him in standing water, between boy and man. He is very well-favoured and he speaks very shrewishly; one would think his mother's milk were scarce out of him

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*, Act i, sc. 5, l. 165.

The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment, the character undecided, the way of life uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds awkwardness.

KEATS, *Endymion: Preface*.

8
The wildest colts make the best horses.

THEMISTOCLES. (PIUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*, Ch. 2, sec. 5.)

For young hot colts being rag'd, do rage the more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 70.

A man whose youth has no follies, will in his maturity have no power.

MONTIMER COLLINS, *Thoughts in My Garden*, ii, 108.

For God's sake give me the young man who has brains enough to make a fool of himself.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Crabbed Age and Youth*.

And still my delight is in proper young men.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

9
My prime of youth is but a frost of cares.

CHIDOCK TILBORN, *A Lament*.

10
Let no man despise thy youth.

New Testament: I Timothy, iv, 12.

10a
It is better to be a young June-bug than an old bird of paradise

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

See also AGE AND YOUTH.

11
Everything loses charm when one's own youth does not lend the gilding.

WALFOLD, *Letter to George Montagu*, 22 Sept., 1765.

III—Youth: Its Sweetness

12
O youth, whose hope is high,

Who dost to Truth aspire,

Whether thou live or die,

O look not back nor tire,

ROBERT BRIDGES, *Song*.

13
I felt so young, so strong, so sure of God.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*, Bk. ii, l. 13.

- 1
O enviable, early days,
When dancing thoughtless pleasure's maze,
To care, to guilt unknown!
How ill exchange'd for riper times,
To feel the follies or the crimes,
Of others, or my own!
BURNS, *Despondency*. St. 5.
- O Life! how pleasant is thy morning,
Young Fancy's rays the hills adorning!
Cold-pausing Caution's lesson scorning,
We frisk away,
Like schoolboys at th' expected warning,
To joy an' play.
BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*. St. 15.
- Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story;
The days of our youth are the days of our glory;
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two-and-twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty.
BYRON, *Stanzas Written on the Road Between Florence and Pisa*.
- 2
In life's morning march, when my bosom was young.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*, l. 14.
- There is no time like the old time, when you and I were young.
O. W. HOLMES, *No Time Like the Old Time*.
- 3
Nought cared this body for wind or weather
When Youth and I lived in 't together.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Youth and Age*, l. 16.
- 4
Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and
let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xi, 9.
- Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth,
while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh,
when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xli, 1.
- 5
Ah, sweet is youth! ('A rebrat moi φθον.)
EUAIPIKOS, *Hercules Furens*, l. 637.
- Ah youth! for ever dear, for ever kind!
HOMER, *The Iliad*. Bk. xix, l. 303. (Pope, tr.)
- 6
Youth! youth! how buoyant are thy hopes!
they turn,
Like marigolds, toward the sunny side.
JAN INGELOW, *The Four Bridges*. St. 56.
- How beautiful is youth! how bright it gleams
With its illusions, aspirations, dreams!
Book of Beginning, Story without End,
Each maid a heroine, and each man a friend! . . .
All possibilities are in its hands,
No danger daunts it, and no foe withstands;
In its sublime audacity of faith,
"Be thou removed!" it to the mountain saith,
And with ambitious feet, secure and proud,
Ascends the ladder leaning on the cloud!
LONGFELLOW, *Moriturus Salutamus*, l. 66.
- 7
And a verse of a Lapland song

- Is haunting my memory still:
"A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts."
LONGFELLOW, *My Lost Youth*. St. 1.
- 8
When nature pleased, for life itself was new,
And the heart promised what the fancy drew.
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. I, l. 19.
- 9
I'll hold thee any wager,
When we are both accoutered like young men,
I'll prove the prettier fellow of the two,
And wear my dagger with the braver grace,
And speak between the change of man and boy,
With a reed voice; and turn two mincing steps
Into a manly stride; and speak of frays,
Like a fine bragging youth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 4, 62.
- 10
I must laugh and dance and sing,
Youth is such a lovely thing.
ALICE THOMAS, *A Song of Youth*.
- 11
Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very Heaven!
WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. xi, l. 108.
- There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream,
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem
Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream. —
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St. 1.
- The Youth, who daily farther from the East
Must travel, still is Nature's Priest,
And by the vision splendid
Is on his way attended.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*. St. 3.
- IV—Youth: Its Fleetsness
- 12
Unthinking, idle, wild, and young,
I laugh'd and danc'd and talk'd and sung.
PRINCESS AMELIA (Daughter of George III).
Youth.
- 13
Our youth we can have but to-day;
We may always find time to grow old.
BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY, *Can Love Be Controlled by Advice?*
- 14
'T is not on youth's smooth cheek the blush
alone, which fades so fast,
But the tender bloom of heart is gone, ere
youth itself be past.
BYRON, *Stanzas for Music*.
- 15
Alas! the slippery nature of tender youth.
(Teneris heu lubrica moribus etas!)
CLAUDIAN, *De Rapto Proserpinae*. Bk. iii, l. 227.

- ¹ Youth should watch joys and shoot them as they fly.
 DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act III, sc. 1.
- ² Let's now take our time
 While we're in our prime,
 And old, old age is afar off:
 For the evil, evil days
 Will come on apace,
 Before we can be aware of.
 ROBERT HERRICK, *To Be Merry*.
- ³ Youth flies. (Fugit juvenus.)
 HORACE, *Epodes*. No. xvii, l. 21.
 Youth now flees on feathered foot.
 R. L. STEVENSON, *To Will H. Low*.
 Youth is a malady of which one becomes cured a little every day.
 BENITO MUSSOLINI, on his fiftieth birthday.
- ⁴ This be our solace: that it was not said
 When we were young and warm and in our prime,
 Upon our couch we lay as lie the dead,
 Sleeping away the unreturning time.
 EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Sonnet*.
- ⁵ That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript
 should close!
 OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubdyâd*. St. 96. (Fitzgerald, tr.)
- ⁶ O Youth with song and laughter,
 Go not so lightly by.
 Have pity—and remember
 How soon thy roses die!
 ARTHUR WALLACE PEACHE, *O Youth With Blossoms Laden*.
- ⁷ Youth flies, as bloom forsakes the grove,
 When icy winter blows:
 And transient are the smiles of love,
 As dew-drops on the rose.
 T. L. PEACOCK, *Genius of the Thames*. St. 11.
- ⁸ The spirit of a youth
 That means to be of note, begins betimes.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 4, 26.
 Clay lies still, but blood's a rover;
 Breath's a ware that will not keep.
 Up, lad: when the journey's over
 There'll be time enough to sleep.
 A. E. HOUSMAN, *Revelled*.
- ⁹ Then come kiss me, Sweet-and-twenty,
 Youth's a stuff will not endure.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 53.
- ¹⁰ There are gains for all our losses,
 There are balms for all our pain;
 But when youth, the dream, departs,
 It takes something from our hearts,
 And it never comes again.
 R. H. STODDARD, *The Flight of Youth*.

- ¹¹ In youth alone unhappy mortals live;
 But ah! the mighty bliss is fugitive.
 VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 258. (Dryden, tr.)
- ¹² Enjoy the season of thy prime; all things soon decline: ooe summer turns the kid into a shaggy goat. (*Τὴν ὅπαι ἀπόλαυε: πικραίνεται ταχὺ πᾶντα· ἐν ὅπαι δὲ ἐπὶ φῶς τραχὺ γίνεται*)
 UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 51.)
 Be advised, young men—whilst the morning shines, gather the flowers. (Dum aurora fulget, moniti adolescentes, flores colligite.)
 UNKNOWN. A medieval aphorism.
 See also TIME: GATHER YE ROSES.
- ¹³ There are worse losses than the loss of youth.
 JEAN INGELOW, *The Star's Monument*.

V—Youth and Love

- See also LOVE: LOVE'S YOUNG DREAM
- ¹⁴ Youth calls for Pleasure, Pleasure calls for Love.
 MARK AKENSIDE, *Love: An Elegy*, l. 90.
 Youth means love.
 ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. I, l. 1056.
- ¹⁵ But they were young: Oh! what without our youth
 Would love be? What would youth be without love?
 BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 55.
 Alas! they are so young, so beautiful.
 BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 192.
 And both were young, and one was beautiful.
 BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 2.
- ¹⁶ Why should a mao, whose blood is warm within,
 Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 83.
- ¹⁷ It is the season now to go
 About the country high and low,
 Among the lilacs hand in hand,
 And two by two in fairy land.
 The brooding boy and sighing maid,
 Wholly fain and half afraid,
 Now meet along the hazel'd brook
 To pass and linger, pause and look.
 R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods*. No. 4.
 A year ago and blithely paired
 Their rough-and-tumble play they shared;
 They kissed and quarrelled, laughed and cried
 A year ago at Eastertide.
 With bursting heart, with fiery face,
 She strove against him in the race;
 He unabashed her garter saw

That now would touch her skirts with awe.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods*. No. 4.

See also *SPRING* AND *LOVE*.

From tavern to tavern Youth dances along
With an arm full of girl and a heart full of
song.

UNKNOWN, *Youth*. (*Philistine*. Vol. x, p. 60.)

VI—Youth: Illusion and Disillusion

See also *ILLUSION*

They shall grow not old, as we that are left
grow old:

Age shall not weary them nor the years condemn.

LAURENCE BINYON, *For the Fallen*.

O youth foregone, foregoing!

O dreams unseen, unsought!

God give you joy of knowing

What life your death has bought.

BRIAN HOOKER, *A. D. 1919*. Inscribed on tablet
in Woolsey Hall, Yale University, commemorating over 200 Yale men who lost
their lives in the World War.

What Youth deemed crystal, Age finds out
was dew

Morn set a-sparkle, but which noon quick
dried,

While Youth bent gazing at its red and blue,
Supposed perennial,—never dreamed the sun
Which kindled the display would quench it too.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Jochanan Hakkadosh*. St.
101.

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the Zephyr
blows,

While proudly riding o'er the azure realm

In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;

Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the
helm;

Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's away,
That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his evening-prey.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 71.

ZEAL

See also *ENTHUSIASM*

If our zeal were true and genuine we should
be much more angry with a sinner than a
heretic.

ANON., *The Spectator*. No. 185.

There is no greater sign of a general decay of
virtue in a nation, than a want of zeal in its in-
habitants for the good of their country.

ANON., *The Freeholder*. No. 5.

For zeal's a dreadful torment,

O Memory, where is now my youth,
Who used to say that life was truth?

THOMAS HARDY, *Memory and I*.

Over the trackless past, somewhere,
Lie the lost days of our tropic youth,
Only regained by faith and prayer,
Only recalled by prayer and plaint,
Each lost day has its patron saint!

BRET HARTE, *The Lost Galloon*. St. 16.

O Youth, alas, why wilt thou not incline
And unto ruled reason bowe thee,
Since Reason is the very straight line
That leadeth folk into felicity?

THOMAS HOCHLYVE, *La Male Règle*. (c. 1430)

Youth enters the world with very happy
prejudices in her own favour.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 127.

Our youth began with tears and sighs,
With seeking what we could not find;
We sought and knew not what we sought;
We marvel, now we look behind.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballads of Middle Age*.

When all the illusions of his Youth were fled,
Indulged perhaps too much, cherish'd too
fondly.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Argus*.

The enthusiastic and pleasing illusions of
youth.

J. H. SHOUTHOUSE, *John Inglesant*.

Ah, what shall I be at fifty
Should Nature keep me alive,
If I find the world so bitter
When I am but twenty-five?

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 220.

This I say to you.

Be arrogant!

JOHN V. A. WEAVER, *To Youth*.

That teaches saints to tear and rant.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto 2, l. 677.

Zeal without knowledge is the sister of folly.

JOHN DAVIES OF HIRFORD, *The Scourge of*

Folly, p. 42. (1611)

Zeal without knowledge is fire without light.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 146. (1678)

Zeal without knowledge is a runaway horse.

W. G. BARNHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 880. (1907)

Zeal is like fire, it wants both feeding and watch-

ing.

W. G. BARNHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 880. (1907)

That now would touch her skirts with awe.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods*. No. 4.

See also *SEARNO* AND *LOVE*.

From tavern to tavern Youth dances along
With an arm full of girl and a heart full of
song.

UNKNOWN, *Youth*. (*Philistine*. Vol. x, p. 60.)

VI—Youth: Illusion and Disillusion

See also *ILLUSION*

They shall grow not old, as we that are left
grow old:

Age shall not weary them nor the years con-
demn.

LAURENCE BINYON, *For the Fallen*.

O youth foregone, foregoing!

O dreams unseen, unsought!

God give you joy of knowing

What life your death has bought.

BRIAN HOOKER, *A. D. 1919*. Inscribed on tablet
in Woolsey Hall, Yale University, com-
memorating over 200 Yale men who lost
their lives in the World War.

What Youth deemed crystal, Age finds out
was dew

Morn set a-sparkle, but which noon quick
dried,

While Youth bent gazing at its red and blue,
Supposed perennial,—never dreamed the sun
Which kindled the display would quench it too.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Jockanon Bakkadosh*. St.
101.

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the Zephyr
blows,

While proudly riding o'er the azure realm

In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;

Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the
helm;

Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's away,
That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his eve-
ning-prey.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 71.

O Memory, where is now my youth,
Who used to say that life was truth?

THOMAS HARDY, *Memory and I*.

Over the trackless past, somewhere,
Lie the lost days of our tropic youth,
Only regained by faith and prayer,
Only recalled by prayer and plaint,
Each lost day has its patron saint!

BRET HARTE, *The Lost Galilee*. St. 16.

O Youth, alas, why wilt thou not incline
And unto ruled reason bowe thee,
Since Reason is the very straight line
That leadeth folk into felicity?

THOMAS HOCHLEV, *La Male Règle*. (c. 1430)

Youth enters the world with very happi-
prejudices in her own favour.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 127.

Our youth began with tears and sighs,
With seeking what we could not find;
We sought and knew not what we sought;
We marvel, now we look behind.

ANDREW LANG, *Ballads of Middle Age*.

When all the illusions of his Youth were fled,
Indulged perhaps too much, cherish'd too
fondly.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Italy: Arqua*.

The enthusiastic and pleasing illusions of
youth.

J. H. SHORTHOUSE, *John Ingalsant*.

Ah, what shall I be at fifty
Should Nature keep me alive,
If I find the world so bitter
When I am but twenty-five?

TENNISON, *Maud*, l. 220.

This I say to you.

Be arrogant!

JOHN V. A. WEAVER, *To Youth*.

Z

ZEAL

See also *ENTHUSIASM*

If our zeal were true and genuine we should
be much more angry with a sinner than a
heretic.

ANDERSON, *The Spectator*. No. 185.

There is no greater sign of a general decay of vir-
tue in a nation, than a want of zeal in its in-
habitants for the good of their country.

ANDERSON, *The Freeholder*. No. 5.

Zeal is a dreadful torment.

That teaches saints to tear and rant.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto 2, l. 677.

Zeal without knowledge is the sister of folly.
JOHN DAVIES OF HEMPTON, *The Scourge of
Folly*, p. 42. (1611)

Zeal without knowledge is fire without light.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 146. (1678)

Zeal without knowledge is a runaway horse.

W. G. BARNHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 280. (1907)

Zeal is like fire, it wants both feeding and watch-
ing.

W. G. BARNHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 280. (1907)

¹ It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.

New Testament: Galatians, iv, 18.

² I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing.
OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*, expurgated passage. (See BOSWELL, *Life of Johnson*, 1779.)

Blind zeal can only do harm. (Blinder Eifer schadet nur.)

LICHTWER, *Die Katsen und der Hausherr*.

The zeal of fools offends at any time,
But most of all the zeal of fools in rhyme.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. i, l. 406.

³ Our Hero, whose homeopathic sagacity
With an ocean of zeal mixed his drop of capacity.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 370.

⁴ His zeal
None seconded, as out of season judg'd,
Or singular and rash.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 846.

But zeal moved thee;
To please thy gods thou didst it.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 895.

⁵ Zeal then, not charity, became the guide,
And Hell was built on spite, and Heav'n on pride.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iii, l. 261.

⁶ A zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.
New Testament: Romans, x, 2.

I have more zeal than wit.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 6, l. 56.

⁷ We do that in our zeal our calmer moment
would be afraid to answer.

SCOTT, *Woodstock*. Ch. 17.

⁸ But zeal is weak and ignorant, though wondrous proud,

Though very turbulent and very loud.

SWIFT, *Ode: Dr. Wm. Sancroft*.

⁹ Not too much zeal. (Pas trop de zèle.)
TALLEYRAND, (SAINT-REUVÉ, *Critiques et Portraits*, iii, 324.) Sometimes quoted, Surtout pas de zèle, "Above all, no zeal."

¹⁰ We are often moved with passion, and we think it to be zeal.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. ii, ch. 5.

¹¹ Persecuting zeal . . . Hell's fiercest fiend!
JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iv, l. 66.

¹² Press bravely onward! not in vain
Your generous trust in human-kind;
The good which bloodshed could not gain
Your peaceful zeal shall find.
J. G. WHITTIER, *To the Reformers of England*. St. 13.

¹³ Zaccheus, he
Did climb the tree,
His Lord to see.
UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

ZEPHYR

¹⁴ Where the light wings of Zephyr, oppress'd
with perfume,
Wax faint o'er the gardens of Göl in her bloom.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 1.

While the wanton Zephyr sings,
And in the vale perfumes his wings.
JOHN DYER, *Grongar Hill*.

¹⁵ Let Zephyr only breathe,
And with her tresses play.
WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Song: Phœbus, Arise*, l. 35.

¹⁶ And on the balmy zephyrs tranquil rest
The silver clouds.
KEATS, *Sonnet: Oh! How I Love*.

¹⁷ Zephyr with Aurora playing,
As he met her once a-Maying,
There on beds of violets blue,
And fresh-blown roses wash'd in dew,
Fill'd her with thee, a daughter fair,
So buxom, blithe, and debonair.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 19.

A bowl of wine is wondrous good cheer
To make one blithe, buxom, and debonair.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Jealous Lovers*.

¹⁸ Soft o'er the shrouds aerial whispers breathe,
That seem'd but zephyrs to the train beneath.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 57.

The balmy zephyrs, silent since her death,
Lament the ceasing of a sweeter breath.
POPE, *Winter*, l. 49.

¹⁹ As gentle
As zephyrs blowing below the violet,
Not wagging his sweet head.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 171.

APPENDIX

APPENDIX

When quotations given in the APPENDIX are extensions of entries in the body of the book, the page on which the entry occurs has been given, in order that the extension may be found without difficulty.

¹ 80:12
Your women shall scream like peacocks when they talk and your men neigh like horses when they laugh. You shall call 'round' 'raound,' and 'very' 'varry,' and 'news' 'noose' till the end of time. You shall be governed by the Irishman and the German, the vendors of drinks and the keepers of vile dens, that your streets may be filthy in your midst and your sewage arrangements filthier.

RUBVARD KIPLING, *Letter to The Pioneer Mail*, Allahabad, India, 13 Nov., 1889. These letters were afterwards collected and published in a volume called *From Sea to Sea*, but the sentences above, which have been called "Kipling's seven-fold curse on America," were omitted. They were written in resentment at the pirating of his books by American publishers. (See *The Bookman*, vol. ix, p. 429.)

² 203:7
I chanced upon a new book yesterday:
I opened it, and, where my finger lay
"Twixt page and uncut page, these words I read

—Some six or seven at most—and learned thereby

That you, Fitzgerald, whom by ear and eye
She never knew, "thanked God my wife was dead."

Ay, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,

How to return you thanks would tax my wits:

Kicking you seems the lot of common curs—
While more appropriate greeting lends you grace:

Surly to spit there glorifies your face—
Spitting—from lips once sanctified by Hers.

ROBERT BROWNING, *To Edward Fitzgerald*. (*The Athenaeum*, 13 July, 1889.)

Mrs. Browning's death is rather a relief to me, I must say. No more Aurora Leighs, thank God! A woman of real genius, I know; but what is the upshot of it all? She and her sex had better mind the kitchen and the children; and perhaps the poor. Except in such things as little novels, they only devote themselves to what men do much better, leaving that which men do worse or not at all.

EDWARD FITZGERALD. (W. A. WRIGHT, *Letters and Literary Remains of Edward Fitzgerald*.)

³ 300:20
If every man's internal care
Were written on his brow,
How many would our pity share
Who have our envy now!

The fatal secret, when reveal'd,
Of every aching breast,
Would prove that only while conceal'd
Their lot appeared the best.

(Se a ciascun l'interno affanno
Si leggesse in fronte scritto,
Quanti mai, che invidia fanno,
Ci farebbero pietà!)

Si vedria che i lor nemici
Anno in seno; e si riduce
Nel parere a noi felici
Ogni lor felicità.

PIETRO METASTASIO, *Giuseppe Riconosciuto*. Pt. i. (*Opere*, vol. vii, p. 266. Paris, 1780)

If mental sufferings we could read
Inscribed with truth upon each brow,
With pity then our hearts would bleed,
For those whom most we envy now!

METASTASIO. (CHARLES BURNLEY, tr., *Memoirs of the Life and Writings of the Abate Metastasio*. Vol. i, p. 354. 1796)

If all was written on the brow,
Which inwardly gives pain,
How many who are envied now
Compassion would obtain!

For oft, concealed within the breast,
They lodge their deadliest foe;
And being thought by others blest
Is all the bliss they know.

METASTASIO. (JAMES GLASFORD, tr., *Select Acts from Metastasio*. In his *Miscellanea*, p. 53. 1818)

Did every outward feature show
The inward pangs of secret woe,
How oft would those our pity know,
That now our envy move.

'Twould then be seen, in many a breast,
What cruel foes their peace molest;
And those, who seem to us so blest,
As wretched then would prove.

METASTASIO. (JOHN HOOLE, tr., *Dramas and Other Poems of the Abate Pietro Metastasio: The Discovery of Joseph*. Pt. i, iii, 374. 1800)

If each man's secret, unguessed care
Were written on his brow,
How many would our pity share
Who have our envy now!

And if the promptings of each heart
No artifice concealed,
How many trusting friends would part
At what they saw revealed.

METASTASIO. (UNKNOWN, *What Others May Not See*.)

¹ 230:8
The more it changes, the more it's the same thing. (Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.)

ALPHONSE KARR, *Les Guêpes; Les Femmes*, Jan., 1849. (Edition Levy, vol. vi, p. 304.) In 1875, Karr used this phrase for the title of two volumes of articles dealing with the events of 1871. The first volume was called "Plus ça change," and the second, "Plus c'est la même chose."

Of all that I have written, stories, plays, history, criticism, fantasia, verse and prose, if I have the rare and happy fortune to be survived by anything, it will be by two little phrases, three lines in all, very light baggage.

... One is the résumé of my political studies—of what I have read and what I have seen—written in 1848: "The more it changes, the more it's the same thing." The other is older; it may be found in the *Guêpes* of 1840: "Let us abolish the death penalty—but let the assassins begin." (De tout ce que j'ai écrit, romans, pièces de théâtre, histoire, critique, fantasia, vers et prose, etc., si j'ai cette rare et heureuse chance que quelque chose me survive, ce sera deux petites phrases composant trois lignes à elles deux, bagage bien léger. . . . L'une est un résumé de mes études politiques—de ce que j'ai lu et de ce que j'ai vu—je l'ai écrite en 1848: "Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose." L'autre est plus ancienne; on la trouverait dans les *Guêpes* de 1840: "Abolissons la peine de mort, mais que messieurs les assassins commencent." (Begin: i.e. "do it first.")

ALPHONSE KARR, *Preface to Brochure*. (1885)

Oh, tear the gate from its rotted hinge!
Burst the bars of the musty cage!
Cross the river and burn the bridge!
I am a lover of things that change.
And shall I be changed on the Ultimate Day
To become a lover of things that stay?

GARRETT OFFENHEIM, *Metamorphosis*.

² 244:10

My faith looks up to thee,
Thou Lamb of Calvary,
Saviour Divine!
RAY PALMER, *The Lamb of God*.

What can I give Him,
Poor as I am?
If I were a shepherd
I would bring a lamb,
If I were a wise man
I would do my part—
Yet what can I give Him?
Give my heart.

CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *A Christmas Carol*.

Jesus loves me—this I know,
For the Bible tells me so.
SUSAN WARREN, *The Love of Jesus*.
Jesus shall reign where e'er the sun

Does his successive journeys run;
His kingdom stretch from shore to shore,
Till moons shall wax and wane no more.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Psalms of David*, 186. (1719)

Joy to the world; the Lord is come;
Let earth receive her King;
Let every heart prepare Him room,
And Heaven and Nature sing.
ISAAC WATTS, *The Psalms of David*, 253. (1719)

³ 467:10
I do solemnly swear by that which I hold most sacred:

That I will be loyal to the profession of medicine and just and generous to its members;
That I will lead my life and practise my art in uprightness and honor;

That into whatsoever house I shall enter, it shall be for the good of the sick to the utmost of my power, I holding myself aloof from wrong, from corruption, and from the tempting of others to vice;

That I will exercise my art solely for the cure of my patients, and will give no drug, perform no operation for a criminal purpose, even if solicited, far less suggest it;

That whatsoever I shall see or hear of the lives of men which is not fitting to be spoken, I will keep inviolably secret.

These things I do promise, and in proportion as I am faithful to this my oath may happiness and good repute be ever mine—the opposite if I shall be forsworn.

The Hippocratic Oath. This oath, which probably originated with Hippocrates, about 400 B.C., and which certainly embodies the ideals of medical ethics for which he stood, has been subject to many revisions. The version given above is that made by the late Professor John G. Curtis, of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and is a fairly close paraphrase of the Greek. In this form it is administered at each commencement to the candidates for the degree of Doctor of Medicine at Columbia, Cornell, and other universities. For modern version see p. 2298g:5.

⁴ 801:10
One evening in October,
When I was far from sober,
And dragging home a load with manly pride,
My feet began to stutter,
So I laid down in the gutter,
And a pig came up and parked right by my side.

Then I warbled, "It 's fair weather
When good fellows get together,"
Till a lady passing by was heard to say:
"You can tell a man who boozes
By the company he chooses."

Then the pig got up and slowly walked away.
BENJAMIN H. BURT. (DE WOLF HOFFMAN, *Once a Clown, Always a Clown*, p. 237.)

⁵ 801:13
We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of

morality. In general, elopements, divorces, and family quarrels, pass with little notice. We read the scandal, talk about it for a day, and forget it. But once in six or seven years our virtue becomes outrageous. We cannot suffer the laws of religion and decency to be violated. We must make a stand against vice. We must teach libertines that the English people appreciate the importance of domestic ties. Accordingly some unfortunate man, in no respect more depraved than hundreds whose offences have been treated with lenity, is singled out as an expiatory sacrifice. If he has children, they are to be taken from him. If he has a profession, he is to be driven from it. He is cut by the higher orders, and hissed by the lower. He is, in truth, a sort of whipping-boy, by whose vicarious agonies all the other transgressors of the same class are, it is supposed, sufficiently chastised. We reflect very complacently on our own severity, and compare with great pride the high standard of morals established in England with the Parisian laxity. At length our anger is satiated. Our victim is ruined and heart-broken. And our virtue goes quietly to sleep for seven years more.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Moore's Life of Lord Byron*. Paragraph 8.

1 630:18
If a man can write a better book, preach a better sermon, or make a better mouse-trap than his neighbor, though he builds his house in the woods, the world will make a beaten path to his door.

EMERSON. (*Borrowings*, p. 38, 1889) Since the discussion of the authorship of this quotation which appears on page 630 was written, a mass of new material has come into the hands of the compiler, but none of it invalidates, or even weakens, the opinion previously set forth, that the sentence is from a lecture delivered by Ralph Waldo Emerson at San Francisco or Oakland, California, in the spring of 1871. There is some reason to believe that it is from the lecture on "Chivalry," delivered May 17th at San Francisco, for Mr. James Bradley Thayer (*A Western Journey With Mr. Emerson*, p. 121) describes it as "extemporized from certain fragments, [he] having failed to find one of his best lectures that had been brought along, but lay hidden somewhere in his trunk." An interesting detail is the recent discovery in *The Saturday Evening Post* for 20 March, 1882, of an abstract of Emerson's lecture on "Wealth," in which occurs the following: "Every man must be bought at his own price in his own place. Lawyers agree that if a man understand the law he may open his office in a pine barrel, and the people will come to him when they want law." This points straight at the "mouse-trap" three years earlier than the famous entry in the *Journals* quoted on page 630.

There is nothing resembling it, however, in the lecture on "Wealth" as printed in his works. Mr. David C. Mearns, of the Library of Congress, has pointed out the amusing coincidence that Jay Gould, in his youth, was the inventor of a mouse-trap, and that in later years he was the most distinguished member of the New York church of the Rev. John R. Paxton, whose friends have claimed that he, and not Emerson, was the author of the quotation. Nothing has been discovered to substantiate this claim; and further examination also confirms the flimsiness of Elbert Hubbard's case. It is perhaps enough to point out that Hubbard's first published writing appeared in 1893 (see the article on Hubbard in the *Dictionary of American Biography*), while the "mouse-trap" appeared in 1889. For a discussion of the evidence in detail, see STAVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*, revised (1935) edition, pp. 343-381.

1a
He dwelt with the tribes of the marsh and moor,

He sate at the board of kings;
He tasted the toil of the burdened slave
And the joy that triumph brings.
But whether to jungle or palace hall
Or white-walled tent he came,
He was brother to king and soldier and slave,
His welcome was the same.

HENRY CABOT LODGE, *Eulogy on Theodore Roosevelt*, 9 Feb., 1919. The assumption has been that this stanza was quoted from a poem by some unknown author, but intensive search has failed to discover it, and it seems probable that it was original with Senator Lodge.

2 630:19
In the life of a successful farmer . . . the year flows on harmoniously, fortunately: through ploughing, seed-time, growth of grain, the yellowing of it beneath meek autumn suns and big autumn moons, the cutting of it down, riotous harvest-home, final sale, and large balance at the banker's. From the point of view of almost unvarying success, the farmer's life becomes beautiful, poetic. Everything is an aid and a help to him. Nature puts her shoulder to his wheel. He takes the winds, the clouds, the sunbeams, the rolling stars into partnership, and, asking no dividend, they let him retain the entire profits.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: Men of Letters*.

3 673:17
I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States and to the Republic for which it stands, one nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all. (Originally, "my flag.")

JAMES B. UPHAM AND FRANCIS BEECHER, *Pledge to the Flag*. On 21 July, 1892, President Benjamin Harrison, in obedience to an act of Congress, issued a proclamation recommending that October 31, the four hundredth anniversary of the discovery of America, be celebrated everywhere by suitable

exercises in the schools. The National Convention of Superintendents of Education appointed a committee to conduct the entire movement, and the chairman of this committee was Francis Bellamy, representing *The Youth's Companion*, a juvenile weekly published at Boston, Mass., which had taken a leading part in promoting the celebration. Under his direction the program was prepared, including the *Pledge to the Flag*, which was first published in *The Youth's Companion* 8 Sept., 1892 (vol. lv, no. 36, p. 446). In its issue for 20 Dec., 1917 (vol. xci, no. 51, p. 722), the *Companion* printed a short account of how the pledge came to be written, stating that "in 1888 the late James B. Upham, then a member of the Perry Mason Company (publishers of *The Youth's Companion*), began the great work of rousing public opinion . . . to the opportunity of fostering patriotism by putting the Stars and Stripes over every schoolhouse in the United States. . . . Mr. Upham had already written a form of pledge very much like that which is now so well known, and with the help of other members of the firm and of members of the editorial staff the present and final form was written." This indicates that Mr. Upham was the author of the first draft of the pledge, and that Mr. Bellamy assisted in putting it into its final shape.

728:6
I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.

Attributed to VOLTAIRE, by S. G. Tallentyre (E. Beatrice Hall), an English writer, in her book *The Friends of Voltaire* (p. 199), published in England in 1906. The sentence was enclosed in quotation marks, and was supposed to have been written in a letter to Claude Adrien Helvétius, referring to his book, *De l'Esprit*, which Voltaire greatly admired. The quotation was so striking that it was widely quoted, but an exhaustive search through Voltaire's letters to Helvétius failed to disclose it, and finally Miss Tallentyre was asked where it could be found. In a letter to Mr. Harry Weinberger, of New York City, dated 20 July, 1935, she says: "I believe I did use the phrase as a description of Voltaire's attitude on Helvétius' book *On the Mind*. I did not intend to imply that Voltaire used these words verbatim, and should be surprised if they are found in any of his works. They are rather a paraphrase of Voltaire's words in the *Essay on Tolerance*, 'Think for yourselves, and let others enjoy the privilege to do so too.'" Of course Miss Tallentyre's sentence is not in any way a paraphrase of this one, but it may very fairly be held to paraphrase a passage in Voltaire's *Philosophical Dictionary* referring to Helvétius:

I liked the author of *De l'Esprit*. . . . But I have never approved either the errors of his book, or the trivial truths which he so emphatically unfolded. I have, however, boldly taken his part

when absurd men have condemned him for these very truths. (J'ai aimé l'auteur du livre *De l'Esprit*. . . . Mais je n'ai jamais approuvé ni les erreurs de son livre, ni les vérités triviales qu'il débite avec emphase. J'ai pris son parti hautement quand des hommes absurdes l'ont condamné pour ces vérités mêmes.)

VOLTAIRE, *Dictionnaire Philosophique: Homme*,

828:13
2 Veterinary Surgeon: Legs queer, Sir! Do you 'ack 'im or 'unt 'im?

Proprietor of Quadruped: I hunt him sometimes; but I mostly use him as a hack.

Veterinary Surgeon: Ah, Sir, that's where it is. It ain't the 'unting as 'urts 'im, it's the 'ammer, 'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'ighroad.

JOHN LEXIE, *Caption*, of cartoon in London *Punch*, 31 May, 1856.

1063:4
3 God walks among the pots and pipkins.

SAINT TERESA.

Lord of the pots and pipkins, since I have no time to be

A saint by doing lovely things and vigiling with Thee,

By watching in the twilight dawn, and storming Heaven's gates,

Make me a saint by getting meals, and washing up the plates!

CECILY HALLACK, *Divine Office of the Kitchen*.

The title is followed by the line, "God walks among the pots and pipkins.—Saint Teresa." The poem was composed, so Miss Hallack states, as a message to a girl friend who complained that domestic drudgery was spoiling her hands for violin playing. In some way this got twisted in the head of Dr. G. Campbell Morgan, the famous London preacher, and at a service in Westminster Chapel in the summer of 1928, he read the poem from the pulpit, announcing that it had been written by an English servant girl of nineteen. Mr. John D. Rockefeller, Sr., heard of it and was so moved by this extraordinary plety that he had some copies of the poem printed under the title, *Lord of All Pots and Pans*, ascribing it to the aforesaid servant girl, and distributed them at Lakewood, N. J., on a Sunday early in April, 1929. The legend thus started still survives. (See *Literary Digest*, 2 March, 1929, p. 36.)

1091:24
4 We have an expression in New York, when we meet a very difficult problem—"You will have to get a Philadelphia lawyer to solve that." Few people know that there is a basis of truth in the expression, for in 1735, when no New York lawyer could be obtained to defend John Peter Zenger, accused of criminal libel, because his two lawyers, James Alexander and William Smith, having challenged the jurisdiction of the court, had already been disbarred, the friends of Zenger came to Philadelphia and obtained the services

of Andrew Hamilton, then eighty years of age, to go to New York without fee, and defend the action in the face of a hostile court.

HARRY WEINBERGER, *The Liberty of the Press*. Address at Independence Hall, Philadelphia, 9 March, 1934.

¹ 1103:12
The world has never had a good definition of the word liberty, and the American people, just now, are much in want of one. We all declare for liberty; but in using the same word we do not all mean the same thing. With some the word liberty may mean for each man to do as he pleases with himself, and the product of his labor; while with others the same word may mean for some men to do as they please with other men, and the product of other men's labor. Here are two, not only different, but incompatible things, called by the same name, liberty. And it follows that each of the things is, by the respective parties, called by two different and incompatible names—liberty and tyranny.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Baltimore, Md., 18 April, 1864.

² 1242:5
Like to the falling of a Star;
Or as the flights of Eagles are.

HENRY KING (?), *Sic Vita*. Bishop Henry King's authorship of these lines, which are given in full on page 1242, has often been challenged on the ground that his *Poems*, in which they occur, were not published until 1657, whereas they had already appeared in Francis Beaumont's *Poems*, published in 1640. Nevertheless, scholars are pretty generally of the opinion that they belong to King, whose verses, after the fashion of the time, were circulated in manuscript form for many years before they were collected and printed. (See Lawrence Mason's unpublished thesis on King, in the Yale University Memorial Library.) The verses were imitated by Francis Quarles, John Philpot, Simon Wastell, and many others, Dr. Mason having unearthed fifteen poems written on this model. Here are two of them:

Like to the Bubble in the brook,
Or in a glass much like a look, . . .
Even such is Man, who lives by breath;
Is here, now there: so life, and death.
UNKNOWN, *Verses of Man's Mortality*. (SPARKES, *Crumbs of Comfort*. 1628.) Sometimes attributed to Simon Wastell.

Like to the damask Rose you see,
Or like the Blossom on the tree,
Or like the dainty Flower of May,
Or like the Morning to the day,
Or like the Sun, or like the Shade,
Or like the Gourd that Jonas had;
Even such is Man whose thread is spun,
Drawn out and cut, and so is done.

The Rose withers, the Blossom blasteth,
The Flower fades, the Morning hasteth:

The Sun sets, the Shadow flies,
The Gourd consumes, and Man he dies.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hos Ego Versiculos*. (*Argalus and Parthenia*. 1629.) These lines had been printed anonymously in Sparkes' *Crumbs of Comfort*, in 1628, as the beginning of a poem of seventy-two lines. They have been attributed to Simon Wastell, but were claimed by Quarles.

There is, however, yet another piece attributed to King which has considerable interest both in itself and as illustrating a peculiarity of the time. There was still, on the one hand, a certain shyness in regard to the formal publication of poetry, and, on the other, the inveterate habit of handing about MS. copies of verses, with the result that ill-informed persons entered them in their albums, and piratical, or, at least, enterprising publishers issued them in collections, under different names. The instance at present referred to is the curious batch of similes for the shortness and instability of life sometimes entitled *Sic Vita*. . . . There can be no doubt that King was quite equal to composing . . . them; but his authorship is a question of less interest than the way in which the circumstances illustrate the manners and taste of the time.

GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Lesser Caroline Poets*. (*Cambridge History of English Literature*, vol. vii, p. 94.)

[There is] detailed evidence to establish the overwhelming probability of Henry King's authorship, . . . as well as the reasonable probability of his priority in employing the stansak form involved. . . . The title may well have been taken from King's favorite Petronius, cap. 45: "sic vita truditur."

LAWRENCE MASON, *English Poems of Henry King*, p. 207, note.

What is not today, will be tomorrow: so we trudge through life. (Quod hodie non est, cras erit: sic vita truditur.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Ch. 45. See 2021:11.

³ 1298:2
Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred;
Heartless, Godless, hell's delight,
Rude by day and lewd by night;
Bedwarfed the man, o'ergrown the brute,
Ruled by Jew and prostitute;
Purple-robed and pauper-clad,
Raving, rotting, money-mad;
A squirming herd in Mammon's mesh,
A wilderness of human flesh;
Crazed with avarice, lust and rum,
New York, thy name's Delirium.

BYRON R. NEWTON, *Owed to New York*. Claimed by Mr. Newton in the *N. Y. Times Book Review*, 26 April, 1925. He states that he wrote the lines in 1906 to be read at a dinner of the staff of the *N. Y. Herald*.

⁴ 1403:14
I vow to thee, my country—all earthly things
above—

Entire and whole and perfect, the service of
my love,

The love that asks no questions: the love that stands the test,
That lays upon the altar the dearest and the best:
The love that never falters, the love that pays the price,
The love that makes undaunted the final sacrifice.

CAROL SPRING-RICK, *I Vow to Thee, My Country*.

1 1491:12
My grandad, viewing earth's worn cogs,
Said things were going to the dogs;
His grandad in his house of logs
Swore things were going to the dogs;
His grandad in the Flemish bogs
Vowed things were going to the dogs;
His grandad in his old skin togs
Said things were going to the dogs.
Well, there's one thing I have to state:
Those dogs have had a good long wait.

UNKNOWN, *Going to the Dogs*. Sometimes attributed to Dr. George B. Cutten, President of Colgate University, who writes to the compiler: "No matter how much I should like to claim the authorship, my Pilgrim conscience will not permit me to do so. I got the verses from my brother, who told me that he had got them from the *Boston Post* in the early part of the century."

2 1528:2
Another of Addison's favourite companions was Ambrose Philips, a good Whig and a middling poet, who had the honour of bringing into fashion a species of composition which had been called, after his name, Namby Pamby.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Addison*.

A lady of quality . . . sends her waiting gentlewoman to namby-pamby me.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Absentee*. Ch. 16.

3 1646:1
For the present, if we glance into that Assembly-Hall of theirs, it will be found, as is natural, "most irregular." . . . Rudiments of Methods disclose themselves; rudiments of Parties. There is a Right Side (*Côté Droit*), a Left Side (*Côté Gauche*); sitting on M. le President's right hand, or on his left. The *Côté Droit* conservative; the *Côté Gauche* destructive.

CARLYLE, *The French Revolution*. Bk. vi, ch. 2. Referring to the French Constituent Assembly, of July, 1789. The *Oxford Dictionary* states that "left" was first applied to persons of "more advanced or innovating" views in 1837, which was the date of publication of Carlyle's history. "Right," as applied to conservatives, goes much farther back, to Shakespeare, in fact, for in *Coriolanus*, ii, 1, 26, Menenius, who a few lines farther on described himself as a "humorous patrician," one of the two tribunes, Sicinius and Brutus: "Do you two know how you are censured

here in the city, I mean by us o' the right-hand file?" and adds that the "right-hand file," that is, the conservatives, find them fools, "ambitious for poor knaves' caps and legs."

Politics—Familiar Phrases

(Continued from page 1556)

4
I know, sir, that it is the habit of some gentlemen to speak with censure or reproach of the politics of New York. . . . It may be, sir, that the politicians of New York are not as fastidious as some gentlemen are as to disclosing the principles on which they act. They boldly preach what they practice. When they are not contending for victory, they avow their intention of enjoying the fruits of it. . . . They see nothing wrong in the rule that to the victor belong the spoils of the enemy.

WILLIAM L. MARCY, U. S. Senator from New York, *Speech*, during a debate in 1832, on the confirmation of Martin Van Buren as Minister to England, defending him from the attacks of Henry Clay.

5
"Vote early and vote often," the advice openly displayed on the election banners in one of our northern cities.

W. P. MILLS, of South Carolina, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 31 March, 1858.

6
Mournfully I prophesy that the program of these sons of the wild jackass who now control the Senate will probably go forward to complete consummation.

GEORGE H. MOSES, *Speech*, at a dinner of New England manufacturers, Washington, D. C., 7 Nov., 1929, referring to the so-called insurgent Republicans in the U. S. Senate, Borah, Brookhart, Johnson, La Follette, Norris, Nye, Shipstead, and Wheeler. Mr. Moses was at that time Senator from New Hampshire, a rock-ribbed Republican, and was discussing the difficulty of getting any legislation for higher tariffs through the Senate, because of the coalition which the insurgent Republicans had formed with the Democratic members. He afterwards stated that he had adapted the phrase, "Sons of the wild jackass," from the *Old Testament: Jeremiah*, xiv, 6: "And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons." Senator Simeon Fess, of Ohio, called the same group "pseudo-Republicans"; Charles Francis Adams, Secretary of the Treasury, referred to them as "hybrids"; James Francis Burke, of the White House patronage committee, branded them as "pigmies"; and Senator David A. Reed, of Pennsylvania, said they were "more dangerous than Communists." All of which publicity the "insurgents" greatly enjoyed. There was a stormy debate in the Senate over the Moses utterance on the following day, 8 Nov., 1929.

¹ Cradle of American liberty.

JAMES OTIS, referring to Faneuil Hall, Boston. (See WINSOR, *Memorial History of Boston*. Vol. II, p. 524.) For Webster's use of the phrase, see 64:5.

² Abstain from beans. (*Ἀπέχεσθαι τῶν κνέμων.*)

Pythagoras. (ARISTOTLE, *On the Pythagoreans*.) According to Aristotle, this Pythagorean rule had nothing to do with politics; beans were banished from the diet because they resembled the testicles. (See DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*, Bk. viii, sec. 34.) However, the same word was used for the lot by which officials at Athens were chosen. (*ὁ κνέμων λαχών*), and the phrase was given that meaning. Diogenes Laertius states that Pythagoras was captured and killed by some enemies pursuing him because he refused to cross a field of beans.

Abstain from beans. There be sundry interpretations of this symbol. But Plutarch and Cicero think beans to be forbidden of Pythagoras, because they be windy and do engender impure humours and for that cause provoke bodily lust. RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*. Fo. l'. (1539)

To abstain from beans, that is, not to meddle in civil affairs or business of the commonweal, for in old times the election of Magistrates was made by the pulling of beans.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 148. (1579)

I read a Latin proverb, 'A fabis abstineto,' (forbear beans); whereof some make a civil interpretation. 'Meddle not with the matters of state'; because aociently men cast in a bean when they gave their suffrages in public elections.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, II, 225. (1662)

³ The coalition of Bliffl and Black George—the combination, unheard of till then, of the puritan with the blackleg.

JOHN RANDOLPH OF ROANOKE, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 30 March, 1826. (*Register of Debates*, II, pt. i, 19 Cong., 1st session, col. 401.) Referring to the alliance of John Quincy Adams and Henry Clay. The result of this denunciation was a duel with Clay, fought on the Virginia side of the Potomac, 8 April, 1826. Clay's second shot pierced the skirt of Randolph's coat, but Randolph himself fired in the air. Bliffl and Black George are disreputable characters in Fielding's *Tom Jones*.

⁴ Prosperity will not be obtained from the Federal government. It will come, when it comes, from the grass roots, from where it always must come.

JAMES A. REED, formerly U. S. Senator from Missouri, *Speech*, after F. D. Roosevelt's nomination as Democratic candidate for President, 1 July, 1932, appealing for party harmony. Reed repudiated Roosevelt in 1935, and campaigned against him in 1936.

The real test of party strength is down close to the grass roots.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Political Parties*. (1934)

Grass roots convention.

The name adopted by a convention of Midwest Republicans, which met at Springfield, Ill., in June, 1935, to discuss ways of combating the New Deal. Said to have originated with John D. M. Hamilton, of Topeka, Kansas, who became manager of the ill-fated Landon campaign in 1936.

⁵ Our policy is "Nothing is no good."

WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*.

⁶ The whole tendency over many years has been to view the interstate commerce clause in the light of present-day civilization, although it was written into the Constitution in the horse-and-buggy days of the eighteenth century.

PRESIDENT FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, at a press conference at the White House, 31 May, 1935. He was commenting on the unanimous decision of the U. S. Supreme Court in the Schechter case, rendered a few days previously, in which the National Recovery Administration had been declared unconstitutional, and suggesting that the Constitution was antiquated and must be modernized. The N. R. A., which had adopted the Blue Eagle as its emblem, had in 1933-4 been the most spectacular activity of the Roosevelt administration in attempting to regulate all the business of the country by the use of codes and penalties, but the Supreme Court ended it abruptly by ruling unanimously that the Federal Government had no constitutional right to interfere with any business not engaged in interstate commerce. The phrase "horse-and-buggy days" was seized upon by the administration's critics as an apt characterization of the peaceful era to which the country should be happy to return. (The newspaper reports of Mr. Roosevelt's remarks vary somewhat. The one used here is from the *New York Times*, 1 June, 1935.)

⁷ I hope that your committee will not permit doubt as to constitutionality, however reasonable, to block the suggested legislation.

PRESIDENT FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Letter*, to Representative Samuel B. Hill, referring to the Guffey Coal Control Bill, which was being investigated by a House committee of which Mr. Hill was chairman, in July, 1935.

⁸ I am as strong as a bull moose and you can use me to the limit.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Letter to Mark Hanna*, at opening of the campaign in 1900. (BISHOP, *Theodore Roosevelt and His Times*, Vol. I, p. 139.)

It takes more than that to kill a Bull Moose.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech at Milwaukee*,

Wla., on the evening of the attempt to assassinate him, 14 Oct., 1912. He had received a bullet in the chest.

Bull Moose, an emblem of the Progressive Party in 1912, originated from the statement of President Roosevelt made upon his arrival at Chicago just before the Republican convention, that he felt like a "Bull Moose."

E. C. SMITH, *Dictionary of American Politics*. The first discovered newspaper use of the term was in the *New York Tribune*, 26 June, 1912. The *New York Times* used it the following day.

I want to be a Bull Moose,
And with the Bull Moose stand
With Antlers on my forehead
And a Big Stick in my hand.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on California campaign banner at Bull Moose convention, 1912.

I took the canal zone and let Congress debate,
and while the debate goes on the canal does also.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, referring to his action in recognizing the Republic of Panama, immediately following its secession from Colombia. (*New York Times*, 24 March, 1911.)

My hat's in the ring. The fight is on and I'm stripped to the buff.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Newspaper Interview*, at Cleveland, Ohio, 21 Feb., 1912, while on his way to Columbus to address the State Constitutional Convention.

When a man says at breakfast in the morning, "No, thank you, I will not take any more coffee," it does not mean that he will not take any more coffee tomorrow morning, or next week, or next month, or next year.

LYMAN ABBOTT, *Editorial, The Outlook*, 17 Feb., 1912. (Vol. c, p. 338.) Mr. Abbott was arguing that Theodore Roosevelt's statement, while serving his second term as President, that he would not be a candidate for a third term, referred only to a third consecutive term.

Any one can issue manifestoes.

THOMAS C. PLATT, referring to Theodore Roosevelt's first message as Governor of New York, 1899, in which a number of reforms were proposed. (ALEXANDER, *Four Famous New Yorkers*, p. 326.)

Don't hit at all if it is honorably possible to avoid hitting; but never hit soft.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT. (J. B. BISHOP, *Theodore Roosevelt*. Vol. ii, p. 437.)

It is no advantage to change the Barneses, the Guggenheims and the Penroses, for the Murphys, the Sullivans and the Taggartas.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, in campaign against Wilson and Taft in 1912.

Dear Maria.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Letter to Mrs. Ballouy Storer*, 9 Dec., 1906.

We fight in honorable fashion for the good of mankind; fearless of the future, unbreeding of our individual fates, with unflinching hearts and undimmed eyes; we stand at Armageddon, and we battle for the Lord.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, at Chicago, 17 June, 1912, on the eve of the Republican National Convention which re-nominated Taft.

We seemed to see our flag unfurled,
Our champion waiting in his place
For the last battle of the world,—
The Armageddon of the race.
J. G. WHITTIER, *Rantoul*.

And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

New Testament: Revelation, xvi, 16. Armageddon, or Har-Magedon, meant Mount Megiddo, possibly Mount Carmel, at whose foot lay the plain of Megiddo, the scene of many battles.

Salamander? Call it Gerrymander.

BENJAMIN RUSSELL, *Retort*, in 1811, to Gilbert Stuart, the celebrated painter. Russell was editor of the *Massachusetts Centinel*, and had hung on the wall of his office a map showing the proposed redistricting of Essex County, which the Democratic legislature was putting through in order to give them control of the district. Russell had blocked the new district off in color, and Stuart, coming in one day and looking at the map, remarked that it resembled a monstrous animal, and took a pencil and added claws. "There," he said, "that will do for a salamander." "Salamander?" echoed Russell. "Call it Gerrymander," and coined a word which has passed into the language to describe sinuous political redistricting. The point of the retort was that the Governor of Massachusetts was named Elbridge Gerry, and it was he who was supposed to have instigated the redistricting, though, as it developed later, he was opposed to it. It should be noted that his name was pronounced with a hard "g." (See BUCKINGHAM, *Specimens of Newspaper Writing*, vol. ii, p. 91; *Dictionary of American Biography*, vol. xvi, p. 238.) Mr. John Ward Dean in an article in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (vol. xlii, p. 374), questions the attribution of the phrase to Mr. Russell, citing a contemporary statement of Samuel Batchelder, of Cambridge, to the effect that the claws were added by Elkanah Tisdale, a miniature painter, and that the name "gerrymander" was suggested by Richard Alsop, a once-noted political satirist. Another account attributes it to James Ogilvie, a lecturer on oratory.

I have come home to look after my fences. JOHN SHERMAN, *Speech*, to his neighbors at Mansfield, Ohio, referring to the fences around his farm; said to be the origin of

the political phrase. (See STODDARD, *As I Knew Them*, p. 161.)

1 I will not accept if nominated, and will not serve if elected.

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN, *Telegram*, to General Henderson of Missouri, 5 June, 1884. Henderson was at the Republican National Convention at Chicago, and had repeatedly urged Sherman to accept the nomination for President, which Sherman had steadily refused to do. The telegram was in answer to a last urgent appeal. See SHERMAN, *Memoirs*, 4th edition, p. 466. This final chapter was added by members of Sherman's family after his death, and the text of the telegram as given is on the evidence of his son, Thomas. It is usually quoted, "If nominated I will not accept; if elected I will not serve." On 25 May, Sherman had written to James G. Blaine, "I will not in any event entertain or accept a nomination as candidate for President. . . . I would account myself a fool, a madman, an ass, to embark now, at sixty-five years of age, in a career that may at any moment become tempestuous." See *North Amer. Review*, Dec., 1888.

2 Hello, my old potato.

ALFRED E. SMITH, to Franklin D. Roosevelt, at the Democratic State Convention, at Albany, N. Y., 4 Oct., 1932. It was the first meeting of the two men since Roosevelt had defeated Smith for the presidential nomination at the Democratic National Convention at Chicago on 1 July, after a bitter contest, accentuated by Smith's feeling that he had been betrayed. It has been denied that Smith actually said this, but in a letter to the compiler he writes: "At the State Convention for the nomination of Governor, President Roosevelt was on the platform as I came up to place Governor Lehman's name in nomination and I said to him, 'Hello, my old potato.'"

"Well, ta ta, my turnip!" observed Mr. Waddle, and away the coaches rattled in opposite directions.

HENRY COCKTON, *Valentine Vox*, Ch. 5. (1840)

3 What a man that would be had he . . . the least knowledge of the value of red tape.

SYDNEY SMITH, referring to Sir James Mackintosh. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*, p. 245.)

4 In your war of 1812, your arms on shore were covered by disaster. . . . Who first relit the fires of national glory and made the welkin ring with the shouts of victory?

SENATOR R. F. STOCKTON, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 7 Jan., 1852, against flogging in the navy. (*Congressional Globe*, v. 21, pt. 1, p. 219, col. 3.)

5 Hanna was a fat-frier, not the fat-frier. The fat-frier was John P. Forster, president of the League of Young Republican Clubs. It was in 1888 that he wrote a letter suggest-

ing 'to fry the fat out of the manufacturers,' i. e., secure campaign contributions.

HENRY L. STODDARD, *As I Knew Them*.

6 You can't beat somebody with nobody.

MARK SULLIVAN, *Our Times*, iii, 289. Quoted as an axiom of practical politics. Usually attributed to "Uncle Joe" Cannon, Speaker of the House of Representatives for many years.

One truth which they enforce is the old one that you can't beat somebody with nobody.

Editorial, *N. Y. Times*, 3 July, 1932.

7 Congressmen? In Washington they hitch horses to them.

TIMOTHY D. (BIG TIM) SULLIVAN, of New York City, announcing his decision to retire from the House of Representatives and return to the New York State Senate.

8 The Forgotten Man works and votes—generally he prays—but his chief business in life is to pay. . . . If any student of social science comes to appreciate the case of the Forgotten Man, he will become . . . a hard-hearted skeptic as regards any scheme of social amelioration. He will always want to know, Who and where is the Forgotten Man in this case, who will have to pay for it all?

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER, *The Forgotten Man*. (Title essay in *The Forgotten Man and Other Essays*, 1883.)

The State cannot get a cent for any man without taking it from some other man, and this latter must be a man who has produced and saved it. The latter is the Forgotten Man.

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER, *What Social Classes Owe to Each Other*. As will be seen from the above, Mr. Sumner's "forgotten man" was the taxpayer.

The Forgotten Man was never more completely forgotten than he is now. Congress does not know that he exists. The President [Warren G. Harding] suspects that there is such a person, who may turn up at the polls in November, but he is not quite sure.

FRANK I. COBB, *Editorial*, *New York World*, Sept., 1922.

These unhappy times call for the building of plans that rest upon the forgotten, the unorganized but indispensable units of economic power, for plans like those of 1917 that build from the bottom up and not from the top down, that put their faith once more in the forgotten man at the bottom of the economic pyramid.

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 7 April, 1932. It will be noted that Mr. Roosevelt's "forgotten man" bears no resemblance to Mr. Sumner's.

The Forgotten Man is a myth.

ALFRED E. SMITH, *Editorial*, *The New Outlook*, October, 1932, p. 3.

9 Talking for Buncombe.

FELIX WALKER, *Speech on the Missouri Bill*,

House of Representatives, 25 Feb., 1820. Walker was a Representative from North Carolina, and Buncombe County was part of his district. He was a naïve old mountaineer, familiarly called "the old oil-jug" because of his flow of language, and toward the close of the debate on the Missouri Bill, while the House was impatiently calling for the question, he rose to speak. Several members urged him to desist, but he refused, stating that he was bound "to make a speech for Buncombe." For a full account of the incident, see the communication from Dr. William Darlington in *The Historical Magazine*, Oct., 1858. (Vol. i, no. 10, p. 311.) Dr. Darlington was a member of the House at the time and was seated near Walker when he coined the phrase. His account is partially confirmed by a passage in the *Annals of Congress* (16th Cong., 1st sess., vol. xxxvi, col. 1539) which states, under date of 25 Feb., 1820: "Mr. Walker, of North Carolina, rose then to address the Committee on the question; but the question was called for so clamorously and so perseveringly that Mr. W. could proceed no farther than to move that the Committee rise." The phrase has been erroneously attributed to John Culpepper by Joseph T. Buckingham (*Personal Memoirs and Recollections of Editorial Life*, vol. I, p. 207, footnote), but no evidence is given to prove the attribution, and while Mr. Culpepper was also a Congressman from North Carolina, Buncombe County was not in his district. One A. Wilder, writing in *Miscellaneous Notes and Queries* (Manchester, N. H.) April, 1887 (vol. iv, no. 4, p. 287), attributes the phrase to Thomas L. Clingman, but Clingman did not enter Congress until 1843, and the phrase was in use long before that, as is shown by the following:

"Talking to Bunkum!" This is an old and common saying at Washington, when a member of Congress is making one of those hum-drum and unlistened-to "long talks" which have lately become so fashionable—not with the hope of being heard in the House, but to afford an enlightened representative a pretence for sending a copy of his speech to his constituents. . . . This is cantily called "Talking to Bunkum": an "honorable gentleman" long ago, having said that he was not talking to the House, but to the people of a certain county in his district, which, in local phrase, he called "Bunkum."

UNKNOWN (*Niles' Weekly Register*, 27 Sept., 1828. Vol. xxv, no. 889, p. 66.)

Several years ago, in Congress, the member from this immediate district [Buncombe County, N. C.] arose to address the House, without any extraordinary powers either in manner or matter to interest his audience. Many members left the hall. Very naively, he told those who were so kind as to remain that they might go too; for he should speak for some time, but he was only talking for Buncombe.

JOHN WHEELER, *Historical Sketches of North Carolina*. Vol. II, p. 52. (1851)

Talk plain truth, and leave bunkum for right honorables who keep their places thereby.

CHARLES KINGOLEY, *Two Years Ago*. Ch. 25.

America too will find that caucuses, division-lists, stump-oratory, and speeches to Buncombe will not carry men to the immortal gods.

CARLYLE, *Latter-Day Pomphlets: Parliaments*.

1 Now is the time for all good men to come to the aid of the party.

CHARLES E. WELLER. A sentence devised to test the practicability of the first typewriter, constructed at Milwaukee, Wis., by Christopher Latham Sholes, in the autumn of 1867. (See WELLER, *The Early History of the Typewriter*.) Mr. Weller was a court reporter and a friend of Sholes. He says: "We were then in the midst of an exciting political campaign and it was then for the first time that the sentence was inaugurated . . . and repeated many times to test the speed of the machine." It is still in use, and *The New Yorker* (1 Feb., 1936, p. 12) states that there are also test sentences for the telephone and the telegraph. The Bell Laboratories use "Joe took father's shoe-bench out" to test the volume of its phones, and "Some settlers suggest settling southern settlements in succession" to test articulation. The Western Union uses "William Jax quickly taught five dozen Republicans" to test its teletype-writers, and for radio-telephony, the American Telephone and Telegraph Company uses "The barking dog's bark is worse than its bite."

2 Pitiless publicity.

WOODROW WILSON. His prescription for curing the ills of government. (SULLIVAN, *Our Times*, iv, 119.) See 1653:10.

They released a letter written five years earlier by Wilson to Adrian Joline, expressing the wish that "something at once dignified and effective" might be done to "knock Bryan once and for all into a cocked hat."

PAXTON HIBBEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 303.

3 To seek for political flaws is no use; His opponents will find he is sound on the goose.

UNKNOWN. (*Providence Journal*, 18 June, 1857.) "Sound on the goose" meant orthodox as to opinions and sentiments, on the popular side of any discussion.

4 The Copperhead Bright Convention meets in Indianapolis today.

UNKNOWN. (*Cincinnati Gazette*, 30 July, 1862.)

A glorious sequel to the Copperhead convention. UNKNOWN. (*Cincinnati Gazette*, 31 July, 1862.) Both references were to the Indiana Democratic convention, and are the earliest printed use of the word "copperhead" in this connection. James Ford Rhodes (*History of the United States*, iv, 224) states that the earliest use of the word he could find

was in the Cincinnati Commercial, of 1 Oct., 1862. Albert Matthews (*Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts*, xx, 207) states that he found it in the Chicago Tribune, for 24 Sept., 1862. (PAUL S. SMITH, *First Use of the Term Copperhead*, *American Historical Review*, xxiii, 799.)

Every Democrat who did not openly and actively support the Administration and the war was labelled a venomous 'copperhead,' at once a southern sympathiser and a traitor to the Union.

MILN EAWIN, *History of Williamson County, Illinois*, p. 302.

As the copperhead is a particularly poisonous snake indigenous to southern Illinois the meaning was clear.

PAXTON HIBBEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 25.

¹ The Mysterious Stranger.

In the election of 1904, the state of Missouri for the first time appeared in the Republican column. On November 10, John T. McCutcheon published a cartoon in the Chicago Tribune with this caption, which instantly became famous. A fragment by Mark Twain called *The Mysterious Stranger* was published in 1916.

³ Doctor Livingstone, I presume?

HENRY M. STANLEY to David Livingstone, when he found the latter in the heart of the African jungle, 10 Nov., 1871. Stanley's expedition had been financed by James Gordon Bennett, publisher of the New York Herald, and on 2 July, 1872, *The Herald* printed an account of the meeting in a "special from Central Africa." Here is its description of the crucial moment:

Preserving a calmness of exterior before the Arabs which was hard to simulate as he reached the group, Mr. Stanley said:—

"Doctor Livingstone, I presume?"

A smile lit up the features of the hale white man as he answered:—

"Yes, that is my name."

⁴ "Tell it to the Marines." The time of the saying was toward eleven of the clock on an autumn morning in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and sixty-four; the place, the Green Park of St. James. It so befell that His light-hearted Majesty Charles the Second, with an exceedingly bored expression upon his swarthy face, was strolling in the shade with the ingenious Mr. Samuel Pepys, Secretary to the Admiralty. [Pepys tells the King an anecdote about flying fish having been seen in the waters of the Indies by the officers of a British ship. The King is incredulous and turns to a Colonel of the newly-raised Marine Regiment, who happens to be near.]

"What say you, Colonel, to a man who swears he hath seen fishes fly in the air?"

"I should say, Sir," returned the sea-soldier

simply, "that the man hath sailed in southern seas. For, when Your Majesty's business carried me there of late, I did frequently observe more flying fish in one hour than the hairs of my head in number."

His Majesty glanced narrowly at the Colonel's frank, weather-beaten face. Then, with a laugh, he turned to the Secretary.

"Mr. Pepys," said he, "from the very nature of their calling, no class of our subjects can have so wide a knowledge of seas and lands as the officers and men of our loyal Marine Regiment. Henceforward ere we cast doubts upon a tale that lacketh likelihood, we will first tell it to the Marines."

W. P. DRURY, *The Tadpole of an Archangel, The Petrified Eye, and Other Naval Stories: Preface*, (1904)

The story of "Tell it to the Marines" is taken from my earliest literary crime, *The Petrified Eye*. It is a leg-pull of my youth of which I have grown a little ashamed. I seem to have forged the style of Samuel Pepys so successfully that many of our comrades have wasted time hunting thru the diary to verify my statement.

W. P. DRURY, *Letter*, to Brig-Gen. George Richards, U. S. Marine Corps. (See N. Y. Sun, 4 Feb., 1931.) Mr. Drury is himself a retired Colonel of the British Marine Corps.

Song: Familiar Refrains

(Continued from page 1183)

⁵ A face behind a mask,
A pair of dreamy eyes,
A smile that drags you downward,
From the gates of Paradise;
Forgive, but don't forget,
These warning words I ask,
For such a face, brought my disgrace,
A face behind a mask.

WILL D. COSS, *A Face Behind a Mask*, (1900)
Music by Ben M. Jerome. Popularised by
Bettyla Girard.

For I just can't make my eyes behave,
Two bad brown eyes, I am their slave;
My lips may say, "Run away from me,"
But my eyes say, "Come and play with me."
WILL D. COSS, *I Just Can't Make My Eyes Behave*, (1906) Sung with great élan by
Anna Held in *A Parisian Model*.

For a woman loves forever, but a man loves for
a day;
She makes him a god for her worship, he makes
her a toy for his play;
For the man is the guest at the banquet where
music of love madly plays,
But the woman, 'tis ever the woman who pays.

WILL D. COSS, *It's the Woman Who Pays*,
Music by Gus Edwards, (1916)

School-days, school-days, dear old golden rule
days,

Readin' and 'ritin' and 'rithmetic,
Taught to the tune of a hick'ry stick;
You were my queen in calico,

I was your bushful barefoot beau.

And you wrote on my slate, I love you, Joe,
When we were a couple of kids.

WILL D. COSS, *School-Days*. (1907) Music by
Gus Edwards.

Sing of joy, sing of bliss,

Home was never like this,

Yip-I-Addy-I-Ay!

WILL D. COSS, *Yip-I-Addy-I-Ay*. (1908) Mu-
sic by John H. Flynn. Introduced by
Blanche Ring in *The Merry Widow and the Devil*.

Oh, my poor Nelly Gray, they have taken you
away,

And I'll never see my darling any more;

I'm sitting by the river and I'm weeping all
the day,

For you've gone from the old Kentucky
shore.

BENJAMIN RUSSELL HANBY, *Darling Nelly Gray*. (1856) A lament of a young negro
slave for his sweetheart, which became am-
munition for the abolitionists just prior to
the Civil War. The Hanby home at West-
erville, Ohio, has recently been acquired by
the state and converted into a memorial.

I guess I'll have to telegraph my baby.

GEORGE M. COHAN, Title and refrain. (1898)

Over there, over there, send the word, send the
word over there!

That the Yanks are coming, the Yanks are coming,
The drums rum-tumming ev'rywhere:

So prepare, say a pray'r,

Send the word, send the word to beware!

We'll be over, we're coming over,

And we won't come back till it's over, over there.

GEORGE M. COHAN, *Over There*. (1917) Cohan
received public thanks from President Wil-
son for this song, which became the official
marching song of the American army. There
was, of course, an epidemic of patriotic songs
when America entered the war. The follow-
ing are examples:

Away he went, to live in a tent;

Over in France with his regiment.

Were you there, and tell me, did you notice?

They were all out of step but Jim.

IRVING BARLIN, *They Were All Out of Step But Jim*. (1918)

Sister Susie's sewing shirts for soldiers,

Such skill at sewing shirts our sly young sister
Susie shows!

Some soldiers send epistles, say they'd sooner
sleep in thistles!

Than the saucy, soft, short shirts for soldiers sister
Susie sews.

R. P. WILSON, *Sister Susie's Sewing Shirts for Soldiers*. (1914) Music by Herman E. Darew-
ski. Sung by Al Johnson.

Don't try to steal the sweetheart of a soldier,

It's up to you to play a manly part:

Tho' he's over there and she's over here,

Still she's always in his heart.

ALFRED BRYAN, *Don't Try to Steal the Sweet-
heart of a Soldier*. (1917)

He's had no lovin' for a long, long time,

And he's got to have a lot of it now.

WILLIAM TRACEY, title and refrain of song set
to music in 1919 by Maceo Pinkard, celebrat-
ing the return of the A.E.F. He'd won a lot
of medals but no "lovin'."

How'ya gonna keep 'em down on the farm,

After they've seen Paree?

SAM M. LEWIS and JOE YOUNG. Title and re-
frain of song set to music in 1919 by Walter
Donaldson. Much more realistic than Tracey's
effort quoted above. For "I did not raise
my boy to be a soldier," etc., see 1864:7.

If you lak-a-me, lak I lak-a-you

And we lak-a-both the same,

I lak-a say, this very day,

I lak-a-change your name, . . .

One live as two, two live as one

Under the bam-boo tree.

BOB COLE, *Under The Bamboo Tree*. (1902)

Sung by Marie Cahill in *Sally in Our Alley*.

When you're all by your lonely,

You and your only!

Under the Yum Yum tree.

ANDREW B. STERLING, *Under the Yum Yum*

Tree. (1910) Music by Harry Von Tilzer.

Let us bless the golden hours

With no eyes to mark,

That we pass among the maidens,

Kissing in the dark!

GEORGE COOPER, *Kissing in the Dark*. (1863)

Music by Stephen Collins Foster.

Softly she murmurs, while chills o'er her creep,

"Why did they dig ma's grave so deep?"

GEORGE COOPER, *Why Did They Dig Ma's*

Grave so Deep? Music by J. P. Skelly.

There never were two greater chums than we,

Johnny, my old friend John.

WILLIAM COURTRIGHT, *Johnny, My Old Friend*

John. (1894)

Elsie from Chelsea, I thought of nobody elsie

But Elsie from Chelsea! Nobody elsie for me!

HARRY DACKZ, *Elsie from Chelsea*. (1896)

Sweet Katie Connor,

I dote upon her.

Kate, Kate, as sure as fate, you'll have to marry

me,

Or else I'll have a notion

Of diving in the ocean,

And flirting with the mermaids at the bottom of

the sea!

HARRY DACKZ, *Sweet Katie Connor*. (1890)

Sung by Maggie Cline at Tony Pastor's

Theatre, New York.

While the train rolled onward,

A husband sat in tears,

Thinking of the happiness

Of just a few short years;

For baby's face brings pictures of

A cherished hope that's dead,

But baby's cries can't waken her

In the baggage coach ahead.

Gussix L. DAVIS, *In the Baggage Coach Ahead*. (1896) Rewritten from Frank Archer's *Mother*. See 1350:21. Made famous by Imogene Comer, who sang it for the first time at Howard's Athenaeum, Boston, Mass. The song is said to be founded upon an incident on a railway train of which Arnold was conductor and Davis the pullman porter.

1 So laugh, lads, and quaff, lads,
'Twill make you stout and hale;

Through all my days I'll sing the praise
Of brown October ale.

REGINALD DE KOVEN, *Brown October Ale*. (1891) From De Koven's famous light opera, *Robin Hood*. See also under Clement Scott, below.

2 Let her go, Gallagher!
WILLIAM W. DELANEY. Title and refrain. (1887)

3 Ev'ry little bit added to what you've got
makes just a little bit more.
WILLIAM A. and LAWRENCE M. DILLON. Title
and refrain. (1907)

4 It's English you know, quite English you know,
How queer are the people, it's English you know,
We copy their ways, we pay for their plays,
It's English, quite English, so English you know.
W. S. DOUGLASS, *Quite English*. (1885)

5 "Just tell them that you saw me," she said,
"they'll know the rest;
Just tell them I was looking well, you know;
Just whisper if you get a chance to mother
dear, and say,
I love her as I did long, long ago."
PAUL DRESSER, *Just Tell Them that You Saw Me*. (1895)

The letter that he longed for never came.
PAUL DRESSER. Title and refrain. (1886)
We shared with each other our joys and tears,
We were sweethearts for many years.
PAUL DRESSER, *We Were Sweethearts for Many Years*. (1895)

6 Arrah Wanna, on my honor I'll take care of
you,
I'll be kind and true, we can love and bill and
coo,

In a wigwam built of shamrocks green, we'll
make those red men smile,
When you're Missus Barney, heap much Car-
ney, from Killarney's Isle.

JACK DRISLANE, *Arrah Wanna*. (1906) Music
by Theodore Morse.

7 But fu' real melojous music,
Dat jes' strikes yo' hea't and clings,
Jes' you stan' an' listen wif me,
When Malindy sings.

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR, *When Malindy Sings*.
Who dat say chicken in dis crowd?
Speak de word agin, and speak it loud.

Blame de lan'; let white folks rule it,

I've looking for a pullet;

Who dat say chicken in dis crowd?

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR, *Who Dat Say Chicken?*

8 We never speak as we pass by,
Altho' a tear bedims her eye;
I know she thinks of her past life,
When we were loving man and wife.

FRANK EGERTON, *We Never Speak as We Pass By*. (1882) Music by Charles D. Blake.

9 Hail! Hail! the gang's all here,—
What the hell do we care,

What the hell do we care?

Hail! Hail! we're full of cheer,—

What the hell do we care, Bill!

D. A. ESTROM, *Hail! Hail! the Gang's All Here*. (1897) A popular song during the war

with Spain, sung to an air from W. S. Gil-
bert's *The Pirates of Penzance*.

10 Up in a balloon, boys, up in a balloon,
All among the little stars, sailing round the
moon;

Up in a balloon, boys, up in a balloon,
It's something very jolly to be up in a balloon.

H. B. FARNIE, *Up in a Balloon*. (1869)

11 Teach me to love you, I'm willing to learn.
EDGAR T. FARRAN. Title and refrain. (1912)

12 Please don't take the baby from me,
He's all that I have now,
You'll make me so happy if you'll let him be,
I'll take care of him somehow.

FRED H. FINCH, *Please Don't Take the Baby from Me*. (1904) Sung by Adelaide Ackland.
Addressed to a policeman who had arrived
to take the baby from its impoverished
mother, "in society's name."

13 Down went McGinty to the bottom of the say,
And he must be very wet, for they haven't
found him yet,

But they say his ghost comes round the docks
before the break of day,
Dressed in his best suit of clothes.

JOSEPH FLYNN, *Down Went McGinty*. First
sung at Hyde & Behman's theatre, Brooklyn,
N. Y., in 1889.

14 Keep the home fires burning, while your
hearts are yearning,
Tho' your lads are far away they dream of
home.

MRS. LENA GUILBERT FORD, *Keep the Home Fires Burning*. Theme suggested by Ivor
Novello, who wrote the music. Published in
1915, and popular during the World War.

15 Say it with flowers, the fairest that grow,
Roses as red as the dawn's rosy glow,
Say it with flowers from love's sweetest bow-
ers

And you'll find her waiting, waiting for you.
NEVILLE FLEZZON, *Say It with Flowers*. (1919)
Music by Albert Von Tilzer.

1
One got the kisses and kindly words,
That was her pet, Marie;
One told her troubles to bees and birds,
That one was only me!
WALTER H. FORD, *Only Me*. (1894) Music by
John W. Bratton.

Ev'ry Sunday down to her home we go,
All the boys and all the girls they love her so.
Always jolly, heart that is true, I know,
She is the Sunshine of Paradise Alley.
WALTER H. FORD, *The Sunshine of Paradise
Alley*. (1895) Suggested by the name of an
alley in Philadelphia, Pa. Music by John W.
Bratton. Introduced by Lottie Gilson at the
Casino Roof Garden, New York City, and
used also by Bessie Bonehill in 1492.

2
Ah! may the red rose live away,
To smile upon earth and sky!
Why should the beautiful ever weep?
Why should the beautiful die?
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Ah! May the Red
Rose Live Away*. (1850)
Come where my love lies dreaming.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER. Title and refrain.
(1853)

Oh! give the stranger happy cheer,
When, o'er his cheek, the tear-drops start;
The balm that flows from one kind word
May heal the wound in a breaking heart.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Give the Stranger
Happy Cheer*. (1851)
Summer will pass and skies will gray,
Keep my rose for a wintry day.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Long-Ago Day*.
(1851)

Molly dear, I cannot linger;
Let me soon be gone.
Time now points with warning finger
T'wards the coming dawn.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Molly Dear, Good
Night*. (1861)

For tho' nothing to another,
She was all the world to me.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *She Was All the
World to Me*. (1864) This song was copy-
righted February 23. Foster had died ten
days previously.

Wilt thou be true, though lips of scorn
Seek to revile me when I am gone?
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Wilt Thou Be True?*
(1864)

3
Little Ella's an angel in the skies,
Sing, merrily sing.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Little Ella's an An-
gel*. (1863)

Tell me of the angels, mother,
And the radiant land
Where my gentle little brother
Joined their happy band.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Tell Me of the An-
gels, Mother*. (1863)

Little Willie's gone to Heaven,
Praise the Lord!
All his sins have been forgiven,
Praise the Lord!
Joyful let your voices rise,
Do not come with tearful eyes,
Willie's dwelling in the skies,
Willie's gone to Heaven!

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Willie's Gone to
Heaven*. (1863) Foster was fond of Willie.
He wrote two more songs about him, *Willie,
My Brave*, and *Willie, We Have Missed You*,
and composed the music for another by
George Cooper, *Willie Has Gone to the War*.

4
Oh! comrades, fill no glaas for me.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER. Title and refrain.
(1855)

For the dear old Flag I die,
Mother, dry your weeping eye.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *For the Dear Old
Flag I Die*. (1863)

Take the locket, soldier, brother,
Don't forget, give this to mother.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Give This to
Mother*. (1864)

Nothing but a plain old soldier,
An old revolutionary soldier,
But I've handled a gun
Where noble deeds were done,
For the name of my commander was George
Washington.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *I'm Nothing But a
Plain Old Soldier*. (1863)

Tell me, tell me, weary soldier,
From the rude and stirring wars,
Was my brother in the battle
Where you gain'd those noble scars?
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Was My Brother in
the Battle?* (1862)

5
Oh! Belle, de Lou'siana Belle,
I's gwine to marry you, Lou'siana Belle.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Lou'siana Belle*.
(1847) Written for Joseph Murphy.

Down in de cornfield,
Hear dat mournful sound:
All de darkies am a-weeping,
Massa's in de cold, cold ground.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Massa's in de Cold
Ground*. (1853)

Nelly Bly! Nelly Bly! bring de broom along,
We'll sweep de kitchen clean, my dear, and hab a
little song.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Nelly Bly*. (1850)
I'm coming, I'm coming, for my head is bending
low:

I hear those gentle voices calling, "Old Black
Joe."
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Old Black Joe*.
(1860)

Dere was an old nigger, dey call'd him Uncle Ned,
He's dead long ago, long ago;
He had no wool on de top ob de head,
De place wha de wool ought to grow.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Old Uncle Ned*.
(1848) Written for William Roark, of the
"Sable Harmonists."

Oh! Susanna, don't you cry for me,
I've come from Alabama wid my banjo on my knee.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Oh! Susanna*. Sung for first time at Andrews' Eagle Ice Cream Saloon, Pittsburgh, Pa., by Nelson Kneass, 11 Sept., 1847, and soon a world-wide hit. Used by the Republicans in the Landon campaign of 1936.

Den come again, Susanna,
By de gas-light ob de moon;

We'll tum de old piano

When de banjo's out ob tune.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Ring de Banjo*. (1851)

I hear my true-lub weep,

I hear my true-lub sigh,

"Way down in Ca-l-ro

Dis nigga's gwine to die."

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Way Down in Ca-l-ro*. (1850)

Nelly was a lady,

Last night she died,

Toll de bell for lubby Nell,

My dark Virginny bride.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Nelly Was a Lady*. (1849)

Edie was a lady.

DOROTHY PARKER, Caption of a review of Edith Wharton's autobiography.

1 Tell the people far and wide that better times are coming.

S. C. FOSTER, *Better Times Are Coming*. (1862)

Abraham the Joker soon will diskliver

We'll send him on a gunboat up Salt River. . .

Sound the rally thro' the whole United States,
Little Mac and Pendleton are our candidates.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *Little Mac*. (1864)

A campaign song for Gen. George B. McClellan. "Up Salt River" dates from the Clay-Jackson campaign of 1832.

2 There's her picture on the table,

There's a baby in the cradle,

There's a husband crying bitterly alone,

There's no wife's voice to cheer,

In his sorrow to be near,

What was paradise is now a broken home.

WILL H. FOX, *The Broken Home*. (1892) Popularized by May Howard.

3 Don't judge by appearances, but by his actions more,

You never know when you may drive a good

man from your door;

Clothes don't make the man, you know, some

wise person wrote,

For many an honest heart may beat beneath

a ragged coat.

HAWLEY FRANK, *Many an Honest Heart May Beat Beneath a Ragged Coat*. (1901) Music

by Arthur Trevelyan. Popularized by Effie Brooklyn.

4 Sweet Adeline, My Adeline,

At night, dear heart, For you I pine.

In all my dreams, Your fair face beams;

You're the flower of my heart, Sweet Adeline.

RICHARD H. GIBARD, *Sweet Adeline*. (1903)

Music by Harry Armstrong. "The Old Faithful of all harmonic geysers."

5 A shady nook, a babbling brook,

Two lips where kisses dwell-o,

"Swear to be true." "I do! I do!"

Aha! the lucky fellow.

J. CHEEVER GOODWIN, *A Shady Nook*. From the comic opera, *Wang*. (1891)

For that elephant ate all night,

And that elephant ate all day,

Do what he would to get him food,

The cry was still, "More hay!"

J. CHEEVER GOODWIN, *Elephant Song* from *Wang*. (1891) See also 1558:1.

6 Two little girls in blue, lad, two little girls in blue,

They were sisters, we were brothers, and learned to love the two.

CHARLES GRAHAM, *Two Little Girls in Blue*. (1893) Inspired by Harris's *After the Ball*, and also featured by J. Aldrich Libby. See under HARRIS, below.

7 Just when it seemed that the end had come,

You landed me safe on the coast,

And proved you were faithful, yes, staunch and true,

Just when I needed you most.

WILLIAM BENSON GRAY, *Just When I Needed You Most*. (1900)

Oh, Mr. Austin, since I've been in Boston Everything's been happiness without a care or pain:

My brain's been in a constant whirl

And I'll be a much wiser girl

When I go back to Saccarappa, Maine.

WILLIAM BENSON GRAY, *Oh, Mr. Austin*. (1899)

8 Ol' man river, dat ol' man river,

He must know sumpin', but don't say nothin',

He just keeps rollin', he keeps on rollin' along.

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN, 2ND, *Ol' Man River*. (1927) Music by Jerome Kern.

9 Brother, can you spare a dime?

E. Y. HARBURG. Title and refrain. (1932)

10 Oh! Mister Johnson, turn me loose,

Got no money but a good excuse.

BEN R. HARNEY, *Mister Johnson*. (1896)

11 We shouldered arms and marched and

marched away,

From Baxter street we marched to Avenue A;

The fies and drums how sweetly they did

play,

As we marched, marched, marched in the

Mulligan Guard.

EDWARD HARRISMAN, *The Mulligan Guard*.

(1873) Music by David Braham. The skit of which the song was the conclusion, a satire against the numerous semi-political military organizations of the period, was first produced at the Academy of Music, Chicago, in July, 1873. The melody became famous. Kipling mentions it in *Kim* as being played by the British bands in India.

1 Many a heart is aching, if you could read them all,
Many the hopes that have vanished, after the ball.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *After the Ball*. (1892) One of the greatest hits in the history of Tin Pan Alley. First sung by J. Aldrich Libby, a famous baritone, at a matinee of Charles Hoyt's *A Trip to Chinatown*, at the Bijou Theatre, Milwaukee, Wis.

This is the end of our sinning,
Bright though as seemed the beginning,
You long for love that is surer,
Love that to you will be purer,
I hoped you'd always be near me,
That your heart ne'er would grow weary,
Yet you leave mine sad and dreary,
Now that I'm cast aside.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Cast Aside*. (1895)

Just break the news to mother,
She knows how dear I love her,
And tell her not to wait for me,
For I'm not coming home.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Break the News to Mother*. (1897) Another of Harris's great hits, recounting the heroic death of a soldier boy while saving the flag from the disgrace of being captured by the enemy on some unnamed battle-field of the Civil War. Harris got the refrain from a line in William Gillette's *Secret Service*, where a wounded drummer-boy is brought home and says to the darky at the door, "Break the news to mother." The song was sung with great effect by Emma Carus, and was popular with American soldiers during the war with Spain.

Then comes the sad awakening,
The pangs of deep regret,
She longed to be forgiven,
She prayed that he'd forget.

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Then Comes the Sad Awakening*. (1898) Sung by Gertrude Rutledge at Hammerstein's Victoria Roof Garden.

There'll come a time, some day
When I have passed away,
There'll be no father to guide you from day to day;

Think well of all I've said:

Honor the man you wed:

Always remember my story, there'll come a time.
CHARLES K. HARRIS, *There'll Come a Time*. (1895)

Too late, too late, alas! too late!
The words that now you speak;
Your vows so dear I dare not hear,
My love you must not seek!

Another now doth claim my vow,
Why, darling, did you wait?

APPENDIX

Had you but told your love last night—
Alas! 'tis now too late!

CHARLES K. HARRIS, *Too Late, Alas! Too Late*. (1895)

2 Listen to the mocking bird, listen to the mocking bird,
Still singing where the weeping willows wave.

ALICE HAWTHORNE, *Listen to the Mocking Bird*. (1870)

3 There'll be a hot time in the old town to-night!

JOSEPH HAYDEN. Refrain of popular song set to music by Theodore Metz in the fall of 1896, when the McIntyre and Heath Minstrels visited Old Town, La. Adopted by the American soldiers as the unofficial melody of the War with Spain.

4 Ain't it awful, Mabel?

JOHN EDWARD HAZZARD. Title and refrain. (1908)

5 I'd leave ma happy home for you,
You're de nicest man I ever knew.

WILL A. HEZLAN, *I'd Leave Ma Happy Home for You*. (1899) Music by Harry Von Tilzer.

I left my old Kentucky home for you.

WILLIAM JEROME. Title and refrain of a song set to music by Harry Von Tilzer in 1912.

I wouldn't leave my home if I were you.

ANDREW B. STERLING. Title and refrain of song set to music in 1899 by Harry Von Tilzer.

6 Dreaming, dreaming, of you, sweetheart, I am dreaming,
Dreaming of days, when you loved me best,
Dreaming of hours that have gone to rest. . . .
Dreaming.

L. S. HEISER, *Dreaming*. (1906) Music by J. Anton Dalley.

7 All coons look alike to me.

ERNEST HOGAN. Title and refrain. (1896) One of May Irwin's great hits.

8 Hello! ma baby, Hello! ma honey,

Hello! ma rag-time gal,

Send me a kiss by wire,

Baby, my heart's on fire!

If you refuse me, Honey, you'll lose me,

Then you'll be left alone; oh, baby,

Telephone and tell me I've your own.

FRANK HOWARD, *Hello, Ma Baby*. (1899)

For his last words were, Darling, I'll meet you
When the robins nest again.

FRANK HOWARD, *When the Robins Nest Again*.

Popular song, written in 1883, the title taken from a melody by Barney Fagan. Howard's real name was Martindale. "When the robins nest again" became, in the slang of the day, synonymous with never. It is so used in John Luther Long's novel, *Madame Butterfly*, and also in Puccini's opera.

With the robins I'll return.

JAMES J. WALKER. Title of lyric. (1907)

¹
The Bow'ry, the Bow'ry!
They say such things, and they do strange
things

On the Bow'ry, the Bow'ry!
I'll never go there any more!

CHARLES H. HOYT, *The Bowery*. (1891) Music
by Percy Gaunt. Introduced by Harry Conner
in *A Trip to Chinatown*, at the Madison
Square Theatre, in New York City.

²
But they tell me I'm awfully clever,
Oh so clever, deuced clever;
They say that they never, no never,
Met a fella so clever before.

G. W. HUNT, *Awfully Clever*. (c. 1870)

³
Ting, ting, that's how the bells go,
Ting, ting, pretty young thing,
You be my wife, I'll buy the ring,
Servants to wait on your ting, ting, ting.

GEORGE EDWARD JACKSON, *Ting, Ting, That's
How the Bell Goss*. (1885)

⁴
This coal black lady, She is my baby.
Don't trifle with my coal black lady.

W. T. JEFFERSON, *My Coal Black Lady*. (1896)

⁵
Any old place I can hang my hat is home
sweet home to me.

WILLIAM JEROME, *Title and refrain*. (1901)
Music by Jean Schwartz.

Bedelia, I want to steal ye.
WILLIAM JEROME, *Bedelia*. (1903)

He never came back, he never came back,

His dear form she never saw more,
But how bappy she'll be, when his sweet face
she'll see,

When they meet on that beautiful shore.

WILLIAM JEROME, *He Never Came Back*.
(1891)

His sweet face she never saw more;

Each day as she strolls by the sea
She cries in despair as she offers this pray'r,
Oh, send back my darling to me.

WILLIAM JEROME, *His Sweet Face She Never
Saw More*. (1892)

You needn't try to reason,
Your excuse is out of season,
Just kiss yourself good-bye.

WILLIAM JEROME, *Just Kiss Yourself Good-
Bye*. (1902) Music by Jean Schwartz.

A "Jay" came to the city once, to see the funny
sights,

With a little bunch of whiskers on his chin.

WILLIAM JEROME, *The Little Bunch of Whisk-
ers on His Chin*. (1894) Music by Andrew
Mack.

⁶
And now we are aged and gray, Maggie,

The trials of life nearly done,

Let us sing of the days that are gone, Maggie,
When you and I were young.

GEORGE W. JOHNSON, *When You and I Were
Young*. (1866) Music by J. A. Butterfield.

⁷
Take your clothes and go.

IRVING JONES, *Title and refrain*. (1897)

⁸
Weddings make a lot of people sad,
But if you're not the groom, they're not so
bad, . . .

But don't forget, folks,
That's what you get, folks,
For makin' whoopee.

GUS KAHN, *Makin' Whoopee*. (1928) Music
by Walter Donaldson. "Whoopee" is said to
have been used as long ago as 1450, in a
play called *Mankind*. (See *Literary Digest*,
vol. 107, no. 13, p. 43.) The *Oxford Dictionary*
says it is of American origin, dating from
1845. Its modern vogue is largely due to
Walter Winchell, newspaper columnist.

⁹
"Throw him down, McCloskey," was to be
the battle cry,—

"Throw him down, McCloskey, you can lick
him if you try."

JOHN W. KELLY, *Throw Him Down, Mc-
Closkey*. A popular song made famous by
Maggie Cline in 1890. Kelly was known as
"The Rolling Mill Man," and is said to have
got the inspiration for the song from a bar-
room fight in Union Square, New York.
Maloney, *the Rolling Mill Man* was a popu-
lar song of which he was the author.

¹⁰
Baby left her cradle for the golden shore,
O'er the silv'ry waters she has flown,
Gone to join the angels, peaceful evermore;
Empty is the cradle, Baby's gone.

HARRY KENNEDY, *"Cradle's Empty, Baby's
Gone"*. (1880)

I had fifteen dollars in my inside pocket,

Don't you see, to me it is a warning,

Saturday night I made a call

On a friend of Tammy Hall

And the devil a cent I had on Sunday morning.

HARRY KENNEDY, *I Had Fifteen Dollars in My*

Inside Pocket. (1885) Pat Rooney's great song.

Molly, Molly, always so jolly,
Always laughing, chock full of glee,
Living as happy as happy can be,
Molly and I and the baby.

HARRY KENNEDY, *Molly and I and the Baby*.
(1892)

¹¹
Sailor, take care! Sailor, take care!

Danger is near thee, beware! beware!

Many brave hearts are asleep in the deep,

So beware! beware!

ARTHUR J. LAMB, *Asleep in the Deep*. (1896)

Music by H. W. Petrie. Introduced by John
Early, with Haverly's Minstrels, at Mc-
Vicker's Theatre, Chicago.

She lives in a mansion of aching hearts,

She's one of a restless throng,

The diamonds that glitter around her throat,

They speak both of sorrow and song;

The smile on her face is only a mask,

And many the tear that starts,

For sadder it seems, when of mother she dreams,
In the mansion of aching hearts.

ARTHUR J. LAMB, *The Mansion of Aching Hearts*. (1902) Music by Harry Von Tilzer.

Tell me that beautiful story only once again,
Tell me of love and its glory, tho' I know it is in vain;

Your memory is always before me, with joy my soul to fill,
So tell me that beautiful story,—say that you love me still.

ARTHUR J. LAMB, *Tell Me That Beautiful Story*. (1902) Music by Albert Von Tilzer.

The waiter roars it through the hall,
"We don't give bread with one fishball!"

GEORGE MARTIN LANE, *The Lay of the One Fishball*. The ballad was used as the basis of a mock Italian opera, *Il Pesceballo*, by Professor Francis James Child and James Russell Lowell.

She's somebody's mother, boys, don't you know,
Somebody's mother, so old and so slow.

CHARLES LAWLOR and JAMES BLAKE, *She's Somebody's Mother*. (1897) An adaptation from Mary Dow Brine. See 1350:2.

There was I, waiting at the church,
Waiting at the church, waiting at the church,
When I found he'd left me in the lurch,
Lor, how it did upset me!

All at once he sent me round a note
Here's the very note, This is what he wrote,
Can't get away to marry you today—
My wife won't let me.

FRED W. LEMME, *Waiting at the Church*. (1906) Music by Henry E. Pether. Sung with great success by Vesta Victoria.

Don't say one word against her, do not say
she was untrue;

If another's won her heart she's not to blame.
This town is good, a-plenty, for the likes of
me and you,

But she's a picture that deserves a better frame!
PAUL LESLIE, *A Picture That Deserves a Better Frame*. (1901)

Always take mother's advice,
She knows what is best for your good;
Let her kind words then suffice,
And always take mother's advice.

JENNIE LINDRAY, *Always Take Mother's Advice*. (1884)

I'm Captain Jinks of the Horse Marines,
I often live beyond my means;
I sport young ladies in their teens,
To cut a swell in the army.

WILLIAM LINDOARD, *Captain Jinks of the Horse Marines*. (1869) Chiefly remembered for Clyde Fitch's play of the same name, in which Ethel Barrymore made her debut at the Garrick Theatre, New York City, 4 Feb., 1901. Sometimes attributed to T. MacLagan.

Waltz me till I'm weary, dearie, and hold me
tight,
Home was never once like this, now ain't I
right?

ARTHUR LONGBRACK, *Waltz Me Till I'm Weary, Dearie*. (1910) Music by Tom Sherman. See also 360:6.

Whoa! Emma! whoa! Emma!
Emma, you've put me in quite a dilemma.
JAMES LONSDALE, *Whoa, Emma*. (1877) Made famous by Tony Pastor.

I love my wife, But oh you kid!
JIMMY LUCAS. Title and Refrain. (1909)

Everybody works but father, and he sits
around all day,
Feet in front of the fire, smoking his pipe of
clay;

Mother takes in washing, so does sister Ann,
Everybody works at our house but my old
man.

CHARLES W. MCCLINTOCK, *Everybody Works but Father*. (1891) One of Lew Dockstader's hits. The song was of English origin, and was revised for American consumption by Jean Havez. Princeton students of the period made it "Henry Clay," the name of their favorite cigar.

I've got the time, I've got the place,
Will some one kindly introduce me to the girl?
BALLARD MACDONALD, *I've Got the Time, I've Got the Place, But It's Hard to Find the Girl*. (1910) Music by S. R. Henry. Sung by Hetty King. See 1431:5.

We were comrades, comrades, ever since we
were boys,
Sharing each other's sorrows, sharing each
other's joys,
Comrades when manhood was dawning, faith-
ful what e'er might betide,
When danger threatened my darling old com-
rade was there by my side.

FELIX MCGLENNON, *Comrades*. (1887)

Oh! Uncle John! isn't it nice on Broadway?
Oh! Uncle John! here I will remain.
Oh! Uncle John, now that I've seen the Bow'ry,
Life in the country's awful slow,
And I'll never go back again!
FELIX MCGLENNON, *Oh! Uncle John*. (1895) Sung by Kittle Gilmore.

Oh! what a difference in the morning!
Don't we regret it at the dawning!
Of cash we find a lack,
And with two eyes awful black,
It's "ten days or ten dollars," in the morning!
FELIX MCGLENNON, *Oh! What a Difference in the Morning*. (1891) A Lottie Gilson hit.

Has anybody here seen Kelly?
Kelly from the Emerald Isle?
WILLIAM J. MCKENNA, *Has Anybody Here Seen*

Kelly? An American version of an English song, *Kelly from the Isle of Man*, by C. W. Murphy and Will Letters. Sung by Nora Bayes in *The Jolly Bachelors*, produced in 1908.

¹ Only one girl in the world for me,
Only one girl has my sympathy.
DAVE MARION, *Only One Girl in the World for Me*. (1895) Sung by Julius P. Witmark.

² Do not fear, my little darling,
And I will take you home.
Come and sit close beside me.
No more from me you shall roam,
For you were a babe in arms
When your mother left me one day;
Left me at home, deserted, alone,
And took you, my child, away.
EDWARD B. MARKS, *The Little Lost Child*. (1894) Introduced by Lottie Gilson, the "Little Magnet." It became—incredible as it may seem—one of the smash hits of the '90's.

³ Do they miss me at home, do they miss me?
'Twould be an assurance most dear
To know at this moment some lov'd one
Were saying, "I wish he were here."
CAROLINE ATKINSON MASON, *Do They Miss Me At Home?* (c. 1850) Music by Mrs. S. M. Grannis.

Little bright eyes, will you miss me,
Will you dream sweet dreams of me?
Come, my darling, sweetly kiss me,
I'll be constant still to thee.
JOHN T. RUTLEDGE, *Little Bright Eyes, Will You Miss Me?* (c. 1855)

⁴ "Oh! Fred! tell them to stop!" that was the
cry of Maria;
But the more she said "Whoa,"
They said, "Let it go!"
And the swing went a little bit higher.
GEORGE MEEN, *Oh! Fred! Tell Them to Stop!*
One of Tony Pastor's great hits half a century ago.

⁵ But the cat came back, couldn't stay no longer,
Yes, the cat came back the very next day;
The cat came back, thought he was a goner,
But the cat came back for it wouldn't stay
away.

HARRY S. MILLER, *The Cat Came Back*. (1893)
You can't lose me, Charlie.
HARRY S. MILLER. Title and refrain. (1893)

⁶ I'm afraid, I'm afraid,
I can't help the feeling that's over me steal-
ing.
Some girls do, then they rue,
So nothing for me to-day.
J. F. MITCHELL, *I'm Afraid*. (1885) Popular-
ized by Alice Clark.

⁷ In a cavern, in a canyon,
Excavating for a mine,

Dwelt a miner, forty-niner,
And his daughter, Clementine.
FRANCY MONTROSS, *Clementine*. (1880)

⁸ Wild women loved that child,
And he could drive tame women wild,
Sinbad was in bad all the time.
STANLEY MURPHY, *Sinbad Was In Bad*. (1917)
Music by Harry Carroll.

⁹ She's my sweetheart, I'm her beau,
She's my Annie, I'm her Joe,
Soon we'll marry, never to part,
Little Annie Rooney is my sweetheart.
MICHAEL NOLAN, *Little Annie Rooney*. (1890)
Sung by Nolan in the English music-halls,
and introduced to America by Annie Hart,
"the Bowery girl," at the old London The-
atre, New York City. Nolan was also the
author of *I'll Whistle and Wait for Katie*.

¹⁰ There'll be no wedding bells for her,
Past are her days to love;
No one can claim her worthy hand,
Giv'n to the cause above.
GEORGE A. NORTON, *No Wedding Bells for Her*.
(1898) Music by James W. Casey. This
cryptic chorus refers to "a maiden pure and
trusting" who "took the veil," after "a
pained expression came into her fair young
face" when her "idol turned to dust."

Sing me a song of the Sunny South,
One with a sweet refrain;
Sing me a song of Dixie land,
That I may be happy again.
GEORGE A. NORTON, *Sing Me a Song of the
South*. (1899) Music by James W. Casey.
Popularized by Will Thompson, the baritone
of Primrose and Dockstader's minstrels.

¹¹ Take me out to the ball game,
Take me out with the crowd,
Buy me some peanuts and cracker-jack,
I don't care if I never get back.
Let me root, root, root for the home team,
If they don't win it's a shame,
For it's one, two, three strikes you're out,
At the old ball game.

JACK NORWORTH, *Take Me Out to the Ball
Game*. (1908) Music by Albert Von Tilzer.
Popularized by Nora Bayes.

¹² There was an old man and he had two sons,
He had, he had,
He lived on a ranch, so the story runs,
He did, he did.

'Twas built on the good old Queen Anne plan,
Right next to the New Jerusalem,
The vicinity, it does not matter a—bit,
Sing tra la la la la la.

BILL NIX, *The Prodigal Son*. (1891) Sung by
Thomas Q. Seabrook in *The Isle of Cham-
pagne*. Music by Josephine Cro.

¹³ O Heidelberg, dear Heidelberg, thy sons will
ne'er forget,

The golden haze of student days is round about us yet.

Those days of yore will come no more, while through our manly years.

The thought of you, so good and true, will fill our eyes with tears.

FRANK PIXLEY, *O Heideberg*. (1902) Music by Gustave Luder. The stein song from *The Prince of Posen*

1 Somewhere, Somewhere, Beautiful Isle of Somewhere,
Land of the true, where we live an'w,

Beautiful Isle of Somewhere!

JESSE BROWN POUNDS, *Beautiful Isle of Somewhere*. (1901)

2 We'd both been there before, many a time, many a time.

CHARLES E. PROTH, Title and refrain. (1888)

3 I care not for the stars that shine,
I dare not hope to e'er be thine,
I only know I love you,
Love me, and the world is mine.

DAVID REED, JR., *Love Me and the World Is Mine* (1906) Music by Ernest R. Ball.

4 Shoo fly, don't bother me, shoo fly, don't bother me.

Shoo fly, don't bother me, I belong to Company C

BILL V. REEVES, *Shoo Fly, Don't Bother Me*. (1866) Music by Jasper Ross

5 Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! the boys are marching.

Cheer up, comrades, they will come,
And beneath the starry flag
We shall breathe the air again
Of the free land in our own beloved home.

GEORGE F. ROOS, *Tramp! Tramp! Tramp!* (1862)

6 Hush, little baby, don't you cry,
You'll be an angel bye and bye.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *Hush, Little Baby*. (1884)

I don't care if you never come back.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD. Title and refrain of popular song. (1897)

Johnny, get your gun, get your gun today,
Pigeons a-flying all de way,
If you want to get to Heaven in de good ole way,

Johnny, get your gun, get your gun.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *Johnny, Get Your Gun*. (1886) An echo of an older jingle, "Johnny, get your gun and your sword and your pistol"

Take back your gold, for gold can never buy me;
Take back your bribe, and promise you'll be true;
Give me the love, the love that you'd deny me,
Make me your wife, that's all I ask of you.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *Take Back Your Gold*. (1897) The words are sometimes credited to

Louis W. Pritzkow, a ballad reader with a popular minstrel troupe, who agreed to introduce the song on condition that his name be printed on the music as the lyricist, but Rosenfeld really wrote both words and music. The song was made famous by Imogene Comer, at the Bowdoin Theatre, Boston.

Cash, cash, cash! That's what we're looking for,
There's nothing like the good old Rhino!

MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *There's Nothing Like It* (1887) See 1333 16

With all her faults I love her still,
And even so till Death doth part!
No love like hers, my soul can thrill,
No other love can win my heart!
I love her still! I love her still,
With all her faults I love her still.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD, *With All Her Faults I Love Her Still*. (1888)

7 A mademoiselle from Armenteurs,
She hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky, dinky, par-lee-vo.

EDWARD ROWLAND, *Mademoiselle from Armenteurs* "Folk song of the Great War" Stanzae were added *ad lib* by numberless volunteers

8 Where the dear old Shannon's flowing,
Where the three-leaved Shamrock grows,
Where my heart is I am going,
To my little Irish rose.

And the moment that I meet her
With a hug and kiss I'll greet her,
For there's not a colleen sweeter
Where the River Shannon flows.

JAMES I. RUSSELL, *Where the River Shannon Flows*. (1906)

9 A sweet Tuxedo girl you see,
Queen of swell society,
Fond of fun as fond can be,
When it's on the strict Q. T.

Ta-ra-ra Boom-de-é. [Four times repeated]

HENRY J. SAYERS, *Ta-ra-ra Boom-de-é*. (1891)

The French accent proved too much for the American *hoi polloi*, and the title is generally given as *Ta-ra-ra Boom-de-ay*. Sayers is said to have heard the refrain in a negro resort run by "Babe" Connors, in St. Louis, Mo. Used first in a farce comedy called *Tuxedo*, it was afterwards made a riot in England by Lottie Collins. During a lawsuit over the song, Flora Moore made affidavit that she sang it in the United States in 1884, and others dated it back to 1878. (See SPAETH, *Read 'Em and Weep*, p. 163; GOLDBERG, *I'm Pan Alley*, p. 113.) "Q. T.," it should perhaps be explained, was slang of the period for quiet

I'm the man that wrote Ta-ra-ra, Boom-de-ay,
It has been sung in every language night and day,
I wrote it in a garret, while out with Booth and Barrett,

I'm the man that wrote Ta-ra-ra, Boom-de-ay.
JAMES THORNTON, *I'm the Man That Wrote Ta-ra-ra, Boom-de-ay*. (1892) Sung by Thornton in *O'Dowd's Neighbors*.

- 1
Tell me, do you love me?
Whisper softly, sweetly, as of old!
Tell me that you love me,
For that's the sweetest story ever told.
R. M. STULTS, *The Sweetest Story Ever Told*.
(1892)
- I love you! Dearly love you!
If thou wert here I'd answer with a kiss.
R. M. STULTS, *Yes, I Love You* (1893) "An
answer to *The Sweetest Story Ever Told*,"
but the answer never achieved the popularity
of the question
- 2
Oh, promise me that some day you and I
Will take our love together to some sky
Where we can be alone and faith renew,
And find the hollows where those flowers grew.
CLEMENT SCOTT, *Oh, Promise Me* (1888) Mu-
sic by Reginald De Koven. De Koven's
opera, *Robin Hood*, opened at Chicago, 9
June, 1890, and immediately after the per-
formance, the famous contralto, Jessie Bar-
lett Davis, who took the part of Alan-a-
Dale, announced that she would never ap-
pear in it again, as she considered parts
of the score unobtainable. In despair, De Koven
chanced to remember a ballad which he had
composed some time before to words by
Clement Scott, and he ran it over on the
piano for Miss Davis, who was delighted
with it. When she sang it at the second per-
formance the following night, it brought
down the house, and was soon being sung
all over the world.
- 3
All bound round with a wooden string.
CHARLES SIMMON, Title and refrain of popular
song (1898)
- 4
Mrs. Jones sat on her bed a-sighin',
Just received a message that Casey was dyin';
Said, "Go to bed, children, and hush your
cryin'.
'Cause you've got another papa on the Salt
Lake Line."
T. LAWRENCE SHERB, *Casey Jones*. (1909)
Adapted from an old southern ballad, whose
melody was "ragged" by Eddie Newton.
- 5
All that I ask is love, All that I want is you;
And I swear by all the stars, I'll be forever
true.
EDGAR SELDEN, *All That I Ask of You Is Love*.
(1910) Music by Herbert Ingraham.
- 6
Yes, we have no bananas,
We have no bananas today.
FRANK SILVER and IRVING COHN, *Yes, We Have
No Bananas*. (1923)
- I claim that it ["Yes, we have no bananas"] is
the greatest document that has been penned in
the entire History of American Literature.
WILL ROGERS, *The Illiterate Digest*, p. 77.
- 7
That's carrying things a step too far,
I draw the line at that.
HARRY B. SMITH, *We Draw the Line at That*.
(1884)
- 8
Where was Moses when the light went out?
Where was Moses? What was he about?
Now, my little man,
Tell me if you can.
Where was Moses when the light went out?
JOHN STAMFORD, *Where Was Moses When the
Light Went Out?* (c. 1880)
- 9
Somebody loves me; how do I know?
Somebody's eyes have told me so!
Somebody loves me, how do I know?
Somebody told me so!
HATTIE STARK, *Somebody Loves Me* (1893)
Introduced by Josephine Sabel at Koster
and Bial's music hall in New York City.
- Nobody loves me, well do I know,
Don't all the cold world tell me so?
HATTIE STARK, *Nobody Loves Me*. (1894)
- 10
Can't you see the rain and hail am fastly fall-
ing, Alexander?
Don't you hear your lady love a-softly calling,
Alexander?
Take me to your heart again and call me
honey.
All I want is lovin'. I don't want your money,
Alexander, tell me, don't you love your baby
no more?
ANDREW B. STERLING, *Alexander*. (1904) Mu-
sic by Harry Von Tilzer. The progenitor of
Alexander's Ragtime Band. See 1369 14.
- Remember there's no other
As dear, where'er you roam,
So don't forget your mother
And the dear old home!
ANDREW B. STERLING, *Don't Forget Your
Mother* (1899) Music by Max Dreyfus.
- Down in the City of Sighs and Tears, under the
white light's glare,
Down in the City of Wasted Years, you'll find
your mamma there.
ANDREW B. STERLING, *In the City of Sighs and
Tears* (1902) Music by Kerry Mills.
- Meet me in St. Louis, Louis,
Meet me at the fair,
Don't tell me the lights are shining
Any place but there.
ANDREW B. STERLING, *Meet Me in St. Louis,
Louis* (1904) Music by Kerry Mills. A by-
product of the St. Louis World's fair.
- Wait 'till the sun shines, Nellie,
When the clouds go drifting by,
We will be happy, Nellie,
Don't you sigh.
ANDREW B. STERLING, *Wait 'Till the Sun Shines,
Nellie*. (1905) Music by Harry Von Tilzer.
Introduced by Winona Winter.

Rufus Rastus Johnson Brown,
What you gotta' do when the rent comes
'round?

ANDREW B. STERLING, *What You Gotta' Do
When the Rent Comes 'Round?* (1905)
Music by Harry Von Tilser.

And I long to be with mother in that old log
cabin room,
Way down South in dear old Georgia, where the
sweet magnolias bloom.

ANDREW B. STERLING, *Where the Sweet Mag-
nolias Bloom.* (1899) Music by Harry Von
Tilser. Popularized by Fanny Da Costa.

¹
Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow! bow-
wow!

Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow! bow-
wow!

I've got a little cat,

And I'm very fond of that,

But I'd rather have a bow-wow, wow.

JOSEPH TABRAM, *Daddy Wouldn't Buy Me a
Bow-Wow.* (1892) Made famous by Vesta
Victoria.

²
The Moth and the Flame play'd a game, one
day,

The game of a woman's heart;

And the Moth that play'd was a maid, they
say,

The Flame was a bad man's art.

GEORGE TAGGART, *The Moth and the Flame.*
(1898) Music by Max S. Witt. Suggested by
the second act of Clyde Fitch's play of the
same name. Introduced by the famous fe-
male baritone Helene Mora, at the Pleasure
Palace Theatre, New York City. Fitch af-
terwards used the melody as incidental mu-
sic to the play.

³
My sweetheart's the man in the moon,
I'm going to marry him soon,
'Twould fill me with bliss just to give him one
kiss,

But I know that a dozen I never would miss;
I'll go up in a great big balloon,

And see my sweetheart in the moon,

Then behind some dark cloud, where no one
is allowed,

I'll make love to the man in the moon.

JAMES THORNTON, *My Sweetheart's the Man
in the Moon.* (1892) Popularized by Bonnie
Thornton at Tony Pastor's Theatre, New
York. Considered very daring in its day.

She may have seen better days,

When she was in her prime;

She may have seen better days,

Once upon a time,

Tho' by the way-side she fell,

She may yet mend her ways.

Some poor old mother is waiting for her

Who has seen better days.

JAMES THORNTON, *She May Have Seen Better
Days.* (1894) W. H. Windom sang this in
Prismore & West's minstrels. It was a suc-
cessful tear producer.

⁴
One thought of mother, at home, alone,
Feeble and old and gray;

One of the sweetheart, he left in town.

Happy and young and gay;

One kissed a ringlet of thin gray hair,

One kissed a lock of brown,

Bidding farewell to the Stars and Stripes,

Just as the sun went down.

LYN UDALL, *Just As the Sun Went Down.*
(1898)

⁵
It takes a long tall brown-skin gal to make
a preacher lay his Bible down.

MARSHALL WALKER. Title and refrain. (1917)

⁶
Come to me, sweet Marie, sweet Marie, come
to me,

Not because your face is fair, love, to see,

But your soul, so pure and sweet,

Makes my happiness complete,

Makes me falter at your feet, sweet Marie.

CY WARMAN, *Sweet Marie.* (1893) Set to mu-
sic by Ramon Moore, a famous ballad
reader, and introduced by him in a musical
comedy called *Africa*, at the Euclid Avenue
Opera House, Cleveland, Ohio.

⁷
Baby dear, (sh) listen here, I'm afraid to
come home in the dark—

Ev'ry day the papers say a robbery in the
park

So I sat alone in the Y.M.C.A., singing just
like a lark—

There's no place like home—but I couldn't
come home in the dark.

HARRY WILLIAMS, *I'm Afraid to Come Home
in the Dark.* (1907) Music by Egbert Von
Alstyne.

I used to be afraid to go home in the dark,
Now I'm afraid to go at all!

HARRY H. WILLIAMS. Title and refrain.
(1908)

I could hear the dull buzz of the bee,

In the blossoms as you said to me,

"With a heart that is true,

I'll be waiting for you,

In the shade of the old apple tree."

HARRY H. WILLIAMS, *In the Shade of the Old
Apple Tree.* (1905) Music by Egbert Von
Alstyne.

⁸
Papa, mama, kiss and be friends!
I love you both, I do!

Make it all up, for your daughter's sake,

Let me go home with you:

I know you'll listen to your child,

Whose heart is filled with pain;

Papa, mama, kiss and be friends,

Kiss and be friends again.

CHARLES A. WILSON, *Papa, Mama, Kiss and
Be Friends.* (1899) Music by Leo E. Ber-
liner.

1 Just another fatal wedding, just another broken heart.

W. H. WOODS, *The Fatal Wedding*. (1893) Music by Gus L. Davis.

2 I don't want to play in your yard,
I don't like you any more;

You'll be sorry when you see me
Sliding down our cellar door;
You can't holler down our rain-barrel,
You can't climb our apple-tree,

I don't want to play in your yard
If you won't be good to me.
PHILIP WINGATE, *I Don't Want to Play in Your Yard*. (1894) Music by H. W. Petrie.
Sung by Gus Edwards.

3 "White Wings," they never grow weary,
They carry me cheerily over the sea;
Night comes, I long for my dearie,
I'll spread out my "White Wings" and sail home to thee!

BANKS WINTER, "White Wings," (1882) A rewrite of an earlier song of the same title by Joseph Gulick, named after a popular novel of the day by William Black—hence the quotes.

4 Father, dear father, come home with me now!
The clock in the steeple strikes one.

HENRY CLAY WORK, *Come Home, Father*. (1862) In the second verse, the clock strikes two, and in the third verse three. Meanwhile the baby has died. Widely sung for more than a quarter of a century as a withering indictment of the Demon Rum.

5 Playmates, playmates, since we were kids so high,

And though we are gray and life's fading away
We're still playmates dear.

JACK YELLEN, *Playmates*. (1917) Music by Albert Crumple.

6 Linger longer, Lucy, longer linger, Loo,
How I love to linger, Lucy, linger longer you;
Listen while I sing, oh, promise you'll be true,
Linger longer, longer linger, linger longer, Loo.

WILLIE YOUNG, *Linger Longer, Loo*. (1893) Music by Sidney Jones. Sung by Millie Hyton in the "gaiety burlesque," *Don Juan*.

7 I've a letter from thy sire, Baby mine,
I could read and never tire, Baby mine;
He is sailing o'er the sea,
He is coming back to me,

He is coming back to me, Baby mine.
CHARLES MACKAY, *Baby Mine*. (1901)

8 Frankie and Albert were lovers, O Lordy,
how they could love.

Swore to be true to each other, true as the stars above;

He was her man, and he done her wrong.

UNKNOWN, *Frankie and Albert*. The original

version of *Frankie and Johnny*, the so-called St. Louis version, relating the story of the murder of Albert, or Allen, Britt, by Frankie Baker, at St. Louis, 15 Oct., 1899. (See the St. Louis *Post-Dispatch*, 19 Oct., 1899, p. 8, col. 2.) Britt was shot on the 15th and died at the City Hospital on the night of the 18th. When he entered the hospital, he gave his occupation as job worker, and his residence as 212 Target Street. There are more than 200 versions of this song, which has become an American classic. (See JONAS HUSTON, *Frankie and Johnny*.)

9 Once on a time there was a wood,
The funniest wood that ever you see,
Oh, the tree in the wood, and the wood in the ground,

And the green grass growing all around, all around,

And the green grass growing all around.

UNKNOWN, *The Green Grass Growing All Around*. (*American College Song Book*, 1882.) This version is that sung by the Tufts College Glee Club, arranged by C. W. Gerould.

And the green grass grew all around.

WILLIAM JEROME. Title and refrain of song set to music by Harry Von Tilzer in 1912

10 We're here because we're here,
Because we're here, because we're here;
Oh, here we are, and here we are,
And here we are again.

UNKNOWN, *Here We Are*. (Soldiers' Song, 1916)

Ten thousand dollars for the folks back home.
UNKNOWN. Sung by A.E.F. funeral parties to the tune of Chopin's *Funeral March*.

11 When a pair of red lips are upturned to your own,

With no one to gossip about it,

Do you pray for endurance to let them alone?

Well! maybe you do, but I doubt it.

UNKNOWN, *I Doubt It*. (1884) Music by Richard Mansfield.

12 Is that Mr. Reilly, can any one tell?

Is that Mr. Reilly, that owns the hotel?

Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,

Well upon my soul, Reilly, you're doing quite well.

UNKNOWN, *Is That Mr. Reilly?* (1883) The 1636-7.

13 I've been workin' on the railroad,
All the live-long day,

I've been workin' on the railroad

Just to pass the time away,

Don't you hear the whistle blowing,

Rise up so early in the morn.

Don't you hear the captain shouting:

Dinah, blow your horn.

UNKNOWN, *I've Been Workin' on the Railroad*. "The most famous standby of barber-shop agonizers." It's first known publication was in *Carmina Princetonia*, 1894. It was called *Levee Song*, and no author was given.

¹ He flies through the air with the greatest of ease.

This daring young man on the flying trapeze;
His figure is handsome, all girls he can please,
And my love he purloined her away.

GEORGE LEYBOURNE, *The Man on the Flying Trapeze*. (1860) Music by Alfred Lee.

² My Bonnie lies over the ocean,
My Bonnie lies over the sea,

My Bonnie lies over the ocean,
Oh, bring back my Bonnie to me.

UNKNOWN, *Bring Back My Bonnie to Me*. (1882)

³ Like ev'ry jolly fellow,
I takes my whiskey clear,

I'm a rambling wretch of poverty,
And the son of a gambolier.

UNKNOWN, *The Son of a Gambolier*. A popular college song of fifty years ago.

⁴ I blow through here; the music goes 'round and around.

WILLIAM HAROLD (RED) HODGSON, *The Music Goes 'Round and Around*. (1931) The authorship of this insane "swing" tune, which swept the country for a while, has also been credited to Eddy Farley and Mike Riley, but Hodgson seems to have the prior claim. The song is said to have been suggested by some lines in a joke book for the Ford automobile, published in 1915:

You push the first pedal down,
The wheels go 'round and around.

⁵ Home, home on the range,
Where the deer and the antelope play;
Where seldom is heard a discouraging word,
And the skies are not cloudy all day.

DR. BREWSTER HIGLEY, *The Western Home*.

Written in 1873, the name of the song was afterwards changed to *Home on the Range*, and became very popular. It should be noted that it is not a cowboy song, for in this instance "range" has nothing to do with a cattle range or ranch, but denotes a row of townships six miles wide running north and south through a county. Higley was a Pennsylvania physician who had homesteaded near South Center, Kansas, about 1870. The music was written by Dan Kelly, a neighbor at South Center. (For history of the song see *Smith County Pioneer*, 19 Feb., 1914.) There have been many claimants to its authorship. The Paull-Pioneer Music Corporation has published a version ascribing the music to C. O. (Bob) Swartz, a prospector living near Leadville, Colorado, and the words to a number

of his friends, placing the date of composition in 1885, and giving its name as *Colorado Home*. (See *The Story of Colorado Home*, by Kenneth S. Clark, which accompanies the music.) A modern version was written by Carson Robison in 1932, and in 1934 Mr. and Mrs. William Goodwin, of Tempe, Arizona, claimed it was an infringement of a song called *Arizona Home*, written by them in 1903. Both *Colorado Home* and *Arizona Home* vary slightly from Dr. Higley's *Western Home*, but evidently descended from it.

⁶ K-K-Katy, beautiful Katy,
You're the only g-g-g-girl that I adore,
When the m-m-m-moon shines over the cowshed,

I'll be waiting at the k-k-k-kitchen door.

GEORGE O'HARA, *K-K-Katy*. (1918) Popular during the World War. There were many parodies, one being:

C-c-c-cootie, horrible cootie,
You're the only b-b-b-bug that I abhor,
When the moon shines over the bunk-house,
I'll scratch my b-b-b-back until it's sore.

⁷ Barney Google with his Goo Goo Googly eyes,
Barney Google had a wife three times his size.
She sued Barney for divorce,
Now he's living with his horse,

Barney Google with his Goo Goo Googly eyes.
BILLY ROSE and CON CONRAD, *Barney Google*. (1923)

⁸ 1099:3
Then I shall be able to pull the leg of that chap Mike. He is always trying to do me.

WILLIAM BROWN CHURCHWARD, *Blackbirding in the South Pacific*, p. 215. (1888) This is the earliest use of this phrase in the sense of deceiving or humbugging which has been discovered. (See *New English Dictionary*, vi, 181.) But Thomas Hood used it in another sense in the concluding stanza of his *The Last Man*, written in 1826:

For hanging looks sweet,—but alas! in vain
My desperate fancy begs,—
I must turn my cup of sorrows quite up,
And drink it to the dregs,—
For there is not another man alive,
In the world, to pull my legs!

Hood is referring to the fact that, before the invention of the long drop in executions, the friends of a criminal were permitted to pull his legs in order to shorten his sufferings. (See *Notes and Queries*, 10th series, vii, 164, 2 March, 1907. There are a number of other communications on the same subject in *N. & Q.* for 1913.)

Jamie 's been drawing your leg (befooling you).
IAN MACLAREN, *Beside the Bonny Brier Bush*, p. 200. (1895) The phrase is used by Kipling, in his story, *The Tomb of His Ancestors*. (*McClure's Magazine*, December, 1897.)

⁹ 1770:4a
Works with noble beginnings and grand promises often have one or two purple patches so

stitched on as to glitter far and wide. (Inceptis gravibus plerumque et magna professis Popureus, late qui splendeat, unus et alter Adsitur pannus.)

HORACE, *De Arte Poetica*, l. 14. Macaulay is said to have popularized the phrase in referring to his *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, and Maria Edgeworth used it in referring to Sir Walter Scott. See 1770:4a.

1 1924:18

I want to be a moron
And with the morons train;
A low, receding forehead,
A silly, half-baked brain.
I want to be a moron,
Because you see, gee whiz!
I like congenial spirits,
I'm lonely as it is.
CAROLYN WELLS, *A Longing*.

2 1966:17

Taxation without representation is tyranny.
JAMES OTIS, *Argument on the Illegality of the Writs of Assistance*, before the Superior Court of Massachusetts, in February, 1761. (COUSIN and HILL, *American History for Schools*, p. 155.) However, the only record of what Otis actually said is some rough notes by John Adams, which formed the basis of the first printed account of the speech, published in the *Massachusetts Spy*, 29 April, 1773. Fifty years after the event, Adams corrected his notes for William Tudor's *Life of James Otis*, and in a letter to Tudor, dated 9 June, 1818, he wrote (*Works*, x, 317): "And here he gave reins to his genius, in declamation, invective, philippic, call it what you will, against the tyranny of taxation without representation." Tudor used this paragraph in his biography (p. 77), without quotation marks, and adds, "From the energy with which he urged this position, that taxation without representation is tyranny, it came to be a common maxim in the mouth of everyone." Otis's most recent biographer, Samuel Eliot Morison, says (*D.A.B.*, xiv, 162): "What Otis said cannot now be recovered with any exactness. . . . The phrase, 'Taxation without representation is tyranny,' which was not germane to the issue, appears only in Adams's final expansion of his notes, made about 1820." (See CANNING, *History of the United States*, iii, 5, note 1.)

For the acts passed in Parliament for encouraging trade and navigation, we humbly conceive, according to the usual sayings of the learned in the law, that the laws of England are bounded by the four seas, and do not reach America. The subjects of his majesty here being not represented in Parliament, so we have not looked at ourselves to be impeded in our trade by them.

UNKNOWN, *Declaration of the General Court of the Colony*, 2 Oct., 1678. (*Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England*, v, 200.)

3 2069:6
It has long been my opinion that we are all educated, whether children, men or women,

far more by personal influence than by books and the apparatus of schools. If I could be taken back into boyhood today, and had all the libraries and apparatus of a university, with ordinary routine professors, offered me on the one hand, and on the other a great, luminous, rich-souled man, such as Dr. Hopkins was twenty years ago, in a tent in the woods alone, I should say give me Dr. Hopkins for my college course rather than any university with only routine professors.

JAMES ABRAHAM GARFIELD, *Address*, before the Department of Superintendence of the National Educational Association, Washington, D. C., 31 Dec., 1877.

4 2071:2
Genius is a vagabond; Art is a vagabond; Enterprise is a Vagabond. Vagabonds have moulded the world into its present shape; they have made the houses in which we dwell, the roads on which we ride and drive, the very laws that govern us. Respectable people throng in the track of the vagabond as rooks in the track of the ploughshare. . . . Nature makes us vagabonds, the world makes us respectable.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vagabonds*.

The fresh, rough, heathery parts of human nature, where the air is freshest, and where the linnets sing, is getting encroached upon by cultivated fields. Everyone is making himself and herself useful. Everyone is producing something. Everybody is clever. Everybody is a philanthropist. I don't like it. I love a little eccentricity. I respect honest prejudices. I admire foolish enthusiasm in a young head better than wise scepticism. It is high time, it seems to me, that a moral game-law was passed for the preservation of the wild and vagrant feelings of human nature.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On Vagabonds*.

5
Russia seems undoubtedly . . . to be carrying on a process of absorption in Persia, and it is being done by what, I think, a French writer has called "peaceful penetration."

SIR EDWARD GREY. (*Parliamentary Debates*, 18 Feb., 1903.) The earliest use of the phrase "peaceful penetration" which the editor has been able to discover, Used in *The Nation* in 1913 (July 31, p. 103). In 1916 an Australian writer, A. D. McLaren, wrote a book by that title, placing the phrase in quotation marks, with no indication of its source. In common use since.

6 765:6

Tinker to Evers to Chance.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Baseball's Sad Lexicon*. Perhaps this famous line needs some elucidation. Joe Tinker, Johnny Evers and Frank

Chance were members of the Chicago Cubs, the first at shortstop, the second at second base, and the third at first base. With a runner at first base, Tinker would stop a ground hit, toss the ball to Evers on second before the runner could reach it, and Evers would whip the ball to first before the man who hit the ball could get there, making a double play which was frequently repeated.

¹ This is an imitation of a Latin poem, attributed to Bonnesonius:
Semper munditias, semper, Basilissa, decores,
Semper compositas arte recente comas,
Et comptos semper cultus, unguentaque semper.

Omnia sollicita compta videre manu,
Non amo. Neglectum mihi se que comit amice
Se dei; et ornatus simplicitate valet.
Vincula ne cures capitis discussa soluti,
Nec ceram in faciem: mel habet illa suum.
Fingere se semper, non est confidere amori;
Quid quod saepe decor, cum prohibetur, adest?

The learned may find these verses among those printed at the end of the Variorum edition of Petronius. Mr. Upton imagines that there are some passages faulty in this poem: I have given it as I find it in the notes of Colomesius on some passages of Quintilian, printed in his *Opuscula*; He tells us, *Hi versus sic legendi sunt, licet alio abest ingeniosissimus Nicolaus Heinsius ad Ovidium*. Tom. I, p. 394.

PETER WHALLEY, *Note to Ben Jonson's Epitaph*, act I, sc. 1.

² From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs. (Jeder nach seinen Fähigkeiten, jedem nach seinen Bedürfnissen.)

KARL MARX, *Program Kritik. Randglossen zum Programm der Deutschen Arbeiter Partei*, p. 27. (1875) Known in English as *Critique of the Gotha Program*.

³ Rulers, Statesmen, nations are wont to be emphatically commended to the teaching which experience offers in history. But what experience and history teach is this—that peoples and governments never have learned anything from history, or acted on principles deduced from it. (Was die Erfahrung aber und die Geschichte lehren, ist dieses, das Völker und Regierungen niemals etwas aus der Geschichte gelernt.)

GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH HEGEL, *Philosophy of History: Introduction*. Sibree, tr. Usually quoted, "The only thing we learn from history is that we learn nothing from history."

Alas! Hegel was right when he said that we learn from history that men never learn anything from history.

BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House: Preface*.

⁴ One can resist the invasion of armies, but not the invasion of ideas. (On résiste à l'invasion des armées; on ne résiste pas à l'invasion des idées.)

VICTOR HUGO, *Histoire d'un Crime: Conclusion: La Chute*. Ch. 10, p. 449. Edition Nationale, Paris, 1893. Vol. 36. This sentence has been variously translated. In the Athenaeum Society edition, vol. xiv, p. 627, it is translated literally, "One resists the invasion of armies; one does not resist the invasion of ideas." William F. Giese, *Victor Hugo*, p. 295, renders it, "An invasion of armies can be resisted; an invasion of ideas can not be resisted." And on April 15, 1943, *The Nation* sent out a subscription circular with the sentence, "There is one thing stronger than all the armies in the world; and that is an idea whose time has come," stating that this was the closing entry in Victor Hugo's diary, who died the same night in his sleep. A talk with the circulation manager responsible for the circular elicited the information that, while he remembered using the quotation, he had no idea of its source or where he found it. A search by the Information Division of the New York Public Library disclosed no trace of any publication of Victor Hugo resembling a diary or journal. A similar search by the reference department of the Library of Congress was also unavailing, but the sentence from *Histoire d'un Crime* given above was found, and is probably the origin of the sentence quoted by *The Nation*, which has since become familiar in a more picturesque form, "Greater than the tread of mighty armies is an idea whose hour has come." Emerson, in his essay, *Civilization*, paraphrases Hugo's idea, "Gibraltar may be strong, but ideas are impregnable, and bestow on the hero their invincibility."

⁵ The Greeks Had a Word for It.

ZOX AXINS. Title of play produced in 1929. The word in question was *heteros*: "irregular they were, but pleasant, even as those three errant ladies—Polaire, Schatze, and Jean—who wander cynically through Miss Akina's play." —*New York Times*, 12 Oct. 1930, sec. 8, page 4, col. 4. In a bit of dialogue which was deleted before the play was produced, one of the characters comments, "Even the Anglo-Saxons have a word for her sort, and it's usually spelt with a dash."

⁶ THE NEW DEAL

If it is reorganization, a new deal and a change you are seeking, it is Hobson's choice. I am sorry for you, but it is really vote for me or not vote at all.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Camden, N.J., 24 Oct., 1910. The first known use of "new deal" in a political address by a candidate for office. See *Philadelphia Record*, 25 Oct., 1910.

I pledge you, I pledge myself, to a new deal for the American people.

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, to the Democratic National Convention, which had just nominated him for President, 3 June, 1932. In a letter to the present editor, dated 17 Feb., 1957, George W. Watt states, "F.D.R. told me, personally, that he took it [new deal] from W.W.'s speech at Camden." The phrase had, of course, been in use for many years, usually with reference to card-playing. "A new deal and a new bank" was used in a letter from John Rathbone to Nicholas Biddle in 1834. Charles Lever, in his novel *Roland Cashel*, ch. 13, (1849), has "Give us the cards for awhile. . . Hurrah for a new deal." Other instances are cited in *The Historical Dictionary of American English*.

In the field of world policy, I would dedicate this nation to the policy of a good neighbor.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March, 1933.

If I were asked to state the great objective which church and state are both demanding for the sake of every man and woman and child in this country, I would say that that great objective is a more abundant life.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Address*, before the Federal Council of the Churches of Christ, 6 Dec., 1933. He used the phrase "A more abundant life" on several subsequent occasions. On 30 March, 1939, in a talk at the Alabama Polytechnic Institute, Auburn, Ala., he said he had tried to give the Southern states "a balanced economy that will spell a higher wage scale, a greater purchasing power, and a more abundant life than they have had in all their history." Again, on 6 Nov., 1941, in an address before the Conference of the International Labor Organization, delivered in the East Room of the White House, he said, in linking world-peace to the attainment of a better world, "If that world is to be one in which peace is to prevail, there must be a more abundant life for the masses of the people of all countries."

To try to increase the security and the happiness of a larger number of people in all occupations of life; . . . to give them assurance that they are not going to starve in their old age; to give honest business a chance to go ahead and make a reasonable profit, and to give everyone a chance to earn a living.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, when asked what were the social objectives of his administration, the so-called New Deal, at a press conference, 7 June, 1935.

Yes, we are on our way back—not by mere chance, not by a turn of the cycle. We are coming back more surely than ever before because we planned it that way; and don't let anybody tell you differently.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Address*, at Charleston, S.C., 23 Oct., 1935. The phrase, "we planned it that way," was used with considerable effect in late 1937 by the President's opponents when the country sank back into depression.

In 1776 we sought freedom from the tyranny of a political autocracy—from the eighteenth century royalists who held special privileges from the crown. . . . Since that struggle, however, man's inventive genius released new forces in our land which reordered the lives of our people. . . . Out of this modern civilization economic royalists carved new dynasties. . . . The royalists of the economic order have conceded that political freedom was the business of the Government, but they have maintained that economic slavery was nobody's business. . . . These economic royalists complain that we seek to overthrow the institutions of America.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech of Acceptance*, second nomination for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention, Philadelphia, Pa., 27 June, 1936.

I see one-third of a nation ill-housed, ill-clad, and ill-nourished.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Inaugural Address*, 20 Jan., 1937.

I am reminded of four definitions: A radical is a man with both feet firmly planted—in the air; a conservative is a man with two perfectly good legs who, however, has never learned to walk; a reactionary is a somnambulist walking backwards; a liberal is a man who uses his legs and his hands at the behest of his head.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Broadcast*, 26 Oct., 1939.

The Executive Order I have signed today is a hold-the-line order. To hold the line we cannot tolerate further increases in general wage or salary rates except where clearly necessary to correct sub-standard living conditions.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Executive Order*, 8 April, 1943, designed to prevent inflation.

Clear everything with Sidney.

F. D. ROOSEVELT (?), *Remark*, to Robert Hannegan, Chairman of the Democratic National Committee, at a conference at Chicago, during the convention which nominated Mr. Roosevelt for a fourth term, June, 1944. The only contest before the convention was over the nomination of vice president, and "Sidney" was Sidney Hillman, head of the Political Action Committee of the Congress of Industrial Organizations (C.I.O.), whose support was very important to Mr. Roosevelt, and who was demanding the nomination of some one satisfactory to his organization. That Mr. Roosevelt actually said, "Clear everything with Sidney" was never admitted either by him or his advisers, but the phrase was used extensively by the Republicans during the ensuing campaign.

The first twelve years are the hardest.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Remark*, at a press conference at the White House, 19 Jan., 1945, answering a question as to his reflections on what he had accomplished during his third term as President, just drawing to a close.

For other quotations from Mr. Roosevelt's speeches see *Index of Authors* (p. 2370), and the *Index of Concordances*.

¹
An ever normal granary.

HENRY A. WALLACE, explaining the phrase of the second Agricultural Adjustment Act, passed 16 Feb., 1938, fixing a "parity price" on crops, which the Government maintained.

Modern science . . . has made it technologically possible to see that all the people of the world get enough to eat. Half in fun and half seriously I said the other day to Madame Litvinoff, "The object of this war is to make sure that everybody in the world has the privilege of drinking a quart of milk a day."

HENRY A. WALLACE, *Address*, before the Free World Association, New York City, 8 May, 1942. Madame Litvinoff was the wife of the Russian Ambassador to the United States.

Much of what Mr. Wallace calls his global thinking is, no matter how you slice it, still "Globaloney."

CLARE BOOTH LUCE, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 9 Feb., 1943.

The times call for clear, lucid thinking rather than Clare Luceish thought.

BENNETT CERR, *Speech*, introducing Norman Angell, a few days after Clare Luce's speech.

²
The nine old men.

DREW PEARSON and ROBERT S. ALLEN. Title of book dealing with the Supreme Court. (1936) On 5 Feb., 1937, President Roosevelt sent to Congress a message urging reorganization of the court, upon which he was defeated.

WORLD WAR II

I—Mr. Roosevelt and the War *

³
War is a contagion.

PRESIDENT FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Chicago, 5 Oct., 1937.

The hand that held the dagger has struck it into the back of its neighbor.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Address*, 10 June, 1940, referring to Mussolini's declaration of war against France.

And while I am talking to you mothers and fathers, I give you one more assurance. I have said this before, but I shall say it again and again and again. Your boys are not going to be sent into any foreign wars. [For comment see 2298i:3]

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Boston, Mass., 30 Oct., 1940. This was a few days before his election for a third term, defeating Wendell Willkie. "He kept us out of war," see 1558:7.

We must be the great arsenal of democracy.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 29 Dec., 1940.

The first is freedom of speech and expression—everywhere in the world. The second is freedom of every person to worship God in his own way—everywhere in the world. The third is freedom

from want . . . everywhere in the world. The fourth is freedom from fear . . . anywhere in the world.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Message to Congress*, 6 Jan., 1941. Hailed as the "four freedoms." See BAIRD, *Representative American Speeches*, 1940-41, p. 185.

Aid [to democracies] will be increased—and yet again increased—until total victory has been won.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, at dinner of White House Correspondents' Association, Washington, 15 March, 1941.

We cannot save freedom with pitchforks and muskets alone after a dictator combination has gained control of the rest of the world.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Broadcast*, 4 July, 1941.

We have sought no shooting war with Hitler. We do not seek it now. But neither do we want peace so much that we are willing to pay for it by permitting him to attack our naval and merchant ships while they are on legitimate business.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Broadcast*, 11 Sept., 1941, referring to the attack on the U.S. destroyer *Greer* by a German submarine off Greenland on 4 Sept.

A new peace which will give decent people everywhere a better chance to live and prosper in security and in freedom and in faith.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 27 Oct., 1941.

Yesterday, December 7, 1941—a date that will live in infamy—the United States of America was suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Japan.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Message to Congress*, 8 Dec., 1941. This was the beginning of the message which asked for a declaration of war.

We are now in this war. We are in it—all the way . . . We are going to win the war, and we are going to win the peace that follows.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 9 Dec., 1941, the day after the United States had declared war on Japan and the Axis powers.

The militarists of Berlin and Tokyo started this war, but the massed angered forces of common humanity will finish it.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, before joint session of Congress, 6 Jan., 1942.

We fight to retain a great past—and we fight to gain a greater future.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Annual Message to Congress*, 7 Jan., 1943.

Soon we and not our enemies will have the offensive; we, not they, will win the final battles; and we, not they, will make the final peace.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 23 Feb., 1942.

This is the toughest war of all time.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Address*, 7 Sept., 1942.

There can be no coasting to victory.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Address*, to closing session of the New York Herald-Tribune forum, New York City, 17 Nov., 1942.

The first crack in the Axis has come.

F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Radio Broadcast*, 28 July, 1943, referring to the invasion of Sicily.

* Other quotations from the speeches of Mr. Roosevelt will be found in the text under appropriate headings. Consult the *Index of Authors* (p. 2370), or the *Index and Concordance*.

II—Mr. Churchill and the War

1 It was for Hitler to say when the war would begin; but it is not for him or for his assistants to say when it will end. It began when he wanted it, but it will end only when we are convinced that he has had enough.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Address*, 1 Oct., 1939.

I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears, and sweat.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 13 May, 1940, after being commissioned by the King to form a new government. Where Mr. Churchill got the phrase is uncertain—he may, of course, have coined it, as he did so many others—but in 1611, JOHN DONNE, *An Anatomie of the World: The First Anniversary*, l. 430, wrote,

"Tis in vain to dew, or mollifie
It with thy teares, or sweat, or blood."

We shall fight on beaches, landing grounds, in fields, in streets and on hills

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 4 June, 1940.

1 The battle of Britain is about to begin.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1 July, 1940. The bombing of Britain, or "the blitz," as it was called, from the German "Blitzkrieg," meaning "lightning-war," or war conducted with lightning speed, began in August, 1940, and lasted until the end of the following May, when the Germans intensified their submarine warfare. On 5 March, 1941, A. V. Alexander, First Lord of the Admiralty, referred to this as "The Battle of the Atlantic, now opening."

Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 20 Aug., 1940, referring to the Royal Air Force, which had beat off the German Luftwaffe during the Battle of Britain.

We do not covet anything from any nation except their respect.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Address*, broadcast to the French people, 21 Oct., 1940.

The crafty, cold-blooded, black-hearted Italian.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Broadcast*, 9 Feb., 1941, referring to Benito Mussolini. In a speech at the Guildhall, London, 30 June, 1943, Churchill characterized Mussolini as "Their pinchbeck Caesar," and in a radio address of 22 June, 1941, he had referred to Hitler as "This bloodthirsty guttersnipe."

All his usual formalities of perfidy were observed with scrupulous technique.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Address*, 21 June, 1941, referring to Hitler's invasion of Russia.

We shall not fail or falter; we shall not weaken or tire. . . . Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Broadcast Address*, 9 February, 1941, answering American critics.

If we fail, all fails, and if we fall, all will fall together.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 29 July, 1941.

One by one—that was his plan.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Address*, 24 Aug., 1941, referring to Hitler's plan of world conquest. "Divide and conquer was Hitler's strategy."—*Newsweek*, 12 Jan., 1942, p. 21. See 815:5. In 1942, the Allies set up the opposing strategy of "Unite, encircle, close in."

I am sure that at the end all will be well for us in our island home, all will be better for the world.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, Guildhall, Hull, 7 Nov., 1941.

We shall drive on to the end, and do our duty, win or die. God helping us, we can do no other.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Address*, from London, 10 May, 1942. See 1227:5.

When the hour of liberation strikes in Europe, as strike it will, it will also be the hour of retribution.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 8 Sept., 1942.

Our defeats are but stepping-stones to victory, and his victories are only stepping-stones to ruin.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, at Edinburgh, 12 Oct., 1942. Referring to Hitler.

Let me, however, make this clear, in case there should be any mistake about it in any quarter. We mean to hold our own. I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, at the Mayor's Day Luncheon, Mansion House, London, 10 Nov., 1942.

The problems of victory are more agreeable than those of defeat, but they are no less difficult.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Nov., 1942, referring to the victorious end of the African campaign.

I believe it was Bismarck who said in the closing years of his life that a dominating fact in the modern world was that the people of Britain and of the United States spoke the same language.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1943. Quoted again in his speech at Harvard University, 6 Sept., 1943.

Difficulties mastered are opportunities won.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Broadcast*, 21 March, 1943.

I can imagine that some time next year—but it may well be the year after—we might beat Hitler, by which I mean beat him and his powers of evil into death, dust, and ashes.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Radio Broadcast*, 21 March, 1943.

By its sudden collapse, the proud German army has once again proved the truth of the saying, "The Hun is always either at your throat or at your feet."

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, to the U. S. Congress, 19 May, 1943.

It is a poor heart that never rejoices.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, to the U. S. Congress, 19 May, 1943. Quoting an old proverb.

We shall continue to operate on the Italian donkey at both ends, with a carrot and with a stick.
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Press Conference*, 25 May, 1943.

I quote the words of your great general, Nathan Bedford Forrest, the eminently successful Confederate leader. Asked the secret of his victories, Forrest said, "I git thar fustest with the mostest men."
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Press Conference*, 25 May, 1943.

Brighter and solid prospects lie before us.
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, June, 1943, after his return from a tour of the North African front.

We seek no profit, we covet no territory or aggrandisement. We expect no reward and we will accept no compromise.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, Guildhall, London, 30 June, 1943.

The time has come for you to decide whether Italians shall die for Mussolini and Hitler, or live for Italy and for civilization.

WINSTON CHURCHILL and F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Joint Message*, to the Italian people, 16 July, 1943.

The keystone of the Fascist arch has crumbled.
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Commons, 27 July, 1943, referring to the overthrow of Mussolini by the Italian Fascists two days earlier.

The price of greatness is responsibility.
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Address*, Harvard University, 6 Sept., 1943.

The empires of the future are empires of the mind.
WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, at Harvard University, 16 Sept., 1943.

III—General MacArthur and the War

Only those are fit to live who are not afraid to die.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, *Address*, to the Filipino air force, July 31, 1941. See CONSIDENCE, *MacArthur the Magnificent*, p. 9.

I shall return.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, to his fellow officers as he boarded a small patrol boat to leave the Philippines for Australia, 11 March, 1942.

I came through and I shall return.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, *Pledge*, upon reaching Australia from Bataan, 17 March, 1942. A few days later, on his arrival at Melbourne, MacArthur added, "I shall keep a soldier's faith." See CONSIDENCE, *MacArthur the Magnificent*, p. 126.

America's Holy Grail lies on Corregidor.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, *Statement*, on the first anniversary of the surrender of the fortress in Manila Bay, 8 May, 1943.

The inescapable price of liberty is an ability to preserve it from destruction.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, to President QUESON of the Philippines. See MILLER, *MacArthur, Fighter for Freedom*, p. 192.

IV—Miscellaneous

Hell, we haven't started to fight. Our artillery hasn't been overrun yet.

GENERAL TERRY ALLEN, at the invasion of Sicily, July, 1943. Reminiscent of John Paul Jones. See 62:7.

Hitler has missed the bus.

SIR NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN, *Speech*, 4 April, 1940, referring to Hitler's invasion of Norway.

There are no atheists in the fox-holes.

REV. WILLIAM THOMAS CUMMINGS, *Sermon*, on Bataan, Philippine Islands, March, 1942. Father Cummings was an army chaplain. See ROMULO, *I Saw the Fall of the Philippines*, p. 263. Claimed also for Col. W. J. Clear.

France has lost a battle. But France has not lost the war.

GENERAL CHARLES DE GAULLE, *Remark*, to Winston Churchill, 17 June, 1940, the day of his arrival in London after the fall of France.

The eyes of the world are upon you. The hopes and prayers of liberty-loving people everywhere march with you.

GENERAL DWIGHT EISENHOWER, to his troops as the invasion of Normandy started, 6 June, 1944. American infantrymen had given themselves the name of GI Joes—GI meaning Government Issue, referring to all the articles issued from the Quartermaster's supplies. "GI Turkey" was corned beef, "GI Cocktail" was a dose of salts, and so on.

Praise the Lord and pass the ammunition.

LIEUTENANT COMMANDER HOWELL FORGY, navy chaplain, to a chain of men passing ammunition aboard his cruiser at Pearl Harbor, 7 Dec., 1941. Attributed also to Fleet Chaplain

William B. Maguire, who denied it. Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat.

FIELD MARSHALL HERMANN GOERING, *Radio Broadcast*, July, 1936. Perhaps the most famous gun to come out of the war on the American side was the so-called "Bazooka," an anti-tank gun using rocket propulsion, and operated by two men. The most famous vehicle was the "jeep," a quarter-ton pygmy truck, which supposedly got its name from the initials GP (general purpose) painted on the back of the early models. On 22 Feb., 1941, one of these trucks gave an exhibition by climbing the steps of the Capitol at Washington, and when a reporter asked its driver what he called the vehicle, the driver answered, "Why, I call it a jeep. Everybody does."

We have a phrase in English, "straight from the horse's mouth."

JOSEPH CLARK GREW, *Address*, delivered in Tokyo, 19 Oct., 1939. This was the opening

sentence of the address, which came to be known as "The horse's mouth speech," in which Mr. Grew, the United States Ambassador to Japan indicated clearly the feeling of the American government and people toward the militaristic government of Japan.

There is not sufficient room in the area of the Pacific Ocean for a peaceful America . . . and a swashbuckling Japan.

JOSEPH C. GREW, *Radio Broadcast*, from Washington, D.C., 30 Aug., 1942.

¹ The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime.

VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODEN, at the outbreak of the first World War, 3 Aug., 1914. See his *Twenty-five Years*, vol. ii, p. 20.

² We are the ultimate hope and sanctuary of human liberty.

HERBERT HOOVER, *Address*, to Pennsylvania Society of New York, 21 Dec., 1940.

³ It is better to die on your feet than to live on your knees.

DOLORES IBARRURI, (LA PASIONARIA), *Speech*, at Paris, 3 Sept., 1936. The phrase has been claimed for Emiliano Zapata (See GUNTHER, *Inside Latin America*, p. 63), but PINCHON, *Zapata the Unconquerable*, p. 44, quotes Zapata as saying, "Better a fighting death than a slave's life." The attribution to La Pasionaria is by *American Notes and Queries*.

⁴ In this tragic hour when you too are assailed by the treacherous aggressor, the people of China renew their gratitude to the people of the United States for the understanding and help that have been given us. To our now common battle we offer all we are and all we have to stand with you until the Pacific and the world are freed from the curse of brute force and endless perfidy.

CHIANG KAI-SHEK, *Message*, to President Roosevelt, 9 Dec., 1941.

America is not only the cauldron of democracy, but the incubator of democratic principles.

MADAME CHIANG KAI-SHEK, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 18 Feb., 1943.

⁵ A bloody monument to divided responsibility.

COLONEL HIGH J. KNEER, referring to the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, 7 Dec., 1941. See *American Mercury*, June, 1942, p. 648. The result was a demand for the integration of army, navy and air force under one command, which was recommended by President Truman in a message to Congress, 19 Dec., 1945.

⁶ Sighted sub. Sank same.

DONALD FRANCIS MASON, *Radio Message*, to U.S. Navy Department, 26 February, 1942.

Scratch one flat-top.

LIEUTENANT COMMANDER ROBERT E. DIXON, *Radio Message*, to his carrier after sinking

Japanese carrier off Misima Island during the battle of the Coral Sea, 7 May, 1942. See JOHNSTON, *Queen of the Flat-Tops*, p. 181. In the battle of Midway, May, 1943, the last message radioed by a PBV pilot was, "Sighted aircraft carrier. Am trailing same. Notify next of kin."

This is it, chaps.

BRENDEN (PADDY) FINUCANE, *Radio Message*, to his squadron, as his plane collapsed into the English Channel, 11 Nov., 1942.

Take her down.

COMMANDER HOWARD W. GILMORE, *Order*, to the crew of his submarine the *Crowder*, during a battle against a Japanese squadron in the south Pacific, in February, 1943, as he lay mortally wounded on her deck, knowing that the delay in getting him safely into the submarine might mean its destruction.

⁷ The fifth column.

GENERAL EMILIO MOLA, *Radio Address*, when he was leading four columns of troops against Madrid in 1938. The "fifth column" consisted of the Franco sympathizers within the city, and the term came to be applied to all secret sympathizers and supporters of the enemy, engaged in sabotage, espionage and other subversive activities within defense lines. See *Webster's New International Dictionary*, 1943, p.c. Early in 1942, the term "Sixth column" was applied by Colonel Richard C. Patterson, Jr., New York State Chairman of the Defense Savings Staff, to gossipers and rumor mongers, and was adopted by President Roosevelt in a broadcast on 24 March, 1942. In July, 1942, "Seventh column" was applied to strikers or careless workers in war industries.

⁸ The Rome-Berlin axis.

BENITO MUSSOLINI, *Speech*, at Milan, 2 Nov., 1936. For definition see *Webster's New International Dictionary*, 1943, p. xcvi.

⁹ The former allies have blundered in the past by offering Germany too little, and offering even that too late, until finally Nazi Germany has become a menace to all mankind.

ALLAN NEVINS, *Germany Disturbs the Peace. In Current History*, May, 1935, p. 178.

It is the old trouble—too late. . . . It is always too late, or too little, or both, and that is the road to disaster.

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, *Speech*, House of Commons, March, 1940, the day after Finland fell.

¹⁰ We shall attack and attack until we are exhausted, and then we shall attack again.

MAJOR GENERAL GEORGE S. PATTON, Jr., *Slogan*, to the American troops under his command, before sailing for North Africa, 15 Nov., 1942. In the preceding August, General Sir Harold R. L. G. Alexander gave his British troops a somewhat similar slogan, "Attack, attack, and attack again, even when you are on the defensive." See *Newsweek*, 31 Aug.,

1942, p. 25. "Back the attack" was selected as the slogan of the fifth War Loan drive, in June, 1944.

¹ In a few minutes I am going out to prepare the tomorrows that sing. (Je vais préparer tout à l'heure les lendemains qui chantent.)

COMMUNIST DEPUTY GABRIEL PERI, *Letter*, just before his execution by the Nazis, July, 1942. See *New York Times Magazine*, 11 April, 1943, p. 15.

² The Grumlin does the same job of sabotage on the home front that the Gremlin does to the airplanes of our pilots fighting the Axis.

SAMUEL RAYBURN, Speaker of the House of Representatives, *Speech*, at East Texas State Teachers College, 5 Aug., 1943. "Gremlins" was the name to the perverse imps who made things go wrong with airplanes during World War II. The first one was supposed to have been born in a beer bottle in 1923. See *Newsweek*, 7 Sept., 1942.

³ Bataan has fallen, but the spirit that made it stand—a beacon to all the liberty-loving peoples of the world—cannot fall!

LIEUTENANT NORMAN REYES, *Radio Report*, of the fall of Bataan, sent from a tunnel in the rock fortress of Corregidor, 9 April, 1942. See ROMULO, *I Saw the Fall of the Philippines*, p. 302.

⁴ The Seabees are always happy to welcome the Marines.

LIEUTENANT BOB RYAN, greeting to the Marines as they landed at Segi, New Georgia, Sept., 1943. "Seabees" was the nickname of the Construction Battalion of the U. S. Navy. Supposed to land with or just after the Marines, they had somehow managed to land first at Segi.

⁵ God bless America.

INTRO BERLIN. Title of song. First sung in public by Kate Smith in a radio broadcast on Armistice Day, 11 Nov., 1938.

There'll always be an England.

ROSS PARKER and HUGHIE CHARLES. Title of song written in March, 1939, and immensely popular with the English after the outbreak of the war six months later.

We'll hang out the washing on the Siegfried line.

UNKNOWN. Title of popular British song soon after the start of the war, September, 1939.

The last time I saw Paris.

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN, II. Title of lyric, from the moving picture, *Lady Be Good*. (1940) Title of book of reminiscences of Paris by Elliot Paul.

All Out for America.

JOHN ADAMS. Title of marching song of the U.S.A. Music by Mayhew Lake. (c. 1941)

⁶ Expedience and justice frequently are not even on speaking terms.

ARTHUR H. VANDERBURG, *Speech*, in U. S. Senate, 8 March, 1945, referring to the decision made at Yalta by Roosevelt, Churchill and Stalin to cede eastern Poland to Russia.

⁷ Suppose you're a sergeant machine-gunner, and your army is retreating and the enemy advancing. The captain takes you to a machine gun covering the road. "You're to stay here and hold this position," he tells you. "For how long?" you ask. "Never mind," he answers, "just hold it." Then you know you're expendable. In a war anything can be expendable—money or gasoline or equipment or most usually men. They are expending you and that machine gun to get time.

W. L. WHITZ, *They Were Expendable*, p. 3.

⁸ The people of Germany are just as responsible for Hitler as the people of Chicago are for the Chicago Tribune.

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT, his last words before collapsing at the microphone, 23 Jan., 1943, where he was taking part in a "People's Platform" program on the subject "Is Germany incurable?" He died a few hours later.

⁹ China incident.

The Japanese-coinced phrase for the "incident" which started the attack upon China on the night of 7 July, 1937, when the Japanese held large-scale military maneuvers near Lukou-chiao and alleged afterwards that one of their men was missing. See *China Handbook*, 1937-1943, p. 350.

¹⁰ South America becomes very quivering conscious.

UNKNOWN, *Time*, 24 May, 1940, p. 40. A new word for a traitor or collaborator with the enemy, deriving from Vidkun Quisling, head of the Norwegian Nazi party, who was appointed head of the Nazi-sponsored government after the German invasion of Norway in April, 1940. He was condemned to death as a traitor and executed on 24 October, 1945. All of the Allied governments had their Quislings. The outstanding French one was Pierre Laval, executed in November, 1945. The most famous British one was "Lord Haw Haw," the microphone name of William Joyce, an American who had gone to Germany on a British passport and began broadcasting German propaganda from Berlin soon after the start of the war. He was captured by the British shortly after the German surrender and executed in London, 3 January, 1946. On 26 July, 1943, the District of Columbia Federal Grand Jury indicted eight Americans living abroad for treason, including Frederick Wilhelm Kaltenbach, known as "The Ameri-

can Lord Haw-Haw"; Douglas Chandler, one-time Baltimore columnist, whose nickname was "Paul Revere"; Edward Leo Delaney, known as E. D. Ward; and Ezra Pound, the well-known poet, all of them for broadcasting enemy propaganda, Pound from Italy and the others from Germany. In a letter to the compiler the Department of Justice states that Kaltenbach died in Germany prior to the end of the war; Pound was declared mentally incapable to stand trial and was confined in St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Washington, D.C., where he still is (27 Dec., 1948); Chandler and Robert H. Best were convicted and sentenced to life imprisonment; the case against Delaney was presented to a New York grand jury, which voted a no true bill. Two others of those indicted were Constance Drexell and Jane Anderson, but both indictments were dismissed. Jane Anderson was never apprehended. By January, 1950, there were twelve such convictions, the latest being that of H. J. Burzman, of Hokah, Minn.

I said to a man who stood at the gate of the year: "Give me a light that I may tread safely into the unknown." And he replied, "Go out into the darkness and put your hand into the hand of God. That shall be to you better than a light and safer than a known way."

MINNIE L. HASKINS, *The Desert: Introduction*. (c. 1920) Quoted by King George VI, of England, Christmas Day broadcast, 1939. *The Desert* was a small volume of verse published privately by its author, a teacher in the London School of Economics. See *Time*, 8 Jan., 1940.

A shadow has fallen upon the scenes so lately lighted by the Allied victory. From Stettin in the Baltic to Trieste in the Adriatic, an iron curtain has descended across the continent.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Address*, at Westminster College, Fulton, Mo., 5 March, 1946. It was this use of the phrase by Churchill which popularized it, but it had been used in the same connection forty years earlier:

Redwood had still imperfectly apprehended the fact that an iron curtain had dropped between him and the outer world.

H. G. WELLS, *The Food of the Gods*. Bk. III, ch. 4, pt. 1. (1904) Repeated in pt. 3.

Mexico . . . with a deep rooted grievance, and an iron curtain at its frontier.

GEORGE M. CRILE, *A Mechanistic View of War and Peace*. Ch. 4, p. 69. (1915) The phrase perhaps derives from the iron curtain formerly lowered in larger theatres to prevent fire spreading from stage to audience.

Are you in earnest? seize this very minute—
What you can do, or dream you can, begin it,
Boldness has genius, power, and magic in it.
Only engage, and then the mind grows
heated—

Begin it, and the work will be completed!
(Das Mögliche soll der Entschluss
Beherzt sogleich beim Schopfe fassen;
Er will es dann nicht fahren lassen,
Und wicket weiter, weil er muss.)

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE, *Faust: Vorspiel auf dem Theater*, l. 227. (1806) As translated by JOHN ANSTER, *Faustus, A Dramatic Mystery: Prelude at the Theatre*, l. 303. (1835) It will be noted that Anster's translation is a very free one—really a paraphrase, or, as some one has said, the translation of a poet by a poet. Later renderings, while usually more literal, are much less successful as poetry. Here is that of James Adey Birds (London, Longmans, 1880, p. 94):

Resolve, and in your own selves trust,
Grasp by the forelock what you've got,
And take heed ye loose it not;
But work away because you must.

And here is George Madison Priest's latest revision of his translation of the same passage (New York, Knopf, 1941, p. 10):

With resolution seize the possible straightway
By forelock and with quick, courageous trust;
Then holding fast you will not let it further fly
And you will labour on because you must.

John Anster was an Irishman, born at Charleville, County Cork, in 1793. After publishing one or two small volumes of verse, he began his translation of Goethe, and in 1820 translations of various passages appeared in *Blackwood's Magazine*, being the first rendering into English of any part of *Faust*. The complete translation of the first part appeared in 1835, and that of the second part not until 1864, three years before Anster's death.

"Oh, what a superior man!" said Candide to himself. "What a prodigious genius is this Pococurante! Nothing can please him." (Oh! quel homme supérieur! disait Candide entre ses dents; quel grand génie que se Pococurante! Rien ne peut lui plaire.)

VOLTAIRE, *Candide*. Ch. 25. (1758) The entire chapter is devoted to a description of Candide's visit to the home of the "Noble Venetian," Pococurante (Ital., *poco curante*, little caring), who detested Raphael, Homer, Vergil, Horace, Cicero and Milton, as well as music and the theatre. The saying is quoted by *Fortune* (Nov., 1948, p. 204) in referring to John L. Lewis.

Mr. Trotter, it is easy for you to play the pococurantist.

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play: Epilogue*. (1911) Used here in the sense of taking nothing seriously, of being indifferent to matters of importance.

The modernization of the Hippocratic Oath by the World Medical Association, known as the Declaration of Geneva (1948), is worthy of note. It runs: "Now being admitted to the

profession of medicine, I solemnly pledge to consecrate my life to the service of humanity. I will give respect and gratitude to my deserving teachers. I will practice medicine with conscience and dignity. The health and life of my patients will be my first consideration. I will hold in confidence all that my patient confides in me. I will maintain the honor and noble traditions of the medical profession. My colleagues will be my brothers. I will not permit consideration of race, religion, nationality, party politics or social standing to intervene between my duty and my patient. I will maintain the utmost respect for human life from its conception. Even under threat I will not use my knowledge contrary to the laws of humanity. These promises I make freely and upon my honor.

1 If I should ever be in England's thought
After I die,
Say, "There were many things he might have
bought

And did not buy!
Unhonoured by his fellows, he grew old
And trod the path to Hell,
But there were many things he might have
sold,

And did not sell!"
THOMAS W. H. CROSLAND, *Epitaph*.

2 Climb high, Climb far,
Your goal the sky, Your aim the star.

ALBERT HOPKINS (?), *Inscription*, on Hopkins Gate, Williams College. Found among the papers of Prof. Hopkins after his death, copied perhaps from some unknown source.

3 Cold war.

HERBERT BAYARD SWOPE. In a letter to the compiler, Mr. Swope writes: "I have been using the phrase 'cold war,' as B. M. Baruch and others will confirm, since 1945, several months before the death of President Roosevelt. I put it in writing in one or two letters in 1946. . . . I put it in a speech that Baruch made to the South Carolina legislature on the unveiling of his portrait there by the State, 16 April, 1947." This was the first public use of the phrase.

Let us not be deceived—we are today in the midst of a cold war.

BERNARD M. BARUCH, *Speech*, before South Carolina Legislature, 16 April, 1947.

In the interview, which was brief, Baruch said he was the first person to use the phrase "cold war." He said it was suggested to him by Herbert Bayard Swope, former editor of the defunct New York World.

Interview, with Mr. Baruch in Boston Globe, 1 April, 1949.

4 When I joined the army, even before the turn of the century, it was the fulfilment of all my boyish hopes and dreams. . . . I still remem-

ber the refrain of one of the most popular barracks ballads of that day, which proclaimed most proudly that old soldiers never die; they just fade away. And like the old soldier of that ballad, I now close my military career and just fade away.

GENERAL OF THE ARMY DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, *Address*, before a joint meeting of the United States Congress, Washington, D.C., 19 April, 1951.

The ballad General MacArthur referred to derives from a gospel hymn, "Kind Words Can Never Die," written about 1855 by "Sister" Abby Hutchinson, a member of a well-known group of evangelists who toured the country for over thirty years in the middle of the last century. The first stanza is as follows:

Kind words can never die,
Cherished and blest,
God knows how deep they lie,
Lodged in the breast;
Like childhood's simple rhymes,
Said o'er a thousand times,
Go through all years and climes,
The heart to cheer.

Chorus: Kind words can never die, never die,
never die,

Kind words can never die, no never die.

There are three additional stanzas, "Childhood can never die," "Sweet thoughts can never die," and "Our souls can never die." The version given here is taken from "Woman in Sacred Song," p. 457, published by D. Lothrop & Company in 1885.

In 1858 the chorus was added when the hymn was set to music by Horace Waters. Whether it was written by Waters or by Miss Hutchinson is uncertain, but it was this chorus which furnished the inspiration for "Old Soldiers Never Die."

The Hutchinsons toured the Union Camps widely during the Civil War, much as the USO entertainers do today, and the chorus was soon picked up by the soldiers and parodied in various ways, most of them extremely bawdy. There is an impression that it is of English origin, due probably to the fact that it first appeared in print, so far as known, in an English book, "Tommy's Tunes," page 58, published in London in 1917, which gives two stanzas:

Old soldiers never die, never die, never die,
Old soldiers never die, they always fade away.
This rain will never stop, never stop, never stop,
This rain will never stop—No, no, no, no, no.

It was sung by British soldiers during the first World War, usually as "They simply fade away." But General MacArthur's memory was correct, for the West Point version is "They just fade away." There is a legend at West Point that it was written by General Charles P. Sumner, who graduated in 1892, eight years before General MacArthur became a cadet, but, as Mr. Richard S. Hill, reference librarian of the Music Division of the Library of Congress writes to the compiler, "I would be profoundly suspicious of any attribution to any person living or dead, but particularly suspicious of any attribution to a General. Soldier songs rarely grow that way."

¹ The stairway of time ever echoes with the wooden shoe going up and the polished boot coming down.

JACK LONDON, *What Life Means to Mr. In Cosmopolitan Magazine*, March, 1906. See also Carl Sandburg's *The People*, 1936. The origin of this saying is of course much older, and in various versions it has been attributed to Voltaire, Balzac, Hugo, and others, but the present editor has been unable to find it in their works. One version is "History is silver slippers walking down the steps and wooden clogs climbing up." The same idea as that of the Lancashire proverb, cited by *Notes and Queries*, (4th ser., vii, 472, 1871) "Clogs to clogs is only three generations," or by the American "Three generations from shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves."

² In 1768, we find in Protestant England John Wesley standing firmly for witchcraft, and uttering his famous declaration, "The giving up of witchcraft is in effect the giving up of the Bible."

ANDREW DICKSON WHITE, *A History of the Warfare of Science with Theology*, Vol. i, p. 363. (1896) In a footnote Mr. White enumerates statements from Increase Mather, Cotton Mather, Deodat Lawson, and many others, indicating a belief in witchcraft.

I cannot give up to all the Deists in Great Britain the existence of witchcraft, 'till I give up the credit of all history, sacred and profane.

JOHN WESLEY, *Journal*, 23 May, 1776.

³ In almost all of his other addresses in which FDR promised not to send American boys to fight in foreign wars he added the phrase "except in case of attack," or "unless we are attacked," but he did not use this phrase in his speech at Boston. Here is what Sam Rosenman has to say about it in his *Working With Roosevelt*, p. 242: "Every time the President had made this statement before Boston—and every time thereafter—he added to it the words he himself had so carefully added to the foreign policy plank: 'Except in case of attack.' I suggested that he add the same words this time but he suddenly got stubborn about it—I could not understand why. 'It's not necessary,' he said. 'If we're attacked it's no longer a foreign war.'" (See 2298b:3)

⁴ I had become one of the notoriety of the metropolis of the world. . . . You could not take up a newspaper, English, Scotch, or Irish, without finding in it one or more references to the "vest-pocket million pounder" and his latest doings and sayings. At first, in these mentions, I was at the bottom of the personal-gossip column; next, I was listed

above the knights, next above the barons, and so on, . . . until I reached the highest altitude possible, and there I remained, taking precedence of all dukes not royal, and of all ecclesiastics except the Primate of all England.

MARK TWAIN, *The Million Pound Banknote*. (1893) Probably the first use of "gossip column."

⁵ One world at a time.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Remark*, shortly before his death in 1862, to Parker Pillsbury, "who would fain talk with Thoreau in this last winter concerning the next world." (F. B. SANBORN, *Henry D. Thoreau*, p. 314, 1882.) Parker Pillsbury, anti-slavery orator, was an old friend of Thoreau. Brooks Atkinson, who refers to "the pontifical Frank Sanborn, sole custodian of Thoreau," says the visitor was William Elery Channing, Thoreau's "closest friend." (*Walden and Other Writings of Thoreau*.)

When a pious visitor inquired sweetly, "Henry, have you made your peace with God?" he replied, "We have never quarrelled."

J. BROOKS ATKINSON, *Henry Thoreau, the Cosmic Yankee*, p. 29. (1927)

⁶ My grandfather, William H. Vanderbilt, had, considering his numerous philanthropic gifts, an unmerited reputation for indifference to the welfare of others. It was, as is often the case, founded on a remark shorn of its context. This is the version of the "public be damned" story that was given me by a friend of the family. Mr. Vanderbilt was on a business trip and, after a long and arduous day, had gone to his private car for a rest. A swarm of reporters arrived asking to come on board for an interview. Mr. Vanderbilt sent word that he was too tired and did not wish to give an interview, but would receive one representative of the press for a few minutes. A young man arrived saying, "Mr. Vanderbilt, your public demands an interview." This made Mr. Vanderbilt laugh, and he answered, "Oh, my public be damned!" In due course the young man left and next morning his article appeared in the paper with a large headline reading, "Vanderbilt Says 'The Public be Damned.'"

CONSEUZO VANDERBILT BALBAN, *The Glitter and the Gold*, p. 3. (1952) See 1480:10.

⁷ In his *Working With Roosevelt*, pp. 90-91, Sam Rosenman states that Roosevelt had been reading Thoreau at the time he was preparing his inaugural address, and that in all probability Thoreau's sentence had struck him as given in 655:15, and that he paraphrased it in his inaugural address.

¹ It was now the Virginian's turn to bet, or leave the game, and he did not speak at once. Therefore Trampas spoke. "Your bet, you son-of-a——."

The Virginian's pistol came out, and his hand lay on the table, holding it unaimed. And with a voice as gentle as ever, the voice that sounded almost like a caress, but drawling a very little more than usual, . . . he issued his orders to the man Trampas:—

"When you call me that, *smile!*" And he looked at Trampas across the table.

Yes, the voice was gentle. But in my ears it seemed as if somewhere the bell of death was ringing; and silence, like a stroke, fell on the large room.

OwEN WISTER, *The Virginian*. Ch. II, p. 28. (1902) See 1852:13.

² However, Sir Roderick Jones, in his book *A Life in Reuters*, p. 42, states that when Kipling wrote *If* he had in mind a devoted friend, Sir Leander Starr Jameson, leader of the ill-fated Jameson Raid in 1895. (See 1930:11)

INDEX OF AUTHORS

SUGGESTIONS FOR USING THE INDEX OF AUTHORS

THE INDEX OF AUTHORS includes the name of every person quoted in this book, together with the dates of his birth and death, and a brief characterization giving his nationality and occupation. (A blank death date indicates that the person was still living May 1, 1937, when this index was completed.) Where these biographical data are missing or incomplete, the editor will greatly appreciate information which will enable him to fill them in.

If the number of quotations from an author's works does not exceed 150, the pages on which the quotations appear are also given. If the number is in excess of 150, the name is preceded by a star. There are a few exceptions to this, the quotations from W. S. Gilbert, Thomas Jefferson, Rudyard Kipling, Bernard Shaw, Robert Louis Stevenson, H. D. Thoreau, Mark Twain, Voltaire, Walt Whitman, and Oscar Wilde being listed in full because of the special interest in their work. It was felt that to list the quotations from all authors would encumber the index unreasonably; those from such writers as Shakespeare and Pope, for example, number perhaps a thousand, and the figures listing them would occupy nearly four columns of space.

There are four ways in which the index may be used to advantage:

- (1) To check the quotations from any author's work.
- (2) To find a quotation where the author is remembered, but the quotation itself only indistinctly. For example, if one is searching for a quotation by Walt Whitman and all that is remembered is that it has something to do with the sea, one need only look up the quotations by Whitman between pages 1771 and 1782.
- (3) To ascertain what any author has to say on any given subject. If one wishes to know what Oscar Wilde has to say about women, for instance, the Wilde quotations should be consulted for pages 2178-2208.
- (4) To find a quotation whose supposed key-word cannot be turned up in the CONCORDANCE, but whose author is known. Key-words are sometimes wrongly remembered, or perhaps the editor has chosen some other word in the quotation as the most important. Again it is only necessary to check the quotations by the author in question, in the section in which the desired quotation would naturally fall.

The following abbreviations are used: b. = born; c. = circa, about; d. = died; fl. = flourished, indicating an author's period when his exact dates are not known; pseud. = pseudonym.

INDEX OF AUTHORS

A

- A. E., see RUSSELL, GEORGE WILLIAM
- ABBEY, HENRY, American verse-writer. (1842-1911)
2036.
- ABBOTT, LYMAN, American Congregational clergyman, editor, writer. (1835-1922)
2280
- ABBOTT, WENONAH STEVENS, American journalist. (1865-)
1893.
- ABD-EL-KADER (or KADR), Algerian chief. (1807?-1883)
215, 373.
- ABERNETHY, JOHN, English surgeon. (1764-1831)
929.
- ABOUT, EDMOND FRANÇOIS VALENTIN, French novelist. (1828-1885)
1876.
- ACCURI, LUCIUS, Roman tragic poet. (170-90 B.C.)
849, 861, 867.
- ACCURSIVS, FRANCISCUS, Italian jurist. (1182-1260)
1070.
- ACKERMAN, CARL WILLIAM, American editor and miscellaneous writer. (1890-)
610.
- ACTON, LORD, (BARON ACTON OF ALDENHAM), English historian. (1834-1902)
1574:14
- ADAM DE SAINT VICTOR, French Canon and Latin hymn-writer. (1130-1180)
1588.
- ADAM OF CONSHAM, English monk. (fl. 1350)
864.
- ADAM OF USK, English lawyer and writer of a Latin chronicle of English history. (fl. 1400)
2121.
- ADAM, JEAN, Scottish minor poet, sometimes credited with the song, *The Sailor's Wife*, though with little foundation. (1710-1765)
3.
- ADAMS, ABIGAIL, wife of American statesman and President, John Adams. (1744-1818)
1022, 1573.
- ADAMS, CHARLES FOLLEN, American humorous verse-writer. (1842-1918)
122.
- ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS, American lawyer and diplomatist. (1807-1886)
63.
- ADAMS, FRANK RAMSAY, American author and playwright. (1883-)
1881.
- ADAMS, FRANKLIN PIERCE, American journalist and humorist. (1881-)
194, 429, 503, 575, 755, 1144, 1228, 1435, 1688, 1721, 1741, 1851, 2160, 2297.
- ADAMS, HENRY BROOKS, American man of letters. (1838-1918)
528, 592, 727, 1055, 1440, 1497, 1545, 1965.
- ADAMS, JOHN, second President of the United States. (1735-1826)
423, 431, 432, 813, 908, 974, 982, 1008, 1479, 1548, 1551.
- ADAMS, JOHN QUINCY, sixth President of the United States. (1767-1848)
58, 242, 413, 1236, 1350, 1551, 1564, 2005, 2065, 2104, 2138.
- ADAMS, SAMUEL, American patriot and orator. (1722-1803)
52, 548, 975.
- ADAMS, SARAH FLOWER, English verse- and hymn-writer. (1805-1848)
792, 964, 1592.
- ADAMS, THOMAS, English divine and theological writer. (fl. 1612-1653)
152, 500, 520, 544, 1080, 1286, 1540, 1571, 1895.
- ADÆUS, Greek epigrammatist.
999.
- * ADDISON, JOSEPH, English essayist, poet and statesman. (1672-1719)
- ADÉ, GEORGE, American humorist and dramatist. (1866-1944)
504, 529, 977.
- ADÉE, ALVEY AUGUSTUS, American diplomatist. (1842-1924)
1654.
- ADKIN, WILL S., American newspaperman.
1350.
- ADLER, FREDERICK HENRY HERBERT, American educator and poet. (1885-)
30.
- ADRIAN, see HADRIAN
- ADY, THOMAS, English writer. (fl. c. 1655)
141.
- ÆLFRIC, called GRAMMATICUS, Anglo-Saxon abbot. (fl. 1006)
256.
- ÆSCHYLUS, Greek tragic poet. (525-456 B.C.)
22, 39, 72, 102, 113, 127, 141, 176, 380, 389, 390, 396, 411, 419, 438, 509, 534, 540, 576, 591, 643, 696, 714, 787, 791, 795, 799, 836, 840, 892, 906, 935, 1019, 1022, 1030, 1034, 1052, 1061, 1098, 1170, 1231, 1267, 1281, 1303, 1322, 1330, 1348, 1356, 1391, 1392, 1404, 1417, 1419, 1452, 1480, 1585, 1646, 1703, 1773, 1820, 1823, 1831, 1928, 1932, 1972, 2003, 2044, 2057, 2154, 2162, 2217, 2219.
- ÆSOP, Greek fabulist. (c. 570 B.C.)
86, 374, 387, 509, 821, 985, 1037, 1162, 1416, 1668, 1704.
- ÆPRA, PUBLIUS TERENTIUS, see TERENTIUS

- AGASSIZ, JEAN LOUIS RODOLPHE**, Swiss naturalist and lecturer, resident of the United States after 1847. (1807-1873)
1337, 1388.
- AGATHIAS SCHOLASTICUS**, Greek poet and historian. (c. 536-582)
11, 261, 390, 617, 1972.
- AGATHON**, Greek tragic poet. (c. 448-400 B.C.)
1458.
- AGESILAUS THE GREAT**, military commander and King of Sparta. (444-360 B.C.)
173, 274, 1029, 1504, 1817.
- AGIS II**, King of Sparta. (fl. 450 B.C.)
173, 544.
- AGNE, CHARLES HAMILTON**, English musician and verse-writer. (1826-1906)
1297.
- AIKEN, CONRAD POTTER**, American poet. (1889-)
480, 977.
- AIKENHEAD, MARK**, English poet and physician. (1721-1770)
881, 945, 1017, 1096, 1252, 1305, 1313, 1404, 1646, 1804, 1966, 2052, 2267.
- AIKINS, ZOE**, American poet and playwright. (1886-)
1398, 2101.
- ALANUS DE INSULIS, ALAIN DE LILLE, or DE L'ISLE**, French writer and scholar; spent much time in England. (1114-1203)
87, 282, 621, 1736.
- ALBERIC**, French Benedictine monk of Monte Cassino. (1080-1147)
75.
- ALBERT, PRINCE OF SAXE-COBURG-GOTHA**, consort of Queen Victoria of England. (1819-1861)
413.
- ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA (ALBERTANUS BRUXIENSIS)**, Lombard medieval jurist, philosopher and scholar. (c. 1190-c. 1270)
79, 307, 1614, 2139, 2196.
- ALBERRY, JAMES**, English dramatist. (1838-1889)
955.
- ALBRET, see JEANNE D'ALBRET**
- ALCEUS**, Greek lyric poet. (fl. c. 611-580 B.C.)
94, 274, 491, 1724, 1917.
- ALCIDAMUS**, Greek rhetorician. (c. 432-411 B.C.)
659, 1724.
- ALCOTT, AMOS BRONSON**, American teacher and philosopher. (1799-1888)
179, 184, 266, 278, 312, 429, 527, 755, 933, 950, 951, 953, 960, 1108, 1117, 1126, 1251, 1349, 1500, 1666, 1844, 1921, 1979, 1988, 2003, 2029, 2048, 2087, 2183, 2190.
- ALCOTT, LOUISA MAY**, American writer of stories for children, daughter of A. B. Alcott. (1832-1888)
1988.
- ALCUTIN, or ALPHINUS** (English name ELEANOR), early English theologian and man of letters. (735-804)
786, 1480.
- ALDEN, ADA [Mrs. HENRY MILLS ALDEN]**, American poet. (1857-1936)
683, 1001, 2150.

- ALDEN, HENRY MILLS**, American editor and miscellaneous writer. (1836-1919)
1146.
- ALDERSON, SIR EDWARD HALL**, English jurist. (1787-1857)
1056.
- ALDINGTON, RICHARD**, English poet and novelist. (1892-)
398, 1379, 1463, 1493, 1974, 2190.
- ALDIS, DOROTHY KEELEY [Mrs. GRAHAM ALDIS]**, American miscellaneous writer. (1897-)
1670.
- ALDIS, MARY REYNOLDS [Mrs. ARTHUR T. ALDIS]**, American poet. (1872-1949)
688.
- ALDRICH, JAMES**, American litterateur and verse-writer. (1810-1856)
393.
- * ALDRICH, THOMAS BAILEY**, American poet, novelist and essayist. (1836-1907)
- ALDRIDGE, IRA FREDERICK**, American Negro tragedian. (c. 1805-1867)
643.
- ALDUS MANUTIUS (ALDO MANUZIO)**, Venetian printer. (1449-1515)
209.
- ALEMAN, MATEO**, Spanish novelist. (c. 1550-1610)
950, 1003.
- ALEXANDER THE GREAT**, Macedonian king and general. (356-323 B.C.)
45, 589, 911, 1062, 1730, 1896, 2083.
- ALEXANDER I**, Czar of Russia. (1777-1825)
414.
- ALEXANDER, [Mrs.] CECIL FRANCES**, English poet and hymn-writer. (1818-1895)
262, 514, 1349, 1646.
- ALEXANDER, PATRICK PROCTOR**, Scottish writer. (1823-1886)
1850.
- ALEXANDER, SIR WILLIAM, EARL OF STIRLING**, British poet and statesman. (1567?-1640)
4, 165, 383, 387, 390, 438, 475, 589, 654, 714, 859, 879, 918, 1192, 1334, 1500, 1591, 1609, 1690, 1738, 1752, 2062, 2095, 2126, 2178, 2246.
- ALEXANDER, WILLIAM**, English poet and critic. 117, 205, 400.
- ALFIERI, VITTORIO**, Italian dramatist. (1749-1803)
336, 337, 414, 835, 1087, 1112, 1146, 1217, 1657, 1700, 1821, 1993, 2062.
- ALFONSO X (THE WISE)**, King of Castile. (1226-1284)
2067.
- ALFONSO XIII**, deposed King of Spain. (1856-1941)
1043.
- ALFORD, HENRY**, English divine and miscellaneous writer. (1810-1871)
1085, 1983.
- ALGER, WILLIAM ROUNSEVILLE**, American Unitarian clergyman and devotional writer. (1822-1905)
215, 494, 497, 602, 1042, 1289, 1342, 1414, 1451, 1708.

- ALI BEN ABOUT TALES, son-in-law of Mahomet. (c. 600-661)
735.
- ALISON, SIR ARCHIBALD, English historian. (1792-1867)
720.
- ALLAINVAL, LÉONOR JEAN, French dramatic poet. (c. 1700-1753)
1717.
- ALLORI, ALESSANDRO, Italian poet. (fl. 1596)
470.
- ALLEN, [MRS.] ELIZABETH AKERS, American verse-writer. (1832-1911)
540, 1048, 1857, 2011.
- ALLEN, ETHAN, American revolutionary soldier. (1737-1789)
61.
- ALLEN, FRED, American radio and screen comed. (1894-)
1545.
- ALLEN, FREDERICK LEWIS, American magazine editor (1890-1954)
593, 1174, 1362, 1644.
- ALLEN, HERVEY, American poet and novelist. (1889-1949)
769, 2008.
- ALLEN, JAMES LANE, American novelist. (1849-1925)
1083.
- ALLEN, WILLIAM, American lawyer and politician, Governor of Ohio. (1803-1879)
1557.
- ALLERTON, [MRS.] ELLEN PALMER, American verse-writer. (1835-1893)
131.
- ALLINGHAM, WILLIAM, English poet. (1824-1889)
106, 117, 150, 186, 404, 588, 614, 676, 732, 735, 1126, 1210, 1219, 1337, 1610, 1735, 1777, 1831, 1849, 1862, 1905, 1936, 2249.
- ALLOTT, ROBERT, English editor. (fl. 1600)
2155.
- ALLSTON, WASHINGTON, American painter and poet. (1779-1843)
61, 624, 1447.
- ALPHEIUS OF MITYLENE, Greek epigrammatist.
912.
- ALPHONSO, see ALFONSO
- ALTGELD, JOHN PETER, American reformer and politician, Governor of Illinois. (1847-1902)
1477.
- AMEROSI, SAINT, Latin prelate, Bishop of Milan. (c. 340-397)
792, 1345, 1425, 1737, 1900.
- AMELIA, PRINCESS, daughter of George III. (1783-1810)
2266.
- AMES, EDWARD SCRIBNER, American clergyman and educator. (1870-)
1692.
- AMES, FISHER, American statesman and orator. (1758-1808)
1379, 2098.
- AMES, OAKES, American capitalist and politician. (1804-1873)
1551.
- AMIEL, HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC, Swiss philosopher and critic. (1828-1881)
7, 26, 42, 101, 106, 146, 150, 280, 374, 438, 457, 475, 577, 616, 720, 761, 830, 833, 841, 854, 895, 925, 936, 977, 980, 1026, 1036, 1115, 1144, 1253, 1440, 1688, 1844, 1926, 1961, 1969, 1973, 1978, 2048, 2049, 2052, 2162, 2182, 2206, 2232, 2246.
- AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, Latin historian. (fl. 350)
127, 336, 434, 1043, 1931, 2055, 2057.
- ANACHARSIS, Scythian philosopher. (fl. c. 600 B.C.)
208, 216, 426, 492, 544, 654, 726, 1026, 1085, 1306, 1326, 2023.
- ANACREON, Greek amatory lyric poet. (c. 563-478 B.C.)
138, 361, 494, 1196, 2119.
- ANAXAGORAS, Greek philosopher and scientist. (500-428 B.C.)
414, 892.
- ANAXANDRIDES, Greek comic poet. (fl. 370 B.C.)
1267.
- ANAXIMANDER, Greek physical philosopher and mathematician. (c. 611-547 B.C.)
585.
- ANDERSEN, HANS CHRISTIAN, Danish poet, dramatist, novelist and writer of fairy tales. (1805-1875)
1125.
- ANDERSON, ALEXANDER (pseud., SURFACE MAN), Scottish poet. (1845-1909)
1846.
- ANDERSON, JUDITH, American actress, born in Australia. (1898-)
1253.
- ANDERSON, MAXWELL, American playwright. (1888-)
436, 1046, 1187.
- ANDERSON, MAXWELL, and STALLINGS, LAWRENCE, American dramatists. (1888-), (1894-)
1640.
- ANDERSON, N. D., contemporary American writer.
175.
- ANDERSON, W. R., English writer on music.
582.
- ANDRÉ, MAJOR JOHN, English officer executed as a spy during the American Revolution. (1751-1780)
62.
- ANDREW, JOHN ALBION, Governor of Massachusetts during Civil War. (1818-1867)
2021, 2034.
- ANDREWS, LANCELOT, English prelate, Bishop of Winchester. (1555-1626)
2056.
- ANDREWS, JOHN, English poet. (fl. 1615)
813.
- ANDRIEUX, FRANÇOIS GUILLAUME JEAN STANT-SLAUS, French scholar and dramatist. (1759-1833)
1040.

ANHALT-DESSAU, LEOPOLD, DUKE OF, Prussian Field-Marshal under Prince Eugène. (1676-1747)
2115.

ANNAN, ANNIE RANKIN [Mrs. WILLIAM H. GLENNY], American verse-writer. (1848-1925)
362.

ANNANDALE, R. B., see LINDSAY, WALTER

ANNE OF AUSTRIA, Queen of France. (1601-1666)
1708.

ANSTEE, CHRISTOPHER, English poet. (1724-1805)
478, 892, 988, 1099, 1859.

ANSTEE, F. (pseud. of THOMAS ANSTEE CUTHRIE), English humorist. (1856-1934)
1890.

ANSTICE, JOSEPH, English classical scholar. (1808-1836)
514.

ANTHONY, EDWARD, American miscellaneous writer. (1895-)
254.

ANTIGONOUS (or ANTIGONUS) I, one of Alexander's generals, King of Sparta. (382?-301 B.C.)
897, 982, 1923.

ANTIPATER, Regent of Macedonia during the absence of Alexander the Great in Persia. (d. 319 B.C.)
913, 1565, 1771.

ANTIPHANES, Greek comic poet. (fl. 380 B.C.)
106, 820, 1783.

ANTIPHILUS OF BYZANTIUM, Greek epigrammatist.
911.

ANTIPHON, Greek orator. (480-411 B.C.)
2008.

ANTISTHENES, Greek philosopher, founder of the Cynic school. (fl. c. 400 B.C.)
1040, 1095.

ANTONINUS, MARCUS AURELIUS, see MARCUS AURELIUS

APELLES, Greek painter, favored by Alexander the Great. (fl. 325 B.C.)
1817.

APOLLONIDES, Greek epigrammatic poet, date unknown.
1874.

APOLLONTUS RHODIUS, Greek rhetorician, scholar and poet. (c. 295-235 B.C.)
815, 1117, 1972.

APOSTOLIUS, MICHAEL, Greek theologian and rhetorician. (d. 1480)
169, 1779.

APPIUS CLAUDIUS, see CLAUDIUS

APPLETON, EVERARD JOHN, American poet and newspaper columnist. (1872-1931)
611, 982, 2188.

APPLETON, THOMAS GOLD, American wit, scholar and verse-writer. (1812-1884)
144, 194, 1452.

APULERIUS, Roman satirist and philosopher. (fl. 2nd century)
134, 479, 631, 699, 849, 964.

AQUAVIVA, CLAUDIO, Italian general of the Society of Jesus. (1543-1615)
766.

AQUINAS, SAINT THOMAS, Italian philosopher and scholastic teacher; a Dominican monk. (c. 1225-1274)
181, 307, 2098.

ARATUS, Greek poet and astronomer. (c. 300-250 B.C.)
789.

ARELAY, MADAME D', see BURNET, FRANCES

ARBuckle, MACLYN, American actor. (1866-1931)
647.

ARNETHNOT, JOHN, English physician and wit. (1667-1735)
159, 170, 546, 818, 849, 906, 1080, 1543, 2003.

ARCHER, FRANK, American railway conductor and song-writer.
1350.

ARCHESTRATUS, Greek naturalistic poet. (fl. 330 B.C.)
450.

ARCHIAS, AULUS LICINIUS, Greek poet and epigrammatist. (c. 199- ? B.C.)
206.

ARCHIDAMUS III, King of Sparta. (fl. 330 B.C.)
1803.

ARCHILOCHUS, Greek poet and satirist. (fl. 648 B.C.)
456.

ARCHIMEDES, Syracusan geometrician. (287-212 B.C.)
273, 414, 1573, 1928.

ARCHYTAS OF TARENTUM, general, mathematician and Pythagorean philosopher. (fl. c. 400 B.C.)
1511.

ARETINO, PIETRO, Italian playwright. (1492-1556)
988.

ARIOSTO, LUDOVICO, Italian poet, author of *Orlando Furioso*. (1474-1533)
438, 489, 501, 634, 787, 906, 1424, 1486, 2083, 2186, 2196.

ARIPHEON THE SICYONIAN, Greek poet. (c. 550 B.C.)
871.

ARISTIDES, Greek general and statesman. (fl. 450 B.C.)
199, 544, 1106, 1822, 1867.

ARISTIPPUS, Greek philosopher, founder of the Cyrenaic school. (425?-366? B.C.)
531, 1498, 1673, 1922.

ARISTODEMUS, semi-legendary ruler of Messenia. (fl. 750 B.C.)
1332.

ARISTOPHANES, Greek comic poet and satirist. (444-380 B.C.)
27, 106, 218, 237, 281, 283, 320, 541, 970, 1051, 1249, 1437, 1441, 1531, 1808, 1876, 1899, 2164, 2186, 2219.

ARISTOTLE, Greek philosopher. (384-322 B.C.)
80, 85, 128, 146, 156, 230, 234, 242, 260, 289, 319, 423, 430, 435, 578, 648, 698, 726, 729, 738, 761, 804, 823, 845, 846, 854, 921, 1019, 1027, 1079, 1112, 1240, 1247, 1263,

- 1290, 1330, 1367, 1371, 1392, 1415, 1436, 1493, 1499, 1541, 1548, 1665, 1681, 1714, 1727, 1750, 1786, 1808, 1838, 1948, 1985, 2012, 2014, 2053, 2089, 2125, 2149, 2172.
- ARKWRIGHT, PELLEG, see PROUDFIT, DAVID LAW
- ARMIN, ROBERT, English actor and dramatist. (fl. 1610)
179, 1990.
- ARMSTRONG, JOHN, English poet, physician and essayist. (1709-1779)
168, 494, 590, 664, 881, 923, 927, 1251, 1363, 1493, 1595, 2087, 2092, 2093, 2241, 2247.
- ARMSTRONG, MARTIN, English poet. (1882-)
1126, 1197.
- ARNDT, ERNST MORITZ, German poet and political writer. (1769-1860)
767.
- ARNE, THOMAS AUGUSTINE, English musical composer. (1710-1778)
547.
- ARNOLD, SIR EDWIN, English poet and journalist. (1832-1904)
32, 92, 210, 404, 407, 427, 581, 544, 687, 1135, 1146, 1187, 1219, 1289, 1370, 1434, 1460, 1503, 1603, 1669, 1849, 1862.
- ARNOLD, GEORGE, American verse-writer. (1834-1865)
45, 242, 858, 1130, 1138.
- * ARNOLD, MATTHEW, English poet and essayist. (1822-1888)
- ARNOLD, SAMUEL JAMES, English dramatist. (1774-1852)
562.
- ARNOLD, THOMAS, English educator; headmaster at Rugby. (1795-1842)
195, 1673.
- ARNOULD, MADELINE SOPHIE, French actress. (1740-1802)
1294.
- ARQUET, FRANÇOIS MARIE, see VOLTAIRE
- ARRAS, JEAN D', French troubadour. (fl. 1375)
131.
- ARRIA, Roman wife of Cæcina Pætus. (fl. A.D. 40)
1933.
- ARTABANUS I, Persian prince. (fl. c. 550 B.C.)
836, 862, 1835.
- ARTHUR, KING, half-legendary king of the Britons. (fl. c. 500)
500.
- ARTOIS, PHILIPPE, COMTE D', afterward CHARLES X, King of France. (1757-1836)
718.
- ARVERS, ALEXIS FELIX, French writer, poet and dramatist. (1806-1851)
1210.
- ASAF, GEORGE, American song-writer.
2042.
- ASCHAM, ROGER, English writer and classical scholar. (1515-1568)
327, 589, 593, 594, 1006, 1685, 1788, 1838, 1951, 1993, 2058.
- ASHBY, GEORGE, English poet. (d. 1475)
737.
- ASHBY-STEARNS, JOSEPH, English verse-writer. (1838-1917)
120.
- ASKE, THOMAS, English poet. (1836-1889)
1852.
- ASHURST, WILLIAM HENRY, English jurist. (1725-1807)
1080.
- ASQUITH, HERBERT HENRY, EARL OF OXFORD, English statesman and Premier, Liberal leader. (1852-1928)
589, 748.
- ATHENÆUS, Greek littérateur and antiquarian. (fl. c. 200)
154, 1817.
- ATHENODORUS, Greek Stoic philosopher. (c. 74 B.C.-A.D. 8)
80, 1584.
- ATHERTON, GERTRUDE, American novelist. (1857-1948)
2261.
- ATKINS, GAUIS GLENN, American clergyman. (1858-)
963.
- ATREUS, legendary King of Argos, father of Menelaus and Agamemnon.
611.
- ATTAR, FARID UD-DIN, Persian poet. (1119-1230)
1126.
- ATTILA, chief of the Huns (406-453)
2107.
- AUBREY, JOHN, English antiquary. (1626-1697)
1169.
- AUDRAN, EDMOND, French composer. (1842-1901)
1226.
- AUERBACH, BERTHOLD, German novelist. (1812-1882)
841, 1059.
- AUTERSPERG, ANTON ALEXANDER, GRAF VON, see GRÜN, ANASTASIUS
- AUCIER, GUILLAUME VICTOR ÉMILE, French poet and dramatist. (1820-1889)
493.
- AUGUSTINE, SAINT, most illustrious Latin Father of the Church; Bishop of Hippo, Africa; Latin religious writer (354-430)
56, 130, 206, 273, 298, 351, 506, 576, 616, 746, 753, 788, 792, 796, 886, 958, 1019, 1031, 1058, 1151, 1227, 1315, 1392, 1475, 1514, 1614, 1692, 1737, 1740, 1808, 1829, 1972, 2030, 2078, 2081, 2236.
- AUGUSTUS CÆSAR, Roman Emperor. (63 B.C.-A.D. 14)
316, 838, 862, 1124, 1636, 1649, 1736, 1737, 2221.
- AURELIUS, see MARCUS AURELIUS
- AUSLANDER, JOSEPH, American poet. (1897-)
167, 1158, 2071.
- AUSONE DE CHANCEL, French poet (1808- ?)
1137.

- AUSONIUS, DECIMUS MAGNUS**, Roman poet, resident of Bordeaux. (fl. 310-394)
26, 146, 333, 354, 477, 560, 711, 774, 800, 852, 984, 1184, 1247, 1322, 1339, 1487, 1539, 1625, 1709, 1731, 1738, 1745, 1770, 1790, 1947, 2010.
- AUSTEN, JANE**, English novelist. (1775-1817)
676, 1383, 1429, 1861.
- AUSTIN, ALFRED**, English Poet Laureate. (1835-1913)
351, 425, 457, 475, 504, 573, 724, 1025, 1118, 1144, 1168, 1385, 1429, 1454, 1545, 1803, 2016.
- AUSTIN, HENRY**, English poet. (fl. 1613)
611, 757, 1931.
- AUSTIN, [Mrs.] MARY HUNTER**, American novelist. (1868-1934)
268, 2178.
- AUTOMEDON**, Greek epigrammatist. (c. A.D. 50)
1248.
- AVEBURY, LORD, SIR JOHN LUSBOCK**, fourth Baronet, and first Baron Avebury, English banker, scientist and moralistic writer. (1834-1913)
103, 184, 1471, 1706.
- AVELINE, [Mrs.] E. L.** No biographical data available.
1949, 2130.
- AWDELEY, JOHN**, English poet, Canon of the monastery of Haghmon. (fl. 1426)
538, 1595.
- AYRES, CLARENCE EDWIN**, American educator. (1891-)
1111.
- AYTON, or AYTOUN, SIR ROBERT**, English poet. (1570-1638)
1200, 2018, 2197.
- AYTOUN, WILLIAM EDMONSTOUNE**, Scottish poet. (1813-1865)
591, 910, 918, 1497, 1767, 1768, 2196.

B

- BABCOCK, MALYBIE DAVENPORT**, American Presbyterian clergyman and moralistic writer. (1838-1901)
198, 325, 387.
- BACON, LADY ANN**, English woman of letters and translator. (1528-1610)
5.
- * **BACON, FRANCIS**, first Baron Verulam and Viscount St. Albans, English statesman, essayist and philosopher. (1561-1626)
- BACON, JOSEPHINE DODGE DASKAM**, American poet and novelist. (1876-)
389.
- BACON, LEONARD**, American Congregational clergyman and writer against slavery. (1801-1881)
1557, 1802, 1841.
- BACON, LEONARD**, American poet. (1887-1954)
931.
- BACON, SIR NICHOLAS**, English Lord-Keeper of Great Seal. (1509-1579)
1288.

- BAER, GEORGE FREDERICK**, American lawyer and railroad president. (1842-1914)
1065.
- BAGEHOT, WALTER**, English economist and journalist. (1826-1877)
71, 77, 251, 208, 334, 340, 564, 720, 785, 816, 911, 950, 1115, 1494, 1508, 1513, 1543, 1571, 1628, 1665, 1683, 1899, 1919, 1970, 1980, 2067, 2211, 2230, 2249, 2256.
- BAGSTER, SAMUEL, the younger**, English printer and miscellaneous writer. (1800-1835)
1838.
- BAILEY, NATHAN**, English lexicographer. (d. 1742)
1996.
- * **BAILEY, PHILIP JAMES**, English poet, author of *Festus*. (1816-1902)
- BAILLE, or BAYLE, PIERRE**, French Jacobin. (d. 1793)
197.
- BAILLIE, JOANNA**, Scottish poet and dramatist. (1762-1851)
170, 322, 349, 355, 480, 558, 1248, 1338, 1569, 1730, 1797, 1874, 2062, 2074, 2148, 2152, 2191, 2223.
- BAILLY, JEAN SYLVAIN**, French astronomer. (1736-1793)
323.
- BAIN, ALEXANDER**, English psychologist, logician and writer on education. (1818-1903)
992.
- BAKER, ANNE ELIZABETH**, English philologist. (1786-1861)
1850.
- BAKER, GEORGE AUGUSTUS**, American lawyer and writer of light verse. (1849-1906)
1396.
- BAKER, GEORGE BARR**, American journalist and publicist. (1870-1948)
1023.
- BAKER, KARLE WILSON**, American poet. (1878-)
40, 1533, 1537, 2037.
- BAKER, NEWTON DIEHL**, American lawyer and publicist. (1871-1937)
2150.
- BAKER, THOMAS**, English dramatist. (fl. 1700)
601.
- BALDERSTON, JOHN LLOYD**, American playwright and scenarist. (1889-1954)
1736.
- BALDWIN, STANLEY**, English statesman and Prime Minister. (1867-1947)
431.
- BALE, JOHN**, English prelate, Bishop of Ossory. (1495-1563)
607, 1019, 1281, 1475, 1633, 1960.
- BALFOUR, ARTHUR JAMES, EARL OF**, statesman, educator and philosophical writer. (1848-1930)
182, 563, 1345, 1554, 1924.
- BALL, JOHN**, English priest, participated in Tyler's rebellion. (? -1381)
73.

BALLANTINE

- BALLANTINE, JAMES**, English artist and miscellaneous writer. (1808-1877)
222, 256, 445, 1647, 2100.
- BALLOU, HOSHA**, American preacher, founder of Universalism. (1771-1852)
859, 865, 952, 1670, 1926, 2069.
- BALLOU, MATURIN MURRAY**, American journalist and writer of travel books. (1820-1895)
682.
- BALZAC, HONORÉ DE**, French novelist. (1799-1850)
212, 409, 462, 581, 782, 823, 861, 1000, 1124, 2239.
- BAMPTFIDE, JOHN CODRINGTON**, English poet. (1754-1796)
1362.
- BANCKS, or BANKS, JOHN**, English miscellaneous writer. (1709-1751)
2152.
- BANCROFT, GEORGE**, American historian. (1800-1891)
36, 1041, 1658.
- BANCROFT, RICHARD**, English prelate, Archbishop of Canterbury. (1544-1610)
272.
- BANGS, EDWARD**, American judge and reputed author of *Yankee Doodle*. (fl. 1775)
61.
- BANGS, JOHN KENDRICK**, American humorous writer. (1862-1922)
1017, 1018, 1499, 1776.
- BANKS, GEORGE LINNÆUS**, English miscellaneous writer. (1821-1881)
1560.
- BANVILLE, THÉODORE DE**, French poet and parodist, "roi des rimes." (1823-1891)
2159.
- BARRAUD, ANNA LETITIA**, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1743-1825)
393, 403, 550, 927, 1146, 1182, 1302, 1348, 1749, 1852, 1915, 2217.
- BARROUR, JOHN**, Scottish poet. (1316?-1395)
88, 666, 722, 1187.
- BARCA**, see **HAMILCAR**
- BARCLAY, ALEXANDER**, English poet, scholar and divine. (1475?-1552)
167, 326, 377, 699, 713, 733, 898, 1155, 1216, 1322, 1608, 1770, 1960, 2032, 2226.
- BARCLAY, WILLIAM**, Scottish jurist. (1546 or 1547-1608)
1019.
- BARRE, BERTHARD**, French Jacobin revolutionist. (1755-1841)
388, 548, 899, 1104.
- BARRE, or BARRET, JOHN**, English lexicographer. (d. 1580?)
656.
- BARHAM, RICHARD HARRIS**, English divine, author of *Inglisby Legends*. (1788-1845)
75, 85, 113, 195, 252, 353, 408, 417, 448, 466, 472, 501, 580, 686, 769, 819, 820, 928, 930, 1012, 1034, 1043, 1247, 1340, 1412, 1413, 1482, 1487, 1592, 1637, 1763, 1766, 1933, 1934, 1941, 2006, 2012, 2017, 2018, 2128, 2146, 2188, 2211, 2265.

BARRINGTON

2507

- BARING, EVELYN**, first EARL OF CROMER, English statesman and man of letters. (1841-1917)
1816.
- BARING, MAURICE**, English poet and essayist. (1874-1945)
457.
- BARING-GOULD, SABINE**, English clergyman and miscellaneous writer. (1834-1924)
267, 1843.
- BARKER, ELSA**, American poet. (1869-1954)
617.
- BARKER, MATTHEW**, English nonconformist divine. (1619-1698)
1243.
- BARKER, SQUIRE OMAR**, American journalist and verse-writer. (1894-)
2150.
- BARKER, THOMAS**, English poet. (fl. 1651)
671.
- BARLOW, JOEL**, American poet, patriot and diplomatist. (1755-1811)
524, 861.
- BARNARD, LADY ANNE**, English poet. (1750-1825)
1270, 1350, 1846.
- BARNARD, CHARLOTTE ALINGTON (CLARIBEL)**, English ballad-writer. (1830-1869)
1878, 1881.
- BARNARD, GEORGE GREY**, American sculptor. (1863-1938)
1890.
- BARNES, BARNABE**, English poet. (1569?-1609)
309, 700.
- BARNES, WILLIAM**, Dorsetshire poet. (1801-1886)
167, 182, 1417, 2138.
- BARNFIELD, RICHARD**, English poet. (1574-1627)
32, 227, 629, 713, 735, 737, 739, 762, 803, 1172, 1282, 1334, 1362, 1404, 1523, 1804, 1903, 2221.
- BARR, MARY A.**, Scottish writer. (1852- ?)
1559.
- BARR, MATTHIAS**, Scottish poet. (1831- ?)
120.
- BARRETT, EATON STANNARD**, English poetical writer. (1786-1820)
1633, 2183.
- BARRETT, LAWRENCE PATRICK**, American actor. (1838-1891)
8.
- BARRETTO, LAURENCE BREVVOORT (LARRY)**, American miscellaneous writer. (1890-)
120.
- BARRIE, SIR JAMES MATTHEW**, Scottish novelist and dramatist. (1860-1937)
1, 94, 106, 154, 244, 284, 323, 345, 398, 501, 564, 589, 614, 658, 704, 757, 758, 778, 876, 885, 1006, 1013, 1115, 1176, 1192, 1583, 1612, 1660, 1703, 1735, 1768, 1769, 1798, 1923, 1963, 1994, 2017, 2137, 2172, 2182, 2186, 2206, 2241, 2262.
- BARRINGTON, GEORGE (real name WALKER)**, English pickpocket and writer; transported to Australia. (1755- ?)
1467.

- BARRINGTON, BISHOP SKUTE**, English divine and religious writer. (1734-1826)
746.
- BARROW, ISAAC**, English divine and mathematical and classical scholar. (1630-1677)
1796.
- BARRY, or BARREY, LODOWICK**, English dramatist. (fl. 17th century)
94, 2136.
- BARRY, MICHAEL JOSEPH**, Irish barrister. (1817-1889)
396, 1954.
- BARTHELEMY, AUGUSTE MARSEILLE**, French poet and politician. (1795-1867)
304.
- BARTHOLEN, THOMAS**, Danish physician and scholar. (1616-1680)
183.
- BARTLETT, WILLIAM O.**, American journalist. (1812-1881)
1396, 1551.
- BARTOL, CYRUS AUGUSTUS**, American Unitarian clergyman. (1813-1900)
722, 757, 851, 921, 1832.
- BARTON, BERNARD**, English poet of Quaker parentage. (1784-1849)
1788, 2220.
- BARTON, BRUCE**, American writer and publicist. (1886-)
794.
- BASHFORD, [SIR] HENRY HOWARTH**, English physician and miscellaneous writer. (1880-)
1167.
- BASHFORD, HERBERT**, American librarian and verse-writer. (1871-1928)
120.
- BASHŌ**, Japanese poet, celebrated especially for his *hokku*. (1644-1694)
1488.
- BASIL, one of the four Greek doctors**, Bishop of Cesareea. (329?-379)
921.
- BASSE, or BAS, WILLIAM**, English poet. (d. 1653?)
1804.
- BASSELIN, OLIVIER**, French dyer and reputed author of *Vœux de Vire*. (c. 1400-c. 1450)
1412.
- BASSETT, JOHN SPENCER**, American historian. (1867-1928)
1541.
- BASSUS, LOLLIVS**, Greek poet. (fl. A.D. 20)
406.
- BASTARD, THOMAS**, English satirist and divine. (1566-1618)
539, 1810.
- BATES, KATHARINE LEE**, American educator and poet. (1859-1929)
51, 472, 1207, 2109, 2150.
- BATES, LEWIS J.**, American poet. (1832- ?)
1016, 1023, 1431, 1434.
- BAUTELAINE, CHARLES**, French poet. (1821-1867)
106, 328, 1232.
- BAUM, VICKI**, German novelist. (1888-)
628, 1011, 1262, 1503, 2206.
- BAXTER, RICHARD**, English divine and religious writer. (1615-1691)
363, 891, 920, 1126, 1147, 1248, 1317, 1593, 1606, 1674, 1694, 1718, 1756, 1800, 1980, 2028, 2172.
- BAYARD, PIERRE DU TERRAIL, SEIGNEUR DE**, French captain in the Italian campaigns of Charles VIII. (1476-1524)
259, 1281.
- BAYARD, JEAN FRANÇOIS ALFRED, and DUMANOIS, PHILIPPE FRANÇOIS PINEL**, French dramatists. (1796-1853), (1806-1865)
1463.
- BAYLE, BERNARD**, English dramatist. (fl. 1854)
1920.
- BAYLE, PIERRE**, French philosopher and critic. (1647-1706)
1666.
- BAYLY, ADA ELLEN**, see LYALL, EDNA
- BAYLY, THOMAS HAYNES**, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1797-1839)
2, 124, 170, 211, 269, 317, 359, 482, 708, 739, 1288, 1370, 1375, 1485, 1647, 1722, 1743, 1747, 1774, 1878, 1959, 2190, 2211.
- BEACON, JOHN**, English clergyman. (fl. 1831)
1437.
- BEACONSFIELD**, see DISRAELI
- BEADLE, J. H.**, American writer. (fl. 1860)
1954.
- BEALS, CARLETON**, American writer and lecturer. (1893-)
2107.
- BEALS, EDWARD E.**, contemporary American economist.
1334.
- BEARD, CHARLES AUSTIN**, American educator and historian. (1874-1948)
1114.
- BEATTIE, JAMES**, Scottish poet. (1735-1803)
27, 135, 162, 238, 311, 580, 581, 617, 628, 644, 707, 718, 827, 959, 964, 1088, 1112, 1303, 1315, 1342, 1363, 1368, 1422, 1492, 1578, 1670, 1706, 1764, 1773, 1794, 1835, 1878, 1905, 1961, 1994, 2042, 2055, 2164.
- BEAUMARCHAIS, PIERRE AUGUSTE CARON DE**, French dramatist. (1732-1799)
163, 214, 744, 1077, 1288, 1414, 1678, 1875, 1876, 2172.
- BEAUMONT, FRANCIS**, English dramatist. (1584-1616)
448, 828, 2131, 2226.
- * BEAUMONT, FRANCIS, and FLETCHER, JOHN**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1584-1616), (1579-1625)
- BEAUMONT, SIR JOHN**, English poet. (1583-1627)
1403.
- BEAUMONT, DR. JOSEPH**, English educator and poet. (1616-1699)
42.
- BEAUVAIN, JEAN B. C. M.**, French prelate, Bishop of Senes. (1731-1790)
1821.
- BECCARIA, CREAZIO BONFASANO, MARCHESSE DE**, Italian writer on crime. (1738-1794)
859, 902.

BECKER, NIKOLAUS, German poet. (1809-1843)
1716.

BECKET, THOMAS A. see THOMAS A. BECKET

BROOK, THOMAS, English Protestant divine and religious writer. (1512-1567)
272, 497, 589, 648, 788, 818, 875, 939, 952, 1154, 1332, 1336, 1353, 1414, 1631, 1634.

BICQUER, GUSTAVO ADOLFO, Spanish poet and romance writer. (1836-1870)
385.

BEDDOES, THOMAS LOVELL, English poet and physiologist. (1803-1849)
480.

BEDZ, or BAZDA (VENERABLE BEDZ), Anglo-Saxon historian and scholar. (673-735)
1775.

BEDZ, CUTBERT (pseud. of EDWARD BRADLEY), English novelist. (1827-1889)
1417, 1636.

BEDINGFIELD, THOMAS, English miscellaneous writer. (? -1613)
138.

BEE, BARNARD ELLIOTT, American Confederate general. (1824-1861)
1005.

BENCHER, HENRY WARD, American Congregational clergyman and religious writer. (1813-1887)
78, 106, 235, 264, 278, 294, 362, 414, 458, 506, 682, 711, 817, 824, 979, 994, 1046, 1059, 1087, 1089, 1108, 1126, 1176, 1263, 1350, 1503, 1602, 1752, 1753, 1756, 1786, 1843, 1928, 2168, 2217, 2246.

BENCHER, THOMAS KINNICUT, American Congregational clergyman. (1824-1900)
144.

BEECHING, HENRY CHARLES, English divine and man of letters. (1859-1919)
108, 792.

BEER, THOMAS, American novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1889-1940)
1397, 1536, 2068, 2131.

BEERS, ETHEL LYNN (ETHELINDA ELLIOTT), American verse-writer. (1827-1879)
65, 120, 1477.

BEETHOVEN, LUDWIG VAN, German composer. (1770-1827)
414.

BECKE, JANET, contemporary English poet.
2107.

BEHN, [MRS.] APRA, APHRA, or AVFARA, English dramatist and novelist. (1640-1689)
69, 169, 351, 371, 442, 455, 751, 818, 875, 901, 949, 1070, 1117, 1176, 1180, 1182, 1197, 1204, 1207, 1208, 1269, 1284, 1292, 1462, 1469, 1564, 1567, 1639, 1694, 1828, 1831, 1945, 2076, 2132, 2133, 2144, 2182, 2197, 2213, 2241.

BEITH, MAJOR JOHN HAY, see HAY, IAN

BELL, HENRY GLASSFORD, Scottish editor and writer. (1803-1874)
1007.

BELL, JOHN JOY, Scottish poet and novelist. (1871-1934)
1813, 2028.

BELL, RALCY HUSTED, American writer. (1869-1931)
2217.

BELL, WALKER MEADWATER, American verse-writer.
367.

BELLAMY, [MRS.] BLANCHE WILSON, American miscellaneous writer. (1852- ?)
2275.

BELLAMY, FRANCIS M., American editor and miscellaneous writer. (1856-1931)
673.

BELLAMY, W. A. No biographical data available.
2156.

BELLAY, JOACHIM DU, French poet and prose writer. (1525-1560)
1738, 1739.

BELLOC, JOSEPH HILAIRE PIERRE, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1870-1953)
190, 328, 464, 535, 729, 879, 890, 1540, 1875, 2002.

BELLOWE, GEORGE WESLEY, American painter and illustrator. (1882-1923)
201.

BELLOY, PIERRE LAURENT BUIRETTE DE, French dramatist. (1727-1775)
471, 707, 1464.

BEN SYRA (SIRA), collector of proverbs from the Hebrew. (c. 190 B.C.)
104.

BENEDICT, FRANCIS GANO, American chemist. (1870-)
1996.

BENES, EDUARD, Czech statesman. (1884-1948)
1472.

BENET, LAURA, contemporary American poet.
1999.

BENET, STEPHEN VINCENT, American poet and novelist. (1898-1943)
840, 1034, 1370, 1698, 2260, 2264.

BENET, WILLIAM ROSE, American poet and critic. (1886-1930)
167, 1889, 2076.

*BENHAM, W. GURNEY, English compiler.
BENJAMIN, CHARLES L., and SUTTON, GEORGE D., American song-writers.
673.

BENJAMIN, JUDAH P., United States Senator, Confederate Secretary of War. (1811-1884)
1011.

BENJAMIN, PARK, American journalist and verse-writer. (1809-1864)
76, 686, 1373, 1644.

BENNETT, ENOCK ARNOLD, English novelist and essayist. (1867-1931)
179, 219, 224, 250, 533, 558, 943, 1490, 1503, 1548, 1568, 1603, 1619, 1672, 2242.

BENNETT, HENRY, Irish poet. (1785- ?) 1463.

BENNETT, HENRY HOLCOMB, American poet and journalist. (1863-1924) 673, 1463.

BENNETT, JAMES GORDON, American journalist. (1793-1872) 64.

BENNETT, JESSE LEE, American miscellaneous writer. (1885-1931) 179, 347, 521.

- BENNETT, JOHN**, American poet and novelist. (1863-)
1122, 1635.
- BENNETT, WILLIAM COX**, English poet. (1820-1895)
120.
- BENNETT, FRANCIS**, English poet. (1812-1890)
188.
- BENNETT, ISAAC DE**, French poet. (1613-1691)
141.
- BENSON, ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER**, English educator, scholar and poet. (1862-1925)
321, 690.
- BENSON, STELLA**, English novelist. (1892-1933)
149.
- BENT, SILAS**, American miscellaneous writer. (1882-1945)
1549, 1600, 1658.
- BENTHAM, JEREMY**, English jurist and utilitarian philosopher. (1748-1832)
109, 859, 874, 1655.
- BENTINCK, LORD GEORGE**, English statesman and sportsman. (1802-1848)
574.
- BENTLEY, RICHARD**, English classical scholar and critic. (1662-1742)
6, 1089, 1509, 1702, 1924, 2249.
- BENTON, JOEL**, American verse-writer and critic. (1832-1911)
1158.
- BENTON, THOMAS HART**, American statesman. (1782-1858)
1551.
- BÉQUET, ÉTIENNE**, French journalist and critic. (c. 1800-1838)
718.
- BÉRANGER, PIERRE JEAN DE**, French poet and song-writer. (1780-1857)
32, 144, 490, 550, 733, 1013, 1040, 1302, 1865.
- BERCHER, JOHN**, English writer. (fl. 1559)
2183.
- BÉROSON, HENRI**, French philosopher. (1859-1941)
993, 994, 1116, 1117, 1459, 2002.
- BERKELEY, BISHOP GEORGE**, English prelate and metaphysical philosopher. (1685-1753)
52, 1119, 1314, 1968, 2266.
- BERLIN, IRVING**, American song-writer and composer. (1888-)
1369, 1729, 1881, 2143, 2284.
- BERNARD, SAINT**, Abbot of Clairvaux, French ecclesiastic. (1091-1153)
264, 377, 469, 594, 891, 1063, 1144, 1380, 1568, 1692.
- BERNARD OF CLUNY**, Benedictine monk, poet and religious writer. (fl. 12th century)
886.
- BERNERS, BERNES, or BARNES, JULIANA**, English writer. (1368?- ?)
261, 1037.
- BERNHARDI, FRIEDRICH A. J. VON**, German general and writer on military subjects. (1849-1930)
767, 2111.
- BERNI, or BERNIA, FRANCESCO**, Italian poet. (c. 1497-1535)
1702.
- BERNSTEIN, HENRY**, French dramatist. (1876-1953)
2206.
- BERGALDUS, FILIPPO**, Italian scholar and classical commentator. (1453-1505)
1172.
- BERRY, DOROTHY**, English verse-writer. (c. 1699)
1477.
- BERTAUT, JEAN**, French prelate and poet, Bishop of Séer. (1552-1611)
987.
- BERTHELSON, JOHN**, English lexicographer. (fl. 1754)
118, 1004, 1225.
- BESANT, SIR WALTER**, English novelist. (1836-1901)
1251.
- BESANT, SIR WALTER, and RICE, JAMES**, English novelists and collaborators. (1836-1901), (1843-1882)
1846.
- BETHELL, RICHARD**, first Baron Westbury, English Lord Chancellor. (1800-1873)
206, 1307.
- BETHMANN-HOLLWEG, THEOBALD THEODORE FREDERIC ALFRED VON**, German statesman; Imperial Chancellor from 1909-1917. (1856-1921)
767.
- BETHUNE, GEORGE WASHINGTON**, American Dutch Reformed clergyman and devotional writer. (1805-1862)
2139.
- BETTE, CRAVEN LANGSTROTH**, American poet. (1853-1941)
538, 1169.
- BETTS, FRANK**, contemporary English poet and miscellaneous writer.
752.
- BEVERLY, MICHAEL**, No biographical data available.
380.
- BEYERLINCK, LAURENS**, Canon of cathedral at Antwerp, Belgium. (1578-1627)
1280.
- BEYLE, MARIE HENRI (STENDHAL)**, French novelist. (1783-1842)
1989.
- BHĀSCARA**, known as ACĀRYA (the learned), Indian astronomer and mathematician. (1114- ?)
1701.
- BIAS**, one of the Seven Sages of Greece. (fl. c. 560 B.C.)
245, 816, 970, 1247, 1248, 1323, 1336, 1548, 1561, 1972, 2055, 2164, 2166.
- BIBESCU, PRINCESS ANTOINETTE (ELIZABETH ASQUITH)**, contemporary English novelist.
862.
- BICKERSTAFFE, ISAAC**, Irish dramatist. (c. 1735-c. 1812)
40, 307, 308, 311, 447, 485, 574, 921, 1265,

- 1302, 1308, 1407, 1742, 1817, 1876, 2194, 2264.
BIDPAI, see **PILPAV**
BIRCE, AMBROSE, American journalist and satirist. (1842-1914?)
 4, 18, 90, 122, 192, 226, 249, 266, 451, 567, 663, 821, 828, 874, 884, 947, 1090, 1230, 1262, 1271, 1337, 1434, 1596, 1688, 1754, 1895, 1905, 1951, 2179.
BIGGERS, EARL DEEM, American novelist and playwright. (1884-1933)
 373.
BILLINGS, JOSH (pseud. of **HENRY WHEELER SHAW**), American humorist. (1818-1885)
 113, 675, 762, 959, 1055, 1074, 1566.
BILLINGS, WILLIAM, American composer of hymn tunes. (1746-1800)
 555.
BILLYNG, WILLIAM, English writer. (c. 1680)
 1348.
BINNEY, HORACE, American lawyer and historical writer. (1780-1875)
 975.
BINYON, LAURENCE, English poet and Orientalist. (1869-1943)
 536, 1297, 2268.
BION, Greek bucolic poet. (fl. 280 B.C.)
 32, 117, 128, 623, 728, 745, 848, 892, 1022, 1265, 1332, 1412, 1621, 2114, 2126.
BIRD, ROBERT MONTGOMERY, American chemist, educator and scientific writer. (1867-1938)
 614.
BIRDSKY, GEORGE, American verse-writer. (1844-1919)
 317, 566.
BIRRELL, AUGUSTINE, English essayist and critic. (1850-1933)
 77, 187, 661, 741, 899, 1165, 1428, 1448, 1515, 1531, 1558, 1672, 1740, 1937.
BISHOP, MORRIS GILBERT, American poet. (1893-)
 2179, 2221.
BISHOP, ROY, English poet. (1895-)
 532.
BISHOP, SAMUEL, English poet. (1731-1795)
 699, 2101.
BISMARCK, OTTO EDUARD LEOPOLD, PRINCE VON, German statesman and Chancellor. (1815-1898)
 255, 768, 777, 1039, 1043, 1379, 1633, 1713, 2098, 2107, 2230, 2246.
BIXBY, AMMY LEANDER, American journalist. (1856-1934)
 1360.
BJØRNSON, BJØRNSTERN, Norwegian poet, novelist and playwright. (1832-1910)
 968.
BLACK, HUMPH, Scottish divine and inspirational writer. (1868-1953)
 737, 963.
BLACK, WILLIAM, English novelist. (1841-1898)
 1630.
BLACKBURN, THOMAS. No biographical data available.
 514.
BLACKIE, JOHN STUART, Scottish professor and man of letters. (1809-1895)
 1871, 2058, 2125.
BLACKLOCK, THOMAS, blind Scottish poet. (1721-1791)
 500, 703, 1115, 1194.
BLACKMORE, SIR RICHARD, English physician and miscellaneous writer. (1650?-1729)
 491, 1668.
BLACKMORE, RICHARD DODDIDGE, English lawyer and novelist. (1825-1900)
 771, 788.
BLACKSTONE, SIR WILLIAM, English jurist and legal writer. (1723-1780)
 547, 844, 935, 1043, 1492, 1858, 2003.
BLAINE, JAMES GILLESPIE, American statesman. (1830-1893)
 974, 1545, 1551, 1965, 2048.
BLAIR, ROBERT, English poet. (1699-1746)
 71, 76, 136, 323, 333, 380, 382, 385, 388, 534, 628, 741, 746, 769, 802, 828, 836, 1295, 1303, 1339, 1933, 1935, 2063.
BLAKE, JAMES W., American song-writer. (1862-1935)
 1881, 2290.
BLAKE, JOHN LAURIE, American miscellaneous writer. (1788-1857)
 294.
*** BLAKE, WILLIAM**, English poet and painter. (1757-1827)
BLAMIRE, SUSANNA, English poet. (1747-1794)
 488.
BLANCHARD, SAMUEL LAMAN, English journalist and poet. (1804-1845)
 486, 679, 690, 1317, 1811.
BLANCHET, PIERRE, French dramatist. (fl. 1460)
 1636.
BLAND, JAMES A., American Negro song-writer. (1854-1911)
 1881, 2087.
BLAND, ROBERT, English divine and classical writer. (1779?-1825) 135.
BLANDEN, CHARLES GRANGER, American verse-writer. (1857-1933)
 682, 1158.
BLANDING, DON, American verse- and song-writer. (1894-)
 1025.
BLASCO Y IBÁÑEZ, VICENTE, Spanish novelist. (1867-1928)
 1198.
BLERCKER, ANN ELIZA, American verse-writer. (1752-1783)
 333.
BLESSINGTON, MARGUERITE, COUNTESS OF, English novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1789-1849)
 735, 1269, 1692.
BLINO, MATHILDE, English poet. Born in Germany, real name Cohen. Taken to London in 1849. (1841-1896)
 252, 400, 1207.
BLOCK, LOUIS JAMES, American educator and writer. (1851-1927)
 284.

Blackburn, Robert, English poet. (1788-1823)
469, 480, 559, 599, 600, 1989, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997.

Blackburn, Robert, American composer and song-writer. (1866-1911)
1861, 2103.

BLOUET, PAUL, see O'RELL, MAX

BLÜCHER, GERHARD LEONHARD VON, Prussian Field Marshal. (1742-1819)
1167.

BLUNT, WILFRID SCAWEN, English poet and publicist. (1840-1922)
22, 303, 905, 942, 1458, 1815.

BOAS, GUY, English educator and poet. (1896-)
2000.

BACCACCIO, GIOVANNI, Italian novelist, poet and humanist. (1313?-1375)
658, 2226.

BODENHAM, JOHN, English writer. (fl. 1600)
952.

BODENHEIM, MAXWELL, American poet and novelist. (1893-1954)
162.

BOOKSTEDT, FRIEDRICH MARTIN VON, German journalist and poet. (1819-1892)
1744.

BODINUS (BODIN), JEAN, French political philosopher and advocate. (1530-1596)
1841.

BOETHIUS, ANICIUS MANLIUS SEVERINUS, Roman statesman and philosopher. (470?-525)
72, 453, 783, 859, 1191, 1192, 1321, 1362, 1521, 1823, 1991.

BOGAN, LOUISE (Mrs. RAYMOND HOLDEN), American poet and novelist. (1897-)
1180, 2037, 2100.

BOGART, JOHN R., American newspaperman; city editor N. Y. Sun. (1845-1921)
1398.

* **BOHN, HENRY GEORGE, English publisher and bookseller; compiler of *A Hand-Book of Proverbs*.** (1855), based upon Ray's and Heywood's collections. (1796-1884)

BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX, NICHOLAS, French poet and satirist. (1636-1711)
14, 18, 42, 220, 414, 450, 583, 606, 698, 802, 867, 916, 1371, 1423, 1513, 1535, 1694, 2006, 2043, 2050, 2061, 2090, 2168, 2253, 2254.

BOKER, GEORGE HENRY, American poet. (1823-1890)
391, 725, 1158, 1172, 1868.

BOLTON, ANNE, English queen, second wife of Henry VIII. (1507-1536)
414, 1279.

BOLINGBROKE, VISCOUNT, see ST. JOHN, HENRY

BOLITHO, WILLIAM (pseud. of WILLIAM BOLITHO RYALL), English miscellaneous writer. (1890-1930)
15, 176, 347, 499, 1085, 1253, 1262, 1986, 2110, 2150.

* **BO NAPARTE, JEROME, brother of Napoleon I, and King of Westphalia.** (1784-1860)
1741.

BO NAPARTE, NAPOLEON, see NAPOLEON I

BONAR, HORATIUS, Scottish Free Church divine and poet. (1808-1889)
28, 390, 1134, 1831, 1832, 2057, 2058.

BOND, CARRIE JACOBS, American song-writer and composer. (1862-1946)
372.

BOND, WARWICK, English editor and critic.
1851.

BONER, JOHN HENRY, American editor and verse-writer. (1845-1903)
1215, 1296, 1514.

BONIFACE, JOSEPH FRANÇOIS, see SAINTINX, XAVIER

BONNARD, ABEL, French littérateur. (1883-)
726, 744, 1217.

BOORDE, or BORDE, ANDREW, English physician and traveller. (1490?-1549)
169, 501, 1606, 1769.

BOOTH, BARTON, English actor. (1681-1733)
306.

BOOTH, EDWIN THOMAS, American actor. (1833-1893)
265, 1121.

BOOTH, REV. JOHN, English compiler. (fl. 1860)
467.

BOOTH, JOHN WILKES, American actor, assassin of Abraham Lincoln. (1839-1865)
414.

BORAH, WILLIAM EDGAR, American lawyer and statesman. (1865-1940)
1967.

BORROW, GEORGE, English traveller and picturesque novelist. (1803-1881)
44, 545, 558, 845, 857, 979, 1142, 1251, 1467, 1546, 1724, 1787, 1962, 2258, 2264.

BOSQUET, PIERRE FRANÇOIS JOSEPH, French Marshal. (1810-1861)
2107.

BOSSIDY, JOHN COLLINS, American physician and verse-writer. (1860-1928)
194.

BOSSUET, JACQUES BÉNIGNE, French divine and pulpit orator. (1627-1704)
146, 545, 890.

BOSWELL, JAMES, English biographer of Dr. Samuel Johnson. (1740-1795)
725, 1797, 1875.

BOTTA, ANNE CHARLOTTE, American verse-writer. (1820-1891)
142.

BOUICAULT, DION, English actor and dramatist. (1820?-1890)
998.

BOURCHIER, JOHN, second BARON BERNERS, English statesman and translator. (1467-1533)
564, 786, 1469.

BOURDELLON, FRANCIS WILLIAM, English poet. (1852-1921)
167, 1188.

BOURNE, VINCENT, English poet who wrote in Latin. (1695-1747)
1855, 2243.

BOVER, CHRISTIAN NIXELL, American editor and epigrammatic writer. (1820-1904)
1832, 2256.

BOWDITCH

BOWDITCH, KATHERINE (Mrs. E. W. Bowditch), American verse-writer. (1894-1933) 1210.

BOWDLER, DR. THOMAS, English editor of Shakespeare, in a "family" expurgated version. (1754-1825) 579.

BOWEN, SIR GEORGE FERGUSON, English colonial governor. (1821-1899) 2065.

BOWER, WALTER, Scottish Abbot and historian. (? -1449) 443.

BOWKER, RICHARD ROGERS, American editor and publisher. (1848-1934) 1305.

BOWLES, WILLIAM LISLE, English divine, poet and antiquary. (1762-1850) 723, 1537.

BOWMAN, ELMER, American song-writer. 1881.

BOWMAN, LOUISE MORRY, contemporary Canadian writer. 1210.

BOYD, ZACHARY, Scottish divine. (1585?-1653) 1014.

BOYSEN, HJALMAR HJORTH, Norwegian novelist. (1848-1895) 1048, 1194.

BOYLE, JOHN, fifth EARL OF CORK, fifth EARL OF ORKNEY, second BARON MARSTON, Irish writer and translator. (1707-1762) 716.

BOYLE, HON. ROBERT, English natural philosopher and chemist, founder of the Royal Society. (1627-1691) 1263.

BOYLE, ROGER, BARON BROGHILL and first EARL OF ORKNEY, Irish statesman, soldier and dramatist. (1621-1679) 1536.

BOYLE, SARAH ROBERTS, American verse-writer. (1812-1859) 822.

BOYSE, SAMUEL, English poet. (1708-1749) 792, 1295.

BRACON, BRATTON, or BRETTON, HENRY DE, English ecclesiastic and judge. (? -1268) 1649.

BRADDOCK, EDWARD, English major-general. (1695-1755) 2121.

BRADFORD, GAMALIEL, American poet and biographical writer. (1863-1932) 797, 890.

BRADFORD, JOHN, English preacher and Protestant martyr. (1510?-1555) 1393, 1634.

BRADLEY, EDWARD, see BIDE, CUTHBERT

BRADLEY, FRANCIS HENBERT, English philosopher. (1846-1924) 1407, 2043.

BRASLEY, MARY EMILY, American verse-writer. (1835-1898) 1450.

BRADSHAW, HENRY, Benedictine monk of Chester. (c. 1450-1510) 1238, 2000.

BRADSTREET, ELIZABETH, English Puritan poet. Settled in Massachusetts in 1630. (1600-1672) 1373, 1938.

BRADDOON, ALONZO B., American jurist. (1847- ?) 1124.

BRADDOON, CLAUDE FAYETTE, American architect. (1866-1946) 94.

BRAGO, EDWARD STUYVESANT, American legislator. (1827-1912) 279.

BRALOWSKY, ALEXANDER, Polish pianist. (1896-) 2187.

BRAINARD, JOHN GARDINER CALKINS, American verse-writer. (1796-1828) 280, 276, 1025, 1363.

BRAINARD, MARY GARDINER, American verse-writer. (fl. 1860) 794, 2044.

BRAISTED, HARRY, American song-writer. 1034, 1881.

BRALEY, BERTON, American journalist and publicist. (1882-) 207, 484, 2233.

BRAMAN, ERNEST (pseud. ERNEST BRAMAN SMITH), English writer. (1869?-1942) 1649, 1759.

BRAMSTON, JAMES, English poet. (1694?-1744) 490, 864, 1153, 1362, 2012.

BRANCH, ANNA HEMPSTEAD, American poet. (1875-1937) 41, 1440, 2226.

BRANCH, MARY LYDIA BOLLES, American verse-writer. (1840-1922) 1025.

BRASSAVOLA, ANTONIO MUSA, Italian physician. (1500-1570) 2145.

BRASTON, OLIVER S., American publicist. 1497.

BRAITHWAITE, RICHARD, English poet. (1588?-1673) 85, 254, 343, 849, 1014, 1085, 1168, 1348, 1753, 1822, 2005, 2032, 2146, 2263.

BRÉBEUF, GUILLAUME DE, French poet. (1618-1661) 2239.

BRENNAN, JOSEPH, American poet, born in Ireland. (1828-1857) 483.

BRENNUS, leader of the Senonian Gauls. (fl. 390 B.C.) 1955.

BREKETON, JANE, English verse-writer. (1805-1740) 694.

BRET, ANTOINE, French writer and poet. (1711-1792) 1180.

- BRETON, NICHOLAS**, English poet. (1545?-1626?)
68, 103, 228, 378, 541, 597, 661, 910, 920,
1232, 1739, 1960, 1987, 2243, 2236, 2249.
- BREVIER, or BREVIN, DANIEL**, English divine.
(1616-1695)
792.
- BREWSTER, ANTONY**, English dramatic writer. (fl.
1655)
923, 1300.
- BREWSTER, CLARENCE S.**, American song-writer.
1881.
- BRIAND DE VALLÉE, French** courtier. (fl. 1550)
489.
- BRIDGES, HORACE JAMES**, American writer and
lecturer. (1880-)
965.
- BRIDGES, MADELINE S. (MARY AINCE DE VERE)**,
American poet. (1844-1920)
745, 1114.
- BRIDGES, ROBERT**, English Poet Laureate. (1844-
1930)
92, 128, 143, 280, 321, 581, 599, 628, 654,
682, 708, 886, 923, 924, 954, 1188, 1227,
1376, 1383, 1522, 1537, 1677, 1905, 1914,
2003, 2229, 2265.
- BRIDGES, ROBERT (DROCH)**, American poet and
editor. (1858-1941)
2121, 2187.
- BRIFFAULT, ROBERT STEPHEN**, English writer on
philosophy and social anthropology; later a
successful novelist. (1876-1948)
303.
- BRIGHT, JOHN**, English orator and statesman.
(1811-1889)
374, 432, 545, 706, 1069, 1240, 1551, 1555,
1934.
- BRIGHT, VERNE**, American educator and journal-
ist. (1893-)
1121.
- BRILLAT-SAVARIN, ANTHELME**, French magistrate
and writer on gastronomy. (1755-1826)
316, 450, 515, 517, 519.
- BRIMLEY, GEORGE**, English essayist. (1819-
1857)
1547.
- BRINK, [Mrs.] MARY DOW**, contemporary Amer-
ican writer of verse and juveniles.
1350.
- BRINKLOW, HENRY**, English satirist. (? -
1546)
1081, 1633.
- BRINKLEY, MAX**, American journalist and verse-
writer. (1898-)
2224.
- BRISQOT, JEAN PIERRE**, French Girondist leader
and political writer. (1754-1793)
1622.
- BRITANNIE, WILLIAM DE**, author of *The Human
Prudence of William de Britaine*, first pub-
lished anonymously in London in 1680. It has
been asserted that John Davies of Kidwelly, a
translator, was the real author. (See *Speciator*,
1 Jan., 1898.)
2205.

- BROMEL, ALEXANDER**, English poet. (1620-1666)
443, 1479, 2150, 2225.
- BROME, RICHARD**, English dramatist. (? -
1652?)
84, 763, 914, 1176, 1178, 1354, 1668, 2260.
- BROMLEY, ISAAC HILL**, American journalist.
(1833-1898)
1409, 1551.
- BRONAUGH, ANNE**, contemporary American ac-
tress and verse-writer.
1124.
- BRONSTON, MILT**, contemporary American jour-
nalist and verse-writer.
1136.
- BRONTË, CHARLOTTE**, English novelist and poet.
(1816-1855)
852, 1121, 1260, 1263, 1649, 1861.
- BRONTË, EMILY JANE**, English novelist and poet.
(1818-1848)
905, 1892.
- BROOKE, CHRISTOPHER**, English poet. (? -
1628)
421.
- BROOKE, HENRY**, Irish dramatist. (1703?-1783)
725, 1825.
- BROOKE, RUPERT**, English poet. (1887-1915)
276, 369, 380, 385, 398, 410, 480, 556, 812,
883, 888, 967, 1192, 1200, 1210, 1220, 1403,
1666, 1754, 2190.
- BROOKE, STOPFORD AUGUSTUS**, English divine
and man of letters. (1832-1916)
511, 877, 1136, 2249.
- BROOKS, MARY ELIZABETH [Mrs. JAMES GORDON
BROOKS]**, American writer. (fl. 1828)
404.
- BROOKS, PHILLIPS**, American Protestant Episco-
pal Bishop and orator. (1835-1893)
268, 275, 514, 830, 1166, 1584, 1658.
- BROOME, WILLIAM**, English clergyman, poet and
translator. (1689-1745)
176, 467, 774, 836, 1147, 1268, 1987.
- BROTHERTON, ALICE WILLIAMS**, American story-
and verse-writer. (d. 1930)
188, 1983.
- BROUGH, ROBERT BARNABAS**, English burlesque
writer. (1828-1860)
1609.
- BROUGHAM, HENRY PETER, BARON BROUGHAM
and VAUX**, English Lord Chancellor and his-
torical writer. (1778-1868)
159, 527, 1026, 1089, 1415, 1543, 1970.
- BROWN, HEYWOOD CAMPBELL**, American news-
paper columnist. (1888-1939)
891.
- BROWN, ABNIE FARWELL**, American writer for
children. (1875-1927)
614.
- BROWN, ALICE**, American poet and novelist.
(1857-1948)
191, 683, 1939.
- BROWN, JOHN**, English clergyman and miscel-
laneous writer. (1715-1766)
16.
- BROWN, JOHN**, English essayist. (1810-1882)
101, 928, 1078, 1182, 2250.

BROWN, JOHN (of Ossawatimic), American anti-slavery leader. (1800-1859)
203, 1123.

BROWN, JOSEPH BROWNLEE, American verse-writer. (1824-1888)
28.

BROWN, [Mrs.] MARY ELIZABETH, American hymn-writer. (1842-1917)
1420.

BROWN, ROWLAND, American song-writer.
2124.

BROWN, SEYMOUR, American song-writer. (1885-)
1882.

BROWN, THOMAS, English satirist and translator. (1663-1704)
462, 580, 772, 1301, 1414, 1960, 2125.

BROWN, THOMAS EDWARD, Marx poet. (1830-1897)
753, 1112, 1237, 1334.

BROWN, WILLIAM GOLDSMITH, American editor and writer. (1812-1906)
279, 1350.

BROWN, WILLIAM LAIRD, see LAIRD, WILLIAM

BROWNE, CAROLINE AINSWORTH, contemporary American writer.
1528.

BROWNE, CHARLES FARRAR, see WARD, ARTEMUS

BROWNE, FRANCIS FISHER, American editor and verse-writer. (1843-1913)
821.

BROWNE, ISAAC HAWKINS, English wit and poet. (1705-1760)
1122, 2016, 2018.

* BROWNE, SIR THOMAS, English physician and philosophical writer. (1605-1682)

BROWNE, WILLIAM, English poet. (1591-1643?)
399, 567, 860, 1048, 1070, 1242, 1420, 1508, 1646, 2069.

BROWNELL, HENRY HOWARD, American poet. (1820-1872)
65, 203, 475, 534, 1893.

* BROWNING, ELIZABETH BARRETT, English poet. (1806-1861)

BROWNING, OPHELIA G. [Mrs. ARTHUR P. ADAMS], contemporary American writer.
1586.

* BROWNING, ROBERT, English poet. (1812-1889)

BRUCE, MICHAEL, Scottish poet. (1746-1767)
262, 452, 480, 965, 1157, 1905.

BRUMMELL, GEORGE BRYAN (BEAU BRUMMELL), English leader of fashion. (1778-1840)
524, 727.

BRUNNE, ROBERT DE, see MANNING, ROBERT

BRUNO, GIORDANO, Italian philosopher. (1548?-1599?)
995.

BRYAN, ALFRED, American song-writer. (1871-)
1882, 2284.

BRYAN, SELAS, American jurist.
1090.

BRYAN, VINCENT P., American song-writer.
996, 1852.

BRYAN, WILLIAM JEWINGS, American political leader and orator. (1860-1923)
815, 970, 1030, 1263, 1437, 1548, 1551, 1552.

BRYANT, WILLIAM CULLEN, American poet. (1794-1878)
17, 52, 55, 58, 117, 136, 161, 174, 230, 268, 276, 291, 292, 337, 383, 390, 340, 377, 380, 599, 637, 660, 681, 683, 689, 692, 722, 827, 843, 898, 1150, 1158, 1233, 1260, 1383, 1388, 1425, 1434, 1458, 1475, 1501, 1517, 1530, 1669, 1733, 1745, 1770, 1773, 1857, 1914, 1938, 2000, 2036, 2152, 2210, 2213, 2214, 2260, 2261.

BRYCE, JAMES, VISCOUNT BRYCE, English statesman and writer. (1838-1922)
1087, 1551, 1674, 1995.

BRYDGES, SIR SAMUEL EGEATON, English biographer, poet and novelist. (1762-1837)
525, 780, 1675.

BUCHAN, JOHN, first Baron Tweedmouth, Scottish novelist and biographer. (1875-1940)
28, 511.

BUCHANAN, GEORGE, Scottish historian and scholar, tutor to James VI. (1506-1582)
1332.

BUCHANAN, ROBERT WILLIAMS, English poet and novelist. (1841-1901)
88, 99, 109, 133, 135, 151, 208, 209, 301, 396, 408, 480, 489, 553, 578, 607, 614, 626, 662, 976, 977, 981, 996, 1099, 1222, 1268, 1309, 1384, 1387, 1468, 1475, 1479, 1528, 1537, 1596, 1684, 1727, 1796, 1902, 1912, 1927, 2019, 2204, 2216, 2240.

BUCHMANN, GEORG, German philologist, archaeologist and classical scholar. (1822-1884)
2160, 2226.

BUCK, RICHARD HENRY, American song-writer. (1869-1937)
1034, 1847.

BUCKINGHAM, DUKE OF, see VILLIERS, GEORGE, second DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM; also SHEPHERD, JOHN, first DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM

BUCKSTONE, JOHN BALDWIN, English comedian and playwright. (1802-1879)
658, 2003.

BUDGELL, EUSTACE, English miscellaneous writer. (1686-1737)
361, 1270.

BURLE, MARY E., American verse-writer. (fl. 1890)
1045.

BUFFON, GEORGES LOUIS LECLERC DE, French naturalist and philosopher. (1707-1788)
757, 1925.

BUGEAUD, THOMAS ROBERT, DUC D'ALY, Marshal of France. (1784-1849)
557.

BULFINCH, STEPHEN GREENLEAF, American Unitarian clergyman and religious writer. (1809-1870)
581.

BULLEIN, RICHARD, English physician. (d. 1563)
88.

- BULLEIN, WILLIAM**, English physician and medical writer. (d. 1796)
751, 812, 872, 935, 973, 1006, 1154, 1332, 1751, 2035.
- BULLETT, GERALD**, English novelist, essayist and critic. (1891-)
268, 2067.
- BÜLOW, BRENHARD, PRINCE VON**, German statesman and Chancellor. (1849-1929)
84, 278.
- BULWER, JOHN**, English physician. (fl. 1654)
1958, 2179.
- BULWER-LYTTON**, see **LYTTON**
- BURN, ALFRED**, English theatrical manager and verse-writer. (1796?-1860)
478, 927, 1294, 1296.
- BURNES, HENRY CUYLER**, American journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1855-1896)
22, 94, 673, 690, 1194, 1531, 1804, 2036.
- BURNER, CHRISTIAN KARL JOSIAS, BARON**, German ambassador and scholar. (1791-1860)
1227, 2139.
- BUNYAN, JOHN**, English allegorical writer, author of *The Pilgrim's Progress*. (1628-1688)
97, 130, 161, 190, 224, 242, 294, 319, 325, 365, 397, 412, 420, 485, 541, 621, 633, 668, 678, 773, 852, 936, 947, 973, 1077, 1354, 1475, 1476, 1593, 1598, 1632, 1672, 1727, 1742, 1826, 1830, 1847, 1926, 1952, 2074, 2226, 2231, 2264.
- BUONARROTI, MICHELANGELO**, see **MICHELANGELO**
- BURCHARD, SAMUEL DICKINSON**, American Presbyterian clergyman. (1812-1891)
1552.
- BURDETTE, ROBERT JONES**, American lecturer and humorist. (1844-1914)
1878, 2020, 2168.
- BÜRGER, GOTTFRIED AUGUSTUS**, German poet. (1748-1794)
375, 1210.
- BURGESS, FRANK GILLET**, American humorist and novelist. (1856-1951)
331, 704, 744, 1644, 1654, 2187.
- BURGESS, ROBERT LOUIS**, contemporary American poet.
778.
- BURKLEY, LORD; WILLIAM CECIL, BARON BURKLEY**, English statesman. (1520-1598)
68, 1862, 1875, 2138.
- BURTON, JOHN WILLIAM**, English divine. (1813-1888)
275.
- BURROUGHS, JOHN**, English dramatist and general. (1722-1792)
1652.
- * **BURKE, EDMUND**, English statesman. (1729-1797)
- BURLAMAQUI, JEAN JACQUES**, Swiss publicist. (1694-1748)
1311.
- BURLEIGH, WILLIAM HENRY**, American journalist, reformer and verse-writer. (1812-1871)
335, 639, 690.

- BURNARD, SIR FRANCIS COWLEY**, English playwright and editor. (1836-1917)
1198.
- BURNET, DANA**, American poet. (1888-)
1813, 2133.
- BURNET, GILBERT**, English divine and historical writer. (1643-1715)
1089, 1122.
- BURNEY, FRANCES (FANNY), MADAME D'ARBLAY**, English novelist. (1732-1840)
77, 222, 361, 750, 957, 972, 1003, 1014, 1063, 1136, 1257, 1363, 1632, 1702, 1705, 1911, 2030, 2055, 2210.
- BURNS, JAMES DRUMMOND**, English divine and hymn-writer. (1823-1864)
414, 1464, 2013.
- * **BURNS, ROBERT**, Scottish poet. (1759-1796)
- BURN, AARON**, American politician. (1756-1836)
1079, 1509, 1614.
- BURN, AMELIA JOSEPHINE**, American poet. (1878-)
226, 1277, 1906.
- BURN, THEODOSSIA [MRS. JOSEPH ALSTON]**, daughter of Aaron Burn. (1783-1813)
366.
- BURROUGHS, or BURROUGHS, JEREMIAH**, English Congregational divine. (1599-1646)
880, 2203.
- BURROUGHS, JOHN**, American naturalist and nature-writer. (1837-1921)
968, 974, 1183, 1782, 1797, 1983, 2132.
- BURROUGHS, JOSEPH**, English Baptist minister. (1685-1761)
750.
- BURT, BENJAMIN HAPGOOD**, American lyricist and composer; "lyric laureate of the Lambs' Club." (1876-1950)
359, 2274.
- BURT, EDWARD**, Scottish writer. (? -1755)
499.
- BURT, MAXWELL STRUTHERS**, American novelist and poet. (1882-1954)
128, 165, 321, 1074.
- BURTON, HENRY**. No biographical data available.
1036.
- BURTON, LADY ISABEL ARUNDELL**, wife of Sir Richard Burton. (1831-1896)
1060.
- BURTON, JOHN**, English classical scholar. (1696-1771)
157.
- BURTON, RICHARD EUGENE**, American educator and poet. (1861-1940)
394, 611, 1023, 2070.
- BURTON, SIR RICHARD FRANCIS**, English explorer and scholar. (1821-1890)
21, 229, 298, 378, 388, 412, 434, 504, 517, 585, 700, 740, 754, 797, 809, 888, 957, 960, 968, 1114, 1117, 1125, 1126, 1130, 1138, 1242, 1244, 1249, 1290, 1326, 1342, 1450, 1451, 1454, 1554, 1599, 1677, 1803, 1804, 1996, 2048, 2219.
- * **BURTON, ROBERT**, English philosopher and humorist, author of *The Anatomy of Melancholy*. (1577-1640)

BURY, RICHARD DE, BISHOP OF DURHAM (born RICHARD AUNGIERVILLE), patron of learning and collector of books. (1281-1345)
179, 2256.

BUSCH, COLONEL ADOLPHUS A., brewer, of St. Louis, Mo. (1866-1934)
1228.

BUSEMBAUM, HERMANN, German Jesuit, known as a casuist. (1600-1668)
539.

BUSSY-RABUTIN, ROGER, COMTE DE, French courtier, soldier and satirist. (1618-1693)
3, 309, 462, 2114.

BUTLER, ELLIS PARKER, American novelist and miscellaneous writer, best known as the author of *Pigs is Pigs*. (1869-1937)
938, 1637.

BUTLER, HENRY MONTAGU, English divine and educator, Dean of Gloucester, Master of Trinity College, Cambridge. (1833-1918)
1533.

BUTLER, JAMES, first DUKE OF ORMONDE, English statesman and Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland. (1610-1688)
1920.

BUTLER, JOSEPH, English Bishop and religious writer. (1692-1752)
302, 963, 1993, 2080.

BUTLER, MARY ANN. No biographical data available.
1747.

* BUTLER, SAMUEL, English satirist. (1612-1680)

BUTLER, SAMUEL, THE YOUNGER, English philosophical writer. (1835-1902)
102, 180, 285, 375, 412, 466, 641, 759, 802, 865, 885, 938, 1115, 1130, 1218, 1345, 1428, 1672, 2078, 2243, 2250.

BUTLER, DR. WILLIAM, English eccentric physician. (1535-1618)
1921.

BUTLER, WILLIAM ALLEN, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1825-1902)
487, 1448, 1654, 2217.

BUTTERWORTH, HEBEKIAH, American journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1839-1905)
290.

BUTTER, HENRY, English writer on cookery. (fl. 1599)
1443.

BUTTS, MRS. MARY FRANCES, American verse-writer. (1836-1902)
2020.

BUXTON, BERTHA H., English novelist. (1844-1881)
1829.

BYERS, SAMUEL HAWKINS MARSHALL, American soldier and verse-writer. (1838-1933)
2115.

BYRNES, WITTER, American poet. (1881-)
2265.

BYRNE, DOWD (pseud. of BRIAN OSWALD DOWD-BYRNE), American novelist. (1889-1929)
2101.

BYRON, JOHN, English poet and hymn-writer. (1692-1763)

268, 289, 311, 446, 819, 978, 1037, 1304, 1310, 1396, 1632, 1637, 1908, 2026.

* BYRON, GEORGE GORDON, sixth BARON, English poet. (1788-1824)

BYRON, HENRY JAMES, English dramatist. (1834-1884)
754, 1509, 1897.

BYRON, MARY C. G. [Mrs. GEORGE F.], English verse-writer. (1861-)
614.

C

CABANIS, PIERRE JEAN GEORGES, French physician and philosophical writer. (1757-1808)
38, 1513, 1978.

CABELL, JAMES BRANCH, American novelist and poet. (1879-)
1010, 1269, 1435, 1569, 1645, 1911, 2088, 2179, 2197.

CABLE, GEORGE WASHINGTON, American novelist and verse-writer. (1844-1925)
120, 1630.

CAROT, JAMES ELLIOT, American editor and critic. (1821-1903)
631.

CADOC, SAINT, Welsh saint, composer of proverbs and fables. (? -570?)
2119.

CÆCILIUS STATIUS, Latin poet. (d. 168 B.C.)
113, 254, 1008, 2164.

CÆSAR, AUGUSTUS, see AUGUSTUS CÆSAR

CÆSAR, CAIUS JULIUS, Roman general, statesman, historian. (102?-44 B.C.)
47, 151, 173, 213, 296, 298, 353, 387, 414, 422, 648, 654, 984, 1081, 1339, 1370, 1785, 1911, 2032, 2106, 2137, 2169, 2179, 2227.

CALDERÓN DE LA BANCA, PEDRO, Spanish dramatist. (1600-1681)
624, 888, 1110, 1121, 1266, 1783, 1944, 2117, 2196, 2204.

CALDWELL, JAMES, American militant clergyman. (1734-1781)
62.

CALPHILL, or CALFIELD, JAMES, English divine and poet. (1530?-1570)
178, 2027.

CALGACUS, or GALGACUS, Caledonian chieftain. (fl. c. A.D. 84)
958, 1470.

CALHOUN, JOHN CALDWELL, American statesman. (1782-1850)
57, 414, 665, 1550, 1965, 2048.

CALIGULA, CAIUS CÆSAR, Roman Emperor. (A.D. 12-41)
1394.

CALLAHAN, J. WILL, American song-writer. (1874-)
1882.

CALLICTER, Greek epigrammatist.
464.

CALLIMACHUS, Greek poet and grammarian, chief librarian of the Library of Alexandria. (fl. 280 B.C.)
33, 127, 189, 365, 389, 394, 568, 604, 726.

- 784, 809, 894, 1035, 1077, 1204, 1233, 1470, 1972, 1985, 2022, 2039.
- CALPURNIUS SICULUS, TITUS, Latin poet. (c. 200) 1477.
- CALVERLEY, CHARLES STUART, English poet and parodist. (1831-1884) 122, 169, 582, 906, 1118, 1409, 1878, 2017, 2125.
- CALVERT, GEORGE HENRY, American essayist and verse-writer. (1803-1889) 680, 2084.
- CAMBRENSIS, see GERALDUS DE BARRE
- CAMBRIDGE, RICHARD OWEN, English satirical writer. (1717-1802) 693, 743, 2246.
- CAMERONNE, PIERRE JACQUES ETIENNE DE, French general, Commander of the Old Guard at Waterloo. (1770-1842) 2127
- CAMDEN, WILLIAM, English antiquary and historian. (1551-1623) 33, 95, 160, 197, 222, 223, 464, 469, 471, 564, 589, 701, 745, 788, 869, 935, 1004, 1046, 1081, 1155, 1208, 1236, 1318, 1319, 1429, 1635, 1719, 1992, 2231.
- CAMERON, SIMON, American politician and diplomatist. (1799-1889) 1547, 1552.
- CAMMAERTS, EMILE, Belgian essayist, translator, poet, living in England since 1908. (1878-1953) 767.
- CAMOËNS, LUIS DE, Portuguese poet. (1524-1580) 1194.
- CAMPBELL, BARTLEY T., American playwright. (1843-1888) 2090.
- CAMPBELL, GORDON, English poet. (1886-) 881.
- CAMPBELL, JOHN, first Baron CAMPBELL, English Lord Chancellor. (1779-1861) 513, 976, 1841.
- CAMPBELL, JOSEPH, Irish poet. (1881-1944) 40.
- CAMPBELL, ROY, British poet. (1902-) 1115, 2251.
- * CAMPBELL, THOMAS, Scottish poet. (1777-1844)
- CAMPBELL, TIMOTHY J., American politician. (1840-1904) 307.
- CAMPION, THOMAS, English poet and musician. (? -1620) 608, 703, 809, 1150, 1182, 1706, 1887, 2239.
- CAMPITRON, JEAN GALBERT DE, French dramatist. (1656-1723) 1901.
- CANE, MELVILLE, American poet. (1879-) 694.
- CANNINO, GEORGE, English statesman. (1770-1827) 38, 219, 285, 289, 293, 775, 824, 1099, 1467, 1543, 1569, 1681, 1959, 2148.
- CANNON, EDMUND, No biographical data. 1409.
- CANNON, HUONIS, American variety player and song-writer. 1882, 2260.
- CANNON, JOSEPH GURNEY, American politician, Speaker of the House of Representatives. (1836-1926) 2281.
- CANTON, WILLIAM, English poet. (1845-1926) 253, 268, 344, 1519.
- CANUTE, or CNUY, called THE GREAT, King of the Danes and English. (994?-1035) 1337.
- CAPDUILL, PONS, Provençal troubadour. (d. 1190) 789.
- CAPEL, ARTHUR, first Baron CAPEL OF HADHAM, English royalist leader. (1610?-1649) 1613.
- CAPEN, JOSEPH, American writer. (d. 1725) 572.
- CANRAVE, JOHN, English theologian and historian. (1393-1464) 822.
- CAPITO, or KÖPFEL, WOLFGANG FABRICIUS, German Protestant reformer. (1478-1541) 131.
- CAPONE, ALFONSE, American bootlegger. (1899-1947) 1619.
- CARAFFA, CARDINAL CARLO, Italian cardinal. (1517-1561) 420.
- CAREW, RICHARD, English antiquary. (1553-1620) 806.
- CAREW, THOMAS, English poet. (1595?-1639?) 568, 608, 825, 826, 847, 1186, 1200, 1202, 1659, 1766, 2015, 2172.
- CAREY, LADY ELIZABETH, English poet. (d. 1635) 728, 986.
- CAREY, HENRY, English poet and song-writer. (? -1743) 212, 222, 400, 546, 1211, 1259, 1409, 1525, 1752, 1879, 1903.
- CAREY, M. F., American song-writer. 1882.
- CARLETON, EMMA NUNEMACHER, American newspaper columnist and miscellaneous writer. (1850-1925) 1702.
- CARLETON, WILL, American writer of homely verse. (1845-1912) 100, 219, 888, 905, 906, 1058, 1065, 1263, 1565, 1722, 1880, 1978, 1983, 2226.
- CARLETON, WILLIAM, Irish novelist. (1794-1869) 1630.
- CARLIN, FRANCIS (pseud. of JAMES FRANCIS CARLIN MACDONWELL), American poet. (1881-1945) 113, 1849.
- CARLISLE, COUNTESS DOWAGER OF, see HAY, LUCY
- CARLISLE, EARL OF, see HOWARD, FREDERICK
- CARLO ALBERTO, King of Sardinia. (1798-1849) 1916.

- CARLSON, AVE D., contemporary American writer. 2037.
- CARLYLE, JAMES BAILLIE WELSH, English verse-writer and wife of Thomas Carlyle. (1801-1866) 1566, 1949.
- * CARLYLE, THOMAS, British essayist and historian. (1795-1881)
- CARMAN, WILLIAM BLISS, American poet. (1861-1929) 93, 115, 116, 268, 343, 358, 378, 486, 497, 683, 755, 1282, 1355, 1425, 1496, 1567, 1684, 1685, 1774, 1906, 1928, 2152, 2230.
- CARNEGIE, ANDREW, American manufacturer, capitalist and philanthropist. (1837-1919) 74, 206, 665, 917, 1472, 1502, 1717, 1718.
- CARNEY, JULIA FLETCHER, American teacher and verse-writer. (1823-1908) 2040.
- CAROLINE MATILDA, Queen of Denmark. (1751-1775) 990.
- CAROVÉ, FRIEDRICH WILHELM, German poet and philosopher. (1789-1852) 684.
- CARPENTER, JOSEPH EDWARDS, English editor and song-writer. (1813-1885) 1773, 1851, 1882.
- CARREL, ARMAND, French journalist and historian. (1800-1836) 1471.
- CARACCIOLLO, PRINCE FRANCESCO, Italian naval commander. (1752-1799) 316.
- CARROLL, EARL, American theatrical producer. (1892-1948) 1882.
- CARROLL, ELLEN M., American writer. 393, 1183.
- CARROLL, LEWIS (pseud. of CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON), English writer of books for children, and mathematician. (1832-1898) 38, 146, 186, 197, 207, 244, 255, 328, 359, 532, 719, 720, 869, 947, 995, 1345, 1377, 1409, 1443, 1536, 1654, 1777, 1895, 1897, 1954, 1962, 1974, 2020, 2043, 2196, 2218, 2221.
- CARRUTH, WILLIAM HERBERT, American educator, editor and poet. (1859-1924) 116, 585, 783, 1685.
- CARRYL, CHARLES EDWARD, American writer of humorous verse. (1841-1920) 215, 1409, 1813.
- CARRYL, GUY WETMORE, American humorist. (1873-1904) 1470, 1645, 1688, 1830.
- CARSON, MARCO. No biographical data available. 2075.
- CARTOUCHE, LOUIS DOMINIQUE, famous French brigand. (1693-1721) 1706.
- CARTWRIGHT, WILLIAM, English dramatist. (1611-1643) 985, 1188, 1896.
- CARUS, TITUS LUCRETIVUS, see LUCRETIVUS
- CARY, ALICE, American poet. (1820-1871) 481, 874, 1124, 1144, 2233.
- CARY, ELIZABETH, VISCOUNTESS FAULKLAND, English linguist. (1585-1639) 986.
- CARY, HENRY FRANCIS, English translator. (1772-1844) 740.
- CARY, LUCIUS, second VISCOUNT FAULKLAND, English statesman, versifier and philosophical writer. (1610?-1643) 1601.
- CARY, PHOEBE, American poet. (1824-1871) 323, 393, 602, 683, 776, 883, 887, 1409, 1793, 2132.
- CARY, ROBERT (pseud. of ROBERT EDWARD CARIVEAU), American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1892-) 383.
- CASA, GIOVANNI DELLA, Italian priest and poet. (1503-1556) 1636.
- CASE, LIZZIE YORK, American verse-writer. (c. 1840-1911) 113.
- CASELLA, ALBERTO, Italian dramatist. (1891-) 1220.
- CASEY, THOMAS F., American entertainer and song-writer. (fl. 1888) 1582.
- CASSIDY, JAMES, American writer. (1861-) 481.
- CASSIODORUS, MAGNUS AURELIUS, Latin historian. (468-568) 1565.
- CATHER, WILLA SIBERT, American novelist. (1875-1947) 715, 1219, 1503, 2193.
- CATHERINE II, Empress of Russia. (1729-1796) 1579, 2174.
- CATO, DIONYSIUS, Latin moralist. Date unknown, probably third century. 13, 15, 336, 678, 772, 1432, 1510, 1567, 1799, 1822, 1838, 1901, 2026.
- CATO, MARCUS PORCIUS, THE ELDER (CATO THE CENSOR), Roman patriot and statesman. (234-149 B.C.) 6, 7, 33, 154, 172, 193, 199, 289, 323, 637, 701, 862, 1042, 1181, 1324, 1339, 1412, 1580, 1604, 1662, 1698, 1725, 1727, 2108, 2179, 2246.
- CATO, MARCUS PORCIUS, THE YOUNGER, Roman statesman. (95-46 B.C.) 583.
- CATULLUS, QUINTUS VALERIUS, Latin lyric and heroic poet. (87-54? B.C.) 42, 201, 220, 245, 370, 389, 635, 651, 652, 664, 855, 968, 1076, 1204, 1217, 1221, 1243, 1273, 1356, 1418, 1635, 1706, 1853, 1896, 2077.
- CAUX, GILLES DE, French poet. (1682-1723) 2235.

- CAVELL, EDITH LOUISE, English nurse shot by the Germans during the World War. (1865-1915)
1467.
- CAVENDISH, MARGARET, DUCHESS OF NEWCASTLE, English poet, essayist and dramatist. (1624?-1674)
1224, 1398.
- CAVOUR, CAMILLO BENSO, COUNT DI, Italian statesman. (1810-1861)
271.
- CAWWIN, MADISON JULIUS, American poet. (1865-1914)
335, 634, 692, 905, 1342, 1384, 1567, 1730, 1825, 1932, 2101.
- CAWTHORN, JAMES, English poet. (1719-1761)
527.
- CAXTON, WILLIAM, English printer, writer and translator. (1422?-1491)
172, 222, 228, 456, 988, 1000, 1051, 1157, 1281, 1649, 1823, 2096, 2169.
- CAYLEY, GEORGE JOHN, English miscellaneous writer. (1826-1878)
978.
- CECIL, ROBERT ARTHUR TALBOT GASCOYNE, third MARQUESS OF SALISBURY, English statesman and Prime Minister. (1830-1903)
1602.
- CECIL, WILLIAM, BARON BURGHLEY, see BURGHLEY, LORD
- CELANO, TOMMASO DI, Italian poet. (c. 1185-c. 1255)
377, 1025.
- CELLARIUS (properly KELLAR), CHRISTOPH, German humanist and pedagogue (1638-1707)
1915.
- CELSUS, or CELLACHI, SAINT, Irish prelate, Archbishop of Armagh. (1079-1129)
970.
- CENTILIVE, SURSANA, English actress and dramatist. (1667?-1723)
22, 323, 349, 551, 562, 596, 744, 915, 1176, 1208, 1290, 1300, 1344, 1638, 1665, 1700, 1763, 1853, 2079, 2237.
- CERCIDAS OF CRETE, Greek epigrammatist. (c. 325 B.C.)
469.
- * CERVANTES SAAVEDRA, MIGUEL DE, Spanish novelist and dramatist. (1547-1616)
- CHADWICK, JOHN WHITE, American Unitarian clergyman, essayist and poet. (1840-1904)
62, 400.
- CHALKHILL, JOHN, English poet. (fl. 1600)
1078.
- CHALMERS, PATRICK REGINALD, Irish poet. (1872-1942)
472, 614, 1450.
- CHALMERS, STEPHEN, Scottish-born American poet. (1880-1935)
905.
- CHALMERS, THOMAS, Scottish theologian. (1780-1847)
1481.
- CHALONER, SIR THOMAS, THE YOUNGER, English naturalist. (1661-1615)
1895.

- CHAMBERLAIN, JOHN, English letter-writer. (1553-1627)
373.
- CHAMBERLAIN, JOSEPH, English statesman. (1836-1914)
323, 580, 970, 1167, 1380.
- CHAMBERLAYNE, EDWARD, English historical writer. (1616-1703)
1422.
- CHAMBERS, CHARLES HADDON, English journalist and playwright. (1860-1921)
274.
- CHAMBERS, ROBERT, Scottish publisher and compiler. (1802-1871)
180, 579, 1265.
- CHAMFORT, SEBASTIAN-ROCH-NICHOLAS DE, French epigrammatist (1741-1794)
718, 719, 1075, 1481, 1645, 1714, 2108.
- CHAMIER, FREDERICK, English novelist. (1796-1870)
2230.
- CHAMPOLLION, JEAN FRANÇOIS, French Egyptologist (1791-1832)
1563.
- CHANCEL, AUSONE, see AUSONE DE CHANCEL
- CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY, American Unitarian theologian and orator (1780-1842)
176, 183, 575, 616, 728, 904, 963, 1061, 1123, 1165, 1472, 1508, 1979, 2057, 2062, 2080.
- CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY, American poet. (1818-1901)
965, 1510.
- CHANNING, WILLIAM HENRY, American Unitarian minister (1810-1884) 1127.
- CHAPLIN, STEWART, American writer. 2218.
- CHAPMAN, ARTHUR, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1873-1935)
2131.
- * CHAPMAN, GEORGE, English poet and dramatist. (1559?-1634)
- CHARLES I, King of England (1600-1649)
323, 414, 589, 1655.
- CHARLES II, King of England. (1630-1685)
244, 414, 522, 864, 1353, 1408, 1636, 1799, 1909.
- CHARLES V, Holy Roman Emperor and CHARLES I of Spain. (1500-1558)
216, 711, 1044, 1315, 1750.
- CHARLES IX, King of France. (1550-1574)
2247.
- CHARLES XII, King of Sweden. (1682-1718)
1863.
- CHARLES, DUC D'ORLÉANS, French poet. (1391-1465)
1907.
- CHARLES, [MRS.] ELIZABETH RUNDLE, English novelist. (1828-1896)
1279.
- CHARLEVAT, CHARLES FAUCONDE RIS DE, French versifier. (c. 1612-1693)
1196.
- CHAROST, ARMAND JOSEPH DE BETHUNE DE, French economist. (1728-1800)
1711.

CHARRON, PIERRE, French philosopher and theologian. (1541-1603)
695, 1251, 1719.

CHASE, SALMON PORTLAND, American lawyer and statesman. (1808-1873)
57, 66, 1841.

CHASSEBLOUF, CONSTANTIN FRANÇOIS, COMTE DE VOLNEY, French traveller. (1757-1820)
1749

CHATHAM, LORD, see PITT, WILLIAM, first EARL OF CHATHAM

CHATTAWAY, THURLAND, American song-writer. (1872)
1883.

CHATTERTON, THOMAS, English poet. (1752-1770)
326, 333, 358, 390, 741, 784, 802, 917, 1172, 1219, 1486, 1978, 1978

* CHAUCEY, GEDFREY, English poet. (1340?-1400)

CHAVASSE, PYL HENRY, English writer. (fl 1877)
518

CHEKHOV, ANTON PAVLOVICH, Russian dramatist and novelist (1860-1904)
153, 805, 955.

CHENEY, GERTUDE LOUISE, American child poet. (1918-)
449

CHENEY, JOHN VANCE, American poet. (1848-1922)
117, 134, 511, 858, 1158, 1590, 1432, 1936, 1973, 2012, 2130, 2152.

CHÉNILR, ANDRÉ MARIE DE, French poet (1762-1794)
2, 840, 2063.

CHERRY, ANDREW, Irish actor and playwright. (1762-1812)
998, 1813, 2000

CHESTER, ANTON G. No biographical data available
1128.

* CHESTERFIELD, LORD; PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, fourth EARL OF CHESTERFIELD, English statesman, wit and letter-writer. (1694-1773)

CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH, English essayist, critic, novelist and poet (1874-1936)
44, 55, 60, 63, 106, 111, 113, 227, 261, 262, 265, 268, 340, 430, 431, 555, 562, 585, 882, 970, 999, 1068, 1142, 1167, 1235, 1238, 1318, 1361, 1434, 1490, 1540, 1658, 1673, 1688, 1691, 1734, 1747, 1926, 1982, 2001, 2050, 2132, 2158, 2190, 2209

CHEYFLE, HENRY, English dramatist. (d. 1607)
1003.

CHEW, BEVERLY, American poet. (1850-1924)
187.

CHEYNEY, EDWARD RALPH, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1896-)
399.

CHILD, [MRS.] LYDIA MARIA, American miscellaneous writer. (1802-1880)
53, 761, 1654, 1983, 2062.

CHILLINGWORTH, WILLIAM, English theologian. (1602-1644)
948.

CILON, Grecian sage, one of the Seven Wise Men of Greece. (fl. c. 560 B.C.)
22, 156, 405, 447, 540, 726, 735, 750, 801, 1217, 1666, 1790, 1947, 1996, 2023, 2063.

CLIVENS, THOMAS HOLLEY, American verse-writer (1809-1858)
437, 878, 1879

CHOATE, JOSEPH HUDGES, American lawyer and wit. (1832-1917)
414.

CHOATE, RUFUS, American lawyer and orator. (1799-1858)
9, 57, 901, 974, 1079, 1552, 1658.

CHÆRILUS, Greek epic poet. (fl. c. 475 A.C.)
1530, 2126.

CHOLMONDELEY, HESTER H., contemporary English writer.
1605

CHORLEY, HENRY FOTHERGILL, English critic and miscellaneous writer (1808-1872)
802, 1417.

CHRISIPPUS, Greek Stoic philosopher. (280-207 B.C.)
645, 1170.

CHRISTINA, Queen of Sweden. (1626-1689)
1255.

CHRISTY, DAVID, American lecturer and anti-slavery agitator. (1802- ?)
64.

CHRYSSIS, Greek dramatist. (c. 300 B.C.)
2044.

CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT JOHN, Greek writer and Father of the Church (c. 345-407)
241, 404, 477, 892, 1337, 1495, 1829, 1981, 2020, 2022, 2059, 2075, 2187.

CHURCH, BENJAMIN, American poet and political writer. (1734-1776)
396

CHURCH, FRANCIS PHARCELLUS, American newspaperman and editorial writer. (1839-1906)
269.

CHURCH, RICHARD, English poet. (1893-)
1906.

CHURCHILL, CHARLES, English satirist and poet. (1731-1764)
9, 12, 28, 88, 104, 187, 199, 217, 235, 249, 271, 285, 309, 310, 341, 343, 349, 354, 442, 456, 478, 545, 553, 564, 565, 583, 610, 623, 625, 641, 661, 696, 700, 717, 733, 757, 759, 835, 863, 872, 877, 895, 918, 1008, 1009, 1014, 1045, 1076, 1083, 1142, 1153, 1256, 1259, 1299, 1310, 1312, 1313, 1321, 1327, 1339, 1382, 1417, 1422, 1437, 1461, 1463, 1485, 1486, 1503, 1505, 1513, 1523, 1525, 1529, 1549, 1568, 1604, 1606, 1615, 1628, 1649, 1676, 1679, 1680, 1725, 1754, 1757, 1769, 1793, 1803, 1805, 1837, 1876, 1903, 1918, 1919, 1924, 1945, 1964, 1966, 1967, 2061, 2068, 2080, 2096, 2103, 2251, 2254.

CHURCHILL, JOHN, first DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, English military leader, victor at Battle of Blenheim, 1704. (1650-1722)
1863.

- CHURCHILL, RANDOLPH HENRY SPENCER, commonly known as LORD RANDOLPH CHURCHILL, English statesman. (1849-1894)
1544.
- CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON, English politician. (1620?-1688)
970.
- CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON LEONARD SPENCER, English statesman. (1874-)
1840, 2298a, 2298g.
- CHURCHWARD, WILLIAM BROWN, English soldier and diplomatist (1844-1920)
2296.
- CHURCHWARD, THOMAS, English miscellaneous writer. (1520?-1604)
373, 668, 1004, 1225, 1801, 2224.
- CIALDINI, ENRICO, Italian general. (c. 1814-1892)
1207.
- CIBBER, COLLEY, English actor, poet and dramatist (1671-1757)
2, 51, 79, 95, 170, 206, 299, 349, 483, 501, 509, 517, 541, 624, 641, 824, 852, 861, 862, 869, 1009, 1031, 1162, 1170, 1182, 1198, 1200, 1259, 1262, 1275, 1445, 1490, 1565, 1569, 1618, 1639, 1799, 1968, 1990, 2027, 2115, 2117, 2203, 2215, 2231.
- * CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS, Latin philosopher, statesman and orator. (106-43 B.C.)
- CIVILES, JULIUS (or CLAUDIUS), Roman commander. (fl. c. A.D. 70)
176.
- CLARE, JOHN, English poet. (1793-1864)
92, 782, 989.
- CLARK, ABRAHAM, American lawyer, signer of the Declaration of Independence. (1726-1794)
53, 974, 1482.
- CLARK, CHAMP, American politician. (1850-1921)
1552.
- CLARK, CHARLES HOPKINS, American journalist. (1848-1926)
2128.
- CLARK, EDWARD BRAYTON, American journalist. (1850-)
1382.
- CLARK, JOHN MAURICE, American political economist. (1884-)
1054.
- CLARK, WILLIS GAYLORD, American editor, publisher and verse-writer. (1808-1841)
204.
- CLARKE, CHARLES COWDEN, English writer and lecturer on Shakespeare. (1787-1877)
2005.
- CLARKE, JAMES FREEMAN, American Unitarian clergyman and theological writer. (1810-1888)
1668.
- * CLARKE, JOHN, English compiler; published *Paramologia Anglo-Latina* in 1639.
- CLARKE, JOSEPH IGNATIUS CONSTANTINE, American journalist and verse-writer. (1846-1925)
999, 1895.

- CLARKE, M'DONALD, American verse-writer, commonly styled "The Mad Poet" because of his eccentricities. (1798-1842)
497, 2062.
- CLARKE, SAMUEL, English metaphysician (1675-1729)
1440.
- CLAUDÉL, PAUL LOUIS CHARLES, French diplomatist, poet and dramatist. (1868-1955)
451, 1919.
- CLAUDIANTUS (CLAUDIAN), Latin poet. (fl. 365-408)
4, 16, 80, 115, 118, 383, 506, 564, 587, 657, 765, 799, 836, 855, 872, 920, 987, 1011, 1040, 1042, 1046, 1088, 1176, 1204, 1222, 1327, 1470, 1482, 1504, 1656, 1738, 1739, 1890, 2032, 2037, 2041, 2089, 2091, 2267.
- CLAUDIUS CECUS, APPIUS, Roman censor and poet. (fl. 312 B.C.)
715, 1835.
- CLAUDIUS, MATTHIAS, known as ANMUS, German poet and prose-writer (1740-1815)
1716, 2098.
- CLAY, HENRY, American statesman and orator. (1777-1852)
57, 58, 1550, 1552, 1714.
- CLEANTHUS, Greek Stoic philosopher. (c. 300-220 B.C.)
642.
- CLECHORN, SARAH NORCLIFFE, American poet. (1876-)
25, 30, 587, 1064.
- CLEMENCEAT, GEORGES B. E., French journalist and statesman (1841-1929)
795, 968, 1147, 2066, 2107, 2151.
- CLEMENS, SAMUEL LANGHORNE, see TWAIN, MARK
- CLEMENT I, or CLEMENS ROMANUS, Bishop of Rome. (fl. c. 90)
287.
- CLEMENT II, Roman Pope; a Saxon, whose name was Suidger. (fl. 1046)
- CLEMENT VII (GIULIO DE' MEDICI), Roman Pope. (1478?-1534)
1637.
- CLEMMER, MARY [MRS. MARY CLEMMER HUDSON], American miscellaneous writer. (1839-1884)
1602, 1604, 1936.
- CLEOBULUS, Greek poet, one of the Seven Sages. (633-564 B.C.)
336, 532, 733, 872, 1031, 1098, 1325, 1965, 2144.
- CLEONICE, Greek maiden killed by Pausanias. (c. 476 B.C.)
2043.
- CLEPHANE, ELIZABETH CECILIA, Scottish poet. (1830-1869)
1811.
- CLERK, JOHN, LORD ELGIN, Scottish jurist. (1757-1832)
681.
- CLESI, N. J., American song-writer.
1883.
- CLEVELAND, JOHN, English Cavalier poet. (1613-1658)
139, 142, 822, 1261, 1958.

CLEVELAND, STEPHEN GROVER, twenty-second and twenty-fourth President of the United States. (1837-1908)

58, 66, 279, 431, 506, 607, 665, 815, 1061, 1081, 1086, 1543, 1549, 1550, 1551, 1717, 1965, 2154, 2204

CLIFTON, HARRY, English song-writer. (b. 1870) 1883.

CLIVE, ROBERT, LORD CLIVE, English Statesman. (1725-1774) 1326.1

CLOTAIRE I, second King of the Franks. (407-561) 414.

CLOUD, VIRGINIA WOODWARD, American poet (1880-1938) 1099.

CLOUGH, ARTHUR HUGH, English poet. (1819-1861)

5, 30, 114, 209, 249, 303, 443, 517, 612, 809, 1055, 1334, 1458, 1414, 1415, 1608, 1730, 1813, 2237.

COATES, FLORENCE EARLE, American poet (1850-1927)

23, 203, 254, 390, 484, 612, 653, 690, 693, 722, 745, 1193, 1244, 1490, 1444, 1864

COATES, GRACE STONE, American writer. (1881-) 1222

COBB, FRANK IRVING, American journalist (1869-1923) 2281

COBB, IRVIN SHIRASBURY, American novelist and miscellaneous writer (1876-1944) 1637

COBK, JAMES, English dramatist. (1756-1818) 1920

COBB, WILL D., American song-writer. (1876-1930) 360, 1233, 1375, 1454, 1884, 2283, 2284

COBBETT, WILLIAM, English essayist, politician and agriculturist (1762-1835) 333, 1569, 1968

COBLEN, RICHARD, English statesman. (1804-1865) 1556, 1602

COBLENTZ, CATHERINE CATL, contemporary American writer 1115.

COCHRANE, ALFRED, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1865-1948) 100.

COCKER, EDWARD, English arithmetician. (1631-1675) 1097.

COCKTON, HENRY, English humorous novelist. (1807-1853) 2281.

COCTEAU, JEAN, French poet and pamphleteer. (1891-) 42, 101, 1166, 1434, 1482, 1536.

CODRINGTON, CHRISTOPHER, English soldier. (1658-1710) 652.

COFFEY, CHARLES, English dramatist. (d. 1745) 877.

COFFIN, HENRY SLOANE, American educator and Presbyterian clergyman. (1877-1954) 783.

COGAN, THOMAS, English physician. (1545?-1607)

448, 451, 1950, 2154, 2156, 2264.

COGAN, THOMAS, English philosopher, minister and physician (1736-1818)

88, 91, 873, 1288, 1821, 2024.

CORNATUS, see COURIN

COGNARD, THÉODORE and HIPPOLYTE, French dramatists (1806-1872), (1807-1882) 1403

COHAN, GEORGE MICHAEL, American playwright and comedian. (1878-1942) 1117, 1397, 2284.

COKE, SIR EDWARD, English jurist and legal writer (1552-1634) 227, 249, 303, 319, 815, 935, 936, 1079, 1081, 1087, 1088, 1096, 1648, 1665, 1950.

COLBERT, JEAN BAPTISTE, French statesman and financier (1619-1683) 1552

COLBY, FRANK MOORE, American critic and encyclopedist. (1865-1925) 1757

COLE, BOB, American song-writer. 2284

COLE, HENRY, English divine, Dean of St. Paul's. (1500?-1580) 458

COLE, SAMUEL VALENTINE, American poet. (1851-1925) 84, 1785

COLE, THOMAS, English nonconformist divine. (1627?-1697) 2062

COLEMAN, CHARLES WASHINGTON, American writer and librarian (1862-) 1895.

COLLIERIDGE, HARTLEY, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1796-1849) 139, 356, 393, 436, 600, 722, 1072, 1077, 1126, 1382, 1404, 1456, 1530, 1569, 1887, 1983, 2184, 2261

COLERIDGE, MARY ELIZABETH, English poet, novelist and essayist. (1861-1907) 481, 708, 1054, 1253, 1512, 1872.

* COLERIDGE, SAMUEL TAYLOR, English poet and critic. (1772-1834)

COLES, ABRAHAM, American physician and verse-writer. (1813-1891) 52, 301, 510, 578, 605, 673, 1669, 2261.

COLLIER, JEREMY, English churchman and polemical writer. (1650-1726) 183, 1676, 1910, 1951.

COLLIER, JOHN PAYNE, English Shakespearian critic (1789-1883) 469, 470

COLLIER, HIRAM PRICE, American miscellaneous writer. (1860-1913) 760

COLLIN-D'HARLEVILLE, JEAN FRANÇOIS, French comic dramatist. (1755-1806) 306, 588, 971, 1281, 1559, 2233.

COLLINGWOOD, ROBIN GEORGE, English educator and philosophical writer. (1889-1943) 722

- COLLINS, JOHN**, English actor and poet. (c. 1742-1808)
310, 1329.
- COLLINS, JOHN CHURTON**, English educator and essayist. (1848-1908)
19, 564, 584, 612, 653, 736, 1180, 1253, 1270, 1324, 1608, 1801, 1931, 1933, 2022, 2047, 2049, 2164, 2179, 2190, 2237.
- COLLINS, MONTIMER**, English poet and novelist. (1827-1876)
23, 38, 83, 585, 1302, 1695, 1834, 1999, 2112, 2265.
- COLLINS, WILLIAM**, English poet. (1721-1759)
286, 436, 463, 922, 991, 1015, 1290, 1317, 1356, 1361, 1364, 1365, 1470, 1538, 1623, 1868, 2092.
- COLMAN, GEORGE, THE ELDER**, English dramatist. (1732-1794)
6, 703, 2144.
- COLMAN, GEORGE, THE YOUNGER**, English dramatist. (1762-1836)
47, 77, 214, 418, 464, 469, 499, 660, 705, 763, 824, 882, 913, 971, 1167, 1178, 1196, 1227, 1237, 1257, 1286, 1321, 1342, 1391, 1398, 1414, 1417, 1439, 1580, 1750, 1783, 1821, 1855, 1961, 2015, 2023, 2240.
- COLMAN, WALTER**, English poet. (d. 1645)
383.
- COLTON, ARTHUR WILLIS**, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1868-1943)
1673.
- COLTON, CHARLES CALER**, English epigrammatic writer, author of *Lacon*. (1780-1832)
7, 19, 83, 90, 185, 214, 242, 261, 275, 296, 322, 377, 463, 564, 575, 629, 702, 726, 742, 744, 753, 757, 763, 814, 962, 1006, 1032, 1090, 1165, 1238, 1323, 1530, 1549, 1569, 1574, 1608, 1612, 1673, 1695, 1713, 1784, 1805, 1824, 1923, 1969, 2026, 2050, 2052, 2073, 2080, 2085, 2093, 2094, 2162, 2131, 2249, 2264.
- COLTON, WALTER**, American educator, journalist and writer of travel books. (1797-1851)
211.
- COLUM, PADRAIC**, Irish poet. (1881-)
1311.
- COLUMELLA, LUCIUS JUNIUS MOSCRATUS**, Roman writer on agriculture. (c. A.D. 40)
636, 1282.
- COMBE, WILLIAM**, English satirical poet and miscellaneous writer. (1741-1823)
9, 105, 522, 676, 806, 906, 931, 939, 989, 1094, 1329, 1491, 1637, 1653, 2146.
- CONDÉ, PRINCE DE, LOUIS II DE BOURBON**, French general. (1621-1686)
896.
- CONY, HELEN GRAY**, American poet. (1859-1934)
362, 551, 1886.
- CONFUCIUS**, Chinese philosopher and teacher. (551-478 B.C.)
130, 230, 331, 446, 738, 804, 805, 809, 817, 829, 846, 874, 883, 885, 1060, 1097, 1245, 1248, 1317, 1460, 1571, 1648, 1718, 1762, 1928, 1994, 2088, 2149, 2219.
- * **CONDREVE, WILLIAM**, English dramatist. (1670-1659)
- CONELING, GRACE WALCOTT HAZARD** [Mrs. R. P. CONELING], American poet. (1878-)
120, 200, 1356, 1404, 2210.
- CONELING, HILDA**, American poet. (1910-)
898, 1515, 2124.
- CONKLING, ROSCOE**, American lawyer and politician. (1829-1888)
66, 405, 1552, 1557, 1726.
- CONNELL, W. J.**, American newspaperman. (fl. 1890)
203.
- CONRAD, JOSEPH** [TEODOR JOSEF KONRAD KORZENIOWSKI], English novelist of Polish origin. (1857-1924)
48, 180, 701, 916, 1573, 1597, 1627, 1690, 1704.
- CONSTABLE, HENRY**, English poet. (1562-1613)
1164, 1261, 1477.
- CONSTABLE, THOMAS**, English printer and publisher. (1812-1881)
453, 1425.
- CONSTANT DE RESECQUE, HENRI BENJAMIN**, Swiss writer and politician. (1767-1830)
1746, 2108.
- CONSTANTINE THE GREAT**, Roman Emperor. (306-337)
267.
- CONSTANTINI, ANGELO DE**, Italian historian and poet. (1507- ?)
1486.
- CONWAY, HUGH** (pseud. of FREDERICK JOHN FARGUS), English novelist. (1847-1885)
1187.
- CONWAY, MONCURE DANIEL**, American Unitarian clergyman and miscellaneous writer. (1832-1907)
1616.
- COOGLER, J. GORDON**, American verse-writer. (1865-1901)
1166.
- COOK, ELIZA**, English poet. (1818-1889)
23, 34, 48, 356, 530, 558, 675, 908, 1296, 1463, 1906, 1987, 2047, 2227.
- COOK, JOSEPH**, American lecturer. (1838-1901)
285, 298, 299, 430, 1870.
- COOKE, EDMUND VANCE**, American publicist and verse-writer. (1866-1932)
57, 120, 192, 243, 331, 396, 517, 774, 1049, 1120, 1158, 1518, 1716, 1980, 2043, 2137, 2158, 2184, 2216, 2245.
- COOKE, JOSHUA**, English dramatist. (fl. 1614)
679, 1180, 1263, 1309.
- COOKE, LEONARD**, American song-writer.
1852.
- COOKE, ROSE TERRY**, American poet. (1827-1892)
687, 1001, 1747.
- COOLIDGE, CALVIN**, thirtieth President of the United States. (1872-1933)
430, 464, 1065, 1552, 1553, 1598, 1626, 2164, 2231, 2279.
- COOLIDGE, SUBAN** (pseud. of SARAH CHAUNCEY WOODSEY), American writer for children. (1845-1905)
368, 575, 1785, 1886, 2001, 2262.

- COOPER, ANTHONY ASHLEY, third EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, English moral philosopher. (1671-1713)
363, 829, 1135, 1257, 1258, 1489, 1673, 1724, 1725, 1993, 2058.
- COOPER, GEORGE, American journalist and verse-writer. (1840-1927)
120, 466, 1000, 1296, 2261, 2284.
- COOPER, JAMES FENIMORE, American novelist. (1789-1851)
528, 654, 958, 1759, 1859, 1888.
- COOPER, PETER, American philanthropist. (1791-1883)
208.
- COOPER, THOMAS, English natural philosopher and lawyer. (1759-1840)
431.
- COPELAND, CHARLES T., American educator and compiler. (1860-1952)
448.
- COPELAND, ROBERT, English writer and printer. (fl. 1508-1547)
173, 1607.
- COPELEY, ANTHONY, English poet. (1567-1607?)
88, 295, 734, 890, 1074.
- COPELEY, JOHN SINGLETON, Anglo-American portrait-painter. (1737-1815)
1855.
- CORBET, RICHARD, English prelate and poet. (1532-1635)
326, 614, 988, 1172, 2041.
- CORBIN, ALICE (MRS. WILLIAM PENHALLOW HENCKSOW), American poet. (1881-)
30.
- CORDAY, CHARLOTTE (MARIE ANNE CHARLOTTE CORDAY O'ARMONT), French patriot; assassin of Marat. (1768-1793)
414.
- CORMENIN, VICOMTE DE, see HAYE, L. M. DE LA
- CORNELLIE, PIERRE, French dramatist. (1606-1684)
47, 79, 297, 323, 387, 583, 624, 664, 667, 709, 731, 765, 789, 856, 865, 918, 993, 1039, 1112, 1221, 1323, 1574, 1809, 1964, 2063.
- CORNFORD, [MRS.] FRANCES MACDONALD, English poet. (1886-)
585, 2179.
- CORNIFICIUS, QUINTUS, Latin poet. (fl. 50 B.C.)
1447.
- CORNUEL, MME. A. M. BIGNOT DE, French wit and woman of letters. (1614-1694)
897, 1867.
- CORNWALL, BARRY, see PROCTER, BRYAN WALLER
- CORNWALLIS, SIR WILLIAM, English essayist. (? -1631?)
505, 544, 1333.
- CORNWELL, HENRY SYLVESTER, American physician and verse-writer. (1831-1886)
1282, 1906.
- CORTES, HERNANDO, Spanish conqueror of Mexico. (1483-1547)
1037, 2028.
- CORWIN, THOMAS, American politician, Governor of Ohio and Secretary of the Treasury. (1794-1865)
829.
- CORYATE, THOMAS, English traveller and writer. (1577?-1617)
623.
- COSIMO DE' MEDICI, DUKE OF FLORENCE. (1519-1574)
733.
- COSTELLO, BARTLEY C., American song-writer.
864.
- COTGRAVE, JOHN, English poet and compiler. (fl. 1655)
647.
- * COTGRAVE, RANDLE, English compiler; published *French-English Dictionary* in 1611. (? -1634)
- COTTA, GAIUS AURELIUS, Roman statesman and orator. (c. 124-73 B.C.)
783.
- COTTON, CHARLES, English poet. (1630-1687)
223, 311, 532, 1063, 1871.
- COTTON, JOHN, English nonconformist divine and controversial writer. Settled at Boston, Mass., in 1633. (1584-1652)
699.
- COTTON, NATHANIEL, English physician and poet. (1705-1788)
26, 75, 85, 422, 539, 753, 906, 1046, 1147, 1274, 1327, 1633, 1704, 1985, 2022, 2162.
- COUÉ, ÉMILE, French chemist and psychotherapist. (1857-1926)
872.
- COULANGES, PHILIPPE EMANUEL, MARQUIS DE, French courtier and writer, noted for his correspondence with Madame de Sévigné. (1633-1716)
73.
- COUNSELMAN, BILL, contemporary American journalist.
2137.
- COURTRIGHT, WILLIAM, American song-writer.
2284.
- COUSIN, GILBERT (COGNATUS), French scholar and writer. (1506-1567)
2179.
- COUSIN, VICTOR, French philosopher. (1792-1867)
102, 815.
- COUSINS, JAMES H., Irish poet. (1873-)
1906.
- COVENTRY, THOMAS, first BARON COVENTRY, English Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal. (1578-1640)
547.
- COVENTRY, SIR WILLIAM, English politician. (1628?-1686)
1998.
- COVERDALE, MILES, English translator of the Bible. (1488-1568)
1614, 1632.
- COWLEY, ABRAHAM, English poet. (1618-1667)
27, 38, 48, 161, 172, 183, 185, 245, 276, 277, 305, 351, 363, 380, 487, 562, 596, 597, 608, 617, 624, 728, 754, 763, 802, 805, 823, 906, 921, 925, 1013, 1121, 1123, 1132, 1156, 1196, 1200, 1221, 1325, 1329, 1367, 1373, 1374, 1432, 1499, 1519, 1579, 1599, 1705, 1873, 1923,

- 1944, 2011, 2013, 2020, 2049, 2074, 2218, 2257.
COWLEY, HANNAH, English dramatist. (1743-1809)
 1073, 1270, 1637, 2074, 2178.
 * **COWPER, WILLIAM**, English poet. (1731-1800)
COX, COLEMAN, contemporary American humorist.
 1488.
COX, GEORGE VALENTINE, English miscellaneous writer. (1786-1875)
 348.
COX, KENYON, American artist. (1856-1919)
 106.
COX, SAMUEL SULLIVAN, American politician and journalist. (1824-1889)
 1377, 1836.
COXE, ARTHUR CLEVELAND, American Episcopal Bishop, poet and miscellaneous writer. (1818-1896)
 681.
COYLE, HENRY, American journalist and verse-writer. (1865-)
 908.
COYNE, JOSEPH STIRLING, British dramatist. (1803-1868)
 1917.
 * **CRABBE, GEORGE**, English poet. (1754-1832)
CRAIG, ADAM, contemporary American compiler.
 1864.
CRAIG, ALEXANDER, English poet. (1567?-1627)
 220.
CRAIGIE, PEARL MARY TERESA, see **HOBBS, JOHN OLIVER**
CRANE, [MRS.] DINAH MARIA MULLOCK (MISS MULLOCK), English novelist. (1826-1887)
 116, 210, 269, 362, 390, 412, 438, 568, 582, 608, 617, 683, 708, 740, 1063, 1072, 1129, 1179, 1188, 1219, 1262, 1342, 1402, 1782, 1824, 1999, 2022, 2152, 2262.
CRANE, GEORGE LILLIE, Scottish miscellaneous writer. (1798-1866)
 1055.
CRANCH, CHRISTOPHER PEARSE, American Transcendentalist and poet. (1813-1892)
 174, 661, 1242, 1435, 1906, 2160.
CRANE, FRANK, American clergyman and journalist. (1861-1928)
 726.
CRANE, NATHALIA CLARA RUTH, American poet. (1913-)
 324, 883, 1684, 1745, 1748, 2221.
CRANE, STEPHEN, American novelist and poet. (1871-1900)
 876, 1246, 1596, 1601, 1830, 2112.
CRANFIELD, LIONEL, EARL OF MIDDLESEX, English nobleman and Master of the Royal Wardrobe. (1573-1645)
 1069.
CRANMER, THOMAS, English Archbishop and statesman. (1489-1556)
 414, 849, 1960.
CRAPO, WILLIAM WALLACE, American lawyer. (1830-1926)
 1550.

- CRAPEEY, ADZLAIDE**, American poet. (1878-1944)
 790, 1223, 1523, 1825, 2151.
CRASHAW, RICHARD, English poet. (1613?-1649)
 157, 242, 261, 371, 390, 438, 604, 610, 706, 774, 842, 847, 915, 1070, 1147, 1188, 1223, 1315, 1348, 1585, 1893, 1973, 2000, 2195.
CRASSUS, MARCUS LICINIUS, Roman general and statesman. (115-53 B.C.)
 95, 1154.
CRATES, Greek actor and dramatist. (fl. c. 470 B.C.)
 2186, 1826.
CRATINUS, THE YOUNGER, Greek comic poet. (fl. 400 B.C.)
 1947.
CRAWFORD, ALEXANDER, Scottish poet.
 1767.
CRAWFORD, LOUISA MACARTNEY, English poet. (1790-1858)
 1454.
CRÉBILLON, PROSPER JOLYOT DE, French dramatic poet. (1674-1762)
 800, 1150, 1478.
CREIGHTON, MANDELL, English Bishop and biographical writer. (1843-1901)
 566, 901, 1494, 1547, 2099.
CRESSWELL, WALTER D'ARCY, English poet. (1896-)
 1531.
CREWE-MILNES, ROBERT OFFLEY ASHBURTON, MARQUIS OF CREWE, English statesman and writer. (1858-1945)
 188, 703, 887, 1693.
CRINAGORAS, Greek epigrammatist. (fl. c. 45 B.C.)
 1339.
CRISPUS, CAIUS SALLUSTIUS, see **SALLUST**
CRITTENDEN, JOHN JORDAN, American lawyer and statesman. (1787-1863)
 63.
CRITTENDEN, THOMAS LEONIDAS, American lawyer and soldier. (1819-1893)
 64.
CROCKETT, DAVID, American frontiersman and politician. (1786-1836)
 1657, 1725.
CROCKETT, INGRAM, American nature-writer. (1856-)
 2151.
CRÆSUS, King of Lydia, proverbial for his great wealth. (fl. 560 B.C.)
 2118.
CROPPUT, WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, American journalist and historian. (1836-1915)
 521.
CROGHAN, GEORGE, English officer and Indian agent in America. (? -1782)
 63.
CROKER, JOHN WILSON, English politician and essayist. (1780-1857)
 303.
CROKER, RICHARD, American Tammany politician. (1841-1922)
 970.

- CROLY, GEORGE, English divine and miscellaneous writer. (1780-1860)
389, 582, 826, 945, 1157, 1306, 1342, 1797.
- CROMWELL, GLADYS, American poet. (1885-1919)
2166.
- CROMWELL, OLIVER, English Lord Protector. (1599-1658)
89, 414, 420, 763, 914, 1037, 1392, 1447, 1470, 1556, 1598, 1650, 1736, 1929, 2074, 2218.
- CRONIN, ARTHUR ALDO, English novelist. (1896-)
642.
- CROSBY, ERNEST HOWARD, American reformer and miscellaneous writer. (1856-1907)
396, 1994.
- CROSLAND, THOMAS WILLIAMS HODGSON, English journalist. (1865-1924)
1769, 2298h.
- CROSS, JAMES C., English playwright. (d. 1796)
1051.
- CROSS, MARY ANN EVANS, see ELIOT, GEORGE
- CROSS, WILBUR LUCIUS, American educator; ex-governor of Connecticut. (1862-1948)
816.
- CROTHERS, SAMUEL MCCORD, American Unitarian clergyman and essayist. (1857-1927)
1165, 1986.
- CROUCH, NATHANIEL, English miscellaneous writer under initials R. B. (1632?-1725?)
1137.
- CROUSE, MARY ELIZABETH, American miscellaneous writer. (1873-)
1956.
- CROWELL, GRACE NOLL [MRS. NORMAN H. CROWELL], American verse-writer. (1877-)
2038.
- CAWLEY, CHOLE, or CROLEUS, ROBERT, English writer, printer and divine. (1518?-1588)
1793.
- CROWNE, JOHN, English dramatist. (d. 1703?)
301, 763, 1179, 1183, 1875, 2174, 2191.
- CUDWORTH, RALPH, English divine and theological writer. (1617-1688)
1904.
- CULLEN, COUNTÉE, American Negro poet. (1903-1946)
381.
- CULPEPER, NICHOLAS, English writer on astrology and medicine. (1616-1654)
141.
- CUMBERLAND, RICHARD, English prelate, Bishop of Peterborough. (1631-1718)
1752.
- CUMBERLAND, RICHARD, English dramatist. (1732-1811)
1144, 1332, 1979, 2162.
- CUMMINGS, EDWARD ESTLIN, American artist and poet. (1894-)
1310, 1861.
- CUNNINGHAM, ALLAN, Scottish miscellaneous writer. (1784-1842)
769, 905, 1776, 1778, 2225.
- CUNNINGHAM, JOHN, English poet. (1729-1773)
463, 1137, 1240, 1560, 1745.
- CUNNINGHAME-GRAHAM, ROBERT BONTINE, British writer and traveller. (1852-1936)
1931, 2115, 2214.
- CURIO, GAIUS SCRIBONIUS, Roman statesman and orator. (? -53)
215.
- CURRAN, JOHN PHILPOT, Irish judge. (1750-1817)
996, 1106, 1840, 1962.
- CURTIS, GEORGE WILLIAM, American essayist. (1824-1892)
38, 77, 288, 484, 626, 870, 900, 1557, 1731, 1735.
- CURTIS, JOHN GREEN, American physiologist. (1844-1913)
2274.
- CURTIS RUFUS, QUINTUS, see QUINTUS CURTIUS
- CURZON, GEORGE NATHANIEL, first MARQUESS OF, (CURZON OF KEDLESTON), English statesman, Viceroy of India. (1859-1925)
2083.
- CUSHMAN, CHARLOTTE, American actress. (1816-1876)
101, 795, 1910.
- CUSTANCE, OLIVE ELEANOR [LADY ALFRED DOUGLAS], English poet. (1874-1944)
2062.
- CUSTER, (MRS.) ELIZABETH, wife of George Armstrong Custer, Indian fighter. (1842-1933)
1862.
- CUVIER, GEORGES, French naturalist. (1769-1832)
414.
- CYNEWULF, or CYNWULF, Anglo-Saxon poet. (fl. 750)
1709.
- CYPRIAN, SAINT (THASCIUS CÆCILIUS CYPRIANUS), one of the great Fathers of the Church. (c. 200-258)
1740.

D

- DACH, SIMON, German poet and hymn-writer. (1605-1659)
731, 1449.
- DACRE, HARRY, English song-writer.
1211, 2284.
- DALMON, CHARLES, English poet. (1872-)
770, 1390, 2041.
- DALRYMPLE, SIR JOHN, fourth BARONET OF CRANSTOUN, Scottish jurist. (1726-1810)
1781.
- DALTON, POWER (HAROLD CALDER DALTON), contemporary American poet.
291.
- DALY, DANIEL, American Marine Corps gunnery-sergeant in World War. (1874-1937)
67.
- DALY, JOHN, No biographical data available.
673.
- DALY, THOMAS AUGUSTIN, American poet and journalist. (1871-1948)
1999.

- DAMASCIUS**, Neoplatonic philosopher of Damascus. (b. c. A.D. 480)
175.
- DANA, CHARLES ANDERSON**, American journalist. (1819-1897)
532, 1398, 1557, 1612, 2225.
- DANA, JOHN COTTON**, American librarian. (1856-1929)
128.
- DANA, RICHARD HENRY**, American poet and critic. (1787-1879)
252.
- DANA, RICHARD HENRY**, American lawyer and miscellaneous writer. (1815-1882)
492, 1812.
- D'ANCHÈRES, DANIEL**, French poet. (1586-?)
1624.
- DANCOURT, FLORENT CARTON**, French dramatist. (1661-1725)
1076.
- DANE, NATHAN**, American lawyer and statesman. (1752-1835)
1841.
- DANIEL, SAMUEL**, English poet, dramatist and historian. (1562-1619)
50, 134, 136, 179, 245, 261, 323, 327, 354, 423, 424, 445, 624, 628, 656, 681, 695, 836, 842, 1013, 1022, 1045, 1070, 1173, 1180, 1246, 1303, 1313, 1424, 1483, 1560, 1625, 1689, 1754, 1809, 1848, 1885, 1914, 1955, 2005, 2010, 2034, 2237, 2255, 2260.
- DANNER, J. V.**, contemporary American writer.
2043.
- D'ANNUNZIO, GABRIELE**, Italian poet and novelist. (1863-1938)
48, 1358.
- DANTE, ALIGHIERI**, Italian epic poet. (1265-1321)
21, 25, 74, 89, 105, 153, 170, 287, 300, 301, 325, 328, 355, 375, 420, 429, 464, 475, 582, 583, 595, 604, 623, 626, 628, 860, 889, 922, 1001, 1023, 1029, 1054, 1138, 1142, 1165, 1184, 1205, 1280, 1288, 1295, 1302, 1311, 1390, 1392, 1445, 1451, 1475, 1489, 1503, 1594, 1606, 1656, 1665, 1673, 1686, 1693, 1698, 1740, 1851, 1916, 1952, 1953, 1978, 1990, 2008, 2041, 2059, 2089, 2120, 2148, 2195, 2210, 2237, 2245.
- DANTON, GEORGES JACQUES**, leader in French Revolution. (1759-1794)
176, 414, 815, 1380.
- D'ARCY, HUGH ANTOINE**, publicist and writer born in Paris, France, but resident of the United States from 1872. (1843-1925)
607.
- DARGAN, OLIVE TILFORD** [MRS. PEGRAM DARGAN], contemporary American poet.
167, 1356.
- D'ARGENSON, MARC PIERRE, COMTE DE**, French war minister. (1696-1764)
1392.
- DARLEY, GEORGE**, English poet and mathematician. (1795-1846)
1356, 1730, 1935.
- DARLING, CHARLES JOHN**, English jurist and wit. (1849-1956)
295, 1089, 1275, 1543, 1683, 1728.
- DARMESTER, MADAME JAMES**, see ROBINSON, A. MARY F.
- DARROW, CLARENCE S.**, American lawyer and publicist. (1857-1938)
968.
- DARWIN, CHARLES ROBERT**, English naturalist, propounder of the Darwinian theory of evolution. (1809-1882)
82, 586, 587, 965, 968.
- DARWIN, ERASMUS**, English naturalist and poet. (1731-1802)
233, 1341, 1385, 1495, 1912, 1920, 1944, 1975, 2063, 2096, 2112.
- D'AUBIGNE, JEAN HENRI MERLE**, French theologian and historian. (1794-1872)
1741.
- DAUDET, ALPHONSE**, French novelist. (1840-1897)
2040, 2190.
- DAUGHERTY, HARRY MICAJAH**, American politician. (1860-1941)
1551.
- D'AVENANT, SIR WILLIAM**, English poet and dramatist. (1606-1668)
47, 48, 180, 194, 354, 600, 670, 704, 731, 920, 968, 1072, 1301, 1505, 1564, 1730, 1843, 1921, 2164.
- DAVENPORT, ROBERT**, English poet and dramatist. (fl. 1623)
98, 1051, 1300.
- DAVISON, JOHN**, British poet. (1857-1909)
211, 941, 961, 1194, 1215, 1338, 1345, 1518, 1892, 1934, 1939, 2013, 2111, 2233.
- DAVIDSON, THOMAS**, American miscellaneous writer.
769.
- DAVIES, JOHN** (of Hereford), English poet and writing-master. (1565?-1618)
137, 485, 877, 1477, 2227, 2268.
- DAVIES, SIR JOHN**, English jurist and poet. (1569-1626)
16, 104, 310, 359, 517, 600, 965, 1058, 1250, 1278, 1388, 1456, 1724, 1860, 1903, 1994, 2025, 2059, 2172, 2237.
- DAVIES, MARY CAROLYN**, contemporary American poet and playwright.
202, 1417, 1435, 1444, 1908, 1909, 2178, 2210.
- DAVIES, S. B.** No biographical data available.
1232.
- DAVIES, WILLIAM HENRY**, English poet. (1870-1940)
50, 211, 882, 1017, 1042, 1099, 1567.
- DAVIS, GUSSET L.**, American Pullman porter and song-writer.
2285.
- DAVIS, JEFFERSON**, American statesman, soldier, President of the Confederate States. (1808-1889)
65, 367, 721.
- DAVIS, JOHN WILLIAM**, American lawyer and publicist. (1873-1955)
977.

- DAVIS, RICHARD HARDING, American journalist, novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1864-1916)
142, 1398, 1636.
- DAVIS, ROBERT HOBART, American editor and miscellanist (1869-1942)
1742.
- DAVIS, THOMAS OSBORNE, Irish poet and politician. (1814-1845)
933, 1868.
- DAVISON, FRANCIS, English poet. (fl. 1602)
144, 430, 1885
- DAVISON, WALTER, English poet. (1581-1608?)
1208, 2197.
- DAVY, WILLIAM, English lawyer, King's Sergeant. (d. 1780)
513
- DAWNS, CHARLES GATES, American banker, soldier and politician. (1865-1951)
451, 891.
- DAWSON, KEVEREND GEORGE, English preacher, lecturer and politician. (1821-1876)
1108.
- DAY, DOROTHEA, contemporary American writer.
1892.
- DAY, JOHN, English dramatist (1584?-1661?)
516, 1441, 1649, 1960, 1985.
- DAY, SIR JOHN CHARLES FREDERIC SIGISMUND, English judge (1826-1908)
681.
- DAY, LILLIAN, American writer. (1893-)
2178.
- DAY, THOMAS, English writer. (1748-1789)
1393.
- DEBARY, ANNA BUNSTON, English poet. (1869-)
691.
- DE BRITAIN, WILLIAM, see BRITAIN
- DEBS, EUGENE VICTOR, American socialist advocate (1853-1926)
202, 1235, 1902.
- DE CASSERES, BENJAMIN, American dramatic critic and miscellanist. (1873-1945)
538, 2132.
- DECAUR, STEPHEN, American naval commander. (1779-1820)
63.
- DECHER, LOUIS A., French man of letters. (1808-1830)
150.
- DEDEKIND, FRIEDRICH, German student. (fl. 1549)
73.
- DEEMS, CHARLES FORCE, American Methodist clergyman and inspirational writer. (1820-1893)
2245.
- DEFPAND, MARIE DE VICHY-CHAMEROND, MADAME DU, French wit and literary hostess. (1697-1780)
146, 900, 1414, 2075, 2190, 2250.
- DE FLEURY, MARIA, American essayist and verse-writer. (fl. 1804)
1733.
- DEROF, DANIEL, English journalist and novelist. (1661?-1731)
71, 126, 272, 286, 440, 444, 503, 539, 553, 560, 655, 722, 809, 844, 915, 1003, 1004, 1014, 1027, 1045, 1093, 1258, 1349, 1392, 1469, 1549, 1591, 1630, 1657, 1662, 1695, 1717, 1919, 1935, 1960, 1970, 1985, 2043, 2063, 2100, 2110, 2193.
- DEKKER, THOMAS, English dramatist and pamphleteer (1570?-1641?)
27, 77, 261, 296, 418, 424, 500, 549, 704, 842, 874, 1003, 1061, 1142, 1176, 1233, 1253, 1301, 1462, 1538, 1569, 1637, 1771, 1818, 1847, 2015, 2034, 2144, 2187, 2225.
- DEKKER, THOMAS, and WEBSTER, JOHN, English dramatists and collaborators. (1570?-1641?), (1580?-1625?)
1958.
- DEKOVEN, HENRY LOUIS REGINALD, American musical composer. (1861-1920)
2285.
- DE LA MARE, WALTER, English poet. (1873-)
170, 556, 593, 756, 1742, 1844, 1912.
- DELANO, MARGARET, or MARGARETTA, WADE, American poet and novelist. (1857-1945)
1792.
- DELANEY, WILLIAM W., American song-writer. (1865-1930)
2285.
- DELANO, AMASSA, American ship-captain and writer of travel books. (1763-1823)
2030.
- DELAUNE, HENRY, English writer. (fl. 1670)
1901.
- DELAVIGNE, JEAN FRANÇOIS CASIMIR, French poet and dramatist. (1793-1843)
699, 978.
- DE LEON, EDWIN, American writer and diplomatist. (1828-1891)
1557.
- DELIILE, JACQUES, French poet and translator. (1738-1813)
94, 729, 2040, 2063.
- DELMAS, DELPHIN MICHAEL, American lawyer. (1844-1928)
1084.
- DELOREY, THOMAS, English ballad-writer and pamphleteer. (1543?-1607?)
315, 549, 1191, 1332, 1818, 1821, 1900, 1949, 2052, 2039, 2137, 2151, 2177, 2199.
- DELORD, TAXILE, French publicist. (1815-1877)
212.
- DELTA, see MOIR, DAVID MACBETH
- DELTEIL, JOSEPH, French essayist, poet and biographical writer. (1894-)
2121.
- DEMACATUS, Greek dramatist.
699.
- DEMADES, Greek orator and politician. (fl. 350 B.C.)
173, 1084, 1330.
- DEMAREST, MARY LEE, American verse-writer. (1857-1888)
886.

- DEMOCRITUS**, Greek philosopher. (fl. c. 400 B.C.)
321, 1061, 1240, 1382, 1426, 1435, 1680, 1896,
2046, 2051.
- DEMODOCUS**, Greek epigrammatist. (fl. 350 B.C.)
1798.
- DEMONAX**, Greek Cynic philosopher. (fl. A.D.
150)
414, 1080.
- DE MORGAN**, AUGUSTUS, English mathematician.
(1806-1871)
159, 679.
- DE MORGAN**, WILLIAM FREND, English novelist.
(1839-1917)
250, 398, 770, 965, 1709.
- DEMOSTHENES**, Greek orator. (385-322 B.C.)
7, 179, 198, 422, 749, 1418, 1430, 1439, 1478,
1698, 1948.
- DENHAM**, SIR JOHN, English poet. (1615-1669)
7, 23, 29, 34, 41, 93, 97, 100, 183, 320,
438, 476, 537, 540, 617, 625, 653, 911, 934,
1007, 1021, 1031, 1045, 1150, 1249, 1529,
1532, 1871, 1617, 1934, 1937, 1983, 2076,
2258, 2263.
- DENHAM**, MICHAEL AISLAIR, English collector
of folklore. (? -1859)
694, 1669, 2128.
- DENMAN**, THOMAS, second BARON DENMAN, Eng-
lish jurist. (1805-1894)
1081, 1087.
- DENNIS**, JOHN, English critic and playwright.
(1657-1734)
1505, 1653.
- DENTON**, LYMAN W., American miscellaneous
writer.
1194.
- DEWEY**, CHAUNCEY MITCHELL, American Senator
and after-dinner speaker. (1834-1928)
449.
- DE QUINCEY**, THOMAS, English essayist and mis-
cellaneous writer. (1785-1859)
502, 708, 733, 1163, 1169, 1292, 1358, 1431,
1482, 1697, 1855, 1968, 2176.
- DERBY**, LORD, see STANLEY
- DESAIX DE VETGOUX**, LOUIS CHARLES ANTOINE,
French soldier. (1768-1800)
2108.
- DESCAMPS**, JEAN BAPTISTE, French painter and
writer. (1714-1791)
753.
- DESCARTES**, RENÉ, French mathematician and
philosopher. (1596-1650)
1991.
- DESCAMPS**, EUSTACHE (surnamed MOREL),
French poet and fabulist. (c. 1320-1400)
729, 1121.
- DESROULLES**, ANTOINETTE DU LOUËR DE LA
GARDE, French poet. (1638-1694)
476, 711.
- DESSAUX**, ARNÉ FRANÇOIS BOURNEAU, French
skeptical writer. (1690-1757)
1725.
- DESSAUX**, LUCIE-SIMONE CAMILLE BENOIT,
French politician and journalist. (1760-1794)
97, 165, 799, 1042.

- DESPERES**, FRANK, English editor and miscellanist.
(1853-1916)
724.
- DESTOUCHES**, PHILIPPE N., French dramatist.
(1680-1754)
339, 1382, 2190.
- DE TABLEY**, LORD; JOHN BYRNE LEICESTER WAR-
REN, third and last BARON DE TABLEY, English
poet. (1835-1895)
1124, 1220, 1687.
- DEUTSCH**, BARBETTE [MRS. AVRAHAM YARMO-
LINSKY], American poet. (1893-)
40, 410.
- DE VERE**, SIR AUBREY, second BARONET, Eng-
lish poet and dramatist. (1788-1846)
956, 1104, 1831.
- DE VERE**, AUBREY THOMAS, Irish poet. (1814-
1902)
357, 372, 603, 1188, 1293, 1598, 1747, 1846,
1886, 2110.
- DE VERE**, MARY AINGE, see BRIDGES, MADE-
LINE S.
- DEVEREUX**, ROBERT, third EARL OF ESSEX, see
ESSEX, EARL OF
- DEVLIN**, JOSEPH. No biographical data available.
478.
- DEWAR**, LORD THOMAS ROBERT, first BARON
DEWAR, English distiller, wit and miscellane-
ous writer. (1864-1930)
1263.
- DEWEY**, GEORGE, American admiral. (1837-1917)
66, 1557.
- DEWEY**, STODDARD, American newspaper cor-
respondent. (1853-1934)
1630.
- DIBDIN**, CHARLES, English dramatist and song-
writer. (1745-1814)
492, 495, 499, 500, 568, 635, 1003, 1009,
1177, 1188, 1321, 1503, 1778, 1780, 1805,
1866, 1973, 2110, 2151, 2179.
- DIBDIN**, THOMAS JOHN, English actor and dram-
atist. (1771-1841)
549.
- * **DICKENS**, CHARLES, English novelist. (1812-
1870)
- DICKINSON**, CHARLES MONROE, American jour-
nalist and verse-writer. (1842-1924)
253, 408, 1588, 1971.
- DICKINSON**, EMILY, American poet. (1830-1886)
71, 76, 116, 128, 130, 142, 170, 177, 183,
218, 322, 383, 386, 412, 455, 535, 593,
612, 619, 623, 729, 828, 837, 874, 875,
883, 921, 948, 962, 991, 1036, 1101, 1144,
1219, 1221, 1232, 1342, 1409, 1454, 1533,
1581, 1586, 1594, 1617, 1625, 1670, 1671,
1697, 1735, 1765, 1780, 1785, 1834, 1892,
1903, 1932, 1974, 2011, 2022, 2051, 2084,
2191, 2224.
- DICKINSON**, JOHN, American lawyer, patriot and
statesman. (1732-1808)
56, 225.
- DICKMAN**, FRANKLIN J., American critic.
(fl. 1849)
974.
- DIDACUS STELLA**, Roman general. (fl. 80 B.C.)
771.

DIDEROT, DENIS, French philosopher and miscellaneous writer. (1713-1784)
475, 662, 823, 1319, 1497, 1599, 1699, 1984.

DIGBY, SIR KENELM, English naval commander and philosophical writer. (1603-1665)
1628.

DIGBY, KENELM HENRY, English miscellaneous writer. (1800-1880)
1490, 1691.

DIGGES, LEONARD, English mathematician.
(? -1571?)
1670, 1807.

DIXIE, THOMAS, English dramatist. (fl. 1697)
501.

DILLON, GEORGE, American poet. (1906-)
93.

DILLON, WENTWORTH, fourth EARL OF ROSCOMMON, English poet and translator. (1633?-1685)
43, 418, 422, 551, 652, 912, 928, 1025, 1241, 1482, 1535, 1610, 1657, 1710, 1927, 2058, 2252, 2254, 2257.

DILLON, WILLIAM A., American song-writer. (1877-)
2138, 2285.

DIMNET, ABBÉ ERNEST, contemporary French churchman, writer and lecturer. (1869-1954)
1130.

DIMOND, WILLIAM, English writer. (1780-1837)
1009.

DIO CHRYSOSTOM, Greek sophist and rhetorician. (c. A.D. 40-115)
287, 728, 729, 1039, 1173, 1597.

DIODORUS SICULUS, Roman historian. (fl. 44 B.C.)
1108.

DIODEGENES, Greek Cynic philosopher. (c. 412-323 B.C.)
39, 46, 172, 232, 320, 356, 361, 390, 469, 492, 515, 528, 530, 590, 591, 726, 728, 798, 801, 835, 839, 1127, 1135, 1146, 1196, 1241, 1252, 1265, 1337, 1499, 1547, 1613, 1836, 1848, 1937, 1955.

DIODEGENES LARCTIUS, Greek biographer. (fl. 211-235)
13, 99, 463, 464, 568, 1022, 1147, 1241, 1508, 1681, 1791, 1897.

DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS, Greek rhetorician and historian. (68-7 B.C.)
517, 899, 1256.

DIONYSIUS OF HERACLEA, Stoic philosopher. (fl. 400 B.C.)
2004.

DIONYSIUS, THE ELDER, Syracusan tyrant. (c. 430-367 B.C.)
1824.

DIONYSIUS THE SOPHIST, Greek philosopher.
1742.

DIOSCORIDES, PEDANIUS, Greek physician. (1st century A.D.)
995.

D'ISRAËLI, BENJAMIN, first EARL OF BEACONSFIELD, English statesman and man of letters. (1804-1881)

D'ISRAËLI, ISAAC, English compiler and commentator. (1766-1848)
187, 188, 189, 214, 273, 307, 338, 339,

531, 559, 563, 788, 799, 760, 761, 832, 943, 1165, 1166, 1503, 1530, 1628, 1667, 1673, 1675, 1790, 1815, 1862, 1871, 1904, 1926, 1988, 2249.

DITMARS, REMBRANDT WILLIAM B., contemporary American writer.
1158.

DIVINE, CHARLES, American poet. (1889-)
481, 1211.

DIX, DOROTHEA LYNDE, American humanitarian. (1802-1887)
324, 1232.

DIX, DOROTHY (pseud. of ELIZABETH MEADWETHER GILMER), American journalist and syndicate writer. (1870-1951)
1208, 1232, 1274.

DIX, JOHN ADAMS, American soldier and statesman. (1798-1879)
64.

DOANE, GEORGE WASHINGTON, American Episcopal Bishop and inspirational writer. (1799-1859)
1127, 1285, 1735, 1950.

DOANE, WILLIAM CROSWELL, American Episcopal Bishop. (1832-1913)
390, 1353, 1943.

DOBBIN, ORLANDO THOMAS, Irish clergyman and writer. (fl. 19th century)
223.

DORRILL, SYDNEY THOMPSON, English poet and critic. (1824-1874)
55, 333, 400, 555, 747, 1610, 1830.

DOBSON, HENRY AUSTIN, English writer of light verse. (1840-1921)
38, 75, 76, 183, 189, 227, 317, 343, 357, 610, 623, 756, 875, 897, 951, 963, 1041, 1049, 1169, 1519, 1525, 1943, 1999, 2007, 2077, 2137, 2213, 2242.

DODO, SAMUEL CALVIN TATE, American lawyer. (1836-1907)
2047.

DODDRIE, PHILIP, English nonconformist divine and hymn-writer. (1702-1751)
969, 1132.

DODDS, HAROLD WILLIS, American educator, President of Princeton University. (1889-)
1551, 1925.

DODGE, MARY ABIGAIL, see HAMILTON, GAIL

DODGE, MARY MAPES, American editor and writer for children. (1838-1905)
1147, 1857.

DODGE, SAMUEL, American verse-writer.
1761.

DODSON, CHARLES LUTWIDGE, see CARROLL, LEWIS

DODSLEY, ROBERT, English poet, dramatist and bookseller. (1703-1764)
641, 1041, 1047, 1454.

DOLE, CHARLES FLETCHER, American Congregational clergyman and inspirational writer. (1845-1927)
431, 543, 804, 860, 1035, 2127.

DOLL, NATHAN HASKELL, American translator and miscellanist. (1852-1935)
1158.

- DOLLIVER, CLARA**, American verse-writer.
122.
- DOMETT, ALFRED**, English statesman and poet.
(1811-1887)
268, 2160.
- DONAHAY, ALVIN VICTOR**, American politician and legislator. (1873-1946)
1533.
- DONATUS, ÆLIUS**, Latin grammarian and teacher of rhetoric. (fl. A.D. 360)
1507.
- DONKE, JOHN**, English poet and divine. (1573-1631)
40, 89, 133, 156, 173, 230, 262, 290, 369, 406, 578, 600, 610, 619, 679, 701, 909, 1101, 1195, 1200, 1208, 1213, 1221, 1243, 1331, 1486, 1735, 1792, 1802, 1831, 1843, 1889.
- DOOLITTLE, HILDA** ("H. D.") [Mrs. RICHARD ALDINGTON], American poet. (1886-)
534.
- DORICH, Greek writer.** (c. A.D. 150)
1920.
- DORR, JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY**, American poet and novelist. (1825-1913)
31, 93, 210, 365, 683, 806, 822, 1156, 1746, 1825.
- DOYEN, ELIZABETH**, American verse-writer.
(1829- ?)
795.
- DOY, WALTER G.**, American verse-writer.
(1876-1920)
1488.
- DOUBLEDAY, THOMAS**, English poet, dramatist, radical politician and political economist.
(1790-1870)
1871.
- DOUDNEY, SARAH**, English writer. (1843-1926)
394, 1130, 1304, 1450, 2100, 2124.
- DOUGLAS, LORD ALFRED BRUCE**, English poet.
(1870-1945)
834, 1518, 1809, 2147.
- DOUGLAS, GAVIN, or GAVIN**, Scottish poet and Bishop. (1474?-1522)
161, 344, 1939.
- DOUGLAS, JESSE**, American humorist. (fl. 1839)
1734.
- DOUGLAS, NORMAN**, English novelist. (1869-1952)
506, 1028, 1086.
- DOUGLAS, STEPHEN ARNOLD**, American statesman, opponent of Lincoln in 1860. (1813-1861)
1533.
- DOUGLAS, WILLIAM; or FLEUGLAND**, Scottish writer. (c. 1672-1748)
1211.
- DOUGLASS, W. S.**, American song-writer.
2283.
- DOUGLASS, French antiquarian.** (fl. 1660)
1211.
- DOW, A. MONY**, American poet. (1899-)
40, 134.
- DOW, ROBERTO**, American evangelist preacher.
(1777-1834)
487, 1696, 1830.
- DOWDEN, EDWARD**, English educator and critic.
(1842-1913)
888.
- DOWLING, BARTHOLOMEW**, Irish poet. (1823-1863)
1868.
- DOWSON, ERNEST**, English poet. (1867-1900)
437, 1137, 1198.
- DOWTY, A. A.**, American humorist. (fl. 1873)
1615, 1699.
- DOYLE, SIR ARTHUR CONAN**, English physician and novelist. (1859-1930)
472, 551, 2209.
- DOYLE, SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS CHARLES**, second BARONET, English poet. (1810-1888)
562, 1864.
- DRAKE, SIR FRANCIS**, English circumnavigator and admiral. (1540?-1596)
1895.
- DRAKE, JOSEPH RODMAN**, American poet. (1793-1820)
673, 1466, 1732, 1834, 2117.
- DRAPER, JOHN WILLIAM**, English chemist and historical writer. (1811-1882)
956, 2002.
- DRAKE, THOMAS**, English divine and compiler.
(? -1618)
134, 210, 227, 267, 564, 656, 832, 917, 922, 1095, 1304, 1332, 1441, 1985, 2231.
- DRAYTON, MICHAEL**, English poet. (1563-1631)
3, 123, 220, 294, 441, 476, 551, 583, 670, 696, 747, 850, 868, 1015, 1038, 1098, 1203, 1225, 1252, 1261, 1307, 1319, 1359, 1373, 1398, 1454, 1477, 1530, 1532, 1572, 1630, 1632, 1705, 1805, 1980, 2014, 2044, 2071, 2115, 2176.
- DRENNAN, WILLIAM**, Irish poet. (1754-1820)
996.
- DRESBACH, GLENN WARD**, American poet. (1889-)
23.
- DRESSER, PAUL**, American song-writer. (1857-1911) Born Paul Dreiser.
977, 2285.
- DREWRY, GUY CARLETON**, American journalist and verse-writer. (1901-)
1144.
- DRINKWATER, JOHN**, English poet and dramatist.
(1882-1937)
23, 339, 425, 610, 833, 965, 1261, 1385, 1676, 1813, 1906, 1910, 2207.
- DRISCOLL, LOUISE**, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1875-)
23, 396, 1193.
- DRELANE, JACK**, American song-writer.
2285.
- DRIVER, CAPTAIN WILLIAM**, American sea-captain.
(fl. 1831)
674.
- DRUMMOND, HENRY**, Scottish theological writer.
(1851-1897)
1828.
- DRUMMOND, THOMAS**, English engineer and administrator. (1797-1840)
1622.

DRUMMOND

DWIGHT

2333

DRUMMOND, WILLIAM, Scottish poet. (1565-1649)
268, 272, 407, 851, 892, 1127, 1133, 1135,
1335, 1374, 1404, 1444, 1873, 2179, 2240,
2269.
DRUMMOND, SIR WILLIAM, English scholar and
diplomatist. (1770?-1828)
1678.
DRURY, LIEUT.-COL. WILLIAM PRICE, English
soldier and miscellaneous writer. (1861-1949)
2283.
DRYDEN, CHARLES, American newspaperman.
(1860-1931)
1644.
* DRYDEN, JOHN, English poet and dramatist.
(1631-1700)
DRYDEN, JOHN, and CAVENDISH, WILLIAM, DUKE
of NEWCASTLE, English dramatists and col-
laborators. (1631-1700), (1592-1676)
761.
DRYDEN, JOHN, and LEE, NATHANIEL, English
dramatists and collaborators. (1631-1700),
(1637-1692)
375, 799, 2032, 2034.
DRYDEN, JOHN, and SHEFFIELD, JOHN, first
DUKE of BUCKINGHAM, English writers and
collaborators. (1631-1700), (1648-1721)
2252.
DU BARTAS, GUILLAUME SAILLUSTE, French poet
and soldier. (1544-1590)
126, 142, 355, 375, 387, 423, 466, 521, 602,
608, 617, 667, 670, 679, 705, 721, 849,
1031, 1072, 1133, 1181, 1251, 1284, 1388,
1389, 1400, 1639, 1642, 1677, 1903, 1949,
1990, 2027, 2116, 2127, 2130, 2137, 2148,
2139.
DUBOIS, CARDINAL GUILLAUME, French Cardinal
and Minister of State. (1656-1723)
832.
DUBOSQ-MONTANDRI, CLAUDE, French man of
letters and pamphleteer of the Fronde. (d. c.
1690)
835.
DUFUC, GUILLAUME, French pastor and pro-
fessor of theology at Lausanne. (d. 1603)
2098.
DUCK, STEPHEN, English poet. (1705-1756)
1565.
DUDEVANT, ARMANDINE LUCILE DUPIN, BARONNE,
see SAND, GEORGE
DUDLEY, ROBERT, EARL OF LEICESTER, English
courtier. (1532?-1588)
1084.
DUFF, ESTHER LILIAN, contemporary English
poet.
1783, 2197.
DUFF, JAMES L. No biographical data available.
2033.
DUFFERIN, COUNTESS OF, see SKERIDAN, HELEN
SELINA
DUFFIELD, SAMUEL AUGUSTUS WILLOUGHBY,
American Presbyterian clergyman and hymn-
writer. (1843-1887)
11, 278.
DUFFY, JAMES, Irish dramatist.
118.

DUGANNE, AUGUSTINE JOSEPH HICKEY, Amer-
ican versifier and miscellaneous writer. (1823-
1884)
343, 1528.
DUKE, RICHARD, English poet and divine. (1658-
1711)
1273.
DU LORENS, JACQUES, French satirical poet.
(1583-1650)
1696.
DUMANOIR, PHILIPPE FRANÇOIS PINEL, see BAY-
ARD and DUMANOIR
DUMAS, ALEXANDRE, French novelist and dram-
atist. (1803-1870)
73, 1294, 1929, 2066, 2206.
DUMAS, ALEXANDRE, FILS, French dramatist.
(1824-1895)
207.
DU MAURIER, GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA BURNON,
French-English artist and novelist. (1834-
1896)
464, 943, 1018, 1118, 1138, 1157, 1416, 1475,
2201.
DUMOURIEZ, CHARLES FRANÇOIS, French soldier
and statesman. (1739-1823)
1741.
DUNBAR, PAUL LAURENCE, American Negro poet.
(1872-1906)
791, 1137, 1879, 2285.
DUNBAR, WILLIAM, Scottish poet. (1465-1529)
790, 1300, 1395.
DUNCOMBE, LEWIS, English writer and translator.
(1711-1730)
2041.
DUNLOP, JOHN, Scottish song-writer. (1755-
1820)
731.
DUNNE, FINLEY PETER, American humorist.
(1867-1936)
473, 502, 825, 852, 1026, 1028, 1286, 1431,
1439, 1473, 1612, 1658, 1741, 2069, 2115.
DUNTON, JOHN, English bookseller and satirical
writer. (1659-1733)
716, 2139.
DUPANLOUP, FELIX ANTOINE PHILIBERT, French
prelate and educational writer. (1802-1878)
649.
DUPIN, ANDRÉ, French lawyer and statesman.
(1783-1865)
1741, 1793.
DURANT, WILLIAM JAMES (WILL), American
miscellaneous writer. (1835-)
1345.
D'URFEY, THOMAS, English poet and dramatist.
(1653-1713)
111, 126, 245, 390, 441, 469, 546, 671, 891,
1004, 1257, 1365, 1502, 1636, 1710, 1726,
1771, 1817, 2196, 2202, 2246.
DURVEA, WILLIAM RANKIN, American
writer. (d. 1866)
908.
DWIGHT, JOHN SULLIVAN, American music critic
and editor. (1813-1893)
1100, 1706, 2233.

- DWIGHT, TIMOTHY, Congregational clergyman, educator and miscellaneous writer; President of Yale College. (1752-1817)
51, 1994.
- DYER, SIR EDWARD, English poet and courtier. (1543-1607)
310, 751, 870, 1179, 1249, 1310, 1329.
- DYER, JOHN, English poet. (1700?-1758)
463, 500, 829, 1137, 1290, 1309, 1385, 1732, 2269.
- DYKES, THOMAS, English divine and religious writer. (1761-1847)
49, 1225.
- DYMOKE, SIR ROBERT, English knight-banneret and sheriff. (? -1546)
1742.

E

- EARLE, SIR WILLIAM, English jurist.
234.
- EAST, REV. JOHN. No biographical data available.
790.
- EASTMAN, ELAINE GOODALE, American poet. (1863-)
687, 689.
- EATON, DORMAN BRIDGMAN, American lawyer and civil service reformer. (1823-1899)
1550.
- EATON, WALTER PRICHARD, American dramatic critic and essayist. (1878-1946)
2149.
- ECKES, GEORG MORITZ, German Egyptologist and novelist. (1837-1898)
2206.
- ECKENRODE, HAMILTON JAMES, American historical writer. (1881-)
1551.
- EDDY, MRS. MARY BAKER GLOVER, American religious leader, founder of Christian Science. (1821-1910)
278, 459, 577, 783, 870, 1057, 1188, 1285, 1306, 1583, 1693, 1827, 1830, 1831, 1994, 2020, 2053.
- EDGEWORTH, MARIA, English novelist, who spent most of her life in Ireland. (1767-1849)
192, 206, 208, 254, 501, 513, 693, 747, 996, 1003, 1259, 1269, 1414, 1546, 1622, 1636, 1770, 2123, 2230, 2259, 2278.
- EDISON, THOMAS ALVA, American inventor. (1847-1931)
27, 103, 560, 758, 1059, 1680, 1868, 1996, 2100, 2233.
- EDMAN, IRWIN, American educator and essayist. (1896-1954)
1301.
- EDWARDS, DAVID, American writer. (fl. 1780)
1654.
- EDWARDS, JONATHAN, American Congregational clergyman, philosopher and defender of Calvinism. (1703-1757)
389, 790, 892, 903.
- EDWARDS, RICHARD, English poet and playwright. (1523?-1566)
223, 731, 928, 1197, 1282, 2289.

- EDWARDS, THOMAS, English controversial writer. (1599-1647)
1827.
- EWING, JOHN, English comedian. (1749-1790)
1139.
- EGAN, MAURICE FRANCIS, American translator, novelist, editor and diplomatist. (1852-1924)
265.
- EGERT OF LIÈGE, or ROBERT VON LÜTTICH, Flemish poet, cleric and hagiographer. (fl. 1060)
667.
- EGERTON, FRANK, American song-writer.
2285.
- EGGLESTON, EDWARD, American itinerant Methodist preacher and novelist. (1837-1902)
890.
- EHRMANN, MAX, American poet, dramatist and miscellaneous writer. (1872-1945)
1825.
- EINSTEIN, ALBERT, German-Swiss physicist, proponent of the theory of relativity. (1879-1955)
53, 748, 786, 940, 961, 1012, 1058, 1126, 1472, 1765, 1969.
- ELDON, LORD, see SCOTT, JOHN
- ELDRIDGE, PAUL, American writer and educator. (1888-)
567.
- ELEANOR OF CASTILE, Queen of England. (? -1290)
885.
- ELYOT, CHARLES WILLIAM, American educator, President of Harvard University. (1834-1926)
185, 518, 535, 632, 856, 916, 968, 1497, 2112.
- * ELLIOT, GEORGE (pseud. of MARY ANN EVANS CROSS), English novelist and poet. (1819-1880)
- ELLIOT, JOHN, English scholar and Puritan preacher who came to Massachusetts in 1631 and spent the remainder of his life as missionary among the New England Indians. (1604-1690)
1316.
- ELLIOT, THOMAS STEARNS, poet and essayist, born in America, but a British subject since 1927. (1888-)
9, 93, 348, 594, 1676, 2018, 2263.
- ELIZABETH, Queen of England. (1533-1603)
245, 262, 306, 414, 454, 622, 709, 716, 869, 1040, 1428, 1620, 1649, 1664.
- ELKINS, STEPHEN BENTON, American legislator, captain of industry and Secretary of War. (1841-1911)
1568.
- ELLENBOROUGH, LORD, see LAW, EDWARD
- ELLERTON, EDWARD, English clergyman and founder of scholarships. (1770-1851)
378.
- ELLERTON, JOHN LODGE (formerly JOHN LODGE), English amateur musical composer. (1801-1873)
394.
- ELLIOT, JANZ, Scottish poet. (1727-1805)
681.
- ELLIOTT, CHARLOTTIE, English hymn-writer. (1789-1871)
264.

- ELLIOTT, EBERKES**, English poet (the corn-law rhymers). (1781-1849)
200, 212, 358, 380, 402, 414, 425, 568, 611, 829, 868, 1139, 1545, 1715, 2086.
- ELLIOTT, MAXINE**, American actress. (1871-1940)
128.
- ELLIS, HENRY HAVELOCK**, English physician and psychologist. (1859-1939)
106, 128, 133, 265, 277, 406, 441, 784, 961, 1491, 1616, 1789, 2001, 2083.
- ELLIS, SAMUEL MERVYL**, American newspaperman. (1889-)
2082.
- ELLIS, SARAH STICKNEY**, English inspirational writer. (? -1872)
739.
- ELLIS, WILLIAM**, English writer on agriculture. (d. 1758)
330.
- ELMENDORF, MARY J.**, contemporary American verse-writer.
139.
- ELTON, JOHN**, English friar. (fl. 1540)
885.
- ELWORTHY, FREDERICK THOMAS**, English philologist and antiquary. (1830-1907)
252, 850, 1260.
- ELYOT, SIR THOMAS**, English diplomatist and philosophical writer. (1490?-1546)
6, 524, 1950.
- EMERSON, EDWARD RANDOLPH**, American miscellaneous writer. (1856-1924)
492.
- EMERSON, EDWARD WALDO**, American educator. (1844-1930)
630.
- EMERSON, DR. HAVEN**, American physician and medical writer. (1874-)
495.
- * **EMERSON, RALPH WALDO**, American philosopher, essayist and poet. (1803-1882)
- EMERY, STEUART MACKIE**, American writer. (1891-)
753.
- EMMETT, ROBERT**, Irish patriot and leader in the struggle for independence; executed by the British. (1778-1803)
567.
- EMMETT, DANIEL DECATUR**, American minstrel and song-writer. (1815-1904)
64.
- EMPEDOCLES**, Greek poet, physicist and philosopher. (455?-395 B.C.)
595.
- EMPSON, WILLIAM**, English editor and critic. (1791-1852)
1082.
- ENGLEFIELD, SIR HENRY CHARLES**, English antiquary and scientific and miscellaneous writer. (1752-1822)
362.
- ENGLISH, THOMAS DUNN**, American physician and verse-writer. (1819-1902)
1004, 1296, 2191.
- ENNIVS, QUINTUS**, Latin poet of Greek origin. (239-169 B.C.)
84, 109, 406, 421, 428, 654, 736, 739, 798, 810, 956, 1100, 1118, 1127, 1436, 1494, 1519, 1559, 1622, 2164.
- EPAMINONDAS**, Greek statesman. (fl. 250 B.C.)
296, 1100, 1134.
- EPICARMUS**, Sicilian poet and philosopher. (540?-450 B.C.)
464, 1061, 1824, 2168, 2169, 2233.
- EPICETUS**, Greek Stoic philosopher. (60?-120?)
13, 81, 88, 260, 274, 295, 308, 322, 373, 447, 511, 521, 528, 540, 575, 590, 655, 709, 710, 722, 723, 736, 739, 805, 806, 810, 830, 845, 846, 866, 922, 1028, 1076, 1125, 1127, 1184, 1238, 1412, 1497, 1509, 1666, 1678, 1704, 1790, 1824, 1839, 1871, 1884, 1891, 1929, 1934, 1992, 2039, 2063, 2100, 2148, 2149, 2162, 2252.
- EPICURUS**, Greek philosopher, founder of the Epicurean sect. (342-270 B.C.)
291, 348, 450, 469, 518, 711, 729, 741, 749, 854, 1028, 1130, 1135, 1327, 1341, 1348, 1445, 1483, 1499, 1508, 1509, 1511, 1565, 1571, 1647, 1721, 1722, 1756, 1872.
- ERASMUS, GERARD DIDIER**, Dutch scholar, philosopher and compiler, his *Adagia* (1500) being a monument to his immense learning. (1465-1536)
19, 23, 84, 145, 169, 218, 243, 249, 254, 260, 364, 367, 428, 441, 450, 457, 458, 467, 515, 526, 575, 695, 717, 739, 784, 820, 838, 845, 862, 872, 876, 923, 940, 951, 1096, 1111, 1113, 1125, 1148, 1227, 1264, 1341, 1412, 1483, 1484, 1610, 1614, 1623, 1633, 1638, 1692, 1710, 1755, 1799, 1817, 1838, 1868, 1923, 1955, 1960, 2011, 2014, 2051, 2053, 2111, 2118, 2193, 2255.
- ERLE, SIR WILLIAM**, English judge. (1793-1880)
1079.
- ERSKINE, HENRY**, English Lord Advocate and writer of poetry. (1746-1817)
1754.
- ERSKINE, JOHN**, Scottish reformer. (1509-1591)
1348, 2017.
- ERSKINE, JOHN**, American educator, poet, essayist and novelist. (1879-1951)
104, 280, 1113, 1125, 1127, 1632, 1673, 1688, 2239.
- ERSKINE, THOMAS**, first Baron Erskine, English Lord Chancellor. (1750-1823)
989, 1770.
- ERSKINE, WILLIAM**, Lord Kinneder, Scottish advocate and writer of Scottish songs. (1769-1822)
1091.
- ERTZ, SUSAN**, contemporary American novelist, resident in England.
1611.
- ERWIN, MILO**, American historical writer. (fl. 1860)
2283.
- ESSEX, EARL OF, ROBERT DEVEREUX**, third Earl of Essex, English parliamentary general. (1591-1646)
1680.

- ESTE, IPPOLITO D'**, Italian Cardinal and patron of arts. (1479-1520)
995.
- ESTROM, D. A.**, American song-writer.
2285.
- ETHELWOLD**, Bishop of Winchester. (906?-984)
939.
- ETHERIDGE, SIR GEORGE**, English dramatist. (1636-1694)
1169.
- ETIENNE, or ESTIENNE, HENRI**, French printer and scholar. (1531-1598)
23, 789, 1206.
- EUCLID**, Alexandrian geometrician. (fl. 300 B.C.)
528.
- EUPOLIS**, Greek poet. (c. 446-411 B.C.)
1096, 1490, 1898, 1962, 2014.
- * **EURIPIDES**, Greek dramatic poet. (480-406 B.C.)
- EUSEBEN, LAURENCE**, English Poet Laureate. (1688-1730)
766.
- EUSTATHIUS**, Greek Archbishop and classical commentator. (? -c. 1193)
539.
- EUWER, ANTHONY**, American journalist, verse-writer and illustrator. (1877-)
609.
- EVANS, ABEL**, English divine and poet. (1679-1737)
568.
- EVANS, ARTHUR BENONI**, English miscellaneous writer. (1781-1854)
137.
- EVANS, DONALD**, American poet. (1884-1921)
433, 1041, 1136.
- EVANS, LEWIS**, English controversialist. (fl. 1574)
443, 605, 2159.
- EVARTS, WILLIAM MAXWELL**, American statesman and Secretary of State. (1818-1901)
473, 1553.
- EVA, JOSEFA**, American poet. (fl. 1823)
572.
- EVELYN, JOHN**, English virtuoso and diarist. (1620-1706)
253, 491, 669, 920, 1232, 1806.
- EVERETT, DAVID**, American lawyer and journalist. (1770-1813)
1438, 2041.
- EVERETT, EDWARD**, American scholar, statesman and orator. (1794-1865)
37, 234, 404, 639, 1339, 2121.
- EVODUS**, Greek poet, date unknown.
525.
- EWART, WILLIAM**, English scholar and politician. (1798-1869)
111.
- EWER, W. N.** No biographical data available.
1466.
- ETTINOK, MARGARET**, American actress and poet.
120.
- F**
- FABER, FREDERICK WILLIAM**, English priest, poet and devotional writer. (1814-1863)

- 157, 618, 793, 1064, 1451, 1706, 1725, 1773, 2039.
- FABIUS, QUINTUS FABIUS MAXIMUS VERRUCOSUS (CUNCTATOR)**, Roman general and statesman. (d. 203 B.C.)
198, 461, 653, 780, 1324.
- FABYAN, ROBERT**, English chronicler. (d. 1513)
377, 545.
- FAGAN, BARNEY**, American song-writer. (1850-1937)
778.
- FAGNANO, ANGE**. No biographical data available.
1816.
- FAIRCHILD, HENRY PRATT**, American social scientist. (1880-)
1924.
- FAIRCHILD, LUCIUS**, American Union soldier, Governor of Wisconsin, and diplomatist. (1831-1896)
353.
- FAIRFAX, EDWARD**, English writer and translator. (d. 1635)
487, 1437.
- FAIRHOLT, FREDERICK WILLIAM**, English engraver and antiquarian writer. (1814-1866)
2018.
- FALCONER, WILLIAM**, English poet. (1732-1769)
750, 1097, 1306, 1758, 1776, 1815, 1938, 1941.
- FALKLAND, LORD**, see **CARY, LUCIUS**
- FALLERLESEN, HOFFMANN VON** (pseud. of AUGUST HEINRICH HOFFMANN), German poet and philologist. (1798-1874)
767.
- FANE, VIOLET**, see **SINGLETON, MARY MONTGOMERIE, BARONESS CURRIE**
- FANSHAWE, CATHERINE MARIA**, English verse-writer. (1765-1834)
362, 1724.
- FAROUS, FREDERICK JOHN**, see **CONWAY, HUGH**
- FARMER, JOHN**, English composer. (fl. 1591-1601)
2135.
- FARNIE, H. B.**, English song-writer.
2285.
- FARQUHAR, GEORGE**, English dramatist. (1678-1707)
27, 44, 117, 134, 169, 187, 219, 322, 350, 492, 493, 697, 760, 803, 830, 898, 917, 944, 952, 1076, 1154, 1217, 1259, 1275, 1336, 1394, 1412, 1432, 1467, 1490, 1492, 1512, 1569, 1577, 1598, 1638, 1695, 1750, 1778, 1783, 1875, 1910, 1912, 2004, 2049, 2059, 2178, 2191, 2195, 2203, 2207, 2222, 2257.
- FARRAGUT, DAVID GLASGOW**, American naval commander. (1801-1870)
65.
- FARRAN, EDGAR T.**, American song-writer.
2285.
- FARRAR, FREDERIC WILLIAM**, English divine and devotional writer. (1831-1903)
1103, 1938.
- FARRER, GEORGINA**. No biographical data available.
1453.

- FAUNCE, WILLIAM HERBERT PERRY, American educator. (1859-1930)
527.
- FAVART, CHARLES SIMON, French dramatist. (1710-1792)
1045, 1412.
- FAVORINUS, Latin rhetorician and sophist. (fl. c. A.D. 125)
653, 1352, 1575, 1580.
- FAVRE, GABRIEL CLAUDE JULES, French statesman and orator. (1809-1880)
718.
- FAWCETT, EDGAR, American novelist and poet. (1847-1904)
668, 822, 2096.
- FAWCETT, JOHN, THE ELDER, English composer and hymn-writer. (1789-1867)
264.
- FAWKES, FRANCIS, English poet and divine. (1720-1777)
1565.
- FEATLEY, or FAIRCLOUGH, DANIEL, English controversialist. (1582-1645)
804.
- FELNSTEIN, MARTIN, American miscellaneous writer. (1892-)
1862.
- FELTHAM, OWEN, English miscellaneous writer. (1602?-1668)
320, 331, 731, 733, 753, 1018, 1426, 1515, 1877, 2239.
- FÉNELON, FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE, French writer and romanticist. (1651-1715)
244, 536, 732, 786, 1495, 1584, 1585, 1690, 1788, 1926.
- FENTON, EDWARD, English captain and navigator. (? -1603)
1185.
- FENTON, ELIJAH, English poet. (1683-1730)
1271.
- FENTON, SIR GEOFFREY, English translator and statesman. (1539?-1608)
656, 711, 1632.
- FERGUSON, CHARLES, American clergyman and economist. (1863-)
535.
- FERGUSON, SIR SAMUEL, Irish poet. (1810-1886)
933, 1854.
- FERGUSON, JAMES, Scottish poet. (1710-1776)
565.
- FERGUSON, JAMES, English architect and writer on architectural subjects. (1808-1886)
94, 363.
- FERGUSON, ROBERT, Scottish poet. (1750-1774)
568, 1099, 2101.
- FERN, FANNY (pseud. of MRS. SARAH PAYSON PARTON), American writer of children's books. (1811-1872)
515.
- FERRIAR, JOHN, English physician and writer on medical subjects. (1761-1815)
189.
- FERRIER, LOUIS, French poet. (1652-1721)
645.
- FERTÉ, HENRI FRANÇOIS DE LA, French Marshal. (1657-1703)
2114.
- FESSENDEN, SAMUEL, American lawyer and politician. (1847-1908)
331.
- FESSENDEN, WILLIAM PITT, American statesman and financier. (1806-1869)
1557.
- FEUERBACH, LUDWIG ANDREAS, German philosopher. (1804-1872)
1984.
- FICKE, ARTHUR DAVISON, American poet. (1883-1945)
129, 227, 1833.
- FIELD, ARTHUR, contemporary American writer. 1241.
- FIELD, DAVID DUDLEY, American jurist. (1805-1894)
1029, 1463.
- FIELD, EUGENE, American poet and humorist. (1850-1895)
92, 185, 260, 269, 370, 408, 505, 521, 669, 928, 1017, 1304, 1475, 1519, 1673, 1847, 2152.
- FIELD, MARY KATHERINE KEMBLE (KATE FIELD), American lecturer and journalist. (1838-1896)
2206.
- FIELD, NATHANIEL, English actor and dramatist. (1587-1633)
1730, 2135, 2137.
- FIELD, STEPHEN JOHNSON, American jurist. (1816-1899)
1020.
- FIELDER, R. R. No biographical data available.
679.
- FIELDING, HENRY, English novelist. (1707-1754)
9, 77, 98, 99, 124, 216, 235, 254, 265, 306, 386, 424, 440, 441, 446, 464, 479, 500, 503, 506, 517, 522, 531, 544, 549, 564, 589, 597, 659, 705, 824, 825, 844, 900, 941, 959, 989, 1020, 1031, 1184, 1258, 1263, 1267, 1274, 1279, 1315, 1322, 1331, 1334, 1382, 1414, 1440, 1564, 1591, 1601, 1649, 1663, 1664, 1721, 1724, 1851, 1910, 1925, 1959, 1968, 2243.
- FIELDS, JAMES THOMAS, American publisher and essayist. (1816-1881)
124, 329, 341, 794, 907, 1227, 1447, 1778, 2815.
- FIGULUS, PUBLIUS NIGIDIUS, Roman savant. (c. 98-45 B.C.)
1110, 1691.
- FILICAJA, VINCENZA DA, Italian poet. (1642-1707)
1001.
- FINCH, ANNE, COUNTESS OF WINCHELSEA, English poet. (1661-1720)
1912, 2022, 2193.
- FINCH, FRANCIS MILES, American jurist and verse-writer. (1827-1907)
1669.
- FINCH, FRED H., American song-writer.
2285.
- FINK, HENRY, American song-writer.
982.

- FINLAY, GEORGE**, Scottish historian. (1799-1875)
163.
- FINLEY, JOHN**, Irish poet. (1796-1866)
1278.
- FINLEY, JOHN**, a journalist of Richmond, Ind. (1796-1866)
977.
- FINNEY, CHARLES GRANDISON**, American revivalist and educator. (1792-1875)
1594.
- FIRDUSI**, or **FIRDAUSI**, **ABUL KASIM MANSUR**, greatest of Persian poets. (c. 950-1020)
1801.
- FIRMIN, GILES**, English ejected minister and theological writer. (1614-1697)
892, 1763.
- FISH, HOWARD**, English poet. (c. 1819)
1792.
- FISHER, JOHN**, English prelate and theological writer, Bishop of Rochester. (1459-1535)
1040.
- FISHER, JOHN ARBUTHNOT**, first Baron Fisher, English admiral. (1841-1920)
149.
- FISHER, VARDIS**, American educator and miscellaneous writer. (1895-)
1145.
- FISK, JAMES**, American speculator. (1834-1872)
1645.
- FISKE, JOHN**, American essayist and historian. (1842-1901)
788.
- FITCH, WILLIAM CLYDE**, American playwright. (1865-1909)
603, 727, 1635, 1881.
- FITZGERFREY, HENRY**, English satirical writer. (fl. 1617)
1467.
- FITZGERALD, EDWARD**, English poet and translator. (1809-1883)
203, 258, 709, 1139, 1417, 1590, 1734, 2005, 2050, 2078, 2273.
- FITZGERALD, PERCY H.**, Irish writer. (1834-1925)
599.
- FITZGERBERT, SIR ANTHONY**, English jurist and legal writer. (1470-1538)
1729.
- FITZROUGH, LAFAYETTE**, American politician of the Civil War period.
1553.
- FITZSIMMONS, ROBERT PROMETHEUS**, pugilist and actor, born in England, came to America in 1890. (1862-1917)
837.
- FLACCUS, AULUS PERSIUS**, see **PERSIUS**
- FLACCUS, QUINTUS HORATIUS**, see **HORACE**
- FLAGG, WILSON**, American naturalist. (1805-1834)
174.
- FLAMM, PROFESSOR OSWALD**, German scientist. (1861- ?)
768.

- FLAMMARION, CAMILLE**, French astronomer. (1842-1925)
88.
- FLANAGAN, WEBSTER**, American politician, Republican leader in Texas. (1832-1924)
1549.
- FLATMAN, THOMAS**, English poet and miniature-printer. (1637-1688)
40, 209, 391, 1124.
- FLAVEL, JOHN**, English Presbyterian divine. (1630?-1691)
1430.
- FLECKER, JAMES ELROY**, English poet and dramatist. (1884-1915)
1055, 1531, 1611, 2101.
- FLECKNOE, RICHARD**, Irish poet. (d. 1678?)
216, 920, 1463, 1666, 1820.
- FLEESON, NEVILLE**, American song-writer. (1887-)
2286.
- FLETCHWOOD, WILLIAM**, English divine and theological writer. (1656-1723)
542.
- FLEMING, ALICE**, English poet. (fl. 1900)
410.
- FLEMING, CARROLL**, American song-writer.
1747.
- FLETCHER, ANDREW**, of Saltoun, Scottish patriot. (1655-1716)
123, 215.
- FLETCHER, GILES, THE YOUNGER**, English poet. (1588?-1623)
263, 1173, 1405, 1670, 1950.
- FLETCHER, HENRY PRATHER**, American diplomatist and politician. (1873-)
451.
- FLETCHER, JOHN**, English dramatist. (1579-1625)
7, 217, 353, 358, 363, 380, 387, 396, 441, 454, 493, 495, 503, 517, 600, 601, 648, 742, 789, 808, 828, 858, 922, 1003, 1052, 1094, 1191, 1211, 1230, 1247, 1260, 1275, 1288, 1291, 1340, 1405, 1418, 1456, 1523, 1604, 1633, 1638, 1710, 1827, 1828, 1830, 1844, 1848, 1867, 1874, 1875, 1906, 1954, 1958, 1978, 1990, 2030, 2072, 2093, 2099, 2106, 2132, 2145, 2151, 2196, 2197, 2203, 2206, 2227, 2236.
- FLETCHER, JOHN**, and **MASSINGER, PHILIP**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1579-1625), (1583-1640)
745.
- FLETCHER, PHINEAS**, English poet. (1582-1650)
489, 600, 785, 815, 1016, 1135, 1173, 1184, 1191, 1200, 1539, 1580, 1786, 1849, 1903, 1935, 1950, 2130, 2215.
- FLEXNER, ABRAHAM**, American educator. (1866-1946)
278, 527, 528, 529, 530, 960, 2069.
- FLINT, CHARLES RAMLETT**, American merchant and banker. (1850-1934)
2048.
- FLINT, FRANK STEWART**, English poet. (1885-)
1155.

- FLORIAN, JEAN P. C., CHEVALIER DE**, French writer. (1755-1794)
207, 1061.
- * **FLORIO, JOHN**, English translator and lexicographer. (1553?-1625)
- FLORUS, LUCIUS ANNÆUS**, Latin historian. (fl. 125 B.C.)
1532.
- FLYNN, JOSEPH**, American song-writer.
2285.
- FOCH, FERDINAND**, French Marshal; commander of allied armies on the Western front in the World War. (1851-1929)
414, 977, 2083, 2108.
- FOGENTY, FRANK**, American song-writer.
1882.
- FONTANES, LOUIS, MARQUIS DE**, French legislator and poet. (1757-1821)
1485.
- FONTENELLE, BERNARD LE BOUYER DE**, French writer. (1657-1757)
351, 415, 1133, 1725, 2108.
- FOOTE, SAMUEL**, English actor and dramatist. (1720-1777)
163, 383, 667, 753, 898, 1097, 1259, 1410, 2178.
- FORAKER, JOSEPH BENSON**, American politician and Governor of Ohio. (1846-1917)
204.
- FORBY, ROBERT**, English philologist. (1759-1825)
1633.
- FORD, FORD MADOX**, English miscellaneous writer. (1873-1939)
2131.
- FORD, HENRY**, American automobile manufacturer. (1863-1947)
899, 951, 1335, 1996.
- FORD, JOHN**, English dramatist. (1586-1639?)
240, 429, 446, 466, 493, 582, 676, 723, 786, 837, 1022, 1173, 1187, 1274, 1278, 1291, 1415, 1500, 1713, 1958, 1960, 2016.
- FORD, JOHN, and DEKKER, THOMAS**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1586-1639?), (1570?-1641)
220, 1335.
- FORD, [MRS.] LENA GUILBERT**, American poet, killed in an air-raid in London during the World War.
282, 2285.
- FORD, PAUL LEICESTER**, American novelist and historical writer. (1865-1902)
721.
- FORD, SIMMON**, American hotel-keeper and after-dinner speaker. (1853-1933)
1768.
- FORD, WALTER H.**, American song-writer.
2286.
- FORD, THOMAS**, English satirical writer. (fl. 1660)
462, 1281.
- FORDYCE, JAMES**, Scottish Presbyterian divine. (1720-1796)
791.
- FORMAN, SIMON**, English astrologer and quack doctor. (1552-1611)
287.
- FORSTER, JOHN**, English historian and biographer. (1812-1876)
759, 1772.
- FORTESCUE, SIR JOHN**, English jurist and legal writer. (1394?-1476?)
290, 1640.
- FORTUNATUS, VENANTIUS HONORIUS, SAINT**, Bishop of Poitiers, Latin poet. (530-600)
514.
- FOSDICK, HARRY EMERSON**, American clergyman. (1878-)
131, 430, 783, 865, 966, 1103, 1117, 1245, 1263, 2067.
- FOSS, SAM WALTER**, American poet. (1858-1911)
56, 195, 942, 1064, 1430, 1435, 1494, 1495, 1502, 1596, 1994, 2045, 2094.
- FOSTER, BIRKET**, English artist. (1825-1899)
1756.
- FOSTER, CHARLES**, Secretary of the Treasury under President Harrison. (1828-1904)
66.
- FOSTER, HON. SIR GEORGE EULAS**, Canadian Minister of Trade and Commerce. (1847-1931)
545.
- FOSTER, SIR MICHAEL**, English jurist and writer of legal works. (1689-1763)
1611.
- FOSTER, SIR ROBERT**, English Lord Chief-Justice. (1589-1661)
596.
- FOSTER, STEPHEN COLLINS**, American song-writer. (1826-1864)
472, 907, 1034, 1454, 1978, 2286, 2287.
- FOSTER, THOMAS**, No biographical data available.
670.
- FOSTER, THOMAS**, American journalist. (d. 1868)
275.
- FOUCHÉ, JOSEPH**, French administrator. (1763-1820)
337, 394.
- FOUCHER, LÉON**, French critic. (fl. 1860)
66.
- FOULKE, WILLIAM DUDLEY**, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1848-1935)
780.
- FOULKES, WILLIAM HIRAM**, American Presbyterian clergyman. (1877-)
646.
- FOURIER, FRANÇOIS MARIE CHARLES**, French socialist and writer on economics. (1772-1837)
1472, 1902.
- FOWLER, ELLEN THORNEYCROFT [MRS. A. L. FELDMAN]**, English novelist. (1860-1929)
282.
- FOX, ALBERT, JR.**, No biographical data available.
2006.
- FOX, CHARLES JAMES**, English statesman. (1749-1806)
415, 1041, 1460, 1550, 1714, 2165.
- FOX, GEORGE**, English founder of Society of Friends and missionary. (1624-1691)
1592.

- FOX, HENRY**, first BARON HOLLAND, English statesman. (1703-1774)
415, 1171.
- FOX, HENRY RICHARD VASSALL**, third BARON HOLLAND, English statesman and editor. (1773-1840)
1901.
- FOXE, JOHN**, English martyrologist. (1516-1587)
2135.
- FRANC, MARTIN LE**, French poet. (d. c. 1460)
780.
- FRANCE, ANATOLE** (pseud. of JACQUES ANATOLE THIBAUT), French novelist, dramatist and poet. (1844-1924)
133, 228, 338, 762, 1011, 1079, 1177, 1267, 1647, 1678, 1926, 2061, 2066, 2083, 2231, 2252.
- FRANCIS (FRANÇOIS) I**, King of France. (1494-1547)
663, 917, 1040, 1043, 2198.
- FRANCIS DE SALES, SAINT**, French Bishop and devotional writer. (1567-1622)
198.
- FRANCE, HAWLEY**, American song-writer.
2287.
- FRANCE, RICHARD**, English writer. (1624?-1708)
105, 363.
- FRANCE, SEBASTIAN**, German writer. (1499-1542)
420.
- FRANK, FLORENCE KIPER** [Mrs. JEROME N. FRANK], contemporary American poet.
1352.
- * FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN**, American philosopher and statesman. (1706-1790)
- FRANKLIN, KATE**. No biographical data available.
819.
- FRANK-BOWEN, HELEN** [Mrs. W. M. BOWEN], American poet. (1896-)
226.
- FRASER, JAMES**, English writer and collector of Oriental manuscripts. (1713-1754)
2066.
- FREDERICK II, THE GREAT**, King of Prussia, patron of literature. (1712-1786)
67, 170, 415, 568, 820, 832, 1241, 1252, 1437, 1597, 1610, 1693, 1863, 1939, 2117.
- FREDERICK III**, Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire. (1415-1493)
1630.
- FREEDMAN, ANDREW**, American sportsman and capitalist; owner of the New York Giants. (1861-1915)
383.
- FREEMAN, EDWARD AUGUSTUS**, English historian. (1823-1892)
1037.
- FREEMAN, JOHN**, English poet. (1880-1929)
1346.
- FREEMAN, ROBERT**, American clergyman and writer. (1878-1940)
201, 883, 1587.

- FREEMAN, THOMAS**, English epigrammatist. (d. 1614)
551.
- FREELINGHATH, FERDINAND**, German poet. (1810-1876)
1221.
- FRENEAU, PHILIP MORIN**, American poet and journalist. (1752-1832)
49, 284, 721, 769, 1145, 1896, 2073, 2121, 2122.
- FREER, JOHN HOOKHAM**, English diplomatist and miscellaneous writer. (1769-1846)
329, 437, 742, 2222.
- FRÉRON, ELIE CATHARINE**, French educator and miscellaneous writer. (1718-1776)
2264.
- FRIEND, HENRY**. No biographical data available.
746.
- FRITH, JOHN**, English Protestant martyr. (1503-1533)
1341.
- FROEMAN, CHARLES**, American theatrical manager. (1860-1915)
398.
- FRÖISSART, JEAN**, French chronicler. (1337?-1410)
560.
- FROST, ROBERT**, American poet. (1875-)
117, 152, 200, 201, 419, 612, 904, 950, 1193, 1395, 1525, 1680, 1873.
- FROTHINGHAM, NATHANIEL LANGDON**, American Unitarian clergyman and poet. (1793-1870)
1844.
- FROTHINGHAM, RICHARD**, American historian. (1812-1880)
1106.
- FROUDE, JAMES ANTHONY**, English historian and man of letters. (1818-1894)
1, 149, 337, 574, 575, 577, 594, 595, 653, 661, 935, 942, 958, 1027, 1080, 1083, 1118, 1244, 1324, 1345, 1407, 1424, 1459, 1497, 1531, 1684, 1689, 1792, 1794, 1832, 1874, 1992, 2149.
- FULKE-GREVILLE, MRS. FRANCES MACARTNEY**, English poet. (18th century)
306, 977.
- FULLER, MARGARET WITTER**, American poet. (1871-)
966, 1047, 1142.
- * FULLER, THOMAS**, English divine; historical and religious writer. (1608-1661)
- * FULLER, THOMAS**, English physician and compiler. (1654-1734)
- FULWELL, ULPIAN**, English poet. (d. 1586)
421, 649, 821, 1442, 2052.
- FULLWOOD, WILLIAM**, English didactic writer. (d. 1562)
728, 953.

G

- GABORIAU, EMILE**, French novelist. (1835-1873)
229, 328, 1000, 1254, 1438, 1712, 1948, 2090, 2201, 2206.
- GAGE, THOMAS**, English missionary and author. (c. 1596-1656)
1896.

GAINSBOROUGH, THOMAS, English painter. (1727-1788)
415.

GAISI MARIUS, see MARIUS

GALBREATH, CHARLES BURLEIGH, American librarian and historian. (1858-1934)
1869.

GALL, NORMAN, English poet. (1862-1942)
1598.

GALL ZONA, American novelist. (1874-1938)
2132.

GALEN, or GALENUS, CLAUDIUS, Greek physician and medical writer. (130-201)
354.

GALERIUS, GAIVS VALERIUS MAXIMIANUS, Roman Emperor. (? -311)
1925.

GALES, RICHARD LAWSON, English poet and essayist. (1862-1927)
1260, 1957.

GALIANI, ABRE FERDINANDO, Italian economist. (1728-1787)
1453, 1691.

GALILEO, Italian physicist and astronomer. (1564-1642)
2237.

GALLAGHER, F. O'NEILL, contemporary Irish artist and poet.
2103.

GALSWORTHY, JOHN, English novelist and dramatist. (1867-1933)
109, 378, 1011, 1079, 1587, 1750.

GALT, JOHN, British novelist. (1779-1839)
1767.

GAMBETTA, LEON MICHEL, French lawyer, statesman and premier. (1838-1882)
1038, 2230.

GANDHI, MOHANDAS KARAMCHAND (MAHATMA), Hindoo leader, advocate of "non-coöperation." (1869-1948)
1118.

GANNETT, WILLIAM CHANNING, American Unitarian clergyman and devotional writer. (1840-1923)
1493, 1957.

GARDEN, MARY, American operatic soprano. (1877-)
1263.

GARDNER, AUGUSTUS P., American soldier and sportsman. (1865-1918)
67.

GARDNER, MRS. JACK (ISABELLA STEWART), American social leader and art collector. (1840-1924)
1258.

GARFIELD, JAMES ABRAHAM, twentieth President of the United States. (1831-1881)
65, 530, 899, 1127, 1280, 1544, 1552, 2045, 2060, 2297.

GARDPONTUS, medieval writer. (c. 1050)
2126.

GARLAND, LONDON CARELL, American mathematician. (1810-1893)
1244.

GARNETT, LOUISE AYRES [MRS. EUGENE H. GARNETT], contemporary American writer and composer.
1161.

GARNETT, RICHARD, English librarian and man of letters. (1833-1906)
451, 790, 1189, 1209, 1270, 1392, 1584, 2086, 2160.

GARRETT, WILLIAM. No biographical data available.
1615.

GARRICK, DAVID, English actor. (1717-1779)
219, 237, 316, 370, 375, 380, 441, 458, 542, 562, 568, 723, 753, 805, 928, 1006, 1074, 1097, 1098, 1263, 1603, 1632, 1885, 1709, 1839, 1910, 1939, 1956, 2026, 2151, 2172, 2209, 2218.

GARRISON, THEODOSIA PICKERING [MRS. FREDERICK FAULES], American poet. (1874-)
241, 769, 854, 1881.

GARRISON, WILLIAM LLOYD, American editor and abolitionist. (1805-1879)
320, 432, 502, 1705, 1728, 1753, 1841, 1929, 2053, 2065.

GARROD, HEATHCOTE WILLIAM, English statesman and writer. (1878-)
1165, 1166.

GARSTIN, CROSBIE, English writer. (1887-1930)
1747.

GARTH, SIR SAMUEL, English physician and poet. (1661-1719)
220, 296, 378, 463, 467, 468, 639, 806, 918, 984, 1267, 1286, 1523, 1664, 1906, 2222, 2224.

GASCOIGNE, GEORGE, English poet. (1525?-1577)
141, 151, 153, 222, 362, 863, 922, 1154, 1301, 1713, 2110, 2111, 2171, 2247.

GASKELL, [MRS.] ELIZABETH CLEGG, English novelist. (1810-1865)
821, 1564.

GATAKER, THOMAS, English Puritan divine and critic. (1574-1654)
1706.

GATES, ELLEN M. HUNTINGTON, American verse-writer. (1835-1920)
1846.

GATTY, ALFRED, English clergyman and miscellaneous writer. (1813-1903)
2078.

GAUGUIN, PAUL, French painter. (1848-1903)
102, 277, 315.

GAULTIER DE LILLE, PHILIPPE, Flemish poet. (d. 1201)
364.

GAUTHERON, EMPEROR of Mexico. (c. 1520)
125.

GAUTIER, PIERRE JULES THÉOPHILE, French poet and novelist. (1811-1872)
102, 602, 1747, 1949.

GAVERNI, PAUL (pseud. of SULPICE GUILLAUME CHEVALIER), French caricaturist. (1801-1866)
1239.

* GAY, JOHN, English poet and dramatist. (1686-1732)

- GAYTOR, WILLIAM JAY**, American jurist, Mayor of New York City. (1849-1913)
1035, 1653.
- GAYTON, EDMUND**, English miscellaneous writer. (1608-1666)
143, 295, 1118, 1154, 1416, 1951.
- GEORGE, WILLIAM**, Scottish divine and devotional writer. (1600?-1694)
1866.
- GELBERT, CHRISTIAN FÜRCHTEGOTT**, German poet and moralist. (1715-1769)
1150.
- GELLIUS, AULUS**, Latin writer and grammarian. (117?-180?)
18, 278, 314, 457, 697, 911, 928, 930, 1022, 1117, 1362, 1824, 1964, 2027, 2048.
- GENLIS, STÉPHANIE-FÉLICITÉ DU CREST DE SAINT-AUBIN, COMTESSE DE**, French educator and writer of memoirs. (1746-1830)
183.
- GEORGE I (GEORGE LEWIS)**, King of England. (1660-1727)
1537.
- GEORGE II**, King of England. (1683-1760)
1325, 1867.
- GEORGE III (GEORGE WILLIAM FREDERICK)**, King of England. (1738-1820)
60, 1537.
- GEORGE IV**, King of England. (1762-1830)
415, 1769.
- GEORGE, HENRY**, American writer on political economy and sociology. (1839-1897)
230, 241, 435, 795, 1027, 1028, 1032, 1066, 1281, 1464, 1547, 1561, 1616, 1689, 1717, 1718, 1722, 1728, 1985, 1967, 2050, 2260.
- GERARD, JAMES WATSON**, American diplomatist, jurist, ambassador to Germany at outbreak of the World War. (1867-1951)
67.
- GERNER, SIR BALTHAZAR**, English painter, architect and courtier. (1591?-1667)
94, 315.
- GERHARDT, PAUL**, German Protestant divine and hymn-writer. (1607-1676)
1122.
- GERRALD, JOSEPH**, English political reformer. (1763-1796)
2054.
- GESNER, SALOMON**, Swiss poet and artist. (1730-1788)
1233.
- GIBSON, EDWARD**, English historian. (1737-1794)
1, 86, 222, 319, 638, 640, 715, 870, 902, 1088, 1185, 1590, 1616, 1675, 1695, 1711, 1860, 1874, 1903, 1926, 1957, 2115, 2127, 2245, 2261.
- GIBBONS, DR. HENRY**, American educator. (1808-1848)
1045.
- GIBBONS, HERBERT ADAMS**, American writer and publicist. (1880-1934)
752.
- GIBBONS, JAMES, CARDINAL**, American Roman Catholic prelate and author. (1834-1921)
53, 1683.

- GIBBONS, JAMES SLOAN**, American abolitionist and writer on economics. (1810-1892)
1158.
- GIBBONS, THOMAS**, English dissenting minister and hymn-writer. (1720-1785)
773.
- GIBBAN, KAHILIL**, Syrian poet, came to America in 1910. (1833-1931)
1069.
- GIBSON, WILLIAM HAMILTON**, American artist and writer on art subjects. (1850-1896)
93, 2152.
- GIDDINGS, FRANKLIN HENRY**, American sociologist. (1855-1931)
968, 1140.
- GIDE, ANDRÉ**, French novelist. (1869-1951)
156, 485, 1173, 1597.
- GIFFORD, HUMPHREY**, English poet. (fl. 1580)
218, 607, 706, 1726.
- GIFFORD, RICHARD**, English miscellaneous writer. (1725-1807)
1876.
- GIFFORD, WILLIAM**, English editor and critic. (1756-1826)
1240, 1408, 1525, 2176.
- GIL VICENTE**, Portuguese dramatist. (1485-1557)
1748.
- GILBERT, FRED**, English song-writer. (d. 1892)
752.
- GILBERT, SIR HUMPHREY**, English navigator and explorer. (1539?-1583)
429, 885.
- GILBERT, WARREN**, contemporary American writer.
1254.
- GILBERT, SIR WILLIAM SCHWENK**, English writer of humorous verse and comic opera librettos. (1836-1911)
5, 40, 41, 68, 70, 71, 79, 83, 86, 87, 98, 148, 168, 192, 199, 207, 210, 258, 278, 282, 293, 295, 303, 313, 317, 327, 425, 427, 450, 455, 474, 490, 499, 506, 521, 522, 546, 554, 558, 574, 590, 632, 643, 648, 669, 672, 677, 692, 705, 707, 721, 778, 832, 880, 913, 936, 961, 991, 1045, 1089, 1091, 1092, 1111, 1115, 1143, 1173, 1177, 1195, 1203, 1233, 1238, 1268, 1271, 1279, 1304, 1330, 1367, 1377, 1423, 1444, 1448, 1491, 1507, 1508, 1540, 1542, 1544, 1581, 1590, 1632, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1655, 1658, 1681, 1726, 1748, 1750, 1778, 1779, 1814, 1818, 1833, 1855, 1856, 1860, 1876, 1879, 1880, 1886, 1890, 1897, 1909, 1951, 1964, 1966, 1967, 1985, 2015, 2020, 2057, 2065, 2072, 2136, 2140, 2149, 2206, 2211, 2215, 2227, 2237.
- GILBERTUS NOXERANUS**, French philosopher. (c. 1070-1154)
2196.
- GILDER, RICHARD WATSON**, American editor and poet. (1844-1909)
237, 245, 268, 363, 387, 434, 617, 876, 1034, 1075, 1151, 1211, 1373, 1396, 1535, 1748, 1749, 1807, 1864, 1883, 2003.

GILES, HENRY, English Unitarian clergyman and lecturer. Lived in the United States after 1840. (1809-1882)
1108.

GILBA, HERBERT ALLEN, English professor and writer. (1845-1935)
123.

GILFILLAN, ROBERT, Scottish poet. (1798-1850)
1017.

GILLESPIE, ARTHUR, American song-writer. (1858-1914)
2.

GILLESPIE, THOMAS, Scottish educator and writer. (1777-1844)
428.

GILLILAN, STRICKLAND W., American publicist and verse-writer. (1869-1954)
12, 198, 1351, 1788.

GILLRAY, JAMES, English caricaturist. (1757-1815)
1167.

GILMAN, CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON, American sociological writer. (1860-1935)
304, 334, 578, 585, 611, 1249, 1462, 1597, 2244.

GILTINAN, CAROLINE [MRS. LEO P. HARLOW], American poet. (1884-)
262, 461, 756, 934, 1909.

GINSBERG, LOUIS, American poet. (1896-)
291, 773, 1103, 1519.

GIOVANNETTI, ARTURO, poet, born at Abruzzi, Italy, but a resident of New York City since 1902. (1884-)
1241.

GERALDUS DE BARRI, called CAMBRENSIS, English topographer and writer. (1146?-1220?)
1038.

GERARD, RICHARD H., pseud. of Richard G. Husch, American song-writer. (1876-1948)
2287.

GERARDIN, DELPHINE GAY, MADAME DE, French novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1804-1855)
207.

GIUSTI, GIUSEPPE, Italian satiric poet. (1809-1850)
1816.

GLADEN, WASHINGTON, American Congregational clergyman and devotional writer. (1836-1918)
1758, 2032, 2176.

GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART, English statesman and miscellaneous writer. (1809-1898)
301, 307, 334, 367, 527, 549, 815, 987, 998, 1235, 1371, 1553, 1727, 1793, 1919, 2003, 2061.

GLANVILL, JOSEPH, English divine and controversial writer. (1636-1680)
509, 1059.

GLAPTHORNE, HENRY, English dramatist. (fl. 1639)
442, 515, 697.

GLASCOW, ELLEN, American novelist and poet. (1874-1945)
85, 1803, 2043.

GLASS, CARTER, American statesman and Senator. (1858-1946)
1534.

GLEIM, JOHANN WILHELM LUDWIG, German poet. (1719-1803)
2010.

GLUCK, CHRISTOPH WILLIBALD, German musician and composer. (1714-1787)
1382.

GLYCON, Greek sculptor, date unknown.
695.

GLYNN, MARTIN HENRY, American politician, Governor of New York State. (1871-1924)
1558.

GODDARD, WILLIAM, English satirist. (fl. 1615)
1082.

GODFREY, ROBERT, English physicist. (fl. 1674)
804.

GODKIN, EDWIN LAWRENCE, American journalist and critic. (1831-1902)
338.

GODOLPHIN, SIDNEY, English poet. (1610-1643)
1202.

GODWIN, HANNAH, sister of English philosopher, William Godwin. (fl. 1800)
2138.

GODWIN, WILLIAM, English philosopher and novelist. (1756-1836)
723, 1108, 1166, 1675.

* GÖTTLIE, JOHANN WOLFGANG VON, German poet. (1749-1832)

GOGARTY, OLIVER ST. JOHN, Irish writer. (1878-)
1864.

GOLDENBERG, ISAAC, American writer and critic. (1887-1938)
1856, 2240.

GOLDING, ARTHUR, English translator from Latin and French. (1536?-1605?)
1304, 1412, 1987.

GOLDING, LOUIS, English novelist and essayist. (1895-)
638.

GOLDINGHAM, HENRY, English writer. (c. 1575)
1953.

GOLDONI, CARLO, Italian writer of comedies. (1707-1793)
172, 420, 1407, 1874, 1964, 2028, 2030, 2236.

GOLDRING, DOUGLAS, English poet. (1887-)
892.

* GOLDSMITH, OLIVER, English poet, essayist and dramatist. (1728-1774)

GONCOURT, EDMOND LOUIS ANTOINE HUOT DE, French novelist and dramatist. (1822-1896)
1251.

GONCOURT, EDMOND HUOT and JULES DE, French writers and collaborators. (1822-1896), (1830-1870)
182, 758, 2061.

GOOD, JOHN MASON, English physician and translator. (1764-1827)
854.

GOODALE, DORA REAP, American verse-writer. (1866-)
283, 688.

GOODCHILD, JOHN ARTHUR, English writer. (1851- ?)

1352.

GOODEL, WILLIAM CASSIUS, American politician.

(1841-1889)

1554.

GOODRICH, SAMUEL GRISWOLD (PETER PARLEY), American juvenile and educational writer. (1793-1860)

615.

GOODWIN, J. CHEEVER, American librettist.

(1850-1912)

536, 2287.

GOODE, BARNARD, English poet. (1540-1594)

4, 491, 717, 1211.

GORDON, ADAM LINDSAY, Australian poet. (1833-1870)

109, 443, 517, 583, 708, 754, 929, 930, 941, 1120, 1133, 1137, 1232, 1743.

GORDON, CHARLES GEORGE, English general.

(1833-1885)

506.

GORDON, ELIZABETH (MRS. GEORGE E. CANFIELD)

American writer of children's books. (1865-1922)

483.

GORE-BOOTHE, EVA, Irish poet. (1872-1926)

997.

GORGES, SIR ARTHUR, English poet and translator.

(? -1625)

1941.

GORGIAS LEONTINUS, Greek statesman, orator and sophist. (480-380 B.C.)

98, 938.

GOSCHEN, RIGHT HON. SIR WILLIAM EDWARD, English diplomatist and statesman. (1847-1924)

545, 1554.

GOSS, SIR EDMUND, English librarian and man of letters. (1849-1928)

130, 168, 201, 275, 445, 612, 1061, 1182, 1189, 1230, 1460.

GOSSON, STEPHEN, English divine and dramatist.

(1554-1624)

218, 1305, 1326, 1505, 1533, 1640, 2077.

GOUGH, JOHN BARTHOLOMEW, American temperance lecturer. (1817-1886)

2125.

GOULD, GERALD LOUIS, English poet. (1885-1936)

159, 578, 1352, 2101.

GOULD, HANNAH FLAGG, American poet. (1789-1865)

745, 1375.

GOULMOW, RÉMY DE, French critic, essayist and novelist. (1858-1915)

1245.

GOVERN, JOHN, English poet. (1325?-1408)

148, 176, 228, 260, 372, 663, 679, 727, 846, 869, 881, 886, 954, 1014, 1082, 1143, 1183, 1285, 1191, 1196, 1281, 1320, 1392, 1461, 1566, 1609, 1631, 1709, 1828, 1992, 2009, 2016, 2022, 2077, 2169, 2215, 2242.

GOUGH, CARPES SEMPRONIUS, Roman statesman and orator. (c. 119-121 B.C.)

1851.

GRACIÁN Y MORALES, BALTASAR, Spanish Jesuit prose writer. (1601-1658)

1700, 2024.

GRAPTON, RICHARD, English chronicler and printer. (? -1572?)

670, 1032, 1338.

GRAHAM, CHARLES, American song-writer.

1375, 2287.

GRAHAM, GORDON. No biographical data available.

453.

GRAHAM, JAMES, first MARQUESS OF MONTROSE,

English general and statesman. (1612-1650)

177, 244, 1522.

GRAHAM, ROBERT, see CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM,

ROBERT BONTINE

GRAHAME, JAMES, Scottish poet. (1765-1811)

907, 1752.

GRAINGER, JAMES, Scottish physician and poet.

(1721?-1766)

803, 870, 1246.

GRANGE, JOHN, English poet. (fl. 1577)

516, 523, 600, 746, 1283, 1475, 1923.

GRANT, [MRS.] ELIZABETH, Scottish poet. (c. 1745-1814)

2142.

GRANT, JOHN CAMERON, contemporary American

verse-writer.

2132.

GRANT, ULYSSES SIMPSON (originally HIRAK ULYSSES), American general and eighteenth

President of the United States. (1823-1885)

65, 844, 970, 1087, 1471, 1479, 1501.

GRANVILLE, or GRENVILLE, GEORGE, BARON

LANSDOWNE, English poet and dramatist.

(1667-1735)

24, 139, 310, 350, 383, 399, 437, 564, 588, 623, 643, 780, 860, 1018, 1046, 1148, 1184, 1189, 1196, 1202, 1270, 1463, 1712, 1828, 1862, 2187, 2197, 2198, 2203.

GRATTAN, CLINTON HARTLEY, American writer

of biography. (1902-)

1802.

GRATTAN, HENRY, Irish statesman. (1746-1820)

733.

GRAVES, ALFRED PERCEVAL, English poet. (1846-1931)

501, 1592, 1730.

GRAVES, RICHARD, THE YOUNGER, English poet

and novelist. (1715-1804)

517, 643, 737.

GRAVES, ROBERT RANER, English poet. (1895-)

614.

GRAY, ASA, American botanist. (1810-1888)

1693.

GRAY, DAVID, Scottish poet. (1838-1861)

1034.

GRAY, GEORGE. No biographical data available.

1773.

* GRAY, THOMAS, English poet. (1716-1771)

GRAY, WILLIAM BENSON, American song-writer.

2287.

GRIELEY, HORACE, American journalist, founder of the *New York Tribune*. (1811-1872)
42, 58, 1324, 1602, 2131, 2136.

GREENLY, MAJOR GENERAL ADOLPHUS WASHINGTON, American soldier and arctic explorer. (1844-1935)
1139.

GREEN, ANNA KATHERINE [MRS. CHARLES ROBERTS], American writer of detective stories. (1846-1935)
507.

GREEN, JOSEPH, American merchant and satirical writer. (1706-1780)
1388.

GREEN, MATTHEW, English poet. (1696-1737)
71, 118, 317, 348, 469, 485, 491, 545, 590, 593, 603, 605, 634, 662, 778, 858, 860, 864, 873, 874, 941, 955, 1013, 1074, 1079, 1104, 1148, 1329, 1363, 1398, 1505, 1510, 1515, 1542, 1583, 1601, 1653, 1683, 1761, 1776, 1795, 1894, 1910, 1953, 2046, 2140, 2154, 2167.

GREENE, ALBERT GORTON, American lawyer and writer of humorous verse. (1802-1868)
400, 2156.

GREENE, EDWARD BURNABY, English poet and translator. (d. 1788)
908.

GREENE, HOMER, American novelist and verse-writer. (1853-1940)
1289.

GREENE, ROBERT, English pamphleteer and poet. (1560?-1592)
6, 23, 133, 145, 287, 310, 427, 485, 604, 717, 784, 786, 853, 880, 932, 959, 1007, 1162, 1164, 1172, 1173, 1188, 1189, 1264, 1269, 1309, 1394, 1433, 1469, 1503, 1639, 1799, 1811, 1920, 1954, 1974, 2003, 2005, 2034, 2123, 2128, 2145, 2202, 2244.

GREENE, SARAH PRATT MCLEAN, American novelist and poet. (1856-1935)
1811.

GREENOUGH, HORATIO, American sculptor. (1805-1852)
1920.

GREENOUGH, WALTER, contemporary American journalist.
865.

GREEN, W. S. No biographical data available.
1545.

GREGORY I, SAINT (THE GREAT), Roman Pope and theological writer. (590-604)
77, 620, 1979, 2163.

GREGORY VII (HILDEBRAND), Roman Pope. (c. 1020-1085)
1032.

GREGORY NAZIANZEN (THE THEOLOGIAN), Greek Father and pulpit orator. (328-389)
391, 1406.

GRIELLET, STEPHEN, American Quaker of French birth. (1773-1855)
1493.

GRESSET, JEAN BAPTISTE LOUIS DE, French poet and dramatist. (1709-1777)
1925.

GREVILLE, CHARLES CAVERDISH FULKE, English diarist. (1794-1865)
1229, 1479.

GREVILLE, SIR FULKE, 1st BARON BROOKE, English poet and statesman. (1554-1628)
5, 279, 564, 667, 1046, 1250, 1319.

GREY, EDWARD, VISCOUNT (GREY OF FALLODON), English statesman. (1862-1933)
1673, 2297.

GRIFFIN, GERALD, Irish dramatist, novelist and poet. (1803-1840)
1198, 1296, 1620.

GRIFFITH, WILLIAM, American editor and poet. (1876-1936)
823, 1523, 1524.

GRIGNAN, FRANÇOISE MARQUETTE, MADAME DE, French letter-writer, daughter of Madame de Sévigné. (1646- ?)
1678.

GRIMALD, OF GRIMALDE, OF GRIMOALD, NICHOLAS, English poet and translator. (1519-1562)
86, 730, 811, 1169, 2147.

GRIMES, JOHN, American poet. (1894-)
1759.

GRINDAL, EDMUND, English prelate, Archbishop of Canterbury. (1519?-1583)
2000.

GROSE, FRANCIS, English antiquary and draughtsman. (1731?-1791)
581.

GROSE, JOHN, English divine and compiler. (1758-1821)
1052, 1650.

GROSVENOR, GENERAL CHARLES HENRY, American soldier and politician. (1833-1917)
1112.

GROTE, HARRIET, English biographer. (1792-1878)
1541.

GROTIUS, HUGO, Dutch statesman and jurist. (1583-1645)
275, 319, 953.

GRÜN, ANASTASIUS (pseud. of ANTON ALEXANDER, GRAF VON AUERSPERG), Austrian poet. (1806-1876)
543, 1510.

GRUNDY, SYDNEY, English dramatist. (1845-1914)
280.

GRYPHIUS, ANDREAS, German poet and dramatist. (1616-1664)
2174.

GUARINI, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, Italian poet. (1538-1612)
1218, 1896.

GUAZZO, MARCO, Italian littérateur. (c. 1496-1556)
692, 802, 1056, 1993, 2179, 2180.

GURDALL, PHILIP, English miscellaneous writer. (1889-1944)
1984, 2222.

GURKIN, CHARLES, French philosopher and elegiac poet. (1873-1907)
151.

- GUEST, EDGAR ALBERT**, humorist and verse-writer, born in England, but long resident in the United States. (1881-)
904, 937, 1036, 1578, 1595, 1788, 1869, 1931.
- GUINBERT OF NOUENT**, French Benedictine theologian. (1033-1124)
1254.
- GUICCIARDINI, FRANCESCO**, Italian historian. (1483-1540)
452, 665, 810, 963, 1929.
- GUICHARD, JEAN FRANÇOIS**, French poet and dramatist. (1731-1811)
1263.
- GUIDO RENI**, Italian painter. (1575-1642)
1447.
- GUNAM, TEXAS**, American night-club hostess. (1884-1933)
721, 1631.
- GUINNEY, LOUISE IMOCEN**, American poet. (1861-1920)
203, 439, 611, 866, 1017, 1422.
- GUINICELLI, GUIDO**, Italian poet. (c. 1240-c. 1276)
162, 2163.
- GUTERMAN, ARTHUR**, American poet. (1871-1943)
83, 108, 111, 112, 143, 168, 195, 223, 235, 300, 339, 391, 409, 586, 873, 893, 933, 1252, 1650, 1853, 1883, 1887, 1742, 1835, 1923, 1983, 2111.
- GURNALL, WILLIAM**, English divine and devotional writer. (1617-1679)
692, 745, 1304, 1955.
- GURNEY, DOROTHY FRANCES**, contemporary English poet.
756.
- GUTHRIE, THOMAS ANSTEV**, see ANSTEV, F.
- GUYOT, FRANÇOIS**, French scholar and poet. (1575-1655)
671.

H

- HARRERTON, JOHN**, American journalist and miscellaneous. (1842-1921)
2132.
- HARRINGTON, WILLIAM**, English poet. (1605-1654)
321, 1029, 1041, 1331, 1339, 1912, 2187.
- HACKWOOD, JOHN**. No biographical data available.
287.
- HADDON, WALTER**, English writer and educator. (1516-1572)
1361.
- HADRIAN, or ADRIAN (PUBLIUS ÆLIUS HADRIANUS)**, Roman Emperor. (76-138)
467, 1893.
- HIERONYMUS, JULIUS**, Latin commentator. (c. 1530)
1393.
- HAFIZ** (pseud. of SHAMS-ED-DIN MUHAMMAD), Persian poet and philosopher. (? -c. 1390)
177, 644, 711, 1520, 2156.
- HAGGARD, SAMUEL MILLER**, American Presbyterian clergyman and poet. (1848-1905)
511.
- HAGENBACH, KARL RUDOLF**, Swiss theologian and writer. (1801-1874)
1554.
- HAGGARD, SIR HENRY RIDER**, English novelist. (1856-1925)
1145.
- HAHNEMANN, CHRISTIAN FRIEDRICH SAMUEL**, German founder of homeopathy. (1755-1843)
1285.
- HAIG, DOUGLAS**, first EARL, British commander in the World War. (1861-1928)
2108.
- HAINES, GRACE**. No biographical data available.
2041.
- HAKESWILL, GEORGE**, English divine and devotional writer. (1578-1649)
82, 367.
- HALE, EDWARD EVERETT**, American Unitarian clergyman and inspirational writer. (1822-1909)
1435.
- HALL, LUCRETIA PEABODY**, American writer of juvenile and educational books. (1820-1900)
1644.
- HALL, SIR MATTHEW**, English jurist. (1609-1676)
1086, 1752.
- HALL, NATHAN**, American patriot and Revolutionary officer. (1755-1776)
61.
- HALL, [MRS.] SARAH JOSEPHA**, American miscellaneous writer and editor of *Godey's Lady's Book* for forty years. (1788-1879)
1067.
- HALÉVY, LUDOVIC**, see MEILHAC, HENRY
- HALBURTON, THOMAS CHANDLER**, see SLICE, SAM
- HALIFAX, LORD**, see SAVILE, GEORGE
- HALL, AMANDA BENJAMIN [MRS. JOHN A. BROWNELL]**, American poet. (1890-)
1874.
- HALL, CAROLYN**, contemporary American poet.
668.
- HALL, CHARLES ALBERT**, English Minister of the New Church, writer and lecturer. (1872-)
845.
- HALL, CHARLES SPRAGUE**, American verse-writer. (fl. 1860)
203, 367.
- HALL, EDWARD**, English chronicler. (d. 1547)
785, 1638, 1685, 1798.
- HALL, GEORGE**, Bishop of Chester, England. (1612?-1668)
166.
- HALL, GRANVILLE STANLEY**, American psychologist, philosopher and educator. (1844-1924)
1176, 1692.
- HALL, HAZEL**, American poet. (1886-1924)
439.
- HALL, JOSEPH**, English divine and miscellaneous writer. (1574-1656)
185, 407, 786, 826, 858, 914, 931, 1422, 1632, 1651, 1816, 1874, 1945, 2247.
- HALL, NORMAN B.** No biographical data available.
165.

- HALL, ROBERT**, English Baptist divine and orator. (1764-1831)
499, 1446, 1464, 1676, 2126.
- HALL, SHARLOT MARRIETH**, American poet and historical writer. (1870-1944)
1733.
- HALL, THOMAS**, English ejected minister. (1610-1665)
214, 441.
- HALLACK, CECILY**, contemporary English writer.
2276.
- HALLECK, FITZ-GREENE**, American poet. (1790-1867)
205, 207, 386, 431, 666, 740, 839, 877, 897, 1334, 1373, 1464, 1465, 2061.
- HALLIWELL** (afterward **HALLIWELL-PHILLIPS**), **JAMES ORCHARD**, English biographer, scholar and librarian. (1820-1889)
1003, 2000, 2018.
- HALLPINE, CHARLES GRAHAM (MILES O'REILLY)**, American journalist, poet and humorist. (1829-1868)
357, 495, 827, 848, 1158.
- HALSBAM, JOHN** (pseud. of **G. FORRESTER SCOTT**), contemporary English writer.
472.
- HAMBLEN, BERNARD**. No biographical data available.
1296.
- HAMERTON, PHILIP GILBERT**, English art critic. (1834-1894)
707, 1148, 1280, 1673, 1861, 1871.
- HAMILCAR** (supplained **BARCA**), Carthaginian general. (d. 229 B.C.)
2083.
- HAMILTON, ALEXANDER**, American statesman. (1757-1804)
62, 432, 1728.
- HAMILTON, ANNA ELIZABETH**, Irish poet. (1843-1875)
981.
- HAMILTON, ELIZABETH**, English educational writer. (1758-1816)
905.
- HAMILTON, GAIL** (pseud. of **MARY ABIGAIL DODGE**), American essayist. (1838-1896)
1, 2257.
- HAMILTON, ROBERT BROWNING**. No biographical data available.
1885.
- HAMILTON, WILLIAM**, Scottish poet. (1704-1754)
1943.
- HAMILTON, SIR WILLIAM**, English metaphysician. (1788-1856)
1245, 1795, 2050, 2140.
- HAMLEY, SIR EDWARD BRUCE**, English general. (1824-1893)
675.
- HAMMERSTEIN, OSCAR, 2d**, American librettist and song-writer. (1895-)
1733, 2287.
- HAMMOND, [MRS.] ELEANOR PALMER**, contemporary American poet.
1855.
- HAMMOND, ELEANOR PRESCOTT**, American writer. (1866-1933)
1729.
- HAMMOND, JAMES**, English poet. (1710-1742)
849, 1219, 1228.
- HAMMOND, JAMES HENRY**, American Senator, Governor of South Carolina. (1807-1864)
64, 878, 1841.
- HAMMOND, PERCY**, American dramatic critic. (1873-1936)
1099.
- HAMPOLE, RICHARD ROLLE DE**, see **ROLLE**
- HANBY, BENJAMIN RUSSELL**, American clergyman and song-writer. (1833-1867)
2284.
- HANCOCK, JOHN**, American statesman. (1737-1793)
62.
- HANCOCK, WINFIELD SCOTT**, American general. (1824-1886)
1963.
- HANES, LEIGH BUCKNER**, American lawyer and editor. (1894-)
1356.
- HANFF, MINNY MAUD [MRS. RAYMOND F. AYERS]**, contemporary American writer of light verse and advertising. (1880-1942)
1436.
- HANNA, MARCUS ALONZO (MARK)**, American capitalist and politician. (1837-1904)
1554, 1741.
- HANNAY, PATRICK**, Irish poet. (d. 1629?)
913, 1184.
- HANSARD, RICHARD**, English writer and traveller. (b. 1599)
660.
- HARBACH, OTTO A. (born HAUBERBACH)**, American librettist and song-writer. (1873-)
318, 1980.
- HARBURG, E. V.**, American song-writer. (1896-)
2287.
- HARDENBERG, FRIEDRICH LEOPOLD VON**, see **NOVALES**
- HARDESTY, JESSE**, American writer. (1842- ?)
2048.
- HARDIN, CHARLOTTE**, contemporary American writer.
2241.
- HARDING, RUTH GUTHRIE**, American poet. (1882-)
357.
- HARDING, WARREN GAMALIEL**, twenty-ninth President of the United States. (1865-1923)
67, 1553, 1618, 2112.
- HARDINGE, GEORGE**, English writer. (1743-1816)
286.
- HARDY, THOMAS**, English poet and novelist. (1840-1928)
24, 159, 238, 250, 263, 371, 412, 439, 481, 483, 485, 492, 583, 598, 617, 634, 829, 902, 1000, 1145, 1148, 1195, 1239, 1254, 1278, 1287, 1396, 1429, 1474, 1536, 1546, 1628,

- 1645, 1647, 1783, 1918, 1929, 1950, 1990, 2055, 2085, 2112, 2121, 2123, 2180, 2807, 2217, 2268.
- HARE, ANGRY [MRS. JAMES P. HUTCHINSON], American poet and novelist. (1885-) 1280.
- HARE, JULIUS CHARLES and AUGUSTUS WILLIAM, English clergymen and collaborators. (1795-1855), (1792-1834)
9, 183, 263, 265, 293, 341, 351, 365, 387, 464, 539, 612, 651, 742, 797, 833, 895, 917, 1006, 1042, 1172, 1245, 1306, 1354, 1446, 1513, 1529, 1571, 1659, 1691, 1730, 1788, 1826, 1839, 1957, 2050, 2149, 2252.
- HARE, KENNETH, English writer. (1888-) 1658.
- HARDRAVE, FRANCIS, English legal antiquary. (1741?-1821) 1840.
- HARRINGTON, SIR JOHN, English courtier, wit and satirical writer. (1561-1612)
84, 173, 183, 283, 295, 315, 346, 418, 465, 604, 666, 670, 712, 737, 764, 785, 1074, 1083, 1112, 1184, 1207, 1258, 1321, 1336, 1524, 1634, 1663, 1686, 1711, 1809, 1819, 1854, 1923, 1958, 1960, 1980, 2033, 2124, 2145, 2200.
- HARRMAN, THOMAS, English writer on beggars. (fl. 1567) 1078.
- HARNEY, BEN R., American song-writer. 2287.
- HARNEY, JOHN MILTON, American journalist and verse-writer. (1789-1825) 239.
- HARNEY, WILLIAM WALLACE, American journalist and verse-writer. (1831-1912) 91, 1209.
- HARPER, ANDREW, miscellaneous writer. (1844-?) 1594.
- HARPER, ROBERT GOODLOE, American lawyer and politician. (1765-1825) 63.
- HARRELD, JOHN WILLIAM, American lawyer and ex-Senator from Oklahoma. (1872-) 1618.
- HARRIGAN, EDWARD, American playwright and Irish comedian. (1845-1911) 933, 2287.
- HARRINGTON, or HARTINGTON, JAMES, English political theorist. (1611-1677) 1479, 1690.
- HARRIS, CHARLES K., American music publisher and song-writer. (1865-1930) 292, 885, 1395, 2288.
- HARRIS, CORRA MAY [MRS. L. H. HARRIS], American novelist and essayist. (1869-1935) 761.
- HARRIS, JOEL CHANDLER, American writer of southern Negro folk-tales. (1848-1908)
66, 160, 287, 453, 503, 516, 590, 667, 821, 868, 939, 1096, 1226, 1254, 1620, 1651, 1871, 2022, 2043.

- HARRISON, BENJAMIN, twenty-third President of the United States. (1833-1901) 833, 1158, 1439, 2048.
- HARRISON, FREDERIC, English critic and essayist. (1831-1923) 1675.
- HARRISON, HENRY, American writer. (1903-) 826, 1254, 1539.
- HARRISON, THOMAS, English general and regicide. (1606-1660) 1783.
- HARENETT, SAMUEL, English prelate; Archbishop of York. (1561-1631) 1478.
- HARTE, FRANCIS BRET, American journalist, poet and short-story writer. (1836-1902)
62, 79, 98, 153, 251, 349, 359, 378, 408, 446, 469, 686, 720, 783, 1049, 1066, 1069, 1189, 1342, 1346, 1376, 1450, 1644, 1654, 1687, 1747, 1751, 1851, 1853, 1910, 1972, 2095, 2160, 2194, 2268.
- HARTE, WALTER, English miscellaneous writer. (1709-1774) 1722.
- HARTMANN VON AUE, German minnesinger. (c. 1170-1215) 1583.
- HARTMUS, LAURENCE, No biographical data available. 275.
- HARTWICH, ETHELYN MILLER, contemporary American writer. 1734.
- HARVEY, ALICE, English; sister of Gabriel Harvey. (fl. 1600) 1346.
- HARVEY, CHRISTOPHER, English poet. (1597-1563) 773, 907.
- HARVEY, GABRIEL, English poet and rhetorician. (1545?-1630)
15, 420, 436, 449, 458, 509, 566, 632, 649, 656, 731, 739, 763, 1011, 1319, 1354, 1464, 1632, 1688, 1729, 1798, 1811, 1843, 2039, 2080, 2260.
- HARVEY, JAMES CLARENCE, American poet and editor. (1859-1915) 991.
- HARVEY, JOHN, English astrologer and physician; brother of Gabriel Harvey. (1563?-1592) 330.
- HARVEY, MOSES, American miscellaneous writer. (1820-1905) 830, 1389.
- HARVEY, WILLIAM, Scottish miscellaneous writer and compiler. (1874-1936) 277, 760.
- HASTINGS, LADY FLORA ELIZABETH, English poet (1806-1839) 410.
- HASTINGS, JAMES S., newspaper columnist, see McLUXE, LUKK.
- HATHAWAY, HELEN (pseud. of HELEN DURHAM), American miscellaneous writer and satirist. (1893-) 1258.

HAUERBACH, O. A., see HARBACH

HAWGTON, WILLIAM, English dramatist. (fl. 1338)
1633.HAYARD, WILLIAM, English actor and dramatist. (1710?-1778)
725, 1465.HAVELOCK, SIR HENRY, first BARONET, English general. (1795-1857)
415.HAYMEYER, HENRY OSBORNE, American railway official. (1876-)
2048.HAVERGAL, FRANCES RIMLEY, English poet. (1836-1879)
476, 1209.HAWES, HUGH RUTNALL, English preacher and theological writer. (1838-1901)
474, 1361.HAWES, THOMAS, English divine and historical writer. (1734-1820)
892, 1135.HAWES, STEPHEN, English poet. (d. 1523?)
162, 372.HAWKER, ROBERT STEPHEN, English poet and antiquary. (1803-1875)
1467, 1587.HAWKESWORTH, JOHN, English compiler and editor. (1715?-1773)
1314, 1507.HAWKINS, ANTHONY HOPE, see HOPE, ANTHONY
HAWTHORNE, ALICE, pseud. of SEPTIMUS WINNER, American song-writer. (1827-1902)
1350, 2288.HAWTHORNE, JULIAN, American miscellaneous writer. (1846-1934)
2129.HAWTHORNE, NATHANIEL, American novelist. (1804-1864)
91, 118, 149, 245, 316, 337, 458, 459, 460, 525, 535, 560, 598, 640, 721, 738, 761, 777, 835, 837, 875, 896, 1015, 1065, 1068, 1192, 1243, 1340, 1425, 1448, 1554, 1563, 1622, 1653, 1668, 1690, 1705, 1871, 1875, 1880, 2003, 2129, 2217, 2257.HAWTHORNE, SOPHIA PEABODY [MRS. NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE], American writer of travel books. (1809-1871)
2129.HAY, LORD CHARLES, English major-general. (? -1760)
2108.HAY, LAW (pseud. of MAJOR JOHN HAY BRITH), English novelist and playwright. (1876-1952)
469.HAY, JOHN, American writer and diplomatist. (1838-1905)
66, 74, 297, 376, 420, 452, 492, 507, 789, 914, 1105, 1200, 1483, 1698, 1748, 1829, 2136.HAY, LUCY, COUNTESS OF CARLEILL, English beauty and wr. (1599-1660)
2193.

HAYDEN, JOSEPH, American song-writer. 2288.

HAYDON, A. EUSTACE, American writer on musical subjects. (1880-)
1597, 1689.HAYDON, BENJAMIN ROBERT, English historical painter and lecturer. (1786-1846)
48, 791, 814, 1700, 1960, 2170.HAYE, LOUIS MARIE DE LA, VICOMTE DE CORMENIN, French jurist and political writer. (1788-1868)
2040.HAYES, J. MILTON. No biographical data available.
957.HAYES, RUTHERFORD BIRCHARD, nineteenth President of the United States. (1822-1893)
333, 1544.HAYLEY, WILLIAM, English poet. (1745-1830)
603.HAYMAN, ROBERT, English epigrammatist. (d. 1631?)
2119.HAYNE, PAUL HAMILTON, American poet. (1831-1886)
1108, 1139, 1171, 1358, 1733, 1995, 2116.HAYNES, JOHN, contemporary English writer.
341.HAYS, WILL H., American politician and ex-mov picture czar. (1879-1954)
228.HAYWARD, ABRAHAM, English essayist. 1801-1884)
524.* HAZLITT, WILLIAM, English critic and essayist. (1778-1830)
118, 149, 584, 734, 985, 2011, 2133.HAZZARD, JOHN EDWARD, American actor and author. (1881-1935)
9, 2288.HEAD, RICHARD, and KIRKMAN, FRANCIS, English writers and collaborators. (1637?-1686?), (fl. 1674)
303, 493, 773, 812, 1177, 1618, 1637.HEADLEY, JOEL TYLER, American historical writer. (1813-1897)
1574.HEALEY, THOMAS F., contemporary American writer.
1578.HEARNE, THOMAS, English antiquary. (1678-1735)
560.HEARST, WILLIAM RANDOLPH, American newspaper publisher. (1863-1951)
66.HEATH, ELLA, contemporary American translator and verse-writer.
1516.HEATH, LYMAN, American poet and song-writer. (1804-1870)
1378, 1941.HEATH, ROBERT, English poet. (fl. 1650)
133, 697, 1527, 1561.HEBEL, JOHN PETER, German poet. (1740-1826)
1782.

- HEBER, REGINALD**, English Bishop (of Calcutta) and poet. (1783-1826)
96, 264, 379, 404, 507, 612, 668, 689, 793, 887, 925, 957, 1011, 1156, 1207, 1246, 1324, 1587, 1906.
- HECATO, or HECATEUS**, Greek historian and geographer. (c. 550-470 B.C.)
727, 927, 1184.
- HEDGE, FREDERICK HENRY**, American Unitarian clergyman and devotional writer. (1805-1890)
2235.
- HEDYLLS**, Greek epigrammatist.
460.
- HEELAN, WILL A.**, American song-writer.
1271, 2288.
- HEELAN, WILL A., and HELF, J. FRED.**, American song-writers
1836.
- HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH**, German philosopher (1770-1831)
1435, 2298.
- HEGGE, ROBERT**, English historical writer (1599-1629)
463.
- HEINE, HEINRICH**, German poet of Jewish descent. (1797-1856)
96, 113, 157, 234, 332, 444, 483, 559, 591, 603, 782, 828, 843, 848, 869, 1011, 1047, 1102, 1206, 1241, 1334, 1378, 1450, 1593, 1680, 1906, 1959, 2111, 2181, 2226.
- HEISER, L. S.**, American song-writer.
2288.
- HELLOWES, EDWARD**, English translator. (fl. 1574-1600)
891.
- HELMUTH, WILLIAM TOD**, American surgeon and medical writer. (1833-1902)
873.
- HELPS, SIR ARTHUR**, English miscellaneous writer. (1813-1875)
19, 88, 103, 158, 343, 433, 560, 662, 899, 936, 971, 1089, 1165, 1453, 1494, 1570, 1571, 1676, 1691, 1697, 1792, 1823, 1919, 2017.
- HEMANS, FELICIA DOROTHY**, English poet. (1793-1835)
94, 195, 276, 379, 381, 408, 481, 551, 556, 615, 668, 683, 686, 707, 844, 883, 886, 907, 969, 1001, 1002, 1272, 1315, 1352, 1437, 1501, 1745, 1775, 1796, 1844, 1853, 1907, 1917, 1976, 2149.
- HEMMINGER, GRAHAM**, American journalist and publicist. (1896-)
2017.
- HÉNAULT, CHARLES JEAN**, French historian and dramatist. (1685-1770)
960, 1039.
- HENDERSON, DANIEL**, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1830-)
263.
- HENLEY, JOHN**, English orator. (1692-1756)
1558.
- HENLEY, WILLIAM ERNEST**, English poet, critic and dramatist. (1849-1903)
24, 167, 223, 388, 391, 398, 426, 493, 547,

- 551, 1115, 1116, 1121, 1132, 1294, 1376, 1389, 1445, 1687, 1771, 1851, 1892, 1936, 1941, 1954, 2006, 2018, 2101, 2156, 2246, 2262.
- HENNEQUIN, ÉMILE**, French critic and journalist (1839-1888)
2178.
- HENRIETTA MARIA**, Queen of England. (1609-1669)
1044.
- HENRY IV OF NAVARRE**, King of France. (1553-1610)
516, 647, 663, 676, 701, 853, 1453, 1693, 2062.
- HENRY VIII**, King of England. (1491-1547)
415, 545, 764.
- HENRY, MATTHEW**, English nonconformist clergyman and Bible commentator. (1662-1714)
11, 158, 172, 198, 208, 272, 285, 370, 373, 403, 528, 670, 940, 1165, 1398, 1444, 1530, 1797, 1980, 1993, 2024, 2033, 2181, 2227.
- HENRY, O.** see O HENRY
- HENRY, PATRICK**, American patriot and orator. (1736-1799)
57, 593, 925, 1106, 1460, 2043.
- HENRY, PHILIP**, English nonconformist divine. (1631-1696)
403, 885.
- HENRYSON, or HENDERSON, ROBERT**, Scottish poet. (1430?-1506?)
1328, 2100, 2125.
- HYNSHALL, JAMES ALEXANDER**, American physician, naturalist and writer on angling. (1836-1925)
670.
- HENSHAW, JOSEPH**, English Bishop and devotional writer. (1603-1679)
573.
- HEPRURN, THOMAS NICOLL, MCD SETOUN, GABRIEL**
- HERACLITUS, or HERACLEITUS**, Greek philosopher. (fl. 500 B.C.)
232, 234, 369, 476, 620, 758, 1306.
- HERRERT OF BUSHAM**, English biographer of Becket. (fl. 1162-1186)
1491.
- HERRERT, ALAN PATRICK**, English humorist and novelist. (1890-)
528.
- HERRERT, EDWARD**, first BARON HERRERT OF CHERBURY, English philosopher, historian, poet and diplomatist. (1583-1648)
365, 1139.
- * HERRERT, GEORGE**, English divine and poet. (1593-1633)
- HERRERT, HENRY**, tenth EARL OF PEMBROKE, English general. (1734-1794)
1015.
- HERFORD, OLIVER**, American humorist, poet and illustrator. (1863-1935)
108, 351, 532, 586, 1161, 1242, 1258, 1410, 1654, 1681, 1860, 2065, 2125, 2147, 2149.
- HERNDON, WILLIAM HENRY**, American lawyer, partner of Abraham Lincoln. (1818-1891)
640.
- HERODAS**, Greek writer of mimes. (fl. 270 B.C.)
1154, 1813.

- HERODOTUS, Greek historian. (484-424? B.C.)
229, 564, 604, 704, 1101, 1284, 2000, 2063,
2083.
- HERRICK, JEAN. No biographical data available.
2002.
- *HERRICK, ROBERT, English poet (1591-1634)
- HERRMANN, KARL, German novelist and poet.
(1804-1849)
1212.
- HERSCHEL, SIR JOHN FREDERICK WILLIAM, first
BARONET, English astronomer. (1792-1871)
1792.
- HERSCHELL, FARRER, first BARON HERSCHELL,
English Lord Chancellor (1837-1899)
1087.
- HERTSLET, LEWIS, English librarian to the foreign
office. (1787-1870)
452.
- HERVEY, JAMES, English devotional writer.
(1714-1758)
1587.
- HERVEY, JOHN, BARON HERVEY OF ICKWORTH,
English pamphleteer and memoir writer.
(1696-1741)
1835, 2006
- HERVEY, THOMAS KIBBLE, English poet and
critic. (1799-1859)
403, 1195, 1558, 1813.
- HERWELD, GEORG, German political poet. (1817-
1875)
1217.
- HESIOD, Greek pastoral poet (c. 735 B.C.)
145, 227, 564, 601, 637, 727, 731, 734, 751,
773, 956, 1127, 1243, 1266, 1295, 1326, 1346,
1396, 1428, 1451, 1480, 1536, 1565, 1614,
1634, 1710, 1740, 1751, 1848, 1904, 1997,
2024, 2059, 2090, 2169, 2231
- HEWITT, ABRAHAM STEVENS, American manufactur-
er, statesman and philanthropist (1822-
1903)
1550, 1967.
- HEYLYN, PETER, English ecclesiastical writer.
(1600-1662)
1491, 2058
- HEYWARD, DU ROSE, American poet and novel-
ist. (1853-1940)
381, 857.
- HEYWARD, JAMIE SCRIVEN, contemporary Amer-
ican poet (d. 1939)
40, 1904.
- HEYWOOD, JASPER, English Jesuit writer and
translator. (1535-1598)
1883.
- HEYWOOD, JOHN, English epigrammatist and
dramatist (1497?-1580?)
383, 598, 607, 785, 846, 956, 1003, 1592,
1751, 2150, 2151, 2222.
- HEYWOOD, OLIVER, English divine and diarist.
(1630-1702)
1545.
- HEYWOOD, THOMAS, English dramatist and
poet. (? -1650?)
262, 375, 488, 601, 610, 631, 680, 700, 796,
859, 911, 934, 1360, 1372, 1432, 1633, 1671,
1730, 1806, 2222.
- HEYWOOD, THOMAS, and ROWLEY, WILLIAM,
English dramatists and collaborators. (? -
1650?), (1585-1642?)
377, 1341.
- HIBBARD, GRACE [HELEN GRACE PORTER], con-
temporary American writer.
1001.
- HIBBEN, PAXTON PATTISON, American diploma-
tist, soldier and journalist. (1880-1928)
844, 1552, 1619, 2282, 2283
- HICKLEY, EMILY HENRIETTA, Irish poet. (1845-
1924)
1346, 1580, 1588
- HICKSON, WILLIAM EDWARD, English educational
writer. (1803-1870)
1488
- HICKY, DANIEL WHITEHEAD, American verse-
writer. (1902-)
130
- HIERONYMUS, see JEROME, SAINT
- HIGGINSON, ELLA, American poet and novelist.
(1862-1940)
291, 1227.
- HIGGINSON, JOHN, English divine (1616-1708)
1658.
- HIGGINSON, THOMAS WESTWORTH, American es-
sayist and litterateur (1823-1911)
56, 151, 211, 320, 559, 758, 830, 1717, 1735,
2262.
- HIGLEY, BREWSTER, American physician, author
of *Home on the Range* (fl. 1873)
2296
- HILDEBRAND, see GREGORY VII
- HILL, AARON, English dramatist. (1685-1750)
177, 1101, 1270, 1400, 1456, 2034, 2204.
- HILL, DAVID BENNETT, American lawyer and
politician. (1843-1910)
431
- HILL, JAMES JEROME, American railroad execu-
tive and financier. (1838-1916)
1930.
- HILL, ROWLAND, English itinerant preacher.
(1744-1833)
1362
- HILL, THOMAS, American Unitarian clergyman
and mathematician (1818-1891)
175.
- HILLARD, GEORGE SHILMAN, American lawyer
and man of letters. (1808-1879)
740, 833, 866, 1919.
- HILLS, RICHARD, English commentator (fl. 1530)
161, 506, 949, 1392, 1713, 1738, 1810, 1857,
1954, 2170, 2180.
- HILLYER, ROBERT SILLIMAN, American poet and
miscellaneous writer (1895-)
1195, 1403, 1415.
- HILTON-TURLEY, CAROLL BREYVOORT, American
writer. (1880-)
1943.
- HINKSON, KATHERINE TYNAN, Irish poet and
novelist. (1861-1931)
111, 162, 233, 378, 909, 1026, 1909, 2211.
- HINTON, LEONARD. No biographical data avail-
able.
2244.

- HIPPAS**, Greek sophist. (fl. 450 B.C.) 1036, 2234.
- HIPPOCRATES**, Greek physician, the "Father of Medicine." (c. 460-357 B.C.) 104, 1118, 1283, 1286, 1287, 1327, 2274.
- HITCHCOCK**, ETHEAN ALLEN, American soldier and writer on military subjects. (1798-1870) 64.
- HITCHCOCK**, ROSEWELL DWIGHT, American educator. (1817-1887) 896, 1497, 1509, 1606, 1689, 1969.
- HOAR**, GEORGE FRISBIE, American lawyer and legislator. (1826-1904) 673, 1008, 1549.
- HOBBS**, JOHN OLIVER (pseud. of PEARL MARY TERESA CRAIGIE), American novelist and dramatist living in London. (1867-1906) 1173, 1783, 2184.
- HOBBS**, THOMAS, English philosopher. (1588-1679) 186, 188, 233, 299, 415, 723, 894, 961, 1045, 1057, 1087, 1089, 1100, 1169, 1292, 1428, 1470, 1675, 1678, 1700, 1740, 1764, 1787, 2108, 2118, 2217, 2246.
- HOBY**, SIR EDWARD, English courtier, favorite of James I. (1560-1617) 999.
- HOCLEVE**, or OCCELEVE, THOMAS, English poet. (1370?-1450?) 169, 245, 302, 1056, 1480, 1872, 2268.
- HOCHE**, EDWARD WALLIS, American politician, Governor of Kansas. (1849-1925) 1023.
- HODGINS**, LEIGH MITCHELL, American journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1876-1954) 793, 1932.
- HODGSON**, RALPH, English poet. (1871-) 11, 1539, 1670, 1743, 2006.
- HODGSON**, WILLIAM HAROLD (REO), American entertainer and song-writer. 2296.
- HOFFENSTEIN**, SAMUEL, American poet and journalist. (1890-1947) 11, 577, 832, 1266, 1310, 1802, 1884.
- HOFFMAN**, CHARLES FENNO, American poet and story-writer. (1806-1884) 2156.
- HOFFMANN**, AUGUST HEINRICH, see FALLERS-LEHN.
- HOFFMANN**, ERNST THEODOR AMADEUS, German novelist. (1776-1822) 64, 903.
- HOGAN**, ERNEST, American song-writer. 2288.
- HOGARTS**, WILLIAM, English painter and political caricaturist. (1697-1764) 753, 1391.
- HOGG**, JAMES, the Ettrick Shepherd, Scottish poet. (1770-1835) 434, 684, 730, 1072, 1189, 1235, 1386, 1852, 2099, 2213.
- HOKENHEIM**, PHILIPPUS THEOPHRASTUS BOMBASTUS AB (VON), see PARACELSUS.
- HOLCROFT**, THOMAS, English dramatist. (1745-1809) 741, 1177, 1566, 1925, 1933, 2229.

- HOLIDAY**, BARTEN, English writer. (fl. 1630) 2019.
- HOLDSWORTH**, RAPHAEL, English chronicler. (d. 1580?) 230.
- HOLLAND**, LORD, see FOX, HENRY.
- HOLLAND**, HUGH, English poet. (d. 1633) 1579, 1807.
- HOLLAND**, JOSIAH GILBERT, American novelist, poet and moralist. (1819-1881) 13, 84, 101, 109, 112, 121, 160, 268, 425, 762, 785, 795, 877, 882, 904, 907, 920, 951, 952, 963, 964, 1063, 1080, 1148, 1252, 1361, 1379, 1462, 1574, 1616, 1627, 1661, 1684, 1929, 2184, 2260.
- HOLLAND**, NORA M., American poet. (1876-1925) 1137, 1212.
- HOLLAND**, SIR RICHARD, Scottish poet. (fl. 1450) 1219.
- HOLMAN**, JOSEPH GEORGE, English actor and dramatist. (1764-1817) 447.
- HOLMES**, JOHN HAYNES, American clergyman, publicist and reformer. (1879-) 583, 1270, 1345.
- * **HOLMES**, OLIVER WENDELL, American wit, poet and novelist. (1809-1894)
- HOLMES**, OLIVER WENDELL, American jurist. (1841-1935) 39, 1114, 1118, 1132, 1426, 1967, 2217.
- HOLMES**, WILLIAM KENSLEY, English writer. (1882-) 240.
- HOLT**, SIR JOHN, English jurist. (1642-1710) 370.
- HOLIDAY**, or **HOLIDAY**, BARTEN, English divine and translator. (1593-1661) 1092.
- HOME**, F. WYVILLE, Scottish poet. (1851- ?) 292.
- HOME**, JOHN, Scottish dramatist. (1722-1808) 215, 231, 297, 773, 801, 921, 1352, 1778, 1812, 2187, 2215.
- * **HOMER**, Greek epic poet. (fl. 1000 B.C.)
- HONT**, WILLIAM, English compiler, editor and bookseller. (1780-1842) 124, 126, 161, 281, 480, 934, 1048, 1272, 1607, 1635, 1669, 1851, 2137.
- HONAIN BEN ISAAK**, Arabic moralist. (c. 870) 734.
- HONEYWOOD**, ST. JOHN, American lawyer and poet. (1763-1798) 2180.
- * **HOOD**, THOMAS, English poet and humorist. (1799-1845)
- HOOK**, THEODORE EDWARD, English novelist and wit. (1788-1841) 362, 549, 849, 1074, 1360, 1603, 1654, 2154.
- HOOK**, WILLIAM, English Puritan divine; Massachusetts colonist. (1600-1677) 2112.
- HOOKER**, JOSEPH, Union general in the American Civil War. (1814-1879) 506.
- HOOKER**, RICHARD, English theologian. (1554?-1600) 230, 260, 796, 817, 1083, 1589, 1649, 2063, 2223.

- HOOKER, WILLIAM BRIAN, American educator and poet. (1880-1946)
121, 2268.
- HOOKER, JOHN, English translator. (1727-1803)
2034.
- HOOPER, ELLEN STURGIS, American verse-writer. (1816-1841)
507, 538.
- HOOPER, HERBERT CLARK, thirty-first President of the United States. (1874-)
978, 1554, 1618, 1619, 1626.
- HOOPER, IRWIN HOOD ("IKE"), chief usher at the White House. (1871-1933)
1553.
- HOPE, ANTHONY (pseud. of ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS), English novelist. (1803-1933)
71, 197, 568, 760, 776, 1032, 1706, 2059.
- HOPE, JAMES BARRON, American lawyer and journalist. (1829-1887)
372, 1342.
- HOPE, LAURENCE (pseud. of ADELA FLORENCE NICOLSON), English poet. (1865-1904)
851, 1130, 1456, 1874.
- HOPE, SIR WILLIAM, English miscellaneous writer. (fl. 1692) 1750.
- HOPKINS, ALBERT, American educator. (1807-1872) 2798h.2.
- HOPKINS, CHARLES, English poet. (1664?-1700?)
3.
- HOPKINS, ERNEST MARTIN, American educator. (1877-) 1692.
- HOPKINS, JANE ELLICE, English social reformer. (1836-1904)
758.
- HOPKINS, MARK, American Congregational clergyman and educator. (1802-1887)
1068, 1390, 2069.
- HOPKINSON, JOSEPH, American jurist and poet. (1770-1842)
51.
- HOPPER, NORA [MRS. WILFRED HUON CHESSON], English poet. (1871-1906)
1250.
- HOPWOOD, RONALD ARTHUR, English admiral. (1858-1949)
1779.
- *HORACE, QUINTUS HORATIUS FLACCUS, Latin poet. (65-8 B.C.)
- HORMAN, WILLIAM, English educator. (d. 1535)
326, 1394, 1469, 1634.
- HORN, RICHARD HENRY, or HENGIST, English poet. (1803-1884)
211, 309, 638, 1347, 2038, 2163.
- HORNICK, P. W. von. No biographical data available.
767.
- HORRICO, JUAN DE, Spanish dramatist.
1699.
- HOSKINS, JOHN, English lawyer and wit. (1566-1638)
2024.
- HOSKINS-ABRAHAM, JOHN, English writer, churchman and educator. (1829-1891)
1735.
- HOUSTON, ALFRED D', French writer.
38.
- HOUGH, WILL M., American song-writer.
1881.
- HOUGHTON, LORD, see MILNES
- HOUSMAN, ALFRED EDWARD, English classical scholar and poet. (1859-1936)
44, 167, 394, 628, 646, 825, 852, 880, 892, 1087, 1140, 1145, 1219, 1226, 1680, 1730, 1863, 1868, 1995, 2038, 2043, 2131, 2179, 2267.
- HOUSMAN, LAURENCE, English poet. (1865-)
26, 474, 1183, 1235, 1368, 1502.
- HOVELL-THURLOW, EDWARD, second BARON THURLOW, English poet. (1781-1829)
31, 1282, 1343, 1384, 1388.
- HOVEY, RICHARD, American poet. (1864-1900)
45, 51, 64, 66, 368, 456, 492, 612, 725, 744, 822, 898, 933, 941, 1031, 1112, 1131, 1221, 1272, 1379, 1796, 1906, 1907, 2020, 2070, 2102.
- HOW, WILLIAM WALSHAM, first bishop of Wakefield, English prelate. (1823-1897)
2205.
- HOWARD, EDWARD, English dramatist. (d. 1669)
491.
- HOWARD, FRANK, contemporary American song-writer.
2288.
- HOWARD, FREDERICK, fifth EARL OF CARLISLE, English statesman, poet and dramatist. (1748-1825)
419, 1748.
- HOWARD, HENRY, EARL OF SURREY, English courtier and poet. (1517?-1547)
3, 136, 216, 363, 602, 1209, 1818, 1907, 2176.
- HOWARD, JAMES, English dramatist; brother of Sir Robert Howard. (fl. 1674)
695.
- HOWARD, SIR ROBERT, English dramatist. (1626-1698)
916, 1180, 1919, 1985.
- HOWARTH, [MRS.] ELLEN CLEMENTINE, American verse-writer. (1827-1899)
1296.
- HOWE, EDGAR WATSON, American journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1854-1937)
246, 533, 654, 724, 1246, 1620, 1657.
- HOWE, JULIA WARD, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1819-1910)
51, 263, 674, 725, 1501, 2120.
- HOWE, LOUIS MCHENRY, American politician, secretary to President F. D. Roosevelt. (1871-1936)
1542.
- HOWE, MARK ANTONY DEWOLFE, American man of letters. (1864-)
628.
- HOWE, NATHANIEL, American clergyman. (1764-1837)
956, 1100, 1755.
- HOWELL, JAMES, English essayist and letter-writer. (1594?-1660)
3, 112, 118, 122, 126, 129, 135, 143, 146, 150, 155, 160, 177, 310, 511, 514, 525, 560,

- 572, 606, 719, 734, 744, 872, 932, 1043, 1102, 1123, 1266, 1282, 1309, 1336, 1390, 1413, 1428, 1460, 1477, 1628, 1632, 1636, 1650, 1686, 1923, 1953, 2178, 2205, 2218, 2277, 2228, 2250.
- HOWELL, MARGERY ELDERIDGE, American poet. (1893-)
612.
- HOWELL, THOMAS, English miscellanist. (fl. 1568)
471, 737, 803, 2170, 2216.
- HOWELLS, WILLIAM DEAN, American novelist and essayist. (1837-1920)
175, 303, 574, 712, 804, 824, 848, 1762.
- HOWITT, MARY, English poet. (1799-1888)
210, 547, 615, 684, 688, 1450, 1568, 1775, 1903.
- HOWITT, WILLIAM, English historical writer. (1792-1879)
689.
- HOWLAND, MARY WOOLSEY [MRS. ROBERT SHAW HOWLAND], American writer. (1832-1864)
1847.
- HOYLE, EDMOND, English writer on card-games. (1672-1769)
219.
- HOYT, CHARLES HALE, American playwright. (1860-1900)
2289.
- HOYT, HELEN [MRS. W. W. LYMAN], American poet. (1887-)
880.
- HOYT, HENRY, English religious writer. (fl. 1857)
666.
- HOYT, HENRY MARTYN, American poet. (1887-1920)
481.
- HOYT, J. K., American journalist. (1820-1895)
1437.
- HOYT, RALPH, American Episcopal clergyman and devotional writer. (1810-1878)
1347.
- HUBBARD, ALICE MOORE, wife of Elbert Hubbard. (1861-1915)
1446.
- HUBBARD, ELBERT, American editor, lecturer and essayist. (1859-1915)
8, 56, 101, 103, 106, 108, 143, 186, 201, 204, 288, 304, 336, 409, 424, 554, 565, 590, 606, 612, 625, 631, 634, 681, 724, 759, 820, 834, 845, 854, 883, 894, 907, 958, 980, 1019, 1025, 1088, 1091, 1102, 1111, 1112, 1114, 1116, 1170, 1177, 1228, 1229, 1254, 1263, 1286, 1288, 1297, 1308, 1316, 1361, 1378, 1427, 1431, 1435, 1472, 1491, 1501, 1509, 1516, 1616, 1684, 1685, 1692, 1701, 1706, 1715, 1799, 1828, 1830, 1850, 1852, 1863, 1901, 1932, 1970, 1981, 1984, 1989, 2044, 2060, 2063, 2064, 2069, 2080, 2102, 2172, 2184, 2206, 2234.
- HUBBARD, FRANK MCKINNEY (KIN), American humorist. (1868-1930)
121, 275, 502, 709, 752, 778, 837, 1159, 1161, 1283, 1619, 1626, 1729, 2217.
- HUBBLE, EDWIN POWELL, American astronomer. (1889-)
1764.

- HUDSON, JEFFREY, English dwarf and royal page. (1619-1682)
916.
- HUDSON, WILLIAM CADWALADER, American newspaperman. (1843-1915)
1550.
- HUDSON, WILLIAM HENRY, naturalist, born in South America of American parents; became naturalized British subject. (1841-1922)
509.
- HUEFFER, FORD MADOX, see FORD, MADOX FORD
- HUGHES, CHARLES EVANS, American jurist, Chief Justice U. S. Supreme Court. (1862-1948)
752, 1927.
- HUGHES, JOHN, English poet. (1677-1720)
1134.
- HUGHES, RUPERT, American novelist. (1872-1948)
183.
- HUGHES, THOMAS, English novelist and biographer. (1822-1896)
214, 1118.
- HUGO, HERMANN, Belgian Jesuit writer. (1538-1629)
2169.
- HUGO, VICTOR-MARIE, French poet and novelist. (1802-1885)
103, 128, 130, 162, 201, 203, 271, 277, 281, 300, 430, 490, 577, 748, 807, 1127, 1152, 1244, 1291, 1378, 1379, 1380, 1421, 1453, 1476, 1560, 1611, 1664, 1706, 1929, 2063, 2064, 2098, 2117, 2195, 2198, 2298.
- HULL, ARTHUR, English statesman. (fl. 1600)
2114.
- HULL, ISAAC, American commodore. (1773-1843)
415.
- HUMBOLDT, FRIEDRICH HEINRICH ALEXANDER VON, German traveller and scientist. (1769-1859)
1246, 1563.
- HUME, or HOME, ALEXANDER, Scottish poet. (1560?-1609)
1936.
- HUME, DAVID, English philosopher and historian. (1711-1776)
118, 355, 485, 814, 874, 932, 1228, 1256, 1498, 1659, 1707, 1918, 1934.
- HUNEKER, JAMES GIBBONS, American musical and dramatic critic. (1860-1921)
101, 106, 338, 343, 484, 701, 760, 1361, 1856, 2051, 2052, 2100, 2201.
- HUNT, FREEMAN, American publisher and editor. (1804-1858)
1920.
- HUNT, G. W., English song-writer.
1464, 2289.
- HUNT, JAMES HENRY LEIGH, English essayist and poet. (1784-1859)
184, 189, 270, 602, 670, 686, 687, 766, 823, 834, 1046, 1049, 1156, 1328, 1406, 1472, 1495, 1559, 1574, 1721, 1794, 1856, 1973, 2051, 2086, 2171, 2236.
- HUNT, JOSEPHINE SLOCUM, No biographical data available.
1049.

- HUNT, ROBERT, English physician and writer. (1807-1887)
1943.
- HUNTER, ANNE [Mrs. JOHN HUNTER], English poet. (1742-1821)
3, 1853.
- HUNTER, HARRY. No biographical data available.
1974.
- HUNTER, JOHN, Scottish classical scholar. (1745-1837)
238, 586.
- HUNTINGTON, HELEN [Mrs. HARLEY GRANVILLE-BARKER], "Manchester Gates," English contemporary writer.
2022.
- HUNTINGTON, RICHARD. No biographical data available.
977.
- HURD, RICHARD, English prelate, Bishop of Worcester. (1720-1808)
790, 1482.
- HURDIS, JAMES, English educator and poet. (1763-1801)
1071, 1729.
- HUSS, JOHN, Bohemian preacher of the Reformation. (1573-1415)
812, 1826.
- HUTCHESON, FRANCIS, THE ELDER, English philosopher. (1694-1746)
859, 1726, 2076, 2163.
- HUXLEY, ALDOUS, English novelist and essayist. (1894-)
187, 574, 611, 633, 1128, 1491, 1785, 1822, 1871, 1931.
- HUXLEY, JULIAN SORELL, English biologist and miscellaneous writer. (1887-)
1246.
- HUXLEY, THOMAS HENRY, English physiologist and naturalist. (1825-1895)
7, 303, 474, 577, 611, 1098, 1122, 1726, 2049.
- HUXLEY, MRS. THOMAS HENRY.
395.
- HYDE, EDWARD, first EARL OF CLARENDON, English statesman and jurist. (1609-1674)
1, 1699.
- HYPSEUS, Greek philosopher.
409.

I

- IRÁÑEZ, see BLASCO Y IRÁÑEZ
- IRN JEMIN, Arabian historian. (1332-1406)
193.
- IRN TIBSON, JUDAH BEN SAUL, Jewish translator of Provence. (1120-1190)
184.
- IRSEN, HENRIK, Norwegian dramatist. (1828-1906)
24, 69, 222, 593, 643, 724, 745, 854, 881, 960, 978, 1108, 1189, 1235, 1395, 1674, 1858, 1864, 1871, 2047, 2084, 2143, 2247.
- IRSE, GEORGE, American miscellaneous writer. (1852- ?)
101, 475, 1780, 1944.

- INGALLS, JOHN JAMES, American statesman. (1833-1900)
273, 803, 936, 1431, 1543.
- INGE, WILLIAM RALPH, Dean of St. Paul's Cathedral, London. (1860-1954)
13, 60, 276, 278, 297, 425, 433, 518, 548, 555, 558, 616, 703, 751, 785, 818, 857, 913, 1118, 1121, 1166, 1246, 1380, 1429, 1434, 1441, 1451, 1463, 1484, 1616, 1693, 1695, 1966, 2013, 2163, 2237, 2243, 2245.
- INGELENO, THOMAS, English writer of interludes. (fl. 1560)
1056, 2036, 2188.
- INGELOW, JEAN, English poet. (1820-1897)
11, 153, 210, 254, 283, 356, 357, 371, 620, 635, 793, 993, 1171, 1238, 1352, 1586, 1664, 1743, 1772, 1873, 1886, 2038, 2140, 2184, 2201, 2207, 2234, 2266, 2267.
- INGERSOLL, ROBERT GREEN, American lawyer, agnostic, lecturer and writer. (1833-1899)
66, 114, 144, 159, 206, 241, 243, 253, 278, 279, 286, 303, 322, 334, 355, 406, 418, 434, 469, 475, 530, 577, 578, 620, 632, 638, 759, 762, 777, 854, 894, 909, 914, 921, 958, 964, 968, 1035, 1056, 1066, 1079, 1103, 1105, 1123, 1139, 1159, 1177, 1189, 1219, 1238, 1254, 1307, 1378, 1428, 1452, 1463, 1492, 1494, 1504, 1546, 1554, 1599, 1653, 1692, 1695, 1727, 1764, 1806, 1840, 1869, 1984, 1992, 2022, 2056, 2069, 2122, 2157, 2234.
- INGRAM, JOHN KELLS, Irish scholar, economist and poet. (1823-1907)
997.
- INNOCENT III, LOTHARIO CONTI, Roman Pope. (1161-1216)
519.
- ION, Greek poet and dramatist. (fl. 450 B.C.)
1303.
- IPHICRATES, an Athenian shoemaker's son who rose to be a famous general. (419-348 B.C.)
73.
- IRELAND, WILLIAM HENRY, English novelist, forger of Shakespeare manuscripts. (1777-1835)
24, 747.
- IRIE, SCHARMEL [FREDERICO SCHARMEL], American poet. (1889-) 1559.
- IRONQUILL, see WARE, EUGENE FITCH
- IRVING, MINNA [Mrs. HARRY MICHNER] American verse-writer. (1857-1940)
674, 1896.
- IRVING, WASHINGTON, American humorist, historian and diplomatist. (1783-1859)
45, 231, 270, 318, 415, 473, 559, 827, 896, 901, 1183, 1250, 1262, 1322, 1380, 1397, 1555, 1615, 1959, 1962, 2026, 2146, 2257.
- IRWIN, GODFREY. No biographical data available.
2070.
- IRWIN, WALLACE, American poet and novelist. (1875-)
1741, 1778, 2102.
- ISABELLA I OF CASTILE, Queen of Castile and León, wife of Ferdinand V of Aragon; aided Columbus. (1451-1504)
83.

ISIDORE, SAINT, Spanish scholar, Bishop of Seville. (c. 560-636)
1127.

ISIDORUS OF AEG., Greek epigrammatist.
154, 857.

ISOCRATES, Greek orator. (436-338 B.C.)
1452, 1626, 1969.

J

JACKSON, ANDREW, American general, seventh President of the United States. (1767-1845)
57, 384, 568, 581, 1555, 1785, 1958.

JACKSON, GEORGE EDWARD, English song-writer.
2289.

JACKSON, HELEN HUNT, American novelist and poet. (1831-1885)
358, 403, 412, 635, 689, 738, 842, 1043, 1199, 1200, 1219, 1260, 1283, 1411, 1430, 1456, 1587, 2041, 2100.

JACKSON, HOLBROOK, English editor and essayist. (1874-1948)
43, 1476.

JACKSON, THOMAS JONATHAN (STONEWALL), American Confederate general. (1824-1863)
415.

JACOBI, JOHANN GEORG, German poet. (1740-1814)
992.

JACOPONE DA TODI (JACOBUS DE BENEDICTUS), Italian monk and poet. (c. 1230-1306)
212, 262, 384, 1748.

JAMES I, King of Scotland. (1394-1437)
139, 1045, 1283, 1479, 2024.

JAMES I (JAMES VI OF SCOTLAND), King of England. (1566-1625)
764, 815, 1398, 1443, 1631, 2018.

JAMES V, King of Scotland. (1512-1542)
1766.

JAMES, GEORGE PAYNE RAINSFORD, English novelist and historical writer. (1799-1860)
1338.

JAMES, HENRY, THE ELDER, American philosopher and theological writer. (1811-1882)
2235.

JAMES, HENRY, JR., American novelist, essayist and critic, who became a naturalized British subject. (1843-1916)
60, 101, 477, 951, 1131, 1821, 1988.

JAMES, PAUL MOON, American poet. (1780-1854)
921.

JAMES, PHILIPAS, English shipmaster. (fl. 1633)
410.

JAMES, WILLIAM, American psychologist. (1842-1910)
566, 783, 798, 845, 857, 951, 1249, 1498, 1570, 1692.

JAMESON, [MRS.] ANNA BROWNE, English writer on art. (1794-1860)
21, 103, 106, 527, 624, 697, 1240, 1702.

JAMIN, JULIE, French critic. (1804-1874)
189.

JAPP, ALEXANDER HAY, see PAGE, H. A.

JAY, JOHN, American lawyer, statesman and diplomatist. (1745-1829)
1247.

JAY, W. M. L., see WOODRUFF, J. L. M.

JEAN II, "Le Bon," King of France. (1350-1364)
1040.

JEANNE D'ALBRET, Queen of Navarre, mother of Henry IV. (1528-1572)
971.

JEANS, SIR JAMES HOPWOOD, English astronomer. (1877-1946)
2067.

JEFFERIES, RICHARD, English naturalist and novelist. (1848-1887)
175, 578, 1054, 1382, 1435, 1453, 1773, 1888, 1989, 2205.

JEFFERS, ROBINSON, American poet. (1887-)
163.

JEFFERSON, JOSEPH, American actor. (1829-1905)
9, 381, 501.

JEFFERSON, THOMAS, American statesman; third President of the United States. (1743-1826)
53, 55, 57, 59, 63, 80, 149, 151, 207, 243, 266, 276, 286, 291, 307, 328, 339, 366, 415, 418, 429, 430, 432, 433, 518, 529, 530, 554, 574, 577, 581, 588, 590, 618, 662, 666, 676, 719, 720, 721, 738, 740, 814, 816, 817, 873, 899, 902, 909, 914, 917, 924, 951, 966, 975, 1008, 1041, 1067, 1084, 1087, 1090, 1092, 1093, 1103, 1104, 1106, 1108, 1111, 1148, 1241, 1286, 1313, 1316, 1380, 1407, 1420, 1428, 1429, 1439, 1464, 1472, 1541, 1544, 1549, 1550, 1574, 1593, 1598, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1627, 1651, 1677, 1681, 1683, 1684, 1693, 1726, 1781, 1786, 1793, 1825, 1835, 1838, 1860, 1926, 1929, 1957, 1965, 1967, 1990, 2009, 2030, 2034, 2045, 2064, 2084, 2087, 2092, 2101, 2107, 2108, 2122, 2149, 2155, 2168.

JEFFERSON, W. T., American song-writer.
2289.

JEFFERYS, CHARLES, English poet. (1807-1865)
241, 445, 1212, 1347, 1384, 1777, 2118, 2220.

JEFFREY, FRANCIS, LORD JEFFREY, Scottish judge and critic. (1773-1850)
2230.

JENKINS, RUTEVEN. No biographical data.
3.

JENKS, TUDOR, American humorist. (1857-1922)
268.

JENNENS, CHARLES, English writer. (1700-1773)
564.

JENNER, EDWARD, English novelist. (1803-1872)
1669.

JENNER, THOMAS, English author, engraver, and publisher. (c. 1600-1656)
2017.

JENNINGS, LEXIE NELSON, American poet. (1892-)
276.

JENNINGS, LOUIS JOHN, English journalist and politician. (1836-1893)
1324.

JENYNS, SOAME, English poet and philosophical writer. (1704-1787)
359, 537, 791, 1014, 1380, 1423, 1537, 1541, 1544, 1615, 1925, 2029.

JEROME, SAINT (EUSEBIUS HIERONYMUS SOPHONIVUS), called HIERONYMUS, Latin Father and theologian. (c. 340-420)
154, 159, 444, 590, 647, 773, 954, 1134, 1154, 1191, 1721, 2186, 2191.

JEROME, JEROME KLAFFKA, English humorist. (1859-1927)
294, 485, 500, 769, 954, 1122, 1177, 2057, 2231.

JEROME, WILLIAM, American song-writer. (1865-1932)
2288, 2289, 2295.

JEROME, WILLIAM, and SCHWARTZ, JEAN, American song-writers. (1865-1932), (1878-)
910.

JEROME, WILLIAM TRAVERS, American lawyer and district attorney. (1859-1934)
1084.

JERROLD, DOUGLAS WILLIAM, English humorist, journalist and dramatist. (1803-1857)
45, 185, 207, 316, 313, 352, 498, 549, 559, 615, 639, 754, 808, 859, 864, 924, 1025, 1102, 1166, 1173, 1177, 1225, 1226, 1271, 1286, 1304, 1428, 1462, 1471, 1495, 1591, 1701, 1780, 1836, 1981, 2008, 2094, 2146, 2214, 2230, 2237.

JEWEL, JOHN, Bishop of Salisbury, English divine and theologian. (1522-1571)
97, 417, 577, 583, 649, 842.

JEWETT, SARAH ORNE, American short-story writer. (1849-1909)
1884.

JOHN III, King of Poland, see SOBIESKI, JOHN
JOHN OF DAMASCUS (JOANNES DAMASCENUS), Greek theologian and hymn-writer. (c. 700-754)
514.

JOHN OF SALISBURY, Bishop of Chartres, English prelate. (? -1180)
145, 753, 1433.

JOHNSON, ANDREW, seventeenth President of the United States. (1808-1875)
1535.

JOHNSON, BILLY, American song-writer.
1882.

JOHNSON, or JONSON, CHRISTOPHER, English poet and physician. (1536?-1597)
1799.

JOHNSON, DOROTHY COOPER, contemporary American writer.
1942.

JOHNSON, GEORGE W., American minstrel and song-writer.
2289.

JOHNSON, HIRAM WARREN, American politician. (1866-1945)
2112.

JOHNSON, HOWARD, American song-writer. (1887-)
1350.

JOHNSON, HUGH B., American soldier and publicist. (1882-1947)
814, 1555.

JOHNSON, JAMES WELDON, American Negro poet and miscellaneous writer. (1871-1938)
602.

JOHNSON, LIONEL PILOT, English critic and poet. (1867-1902)
184, 244, 791, 998, 1458, 1844.

JOHNSON, PHILANDER CHASE, American humorist and dramatic critic. (1866-1939)
45, 250, 1644, 2009, 2128, 2171.

JOHNSON, RICHARD, English writer. (1573-1659?)
200, 375, 1593.

JOHNSON, ROBERT UNDERWOOD, American editor, poet, publicist and diplomatist. (1853-1937)
34, 129, 481, 681, 909, 938, 995, 1001, 1106, 1212, 1310, 1533, 1736, 1824, 1839, 1852, 1907, 1917, 1918, 2090, 2150, 2204.

JOHNSON, (JOHN) ROSAMOND, American Negro musician and composer. (1873-)
1212.

JOHNSON, ROSSITER, American editor and essayist. (1840-1931)
1669, 1937.

*JOHNSON, SAMUEL, English lexicographer and poet. (1709-1784)

JOHNSON, "TINY," mother of Jack Johnson, pugilist.
1929.

JOHNSON, TOM LORTIN, American inventor, steel producer and politician. (1854-1911)
1555.

JOHNSON-CORY, WILLIAM, English poet and educator. (1873-1892)
405, 1805.

JOHNSTON, MARY, American novelist. (1870-1936)
1271.

JOHNSTONE, GORDON, No biographical data available.
263.

JOHNSTONE, HENRY, LORD JOHNSTONE, Scottish poet. (1844- ?)
1797.

JOINVILLE, FRANÇOIS FERDINAND D'ORLÉANS, PRINCE DE, French soldier and writer. (1818-1900)
1829.

JONAS, ROSALIE M., contemporary American poet.
1456.

JONES, EMILY BEATRIX COURSOLES (Mrs. F. L. LUCAS), English writer. (1893-)
26.

JONES, FREDERICK SCHRETS, American educator. (1862-1944)
194.

JONES, HENRY ARTHUR, English dramatist. (1851-1929)
561, 896, 1622, 2205, 2243, 2262.

JONES, I. EDGAR, No biographical data available.
708.

JONES, IRVING, American song-writer.
2289.

- JONES, JOHN PAUL; JOHN PAUL**, a Scottish adventurer who became a famous American naval commander. (1747-1792)
62.
- JONES, RUFUS MATTHEW**, American Quaker leader, and inspirational writer. (1863-1948)
783, 1616, 2241.
- JONES, THOMAS S., JR.**, American poet. (1882-1933)
257, 616, 969.
- JONES, SIR WILLIAM**, English Orientalist. (1746-1794)
407, 924, 935, 1088, 1092, 1180, 1189, 1343, 1446, 1574, 1917, 2176, 2227.
- * **JONSON, BEN**, English poet and dramatist. (1573?-1637)
- JORDAN, DAVID STARR**, American naturalist, educator and peace advocate. (1851-1931)
2088.
- JORTIN, JOHN**, English ecclesiastical historian. (1698-1770)
1449, 1938.
- JOSEPHUS, FLAVIUS**, Jewish historian. (A.D. 37-c. 95)
886.
- JOUBERT, JOSEPH**, French moralist and man of letters. (1754-1824)
14, 21, 31, 43, 68, 83, 98, 101, 130, 188, 204, 217, 228, 235, 246, 256, 328, 329, 334, 339, 359, 424, 544, 654, 739, 762, 961, 1027, 1035, 1166, 1167, 1182, 1303, 1306, 1378, 1428, 1516, 1563, 1572, 1611, 1628, 1689, 1927, 1929, 1945, 1966, 1969, 1990, 2038, 2050, 2067, 2082, 2088, 2136, 2250, 2253.
- JOUSSENE**. No biographical data available.
471.
- JOUVINOT, F. DE, and MICARD, H.**, French dramatists. (fl. 1888)
43.
- JOY, VICTOR JOSEPH ETIENNE DE**, French playwright and librettist. (1764-1846)
2184.
- JOWETT, BENJAMIN**, English educator, essayist and translator. (1817-1893)
34, 829, 1177.
- JOYCE, JAMES**, Irish novelist and poet. (1882-1941)
1221.
- JOYCE, PATRICK WESTON**, Irish teacher and historian. (1827-1914)
1630.
- JUDGE, JACK**, English actor and song-writer. (1878-1938)
996.
- JUGURTHA**, Numidian king conquered by the Romans. (154?-104 B.C.)
125, 1739.
- JULIAN, FLAVIUS CLAUDIUS JULIANUS, THE APOSTATE**, Roman Emperor. (331-363)
263, 410, 495.
- JULIUS III (GIANMARIA DEL MONTE)**, Roman Pope. (1487-1555)
818.
- JUVENAL**, pseud. of the author of a series of letters which appeared in the London *Public Advertiser*, from 1769-1771, attacking George

- III and his ministers. His identity has never been definitely established, but there are strong reasons for attributing the letters to Sir Philip Francis, an English statesman. (1740-1818)
1, 53, 333, 588, 627, 816, 820, 988, 1043, 1168, 1468, 1541, 1927, 2099.
- JUNOT, ANDOCHÉ, DUC D'ABRANTÈS**, French general under Napoleon I. (1771-1813)
73, 719.
- JUSTINIAN I**, Emperor of Constantinople. (527-565)
1027, 1082, 1478.
- JUSSEBRAND, JEAN ADRIEN ANTOINE JULES**, French statesman and man of letters. (1855-1932)
748.
- * **JUVENAL, DECIMIUS JUNIUS**, Roman satirical poet. (40-125)

K

- KAHN, GUS**, American song-writer. (1886-)
2289.
- KAHN, OTTO HERMANN**, American banker and art patron. (1867-1934)
1107.
- KAINES, JOSEPH**, English educator and lecturer.
234.
- KALIDASA**, "the Shakespeare of India," most illustrious of Hindu poets. (fl. A.D. 225?)
2184.
- KANT, IMMANUEL**, German metaphysician, founder of the Transcendental school of philosophy. (1724-1804)
148, 1721, 1914.
- KARR, ALPHONSE**, French novelist. (1808-1890)
1378, 1489, 2274.
- KAUFFMAN, REGINALD WRIGHT**, American journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1877-)
294, 1067, 1867.
- KAZINCZY, FRANCIS**, Hungarian poet and translator. (1759-1831)
3.
- KEARNEY, DENIS**, American labor agitator. (1847-1907)
1066.
- KIATS, JOHN**, English poet. (1795-1821)
28, 83, 89, 116, 124, 133, 136, 142, 171, 290, 321, 415, 422, 453, 479, 496, 512, 522, 566, 578, 603, 612, 633, 634, 684, 689, 692, 745, 799, 823, 832, 842, 880, 912, 924, 964, 966, 969, 986, 989, 1017, 1033, 1145, 1162, 1189, 1162, 1196, 1198, 1208, 1247, 1261, 1264, 1291, 1295, 1300, 1302, 1303, 1309, 1315, 1317, 1337, 1341, 1343, 1363, 1364, 1365, 1366, 1374, 1401, 1405, 1406, 1417, 1442, 1455, 1471, 1500, 1516, 1531, 1533, 1559, 1584, 1610, 1628, 1743, 1744, 1746, 1772, 1773, 1782, 1794, 1825, 1826, 1844, 1873, 1878, 1885, 1886, 1901, 1903, 1913, 1952, 1974, 1995, 2000, 2003, 2038, 2055, 2095, 2140, 2153, 2154, 2157, 2187, 2195, 2232, 2265, 2269.
- KEBLE, JOHN**, English divine and poet. (1792-1866)
26, 49, 81, 94, 137, 158, 171, 242, 264, 281, 391, 403, 505, 507, 514, 637, 661, 684, 790, 810, 877, 903, 912, 936, 944, 1000, 1012,

- 1025, 1124, 1165, 1219, 1271, 1347, 1364, 1384, 1385, 1386, 1405, 1422, 1500, 1516, 1533, 1576, 1587, 1659, 1660, 1707, 1755, 1773, 1827, 1847, 1873, 1874, 1902, 1903, 1914, 1931, 1973, 1974, 1983, 2004, 2093, 2207, 2230.
- KEENE, CHARLES SAMUEL, English humorous artist. (1823-1891)
1637.
- KEENE, THOMAS WALLACE, American actor. Real name. THOMAS R. EAGLESON. (1840-1898)
9.
- KELLER, HELEN ADAMS, American, blind, deaf and dumb, who became a writer and educator. (1880-)
1038.
- KELLEY, HUBERT, contemporary American poet.
2150.
- KELLEY, THOMAS. No biographical data available.
264, 514.
- KELLOGG, JOHN HARVEY, American surgeon; founder of the health food industries. (1852-1943)
38, 2018.
- KELLY, GEORGE, contemporary American dramatist. (1890-)
1917.
- KELLY, JAMES, Scottish writer and compiler. No biographical data available.
468, 613.
- KELLY, JOHN W., American song-writer.
1638, 2289.
- KEMBLE, FRANCES ANNE, English actress and poet. (1809-1893)
3, 23, 1128, 1218, 1352, 2047, 2161.
- KEMBLE, WILLIAM H., American politician. (fl. 1867)
1555.
- KEMP, HARRY HIBBARD, American poet. (1883-)
397, 796, 938, 1025, 1587.
- KEMPIS, THOMAS A, see THOMAS A KEMPIS
- KEN, or KENN, THOMAS, English divine and devotional writer. (1637-1711)
314, 370, 793, 1150, 1890.
- KENDALL, TIMOTHY, English compiler of epigrams. (fl. 1577)
2105, 2188.
- KENDRICK, WILLIAM, English dramatist. (d. 1777)
1613.
- KENNEDY, EDWARD DAVID, American poet. (1901-)
27.
- KENNEDY, GEOFFREY ANKSTELL STUNDERT, English clergyman. (1883-1929)
262.
- KENNEDY, HARRY, American ventriloquist and song-writer. (1855-1894)
1455, 2289.
- KENNEY, JAMES, Irish dramatist. (1780-1849)
1347.
- KENTON, JAMES BENJAMIN, American Methodist clergyman and verse-writer. (1856-1924)
203, 1066, 1125, 1178, 1244, 1370, 1431, 1534, 1892, 2140.
- KEPLER, JOHANN, German astronomer. (1571-1630)
795, 1673.
- KEPPEL, LADY CAROLINE, Scottish poet. (1735- ?)
3.
- KEPPEL, DAVID, American writer of religious works. (1846- ?)
2044.
- KERNAMAN, COULSON, English writer. (1858-1943)
274, 2257.
- KERR, SOPHIE [Mrs. SOPHIE KERR UNDERWOOD], American miscellaneous writer. (1880-)
1802.
- KETHE, WILLIAM, English Protestant divine. (? -1608?)
793.
- KEY, FRANCIS SCOTT, American jurist and author of *The Star-Spangled Banner*. (1779-1843)
51, 674, 2046.
- KEY, THOMAS HEWITT, English Latin scholar. (1799-1875)
1314.
- KHAYYAM, see OMAR KHAYYAM
- KIERAN, JAMES M., American newspaperman. (1901-1952)
1555.
- KIERKEGAARD, SÖREN, Danish scholar. (1813-1855)
1118.
- KILLIGREW, THOMAS, English dramatist. (1657-1719)
1639.
- KILMER, ALINE MURRAY [Mrs. JOYCE KILMER], American poet. (1888-1941)
41, 756, 1193, 1216, 1352, 2101.
- KILMER, JOYCE, American poet. (1886-1918)
275, 1869, 1879, 1914, 2037.
- KIMBALL, HARRIET McEWEN, American poet. (1834-1917)
688.
- KING, BEN [JAMIN FRANKLIN], American humorist. (1857-1894)
586, 1410, 1414, 1578.
- KING, HARRIET ELEANOR [Mrs. HAMILTON KING], English poet. (1840-1920)
1128, 1850.
- KING, HENRY, English divine and poet. (1592-1669)
684, 2277.
- KING, JOHN, Bishop of London. (1559?-1621)
1615.
- KING, STODDARD, American newspaper columnist and song-writer. (1890-1933)
481, 2257.
- KING, WILLIAM, English writer. (1663-1712)
129, 315, 450, 522, 987, 1167, 1223, 1478.
- KINGLAKE, ALEXANDER WILLIAM, English historian of the Crimean War. (1809-1891)
1863.

KINGSLEY, CHARLES, English poet and novelist. (1819-1875)

6, 34, 72, 220, 223, 231, 258, 263, 280, 282, 306, 332, 425, 453, 506, 561, 616, 671, 723, 764, 793, 807, 821, 893, 897, 943, 1061, 1062, 1129, 1133, 1140, 1274, 1283, 1296, 1444, 1556, 1560, 1570, 1640, 1668, 1732, 1733, 1764, 1832, 1940, 1933, 1962, 2001, 2017, 2123, 2131, 2165, 2231, 2234, 2235, 2262, 2264, 2282.

KINGSMILL, HUGH (pseud. of HUGH KINGSMILL LUNN), English critic and biographical writer. (1889-1949)

531, 579, 580, 1496, 1593, 1685.

KINSTON, RICHARD, English political pamphleteer. (fl. 1700)

954.

KINNEY, COATES, American journalist and verse-writer. (1826-1904)

1351, 1669.

KINSOLVING, SALLY BRUCE, American poet. (1876-)

1813.

KIPPLING, RUDYARD, English poet and short-story writer. (1865-1936)

19, 56, 69, 103, 126, 174, 204, 211, 238, 275, 280, 294, 325, 330, 332, 335, 368, 441, 455, 461, 464, 472, 505, 513, 514, 534, 545, 547, 551, 552, 555, 556, 561, 586, 614, 618, 627, 675, 707, 708, 716, 725, 730, 754, 756, 765, 767, 789, 852, 879, 936, 956, 957, 973, 991, 995, 999, 1022, 1042, 1045, 1046, 1102, 1128, 1151, 1157, 1185, 1198, 1203, 1212, 1224, 1226, 1229, 1252, 1276, 1277, 1352, 1392, 1465, 1470, 1481, 1502, 1503, 1506, 1525, 1543, 1549, 1590, 1604, 1628, 1629, 1636, 1665, 1707, 1736, 1742, 1756, 1773, 1779, 1814, 1815, 1830, 1833, 1850, 1857, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1869, 1880, 1930, 1947, 1957, 1961, 1963, 1968, 1981, 2019, 2027, 2045, 2059, 2082, 2101, 2102, 2116, 2121, 2187, 2188, 2191, 2205, 2209, 2217, 2220, 2232, 2234, 2243, 2273.

KIRK, RICHARD RAY, American poet. (1877-)

143, 309, 740, 1357.

KIRKMAN, FRANCIS, English writer and bookseller. (fl. 1674)

1676.

KISER, SAMUEL ELLSWORTH, American editor and verse-writer. (1862-1942)

705, 2145.

KITCHENER, HORATIO HERBERT, 1st EARL KITCHENER, English field-marshal. (1850-1916)

557.

KLAUSER, GREENVILLE, American inspirational writer. (1868-1953)

1847, 1992.

KNAFF, JUNE, American girl ten years old when her poem was printed in *The Cosmopolitan*. 2262.

KNATCHBULL-HUGHES, EDWARD HUGHES, 1st BARON BRABOURNE, English statesman. (1829-1893)

573.

KRIEBS, HENRY HENCKERT, American poet. (1874-1945)

80, 2102.

KNIGHT, CHARLES, English writer and publisher. (1791-1873)

127.

KNOBT, THOMAS, English actor and dramatist. (? -1820)

441, 1581.

KNOTT, JAMES PROCTOR, American politician and Governor of Kentucky. (1830-1911)

275.

KNOWLES, FREDERICK LAWRENCE, American poet. (1869-1905)

206, 378, 387, 888, 1048, 1049, 1077, 1220, 1384, 1401, 1879.

KNOWLES, F. M., American humorous writer. 488, 619, 910, 1112, 1262, 1440, 2099.

KNOWLES, JAMES SHERIDAN, English dramatist. (1784-1862)

86, 221, 649, 734, 739, 1062, 1299, 1307, 1352, 1895.

KNOX, HENRY, American Major-General and Secretary of War. (1750-1806)

2122.

KNOX, ISA CRAIG, Scottish poet. (1831-1903)

1143, 1877.

KNOX, J. MASON, American humorist. (fl. 1900)

1862.

KNOX, JOHN, Scottish Protestant reformer, theologian and historian. (1505-1572)

218, 2188.

KNOX, WILLIAM, Scottish poet. (1789-1825)

828, 1607.

KOCK, PAUL DE, French novelist. (1794-1871)

194, 252, 1103.

KOLLOCK, SHEPARD, American journalist and publisher. (1750-1839)

810.

KÖPFEL, WOLFGANG FABRICIUS, see CAPITO

KOSSUTH, LOUIS, Hungarian revolutionary leader. (1802-1894)

1379.

KOTZESBUI, AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON, German dramatist. (1761-1846)

967, 1887.

KREYENBORG, ALFRED, American poet. (1833-)

555, 684, 778, 890, 1397, 1489, 1802, 1812, 1834, 2120, 2147.

KRUMMACHER, FRIEDRICH ADOLF, German theologian. (1768-1845)

966.

KRUTCH, JOSEPH WOOD, American miscellaneous writer. (1893-)

354, 1056, 1059, 1125, 1345, 1623.

KUMMER, CLARE, contemporary American playwright. 2183.

KYD, STEWART, English politician and legal writer. (? -1811)

319.

KYD, or KID, THOMAS, English dramatist. (1557?-1595?)

320, 1264, 1398, 1443.

L

- LAMBERTUS, DECIMUS, Latin writer of farces. (105-43 B.C.)
193, 918.
- LABOULAYE, EDOUARD RENÉ LEFÈVRE, French historical writer and satirist. (1811-1883)
932, 1462.
- * LA BRUYÈRE, JEAN DE, French writer and moralist. (1644-1696)
- LA CHAUSSE, PIERRE CLAUDE NIVELLE DE, French dramatist. (1692-1754)
1727.
- LACORDAIRE, JEAN-BAPTISTE HENRI, French preacher and publicist, founder of new order of Dominicans. (1802-1861)
47.
- LA COSTE, MARIE RAVENEL DE, American writer. (1849-1936)
410.
- LACTANTIUS, LUCIUS CEILIUS FIRMIANUS, Latin Father and rhetorician. (d. c. 325)
1481, 2052.
- LACY, JOHN, English dramatist and comedian. (? -1681)
257, 2180.
- LACYDES, Greek philosopher. (fl. c. 241 B.C.)
1098.
- LAFAN, WILLIAM MACKAY, American journalist and art connoisseur. (1848-1909)
1741.
- LA FOUILLETTE, ROBERT MARION, American legislator. (1855-1925)
1541, 2048.
- LA FONTAINE, JEAN DE, French fabulist and poet. (1621-1695)
86, 112, 145, 146, 161, 207, 254, 349, 421, 454, 463, 465, 516, 540, 584, 588, 676, 692, 712, 713, 734, 765, 780, 787, 821, 835, 963, 990, 992, 1024, 1057, 1097, 1128, 1180, 1303, 1320, 1424, 1462, 1513, 1604, 1650, 1730, 1736, 1785, 1789, 1803, 1810, 1821, 1902, 1962, 2059, 2070, 2076, 2231.
- LA GIRANDIÈRE, French editor and collector of epigrams.
695.
- LA GUARDIA, FIORELLA H., American lawyer, Mayor of New York City. (1882-1947)
1112.
- LA HARPE, JEAN FRANÇOIS DE, French critic and poet. (1739-1803)
2050.
- LAUGHTON, ALBERT, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1829-1887)
116, 1494.
- LAUGHTON, OSCAR, American Unitarian clergyman. (1839- ?)
283.
- LARD, DONALD ANDERSON, American psychologist. (1897-)
1241.
- LARD, WILLIAM (pseud. of WILLIAM LORD BROWN), American poet. (1888-)
644.
- LAMACHUS, Athenian general. (470-414 B.C.)
2108.
- LAMARTINE, ALPHONSE DE, French poet and politician. (1790-1869)
432, 445, 470, 593, 899, 1148, 1185, 1198, 1238, 1471, 1539, 1786.
- LAMB, ARTHUR J., American song-writer. (1870-1928)
1268, 2289, 2290.
- LAMB, CHARLES, English essayist and poet. (1775-1834)
2, 5, 83, 86, 153, 162, 182, 189, 191, 194, 199, 219, 238, 240, 283, 289, 326, 375, 401, 402, 415, 441, 491, 512, 516, 522, 597, 631, 634, 702, 731, 751, 774, 860, 866, 903, 940, 955, 1012, 1020, 1108, 1167, 1177, 1218, 1271, 1489, 1572, 1587, 1603, 1632, 1654, 1666, 1675, 1676, 1696, 1769, 1788, 1826, 1859, 1895, 1936, 1942, 1944, 1952, 1979, 1986, 2017, 2019, 2056, 2071, 2235, 2238, 2250, 2254.
- LAMB, CHARLES and MARY, English writers and collaborators. (1775-1834), (1764-1847)
79, 121, 2074.
- LAMB, WILLIAM, second Viscount Melbourne, English statesman. (1779-1848)
1542.
- LAMBARDE, WILLIAM, English historian of Kent. (1536-1601)
646, 936, 2177.
- LAMBERT, [Mrs.] MARY ELIZA TUCKER, American miscellaneous writer. (1838- ?)
715.
- LAMPTON, WILLIAM JAMES, American newspaperman. (1859?-1917)
1034.
- LANCASTER, G. E. No biographical data available.
1046.
- LANDON, LEYITIA ELIZABETH, English poet. (1802-1838)
91, 251, 603, 604, 1222, 1297, 1566, 1687, 2086.
- LANDOR, WALTER SAVAGE, English poet and essayist. (1775-1864)
3, 29, 34, 47, 79, 104, 145, 185, 203, 266, 274, 308, 346, 387, 399, 401, 408, 410, 422, 502, 552, 594, 623, 626, 628, 686, 678, 682, 697, 740, 766, 806, 817, 823, 832, 834, 848, 878, 881, 903, 944, 990, 1027, 1032, 1049, 1148, 1204, 1260, 1268, 1269, 1376, 1377, 1386, 1424, 1450, 1456, 1521, 1609, 1612, 1654, 1667, 1689, 1696, 1737, 1772, 1781, 1807, 1853, 1867, 1871, 1876, 1879, 1918, 1927, 1936, 1942, 2053, 2064, 2206, 2230, 2258.
- LANZ, FRANKLIN KNIGHT, born in Canada; American Secretary of the Interior under Woodrow Wilson. (1864-1921)
18, 674, 1382, 1503, 1782.
- LANE, GEORGE MARTIN, American educator. (1823-1897)
2290.
- LANO, ANDREW, English scholar, folklorist, poet and man of letters. (1844-1912)
37, 124, 181, 185, 188, 376, 434, 499, 436, 708, 904, 911, 934, 1009, 1156, 1198, 1343, 1601, 1907, 2011, 2093, 2268.

- LANGRISH, FREDERICK, American miscellaneous writer. (1849-1923)
1434.
- LANGFORD, G. W. No biographical data available.
766.
- LANGFORD, JOHN ALFRED, English antiquary and journalist. (1823-1903)
186.
- LANGHORNE, JOHN, English poet. (1735-1779)
633, 1020, 1023, 1031, 1320, 1460, 1880.
- LANGHORNE, WILLIAM, English poet and translator. (1721-1772)
1198.
- LANGLAND, WILLIAM, English poet, author of *The Vision of Piers the Plowman*. (1330?-1400?)
11, 131, 145, 169, 201, 223, 242, 243, 246, 256, 300, 330, 375, 493, 498, 646, 751, 787, 818, 910, 961, 1019, 1058, 1063, 1086, 1094, 1155, 1170, 1173, 1233, 1298, 1392, 1416, 1461, 1462, 1539, 1566, 1580, 1592, 1595, 1639, 1666, 1679, 1760, 1809, 1984, 1985, 2004, 2049, 2054, 2104, 2133, 2148, 2167, 2225.
- LANGTOFT, PETER, English rhyming chronicler. (? -1307?)
1046.
- LANNIER, SIDNEY, American poet and critic. (1842-1881)
51, 261, 263, 284, 514, 1367, 1386, 1732, 1942, 2003.
- LANGRAN, GEORGE THOMAS, journalist and humorous poet, born in Canada, died at Philadelphia, Pa. (1845-1886)
65, 1369, 1399.
- LANNES, JEAN DE, DUKE OF MONTEBELLO, French Marshal. (1769-1809)
415.
- LAO-TSE (the Venerable Philosopher), Chinese teacher, philosopher and reputed founder of Taoism. (fl. 6th century B.C.)
148, 297, 310, 352, 447, 773, 885, 994, 1060, 1189, 1319, 1467, 1723, 1786, 2039, 2057, 2090, 2218, 2229, 2243.
- LA PLACE, PIERRE SIMON, MARQUIS DE, French mathematician. (1749-1827)
114.
- LAPRAIR, JOHN, Scottish innkeeper and poet. (1727-1807)
2140.
- LAPSEY, W. S. No biographical data available.
847.
- LARAMORE, VIVIAN YEISER [Mrs. ROBERT EUCENE LARAMORE], American poet. (1891-)
2021, 2201.
- LARCOM, LUCY, American poet. (1824-1893)
309, 674, 1283, 1780, 1818, 1846, 2036.
- LARDNER, RING, American short-story writer. (1885-1933)
1056.
- * LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANÇOIS, DUC DE, French epigrammatist. (1613-1680)
- LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT, FRANÇOIS, DUC DE, French philanthropist, social reformer. (1747-1837)
60, 1714.
- LAROCHEJACQUELIN, LOUIS DU VERGER, COMTE DE, French insurgent leader in La Vendée. (1777-1815)
663.
- LATHBURY, MARY ARTEMISIA, American poet and hymn-writer. (1841-1913)
1128.
- LATHROP, GEORGE PARSONS, American littérateur and verse-writer. (1851-1898)
1361, 2122.
- LATHROP, MARY T., first woman member of the American Bar Association.
366, 2184.
- LATIMER, HUGH, English churchman, Bishop of Worcester. (1485?-1555)
169, 216, 252, 344, 443, 850, 921, 928, 1293, 1960, 2036, 2057.
- LATROBE, CHARLES JOSEPH, Australian Governor and traveller. (1801-1875)
1034.
- LAUD, WILLIAM, English Archbishop. (1573-1645)
415, 948.
- LAUDER, SIR HARRY, Scottish comedian and writer of songs. (1870-1950)
494, 1729, 1925.
- LAWLOR, CHARLES, American song-writer. (1852-1925)
2290.
- LAURIER, SIR WILFRID, Canadian statesman. (1841-1919)
545.
- LAW, ANDREW BONAR, English statesman and Premier. (1858-1923)
2108.
- LAW, EDWARD, first BARON ELLENBOROUGH, English Lord Chief-Justice. (1750-1818)
1874, 2060.
- LAWRENCE, SAINT, Spanish saint. (d. c. 258)
415.
- LAWRENCE, DAVID HERBERT, English poet and novelist. (1885-1930)
55, 723.
- LAWRENCE, SIR HENRY MONTGOMERY, English general. (1806-1857)
506.
- LAWRENCE, JAMES, American naval commander. (1781-1813)
62.
- LAYARD, SIR AUSTEN HENRY, English explorer and politician. (1817-1894)
1549.
- LAZARUS, EMMA, American poet. (1849-1887)
1012, 1397.
- LEACOCK, STEPHEN BUTLER, Canadian political economist and writer of humorous stories. (1869-1944)
931, 1166, 1452, 1479, 1619, 1753, 2046, 2189.
- LEAS, EDWARD, English artist and writer of nonsense verse. (1812-1888)
127, 1157, 1399, 1410, 1411.
- LEARNED, WALTER, American verse-writer. (1847-1913)
708.

LEASE

LEONARD

1299

- LEASE, [MRS.] MARY ELIZABETH, "The Kansas Pythonesse," American lecturer and writer. (1853-1933)
891.
- LEBQUE, EDMOND, French Marshal. (1809-1888)
718.
- LEBRUN, GUILLAUME FIGAULT, French novelist. (1742-1835)
1048.
- LEBRUN, PONCE DENIS ÉDOUARD, French poet. (1729-1807)
201, 1048.
- LECKY, WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE, English historian and essayist. (1818-1903)
1520.
- LE CLERCQ, J. G. CLEMENCEAU, see TANQUIL
- LEDEYER, GEORGE W., American theatrical manager. (1861-1938)
313.
- LEEDWIG, FRANCIS, Irish poet. (1891-1917)
1026.
- LEE, AGNES [MRS. OTTO FRZER], American poet. (1868-1939)
1844, 1861.
- LEE, GERALD STANLEY, American professor, lecturer and writer. (1862-1944)
54, 207, 265, 830, 896, 937, 1229, 1617, 2078.
- LEE, HENRY (LIGHTHOUSE HARRY), American soldier and statesman. (1756-1818)
2122.
- LEE, NATHANIEL, English dramatist. (1653?-1692)
46, 420, 781, 838, 844, 1180, 1190, 1246, 1699, 1804, 1912, 1933, 1964, 2203.
- LEE, RICHARD HENRY, American patriot and statesman. (1732-1794)
452.
- LEE, ROBERT EDWARD, American general, commander-in-chief of the Confederate forces in the Civil War. (1807-1870)
415, 507.
- LEE-HAMILTON, EUGENE JACOB, English poet and novelist. (1845-1907)
749, 959, 1459, 1781.
- LEECH, JOHN, English humorous artist. (1817-1864)
2276.
- LEEMING, BENJAMIN CHRISTOPHER, writer on psychology. (1873-)
148, 208, 531, 553, 1054, 1689.
- LE GALLIENNE, HESPER [MRS. ROBERT HARE HUTCHINSON], English miscellaneous writer, American citizen through marriage. (1893-)
2102.
- LE GALLIENNE, RICHARD, English poet and critic. (1806-1947)
29, 116, 121, 180, 186, 425, 555, 834, 1077, 1135, 1140, 1148, 1168, 1372, 1381, 1520, 1535, 1888, 1975, 1977, 2006, 2019, 2021, 2086, 2113, 2241.
- LEONARD, JAMES MATTHEWS, American inventor and verse-writer. (1823-1859)
1156.
- LEONETT, WILLIAM, American journalist. (1801-1839)
1212.
- LECOUVÉ, JEAN BAPTISTE, French poet and dramatist. (1764-1812)
201.
- LEHMANN, CHRISTIAN GODFRIED, German scholar. (1765-1823)
539.
- LEHMANN, ROSAMOND [MRS. WOGAN PHILLIPS], English novelist. (1903-)
462, 1889.
- LEHMANN, RUDOLPH CHAMBERS, English poet; editor of *Punch*. (1856-1929)
26, 200.
- LEIBNITZ, GOTTFRIED WILHELM, German philosopher and mathematician. (1646-1716)
1600.
- LEICESTER, EARL OF, see DUDLEY, ROBERT
- LEITCHFIELD, JOHN, English independent minister. (1780-1862)
1440.
- LEIGH, FRED W., American song-writer.
2290.
- LEIGH, HENRY SAMBROOK, English poet and dramatist. (1837-1883)
39, 488, 492, 518, 995, 1109, 1394, 2169.
- LEIGH, OLIVER H. G., English editor and critic.
763.
- LEIGHTON, ROBERT, Scottish Archbishop. (1611-1684)
215, 1308, 1605.
- LEITCH, MARY SINTON [MRS. JOHN DAVID LEITCH], American poet. (1876-)
833, 1356, 1534, 1733, 1780.
- LELAND, CHARLES GODFREY, American scholar and miscellaneous writer; author of the *Hans Breitmann Ballads*. (1824-1903)
323, 659, 692, 1005, 1045, 1097, 1140, 1196, 1476, 1710, 1908, 1949, 1991, 2037, 2243.
- LEMAÎTRE, FRANÇOIS ÉLIE JULES, French critic. (1853-1914)
339.
- LEMIÈRE, ANTOINE MARIE, French dramatic poet. (1723-1793)
161, 1069, 1781.
- LÉMOINE, PIERRE, French poet and Jesuit. (1602-1671)
43.
- LEMON, MARK, English writer and journalist, editor of *Punch*. (1809-1870)
196.
- L'ENCLOS, NIRON DE, French courtesan. (1620-1705)
1201, 1311, 1620.
- L'ENTANT, PIERRE CHARLES, French engineer and architect. (1754-1835)
275.
- LENIN, NIKOLAI, Russian Soviet leader. (1870-1924)
1918:9a
- LENTHALL, WILLIAM, English statesman, speaker of House of Commons. (1591-1662)
596.
- LENTON, FRANCIS, English court poet and anagrammatist. (fl. 1630-1640)
2229.
- LEONARD, WILLIAM ELLERY, American educator and poet. (1876-1944)
1307.

- LEONARDO DA VINCI**, Italian painter, sculptor, architect, musician and natural philosopher. (1425-1519)
1044.
- LEONIDAS OF TARENTUM**, Greek poet. (c. 275 B.C.)
502, 907, 912.
- LEOPOLD OF ANHALT-DESSAU**, see **ANHALT-DESSAU**.
- LE ROUX DE LENCY**, A. J. V., archaeologist. (1806-1869)
469, 470.
- LE ROW**, CAROLINE BIGSLOW, American compiler and verse-writer. (1843- ?)
1786.
- LE SAGE**, ALAIN RENÉ, French novelist and dramatist. (1668-1747)
86, 155, 216, 222, 649, 676, 780, 939, 1010, 1167, 1176, 1606, 1686, 1966, 1986, 2127, 2199.
- LESLIE**, AMY (pseud. of Mrs. LILLIE WEST BROWN BUCK), American dramatic critic. (1860-)
1875.
- LESLIE**, PAUL, American song-writer.
2290.
- LESSING**, GOTTHOLD EPHRAIM, German critic and dramatist. (1729-1781)
6, 144, 193, 352, 615, 774, 806, 880, 885, 891, 1016, 1059, 1078, 1581, 1798, 1815, 1948, 2049, 2182, 2191.
- L'ESTRANCE**, SIR ROGER, English Tory journalist and pamphleteer. (1616-1704)
126, 178, 393, 1028, 1081, 1333, 1456, 1596, 1899, 1921, 1958, 2177, 2180.
- LETTIS**, WINIFRED (Mrs. W. H. FOSTER VERMORLEY), Irish poet. (1882-)
196, 1064.
- LETTISON**, JOHN COAKLEY, English physician. (1744-1815)
468.
- LEVER**, CHARLES JAMES, Irish novelist. (1806-1872)
962, 1856.
- LEVERIDGE**, LILLIAN, contemporary Canadian poet.
907.
- LEYBON-GOWER**, GRANVILLE GEORGE, second EARL GRANVILLE, English statesman. (1815-1891)
452.
- LEVIS**, PIERRE MARC GASTON, DUC DE, French writer of maxims. (1764-1830)
72.
- LEWIS**, GEORGE HERVEY, English miscellaneous writer. (1817-1878)
759, 832, 841, 1359, 1560, 1621.
- LEWIS**, GILBERT NEWTON, American chemist. (1873-1946)
1086.
- LEWIS**, HENRY T., American politician. (d. 1896)
204, 1594.
- LEWIS**, MATTHEW GANDOURT, English novelist. (1771-1818)
1206, 1232, 2141.
- LEWIS**, SAM M., and **YOUNG**, JOR, American song-writers.
2284.
- LEWIS**, SINCLAIR, American novelist. (1885-1951)
53, 1643, 1697, 1970.
- LEWISOHN**, LUDWIG, American critic and miscellaneous writer. (1882-)
106, 328, 433, 1498, 1910.
- LEYBOURNE**, GEORGE, English song-writer.
2296.
- LEYDEN**, JOHN, Scottish physician and poet. (1775-1811)
2038.
- LÉZAY-MARNÉSIA**, CLAUDE FRANÇOIS ADRIEN DE, French statesman and poet. (1735-1800)
44.
- LIBANIUS**, Greek sophist and rhetorician. (314-393)
2114.
- LICHTWER**, MAGNUS GOTTFRIED, German fabulist. (1719-1783)
2269.
- LIDDELL**, CATHERINE C., English miscellaneous writer. (1848- ?)
261.
- LIDDELL**, HENRY THOMAS, first EARL OF RAVENSWORTH, English statesman, poet and translator. (1797-1878)
639.
- LIGNE**, KARL JOSEPH, PRINCE DE, Austrian general and witty writer. (1735-1814)
360.
- LILIENTHAL**, JOSEPH. No biographical data available.
1046.
- LILIUS GREGORIUS GYRALDUS** (GIGLIO GREGORIO GIRALDI), Italian scholar and poet. (1479-1552)
566.
- LILLO**, GEORGE, English dramatist. (1693-1739)
992, 1018, 1123, 1366, 2011, 2214, 2229.
- LILLY**, WILLIAM, English grammarian. (1466-1523)
1901.
- LINCOLN**, ABRAHAM, sixteenth President of the United States. (1809-1865)
54, 57, 59, 71, 100, 234, 271, 304, 319, 421, 427, 432, 453, 470, 530, 574, 575, 589, 598, 612, 663, 787, 816, 941, 1028, 1066, 1067, 1092, 1103, 1159, 1163, 1236, 1303, 1333, 1350, 1352, 1395, 1418, 1431, 1459, 1479, 1481, 1488, 1555, 1564, 1619, 1661, 1726, 1792, 1823, 1841, 1842, 1867, 1869, 1966, 2006, 2083, 2099, 2106, 2115, 2122, 2181, 2223, 2231, 2277.
- LINDSAY**, or **LYNDEAY**, SIR DAVID, Scottish poet. (1490-1555)
201, 2092, 2108.
- LINDSAY**, JENNIE, American song-writer.
2290.
- LINDSAY**, NICHOLAS VACHEL, American poet. (1879-1931)
46, 284, 401, 441, 627, 801, 823, 879, 883, 1005, 1034, 1067, 1114, 1159, 1230, 1238, 1397, 1405, 1570, 1733, 1888.

LINDSAY

LOUIS XI

3363

- LINDSAY, WALTER (pseud. of ROBERT BURNS AMANDALE), biographical writer. (1889-) 275.
- LINGARD, WILLIAM HORACE (real name WILLIAM THOMAS), English actor and song-writer. (1837-1927) 2290.
- LINK, ROBERT H., alleged American inventor of "boon-doggie." 1555.
- LINKLATER, ERIC, English poet. (1899-) 53.
- LINLEY, GEORGE, English verse-writer and musical composer. (1798-1865) 3, 429, 484, 1796.
- LINNAEUS, CARL, Swedish botanist. (1707-1778) 1382.
- LINSCHOTEN, JAN HUGH VAN, Dutch voyager. (1563-1633) 1813.
- LINSBAKER, ERNST, German poet. (1882-1937) 767.
- LINET, FRANZ, Hungarian composer, pianist and abbé. (1811-1886) 1044.
- LITMOOW, WILLIAM, English traveller. (1582-1645?) 497.
- LIVINGSTONE, DAVID, English missionary and explorer in Africa. (1813-1873) 964.
- LIVY, TITUS LIVIUS, Roman historian. (59 B.C.-A.D. 17) 16, 19, 46, 166, 178, 274, 295, 337, 429, 565, 593, 654, 663, 681, 712, 749, 810, 844, 863, 916, 1001, 1050, 1064, 1073, 1080, 1089, 1236, 1322, 1333, 1336, 1393, 1483, 1625, 1639, 1737, 1738, 1809, 1865, 1932, 1945, 2033, 2040, 2041, 2045, 2050, 2111, 2119, 2168, 2191, 2192, 2209, 2227, 2231, 2247, 2264.
- LYDD, DAVID, English divine and poet. (1752-1838) 850, 1429, 1488, 1901.
- LLOYD, ELIZABETH. No data available. 1305.
- LLOYD, ROBERT, English poet. (1733-1764) 10, 2097.
- LLOYD GEORGE, DAVID, English statesman. (1863-1945) 536, 1381, 1464, 2114.
- LOCKE, JOHN, English philosopher. (1632-1704) 6, 356, 419, 420, 577, 593, 606, 814, 871, 946, 958, 997, 1020, 1062, 1087, 1382, 1427, 1623, 1667, 1676, 1678, 1689, 1803, 1989, 2053, 2056, 2218, 2237.
- LOCKE, JOHN, Irish poet. (1847-1889) 997.
- LOCKIE-LAMPSON, FREDERICK, English poet. (1821-1895) 109, 121, 346, 645, 708, 711, 827, 1102, 1120, 1168, 1296, 1410, 1413, 1529, 1817, 1861, 2014, 2075, 2242.
- LOCKHART, JOHN GIBSON, Scottish writer, biographer of Sir Walter Scott. (1794-1854) 403, 446, 490, 839, 1033, 1430, 1769.
- LOCKHART, ROBERT HAMILTON BRUCE, English journalist. (1887-) 194.
- LOCKIER, FRANCIS, English divine and essayist. (1667-1740) 1769.
- LODBROK, RECHNER, or RAGNAR, semi-legendary Norse Viking. (B. A.D. 800) 1774.
- LODGE, HENRY CABOT, American statesman and historian. (1850-1924) 1159, 2275.
- LUDGE, THOMAS, English poet and romance writer. (1558?-1625) 223, 444, 1208, 1413, 1632, 1874, 1952, 2036.
- LODGE, THOMAS, and GREENE, ROBERT, English poets and collaborators. (1558?-1625), (1560?-1592) 1686.
- LOGAN, JAMES, Scottish writer and antiquary. (1794?-1872) 1352.
- LOGAN, JOHN, Scottish divine and poet. (1748-1788) 116, 346, 388, 591, 1274, 1361.
- LOGAU, FRIEDRICH, BARON, German poet and epigrammatist. (1604-1655) 170, 875, 1148, 1337, 1708, 1829, 2050.
- LOINZ, RUSSELL H. No biographical data available. 1884.
- LONDON, JACK, American novelist. (1876-1916) 2198:1.
- LONG, DANIEL CLARK, American poet. (1888-) 211.
- LONG, JOHN DAVIS, American legislator, Secretary of the Navy, Governor of Massachusetts. (1838-1915) 1104.
- LONGRAKE, ARTHUR, American song-writer. 2290.
- * LONGFELLOW, HENRY WADSWORTH, American poet and scholar. (1807-1882)
- LONGFELLOW, SAMUEL, American Unitarian clergyman and poet. (1819-1892) 1128.
- LONGINUS, DIONYSIUS CASSIUS, Greek philosopher and critic. (c. 210-273) 105, 1927.
- LONGINUS, LUCIUS CASSIUS, Roman tribune. (c. 90 B.C.) 1081.
- LONGWORTH, [Mrs.] ALICE ROOSEVELT, daughter of Theodore Roosevelt. (1884-) 1553.
- LOOS, ANITA, American writer. (1893-) 848.
- LORENS, FÉLIX, medieval French moralist. 519, 1628.
- LOREN, GUILLAUME DE, French author of first part of *Roman de la Rose*. (fl. 1290) 2145.
- LOTHARIUS I, German Emperor. (c. 705-855) 230.
- LOUIS XI, King of France. (1423-1462) 815, 1039, 1608.

- LOUIS XII**, King of France. (1462-1515)
766.
- LOUIS XIII**, King of France. (1601-1643)
346, 719.
- LOUIS XIV**, King of France. (1638-1715)
415, 1044, 1045, 1354, 1548, 1579, 2117, 2140.
- LOUIS XV**, King of France. (1710-1774)
719.
- LOUIS XVI**, King of France. (1754-1793)
415, 1056.
- LOUIS XVIII** (STANISLAUS XAVIER), King of France. (1755-1824)
328, 548, 1044.
- LOUIS-PHILIPPE**, King of France, the "Citizen King." (1773-1850)
1556.
- LOUNSBURY**, THOMAS RAYNESFORD, American philologist. (1838-1915)
1312.
- LOVE**, ROBERTUS DONNELL, American journalist. (1867-1930)
71.
- LOVELACE**, RICHARD, English Cavalier and poet. (1618-1658)
136, 565, 608, 644, 878, 917, 1613, 1855, 2155, 2157.
- LOVEMAN**, ROBERT, American poet. (1864-1923)
1436.
- LOVER**, SAMUEL, Irish song-writer, novelist and painter. (1797-1858)
121, 123, 479, 601, 776, 1170, 1227, 1463, 1464, 1663, 1778, 1857, 1991, 2136, 2188, 2211, 2255.
- LOVIBOND**, EDWARD, English poet. (1724-1775)
71.
- LOWE**, JOHN, Scottish poet. (1750-1798)
1343.
- LOWE**, ROBERT, first Viscount Sherbrooke, English politician. (1811-1892)
528.
- LOWELL**, ABBOTT LAWRENCE, American educator and writer on government. (1856-1943)
531.
- LOWELL**, AMY, American poet, essayist and biographer. (1874-1925)
40, 102, 180, 184, 756, 854, 1143, 1155, 1515, 1559, 1917, 2120, 2226, 2264.
- * **LOWELL**, JAMES RUSSELL, American poet and critic. (1819-1891)
- LOWELL**, ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE, American Episcopal clergyman and verse-writer. (1816-1891)
1766.
- LOWNDES**, WILLIAM, English, Secretary to the Treasury. (1652-1724)
1998.
- LOWTH**, or **LOUTH**, ROBERT, Bishop of London and littérateur. (1710-1787)
1457.
- LOYRON**, CHARLES JEAN MARIE (PIRE HYACINTHE), French pulpit orator. (1827-1912)
768.
- LUBBOCK**, SIR JOHN, see AVERBURY, LORD
- * **LUCAN**, MARCUS ANNÆUS LUCANUS, Latin poet. (A.D. 39-65)

- LUCAS**, EDWARD VERRALL, English essayist and writer of travel-books. (1868-1938)
409, 660, 755, 1129, 1768.
- LUCAS**, JIMMY, American song-writer.
2290.
- LUCAS**, ST. JOHN, English writer. (1879-1934)
472.
- LUCY**, MORTON, English poet. (1849-1943)
1183, 1880.
- LUCIAN**, Greek satirist. (c. 120-180)
19, 92, 112, 127, 408, 632, 679, 799, 1062, 1117, 1328, 1348, 1354, 1395, 1816, 1901.
- LUCILIUS**, Latin satirist. (148-103 B.C.)
228, 465, 659, 776, 1056.
- LUCRETIUS**, TITUS LUCRETIUS CARUS, Roman poet. (fl. 96-55 B.C.)
35, 69, 84, 310, 377, 384, 516, 798, 807, 892, 909, 920, 1018, 1054, 1127, 1148, 1150, 1185, 1310, 1311, 1313, 1322, 1323, 1414, 1415, 1499, 1501, 1511, 1518, 1539, 1692, 1717, 1780, 1784, 1798, 1888, 1938, 1953, 2022, 2050, 2067, 2078, 2126, 2167, 2173, 2185, 2238.
- LUCILLUS**, LUCIUS LICINIUS, Roman consul and epicure. (110?-57? B.C.)
449.
- LUDLOW**, FITZHUGH, American journalist. (1836-1870)
1074.
- LUHRS**, MARIE, contemporary American writer and reviewer.
2228.
- LULHAM**, HABBERTON, contemporary English poet.
1274.
- LUMMIS**, CHARLES FLETCHER, American editor and western writer. (1859-1928)
1489.
- LUNT**, GEORGE, American journalist. (1803-1885)
675.
- LUPTON**, DONALD, English miscellaneous writer. (fl. 1583)
1398.
- LUTHER**, MARTIN, German leader of the Reformation. (1483-1546)
268, 272, 300, 515, 779, 784, 875, 1221, 1227, 1262, 1266, 1430, 1581, 1582, 1695, 1699, 1722, 1752, 1799, 1831, 1984, 2195, 2224, 2255.
- LUTTRELL**, HENRY, English wit and poet. (1765-1851)
1967.
- LUXBURG**, COUNT KARL VON, German Chargé d'Affaires at Buenos Aires, 1914.
768.
- LYALL**, SIR ALFRED COMYN, Anglo-Indian administrator and writer. (1835-1911)
1906.
- LYALL**, EDNA (pseud. of ADA ELLEN BATLEY), English novelist. (1857-1903)
287.
- LYCURGUS**, Greek law-giver. (fl. c. 820 B.C.)
274, 431, 847, 1232.
- LYDGATE**, JOHN, English poet. (1370?-1451?)
87, 166, 167, 169, 171, 248, 290, 360, 380, 420, 441, 465, 504, 607, 699, 713, 836, 840,

- 952, 999, 1193, 1268, 1283, 1295, 1328, 1333, 1476, 1568, 1617, 1633, 1666, 1686, 1699, 1709, 1726, 1744, 1766, 1850, 2001, 2009, 2126, 2159, 2173, 2221, 2244, 2264.
- * LYLY, JOHN, English dramatist and author of *Euphues*. (1554?-1606)
- LYNN, ROSS W., American lawyer, living in New York City. 124.
- LYON, GEORGE W., American journalist. (1879-) 1644, 2245.
- LYSAGHT, EDWARD, Irish song-writer. (1763-1811) 1330.
- LYSAGHT, SIDNEY ROYSE, contemporary Irish miscellaneous writer. (c. 1874-1941) 483, 2168.
- LYSANDER, Greek general and statesman. (? - 395 B.C.) 45, 717, 1418, 1781.
- LYTE, HENRY FRANCIS, English hymn-writer. (1793-1847) 28, 793, 1815.
- LYTLE, WILLIAM HAINES, American poet. (1826-1863) 376.
- LYTTELTON, GEORGE, first BARON LYTTELTON, English poet and statesman. (1709-1773) 138, 139, 291, 602, 924, 944, 956, 984, 1170, 1176, 1182, 1203, 1266, 1446, 1513, 1526, 1651, 1698, 2140, 2180, 2188, 2205.
- * LYTTON, EDWARD GEORGE EARLE LYTTON BULWER-, first BARON LYTTON, English novelist and dramatist. (1803-1873)
- LYTTON, EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, first EARL OF LYTTON, see MEREDITH, OWEN

M

- MAB, or MABEE, JAMES, English scholar. (1572-1642?) 112, 471, 922, 1185, 1442, 1807, 1816, 2226.
- MCALLISTER, SAMUEL WARD, American society leader. (1827-1895) 1859.
- MACALPINE, JAMES, contemporary Irish-born American poet. 167.
- MACARTHUR, DOUGLAS, distinguished American general. (1880-) 2298d, 2298b.
- * MACAULAY, THOMAS BABINGTON, first BARON MACAULAY, English historian, scholar and critic. (1800-1859)
- MCBAIN, HOWARD LEE, American educator and writer on government. (1880-1936) 964.
- MACBEATH, F. J., contemporary American writer. 315.
- MACCALL, WILLIAM, Scottish writer. (1812-1888) 507.
- MACCARTHY, DENIS ALOYSIUS, Irish-born American poet. (1870-1931) 596.

- MACCARTHY, DENIS FLORENCE, Irish poet. (1817-1882) 1283.
- MACCARTHY, JUSTIN HUNTLY, English novelist. (1861-1936) 985.
- MCCELLIAN, E. N., Major in the U. S. Marine Corps in 1932. 67.
- MCCLINTOCK, CHARLES WARREN, English song-writer. 2290.
- MCCORD, DAVID (THOMPSON WATSON), American poet and essayist. (1897-) 572.
- MCCORMICK, ELSIE, contemporary American miscellaneous writer. 759.
- MCCORMICK, VIRGINIA TAYLOR [Mrs. J. JETT MCCORMICK], contemporary American poet. 1856.
- MCCRAE, JOHN, Canadian poet. (1872-1918) 1559, 1869.
- MCCEEKY, JOHN LUCKEY, American journalist and verse-writer. (1835-1906) 412.
- MACDONALD, London *Times* staff correspondent. (c. 1855) 2184.
- MACDONALD, BALLARD, American song-writer. (1882-1935) 880, 2290.
- MACDONALD, E. M. No biographical data available. 1955.
- MACDONALD, GEORGE, British poet and novelist. (1824-1905) 31, 114, 121, 131, 138, 162, 200, 260, 268, 275, 413, 475, 507, 510, 603, 605, 616, 618, 653, 692, 697, 731, 734, 773, 785, 787, 824, 882, 913, 1018, 1026, 1095, 1321, 1390, 1403, 1419, 1610, 1727, 1907, 1941, 1972, 2041, 2046, 2054.
- MACDONALD, JAMES RAMSAY, English statesman and Prime Minister. (1866-1937) 442.
- MACDONNELL, JAMES FRANCIS CARLIN, see CARLIN, FRANCIS
- McDONOUGH, PATRICK, Irish poet. (1902-) 378.
- MACDOWELL, EDWARD ALEXANDER, American composer. (1861-1908) 481.
- McDUFFIE, GEORGE, Governor of South Carolina. (1790-1851) 63.
- MACFADDEN, BERNARD ADOLPHUS, American editor and writer on health subjects. (1868-) 460.
- McFARLAND, WILMA KATE, contemporary American writer. 2071.
- McFEE, WILLIAM, English novelist, resident of U. S. since 1911. (1881-) 1487.

- MCGAFFEY, EMMET**, verse-writer, born in Canada, but long a resident of the United States. (1861-)
2199.
- MCGEE, THOMAS D'ARCY**, Irish-Canadian statesman and poet. (1825-1868)
1671.
- MCGLENNON, FELIX**, American song-writer. 848, 907, 2290.
- MACHIAVELLI, NICCOLO DI BERNARDO DEL**, Florentine statesman and political philosopher. (1469-1527)
711, 985, 1020, 1257, 2016, 2106, 2115.
- MACINTOSH, DOUGLAS CLYDE**, Scottish clergyman and educator. (1877-)
531.
- MCIVER, CHARLES DUNCAN**, American educator. (1860-1906)
2193.
- MACKAIL, JOHN WILLIAM**, Scottish literary historian. (1859-1945)
348, 1166.
- MACKAY, CHARLES**, English poet and journalist. (1814-1889)
413, 447, 563, 893, 1029, 1042, 1133, 1303, 1436, 1473, 1777, 1854, 1978, 1992, 2295.
- MACKEY, PERCY**, American poet and dramatist. (1875-)
719, 1844.
- McKENNA, WILLIAM J.**, American song-writer. (1881-1949)
2290.
- MACKENZIE, DONALD ALEXANDER**, Scottish writer, folklorist and archaeologist. (1873-1936)
2149.
- MACKENZIE, SIR GEORGE**, English jurist. (1636-1691)
629.
- MACKENZIE, OSWELL**, contemporary English writer.
1743.
- McKIM, JOHN COLX**. No biographical data available.
944.
- McKINLEY, WILLIAM**, twenty-fifth President of the United States. (1843-1901)
64, 66, 416, 507, 821, 970, 1458, 1544.
- MACKINTOSH, SIR JAMES**, British philosopher. (1765-1832)
507, 816, 953, 1056, 1427, 1627, 1659.
- MACLAREN, IAN** (pseud. of JOHN WATSON), Scotch Presbyterian divine and writer of fiction of the "Kailyard school." (1850-1907)
961, 2196.
- McLENNAN, MURDOCH**, Scottish poet. (fl. 1715)
456.
- MACLEW, CHARLES**, English actor, dramatist and stage-manager. (1697?-1797)
681, 973, 1082.
- MACLAGAN, ALEXANDER**, Scotch-Canadian poet. (1818-1896)
1767.
- McLAUGHLIN, AMERIK JOSEPH**, American legislator. (1848-1909)
1545.

- MACLEISH, ARCHIBALD**, American poet. (1892-)
1516.
- MACLEOD, FIONA**, see SHARP, WILLIAM
- MACLEOD, NORMAN**, Scottish divine. (1812-1872)
937.
- McLUKE, LUKE** (pseud. of JAMES S. HASTINGS), American newspaper columnist. (1868-1921)
45, 1730.
- MACMAHON, MARIE EDMÉ PATRICE MAURICE DE**, French Marshal and President. (1808-1893)
2109.
- MACMANUS, THEODORE F.**, American verse-writer. (1872-)
563, 1653.
- McNABB, FATHER VINCENT**, American Catholic priest and writer. (1868-)
150.
- MACNALLY, LEONARD**, Irish playwright and political informer. (1752-1820)
1212.
- MACPHERSON, JAMES**, Scottish poet and reputed translator of the Ossianic poems. (1736-1796)
1940.
- MACROBIUS, AMBROSIIUS THEODOSIUS**, Latin grammarian. (fl. 5th century)
1082, 1637.
- McSWINEY, TERENCE**, Irish patriot. (1879-1920)
1466.
- MACWHITE, MICHAEL**, Irish Free State Minister to the United States. (1883-)
1008.
- MACY, JOHN ALBERT**, American writer on literary subjects. (1877-1932)
158, 168, 446, 734, 1128, 1166, 1452, 1514, 1559, 1683, 2147.
- MADARIAGA, SALVADOR DE**, Spanish critic, essayist, poet and novelist. (1886-)
56, 102, 1071, 2112, 2194.
- MADDEN, SAMUEL**, Irish miscellaneous writer. (1686-1765)
987, 2227.
- MADISON, JAMES**, fourth President of the United States. (1751-1836)
57, 416, 1622.
- MACENAS, CAIUS CILNIUS**, Roman statesman and patron of letters. (c. 70-8 B.C.)
923.
- MATTELLINCK, MAURICE**, Belgian poet and dramatist. (1862-1949)
386, 748, 798, 1032, 1943, 2127.
- MAGEE, WILLIAM CONNOR**, English prelate, Archbishop of York. (1821-1891)
1324.
- MADONN, WILLIAM**, British poet, journalist and miscellaneous writer. (1793-1842)
1631, 1639.
- MAHĀBHĀRATA**, sacred book of the Hindus; longest epic of the world; composed c. 200 B.C.
1245.
- MAHOMET, or MOHAMMED**, Arabian religious and military leader, founder of the Moslem religion. (c. 570-632)
114, 488, 789, 945, 1451, 1763.

MAHOMET II, Sultan of Turkey. (1430-1481) 2061.

MAHONY, FRANCIS SYLVESTER (FATHER PROUT), Irish writer and humorist. (1804-1866) 997, 1733.

MAINTENON, FRANÇOISE D'AUBIGNÉ, MARQUISE DE, secret wife of Louis XIV of France. (1635-1719) 148, 1177, 1790.

MAISTRE, JOSEPH MARIE, COMTE DE, French writer. (1753-1821) 815, 1930.

MAITLAND, FREDERIC WILLIAM, English professor, and writer on legal and miscellaneous subjects. (1850-1906) 2101.

MALHERBE, FRANÇOIS DE, French poet and critic. (1553-1628) 1704, 1745, 1887.

MALINES, JOSEPH, English editor. No biographical data available. 1286.

MALKIN, BENJAMIN HEATH, English educator, historian, and writer on historical and miscellaneous subjects. (1769-1842) 1668.

MALLET (originally Malloch), DAVID, English poet, dramatist, and miscellaneous writer. (1705?-1765) 16, 49, 91, 601, 844, 1185, 1193, 1329, 1442, 2139, 2218.

MALLOCH, DOUGLAS, American poet and syndicate writer. (1877-1938) 413, 514, 857, 948, 966, 1145, 1592, 1832.

MALONE, EDMUND, English critic. (1741-1812) 272.

MALONE, WALTER, American judge and poet. (1866-1915) 370, 474, 1159, 1431, 1686.

MALORY, SIR THOMAS, English writer, author of the *Morte d'Arthur*. (c. 1430-c. 1471) 328, 353, 647, 680.

MANCINI, MARIA ANNA, niece of Cardinal Mazarin. (1649-1714) 1973.

MANDALE, W. R. No biographical data available. 1333.

MANDEVILLE, BERNARD, English fabulist and wit. Born in Holland. (1670?-1733) 660, 1092, 2132.

MANDEVILLE, SIR JOHN, English traveller, supposed writer of books of travel. (1300-1372) 1019.

MANGAN, JAMES, commonly called James Clarence Mangan, Irish poet. (1803-1849) 908.

MANTULUS, Latin poet in the reign of Augustus and Tiberius. 407, 593, 785, 797, 934, 1064, 1083, 1130, 1311, 1774, 2005.

MANTLEY, [Mrs.] MARY DE LA RIVIERE, English writer, author of the *New Atlantis*. (1663-1724) 1183, 1599, 2005.

MANN, HORACE, American philanthropist and educator. (1796-1839) 527, 530, 934, 958, 1053, 1494, 1655, 208 2088.

MANNERS, LORD JOHN JAMES ROBERT, seventh Duke of Rutland, English politician and poet (1818-1906) 70.

MANNERS-SUTTON, CHARLES, English Archbishop (1755-1828) 563.

MANNING, RICHARD IRVING, Governor of South Carolina. (1789-1836) 64.

MANNING, WILLIAM THOMAS, American Episcopal Bishop. (1866-1949) 1688.

MANNINGHAM, JOHN, English diarist. (? 1622) 936, 2180, 2204.

MANNING, ROBERT (ROBERT DE BRUNNZ), English poet and Gilbertine monk. (d. 1282-1331) 167, 256, 376, 560, 699, 737, 825, 1014, 143 1937.

MANRIQUE, JORGE, Spanish poet. (c. 1440?-1471) 1372.

MANSFIELD, EARL OF, see MURRAY, WILLIAM.

MANSFIELD, RICHARD, American actor. Born England, came to the United States in 181 (1857-1907) 51.

MANTUANUS (JOHANNES BAPTISTA SPANGL), Latin writer of Mantua. (1448-1516) 1210, 1231.

MANUEL, DON JUAN, Prince of Castile, Spanish military leader and author of political works. (1282-1349) 19.

MANWOOD, SIR ROGER, English judge. (152 1592) 319.

MANZOLLI, PIER ANGELO (PALINODIUS STILATUS), Latin poet. (d. 1540) 419, 1737.

MAPES, or MAP, WALTER, English writer and w (d. 1200) 496.

MARBURY, ELIZABETH, American theatrical singer (1856-1933) 1177.

MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS, Roman Emperor and religious philosopher. (121-180) 4, 8, 13, 81, 105, 131, 143, 149, 186, 2 225, 231, 289, 309, 352, 374, 384, 391, 4 427, 439, 465, 541, 623, 625, 763, 798, 8 807, 857, 971, 1096, 1120, 1123, 1131, 12 1250, 1309, 1311, 1323, 1328, 1383, 14 1424, 1425, 1427, 1435, 1488, 1612, 16 1647, 1678, 1703, 1792, 1827, 1991, 20 2056, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2234.

MARCY, WILLIAM LEARNED, American lawyer and statesman. (1786-1857) 1555.

MARIA THERESA, Queen of Hungary. (1717-17 416.

- MARIE ANTOINETTE, Queen of France. (1755-1793)
1571.
- MARIE JOSEPHINE. No biographical data available.
2238.
- MARION, DAVID GRAVES, American song-writer. (1861-1934)
236, 2291.
- MARIUS, GAJUS, Roman general. (155-86 B.C.)
1081, 1287, 2083.
- MARKHAM, EDWIN, American poet. (1852-1940)
84, 184, 202, 273, 358, 403, 507, 640, 643, 789, 966, 1066, 1152, 1159, 1160, 1514, 1670, 1774, 1892, 1975, 2098.
- MARKHAM, GEORGE, or JERVIS, English scholar and agricultural writer. (1568?-1637)
705, 1428.
- MARKHAM, [MRS.] LUCIA CLARK, American poet. (1870-)
688.
- MARKE, EDWARD B., American music publisher and song-writer. (1885-1945)
11, 1351, 2291.
- MARLBOROUGH, DUKE OF, see CHURCHILL, JOHN MARLOWE, CHRISTOPHER, English dramatist. (1564-1593)
48, 119, 139, 360, 441, 643, 700, 730, 889, 917, 1012, 1013, 1030, 1047, 1170, 1205, 1212, 1509, 1640, 1692, 1704, 1718, 1732, 1747, 1870, 1952, 1955, 2021, 2039, 2072, 2088, 2174, 2192.
- MARMION, SHACKERLEY, English dramatist. (1603-1639)
42, 221, 246, 350, 411, 632, 835, 1018, 1907, 2081, 2264.
- MARMONTEL, JEAN FRANÇOIS, French dramatist, novelist and critic. (1723-1799)
1725.
- MARO, PUBLIUS VERGILIUS, see VERGIL.
- MAROT, CLÉMENT, French Protestant poet. (1497-1544)
237, 318.
- MARQUIS, DONALD ROBERT PERRY (DON MARQUESS), American journalist, humorist and poet. (1878-1937)
26, 74, 110, 223, 277, 282, 325, 335, 369, 433, 439, 586, 644, 656, 679, 864, 867, 1010, 1051, 1109, 1113, 1116, 1137, 1145, 1268, 1283, 1521, 1525, 1614, 1681, 1877, 2252.
- MARRYAT, FREDERICK, English naval captain and novelist. (1792-1848)
119, 126, 260, 331, 973, 1281, 1292, 1645, 1691, 1793, 2083.
- MARSH, WILLIAM, English Orientalist and numismatist. (1754-1836)
2023.
- MARSHALL, JOHN, American jurist. (1755-1835)
431, 1967.
- MARSHALL, THOMAS RILEY, American lawyer and Vice-President of the United States. (1854-1925)
307, 977, 1547, 2019.
- MARSTON, JOHN, English dramatist and divine. (1575?-1634)
288, 380, 648, 697, 1252, 2043.

- MARSTON, PHILIP BOURKE, English poet. (1850-1887)
1137, 1222.
- * MARTIAL, MARCUS VALERIUS MARTIALIS, Latin poet. (43-104)
- MARTIN, ADA LOUISE, contemporary American poet.
1845.
- MARTIN, EDWARD SANDFORD, American editor, critic and poet. (1856-1939)
270, 1257, 1572, 1928.
- MARTIN, EVERETT DEAN, American sociologist. (1880-1941)
152.
- MARTIN, SIR JAMES, English Chief-Justice of New South Wales. (1815-1886)
2228.
- MARTIN, JOHN. No biographical data available.
1826.
- MARTINEAU, HARRIET, English miscellaneous writer. (1802-1876)
416, 1887.
- MARTINEAU, JAMES, English Unitarian divine. (1805-1900)
1726.
- MARVEL, I., see MITCHELL, DONALD GRANT
- MARVELL, ANDREW, THE YOUNGER, English poet and satirist. (1621-1678)
8, 49, 121, 170, 246, 344, 549, 684, 723, 756, 782, 810, 828, 904, 999, 1173, 1213, 1311, 1361, 1420, 1437, 1596, 1776, 1792, 1871, 1918, 1975, 2006, 2037.
- MARVIN, FREDERIC ROWLAND, American clergyman and poet. (1847-1918)
563.
- MARX, KARL, German founder of international socialism. (1818-1883)
973, 1229, 1689, 2298.
- MARY, Queen of England. (1516-1558)
416.
- MARY, Queen of Scotland. (1542-1587)
1587.
- MARZIALS, SIR FRANK THOMAS, English writer of biography. (1840-1912)
376.
- MARZIALS, THÉOPHILE JULIUS HENRY, English poet. (1850-1920)
1777, 1914.
- MASEFIELD, JOHN, English poet and novelist. (1878-)
50, 93, 110, 130, 136, 139, 201, 202, 246, 251, 257, 332, 381, 384, 403, 481, 496, 499, 644, 789, 798, 855, 878, 884, 932, 1116, 1122, 1138, 1145, 1156, 1173, 1183, 1188, 1224, 1280, 1294, 1311, 1336, 1389, 1469, 1487, 1582, 1587, 1620, 1708, 1745, 1775, 1814, 1833, 1894, 1918, 1953, 1968, 1981, 1983, 2009, 2056, 2079, 2102, 2103, 2117, 2153, 2167, 2188, 2192, 2201, 2260.
- MASON, AONES CARTER, American verse-writer. (1835-1908)
121.
- MASON, CAROLINE ATHERTON, American verse-writer. (1823-1890)
1160, 2291.

- MASON, GREGORY, American journalist and anthropologist. (1889-)
67.
- MASON, JOHN, English nonconformist divine and devotional writer. (1706-1763)
1607.
- MASON, WALT, American humorist and rhymester. (1862-1939)
399, 526, 869, 873, 1137, 1538, 1981, 2023, 2040.
- MASON, WILLIAM, English poet. (1724-1797)
634, 641, 663, 841. 1576, 1954, 1966, 2123.
- MASON-MANHEIM, MADELEINE, contemporary English writer.
1351.
- MASSEY, GERALD, English poet. (1878-1907)
35, 75, 121, 171, 202, 408, 552, 555, 834, 875, 886, 927, 1016, 1036, 1043, 1198, 1274, 1616, 2241.
- MASSIEU, JEAN BAPTISTE, French ecclesiastic. (1742-1818)
823.
- MASSILLON, JEAN BAPTISTE, French pulpit orator. (1663-1742)
1611.
- * MASSINGER, PHILIP, English dramatist. (1583-1640)
- MASSINGER, PHILIP, and FIELD, NATHANIEL, English dramatists and collaborators. (1583-1640), (1587-1633)
976, 1486.
- MASSON, THOMAS L., American journalist and humorist. (1866-1934)
228, 975.
- MASTERS, EDGAR LEE, American poet and novelist. (1869-1949)
512, 1136, 1160, 1825, 1893.
- MATTHEY, COTTON, New England Congregational clergyman and religious writer. (1663-1728)
670, 1677, 1963.
- MATTHEWS, JAMES BRANDER, American essayist and critic. (1852-1929)
528, 996, 1362, 1412, 1506.
- MATURIN, CHARLES ROBERT, English novelist and dramatist. (1782-1824)
458, 1207, 2144.
- MAUGHAM, WILLIAM SOMERSET, English novelist. (1874-)
129, 356, 758, 1304, 1687, 1888, 2259.
- MAULE, SIX WILLIAM HENRY, English judge. (1788-1858)
206.
- MAUPASSANT, GUY DE, French novelist. (1850-1893)
141, 876, 977, 1046, 1102, 1270, 1277, 1463, 2180, 2234.
- MAUPERTUIS, PIERRE LOUIS MOREAU DE, French mathematician. (1698-1759)
1926.
- MAURICE, FREDERICK DENISON, English divine and educator. (1805-1872)
187.
- MAUROIS, ANDRÉ (EMILE HURTOD), French novelist, biographer and essayist. (1885-)
969.
- MAURUS TARENTIANUS, Latin poet, native of Carthage. (B. A.D. 180)
182.
- MAXIMILLIAN, FERDINAND JOSEPH, Archduke of Austria, Emperor of Mexico. (1832-1867)
416.
- MAY, JULIA HARRIS, American verse-writer. (1833-1912)
403.
- MAY, THOMAS, English poet and historian. (1595-1650)
3, 1080.
- MAYHEW, HENRY, English miscellaneous writer. (1812-1887)
679, 1266.
- MAYNARD, THEODORE, English poet and educator, resident of U. S. since 1920. (1890-)
1880, 2157.
- MAYNE, JASPER, English Archdeacon and dramatist. (1604-1672)
1003, 2005.
- MAZARIN, JULES (GIULIO MAZARINI), French statesman and Cardinal, Sicilian by birth. (1602-1661)
719, 2003.
- MAZZINI, GIUSEPPE, Italian patriot. (1805?-1872)
507, 707, 783, 1114, 1379.
- MEDLEY, SAMUEL, English Baptist minister and hymn-writer. (1738-1799)
790.
- MEDWALL, HENRY, English writer of interludes. (fl. 1486)
2171, 2246.
- MEE, WILLIAM, English poet and journalist. (1788-1862)
139.
- MEEN, GEORGE, American song-writer.
2291.
- MEIGS, CHARLES DELUCENA, American physician and medical writer. (fl. 1792)
158, 1588.
- MEILHAC, HENRY, and HALÉVY, LUDOVIC, French composers and dramatists. (1831-1897), (1834-1908)
945, 1398.
- MELANCHTHON (pseud. of PHILIP SCHWARZKOPF), German humanist and professor of Greek. (1497-1560)
242.
- MELBRANCKE, BRIAN, English euphuistic writer. (fl. 1583)
103, 160, 898, 922, 1047, 1811, 2188.
- MELBOURNE, LORD, see LAMB, WILLIAM
- MELCHIOR, see FOLLIGNAC, MELCHIOR DE
- MELDENIUS, RUPERTUS, German (possibly pseudonymous) author of treatise appearing in Germany c. 1630 without place of publication or date.
242.
- MELLAGER, Greek poet and epigrammatist. (fl. c. 80 B.C.)
350, 512.
- MELLEN, GARNVILLE, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1799-1841)
2117.

MELTON, SIR JOHN, English politician and political writer. (? -1640)
468, 1318, 1821, 1947.

MELVILLE, HERMAN, American novelist. (1810-1891)
322, 1126, 1907.

MELVILLE, SIR JAMES, English autobiographer. (1535-1617)
283.

MELVILLE, WALTER, American song-writer.
2033.

MEMMIUS, GAIUS, Roman jurist. (fl. 110 a.c.)
1064, 1839.

MÉNAGE, GILLES DE, French philologist. (1613-1692)
376.

MENANDER, Greek dramatic poet. (342-291 b.c.)
17, 28, 35, 112, 136, 176, 215, 218, 228, 254,
236, 288, 289, 291, 299, 315, 325, 376, 409,
457, 477, 479, 632, 646, 651, 695, 702, 728,
734, 800, 807, 840, 847, 848, 871, 896, 947,
980, 994, 1076, 1080, 1088, 1118, 1185, 1197,
1258, 1262, 1264, 1268, 1274, 1306, 1348,
1352, 1396, 1400, 1408, 1481, 1568, 1570,
1588, 1678, 1718, 1720, 1726, 1790, 1822,
1827, 1839, 1843, 1977, 2045, 2057, 2064,
2148, 2164, 2188, 2193, 2217, 2220, 2226.

MENCIUS, Chinese philosopher. (370?-290? b.c.)
423, 831, 1080, 1492, 1611, 1832.

MENCKEN, HENRY LOUIS, American journalist and satirist. (1880-)
27, 79, 107, 132, 343, 348, 433, 478, 507,
565, 578, 616, 640, 656, 662, 798, 938, 951,
968, 992, 1032, 1145, 1174, 1276, 1345, 1380,
1422, 1479, 1500, 1516, 1529, 1534, 1542,
1545, 1556, 1570, 1597, 1598, 1623, 1682,
1698, 1715, 1720, 1911, 1925, 1971, 2055,
2111, 2208, 2230, 2231, 2250, 2258.

MENENIUS AGRIPPA (LANATUS), Roman patrician and senator. (fl. 493 a.c.)
155.

MENKEN, ADAH ISAACS, American actress and poet. (1835?-1868)
257.

MERCKEL, WILHELM VON, German writer. (1803-1861)
431.

MERCUR, LOUIS SÉBASTIEN, eccentric French dramatist and miscellaneous writer. (1740-1814)
597.

MERCURIUS AULICUS. No biographical data available. (fl. 1648)
1635.

MEREDITH, GEORGE, English novelist and poet. (1828-1909)
31, 167, 200, 217, 231, 280, 329, 333, 356,
437, 449, 512, 559, 578, 609, 619, 633, 648,
661, 708, 823, 978, 998, 1003, 1013, 1047, 1072,
1128, 1143, 1145, 1209, 1213, 1224, 1248,
1254, 1274, 1276, 1307, 1317, 1338, 1396,
1421, 1423, 1427, 1496, 1510, 1517, 1536,
1541, 1566, 1594, 1629, 1652, 1656, 1659,
1671, 1678, 1712, 1731, 1756, 1763, 1796,
1821, 1826, 1829, 1855, 1871, 1880, 1889,
1891, 1915, 1917, 1990, 1999, 2050, 2056.

2079, 2153, 2157, 2165, 2178, 2193, 2195,
2201, 2203, 2207, 2209, 2249.

MEREDITH, OWEN (pseud. of EDWARD ROBERT BULWER-LYTTON, first EARL OF LYTTON), English statesman and poet. (1831-1891)
43, 105, 225, 226, 231, 238, 245, 315, 361,
427, 439, 449, 507, 512, 602, 710, 762, 782,
831, 833, 851, 937, 981, 1005, 1006, 1136,
1141, 1142, 1146, 1193, 1205, 1213, 1289,
1371, 1399, 1402, 1444, 1446, 1659, 1677,
1704, 1707, 1788, 1801, 1803, 1823, 1915,
1930, 1975, 1989, 2006, 2009, 2046, 2055,
2109, 2236.

MEREDITH, WILLIAM TUCKER, American journalist. (1830- ?)
2000.

MERES, FRANCIS, English divine and writer. (1565-1647)
1487.

MERITON, or MERRITON, GEORGE, English poet and legal writer. (1634-1711)
152, 458, 621, 737, 928, 1047.

MERMET, CLAUDE, French poet. (c. 1550-1605)
729.

MERRICK, JAMES, English poet and scholar. (1720-1769)
100, 1423, 1588, 1964.

MERRIMAN, HENRY SETON (pseud. of HUGH STOWELL SCOTT), English novelist. (1862-1903)
531, 721, 1731, 2193.

MERRYMAN, MILDRED FLEW [MRS. CARL M. MERRYMAN], contemporary American poet.
251.

MESSINGER, ROBERT HINCKLEY, American poet. (1811-1874)
42.

METASTASIO (pseud. of PIETRO BONAVENTURA TRAPASSI), Italian poet. (1698-1782)
143, 297, 305, 459, 622, 1118, 1152, 1660,
2273.

METELLUS, QUINTUS CÆCILIUS (MACEDONIUS), Roman general. (d. 115 b.c.)
1293.

METRODORUS, Greek philosopher. (fl. 168 b.c.)
1446, 1561.

METTERNICH, KLEMENS WENZEL NEPOMUK LOTHAN, PRINCE, Austrian diplomat and statesman. (1773-1859)
1001, 2023.

MEURIER, MEURIER, or MURIER, GABRIEL, Flemish philologist. (? -1587?)
590.

MEYER, BARON DE, French style expert.
491.

MEYNELL, [Mrs.] ALICE CHRISTIANA [THOMPSON], English poet and essayist. (1850-1922)
31, 263, 269, 998, 1076, 1213, 1475, 1774,
1845, 1907, 1990, 1999, 2185.

MEYNELL, FRANCIS, English poet. (1880-1941)
889.

MICHAELIS, ALINA, American journalist and verse-writer. (1885-)
1161.

- MICHELANGELO** (**MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI**), Italian sculptor, painter and poet. (1475-1564)
129, 391, 1190, 1311, 1485, 1771, 1786.
- MICKLE, WILLIAM JULIUS**, Scottish poet. (1735-1788)
4, 131, 1213, 1341.
- MIDDLETON, CHRISTOPHER**, English translator and poet. (1560?-1628)
1668.
- MIDDLETON, SCUDDER**, American poet. (1888-)
640, 702, 1462, 2232.
- MIDDLETON, THOMAS**, English dramatist. (1570?-1627)
5, 6, 28, 36, 225, 248, 370, 411, 439, 443, 479, 542, 595, 579, 837, 850, 914, 988, 1004, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1062, 1080, 1135, 1169, 1173, 1174, 1176, 1195, 1324, 1341, 1347, 1633, 1638, 1651, 1671, 1722, 1922, 1952, 2027, 2029, 2039, 2042, 2050, 2069, 2098, 2136, 2138, 2183, 2203, 2222, 2228, 2240.
- MIDDLETON, THOMAS, and DEKKER, THOMAS**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1570?-1627), (1570?-1641?)
136 1196, 1828.
- MIDDLETON, THOMAS, and MASSINGER, PHILIP**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1570?-1627), (1583-1640)
1082, 1099, 1324, 1722, 1785, 2057.
- MIDDLETON, THOMAS, and ROWLEY, WILLIAM**, English dramatists and collaborators. (1570?-1627), (1585?-1642?)
597, 660, 1182, 1412.
- MIFFLIN, LLOYD**, American poet. (1846-1921)
1421, 1520.
- MILES, JOSEPHINE**, American verse-writer.
769.
- MILES, WILLIAM PORCHER**, American legislator. (1822-1899)
2278.
- MILHAUD, JEAN BAPTISTE**, French revolutionary general. (1766-1833)
376.
- MILL, JOHN STUART**, English philosopher. (1806-1873)
68, 356, 464, 565, 575, 637, 722, 758, 978, 979, 1066, 1103, 1229, 1419, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1441, 1544, 1918.
- MILLAY, EDNA ST. VINCENT** (**MRS. EUGEN BOISEVAIN**), American poet. (1892-1950)
130, 176, 216, 242, 374, 399, 481, 535, 796, 827, 991, 1136, 1174, 1201, 1624, 1907, 1987, 2103, 2136, 2241, 2267.
- MILLER, ALICE DUER** [**MRS. HENRY WISE MILLER**], American writer. (1874-1942)
102, 1257.
- MILLER, E. E.** No biographical data available.
1067.
- MILLER, EMILY HUNTINGTON**, American poet. (1833-1913)
2262.
- MILLER, HARRY S.**, American song-writer.
2291.
- MILLER, J. CONSON**, American poet. (1883-)
1141.

- MILLER, JOAQUIN** (pseud. of **CINCINATUS HYPER MILLER**), American poet. (1841-1913)
26, 284, 293, 365, 374, 391, 612, 623, 697, 773, 803, 883, 899, 1023, 1049, 1111, 1115, 1153, 1198, 1343, 1352, 1390, 1442, 1453, 1488, 1719, 1823, 1832, 1834, 1890, 1940, 2014, 2052, 2084, 2103, 2201.
- MILLER, MARION MILLS**, American educator and publicist. (1864-)
985.
- MILLET, JEAN FRANÇOIS**, French painter. (1814-1875)
101.
- MILLIKEN, RICHARD ALFRED**, Irish poet. (1767-1815)
997.
- MILLS, JOHN**, English banker. (fl. 1878)
391.
- MILLS, OGDEN LIVINGSTON**, American politician, former Secretary of the Treasury. (1884-1937)
2103.
- MILMAN, HENRY HART**, English divine and historian. (1791-1868)
828, 1025, 1770, 1771, 2176.
- MILNES, RICHARD MONCKTON**, first BARON HOUGHTON, English statesman and poet. (1809-1885)
200, 266, 463, 876, 885, 887, 898, 1034, 1218, 1325, 1501, 1583, 1685, 1716, 1885, 1989, 2003, 2194.
- * **MILTON, JOHN**, English epic poet. (1608-1674)
- MINNERMUS**, Greek elegiac poet. (fl. 630-600 B.C.)
29, 565.
- MINCHIN, JAMES GEORGE COTTON**, contemporary English writer.
1542.
- MINER, CHARLES**, American journalist and essayist. (1780-1865)
207.
- MING-HSIN PAO-CHIEN**, or **MING-LUM PAOU-KEEN** in the Cantonese transcription, is sometimes given as a person's name, but is really the title of a small collection of moral citations, of which neither author nor date is known. The title may be translated as *Precious Mirror to Enlighten the Heart*, and the collection plays the rôle in the East that the *Imitation of Christ* does in the West. It was translated into Spanish as early as 1592. The quotations given here are from the translation made by the Rev. William Milne, and published in the *Indo-Chinese Gleaner* for August, 1818.
311, 958.
- MINSHULL, or MYNSHUL, GIFFRAY**, English miscellaneous writer. (1594?-1666)
1003.
- MIRABEAU, VICTOR DE RIQUETTES, MARQUIS DE** (**L'AMI DES HOMMES**), French eccentric and economic writer. (1715-1789)
416, 631, 722, 971.

- MIRBEAU, OCTAVE HENRI MARIE, French dramatist. (1850-1917)
207.
- MILKUS, AUBROTUS (AUBERT LEXIDE), Flemish compiler. (1573-1640)
832.
- MISSON, FRANÇOIS MAXIMILIEN, French descriptive writer. (1650?-1722)
2017.
- MITCHELL, JONATHAN, New England divine. (1624?-1668)
838.
- MITCHELL, DONALD GRANT (IK MARVEL), American essayist. (1822-1908)
318, 459, 1720.
- MITCHELL, J. F., American song-writer.
2202, 2291.
- MITCHELL, MARIA, American astronomer and educator. (1818-1889)
1390.
- MITCHELL, SILAS WEIR, American physician, poet and novelist. (1829-1914)
665, 1932.
- MIZNER, ADDISON, American miscellaneous writer. (1872-1933)
632.
- MODESTUS, Roman general. (fl. 250 B.C.)
1052.
- MOFFETT, MOUFET, or MUFFET, THOMAS, English physician and scientific writer. (1553-1604)
198, 345, 450, 458, 518, 834.
- MOHAMMED, see MAHOMET
- MOIR, DAVID MACBETH, English physician and miscellaneous writer, known as DELTA (Δ). (1798-1851)
167, 408, 685, 689, 1156, 1746, 1912, 1950.
- MOLTSCHOTT, JACOB, Dutch physiologist. (1822-1893)
1989.
- MOLLEK (pseud. of JEAN BAPTISTE POQUELIN), French dramatist. (1622-1673)
98, 119, 137, 147, 172, 210, 224, 226, 231, 253, 294, 310, 352, 381, 420, 434, 446, 449, 517, 564, 576, 596, 601, 697, 742, 764, 802, 820, 832, 863, 947, 1056, 1069, 1070, 1078, 1167, 1178, 1181, 1183, 1188, 1197, 1199, 1269, 1270, 1286, 1324, 1349, 1453, 1469, 1494, 1506, 1526, 1630, 1648, 1650, 1678, 1829, 1897, 1899, 1902, 1927, 1963, 2081, 2089, 2093, 2126, 2169, 2171, 2175, 2208, 2246.
- MÜLLER, GEORG, German architect and writer on architectural subjects. (1784-1852)
95.
- MOLTER, HELMUTH KARL BERNARD, COUNT VON, German Field-Marshal. (1800-1891)
1970.
- MONKROUSE, WILLIAM COSMO, English poet and critic. (1840-1901)
121, 188, 257, 1743, 1782.
- MONNOYE, or MONNOIS, BERNARD DE LA, French poet and critic. (1641-1728)
1093.
- MONTRO, HAROLD, English poet. (1879-1932)
1405.

- MONROE, H. R., American song-writer.
1537.
- MONROE, JAMES, fifth President of the United States. (1758-1831)
59.
- MONSELL, JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY, English writer of hymns and religious verse. (1811-1875)
1593.
- MONTAGU, MRS. ELIZABETH, English essayist and letter-writer. Epithet "blue-stocking" first applied to her. (1720-1800)
1563.
- MONTAGU, LADY MARY WORTLEY, English letter-writer and poet. (1689-1762)
328, 356, 450, 476, 536, 629, 640, 702, 951, 1016, 1141, 1350, 1442, 1692, 1758, 1802, 2202, 2205, 2217.
- MONTAGUE, BASIL, English legal and miscellaneous writer. (1770-1851)
1542.
- MONTAGUE, CHARLES EDWARD, Irish journalist. (1867-1928)
2109.
- * MONTAIGNE, MICHEL EYQUEM DE, French philosopher and essayist. (1533-1592)
- MONTANDRÉ, see DUBOSCQ-MONTANDRÉ
- MONTANUS, Phrygian originator of schismatic movement in Christian church. (fl. 130)
1696.
- MONTENAEREN, LÉON LOUIS MOREAU CONSTANT CORNEILLE VAN, Belgian poet. (1859- ?)
2137.
- MONTESQUIEU, CHARLES LOUIS DE SECONDAT DE, French writer and philosopher. (1689-1755)
15, 433, 702, 723, 814, 816, 902, 1088, 1438, 1481, 1484, 1675, 1858, 1918, 1930, 2061, 2171.
- MONTGOMERIE, ALEXANDER, Scottish poet. (1540-1607)
1486, 2009.
- MONTGOMERY, JAMES, English poet. (1771-1854)
141, 167, 284, 291, 301, 358, 388, 403, 445, 476, 578, 622, 689, 691, 722, 740, 750, 781, 782, 794, 809, 827, 843, 884, 887, 905, 922, 924, 937, 945, 966, 1017, 1018, 1057, 1061, 1073, 1104, 1133, 1148, 1311, 1390, 1402, 1417, 1451, 1465, 1510, 1560, 1582, 1583, 1689, 1707, 1743, 1772, 1862, 1894, 1944, 2002, 2013, 2086, 2248.
- MONTGOMERY, LUCY MAUD, contemporary Canadian novelist.
582, 1521, 2253.
- MONTGOMERY, ROBERT, English divine and poet-aster. (1807-1855)
395, 512, 1227, 1391, 1731, 1773, 1912.
- MONTGOMERY, ROSELLE MERCIER (MRS. JOHN S. MONTGOMERY), American poet. (1874-1933)
398, 644, 1199, 1207, 2190.
- MONTLUC, ADRIAN DE, French writer. (fl. c. 1735)
243.
- MONTOLIEU, JEANNE ISABELLE DE BOTTENS, BARONNE DE, Swiss novelist. (1751-1832)
2098.
- MONTROSE, MARQUIS OF, see GRAHAM, JAMES
- MONTROSS, PERCY, American song-writer.
2291.

MONVEL

MORTON

2375

MONVEL, JACQUES MARIE BOUTET, French actor and dramatist. (1745-1812)
2094.

MOORE, DWIGHT LYMAN, American evangelist. (1837-1899)
234.

MOORE, WILLIAM VAUGHN, American poet and dramatist. (1869-1910)
781, 799, 826, 885, 1384, 1457, 1542, 2011, 2247.

MOOR, MICHAEL, Irish educator; provost of Trinity College, Dublin. (1640-1726)
2239.

MOORE, CHARLES LEONARD, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1854-1940)
1907.

MOORE, CLEMENT CLARKE, American professor, poet and lithographer. (1779-1863)
155, 270.

MOORE, EDWARD, English fabulist and dramatist. (1712-1757)
136, 291, 705, 753, 754, 993, 1008, 1063, 1183, 1234, 1524, 1565, 1574, 1718, 2201, 2265.

MOORE, FRANCIS, English astrologer and almanac-maker. (1657-1715?)
2113.

MOORE, GEORGE, British novelist and essayist. (1853-1935)
10, 103, 181, 182, 260, 341, 435, 632, 720, 787, 896, 996, 1129, 1148, 1174, 1240, 1278, 1334, 1513, 1599, 1685, 1701, 1989, 2040, 2074, 2185, 2260.

MOORE, MARIANNE CRAIG, American poet. (1887-)
1518.

*** MOORE, THOMAS**, Irish poet. (1779-1852)

MOORE, VIRGINIA, American poet. (1903-)
1948.

MORDAUNT, MAJOR THOMAS OSBERT, British officer. (1729-1809)
781.

MORE, EDWARD, English poet. (1537?-1620)
2183.

MORE, HANNAH, English religious writer. (1745-1833)
238, 345, 493, 533, 620, 656, 678, 824, 846, 909, 956, 962, 1007, 1029, 1088, 1141, 1228, 1238, 1506, 1512, 1586, 1820, 1880, 2042, 2194.

MORE, HENRY, English theologian. (1614-1687)
1152, 1309, 1795.

MORE, MARGARET, daughter of Sir Thomas More, English diarist. (d. 1524)
921.

MORE, SIR THOMAS, English wit, philosopher and statesman. (1478-1535)
40, 98, 219, 345, 416, 469, 569, 584, 668, 885, 929, 987, 1075, 1093, 1155, 1333, 1394, 1452, 1518, 1634, 1635, 1960.

MORHOUSE, FREDERICK COOK, American editor. (1868-1932)
432.

MORLAND, JOHN RICHARD, American poet. (1830-1947)
263, 264, 388, 877, 883, 1051, 1534, 1975.

MORELL, THOMAS, English classical scholar. (1703-1784)
896.

MORESCO. No biographical data available.
129.

MORGAN, ANGELA, contemporary American poet.
130, 275, 270, 325, 1162, 1889.

MORGAN, JOHN PIERPONT, American financier and art collector. (1837-1913)
66, 532, 2048.

MORGAN, JUNIUS SPENCER, American financier. (1813-1890)
66.

MORGAN, SYDNEY, LADY MORGAN, Irish novelist. (1783-1859)
1414, 2100.

MORLEY, CHRISTOPHER DARLINGTON, American editor, poet and essayist. (1890-)
100, 251, 275, 470, 499, 512, 518, 535, 566, 759, 906, 951, 1015, 1122, 1160, 1239, 1243, 1317, 1370, 1498, 1516, 1529, 1594, 1618, 1689, 1759, 1828, 1845, 1883, 1928, 1984, 2004, 2041, 2049, 2059, 2132, 2222, 2226.

MORLEY, JOHN, first Viscount Morley of Blackburn, English statesman, critic and man of letters. (1838-1923)
98, 205, 235, 538, 566, 586, 720, 807, 891, 1102, 1119, 1165, 1238, 1381, 1541, 1621, 1691, 1826, 1861, 2207, 2230.

MORRIS, CHARLES, English song-writer. (1745-1838)
195, 276, 1168.

MORRIS, GEORGE POPE, American poet and journalist. (1802-1864)
57, 158, 905, 1397, 2036, 2067, 2182.

MORRIS, SIR LEWIS, Welsh poet. (1833-1907)
8, 368, 618, 850, 1061, 1208, 1726, 1727, 1907, 1932, 2238.

MORRIS, WILLIAM, English poet, artist and socialist. (1834-1896)
119, 202, 226, 231, 365, 366, 372, 384, 411, 413, 507, 512, 540, 602, 660, 665, 708, 752, 843, 908, 924, 991, 1018, 1065, 1119, 1131, 1139, 1196, 1213, 1279, 1261, 1294, 1375, 1386, 1451, 1520, 1534, 1572, 1605, 1609, 1635, 1657, 1684, 1754, 1771, 1772, 1827, 1959, 1961, 1975, 1999, 2043, 2045, 2047, 2161.

MORRISON, ROBERT F. No biographical data available.
202.

MORROW, DWIGHT WHITNEY, American banker and diplomatist. (1873-1931)
1544.

MORSE, E. MALCOLM, American physician.
1354.

MORSE, SAMUEL FINLEY BREEZE, American artist and inventor of the electric telegraph. (1791-1872)
535.

MORTIMER, THOMAS, English economic writer. (1730-1810)
1696.

MORTON, DAVID, American poet. (1886-)
130, 2038, 2184.

- MORTON, OLIVER PERAY, American lawyer, Governor of Indiana 1861-1867. (1823-1877) 1823.
- MORTON, THOMAS, English dramatist. (1764?-1838) 870, 980, 1579, 1861.
- MOSES, GEORGE HIGGINS, American politician. (1869-1944) 2278.
- MOSLEY, SIR OSWALD ERNALD, English labor leader. (1896-) 769.
- MOSS, THOMAS, English poet. (? -1808) 146, 1799.
- MOTHERWELL, WILLIAM, English poet. (1797-1835) 770, 1051, 1201, 1206, 1295, 1384, 1999, 2153.
- MOTLEY, JOHN LOTHEROP, American historian. (1814-1877) 1228.
- MOTT, LUCRETIA COFFIN, American Quaker preacher and reformer. (1793-1880) 2051.
- MOULTON, LOUISE CHANDLER, American poet. (1835-1908) 94, 392, 1148, 1401, 1752.
- MOULTRE, JOHN, English poet. (1799-1874) 708.
- MUGFORD, CAPTAIN JAMES, American naval commander. (d. 1776) 62.
- MUHLENBERG, WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, American Episcopal clergyman, poet and devotional writer. (1796-1877) 1140.
- MUIR, JOHN, American scientist and explorer. (1838-1914) 2037, 2211.
- MUIS, BISHOP CORNELIS, Dutch priest and poet. (1503-1572) 346, 1872.
- MÜLLER, KARL OTTFRED, German educator and historian. (1797-1840) 1507.
- MÜLLER, NIKLAS, German printer and poet. (1809-1875) 685.
- MULLIGAN, JAMES H., American jurist. (1844-1916) 1034.
- MULLINS, EDGAR YOUNG, American clergyman and educator. (1880-1928) 964.
- MULOCK, DINAH MARIA, see CHAIX
- MUMFORD, LEWIS, American miscellaneous writer. (1895-) 646.
- MURRAY, ARTHUR JOSEPH, English poet and civil servant. (1828-1910) 2213.
- MÜNCH-BELLINGHAUSEN, ELIUS FRANZ JOSEPH VON, Austrian poet and dramatist. (1806-1871) 118.

- MUNDAY, ANTHONY, English poet and playwright. (1553-1633) 424, 954.
- MUNRO, H. H. (SAXI), English miscellaneous writer. (1870-1916) 1637, 2204.
- MÜNSTER, ERNST FRIEDRICH HERBERT, COUNT VON, Hanoverian politician. (1766-1839) 1359.
- MUNTRE, AXEL, Swedish physician, psychiatrist, and writer. (1857-1949) 585, 1401, 1800.
- MURAT, JOACHIM, French Marshal, King of Naples. (1771-1815) 416.
- MURPHY, ARTHUR, English actor and playwright. (1727-1805) 250, 559, 936, 1889, 2151, 2171, 2220.
- MURPHY, JOSEPH JOHN, Irish poet. (1827-1894) 439, 579.
- MURPHY, PATRICK FRANCIS, American orator and humorist. (1860-1931) 1965.
- MURPHY, ROBERT KAVIER, Irish editor and Orientalist. (1803-1857) 1340.
- MURPHY, STANLEY, American song-writer. 2291.
- MURRAY, ADA FOSTER, see ALDEN, ADA
- MURRAY, ROBERT FULLER, American-born verse-writer, living in England. (1863-1894) 342.
- MURRAY, WILLIAM, first EARL OF MANSFIELD, English judge. (1705-1793) 681, 723, 1020, 1030, 1841.
- MUSONIUS, RUFUS, Stoic philosopher. (2. a.d. 70) 1312.
- MUSSET, LOUIS CHARLES ALFRED DE, French poet, novelist and dramatist. (1810-1857) 423, 1182, 1199, 1295, 1326.
- MUSSOLINI, BENITO, Italian Dictator. (1883-1945) 1918.
- MYERS, FREDERIC WILLIAM HENRY, English poet and essayist. (1843-1901) 121, 368, 1349, 1775, 1777.
- MYRON, Greek philosopher. (c. 600 B.C.) 98.

N

- NADAUD, GUSTAVE, French poet and musician. (1820-1893) 109.
- NAEVIUS, GNAEUS, Latin playwright. (c. 265-204 B.C.) 1579.
- NAIDU, [MADAME] SAROJINI, Hindu poet. (1878-1949) 1906.
- NAIRNE, CAROLINA, BARONESS NAIRNE, Scottish ballad-writer. (1766-1845) 29, 48, 634, 669, 884, 1843.
- NANCY, LORD, No biographical data available. 1056.

NAPIER, SIR CHARLES JAMES, English general. (1782-2853)
298, 1377.

NAPIER, SIR WILLIAM FRANCIS PATRICK, English general and historian. (1785-1860)
337.

NAPOLEON I, NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, Emperor of the French. (1769-1821)

43, 45, 73, 114, 215, 256, 337, 452, 530, 535, 542, 544, 588, 594, 625, 663, 726, 866, 902, 947, 962, 971, 973, 1002, 1037, 1117, 1186, 1280, 1285, 1350, 1378, 1391, 1398, 1413, 2430, 1453, 1466, 1505, 1582, 1601, 1689, 1700, 2714, 1725, 1760, 1793, 1863, 1867, 1869, 1918, 1946, 1955, 1962, 1999, 2040, 2051, 2106, 2115, 2117, 2180, 2198.

NAPOLEON III, (CHARLES) LOUIS NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, King of France. (1808-1873)
719, 1863.

NASH, OGDEN, American humorist. (1902-)
280, 497, 904, 1217, 1410, 1954, 2072.

NASHE, or NASH, THOMAS, English satirist. (1567-1601)

13, 136, 273, 286, 329, 350, 539, 1062, 1091, 1155, 1305, 1371, 1640, 1642, 1722, 1907, 2028, 2179, 2222, 2238.

NASO, PUBLIUS OVIDIUS, see OVID

NATHAN, GEORGE JEAN, American essayist and critic. (1882-)
102, 107, 112, 135, 150, 338, 761, 855, 1174, 1257, 1463, 1474, 1479, 1794, 1875, 1909, 2251.

NATHAN, ROBERT, American poet and novelist. (1894-)
121, 129, 842, 1077.

NAYLOR, JAMES BALL, American physician and novelist. (1860-1945)
1038.

NEALE, JOHN MASON, English divine and hymn-writer. (1818-1866)
515.

NEAVES, LORD CHARLES, English jurist. (1800-1876)
586, 1082, 1767, 2125, 2194.

NECKKE, MADAME (SUSANNE CURCHOD), Swiss leader in literary circles. (1739-1794)
464.

NEELE, HENRY, English poet and miscellaneous writer. (1798-1828)
1146.

NEIBARDT, JOHN GWEISENAU, American poet. (1881-)
320, 332, 397, 425, 1162, 1245, 1452.

NELSON, ED. G., American song-writer.
1636.

NELSON, HORATIO, VISCOUNT NELSON, English admiral. (1758-1805)
506, 545, 2083.

NEPES, CORNELIUS, Latin historian. (fl. 75 B.C.)
397, 533, 584, 716, 814, 1111, 1258, 1599.

NERO, CLAUDIUS CAESAR DRUSUS GERMANICUS, Roman Emperor. (37-68)
416, 521, 1962, 2259.

NEST, EDITH (MRS. HUBERT BLAIR), English poet and novelist. (1858-1924)
2038.

NEWMY, WILSON D., American verse-writer. (1871-1927)
674, 1065, 1297.

NETTERSOLE, SIR FRANCIS, English scholar and political writer. (1587-1659)
1458, 1477.

NEUMANN, HERMANN KUNIBERT, German romantic poet. (1808-1875)
875.

NEVLINS, ALLAN, American educator and biographer. (1890-)
280.

NEWBOLT, SIR HENRY JOHN, English poet. (1862-1938)
202, 225, 328, 556, 557, 673, 754, 908, 1038, 1375, 1396, 1422, 1474, 1767, 1779, 2116, 2232.

NEWCASTLE, DUCHESS OF, see CAVERDISH, MARGARET

NEWCOMB, EZRA BUTLER, American clergyman. (1852- d.)
977.

NEWELL, PETER SHEAF HERSEY, American humorist and illustrator. (1862-1924)
682, 683, 1370.

NEWELL, ROBERT HENRY, American journalist, poet and humorist. (1836-1901)
649.

NEWLAND, ABRAHAM, English banker. (1730-1807)
573.

NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL, religious leader in Church of England; later Roman Catholic prelate and writer. (1801-1890)
181, 231, 281, 403, 469, 763, 811, 884, 972, 1152, 1230, 1293, 1609, 1797, 1993, 1995, 2003.

NEWTON, BYRON R., American newspaperman and publicist. (1861-1938)
2277.

NEWTON, SIR ISAAC, English philosopher and mathematician. (1642-1727)
1399, 1995, 2244.

NEWTON, JOHN, English divine and hymn-writer. (1725-1807)
413, 1753.

NEWTON, JOSEPH FORT, American clergyman. (1878-1949)
797.

NEY, MICHEL, French Marshal under Napoleon. (1769-1815)
413, 1377.

NICENETUS, Greek epigrammatic poet. (c. 250 B.C.)
2157.

NICANDER, Greek physician, grammarian and poet. (fl. c. 150 B.C.)
177.

NICARCHUS, Greek epigrammatic poet.

373, 1047, 2137.

NICKERCHUS, Emperor of Constantinople. (d. 811)
720.

NICHOLAS I, Emperor of Russia. (1806-1885)
2061.

- NICHOLS, DUDLEY, contemporary English writer. 655.
- NICHOLS, J. B. B., contemporary English writer. 1503.
- NICHOLS, ROBERT, English poet. (1893-1944) 1859.
- NICOLL, ROBERT, Scottish poet. (1814-1837) 131.
- NICOLSON, ADELA FLORENCE, see HOPE, LAURENCE
- NICOLSON, JOHN URBAN, American poet. (1885-1944) 4, 384.
- NIETZSCHE, FRIEDRICH WILHELM, German philosopher. (1844-1900) 242, 246, 286, 831, 1239, 1240, 1293, 1393, 1539, 1547, 1597, 1807, 1845, 2054, 2111, 2112, 2119.
- NIBERT, J. F. No biographical data available. 759.
- NIBLES, MILTON, American actor and playwright. (1848-1924) 2085.
- NOCK, ALBERT JAY, American writer and educator. (1873-1943) 67.
- NODDIE, CHARLES, French philologist, novelist and poet. (1780-1844) 189.
- NOEL, ROSEN BENJAMIN WRIOHESLEY, English poet. (1834-1894) 264, 1780.
- NOEL, THOMAS, English poet. (1799-1861) 747, 1212, 2161.
- NOLAN, MICHAEL, Irish song-writer. 2291.
- NONNUS, Greek epic poet. (fl. A.D. 380) 2207.
- NORRIS, FRANK, American novelist. (1870-1902) 2048.
- NORRIS, JOHN, English divine and religious writer. (1657-1711) 76, 306, 453, 784, 1018, 1676.
- NORRIS, WILLIAM EDWARD, English novelist. (1847-1925) 1900.
- NORTH, CHRISTOPHER (pseud.), see WILSON, JOHN
- NORTH, DUDLEY, fourth Baron North, English economic writer. (1602-1677) 936.
- NORTH, GEORGE L., contemporary American writer. 1223.
- NORTH, ROOSE, English lawyer and historian. (1653-1734) 824, 1260, 1951, 2132, 2177.
- NORTH, SIR THOMAS, English translator. (1535?-1601?) 702, 1677.
- NORTHBROOK, JOHN, English preacher and writer about the theatre. (fl. 1568-1579) 764, 1244, 1721, 1948.
- NORTHCOTE, JAMES, English painter and miscellaneous writer. (1746-1831) 1095.
- NORTON, CAROLINE ELIZABETH SARAH, English poet. (1808-1877) 403, 738, 1178, 1195, 1357, 1510, 1801, 1869, 2097.
- NORTON, DELL W., American poet. (1840-?) 1735.
- NORTON, GEORGE A., American song-writer. 2291.
- NORTON, GRACE FALLOW, American poet. (1876-?) 1845.
- NORWORTH, JACK, American actor and song-writer. (1879-?) 1455, 2291.
- NOTCH, FRANK K., contemporary American miscellaneous writer. 43, 1145, 1484.
- NOUE, ODET DE LA, French officer and poet. (d. 1618) 249.
- NOVALIS (pseud. of FRIEDRICH LEOPOLD VON HARDENBERG), German poet and novelist. (1772-1801) 158, 478, 559, 979, 1429, 1531.
- NOVELLO, IVOR (1894-1952), and FORD, LENA GUILBERT, English actor and American poet. 282, 1881.
- NOVES, ALFRED, English poet. (1880-?) 362, 463, 481, 673, 794, 1155, 1191, 1212, 1343, 1370, 1734, 1736, 2062, 2113, 2153, 2235.
- NOVES, EDWARD FOLLANSBEE, American general and Governor of Ohio. (1832-1890) 2119.
- NUCENT, ROBERT, EARL NUGENT (assumed surname CRAIGS), English politician and poet. (1702-1788) 576, 1200, 1236, 1513, 1739.
- NYE, EDGAR WILSON (BILL NYE), American journalist, humorous writer and lecturer. (1850-1896) 1362, 2160.

O

- O. HENRY (pseud. of WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER), American short-story writer. (1862-1910) 313, 415, 1116, 1397, 1554, 1977, 2098, 2178.
- OATES, TITUS, English perjurer, preacher and pamphleteer. (1649-1705) 1113.
- O'BRIEN, JOHN P., American lawyer and former Mayor of New York City. (1873-1951) 1604.
- O'CONNELL, DANIEL, Irish orator and political agitator. (1775-1847) 462, 1056, 1082.
- O'DONNELL, CHARLES LEO, American educator and poet, President of Notre Dame University. (1884-1934) 966.

- O'HARA, GEOFFREY, American song-writer. (1882-2296.)
- O'HARA, KANE, Irish burlesque writer. (1714?-1782)
771, 1023, 1631, 1657.
- O'HARA, THEODORE, American poet. (1820-1867)
1034, 1869.
- O'KEEFE, ADELAIDE, English poet and novelist. (1776-1853?)
211.
- O'KEEFE, JOHN, Irish actor and dramatist. (1747-1833)
233, 237, 287, 648, 914, 941, 1070, 1099, 1258, 1593, 1701, 1866, 2042.
- O'KELLY, DENNIS, Irish gambler, owner of race-horse Eclipse. (1720?-1787)
1632.
- O'REILLY, MILES, see HALPINE, CHARLES GRAHAM
- OLDHAM, EDWARD. No biographical data available.
49.
- OLDHAM, JOHN, English poet. (1653-1683)
209, 346, 400, 780, 1146, 1147, 1216, 1217, 1361, 1527, 1537, 1556, 1579, 1657, 1718, 1758, 1828, 1892, 1932, 1989, 2247, 2253, 2258.
- OLDMIXON, JOHN, English Whig historian and pamphleteer. (1673-1742)
2197.
- OLDS, WILLIAM, English antiquary. (1696-1761)
693, 1131.
- OLIPHANT, [MRS.] MARGARET, English novelist and historical writer. (1828-1897)
961.
- OLIPHANT, THOMAS, English musical composer. (1799-1873)
552.
- OLLIVIER, ÉMILE, French minister of state and political writer. (1825-1913)
718.
- OLNEY, RICHARD, American lawyer and statesman. (1835-1917)
58.
- OLSON, TED, contemporary American journalist and verse-writer.
2060.
- O'MALLEY, FRANK WARD, American journalist. (1875-1932)
1116.
- OMAR IBN AL-KHATTAB, second Calif of the Mussulmans. (c. 581-644)
1433.
- OMAR KHAYYÁM (Khayyám means tent-maker), Persian poet and astronomer. (d. 1123)
100, 226, 384, 389, 401, 495, 496, 498, 682, 893, 926, 1108, 1120, 1121, 1131, 1139, 1141, 1152, 1213, 1243, 1244, 1370, 1405, 1600, 1646, 1699, 1745, 1834, 1871, 1906, 1940, 2021, 2067, 2157, 2158.
- O'MARA, BARRY EDWARD, Irish surgeon to Napoleon in St. Helena, author of memoirs. (1786-1836)
2116.
- O'NEIL, GEORGE, American poet. (1897-)
233, 2161.
- O'NEILL, EUGENE GLADSTONE, American dramatist. (1888-1953)
381, 1813.
- O'NEILL, MODA (pseud. of Mrs. NESTA HIGGINSON SKRINE), contemporary Irish poet.
1174.
- O'NEILL, ROSE CECIL, American artist and poet. (1875-1944)
2120.
- ONSLOW, ARTHUR, English statesman; Speaker of the House of Commons. (1691-1768)
1693.
- OPIE, [MRS.] AMELIA, English novelist and poet. (1769-1855)
732, 1220.
- OPIZ, JOHN, English portrait and historical painter. (1761-1807)
1447.
- OPPENHEIM, EDWARD PHILLIPS, English writer of mystery stories. (1866-1946)
236.
- OPPENHEIM, GARRETT, contemporary American poet.
2274.
- OPPENHEIM, JAMES, American poet. (1882-1932)
31, 798, 859, 945, 1160, 1213, 1239, 1397, 1771, 1839, 2119.
- O'REILLY, JOHN BOYLE, Irish revolutionist, journalist and poet; banished to Australia and escaped to America in 1869, where he afterwards resided. (1844-1890)
108, 243, 476, 484, 594, 595, 735, 777, 920, 1035, 1315, 1474, 1822, 2175.
- O'REILLY, MILES, see HALPINE, CHARLES GRAHAM
- O'REIL, MAX (pseud. of PAUL BLOUET), French journalist, lecturer and critic. (1848-1903)
317.
- ORTGO, Latin dramatist. (B. 75 B.C.)
2138.
- ORLANS, DUCHESSE DE, French noblewoman of the time of Louis XIV.
1962.
- ORMONDE, DUKE OF, see BUTLER, JAMES
- ORR, HUGH ROBERT, contemporary American writer. (1887-)
402.
- ORRERY, EARL OF, see BOYLE, ROGER
- OSBORN, SELLECK, American journalist and poet. (c. 1782-1826)
764.
- OSBORNE, FRANCIS, English miscellaneous writer. (1593-1659)
589, 1674.
- OSGOOD, [MRS.] FRANCIS SARGENT, American verse-writer. (1811-1850)
661, 1064, 2087.
- O'SHAUGHNESSY, ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR, English poet and herpetologist. (1844-1881)
43, 262, 389, 1369, 1972.
- O'SHEEL, SHAMMAS, American poet. (1886-1954)
93, 484, 613.

- OSLER, SIR WILLIAM, Canadian physician, resident in the United States 1884-1904; at Oxford, Eng., 1904 until his death. (1849-1919) 35, 2049.
- OSORIO, JERONIMO (HIERONYMUS OSORIVS), Portuguese ecclesiastic and scholar. (d. 1580) 2090.
- OSIAN, or ORIN, semi-legendary Gaelic warrior and bard. (Supposedly fl. 3rd century) 613, 1152, 1878, 2119.
- O'SULLIVAN, JOHN L., American editor. (fl. 1845) 64.
- OTIS, JAMES, American patriot and orator. (1725-1783) 1103, 2297.
- OTWAY, THOMAS, English dramatist. (1652-1685) 169, 254, 326, 532, 580, 742, 789, 826, 915, 918, 1028, 1204, 1213, 1245, 1455, 1491, 1712, 1948, 2159, 2185, 2188.
- OUDA (pseud. of MARIE LOUISE DE LA RAMÉE), English novelist. (1839-1908) 266, 627, 924, 990, 1090, 1475, 1637, 1761, 1875.
- OUNGST, WEBB M., American song-writer. 1558.
- OUSELEY, THOMAS J., English poet. (d. 1874) 1450.
- OVERBURY, SIR THOMAS, English poet and victim of court intrigue. (1581-1613) 72, 83, 105, 137, 180, 313, 713, 850, 1185, 1209, 1876, 2051, 2180, 2202, 2218, 2228.
- OVERSTREET, HARRY ALLEN, American educator. (1875-) 133, 960.
- * OVID, PUBLIUS OVIDIVS NASO, Roman poet. (43 B.C.-A.D. 18) 358.
- OWEN, ANITA, No biographical data available. 358.
- OWEN, JOHN, English epigrammatist. (1560?-1622) 230, 443, 467, 715, 2021, 2029.
- OWEN, JOHN, English theologian. (1616-1683) 467.
- OWEN, ROBERT, English socialist and philanthropist. (1771-1858) 273, 1060.
- OWENS, MARY, Abraham Lincoln's early sweetheart. 1260.
- OXENFORD, EDWARD, contemporary English miscellaneous writer. 542.
- OXENHAM, JOHN (pseud. of WILLIAM ARTHUR DUNKERLEY), English poet and novelist. (1861-1941) 282, 567, 838, 1433.
- OXFORD, EDWARD, LORD, see VERE, EDWARD DE
- OXILL, JOHN, English translator. (d. 1743) 933, 1078, 1414, 1566.

P

- PACUVIUS, MARCUS, Latin poet. (c. 220-120 B.C.) 320.
- PAGE, H. A. (pseud. of ALEXANDER HAY JAFFE), English writer and publisher. (1837-1905) 1003.

- PAGE, O. F., contemporary American. No biographical data available. 1644.
- PAGE, WILLIAM TYLER, American, retired clerk of the House of Representatives. (1858-1942) 54.
- PAGET, CATHERY, English hymn-writer. No biographical data available. 264.
- PAILLERON, ÉDOUARD, French poet and dramatist. (1834-1899) 2238.
- PAIN, BARRY ERIC ODELL, English novelist and humorist. (1864-1928) 962.
- PAINE, ALBERT BIGELOW, American novelist and biographer of Mark Twain. (1861-1937) 1707.
- PAINE, ROBERT TRIST, American poet. (1773-1811) 1840.
- PAINE, THOMAS, English political writer and free-thinker, who came to America in 1774. (1737-1809) 62, 114, 145, 225, 235, 320, 335, 622, 700, 723, 725, 816, 817, 949, 1105, 1174, 1605, 1689, 1694, 1725, 1792, 1948, 2093, 2122.
- PAINTER, WILLIAM, English writer and adapter. (1540?-1594) 222, 743, 939, 1269, 1271, 1432, 1648, 1712.
- PALAFOR Y MELZI, JOSÉ DE, DUKE OF SARA-GOCHA, Spanish general. (1780-1847) 2107.
- PALEOTTI, GABRIEL, Italian Cardinal and devotional writer. (1524-1597) 273.
- PALEY, WILLIAM, English prelate and theological writer. (1743-1805) 788, 1855.
- PALGRAVE, FRANCIS TURNER, English poet and critic. (1824-1897) 827, 1121, 2012, 2230.
- PALINGENIUS STELLATUS, see MANZOLLI
- PALLADAS, Greek epigrammatist. (fl. A.D. 400) 6, 155, 163, 176, 377, 381, 405, 420, 564, 713, 714, 1125, 1126, 1131, 1143, 1146, 1419, 1430, 1565, 1572, 1719, 1820, 1823, 1973, 2006, 2142, 2188.
- PALMER, ALICE FREEMAN, American educator and poet. (1855-1902) 211.
- PALMER, GEORGE HERBERT, American educator. (1842-1933) 527.
- PALMER, GRETTA, contemporary American journalist. 855.
- PALMER, JOHN F., American song-writer. 360.
- PALMER, JOHN WILLIAMSON, American physician and poet. (1825-1906) 1003, 2065.
- PALMER, RAY, American Congregational clergyman and hymn-writer. (1808-1887) 2274.

- PALMER, SAMUEL**, English essayist and biographer. (1741-1813)
224, 532, 656, 1006, 1458, 1711, 1760, 1985.
- * **PALSCRAVE, JOHN**, English chaplain and compiler. (1480-1554)
- PANAT, CHARLES LOUIS ÉTIENNE**, Chevalier de, French naval officer. (1762-1834)
304.
- PANMONTUS, JANUS** (JOHANNES JESSINGE, of CISINGE), Hungarian poet who wrote in Latin. (1434-1472)
569, 1820.
- PARACELUS** (pseud. of PHILIPPUS AUREOLUS THEOPHRASTUS BOMBASTUS AB HOHENHEIM), Swiss alchemist and charlatan. (1493-1541)
465.
- PARDOE, JULIA**, English novelist and historical writer. (1806-1852)
875, 1043.
- PARIS, GASTON BRUNO PAULIN**, French educator and writer on literary subjects. (1839-1903)
1924.
- PARKS, MATTHEW**, English chronicler. (d. 1259)
1393.
- PARK, ANDREW**, Scottish poet. (1807-1863)
1732.
- PARKER, (MRS.) DOROTHY ROTHSCHILD**, American poet and satirist. (1893-)
102, 108, 176, 374, 517, 569, 779, 1042, 1204, 1276, 1850, 2087, 2204, 2287.
- PARKER, EDWARD GRIFFIN**, American lawyer and writer. (1825-1868)
1438.
- PARKER, GEORGE**, English soldier, actor and lecturer. (1732-1800)
177, 914.
- PARKER, HUBBARD**, contemporary American writer.
674.
- PARKER, JOSEPH**, English writer and divine. (1830-1902)
264.
- PARKER, MARTIN**, English ballad-monger. (d. 1656?)
83, 861, 1648, 1780, 2151.
- PARKER, THEODORE**, American Unitarian clergyman and abolitionist. (1810-1860)
183, 266, 431, 618, 758, 823, 836, 951, 957, 964, 980, 1245, 1541, 1690, 1842, 2034, 2054, 2055.
- PARKHURST, DR. CHARLES HENRY**, American Presbyterian clergyman and reformer. (1842-1933)
616, 882, 890, 904, 1061, 1388, 1560, 1827.
- PARKINBOM, RICHARD**, English agriculturist. (1748-1815)
60.
- PARMENTIDES**, Greek Eleatic philosopher. (fl. 450 B.C.)
2068.
- PARMENIO**, Macedonian general under Alexander. (fl. 335 B.C.)
891.
- PARNELL, CHARLES STEWART**, Irish political leader. (1846-1891)
1871.
- PARNELL, THOMAS**, Irish poet. (1679-1718)
374, 695, 895, 1179, 1199, 1258, 1263, 2014.
- PARROT, HENRY**, English epigrammatist. (c. 1578-c. 1633)
2133.
- PARSONS, THOMAS WILLIAM**, American dentist, translator and poet. (1819-1892)
117, 365, 2005.
- PARTON, JAMES**, American journalist and biographer. (1822-1891)
1008.
- PARTON, MRS. SARAH PAYSON**, see FERN, FANNY
- PASCAL, BLAISE**, French mathematician, physicist and moralist. (1623-1662)
68, 82, 147, 334, 529, 533, 536, 584, 625, 699, 727, 756, 768, 785, 797, 882, 1010, 1021, 1027, 1056, 1102, 1107, 1141, 1231, 1238, 1239, 1280, 1251, 1316, 1390, 1412, 1428, 1429, 1500, 1660, 1693, 1731, 1788, 1823, 1874, 1989, 2040, 2051, 2068, 2074, 2128, 2225, 2252.
- PASQUET, ÉTIENNE**, French lawyer and man of letters. (1529-1615)
972.
- PATER, WALTER HORATIO**, English critic and essayist. (1839-1894)
1727.
- PATMORE, COVENTRY KERSEY DIGHTON**, English poet. (1823-1896)
138, 430, 474, 482, 947, 1049, 1051, 1119, 1201, 1254, 1276, 1765, 1796, 1877, 1870, 1899, 2052, 2178, 2188, 2206, 2216, 2241.
- PATRICIUS**, Bishop of Geta. (fl. A.D. 450)
520.
- PATRICK, JOHN**, English Protestant controversialist. (1632-1695)
1556.
- PATTEN, WILLIAM**, English historian. (fl. 1548-1580)
2231.
- PATTISON, MARK**, English miscellaneous writer. (1813-1884)
188.
- PAUL I (PAVLOF, PETROVITCH)**, Emperor of Russia. (1754-1801)
1920.
- PAUL III (ALESSANDRO FARNESE)**, Roman Pope. (1468-1549)
891.
- PAUL, JOHN**, see JONES, JOHN PAUL
- PAULDING, JAMES KIRKE**, American naval officer and miscellaneous writer. (1778-1860)
61.
- PAULET, or POULET, SIR ASIAS**, English courtier and custodian of Mary Queen of Scots. (1536?-1588)
863.
- PAULET, PAULET, or POULET, SIR WILLIAM, MARQUESS OF WINDCHURCH**, English courtier. (1485?-1572)
327.

- PAULINUS, POMTIUS MÆROPHUS, SAINT, Bishop of Nola. (fl. c. A.D. 340)
267.
- PAULUS JOVIUS, Lombard historian. (c. 720–c. 800)
559, 1492.
- PAULUS SILENTIARIUS, Greek poet. (fl. 6th century)
1771.
- PAUSANIAS, Spartan general. (fl. 479 B.C.)
468.
- PAXTON, DR. JOHN RANDOLPH, American clergyman. (1843–1923)
631.
- PAYN, JAMES, English novelist. (1830–1898)
453, 1464, 1859.
- PAYNE, JOHN, English poet. (1842–1916)
407, 1138.
- PAYNE, JOHN HOWARD, American actor and playwright. (1791–1852)
906.
- PAYNE, PERCY SOMERS, Irish poet. (1850–1874)
1825.
- PEARODY, GEORGE, American philanthropist. (1795–1869)
53.
- PEARODY, JOSEPHINE PRESTON [MRS. LIONEL SEAMON MARKS], American poet and dramatist. (1874–1922)
535, 2233.
- PEACE, ARTHUR WALLACE, American poet. (1886–)
2267.
- PEACOCK, THOMAS LOVE, English novelist and poet. (1785–1866)
98, 333, 359, 364, 366, 369, 381, 422, 496, 502, 569, 659, 685, 769, 1267, 1278, 1393, 1410, 1433, 1438, 1486, 1599, 1640, 1687, 1811, 1983, 2012, 2095, 2123, 2139, 2182, 2267.
- PEALE, REMBRANDT, American painter and writer on art subjects. (1778–1860)
293.
- PEARSE, MARK GUY, English miscellaneous writer. (1842–1930)
2044.
- PEARSON, JOHN, English prelate, Bishop of Chester. (1613–1686)
825.
- PEASE, HARRY, American song-writer.
1636.
- PECK, FRANCIS, English antiquary. (1692–1743)
1339.
- PECK, HARRY THURSTON, American educator and man of letters. (1856–1914)
367, 2236.
- PELLI, GEORGE, English dramatist. (1558?–1597?)
325, 507, 512, 917, 930, 1047, 1172, 1207, 1464, 1960, 2014, 2114.
- PELLE, SAMUEL, THE ELDER, English antiquary. (1704–1796)
890, 1857.
- PELLE, WHEATROCK, American newspaper columnist. (1894–)
1521.

- PELLICO, SILVIO, Italian dramatist. (1788–1854)
1863.
- PELLISSON-FONTANIER, PAUL, French historical writer. (1624–1693)
1613.
- PEMBERTON, SIR FRANCIS, English jurist. (1625–1697)
1082.
- PEMBERTON, HARRIET L. CHILDE, contemporary American playwright.
1116.
- PEMBROKE, EARL OF, see HERBERT, HENRY
- PENN, WILLIAM, Quaker and founder of Pennsylvania. (1644–1718)
36, 80, 88, 89, 100, 165, 267, 299, 314, 403, 432, 526, 598, 730, 741, 743, 937, 1023, 1111, 1284, 1440, 1444, 1480, 1577, 1677, 1691, 1694, 1820, 2050, 2051, 2079.
- PEPLER, HILARY DOUGLAS C., contemporary English writer.
1094.
- PEPYS, SAMUEL, English diarist. (1633–1703)
43, 125, 141, 167, 365, 449, 451, 469, 471, 487, 561, 592, 641, 832, 853, 942, 998, 1043, 1044, 1052, 1073, 1162, 1272, 1334, 1413, 1437, 1472, 1551, 1591, 1594, 1595, 1709, 1929, 2015, 2072, 2135, 2145, 2180.
- PERCIVAL, JAMES GATES, American poet and scholar. (1795–1856)
509, 687, 1743, 1842, 1949, 1992, 2241.
- PERCY, THOMAS, English prelate, Bishop of Dromore, editor of the *Reliques of Ancient English Poetry*. (1729–1811)
1015, 1202, 1203, 1338.
- PERCY, WILLIAM ALEXANDER, American lawyer and poet. (1885–1942)
162, 1559.
- PERIANDER, Greek tyrant; one of the Seven Sages. (665?–585 B.C.)
433, 657, 736, 845, 1337, 1512, 1637, 1651, 1723, 1821.
- PERICLES, Greek statesman and military commander. (fl. 460 B.C.)
1440, 2003.
- PERRONET, EDWARD, English hymn-writer. (1721–1792)
264.
- PERRY, NORA, American poet and story-writer. (1832–1896)
253, 1203, 1289.
- PERRY, OLIVER HAZARD, American naval commander. (1785–1819)
62, 63.
- PERSÈS, King of Macedonia. (fl. 179 B.C.)
1282.
- PERSIUS, AULUS PERSIUS FLACCUS, Latin satirist. (34–62)
90, 112, 124, 127, 135, 155, 160, 209, 221, 230, 379, 435, 449, 459, 493, 519, 613, 627, 651, 695, 722, 861, 876, 879, 1056, 1136, 1288, 1414, 1517, 1526, 1536, 1584, 1593, 1708, 1788, 1855, 1889, 1899, 1927, 1963, 2023, 2089.
- PERSOV, ANNE. No biographical data available.
861.

PESCHEL, OSKAR FERDINAND, German geographer. (1826-1875)
1970.

PÉTAÏN, HENRI PHILIPPE, French Marshal. (1856-1951)
2109.

PETERSON, FREDERICK (PAI TA-SHUN), American physician and poet. (1859-1939)
813, 1748.

PÉTRVAL, FRANÇOIS DE, French writer. (fl. 1734)
1082.

PETTORI, JAMES LOUIS, American statesman. (1789-1863)
1231.

PETRARCH, FRANCESCO PETRARCA, Italian poet and Platonic lover of Laura, wife of Hugues de Sade. (1304-1374)
25, 98, 138, 149, 187, 392, 579, 1149, 1209, 1405, 1471, 1600, 1819, 1853, 1926, 2091.

PETRE, MAUD D. M., contemporary English writer. (?-1942)
724.

PETRONIUS, CAIUS (ARBITER), licentious writer and director of pleasures (*arbiter elegantiae*) at the court of Nero. (d. A.D. 66)
78, 89, 112, 119, 138, 140, 232, 236, 238, 330, 334, 383, 452, 465, 470, 477, 479, 491, 496, 528, 565, 633, 650, 704, 760, 772, 800, 803, 824, 850, 876, 946, 1092, 1097, 1131, 1133, 1224, 1231, 1242, 1281, 1487, 1564, 1572, 1583, 1681, 1687, 1756, 1784, 1795, 1886, 1927, 1940, 1966, 1987, 2021, 2030, 2041, 2118, 2151, 2155, 2188, 2258, 2277.

PETITE, GEORGE, English writer of romances. (1548-1589)
246, 320, 1143, 1632, 2191.

PEYRAT, ALPHONSE, French political writer. (1812-1891)
1592.

PHAEDRUS, Latin fabulist. (fl. A.D. 20)
13, 18, 19, 86, 119, 138, 152, 174, 178, 184, 218, 287, 288, 346, 461, 502, 510, 519, 533, 584, 588, 621, 651, 678, 697, 744, 748, 885, 953, 963, 986, 993, 1057, 1100, 1150, 1162, 1236, 1252, 1258, 1281, 1307, 1312, 1354, 1407, 1432, 1480, 1506, 1527, 1570, 1572, 1373, 1620, 1682, 1710, 1801, 1901, 1931, 2046, 2064, 2070, 2124, 2134, 2158, 2165, 2171, 2250.

PHALACUS, Greek epigrammatic poet.
1778.

PHILIPS, AUSTIN, American Congregational clergyman and devotional writer. (1820-1890)
190.

PHILIPS, EDWARD JOHN, American publicist and diplomatist. (1822-1900)
1543.

PHILIPS, ELIZABETH STUART, see **WARD, ELIZABETH STUART PHILIPS**

PHILIPS, MARION. No biographical data available.
1046.

PHILIPS, WILLIAM LYON, American educator and man of letters. (1865-1943)
358.

PHILEMON, Athenian comic poet. (c. 361-263 B.C.)
290, 465, 1027, 1840.

PHILIP DE MACEDON, King of Macedonia and father of Alexander the Great. (382-336 B.C.)
112, 218, 1838.

PHILIP II, King of Spain. (1527-1598)
2003.

PHILIP, JOHN WOODWARD, American naval officer. (1840-1900)
66.

PHILIPPUS OF THESSALONICA, epigrammatic poet. (fl. A.D. 100)
164, 912, 1771.

PHILIPS, AMBROSE, English poet. (1675?-1749)
137, 1099.

PHILIPS, JOHN, English poet. (1676-1709)
491, 549, 746, 750, 858, 1816.

PHILIPS, KATHERINE, English verse-writer. (1631-1664)
1693.

PHILIPS, CHARLES, Irish barrister and miscellaneous writer. (1787?-1859)
1378.

PHILLIPS, HENRY WALLACE, American novelist. (1869-1930)
2208.

PHILLIPS, STEPHEN, English poet and dramatist. (1864-1915)
42, 139, 345, 413, 478, 608, 613, 617, 765, 837, 848, 1095, 1143, 1201, 1213, 1290, 1468, 1576, 1666, 1743, 2095, 2155.

PHILLIPS, SUSAN K., American poet. (1870-)
1746.

PHILLIPS, WENDELL, American orator and abolitionist. (1811-1884)
72, 307, 527, 817, 1023, 1090, 1105, 1106, 1235, 1240, 1280, 1395, 1426, 1501, 1507, 1542, 1575, 1597, 1602, 1617, 1659, 1696, 1714, 1842, 1919, 2034, 2127.

PHILLIPOTS, EDEN, English novelist. (1862-)
1138, 1230, 1793, 1906, 2068.

PHILO-JUDEUS, Jewish philosopher, born in Alexandria. (c. 20 B.C.- ?)
347.

PHILOSTRATUS, Greek sophist, rhetorician and biographer, resident at Rome. (c. 181-250)
601, 1987.

PHINEHAS-BEN-JAIR, Jewish rabbi. No biographical data available.
279.

PHOCION, Athenian general and patriot. (402?-317 B.C.)
1091, 1480, 1897.

PHOCYLIDES, Greek gnomic poet. (fl. 560 B.C.)
1329, 1349, 1484, 1986, 2026.

PHYRYNE, a celebrated Athenian courtesan. (fl. 350 B.C.)
1771.

PIATT, DOWN, American journalist. (1810-1891)
542, 343, 831, 897, 899, 1483.

PIATT, JOHN JAMES, American poet. (1835-1917)
630, 909.

PIATT, SARAH MORGAN BRYAN, American poet. (1836-1919)
211.

PIAVE, F. M., Italian librettist. (fl. 1850)
2198.

PIERAC, GUY DU FAUR, SEIGNEUR DE, French jurist and poet. (1529-1584)
1098.

PICKTHALL, MARYONIE LOWRY CHRISTIE, English poet. (1883-1922)
384.

PIERCE, EDWARD LILLIE, American publicist. (1829- ?)
1556.

PIERCE, [MRS.] GEORGE, contemporary American writer.
1516.

PIERPONT, JOHN, American Unitarian clergyman and poet. (1785-1866)
498, 878, 975, 1153, 1501, 1583, 2098, 2116.

PIUS, ANTOINE PIERRE AUGUSTIN, French dramatist and song-writer. (1755-1832)
1138.

PIKE, ALBERT, American journalist and Confederate general. (1809-1891)
64, 2116.

PILPAI, or BIDPAI, famous Oriental fabulist. Bidpai is a corruption of bidbah, the appellation of the chief scholar at the court of an Indian prince. *The Fables of Bidpai* is the title of an Arabic version of a lost original of the *Panchatantra*, a celebrated Sanskrit collection of fables, the source of much European folklore. Date unknown.
69, 224, 302, 327, 680, 730, 758, 804, 1080, 1520, 1700, 1744.

PINCKNEY, CHARLES COTESWORTH, American soldier and diplomat. (1746-1825)
63.

PINDAR, Greek lyric poet. (c. 522-442 B.C.)
637, 787, 792, 802, 856, 922, 1029, 1295, 1332, 1458, 1522, 1649, 1720, 2002, 2124, 2176.

PINDAR, PEYER, see WOLCOT, JOHN

PINERO, SIR ARTHUR WING, English dramatist. (1855-1934)
41, 710, 746, 808, 944, 990, 1008, 1188, 1278, 1453, 1460, 1582, 1637, 1911, 1981, 2100, 2127, 2180, 2192.

PINNEY, EDWARD COOTE, American poet. (1802-1828)
604, 2185.

PINNEY, WILLIAM, American statesman. (1764-1822)
2064.

PIPER, HESTER LYNCH [MRS. HENRY THRALE], English author and friend of Dr. Samuel Johnson. (1741-1821)
30, 232, 465, 923, 2208.

PIPER, EDWIN FORD, American educator and poet. (1871-1939)
1613.

PIRON, ALEXIS, French poet, playwright and wit. (1689-1773)
22207.

FITZGERALD, WALTER DOUGLASS, American psychologist and publicist. (1878-1953)
467, 1480, 1547.

PITY, CHRISTOPHER, English poet and translator. (1699-1748)
1594, 1895.

PITT, WILLIAM, first EARL OF CHEATHAM, English statesman. (1708-1778)
60, 296, 328, 818, 936, 1082, 1464, 1574, 1603, 1696, 1909, 2063, 2264.

PITT, WILLIAM, the YOUNGER, English statesman and Prime Minister. (1759-1806)
318, 416, 536, 556, 581, 1152, 1393, 1438, 1534, 1748.

PITTACUS, Greek statesman and poet, one of the Seven Sages. (c. 652-569 B.C.)
420, 502, 506, 710, 807, 1080, 1267, 1298, 1392, 1431, 1512, 1548, 1634, 1838, 2142.

PIXLEY, FRANK, American librettist and song-writer. (1867-1919)
2292.

PLANCHÉ, JAMES ROBINSON, English playwright. (1796-1880)
95, 167, 224, 350, 419, 872, 1268, 1631, 1763, 1929, 2177.

PLATO, Greek philosopher. (428-347 B.C.)
31, 73, 98, 129, 132, 146, 280, 391, 405, 433, 452, 662, 748, 771, 772, 783, 784, 785, 787, 811, 816, 817, 819, 820, 845, 860, 983, 987, 1027, 1054, 1060, 1084, 1162, 1190, 1224, 1240, 1241, 1252, 1255, 1303, 1312, 1362, 1420, 1438, 1440, 1464, 1498, 1508, 1511, 1512, 1534, 1588, 1607, 1634, 1771, 1786, 1804, 1843, 1872, 1877, 1888, 1894, 1917, 1935, 1959, 1969, 2002, 2013, 2043, 2049, 2058, 2073, 2084, 2089, 2091, 2092, 2125, 2167, 2168, 2245.

PLATT, JOHN, engineer, born in England, resident of U. S. since 1888. (1864-1942)
2123.

PLATT, THOMAS COLLIER, American politician, Republican "boss" of New York. (1833-1910)
2280.

* PLAUTUS, TITUS MACCIUS, Roman dramatist and poet. (fl. 254-184 B.C.)

PLAYFORD, JOHN, the ELDER, English musician and publisher. (1623-1686)
220.

PLINY, CAIUS PLINIUS SECUNDUS, the ELDER, Roman naturalist. (fl. 62-113)
2, 16, 20, 70, 114, 124, 126, 147, 163, 184, 227, 229, 347, 355, 370, 411, 498, 510, 518, 596, 605, 606, 636, 647, 688, 904, 969, 1075, 1110, 1141, 1227, 1246, 1249, 1250, 1282, 1306, 1313, 1357, 1413, 1416, 1433, 1476, 1506, 1709, 1756, 1775, 1798, 2000, 2001, 2155, 2165.

PLINY, CAIUS PLINIUS CAECILIUS SECUNDUS, the YOUNGER, Latin letter-writer and advocate. (b. A.D. 61)

125, 199, 234, 313, 332, 355, 370, 372, 386, 397, 431, 443, 569, 594, 630, 645, 652, 814, 900, 901, 926, 929, 953, 986, 1009, 1089, 1102, 1165, 1313, 1340, 1372, 1388, 1420, 1438, 1440, 1464, 1469, 1527, 1560, 1561, 1581, 1626, 1674, 1702, 1710, 1783, 2006, 2085, 2096, 2254.

PLOTIUS FIRMUS, Roman soldier and philosopher. (fl. A.D. 60)
177.

PLUNKETT, JOSEPH MARV, Irish patriot and poet. (1887-1916)
264.

PLUTARCH, Greek moralist and biographer. (fl. A.D. 66)

1, 2, 46, 70, 74, 81, 138, 145, 161, 199, 213, 221, 234, 256, 275, 288, 298, 354, 356, 370, 420, 422, 447, 502, 528, 542, 565, 577, 580, 591, 642, 677, 727, 797, 801, 803, 807, 826, 863, 876, 901, 963, 982, 984, 1028, 1030, 1040, 1109, 1131, 1134, 1141, 1170, 1273, 1292, 1332, 1354, 1398, 1440, 1450, 1457, 1488, 1490, 1541, 1547, 1579, 1655, 1669, 1678, 1687, 1739, 1775, 1790, 1817, 1824, 1863, 1888, 1901, 1919, 1964, 1973, 2000, 2034, 2066, 2076, 2089, 2090, 2096, 2114, 2120, 2126, 2130, 2143, 2152, 2243, 2248.

POCOCK, ISAAC, English painter and dramatist. (1782-1835)
2208.

POE, EDGAR ALLAN, American poet, essayist and short-story writer. (1809-1849)

17, 83, 96, 140, 152, 154, 285, 366, 385, 395, 411, 422, 463, 481, 483, 484, 525, 673, 822, 918, 1206, 1213, 1218, 1235, 1303, 1322, 1352, 1425, 1516, 1534, 1624, 1672, 1697, 1723, 1746, 1879, 1989, 2175, 2242.

POINCARÉ, RAYMOND NICHOLAS LANDRY, French statesman, Premier and President. (1850-1934)
545.

POLE, REGINALD, English Cardinal and Archbishop of Canterbury. (1500-1558)
2106.

POLIGNAC, MELCHIOR DE, French Cardinal, statesman and poet. (1661-1742)
41.

POLING, DANIEL V., American clergyman and prohibition leader. (1865-)
2113.

POLLARD, JOSEPHINE, American poet. (1843-1892)
713.

POLLOCK, CHANNING, American dramatist. (1880-1946)
342, 855.

POLLOCK, EDWARD, American verse-writer. (1823-1858)
1455.

POLLUX, ROBERT, Scottish poet, author of *The Course of Time*. (1798-1827)
121, 158, 505, 629, 662, 730, 740, 861, 949, 1293, 1298, 1368, 1585, 1773, 1836, 1972.

POLYBIUS, Greek historian. (c. 204-122 B.C.)
433.

POMFRY, JOHN, English poet. (1667-1702)
354, 398, 405, 529, 576, 789, 1058, 1715, 1924, 2158.

POMPADOUR, MADAME DE, JEANNE ANTOINETTE PONSON D'ÉTOILES, MARQUISE DE POMPADOUR, mistress of Louis XV of France. (1721-1764)
416, 1632.

POMPEY (CNEIUS POMPEIUS), Roman general. (106-48 B.C.)
983, 1939.

POMPONIUS LÆTUS, JULIUS, Roman antiquarian and historian. (1425-1497)
826.

POOLE, JACOB, English antiquary. (1774-1827)
813.

POOLE, JOHN, English dramatist. (1786-1879)
352, 1638.

* **POPE, ALEXANDER**, English poet and critic. (1688-1744)

POPE, FRANCES E. No biographical data available.
32.

POPE, WALTER, English astronomer. (d. 1714)
1330.

POQUELIN, JEAN BAPTISTE, see **MOLIÈRE**

PORPHYRY, Greek Neo-Platonic philosopher. (c. 233-304)
1117.

PORSON, RICHARD, English Greek scholar. (1759-1808)
99, 503, 1655, 2017.

PORTER, DAVID, American poet. (1790-1871)
708.

PORTER, HENRY, English dramatist. (d. 1596-1599)
218, 330, 589, 853, 914, 1627, 1997.

PORTER, HORACE, American general and diplomat. (1837-1921)
1551.

PORTER, KENNETH WIGGINS, American historian and miscellaneous writer. (1903-)
363.

PORTER, NOAH, American Congregational clergyman and educator. (1811-1892)
1674.

PORTER, WILLIAM SYDNEY, see **O. HENRY**

PORTUS, HILSBY, English prelate and doctrinal writer. (1731-1808)
1135, 1147, 1359, 1474.

POSIDIPPUS, Greek comic dramatist. (fl. 289 B.C.)
1120, 1432.

POSIDONIUS, Greek Stoic philosopher. (c. 135-51 B.C.)
680, 702, 1080, 1097, 1723.

POTTER, CHARLES FRANCIS, American lecturer and humanistic writer. (1885-)
2109.

POTTER, HENRY CODMAN, American Protestant Episcopal Bishop. (1835-1908)
56, 1553, 2093.

POUILLET, PIERRARD, French poet. (fl. 1590)
874.

POUND, EZRA, American poet. (1895-)
1166, 1572.

POUNDS, JESSIE BROWN, American song-writer. (1872-)
1079.

POWYS, JOHN COWPER, English novelist and essayist. (1872-)
348, 950, 1121, 1129, 1178, 1489, 1517, 1591, 1704.

- POWYS, LLEWELYN**, English writer. (1884-1939)
1129, 1914.
- PRAED, WINTHROP MACKWORTH**, English writer of light verse. (1802-1839)
14, 35, 152, 196, 251, 361, 645, 713, 1113, 1196, 1201, 1293, 1291, 1338, 1455, 1591, 1696, 1765, 1849, 1875, 1902, 1964, 1996, 2127.
- PRATT, SIR CHARLES**, first EARL CAMDEN, English jurist. (1714-1794)
1021.
- PRENTICE, ARCHIBALD**, English journalist. (1792-1857)
324.
- PRENTICE, GEORGE DENNISON**, American poet, humorist and journalist. (1802-1870)
1411, 2262.
- PRENTISS, [MRS.] ELIZABETH [PAYSON]**, American writer of religious fiction. (1818-1878)
1847.
- PRESCOTT, COLONEL WILLIAM**, American Revolutionary officer (1726-1795)
61.
- PRESTON, KEITH**, American poet and humorist. (1884-1927)
243, 430, 467, 1009, 1010, 1434, 1526, 1547, 1549, 1655, 1802, 2019, 2142.
- PRESTON, MARGARET JUNKIN**, American poet (1820-1897)
687, 1005, 1149, 1171, 1444, 1619, 1661, 1952.
- PRESWICH, EDMUND**, English poet and classical scholar (fl. 1651)
2189.
- PRIDEAUX, HUMPHREY**, English Orientalist. (1648-1724)
1645.
- PRIMROSE, ARCHIBALD PHILIP**, fifth EARL OF ROSEBERY, English foreign secretary and Prime Minister. (1847-1929)
546, 1440, 1544, 1874.
- PRINGLE, THOMAS**, Scottish poet. (1789-1834)
794.
- PRICE, MATTHEW**, English poet and diplomatist. (1564-1721)
73, 82, 90, 92, 99, 100, 127, 132, 155, 164, 187, 188, 241, 277, 286, 295, 304, 318, 360, 382, 385, 389, 422, 424, 440, 441, 467, 468, 469, 480, 489, 507, 520, 524, 529, 540, 557, 576, 625, 659, 663, 733, 734, 754, 801, 853, 857, 860, 876, 921, 926, 928, 937, 940, 960, 993, 1002, 1008, 1043, 1045, 1064, 1069, 1103, 1121, 1149, 1203, 1255, 1276, 1298, 1363, 1455, 1526, 1527, 1532, 1534, 1550, 1576, 1595, 1621, 1624, 1651, 1668, 1731, 1751, 1761, 1764, 1782, 1797, 1809, 1821, 1827, 1900, 1917, 1964, 1977, 1983, 2040, 2076, 2125, 2133, 2167, 2180, 2194, 2200, 2207, 2208, 2225, 2253, 2254.
- PRITZKOW, LOUIS W.**, American song-writer. 1882.
- PROCLUS**, Greek Neo-Platonist and religious commentator. (412-485)
579.
- PROCTER, ADELAIDE ANN**, English poet. (1825-1864)
35, 437, 478, 525, 710, 843, 921, 934, 1124, 1220, 1315, 1366, 1459, 1475, 1540, 1885, 1977, 2020, 2041, 2220.
- PROCTER, BRYAN WAILER (BARRY CORNWALL)**, English poet. (1787-1874)
51, 186, 394, 525, 608, 848, 930, 1126, 1146, 1215, 1384, 1442, 1506, 1575, 1774, 1777, 1780, 1782, 1802, 2011, 2156, 2199.
- PROCTOR, ADRI. M.** No biographical data available.
2037.
- PROCTOR, EDNA DEAN**, American poet (1838-1923)
203, 284, 515, 938, 1742.
- PROPERTIUS, SEXTUS AURELIUS**, Latin elegiac poet (fl. 50 B.C.)
2, 4, 5, 177, 290, 610, 630, 760, 780, 803, 966, 973, 1179, 1391, 1649, 1739, 1899, 2158, 2244, 2256.
- PROTAGORAS**, Greek philosopher and Sophist. (490?-415? B.C.)
99, 1239, 1891, 2051.
- PROTH, CHARLES E.**, American song-writer. 2292.
- PROUDFIT, DAVID LAW (PELEG ARKWRIGHT)**, American verse-writer. (1842-1897)
586.
- PROUDHON, OF PROUDHON, JEAN BAPTISTE VICTOR**, French jurist (1758-1838)
1622.
- PROUDHON, PIERRE JOSEPH**, French socialist and political writer. (1809-1865)
1622.
- PROUT, FATHER, see MAHONY, FRANCIS SYLVESTER**
- PROWSE, WILLIAM JEFFERY**, English humorist. (1836-1870)
276.
- PROUDHON, see PROUDHON**
- PRYNN, WILLIAM**, English Puritan pamphleteer. (1600-1669)
218, 847, 1627, 1910.
- * **PURBILIUS SYRUS**, Latin epigrammatist and compiler. (fl. 43 A.C.)
- PURCELL, JAMES**, English writer (1667?-1724)
631, 732, 914.
- PURITZER, JOSEPH**, American journalist. (1847-1911)
1741.
- PURTENKEY, SIR WILLIAM**, EARL OF BATH, English statesman (1684-1764)
1026.
- PURCHAS, SAMUEL**, English writer, author of *Purchas His Pilgrimes* (1577-1628)
319, 2052.
- PUSHKIN, ALEXANDER SERGIVICH**, first national poet of Russia (1799-1837)
1209.
- PUTNAM, FRANK ARTHUR**, American verse-writer. (1866-)
1683.
- PUTNAM, ISRAEL**, American soldier and patriot. (1718-1790)
61.

PUTTENHAM, GEORGE, English writer, reputed author of *The Acts of English Poets* (c. 1540-c. 1600, although *The Dictionary of National Biography* asserts that it was more probably by his scapegrace elder brother, **RICHARD PUTTENHAM** (c. 1520-c. 1601). Both were the sons of Robert Puttenham.

1008, 1103, 2119, 2183

PUTM, JOHN, English parliamentary statesman. (1584-1645)

2228

PYPER, MARY, Scottish poet. (fl. 1870)

1123.

PYRRO, Greek philosopher and skeptic (c. 376-270 B.C.)

1861.

PYRREUS, King of Epirus (381-272 B.C.)

2083

PYTHAGORAS, Greek philosopher and mathematician. (582-500 B.C.)

14, 356, 504, 728, 741, 876, 1086, 1119, 1259, 1437, 1584, 1585, 1678, 1771, 1788, 1792, 1824, 1840, 1894, 1922, 1950, 2002, 2088, 2138, 2279

PYTHEAS, Greek mariner of Marseilles. (c. 430 B.C.)

1923.

Q

QUAKEN, EDWIN, contemporary American poet

137, 1214, 1584

QUARLES, FRANCIS, English poet and devotional writer (1592-1644)

21, 48, 78, 267, 302, 306, 341, 369, 375, 377, 379, 400, 468, 570, 571, 599, 600, 681, 690, 732, 736, 774, 784, 794, 810, 841, 874, 877, 884, 887, 890, 892, 1058, 1116, 1123, 1125, 1134, 1149, 1150, 1156, 1228, 1231, 1237, 1239, 1251, 1261, 1275, 1300, 1310, 1340, 1399, 1640, 1699, 1705, 1734, 1772, 1791, 1794, 1823, 1867, 1894, 1911, 2009, 2013, 2015, 2021, 2024, 2029, 2145, 2146, 2160, 2216, 2239, 2242, 2243, 2277.

QUAY, MATTHEW STANLEY, American politician. (1833-1904)

1555

QUILLEN, ROBERT, American editorial writer and columnist. (1887-1948)

958

QUILLER-COUCH, SIR ARTHUR, English educator, essayist and novelist. (1865-1944)

446, 512, 1163, 1494, 1704, 2142, 2170

QUILINAN, DOROTHY WORDSWORTH, see WORDSWORTH, DOROTHY

1275

QUIN, DAN, English humorist (1860-1938)

1275

QUINAULT, PHILIPPE, French poet and dramatist. (1635-1688)

2164.

QUINCY, JOSIAH, American statesman and educator. (1772-1864)

58, 725.

QUINTILIAN, MARCUS FABIVS QUINTILIANUS, Roman rhetorician. (fl. 35-95)

13, 43, 90, 107, 147, 510, 537, 594, 651, 702, 739, 749, 760, 846, 913, 921, 954, 972, 1024,

1036, 1076, 1107, 1112, 1152, 1306, 1393, 1396, 1618, 1681, 1750, 1816, 1835, 1876, 1897, 1952, 1970, 2056, 2088, 2092, 2107, 2135, 2169, 2223, 2224, 2254, 2259.

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUPEUS, Roman historian. (fl. c. 2nd century)

320, 471, 656, 667, 824, 846, 863, 867, 1393, 1563, 1617, 1625, 1679, 1731, 2035, 2084, 2089, 2126.

R

RAHWYTE, LEO J., contemporary American journalist

2187.

* **RAHELAIS, FRANÇOIS**, French humanist and satirist (1494-1553)

RABIRIUS, CAIUS, Roman defended by Cicero. (fl. 54 B.C.)

774

RACINE, JEAN BAPTISTE, French poet and dramatist (1639-1699)

389, 395, 792, 917, 919, 929, 987, 990, 1078, 1279, 1326, 1333, 1821, 2081, 2135.

RAUCHFELT, ANN, English novelist. (1764-1823)

644, 1153, 1815.

RAE, JOHN, English arctic explorer. (1813-1893)

2087.

RAHEIM, or RAHEIM, SIR WALTER, English navigator, naval commander, poet and historical writer (1552? 1618)

247, 272, 418, 388, 392, 398, 416, 436, 521, 529, 620, 622, 624, 837, 865, 895, 899, 900, 917, 1185, 1196, 1209, 1212, 1218, 1220, 1457, 1605, 1607, 1648, 1894, 1918, 2014, 2087, 2159, 2168, 2199, 2202, 2228

RALEIGH, SIR WALTER, THE YOUNGER, English educator and writer (1861-1922)

1246, 1406, 1532, 1736, 1938

RALPH, JULIAN, American miscellaneous writer. (1853-1903)

1601

RAMEL, MARIE LOUISE DE LA. see OUIDA

RAMSAY, ALBAN, Scottish poet (1686-1758)

38, 110, 217, 676, 738, 905, 1097, 2025, 2213.

RAMSAY, EDWARD BANNERMAN, Scottish educator, Dean of the University of Edinburgh. (1793-1872)

745.

RANDALL, JAMES RYDER, American poet. (1839-1908)

411, 2054, 2064

RANDOLPH, JOHN, OF ROANOKE, American statesman (1773-1833)

63, 2129, 2279

RANDOLPH, THOMAS, English poet and dramatist. (1605-1635)

28, 79, 289, 539, 916, 1031, 1164, 1254, 1269, 1501, 1582, 1618, 1660, 1720, 2155, 2212, 2244, 2269.

RANDS, WILLIAM BRIGHTY, English writer of verse for children. (1823-1882)

695, 1143, 1989, 2241.

RANKIN, JEREMIAH EAMES, American poet. (1828-1904)

122, 793, 1501

- RANSFORD, EDWIN**, English vocalist and actor. (1805-1876)
2102.
- RANSOM, JOHN CROWL**, American educator and poet. (1828-)
1595.
- RAPER, JOHN W.**, American newspaper columnist. (1870-1950)
401.
- RAPIN, RENÉ, SEUR DE**, French Jesuit and writer of Latin poetry. (1621-1687)
1261.
- RAVENEL, BEATRICE WITTE [MRS. PRIOLLAU G. RAVENEL]**, American poet. (1870-)
1347.
- RAVENSCROFT, EDWARD**, English dramatist. (fl. 1671-1697)
1637.
- RAVENSCROFT, THOMAS**, English musician. (1592?-1635)
1412.
- RAVENSWORTH, LORD**, see **LIDDELL, HENRY THOMAS**
- RAVIGNAN, GUSTAVE DELACROIX, PÈRE DE**, French Jesuit writer. (1795-1858)
1110.
- RAVINUS-TEXTOR, JEAN**, or **JOHANN**, generally known as **JEAN TEXIER DE RAVIN**, French humanist. (c. 1480-1524)
596.
- RAY, JAMES**, English chronicler. (fl. 1745-1746)
457.
- * **RAY, JOHN**, English naturalist and collector of proverbs. Spelled name **Wray** until 1670. (1628-1705)
- RAYMOND, WILLIAM LEE**, American writer. (1877-1942)
1726.
- RAYNAL, GUILLAUME THOMAS FRANÇOIS**, French Jesuit and writer. (1713-1796)
1741.
- READ, THOMAS BUCHANAN**, American poet. (1822-1872)
930, 1401, 1451, 1774, 1890, 2118.
- READ, CHARLES**, English novelist and dramatist. (1814-1884)
84, 125, 442, 662, 761, 845, 867, 1284, 1631, 1636, 1686, 1736, 1921, 2252.
- REALY, RICHARD**, poet, born in England, resident of U. S. after 1834. (1834-1878)
107, 401, 425, 774, 991, 1143, 1544, 2212.
- RECORDE, ROBERT**, English mathematician and writer. (1510?-1558)
804.
- REMFORD, JOHN**, English poet and dramatist. (c. 1485-c. 1545)
1809.
- REND, DAVID, JR.**, American song-writer.
2292.
- RENN, JAMES A.**, American lawyer and politician. (1861-1944)
2279.
- RENN, JOHN**, American journalist and revolutionary. (1887-1920)
186, 1397.
- RENN, THOMAS BRACKETT**, American politician; Speaker of the House of Representatives. (1839-1902)
648, 817, 846, 970, 1236, 1482, 1544, 1545, 1551, 1552, 1627, 1741, 1919, 2048.
- REESE, LIZZIE WOODWORTH**, American poet. (1856-1935)
93, 180, 259, 269, 335, 357, 392, 484, 619, 624, 889, 1072, 1144.
- REEVES, BILLY**, American song-writer.
2292.
- REGNARD, JEAN FRANÇOIS**, French comic poet and dramatist. (1655-1709)
324, 1217, 1562, 1631.
- REGNIER, ABBÉ RENÉ FRANÇOIS**, French priest. (1794- ?)
396.
- REID, THOMAS**, English philosopher. (1710-1796)
797.
- REIS, LINCOLN**. No biographical data available.
2132.
- RÉMY, or RÉMY, SAINT**, French apostle and Bishop of Rheims. (c. 437-533)
265.
- RENAN, JOSEPH ERNEST**, French skeptical writer and critic. (1823-1892)
69, 416, 1792.
- REWARD, JULES**, French *littérateur*. (1864-1910)
107.
- RENTOUL, [REV.] JOHN LAWRENCE**, Australian writer and poet, born in Ireland in 1846.
1465.
- REPPLIER, AGNES**, American essayist. (1838-1950)
779.
- REXFORD, EBEN EUGENE**, American verse- and song-writer. (1848-1916)
39.
- REYNIÈRE, GRIMOD DE LA, ALEXANDRE BALTHASAR LAURENT**, French wit and gastronome. (1758-1838)
532.
- REYNOLDS, FREDERIC**, English dramatist. (1764-1841)
390, 419, 2004, 2188.
- REYNOLDS, JOHN HAMILTON**, English poet. (1796-1852)
603.
- REYNOLDS, SIR JOSHUA**, English portrait-painter. (1723-1792)
339, 416, 607, 758, 963, 980, 1447.
- RHOADES, JAMES**, English poet, translator and writer. (1841-1923)
1075.
- RHODES, CECIL JOHN**, English imperialist, promoter and benefactor. (1853-1902)
104, 561.
- RHODES, HUGH**, English miscellaneous writer. (fl. 1550)
521, 591, 678, 1729, 1970.
- RHODES, JAMES FORD**, American historian. (1848-1927)
1377.

- RHODES, WILLIAM BARNES**, English dramatic writer. (1772-1826)
411, 480, 503, 926, 1186, 1410, 1875, 2198.
- RIVS, ERNEST**, English editor and poet. (1859-1946)
1376, 2125.
- RICE, CALK YOUNG**, American poet. (1872-1943)
434.
- RICE, GRANTLAND**, American journalist and sports writer. (1880-1954)
754.
- RICE, RUTH MASON**, American verse-writer. (1884-1927)
2082.
- RICE, SIR STEPHEN**, chief Baron of Irish exchequer. (1637-1715)
1082.
- RICE, WALLACE DE GROOT CECIL**, American poet and editor. (1859-1939)
251, 551, 921.
- RICH, BARNABE**, English soldier and miscellaneous writer. (1540?-1617)
200, 1192, 1413, 1811, 2189, 2201, 2212, 2237.
- RICHARD I (CŒUR-DE-LION)**, King of England. (1157-1199)
546.
- RICHARDS, AMELIA B.** No biographical data available.
547.
- RICHARDSON, ROBERT**, Australian poet. (1850-1901)
570.
- RICHARDSON, SAMUEL**, English novelist. (1689-1761)
20, 254, 443, 580, 695, 861, 914, 1014, 1038, 1046, 1077, 1180, 1197, 1636, 1639, 1712, 1715, 1921, 1997, 2024, 2206, 2212.
- RICHÉLIEU, ARMAND JEAN DU PLESSIS, DUC DE**, French Cardinal and statesman. (1585-1642)
325, 543, 1039, 2259.
- RICHE-SOURCE, JEAN DE SOUDIER, SIEUR DE**, French rhetorician, self-styled "Moderator of the Academy of Orators." (fl. 1661-1687)
1505.
- RICHMOND, DUKE OF**, see **STUART, JAMES**
- RICHMOND, CHARLES ALEXANDER**, American clergyman and educator. (1862-1940)
767.
- RICHTER, JOHANN (JEAN) PAUL FRIEDRICH**, German novelist. (1763-1825)
35, 236, 424, 452, 548, 677, 724, 784, 865, 1078, 1124, 1138, 1149, 1184, 1329, 1331, 1304, 1570, 1665, 1744, 1784, 1843, 1875, 1974, 2044, 2062, 2076.
- RICKER, MARILLA M.**, American lawyer, humanitarian. (1840-1920)
1110, 1446.
- RIDELL, HENRY SCOTT**, Scottish poet. (1798-1870)
1767.
- RIVER, WILLIAM**, English miscellaneous writer. (1723-1785)
3.

- RIEUX, MADAME DE CHATEAUNEUF (RENÉE DE RIEUX)**, called **LA BELLE**, a French dame, favorite of the Duc d'Anjou. (1550-1587)
1262.
- RIS, JACOB AUGUST**, social reformer, born in Denmark, came to U. S. 1870. (1849-1914)
1119, 2238.
- RILEY, JAMES WHITCOMB**, American poet. (1849-1916)
116, 168, 448, 494, 636, 674, 779, 879, 906, 938, 1025, 1170, 1207, 1290, 1476, 1878, 1954, 2071, 2128, 2152, 2175.
- RINEAUD, JEAN ARTHUR**, French poet. (1854-1891)
2109.
- RINEHART, DAISY**. No biographical data available.
613.
- RIVAROL, ANTOINE**, called **COMTE DE**, French critic, translator and satirical writer. (1753-1801)
427, 2173.
- RIVERS, LORD**, see **WOODVILLE, ANTHONY**
- RIVES, AMÉLIE**, see **TROUBETZKOV, AMÉLIE RIVES**
- ROBBINS, LEONARD**, American writer. (1877-1947)
573, 629, 1236.
- ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER**, English historian. (fl. 1260-1300)
1057.
- ROBERT, HUMPHREY**, English miscellaneous writer. (fl. 1572)
421.
- ROBERTS, CHARLES GEORGE DOUGLAS**, Canadian poet and novelist. (1860-1943)
93, 2007.
- ROBERTS, HARRY**, English writer. (1871-1946)
175.
- ROBERTS, RICHARD**, English divine and inspirational writer. (1829-1945)
1174.
- ROBERTSON, EILEEN ARBUTHNOT [MRS. HENRY ERNEST TURNER]**, English novelist. (1903-)
580.
- ROBERTSON, FREDERICK WILLIAM**, English divine and educational writer. (1816-1853)
262.
- ROBERTSON, THOMAS WILLIAM**, English actor and dramatist. (1829-1871)
1897.
- ROBERTSON, WILLIAM**, English lexicographer. (d. 1686?)
599.
- ROBESPIERRE, HENRI MAXIMILIEN DE**, French Jacobin and revolutionary leader. (1758-1794)
532, 1038, 2094.
- ROBINSON, AGNES MARY FRANCES [MADAME JAMES DARMESTETER]**, English poet born in 1857, and long a resident of Paris, France.
1138, 1764, 2062.
- ROBINSON, CLARENT**, English song-writer. (fl. 1566-1584)
1699, 2160.
- ROBINSON, CORDENE ROOSEVELT [MRS. THOMAS ROBINSON]**, American poet. (1861-1933)
1118.

ROBINSON, EDWIN ARKINGTON, American poet. (1849-1945)

83, 95, 232, 272, 300, 385, 394, 493, 513, 947, 1043, 1160, 1183, 1504, 1516, 1687, 1816, 1824, 2008, 2014, 2181, 2203, 2236, 2246, 2263.

ROBINSON, EDWIN MEADE, American humorous verse-writer. (1878-1946)

1157, 1213, 1412, 1413.

ROBINSON, ELOISE, contemporary American writer.

378.

ROBINSON, JOHN, Speaker of the Virginia House of Burgesses. (fl. 1734)

2122.

ROBINSON, JOSEPH TAYLOR, American politician. (1872-1937)

1619.

ROBINSON, LILLA CAYLEY, No biographical data available.

782.

ROBINSON, VICTOR, American physician and medical historian. (1886-1947)

1957, 2136.

ROBINSON, WILLIAM ALEXANDER, American professor of political science and biographer. (1884-)

66.

ROCHE, SIR BOYLE, Irish baronet and politician. (1743-1807)

995, 1564.

ROCHE, JAMES JEFFREY, Irish-American journalist and verse-writer. (1847-1908)

102, 396, 507, 554, 1085, 1103, 1728, 1839, 2104, 2122.

ROCHEFOUCAULD, see LA ROCHEFOUCAULD

ROCHESTER, EARL OF, see WILMOT, JOHN

ROCKWELL, JOHN DAVISON, American capitalist and philanthropist. (1839-1937)

464.

ROGER, ALEXANDER, Scottish minor poet. (1784-1846)

150.

RODMAN, THOMAS F., American minor poet. (fl. 1777)

62, 630.

ROE, or ROWE, SIR THOMAS, English statesman and ambassador. (1581?-1644)

2061.

ROGERS, ALBY, American miscellaneous writer. (1876-)

1415.

ROGERS, DANIEL, English divine. (1573-1652)

126, 442, 1469.

ROGERS, JAMES EDWIN THOROLD, English political economist. (1823-1890)

603, 1092, 1460, 2296.

ROGERS, JOHN, English Protestant preacher and martyr. (1500?-1555)

794.

ROGERS, ROBERT CAMERON, American minor poet. (1863-1912)

1183, 1214.

ROGERS, SYDNEY, English poet. (1763-1835)

89, 26, 28, 152, 153, 162, 192, 212, 239,

252, 403, 434, 525, 576, 608, 654, 766, 773, 905, 1001, 1002, 1063, 1211, 1214, 1242, 1266, 1291, 1292, 1306, 1330, 1340, 1343, 1362, 1512, 1515, 1578, 1679, 1687, 1762, 1781, 1786, 1819, 1874, 1902, 1941, 1972, 1977, 1989, 2062, 2141, 2258, 2266.

ROGERS, WILL, American humorist. (1879-1935)

56, 529, 666, 938, 959, 1058, 1541, 1545, 2099, 2181, 2279, 2293.

ROGERS, WILL B. No biographical data available.

2181.

ROHMES, SAK (pseud. of ARTHUR SANSFIELD WARD), English writer of mystery stories, author of the Fu Manchu tales. (1883-)

1125.

ROLAND, MADAME JEANNE PHILIPON (wife of Jean Marie Roland de la Platière), French sympathizer with Republicans and Girondists during the Revolution, and finally guillotined. (1754-1793)

470, 1104.

ROLLAND, ROMAIN, French essayist, novelist, biographer and polemical writer. (1866-1945)

2023.

ROLLE, RICHARD DE HAMPOLE, English hermit and religious writer. (1290?-1349)

72, 1174.

ROLLESTON, THOMAS WILLIAM, Irish poet. (1857-1920)

997.

ROLLIN, CHARLES, French historian. (1661-1741)

2035.

ROMANE, HARRY, American poet. (fl. 1895)

335.

ROMANES, GEORGE JOHN, English scientist. (1848-1894)

49.

ROMANI, FELICE, Italian librettist. (fl. 1875)

1214.

RONELL, ANN, American song-writer. (1908-)

2177.

RONFARD, PIERRE DE, French poet. (1524-1585)

2010.

ROONEY, JOHN JEROME, American jurist and verse-writer. (1866-1934)

1863.

ROOSEVELT, FRANKLIN DELANO, thirty-second President of the United States. (1882-1945)

249, 655, 1932, 1967, 2265, 2279, 2281, 2298.

ROOSEVELT, PHILIP JAMES, American broker. (1892-)

1741.

ROOSEVELT, THEODORE, twenty-sixth President of the United States. (1858-1919)

55, 56, 164, 207, 220, 319, 416, 435, 540, 575, 581, 663, 1028, 1064, 1089, 1113, 1119, 1235, 1304, 1382, 1464, 1466, 1471, 1542, 1545, 1598, 1644, 1685, 1717, 1787, 1832, 1864, 2111, 2150, 2169, 2189, 2279, 2280.

ROOT, EDWARD MERRILL, American miscellaneous writer. (1895-)

331.

ROOT, ELLIS, American statesman. (1845-1937)

1544.

12, GEORGE FREDERICK, American song-writer. (1820-1895)
674, 2292.

ROSCOE, THOMAS, English writer and translator. (1791-1871)
1343.

ROSCOMMON, EARL OF, see DILLON, WENTWORTH

ROSE, ALEXANDER MACGREGOR, Scottish expelled minister, who spent his last years as a journalist in America. (1846-1898)
768.

ROSE, BILLY (real name WILLIAM S. ROSENBERG), American song-writer and theatrical producer. (1901-)
708, 2296.

ROSEBURY, LORD, see PRIMROSE, ARCHIBALD PHILIP

ROSENBERG, CHARLES GEORGE, contemporary American miscellaneous writer.
798.

ROSENFELD, MONROE H., American song-writer. (1862-1918)
649, 1881, 2292.

ROSS, ALEXANDER, Scottish poet. (1699-1784)
1272.

ROSS, DAVID, and COATES, ARCHIE, American song-writers.
434.

ROSS, WILLIAM STEWART (SALADIN), British secularist. (1844-1906)
1353.

ROSSETTI, CHRISTINA GEORGINA, English poet. (1830-1894)
23, 269, 321, 395, 401, 405, 482, 515, 560, 582, 616, 668, 734, 777, 808, 877, 922, 966, 1146, 1193, 1214, 1220, 1253, 1297, 1349, 1352, 1403, 1406, 1445, 1451, 1559, 1569, 1594, 1684, 1728, 1744, 1771, 1792, 1824, 1833, 1880, 1907, 1949, 1957, 2153, 2166, 2274.

ROSSETTI, DANTE GABRIEL, English painter and poet. (1828-1882)
11, 92, 140, 205, 374, 439, 512, 517, 542, 885, 926, 1059, 1139, 1151, 1294, 1343, 1448, 1659, 1687, 1772, 1781, 1883, 1894, 2098, 2159, 2191.

ROSTAND, EDMOND, French dramatist. (1868-1918)
233, 533, 537, 867, 881, 961, 1046, 1376, 1893, 2058.

ROSTAND, JEAN, French littérateur. (1894-)
841, 1491.

ROTHERNSTEIN, WILLIAM, English artist. (1872-1945)
107, 498.

ROTHSCHILD, NATHAN MEYER, Jewish financier and merchant. (1777-1836)
1661.

ROTHOU, JEAN DE, French poet and dramatist. (1609-1650)
1403.

ROUGET DE L'ISLE, CLAUDE JOSEPH, French soldier and song-writer. (1760-1836)
719.

ROUS, FRANCIS, English Puritan writer. (1579-1639)
459, 609, 1225, 1582, 1801, 2089.

ROUSSEAU, JEAN-JACQUES, Swiss social and political philosopher. (1712-1778)
6, 130, 132, 172, 184, 251, 277, 299, 362, 416, 559, 638, 649, 745, 814, 855, 873, 926, 951, 1060, 1068, 1090, 1096, 1119, 1314, 1355, 1391, 1462, 1571, 1617, 1691, 1697, 1791, 1995, 2029, 2134, 2194, 2236.

ROUTE, MARTIN JOSEPH, English divine and educator. (1755-1854)
1658.

ROUX, JOSEPH, French priest and epigrammatist. (1834-1886)
533, 563, 584, 593, 596, 608, 633, 638, 640, 727, 741, 745, 797, 809, 917, 925, 937, 947, 1018, 1028, 1032, 1166, 1174, 1178, 1181, 1319, 1320, 1331, 1438, 1439, 1516, 1581, 1629, 1668, 1763, 1787, 1836, 1871, 1873, 1973, 2013, 2228, 2253.

ROWE, NICHOLAS, English poet and dramatist. (1674-1718)
140, 173, 392, 398, 677, 824, 837, 844, 914, 917, 978, 1289, 1374, 1738, 1915, 1946, 2076, 2105, 2106, 2141, 2149, 2195, 2201, 2215.

ROWLAND, EDWARD C. H., English song-writer and theatre manager. (1883-1955)
2292.

ROWLAND, HELEN, American miscellaneous writer. (1875-) 1262.

ROWLANDS, RICHARD (alias VERSTAGEN), English antiquary. (fl. 1565-1620)
779, 1854.

ROWLANDS, SAMUEL, English writer of tracts in prose and verse. (1570-1625)
370, 509, 813, 1281, 1513, 1637, 2057.

ROWLEY, RICHARD, contemporary American writer.
1534.

ROWLEY, SAMUEL, English dramatist. (d. 1633)
636, 863.

ROWLEY, WILLIAM, English dramatist. (1585?-1642?)
69, 479, 827, 1225, 1886, 2244.

ROY, PIERRE CHARLES, French satirist and dramatic poet. (1683-1764)
950.

ROYDON, MATTHEW, English poet. (fl. 1580-1622)
608, 1485.

ROYER-COLLARD, PIERRE PAUL, French philosopher and statesman. (1763-1845)
1691.

ROBINSTEIN, ANTON GREGOR, Russian-Jewish pianist and composer. (1829-1894)
361.

RUFUS, M. COLLUS, Roman orator. (86-48 B.C.)
1709.

RUEL, ARTHUR BROWN, American miscellaneous writer. (1876-)
978.

RULEBURN, CLAUDE CARLOSAN DE, French grammarist and anecdotalist. (1735-1791)
290, 1264.

RUMBOLD, RICHARD, English soldier and conspirator. (1622?-1685)
1067.

RUNKLE, BERTHA [Mrs. LOUIS H. BARK], contemporary American novelist.
2071.

RUSKIN, JOHN, English critic, artist and social reformer. (1819-1900)

95, 102, 107, 182, 188, 232, 278, 294, 348, 362, 472, 491, 507, 537, 548, 570, 584, 662, 669, 690, 702, 762, 763, 779, 826, 833, 961, 1067, 1100, 1103, 1239, 1309, 1346, 1354, 1380, 1423, 1447, 1449, 1453, 1462, 1470, 1481, 1577, 1605, 1610, 1622, 1668, 1674, 1689, 1717, 1731, 1771, 1820, 1835, 1840, 1983, 2012, 2058, 2060, 2076, 2100, 2182, 2206, 2231.

RUSSELL, BENJAMIN, American journalist and politician. (1761-1845)
63, 2280.

RUSSELL, BERTRAND ARTHUR WILLIAM, English philosopher and mathematician. (1872-)
56, 152, 266, 433, 475, 527, 529, 534, 646, 854, 893, 1100, 1116, 1174, 1216, 1229, 1270, 1473, 1685, 1787, 1827, 1861, 1993, 2043.

RUSSELL, DORA WINIFRED BLACK, contemporary English writer on sociological subjects.
164, 857, 1225, 1429, 1859, 2094.

RUSSELL, GEORGE WILLIAM (A. E.), Irish poet and artist. (1867-1935)
131, 997, 1445, 1685, 1829, 2062, 2152.

RUSSELL, GEORGE WILLIAM ERSKINE, English statesman and miscellaneous writer. (1853-1919)
929.

RUSSELL, IRWIN, American journalist and minor poet. (1853-1879)
1679.

RUSSELL, JAMES S., American song-writer.
2292.

RUSSELL, JOHN, English writer. (fl. 1450)
1326, 1848.

RUSSELL, LORD JOHN, first EARL RUSSELL, English historian, orator and statesman. (1792-1878)
2, 431, 1472, 1629.

RUSSELL, SIR WILLIAM HOWARD, English war correspondent. (1820-1907)
1864.

RUTHENFORD, SAMUEL, Scottish divine. (1600-1661)
9945.

RUTLAND, DUKE OF, see **MANNERS, LORD JOHN**

RUTLAND, JOHN T., American song-writer.
2820.

RUTLEDGE, WILLIAM BOLITHO, see **BOLITHO, WILLIAM**
RUTLEDGE, ABRAHAM JOSEPH, American Roman Catholic priest and poet. (1839-1888)
1521, 2070.

RUTLEDGE, ABRAHAM, American educator, writer and poet. (1877-1934)
819, 2193.

RUTVED, OR RUTVED, JON VAN, Danish poet. (fl. 1240)
1818.

S

SABATINI, RAFAEL, Italian-English novelist and dramatist. (1875-1950)
1076.

SABIN, EDWIN LEGRAND, American verse and juvenile writer. (1870-)
2044.

SABIN, PAULINE MORTON [Mrs. CHARLES SABIN], American club woman and political leader. (1887-)
1619.

SACKVILLE, CHARLES, sixth EARL OF DORSET, English courtier and poet. (1637-1706)
2171, 2253.

SACKVILLE, [LADY] MARGARET, Scottish poet. (1881-)
2060.

SACKVILLE, THOMAS, first EARL OF DORSET and BARON BUCKHURST, English statesman and poet. (1536-1608)
219, 1570, 1849.

SADI, Persian Mohammedan poet, author of the *Gulistan*. (fl. c. 1200)
99, 155, 306, 657, 734, 862, 945, 1019, 1057, 1165, 1462, 1487, 1744, 1779, 1824, 1838, 2030, 2081, 2142, 2177.

SAINT-BEUVE, CHARLES AUGUSTIN, French critic and poet. (1804-1869)
43, 338, 474, 2055, 2225.

SAINT-EVREMONT, CHARLES DE MARGUETTES DE SAINT-DENIS DE, French courtier, wit and litterateur. (1610-1703)
559.

St. JOHN, HENRY, first VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE, English statesman, orator and political writer. (1678-1751)
114, 578, 899, 900, 1144, 1379, 1390, 1677, 2055, 2103, 2245.

SAINT-JUST, ANTOINE LOUIS LEON FLORELLE DE, French revolutionary leader. (1767-1794)
1042, 1787.

SAINT-SIMON, LOUIS DE ROUVROY, DUC DE, French courtier, diplomat and writer of memoirs. (1675-1755)
44, 1478.

SAINTINE, KAVIER (pseud. of JOSEPH FRANÇOIS BONIFACE), French miscellaneous writer. (1798-1865)
229.

SALISBURY, GEORGE EDWARD BATEMAN, English educator, literary critic and connoisseur. (1845-1931)
496, 497, 1196, 1429, 2022, 2155, 2277.

SAKI, see **MUNRO, H. H.**

SALA, GEORGE AUGUSTUS HENRY, English journalist and novelist. (1828-1896)
570, 2101.

SALL, GEORGE, English Orientalist, translator of the *Koran*. (1680-1736)
1879.

SALIS-SKEWIS, BARON JOHANN CAUDENZ VON, Swiss lyric poet. (1762-1834)
394, 924, 1120.

SALISBURY, MARQUESS OF, see **CECIL, ROBERT ARTHUR TALBOT GARCOTTE**

SALLE, JACQUES ANTOINE DE, French jurist. (1712-1778)
1174.

SALLUST, CATUS SALLUSTIUS CRISPUS, Roman historian. (86-34 B.C.)

8, 70, 81, 119, 155, 177, 214, 239, 325, 361, 419, 537, 622, 629, 656, 714, 730, 741, 846, 851, 903, 918, 954, 1021, 1042, 1106, 1123, 1129, 1134, 1141, 1314, 1393, 1464, 1543, 1573, 1611, 1620, 1737, 1831, 1929, 1962, 2033, 2073, 2091, 2092, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2118, 2119, 2194, 2225, 2248.

SALVANDY, M. LE COMTE DE, French statesman. (1795-1856)
360.

SAMS, G. E. No biographical data available.
778.

SANO, GEORGE (pseud. of ARMANDINE LUCILE DUPIN, BARONNE DUEVANT), French novelist. (1804-1876)

140, 416, 855, 1307, 1383, 1651.

SANDBURG, CARL, American poet. (1878-)
67, 84, 176, 188, 206, 251, 401, 613, 694, 822, 1078, 1094, 1160, 1220, 1458, 1516, 1772, 2023, 2071, 2226.

SANDFORD, JOHN, English poet and grammarian. (1560?-1629)
1998.

SAVAYS, SIR EDWIN, English statesman. (1561-1629)
913.

SAVAYS, GEORGE, English poet. (1578-1644)
1591.

SANSTON, [MRS.] MARGARET ELIZABETH, American minor poet and writer for children. (1838-1912)

392, 1353, 1908, 2132.

SANNAZZARO, JACOPO, Italian poet. (1458-1530)
213, 584, 1991, 2194, 2198.

SANTAYANA, GEORGE, born in Spain; brought to America at age of nine; educated at Harvard University and teacher of philosophy there for many years; later a resident of England; finally living at Rome, Italy. A philosophical writer and essayist. (1863-1952)

25, 26, 103, 107, 129, 152, 165, 199, 278, 284, 338, 348, 395, 407, 448, 507, 534, 584, 618, 633, 665, 698, 759, 806, 855, 888, 951, 968, 975, 1059, 1078, 1116, 1121, 1129, 1166, 1201, 1233, 1264, 1308, 1362, 1418, 1458, 1477, 1489, 1514, 1535, 1607, 1629, 1721, 1736, 1755, 1789, 1859, 1891, 2049, 2064, 2068, 2074, 2168, 2238, 2241, 2263.

SANTEUL, JEAN DE, French priest and writer of Latin hymns. (1630-1697)
1079, 1370.

SAPPHO, Greek lyric poet. (B. 610 B.C.)
92, 132, 985, 1211, 1406, 1916.

SARETT, LEW, American poet. (1888-1954)
376, 378, 1942.

SARGENT, EDES, American journalist and minor poet. (1813-1880)
1402, 1466, 1777.

SARTI, PIETRO (FR. PAOLO), Italian scholar and theologian. (1532-1623)
2077.

SASSOON, SHEPHERD, English poet. (1886-)
1870.

SAUNDERS, FREDERICK, American librarian and essayist. (1807-1902)
234, 2220.

SAUNDERS, JOHN, English novelist and minor poet. (1810-1895)
602.

SAURIN, BERNARD JOSEPH, French dramatist. (1706-1781)
934, 1402.

SAURIN, WILLIAM, English politician. (1757?-1839)
1082.

SAVAGE, RICHARD, English poet and "volunteer laureate." (1698-1743)
72, 80, 464, 625, 836, 1089, 1154, 1294, 1548, 1622, 2192, 2203, 2204, 2247.

* SAVILE, SIR GEORGE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX, English political pamphleteer and statesman. (1633-1695)

SAKE, JOHN GODFREY, American humorous poet, journalist and lecturer. (1816-1887)
9, 35, 131, 192, 220, 291, 422, 449, 525, 535, 696, 848, 1049, 1051, 1109, 1138, 1264, 1268, 1272, 1372, 1572, 1730, 1844, 1928, 1984, 1989, 2204.

SAVERS, HENRY J., American song-writer.
2292.

SCARBOROUGH, G. L. No biographical data available.
308.

SCARRON, PAUL, French burlesque dramatist and novelist. (1610-1660)
417, 457, 570.

SCHAEFFLER, ROBERT HAVEN, American poet, biographer and compiler. (1879-)
707, 797, 1116.

SCHAEFFLER, JOHANN (ANGELUS SILKEUS), German poet. (1624-1677)
382.

SCHELLING, FELIX EMANUEL, American educator. (1858-1945)
527.

SCHELLING, FRIEDRICH WILHELM JOSEPH VON, German philosopher. (1775-1854)
95.

SCHIDONI, BARTOLOMEO, Italian painter. (1560-1615)
94.

* SCHILLER, JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON, German poet and dramatist. (1759-1805)

SCHLEGEL, AUGUST WILHELM VON, German poet, Orientalist and critic. (1767-1845)
903.

SCHLEIERMACHER, FRIEDRICH ERNST DANIEL, German scholar, critic and orator. (1768-1834)
1821.

SCHNECKENBURGER, MAX, German song-writer. (1819-1849)
767, 1716.

SCHNEIDER, GEORGE J., American Congressman 1923-33. (1877-1939)
1618.

- SCHOONMAKER, BLANCHE W., contemporary American poet. 1162.
- SCHOPENHAUER, ARTHUR, German pessimist philosopher. (1788-1860) 247, 328, 422, 624, 759, 969, 1335, 1341, 1667, 2010, 2194, 2238.
- SCHOULER, JAMES, American lawyer and historian. (1839-1920) 620.
- SCHREINER, OLIVE EMILIE ALBERTINA, South African novelist. (1855-1920) 107.
- SCHUMACHER, B. G., German song-writer. 767.
- SCHUPPIUS, or SCHUEPE, JOHANN BALTHASAR, German scholar and satirist. (1610-1661) 1896.
- SCHURZ, CARL, German orator and general who emigrated to the United States in 1852, served with distinction in the Civil War and was afterwards U. S. Senator from Missouri. (1829-1906) 63.
- SCHWAB, CHARLES M., American capitalist and steel manufacturer. (1862-1939) 1489, 2233.
- SCHWARZER, PHILIP, see MELANCHTHON
- SCHWENDE, LAZARUS VON, German statesman and general. (1522-1584) 2114.
- SCIPIO AFRICANUS MAJOR, PUBLIUS CORNELIUS, Roman general and consul. (237?-183? B.C.) 545, 698, 1874.
- SCOLLARD, CLINTON, American poet. (1860-1932) 93, 481, 484, 1001, 1005, 1193, 1214, 1283, 1514, 1908, 2122, 2153.
- SCOPAS, Greek sculptor and architect. (395-350 B.C.) 1228.
- SCOT, or SCOTT, SIR JOHN, Scottish lawyer and patron of letters. (1585-1670) 254.
- SCOTT, ALEXANDER, Scottish minor poet. (1525?-1584?) 2195.
- SCOTT, CLEMENT WILLIAM, English journalist and dramatic critic. (1841-1904) 2293.
- SCOTT, DUNCAN CAMPBELL, Canadian poet. (1862-1947) 2261.
- SCOTT, G. FORRESTER, see HALSHAM, JOHN
- SCOTT, HUGH STOWELL, see MERRIMAN, HENRY SEYMOUR
- SCOTT, JOHN, first EARL OF ELDON, English scholar and jurist. (1751-1838) 92, 862.
- SCOTT, JOHN, English Quaker poet. (1730-1783) 2113.
- SCOTT, JOSEPH S., American lawyer. (1867-) 1558.
- SCOTT, MARTIN J., American clergyman and devotional writer. (1865-1954) 267.
- SCOTT, or SCOT, REGINALD, or REYNOLD, English writer on witchcraft. (1538?-1599) 480.
- SCOTT, THOMAS, English poet and political writer. (1580?-1626) 702.
- SCOTT, THOMAS, English divine and hymn-writer. (1705-1775) 515.
- * SCOTT, SIR WALTER, Scottish novelist and poet. (1771-1832)
- SCOTT, WILLIAM, BARON STOWELL, English maritime and international lawyer and scholar. (1745-1836) 451, 464, 1087.
- SCOTT, WINFIELD, American general. (1786-1866) 65.
- SCRIBE, AUGUSTIN EUGÈNE, French comic dramatist. (1791-1861) 1863.
- SCRIBE, AUGUSTIN EUGÈNE, and DELAVIGNE, JEAN FRANÇOIS CASIMIR, French dramatists and collaborators. (1791-1861), (1793-1843) 803.
- SCROPE, or SCROOP, SIR CARR, first BARONET, English versifier and man of fashion. (1649-1680) 1478.
- SCRUGGS, ANDERSON M., American poet and educator. (1897-) 481.
- SCUDDER, HORACE ELISHA, American editor, littérateur and miscellaneous writer. (1838-1902) 589.
- SCUDÉRY, MADELEINE DE, French novelist. (1607-1701) 2084.
- SEAMAN, SIR OWEN, English editor and writer of light verse. (1861-1936) 105, 224, 694, 1110, 1567, 1653, 2047, 2147.
- SEAMON, CHARLES, American song-writer. 2293.
- SEARS, EDMUNDO HAMILTON, American minor poet. (1810-1876) 269, 1473.
- SEBASTIANI, HORACE FRANÇOIS DE LA PORTA, COUNT, Corsican general and diplomat. (1772-1851) 1441.
- SECUNDUS, CAIUS PLINIUS, see PLINY
- SEDAINE, MICHEL JEAN, French popular dramatist and poet. (1719-1797) 1038.
- SEDOVICK, ANNE DOUGLAS [MRS. BASIL DE SELINCOURT], American novelist, resident in England. (1873-1935) 1055.
- SEDLEY, SIR CHARLES, English wit and dramatist. (1639?-1701) 376, 456, 717, 749, 870, 968, 1019, 1199, 1201, 1205, 2115.

- SEDULIUS, CELSIUS**, Latin poet and Biblical commentator. (fl. c. 480)
1315.
- SEGER, ALAN**, American poet. (1888-1916)
131, 381, 397, 1017, 1143.
- SELLEY, SIR JOHN ROBERT**, English historian and essayist. (1834-1895)
96.
- SEGAR, OF SEAGER, FRANCIS**, English translator and poet. (fl. 1549-1563)
959, 1326.
- SEIBERT, T. LAURENCE**, American song-writer.
2293.
- SEIFFERT, MARJORIE ALLEN** [Mrs. Otto S.], contemporary American poet.
1225.
- SEITZ, DON CARLOS**, American journalist and biographer. (1852-1935)
1661.
- SELDEN, EDGAR**, American song-writer.
2293.
- SELDEN, JOHN**, English jurist and juridical writer. (1584-1654)
123, 159, 256, 442, 462, 502, 543, 615, 677, 693, 738, 764, 816, 818, 937, 957, 1043, 1044, 1058, 1067, 1068, 1090, 1096, 1262, 1264, 1279, 1335, 1440, 1478, 1497, 1542, 1575, 1595, 1596, 1694, 1705, 1822, 2010, 2142, 2171, 2180, 2220.
- SERVACCI, ITALIAN** poet. (fl. 1650)
1305.
- SILWYN, GEORGE AUGUSTUS**, English prelate, Bishop of Lichfield. (1809-1878)
1080.
- SEMPILL, FRANCIS**, Scottish ballad-writer. (1616?-1682)
738.
- SÉMENCOURT, ÉTIENNE PIVERT DE**, French novelist, author of *Obermann*. (1770-1846)
579, 1386.
- * **SENECA, LUCIUS ANNEIUS**, Roman Stoic philosopher, moralist and dramatist. (c. A.D. 5-65)
- SENECA, MARCUS ANNEIUS**, Latin rhetorician, father of Lucius Annaeus. (c. 54 B.C.-A.D. 39)
298.
- SERTORIUS, QUINTUS**, Roman military commander. (121?-72 B.C.)
1488.
- SERVICE, ROBERT WILLIAM**, Canadian poet and novelist. (1874-)
398, 587, 613, 790, 1125, 1138, 1353, 1707, 1854, 1942, 2103.
- SETOUN, GABRIEL** [THOMAS NICOLL HERBURN], Scottish poet. (1861-1930)
2241.
- SEVERUS, LUCIUS SEPTIMIUS**, Roman Emperor. (146-211)
12, 417.
- SÉVIGNÉ, MARIE DE RAROUTIN-CHANTAL, MARQUISE DE**, French letter-writer. (1626-1696)
364, 1166, 2114, 2171.
- SEWALL, [MRS.] HARRIET WINCHELOW**, American writer of religious verse. (1819-1889)
109.
- SEWALL, JONATHAN MITCHELL**, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1748-1808)
1575.
- SEWARD, ANNA**, English poet and letter-writer. The "Swan of Lichfield." (1747-1809)
1015.
- SEWARD, THOMAS**, English divine. (1708-1790)
911.
- SEWARD, WILLIAM HENRY**, American statesman and miscellaneous writer. (1801-1872)
307, 434, 1714, 1842.
- SEWELL, WILLIAM**, English divine and miscellaneous writer. (1804-1874)
1022, 1827.
- SEYMOUR, WILLIAM KEAN**, English poet. (1837-)
1406.
- SHACELUCK, RICHARD**, English Roman Catholic divine and theological writer. (fl. 1575)
179, 326.
- SHADWELL, CHARLES**, English dramatist. (fl. 1710-1720)
1650, 1792.
- SHADWELL, THOMAS**, English dramatist and poet. (1642?-1692)
160, 249, 302, 516, 824, 862, 919, 1179, 1276, 1287, 1333, 1770, 1819, 1960, 2218.
- SHAFTESBURY, LORD**, see **COOPER, ANTHONY ASHLEY**
- SHARP, JOHN CAMPBELL**, English poet and essayist; professor of poetry at Oxford. (1819-1883)
129.
- SHARP, MORDAUNT**. No biographical data available.
107.
- * **SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM**, English poet and dramatist. (1564-1616)
- SHAMS-ED-DIN MUHAMMAD**, see **HAFIZ**
- SHANE, ELIZABETH**, contemporary Irish poet.
730.
- SHANKS, EDWARD**, English poet. (1892-1953)
613.
- SHARP, WILLIAM** (FRONA MACLEON), English poet and romanticist. (1855-1905)
435, 482, 1137, 1173, 1475, 1845, 2001, 2153, 2192, 2261.
- SHARPE, R. L.**, American writer. (fl. 1890)
1127.
- SHEARPHAM, EDWARD**, English dramatist. (fl. 1607)
697, 2182.
- SHAW, FRANCES WILLS**, American poet and dramatist. (1872-1937)
908.
- SHAW, GEORGE BERNARD**, British dramatist, novelist, critic and publicist. (1856-1950)
34, 60, 76, 87, 92, 107, 108, 136, 140, 152, 209, 235, 248, 251, 256, 271, 272, 274, 278, 341, 377, 383, 392, 412, 422, 434, 438, 452, 471, 493, 518, 527, 531, 542, 547, 554, 557, 561, 585, 594, 613, 656, 677, 696, 754, 756, 763, 786, 804, 810, 817, 825, 835, 836, 857, 860, 865, 871, 891, 896, 903, 905, 913, 930, 943, 946, 951, 952, 956, 957, 968, 991, 994,

- 996, 999, 1013, 1015, 1044, 1045, 1070, 1098, 1103, 1112, 1114, 1118, 1215, 1229, 1240, 1241, 1255, 1257, 1264, 1266, 1272, 1281, 1316, 1319, 1326, 1333, 1335, 1337, 1359, 1362, 1395, 1413, 1429, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1474, 1476, 1491, 1498, 1566, 1585, 1613, 1622, 1635, 1640, 1646, 1650, 1653, 1679, 1689, 1694, 1706, 1715, 1718, 1738, 1755, 1786, 1787, 1792, 1796, 1807, 1810, 1820, 1833, 1861, 1865, 1866, 1876, 1929, 1930, 1971, 1982, 1991, 2022, 2035, 2049, 2057, 2058, 2064, 2069, 2088, 2104, 2107, 2109, 2113, 2136, 2139, 2148, 2154, 2161, 2174, 2178, 2181, 2193, 2195, 2199, 2203, 2208, 2216, 2231, 2244, 2258.
- SHAW, HENRY WHEELER, see BILLINGS, JOSH
- SEAL, RICHARD, English 16th century ballad-writer. 897.
- SEEDS, JOHN A., American educator, compiler and epigrammatist. (1859-) 147, 201, 283, 288, 376, 530, 531, 1350, 1431, 1443, 1754, 1982.
- SKEFFIELD, JOHN, third EARL OF MUDROVE, afterwards first DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANDY, English courtier, soldier and esmynt. (1648-1721) 652, 912, 1175, 1246, 1580, 2253.
- * SHELLEY, PERCY BYSSHE, English poet. (1792-1822)
- SHERSTONE, WILLIAM, English poet. (1714-1763) 41, 187, 190, 328, 342, 489, 566, 608, 616, 626, 651, 686, 696, 721, 913, 989, 994, 1085, 1175, 1277, 1297, 1386, 1454, 1477, 1524, 1654, 1687, 1923, 1961, 1993, 2016, 2085, 2113, 2170, 2199, 2219.
- SHEPARD, ALICE M., contemporary American verse-writer. 2109.
- SHEPARD, ODELL, American educator and poet. (1884-) 1425.
- SHEPPARD, MORRIS, American legislator; Senator from Texas. (1875-1941) 1619.
- SHERIDAN, MRS. FRANCES, English miscellaneous writer. (1734-1766) 1153, 1642.
- SHERIDAN, HELEN SELINA, COUNTESS OF DUFFERIN, Irish song-writer. (1807-1867) 600, 636, 997, 1569, 1796.
- SHERIDAN, PHILIP HENRY, American Union cavalry leader. (1831-1888) 891, 976.
- SHERIDAN, RICHARD BRIDLEY, Irish dramatist and parliamentary orator. (1751-1816) 5, 69, 88, 135, 190, 236, 243, 248, 290, 295, 300, 328, 329, 349, 355, 360, 367, 424, 486, 497, 501, 506, 534, 537, 601, 610, 652, 676, 742, 763, 820, 919, 971, 985, 986, 1007, 1032, 1049, 1050, 1069, 1070, 1096, 1113, 1134, 1180, 1182, 1199, 1215, 1270, 1272, 1293, 1298, 1366, 1394, 1443, 1460, 1505, 1507, 1603, 1639, 1663, 1690, 1691, 1703, 1760, 1762, 1783, 1800, 1820, 1835, 1836, 1909, 1964, 1967, 1978, 2004, 2033, 2073, 2127, 2144, 2159, 2171, 2195, 2254.
- SHERIDAN, THOMAS, English actor, lecturer and author. (1719-1788) 186, 2085.
- SHERLOCKE, WILLIAM, English divine and controversialist. (fl. 1565) 1154, 1476, 1637.
- SHERMAN, FRANK DEMPSTER, American writer of light verse. (1860-1916) 335, 368, 689, 1517, 1526, 1890.
- SHERMAN, JOHN, American statesman. (1823-1900) 2280.
- SHERMAN, WILLIAM TECUMSEH, American general. (1820-1891) 65, 976, 2109, 2110, 2281.
- SHERWOOD, (MRS.) KATE BROWNLEE, American verse-writer and journalist. (1841-1914) 57.
- SHIELDS, REN, American song-writer. (1868-1913) 1936.
- SIRLEY, JAMES, English dramatic poet. (1596-1666) 153, 189, 377, 379, 385, 388, 493, 509, 511, 853, 950, 1029, 1333, 1615, 1633, 1642, 2197.
- SHIVELL, PAUL, American poet and lecturer. (1874-) 796, 875.
- SHONTS, THEODORE PENRY, American railroad official. (1856-1919) 980.
- SHORTHOUSE, JOSEPH HENRY, English novelist. (1834-1903) 335, 553, 1426, 1504, 1693, 2268.
- SHULHAM, EMILY ANNE, No biographical data available. 1750.
- SIBBS, SIBBS, or SIBS, RICHARD, English Puritan divine. (1577-1635) 1904.
- SIDGWICK, HENRY, English educator and philosophical writer. (1838-1900) 1060.
- SIDNEY, or SYDNEY, ALGERNON, English republican patriot. (1622-1683) 215, 417, 668, 1112, 2065.
- SIDNEY, SIR HENRY, English courtier and statesman. (1529-1586) 764, 1318.
- SIDNEY, SIR PHILIP, English gentleman, soldier and poet, author of the *Arcadia*. (1554-1586) 66, 94, 110, 124, 125, 142, 222, 225, 248, 259, 302, 334, 601, 632, 655, 720, 812, 848, 880, 926, 961, 980, 1013, 1057, 1077, 1163, 1180, 1203, 1205, 1210, 1218, 1344, 1366, 1406, 1442, 1445, 1484, 1486, 1488, 1507, 1513, 1517, 1527, 1529, 1532, 1579, 1725, 1807, 1810, 1845, 1852, 1874, 1876, 1960, 1991, 1995, 2126, 2137, 2185, 2198, 2202, 2215, 2248, 2251, 2258.
- SIENKIEWICZ, HENRIK, Polish novelist. (1846-1916) 406, 1637.

SIEYÈS, EMMANUEL JOSEPH, COUNT, French politician and publicist. (1748-1836)
296, 376, 718, 721, 724, 1379.

SIGISMUND, King of Hungary and Emperor of Germany. (1368-1437)
820.

SICOURNEY, LYDIA HUNTLEY, American poet. (1791-1865)
284, 846, 977, 1353, 1789.

SILIUS ITALICUS, TITUS CATIUS, Latin poet and imitator of Vergil. (25-101)
429, 956, 2007, 2073, 2091.

SILL, EDWARD ROWLAND, American poet. (1841-1887)
292, 387, 395, 492, 613, 696, 700, 1138, 1595.

SILLERY, CHARLES DOYNE, Irish poet. (1807-1837)
400.

SILVER, ABBA HILLEL, Jewish rabbi, born in Lithuania, resident of U. S. (1893-)
407.

SILVER, FRANK, (1892-) and CORN, IRVING, American song-writers.
2293.

SIMEONIS, SYMON, Irish Franciscan and traveller. (fl. 1322)
959.

SIMMS, WILLIAM GILMORE, American novelist and poet. (1806-1870)
1261.

SIMONIDES OF CEOS, Greek lyric poet. (556-468 B.C.)
377, 397, 398, 570, 1447, 2141, 2183.

SIMS, GEORGE ROBERT, English journalist and dramatist. (1847-1922)
71, 1158, 2188, 2245.

SINGLETON, MARY MONTGOMERIE, BARONESS CURRIE (VIOLET FANE), English poet. (1843-1905)
755, 1074, 1218, 1491.

SIRMOND, JEAN, French poet. (1589?-1649)
496.

SIWARD, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, probably came to England with Canute. (d. 1055)
417.

SIXTUS V (FELIX PERETTI), Roman Pope. (1521-1590)
1741.

SKELTON, JOHN, English poet. (1460?-1529)
160, 170, 190, 256, 442, 471, 813, 1004, 1056, 1337, 1470, 1518, 1608, 1631, 1635, 1671, 1688, 1731, 1992, 2005, 2009, 2027, 2144, 2177, 2237, 2239, 2262.

SLATER, W. M. No biographical data available.
968.

SLICK, SAM (pseud. of THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON), Nova Scotian jurist and humorist. (1796-1865)
1228, 1451, 1859, 2191, 2213.

SMART, CHRISTOPHER, English poet. (1722-1771)
784, 1564, 1664.

SMEEDLEY, FRANCIS EDWARD, English novelist. (1818-1864)
2176, 1633.

SMILES, SAMUEL, English homiletical writer and social reformer. (1812-1904)

74, 159, 209, 235, 267, 328, 443, 505, 520, 713, 925, 999, 1090, 1100, 1262, 1504, 1792, 1932, 1952, 1985, 1997, 1998, 2039, 2148, 2226.

SMITH, ADAM, English political economist. (1723-1790)
286, 548, 1241, 1335, 1764, 1860.

SMITH, ALEXANDER, Scottish poet, author of *Dreamthorp*. (1830-1867)

93, 122, 180, 187, 235, 292, 358, 363, 374, 376, 383, 582, 620, 624, 709, 777, 838, 857, 1108, 1124, 1208, 1280, 1290, 1293, 1447, 1459, 1502, 1509, 1519, 1521, 1785, 1890, 1891, 1915, 1926, 2008, 2020, 2037, 2040, 2042, 2071, 2242, 2256, 2275, 2297.

SMITH, ALFRED EMANUEL, American politician, Governor of New York State. (1873-1944)
56, 59, 1644, 2281.

SMITH, ARABELLA EUGENIA, American verse-writer. (1844-1916)
609, 1578.

SMITH, CHARLOTTE, English poet and novelist. (1749-1806)
1283, 1949.

SMITH, EDGAR, American playwright and librettist. (1857-1938)
778.

SMITH, EDMUND, English poet. (1672-1710)
1362.

SMITH, EDWARD, English compiler. (fl. 1727)
316.

SMITH, EDWARD CONRAD, American professor of political science. (1891-)
2280.

SMITH, ELIZABETH OAKES, American miscellaneous writer. (1806-1893)
613, 616.

SMITH, GEOFFREY. No biographical data available.
270.

SMITH, HARRY B., American librettist and song-writer. (1860-1936)
2293.

SMITH, HENRY. No biographical data available.
1093.

SMITH, HORATIO (HORACE), English verse-writer and prosodist. (1779-1849)
11, 20, 30, 83, 105, 243, 267, 305, 374, 526, 686, 715, 1156, 1340, 1593, 1724, 1845, 1940.

SMITH, HORACE and JAMES, English parodists and collaborators. (1779-1849), (1775-1839)
92, 241, 350, 362, 420, 819, 835, 931, 996, 1039, 1046, 1303, 1348, 1369, 1527, 1623, 1624, 1996, 2008, 2095.

SMITH, CAPTAIN JOHN, English adventurer, President of Virginia Colony. (1579-1633)
539, 1896.

SMITH, JOHN, English Platonist and philosopher. (1618-1652)
6.

SMITH, LANDON, American journalist and writer. (1858-1908)
586.

- SMITH, [Mrs.] LANTIA WILSON, American writer. (1856-)
1704.
- SMITH, LESLIE. No biographical data available. 1160.
- SMITH, LOGAN PEARSON, American littérateur, living in England. (1865-1946)
25, 31, 358, 537, 641, 855, 1062, 1129, 1225, 1237, 1264, 1308, 1663, 1676, 1685, 1723, 1750, 1862, 1884, 1889, 1895.
- SMITH, [Mrs.] MARY LOUISE RILEY, American verse-writer. (1842-1927)
312, 1139, 1436.
- SMITH, NATHANIEL, English Quaker. (fl. 1669)
2137.
- SMITH, SAMUEL FRANCIS, American Baptist clergyman and poet, author of *America*. (1808-1895)
52.
- SMITH, SEBA, American journalist. (1792-1868)
1353.
- SMITH, SYDNEY, English clergyman, wit and essayist. (1771-1845)
1, 5, 13, 18, 45, 47, 54, 61, 82, 181, 289, 294, 297, 304, 314, 316, 319, 321, 322, 335, 448, 451, 489, 513, 524, 550, 558, 581, 620, 637, 671, 742, 743, 748, 749, 782, 856, 858, 905, 931, 955, 960, 996, 999, 1028, 1029, 1057, 1079, 1087, 1119, 1229, 1294, 1308, 1314, 1366, 1399, 1420, 1565, 1576, 1577, 1589, 1593, 1654, 1684, 1691, 1764, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1802, 1810, 1855, 1859, 1866, 1898, 1918, 1924, 1926, 1937, 1951, 1968, 1996, 2030, 2128, 2129, 2138, 2171, 2254, 2255, 2281.
- SMITH, WALTER CHALMERS, English poet and preacher. (1824-1908)
751, 900, 1898, 2001, 2204.
- SMITH, WILLIAM HENRY, Scottish philosopher and poet. (1808-1872)
710, 743, 1058.
- SMOLLETT, TOBIAS GEORGE, English novelist. (1721-1771)
50, 94, 169, 282, 375, 382, 419, 448, 455, 543, 572, 607, 611, 632, 974, 976, 1015, 1096, 1105, 1178, 1179, 1186, 1189, 1224, 1227, 1231, 1353, 1463, 1492, 1570, 1571, 1633, 1652, 1659, 1694, 1705, 1733, 1768, 1778, 1779, 1856, 1860, 1932, 1987, 2110, 2166, 2171, 2258, 2260.
- SMUTH, JAN CHRISTIAAN, Dutch statesman and general in the Boer War. (1870-1950)
1436, 2150, 2151.
- SMYTH, WILLIAM, English educator, lecturer and poet. (1765-1849)
1301, 1764.
- SNELL, BERTRAND H., American politician and member of Congress. (1870-)
89.
- SNYDER, TED, American song-writer. (1881-)
1299.
- * SORBIER, JOHN, King of Poland (JOHN III). (1524-1596)
298.
- SORANUS, Greek philosopher. (469-399 B.C.)
11, 99, 137, 261, 276, 309, 320, 417, 516, 624, 731, 780, 807, 913, 940, 1060, 1100, 1175, 1267, 1328, 1427, 1623, 1663, 1896, 1950, 1994, 2031, 2053, 2104, 2208.
- SOLON, Athenian legislator. (c. 638-559 B.C.)
20, 29, 39, 236, 275, 288, 405, 411, 440, 504, 574, 627, 728, 729, 1050, 1085, 1093, 1110, 1228, 1231, 1267, 1319, 1326, 1420, 1452, 1513, 1544, 1573, 1662, 1679, 1723, 1774, 1784, 1897, 2065.
- SOMERVILLE, JAMES. No biographical data available. 1748.
- SOMERVILLE, WILLIAM, English poet. (1675-1742)
14, 368, 550, 603, 622, 731, 942, 1044, 1249, 1332, 1496, 1591, 1998, 2005, 2137.
- SOPHOCLES, Greek tragic poet and dramatist. (495-406 B.C.)
30, 32, 38, 87, 229, 327, 406, 411, 423, 461, 511, 577, 580, 717, 731, 751, 753, 777, 787, 816, 842, 921, 960, 1032, 1036, 1109, 1190, 1205, 1232, 1243, 1321, 1335, 1353, 1392, 1406, 1418, 1430, 1452, 1459, 1483, 1624, 1625, 1629, 1639, 1678, 1804, 1845, 1867, 1899, 1931, 1973, 1992, 2003, 2005, 2024, 2053, 2057, 2065, 2120, 2127, 2168, 2176, 2177, 2210, 2229.
- SORLEY, CHARLES HAMILTON, Scottish verse-writer. (1895-1915)
2040, 2119.
- SOULE, JOHN L. B., American editor. (fl. 1851)
2131.
- SOUTER, ROBERT, English divine. (1634-1716)
515, 840, 1112, 1902, 1982.
- SOUTHERNE, THOMAS, Irish dramatist. (1660-1746)
47, 385, 394, 711, 728, 918, 929, 990, 1180, 1222, 1271, 1284, 1612, 1867, 2016.
- SOUTHEY, MRS. CAROLINE ANNE [BOWLES], English poetaster. Wife of Robert Southey. (1786-1854)
1651.
- * SOUTHEY, ROBERT, English poet and man of letters. (1774-1843)
- SOUTHWELL, ROBERT, English Jesuit and devotional poet. (1561?-1595)
229, 232, 836, 1202, 1307, 1311, 1380, 1432, 1433, 1849, 2001, 2036, 2229.
- SOZOMEN (SOZOMENOS HERMIAS), Greek ecclesiastical historian. (fl. 440)
669.
- SPEATH, SIGMUND, American musician and writer on musical subjects. (1885-)
1881.
- SPALDING, [Mrs.] SUSAN MARR, American verse-writer. (1841-1908)
643, 1187.
- SPEAR, DOROTHY [Mrs. CHARLES J. HUBBARD], American miscellaneous writer. (1898-)
610.
- SPELMAN, WILLIAM, English traveler and antiquary. (fl. 1595)
167, 1958.
- SPENCER, HERBERT, English philosophical writer. (1820-1903)
81, 114, 132, 137, 202, 278, 304, 307, 433,

- 527, 587, 696, 755, 759, 804, 811, 812, 816, 855, 873, 897, 951, 959, 1031, 1044, 1059, 1117, 1236, 1303, 1310, 1346, 1380, 1387, 1426, 1501, 1540, 1542, 1597, 1617, 1672, 1684, 1726, 1759, 1859.
- SPENCER, WILLIAM ROBERT, English poet and wit. (1769-1834)
633, 2007, 2189.
- SPENDER, J. ALFRED, English journalist. (1862-1942)
703, 1050, 2166.
- * SPENSER, EDMUND, English poet. (1552?-1599)
- SPEYER, LEONORA [MRS. EDGAR SPEYER], American poet. (1872-)
110, 1154.
- SPILGER, FLORENCE B. No biographical data available.
117.
- SPINGARN, JOEL ELIAS, American poet and critic. (1875-1939)
1559, 1802.
- SPINOZA, BENEDICT (BARUCH) DE, Dutch-Jewish pantheistical philosopher. (1632-1677)
1252, 1795.
- SPOFFORD, HARRIET PRESCOTT, American novelist and verse-writer. (1835-1921)
93, 122, 137, 482, 821, 1567, 1744, 1747.
- SPOONER, WILLIAM A., English educator, Warden of New College, Oxford, 1879.
1039.
- SPRAGUE, CHARLES, American banker and verse-writer. (1791-1875)
107, 162, 464, 1105, 1502, 1760, 1807, 1911, 2019.
- SPRAT, THOMAS, English divine and miscellaneous writer. (1635-1713)
624, 1515.
- SPRING-RICE, CECIL ARTHUR, English diplomatist. (1859-1918)
2277.
- SPOKAT, NANCY DENNIS, American writer of verse for children. (1766-1826)
255.
- SPURGEON, CHARLES HADDON, English Baptist minister and pulpit orator. (1834-1892)
17, 84, 85, 86, 111, 151, 155, 193, 197, 204, 206, 256, 261, 267, 330, 458, 500, 613, 652, 677, 718, 737, 753, 790, 812, 871, 904, 908, 928, 930, 937, 939, 953, 958, 959, 993, 1019, 1056, 1073, 1091, 1110, 1273, 1302, 1336, 1358, 1445, 1457, 1470, 1488, 1492, 1585, 1589, 1600, 1620, 1621, 1538, 1650, 1686, 1811, 1817, 1854, 1884, 1947, 1959, 1985, 2042, 2060, 2085, 2126, 2152, 2183.
- SQUIRE, [SIR] JOHN COLLINGS, English journalist and critic. (1884-)
162, 556, 1452, 1524, 1619, 2170.
- STAËL, MADAME ANNE LOUISE GERMAINE DE, French novelist and woman of letters. (1766-1817)
95, 218, 527, 707, 710, 758, 759, 760, 856, 1175, 1184, 1253, 1307, 1321, 1362, 1464, 1517, 1536, 1583, 1659, 1691, 1773, 1945, 2004, 2052, 2171, 2193.
- STAFFORD, ANTHONY, English devotional writer. (1587-1645?)
888.
- STAFFORD, WENDELL PHILLIPS, American jurist. (1861-)
1162.
- STALLINGS, LAURENCE, see ANDERSON, MAXWELL
- STAMPFORD, JOHN, American song-writer.
2293.
- STANBRIDGE, JOHN, English grammarian. (1463-1510)
315, 773, 1371, 1413, 2170.
- STANDISH, JOSEPH W., American song-writer.
1852.
- STANHOPE, PHILIP DORMER, fourth EARL OF CHESTERFIELD, see CHESTERFIELD
- STANISLAUS LESZCZYNSKI, King of Poland. (1677-1766)
429, 447, 475, 1691, 1764, 2174.
- STANLEY, MRS. A. J. No biographical data available.
1928.
- STANLEY, EDWARD GEORGE GYOFFREY SMITH, fourteenth EARL OF DERBY, English statesman. (1799-1869)
1554.
- STANLEY, EDWARD JOHN, second BARON STANLEY OF ALDERLEY and first BARON EDDISBURY OF WINNINGTON, English statesman. (1802-1869)
1544.
- STANLEY, SIR HENRY MORTON, English explorer, administrator and journalist. (1841-1904)
2283.
- STANLEY, THOMAS, English scholar and writer. (1625-1678)
1037, 1594.
- STANTON, COLONEL C. E., American soldier. (1859-1933)
67.
- STANTON, EDWIN McMASTERS, American lawyer and statesman; Secretary of War. (1814-1869)
1160.
- STANTON, FRANK LEMBY, American editor and verse-writer. (1857-1927)
4, 122, 674, 890, 1488, 1744, 1745.
- STANYEYURST, RICHARD, English historian and translator. (1547-1618)
2219.
- STARBUCK, VICTOR, American poet. (1887-1938)
909.
- STARK, JOHN, American Revolutionary general. (1728-1822)
61, 62.
- STARKEY, THOMAS, English divine and devotional writer. (1499?-1538)
502, 539, 1081, 1420.
- STARR, HATTIE, American song-writer.
1847, 2293.
- STATIUS, PUBLIUS PAFIMIUS, Latin poet. (61-c. 96)
80, 321, 371, 423, 653, 708, 712, 800, 864, 971, 1017, 1293, 1298, 1575, 1705, 2022, 2089, 2135.

STAUNFORD, SIR WILLIAM, English jurist. (1509-1558)
936.

STEAD, WILLIAM FORCE, American educator and poet. (1884-)
93.

STEELEY, O. O., American politician. (fl. 1912)
1548.

STEDMAN, EDMUND CLARENCE, American banker, poet and man of letters. (1833-1908)
103, 203, 341, 574, 759, 884, 919, 1050, 1096, 1160, 1252, 1290, 1397, 1496, 1515, 1532, 1984.

STEELE, SIR RICHARD, English essayist, dramatist and politician. (1672-1729)
10, 91, 166, 314, 450, 456, 509, 528, 534, 631, 641, 653, 716, 831, 852, 955, 982, 1050, 1076, 1101, 1263, 1314, 1319, 1423, 1478, 1486, 1541, 1563, 1638, 1648, 1653, 1722, 1874, 1925, 1998, 2022, 2146, 2182.

STEERS, FANNY. No biographical data available.
1202.

STEVENS, GEORGE WASHINGTON, English journalist. (1869-1900)
60.

STEVENS, JOSEPH LINCOLN, American journalist. (1866-1936)
2048.

STEIN, GERTRUDE, American novelist and literary eccentric. (1874-1946)
1743, 1898.

STENDHAL, see BEYLE, MARIE HENRI

STEPHEN, JAMES KENNETH, English poet. (1859-1892)
1115, 1655.

STEPHEN, SIR LESLIE, English editor, man of letters and philosopher. (1832-1904)
1496, 1662.

STEPHENS, JAMES, Irish poet and story-writer. (1882-1950)
129, 141, 682, 1784.

STEPHENS, JOHN, English essayist. (fl. 1615)
853.

STEPHENSON, ISABELLA S., contemporary English poet.
1588.

STEPNEY, GEORGE, English diplomatist and poet. (1663-1707)
1280, 1675.

STERLING, ANDREW B., American song-writer. (1874-)
1779, 1882, 2284, 2288, 2293, 2294.

STIRLING, GEORGE, American poet. (1869-1926)
368, 1402, 1421.

STIRLING, JOHN, English miscellaneous writer. (1800-1844)
421, 992, 1243, 1408, 1532.

STIRLING, LAURENCE, English novelist and sentimentalist. (1713-1768)
21, 68, 75, 100, 202, 227, 300, 329, 339, 377, 399, 458, 466, 544, 561, 602, 646, 710, 720, 721, 789, 871, 922, 978, 999, 1010, 1055, 1083, 1116, 1174, 1197, 1314, 1372, 1424, 1447, 1471, 1478, 1490, 1595, 1633, 1674, 1802, 1840, 1866, 1872, 1876, 1951, 1961,

1997, 2014, 2015, 2029, 2052, 2074, 2110, 2166.

STERNHOLD, THOMAS, English versifier of the Psalms. (? -1549)
693, 796, 1835.

STEVENS, ABEL, American Methodist clergyman and editor. (c. 1815-1897)
328, 1061, 2206.

STEVENS, GEORGE ALEXANDER, English lecturer. (1710-1784)
1776, 2152.

STEVENS, WALLACE, contemporary American poet.
136, 374, 1362, 2192.

STEVENSON, ALEC BROCK, American poet. (1895-)
1223.

STEVENSON, MRS. ROBERT ALAN MOWBRAY. No biographical data available.
1878.

STEVENSON, ROBERT LOUIS, English poet, novelist and essayist. (1850-1894)
3, 25, 35, 36, 73, 77, 90, 97, 116, 142, 179, 187, 191, 197, 202, 208, 232, 255, 258, 278, 293, 299, 323, 325, 331, 339, 356, 403, 434, 452, 464, 467, 493, 501, 520, 594, 626, 651, 654, 662, 696, 710, 722, 738, 764, 788, 794, 829, 856, 857, 858, 874, 875, 926, 955, 974, 978, 1006, 1015, 1110, 1122, 1126, 1129, 1166, 1207, 1233, 1262, 1266, 1267, 1270, 1271, 1272, 1276, 1277, 1278, 1279, 1337, 1346, 1396, 1437, 1507, 1541, 1560, 1586, 1588, 1629, 1633, 1664, 1677, 1725, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1781, 1785, 1795, 1801, 1802, 1856, 1897, 1898, 1909, 1920, 1932, 1962, 1966, 1982, 2017, 2020, 2029, 2031, 2049, 2051, 2075, 2082, 2103, 2111, 2119, 2128, 2141, 2194, 2213, 2241, 2260, 2263, 2265, 2267, 2268.

STEVENSON, ROBERT LOUIS, and HENLEY, WILLIAM ERNEST, English writers and collaborators. (1850-1894), (1849-1903)
501, 534, 570, 899, 1461.

STEVENSON, R. L., and OSBOURNE, LLOYD, English and American writers and collaborators. (1850-1894), (1868-1947)
1233.

STEWART, GEORGE DAVID, American surgeon. (1862-1933)
1583.

STICKNEY, JOSEPH TRUMBULL, American poet. (1874-1904)
887.

STILL, JOHN, English prelate, reputed author of *Gammer Gorton's Needle*. (1543?-1608)
45, 497, 599, 914, 1114.

STILLINGFLEET, BENJAMIN, English botanist and writer on natural history. (1702-1771)
314, 1010, 1761.

STILOPO, Greek philosopher. (c. 300 B.C.)
1561.

STIRLING, EARL OF, see ALEXANDER, SIR WILLIAM

STIRLING, VATER, American naval officer and writer. (1872-1948)
2119.

- STOBÆUS, JOHANNES, Greek classical compiler. (fl. 5th century)
640, 1098, 1810.
- STOCKTON, ROBERT F., American naval officer and Senator. (1795-1866)
2281.
- STODART, MARY A., English poet. (fl. 1850)
1884.
- STODDARD, HENRY LUTHER, American journalist. (1861-1947)
2281.
- STODDARD, RICHARD HENRY, American journalist and minor poet. (1825-1903)
39, 76, 138, 253, 436, 453, 836, 952, 1019, 1129, 1160, 1386, 1404, 1508, 1936, 2158, 2267.
- STODDART, THOMAS TOD, Scottish angler and writer. (1810-1880)
1999.
- STONE, JOHN TIMOTHY, American clergyman and devotional writer. (1868-)
1685.
- STOREY, VIOLET ALLEYN, American poet. (1900-)
409.
- STORRS, EMERY ALEXANDER, American lawyer. (1835-1885)
1463, 1545, 1813, 2125.
- STORY, JOSEPH, American jurist and legal author. (1779-1845)
432, 1083, 1602.
- STORY, WILLIAM WETMORE, American sculptor and poet. (1819-1895)
103, 230, 613, 618, 887, 1170, 1447, 1476, 1526, 1820, 1931, 2084, 2087, 2095, 2215.
- STOUGHTON, WILLIAM, American colonist, Governor of Massachusetts. (1630?-1701)
1324.
- STOWE, [MRS.] HARRIET ELIZABETH BEECHER, American novelist. (1812-1896)
75, 164, 1775, 2135.
- STRACHEY, EVELYN JOHN ST. LOE, English man of letters. (1901-)
1526.
- STRATFORD, E. W. No biographical data available.
784.
- STRAUS, NATHAN, American merchant. (1848-1931)
777.
- STREET, ALFRED BILLINGS, American verse-writer. (1811-1881)
1503.
- STREET, JULIAN, and FLAGG, JAMES MONTGOMERY, American writer and artist. (1879-1947). (1877-1950)
1411.
- STRONG, ARTHUR, American novelist and poet. (1874-)
137, 1024.
- STROBEL, MARION [MRS. JAMES HERBERT MITCHELL], American poet. (1895-)
2036.
- STRODE, WILLIAM, English poet and dramatist. (1602-1645)
1047, 1858.
- STRONG, [REV.] GEORGE AUGUSTUS, American writer. (1832-1912)
1411.
- STUART, JAMES, fourth DUKE OF LENOX and first DUKE OF RICHMOND, English courtier. (1612-1655)
1031.
- STUART, LESLIE (real name THOMAS AUGUSTINE BARRETT), English organist and song-writer. (1864-)
1233.
- STUART, MURIEL, contemporary English writer.
889.
- STUBBS, CHARLES WILLIAM, English divine and writer. (1845-1912)
302.
- STUBBS, or STUBBS, PHILIP, English Puritan pamphleteer. (fl. 1583-1591)
764.
- STULTS, R. M., American song-writer.
2293.
- SUBHADRA BHAKSHU, author of the *Buddhist Catechism*, published in 1888. (d. 1917)
583, 1756.
- SUCKLING, SIR JOHN, English poet. (1609-1642)
90, 236, 361, 436, 501, 592, 609, 705, 880, 917, 960, 1023, 1164, 1176, 1202, 1204, 1205, 1221, 1458, 1719, 1831, 2004, 2213, 2247.
- SUE, MARIE JOSEPH EUGÈNE, French novelist. (1804-1857)
2094.
- SUETONIUS, CAIUS TRANQUILLIUS, Roman historian. (70?-140?)
213, 298, 632, 718, 1479, 1639, 1922, 2254.
- SULLA, LUCIUS CORNELIUS, Roman general and dictator. (138-78 B.C.)
457.
- SULLIVAN, JOHN LAWRENCE, American pugilist. (1858-1918)
9, 303, 765.
- SULLIVAN, JOSEPH J., American song-writer.
491.
- SULLIVAN, MARK, American journalist. (1874-1952)
955, 2151, 2281.
- SULLIVAN, TIMOTHY DANIEL, Irish poet. (1827-1914)
997.
- SULLIVAN, TIMOTHY DANIEL (BIG TIM), New York Tammany politician. (1862-1913)
1454, 2281.
- SULLY, MAXIMILIEN, Duc de, French statesman. (1560-1641)
560.
- SULPICIUS, RUFUS SERVIUS, Roman jurist and orator. (106-43 B.C.)
843.
- SULPICIUS SEVERUS, Latin historian. (c. 365-425)
465.
- SUMNER, CHARLES, American statesman and abolitionist. (1811-1874)
297, 626, 1380, 1473, 1550, 1841, 1842.
- SUMNER, WILLIAM GRAHAM, American political economist. (1840-1910)
2281.

SUNDAY, WILLIAM ASHLEY, American evangelist. (1863-1935)
1618.

SURREY, EARL OF, see **HOWARD, HENRY**

SURTLES, ROBERT SMITH, English sporting novelist. (1803-1864)
1905.

SUTRO, ALFRED, English dramatist. (1863-1933)
280, 661, 720, 834, 890, 951, 1656, 1895,
1911, 2046, 2208.

SUTNER, BERTHA, BARONESS VON, German novelist. (1843-1914)
894.

SUWARROW, or SÚVÓROFF, ALEXANDER VASILIEVITCH, Russian general. (1729-1800)
298.

SWAIN, CHARLES, English poet. (1801-1874)
1018, 1061, 1312, 1426.

SWAIN, JOHN D. No biographical data available.
1687.

SWAMWRA, Turkish mystic. (fl. 675)
1801.

SWAN, JOHN, English writer. (fl. 1635)
270.

SWANN, WILLIAM FRANCIS GRAY, American physicist. (1884-)
2068.

SWEDENBORG (SWEDBERG), EMANUEL, Swedish scientist, philosopher and theologian. (1688-1772)
241, 299, 585, 784, 791, 812, 884, 888, 1175,
1179, 1581, 1689, 1791, 1904, 1989.

* **SWIFT, JONATHAN**, English divine, satirist and man of letters. (1667-1745)

* **SWINBURNE, ALGERNON CHARLES**, English poet. (1837-1909)

SWOPE, HERBERT BAYARD, American editor and publicist. (1882-)
1932, 2298b.

SYLVA, B. G. DE, American song-writer. (1895-1950) 1297.

SYLVESTER II (GERBERT), Roman Pope. (c. 940-1003) 1481.

SYLVESTER, JOSHUA, English poet and translator. (1563-1618)
310, 1215, 1328, 1677, 1938, 2089.

SYMONDS, JOHN ADDINGTON, English miscellaneous writer. (1840-1893)
799, 968, 1883, 1890.

SYMONDS, SYMON, English, Vicar of Bray. (fl. c. 1500) 1546.

SYMONS, ARTHUR, English journalist and poet. (1865-1945)
339, 1366, 1486.

T

TABB, JOHN BANISTER, American gnomic poet. (1845-1909)
363, 587, 938, 1183, 1344, 1514, 1999, 2087.

TABBAR, JOSEPH, American song-writer.
2794.

TACITUS, CAIUS CORNELIUS, Latin historian. (c. A.D. 55-c. 117)
2, 20, 81, 84, 147, 156, 208, 218, 248, 274,
376, 431, 455, 457, 463, 465, 466, 536, 544,

594, 626, 627, 655, 657, 676, 678, 712, 726,
731, 760, 784, 797, 816, 865, 867, 901, 955,
970, 985, 986, 990, 994, 1011, 1013, 1021,
1083, 1084, 1090, 1095, 1096, 1104, 1105,
1107, 1240, 1258, 1286, 1287, 1328, 1329,
1333, 1337, 1370, 1373, 1474, 1480, 1537,
1564, 1573, 1575, 1585, 1596, 1618, 1625,
1652, 1656, 1666, 1682, 1713, 1736, 1737,
1751, 1754, 1826, 1837, 1838, 1863, 1866,
1867, 1909, 1918, 1965, 1993, 2014, 2029,
2032, 2033, 2034, 2060, 2070, 2073, 2079,
2084, 2085, 2107, 2115, 2119, 2124, 2169,
2191, 2210, 2229, 2258.

TAFT, WILLIAM HOWARD, twenty-seventh President of the United States. (1857-1930)
202, 1473.

TAGGART, GEORGE, American song-writer.
2294.

TAGORE, SIR RABINDRANATH, Hindu poet and mystic. (1861-1941)
121, 368, 463, 602, 822, 932, 1141, 1347,
1391, 1495, 1512, 1586, 2186, 2240.

TAINÉ, HENRI (baptized HYPPOLYTE ADOLPHE), French historian and critic. (1828-1893)
1859.

TAIT, JOHN, Irish poet. No biographical data available.
1733.

TALFOURD, SIR THOMAS NOON, English judge and classical writer. (1795-1854)
239, 1021, 1786, 2126.

TALIESIN, Welsh bard. (fl. 6th century)
1772.

TALLEMANT DES RÉAUX, GÉDÉON, French littérateur and writer of gossip. (c. 1619-1700)
1413.

TALLEY, ALFRED JOSEPH, American lawyer. (1877-)
53.

TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD, CHARLES MAURICE DE, French politician, diplomat and wit. (1754-1838)
147, 219, 316, 337, 373, 664, 728, 971, 1175,
1378, 1429, 1902, 2269.

TALMUD, THE, 205, 215, 236, 279, 286, 461, 497,
668, 743, 788, 804, 1105, 1445, 1562, 1568,
1577, 1621, 1698, 1820, 1831, 1835, 1985,
2023, 2139, 2145, 2181, 2186, 2199, 2234.

TANAQUIL, PAUL (pseud. of J. G. CLEMENCEAU LE CLERCO), American poet. (1893-)
1495.

TANEY, ROGER BROOKE, American Supreme Court jurist. (1777-1864)
1395.

TANNARILL, ROBERT, Scottish song-writer. (1774-1810)
1289.

TARKINGTON, NEWTON BOOTH, American novelist. (1869-1946)
856, 1059, 1764, 2138.

TARLTON, RICHARD, English comedian. (? - 1588)
2024.

TARQUIN, LUCIUS (SUPERBUS), King of Rome. (6th century B.C.)
737.

- TASSO, TORQUATO**, Italian epic poet. (1544-1595)
19, 38, 657, 717, 1111, 1331, 1595, 1915,
2197, 2212.
- TATE, HARRINGTON**, American song-writer.
807.
- TATE, NARUM**, British poetaster and dramatist.
(1652-1715)
269, 742.
- TATE, NARUM, and BRADY, NICHOLAS**, British
poets and collaborators. (1652-1715), (1659-
1726)
1029, 1124, 1621.
- TATHAM, JOHN**, English dramatist and City poet.
(1609-1672)
1118, 1132, 1631, 1711.
- TATNALL, JOSIAH**, American Confederate naval
officer. (1795-1871)
171.
- * **TAVERNER, RICHARD**, English religious reformer,
author and compiler of proverbs. (1505?-
1575)
- TAYLOR, ANN [MRS. GILBERT]**, English writer
of children's poetry. (1782-1866)
331, 1260, 1351, 1913, 2123.
- TAYLOR, ANN and JANE**, English writers for chil-
dren and collaborators. (1782-1866), (1783-
1824)
257, 262, 552, 670, 779, 892.
- TAYLOR, BAYARD**, American diplomat, poet and
traveller. (1825-1878)
52, 235, 258, 368, 385, 562, 790, 879, 1098,
1107, 1142, 1143, 1178, 1179, 1212, 1261,
1283, 1407, 1436, 1449, 1502, 1599, 1707,
1738, 1870, 1914, 1930, 1940, 2167, 2210,
2215, 2260.
- TAYLOR, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**, American verse-
writer. (1810-1887)
1370, 2005.
- TAYLOR, BERT LESTON**, American verse-writer.
(1856-1921)
101, 103, 192, 635, 1004, 1073, 1542, 1573,
2237.
- TAYLOR, EDWARD THOMPSON**, American Meth-
odist missionary. (1793-1871)
1481.
- TAYLOR, FREDERIC WILLIAM**, American agricul-
turalist. (1860-1944)
1764.
- TAYLOR, HENRY**, English theological writer.
(1711-1785)
520.
- TAYLOR, SIR HENRY**, English poet, dramatist and
critic. (1800-1886)
1, 17, 48, 255, 293, 299, 635, 755, 980, 982,
1165, 1357, 1664, 1785, 1920, 2202, 2238.
- TAYLOR, JANE**, English writer for children. (1783-
1824)
20, 224, 553, 887, 1989, 1996, 2087.
- TAYLOR, JEFFREYS**, English writer for children.
(1792-1853)
2041.
- TAYLOR, JEREMY**, English Bishop and religious
writer. (1613-1667)
80, 114, 119, 181, 248, 286, 287, 292, 299,
312, 352, 379, 380, 392, 467, 504, 633, 661,
729, 742, 828, 843, 952, 1056, 1083, 1122,

- 1225, 1242, 1250, 1267, 1278, 1383, 1425,
1512, 1633, 1718, 1757, 1810, 1886, 1915,
1937, 1945, 1966, 2136, 2205.
- TAYLOR, JOHN**, the "WATER-POET," English writer
of homespun verse. (1580-1633)
103, 169, 197, 219, 315, 500, 648, 660, 822,
825, 890, 939, 1354, 1394, 1469, 1478, 1479,
1532, 1539, 1546, 1635, 1768, 1813, 1937,
1958, 1970, 2051, 2103, 2236.
- TAYLOR, JOSEPH RUSSELL**, American educator
and poet. (1868-1933)
2000.
- TAYLOR, TOM**, English dramatist and editor of
Punch. (1817-1880)
205, 561, 1161.
- TAYLOR, ZACHARY**, American general, twelfth
President of the United States. (1784-1850)
64.
- TCHENOV, ANTON PAVLOVICH**, see **CHEKHOV**
- TEASDALE, SARA**, American poet. (1884-1933)
134, 436, 595, 620, 898, 1019, 1344, 1436,
1561, 1891, 1904.
- TEGNER, ESAIAS**, Swedish poet. (1782-1846)
646, 926, 933, 1029.
- TELESPHORUS OF RHODES**, Greek philosopher. (fl.
300 B.C.)
923.
- TELLIER, CLAUDE**. No biographical data avail-
able.
2010.
- TEMPLE, ANNA**, contemporary American writer.
315.
- TEMPLE, HENRY JOHN**, third Viscount PALM-
ERSTON, English statesman. (1784-1865)
416, 545, 555, 1299, 1736.
- TEMPLE, SIR WILLIAM**, English statesman and es-
sayist. (1628-1699)
187, 1116, 1485.
- TEMPLETON, FAY**, American actress. (1865-1939)
1645.
- * **TENNYSON, ALFRED**, first Baron TENNYSON,
English poet and Poet Laureate. (1809-1892)
- TENNYSON, FREDERICK**, English poet, elder
brother of Alfred Tennyson. (1807-1898)
167, 526, 1073, 1384.
- * **TERENCE, PUBLIUS TERENTIUS AFR**, Roman
poet, writer of comedies. (fl. 185-159 B.C.)
- TERENTIANUS**, see **MAURUS TERENTIUS**
- TERESA (or TRIZESA), SAINT**, nobly-born Span-
ish woman who entered a convent at the age
of eighteen. Canonized in 1622. (1515-1582)
2276.
- TERRELL, THOMAS**, English playwright.
1540.
- TERTULLIAN, QUINTUS SEPTIMIUS**, Latin ecclesi-
astic and devotional writer; a Father of the
Church. (c. 150-230)
152, 172, 227, 267, 313, 346, 457, 668, 1280,
1392, 1633, 1938, 2081.
- TEXTOR, JOHANNES RAVINUS**, see **RAVINUS-
TEXTOR**
- * **THACKERAY, WILLIAM MAKEPEACE**, English
novelist. (1811-1863)

- THALES**, Ionian philosopher, one of the Seven Sages of Greece. (c. 624-546 B.C.)
189, 279, 447, 925, 1396, 1404, 1790, 1947, 2003, 2063.
- THAXTER**, CELIA LAUGHTON, American verse-writer. (1835-1894)
163, 618, 1353, 1937.
- THAYER**, ERNEST LAWRENCE, American journalist. (1863-1940)
755.
- THEANO**, wife of Pythagoras. (c. 550 B.C.)
1273.
- THEMISTOCLES**, Athenian statesman, orator and commander. (514?-449 B.C.)
1, 292, 297, 753, 800, 816, 1268, 1297, 1461, 1782, 1813, 1897, 1922, 2003, 2265.
- THEOBALD**, COUNT OF CHAMPAGNE, a general under Barbarossa. (fl. 1158)
1472.
- THEOBALD**, LEWIS, English editor of Shakespeare. (1688-1744)
1884.
- THEOCRITUS**, Greek pastoral poet. (fl. 270 B.C.)
129, 161, 330, 686, 711, 771, 923, 1227, 1273, 1876, 2046.
- THEODORA**, Empress of Byzantium. (d. A.D. 547)
1037.
- THEODOREUS OF CYRENE**, Greek philosopher. (fl. 340 B.C.)
321.
- THEODOTUS OF SAMOS**, Greek rhetorician. (d. 43 B.C.)
377.
- THEODOSIUS**, Greek elegiac poet. (fl. c. 540 B.C.)
520, 620, 737, 925, 1326, 1513, 2046, 2156.
- THEOPHRASTUS**, Greek philosopher, original name TYRTAMUS. (d. 278 B.C.)
714, 1146, 2008.
- THEVAULT**, JACQUES ANATOLE, see FRANCE, ANATOLE
- THIERS**, LOUIS ADOLPHE, French historian and statesman, first President of the French republic. (1797-1877)
1039.
- THOMAS À BECKET**, English actor and songwriter. (fl. 1843)
51.
- THOMAS À KEMPIS**, German ascetic writer, author of *De Imitatione Christi*. (1380-1471)
5, 17, 111, 147, 149, 189, 236, 242, 260, 264, 267, 292, 301, 352, 377, 618, 652, 661, 710, 780, 782, 787, 831, 845, 855, 857, 879, 881, 937, 1059, 1065, 1098, 1146, 1175, 1195, 1338, 1373, 1420, 1457, 1461, 1475, 1596, 1600, 1673, 1677, 1687, 1700, 1757, 1765, 1787, 1789, 1826, 1828, 1982, 2009, 2031, 2052, 2079, 2218, 2269.
- THOMAS**, ALINK. No biographical data available.
2266.
- THOMAS**, BEATRICE LLEWELLYN. An English writer now living at Weybridge.
1076.
- THOMAS**, EDITH MATILDA, American verse-writer. (1854-1923)
475, 690, 991, 1361.

- THOMAS**, EDWARD (EDWARD EASTAWAY), English poet. (1877-1917)
312, 691.
- THOMAS**, FREDERICK WILLIAM, American novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1811-1864)
4.
- THOMAS**, GILBERT OLIVER, English poet and journalist. (1891-)
1582.
- THOMAS**, NORMAN MATTOON, American socialist leader. (1884-)
433.
- THOMAS**, MARTHA BANNING, contemporary American verse-writer.
1443.
- THOMPSON**, CHARLES WILLIS, American journalist and critic. (1871-1946)
204, 566, 1230, 1552, 2250.
- THOMPSON**, D'ARCY WENTWORTH, English Greek scholar. (1829-1902)
22, 320, 734, 1350, 1774, 1861, 1863, 2120, 2232.
- THOMPSON**, FRANCIS, English poet. (1859-1907)
4, 76, 116, 191, 203, 261, 321, 358, 368, 394, 419, 469, 482, 489, 512, 582, 681, 794, 855, 884, 887, 990, 1071, 1133, 1157, 1219, 1283, 1344, 1349, 1445, 1452, 1455, 1559, 1600, 1670, 1745, 1858, 1879, 1892, 1894, 1914, 1936, 2013, 2225.
- THOMPSON**, GEORGE, English orator and anti-slavery advocate. (1804-1878)
1842.
- THOMPSON**, JAMES MAURICE, American novelist and verse-writer. (1844-1901)
124, 382, 1160, 1536, 1909.
- THOMPSON**, WILL HENRY, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1848-1918)
65.
- THOMPSON**, WILLIAM HEFORTH, English educator. (1810-1886)
577.
- * **THOMSON**, JAMES, British poet. (1700-1748)
- THOMSON**, JAMES (B.V.), Scottish poet and pamphlet. (1834-1882)
168, 277, 704, 927, 969, 1121, 1194, 1394, 1935, 1995, 2051.
- THOREAU**, HENRY DAVID, American naturalist, poet and essayist. (1817-1862)
1, 23, 36, 44, 111, 162, 180, 199, 222, 231, 235, 236, 243, 277, 285, 299, 325, 369, 417, 438, 450, 485, 486, 488, 499, 516, 530, 618, 640, 641, 655, 666, 682, 709, 723, 728, 731, 771, 772, 786, 809, 812, 813, 820, 855, 859, 890, 896, 897, 910, 938, 974, 985, 990, 992, 1060, 1063, 1066, 1100, 1102, 1130, 1136, 1179, 1187, 1203, 1246, 1308, 1320, 1364, 1371, 1381, 1383, 1388, 1484, 1490, 1498, 1500, 1517, 1531, 1541, 1562, 1568, 1597, 1600, 1603, 1621, 1625, 1668, 1673, 1674, 1687, 1694, 1700, 1718, 1721, 1780, 1789, 1802, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1828, 1833, 1842, 1859, 1871, 1874, 1889, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1928, 1941, 1990, 2018, 2032, 2038, 2049, 2054, 2058, 2081, 2101, 2129, 2162, 2163, 2168, 2184, 2219, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2238:21, 2241, 2247, 2261.

THORESBY, RALPH, English merchant and historian. (1658-1725)
283.

THORLEY, WILFRED CHARLES, English poet. (1878-)
211.

THORNBURY, GEORGE WALTER, English miscellaneous writer. (1828-1876)
520, 1120, 1595.

THORNTON, JAMES, American actor and songwriter. (1861-1938)
1341, 2292, 2294.

THORPE, [Mrs.] ROSE HARTWICK, American verse-writer. (1850-1939)
153, 1632.

THUCYDIDES, Greek historian and general. (c. 471-400 B.C.)
383, 406, 901, 1320, 2114.

TURNER, JAMES, American miscellaneous writer. (1894-)
1175.

THURLOW, EDWARD, first BARON THURLOW, English jurist and statesman. (1731-1806)
7, 300, 319.

THURLOW, EDWARD, second BARON THURLOW, see HOVELL-THURLOW, EDWARD

THURSTON, E. TEMPLE, English novelist. (1879-1933)
1620.

THURTELL, ERNEST, English politician. (1884-)
1863.

THYNNE, FRANCIS (or BOTEVILLE), English herald. (1543?-1608)
916.

TIBERIUS CAESAR, TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS NERO, Roman Emperor. (42 B.C.-A.D. 37)
74, 466, 494, 867, 1840, 1939, 1968, 2092, 2177.

TIBULLUS, ALBIUS, Latin elegiac poet. (54?-18? B.C.)
405, 479, 483, 596, 717, 819, 923, 1010, 1204, 1205, 1215, 1234, 1318, 1407, 1657, 1669, 1722, 1737, 1831, 1851, 1955, 2159, 2197, 2220.

TICHBORNE, CHIDDOCK, English papist conspirator. (1558?-1586)
2265.

TICKELL, THOMAS, English poet. (1686-1740)
14, 190, 369, 379, 1079, 1147, 1234, 1533, 1593, 2131.

TIECK, LUDWIG, German poet and novelist. (1773-1853)
228, 1243, 1909.

TILLOTSON, JOHN, English prelate, Archbishop of Canterbury. (1630-1694)
788, 1147.

TILTON, ELIZABETH RICHARDS [Mrs. THEODORE TILTON], American. (1835-1897)
1179.

TIXON, [Mrs.] JEWELL. No biographical data available.
2181.

TILTON, THEODORE, American journalist and verse-writer. (1835-1907)
624, 693, 888, 1375, 1421, 1444, 1512, 1719, 2099.

TILMON, a misanthropical Athenian magnate. (fl. 450)
994, 2223.

TIMMON, HENRY, American poet. (1829-1867)
768, 1005, 1465, 1538, 1869, 1908.

TINDAL, MATTHEW, English deist. (1657-1733)
611.

TIRPITZ, ALFRED F. FRIEDRICH VON, German Admiral. (1849-1930)
1473.

TISSOT, JACQUES, French writer. (fl. 1613)
1382.

TITUS, COLONEL SILIUS, English politician. (1623?-1704)
1163, 1359.

TOBIN, JOHN, English dramatist. (1770-1804)
490, 2179.

TOCQUEVILLE, ALEXIS CHARLES HENRI CLÉMENT DE, French statesman and political philosopher. (1805-1859)
1093.

TORTE, ROBERT, English poet and translator. (d. 1620)
1650.

TOLAND, JOHN, English deist and writer. (1670-1722)
1694.

TOLSTOY, COUNT LEO NIKOLAEVICH, Russian novelist and social reformer. (1828-1910)
132, 254, 417, 578, 616, 633, 779, 784, 807, 855, 1090, 1143, 1186, 1202, 1256, 1271, 1467, 1492, 1566, 1996, 2075, 2086, 2189, 2234.

TOMLINSON, H. M., English novelist. (1873-)
179, 323, 324, 1820.

TOMSON, GRAHAM R. (pseud. of ROSAMOND MARRIOTT WATSON), English writer. (1863-1911)
1436.

TOOME, JOHN HOWNE, English politician and philologist. (1736-1812)
1575, 2049.

TOOKER, L. FRANK, American miscellaneous writer. (1855-1925)
1835.

TOPLADY, AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE, English divine, theological writer and hymnologist. (1740-1778)
792.

TOPSELL, EDWARD, English divine and religious writer. (? -1638?)
1035.

TORRENCE, FREDERICK RIDGELY, American editor and poet. (1875-1950)
1050, 1395, 1972, 2071, 2103.

TOURNEUR, TURNOUR, or TURNER, CYRIL, English dramatist. (1875?-1926)
499, 837, 2187, 2189.

TOWNE, CHARLES HANSON, American editor and poet. (1877-1949)
107, 136, 1026, 1387, 1566, 1735, 1743.

- TOWNLEY, JAMES**, English teacher and writer of farces. (1714-1778)
1510, 2156.
- TOWNSEND, AURELIAN**, English poet. (fl. 1601-1643)
1852.
- TOWNSEND, MARY ASHLEY**, American verse-writer. (1832-1901)
1220.
- TRACT, LOUIS**, English novelist. (1863-1928)
1347.
- TRACT, WILLIAM**, American song-writer. (1883-1881, 2284.
- TRAHERNE, THOMAS**, English writer of religious works. (1634?-1704)
313, 994, 1175, 2236.
- TRAPASSI, PIETRO BONAVENTURA**, see **METASTASIO**
- TRAPP, JOHN**, English divine and Bible commentator. (1601-1669)
1648.
- TRAPP, JOSEPH**, English divine, poet and pamphleteer. (1679-1747)
2059.
- TRAVERS, WILLIAM R.**, American stock-broker and wit.
665.
- TRAUTSCHER, HEINRICH VON**, German militarist and historian. (1834-1896)
2112.
- TRENCH, HERBERT**, Irish poet. (1865-1923)
992, 1025.
- TRENCH, MELESINA** (Mrs. RICHARD TRENCH), English writer. (1768-1827)
648.
- TRENCH, RICHARD CHENEVIX**, Archbishop, English philologist, theologian and poet. (1807-1886)
25, 293, 585, 786, 794, 1068, 1132, 1304, 1325, 1583, 1708, 1731, 1759, 1973, 2196, 2218.
- TRENT, WILLIAM PETERFIELD**, American educator and writer on literary subjects. (1862-1939)
317.
- TREVELYAN, G. O.**, English miscellaneous writer. (1838-?)
1859.
- TRÉVILLE, M. DE**, French soldier. (fl. 1635)
21172.
- TRIM, RALPH WALDO**, American publicist and writer on social science. (1866-)
845, 2068.
- TRIPTOLEMUS**, mythical son of King Eleusis, and patron of agriculture.
82.
- TRIVULCE, TEODORO**, Italian general. (1441-1518)
2114.
- TRULLOW, ANTHONY**, English novelist. (1815-1882)
36, 180, 490, 880, 1207, 1488, 1676, 1857, 1923.
- TULLOCK, (Mrs.) FRANCES**, English novelist. (1780-1863)
528, 1691.

- TROUBETSKOY, AMÉLIE RIVIS**, American novelist and poet. (1863-1945)
1019.
- TROWBRIDGE, JOHN TOWNSEND**, American novelist and poet. (1827-1916)
25, 42, 50, 112, 165, 251, 282, 310, 473, 627, 694, 794, 1160, 1257, 1451, 1539, 1716, 1732, 1936, 2236.
- TRUMBULL, JOHN**, American satirist and poet. (1750-1831)
499, 599, 1083, 1564, 1585, 1711.
- TRUSLER, JOHN**, English divine, literary compiler and medical empiric. (1735-1820)
1257.
- TUCKER, JOSIAH**, English economist and divine. (1712-1759)
548.
- TUCKER, MARY F.**, see **LAMBERT**
- TUCKERMAN, HENRY THEODORE**, American critic, essayist and poet. (1813-1871)
108, 1200.
- TUL, ANDREW WHITE**, English publisher and miscellaneous writer. (1838-1900)
1071.
- TUFTS, GEORGE**, American educator. (fl. 1869)
1114.
- TUGWELL, REXFORD GUY**, American educator and economist. (1891-)
2150.
- TULKE, SIR SAMUEL**, first BARONET, English playwright. (? -1674)
706, 726, 744.
- TULL, JEWELL BOTHWELL**, contemporary American writer.
318.
- TUNNELL, SOPHIE LETITIA**, American poet. (1884-)
654.
- TUPPER, MARTIN FARQUHAR**, English moralist, author of *Proverbial Philosophy*. (1810-1889)
25, 79, 122, 129, 182, 186, 201, 296, 421, 526, 576, 650, 790, 797, 814, 985, 1000, 1028, 1067, 1154, 1253, 1292, 1329, 1370, 1560, 1576, 1609, 1691, 1707, 1790, 1823, 1843, 1989, 1991, 2003, 2042.
- TURKERVILLE, or TURNEVILLE, GEORGE**, English poet. (1540?-1610?)
88, 938, 954, 1335, 1608.
- TURKINE, HENRI DE LA TOUR D'AUVERGNE, VIC-COUNT DE**, French general. (1611-1675)
299.
- TURGENEV, IVAN SERGEYEVICH**, Russian novelist. (1818-1883)
89, 124, 974, 2021.
- TURGOT, ANNE ROBERT JACQUES**, French financier and publicist. (1727-1781)
722, 1542.
- TURNBULL, MARGARET**, American writer and dramatist. (c. 1890-1942)
645, 1256.
- TURNER, CHARLES TENNYSON**, English poet, brother of Alfred Tennyson; changed name to Turner in 1830. (1808-1879)
144, 381, 1670, 2120.

TURNER

- TURNER, NANCY BYRD, American poet and editor. (1880-)
378, 668, 898.
- TURNER, WALTER JAMES, British poet, born in Australia. (1889-1946)
1175, 1481.
- TURVEY, HILTON, see HILTON-TURVEY
- TUSSEN, THOMAS, English agricultural writer and poet. (1524?-1580)
45, 90, 94, 125, 128, 270, 301, 310, 471, 520, 604, 636, 637, 660, 668, 739, 752, 862, 906, 908, 940, 1087, 1149, 1265, 1281, 1328, 1332, 1441, 1470, 1639, 1648, 1800, 1954, 2001, 2005, 2010, 2143, 2151, 2170, 2180, 2265.
- TUVILL, D., English compiler. (fl. 1638)
472, 913, 1611, 1938.
- TWAIN, MARK (pseud. of SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS), American humorist. (1835-1910)
12, 20, 60, 72, 80, 92, 103, 194, 195, 293, 342, 353, 355, 385, 392, 395, 471, 502, 530, 532, 534, 551, 570, 611, 632, 637, 698, 699, 707, 720, 735, 737, 745, 747, 753, 755, 760, 769, 829, 853, 873, 915, 959, 961, 971, 980, 1002, 1010, 1011, 1019, 1042, 1084, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1114, 1119, 1149, 1237, 1239, 1241, 1245, 1257, 1330, 1341, 1346, 1412, 1428, 1449, 1565, 1603, 1608, 1618, 1629, 1646, 1652, 1691, 1701, 1781, 1789, 1808, 1828, 1852, 1890, 1920, 1927, 1943, 1952, 1982, 1986, 2051, 2058, 2060, 2085, 2092, 2104, 2128, 2223, 2235, 2265, 2298:4.
- TWEN, WILLIAM MARCV, American political "boke." (1823-1878)
2099.
- TWEEDY, HENRY HALLAM, American theologian. (1858-)
653.
- TYNDINE, MILLARD E., American legislator and ex-U. S. Senator. (1890-)
1726.
- TYESS, THOMAS, English political writer. (1726-1787)
1148.
- TYLER, JOHN, tenth President of the United States. (1790-1862)
1215.
- TYMNE, Greek epigrammatic poet.
473.
- TYMAN, KATHERINE, see HINKSON, KATHERINE
- TYMAN
- TYNDALL, WILLIAM, English translator of the Bible. (? -1536)
1648, 1960.
- TYNDALL, JOHN, English natural philosopher. (1820-1893)
667.

U

- UDALL, or UVEDALE, JOHN, English Puritan and controversial writer. (1560?-1592)
1431.
- UDALL, LYNN, American song-writer.
2294.

VAN BUREN

2407

- UDALL, or UVEDALE, NICHOLAS, English dramatist and scholar. (1505-1556)
146, 197, 822, 1177, 1301, 1318, 1811.
- UFFORD, EDMOND SACTIS, American evangelist and hymn-writer. (1851-1929)
202.
- URLAND, JOHANN LUDWIG, German poet. (1787-1862)
1905.
- ULLMAN, SAMUEL. No biographical data available.
2263.
- UMBERTO I (HUMBERT I), King of Italy. (1844-1900)
1043.
- UNAMUNO, MIGUEL DE, Spanish educator and philosophical writer. (1864-1936)
111, 133, 277, 481, 655, 710, 759, 775, 787, 846, 921, 964, 967, 971, 979, 1176, 1197, 1280, 1426, 1680, 1764, 1765, 1876, 1897, 1930, 1973, 1989, 2054, 2163.
- UNDERDOWN, THOMAS, English poet and translator. (fl. 1566-1587)
1934.
- UNDERWOOD, OSCAR WILDER, American politician. (1862-1929)
1090, 1620, 1685.
- UNTERMEYER, LOUIS, American poet, critic and anthologist. (1885-)
294, 475, 614, 1182, 1402.
- UPHAM, JAMES BAILEY, American publicist and miscellaneous writer. (1845-1905)
2275.
- UPTON, RALPH R., American educator and publicist. (1866-1935)
2120.
- URMY, CLARENCE, American poet. (1858-1923)
611, 1025.
- USHER, JOHN, Scottish poet. (1809-1896)
2019.
- USEK, THOMAS, English allegorical writer. (d. 1388)
1068, 1822, 1851, 2058.
- USTRI, JOHANN MARTIN, Swiss poet. (1763-1827)
2010.

V

- VALDEMAR IV (ATTEDAO), King of Denmark. (1320-1375)
2023.
- VALERIUS MAXIMUS, Roman historian. (fl. A.D. 25)
502, 1221, 1452, 1709.
- VANBRUGH, or VANBURGH, SIR JOHN, English dramatist and architect. (1664-1726)
187, 302, 415, 668, 745, 1006, 1075, 1202, 1256, 1258, 1457, 1561, 1607, 1699, 1702, 2091, 2196, 2203, 2219.
- VANBRUGH, SIR JOHN, and CHISSE, COLLEY, English dramatists and collaborators. (1664-1726), (1671-1757)
1636, 2219.
- VAN BUREN, MARTIN, eighth President of the United States. (1782-1862)
588.

- VANCE, JOHN FRANKER, contemporary American writer. 2126.
- VAN DE WATER, FREDERIC FRANKLYN, American miscellaneous writer. (1890-) 399.
- VANDERSILT, CORNELIUS, JR., American socialite and journalist. (1898-) 1918.
- VANDERSILT, WILLIAM H., American financier and railroad executive. (1821-1885) 1480.
- VAN DER LEEUW, JACOBUS JOHANNES, English theosophical writer. (1893-) 1117.
- VANDERSLOOT, F. W., American song-writer. 1207.
- VANDIVER, WILLIAM DUNCAN, American legislator. (1854-1932) 1636.
- VAN DOREN, CARL, American editor and critic. (1885-1950) 1679, 1696.
- VAN DYKE, HENRY, American Presbyterian minister, poet and essayist. (1852-1933) 32, 52, 150, 336, 348, 469, 668, 672, 905, 934, 964, 979, 1033, 1064, 1078, 1114, 1149, 1176, 1194, 1306, 1475, 1529, 1679, 1744, 1812, 1891, 1930, 1943, 1971, 1983, 2036, 2037, 2103, 2110, 2230.
- VANDYKE, HARRY STOK, English writer of prose and verse. (1798-1828) 660, 1370.
- VANE, SIR HENRY, THE YOUNGER, English statesman. (1613-1662) 417.
- VAN LOON, HENDRIK WILLEM, American journalist and miscellaneous writer, of Dutch birth. (1882-1944) 566, 899, 1280, 1383, 1395, 1617.
- VAN SWIETEN, GERAARD, Dutch physician. (1700-1772) 918.
- VANOILL, ANNA JANE [MRS. JAMES NIVEN], English writer. (1781-1852) 1834.
- VARGNNE DE FENILLE, PHILIBERT CHARLES, French writer on agricultural and domestic subjects. (1812-1894) 266.
- VARRD, MARCUS TERENTIUS, Latin scholar and miscellaneous writer. (116-27 B.C.) 29, 277, 471, 812, 913, 1401.
- VAUGHAN, HENRY (the Silurist), English physician and poet. (1622-1695) 161, 181, 184, 372, 392, 402, 579, 732, 967, 1107, 1239, 1348, 1478, 1582, 1670, 1729, 1890, 1993.
- VAUGHAN, WILLIAM, English poet and colonial pioneer. (1577-1641) 180, 1443.
- VAUVEBARGE, LUC DE CLAPIERRE, MARQUIS DE, French moralist. (1715-1747) 280, 300, 438, 434, 502, 698, 952, 1032, 1064, 1127, 1423, 1462, 1498, 1623, 1629, 1927, 1991.
- VAUX, THOMAS, second BARON VAUX OF HARROWDEN, English poet. (1510-1556) 27, 310, 823, 1824.
- VEDDER, DAVID, Scottish poet. (1790-1854) 1387.
- VEDDER, MIRIAM, contemporary American poet. 798.
- VEGETIUS, FLAVIUS VEGETIUS RENATUS, Roman military writer. (fl. c. A.D. 375) 1599.
- VELLEIUS, CAIUS, Roman senator and Epicurean philosopher. (fl. 50 B.C.) 783.
- VENABLE, WILLIAM HENRY, American historian and poet. (1836-1920) 1503.
- VENNING, RALPH, English nonconformist divine and theological writer. (1621?-1674) 137, 256.
- * VÉRIE, J. DE LA, French compiler and littérateur.
- VERE, SIR AUBREY, see DE VERE
- VERE, EDWARD DE, seventeenth EARL OF OXFORD, English poet. (1550-1604) 608, 1725, 2207.
- VERGENNES, CHARLES GRAVIER, COMTE DE, French statesman. (1717-1787) 2040.
- VERGIL, POLYDOR, Italian historian and ecclesiastic. (1470?-1555) 921, 1237.
- * VERGIL; PUBLIUS VERGILIUS MARO, Latin epic poet. (70-19 B.C.)
- VERRUCOSUS, QUINTUS FABIUS MAXIMUS, see FABIUS
- VERY, JONES, American poet. (1813-1880) 162, 692, 1808.
- VESPASIANUS, TITUS FLAVIUS (VESPASIAN), Roman Emperor. (40-81) 370, 1044, 1336.
- VEST, GEORGE GRAHAM, American legislator. (1830-1904) 473, 1552.
- VICTORIA (ALEXANDRA VICTORIA), Queen of Great Britain and Ireland, Empress of India. (1837-1901) 67, 417.
- VIDA, MARCO GIRALAMO, Italian prelate and miscellaneous writer. (1480-1566) 1927.
- VIELÉ, HERMAN KNICKERBOCKER, American novelist and poet. (1856-1908) 709, 988.
- VIENNET, JEAN PONS GUILLAUME, French littérateur. (1777-1868) 1086.
- VIGNY, ALFRED VICTOR, COMTE DE, French poet, dramatist and novelist. (1797-1863) 831.
- VILLARI, PANQUALE, Italian historian. (1827-1917) 833.
- VILLARS, CLAUDE LOUIS HECTOR, DUC DE, French general and diplomat. (1653-1734) 544, 734.

VILLIERS, ABRAHAM DE, French writer. (1648-1728) 1395.

VILLIERS, GEORGE, second DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, English courtier, poet and dramatist. (1628-1687) 178, 700, 1219, 1271, 1373, 1414, 1815, 1990, 2220.

VILLOU, FRANÇOIS, French poet. (1431-1484?) 372, 570, 1050, 1182, 1358, 1453, 1789, 1857.

VINAL, HAROLD, American poet and publisher. (1891-) 1162.

VINCENT DE BRAUVAIS, French Dominican encyclopedist. (d. c. 1264) 1565, 1566, 2189.

VINCENTIUS LUPANUS. No biographical data available. 1039.

VINCI, LEONARDO DA, see LEONARDO

VINES, RICHARD, English Puritan divine. (1600?-1656) 1754.

VITELLIUS, AULUS, Roman Emperor. (A.D. 15-69) 544.

VITRUVIUS POLLIO, Italian architect. (fl. c. 15 B.C.) 1928.

VIVES, JOHANNES LUDOVICUS, Spanish scholar at the English court. (1492-1540) 137.

VIZÉ, JEAN DONNEDY DE, French dramatist and littérateur. (c. 1640-1710) 1791.

VLAMINCK, MAURICE DE, French critic. (1876-) 1447.

VOGAN, A. J. No biographical data available. 614.

VOGELWEIDE, WALTER VON DER, German minnesinger. (c. 1158-1230) 2181.

VOITURE, VINCENT, French poet and wit. (1598-1648) 712.

VOLNEY, COMTE DE, see CHASSEBEUF, CONSTANTIN FRANÇOIS

VOLTAIRE (pseud. of FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET), French philosopher and dramatist. (1694-1778) 1, 43, 73, 97, 103, 140, 147, 182, 184, 192, 193, 228, 248, 332, 338, 340, 350, 375, 417, 419, 421, 428, 438, 440, 466, 467, 511, 546, 550, 554, 560, 561, 576, 578, 654, 700, 702, 710, 721, 724, 728, 742, 757, 777, 788, 797, 806, 815, 880, 900, 901, 902, 904, 945, 946, 988, 1024, 1032, 1061, 1064, 1107, 1120, 1200, 1227, 1228, 1256, 1263, 1280, 1288, 1306, 1326, 1374, 1375, 1388, 1430, 1435, 1457, 1465, 1507, 1529, 1569, 1576, 1586, 1593, 1596, 1663, 1691, 1694, 1700, 1701, 1706, 1737, 1758, 1760, 1791, 1795, 1798, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1836, 1840, 1859, 1889, 1902, 1927, 1928, 1931, 1944, 1945, 1972, 1989, 2001, 2027, 2049, 2055, 2057, 2065, 2080, 2114, 2194, 2225, 2253, 2258, 2276.

VORVED SVEND, Hamlet-like hero of a Danish folk ballad, "Vorved" meaning mud. 1928.

VOORHIES, DAYTON, a Princeton student in 1902. 1157.

VOSS, JOHANN HEINRICH, German poet and critic. (1751-1826) 2160.

W

W., A. It has been suggested that these initials stand for ANTHONY WOTTON (1561-1626). Davison's *Poetical Rhapsody* was published in 1602. 144, 750.

WACE, ROBERT, Anglo-Norman poet. (c. 1100-1175) 1741.

WADE, JOSEPH AUGUSTINE, English composer. (1796?-1845) 1289.

WAGER, LEWIS, English rector and author of *Repentance of Marie Magdalene*. (fl. 1566) 1633, 2190.

WAGNER, WILLIAM, English writer of interludes. (fl. 1566) 97, 952, 1633.

WAGNER, CHARLES, Alsatian pastor and inspirational writer. (1851-1918) 1136, 1826.

WAGNER, WILHELM RICHARD, German musician, composer and poet. (1813-1883) 1369.

WAKEFIELD, [MRS.] NANCY PRIEST, American verse-writer. (1836-1870) 402.

WALKER, FELIX, American politician, member House of Representatives 1817-1823. (1753-1828) 2281.

WALKER, JAMES J., American lawyer, former Mayor of New York City. (1881-1946) 331, 1074, 1216, 1685, 1882.

WALKER, JOHN, English lexicographer and compiler. (1732-1807) 35, 270.

WALKER, [MRS.] KATHERINE KENT, American essayist and religious writer. (1840- ?) 1645.

WALKER, MARSHALL, American verse-writer. 2294.

WALKER, STANLEY, American journalist. 1398.

WALKER, WILLIAM, English schoolmaster. (1623-1684) 1673.

WALL, JAMES CHARLES, English archaeologist. (1860-1943) 1317.

WALLACE, EDGAR, English novelist. (1875-1932) 528, 890, 1532.

WALLACE, HORACE BIRNEY, American scholar and littérateur. (1817-1856) 707.

WALLACE, JOHN AIKMAN. No biographical data available. 1583.

- WALLACE, LEWIS (LEW), American general and novelist. (1827-1905)
129, 149, 715, 1700, 1791.
- WALLACE, SIR WILLIAM, Scottish patriot and hero of romance. (1272?-1305)
1105.
- WALLACE, WILLIAM ROSS, American lawyer and verse-writer. (c. 1819-1881)
1353, 1583.
- WALLER, EDMUND, English poet. (1606-1687)
28, 30, 74, 101, 135, 138, 214, 264, 273, 400, 494, 509, 548, 550, 592, 884, 888, 896, 983, 1072, 1073, 1135, 1176, 1216, 1221, 1269, 1272, 1275, 1298, 1378, 1457, 1522, 1526, 1530, 1608, 1719, 1748, 1782, 1877, 1912, 1941, 1968, 2088, 2100, 2105, 2149, 2158, 2159, 2186, 2211, 2247, 2252.
- WALLER, JOHN FRANCIS, English poet. (1810-1894)
360.
- WALPOLE, HORATIO, or HORACE, fourth EARL OF ORFORD, English letter-writer. (1717-1797)
32, 37, 52, 54, 61, 250, 283, 287, 292, 556, 561, 597, 625, 642, 721, 836, 900, 1094, 1268, 1399, 1406, 1408, 1447, 1471, 1483, 1624, 1666, 1696, 1749, 1769, 1770, 1796, 1860, 1908, 1927, 1998, 2134, 2236, 2265.
- WALPOLE, SIR ROBERT, first EARL OF ORFORD, English statesman (1676-1745)
154, 199, 227, 823, 902, 1605.
- WALSH, HOWEL, Irish lawyer. (fl. 1820)
319.
- WALSH, WILLIAM, English critic and poet. (1663-1708)
1007, 1186, 1715.
- WALSINGHAM, THOMAS, English monk and historian. (? -1422?)
74.
- WALTER, HOWARD ARNOLD, American Congregational clergyman and missionary. (1883-1918)
239.
- WALTON, ISAAC, English biographer and author of *The Compleat Angler* (1593-1683)
122, 130, 208, 224, 271, 287, 289, 401, 518, 523, 647, 671, 672, 786, 827, 871, 888, 930, 1021, 1170, 1318, 1420, 1530, 2156, 2172.
- WARBURTON, ROWLAND EYLES EBERTON, English poet. (1804-1891)
516.
- WARBURTON, WILLIAM, English divine, Bishop of Gloucester. (1698-1779)
336, 563.
- WARD, ARTEMUS (pseud. of CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE), American humorous moralist and journalist. (1834-1867)
77, 142, 155, 193, 249, 461, 493, 494, 665, 681, 747, 820, 955, 1014, 1030, 1161, 1181, 1263, 1265, 1278, 1279, 1395, 1454, 1470, 1539, 1547, 1548, 1602, 1645, 1758, 1842, 1878, 1889, 1920, 1965, 1973, 1980, 2015, 2092, 2123, 2141, 2181.
- WARD, EDWARD, English humorist. (1567-1731)
330, 467, 470, 493, 603, 863, 1620, 1710, 1813, 1818, 1951, 2133, 2134, 2135.
- WARD, ELIZABETH STUART PRELPS, American writer. (1844-1911)
919, 1879.
- WARD, MRS. HUMPHRY (MARY AUGUSTA), English novelist and social worker. (1851-1920)
152, 232, 336, 563, 793, 1594, 1696, 1960, 1965, 1982, 2022.
- WARD, JOHN, English biographer and historian (1679?-1758)
606.
- WARD, NATHANIEL, English Puritan minister in Massachusetts. (1578-1652)
1818, 2239.
- WARD, THOMAS, English controversialist and poet. (1652-1708)
260.
- WARD, WILLIAM HAYES, American archaeologist and writer. (1835-1916)
2133.
- WARDE, FREDERICK, actor born in England, but long resident in the United States. (1851-1935)
1331.
- WARB, EUGENE FITCH (IRONOUI), American lawyer and verse-writer. (1841-1911)
147, 446, 1122, 1310.
- WARE, HENRY, JR., American Unitarian clergyman and devotional writer. (1794-1843)
515.
- WAKING, ANNA LETITIA, English hymn-writer. (1823-1910)
1957.
- WARMAN, CY, American journalist. (1855-1914)
2294.
- WARNER, ANNA (AMY LOTHROP), American novelist and verse-writer. (1820-1915)
357.
- WARNER, CHARLES DUDLEY, American novelist and essayist. (1829-1900)
108, 195, 640, 1380, 1541, 1600, 1674, 2128.
- WARNER, SUSAN, American novelist. (1819-1885)
2274.
- WARNER, SYLVIA TOWNSEND, English novelist (1893-)
1925.
- WARNER, WILLIAM, English poet. (1558?-1609)
859, 1164.
- WAKREN, FITZ-HENRY, American major-general. (1816-1878)
65.
- WARREN, JOHN BYRNE LEICESTER, see DE TABLEY, LORD.
- WARREN, JOHN COLLINS, American surgeon. (1778-1856)
1929.
- WARREN, THOMAS, English divine. (1617?-1694)
83.
- WARREN, WHITNEY, American architect. (1864-1943)
768.
- WARTER, JOHN WOOD, English divine and antiquary. (1806-1878)
148, 765.
- WARTON, JOSEPH, English critic. (1722-1800)
642, 1387.

- WARTON, THOMAS, THE YOUNGER, historian of English poetry, and poet. (1728-1790)
862, 1510, 1849, 2186.
- WASHINGTON, BOOKER TALLAFERRO, Negro educator. (c. 1859-1915)
1430.
- WASHINGTON, GEORGE, American general and first President of the United States. (1732-1799)
54, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 200, 214, 298, 417, 540, 732, 738, 753, 815, 816, 881, 915, 1028, 1104, 1247, 1335, 1467, 1597, 1701, 1842, 1863, 1864, 2052, 2110, 2122.
- WASSON, DAVID ATWOOD, American Unitarian clergyman, essayist and verse-writer. (1823-1887)
2000.
- WATERMAN, NIXON, American verse-writer. (1859-1944)
849, 1019, 1578, 2045.
- WATKINS, ROWLAND, English writer and compiler. (fl. 1662)
164, 271, 302, 402, 871, 1134, 1162, 1269, 1282, 1333, 1701, 2144.
- WATSON, JOHN, *see* MACLAREN, IAN
- WATSON, JOHN BROADUS, American psychologist. (1878-)
466, 1888.
- WATSON, JOHN WHITAKER, American journalist and verse-writer. (1824-1890)
1858.
- WATSON, SYDNEY. No biographical data available.
1478.
- WATSON, THOMAS, English poet. (1557?-1592)
1175.
- WATSON, WALTER, Scottish poet. (1780-1854)
2132.
- WATSON, SIR WILLIAM, English poet. (1855-1935)
6, 26, 61, 88, 93, 116, 171, 206, 212, 244, 284, 304, 368, 379, 454, 473, 482, 556, 557, 614, 621, 629, 635, 722, 783, 797, 798, 865, 888, 897, 923, 954, 964, 992, 996, 999, 1016, 1030, 1060, 1067, 1073, 1115, 1125, 1130, 1149, 1170, 1201, 1248, 1260, 1283, 1306, 1370, 1380, 1445, 1463, 1468, 1474, 1486, 1490, 1521, 1532, 1535, 1548, 1617, 1707, 1709, 1716, 1762, 1772, 1782, 1812, 1826, 1853, 1879, 1885, 1942, 1983, 2051, 2099, 2147, 2186, 2196, 2223, 2230, 2242.
- WATTERSON, HENRY, American editor and journalist. (1840-1921)
144, 280.
- WATTLIS, WILLARD AUSTIN, American educator and poet. (1888-1950)
262, 336.
- WATTS, ALARIC ALEXANDER, English poet and journalist. (1797-1864)
38, 1525, 1804, 1862.
- WATTS, [MRS.] ALARIC ALEXANDER, English poet. (1799-1873)
1804.
- WATTS, ISAAC, English hymn-writer. (1674-1748)
144, 158, 161, 196, 231, 255, 269, 385, 394, 487, 541, 553, 649, 698, 794, 804, 827, 828, 845, 850, 883, 884, 885, 888, 890, 898, 908, 954, 980, 1068, 1112, 1125, 1242, 1307, 1349, 1368, 1377, 1452, 1465, 1567, 1609, 1699,
- 1700, 1746, 1789, 1792, 1810, 1831, 1843, 1847, 1939, 1987, 2005, 2274.
- WATTS-DUNTON, WALTER THEODORE, English critic, novelist and poet. (1832-1914)
97, 270, 283, 284, 732, 1051, 1169, 1176, 1220, 1404, 1524, 1883.
- WAYLAND, FRANCIS, American Baptist clergyman, educator and metaphysician. (1796-1865)
912.
- WEATHERLY, FREDERIC EDWARD, English verse-writer. (1848-1929)
879, 1779, 1870, 2102.
- WEAVER, JOHN VAN ALSTYN, American poet and novelist. (1893-1938)
482, 2268.
- WEBB, CHARLES HENRY, American journalist. (1844-1905)
741, 1780, 1781.
- WEBB, "HOPPY." No biographical data available.
1987.
- WEBBE, CHARLES, English poet. (fl. 1675)
1202.
- WEBBER, BYRON, English writer and journalist. (1838-1913)
171.
- WEBSTER, DANIEL, American statesman and orator. (1782-1852)
38, 54, 58, 63, 64, 158, 266, 274, 296, 334, 431, 508, 547, 607, 638, 674, 723, 816, 974, 980, 1028, 1031, 1035, 1066, 1083, 1104, 1106, 1307, 1312, 1340, 1415, 1419, 1427, 1458, 1466, 1715, 1943, 1967, 1990, 1995, 2061, 2069, 2110, 2123, 2129.
- WEBSTER, JOHN, English dramatist. (1580?-1625?)
42, 50, 235, 327, 375, 380, 426, 463, 486, 539, 680, 772, 871, 890, 915, 988, 1030, 1066, 1154, 1256, 1278, 1484, 1625, 1735, 1777, 1884, 1885, 2190.
- WEBSTER, JOHN, and MARSTON, JOHN, English dramatists and collaborators. (1580?-1625?), (1575?-1634)
446, 704.
- WEBSTER, JOHN, and ROWLEY, WILLIAM, English dramatists and collaborators. (1580?-1625?), (1585?-1642?)
732.
- WEBSTER, NOAH, American philologist and lexicographer. (1758-1843)
1068.
- WEDGWOOD, JOSIAH, English potter. (1730-1795)
1605, 1841.
- WEEMS, MASON LOCKE, American biographer and miscellaneous writer. (1759-1825)
2123.
- WEIGALL, ARTHUR, English Egyptologist. (1830-1934)
762.
- WEINBERGER, HARRY, American lawyer. (1886-)
1728, 2276.
- WEISS, JORAN, American Unitarian minister and writer on literary topics. (1818-1879)
938, 1000, 1075.

WEISSE, CHRISTIAN FELIX, German lyric poet and writer for children. (1726-1804)
2021.

WELBY, [MRS.] AMELIA COFFUCK, American verse-writer. (1819-1852)
1155, 1297, 1915.

WELDON, SIR ANTHONY, English historical writer. (d. 1649?)
1472.

WELLES, CHARLES E., American typewriter expert. (1840-1925)
2282.

WELLES, WINIFRED [MRS. HAROLD A. SHEARER], American poet. (1893-1939)
176.

WELLESLEY, ARTHUR, first DUKE OF WELLINGTON, see WELLINGTON, DUKE OF

WELLESLEY, HENRY, English scholar and antiquary. (1791-1866)
569.

WELLINGTON, ARTHUR MALLIN, American engineer. (1847-1895)
1764.

WELLINGTON, DUKE OF; ARTHUR WELLESLEY, first DUKE OF WELLINGTON, English Field-Marshal. (1769-1852)
274, 557, 581, 846, 865, 977, 983, 1325, 1378, 1534, 1691, 1764, 1848, 1862, 1864, 1867, 2085, 2110, 2117, 2127.

WELLS, CAROLYN [MRS. HADWIN HOUGHTON], American humorist and writer of mystery stories. (1868-1942)
360, 1157, 2002, 2186, 2203, 2296.

WELLS, CHARLES JEREMIAH, English poet. (1799?-1879)
1171, 1698.

WELLS, HERBERT GEORGE, English novelist and social reformer. (1866-1946)
60, 388, 557, 562, 641, 732, 751, 794, 896, 951, 969, 1006, 1115, 1146, 1229, 1325, 1337, 1467, 1571, 1680, 1808, 1983, 2099, 2110, 2180, 2298g:2

WELLS, ROLLIN J., American poet. (1848- ?)
29.

WENDELL, JACOB, JR., American playwright and actor. (1869-1911)
360.

WENDELL, MARY ANN, American, daughter of Jacob Wendell. (d. 1931)
236.

WERNER, CARL, contemporary American writer.
258.

WESLEY, CHARLES, English Methodist divine and hymn-writer. (1707-1788)
255, 264, 269, 271, 407, 515, 618, 791, 887, 1124, 1696, 1744, 1890, 1891, 2181.

WESLEY, JOHN, English evangelist and leader of Methodism. (1703-1791)
150, 278, 496, 862, 1124, 1315, 1458, 1493, 1842, 2110, 2298i:2.

WESLEY, SAMUEL, THE ELDER, English divine and poet. (1662-1735)
198, 492, 829, 876, 1149, 1178, 1349, 1767.

WERN, BENJAMIN, American painter; lived in England. (1788-1820)
1448.

WEST, GILBERT, English miscellaneous writer. (1703-1756)
589, 1045, 1300, 2016.

WEST, REBECCA (pseud. of MRS. CICELY FAIRFIELD ANDREWS), English novelist. (1892-)
1166.

WEST, RICHARD, English poet. (1716-1742)
826, 1248.

WESTCOTT, EDWARD NOYES, American novelist. (1847-1898)
471, 804.

WESTERN, HUGH (pseud. of ALFRED E. HAMILL), American poet. (1883-)
567.

WESTON, R. P., American song-writer.
2284.

WHARTON, EDITH JONES, American novelist. (1862-1937)
473, 2076.

WHARTON, SIR GEORGE, first BARONET, English astrologer. (1617-1681)
471.

WHATELY, RICHARD, English scholar and prelate; Archbishop of Dublin. (1787-1863)
70, 226, 592, 860, 914, 1595, 1846, 2054.

WHEELER, JOHN HILL, American historian. (1806-1882)
2282.

WHEELLOCK, JOHN HALL, American poet and editor. (1886-)
276, 512, 513, 1218, 1600.

WHETHAM, SIR WILLIAM CECIL DAMPIER, English educator and scientific writer. (1867-)
1765.

WHINSTONE, GEORGE, English miscellaneous writer. (1544?-1587?)
289, 607, 822, 1723, 2236.

WHREWELL, WILLIAM, English philosopher and educator. (1794-1866)
82, 706, 1724.

WHITCHCOTE, or WHITCHCOTE, BENJAMIN, English divine, educator and religious writer. (1609-1683)
735, 1690, 1696, 2051.

WHICHER, GEORGE MEASON, American educator and miscellaneous writer. (1860-1937)
899.

WHIPPLE, EDWIN PERCY, American essayist and critic. (1819-1886)
186, 251, 759, 762, 1000, 1106, 1828.

WHISTLER, JAMES ABBOTT MCNEILL, American painter and etcher, living in London. (1834-1903)
99, 102, 103, 105, 106, 108, 340, 341, 486, 544, 727, 1157, 1414, 1447, 1581, 2147.

WHITAKER, ROBERT, American clergyman and verse-writer. (1863-1944) 1161.

WHITCOMB, SELDEN LINCOLN, American educator. (1866- d.) 1443.

WHITE, ANDREW DICKSON, American diplomat and educator. (1832-1918)
2298i:2.

WHITE, ELWYN BROOKS, American miscellaneous writer. (1899-) 1175, 1668.

- WHITE, HENRY KIRKE, English poet. (1785-1806)
221, 311, 579, 856, 1138, 1291, 1321, 1344, 1610, 1748, 1749, 1814, 2004, 2092.
- WHITE, JAMES TERRY, American editor and poet. (1845-1920)
945.
- WHITE, JOSEPH BLANCO, English theological writer. (1775-1841)
1149, 1402.
- WHITE, RICHARD GRANT, American Shakespearean scholar and critic. (1821-1885)
2097, 2219.
- WHITE, WILLIAM ALLEN, American editor and publicist. (1868-1944)
891, 1644, 2042, 2069.
- WHITEHEAD, PAUL, English satirist. (1710-1774)
318, 917, 1576.
- WHITEHEAD, WILLIAM, English Poet Laureate. (1715-1785)
1056, 1241, 1532, 1978, 2081, 2167.
- WHITING, GEORGE, American song-writer.
2143.
- WHITLOCK, RICHARD, English writer. (fl. 1654)
181.
- WHITMAN, [MRS.] SARAH HELEN POWER, American critic and verse-writer. (1803-1878)
582, 687, 688, 1401, 1672, 2087.
- WHITMAN, WALT, American poet. (1819-1892)
25, 32, 40, 52, 54, 55, 82, 87, 88, 111, 114, 159, 176, 191, 202, 210, 237, 275, 287, 305, 378, 393, 399, 407, 433, 438, 574, 579, 581, 590, 606, 614, 635, 675, 690, 733, 775, 784, 785, 812, 822, 855, 951, 955, 967, 970, 1033, 1063, 1088, 1095, 1149, 1155, 1156, 1161, 1167, 1176, 1239, 1245, 1247, 1294, 1316, 1344, 1364, 1387, 1397, 1398, 1402, 1404, 1441, 1443, 1471, 1473, 1490, 1503, 1517, 1530, 1539, 1563, 1613, 1652, 1690, 1718, 1774, 1804, 1814, 1826, 1835, 1859, 1873, 1889, 1893, 1915, 1939, 1957, 1983, 2068, 2103, 2113, 2123, 2163, 2231, 2237, 2241.
- WHITWELL, [MRS.] C. T., contemporary English writer.
263.
- WHITNEY, [MRS.] ADELINA DUTTON TRAIN, American novelist and verse-writer. (1824-1906)
26.
- WHITNEY, GREGORY, English poet. (1548?-1601?)
1035, 2031.
- WHITSON, BETH SLATER, American song-writer.
484.
- WHITTEN, WILFRED ("JOHN O' LONDON"), English editor. (c. 1876-1942)
1168.
- * WHITTIER, JOHN GREENLEAF, American poet. (1807-1892)
- WHUX (or WHADAN), CORNELIUS. No biographical data available.
742.
- WHYTT-MELVILLE, GEORGE JOHN, English novelist and poet. (1821-1878)
931, 988, 1206, 1235, 1512.
- WICKERHAM, GEORGE WOODWARD, American lawyer and statesman. (1858-1936)
905, 1619.
- WICKHAM, ANNA [MRS. PATRICK HAPBURN], English poet. (1884-)
12, 248, 940, 1223, 1277, 1539, 2139, 2146, 2193, 2216.
- WICKLIFFE, CHARLES A., American politician. (1788-1869)
1644.
- WIDDERMER, MARGARET, American poet and novelist. (1880-)
374, 427, 1915, 2193.
- WIELAND, CHRISTOPH MARTIN, German poet. (1733-1813)
593, 644, 778, 1512.
- WILDERFORCE, SAMUEL, English prelate; successively Bishop of Oxford and Winchester. (1805-1873)
1324.
- WILKYE, JOHN, English madrigal composer. (fl. 1598-1614)
309.
- WILCOX, CARLOS, American Congregational clergyman and verse-writer. (1794-1827)
402.
- WILCOX, ELLA WHEELER, American poet. (1855-1919)
24, 35, 336, 368, 378, 404, 446, 454, 464, 737, 810, 872, 981, 1037, 1051, 1077, 1118, 1197, 1218, 1277, 1421, 1435, 1445, 1458, 1585, 1727, 1760, 1813, 1854, 1928, 2091, 2181, 2244.
- WILDE, GEORGE JAMES DE, English journalist. (1807-1871)
903.
- WILDE, OSCAR O'FLAHERTY WILLS, Irish wit, poet and dramatist. (1856-1900)
9, 20, 33, 41, 53, 56, 61, 69, 85, 99, 101, 102, 103, 106, 108, 129, 133, 136, 144, 181, 203, 218, 242, 244, 257, 300, 302, 322, 340, 347, 348, 352, 357, 368, 417, 432, 451, 454, 491, 508, 544, 548, 556, 562, 594, 595, 642, 661, 662, 663, 686, 694, 704, 706, 754, 760, 765, 810, 865, 874, 877, 879, 903, 928, 944, 946, 991, 1008, 1039, 1074, 1110, 1116, 1119, 1132, 1143, 1150, 1166, 1182, 1184, 1192, 1195, 1202, 1204, 1205, 1207, 1240, 1256, 1258, 1262, 1265, 1271, 1277, 1278, 1279, 1280, 1318, 1325, 1327, 1344, 1346, 1350, 1358, 1366, 1370, 1416, 1448, 1453, 1476, 1494, 1508, 1510, 1539, 1545, 1562, 1567, 1586, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1665, 1679, 1736, 1755, 1759, 1760, 1788, 1791, 1808, 1825, 1833, 1835, 1859, 1860, 1884, 1923, 1928, 1942, 1963, 1971, 1978, 1981, 1982, 1996, 2020, 2046, 2100, 2104, 2110, 2123, 2144, 2147, 2178, 2181, 2183, 2194, 2196, 2207, 2230, 2235, 2237.
- WILDS, RICHARD HENRY, American lawyer and verse-writer. (1789-1847)
1142.
- WILDER, THORNTON NIXON, American novelist and educator. (1897-)
1166.

- WILHELM I, King of Prussia and Emperor of Germany. (1797-1888)
768.
- WILHELM II, third Emperor of Germany. (1859-1941)
557, 768, 2120, 2147.
- WILKES, JOHN, English politician. (1727-1797)
6, 471.
- WILKINS, GEORGE, English dramatist and pamphleteer. (fl. 1607)
499, 2183.
- WILKINSON, MARGUERITE [Mrs. JAMES G. WILKINSON], American poet. (1883-1928)
164, 194.
- WILLARD, EMMA HART, American educator and poet. (1787-1870)
1777, 2182.
- WILLARD, FRANCES ELIZABETH, American temperance leader. (1839-1898)
1620.
- WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, King of England. (1027?-1087)
213.
- WILLIAM THE SILENT, PRINCE OF ORANGE, founder of the Dutch republic. (1533-1584)
1489, 1797.
- WILLIAM II (WILLIAM RUFUS), King of England. (? -1100)
417, 1044.
- WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE, later King of England. (1650-1702)
417, 1467, 2110.
- WILLIAMS, BERTY YOUNG [Mrs. KARL H.], American writer. (?-1951)
133.
- WILLIAMS, FRANCIS HOWARD, American editor and poet. (1844-1922)
2132.
- WILLIAMS, HARRY, English song-writer. (1874-1924)
92, 366, 2294.
- WILLIAMS, HELEN MARIA, English miscellaneous writer. (1762-1827)
1398.
- WILLIAMS, ISAAC, English poet and theologian. (1802-1865)
845.
- WILLIAMS, JAMES, contemporary English writer.
964.
- WILLIAMS, JOHN SHARP, American politician. (1854-1932)
818.
- WILLIAMS, ROGER, American colonist and apostle of toleration. (c. 1600-1683)
1921.
- WILLIAMS, SARAH (SARIE), English verse-writer. (1841-1866)
1932.
- WILLIAMS, THEODORE CRICKERING, American verse-writer. (1855-1915)
374, 1126.
- WILLIS; NATHANIEL PARKER, American poet, essayist and dramatist. (1806-1867)
50, 110, 379, 382, 398, 627, 858, 1026, 1057, 1208, 1268, 1588, 1830, 1839, 1917, 2097, 2141.
- WILLSON, BRYON FORCETHE, American verse-writer. (1837-1867)
1290.
- WILMOT, HENRY, first EARL OF ROCHESTER, English soldier and courtier. (1612?-1658)
1415.
- WILMOT, JOHN, second EARL OF ROCHESTER, English poet. (1647-1680)
29, 72, 80, 194, 244, 306, 331, 652, 1498, 1532, 1680, 2143, 2186, 2207.
- WILMOT, SIR JOHN EARDLEY-, English jurist. (1709-1792)
540.
- WILSON, ALEXANDER, English ornithologist. (1766-1813)
417, 858, 2210.
- WILSON, ANNE ELIZABETH, contemporary American writer.
1202.
- WILSON, CHARLES A., American song-writer.
1833, 2294.
- WILSON, H. SCHÜTZ, No biographical data available.
212.
- WILSON, HARRY LEON, American novelist. (1867-1939)
12, 45, 778, 892, 1376, 1398, 1573, 2234.
- WILSON, JOHN, English playwright. (1627?-1696)
224, 345, 377, 717, 1664.
- WILSON, JOHN (CHRISTOPHER NORTH), Scottish editor and poet. (1785-1854)
163, 208, 281, 547, 554, 1036, 1075, 1083, 1256, 1362, 1383, 1443, 1444, 1545, 1653, 1750, 1820, 1898, 1920, 1991, 2149, 2171, 2223.
- WILSON, JOHN, English bookseller. (c. 1875)
189.
- WILSON, MCLANDSBOUGH, contemporary American writer.
1434, 1741.
- WILSON, ROBERT, THE ELDER, English actor and playwright. (? -1600)
145, 497, 1818.
- WILSON, ROBERT BURNS, American poet. (1850-1916)
643, 1261.
- WILSON, THOMAS, English scholar, Secretary of State. (1525?-1581)
125, 382, 409, 497, 1070, 1134, 1292, 1461.
- WILSON, THOMAS, English prelate, Bishop of Sodor and Man. (1663-1755)
8, 97, 120, 243, 267, 373, 489, 599, 620, 623, 743, 747, 773, 806, 888, 938, 1210, 1280, 1424, 1608, 1713, 1991.
- WILSON, THOMAS WOODROW, American educator, historian, and twenty-eighth President of the United States. (1856-1924)
54, 55, 58, 60, 65, 66, 67, 204, 235, 304, 431, 433, 436, 508, 666, 675, 698, 723, 725, 742, 768, 815, 975, 1008, 1023, 1028, 1080, 1083, 1104, 1106, 1153, 1161, 1225, 1308, 1379, 1380, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1541, 1546, 1548,

- 1550, 1558, 1578, 1612, 1618, 1717, 1856, 1860, 1865, 2048, 2050, 2066, 2099, 2110, 2113, 2282.
- WINCHELSEA, COUNTERS OF, see FINCH, ANNE
- WINCHESTER, MARQUIS OF, see PAULET, WILLIAM
- WINDHAM, WILLIAM, English statesman. (1750-1810)
2229, 1453.
- WINDOM, W. H., American song-writer.
2295.
- WINFIELD, ALAN T. No biographical data available.
501.
- WINGATE, PHILIP, American song-writer.
1883.
- WINKLER, JOHN K., American writer of biography. (1891-)
66, 1600, 1601.
- WINN, MARY DAY, contemporary American writer.
1802.
- WINSLOW, ANNE GOODWIN [MRS. E. E. WINSLOW], contemporary American writer.
1197.
- WINSLOW, EDWARD, English Governor of Plymouth Colony. (1595-1655)
198.
- WINTER, BANKS, American song-writer. (1855-1935)
2295.
- WINTER, WILLIAM, American dramatic critic and poet. (1836-1917)
50, 884, 1037, 1139, 1171, 1257, 1387, 1496, 1808, 1939, 2229.
- WINTER, CHRISTIAN, Danish lyrical poet. (1796-1876)
1406.
- WINTHROP, JOHN, New England colonist, Governor of Massachusetts. (1588-1649)
1104.
- WINTHROP, ROBERT CHARLES, American statesman and orator. (1809-1894)
57, 58, 64, 530, 1463, 1492.
- WINTLE, WALTER D. No biographical data available.
1931.
- WIRT, WILLIAM ALBERT, American educator. (1874-1938)
1715.
- WISDOM, ROBERT, English prelate, Archdeacon of Ely. (? -1558)
2017.
- WISSE, STEPHEN SAMUEL, Jewish rabbi, born in Hungary. (1874-1949)
1691.
- WISHART, GEORGE, Scottish reformer. (1513?-1546)
417, 1821.
- WISLER, OWEN, American novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1860-1938)
324, 492, 2298; 1.
- WITHER, or WITHERS, GEORGE, English poet and pamphleteer. (1588-1667)
17, 85, 221, 270, 271, 360, 873, 958, 1081, 1177, 1261, 1334, 1403, 1506, 1526, 1884, 1991, 2017, 2199.
- WITHERSPOON, JOHN, Scottish-American Presbyterian divine and educator, President of the College of New Jersey, now Princeton University. (1723-1794)
2219.
- WOODROPH, JOHN, English commentator. (fl. 1623)
84, 118, 245, 726, 728, 923, 1511, 1650.
- WOEPCKE, FRANK, German Orientalist. (1826-1864)
1539.
- WOLCOT, JOHN (PETER PINBAR), English satirist and poet. (1738-1819)
92, 124, 125, 126, 146, 221, 302, 343, 455, 473, 522, 524, 580, 592, 626, 642, 676, 766, 803, 903, 1015, 1035, 1297, 1327, 1332, 1480, 1522, 1550, 1564, 1665, 1737, 1852, 2016, 2052, 2055, 2166, 2250.
- WOLFE, CHARLES, Irish poet. (1791-1823)
394, 402, 709, 1870.
- WOLFE, HUMBERT, English poet. (1885-1940)
167, 402, 692, 1156, 1250.
- WOLFE, JAMES, English general. (1727-1759)
260, 417, 1517.
- WOLSEY, THOMAS, English Cardinal and statesman. (1475?-1530)
534, 1801.
- WOMBAT, R. T., American verse-writer.
865, 955, 1434, 1788.
- WOOD, CLEMENT, American poet and miscellaneous writer. (1888-1950)
1115.
- WOOD, [MRS.] HENRY (ELLEN), English novelist. (1814-1887)
1663.
- WOOD, J. T., American song-writer. (fl. 1880)
282.
- WOODHERRY, GEORGE EDWARD, American critic, editor and poet. (1855-1930)
52, 136, 181, 197, 203, 321, 400, 555, 1461, 1688.
- WOODBRIDGE, BENJAMIN, English divine; first graduate of Harvard College. (1622-1684)
572.
- WOODBRIDGE, FREDERIC JAMES EUOENE, American educator. (1867-1940)
1391.
- WOODFALL, HENRY SAMPSON, English printer and journalist. (1739-1805)
247.
- WOODLOCK, THOMAS FRANCIS, Irish-born American financial writer. (1866-1945)
1084.
- WOODRUFF, [MRS.] JULIA LOUISE MATILDA [W. M. L. JAY], American writer and compiler. (1833-1909)
391.
- WOODVILLE, ANTHONY, BARON SCALES and second EARL RIVERS, English statesman and compiler. (1442?-1483)
732, 1701.
- WOODWARD, JOSEPH, English writer. (fl. 1770)
953.

- WOODWARD, WILLIAM E., American miscellaneous writer: author of *Bunk*. (1874-1950)
60, 64, 637.
- WOODWORTH, SAMUEL, American journalist and verse-writer. (1785-1842)
252, 1394, 2126, 2205.
- WOOLCOTT, ALEXANDER, American essayist and dramatic critic. (1887-1943)
1369.
- WOOLSEY, JOHN MUNRO, American jurist. (1877-1945)
1263.
- WOOLSEY, SARAH C., see COOLIDGE, SUSAN
- WOOLSON, CONSTANCE FENIMORE, American poet and novelist. (1848-1894)
603.
- WOOLTON, JOHN, English divine, Bishop of Exeter. (1535?-1594)
417.
- WORDSWORTH, CHRISTOPHER, English educator and divine. (1774-1846)
515.
- WORDSWORTH, DOROTHY [Mrs. EDWARD QUILMAN], English poet, daughter of William Wordsworth. (1804-1847)
2160.
- WORDSWORTH, DAME ELIZABETH, English poet. (1840- ?)
280.
- * WORDSWORTH, WILLIAM, English poet. (1770-1850)
- WORK, HENRY CLAY, American printer and songwriter. (1832-1884)
1878, 2295.
- WOTTON, SIR HENRY, English diplomatist and poet. (1568-1639)
271, 342, 402, 452, 546, 633, 672, 853, 974, 1002, 1136, 1345, 1561, 1604, 1668, 1744, 1787, 2090, 2199.
- WEAUGHAM, FRANCIS, English classical scholar and miscellaneous writer. (1769-1842)
757.
- WHEN, CHRISTOPHER, English biographer. (1675-1747)
95, 1340.
- WRIGHT, FRANCES A. [MADAME D'ARUSMONT], Scottish reformer, who settled in the United States in 1830. (1795-1852)
1829.
- WRIGHT, LEONARD, English controversialist. (fl. 1591)
120, 466, 735, 738, 750, 2179.
- WRIGHT, THOMAS, English philosopher. (fl. 1604)
237, 548.
- WRIGHT, THOMAS, English antiquary. (1810-1877)
442, 604, 1047.
- WRIGHT, WILLARD HUNTINGTON (S. S. VAN DINE), American novelist and miscellaneous writer. (1888-1939)
2199.
- WROTTERLEY, CHARLES, English herald and chancery clerk. (1508?-1562)
874.

- WYATT, SIR THOMAS, English poet. (1503?-1542)
177, 289, 327, 570, 602, 712, 714, 1226, 1615, 1851, 1992, 2011, 2032, 2170, 2193, 2199, 2221.
- WYCHERLEY, WILLIAM, English dramatist. (1640?-1716)
71, 173, 174, 208, 218, 351, 462, 465, 471, 479, 1007, 1091, 1266, 1270, 1325, 1394, 1537, 1580, 1701, 1980, 2016, 2139, 2145, 2159, 2172, 2220.
- WYCLIFFE, JOHN, English theologian and religious reformer. (? -1384)
243, 431, 1491, 1635, 1822, 2026.
- WYKEHAM, WILLIAM OF, English prelate, Bishop of Winchester and founder of New College, Oxford. (1324-1404)
1258.
- WYLDE, ROBERT, English Puritan divine and poet. (1609-1679)
162.
- WYLLIE, ELINOR HOYT, American poet and novelist. (1885-1928)
133, 399, 1218, 1873, 2193, 2226, 2261.
- WYNDHAM, SIR WILLIAM, third BARONET, English politician. (1687-1740)
1605.
- WYNNE, JOHN HUDDLESTONE, English miscellaneous writer. (1743-1788)
859.
- WYNNE, DR. SHIRLEY WILMOTT, American physician and former Health Commissioner of New York City. (1882-1942)
461.

X

- XENOCRATES, Greek philosopher. (396-314 B.C.)
1825.
- XENOPHANES, Greek philosopher and poet. (c. 576-480 B.C.)
333, 473, 1059, 2049, 2166.
- XENOPHON, Grecian general, historian and essayist. (c. 430-355 B.C.)
45, 1578, 1626, 1874.

Y

- YALDEN, THOMAS, English poet. (1670-1736)
463, 1049.
- YARBANTON, ANDREW, English engineer and agriculturist. (1616-1684?)
1304, 1798.
- YATES, EDMUND, English poet, playwright and journalist. (1831-1894)
609, 663, 1857.
- YATES, JOHN HENRY, American poet. (1837- ?)
694.
- YATES, SIR JOSEPH, English judge. (1722-1770)
951.
- YEATS, WILLIAM BUTLER, Irish poet and dramatist. (1865-1939)
37, 136, 152, 484, 806, 877, 889, 898, 1630, 1743, 1872, 1975, 2007, 2261.
- YEATS-BROWN, FRANCIS, English journalist. (1886-1944)
651.

- YELLEN, JACK, contemporary American song-writer. (1892-)
856, 2295.
- YELVERTON, BARRY, first Viscount Avonmore, Irish lawyer. (1736-1805)
1090.
- YONGE, NICHOLAS, English musician. (d. 1619)
1284.
- YOUNG, ARTHUR, English agriculturist and traveler. (1741-1820)
466, 671, 1622.
- YOUNG, BRIGHAM, American Mormon leader. (1801-1877)
891.
- YOUNG, REV. E. J., American clergyman and writer. (fl. 1860)
1466.
- * YOUNG, EDWARD, English poet. (1583-1765)
- YOUNG, FRANCIS BRETT, English novelist and poet. (1884-1954)
660.
- YOUNG, GEORGE W. No biographical data available.
1164.
- YOUNG, SIR JOHN. No biographical data available.
1016.
- YOUNG, RITA JOHNSON, American song-writer and playwright. (1875-1926)
1216.
- YOUNGE, WILLIE, American song-writer.
2295.
- YRIARTE, TOMAS DE, Spanish poet and translator. (1750-1791)
485, 566, 812.

Z

- ZAMOISKI, JAN, Polish statesman and scholar. (1541-1605)
1039.
- ZANGWILL, ISRAEL, English novelist and playwright. (1864-1926)
55, 115, 265, 978, 1136, 1205, 1308, 1346, 1398, 1464, 1690, 1938, 2112, 2236.
- ZATURENSKA, MARYA, American poet. (1902-)
40.
- ZECRI, AMANDO, contemporary Chilean journalist and novelist.
1017.
- ZELLER, EDUARD, German theologian and philosopher. (1814-1908)
2114.
- ZENO, Greek founder of Stoic school of philosophy. (c. 355)
20, 130, 502, 511, 643, 726, 1054, 1176, 1415, 1816, 2091.
- ZENOBIOUS, Greek sophist. (A.D. 117-138)
1708, 1971.
- ZENODOTUS, Greek grammarian and critic. (fl. 280 B.C.)
1179.
- ZENKLE, REV. F. B., American clergyman and writer. (fl. 1868)
195.
- ZOROASTER, Persian philosopher and founder of the Magian system of religion. (c. 500 B.C.)
639.

INDEX AND CONCORDANCE

SUGGESTIONS FOR THE USE OF THE CONCORDANCE

THE CONCORDANCE is a word-index to all the quotations in the book, grouped alphabetically by leading words and phrases, with a reference not only to the page on which the quotation may be found, but also to its number on the page, so that it may be turned to instantly. The first entry in the index on the following page is 39:13, which means the thirteenth quotation on page 39. Identifying words and phrases are generously given, in order that a quotation which is not exactly remembered may be traced through any one of a number of channels.

Let us suppose that the phrase which is being sought is, "The conscious water saw its God, and blushed." Perhaps all that is remembered of it is that it has something to do with water seeing God, or with water blushing. In either case it would be evident that the place to look for it is under "Water." It could of course be looked for in the text under that subject, where it would be found (2124:14), with a cross-reference to "Miracle," where the whole quotation, together with several variations, has been placed, because it has to do with the miracle of turning water into wine. But the easier way would be to look under "Water" in the CONCORDANCE, where two entries referring to it will be found, "conscious water saw its God," and "saw its God and blushed," both referring directly to the main quotation, 1315:14. And it will also be found under "Blushed" ("saw its God and b."), in case any one should happen to look there first.

So with every quotation in the book. The word selected for the index entry is always the noun—if there is a noun—which is the subject of the sentence, in the above case "Water." But many others are thrown in for good measure, as "Blushed" is in this instance, so that the quotation may be found even if the principal noun is incorrectly remembered. "Chip of the old block," for example, is entered under both "Chip" and "Block." Where there is no noun, the principal adjective or verb is used. "Absent one from another" will be found under "Absent." "Who excuses accuses" will be found under both "Accuses" and "Excuses." An effort has also been made to include all unusual words and phrases by which a quotation might stand out in the memory. "A biscuit or two with Brie" is naturally indexed under "Biscuit," but it will be found also under "Brie."

The only exception to this detailed indexing is where the subject is a very short one. The black-letter lines in the CONCORDANCE indicate subject-headings in the body of the book, and where the subject runs less than a column of text, such as "Abstinence," the quotations under this subject carrying this word are not indexed separately unless they are unusually important, and the reader should turn at once to the subject itself and run through the entries under it—a matter of a moment. Where the same key-word occurs in quotations under other headings it is, of course, indexed. Thus, under the black-letter subject-heading "Abstinence" in the CONCORDANCE will be found two entries from quotations on other pages. This system was adopted in order to keep the CONCORDANCE free from unnecessary entries, and to hold it within manageable proportions.

Some niceties of the alphabetical arrangement should perhaps be explained. Under each subject the singular noun comes first ("God," for example); then the singular possessive ("God's"); then the hyphenated compounds ("God-like"); then the plural ("Gods"); and finally the plural possessive ("Gods'"). Proper nouns precede common nouns. All foreign-language quotations follow the English ones, even if the key-word is identical, so that the French entries beginning with "Art," for instance, will be found immediately after the English ones beginning with the same word. It should also be remembered that a word is sometimes spelled in different ways, as "blessed" and "blest." Cross-references call attention to this, and both spellings should be consulted, as the text follows the style used by the author.

All entries necessarily are very brief, but an effort has been made to give sufficient context to enable the reader to identify the quotation readily. It should be pointed out, however, that the mind of the reader will not always run exactly in accord with the mind of the indexer, and the phrase which springs to the reader's memory may not be the exact one which the indexer has chosen, in which case a little perseverance may be necessary to turn up the quotation desired.

No one can get the full benefit of this book without understanding thoroughly the use of the CONCORDANCE, for it is the key to its contents, and if the reader will spend a little time familiarizing himself with the suggestions given above he will find the book much more useful and satisfactory than it could otherwise be.

INDEX AND CONCORDANCE

See also page 2811 for index to recent additions.

A
A B C: old man learning
his A397:12
A double S397:12
A. E. I. O. U.1690: 3
A is happy, B is not843:12
A: loved art with capital A 102:14
A. I.1630: 4
A-angli: be quiet and go
.....572: 4
Aaron shall lay both hands1598: 5
Abad: si bien canta el a. 128:116
Abatement and low price1191:17
Abatements and delays1434: 2
Abbé de Ville proposed a 194:18
Abbey a quiet resting-place 1168: 6
lies in the A.2113: 2
not in the A.1870: 8
Abbey-stones: name on A.629: 8
Abbott mad a. of miracle 162:17
Abbott purple as their winner 133: 5
Abbragt: am not a.186: 6
Abdullah's dead!404: 5
Abdül: scraph A.663:12
Abdomen: sinking at lower 691: 6
Abet: Old A.1650: 8
Abetting we will go144: 14
Abhor all their wealth879:19
acftame thing they will a. 1217: 5
that which is evil821: 8
Abhorred further than seen 333:14
in magnanimity401:17
Abide: be that doth a.457: 9
with me793:10
with me from morn1387:10
Abiding: foolish a.450:17
Abit, excessant, evast680:15
Abitus annis a.397: 6
Abilities are like plants11: 1
from each according to a. 229: 2
expressed by poverty1570: 2
Ability11: 1
judicial a. rarely rises935:15
lean and low a.193:15
sound and sober110: 10
to forget token of great-
ness1297:12
to read1875:14
Abjctus: non adeo cecidi
quavis a.622: 5
Able and as fit as thou1711: 1
for thine enemy150: 5
to act with vigor423: 5
Abode: some sacred safr a. 1000:14
where Eternal are403:14
Abolition of war1272:15
Abominable of deolation 233:16
Abotives, pragers1844:16
Abou Ben Adhem, may his 1095:10
Above all, through all3066:15
Above-board: fair and a.914: 6
Abra decked the feast659:19
was ready ere I called 66:112
Abraham: Father A.1188:12
gave up the ghost376: 1
the Jcker2287: 1
wore a stovepipe hat1138: 2
Abraham's Boom886: 3
thou liest in A. boom 220: 1
Abridgment of all that757: 4
Abroad: come a. to see the
world2030:11
go a. to admire2030:14
let him go111:15
Abuse: brck of an a.36:14
Abuse:3: 2
and death, how differ280:12

Absence, continued
and love naught if true 1199: 2
conspicuous by its a.2: 1
darkens landscape o'er740: 8
death to those that love41: 5
diminishes little passions310: 2
dote on his very a.35: 9
every a. is an age2018: 2
good influence in love3: 2
I wept thy a.4: 2
increases love at second
sight314: 2
is not soul torn by it216: 2
is the enemy of love413: 2
makes the heart fonder214: 2
of occupation is not rest 1705:13
puts out the little3510: 2
quickens love311: 2
sharpens love3: 2
shone by their a.2: 1
still increases love3: 2
sweeteneth friendship3: 5
think not a. can impair re-
spect3: 2
'tis said that a. conquers love 4: 9
worse than death217: 2
Absence diminishes the medicos
passions210: 2
Absences are good influence3: 2
Absens heres non erit2: 5
Absent: ever a., ever near3: 7
greater things believed of a. 2110: 2
in body, present in spirit2: 2
is soon forgotten5: 5
never was a. right2: 5
one from another2: 2
party still faulty2: 5
rages against the a.212: 2
shall not be heir2: 5
sigh the a. claims2: 5
speak ill of the a.2: 5
thought a. present2: 1
though a. we are present780: 1
to him that a. is2: 3
warned by ringing in ears2: 8
Absent-minded beggar1866: 5
Absentem ledit, cum sbrío1021:14
Absenties absent2: 2
semper in a. felicio4: 6
tinnitu aurium2: 8
Absenti nemo non nocuisse
vel2: 8
Absentia: sevit in a.2112: 2
Absentis: presents endure a.2: 7
Absolute, do what he likes308:16
so a. she seems2183: 5
Absolution of faithful fight 1870: 1
pleasant was his a.295: 1
sin is clear'd with a.1829:14
to hate a little longer710:15
Absolutism tempered1358:15
Absolved him with an axe 1058: 1
Abstain wholly or wed225:18
Absterniousness816: 2
Abstinence5: 2
of virgins or widows248: 4
total a. from bad1620: 2
Abstract and brief chroni-
cle101: 2
Abstracts please times186: 6
Aburd or vain940: 4
Ahumantis: ex a. cordis on
lequitur1897:17
Abundant: give alma775:10
have a., and enjoy it not173:10
he shall have a.1507:11
he that loveth a.2074:10
out of a. of heart mouth 1897:17
2421

Abundance, continued
supply for want374: 2
Abuse: ancient a. secret 1598:116
in public, read in secret2320:12
stumbling on a.311:17
Abused: letter much a.967:14
Abuses me to damn me253: 5
to spy into a.1007: 9
Abyss of time1458:13
Abyss of fears301:12
of folly274: 5
Abyssinian maid483:12
Acacia waves yellow hair687: 8
with slender trunk687: 7
Accident: Hecdemus1090: 6
dive grove of A.1908: 6
Academics: books, the a.2000: 2
Academics old and new1437:14
Academy of man's life1278: 3
Acanthus: on either side A. 684:13
Accent is soul of language 1068:11
my a. not the berries2221: 4
of Christians102: 6
of one's country1068:11
swaggering a.1951:18
Accent du pays1068:11
l'ime du discours1068:11
Accents firm and loud329:16
of despair1587: 3
that are ours1070:13
yet unknown749: 3
Access to remove346:12
loud a. of shrieking821:18
Accident6: 6
happy a.6: 6
moving a. is not my trade 1899: 9
of an accident7: 2
of my trade1022: 4
unthought-on a. is guilty229:13
Accidental as my life may
be1480:17
nothing a.615: 5
Accidents by blood and
field1312: 7
conduce to fortune716: 1
often befall from kissing 1051:13
wanton a. take root614: 6
will happen613: 7
Acceptere trepidam arguere
columba868: 3
Acceptiter suspectus inqueos 1948: 7
Acceptiter, odinus a.868: 3
Accommodated: as they
say, a.2221: 3
Accommodations294: 4
Accomplices in crimes1566:12
Accomplishments give les-
ter1055:12
Account: balance life's a.1132:12
make thine a. with Heaven 322: 2
on a. of this226: 5
sent to my a.1239:16
Accountability: strict a.661: 3
Accountable to none310: 6
Accounts: immensely over-
paid a.1530:10
make thy a. agree1789:17
Accuracy sacrificed to con-
science1627:14
Accursed from their birth 1875:13
Accusation kills an inno-
cent name1237:16
Accusations of himself be-
lieved1380: 9
Accuse me of such things 1902: 2
Accuser in his breast1697:11
Accuses: who excuses a.290: 1

Am: turn up a752:15
 Aoidama of corn1461:1
 Acrobium: nihil tam a. est1461:1
 Acervus: constructus a.1337:10
 de militis grandia a. erit2039:11
 Achraus: deliver from dark-
 ness115:18
 Achates: Ajax A.664:5
 Ache and languor of ex-
 latence968:10
 charm a. with air245:3
 every a., but no headache1445:6
 city body knows595:15
 stiff bellies with a.517:4
 Acheron: food of376:8
 sooty flag of A.673:2
 Achéron: l'avare A. ne lâche
 les389:10
 Acheronta movebo891:2
 Aches: bundle of175:14
 fill thy bones with a.1445:6
 Achieved: nothing a.1488:18
 Achievement: Virtue's a.1458:16
 Achievements: boasting of
 his a.174:5
 great a. cannot fail2267:1
 Sow my a. mock me424:22
 Achilles absent216:10
 always armed1048:6
 not the son of A.2:6
 whom we knew403:17
 without: Homer1542:8
 Achilles' wrath638:12
 Achitophel: false A. was
 first240:4
 Acid: drank Prussia a.1934:7
 Achter ist die Zeit985:6
 Acknowledge the corn1444:4
 Acme of things accom-
 plished1439:15
 Acorn gave it birth712:4
 one day proves an oak3041:3
 Acorns good until bread197:4
 oaks from little a. grow1438:4
 Acetumbra hater el vulgo
 necio872:10
 Acqua: non si credo a.
 rompo2195:7
 turbida non lava3125:3
 Acquaintance diminishes
 far632:8
 good friend, bad a.732:9
 hope our a. may be long532:7
 I would have728:21
 Jew creditable a.95:16
 should auld a. be forgot728:11
 Acquaintances: many a. no
 friends2031:9
 throw a. into water728:3
 Acquiesce: let us cheer! a.1704:2
 Acquiescence under insult2108:13
 Acquitted at bar of con-
 science301:17
 easier not aroused than1049:18
 Acree: cleave to thine a.906:14
 of our God829:6
 of performance2228:8
 sown with richest seed2131:8
 sown with royal seed828:17
 win this a. first1094:3
 Acres take their flight165:10
 ten a. and a mule637:2
 three a. and a cow639:8
 works his ancestral a.639:8
 Across: we went a.1533:4
 Aest1533:4
 according to custom1533:15
 according to nature1533:15
 as if I did not know it947:11
 brave men would a.627:2
 each a. a course1912:1
 each man an a. of God1243:13
 free to a., free to refrain2140:6
 from honest motives purely120:7
 good to do religiously1690:9
 great in a. as thought1992:15
 in down's a. he behaves9:1
 in a. what drama
 means7927:1
 in time a habit848:7

Act, continued

Act a. commands the play1911:1
 last a. crowns the
 play1125:3; 1911:1
 lewd and leviath a. of sin1224:5
 nothing in passion801:3
 sleep an a. or two1912:6
 sow an a., reap habit843:6
 to do the a.2134:3
 unselfish a., perfumed flower400:2
 we do not a. that jest2144:2
 while there yet is time1687:22
 Acta deo nunquam mor-
 tuis fallunt424:12
 exteriora indicant2228:8
 non quam diu, sed bene a.2125:8
 Acted: she a. right245:6
 so well she a. every part1928:15
 Acting8
 lowest of the arts101:1
 only when off he was a.757:4
 without design148:15
 Action: compare a. with con-
 templation307:17
 fairest a. of life986:16
 great when not great pur-
 pose1661:10
 insinuate a. of a tiger216:10
 in a. how like an angel1239:5
 is but coarsened thought7:4
 in its own reward173:12
 is transitory8:19
 king's a. to assist fallen1494:6
 lose the name a.1302:7
 no stronger than a flower137:3
 no worthy a. done370:13
 once long second best1541:5
 only cure for grief841:3
 prompted by anger70:17
 some place him in a.1908:2
 spheres of a.432:4
 suit the a. to the word101:6
 turn good a. into ridicule1724:6
 two kinds of right a.1726:18
 ungentlemanly a.2241:4
 what a. is to orator176:11
 whether foul or fair8:3
 Action ne doit pas passer
 pour grande1661:10
 Action: curavi humanas
 a.1251:15
 Actions: account of all201:5
 are a kind of words2227:10
 are our epochs1134:5
 are their eloquence1251:4
 bright a. of the just1029:18
 cover secret a.900:17
 for arguments, not words2227:2
 from Three all human a.792:13
 great a. speak great minds2093:3
 men's a. are too strong77:1
 mightier than boasting2228:4
 more precious than words2228:13
 my a. are my ministers2244:7
 noble a. characterize the
 great149:15
 not always a. show man1036:6
 not words732:11
 objects of poetry1214:13
 one may cover secret a.900:17
 speak great minds714
 speak louder than words8:5
 that a man might play2176:17
 thy a. to thy words accord2227:5
 to understand human a.1251:15
 virtuous a. born and die1766:14
 Actions: mœuvr les a. se-
 crettes900:17
 Active: deorum credere797:9
 Active-valiant: more a.765:8
 Actor: anybody may see he
 is no a.9:9
 as an imperfect a.10:3
 "Ham" a.10:9
 like a dull a.461:15
 usual, perfect art1125:1
 Tom Goodwin was an a.21:8
 well-graced a.10:8
 when A. sinks to rest9:6
 you are a. in a play1124:19

Actors: beggars, a. buf-
 focus9:13
 never meddle with a.9:13
 the usual three1224:4
 there are no more a.9:3
 Acts are like fair pictures1909:16
 exemplary587:9
 first four a. already past501:8
 heroic wait on chance605:11
 his a. being seven ages2240:5
 honest a. from principles9147:8
 illustrious a. high raptures1222:7
 keep good a. in memory7:5
 nameless unremembered
 a.1037:6
 of black night338:3
 review then your a.1728:17
 to one end226:7
 today precedents to-
 morrow1087:2
 wilful a. and aggressions1558:7
 your a. are queens8124
 Accum: no a.421:9
 nil a. credens4241:0
 Accutit, sicut, perant1750:4
 Accu, tetigit a.1394:14
 Ad infinitum: proceed a.673:9
 Ada, sole a.369:9
 Adage: cat's a.223:12
 heaven-sprung a.1243:13
 old a. about gladiators1074:1
 Adam: all from A. began73:3
 between A. and me2145:9
 cup of col. A.2251:11
 ere of Eve possess'd11:8
 Father A. first was fool'd2194:17
 first A.111:9
 first of men310:10
 four letters represent121:8
 from the crumbled clay481:11
 gardener A. and wife73:10
 God created A. master2195:10
 goodliest man of men11:16
 ground father A. tilled73:2
 had 'em121:9
 happest of men11:7
 let us be grateful to A.2235:6
 Madam, I'm Adam1411:7
 nous sommes enfans73:3
 offending A.111:5
 old A. so buried11:5
 our father A.73:1
 son of A. and of Eve73:6
 saviour of old A.225:16
 was11:4
 was a gardener1213:7
 was not human121:2
 when A. delved721:13
 when A. delve1530:7
 Adam-2d106:12
 Adamant: Adam was not a.121:2
 chair'd in the a. of time121:2
 champion cased in a.121:2
 frame of a.2238:11
 of Shakespeare1866:6
 Adamant: primus a. duro77:2
 Adaptability12
 Adapting himself to place131:1
 Adder: bright day brings1298:3
 hisses where birds sing411:16
 like the deaf a.2247:17
 strength like an a.2199:2
 Addicentem: quotidie ali-
 quid a. senescere1098:12
 Addison, Joseph12
 as white page than A.151:13
 unblemish'd waterman141:2
 Addition, division, silence1555:5
 Addressed: dull and a.1536:14
 Address: art of arts229:7
 silent a. is eloquence1247:4
 Washington's farewell a.89:9
 Adeline: sweet A.2227:4
 Adieus in the speaking trade1237:18
 Adieu: nemo vir magnus
 sine991:6
 Adieu: but never says a.722:15
 for evermore615:8
 she cried931:14
 so sweetly she bids a.12447:12

adieu, continued
 wept a last a.1816:14
adieu, plaignant pays de
 France7101:8
 adjective: strike it out1027:7
adieu, sustains agitates1095:14
admirabilis: honest a.1543:11
admirabilis: ostentum
perum2209:1
admirable: when not a.1174:13
admiral: last of all an A.
cause1376:17
 put a. to death to encourage
 others546:6
 sailing sea of thought196:7
Admiral: last de temps en
temps un a.546:6
Admirals all, for England's
sake1395:15
extoll'd1053:11
Admiral: n'bill a.1413:2309:2
Admiration1053:11
 beauty stands in the a.149:8
 daughter of knowledge141:6
 did not hoop at them2034:3
 disease of a.141:9
 ignorance makes of a.141:6
 no nobler feeling than a.141:5
 of the antique83:14
 season your a.141:5
 sprung from truth151:1
 we live by a.151:1
Admiration, file du savoir141:6
fondement de philosophie2208:15
Admirations: governed by
a.1475:12
Admirer, exult, despise.
laugh, weep1397:15
 for fools a.141:10
 for to a. sh' for to see2243:13
 new light thro' holes343:5
 not always a. what love1178:11
 not always love whom we
 a.141:12
 not to a.141:14
 on principle1053:10
 to a. nothing141:13
 where none a.138:5
 you, not your belongings141:7
Admired because misunder-
stood1336:13
 not to be a.1336:13
 to be seen to be a.1069:2
Admirent: almona ceux qui
nous a.141:13
Admirers: behaved as most
a. do2214:5
Admires: how he a. his
halves210:8
Admissions made by those295:6
Admonition from the
hunger-pinch930:6
Ado: much a. there was2213:6
Adolescent: O fortunate a.911:8
Adolescentia: libidinos a.2264:5
Adonis: corpulent A.766:13
 is dead1745:11
 rose-cheeked A.945:5
Adonis: gardens1631:3
Adoration: breathless with
a.382:17
 pore which God likes best227:8
Adore: Indian-like a.210:13
 what thou hast harped269:10
Adoring from their loves1401:8
Adorned by beauty of char-
acter236:2
 in husband's eye490:5
Adorning: let it not be out-
ward278:16
 thee with so much art287:6
Adornment: lack of a.489:13
Adorna all he touches136:16
Adorn, employ, at libera138:13
Adorne in vita esse utile135:11
Adress: surmount in force183:14
Advent: nunc mox est a.157:7
Adventuring: nil majus846:9
Adieu: mid A. and tell
back397:16

Aduland: gens prudentis:
sima696:16
Adulatio pessimum vene-
rum696:7
 simile amicitie675:6
 Adulation: betrayed by a.693:7
 death of virtue676:9
Adulterant: quoniam diuili-
gunt a. moritur409:7
Adulterantem in quo est
seculi aliquid23:1
Adulanti: political cave195:18
Adulter: hedged with
thorns1225:10
 old a. that doateth240:5
 Adulterers by planetary in-
 fluence1915:10
 silver age now first a.1244:1
 they be all a.1873:2
Adulatory
See also Love and Lust
 die for a.2109:10
 Advance: go back as we a.1617:3
 Advancement in spur980:10
 what a. may I hope678:19
 Advances by law1617:4
 to women2211:7
Advantage15
 all too late a. came1074:4
 better than rashness15:2
 by the friendly distance2111
 enforce all possible a.15:2
 every a. its disadvantage15:6
 let not a. slip2010:16
 let nothing pass that will a.15:3
 prosperous vice attains2081:8
 them as take a. get a.15:4
 to have done nothing247:1
 Advantageous to life1132:1
 Advantages lawful in love1276:9
 superior a. bind you721:1
 to own one's faults257:16
Adventure15
 death awfully hid a.398:4
 fair a. of to-morrow15:16
 good a. O bele uce15:13
 is an escape15:9
 most beautiful a. in life398:4
 once more on my a. brave
 and new965:4
 starts with running away12:8
 third for a. is the vent15:13
 vitaminizing element15:7
 woman's a. in man15:9
Adventurer broader than
sheer107:1
 is an outlaw15:18
 life of an a.15:8
 matrimonial a.2208:12
Adventurers unknown re-
gions dare15:14
 who accomplish great things15:6
Adventures of soul among
masterpieces138:11
 to the adventurous15:12
 Adventure too much loath176:17
 Adventuring: by a. both752:17
 Advers: God loves a.786:11
Adverse: ingenuum a. su-
dare solent760:9
 Adversaries: as a. do1094:6
 Adversary: agree with a.
 quickly1471:9
 had written a book2350:5
 stony a.840:12
 treating a. with respect98:7
Adversité de nos meilleurs
amis716:9
Adversities to which we are
accustomed16:2
Adversity16
 as soon a. diamond over-
 takes1635:15
 brave men led by a.10:15
 breeds discontent1208:5
 brings sobriety to all1636:14
 bristled with a.171:10
 blessing of New Testa-
 ment1625:13

Adversity, continued
 contending with a.181:3
 crossed with a.171:12
 easier borne1262:1
 faint in the day of a.161:12
 finds at last the man17:9
 first path to truth161:1
 fortified against a.1678:13
 friends and a.735:14
 great men rejoice in a.181:1
 hard upon a man1626:14
 in a. a runaway240:10
 in a. patience1695:16
 in a. saved by hope171:17
 in a. we know friends736:1
 in easier borne1626:1
 makes a man wise161:3
 matched with a.181:1
 not ignorant of a.1496:7
 not without comforts1635:13
 of our best friends736:9
 people can stand a.1646:11
 reminds men of religion161:8
 reveals genius760:9
 safe from all a.2140:10
 sour a.191:11
 struggling with a.181:3
 sweet are the uses of a.161:16
 tries friends736:14
 Adversity's blast2262:1
 a sweet milk1497:7
 Adversum res sit secunda1621:12
Adversities
See also Publicity
 great is a.824:15
 great in a. with little men1635:12
Adversities: art in writ-
ing a.1631:9
 of great use to vulgar1453:9
Advice16
 always take mother's a.2299:5
 ask a. but mean approbation19:1
 ask a. tout for flattery19:1
 comes too late20:7
 easy to give a.19:9
 for seeking fame626:11
 forthcoming from all201:1
 gave herself very good a.2196:5
 give a. but not conduct191:4
 give true a. with frankness161:16
 gives nothing so liberally
 as a.19:14
 good a. absolutely fatal201:1
 good a. on injury201:1
 good a. beyond price19:4
 good a. fatal201:1
 good opinion of a.18:13
 good rarely came from
 good a.18:13
 greater from divine sources201:1
 hazard not wealth on poor
 man's a.19:18
 his one vanity: to give a.201:1
 if man love to give a.19:8
 is offensive101:13
 minded not his friends a.201:13
 most needed least heeded201:1
 nobody can give you wiser
 a. than yourself181:1
 of a faithful friend993:9
 only wise profit by a.201:1
 seldom welcome181:17
 shake curtains with a.2146:9
 share the a.201:13
 ally to give a.201:14
 smallest current coin181:10
 sporting while infection
 breeds1614:14
 superfluous to give a.201:1
 take first a. of a woman196:10
 thought he could give bet-
 ter a.201:13
 to help, not please201:19
 to laboring vessel19:9
 to profit from a.101:13
 to those to marry—Don't1208:14
 too late to seek a.201:7
 whatever a. be, brief191:11
 woman's a. hope at last201:1
 woman's a. little value2196:5

Age, continued

good old a.371:11
gracious thing a.213:12
grant youth's heritage585:10
grateful to old a.801:9
great course of the a.431:18
green and smiling a.119:11
green old a.371:15
grovels after riches241:9
haggish a.26:14
harbor of all ills31:16
has crept upon thee25:14
has great sense of calm31:13
has its pleasures42:10
has weathered perilous capes31:2
hath his honor20:12
hath not forgotten my a. 25:7
hell of women43:3
honorable a.32:11
honored and decrept a.54:3
I do abhor thee25:5
I have known this a.43:11
if old a. could25:14
in a full a.307:6
in a good old a.28:9
in a. we put out another
sort of perspiration23:12
in my a. as cheerful371:15
incurable disease35:17
iron a.44:6
iron a. returned to Erebus 222:3
iron a. succeeds brass a. 109:5
is a tyrant34:15
is beautiful and free161:8
is creeping on apace31:4
is creeping on us20:14
is full of care25:5
is full of pleasure32:2
is gentle and fair401:9
is grown so pick'd43:13
is like love27:4
is not all decay31:10
is opportunity31:9
is still old a.34:15
is virtue's season24:15
is weak and cold25:5
lady of a certain a.40:15
lends the graces46:1
less for what a. takes37:3
let a. approve of youth22:8
let a. draw wrinkles46:1
like eagle, will renew a. 1540:11
lives on remembrance24:7
loapest a. but aupa573:12
looks back on happiness23:3
loves to give good precepts22:13
made beautiful with song42:14
make the a. my own48:2
makes me sour33:10
makes us wiser27:14
malice of this a.1236:18
many ills encompass a.840:5
many lived a. too late836:6
matter of feeling38:7
matere mellowness21:7
may be sweet22:14
middle a. by no (and) will86:3
might but take the things39:5
miserable a.43:14
miseries of a.34:12
monumental pomp of a.38:6
more curious than devout43:21
more feared than death34:13
more just than youth32:3
most remote from infancy80:6
narrative old a.46:1
oent Augustine a.52:6
one uncomfortable thing32:9
or does a. prevent study39:11
not of an a., but for all
time1806:8
now is the golden a.803:4
objects too much33:13
of brass1909:5
of chivalry is gone25:15
of ease31:3
of gold44:3
of great men going42:7
of miracles now is1515:13
of one nectar shall gladden 2150:5

Age, continued

of poverty1572:16
of scum42:12
of splendid discontent1510:15
of virtuous politics past1544:12
old a. a regret23:8
old a. and wear of time32:5
old a. brings comfort32:2
old a. enjoys authority30:10
old a. has disgraces33:5
old a. lacks banquet30:9
old a. more suspicious22:5
old a. of an eagle31:3
old a. of cards219:19
old a. second child28:1
old a. will come1240:8
one is always of his a.43:12
out of heart21:2
pewter a.42:11
preeminence of a. in every
thing42:2
prodigious old a.1325:15
pulls down the pride32:12
rarely despised27:10
remembers34:6
remote from infancy82:6
render a vigorous23:1
repents too soon35:13
requires fit surroundings23:15
riddle of the a.43:2
riper a. than years1134:5
ruminating a.22:15
society wealth and friends2240:5
serene and bright35:5
shakes Athena's tower82:8
shall not weary them2268:2
should think22:15
sins, younger led astray24:14
slow-consumming a.34:4
some reckon a. by years 197:6
some smack of a.26:7
spirit of his a.43:10
stamped with its signet26:6
stamp away all things36:11
still fresh and green37:15
still leaving us friends42:4
strip off old a.31:7
stumbling, lingers23:3
takes no qualities31:7
talking a.208:5
tell a woman's a.40:30
that a. is without pity254:5
that will pride deflower2010:17
then welcome, a.30:12
therefore I summon a.58:10
they had all bought a.22:11
this a. how tasteless42:15
this a. make farce for next42:14
this a. pleases me84:2
this a. suits me84:2
this critical a.43:15
this sinful a.43:15
too shines out40:3
truly now the golden a.803:4
twink boy and youth1003:10
uncertain a. appears40:15
unnecessary27:16
wanting in moral gran-
deur2043:14
we a. inevitably31:12
we dread, old a.27:15
weak withering a.494:9
well stricken in a.27:8
what a. was not dull42:13
what an a. is this43:4
what has a. left untold43:5
what makes a. so sad35:9
what's a man's a.27:2
when a. chills the blood1048:12
when a. is jocund37:12
when I was young a.25:8
when old a. evil22:14
when the a. is in36:5
wherefore our a. be reveal-
ing38:7
will come with silent foot24:1
will keep for pleasure21:9
will not be defied27:1

Age, continued

with best seasons done23:10
with stealing steps23:14
withered a.32:12
woes that wait on a.23:1
world's great a.512:19
worth an a. without name 781:4
year of the A. of Gold695:11
you'd scarce expect one
of my a.2438:1
Age; on a l'a. de son occur38:7
Aged, and poor, and slow1350:2
Age; Advance A. of Pro-
phecy1558:3
each natural a. woe's1560:13
trust no a.224:13
Age; night's black a.1403:18
Age; request a. bene-
credite reddit1709:7
sine cultura fructuosa non
potest1097:2
superbus a. abstulerat tecta 1451:16
Age; alike all a.37:12
are not for us43:13
barbarous middle a.23:15
have gone to the making of
man58:7
heie of all the a.43:16
mighty of Eternity8040:19
now he belongs to the a. 1601:9
past incompatible a.1730:5
roll forward43:9
weep not for golden a.143:12
ye unborn a.43:1
Aggregated one funeral400:15
Aggrediare: prius a. pri-
paratio146:20
Aggregated: large a. of little
things909:6
Agimus: non tamen hoc a.745:2
Agitate, agitate758:1549
Agitators: labor a.1063:11
Agley: gang aft a.42:13
Agnoetic: invention of a.47:15
Agnes Dei1607:13
Agua tudo lava215:2
Agonies: shortest a. shortest 291:6
my own unanswer'd a.33:6
Agony: charm a. with24:5
explaining a.1133:4
I like a look of a.205:9
of parting1454:9
that cannot be remem-
bered1240:14
unmixed, incessant gall1007:13
wake to a.185:14
waters of wide A.1000:15
which will not heal1607:2
Agree as angels do above101:1
birds in nests a.161:8
do not a. with a word you
say2276:1
don't say you a.99:13
like bells15219
more we didn't a.100:2
Agreeable: business to be a. 1864:7
more a. than you can be1312:4
a person agree1242:5
Agreement: consists in dis-
agreement454:19
precious by disagreement 1663:11
with hell154:7
Agri cultura: civilis mania537:17
non ita magous1329:12
Agri colas: fortunatos A.650:15
Apiculture
See also Farming
best of occupations527:17
blessed be a.544:15
fair Queen of arts638:10
first of all the arts638:10
foundation of manufac-
tures638:3
most important labor638:15
Agrippa said unto Paul201:4
Aground: be that's a.151:9
Ague of the mind1944:15
Ague; blast the spring1521:5
Abend: not on far a.681:2
Aha: ardent a. god oke222:9

Aid the dawning 803:17
 wine's old prophetic a. 2194:15
 Aidance of the tongue 8024:12
 Aide toi, le ciel t'aidera 787:13
 Aidez: vert bien, n'a pas
 besoin d'a. 745:3
 Aiglon: l'Aiglon 1378:7
 Aiguillon: à dur Ane, dur a. 112:13
 Aigest here and here 235:1
 Ailment in spiritual part 459:16
 Ailments the same 459:11
 long a. wear out pain 429:15
 Aim
 better failed in high a. 1660:9
 godlike a. to know 111:5
 great a. like guiding star 1080:9
 makes great the life 1660:8
 noble'd man but gain'd a. 1661:4
 noble a. as noble deed 1662:8
 not a. beyond our pow'r 142:10
 of legitimate business 208:17
 our a. is glory 781:19
 rightest when in just 1009:8
 stick to your a. 1488:5
 take a. kneeling 2214:8
 your a. the star 2208:2
 Aimer: je ne vous a. pas 462:2
 peu qui a. à la mesure 1192:11
 sans raison 1217:7
 Aimer: faut a. ce que l'on a. 309:7
 guère en amour 1185:12
 pour leurs beaux yeux 601:3
 que nous estimons 1177:16
 Aimes: bonheurs de s'être a. 1201:7
 Aime: full of great a. 1662:7
 pursue worthy a. 1662:5
 who a. at the sky 1102:14
 Air a solemn stillness holds 382:6
 as the a. to a bird 308:3
 a sure drop of a. 500:7
 beholden to God for the a. 1602:6
 bites shrewdly 2153:9
 breathe in that fine a. 1486:4
 charter'd thereto 1438:18
 do not saw the a. 1101:8
 drew in common a. 164:8
 cating the a. on promise 946:8
 foolish, fashionable a. 947:14
 hot a. thawed cold recep-
 tion 1440:1
 I want fresh a. 744:15
 is also man's dominion 684:2
 is chill and raw 1906:9
 is full of sunlight 52:2
 is living with its spirit 2241:1
 laughs with our merry wit 1075:10
 methinks I scent morn-
 ing a. 1347:16
 most excellent canopy, a. 2068:10
 nipping and an eager a. 2151:9
 no air of a. was there 2153:1
 of delightful studies 1923:19
 of England too pure for 1830:16
 of his own statue 86:9
 one that beatech the a. 664:18
 out of bosom of the A. 1858:1
 parching a. burns fire 889:15
 ride the a. in whirlwind 1920:12
 skim the bosom a. 693:14
 strange and mingled a. 436:17
 sweet a. of futurity 749:6
 sweetly recommends itself 1221:1
 thick where murder done 1358:15
 too pure for slaves 1840:16
 where a. might wash 560:13
 wholesome a. of poverty 1688:14
 without a. no life 633:7
 wonderful power a. 1896:7
 your tongue's sweet a. 2023:21
 Air: baroque se perd 2097:7
 Air's: wild a. salubrity 872:5
 Air-bell of the critic 343:10
 Air-casine built of words 2109:10
 Airs and wintry winds 2193:2
 a from heaven or blasts from
 hell 770:10
 panted a. curled blue deep 777:11
 heavenly a. of morn 833:9
 how many asses a. 2076:1
 meet 2076:1

Airs, continued
 lay me in soft Lydian a. 1365:18
 madam is in her a. 77:17
 martial a. of England 247:1
 melting a. or martial 1364:1
 silence all the a. 1365:11
 unfashionable a. 875:18
 Aisle: long-drawn a. 1877:6
 Ajax asks no more 1701:6
 mud as A. 1230:8
 when A. strives 2253:12
 Ashood of Swas is dead 138:14
 At: you know me At 1056:9
 Alabama coun 1847:2
 I've come from A. 2280:5
 Alabaster boxes of love 1578:13
 grandeur cut in a. 2297:16
 smooth as monumental a. 1834:6
 Alacrity of spirit 2151:16
 strange a. in sinking 2253:9
 Aladdin: I had A.'s lamp 196:8
 Alamo: duty fronts death
 in his A. 2084:15
 Alarma: in midst of a. 1892:5
 Albion: severed from world 549:15
 Album: cons at evening o'er
 an a. 1907:5
 Alceste: rises from the
 shades 1527:11
 Alchemist: empire a. 801:14
 make gold of that 801:14
 plays the a. 1939:1
 sovereign a. 2157:13
 Alchemy: heavenly a. 1939:1
 happy a. of mind 1518:14
 Alcides: queris A. parem 1485:14
 Alcides' shirt 287:9
 Alcohol: elixir of Youth 496:2
 peculiar charm of a. 495:4
 produces delightful social
 atmosphere 1679:5
 used by best races 496:10
 Alcoholic psychosis 522:6
 Alcott, A. B. 1121:18
 Aldegras: mas mal en el a. 2063:3
 Ale 44
 Adam's crystal a. 2125:11
 bring us in good a. 44:16
 brown October a. 2285:1
 copious draughts of A. 44:11
 dish for king 44:9
 drunk of Englishmen 44:10
 he that buys good a. 44:16
 look for a. and takes 44:18
 happy A. 44:11
 of mighty a. large quart 44:9
 spicy nut-brown a. 44:13
 stuff to drink 44:13
 Alea: mek a. pennas zon
 habent 693:10
 mendicorum mater 753:17
 Aleam inventi Dæmon 753:5
 Aleator quanto in arte potior 753:13
 Alerand was a building of
 castles in the air 222:11
 Alexander the Great 46
 and his mulctur 384:7
 dust of A. stopping bung
 hole 385:5
 how big was A., Pa. 46:9
 If A. wishes to be god 46:10
 If I were not A. 43:16
 monstrous while conquering good
 some talk of A. 557:15
 tell me, don't you love 2293:10
 was laid low by anger 46:7
 Alexander: true tritumque
 cucumbers 46:7
 Alexander's Ragtime Band 1369:14
 Algo: mas vale A. que nada 197:6
 Alibi: cum fueris a. 1738:1
 vy won't there an a. 1091:4
 Alice: sweet A. whose hair 196:9
 was a pious girl 317:8
 Alien and a vagabond 2070:19
 Aliena laudat 68:14
 Alienat is not a joke 467:16
 Alieno in loco haut stabile 1038:20
 Aliens: transmitter a. into
 friends 329:8

Aliter: all a. if nashd 7
 are rich and richer 38:
 both a. we hie 115:
 in ignorance 123:
 Alimenta: que desideranti-
 bus a. 85
 Aliter: acipe solum 1061
 Aliver: rather a. than not 1436
 All: and a. is well 1436
 each for a. 37
 for each, each for a. 1368
 for one and one for a. 1006:
 for one, not one for a. 133
 given her a. on earth 1222
 is for the best 1435
 may do, what has been done 3
 my a. that's mine 1211
 see a. nor be afraid 30
 she will a. have 2204
 take him for a. in a 1232
 that a man hath 1218
 that I am, I owe to my
 angel mother 1230
 that is, last ever 665
 things to all men 12
 things to one man 12:
 All-but: so a. 1639
 All-courtesy out of self-
 respect 1359
 All-giver would be un-
 thank'd 1979:
 All-in-all intellectual a. 1477:
 of life—content 308:
 Allah: Akbar 183:
 in Allah ila A. 786:
 praise be to A. 1789:
 sends a divine tune 1876:
 who gives the palm 1439:
 Allegiance: rung in note 663:
 to the flag of the United
 States 2275:
 Allegory dwells in palace 1069:
 on banks of Nile 1424:11
 Allen, Edwin 615
 Allen: humble A. 623:1
 Alley: she lives in our
 a. 2221:5
 Tin Pan A. 1883:
 Alliance: purchase great a. 2064:1
 Alliances: enlarging a. 39:
 molish and worldly a. 241:
 permanent a. 59:
 Alliteration's awful aid 1525:
 Allons, enlants 719:
 Allured to brighter worlds 1939:
 Alma de espanto 879:7
 master 2060:1
 Almack's: you may go to A. 981:1
 Almanac, change every
 year 2178:1
 Poor Richard's A. 1628:
 Almanace of the last year 7:
 Almighty has his own pur-
 poses 1661:1
 Almond blossom 689:
 blossom of the a. 921:1
 Almost and well-nigh 1109:5
 Alms
 See also Charity
 do not a. before men 775:6
 for oblivion 801:16
 give, if thou canst, a. 774:16
 me by a. 243:12
 not poor enough to give a. 242:15
 you need not give a. 242:15
 Alms-basket of words 1069:8
 Almsdeeds: full of a. 2054:13
 Almsgiving: Lady A. 2054:13
 Almsmen: little a. 1421:1
 Alms of the years 2014:6
 Alms flowers today 2020:9
 Alms: more of a. than
 honey 1195:18
 of all forces 1195:18
 Alms quam melia habet 1196:18
 Alms: now he's gone a. 1778:4
 Alone: all we ask is to
 be let a. 665:
 among dead trees 163:8
 he a. on earth, as I am now 35:1

Alone, continued

better a. than in had com-
pany 1701: 9
dread, fathomless, a. 1773: 4
I a. am left on each 1873:10
I did it 1444:16
is never a. 1873: 9
keep till supertime a. 1873:15
leave him severely a. 1873: 9
left a. at a banquet 1873: 9
let us a. 1873: 9
like one who treads a. 1740:10
man will get more courage 1871:14
much a. is virtuous man 1849: 1
never a. with thoughts 1874: 4
never less a. than when a. 1874: 1
never say that you are a. 1870:15
none goes his way a. 1870: 2
not good that man should
be a. 1737:11
on a wide, wide sea 1873:11
strongest most a. 1871: 3
that worn-out word 1873: 9
though solitary, not a. 1873:13
until I loved, I was a. 1178: 1
use sometimes to be a. 1871:16
we enter world a. 1874: 1
who can enjoy a. 1871:16
who loves not for another 1874: 1
why fear to live a. 1871:16
with my conscience 1871:16
woe to him a. when fall-
eth 1872: 6
we onto him never a. 1871: 9
yet never lonely 1871: 9
Alone the Brave 1700:10
Aloud: stand a. and look 1093:8a
Alp: o'er many a frozen A. 889:15
Alps in conspectu A. 1001: 7
Alpha the sacred river 1734:10
Alpha and Omega 1610: 5
God is a. and omega 1784: 3
is from Anatole 132: 8
not an A. in it 1132:10
Alpha ante a. et leta pu-
elle 1736: 8
Alphabet: end of the a. 1725:14
old man learning an A. 30:13
turn love's a. all upside 2012: 5
Alphabetical order 1737: 7
Alphonse: wretched thing 1437:12
Alpine: through an A. vil-
lage passed 1101: 1
Alps and Pyrenean sink 1274: 4
beyond the A. lies Italy 1001: 7
fading A. and arbutus 1871:16
goes 1871:16
frozen ridges of the A. 1448:10
on A. arise 1353: 6
palaces of Nature 1353:14
race over widest A. 49: 7
low'ring A. we try 1355: 6
Alt: absolutely in a. 77:17
be a little less in a. 77:17
Alte moria Rome 1737:13
Altima mortuus to woe 1778: 8
Altar: between a. and axe 164:11
I bow before thee a. love 1189: 6
let it a. reach skies 51: 6
nearer to God's a. trod 1585: 4
of her beauty 2714:15
axe before a. stands 1372: 6
Altar-stairs: world's a. 798: 6
Altars: build me a. in their
zeal 1766: 4
my a. are mountains 1688: 8
and the ocean 1688: 8
to Beautiful Necessity 1392: 6
wreathed with flowers 1084: 2
Alter ego 720:14
Alteration: full of a. 1779: 6
Alterations: produced by
compromise 1394: 6
Altercando: nimium a. veci-
tas amittitur 1001:16
Altered: all things but a. 96:15
Alteri: ab alio exspecto a. 104:11
Alters: less by night a. 1042:12
Alternat speque timor 927: 8
Alternative: no a. but death 1183: 9

Altitude by highest point 1533: 6
Altogether: posing for a. 1416: 8
Alumina licetque libertatem 1101: 8
pacia a. Ceres 1470: 9
Alvus: si dura maribus a. 523: 7
Always: I am with you a. 1603:13
Always: I'll be loving you
a. 1881: 5
Am: aa I am, so I see 1489: 7
I am, Jehovah said 784: 5
I am that I am 1489:18
I know I am 1443:13
just as I am 1604:12
such am I and you 1489:18
the thing I was 231: 3
who can tell me who I am 1489:18
Amalgam was a woman 1042:12
Amanda: mihi quicque vide-
tur a. 2208: 4
Amans amens 1181: 3
initial omnis a. 1174: 7
palicat omnis a. 1174: 7
se non a. omnis 1790: 8
Amant: bene agat cum a. 2207:11
Amante: bene agat cum a. 2207:11
Amante: eugis a. irasci,
Amant 1197:11
langor arguit 1309: 6
que fallere potest 1179: 4
Amante: bene agat cum a. 2207:11
quid non speramus 1179: 5
Amanti que a. parceret 2207:11
Amantium ira amoris 1197:14
Amantium iustitia videt 1204:15
Amara curarum elixir et
fecax 2157: 3
Amatant: immortal a. 687:11
Amare: bonum est a. sane 1181: 2
ego me a. hanc fateor 1215:14
et saltem vix 1181: 2
juveni fructus est 2215: 5
qui simulabat a. 1186: 1
Amare: sine rivali volui a. 1730:10
Amari: si vis a. amari 1184: 5
Amaris libus aptus 1869: 6
Amaro: auto renouemur a. 1285: 8
Amarus: lassus meus a. 1285: 8
Amargill: sport with A. 936: 4
Amas des fleurs 1608: 2
Amas quem a. 1654: 6
qui mouet a. 18:12
qui "non amo" illicet, a. 1185: 2
si cauit, nullum esurit 1178: 5
Amateur: artia first an a. 1206:16
"swey-armed" a. old men 2121: 8
Amateurs: nation of a. 145: 3
Amator det der tuque 1178: 2
Jesu et veritatis 1121: 1
magnus a. mulierum 1178: 6
Amatorem: cede modestum
a. 1181: 2
Amavi: non sapienter a. 1222:18
Amaze: men themselves a. 49:10
Amazon: bounding A. 1225:12
Ambasciadori l'occhio 1042:12
Ambassador from Britain's
crown 1864:10
from Earth 1355:13
God's a. 1185: 6
is a man of virtue 1064:14
merry definition of a. 452: 7
sent to lie abroad 452: 7
Ambassadors make love 452:11
eye and ear of states 452: 1
know not how to use a. 452:10
Amber 46: 8
drop from every thorn 46:15
embalmed in a. 46:13
eyes purring thick a. 35:16
this a. little 1834:13
in a. to observe forms 46:16
more than royal tomb 46:12
Ambitio causa virtutum
est 46: 7
non electissima 46: 7
Ambition 47: 8
aspires to ascend 47: 4
avarice on milt 47: 8
beware of a. for wealth 1798: 3

Ambition, continued

by which sin the angels fell 50: 1
Cesar's a. 1841: 2
can creep at war 1811: 2
can destroy or save 48: 7
capable of this a. 1433: 8
chok'd with foul a. 501: 3
combats love 511: 3
cured of a. by 481: 7
dared not stoop 42: 6
destroys 501: 1
disappointed a. 48:11
distraction, Uglification 531:18
doing meanest offices 481:11
European a. rivalry 59: 9
find a higher style 48: 6
fing away a. 50: 3
follows him 1807:18
fools grant a. craves 725:15
found it vain to trust 49:11
growth of every clime 47: 1
has but one reward 501:13
has his disappointments 49: 1
has no rest 481:12
heart's supreme a. 130:11
high a. lowly laid 50: 1
his a. is to sink 605: 3
if a. be wanting 48: 8
il-mannered a. 501: 7
in a Caesar's mind 149:13
in a prince a virtue 48: 7
in Heaven a. cannot dwell 50: 9
in itself a vice 48: 7
in like sea wave 47:11
is our idol 603: 2
in sink 603: 2
last affection a high mind
can put off 47: 6
let not A. mock their toil 1507:16
let proud A. pause 49: 9
low a. 481:15
mad a. ever doth careen 481:14
made a. for his god 49: 6
made of sterner stuff 50: 3
may drop gladness 48: 7
mind's immudately 47: 5
my lord a. passed 49:11
ne'er looks back 47: 6
no cure for love 51: 3
nor think a. wise 48:17
not charity 243: 9
of women to inspire love 240: 7
often cause of virtue 48: 7
plagues her, proselytes 49: 4
pleasant poison 47: 3
proud a. have no bounds 1133:12
proud a. in her slave 1510:10
same in courtier, soldier 47: 3
shadow of a dream 47: 9
shadow's shadow 47: 9
siren song of a. 48:11
so frenzied 49:16
soldier's virtue 1864:10
source of good and ill 47:12
sprung from blest shades 47: 5
thick-sighted 2205: 7
thriller a. 50: 7
to night but a. true 48:16
tore the links apart 50:15
torment with men a. 179: 8
trap to high-born a. 49:14
true a. there alone resides 47:12
trumpeteth to all 50:12
unrejoiced a. 1812:18
utterly without a. 50: 3
vain a. of kings 30:10
vaulting a. 49: 7
was the vice 49:13
what madness is a. 49: 3
what will not a. descend
to 48:11
wild a. loves to slide 48:12
Ambition des femmes d'in-
spire de l'amour 1408: 3
Ambition's less than littleness 48:11
low a. honors lost 48:12
mad a. gory hand 48:12
off a. aims are crowd 49:13
rapid course 50: 7
so gratify a. whims 51:12

Ambitione; anulum m-
vora a gavius 49: 6
Ambitione; tantus erat a
furor 40:16
Ambitions; all a, are lawful 48: 1
torment life with mean a. 119: 8
Ambitious for poor knaves
case 227: 8
Ambrose; Mary A. 186: 6
Ambrosia for Apicius 52:14
Ambulance down in valley 186:13
Ambush of my name 137:16
Ambushes; wayside a. 241: 4
Ame; laissez voir votre a. 602: 4
ma petite a. 189: 9
mon a. a sun mystere 1210: 7
Amelia; author of A. 187:12
Amen beatiss 454: 7
Amen; could not say a. 158:20
let me say a. betimes 158:20
of Nature a flower 68:123
sound of a great a. 156:11
stuck in my throat 164:20
Amend today 194:17
Amenda never too late 165: 5
Amantium; haud amantium 183: 3
America 81
Amek nothing for herself 54: 4
Bernard Shaw on A. 60:13
better than every other 53:10
born in A., in Europe
bred 371: 8
cannot be an ostrich 53: 5
country of young men 53: 5
exceeds in women 50: 2
first 67: 1
foes that threaten A. 147:12
for me 53: 5
grave of our day 85: 3
half-brother of world 53: 4
has furnished Washington 218: 3
in assembly of nations 58: 6
is a tune 54: 5
is God's Crucible 58: 3
is not anything 54: 5
land of boys 50: 7
last abode of romance 53:10
laurel to crown of A. 186: 5
less A. looks abroad 58: 9
lives in heart of every man 54: 4
Matthew Arnold on A. 60:12
means opportunity 53: 3
only country with birthday 974: 9
only idealistic nation 54: 9
serves to amuse you 34: 6
sue acts in you 58: 2
Sydney Smith on A. 60:14
thy offspring towering 53: 3
titles in A. 53: 3
wake up, A. 67: 2
what A. stands for 54: 5
what cubic values A. has 149: 7
where man full-grown 53: 7
without savour depth 60: 3
you build for mankind 54:10
Young A. 157: 1
youth of A. oldest tradi-
tion 53: 5
American advancing figure 58: 4
coming to Europe loses 50: 4
desire for riches 60:11
dry goods 66: 2
first A. 159: 6
flag 67: 2
God is making the A. 53: 3
I also am an A. 54: 3
I shall die as A. 54: 3
idea demands democracy 431:17
idem A. all wrong 53: 1
jaws must wag 50: 3
life storms about us 53: 4
live all mankind except A. 60: 9
most materialistic people in
the world 60:12
never imitates English 60: 5
plebeian 150: 3
point of view 151:10
problem of A. democracy 431: 7
rattle of gold 60:12
who reads an A. book 60:12

Americanism 439:16
consists in believing 54: 6
fifty-fifty A. 55: 9
hundred per cent A. 53: 9
shallow A. 56: 1
Americanized; become A. 55: 8
Americans; affinity with A. 54:12
bod A. go to America 142:14
Carlyle and A. 60: 4
defeated with slaughter 62: 9
do not need to drink 55:13
have many virtues 56: 1
hyphenated A. 53:10
most A. born drunk 55:13
never carry an umbrella 56:10
none but A. on guard 62: 5
not thoughtful people 56: 8
nothing the matter with A. 55: 1
rely on the dollar 47:10
to market driven 184:11
when they die, in Paris 145:14
windbags, swindlers 60:13
America in my bill 76:12
America; ut a, ama 178: 5
ut a. amabilis esto 178: 5
Ame; grandes a., grande
dracina 80:13
Ameti; nec a. quemquam 178:14
polet fieri a. 122: 3
Ametist; purple-stream-
ing a. 183: 6
Ami donné par la nature 201:21
du genre humain n'est 149:12
en cour 108:11
ignorant dangereux 73: 6
plus grand de tous les
héros 73: 7
Amiable-disposed; young
man 163:11
Amicably if they can 53: 1
Amice; in a. grey 134:11
Amici; his tanto a. sunt
quam prius 119:10
diffugiunt a. cum face 73: 7
dulcis inexpertus potentis a. 83: 6
pereant a. 73:13
presidia regna sunt veram
quam prius 73:13
ubi a. esse ibidem opes 73:12
vitium ni feras 73:13
vix duo treave a. 740:11
vulgare a. nomen 744: 1
Amicitia; cile a. 735:17
omnium commensio 741: 7
secundas res splendiores 743: 9
Amicitie consensus consilio-
rum 743:10
Amiculus; opportuno a. 737:13
Amicus; contulerim iuven-
dum 730: 5
santis a. 731: 3
firmo nihil melius 731: 3
propterea furere a. 738: 4
tardo a. iniquus 738:19
Amicus; ne quid expectes 739: 4
quasi fidus a., quasi infidus 737: 3
secrete admone 738:17
Amicum an nomen habetas 738:14
ludere ne loco 739:14
potius a. quam dictum per-
dendi 739:15
Amicus certus re incerta 736: 5
esse mihi cepi 747: 8
in re dubia 737:13
ita uti nomen possidet 730:11
tamquam alter idem 726:14
veterrimus 738: 9
Amicus; cathedral 760: 8
Amia de mes a. sont mes a. 728:10
ne changes point d'a. 728: 6
nos a., les ennemis 723: 5
parents que l'on se fait
soi-même 729: 7
quand mes a. sont bernes 729: 9
oyons a. 731: 8
Amias; all is a. 181: 3
all things succeed a. 81: 3
omen a. grows daily worse 224:13
Amias; in actus a. mis-
ratio 1170:16
Amias; but promises 401: 1

Amicitie est prodigum 74:
l'amour sans ailes 74:
Amicitie requies 74:
Amity is tied with truth 43:
many people hold a. 43:
that wisdom keeps not 73:
Amirals; some great a. 44:
Ammon; turns young A. loose 45
Amunitions of despair 427
Amnet; oportet a. querere
comitem 7731
Amo; non a. te 462
Amora; from whom de-
scended 186:
Among them but not of
them 1094
Amor; affuit manducans a. 1186
an a. dolor ait 1196:
animi arditio amittit 1186
ch'al cor ratto s'apprendre 1205
che a nullo amato amar 1184:
comus acinus allucendans a. 60:
condictum meret 1178:
credula res a. est 1178:
crecit a. nummi 119:
eum timore miscet 1216:
de Mulcibre fecit Apellem 1448:
et molis et felle 1196:
fati 831:
his a. unus erat 401:
improbe A. quid non 1190:
ingens neminem divitem
fecit 750:
israt a. mentis igit 1185:
malus clandestinus est a. 1224:
ne tamen urit a. 1191:
multis species 1174:
nihil facilius recrudescit 1208:
nun est medicinalia herba 1186:
nullis a. est amabilem her-
ba 1186:
nunc pelo quid ait A. 1176:
omnia vincit a. 1191:
omnibus idem 1179:
ordinem necat 1191:
perditionis est a. 1204:
quid diffidentia nutrit 1199:
quid non cogit a. 1199:
quidquid A. iussit, non est tunc
res plena timoris a. 1216:
successore novo vincitur a. 1187:
tantus a. horum 682:
turpe sentis a. 33:
verba dat omnis a. 1209:
verba mollia alendus a. 1186:
vincat a. 1170:14
Amor; in a. haec sunt mala:
bellum, pax 1197: 6
nisi contraria iurata a. 783: 3
pejus perit a. auxo callat 1195: 6
sepiet habendi 750: 8
sine a. nil est iuvenum 1193: 7
sine dolore 1195:14
Amorem; ostendit a. 1190: 8
Amores; quisquis a. aut
metuet dulcis 1197: 4
Amor; as sweet and good 2186: 2
Amoria; non sum desultor a. 1199: 3
qui finem queris a. 1187: 1
Amorite or Exemite 1481: 9
Amorous as first of May 1909: 4
he a. but he chaste 245: 6
fond and hilling 54: 6
Amorum; meorum finis a. 1198: 9
Amos Cottell what a name 1276:12
Amour comme l'apparition 1198:13
commencement, declin de
l'a 1201: 1
de la justice 1032:12
du beau 130:16
d'une sorte d'a. 1177:16
égoïsme à deux 1174:13
enferme a. désempare a. 1649: 7
est avare 743: 2
eternal 1210: 7
fait passer le temps 1191: 4
grand intricé de l'a. 318: 3
hiernne de la vie des
femmes 1184: 1
moins rare que amitié 744:18

Amour, continued

osez l'a. de la vie 1183: 3
 passe de l'a. à l'amour 1181: 3
 porte des ailes 1184: 8
 quand tu nous tiens 1180: 12
 rend inventif 1188: 11
 ressemble à la haine 1217: 18
 satiant, tout charme ôte 1201: 5
 souvent fruit de mariage 1270: 7
 tout les autres plaisirs 1196: 1
 Amour-propre de libertina 1791: 6
 ne meurt jamais 1791: 13
 offense ne pardonne jamais 1791: 12
 plus grand de tout les hat
 teurs 1790: 11
 Amoureux: jamais a. 1186: 4
 Amours, on revient à ses
 premières a. 1206: 5
 Amphitryon: false A. 209: 7
 true A. 449: 11
 Amphora corrente rota 1243: 18
 non meruit mori 2155: 2
 Amplification vice of ora
 tors 1430: 15
 Amplitude of time 1399: 1
 Ampullas: preicit a. 1439: 11
 Amurath succeeds 326: 15
 Amuse: the English a. (brom
 selves sadly 560: 12
 Amused: passionately a. 1092: 3
 we are not a. 67: 9
 Amusement 67
 happiness of those who can
 not think 68: 5
 mortgages our fields 68: 7
 Amusements: bounds ob
 served in a. 67: 8
 public a. keep from vice 68: 3
 Sunday a. 68: 1
 Anachronism: where a. 201: 6
 Analysis: kills love 1182: 4
 Analytic: skill'd in a. 1400: 5
 Analyzed: dug up and a. 3217: 5
 Ananias elon 1109: 4
 thou hast ledly 1109: 4
 Anapestic: rolling a. 1527: 1
 Anarch: thy hand, great A. 234: 1
 Anarchist: maxim of a. 1089: 7
 Anarchy: eternal a. 1724: 4
 of hopes and fears 1781: 10
 Anas: tota quoniam patur a. 543: 3
 Anathema, Maranatha 1478: 8
 Anatomy: a mere a. 1570: 14
 Ancestor: I am my own a. 62: 5
 Ancestors: brutal savages 1011: 14
 escape from his a. 69: 6
 his tree of a. 73: 9
 hunting wild bear 1011: 14
 in the steps of our a. 70: 11
 look backward to a. 1591: 3
 never boast of descendants 73: 13
 never unworthy of my a. 70: 14
 no a., no successors 1158: 15
 on glorious a. enlarge 72: 7
 our rural a. 1083: 18
 smoky a. in wax or clay 71: 8
 that come after him 1563: 13
 very good folks 69: 1
 Ancestry 68
 begins where yours ends 73: 12
 Ancestre: moi je suis mon a. 73: 12
 Ancestres et posterité 1563: 10
 Anchor: bows a. 382: 9
 drop a. anywhere 2102: 1
 shoot a. in anxiety 1834: 9
 Anchorage: long a. we leave 378: 15
 Anchorer: no prisoner, but
 an a. 1613: 10
 Anchorite: half artist 719: 16
 forer in that a. 365: 1
 with all world for cell 311: 3
 Anchorite: safe at two a. 1649: 11
 twin 1649: 12
 Ancient and honourable 821: 10
 of days 821: 9
 their delight others 31: 2
 with a. in wisdom 31: 7
 Ancients in phrase 1928: 1
 left us ideas 960: 11
 of the earth 821: 6

Ancients, continued

we are the a. 821: 6
 without idolatry 831: 13
 Ancilla: cat incipienda 1214: 11
 Venus 1214: 11
 nec vobis formosa a. mini
 stre 1799: 18
 Ancille amor pudori 1224: 6
 Ancora impato 1098: 12
 And: little a., tiny if 2221: 9
 Andas: dime con quien a. 288: 1
 Andeme yo Caliente, Y
 ruse 1078: 11
 Andra: beta of St. Peter 282: 6
 Andra: to the Cape 215: 6
 Andra: with ita and a. 98: 14
 And: wha anee were twin 2140: 9
 And: peau de lion h 112: 7
 Andra: mal love thee a. 2207: 10
 Anecdote: fell into his a. 39: 17
 Anecdote: who takes to a. 39: 17
 Anemone: frail A. 682: 15
 named of the wind 692: 11
 Angel 74
 all a. now 77: 2
 at ten, devil at forty 2183: 77
 had a. fire good one out 74: 9
 be an a. still 73: 6
 curse his better a. 75: 2
 dear and great A. 75: 1
 domesticate Recording A. 1270: 4
 drew one a. 1188: 3
 drops on it from a. phial 75: 6
 once was an a. 1222: 10
 from the centurion's hand 72: 10
 girl with golden wings 618: 6
 glorious A. who was keep
 ing 1975: 19
 good and had a. 74: 9
 guardian a. 74: 9
 guardian a. o'er life 2140: 17
 guide my pencil 75: 5
 half n. and half bird 1193: 1
 here interred, doth lie 322: 6
 hold feet a. fast 75: 13
 I am only your A. 1210: 4
 in a frock 1413: 3
 interceded 111: 7
 is like you 77: 9
 kneels, its woman's form 2182: 12
 like a. speaks the tongue 2025: 15
 like the patriarch's a. 1399: 12
 little a., little devil 982: 8
 little Ella's an a. 2286: 2
 lives us a. must be a. 652: 13
 look homeward, a. 76: 13
 made himself evil a. 2203: 8
 ministering a. 77: 8
 ministering a. in woman 2104: 7
 ministering a. thou 2162: 12
 my a.—his name is free
 dom 724: 17
 my a. mother 1350: 6
 need covet no other de
 gre 2194: 3
 no a. she 2140: 8
 no evil a. but Love 1174: 15
 nobody in particular 76: 8
 of death 1374: 21
 of death A. of life 1146: 12
 of Life winds them 1305: 17
 of Light 888: 11
 of spring 1406: 3
 on the outward side 849: 7
 once, now a. fury 169: 5
 one a. another's bell 72: 9
 parody of an a. 77: 12
 ready-made for Heaven 399: 15
 recording a. 75: 6
 rise and be A. still 77: 2
 seemed a splendid a. 1584: 11
 she drew an a. down 77: 7
 she is an a. 77: 9
 she's an a. in a frock 1413: 3
 shook his wings 77: 5
 sits beside the tomb 964: 16
 sitting high in glory 789: 8
 stood and met my gaze 76: 1
 the more a. she 77: 9
 those a. faces smile 77: 1

Angel, continued

to do cooking 331: 1
 visited the green earth 384: 3
 with a trumpet said 147: 16
 wrestled as a. did with Je
 cub 229: 11
 yet in this 336: 4
 you're like an a. 77: 9
 you'll be an a. bye and bye again 572: 6
 Angell, Mary: epiphany 372: 6
 Angels: abroad like a.
 pure 2183: 4
 acts our a. are 715: 15
 agree as a. do above 101: 1
 all glorious 781: 12
 all pallid and wan 385: 18
 alone, that soar 1613: 10
 and ministers of grace 770: 10
 are bright still 77: 3
 are on their side 2224: 7
 are superior men 77: 4
 by good a. tenanted 96: 8
 by that sin fell a. 30: 3
 caused the a. to fall 844: 6
 come and go 76: 5
 come to us disguised 75: 15
 could do no more 112: 8
 dance on needle point 1904: 11
 drag a. down 980: 15
 entertain'd 2211: 5
 entertained a. unaware 75: 14
 forget their service 1272: 0
 four a. round my head 1414: 11
 from friendship gather hail
 their joy 77: 4
 hawk herald a. sing 269: 9
 holy a. guard thy bed 1247: 11
 how did he get thar? A. 749: 1
 I have no a. left 76: 1
 I pour a. don't like 2179: 5
 if a. night, weak fall 77: 3
 in blue and white 75: 12
 in heaven above 1306: 14
 in petticoats 77: 11
 in some brighter dreams 109: 15
 lackey her 226: 12
 laugh, too 1495: 6
 let a. prostrate fall 204: 17
 listen while she speaks 2180: 6
 little lower than the a. 1243: 8
 made the a. smile 1519: 7
 make the a. weep 1245: 19
 may come for you, Willie 174: 1
 may roll the stone 413: 13
 men in lighter habit 77: 4
 men would be a. 40: 13
 ne'er like a. till passion 77: 6
 of God in disguise 253: 7
 of our hearth 989: 7
 on the side of the a. 680: 2
 one of the devil's a. 42: 1
 pitch their shining tents 116: 6
 preventing a. met it 1286: 4
 progeny of light 761: 10
 roll the rock away 849: 7
 sing thee to thy rest 76: 2
 singing out of heaven 1267: 3
 tell me of the a. mother 2284: 6
 till a. wake thee 1569: 1
 till we are built like a. 222: 6
 two a. issued, one went
 in 393: 14
 two a. that attend unseen 721: 9
 veiling clouds 661: 18
 visit and away 76: 3
 walk'd unknown on earth 224: 13
 were singing out of tune 761: 14
 when they spring to
 Heaven's 76: 7
 whispering with thee 131: 1
 with us unawares 761: 14
 world haa a. all too few 75: 8
 would be gods 1609: 17
 Angels' visits, short and
 bright 76: 1
 Angelus: once at the A. 251: 2
 Anger 77
 a habit 84: 1
 a noble infirmity 724: 1
 and jealousy 1004: 15

Anger, continued
 and just rebuke 1820:19
 as one disarr'd a host 781: 9
 avoided in punishment 1855:28
 belongs to house 1421:16
 bright and brief 791:12
 brings back strength 791:14
 caritas a. as flint dears fire 781:9
 consequences of a. grievous 811: 4
 costs nothing 771: 2
 edgith valor 791: 6
 eternal enemy to discourse 801: 5
 expensive luxury 771:24
 far sweeter than honey 791:10
 few men can afford a. 777:14
 friend's a. foe's kiss 721: 4
 hinders good counsel 801: 9
 in its time and place 791:11
 in time passes away 781:10
 is a sworn enemy 801: 3
 is like a full-hot horse 791:18
 is like those ruins 801:10
 is my most 781:16
 kindled by words 781:12
 makes dull men witty 771:14
 mark of intemperance 801:13
 master a. 1629:17
 may repeat with thee for
 an hour 781: 1
 momentary madness 801: 5
 never made good guard 801:11
 never without argument 781: 2
 no a. find in thee 1503:12
 of his lip 1308:14
 of the gods 1232: 2
 overleath even 781: 2
 punishes itself 801: 7
 raises invention 781: 2
 rises like smoke 791:10
 rushes like hot steel 791:18
 accepted a. of a hundred
 kings 2184: 2
 seeks its prey 801: 1
 sets the house on fire 801: 5
 sharpening scora 1706:17
 short madness 801:13
 sins of soul 791: 2
 slow to a. 777:18
 slow to a. better than the
 mighty 1787: 2
 to be avoided 1853:18
 touch me with noise a. 791:15
 valour's whistle 791: 2
 which hath seen two suns 781: 1
 who curbs not his a. 801: 4
 women's a. impotent 771:17
 Angliani: let A. bare her
 breast 359:10
 Anglia: to sombre 561:14
 nation trop hare 548: 2
 pariait A. 561:15
 ponce dire libre 359:19
 s'amusent tristement 560:12
 see defendant 350: 2
 sue la 559:17
 Anglie: give me mine a. 671:12
 Anglie: an agent a. 672: 5
 Anglie: not A. but Anglie 777:12
 Anglietere: en A. une seulle
 sauce 554:12
 la perille A. 545: 2
 Angli: non A. sed Angli 771:18
 Anglica optima fides 564:13
 Angling
 See also Fishing
 employment for idle time 673: 9
 innocent expectations 671: 1
 innocent recreation 673: 6
 like strawberries 673: 6
 lies virtue of humility 673: 4
 pleasant't a. 673: 2
 rose to my mind 673: 9
 on like mathematics 673: 4
 somewhat like poetry 673: 4
 that solitary vice 673: 5
 worthy knowledge and ra-
 tion 673: 4
 you wasted on your a. 671:11
 Angli-herd a sturdy oak 670:12
 Anglo-american democracy 763: 1

Anglo-Saxon contagion 551: 1
 sad hearted A. 560:12
 Angliobabias has seized vio-
 lently 551: 6
 Angry: above measure a. 511: 4
 anybody can become a. 801:15
 canna be a. for lauchie 1095: 9
 I was a. with my friend 781:13
 if time stopped 2008: 9
 never forget what man says
 when a. 781:13
 reason rides out 791:18
 seldom want woe 801: 9
 so a. it affected my sight 781:11
 to revenge faults upon self 801: 7
 used to be a. every day 811: 2
 when a. count an hun-
 dred 801:16
 when a. increased a habit 811: 2
 when a. repeat alphabet 801:16
 when very a. swear 801:10
 with the right person 801:15
 Angue: later a. in herba 1798: 7
 Anguish: chase a. and
 doubt 1496: 6
 close the eye of a. 1850:19
 endowed with nerves of
 a. 1008:10
 give our a. scope 981: 5
 gives their charms applause 1341:15
 keeps the heavy gate 1614: 1
 no a. like error 572: 5
 of a torturing hour 1911: 2
 of the anger sweetness 1093: 19
 of your bereavement 1354:12
 pierces to the bone 1310:13
 silent a. dangerous 1532: 4
 still succeeds delight 1018:14
 years of a. crowd 934: 3
 Angularity of facts 610:19
 Angrie: in a cam libelle 1801: 3
 Angrie: vitubus a domi 1570: 2
 Anheuser: under the A.
 bush 1882: 3
 An-hungry: they were a. 1401: 6
 Anima: dum a. eat, spes eat 981: 5
 in naso case 1891: 6
 animis a. 1218: 1
 Anima: curve in terra a. 1880:20
 ignoratur que sit natura a. 1888: 8
 morte carent a. 1894: 7
 Animal 81
 each a. predicts next higher 586: 3
 goes on four legs 1723:14
 he is only an a. 1811:15
 honest, guileless a. 1443: 1
 imitative a. 1241: 9
 known as king 1041: 5
 laughing a. 1241:19
 make-believe a. 1241: 7
 man, an a. 1241: 1
 money-making a. 548:10
 monstrous a., husband and
 wife 1274: 1
 only a. that blushes 1841:18
 only a. which spits 1241:17
 only an a. 1691: 3
 only one a. more 1718: 8
 poor a. to serve public 1470: 1
 reasoning a. 1239: 8
 single pure and perfect a. 1231:15
 spurs his own kind 1241: 3
 that lives on young 1241: 1
 toad-eating a. 1241: 8
 tool-making a. 1241: 2
 tool-using a. 1241: 2
 what a thesaurus a. in
 man 1841: 1
 who cooks 316:11
 Animalis: premix quum
 pira 500:17
 cat teris meliant 81: 4
 omne a. ex ipsum diligere 1700: 7
 sociale a. est 1858: 6
 Animalcule which is less
 perfect 1489: 1
 Animalia: premix quum
 impotent a. 1243:12
 ni clausa virtutis obliola
 centur 81:18

Animals are agreeable friends 81: 8
 ask no questions 81: 8
 confined forever courage 1811:14
 hurt not a. 81: 3
 I could live with a. 821: 3
 men and lower a. 81:17
 never kill for sport 942:14
 share privilege of soul 1894: 6
 whose boots are hard 1614: 4
 Animam prefferre pudori 938: 9
 Animam d'habitude 845:12
 Animi imperio 1314: 1
 labes 1213: 1
 luxuriant a. rebis secundis 1600: 9
 magni a. est proprium 1797: 9
 magni a. magna contem-
 nere 1327: 6
 sui cuique a. 1307:20
 vivide vis a. pervicit 1311: 7
 Animis: nunc a. opus 2073:17
 regnum requat opes a. 839:16
 tantum a. celestibus ire 867:12
 Animo: in perturbato a.
 sanitas non posset 1313: 2
 in re mala, a. v. bono utare 891: 2
 nihil esse quod timeas 1030:16
 parcendum est a. 1312:11
 Animum conjugium 1264: 5
 Animo angusto in corpore
 versant 1803: 3
 comitas 1030:16
 conciliet a. comitas 312:11
 hominum immortales 965: 8
 mille a. mille modis 131: 7
 revocate a. 1344:13
 vines a. transire tuam 1891: 2
 Animosity: are mortal 1096: 9
 of mankind 1690: 4
 war's giant a. 821: 2
 Animosity: intoxicated
 with a. 866:14
 Anibula, vagula, hian-
 gula 1893: 9
 Animum: æquum a. 310: 8
 fortis a. 1384:10
 impleri delicta 1801:19
 incendit a. fatu 620: 5
 molire a. qui dicit 1892:16
 nunc a. tuum 1790: 2
 nunc hic celerem 1310:15
 regis 1318: 7
 remittit a. amittere est 1312:10
 tu a. viciati 1981:12
 Animus æquus optimum con-
 dimentum 1309:11
 agere vitam colas 310:10
 agere semper aliquid 423:15
 bonus a. in mala re 324: 5
 delicat a. sero 1095:16
 dum in dubio est a. 475: 3
 facti nobilium 1891: 2
 fortunam magnus a. deest 1309:14
 futuris a. auginetur 1313:17
 hominis concitatus 301:15
 in culpa est a. 303:15
 in morbo remanet a. 1313: 3
 incerte erit a. 1312: 5
 indurandus est a. 1312:15
 otioso in otio a. 956: 1
 quis est summi boni? A. 1888:14
 quod ilium divina delectant 1888:14
 quod perdidit optat 1667:19
 rex noster est a. 1888:14
 sperat quem a. 787: 2
 tamen omnia vincit 372:15
 telique a. præsantibus
 omni 1894: 6
 tibi regum prudens 1894: 6
 valentior omni fortuna a. 1888:14
 verari qui acit 654:14
 Annona: let those a. never
 scarce 1331:17
 Anna: how old is A. 1643:16
 masculine A. 1244: 8
 Annona: to have A. give up
 Hevans 1019: 9
 while A. reigns 166: 2
 when three realms obey 1643:17
 Anna: Heid is dead 1007:13
 Anna's the name for me 1276: 1

Annabel Lee: the beautiful
 Annals: happy whose a. are
 vacant 1806:14
 of the poor 1567:16
 Anne: across the fields to A. 1804:16
 bath a way 1804:16
 reign of Queen A. 1831:7
 soft speeches to A. 1944:1
 Anne Hathaway: angels
 love A. H. 1804:16
 Anne more fluentis aequ 1811:10
 inebriatur 1806:15
 nulla farum a. commoda 2261:5
 singula de nobis a. pre-
 dantur 2012:9
 Annie Laurie: all sang 1778:8
 for Bonnie A. L. 1811:11
 Annie Rooney: little A. R. 2291:7
 Annihilation: doomed to
 complete a. 965:11
 Annia: nihil est velocius 2261:6
 Anniversaries of heart 903:12
 Anno Domini: taste my 499:12
 Annot: inglorious a. exige 1421:8
 prateritis referat ju-
 piter a. 1450:4
 Annua mirabilia 2260:12
 nunc formosissimus a. 1908:11
 octogenus admonet 29:12
 Anodyne for pain 1997:10
 Anodynes that deaden sur-
 fering 874:10
 Anointed: rail on Lord's 1044:10
 touch not mine a. 1590:4
 Anon I'll be with you 1543:12
 Annot: two a. said a by-
 and-by 1614:12
 Anonymous better than
 Alexander 1422:7
 Another and the same 1385:9
 one-tenth a. 705:8
 yet the same 290:6
 you're a. 1663:3
 Anser, apic, vitellus 1477:18
 miser a. obres 1539:3
 Answer all things faith-
 fully 2098:1
 blazing strange a. 1665:13
 came there none 1665:13
 dusty a. 1806:16
 fool against so fully 708:11
 for lack of a none die 2045:10
 harder still 1665:13
 his a. was a blameless life 706:12
 his the soft a. 821:2
 I a. not, return no more 1431:11
 inward silence brings 2168:3
 me in one word 1829:9
 ne'er a. till husband cools 2143:11
 never take her without a. 2024:10
 our prayers 1586:12
 shape a. in own words 349:7
 shortest a. is doing 423:4
 soft a. turneth wrath 178:12
 sweet the s. Echo makes 525:12
 would not stay for us a. 2026:6
 Answered: beggar should
 be a. 1461:3
 Answers but hath not a
 thought 526:8
 unintelligible a. 1407:1
 Ant became precious by
 death 4614
 go to the a. 914:3
 have bile 643:9
 herself cannot philoso-
 phize 1246:15
 none prevails better than 1594:10
 not go to empty barns 726:12
 set to school to an a. 1062:12
 tiny, hard-working a. 1907:16
 to her hurt a. got wings 693:12
 Antchill: epoch of a. 481:7
 Antagonists of Destiny 613:5
 Antechapel where statue
 stood 1400:3
 Antediluvian families 681:10
 Anthem: national a. 1461:6
 reveals the note of grain 1877:6

Anthem, continued
 thy plaintive a. fades 1405:3
 Anthem: singing of a. 207:6
 that the Angel sound 1877:6
 Anthony: Mad A. 1377:16
 Anthrophophagi 2023:7
 Anti-imperialism 970:7
 Anti-Jacobin: hearty a. 2054:10
 Antic: old fakier a. the
 Jew 1082:120
 Anti-everythings: Jean 1318:11
 Anticipation seldom occurs 2045:5
 Anticipation, see Expectation
 Antidote against time 2003:7
 sweet oblivious a. 1313:6
 too weak for the poison 1910:2
 Antidotes are poison 486:10
 Antifragile: rum 409:19
 Antiquary had anniversary
 feast 658:0
 Antipathies: I think 1654:12
 odd perverse a. 1658:8
 suspicious 1217:14
 Antipathy
 See also Dislike
 I have no s. 12:12
 of good to bad 464:7
 species of terror 462:10
 Antipodes: hold day with 370:11
 opposite to the A. 583:2
 Antiquaries: pale a. pure 52:9
 Antique: admiration of a. 83:14
 Antiques: achient cher de
 modernes a. 561:15
 Antiquaria seculi juvenus
 mundi 82:6
 Antiquities are history de-
 faced 82:5
 Antiquity 82
 accounted by distance from
 beginning 82:6
 appears to have begun 83:10
 bald with dry a. 1477:11
 blasted with a. 36:7
 crowned of a. 2076:17
 I will write for s. 2250:11
 Archies man to Popery 1499:7
 not mark of verity 83:7
 spirit of a. 83:3
 surrenders, defeated 84:3
 too wondrous charm 83:4
 us look back on a. 83:19
 winding ways of hour a. 83:12
 would have raised altars 722:1
 Antlers on my forehead 2279:8
 Antonia: Aratine's A. 314:10
 Antony a gigantic common-
 place 762:12
 Antres vast and deserts
 idle 2030:7
 Ants
 See also Flea, Worry
 do not visit empty barns 726:12
 entombed in amber 46:12
 have bile 693:9
 Ant's nest: ever-moving a. 1238:16
 Anvil: as good s. as ham-
 mer 84:9
 fears no blows 84:7
 God's a. stands 84:4
 lay me on an a., O God 84:11
 on a. place work 2254:9
 to receive hammer's blows 540:18
 when a. hold you still 84:6
 Anxieties: life too short
 for s. 1120:7
 of age 124:4
 Anxiety
 See also Fear, Worry
 fond a. of mortal men 2245:3
 nothing meaner a. to live 1120:5
 nothing worthy of a. 2245:7
 restless a. 2207:13
 to do truth justice 2064:7
 Anxious: bombes 1607:14
 less a. to have our way 129:13
 to distinguish myself 1419:15
 to do better than well 461:2
 Anybody: no one's a. 810:7
 wish to be a. 2277:2

Anything does for me 2231:10
 if a. turns up 1428:9
 what does a. matter 1444:7
 Anythingarian 1606:11
 Anywhere but here 2021:2
 Apaches, los 1632:6
 Apathy: boast of a. 1568:13
 lazy a. 923:14
 of citizen 433:19
 Ape: an a. though in pair-
 ple 84:16
 free as s. of his tail 84:13
 gap-toothed hoary a. 1538:11
 in days cooler 384:14
 kills whelp with kindness 2032:17
 like s. hateful a. 249:9
 old s. has an old eye 84:14
 played the sedulous a. 1507:10
 shows his tail 84:13
 vine of hearts 84:15
 will never be man 43:1
 Ape e la serpe 1434:14
 Appella: let A. believe 334:7
 Aperi: came non magno sepe
 lenetur s. 490:17
 Aperiit puerum liber 1371:3
 Appes and ivory, skulls and 1736:4
 am among a. 1191:9
 in the bed 2183:3
 lead in hell 84:3
 never more beasts 85:1
 Appes: mellifluous a. 1500:9
 Aphorism: Physician's A. 870:10
 Aphorisms: disjointed s. 1607:8
 farm folk delight in a. 637:4
 a man of fashion never uses
 s. 1628:1
 Aphrodite the Cyprian 2077:13
 Apollo bitter to follow 1519:3
 does not always stretch the
 bow 1682:10
 fiddler A. 1369:11
 from his shrine 1436:13
 god of physic 468:11
 golden-haired A. 1518:12
 hark! A. plays 1365:14
 whom A. visited 570:8
 Apollo eris mihi 1437:7
 neque semper arcum tendit
 A. 1682:10
 Apollo's sons repair 1369:13
 summer look 424:7
 Apollon watered 636:18
 Apologies do not alter 590:7
 Apologist: laws never a. 600:12
 let us never a. more 590:2
 Apologizing desperate habit 590:6
 Apology
 See also Excuse
 before you be accused 492:10
 heat a. is silence 1822:10
 egotism wrong side out 590:8
 for plain-speaking 217:3
 no 'pollogy make b'r come
 back 590:5
 too prompt 590:9
 Apoplexy, kind of lethargy 461:3
 retaining fee 376:5
 Apostate from poetic rule 2220:10
 Apostates: malignity of a. 2033:3
 Apostolic: golden-tongued a. 1994:16
 of Christian ideas 2004:8
 of the Indians 1377:16
 Apostles done as they did 1504:9
 Apostolic blows and knocks 1506:2
 Apotemias: vanita s. 493:7
 Apothecaries taught art 468:9
 Apothecary better than
 poet 1021:6
 I do remember an a. 481:9
 o'er the way 2221:7
 Apothegms of excellent use 1627:8
 Apperelled in celestial
 light 2066:12
 Apparatus ready for flash-
 ing 2202:10
 Apparat
 See also Dress
 every a. from your third 2066:12
 glories in his a. 2066:12

Apparel, continued

oft proclaims the man 491: 1
 shape 485: 6; 238: 1
 Apperelled in celestial light 226: 11
 in more precious habit 1297: 4
 Apparels: non a. si sumas 1998: 2
 potest 1998: 2
Apparition
See also Ghost
 a lovely A. went 186: 7
 horrid A. tall 769: 14
 Apparitions and prodigies 1944: 16
 seen and gone 1018: 2
 thousand blushing A. 1731: 5
 which are, and are not 2002: 5
Appeal from ballot to bullet 2095: 2
 no A. against judgment 1022: 12
 of truth to time 1812: 9
 to Philip sober 504: 30
 unto Caesar 1212: 10
 woe to him who has no A. 1204: 12
Appear: not what I A. 86: 3
Appearances 88: 1
 appoint A. and return 906: 1
 bears away the bell A. 521: 12
 good A. recommendation 85: 5
 imposing A. no brain 80: 10
 judge not according to A. 86: 8
 of neatness 485: 12
 of not bearing insult 1061: 8
 outward A. of virtue 948: 10
 preferred to reality 220: 5
 those of evil A. bent 86: 11
 thou hast a grim A. 609: 16
Appearances: always born 88: 1
 A. 88: 3
 concerned for outward A. 88: 7
 don't judge by A. 2287: 3
 greets at women by A. 2179: 3
 judge by appearances 81: 15
 keep up appearances 88: 1
 no trusting to A. 86: 8
 of four kinds 88: 3
 resist A. 88: 2
 terrible doubt of A. 88: 5
 those awful goddeses 88: 6
 to save, his only care 88: 1
 very deceitful 88: 8
Appetence: lustful A. 2105: 4
Appetens: alieni A., sui pro-
 fectum 1319: 13
Appetit vident no mangent 89: 13
Appetite 88: 1
 abhorring in my A. 80: 3
 all requires skill but A. 183: 17
 alay their A. with quest 453: 14
 bent A. beyond sphere 89: 8
 best sauce 88: 10
 but no food 88: 16
 comes with eating 89: 13
 doth not the A. alter 89: 18
 even as A. play the god 98: 2
 flemeth discretion 90: 5
 for grief 1491: 3
 from judgement stands aloof 90: 12
 fruitful mother of A. 2001: 16
 goes to bed with me 80: 13
 govern well thy A. 90: 7
 grown by what it fed on 89: 16
 hath he to eat a mouse 222: 3
 how quaint an A. to woman 2208: 9
 hungry edge of A. 902: 8
 if thou be given to A. 90: 8
 leave with an A. 88: 12
 makes eating a delight 90: 2
 men have ever likens A. 122: 9
 mortified A. never wins 90: 18
 nature gives an A. 917: 3
 no wish to spoil my A. 523: 4
 no wish to waste A. 88: 9
 nothing more shameless 89: 4
 over-pica A. 80: 14
 prophetic eye of A. 88: 13
 rise from banquet with A. 88: 11
 seek A. by toil 88: 6
 sharpen with sauce 115: 15
 sink man's A. 80: 16
 short of A. 518: 10
 surprising A. may sicken 1563: 25
 tame confounds the A. 69: 12

Appetite, continued

well-govern'd and wise A. 808: 2
 where A. stands took 88: 15
 whose name was A. 90: 7
Appetites bigger than sea 89: 13
 lies 89: 13
 cloy the A. they feed 807: 16
 fools create new A. 1328: 3
 ruled by sight above 438: 14
 subdue your A. 90: 6
 subject to reason 90: 6
 to make our A. keen 89: 19
 were hearty 88: 12
Appetuous rationi 901: 6
 Applaud a man's speech 209: 10
 contented to A. myself 178: 13
 to the very echo 466: 2
 us when we run 1616: 7
Applause 90: 1
 attentive to his own A. 1312: 12
 deserved A. 90: 10
 dismiss me with A. 1124: 17
 echo of a platitude 90: 11
 from none but self A. 1246: 13
 makes head giddy 91: 6
 has ruined him 90: 13
 ill-timed A. wrong speaker 1260: 2
 in spite of faults, due 2253: 6
 less blessing than mere 91: 8
 makes head giddy 91: 6
 neglect A. of multitude 93: 10
 of a single human being 90: 18
 of listening senates 91: 1
 popular A. 90: 12
 satire of A. 37: 14
 sane proprietor of just A. 91: 7
 spur of noble minds 90: 15
 thenon A. hence profit 1979: 15
 was without art 90: 10
Apple 91: 1
 a day scarce doctor away 91: 10
 all evil brought by A. 92: 2
 art thou unmost A. 92: 4
 better given than eaten 91: 11
 eat A. on going to bed 91: 10
 eggs, orange, nut 91: 11
 fruit of human sin 459: 11
 how the devil got the A. in 92: 10
 is an excellent thing 1475: 17
 like than A. and oyster 1153: 2
 lost with A. won with nut 91: 16
 Newton saw A. fall 1400: 1
 of his eye 597: 12
 pares A. cleanly feed 91: 14
 pie and cheese 92: 5
 pluck A. from branch 92: 3
 rotten A. spoils others 92: 10
 rotten at the heart 949: 8
 was the A. applesauce 11: 13
 where the A. reddens 352: 12
 which reddens in topmost 92: 4
 will not wed, eat cold A. 91: 10
Apple's: for the A. sake 12: 3
Apple-curt: inset the A. 92: 1
Apple-dumplings: refuse A. 521: 7
Apple-dumplings sew 92: 10
Apple-pie and cheese 92: 5
 causes 92: 1
Apple-vari: car'd like A. 480: 5
 cream to eat with A. 133: 8
Apple-tree: let us plant A. 2036: 6
 you shan't climb our A. 2205: 3
Apple-trees: melancholy old A. 91: 13
Apples: had to eat A. 12: 2
 bloom of scintial A. 1108: 8
 burned among leaves 126: 9
 eat no green A. 244: 14
 from the tamarisk 240: 9
 greater charm to early A. 1415: 17
 happy A. when south winds 91: 13
 how we A. swim 91: 7
 lie scattered 91: 8
 love-A. that bloom 92: 2
 of gold in pictures 2250: 5
 on other side sweetest 91: 15
 on the Dead Sea's shore 453: 14
 quench flame of Venus 91: 10
 small choice in rotten A. 240: 14
 sweet most sweet 69: 19

Apples, continued

stolen be your A. 1618: 2
 sure as God made little A. 226: 10
 that are bitter-sweet 92: 13
Applesauce: was the apple A. 1175: 5
Appliance: your disease re-
 quires 1980: 3
Application: bearing lies
 in A. 1897: 11
Appointment: behold sine
 A. he makes 1790: 11
 not by A. 1016: 7
Appomattox: its apple tree 521: 4
Apprehension: in A. how like
 a god 1230: 5
 of peril, danger 303: 17
 of the good 817: 16
 suffered more from A. 2044: 14
Apprehensions come in
 crowds 637: 7
 greater as unknown 2045: 8
 about their A. up 2042: 17
Apprenticeship to renounce:
 tion 1153: 4
Apprise: his notion 3041: 1
Approbation from Sir Hu-
 bert Stanley 1379: 9
 gave the boys 1580: 6
 of mankind 1701: 13
 thirst for A. 1577: 8
Appropriate as difficult as
 to invent 1507: 2
Appropriation Clause 1919: 8
Approval of the people 90: 11
 to secure own A. 7789: 9
Approve: men of sense A. 1510: 10
April 92
 an A. day in the morning 93: 15
 in her eyes 93: 11
 in her face 333: 19
 in the west wind 2131: 2
 laugh thy girlish laughter 93: 18
 make me over, Mother A. 92: 14
 misted A. 92: 14
 of her prime 85: 4
 proud-pied A. 93: 12
 sweet wild A. 93: 16
 till A.'s dead 873: 1
 warms the world anew 93: 17
 well-apparel'd A. 93: 12
 when they woo 1274: 5
April's amazing meaning 93: 3
Aprun: make A. for Miss
 Eve 1908: 12
 smell of the A. 1923: 10
Aprun-strings: hold by A. 1619: 7
 look upon her A. 2030: 10
Aprons: fig-leaves for A. 487: 10
 greasy A. 1066: 16
 to go in leather A. 770: 12
Apron caput datus 186: 8
 aibi totos ponit A. 519: 17
Aprum dimittite noli 15: 3
Apritude: each man has A. 1962: 1
Aprut: legissimus qui totus
 A. ex are 1785: 12
 cras minus A. erit 1212: 10
 qui non est hodie 2010: 14
Aquis: molli saxa caven-
 tur A. 2165: 10
Aquam a pumice 179: 9
 et poletant 118: 1
Aquis: querit A. in aquis 1987: 12
Aquila non capit muscas 509: 6
 non fa' guerra al ranocchi 509: 6
Aquile: neque progenies
 A. columbam 69: 13
Aquilam volare doces 510: 9
Arach at his prayers 444: 9
 with guest 1076: 4
Arabeque: graceful A. of
 vines 1202: 4
Arabia: all A. breathes 1487: 5
Arabic the heat 1487: 5
Arabit: with Andes and 53: 14
Arabit: lugera regia 90: 15
Arberi grandi: pio ombra 2055: 11
Arbiter elegantis 1968: 4
Arbitrament of swords 1916: 6
Arbitrate: who shall A. 1966: 5

Arbitration: international 451:15
 Arbitrator has regard to
 equity 3019:16
 Arbitrator: weak a. 1682:10
 Arboreal: probably a. 73: 9
 Arboreal: nullam sacra vite
 prout 2166:14
 Arborea: secret 686:1
 Arboret: painted blossoms 686:1
 Arbre coupe par le pied 946: 4
 entre l'a. et le doigt 1680: 3
 viel a. mal à redresser 2030: 4
 Arbusta non omnes iuvant 2035:17
 Arbuthnot: kind A.'s aid 447: 7
 Arbusta times wreath 182:13
 Arceades ambo 94: 7
 soli cantare periti A. 94: 8
 tamen cantantibus A. 94: 8
 Arcadia 94: 8
 I too was born in A. 94: 5
 to dear to me 1466:13
 Arcadia's countess here 2198: 6
 Arcadians both 94: 7
 only A. know how to sing 94: 8
 were chestnut-eaters 94: 8
 Arcades: pasteur dans l'A. 94: 5
 Arcady: dwell no more
 in A. 94: 5
 way to A. 94: 4
 Arcana sacra 1320:17
 Arcane: cernere sacrum a. 2032:15
 Arcanum neque scrutaberis 1784: 8
 Arcti: massive a. broad 95:10
 mild a. of promise 1070:12
 never sleeps 94:12
 of faith 618:12
 triumphal a. 1620: 6
 world-built a. of heaven 1038:10
 Arch-enemy call'd Satan 444: 4
 Arch-Pearl in visible form 387: 9
 Arch-flatters 672: 2
 Arch-mocker and mad idiot 104:17
 Archangel: present like a. at
 creation 1342:16
 took down his tale 75:11
 ruin'd 448:14
 Archibishop of Canterbury 980: 8
 of Rhyme 1502: 6
 Archdeacon by way of tur-
 bot 1593:10
 Archer: fiery a. making pain
 his joy 350:11
 good a. not known by ar-
 rows 1661: 6
 inactivate a. 400: 1
 well-experienced a. 1833:20
 Archbunen of Hymen 307:11
 Archbald the All-right 137: 8
 Archimedes' lever 1573:10
 Archiprætor: Alpa and a. 281:10
 Architect built his heart 96: 5
 each little a. 162:11
 of Fate 643: 1
 of fortune 715:18
 of the invisible bridge 1740:12
 praise some the a. 90: 7
 with its own design 102:11
 Architect: felix ædificum
 mite a. 95:12
 Architecture 94: 8
 aims at eternity 95: 9
 art of forms in space 94:10
 frolic a. of the snow 1827:14
 frozen music 95: 1
 music in space 95: 1
 noblest art of all 96: 4
 simple a. brightly 95: 7
 simple was its noble a. 97: 1
 to talk of a. is a joke 95: 4
 work of nations 95: 8
 Architecture: on fait mal
 l'a. 2250:10
 Area: on earth the broken 300:11
 Arcuri: pearly A. 238:10
 Arcurus: cannot thou guide 1915: 8
 Arcum: cito rampas a. ten-
 sum 1100:14
 Intenso frangit 1682:11
 neque semper a. tendit
 Apollo 1682:16

Arcus: neo semper seriet
 minabatur a. 166: 6
 al nunquam decima leade, e,
 mollis 1682:10
 Arden: now am I in A. 2031:10
 Ardentem frigidus Etnam 325: 1
 Ardeur: jurons une a. eter-
 nelle 742:13
 Ardeur: compulsive a. 1800:20
 fledging swift word 1812: 9
 of my zeal rep'ra'd 217:13
 Ardorem: non nutrit a. ubi
 letet 1617:17
 Ardui: immortalibus a. est 49: 5
 Are: for what they a. 861: 4
 we a. what we must 439:11
 what you a. 235:11
 what you a. not thought to
 be 236: 4
 what you a. today 236: 4
 Area of murder-plot 581:10
 Arenas stratis 748: 2
 Aren hates who hesitates 972: 6
 Arène's Anton 1332:15
 Ardent bon serviteur 314:10
 Ardes autres 207: 5
 encore de l'a. 2114: 9
 et ne rien faire 1103:11
 fait le jeu 1333:10
 faire d'a. doubleur 1332:15
 point d'a. point de Suisse 1333:15
 Argenti: quid juvat a. 1710: 5
 Argento utitur scilicet 831: 8
 Argenti: vitium a. est atro 400:12
 Argilla quidvis mutaberis 981: 2
 Argesses of floodland 282: 2
 of magic sails 694: 1
 Argus: c'en though van-
 quish'd, he could a. still 100: 8
 I a. thus; world agree 2254: 2
 man into health 908:14
 many ran a. 312: 9
 not against heaven's hand 170: 9
 slow to argue 98: 4
 with the helly 124:13
 with water, discover ig-
 norance 99: 4
 Argued hugo, a. low 68: 2
 more we a. the question 100: 4
 the thing at breakfast 100: 4
 Arguing: in a. too, the par-
 son, would his mail 100: 8
 not a. telling you 99:12
 Argument 67: 2
 about it and about 100:11
 all a. is against it 770: 2
 anger never without an a. 98: 2
 be intricate enough 109: 1
 by force of a. 100: 2
 derived from authority 1086:12
 falser a. from cause to effect 226: 5
 fond of a. 99: 9
 for a week 100:17
 I have found you an a. 98: 8
 in a circle 101: 2
 in a. with men, a woman 124:18
 is a gift of Natur 97:13
 knockdown a. 97: 6
 last a. of kings 217:12
 like shot of cross-bow 97: 4
 loose sight of truth 100:16
 never maintain a. with heat 97: 9
 not to stir without a. 831: 9
 over-rehears his a. 98:18
 sheath'd swords for lack of a. 99: 7
 staple of his a. 99: 6
 thy life to neighbor's 98:12
 weaker a. the stronger 98:12
 with his a. wrong 98: 3
 Argumentationem non habet 109: 1
 Arguments and question
 deep 2055:10
 bag full of a. 99: 9
 ear-kissing a. 100:17
 far a. use wagers 97: 7
 furnish with a. 98: 8
 halters were their a. 1932:10
 his a. are unanswerable 1314:14
 investigate a. by the light
 of facts 98:12

Argumenta, continued
 of all a. unanswerable 1377: 2
 of friends as well as foes 1342: 5
 of state 99: 8
 vain and inconclusive a. 2245: 5
 waste a. 2065: 1
 Argumentum ab auctoritate 1086:12
 Argus hundred eyes 1223: 2
 Argut: temperate suaves
 hunt a. 2171: 9
 Argwohn folgt Mißtrauen 1948: 9
 Argyle: God Bless 1720:14
 Argadne: pinnet in A. 1366:13
 Ariosto of the North 1720: 2
 Aria: pro a. et fons 908:6; 1464:14
 Ariet: come down 1720: 7
 go forth, conquer 292:21
 my lady sweet a. 1730:12
 Arius: The 1020: 1
 Aristippus royal cynic 336:15
 Aristocracy
 See also Ancestry
 always cruel 72: 2
 be a. the only joy 70:10
 cold shade of a. 857: 1
 government by badly edu-
 cated 430: 8
 most democratic 431: 9
 natural a. among men 1407:16
 of the Manlyng 1720: 2
 Aristocrat among animals 144: 1
 democrat, autocrat 834:10
 democrat gone to seed 430:12
 I am an a. 574: 5
 Aristocrats and Democrats 430:13
 Ariston metron 1265:15
 Aristotle: breaks fast with
 but rubbish of an Adam 240: 1
 said A. unto Plato 402: 9
 Arithmetic: life without a. 1763:13
 Arithmetician in clouds 1500: 1
 Ark: lay hand upon the a. 224:10
 Pilgrim A. of Liberty 1500:10
 walked out of the a. 440: 8
 Arkadien: in A. geboren 94: 8
 Arm an big as thine 2228:10
 created the world 225: 7
 directs those lightning 1133:14
 full of girl 2268: 1
 in his a. lay victory 2072:15
 long a. of coincidence 273:17
 O God, thy a. was here 1665:14
 of Ernt: prove strong 966: 4
 on lover's a. shr leant 1109: 5
 short a. needs man 887:18
 taking a. of an elm-tree 1988: 3
 weak the a. traitor brings 123: 1
 weakest a. is strong 1030:15
 Arm-chair: fortieth spare 627: 5
 I love it 908: 9
 Arms amena capio 2210: 4
 cedant toga 1438: 2
 cedant toga 969:11
 fallor, an a. sonant 2216: 8
 parvi a. nisi consilium 1106:17
 pretulit a. toga 210: 1
 tenati omnia dat 1028:17
 virumque cano 2101: 2
 Armageddon of the race 2281: 4
 place called A. 2280: 4
 stand at 2280: 4
 Armamenta: blasted a. 1472:10
 will be reduced 1472:17
 Armed exactly capere 721: 9
 an strong in honesty 1997: 3
 thrice is he a. 1030:12
 to the teeth 721: 2
 with love 1473:11
 with more than good 1030:12
 without that's innocent 980:16
 Armes in melior Faust 2109: 7
 Armeen aus der Erde
 stampfen 2109: 7
 Armful bigger than arm 2246:16
 Armies: unattailed a. clad 1321: 5
 from the earth 2109: 7
 ignorant a. clash by night 1044: 9
 swore terribly in Flom-
 bers 1997:15
 two a. bodies which meet 2106:12

Armigero: writes himself A. 764:12
 Armis: omnia exspectant quum 2110: 2
 vict, vultu victus 2082: 6
 Armo: I fear no foe in
 shining a. 544:16
 is his honest thought 974: 2
 no a. against Fate 385: 2
 no a. like the truth 7054:16
 of a righteous cause 1030:12
 soul's a. braced by woman 2182:12
 worn in heat of day 345:13
 Armory of light 157: 9
 wisdom's a. wield 2151: 5
 Armpits unpleasant 1425:14
 Armo: alabaster a. of Death 411: 2
 and laws do sting 1081: 4
 and the man I sing 2110: 3
 buried in monumental a. 1258:16
 cluster of a. drowns law 1081: 4
 close in each other's a. 1359:16
 fair when intent just 2117:10
 fall into a., not hands 2179: 2
 fifteen a. round his waist 260: 5
 for Diomed's brass a. 122: 7
 force of a. 706:12
 gave shelter to the princely
 eagle 1502: 6
 give place to the robe 1498: 2
 glorious in a. 239: 4
 in a. who triumphed 2131:11
 in your loved one's a. 4170:10
 love's a. are peace 1193:16
 made a. ridiculous 323: 2
 my a. are enemy 1359:16
 never lay down my a. 6011:11
 oared himself with his a. 1934: 5
 of my true love 1220:12
 on armour clashing bry'd 2137: 9
 on shore covered by disas-
 ter 2281: 4
 quiet a. of grief 1078: 8
 smooth'd with pumice-stone 705:12
 so he laid down his a. 1634:18
 sure-enwinding a. 1393: 2
 take a. against a sea of
 troubles 1934: 9
 take your last embrace 1220: 9
 to a. cried Mortimer 2116: 2
 two loving a. entwine 1192:10
 used a. against stream 946: 2
 what a. more steadfast than
 loyal hearts 729:13
 whitely crossed 176: 8
 yield unto the gowd 357:11
 Army all of captives 1867: 6
 Astorian a. awfully 1862:20
 I feel an a. in my fist 2109: 7
 is a school 1864: 6
 knocked a. down with icy
 hammer 1378: 1
 like an a. defeated 1261: 5
 little value without coun-
 sels 2106:17
 no a. ever large enough 1598: 6
 noble a. of martyrs 1279:10
 not a. for war but nation 2110:12
 of good words 2223: 7
 of intellectual liberty 1992:19
 of the world's desires 1789: 9
 of unalterable law 1917:11
 terrible as a. with ban-
 ners 2113: 2
 travels on its belly 1863:12
 Arnold, Matthew 1166: 3
 Arrow, as one man 1483:16
 Arrow Wanda 2265: 6
 Armo: Pant's dim a. 2183:12
 they clothed 1915: 3
 Arroy: set not heart on a. 469: 3
 Armo: of pain, earnest 2110: 3
 Arroy: set a. without ball 382: 8
 Arrie and Petrus 1913: 9
 Armo: penes: les femmes sepa-
 ra 1434:11
 Armo: should not turn
 back 1438:12
 Armo: of age 2010:10
 at the wealthy 1572: 7
 Armo: over courage 1438:12

Arrogancy: cramm'd with 288:12
 Arrogant: be a. 2268:12
 Arrow: if he's fast pos-
 sible 1098: 1
 Arrow: as an a. to the mark 733: 2
 at heart of Time 2226: 2
 belongs not to archer 2226: 6
 Cupid's crafty a. 1351: 2
 deep inhu'd 1943: 2
 from Almighty's bow 1379:16
 I have shot mine a. 228:17
 I shot an a. into air 981: 3
 into the air 228:17
 like a. shot from a bow 981: 3
 no a. for heart like voice 2097:14
 not always strike mark 1601: 6
 shot a. o'er the house 228:17
 shot from well-experienced
 archer 1833:20
 swifter than a. 803:15
 with golden head 350:16
 with unprecise a. 506:13
 Arrowhead, ignoble a. 1736: 1
 Arrows: as a. has a. of
 mighty man 253:12
 draw to the head 2116:10
 fly of and distrust 1275: 6
 of outrageous fortune 1934: 9
 of the early front 1930:13
 sent out his a. and sent
 tered them 557: 9
 what poison'd a. shows 2060: 6
 Ars: more he wera his a. 247:13
 Ars adeo: later ars sua 349:14
 artificis: urbes 277: 5
 artium: conservatrix 1612:13
 casa: similis 349:14
 est: clare: artem 103:10
 inventis: aducent 994:11
 nature: imitatio est 105: 4
 non est a. que: casu: venit 102: 7
 non habet inimicem 103: 6
 prima: regni: est 1040: 6
 seire: et: docendi 1969: 6
 et: letet, prudens 103:10
 utinam: mores: antinimque
 effugere: posset 703:20
 Arsenals: no need of a. 1472:16
 Art
 See also Arts
 absolute mistress 101: 9
 addition to nature 104: 8
 adulteries of art 488: 4
 alien to the artist 106:13
 all the a. I know 1474: 6
 all the gloses of 224:10
 alone enduring stays to us 102:10
 and nature 104: 8
 and power will go on 430: 4
 blessed with a. to please 13:12
 build your a. horse-high 103: 3
 can a. guide head 88:12
 can never give rules 102:11
 chance is not a. 104: 7
 child of nature 105: 2
 classic a. the a. of necessity 101:11
 clever, but is it a. 103: 7
 colors life 103: 8
 concealed, succeeds 103:10
 conscious of 103:10
 thought 101:11
 comports in concealing a. 102:10
 conveyance of spirit 102: 2
 could not feign more simple 692: 6
 grace 549:16
 counterfeit: chance 549:16
 creation of beauty is A. 1960: 2
 creative A. 108: 6
 demands mind and heart 108: 6
 desire of man: to express
 himself 102: 1
 emptiness of a. 107: 2
 exercise a. he knows 106: 5
 feebler than necessity 102:10
 finest a. is a. of living 118:13
 follows nature 105: 4
 for art's sake 102:14
 form of euthanasia 102: 5
 gave lifeless life 102:10
 gentle, care-sliding a. 102: 9

Art, continued
 glib and oily a. 1946: 2
 glory and good of A. 101: 2
 Glory, Freedom fall 138: 2
 God's grandchild 102: 2
 goddess of dainty thought 102: 2
 great a. of living 26:13
 great as it deceives 104:10
 handicraft in flower 102:14
 hang a. madam 220: 1
 happens 102: 2
 has its fanatics 103: 4
 hath an enemy called Ig-
 norance 103: 6
 hath its martyrs 1612:11
 hid by artifice 342:14
 high a. of what to read 2108:17
 highest problem of every
 a. to produce illusion 102:12
 his a. doth give fashion 1866: 8
 hopes for beauty 101: 2
 imitation of nature 105: 4
 in knowing and teaching 1969: 6
 in the older days of a. 102: 5
 in this a. of living lies 102:10
 infantine a. artless 253: 4
 instant arrested in eternity 102:14
 irrational as music 102: 4
 is a vagabond 2097: 4
 is built of words 102:10
 is difficult 102:12
 is man's nature 105: 6
 is Nature made by man 105: 5
 is power 102:18
 is the gift of God 102:18
 is upon the town 103:18
 it's clever, but is it a. 102: 7
 itself is nature 105:10
 jealous mistress 101: 9
 judgment in discerning a. 103: 5
 knows his a. not trade 457: 7
 laws of a. convertible 102:18
 life in short, a. long 104: 2
 life upon larger scale 101: 5
 living hues of a. 229:11
 lost of how to praise 1580:11
 loved a. with capital A. 102:14
 man's a. built cities 277: 5
 man's instrument 105: 6
 may err 104:14
 may make suit of clothes 483:14
 might obey, not surpass 104:15
 Mr. Love has too much a. 103:15
 modern a. caprice 101:11
 modernness: measure of
 merit in a. 101:11
 morality of a. 102: 9
 most high to tears 106:15
 must be perceptive 103: 9
 my a. is to live 118:13
 Nature man deers for A. 104: 9
 nature's handmaid 104:13
 never expresses anything
 but itself 103:19
 no a. great but as it de-
 ceives 104:10
 no enemy but ignorance 103: 6
 noble a. of murdering 126:12
 noblest a. of all the arts 90: 4
 not a thing: it is a way 102:15
 not life 102:16
 not strength but a. wine 1922: 5
 O Man, is thine alone 103:12
 of a poet's life 179: 4
 of acting 102:17
 of being kind 1037:14
 of divination 1623: 4
 of easy writing 224: 2
 of getting rich 1717: 2
 of holding your tongue 202: 6
 of kings: power to suffer 104: 2
 of life, is to do 1130: 4
 of necessities: strange 1593:15
 of painting words 229: 4
 of pleasing being pleased 1331: 1
 of reading 102:16
 of reading to skip 107:16
 of the impossible 13: 8
 of the lambent kind 229: 2
 of war 106: 7

Art, continued

of Writing 2249: 5
 of writing billal-doux 2249: 5
 old masters not a 102: 10
 one way possible of speak-
 ing truth 102: 6
 only a. her guilt to cover 2201: 16
 path of creator to his work 102: 11
 perfection of nature 102: 6
 plagiarist or revolutionist 102: 10
 popularity in a 102: 14
 preservative of arts 102: 11
 pursued with view to
 money 2250: 8
 Pucyism in a 102: 5
 quickens nature 102: 14
 reaching for vagrant beauty 102: 4
 read a. and wisdom rare 2240: 12
 repays with grand triumphs 102: 6
 represents things truly 102: 6
 requires entire self-devot-
 ion 102: 9
 revelation of man 102: 5
 right hand of nature 102: 8
 sacrifice and self-control 102: 5
 seasons beauty 102: 5
 science in the flesh 102: 8
 secret of life is in a 102: 5
 shadow of humanity 102: 17
 shall love true nature 102: 5
 should never be popular 102: 14
 so vast is A. 102: 5
 specimen of a. peculiarly
 English 2250: 9
 strives for form 102: 5
 strong, mimetic a. 102: 11
 supplies where strength
 may fail 102: 19
 supreme a. of teacher 102: 11
 temple of a. built of words 102: 5
 tender strokes of a. 102: 5
 that can immortalize 102: 16
 that nature makes 102: 10
 there is the kingdom of a. 102: 5
 theory of a. 102: 5
 thou hast many infamies 102: 5
 to blot 102: 10
 to conceal a. 102: 10
 to discern a. 102: 10
 tongue-tied by Authority 102: 13
 for precise in every part 102: 12
 vain the lessons of a. 102: 11
 vaulted works of a. 102: 15
 venerable a. as a 102: 14
 violated every rule of a. 102: 12
 way to success in art 102: 14
 what a. can a woman 102: 11
 what a. wash guilt away 102: 11
 what thou a. thou a. 102: 11
 which adds to nature 102: 10
 which is grand and yet
 simple 102: 5
 whose A. was Nature 102: 5
 would better Nature's best 102: 5
 Art de vana faire 2027: 6
 Art's perfect forms 102: 10
 Art's great man 102: 5
 Arte Dio quasi e nipote 102: 5
 magistra 102: 12
 perennat amor 1222: 4
 vauit quella 102: 5
 Artem: libera concubae ex-
 creant a. 1222: 15
 quam quisque norit a. 102: 5
 vitam est, longam a. 102: 5
 Artes: man as old as a. 102: 5
 Artes enolit mores 102: 15
 has tibi crunt a. 102: 16
 omnes a. habent viniculum 102: 5
 theatres a. 102: 19
 Artifal Dodger, the 1237: 6
 to no end 102: 5
 Arthur struts 102: 5
 Arthur's: in A. bosom 102: 5
 Artiste: to last a. 102: 5
 Artiste: de for 102: 13
 Artiste: quis a. parvo 102: 11
 Artiste: Gladain 102: 11
 Artifice: great A. 102: 7
 Jean, unwarmed a. 102: 19

Artifice, continued

of death 1254: 4
 of own happiness 1259: 13
 word-music a. 2210: 11
 Artifice: arte perire aus 1710: 10
 Artificium nunquam mori-
 tur 2258: 13
 Artillery: heaven's a. 2000: 7
 infallible a. 1289: 2
 love's great a. 1288: 13
 of words 2225: 6
 Artisan and artist 1715: 8
 Artist 102
 and cenaps differ 102: 11
 learn to pick and choose 102: 5
 choice is what separates a. 102: 14
 confuse man and a. 102: 11
 dips in his own soul 102: 8
 envies what a. gains 102: 13
 fashions beauty out of chaos 102: 5
 first an amateur 102: 16
 free to create any image 102: 13
 gleamed from many faces 102: 11
 keeps the flame 102: 18
 great a. the amplifier 102: 5
 greatest a. follows nature 102: 5
 greatest a. greatest ideas 102: 13
 half a. and half anchorite 102: 15
 hired an a. to curse 102: 9
 idle for want of a. 102: 15
 in accord with himself 102: 2
 in a dreamer 102: 14
 is a great thing 102: 6
 is a rare, rare breed 102: 12
 judge better than people 102: 7
 makes a bad husband 102: 9
 may visit a museum 102: 5
 needs no religion 102: 4
 never dies 102: 7
 no man is born an a. 102: 4
 nothing from a. that is not
 in the man 102: 8
 of the Universe 102: 6
 or as artisen 102: 5
 paints his own nature 102: 6
 planet for pedestal 102: 1
 regenerated into poetic a. 102: 11
 scratch all a. 102: 5
 sets down his vision 102: 6
 should he articulate 102: 19
 though he have not tools 102: 2
 torpid a. seeks inspiration 102: 15
 was forgotten 102: 7
 what an s. the world is lo-
 ing 102: 11
 will let wife strive 102: 12
 without sentiment 102: 6
 writes autobiography 102: 8
 Artist's jealousy 102: 10
 throbs the a. heart 102: 10
 what is the A. duty 102: 2
 Artistic: never a. period 102: 18
 Artists, authors, actors 102: 11
 must be sacrificed to art 102: 6
 revealed to one another 102: 5
 Artless catch the game 102: 11
 Artos rodere causas 1255: 15
 Arts: all a. are brothers 102: 17
 all A. are vain 102: 14
 all s. linked together 102: 7
 Habitative and Scribble-
 five 2223: 9
 copiers of nature 102: 5
 divorced from truth 102: 13
 great s. now, no poetry 102: 10
 in a. of death outdoor Na-
 ture 102: 13
 in which the wise exal 102: 5
 inglorious a. of peace 102: 4
 jugglin' hocus-pocus a. 102: 13
 meretricious a. of dress 102: 11
 new a. destroy the old 102: 17
 up a. no letters 102: 14
 of building from bee 102: 14
 of despairing 102: 14
 theatrical a. 102: 19
 vain without fortune 102: 14
 well fitted in a. 102: 4
 which I lov'd 102: 18
 Arvine orationis 102: 12

Aryan: huddle the A. brown 1213: 15
 Ascend, I follow thee 1220: 2
 Ascending thenceforth just
 degrees 102: 11
 Ascolta chi la nutu 102: 5
 Asie: pits poking in the a. 102: 2
 Ashamed: more a. more re-
 spectable 102: 6
 of our naked skins 102: 3
 to say what you think 102: 7
 were not s. 102: 6
 Ashes: shaw'd bitter a. 102: 14
 I wish my a. to repose 102: 4
 in s. live wanted fires 102: 2
 of my chance 102: 14
 of Napoleon Bonaparte 102: 8
 of roses these 102: 16
 raked-up s. of the past 102: 4
 sew in a. reap in dust 102: 10
 that are left behind 102: 11
 thou these s. little brook 102: 14
 throw a. on their heads 102: 7
 to s. 102: 19
 to the taste 102: 14
 turn to a. on the lips 102: 14
 wouldst find my a. 102: 11
 Ashlar: new-cut a. 102: 5
 Asie's: growing millions 102: 5
 Asie: eternal devils a. 102: 5
 Assum: non potest, stratum
 cendi 102: 12
 Asinus: ex auribus cognos-
 citur a. 102: 11
 Ask, and it shall be given 102: 10
 don't a. for what you'll
 wish you hadn't got 102: 6
 not to be denied 102: 11
 only for high things 102: 10
 to a. is highest price 102: 5
 who fears to a. 102: 5
 Asks: publish it in 102: 18
 Asketh: every one that a. re-
 ceiveth 102: 10
 Asking highest price 102: 5
 what they knew 102: 6
 Asleep in lap of legends 102: 1
 in the deep 102: 11
 neither fear nor hope 102: 4
 not good for anything 102: 11
 we are all equal 102: 11
 Anno ante la carga 102: 8
 Asy: let a. with adder fight 102: 1
 Apparag: celerius quam a.
 coocutur 102: 6
 Asparagus 102: 7
 inspires gentle thoughts 102: 5
 quicker than 102: 6
 Aspect: close a. of his 102: 4
 of such vinegar a. 102: 5
 sweet a. of prunes 102: 10
 sweet, grave 102: 9
 Aspen: shake like an a. 102: 1
 Aspen-trees tremble 102: 1
 Appena show light and
 shade 102: 11
 Appera: per a. ad artem 102: 9
 silvis 102: 15
 Asperitas agrestis 102: 5
 Asperion: babblers' trade 102: 11
 upon my part of speech 102: 11
 Aspersus throw a stone 102: 8
 Aspersus nihil est 102: 5
 Aspen: as an a. leaf she gun
 to shake 102: 14
 Apphede: zinken sunken in
 a 102: 11
 flowering meads 102: 2
 Aspiration 102
 cannot prove an a. 102: 11
 failed, in a. vast 102: 4
 I drink wine of a. 102: 6
 lifts him from the earth 102: 11
 men overbold in s. 102: 11
 of man sacred 102: 11
 seen only one side 102: 11
 should be fulfilled 102: 11
 Aspirations are my only
 friends 102: 11
 old loves, old a. 102: 11
 outlive men's lives 102: 11

Aspire: by due steps a.110: 6
to higher things110:13
Aspire: if a. a. descendere47: 4
Aspired: what I a. to be293:16
Aspirer: once attain'd307: 4
Aspires: who a. must down48:11
Aspiring to multitude of
God108:12
Ass111
beautiful to an a.112:14
burial of an a.112: 5
cannot beat a., beats saddle112:12
deaf to the lyre136: 2
drives a. leads where213: 8
drill a.112:15
egregiously an a.112:17
endures his burden205: 3
endures the load111: 8
forgot not I am an a.112:17
give an a. oars111:12
his master's crib144:17
hood an a. with purple112: 6
in lion's hide112: 7
is but an a.111:15
is known by ears121:11
laden with gold112:13
law is an a.108:11
like an a. whose back157: 2
loaded with gold climbs111:16
loves to hear himself bray111:16
may bray a good while111:11
mere scholar163: 6
my a., may any thing114: 5
names another "long-eared"113: 1
near home needs no spur111:14
never was a bigger a.123: 6
not come home t horse103:16
often carries gold112: 4
others' burdens kill a.111: 8
preposterous a.136: 9
pull an a. out of the pit175: 6
rather ride a. than horse112: 2
should like an a. be treated112:15
that carrieth wine112: 4
things one thing112:10
to be called a lion112: 7
what an a. am I195: 8
when a. climbeth ladder119: 3
when prophet brays a.164:13
with roar of lion176: 7
write me down an a.112:17
Assailant makes strength
of defence542: 6
Assassin of our joy928: 6
Assassination never changed
history1358:25
perquisit of kings104: 3
tempered by a.1328:25
Assassins find accomplices948: 9
Assassins: massacre les a.274: 1
Assay so hard104: 2
Assayed: excellent a.447:13
Assembly of treacherous
men187: 3
Assent: holdeth still doth
a.182:28
with civil fear131:12
Assentatio: inter illum per-
dixit a.60:25
victoriam676: 1
Assentatoribus: ne a. auri678: 6
Assentat: he who lightly a.229:14
Assensio: nemica di amore413
Assertion: every a. keeps
doubt1449:13
Assertions of those who crit-
icize343: 3
Asses die, wolves bury them171: 3
wild a. did stand in the
high places287: 6
world is ruled by a.818: 1
Asservation: blurt ring97:10
Asservations near mulberry65:18
vile a.148:11
Assuilation: benevolent1070:10
Assuile: the loved A.1999:16
Assuile: to your a. do
man's love86:21
Assuile: for a.64:12
Assuile: now we are a.729: 8

Assolver: ch' a. non si può1698:16
Assuetudine: chi troppo s'a.98:16
Assumption of power1374: 1
Assurance double sure1947: 9
of a man239: 4
Assyrian came down211:10
Aster greets us688: 3
loaded with a thought588: 3
Asternak: writer owned a.2257:18
Astern amoke upon hills115:17
Astomibet: nothing but
what a. in true2210: 3
Astomibet proverb1628: 5
Astro: per aspera ad a.1913: 9
non est ad a. mollis e
terris via1913: 9
regunt homines, a. Deus1913: 7
astur ad a.1913: 7
tollis ad a. levias454: 7
Astrea redux1028: 9
Astro: j'attende mon a.1916:11
Astro de vos yeux adore
ables1198:18
Astrologers may mark it1915:11
Astronomer: undeput a.
is mad1917:13
Astronomers at night agree1917:13
foretell it1641: 4
poets and a. lie1527:10
Astronomy: daughter of a.445: 8
Astronomy: let no man put a.1917: 1
live one day a.1186: 6
Astrum absent from Je-
rusalem1063: 6
of the oppressed95: 5
of unfortunate monarcha832: 6
question mark278:10
state um vast insane a.231:19
their last a.52: 5
what an a. has the soul in
prayer1583:14
Atalanta's heels1173:15
Ate and drank and starved493: 4
drank, slept and died113: 3
when we were not hungry521: 4
Athenian Creed1641:11
Atheist: a' est pas a. qui veut112:10
Atheism118
few confirmed in a.443: 3
Atheist: an a. clean948: 3
by night a. half-believer
a God114:20
female a. talks you dead166:10
merely by wishing114:10
Atheist's sophistries1038:11
Atheistical: spiritus so a.174:16
Atheists: make a. of man-
kind9080: 9
who doubt witches2175: 9
Atheism: ancient of days830: 9
Athena's tower32: 8
Athenians consulted after
event1169: 1
govern Greece816: 6
Athens389
Athlete victorious while con-
tending421:14
Atlantic best Mrs. Parting-
ton304: 5
b'd broad A. roll177:12
deep immense A.1775:13
Atlas: gentleman with
nightmare1801: 7
of the state1819: 1
we read in song800:12
Atmosphere breathes rest989: 3
live in a. of shame1810: 3
Atom from atom yawns far1790: 9
of a moment's span1469:19
Atomies: as easy to count1178:12
shut gates on a.501: 9
Atoms each to other tend1396: 9
fortunate course of a.6112
of Democritus1764:19
Atomism: heart's admit of
a.1667: 9
Atomism wants an heir981:11
Atta hill461: 1
Atta: cup1764:19
plena1043: 3

Attridge: before A. men
were brave1312:10
Atrocité des lois1058: 3
Attachement à la Plato1508: 3
Attack in reaction303: 3
Attainder of suspect1946:11
Attainment: upon a. droops463: 1
Attempt, not deed, con-
founds us2015: 8
not or succeeded1949:12
those who a. though they
fail613: 3
Attempted: something a.1063:13
Attendance: dance a.1643: 3
Attendre: il faut tout a.932:12
tout vient à point qui peut
attendre1300:13
Attention wears the mind1312: 4
Attentive to his own ap-
plaus13:12
Attention makes heart
glad91: 5
Attic bird trills1508: 8
call it A. salt1653:13
warbler346:17
Atticus: if A. were he1312
Attin ident quod Tertio812:15
Attire comely but not costly491: 1
so wild in their a.1725:17
ye all walk in milk a.1488: 1
Attired by Nature's hand1261: 6
to please herself490: 3
Attic: Early & Layie1488: 2
Attitude: angel's robe is a.1684: 5
of defence498: 5
Attitudes: cobweb a.1448: 7
stained-glass a.1507:13
Attorney: fell a. provide for
prey1169:10
I fear he is an a.1091:16
Attorneys and rogues1094: 8
of the same1091: 7
zen a. find place330:18
Attribute: godlike a. to
know1267: 3
Mercy's indeed the a. of
heaven789: 3
most noble111: 6
to awe and majesty1205:10
to God himself1798:19
Au revoir but not good-by:1451: 5
Auburn: Sweet A.1081: 6
Auctoramenta: peritium1316: 7
Auctoritatem: parere sibi1088:13
prodent vices2358: 4
Audace: et encore de l'a.176:19
Audacem: ferent ipse timor642:13
Audacia: certe Laus erit1771:13
per unum habetur177:12
supra salutis1781: 4
unum in a. spera salutis1781: 4
Audacity
See also Boldness
arm me, a.177:19
bas made kings800: 4
Audax: omnia perit337: 6
Aude: aliquid brevibus337: 7
Audendo: magnus legatur
timor1770:10
virtus: creasce4073: 1
Audendum: est1717: 6
Audendum: Porque Venus:
que juvat1717: 6
Audencia: esse ipse juvat1761:18
Audi: alteram partem1010:15
vida, tace1822:17
Audi: non remanent1017:13
Audience: don't think a.
noticed it1912: 4
It a. find, tho' few1912: 5
like hungry guests a. looks1912: 5
never failed to convince a.1938:13
Audendi: in a. obelo perit
gratia1161: 4
Audi: ex qua non vult1812:10
Audi: bens a. patrimo-
nium1161: 1
Audi: how his a. stands1310:16
Audi: nupa quo1010: 5
Aufurimur: outu4081: 9

Augenblicke der den A.
 ergreift 1430:13
 Augen best beloved 1662:18
 an eye a 1663:15
 Augenraus patrum sacrum 2310:13
 Augurio: non a. potuit de-
 pellere pestem 1664:18
 Augurio: locutus horum 1921:10
 Augury: reason is my a. 1667:14
 Auld Lang Syne: for 494:11
 Aunt: my poor deluded a. 411: 4
 of the vicar 1061: 4
 Aurs popularis 1559:16
 Aurea vir vili posterora 1352: 9
 Aure tyranni 2064: 5
 Aurea mune vere aurt aureola 803: 4
 Aurem: culturæ commodet
 a 348: 9
 in a. utramvis dormiam 1543:10
 palatium commodet a. 277:17
 per a. quam aurt oculis
 fidelibus 604:15
 qui perorat a. 510:12
 Aurem dicentur superbia 510:12
 expectant mæ 1399: 3
 omnes vieta jam pietate
 colunt 803: 4
 Auri sacra fames 504: 7
 Auribus: arrectis a. adstant 511: 7
 Auriculas aini quis non
 habet 1121:11
 Auri: nil spernat a. 510:18
 Auripia nothing writes 1820:14
 Aurea conciliator amica 503: 4
 Aurea daughter of the
 dawn 367:13
 displayed her mantle 167:13
 drives away the night 941:12
 no more A. Leigh 2273: 2
 Aurea: dum a. fulget 2467:12
 macria extulerat lucem 368:16
 musis amica 167:13
 Aureo: vos estis à votre
 a 1939: 8
 Aurum et opes 2107: 2
 id fortuna invenitur 236: 2
 id sacro quid facit a. 1593: 2
 lex sequitur 803: 4
 un tenes a. totum 87: 6
 odi ego a. 803:16
 per medicos ire autilitas 803:16
 rate demeræ fulvum de-
 ponderat a. 803:16
 Ausetates nuncia justas 2: 5
 Ausang: aller A. ein Got-
 tes urtheil 1645:19
 Austere: of my life 215: 5
 Austere: companion of
 solitude 1872: 9
 Austin: Oh, Mr. A. 252: 7
 Austria over all 767: 2
 Austrian army awfully 1324: 2
 only one A. less 718: 1
 Author adding to former
 les 1761: 1
 and reader artificial 1673:16
 best part of every a. 190:14
 both of life and light 208:13
 choose a. as choose friend 2257: 1
 commence a. 2537:14
 every a. would brother kill 1301:18
 every one must be a. 2257:10
 good a. with some fault 253: 6
 happy a. below reputation 2537:13
 have any worth in him 343:16
 if by good a. good play 341: 1
 impossible for a. to recede
 size his own work 1502:10
 in the Wife offends 944:15
 living raised by worst 340:10
 my a. and discourse 214: 7
 neglect dreadful to a. 883: 8
 no a. ever spared brother 1356:18
 none but a. knows a. a
 sterna 2234: 1
 not from heaven of any A. 1441: 8
 nothing his own but style 1296: 1
 nothing left but to be a. 1457:11

Author, continued
 obedient to his pen laws 1080:13
 of confusion and lies 442: 6
 of his own disgrace 442: 6
 of such a book of follies 2186:13
 public property 2537:10
 puns audibly 2537: 8
 quoted by other authors 2537: 8
 rarely hurt by critics 343:16
 richest a. that ever 2537:16
 that's all a. 2256:13
 'tis a venerable name 2258:11
 'tis not how well a. says 2253: 8
 to him no a. was unknown 2537:13
 who speaks of own books 2537: 2
 world's great A. 2140: 4
 Author's name on title-page 625:17
Authority 118
 are enjoys an a. 30:19
 as one having a. 115: 6
 be a stubborn bear 115:12
 can cunning sin cover 949:10
 destroyed by power 613: 2
 dress in a little brief a. 1545:19
 exercise a. with cruel laws 2064:10
 forgets a dying king 1043:11
 from other's books 1765:15
 great image of a. 115:10
 intoxicates 115: 4
 is not faith 1615: 1
 melts from me 115: 8
 the demigod A. 115:10
 tongue-tied by a. 103:13
 weighty is a. of custom 330: 3
 without despotism 531: 6
Authors
 See also Writing
 detected by their style 2251:13
 can multiply originals 2256:11
 grow drab as grow old 2256:11
 hear one general cry 2251: 5
 misrepresented a. to pos-
 terity 342: 9
 mummied a. 1107:13
 of great evils 589: 6
 old a. to read 411: 1
 partial to their wit 342: 6
 prouder of blushes 2257: 8
 think reputation safe 2171:12
 to be admired and excel 2251:10
 Authorship: question of a. 2449: 7
 Autograph of God 1753: 9
 Automaton: mechanized 1419:14
Autumn 118
 brings fruit 1782: 9
 color-work of a. 30: 8
 comes jovial on 117: 1
 fruit-bearing a. 116: 4
 harmony in A. 381: 4
 makes them ripe 23: 7
 mellow a. came 94:16
 native to my blood 115:17
 O A. laden with fruit 115:13
 of adversity 735:10
 of beautiful 401: 4
 others call it God 116: 1
 sing a song of A. 1981: 6
 sober, tepid age 1782: 6
 teeming a. big 116:13
 that grew more by reap-
 ing 777:14
 thy beauty shines in A. 1781: 6
 to thy day of death 457:13
 wan with wrath 117:12
 will heap granaries high 267:12
 wreath'd with corn 115:16
 Autumn's fire burns slowly 117: 2
 Autumnum, cum formosiss-
 mus annus 116:11
 Autumnus gravis 117: 9
 poma dat a. 1782: 9
 pulcherrimum a. pulcher 401: 4
 Autumnum: qui fert malis a. 2141:11
 Avarice 117
 abolish a. abolish luxury 117:19
 and happiness never saw
 each other 118: 9
 and Expense share land 1042:10
 beyond the dreams of a. 1782: 2
 compatible with old age 26: 9

Avarice, continued
 disease of old men 361: 9
 in the vaults of hell 301: 9
 is nothing's father 118: 1
 la rich, modesty starves 118: 7
 mother of crimes 118: 2
 old-gentlemanly vice 361: 9
 on stile and misad 472: 8
 one view to mankind 361: 9
 opposed to economy 118: 1
 promises money 361: 1
 sphincter of the heart 118: 6
 spread like mist 361:14
 spur of industry 118:14
 vice of declining years 361: 9
 vile a. and pride 118:19
 vulgar a. of reward 1715: 8
 worst a. that of sense 301: 4
 Avaricious good to no one 118:11
 Avaritia pecuniam pramittit 491: 1
 Avaritia: suspicio a. 117:18
 Avaritium: acheruleum ma-
 trem a. 118: 2
 al tollere vult 117:19
 Avaro: drest a. quod habet 118:11
 locuples que nupit a. 2137:16
 Avarus: in nullam a. bonus 119:11
 Avarus: and quit my eight 770:14
 Ave atque vale 531:11
 et gave 118:14
 Ave-Marie: number A. 1004: 3
 Avenir: pouvons a. vep-
 reous 1837: 3
 Avenue by abusing 340:14
 Avenger: long A. was with
 stood 2137:11
 there remains an a. 1709: 2
 time, the a. 201: 2
 Aventuriers: qui font de
 grandes chastes 115: 1
 Avenues of drooping verse 138: 4
 of song 1374: 3
 Averages: General A. 118: 9
 Averno: facili descensus A. 822:15
 Aversion of oil aversion 482:18
 Aversion to begin marriage 1270:13
 Aves vehement 91: 4
 Avidis natura parum est 119:14
 Aviditas: est a. dives 1105:17
 Avis: hinc rara a. est 1600:14
 important 18: 9
 qualis, talis 1161: 3
 rara a. in terris 1340:16
 un fat ouvre un a. impor-
 tant 18: 9
 Avocat: bon a. mauvais
 volain 1091: 8
 Avoid what is to come 295:18
 Avoided: what cannot be a. 345: 1
 Avolo: pring a. nun deficit 291:10
 Avon to the Severn runs 1135:15
 Avorum: utrumque indigna
 a. 70:14
 Aves: tolle tuos tecum a. 711: 6
 Awake, arise, or be for-
 ever full 682: 1
 gets up when 80:13
 let me be a. my God 183: 1
 the god of day 223: 6
 the morn will never a. 1730: 9
 that, my lady love 1730: 9
 Awakened in middle of night 988: 1
 Awakening: then comes the
 sad a. 1180: 1
 Away: "get you gone" not
 mean a. 1400:14
 Awe: fill mind with a. 1041: 8
 in a. of myself 1070:14
 two things fill me with a. 189: 6
 wrench a. from fools 1501: 1
 Aweary: I am a. 41: 8
 A-weary: for you 41: 8
 Awkward and out of place 1401: 9
 equid 474:11
 Awkwardness no forgive-
 ness 1256:12
 male and female 261: 1
 Awl: all I live by is a. 1828: 7
 Axe: abbeved him with a. 1184: 4
 cut at with golden a. 1189: 4

Baldheaded: go into it b. 1546: 7
 Baldness, see Hair
 Baldric: milky b. 673: 11
 Bale: O, mother, what is
 b. 1210: 8
 Balis: never queen like 2211: 6
 Ball: adieu, b., pleasure 978: 5
 a fair the b. 2288: 1
 chase b. that's rolling 1560: 13
 every b. its billet 2110: 11
 following b. or here 681: 4
 for them to play on 440: 3
 I saw her at the county b. 361: 2
 no question makes 1046: 9
 roll on, thou b. 2837: 13
 take me out to the b. game 2291: 11
 Ball-bearing in hub of uni-
 verse 512: 18
 Balis 122
 borne on breath of song 124: 3
 expect to find lies in 123: 5
 he sings a Roman b. 653: 15
 in print of life 124: 1
 made to mistress' eye
 brow 2240: 5
 of Sir Patrick Spence 124: 2
 of the King and Beggar 123: 8
 ordinary song of b. 1539: 11
 Ballad-mongers' metre b. 123: 7
 Ballads: as I have not b. 123: 7
 made 123: 7
 and liels 123: 6
 don't sing English b. to
 me 124: 2
 by children of song 123: 4
 make the b. of a nation 123: 2
 penny b. have better sale 2249: 15
 some people resemble b. 123: 3
 sung b. from a cart 123: 3
 Ballast, no better b. than
 business 208: 18
 Balloch: braves of B. 2742: 3
 Balloon: something in a
 huge b. 2210: 1
 up in a b., boys 2235: 10
 Balloot: from the b. to the
 bullet 2099: 9
 woman's claim to b. 2039: 4
 Balloot-Rox: a weapon 2038: 17
 has few worshippers 433: 15
 Balin: breathe thy h. upon
 lonely 1846: 8
 for every pain 1072: 13
 from an anointed king 1044: 10
 healing b. of troubles 1364: 11
 I sit, no b. to steep 1578: 9
 in Gilead 2251: 3
 miraculous b. 1130: 5
 of hurt minds 1845: 9
 pay some heart b. 2217: 5
 pears b. 1364: 8
 that flows from one kind
 word 2286: 2
 to heal their wounds 1504: 4
 Balcan, vine, Venus 2160: 3
 Baloney 2544: 3
 Balms: let me breathe the
 b. flowing 1578: 8
 no b. for mistakes 700: 17
 pour celestial b. on heart 2182: 4
 Bamboo: under the b. tree 2284: 3
 Bamboozle 2222: 14
 Bamboozles one party 1814: 13
 Ban, Cecilia 1281: 3
 of endless night 2092: 13
 Banana: sensual and cruel 2714: 14
 Bananas: yes we have no 2093: 6
 Banbury: to B. came I 1733: 7
 Band, Alexander's Ragtime
 B. 1536: 14
 heaven-born b. 51: 6
 played on 350: 6
 strike up the b. 1779: 9
 they were letus b. 1394: 6
 to heat the b. 017
 until the filial b. 1465: 10
 Band-bones: load of b. 2222: 6
 Bandits, or mountaineer 2261: 18
 Bandits: cut-throats 3411: 3
 Bands: loose b. of Orion 1915: 8

Bane and antidote 2291: 13
 his brother may b. 2291: 13
 of all that dread devil 442: 19
 Bang went suspense 1766: 17
 Bange and betwacks them 1594: 8
 Banish all the world 591: 17
 plump Jack 591: 17
 what they use for 1731: 4
 Banished: use in hell 591: 19
 Banishment
 See also Exile
 bitter bread of b. 591: 19
 Banot: hear de b. ringing 1881: 7
 no more intelligence than b. 994: 9
 wid my b. on my knee 2261: 5
 Bank
 See also Finance
 and shoal of time 1359: 5
 great plot of state 904: 11
 may break 1723: 5
 of England smash 666: 3
 where wild thyme grows 685: 9
 Zion's b. 666: 3
 Bank-note world 666: 2
 Banking more dangerous
 than armies 666: 4
 Bankrupt in reputation 1703: 6
 last 988: 16
 of life, prudal of ease 1190: 9
 poor b. break at once 437: 16
 world same b. look 42: 13
 Bankruptcy full of ease 2491: 10
 great is b. 665: 16
 Bankrupt: taken h. to your
 home 1671: 2
 Banks fishing 666: 7
 thorough'd with bees 1386: 10
 he's fond of shell 1005: 3
 of the Wabash, far away 972: 8
 Bavern's serdy b. 723: 14
 that slope to southern sky 2052: 13
 Bannagher: his heats 1630: 11
 Bannet: came with h.
 spear 2117: 10
 Freedom's b. streaming o'er
 us 673: 11
 Freedom's lion-b. 547: 13
 his blood-red b. streams 204: 13
 may it wave 674: 6
 need not think 673: 1
 of England 673: 1
 of the free 673: 13
 our country's b. 673: 10
 so broad advancing 675: 1
 star-pangled b. 674: 3
 still her deathless b. flies 674: 2
 streams against wind 704: 13
 waves and trumpet sounds 258: 12
 with the strange device 2101: 1
 Banners flout the sky 673: 1
 hang out our b. 673: 5
 no b. but bloody shirts 68: 14
 yellow, glorious, golden 673: 5
 Banning: too good for b. 1248: 3
 Banquet
 See also Feast
 born to b. and drain bowl 519: 8
 eaten with care 449: 9
 leave the b. when he will 1934: 2
 no b. but some fares ill 659: 9
 no more strain than dinner 449: 2
 now to the b. we press 522: 6
 of the mind 314: 13
 seven make a b. 450: 14
 trifling foolish b. 660: 5
 Banquet-hall deserted 740: 10
 Banqueting upon borrowing 559: 1
 Banquet-drunk b. 564: 6
 every day never good meal 519: 5
 first in b. 519: 8
 Banter, bamboozle, kidney 2222: 14
 Baptism o'er the flowers 1669: 10
 of fire 1863: 1
 Baptist found him far too
 deep 550: 7
 John the B. 440: 11
 Baptists: would not suit B. 1695: 9
 Bar: birth's invidious b. 1695: 9
 I b. tonight 1640: 8
 of his own conscience 2211: 11

Bar, continued
 only grain of sand 2044: 5
 poverty's unconquerable b. 648: 3
 though harbour b. be moan-
 ing 654: 18
 when I have crost the b. 378: 14
 when they have crosted b. 497: 13
 Bar-bell's grateful sounds 2441: 1
 Bar-room: face on b. floor 607: 16
 Barabbas: crowd will save 1482: 2
 was a publisher 1986: 1
 was a robber 1986: 1
 Barbs of love 7918: 1
 Barbs tenuis sapientes 1871: 4
 Barban: noli b. vellere
 leoni 1762: 16
 tibi vellere h. 167: 10
 Barbars: mild call'd B. 1501: 8
 Barbarian: grey h. lower 453: 1
 rich h. pleases 1721: 1
 Barbarians who broke up
 Roman empire 2730: 7
 young h. all at play 9003: 9
 Barbare anglice res caute 519: 13
 Barbarity of tyrants 998: 15
 Barbarousness: no b. beside 1606: 4
 Barbarus: dummodo sit
 dives, h. placet 1781: 1
 hic ego sum 1069: 6
 Barber 124
 and a collier fight 1664: 5
 beware of old b. 405: 3
 every b. knows that 1841: 10
 kept on shaving 341: 13
 Barber-shy chord 1681: 1
 Barbed: ten times o'er 1841: 6
 Barberries: do you love h. 688: 8
 Barbara: first b. came out of
 Sicily 1841: 14
 first learn to shave 1241: 1
 take a costly share 1241: 13
 Bard: better be corned b. 1538: 10
 from old or modern b. 1590: 1
 kingly b. amite rudely 1588: 13
 love's sweetest h. 306: 1
 more fat than b. becomes 1518: 13
 of mightiest mind 1073: 4
 shall scorn pedantic laws 1477: 2
 whom piffer d. pastoralis 1242: 8
 Bard, bienn, buccones 607: 18
 Bardis: clever b. for friends 1522: 8
 gentlemen b. 1604: 1
 in song-craft skilled 1550: 1
 of alien days 1530: 2
 of Passion and of Mirth 753: 13
 Olympian b. who sang 1518: 9
 other b. of angels sing 1286: 7
 whose footsteps who 1280: 5
 Bare in thy guilt 1844: 12
 Barefoot boy 1661: 13
 must not plant thorns 1660: 8
 Barenas: wintry b. 181: 1
 Barere's Memoirs: lying 1113: 9
 Bargain 126
 and Corruption 1554: 8
 blind b. 1251: 16
 comes early to bed b. 1241: 9
 dear h. disagreeable 1251: 10
 every b. clear and plain 1031: 1
 good b. is a pick-purse 1251: 6
 is a b. 1251: 9
 let b. should cost cold 1251: 18
 never was a better b. 1251: 15
 on good b. think twice 1251: 6
 seal b. with holy kiss 1251: 14
 sordid h. for the skies 1728: 14
 to engraving death 1850: 9
 to go back upon a b. 1251: 9
 Bargains: old men tell of the
 b. there 1251: 11
 Barge like burnish'd throne 1814: 7
 Bark: afraid of b. 2220: 8
 against the moon 1241: 6
 at the angel's train 2251: 4
 at the heels of error 377: 1
 barking dog's b. 2220: 8
 crime peep or cynic b. 1220: 7
 fatal and perihelion b. 1213: 10
 if my b. sinks 662: 8
 if old dog b., given counsel 421: 16

Bark, continued

in fragile b. 891: 5
 keep a dog and b. myself 471:12
 lone b. cleaving the ether 191: 8
 many a gallant b. 181: 3
 poel'd from lofty pine 150: 6
 shall my b. attendant sail 127: 5
 stripped from the pine 150: 1
 though b. cannot be lost 181: 1
 trusts a frail b. 191: 2
 venturous h. that flings 181: 1
 watch-dog's honest b. 908: 7
 where'er your b. I wound 1037:10
 worse than bile 471:15
 Bark is willin' 121:12
 Barka across pathless flood 181: 6
 they were gallant b. 177:13
 Barley: bowed heart like h. 98:13
 bonnet wives eat h. 247: 2
 Barley-bree: we three and
 the b. 45: 4
 Barleycorn, John 500: 7
 Barley-wine: your best 126: 3
 Barmaids: are h. change 246:10
 Barmedick: remember B. 502: 3
 Dart: better b. filled than
 bed 126: 3
 Barnaby bright 178: 3
 Barneses for Murphys 226: 6
 Barney Grogan 226: 7
 Barons: all b. are bad 71: 4
 Barrel: neither h. better 128:15
 of meal wasted not 516: 6
 taste the b. 45: 4
 Barre-load: save them by
 the b. 145: 2
 Barre-organ: carolling 137: 2
 Barrels: empty b. noisier 174: 3
 Barren: 'tis all b. 202:12
 Barriade: at some dis-
 puted b. 381: 6
 Barricade: die upon the b. 128:12
 Barricade: for a belly 156: 2
 how may we b. it 247: 6
 Barrier between day and
 day 181: 1
 Barrows, trays and pans 153:10
 Bars: iron b. a cage 161:10
 of the musty cage 227: 2
 to their windows 152: 3
 Bart: when I'm a bad B. 171: 7
 Basin: upon the bill of B. 78:14
 Base: all b. shall die 133:18
 and building of my love 110:10
 common and popular 146: 7
 counts nothing b. 391: 5
 earth's b. built on stubble 612:12
 give me a h. 157:10
 in doing, please when done 425:12
 in kind 183: 6
 inwardly b. 948:10
 is the alive that pays 146:17
 in the style 192: 3
 knows nothing b. 238:17
 none but b. in buseness 583:12
 O b. and obscure vulgar 598: 7
 safest to be b. 131:10
 things b. and vile 1179:18
 ungrateful, sckle, vain 126: 7
 Baseball 755: 7
 Baseness and merit 129:11
 gods detest my h. 461:12
 in his blood 425:10
 sordid b. doth expel 110:15
 to write fair 229: 8
 we will smite 154:18
 when h. is exalted 1504:19
 Bashaw: three-tailed b. 1750:14
 Bashful: at table be not b. 521:10
 blood her snowy cheeks did
 dye 729: 3
 I pity b. men 179: 3
 Bashfulness
 See also Timidity
 blush of b. 1721: 1
 effect of pride 2014:17
 enemy to poverty 2013: 4
 full of b. and truth 123:10
 no touch of b. 133:10
 ornament to youth 2014:13

Bashfulness, continued

provoked by self-impor-
 tance 2014:17
 to get ends, lay b. aside 221: 5
 tough husk 2014:13
 Basin dum nolo, nisi 1046:10
 Basin engenders scorpion 1201: 5
 Basilisk unto my eye 599: 4
 Basin: Duty's b. is humanity 300: 3
 Basin: all eyes in one b. 532: 7
 blessed shall be thy b. 168: 7
 full of sweet herbs 684: 5
 Basin eternal of the sea 1780:11
 Basin: dicere B. solit 1113:11
 Bassoon: grows the house
 b. 1169:13
 Bastard: proves b. by his
 wit 225:12
 to the time 143:20
 Bastard-concealers 480:10
 Bastards: Nature's b. 1079:10
 princes' h. 71: 3
 we are all b. 646:12
 Bastler: people who share B. 1279: 3
 Baston: filled his white
 b. 1857:14
 Bat: blind as a b. 169: 8
 Bataillons: Dieu du cœ des
 gros b. 1114:13
 Batavian: grasses 819:14
 Bath: recte in the b. 126: 3
 seething h. sovereign cure 126: 3
 Bathe in fiery floods 386:14
 in May 126: 1
 Bathed before he dreamed 176: 4
 Bathing 125
 Baths: fly to hot b. 126: 2
 makes icy the warm b. 126: 3
 wine and Venus 216: 3
 Baton of marshal of France 1430:19
 Baton: worth paiz 1598:14
 Bats in the belfry 230:13
 with b. and clubs 755: 4
 Battalions: God with big b. 214:13
 Battery: better to lose b.
 than battle 64: 3
 from B. to Park 139: 7
 lay b. to her heart 227:10
 to our ears 136:15
 Battle, Ben, was a soldier 164:18
 Battle, Sarah 219:16
 Battle
 See also War
 again to the b. 839: 3
 bravest h. ever fought 1352:16
 count the life of b. good 302: 5
 ends when enemy is down 210: 3
 ever a b. like this 217: 9
 freedom's b. 725: 7
 harvest for the devil 2112:13
 bops for the b. 2112: 9
 is the Lord's 191: 7
 last b. of the world 228: 4
 lost, but time to gain 270: 5
 lost melancholy as h. won 208: 3
 my life is a h. 120: 3
 nor tho' h. to the strong 120: 3
 prepare himself to the b. 1024:12
 rages loud and long 275: 1
 red B. stomps his foot 2107: 9
 render'd you in music 1436:18
 said to be Misunderstand-
 ing 2106: 5
 smelleth the b. afar off 2116: 8
 spies of life is b. 2111: 9
 to overcome in b. 2111:13
 we b. for the Lord 228: 4
 went forth to b. 613: 7
 when the b. is lost and won 1289:11
 who in Life's b. firm 924:17
 Battle's stern array 2709:13
 Battle-ery: good at the 2161: 4
 of Freedom 674: 9
 Battle-dore and shuttle-
 cock 1091: 3
 Battle-field: cannot choose 324:19
 from b. spring dainties 2112: 1
 march to the b. 2116: 8
 whom every b. holy 2121: 9
 yielding to arbitration 1473: 8

Battle-ground of heaven

..... 222: 5
 Battle-horses: idles on wall 165: 9
 Battlement: high-crown'd b. 1917:15
 Battlements: frowning b. 34: 3
 of Eternity 2012:13
 star-urging b. of night 1202: 1
 that on their fronts bore
 stars 1914:14
 Battles: fight the b. of to-
 day 2020:12
 fought his b. o'er 173:14
 in b. much delighting 457: 7
 long ago 1459:10
 lost in the same spirit in
 which they are won 614: 3
 nor songs can from ob-
 livion save 220: 6
 of the giants 177:10
 when after many b. past 2113: 3
 Battleships: Europe's b. 159: 3
 Battle for a god 957:12
 pleas'd with this b. 68: 5
 what shall we do with b. 1037:15
 Battleship: other b. in the
 Tower 1037:15
 to others let b. fall 310:15
 Baumknecht erstarrte Musik 95: 1
 Bewd: call a b. b. 219: 1
 your powder'd b. 2133:17
 Bewd: church b. whence 1091: 8
 Baxter: from B. street we
 marched 2287:11
 Bay: bring the madding B. 1005:14
 green h. tree 403: 6
 Bay of Naples: open window 760:17
 Bayard of India 1277:14
 oh for knight like B. 250:10
 Bayards: blind B. 1341: 9
 Bayonet: column-shattering 324:18
 Bayonets: throne of b. 467: 6
 Bays: another wears b. 1506: 9
 filled his arms with h. 1324: 7
 reach the h. 1154: 6
 scorn the guilty h. 629: 2
 Be as thou art 109:12
 bear to be no more 123:10
 can such things be 2209:10
 I'll be what you want 2122:11
 it must not be again 2122:11
 just what thou art 1032:18
 no less than I seem 1813: 7
 rather than to seem 1813:16
 such as we are made of,
 such we be 701: 1
 thou wouldst be as thou art 309:12
 to be is to live with God 785: 3
 to be, or not to be 1924: 9
 to take things as they be 1149: 9
 'twere better not to be 1934:12
 we always may be 1917: 5
 were where I would be 2191: 7
 what thou smelt 1831:10
 what will be will be well 1456:10
 what you want me to be 1220: 3
 Be-all and end-all here 1339: 3
 Be-decked: be-damned 1801:16
 Be-diamonded: be-damned 1806:16
 Beacon: kindling from afar 408:13
 of the wise 475:18
 Bead-roll: Fame's eternal b. 248:18
 Beads and prayer-books toys
 of age 68: 5
 jewels for set of b. 2013:15
 while she numbered b. 1201: 1
 Beak from out my heart 1609:13
 Beaker: fill every b. up 2120: 8
 full of the wine of South 491: 3
 returned to shelf 338:15
 Beam: cast the b. out 946: 5
 from fountain of day 2185: 5
 in thine own eye 1024:15
 Beams of peace be laid 1528: 7
 of sunset hung 1024: 7
 of westerly moon 160:16
 Bean in liberty 1106:16
 white b. 370:15
 Beans-pods: noisier when
 dry 216: 5
 Bean-rows will I have 1785: 2
 Bean-stalk: Jack's h. 2012:1

Beans	322: 8
abstain from b.	325:14
and bacon, food of kings	322: 8
Boston b.	324:18
forbidden of Pythagoras	327: 3
it might have b.	326:12
provoke bodily lust	327: 5
three b. in one bladder	325: 4
Bear	328: 1
a charmed life	319:14
and forbear	320:15
brings it to a b.	326:16
doubly arm'd to b.	329: 9
it with an honest heart	329: 5
live in harmony with b.	325:11
lives in amity with b.	321:10
loath as b. to stake	326:13
make sure of the b.	326:13
on the future	326:12
patiently if not joyfully	326:10
robbed of her whelps	326:11
scratches with a b.	326:12
that walks like a man	326:12
the bell	325:11
thinks one thing	326: 6
the b. be gentle	326: 8
thou'dst shun a b.	326:12
to b. to nurse, to rear	325: 6
to carry guts to a b.	326:10
wants a tail	326: 9
which brings forth	326:16
will not attempt to fly	326:17
with a sore head	326:15
Bear-hating esteemed bear-	326:17
denial	326: 1
Bear-garden language	325:11
Bear-garden: mystical b.	324:18
Bear like I must fight	326:10
Bear-skin	326:13
Bear-whelp, unlick'd b.	326:16
Beard all silver white	328: 3
black h. will turn white	327:13
built nests in my b.	327: 8
Cain-colored h.	328: 1
comest thou to b. me	327:14
creates lice, not brains	327: 7
cultivate wise man's b.	327: 7
foolish h. to pluck	327:10
forly h.	327:12
French-crown-colour h.	328: 1
he that hath a b.	328: 1
his h. was grizzled	327:13
love sends there a b.	328: 4
let our h. be shook	327:15
little yellow h.	328: 3
of dead lion	328:16
of formal eye	324:10
old man with b.	327:11
pull dead lion's beard	326:10
pulling b., no heir	328:11
pulling his h.	327:10
rugged Russian b.	326:13
singed Spanish king's b.	326:10
spraying b.	327: 6
streams like a meteor	326:11
sweet his aged breast	327: 5
the lion in his den	327:12
turned white with the news	327:13
tooses on thy cheek	327:13
wag'd up and down	328: 3
was as white as snow	327:13
what a b. hast thou got	327:10
whose b. the silver hand of	327:11
peace	327:11
Bearded like a pard	324:10
Beards as divine credentials	327: 4
like the b. of comets	327: 4
long b. heartless	324:10
of Hercules	327:17
old men have grey b.	327:18
over-razed white b.	327:18
reverenced for b.	327:18
revert grey-b.	327:18
until your b. be grown	327:18
where b. wag all	328: 3
your b. forbid me	327:18
hearing better left to men	325:16
woman's wisdom	325:11
Beatings of this observa-	327:11
tion	327:11

Bears and lions growl and	325:11
fight	325:11
are you there with your b.	326:14
in awkward measures keep	326:11
lick cups into shape	325:14
when first born shapeless	326:16
when it cracks, it b.	326:17
Reas: dull, insensible b.	324:15
familiar h. to man	327:17
half a b. is the great god	327:17
Pan	325:11
I envy not the b.	325:11
knows b.	325:11
little better than b.	325:11
makes b. a man	326:11
man without reason b.	326:11
many-headed b.	326:11
maw-crammed b.	326:11
no more	326:11
of a good conscience	326:11
of many heads	326:11
of nature black	326:11
regardeth life of his b.	326:11
soothe the savage b.	326:11
that wants reason	326:11
unkind b. more kinder	326:11
with many heads	326:11
Reas-like, as I find myself	326:11
Reas: were sleeker b.	326:11
Reas: called fools	326:11
evil b. slow helices	326:11
faithful guileless h.	326:11
have no understanding	326:11
let h. bear gentle munda	326:11
like the b. that perish	326:11
of all b. man-beast worst	326:11
one of the four b.	326:11
their fellow b. pursue	326:11
their fellows spare	326:11
transmute ourselves into b.	326:11
three most intractable h.	326:11
we arise wild b.	326:11
which nature fashioned	326:11
wild b. came forth	326:11
wild b. slanders	326:11
Beat him like a dog	326:11
we must never be b.	326:11
Beats vita	326:11
Beats pacifici	326:11
qui deorum misteriosa	326:11
terque quaterque	326:11
Beating of her restless heart	326:11
of my own heart	326:11
Beatitude: close my hand	326:11
upon b.	326:11
ninth b.	326:11
Beatitude: perfectam	326:11
Beatum: nihil est omni	326:11
nihil omne parte	326:11
non possidentem multa	326:11
putes sapientem hominem	326:11
Beatus: dicique b. ante chi-	326:11
tum	326:11
eat ut sit beator	326:11
ile qui proced	326:11
non est h. qui non putat	326:11
plus sollicitus magis b.	326:11
Beau and willing perished	326:11
at her smile, b. revived	326:11
I was your faithful hare-	326:11
foot b.	326:11
In my books	326:11
In my woods	326:11
is one who	326:11
no need to smell a b.	326:11
Beau que je n'y entends	326:11
goutte	326:11
Beaumont: witty as B.	326:11
Beauté du village frêle orme-	326:11
ment	326:11
piece de recommandation	326:11
sans bonté	326:11
sans vertu	326:11
vue avec les yeux de l'âme	326:11
Beauteous: more b. rich or	326:11
therefore to be assailed	326:11
too b. to wed	326:11
Beauties are tyrants	326:11
canonized b.	326:11

Beauties, continued	
guard b. from sunny ray	326:12
not his own	326:12
of holiness	326:12
of the north	326:12
that from worth arise	326:12
Time hath slain	326:12
where b. abound	326:12
you meaner h. of the	326:12
night	326:12
Beautiful all round thee	
lying	326:12
all that in b. shides	326:12
all that's b. drifts	326:12
and kind	326:12
and pure	326:12
as a sword	326:12
as God meant you	326:12
as sweet	326:12
as h. to see	326:12
beauty seen with soul	326:12
behave as if she were b.	326:12
better b. than good	326:12
beyond compare	326:12
consists in utility	326:12
costs h. no effort	326:12
enough if good enough	326:12
everything h. in season	326:12
exceedingly	326:12
good is the b.	326:12
grew b. beneath his touch	326:12
how b. she look'd	326:12
how b. upon mountains	326:12
if she is h. she is over-	326:12
if thou art h.	326:12
in form and feature	326:12
In his time	326:12
is great	326:12
is the useful	326:12
it is for man to die	326:12
less h. or less have	326:12
love of b. charm of life	326:12
more b. for being old	326:12
most useful in art	326:12
not one so b.	326:12
nothing h. unless true	326:12
nothing right until b.	326:12
O b. and grand	326:12
O he less b.	326:12
O B. my Country	326:12
rather be b. than good	326:12
rests on necessary	326:12
seems right	326:12
she was h. and he fell in love	326:12
soul and body	326:12
a study of the b.	326:12
the B. the Sacred	326:12
therefore to be woo'd	326:12
things do not concern us	326:12
to be b. and calm ideal	326:12
too b. to last	326:12
what is b. is good	326:12
whatever happens b.	326:12
why should the b. die	326:12
within	326:12
without being young	326:12
you are b. and faded	326:12
Beautifully less	326:12
Beauty	326:12
shides	326:12
abundant dowry	326:12
added b. to the earth	326:12
adventitious b. of poetry	326:12
ages from lack of use	326:12
ah B. I Syren, fair	326:12
all is b.	326:12
all kinds of b.	326:12
all praise some b.	326:12
all the b. of world	326:12
alloys angry mind	326:12
and anguish hand in hand	326:12
and beautiful words	326:12
and dignant	326:12
and folly old companions	326:12
and modesty rare	326:12
and madness go together	326:12
and the wonder and the	326:12
power	326:12
and virtue	326:12

Beauty, continued

and virtuous strangers137:13
 and wisdom strangers138:7
 angel's b. to her face131:19
 apprehended from without133:12
 are you not enough134:1
 as a b. I'm not a star160:11
 ask of thyself what b. is112:1
 awakes from the tomb135:17
 beats through every nook224:1
 bereft of b.210:13
 beat of all we know128:10
 best part of b.128:6
 best thing God invents130:4
 blanch resplendent hair134:4
 born of b.—that remains135:19
 born of murmuring sound128:7
 bought by judgment of eye129:14
 bright-eyed b.118:5
 brings its own price133:18
 brittle b.136:16
 but a corpse136:19
 but a flower136:17
 but skin deep137:8
 buys no beef137:10
 buys no food128:16
 by nose defined129:6
 canons of b.120:9
 care and a delight140:3
 carnal b. of my wife137:8
 carries down in face134:7
 chant b. of the good131:14
 chase the native b.128:10
 chastity and b. foes245:13
 child of love133:27
 clouds and cloven137:7
 comes as an emanation129:13
 confers a benefit130:12
 cost her nothing130:4
 creation of b. in art120:6
 crowds me till I die130:7
 curved as line of b.130:7
 daily b. in his life132:9
 dead, black chaos comes137:3
 dear to heart of girls270:3
 death can never take135:1
 death can never take135:1
 dedicate his b. to sun129:8
 doth of itself persuade128:12
 doth vanish age133:6
 doubtful good137:3
 draws more than oxygen135:5
 draws with single hair133:11
 dreamed that life was B.130:7
 dumb eloquence134:16
 dwells in deep retreat134:3
 easy enough to win129:12
 Elysian b.131:6
 enough to make world date130:1
 essence of all b. love133:12
 everything has its b.130:6
 evil in ivory setting129:16
 exists for itself129:12
 fading flower136:17
 fate in her flower134:16
 fancy surpasses b.134:15
 fatal gift of b.129:10
 favors more than color131:9
 feasting presence140:13
 female b. as air divine132:13
 fires the blood133:16
 form of charity130:1
 flower of virtue132:3
 for ashes291:11
 for confiding youth134:4
 for the feeling heart133:6
 form of genius129:18
 frail gift is b.137:7
 from order springs120:3
 from the light retired138:3
 generally fatal137:9
 grave discordia there130:9
 grave in all b.120:6
 great recommendation135:4
 grew in b. side by side129:12
 grows familiar130:1
 had been the guard128:3
 has been quick in clay136:1
 has no relation to price128:13
 has no second spring137:1

Beauty, continued

has wings136:10
 hath created been134:17
 hath strange power133:21
 hath the spirit of all b.130:7
 he who follows b.133:19
 Helen's b. in brow of133:19
 Egypt1170:18
 how b. fadeeth220:12
 I am b. and love1156:11
 I have my b. you your Art223:12
 illusion b. in goodness132:19
 immortal awakes from
 tomb1264:16
 in b. education, blood1285:10
 in b. faults conspicuous137:21
 in action is goodness122:13
 in b. as first of May1282:12
 in hollow of the blast136:7
 in distress133:12
 in eye of beholder120:14
 in one Autumnal face140:8
 in the h. of the lilies125:11
 index of larger fact129:2
 infinitely growing151:1
 inspires my wit135:1
 involves moral charit131:13
 is a care and delight140:3
 is a charm136:15
 is a flower137:17
 is a joy for ever135:20
 is a natural superiority120:11
 is a shadow fleeting129:10
 is a short-lived reign137:4
 is a witch135:6
 is another's good128:8
 is as summer-fruit136:8
 is attractive133:23
 is creator of universe224:1
 is heaven's gift128:5
 is like the rapt120:13
 is no inheritance137:10
 is not caused, it is128:14
 is of a fading nature130:10
 is of value128:9
 is potent134:8
 is something wonderful129:6
 is the flower of chastity130:1
 is the gift of God128:5
 is the lover's gift133:14
 is the thing that counts130:8
 is truth133:6
 is vain138:8
 its own excuse for being129:1
 itself doth persuade133:6
 itself wants proving137:2
 joy forever135:10
 language of goodness132:12
 left their b. on the shore128:13
 lies close at home130:13
 lifted my sleeping eyes130:13
 like fast Hesperian tree138:3
 like morning dew136:13
 like music131:19
 like wit138:5
 locked on b. bare130:14
 love in self-expression137:4
 loveliest things of b.130:14
 made bright world dim140:14
 makes idiots sad133:4
 making beautiful rhyme121:1
 marble-limbed135:2
 mark God acts on virtue137:14
 master the most strong133:8
 mates for b.124:8
 mates not with evil133:17
 may please, not captivate131:13
 momentary in the mind136:4
 must be stern of soul120:3
 mute deception129:12
 naked b.126:16
 naked b. more adored121:8
 natural superiority120:11
 Nature's brag138:5
 Nature's coin138:5
 [naked] no pencil120:5
 neglected b. peribeth136:14
 neither buys food128:13
 no b. like h. of mind120:1

Beauty, continued

no b. without fortune134:9
 no effort to paint image128:12
 no excellent b. that hath
 not some strangeness128:6
 no stronger than flower137:3
 not b. that witcheth129:3
 not immortal137:6
 not outward show132:11
 not theirs who hold fee131:2
 nothing true save b.123:3
 of a democracy123:3
 of a thousand stars129:13
 of ancient days130:3
 of bodies much abridged129:12
 of face frail ornament127:8
 of fire from b. of embers129:4
 of many law process109:12
 of the face in ripe age120:7
 of the good old cause120:5
 of thy mind127:12
 of thy voice127:15
 of your eyes120:5
 old yet ever new131:1
 one b. mortifies another120:3
 only thing that cannot harm130:4
 only to b. Time holds129:12
 ornament of b. sunset128:5
 our hearts drunk with b.131:2
 outward b. not enough120:5
 passes like a dream120:6
 steep'd through lattice129:12
 physical b. sign of in-
 terior b.132:7
 physical b. soul b.127:10
 please, not captivate131:11
 pleases eyes only120:5
 pleasing trickery129:15
 points of b.120:9
 pretend to live for b.130:11
 promise of the future129:2
 provoketh thieves129:2
 purgation of superfluities129:7
 rare b. and modesty133:15
 rare that b. smiles129:6
 remains130:3
 rests on necessities128:7
 rich in b.120:11
 right by force of b.131:10
 say not of b. she is good132:2
 see b. man has ceased128:12
 seen is never lost110:4
 shall no more be found124:9
 she dwells with B.129:6
 she walks in b.129:3
 short-lived reign137:4
 shot forth graces140:1
 should be kind139:7
 should be shown138:5
 should be so brainless138:7
 should go hesitantly120:4
 silent commendation128:5
 simple b. and naught else120:4
 skin deep137:8
 smiling in her tears129:16
 soft, smooth thing131:1
 soon grows familiar136:7
 spell of the moment120:5
 spirit of b.131:13
 spiritual and moral b.131:7
 spoil her b. by rivalry129:7
 stands in admiration129:8
 stand in need of praise121:7
 still hides decent128:10
 strength, youth, flowers120:7
 strong, bew of all good127:3
 such seems your b.120:12
 sums up aims of nature128:10
 that death can never take136:1
 that makes women proud129:11
 that must die129:12
 that remains125:19
 that which is simple129:7
 the smile of God129:14
 theirs who can enjoy131:2
 thing of b. is a joy for ever125:20
 tho' injurious, hath strange
 power133:22
 thou art all b.128:12
 thou pretty plaything126:9

Beauty, continued
 that wert within130: 3
 time cannot harm136: 4
 'tis B. calls136: 9
 'tis B. truly silent136: 10
 'tis follow, follow136: 10
 to bring your b. back137: 2
 to die for b.137: 2
 to draw true b.137: 2
 to fire us137: 2
 to make riches pleasant138: 4
 to make the world dote139: 1
 too much b. too much sun140: 11
 too much b. upon earth224: 1
 too rich for use140: 11
 too rich without alloy138: 2
 treacherous b.137: 2
 turned seditious to b.98: 6
 unadorned489: 13
 unchaste is disgrace132: 15
 under twenty locks kept
 fast133: 22
 unmask her b. to the moon134: 1
 vanishes like a vapor137: 5
 very well at first sight136: 7
 virtue of the body134: 14
 walking in b. to her throne134: 14
 was sold for an old man's
 gold126: 7
 we can virtue join134: 2
 weeps the brave146: 6
 what 'tis from b. spring137: 12
 what is b. save a little skin137: 8
 what is it129: 1
 when most unclothed489: 16
 where b. is love132: 20
 where B. lived and moved130: 13
 who loves b. must be stern
 of soul102: 3
 who walks with b.130: 10
 will fade and perish278: 19
 with b. dies her store140: 11
 with bloodless conquest135: 10
 with him is b. slain137: 3
 within itself should not be
 wasted2010: 16
 without bounty134: 8
 without grace hark131: 13
 without grace is a violet
 without smell131: 16
 witty b. is a power2193: 15
 women's b. is fatal137: 9
 worthless flower of b.135: 7
 you lifted up my eyes186: 13
Beauty's chair vilen, praise136: 8
 heavenly ray130: 2
 in b. cause he fails130: 11
 raw to b. touch130: 15
 saucers, spice488: 1
 she was B. self141: 6
 silken bond134: 11
 transient flower460: 9
 winking away136: 12
Biaux esprits reconfront2172: 16
 turned to *Biaux*2909: 9
 where none are b.137: 2
 yeox601: 3
 beaver bevels the tree204: 1
 dear the b. is to him1864: 15
 works and plays143: 4
Bauverat from b. bees should
 learn143: 4
 Bealmed by shores of Age408: 1
 Beck of a baleful star2070: 14
 Become: all that may b. a
 man177: 21
 Becomes: nothing b. him ill173: 1
 Bed141: 1
 all to b. in another
 world1122: 10
 and so to b.141: 10
 be blest that I lie on141: 11
 comprehends our life141: 13
 touched in a curious b.1811: 17
 crowned with chaste de-
 light900: 10
 delicious b.141: 17
 early go to b.141: 14
 early to b.874: 4
 early to b., early to rise1729: 1

Bed, continued
 from his brimstone b.444: 10
 full of bones141: 3
 go to b. betimes142: 4
 go to b. by day142: 6
 go to b. in another World1122: 10
 go to b. to work142: 1
 going to b. before twelve142: 4
 got out of b. backwards1945: 14
 hard, cold ground1570: 16
 his b. shall seem a school1450: 13
 how often does gilded b.1351: 9
 in b. by ten141: 14
 in b. they died740: 16
 in b. we laugh, in b. we cry141: 13
 in love with my b.142: 8
 in nuptial b.1406: 9
 is a medicur142: 9
 is like the grave141: 15
 is the boon for me1844: 15
 loath to b. loath to rise953: 21
 luxurious142: 1
 lying on a b. of roses125: 19
 make the b. of roses1747: 7
 makes his b. lie there141: 16
 monarch's b.1043: 10
 succeed to lie in b.1729: 10
 now let my b. be hard189: 12
 of honor017: 14
 on wrong side of b.3260: 13
 our own delightful b.141: 17
 set neighbor's b. shaking1222: 1
 sleeping in feather b.142: 1
 smooth the b. of death1351: 1
 soon thy h. thou seekest1260: 13
 steel out of wholesome b.400: 4
 stealing love and fear to b.246: 1
 straight to b. went he141: 14
 sunk in b. of down1322: 13
 sweetest b.142: 3
 tasted her in b.2105: 9
 that holds a wife2140: 10
 thrice-driven h. of down335: 19
 to b. the day he gets up142: 4
 to get world out of b.3138: 3
 to go to b. after midnight142: 4
 treason's true b.2034: 2
 with sinners1755: 10
 wooden or golden b.1572: 18
 would put many to the
 blush141: 18
Bed-bug: no bee listens to b.143: 10
Bed-fellow: lovely h.247: 16
Bed-fellows cramp and
 cough475: 19
 misery acquaints a man
 with strange b.1320: 3
 politics make strange b.1541: 14
 poverty makes strange b.1506: 5
Bed-post: between you and1630: 8
Bed-rock of the Past2066: 14
Bed-time: would 'twere b.1843: 17
Bede: Venerable B., epitaph170: 14
Bedelin, I want to steal ye2289: 5
Bedenkt: zu viel b. wenig
 Leister1622: 13
Bedian: I stepped into B.1232: 9
Beds: lie in those improper
 b.142: 1
 on marble b. asleep1867: 16
 to charm away fatigue141: 12
Bedside manner464: 24
Dee142
 as busy as a b.142: 12
 bore my love away143: 7
 busy b. no time for art
 row1884: 10
 enclosed in amber46: 14
 flew out and stung her483: 10
 good for b. bad for hive143: 13
 had stung it newly1164: 16
 how dote the busy b.144: 6
 hangs cell to cell1794: 6
 in his bonnet143: 7
 just Works143: 4
 kept b. from ranging1469: 14
 little b. returns144: 3
 many cups the b. partakes142: 14
 masquerade b. bath stung1630: 13
 nature's confectioner142: 13

Bee, continued
 put lives into sting1061: 16
 reels from bough to bough144: 7
 sits on the bloom1793: 7
 son of a b.1222: 1
 takes a b. to get honey142: 3
 to the blossom1450: 16
 where the b. sucks013: 13
 while the b. feeds184: 11
Bee-hive's hum1330: 4
Bee-line to eternity1830: 11
Bee-mouth pipe1391: 6
Beech: no tree so hard
 some2091: 1
Beecher, Henry Ward144
Beechers: saints, sinners1822: 8
 Beef and mustard222: 10
 better for digestion225: 9
 bring us in no b.441: 16
 does harm to my wit2174: 10
 great eater of b.2174: 10
 mighty roast b.232: 8
 nothing picturesque in b.59: 10
 roast b. of Old England122: 9
Beef-steak heat of remedial1780: 20
Bees: as if it had not b.126: 14
 I have b. all things033: 10
 I had b. as yet051: 13
 not what I have b.231: 3
 what I have not b.1587: 1
 what we have b.427: 8
Bees44
 and stings1118: 7
 brings gladness4514
 chronicall small b.2180: 10
 cold small b.451: 5
 come, my lad, drink some b.595: 2
 drink b. think b.451: 8
 drunk on 277 h.1619: 9
 felony to drink small b.1627: 4
 for drink there was b.451: 3
 forty glasses of b. a day1228: 8
 here with my b.451: 5
 as good enough for me125: 19
 let him drink small b.492: 16
 match with Destiny for b.56: 6
 my soul craves b.451: 5
 near b.451: 9
 small b.451: 10
 their b. was strong590: 10
 think upon a pot of b.481: 5
 will grow murthery1352: 5
Beesheba: from Dan even
 unto B.1632: 13
Bees are giddy with clover283: 1
 as b. in spring-time143: 15
 endowed with Reason142: 15
 excel b. for government142: 15
 God made b. and b. honey443: 1
 God's little epigrams143: 11
 king of b.142: 15
 little almsmen142: 11
 pillage the flowers1507: 6
 put lives into stung1061: 16
 rob the Hybla b.676: 10
 to his lips brought honey1508: 2
 with smoke332: 2
 work for man143: 5
Beetle: blind as a b.169: 8
 in his coat of mail344: 14
 sharded b. safer bold173: 13
 that we tread upon388: 13
Beetles in our own1609: 9
 Befriended: remember it135: 8
 Beg: better to die than to b.144: 16
 common people b.1581: 11
 humbly b. and humbly sue221: 1
 neither b. nor fear071: 14
 or borrow or get man's own194: 12
 the question1669: 5
 you taught me first to b.146: 3
Beggar144
 absent-minded b.1866: 5
 and king to same end385: 8
 and spend like a king777: 11
 banqueting on borrowing690: 1
 begs that never begg'd be-
 fore146: 3
 better living b. than dead
 emperor445: 8

Begger, continued

better to die a b. than live
 a b. 145: 1
 drunk as a b. 301:13
 how a b. should be an-
 swerd 146: 3
 in the midst of plenty 157:11
 in the midst of wealth 153:11
 jealous of b. 151:18
 king a b. now play done 103:12
 long-remembered b. 145: 3
 no b. ever fell him con-
 descended 238:13
 on horseback 145:11
 one b. bideth war 145: 3
 pleases me 145:16
 prepares to plunge 147: 4
 scratch b. before you die 177:10
 shameless b., short denial 144:16
 squallor for quarter 332: 2
 stiff-necked, Glasgow b. 238:12
 sue a b., get a louse 145: 2
 taxed for corner 1605: 7
 that I am, poor in thanks 824:20
 that is dumb, you know 1209:14
 through the world am I 145:11
 void of care b. trips 158: 6
 while I am a b. I will rail 146: 2
 young courtier, old b. 327: 5
 Beggar's book outworn his no-
 ble's blood 146: 1
 scrip never filled 146: 3
 Beggar's all description 140:10
 Beggar's all b., at his gate 145: 4
 and thieves get much 171:15
 are the happy folk 144:15
 breed, rich men feed 148:19
 have no lice 145: 2
 invention 905: 4
 nona but b. live at ease 144:14
 pays us poor b. in red 302:12
 run horse to death 145:18
 should be no choosers 145: 7
 that can count worth 224:10
 when b. die, no comets seen 146: 1
 when b. meet 293: 8
 who daunties love b. prove 519: 4
 Beggar's and poor looks 447:19
 Book blameth all b. 145: 7
 hangs upon thy back 940:16
 impotent and anal-paced b. 439:13
 in love can he reckoned 1209:15
 in the only happiness 1370:20
 is valiant 145:20
 no vice but b. 146: 2
 Begging, borrowing, nor
 robbery 145:12
 costs dear 145: 9
 for the same thing 145:14
 is a trade unknown 146: 4
 Begin again in babyhood 412:10
 and work completed 220:8
 easier to b. 147:13
 greatly b. 1660: 8
 in what we end 405:15
 nobody knows when we b. 586: 9
 too late to b. 147: 3
 where I did b., there shall
 I end 165: 4
 where to b. 978:17
 with the beginning 146: 8
 Beginning 144: 8
 and ending 147: 8
 and the ending 1630: 1
 argued from end 147:18
 bad b. makes bad ending 147:11
 before b. prepare 148:10
 before the b. of years 1839:11
 begin at the b. 146: 3
 beware of b. of vice 1950:16
 good b., good ending 148: 1
 in half the whole 146: 6
 might things from small 104:13
 nothing so difficult as b. 1290: 1
 of a feast 660: 4
 of our end 1838:19
 of the end 111: 9
 whither lead to b. 147: 1
 who himself b. knew 1390: 4
 withstand the b. 146:15

Beginnings be but poor and

low 1244: 8
 from small b. grow 104:13
 of all things small 146: 9
 of evil small 146:15
 resist b. 146:15
 Begins: whatever b. also ends 147:17
 Beglücke: Das Glück erhebe
 billig der B. 711:17
 Begot: when they b. me 646: 1
 Begs: never b., seldom calls 1064: 4
 the simplest questions 100: 3
 to be desired to give 777:14
 Beguile: fashioned to b. 2201: 3
 many 421: 7
 the thing I am 1078: 6
 Begun: things bad b. 147: 4
 well b., half done 146: 7
 Behave yourself before folk 150: 4
 Behaved ourselves well 149: 5
 Behaves: he doesn't act; be b. 9: 1
 Behavior 146: 8
 as the occasion, so the b. 148: 8
 during good b. 149: 7
 faint b. in these 149: 4
 finest of the fine arts 148:11
 garment of the mind 148: 5
 her evil b. 1539:13
 in a mirror 148:13
 is to retain dignity 148: 4
 laws of b. yield to energy 148: 5
 learn b. one of another 148: 6
 loose b. I throw off 1686: 6
 loved so well high b. 149:10
 men's b. like apparel 148: 5
 of men to lower animals 181:19
 so much sweet b. 1680:13
 universal yardstick of b. 148:16
 unweighed b. 149: 3
 upon his good b. 148: 7
 what wert thou 149: 3
 Behemoth: as b. strong 704: 8
 Behemoth's tread was his 611: 4
 Behold: power to say "B" 1151:19
 Beholders: difference in b. 149: 9
 Behaving and unbehaving 172: 4
 Being, erect upon two legs 123: 8
 eternal: his is forever 785:17
 excellent and eternal B. 792: 4
 Immortal B. 585:11
 lovely b., scarcely formed 138:12
 of flesh, breath, reason 1238:15
 prove what B. is 1709:15
 this intellectual b. 380:10
 beings of a summer's day 238:14
 weak watery b. 1239: 9
 what wondrous b. these 162: 6
 Bekker schweigt in lieben
 Sprachen 1821:17
 Belch: when full, they b.
 us 1235: 6
 Belge sortant du tombeau 150:10
 Belgium 160: 8
 Belgrade: besieged B. 1662:20
 Belgrave Square: may heat
 in B. S. 913: 6
 Belial: sons of B., down 1403:11
 Belief 160: 8
 appetite of reason 964: 2
 consists in accepting af-
 firmations of the soul 151: 7
 contrive of b. 132: 4
 each man's b., right 151: 4
 how much you block our way 152: 3
 in a brute Fate 430: 3
 in gods not established 798:11
 in the future life 964: 1
 is not true because useful 150:15
 nor can b. touch 154:17
 not improved by burning 152: 6
 notorious gains no b. 132: 5
 only one b. can rob death of
 sting 421: 7
 prospect of b. 152:10
 ripened into faith 619: 2
 wail of b. a defect 153:13
 what can happen be-
 yond b. 1416: 5
 where b. is painful 152: 4
 why abandon a b. 152: 7

Beliefs: bears b., as true

bears apples 1211: 9
 depend on where we are
 born 1448:12
 determined by character 1380:14
 lifeless old b. 59: 8
 not b'lieve 'em tu hard 1519:12
 strong b. win strong men 151: 1
 Believable because unbe-
 lievable 1521:14
 Believe all I can under-
 stand 1691:15
 always ready to b. 334:11
 and ye shall receive 1583:41
 because it is impossible 152:14
 do not b. hastily 152: 3
 easier to b. than doubt 152: 1
 everything one hears 1408:13
 first you don't b. 1511: 2
 have to b. in happiness 157: 8
 her though I know she lies 150: 3
 I b. in God 795:11
 in equality of man 314:17
 in order to reason 1076:10
 learn nothing but to b. 2068:15
 Lord, I b. 151:17
 most potently b. 25:16
 no force compel to b. 151: 4
 one who knows 1369: 5
 only b. what I understand 152: 6
 powerfully and potently b. 35:16
 those whom we do not
 know 2046:15
 to b. better than to compe-
 hend 797: 9
 to b. we must doubt 475:19
 too monstrous to b. 524: 4
 what ardently we wish, we
 soon b. 151: 3
 what he prefers to be true 151: 3
 what they least understand 152: 2
 what they see in print 1612:16
 what they wish to b. 2169: 5
 what we wish 1511: 3
 without bother 150:14
 woman or epitaph 343:11
 Believed, have not seen, yet
 have b. 151:14
 I know whom I have b. 151:15
 like giants 616:15
 much b., little understood 1245:13
 the best of every man 152:17
 Believer: God's miracle 1315:12
 in love, algauser of wine 2199: 8
 Believers all, misanth
 thing that nobody b. 152:13
 Believers: does not know,
 only b. 186:12
 Believing: blessed with true
 b. 2047: 2
 brute necessity of b. 152: 9
 bath cure of unbelieving 151:17
 in nothing at all 151:13
 nothing or b. all 2049: 7
 we are born b. 151: 7
 what appears incredible 1948: 3
 where we cannot prove 618:14
 ye shall receive 1583:44
 Belinda anil'd 1832:19
 Bell 162: 8
 Baby Bell 1901: 5
 hear the b. 142:11
 book and candle 198:13
 chapel's silver b. 154: 4
 clinches the passing b. 155: 2
 church-going b. 152: 4
 clear as a b. 1639: 1
 crack'd b. 153: 6
 dinner b. 448:11
 fool's b., soon rung 608:16
 heard the convent b. 153:11
 hyacinthine b. 603:14
 invites me 153: 2
 let's mock the midnight b. 1301: 1
 lonely b. in rushing shoals 210:16
 never minds sermon 153: 7
 never rings of itself 154: 2
 Sabbath b. 151: 1
 silence that dreadful b. 154: 8
 sulken b., remembered 1599: 5

Bell, continued

early sudden h. 405:10
then soundest merrily 133: 4
to the prompter's h. 111: 5
told by earthquake 4007: 9
vooper h. from far 193: 5
warning h. 2120:16
who will h. the cat 222:10
Bellboy: cosmic h. 783: 7
Bell-weather to the rest 355:14
Bellat horrida bella 213:10
jura b. quibus necessaria 214:10
manu letumque gero 2120:10
anathema detestata 2112:15
ob eam causam in pace 2128: 4
placuit nullas triumphos 2114: 2
Bells dame sana meret 123:11
gentle b. reject a Lord 1855:14
Levitiama B. 2286: 5
vain to be a h. 136: 5
Bellicum: from old B. 546: 1
Bellicum: mouth holds more
than b. 1477: 9
Bellies: appetites bigger
than h. 89:15
stuff h. with ache 537: 2
swell with dropsy 460:12
Bellies: for their b. sake 155:11
Bellies: omnia misera in h.
civibus 2113:14
Bello: this redius non mo-
rietur in b. 1436:11
in b. plurimum ingenium 2105:17
nulla salus h. 2101:13
peior est h. timor 2109: 9
Bellorophontes: melior B. 915:10
Bellorophontem: tebellas 1102: 8
Bellow of the blast 752: 4
Bellows of the mind 1006: 1
puff with pair of b. 2296:13
Bells: angels' music 1752:12
are heart of preachers 153:12
are music's laughter 153:10
are voice of the church 153:11
bid the merry b. ring 134: 7
call others 153: 7
cheerful Sabbath b. 153: 7
down in the b. and grate 11:12
have been anointed 153:11
knows how to ring the h. 1035: 9
the ringing of church b. 153: 1
low not none of b. 153: 1
may ring their h. now 154: 9
mellow wedding h. 154:10
music nearest heaven 153:10
no wedding h. for her 2401:10
of Shandon 2735: 6
on Christmas Day 270: 6
Play upper, O Boston h. 153: 9
ring out, wild h. 262: 8
ringsh to evernary 378: 8
sound to call others 1077: 4
sounds of village h. 753: 3
sweet b. jangled out of
tune 173:13
that rang without a hand 721: 3
they tune like h. 153:10
these evening h. 154: 1
ting, ting, that's how the
h. go 286: 9
Bellum: strife 247:12
Bellum: civilis avertit h. 214: 2
du apparadum est b. 2105:14
insuperbia 2111: 6
Justum est b. quibus neces-
sarium 2111:10
simplex desolatio 2110:12
nia pax quaerita 2118: 4
cotestudo modo h. 2118:13
Belly
all wall with b. feet 571: 5
began to cry enphorad 946: 1
breaks charity down 1751:10
cannot make respectable 1751: 6
carries the legs 1751: 5
cook although the h. ache 1811:15
does everything except
the h. 155: 6
disappointed h. 254:17
disposon of gentile 155: 1

Belly, continued

do not mourn with the h. 165: 4
fair round h. with capon 2240: 5
fat h. not fine sense 647:11
for a single b. all this food 315:14
full b. makes dull brain 153: 7
given up to the h. 222: 3
God send thee ale 45: 1
great h. hut no palate 1169: 9
gross h. 154:15
has a wolf in a b. 2177: 5
has no ears 154:18
his wit in his b. 156: 2
hungry h. barks for food 1310:10
in the h. of the grape 2156: 6
little round h. 155:19
many kept busy to humor h. 155:18
mother of all evil 155:10
never let back be warm 155: 8
no barricado for a h. 136: 2
no clock more regular 155:14
not filled with words 155:13
O importunate b. 156: 6
robs the back 155: 8
of empire 155:12
slave to the b. 151:13
something a round h. 156: 4
spent under Devil's b. 155:15
vilest of beasts 154:15
what the h. maketh 408: 4
when b. full, bones at rest 156: 3
who does not mind his b. 154:16
whose God is their h. 155:11
will not listen to advice 154:12
with bad pains 155:17
with molten in the h. 160:14
woman with a big b. 120: 1
your b. chimes 155:14
Belly-naked: saw him b. 11: 6
Belly-timber: founded on
your h. 155:12
Bellyful in h. 155:16
of fighting 665: 8
Belongings of others 1086: 4
Beloved by none 1184:14
over all 1565: 6
Belshazzar: had a letter 1102: 8
Belstang: blooming at B. 1534: 1
Belted you and stayed you 125: 9
Belus: constat leviori b. 1537: 5
multorum es capium 1484: 1
Belt: ah B. I. Say how 1015:12
my old hero 1302:11
Den Battle was a soldier
bold 1654:18
Den Bolt: don't you remem-
ber sweet Alice, B. B. 1296: 9
Den trovato 995: 2
Bench: motmer's b. 1691:18
Benchas: anxious b. 1691:18
Bend: rather b. than break 1690: 4
Bene: good for bootless b. 155:12
Bene facere, male audire 1040: 6
male h. facere periculum 653:10
merenti mala es 810: 7
nail, h. vesitis 764:14
pro h. cum mail metas 987: 4
quod b. poter facere noli
differre 1614: 2
si b. quid facias, facias
elip 774: 7
si quid facias, nec mem-
nias 156: 8
si valet b. est, ego valeo 870:17
vult nisi bene fact 894:17
Benedict the married man 1304: 7
Benediction
See also Blessing
of these heavens 168:19
out of heaven's h. 7634: 1
perpetual b. 1294:17
that follows after prayer 187: 6
with God's b. upon her 131:19
Benedictions: celestial b. 16: 9
Benevolent: shd b. qui h.
amico 739: 7
Benevolent: first great b. of
race 14: 4
Benevolence of friendship 743:18
Benevolent: easier than just 103:11

Beneficia excidunt hunc

injurie 987: 6
lata eunt 196:17
nemo scribit 427:16
Beneficium accipere et red-
dere 156:13
accipere, libertatem vendere 136:14
his dat, qui dat celeriter 775:11
clericorum vendere 1590: 4
collocari puto 1636:16
dando accipit 641:11
dignis, omnes obligas 139:13
ingratum est h. 775: 6
non in eo quod fit 196:16
qui dare nescit 63:12
qui dedit b. faciat 156: 8
Benefit: accept b. sell free
dom 156:14
cited as reproach 987: 3
consists not in what is done 156:16
distinguish between b. and
injury 179:11
equivalent to injury 987: 5
he who confers a b. 156: 7
hook in every b. 196:14
is a good office 156:11
of Clergy 1590: 4
they whom h. 984:13
writes itself on wave 987: 1
Benefits 156: 1
are in common set 128:14
chief source for evils 155:12
common among friends 725:15
diabolic h. of own country 203: 6
excite hatred 130:17
forget h. cling to injuries 67: 6
forgot 984:15
please like flowers 156:11
saw b. reap injuries 987: 4
too great to be repaid 146:17
write b. in marble 156:10
write b. upon the wave 987: 1
Benevolence
See also Philanthropy
characteristic of man 1492:16
display h. not state 1520:10
does most harm or good 1494:10
in trifles 324: 5
"as for h. one loves people 202: 6
Benevolent assimilation 990:16
one-sided and fussy 1494:13
Benighted walks 2114:19
Benignitas: ne h. major esset 777: 6
Benignitate benignitas 1036:11
Benignitatis: me ditavi 1036:11
Benizon: without our b. 359:15
Benjamin: sweet B. 2084:19
Bennet: that's May B. 120: 8
Bent: follow your own h. 973:10
you all are b. 1642:12
Requeth: what can we h. 1564: 7
Berkeley: Bishop B. said 1314:15
destroyed world 1314:15
Bermoothes: still-ven'd B. 1643:13
Berries on one stem 2067: 3
Berry: bright b. from naked
thorn 226:11
brown as a b. 163:17
God could have made bet-
ter b. 672:16
O sweeter than the h. 221:19
Beryl-rimmed: rebeck 1879: 2
Besognia: pilfering h. 1642:11
Besom won't heard you 1226:13
Best: all is for the b. 1435: 4
had's the h. of an 1447: 7
began to can't do worst 1424: 6
believed the b. 132:17
better in one general h. 1194: 6
choose what is b. 136: 4
corrupted are worst 189:15
created of every creature's
b. 1429:17
die first 220:12
does the h. he can 344:11
folks has done their b. 196:11
from worse 220:12
he doubtless did his b. 220:12
he has done his b. 132:12
is b. if never known'd 220:12

Best, continued

is yet to be 90: 7
 last turn the b. 32: 8
 let each man do his b. 228:10
 may slip 576:13
 most difficult 447:12
 no better than the b. 1247: 5
 not that which men covet
 most is b. 312: 8
 of a bad bargain 128: 8
 of all God's works 218: 5
 of all possible worlds 1435: 2
 of b. duth make worst 1490:12
 of b. things the collection 1785:11
 of intentions 994:15
 of what we do and are 170:17
 one who did his b. 379:10
 our b. is bad 806:10
 reserved to the last 32: 2
 she did her b. 568: 3
 swore to do his b. 1836:17
 that is known in world 133: 8
 that which each can do b. 232: 1
 that a b. which God sends 1793: 9
 they cannot be 1809:15
 'tis his who says it b. 1507: 5
 to give him way 1424:11
 to hope the b. 928: 3
 wealthiest man the b. 1721: 4
 what is b. for us 1516: 8
 whatever is—in b. 1435: 8
 where the b. is like worst 513:14
 which lieth nearest 225: 1
 will come back to you 1114: 5
 Wrestling: in b. princely 1611:13
 detail service of 661: 1
 Note: to front a b. 1025: 2
 qu'au b. de plus 712: 8
 Bethlehem 267
 O little town of B. 368: 1
 where B. blest appears 268: 9
 Bethlem-like us words 2242:15
 Betherup'd with words 2223: 7
 Betragen ist ein Spiegel 148:13
 Betray and lie 452: 5
 first to b. and deceive 320: 7
 Betrayed by what is false 1745:13
 feel treason sharply 803: 1
 only by self 421:16
 too early 882: 2
 when love's b. 1222:17
 Betrayer of the Master 463: 9
 Betrayers are hated 2033:14
 of secrets 1785: 3
 Betrogen: man wird b. 422: 4
 Betrübend, betrayer 1234: 6
 Betrügen und schmeicheln
 nemanden 422: 8
 Betay and I are out 1263: 7
 like all good women 1978:17
 Betay's battle flag 672: 2
 Better: he b. at thy leisure 1686: 8
 boundless b. worse 2068:13
 by evil made ill b. 17: 2
 enemy of good 1271:10
 for b. for worse 1271:10
 for being a little bad 651: 3
 in one general best 1104: 6
 no b. than the best 1247: 3
 no b. than you should be 235: 3
 striving to b. oft we mar 50: 6
 than good 806:18
 the worse 361:13
 to have fought 612: 8
 to suffer injustice 979:15
 to wear out 1752: 1
 we are no b. than you 1517: 4
 Bether always have will 3872:16
 make way for year b. 927:16
 their b. here—my books 186: 3
 Better: wahre B. ist wahre
 König 1447:14
 Betty Martin: my eye 1630:12
 Between you and me 1630: 8
 Beverage: sad, sour b. 1269:10
 Bovy of fair women 318: 6
 Bewere man of one book 381: 6
 of all most of men 1233:18
 of entrance to quarters 1647:17
 of flattering sayings 678: 6

Bewilder'd in maze of

schools 1441: 1
 Bewitch'd with rogue 288:16
 Beyond: under which king 164:12
 Hexonians: die by vile b. 164:12
 Bias: magic b. 137:17
 recognized 1597: 6
 to some pursuit 2232:10
 Bibacious young Quintus
 Horatius 503: 1
 Bibat: aut b. aut abest 492: 6
 Bibendi: cause aunt quin-
 que b. 496: 7
 Bibendum: nunt est b. 495:13
 Biberet: of adeere 674: 1
 Biberent quodoe esse noient 494: 2
 Bible, The 187
 big he' B. 157: 3
 Holy B. book divine 157: 3
 is a book of faith 158:12
 is for government 431:17
 knows her B. true 157:3; 209: 8
 like old Cremona 157:13
 living breathing B. 371:10
 make a preacher say 2394: 5
 down 158:17
 not written by woman 158:17
 O B. What follies 159: 1
 of the new translation 1586: 1
 regarding dumb creatures 181:11
 steal B. from the Lord 3084: 1
 tells me so 2274: 2
 libbed or Koraned 1564: 2
 Bibles laid open 178: 3
 Biblia biblia 182:14
 Bibliomania 189
 Lickerings: such b. to re-
 count 901:19
 Bicycle built for two 1211: 9
 Bid me to live 880:14
 Bidder: virtue to withstand
 the highest b. 2001: 5
 Bidding: to his grat b. l
 submit 1386:17
 Bien: crois du b. de vous 1623:10
 Je reprends mon b. 1506: 12
 on fait souvent du b. 810:12
 s'approprier le b. d'autrui 1986: 4
 Bienfait reproché 987: 5
 s'écrit en l'onde 987: 1
 Bienfaits sur le marire 987: 2
 Bier: barefield on b. 628:12
 maiden's wreathed b. 2263:16
 of the dead cold year 2263: 7
 round my b. ye come 395: 6
 round the cypress b. 1350:13
 upon his watery b. 1975:18
 Pierce, Ambrose 1822: 9
 Big ex all out doors 1624: 2
 look not b. nor stamp 2145: 3
 stick in my hand 2279: 8
 too b. for the foot 2269: 6
 Bigendians 539:10
 Higaray, one wife too many 1276:11
 Bigger man than Grant 1553: 3
 Rigger than anything 1486:13
 they come harder they fall 836:13
 Bigot delights in ridicule 1604: 8
 early Paleozoic b. 1552: 7
 he who will not reason 1678:12
 under atheist king 1684: 6
 Bigotry: bungling b. 6161: 6
 may swell the mail 1606: 4
 murders religion 1605: 4
 Bigors of the iron time 244: 3
 souls that plague 1664: 6
 to Grace 341: 7
 Billberry: pinch blue as b. 1658: 2
 Billbores to be married 1275:16
 Bill, black 462: 1
 not a b. 1842: 8
 Bill: etra b. perita est 461: 1
 Billous: lovely as a tree 2297: 6
 pious when b. 1590:12
 Bill Bailey 1222: 6; 2266:10
 Bill of company 450: 4
 purpled b. 1810:13
 showed me b. of fare 449: 4
 Billbores: lovely as a tree 2297: 6
 Billie: youngest was little 1412: 4

Billet qu'a La Châtre

..... 1620:13
 Billets-doux: thousand b. a
 day 709:19
 Billiards is all 725: 3
 let's to b. 725: 3
 to play b. well 2221: 8
 Billing and cooing 1653: 7
 Gate of B. 1691: 2
 Billingsgate rhetoric 461: 1
 Billion dollar country 1717:10
 Billionaires and republica 1717:10
 Billows: distinct as the b. 1772: 9
 where b. never break 378: 8
 who will count b. past 1932:12
 Billy with ripened grain 639: 1
 Billy Patterson: who hit 1623:16
 Billy-gout his master 2129: 7
 Bind: fast b. fast find 1633: 6
 her: grind her 551: 3
 me at least 1602:16
 Ringier: I was born at B. 1860:10
 linguaphers: not you but
 your b. are dead 1514: 9
 Ringraphers: subjects for b. 2247:13
 Biography 1591:14
 is confession 1591:14
 no history, only b. 809: 6
 only true history 1591:13
 Ripped and featherless 1241:13
 Ripe: proud b. 473: 2
 Ripidium omnium nequiss-
 simus 2085:13
 Birch, shy and ladylike 2078: 4
 Tree of knowledge 2078: 4
 Bird appears a thoughtless
 thing 162: 5
 blithe and indefatigable b. 1099:17
 child's b. knave's wife 2144: 9
 early b. catches worm 1601: 5
 foolish b. ant on tail 1766: 3
 foul b. defileth nest 180: 22
 foul b. of rapine 1817: 5
 happiest b. that springs 1073: 5
 heard a b. no sing 160:10
 heard the b. say so 160:10
 I have heard the b. 983: 9
 I would if it is a b. 1404:12
 in a gilded cage 1267:18
 in my ear chaunting 160:10
 in the hand 161: 3
 is on the wing 1609:11
 Jove's b. Roman eagle 509:12
 let loose in eastern skies 907:18
 little b. brought me news 160:10
 little b. who sings 1483:10
 loves to hear himself sing 160:12
 may be caught by snare 161: 4
 no b. has ever uttered note 1441: 7
 no b. soars too high 108:13
 no b. to be taken with chaff 160: 4
 no further than wanton's b. 1453:13
 O sacred b. let me ot
 ere 1404:10
 obscure b. clamour'd 1948:14
 of broad and sweeping
 wing 309:12
 of dawning almight 235: 7
 of Jove 509:12
 of omen ill 167:14
 of passage 347: 2
 of the air shall carry 1759:16
 of war the stork 1809: 5
 pious b. with scarlet
 breast 1755:12
 rare b. as black as 1949:16
 rare b. upon the earth 160:14
 send a b. of omen 1949: 1
 shall carry the voice 160:10
 sitting upon a bough 521:16
 small hot b. 521:16
 song machine 162: 5
 such b. such song 161: 1
 sunward-facing b. 1816: 4
 sweet b. that hums 'f 2405: 6
 sweet b. that sings 'f 1424:17
 take any b. and put him in
 a cage 161:13
 that can sing and won't 161: 4
 that dars the sun 2259: 6
 that soars on highest wing 5073: 5

Bird, continued

thou art a bitter b.1672:11
 thou never wert1073:1
 was't black, was yellow1157:1
 whom Man loves best1735:12
 whose tail's a diadem1475:1
 with the broken pinion200:13
 with the red stomacher1735:1
 with the wisp of straw1909:1
 Bird-song: quail of b.93:15
 Bird-songs in hearts1508:1
 Birdiet: what does b. say162:12
 with a yellow hill1730:14
 Birmingham: might we went
 to B.1734:1
 Birds160
 are flown160:11
 are silent in their nest1944:1
 breed not vipers1527:1
 bury me where b. will sing1738:1
 call for their mates2071:1
 can fly, an' why can't I604:1
 catch old b. with chaff160:1
 confabulate or no160:1
 couple too, this day2071:1
 dame Nature's minstrel1611:1
 do not sink in caves1010:1
 eagle suffers little h.510:1
 false h. can fetch wind604:14
 go north again191:1
 have God for caterer100:1
 in last year's nests160:1
 in little nests agree161:1
 joyous the b.1873:1
 know when friend is high162:13
 little h. sang east1611:10
 long-tailed b. of Paradise155:1
 made h. no moment merry162:1
 may pick dead bird159:19
 melodious b. sing madri-
 gals1732:1
 met b. and justified700:11
 magwumps, long-tailed b.155:1
 named all b. without gun22:10
 never mind no fear1080:16
 nor now nor reap161:1
 of a feather280:1
 of the air have news1010:1
 other men catch the h.99:1
 sing on a bare bough157:14
 singing b. musicians162:1
 sit brooding in snow216:12
 somewhere the b. are sing-
 ing1347:1
 strange b. are on the air15:14
 sweetly did sing162:1
 that cease in sing4:1
 that tune their morning's
 joy162:1
 their paramours find207:1
 these are unchanging162:11
 to man's succour flee363:1
 two b. sitting on fence753:1
 two b. with one stone160:1
 where late the sweet b.
 sang36:1
 without despair to get in127:16
 would sing and think it
 were not night604:1
 Biretta in wano138:15
 Birth163
 all-embracing h.267:1
 and ancestry scarcely our
 own70:11
 compels it72:12
 death and b. are one407:16
 end of b. is death407:1
 from b. begin to die407:20
 high h. never disparaged70:15
 impulsive of deeper b.187:16
 in a famous city274:1
 life, and death1742:12
 my love is of b. as rare1793:1
 new b. of freedom432:1
 drew b. of our new soil159:1
 noble b. imposes obligation72:12
 nothing but death begun179:1
 nothing where virtue not203:1
 our b. is but a sleep164:10
 Saviour's b. is celebrated235:1

Birth, continued

some glory in their b.1606:11
 was of the womb1606:1
 what can b. bestow711:6
 Birth's invidious bar50:1
 Birth-pangs of nations1714:1
 Birth-Stones165
 Birthday164
 different dooms our b.164:12
 dry America's first b.1618:1
 my b.165:1
 of eternity412:1
 of your eternity907:1
 your h. to me be dear165:1
 Birthdays, count your h.164:13
 Birthplace: for b. means907:1
 of song1707:8
 true man's b. grand164:12
 Birthright166
 grudge you not the b.2070:21
 high and holy711:6
 sell b. with liberty1106:12
 sold his b. unto Jacob185:10
 thank God for such a b.165:13
 Birthrights: bearing their b.165:13
 As dat qui dat celeriter775:11
 Biscay: in the Bay of B. O183:15
 Biscay's sleepless bay1775:1
 Biscuit or two with Bisc.533:1
 twice baked130:1
 Bishop: hypocrisy of a b.53:1
 I would not the good b. be1589:15
 looked grave at his feast1192:1
 no marble b. on his tomb1502:1
 of His Reverence1593:1
 ought to die on his legs417:1
 should die preaching417:1
 to cry No B.1685:1
 Bishops: by h.1593:1
 divide, clergy1589:11
 Dit by him that comes be-
 hind1536:18
 ev'ry little b. added to what
 you got228:1
 golden b. no better horse1718:1
 Ditch biteth ill472:1
 Ditch-goddess, Success193:1
 Ditcher: you sons of b.67:1
 Bite: bark worse than b.471:15
 dead men b. not377:1
 hand that fed them984:1
 killing dog cure b.470:10
 now you can't see to b.679:1
 though mad, I will not b.121:1
 Biter should be hit1710:1
 wit to bite the b.1710:1
 Bites him to the bone1604:1
 Tarter h. the ground375:12
 the bloody sand195:12
 two b. of a cherry163:15
 Rites in certain jaws1916:10
 Bitter but I like it876:19
 end539:1
 for sweet and sweet for b.810:1
 goes before the sweet1953:10
 music how b. can spring
 up1053:1
 o'er flowers its venom1018:13
 past, more welcome sweet1953:1
 to endure, sweet remember1903:18
 to look into happiness860:1
 to some b., to others sweet1953:1
 to sweet end1285:1
 with b. chase sweet634:17
 Bittern booming in the
 weeds1740:1
 Bitterness in heart of de-
 vout1694:14
 in mist of wit, b.1217:1
 of your gale30:1
 say not so to b.1195:1
 thou art in the gall of b.583:1
 worse than b. of death927:1
 Bittern: habitation of b.1740:1
 Bitters of love1197:1
 Bivariate we call the mind1516:12
 Bivouac: in b. of life897:1
 of the dead1869:11
 Blah! they must b.1642:15
 Blabbed: why have I b.1900:12

Black

above b. there is no colour166:1
 and blue166:1
 and burning as a coal60:15
 as any coal157:1
 as ebony166:1
 as hell166:1
 as ink169:1
 as the damning drops73:10
 as the devil187:1
 as thunder167:1
 but none too shady778:10
 diamonds283:1
 down in b. and white776:1
 eyes for being blind170:1
 how well you looked in b.2075:10
 hung be heavens with b.1747:10
 in b. and white166:14
 is a pearl166:1
 is as good as the white1124:1
 is b. so have a hue166:1
 is the badge of hell166:1
 is there no h. or white208:1
 it stood as night the b.444:1
 not so b. as painted444:1
 not so very b.293:13
 only white and b.166:1
 sheep we cry1023:19
 will take no other hue166:1
 Black-lettered list633:1
 Black-Munday1947:1
 Blackberries: plentiful as
 b.168:1
 all and pluck511:18
 Blackberry would adorn par-
 lors of heaven1387:1
 Blackbird167
 Blackbird1393:10
 Blackbirds: again the b.
 sing1908:13
 four-and-twenty b.187:1
 have their will1908:1
 Blackest: stand away, b.1944:1
 Blackest of them all244:14
 Blackface: get away, b.1954:1
 Blackguard: dirty little b.1033:1
 Blackguards: accomplished b.705:1
 both943:1
 Blackness no deformity1861:1
 of that noonday night1151:13
 Blacks: two b. not white1728:1
 two b. do not make a white1295:1
 Blacksmith, see Smith
 Bladder: blows up like a b.1819:1
 one blue b.2223:1
 Bladders filled with hope1953:14
 how we h. strut1242:1
 of philosophy1498:20
 swimming on b.1953:14
 that swim on b.768:1
 Blade: bloody blameful b.1933:12
 care-defying b.1304:1
 carves canques of men1660:1
 like b. of grass1647:1
 not alone for b. was
 bright steel made1854:1
 trenchant b. Toledo trusty1953:1
 your own good b.1956:1
 Bladed: beware of tracher-
 gus b.2023:11
 brightest b. grow dim1721:1
 ten razor b. in one nest
 case1558:15
 two b. of grass183:13
 we are double-edged b.208:18
 Blaine, James G.1594:1
 continental liar1557:1
 Blaine: lament for Madam1576:15
 Blake, William167
 Blake, Homer, job1518:1
 Blake: alike reserv'd to b.18:12
 careless of h.1766:1
 culture not soil640:10
 nor blame the writings,
 but the men841:1
 safer than praise240:1
 teasing with b.1999:17
 where you must134:1
 without or praise or b.1564:1
 withouten b. or blot1431:1

Blame: préférer le b. à la
 l'ouange 1560: 7
 Blame-all, praise-all 339: 3
 Blameless: how we wish 1662: 5
 Blame! monarch of moun-
 tains 1355: 15
 thy awful hand 1355: 15
 Blame the most recalcitrant
 hair 848: 13
 Bland, passionate 573: 15
 Blandishments of wine 2158: 5
 soft b. 603: 2
 will not fascinate 725: 16
 Blanditia viscus merus 678: 11
 Blanditia: insidias b. 1901: 16
 Blanditia 678: 11
 Blanditia molles 2244: 10
 Blanditia: qui large b. est 676: 12
 Blank cheque 1554: 1
 her history, a b. 900: 11
 Blanket by night, plaid by
 day 908: 14
 under b., black good as
 white 1224: 6
 wrong side of b. 2260: 17
 Blarney: the groves of B. 907: 2
 Blasphemers: escape the rod 1931: 5
 Blasphemous to despise 340: 14
 Blasphemy: fiat b. 1867: 6
 road with b. 1831: 17
 shrink not from b. 340: 6
 Blast: misfortune's eastern
 b. 1321: 10
 montary b. walls 1171: 2
 of that dread born 983: 1
 of vain doctrine 469: 1
 of War's great organ 1472: 16
 one b. upon his bugle 983: 2
 Blasts: howling b. drive 340: 14
 wait on tender spring 611: 16
 Blaze: let b. laugh out 666: 21
 no spectacle nobler 666: 21
 of Eloquence 1812: 12
 of reputation dies in socket 1700: 11
 Blazon: any such nauseous
 b. 1376: 13
 evil deeds 1376: 13
 give five-fold b. 764: 14
 in posterity 1563: 3
 on a coffin-lid 624: 10
 Black: look b. if the cold
 wind 240: 11
 Bleared eyes with books 1676: 10
 Bleat: you have his b. 69: 13
 Bled in Freedom's cause 51: 6
 Bleed awhile then fight
 again 665: 13
 many to enrich few 213: 7
 'tis sweeter to b. 725: 13
 Bleeding: he hated b. 2108: 8
 Bleish: let b. be un-
 disguised 141: 4
 no b. but mind 1310: 12
 Blemishes are hid by night 1224: 6
 in the world's report 1701: 6
 Blend of mirth and sadness 1139: 7
 Blending of all beauties 4710: 13
 Bless: except thou b. me 73: 13
 God b. us every one 168: 1
 God b. you, my dear 415: 17
 my heart, liver, lungs 1369: 1
 the bed that I lie on 145: 13
 thy secret growth 1550: 8
 Blessed are the innocent 101: 9
 are the merciful 1208: 7
 are the peace-makers 1471: 6
 are the pure in heart 1859: 16
 are the sleepers 1841: 1
 are the valiant 168: 5
 be the name of the Lord 163: 13
 be ye poor 1568: 1
 come what may, I have
 leave b. 1560: 15
 cometh in name of Lord 168: 11
 he that condemneth poor 1492: 14
 he who expects nothing 594: 6
 he whom thou bleaseth is
 b. 168: 12
 I b. them unwary 168: 5
 in blessing others, b. 168: 12

Blessed, continued
 is he that bleaseth thee 168: 14
 is he who gets gift 772: 13
 is he who leads country
 life 321: 8
 judge none b. before death 411: 9
 more b. to give 721: 6
 nothing b. in every respect 168: 13
 shall be thy basket 168: 7
 that are not simple men 1626: 5
 that endureth temptation 1981: 2
 that nought expect 392: 6
 they that have not seen 351: 14
 who has found his work 2331: 4
 wholly b. in thee alone 2139: 11
 with good fortune 712: 3
 with virtuous wife 2160: 1
 See also Bless.
 Blessedness dwells in hu-
 man breast 1451: 1
 instead of happiness 858: 2
 of being little 172: 1
 perfect b., vision of God 2095: 15
 single b. 1278: 8
 Blessed: as it b., blest 168: 12
 Blest: him that gives 1298: 19
 with loud voice 1730: 3
 Blessing 168
 age not the least b. 32: 2
 and a name unstained 983: 14
 and cursing 168: 14
 dismiss us with thy b. 1587: 7
 double b., double grace 168: 20
 greatest b. or plague 3182: 8
 hold it fast till it gives its
 b. 75: 13
 I'll b. beg of you 168: 12
 inevitable b. of vanity 2075: 10
 is he can't be curs'd 943: 28
 most cruel of b. 168: 12
 national debt a b. 62: 10
 no b. lasts forever 168: 17
 of earth is toil 1064: 7
 of idleness 2235: 6
 of the years 44: 7
 of your heart 44: 14
 out of b. into warm sun 1634: 1
 rarest b. good woman 245: 9
 steal immortal b. from her
 lips 164: 13
 too much of mother's b. 1350: 7
 Blessing: break in b. on
 your head 3045: 4
 brighten as fly 168: 9
 from whom all b. flow 793: 7
 have banished fear 168: 16
 in disguise 16: 9
 infinite 160: 3
 light upon thy back 169: 1
 many b. do years bring 31: 5
 memory of abundant b. 30: 10
 no one small 313: 14
 not valued till gone 168: 9
 on him that invented
 sleep 1844: 4
 on the falling out 1197: 14
 on thee, little man 196: 13
 on whoever invented books 1811: 10
 on your frosty pow 38: 9
 public praise attend 47: 12
 scatter'd b. with wasteful 1000: 17
 star forth for ever 352: 18
 such b. Natura pours 1387: 8
 thousand, thousand b. 252: 8
 three b. for which I am
 most grateful 169: 3
 wait on virtuous deeds 601: 1
 wife, children, friends 631: 1
 Blessure eat pour vous 2347: 18
 Blest as immortal gods 1111: 7
 be those how mean see'er 168: 19
 call an mortal b. 431: 10
 I have been b. 168: 11
 no end of actions b. 834: 4
 no man b. till his end 411: 12
 they are supremely b. 413: 5
 today in as completely as 168: 18
 we shall be b. 1141: 13
 what know we of b. above 824: 14
 See also Blessing.

Blew and grew 1128: 7
 in power by the river 1365: 1
 Bligh and Black George 2279: 3
 Blight of life—thought 59: 11
 Blighted, past retrieving 151: 16
 Blind: all ye b., behold 261: 10
 among enemies 170: 8
 among the b. the one-eyed
 in king 165: 17
 and wailing, and alone 121: 3
 as a bat at noon 169: 8
 as to future destiny 749: 14
 bargain 125: 18
 better b. than see ill 169: 10
 cannot forget eyesight lost 170: 12
 cannot judge well in hues 169: 7
 did Cupid rise 350: 9
 eat many a fly 169: 15
 eyes to the b. 169: 13
 follow b., side of him 169: 5
 fortune is b. 713: 1
 in their own cause 169: 11
 justice is b. 1208: 5
 lead the b. 169: 16
 love is b. 179: 13
 may catch a bare 123: 12
 none no b. as they that
 won't 169: 12
 of colors all wrong deemeth 169: 7
 of the halt and the b. 201: 12
 old and b. 1205: 13
 poor man b. 176: 12
 prone to go it b. 159: 7
 to former as future fate 968: 6
 to Heaven's gifts 777: 21
 to Someone I must be 170: 5
 too b. to have desire to see 169: 12
 when maddened by love 170: 17
 with too much light 131: 11
 Blind-man's holiday 170: 2
 Blinded alike from sunshine 1743: 13
 buy, that shoots 351: 3
 Blinded: be a little b. 1036: 17
 who is b. than he that will
 not see 169: 11
 Blindness 169
 and the inward light 1305: 6
 first-born of Excess 120: 3
 from all b. of heart 1981: 6
 is a dark profound 321: 15
 reproach them of b. 147: 6
 to the future 749: 13
 we may forgive 154: 18
 worse than chains 170: 8
 Blinkard, no b. heathen
 stumbling 259: 4
 one-eyed b. reigns 169: 17
 Blinking like goose in rain 812: 12
 Bliss 170
 all night 1475: 1
 all that poets seize of b. 345: 14
 all the b. they know 227: 3
 antedate the b. above 1364: 8
 bathe in b. 310: 14
 betwixt them two 1274: 7
 bordering upon woe 1795: 13
 bowers of b. 145: 5
 breaks at every breeze 171: 6
 certainty of waking b. 226: 15
 consubstantial b. real jam up 1431: 21
 domestic b. of happy life
 norance 49: 3
 c'en of a moment 170: 14
 how exquisite the b. 201: 5
 in possession will not 107: 26
 in that dawn to be alive 226: 11
 indistinctly apprehend a b. 170: 12
 is b., then, such abyss 170: 12
 is the same in subject or
 in king 371: 4
 mighty b. is fugitive 226: 11
 momentary b. besow 69: 8
 never to have tasted b. 1218: 17
 no greater b. than such 459: 1
 no wealth can bribe 1183: 1
 O mother, what is b. 1210: 1
 of ignorance 235: 13
 of men below 207: 9
 of solitude 169: 17
 some place b. in action 169: 1

Bliss, continued

such b. beggars enjoy 310: 7
sum of earthly b. 177: 3
that never part thro' pain 146:18
that simplest b. 1143:13
too avid of earth's b. 212: 6
undelayed for none 109: 9
where ignorance is b. 959:12
which centres in mind 1307:14
Blisses about my pilgrimage 439: 6
Blissful more b. to give 773: 6
something b. and dear 410
Blister in light 947:16
Blithe as the lark 2022:15
buxom and drowsy 2269:17
Blood: chip of the old b. 69:12
how the b. off 527: 4
may soak sore 612: 2
Bloodhead
 See also Fool
Albanian b. worst 1935: 5
for by facts 629: 6
bookful b. 1077: 6
British b. 557: 6
enough to have me 1180: 5
learned b. greater 1097:17
no man but b. ever wrote
 except for money 2230: 8
nothing but a genius 758: 7
ridiculous when he talks 609:17
rubs thoughtless skull 702: 8
Bloodheads copy each other 105:10
imbecile, idiot 607:19
read what b. wrote 1674: 2
Bloods are better cleft 1408:12
cut b. with a razor 2015: 6
Blondie and the brunettes 1234:16
strawberry b. 350: 6
Blood 171
all b. alike ancient 73: 5
ancient but ignoble b. 72: 4
and iron 2107: 3
and judgment commingled 1032:12
and revenge hammering 173:19
bring the b. into cheek 172:14
b. king, at heart clown 1042: 9
cold in b. 2263: 2
drenched in fraternal b. 161: 2
drizzled b. upon Capitol 1946:12
faith than Norman b. 73:10
fearwell to Norman b. 941:14
freeze thy young b. 658: 5
from country's bosom 1463:13
gentle b. generous might 258:13
gentle b., gentle manners 1259:14
grassy b. to pipey b. 2102: 3
hath been shed ere now 1360: 1
hath bought b. 2151: 8
hey-day of the b. 35:16
had so much b. in him 1712:14
headst. by b. the earth 2106: 1
her snowy cheeks did dye 172: 3
by b. he on us 1712:12
his b. began to change 172: 3
His b. down dropping,
 died 1735: 7
ble b. is freedom's eu-
 charist 1158:13
I see His b. upon the rose 264: 4
I'll not shed her b. 1034: 1
in b. steep'd in so far 1712:14
in our own veins 1781: 7
inclined to mirth 650: 1
is all of a color 172:10
is an inheritance 2003: 2
is the life 171: 7
is very snow-broth 2401:12
let my b. cement your hap-
 piness 415:12
like b., like goods 1267: 6
like pelican, tapp'd out 1477: 8
loud-tongued b. demands 243:18
supplies 385:18
made of one b. all nations 1379:13
make thick my b. 346:12
wider b. the scaffold wet 1260:13
mixes b. with his colors 1447:12
sure, sure 385:18
move a man's b. to blush 1781:14
my b. doth quicker shoot 872:10

Blood, continued

my b. is liquid flame 1711:11
never dies 1350:12
no b. stains limpid glass 215:11
noble b. accident 1407:15
Norman b. 71:10; 941:14
not like wine 747: 4
nothing like b. 701: 9
nuptial to webbed bottle 1763: 4
obligation of our b. for-
 gotten 1731: 4
of a fellow citizen 1008:14
of a king 176:10
of all the Howards 72: 4
of Bayard he my own 998:15
of Christians fresh seed 1280:18
of martyrs seed of church 1280:18
of Old Brown 403: 4
of our martyrs sanctifies 1465:19
of queens and kings 271:11
of the Lamb 183:14
of tyrants natural manure 1104: 8
of unjust king pleasing 1042: 8
old b. is bold b. 171:19
one in b. established 2064:20
one raised in b. 2064:20
of a turnip 119: 7
patriot's b. seed of free-
 dom 1466: 3
potent b. hath modest May 1282:16
pure and eloquent b. 172: 5
red b. reigns 1908: 1
rejoice them with my b. 1427: 8
ruddy drop of manly b. 1188:15
tuned b. improved flesh 69: 4
sacriligious taste of b. 1347:17
swell b. of Englishman 546: 4
speaks to you in my veins 2219: 7
stirs the b. in an old man's
 heart 2097:14
stuffed in skins 521:19
swam thro' ages of b. 2066: 3
their tongues have split 1109: 9
thence did spring gentle b. 73: 1
thicker than water 171:16
thicks man's b. with cold 1747: 8
to freeze the b. 1739: 0
to know the gentle b. 66:13
wash his hands in b. 1032: 7
washed in b. of the Lamb 883:14
watered by b. of tyrants 1104: 8
what boots ancient b. 71: 8
whispered, like the stream 1221: 3
whoso sheddeth man's b. 1708: 2
will draw unto b. 171:16
will follow knife 303: 8
will have b. 1708:12
will tell 73:13
with b. that letters enter 1673: 1
with b. paint ground 2113: 5
world's fresh b. runs feet 1939:15
young b. must have
 its course 2254: 2
Blood-duster to the eld 1384:12
Blood-suckers: damned b. 1643: 2
Bloodhound at his heels 1708:14
Bloodhounds from the ship 48:12
Bloodless lay untrodden
 snow 1733: 4
Bloodstone to their grave 165:14
Bloody Ground of Ken-
 tucky 1034: 3
luxurious, avaricious 127:10
with spurring 863:15
Bloom: burst to b. you
 proud, white flower 231: 3
of a rose passes quickly 1743: 1
of young desire 127:10
of youth 141: 5
short b. of brief life 1140: 7
sort of b. on a woman 244: 8
tender b. of heart 461:16
trust not your b. 185:18
wherefore waste rose's b. 1378: 0
Bloomed faster as they
 grew 1525: 1
Bloomers 489:12
Blossom: summer's lingering
 b. 2095: 6
too thick for fruit 2095: 6

Blossom: eyes pleased

in b. 1168:13
Blossom as the rose 431: 7
enchantingly shy 2087: 2
fairer seeming b. than fruit 1661: 3
fairest b. of garden dies 1846: 3
in purple and red 1215:11
on the plum 1960:19
rather have one b. now 1376:12
so fair and tender 2151: 8
sweet b. of humanity 1311:13
that hangs on bough 1301:12
thou winged b. 2321: 4
which the wind assails 1174: 1
Blossom-bald 303: 2
Blossoms: Hope's tender b. 1944:17
of humanity 2521: 6
of my sin 1359:16
opening to the day 1659:13
twixt page and page 1812:10
Blossoms: apple b. shower 9117
Blossom: Creation's b. 779: 8
on the script of Time 2147:13
out, correct, insert 1526: 2
what they discreetly b. 1326: 9
Blotched crimson b. 2210:20
may offend 2402:11
on a beetle's back 1324: 5
Blotted it out forever 741:13
never b. line 1807: 1
the fine out 753:11
Blot: afraid to b. too much 2152:14
and swallow at same time
 not easy 973:10
first b. half the battle 1596: 6
for a b. 787: 3
for b. 664:15
in cold blood 258:19
knock-down b. 75: 9
remember swashing b. 605: 2
second b. makes the fray 1648: 9
smiling gives the b. 183: 3
that innocence can give 1061: 1
that liberates the slave 189:18
thou winter wind 944:15
wells the sharpest b. 1704:14
who does not return b. 1474:13
with word deeper than
 word 2224: 3
word and a b. 97: 6
Blower of which blast is
 the 2131:11
Blowing his own trumpet 1581:10
trumpet of own praise 1581:10
trumpet of own virtues 1581:12
Blown with restless violence 953:12
Blows: adventurous find b. 1315:15
almost came to b. 1601: 9
and buffets of the world 1321: 4
Apostolic b. and knocks 1389: 2
fell only on crime 1326: 5
good b. of both sides 2116: 1
great guns 2115: 2
have answer'd b. 1732: 6
heal the b. of sound 1823:10
never b. so red 1384:10
of circumstance 2741:15
strike b. for power 161: 9
Blue: a-feelin' b. 41: 8
and the Gray 1869: 3
black and b. 1661: 6
Bonnets over the border 1959:11
darker, deeper blue 1836:10
distinguish b. from yellow 303:19
put b. into their line 1349:12
Ribbon of the Turf 1841: 2
two little girls in b. 2687: 6
Blue-bottles caught b. 126:10
Blue-stocking a scourge 2104: 3
recalcitrant sagacious b. 1042: 3
will remain apsterner 814:12
Bluebells swaying 684: 8
Bluebird carried shy 1764:16
Blues of mental wear 2217:12
Blunder
 See also Error, Mistake
frase memo a b. free us 1980: 7
or plunder 1533: 1
worse than a crime 127: 2
youth a b. 231: 1

Blunderbuss against reli-
gion 240: 8
Blundered on some virtue 249:15
Blunderer sturdy as a rock 194:15
Blundering and plundering 155: 8
Blunders: God make b. wise 34: 7
Irish b. never of heart 990: 5
of youth 23: 8
Blunt tools sometimes of use 217:14
Bluntness: prais'd for b. 1260:10
Blurb: it's bold b. 1644: 1
Blush and cry, guilty 173: 4
as red as turkey-cock 171:10
at being thought sincere 183: 4
beautiful as woman's b. 191:17
beautiful, inconvenient 172:10
because they understand 172:11
better a b. on the cheek 172: 2
saunt fawn say all this and
never b. 173: 7
excuse the b. 173: 5
happy maiden 1048: 2
her b. is guiltiness 173: 5
I b. for thee, Ben 122:11
in the rose 126:13
is guiltiness 173: 5
is no language 172: 9
less for their crimes 172:12
misiden b. he pains my cheek 173: 6
nor b. to show a tear 196:14
of maiden shame 213: 5
rather see a young man b. 172: 2
shall not b. in knowing 1407: 8
she looked down to h. 601: 8
as to be admired 138: 5
sudden b. devours them 171:12
that kindles in thy cheeks 172: 2
that virgin fears impart 172: 6
to cheer of young person 172: 7
to find it fame 625:11
to give it in 172: 7
to see you so with'd 660: 6
while frigate standeth by 172:11
yet will she b. 173: 6
Blushed as he gave it in 751:11
Miss frown'd b. 1271:13
saw his God, and b. 1315:14
we never b. before 172: 5
with blood of queens 172:11
Blushes: animal that b. 124:18
hedges of imperfection 173: 9
become a pale face 173: 1
conscious b. into wine 1313:14
he b. all is well 173: 5
in a rattle-trap 174: 7
not quite a brute 172: 8
one way, feels another 2190: 7
quench your b. 173: 7
who b. is guilty 172:13
Blushing 174: 7
kiss of virtue 172: 8
like scarlet 75:11
like the morn 129: 5
sign of guilt 172: 4
to whites of his eyes 172: 7
Bluster: bully's b. coward's 172: 7
fear 1652: 7
spotter, cavil 1091: 1
Elet ist ein ganz besondrer
Soft 171: 7
Bo: say to to a goose 813:11
Bo-peep has lost her sheep 181: 9
play at B. 705: 4
Boar chafed with sweat 2200: 6
held by dog 470:13
fly b. before b. pursues 681:10
Board consumes more 320:10
festal b. 218: 7
bump high the b. 1983:13
hospitable b. 954: 1
I will b. her tho' she 2200: 6
mirthful b. 222:10
with saints 1735:10
Board-wages 1994: 8
Boarding-house: polyglot b. 53: 9
Boars served for himself 319:12
two b. in one bridle 160: 7
Boast: couldst thou b. 1982:13
great b. and small roost 172:10
of bradbury 608:13

Boast, continued

such is the patriot's b. 1467: 1
when he rides in style 1747: 7
Bonaters: great men not b. 833: 9
ye deedless b. 173:18
Boasting 174: 7
in one street 3089: 8
of b. more than bomb
afraid 1864: 2
show their scars 174: 8
where b. ends dignity be-
gins 174:13
Boasts: indecipherable b. 1243: 7
Boat
See also Ship
at midnight sent alone 41: 3
in the same b. 287:13; 181: 3
is on the shore 506:13
of stone 1813: 7
often in the selfsame b. 181: 3
on a sea of wisdom 184: 8
shaped like crescent moon 210: 7
to Charon's b. for exile 183:15
tug in a little b. 168:13
Beats: a little b. 163:14
shallow bumble b. 1774:13
Bobolink, Wadulink 174:17
Bobolink 174: 7
Bobolink: there flew a B. 374:14
Boitail: tag rag and b. 1478:12
Boke: drink our b. 1048: 5
Boke: what should that b. 186: 1
Rodice aptly laced 480: 1
lace my h. blue 3: 6
swelled with bosom's thrill 70: 8
Rodice: bore wounds in
front 2248: 8
devoid of mind statues 1313:11
die, souls return 380: 9
doomed to die 968: 2
fat b. lean brains 647:11
fat wet b. 362: 6
given up to pleasure 1132: 3
human b. are me fools 2405: 4
little h. have great souls 1893: 3
no substance without
mind 1314:11
of lovers forms of desire 1773:13
our b. do not fit us 172: 7
our gardens 178: 6
pay with our b. 435:16
perish thro' excess of
blood 2171:11
pile the b. high 822: 4
present b. living sacrifice 1792:16
subject to change 1348: 8
trunks for worms 136:10
two h., one seduction 1830:17
two h. with one soul 720: 6
two seeming b. but one
heart 2067: 3
why are our b. soft, weak 2192:13
Body 175: 7
absent in b. 2: 2
always little and sweet 666:17
and soul of woman frail 2192: 5
and soul united jar 1875:10
assailed by force of time 135: 2
beautiful passionate b. 176: 7
big and mighty night 1427:13
borrows from whole world 175: 7
but a swelling grave 1162:14
charms because of soul 132:13
chest of tools 175: 7
chinks of her b. 2810: 6
commits his b. to painful
labors 941: 3
couched in a curious bed 163:19
covered with his b. 325: 7
dead b. revenges not 143: 4
demon damp moist b. 240: 3
did contain a spirit 30: 1
drag down the soul 1891:15
every b. is mortal 175: 4
fair was her sweet b. 131:13
faultless b., blameless
mind 1313:12
feeble b., unfeeling mind 1314: 1
fild and weak mind 1860:16
freed pigmy b. to decay 1891:11

Body, continued

gave his b. to earth 359: 4
gets its sop 2051:18
girl a h. meet a b. 1031: 4
give my b. to be burned 2417: 9
good for b. is work 2244:11
grow more fragile in b. 21: 8
hairy b., manly soul 846:18
head aches, b. worse 670: 6
healthy b. guest-chamber 1870: 5
her b. thought 173: 5
here in the b. pen 687:11
his b. is under latches 504: 4
if a b. kiss a b. 1051: 4
in what condition b. will be 175: 4
incurable b. 155:12
indulge b. little 1873: 8
indulge b. only for health 1313:17
is an addiction of soul 170: 1
John Brown's b. 202: 2
keep under my b. 175: 5
lean b. and visage 1801:11
leprous h. of Christianity 1788: 1
little b. mighty heart 552: 4
little b. mighty mind 1812: 2
loved the b. of a woman 170: 9
magazine of inventions 175: 7
made less thy b. hence 1080: 3
make to yourself perfect b. 1892: 3
Nature is, and God soul 1390:14
nought cared b. for wind 2406: 3
not a house but an inn 1122: 4
not b. to cover mud 1314: 6
of a weak woman 1064:13
of dead enemy smells
sweet 544: 2
of soul, h. form doth take 1892: 1
of this death 376:11
old in b., not spirit 23: 1
old mind, young b. 72: 4
omnipus 66: 8
on the oblong bed 1793: 8
packed with sweet 1313:12
passed into spirit 1052:12
patch up thine old b. 1666: 7
perfect b., itself soul 1891:18
points of beauty in 1309: 9
polus 184:11
precious earth and root 251:12
quiet to decay 1285:11
repaired and supported 1313:17
rest free from evil 406:10
rumple b., rumple mind 1314: 8
sickness-broken b. 28:10
sacket of the soul 1891:18
sooner dressed than soul 1891:14
sound b. at root of excel-
lence 175: 8
sound b., product of mind 1871: 4
sound mind in sound b. 871: 4
strong b., above wealth 270:12
strong b., strong mind 1113:13
suffers, soul profits 1891:17
tasted her sweet b. 980: 2
temple of Holy Spirit 175:10
that does me grievous wrong 33:12
this b. is your country 1468: 5
this tumultuous b. 882:12
though the b. sterve 106:14
thy b. at its heat 1891: 9
thy b. packed with sweet 1213:12
to sick 319: 8
vile b. 178: 3
virtue fairer in fair b. 83:13
well but pure sick 467:16
with b., I thee worship 1271:10
woman's b. is sacred 175: 9
woman's b. is the woman 412: 2
worthy of worship 175:10
wounded b. shrinks 656:15
young and cool 176: 2
young b. with old head 470: 7
Eucum in cianoe 212: 1
Boerhaave: health with B. 398:13
Boets and Beinters: hate 1537: 2
Boekin: vengeful Mrs. B. 69: 9
Boe: o'er b. or steep 444:19
Boerhaave 349:15
Boerhaave: a b. gives 1923:13
Boe, National Anthem 546:15

Bohème not down on the
 map 108:10
 Bohemia 108:7
 rather live in B. 108:7
 Boil at different degrees 109:1
 on his ear 108:17
 Boils and plagues 108:17
 Boon too long 108:17
 Boisterous as March 108:1
 Bok: may B. be with my 108:15
 Bold-as-a-cat 108:15
 Bold as an eagle 108:14
 as brass 108:10
 bad man 108:14
 bad or b. 108:14
 be b., be b. 108:14
 be not too b. 108:14
 be not too b. with your bet-
 ter 108:14
 be with caution b. 108:15
 do b. things in quiet way 108:12
 everywhere be b. 108:12
 fortune favors the b. 108:12
 God favors the b. 108:12
 is free from fear 108:12
 only in tongue 108:10
 persist against misfortune 108:10
 quick, ingenious, forward 108:10
 to endure all things 108:10
 who first swallowed op-
 ster 108:14
 Boldest held his breath 108:14
 Boldness 108:14
 be my friend 108:10
 call b. sauciness 108:10
 comes to me now 108:10
 does the deed in Court 108:10
 empty b. 108:10
 ever meets with friends 108:10
 familiarity begets b. 108:10
 first, second, third to pub-
 lic gaze 108:10
 has genius, power, grace 108:10
 is a bulwark 108:10
 is a child of ignorance 108:10
 is an ill keeper of promise 108:10
 is certain to win praise 108:10
 is ever blind 108:10
 more b. and always b. 108:10
 no high position without b. 108:10
 now bears away 108:10
 respective b. 108:10
 trembling 108:10
 Boloney: that's just b. 108:10
 Bolshevism: parlor b. 108:10
 Bolt: fool's b. may hit 108:10
 frivolous b. of Cupid 108:10
 from the blue 108:10
 of nothing shot at nothing 108:10
 sharp, sultry 108:10
 set's b. is soon shot 108:10
 that Justice wings 108:10
 to pick the b. 108:10
 Bolting-hutch of beauti-
 ful 108:10
 Bolts on tallest buildings 108:10
 b. fall 108:10
 Rome's far-reaching b. 108:10
 Bombast: lays aside b. 108:10
 third line perfect b. 108:10
 Bombast: face to face 108:10
 Bombast: 108:10
 Don n'était que le beau 108:10
 Bon-mot: basard un b. 108:10
 Bon-mot: plucking b. 108:10
 Bon sens et le bon goût 108:10
 Bona: eccedere modum mea-
 jam b. dum vives 108:10
 fac b. dum vives 108:10
 intrusus b. tua spectent 108:10
 mens regnum b. possidet 108:10
 multa b. evanescit 108:10
 pasci dinoscere vera b. 108:10
 qui ut ait et b. 108:10
 rerum secundarius 108:10
 sagitta homines b. centum 108:10
 sunt b. sunt medicata 108:10
 Senam ego quam beatam 108:10
 esse b. facile est 108:10
 Bonaparte, see Napoleon

Bond: beauty's silken b. 108:10
 cracked 'twixt son and
 father 108:10
 let him look to his b. 108:10
 no b. but to do just once 108:10
 not b. of man and wife 108:10
 take a b. of fate 108:10
 those who give b. regret 108:10
 Bondsage: disguise our b. as
 we will 108:10
 in b. mastery 108:10
 of rhyming 108:10
 only break its b. 108:10
 out from land of b. 108:10
 sing our b. freely 108:10
 which is freedom's self 108:10
 worth a whole eternity in
 b. 108:10
 Bondman: every b. is own
 hand bears 108:10
 thy b. let me live 108:10
 Bondmen were my paragon 108:10
 Bonds: he loves his b. 108:10
 Bondman: hereditary b. 108:10
 Bone 108:10
 bare-pick'd b. of majesty 108:10
 bit of masticating b. 108:10
 bred in the b. 108:10
 crumble b. by b. 108:10
 for you to pick on 108:10
 in my throat 108:10
 love to pick the b. 108:10
 nearer b. sweeter flesh 108:10
 of my b. flesh of flesh 108:10
 of thy b. 108:10
 she gummy the b. 108:10
 try b. on other dog 108:10
 wanted with a b. 108:10
 Bone-ache: incurable b. 108:10
 Bonehead 108:10
 Bones: beat not b. of buried 108:10
 full of b. 108:10
 bring meat to town 108:10
 brittle strength of b. 108:10
 broke b. with industry 108:10
 broken b. of men 108:10
 by these ten b. 108:10
 come to lay his weary b. 108:10
 curse b. of every bard 108:10
 drawn from heroes' b. 108:10
 dry b. of the past 108:10
 fair fall the b. 108:10
 for those who come late 108:10
 freezer b. to the marrow 108:10
 here lie Willie Michie's b. 108:10
 honour'd b. 108:10
 leave the b. full bare 108:10
 made no b. at it 108:10
 made of h. flesh and dis-
 ners 108:10
 may his b. rest gently 108:10
 not rest in English grave 108:10
 of a Pomeranian musket-
 eer 108:10
 rattle his b. 108:10
 rattling b. together fly 108:10
 ring with all one's b. 108:10
 roll dem b. 108:10
 salted it down with our b. 108:10
 sit in my b. 108:10
 tell all my b. 108:10
 thy b. are hollow 108:10
 thy b. are marrowless 108:10
 tongue and the b. 108:10
 virtue's glycer b. 108:10
 Bonfire: everlasting b. 108:10
 Bonheur: des méchantes
 a'école 108:10
 fait être partagé 108:10
 épée de b. 108:10
 ou le malheur 108:10
 Boni: est qui nihil mali 108:10
 habere quod di dant b. 108:10
 me viri pauperum 108:10
 oderunt peccata b. 108:10
 rari culpe b. 108:10
 Bonis nocet 108:10
 Bonitas: duplex sit b., celeri-
 tas 108:10
 nihil tam popolare 108:10

Bonitas, continued
 vinet males 108:10
 Bonitas: part magna b. 108:10
 Bonnet: see in his b. 108:10
 for the head 108:10
 put your b. to right use 108:10
 thistle's purple b. 108:10
 tying her b. under chin 108:10
 Bonnets: Blue B. over the
 border 108:10
 Bonnie: my B. lies over the
 ocean 108:10
 Bonnie: Don't so B. D. bus
 tarry 108:10
 Bon: cui b. fuerit 108:10
 Bonum: compared to B. 108:10
 Bonos: verum nunquam est
 ad b. moras via 108:10
 Bon: ne sent b. A rien 108:10
 Bonis: consiste a miser 108:10
 loue de b. 108:10
 n'est qu'une paresse 108:10
 arrive qu'à la littérature 108:10
 Bonum: commune b. 108:10
 d'ari b. quod potuit 108:10
 nullum homini est perpetu-
 um b. 108:10
 quod b. b. facit 108:10
 summum b. 108:10
 Bonus: est b. ut melior 108:10
 est odor lucri 108:10
 Bonitas have looked wise 108:10
 Dothy father, b. not 108:10
 give b. for another 108:10
 Book: a b.? O rare one! 108:10
 adversary had written b. 108:10
 although nothing in 108:10
 amusing with errors 108:10
 ancient and proud b. 108:10
 and a shade nook 108:10
 as and volume of my brain 108:10
 as b. lives, author immor-
 tal 108:10
 bell and candle 108:10
 bent b. ever written 108:10
 better my b. were dead 108:10
 better than a cheap b. 108:10
 big b. a great evil 108:10
 blessed companion is a b. 108:10
 blessing be 108:10
 bloody b. of law 108:10
 blotted red, smutted black 108:10
 buy the new b. 108:10
 chance upon a new b. 108:10
 comes from the heart 108:10
 culled from the flowers 108:10
 divine Hebrew B. 108:10
 doth share the glory 108:10
 dull without absurdity 108:10
 ends with Revelations 108:10
 every egg laid in b. 108:10
 every b. is a quotation 108:10
 every b. thy epitaph 108:10
 every b. worth reading 108:10
 excellent b. new friend 108:10
 fate of each lent b. 108:10
 friend whose face changes 108:10
 give a man a b. he can read 108:10
 go forth, my little b. 108:10
 go, little b. 108:10
 go, little b., and wish me
 108:10
 go now, my little b. 108:10
 good b. always b. of travel 108:10
 good b. best of friends 108:10
 good b. one inevitable thing 108:10
 good b. opened with expect-
 tation 108:10
 great as a battle 108:10
 great b. of the world 108:10
 great thing is a great b. 108:10
 honestly come by 108:10
 I like you and your b. 108:10
 improve by repeated read-
 ings 108:10
 in the poorest cottage 108:10
 in which are written sins 108:10
 is a b. 108:10
 is a living voice 108:10
 is doubly gifted 108:10

Book, continued

it is a plain old b.157:14
it is the B. of Man155:1 4
it would be dimster to omit: 1674: 4
jolly good B.188:1 4
Jovous B. of Spring190:10
kill a man as kill a b.180: 9
know me by my b.191: 3
last thing in writing b.223: 4
less a primer than a key183:16
life-blood of master spirit180:10
like fruit-tree183: 6
little volume, great b.177: 9
living pages of God's b.158:16
lovely white unwritten b.252:19
man of one b.181: 6
man who wants b. to read: 1673: 2
may be a flower180:12
may be a staff, a crook180:12
may this b. a blessing be: 190: 9
most wondrous b.158: 8
motley subject of my b.190:16
my b. and heart189: 6
my b. has made me191: 3
nature's infuse b.159:14
never a masterpiece182:10
never read any b. not a
year old1674: 4
no b. ever written down: 1702:18
no b. of importance180:13
no b. so bad184: 8
no frigate like a b.183:11
no good B. shows best face
first183: 3
no good b. without good
morality179:12
no moral or immortal b.181: 3
no worse thief186:11
nook with a b.180: 3
note it in a b.182: 4
nothing so old as new b.188: 5
of books158: 3
of fate163: 2
of Human Life202: 1
of law written in heart: 1090:13
of life begins in garden: 1119:17
of nature146:11
of Nature b. of Fate180: 4
of Nature ever open: 1399:14
of Nature getteth short of
leaves150:12
of nature leaves leaves117: 8
of Nature's learned breast: 1380: 7
of our public expenditures: 1551: 6
of Riddles1724: 3
of Songs and Sonnets188:13
of stars lights to bliss158: 3
of Verses underneath
the Bough1213: 9
on a b. will my head be pil-
lowed180:13
on every subject121: 3
one that reads but one b. 1674: 9
one thing, halter another190: 6
only read perhaps by me180: 5
our mothers read158:13
painfully to pore upon b. 206:13
power of a b.184: 8
product of another's brain: 187: 3
read it well190:15
religious b. or friend113: 6
repeals the magic b.1203:11
reaches he will write a B. 2590: 8
resource against calamity: 180: 5
sacred b.137: 8
about but a block182: 7
so fairly bound87: 2
sager misfortune a b.171:12
speaking b. in one hand33: 3
stare not this b.190: 6
still the highest delight180: 5
suffer this b. printed to be: 1633: 4
take thou a b. in hand189: 4
that's never read1509: 6
then fatter not, O b.191: 8
this b. of stars158: 1
to read a b. I write one2290: 7
was in his hand183:19
was opened1023:11
where is b. you stole190: 6

Book, continued

which time has criticised: 188: 4
white unwritten b.257:19
who destroys b. kills rea-
son180: 9
without an index176: 1
without pictures186: 7
who reads an American b. 50:14
who runs may read181: 4
word by word b. is made: 219:20
worth reading, buying182:16
world's a b.171: 9
Books: kiss the b. outside: 1438: 6
Book-cases be your gardens: 184:10
Book-disease189:11
Book-keeper: Pindaric b.1500: 1
Book-lover, The188
Book-men: you two are b.190: 3
Book-seller: second-hand b. 189:12
Bookmakers not authors: 1307:12
Books179
abused, worst thing186:11
all alike186:10
always disengaged183: 3
always kind182:12
and friends few and good: 185: 2
and money plac'd for
show1092: 2
are a finer world180:13
are a substantial world: 181: 3
are as men's and vinda180:11
are more than b.180: 8
ask what b. he read1675: 7
away with thy b.186:15
be then the eloquence191: 5
bear him up awhile1498:20
beau in my b.2210:20
bequest of wings183:11
best b. are commonest181:11
best companions185: 1
best of good comrades185:11
bleared his eyes with b. 1676:20
bloodless substitute187: 8
bread of b.184: 6
bright b.181: 1
burning lamps179:16
buy good b. and read them: 181:11
by which printers lost182: 8
call some b. immortal181: 3
cannot always please186: 8
cannot change185: 5
children of the brain180:14
chloroform of the mind: 180: 2
choice of friends and b.183: 9
choose b. as companions: 185: 2
chosen possession of man: 179:18
comforters182:23
comforters in sorrow185:10
compasses to navigate life: 179:14
curse of human race186: 9
dear, human b.184: 1
deep vers'd in b.1677: 1
debt to b. incalculable185:10
dreams of swords184: 4
drenched sands187: 2
embalmed in b.190:18
entertainment for age183: 7
essence and quiescence
of men's lives180: 8
eternum of ages187:19
few good b. are written: 2249:13
fig for big b.189: 8
find b. like counselors245: 2
food for the soul1108: 2
fools they admonish183:10
for idle times186:10
for wisdom, piety183:10
forget b. to recover men: 187:12
friends, counselors184: 2
from b.186: 5
fruits of its age180: 2
give not wisdom183:16
golden vessels of the temple: 179:16
good b. [definitions]179:12
good in all b.184: 8
grow homelier by time: 187:14
guide in youth183: 7
have grown fewer1760: 4
have their fates182:18
have them in reverence: 188:11

Books, continued

he may live without b.449:10
here I possess b.435:12
his b. were read120: 7
honoured tombs180: 4
I love my b.158: 8
if a man write better b.630: 8
if b. did good182:15
images of men's wits179:13
in b. his soul of Past179:13
in b. or work or play980:12
in b. wicked rest in peace: 181: 3
in best b. great men talk181: 5
in doubts counselors181: 2
in the running brooks1389: 5
influence understanding: 184: 2
inside and outside181:11
instruct or amuse185:13
knowing I loved my b.189: 1
laid so many b. on head: 1676:15
laws die, b. never181: 9
lay disappointments to sleep: 183:13
lead me on185: 4
lead route to learning186:16
legacies that genius leaves: 179:11
lie closed upon the shelf135: 8
lie frae end to end186: 5
life's best business181: 2
like women187:21
make us free182: 3
making thy friends b.185: 9
manually companions: 184:12
Meccas of the mind181: 4
medicine for every mood182:22
medicine for the mind: 1108: 2
memories of high thoughts: 180: 7
men of higher stature179:13
momentous wonderful wor-
thy things180: 1
monument of vanished
minds179:16
must be read deliberately: 1673:19
must be readable186: 6
must follow science181: 7
my b. need no title1505:14
my friends, my loves186: 1
my masters and companions: 185: 7
my only b. women's looks: 1195:11
nearest to me of all180: 2
never given you my b.2258:19
never-failing friends184:13
new b. erase to read187:13
new b. like new bread: 1676:21
new b. prevent reading
old188: 5
new-fangled b.187:21
no b. but score and tally: 1613: 3
no grace for b.182:13
no part with b.181: 6
not all men can read all b. 187: 8
not as ours b. of old189:10
not business entertain183: 8
not dead things180: 9
not in your b.1462:11
not many b., but few1674:12
not of one season only183: 6
of all time186: 7
of making many b. no end: 182: 3
of stature small190: 5
of the hour188: 7
of the library of God182:19
of writing b. no end2235: 2
often read from duty1672: 1
old b. are best187:15
old b. are b. of world's
youth188: 2
old b. by old rules14010: 6
old b. to read1411:11
on b. far to read187:12
part of man's prerogative: 180:11
pleasant b.186: 1
poring over miserable b. 1759: 3
possess only b. to read: 1109: 1
prize b.185:14
profit from all b.184: 2
proper study of mankind: 187: 5
quality not quantity1674:13
readers like my b.191: 2
records of empiricism186: 1
require to be stamped187:15

Books, continued

rows of type 189:10
 assailed him of man 180:10
 wearily study full of b. 104:7
 apulchres of thought 180:4
 set aside as impertinent 186:10
 ships through sea of time 179:13
 shrine where saint is 179:13
 silent servants 185:1
 sleep over b. 187:7
 so many b. thou readest 167:2
 solitude, not companions 184:12
 some b. are lies 186:5
 some b. only acquaintances 185:12
 some b. only to be tasted 167:7
 some in ancient b. delight 188:6
 some will read old b. 187:16
 soon are painful 187:7
 souls of all wise men 179:18
 studied b. more than men 187:6
 study men more than b. 187:6
 subject to accidents 189:9
 suck out poison of 185:11
 support us in solitude 183:13
 sweet serenity of b. 180:3
 take rank with lovers 188:14
 talismans and spells 183:9
 teach us how to live 187:9
 teach us little of world 187:9
 teach us to endure life 185:6
 that could engage child-
 hood 183:9
 that purify thought 182:9
 that should be written 182:9
 they laid their less b. 180:7
 think for me 167:13
 though we lack bread 188:9
 three b. on the soul 185:6
 to correct vice 187:10
 tree of life 179:16
 triviality 187:8
 true travellers 183:6
 upon b. 185:6
 use of b. for pleasure 187:9
 using b. as men do lords 176:6
 virtue doth reside in b. 188:17
 waste reading valueless b. 167:11
 way of using b. twofold 176:6
 we do not enjoy 184:5
 we turn'd over many b. 180:15
 wells of living waters 179:16
 were his friends 185:11
 what need of b. 187:1
 which are no b. 182:14
 which have made me think 183:14
 will speak plain 183:17
 with b. at with men 183:10
 without b. essays to learn 183:10
 without b. God is silent 183:1
 without life useless 187:11
 world of b. 183:17
 worst of curses 186:11
 you may carry to fire 189:8
 younger grow with years 188:4
 foot: no b. without toil 166:13
 Boon-dogging 185:1
 Boor: baffled by a b. 193:11
 Boor: good jack b. 185:14
 with means to b. 184:10
 Boot-legger 162:1
 Booted and spurred to ride 105:3
 Booth, Edwin 181
 the other one was B. 181
 Booth halted by the curb 183:14
 Bootlaces eras-crow 157:13
 Bootless: sent b. home 164:15
 Boats: greased my b. 186:11
 not to resist wind and tide 164:1
 walk through fields in b. 179:11
 Booty and the beast 186:1
 protect b. when too late 186:11
 wonderful b. 174:6
 Boone and the blowens 163:1
 in the hen 163:1
 makes him happy 163:1
 Boones: tell a man who b. 174:1
 Bore: told me b. 100:1
 Boreland: have you been 100:1
 of old romance 185:12

Bore: every hero a b. 186:11
 barless creature 193:1
 leap a people from a b. 193:1
 muf developa into b. 185:9
 pardon those who b. us 193:1
 person who talks 193:1
 secret of being a b. 193:17
 she became a b. intense 190:1
 Boreas: cease, rude B. 177:6
 foe to human kind 185:6
 rude B., blustering sailor 185:6
 sharp B. blows 186:1
 Bored by those whom we
 bore 193:1
 still be b. within 187:13
 Boredom brother of repose 193:1
 cures b. 193:1
 Boreas 182
 all men are b. 193:1
 and Bored 186:13
 have succeeded dragons 185:6
 me with some trick 189:8
 roasted b. part of feast 193:10
 Borgen list nicht viel 193:6
 that nur 193:3
 Borgia, thou once were 183:1
 Born about three of clock 184:4
 avoid seeing man b. 189:13
 being b. ridiculous 187:13
 being b., to die 187:7
 believing 181:7
 best never to be b. 185:9
 better not'er been b. 188:10
 better to be lowly b. 184:1
 first who were never b. 184:1
 each morn are b. anew 184:19
 for the Universe 185:6
 for the whole world 186:1
 have all been b. 183:11
 he was not b. to shame 181:10
 humbly and bred hard 185:2
 I did lament and cry 184:7
 I was being human, b.
 alone 193:4
 I was b. an American 184:3
 I was not b. for courts 180:13
 in a cellar 183:7
 in a kind afraid of owl 184:10
 in Night 183:1
 in the garret 183:7
 in the purple 183:10
 in vanity and sin 183:10
 just as the modest morn 181:10
 man b. for his country 184:10
 men call him lowly b. 180:7
 myriad of men are b. 184:10
 naked was I b. 183:15
 never b. to see the sun 184:1
 never to be b. 182:7
 not b. but bred 185:16
 not b., till food 180:11
 not completely b. until
 dead 183:11
 set with whine b., but
 bred 185:16
 of a Monday 184:11
 of a white hen 183:14
 of virgin mother b. 186:1
 once b., one must die 180:10
 out of my due time 183:14
 some are b. great 183:17
 some time ago 183:11
 some in misery are b. 183:6
 spirit not the nobly b. 180:1
 to act great deeds 181:13
 to be a slave 183:6
 to be bullied and chidden 186:1
 to be hanged 183:14
 to be happy 184:10
 to be sick 184:1
 to fail 183:1
 to light of day 183:9
 to never see forgotten 183:9
 to surk poison of books 183:11
 to sweet delight 183:6
 to the manner b. 183:1
 to write, covered 183:11
 trouble to be b. 186:1
 two shall be b. 187:1
 avoid a hedge 184:14

Born, continued

unto you is b. this day 180:16
 we are all b. for love 183:18
 we are b. in other's pain 184:10
 we are b., then cry 183:1
 who is wall-b. 183:13
 with a penny in 'a mouth 183:14
 with a silver spoon 183:14
 with a white head 184:4
 with gift of laughter 186:1
 with talents that excel 185:9
 with travail 183:13
 within sound of Bow-bell 186:14
 Borne: all things can be b. 180:10
 darkly, fearfully 183:14
 Brought: rotten b. 183:1
 Broom: from yourself 183:1
 I'll b. free nobody 184:4
 men who b. and men who
 lend 184:1
 quick to b. slow to pay 187:1
 what I'll never lend 184:1
 Borrowers: every man a b. 186:1
 neither a b. nor lender 184:1
 of the night 183:13
 runs in his own debt 183:1
 servant of lender 184:10
 Borrowers: not to say pur-
 loiners 188:9
 of books 180:1
 wholesale b. 183:7
 Borrowing 183
 banqueting upon b. 185:1
 begging 184:1
 dulls the edge 184:13
 no better than begging 183:6
 only lingers it out 183:13
 such b. plagiary 186:1
 thrives but once 183:1
 who goeth a-b. 183:7
 Borrowers: them ex b. sorrows 183:1
 How locusts eat 184:13
 what epiphany b. piper 183:1
 Broom: Haul 183:1
 Hosh, hosh 186:13
 Broom: Abraham's b. 180:1
 Arthur's b. 184:1
 black as death 184:1
 calm on b. of thy God 186:1
 cleanse the stuff b. 183:1
 come, rest in my b. 183:1
 form the soft b. 183:1
 full-orbed b. 184:10
 go to b., knock there 180:1
 his b. should leave 179:9
 in thy b. sleepeth 180:7
 of good old Abraham 180:1
 of her respectable family 179:1
 of his Father and his God 180:1
 set the b. of night on fire 183:1
 spread yourself upon his b. 186:1
 swell, b., with thy freight 183:1
 unadorned b. of the Deep 179:16
 unzone thy girlish b. 183:1
 went in and tail came out 185:6
 what b. beats not 184:1
 when I upon thy b. lean 180:1
 when my b. was young 186:1
 Broom-friend of the matri-
 ing sun 186:1
 Broom-hell of guilty man 180:1
 Broom-strands: joy trembles
 in their b. 183:1
 Broom-weight: joy, stub-
 born gift 184:1
 Brooms: brassy b. 183:1
 men's business and b. 186:1
 great to little large 180:1
 swan-like b. 183:1
 Boston 184
 beans and B. cod 184:1
 cows laid out B. 184:1
 fold B. in his heart 184:1
 full of crooked streets 183:1
 how much does he know 183:1
 is a state of mind 183:1
 metropolis of the Western 184
 Empire 186:1
 since I've been in B. 186:1
 sold men of B. 186:1

Boston, continued

thinking center of planet . . . 195: 2
 three hills of B. 195: 2
 Thucydides as B. 195: 6
 wheel within Massachusetts 195: 5
 Boswell: veridical B. 1014: 9
 Boswellian propensity . . . 676: 10
 Boswelliana: Juan B. 141: 0
 Bosworth-field 2117: 10
 Botanical spoo mother's
 grave 1765: 12
 Botany is Latin names . . . 1765: 12
 Botch: make b. by swapping 1555: 6
 Botches: leave no b. 1324: 19
 Bottel: invented leather b. 499: 9
 Bottet: a propos de b. 1631: 3
 Botticellian: how B. 11427: 16
 Bottle: beat into twigs b. 1053: 10
 generous b. and lovesome 2159: 7
 I prefer the b. 492: 9
 large cold b. 321: 18
 leave b. on chimney-piece . 483: 3
 little for the b. 492: 9
 of salvation 398: 10
 sun of our table 497: 1
 ten years in the b. 2155: 12
 treat with b. of Burgundy 771: 14
 Bottom: bleed there, B. 159: 0
 did the top appear 200: 8
 from b. of heart 876: 15
 is out of Universe 1968: 11
 like bay of Portugal 1214: 7
 my ventures not in one b. 165: 12
 no b. in my voluptuous-
 ness 2105: 11
 of my grief 1504: 7
 of well you've mounted . 537: 13
 Bottoms: clap on Dutch b. 285: 11
 draw the huge b. 1772: 10
 Bouche obéit mal 880: 11
 qui mord a la chanson . 1876: 5
 Bought: Apollo's laurel b. 1870: 4
 bent away from tree 2035: 2
 old forsaken b. 27: 9
 Boughts are daily raised . 1339: 12
 bare b. are sighing 2262: 7
 melancholy b. 2211: 1
 Bought: dear b. 2180: 5
 things he might have b. 2208: 1
 Bouillabaisse: noble dish . 527: 12
 Bourgeois of prose 2217: 0
 Bourne: smoke and b. 1898: 2
 Bouncing Bet comes creeping 685: 4
 Bound: all b. round 2223: 3
 in comely waistcoat 1190: 5
 in earth, in sea 2143: 6
 Boundaries: geographical b. 1146: 5
 love to overlook b. 1980: 13
 Bounded in a nut-shell . . . 483: 6
 Bounties: give no b. 242: 13
 Bountiful: my Lady B. . . . 1493: 12
 Bounty had not eyes behind 721: 17
 has no bottom 777: 6
 large was his b. 1495: 5
 my b. is boundless as sea 1214: 14
 no winter in't 777: 14
 of Providence new every
 day 496: 7
 stops only with men-of-
 letters 788: 10
 who had His B. seen 1571: 24
 Bourbon: can B. or Nassau 73: 6
 Bourbons: putting down B. 55: 10
 Bourgeois epithet 1700: 5
 malgré lui 2147: 7
 Bourgeois, heart 1906: 1
 Bourne: no traveller returns 389: 11
 of Time and Place 378: 14
 so welcome us 492: 1
 Boves: quid merere b. 1443: 1
 Bow and accept the end . 1460: 6
 as unto the b. 1254: 13
 break b. always stretched 1100: 14
 Caput's strongest b. 330: 16
 drew b. at a venture 228: 17
 never b. and apologize . . . 590: 2
 rather to, than break 938: 4
 set my b. in the cloud 1690: 9
 shoot with lengthened b. 1291: 7
 screaming breaks the b. . . 1686: 11

Bow, continued

that guards the Tartar . . 1344: 10
 that smiles in showers . . 1307: 5
 that's always bent 1682: 11
 two strings to the b. 1645: 7
 unbent will lose its power 1682: 10
 what of the b. 551: 7
 whose drew the longest h. 580: 10
 wow, wow 440: 10
 Bow-bell: sound of B. 1167: 14
 Bow-string: cut Cupid's b. 251: 4
 Bow-wow: daddy wouldn't
 buy me a b. 2094: 4
 Bow-wow way 1015: 3
 Bow-wows: denunciation b. 470: 1
 Bowdlerism 179: 14
 Bowled by the weight 1666: 9
 Bowls: come into 353: 4
 disease of the b. 461: 1
 fatal b. of the deep 1779: 8
 if b. be castive 523: 7
 of harmless rarity 1565: 13
 of mercies, kindness 1298: 2
 of the commonwealth 2114: 4
 open thy b. of compassion 1298: 2
 out of his own b. signs . . . 1830: 7
 shuttles his b. of compass
 aion 1503: 11
 thing of no b. 217: 11
 thus far into b. of land 2117: 7
 Bowser: thy b. is ever green 346: 19
 to the nuptial b. 1273: 6
 Bowser: amaranthine b. . . . 869: 7
 amidst these humble b. . . . 1430: 1
 in Heaven's happy b. 1740: 13
 of bliss 14: 2
 of innocence and ease 689: 15
 of nuptial happiness 1267: 5
 their silver b. leave 75: 3
 to b. of bliss conveyed . . . 14: 2
 yellowing b. 2262: 6
 Bowery: the B., the B., . . . 2289: 6
 Bowl: fill up the ll. 494: 8
 Bowling ball 494: 1
 golden h. he broken 695: 14
 in a h. went to sea 1410: 9
 shatter'd h. repair 1244: 3
 spice high the b. 1425: 4
 that inverted B., they call 1834: 16
 that sparkling b. 488: 11
 troll the jolly b. ground . . 495: 6
 trusted flowing b. 498: 11
 wreaths the b. 498: 6
 Bowler: a very good b. 914: 16
 Bowful of jelly 155: 19
 flows down to wood 687: 7
 Bowse: there let him b. 1504: 3
 Bowstring of my spirit 1903: 12
 Box: in the wrong b. 2260: 15
 majestic b. 869: 2
 where dwells compacted . . 1906: 7
 Boxes: Alabaster h. of love 1578: 13
 beggarly account of empty
 b. 468: 9
 Boy 196: 3
 barefoot b. 196: 13
 beggarly b. 196: 8
 best thing to be is a b. . . . 195: 8
 bright-haired b. 196: 4
 brooding b., sighing maid 2267: 17
 has done his duty 506: 4
 I shall see my b. again . . . 408: 17
 is an ass 26: 10
 Little B. Blue 408: 1
 little tiny b. 196: 11
 may still detect age 26: 12
 my beamish b. 1409: 8
 O dearest, dearest b. 197: 2
 of a hundred tricks 2039: 2
 playing on the seashore . . 1190: 14
 purblind wayward b. 350: 15
 scolding b., caging bird . . . 1272: 5
 smileth a naked b. 661: 16
 some dreamy b., untaught . 195: 7
 stood on burning deck 195: 13
 that kills a fly 662: 14
 that shoots so trim 481: 3
 'tis a parious h. 196: 10
 to be b. eternal 196: 11
 twenty years a b. 1119: 4

Boy, continued

was very stiff of my age 1874: 6
 when I was a tiny b. 196: 1
 when I was cabin b. 189: 10
 who is like Uncle Harry 1277: 7
 who was half-past three . . . 222: 9
 who would not be a b. 195: 8
 would I were a b. again . . . 196: 2
 yet a b. careless of books 1385: 2
 you hear that b. laughing 1075: 17
 Boy-orator of the Platte . . . 204: 1
 Boyhood: angelic b. 203: 13
 great reverence due b. . . . 196: 3
 here's to our b. 196: 3
 of the year 1908: 8
 Boyhood's time of June 196: 13
 Boys: are b. 197: 3
 brave b. in blue 1864: 9
 capable of living well 195: 9
 Christian b. I can scarcely
 hope to make 195: 6
 fair-haired b. 1855: 5
 fear b. with bugs 196: 10
 got mixed with the b. 196: 1
 like little wanton b. 782: 1
 mealy and beef-faced b. . . . 195: 10
 trust of shaves of men 44: 4
 old b. have their playthings . 13: 6
 of the Old Brigade 1870: 8
 old men twice b. 27: 10
 pretty buds unknown 226: 8
 should study useful things 192: 20
 we little singing b. 195: 7
 tall, hoarse b. 93: 3
 tallest of b. 1247: 14
 that throw pebbles 196: 12
 three merry b. are we 852: 3
 what are little b. made of . . 196: 12
 what b. get at one end they
 lose at other 256: 13
 who look like Puck 195: 12
 who never said "Go, h!" 1742: 2
 will be b. 197: 3
 will be men one day 197: 3
 Boytrout, no clothes pass
 davanti b. 326: 20
 Bozzari with the brave 839: 5
 Brabanconne 150: 10
 Brabier the bound 1621: 1
 Braclet of the truest prin-
 cess 1013: 13
 Bradshaw lulled in hat 864: 6
 Braces of bonny Doon 220: 6
 run about the b. 1220: 3
 Brags: at any rate, b. 172: 16
 Caesar's thraonical b. 298: 7
 good dog 470: 17
 one went to b. 1585: 4
 reproached with b. 56: 1
 Braggance: princely off-
 spring of R. 1610: 19
 Dragg: more grape, Captain
 B. 64: 3
 Braggart: found an ass 174: 8
 with my tongue 174: 10
 Braggings: compassed by b. 174: 13
 Braggings-time was never . . 2126: 5
 Brahmin caste of New Eng.
 land 1839: 19
 hope for e'en a B. 790: 3
 Bruid: to twine our b. 2023: 7
 Bruid: chestnut h. of hair 1453: 18
 Brain
 See also Mind
 appearance has no b. 86: 10
 book and volume of my b. 1208: 4
 cladel of the senses 1306: 17
 feared might injure b. 38: 1
 full belly makes dull b. . . . 1155: 7
 grows muddy 436: 16
 heat-oppressed b. 2095: 11
 idle b., devil's workshop . . 954: 13
 idle b., idle thought 954: 16
 may devise laws for blood . 78: 1
 of feathers, heart of lead . . 885: 16
 polish b., against others . . . 1211: 9
 press b. light goes out 1140: 4
 preys on itself 1212: 20
 secretes thought 1209: 17

Brain, continued

shallow h. behind mask ..1436:12
 nily, half-baked to ..299: 1
 sows not corn, thistles ..231: 6
 turns b. like cat in pan ..201: 8
 tyrant with a rose ..1465:15
 visionary b.377:14
 whatever comes from b. 82:11
 which b. makes of fumes 209:10
 Brain-storm: paranoia ..1084: 9
 Brain-trust ..1555: 6
 Brain-women, heart-women 210:11
 brainless as a March hare 1230: 7
 Brains: confuse b. in college 328:18
 cudgel thy b. no more ..1308: 5
 cumbered up with h.2103:17
 do it with their native h.1507: 1
 enemy in mouth to steal h. 498:15
 enough to make fool of self 220: 8
 evident they have little h. 2194:13
 fat bodies, lean b.047:11
 fumbler for his b.1310: 3
 his h. could not move ..1676:15
 I abhor h.1307:10
 knock out her b.377: 1
 made of gingerbread ..1310: 4
 mix them with b.1447: 4
 mad-rate portion on h.2131:10
 most b. reflect crown of
 hat ..1307:10
 oo b. yet ..30:14
 publish to world lack of b. 1310: 1
 rack h. for lucre ..1523:13
 seventy-year silence h.1300:17
 shaken up like coppers ..029: 6
 strains from hard-bound h. 1242: 8
 taken out and battered ..2030: 9
 to be a real fool ..097:14
 unhappy b. for drinking ..498:15
 were only candle-grease 1309:19
 when b. were out, man die 770:14
 who rack their h.1308: 5
 Brain-trust ..1555: 6
 Brainlessly: think so h.1990:14
 Brake that virtue must ..1838: 1
 Bramble-dew: gold and h.2241: 7
 Bran: can of abhorred h.873:10
 Branch better than hoven
 will ..1659: 4
 cut in the h.1870: 4
 goodly verdure dings ..771: 4
 Branches: all arta h. on one
 tree ..103:17
 hide a lust spirit ..2250: 1
 rarely into the b.744: 5
 superfluous b.740:13
 Brand: bring a b. from
 heaven ..1438:10
 him who will ..1636:13
 Brands: pleasant are b.095:12
 Brandy and lemon juice ..490: 4
 and the water ..490: 8
 distilled damnation ..490: 6
 for o' b.490: 3
 bow b. lies ..490: 7
 Latin for a goose ..216: 6
 wiped b. and water ..490: 5
 Bransie: tout ce qui h.622: 3
 Bransie become as sounding b. 341: 9
 bold as b.1277:10
 monumental h.1330:13
 Bravaces: knightly b. of the
 graves ..1240:11
 Bratt: quail-brake h.741: 1
 best stolen b. be known ..1505: 8
 Branch gedicht in einem
 Lande ..355: 5
 Bräucher: tiefer Sinn in den
 alten B.334: 9
 Brave able to bear envy 303:19
 all b., many generous, some
 chaste ..728: 4
 born from the b.324: 5
 deserves the fate ..323:17
 fortune favors the b.727: 4
 how deep the b.1868: 9
 is not therefore b.324: 5
 knew how to forgive ..710:14
 love mercy ..1298: 1
 men b. from first ..323:15

Brave, continued

men were living before
 Agamemnon ..1521:10
 needs not applause ..124:11
 tomorrow to be b.864:13
 unretaining h.1066: 9
 what's h., what's noble ..321:15
 who would not sleep with b. 1868: 7
 Brave dies bravely ..1377:13
 Bravery
 See also Courage
 but a vain disguise ..486:12
 never out of fashion ..324:11
 of his grief ..424:14
 with all her h. no ..488: 8
 with the bravest ..323:10
 Bravest are the tenderest 1870: 6
 at the last ..1034: 7
 fall by hands of cowards 2073:10
 frightened by terrors ..655: 6
 not to seem b., but to be 1831:19
 of the brave ..1377:13
 where the h. fall ..636: 3
 Bravo! Field-marshal: Cath-
 erine! ..298: 5
 was decisive ..342:12
 How bright moonlight night 491:11
 Bray: vicar of B.1246: 8
 Bray: if a donkey b.112: 1
 time for thee to b.112: 1
 you in a mortar ..08:10
 Brays: when a lion b.112:10
 Breach of promise ..2217: 7
 once more into the h.2116:10
 who can an open b. defend ..245:11
 Broad ..187
 and butter glad to eat ..107:16
 and cheese and kisses ..1047:16
 and cheese two targets ..198: 4
 and circuses ..107:10
 and Gospel in good fare ..158: 1
 and oil and wine ..478: 5
 ask h., give stone ..198: 5
 beg bitter b. three realms 1669: 2
 bitter b. of banishment ..591:10
 brown b. and an onion 1107: 3
 cramm'd with distasteful
 b.1850:16
 crust of h. and liberty ..1107: 3
 eat h. by weight ..194: 1
 eat b. his own hand earns 1305: 5
 eat b. to the full ..534:21
 eat b. with your pudding ..198: 4
 eaten h. is forgotten ..107: 9
 eaten in secret pleasant ..1618: 2
 eaten your b. and salt ..1756: 5
 eateth not b. of idleness 2143:10
 cats b. without washing ..270: 7
 from mould we reap b.163:10
 give him b. while living ..2250:14
 give us this day daily b.198: 3
 good as ever broke h.974:15
 half-penny-worth of h.2155:14
 he took the b. and broke it 262:13
 home-made b., putty, lead 090:14
 humour of b. and cheese ..539: 1
 in sorrow ate ..1885: 8
 is battered on both sides 167:18
 is not to be had ..107: 5
 like morning b.198: 2
 live by h. alone ..197:12
 loaf of b. sell half ..945: 4
 look for better b.197: 8
 made b. from humor ..3209: 3
 wonder ..198: 5
 made of stone ..198: 5
 man earn h. and eat ..2233:10
 man who bites his b.527: 6
 men break is broke to
 them ..197:14
 neither eating b. nor drink-
 ing wine ..440:11
 never touch b. till it's
 tasted ..518:17
 not give the b. of life ..1580: 7
 nourished the body ..945: 4
 of affliction ..167: 7
 of all smells, b.197:12
 of one day ..928: 8
 plain b. and better ..1793: 6

Bread, continued

quarrel with b. and butter 1642:16
 salt savor b. of others ..1468:13
 secure of h. m of light ..197:13
 seek b. with the plough ..657: 8
 she baked the b.1657:112
 she was cutting b. and but-
 ter ..1209: 3
 smell of b. and butter ..778: 6
 soon want b.817: 2
 spoil'd the b.3186: 8
 staff of life ..1908: 1
 staff of your b.1908: 1
 to the soul ..2160:14
 to the wise ..1390: 8
 upon the waters ..197:14
 we eat b., another sows ..803: 5
 which side b. buttered ..197:18
 whole stay of h.198: 1
 wholefulness of oaten b. 1568: 7
 will it bake b.1652: 9
 with h. all sorrows less ..1842:12
 with b. let him eat it ..1871:11
 with one half-baked b. ..1871: 1
 without industry they end 2071: 2
 wind ring for his b.547: 1
 Breadth of heaven betwixt
 you ..1172: 1
 preached upon b.202: 4
 Break, break, break ..1095:13
 best we get in an even h. 1143:17
 her betimes ..3145: 4
 the ice ..1850: 1
 the staff of bread ..1908: 1
 Breaker of God's own peace 2147:11
 of proverb ..444: 7
 Breakers: hug his b.1773: 6
 run beneath ..1813: 6
 wanted'd with thy b.1773: 6
 Breakfast: argued the thing
 at b.100: 4
 dinner, and tea, oh ..1707:15
 eat h. on lip of lion ..079: 8
 unaltering memory ..511: 1
 one doth but b. here ..2122:10
 unsubstantial b.539: 6
 wholesome hungry b.518: 8
 Breaking of windows or
 laws ..1088: 4
 sorry b. up ..261: 4
 Break against a thorn ..162:18
 and back as either should
 be ..1414: 9
 arm th' obdurate h.1462:13
 bare her h. of snow ..1350:10
 bared h. she curls inside ..835: 5
 boiling bloody h.1038:18
 cold h. and serpent smile ..155:11
 covered with wounds ..2242: 1
 deep in b. secret wound 2242:16
 depth of her glowing b.1744: 1
 ease my b. of melodies ..1451:18
 hath marble been to me 1330:17
 leon'd b. up-till a thorn ..1404:12
 many a swan-like h.097:13
 marble of her snowy b.2203: 3
 my fair one's supping b. 1194: 1
 ne'er learned to glow ..2176:14
 read thy own b. right ..1768: 3
 soothe a savage b.1262:17
 tamer of the human b.171: 8
 that music cannot tame ..1262:17
 to Chloë's h.259: 1
 what his b. forges ..217: 8
 where roses could not live 394: 4
 with wound riven ..2242: 1
 within this filial b.313: 3
 Break-high amid the corn 129: 1
 Breakfast than heart ..879: 6
 Breakfast: come to my won-
 ana's h.246:16
 lovely b. September claims ..123:19
 your cruel b. message ..099: 1
 Breadth: abundance of super-
 fluity h.1990:11
 against the wind ..325:17
 and bloom of the year ..1842: 8
 bolden held his b.1842: 8
 can make them ..1652: 1
 coming of a sweeter b.2242:16

Breath, continued

corrupted by, stinking
 smoke 3018: 7
 draw thy b. in pain 1901: 7
 dulcet and harmonious b. 1900: 10
 each b. of foreign air 1464: 18
 Enterpe's h. fills flutes 800: 11
 extend a Mother's b. 1351: 4
 flatter'd his rank b. 2337: 11
 give it b. with mouth 1967: 15
 has made b. destroy 2435: 10
 his b. did freeze 2161: 13
 his b. like caller air 1213: 5
 hope's perpetual h. 925: 5
 is life of the body 1900: 7
 keep b. to cool breath 2026: 14
 keep b. to cool postage 1821: 16
 last b. 3922: 17
 lent fragrance to the gale 1880: 9
 let not your h. be sour 491: 3
 like caller air 1213: 5
 like silver arrows 2161: 13
 little b. called fame 491: 3
 little h. love, wine 1137: 1
 mouth-honour, h. 361: 3
 of accusation, kills 1837: 16
 of an unfeeling lawyer 1094: 3
 of Autumn's being 2153: 13
 of consent belied smile 893: 12
 of heaven must swell sail 1776: 10
 of the Eternal Morning 1554: 9
 of will 2148: 2
 out of b. to no purpose 748: 4
 out of b. with joy 2152: 14
 resigns his b. 556: 6
 revives him 781: 20
 rides on parting winds 1830: 5
 shall another man taste 351: 14
 she takes the b. away 1391: 1
 softly woe away her h. 394: 2
 such is b. of kings 2230: 10
 summer's honey b. 2014: 8
 summer's ripening b. 1214: 13
 sweet is b. of morn 1547: 11
 terrible as terminations 2104: 9
 that smell had wrought 1485: 18
 'tis b. thou lackest 2017: 7
 unpraised by his b. 1172: 4
 were that will not keep 2267: 6
 whence no man knows 1094: 3
 where b. most breathes 1522: 5
 which frames my words 1417: 4
 whose b. is in his nostrils 1242: 2
 wilt thou lose 2017: 7
 yielder up of b. 2034: 2
 Breathe what love inspires 1103: 1
 Breath'd: this day I b. first 1165: 4
 Breaths: chide no b. 651: 11
 Breathers of an ampler day 403: 17
 of this world 1522: 5
 Breaths there a man 1467: 10
 who b. must suffer 1964: 1
 Breathing: done with work
 of b. 828: 4
 fresh b. of tomorrow 2023: 1
 of the common wind 897: 11
 time of day 591: 2
 we watch'd her h. 192: 12
 Breathless, unharmed 614: 2
 when feeling most 783: 6
 Bred in darkness 365: 8
 in old Kentucky 1036: 4
 in the home 69: 7
 to the church 271: 5
 where is fancy b. 634: 19
 Breeds: in the b. 1036: 13
 Breeds coat but crown 491: 6
 down b. and at her 2137: 1
 for want of b. I'm burn 1445: 10
 lashed 2145: 6
 his b. were blue 2444: 10
 words instead of b. 948: 9
 talk as though you were b. 2145: 9
 thin pair of b. 871: 3
 who shall get the b. 2145: 9
 without black 2901: 7
 were his heart in 'a h. 875: 8
 were the b. 2145: 9
 Bred for barren metal 2901: 7
 in and in 89: 4

Breed, continued

restored the b. 69: 4
 spoils the b. 69: 4
 Breeding
 See also Manners
 consists in contesting 1257: 13
 good b. best security 1259: 4
 good b. blossom of sense 1257: 12
 hath been at my charge 1074: 12
 in and in 299: 14
 no more h. than bum 1259: 16
 bulley 1259: 16
 spice of foreign h. 1259: 19
 Breeds off Highlandman 1269: 15
 hale b. a soon 761: 12
 o' mine, my only pair 779: 12
 Breeds: came wandering 2152: 10
 can flowery b. 1259: 16
 every b. bears health 1386: 1
 far as b. can bear 1276: 7
 just kissed the lake 2152: 10
 must have been pleasant 205: 10
 of Nature stirring in soul 1382: 2
 of song 1870: 15
 one intellectual h. 2381: 5
 popular b. 1359: 18
 reflected in the b. 1399: 14
 softly lulling to soul 1359: 14
 till b. makes windmill go 2250: 17
 Wind's Bride 2037: 1
 Breeze-shaken over hell 890: 16
 Breezy: little waves of h. 996: 12
 Bremen: from B. to flag 768: 6
 dad 768: 6
 Brennende Fragen 1554: 4
 Brentford: two kings of B. 1040: 8
 Brethren: dwell together 2067: 3
 Brethren: matter of the b. 1981: 16
 Brevis labor, obscurus 1493: 3
 si gravis 291: 6
 Brevisima vita 2140: 7
 Brevis: nihil ut h. placet 1991: 3
 Brevis: eat h. opus, ut
 curat sententia 1981: 10
 vitæ 1141: 6
 Gravity 198
 is very good 198: 11
 its body b. and wit its soul 586: 6
 need of b. 168: 10
 soul of drinking 199: 5
 soul of wit 199: 5
 what is the use of h. 199: 5
 Drew as she has baked 1709: 9
 leave men to h. 2204: 16
 Brewery: stick to your h. 1661: 15
 Brewhouse: erection of its
 first b. 451: 12
 Brews: as he b. so drink 1709: 9
 she b. good ale 44: 14
 Briar: bonnie b. bush 1767: 5
 from b. pluck roof 1744: 15
 Briars: how full of b. 2242: 10
 Brice: refueth b., but put-
 teth forth hand 199: 12
 scarce hurts the lawyer 1091: 17
 take back your b. 2182: 6
 the people with offices 1549: 4
 too poor for b. 159: 14
 Bribed the lawyer's tongue 1092: 3
 Bribery 199
 and rapacity 1442: 20
 for a crust of bread 199: 10
 in public life, b. 1542: 20
 Brices buy both gods and
 men 199: 16
 contaminate our fingers
 with base b. 200: 4
 won h. b. 199: 15
 Brice-brace and Brummen 341: 4
 Brice-bracker, ceramicer 1365: 2
 Brick: found Roma of h. 1089: 8
 regular b. 1392: 7
 Brick-dust man 1664: 5
 Bricklayer: good h. 1066: 14
 Bricklayers: Babel's b. 1077: 5
 Bricks are alive at this day 1611: 15
 to wash b. 748: 9
 without straw 1981: 7
 Brick-shedder: come to h. 386: 4
 Bricks: favours stored away 1972: 11

Bride

See also Marriage: The
 Wedding Day
 blest is h. sun shines on 1272: 15
 bonny b. soon built 1272: 17
 came from her closet 1272: 17
 every night his h. 246: 1
 half of the world a b. 1283: 15
 hath paced into the hall 1272: 14
 lovely and lonely b. 999: 1
 more anxious than b. 1272: 4
 rather be h. to lad gone 2136: 12
 take possession of the b. 1273: 10
 teeming mistress, barren h. 1283: 10
 this corpse-like b. 436: 13
 waxes like a h. 1906: 15
 Bride-bed: to have decked 431: 5
 Bridegroom: fresh as a b. 1241: 16
 fresh as h. to his mate 1940: 13
 half of the world a h. 1283: 15
 rejoiceth over the bride 1272: 16
 Bridegroom's: dressing b.
 ear 1272: 16
 Brides and bridegrooms all 1273: 1
 of Enderby 132: 9
 Venus odious to b. 2077: 6
 Bride's maid: happy b. 1051: 12
 Bridegrooms may soon be
 brides 1273: 2
 Bride'sman: June's h. 175: 2
 Brides: away b. 131: 2
 between h. and stream 788: 9
 broader than food 1051: 12
 build another b. 544: 17
 burn the b. 2274: 1
 cross b. throw away staff 443: 7
 don't cross b. fill you 2044: 9
 golden h. for flying enemy 344: 18
 Horatius kept the b. 81: 20
 I stood on b. at midnight 1302: 13
 invisible b. that leads 1740: 12
 London B. built upon wool-
 packs 1169: 1
 London B. for wise men 1169: 1
 of gold for flying foe 544: 18
 of groans across stream 1115: 12
 of light 1904: 16
 of prayer 1582: 1
 of sight 904: 14
 of time 1206: 1
 praise b. that carried you 824: 6
 rude b. that arched 2108: 7
 there was not to convey 1191: 5
 to Heaven 2106: 9
 Bride for the ass 697: 12
 makes good horse 928: 20
 no b. to curb days 2006: 14
 upon the tongue 300: 12
 Brie: hiecut or two with B. 933: 8
 Brier and frail and blue 2069: 2
 as lightning in collied
 night 1153: 19
 as woman's love 2198: 8
 better h. than tedious 199: 6
 brave, and glorious 1059: 11
 I will be b. 109: 5
 laboring to be h. 194: 11
 to be b. inspired 199: 4
 whatever advice, be b. 19: 11
 Brier, acc brier
 Brigade: forward the Light
 Brie: all that's b. must
 fade 1349: 1
 and jovial among guests 932: 14
 beyond compare 511: 10
 infern not excellence 586: 14
 with names men remem-
 ber 1374: 2
 Brighter they were, the
 sooner they came 977: 4
 Brightest and best of the 1267: 8
 Brightness: celestial b. 131: 19
 momentary 137: 8
 of life is gone 927: 12
 of their smile was gone 853: 2
 Brimall banks are wild 1366: 7
 Brilling: twan b., and the 1409: 9
 Brimmer: no deeds in a h. 9
 Brims: pioned and twilled b. 932: 14

Brimstone sea of fire 890: 1
 Brim: eye-offending b. 1971: 3
 to season praise 1972: 14
 Bringer of unwelcome news 199: 5
 Brink of an abyss 363: 14
 Brinche: quills mangled de
 in b. 1871: 3
 Brinche: ent a noun 325: 10
 Brisk as a bee 373: 2
 Bristol's dingy piles 1578: 1
 Britain and the Colonies 555: 3
 be B. still to B. true 559: 11
 bell happy B. 551: 2
 barb B. all the sun 558: 4
 infamous for suicide 554: 15
 O fruitful B. 502: 10
 pays her patriots 554: 9
 worms to yield 552: 5
 tell B. 570: 2
 united in itself 540: 6
 where now is B. 1740: 5
 world by itself 552: 7
 Britannia
 See also England
 beer and B. 451: 18
 gives world repose 555: 7
 pride of the ocean 548: 3
 rules the waves 547: 11
 sympathies with Columbia 551: 5
 triumphant 562: 6
 Britannos: lotu divides 550: 6
 Britium 221: 14
 British critics 543: 7
 have thirst for power 554: 5
 itch for dietation 554: 5
 like their own beer 550: 1
 not Christian people 554: 5
 who talk 559: 3
 Brito: nemo bonus B. est 560: 4
 Briton: dom age painted B. 610: 11
 meanest B. acorns slave 180: 13
 no good man a B. 560: 4
 see B. in blown seas 550: 4
 subject, not a slave 184: 2
 Britons crossed Indian wave 555: 4
 foreign laws despised 559: 12
 judge like B. 1460: 3
 never will be slaves 147: 11
 wholly surrendered from world 550: 6
 Broad as world for freedom 202: 7
 so b. people can see through
 us 546: 7
 too b. to define 202: 1
 Broad: axe chopping upward 109: 4
 Broadcloth without 514: 3
 Broadmindedness 202: 2
 Broadleaves: fear we 420: 7
 Broadway: isn't it nice on
 B. 2290: 12
 regards to B. 1397: 6
 shall climb to skies 1397: 6
 Brocade: flutters in b. 714: 3
 Broccoli, mutton 181: 8
 Brod's: we're n'w ain B. 188: 8
 Brogues: clouted b. 1817: 8
 Broken but ne'er bent 1424: 11
 by their passing feet 2281: 12
 Broken-hearted: both b. 709: 1
 dying b. 1455: 8
 half b. 1454: 4
 hoped we were b. 1455: 12
 ne'er been b. 1194: 12
 Brokers: gripping b. sits 1164: 30
 in stony pride 566: 1
 Brokers-between Pandava 2105: 13
 Bromide: are you a b. 1644: 1
 Brox: my own romantic 1732: 18
 Bronx is mirror of form 2134: 1
 monumental b. 1139: 10
 they built with b. 1521: 10
 Brood: money-mong'ring b. 2377: 15
 of Polly 1016: 12
 saintly murderous b. 395: 11
 what use to b. 1139: 10
 Broek 200
 better to hearken to a b. 200: 11
 candied with ice 593: 4
 in every b. he finds friend 1280: 1
 never-failing b. 200: 6
 some like of a hidden b. 200: 7

Brook, continued
 pore upon the b. 1389: 9
 runs down a b. o' laughter 275: 2
 Shoa's b. that flowed 1456: 13
 that babbles by 200: 12
 to the b. and the willow 2149: 18
 too happy, happy b. 422: 9
 we knew we heard the b. 200: 9
 where b. and river meet 225: 3
 whose society the poet seeks 201: 7
 Brooks of Sheffield 280: 5
 Brooks: crystal b. 1212: 11
 for Bathers of song 942: 13
 I sing of b. 1538: 2
 in the running b. 1389: 5
 make rivers, rivers seas 546: 10
 shallow b. murmurs most 2126: 5
 shallow b. that flow'd 200: 8
 sweet are the little b. 200: 11
 Brookside: I wandered by b. 200: 13
 Broont: bring de b. along 2286: 5
 new b. sweepth clean 1631: 3
 sent with b. before 1257: 17
 yellow b. 688: 10
 Broome went before 1558: 14
 Broomstick: man is a B. 1230: 10
 write finely on b. 2252: 18
 Broose: je te b. moi-meme 400: 6
 Broth: devil's b. 441: 13
 too many cooks spoil the b. 315: 4
 Brothel-house impure 300: 2
 Brothel: built with bricks
 of Religion 1613: 5
 keep foot out of b. 150: 5
 Brother 201
 be my b., or I will kill
 thee 718: 7
 hear with own b. 305: 10
 brown-frocked b. 1990: 16
 call his b. fool 698: 13
 call my b. back to me 408: 6
 call d me b. when I was but
 your slave 1831: 10
 can you giar a dinc 2287: 9
 courage, b. do not stumble 937: 2
 every man below 51: 9
 fold to thy heart thy b. 1504: 12
 forget the b. 2010: 6
 friend given by nature 201: 21
 gaunt, homely b. 1160: 4
 he's your b. still 51: 9
 Jonathan 61: 6
 Lawless linsey-woolsey b. 1501: 11
 little b. of the rich 1572: 4
 little brown b. 202: 17
 make b. to offend 524: 16
 no b. near the throne 1312
 none ever yet b. knew 1022: 6
 of Big Bill Taft 202: 12
 of the Angle 672: 5
 of the god 472: 6
 our firebrand b., Paris 2040: 4
 see your b. stray 201: 7
 should a b. dare 395: 14
 should not war with b. 2121: 6
 sticketh closer than b. 731: 12
 that is weaker 937: 3
 to king and soldier 2275: 12
 was my b. in the battle 2286: 4
 weak b. worst of mankind 2128: 1
 where is b. gone 408: 6
 when someone must save 322: 4
 with a snake an word 1664: 9
 younger b. hath more wit 2021: 10
 Brother's sufferings 1056: 10
 Brotherhood: by thy b. of
 Cain 353: 11
 crown thy good with b. 5110
 finds b. no sharper spur 202: 11
 in b. your weary paths be
 gulling 202: 1
 in my 1684: 14
 life's final star 202: 1
 mystical b. of sun 648: 10
 mysterious bond of b. 201: 6
 of Cain 718: 7
 of proverb 201: 7
 of venerable 2037: 17
 that joins the brave 202: 6

Brothers: affliction's sons b. 201: 6
 all men ever born may b. 1176: 2
 all the arts are b. 1631: 9
 all the b. too 367: 3
 all the b. wage valiant 571: 3
 an a' men brothers 1248: 12
 and sisters may kiss 1648: 9
 are b. evermore 1714: 9
 forty thousand b. 1212: 9
 how men their b. main 1614: 1
 in peace 201: 15
 linsey-woolsey b. 9713
 must have b. slain 2007: 7
 noble pair of b. 2012: 7
 or I'll knock you on head 2012: 9
 sons, and kindred slain 1007: 5
 we band of b. 2021: 11
 Brougham: what a mind 1061: 6
 Brougham: never the doc-
 tor's b. 2203: 7
 Brow: arched beauty of
 the b. 663: 23
 beautiful bold b. 727: 12
 breeding b. of labor 1551: 8
 bright with intelligence 139: 2
 her b. was calm 1432: 13
 high-b. 328: 1
 his b. should furl 2021: 3
 Jove's own b. 1816: 9
 of brazen horror 1772: 20
 of Egypt 1790: 18
 that ingenious b. 201: 6
 was fair but pale 668: 6
 wet with honest sweat 448: 21
 with homely biggen bound 345: 11
 written on his b. 2020: 20
 written on 2271: 3
 your b. is belid, John 18: 9
 brow-bound with the oak 1713: 17
 brow-garland pushed aslant 1283: 13
 Brown John 208
 Rufus Rastus Johnson 2203: 10
 Brown as a berry 1631: 6
 with a golden glass 547: 22
 with h. man break thy
 bread 1650: 1
 Browning, Robert 501
 beggars, feast, vines 671: 9
 Brownings: Mrs. B. death
 is rather a relief 2223: 2
 Brown: black b., they say 660: 3
 cradled b. 1411: 4
 full of discontent 454: 11
 Bruin: watchful b. 1261: 6
 Bruised in a new place 221: 4
 Bruises blue and green 2247: 10
 Brute: beauoup b. 1466: 10
 eat pour le fat 249: 14
 Brute: contraire des b. la
 verité 1759: 8
 Brutal: n'est pas répondre 571: 12
 Bruma recurrit met 1161: 1
 Brummagen: bric-a-brac
 and b. 341: 4
 Brush: dip his b. in dyes of
 heaven 1691: 11
 Brushers of clothes 221: 1
 Brushers has o' mornings 845: 1
 Brute: et tu, B. 946: 16
 Brute at law prosecute 1090: 28
 feed the b. 943: 19
 I might have been 1591: 12
 knew an honest b. 1110
 neither b. nor human 2125: 12
 Brutes: athletic b. 1783: 18
 find where talents lie 662: 7
 made b. men, men divine 1185: 6
 never meet in bloody fray 812: 20
 silent b. to singing men 1097: 7
 simple race of b. 1090: 10
 tamer stands by the b. 1311: 1
 we had been b. without yet 2181: 6
 Brut: foute a viver come b. 2029: 5
 Brutus and Cato: shown by
 their abances 181: 1
 and Cato might discharge
 their souls 201: 7
 bluish white B. standeth by 1760: 1
 dealt the stroke 1760: 9

Brutus, continued

grows so voracious 129:17
 is an honorable man 50:5
 noble B. 50:5
 there was a B. 1730:12
 you also, B. 944:16
 Brutus in doors, B. 1737:9
 Bryan, William Jennings 204
 knock into cocked hat 222:2
 Rubbia: with b. play 220:3
 Rubble and bankruptcy 225:17
 blown like a b. 1244:3
 in the brook 227:2
 life's a b. 1244:3
 now a b. burst, now a world 749:13
 seeking the b. reputation 240:1
 soft as a b. sung 1539:1
 wished at me and said 1244:4
 world's a b. 2239:3
 Rubbles: bears afar our b. 1120:2
 eternity for b. 579:6
 herding b. like white sheep 7
 millions of b. like us 1120:12
 o'er like a city 1761:3
 of the world 2229:6
 on rapid stream of time 1242:7
 on sea of misty horre 1424:6
 swim on beaker's brim 216:12
 Ruconers: high-hearted b. 521:16
 Buck: mad as a b. 78:16
 of the first head 947:1
 ten-tined b. to kill 941:16
 them all 1066:16
 up, little soldier 1254:3
 Bucket: drop your b. 1430:13
 kick the b. 1013:5
 old oaken b. 2160:1
 into empty wells 748:7
 Buckets: let down b. 1430:13
 you are 1430:13
 Buckler: better b. I can
 soon regain 456:15
 carry the b. unto Sampson 224:6
 Buckram: swell with b. 591:10
 Buckraker: take counsel of 211:1
 Bud and yet Rose full-blown 261:6
 bit with vicious worm 459:8
 forward b. eaten by can-
 bur 1295:12
 green b. long as spider 1424:6
 here she lies a pretty b. 408:7
 in sweetest b. canker 459:8
 may have a bitter taste 1095:21
 nip him in the b. 995:18
 this b. of love 1214:13
 Buddies: only B. can guide 1414:1
 Budding-days of youth 221:15
 Budge: not b. an inch 1043:3
 Bude: blown b. of barren
 flowers 1645:15
 harling b. of May 1936:10
 shames b. from growing 1095:21
 sleep in root's core 1974:18
 that open only to decay 684:11
 their foliage ebed 745:13
 when hawthorn b. appear 2035:11
 Buena Vista: rolled from b. 211:1
 Buena: nunca fue mucho 208:10
 Buena: junte a los B. 208:7
 Buft: stripped to the b. 2280:2
 Buftings: stepdame b. of
 fate 1935:1
 Buftom: statesman and b. 1937:3
 Buft: privates of the B. 1084:10
 Bur in a rue 1050:15
 that feared us all 1631:7
 burst'd like indignant b. 1261:6
 Burgho: and-by word 1771:2
 Burgho: no b. is no great 1770:1
 what is death? a b. 373:16
 Burghers and idola all 937:1
 of a wister's eye 381:18
 rebulet wister's b. 1597:9
 Burgh: what mortal
 le b. 1376:13
 Burgh: blow, b. blow 126:7
 bring the good old b. 1078:11
 lonely b. grieves 2117:3
 one black town 208:13
 Burgh: who needs 170:12

Bugles: blow out, you b. 409:13
 breaking their halt 1045:10
 of battle 276:17
 bugs and emperor 281:3
 fear boys with b. 1981:10
 that bite secretly 220:4
 to fearful babes withal 1775:11
 Build: ab, to b., to b. 96:4
 as if Roma eternal 1737:12
 beneath the stars 1913:12
 for him, sow for him 956:18
 ladder by which we rise 109:8
 me straight, O worthy
 Master 1814:4
 on human heart 1535:4
 on your own deserts 1000:12
 so b. we being we are 236:13
 to b. is to be robbed 95:17
 too low they b. 1913:13
 up the being that we are 236:13
 when b., b. forever 95:6
 when we mean to b. 95:2
 Builded better than he knew 95:14
 Builder and maker, thou 1369:6
 Builders: before days of b. 95:13
 behind ye b. demigods 97:2
 wish b. always pregnant 95:18
 Buildeth on the vulgar heart 143:6
 Building: Alrand was a b.
 of castles in the air 222:11
 arts of b. from bee 144:7
 castles in Spain 222:14
 first b. erected church 480:13
 fitted to its end 95:3
 from the bee 1758:15
 like a public b. 1265:5
 readiest road to poverty 95:11
 statists b. man and raise 1002:10
 Builders: tumbled heap of
 murky b. 1873:3
 monuments of death 379:15
 to ruinat proud b. 2012:15
 two kinds of goodness 95:7
 Builds stronger than mason 831:3
 Builders: baitot les b. 120:4
 Bull and cow both milk-white 69:13
 cur'd Assyrian b. 705:6
 fly and live with B. 989:1
 a game to milk the b. 2049:9
 Irish b. always pregnant 95:18
 is made submissive 1442:19
 leap'd father's cow 69:13
 made submissive by time 1442:19
 not a B. of them all 546:11
 savage b. bears yoke 1442:19
 stand behind the B. 1690:13
 take a b. by the horn 1442:14
 they called him B. 473:3
 to beguile to 1191:6
 Bull-fronted, ruddy 201:9
 Bull Moore 2099:8
 Bull-Whacker's Epic 1954:8
 Bulldog's grip 1488:5
 Bullet: every b. billet 2110:11
 golden b. beats it down 802:18
 that pierced Goebel's
 breast 1229:16
 whistled o'er his head 375:12
 Bullets: better pointed b. 2107:7
 I heard the b. whistle 1863:1
 I'm not afraid of b. 2212:8
 paper b. of the brain 1725:1
 silver b. 2114:13
 their b. they were tow 1865:12
 Bullion of one sterling line 225:11
 Old B. 1377:16
 Bullocks: whose talk is of b. 640:4
 Bulls: indurate from 1712:2
 Bully, lift head 1160:11
 love the lovely b. 1214:9
 moral b. never awares 1684:11
 Bulrush: knot in a b. 2044:10
 Bulwark: floating b. of in-
 land 542:7
 kingdom's b. 1097:12
 of our liberty 34:4
 sole b. of right 1787:14
 water-walked b. 549:17
 Bulwark: Britannia needs
 no b. 547:6

Bulwarks, continued

wooden walls 547:7
 Bum: hallelujah, I'm a b. 207:12
 I've been on the b. 2101:6
 would stir an anchor 2105:2
 Bum-bailey: no more breed-
 ing than b. 1239:16
 Bump of wonder 2209:3
 richest b. of glee 243:17
 Bumped off 244:16
 Bumper: all the b. fair 426:6
 give me a b. 441:1
 of good liquor 407:1
 Bumpers: to dozes beauties 2199:8
 flowing o'er 958:3
 Rumps upon his scone 849:12
 Bun: rollicking b. 522:6
 Burch: little b. of whickers
 on his chin 2259:5
 Buncombe: talking for B. 2251:9
 Bundle of prejudices 1997:1
 of walling and flannel 121:4
 Bung-hole: dust of Alex-
 ander stopping a b. 385:2
 Bungle: built himself a b. 2163:2
 Bunk 1644:5
 history 829:16
 in mental junk 1644:5
 just as much b. among
 busters 1434:3
 Bunkum: leave b. 2281:9
 Bunting: old rag of b. 673:11
 thick-sprinkled b. 675:1
 took Lark for a b. 1071:13
 Bunyan: Honest John B. 2251:12
 Bun che val mente 608:6
 Buonaparte the bastard 1379:3
 Busy in a storm 2163:16
 Burden 204
 and heat of the day 1066:10
 big b. and a strong back 204:10
 cast b. upon the Lord 2232:7
 dead man's child and b. 1352:2
 equal to horse's strength 209:3
 frik'd beneath the b. 871:2
 heavy b. of doubtful mind 1310:10
 light b. heavy far borne 1630:4
 light grows well borne b. 204:15
 live idle b. on ground 932:12
 no more to age a b. 209:16
 of an old despair 435:5
 of the desert of the sea 1774:4
 of the nation's care 1043:6
 of the song 1877:4
 of unhappy ambition 491:6
 on his back b. of world 1066:1
 respect the b. 2047:7
 sacred b. is this life 22:3
 and k. of merry song 1724:14
 tis a b. of merrymen 205:2
 to a full stomach 49:12
 too heavy for a man 205:2
 we bear the b. and heat 1144:3
 weight of another's b. 204:9
 white man's b. 204:13
 with superfluous b. loads 1728:12
 Burden: bear ye one an-
 other's b. 204:8
 grievous to be borne 1093:16
 kill the ass 1111:8
 laid upon our mortal being 204:4
 light b. long borne 204:9
 of government 1967:12
 of just one day 2040:12
 of the Bible old 1771:12
 Burdies: bonnie b. 779:12
 Burdock, hemlock, warden 2130:3
 Bureaucracy: functionaries 819:12
 Burg: ein feste B. 744:4
 Burgeons: every man of
 quick 1906:1
 with bloom 222:10
 Burglar: many a b. I've re-
 sored 1091:12
 of others' intellects 1919:8
 with experience 1919:8
 Burglarizing: bit of b. 1919:8
 Burglary: hat b. 1906:12
 of 1912 1919:8
 Burgonet of man 222:10

Burgundy: an aged B. runs
with a beardless Port 2157:10
milk of B. 2146:1
waterish B. 2134:1
Burlal: in one red b. blent 2130:1
of an ass 2128:1
Burred by upbraiding above 2125:15
Burke, Edmund 208
and Hara: but an' ben 2136:1
Burlesques on the art of ar-
gument 100:10
Burn: better to marry than
to b. 1265:15
candle at both ends 210:7
make him sit to b. 201:12
to be great 203:1
Burning no answer 277:12
not improved by b. 159:6
quenched by fire 246:13
questions 2354:1
Burns, Robert 208
Burnt and so is ash 210:13
child dreads fire 295:19
Burr, Aaron 200:8
Burr and build 108:17
Burr: stick like b. 633:18
stick where thorn 215:13
when you rick on 214:1
Burst in ignorance 259:13
Burthen was thy birth 122:1
public b. of nation 204:3
Burton built on Trent 44:13
Bury, helped to b. whom he
helped to starve 233:1
Bush share with God 211:12
beat about the b. 299:7
bonnie briar b. 176:13
burning b. 211:1
burning b. still burns 239:8
debate and beat the b. 272:8
each b. we see's a bear 202:5
tearsh every b. 256:13
good wine needs no b. 215:10
if you can't be tree 1832:18
in b. with God may meet 139:8
supposed a bear 202:5
who stimp but at a b. 110:14
worth two in the b. 151:3
Busbel: candle under a b. 216:10
Busbee: best the b. 161:1
burning b. fired of God 1050:12
Busier than he was 209:19
Busineas 206
after dinner 451:11
always above his b. 208:1
sneak silent secrecy 1784:3
at his b. before he rises 207:1
big b. 207:17
bloody b. of the day 2120:3
called by particular b. 236:6
chief b. is to pay 2281:8
consists in persuading 207:11
dared sight better b. 241:1
despise rewards of b. 207:18
did my b. 622:1
diligent in his b. 208:20
dispatch b. quickly 200:13
dispatched is well 209:10
do b. in great waters 1779:7
do your own b. 208:7
drive thy b. 207:1
easy to escape from b. 207:18
every man has a b. 207:18
everybody's b. nobody's b. 208:9
fig for the cares of b. 209:1
for sake of being busy 2101:1
for the sake of leisure 2118:1
hath little b. become wise 1100:14
hurried in ill done 200:10
I go to my pleasure, b. 208:13
if a call 211:1
in opportunity of b. 223:1
is b. 221:1
keep mind steady 208:13
let's bashful b. 202:16
life's b. terrible choice 259:14
leave b. to idlers 2509:11
lim near to double b. 272:17
make b. a pleasure 1502:11
man's b. does not sit him 209:6

Business, continued
man come to b. 2255:1
mind his own b. 227:7
my b. is to live 1128:13
neither above nor below 208:8
never fear want of b. 207:8
no better cure than b. 251:17
no feeling of his b. 207:19
not slothful in b. 207:16
object of b. to make money 208:13
of life is to enjoy it 1130:8
of life to be, to do 1119:1
of life to go forward 1118:11
of your life is love 1182:16
other people's b. 207:7
other people's money 207:7
postponed serious b. 208:8
salt of life 208:15
some plunge in b. 214:14
to b. that we love 208:21
to please the throng 1099:3
tomorrow 208:1
try to do a little b. 242:13
was his aversion 208:11
weighty b. 207:19
will never hold water 206:13
Businesses turn on pin 2041:8
Bust: there, my winsome
marrow 2140:5
Bustkin: shuffle off the b. 291:10
strait and terse 1585:7
Buss and be friends 1046:20
give flattering b. 189:1
gives a smacking b. 237:5
the clouds 96:11
Busses: flattering b. 1050:1
Dust and temple rise 2204:1
animated b. 289:1
crumbling b. 291:1
of marriages 662:1
outrasts the throne 102:20
raise tardy b. 1339:19
Buste survive in a tide 102:20
Busters: bunk among b. 1434:3
Bustle: various b. of resort 1871:18
Busta: smoke-begrimed b. 71:8
then we are b. 629:9
Busy as bees 1427:12
as fool and knave 200:10
be b. and you will be safe 1187:1
have no time for tears 1884:10
idly b. tells their world 993:14
is modest maid's holiday 279:9
no one to b. 210:5
nowhere so b. a man 209:19
to be too b. is danger 1084:15
too b. gets contempt 210:2
too b. with crowded hour 2233:11
wants to be b. 1099:12
when corn is ripe 711:12
who move b. than he with
least to do 210:1
Busybodies: be no b. 1284:13
speaking things 1761:13
Busybody: the world's b. 533:7
Busyness 206
extreme b. 255:6
Buzards: guess of b. 176:1
But me no buts 68:14
But yet: do not like b. 474:20
Butcher 210
of a silk button 203:13
that devil's b. 210:12
that served Shakespeare 1804:9
with an axe 162:12
Butcher'd to make Roman
holiday 901:1
Butcher: begot by b. 210:1
whose hands are dy'd 210:7
Butler: on B. who can think 780:1
Butt: here is my b. 378:12
of travelling salesman 1174:6
Butts: shaft: Cap's b. 280:15
Butter and eggs and cheese 222:12
and eggs and pound of 1409:2

Butter, continued
bread on both sides 1647:12
in lordly dish 222:13
not all b. from cow 2304:7
shell of bread and b. 2541:1
smoother than b. 222:18
that makes temptation 1208:12
would not melt in mouth 247:4
wouldn't melt in mouth 1234:9
Butter-and-egg man 1631:8
Buttercup 210
I'm called little B. 2010:10
wakes to the morn 121:18
Buttercups across the field 210:18
and daisies 210:18
and daisies again 2583:4
little children's dower 210:16
sloop for b. 2074:13
yellow japanned b. 264:3
Buttered: which side my
bread b. 1097:18
Butterflies all gone 211:2
there will be b. 221:7
Butterfly 211
as idle thing 211:8
Balkis talked to a b. 221:1
crash b. or brain gust 1021:9
dies in a day 1742:1
don't shoot b. with rifles 2042:16
fly away, b. fly away 211:13
gray b. 211:12
let b. b. 211:1
never could b. 277:15
preaches contentment 101:9
seed that's cast 617:14
suggestions 100:3
we saw a snow-white b. 211:3
who breaks b. upon wheel 1758:7
Buttocks: fits all b. 124:16
Button: drop a b. in the hat 249:3
eminent b. maker 4717:7
I found a bachelor's b. 2737:2
we care b. 978:1
I not have to buy a b. 718:11
on fortune's cap 718:11
that little bronze b. 1284:9
Button-hole lower 1648:1
emas the first b. 1471:11
Button-maker: my father an
eminent b. 4717:7
Buttons: gold b. now are
seven 1351:1
of a Roman's breeches 1737:16
soul above b. 4717:7
taken of his b. off 832:13
Buxom, blithe, debonaire 2209:17
Buy: how many things there
are to b. 1286:16
never b. because cheap 1604:13
now I can b. the meadow
and hill 165:8
what I'll never pay for 1641:3
with you 1897:18
Buyer: timely b. hath
cheaper 1287:17
Buying and the selling 208:12
Buys and lies 1221:3
Buys of multitude bloody 1424:9
Buzard: blind b. 1691:4
is no fowl 1200:2
Buzards all gentlemen 763:11
By and by easily said 1614:1
and by never comes 1614:1
Bye-and-bye: menace of
the b. 1131:7
By-blow: but for the b. 2101:6
By-blow: are world and we 2013:6
By-ways: take no b. 2445:16
Byers: the acquiescing B. 711:11
Bygones: only last 1419:14
Bygones: let b. be b. 1438:14
Byre: posse to the 2091:4
Byron, George Gordon 211
was sternly farrowling 692:6
Bystanders hope he dies 1722:19
Byword among all nations 2244:4
among all people 1024:14
I am their b. 1722:19
of all years to come 2022:12
Byzantine Longboats 2022:12

Ca ira, ça tiendra 218:12
 Cab 212
 Caballero de la Triste Figura 248:7
 Caballus, optat artem c. 450:3
 Cabbage: warmed-up c. 190:17
 Cabbages and kings 190:17
 man who plants c. 343:13; 603:3
 sprouting in face 1159:3
 Cabin of a life 1152:13
 small c. build there 1321:3
 Cabin-boy: when I was c. 1892:10
 c. bined, cribb'd, confined 365:8
 to saucy doubts 657:20
 Cabinet-appointments 1159:3
 Cables scrape the c. 1799:10
 Cables: saw c. loosened 1779:4
 Cables can't see Kabotach-
 niks 194:15
 talk only to God 194:13
 Cacilian has new meter 1285:2
 Cacinnum: equites pedite-
 que c. 1895:8
 Cackle: rustic c. of bourgeoisie 813:10
 Cackles scribbled 2255:8
 Cada ovejuna con sus parais 1810:13
 puta bile 778:7
 Cadaver: cufus vulturis hoc
 erit c. 175:13
 Cadaver: taberne c. solvat 175:13
 Caddy to carry life's luggage 204:10
 Cadence: golden c. of poetry 1571:18
 harsh c. of rugged line 2172:19
 Cadmean victory 2083:13
 Cadmus: blessings upon 181:10
 brought letters 2291:4
 letters C. gave 859:1
 Cedex, sanguinem et ferrem 2107:3
 Caelum vis magno jubet 1646:19
 Cell: restat iter 110:8
 scriptatur plagas 109:3
 nectet c. convensa tueri 1845:8
 Celum ipsum petimus 1407:5
 don animam mutant 2031:4
 quid si hunc c. ruat 1835:3
 terramque miscere 2154:3
 tollitur in c. curvato 1776:1
 undique at pontis 1773:22
See also celum
 Celonium vis magno jubet 1646:19
 Cereana Nepos ponat 2155:3
 Caesar 212
 applied name Commentary 904:13
 aut C. aut nihil 253:1
 broad-fronted C. 213:15
 carry C. and C.'s fortune 1785:12
 gained glory by giving 213:10
 had his Brutus 2035:18
 hail C. 212:18
 hath wept 507:3
 heading in everything 424:6
 I appeal unto C. 212:10
 imperious C., dead 181:3
 is above grammar 830:18
 Kelsar and Phaezaz 69:13
 made a noble dame a whore 491:3
 might whisper he was beat 213:9
 not that I loved C. less 215:8
 one C. lives 318:17
 or nothing 513:1
 perished but for pen 1478:10
 render therefore unto C. 1068:18
 source-headed C. 384:1
 some buried C. bled 384:10
 that C. might be great 213:10
 to bury C. not to praise 214:3
 was a famous man 214:4
 was ambitious 350:3
 was mighty, bold, royal 214:3
 where's C. gone now 384:3
 who "mope bungleholes" 314:3
 whose remembrance yet 214:3
 with senate at his heels 629:1
 Caesar's active soul 214:4
 ephit 2109:17
 wife 213:4
 Caesar-like: born, C. 212:13
 to act great deeds 425:19

Caesarem portas et fortunam
 ejus 1785:12
 Caesarism: democracy 315:12
 Caesar: how many C. 1371:17
 many c. ere ruck another
 Julius 214:1
 Caesar Tyrio millior 1568:12
 of Europe 498:12
 Café: as I sat at the c. 1334:8
 care to live in c. 1453:7
 Café: what a crowd in c. 591:3
 Cafeteria: God's jolly c. 331:7
 Cage: bent against c. 161:11
 bird c. in a garden 1278:16
 I am a darkened c. 4710
 make a c. of law 1083:13
 of gold be never so gay 1611:11
 our c. will make a quire 1613:12
 Cain first builder 277:3
 first city made 277:3
 first male child 468:10
 with C. go wander 391:10
 Cairo: way down in C. 2382:5
 Cake: eat c. and have it 1561:12
 geological c. 316:7
 is dough 1631:9
 let them eat c. 151:3
 Cakes and ale 1441:18
 manufacture of little c. 1472:21
 Cais written on heart 416:6
 Calamities, make game of 177:18
 Calamity
See also adversity
 fate not attained with
 one c. 1322:7
 in c. any rumor believed 1751:9
 like to a frosty night 1771:3
 man's true touchstone 1518:8
 to have been happy, a c. 132:8
 wedded to c. 37:12
 Calamos: frange leves c. 1107:3
 frange, puer, c. 1477:14
 Calamus: quam c. savior
 encic 1478:4
 Calcaria: de c. in carbona
 riari 668:3
 sante currenti 929:15
 Calce: adversum stimu-
 lum c. 1703:20
 Calced: death c. flee to
 dust 514:10
 Calculation never under-
 stands 1948:12
 shining out of 593:13
 Calculo: candidissimo c. 3701:15
 Caledonia: child of C. 1769:7
 mourn C. 1768:1
 stern and wild 1767:10
 Calends, Greek 858:10
 now of hope c. begin 921:17
 of your bliss the c. are
 begun 1283:1
 Calf: begot a coal-black c. 691:3
 bring higher fatted c. 1631:18
 footsteps of that c. 1341:15
 got a c. in that same noble
 feat 69:13
 killed for Prodigal 163:10
 never answer a c. 1088:1
 not for c. cow loweth 331:1
 not made of common c. 1816:14
 thick c., slim knee 1526:13
 walked home 194:18
 calf-paths of the mind 1590:7
 calf-skin hung on limb 1183:11
 Caliban: make eyes at C. 317:8
 Calices: fecundi c. 493:3
 Calistes: andemio yo c. 1078:17
 Call: angel's whispered c. 1368:8
 await day major's c. 771:2
 loud c., from God 1465:3
 me early, mother dear 1284:3
 one clear c. for me 378:14
 to battle, and battle done 1144:13
 with u. comes yours 1025:10
 ye upon him 1643:17
 Called her his 1373:7
 many c., few chosen 864:11
 Callimachus: epinaph 568:11
 weep not for C. 408:11

Calling: according to his c. 17
 has he not a c. 320
 high is oor c. 108
 Callopo commits heroic
 songs 800
 Callosities: afflicious induce
 c. 19
 Calm and self-possessed 1797
 are we when passions are
 no more 1453
 for those who weep 283
 green c. below 1835
 in arguing 97
 in good fortune 2122
 in strength of rectitude 2123
 never saw I c. so deep 1168
 of idle vacancy 956
 on listening ear of night 269
 that knows no storm 2088
 troubled waters 2125
 wordsworth's sweet c. 1144
 Calmed as eroded child 1774
 Calmness and irony only
 weapons 1000
 great advantage 97
 not always innocence 990
 of exterior 2253
 to remember, courage to 1291
 Calomniez, c. 214
 Calores: vivuntque com-
 missi c. 1520
 Calories needed for think-
 ing 1996
 Calumniate: pudacter c. 214
 Calumniate, c. 214
 Calumnies of the fair sex 217
 Calumnies against which in-
 nocence loses courage 215
 answered with silence 214
 hurl your c. boldly 214
 Calumny 214
 back-wounding c. 215
 hiss, c. 214
 cannot be repaired 214
 I am beholden to c. 214
 lying c. 214
 makes calumniate worse 214
 may descend to posterity 214
 nothing so swift as c. 214
 starve and die of itself 215
 will bear virtue itself 215
 Calvary: made a C. 214
 so much for C. 1598
 Calves' guts 1399
 Calvi: land of C. 1708
 Calvinism damned if you do 1661
 religion without prelate 1658
 Calvinist: disease of liver 1693
 Calvinist muror levareur 1683
 Calyxes of gold 312
 Cam his winding vales di-
 vides 1534:1
 Cambridge folk rarely smile 261
 C. books he sent 2069
 Cambrenne: not de c. 2127
 Cambuscan: story of 242:1
 Cambyzes: King C. vein 91
 new C. thundering 534:1
 Came: he never c. back 2289
 saw, conquered 295
 Came-over-with-the-Conque-
 rer type 304
 Camel, all lumpy, lumpy,
 lumpy 2151
 at the close of day 1183:11
 bears burden of asces 2152
 black c. Death 1892
 death a black c. 373:3
 nor'er admit c. nose 1840
 set out for set horns 1710
 swallow a c. 947:1
 through eye of needle 1743:1
 to thread the pattern 1743:1
 yon dumb patient c. 2151
 Camella: strew branches
 back 213:11
 Camel-bell 1160:1
 Camel-bells: tinkling of c. 434
 Camel-rider: swift the C.
 spans 398:11

Camelot forgot in C. 1901: 4
 Camelus: old c. carry young c. 215: 19
 Canine desiderans cornu 1730: 6
 saltat 213: 17
 Canes: expressed in c. 166: 114
 Canillas: twisted C. 195: 121
 scours the plain 255: 112
 Canis: mezzo del c. di 231: 7
 nostra vita 231: 7
 Cannonille more it is trod 235: 1
 den 235: 1
 wreath of c. 467: 2
 Camp: from c. to c. 211: 7
 of those who desire nothing 425: 10
 so dark and still 105: 110
 to follow the c. 216: 7
 weakest c., strongest school 1245: 8
 Camp-fest day lit 37: 11
 Campaign: fighting c. 664: 12
 Campaigner and Cupid 350: 9
 Campbells are coming 1766: 11
 Campaign-ground: Fame's 1869: 11
 eternal c. 1869: 11
 Camps: trained in c. 1868: 11
 Can: he who c., does 1971: 12
 push the c. about 161: 1
 I think they can 171: 1
 what a man kens he c. 171: 1
 you e. and you can't 166: 15
 Can: non struccare il c. 470: 9
 che dorme 470: 9
 Canaan: no C. in politics 1542: 7
 till I my C. gain 882: 8
 Canakin clink 460: 12
 Can: Boy 1377: 16
 Canals, ducks, rubble 964: 13
 Canaries: brought her into 222: 10
 Canary: cup of rich C. 815: 5
 with C. lined 2159: 5
 Canux, enards, canulle 964: 13
 Canid where we can 1251: 13
 where you can 349: 9
 Candida de negris 349: 15
 Candidate: jest a c. 1546: 7
 of heaven 887: 2
 Candidus in natus turpis 1729: 3
 Candie 218 401: 7
 as a white c. 401: 7
 bell and hook 353: 13
 bright c. of the Lord 158: 8
 burns at both ends 210: 7
 burns within the socket 176: 4
 by c. light 40: 14
 fills a mile with rays 216: 4
 fit to hold s. c. 1289: 15
 game not worth the c. 754: 15
 here burns my c. out 382: 7
 hold c. to the devil 444: 8
 hold farthing c. to the sun 216: 1
 humblest farthing c. 216: 1
 light c. from torches 215: 10
 light such s. c. 216: 9
 lights c. to the sun 215: 10
 lights others, consumes self 215: 18
 match c. with the sun 216: 8
 must I hold c. to plume 1810: 1
 never snuffed c. with fan 216: 3
 of industry and economy 1704: 11
 of the wicked put out 214: 16
 of understanding 2066: 1
 set a c. in the sun 215: 10
 set upon s. height 334: 10
 smell of the c. 1924: 11
 still hold the c. 218: 11
 throws its beams 426: 4
 under s. bushel 116: 10
 weans s. c. in, shall 215: 10
 Candle-ends: friends called 1377: 5
 Candle-holder: I'll be s. c. 216: 11
 Candle-light: yellow c. 142: 6
 Candles: bleared c. of the 1913: 1
 burn like tall c. 218: 12
 heaven's pile c. 2038: 14
 need snuffing 112: 10
 tights c. are burnt out 350: 12
 when c. are put 135: 4
 Candlestick: clear light upon 401: 7
 holy c. 401: 7

Candlesticks: painted a. 2241: 5
 Canoe 218 218: 9
 and generosity lead to ruin 218: 9
 in power noble 218: 9
 still thinks the best 217: 13
 tepid friend 218: 9
 with a web of wiles 1761: 16
 Candy deal of courtesy 239: 20
 is dandy 497: 1
 Cane: clouded c. 706: 4
 lofty c. 706: 9
 Cane: cane, c. muto 2126: 4
 Cane: oppida tota c. vene 246: 4
 sentur 246: 4
 qui me amat, amet et c. 469: 9
 Cane: currentes bilere in 1406: 17
 Nil 1406: 17
 Canibus: sic c. catulos 200: 10
 Canis a non canendo 471: 8
 timidus 471: 13
 Canister tied to one's tail 161: 14
 Canker and the grief 33: 4
 loathsome c. 450: 8
 of ambitious thoughts 361: 2
 which trunk canceal 459: 8
 Canker-bit 2034: 1
 Cankers of a esmo world 1474: 4
 Cankerworm may lurk 86: 13
 Canne ext un long instru 671: 8
 ment 671: 8
 Canner, exceedingly canny 157: 14
 Cannibal: god of c. a c. 785: 2
 Cannibals that each other 2031: 7
 ent 2031: 7
 Cannikin: let me c. clink 460: 12
 why clink c. 498: 3
 Canning, Stratford: epitaph 570: 11
 Cannon booms 975: 1
 carry c. by our side 173: 10
 last argument of kings 217: 12
 level as c. to his blouse 1836: 5
 no manifestos like c. 217: 12
 threw up their emetic 217: 12
 to c. shall repeat 975: 5
 to right of them 217: 12
 will not suffer any sound 216: 7
 Cannon's breath 217: 11
 Cannon-ball: carried by c. 815: 9
 heavy burst of c. 2028: 3
 Cannons full of wrath 218: 2
 Cannot all do all things 11: 15
 Cano: non injuasa c. 1879: 17
 Canoe: paddle your own c. 973: 9
 Canoes have vanished 977: 1
 Canon of the law 1830: 12
 Canons of beauty 120: 9
 Canons: salve de c. 2107: 11
 Canopied in darkness 600: 4
 Canopies of costly state 1848: 2
 Canopus: like to think of 1547: 5
 out-born'd C. 497: 5
 Canopy: beneath a shiver 2038: 1
 ing c. 1606: 10
 my c. the skies 1606: 10
 of state 1679: 8
 which love had spread 1601: 16
 Canor: res est bland c. 1877: 11
 Canosa: not going to C. 768: 1
 Canu: what a man kens he c. 171: 1
 Canstick: brazen turned 123: 7
 Can't: searched the lection 821: 7
 for e. 821: 7
 Cant 225: 18
 See also Hypocrisy
 about our ancestors 82: 6
 and rant and rhapsodies 1753: 10
 builds on heavenly c. 266: 12
 clear myself of c. 946: 18
 clear your mind of c. 946: 18
 great King of c. 946: 18
 Laodicean c. 302: 11
 of criticism 330: 121
 of hypocrisy 330: 121
 of "Measures, not men" 1543: 10
 sworn foe of c. 946: 18
 till C. cease 946: 18
 Canto pua males epantia 1876: 7
 Cantabitur: tota c. urbe 1760: 3

Canterillo quo muchos vepes 3007: 15
 Cantens: drunk from the 495: 10
 some c. 495: 10
 Canter after the cattle 724: 15
 cure for every evil 93: 7
 little finishing c. 301: 12
 of the rhymes 196: 13
 Canterbury Tales 1360: 6
 Cantie wi' mair 371: 1
 Cantilems of the lawyers 1087: 1
 Cantilenam eadem canu 1870: 11
 Cantionem: veteri pro vino 215: 8
 novum 215: 8
 Cantoribus infusus nuncquam 1880: 4
 desident 1880: 4
 Canvas: back of c. that 107: 10
 throbs 107: 10
 take half thy c. in 1660: 3
 Canvase three between a pair 1225: 5
 of sheets 1225: 5
 Cap and bells for a fool 1610: 4
 and bells for fools 149: 2
 by night, stocking by day 301: 14
 considering c. 1890: 3
 feather in his c. 660: 10
 find c. a feather 662: 14
 for c. and bells 188: 4
 in hand never did harm 328: 15
 on Fortune's c. the bottom 715: 11
 tingled to c. and bells 216: 3
 wenz c. with suspicion 1048: 17
 well lin'd with logic 1880: 10
 whiter than driven snow 489: 6
 Cap-a-pet: arm'd exactly c. 770: 9
 Capable of everything 31: 3
 of imagining all 31: 3
 of living well 101: 8
 Capacities never measured 11: 16
 of us that are young 36: 3
 Capacity attains wisdom 2163: 3
 drop of c. 2260: 3
 for catching brains 339: 2
 for innocent enjoyment 198: 16
 for joy admita 1016: 13
 for love 238: 3
 for pain 1934: 19
 for taking pains 758: 12
 of sowing hard work 750: 1
 of the human mind 1812: 8
 to my c. 1820: 13
 Caparisona: no c. miss 290: 9
 Capax: imperit nisi im 1816: 5
 perasset 1816: 5
 Cape of Good Hope 37: 1
 Cape Turk: not yet 1842: 16
 doubled C. T. 1842: 16
 Capella: Honorei candida 911: 1
 Capet: I can cut s. c. 1649: 19
 provokes the c. 1560: 12
 Capet: emiserunt 1558: 5
 Capet: I set to alas 247: 13
 Capere qui potent capiat 1006: 15
 Capers: nimis in s. lady's 362: 9
 chamber 362: 9
 or some better valad 362: 9
 run into strange c. 1811: 6
 Capilli: non sint sine lege c. 442: 11
 Capillum: in luctu c. evellere 442: 10
 Capillus habet umbram suam 442: 7
 Capiti: albeant animos t. 39: 4
 Capiti: albeant animos t. 39: 4
 Capital is the fruit of labor 1060: 6
 let your c. be simplicity 1664: 7
 Capitalized on trusts 2047: 17
 Capitals: everything best of 275: 18
 Capitol: betray'd the C. 1818: 7
 Capitatione: metus 3030: 5
 Capiti: quot c. studiorum 1427: 12
 milis 1427: 12
 Capiti: animos plus alieu 150: 10
 Capo grasso, cervello magro 647: 13
 Capon: the c. burns 1518: 13
 with good c. food 2249: 6
 Cappadocian and viper 1798: 9
 Cappadocia: sanguine c. 1798: 9
 Caprice lasts longer 2244: 4
 modern art bears stamp of c. 1661: 11
 of ignorant riddle 1444: 13
 Caprices: encourage us to 2239: 16
 have c. 2239: 16

Captain dashed with lace 1867: 6
 foremost c. of his time 1811: 3
 glorious in our wars 1821: 3
 good c., bad general 1867: 6
 in c. but chaste word 1867: 6
 love a c. to obey 1867: 6
 never good c. that never
 was soldier 1420: 17
 O c., my C. 1611: 2
 of complements 1867: 6
 of my soul 1892: 10
 of thine own fate 1892: 10
 our pastoral c. 1158: 7
 plain, russet-coated C. 1763: 16
 rode and boisterous c. 1778: 7
 still c. of my soul 1810: 4
 still of thine own fate 1892: 10
 such c., such retinue 1781: 15
 unheralded, God's c. came 1148: 7
 white C. of my soul 1587: 5
 with the mighty heart 1159: 8
 Captains and Kings depart 1892: 10
 usual things 1867: 6
 upon morning brave C. 1742: 4
 when c. courageous 1805: 6
 with their guns and
 drums 1159: 8
 Captious, yet gracious 137: 4
 Captive: as c. follow my
 captor 2144: 7
 fetter'd to our of gain 1407: 1
 through streets c. lead 1407: 1
 Captivity: sink in soft c. 1187: 6
 to the law of sin 1608: 4
 Capture of men by women 1264: 18
 Capulet: be a C. 1372: 12
 Capulets: family vault 1827: 4
 Caput: committitur san-
 dalis c. 870: 4
 out c. infirmum 870: 6
 morn c. contempera 30: 6
 pedesque 1635: 3
 sine crine c. 849: 7
 unum pro multis dabitur c. 870: 3
 Car: aided c. of day 194: 12
 hangs upon his c. 1550: 10
 juggernaut c. 1261: 1
 Caravan: innumerable c. 1150: 10
 put up your c. 2006: 4
 Caravans are dropping
 down 1141: 7
 Caravanserai: batter'd C. 1141: 9
 Carboxianism: de calcaria
 hic c. 668: 3
 Carraas: flay a c. to earn liv-
 ing 2244: 104
 gentlemanlike c. 1751: 11
 rotten c. of a boat 1671: 5
 to what vulture this c. 1751: 13
 whereforever the c. is 500: 11
 Carcasses bleed at nur-
 derer 1358: 18
 of plays 1359: 3
 Carcassonne: never seen C. 109: 9
 Card: my last c. 1841: 11
 speak by the c. 1641: 5
 sure c. 220: 1
 too many 119: 11
 Card-players wait till last
 trump 829: 7
 Card-playing resident of the
 Crescent 648: 6
 Cardiac: vita c. eat 874: 1
 Cardinal rose with a dig-
 nified look 383: 13
 Cards 218
 are ill shuffled 220: 9
 beat c. for the game 220: 1
 devil's books 220: 3
 peck the c. 220: 11
 sent to amuse 189: 14
 way c. are shuffled 1721: 3
 Cards 220
 all her c. to be fair 1186: 1
 ambitious c. of men 24: 4
 as light as a feather 1248: 11
 empty, dull c. 1143: 8
 flash c. from your mind 221: 3
 person old C. 220: 11
 black C. 220: 11

Care, continued
 blessed to put c. aside 1706: 11
 boards even brass-bound
 gallery 220: 15
 by c. unshuffled 1135: 13
 cooler than bonanza 1142: 14
 cast away c. 220: 12
 defying blade 1302: 4
 doth sit behind his back 220: 14
 draws on c. 220: 11
 draws c. in wine 1187: 1
 earliest latest c. 130: 11
 enemy to life 221: 11
 every man's internal c. 227: 3
 far from court, from c. 326: 6
 from c. and from cash 1302: 5
 from every slumbering c. 1528: 5
 golden c. 345: 13
 has mortgage on estate 220: 17
 hasty man ne wanteth c. 862: 14
 leave C. owe side 1101: 11
 I c. for nobody 1302: 3
 I don't c. if you never
 come back 220: 6
 I shall be without c. 568: 9
 in my breeding 160: 11
 incessant c. and labour 221: 10
 internal 227: 3
 invites the thief 1617: 17
 irks c. crop-full bird 517: 17
 is beauty's thief 220: 12
 is no cure 221: 8
 is there c. in Heaven 884: 11
 its c. lies buried deep 220: 16
 jumps up behind 220: 14
 keeps his watch in old man's
 eye 221: 6
 killed a cat 221: 16
 killing c. and grief 1363: 3
 layest finger on lips of
 C. 1401: 11
 lives with all 220: 9
 makes sweetest love
 frown 1792: 9
 not c. one straw 191: 12
 sought hut c. on every
 hand 2164: 1
 on the windy side of c. 1302: 6
 pursues victim to grave 221: 14
 put c. aside 1908: 12
 rest free from c. 1707: 16
 see weary fn' o' c. 220: 6
 sat on his faded cheek 220: 12
 secret, unguessed c. 227: 3
 short life so full of c. 1144: 10
 sovereign slave of c. 1388: 17
 take c. of yourself 1641: 6
 that almost killed 1887: 3
 thee nor carketh c. nor 1856: 14
 though c. killed a cat 221: 16
 though wine in show 1228: 12
 to our coffin 221: 15
 weedy crop of c. 864: 5
 when one is past, another
 c. we have 2177: 3
 will have the whole possea-
 sion 220: 16
 will make a face 136: 14
 won't pay debt 1418: 16
 Career: brief and bright c. 1870: 12
 down hill holds heroe c. 1135: 8
 open to talents 1430: 19
 Careful: if not good 1867: 6
 to whom you give 774: 4
 Carefulness bringeth age 1652: 8
 Careless of the single life 1391: 4
 she is with artful care 317: 6
 wisely c. innocently say 130: 6
 Carest: against eating c. 1385: 13
 all c. of mortal men did
 they forget 226: 17
 awake a king 226: 17
 by no c. oppress 226: 8
 carking c. 220: 6
 consumes not itself with c. 221: 3
 dispelled by Bacchus' gift 2177: 3
 ever, against eating c. 220: 10
 far from mortal c. 887: 17
 hanging c. on c. 220: 17
 his c. are now all ended 221: 7

Care, continued
 his c. dividing 2140: 17
 if man depressed with c. 1164: 4
 life's little c., pains 1492: 9
 light c. speak 1421: 13
 lightened by sun 1150: 7
 little c. that freed me 1387: 9
 make gray hairs 221: 4
 make sweetest love frown 172: 2
 mingle c. with pleasures 1510: 12
 my c. are for decency 1421: 13
 no talking c. are there 198: 11
 not that no c. to vex 1191: 5
 O human c. 221: 3
 of business 220: 10
 of state 1918: 16
 of the day be many 149: 3
 pallid c. far hence away 220: 19
 pity Nature's common c. 1404: 10
 racing c. 1044: 10
 still double to joys 220: 8
 that infect the day 220: 18
 voracious c. 221: 3
 Caravan better than career 1177: 10
 Carcases: conjugal c. 944: 12
 Carot: non c. effectu quod
 volute duo 1181: 1
 Carpo-boats: little c. 1816: 3
 Carian friend 894: 3
 Caritas: in omnibus, c. 224: 14
 magna veritas 241: 16
 Carl spake one thing 1901: 13
 Carl: as c. riches, h 1793: 7
 Carl: wretches 1793: 7
 Carlotta: poor C. 1161: 7
 Carlyle, Thomas 221
 Carmen: natura feret c. an
 arte 1516: 3
 nobis, divine poet 1519: 3
 nobis quale apor fecit 1879: 4
 as more urae parere 2254: 4
 Carmine: aqua perennis erit 1520: 11
 morte carent 1520: 11
 alibi hic nati deunt 1678: 2
 nocuerunt c. semper 1536: 7
 operosa parvus c. fingit 1536: 1
 scribuntur aqua potulibus 1536: 14
 sprata excolescent 1538: 4
 Carmine di placatur 1677: 7
 fit vivax virtus 1539: 12
 Carminum atra: curae 1376: 7
 non ego mordaci distinxit
 c. 1738: 6
 Carnage is God's daughter 2106: 4
 to c. and Koran given 2201: 11
 Carnations: odorous rheo-
 ric of c. 686: 16
 Carne opus est 523: 13
 Carnival: feast is named 658: 12
 Caru Lamb: God damn 1336: 4
 Carol and the colour 1336: 10
 fluting wild c. 1699: 17
 quaintest, richest c. 1672: 11
 Carols as he goes 1402: 10
 Carotid artery: instinct for 1539: 4
 Carouse: make merry c. 1410: 10
 with what a brave c. 2177: 13
 Carp and quarrel 1663: 5
 harp and c. 1663: 5
 ne'er grudge and c. 736: 19
 of truth 669: 17
 yellow c. 669: 7
 Carpe diem 1860: 8
 diem c. noctem 2121: 10
 Carpenter: every c. and
 workman 1065: 16
 he talks of wood 1066: 12
 known by his chips 1066: 13
 mankind created 783: 14
 Carpet: crisp and wintry c. 1905: 12
 no c. on the floor 1395: 16
 of threads of palm was c.
 spun 1449: 13
 Carpet-bags: mistake for c. 221: 11
 Carpet-dust: pretty c. 2012: 13
 Carpet-knight: Paris, a c. 706: 1
 Carpet-knight: curious c. 706: 1
 soft c. 706: 13
 Carping: censures of world 706: 13
 Carriage: ignorant carriage 1367: 17

Carriages from Champs
 Elvess 1455: 3
 Carriage not commission'd 1101:10
 of news and knowledge 1011:11
 Carriage ouverte aux talents 1430:19
 Carry on, carry on 1407: 2
 Carry-along this c. 1007: 2
 Cart before the horse 1031:10
 drive your c. over bones 274:10
 I cannot draw a c. 977:11
 upset my apple c. 92: 1
 Cart-ruts beautiful 115:15
 Carta de mas oculo 210:11
 Carte de visite to posterity 1263: 4
 Carter cracks whip in vain 714:16
 Carthage must be de-
 stroy'd 2108: 7
 Carus: mensa rubri c. 1562: 1
 Carve on every tree 247:10
 to all but just enough 314: 7
 Carving: conversation to c. 314: 7
 friends did the 1549: 6
 more of your c. 516:16
 Carry-along that support civi-
 lization 1066: 3
 Casant: his fugias ne prater
 c. 456:14
 Case: as the c. stands 1082:12
 on own bottom 1082:12
 rotten c. abides no 1082:20
 what a c. am I in 1332: 3
 when a lady's in the c. 2206: 6
 Casements: charm'd magic 1409: 3
 Casey had struck out 753: 7
 Jones 2293: 3
 would wait 1360: 6
 Cash: ready 180: 9
 gives birth, beauty 1354:11
 in his hand 1779: 9
 of c. we find a lack 2290:12
 services for c. 1333: 9
 sole means of man to man 1334: 4
 take c. let credit go 1600:12
 turn'd into c. 160:16
 very hard to lose your c. 1657:13
 what we're looking for 2202: 6
 Cashiers abound 1905:11
 Casks: full c. give little
 sound 824: 5
 Casandre: quia non credi-
 tum 2046: 1
 Casette: beaux yeux de
 ma c. 119: 4
 Cassius hath lean look 648: 2
 help me, C., or I sink 593:21
 Cassock: sullen c. 1935:12
 Casuistry: if I were a C. 1234: 6
 Cast beyond the moon 1234: 1
 now that I'm c. aside 2286: 1
 of thought upon her face 1401: 9
 pale c. of thought 302: 7
 Casta moribus 246: 8
 mild c. seldom caute 246:17
 que c. eat 246: 4
 quum nemo rogavit 146:11
 aquaustu dempto c. eat 146:16
 Casters lives unknown 1371:17
 Castor: Brahmin c. of New
 England 1859:10
 Castigat ridendo mores 1079:11
 Casting out devils 448: 1
 Castles 221
 air-built c. 794: 1
 build c. on his head 406: 9
 called Doubling 496:14
 girl about with sorrow 222: 4
 bath a pleasant seat 322: 7
 is but a house 221:12
 my house is my c. 925:15
 reverend thing 95:13
 rich man in his c. 1646: 4
 strongest c. tower 802:18
 that was never assembled 1010:14
 Carlie built in lofty skies 222: 2
 chieftess c. 2756:13
 forests of stone 221:13
 Castles in Spain 222
 Castles in the Air 222
 building c. in the air 100:11
 in the clouds 485:10

Castor sell my friend 864:14
 Castro: de mull c. sequi 2116: 7
 nudus c. peto 431:10
 Castrate the benefactors 1494:12
 Casu: cum caso rapiantur
 scilicet c. 229:12
 gum velle, sum 229:12
 Casuality: force and road of
 c. 229: 1
 Casuists: convocation of
 c. 632:12
 soundant c. doubt 401: 3
 Casus: humana rotant 229:14
 insect illic 1997: 4
 magister alius c. 229:12
 oblique valet 229:12
 parvis momentis magni c. 2105: 6
 per varios c. 229: 5
 quem sepe transit c. 228:12
 ubique valet 1430:10
 Cat 222
 as c. watches mouse 224:12
 as many lives as c. 224: 3
 baited c. fierce as lion 224: 3
 bell the c. 222:19
 but the c. came back 229:11
 call c. 127:13
 care killed a c. 224:16
 ere a c. could lick his ear 223: 2
 first c. killed by care 300:13
 glides over green 162: 9
 good c. deserves good rat 224:12
 grin like a Cheshire c. 185:12
 hanging c. on Monday 1753: 7
 harmless necessary c. 462:10
 has nine lives 224:13
 having a fit in tomatoes 1449: 5
 if you but singe her tabby
 skin 223: 1
 in gloves catches no mice 223: 6
 invites mouse to feast 223: 9
 in the parlor 978:13
 languishes loudly 224:10
 make a c. laugh 224: 4
 may look at a king 223:14
 more ways of killing c. 223:15
 more you rub a c. 224: 2
 muzzled c. not good mouster 223: 6
 as let c. on Sabbath say
 mew 1753:12
 never wake sleeping c. 224: 6
 oft muzzel c. after mother 224:15
 old c. laps much milk 224:17
 part to fear a c. in 10: 9
 poor c. i' the adage 223:12
 rat, and toward 331:12
 room to swing a c. 223: 3
 see how c. jumps 224: 9
 singed c. to Bengal tiger 1551: 7
 thief wears Silk Mittens 223: 6
 the rat and Lovell 545: 8
 turn c. in the pan 223: 1
 turning c. in the pan 369: 1
 what c. averse to fish 1891: 6
 when c. in away mice play 223: 7
 when c. winketh 223: 9
 when I play with my c. 224: 1
 will after kind 224:15
 will fight on his legs 224: 8
 will mew 470: 3
 with eye of burning coal 224:11
 would eat fish 223:12
 Cat-monster looking 224:12
 Cat-paw 223:12
 Cat-foot: crept c., sure 1111: 9
 Cat-gut could swoon out 1369: 7
 Catalina: when C. by rapine 491:13
 Catalque: in c. m. for
 men 479: 1
 of human woe 1123: 3
 to figure in the C. 1449: 1
 Cataplasm: no c. so rare 1540: 4
 Catapult: haunted m. 126: 1
 red-gold c. of streaming hair 826: 6
 Cataracts and hurricanes 1981: 3
 silent c. 950: 3
 Catastrophe of old comedy 1211:12
 tickle your c. 154:11
 Catastrophes to love of pleas-
 ure 1577:18

Catch as catch can 1499:12; 1631:12
 him upon his 1712:16
 Catch-basin for reproaches 1631: 4
 Catchwords: man lives by 191:12
 Categorical imperative 1248:12
 Imperative in wilderness 167:19
 Caterers: good c. 1960: 1
 Caterpillar: shooose fairer
 leaves 1591: 9
 Caterpillars crawl 211:12
 of the commonwealth 137:15
 whereon c. 1643: 5
 Cates: feed on c. 192:16
 Cathay: cycle of C. 581: 8
 my soul is in C. 2105:16
 rolling up beyond C. 1360: 2
 Cathedral: blossoming in
 stone 94:11
 dim-gialed c. 1503: 4
 inspired to make c. 961:11
 of Amiens 961: 2
 Cathedral: build as c. 431: 5
 dark with vaulted gloom 190: 1
 walk in hallowed c. 783: 1
 Cathrine pear 609: 4
 Catlings: make c. on 1399:12
 Cat: American C. 327:11
 heroic, stoic C. 1223: 8
 how many a vulgar C. 1422: 1
 learned Greek at eighty 311: 9
 like C. gave his senate laws 1319
 sleek, sleek, velvet 191:10
 Cats and dogs called ele-
 phants 665:17
 count the c. in Zanibar 302: 3
 grey in the dark 223:13
 hide their claws 223: 9
 his feline foot 473: 7
 like free-loving c. 1407: 4
 may have had their goose 2061:17
 of all colours 223: 4
 when c. run home 1442:11
 where c. are c. 223: 1
 Catterwaul'd: to be c. 223: 1
 Cattle are grazing 311:12
 in a pinfold 1477:16
 not like dumb driven c. 491: 3
 upon a thousand hills 1119
 vulgar popular c. 1479: 7
 women's rum c. 1188: 2
 Catullus scarcely has a de-
 cent poem 1521:15
 Catulus amat puerum 226:12
 Caucasus: frosty C. 960: 6
 Caucasia club meets 1551: 2
 Caude morrains tasm 309:14
 Caude's curtain lecture 2161: 4
 Caught: all c. left behind 1729:12
 Caul: ocean herd his c. 1623: 3
 Causa finita est 1742: 2
 late 226: 1
 mala c. requirit miser
 cordium 226:12
 mala c. silenda est 226:16
 morbi inventa 450: 1
 nec in negotia erit negotii
 c. 1101: 4
 proque sua c. disertus erat 1765: 9
 quida c., quita peccata 1809: 3
 victrix c. deis placuit 697: 8
 Causa eventorum 223:11
 quem ipse evanta 226:12
 Causam hanc iustum 226:12
 perfero c. melleum fac-
 unt 1661:12
 Causas: ficit in sterum c. 226: 6
 Cause 226
 and cure 493: 4
 and Effect 226:12
 as our c. is just 226:12
 had c. should be silent 226:12
 between cause and effect 226:12
 billed in their own c. 226:12
 came to hell without c. 226:12
 celestia 1661:12
 confident we have better 226:12
 conquering c. pinning 226:12
 craves have 226:12
 different c. cause effect 226:12

Change, continued

no c., no poem, no hope . . . 437:18
 nor wished to c. . . 1390: 8
 not in c. but overturn . . . 1714: 2
 not without inconvenience . . . 250:15
 seeking permanent except
 c. . . 232: 9
 O the heavy c. . . 441: 1
 of fortune hurts not . . . 716:15
 of scene becomes delight . . . 232: 7
 of toil toil's cure . . . 106: 6
 painful but needful . . . 230:12
 place but keep pain . . . 231: 4
 please the rich . . . 231: 4
 pleasure but not friends . . . 728: 6
 rather die than c. . . 1444: 9
 refuse to c. . . 309:12
 ringing grooves of c. . . 232:12
 Scotland for the Strand . . . 119:10
 strongest son of life . . . 231: 8
 suspected though better . . . 613: 4
 there needs it c. . . 244:18
 they c. old love for new . . . 180: 7
 things do not c., we c. . . 230:22
 till April's dead c. not a
 thread . . . 273: 1
 time's bitter c. . . 231:12
 to live is to c. . . 231: 7
 'twixt Now and Then . . . 231:12
 undergoing continuous c. . . 231: 7
 what c. one short hour . . . 1183:11
 when every c. shall cease . . . 1000: 1
 wolves and foxes on c. . . 662:19
 your pleasure . . . 728: 6
 Change: plus ça c. . . 227: 1
 Changed: nous avons c. . . 231:12
 Changed: all things are c. . . 230:22
 as true as any needle . . . 230:11
 nothing is c. . . 718: 8
 object of their eye . . . 1200:12
 on the Ultimate Day . . . 227: 1
 they might be wiser . . . 1492: 1
 very slightly c. . . 236:10
 we have c. all that . . . 231:12
 we shall all be c. . . 231:12
 Changeless march the stars . . . 1505: 1
 toward a c. sea . . . 728: 7
 Changeplings . . . 1505: 8
 Changes: absurd man who
 never c. . . 204:11
 and chances of mortal life . . . 1339:15
 he had seen many c. . . 230:11
 manifold c. of world . . . 230: 7
 of the moon . . . 1007:11
 political c. never made . . . 1254:10
 rang interminable c. . . 210:15
 the more it c. . . 227: 1
 time and chance present . . . 230: 1
 to c. half their charms . . . 218: 6
 Change: de volupté . . . 728: 6
 tout, hors vos amours . . . 1000: 1
 Changing as a vane . . . 1282:12
 yet the same . . . 608:15
 Channel: silver strip of sea . . . 149:12
 Charvons: tout finit par c. . . 1075: 1
 Charit: moon c. j'allais m'en . . . 231:19
 Chastain comme l'oiseau
 gémit . . . 1589: 1
 Change: ne vaut pas d'être
 dit, c. . . 1876:13
 qui bien c. . . 261: 8
 Chantent: ils payeront . . . 719: 5
 Chantpoteur . . . 232
 Chanting: strong psalmic c. . . 1659: 2
 with a solemn voice . . . 1405: 1
 Chant: but chapel decay . . . 241:16
 Chapeau . . . 1000: 1
 black c. comes again . . . 137: 3
 discontent of God with C. . . 244:12
 disinherit C. . . 243: 1
 for man to name c. . . 241:12
 illumined by lightning . . . 238: 4
 is come again . . . 241:12
 under the strike . . . 231:12
 let thy dread empire C. . . 234: 1
 met a-like together . . . 1445:18
 apt c. or death . . . 245:12
 of events . . . 245:12
 of rising . . . 245:10
 of the Grecian world . . . 2437:10

Chaos, continued

of the tomb . . . 617:12
 of thought and passion . . . 229: 3
 often breeds life . . . 1440:18
 out of c. sprang state . . . 211: 6
 reverts to pristine c. . . 223:15
 umpire sits . . . 231:18
 vast sin-concealing c. . . 1400: 2
 Chaos: antiquum c. . . 231:15
 Chaos-like together . . . 1440:18
 Chap-fallen: quite c. . . 2010:10
 Chapel . . . 272
 devil builds c. . . 272:13
 Chapels had been churches . . . 1506: 3
 Chaplains: many c. are
 chaute . . . 240: 3
 Chaplet: brightest c. . . 204:12
 Chaplets: fragrant c. blow . . . 222:11
 Chapman: heard C. speak . . . 232: 2
 Chapter: end of the c. . . 233: 6
 of accidents . . . 6: 9
 Character . . . 224
 above genius . . . 234:15
 absent c. understood . . . 1480:15
 acts directly . . . 234: 6
 affected by differences . . . 440:17
 architect of fortune . . . 236: 3
 best and most faultless c. . . 234:14
 best c. least talked about . . . 234: 7
 bright as well as clean . . . 231: 6
 by-product of duty . . . 235: 1
 can do without success . . . 234: 6
 comes from within . . . 236: 1
 dead at every word . . . 1762: 5
 deserve a good . . . 236:17
 dispensation of Providence . . . 234: 8
 easier kept than recovered . . . 231:18
 evil communications cor-
 rupt c. . . 288:11
 force of c. . . 234:16
 force of c. is cumulative . . . 235:12
 gives splendor to youth . . . 235:10
 garbled nodosities of c. . . 234:16
 governing element of life . . . 234:15
 habits change into c. . . 245: 6
 he is a stranger to . . . 240: 3
 higher than intellect . . . 234: 6
 if c. be fate . . . 1632:11
 in decay theme of fiction . . . 1632:11
 innocency and freshness of
 c. . . 236:12
 is centrality . . . 234: 6
 is Destiny . . . 234:10
 is habit long continued . . . 234:10
 is like a tree . . . 234:12
 judgment of c. . . 236:15
 kind of c. in thy life . . . 236:12
 leave my c. behind me . . . 130: 6
 like an acoustic . . . 234: 5
 lost, all is lost . . . 236:12
 makes a c. makes foes . . . 637: 9
 matter of morals . . . 1978:14
 mid tempests of the world . . . 234: 6
 no c. or glory in times . . . 1536:10
 no talent but . . . 234: 9
 not happiness the end of
 life . . . 235: 1
 of an "honest Man" . . . 915: 1
 of the Happy Warrior . . . 239:13
 paint c. and spirit . . . 103:22
 perfect c. appears . . . 235: 9
 publishes itself . . . 235:11
 revolved by speech . . . 1406:10
 see thou c. . . 236: 3
 she gave me a good c. . . 1953:17
 shown by lightning . . . 236:18
 sow c. reap destiny . . . 249: 6
 stranger to . . . 240: 3
 survives the man . . . 234: 8
 teaches above our wills . . . 235:11
 ten thousand pounds for c. . . 236:12
 that sublime wealth . . . 234: 6
 true nobility of c. . . 236: 7
 understand author's c. . . 235:11
 weaving C., weaving Fate . . . 1226: 6
 what you are in the dark . . . 244:13
 what you give . . . 235: 1
 Characters: every man has
 three c. . . 1409: 9
 find out everything . . . 1921:14

Characters, continued

from high life high c. . . 72: 3
 "High c. . . 236: 6
 of brass . . . 234:19
 of hell to trace . . . 234:18
 result of conduct . . . 234: 4
 they mangle . . . 188:11
 written in the dust . . . 201:17
 Characters: brain Talent,
 doch ein C. . . 234: 9
 Charcoal: dead rate c. . . 677:18
 Charge, Chester, c. . . 2004: 4
 holy c. is theirs . . . 1333: 4
 in earnest, but a mill . . . 1591: 2
 once more, then . . . 611:12
 to keep I have . . . 1591: 2
 wonderful c. was given . . . 211: 9
 Charger, hunter, hawk . . . 932: 6
 my faithful c. you . . . 211: 3
 Charides: what is it like . . . 238:12
 Charily: chastely if c. . . 246:17
 Charlot: empty hotel hut . . . 613:17
 matchless clowns his c. . . 796: 3
 never be my fate . . . 211: 6
 of cloud . . . 231:10
 of God . . . 2000: 4
 of the sun . . . 1398: 3
 of the Unerring moves . . . 1617: 9
 through the field of air . . . 1920: 7
 time's wings c. . . 900:11
 Charlot-wheels got hot by
 driving fast . . . 505: 6
 Charlot: to wintry bed . . . 2153:19
 Charitable: he c. . . 244: 5
 Charities: Nature's c. his
 steps attend . . . 1389: 1
 organized c. . . 243:10
 that soothe . . . 243:15
 Charity . . . 241
 and pride feed poor . . . 243: 9
 at our side be c. . . 243: 1
 bad man c. . . 243:19
 beautiful story of C. . . 243:11
 beginneth at itself . . . 243: 1
 begins at home . . . 243: 3
 best form of c. extrav.
 agance . . . 243:12
 buildeth up . . . 243:12
 Christian pearl of c. . . 243:12
 covers multitude of sins . . . 243:12
 creates multitude of sins . . . 243:12
 decent, modest, easy, kind . . . 243:12
 desire to be useful . . . 243:15
 edifice . . . 1090: 8
 ends where it begins . . . 243: 6
 envyeth not . . . 243: 9
 Faith, Hope, C. . . 243:11
 great rarity . . . 243:16
 greatest of these is c. . . 243: 9
 her cloak of c. . . 243:11
 in all things, c. . . 243:14
 in c. there is no excess . . . 243: 6
 is sagacious . . . 243: 7
 is wanting . . . 1591:16
 is blessed . . . 243:19
 itself fulfils the law . . . 243:14
 lies bleating . . . 243:16
 makes the man . . . 243: 8
 mankind's concern is C. . . 243: 9
 melting c. . . 243:12
 must be built on justice . . . 243:11
 noble and beautiful virtue . . . 243:11
 plant divinely nurt'd . . . 243:10
 renders good for bad . . . 243:14
 scrippied and loed . . . 243:13
 soft-handed c. . . 243:13
 softens the high . . . 243:13
 suffereth long . . . 243: 9
 to all, malice toward none . . . 243: 7
 to love God, for himself . . . 243: 7
 to make a Jew is c. . . 1018: 7
 truly great which c. . . 243:10
 universal c. prevail . . . 243: 8
 until he is dead . . . 243: 1
 vaunteth not itself . . . 243: 9
 virtue of heart not hands . . . 243: 1
 with c. for all . . . 1760:18
 Charles: it keep
 Memorial . . . 243:18
 to make a C. L. . . 243:10

Charles II: Right-hearted
 Majesty C. 283: 4
 Charles: Flying C. 116: 6
 you can't lose me, C. 339: 1
 Charlotte having seen his
 body 1204: 5
 Charm 244
 about the old love still 1207: 9
 ache with air 345: 2
 adds a C. 244: 9
 air to give a sound 237: 11
 any Scotsman without C. 1768: 10
 by sages often told 311: 2
 by thought supplied 1385: 1
 by way of a prayer 244: 10
 dissolves apoc. 245: 3
 for every woe 246: 3
 hast thou a C. to stay 1355: 13
 he that can draw a C. 1384: 3
 in melancholy 1391: 4
 incommunicable C. 244: 11
 it's that damned C. 244: 12
 modest C. of not too much 1397: 7
 nothing could a C. impart 1974: 12
 of all the Muses 245: 10
 of earliest birds 1367: 11
 of his talk 1963: 10
 of poetry and love 357: 12
 one native C. 244: 10
 secret of their C. 245: 11
 soon the C. will pass 1391: 4
 sort of bloom on a woman 244: 8
 steps over burning marble 1501: 19
 that lulls to sleep 743: 10
 to stay morning-star 1355: 13
 touching with C. of poetry 1512: 11
 unforgotten every C. 312: 2
 wasted on the earth 691: 0
 way to C. not by writing 2193: 7
 what C. can soothe her
 melancholy 2401: 12
 with all C. of woman 1355: 12
 wondrous C. of sex 1862: 9
 Charmed it with smiles 244: 13
 Charmer of an idle hour 3018: 13
 father dear C. away 317: 8
 whether C. sinner it 249: 6
 Charmers charming never
 so wisely 244: 17
 Charming: all C. people
 spoiled 244: 14
 be saw her C. 1331: 10
 people C. or tedious 810: 8
 saying what is C. 244: 14
 Charms alas! that won me 1212: 8
 all spread their C. 1795: 12
 and the man I sing 536: 13
 are frail 487: 11
 by accepting 243: 13
 for distant admiration 244: 12
 he must behold no more 4: 5
 her modesty concealed 1371: 10
 honored well C. to sell 1268: 3
 nature's C. 1384: 11
 strike eight, merit soul 1300: 2
 strong magnetic C. 306: 13
 sweet, seducing C. 30: 31
 Charnel-houses and our
 graves 1340: 9
 Charnel: stone-covered 1044: 10
 barren, seeing, may forget 399: 14
 Charrie devant les bouis 1631: 10
 Char: got its C. from Colum-
 bus 784: 3
 no C. save faith 284: 10
 white on the C. 735: 9
 Char: perfect 245: 9
 Char: large as the wind 1105: 1
 Char: romp son fouet 714: 10
 Char: said of C. 1781: 8
 Chase, The
 See also Hunting
 days spent in the C. 590: 17
 I follow far 642: 2
 over hills, dale 943: 10
 seek out some other d. 943: 7
 sport of kings 943: 6
 sultry leaders of the C. 943: 6
 wild hunt C. 941: 7

Chase, continued
 wild-goose C. 1643: 7
 with hurrying C. 704: 11
 Chased them up to heaven 638: 0
 with more spirit C. 1360: 10
 Chas: bloody C. 181: 9
 Chas: as for 215: 4
 as is the bud 247: 14
 as morning dew 410: 3
 as picture in alabaster 247: 11
 as the scicle 247: 12
 as unsunned snow 247: 12
 but charity is wanting 1391: 13
 call'd her C., too soon 1344: 9
 in morals 246: 8
 many generous, some C. 728: 2
 nothing so C. as nudity 1416: 3
 to husband, frank to all 1325: 10
 what care I how C. she be 247: 4
 when no fear of detraction 246: 10
 who was never asked 246: 11
 whom no one has asked 246: 11
 woman does not dye hair 847: 12
 you, virtuous you 1032: 8
 Chas: if not C., cau-
 tiously 246: 17
 keeps C. to husband's side 246: 1
 Chast: whom the Lord
 loveth He C. 789: 4
 Chast: whom he loves 117: 3
 Chast: you can choose 2141: 10
 Chast: par la C. l'ame
 respire 246: 3
 Chastised you with whips 1657: 17
 Chastises what best loves 1376: 13
 whom he likes 247: 4
 Chastity 246
 abstinence or continence 246: 4
 and beauty deadly foes 245: 12
 beauty flower of C. 1240: 1
 chief of heavenly light 248: 1
 clothed on with C. 248: 5
 dear to heaven 246: 12
 enables soul to breathe
 pure air 246: 3
 fruitless 247: 16
 hymn in praise of C. 1903: 4
 it was married C. 1563: 12
 jewel of our house 247: 8
 like an onion 245: 17
 live in perfect C. 247: 9
 my white stole of C. 247: 12
 no art can repair C. 2401: 16
 not C. enough in language 1069: 9
 of honor 248: 3
 poor women without C. 1718: 8
 presuming upon merit of C. 245: 4
 sacred rays of C. 246: 12
 'tis C. my brother, C. 246: 12
 very ice of C. 247: 13
 virtue is some, in many
 vice 246: 12
 without charity chained 246: 3
 Chasuble: he wore, a C. 1747: 3
 Chat: couldn't C. together 312: 4
 on various subjects 1409: 3
 where'er I come 2026: 12
 Chat: a bon C. bon rat 244: 16
 n'eville point C. qui dort 244: 6
 Chatham, sword undrawn 1664: 4
 Châiment des mauvais
 princes 1683: 10
 Chatouille qui se pipoc 1446: 3
 Châtre: billet qu'a La C. 1640: 12
 Chatter: I C. as I flow 300: 16
 in C. excellent C. 1809: 15
 it's only idle C. 312: 4
 of frivolity 313: 4
 Chatterboxes: women justly
 accounted C. 2460: 2
 Chatterton, marvellous Boy 1524: 11
 Chaucer, Geoffrey 844
 at Woodstock 31: 9
 is a rough diamond 249: 2
 Chaucer: rich as C. speech 1572: 1
 secret, Chaucer 248: 4
 Chaucer: mal chauce 1817: 15
 Chavvin: f'rais C. 1465: 12
 Chavvinism: entered into C. 1463: 12
 Che sera, sera 1704: 10

Chase: all good things C. 247: 15
 all things were C. 25: 2
 as lies 1977: 10
 esteem too lightly 793: 14
 ill ware is never C. 287: 15
 not how C., but how good 1664: 7
 obtain too C. esteem too
 lightly 728: 14
 sitting as standing 1672: 14
 Chas: make worse and
 sell a little C. 1663: 7
 Chasest: things called deat,
 C. 1665: 7
 Cheaply bought 1665: 11
 obtain C., esteem lightly 1664: 16
 Cheapness: competition for
 C. cause of decay 1665: 7
 never buy because of C. 1664: 11
 Chesapeake is the best garden 750: 8
 Cheat at play 249: 12
 his neighbor 804: 7
 I must C. as women can 2410: 11
 lowering of money a C. 1381: 2
 me in price not goods 249: 12
 one C. can't all these 249: 7
 no lucrative to C. 1664: 11
 successful C. of love 1664: 10
 to C. a C. and a half 250: 3
 to C. a man is nothing 249: 13
 Cheated: better be C. 1318: 12
 honest man when C. returns 249: 12
 I will not be C. 1016: 13
 if C. by great, say nothing 249: 12
 in horse, wig, wife 249: 12
 must C. who cheats himself 246: 4
 not C. who knows he is C. 249: 9
 Cheater: old hald C. Time 2002: 16
 Cheats in small things 249: 17
 Cheating 249
 Chast: every method of C. 244: 10
 Chaste: every meat C. 911: 12
 horse and foot 245: 1
 Chas: he writes his C. 1888: 10
 political blank C. 1544: 3
 Cheek: bashful maiden's C. 1377: 10
 be ready with a blush 172: 7
 bear's C. for blows 2005: 7
 by jole 1642: 12
 by jowl 1032: 1
 chisley's C. tipped with blush 138: 6
 damask C. 1502: 17
 give this C. a little red 2095: 3
 hangs upon C. of night 1401: 1
 he that loves a rosy C. 1401: 1
 Helen's C. not heart 1684: 4
 her C. all purple 1501: 4
 his native C. 1092: 1
 in each C. pretty dimple 248: 19
 leans C. upon her hand 248: 14
 marching C. by jowl 1231: 6
 never stain a C. 1701: 1
 of parchment, eye of stone 1702: 16
 of the young person 172: 7
 turn the other C. 927: 3
 upon her C. the sad rose
 dawned 1406: 7
 Checker: blushing C. 1642: 7
 crack your C. 1901: 1
 fresh as rose in June 318: 11
 his C. should flame 291: 9
 his rawbonc C. 1770: 10
 how wan her C. are 861: 1
 lean sallow C. 248: 12
 of sorry grain 248: 1
 ruby of your C. 249: 3
 so rare a white 249: 3
 vermeil red did show 249: 3
 vying with rose leaves 1200: 1
 white as the flour de lys 1192: 3
 whose C. are pink 248: 1
 wide C. of the air 1601: 1
 Cheri that can tell 249: 1
 Cheri: be of good C. 249: 1
 but not inebriate 249: 1
 don't C. poor devil dying 249: 1
 for glad New Year 1606: 1
 small C. and great walking 249: 1
 up 249: 1
 wedding C. to burial 249: 1
 when victory's 249: 1

Cheer, *continued*

yet they made good c.2155:13
you do not give the c.932:14
Cheered up himself with
 verse230: 6
Cheerful at morn'g250:10
 without mirth858: 1
Cheerfully: look c. upon me250:18
Cheerfulness250
 bests us250: 9
 feel a deep c.250:11
 ingredient in health250: 5
 let c. abound1588:10
 more spent, more remains250: 8
 no man poet without c.250: 9
 result of discipline250:10
 sign of wisdom250:11
Cheerless, dark, dreary1885: 4
Cheese: after c. nothing522:14
 and garlic102:16
 apple pie and c.92: 5
 bread and c.158: 4
 digestive c.523: 1
 king's c. lost in parings103: 1
 like crusted foam933: 8
 moon made of green c.134: 6
 pound of c. in the shell533: 1
 table's closing rite522:14
 take chalk for c.60: 5
 you Banbury c.1642:12
Cheese-paring: made of a c.1246:11
Chester: Elme from c.2254: 6
Chemin: aucun c. de fleurs
 à gloire780: 6
 est long du projet147:12
Chemin: tous c. vont à
 Rome1755:16
Chemic: dentier c.351:10
Cheops: not a pinch re-
 mains1339: 7
Cheque, *see* Check
Cherquer-board of Nights112:16
Cherchez la femme2205: 4
Chères qui plus count1605: 4
Cherish hearts that hate1750: 5
Cherished: better c. nearer
 death379:12
Cherries fairly do enclose207: 9
 kissing c.1164: 5
Cherry: like to a double c.2067: 3
 loveliest of trees2038: 3
 ripe do cry608: 1
 ripe, I cry1164: 5
 rodder than the c.2213: 9
 three bits of a c.1631:15
Cherry-mones: carved on1950: 4
Cherry-trees: blossoming c.2038: 3
Cherub Contemplation107:14
 in the shape of a woman215: 4
 mystical o., wear singing1072:11
 rode upon a c.663:10
 that sits up aloft1778: 1
 who had lost way408:10
Cherubim: helmet c.761:12
Cherubin: hatch'd a c.568: 2
 young and rose-lipped c.1452:17
Cherubins: young-eyed c.1367:10
Cherub: childless c.1452: 6
Chew: life too short for c.754: 5
 only wasting time754: 5
Chessboard: in the world1121:16
 we called the c. while113: 5
Chess: bad by night, c. by
 day908:14
 Dead Man's C.493:14
 listen to his doubtful c.446: 7
 military c. insolvent2141: 9
 Chessfield: courtly C.942:10
 only devil can make a C.754:10
Chester: Arcadians were c.
 sisters94: 3
 horse c. and c. horses100:10
 in a farmer's fire2200: 6
 much told joke1009: 7
 only officer648:11
Chester: Arcadians were c.
 sisters94: 3
Chester: Under a
 spreading o.1854: 9
Chopra, hush of gold2058: 6
 pull c. from the fire223:16

Cheval embé, ferme l'es-

table2168:15
 volent930:15
Chevalier sans peur259:12
Cheer and choke as much
 as possible1488: 5
 on fancy's food634:17
 upon this1682:17
Chewed, swallow'd338: 1
 thrice-tur'd cud79: 3
Chewing the food of sweet
 and bitter fancy634:17
Chewing-gum: Americans
 spend more for c.136: 5
Cheverel consciences300:19
 skins stretch300:19
Chet nous: partout coume223:12
Chicago, Ill.281
Chick of the old cock69:12
Chicken in pot on Sundays516: 3
 is the country's275: 6
 she's no c.43: 9
 who eat say c.2285: 7
Chicken-pox: avoid the c.254:14
Chickens: all my pretty c.409: 1
 count c. before hatched694:17
 eat c. in the shell533: 1
Chide as loud as thunder2200: 6
 him for faults650: 3
 him from our eaves1880:14
 if she do c.2215: 9
 no breast c.65:11
Chiding: better a little c.235: 7
 of the winter's wind216: 8
Chief: brilliant c. irregu-
 larly great97:14
 hail to the c.207:11
 of a thousand for grace329: 1
 of Pyramid and Crocodile1406:15
Chief-inquirer: recording
 c.1284: 6
Chief-justice, rich, quiet1021: 2
Chieftain: great c. who tak-
 est such pains2131:12
Chieftains and bards392: 7
Chief's among you takin'
 notes1603:14
Chien: best o' c.987:10
 that winna ding611: 7
Chien de mieux dans
 l'homme470:16
 est à moi768: 7
 mal éveiller e. qui dort470: 9
 qui m'aime, aime moi c.469: 9
Chiens: plus j'admire c.470:16
Chiffon du papier787: 7
Chilblains fell460:11
Child: among you takin'
 notes1603:14
 and weak257:13
 around c. bend Graces819:16
 art thou a c. of tears1973: 5
 be a c. o' the time2014:11
 become as a little c.1057: 3
 become as this little c.252:12
 better c. should cry than
 father256:12
 bleased vision! happy c.253:16
 burnt c. dreads the fire595:10
 christom c.397:11
 come forth from womb391:11
 each has been little c.257:10
 every c. may joy to hear1337: 9
 exquisite c. of the air213:10
 faint and sinless c. of sin222:15
 flies into a passion2240: 5
 for little c. little mourn-
 ing253: 1
 for such c. I bless God252:17
 foul c. and fair bound260: 3
 give a c. his will, hi256: 3
 give c. what he will crave256: 3
 governed by a c.252: 8
 great wish c. to speak2251:10
 happy English c.252:11
 he that rockers his c.252:12
 he who gives a c. a treat251:12
 he's a c. in mind361:12
 humble himself as this lit-
 tle c.252:12

Child, *continued*

I was a c. and she was c.1206:14
I was a city c.272:10
I'd rather be thy c.1380:17
if I am Devil's c.4411: 3
imposed on the man580: 5
instructed in virtue256: 1
is father of the man251:13
is it well with the c.252:13
is known by his doings255:12
is not mine as first was257:10
kiss c. for nurse's sake1047:10
leave a c. alone255:15
lie down like tired c.221:12
little c. born yesterday121: 2
Little Lost C.2201: 2
maid's c. best taught221:10
make me a c. again2011: 1
may say amen1587: 1
Monday's c. fair of face164: 1
must be the man253:15
my c. said such a witty
 thing313:16
naked new-born c.407:11
never-wean'd, though fa-
 ther'd c.1374: 1
New World's c.2818: 10
not a c. in arms226: 1
of grandmother Eve2278:15
of many prayers1118:14
of misery, baptised in tears1301:18
of mortality1381: 9
of Nature, learn1382: 9
of the skies51: 5
of these tears lost1972:10
own parents no gratitude1452: 8
put another's c. in your
 bosom257: 9
respect the c.254:15
Rowland to the dark tower53: 2
saved little c. that shall lead
 them250:11
saving a little c.741:11
says what it heard by fire257: 3
should always say what's
 true255: 8
simple child409: 6
soothed its c. of air1771: 2
spare the rod and spoil the
 c.256:12
spirit of a little c.253:13
spoiled by the world2065:10
spoils c. never loves mother255:12
stop to heal that only c.741:10
strike c. in anger256:12
teach c. a trade1061:14
teach c. to hold tongue257: 1
thankless c.254:11
that is not clean and neat255: 6
this only c.254:11
thy king is a c.252: 8
train up the c.256: 5
twice a c.257:10
weep bramble's smart1976: 6
when I was a c. I spake as
 a c.221: 7
whom many fathers share743:10
wise c. that knows father645:12
with laughing look257:10
you see me with c.254:10
young years of little c.252:12
Childhood251
 and youth are vanity251: 8
 days of c. days of woe251:10
 eye of c. fears painted devil697: 2
 has no forebodings251: 9
 how my c. blessed by251:15
 is health251:10
 in the sleep of reason251:16
 may do without purpose250: 1
 moons of my c.252: 1
 second c.257:10
 shows the man251:13
 stage in remanufacture of
 the life251:13
 whose happiness is love251:13
 Childhood's hour251:13
 Childhood: second c.2240: 5
 Childish: best works from
 c. men251: 4

Childless, continued

seldom misfortune to be c. 645:10
 with her children 985:11
 children 252
 age after age the c. give 796:4
 all Adam's c. 481:7
 anchors hold mother 1353:7
 and chicken always pick'd 252:10
 and chickens ever eating 520:4
 and fools speak true 1109:18
 and fools call her blessed 2057:6
 arise and call her blessed 1357:7
 as one wishes c. to be, they
 are 256:9
 bachelor's c. always young 251:11
 begin by loving parents 257:15
 bile of charges 628:11
 bind c. by respect not fear 257:8
 blessings seem, torments are 254:7
 blest with many c. by you 2143:7
 born of fairy stock 614:13
 born of these sword and
 etc. 2143:7
 bring innumerable cares 254:4
 bring their own love 254:4
 climbing for a kiss 909:10
 cruel c. crying babies 255:4
 dill'd of c. 252:14
 divine who love them 252:14
 do anything with c. 255:11
 do not make mothers 1350:14
 do ye hear c. weeping 1064:9
 doing nothing, doing mis-
 chief 254:17
 dream not first half year 440:1
 education of c. 531:18
 e'en c. followed 1590:6
 enjoy the present 354:10
 fall out, and fight 255:9
 gathering pebbles on shore 1399:14
 gets to share poverty 254:6
 good and bad c. 255:1
 hanging on my neck 1351:10
 happy in his c. 257:7
 have wide ears 257:7
 heritage of the Lord 253:11
 his c. hung upon his knees 993:10
 hostages to fortune 632:10
 I have four nuz c. 1353:11
 if c. were no more 252:11
 in praise of little c. 253:6
 keys of paradise 253:11
 know friend and foe 253:11
 late c. early orphans 257:7
 learn to creep ere go 255:17
 let c. play 827:12
 lap of c. 1510:10
 little c. little sorrows 254:8
 little c. of the wind 815:11
 little c. saying grace 255:7
 living poems 253:11
 make parents fools 254:8
 may be strangled 427:8
 most divine are c. 252:6
 most imaginative 254:16
 mothered by the street 257:6
 need models not critics 256:1
 no c. nowadays 253:1
 no parents think c. ugly 1432:13
 not to be forced by whip-
 ping 256:4
 of life are we 1127:7
 of light 3160:10
 of necessity 1392:15
 of splendor and fame 1248:10
 of swift joy 181:7
 of the brain 180:14
 of the crucible 551:3
 of the present spouse 257:7
 of the sun 1713:12
 of this world wiser 2168:16
 of yesterday 1128:6
 olive plants 253:12
 pale c. of feeble sun 804:5
 pick up words as pigeons
 peas 257:5
 poor men's riches 253:9
 reflect constant, cares 254:1
 seen, not heard 254:18
 suck mother when young 254:8

Children, continued

suffer the little c. 251:17
 sweeten labours 251:17
 symbol of marriage 253:8
 torment, nothing more 254:13
 usually c. make sire stoop 254:12
 use the sin 254:16
 vexation to your youth 254:12
 we of smiles and sighs 1139:11
 what sweeter than c. 253:7
 when c. stand still, ill 254:17
 where c. are not heaven is
 not 253:14
 wicked c. wake and weep 255:1
 Chill and shadow 398:9
 then stupor 386:1
 Chilly and grown old 847:19
 Chimborazo under the line 1332:6
 Chime: faintly as tolls 1276:10
 let you silver c. 1367:7
 midnight c. sounds 1302:9
 musical as c. of hills 947:2
 of sunset Saint Charity 3251:4
 patchwork pastoral c. 1082:15
 Chimera buzzing in space 1470:11
 what a c. then is man 1338:16
 Chimera's huge 635:3
 Chimera's midnight 1303:4
 manifold suit c. 1401:11
 your hilly c. dinner 135:14
 Chimney: dirty c. on fire 601:4
 in my father's house 1621:11
 looking up a c. fine day 558:8
 on roof and c. 156:15
 smoked like a c. 2017:1
 that won't smoke 95:4
 Chimney-side of prudence 1142:11
 Chimney-sweepers: as c.,
 come to dust 288:1
 black 156:8
 Chimneys: good grove of c. 276:2
 were blown down 1946:14
 Chimpanzee from which we
 sprang 586:7
 near c. 1482:1
 Chin: alas poor c. 128:5
 chuck c. of c. 2027:7
 cloven c. 448:18
 new reaped 184:16
 small show of man on c. 127:6
 stands for purpose 606:1
 with beard supplied 455:14
 with the dimpled c. 261:0
 your c. double 136:1
 China ancient and blue 1565:2
 China-crackers on the fifth
 of July 2207:8
 China's this country 1471:6
 Chinese: heathen C. 349:10; 1086:2
 Chinese have two eyes 397:4
 Chink in the world above 1260:16
 wise are swayed by c. 818:1
 Chinks of her body 38:10
 shall have the c. 478:4
 as we get the c. 1268:15
 that time has made 28:10
 Chinning to the fourteenth
 line 2071:5
 Chintz: charming c. 2076:5
 exceeds mohair 977:16
 Chip: carried a, no abouider 1378:6
 fall in your eye 49:1
 of the old block 69:12
 Chips: let c. fly where 1726:11
 Chisel: ne'er did Greekian c.
 trace 140:9
 Chisellers: we know there
 are c. 249:15
 Chit-chat of the day 1761:8
 small talk 313:4
 Chivalry 252:6
 Cervantes smiled c. away 227:10
 lacking in our land 258:11
 male c. had perished 258:5
 redeem the fight 258:11
 with England's c. 1474:8
 Chloë: I could do without
 you, C. 977:14
 is my real flame 218:10

Chloe, continued

wants a heart 285:19
 work of C. 2136:10
 Chloris: I saw fair C. 1838:3
 Chloroform after study 33:8
 of the mind 1261:8
 Chloë 259
 and occasion return no
 more 1433:7
 between dark and light 442:4
 between truth and repose 259:16
 between two evils 1341:5
 difficulty in the c. 200:13
 growth lies in c. 259:15
 is what separates artist 127:14
 leave the c. to me 201:3
 makes friends 799:4
 most c. forsaken 2053:17
 no c. no difficulty 250:1
 not number, c. of friends 781:2
 of difficulties 260:15
 of evils 356:17
 of evil rather than good 251:1
 of profession 209:4
 of the prudent 1874:3
 of working or starving 1103:11
 on c. of friends name de-
 pend 729:1
 people's c. was just 243:1
 small c. in rotten apples 260:14
 well-made c. of friends 185:9
 Chloë: better c. not to
 be had 361:1
 Choir: first of all stary c. 1940:6
 invisible 981:12
 when c. got up to sing 1880:4
 Choirs: bare ruin'd c. 261:3
 Choirs: fair le amia 729:2
 Choke a poor scamp for the
 glory of God 821:16
 Choler: aggravate your c. 781:17
 drunk with c. 781:17
 let's purge this c. 781:17
 Choose: cannot c. but my 994:19
 do not c. 460:1
 friends like books 799:4
 I do not c. 1532:9
 rather c. I should die 1684:16
 thine own time 493:3
 those who pick and c. 1307:1
 what is best 56:4
 what many men desire 1428:10
 Choosers: beggars no c. 143:7
 Chooching: each c. each 1107:8
 Chops and changes 2444:9
 and Tomato sauce 2927:7
 Choragus: corypheus or n. 528:11
 Chord or Self 1183:6
 one clear c. 1229:7
 Chords qui semper alterat
 cadem 1695:2
 Chords: dissonant c. bezet
 divinest harmonies 660:11
 in the human mind 1956:16
 music c. of memory 87:11
 note the c. rudely 1268:12
 that tenderest 143:11
 vibrate sweetest pleasure 143:16
 Chord done by the gods 1269:4
 Chorded in his joy 1409:8
 Chorus: terminating fantap-
 tic c. 2283:13
 value of kindly c. 697:16
 what a c. 697:16
 Chorus-ending in Euripides 112:8
 Chose: plus c'est le moins c. 2674:1
 Chosen between love and
 gold 1271:10
 Chrematistid art 1271:10
 Chriet 261
 and Longfellow, both dead 1861:6
 awhile to mortal given 122:10
 Birth of c. 262:14
 bless thee, brother 262:14
 brings Saviour C. again to
 Earth 262:14
 came gently 262:14
 child of Nansangh 262:14
 child stood at Mary's knee 262:14
 crystal C. 262:14

Christ, continued

fancy C. mistaken 518: 3
 first-fruits of harvest-field 515: 13
 followed C., sighed for Pan 265: 17
 for C., Cetheane 267: 2
 gives us light 263: 6
 had heart of a boy 262: 2
 hath brought us life 255: 2
 hath brought us over 514: 13
 himself was poor 1567: 10
 in every house C. is born 268: 10
 in Flanders 263: 5
 is risen 514: 6
 living bread 1590: 6
 man, the C., the soldier 262: 7
 may Lord C. enter in 287: 8
 no other man but C. 774: 16
 of the modern world 2134: 5
 only C. could conceive C. 264: 2
 our fair father C. 264: 6
 preached greatness of man 262: 1
 receive thy salue 264: 9
 rose upon an April day 263: 15
 Saviour C. 268: 6
 saw a wedding once 1897: 10
 seen white in Judas heart 1957: 3
 separate from love of C. 1796: 14
 she greets C. with a nod 1856: 13
 statistical C. 243: 13
 the babe was born 268: 5
 the Lord is risen today 515: 10
 to live in C., to die gain 1149: 2
 took up Mount Calvary 1735: 7
 took the kindness 1985: 7
 was born across the sea 725: 11
 was the word that spoke it 262: 13
 went again war an' pelage 2153: 2
 when C., at Cana's feast 1515: 14
 who fancy C. mistaken 1714: 5
 who hath abolished death 266: 5
 will rise on Easter Day 514: 7
 Christ's love, Homer's art 1512: 22
 particular love's sake 255: 13
 Christendom full of men in
 hurry in hate 867: 6
 they're worn out 542: 16
 Christad: less C. than Paul-
 iad 159: 4
 Christian: almost persuaded
 rat me to be C. 266: 4
 at the heart 476: 8
 born of C. race 153: 1
 can only fear dying 387: 16
 duty of a Christian 219: 9
 God Almighty's gentleman 265: 12
 Hebrew will turn C. 265: 12
 highest style of man 265: 16
 honourable style of a C. 265: 2
 how a C. can die 413: 17
 hunt the C. man 265: 10
 I am a C. 265: 12
 I hold C. religion betw. 266: 6
 in the place where he is 264: 19
 no C. ought to marry twice 1279: 10
 of a faith like this 266: 12
 onward C. soldiers 267: 8
 pagan-spoiled 265: 17
 rejoices in superiority of
 a rival 265: 1
 religion magnifies goodness 265: 18
 relies and Arrian smiles 1513: 15
 should not be C. but for
 miracles 1315: 11
 steer home 1653: 1
 what of the night 619: 18
 worth a Jewess eye 1011: 18
 Christians are here 190: 9
 Christianity 264
 commands to pass injuries 985: 19
 corruptions of C. 265: 12
 enemy of human love 265: 13
 invented two thousand
 years ago 265: 8
 local thing called C. 266: 7
 loving C. better than Truth 266: 10
 makes us better men 265: 18
 molecular C. 265: 5
 perfection of humanity 265: 1
 primitive C. 265: 1
 relation of soul to God 268: 4

Christianity, continued

teaches tranquility 266: 2
 two advantages of C. 265: 10
 voice of C. sweet music 266: 3
 without the Cross nothing 267: 16
 world's monumental fraud 267: 1
 Christians: all C. agree to es-
 sentials 1663: 15
 as C. ought to speak 265: 14
 awake, salute happy morn 268: 4
 beat deserve the name 1470: 7
 burnt each other 266: 9
 boys scarcely make C. 195: 6
 disciples called C. 266: 3
 good C. good citizens 266: 5
 have comfortable creed 265: 11
 how these C. love one an-
 other 267: 5
 like chestnuts 1409: 5
 love in turf to lie 1786: 15
 making of C. raise price
 hogs 265: 13
 many C. want humility 266: 10
 of the best edition 266: 9
 receive burdens kneeling 266: 2
 sat still in easy chairs 268: 5
 want something for noth-
 ing 7012: 15
 what these C. are 267: 2
 Christlike for sin to grieve 276: 16
 Christmas 267
 at C. no more desire rose 1795: 14
 brought his sports again 1770: 10
 comes but once a year 270: 14
 coming, as is C. 270: 1
 day in the morning 270: 4
 green C. 270: 14
 in the middle of winter 268: 13
 is here 270: 13
 just fore Christmas 269: 17
 keep C. all the year 270: 15
 keep our C. merry still 267: 10
 long to the firing 270: 2
 night before C. 270: 7
 shortens all our days 269: 18
 still will C. gild 270: 16
 talk of C. so long 270: 1
 we can't spare C. yet 270: 5
 Christmas-house: kept no C. 932: 10
 Christians: many merry C. 269: 16
 Christmas child 337: 11
 Christ upon barriers 280: 2
 Chronicle rich with praise 1579: 13
 Chronicle: honest C. 159: 27
 Chronicle: abstract and c. 110: 4
 of my dining 1838: 1
 Chrononhotonthologos 1409: 5
 Chronos: stern C. 2012: 5
 Chrysolite: one entire c. 1214: 11
 Church 271
 a man may cry C. 948: 9
 and in ale-house 273: 2
 and derry skin 272: 7
 Anglican C. will let you
 alone 1696: 14
 belong to the Great C. 334: 17
 bequeath c. leavings of a
 whore 2134: 6
 better than preaching 1594: 8
 hrd to the c. 271: 5
 build g. to God not fame 271: 3
 built God a c. 268: 6
 decent c. that topped hill 265: 6
 doth no good 272: 4
 free c. in free state 271: 4
 God between four walls 271: 15
 God builds c., devil builds
 chapel 2314: 4
 has right digestion 272: 1
 hearing what C. can say 1984: 5
 I like a c., I like a cow 1318: 2
 let c. stand in church-yard 371: 7
 nearer c., farther God 271: 3
 never went to c. 1986: 1
 nothing lasts but the c. 271: 9
 of England: alas, the 353: 10
 of England in nutshell 1606: 14
 of Rome fallen into mire 1740: 7
 once I went to c. 1666: 1
 part of the sky 272: 9

Church, continued

read him out of c. 1696: 2
 Roman Catholic C. 1740: 13
 see c. by daylight 590: 6
 see the Gospel c. secure 271: 11
 tall building with tower 271: 4
 to be of no c. dangerous 1691: 8
 to c. in the morning 1729: 2
 to c. repair for music 1562: 16
 true C. Militant 1589: 2
 waiting at the c. 2290: 5
 which holds world 214: 17
 without a bishop 1658: 16
 Church-hell sad and slow 2262: 8
 Church-creed 1688: 9
 Church-floor: wide as a c. 2248: 12
 Church-furniture at heat 1504: 12
 Church-yard: fat c. 270: 12
 little lone c. 829: 4
 piece of f. its everybody 826: 16
 poor, weak, c. thing 26: 3
 rather sleep in little c. 827: 4
 taste feeling, had taste in c. 829: 4
 Church-yard: jaw 1591: 8
 Churches, blow him the c. 271: 16
 build c. on earth 271: 3
 built to please priests 1105: 2
 false c. discredit religion 272: 1
 have killed their Christ 272: 8
 the most build c. then 1340: 10
 love among the c. 272: 8
 made c. out of tears 272: 5
 must learn humility 272: 6
 Churchman: cowed c. 1338: 2
 in a c. worse 1591: 8
 Church may fall out of moon 1341: 3
 one low c. compact of 2686: 4
 Chymist, fiddler, statesman 237: 1
 Cigit qui ne tut rien 571: 7
 Libit ut recheatur vires 578: 14
 Church: aomi cultus ille
 erat c. 1312: 5
 decorum 547: 14
 quod alius c., alius ventum 1530: 16
 Cicada-shell 1488: 1
 Cicada: to c. is dead 1896: 4
 Cicatrice, emblem of war 2645: 6
 Cicatrix refricare 2247: 10
 Cicatrix concenire 330: 11
 Cicero: did C. say anything 1079: 5
 Cid of the West 1742: 5
 Cider made of fruit 424: 16
 magic of ale and c. 44: 12
 make stem into c. 122: 2
 makes c. blow its cork 2690: 1
 Cider-barrel witness the c. 1544: 1
 Ciel ausu vate 445: 15
 Cielo favorece los buxos
 descom 435: 6
 al ri c. ac cae 1835: 2
 Cienega es locura 1764: 8
 Cigars give me a c. 2010: 7
 good C. is a smoke 2070: 9
 good five cent c. 2619: 10
 it was my last c. 2019: 12
 lit c., threw away match 2010: 9
 Smith take a fresh c. 2016: 17
 so I have my c. 2019: 8
 sweet post-prandial c. 2019: 6
 through a mouthpiece 2019: 12
 Cigarette perfect pleasure 2010: 1
 Cima di giudizio non s'av-
 va 1029: 10
 Cimentato: mejor c. el di-
 nero 1334: 5
 Cimitiere: vera un c. isole 1821: 18
 Cinchi: he has a c. 1721: 13
 Cinnamon of
 West 1377: 16
 Cinders of affection 265: 13
 of my spirits 78: 14
 of the fire 436: 7
 Cinnis: memento fit c. 2219: 9
 Cinnis gets wife maiden cook 315: 6
 let us be friends 2731: 8
 writes verses 'gainst me 2258: 19
 Cinque and six 1638: 13
 Cipher in the state 1548: 1
 I with rim rubbed out 2664: 1
 write and c. too 2697: 4

Cipher-key 1074:12
 Ciphers: only figure among c. 481: 9
 Circe, daughter of sun 801: 1
 like C. metamorphosed 1319: 9
 Circe's horrible feast 447:12
 Circle: argument in c. c. 101: 2
 awful c. of our solemn church 353:13
 highest emblem in world 272: 9
 marked by heaven 740:13
 may be small yet perfect 273: 7
 must conclude all 273: 5
 of the year 2160:15
 straight succeeds 1791: 3
 swinging round the c. 1555: 3
 that shut me out 273:11
 widens in the sky 401: 2
 within c. none durst walk 1405: 8
 Circles 273: 5
 are praised, not that abound 1134:11
 bounding earth and skies 900:12
 can never make a square 1111: 7
 do not disturb my c. 272: 3
 form the c. of our years 1010: 2
 small yet complete 272: 8
 squares into c. 272: 8
 watched the little c. die 273:12
 Circumference nulle part 2068: 5
 Circumference nulle part 2068: 5
 Circulate through all my veins 1316: 3
 Circumlocution: not disturb c. 272: 3
 Circulus in probando 1011: 2
 Circumferre thy life 866: 7
 Circumference nowhere 272: 4
 this be thy just c. 272: 6
 Circumstances 272: 6
 all depends on c. 714:10
 beat his c. pillows 1110: 8
 I make my c. 272: 5
 is not the thing 272: 4
 no c. too minute 2010:15
 not essentially but by c. 272: 4
 of glorious war 636:11
 plastic c. 1124: 6
 time and c. enlarge views 1254: 6
 to envisage c. 2055: 10
 tyrannical c. 274: 4
 time-spiritual god 273:15
 Circumstances: accommo-
 date ourselves to c. 2243: 3
 adapt ourselves to changing c. 121: 3
 alter cases 274: 2
 are creatures of men 274:16
 are things round about 274:10
 beyond control of man 274: 3
 concurrence of c. 274: 1
 don't believe in c. 274:13
 fortuitous c. 274: 1
 frivolous c. 274:12
 never made man do right 274: 9
 of others seem good 274:11
 over which he has no con-
 trol 274:17
 prove friends 274: 6
 seem sport of men 273:16
 subdue c. to myself 274: 7
 to the minutest 430: 6
 system of my lust 2105:11
 system of midnight air 1304:13
 Citadel: not lightly be thy
 c. imbued 245:16
 of misrule 665:18
 straw-built c. 1091:10
 winged, sea-girl c. 1779:10
 Clashes: everant animos c. 274: 1
 Clashes 274: 1
 all c. are mad 276: 1
 American c. prosperous 531: 4
 and fields I walk 1431:11
 and Thrones and Powers 272:19
 are immortal 276: 4
 even c. have graves 276: 3
 even unto strange c. 277:13
 far from gay c. 277: 7
 give not room enough 276:13
 humming with crowd 276:11
 lays c. flat 1079:13
 makes man artificial 276:13

Cities, continued
 men's art built c. 277: 5
 new C. rise again 277:10
 of Greece taken by gold 802:18
 perfect works of art 276: 3
 promised immortality 1749: 3
 proud with square 1917:15
 saw the c. of many men 2029: 1
 seven c. warred for Homer 911: 4
 sink of human race 277: 6
 spectral c. of sunset-sea 1941: 3
 test of civilization 277:13
 to build c. age is needed 1746:11
 towered c. please 277:12
 vice is hidden 276:12
 waited with courage 274:18
 warehouses to the grave 821: 9
 where are c. of old time 275: 1
 Cities: unique c. neque
 serius 1022: 2
 Citizen able to pull his weight 561: 9
 brass C. of Earth 212:10
 humblest c. stronger 1030:12
 I am a German c. 708: 6
 I am a Roman c. 1735:14
 king under c. king 1045: 6
 many perils, many remain 1618: 12
 of the world 120: 7
 should support government 814:12
 Citizens: addled c. 1317:21
 Christians make good c. 266: 3
 fat and greasy c. 548:14
 man made us c. 1252:13
 of the same state 1084: 4
 safe in traversing ocean 1781:15
 Sunday c. 1951: 8
 Citty: tout est roi 1045: 6
 Citta: desire c. quam capis 518:19
 City: best c. punishes wrong-
 doers 275: 14
 built to music 276: 5
 cruel, fatal, great c. 1202: 1
 deepest C. in the World 1395: 8
 Eternal C. 1717:12
 first c. Cain 275:10
 for my craving 276: 1
 for sale 1735: 8
 great c. great loneliness 277: 9
 great c. has greatest men 275:13
 great c. of midnight sun 1168: 4
 great c. of visions 275: 1
 greater than any 1738: 8
 has a soul 275: 5
 heaven's high t. 884: 8
 in populous c. pent 277: 3
 is of Night 277: 7
 long in c. pent 1301:11
 maiden C. bright and free 2077: 5
 make a c. here 1823: 5
 men travel to see a c. 1731: 9
 moving to c. to keep son 275: 8
 no curtains 275: 4
 of glorious days 1796:19
 of kites and crows 988:10
 of magnificent distances 275:10
 of no mean c. am I 275: 2
 of Signs and Tears 2991:10
 of Sleep 1850:10
 of spires and masts 1307:11
 of the Big Shoulders 251: 5
 of the dead 394:13
 of the Great King 275:11
 of the mind 2266: 2
 prefer to live in small c. 275: 3
 raise obscure c. to glory 1115:15
 recruited from country 275: 6
 rescued c. old as time 1797:17
 set on a hill not hid 275:15
 sputter, c. Dead with fire 251: 3
 surrounded by brave men 274:18
 that we shall never find 2103: 1
 this great hive, the c. 276: 1
 upon which sun never sets 1738: 8
 remith c. 276: 3
 City-crowds 1752: 9
 City: at once caught but c. side 275:13
 Cives to sweeten my im-
 agination 661:18
 with c. in the room 1486:18
 Clivet: pour faire un c. 316:15

Civil as an orange 1437: 8
 so generally c. 339:16
 to all 1491:11
 to folks he ne'er saw 984:14
 too c. by half 389:19
 Civil War rebirth of Union 351: 4
 Civilians: Pharoah's swart c. 534:19
 Civilities of the great 352:12
 sweet c. of life 1809: 4
 Civility and hot sores 277:14
 I see a wild c. 487:12
 smooth c. 277:10
 Civilization 277: 1
 as c. advances, poetry de-
 clines 1517:13
 crude state of c. 192: 5
 degrades the many 276: 6
 develop liberty of c. 433:11
 dwarfs political machinery 1542: 8
 goes forward on powder-
 cart 212:11
 higher form of idleness 275:12
 history of enfranchisement 278: 1
 identify with steam engine 278: 4
 in paralysis 277:15
 makes life easier 1145:12
 making of civil persons 278: 1
 nothing so fragile as c. 277:11
 of property, fences 278:14
 poisoned by own waste 278:14
 power of good women 277:12
 prevent experiment in c. 276: 3
 present-day c. 277: 6
 produces money 278: 7
 progress from homogeneity 278: 3
 strenuous with creeds 334:14
 three great elements of c. 277:10
 thrust into brain of Europe 278: 3
 true c. gives every right 278: 1
 ungentlemanly business 278:15
 victory over nature 277:16
 Civilization: heaps of hu-
 man maggots 278: 4
 Civilizers: two c. of man 277:10
 Civilly by the sword 1955:10
 Civil Romanum som 1738:14
 Civitas: magna c. magna
 solitudo 277: 9
 Claghan yill 503:14
 Clack: how you do c. away 1070:10
 no more hear woman's c. 373: 9
 Clack: gets said c. 485: 3
 Claim: duty a c. and coun-
 try's 1465: 9
 Claimed again which was but
 lent 163:16
 Clair: au c. de la une 2745: 3
 Clamor: dread their noi-
 some c. 1483:15
 of the crowded street 163: 3
 of the mob 1484:10
 Clamorem ad sidera 1017: 5
 Clamors of all size 3172: 1
 of jealous woman 1008:11
 Clamorous rabies fori 1002:12
 Clan: learned c. 1480: 8
 militia, packhorse c. 1480:12
 Clank of crowds 1522:13
 Clapper-clawing: one an-
 other c. 1663: 9
 Clare dies that Claribel 361: 6
 Claret: Caledonia's forte 1767: 3
 can name his c. 1484:17
 crown his cup 1550:13
 like tierce c. 371:14
 liquor for boys 1489: 9
 shooting and fir-berate c. 277:15
 Clarion: blow her c. o'er the
 dreaming earth 273:13
 pound the c. 781: 1
 Clarissimus scripturum inoge
 obliquo 1521: 6
 Claritas contenta iudicio 1700:13
 laus est 624: 6
 Clarity greatest of virtues 1827: 8
 Clarid boni foli das philo-
 sophas 1496:19
 come les penneaux profonds 1927: 6
 Clarum: vel pax vel bella c. 218: 6
 Clash: c'en let em c. 276:11

Classes and the masses 1479:15
 privileged c. 1480:15
 Classes always modern 1481:15
 sobriety recorded thoughts 1482:15
 primitive literature 1483:15
 Claudio: al c. cohabites 1484:15
 Claudia elve polliter 1485:15
 Claw no man in humor 1486:15
 where Jacob not 1487:15
 Claws: Magistrate's c. 1488:15
 Clay: all are made of c. 1489:15
 and c. differs in dignity 1490:15
 coarser kind of c. 1491:15
 common c. taken from 1492:15
 the common earth 1493:15
 feet of c. 1494:15
 India's prehistoric c. 1495:15
 to plant to command 1496:15
 lies still 1497:15
 would like soft c. 1498:15
 painted c. 1499:15
 part mortal c. part fire 1500:15
 plant to command 1501:15
 porcelain c. of human kind 1502:15
 purely-temper'd c. 1503:15
 shall the c. say to him 1504:15
 she came forth from c. 1505:15
 sweet c. from breast 1506:15
 tried c. of common road 1507:15
 warm with heat of earth 1508:15
 was not printed 1509:15
 who shall mend c. of men 1510:15
 will be remoulded 1511:15
 Clean as a lady 1512:15
 be thou c. 1513:15
 create in me a c. heart 1514:15
 God loves the c. 1515:15
 bands and c. minds 1516:15
 wealth and rigor of game 1517:15
 keep c. bear fruit 1518:15
 keep self c. and bright 1519:15
 do not splendor c. 1520:15
 Cleander: were I c. 1521:15
 Cleanliness 1522:15
 by c. cook pleases 1523:15
 fine life-preserver 1524:15
 into godliness 1525:15
 next to godliness 1526:15
 please by c. 1527:15
 practically undying 1528:15
 religious seal leads to c. 1529:15
 Cleanness of body reverence 1530:15
 to God 1531:15
 Clear: all c. east to west 1532:15
 as a nose 1533:15
 as a whistle 1534:15
 so delicately c. 1535:15
 Clearer than noonday 1536:15
 Clearing-house of world 1537:15
 Cleanness marks 1538:15
 cephers 1539:15
 most important 1540:15
 ornaments thought 1541:15
 to lighten elect 1542:15
 Cleave thou the wood 1543:15
 Cleanness plus belle marque 1544:15
 Clemency mark of true man 1545:15
 arch 1546:15
 remedy of cruelty 1547:15
 Clementia, Susy: epitaph 1548:15
 Clementia: repent quam c. 1549:15
 Clementine 1550:15
 Cleopatra: every man's C. 1551:15
 ask C. 1552:15
 Cleopatra's nose 1553:15
 Clepydram non extremum 1554:15
 Cery: Arminian c. 1555:15
 benefit of c. 1556:15
 head do nothing 1557:15
 never believed 1558:15
 of Divine Institution 1559:15
 Cheryman 1560:15
 See also Frenchers
 a Mr. Wilkinson, a c. 1561:15
 can marry you 1562:15
 men, women and c. 1563:15
 sword c. 1564:15
 Charlie before and lay behind 1565:15
 Charlesine, vola Pen 1566:15
 Mem 1567:15

Clerk: I counsel all crea-
 tures no c. to despise 1568:15
 easy prove a pope 1569:15
 of democracy 1570:15
 scarce illustrations 1571:15
 Clerkings: waste of life 1572:15
 Clerks: not wisest 1573:15
 Clever: I'm awfully c. 1574:15
 Cleveland, Clever 1575:15
 Clever, but is it art 1576:15
 do not mind men being c. 1577:15
 everybody is c. 1578:15
 let who can be c. 1579:15
 men good but not best 1580:15
 no c. man from stupid 1581:15
 people 1582:15
 people suppose me c. 1583:15
 satisfied if they sound c. 1584:15
 so rude to the good 1585:15
 think oneself more c. 1586:15
 to a fault 1587:15
 to my own hurt 1588:15
 too c. in dumb 1589:15
 Cleverness 1590:15
 and stupidity 1591:15
 against wisdom 1592:15
 attribute of Satan 1593:15
 consists in knowing price 1594:15
 first step to mischief 1595:15
 serviceable for everything 1596:15
 to know how to conceal c. 1597:15
 Clew, see Clue
 Cliché: suburb of Paris 1598:15
 Cliff: as some tall c. 1599:15
 'twas a dangerous c. 1600:15
 Cliffe: thy chalky c. 1601:15
 Climacteric teased her 1602:15
 Climate: charming c. in 1603:15
 Paradise 1604:15
 chilling c. 1605:15
 cloudy c. 1606:15
 creating a sweet c. 1607:15
 philosophic c. of time 1608:15
 ungenial c. 1609:15
 Climb: because he dared 1610:15
 to c. 1611:15
 beyond limitations 1612:15
 c. high, c. far 1613:15
 'fain would I c. 1614:15
 hard it is to c. 1615:15
 she can teach ye how to c. 1616:15
 Climb: adventurous c. on 1617:15
 the Alps 1618:15
 Climb: upward turns face 1619:15
 Climbers catch a fall 1620:15
 hasty c. fall 1621:15
 Climbing same as creeping 1622:15
 Climbs: who never c. as 1623:15
 rarely falls 1624:15
 who c. with toll 1625:15
 Clime: change c. not dispa-
 tion 1626:15
 happy hreside c. 1627:15
 of forgotten brave 1628:15
 ravage all the c. 1629:15
 though thy c. be sickle 1630:15
 wild weird c. 1631:15
 winnowed by wings of Lib-
 erty 1632:15
 Clime: beyond solar road 1633:15
 claudless c. 1634:15
 from distant c. 1635:15
 in happier c. 1636:15
 Cling: outside address 1637:15
 Clie, singing of deeds 1638:15
 you brought your C. 1639:15
 Clo vest batto Uranie 1640:15
 Clip his wings 1641:15
 Clipping: post vulnero sumo 1642:15
 Cloak: hooded c. of mass 1643:15
 martial c. around him 1644:15
 not alone my jaky c. 1645:15
 soldier's c. for winding 1646:15
 sheet 1647:15
 take thine and c. 1648:15
 under bad c. good dealer 1649:15
 under c. of good will 1650:15
 when you sleep in your c. 1651:15
 Cloak: wise man put on c. 1652:15

Cloud: count the slow c. 1653:15
 does not strike for happy 1654:15
 does strike by Algebra 1655:15
 forgot to wind up c. 1656:15
 hath strucked twice 1657:15
 indicates the moment 1658:15
 no c. more regular than 1659:15
 Belly 1660:15
 turned into c. and wound 1661:15
 upbraid me 1662:15
 varnish'd c. that cliche'd 1663:15
 Clockwork: humble c. is 1664:15
 undone 1665:15
 natural c. 1666:15
 Clocks: seventy-year c. 1667:15
 tongues of bawls 1668:15
 Clod: become a kneaded c. 1669:15
 every c. feels stir of might 1670:15
 Clods: finished finite c. 1671:15
 not one of nature's c. 1672:15
 prudish c. of barren clay 1673:15
 Clod: biting at c. of body 1674:15
 of all pleasure 1675:15
 Clods: twice c. once boots 1676:15
 wooden c. climbing up 1677:15
 Clusters: stichous c. 1678:15
 Clow: sequestered c. 1679:15
 Close-buttoo'd to chin 1680:15
 Close-eared, open mouthed 1681:15
 Close-root: who attends c. 1682:15
 Closer is lie than breathing 1683:15
 Closet in his side 1684:15
 Closets: spoken in the ear 1685:15
 in c. 1686:15
 Clot of warmer dust 1687:15
 Cloth: according to c. 1688:15
 cut coat after c. 1689:15
 Cloth: fiery thought 1690:15
 warm, eat little 1691:15
 Clothed and in right mind 1692:15
 ill c. bare of virtue 1693:15
 Cloths 1694:15
 after pagan cut 1695:15
 all the soul thou hast 1696:15
 at Easter let c. be new 1697:15
 because of new c. 1698:15
 but winding-sheets 1699:15
 do much upon the wit 1700:15
 don't'd his c. 1701:15
 don't make the man 1702:15
 fine c. good only 1703:15
 fine c. sweetest out of fashion 1704:15
 good c. open all doors 1705:15
 liquefaction of her c. 1706:15
 mend your c. 1707:15
 out of c. out of fashion 1708:15
 remembrance of innocence 1709:15
 sell c. keep thoughts 1710:15
 she wears her c. as if 1711:15
 thrown on 1712:15
 soul of this man is c. 1713:15
 take your clothes and go 1714:15
 tatter'd c. small vices 1715:15
 them with thunders 1716:15
 these c. make thee 1717:15
 without c. 1718:15
 Clothes-horses: mere human 1719:15
 Clothing is humility 1720:15
 of our minds 1721:15
 sheep's c. 1722:15
 to save thee from chill 1723:15
 Cloud in shape of camel 1724:15
 August c. melts into rain 1725:15
 chooses a firm c. 1726:15
 each c. distils praise 1727:15
 eny a c. in the sky 1728:15
 every c. engenders not a 1729:15
 storm 1730:15
 every c. has silver lining 1731:15
 falleth out of sky 1732:15
 fast-flying c. 1733:15
 he has a c. in a face 1734:15
 in such a c. dost bind us 1735:15
 lay cradled near the setting 1736:15
 sun 1737:15
 like a man's hand 1738:15
 lonely as a c. 1739:15
 up c. across the sun 1740:15
 of dignity 1741:15
 of winged snakes 1742:15

Cloud, continued

one c. can hide sun . . . 281:13; 204:115
light . . . 281:13; 204:115
only disperse the c. . . 281:13
overcome us like a sum-
mer's c. . . 280:110
pillar of the C. . . 280:117
round-topped c. . . 281:13
sable c. . . 282:13
sit in a foggy c. . . 1905:6
spher'd in a radiant c. . . 1151:7
that wraps the present . . . 181:19
that's dragonish . . . 281:120
that's mine too . . . 280:114
turn c. inside out . . . 282:13
under the c. . . 280:116
were I a c. I'd gather . . . 280:115
what a scowl of c. . . 1914:3
you little c. of gray . . . 1947:113
Cloud-continents of sunset . . . 281:10
Cloud-folds of her garments 183:1
Cloudlet: over the c. dim . . . 107:111
Clouds . . . 280:1
after greatest c., sun . . . 282:13
and darkness are around
Him . . . 65:11
are big with money . . . 2045:4
at her hiding disappear . . . 282:13
base contagious c. . . 1686:2
hillowy c. . . 282:13
birds that never sleep . . . 282:13
black, weather clear . . . 282:13
chequering the eastern c. 1347:110
come o'er the sunset . . . 33:1
consign treasures to fields . . . 281:10
fair, frail palaces . . . 281:10
fairy c. where none be . . . 1401:11
far c. of feathery gold . . . 281:10
a fear not c. will always lure 317:11
gaudy c. like courtiers . . . 379:113
have wept and died . . . 1834:11
be that regardeth c. . . 861:11
her form environ . . . 272:1
humorous living to c. . . 282:13
I saw two c. at morning . . . 280:114
if no c. not enjoy sun . . . 281:11
imprints the c. . . 1833:117
in the c. . . 281:10
in thousand liveries dight . . . 281:11
like rocks and towers . . . 281:11
look black . . . 1660:13
looks when c. are blowing 1773:13
make c. what you please . . . 282:13
maketh c. his chariot . . . 796:13
may drop down titles . . . 2164:1
mountains and cliffs in c. . . 281:13
never doubteth c. would
break . . . 1434:9
of life's tempestuous hours 2182:1
on balmy zephyrs silver c. 2269:16
pack, c. away . . . 1730:12
play t' th' plighted c. . . 615:5
praise the evening c. . . 281:113
replenish'd from below . . . 281:13
rolling c. are spread . . . 1390:6
scatter the c. that hide . . . 886:110
silver lining . . . 282:13
sleep in thy c. . . 1940:1
that gather round the set-
ting sun . . . 281:17
their chilly bosoms bare . . . 1837:12
through c. I'll never float 2710:1
thy c. all other c. dispel . . . 2013:1
tops do buss the c. . . 90:111
trailing c. of glory . . . 164:10
turn my c. about . . . 282:13
uglier seem the c. . . 281:124
undrained by c. of fear . . . 88:9
wait till the c. roll by . . . 282:113
were really to blame . . . 382:11
when c. appear, wine men 1921:6
when c. in autumn crack 2209:6
which seem pavilions . . . 2045:4
ye so much dread . . . 2045:4
Cloud: accend not a c. . . 1833:17
Clover . . . 282:1
broiery of purple c. . . 666:6
in the c. or the snow . . . 1868:6
in autumn . . . 72:13

Clover, continued

may I in c. lie snug . . . 1348:14
to be in c. . . 283:13
Clover-blom and sweet
betwixt . . . 283:13
Clover: gie a c. your finger . . . 631:6
make c. become gentleman . . . 764:10
mated with a c. . . 1277:17
Clovers: let those that play c. . . 101:6
Clover's fawnings . . . 697:10
Cloy: best things beyond
their measure c. . . 89:5
hungry edge of appetite . . . 89:5
Cloyless sauce . . . 313:15
Club: assembly of good fel-
lows . . . 1860:14
elft his c. to make fire . . . 2142:4
her best c. is the home . . . 2204:13
scene of savage joys . . . 1860:14
Club-mate: adulterer be
your c. . . 288:15
Clubs cannot part them . . . 1205:13
typical of strife . . . 2191:13
Clue: Labretin's single c. . . 1077:15
lost c. regain . . . 868:16
Clues: muple c. . . 474:10
Clusters load the lilac
bushes . . . 1154:13
Clutter up the Caveras . . . 988:17
Clyde: young fellow of C. . . 747:15
Clyde's meandering stream 1732:16
Coach: built L., lost use of
feet . . . 278:11
drive c. and six . . . 1048:17
go, call a coach . . . 272:1
good company is c. . . 289:4
in the baggage c. . .
ahead . . . 1350:11; 2283:7
with four horses . . . 1048:17
Coach-makers: farries c. . . 615:11
Coachman: liken to bear
whip . . . 845:10
Coal . . . 283:1
black diamonds . . . 183:8
black is better . . . 1660:9
dead c. of wars . . . 2206:16
living c. his heart was . . . 870:14
making c. for beer . . . 1665:11
whole world turn to c. . . 102:12
Coal-larges: ten dark c. . . 350:10
Coal-black and grizzled . . . 1063:7
is better . . . 1660:9
Coalition: between victor
and vanquished, c. . . 2084:19
Coals of fire . . . 143:8
thereof are c. of fire . . . 1007:13
to Newcastle . . . 283:7
Coarse: every thing nat'ral
is c. . . 1653:6
I'm c. when terms . . . 3252:2
Coast: gain the c. of bliss . . . 158:8
of Bohemia . . . 1813:1
stern and rockbound c. . . 1773:7
was clear . . . 1632:1
what c. knows not our
blood . . . 721:9
Coast-storm in a shawl . . . 1760:1
Coat bare of nap . . . 490:6
cut c. after cloth . . . 131:5
his c. was red . . . 444:10
leathern c. . . 243:1
loves a scarlet c. . . 1760:4
man who wears laced c. . . 1727:16
of many colors . . . 465:8
old c. like old friend . . . 490:8
poor c. that I love . . . 490:8
so smooth and bare . . . 490:8
spoil c. with scanting . . . 119:15
take off your c. . . 106:14
turn'd his c. . . 2034:10
walks in a c. of darkness 2258:16
wear the old c. . . 1601:1
Coats: silken c. and caps . . . 489:4
Cob was the straggler . . . 930:11
Cobble-stones: talking a . . . 1903:6
Cobbler: spread . . . 714:13
better than king . . . 1817:12
I am but a c. . . 1818:7
hoop in your leather . . . 1827:12
let c. stick to his last . . . 1827:12

Cobbler, continued

mock out the c. . . 1818:8
puta off considering say . . . 1990:1
Cobblers
See also Shoemakers
must thrust their awls . . . 1468:8
ye tuncful c. . . 1818:8
Cobweb fashion . . . 284:10
Cobwebs out of my eyes . . . 994:1
awest . . . 1112:7
waive fine c. . . 1838:8
Cook . . . 222
and bull sale . . . 1980:7
caused the sun to rise . . . 233:4
cluck of the old c. . . 180:11
crows in the morning . . . 1730:1
early village c. . . 283:6
God Almighty's c. . . 1811:9
haub sung . . . 1442:11
he's welly like a c. . . 233:4
bight Chauntecler . . . 232:16
may crawl, day may daw . . . 451:4
of the bat . . . 1864:10
on his own dunghill . . . 458:13
owe c. to Maculapian . . . 417:5
that's silent, hen crows . . . 2142:10
that trends them . . . 1297:12
this is a c. . . 1448:14
to Maculapian . . . 458:13
trumpet to the morn . . . 233:6
with lively din . . . 233:6
Cock-a-diddle-dow . . . 233:6
Cock-crow, at five c. . . 769:19
Cock Robin: who killed . . . 1801:9
Cockayne: haunts of old . . . 1685:5
wondrous land . . . 1741:4
Cockled: into a c. hat . . . 2041:3
Cockle: sow'd c., no corn . . . 1709:13
wild oats, rough bare . . . 480:3
Cockles of my heart . . . 876:16
Cockloft empty . . . 1300:17
unfurnished . . . 1300:17
Cockney-poetry . . . 1033:6
Cockpit of Europe . . . 1501:13
Cockroach: gods I am pent 1824:11
Cocktail: brandy c. . . 499:10
Cockles: tibi habe . . . 1824:1
Cocoon of its thoughts . . . 1111:6
Apuleia teiling out of c. . . 1447:1
Cucus domini debet habere
gulam . . . 373:10
Cod: Boston m. . . 1947:13
Code of life and conduct . . . 139:11
sublime c. of morals . . . 163:11
Codlin's your friend . . . 787:1
Codling: when almost apple 2267:1
Codlings: ye c. peep . . . 460:8
Codium Imperium . . . 1884:12
qui c. possit nist nomen . . . 799:1
rust c. . . 1603:1
vituperant . . . 1883:13
See also cecum
Cognac: post c. ambulabla . . . 873:7
such c. imbuda . . . 873:7
Cupisti melius quam deinitis . . . 147:14
Cupid: quidquid c. et dea-
nit . . . 147:17
Cœur: à c. vaillant rien d'im-
possible . . . 921:6
à ses raisons . . . 1884:12
dit du bien de son c. . . 1884:12
dur c. qui en Mal n'alma 183:16
mon c. comme un tambour . . . 169:18
quand en aime, c. juge . . . 1728:10
sent rarement . . . 1602:7
Cœur: qu'il sente encore . . . 881:13
Coffee: I will not take any
more c. . . 280:1
makes politician wiser . . . 1547:12
o'er cold c. trifle . . . 1891:6
Coffee-house: go to the c. . . 785:13
Coffee: came to our c. adds
a nail, no doubt . . . 221:17
every c. "Whither?" . . . 1133:1
nailed his c. down . . . 202:1
no useless c. enclosed . . . 1870:7
Coffee-did: biazon on . . . 646:10
Coffee: mood toward . . . 2277:7
Cog, face and the . . . 232:12
smooth, decisive . . . 275:10

Comma the sea 1761:12
were gracious sweet re-
quests 1769: 8
who he entrusts 1774: 4
who c. must have obeyed 1780: 4
who c. sees c. everything 1784: 4
Comma il faut voyez 1786: 8
Commemoration-mad 1784: 1
Commemorated to have c. in
half the deed 1786: 7
Commemoration de la fin 1787:12
Commemorating: been in c. 1787:12
Commend what we sell 1787:12
when ye can c. c. them 1788:13
willing to c. 1788: 9
Com mendat: amet laudando
c. ubi 1788: 6
Com mendat: prima c. mo-
desta 1788: 7
Com mendat: sudden c. 1777: 1
Com mendat: hurts most who
lavishly c. 1733:11
Comment: Nature's evening
..... 1787:12
Commentaries Caesar writ 1713: 5
each dark passage shun 1716: 1
men of wit 1769: 1
Commentary best history of
world 1713: 5
Commentary transatlantic
c. 1749: 3
Commentators: give me c.
plain 1716: 1
kept from principals 1741: 9
learned c. view 1717:10
spoil books 1715:18
Commerce 286
attracts envy of world 1715: 6
beneath whose possum 1715: 6
breathing shade 1715: 6
binds round of nations 1715: 6
child of Agriculture 1715: 6
could bestow 1715: 6
display'd her soil 1715: 6
God making c. his mi-
nistery 1715:12
great civilizer 1715: 1
has enrich'd the coast 1715:13
leaving c. free 1715: 9
let c. perish 1715:10
of trivial import 1715:12
perish c. 1715: 6
proudly flourish'd 1715: 6
set mark of selfishness 1715: 9
throw open doors of c. 1715: 8
where has c. such a mark 1715:11
with colonies 1715:10
with the Muse 1715: 8
Commerce de la parole 1715:10
Commercialism of America 1713: 1
Commiss-voyageur 1715:11
Commissariat: brotherly c. 1713:14
pluck c. of his state 1717: 1
Commoda: multa anni ve-
nientes c. 1717: 1
Commodities: omnia c. sua
incommoda 1715: 6
Commodity of good names 1715:19
Commodores: our stout old
C. 1715:12
Common as barber's chair 1715:11
as gold lace 1715:16
as the pavement 1715:13
cannot be heroic 1715:13
much in c. with fellowmen 1715:12
nothing c. did 1715: 8
steal c. from the grove 1715: 9
Common-looking people 1715:12
Common Sense 1715: 8
and plain dealing 1715:16
best sense I know 1715: 9
for bourgeoisie 1715:16
for seed 1715:13
goodwill, and selfishness 1715: 9
on the ground floor 1715: 8
rich in saving c. 1715: 1
shortest line between points 1715: 6
things hard'd from c. 1715: 1
what his c. what short 1715:18
Commodore: Uncommon C. 1715: 9

Commence against war 1713:14
and erasing 1715: 3
calculated c. 1715:16
commonest c. 1715: 9
gigantic c. 1715:12
of Nature 1715:14
people 1715:16
said Holmes 1715: 5
to repeat 1715:16
universal subjugator, c. 1715: 7
with feeling of sublime 1715: 4
Commonplaceness: magnifi-
cent c. 1715:16
Commonplaces: digested in-
to c. 1715:10
great poetic truths 1715: 3
moral c. 1715:13
world's c. fell in music 1715: 7
Commons made a shower 1715:10
Commonwealth fixed and
eternal 1715:19
of Letters 1715: 4
Commotion in his brain 1715: 9
Commune there above with
God 1715: 3
Communia esse amicorum 1715:18
Communication: let your c.
be, Yea, yes 1715:12
Communications: Evil 286
evil c. corrupt good man-
ners 1715: 4
evil c. corrupt good nation 1715:11
with c. will be tempt 1715: 4
Communion: beware of him
the days he takes c. 1715: 1
in c. sweet 1715:11
loved with such c. 1715: 4
with her visible forms 1715:19
with the skies 1715: 7
Communion hateful thing 1715: 9
of oppressed poverty 1715: 8
of wealth and capital 1715:18
Communist 1715: 6
Communistadom: non c.
quam exordium 1715: 9
Commutter: one who spends 1715:11
Comedies: in c. omnia
omnes reductant 1715:11
Compact sealed in blood 1715:13
Compagnia: au héra c. 1715: 3
con abere c. 1715: 6
Compagnon de la Majesté 1715:11
Companion: boon c. to no
man 1715:10
dear C. here abides 1715: 3
drops smiling away 1715: 1
generous man has c. still 1715: 4
long man's c. 1715: 4
man knows c. in long
journey 1715: 5
merry c. good as wagon 1715: 6
my c. my guide 1715:13
no c. like solitude 1715: 9
of the Vine 1715:11
of wise and good 1715:12
only fit c. his horse 1715: 3
Companions 286
best c. innocence and
health 1715: 5
books as c. 1715:12
boon c. at a feast 1715: 3
bring comfort 1715: 1
dear lost c. 1715:10
expel c. 1715:14
in danger 1715:10
in misery 1715: 6
in study of man 1715: 6
in the grave 1715:13
musing on c. pose 1715:13
not satellites of man 1715:12
of disturbed imagination 1715:13
of my young desires 1715:13
of the Spring 1715:19
old C. in adversity 1715:11
three kinds of c. 1715:11
Companionship in peace 1715: 4
with powerful 1715: 6
Company: best c. of five 1715:14
bewitch'd with c. 1715:16
dock screw case 1715:12

Company, continued
forewarn his c. hourly 1715:16
good c. and good discourse 1715:19
good c. is good coach 1715: 4
good c. shortest cut 1715: 4
have your c. in hall 1715:13
ill c. like a dog 1715:19
keep good men c. 1715: 7
keep not ill c. 1715:10
keeps rind from commonness 1715:10
love to be worst of c. 1715:16
makes cockbills 1715: 3
makes the feast 1715: 7
makes way shorter 1715: 4
man is known by c. 1715: 1
mixed c. 1715:13
mixed c. implies 1715:11
nobody to hell for c. 1715: 8
of souls supreme 1715:12
ordinary c. and good c. 1715:13
present c. excepted 1715:12
shun evil c. 1715:12
sometimes very good c. 1715:12
steal me awhile from mine
own c. 1715: 9
take heed of their c. 1715:17
take tone of c. 1715:17
tell me what c. thou keepst 1715: 1
too much c. had 1715:11
two in c. 1715: 4
villainous c. 1715:16
with c. dreary way en-
dured 1715: 6
with people above you 1715:16
Comparison: of odium 1715: 1
Compare great with small 1715:10
Comparing what thou art 1715: 7
Comparison: wide c. of facts 1715: 7
Comparisons 286
are crude 1715:10
are odd 1715:14
are odious 1715: 9
are odorous 1715: 9
do great grievance 1715: 4
make enemies of friends 1715: 3
make no c. 1715: 9
Compass: faithful c. 1715:10
lost 1715:10
mind my c. and way 1715:13
more than they intend 1715:13
my life is run his c. 1715: 4
narrow c. and yet there 1715: 3
steer without a c. 1715: 7
with his c. measures sea 1715: 3
with two c. or chart 1715:10
Compass-flower: this is 1715:12
Compasses: golden c. 1715: 6
Compassion
See also Pity
bowels of 1715:11
breathes along savage
mind 1715:10
courage and c. joined 1715:10
glorious as c. 1715:10
of heaven not wanting 1715:11
shall awake 1715:12
will cure sins 1715: 8
would obtain 1715: 3
Compassions fail not 1715:12
Compassionate: remote c. 1715: 6
Compedes quas ipse fecit 1715:12
Compendiarium diebus esse 1715:12
Compensation 286
in my humbleness 1715:13
loss of c. 1715:12
Compensations: divined c. 1715:12
Competence vital so content 1715:12
Competency lives longer 1715: 7
moderate c. suffices 1715:12
Competitors: pursue no c. 1715:12
Competition: all forms of c. 1715:12
makes a horse-race 1715:12
only worthy c. with self 1715:12
wholeness in religion 1715:12
Competitors: we do not
dread c. 1715:12
Competitors repeat opinions 1715:12
Complacencies of piquancy 1715:12
Complacency: new-come 1715:12
died 1715:12

Complacency, *continued*
 tragedy of ignorance . . . 958: 8
 Complaint: I don't c. of . . . 210: 5
 of the age . . . 440: 13
 Complainers for the public
 good . . . 1684: 1
 Complaining: fond c. . . 1072: 1
 Complaint largest tribute . . . 1385: 13
 Complaints are vain . . . 671: 10
 Complaisance gets friends . . . 218: 10
 Complete in feature and
 mind . . . 764: 14
 in mind and feature . . . 2185: 10
 Completion of their rounds . . . 1101: 13
 Complexions: brave c., that
 leads you . . . 1307: 9
 unlike me not for my c. . . 609: 15
 perfect gallows . . . 852: 14
 peach-bloom c. . . 1791: 2
 that jealous c. . . 1437: 8
 to this c. thou must come . . . 140: 11
 Complexions: coarse c. . . 910: 3
 Compliance: sweet c. . . 2140: 13
 Compliances: disreputable
 c. . . 1030: 14
 Complicate: how c. is men . . . 1248: 12
 Complices: be that c. against
 his will . . . 1426: 13
 Compliment . . . 293
 accompanied with bow . . . 293: 5
 farewell c. . . 293: 9
 for a woman in love . . . 2006: 15
 live for two months on c. . . 293: 12
 prefer c. to criticism . . . 110: 10
 return the c. . . 293: 4
 tinsel clink of c. . . 293: 11
 Complimenting in lying . . . 293: 7
 Compliments cost nothing . . . 293: 6
 disarmed by c. . . 1256: 7
 should arise naturally . . . 293: 10
 Complaining when denying . . . 216: 3
 Compose: best of best c. . . 1307: 1
 Composition: mad c. . . 2236: 19
 slow diligence . . . 2249: 9
 Compositions laid aside . . . 2252: 12
 Compost: best for land . . . 626: 17
 Composure stolen . . . 512: 18
 Compound: most delicious c. . . 1045: 19
 Comprehend all vagrant men . . . 2011: 1
 I don't rightly c. . . 98: 8
 Comprehension: furnish
 with c. . . 98: 8
 must be the soil . . . 2066: 13
 Comprehend: salt thou, he . . . 2066: 1
 rien . . . 2066: 1
 Comprehend c'est pardonner . . . 710: 11
 Compromise . . . 293
 and things half-done . . . 294: 8
 basely yielded upon c. . . 294: 5
 better than fat lawsuit . . . 294: 1
 called resignation . . . 1704: 12
 incapable of c. . . 718: 1
 is not C. a god . . . 294: 7
 make c. with sin . . . 1830: 12
 never anything but ignoble . . . 294: 8
 possible ground of c. . . 1279: 3
 Compulsion: happy by c. . . 865: 21
 I would not tell you on c. . . 1681: 1
 of fate bitter . . . 644: 12
 such sweet c. in music . . . 1364: 7
 Computation beginning of
 new life . . . 1687: 8
 desire to feel c. . . 1687: 10
 Computation: where c. ends! . . . 947: 12
 Comrade
See also Brotherhood,
Companionship
 I grow too old a . . . 26: 8
 new-hatch'd, unledged c. . . 730: 16
 O all men's C. . . 263: 11
 witty c. at your side . . . 89: 7
 Comrades: cheer up, c. . . 229: 1
 ever since we were boys . . . 229: 12
 fill no glass for me . . . 226: 6
 your c. chase e'en now the
 diers . . . 947: 3
 Comradeship of lonely ribs . . . 1145: 14
 Comradeship standing alone . . . 1683: 9
 Comes and midnight crow . . . 1202: 11

Com: great pains to c. it . . . 1902: 16
 was a thorn to brother Fro . . . 100: 12
 Com amore . . . 343: 1
 Consecration of circum-
 stances . . . 274: 16
 of self-existence . . . 98: 8
 Consecration like a worn . . . 1209: 17
 Consonit . . . 294
 destroys all fine wits . . . 294: 13
 finest armour . . . 294: 15
 God's gift to little men . . . 294: 9
 in weakest bodies . . . 294: 18
 lies in his hamstring . . . 10: 9
 may puff, not prop . . . 294: 17
 most incurable disease . . . 294: 10
 part with self-c. . . 1497: 12
 petty c. . . 342: 3
 thy c. is soaking . . . 294: 19
 wise in own c. . . 294: 16
 Concessions prove hurt . . . 294: 12
 Conceited: man-child c. . . 163: 13
 Concentrate the coat-tails
 lie on fire . . . 1923: 2
 Concentration essence of
 poetry . . . 1515: 10
 one prudence in life . . . 1661: 3
 secret of strength . . . 1994: 19
 Concept stronger than fact . . . 611: 1
 Conception of the joyous
 prime . . . 164: 2
 Concessions of the weak . . . 2127: 8
 reciprocal c. . . 294: 2
 Conciliate: not, until rations . . . 953: 12
 Conciliation: Christian prin-
 ciple . . . 265: 6
 fightin' like devils for c. . . 997: 11
 Conciliium: sero in periculis
 c. querere . . . 20: 7
 Conclaves: Q. suis se c. . . 180: 19
 leaven . . . 633: 2
 Conclude better than it be-
 gan . . . 2252: 4
 Conclusion: Christian-like c. . . 710: 8
 foregone c. . . 303: 7
 lame and innocent c. . . 2180: 19
 of the whole matter . . . 791: 8
 ultimate c. of act . . . 294: 3
 was a non sequitur . . . 1663: 1
 Conclusions on the trust of
 authors . . . 186: 12
 reached by toil . . . 1263: 10
 Concoit: ce que l'on c. bien . . . 2253: 11
 Concord abide by their
 couch . . . 1271: 18
 born of contraries . . . 454: 10
 can never join minds . . . 454: 17
 consists in discord . . . 455: 7
 discordant c. . . 454: 19
 mar c. with harsh descent . . . 1830: 1
 of sweet sounds . . . 1363: 8
 some c. with humanity . . . 358: 14
 sweet milk of c. . . 734: 2
 Concordia discors . . . 454: 10
 ex discors . . . 455: 7
 forme alque pudicite . . . 137: 13
 parve res crescent . . . 861: 1
 perpetua reside, C. . . 1271: 18
 Concreit: massive and c. . . 91: 7
 Concurrence of circum-
 stances . . . 274: 1
 Concussions: mirth's c. . . 1217: 18
 Condemn by a laugh . . . 1078: 30
 fault but not actor . . . 650: 5
 they first c. . . 129: 3
 Condemnation: this is the c. . . 1132: 2
 Condemning what we do not
 understand . . . 1024: 3
 Condescend here to sit by
 me . . . 224: 13
 to men of low estate . . . 894: 10
 Condition de l'homme,
 ennui . . . 1250: 14
 not a theory . . . 1332: 6
 wearisome c. of humanity . . . 1250: 8
 Conditions: suit c. and
 hearts . . . 1292: 12
 Conduct
*See also Behavior, Man-
 ners*
 bad c. soils . . . 149: 2

Conduct, *continued*
 golden c. from leaden la-
 ziness . . . 307: 9
 his c. still right . . . 98: 3
 made right or wrong . . . 516: 10
 nothing more adroit . . . 148: 17
 of a wise politician . . . 1547: 17
 of life . . . 1193: 1
 right c. has become a habit . . . 863: 13
 squared c. by duty . . . 308: 10
 Condy: Sir C's health . . . 600: 18
 Comes that tremble on fir . . . 2028: 1
 Confectioner: Nature's c. . . 142: 13
 Confections: bitterest c. . . 1694: 14
 Confederacies in vice . . . 743: 17
 Confederacy of equal States . . . 27: 1
 of free men . . . 1842: 6
 Confer a benefit . . . 150: 8
 Confess and be hanged . . . 295: 4
 that I love . . . 1215: 12
 thee freely of thy sin . . . 295: 18
 things men c. with ease . . . 295: 8
 yourself to heaven . . . 295: 18
 Confessed: half absolv'd who
 has c. . . 295: 13
 Confessal: errant mede-
 cine c. . . 295: 2
 Confession . . . 295
 diagrams slander . . . 295: 9
 first step to repentance . . . 295: 10
 good for the soul . . . 295: 13
 may c. be a medicine . . . 295: 2
 means of ignorance . . . 127: 14
 next thing to innocence . . . 295: 17
 wary in c. . . 295: 14
 woman's c. far from truth . . . 201: 2
 Confessional: apt c. . . 1387: 7
 Confessionals: two c. . . 295: 7
 Confessions of despair . . . 1533: 7
 Confessor: from c. hide not
 your ease . . . 465: 1
 ghostly c. . . 591: 19
 proves Care's C. at the
 last . . . 1193: 16
 Confiance
 tion . . . 293: 2
 que l'on a en soi . . . 1785: 17
 Confide in oneself best . . . 1786: 1
 Confidence . . . 293
 inspiring c. . . 177: 20
 break c. with woman open . . . 215: 3
 causes prosperity . . . 1627: 3
 compels c. . . 295: 10
 greatest success is c. . . 662: 6
 in ourselves . . . 1785: 17
 is conqueror of men . . . 296: 8
 last c. like first . . . 296: 3
 most implicit c. . . 296: 11
 mutual c. and aid . . . 295: 24
 never returns . . . 296: 4
 never secure . . . 296: 9
 not produced by compul-
 sion . . . 296: 10
 of reason give . . . 508: 13
 of twenty-one . . . 157: 17
 plant of slow growth . . . 296: 2
 regains c. in himself . . . 1785: 16
 should arise from beneath . . . 296: 7
 slow in matters of moment . . . 296: 1
 without c. no friendship . . . 741: 11
 Confident when gods ad-
 verse . . . 800: 6
 without presumption . . . 2123: 7
 Confiding tho' confounded . . . 96: 13
 Confiter, si quid profect . . . 295: 16
 Conflict between opinions . . . 1497: 11
 harder the c. more glorious
 the triumph . . . 725: 14
 irrepressible c. . . 64: 7
 more fierce the c. grew . . . 1117: 9
 no c. but with prosperity . . . 1628: 10
 through the heat of c. . . 239: 13
 Conflicts: life's stormy c. . . 393: 1
 Confusion of two elements . . . 371: 9
 Confusion: bright things
 cent to c. . . 1153: 19
 heard his voice . . . 1448: 17
 made his masterpiece . . . 1360: 1
 mark the musical c. . . 921: 2
 metaphorical c. . . 860: 12

Confusion, continued

of longus 820: 5
on thy tongue wait 1041:18
raise c. thus 2154: 3
regular c. ends 1645:29
unconfused 1691: 3
warped confounded 1691: 3
Confutation is my name 218:12
Confugal to what it was 1452: 8
Congenial to my heart 244:10
Congo: god of the C. 801:10
then I saw the C. 2731: 1
Congregation was gathered
together 1632:13
Congress: Million Dollar C. 567: 2
must hang together 851:12
of Vienna dances 260: 1
Congressmen: they bitch
horses to them 2281: 7
Coningsby, Lord: epiphany 509: 9
Conjecturabilities 4803: 2
Conjecture as to the works
of God 797: 8
curious in C. 258: 6
dye c. with darker hue 755:12
not beyond all difficulty 1605: 5
Conjugal carapace 944:12
Conjugation of the verb To
do 423:13
Conjunct: three c. 2130:10
quam benigna c. 1262: 4
Conjunctio: prima societas 1262: 4
Conjunctio: nec c. pretendi 1265: 1
Conjunctum: perenne c. ani
mae facti 1275: 5
petimus 1275: 5
vocal 1275: 5
Conjunction: unnatural c. 1580:11
Conjunct non doctrinam 2130: 3
Conjunctions: horrible 1605: 5
Conjure thee by all the saints 447: 1
Conlaudatio turpissimi 1272: 1
Conloqui jam tempus adest 312:11
Conloquuntur: nec fuge c. 2731:11
Come the Hundred-fighter 997:13
Connaitre: chercher a c. a
douter 476: 3
Connection: joint'd in c.
sweet 1957:12
Connecticut: you no c. 1084: 8
there 1585:15
Connecticut blue-laws 1084: 8
Conned by rote 661:12
Connis de tous et ne con
naît pas 1780: 5
Conquer and make love 2127:10
as of old 297:15
by means of virtue 2085:15
came to c. or to fall 1465: 7
he that will c. must fight 258:12
in this you shall c. 208: 3
is a glorious thing 208: 3
one world to c. 208: 4
one's self is beautiful 1789: 5
the stoops in c. 297: 1
they c. love that run away 1186:12
we must 674: 3
who believe 498:10
you shall 297: 1
Conquered: that hath c. kings 207:15
we conquer 207:15
Conquering and to conquer 297:16
hero comes 104: 2
so sharp the c. 777: 8
with force of arms 777: 8
was to c. not conquer'd 208:19
Conquerquer: appendre a
c. 131:19
Conqueror 230
came in with Richard C. 681:20
came in with the C. 763:11
came-over-with-the-C. 304: 6
difficult to contend with c. 297: 8
every c. creates a muse 1522: 2
God save the c. 297: 3
great is facile c. 614: 2
he who flyeth in c. 1386:12
in Olympic games 755: 8
lie at proud foot of c. 1552: 9
of a hundred fields 821: 3

Conqueror, continued

of conquerors 297:15
of ray soul 1891: 9
scorns to act like peaceful
citizen 297: 9
who has defeated self 1786: 9
Conquerors and conquered 297:16
brave c. 1787: 9
lean fellow beats all c. 296:17
never want pretence 296:18
outlaw c. 296:12
twice who c. self 1786:18
Conquest: above c. triumph
love 2074: 1
ever since the C. fools 74: 4
explored more than curious
ity 297:19
firmer c. to win heart 1984:16
for prince to boast of 297:18
hardest c. of the mind 2260: 3
joy in c. loss of life 297: 7
of our sovereign might 297:12
of public opinion 1429:18
outlook c. and win renown 211:16
pursues where courage leads 296:12
rated by c. difficulty 297:17
want no war of c. 66: 4
Conquest's crimson wing 1041:12
Conquest: trappings of
Conscience 1706:10
Conspanguinity: degrees of 522:12
of sound 1894:13
Constatia means ut cuque
sua est 300: 9
Conscience 208
a God to all mortals 299: 7
against c. honorably 1546: 5
alone with my c. 302: 1
always has rocking-chair 300:13
Conscience: cowardice same 302:12
and judgement same 299: 5
and reputation two things 298: 8
anticipation of opinion 299:13
arises from fear of God 1809:11
at sixteen c. rarely grows 299: 1
avout! Richard's himself 2115:12
beggars any man 302: 8
beat c. not to leave 't un-
done 1889: 4
hid your c. look within 1024:10
blushing shamefast spirit 302: 8
born when man shed tail 298:11
bosom-hell of guilty 301:14
bring hope and fear 300: 9
bitten'd c. 301: 7
chancellor's c. 1590: 5
chill of a bad c. 311: 8
clear away foam from c. 300:12
clear c. 301: 3
clear c. chief defense 870:20
crowneth c. king 100: 5
delicately pure 300:13
does make cowards of us
all 302: 7
domestic enemy 1616:11
emphasizes word ought 298:14
evil c. 301:10
exercised about large things 299:14
fond fantastic thing 302: 6
gay c. of life well spent 1808: 3
give opinions name of C. 1428:11
glory of good men in c. 780:13
God's presence in man 299:13
good c. and good report 298: 8
good c. continual Christ-
mas 301: 4
good c. in a soft pillow 301: 4
good c. rejoices 301: 6
great beacon light 298:10
guilty c. fears when no
fear 302: 3
guilty c. in face 1866: 7
guilty c. never accuse 301:15
has thousand tongues 301:16
has morbid sensibilities 299:13
His Majesty's c. 299:16
how dost thou offend me 302: 8
in early days has quick-
ness 299: 1
in everything 300:15

Conscience, continued

inexorable c. holds court 299: 6
indirect bred in house 299:14
is a coward 302: 3
is a thousand witnesses 299:16
is born of love 1198:14
is due to yourself 298: 8
keep c. clear 298: 1
live without c. 513:12
Jones c. nothing left 299:17
make c. of spitting 300: 3
make national c. clean 1380:11
makes egoists of all 299:18
man who acts has no c. 299: 4
man's most faithful friend 299: 2
mild content, c. clear 310:13
more grand than heaven 300: 4
never asleep 301:13
never wakes 299: 1
nonconformist c. 2194:13
nothing to do with gallantry 300:12
now c. chills her 296: 6
O toward c. 302: 3
of an angel 300: 8
of people is their power 1481: 6
of the dying 300:17
on his c. 300: 3
oracle of God 298:14
peace of my c. 1686: 3
places brittle on tongue 300:19
pulse of reason 298:13
quiet c. makes one serene 300:12
quiet c. sleeps in thunder 301: 3
reverence c. as king 1040: 4
reversed his c. as his
king 1391: 9
save c. from paw of wolves 300: 7
says budge not 1085: 1
sell not your c. 300: 1
soft cheveril c. 300:19
spark of celestial fire 298: 9
still and quiet c. 301: 5
still small voice 298:12
subdues my c. to the past 300:14
supporting them against his
c. 1546: 5
tells what is justice 1027:12
tender-hearted c. 948: 4
term time in c. court 300: 2
terrifying little spirit 302:13
that undying serpent 301:16
thing within thee called c. 299:12
tongue confused by c. 1092:13
torturest c. 301:18
undone for tender c. 1093: 6
universal c. larger 474:12
voice of the soul 299:10
void of offence 300:10
wakened in a fever 301: 8
wakes despair 301:12
was strong 300: 4
what better had than a good 301: 4
what c. dictates to be done 300:10
when C. wakens 301:10
where c. is too nice 1272:10
why not c. have vacation 300: 4
wink and sneaky 299:14
with injustice in corrupted 1302:12
word that cowards use 302:10
worm of c. 301: 9
worth keeping 299:14
Conscience des mourants 300:17
d'un ange 300:17
la voix de l'âme 299:10
qui n'a c. n'a rien 299:17
Conscience: cheveril c.
stretch 300:19
disconsolate c. 299: 3
guilty c. make men cowards 298:12
make cowards 300:10
Conscience et l'âme d'un
me 301: 8
reote 1994:13
Conscienceless reminded 1394:16
that he has done his best 1394:16
universal c. 297: 4
Conscience of the Mighty
Dream 1892:14
Consecrate a crime 299:13

Consecration and the Poet's
dream 1153: 6
soma call it o 783: 4
Conseil: premier c. d'une
femme 2196:10
marvel: prodier d'un bon s. 19:13
Conseils: donne des points
de conduite 19:14
rien al libérement que
c. 19:14
Consejo ha de ser miger 2196: 5
no riqueza por c. 19:18
Communis: auxilia humilia
e, facit 2067: 1
Consent: ne'er c., con-
sented 2202: 6
of people formation of
government 432: 5
of the governed 53:12
of twin 1822: 1
one manner of c. 1822:8a
wink on her to c. 2160:11
Commenting: if c. still re-
penting 2190: 5
Consents who silently de-
nied 1822: 7
Consequence: drept c. 2055:14
Consequences 302
no business with c. 2057:14
of evil doings 1752:13
starecrows of fools 303: 2
Conservation 303
adherence to old 304: 2
and Radicalism 304: 6
danger in blind c. 230:19
distrust nature 303:15
goes for comfort 1683:11
makes no port 1683:11
mule of politics 393:14
Conservative does not go
far enough 1543:16
government organized by
poetry 303:14
great c. is the heart 1751:7
old democrat 430:12
or else a little C. 303:16
that man's the true C. 304: 7
too cowardly to fight 304: 1
when least vigorous 303:15
Conservatives after dinner 303:15
from personal defects 303:15
Consider: mira c. foe 972:15
good cow, c. 331: 3
too curiously 352: 8
too much, perform little 429: 6
when to begin 922:15
Consideration: common
things enjoy c. 355: 4
drown c. 1996:14
for a c. 200: 3
genuine: love-pluere 3183:14
like an angel, came 31: 5
pecuniary c. 2122: 2
take one c. with another 1540:14
Considers for himself 1428:12
Consisla formula de divinis
locis 20: 2
fortissima c. tutissima 19:15
hominum c. devincti dea 714:13
qui dant prava exitis 181: 6
recta c. egrotis damus 19: 9
Consislo: bono c. nullum pre-
tensum 19: 4
malo in c. femina 1796:12
malus vincas quam in-
cunda 1612: 5
plura c. quam vi 1612: 5
primo dede mulieris c. 2196:10
Consultum ab omnibus da-
tum 40:21
cum muros obidet bonis 107: 1
custodit te 456: 1
dare libere 18:18
dare sultum esse 19:19
docti explicant 20:15
femalis 1896: 3
fondum c. 20: 3
malum c. consulti pessi-
mum 18: 6
matum est c. 20: 8

Consistency 304
hubbub of little minds 304:12
thou art a jewel 304:10
with c. a great soul has
nothing to do 304:12
Consistent: not c., true 305: 2
Consolation: levis est c. ex
misera 1320: 7
Consolation: classic form of
c. 1789: 5
crowned with c. 843:19
to a poet 414: 6
to have fellow in pain 1730: 4
Consort with evildoer 288:12
Consorts bear divine names 2138: 3
Conspiracies no sooner
formed than executed 305:12
Conspiracy 305
open-eye c. 305:17
sham'st thou to show 305:16
Conspirers: wher c. are 305:16
Conspicuous: putum the c. 419: 1
parish makers c. 1088: 5
Constance des sages 1797: 5
n'est point la vertu d'un
mortel 306: 1
puivre C. 305:16
Constancy 306
alone is strange 305:10
approve thy c. 1440: 1
he strong upon my side 306: 6
foundation of virtues 305:18
give me a c. 230:14
pupe r. in wind 343:11
lives in realms above 305:18
never virtue of mortal 306: 1
no object worth c. 1344: 2
pack-horse c. 356: 6
to change the mind 305: 8
what more commendeth
than c. 2195: 4
woman's e. is all my eye 2198: 7
wouldst approve thy c. 1420: 1
Constant as the north star 306:15
at Church and Change 949: 4
be c. thou challest time 2007: 2
in happiness or wisdom 230:13
in Nature, incontinuity 305:10
in nothing but incon-
stance 305:10; 713: 2
is a wondrous excellence 305:18
not c. but changing still 2198: 8
nothing c. in universe 231:14
so c. to me and so kind 1886:10
they are c. being wun 212:14
to one thing c. never 1401:15
were man c. he were per-
fect 306: 7
you are, but yet a woman 2198: 3
Constantia Europaei exemplo 566: 1
Constantine: birth of C. 163:10
Constellation: that c. set 833: 6
Constellations: Creator his
c. set 2244: 4
happy c. 1273: 8
rotating c. 2215:13
vulgar c. thick 1938:16
what new c. discovered by
America 60:14
Constituents hardly 1549:11
Constitution 307
as c. is pleased to direct 308: 8
British and American 307: 4
constitute the C. 1418:12
govern us all 307: 1
let the c. live 286: 4
looks to Union 57: 2
philosopher's stone of a c. 307: 9
staid by the c. 381: 2
U. S. c. easy to amend 307: 7
what's c. between friends 307: 3
Constitutionality: doubt as
to c. 2279: 7
Constitutions: look at c.
with reverence 307: 5
scraps of paper called c. 292: 7
talk of C. o'er your wine 307: 5
trust man making c. 1841:13
Construe things after their
fashion 1662: 2

Construxerit: quas qui c.
clarus 1720:10
Construta vita ferimus 2079: 7
Construtidine alterum quan-
dam naturam 846: 4
in naturam vorit 846:11
re bus inducet 846:11
Construtidinis magna via
est 846: 6
Construtudo altera natura 334:10
bonarum rerum c. pessima 1327: 5
construat anorem 1185:12
est altera lex 354: 6
facile illud falet c. 356: 4
natura potentior est 846:12
oculis nil sinit novum 354: 5
vetus c. naturae vim obliet 355:12
vincitur 845:14
Cousalship of Plancus 39: 4
Convult our private endg 736: 9
Consume without producing 703:10
Consumes more than pro-
duces 1706: 2
Consummation devoutly to
he wish'd 395:10
to the inward sense 133:12
Consummation est 375:16
Consumption 307
of the purse 1615:13
Consumptive: fallacy of c. 460: 8
Contagion: Anglo-Saxon c. 555: 1
of a sick mind 1314: 1
of crime 337:14
of world's stain 332:13
vile c. of the night 460: 4
Contemplation 307
best nurse C. 1871:18
Cherub C. 307:12
creates thing contemplated 307:10
for e. ar and valor form'd 1254:17
makes turkey-cock of him 307:16
of my travels 2034: 6
of truth and beauty 2033:16
one day for c. 307:11
swert is zealous c. 307:15
Wisdom's best nurse 1871:18
wraps me in sadness 303: 6
Contemplation's: to e. sober
eye 1240: 2
Contemporaries: men re-
semble their c. 69: 6
see our r. going 35: 1
Contempt 307
and anger of his lip 1766:12
and beggary hangs 940:10
and laughter of mankind 1570: 1
born of familiarity 632: 6
doth often hurt from us 305: 4
familiarity breeds c. 631:11
for gable of today 1700:11
his scornful perspective 308:12
in c. shall hiss 308:12
is Failure's share 308:12
kind of gangrene 308: 7
let c. shut door on me 308:12
of fame 625: 6
of large-minded gentleman 1251: 7
to the contemptible 308: 3
upon familiarity grew c. 632: 5
what r. doth often hurt 1561: 2
will sooner kill injury than
revenge 308: 4
Contemptible to abun con-
tempt 308:10
Contemptible: Old C. 337:14
Contemptu gloria 625:17
Contemptum periclitandi da-
bit 364: 3
Contemptus: contemendus
est ipse c. 1766: 7
Contend to the uttermost 1715: 2
Contendere: cum pare c.
auceps est 90: 5
Content 308
ah, sweet c. 309: 4
a side-all of life, C. 308:15
as fancies might inspire 1837:10
better than riches 310:15
bring again my heart's c. 393: 4
calmest life 321:16

Content, continued

commend me to my own
c. 309: 3
cry C. to that 947: 19
draw upon c. 309: 10
for one c., hundred not 1722: 4
he that's c. hath enough 309: 7
his wealth 308: 5
humble livers in c. 312: 2
I am c., I do not care 311: 12
I ask of fate 312: 7
in whatever state I am 310: 1
is a kingdom 308: 15
is all 309: 6
is happiness 308: 19
is wealth 310: 5
layeth virtue in a slumber 308: 21
like moss in a tree 308: 21
make c. and ease thy aim 311: 11
makes table's merriment 449: 4
measureless c. 312: 3
most certain wealth 1721: 7
must from science flow 2167: 1
no man c. with his lot 309: 11
no more to desire 308: 16
O sweet c. 1847: 14
offender in cottages 309: 8
our best having 308: 12
passing all wisdom 309: 13
Philosopher's stone 308: 18
rears garden in desert 311: 2
surrent riches 312: 2
surpasses wealth 310: 20
sweet c. on foot 311: 6
that much in little, c. 309: 1
that thinks no himself 308: 22
to breathe native air 908: 1
to follow when we lead 581: 7
to know and be unknown 831: 2
to take their own 309: 12
whatever comes let's be c. 311: 14
who is c. never ruined 310: 18
with himself c. 312: 6
with his past life 314: 9
with little cannot be c. 311: 7
with meagre scrip 1533: 15
with my harm 312: 1
with poverty 1568: 4
with small means 1226: 15
with the present 3202: 2
with what is commonest 348: 7
with what you are 311: 19
without excess 311: 3
worse than the worst, c. 308: 13
you in my discontent 453: 12
Contented because we are
happy 308: 19
God hath made none c. 309: 5
if he might enjoy 311: 5
not c. with yourself 1475: 12
with a little 311: 4
with your lot 311: 15
Contentment passes rich-
ess 310: 20
Contenter tout le monde et
son père 1513: 8
Contention
See also Discord, Quar-
reling
hydra's head c. 748: 5
let the long c. cease 90: 15
man of c. 1663: 3
Contentious flowing tears 1002: 10
keep aloof from sharp c. 1664: 7
of wife continual drop-
ping 2146: 12
who hath c. 719: 1
Contentious never lacks words 671: 10
Contentless: best state, c. 308: 13
Contentment consisteth in
subtracting desires 308: 20
crows thought of worth 795: 8
inexpressible fortress 308: 19
is a constant joy 311: 17
opens the source of joy 311: 10
where wealth reigns, c.
falls 309: 9
who did ever yet c. find 310: 12
with little 310: 18
Contentus: aids rebus c. 311: 2

Contest: great c. follows 100: 1
not for sagards 126: 10
of vain c. no end 1664: 10
so high at last the c. rose 100: 9
with men above ourselves 971: 5
Contests: mighty c. from
trivial things 3041: 1
of disputing friends 1001: 7
Conticure omnes 1844: 14
Contiguity of shade 1873: 2
Continnence hath his joy 2451: 18
Continent: that orb'd c. 1939: 2
Continental Congress 611: 8
Continents of thought 1518: 9
thou bear'st other c. 52: 4
Continuance maketh hell 909: 12
of anger is barred 78: 1
Continuous as the stars that
shine 357: 11
Contortions of the sibyl 1014: 6
Contract, filled my c. 1707: 3
Contractor did Cheops 534: 17
Contradict: do I c. myself 3051: 1
lose not time to c. her 2183: 1
themselves 305: 1
Contradicted what the last
maintained 1001: 15
Contradiction: all a c. 2129: 10
in terms 551: 9
makes c. hopeless case 97: 10
spirit of c. 447: 9; 1663: 7
Contraria: in c. current 2078: 15
Contraries: dreamy go by c. 479: 9
Contrary: everthink goes
c. 1873: 12
Contrition distinguishes vir-
tuous from wicked 1700: 2
snivelling c. 1096: 12
Contritum: for c. quasi
cibus 377: 2
Contrivance better than
force 349: 16
Contrivers perish by con-
trivances 1710: 10
Controls them and subdues 982: 6
Contrivery: rejoins c. of
three pence 1064: 1
subject of c. 98: 5
Contubernium: nunquam me-
vitam c. 228: 15
Contumeliam omnis accipi-
unt 903: 20
at duces, attitudes 903: 16
Contumely: the proud man's
c. 1934: 9
Convalescent: non omnes c. 1480: 2
Convenience: all for c. but
nothing for show 310: 16
suggested elbow-chairs 128: 2
Convention governs human
action 1861: 12
will be denuded 1553: 1
Conventionality
See also Society
not morality 1861: 2
Conventions: men like c. 1662: 15
Convents bosom'd in vines 1338: 5
hate saints 2069: 2
Conversatio perit contem-
tum 631: 11
Conversation 312
absent in c. 51: 7
always tires me 313: 9
best of life 1862: 6
better than books 314: 24
brisk as bee in c. 805: 2
break silenced all c. 800: 11
bunch up your c. 185: 8
completes gentleman 313: 6
confidence makes c. 805: 25
sagerness for c. 30: 9
fly not c. 313: 11
gentle in c. 514: 5
gift and not an art 312: 12
greatest pleasures 312: 18
grown drowsy 313: 5
improving c. 314: 9
in a boldness bears away 176: 10
in his eyes 314: 19
in silent grave, no c. 1848: 2

Conversation, continued

indulgence in business 312: 10
is a game of circles 312: 13
is an art 312: 13
is but carving 314: 7
is feminine 312: 9
last flower of civilization 312: 14
made up of eyes 533: 7
mixture of regrets 312: 11
my c. coped withal 239: 3
of old and young 314: 3
our account of ourselves 312: 14
should flow 312: 14
vent of character 312: 14
workshop of student 312: 14
Conversation's burrs 314: 3
Conversations: sprightly c. 1513: 16
Converse as though God
bears 312: 13
blessedly and wisely 314: 20
let thy c. be sincere 314: 4
much c. do I find in thee 211: 14
now is the time for c. 312: 11
of an innocent mind 1309: 11
only with myself 313: 12
spend in pure c. 881: 12
with heavenly habitants 246: 12
with highest intellects 182: 10
with kings should be rare 1037: 7
with lords and dukes 1807: 3
with men makes sharp 1872: 11
with the mighty dead 184: 13
with the old sages 165: 1
Conversing I forget the way 314: 13
Convert fly that turns 1065: 1
in c. mourns to lose prey 206: 12
never attempted to make
c. 1693: 14
Converted: not c. because
silenced 98: 9
Converts: qualified for mak-
ing c. 316: 9
Convey the wise call 186: 16
Conveyors are you all 1980: 16
Convivium: convivium ne
pro convivio c. 19: 8
Convict by course of law 1997: 3
Convict of sickness, bun-
ger 1570: 15
Conviction
See also Belief
consciousness of mind 1532: 16
one is not a hero 894: 18
Convictions: comforting c. 1532: 8
dimity c. 2191: 2
men in those days had c. 96: 2
will listen to c. 474: 11
Convince by arguments 98: 9
Convinced against his will
..... 98: 10; 1426: 13
because you have silenced 98: 9
Conviva: cedat uti c. matur 1704: 7
Convivatoris uti duis 632: 5
Convivia: vinosa c. 1046: 6
Convivium: non amplius
sed munditer c. 659: 15
septem c. 1501: 14
Convolutus 688: 15
Convulsion: sham c. 2051: 2
Convulsions, epilepsies 200: 14
Coofs on countless thou-
sands 98: 10
Coings: matrimonial c. 662: 2
of world affairs 2943: 1
Cook although belly ache 1183: 13
and a captain bold 1779: 10
bad c. flicks own fingers 313: 13
bent c. for bad dinner 312: 9
commends own sauce 212: 5
is known by his knife 312: 1
my c. and I'll provide 932: 11
should double one seems
have 312: 10
where is the rascal c. 310: 12
would c. were of my mind 1715: 16
yet makes the dishes 1953: 11
Cookery at sea disagreeable 316: 6
English and French c. 116: 10
fine Egyptian c. 2367: 12
has become an art 2364: 5

Corypheus or choragus 118:11
 Corypheus: spangled c. 920:7
 Covenent; O. diabolus c. 300:12
 Cosmic Wheel 111:1
 Cosmopolitanism 320
 Cosmopolite polite to every
 country except own 320:11
 the best c. 320:16
 Cosm: counsellor the c. 95:3
 father of progress 161:9
 most dear c. us most 160:5
 nothing is to gentleman 76:5
 then must we rate c. 91:3
 what c. little valued less 100:16
 Cosive of belief 131:4
 Costs beautiful no effort 98:12
 he that counts c. 640:11
 Customs is not dress 485:10
 Customs since Adam's 487:10
 Cot: better love in c. 120:1
 his lonely c. appears 90:6
 just the wee c. 900:9
 love in lowliness 58:7
 lowliest c. given sleep 184:5
 mine be a c. beside the 139:3
 of content 310:16
 roofed in with straw 206:1
 she'll'd c. cultivated 206:5
 that looks c. wide sea 124:7
 Coté Droit, Coté Gauche 227:8
 Coteries: smug c. 190:8
 Cotswold lion: herce as 181:1
 Cottage bewtows untrodden
 age 142:12
 bid defiance to Crown 93:6
 in a c. I live 310:16
 in the c. just next door 139:15
 is sure to suffer 159:9
 so c. in the wilderness 58:7
 soul's dark c. 38:10
 with a broken window 120:8
 Cottage-trees: mould c. 126:5
 Cottages as well as courts 91:6
 Cotton in king c. 641:5
 these two c. not 18:1
 Cotton-spinners: not all c. 548:11
 Cou: je te tordrai le c. 244:8
 Courdisse eviter coups de
 fortune 93:9
 mère de cravate 551:15
 Couch: flinty c. of war 351:10
 of everlasting sleep 82:12
 thy soft c. 179:6
 upon our c. lay as dead 220:7
 virtuous c. 142:8
 when on my c. I lie 124:17
 where infant beauty
 sleeps 135:16
 widow'd c. of life 324:3
 Coudeux: deux c. sur la table 110:10
 Cough: love and a c. 95:1
 or lock aside 122:10
 ready made 143:18
 up in our chimneys 170:15
 Coughing drowns the par-
 son's nose 216:10
 Coughs: less trouble with c. 460:1
 with every rain 156:15
 Could not when they
 would 143:12
 Coiffeur et corps aux pen-
 sées 221:4
 Council of Zurichers 1984:13
 Councils: beware of c. when
 too full 100:6
 European c. 451:3
 Counsel and speak comfort 481:3
 ask c. of both 18:7
 which c. of himself 77:16
 had c. confounds 181:6
 base c. to cautious men 181:6
 best c. that of woman 219:5
 boom up my c. 221:2
 break not the head 181:6
 by night comes c. 1400:11
 come thy c. 30:17
 clamour taken for c. 10:5
 comes nothing 181:13
 death's c. 896:15
 dead father's c. 464:17

Counsel, continued

detestable c. 901:3
 friendly c. cuts foes 90:13
 give me mine again 90:13
 good c. failing men 18:9
 good, no matter who gave
 it 19:7
 help of good c. 181:6
 ill c. no escape 40:5
 keep our c. 1784:3
 may stop awhile 20:15
 my c. is kind 181:2
 of men come to nought 785:10
 of the dead 184:13
 of thine own heart 18:10
 over cups is crazy 90:10
 princely c. shone majestic 428:6
 slow-footed c. beat 19:17
 sometimes c. take, and
 sometimes tea 1608:12
 swift c. drags repentance 191:17
 take c. in wine 215:11
 take c. of my pillow 1841:7
 taking c. of unbending
 truth 63:2
 three may keep c. 1783:18
 took sweet c. together 124:13
 turns to passion 541:3
 virtuous woman's c. 2190:7
 when enemy is under
 walls 1074:1
 women's c. brought woe 2190:9
 woman's c. is fatal c. 2190:13
 women's c. too dear 2190:9
 Counsellor: won't be c. 19:7
 Counselling no commands-
 ment 10:16
 Counsellor: evil c. in despair 437:8
 Counsellors, comforters 720:13
 dead c. most instructive 184:13
 multitude of c. 40:5
 with such old c. did advise 221:5
 Counsels: holdest c. safest 19:15
 by his c. guide 791:7
 crooked c. dark politics 2045:13
 for crooked c. fit 240:4
 he who c. aids 30:1
 how man's c. sweet 2190:4
 involved in obscurity 81:13
 of Divine Goodness 81:11
 of perfection 1456:8
 of thy heart 132:18
 secret c. of princes 163:13
 Count five and twenty 80:16
 the times I love you 181:4
 who makes a c. ne'er made
 man 2016:10
 Countenance: awful c. 990:18
 bright c. of truth 125:10
 cannot lie 506:12
 cannot see c. for soul 1802:3
 chide God for making you
 that c. 3038:6
 damned dissembling c. 610:1
 fair needs no colours 610:9
 his c. enforces homage 910:13
 human c. resemblance of
 gods 998:7
 I keep my c. 1676:14
 in every c. history or proph-
 ety 603:13
 in which did meet 506:7
 keep c. not word 327:17
 keep that c. still 1599:5
 lend c. to enterprise 607:1
 light of thy c. 607:10
 like richest alchemy 984:1
 merriest c. in mourning 746:3
 no recommendation 81:6
 out of a. out of wit 1496:6
 picturesque c. 607:10
 plomberg c. advantage 851:3
 portrait of mind 603:13
 promise to pay 221:16
 sharpness c. of friend 730:12
 shows ability 607:12
 shut and reserved c. 320:10
 subject to power c. 5248:9
 to brown or haze them 1039:13
 advice 1039:13

Countenance, continued
 troubled c. betrays 606:7
 what a man is lies in a 403:10
 Counters of this world 330:11
 Counter-aster 307:12
 Countercheck quarrelsome 1603:15
 Counterfeit: nothing c. can
 be lasting 779:10
 presentment 2991:4
 Counterpane: land of c. 1421:6
 Counterpart of what they
 are 1596:9
 Counters: gilded c. 1069:3
 Counterpoise my sin c. 584:15
 Countries: all c. before his
 own 837:7
 all c. wise man's home 320:16
 cultivated as free 721:16
 free c. lost liberty 604:9
 loved for their failings 611:6
 made all c. his own 320:8
 more I saw of foreign c. 1464:18
 no many c. so many out-
 rages 315:1
 no many c. so many laws 1210:10
 Country 221
 anybody can be good in c. 320:3
 anything for good of c. 1467:10
 becoming rich 1591:7
 beneath another sun 393:3
 heat c. is at home 907:7
 lullion duster c. 661:3
 can't rub the c. 1768:8
 custom of the c. 321:1
 dare to love their c. 1454:11
 do all I can to love a 320:2
 each c. has its laws 1053:10
 earth's biggest c. 331:11
 enemy's c. 1591:7
 every c. has his own 1317:7
 father of his c. 647:4
 find my c. in the right 61:6
 first best c. home 1467:3
 for a wounded heart 1591:7
 for c. bliss to die 1466:8
 God made the c. 277:3
 governed by despot rule 3064:4
 great c. cannot wage a little
 war 1210:10
 has gov't. it deserves 815:13
 how I leave my c. 1461:12
 I loathe the c. 1000:16
 I shall know but one c. 541:3
 if I ever love another c. 1461:6
 damn me 1461:6
 in town 321:13
 into a far c. 1513:18
 in all humanity 321:3
 is lyric 341:10
 judge c. by minority 1225:10
 kind of healthy grave 320:1
 know thy native c. 1028:11
 left c. for c.'s good 1467:10
 like c. except for country-
 men 681:16
 likes c. best in town 321:16
 love c. better than family 1469:9
 love not c. love nothing 1463:12
 loves his c. best 1463:11
 low, lawsuit c. 531:6
 my bleeding c. save 1463:1
 my c. is not yesterday 1003:10
 my c. is the world 320:14
 my c. is tomorrow 603:10
 my c. may prove 1463:3
 my c. 'tis of thee 321:12
 my wife's gone to the c. 2131:4
 no such thing as small c. 1463:10
 needs love c. but love home 908:1
 nothing but our c. 221:3
 nothing good in c. 321:18
 O Beautiful, my c. 1210:10
 one c. one destiny 1210:10
 one life to give for c. 1210:10
 our c. however bounded 1461:3
 our c. is the common pan-
 ant 1461:3
 our c. is the world 1461:3
 our c. our whole c. 1461:3
 our c. right or wrong 1461:3

Courtesy, continued
 our c. to be cherished 64: 2
 praise me not the c. 279: 1
 serves his c. best 1344: 8
 that draws fifty foot of
 water 904: 6
 title of their mother 1493: 10
 to love c. & lovely 1463: 11
 tremble for my c. 1164: 4
 undiscovered c. 189: 11
 unnamed c. within us 235: 9
 vow to thee, my c. 227: 7
 when right, to be kept right 247: 6
 where I may live well 320: 3
 where one is well off 320: 3
 wherever his abode 320: 3
 who loves c. cannot hate 1463: 12
 who serves his c. best 1463: 13
 will not love his c. 1463: 13
 woman, sweetest out word 1000: 10
 Country's, God's, I wish'd 130: 3
 my c. be the profit 1463: 3
 Country presses labor with
 poets 1524: 12
 Country-seat old-fashioned
 c. 2013: 7
 Countryman too much of a
 child 649: 12
 Countrymen sequester him-
 self from c. 2020: 17
 Country-side to me knows 321: 6
 Country, found c. still the
 same 1797: 8
 must c. in the 1225: 12
 one c. more 1253: 10
 to c. is a custom 1125: 12
 with my valentine 2021: 9
 Coupled and inseparable 287: 14
 together for sake of strife 206: 13
 Coupler-fange in sundrie
 guile 1814: 3
 Couplet delivered of c. 2254: 14
 Couplet, golden c. are dis-
 closed 284: 17
 Coupe d'épingle 2034: 11
 de fourches in 1671: 9
 gaisit beau c. 1513: 15
 Our loin de la c. 320: 6
 ne tend pas content 320: 11
 vu la c. vu du monde 320: 11
Courage 320: 11
 all goes if c. goes 327: 7
 bad man's c. 327: 14
 best c. flashes of genius 327: 9
 best gift of all 327: 10
 brother, do not stumple 327: 10
 brutal thug called c. 355: 14
 can't answer for one's c. 327: 4
 caused by fear 355: 23
 champions cause of right 327: 7
 conquers all things 327: 13
 contagious 327: 6
 dangerous profession 1162: 10
 destitute of c. 174: 5
 Dutch c. 404: 3
 equality to prohibit 327: 9
 fear father of c. 163: 15
 freetool of virtues 327: 4
 from going much alone 1871: 14
 from hearts, no number 124: 14
 goes before 327: 16
 have c. of my opinions 1251: 3
 highest gift 327: 11
 his c. and merry alive 1208: 11
 in danger half battle 327: 5
 is generosity 327: 8
 keen and polished 350: 1
 leads starward 327: 2
 mightier than the sun 327: 6
 most vulgar virtue 327: 14
 mountebank with occasion 327: 14
 never to submit 325: 14
 no c. but in honest cause 090: 10
 no c. but in innocence 090: 10
 of having done thing before 227: 9
 of my opinions 1354: 3
 of opinions of others 2147: 7
 of the negro 1395: 7
 of unshaken root 1030: 13
 peace tries best 279: 14

Courage, continued
 puts new face on every-
 thing 323: 13
 quick for war 324: 14
 rather than live in snuff 388: 8
 surmer of fear 324: 3
 seems death if cannot shun 324: 6
 should have c. 321: 1
 that endureth long 321: 4
 to appear good 1245: 5
 to ask questions 1066: 9
 to beat defeat 322: 12
 to beat others' afflictions 1342: 15
 to do without vittuals 324: 13
 to endure him to obey 2241: 8
 to expose our ignorance 1066: 9
 to face difficulty 447: 21
 to face ultimate defeat 323: 5
 to live rather than die 1146: 13
 to take hard knocks 323: 1
 to the sticking-place 323: 2
 wait of c. 331: 13
 want of c. not to be con-
 tent 309: 4
 weak in c. strong in con-
 fidence 309: 7
 which heart did lend it 1034: 3
 yet was his c. green 38: 2
 Country-rien in vert de 149: 14
 Course compulsive c. 1713: 10
 daily c. of duty run 1860: 17
 held the c. 606: 10
 I have run the c. 1133: 5
 I must stand the c. 1704: 14
 middle c. is best 1127: 3
 my c. be onward still 867: 2
 my constant c. I bear 2248: 2
 of ages, longus c. 241: 18
 of empire takes its way 52: 6
 of Nature c. of death 1387: 11
 of nature has its pains 1739: 20
 of Nature is art of God 1391: 6
 of true love never did run
 smoothly 1195: 10
 stern middle c. 410: 20
 university c. convinces 287: 21
 wise c. to steer 14: 2
 Courtesier winged c. 1620: 3
 Courtesier of ethereal race 595: 7
 Courtesier even with the sun 1042: 11
Court 328: 2
 almonds in lords 327: 2
 at c. everyone for him-
 self 326: 8
 does not make us happy 326: 11
 happy that never saw c. 327: 1
 let c. was pure 2082: 14
 her in conqueror's style 2215: 6
 holy water 326: 8
 like marble palace 326: 11
 no tremor in c. 326: 14
 liveth in c. die in sorrow 327: 5
 virtuous c. draws world 326: 10
 who has seen c. seen world 326: 11
 Courted and pitted 2217: 4
 by all the winds 488: 8
 in your girls be c. 257: 16
 Courteous out of self-re-
 spect 550: 14
 so very c. and well-bred 329: 15
 sweet c. things unsaid 937: 7
 though cov 320: 6
 to all 718: 13
 to strangers 320: 4
 Courtesan: emal a c. 2133: 10
 Courtesies: small, sweet c. 320: 13
Courtesy 327: 2
 always true for c. 328: 14
 and forbearance becoming 329: 5
 apish c. 678: 20
 be not a beast in c. 503: 18
 candy deal of c. 329: 20
 casts nothing 328: 15
 dissembling c. 2064: 14
 evil and insolent c. 1608: 4
 glozing c. 945: 14
 grace of God is in c. 337: 20
 grows chill 227: 12
 grows in court 314: 2

Courtesy, continued
 has done its most 933: 4
 ideal of c. 2307: 3
 less c. more of purge 3301: 1
 much c. much subtlety 120: 18
 nothing more valuable 329: 14
 of c. it is much less 327: 20
 want this breathing c. 933: 10
 sooner found in shreds 329: 12
 strain curtsy c. 243: 14
 sweet and gracious is c. 329: 8
 was in him more 328: 19
 wins women all as well 2215: 1
 whole as civility in c. 258: 9
 would seem to cover sin 329: 20
 Courtesier extraordinary 873: 3
 young, beggar old 327: 5
 Courtesier longer in age 327: 5
 foreign c. and whores 44: 4
 Courts and camps the only
 places to learn world 241: 6
 and riches seen 1458: 7
 for cowards were greeted 1105: 2
 seats of good breeding 324: 5
 to cities and c. repair 277: 4
Courteship
 come to c. as to prayer 2212: 4
 dream in c. in wedlock
 wake 2213: 6
 employ elated thoughts to
 c. 2212: 10
 hours of c. 1274: 5
 in c. of repose 1679: 9
 perpetually varying 2213: 15
 pleasant the snail of C. 1276: 6
 when widow returns from
 funeral 2164: 10
Cousin-germans serve their
 c. 904: 6
 Cousin and advanced of c. 486: 12
 Cove quiet did c. 65: 3
 Covenant between all and
 One 1620: 9
 between him and the smith 1020: 9
 God's glowing c. 1679: 9
 of salt for ever 1756: 5
 with death 381: 6, 184: 2
 Covenant's open c. of
 peace 1471: 17
 Covered Garden to Peru 1473: 11
 Country, sent to C. 1621: 4
 Cover in phrenia guards 949: 7
 Covered one man allowed to
 stand c. 364: 8
 Coverlet grassy c. of God 385: 10
 stretch according to c. 1648: 11
 Covers who c. discovers 1632: 5
 Cover earnestly best gifts 776: 2
 them shall not c. 2040: 2
 Coverize thorn pride or c. 1622: 6
 Coverlens does nothing well 1185: 4
 I am not c. for gold 991: 9
 never has money 1045: 11
 of others' property 119: 13
 Coverness: age and c. 326: 9
 breaks the sack 117: 14
 brings man to a morsel 118: 1
 lurches the bag 117: 14
 cracks signs of faith 117: 15
 excess of wealth cause 110: 3
 furiously constant grief 311: 17
 has blinding power 120: 1
 root of all evil 120: 2
 Covers who c. always poor 118: 1
Cow 330: 1
 bid the c. consider 331: 1
 cross c. holds up milk 330: 6
 cursed c. short horns 330: 8
 does not gaze at rainbow 330: 5
 good animal in field 330: 12
 good c. hath evil calf 330: 10
 is in the hammock 978: 8
 kill a c. for beef 039: 10
 killed the parson's c. 1595: 4
 like c. like calf 115: 9
 lowering c. forgets calf 331: 1
 moo-cow-moo 331: 5
 my c. milks me 1621: 20
 Purple C. 331: 4
 surpasses any statue 1387: 4

LOW, continued

that furnishes butter	966	6
that gives good milk	930	16
things unseemly kills	937	14
things that are	937	7
to hop in a case	1007	2
when she loved her	1001	11
whose <i>c</i> has calv'd	930	13
Cow-boy to President	1741	9
Cow-boys & dough boys	1742	2
Cowhearted	333	5
Coward	333	3
held in words	2249	4
ralls himself wary	331	10
little <i>c</i> , that shot	1766	6
in a kiss	1007	7
flies in vain	373	3
failed by faint heart	334	7
created <i>c</i> in	333	1
I am an attempt	333	11
to kill devil	1007	10
in the fight	543	1
in their own esteem	333	13
lives <i>c</i> , or foul expires	364	15
most devout <i>c</i>	932	12
never forgive	333	14
never on himself relies	333	14
on instinct	692	15
thru thorns when safe	331	18
show to mercy	333	1
clanders	458	13
sheds to death	1007	7
that would not dare	1767	10
to the lockbox	957	11
to the string	333	23
when's the <i>c</i> would not	1465	10
Coward-like with trembling		
terror	657	3
Cowardice: cold	146	5
complete <i>c</i> seldom	331	3
cowards	333	1
fear nothing except <i>c</i>	115	15
in hour of danger	1474	3
keeps us in peace	429	4
mother of cruelty	95	15
of a guilty conscience	1767	5
peel off	1767	5
silence production	405	21
to rest impractical	404	7
Cowardly that fears to live	1035	5
Cowards all men <i>c</i> if they		
are cruel	333	17
as ever turned back	934	9
being all <i>c</i> , we go on very		
well	1474	3
Cowardly <i>c</i> , insult	955	5
the many times	188	17
do not count in battle	331	15
hide your heads like <i>c</i> ,	126	2
in scarlet	1862	16
and characters	1862	16
many other wannish <i>c</i>	86	14
may fear to the	1888	8
only <i>c</i> , are sinners	332	6
only <i>c</i> , three affront <i>c</i>		
plague of all <i>c</i> , I say	219	6
so <i>c</i> fight	331	16
whose hearts are false	128	1
worthy people are <i>c</i>	1766	6
Cowardly distinction	333	1
Cows are my passion	330	3
laid out Boston	194	48
till the <i>c</i> come home	389	2
Cowals	333	1
cowardly wench	333	1
if a dance in the fair	333	6
was that hang the head	483	13
yellow <i>c</i> , pale pinhead	128	8
Cowpox in a <i>c</i> , hell I be	612	12
Cowpox, want	683	9
talk of tomorrow's <i>c</i>	269	9
call her prisoners her	131	10
Cox: Sunset <i>c</i>	1377	11
Coxworthy distinction	333	1
my <i>c</i> , for a fool	697	15
Quaint, old, cruel <i>c</i>	674	15

Coxcomb nature meant

[illegible]

Creaking of a country with 312 12

of shoes 2208:11
 Creant of the jest 1010:7
 skum c. of others' hooks 1800:3
 skim milk masquerades as 830:12
 Creation to c. 1000:1
 we are what we c. 708:10
 Creating had to begin 2252:6
 Creation before creator 432:8
 collectors in a perfect ball 2007:10
 c. 1000:1
 brick dissolved, c. ends 100:13
 lords of the c. 108:1
 made of hooks and ryes 2007:10
 of King's c. you may be 2016:10
 c. 1342:7
 Rhythmical C. of Beauty 1400:1
 sleeps 1400:1
 this hellish c. 602:4
 while mine c. downward 2252:12
 Creation's blot, c. blank 2222:8
 golden steps 749:16
 Creator
 See also God
 c. who work return'd 2242:6
 had not taken advice 2007:5
 has sense of humor 488:11
 recall C. to creature 151:20
 remember now the C. 2266:4
 creature gay c. as thou art 2017:14
 c. 1000:1
 in whom x'ell'd 218:5
 lovely, kindly c. 704:13
 n. n. loves me 1104:11
 not too bright or good 228:7
 c. 1000:1
 of circumstances 1001:2
 overflow of the c. 500:8
 plastic little c. 175:7
 servant c. more than Creator 785:10
 c. 1000:1
 subjects by creator 432:8
 c. 408:17
 sweet silent c. 358:14
 creature's downpour 1420:12
 c. 1000:1
 from c. instructions 1339:15
 and made all 81:7
 guilty c. sitting at a play 1016:10
 in the was rattling 442:8
 c. 1275:3
 sleek and slitting c. 1000:1
 spiritual c. walk earth 1024:12
 that look before and after 1242:8
 first living c. like shoes 7816:16
 two great 1024:17
 we are c. of imagination 2017:10
 we are querulous c. 1247:16
 what soft rheumatic c. 2016:12
 Creation, an c. non legem 354:14
 Creation's Apollo 134:18
 create chi pu, man c. 135:18
 c. e. rulers 130:15
 ne c. hucra 138:4
 Creation's need incredible 152:14
 Creation's nulls a world non 152:3
 c. 1000:1
 Creditable to the poet 1000:1
 Credit, we can c. 152:3
 nihil si quid c. 1574:19
 umbra non sit necesse 1406:13
 creditable 152:15
 Credit, we can c. 152:15
 Credit
 cruspe of public c. 334:1
 few or none 152:15
 Creek 1334:5
 Creek, a 1334:5
 I c. c. c. 1334:5
 I have need my c. 1334:5
 I must 1032:8
 let the C. go 1600:12
 how c. gets a world non 1334:5
 c. 1000:1
 only sure road to c. 1334:16
 paper c. 1334:10
 private c. is wealth 1334:18
 proportioned to cash 1334:11
 pure 1334:11
 slower than confidence 2260:2
 some c. in being jolly 2260:16

Crédit Mobilier 1351: 4
Crédit que c. induit 1351: 4
Credite 1351: 4
creditor 1351: 4
Creditor: every c. shall release it 418: 6
Creditors have better memories 194: 7
superstitions 333: 15
Credo quia impossibile 159: 14
Credulitate: facili femina-pum c. 2190: 11
Credulité vient du cœur 334: 9
Credulities to nature dear 902: 4
Credulity 334: 9
craving c. 334: 9
disadvantage 334: 9
doubt better than c. 473: 12
easy c. of women 2190: 11
welcome fond c. 334: 12
when c. comes from heart 334: 9
Credunt: id quod volunt c. 151: 3
Creed 334: 9
and test vanish 334: 9
Athanasian c. 334: 9
Calvinistic c. 1066: 5
Christian o., if true 265: 15
earliest c. we take 335: 1
grain of gold in every c. 334: 12
great and noble c. 2037: 4
live thy c. 185: 10
man is no narrow c. 473: 12
put c. into your deed 2227: 10
sapping a solemn c. 1855: 12
thinking deed, not c. 445: 7
Creeds all c. 1 view with toleration 335: 5
all of the c. are false 335: 7
Athanasian c. 264: 1
disease of the intellect 335: 3
doubt of c. outworn 335: 11
for the credulous 335: 15
lose c. in use 334: 15
grow so thick 335: 10
if our c. agree 335: 8
iron c. to shut out 336: 2
men who live their c. 1595: 10
of terror 335: 2
result of chance 1426: 10
so many c. 1037: 14
thousand c. and battle-creeds 457: 12
valuable at first 334: 14
Creep slow ye gain 235: 17
intrude and climb 135: 11
as well as soar 468: 11
in service 1177: 10
men of judgment c. 1022: 14
till he knows how to climb 395: 10
Creeping everywhere 822: 1
Creeps, or flies 444: 10
Creeping: lone, lone c. 1873: 12
Crescent of hair's breadth 1342: 6
Cress: eat well of c. 423: 2
Cresses from the rill 684: 5
Cresses: burning c. 1946: 13
Cressid: as false as C. 2197: 4
Crest: crowned with one c. 2067: 3
Crest-fallen: seem c. 1643: 1
Creta: ut an carbone 372: 1
Cretan with Cretan 1109: 16
Crem: vous voulez dire, c. 1476: 10
Crew and Captain under-stand 1815: 8
grating c. which is running the Senate 2298: 6
Crichton: I call'd him C. 706: 6
Crick so still and deep 1954: 32
Cricket: at thy birth c. chirped 1002: 7
on the hearth 907: 16
Cries: weary him with out-saliduous c. 326: 17
Criton: bang yourself, C. 853: 1
Crime 836
absent from my intent 964: 16
all forms of c. 338: 8
and punishment one sum 1656: 11
becomes part of nature 537: 15
contented with one c. 327: 10
demys more Edens 337: 3

Crime, continued
crimes literary c. 2283: 4
face to face with own c. 1702: 9
from one c. judge all 1023: 15
greater the c., higher the gallows 1634: 4
guilty of c. when you do not punish c. 1031: 15
has its heroes 1024: 7
impute a c. are pronest 946: 11
in a child to read 125: 2
is register'd in Heaven 336: 18
levels whom it pollutes 337: 13
make friend of c. your own 337: 16
man may thrive on c. 336: 17
must be concealed by c. 337: 12
no c. founded on reason 337: 14
no c. than loss of time 2010: 4
no c. without precedent 337: 10
no one lives without c. 336: 16
now maiden to c. 2061: 8
of being a young man 2264: 14
of slaughtering peoples 2173: 4
overcome c. by c. 337: 17
own c. betrays each man 336: 16
prejudicial to society 337: 4
profit by c. commits c. 338: 1
prosperous c. called virtue 337: 19
safe way for c. 337: 12
secret c. has reporter 337: 2
a son degrés each man 337: 5
speak of c. lightly 337: 1
takes change in c. 336: 11
that merits banishment 337: 7
thy Godlike c. to be kind 1036: 14
to be taken of a c. 1832: 24
to examine laws 1862: 10
to let a truth slip 1447: 0
to love too well 1222: 18
to mourn overmuch 1357: 6
to read by bedside 137: 2
when do not punish 1031: 15
which makes the shame 1869: 9
who does not prevent c. encourages 338: 1
worse than a c. 337: 3
Crime a sea hero 1024: 7
a son degrés each man 337: 5
c'est plus qu'un c. 337: 3
Crimes condiscipulis annis 337: 15
paucorum diffindere c. in omnes 2189: 14
quam difficile est c. 606: 7
sum voluptas 337: 16
Crimes against justice 336: 14
all c. safe but poverty 1569: 17
all his c. broad blown 1159: 16
can't commit his c. 844: 1
capital c. 338: 2
cherished by our virtues 2082: 12
committed in thy name 1704: 8
cover c. with bold looks 1606: 11
foulest c. in history 1161: 2
hardened in their c. 1831: 16
high c. and misdemeanours 1082: 11
his c. forgive: virtues too 2022: 11
known only to ourselves 337: 11
may pass for virtues 985: 3
men commit same c. 337: 8
spare persons, publish c. 1237: 4
successful c. justified 2031: 11
that triumph over the law 1085: 5
they almost share 336: 19
undivided c. 338: 3
unreconcil'd as yet 338: 3
what c. have days 422: 9
Crimes: que de c. ont com-mis 1104: 8
Crimes: committunt cadem 337: 8
c. 337: 8
opposite stare ad c. 1023: 15
Crimes ab una dice omnes 1023: 15
adduc sine c. vixi 1701: 14
flagrant c. 1082: 9
memo sine c. vivit 338: 16
Crinitibus felix c. non erit 336: 17
hoc diu 336: 17
Crinon: ille c. dyed in grain 1292: 9
virgin d. of modesty 1234: 4

Cringing: come not c. 2221: 4
Crises: each c. brings its word 2229: 8
mortal c. doth portend 538: 14
Crispian: feast of C. 1465: 12
Crispian's gentle craft 1818: 9
shrine 1818: 9
Crystals: aut un mifice c. 520: 10
Critic 341
acute c. of antiques 82: 9
and whippersnapper 343: 10
degraded trade 343: 10
each passing c. has his throw 1514: 12
fan'd the Poet's fire 343: 5
first c. 338: 10
five minutes ahead 338: 10
forward c. often dupes us 1667: 12
hated yet caressed 2401: 6
in Vicar of Wakefield 340: 4
is himself minor poet 342: 4
legless man 342: 5
man who expects miracles 338: 11
minor poet 342: 4
must accept his 341: 3
no c. has settled anything 343: 15
not in c. let man be lost 342: 6
ought not to be bad poet 341: 13
relates adventures of soul 338: 11
rival of the author 338: 10
secretary of public 338: 14
Supreme C. on past 1868: 2
unsuccessful author 342: 7
youngest c. has died 1707: 3
Critical: nothing if not c. 339: 22
Criticism 340
advances with arts 340: 4
disinterested endeavour 338: 8
easy, art difficult 339: 5
every wind of c. 469: 1
his prime Vizier 341: 4
of contemporaries 338: 12
out of season 338: 12
serious public function 338: 15
share of artist's fame 338: 13
should be with wind 338: 10
silent c. of silence 1822: 2
through c. rate has come out of the woods 338: 12
Crius: before you trust in c. 341: 11
brushers of clothes 342: 11
cannot crush with their ban 342: 16
damn the deed that write 341: 11
destructive and construc-tive 338: 13
good c. who have stamped 1808: 5
haunt the poet's feast 341: 4
have no partial views 341: 1
in as wrong quotations 1667: 12
in rust 182: 9
in the chequer'd shade 343: 5
make c. out of chips that are left 342: 1
men who have failed 341: 10
not even c. criticize 339: 4
out of mere revenge 341: 11
ready made 341: 6
sentinels in army 342: 4
servile race 341: 7
so with Spicag dignae 341: 0
there were C. before 343: 12
turn c. in own defence 344: 1
Ultracrepidarian c. 1819: 11
when c. disagree 340: 4
Critique: each day a c. on the last 370: 5
Critique est alie 339: 5
Critters: we're curus c. 1600: 1
Cronk and cackle of fowls 1668: 7
frog's c. betrays him 245: 19
ill-betiding c. 1672: 1
Crock of gold 1086: 17
Crocodile shroweth great treason 1992: 11
'tis a strange serpent 1092: 11
with arrow snared 1992: 11
Crocodiles shed tears 1992: 11
to Nile 283: 7
wept tears for thee 1092: 11

Crocus: joy-song of c. 33:10
treads c. under foot 40:12
yellow c. for the gem 268:14
Crocus: rich as c. 177:13
Crois tout ce que je puis
comprendre 169:115
Croker in his prophet 55:1
Crozier: smack of Lord C. 174:1
Cromwell, Oliver 344
I charge thee 50:1
some C. guileless 142:1
Cromer: under C. lived 143:1
Crony: his ancient, trusted c. 103:1
Crook in his back 127:16
Crooked: set the c. straight 153:1
Croy not always same 230:1
of neighbor better 55:1
water last year's c. 747:18
Cropping-time: in men 1247:11
Crows, The 287
as two sticks 160:12
hear your c., bear you 292:1
behind the c. the devil 440:15
Moody c. he wore 250:1
by the C. 262:1
carried on bill of sword 155:13
delivered me to my woe c. 183:18
heathenish c. 69:1
I win, pile you lose 240:16
in the c. there is safety 267:12
in the power to save 267:10
ladder of heaven 267:11
last at the c. 218:10
leads generations on 267:15
no burden, but support 292:1
no c., no crown 267:14
nothing except in the c. 267:12
of gold 155:10
of our Lord Jesus 267:12
on breast, devil in heart 248:1
one man gets a c. 337:1
salvation by the c. 1757:1
sparkling c. the bore 101:10
take up the C. 267:13
to joy in the c. 17:1
upon the heart 248:1
Crows: gathered 49:1
Crows, blessings 158:19
bring forth best events 291:1
eases and grief 221:10
joys grow between c. 101:1
we must have 186:18
Crowing with hated breath 404:1
Crows: dirty work at c. 203:1
Crows: things at home
are c. 1263:1
Crows: in thy head 870:1
Crouching at home 240:1
Croup: careful not to get the
c. 254:14
Crow 344
and cocks hold peace 214:10
cannot say the c. is white 218:14
could feed in silence 182:11
evil c. evil egg 344:17
fruitful as a c. flies over 163:12
he would say c. white 345:1
I have eaten c. 613:1
makes wing to rocky wood 140:18
many winter'd c. 345:1
may bathe wings in mire 343:1
moves our ridicule 1794:10
neither c. nor crow 350:1
one c. does not make winter 345:1
pluck a c. together 345:1
rarer than a white c. 1225:12
sings sweetly as lark 345:1
sits basking in the sun 344:10
that flies in air 183:1
thinks own birds fairest 344:11
we have a c. to pull 345:1
white c. is exceeding rare 169:1
Crow's foot on her eye 144:15
Crow-bar: hammer me into c. 84:1
Crowbar: only c. loose 1488:1
Crowd, The
See also People, The
applause of c. 91:1
as wise as need be 1481:11
gather to the c. 1482:16

Crowd, continued
far from the madding c. 1138:1
go with the c. 1480:1
ignoble c. 1481:1
is many minded 1481:1
is not company 1878:11
midst the c., the hum 1870:11
never guided by reason 1484:11
nothing moderate please 1481:17
or common rout 1278:15
we met, 'twas in a c. 1488:20
what a c. went to hell 892:1
will she pass in a c. 289:1
worst of tyrants 1483:12
Crowds: clank of c. 1872:15
go forth with c. 1481:11
live in the c. of jollity 1860:18
speak in heroes 896:16
without company 1860:11
Crowning: in c. n'as his peer 234:18
of the cock 263:1
teach c., for I gublie 233:10
trile all with lusty c. 232:20
Crown 345
both divide the c. 277:1
by freedom shaped 153:1
by God's grace 1484:15
corruptible c. 902:1
covers bald forehead 345:1
cures not headache 345:11
every noble c. is of thorns 345:1
fame-squashed c. 267:1
finished her c. in glory 564:1
for us all somewhere 345:1
for who can reach 629:1
fruitless c. 345:14
golden in show 345:1
hardly worth wearing 345:1
Him Lord of all 264:17
heavy head c. of glory 38:1
hollow c. 345:15
I will give c. of life 1616:10
I wore a c. before her 686:1
is called content 308:13
is in my heart 308:13
martyr's c. 1616:1
near death, wear a c. 327:1
no cross, no c. 267:14
no flowers, but a c. 275:11
of head to sole of foot 1635:1
of justice and glory 789:1
of song 51:1
of thorns on brow of labor 131:10
of thorns on his head 1450:1
of virtues all 1503:13
or else a glorious tomb 2063:14
ourselves with roachbe 2010:10
preached against the C. 1546:1
receive the c. of life 1981:1
sharp c. of thorns 1540:1
sweet in wear c. 245:14
that doth the Cow obey 142:18
that sage experience wears 592:1
to incorruptible c. 414:15
wearing c. of thorns 261:14
why doth the c. be there 345:13
will find an heir 46:1
with fire c. of anguish 1850:10
Crown-wearers: no c. who
were not cross-bearers 267:14
Crowned with immortality 964:1
Crows are empty things 1045:1
climb soonest unto c. 177:20
come too late 35:1
dangling from willow tree 1041:10
have their compass 1057:10
my pure I have 2030:11
in shades like these 311:1
others above their c. 714:14
were reav'd to grace 1715:15
Crows never whiter for
weaving 344:18
singing of the c. 1604:1
think c. beautiful 1049:14
Crows' feet under eyes 597:1
Cruauté d'être humain 345:10
Cruel: all nips c. 267:12
Cruelty: sceleris prelium
tuit 337:1
et libenter c. portas 294:1

Crucible: America God's c. 221:1
cildren of the c. 253:1
Crucified between two thieves 1010
till his Lord is c. 432:1
young man c. 263:14
Crucifix at some torn place 2101:1
teched on a c. 1641:13
Crucifixion 282
Crucify upon cross of
gold 251:10
Crucifixus vestra gloria 346:15
Crude as death 860:10
only to be kind 346:10
so c. is a crown 345:12
to prolong a pain 1446:1
when abroad 346:1
who can't be c., or unjust 2046:19
Crucifixion of conscience 346:1
Cruelty 345
delegated c. 2062:19
from vile mind 346:1
impotent c. 2063:13
infliction of c. 346:1
man of c. God's enemy 346:1
roots of c. 335:12
to be humane to rebel 346:10
to beat a cripple 346:1
to load falling man 346:11
top-full of direct c. 346:12
true inbred c. 346:12
vice of ancient world 2074:1
world's c. in bitter hate 346:1
your c. is our glory 346:13
Cruse: all on our last c. 1126:1
Crusade: Law: charming 300:10
Jugs of C. 233:1
Crusade: carved no c. 186:1
of bread for Robin 173:1
stuck in his throat 1369:1
Crusade: began to gather up 163:1
dogs out of the c. 470:11
fall from master's table 270:1
fed on great man's c. 883:15
Cruspled but lovely still 4010
Crusa: duris aspera c. pills 247:13
amulet corrus lune 1099:1
Cruse of oil 617:19
Small C. fits little Wine 2039:16
Cruse: tolle c. 267:13
Crush of worlds 960:1
Crushed beneath furrow's
weight 357:14
until he cannot feel 661:1
Crust: he that keeps c. 521:1
munch c. of brown bread 1107:1
of bread 1127:44
of bread and Liberty 1107:1
she glumes the c. 1657:11
Crutch: shoulder'd his c. 1864:11
the cradle's infancy 131:1
with c. by way of pole 265:14
Crutches: hours in absence
c. 818
made of slender reeds 426:18
went on c. 90:1
Cry: all c. and no wool 748:10
at midnight with s c. 130:1
dismal c. rose slowly 1449:14
false c. of wulf 1777:11
far c. to Lockwood 1635:1
feel like real good c. 1143:17
for being born 409:1
for life beyond grave 964:15
goes up of deep despair 437:1
great c. little wool 748:10
hacket's c. from street 1133:1
have a good c. 1074:17
I'm sorry I made you c. 1884:1
is still "they come" 651:1
much c. and little wool 1644:1
never c. till out of wood 2981:1
of some strong swimmer 181:1
of the Children 1004:1
of the little Peoples 1981:1
one c. common to all 1857:1
so c. away 1973:10
to show good hearts 947:19
up and down 347:1
with a strange sweet c. 226:1
you cannot c. for me 427:1

Crying

<i>See also Tears</i>	
made her eyes more bright	1977: 4
no c. for shed milk	1304: 7
over split milk	1304: 7
refuge of plain women	1978: 4
we came c. hither	164: 5
Crystal break for fear	665: 17
clear as c.	162: 1
Crystallina: franges c.	555: 17
Crystals dissolving down	
water-pipe	988: 13
Crytofi, Robert: epithet	572: 7
Cube: happy man a faultless	
c.	1502: 7
Cubia: alone in C.	1741: 8
Cubit: add to stature one c.	1996: 10
Cubitas: thirteen c. high	771: 8
Cube: tickled c.	1366: 10
Cuckolds: company makes c.	285: 9
Cuckoo	348
builds not for himself	347: 2
monks married men	347: 2
Cuckoo's: shallow c. bill	1405: 8
Cuckoo-bird	2097: 11
Cuculus non facit mona-	
chum	1338: 7
Cucumber: that contained	427: 20
Cucumbers: cool as c.	1632: 2
ledge in garden of c.	1203: 7
subbeans from c.	905: 17
Cud: chewing the c. of grief	841: 14
chew c. of understanding	2061: 7
chew'd the c. of wrath	70: 3
csew'd by human cattle	1750: 5
of wrath	70: 3
Cudgel brings peace	1598: 14
thy brains no more	139: 6
Cue is melancholy	1392: 4
when my c. comes, call me	1909: 17
Cuff but to knock at ear	1165: 8
Cui bene	1081: 6
bono fuerit	1081: 6
des videtur	772: 4
Coider: combien to nous em-	
peches	150: 1
Colasas on his thighs	931: 13
Cul: entre deux selles le c.	
a terre	260: 5
Culmine: quam celebra c.	
sunt	321: 2
Cully human race	1912: 8
Culmo: bene hominem c.	
quam auto tegi	1572: 18
Culmus liberis textit	1320: 4
Culpo: deducta tua c.	682: 5
non hominis c.	649: 21
nulla pallesce c.	986: 16
perennis erit	1656: 5
vacare c. magnum est	842: 23
Culpo: ignoscit uni	1031: 10
Culpan: ad suam culque	
levadam c.	844: 8
deffere fudo	1526: 2
invitat c.	649: 22
poena premit comes	1650: 15
Cult of cleverness	378: 4
of public schools	531: 4
Cultivate our garden	756: 20
Cultivation not easy	640: 14
of the earth important	638: 16
of the fields	636: 12
Cultro: me sub c. lingu	303: 11
Culture	347
acquired taste	348: 12
autonomous c.	348: 11
become all capable of being	348: 1
bed-rock in chaos	348: 12
blame c. not soil	640: 10
civilized by c.	277: 17
ends in a headache	148: 3
gives mind possession of its	
powers	348: 4
has one great passion	347: 10
hunger for knowledge	347: 12
in cities c. vulgarized	872: 9
in reading	347: 11
is to know the best	347: 11
lend patient ear to c.	872: 17
moral sentiment	348: 4

Culture, continued

much depends on c.	322: 12
never dies	322: 13
on horns of dilemma	348: 13
pleased with best	348: 15
steep clear of c.	149: 5
study of perfection	149: 9
swallow-tail c.	308: 15
to enhance reality	348: 12
to make reason prevail	347: 9
unto devil sticks	348: 6
Culture's palmist day	531: 17
Cultura: primus est decorum	
c.	759: 2
Cum grano salis	1756: 8
Lacert clamans	1821: 3
Conciantu restatui rem	248: 17
Cunctas porce cant	248: 4
Cunctatio: de morie hominis	
c. longa	429: 4
Cunctation: wise c.	1640: 5
Cunning	349
at fast and loose	252: 13
greatest c. to have none	349: 13
hence, harshful c.	600: 15
in kitten, cruel in cat	2203: 13
in more over overthrow	2375: 24
in music and mathematics	1071: 10
plated c.	349: 18
right hand forget its c.	708: 10
sanctuary of incapacity	349: 6
simple c.	378: 14
quicker wisdom	349: 1
to war with words	2223: 17
too c. for the hawk	349: 8
who cannot be wise, c.	349: 12
Cup: milk ruddy c. go	
round	103: 10
hitter c. to taste	430: 10
come, fill the C.	1099: 11
cowlyd c. keep a wine	333: 4
crush a c. of wit	2355: 10
Cupid's nectar c.	350: 6
fill the c. that clears	2021: 6
first c. man drinks wine	429: 1
flawless c. delicate	1520: 6
fully's c.	695: 17
his c. is gall	4614: 6
hygienic c.	872: 15
I fill this c. to our	2385: 7
inordinate c. unblest	2155: 13
life's enchanted c.	337: 3
life's richest c.	1383: 3
make clean outside of c.	446: 6
moonlight-colored c.	1156: 18
my c. rineth over	1007: 16
of cold Adam	2155: 11
of cowlip-wreath	1066: 12
of death drained	372: 3
of hot wine	2155: 13
of life's his that drinks	1122: 4
of mad impiety	492: 10
of sorrow	2496: 8
of water Sidney gave	259: 6
pour for thee c. of honor	2216: 6
remove this c. from me	1704: 8
sour c. of prosperity	1626: 12
that's stored to him	301: 4
took c. of life to sip	1731: 13
'twixt c. and lip	616
us, till world go round	2157: 2
Cuppos: love	1731: 17
Cupboards of her heart	1772: 11
Cupid	350
and Campaspe play'd	350: 9
archer of archers	350: 4
bauling in Diana's stream	350: 5
clapped him c' shoulder	350: 14
Dan C.	350: 15
has wings	744: 8
is a blind gunner	350: 7
is a casuist	350: 6
is a dowsy cow	350: 13
is a knavish lad	351: 7
is a murderous boy	350: 11
reventrill C.	358: 7
same C. kills with arrows	351: 2
the little greatest god	351: 5
weak wanton C.	351: 1
where the bolt of C. fell	350: 6

Cupid, continued

whose humour is to strive	350: 10
wind-swift C. wings	1172: 2
wing'd C. painted blind	1179: 18
young Adam C.	351: 3
Cuppenrum: nil c.	435: 10
Cupidine: pudor molorem	1337: 1
very videnti	2050: 2
Cupiditates: stultas vulgi c.	1453: 1
Cupido, aliudque c. suadet	1181: 1
glorie sapientibus	626: 4
ignoti nulla c.	435: 14
sua cuique deus fit c.	1457: 16
Cupida: singing C. thy chor-	
istera	2071: 11
Cupidum: non esse c. pe-	
cunia	1721: 7
Cupola, a mine, dun c.	1168: 16
Cups from Castalian springs	1518: 13
in their flowing c.	1375: 6
nor shall c. make guilty men	435: 14
shut cheer but not jubilate	1908: 7
turns wooden c. to gold	309: 1
when flowing c. pass	
swiftly	2155: 13
Cur: doth grin	2073: 3
yellowest c.	221: 11
Cur: alia c. impendit	1387: 2
facti canos	221: 4
forem C. vocat	1617: 17
intenta ad diligens c.	1458: 14
nes, torvus equum	2297: 15
muta c. diletit	2550: 11
repulsa nova	1187: 2
si tili c. mei	1651: 6
ut valeas	872: 6
Cur: levea longum	842: 13
palletes procul hinc abite	
c.	220: 10
Curam: exire ex animo c.	221: 3
Curas: dissipat Evras c.	
edices	495: 13
housum	221: 2
Curas: alia c. impendit	1387: 2
scum adfuerit hleri	254: 2
Curat: excites compassion	1500: 5
fatter than cure	1500: 5
midst c. going	1500: 5
pale young c. then	1500: 5
thinks you have no soul	472: 14
Curied by the frost	247: 11
Curis: shepherds' homely	1611: 19
turns milk of kindness	
into c.	1684: 11
Cure: care is no c.	321: 8
desperate c.	1287: 9
in sickness, we for c. apply	355: 18
no c. but success	453: 8
not worth the pain	1287: 4
part of c. to wish to be	
cured	1286: 18
past help, past c.	861: 7
to be no more	336: 16
worse than the disease	1287: 9
Cured by accident	1286: 9
what can't be c.	541: 10
Cures come difficult	448: 2
undertake great c.	1547: 3
Curfew must not ring	153: 5
shall not ring	1632: 10
tells the knell	372: 9
Curing: no c. sick	457: 10
of a strong disease	457: 10
Curios: qui C. simulant	948: 11
Curiosa: felicitas	352: 4
Curiositate: nuit de jalousie	352: 7
Curiosities: let c. alone	352: 16
Curiosity	351
about murder, poetry	351: 15
another name for hope	351: 17
born of jealousy	352: 7
characteristic of intellect	352: 1
dammable and detestable c.	352: 2
does pilgrims make	351: 12
first and last passion	351: 1
gluttonous c.	1287: 11
incontinency of spirit	352: 15
lost Paradise	351: 12
that low vice c.	351: 11
Curious and unfamiliar	1493: 13
he not c.	351: 14

Curious, continued

be not c. about God 797:15
more c. than devout 43:121
Curiousness a perpetual woo-
ing 351:118
Curist interpose gaudia c. 1510:112
quis solute beatius c. 1706:113
Curl: barter c. for c. 1880: 8
even as thou twinest c. 2073:115
scornful and malignant c. 1706: 4
that winter c. 1521: 6
Curl: ambrosial c. 790:14
drowned in Tyrian dews 109: 4
Curry: debased c. a
cheat 1551: 3
Current: heart's c. 1678:14
make him c. to the world 202: 5
of my days 1803:13
smooth c. of domestic joy 906: 1
take c. when it serves 1433: 8
that with gentle murmur
glides 1732: 6
turn c. of woman's will 2504: 5
with nonchalant c. strong 1660:10
Currents of this world 1088:19
two such allies 75: 5
Curry: finger datum c. 1036: 2
Curs hark when fellows do 343:14
not regarded 1163: 9
of low degree 470: 6
shall tame each other 1067:19
Curse 1852
and be cursed 352: 2
and lie and steal 155:10
artistry's haunting c. 2048: 1
attends woman's love 2207: 7
beneath the c. of Islam 1459: 1
causelas shall not come 353: 1
common c. of mankind 958:13
concludes with Cupid's c. 207: 4
counted a c. to him 1730: 3
his better angel 75: 5
I know how to c. 1051:10
is like a cloud 352:18
launch the c. of Rome 353: 1
like a very drab 1050:15
like stone flung to heaven 352:20
Loser's c. 753: 6
man's estate necessary c. 123:121
never was heard such c. 353:13
of an aching heart 1084: 8
of an evil deed 1584: 6
of crushed affection 354: 3
of greatness 117:17
of kings to be attended 1043:10
of marriage 1277: 2
of Rome 251:13
of this country 537: 2
on man who business 202: 8
pillowed on a c. too deep 1067: 2
shall be on thee 1851: 2
thru by a parent's outraged
love 354: 3
'tis the c. of service 1688: 4
upon your venom'd stang 2028: 1
with a c. annex'd 336:18
with book, bell, candle 353:13
Curved by the social wants 354: 4
he c. him at board 353:13
is he that curseth thee 168:14
that rascally thief 353:13
with availing of prayer 1585:10
See also Curst.
Curst bestowed on cooks 316: 1
come home to roost 352:20
how can c. keep him yours 1197:15
mutters coward c. 1682: 2
not loud but deep 36: 3
rig'd with c. dark 1815:12
sort of prayers 1368:16
Cursing: blessing and c. 168:14
clothed himself with c. 353: 4
getteth again 353:10
Curs from his cradle 1120: 7
she is scoldable c. 1801: 7
that moves my bones 1808:10
to all succeeding ages c. 1840: 4
See also Curst.
Curst draw c. and show
picture 609: 1

Curtain, continued

draw the c., farce played 416:113
iron c. 2096:124
lecture 2146: 4
let the thick c. fall 614: 4
lift c. from common 701: 3
never outward swings 393: 4
of fir woods and beather 614:11
of repose 1707: 6
twilight lets her c. down 2061:15
undrawn no more 399:13
withdraw the c. 1994:12
Curtain's mystic fold 1010: 7
Curtain-lecture 2146: 4
Curtains: leathery c. stretch-
ing 383: 2
of the East 368: 7
of thine eye 599: 7
shakes c. with advice 2146: 9
Curtius Rufus descended
from himself 74: 2
Curtry while thinking 348:11
Curva trahit mites 169:121
Curve: led c. of her lips 139:14
Curves of a perfect mouth 1358:11
Curry: George Nathaniel 354:11
Curson: never had a c. 1246: 8
threadbare with prayers 1588:13
Cushons on which knives 915:10
Cushia-ma-three: world's C. 996:112
Custard: eat c. of day 479: 3
Custards for supper 352: 8
Custodes: quis custodiet
ipsum c. 2144:117
Custom 354
and convention govern 1861:12
as the c. is 355: 3
had c. like good cake 355:13
cannot conquer nature 355: 1
deadliest foe to love 355:14
dogs bark from c. 471:121
follow c. where you are 1737:19
force of nature 355:17
gives an lovely dye 1628: 6
good c. surer than law 354: 8
guide of human life 355:10
hath not old c. made 221: 2
in am gives an lovely 1628: 6
is another law 354: 6
is another nature 354:10
is before all law 355: 6
is but ancient error 351: 9
judell 2091:12
loathsome to the eye 2018: 7
makes all things easy 356: 4
makes dancing necessary 359:13
makes one do unjust things 359: 6
master of all things 355:12
meets us at the cradle 355:12
men dupes to c. 356: 8
mistress of language 1069: 3
more honour'd in breach 355: 8
never can c. conquer na-
ture 1391: 9
of Branksome Hall 355: 6
of his trade 206: 4
of the country 302:19
only basis of ethics 354:11
plague of wise 354:14
power to fashion us 356: 1
reconciles to everything 355:15
rotten c. 356: 7
rules the law 354: 6
second nature 354:10
severe taskmistress 857:15
stand in the plague of c. 355: 9
suffers naught to be
strange 354: 5
that monster d. 356: 4
that unwritten law 354: 7
thing of c. 355: 9
'tis the coward's plea 354:15
tyrant c. 355:10
violent schoolmistress 356:13
what c. hath endeared 355:13
what c. wills 356: 6
what humanity abhors c.
reconciles 355:13
what is done against c. 356: 2
world's great idol 354:13

Custom's idiot away 356: 8
Custom-house experience 354: 6
Customers: tough c. 977:13
Customers' yachts 603:10
Customs change like leaves 235: 2
differ 254:13
do not thrive in foreign
soil 358: 5
more popular than laws 354: 6
new c. follow'd 356: 3
nice c. custody 385: 9
nut easily broken 351:12
of large numbers 1618: 6
to break off c. 140:12
with c. we live well 1080: 7
Cyt: always take short c. 1696:18
and come again 139:17
by the higher orders 2274: 3
off one's nose 1413: 8
unkindest c. of all 984:16
Cute: in ruins in c. novi 1061: 9
Cutpurse of the empire 1980:12
Cuttlefish: ink of the c. 354: 3
like c. hide in own ink 2245: 5
Cutty-scut 1699: 4
Cyclops: she looks a sea C. 2076:18
Cycle and epicycle 2068: 3
new c. shame old 4320: 2
of Cathay 81: 8
Cyclone in a smile 1801: 4
Cyclopaedia: a living c. 1677: 1
Cyrenaean 1995: 4
Cyrenet to this pale faint
swan 2550: 8
Cyrenaean rancor funerals ipse
sui 1990: 4
Cynical: thinking c. 342: 9
Cynara: faithful to thee, C. 1198: 3
non sum qualis 233: 3
Cynic can chill with a word 356:16
Cynic 350:13
Cynicism 356
hate c. worse than devil 356:19
intellectual dandyism 356:18
Cynosore of neighboring
eyes 398:12
Cynthia came riding 1342: 1
her new journey runs 341:12
mistress of the shade 1442:12
of this minute 2196: 6
regent of night 1341: 4
Cynus: epiphany 371: 1
Cynthera: robe-crowned C. 2073:13
Cynthia's breath 2087: 8

D

D: never use a big D. 1945: 3
D. T.: alcoholic psychosis 501: 2
Da locum melioribus 977:16
luego D. d. dos veces 773:11
Dab at an index 976: 2
Dachshound, Geist 492: 4
Dad: brother's father 1688: 7
Daddies: than their auld d. 2110: 2
Daddy wouldn't buy me a
bow-wow 2204: 1
Dadivaas quebrantan penas 773: 2
Dads: raw d., fat lads 646: 9
Dadmon: agrotat D. 443: 2
Daffodillies 686: 3
Daffodil is doovide queen 317: 1
tiny yellow d. 357:13
Daffodils 357
beneath the trees 93: 8
braken helm of d. 683: 1
come before awallow 685: 9
fair d., we weep to see 357: 5
it's raining d. 1435:14
lady April bringing d. 93: 6
mirth of d. 63:10
raiment all of d. 93:16
small keen flames 257: 7
watching my widdy d. 756:10
when d. begin to poe 187: 8
Daffy-down-dilly 357: 9
Dagger: old-drawn d. 909:11
is this d. which I see 2093:11
muzzled just it bite 258: 1
of the mind 2093:11

Dagger, continued

wear d. with braver grace 266: 9
 wear not d. in mouth 268: 10
 Daggert: at d. drawing 266: 9
 breech'd with gore 266: 10
 give me the d. 267: 2
 in men's smiles 268: 8
 rain d. with points down 268: 1
 speak d. to her 269: 1
 you have spoken d. 269: 1
 Dainties bred in books 267: 3
 of his chaste desire 272: 9
 spoiled d. every one 272: 11
 who dainties love, beggars
 prove 272: 11
 Daintiest last 272: 11
 Daintily of leave-taking 272: 11
 Delay: this I call my d. 268: 3
 Delay-maid inquires 272: 3
 Daisies infinite uplift 272: 4
 myriads of d. 272: 13
 paid 272: 13
 plant d. at his head 272: 7
 said she would be d. 272: 11
 smell-leaf yet quaint 272: 5
 that little children pull 272: 13
 that men callen d. 272: 3
 turned up to the d. 272: 5
 won't tell 272: 5
 Delay 272: 3
 fresh as a d. 272: 14
 give me an answer true 272: 11
 is for simplicity 272: 13
 leaped at a d. 272: 17
 lowly d. sweetly blows 272: 13
 makon comparison 272: 6
 protects the dew-drop 272: 10
 show'd like April d. 272: 13
 Daisy-chain: trouble d. 272: 3
 Dale: every hill hath d. 272: 10
 Dalliance: primrose path 272: 6
 too much rein 272: 5
 Dallis: who d. is dastard 272: 9
 with innocence of love 272: 10
 Dam: two-penny d. 272: 9
 Dame: behold yond d. 272: 9
 belle d. sans merci 272: 5
 he that will win his d. 272: 3
 I've lived without a d. 272: 14
 Dame: Notre D. des Neiges 272: 6
 Dames: elder d. thy haughty
 peers 272: 6
 in whom he did delight 272: 6
 of ancient days 272: 13
 Persian d. umbrella's 272: 13
 taught by cottage d. 272: 13
 willing d. enough 272: 13
 Damn and perjure rest 272: 13
 better off a d. night 272: 13
 brass: bless release 272: 13
 cared not d. for damning 272: 13
 for falling short 272: 13
 her at a venture 272: 13
 like a parson's d. 272: 13
 literary feller 272: 13
 the torpedoes 272: 13
 those authors never read 272: 13
 what do not understand 272: 13
 with faint praise 272: 13
 Damna: each silent d.
 minora haec 272: 13
 minus consonata movent 272: 13
 Damnant quod non intel-
 ligunt 272: 13
 Damnation: deal d. 272: 7
 distilled d. 272: 6
 nothing to d. add 272: 13
 of his taking-off 272: 13
 pleading far d. of race 272: 10
 went d. 272: 6
 Damnations: syllable d.
 round 272: 13
 twenty-nine distinct d. 272: 4
 Damns: odd d. 272: 3
 Damned: all others will be
 d. 272: 13
 all silent and all d. 272: 3
 beneath all depth in hell 272: 13
 better d. than menaced
 not 272: 13

Damned, continued

common d. shun society 272: 3
 ere I'd challenge him 272: 3
 for despairing to be saved 272: 3
 for never king's son 272: 3
 genteelly d. beside a Duke 272: 3
 he who doubts is d. 272: 3
 his fate 272: 3
 irretrievably d. 272: 3
 to everlasting fame 272: 3
 to fame 272: 3
 what do d. endure 272: 3
 without redemption 272: 3
 world for standing up 272: 3
 you'll be d. if you do 272: 3
 Damnifications of humanity 272: 3
 Damning: no hint of d. 272: 3
 Damns: love even that D. us 272: 3
 Damnum: profecto d. pra-
 et 272: 3
 Damorel: blessed d. 272: 3
 Damsel lay deploring 272: 3
 scolding d. 272: 3
 with a d. 272: 3
 with swelling breasts 272: 3
 Dan to Hebraea 272: 3
 Danae, in a brazen tower 272: 3
 Danaos time d. 272: 3
 Dance all night 272: 3
 along Death's icy brink 272: 3
 and Provencal song 272: 3
 and sing, he gaily drest 272: 3
 at the end of a rope 272: 3
 attendance 272: 3
 attendance here 272: 3
 barefoot among thorns 272: 3
 barefoot on wedding day 272: 3
 before England's hearse 272: 3
 decent unseem'd d. 272: 3
 hand hath liberty in the d. 272: 3
 is a measured pace 272: 3
 light, for my heart 272: 3
 light is the d. 272: 3
 like a d. of snow 272: 3
 like an angel 272: 3
 more skillfully than honest
 woman 272: 3
 move easiest with d. 272: 3
 no more at holiday 272: 3
 of death 272: 3
 of plastic circumstance 272: 3
 of Time 272: 3
 of youth 272: 3
 on with the d. 272: 3
 pressed in the d. 272: 3
 Pyrrhic d. 272: 3
 raindrops' showery d. 272: 3
 the antic hay 272: 3
 those that d. must pay 272: 3
 tipsy d. and jollity 272: 3
 to every fool's pipe 272: 3
 to every tune 272: 3
 upon a jig to heaven 272: 3
 when you do d. I wish you
 a wave of the sea 272: 3
 will not d. because I will
 not d. 272: 3
 won't you join the d. 272: 3
 Damned along the dinny
 days 272: 3
 like a gentleman 272: 3
 till doomsday 272: 3
 until day 272: 3
 without theatrical pretence 272: 3
 Danour: like d. in the fair 272: 3
 the greater fool, the better
 d. 272: 3
 Danours ennobel what is
 coarse 272: 3
 Danours: dizzying d. 272: 3
 in what ethereal d. 272: 3
 midnight d. 272: 3
 such a way 272: 3
 well to whom Fortune pipes 272: 3
 with the daffodils 272: 3
 Dangling 272: 3
 by the pale moonlight 272: 3
 child of some 272: 3
 days are days 272: 3
 in the chaguer'd shade 272: 3

Dancing, continued

in yonder green bowyer 272: 3
 is a touchstone 272: 3
 of savage origin 272: 3
 Oh, Heaven, her d. 272: 3
 on volcano 272: 3
 ridiculous act 272: 3
 when d. fires 272: 3
 who comes d. over the
 snow 272: 3
 with heavy shoes 272: 3
 Dancing-days are done 272: 3
 past our d. 272: 3
 Dancing-school: no need of
 d. 272: 3
 Dandelion 272: 3
 Dandelions: golden kisses 272: 3
 star-disk'd d. 272: 3
 Dandini: George D. 272: 3
 Dandolo: one hour of D. 272: 3
 Dandy 272: 3
 See also Fop
 feature belongs to the d. 272: 3
 Dandy-despot 272: 3
 Danger 272: 3
 absent d. appears greater 272: 3
 all your d. in discord 272: 3
 and delight on one stalk 272: 3
 and life and love 272: 3
 another's d. soothes 272: 3
 beard shouk with d. 272: 3
 best remedy of d. 272: 3
 certain d. doubtful prize 272: 3
 deadliest d. beneath sweet-
 est flowers 272: 3
 despoil comes sooner 272: 3
 deviseth shifts 272: 3
 fear'd no d. 272: 3
 fears d. seldom feels it 272: 3
 few accepted d. 272: 3
 free from d. if on guard 272: 3
 great d. great courage 272: 3
 hath about 272: 3
 he that loveth d. 272: 3
 if d. keeps slight 272: 3
 if without d. without glory 272: 3
 in delay 272: 3
 in reckless change 272: 3
 in the deed 272: 3
 is in discord 272: 3
 less fear less d. 272: 3
 levels man and brute 272: 3
 natural aversion to d. 272: 3
 nature shrinks from d. 272: 3
 near, remote disappear 272: 3
 nearest we least dread 272: 3
 neither shape of d. 272: 3
 never overcome without d. 272: 3
 next door to security 272: 3
 of representative govern-
 ment 272: 3
 on the deep 272: 3
 on utmost edge 272: 3
 out of this nettle, d. 272: 3
 outweighs hope 272: 3
 past, God forgotten 272: 3
 past, saint cheated 272: 3
 past, works delight 272: 3
 send d. from east to west 272: 3
 share one d. one safety 272: 3
 as soon as life, there is d. 272: 3
 spur of all great minds 272: 3
 sweet is d. 272: 3
 there's d. on the deep 272: 3
 to give advice 272: 3
 who sees d. perishes 272: 3
 wink on opportunity 272: 3
 without d. game cold 272: 3
 Dangerous: personae d. 272: 3
 Dangerous: have in me
 something d. 272: 3
 no person not d. for some-
 one 272: 3
 Danous bring fear 272: 3
 foreseen sooner prevented 272: 3
 great d. great courage 272: 3
 loved me for d. passed 272: 3
 needless d. 272: 3
 no d. fright him 272: 3
 not mapped aside for d. 272: 3

Dangers, continued

dangers of the sea 1780:14
 so little distant d. seem 453: 4
 undertaking d. for ambi-
 tion 807:118
 who dare d. overcome 361:10
 Daniel: a second D. 2020: 9
 come to judgment 1021:112
 wall-jangung d. D. 1070:113
 Danno [Latender] sufferer 249: 6
 Danny Deever: hangin' d. 851:113
 Danait, juaqu'au pour 1795: 6
 Danseurs ennoblescent 337:19
 Dante 364
 of the dread Inferno 1188: 3
 Dapen [Jempeles] apparel 639:112
 Daphne: wrey with me, D. 1029: 9
 Dare and again d. 176:119
 and yet I may not 662: 7
 but what it can 2167: 6
 do all that may become 177:11
 faint would I but d. not 622: 7
 is the highest wisdom 176:11
 letting "I dare not" 231:112
 rich guardon waits 178: 6
 to dream of, d. to do 1092:112
 what men d. d. 424:120
 what men d. I d. 1013: 5
 will, keep silence 176:11
 Here est ingeniosa 722:112
 Dared for high cause to suf-
 fer 2054:118
 to climb 221: 8
 Dare not be so bold 178: 3
 to be a fool 701:11
 who bravely d. risks fall 1932: 6
 who d. do more is none 177:11
 who nobly d. 170:113
 Dareth who d. 424:120
 there are things more 366: 1
 those who walk in d. 1890: 1
 till it smiled 76:112
 to thy state of d. 442: 1
 universal d. buries all 234: 1
 upon face of the deep 233:113
 visible 180:11
 was the Universe 364: 8
 was under his feet 796: 4
 what d. in mortal minds 950:120
 which may be felt 165:114
 who doth his d. see 365:118
 yet deem they d. light 2053:116
 Darling: do not fear, my
 little d. 320:11 2
 I am growing old 339: 7
 mamma's d. 2138:113
 nature's d. 1800: 9
 never see my d. any more 2284: 1
 of faith and young 3025:117
 of the gods 121:113
 old man's d. 1268:114
 poet's d. 318:114
 send back my d. to me 2289: 3
 she is the d. of my heart 1752: 8
 somebody's d. 410:111
 Tiny, pretty, witty d. 2185: 2
 Darlings: curled d. 795: 6
 mothers d. make milksoops 1350: 7
 of the forest 687:112
 of the gods 409:110
 Darning ragged hose 393: 6
 Dart: quivering with d. he
 gave 211:113
 Time's d. 1458: 2
 Darts: bestruck with alan-
 drome d. 1837: 9
 Dash and danger 724:115
 and through with d. 777:117
 themselves to pious 836: 6
 Dastard: brand me d. 332: 5
 he who dallies in a d. 631: 9
 Dat: his d. qui esto d. 775:113
 Date dantis habet 725: 7
 non suppetunt dicta d. 1632: 2
 Date: all has its d. below 380:111
 of grief 2044:111
 short is my d. 627: 9
 short the d. of all we 1512: 11
 Dates: question of d. 864: 4
 Datum: cui d. est 772:115
 si ultro sit d. 773:110

Darkness, continued

Cimmerian d. 475:116
 come, blessed D. 365:112
 deep into d. peering 483: 4
 does face of earth entomb 1603:117
 encounter d. as a bride 368:113
 falls from the wings 1403: 9
 for light and light for d. 610: 9
 how profound 1402: 7
 howling in outer d. 1185: 7
 in d. and decency hid 433:120
 in d. there is no choice 363: 6
 in double night of d. 211:117
 in pathway of man's life 1647:111
 is strong and so is sin 793: 8
 less d. come upon you 1152: 5
 like a wall 365:119
 makes any woman fair 1822: 6
 men loved d. 1152: 3
 more of it in Hades 365: 9
 no d. but ignorance 958:114
 no light but d. visible 886:115
 now rose as daylight sun 1401:113
 of night in mortal minds 950:110
 of slumber and death 365:116
 our guide 438: 2
 productive of sublime ideas 365: 7
 risen from the fallen sun 1846: 1
 rose-crowned into d. 398: 5
 rules the minds of men 1310: 7
 scatters the rear of d. 432: 1
 shows us worlds of light 1151: 2
 shrouds shoreless seas 366: 1
 slope thro' d. up to God 795: 6
 strikes d. from true light 1311: 4
 tedious years of Gothic d. 3505: 9
 them that sit in d. 1152: 8
 there are things more 366: 1
 those who walk in d. 1890: 1
 till it smiled 76:112
 to thy state of d. 442: 1
 universal d. buries all 234: 1
 upon face of the deep 233:113
 visible 180:11
 was the Universe 364: 8
 was under his feet 796: 4
 what d. in mortal minds 950:120
 which may be felt 165:114
 who doth his d. see 365:118
 yet deem they d. light 2053:116
 Darling: do not fear, my
 little d. 320:11 2
 I am growing old 339: 7
 mamma's d. 2138:113
 nature's d. 1800: 9
 never see my d. any more 2284: 1
 of faith and young 3025:117
 of the gods 121:113
 old man's d. 1268:114
 poet's d. 318:114
 send back my d. to me 2289: 3
 she is the d. of my heart 1752: 8
 somebody's d. 410:111
 Tiny, pretty, witty d. 2185: 2
 Darlings: curled d. 795: 6
 mothers d. make milksoops 1350: 7
 of the forest 687:112
 of the gods 409:110
 Darning ragged hose 393: 6
 Dart: quivering with d. he
 gave 211:113
 Time's d. 1458: 2
 Darts: bestruck with alan-
 drome d. 1837: 9
 Dash and danger 724:115
 and through with d. 777:117
 themselves to pious 836: 6
 Dastard: brand me d. 332: 5
 he who dallies in a d. 631: 9
 Dat: his d. qui esto d. 775:113
 Date dantis habet 725: 7
 non suppetunt dicta d. 1632: 2
 Date: all has its d. below 380:111
 of grief 2044:111
 short is my d. 627: 9
 short the d. of all we 1512: 11
 Dates: question of d. 864: 4
 Datum: cui d. est 772:115
 si ultro sit d. 773:110

Datur: cum quod d. spee-

table 772: 7
 Daub both sides of wall 360: 7
 Dauber: sign-post d. 1446:110
 Daughter 366
 am I in my mother's house 555:111
 and a goodly babe 362: 3
 Araby's d. 266: 4
 bid thy d. tell her d. 367: 3
 clergyman's d. drinks noth-
 ing but water 194: 1
 come higher: my little d. 1731: 3
 devoured the mother 1604:111
 do what I will with d. 440:118
 Duke-and-a-Duchess's d. 1044: 7
 farmer's d. hath soft
 brown hair 122:113
 fill'd her with thee, a d. 2469:117
 gigantic d. of the West 611: 1
 he that would d. win 2214:112
 it was a lordling's d. 367: 2
 lieth at point of death 304:112
 lovelier than mother 360:115
 married off his d. 367: 3
 marry d. when you can 1266: 5
 my d. O my d. 1202:11
 my d. O my ducats 267: 1
 no lame duck's d. 1336: 6
 of a Fay 614: 9
 of all implacable ages 996:110
 of debate 454:116
 of Faith awake 617:122
 of Heaven and Earth 1906:112
 of Love 175: 8
 of the gods 139: 9
 of the horseleech 145:118
 one fair d. and no more 367: 6
 plague of your life 307: 4
 sole d. of his voice 508:114
 sole d. of my house 166: 9
 stern D. of Voice of God 368:112
 still harping on my d. 367: 1
 such a d. Creon had 366:120
 throws her necks by 1602:112
 took the D. of the Vine 217:113
 unadulter'd d. 366:11
 Daughters: all the d. of my
 father's house 367: 3
 and dead son 366:112
 black d. of Cadmus 2239: 4
 dearth of d. and of sons 243:116
 Eve's d. 2189: 6
 fair as the foam 996: 4
 fairest of her d. Eve 111:10
 have done violently 366:112
 home-made by homely d. 409:114
 of the Earth and Sun 2007: 2
 run off with the butler 4:116
 teach d. diameters 366:117
 thy d. bright 366: 7
 two d. and a back door 366:112
 Dauntless in war 259: 1
 Davenport sheik's workbench 776: 8
 David had his Jonathan 744:112
 his little lad 2924: 7
 little D. and Goliath 757: 6
 not only hating D. 626: 1
 therefore departed thence 1551: 8
 unguarded look betrayed 599:112
 wrote the Psalms 1038:111
 Davis or my Jean 1289:122
 Davis, Jefferson 367
 Devus sum, non Oedipus 1723:114
 Davy Jones, Esquire 851:16
 Daw: no wiser than a d. 1090: 7
 not reclaimed religious 944: 9
 Dawdled into a legislator 1547: 5
 Dawn 367
 at d. of love 392: 2
 a awful rose of d. 723: 6
 Bacchante unslapping 2041:16
 comes up like thunder 166: 1
 crept like frightened girl 368:119
 dappled D. doth slay 1072:113
 eternal d. 126: 6
 Exhortation of the D. 902:112
 God sends d. for all 607:11
 gray d. breaking 819: 8
 tall gentle D. 368:112
 is lovely for the sun 268: 4

Dawn, continued

is loud with battle 3199: 7
 is overcast 3608: 20
 merely a job of light 1132: 3
 nearer d. darker night 1081: 13
 never see the D. 368: 13
 of ampler life 3047: 14
 of light, ne'er seen before 304: 10
 of morning after 304: 15
 of music, poetry, art 1189: 1
 on the hills of Ireland 997: 3
 rare rosburn of d. 997: 16
 restored her light 363: 12
 Salutation of the D. 3040: 10
 sleeps on shadowy hills 368: 14
 slow huds the pink d. 368: 1
 to sunset's marge 1408: 14
 what is d. without dew 1833: 15
 white still d. 368: 6
 with silver-sandaled feet 368: 19
 yours is d. of morning 1074: 16
 Dawning and the dew 1302: 7
 Dawnlight: seen d. run 1346: 11
 Dawns: first break at once 368: 6
 Daws: for d. to peck at 376: 13
 Day 368
 after d. of cloud and wind 194: 14
 All Fool's d. 93: 1
 and the way we met 1455: 12
 April d. in the morning 93: 15
 as it fell upon a d. 1782: 10
 at the close of the d. 381: 13
 babbling, remorseful d. 372: 17
 becomes more solemn 381: 4
 begins to break 368: 11
 believe every d. your last 317: 12
 better d. await wretched 139: 10
 better d., better deed 370: 7
 blabbing and remorseful d. 372: 17
 boils at last 368: 1
 breaks not, it is my heart 75: 13
 bright d. brings the adder 1798: 3
 brings its petty dust 707: 14
 brought back my night 770: 7
 busy d. peaceful night 1063: 13
 clear as the d. 1632: 1
 come d., come night 1403: 14
 comes the supreme d. 382: 12
 command fire d. 368: 2
 compare thee to summer's 1215: 1
 confound of two eternities 371: 9
 cream in a d. 372: 2
 darkest d. pass'd away 372: 6
 death-bed of a d. 381: 12
 displaced d. of small things 4040: 10
 differs not from eternity 370: 9
 each d. a separate life 1331: 14
 each d. is like a year 1614: 1
 each d. thy last esteem 370: 6
 each has his appointed d. 382: 13
 each lost d. patron saint 2368: 6
 each time d. comes round 106: 1
 entertain the harness d. 1336: 6
 every d. best d. in year 370: 6
 every d. brings a ship 1017: 12
 every d. he had to live 1350: 11
 every d., in every way 372: 3
 every d. we live 1350: 3
 every god has his d. 470: 8
 every man hath ill d. 371: 13
 fastest d. sets in night 1018: 14
 fiercer than life's d. 1440: 3
 follows merriest night 393: 3
 for gods to stoop 371: 5
 forever and a d. 371: 5
 full-blown and splendid 1404: 7
 general all-ending d. 4053: 6
 glimmer'd in the east 1343: 13
 glory of an April d. 937: 3
 goes by like a shadow 1434: 10
 gone molten down throat 371: 3
 good d. good words 371: 4
 goodly d. tomorrow 1342: 1
 half d. of days 371: 8
 happy d. to be enrolled 371: 15
 hath put on his jacket 368: 1
 hath roused ribald crows 368: 12
 how troublousome is d. 368: 10

Day, continued

I hate the d. 371: 19
 I have lost a d. 370: 12
 I know not when d. shall 1187: 8
 be 1187: 8
 I was thinking d. splendid 1914: 15
 if in d. of battle I forget 1864: 4
 immortal in its dying 372: 7
 in April never came so 1209: 9
 sweet 1209: 9
 in d. of adversity consider 1645: 16
 in d. of prosperity joyful 1643: 16
 in serene enjoyment spent 1510: 13
 in thy courts is better 387: 4
 is cold and dark 1670: 1
 is done and the darkness 1403: 9
 is gone and all its sweets 1455: 1
 is great and final 1403: 7
 is miniature eternity 370: 9
 is short: work much 104: 6
 is snow-white dove 369: 1
 is the Child of Time 1404: 1
 keep somewhat for rainy d. 1997: 5
 last d. as happy as first 145: 9
 like a tired monarch 172: 13
 like a weary pilgrim 582: 7
 lit camp-fires 372: 11
 live each d. as if thy last 1127: 4
 live-long d. 370: 10
 long to be remembered 177: 4
 long bright d. is done 1846: 1
 long d. wanca 372: 20
 longed for d. 371: 6
 longest d. has end 372: 15
 lost without laughter 1073: 13
 love the perfect d. 38: 3
 lucky d. 371: 3
 make d. out of night 439: 4
 make each d. a critique 370: 5
 makes July's d. short 984: 2
 man's posthumous d. 183: 1
 marked with white stone 370: 15
 more d. to dawn 369: 13
 most calm, most bright 1752: 13
 neither dread last d. 368: 3
 never-setting d. 965: 5
 next d. never so good 371: 13
 no d. passeth without grief 371: 12
 no d. which has not night 373: 4
 no d. without its line 370: 4
 no d. without sorrow 1387: 7
 nor night unhallo'd pass 824: 21
 not to me returns d. 370: 8
 now's the d. and hour 1432: 13
 O d., if I squander 369: 15
 O, frabjous d. 1409: 8
 O, such a d. 371: 3
 O summer d. beside sea 1936: 8
 of adversity 1623: 16
 of all the weak the best 1752: 13
 of crumbling 954: 9
 of fortune harvest d. 711: 13
 of glory! Welcome d. 975: 6
 of marriage 1271: 11
 of resurrection 1141: 31
 of salvation 1756: 16
 of small things 4040: 10
 of sunny rest 362: 14
 of the east wind 213: 14
 of the Lord, as all days 1753: 1
 out of Eternity the new d. 1753: 1
 of wrath, d. of burning 1035: 9
 on which one has not 1075: 13
 laughed 1075: 13
 one d. equal to every d. 369: 13
 one d. gives, another takes 371: 12
 one d. in the country 371: 14
 one d. time enough 370: 2
 one d. well spent 369: 16
 one d., with life, and heart 370: 1
 out of Eternity the new d. 1753: 1
 is born 2020: 1
 parting d. dies 372: 5
 passed as if it were last 370: 6
 peevish April d. 1138: 9
 perverse and adverse d. 371: 14
 Policeman D. 1850: 10
 present d. has no vaino 4040: 10
 proud d. 369: 11
 pushed out by d. 372: 13
 rainy d. 1891: 11; 1999: 15; 3063: 9

Day, continued

rare as a d. in June 1066: 2
 rubbletter d., dead-letter 903: 11
 returns and brings us 1588: 10
 rise! for d. is passing 3030: 4
 scholar of yesterday 370: 5
 seems a year 320: 1
 shall not be up 1516: 6
 shall yet be fair 618: 15
 shineth unto perfect d. 1030: 1
 shrouded d. retreats 1914: 2
 sighed to lose a d. 370: 12
 single d. among learned 1097: 10
 single d. in life of wise 702: 10
 single d. of innocence 990: 2
 so cool, so calm 372: 10
 so foul and fair a d. 371: 12
 some d., some d. of days 1289: 8
 some d., some d. 1434: 6
 something against rainy d. 1271: 11
 spent with approbation 1702: 13
 spy d. at a little hole 2039: 17
 stage on life's journey 30: 1
 stands tip-toe 369: 11
 suffer unto 2020: 1
 smiles flowers 1720: 9
 tedious is this d. 439: 4
 tenderly the haughty d. 369: 5
 that housed annual grain 1563: 18
 that I loved, night here 1490: 5
 that is dead 372: 10
 that sees him rise 370: 13
 think that d. lost 370: 13
 thinking d. most splendid 1914: 15
 this d., of all our days 129: 8
 this is another d. 385: 5
 this is my busy d. 370: 3
 this was the "D." 2147: 11
 thou art my single d. 226: 13
 thy d. without a cloud 399: 11
 tired at close of d. 371: 1
 in childhood seems a year 372: 1
 to come longer 372: 3
 to divide d. from night 1912: 13
 to the d. 370: 1
 too bright is D. 992: 1
 turned and departed 371: 12
 unlikely d. changing name 1272: 3
 unpleasant d. for journey 719: 4
 unto d. uttereth speech 1403: 13
 warm precincts of d. 386: 3
 wasted half my d. 1587: 9
 wear out d. and night 1404: 5
 what d. may bring forth 4023: 9
 what hath d. desert'd here 371: 10
 when first we met 1747: 3
 when I must die 439: 13
 wherein I was born 163: 13
 which crowns Despair 1436: 6
 white d. from white days 370: 15
 whose better d. is over 1275: 1
 wild was the d. 1501: 7
 Day's: golden day's decline 32: 12
 Day-book open till sunset 75: 9
 Day-breaking: full d. 618: 10
 Day-Dreams 484
 Day-labor, light denied 170: 9
 Day-spring: shot a d. 1305: 9
 Day-star arise in your hearts 1916: 5
 like the d. in the wave 697: 1
 do sink the d. 1919: 13
 Day's-eye: daisy 358: 3
 Daybreak everywhere 369: 6
 white, tremendous 369: 1
 Daylight and the sun grow 2241: 14
 painful 2241: 14
 and truth meet 217: 19
 of honest speech 217: 19
 pure d. of honest speech 217: 19
 through very small holes 169: 17
 see hurs d. 169: 17
 Dayrolles: give D. a chair 1417: 7
 Days: abridge my doubtful d. 399: 11
 adieu to mad d. 2510
 afternoon of best d. 145: 6
 all d. are nights to me 41: 7
 all my d. are trances 484: 3
 all the d. and hours 3: 8
 all our d. are numbered 1993: 5
 among the dead 184: 13

Days, continued

appropriate and end 538:14
 are gone a-wandering 373: 3
 are hastening on 1473: 5
 are made on a loom 369:17
 as thy d., so thy strength 1932: 6
 before us for weeping 1906: 7
 begin with trouble here 1249:16
 better d. await wretched 1319:10
 choicest d. thy first 607:12
 dear old golden rule d. 2264: 12
 degenerate d. 1535: 11 1922: 2
 drunken d. have tomorrow's woes 4
 dullest of dull-headed d. 371:13
 enviable, early d. 2266: 1
 evil d. come on aspect 2287: 2
 former d. better 1438: 6
 full of d., riches, honour 38: 9
 golden d. 370: 8
 grow shorter 35: 1
 halcyon d. 1030: 3
 happy d. are here again 95: 3
 happy d. roll onward 371: 5
 harvest of remembered d. 134: 8
 her merry dancing-d. done 123:10
 his d. are as grass 1141: 8
 his d. are done that made 1865: 8
 how short happy d. 375:13
 how swift they are 2006:10
 hypocritical d. 371:24
 in d. when dainties deck 1005:15
 in the brave d. of old 83:20 2021: 1
 long lang. d. of summer 445:10
 late February d. 466:17
 like muffled figures 371:24
 live laborious d. 623:16
 long as twenty d. are now 252: 2
 long d. no happier short 375: 8
 longer, storms stronger 390: 3
 lost d. of delight 1689:11
 lost lamenting other d. 972: 7
 melancholy d. are come 117: 4
 my d. are in yellow leaf 33: 4
 my d. are vanity 1140: 4
 my d. go on, my d. go on 1300:13
 my foggy and my fine d. 2128: 8
 my salad d. when I was 2265: 2
 new d., new ways 1943: 8
 of childhood d. of woe 251:19
 of ease, nights of pleasure 1275: 2
 of forty-nine 802: 5
 of front are o'er 1207: 8
 of madness 2226:19
 of my youth 2517: 36 1
 of our tropic youth 2268: 6
 of our years are three-score
 years 1147: 8
 of peace are fled 1473: 5
 of the poor are evil 258:16
 of wine and roses 1137: 4
 of youth d. of glory 2266: 1
 on earth are as shadow 1803: 7
 once, when d. were ages 1386:11
 one of these d. better 1614: 8
 our d. run as fast away 1739:18
 past our dancing d. 350:11
 peaceful harvest d. 261: 9
 rainy d. will surely come 2065: 9
 see thy wholesome d. again 264:18
 seem lank and long 1491: 4
 serene will be our d. 1216: 4
 she may have seen better d. 2294: 3
 should speak 2165: 3
 so teach us to number d. 2165:17
 some d. must be dark 1887: 3
 sweet childish d. 252: 2
 swift than shuttle 371:12
 teach me my d. to number 2165:17
 that are gone 2614
 that are no more 1296:11
 1459:11 2460:14 1925:10
 that are over 482: 2
 that cannot die 371: 2
 that make happy make wise 854:17
 that need borrow 371:10
 that span the sea 321: 8
 that thy d. may be long 1413: 4
 those busy building d. 1115: 1
 those were crude and cruel
 d. 2621: 5

Days, continued

though fall'n on evil d. 1538:11
 though short'ning 421: 4
 to draw their d. 30: 3
 to lengthen our d. 1403:13
 train of gay and clouded d. 1137: 8
 unalterable d. 322: 3
 very dull old d. 531:17
 we have seen better d. 371:18
 we shall see better d. 2241:16
 weary of d. and hours 1845:13
 well spent 2241: 4
 what shall I do with all the
 d. 3: 8
 when I was all unknown 1422:14
 when I was twenty-one 2266:10
 while the evil d. come not 2266: 4
 winding up d. with toil 1062:11
 Dayward pipe flock of
 dreams 1844:16
 Dazle as they fade 1512:14
 (to d. let vain design 2259: 7
 Dazzling, perplexing 2121: 4
 Dea certe 799:13
 Deacon: make d. swear 1921: 4
 Dead abide with us 400: 8
 for a duet, d. 375:18
 among d. men let him be 1007:17
 and done for 392:12
 and gone, lady 401:13
 and gone, the days 1459: 8
 and turn'd to clay 2121:11
 as a door nail 375:18
 as a herring 375:18
 as dishwasher 375:10
 at last 400:11
 bury their d. 376: 4
 do not return 388:19
 drive your plow over d. 374:20
 either d. or teaching 1971:13
 England's d. 556:13
 far happier are the d. 397:12
 for a duet, d. 375:18
 for a long time 389:13
 have all heard 1024:15
 have few friends 376: 2
 have world of their own 1148:18
 he is not, but departed 107: 7
 he is not d., thin friend 403:18
 hear the 11. March play 852:15
 I would that I were d. 4: 8
 I'd drop d. again 1578:11
 in their youthful prime 1869: 4
 incurious d. 410: 2
 It cannot be 400:13
 laid out in vain 159:16
 like d. men in a dream 1320:18
 lips of unreplying d. 964: 7
 living should exceed 105:10
 make little weeping for d. 404:10
 Man's Chest 493:14
 men tell no tales 377: 5
 mighty d. 399: 4
 not completely born till d. 163:11
 not d. but gone before 403: 1
 not d. but sleepeth 395: 1
 not have died in vain 432: 1
 nothing is d. 419:14
 now he is d. 365: 2
 on the field of honor 1290:10
 placed to memory of living 412: 4
 praiseless and blameless d. 703:20
 pure, enfranchised d. 404: 6
 quick and the d. 1019:148
 quite, for ever d. 400:12
 ride fast 373: 1
 sea gave up the d. 1774:13
 sea gives up her d. 1774:13
 Sew'n shore: apples on 452:14
 sham'd d. in last dresses 875: 9
 sheeted d. did squeak 1969:11
 sleep on, thou mighty d. 1833:12
 sleeping and the d. 697: 2

Dead, continued

speak not evil of d. 2069:13
 these centuries 1177: 7
 though d., soul shall love 1219: 4
 to the grave 1147: 6
 war not with the d. 406: 2
 weary yet not for the d. 1404:10
 when d. is at rest, let his
 remembrance rest 404:12
 when I am d., forget me 404: 9
 when I am d., my dearest 405: 7
 when I am d., no pagan 404:11
 when the d. is at rest 404:10
 which are already d. 405:14
 which die in the Lord 377: 8
 who wait for d. men 1985: 7
 would I were d. 2243:10
 would I were d. now 1974:17
 would that I were d. 44: 8
 ye old, old d. 394: 7
 ye'er a long time d. 1150: 4
 Dead-sea fruit 452:14
 Dead-wood, go we 1448:11
 Deaf as a door 373: 1
 as an adder 373: 7
 as the sea 79: 1
 giddy, helpless 373: 9
 he's d. to me and blind 1873:14
 men and d. judge 373: 8
 none so d. as won't bear 373: 8
 on that side 373: 4
 thinks himself d. 373: 9
 unto talebearers 1865: 6
 who is so d. or blind 180:12
 with praises 1572:10
 Deafness 373
 each one laughs about 32:15
 Deal with another 801: 1
 square d. 367:17
 stand for the square d. 1028:10
 Dealing: plain d. astonishes 171:16
 plain d. is a jewel 1013:10
 plain d. won the race 807: 9
 with others 804:16
 Dealing: hard d. 467: 2
 dear as a Jew's eye 1011:18
 as remembered kisses 1047:18
 as the ruddy drops 2012: 2
 as the vital warmth 1213:11
 at a farthing 1604:13
 most d. cost most 1604: 5
 nothing so d. as gift 776:17
 too d. for my possessing 636:12
 Dear far than life 1416: 2
 than my soul 1216: 5
 to my eyes than light 1216: 5
 Dearest to myself 1791:10
 when d., I but think 1877: 6
 Dearie: thinking on my d. 1824: 3
 Death of words women
 need not fear 314: 8
 Deary: waits to thump her
 d. 2161: 5
 d. 373
 absence worse than d. 417: 7
 accept d. as we do life 1147: 7
 adjudged to D. and Hell 1797: 2
 after d. no feeling 940: 3
 after d. nothing 969: 7
 after d. the doctor 406: 4
 after life, does greatly
 please 1767:13
 alma at fairer marks 402: 1
 Alabaster arms of D. 411: 3
 alike on sea and land 1760:12
 all owed to d. 377:17
 all seasons for thine own 370: 1
 amiable, lovely d. 394: 3
 an exaggeration 308:11
 and dice level distinctions 783:12
 and his brother Sleep 1248: 2
 and rebirth 400:12
 and taxes 1797: 2
 angel with two faces 374:13
 armed with new terror 1190:12
 artifice to have life 1248: 2
 as one never dies 308:10
 as sure as d. 2266:10
 at the end, I know, in d. 2266:10
 aught but d. past 1190:12

Death, continued

had man's d. is horror 1089:15
be absolute for 407:3
be not proud 406:16
beautiful as feet of friend 390:3
being hath been living d. 1192:17
best form of d. one we like 1149:8
better joined by death 1221:1
better than had life 1190:13
better than detachment 1037:12
bitch not 377:1
black camel D. 1892:10
black d. summons all 281:17
bleeding men fly from 391:10
body of this d. 376:11
borders upon birth 407:9
brave d. when princes die 1297:9
breaker D. that soldiereth 1294:15
broke the vital chain 393:13
brought d. into the world 12:16
bugbear 373:16
but a little word 417:8
but a longer sleep 1849:9
but crowning the world 403:13
but d. who comes at last 381:9
but entombs the body 154:1
by beauty made amends 244:1
hy alandrous tongue 1837:13
called life 394:3
calls ye to crowd 385:7
came with friendly care 407:3
canker d. eats up plant 811:17
cannot kill that never dies 403:13
caught his d. by drinking 451:15
certain to 382:6
child's fair fountain 410:14
cloves all 385:11
come away, come away, d. 1202:10
comes to stones 1539:3
comes with a crawl 306:15
comes a stranger 379:9
comes to all 385:11
comes to young men 409:11
cometh soon or late 381:12
common inn of rest 385:9
complete the same 32:8
confounds 'em all 385:11
conqueror 391:9
content with d. 374:12
cool-enfolding d. 393:2
corrector of enormous times 316:1
count on d. for gain 376:3
covetous D. bereaved us 400:15
crossing with bated breath 404:2
crown of life 374:16
crown's life 381:4
cure of all diseases 380:15
darkens his eyes 1589:8
dark, beautiful d. 392:18
debt all must pay 377:8
delicate d. 391:2
delightful journey 378:15
deliverer 391:6
deserved d. 867:15
devise a d. as cruel 1997:7
dissects his choir lance 381:11
discloses puffy bodies 173:12
does not end all 066:16
does sufficient 334:17
door that leads to light 966:4
downward slope to d. 198:2
each trade's ending, D. 384:8
ebb of care 304:11
elegant just, mighty D. 303:6
end of d. is birth 407:3
end of every worldly hope 1151:7
end of labour 391:2
equal in presence of d. 385:2
equalized by d. 571:6
ere thou hast slain another 387:12
eternal sleep 394:18
every d. its own avenger 1149:9
expect d. as a friend 379:9
expect it everywhere 371:11
falls like a dry d. 1816:3
delirious cover for shame 1149:9
falls like snow at sea 1184:7
fetal sergeant, D. 383:1
feet of d. 387:4

Death, continued

fear of d. worse than d. 386:7
fight and die is d. betray-
ing d. 636:4
final master and lord 406:17
follows close behind 373:13
for d. mature 397:7
for his ambition 1716:1
for love's no d. 1219:9
for thee was glorified 380:12
for they quailed D. 1168:11
forbids another to wake 1164:12
fortunate for child 374:8
gate of hell 372:20
gate of life 177:16
gives more than Eden lost 386:6
glorious d. is his 1466:8
God made no d. 377:6
good d. does honor to life 1149:1
good which destroys evils 392:5
great D. as a friend 398:5
great pride for praise 1330:6
great reconciler 390:14
greatest of blessings 391:14
grim d. 388:9
grim d. my son and foe 386:11
grinned ghastly smile 380:11
grossly fear at thy d. 393:13
had he seen by sudden
blow 1870:3
has d. his suppers 377:7
has done all d. can 390:3
has moulded the statue 40:10
has murdered Johnny 180:10
has shaken out sands 376:17
has the majority 384:15
hath paid ransom 127:10
hath poured oblivion 135:10
hath so many doors 379:20
hath ten thousand doors 380:3
he taketh all away 384:3
he that fears d. lives not 387:4
healer of deadly ills 386:15
here's D. twitching my ear 1732:7
his dart shook 379:7
hob-and-nob with d. 376:12
holy D. is kinder 392:10
horizon when sun is set 1043:14
honorable d. better than
dishonored life 376:22
how beautiful is d. 396:4
how can d. be evil 390:11
how wonderful is D. 1849:2
I command D. 406:17
I died and cry'd out, D. 386:11
I have too often braved d. 416:10
I pleased d. with dying 379:5
I shall choose my d. 1034:4
if after d. love 1045:10
if thou wilt 382:10
in bonds of d. he lay 513:3
in d. a hero 387:3
in d. had not divided been 402:15
in d. were not divided 740:12
in itself is nothing 386:14
in my boots may-be 398:12
in pleasure's footstep 1112:4
in the cup 497:12
in the pot 390:8
incident in life 398:4
is a black camel 373:12
is a friend of ours 390:3
is a pause 1162:9
is a spongy wall 374:3
is an equal doom 185:5
is another life 1111:16
is as lover's mine 1151:7
is busy everywhere 379:14
is but a name 174:4
is comfort not dismay 392:4
is dawn 391:13
is deathless 571:7
is delightful 391:11
is everywhere 380:7
is free from Fortune 381:11
is much traduced 1156:6
is nobly waited on 379:15
is not a blow 1267:19
is not rare, alas! 385:10
is only an old door 390:1

Death, continued

is our physician 1181:1
is peak of life-wave 407:16
is such waste of me 376:5
is swallowed up in victory 413:7
is tender 392:9
is the common prey 351:9
is the longest sleep 394:18
is the only deathless one 407:1
is the ugly fact 374:10
is the veil called life 374:9
is the Waiter 1132:10
its own avenger breeds 460:1
its thousand doors 470:20
itself is nothing 969:3
jealous eyes can close 1007:15
joins us to majority 1831:5
just and mighty d. 392:6
keeper back of d. 926:8
keeps D. his court 345:13
kept and fed for d. 381:18
king of the world 386:2
last best friend am I 391:3
lay in every pill 1286:8
lays icy hand on kings 389:7
lays impious touch on all 384:11
lust of all things feared 395:2
left greatest soul 408:14
lengthened prayer 374:4
less serious than mar-
riage 1262:9
levels all things 383:8
leaves master and slave 396:12
life, and sleep 389:12
life half dead, living d. 1116:8
life's servitor 390:9
like an untimely fruit 400:2
like best lower anchor 382:9
living d. 1190:8
look on d. itself 1849:14
look on D. hurriedly 387:15
lovely and soothing d. 395:2
lovely was the d. of Him 1562:4
lover of life 391:4
loves a shining mark 400:1
loves not gifts 380:4
loving principle of d. 459:19
made a covenant with d. 381:6
make d. proud to take us 325:18
makes equal high and low 383:8
makes no conquest 399:8
man yields to d. 2012:11
marble place 2226:1
may be call'd in vain 1035:1
medicine for woe 389:15
men fear d. as children 387:7
men hate d. unjustly 390:14
mercy often gives d. 1298:15
mode of d. sadder than d. 386:8
more bitter than d. 2187:7
more cruel than d. 386:8
more d. in women 2188:4
more strong than d. 1220:11
most in apprehension 384:11
mother of beauty 374:12
mother of rest 390:1
moulded into completeness 400:10
must in d. daylight finish 1143:4
mysterious exodus of d. 383:2
natural as sleep 395:9
Nature's signal of retreat 374:1
necessary and 388:12
necessary to invent it 376:7
next to D. is Sleep 1249:16
never takes one alone 409:7
never won a stake 396:18
night, choose amongst all 323:12
no confessor like D. 379:6
no d. without sin 1831:16
no escape from d. 381:5
no terror, with faith 388:15
none heeded before d. 411:9
nor shall thy d. be without
honor 406:6
not d. but dying terrible 386:5
not d. but fear dreadful 655:15
not D. but Love 399:1
not fasting d. 594:19
not particular clear 373:12
not to do is d. 81:9

Death, continued

whining break bowd but D. 1874:15
 nothing call one own but d. 1562: 7
 nothing more beautiful . . . 393: 3
 nothing, save d., mute . . . 1216:13
 nothing terrible in d. . . . 393: 3
 O D., all eloquent . . . 1830: 9
 O D., to life . . . 1331:12
 overtakes man who flees . . . 175:13
 of a dear friend . . . 740:15
 of all pain the period . . . 393: 3
 of d., to d. . . . 1861: 8
 of friendship, love . . . 409: 8
 of old men honorable . . . 397: 6
 of the flowers . . . 683: 2
 of the righteous . . . 397: 6
 often a gift . . . 374: 11
 often fled from man . . . 371:19
 on ev'ry wave appears . . . 1775: 9
 on his pale horse . . . 370:10
 on shadowy feet . . . 380: 8
 once dead, no more dying . . . 400:16
 one should never think of
 d. . . . 1147:12
 only an old door . . . 378: 1
 only binds us fast . . . 1219:20
 only immortal who treats
 us all alike . . . 385: 9
 openeth gate to fame . . . 399: 3
 pain without peace of d. . . . 2:16
 pale D., knocks . . . 383:13
 pale priest . . . 373:14
 passed from d. unto life . . . 174:11
 path that must be trod . . . 374: 6
 pays all debts . . . 377:11
 peak of a life-wave . . . 402:16
 pleasant road to fame . . . 390: 3
 plucks my ear . . . 1134: 7
 poor man's dearest friend . . . 390: 3
 precious is d. of saints . . . 1755:12
 preferable to slavery . . . 1840: 5
 privilege of nature . . . 392: 8
 proud d. . . . 385: 6
 puts out the flame . . . 375: 9
 quits all scores . . . 377:11
 rather than tollome life . . . 380:14
 receipt for all ill . . . 380:15
 regarded without flinching . . . 388: 1
 report of d., exasperation . . . 395: 1
 respects age nor merit . . . 384: 1
 rest from misery . . . 390: 8
 reveals the eminent . . . 383: 8
 rides on every breeze . . . 379: 9
 ride me of my pains . . . 392: 3
 rock me asleep . . . 391:11
 routs life into victory . . . 413: 2
 run to d. for fear of d. . . . 1033:16
 stable smoke . . . 373:15
 salt of water . . . 373:15
 says, "School is dismissed" . . . 408: 1
 action of house of hope . . . 374: 5
 secret house of d. . . . 1033:10
 secret of Nature . . . 374: 5
 see they suffer d. . . . 1045:15
 seek a glorious d. . . . 1045:15
 seems in word farewell . . . 635:11
 seven inches from d. . . . 377:17
 shall give to age its toys . . . 388: 6
 shameful d., dreadful . . . 376: 6
 shun d., is my advice . . . 1056:15
 shuts up the day of life . . . 1040:14
 slaters D. and Night . . . 1047:12
 sleeping partner of life . . . 374:11
 snatch me from disgrace . . . 461: 5
 suffers all resentments . . . 406: 7
 softly d., succeeded life . . . 393:11
 sometimes a punishment . . . 374: 5
 speak me fair in d. . . . 405: 3
 stands above me . . . 385:16
 stands ready at door . . . 376:10
 stepped tactily . . . 374:13
 still draws nearer . . . 381:20
 strange that d. should sing toso: 6
 attemped in his d. . . . 297:12
 sudden d., sudden joy . . . 376:15
 sure physician, d. . . . 380:15
 sure retreat from infamy . . . 376:15
 sweet bosom of d. . . . 1002: 1
 sweet is d. to those who
 weep . . . 390: 1

Death, continued

swift d., or victory . . . 1003:14
 take up little room in d. . . . 385: 7
 takes no denial . . . 380:15
 takes toll of beauty . . . 405: 9
 tavern on our pilgrimage . . . 405: 9
 that cuts in marble . . . 399: 7
 that feeds on men . . . 400:16
 that hath suck'd . . . 400: 3
 that makes life live . . . 1147: 4
 that tyrant grim . . . 376: 9
 the healer . . . 389:15
 the journey's end . . . 1122: 7
 there is no D. . . . 413:12
 they die an equal d. . . . 383:14
 think not disdainfully of d. . . . 391:11
 this is d. and sole d. . . . 396: 9
 thou shalt die . . . 406:16
 thou wast not born for d. . . . 1405: 3
 through hollow eyes of d. . . . 413:10
 timid and brave alike . . . 384: 6
 'tis a sunset . . . 373:15
 to be curiously minded d. . . . 1244:12
 to do with cruel D. . . . 410:13
 to drown in ken of shore . . . 612: 9
 to falter, not to die . . . 398:14
 to monumental stones . . . 380: 6
 to be happy terrible . . . 390: 3
 too great price for praise . . . 1530: 6
 universal tyrant . . . 385: 1
 unloads three . . . 1573: 2
 unrolls the awful lot of
 numberless generations . . . 1268:59
 untangles mortal mesh . . . 390:12
 until d. all is life . . . 923: 6
 valley of the shadow of d. . . . 388: 6
 visits each and all . . . 384: 6
 votes alike for high, low . . . 383:15
 wander away with D. . . . 1148:20
 was a harbor . . . 378:10
 was not the worst of all . . . 1466:17
 was safety . . . 391:12
 way to dusty d. . . . 3469:12
 ways of d. are soothing . . . 391: 4
 we flee from d. . . . 27:12
 we turn to thee, D. . . . 398: 3
 wears us away . . . 384: 6
 welcome at journey's end . . . 390: 7
 welcome to journey's end . . . 390: 3
 were d. denied even fools
 would wish to die . . . 374:16
 were great joy . . . 389:14
 what hadst thou to do with
 cruel D. . . . 410:13
 what should it know of d. . . . 409: 6
 when D. makes his arrest . . . 381:13
 where d. and glory meet . . . 781:12
 where is thy ring . . . 412: 7
 which long for d. . . . 391: 9
 who cares naught for d. . . . 385:11
 who gives us life . . . 387:17
 who hath abolished d. . . . 966: 6
 who sets all free . . . 377:10
 whom D. hath sundered . . . 443:11
 why do we then shun d. . . . 1149:15
 why fear d. . . . 398: 6
 will bring us all up . . . 382: 9
 will disappear with sin . . . 1847:16
 will find me . . . 383:16
 will have his day . . . 387: 1
 will seize the doctor too . . . 382: 5
 wish for d., coward's part . . . 1955:10
 wistful she is . . . 399:12
 with d., doomed to grapple . . . 1113: 2
 with his thousand doors . . . 380: 1
 with might of sunbeam . . . 414: 2
 without death's quiet . . . 341:13
 without dying . . . 1849: 5
 without peace of d. . . . 413:16
 without phrase . . . 376:10
 woodland d. that kills . . . 1241: 5
 working like a mole . . . 370: 4
 worse things than d. . . . 392:14
 yet d., we fear . . . 1149: 9
 Death's approach terrible . . . 386:13
 coarcted, Fame and Hon-
 our . . . 2113:13
 head often to your dish . . . 8136: 5
 inexorable hand . . . 186:13
 knocking at d. door . . . 386: 4

Death's continued

pale flag . . . 1000: 2
 a little name "Doward" . . . 374:19
 untimely frost . . . 401: 1
 Death-bed: detector of the
 heart . . . 417:15
 dreads d. like slave . . . 344: 5
 gone to his d. . . . 1219:10
 no lower than thy land . . . 1703: 4
 of a day . . . 381:12
 of fame . . . 3107: 2
 repentance . . . 1699: 6
 Death-knight: wild swan's d. . . . 1950:12
 Deaths: all d. I could en-
 dure . . . 621: 6
 many are the d. . . . 388: 5
 unknown to fame . . . 399: 9
 Debata
 See also Argument
 and beat the bush . . . 972: 5
 brief and bitter the d. . . . 98:10
 destroys despatch . . . 97:11
 masculine . . . 241: 9
 Kupert of d. . . . 97:14
 settle without d. . . . 98:11
 Delauch: whiff of stale d. . . . 301:14
 Delauches of dew . . . 991:10
 Delauches . . . 1412:14
 Delauches: gloomy-veiled
 d. . . . 606: 3
 Debauchery and Drinking . . . 1618: 5
 without business d. . . . 208:16
 Delibit: senile d. . . . 38: 1
 Debita: nature d., pro patria . . . 1466: 4
 Delibit: dissimilis est d., et
 gratia . . . 418: 3
 Delitorem: see d. leve . . . 103:11
 Debonary: debt and d. . . . 31:12
 Debauched on every tomb . . . 90:18
 Debt
 all must pay . . . 370: 8
 ambition's d. is paid . . . 391:12
 and gratitude different . . . 418: 3
 cancel my d. . . . 418: 7
 double d. to pay . . . 904:14
 due to death . . . 377:10
 gets out of d., grows rich . . . 418:14
 grievous bondage . . . 418:14
 large d., makes enemy . . . 418: 7
 live out of d. and danger . . . 717:17
 mother of folly . . . 418: 6
 national d., a blessing . . . 621:10
 of nature . . . 377:19
 of the Maker of Universe . . . 407:14
 of thought to mankind . . . 418: 9
 out of d., out of danger . . . 418:14
 pay every d. . . . 418:10
 pays the d. of nature . . . 1466: 4
 poor man's d. . . . 418:11
 produce d. instead of their
 discharge . . . 741: 7
 public d., a blessing . . . 621:10
 speak not of d., unless to pay . . . 418:12
 to be out of d. . . . 31: 2
 to Nature's quickly paid . . . 377:12
 two ways of paying d. . . . 418: 3
 until the Judgment Day . . . 193: 5
 what clearer d. in hu-
 manity . . . 3121: 1
 which cancels all others . . . 377:11
 worst poverty . . . 418:11
 Debates et messages . . . 418:11
 Debtor: he d. for a roof . . . 1064: 2
 no d. but accounts to Fate . . . 1466:14
 no man's d. . . . 418:12
 small sum makes a d. . . . 103:14
 Debtors are liars . . . 377:11
 creditors better men . . . 104: 7
 Debtorship: immenses D. . . . 1906: 6
 Debts and lies mixed . . . 418:11
 better than grudges . . . 419: 3
 deny their honest d. . . . 3908:16
 forgive us our d. . . . 790:12
 he that dies pays all d. . . . 377:11
 I pay my d. . . . 346:11
 may his d. torment him . . . 418:12
 my d. are large . . . 1386:12
 new way to pay old d. . . . 419: 5
 of honor . . . 1009: 9
 other d. than of honor . . . 993:14

Debit, continued
 small d. like small shot .418:10
 to Greece and Rome .156:6
 which nation never can pay .331:12
 Debunking .166:11
 Decadent insists on lying .149:1
 Decalogue has no place in
 politics .154:3
 hear the d. .168:10
 Decatur, Stephen .159:12
 Decey .419
 age is not all d. .31:10
 all subject to d. .380:13
 ancient castle not in d. .95:13
 cold gradations of d. .393:13
 disease of friendship .743:18
 flavor of mild d. .429:13
 gradations of their d. .33:8
 love's d. .1194:10
 majestic d. .28:3
 muddy vesture of d. .137:10
 of a whole sec. .48:9
 of ideas .429:13
 thus fares it in d. .37:3
 unperceiv'd d. .1704:7
 upon D. greatest moans .429:13
 Decay's effacing fingers .116:11
 Decays: by slow d. .28:11
 Deceased: he first d. .402:13
 Decent .419
 dwell in such a palace .87:2
 given d. to women .220:13
 bug the dear d. .421:3
 oppression and d. .187:3
 safe is the path of d. .743:19
 steal gentle shapes .87:2
 under name of friendship .743:19
 weeping, spinning .421:3
 Decays: love's d. .1204:14
 of the world, flesh .420:1
 Deceive and flatter no one .422:8
 by lying .111:4
 first practice to d. .421:3
 me once again .422:3
 men d., made not often .123:16
 oneself easiest to d. .421:3
 ourselves .422:4
 to d. a mild cheap glory .129:13
 who tries another to d. .421:3
 with vain words .420:6
 Deceived by appearance .86:6
 by what we love .420:17
 her father and may thee .218:10
 in true heart's desire .420:9
 no me ever d. everybody .421:3
 who d. thee as thyself .422:3
 with ornament .87:3
 world wishes to be d. .420:7
 Deceiver: a gay d. .117:8
 credulous man a d. .334:2
 deceiving the d. .421:1
 welcome, thou kind d. .226:1
 Deceives: ne'er d. but when
 he profits .307:3
 Deceiving: one begins by d.
 oneself .173:6
 she d., I believing .1204:18
 Decamber .422
 child D. .270:11
 dwellth in her heart .133:19
 is a dream-matched
 D. .422:9
 it was in the bleak D. .422:10
 seek roses in D. .343:11
 waken to feel cold D. .41:10
 when they wed .174:1
 will you love me in D. .1216:1
 wind beat dark D. .1807:11
 Decembris: dwell in d. .422:8
 thousand d. that flow .2140:13
 Decency .422
 in Indecency's silence .422:10
 want of d. want of sense .422:14
 Decens cura et rogo .422:15
 Decent means poor .422:17
 mind indecent body .107:11
 not d. to print .422:19
 solemn, chaste .1590:7
 Decently and in order .1440:13
 Deceptur: non d. qui cel .349:9

Deception: righteous d. .419:18
 Deceit: laus est quod d. .507:12
 quod d. honestum .191:9
 Decide it is once for all .423:6
 not rashly .423:7
 when doctors disagree .465:5
 Decided on what they will
 not do .423:5
 Decidi: quanta de spe d. .622:15
 Decisio .422
 by majorities an expedient .1235:12
 hap-hazard d. unjust .1548:9
 John Marshall has made
 his d. .1555:2
 Decisions: never reasons .1020:10
 of the Supreme Court .1555:7
 swift d. not sure .443:7
 Deck: burning d. .195:13
 on d. beneath the awning .141:1
 pace the d. with thee .1647:1
 Decker: wer sich nicht mach
 der D. streich .1648:11
 Decks: white are d. .1775:9
 Declamatio has .49:7
 Declaration: subject for d. .49:7
 Declaration fought .422:7
 against d. .2107:8
 of Independence .975:3
 Decline: golden day's d. .32:12
 Declined into the vale .27:16
 Decliner of honors .920:17
 Decor: compositum furum .819:11
 Decora: appressum pelle d. .048:10
 Decorum all things carried .127:13
 hunt D. down .2080:5
 keep d. .1861:14
 let them cast about d. .1861:14
 Limping D. fingers behind .422:9
 Decays: Heaven's white d. .181:1
 Decreed: what is d. must be .644:8
 Decrees of Fate .835:5
 Decus: dulce d. meum .1468:15
 Dedecus ille domus sciet .944:6
 Ded: hoc habeo .774:1
 Dedication is a wooden leg .2250:14
 Dedication was an Ethiop .1522:9
 Dedisse: quod juvat, invite
 sepe d. volunt .2208:5
 Dedist: qui d. hoc habeo .776:10
 quisquis magna d. .776:21
 Deed: across sands o' D. .1273:2
 lived on river D. .1304:3
 Deed above the deep intent .425:5
 and not the creed .1500:9
 better day, better d. .370:7
 better not do d. than weep
 it done .424:13
 chronicled in hell .426:4
 devours the d. in praise .1610:3
 do this d. for me .1705:11
 do your d. .1789:13
 each burning d. and
 thought .1128:7
 end there is of every d. .338:15
 everything, glory sought .1716:9
 evil d. bears fruit .853:2
 forgotten but result re-
 mains .424:11
 good d. dying tongueless .1578:1
 good d. in naughty world .426:4
 good d. through the ages .425:13
 good d. to say well .2228:12
 good d. without reward .424:10
 guilty d. .426:12
 judged by the motive .1023:18
 nameless d. .644:5
 no d. of evil brings joy .427:13
 no unbecoming d. .2072:15
 noble d. dieth if sup-
 pressed .1522:2
 noble d. step toward God .425:20
 not a d. would he do .1791:6
 O for silent doer of d. .1009:5
 of death .338:3
 of dreadful note .426:15
 one d. makes no hero .896:8
 outdone by the doing .425:9
 perfect lyric is a d. .425:8
 trust d., not gay speeches .2228:6
 ugly d. look fair .426:17

Deed, continued
 well done pleases heart .426:8
 whenever a noble d. .423:13
 without a name .425:15
 would the d. were good .426:4
 Deedless in his tongue .259:5
 Deeds .423
 abominable d. .338:7
 angel asks what good d. .75:8
 are our doomsmen .427:17
 awe with d. .1996:15
 he not careless in d. .149:16
 better d. in water writ .987:1
 better than thoughts .425:3
 better things than words .2228:4
 black d. lean on crutches .426:18
 deathless d. .426:5
 decked with daring d. .1893:1
 desperate d. of derring do .425:10
 dieth in silence .1322:2
 do d. worth praise .428:2
 do what gentle d. he can .762:15
 done and undone .426:19
 easy to beget great d. .425:12
 evil d. .330:10
 feeble d. vaunts than
 words .2227:9
 formed for noble d. .1408:3
 foul d. will rise .426:14
 good d. remain .809:6
 great d. cannot die .426:6
 great d. for great men .425:13
 harvest for eternity .425:12
 his d. immutable .425:15
 if doughty d. my lady
 please .2214:6
 ill d. doubted with word .1809:10
 ill d. spontaneous .426:10
 in d., not years .1114:5
 it acts with gust enough .218:12
 just d. best answer .2228:11
 known in words .426:2
 let d. agree with words .2227:5
 let escape never done .425:11
 like children .427:8
 like lice .2228:5
 like poison-weeds .426:3
 little d. of kindness .2040:19
 live in d. .426:9
 makes d. ill done .1981:16
 males, women females .425:13
 massive d. and great .645:1
 never deceive gods .424:12
 nobler by great d. .1408:1
 not words .2227:12
 of daring rectitude .981:11
 of high resolve .428:3
 of hospitality .912:12
 of leader shall live .1095:4
 of rapt enthusiasts .111:4
 of rich-crowned Cytherea .2077:13
 of truth .578:4
 of worse d. worse sufferings .101:12
 only d. give strength .423:21
 on wings of d. soul mount .2227:9
 our d. determine us .427:8
 our good and evil d. .73:9
 partake of heaven .627:2
 precious d. .427:19
 rewards d. with doing .1715:12
 serve country by d. .1464:13
 sons of heaven .2227:13
 speaking in d. .426:9
 spoke loud the doer .427:18
 still travel with us .427:8
 that are done for love .1259:7
 that should not pass away .425:10
 thy bold d. shall tell .2000:14
 'tis d. make old .2134:5
 to do that gentle d. .762:15
 to make heaven weep .426:13
 undone, rattle d. remain .425:14
 ungodly d. find me words .2227:5
 unnatural d. .426:16
 vilest d. like poison weeds .1614:1
 we do, words we say .1023:6
 we live in d., not years .1134:5
 well-ripened d. remain .425:14
 were evil .2158:1
 which have no farm .425:1

Deeds, continued

who doeth ill d. vile487: 3
 who d. my life filled487: 3
 you wrought not in vain599: 1
 Deep: asleep in the d.2286:11
 called unto d.1772:11
 down, down beneath the
 d.1851:11
 in lowest d. a lower d.503: 5
 maketh d. to boil like not1772:11
 means with many voices374:10
 rocked in cradle of the d.1772:11
 under every d. lower d.1772:11
 vasy d.1905: 4
 where it's d. awful cold1783:14
 where never care nor pain394: 1
 wind-obeying d.1772:11
 young man1423: 2
 Deep-drenched no sea of care221: 9
 Deep-search'd with saucy
 looks1924:10
 Deep-tangled wild-wood252: 2
 Deeper the sweeter1538:16
 Deer: herl-shandoned d.943: 2
 I must hunt this d.943: 2
 I with the d.1938: 8
 let stricken d. go weep2238:16
 my own stricken d.1212: 7
 such small d.1516:16
 that left the herd943: 2
 Deer-stealers best park-
 keepers1955:12
 Deering: even his name
 A. D.1654:12
 Defacing first, then claim-
 ing1905: 8
 you with defame1111:10
 Defalcation, the dishonesty238:11
 Defamation a necessity1531:16
 vile err212: 4
 would bark at angel's train212: 4
 Defamed by every churlish252:10
 Defaming and defacing1837: 6
 breathed d. to my ears428:10
 Defiant: cannot let d. d. um
 homme640:17
 d'un homme vent plaire212: 16
 Défauts de ses qualités640:17
 grands hommes grands d.640:17
 monter d. à un an230:11
 n'avons de petits d.650: 9
 n'avons jamais nos d.640:16
 n'avons point de d.650:11
 plations par nos d.2082: 1
 Defiant
 See also Foilure
 croaking d. in triumphs1671:15
 does d. end in victory of
 death381:16
 embolden by d.233:14
 in d. defeated not1823: 4
 learn not to know d.611:12
 no d. save from within611:13
 no more d. faith1474: 8
 of wounds and sore d.2247:14
 sublimed d.612: 4
 Defeats more triumphant2082:16
 Defeatures in my face607: 5
 Defect: fair d. of nature2785: 7
 glory from d. arise2802:14
 heretical d. of thought175: 1
 in brain absence of mind1310: 6
 make d. perfection1485:13
 of character235:12
 of life in America607: 5
 quarrel with grace534: 8
 raptured with d.343: 1
 single redeeming d.279:16
 Defects of doubt812: 5
 of great men531:14
 of his qualities640:17
 reckon d. not attainments1788: 9
 Defence: at one gate395: 7
 in war a weak d.1864:11
 hat and best d.63: 1
 millions for d.63: 1
 no defence428: 3
 stand in your own d.326: 8
 Defences thou hast round
 me set1980:13

Defends by all means d.

ourselves1787:16
 me from my friends734: 1
 me from myself1981:11
 open breach d.245:11
 your departed friend739: 1
 Defenders: faith's d.1037: 9
 Defendit: nungus730:10
 Defence: my Defence
 Defence more elegant of
 compliments328: 8
 Defence428
 breathed d. to my ears428:10
 sings d. to the wheel713:11
 Defence justice in from
 peric420:15
 Defiant omne quod nascitur147:17
 Defenda me Lion de my1981:11
 Defere de ses amis712:18
 Denial: nothing from With-
 out can d.520:15
 the pleasant streams1385:11
 Delicement from within1827: 4
 Delicet: doves and d.428:16
 he that can d. best man428:16
 Delitio: periculosa rat428: 1
 Delitium: every d. danger-
 ous428:15
 no great opinion of a d.428:15
 of the word liberty427: 1
 so clear, of victory2084:15
 Definitions428
 I hate d.428:15
 Deformed, crooked, old220:11
 none d. but the unkind2070: 1
 Degeneration: fatty d.1262:19
 Degradation living d.1466:14
 Degraded another d. me202:13
 Degree: conicals ears2069: 6
 differing but in d.427: 1
 priority, and place1441: 2
 take but d. away1369: 2
 Degrees: prohibited d. of kin818: 8
 render sweet harmony860:12
 scurring lane d.50: 4
 Del: nil facinus non sponte
 f)787: 1
 Deil could na skaithe thee607:19
 take the hindmost865:14
 Delia: clever d. he'll make
 them1970:10
 Delities: eternal D.643:10
 for d. held1373:11
 to vulgar d. descends1450:12
 Derry heliev'd joy begun795: 1
 man's genius a duty758:11
 perfectly well-bred798: 9
 why seek D. further795:14
 Dejected: never d. while an-
 other's blest1957:13
 Dejeuner: fait memoire515: 8
 Delators: pickthank d.1838: 6
 Delay428
 fatal to those prepared429: 6
 gives strength429:10
 great progress429: 8
 I must not d.1403: 7
 is always hurtful429: 6
 leads impotent beggary429:13
 long that postures joys429: 9
 naught of d. nor repose429:17
 no d. too long429: 4
 of justice injustice1032:13
 often injury wrought429: 5
 preferable to error429: 3
 prevents performance429: 2
 remedy for anger in d.81: 6
 reprovd each dull d.1305:13
 restored the state428:17
 sweet, reluctant d.429: 7
 tear thyself from d.429: 2
 what we dare not refuse429:13
 will not brook d.307:18
 wise enunciation1649: 5
 you may d. time will not2005:14
 Delays have dangerous ends429: 5
 thousand d. to be endured1065: 9
 Delicant: Mountains1354: 1
 Delectantia: quod d. scri-
 bere2231: 1

Delenda est Carthago.....

1603:8; 2108: 1
 Deliberantus: dum d. serum972:15
 quando despondendum147: 5
 Deliberando perit occasio972:16
 Deliberandum est diu1652:16
 est sepe428: 6
 Deliberates: woman that d.
 you in his power2101: 5
 to love1772:11
 Delicates: prince's d.1611:19
 Delicata: mont malheureux454: 8
 Delicate: populi, que1453:16
 Delicatus: how d. winning1026:11
 Delight428
 all day give and take d.1051: 5
 all dejection402:13
 battle spirits in d.496: 5
 enjoy with liberty2112: 9
 for dear d. another pays359:18
 go to 't with d.2082:11
 in having pleased self420: 3
 in misfortunes of others1212: 7
 in proper young men2265: 8
 in sorrowing soul poured
 d.420:10
 in your arms was still d.1201:11
 lock me in d. while1844:10
 lordly d. of the dead829: 9
 lost days of d.1687:11
 my ever new d.2740:13
 never too late for d.420: 3
 not by appointment do we
 meet D.1605: 7
 of a critic to praise328:16
 of mental superiority1309: 7
 of more d. than hawks1225: 5
 of new course of reading1673: 6
 of the Valley of Dream429: 2
 one whom D. flies212: 6
 over-joyment of d.409: 2
 ruthless flower430: 6
 sacred and home-felt d.1711: 3
 she that was world's d.2070: 1
 sole d. to vex218: 1
 sweet d. quiet life113:10
 temple of impure d.513: 13
 that consumes desire430: 6
 that lives an hour430: 6
 that they may mend man-
 kind1960: 9
 they never knew1104: 9
 to knock a thing down065: 7
 turn d. into sacrifice1511: 2
 was all to books168:12
 weighing d. and dole949: 5
 woman's d. in wound1225:10
 Delights: all d. are vain430: 3
 palative d.1511: 2
 violent d. violent ends420: 5
 which to achieve430: 1
 Delightsome: most d. of all659: 8
 Delilah: long sleeps D.1066: 5
 Delinquens: thine own d.643:10
 Delinquency: unpunished1031:16
 Delirium: love's d. haunts1222: 9
 Delitit: per d. non sia336: 9
 Delivery: management of d.1439: 7
 Delphin: alia have died991: 4
 Delphic sword1436:11
 Delphinorunque columnas359: 1
 Deluder: thou great D.1181: 8
 Deluge: after us the d.1652:14
 Delusion: darling d. of man-
 kind1616: 5
 greatest d. that evils can
 be cured by legislation817:14
 hence, dear d.2095:11
 Mescaline d.988:18
 mockery and snare1081:13
 of youth429: 3
 that distance creates429: 3
 Delve when dawn is nigh429:18
 Deliver in earth's dead429:18

Demagogue accedes 49: 7
 definition 817: 5
 Demagogue mob's lac-
 guys 1547: 9
 vilest specimens 1547: 9
 Demid damp, moist body 240: 3
 Demens iudicio vulgi 1023: 20
 Demented with mania of
 owning things 82: 3
 Demestia Americana 1084: 9
 malum suum antecedere 2044: 12
 quæ to d. cepit 123: 15
 Dementia: extrema d. 1095: 16
 Demi-Atlas of this earth 1845: 13
 Demi-god so near creation 1445: 12
 Demi-gods of Fame 629: 7
 Demi-paradise 550: 1
 Demi-tasse: villainous d. 778: 12
 Demigods: multum d. homo 1330: 17
 Demission bow-wow 470: 1
 Democracies prone to war 5: 3
 Democracy 380
 American idea demands d. 431: 27
 arose from men's thinking
 they are equal 430: 7
 based upon probabilities in
 ordinary people 430: 13
 better than tyranny 431: 2
 direct self-government 431: 17
 election by incompetent 434: 1
 establish d. in this house
 hold 431: 8
 government by uneducated 430: 8
 government of bullies 431: 11
 happy, regular, durable 431: 12
 has few worshippers 433: 35
 heathen life-blood 430: 9
 heavy roller of d. 1550: 4
 I believe in d. 431: 7
 I give the sign of d. 433: 6
 in a republic 521: 12
 is a raft 430: 10
 is on trial 431: 4
 means bludgeoning 431: 10
 meant "You're as good as
 I am" 431: 2
 more able to do its will 824: 5
 more cruel than tyrants 431: 1
 most shameless thing 431: 8
 must destroy liberty 431: 21
 must have d. for revolu-
 tion 431: 2
 nature's busy old d. 525: 17
 of the home 535: 18
 our d. aristocratic 431: 9
 problem of American d. 432: 7
 representative d. 432: 12
 safe for d. 431: 12
 ship of d. 431: 3
 tends to enslave 431: 16
 thunder on d. 433: 6
 vast D. of Death 565: 10
 we preach d. in vain 1842: 6
 you're as good as I am 432: 3
 Democracy's ceremonial 2099: 7
 Democrat is young conserva-
 tive 430: 32
 still—very still 431: 6
 Democratic as nature 1446: 16
 idea that all men are equal 431: 17
 partly 1241: 7
 Democratic: fierce d. 1438: 9
 Democratic: deserving D. 1548: 12
 Democritus laughed 2236: 15
 what D. would not weep 2123: 13
 would laugh 1078: 18
 Demagogism: the degraded
 name 1271: 19
 Demokrates: gegen D. nur
 Soldaten 431: 13
 Demon behold your work 441: 1
 Demeter brood new delays 1432: 8
 of Discord 455: 6
 that tempts us within 2084: 18
 Demons long before we die 2244: 3
 Demonstratio optima 593: 11
 Demers breed new delays 1432: 8
 Den of thieves 1886: 7
 to hide a rogue 1696: 13
 Denarius in cloacum cadit 1236: 11

Denial
See also Refusal
 strike dead with a d. 1686: 12
 with d. vain 391: 15
 Denials: after ten d. 2215: 9
 make d. increase acervicos 2202: 13
 Denied: comes to be d. 2202: 12
 Denied: O new-born d. 1121: 9
 world's fired d. 1672: 11
 Denmark: something rotten
 in state of D. 1918: 15
 Denominational: stars 330: 3
 Dental is transcendental 2028: 1
 Dente Theoning 1836: 12
 Dentist: out of the d. hands 31: 2
 Dentist: in d. impetrai 1978: 5
 Deny without denying 2202: 12
 Deo: cede D. 787: 9
 pax esse d. videtur 1211: 7
 sed idem est esse d. quod
 esto 494: 11
 Deo: an-doria: a wee d. 793: 2
 Deos fortioribus adesse 2213: 3
 homines esse specie d. 783: 1
 imprimis venerare d. 800: 10
 memini fandi atque ne-
 fandi 793: 2
 qui novit agere 331: 15
 unquam concilli d. potest 780: 1
 vis d. propitiare 800: 7
 Depart as you came 381: 15
 in peace 394: 1
 ready to d. 29: 3
 Departed: all but he d. 740: 10
 dead he is not, but d. 107: 7
 return no more 1141: 8
 Departs who looks behind 2120: 12
 Depend: each on other to d. 302: 9
 who d. on many, rarely find
 friend 743: 10
 Dependence: brought into
 mutual d. 1556: 2
 upon one's self 486: 8
 Dépit amoureux 1197: 6
 Déplaire est mon plaisir 867: 7
 Deportment gives them
 grace 1256: 10
 Deposit: lay it by in some 1102: 13
 Depository of power 431: 8
 popular 1574: 6
 Depravity of Inanimate
 Things 1645: 4
 Depreciation of fame 527: 3
 Depress: miserum est 1855: 12
 Depressis: nihil audacius
 illis d. 3207: 4
 Depth at which we live 1134: 1
 far beyond my d. 782: 1
 not tumult of the soul 1880: 4
 Depths and shoals of honor 018: 2
 his d. and his shallows 1237: 14
 of the grave 826: 9
 out of the d. 792: 3
 where elephant drowns 1158: 2
 Deputy elected by the Lord 1044: 10
 Deridet: meminit libentius
 quod quis d. 1724: 10
 Derision: clothed with d. 1250: 1
 of those who know him 1174: 5
 Derring do: deeds of d. 425: 16
 Derivatives: like barefoot d. 371: 24
 Descendants unhappy 1563: 6
 Descended: desirable to be
 well d. 701: 11
 from Adam and Eve 73: 6
 Descensus: facili d. Averno 892: 15
 Descent and fall adverse 1617: 1
 boasts of his d. 681: 4
 descended from himself 74: 2
 pre-Adamite ancestral d. 681: 10
 pre-eminent of high d. 71: 2
 smita at long d. 731: 10
 to hell is easy 892: 15
 Descents continue good 74: 6
 Describe the undescribable 2231: 1
 Description always a bore 1021: 3
 answered d. to a T. 1154: 10
 beggar'd all d. 140: 12
 paragon d. 1254: 8

Desire: ciclo favoreus hui-
 nos d. 435: 6
 Desert, The seldom cum-
 pany 1715: 16
 blossoms like the rose 434: 7
 dread the d. behind us 253: 11
 fills our seeing's span 1406: 15
 from the D. I come to
 shoe 2215: 2
 is long delayed 434: 14
 in service 2012: 16
 leafless d. of the mind 660: 21
 limitless waste of the d. 434: 8
 make a d., call it peace 1470: 13
 may make a sergeant 434: 16
 may merit praise 434: 19
 never d. Mr. Micawber 1261: 4
 nothing unrewarded but d. 1615: 6
 of a thousand lines 1519: 4
 of London Town 168: 2
 of the sea 1772: 4
 shall rejoice 434: 7
 some dark deep d. 434: 13
 son of the d. 215: 15
 to abide in d., you d. there 1072: 11
 use every man after d. 434: 18
 water but the d. 1213: 9
 were a Paradise 1213: 10
 were my dwelling-place 1213: 9
 what lies beyond is sandy
 d. 2243: 8
 wide d., where no life 1835: 11
 your d. speaks loud 434: 12
 Desert-circle spreads 434: 12
 Deserter: at his utmost need 611: 8
 never d. 663: 9
 Deserter: self-seeking d. 245: 7
 Deserts are small 177: 4
 crowns cleave to d. 1029: 13
 gie the rascals their d. 1558: 12
 to make d., God, who rules 1421: 5
 Deserve: against me—if I
 d. 435: 3
 all men d. 904: 9
 better to d. without receiv-
 ing 434: 15
 not sufficient to d. well 1216: 10
 precisely what you d. 434: 12
 tis more than we d. 1562: 8
 to have who know to get 1562: 8
 we'll do more, Sempronius
 us; we'll d. it 1298: 14
 Deserve my enemies 733: 10
 Deserving 434
 without honor 744: 9
 Désespour comble notre mi-
 sère 438: 1
 on se marie 1269: 5
 redouble les forces 426: 7
 Desidera: nihil molitum 435: 7
 Desidera: pia d. 2169: 12
 Desidia: improba Siren D. 934: 4
 Design: inflexible d. 431: 1
 that lay like face 2127: 6
 Design: lofty d. 1650: 10
 of sophisters 209: 15
 pernicious d. 452: 2
 so subtle 249: 9
 strictly honorable 1267: 15
 Desire 408
 aimless usually d. D. 1247: 12
 all my heart's d. 431: 12
 and longing whips of God 040: 8
 attained is not d. 436: 7
 bloom of young d. 1221: 10
 crows D. with gift 1436: 6
 deep d. hath none 426: 8
 every d. is a viper 1797: 17
 exactly to my heart's d. 2140: 13
 few things to d. 1219: 1
 for sex-love and children 1251: 1
 got without content 310: 2
 hath no rest 436: 2
 higher forms of d. 435: 3
 is to do nothing 993: 13
 ludia soft d. 436: 1
 littla to d. much fear 1042: 10
 men's d. is for woman 1202: 18
 nearer to Heart's D. 2067: 5

Desire, continued

no d. for unknown	435:14
not d. but its success	34:16
not to live long	1134:10
odor of human flowers	436:10
of fame delights me	686:1
of fame very strong	686:1
of gain, base delight	750:15
of God	435:11
of greatness godlike sin	833:2
of knowledge in excess	441:6
of knowledge increases	1055:1
of knowledge natural	1054:14
of men to reign	307:10
of moth for star	110:10
of the moth for star	110:10
of power in excess	1059:5
of the moth for star	110:10
one that repents d.	2091:1
outlines performance	435:18
pay for soul's d.	435:16
perpetual rack	436:7
suffereth no delay	435:6
that chaste his wife should	248:1
be	248:1
that outruns delight	430:6
their d. is in the work	1065:16
to a bottle of honey	516:14
too much d. to please	1513:1
unspeakable d. to be	1252:12
vague d. not to die	240:13
what they deny	2202:70
what things sweeten yr d.	1559:44
what we ought not to have	435:15
what you would have	435:1
you'll find what you d.	1703:13
Desired: more d.	3:4
suffer herself to be d.	1738:5
Desires: ce qu'on ne connaît	2170:6
Desires: aim at leveling	435:4
down d.	435:4
and dreams and powers	1845:15
but acts not	435:5
covetous d.	1157:16
each man has own d.	435:15
fewer d. more peace	435:4
huddled up for amorous d.	1270:8
humble heart's humble d.	435:9
inordinate d.	945:18
nourished by delays	435:6
prudent to d. they be	435:1
selling her d.	1234:1
subtract from his d.	1721:2
swift d. that dart	903:12
thousand miles about	2169:12
unacted d.	435:5
we live in our d.	435:15
what one d. from another	1708:11
your heart's d. be with	2169:10
you	1708:11
Despise: naci	1708:11
Desolate: all d. and forlorn	3:12
end sick of old passion	1198:5
no one so utterly d.	1957:11
Desolation: bhomation of	233:15
d.	233:15
disheveled d.	1401:3
does begin to make	437:9
sweet d. balmy pain	564:19
Despair	436
aggravates our misery	436:1
ammunitions of d.	927:1
and fond credulity	437:18
banishes fear	564:19
begotten by d. upon im-	1251:1
possibility	1251:1
betake thee To d.	437:16
black d.	437:18
black d. succeeds brown	436:18
study	436:18
by which gallant's feat	436:6
defies even despondism	436:7
do not d. without hope	687:14
feebles our strength	436:7
flat d.	437:11
frustrates hope severer than	9:17
d.	9:17
Giant D.	436:14
give not thy heart to d.	437:4
gives courage to coward	436:7

Despair, continued

grim and comfortable d.	1682:12
grim-vizag'd d.	437:10
has often gained battles	438:8
has power to kill	436:10
heritage of old age	23:8
I can endure my own d.	1067:14
I in vain am brooding	437:1
Irish giant named of D.	436:14
is a willful business	437:5
let's I wither by d.	812:7
love's d. hope's about	1194:16
love's wife	436:16
makes the monk	1237:13
makes wicked bold	438:7
never d.	437:4
no d. no absolute	436:12
no vultures like d.	437:2
symbolism of some fond	437:2
d.	436:15
of all recovery	438:3
of being saved	1730:13
our last and defense	438:6
our leader was	438:2
pangs and fury of d.	438:12
racked by deep d.	437:6
relinquished d.	437:14
ring some	430:12
shall I, wasting in d.	2199:5
smooth front of rude d.	743:8
speak of nothing but d.	437:16
stereotyped but unconscious	437:10
tended the sick	460:14
tied to this d.	436:13
to gain cloth traffic off for	750:14
gaming	437:10
twistborn of devotion	437:10
won d.	436:17
Warder is D.	1614:1
Despairs to win	438:4
Despatch best virtue	209:15
debate destroy d.	97:11
nothing more requisite than	200:14
d.	200:14
soul of business	200:17
Desperandum: nil d.	1005:1
not d.	437:4
null d.	923:8
Desperatio facit monachum	137:13
Desperation: lives of quiet	437:20
d.	308:9
Despiciat illa opes	308:9
qui omnes d.	307:17
Despise: meanest or the least	204:11
d.	204:11
vain things	204:6
who know them best d.	366:9
them most	366:9
Despised and rejected of	251:8
men	308:4
I likes to be d.	305:4
Despises what he sought	305:4
Despise all displeasure	307:17
Despond: apter to d. than	225:6
hoast	1840:12
Slough of D.	421:4
Despondence bent his head	1762:8
Despot, dialyal subject	2064:13
Despotism	978:17
See also Tyranny	816:13
crushes individuality	136:11
governs another man	136:11
of custom	136:11
of law corrodes	136:11
of vice	136:11
sin nowhere so secure	2065:5
tempered by assassination	2065:5
tempered by dynamite	2065:5
to liberty in feather bed	2065:5
Despots compass sought	2065:5
Destin: balles chasses pite	1745:11
d.	438:12
fugge di 1950	438:12
Destinatur: qui proximas	985:15
d.	686:12
Destinatur: earthly d.	438:15
d.	291:6

Destiny: tes d. sont d'un

become	4401:7
Destiny	4401:7
assigned to every man	439:9
character is d.	436:10
comes to those who pray	1365:19
consistent believe in d.	1336:17
determined things to d.	4401:4
duty determines D.	439:9
each suffers own d.	440:6
fashions our wills	643:18
free to work out d.	34:4
in shady leaves of d.	436:16
lap of false d.	439:11
make us brothers	204:3
manifest d.	64:1
match with D. fur beers	35:6
merits the eagle's d.	1009:3
minister general	438:14
no man can thun d.	439:8
no one more wise than d.	440:3
of child's work of mother	1358:6
rarely man escapes d.	436:11
sheers of d.	440:2
shutless d.	439:8
suits man to himself	439:9
that of a man	440:7
this day we fashion D.	2199:9
still he die	437:15
two ways of crushing up	438:10
vain to quarrel with d.	439:8
when d. proves kind	439:3
who can his d. control	439:9
with that firm d. entwined	1203:13
Destroy both soul and body	791:14
d. murder by law	1359:4
when the guide d. they free	1331:13
with his own confession	291:3
Destroyer of other men's	1166:16
happiness	439:3
Destroyers: courteous d.	209:15
of old creature of new	114:3
Destruction: by d. dwell	1072:3
of poor is their poverty	1707:11
of cometh d. upon them	2134:16
that wasteth at noonday	461:9
to have to die a d.	1762:10
Dequed: innocuous d.	1068:1
Dequid: give up being d.	1065:11
Details: corroborative d.	1141:13
Details always vulgar	2300:6
Detectors: seuior	1737:10
Determination of government	814:10
Determination: well-made	442:1
map has good d.	442:1
Detected from detecting	442:1
chest	442:13
Detest as gates of hell	430:10
Detraction at your heels	1652:10
black	1652:10
with eager ears	1652:17
Deuce knows what we may	2108:5
do	2108:5
Deuces: drew to a pair of d.	1553:1
Deuil: après tout d. holt an	747:8
Deum colit qui novit	794:8
contra D. nul ipse	794:7
curs d. di sunt	800:8
te D. laudamus	792:8
Deus aternus, arte sua	109:6
schavil D. et disipantur	486:14
sudique et videt	792:8
sut custos angelus	467:4
capitur minimo honore d.	799:1
disposit	787:7
ent d. in nobis	1334:6
est in pectore nostro	1654:11
ex machina	799:10
flectitur voce rogans d.	1380:7
nem cum dilectis d.	781:3
nee d. interat	790:19
nihil non ponit	784:11
pro nobis, quis contra	784:10
propitius esto mihi pec-	153:14
calori	487:10
pato d. no	487:10
quem d. vult perdere	153:14
quo D. quo dura vocat	781:3
tuna	781:3

Deus, continued

repugnat omnium784: 7
 in pro nobis784:10
 vult dominana in nobis d. 1935: 3
 verius cogitatur d.790: 7
 virorum boarum habitat d. 808: 4
 Deushest: des D. Vater-
 land767: 1
 wollen regiert sein769: 2
 Deutschland in den Sattel768: 1
 über alles767: 2
 Deus et n'avions qu'un
 cur1182: 3
 Development: arrested d.586: 8
 Deviation from nature1389:15
 Devices: dull not d. by cold-
 ness429:13
 perish under d.303:10
 poor d. of man797:15
 Devices for cheapening la-
 bor1229:15
 for preservation of virtue 2004: 7
 still are overthrown640:15
 Devil, The440
 a saint would be443: 3
 a-walking the D. is gone444:10
 abashed the D. about445: 1
 always builds a chapel421:15
 and deep sea364:11
 and Doctor Faustus440:18
 and no minister440:17
 and witch of Endor1058: 6
 as a roaring lion443:13
 at everything3: 3
 at the helm382: 3
 author of confusion444: 1
 author of confusion and liea443: 9
 behind the cross440:15
 behind the glass317: 9
 black as the d.157: 4
 both a d. and a saint810:11
 brooding in miser's chest118: 5
 builds a chapel421:15
 by the tail785: 8
 can cite Scripture949: 8
 can the d. speak true2057:15
 careful d. still at hand443:10
 climbs into the belly440: 3
 consorts with solitude187: 7
 corrects sin444:14
 cross my prayer1582:10
 dear old d.443:18
 defr the d.443:13
 diligent at his plough443:12
 divides the world314: 1
 drunkenness to d. wrath 620: 7
 enters prompter's box1125:10
 eternal d. to keep state1730:15
 ever God's ape272:15
 every d. not cloven foot440:19
 every one, God or d.337: 1
 fears a painted d.567: 2
 fiddles all the way443:17
 first rebel158:10
 fly away with fine arts103:13
 for all443: 9
 give d. his due443: 8
 go, poor d.693:10
 go to d. where he is known 441:15
 goes share in gaming753: 5
 good when pleased444: 9
 had d. by the tail705: 8
 has care of his footmen443:18
 has not any flower582: 6
 hath eleven points of law1080:12
 hath power to assume444: 6
 hath some good in him444: 2
 have all the good tunes1303:10
 he could not slay thee807:19
 he hath a d.440:11
 he is not ugly, lame444: 2
 head d.1542:19
 how like a mounting d.50:12
 how the d. they get there443:16
 if d. catch man idle443:12
 I'll trust the d. first1126:16
 I'm a d., I'm a d.440:10
 in every berry of grape 2188:13
 in private language1663:16
 in the moon for mischief 1301: 9

Devil, continued

invented dicing753: 5
 is an eat441:18
 is an egotist441:12
 is dead442:18
 is in dice753: 3
 is waiting for them891:19
 keep d. at the door441:10
 kind to his own443:16
 laughing d. in his sneer1855:18
 lawful to combat d.441: 8
 lawful to employ d.440: 5
 let d. wear black442: 7
 let us call thee d.2158:13
 live from the D.441: 4
 made sin443: 1
 make a moral of the d.142:12
 may be respectable800: 1
 meet the d. in private1872:10
 most devilish when respect-
 able440:14
 most diligent bishop443:12
 needs go that d. drive440:10
 no man means evil but d.443:14
 not so black as painted443: 3
 of a man2060: 1
 of d. is like another440:16
 painted tail peagreen491: 1
 prophet still if bird or d. 7024:10
 raise the d.441: 5
 renounce d. and all his
 works440:13
 reproving sin442:14
 resist the d. and he will
 flee443:14
 ride upon a fiddlestick443: 9
 rise to meet the d.443: 2
 rule of the woman2194:17
 said to Simon Legree441:19
 scampering as if D. drove 441:20
 seldom outshot442: 6
 sends cooks315:18
 shall have his bargain444: 7
 shame the d.3174:1 2057:15
 sooner raised than laid441: 6
 swear d. out of hell1951: 7
 take the hindmost440:12
 talk of the d.441: 5
 taught women to dance352: 2
 tempts us not1950:18
 though d. lead the measure 1915:12
 to pay443:19
 told me I did well446: 4
 turned pretorian442: 2
 understanda Welsh444: 7
 was piqued1081:13
 was sick and crazy443: 4
 you the blucker d.77: 9
 would I were a d.443:18
 youn' salut, old d.1755:13
 Devil's got over D. back155:15
 if I am D. child441: 4
 leavings361: 7
 pictured books220: 2
 spent under d. belly153:15
 toward D. House we tread 287:11
 Devil-and-all to pay443:19
 Devilish to remain in error 376:16
 when respectable440:14
 Devils: all d. respect vir-
 tue2089: 5
 all the d. are here891: 5
 as d. Scripture quote443:12
 as many d. as flies1227: 6
 been offended2181: 3
 cast out seven d.443: 1
 casting out d. juggling443: 1
 charcoal d. used as fuel890: 5
 poor d. are dying1061: 5
 some d. ask perings1948:10

Devils, continued

sometimes d. to ourselves 1981: 3
 soonest tempt1981:12
 'tis d. must print1632:17
 will the blackest sin87: 3
 Deviled by the enemy184:13
 Devoir des juges1030:15
 est vertu heroique194:11
 rien leur d.194: 8
 Devocant: ut d. vult1008: 2
 Devon was heaven to him331: 4
 Devot sous un Roi atide,
 atide1684: 6
 Devotedness of woe4: 2
 Devotee when soars the
 Host1016: 4
 Devotion448
 daughter of autonomy1917:13
 enough to do our small d. 1753: 4
 given to princes1611: 9
 has mastered the hard
 way443: 7
 last full measure of d. 433: 1
 mother of obedience443: 5
 of a married woman1205: 4
 waits the mind above1193: 3
 Devout: a prince among
 people1611: 9
 Devoutly's every grace281:16
 Devout: more curious than
 d.437:21
 no man ever d. enough1360: 1
 yet cheerful737: 1
 Dew443
 as the d. to the blossom 1297: 7
 diamond d. so pure445:22
 extracts healing d.144:13
 fades aw' like morning d. 1403:13
 fall on me like silent d. 1666:19
 fall on their heads like d. 1671:19
 for one d., hare-bell1280: 7
 glist'ning with d.1347:12
 he lived upon d.443:11
 honey-heavy d. of slum-
 ber1846:13
 is cold upon the ground1442:13
 keeps its aim drag o' d. 1647: 2
 kept d. of my youth1871:15
 like the d. on the mountain 401:14
 lovely variab. of d.445:16
 nidda d.-fall of tears807: 3
 morn set a-sparkle2208: 5
 morning d. drops pearls 1669:19
 of Pulpit Eloquence1595: 1
 of thy youth164: 2
 of true repentance1667: 3
 passed like morning d.1391:10
 reflects a sky443:15
 shall weep thy fall372:10
 shed a honeyed d.1451: 4
 shut in lily's core1952:13
 silently, as d. on roses1974:12
 silver drops of morn-
 ing d.1342: 5
 stars of morning1554:10
 that on violet lies1044: 7
 timely d. of sleep1743: 3
 'tis of the tears443: 9
 walks o'er the d.1547:10
 was falling stant444: 5
 Dew-head, Gem of earth443:14
 Dew-fall of a nation's tears 897: 3
 Dew-note had lilac in it1150: 1
 Dewdrop clinging to the
 rose445:19
 from lion's mane351: 4
 had a whole heaven within
 it443:13
 in the breeze of morn441:15
 paints a bow443:15
 time's corrosive d.802:10
 Dewdrops: gems of morning443:13
 I must go seek some d.446: 1
 Nature's tears443: 9
 Dewey was the admiral443: 2
 Dewy: brushing the d. away443:16
 debauchee of d.142:14
 drip earthward2086:12
 of heaven fall thick1661:19
 of summer night did fall 1441: 4

Dews, *continued*
 of the evening 445:11
 pure Parmesan d. 1930:13
 soft d. of young desire 1191:2
 when twilight d. see fall-
 ing 1917:4
 widdower feeds on 48:7
 with spangles deck'd glade 1941:15
 Dew was the morning 446:2
 Dextera: rubetur d. 449:14
 Dextra: multi deus 851:3
 quod facere ausu 850:5
 Dextre: jungere dextram 851:2
 Dhu: th'an'm an D. 997:2
 Di ludos facient hominibus 800:5
 magni di curant 790:7
 me servant stultis amanti 800:5
 me tuerentur 799:16
 nos quasi plura homines 800:5
 pia facta vident 446:2
 Di-do-dum-bi and was D. 1653:6
 Diaboli re d. d'homini 2005:1
 Diaboli: tras la cruz está el
 D. 440:15
 uo d. parece a otro 440:16
 Diabolus in errore mittitur 576:16
 Diabolus inversus nocturnus 954:11
 Diadem: imperial d. of
 Rome 1738:14
 of snow 1355:15
 Dial tells golden hours 1942:17
 thou breathing d. 1942:18
 true as d. to the sun 305:9
 Dial-plate of time 1804:7
 Dialect and different skill 205:20
 Babylonish d. 1009:13
 Bay State d. 203:18
 I understand little 942:1
 you discommend 1068:11
 marks of beast 2217:12
 Dialogum: problematical d. 98:8
 Dialogue: matchless d. 1812:12
 deathless wit 1812:12
 so skipping a d. 6
 swollen d. of kings and
 queens 0:1
 wooden d. 10:9
 Dialogues passed without a
 word 604:11
 Dial: carve out d. quintly 1943:1
 Diameter of his reflector 702:13
 Diameters of planets 366:17
 Diamond 468
 better d. with flaw 446:6
 cut d. 446:7
 cuts diamond 737:10
 darea emulata her eyes 446:5
 epigram like d. 866:3
 me no diamonds 446:6
 on a dunghill 446:4
 point of a d. 2250:4
 rough d. 849:9
 rough d. from the mine 1007:11
 watch a d. shine 300:12
 Diamonds: black d. 883:8
 bound in with d. 701:14
 cut diamonds 1187:1
 should wear 1187:14
 tears of fallen women 446:8
 veins of d. in thine eyes 603:13
 Dian: as D. in her orb 247:14
 Diana in the fountain 1977:13
 no one worships D. 251:4
 of the Egyptians 801:2
 Disappear closing in Man 860:14
 dig within a Brow 134:15
 wild H. d. 743:1
 Disarm: disarm 1807:16
 Disarm: quin d. non est 1838:1
 Disce: cui d. videtur 1901:3
 cui d. et ubi de quo 1901:14
 Disce: quid d. aut cui d. 1741:14
 Disce: casting of verbal d. 753:5
 devil's bones 753:5
 hazard of spotted d. 753:16
 have other calls than d. 753:14
 loaded d. 2174:1
 not damn sharper but d. 754:2
 of Zeus have lucky throws 259:2
 once or twice to throw d. 754:3

Dice, *continued*
 of God always loaded 899:2
 play at d. 753:1
 very d. obey him 753:1
 whose d. human bones 753:18
 Dicenda: tacenda calles 1899:9
 Dicere: nec militi d. promp-
 tum 1899:7
 quid puduit 1809:15
 sentias d. licet 1902:4
 Dici: magis lugus d. quam
 factus fons 2227:2
 Dicing: devil invented d. 753:5
 Dick: Mr. D. 243:18
 Tom and Jack 1479:9
 Diekars: Charles 446
 Dicere: operiferus 1738:17
 Dicis: docta pro datis 2223:21
 liden sequitur 2040:15
 in pertusum ingerimus d.
 dolum 2219:1
 non sciam 2220:17
 merant fortuna abscons d. 1895:5
 Dictate of temperance 1980:1
 Dictators: generals who gain
 success 1857:7
 Dictatorship: will risk d. 1857:7
 Dictum: sine d. serves no
 purpose 1899:6
 Dictionaries are dull work 2218:15
 like watches 2218:15
 Dictionary: walking d. 1676:1
 Dictionary-words 234:14
 Dictis: facta suppetant 2227:5
 Dictum: nil d. fendum visuque 196:4
 quum re facilius 2227:2
 Dictum: bene d. ab nullo
 meum 1507:8
 nullum est jam d. 1507:11
 sapienti sat est 2218:18
 Dictysian, Goodman Dull 1343:18
 Did as she was told 148:10
 excellent things 427:5
 they never d. so 278:13
 Diddle, we take it, in der 1411:3
 Diddle: best d. 1634:15
 taste for being d. 420:7
 Die: all alone we d. 1874:1
 all d. merrily 379:13
 all that lives must d. 384:6
 and be damned 1895:15
 and endow a college 2069:9
 and go we know not 386:14
 and shall adore you 2204:1
 as common as to live 407:10
 as erring man should d. 396:11
 as soon as born 407:12
 as though your funeral 397:9
 ashamed to d. till victory 2083:17
 at the top 176:12
 awfully big adventure 398:4
 because a woman's face 2199:5
 before you truly live 2042:5
 best being unfit to d. 1653:14
 better d. than live in ter-
 ro 387:4
 better d. than never live 1131:1
 better d. with sword 1955:7
 better thing to do than
 d. 1935:4
 better to die than to beg 144:16
 but once to serve country 1406:1
 but that they d. like sheep 1570:3
 by famine d. by inches 640:14
 by inches 374:19
 cannot 1907:7
 curse God and d. 2303:5
 do not d. wholly at death 1130:4
 do not wish to d. 374:22
 driven against the wall 611:11
 each night we d. 1840:19
 easier to d. than tell 1424:14
 ere thou hast lived 2160:1
 fall down and d. before her 345:10
 fear to d. poorly 387:14
 fear d. and none resign 1549:5
 few d. well in battle 2120:2
 few d. willingly 397:1
 for an idea noble 981:9

Die, *continued*
 for country's cause 1766:9
 for fear of death 1933:16
 for our principles brave 1937:4
 for the good old cause 477:4
 God cuts the d. 37:7
 good to d. for 1311:1
 have leisure to d. 1180:6
 he that would d. well 370:16
 here in 's rage 1671:10
 his own death 388:3
 how bravely a man can d. 966:10
 how can man d. better 1466:11
 how did you d. 396:11
 how few who greatly d. 1142:7
 how hard it is to d. 1146:11
 I believe if I should d. 1220:14
 I d. content 419:10
 I d. happy 413:11
 I d. hard 417:10
 I shall d. by inches 374:19
 I shall not wholly d. 906:4
 I so d. I 1146:11
 I think I shall d. tonight 446:10
 I thought it more difficult
 to d. 413:14
 if I d. avenge me 866:7
 if I d. no soul shall pity 1131:7
 if I should d. 561:10
 if I should d. tonight 561:10
 if man d. shall he live 1578:11
 if to d. be but to live 1171:15
 in a great cause 614:3
 in an inn 1132:6
 in ignorance of truths 958:11
 in my shoes 631:10
 in the full moon-ditch 396:14
 in the last ditch 1467:1
 in this great cause 1466:3
 is cast 422:11
 it becomes not to d. lying 417:9
 landing on shore 378:6
 learn of me to d. 397:7
 let me d. his death 397:3
 let me d. in peace 427:13
 like a man 671:6
 like men 362:1
 lucky as to be born 407:11
 lying like a beast 447:9
 man can d. but once 397:14
 men d. but once 371:4
 natural to d. as born 407:6
 never say d. 440:10
 nobly for their country 1466:15
 nobly to d. were better 396:4
 nothing forbids to d. nobly 1149:7
 of a rose in pain 1746:8
 of having lived too much 1149:14
 of nothing but rage to live 1131:12
 of old age 361:3
 of own loveliness 691:5
 of young d. many 244:17
 old man unwilling to d. 414:10
 our honour at the height 996:13
 play even and d. in music 590:9
 rather d. than change 1664:6
 rich 118:17
 rich d. disgraced 1717:13
 run to see man d. 407:13
 serious thing to d. 380:10
 so afraid to d. never live 1749:15
 so sad a thing to d. 294:13
 so we d. well 396:8
 soldier's fiery death 1907:7
 some men d. early 996:13
 study how to d. not live 2142:1
 such d. miserable 454:11
 surest way to live 1149:15
 sweet for country to d. 1466:15
 taught us how to d. 1131:1
 teach us to d. well 297:1
 ten thousand deaths 118:14
 that we shall d. we know 388:1
 that's the last thing 996:13
 the death of the righteous 1131:1
 those who are about to d. 1131:1
 thou shalt not all d. 1131:1
 through fear of dying 1131:1

Die, continued

'tis but to d.	368:11
'tis right to d.	365:8
to d. before my hour	377:10
to d. debt due to nature	377:9
to d. is different	407:18
to d. is gain	364:3
to d. is landing on silent shore	378:6
to d. is to begin to live	412:1
to d. is to live	1747:15
to d. to sleep	392:10
to d. without fear	386:10
to-morrow we d.	517:14
to save charges	117:17
to stamp criticism	340:1
to the sound of music	456:8
two months ago	1340:10
upon a kiss	1045:11
upon hand I love so well	688:14
upon the walls of Zion	398:3
yle thing to d.	386:13
was now cast	975:8
we all must d.	396:8
we can d. but once	61:10
we do not d. wholly	1150:4
we must	1582:7
we who are about to d.	812:7
we will d. free men	745:14
well chief virtue	397:14
what can old man do but d.	130:1
when dream is past	1722:4
when he is least of name	306:12
when you will	390:15
where his father before	396:10
where thou diest, will I d.	1195:5
who can rightly d.	392:4
who would not d. with brave	1868:7
whom the gods love d. young	409:7
will show you how to d.	1591:5
with a full belly	1847:3
with music in them	1879:4
without dying sweet to d.	1849:18
you d. with envy	1203:3
Die: luma verba d.	371:2
die: quaque in premit	370:3
Diebe: luma li. bangt man	1965:10
Died and come to life again	210:19
as game as Christian mnr.	852:10
as life d. to make men holy	184:10
fearing God	397:12
ful of years and honors	397:6
he d. a gallant knight	359:2
he that d. o' Wednesday	915:12
he who d. at Acan	494:5
I d. for my country	414:9
I only d. last night	1904:12
if I had thought thou couldst have d.	400:13
in beauty, like a rose	400:3
I died it not, and d.	402:15
men have d. from time to time	1240:8
of medlesle wounds	1247:16
quietly and without fear	397:11
she d. in beauty	400:3
she d. singing it	1710:3
so be d. standing	471:9
they d. in bed	740:16
to make verse free	1525:12
to save us all	262:3
while ye were smiling	80:1
with nothing done	955:15
with their swords in hand	1870:5
without a road his own	1329:2
Diem: carpe d.	1600:8
metus d. nec optes	317:19
O d. latum	370:15
omnem eras d. supramum	1147:12
perdidit	370:12
summus nec metus d.	388:5
Die and makes no sign	402:3
as he sings he d.	1950:3
before he falls for death	396:6
but something mourna	1350:13
every day	873:18
every minute d. a min.	409:17

Die, continued

he that d. pays all debts	377:15
he who d. for virtue	202:14
in nature nothing d.	412:12
like a dog	875:2
a man d. as he loses friends	730:11
weaver part that d.	451:5
never sick d. first fit	458:9
no man d. for love	1220:8
not how he d., but lives	1145:10
this year, quit for next	1377:15
to himself unknown	1769:5
when a great man d.	809:7
when she d. with beauty d. her store	140:11
who d. if England live	351:11
who d. in youth, d. best	450:9
with a song of rapture	1950:4
Dies adigit aggritudine	2012:9
eterni natalis est	413:9
agit et agitur velox d.	2007:5
discipulis est prius pos- ternus d.	370:5
expectata d. aderat	371:6
for, dies illa	1025:9
longissimus d. cito	372:15
non revocare potes d.	261:14
nulla d. merore caret	1889:5
nulla sine lina	370:4
O longum memoranda d.	371:4
opinionum commenta delat d.	2012:3
optima d. prima fugit	361:2
perversus, adversus d.	371:14
plena d. nota	270:15
quem lapida candidie	370:15
quid non immunit d.	261:13
singulus d. singulas vitas	1137:14
stat sua cinque d.	382:13
truditor d. die	371:13
unus d. licet actus	169:16
unus par omni est	369:18
unus plus patet	702:10
venit summa d.	332:12
Diet cures more than doc- tora	872:2
Dr. Li, Dr. Quiet	872:2
his sickness	944:16
of onions	1972:12
sober in your d.	2265:8
Dieth: man d. and wasteth away	381:9
Dieu aide et prête sa main	787:17
est le poete	2229:10
et mon droit	246:2
je crains li.	794:2
mesure le froid	789:2
modere tout	789:2
pour les gros escadrons	2114:13
si D. n'est pas dans nous	797:13
si D. n'existait pas	788:1
t'a fait pour l'aimer	797:12
Dieux ont soit	799:10
Diffar, all agree	1440:18
Diffidence between happi- ness and wisdom	2162:8
between ordinary company	258:13
between Peter and Peter	148:14
between talent and genius	782:7
between us and dead friend	747:14
between wise and fool	703:9
between young women	2181:2
between King and me	446:10
by d. is in order found	1244:8
d. distinction without a d.	446:18
great d. in beholders	1423:0
is as great between	447:2
makes no d.	447:6
Nature's d. keeps nature's peace	838:12
no d. between life, death	1747:13
not in deed but doer	448:4
of man and man	1240:10
of opinion silences	1246:12
of opinion makes horse- races	1446:14
of religion breeds quarrels	1696:3
seasons d.	2161:8
to see	402:12

Difference, continued

'twixt covetous and prod- ical	1615:11
'twixt Tyrian and Trojan	447:7
'twixt wake and sleep	1246:11
what a d. in the morning	2300:12
what d. does it make	978:8
wide which the sheets will not decide	1197:12
Differences	446
are policies	1544:11
full of most excellent d.	793:19
no social d. till women come in	2380:14
political than religious	1693:15
Different: by d. methods d.	1485:1
men excel	1908:13
taste in d. men prevail	1061:13
Differtur, vta transeunt	1074:13
Difficile tristi fingere	1010:18
Difficilia: non quia d. sunt	296:3
Difficilis glorie custodia est	781:14
Difficulus: quo d. hoc par- clurus	447:12
Diffinit: all things d. be- fore easy	447:14
not impossible	971:1
nothing no d.	1509:2
to appropriate an invent	447:18
to design prove easy	447:18
to keep a secret	447:11
to retain glory	781:14
when done with reluc- tance	447:15
worth while must he d.	447:21
Difficulties are indeed great	59:4
a choice of d.	860:15
show what men are	447:13
Difficuly	447:13
and labour hard	447:20
comes from lack of con- fidence	296:3
daughter of illness	447:17
every d. yields	1971:15
greater d., greater glory	447:12
in life is choice	260:13
raiseth spirits	447:13
severe instructor	447:10
there's d.	447:9
where'er a d. may impend	2044:8
Diffidence dies away in man	1330:14
with best desert goes d.	1331:6
with time d. dies	1330:14
Diffusion of knowledge among people	530:10
dig grave with teeth	130:5
Dig. infra d.	448:14
Digest hard stem	448:12
to d. divine	448:1
Digested: meat not d.	155:2
Digestion	447
appetite and quick d.	89:17
good d. to you all	89:17
good d. turneth all to health	448:1
great secret of life	448:8
I like Love and Wine	115:8
mostly matter of mind	84:10
no trifling will brook	214:8
prove in d. sour	1955:11
question about my d.	215:10
walk on appetite	89:17
Digestion: uneasy meals make ill d.	1316:13
Dignitas of failure	1435:13
Dignitas morte remotus	1778:13
Dignit: monstror d.	629:10
Digna evenit dignitas	2467:1
sacra populi d. est	1481:3
Dignified: something d. and effective	1356:3
Dignitas: facilius crescit d.	448:8
Dignitatem: otium cum d.	1099:16
Dignitatem: infra d.	448:14
quicumque amlit d.	621:6
Dignities: by indignities men come to d.	1444:4
a double-charge with d.	448:8
indignities lead to d.	851:9

Dignity 448
 abides with him alone 448:13
 attribute of man 753:13
 capacity to deceive 448:7
 cloud of d. 448:10
 inhabited by house 915:4
 female d. and praise 3305:9
 for d. compos'd 86:9
 in labor 1601:17
 in suffering 612:16
 in what we understand 448:7
 joyless d. to starve 448:12
 maintain d. and ease 723:5
 modest d. and calm content 239:1
 of history 500:9
 of truth lost protesting 309:10
 undeserved d. 920:21
 Washingtonian d. 56:8
 with d. may stand 632:3
 without pride 834:14
Dignum sapientie bonoque
 eat 220:31
 tanto feret 173:18
 te Cæsaris ira 920:11
Dignus non quia tu d. 324:19
Digestion: lang. d. 100:3
Digestions are sunshine 1674:14
 grateful d. 944:12
 rambling d. 225:14
Dit: cui homini d. protili 860:2
 immortales ad vitam heni-
 cum fabricati 782:19
 O d. immortales 799:7
Ditulent: silius ut melius
 d. 1022:9
Ditum dicitur habet 1614:7
Diterna, see **Chelca**
Diterna: snow-handed d. 1593:13
Ditertium: double-bre-
 relled d. 1237:8
 fog of d. 341:19
Ditex iustitiam 1032:10
Ditiger per vacuitatem
 suam 953:17
Ditiguit neque, nisi qui for-
 tuna 1195:5
Ditiguit
 See also **Industry**
 all things won by d. 980:3
 mother of fortune 979:11
 of his idleness 953:12
 the best of me is d. 910:8
Ditiguit in his business 308:20
 withouten sloth 2204:14
Ditiguit, far-off, unattain'd 109:5
Ditiguit brother can you spare
 a d. 2287:9
 found in vest pocket 2042:15
 you was afraid of a d. 1285:2
 Dimidium facti est coepisse 146:7
Diminutives of nature 2242:11
Diminutives: withdrawn into
 the d. 404:4
Dimples: love to live in d.
 cheek 448:16
 on his chin 448:20
 turned over, you know 448:17
Dimples 448
 of his chin and cheek 646:15
 stuck in 448:17
Dimpling of his skin 448:15
Dine: Nature's elemental d. 1920:12
 think you a little d. can 2200:6
Dine, blow your horn 2295:13
Dine and he d—d 1738:3
 art of art 449:5
 as he did never d. 370:14
 exact at noon 953:14
 exult to d. 449:9
 I d. at five 1020:16
 let world go d. and drear 486:14
Dined: greatly d. 449:14
 I have d. today 431:12
 never d. at home 431:5
Diner: même Napoleon ne
 pouvait pas d. deux
 fois 1378:9
 un d. réchauffé ne valut
 rien 450:1
Diner-out: philosophia d. 450:19

Diners-out from whom we
 guard spoons 450:19
Dines today at sheriff's 2124:8
Ding-dang too! 80:6
Dingle in the wood 2123:2
Dining 448
 live without d. 449:10
 number at table 450:13
Dining-room of Christen-
 dum 1169:9
Dinky: I tell her Little D. 121:5
Dinner: after d. forgives 451:13
 after d. is after d. 451:12
 after d. sit a while 451:8
 after d. sleep a while 873:7
 annoyed by d. that walks 319:14
 at d. my man appears 451:2
 hell 448:21
 hit for a king 450:2
 good d. and company 449:12
 good d. way to supper 451:14
 happiness depends on d. 448:22
 happy to catch at d. time 451:2
 Hidalgo's d. 510:15
 in poor man's house 449:6
 invited to d. 451:3
 lubricated business 451:11
 made for eating 450:10
 no d. goes off well 450:19
 not d. to ask man to 449:7
 of herbs where love 449:15
 of Oystermongers' Com-
 pany 1902:17
 puzzle d. 450:11
 rather lose d. than rest 1008:11
 reconciles everybody 451:10
 spoiled the temper 315:8
 ten of us to d. 450:18
 thinks with earnestness 449:7
 warmed-up d. 450:3
 with Luke Humphrey 449:3
 without company 450:4
 Diners cannot be long 450:5
 never interfered 449:7
 only d. different 449:1
 Dinning: always someone d. 510:12
Dinotherium wandered by 586:15
Dints all in front 165:9
Dinogenes: epitaph 571:2
 hound of heaven 409:17
 I would be D. 451:16
 more fortunate than D. 1282:4
 paltry narrow tub to D. 461:2
 struck the father 556:10
Diomed: fair D. 1231:7
Diomed's brass arms 125:7
Diomedian awap 1235:7
Dimphantus saw doctor 405:7
Dios enu le suyo 787:11
 da fage da medicina 788:16
 para todos amance 784:12
 quien se muda, D. le ayuda 787:17
Diplomacy 451
 American d. 451:19
 dollar d. 474:1
Diplomats: dull-eyed d.
 corps 451:16
 Diplomats have long noses 451:18
 women, and crabs 451:2
Dit: pub d. nom agi arde 1200:12
Dire: with D. in one beat 399:14
 Dire est autre chose 2226:13
 Direct and honest not safe 916:3
 who can d. 435:14
Direction de notre esprit 1969:18
Director: then Duke D. 985:13
Direness, familiar 657:20
Dit: chanting her own d. 1950:7
 for her, doubly-dead 411:2
 I sang my own d. 950:3
 of her certain ending 1950:10
Dit: let d. be absent 404:13
 no chorus of loud d. 405:3
Dit: from inorganic d. un-
 fulled 418:2
 glitters as long as sun
 shines 67:12
 half the little soul is d. 189:1
 hate country's d. 321:17
 his own inside 449:4

Dit, continued
 If d. was trumps 2123:17
 in d. 970:1
 monopoly of d. 379:10
Dirty: no d. theme 2251:7
 work at the crossroads 2033:4
Dit alter visum 787:8
Disadvantage: advantage 125:6
 Disadvantages: turned d. to
 account 392:11
 Disappoint myself 1909:8
 Disappointed: still are d. 453:1
Disappointment 462
 few live exempt from d. 50:8
 of manhood 233:8
 tell of d. and misery 553:11
 too familiar with d. 1359:2
Disapprobation: eye of d. 1276:6
 Disapprove of what you say 2276:1
Disaster
 See also **Misfortune**
 followed fast 171:12
 rise from d. and defeat 1902:9
Disasters: day's d. in his
 morning face 1071:2
 in the sun 1904:16
 reach great and small 2168:16
 weary with d. 1331:2
Disbelief in great men 831:13
Disce: what can we d. 1048:18
Discharge in that war 360:14
 Discipline will not bear 1959:4
Disciples called Christians 365:3
 one of d. went wrong 1610:10
Discipline: few without d.
 are sage 2264:1
 must be maintained 2145:12
 of Time 652:3
 strengthens heart 358:11
Disclaiming from a purpose
 evil 225:17
Discolours is out here be-
 cause he is vulgar 1705:21
Discomfort guides my
 tongue 437:16
Discommodeth: who d.
 others 339:4
Discontent 463
 age of splendid d. 290:14
 bawling d. 301:16
 content puts in my d. 451:12
 contented sort of d. 453:19
 divine d. 453:15
 ology of his loss 453:14
 first step in progress 454:1
 impious d. 1610:1
 is from comparison 453:10
 is infirmity of will 453:7
 is want of self-reliance 453:7
 large and liberal d. 454:1
 make no use of d. 453:16
 men prone to d. 817:1
 more d. better we like it 453:7
 pensive d. 454:13
 sits heavy at my heart 1416:12
 splendid d. of God 2244:10
 still d. attends 4460:14
 that works 453:8
 that wrings its hands 453:8
 to youth and age in com-
 mon, d. 443:4
 two kinds of d. 453:2
 waste long nights in d. 1682:2
 what more miserable than
 d. 454:10
 winter of our d. 453:11
 world's best progress 454:2
 worst evil 454:5
Discontented man no easy
 chair 454:6
Discontent: thy d. thy se-
 crets 453:13
Discord 464
 among the enemy 344:1
 aya doth sow 454:16
 burst her brazen bars 453:1
 danger is in d. 453:1
 hark what d. follows 1269:1
 harmony not understood 454:18
 make's tender lay 2265:16

Discord, continued
 melodious d. 1369: 4
 no d. between friends 722:10
 seemed to elap 455: 9
 sleepless hag 455:12
 no musical a d. 942: 4
 waits upon divided power 1575:16
 wild 455:11
 with a thousand mouths 455: 5
 with ear wavy wings 455: 9
Discordance: enusate pol-
 em d. 633:16
Discordia fit carior con-
cordia 1663:11
 frustum 302: 7
 nulla d. major quae a reli-
 gione 1666: 3
 refrigit 455: 1
Discordiam: hostium d. 544: 3
Discordium: res adversae d.
 peperere 455:12
Discords: concert still in d. 1242: 2
 make the sweetest airs 756:16
 sting through Burns 454:18
 straining Sarah d. 1072: 1
Discors: concordia d. 454:19
Discouraged: drew we feel d. 446: 2
Discouragement: strife and
 d. 761: 9
Discourse
See also Conversation
 according to learning 1968: 5
 banquet of the mind 314:17
 hid me d. 314:17
 courteous, useful, witty 314: 2
 despise not d. of wise 1628: 3
 excellent dumb d. 114:16
 freezing hours away 1897:22
 good d. is short 198: 8
 hath been as sugar 314:16
 list his d. of war 1438:18
 may want an animated
 "No" 313:14
 no d., except of love 1190:11
 of the elders 301:18
 passionate d. 1440: 8
 rather hear thy d. than see
 play 314:10
 showers of sweet d. 1070:12
 sinews of virtue 287:19
 so sweet is his d. 1302: 5
 sounds big 313:10
 sweeter banquet of mind 360: 9
 to d. wonders 2200: 9
 was about hunting 942: 1
 well-timed d. 312:12
 with incoherent air bold d. 2005:10
Discourse: are as the stars 1499:12
 All d. but my own afflict 314: 2
Discoveries: grand d., recent 199:14
Discovery: of a new dish 316: 4
Discreet: while d. advice 455: 19
Discretion
 better part of valor 456: 6
 covering d. with folly 456: 7
 fair woman without d. 1321:7
 guides the senses 2194: 2
 if lady had d. 2194: 2
 let d. be your tutor 456: 6
 little hole of d. 456: 9
 meanly quality 456:13
 not to outport d. 456:12
 of a Judge in the law of
 tyrants 1021: 1
 of speech 1900:15
 ounce of d. 456: 2
 pleasure of d. 456: 8
 shall preserve thee 456: 1
 should be thrown aside 702: 3
 thou art a jewel 1013:18
 twin of honor 456:13
 use thy d. 456:18
 would run away 456:18
Discussion: friendly, free d. 99:11
Disdain
See also Scorn
 and scorn ride sparkling 1766: 9
 and d. so much as thou 1766: 9
 want pay the penalty 1766: 9
 my dear Lady D. 1766: 9

Disdaineth all things above
 reach 83:17
Disdaining little delicacies
 83:14
Disdains
 against d. strongest fence 461: 2
 age an incurable d. 35:13
 all d. self-limiting 1283: 3
 and bitter old succeed 36:12
 begins equality 458:17
 bodily d. symptom of spiri-
 tual ailment 459:16
 by inch-meal a d. 353:14
 by no d. oppress 20: 8
 called lack of money 1233:12
 cure d., kill patient 457:12
 cured of my d. 457:10
 desperate d., desperate
 cure 1287:14
 disorders of the soul 450:16
 each season has its own d. 379: 2
 exchanging one d. 1285: 7
 fatuity, and infamy 1562:33
 find her d. and purge it 466: 2
 fleeing d. fall into hands of
 doctors 468:12
 has a thousand forms 157: 3
 has but a d. 459: 3
 image of thought external-
 ized 459:17
 in feeling d. 468:12
 is incurable 1615:11
 just d. to luxury succeeds 1240: 7
 kill d. save life 1530:12
 may come before 1340: 8
 manifests its power 460: 2
 nest d. on its way 459: 1
 monarch's bed 1043:10
 most dangerous from head 814:10
 no d. but ignorance 958:10
 no slow d. 458: 6
 not of the bowels 460: 1
 not of body but place 460: 3
 of admiration 141: 9
 of an evil conscience 301:10
 of curiosity 351: 8
 of endocrine glands 729: 6
 of modern life 1220:14
 of talking 1964:11
 old shapes of foul d. 459:12
 one wide d. of things 1493:12
 or sorrows strike him 443: 3
 pale d. and bitter old 361:12
 pale d. dwells there 800: 7
 pale d. shall linger 457:13
 result of education 459:17
 she like a new d. 2143: 3
 strong d., strong medicine 1287:14
 strong d., strong medicine 1287:14
 that must subdue 459:10
 this long d. my life 1212: 3
 want of faith 620:17
 we classify d. as error 459:17
 whose ruthless power 460: 9
 will have its course 458:120
Diseases: bequeath you my d. 459: 9
 beyond counting 315:14
 come of own accord 458: 2
 crucify the soul 459:14
 cure incurable d. 457: 1
 desperate grown 1287:14
 in d., less 1285: 4
 interests of pleasure 460: 1
 many diseases, many d. 318:18; 1286: 6
 men take one of another 288:17
 no d.; persons diseased 1226:12
 no d. to be new 457:14
 of the soul 459:16
 pale D., cluster there 800: 7
 polite d. 458: 7
 price of ill pleasures 460: 1
 rotten d. of the south 460: 1
 tax of pleasures 460: 1
 to feel d. and to cure 467: 1
 Disdied by her 1666: 1
 Disembodied have power 770: 8
 Disenchants of age 281: 8
 Disenrte: in causa falli 537: 6
 Disertus: a quo legitur
 veritas 587: 7
 aus causa d. 837: 6

Diseer de bons mots 1020: 4
Disfigurement: foul d. 498: 7
Disfranchised, who takes
 neither side 1344:18
Disgrace
 alone is sin 917:17
 death's extreme d. 1445: 7
 is deathless 461:12
 is in the crime 1617: 5
 purple velvet of d. 814: 6
 self-imposed d. 172: 6
 to be fine 779: 9
 to envy virtue 2059: 1
 to his species 462:14
 to stumble twice 461: 7
 which he has deserved 461:11
 wise can suffer no d. 461: 8
 worse than death 461:10
Disgraced: better not to live 461:13
 impeach d. 1837:15
Disgraces: are the cherries 461: 9
Disguise: dark d. 161: 9
 Disguised as a gentleman 763:15
 in liquor 502: 1
Disgraces: troublesome d. 1293: 3
Disguising: all cherries 461: 9
Lingust: turns the stomach 1799:10
 with merit 1299:15
Dish: fit for the gods 521:14
 for a king 441: 9
 for the village 680: 5
 one d. will serve 931:17
Dishe: diddled 1622:15
Dishes: many d., many dis-
 cases 518:18; 1286: 6
 new d., new appetites 461: 9
 run bitter and thither 539:14
Dis honest people 640:16
Dishonesty: to expect 2040:12
Dis honor: lived in such d. 461:14
 neat all d. 459:13
 traffics with man's nature 1468:12
 worse than death 858: 9
Dishwater: dead as d. 375:10
Disillusion
 Disk like battle-target red 1622: 1
 Dislike
 hesitate d. 13:12
Dulikes: whom the d., she
 d. 462: 6
Dismal: d. their dismal
 sweet 608:18
Dismemberment: of America 60: 6
Disobedience: man's first d. 12: 4
Disorder: in the dress 487:12
 last d. mortal 468: 2
 with most admired d. 1218: 1
Disparage: things we haven't 165: 5
Disparities: of power 574: 3
Dispatch
 soul of business 309:13
Dispensation: no d. from
 death 381:14
Dispense: de Rome 381:14
Display: of grief 622:12
Displays: pyrotechnical d. 590: 5
 Displeased at what thou art 1701: 4
Displeasures: unjust 720:20
Disposed: when so d. 495: 3
Disposition: entertain cheer-
 ful d. 230:18
 foolish d. 1015:10
 like a salt crust'd 226: 8
 of melancholy d. 729: 6
 perverse d. 454: 4
 shady 1215:12
 when d. is friendly the face
 pleases 609: 9
Dispraise: a little 140:14
 horrible d. 1237: 1
 of their native land 1248:17
 thing you desire 126: 7
Dispraised: no small praise 1379: 1
Dispraising: the high gods 790: 4
Disprisi: lascivius horribili
 d. 1837: 1
Dispraisus: prurius eccle-
 siasticum ecclesie 271:14
Dispraisus: fire-eyed d. 1921:17
 like scuttle-dish 99:14

Disputation: high of d.271:14
run in debt by d.417:15
Dispute
See also Arguments
began in jest100: 9
could we forbear d.101: 1
endless to d. upon every
thing disputable100:15
tree of knowledge blasted
by d.100: 6
when much d. has past100:14
Disputes: number makes
long d.100: 6
so much of passion100:10
Disraeli, Benjamin462
Dissect: creatures you d.1703:17
Dissemble all your griefs453:13
your love conceals1035: 3
Dissembled with an outward
show2107:13
Dissemblers: all naught, all
d.1246: 7
no d. here1457: 5
Dissembling: chief art in
reign d. is1205: 6
trust to nature2201: 1
Dissonance
See also Discord, Quarrelling
between hearts that love1197: 9
civil d. viperous worm2114: 4
first among Priests d.1593: 5
Dissonances, like streams1664: 6
Dissonant not consonance1064:10
of loud D. mortal terror1591: 3
union of total d.1511:15
Dissonance vir et puer237:21
Dissemblers: qui nascit d.419:10
ante satius fuit d.993:18
Dissemble and reign1039: 8
Disimulation toward's ver-
tue419:19
in politics1541:10
invites d.419:19
weak cunning419:19
Dissembler les sentiments
You a947: 7
savoir des tons1030: 8
Disruption without pleasure1860:15
Dissolution of the Union58: 3
Dissolved: freely d.1270:14
Dissonance: barbarous d.336: 2
Distaff for holding131: 4
Distance462
between words and deeds229: 3
by d. made more
sweet1901:16; 1363: 6
endears friendship31: 5
egotistic politeness of d.463:14
friendly d.2111
from a d. something463: 6
lends enchantment463: 1
makes the heart less fond413
makes them stars84:16
measureless d.511:15
middle d. of your life168:10
no d. breaks tie of blood171:17
not in vain d. beacons234:14
only lends enchantment414
reconciles to form463:10
reverent d.463:12
abell no more divide us2212: 1
takes a lover's hue1071: 1
Dissonant and the dim463: 7
Dissemp: of no d. died396:17
of the mind796:10
Dissemp: pale d.168:12
Dissempers: forbidden topic313:15
Discl: obviously d. it out313:15
Distilled over guilty fires233:11
Distinction of great mind664:12
twixt singing and preach-
ing1594:15
without a difference463:15
Dissemp: in coining but
name74: 3
Distraction in a aspect101: 3
thinks d. is magnificence1615:17
what d. to mankind1181: 9
Distress of another1324:17
presence of obscure d.1756: 4

Distress, continued

though d. had cut him up1933: 8
to pity d. is human1494: 6
what say d.1739:13
Distresses: doff their dire d.983: 4
of our friends736: 9
Distribution undo excess1348: 7
Distringit librorum multi-
tudo1677: 7
Distrust463
justifies deceit420:13
of my own abilities2164: 6
what loneliness more lonely
than d.464: 5
when D. enters love goes744:14
yourself664:13
Disturbance undisturbed713:12
Duch: die in last d.1467: 1
fall into the d.160:16
fallen into d. he made1710: 4
safe in d. he hides2248:10
Ditties: frame love-d.1203:13
spirit d. of no tone1365:10
Ditto: I say d.300:19
Ditty long since mute1878: 5
piping a vagrant d.1537:13
Dix: non quam d.1134:11
Dive into bottom of deep1910: 3
Diver: adventure of the d.1510
Ceylon d.2105: 9
Diversity, c'est ma devise2076:12
Diversities of gifts774:11
Diversity: universal quality1427:13
Dives: who am I to com-
demn D.1572:13
Dives: queer artistic d.108: 6
Dives agria, d. nummis1622: 6
divitias d. pauper pudor119: 7
misereque1722: 8
nemo creder d. qui blandus
est1572:10
omnes querimus1720:11
pollicitis d. quilibet esse
protes1630:14
qui fieri vult, cito vult1718:17
repente d. nemo factus1718:18
satis d. pane1721:15
ibi: pauper amicitia1704:11
Divide: who govern815: 1
rightly d. and define428:14
Divide et impera815: 2
Divided by interests338: 6
in death had not been403:15
in death they were not d.740:13
they become weak2066:11
we fall46:13
Dividends464
comfortable man with d.195: 3
see my d. coming in404:10
Divilment and joy196: 6
Divinare mihi donat Apollo1623: 4
Divination: art of d.1623: 4
in woman2190: 1
Divinations, soothsayings1623: 4
Divine follows own instruc-
tions1596: 3
men whom men pronounce
right of figure1023:17
right of figure1044: 5
shrewd and sound d.1591: 4
sources201: 7
then art all d.2183: 8
Diviner: best who1623:12
Divinities: country d.327:15
Divinity: by these we reach
d.619:12
deth hedge a king1844: 7
element d. of superiority2003:11
had catched itch1984: 4
in odd numbers1227: 3
moving you983:17
Nature's system of d.1913: 3
no d. absent if Prudence
present1648: 4
of being rich1720:13
sacred and inspired d.1964: 2
shapes our ends1648:14
surely piece of D. in us983: 2
that stria within us942:16
who rules within us1923: 3

Divinity, continued

within our breast1800:11
within them breeding
wings1577:11
Divis: nulli invitis fidem660: 9
permittit d. cetera799:16
Division and Silence1531: 5
of unequal earnings1343: 6
Divisionist to deal d.160:12
Divitiae ad perfringendas vo-
luptates1720: 3
grandes homini sunt1727: 1
improbus crescent d.1728: 1
vivere parce, equo animo1717: 7
Divitias: brevissima ad d.1718:12
esse causam malorum1723: 8
Divitias homines beati457: 3
maxime d. fructus1722:11
nil feret ad manus d.
umbra1719: 8
omnis res d. parcat1720: 6
superare Crassum d.1717:13
Divom: apparat d. nomen794:15
Divorce brand of shame1243:11
he counsels a d.2141: 6
sacrament of adultery1263:13
Dixerit: quid interest quis
nuit1523: 3
Vixi1812:13
Dizziness: love is like a d.1180:12
Dizay on unwonted heights337: 3
Do: all ways to do1117
all things to do423:11
all that he had done1131:13
all things well1485: 1
as folks do, not say2248: 1
as I say, not as I do1596: 4
as we are, so we do431:10
as we can1623:13
as we say, not as we do2226:12
as you please1761: 6
as you would be done by2304: 4
but daily popt2126:18
do nothing, never do
smies1548: 6
go, and do thou likewise962: 3
How do you do1889: 5
I can do no other1227: 5
I can still do something384:10
if not seemly, do it not1491:15
if we do well here1138:13
Ill, joy fades2271:11
it fust604:17
it in public1491:15
it now1493: 6
it with thy might423:16
let us do or die423:12
mainly part to do447: 9
may not do thing he would423:10
noble things, not dream207:17
nobly to do, nobly to die1375: 9
not do unto others1864:15
not knowing what they do424:10
not known to do, never do1491:15
not to others664: 5
not what we gain, but do423:13
not what we ought2227: 7
nothing abjectly423:17
only one thing at once209:18
or die423:12
other men, they do you1245: 4
she can d. no other1227: 5
so much to do1044: 7
that we would do1424: 1
that which no other can224: 2
thine but to do and die2117:14
thing I was born to do423:16
this and I'll do that423: 7
this thing's to do794:17
this will never do2230: 1
to do and dare794:16
to do as easy as to know2227: 2
two things, do neither2107:14
we do as we can2227:15
we do what we must1138:13

Do, *continued*
 we must do something863:16
 well and be ill spoken of1040: 6
 well and, right1031: 3
 well spirit, say well letter2229:12
 what dare dream, dare do435: 8
 what I will with my own1561:15
 what is right1736:10
 what lies clearly at hand427: 7
 what thy manhood bids1126:13
 what you fear to do424: 1
 what you like150: 2
 whaffl I do1881: 5
 with all your might433:16
 without being ordered1498:23
 ye even so to them804:10
 Do ut des777* 1
 Doat: neither d. too much1266:13
 Dobbin my fill-horse127:16
 Docemus: munus si d. ju-
 ventutem1969: 5
 tristes d. et pallidi1970: 3
 Doceri: fas est et ab hoste d.541:15
 Dock: open this new D.1042:16
 Docks: hateful d.2130: 3
 Doctor: an apple a day
 keeps the d. away91:10
 banish d. expell'd friend465:14
 beware of young d.465: 3
 comes too late for disease1010: 2
 country d. needs brains467: 5
 dismissing d. don't succeed464:22
 Fell: I do not love thee462: 3
 Foster: devil and D.F.440:18
 full of phrase467:11
 God and the D. we alike
 adore443= 6
 if d. kills earth hides468: 3
 ill to make d. heir465:15
 licen's'd to kill467:13
 like a sculler plies467:12
 lives by diseases2257:11
 my only d.186: 1
 not one d. for his own
 friends prescribes465: 8
 now an undertaker468: 5
 pass for a cathedral d.112: 6
 quacks us1137: 1
 saw d. in his sleep465: 7
 So-much-the-worse465: 6
 sure my health is poor873:10
 takes the fee465: 2
 tell d. that y' are ill468: 8
 to help the missus unload2205: 7
 you were never my d.468: 7
 Doctor's work1537: 3
 Doctors464
 budge d. of Stoic fur1500: 7
 cure by letting blood1681:16
 decide when a disagree465: 5
 differ465: 5
 ere d. learn'd to kill467:14
 folks want d. molly465: 3
 give what they would take
 others, diseased himself1091:14
 white d. consult, patient
 dies465: 5
 Doctrina facit difficultatem1970: 1
 vim promovet insitam528:11
 Doctrine468
 all might see the d.1595:11
 blast of vain d.469: 1
 explain d. by life469: 8
 false d., heresy, schism468:15
 from women's eyes this d.600: 2
 loved d. for teacher's sake1970:15
 Monroe D.59: 7
 no other d. needs469: 6
 not for d. but music271:12
 of hatred must be preached
 of ignoble ease1119: 7
 of the strenuous life1119: 7
 shameless d.1549: 4
 skin of truth468:14
 sniff for d.561: 3
 that will not bear invest-
 igation469: 4
 it's a pick-purse d.1304:x3
 translated into life469: 8
 winds of d. let loose469: 5

Doctrines here to seek159: 9
 makes all d. plain468:17
 not steeped in vinegar469: 3
 of religion279: 6
 remember ray d.469: 2
 when d. meet with approba-
 tion1685:19
 Documents humans1251: 8
 Dodgers: dodgerest of all d.1377: 6
 old men are d.34= "
 Doe in the month of May1269: 2
 Doer: dreaming d. master
 poet425: 8
 of hopeless tasks821: 4
 silent d. of the deed1095: 5
 Doers: talkers are no d.2228:10
 Does not what he thinks148:16
 not what man d.455* 4
 something437:14
 Dog: bad to wake sleep-
 ing d.470: 9
 bark at sleeping lion471:20
 better than his d.930: 2
 biggest d. has been a pup1115:14
 circumcised d.1012:14
 dead d. will never bite377= 8
 dies like d.675: 3
 every d. bath his day2264: 3
 every d. lion at home471: 4
 firmest friend477: 7
 give a d. ill name467:16
 giving heart to d. to tear472:13
 hair of the d. that bit us492:16
 have care of silent d.2126: 4
 help lame d. over stile893:13
 I am called ad469* 17
 I am his Highness' d.470:16
 in the manger471: 6
 is in the lake977: 8
 is man's best friend473:16
 is thy servant a d.1790:13
 is turned to his vomit470:14
 it was that died1798:10
 like a d. by the Nile1406:17
 little toy d.408: 1
 living d. better than dead
 lion470: 2
 love me loves d. also469: 9
 may love a puppy cul1186: 6
 mine enemy's d.471: 1
 no man so poor but keeps
 a d.1566: 4
 not one to throw at a d.3219: 4
 obeyed in office115:10
 of Blenheim birth472:18
 old d. barks not in vain471:14
 one, absolute friend473: 6
 quit kickin' my d. aroun'1558: 5
 rather be a d.1737: 8
 rather see portrait of d.1449: 3
 returneth to vomit698: 1
 returns to his vomit1628:19
 said nothing1409: 3
 salutes the guest473: 9
 shall bear him company976:10
 so called from not singing471: 8
 something better than d.1277: 7
 soul of a friend473= 9
 starved at master's gate469:10
 starving d. not bite471: 7
 still d. bites sore477: 3
 teach old d. new tricks469:13
 that seems a-sleeping2047:16
 that trots finds bone979: 7
 this d. smarts for what1664: 5
 toiling d. comes halting1065: 1
 when a d. bites a man1398: 4
 when d. is drowning470: 7
 white Maltese d.473* 5
 whole towns worship d.246: 4
 will have his day470: 8
 young man's d.473: 3
 Dog-days began to bite1937: 6
 shake in d.337: 4
 Dog-Star: 'neath the D.
 whelped984:13a
 scorching d.1567:15
 Dogberry: dispatch its D.
 upon thy track327* 8
 Dogged as does it1488:11

Doglienza: piu perfetta, piu
 senta la d.1445:19
 Dogma principle of religion469: 7
 Dogmas: no d. nail faith151: 1
 of the quiet past1459:15
 Dogmatism is puppyism1428:13
 Dogmatist: testy little d.1033: 1
 Dogs469
 as d. go to church641:14
 bark as they are bred477* 3
 bark at me473: 1
 bark before they bite471:17
 bark by custom471:ai
 begin in fest469:12
 bite least bark most471:18
 delight to bark and bite355: 9
 dine, the poor pine1571: 2
 dumb d. that bark not1593:15
 easily won to fawn354: 2
 eat of the crumbs470:11
 have had a good long wait2278: 1
 helping lame d. over stiles893:13
 let sleeping d. lie470: 9
 let slip the d. of war2109:11
 lieth down with d.679: 2
 mad d. may boast as much1558:10
 modest d. miss much meat1334:11
 more I admire d.470:18
 of St. Hubert's breed472:19
 quarrelsome d. dirty coats1663: 5
 run when they drink in
 Nile1406:17
 scornful d. dirty puddings1766:15
 slow d. of war195:13
 take unwilling d. to hunt941: 5
 that bark never bite471:13
 that snarl about bone1663: 5
 they are all dumb d.471:19
 two d. and one bone2206: 3
 upon their masters1298:16
 when two d. are fighting1664: 5
 will not attack you in good
 clothes486: 3
 with tongues their wounds
 do heal1286: 1
 would you live forever?67: 5
 ye have had your day470: 8
 Doing: best way of d.532: 9
 capable of d. everything471: 3
 either d. or dying896: 1
 joy's soul lies in d.2212:14
 skill to do comes in d.1833:13
 still be d., never done2234:14
 up and be d.1316: 1
 up and d.1705:10
 well with well saying2228:21
 what people say you cannot
 do1508:10
 what you can do well1930:13
 whatever worth d. at all423:14
 Dolt: beggarly last d.1615:14
 to relieve lame beggar1615:14
 Dolce far niente985* 8
 Dole: happy man be his
 d.1226: 6
 merry be their D.500:17
 succored by a d.243: 8
 Doleit: ille d. vere qui sine
 teste843:13
 Doll: prettiest d. in the
 world1296: 3
 you beautiful d.1882: 1
 Dollar, Tha478
 almighty d.473* 3
 baloney d.1044: 3
 billion d. country66: 2
 go farther in those days473:11
 I grudge the d. dime1494:11
 throw 3. across Potomac473:11
 to entertainer—a d.473:15
 you worship the d.59: 6
 Dollars: baloney d.1644: 3
 fifteen d. in my inside
 pocket2289:10
 here's that ten d.1578:11
 let the d. spin496: 4
 ten thousand d.2295:10
 Doll's: military d. in nursery1860: 8
 Dolly: goodbye, D.1454: 5
 shall be minesaij: 8

DOLOR

Dolor animi gravior quam corporis	1341: 2
flagrantior aequo non debet	840: 9
in lacrimas verteret merum	2159: 9
in longinquitate levis	491: 6
inocentes cogit mentiri d.	1444: 16
joycunda d. est	1190: 16
levis est d. qui capere con-	
alium	842: 13
malvagin il buono accorde	1700: 1
U d.	458: 8
morbuque	843: 17
non facit finem	980: 8
plerumque d.	843: 18
quon non temporis minuat	842: 9
strangulat inclusus	591: 4
Dolor alterius	1495: 2
nessun maggiore d.	1195: 14
sine d. non vivitur in	
amare	1195: 14
supervacuum est d.	322: 7
Dolorem fortis vero d.	841: 15
infandum renovare d.	1444: 14
lucrum est d. extinguere	1105: 5
Dolores in amore d.	391: 3
postura morte d.	2044: 11
Dolor: quid juxta d. aut	
occurrere	1374: 5
Dolphin: dies like the d.	1374: 5
useless d. thought	1374: 5
Dolphin-chamber	1374: 5
Dolph: become mere d.	1374: 5
Domains of tender memory	1297: 8
Dom: Ar'd Ephesian d.	524: 14
him of Western d.	537: 14
no glided d. swells	1942: 11
of many-colored glass	1142: 12
of nobler span	617: 11
of thought	1834: 7
re-echoes to his nose	1836: 5
rounded Peter's d.	95: 14
upon some manly d.	1091: 5
well-proportion'd d.	96: 1
Domes involv'd in rolling	
fire	2113: 3
of inherited agony	1942: 11
Domesticity in excoisla	2082: 14
Dom: habuit unde discret	2032: 1
Domitia: omnium arda d.	536: 13
Domitiam: ad d. emacem	1491: 4
Dommandi: cupid d. fit	
giantur	1751: 2
Dominat: dinner-table	706: 8
Dominat: female d.	2195: 10
Dominat: omnia per-	
mittere pro d.	1275: 17
Dominat: in servitute d.	1281: 3
Dominat: dirige non	786: 14
inter pontem et fontem	788: 9
Domini est dirigere gressus	787: 9
pudet non servituti	1800: 15
Dominion absolute	1830: 10
I traversed a d.	5420: 13
of the sea	547: 1
Old D., mother of us all	2087: 14
sunset of d.	555: 10
Dominions of the sun	513: 11
thought's d.	96: 8
Domino: sicut a d. agreat	
profrui	1011: 1
Dominus: animus d. ut	751: 3
Dominus videre plurimum	1081: 12
Dominus domo homestanda	
est	1981: 2
nisi d. frustrat	1297: 15
omniun est	1093: 10
providet	790: 11
quale d. talis	1281: 17
Domus: ex d. in domum	
migrare	397: 4
Domus: celebrata d. ut	
gato	165: 9
dulce d.	905: 1
intra d. sevis set	947: 18
Domus accipiet te leta	905: 8
sine oculis errant	1497: 1
oasta pudicillam servat d.	909: 10
et placens uxore	909: 1
his d. huc patria est	908: 4

DOUBT

8605

Domus, continued	
redet argenti d.	1719: 17
servis est plura superbis	1700: 11
stat fortuna d.	832: 8
Don de la familiarité	631: 2
Don Quixote of one genera-	
tion	1899: 11
wish longer	1674: 7
Done: a' is d. in vain	611: 19
and can't be undone	436: 12
said	8209: 6
and undone	436: 19
been and gone sud	295: 11
by man been d.	1157
by the rule	1750: 11
cannot be amended	436: 22
for another d. for oneself	1493: 17
has d. and might have d.	436: 21
he is d. for	48: 3
I am d. for	388: 22
if d. when 'tis d.	224: 19
it couldn't be half d.	1931: 5
less and gone sud	1058: 19
nothing d., doth not all	424: 6
nothing d. while aught re-	
main	474: 6
so little d.	164: 7
that which is d.	141: 5
that which was our duty	1700: 14
things we ought not	436: 19
well and with a care	436: 3
well d. better than well	
said	2247: 14
well d. soon enough	423: 19
well d., thou good and faith-	
ful servant	1799: 17
well begin in half d.	146: 1
well it were d. quickly	444: 19
what should be d. must be	
learned	424: 16
what's d. in d.	426: 12
what's d. we may compare	1980: 8
when all is d. and said	310: 13
ye have d. it unto me	442: 13
Donkey	111: 9
because a d. brays	111: 1
that's a deer d.	375: 6
thought himself a deer	111: 18
Donkey's: about a d. taste	111: 18
Donna: mobile	2197: 14
Dono Infelice d. bellezza	1001: 2
Donor: what costs to be a d.	1188: 3
Dons d'un ennemi	777: 4
Don't: advice on marriage	1266: 14
Donum extulit Minerva	777: 5
Doo & Duert	1488: 2
Doon: what costs to be a d.	1188: 3
elder brother, D.	642: 20
ignorant of coming d.	749: 9
irrevocable d. of love	443: 5
is to be beautiful	743: 2
is to despair d.	611: 2
mitigate their d.	1031: 14
her at home escape d.	438: 9
of fate's decree	297: 20
regardless of their d.	254: 20
walk darkling in their d.	438: 15
wave your d.	439: 9
Doomed: every day is d.	370: 5
is near	370: 12
then is d. near	913: 23
Doomed:it: doods our d.	427: 17
Doomed:it: purblind d.	439: 6
Doon: hunk and brass	230: 6
Door: at say d. I knock	938: 3
at the d. of life	398: 14
came out by the same d.	1901: 12
charmed d. of dreams	1850: 1
double-lex d. for mouth	1164: 8
double-lock the d.	1048: 18
either shut or open	223: 2
every d. barred with gold	3027: 17
gone upstairs sud shut d.	404: 3
I am the d.	1757: 7
just next d.	1395: 16
knocking at my d.	34: 5
landlord's hospitable d.	1567: 6
leaves d. upon latch	409: 1
let the d. be locked	2086: 8
make d. upon woman's wit	2193: 15

Door, continued	
must be open or shut	4491: 2
of Darkness	381: 8
of the top	362: 5
one d. shuts out the snow	206: 1
open d.	66: 9
open soul and open d.	451: 6
shut the d. after you	1899: 6
shuts, another opens	420: 7
slam d. on doctor's nose	373: 1
sliding down your cellar d.	299: 2
stand at d. of thought	1096: 14
sweep against own d.	585: 5
that time, unlocks	309: 1
to which I found no key	1371: 16
will open at a touch	931: 13
Door-keeper in house of	
God	881: 2
Door-nail: dead as a d.	375: 18
Door-plate: not so brassy	1376: 13
Doorband strong enough	933: 13
Door: adamantine d.	1160: 14
all d. open to courtesy	309: 1
death's thousand d.	380: 1
dovecote d. of sleep	1845: 3
hingeless d.	1185: 13
keep shut d. of mouth	1581: 7
nocturnal d. close after us	438: 15
of breath	1220: 9
of death ever open	380: 2
open your living d.	2247: 6
shut d. against setting sun	1939: 11
that opened of themselves	775: 1
to let out life	377: 20
Doorstep to wisdom	2168: 14
Doorway: low d. of my tent	76: 1
Dors: Leave to her poet	1061: 11
Dorcas	864: 15
Doris, the Shepherd maiden	2212: 10
Dormit: sex horis d. est eat	1848: 9
Dormit: bene d. non sentit	
multe dormit	1843: 13
Dorothy Q.	775: 8
Dors bien s'ion au accorn	1643: 14
Dos est magna parentum	
virtus	1432: 9
excuria lites	2247: 6
in conjugio sit noxia	477: 11
but it well	589: 13
Dorcas: senile debility	482: 2
terms so	1435: 18
what d. will not vanity	
maintain	8074: 18
Note on his very absence	21: 9
Note imperium vendidi	477: 11
inde faces ardent a d.	477: 18
Enter yet doubts	1007: 10
Death as most men do	1705: 22
Death: no d. over I's	1098: 14
Double in words and mean-	
ing	2033: 8
tail and trouble	804: 25
Double-charge thee	448: 11
Double-darken gloomy skies	1436: 1
Double-lock the door	1048: 18
Double-minded: man who is	420: 10
Double-shade the desert	1401: 9
Double of those whose way	611: 20
Doublet and hose coura-	
geous	6136: 7
fashion of d.	491: 5
goes in d. leaves off wit	275: 1
new d. before Easter	314: 16
Doublets: no more d. than	
hacks	485: 16
Doublet-deed so young	451: 2
Double	474
academic d.	475: 1
accomplice of tyranny	475: 12
and discord	475: 12
as to constitutionality	469: 17
beacon of the wise	475: 18
beginning of wisdom	475: 12
brother devil to Despair	475: 12
clouded with d.	475: 12
desolate shores of d.	475: 12
dimmed heaven with d.	475: 12
diversified by faith	475: 12
easier to believe than d.	475: 12
every d. that can retard	475: 12

Doubt, continued

fenced round with d.474:14
fill me with buoyant d.475:23
frets d. the maw-crammed
beast517:17
from d. to d. to beg304:12
greater mischief than de-
spair476:2
I d. it249:17
in d. to be revolv'd475:17
indulged becomes d. re-
alised476:4
is Devil-born476:13
knowledge d. increases108:17
makes the mountain475:6
more faith in honest d.475:20
never stand in d.1704:10
no d. in this book474:16
no possible d. whatever476:10
only learned in d.474:18
past is fear of future D.304:13
philosophical d.474:5
rather I prize the d.475:9
safer than to be secure475:13
summer side of d.475:2
surrender an honest d.474:17
terrible d. of appearances88:9
that sun doth move124:9
the dark, the fear475:7
thou the stars are fire124:9
to make me mad648:11
wearied from d. to d.334:12
when in d. do I move474:2
when in d. tell the truth208:18
when in d. win the trick219:13
when must d. prevail408:8
where d. there truth is475:8
within me springs464:2
Doubter and the doubt474:7
from d. great believer113:8
Doubtful of the solid1180:11
Doubtings by d. some at
truth475:11
castle, called D. Castle436:14
in his aspect spirit332:3
Doubtful: end with d.227:3
he that casteth all d.474:9
be who d. is damned70:8
keep d. to yourself474:11
littlest d. are fears124:16
our d. are frailties476:12
saucey d. and fears657:20
that dim our mental sphere211:18
Douxer charme l'ame114:5
plus fait d. que violence705:12
Dought, my cake is d.618:11
of existence513:7
unhaked d. on cook's
trencher851:4
Doughboy1862:13
paid dollar a day2120:8
Dought: optimist sees1434:3
Doughs in his hall178:12
in red herrings207:6
like D. conquer209:7
song of Percy and D.144:7
tender and true1240:14
Doulour eat pour moi2247:18
qui se tait1821:4
Dove476:2
burnt d. d.477:9
found no rest476:15
listen, sweet D.476:18
mild as a d.1204:7
Mr. D. has too much art103:15
my little d. did sit476:14
of I hear tender d.476:16
on silver pinions476:12
quill did lend1477:21
returning bore the mark476:16
sucking d.477:6
trooping with doves477:8
very spirit of peace477:5
Doves: Cytherea's gentle d. 603:5
do peck the falcon331:16
drives the trembling d.477:3
harmless as d.216:12
nest in helmet477:2
nimble-pinion'd d.117:2
of I have dainty pair476:15

Doves, continued

pair of billing d.476:20
whom eagle doth affray477:3
will peck to safeguard477:7
with doves and484:10
Doves' eyes601:10
Dove-tailedness1910:144
Dovager long withering1344:3
Dower, mournful d.430:12
Dowry, cynnet's d. is harsh851:15
he that is d.441:3
in the d. I sink my head1849:3
phoenix d.127:6
smoothing the raven d.761:14
soft d. of mailbird127:6
ajured a doubtful d.127:6
sunk in beds of d.1222:13
to hell892:12
Downhearted: are we d.333:12
don't let's be d.380:4
when friends leave we're d. 847:2
Downhill of life1349:7
Dawns: all in the D.184:17
Dowry477
led full of branches477:16
Cause of offence477:11
for a queen478:3
lighted his fires477:18
of wife is quarreling1242:7
purity and modesty477:20
sells himself for d.477:13
she is herself a d.477:20
weigh with a queen478:3
Doxey over the dale1908:3
Down high-minded, intelli-
gent d.1045:10
Drab: naughty d.1442:8
Drachenfels: castled crag1716:13
Draco made laws with
blood1084:7
Drac a lengthening chain477:17
Dranglefated and booted1612:14
Dragon among the chain-
bernards1224:6
and his wrath278:20
horn of rose-dew336:12
go to bed with a d.1202:1
keep so fair a cave87:2
of prurery1653:4
Dragon-witch with when-
ever ebullient eye138:3
Dragonish cloud that's d.284:20
Dragons' night's swift d.1040:12
snuffed up the wind like d. 1278:6
Drain-pipe: we're in a d. 1146:10
Drains: she said it wur d. 466:5
talk about d.1964:1
Drake whom world's end2029:8
Drake's strong sword557:9
Drain of honey, pound of
gail1106:12
of sweet1053:13
tak off your d.590:6
Drama
See also Stage
all d. whether damn'd or
not2195:18
allied to deeper thoughts1910:8
close d. with the day42:6
Divine D. that extends966:10
grand, divine, eternal D. 1910:3
has nutgrown such toys1010:11
literature does at night1000:12
reflection of doubt1909:12
Dramas of high wrong902:3
Dramatic unities1910:144
Drunk as a Lady ought not501:11
I, Jhyan sun to sleep497:5
Prusaic acid without wa-
ter1934:7
without provocation321:4
Drapery of mist2121:3
wraps d. of his couch1110:10
Drappie in our e'e503:12
Draught above heat makes
cool804:12
deep glad kindly d.1068:17
holiest d. of Power1575:15
makes sweet the bitter d. 341:7
of cool refreshment2125:18

Draught, continued

of life2144:11
that quiets nerves1619:7
thou art a butter d.1840:9
Draughts: distemp'ring d. 502:17
shadow d. intoxicates1008:1
Draw a little and compose108:8
for a thousand pounds805:2
I d. the line at that2293:7
nurs as they ought to be1446:7
the Thing as he sees it223:15
upon the future748:2
Drawers' female d.1008:14
Drawing-room spoil poets1536:8
Drawl: weekly d. the
short1594:2
Bread: full of busy d.126:10
gives strength to rumour964:2
of all who wrong1028:4
of tomorrow2020:14
of vengeance at his heels1712:2
rushing of the grass657:7
suffer no d. but in fancy2045:9
to poor loss of health870:19
Dreadful: less d. than they
seem87:7
Dream shades481:16
as a d. when one awaketh478:13
awakened from d.1121:12
but a shadow478:15
can bring me to your arms484:4
cleaving to the D.481:7
dare to d. dare to du1790:12
did not d. it was a d.481:15
divinely unaware439:5
dreamed a d.1120:5
dreamed by happy man482:10
Friday night's d.480:3
gave like a beautiful d. 1453:3
he whom a d. hath pos-
sessed484:15
how sweet, too sweet482:16
I am thy very d.483:13
I'll d. no more481:17
if you can d.1010:11
in blissful d.483:14
in courtship, welook wake1274:5
iridescent d.1543:3
is his real life1121:9
is this a d.484:18
it is a d. sweet child2095:1
lands of D. among3090:14
let me d. the rest484:4
like dead men in a d.1320:18
lives on481:16
love's young d.1192:10
may the d. never prove
true484:8
not of other worlds886:2
of a d.1243:6
of easy conquest237:23
of home977:17
of joy, all but in vain222:13
of perfect bliss1702:15
of perpetual immortality909:6
of weddings480:1
of youth484:3
of youth realized in age831:12
Oh! that a d. so sweet484:15
one man with a d.2002:8
only a d., yet I hear you1260:11
out of a misty d.1137:4
past wit of man480:7
perchance to d.304:10
Prier's bottle-top d.1086:12
prodigms of d.381:8
rarest d. that e'er484:12
recollection of a d.1297:15
shadow of a d.477:9
short, repentance long1060:15
so runs my d.478:17
steadfast to a d.2061:4
still they d.453:1
that a d. can die481:12
that fires a man's heart481:11
that hold d.481:14
that's forget1269:9
that is dying443:10
that's passed away136:12
those dreams again1878:3

DREAM

DRINKING

2507

Dreams, continued

to d. of, not to find 482:12
 too flattering-sweet 482:17
 was thy d. a lie 509:4
 we break in a d. 480:15
 what darts I d. 469:2
 when we d. that we d. 478:13
 which now is sad 485:2
 which was not all a d. 478:7
 with the first d. 472:6
 within a d. 481:15
 within a d. 481:10
 your old men shall d. 409:5
 Dreamed, don't tell me what
 you d. last night 479:8a
 of the Devil 478:18
 that life was Beauty 507:4
 the dream sublime 484:13
 to have greatly d. 484:12
 Dreamer, The 480
 behold this d. cometh 484:10
 dream no more 484:10
 lives forever 484:14
 of a kindred stock 1508:13
 of dreams born out of 454:1
 of the common dreams 260:3
 yet more spiritless 1500:13
 Dreamers: all men of action
 d. 484:11
 of 478:11
 of dreams 1369:13
 Dreaming, come where my
 love lies d. 2286:2
 ever of thee 484:1
 of you sweethearts I am d. 2088:6
 the dreamer wakes 484:1
 Dreamland: logic of d. 483:13
 meet me in d. 484:6
 you hail from D. 1511:4
 Dreams 478
 fright me 483:3
 and fables of the sky 478:8
 are but interludes 478:20
 beyond the d. of avarice 1718:1
 a book's reach a world's 181:1
 brain-born d. of evil 2045:3
 but I have only my d. 484:7
 cannot picture 1880:15
 children of idle brain 479:6
 come to me in my d. 483:8
 dayward pipe flock of d. 1344:16
 dead dead laud of d. 481:3
 despair not from ends 479:4
 do divide our being 478:10
 do we not live in d. 478:16
 eat in d. constant of day 479:5
 enough of d. 481:13
 fury d. of bliss 1701:15
 false d., false hopes 2051:12
 foolish men foolish d. 478:14
 for talk by bedside 479:10
 from repletion bred 478:20
 full of contradictions 479:1
 gay d. to all 480:13
 generates d. and ideals 2888:3
 ro by contraries 479:9
 grow holy in action 478:12
 he d. awake 484:12
 hence bubbling d. 481:1
 heralds of eternity 478:10
 his d. topped the Cosmos 538:7
 holy d., and hopes attend
 us 1846:13
 how light must d. be 479:1
 I arise from d. of thee 484:5
 if only the d. whide 481:16
 in d. exile cometh home 484:12
 in d. she grows not older 1921:14
 in solitude we have d. 478:10
 interpreters of inclinations 480:5
 lies down to pleasant d. 1100:10
 little more d. 481:9
 man makes his own d. 479:4
 more d., less believes 478:10
 more than fictions 479:1
 morning d., true 480:4
 no mortal ever dared 483:4
 not with d. but with blood 2107:3
 of better worlds 1072:7
 of cutting foreign throats 481:6

Dreams, continued

of doing good 243:7
 of good out-stripp'd truth 238:2
 of indignation bred 478:18
 of Nineteen-ten 480:13
 of the summer night 480:9
 oft repeating believe 'em 479:10
 old d. 471:13
 old men shall dream d. 2095:3
 silent night untold 479:4
 only awake can tell his d. 1020:10
 only in d. may man be 1020:12
 out of every gate 480:1
 passing rainbow d. 482:15
 pleasant d. and slumbers 1846:16
 peevish joy full news 449:8
 rainbow d. 1520:12
 some d. of easy exposition 480:1
 shot at random 479:7
 such d. as issue where ivory
 gleams 478:21
 such stuff as d. are made
 on 1141:11
 that bring us little comfort 483:2
 that please us roughly 483:6
 those d. of greatness 111:2
 to sell 480:12
 true to meaning 480:4
 tinselt, unsought 2284:2
 unsuspicious d. 1804:1
 waked by his timorous d. 483:6
 what d. may come 305:10
 when d. come true 480:4
 when d. do show thee 47:7
 who loves d. 1844:13
 wild d. succeeded 498:11
 Dreamt that I dwelt 478:6
 Dreaminess, forgives every
 thing but d. 1021:7
 Dregs, drink d. to the d. 2206:8
 friendships full of d. 744:3
 of a democracy 433:10
 of conscience 301:16
 of each corrupted state 1369:10
 of fortune's cup 755:6
 of the people 1478:16
 Dreigers vechten niet 1906:22
 Dregs 485
 been when mind glumbers 2205:8
 best dressed man whose d.
 is so fit 450:11
 by yellow candle-light 142:6
 captivated by d. 488:6
 careens of my d. 351:10
 cut of the d. 2186:10
 dine and d. 486:14
 disorder in the d. 487:12
 does not give knowledge 481:20
 doth make a difference 486:8
 drains our cellar dry 486:15
 fair undress, best d. 490:1
 fit for use 480:11
 fond of d. and change 2101:7
 gaudy d. and gentle air 480:14
 glaring impotence of d. 487:17
 growing careless of my d. 35:10
 negligent d. becoming 461:2
 never spoken of 490:9
 of no more value than d. 485:18
 particular character in d. 400:9
 peasant's d. befits his for-
 tune 486:7
 seen when mind glumbers 485:8
 they wore in Golden Age 488:6
 to please others 486:4
 we sacrifice to d. 486:15
 woman's d., at least, is
 never done 488:10
 Dressed in his best suit of
 clothes 2284:13
 Dresses above his means 486:19
 fine breakfasts and dinners 487:4
 get wedding d. ready 1372:15
 which incite desires 489:11
 Dressing: spend two hours
 in d. 486:14
 Drest in brief authority 125:11
 Drew: Ann Elizabeth D. 1747:2
 Drew to a pair of deuces 1533:1
 Dribble remains 1170:18

Drift: cannot d. beyond His

love 291:4
 go with d. of things 1680:6
 out on Silver Sea 378:12
 to be in hell to d. 1497:10
 understand my d. 162:16
 Driftwood lapping to sea 1126:9
 like plank of d. 1289:15
 spars that meet 1289:16
 Drink and be mad 497:13
 and dance and laugh 517:14
 and not be drunk 1051:5
 and the devil had done 493:14
 ask a d. divine 601:7
 before their wash 823:7
 beat d. was water 2225:10
 cannot d. five bottles 705:10
 cold thin d. 1011:19
 cup of Scotland yet 1276:9
 deep ere you depart 492:6
 deep or taste not Persian 1008:1
 down all unkindness 496:12
 ere ye put on duty gar-
 ment 495:15
 erred through strong d. 504:3
 first man takes a d. 492:1
 five reasons we should d. 496:7
 follow strong d. 504:3
 for you know not 495:18
 he who daries d. 1219:12
 health's d. sickness 500:15
 his d. the running stream 1570:10
 hot d. good as overcoat 496:8
 huff, strut, look big 1793:5
 in measure 491:15
 is a Christian diversion 495:1
 it to the dregs 2285:8
 largely sobers us again 1008:1
 leave d. and thy whore 1843:1
 here me un d. 494:12
 let us d. by the way 496:7
 like a beggar 444:14
 like a fish 402:13
 long d. empties can 1584:14
 makes men hungry 496:15
 more d. more thirst 480:18
 more like a Trojan 497:1
 more you d. the more you
 thirst 477:11
 not the third glass 498:1
 not to elevation 1579:16
 or depart 492:6
 pretty creature, d. 494:5
 roundly, sleep soundly 1492:12
 short, for life is mortal 517:7
 still d. more 502:17
 strong d. is raving 2189:7
 strong or not at all 451:15
 such d. deserves Ganymede 2191:9
 sweeter is d. stolen 1617:15
 takes the man 492:1
 the devil dry 492:6
 till all look blue 486:13
 to heavy ignorance 959:15
 to joy of whole table 601:4
 to me only with eyes 601:7
 to-day and crown sorrow 493:7
 want but little d. below 4104:11
 was only from hook 498:7
 was the bait they used 498:11
 when I have occasion 492:5
 when we d. together, men 184:14
 while we d. 56:13
 when d. beer will think beer 45:8
 with him that wears hood 407:3
 with impunity 494:4
 without drunkenness 531:1
 ye in her 3001:14
 Drinking 401
 aspen milk and writing 2252:5
 at somebody else's expense 492:10
 brevity in the soul of d. 1991:5
 in favor of d. 305:4
 is the soldier's pleasure 495:5
 keeps unhappy from think-
 ing 494:2
 largely sobers us again 1008:1
 makes night light with d. 1404:1
 makes wise 4004:7
 much d., little thickening 498:16

Drinking, continued
 no d. after death 493: 7
 not blamed but excess 502: 13
 occurs dry 571: 8
 red-hot with d. 593: 11
 sluggish men improved by
 d. 493: 4
 takes drunkard out of soci-
 ety 502: 4
 third departs with d. 591: 7
 two reasons for d. 490: 13
 unhappy brains for d. 498: 14
 will make man quaff 497: 8
 Drunks: bottled windy d. 500: 5
 intoxicating d. 1619: 10
 like a funnel 493: 13
 long time between d. 494: 6
 support of health 498: 7
 well, sleeps well 497: 7
 who d. on to hell may go 503: 17
 Dripping hollows rock 5126: 7
 Drivel: rony d. 1468: 15
 Driven: hardly d. easily led 1444: 4
 into desperate strait 430: 20
 Driving like Jehu 931: 11
 Drillery called representa-
 tive government 433: 9
 Drons: glorious, lazy d. 95: 5
 like cloistered d. 956: 6
 Dronas: better ten be fed 243: 9
 like stingless d. 950: 5
 who waste labor 955: 5
 Drop: last d. empties water-
 clock 1921: 8
 in Ocean's boundless tide 1242: 1
 nor any d. to drink 1987: 11
 of a bucket 1380: 6
 of pleasure 1445: 2
 of pure and nearly light 1972: 2
 praye crocodile 1927: 20
 ruddy d. of manly blood 1388: 15
 silver d. hath fallen 848: 19
 take a d. in water 1285: 1
 take a d. too much 8154: 18
 vaporous d. profound 1344: 4
 Drooping: continual d. in
 rainy day 2146: 22
 will wear hard rocks 2126: 11
 Drooping-down-deadness 1389: 10
 Drops: blood d. 1743: 8
 daunting d. that fall in 75: 10
 holy and pure d. 1272: 14
 liquid d. of tears 1974: 7
 little d. of water 2040: 10
 make a cat a ghost 2016: 17
 minute d. from off eaves 2153: 3
 of water hollow stone 8145: 10
 sacred pity engender'd 1976: 3
 store of childish d. 1976: 3
 that make a lakeful 1976: 12
 these foolish d. are those 1974: 22
 Droxy grows space 460: 12
 Droxy: Mrs. Montagu has
 d. 1839: 11
 Dross costs ounce of gold 1605: 3
 ensure to dirty d. 2105: 14
 for Duchesses 1742: 3
 Drought: after d. rain 1312: 7
 Drown in ken of shore 1816: 1
 incontinently d. myself 1933: 13
 to save his board 529: 4
 what pain it was to d. 443: 6
 Drowned: third degree of
 drink 504: 12
 Drowning: no d. mark upon
 him 852: 14
 Drowns for want of skill 1954: 5
 Drowniness shall clothe
 with rags 956: 10
 Drowy as the chinking of a
 clock 313: 1
 make heaven d. 1174: 15
 Drowyhead: lam. of D. 488: 10
 Dudge, like Selden 1984: 7
 Drudgery at dead's dead
 wood 2154: 9
 gray D. that grinds 643: 17
 no d. in ordered world 1229: 15
 unresisting d. and care 1422: 2

Drug of illusion 109: 6
 will give no d. 2274: 3
 with words 184: 4
 Drugs do not heal 1285: 2
 no use in d. 1285: 3
 Druid: in yonder grave a
 D. lies 1623: 16
 Drum: beat the d. 1850: 17
 ereclectic 1599: 19
 follow thy d. 2113: 3
 horse d. would sleep 1042: 13
 made of his skin 982: 13
 noise of threatening d. 2117: 7
 not a d. was heard 1870: 9
 of the world's ear 1173: 6
 quick alarming d. 2161: 3
 sit like unbraced d. 1233: 12
 spirit-stirring d. 636: 11
 stormy music in the d. 1363: 12
 unto d. did groan 2115: 14
 when hollow d. has beat 1342: 12
 Drum's discordant sound 2115: 3
 and roll has beat 1859: 15
 Drum-beat: morning d. 547: 3
 Drums: walking into the d. 67: 5
 Drummer soldier with a
 drum 1862: 14
 Drums: maddening d. 2117: 3
 of three conquests 1706: 10
 of time 2008: 3
 of war, d. of peace 2119: 11
 rum-tumming ev'rywhere 2284: 4
 worn out with martial din 455: 12
 Drunk as a lord 502: 13
 as a piper 501: 13
 as a Plymouth fiddler 501: 13
 as a tinker 501: 13
 as an Englishman 501: 6
 do not think I am d. 2127: 2
 gloriously d. 501: 5
 great as a king 503: 2
 half-d. half-dressed 504: 6
 he that killeth, d. 502: 11
 not d. is he 502: 17
 on winter night 502: 8
 partly she was d. 1223: 6
 to be d. business of day 502: 2
 to Frankfurt and got d. 503: 9
 with cholera 78: 17
 with dream of conquest 297: 23
 Drunkards: in the mouth
 the d. 504: 3
 one d. loves another 502: 16
 reel in d., reel out saint 2082: 6
 reeling from a feast 505: 12
 when he prays 2201: 8
 Drunkards: legst d. 502: 13
 by planetary influence 1915: 10
 have fools' tongue 503: 15
 more old d. than doctors 465: 16
 Drunken as a rat 301: 13
 but not with wine 2154: 10
 may his mother kill 503: 18
 of things Lethan 2053: 12
 what's d. man like 504: 12
 Drunkness 601
 darling favorite of hell 303: 14
 discovers faults 504: 10
 does not create vice 504: 10
 identical with rum 504: 8
 immoderate affection 504: 14
 insulated us in thought 503: 6
 is like a foul record 503: 12
 is very repulsive 503: 12
 root of all sins 2018: 7
 unlocks secrets 504: 1
 voluntary madness 504: 9
 where d. reigneth 503: 12
 wine on the d. another 2154: 10
 Drury's: happy boy at D. 196: 5
 Druse receives her visitants
 in bed 248: 10
 Dry as stubble wheat 1747: 4
 dry d. away 491: 3
 Dryden, John 208
 Dryfoot: draws d. well 1540: 15
 Dubbiar: non menche savor,
 d. m'aggrata 475: 10
 Dubitando ad veritatem 475: 12
 Dubitatione facinus inest 972: 5

Dubius, a scrupulous good
 man 808: 6
 Dublin City, there's no 997: 11
 Dugan: dead for a d. 176: 15
 Dugan: O my Christian d. 267: 1
 Duce: me d. damous 1095: 1
 Duchess: that's my last D. 1448: 11
 what think you of a 2016: 8
 Dues: proprie d. artes 1867: 3
 Ducks: lame d. 1836: 6
 played up d. and drake 1615: 3
 served whole 523: 3
 Ducks and drakes 1615: 3
 deent it d. and drakes 978: 8
 Dudes: Yankee dude'll do 705: 14
 Dudgeon: civil d. 1666: 11
 Dudley, Thomas: epitaph 572: 8
 Duse: give the devil his d. 442: 8
 render to all men their d. 1253: 3
 Dusel in which artist cries 106: 7
 Dualling 505
 Duello he regards not 505: 15
 Dues: render to all men 1028: 18
 simple d. of fellowship 458: 1
 Duke Humphrey: dune with 449: 1
 Duke of Argyll: God bless 1770: 14
 Dukedom: we grant no d. 53: 9
 Duker of waterish 1734: 3
 gundy 1734: 3
 Dulce amarumque miscet 1953: 6
 domum resonemus 900: 1
 et decorum est pro patria
 mori 1466: 9
 est desipere in ludo 702: 2
 etiam fugias 1953: 7
 Dulcimer: on her d. she
 played 483: 11
 Dulciter: quid d. hornum 253: 7
 Until an alderman at church 1945: 3
 as ditch water 375: 10
 as Dutch commentator 1925: 3
 construed to be good 1925: 13
 fill d. man to the brim 1924: 13
 if d., design in it 1925: 15
 man is always sure 1945: 7
 she is not bred so d. 1844: 7
 smoothly d. 1923: 11
 thus I am never d. 109: 6
 venerably dull 1676: 10
 Dull-eyed diplomatic corps 452: 10
 Duller nature triumphant 1662: 14
 Dullness
 See also Stupidity
 blest fertile D. 1925: 16
 cause of d. in others 1925: 6
 declares wit dull 2174: 16
 ever loves a joke 1925: 10
 if D. sees grateful day 1044: 4
 marked him for mayor 1924: 14
 nobody reads on account
 of d. 1928: 1
 of the fool whisttone 698: 4
 portion of truly blest 1924: 12
 sacred in sound divine 1924: 9
 whose good old cause 1925: 9
 with d. was he cursed 1925: 14
 Dum vivamus, vivamus 1133: 10
 Dumb and deaf as post 373: 3
 art of setting d. 1652: 7
 as drum with hole 1821: 13
 in midst of arms 1081: 4
 thrung to see him 1260: 10
 to Homer, d. to Keats 1247: 19
 too clever in d. 280: 3
 Dumb's: a sly dog 1249: 7
 Dumb-bells: hard-boiled d. 2066: 14
 why use d. 590: 12
 Dumb: mir wird so d. 1900: 4
 Damppling: turning the d. 921: 0
 Dumps: doleful d. 527: 7
 doleful d. oppress 1364: 13
 Dun of all the duns 386: 5
 Dunblane: Boh of D. 456: 10
 Duncan Gry: came here 223: 7
 Dunces awakens d. 664: 18
 graduated d. 1666: 10
 nobody calls you d. 280: 3
 sent to room 910: 6
 with bent of intentions 994: 15
 with wits 2773: 3

Duncery: lequitorious d. 1591: 8
 Dunces against genius 759:12
 Dunces hour of that D. 683: 7
 Dunderbrede, dularda 567:10
 Dungeon beneath most 1613: 8
 himself is his own d. 2134:10
 horrible 889:15
 no aure d. but the grave 826: 6
 ope'd its hungry door 1280: 9
 that I'm rotting in 289: 9
 Dungeons in the air 222: 7
 Dungalil: cock proud on his
 own d. 233: 5
 covered with flowers 144:15
 out, d. 310:12
 to diamond 1551: 7
 Dunkirk to Belgrade 1884:10
 Duo sunt exercitus uni 2066:16
 Duomo è il fallir 1700: 2
 Dupe, gamester and poet 237: 2
 one begins by being a d. 753:11
 one d. impossible 421: 9
 that yields to fate 644:18
 who is greater d. 202:12
 Dupe: you is craves virtue
 d. 420:11
 Dupe: on est aissement d. 420:17
 pat ce qu'en aime 1178: 2
 Duped by what we love 1178: 2
 Dupes are men to custom 356: 8
 if hopes were d. 972: 2
 of democracy 433:12
 of pleasure 276:11
 Duplex ape diller 1649:13
 Duracer: captived in endless d.
 d. 1613: 6
 in d. vile 1613: 6
 exile, Redlam, or Mint 2453:11
 Durata in aspero ungula 16124
 Durate et servate 847: 6
 Durum: omeque pati d. 1310:13
 Dusk of centuries and of
 song 258:12
 with light behind her 40:12
 wraps the village 262: 6
 Dusk: hawthorne-scented 1283: 7
 Dusk, d. d. 383: 7
 all men are d. 376:18
 and an endless darkness 1828: 3
 and dard'd oblivion 202:18
 and silence of upper shelf 2108:15
 below thy foot 2035: 2
 blended in d. together 849: 1
 blossom in their d. 1020:18
 blows d. in others' eyes 3079:17
 but he in d. 207: 7
 claims d. 377:16
 cold in the d. 995: 6
 common d. of opportunity 1431: 9
 digg the d. encircled 1808:10
 down to the d. 385:18
 each day brings petty d. 707:12
 enemies shall lick the d. 542:22
 excuse my d. 568: 5
 farewell, sweet d. 399: 3
 flattering d. with eternity 578:10
 from dead men's d. 71: 7
 gold d. blinds all eyes 802:10
 gray d. and the brown 376:15
 half d., half deity 1247:13
 has its reasons 1748: 5
 heap of d. alone remains 384: 2
 here the precious d. is
 laid 568: 2
 if thou lovest d. 332: 1
 in a shroud of shame 396:12
 into d., under d. to life 1311: 9
 is for crawling 1803:10
 learned d. 1001: 1
 let d. clasp d. 383: 3
 be still, dry d. 398: 3
 lighter than feather 2197:12
 might soil his star 2108: 8
 much learned d. 1001: 1
 my d. would hear her 1113:11
 not worth the d. 3247: 8
 of an earthly today 2020:12
 of death's long dream 1025: 7
 of last year's rose 354: 9
 of old oblivion 1421: 4

Dust, continued

of servile opportunity 1431: 9
 of some in Irish earth 997:15
 of whose writings gold 2249:14
 on antique time 576: 7
 pile d. on quick and dead 1355: 4
 raised by the sheep 1811:10
 return to earth as it was 965:14
 returneth to d. again 1137: 7
 sacred is the d. 1705: 9
 week d. and stillness 1140: 3
 shake off d. from feet
 277:11 1632:16
 shall return to the earth 983:14
 small d. of the balance 1360: 6
 stir a little d. of praise 1870:15
 sweep d. behind the door 1357:17
 that builds on d. 749: 8
 that has not been alive 383:10
 that is a little gilt 1461: 3
 that once were men 384: 9
 they raise 1664: 5
 this d. was once the man 1161: 3
 thus art, and unto d. 360:17
 thou art, to d. returneth 964:19
 to d. 385:12 964:19
 to its narrow house 609:11
 to the vile d. 1794: 4
 unto d. shall thou return 380:12
 very sacred English d. 160:12
 was Gentlemen and Ladies 383:10
 we are but d. and shadow 1243: 1
 we tread was alive 383:10
 we turn to d. 380:11
 weigh the mighty d. 384: 4
 what a d. do I raise 692:13
 what d. we date on 1220: 3
 which d. was Bill 623:13
 whom England bore 556:10
 will hide the crown 301: 7
 without a date 864: 3
 write characters in d. 2196:15
 wrote them in d. 987: 2
 Dust-heap called history 890: 4
 Duster sweeps herch 383:15
 Dusting, darning, drudging 2204:13
 Dutch courage 462: 3
 like a D. dish 126: 4
 the fault of the D. 285:11
 Dutchnum: Egyptian temple
 to ox 904:10
 Flying D. 2175:12
 Dutchnum: water-land of D. 904: 7
 Duties: day ended when d.
 discharged 506:17
 executive d. 1549: 6
 primal d. 508:11
 religious d. 314:12
 stretch their d. nicely 441:10
 well performed 2241: 4
 Dutifulness of children 254:18
 Duty 506
 as subject owes prince 945: 1
 ceases to be pleasure 506:12
 comes knocking 507:13
 commanded because bene-
 ficial 1827:10
 daily course of d. run 1890:17
 determines destiny 507: 9
 discussing d. to God 821: 3
 divided d. 508: 3
 enables man to achieve 507:12
 England expects every man
 to do his duty 1445:12
 every subject's d. King's 1045:14
 false to present d. 506: 4
 first d. to speak 1808: 9
 found that life was D. 507: 4
 from death in his Alamo 2084:15
 fruit of our d. is our d. 1715:13
 gives from sense of d. 773: 2
 God helps us do our d. 507:12
 hath no place for fear 508: 8
 hard when men sneering 1856: 1
 honor to have remembered
 d. 507:13
 I've done d. and no more 506: 2
 if that name thou love 508:12
 in d. first thoughts best 1893:10
 in that state of life 506: 6

Duty, continued

is a divine law 509:10
 it is my d. and I will 506: 2
 kick off D. like shoe 507: 7
 leads to happiness 1018:16
 let d. control mind 506: 9
 little d. and less love 508: 1
 moral d. to speak one's mind 218: 3
 must be done 508:10
 no life free from d. 506: 8
 of a Christian to tell 1750: 4
 of a father 646:18
 of being happy 556:11
 of Opposition is to oppose 1544:18
 one d. where cannot love 2144: 5
 path all may tread 507:12
 perform useless d. 508: 7
 pricks me on 508: 3
 prompted to act by d. 945:12
 pursues us ever 508: 5
 requires we calmly wait 1035: 2
 a slave that accepts the keys 1180: 9
 straight is line of d. 507: 4
 sublimist word 507: 6
 what d. as subject owes 2144: 3
 supreme d. of wise man 380: 2
 that lies nearest 506:13
 the Executive has 1549: 6
 think any d. small 507: 8
 thus in whole d. of man 791:12
 thy daily stage of D. run 1890:17
 to live among books 1812: 6
 to love the highest 1010:16
 to my country 531:12
 to obey government 214:11
 to respect other men 804:16
 tried to do my d. 506: 3
 what day demands 506:17
 when d. grows thy law 507:10
 what d. have I left undone 1268:17
 what one expects from
 others 508: 9
 when stern d. calls 506:16
 where d. seemed to call 1466:17
 where d. to worship sun 1861:10
 whippers low Thou must 506:14
 DuVal, Claude: epitaph 372: 9
 Dux erat ille ducum 1093: 4
 to d. et comes est 1181:13
 Dwarf is not tall 771:11
 on giant's shoulders 771: 6
 sees farther than giant 771: 6
 stirring d. 771:12
 will rally giants 506: 8
 Dwarf: what d. men are 1246: 8
 Dwell in midst of alarms 1672: 5
 with worms 2244:17
 Dwellers in huts 2488: 6
 Dwelleth in cold of the moon 1347: 1
 Dwelling in the light of set-
 ting sun 1038: 6
 of just men 771: 2
 Dwellings framed by birds 2449: 3
 were open as day 1372: 3
 Dwell among untrodden 1635: 6
 he d. with the tribes of
 marah and moor 2475:12
 Dwindle, peak and pine 333:13
 Dying beyond my means 417:13
 clasp my hand, I am d. 416: 7
 daily 1159: 7
 Egypt, d. 376:12
 fearing d. pays death 1896: 4
 for one's country 1466: 4
 forever to be d. so 1196: 8
 man can do nothing else 415: 3
 may be our going home 1144: 4
 more honorable than kill-
 ing 1113: 4
 something ghastly 407:12
 unconscionable time a-d. 421:16
 well means d. gladly 1149: 7
 well or ill 507:10
 when she slept 593:12
 Dyer: last d. of prepara-
 tion 1109: 7
 Dynamic: what's the use of
 wasting d. 1524: 1
 Dyot Street, Bloomsbury 1286:13
 Dyspepsia: humors 576:19

Dyspepsy: mental d.1676:1
Dyspepsy: life of a d.874: 1

E

E is the Egotist dread533: 7
E pluribus unum507:12
Each: all for e.571: 1382:1
not for its own sake1690: 1
Each: scurper e.508: 8
Eastern: roasting light of
toil2039: 2
Eagle509
age of an e.509: 3
American e. dindans Gullie
cock64: 2
among blinking owls283:14
Black E.1377:16
cleaves liquid sky477: 3
does not catch flies509: 2
does not war against frogs509: 8
England took the e.1398: 5
feather'd king510: 1
flies not but at noble game509: 8
forgetten407: 7
hates no dove511: 0
like an empty e.509:11
like e. in dove-cote509:13
lone e.1169: 3
mewing her mighty youth552: 4
mount e. to thy palace510: 1
nestles near the sun509: 7
never lost so much time761:15
of flowers1944: 5
on the back ivy a dollar472:12
pity e. should be mewed510: 2
read through gold e.1331: 5
sailed incessantly510: 5
so the struck e.509: 2
stoop'd to pounce a wren509: 6
strike the pouncing e.1218:12
suffers little birds to sing510: 4
teaching e. to fly510: 9
Theban e.509: 7
way of an e. in the air2209: 8
Eagle's song511:1
wings, owl's eyes509: 5
Eagles how to be free1085:13
fly alone509: 9
gazed upon with every eye510: 9
men of genius like e.751:15
produce peaceful dove60:13
scorn catching flies509: 8
shall e. not be e.510: 7
young e. shall eat it1452:12
Eagle: Austria took the e. 1978: 7
Ear: all e.511:16
can take no greater wound1331:15
doth make us deaf473: 7
drowsy e. of night1317:14
dull cold e. of death1369: 2
give e. to my words794: 7
give every man thy e.1023:11
glance after what it can2250:15
God's own e. listens1367: 7
good e. bat sing out of
tune339:15
good e. for literature339:15
good e. in music1370: 5
hath not heard866:15
heathful e. to hear511: 4
heard me blaspheme310:13
hearing e. and seeing eye605: 3
hearing e., speaking tongue511:10
if your e. burns510:19
in at one e.510:10
is the road to the heart511: 8
less trustworthy than eye604:15
let e. despise nothing510:18
like a mildewed e.982:10
listening e. charmed soul
of syren1165: 6
long left e.511: 9
more delight dainty e.1366: 3
my e. is pained2250:15
no e. for music1366: 6
nor e. heard886:15
not to the sensual e.736:10
of bridled horse920: 6
of jealousy hearth all2007: 2

Ear, continued

one e. it heard510:10
one e. tingles510:19
pearly e.510:14
pierced through the e.2220:18
sovereign's e. ill brooks 1044:15
trich words510:13
turn the deaf e.373: 4
lying thing e. so tongue2005: 6
well-tipped e.510:12
world lacks e. of taste1875: 9
you have a quick e.311: 4
Ear-kissing arguments100: 7
Ear-witnesses: ten e.604:13
Earl by right2016: 2
Earl: take me by e.1051: 2
Earl: shrunk into an E. 2034:10
Earle as goes mad in
casles711: 1
dated from early years68:11
Early, bright, transient410: 3
Rising, artificial out-off1710: 4
to bed1872: 4
up, never near1729:13
you've got to get up e.2113: 2
Earn little, spend less1129:11
little to e., many to keep2234:18
that I eat312: 1
them for kin e.2021: 5
Earl: all must be e.1832: 4
be e.: mad, if thou wilt1832: 4
Ears610
aged e. play truant1302: 5
all e. took captive2274: 2
are eyes to the blind511: 6
belly has no e.154:12
endure injury than eye605: 4
ever open to babblers' tale87:17
every man right to e.510: 9
grew to his tunes1231:11
gush'd blood2195: 9
harvest e., thick510:11
hearken with your e.704: 4
if you your e. would keep 1900:14
keep your e. from jeers174: 4
lend me your e.511: 3
long speeches suit1902:11
longer than anything72: 4
look with thine e.1023: 9
more deaf than adders373: 7
more e. than understand
ings1898:11
most people have e.1430: 6
my e. await your tidings 1399: 3
of an ear312:11
of the groundlings101: 6
one pair of e. draws dry511:10
open thine e. to song2160: 1
opening e., hearth not1423:10
pitchers have wide e.357: 4
play truant at his mien 537:19
prick'd their e.511: 7
ringing in the e.2: 8
set folks together by e.1662:13
sleeps on both e.184:10
stop e. with wax1838: 6
stop mine e. against the
mermaid's song1300: 9
stuffed the e. of men1751:12
that heard her flattery86:15
their trembling e. retained 2097: 1
tickle e., catch judgment 1430: 6
to counsel deaf678:13
to do thine e. glow510:19
two e. and one mouth511:10
warlike e.511: 8
we wear asen's e.3128: 3
who has not e. of an ass1322:11
with e. pricked up511: 7
Earth511
a tiled that feeds512:18
abideth forever512:18
set first, this E.1011: 1
air, and ocean512:11
alive and so bold. O e.1378:12
all e. forget311:18
all the home I have512: 9
all things bears1248:11
all things born of e.1348:11
all things must come to e.512:13

Earth, continued

and the fumes thereof321:14
antelope of Hell512: 1
as if on evil dreams1473:11
awake thou wintry e.514: 6
baked with frost745:10
bears no balsam700:17
hears not so stout a gentle
man763: 1
belongs to the living3148:18
best of mothers524:17
bound by gold chains983:14
breaks up, time crops1883: 1
breeds cities too326: 6
but echo of spheres1307: 2
but shadow of Heaven884: 2
by e., by springs1418: 7
cannot support two masters 431:7
catered by showers1906:14
certain that e. was square 593:12
changes905: 4
cloudy e. to glittering gold 1939: 1
common growth of mother
e.512: 1
common stock for men938: 9
contains evil and cure1056: 9
could not hold us both523:10
covers your ignorance1408: 6
cratified with heaven512:12
cut e. from under feet1034:17
dear, green e.512: 4
distribute e. as you will1067: 7
ditch like snake renew512:10
envy me not the little e.571: 1
equal e. uprooted alike381:14
ever the old e. over4: 4
fades in flame1192:16
felt the wound122: 1
feverish and did shake1946:14
fragrant the fertile e.512: 9
from four corners of e.1042: 9
frozen echo512:19
gave sign of gratulation 1273: 8
gets its price1065: 7
give him a little e.1709:12
give true hearts but e. 1384:10
given as common stock638: 0
given thee back to e.1219:12
glory from the e.37: 4
God's (corrool)512:12
goeth on the e.1348: 6
going to and fro in the e. 2020: 4
green e. sends increase up512: 1
has no sorrow1880: 3
has not anything1088:14
bath bubbles2173:17
he who has looked upon E. 512: 7
hear the word of the Lord 512:13
helped with cry of blood 2127:10
in a brown-paper wrapper 1602:10
in love with this green e. 512: 4
is all the home I have510: 9
is crannied with heaven511:12
is here so kind510:10
is made of glass1850:13
is one wide prison1664:18
is the best abler826: 6
is the Lord's512:14
is with cold pinch'd512: 6
is your e. happy1721:18
is yours and the fulness107:13
it is well358: 7
jagged and broken824:13
jest a dusty road430: 1
laughs in flowers510:15
laughs with heaven510:15
lay her l' the e.2087: 6
lay that e. upon heart551:11
lean not on e.512: 1
leave dull e. behind us490: 6
leaven e. with heaven146: 1
left silent by winds512:10
less fragrant now888: 1
less of e. than heaven2184: 7
let e. dissolve in fire748:14
let e. receive her king227: 6
let e. rejoice794: 6
lie heavy on him, e.908: 7
lie light upon him, e.168: 7
lie light upon thy limbs1268:18

Earth, continued

lie not heavy upon the stranger406:11
 lifts e. to Heaven361: 5
 light lay the e.406: 9
 little O, the e.512:17
 look up with laughter93: 9
 loves to gibber439:10
 made the base1207: 4
 maintains evil men584: 3
 make e. a happier place1578: 7
 make e. earthly paradise1409: 9
 make e. vestibule of hell1002:15
 making e. a hell808: 8
 maternal e.512: 4
 may the e. be light406:15
 may the e. lie light406:12
 may the e. weigh light406:13
 merrily an e. to cleave1108: 5
 mingle e. and sky2154: 1
 mistaking e. for heav'n1363: 1
 Mother of all512: 6
 mother of children512:15
 moulded out of clay1770:10
 must borrow its mirth1077:11
 must to e.512:18
 needs not our help512:16
 never be wanted on e.174: 2
 new property in old e.1703:14
 night heaven than now82: 7
 no goal but starting-point1114: 7
 no more a mother1388: 1
 not E, but Shakespeare1080:10
 not filled with water828:11
 not grey but rose1434:16
 not till e. be sunken426: 5
 nothing grateful but e.639:10
 now seemed like heaven512: 9
 O happy e.512:20
 Ocean, Air512:11
 of England in my hands2143: 5
 of the e. earthly1245:20
 old, hard, peaked e.445:16
 on the bare e. exposed621: 8
 one wide prison1404:18
 pays us but with e.2014: 5
 peerless piece of e.140:20
 place on which England555: 5
 prices beneath e.1703:15
 produces all things512:13
 proudly wears Parthenon95:14
 receive my lance in rest1111: 3
 receives him361:10
 rest lightly, e.406: 8
 revolves with me977: 6
 right place for love1153: 6
 right to portion of e.1728:12
 scarce of e. nor all divine286: 1
 sea-beat e.913: 3
 sends her incense up573: 1
 sepulchre for famous men383:10
 serves me to walk upon1006:10
 shaken like a coward1946:13
 shakes beneath them324:18
 shakes old beldam e.513: 6
 shall surely be complete224:13
 smiles with flow'rs2077: 9
 snatch me o'er the e.1536: 3
 so full of dirty noises512:12
 so simple e. we tread512:11
 soaks up the rain494: 8
 sounds my wisdom627: 9
 sterile promontory2068:10
 sure and firm-set e.1698: 5
 take of English e.551:11
 takes back everything361:11
 tears with woman's tears1977: 1
 that knows no spite1809: 1
 they shall inherit the e.1288:15
 this broad e. of ours1486: 6
 this godly frame, the e.3068:10
 this is the last of e.433:16
 this opaque e.2077: 9
 tiptoe e. to look on him168: 8
 to e., ashes to ashes964:19
 to e., dust to dust846:11
 trembles361: 4
 trinket at my wrist512:11
 two paces of e.501: 1
 two quarters453:17

Earth, continued

vile e. to e. resign437:16
 walks on E.1348: 6
 was full of stinging-birds120: 3
 was made so various511:17
 was the meadow217: 2
 we feel e. motionless88: 5
 were you e., dear love1215:10
 what were all e. else226:13
 what's e. compared with
 love1703: 1
 which kept world in awe385: 5
 whom comets forget not511:13
 will be light406:13
 will shake off ocean237:15
 will slumber o'er us1134: 9
 with her thousand voices511:15
 with this ambiguous e.263:14
 without form and void231:13
 would be a heaven549: 8
 you are more than the e.1080:11
 yours is the E.1930:11
 Earth's: turns e. smoothness13:19
 Earth-ox changes burden513: 8
 Earth-proud416: 7
 Earthenware: uses as silver83: 8
 Earthly: all e. things above1405:12
 taught e. may abide1140: 8
 Earthquake518
 noticed by Royal Society513: 5
 Earthworms and mole crick
 ets36:10
 Earthy: of earth e.512:16
 old people become36:10
 Ebb
 See also Leisure
 after war1707:13
 and alternate labor1136: 1
 at e. in any society1408:12
 horn to live with e.1313:13
 does not give beauty861: 9
 done with so much e.1513: 6
 from this noble miser2010: 5
 heightens e. with grace490: 3
 ignoble e., peaceful cloth1002:17
 in Casey's manner958: 7
 in the lap of sensual e.1214: 5
 infinite heart's e.1043: 9
 inglorious e.1100:21
 lettered e.1090:14
 maketh thief1430: 6
 never at heart's e.595: 8
 never wholly be at e.2242:14
 nor lost in slothful e.1135: 5
 put to hazard his e.1494:19
 some come to take their e.1012: 6
 striking elegance of e.1256:10
 studious of e.1099:14
 studious of laborious e.1099:14
 take mine e. in mine inn988: 8
 take mine e.1856:14
 think of e. but work on2230:16
 to live at e.1136:11
 true e. in writing2253:12
 what e. kings neglect7043: 9
 when courted most1099:16
 which marks security81:11
 with dignity1099:14
 with safe disgrace239:16
 with weight combine1358:12
 would recant vows3090:15
 Easier said than done2277: 1
 East, The513
 beyond the E. the sunrise2011:14
 bowed low before blast513: 9
 despised the drowsy e.369:19
 from e. come light514: 3
 gorgeous E. in fee2077: 5
 gorgeous E. with richest
 hand444:15
 heard the E. bellman512:14
 I've wandered E.1706:13
 is blossoming1940: 3
 little birds sang e.1611:10
 neither E. nor West513:13
 Oh, E. is E.513:13
 rich E. to boot2085:16
 side, West side1681: 6
 tried to hustle the E.812:15

East, continued

West, home is best908: 3
 wise men came from E.573:12
 Easter514
 keep E. when I keep Lent514: 9
 new clothes at E.324:16
 so longed for its gone514:11
 'twas E. Sunday815: 2
 Easter tide: year ago at E.2207:17
 Easy: accounts all things e.447:19
 as lying1310: 4
 is seldom excellent224: 1
 let precept be, "Be e."3022:10
 make hard things e.1797:17
 muddled soul237:12
 so e. it seem'd, once found905:12
 things that may be got447:13
 to remove want1327:11
 to the potter's hand1304:14
 Eat acceptably to gods531: 7
 and drink as friends1004: 6
 at another's table451: 4
 at pleasure520:18
 because meat savory517: 8
 drink and be merry517:12
 drink and love517: 8
 drink and play517:10
 enough will make you wise516:10
 exceedingly and prophesy519:11
 lose meat and cannot e.88:16
 I e. and e. I swear519:11
 I will not e. with you1597:15
 if rich when you will515:16
 less and drink less520:14
 less, then more519:12
 like wolves1803:11
 live to e. and e. to live516:18
 my hat, swallow huckle884: 9
 neither should he e.2232:19
 not thy heart876:21
 not to dullness1797:16
 reflect with whom you e.430: 4
 slowly521:11
 tell me what you e.515:13
 the devil441:13
 they e. us hungrily1455: 8
 thy heart thro' despair876:19
 thy meat520:18
 till sick, fast till well520:18
 to e. is human448: 1
 to please thyself486: 1
 up the mesa you mixed1711: 5
 we must e. to live517: 2
 well, drink well870:15
 well drink-well's brother520:15
 what shall we do for to e.1208:10
 what you don't want873:10
 when you're hungry520:15
 without surfeit521: 1
 your words2219:10
 Enter out of house516:17
 Enter of broken meats1093: 5
 Enter: great e. incapable1647:11
 of most ferocious520:13
 Eating618
 all the e. none of work1067: 2
 appetite comes with e.801:13
 ever e., never cloying801:13
 is man's only good517: 1
 neither e. nor drinking444:11
 never repent of e. little518:17
 takes away stomach581: 4
 without working956: 3
 Eating to Live518
 Eat: what she does not
 know, she e.1041:16
 when he is not hungry1042: 1
 who e. too much knows not
 how to eat519: 1
 well should do duty well520:13
 without washing779: 7
 Eat qui dort511:11
 Eaves were dripping yet1404: 6
 Ebb: all e. and flow231:14
 and flow by the moon1613:10
 and flow must ever be520: 5
 fetch off what tide brings now1
 mathematic e. and flow1775:11
 of care394:17
 some receipts doth give2001:14

Ebbe und Fluth warten 3002: 7
 ebony: black as e. 1667: 6
 Ebrizans: non facit e. vitia 304:10
 opera recludit 304: 1
 Ebrizatem voluntarium in-
 banism 304: 9
 Ebriz agnunt ebrizos 302:12
 Eece homo 361:14
 Eccentric: few dare be e. 144:114
 starts satyry 625:16
 Eccentricities of genius 759:18
 Eccentricity: I love a little
 e. 2397: 4
 no proof of genius 759:18
 Ecclesiam: extra E. Ca-
 tholicam 1740: 2
 Ecclesiastes said that "all
 is vanity" 3075:15
 Echo 660
 answers "Where" 525: 5
 applaud thee to the e. 466: 2
 caught faintly 1724: 5
 double, like the e. 1731: 6
 even E. speaks not 525:16
 flap and buffet round 526: 6
 from a rascured strain 1387:10
 from discordant life 525:15
 left an e. in the sense 3097: 7
 let e. perform her part 525: 3
 lost E. lifts 520: 3
 mocks the bounds 526: 1
 of London coffee-house 1461: 5
 of the sad steps 1388: 4
 of whole sea's speech 1724: 5
 repeats only the last 623: 9
 sweetest Nymph 525:11
 the mimic 525: 8
 voice of a reflection 525: 9
 waits with art and care 525: 7
 Echoes: all melodies e. 1010: 5
 fetch whiff e. 526: 1
 Fontarban e. 983: 3
 million bellowing e. 526: 6
 more than e. talk 525:14
 of the world's applause 630: 7
 roll from soul to soul 526: 7
 troop of E. 525:12
 Eclair qui parait 525:13
 Eclipse first, rest nowhere 1512:18
 notches disk 365: 1
 should be now a huge e. 2141: 1
 soft and sweet e. 1050: 3
 total e. without all hope 1700: 6
 wrath's pale e. 5110
 Eclipses in sun and moon 1946:12
 Economic royalists 2998: 6
 Economics: household sci-
 ence 1764: 4
 Economy 826
 a great revenue 526:10
 always elegant 821:10
 avoiding expenditure 527: 1
 fuel of magnificence 526:10
 join with e. magnificence 1720:12
 late at bottom of purse 527: 3
 love of e. root of evil 527: 3
 mistaken e. 1604:15
 poor man's mint 526:10
 Erpax: infame 1945:10
 Erpax: post des vols 1597:11
 Erpax: dissolve into e. 1365:12
 Erpax: restless e. 1698: 6
 eceph-wings of E. 1305:11
 very e. of love 1193:16
 warm as e. 1860: 2
 Edas ut vivere possas 516:19
 Eddies of a mighty stream 276: 8
 Edelweiss 589: 1
 Eden. See also Paradise
 banish me from E. 1056: 4
 claims a home in E. 1901: 7
 I know not where lies E. 883: 5
 still his E. keeps 755:19
 summer isles of E. 1000:16
 through E. took their soli-
 tary way 591:13
 where first was source 1211:12
 would the E. be an E. 1211:12
 Eden Tree: whistle the E. T. 103: 7
 Edens: lent we have our E. 552:12

Edge: ace's e. did try 1441: 4
 Galla e. of husbandry 1941:13
 on the razor's e. 363:14
 perilous e. of battle 3097: 3
 razor's e. invisible 3026:12
 with blunt whetstone 980:10
 Edge-tools 361:14
 ill jesting with e. 1011: 9
 Edged tools: beware how
 you give e. 1633: 1
 Edie was a lady 2286: 5
 Edited: whoever was e. 67: 8
 Edith: lovely name of E. 1376: 2
 with the golden hair 1778:16
 Editor: dull duty of an e. 1601: 7
 every e. ruler of world 1602: 1
 every e. tribute to devil 1604: 9
 one e. more decent than 1603: 1
 Editors true Church of Eng-
 land 1602: 1
 Educated by personal influ-
 ence 2297: 3
 men superior 528: 8
 only e. are free 528:10
 Educatio quum indolenti-
 am votamus 1036: 3
 Education 527: 3
 and war 530: 8
 become more general 530:11
 best provision for age 528: 8
 change in organism 529:14
 compulsory e. 530:12
 conduct to best enjoyment 527:11
 contact with manners is e. 1256:12
 discredits hard work 528: 2
 for money-making 529: 1
 formation of character 527:16
 forms common mind 528: 6
 foundation for freedom 530:10
 foundation of every state 530: 7
 had not been ever nice 1050:17
 he had no singing e. 1681: 1
 inform discretion by e. 432: 5
 is a treasure 528:13
 liberal e. 528: 4
 lies in respecting pupil 527: 6
 makes ditch of brook 530: 3
 makes easy to lead 527: 5
 makes for inequality 527:15
 makes the man 527:16
 middle-class e. 1218: 1
 most have been misled 529: 3
 obstacle to intelligence 529: 9
 of the people 530:13
 of the will 1218: 4
 only interest worthy 527:13
 popular e. 530: 9
 public e. 530: 9
 refuge in adversity 528: 8
 ruins everybody 528:16
 sometimes a curse 530: 1
 system of despair 529: 4
 technical e. 527: 9
 that which he gives 531:13
 that's what e. means 527:12
 'tis an e. of itself 528: 4
 to Americans business asset 527: 7
 to love her in a liberal e. 984: 4
 to soul as sculpture to 527: 4
 marble 527: 4
 too much e. hinders 529: 9
 universal cheap e. 531: 3
 virtuous and noble e. 528:12
 wealth to the poor 528: 9
 without ideals no e. 527: 8
 you call this e. 527: 9
 Educator can make hard
 things easy 1770:17
 Eel of science by the tail 976: 4
 sure to hold as e. by tail 2197: 3
 Eels: for dressing e. or aboe-
 ing horses 1065:15
 used to being flayed 843:14
 Effect blooms in the cause 225:12
 by studying nature 1041:14
 course e. fine cause 225:12
 defective 220: 2
 has its cause 225:14
 most scourged e. 226: 3
 of this good lesson 225:12

Effects: all my e. with me 3164: 4
 dire e. from civil discor-
 dia 313:13
 flow 213:13
 new e. and dresses 2242: 3
 sad are e. of love 1177: 7
 that troop with Majesty 1040:16
 Effeminated by position 303:15
 Effeminatissimum 913:15
 Efficacy of religion 1688: 5
 Efficiency and inefficiency 810: 8
 Effigy: by light of my own
 e. 1553: 5
 sculptured e. 1276: 9
 Effluvium: such e. was from
 such source 1425:14
 Effort and honest aim 1662: 8
 of a valiant mind 595: 1
 Efforts: by great e. obtain
 great trifles 3042:14
 irascible to love of praise 1577:18
 Effrontery: no e. like that of
 woman 2201: 4
 Egeria, sweet creation 951:12
 Egeria: advia e. imperat 1393: 6
 Eger: added e. 532:10
 at Easter 574:12
 from e. to apple 450: 6
 full as an e. of meat 533: 3
 golden e. laid by geae 839: 7
 hard to shove up 532:11
 have both e. and hrn 532:10
 if you love an addle e. 533: 1
 is full of meat 1664: 6
 is smooth and very pale 532: 3
 learned roast an e. 1960:13
 like as me e. to another 1151: 7
 mightier than the Pen 532:13
 never can be mended 437: 1
 not so full of meat 1114: 1
 of democracy 1658:15
 of one hour old 728: 8
 unfurnished e. 852:10
 when broken, never 878: 1
 Egga 632
 all e. in one basket 532: 7
 almost as like as e. 1154: 7
 as if he trod upon e. 532: 4
 can you uncrumble e. 532:19
 eat e. great trouble 480: 1
 golden e. were laid by the
 geae 639: 7
 he that buys e. 44:16
 in the frying of the e. 532: 5
 more the e. the worse the
 hatch 2214: 7
 new-laid e. roasted rare 532:16
 now for the e. the ham 532: 6
 on the spit 532:14
 putrid e. of hope 437: 1
 ways of dressing e. 532:18
 Eglantine: dew-sweet e. 689: 2
 embalmd air 689: 2
 fresh e. 689: 2
 here's e. here's ivy 689: 6
 rain-scented e. 689: 3
 Ego: strain of his own e. 631: 1
 Ego et rex meus 534: 9
 megrum solus sum meus 1502:10
 Egoism: egoist does not tol-
 erate e. 532:20
 essence of culture 532:11
 is hateful 532:15
 Egoist: der Teufel ist ein
 E. 443:12
 Egoists: conscience makes
 crate e. 300:18
 pest of society 532: 6
 Egomot mi ignosco 590: 7
 Egos of inferior men 904:17
 Egotism 532: 3
 cunning 532:16
 Egotist: I'm not such an e. 702:10
 Egreas is nobody known
 where 1125:15
 Egypt 85:19
 had mimes 532:19
 I am dying E., dying 532:14
 war for possession of E. 545:13
 you have lost E. 889: 6
 Egypt's land of Memory 1406:15

Egyptians clever at weav-
ing wiles 584:14
of the long ago 383:7
they spoiled the E. 534:20
worshipped insect 501:10
Eheu fugaces, Postume 2006:5
Eifer hinder E. schadet 2269:2
Der Freunde E. soll's 734:17
Eighteenth Amendment,
The 1618
Eight: four e. 935:1
Eile mit Weile 1649:3
Eileen aroon 1194:6
Eisen und Blut 2107:3
Ejaculations of a few imag-
native men 1689:5
short prayers 1581:16
Ekenhead: Mr. E. and I
did 1955:16
Elated: never e. while one
man's oppress'd 1957:13
Elatio: animi e. sus bonus 1076:9
Elbow: cured with e. 558:2
never rub eye but with e. 598:2
Elbow-chairs: convenience
suggested e. 1228:2
Elbow-grease 1633:2
Elbow-room: soul hath e. 1890:1
worn yields e. 1151:5
Elbow: awt at e. 1509:10
on the table 1107:10
Eld: bitter e. 36:12
cankering e. 41:8
jailed e. 288:6
Elder: on e. hanged himself 1010:12
Elder-gum: shot from e. 748:4
Elders: discourse of the e. 351:8
Eldorado in the grass 362:16
search for E. 1732:12
spies of E. 965:10
Elders: are those who will 1765:14
o' the land 832:16
Elected between Sundown
and Sinup 2099:5
if e. I will not serve 2281:1
Election by 1000:1
many 434:3
Democracy's ceremonial 2099:7
essence of constitution 2099:1
extensive as the people 432:6
right of e. secured and
regulated 432:12
Elections: biennial e. 2008:12
Electroflity 535
devourer of time 535:8
no e. in the air 993:12
stand on glass to keep e. 758:6
Elegance also is force 1170:1
of female friendship 742:18
Persian e. I hate 1228:8
rather than luxury 1126:11
striking e. of ess. 1255:10
studious of e. and case 1090:17
Elegancy of poetry 1517:18
Elegant as simplicity 1826:2
but not ostentatious 1331:1
Elegance: arbiter e. 1916:4
Elegy of his love 453:14
Element: low'ring e. 261:8
tragic e. in life 439:3
Elemental when he died 1160:6
Elemental: antithetical e. 890:16
be kind to thee 636:1
borrowing aid of the e. 709:4
in order brought 1447:1
so mix'd in him 1252:13
Elephant 638
brought e. of Asia 1198:6
by the hind leg 451:20
change a fly into an e. 174:6
docile and ingenious e. 535:13
drawn smaller than life 679:10
half-responing e. 994:1
half joints 935:16
he thought he saw an E. 1409:9
never won with anger 80:14
on his hands 535:18
prate about an e. 1584:17
slow as the e. 535:16
that e. ate all night 2287:5

Elephant, continued
unwieldy e. 535:14
would drown 138:2
Elephants never forget 2304:2
place e. for want of towns 2243:8
Elevation of thought to pro-
duce e. of life 1989:2
Elevation: Commadment 1839:2
Ell: a lumber e. 645:12
Elkair: best e. a friend 731:1
of Perpetual Youth 496:2
rank unmitigated e. 69:5
Elizabeth: my sonne's wife,
E. 2140:6
one name was E. 509:2
spacious times of E. 546:5
Elks: Grand Master of the
E. 1794:14
Eile vous suit partout 1944:1
Elm: branching e. star-
proof 2038:8
thou e. I wine 2144:1
Elms dark shadows wave 2038:8
fit words and heavenly e. 127:14
Elm: men apris leur mort 1218:14
Elojements, broken vows 1223:8
divorces, and family quar-
rels 2274:5
Eloquence 536
action in e. 8:13
bag of parliamentary e. 1437:17
child of knowledge 536:2
dumb e. 134:16
best e. gets things done 536:8
fit words and heavenly e. 127:14
foster-child of license 536:13
great and diverse thing 536:4
he adorned by e. 536:16
in a silent look 536:6
in voice, eyes, air 536:6
in action 1439:10
is power to translate a
truth 536:3
is to the sublime 536:5
may exist without wisdom 537:11
mistress of all the arts 536:12
must have fuel 536:14
of a drunken man 536:15
of eyes 1490:6
of the bar 1099:3
own e. fatal to many 537:9
pointing with e. her side 880:17
painting of thought 536:11
persuades by sweetness 536:10
plenty of e., little wisdom 537:11
religious e. 1593:7
restless e. 1498:9
rose this pure e. 538:4
safest e. silence 706:11
saucy and audacious e. 508:2
serenely pure 537:18
slender, canine e. 835:12
smooth and cutting 536:12
speaks heavenly e. 537:10
such his force of e. 537:13
sympander to e. 537:17
'tis not far golden e. 1384:19
to clear fullest house 537:16
transferred from bar 537:4
true e. scorn e. 536:10
turns scale of war 537:18
uttereth piercing e. 2200:6
where e. shall fulmine 1540:11
Eloquens: is enim e. 536:1
Eloquent as angels 1165:2
be e. in praise 83:12
best 1428:16
for whom truth speaks 537:7
if you give him good wine 215:6
in behalf of own cause 1795:9
in easy cause any man e. 537:6
man not speaking truth 537:7
men more e. than women 1218:18
not you, but banquet, e. 619:13
old man e. 537:1
Eloquent: plus e. moins sin-
cere 537:10
Eloquentia aluma licentia 1361:18
canina e. 1235:12
magna e. materia altur 536:14

Eloquentie: satis e. sapi-
entia parum 537:11
Eloquentiam erudi hominis 536:18
Eloquio: debet e. victa pa-
cilla 1100:11
Elsie from Chelsea 2284:6
Elsmore 1815:1
Eluded: one n., must other
pursue 2216:1
Elves: criticising e. 461:8
Faery e. 615:3
poetic e. and poets 1529:1
Ely: mocks in E. 1337:14
Elysium: in nearest room 729:13
lap it in E. 969:13
on earth 1431:18
within whose circuit is E. 345:14
wrap soul in e. 631:2
Emancipation: feelings and e. 668:10
Emancipation but half com-
pleted 530:12
universal e. 1840:15
Embalmer of still midnight 1844:14
Embarra: de Kitchener 1717:14
Embarassment of Kitchener 1717:14
Embellishment: decks all the
forest with e. 1302:8
Embellit tout ce qu'il touche 536:16
Embers: cover e. that still
burn 1453:18
glowing e. through the
room 1151:11
in our e. is something 969:10
Emblazonings: dim e. 1713:11
Emblazoning: poster-like e. 1161:7
Emblem of eternal rest 1759:13
of happiness 1072:11
Embrace: as to e. me she in-
clin'd 770:7
mystical e. 1549:2
none, I think, do there e. 528:3
tasteless dry e. 1224:11
Embraced: me, to hold e. 1210:13
Embraces: loath'd e. 945:12
of the sea 1777:5
with e. curves oft I mist 1208:1
Embroidery: courses in e. 2068:10
mind's e. 1309:2
Embroves the whole 1303:10
Embry: yesterday in e. 1230:2
Embryon and idiots 1593:10
Emendare mavult deos quam
se 1685:9
quod e. non possis 541:10
Emerald: wears an E. 185:14
Emerald: idle: men of 996:4
Emerald: grass-green e. 1013:8
Emerge: I shall e. one day 963:1
Emergency: rise to the e. 1920:6
Emerson, Ralph Waldo 538
Emetic: sea acted as e. 1756:10
Emigrated to another star 408:2
Emiravit is inscription 1071:7
Eminence makes envy rise 637:9
no e. without some merit 1299:16
that had e. 1444:13
to merit, dress to beauty 1299:16
Emissaries, fine new word 2221:5
Emma: Who's! 2290:1
Emmanuel: God with us 262:7
Emmolumment: nec e. sine
opera 2221:12
Emoi nolo 374:12
Emotion
See also Feeling
cannot demonstrate e. 1662:11
never have unbecoming e. 1719:17
sphere of music 1351:9
Emotions lead us astray 863:17
Empire and flower of flow-
ers all 358:2
Empire
See also King
breakfast of silly worm 3244:17
Caesar, Kesar, Phoezar 2211:6
drink as an e. 928:12
in my own house e. 1251:8
made history 1251:8
should die standing 1044:13
struck by cannon-ball 784:12

Emperors only husbands . . . 943:14
 Emphatic: spoiled by e. 1899: 3
 Empire and liberty . . . 392:12
 for e. kings ambitious fight 355:10
 great e., little minds . . . 144:16
 great e. of the west . . . 511:12
 intellectual e. imperishable 539:11
 it is peace . . . 710: 6
 it is the sword . . . 710: 6
 of the Heavens bright . . . 297:10
 of the sea . . . 548: 1
 of thy perfect bias . . . 1813: 9
 power in trust . . . 1789:10
 rule e. of himself . . . 1789:10
 too narrow for two kings 1643:11
 trade's proud e. . . . 286: 3
 trample on e. down . . . 1002: 8
 westward the course of e. . . 521: 6
 what an e. we inherit . . . 1245:13
 where now the haughty E. 1739:13
 wide as Shakespeare's . . . 551:14
 Empire as phantasmagoria . . . 1287: 3
 c'est la paix . . . 710: 6
 c'est l'épée . . . 710: 6
 Empire Day: meaning of . . . 970: 6
 Empires are far below thy
 aims . . . 3121:13
 day of e. . . 1180:10
 die of indignation . . . 1018: 9
 if changing e., rose or
 fell . . . 1797: 8
 in their brains . . . 970: 6
 not maintained by timidity 2014:16
 unimagined E. draw . . . 1750:13
 wax and wane . . . 2002:12
 Empire's gains . . . 1652:12
 Emploia: digne des e. qu'on
 n'a pas . . . 1549:10
 Employ: unknown Power's
 e. . . . 1338:12
 Employed: innocently e. . . 1336: 1
 Employment meriting no
 praise . . . 1041:10
 prevents melancholy . . . 1900:12
 Employments: chase: brave
 e. . . . 1864:12
 how various his e. . . . 954:18
 occupied in highest e. . . . 1112
 who gives me e., master . . . 1281: 8
 Empiricism: dreaming e. . . 1664:14
 in the affairs of men . . . 321: 2
 of art . . . 1077: 3
 of love . . . 1200: 4
 seems at the heart of all
 things . . . 452: 2
 Empio: nam male e. semper
 (ignita) . . . 175:10
 Empty in the cradle . . . 2280:10
 vessel giveth greater sound 174: 3
 Empty-hearted: nor are
 these e. . . . 1823: 1
 Empty: ran rung . . . 1753: 3
 Emulation; bloodless e. . . 566: 1
 gory e. 'twixt us twain 1731: 4
 shouting their e. . . . 912: 2
 Enamoured: hung over her
 e. . . . 140: 1
 Encampment on plains of
 night . . . 1014:14
 Enchant a fair Sensitive
 Plant . . . 317: 2
 thine ear . . . 3141:17
 Enchanting Objects set . . . 3121
 Enchantment: distance lends
 e. to the view . . . 1463: 1
 enla through magic seas 1342:10
 waver her potent wand . . . 1675: 3
 Enclosures: temporary e. . . 969: 8
 Encumbrance: deprive boaster
 of his e. . . . 1741: 1
 Encounter of our wits . . . 2174: 6
 Encounters at the bar . . . 1093: 6
 Encourage the others . . . 546: 6
 Encourage: be wiser . . . 146: 6
 Encumbers him with help 1468:14
 End 638
 A' made a finer e. . . . 397:11
 all things have an e. . . . 1416:18
 all things move to their e. . . 1391: 6
 and beginning . . . 147: 8

End, continued

apathetic e. . . . 1146: 7
 at e. of love . . . 392: 2
 at tongue's e. . . . 2024:14
 better e. than beginning . . . 147:10
 bid all men watch life's e. . . 411:14
 bitter e. . . . 530: 5
 cables veered out to the
 better e. . . . 539: 5
 consider their latter e. . . 375: 5
 crowns all . . . 539:13
 crowns every action . . . 539:16
 directs means . . . 540:10
 everything bath e. . . . 538:15
 fairest have fiercest e. . . 1743:15
 from e. new beginnings . . . 147:10
 good onset bodes good e. 148: 1
 he made a good e. . . . 397:11
 he makes a swan-like e. 1950: 9
 her e., bitter as worm-
 wood . . . 1133:13
 hope a prosperous E. . . . 1184:12
 if e. be well, all well . . . 538:12
 inferred from beginning . . . 147:18
 is come of pleasant places 1845:16
 is hard to reach . . . 1901: 7
 is not yet . . . 538:12
 is the renoun . . . 538:12
 justifies the means . . . 539:10
 keeps one e. in view . . . 538:13
 lawful, means lawful . . . 539:10
 let the e. try the man . . . 539: 7
 linked to beginning . . . 407:12
 make me to know mine e. 1141: 8
 make the e. sweet . . . 32: 2
 must justify the means . . . 540: 3
 my last e. be like his . . . 397: 5
 of a feast better . . . 600: 4
 of a fray . . . 600: 4
 of a perfect day . . . 372:12
 of childhood fears . . . 657: 2
 of good is an evil . . . 810:13
 of life is not knowledge . . . 716
 of hour Jesus . . . 83:22
 of prayer and preaching 1268:19
 of the beginning . . . 311: 9
 of things is at hand . . . 539: 4
 of this day's business . . . 539: 8
 of what we fear . . . 595: 2
 of woman's being . . . 1351:10
 of your nose . . . 1351:14
 one must consider the e. . . 540:16
 original and e. . . . 783: 3
 preexists in the means . . . 225:22
 regard the writer's e. . . 2253: 6
 remember Milton's e. . . 1710: 2
 remember the e. . . . 540:12
 stay we may e. sooner . . . 863: 8
 that crowns, not the fight . . . 520:13
 wise taketh heed to the e. . . 142: 2
 wrong e. of trick . . . 2260:14
 Endearment: fond e. trice . . . 131:13
 Endearments: carnal e. . . 550: 5
 Endeavor: all thy good e. . . 394: 3
 to do thy duty . . . 507:17
 Enderby: brides of E. . . 1531: 9
 Ending of the day . . . 372:14
 still a., and beginning . . . 147: 9
 wait to see life's e. . . . 411:15
 where all things end . . . 1901:12
 Endow a college or a cat . . . 224: 5
 Ends: all the e. thou aim'st
 of at . . . 150: 5
 all well that e. well . . . 538:12
 at fingers' e. . . . 666:16
 by our beginnings know 2263: 9
 everything e. . . . 147:17
 in everything . . . 664:12
 make both e. meet . . . 1997:12
 means, not e. . . . 40:13
 more are men's e. mark'd . . . 31: 3
 noble e. by noble means 531: 6
 prosperous e. . . . 741: 6
 stolen out of holy writ . . . 907: 8
 things will work to e. . . 539:12
 virtuous e., by virtuous
 means . . . 539:12
 we have some private e. . . 1743:11
 will make him good e. . . 171: 6
 worldly e. . . . 1321:16

Endurance 840
 crowning quality . . . 1468:11
 every lot overcome by e. . . 541: 7
 nobler than strength . . . 1468:11
 Endure and die . . . 1146: 2
 and perant . . . 1489: 1
 bear with and e. all men . . 541: 5
 more able to e. . . . 541: 8
 their going hence . . . 381: 8
 unto the end . . . 541: 2
 what can't be mended . . . 541:14
 Endured much and long
 have I e. . . . 541: 3
 Endures: he that e. is not
 overcome . . . 541: 2
 Enemies: afraid of making
 e. . . . 733:12
 blind among e. . . . 170: 8
 care in choice of e. . . . 544: 8
 civilized man has no e. . . 543: 1
 come nearer truth in judge-
 ments . . . 542:11
 defend myself from e. . . 734: 4
 fallen among our e. . . . 542:10
 friends and e. . . . 733: 3
 giving e. the slip . . . 544: 1
 I loved e. reconciled . . . 543: 5
 I deserved my e. . . . 733:10
 just friends brave e. . . . 59: 3
 laws e., e. to laws . . . 1086: 1
 like village-curs . . . 543:14
 little e., not despise . . . 543: 2
 love him for the e. he has
 made . . . 179:13
 make my e. ridiculous . . . 1586:13
 many e. when back to wall 542: 3
 no e., no following . . . 543: 3
 no man without e. . . . 542:18
 of e. fewer the better . . . 541: 8
 one of my intimate e. . . 544:15
 rather my e. envy me than
 I my e. . . . 565:17
 rising man cannot count
 on e. . . . 637: 9
 shall lick the dust . . . 542:12
 tell you your faults . . . 542: 6
 their e. were targets . . . 1865:12
 there are your e. . . . 621: 6
 think seldom of your e. . . 1475:12
 time's e. may not have . . . 1433: 5
 to their own life . . . 1831: 8
 will tell the rest . . . 542: 7
 your majesty's e. . . . 544: 6
 Enemigos los menos . . . 541:12
 Enemy 844
 and friend to hurt heart . . 735: 9
 anger is a sworn e. . . . 80: 3
 best friend blundering e. . . 734: 7
 bridge for flying e. . . . 544:18
 calumniating e. . . . 541:13
 came, was beaten . . . 298: 3
 common e. oppressor
 of all . . . 1088:11
 dead e. smells sweet . . . 1712:15
 devised by the e. . . . 541:21
 do not undervalue e. . . . 543:11
 each man has own e. . . . 544: 9
 evil to trust the e. . . . 542:17
 finding e. so curet . . . 543:14
 for friendship's sake . . . 733: 7
 give e. road for fight . . . 543: 1
 give us a good e. . . . 542: 6
 God send me an e. . . . 735:10
 God's e., Hell's friend . . . 1618: 7
 greatest e. to man is man 1248:19
 guard e. from oppression 1105: 1
 hardly a warm personal e.
 left . . . 544: 7
 bath done this e. . . . 542:13
 hath ever been God's e. . . 2064:20
 he has no e., you say . . . 543: 1
 he who has one e. . . . 735: 6
 slips a fallen e. . . . 1247: 8
 how goes the e. . . . 1004: 4
 if thine e. hunger, feed
 him . . . 1712:11
 in a man's own breast . . . 544:16
 in their mouths . . . 498:15
 is at hand . . . 1004: 5
 is within our gates . . . 1246:11

Enemy, continued

keeps me up to mark	344: 6
little greatest e.	351: 5
looks on other side	732: 6
make friend of e.	732: 13
may become friend	734: 14
may give good counsel	541: 15
more mighty than seems	543: 11
nearest and dearest e.	544: 15
no e. but winter	503: 13
no e. can match friend	735: 7
no e. like bosom friend	733: 3
nobody's e. but his own	544: 12
one e. can do more hurt	735: 5
one e. is too much	544: 10
one e. one too many	735: 6
our friends, the e.	732: 5
rejoice not over e.	544: 5
speak no ill of an e.	543: 3
sweet e.	720: 2
take place of the e.	545: 16
there is no little e.	543: 2
to mark	442: 13
to none	740: 11
treated as a common e.	540: 20
we have met the e.	63: 4
weak invention of e.	541: 23
who asks how e. defeated	216: 12
wise man decries e.	541: 12
wise man fears e.	542: 2
worthy e., worthier friend	734: 17
wretched who has no e.	543: 1
you are my e. 1 year	734: 18
Enemy: English e.	551: 5
essence of work	240: 13
Eternal Delight	137: 14
genius affair of e.	737: 7
of life may be kept on	994: 18
of thought	190: 7
products miracles	734: 16
to stone	140: 4
Enfant gâté du monde qu'il	
gâté	509: 10
Enfante avec délices	233: 5
Enfants deviennent ceux qui	
les aiment	252: 14
il n'y a plus d'e.	253: 1
on plays behind de motifs	255: 1
Enfer'd to popularity	560: 11
Enfer des femmes	441: 3
plein de hommes	891: 9
Enforce: let him e. it	155: 3
Engagement: sort of e.	217: 3
Engagements: keep e. to ad-	
vantage	1084: 13
star e.	914: 14
Engendering of toads	1607: 20
Engin mieux vaut que	
force	340: 16
Engine: iron e. wrought	2118: 3
put e. to our ears	1044: 16
to keep back all clocks	3007: 7
two-handed e. at door	1697: 2
Engineer: leave the e.	171: 5
Engineering: doing with one	
dollar	1764: 10
Engineer boast with his own	
petar	1710: 15
Engines turn on pivots	2204: 2
like racking e.	802: 8
whose rude throats	616: 11
England	846
and Ireland flourish	998: 7
be E. what she will	545: 7
bound in with triumphant	
sea	550: 1
conquered in New E.	516: 5
divided into three classes	562: 14
domestic country	561: 6
done the right thing	335: 3
earth of E.	21: 3
einzig einziger Feind E.	767: 3
expects every man to do	
duty	545: 12
for the English	556: 2
fortune-telling host	551: 5
full of sin	554: 4
further off from E.	710: 11
happy land we know	553: 8
harbored not his peer	344: 6

England, continued

he that would E. win	998: 13
hedged in with the main	549: 17
hid all E. with a kiss	581: 9
how can I help E.	550: 12
infamous for suicide	554: 15
keep our noble E. whole	1020: 2
land of scholars	551: 9
land of wits	554: 13
may as well dam Nile	547: 8
model to shroud greatness	552: 8
most unprincipled	554: 6
mother of parliaments	545: 5
mourns for her dead	556: 9
my country great and free	550: 10
my country	551: 10
name of names	547: 1
no land like E.	564: 12
not Christian	554: 3
not governed by logic	545: 5
nurse of Freedom	555: 4
Ob. to be in E.	550: 11
old E. is our home	547: 2
old E. on the ice	1726: 11
one ice and one alone	707: 1
paradise of women	549: 1
peer of E. brews	441: 13
perfidious E.	545: 4
some love E. and her honor	548: 16
pride of E. and abused her	562: 3
save Europe by example	556: 1
shopkeeping nation	548: 4
so strong to slay	555: 12
we love E. and her honor	548: 16
strength of E.	552: 1
strong arm of E.	1735: 14
teaching nations how to	
live	553: 14
tell E.	570: 7
there is no land like E.	562: 12
this earth, this realm, this	
E.	550: 1
to itself do rest but true	552: 9
treach grass of E.	553: 9
unrivalled for sporting	553: 9
was merry E. then	220: 10
watches like a wolf	554: 1
we love E.	557: 5
were but a sing	551: 1
what shall men say of thee	556: 7
what should they know	
of E.	545: 3
what will they say in E.	537: 10
whence came	675: 5
who dies if E. live	551: 11
with all thy faults	545: 7
ye gentlemen of E.	1780: 14
yet shall stand	552: 9
England's bare boughs	1140: 7
greatest non	2131: 2
happy ground	554: 12
head and heart	555: 8
English amuse themselves	
sadly	560: 12
and foreigners	707: 4
are dumb people	559: 6
are hard with women	1768: 13
as She is Spoke	1072: 6
best at weeping	560: 11
called us E. dogs	332: 9
claim empire of the sea	548: 1
cookey	216: 10
cruelty of the E.	550: 13
defend themselves	560: 2
fancy they are free	559: 13
foul-mouthed nation	556: 10
given to banqueting	550: 7
God-down! I love the E.	550: 12
good plain E. without	
fraud	219: 1
government unprincipled	554: 6
happy when ruined	550: 10
infantry most formidable	557: 14
is ungrammatic	159: 9
is E. you know	548: 4
King George's E.	1070: 10
Ning's E.	1070: 10
little inferior to Scotch	554: 14
maddest of all mankind	561: 2
mentioned in Bible	561: 12

English, continued

most extraordinary persons	
we meet	561: 19
never in the wrong	561: 9
never so happy as when	
ruined	159: 10
not inventive	360: 3
not the Turkish court	340: 15
on bones of E. the E. flag is	
stayed	556: 12
republic respected	1766: 14
say what they think	550: 12
seems fool and is fool	708: 16
stupidest in speech	554: 14
talent of our E. nation	1685: 18
tonist's idea of U. S.	360: 3
well of E. undefiled	248: 18
wells of E. undefiled	1071: 4
would meet and dine	350: 7
wit's good's all E.	551: 7
English Language	1070
Englishman was the best	548: 15
Englishman at weakest	168: 11
broad-shouldered E.	558: 15
content to say nothing	557: 8
countenance betrays E.	558: 10
coveted neighbor's goods	561: 1
every E. an island	559: 11
dattered a lamb	560: 6
gloomy E.	561: 12
goes to heaven	554: 13
hard to make E. happy	559: 10
has firm manners	559: 2
hath three qualities	559: 9
he is an E.	558: 13
heterogeneous thing	560: 7
his own superiority	560: 5
I'm an E.	558: 13
last great E. is low	811: 2
like a stout ship	559: 5
never contented long	560: 7
never wants own good	
word	560: 7
never in the wrong	561: 9
no E. fairly beaten	561: 9
no E. has common sense	561: 9
one E. three Frenchmen	557: 4
stands firmest in shoes	559: 2
stands firmly on feet	561: 4
travel to see E.	561: 12
travelling without motive	558: 14
true-born E.	558: 13
vain, ill-natured	560: 7
you are a right E.	564: 14
Englishmen: absurd nature	
of E.	561: 5
act better than Frenchmen	558: 9
first talk of weather	560: 15
never will be slaves	547: 11
not polishable	560: 9
prom in certain E.	560: 9
sit in ennu	560: 5
trim, correct	559: 14
English other narrow	848: 16
English ingenuity may not	
advice	1723: 13
perfect e. remains	1117: 8
Enigmas of life	1665: 13
Enlighted: in sea of life e.	1873: 6
Enjoy: abstain to e.	11: 2
her while she's land	776: 13
Enjoyed: he hath e. how	2132: 10
Enjoyment	
See also Pleasure	
there is limit to e.	1399: 6
Enjoyments less durable	1521: 8
Enlargement: made e. too	1731: 6
Enlarger of common life	1101: 12
Enemies of Europe	591: 2
our e. love the	723: 12
Enmity: angry friendship,	
aim e.	733: 9
hear no e. to any	1062: 10
in anger	548: 2
Ennemé calomnieux	145: 12
pas de petit e.	543: 2
Ennemis approchent verité	144: 11
de votre majesté	244: 6
most employed countries	542: 7
Ennobled by defeat	556: 12

Ennui condition de l'homme 1250:14
 growth of English root 192: 2
 Ennui: avec ceux que l'on e. 192: 2
 Ennuy est celui de tout dire 192:17
 Ennuyeux: tous les genres sont bons hors le genre e 192:17
 Enough 128: 2
 cries hold, e. 428: 9
 equal to feast 550: 5
 for both 560:12
 for nature's ends 560:12
 give e. with sparing hand 560:13
 good as a feast 560:13
 has little wisdom 560:13
 having just e. 560:13
 be said e. e. said 560:13
 he will never have e. 560:13
 is a plenty 560:13
 needs no more 560:13
 never know what is e. 560:13
 or too much 560:13
 sufficient for wis 560:13
 when you have e. 560:13
 with over-measure 560:13
 Enquiring too curiously about God 560:13
 Enrichment of native language 560:13
 Enne placidam sub libertate quietam 560:13
 Ennes: primus qui protulit e. 195:13
 Ensign: beauty's e. yet is a crime 560:13
 glorious e. of the Republic 560:13
 imperial e. 560:13
 Ensign: tear her tattered e. 560:13
 Ensky'd and sainted 560:13
 Enslave their children's children 560:13
 Enslaved, illogical, elude 560:13
 once e. never free 560:13
 Ensign: cut e. from all reminders 560:13
 Entendeur, bon e. 560:13
 Entendeur: rien que s'e. 560:13
 se fait e., parle toujours bien 560:13
 Entente cordiale 560:13
 Enter: although e. not 560:13
 only to go out 560:13
 ye cannot e. now 560:13
 Enterprise: gracious as e. 560:13
 is a Vagabond 560:13
 of liberty and justice 560:13
 ounce of e. 560:13
 that hath a stomach in it 560:13
 Enterprises of great path 560:13
 Entertain angels unwearily 560:13
 Entertainment: dull pain with e. 560:13
 Enthusiasm 560:13
 about art 560:13
 genius of sincerity 560:13
 I admire foolish e. 560:13
 in good society 560:13
 is leaping lightning 560:13
 is the all in all 560:13
 moves the world 560:13
 no e. for nature 560:13
 nothing errat without e. 560:13
 of genius 560:13
 put down e. 560:13
 spirit hovers over the production of genius 560:13
 without imagination 560:13
 Enthusiast most strange 560:13
 no wild e. ever yet 560:13
 who regenerates 560:13
 Enthusiast: few e. speak truth 560:13
 I love e. 560:13
 Euthymia deficient secure dam 560:13
 Emile and whine 560:13
 Emity and Quiddity 560:13
 Entrails were hairs 560:13
 heart or head 560:13

Entrance: all have one e. 560:13
 at my e. cried 560:13
 ruin's wasteful e. 560:13
 Entre tous 560:13
 on e., on e. 560:13
 Entrust past saying may 560:13
 Entrusted with themselves 560:13
 Entr'well' and gebiete 560:13
 Enver: d'être ne sans e. 560:13
 détruite par l'amitié 560:13
 Envieux mourront, mais non jamais l'envie 560:13
 Envious grows thin 560:13
 man squint-eyed fool 560:13
 never wants woe 560:13
 Environment makes climate 560:13
 Envoyés du Paradis 560:13
 Envy 560:13
 always practicable 560:13
 and worth shorten life 560:13
 appease e. by abandoning virtue 560:13
 basis of democracy 560:13
 belittles genius 560:13
 better than pity 560:13
 bites the living 560:13
 bitter e. burns 560:13
 born without e. 560:13
 coal from hell 560:13
 cured by friendship 560:13
 eldest-born of hell 560:13
 freed on the living 560:13
 for the dead 560:13
 from e., hatred and malice 560:13
 great men low despise 560:13
 has mixture of justice 560:13
 has no holidays 560:13
 I e. no man, no not I 560:13
 I e. no mortal 560:13
 is a gadding passion 560:13
 is emulation in learned 560:13
 is ignorance 560:13
 keenness of sharp e. 560:13
 kind of praise 560:13
 malignant e. 560:13
 men that make e. nourish ment 560:13
 more irreconcilable than hate 560:13
 most rotting of vices 560:13
 most odious passion 560:13
 never dies 560:13
 never enriched by e. 560:13
 no worse torture 560:13
 sharpens sight 560:13
 sharper spur than pay 560:13
 sick alike of e. 560:13
 sincerest form of flattery 560:13
 slays itself 560:13
 smoke of low estate 560:13
 soars upward 560:13
 too low for e. 560:13
 vice of republics 560:13
 which is proud weakness 560:13
 who have our e. now 560:13
 whom e. dared not hate 560:13
 will merit pursue 560:13
 winged with lies 560:13
 with e. time transported 560:13
 withers at another's joy 560:13
 worse than hate 560:13
 woundeth herself 560:13
 Everying man while alive 560:13
 Lawheel: grate e. thec round 560:13
 Phaules sans force 560:13
 Epée: porte e., porte paix 560:13
 Ephebus: exarsit e. 560:13
 Ephebus: all in e. 560:13
 Ephebus: her proud e. 560:13
 Ephebus: pei-thing e. 560:13
 Ephebus: bird E. dome 560:13
 Ephebus: art thou an E. 560:13
 Epic is the sea 560:13
 Epicier: né homme, mort e. 560:13
 Epicure: were I E., could hate swearing 560:13
 Epicureanism of reason 560:13
 Epicurians: piety and e. 560:13
 Epicurus own son 560:13

Epicurus' sect 560:13
 Epidemics of nobleness 560:13
 Epidemics: simple e. 560:13
 Epigram. The 560:13
 beware this delicate art 560:13
 bolt from the blue 560:13
 compared to scorpion 560:13
 for every dilemma 560:13
 no e. contains whole truth 560:13
 rapier-pointed 560:13
 Epigrammata longa 560:13
 vivida e. 560:13
 Epigrams: God's little e. 560:13
 lively 560:13
 write long e. 560:13
 Epilogue: good play needs no e. 560:13
 Episcopalian: fail as E. 560:13
 Epistle: nothing like she e. 560:13
 Epistola non rubescit 560:13
 verbus et grandis e. 560:13
 Epitaph 560:13
 better have a bird e. 560:13
 hang her e. upon her tomb 560:13
 let my e. be sung by birds 560:13
 let no man write my e. 560:13
 live dull and write mine e. 560:13
 to see the Kaiser's e. 560:13
 waxen e. 560:13
 writ e. in blood and wounds 560:13
 Epitaphs: in your e. I'm grieved 560:13
 nice derangement of e. 560:13
 written in dust 560:13
 Epitaphs of war 560:13
 Epitome: mankind's e. 560:13
 Epitomes: motto of learning 560:13
 Epuch: an e. and an age 560:13
 obacurrit e. is today 560:13
 of the ant-hill 560:13
 one does not blame an e. 560:13
 Epoust: claims an e. 560:13
 Epouse donne d'autre char grin 560:13
 at venue quinze fois 560:13
 Epous: salt by preference 560:13
 Epous: post e. spousus mille 560:13
 Equal: all men create 560:13
 all men are e. 560:13
 all men born free and e. 560:13
 asleep we are all e. 560:13
 before natural law 560:13
 in the earth at last 560:13
 made them e. unto us 560:13
 on Sunday in the pew 560:13
 on the turf and under it 560:13
 only to himself 560:13
 strive with an e. doubtful 560:13
 taken from his side 560:13
 we are all born e. 560:13
 within church's gate 560:13
 Equality 560:13
 beats inequality 560:13
 breeds no war 560:13
 friendship is e. 560:13
 I hate e. 560:13
 in a democracy 560:13
 in servant's hall 560:13
 liberty, e., fraternity 560:13
 life of conversation 560:13
 of rights before the law 560:13
 of two domestic powers 560:13
 of years, birth, fortune 560:13
 that there may be e. 560:13
 we will have e. 560:13
 which death completes 560:13
 Equals: friendship with e. 560:13
 Equanimity: at last comes e. 560:13
 Equation: one's e. written 560:13
 Equator: discrepancy 560:13
 quarrellin' with e. 560:13
 Eques indolis Dilectophontis 560:13
 Equi domiti dentes 560:13
 frenato est auris 560:13
 pail frena docentur 560:13
 Equinoctial: as e. blow 560:13
 Equipage: gilded e. 560:13

Equitem: post e. sedet strā
 Cura 1000:14
 Equity in law, spirit 1000:5
 is a rough thing 1000:17
 prompt sense of e. 1000:17
 Equivocate: I will not e. 1705:6
 Equivocation half lying 1111:13
 of the head 1060:12
 Equo ne credit, Teueri 930:6
 Equum Sepanum 948:11
 solve senescentem e. 920:7
 tenera docilem eervice 1060:14
 Equat: fortis e. reserato 920:14
 Era of good feeling 631:7
 smoking e. 1001:7
 Eras: new e. in brains 561:3
 Erasmus, great injur'd
 name 1503:9
 Erato harmonious foot and
 song 800:11
 Erbreil wie herrlich 2003:14
 Erle's vein: tyrant's vein 2004:19
 Erubet: lowest bottom of 880:15
 Erret: Godlike e. 1254:17
 Eremitic beneath his mount.
 tam's brow 1757:5
 Eremites and friars 1503:10
 Erin
See also Ireland
 dear R., how sweetly 906:12
 go bragh 008:1
 go bread and cheese 906:1
 Erivourin 007:12
 Erivour: honor and R. pride 907:5
 starving E. pallid cheek 675:5
 Erize to mure 420:2
 Erizur: persons, magnet
 res 2050:20
 Erizur: Jov's fulmen 722:3
 Erizur: and minked 1060:10
 Eros older than Saturn 1521:1
 remind not E. of wings 1201:7
 Erone: heavy of E. 1003:18
 Err but once, undone for
 ever 1138:14
 in company with Ilume 575:10
 in company with Lincoln 575:10
 in different ways 575:10
 in things too high 575:10
 most may e. as grossly 1242:1
 those who e. follow poets 1511:18
 to e. in opinion human 577:1
 to e. is human 577:1
 upon the sober side 1958:5
 when I.e. every one can see 1100:12
 when thousands e. 1058:12
 with learned error 575:14
 with millions on thy side 1745:15
 with Plato 575:10
 with Pope 575:10
 Errand: allveless e. 1851:6
 Errands of supernal grace 76:2
 run willing e. 702:14
 Errand: causas honestas 576:2
 Errant: monstral viam 1409:18
 Errare: cojuvis hominis 1570:17
 humatum est 577:2
 malo cum Platone 575:10
 Erraret: si non e. fecerit
 illa minis 1345:15
 Errat: without e. 571:10
 Erred and repents 577:3
 through wine 498:1
 Erreur a ses mystira 1021:7
 a son merite 576:12
 Errurs: plus courtes 575:12
 Error: Si in hoc e. 065:6
 Error: 576:1
 acquira honor 425:12
 all men liable to e. 576:12
 also has its merit 576:12
 and truth 577:3
 basis of disease 430:17
 belongs to liberica 577:14
 by his own arms 575:12
 cannot be believed in
 cerely 577:19
 classify disease 459:17
 conquer e. by denying it
 verity 577:12

Error, continued
 deep as hell I count his
 e. 1751:3
 defended only by e. 577:10
 double e. sets us right 575:12
 dubious waves of e. 575:14
 father truth 578:1
 force that welds 578:4
 grant e. darkly grand 578:6
 gross e. held in schools 717:10
 has its martyrs 1024:7
 has no end 575:4
 honest e. to be pitied 575:9
 if e. causes honorable 576:2
 if this be e. 1751:3
 in endless e. hurld 1430:3
 in multitude of words 2244:15
 in which I had delight 903:8
 is a hardy plant 576:11
 is discipline 575:8
 is hell or mischief as had 1441:6
 is public 575:17
 last e. worse than first 575:12
 learn e. in many years 2063:8
 lives ere reason born 1680:4
 man protesting e. 577:10
 melancholy's child 576:8
 mistake of our judgement 577:22
 mountainous e. 576:7
 natural accompaniment 576:19
 needs support of govt. 817:8
 no one who lives in e. free 575:16
 no vehement e. can exist 575:18
 O e. soon conceived 570:8
 of eye directs mind 576:8
 of head, not heart 882:3
 of opinion tolerated 577:1
 of the mind 575:19
 one thing to show man e. 577:12
 progress of man to e. 576:13
 superficial e. 577:15
 that's all an e. 1044:1
 there is no e. in death 1888:14
 to be exposed 576:8
 troops of e. 577:2
 very e. of the moon 1344:4
 what damned e. but some 1603:3
 which truth may stay 610:1
 worse than ignorance 576:8
 wounded, writhes in pain 577:8
 Error: sed variis paribus 575:10
 sinus cinque attributus est
 e. 651:7
 ultimatum aliquando e. Anna
 tur 1740:1
 Error's hidden side is truth 577:17
 poisoned springs 576:1
 Error: amperita multuall.
 his 1481:13
 Errorum, quo delector 065:8
 Errors: faults breed e. 640:1
 learn more from e. 475:1
 like arrows, upon the sur
 face flow 575:15
 little e. lead soul away 2040:19
 our wild e. be forgiven 1588:13
 own our e. past 1086:3
 perplex'd in e. 1045:78
 profit by big e. 508:14
 shortest e. best 575:15
 some female e. fall 608:14
 theological e. 1018:17
 they defend their e. 577:6
 think not of e. now 2061:20
 who can discern his e. 576:5
 yesterday's e. 575:13
 Errs in her own grand way 576:10
 quickly, quick in correcting 575:1
 who e. and mends 575:7
 Erubescit: sordido vehiculo
 e. 174:7
 Erubuit: palve res est 173:6
 Eruditissima: belle e. 1006:10
 Eruditum: cum errat e. 575:14
 Eruption: in our state 1046:11
 Ervo: tenui scilicet, e. 1107:3
 Esau selleth his birthright 165:10
 Esau's hands 420:1
 Escaum malorum 1311:12
 Eschewed: what can't be e. 141:12

Escurial: my house to me E. 906:5
 Esel schimpft den andern
 Lang-ohr 175:2
 Espace d'un matin 1745:7
 mesure de Dieu 2007:13
 Esperables: toutes choses e. 923:13
 Esperance et la crainte 927:3
 je cultivais 926:4
 toute trompeuse 925:19
 Esperance infinies 906:1
 Esponge, je ne buy en plus
 qu'une e. 493:8
 Espoused to death 357:12
 Esprit brille aux depens de
 sa memoire 1010:13
 conçoit avec douleur 2253:5
 de discernement 1013:7
 de l'eculier 2171:2
 de son age 435:19
 d'une du coeur 903:13
 est atmosphere de l'ame 1306:15
 grand e. imagine grandes
 choses 1309:8
 grand fait prouves 1307:4
 livre de l'E. 2276:1
 nous sert a faire des sot
 tises 2173:6
 n'it n'auro de l'e. hors nous 2173:5
 qu'une sorte d'e. 2173:4
 votre e. en donne aux
 autres 2174:2
 Esprits, heaux e. l'ernen
 emander 2174:2
 heaux e. recontent 2173:6
 medieres 1288:9
 petits e. trop hies 1308:15
 Esse: quatu videtur 1308:19
 Esset: nach dem E. sollt du
 stehen 832:7
 Evence: divine e. love 791:1
 glassy e. 1245:19
 love is God's e. 900:10
 of all vulgarity 1753:8
 of humor sensibility 938:17
 of good and evil 809:17
 of life is divine 1143:9
 of poetry invention 1516:5
 Essence: sweetest e. in
 smallest glasses 1486:19
 Essential: bured by e. 1310:1
 Es: adapt thyself to e. 113:6
 fallen from high e. 601:8
 Es: e. of man 1350:1
 fourth e. of the realm 1605:10
 goes before steward 432:8
 grown to man's e. 235:5
 his e. possesses him 1621:20
 left religion for e. 1009:3
 pour e. accurs fortune 3101:7
 praise a great e. 627:4
 real e. foundation of guilt 1621:2
 sinks in a quarry an e. 051:10
 Third E. 748:10
 this is thy hard e. 1016:10
 which with inherit 620:2
 Estates: Four E. of the In
 land 1601:12
 Esteem: honest bard's e. 121:4
 a man as highly 938:17
 merit our e. 876:9
 never to be sold 803:4
 our own e. 1272:14
 Esteem: if one wishes to
 be e. 1288:5
 Estimates: city e. of great
 and small 2210:20
 Estimé: si l'on voulait être e. 288:3
 Estimé: difficile d'e. 334:7
 Etio: perpetus 2073:3
 Estridges: all plumed like e. 286:5
 Estuary: is you the e. 3210:10
 Et tu, Brute 2032:10
 Et tu, Brute filii 084:16
 Etat: est moi 1044:1
 tout l'e. est en lui 1044:1
 Eternal: Feminine 2170:18
 forever if at all 781:17
 not ourselves 895:16
 sense of the e. 576:12
 with E. to be deem'd 444:16

Eterna: nature's copy's not
 e. 1349: 5
 Eternities: span of two
 e. 1123: 6
 two awful e., yesterday and
 tomorrow 700:12
 Eternity 678
 Another word for change 378:14
 be thou my refuge 379: 3
 behind and before 1123: 3
 below 778:11
 calls a. to do her right 890: 9
 can e. belong to me 988:12
 cold touch of E. 379:17
 consents of opposites 379: 4
 day differs not from e. 379: 9
 gives back nothing 1312: 2
 going on all the time 578:11
 in e. mountains transient 378:11
 in e. no future 379: 9
 in love with time 578: 8
 instant arrested in e. 101:14
 intimates e. to man 964:16
 not endless like 378:10
 not flux of time 378:12
 now is e. 378:11
 of pleasures 1374: 7
 out of E., new day born 2020: 2
 palace of E. 110: 6
 pleading dreadful thought 378: 6
 pledges himself to e. 168:11
 restores all things 1001:12
 sells e. to get toy 379: 6
 shall reign alone 379: 1
 shut in a span 361: 5
 speak of E. without sole-
 cism 378: 9
 starry Tree, E. 378: 8
 through nature to e. 382: 6
 time and e. 29:13
 too short to speak praise 795: 7
 too short to utter all 795: 8
 we spent e. together 1315: 5
 what e. indicate 379:12
 white radiance of E. 1143:12
 whole e. in bondage 1106:10
 withering muse of E. 1902: 3
 written in the skies 379:13
 Ether: fields of e. 1935:16
 Ethies
 See also Right
 broad e. of Jesus 1984: 6
 compounded of misan-
 thropy 312: 3
 Ethiope: gods have E. lips 785: 2
 Ethiopian change skin 1395: 4
 wash an E. white 1395: 6
 Etiquette: had e. by heart 705:10
 simple court e. 327: 8
 Etna: like smoking E. seem 3017: 5
 Etrenge: posterity 707: 5
 Eucharist: freedom's e. 1138:13
 Euclid alone has looked 130:14
 Eulogist of bygone days 1458: 6
 Eumenides strivere torum 1276:10
 Eumach: no pleasure in
 night e. has 3105: 7
 woman with o. play'd 1058: 3
 Eumacha: guardians of the
 fair 1109: 3
 send to Turk to make e. 2065:12
 Euphemism 878
 Euphorbus at siege of Troy 1894: 6
 Euphrasy and rue 1819:16
 Euphrasyne: in heav'n
 egypt E. 1317:10
 Euphonia, aphonia 147:16
 Euxine: Euxine 1968:16
 Euripides: chorus-ending 113: 8
 Europa: sweet E. 800:1 3
 Europa 800
 all E. saved 1019:17
 balance of, neither prevails 381: 2
 better fifty years of E. 801: 2
 quantities of E. 137: 8
 feet dipped in blood 581:10
 forget E. wholly 580:12
 go to E. to be Americanized 531: 8
 history of E. crime 948: 6
 in spite of Croy and hail 481: 2

Europe, continued
 in time French slaves 381: 6
 Jefferson's opinion of E. 59: 4
 labours to toady 580:10
 passion for E. 581: 9
 post-horne of all E. 481:16
 quarrels of E. 140: 2
 scattered E. round 581: 5
 white ewe lamb of E. 150:12
 writhes in shackles 580:11
 European rarely able to see
 America 60:10
 Europe's breath fills dusts 580:11
 Euxine: pukes in 1790:10
 Evacuate, and sleep 1138: 3
 Evanesce at crowing of the
 cock 769:14
 Eve, Joseph: epitaph 574:11
 Eve
 See also Adam
 Adam called wife's name
 E. 1150: 9
 and E. span 771:13
 apple pressed 121: 2
 before the gift of E. 111:10
 but if the first E. 1656: 6
 fairest of daughters 111:16
 first of women, E. 510:16
 from his side arose 121: 6
 God's afterthought 121: 3
 grandmother E. 1218:15
 he made him E. 111: 8
 herself once fell 245: 6
 humble distaff held 73: 8
 leading her mother 583:14
 make apron for Miss E. 1908:18
 our studious Mother 161:16
 since E. ate apples 448:12
 spoiled it all 2195:10
 with her basket 111:12
 with her body white 111:12
 Eve's fig-leaf 487:10
 one of E. family 480:14
 Eveille: on y'e, on se leve 1181: 3
 Even: gray-hooded E. 582: 8
 heavy with the e. 582:15
 how grandly cometh E. 582: 2
 now we are e. 1633: 3
 Even-handed nature 292:14
 Even-tide: fast falls e. 793:10
 Evenat: quo e. dia in
 manant 787: 2
 Evenit: nihil antequam e. 970:19
 Evening 649: 5
 beautiful e. calm and free 582:17
 beautiful e. than day 582:15
 closes up the flowers 1355: 8
 comes in wimple gray 582:10
 crowns the day 582: 5
 grateful e. mild 582: 9
 in e. withhold not hand 861:11
 in life's cool e. 311:14
 in the E. by the Moon-
 light 188: 7
 it was e. here 1302:10
 my love, and you 381: 5
 now came mill e. on 582: 9
 of e. tinted 1825: 6
 one e. in October 2724: 4
 pensive e. deepens 582:17
 red and morning grey 3128:17
 stooped down in dusk e. 582: 7
 those e. bells 154: 1
 trails her robes of gold 582:16
 turns the blue vault grey 486:14
 welcome peaceful e. in 1966: 7
 what e. may bring forth 749: 8
 Evening-pray: expects his e. 2068: 4
 Evening-star: silver e. 1221: 9
 Evenint: quod non audas
 optare 229:16
 Evensong: ringeth to e. 372: 2
 Event: after e. while 168:18
 every a judgment of God 1642:19
 in print of your form 303: 1
 never in power of man 439: 7
 no longer an e. 1378:12
 of fate's remote decrees 785: 9
 of time to come 749:14
 one e. begetteth to all 580:14

Event, continued
 one far-off divine e. 2068:12
 proves the act 1621:12
 say not "a small e. 2040:18
 schoolmaster of fools 1681:20
 will show to all world 1223:14
 Eventide: fast falls e. 281: 7
 much may hap ere e. 372:14
 Events as they really hap-
 pened 901: 4
 chaos of e. 233:11
 coming e. cast shadows 1945:12
 creep or fly as God wishes 1644:19
 dark e. to come 1693:19
 have controlled me 785:21
 important e. result of tri-
 val causes 1106: 6
 of fate's remote decrees 1646: 7
 old e. modern meanings 892:17
 outlines of chief e. 901: 5
 three e. happen to man 1148:12
 time's dark e. 392: 1
 turns e. into ideas 1106: 7
 when in the course of hu-
 man 975: 3
 will take their course 439: 4
 with which old story rings 462: 2
 Eventum: prompt post e. 2169: 3
 Eventus stultorum magister
 est 2168:10
 nec habet e. sordida 74: 6
 Ever: beyond the e. and
 never 28: 7
 for e. and a day 378:13
 for e. and e. 578:13
 Everlasting: from e. to e. 790: 1
 Everlastingness: sheets of e. 967: 5
 Everybody is doing it 1881: 5
 says it 1750: 4
 Everydayness of this world 173:17
 Everyone for himself 336: 8
 is somebody 832: 7
 Everything by starts 237: 1
 I've e., though nothing 1414: 6
 in its place 1504:18
 leaves its trace 582:13
 may happen 228:10
 to be feared 652: 2
 would they have 220:12
 you ought to be 992: 9
 Everywhere in nowhere 802: 9
 out of the E. 122:10
 Ever: ember e. and holy ales 123:10
 Evilus: dissipat E. curas
 edaces 2157: 2
 Evidence
 See also Proof
 circumstantial e. strong 1621:19
 no e. of having lived except
 age 391:15
 of cessation of existence 902:13
 of things not seen 616: 8
 running e. of guilt 681: 4
 that do accuse me 1621:16
 where are the e. 1621:16
 woman scoffs at e. 2201: 2
 Evil 683
 abhor that which is e. 811: 8
 after one e. many more 1222:10
 ah me! we believe in e. 583:16
 and good God's hands 809:10
 another's e. 584:16
 he not overcome of e. 811: 8
 be thou my good 811: 1
 beautiful e. are empty
 trunks 3083:14
 believe no e. till 584: 3
 best known e. more support-
 able 584:12
 best known e. most toler-
 able 584: 4
 hut on earth 587: 2
 by e. made better 77: 7
 by excess of e., a die 584:19
 by means of an apple 321: 2
 call e. good and good e. 810: 9
 can never want occasion 584:14
 cannot brook delay 812: 9
 challenge to courage 581: 8
 combat e. 441: 5

Evil, continued

communications 186:11
correspondence root of e. 120:1
deadly 146:12
deliver us from e. 198:12
doeth e. beth light 59:12
every e. but not e. wife 214:12
fear of one e. leads to worse 59:1
fate to consort with e. 58:4
fog of good and e. 21:7
for every e. remedy 58:12
for good, good for e. 81:7
for his good repay 81:7
from religious conviction 160:1
from seeming e. good 81:6
genius 74:12
greatest e. greatest good 139:5
half-cured cause we know 59:5
harm plotter most 171:8
has appetite for falsity 58:5
hastening to merge itself 81:8
I will fear no e. 170:6
in an ivory setting 189:16
in hud easily crushed 58:10
inadvertently said e. 148:1
into mind of God or man 58:4
is easy 58:11
is null, is sought 80:11
known e. best 58:12
like a rolling stone 58:7
love of money root of e. 139:7
manfully fronted ceases 58:5
must come of e. 170:6
neighbor to good 81:1
no e. great which is last 58:10
no e. man happy 58:12
no e. so terrible as woman 217:6
no e. without compensation 80:1
no e. without remedy 58:12
no e. without some good 81:2
no inspiration in e. 100:2
no man enjoyed e. 58:12
no nature hath 58:12
no time too brief for e. 58:12
often triumphs 58:12
one e. rises from another 58:6
one that eschewed e. 216:10
only good perverted 81:12
only one e. ignorance 170:6
out of e. bring good 81:1
overcome of e. 58:14
partial e. universal good 81:1
rather e. than nothing 158:1
recompense no man e. 58:12
resist not e. 170:6
shall admit no cure 168:10
shall back recoil 58:4
springs up 58:4
submit to present e. 58:12
sufficient unto day is e. 200:1
tends to disappear 81:2
that e. well deserves 58:1
that good may come 339:10
that men do lives after 81:12
to avoid an e. 58:12
to depart company of liv-
ing 186:1
to him who thinks e. 58:5
too far advanced to avoid 58:12
welcome e. if alone 81:7
when e. advantageous 58:12
which admits no cure 170:6
which I would not 149:1
why do you thus devise e. 123:11
write e. in marble 97:7
wrought by want of
thought 58:12
Evil-speaker, evil-doer 183:12
Evils: accidental e. 148:12
choices of e. 160:12
choose least 58:12
cured by contraries 58:12
desperate e. make calm 58:5
equal when extreme 58:12
from doctors flow 87:1
gladly minor e. pray 214:10
if e. come not fears vain 58:4
imaginary e. 58:12
least of e. 58:12
lesser of two e. 58:12

Evils, continued

many e. has religion
caused 169:17
of sensual sloth 160:10
of two e. choose neither 56:12
prevent e. triumph 130:1
shuns e. does good 81:2
that never arrived 58:5
that take leave 58:5
these for d. e. sit so fit 58:12
twice e. of the age 349:1
two weak e. age, hunger 35:12
Evolution 58:5
ever climbing 58:7
not a force but a process 58:12
others call it God 58:12
sounding watchword "E" 58:7
Ewe and a lamb 172:10
when hurt resists 244:12
will not hear lamb 106:1
Ewert safe in a golden e. 159:1
Ewig-Weibliche steht himan 217:12
Ex tempore 143:8
Exactitude, politesse des
rois 328:12
Exactness of peculiar parts 249:12
Exactness: infallible tou-
qu'on e. 205:10
Exaggeration always weak-
ens 205:10
in conversation 312:12
report of death an e. 312:1
Exalteth whoever 97:7
Examinations formidable 102:8
Example 58:7
and precept 58:2
as e. to deter 58:8
e. men may do 198:12
custom, fear 198:12
does the whole 58:12
follow e. of time 200:2
good e. best person 153:12
greatest of seducers 58:4
is a dangerous lure 58:12
lesson all men can read 58:7
let e. be obey'd 58:8
more efficacious 58:6
more harm by evil e. 58:12
of great duties done 122:7
one e. more valuable 58:12
presents great e. great 138:12
profit by their e. 203:12
salutary influence of e. 98:12
school of mankind 58:7
set a good e. 58:7
you with thievery 198:1
Examples draw 153:12
evil e. in household 58:12
fair e. of renown 68:1
noblest e. from crimes 100:12
to give bad e. 27:12
work more forcibly 58:6
Exceedingly well read 167:6
Excel: thou shalt not e. 214:12
"In uncles to e. 138:1
Excellence 58:5
constant in wondrous e. 58:12
fair divided e. 127:6
great or bright not e. 58:12
lamed by his e. 58:12
long in maturing 58:12
settled by time and place 208:6
that angels love men with 199:9
without definition 58:12
Excellency: by e. measure
great man 58:2
Excellency: definition 58:12
Excellent in neither 127:6
ought was e. assayed 447:12
to have plant's strength 198:12
Excel: everyone e. in
something 81:1
in what we prize 369:6
Excel: e. fit 170:6
Exemption proves the rule 276:1
Excel on tout est un défaut 204:6
Excess
See also Moderation
best things to e. 1327:1
better e. than defect 178:1

Excess, continued

between e. and famine 1327:1
blasted with a. of light 1327:1
brings trouble to man-
kind 1327:1
by e. of evil, evil dies 1327:1
clogged with e. 1327:1
desire of power in e. 1327:1
distribution should undo e. 1327:1
every e. causes defect 1327:1
give me e. of it 1327:1
in anything is a defect 204:6
in literature 1327:1
is opposed to nature 1327:1
leads into shameful e. 1327:1
leads to wisdom 1327:1
libertine e. 1327:1
nothing in e. 1327:1
nothing succeeds like e. 1327:1
nothing to e. 1327:1
of glory obscur'd 444:12
of joy weeps 1327:1
surprise by a hint e. 1327:1
to be blamed 1327:1
wasteful and ridiculous
e. 1327:1
where e. begs all 1327:1
Excesses of our youth 1327:1
Exchange is no robbery 1327:1
Exchequer of the poor 1327:1
rob me the e. 1327:1
Excited: taken a. usual 612:1
Excise: hateful tax 1327:1
Excise:man: bustling about
like an e. 1327:1
De'il awa wi' e. 492:1
Exclamations: cured with
e. 1327:1
Excludes: not till sun e. 200:12
Excommunication 104:1
Excrement: to me is e. 148:12
Excuse: quam miser e. sibi
non potest 58:7
Excuse 58:7
beauty is its own e. 58:7
better had a. than none 58:12
coy e. 38:12
excellence perfect e. 38:12
is a lie guarded 58:12
most easily idleness 58:12
must needs e. 340:11
never e. 340:12
no e. for crime 336:12
pitiable who cannot e. self 58:7
prove e. for the glass 58:7
steveless e. 183:1
stoop not to poor e. 199:1
to tyrant no e. 204:1
your e. is out of season 204:1
Excuse: don't make e.
make good 58:2
find e. for you are woman 292:1
find e. for myself 399:1
for another 399:1
who e. accuses 399:1
Excusing of a fault 449:12
Execution: one that robs to 492:1
Executioner: very expert 449:1
Executioners in naked coun-
try 1327:1
Executioners: let's choose e. 194:7
Exempla debet equis animo
pati 168:6
sue quisque a. debet 168:6
victorum e. domesticis 168:6
Exemple plus grand de sa-
douleurs 168:6
Exemples: donner de mau-
vais e. 276:1
Exemplar: bodie a. viciis 194:1
victorum a. recordandum 168:6
Exemplo male 449:12
plus nocent 449:12
quod a. fit 204:1
Exemplum del quiesce 168:12
omne magnam e. 168:12
Exempt from action's least 168:12
Exemption: I ask e. from
nothing 168:12

Exercise 890
 cure guilty conscience 890:17
 develops freedom of move-
 ment 890:15
 gentle e. and proof of arms 891:14
 healthy by e. 891:20
 preserves strength 891:24
 profiteth little 891:5
 rich advantage of good e. 891:3
 sad mechanic e. 891:3
 strength of mind is e. 891:3
 talk an hour; 'tis their e. 891:9
 temperate e. 891:3
 thy youth defends 891:19
 wise on e. depend 891:3
 Exercises develop shoulders 891:18
 pious e. 891:19
Exercitio conservare prin-
 tici roboris 891:14
Exertion: mental e. 891:17
 Exhalation in the evening 891:11
 in the sky 891:16
 rose like in e. 891:3
Exhalation: golden e. of the
 dawn 891:9
Exhaled: he was e. 891:3
Exhalation: cordis e. 891:3
Exhalation of the Dawn 891:10
Exile, an suspense to 891:1
Exile 891
 bend the e. to his fate 891:10
 denies self to country 891:15
 in dreams e. cometh home 891:18
 limit of thy dear e. 891:18
 more terror than death 891:19
 of the wrath of kings 891:10
 our eternal e. 891:15
 poor e. of Erin 891:12
 sayst thou yet that e. is not
 death 891:19
 terrible to some 891:9
 what e. escaped from self 891:11
Exiles feed on hope 891:6
Exile in a hazardous time 891:6
Exile: bumped off the
 running-board of e. 891:18
 every e. is on him 891:13
 human e. not a tragedy,
 a bore 891:12
 I gloated on 891:12
 lamentable experiment 891:6
 rid ourselves of e. 891:3
 'tis woman's whole e. 891:3
Existences: primary e. 891:12
Exit: made our e. cheerfully 891:1
 Shakespearean e. 891:7
Exit and their entrances 891:4
Exitus acta probat 891:9
 how habent magna e. 891:3
 Exodus like Israel's 891:1
 of Death 891:2
Exposit: erga punit qui e. 891:17
Exorbitance: fairyland of
 e. 891:6
Exortare aliquis nostris 891:13
Expatriates in life to come 891:14
Expect anything 891:18
Expectancy and rose 891:1
Expectation 891
 better battered e. 891:11
 beyond e. clear gain 891:11
 now sits E. in the air 891:9
 oft e. fails 891:7
 whirls me round 891:9
Expectations: over-great e. 891:5
Expectoration: one long e. 891:34
Exports: blessed is he who
 e. nothing 891:6
Expediency: evil 891:5
 never conflicts with honor 891:9
Expendit: pursue the e. 891:6
 there should be gods 891:17
Expenditures spoil affair 891:13
Expendit post after one
 affair 891:13
Expendit once deep 891:17
Expendit: quod e. habui 891:17
Expenditure: premature e.
 of money 891:16
Expenditures: public e. 891:16

Expense: at his own coun-
 trymen's e. 891:1
 life's ungarlanded e. 891:6
 Expensive: glory e. 891:4
 Expensiveness of America 891:4
Experience 891
 against e. willing to be-
 lieve 891:7
 all e. an arch 891:15
 all e. life can supply 891:6
 believes naught but his e. 891:5
 best teacher 891:17
 bring something new 891:15
 by e. find shorter way 891:15
 by industry achieved 891:13
 composed of illusions 891:8
 deceiving 891:1
 dead, dumb thing 891:16
 derive e. from folly 891:14
 father of wisdom 891:15
 forever sowing seed 891:12
 good if not too dear 891:17
 good school but fees high 891:17
 holds the cautious glass 891:5
 human life can supply 891:6
 inspires this work 891:3
 joined with common sense 891:5
 keeps a dear school 891:17
 like shining of lantern 891:2
 like stern lights of ship 891:1
 made him sage 891:3
 makes you sad 891:11
 man's e. in an hour 891:12
 mistress of fools 891:7
 more valuable than present 891:5
 mother of all things 891:16
 mother of knowledge 891:16
 name men give to mistakes 891:14
 not transferable 891:3
 oh, for a br'er's e. 891:14
 old age and e. 891:14
 old e. do attain 891:8
 old e. is a fool 891:10
 open'st wisdom's way 891:9
 our only teacher 891:19
 own e. preaches 891:6
 prime educator 891:18
 purchased this e. 891:11
 sad e. 891:4
 sage e. bids me 891:18
 slow preceptress 891:18
 sometimes perilous 891:16
 superlative master 891:10
 teacher of fools 891:7
 teaches 891:12
 teaches slowly 891:15
 teacheth fools 891:17
 the only prophecy 891:6
 unless e. be a jewel 891:7
 what long e. gains 891:3
 where small e. grows 891:3
 which is drenched weighty 891:13
 who heeds not e. 891:2
Experientia docet 891:12
 does it 891:12
Experiment noble in mo-
 tive 891:11
 on animals justifiable 891:2
 vast, painful, glorious e. 891:6
Experiments mean revolu-
 tions 891:10
Experundo acies 891:12
Expert: believe so e. 891:12
Experto credite 891:12
Exposition hath been most
 sound 891:12
 of sleep 891:12
Exposure to danger breeds
 contempt 891:3
 unseemly e. of mind 891:12

Expressed: ne'er so well e. 891:12
Expression is the dress of
 thought 891:6
 feeling something 891:6
 knock of e. 891:10
 natural e. of villainy 891:1
 sweet e. of that face 891:15
 what e. is in it 891:14
Expressions: grant me some
 wild e. 891:2
 Equivocate hides itself 891:1
 Equivocates going to rule 891:6
Exalium: in eternum e. 891:15
 patitur 891:15
Extinctionem: supremus illa
 dies non e. 891:16
Exsul: quis e. patrie fugit 891:11
Extempore, from mother-
 wit 891:14
Exterius: nothing e. 891:1
 Exterior: gay and frivo-
 leous e. 891:13
 under this rough e. 891:7
 Extinction less dreadful 891:6
Extinction: not e. 891:6
 of unhappy hates 891:17
 Extortion and excess 891:5
 Extract of all the drugs 891:13
Extravagance and good
 luck 891:1
 best form of charity e. 891:12
Extremis primum nemo tenta-
 tur 891:13
Extreme doth reason flee 891:11
 few in e. 891:6
Extremas 891
 are faulty 891:15
 Evyl e. 891:15
 by change more fierce 891:15
 meet 891:1
 fierce e. of good and ill 891:7
 for ever in e. 891:16
 in worst e. 891:13
 meeting of e. round a cor-
 ner 891:1
 of fortune wisdom's test 891:2
 of glory and shame 891:6
 of good and ill 891:9
 of misery 891:7
 of passion and joy 891:6
 of too much faith 891:19
 two e. like man and wife 891:13
Extremity: good sense
 shuns e. 891:14
 man's e. is God's oppor-
 tunity 891:12
 of griefs make men mad 891:12
 of justice injustice 891:12
 of pain and anguish 891:4
 smiling e. out of set 891:7
 suffered e. for love 891:14
Exuberance is beauty 891:19
Exult and die in same
 breath 891:16
 not right to e. over slain
 men 891:16
Exultance of song 891:16
Eye 891
 abhorrent e. roll back 891:6
 affection beaming in
 one e. 891:1
 again Secesh's hat 891:11
 all my e. 891:7
 all yellow to jaundice's e. 891:14
 an eye's an e. 891:13
 and Betty Martin 891:12
 and prospect of the soul 891:7
 apple of his e. 891:13
 suspicious drooping e. 891:5
 bawling e. 891:7
 beauty's pensive e. 891:13
 begets occasion for wit 891:12
 behind you 891:12
 bend your e. on vacancy 891:16
 bigger than belly 891:9
 black e. is best use 891:12
 black is her e. 891:12
 blue e. is a true e. 891:12
 bright as is eagle's 891:16
 can threaten like gun 891:14

Eye, continued

casts his e. against moon 2246: 9
 clear to read the present 1533: 4
 converse with immortality 1794: 22
 day's garish e. 680: 9
 did lose his lustre 680: 15
 emulates diamond 683: 13
 enforce a watery e. 1072: 12
 escape a. of God 792: 1
 Eternal Z. that sees the whole 1034: 8
 ever on himself 1034: 10
 fair large front and e. 1044: 3
 feast, stomach starving 316: 16
 fine as Thracian Rhodope's 602: 1
 for e., tooth for tooth 1708: 3
 full of gentle salutations 602: 2
 glittering e. 357: 9
 gray e. is a sly e. 602: 12
 great Turk-master's e. 783: 16
 guileless e. 598: 19
 half an e. 599: 11
 harmony in her bright e. 599: 11
 hath an e. behind her 599: 10
 hath not seen 880: 16
 have you not a moist e. 351: 2
 in e. of Nature he has 1285: 4
 in itself a soul 1321: 10
 in my mind's e., Horatio 1308: 4
 in the twinkling of an e. 31: 13
 inverted nature sees 750: 14
 inviting e. and yet modest 601: 3
 inward e. bias of solitude 1294: 17
 is a shrew 599: 1
 is the first circle 233: 9
 lack-lustre e. 604: 11
 lack-lustre dead-lustre e. 1439: 3
 learned e. still loving 1096: 13
 let every e. negotiate for itself 2214: 13
 light of body in the e. 398: 11
 like Mars 399: 4
 look'd up from mortal e. 438: 16
 lords of the visionary e. 2090: 2
 makes silence eloquent 602: 9
 master's e. fastens horse 1282: 5
 microscopic e. 598: 16
 mild and magnificent e. 597: 3
 multiplying e. 598: 4
 negotiate for itself 2214: 13
 neither hath the e. seen 886: 15
 never e. did see face 1485: 11
 no e. can exhaust object 597: 3
 nor brighter was his e. 804: 9
 not satisfied with seeing 1064: 11
 now mine e. seeth thee 605: 2
 of a master 1282: 4
 of a needle 1723: 6
 of body not soul 140: 5
 of childhood fears 607: 3
 of disapprobation 1278: 4
 of his neighborhood 1701: 7
 of home master's presence 1281: 3
 of man hath not heard 480: 7
 of mind 1085: 12
 of newt, toe of frog 245: 1
 of the intellect 1307: 10
 of the master 1282: 3
 of world both e. and soul 1918: 14
 old ape has old e. 84: 14
 one e. of the master 1282: 5
 one e. on death 888: 1
 pearl of the face 598: 10
 poet's e., in fine frenzy 1533: 1
 present e. prizes 598: 7
 prophetic e. of appetite 383: 3
 put in your e. 597: 11
 raish e. and plenished crop 344: 10
 right a. heeds, luck 1287: 1
 rude e. of rebellion 168: 1
 scholar's e., tongue, sword 131: 5
 seeing e. 603: 3
 sees not heart rues not 598: 7
 sheep's e. 603: 10
 sheepish e. of ease 600: 18
 single e. sees cold 1277: 16
 sleepy e. that spoke the melting soul 748: 10
 on shuts the e. of day 393: 8

Eye, continued

soft black e. 450: 15
 still-softening e. 503: 19
 sorrow's e. glazed with tears 840: 13
 teaches beauty 600: 2
 tender e. of pitiful day 1403: 16
 that inward e. 1294: 17
 that mocketh at father 1452: 12
 that sees all things 598: 3
 that spoke the mind 807: 2
 that twinkles like star 604: 6
 then can I drown an e. 1078: 3
 traitor of the heart 602: 5
 unprejudiced e. 1300: 5
 view with hollow e. 1574: 16
 was in itself a Soul 1221: 10
 was large and dark 599: 17
 was not dim 37: 8
 well of love 139: 4
 what an e. she has 600: 3
 when first your e. I eyed 401: 12
 where feeling plays 600: 7
 where may wearied e. repose 2121: 9
 which hath the merriest e. 1090: 7
 white witch's black e. 603: 6
 whose bend doth awe the world 460: 15
 within her tender e. 599: 16
 yellow to jaundiced e. 598: 17
 yet looks on her 598: 13
 your e. create soldiers 083: 4
 Eye-dollar-try's 591: 6
 Eye-sore to our festival 1043: 11
 Eye-witness, one e. better 604: 15
 Eyeball on nightless e. 170: 10
 Eyeballs see my e. roll 307: 7
 wake mine e. 1850: 15
 Eyebrows twisted 600: 14
 Eyebrow like aerial how 139: 4
 made to his mistress e. 2440: 5
 Eyelash dark 140: 9
 Eyelids crown god of sleep 1046: 11
 from e. flowed love 601: 1
 heavy and red 1005: 4
 opening e. of morn 1347: 8
 weigh my e. down 1810: 16
 Eyes abate of shame 1808: 13
 affectionate and glad 599: 18
 April's in her e. 93: 11
 are grey and bright 603: 17
 are in his mind 1170: 14
 are no Englishmen 597: 10
 are sentinels 597: 8
 as stars of Twilight fair 2186: 7
 asking e., asserting e. 597: 16
 heauteous woman's e. 603: 8
 beauty of your e. 600: 5
 bend on me thy tender e. 1916: 19
 heretof of light 1701: 9
 betray the secret 602: 9
 better than brains 139: 8
 black and burning as coal 602: 15
 black e. 602: 15
 black e. and lemonade 884: 5
 blind when mind elsewhere 1701: 1
 blue e. 603: 4
 bold as lions 597: 16
 bright e. rain influence 599: 12
 can speak and understand 598: 14
 Chinese two e., Europe one 597: 4
 closed e. can't see roses 1278: 12
 closed his e. in endless night 1303: 11
 colored like water-flower 603: 12
 constitutional e. 598: 8
 conversation in his e. 314: 19
 converse as tongues 598: 6
 cry my e. out 1972: 15
 dark e. are dearer far 603: 14
 day's lustrous e. 372: 16
 dim with childish tears 1906: 3
 do not go wrong 598: 19
 dreamy e. 602: 12
 drink in me only with e. 601: 7
 drown the e. in tears 1973: 12
 easily persuaded a. 282: 1
 expressive purple a. 317: 8
 fawn-like e. still tremble 2184: 10

Eyes, continued

ferret-glowing e. 455: 12
 fill our e. with tears 2291: 13
 find each beaming e. awake 604: 5
 folded e. see brighter 480: 14
 fond of handsome e. 599: 17
 for thee we dim the a. 2255: 6
 frail e., softest things 601: 9
 gaze with a thousand e. 1017: 3
 gentle e. of peace 2119: 8
 get thee glass e. 1946: 3
 gloom-pleased e. 1044: 14
 glow-worm lend thee 604: 2
 good for sore e. 1280: 1
 green as looks 603: 10
 greenest of things blue 603: 16
 growing dimmer in my e. 31: 10
 had sheath'd their light 600: 4
 half defiant 602: 16
 harbingers of wit 602: 6
 have drawn salt tears 602: 11
 have ears 604: 12
 have looked from heaven 99: 23
 have one language 598: 6
 have seen the glory 263: 8
 he and my e. blue 1211: 11
 her dark e., how eloquent 1242: 3
 her e. in heaven 604: 8
 her e. were wild 2187: 16
 hollow e. of death 1413: 10
 homes of silent prayer 602: 11
 how far your e. may pierce 30: 6
 I shut her wild, wild e. 2187: 16
 if thou hast e. to see 2187: 16
 ignorant as ears knowing 604: 13
 in flood with laughter 1072: 4
 in the back of her hand 100: 10
 in which are Hamlet's awe 191: 10
 inclin'd to his tail 1476: 6
 inferior e. 177: 20
 just can't make my e. be- lieve 2283: 5
 keep e. open before 1260: 1
 keep my e. on yours 451: 17
 knew you by your e. 599: 14
 labour-dimmed e. 552: 2
 large black e. 602: 17
 large blue-black e. 601: 2
 leave author's e. 1386: 8
 leave those e. to weep 601: 1
 lift up your e. 861: 16
 like deep, blue heaven 600: 6
 like spring violets 603: 7
 little bright e., will you miss me 2291: 1
 little lightning e. 1411: 4
 look babies in her e. 601: 16
 look your last 1220: 9
 love-darting e. 910: 3
 lovely e. of azure 603: 6
 made e. friends with tears 1973: 13
 make e. at Caliban 317: 2
 make pictures 84: 19
 mine e., fountain of tears 1972: 7
 mine e. have seen the glory 263: 3
 morning in her e. 660: 19
 neither e. to see 1981: 8
 night has a thousand e. 1187: 11
 no e. in your head 1132: 9
 no e. sharp as e. of hate 860: 5
 of a fool in ends of earth 598: 16
 of full and fawn-like ray 599: 2
 of gold and bramble-dew 2141: 7
 of most unholly blue 603: 10
 of others ruin us 307: 18
 of pure woman 602: 4
 of the traitor 636: 17
 of understanding 321: 7
 only human e. can weep 195: 1
 over-running with laughter 2201: 8
 pale e. ran with tears 140: 9
 permit soul to be seen 604: 4
 persuading e. 1242: 16
 pity-pleading e. 697: 3
 pleasant thing for e. to be bold the sun 1516: 2
 purring thick amber 65: 16
 quiet enamel'd e. 604: 13
 radiant e. of day 2202: 9

Eyes, continued

reveal the soul	606: 2
rings from which gems	gone
saw it with these e.	604:10
say, "Come and play with me"	151: 5
seal e. close as oak	143:12
sentinels to judgements	597: 8
shall be turned to behold	58: 2
she gave me e.	214:11
shine like jewels	604: 4
so soft and brown	318: 4
soft e. looked love	000: 0
sometimes blind	200:10
speak all languages	597:16
star-like e.	1400: 7
stars of twilight fair	141: 7
start from their spheres	658: 5
streaming e. and breaking hearts	1195:14
sublime with tears	1804:13
suffer affliction	598:15
sweetest e. ever seen	601: 2
tear each other's e.	251: 9
terrible to look at	1158: 2
that glowed like pannies	1193:18
that displace diamond	003:12
that wake to weep	1844:12
that would not look on me	601:14
there are e. of blue	604:14
they shine on all alike	500: 1
thine e. are springs	599:16
thine e. full of tears	2080:18
to behold the truth	018: 0
to see, ears to hear	1185:10
to hear with e.	091: 5
to prison, e.	437:10
to the blind	169:13
too expressive to be blue	603:16
true e. too pure	2045:17
turn mine e. into my soul	1691: 3
turn'd to coals of fire	2188: 6
two had brown e.	2289: 5
two black e. for being blind	170: 7
two e. awful black	2240:12
two e. one tongue	2045:17
two starry e.	604: 5
upon the door	1211:10
view with jealous e.	1212:12
view him with scornful e.	1007: 3
watch around a throne	027: 6
weak e. into beautiful	000:15
were not in fault	806:15
were not silent	501: 5
where did you get your e.	no blue
which burn through smiles	604: 6
white of their e.	61: 9
which can make gods for-	sworn
who hath redness of e.	2159: 1
why spoil e. with tears	1977: 9
wise man's e. in his head	701:12
with tears are wet	1688: 1
with those soft e. in tears	1582:13
with truth were stored	599: 9
Eyeservice: not with e.	1800: 9
Eyesight: hind e. of his look	2050:13
treasure of e.	170:13

F

F. V. V.	2087:16
Fabae: de mille f. surripia	unum
Fabellae: garrulæ ex re f.	1906: 9
Faber fortune nam	716: 1
Fabian does what he can	1684:14
Fabry	648:17
Fabla thistotele	2279: 2
Fabia: read my little f.	1706:10
when life's sweet f. ends	1893: 8
Fable-existence are no more	512: 1
Fables: flowers on farse	1727: 7
old wives' f. to refuse	1906:11
we shall be f. presently	1177:17
Fabae: m'ourd'hui	619:12
convences	001: 2

Fabric: mark her majestic f.	2178:16
mystic f. swirling	061: 1
of his folly	066: 4
of this vision	2095:12
over f. half so fair	96: 8
rose like an exultation	061: 3
silently the f. rose	061: 3
spin your wordy f.	1900: 3
fabrication: paltry an' base f.	1547:12
Fabricius find spots in the sun	1937: 8
Fabrum que fortune	715:19
Fabulis: de te f.	1959:15
tota pectaria in urbs	1760: 3
Fabulam: surdo narret f.	173:10
Fabulantur: ita f.	113:13
Fabulus: illeuter veteres spectant f.	163:12

Face

aloof f. that fixed you	1172: 4
always serene	608:16
another's f. commend	1008: 6
antique f. in juvenile	371: 2
April-weather f.	317:10
as if man had fixed f.	2785: 5
bears a command in it	609:16
beautiful f. silent commu-	station
beauty of an aged f.	007: 7
beauty of f. in ripe age	401: 7
behind a mask	2283: 5
best as nature made it	610:10
betokened all things good	2184: 8
betrays years	607: 7
betting, hargaining f.	609: 8
black as devil in a play	1671: 4
but the soul's index	85:10
call it fair, not pale	608: 6
comely f. recommendation	607:13
compare her f. with some	609:18
convenience	607: 3
criticism of value	606: 1
do without your f.	977:14
doth testify	605:16
down his dappled f.	1975: 7
each f. grew dark	007: 2
fair enchanting f.	1312:13
fair f. foul bargain	1264: 6
fair f. half a portion	607:11
false f. must hide	946: 9
February f.	909:16
fly with f. backward	1163:14
frame f. to all occasions	947:19
gives tongue to speak	605:15
glorious morning f.	858:16
God grant find one f.	34:14
God has given you one f.	610:12
good f. needs no hand	134: 7
good f. needs no painting	610: 9
good f. recommendation	85: 4
Great Stone F.	2129: 2
heaven's f. doth glow	1835: 4
heavy, dull, sonata f.	1875: 8
her angel's f.	609: 3
her rosy f. Summer lays	1936:17
hid with flowering f.	87: 3
hidden smiling f.	1647: 2
his sweet f. she never saw	more
honest, honest f.	607:10
human f. divine	170: 8
human f. my landscape	607:12
I don't mind it	609:11
I will pass nor turn my f.	305: 5
illumined with eye	603:11
in one autumnal f.	40: 8
in spite of f. optimist	1435:13
in thy f. seen eternal	2139:11
index of mind	606: 8
index of the heart	606: 8
index to joy and mirth	606: 8
is a mystery	606:14
is as a book	606:10
is like the Milky Way	609: 4
is my fortune, all	1324: 7
is valenced	1247:14
it has been died for	608:13
knavery's plain f.	1853:10
launched a thousand ships	889: 1

Face, continued

like a benediction	608: 3
like thy mother's	366: 9
look with blushing f.	1941: 8
made of a fiddle	607:13
made up	601: 5
make the good f.	607: 7
make thy f. to shine	607:10
masterpiece of God	606: 2
a mild, serene, stony f.	376: 8
my f. is my fortune	134: 7
my f., your flower	1048: 7
my poor, lean, lank f.	1139: 1
my f. at the door	2202: 8
no good shows best f.	183: 1
no less tender	606: 4
not seen	1937:11
of which shadows go	606: 7
of a pug, ears of ass	396: 4
of brass	607:16
of brightest heaven	2002: 4
of bronze to expectations	772:10
of that doubtful kind	609:15
of this fall pile	1682: 2
old harsh f. grew mild	203: 5
on the har-room floor	607:16
one beloved f. on earth	608: 2
open as day	1002: 7
pardoned all except f.	608: 1
passionless light f.	1139: 1
red-lettered f.	609:16
remembered is from other worlds	608:13
round, jolly, fruitful f.	1159: 3
seeking that perfect f.	1201: 8
set good f. on it	607: 7
she hath a good f.	607: 7
she makes her own f.	610: 3
shell-scarred f. of him	2150: 9
shining morning f.	2240: 5
show the what a f. I have	1277: 8
silent f. has voice	607: 8
so fair	480:16
so fair as flesh	141: 2
so munificently fair	607:18
solemn sanctimonious f.	1500:12
stony f. of June	1982:15
sweet f. of Nature	1281:17
tanned f. of June	1026: 1
that drove me mad	607:10
that had story to tell	606: 3
that hath died	392:16
that makes prophesy grace	48: 4
that launched thousand ships	889: 1
that seems more fair	1272: 9
that's anything but gay	11: 3
them that will f. me	732:11
think me all f.	606: 4
thou hast a serious f.	609: 8
thou hast the sweetest f.	77: 9
thy ruined f.	40:19
to f. truth comes out	2050: 9
to lose youth for	607:17
transmitter of foolish f.	721: 4
two of f. as soon as mind	1965:13
uplifted f.	606: 6
upon the floor	607:16
was as the heavens	608:17
was like a snake's f.	610: 1
we behold the Seraph's f.	75:15
we mistake future's f.	463: 4
we wear a f. of joy	1018: 4
which no man ever saw	191:10
with gladness overpread	609: 2
with his f. came calm	98: 6
with how wan a f.	1244: 9
you have a singing f.	1875: 8
Face: moi je suis tout f.	606: 4
Face-flatterer and back-biter	946:11
Faces: all f. were true	609:15
are those that wear	121: 8
beaming with unearthly love	730:13
bid them wash f.	279: 4
but gallery of pictures	1872:11
comment and settled f.	605:10
duck f. all	1324: 7
examine f. part by part	605: 8
grind f. of poor	1568:11
had f. been loose	91: 2
he makes f.	610:12

aces, continued

I have seen better f.609:17
in mirror but shadows607:5
in the f. of men and women I see God606:13
lighted f. smile no more604:1
like dead lovers608:8
makes her own f.610:4
never touched earthly f.610:12
nose clean199:7
no f. truer than those so washed197:13
no two alike609:9
not to be trusted608:3
old familiar f.609:11
our f. madden men190:11
press of gaping f.607:13
say they have angels' f.221:15
sea of upturned f.607:13
sweet f. make fools609:6
sweet f., rounded arms190:11
those angel f. smile607:12
two f. under one hat606:16
women's f. are faults' books606:21
worldly f. at funeral747:3
wrinkled like my own189:12
Facetis: asperis f.101:8
Facetis: numquam evocare217:14
Facets: fourteen f.188:15
Faciamus: ne quid abjiciat f.423:17
facies ipse quod audeat199:15
Facundum: quid f. sit,424:16
faciente discendum424:16
Facies confluence placet607:9
computat animos607:9
formae commendatio est607:11
facies decem f.137:1
medici f. tres videntur607:4
non omnibus una155:5
redende f. sua86:13
Facile descendit Averno86:15
nullum tam f. res447:25
Facile est melius349:14
Facility and copiousness143:15
Fatal f. of accountability152:7
a facine clar. bonitate138:21
Facinus: in ipse delictum843:23
f. inest237:13
quos iniquus, aquat237:13
Facit: quia non hebet, non246:16
quid f. per alium f. per se142:17
Facilis: acerbis f.101:8
Facit and dreamings meet1147:13
clouded with doubt90:17
legio of a f.294:3
plain, plump f.610:13
Fac-collectio one-story men198:14
Facia canam612:5
cum diebus discrepant222:9
facia vivit109:14
Facit: si gramma deint44:10
Facion, Disappointment's244:10
ragged and bound154:10
scrupulous f.574:13
was hot in f.605:3
Faciones: volcanes burnt out164:17
Facile et diutis229:6
Facile610:17
alone wanted in life610:17
are f.611:7
are stubborn things611:7
by light of arguments98:15
can't alter f.610:18
chiefs that winna ding611:7
set your f. first611:8
greatest force in world610:14
I disrupt the f.610:19
I will sing of f.611:3
I ignored do not cease611:3
no f. are saved610:19
of human life611:3
page by, never to return611:3
solid angularity of f.200:2
to all f. there are laws225:14
told each other f.219:5
we want nothing but f.610:17

Factum abijt, monumenta

moment424:11
est, infectum non potest426:13
Facilities strong used207:3
work together186:13
Faculty: imaginative f.137:4
Facundia est mortifera537:3
Facundia: personae n'est ex-empt der f.1408:16
I'ade, nothing of him that doth f.332:8
we all do f. as a leaf381:7
Faded: beautiful and f.401:11
Fading in music1050:9
Faery Queen190:11
Felix populi1478:16
Fuggots, far too many f.1538:6
there are f. and f.98:13
while liated's f. burn967:8
Fagots: it y a f. et f.446:19
Fait at all, f. utterly612:22
finite to f.177:1
in good spirits1934:7
many f., one succeeds1932:8
never f. who die in great cause612:2
never to f. to get desire1940:8
no such word as f.611:18
not ashamed to f.330:13
poety sure to f.1910:16
who have not striven611:9
with land in sight612:9
Failed: he is good that f. never613:7
lived to know he had f.367:12
still delayed his fall612:1
though he greatly f.613:3
Failing occurred in sailing 1777:2201:13
He had as f.613:3
Failings he has quickest eye for613:3
Jensuld to Virtue's side650:16
Fails after wealth, power612:18
never f. never grow rich613:16
Failure611
early hour of darkness 1932:611:11
fear but terrible f.1932:1
formula for f. try to please everybody1934:72
from pulling in horse612:13
high f. leaps low success 1932:613:13
hiving f. better613:13
man who has blundered612:13
no fiercer hell than f.612:10
no f. save in giving up1931:14
not f. but low aim crime 1660:612:16
salted wound1931:14
twist f. and success1931:14
Failures: women odore f.2207:1
Fain would I622:7
Faint upon the spot1163:3
Fainting, gasping, trembling 390:13
Fair, all f. in love1176:9
all that f. is, is good68:11
all things turn to f.208:12
and above-board914:6
and foolish347:11
and kind and young394:14
and learn'd and good367:12
and softly as lawyers1064:1
and softly goes far349:4
and yet not fond2207:2
and young and fond1222:14
are flowers and children991:16
as a star, when only one 2087:13
as rose in May738:12
as the first that fell739:2
brave deserves the f.323:17
divinely f.139:9
ever f. and never proud2025:1
exceeding f. she was not 139:648:5
fat and forty2211:11
from f. to f. he flew731:17
how near to good is f.1375:16
I asked my f. one happy day1375:16
if she be not f. to me134:3
intrinsically f.138:13
is foul and foul is f.245:1
is my love1200:1

Fair, continued

meet rose at the f.2093:10
men call you f.2194:10
most f. of the learned2194:7
most foul, most f.1331:18
None f. but who are kind 1037:139:4
not f. nor beautiful139:4
not f. in outward view139:4
passing f.140:10
saw ye the blue-eyed f. 1151:17
seeing only what is f.143:1
she that is f. hath portion134:6
so f. so calm399:11
still the f. are kind2190:11
thou freckled f.1167:11
to help a f., a shame1801:1
to no purpose116:9
true f. that is gentle will2194:10
unblushing f.1222:6
up to our means293:13
Vain f.2074:14
what care I how she be 2190:1273:3
when my face is f.1122:5
Fair-spoken and persuading 1763:315:13
Fairchild of the three pal-aces2203:13
Faire et le dire ensemble2203:13
Farrer: be she f. than the day2199:5
than evening air139:13
Fairest and best adorned f.837:5
my f., my espous'd2140:13
of creation2185:5
of the fair2203:13
Fairies814
baby's laugh beginning of f. 614:614:6
black, grey, green614:6
do you believe in f.614:6
from all evil keep her610:4
hundred f. danced613:4
I don't believe in f.614:6
invited to be present1960:6
Faery: little f. comes at night 613:216:12
sweet f. of the mine216:12
tis almost f. time1903:7
Fairylend, two by two in f. 2267:17
world of baby f.1900:4
Fais ce que voudras190:4
Faiseur de journaux doit tribut1604:9
Faisons ce que l'honneur916:1
Faites ce que nous disons 2261:13
comme si je ne le547:15
Faith610
abiding f. in justice1008:16
act of self-consecration616:9
all but f. overthrown618:13
all that f. creates482:4
alone wins liberty1103:13
amaranthine flower of f. 1860:677:14
and matchless fortitude677:14
and unfaith ne'er equal620:14
and works together grow620:13
as fashion of hat620:13
be aye for aye677:14
beats with his blood1331:8
become passionate intuition 619:618:20
beholds a feeble light618:20
beholds that all is well1164:9
believe what you do not see 616:617:17
beyond forms of F.617:17
blighted once151:16
builds a bridge619:3
by f. we walk here672:16
by implicit f. we err617:8
call no f. false478:8
certitude without proofs616:3
clears the points of F.1901:15
coalheaver's f.617:18
comes in moments2078:8
daylight f. a fable497:15
delivered unto saints618:5
dead for his f.396:15
diversified by doubt113:8
do nothing without it467:4
fanatic f.610:13
feeble f. I would not shake 619:619:9
fine invention619:9
flout on boom of f.619:9

Faith, continued

foolish, birth of time 619:17
 foused in months of kings 1040:13
 good f., foundation of ju-
 stice 1077: 4
 goodly anchor 619:10
 haggard as Fear 619:17
 half out f., a fable 478:15
 has centre everywhere 617: 8
 has different dresses worn 217:12
 has no merit 620: 3
 he hath denied the f. 621: 1
 held to their f. 2084:18
 her sure f.'s the surest 218:11
 higher than reason 619:10
 hope and charity 241: 9
 I have kept the f. 618:18
 I have no f. 619:14
 if f., produce no works 620:13
 illogical belief 616:14
 implies disbelief of lesser 616: 8
 in an Ordainer 1093:10
 in beauty shall not fail 130: 9
 in F. and Hope disagree 617:16
 in f., I send thee forth 191: 4
 in friendship is rare 744: 1
 in God 610:11
 in God and nature 898:17
 in God and woman 620:22
 in honest doubt 475:10
 in men who follow camps 1065:11
 in some nice tenets wrong 617: 6
 in tennis and tall stockings 755: 4
 inflexible in f. 238: 1
 is kneeling by bed of death 1454: 1
 is like a fly 610:16
 is not the slave of text 620:10
 is required of thee 618:16
 is self-reliant 616: 8
 is the cliff 610:10
 is the force of life 610:19
 is the subtle chain 616:18
 it's fled the city 620:20
 keep but f. with England 1808: 3
 kept f. in human nature 1496: 6
 kept that shuts spring 1773: 9
 kind of winged intellect 610:15
 laughs at impossibilities 618:19
 little f., all undisproved 617: 9
 little f., great mercies 1584:15
 love in form of aspiration 616: 5
 men lives by f. 197:13
 man's f. in himself 1786: 3
 martyrs create f. 1280:19
 mightier than time 1092: 7
 my f. in beauty 130: 9
 my f. looks up to thee 2274: 3
 necessary fraud 619: 6
 needs her daily bread 617: 7
 no f., no honesty in men 1246: 7
 of childish days 618:20
 of many made for one 617:16
 of our fathers 618: 1
 of reason 613: 7
 old f. and faneless dew 1133: 1
 once plighted hold 4229:16
 onward in f. 618:12
 paralytic plant 619: 8
 pin their eyes f. 344:13
 poised with golden rod 384: 3
 profession of f. 980:13
 Punic f. 303: 6
 pure-eyed F. 618: 6
 root of works 620:14
 scientific f., absurd 619: 4
 seen by the ears 617:11
 shoes equal 1802: 4
 simple f., in mysteries 1370:14
 some f., about to die 620:16
 substance of things hoped
 for 616: 7
 surpassing wisdom f. 2200: 4
 surrendering unto time 617:15
 than Norman blood 731:10
 that assured me of God 151:10
 that bays dare not ban 617:21
 that makes darkness light 618: 9
 that mocks cheats 618: 9
 that warmed our fires 618: 1
 thou of little f. 494:12

Faith, continued

'tis a point of f. 222: 9
 to go a path untrod 2068:11
 torn to scraps 620:16
 triumphant o'er fears 32: 4
 unfaithful kept him 918: 5
 want of f. 620:19
 we have but f. 618:14
 we lean on F. 617:14
 we live by F. 620:10
 what's up in f. 894:11
 what you do not see 241:16
 when f. is lost 618:13
 which from his fathers 621: 2
 who breaks his f. 617: 9
 will list 1124: 5
 without works is dead 620:11
 woman's f., traced in sand 2105:13
 woman's plighted f. 2047:19
 would lift above fear 618: 5
 woven of conviction 616:12
 yesterday, fables today 619:12
 Faith's pure shrine 1301: 9
 transcendent dower 619: 2
 Faithful: among the faith-
 less f. 663:12
 and just to me 732: 3
 better f. than famous 663:16
 in a few things 1799:17
 mentally f. to himself 1792: 6
 so f. in love 229: 6
 to God and thee 1388: 3
 to her we fell 570: 7
 to the light within 1152:14
 to thee, Cynara! in my 1198: 2
 ugly and fierce 1799: 4
 unto death 618:10
 Faithless: she in f., I am un-
 done 2109: 7
 what faith in f. 620:25
 who know love's tragedies 1202:10
 Faithorne felt 87:15
 Faiths have forsaken me 620:12
 men's f. are wafer-cakes 1419: 1
 of old are daily bread 618:11
 old f., light candles 619:13
 Faithorn, lever lordcyen 953: 8
 Falgoun
 See also Hawk
 and dove sit together 867:22
 soar her wings 868: 5
 towering in pride 868: 5
 will f. spare the dove 868: 3
 Falcon: if all world were f. 3201: 7
 Falernian: nectar-like F. 2157: 9
 Falernum: Aetia nectarum
 F. 2157: 9
 Falero, lero, lool 2157: 9
 Fall 621
 by little and little 804: 4
 dividing we f. 36:13
 for it 1641:24
 for son of a bee 1223: 1
 forgotten 387:14
 great was the f. of it 695:12
 heed we f. to rise 1434: 9
 if f. they must 623: 2
 in a dying, dying f. 1365: 4
 in Adam's f. 19: 7
 it had a dying f. 1365:15
 like bright exhalation 623:11
 nowhere to f. but off 1414: 9
 O what a f. was there 622:12
 of the first Adam 11: 9
 some f., and some grow 1249:15
 sooner f. than rise 622: 9
 sweet nectar's melting f. 824: 8
 take heed lest he f. 622: 7
 the bigger they come the
 harder they f. 816:15
 they f. successive 1140: 3
 thou wilt f. backward 622:15
 to f. with dignity 1359:11
 touched harp with dying f. 1368: 8
 upon thy face 622:13
 we f. to rise 622: 9
 we will f. for it 1641:24
 weak men must f. 777: 2
 who climbs highest has
 the greatest f. 836:15

Falsehood

Fallacia alia aliam trudit 2112:10
 Fallen from grace 818:12
 from his high estate 621:11
 from what height of hope 620:11
 he is f. like us all 168:10
 he that is f. cannot help 621:11
 how art thou f. 621:11
 so f., so lost 2129: 4
 Fallers, there, were, multi-
 tude 2200:11
 via per amicit f. nomen 743:19
 Fallich seven times 1488:11
 Falling of a Star 2272: 4
 out of friends 1197:14
 press not f. man too far 622:11
 with a f. state 18: 4
 Falling-off: what a f. 622:11
 Falling-out of lovers 1072:14
 Fallir: d'uomo è il f. 1700: 2
 Fallite fallentes 221: 1
 Fallow and change we need 3201: 9
 lie f. for a while 1707: 9
 Falls for love of God 621:12
 from all he knows of bliss 621: 4
 in honorable strife 622: 4
 like Lucifer 621:12
 low that cannot rise 621: 6
 on the other 501: 7
 some f. happier to arise 621: 6
 to-day be up to-morrow 621: 6
 with leaf in October 503: 8
 Fallunt: scape virt f. 133:16
 Falun: Antima sunt f. versa 2050: 4
 per metum augentur 656:16
 False and hollow 80: 9
 and fleeting as fair 624:12
 as air, as water, wind 2197: 4
 as dithers' oath 1184:11
 as hell 2196:14
 as stairs of sand 1128: 1
 as the devil 2196:14
 as water 2196:14
 but believed still 2197: 7
 distinguish f. from true 2050:16
 he was f. as they 1880: 5
 increased by fear 656:16
 more f. than fair 2196:14
 neither f. to North 57: 4
 none speaks f., where none
 to hear 2122:17
 not f. that seems lie 2110: 1
 ring out the f. 2262: 8
 speak f. as if true 2059:13
 that has black head 1760: 5
 things imagined and com-
 posed 2060:10
 thou canst not then he f. 2058:16
 to my sadder laddie 2104:14
 we are by nature f. 1748: 7
 which every man affirm 2050: 6
 who paws f. shall reap vain 2058:17
 would I had been f. 37:11
 Falsehood
 See also Lies and Lying
 and fraud in every soul 2109: 5
 calamity of war 2118:10
 despise nothing except f. 4473:12
 difference f. and lying 2110:16
 easy, truth difficult 2059: 8
 eachew f. and guile 1303:18
 dies, truth comes limping 2060:13
 found at courts 326: 5
 goodly outside f. hath 849: 8
 has a perennial spring 2109: 7
 hateful and unprofitable 1641: 9
 in his looks 852: 6
 mingle with all truth 2059:20
 Mississippi of f. 2017: 7
 mix f. with the whole 2533: 9
 near to truth 2050: 4
 no f. can endure 2106:10
 no foundation to f. 2118:10
 no night against truth 2060: 3
 of extremes 597: 2
 one f. leads to another 2112:10
 one f. trends on another 2112:16
 serves for policy 2060: 8
 splendid f. lights her name 2113: 7
 stick the heart of f. 2197: 4
 tell f., himself deceived 2112:10

Falsehood, continued
 there is f. in truth 309:1
 to unmask f. 301:13
 turn f. to thy heart 111:10
 under mainly show 604:14
 visor'd f. 403:1
 worse in kings than beg.
 gars 111:124
Falsehoods draw hith from
 fear 322:11
 furnish f. for a magazine 1004:1
 nose f. 205:14
 today, fruits of long ago 2000:13
 which interest distates 111:10
 Falser than vows made in
 wine 205:1
 Falsity certain to be death 610:16
 scorch f. 111:11
 Falstaf sweats to death 604:15
 sweet Jack P. 501:17
 Falter: to f. would be sin 1725:10
 Falterers who ask for cer-
 tainty 425:18
Fama: bona f. maxima est
 hereditas 1701:17
 crecit occulto 625:1
 head semper erret f. 751:13
 ingens, ingentior armis 822:11
 malum qua non velocius 171:14
 mihi f. perennis queritur 626:1
 non si vien 626:12
 nunquam par f. labori 1700:10
 nomen clara est 1701:14
 vena ad veros accendit 1701:14
 timore 751:1
 verior f. e domesticis 1800:1
 veris paratur f. bonis 807:18
 vocem utique desiderat 1701:13
Fama: pavendo dat vira f. 902:1
 tacto major f. sibi est
 quam virtutis 625:10
 venientis amore 626:15
Famam: bonam f. mihi ser-
vare
 dissimulatione auxil 1701:16
 extendere facit 426:1
 inimici f. ferunt 751:1
 nullum citorem quam f. 171:1
 volat parvam per urbem 171:14
Fama
 above all Roman f. 756:11
 acquire too high a f. 424:17
 all f. is dangerous 626:13
 all f. is foreign 626:1
 all hunt for f. 625:16
 altogether vanity 623:14
 an accident 621:1
 an undertaker 629:10
 as collateral not high 625:1
 awaits the truly good 807:18
 bears up lighter things 624:13
 bid f. be dumb 490:15
 body dies, but f. never 1804:11
 breath of fools 621:10
 brings loneliness 628:1
 but a hollow echo 624:1
 but wind 625:1
 by indolence 915:1
 by laboring for others 626:14
 comes unlook'd for 626:17
 common f. is mostly to
 blame 1759:19
 created something of noth-
 ing 624:1
 damned to overliving f. 344:1
 Death's couriers, f. 115:13
 double-mouth'd 628:18
 empty bubble 603:12
 ends in notoriety 626:17
 extend f. by deeds 426:1
 famed life in others' breath 624:1
 fickle food 623:1
 finds never tomb 624:18
 for a pot of ale 112:17
 for f. men do brave actions 626:10
 give to f. what we to Na-
 ture owe 629:12
 good and bad fond of f. 341:13
 grant an honest f. 626:1
 strap'd at f. 626:10

Fame, continued
 great in all the land 627:18
 grows like a tree 627:1
 grows while 626:17
 grudge a bar wreath 627:16
 half-didame 624:1
 hardly known to f. 205:11
 has only span of a day 627:13
 he lives in f. that died in 626:1
 virtue's cause 630:1
 I wou a noble f. 1375:10
 if I'er took delight 627:1
 impatient of extremes 627:12
 inheritance of the living 627:11
 inscription on a grave 624:10
 is a bugle call 624:1
 is a revenue 629:13
 is but slow decay 624:10
 is destiny 626:15
 is echo of actions 623:1
 is food that dead men eat 623:1
 is in the song 1928:1
 is like summer flower 628:10
 is love disguised 624:1
 is not popularity 623:11
 is nothing but empty name 623:1
 is posthumous 624:1
 is recognition of excellence 624:1
 is shadow of virtue 624:1
 is the spur 623:10
 is what you have taken 623:1
 last weakness 626:1
 lean on f. of others 628:10
 like a river 621:1
 literary f. only f. 1162:1
 little breath called f. 491:1
 little transient f. 501:13
 love and fortune 1631:11
 love fever of the soul 623:1
 magnifying glass 623:1
 man dreams of f. 1123:1
 may be won in peace 1118:1
 my f. is shrewdly gored 1700:17
 name and f. 624:1
 never in Chance's gift 627:1
 no plant on mortal soil 624:1
 no sure test of merit 623:1
 nothing can cover his f. 1340:1
 now he lives in f. 399:1
 of a conqueror cruel 296:15
 of a glorious deed 1120:1
 of having written well 625:17
 of song lasts forever 1328:11
 on lesser ruins built 1009:1
 others are fond of f. 626:1
 pensive scholar, what is f. 623:11
 perfume of heroic deeds 624:1
 poor traditional f. 626:1
 proof people gullible 624:10
 public mistress 624:11
 puff-ball f. 624:15
 redeemed by loss of f. 1013:1
 sacred be her f. 1222:1
 scornless sunflower 721:13
 seeking deathless f. 626:11
 sets spur to talent 628:19
 shade of immortality 624:11
 shortest passage to riches 627:11
 so truly circular 344:1
 sothe a classic f. demand 222:1
 something which most be
 won 624:1
 stands for f. on forefathers' feet 628:14
 that all hunt after 626:1
 the truly valliant calls 241:11
 then was cheap 626:13
 they tell you in air 624:1
 thirst of youth 621:1
 to be quoted is all the f. 1667:1
 to have in purgatory 628:1
 true f. in labor for others 626:14
 true to common f. 626:1
 unknown to f. 624:10
 unperforming cheat 118:1
 unriv'd in lists of f. 1665:1
 upon a white deed loves to
 build 159:1
 upon one lyric 151:1
 wafted to eternal f. 1600:1

Fane, continued
 Wealth, and Honour! what
 are you to Love 1822:1
 what is f. compared to hap-
 piness 625:13
 what is it 623:1
 what is the end of f. 629:1
 whether good or evil f. 625:1
 which song brings 1350:14
 wide as light 626:1
 wine f. by shedding blood 629:14
 with ev'ry toy pos'd 623:12
 with f. covy grows 627:1
 you shall live by f. 1751:1
Fame: The Mousetrap
 Fame's eternal bead-roll 630:1
 forward in f. chase 721:1
 loudest trumpet 627:1
 proud temple 626:1
 Fame-smith, song-master 1954:10
 Famed in all great arts 720:1
 wouldst thou be f. 627:1
 Famen: cibi condimentum 940:11
 majorem vas f. quant
 ventrem 891:1
 matrem mihi 940:1
 perdere nolo 629:1
 Fames homini vetitum 1671:17
 malenous f. 899:1
 Famiglia: tenga asai f. 1190:11
 Familiar as a cradle song 1876:1
 as his garler 438:10
 as household words 1373:1
 but by no means vulgar 621:1
 but not coarse 1312:1
 too f. by half 623:1
 with few 1401:1
Familiaritas parit contemp-
tum
 turn 624:1
Familiarity
 begets boldness 623:1
 breeds children 623:1
 breeds contempt 623:1
 has bred contempt 623:1
 upon f. will grow contempt 623:1
Families: antediluvian f.
 381:1
 the worst 711:1
 great f. of yesterday 711:1
 happy, resemble each other 623:1
 last not three oaks 1368:1
Family
 building up a f. house of
 cards 626:17
 commonwealth of malig-
 nants 623:1
 every f. has its angel 623:1
 faded f. of Care 280:13
 find an affectionate f. 1277:15
 of pain 291:1
 one of nature's masterpieces 623:1
 pretend your f. young 721:1
 rather start f. than finish
 one 713:1
 welcome thee home 900:1
 with good shooting 1277:15
Family-tree: thrifty f.
 1112:1
Famino (see also Hunger)
 all's good in a f. 940:13
 can smile 940:17
 ends f. 940:15
 is in thy cheeks 940:10
 made a league with f. 940:10
 overflowing Nile preangeb
 f. 1407:1
 persuading to evil 626:1
 silver sheen of f. 629:12
 spurn f. from the gate 1790:1
 under water f. 627:1
 Fanzish in plenty 1781:1
 Fanzishing, yet want no food 1778:1
Famous: awoke and found
 myself f. 624:15
 be f. then by wisdom 1187:1
 to all ages 1101:1
 Famously did flourish 1222:1
 Fan lifted no more 1771:1
 fan while I sleep 1239:1
 Spanish f. 1900:1
 wild a tiny f. turns 1239:1
 worther of a f. 1239:1

Fanatic over-compensates 633:13
Fanaticism 633:17
 redoubting effort 633:17
Fanatics: art has its f. 103: 4
 earth's f. make saints 633:10
 have their dreams 633:12
 that talk 1755:10
Fanciest: cage cold f. in
 moonlight 1846: 6
 found in books 1389: 8
 full of pale f. 633: 3
 her glorious f. come 121: 9
 more giddy and uniform 1865:13
 not for f. truth 805:14
 our f. are more giddy 1265:11
 sad f. do we then affect 633: 6
 then read my f. 633:18
 thick-coming f. 634:18
 too weak for boys 634:20
 virgin f. of her heart 3180: 5
Fancy 633
 all my f. painted her 139:13
 and Truth agree 634: 9
 bright-eyed f. 634: 9
 chuckle while heart ache 1077: 0
 did your f. never stray 1200:14
 dies in cradle 634:19
 ever let the f. roam 634: 9
 for a companion 1670:16
 friend of woe 634:18
 from a flower-bell 123: 8
 good-bye my f. 635: 5
 high fantastical 634:18
 home-bound f. 635: 1
 ingenuous f. 635:20
 leads pastimes of glad 635: 6
 lent its grace 1679:16
 light from f. caught 635: 9
 like finger of a clock 633:12
 little remains for f. 1533:11
 loves excess 638: 0
 loves to stray 634: 1
 may bolt brain 634: 7
 may kill or cure 634: 3
 men live in their f. 634: 2
 more please f. who offend 224: 2
 reader's f. makes the fate
 of books 182:18
 restores what vengeance
 snatch'd 634:14
 separate f. for each mind 1427:12
 smooths the way 634: 3
 so I turn leaves of f. 1407: 5
 take f. for companion 1670:16
 tell me where in f. bred 634:19
 thus in darkness thrown 634: 3
 was a wanderer ever 634: 9
 with prophetic glance 862: 7
 working spells 634: 6
 yoking f. to plough 2133: 3
 young man's f. 1990: 6
Fancy: boldest wisp 448: 3
 fairy frost-work 1699:16
 fondness for child 2254: 5
 meteor ray 203:12
Fancy-tree: maiden medita-
 tion 1234: 7
Fancy-sick she is 2206:16
Faust: mollissima f. tem-
 pora 1899:15
Faust: making earth a f. 531:20
 there in the f. 2184:10
Faust's Hall 64: 4
 open 1105: 3
 Fanged world 190: 2
Fauna: leering 2193: 6
Faunus: from the old f. 193:16
Faunus: pretty Fanny's way 128: 6
Faustic as woman's mood 1284: 5
 fickle, fierce 1284: 5
 if too new or old 222:16
 tripped the light f. 188: 6
Fantastical not in fashion 640:17
Fantasies throng my memory 634:13
Fantasy: something more
 than f. 634:18
Fat as human eye could see 749: 2
 from our eyes 821: 7
 from the wedding crowd 113: 4

Far, continued
 him that's f. awa 813: 3
 I must be going 378:11
 off his coming shone 661: 8
Far-fetched and little worth 2246: 6
 good for ladies 3180: 3
Far-reaching in purpose 1678:11
Farre: delight f. affords 1911:13
Farre's Comedy 91: 1
 mimic follies of a f. 101: 9
 noble f. wherein kings 2240: 4
 will go on 1441: 7
Farre's est Jovine 1610:15
Farre's est Jovine f. 204:12
Fardel: newly-found f. of
 life 221: 8
Farer: bachelor's f. 1047:16
 homely in his f. 881:15
 plus f. gives pleasure 518: 1
 thee well 635: 9
 value not bill of f. 450: 4
 what better f. than content 310: 4
Farerwell 635
 and he hang'd 636: 7
 and stand fast 636:10
 bidding you a long f. 636:15
 careless roamin' 32:17
 dear flowers 681:11
 dear mate 635: 5
 for I must leave you 636:10
 for ever, f. Cassius 635:12
 goes out sighing 2007: 8
 if ever 1284: 3
 into the lover's noil 635: 9
 last f. 636: 5
 love and native land f. 1455: 3
 my friends! f. my foes 635: 7
 once more, f. 635: 7
 rewards and fancies 634:12
 taken her f. of the glorious
 sun 1347:16
 that fatal word 635: 9
 the tranquil mind 636:11
 then rose wild f. 636: 2
 to all my greatness 828: 4
 to flesh 636:12
 to Lochaber 636: 6
 word that must be 635: 9
Farerwell: Byron eternally 635: 9
Farerwell: faint, now, as f. 151: 3
 should be sudden 635:10
 to the dying 1386:19
Faring: can't them vulgar f. 869: 3
Farm: how 'ya gonna keep
 am down on the farm 2284: 2
 keep f. and carters 638:12
 little snug f. of world 444:10
 moderate-sized f. 637: 4
Farmer: a better f. ne'er
 brushed dew from lawn 766:12
 diligent f. plants trees 640: 3
 first f. first man 638: 1
 glory of the f. 638: 1
 pates job heartily 640: 8
 inferior f. 637:13
 like sly f. Dapple 92: 8
 reason f. is poor 640: 6
 successful f. 2275: 2
 who ne'er misse prayers 640: 9
Farmer's care makes field
 bear 637: 2
 life poetic 2275: 2
Farmers: behind tavern
 screen 988:16
 cause of poverty 640: 6
 down on railroads 640: 6
 embattled f. stood 2108: 7
 fatten wheat and tame religion 639: 5
 flourish and complain 639:19
 founders of civilization 638:15
 well pleased with gain 636:19
 would blaspheme 640: 9
Farming: 886
 most tedious pursuit 640:13
 not business but occupa-
 tion 637:14
 tried f. found it slow 1971: 4
Farmyard: f. like moon 640: 7
Farrago of absurd conceits 1238: 7
Farrago libelli est 1231:10

Farragut: daring Dave F. 2000:14
Farrington: dear at a f. 2246: 6
 from thousand pounds 2039:14
 paid uttermost f. 1469:15
Fas est ab hosti docere 547:15
 nihil invitit f. 396: 9
 faces of the main 547:10
Fassination in his bow 705: 4
 of a name 340: 8
 there's a f. frantic 1748: 6
Fashion 640
 after the high Roman f. 325:18
 arbiter and rule of right 641:12
 carving f. of doublet 1958: 9
 demands composure 1239: 2
 ever a wayward child 641:12
 form of ugliness 642: 3
 gently running from vul-
 garity 641:10
 glass of f. 1315: 5
 hang quite out of f. 1488:10
 happiness in being in f. 641:12
 is like God 641: 3
 leader of chattering train 641: 5
 makes monstrous noise 642: 4
 man of f. never uses
 apophisms 1638: 1
 not f. for maids to kiss 1052: 2
 not for f. of these times 1709:19
 not in f. nobody 640:17
 of uncertain evils 2044:11
 of world passeth away 641: 3
 out of f. out of world 641: 4
 quiescent in art 1031:12
 present f. handsome 641: 8
 rules e'en the wisest 641: 7
 singularity and vulgarity 641:10
 'tis f. guides us still 642: 2
 vain to mislike f. 641: 5
 wears out more apparel 1041:17
 what one wears oneself 642: 3
 word for knaves and fools 641: 3
 world's new f. planted 1419: 7
 Fashion's brightest arts 1016:19
 fashion-mongers: these f. 1221: 6
 fashionable and first-rate 641:10
 rightly f. 641:10
 nothing f. till deformed 2225: 5
 Fashioned, heroically f. 108: 6
 so slenderly 399:13
 Fashions are for fools 641: 3
 feminine f. starve moths 642: 5
 in immortality 107: 12
 in proud Italy 641:11
 old f. and new 641:12
 old f. please the heat 641:19
 study f. to adorn my body 641:19
Fat and furious 1317:14
 bind, f. and 1033: 6
 dine, sup, and sleep 1902:11
 followed f. and faster 72:12
 of forty days 642: 8
 on a Saturday 1737:10
 some break their f. 1322:10
 spare f. 642:10
 'tis but a three years' f. 642:11
 to keep larger lean 642: 9
 world goes by f. 737: 3
Faust's: magna movet
 etnsmacho f. 1799:10
Faustic ones are unfortunate 454: 8
Faustig: aequar f. rerum 901: 5
Fausting 642
 had made me grimt 642:11
 makes glum 494: 7
Fausts are done 515: 3
 bitter f. 1190:11
 who cast with reason 642: 7
Faustus insect pulchrit 1202: 5
 sumuntur imagine f. 1317: 4
Fat and five-and-fifty 642: 6
 and merry 337:11
 and scanty breast 642:15
 and shining 642: 9
 as a fool 647:10
 as a pig 647:10
 as a porpoise 647:10
 as butter 647:10
 as bees in forehead 647:10
 as tame things 1578: 1

Fat, continued

fat and fifty 411: 7
 fat and forty 411: 7
 fry the f. out of manufac-
 turers 2281: 5
 grow f. and look young 648: 5
 his f., his sweet 210: 8
 his soul, make body lean 1354: 1
 is in the fire 1633: 7
 knoweth not what lean
 thinketh 628: 8
 no sweeter f. than mine 979: 5
 plump and juicy 870: 16
 resolved to grow f. 41: 7
 waxed f. and kicked 648: 3
 with feasting there 1161: 12
 with the lean 648: 4
 Fat, anti croient homme de
 merite 697: 12
 Fat-frier: Hanna was a f. 2281: 5
 Fata fata secutus 644: 10
 ducunt volentem 210: 16
 prospectant paria 2081: 1
 quo f. trahunt sequatur 643: 4
 sed quo trahunt 644: 11
 nullo excludere 644: 2
 obtant 644: 11
 ubi vocant 644: 11
 viam invenient 643: 4
 Fatal to be loved 1194: 11
 Fate 642: 2
 all things produced by f. 643: 8
 and this is f. 1187: 8
 as f. has willed 643: 6
 behold f. of a reformer 1643: 14
 belief in brute f. 439: 3
 best cannot comprehend f. 806: 6
 but with the f. of Fate 208: 12
 blackest ink of f. my lot 1237: 5
 boldly meet our f. 178: 4
 brave hearts to adverse f. 225: 12
 cannot harm me 457: 12
 cannot rob of apianue 99: 19
 chain of causation 643: 3
 chance decides f. 229: 16
 come upon f. while thun-
 ning f. 644: 6
 cropped him short 411: 4
 curse f. of all conspiracies 105: 11
 deeds in prior existence 644: 18
 did f. begin Weaving 439: 9
 drag him who resists 643: 16
 each cursed his f. 642: 12
 carle's f. and mine, one 509: 7
 fears his f. too much 777: 4
 fad'd f., free will 100: 11
 found a rare soul pliant 1314: 6
 hard f. of man 2175: 2
 has carried me mid arrows 641: 7
 has wore thread of life 1230: 10
 has written a tragedy 1125: 10
 hath little to inflict 645: 3
 holds the strings 643: 13
 how wayward decrees of
 f. 335: 5
 in the storm of f. 18: 4
 in vain from f. I fly 1189: 6
 inextricable 2149: 10
 is ruled by chance 1127: 11
 is the gunman 644: 1
 is unpenetrated cause 644: 18
 it shall be high 51: 8
 knocks at the palace 383: 14
 laughs at probabilities 642: 13
 leads the willing 644: 10
 man's f. and woman's 1253: 9
 monarchs must obey 380: 13
 my f. cries out 845: 4
 never wounds more deep 992: 11
 no armour against f. 385: 7
 no one so aggrieved by f. 1957: 11
 not option Nature gave 1381: 3
 O f. of fools 995: 19
 of boots 821: 18
 of spring coals, kings 1604: 12
 of his f. is never wide 644: 6
 one common f. we must
 prove 7203: 3
 ordains that dearest friends
 must part 1454: 10

Fate, continued

seem'd to wind him up 396: 17
 shall yield to chance 232: 17
 show thy force 644: 8
 sits on these dark battle-
 ments 644: 5
 steals with silent tread 643: 9
 stein f. and time 380: 12
 Strong-arm Worker 644: 1
 that tinges the dice 643: 10
 thrifty, not a needy, f. 1997: 13
 'tis my f. to write 2258: 3
 to bear is to conquer f. 644: 17
 to rich f. sends gold 1562: 11
 too vast orb of her f. 555: 2
 tried to conceal him 1854: 11
 unpaid, rises unpaid 1794: 4
 we're steered by f. 1931: 5
 what shall be maiden's f. 1233: 12
 whatever limits us 644: 17
 who can control his f. 645: 6
 who shall shut out f. 644: 2
 whom f. ruins, makes mad 1237: 7
 will leave loftiest star 644: 14
 wisest f. says no 644: 11
 your splendours fill 643: 14
 Fated f. was f. so 644: 12
 Fates are just 1209: 14
 equal f. alone may bless 1267: 5
 lead, let us follow 643: 4
 lead, Virtue follows 642: 21
 not quite odourate 644: 4
 say to may 644: 11
 supp'd with f. and Furies 195: 8
 their gifts allot 643: 12
 three were the f. 643: 17
 we are our own f. 427: 17
 what f. suppose men must
 needs abide 644: 8
 whether the f. call 642: 21
 will find a way 643: 4
 Father 646: 8
 Abraham: we are coming 1158: 12
 and a mother 195: 11
 behooves f. to be blameless 646: 6
 cannot give better name 645: 16
 composed your beauties 646: 14
 dear f., come home with me
 now 2205: 4
 deny thy f. 1372: 18
 everybody works but f. 2200: 10
 follows f. with unequal
 steps 74: 7
 for hoarding went to hell 116: 10
 for judge, safe to trial 645: 8
 forgive them 799: 21
 got me strong 164: 0
 hearken unto thy f. 1454: 12
 he follows his f. 94: 7
 he took my f. grossly 1359: 16
 her f. loved me 15: 17
 Holy f., in thy mercy 1988: 0
 honor thy f. and mother 1452: 4
 I am going to your f. 416: 4
 I had it from my f. 1064: 18
 is rather vulgar 1632: 20
 is watching the sheep 1847: 8
 like f., like son 747: 13
 methinks I see my f. 1908: 4
 more than schoolmasters 645: 10
 my f. made them all 1300: 5
 my true-begotten f. 645: 13
 night my f. got me 646: 1
 no more like my f. 990: 8
 no one knows own f. 645: 13
 of a family 645: 12
 of all, in every age 794: 3
 of courage 654: 13
 of English criticism 565: 6
 of good news 1200: 7
 of his country 647: 4
 of his land 647: 8
 of nations 2123: 7
 of very day 1939: 10
 of the People 2122: 3
 of trusts 2048: 6
 of your country 2722: 3
 of Waters 1733: 8
 one f. governs hundred sons 642: 12
 one moment makes a f. 1452: 12

Father, continued

our fair f. Christ 264: 1
 should be as a god 646: 14
 struck f. when son swore 220: 10
 to me (thou art and mother 944: 2
 to the bough 646: 3
 to the poor 1492: 14
 was a friar 1624: 5
 was born before him 646: 16
 which art in heaven 789: 13
 which is in heaven 1862: 14
 who would be a f. 645: 14
 wise f., knows own child 643: 10
 with whom no variableness 777: 20
 your f. knoweth 1586: 9
 Word, and Holy Ghost 783: 11
 Father's dust is left alone 1402: 3
 Fathered: bring so f. 944: 9
 Fatherland: call country f. 1404: 7
 contended for their f. 1465: 7
 fear f., no danger thine 767: 4
 focuses a people 1484: 15
 his is a world-wide f. 165: 1
 this is the German a f. 767: 3
 where most I prosper 320: 3
 Fatherless and widows 1609: 11
 seldom misfortune to be
 f. 645: 10
 Fathers: admire f. too much 646: 7
 have and free 1839: 15
 criticize f. for being nar-
 row 646: 7
 few f. care for sons 645: 10
 foolish over-careful f. 119: 13
 gathered to his f. 376: 1
 had helped to gild 1488: 6
 harsh judges 647: 1
 have been fools so long 77: 4
 have eaten our grapes 821: 14
 in war f. bury sons 2118: 9
 leand' not on his f. 1786: 7
 shame f. by virtue 646: 7
 that wear rage 646: 11
 thy f. watching the sheep 1847: 8
 want children to be credit 646: 10
 we think our f. fools 646: 7
 were thy f. gentle 74: 8
 were under the cloud 380: 16
 what unjust judges f. are 647: 1
 worship stocks, stones 957: 7
 your f., where are they 1644: 10
 Father deep in love 1214: 2
 full many a f. deep 1813: 3
 Father-deep the place 404: 7
 fat: ut oeca futuri 749: 12
 Fatigatio modulatione aola-
 tur 1876: 9
 Fatigue of idleness 955: 18
 of supporting freedom 723: 9
 Fatigue, never etc f. 414: 1
 Fatis: quam brevibus pere-
 unt ingenta f. 1041: 1
 sic erat in f. 642: 12
 Fatness 647: 2
 of these purty tunas 2081: 13
 Fate: in thy f. our carea be
 drowned 1157: 2
 Fatness for the worms 378: 15
 Fatuity of idiots 996: 15
 Fatum: multi ad f. venerunt 644: 6
 Fatuum: pro littera f.
 esse 1097: 12
 Fault: all f. who hath none 651: 15
 as great as faculty 649: 14
 clung to their first f. 1609: 9
 concealed by virtue 649: 10
 confessed half amended 295: 12
 confessed half redressed 649: 8
 every f. condemned 650: 5
 every man has his f. 916: 3
 faultless to a f. 652: 10
 find f. with individual 1285: 12
 find f. with yourself 1758: 3
 flat and hardness of f. 126: 1
 glorious f. of angels 471: 8
 greatest f. conscious of none 652: 11
 he has no f. 652: 12
 her only f. faults enough 2109: 7
 hint a f. 711: 2
 if friend tell thee a f. 2103: 10

Fault, continued

is set to our stars 650: 4
 is of place 649:12
 it was a grievous f. 650: 5
 like my brother's f. 1599: 5
 maintain a f. double f. 649:12
 mark everything a f. 1582:11
 Nature's f., not time 1597:11
 no f. in women 1591:10
 nobody but has his f. 1584: 6
 our my f. if others hurt
 you 1711:13
 of the Am. 1512:12
 of the Dutch 1583:11
 once excused twice com-
 mitted 649: 7
 one f. seeming monstrous 650: 7
 overlook f. invite f. 640:12
 sooner found than needed 649: 6
 that is hidden 417: 4
 'tis a f. to Heaven 650: 3
 'tis not a f. to love 1587: 6
 understanding to find f. 1683:10
 unknown as though un-
 acted 650: 8
 where the springs 1022:19
 which humbles a man 938: 2
 wicked heinous f. 1598: 2
 will remain forever 1655: 2
 without f., not a friend 651:12
 word f. given to gray f. 1588: 6
 Faultily faultless 652:18
 Faultless monster 652:17
 to a fault 652:10
 whoever thinks f. piece 2231: 6
 Faults 648
 abounds in sweet f. 651: 4
 all f. that may be named 219: 6
 all his f. observed 651:12
 all men make f. 650:12
 allied to excellence 650:10
 allow a few f. in himself 649: 4
 had excuse their f. 649:14
 had excuse their f. a little blind 919: 3
 bear f. of friend 391:13
 breed errors 649: 7
 brought their excuse 651: 3
 copy f. want of sense 1505: 9
 correct f. in second edition 1135: 8
 could I her f. remember 2173: 6
 critics dare not mend 2173: 6
 done by night 649:10
 double we see those f. 411: 4
 earth covereth 468: 6
 every man has his f. 611: 7
 excellencies in excess 2233: 6
 first f. theirs that commit 649: 5
 fool perceives f. of others 651: 8
 for which responsible 648:18
 from seeming free 650: 5
 great men have great f. 832: 2
 have such charm 652: 5
 hidden f. and folks know 652: 1
 in other men we f. spy 1024:13
 know f. of a man 649:17
 leave behind pattern of f. 650: 1
 lie gently on him 650: 3
 lie open to laws 650: 3
 like her for friend f. 649: 2
 loves him better for f. 650:16
 make death a gain 650:14
 man must have f. 650:12
 men do not suspect f. 649:13
 men have many f. 2191: 3
 men still had f. 652:13
 needs to thank f. 650:15
 no ask without f. 650:10
 not seek slight f. to find 341: 3
 not to show f. to friend 719:11
 of his own thing 651:13
 of others 651: 7
 people who please with f. 1499:15
 prejudicial to friends 744:17
 preceding and following 812: 2
 need to find f. 843: 8
 publish not men's f. 838:13
 seek men have no f. 2202:16
 see all others' f. 649:11
 add to the sin 651:12
 smask of good qualities 259: 3

Faults, continued

stripped of f. 280:15
 survey f. and study them 649:12
 tell me all my f. 677:12
 that are rich are fair 650: 6
 thick where love skin 649:11
 tho' f. were thick as dust 1593:13
 thou hast no f. 652:12
 to make us men 651: 5
 tolerate f. of others 652: 3
 vile, ill-favour'd f. 650: 6
 want a person's f. 651:16
 we cite our f. 650: 9
 who cover f. shame derides 349:18
 with all her f., she is my
 country still 543: 7
 with all her f. I love her
 still 2232: 6
 with all my f. to love me
 still 1318: 7
 with all thy f. I love thee
 still 545: 7
 write to excuse my f. 649:13
 Faults of civilization 2443:12
 Faults: devil and Dr. F. 440:18
 f. thought, like Dr. F. 1591: 3
 Faults: excuse men f. 649:13
 aucta que de noua 337:11
 Faults: two f. or maybe three 648:10
 Faults: pas had made a 1344:14
 Faults: lingua 302: 5
 Fautorium qui recta facit 1468:16
 Favor 652
 accept f., confer one 653: 2
 by a hard man 653: 3
 doing f. fur had mean 653:10
 don't ask f. you can take 653:14
 easier to get than keep 712: 9
 fall out of own f. 651:14
 good man, sweet f. 195:13
 greater f. greater obliga-
 tion 653: 1
 he whom f. wins 545:10
 I court no f. 653: 7
 in author's cup a feather 1455:10
 is deceitful 138: 8
 king's f., no inheritance 1038: 6
 of her face 608: 9
 of great no inheritance 653: 5
 of great men 1182: 3
 refuse f., gracefully 653: 6
 regain f. with myself 533:16
 relaxing of strictness 653: 4
 they whom f. thrives 653: 9
 to repay debt 419: 7
 to this f. must she come 382: 6
 Favorum: via ad f. ferat 1560: 9
 Favorite: fortune's f. 711:10
 has no friends 727: 2
 mark his f. flies 734:10
 Prodigal's f. 440:10
 was never heard of 1531: 3
 Favorites in danger of fall-
 ing 327: 7
 Favoritism governs 822
 age 1046: 9
 Favors but like the wind 2197: 8
 confer f. generously 653: 8
 hang on prince's f. 1611:10
 hospitable f. 632:13
 pleased with f. given 1704: 4
 prince's f. 1040:11
 secret, sweet and precious 652:19
 slowly granted 674: 7
 steep'd in f. 653:13
 your f. nor your hate 1623:10
 Fawn at his feet if he flings
 bone 2236: 8
 on any man 1561:18
 to f., to crouch, to wait 1802: 2
 Fawned like man 472:11
 on every fool alive 840:13
 Fawning and flattery 676: 7
 Fays and fairs dwell 654: 1
 Fealty: forget your f. 708:12
 Fear 653
 akin to Death 654: 1
 all men slaves to f. 1845: 3
 and he slain 656: 8
 and Shame without 1822:14

Fear, continued

anticipate many evils 653:12
 Arch F. 387: 9
 argues ignoble minds 655: 6
 as bad as falling 655:14
 at my heart, as at a cup 657:13
 beadle of the law 653:11
 begin in f. end in folly 1341:18
 believes the worst 656: 2
 betrays like treason 654: 1
 brought gods into world 300: 2
 came upon me 658: 3
 can make coward valiant 331:16
 can neither fight 657: 3
 concessions of f. 1827: 8
 dread: fear of courage 655:12
 dismiss your f. 654:15
 do not f., my little darling 229:12
 dreadful f. of hell 892:12
 driven wretched in prayer 1582:18
 duty: fear of provident f. 1648: 5
 every day surmount f. 654:12
 father of courage 653:15
 feels no pity 654: 5
 first brought gods 800: 4
 first made gods 653:12
 first put on arms 654:14
 flecter than wind 653:10
 follows hope 927:11
 gave wings to his feet 655: 9
 God, honor the King 723: 2
 God, keep commandments 701: 8
 good to f. the worst 656: 2
 greater than his haste 653:10
 hate that we often f. 807:15
 hath a hundred eyes 653:12
 heavy with f. 311: 6
 herald of revolutions 653:10
 highest fence 654:16
 him who fears thee 652:12
 hindrance to virtue 653:12
 hope and f. 927: 5
 I, no foe with Thee 793:10
 I to fall 652: 7
 in author's with tales 653: 7
 invites danger 655:12
 is affront 2204: 7
 is an ague 653:16
 is fire that melts 653:18
 is in war 653:12
 is sharp-sighted 655:11
 keeps men in obedience 1419: 9
 keeps the garden letter 654:10
 kills more than disease 654:16
 know not what we f. 875:12
 last of all evils f. 926:17
 lay aside sad f. 324:13
 less hate the f. of death 1935:13
 less f. less danger 654:19
 least, hope more 1491:12
 like a cloak 654: 4
 loosens every power 650: 6
 loves idea of danger 654:10
 made her daring 654:13
 made her devil 927: 9
 made the gods 800: 1
 many whom many f. 657:12
 may break faith 655: 4
 most afraid of f. 655:18
 mother of safety 655:15
 no f. in love 1261:11
 no f. of God before eyes 785:19
 no f. without hope 927: 5
 no pleasure attached to 654:10
 nobility is exempt from f. 1498: 8
 not 654:14
 not a teacher of duty 653:17
 not spoke of in Scotland 1767:17
 not them that kill body 75:14
 not to swear anything 1218: 3
 nothing so rash 655:10
 nothing terrible save f. 653:15
 of death dumps my brow 338:10
 of death like f. 658: 4
 of doing ill does naught 972:12
 of future doubt 302:13
 of hell 888:13
 of Hell's hangman's whip 892:12
 of his throat 656: 8
 of Lord beginning of 722: 2

Fear, continued

of own example 588:15
of pale thin fellows 648:1
of poverty worst disease 1570:8
of rotten custom 336:7
of the future 749:1
of truth governs men 255:15
only thing to f. in f. 655:15
oppress'd with slavish f. 1602:17
oppresseth strength 656:4
panic f. witless 656:4
parent of cruelty 654:15
parent of superstition 1945:1
part of men to f. 1947:3
permanent emotion 656:14
poor safeguard 655:13
produces religion 1045:2
punishment of crime 654:1
recognizing f. 646:17
remain'd behind 656:9
restraineth words 1824:20
restrains the wicked 654:26
shakes the pencil 656:6
slinking cat 654:2
springs from ignorance 653:20
stared in her eyes 658:4
stronger than love 654:14
Suspicion's coward f. 168:17
tender f. of wrong 246:12
that kills 656:8
that reason leads 657:3
that reigns with the tyrant 202:11
the things they have im-
agined 661:2
the worst 656:2
thou not at all 627:14
thrills through my veins 658:3
to f. love is to f. life 126:15
to go in the dark 657:7
uncouth f. 658:1
very worst prophet 653:23
void of f. soon just 1048:23
we bring to pass 644:19
we f. our death 387:15
what cannot be avoided 656:1
what they have imagined 661:2
when tyrants kiss 206:4:20
who knows not f. 654:9
whom men f. they hate 867:14
whom they f. they hate 654:12
will drive men to any ex-
treme 656:5
with hope farewell f. 927:3
without f. and reproach 299:12
worse than danger 653:14
you may f. too far 2047:14
Fear-embalmed 388:14
Feared: not wish to be f. 1216:14
nothing to be f. as fear 653:15
to run away 456:10
Feareth: happy man that f. 654:25
Fearful: be not f. 390:15
when all was safe 656:7
Fearfully and wonderfully
made 1939:5
Fearfulness is folly 656:1
Fearless: not apt to fear for
for life and limb 804:13
man in own salvation 554:7
of the future 2180:4
Fears by pale white brows 654:7
do make us traitors 655:4
feared who f. the gods 799:1
keep your f. to yourself 654:5
leave your f. behind 692:3
may be liars 627:2
more dangers bring 363:4
no f. for the future 1544:8
nothing known 928:17
of the brave 384:3
our f. are crimes 653:17
our f. do make us traitors 655:4
our hopes belied 393:14
that longer f. to live 1935:5
to sit at ease 1295:4
tyrants' f. decrease not 2062:11
when little f. grow great 1016:16
who f. nor Fate 653:18
who f. not to sit 655:18

Feast

and a bellyful 658
and halls are crowded 737:3
and no stomach 713:18
bellow the unhalloved f. 2176:17
company makes the f. 207:7
continual f. 87:7
enough is as good as a f. 1136:4
famish'd at a f. 454:14
for body 689:2
fun and feed 659:7
good until reckon'g 660:1
guinea praise, not cooks 191:2
guiltless f. I bring 524:16
here let us f. 659:9
invite friend to a f. 734:2
life's abundant f. 1150:16
merry heart continual f. 877:5
outrean o' the f. 173:7
not profane but elegant 659:15
of commendation 1579:9
of far things 659:10
of languages 1069:8
of Love is song 1154:2
of nectar'd sweets 1499:8
of reason, flow of soul 493:5
our joyfulst f. 271:1
rich f. concludes poor 519:18
same men born to f. 658:7
Feasting: house of f. 1356:16
makes fasting 659:17
makes no friendship 660:2
Feasts: fools make f. 659:3
Lyric f. 1015:13
our f. have folly 660:6
with simple plenty crown'd 659:5
Feather 660:5
arrows of our enemies 985:3
as I blow this f. 1483:7
birds of a f. 285:4
by f. birds build nests 660:11
dropped from an Angel's
wing 1477:11
for each wind that blows 660:12
in his cap 660:10
is wafted downward 1403:9
law f. breaks horse's back 1921:8
light as a f. 653:7
my nest 1637:3
not of f. to shake off 737:14
not of that f. 737:14
on the fatal dart 509:2
rustle of a f. brings dread 656:15
so lightly blown 1483:7
that adorns royal bird 233:18
what is lighter than a
f. 2107:14
where the pen was shaped 1477:11
white owl f. 614:5
Feather-bed betwixt a wall 202:2
to liberty 1106:4
Feather-beds: sleeping in f. 162:3
Feathers in a fan 1850:5
flying without f. 660:10
from every cock's tail 487:9
from the wings of God 1547:8
make fine birds 484:1
plumed with f. of death 229:4
set f. to the heels 663:15
with own f. main 509:1
Feats of a lion 323:8
Feature: outward f. show 2273:2
Features bound in stale
parentheses 660:13
homely f. keep home 910:3
human f. composed of ten
parts 608:9
lovely f. of his character 298:20
Rome's face 643:18
of the mother's face 109:2
February 660
beats the bier 1283:10
Pecant main nos ad te 794:12
Remains as error 728:17
Fed: better f. than taught 1070:1
by spoonfuls 518:12
highly f. and lowly taught 1136:5
with whom thou art f. 875:14
you for thousand years 1067:10

Federation of the world 2473:9
Fee bestow Upon thy foul
disease 465:2
cheapest lawyer's f. 457:4
crave no other f. 192:9
finger the refreshing f. 1092:9
lie still without a f. 1092:9
no entrance f. to the stork
hall 1401:15
retaining f. of death 376:3
taking f. with grin 1092:4
Feed-simile of his salvation 754:1
Feeble is nothing worth 1092:19
most forcible f. 1064:20
not enough to help f. up 1494:7
wrong because of weak-
ness 131:10
Feebleness of our virtues 1319:11
Feed an idle hope 926:12
I can get full many a f. 727:3
like cannibals 904:6
like oxen at a stall 379:14
nature taught us to f. 440:13
on vain delight 679:3
sit down and f. 316:17
sparingly 518:15
the brute 943:10
thrust out of my vitals 1477:6
to sit on hope 1402:2
to f. were beat at home 516:13
Feeders digest it with a eu-
tom 660:6
groom f. 647:11
Feeding: wholehearted f. 518:20
Feeding-trough: change f. 35:9
Feeds: he that f. men serv-
eth few 2053:13
Feel even at finger's end 661:1
happier than I know 861:5
I f. myself again 477:2
like one who tread alone 740:10
make us f. must f. 661:3
what 'tis to love 7215:3
what we say 1829:12
what we think we f. 840:20
what wretches f. 594:6
Feeling 660
and a love 138:6
and Thinking propagate the
sin 209:14
better f. than song 884:7
brandy-nunchy f. 495:11
era of good f. 631:7
hath no fellow 661:12
is deep and will 950:13
is quick and transient 1088:6
no f. for their subjects' pain 134:15
of sadness and longing 1261:8
that's over me stealing 2291:6
to feel all f. die 1300:4
trust not to thy f. 661:16
where we ought to think 1324:10
Feelings difficult to disguise 947:7
diviner f. 1709:7
of a heartless world 1689:144
precious f. of man's heart 201:2
time cannot bemoan 660:21
true and fancied vein 1890:13
with less of earth 661:12
Feels for all that live 750:11
thousand deaths 388:17
Fees: restitution of f. 1092:9
Feet beneath her petticoat 705:4
better f. slip than tongue 2004:1
cannot stir f. from grave 410:3
close about his f. 463:7
cloven and of clay 461:17
cutting off f. 2104:8
delicate f. in dance 361:2
faltering f. come guest 1092:8
for weary f. gift of rest 220:11
go down to death 213:13
God hath laden f. 791:9
great grow under f. 822:14
guide f. into way of peace 1121:8
heel me round house 794:5
help of unarmed f. 427:5
his own f. that small had
wrought 726:16
kissed f. do ever breed 2012:10

Feet, continued

just-unbacked f.	781:11
let my due f. never fail	96: 6
like close about his f.	463: 7
like mounds did creep	793: 1
like sunny gums	799: 1
little care where my f. go	1103: 2
mean-twinking f.	704: 6
make f. your friend	704: 4
my f. are heavy now	1892: 4
my f. began to stutter	2274: 4
nailed on bitter cross	2264: 3
some kneel at her f.	981: 5
of clay	704: 7
of Camaliet	1970: 7
of him that brings	1596: 10
on English ground	171: 10
on his forehead's f.	581: 14
ply your heavenward f.	1707: 1
princess f.	704: 12
rows her state with oary	1949: 12
run to evil	522: 12
shall fall in the destined	439: 13
shed with silence	1833: 14
six f. of earth	819: 7
of f. shall serve	826: 14
soft little f. all have	2251: 12
standing, with reluctant f.	1235: 3
star-beset f. of Paradise	1894: 1
steer f. clear of grave	826: 12
swift and sure go loosely f.	1277: 16
that burn the dew	167: 18
that run on willing errands	704: 14
through faithful leather	1612: 12
time's iron f. print no trace	1773: 3
trinkling of innumerable f.	1659: 16
to the lame	106: 13
travelling ye know not	926: 10
whither	1817: 2
tried not in one shoe	1817: 2
unsharpened f. walk freely	1824: 3
unwarmed f.	178: 16
vagueness of little f.	1025: 3
want to the lame	1496: 1
wind's f. shine along the	680: 13
with oary f. bear forward	1950: 2
woman's f. run still array	217: 11
Feetichent: nemo omnes f.	421: 1
Feigning called compliment	293: 9
Fein: froth shall go	617: 15
Felice: Klein F. und Wun-	543: 8
Felices: aliena infelicitate	857: 13
contra f. vir deus	1236: 7
infelicitasum fulsere f.	1331: 6
quiesquam ex felicitate	860: 4
Felices erroris sunt	575: 10
live as f. vadam	1210: 2
ter et amplius	1274: 12
vitae f. fortuna peracta	816: 12
Felices: maxima f.	859: 3
Felices: calligula mentibus	1625: 7
oblivit f.	1625: 7
Felicitate corruptimus	1625: 9
motus illi f. caput	1999: 12
terra temporum f.	728: 4
Felicitatem: quid igitur	839: 8
Felicitatis: quis est con-	433: 1
positus f.	1383: 12
Felicitas: Nature's old f.	139: 12
Felicitas: absent from f.	139: 12
by little advantages	166: 10
careful f. of style	1947: 4
source of simplicity	1346: 16
concrete in riches of mind	1366: 1
ideal of operative f.	925: 1
no f. without misfortune	925: 1
our own f. we make	925: 1
perfect virtue	925: 1
rejoiced point of f.	700: 18
no live happily makes f.	1219: 1
only not you year f.	899: 2
abroad	899: 2
Felicitas: hanc nunciam f.	840: 1
die corvo verior alio	1293: 12

Felix, continued

novi famulum regemque	1626: 11
pati	1626: 11
se suscit amari	1626: 11
si vestra animus amor	1193: 15
utrumquam pectore candi-	876: 6
dus	876: 6
Fell, Dr.: I do not love thee	461: 1
Fell: as it f. out, all f. in	1950: 10
but always f.	813: 2
from morn the noon he f.	621: 1
in whirlwind	1159: 8
like autumn fruit	390: 17
obedient we f.	570: 7
though the brightest f.	771: 3
Fellers: damn literary f.	1552: 3
Fellow all in buff	1550: 13
best f. in the world	237: 12
crabbed old f.	2100: 16
good f.	237: 12
ball f. well met	1634: 11
he must be a dull F.	2273: 4
in a market town	124: 19
let the other f. do it	766: 14
many a good tall f.	186: 13
of a good respect	519: 5
of infinite jest	10810: 10
of no mark	240: 11
prettier f. of the two	1266: 9
that hath had losses	1172: 1
there's a brave f.	217: 17
your Mother thinks you	1350: 10
Fellow-citizen believes in	56: 9
Fellow-countrymen in	1842: 13
Fellow-feeling: help others	1956: 14
makes us wondrous kind	1956: 14
tender f.	938: 12
Fellow-islands	787: 11
Fellow-roughs: among his f.	1864: 10
Fellow-traveler	1971: 11
Fellow-travelers: all but f.	1182: 4
Fellows: all good f. together	237: 12
framed strange f.	287: 16
good f. get together	2274: 4
he loved his f.	401: 7
lowed f. of the baker sort	2104: 13
of infinite tongue	2025: 18
some fine f., some scuttry	1248: 5
that the flood could not	68: 10
wash away	2264: 1
young f. will be young f.	2264: 1
Fellowship: good f. puts in	1859: 5
litter	301: 10
half-fac'd f.	843: 10
in grief	843: 10
in misfortune	1330: 17
in pain divides not smart	1330: 7
in heaven	302: 5
more quiet than solitude	302: 5
of grief	843: 6
right hands of f.	301: 10
simple dyes of f.	458: 1
sweet f. in shame	205: 10
Felon in White House	1548: 19
of his wealth	763: 10
when a f. is not engaged	1985: 16
Felony to drink small beer	1687: 9
Female and male	1294: 17
foolish f. nice and shy	245: 13
of sex it seems	468: 8
of the species	3187: 17
Females: by no means ex-	2099: 1
cluding f.	2099: 1
Femina ardua pudicitia	248: 3
andaz est ad omnia f.	2101: 13
dus f. facti	2006: 10
intolerabilis f. dives	2187: 15
nemo magis gaudet quam f.	2203: 12
gold f. peach	2203: 12
varius et mutabilis f.	2109: 4
Femina: incendit omnes f.	2008: 9
salus domus	2008: 9
Femina: Eternal F.	2791: 18
Femininely scented fur	1453: 17
stuffy	2160: 3
Femur, argent et vin	1264: 16

Femme, continued

bel-esprit la fée	2194: 4
cherchez la f.	2206: 6
de l'amour et de la vertu	2207: 12
bonnie f. un trésor caché	2461: 9
ne faut guère parler de sa	1296: 17
f.	1296: 17
n'est qu'une plume	2197: 14
ou en la f.	2206: 6
qu'on aime toujours raison	1282: 12
souvent f. varie	2198: 1
l'homme aime l'homme	1290: 18
et coquette	318: 3
font les mœurs	1254: 6
n'ont pas de rang	2180: 14
peu d'honnêtés f.	2240: 8
qui n'ont jamais eu de ge-	2207: 13
lanterie	2240: 8
sane f. notre vie privé	2240: 8
souffrez les f.	452: 6
soudain qu'elles sont à	1222: 5
Femmina: e cone garrula	1222: 5
faille	2187: 5
Fen: by lake or moorish f.	246: 12
Fence: beside you strag-	1897: 1
gung	1897: 1
build a little f. of trust	2000: 12
quinning in f.	505: 12
dazzling f.	3173: 2
man breaks the f.	1617: 14
settin' on a f.	1516: 3
Fences: look after my f.	2480: 6
make good neighbors	1235: 12
puny f.	646: 18
Fenestras claude, ut luceat	1132: 14
Fenton, Elijah: epitaph	560: 13
Fera: nature: women	2191: 3
Ferai: tout ce que j'ai fait	1132: 3
Ferlie: ye crowlin' f.	1132: 14
Fermentation: God loves f.	45: 7
law of f. unrepented	761: 9
Forcity of non-combustants	2109: 6
Ferret: quem f. si parentem	646: 18
produsus	646: 18
Ferres: assiduo consumitur	2070: 6
Ferries: pile shuttles	1397: 11
Ferro: decernere f.	1956: 8
Ferrum: homini f. letale	1955: 11
produsus	1955: 11
jugulo stat divite f. Har-	1572: 6
barium	1572: 6
pertransit animam	999: 15
stuctur principem	161: 16
Ferry of the free	1771: 12
who's for the f.	1777: 2
Ferryman: that grim f.	387: 2
Fertilium in agro oculum	636: 17
Fertilizer: master's eye beat	636: 17
Fertilizing the rich man's	1451: 3
field	1451: 3
Ferns: nemo adeo f. est	277: 7
Fervor of forgotten June	666: 14
Festina lente	1648: 3
Festinat enim decernere	1220: 7
Festinatio tarda est	863: 10
Festination precipitation	1540: 5
Festival: things that we oc-	747: 10
duced f.	1291: 10
Festivals: sung at f.	1291: 10
Festo die si quid prodigeris	139: 17
Fête passée adieu le saut	1754: 19
Fetisbeer: wily F.	888: 7
Fettered fast we are	1838: 16
Fettlers: golden f.	1512: 9
into sword	1665: 7
no man loveth his f.	1613: 9
of an unknown tongue	1871: 9
of friendship	493: 10
off with the f.	2283: 10
rise and break their f.	4714: 1
Peu qui semble éternel	567: 1
Peud of Want and Have	291: 1
Peudis: inefficax f.	866: 28
Peve: called "living"	225: 12
eternal reproach	460: 15
had a f. when in Spain	460: 15
in these pages burns	460: 15
His: fitul f.	391: 13

Fever, continued

lurden	.....931: 8
of the world	.....2242:15
of writing	.....2253:10
stave a f.	.....460:15
when raging f. burns	.....223: 4
Feverish with paroxysms	.....217:11
Feverish him with dreams	.....243: 7
Feverish for f. takes an opera	.....460:15
of desire	.....2199: 6
self-limiting	.....1583: 5
Feverish: quondam f. en fleur	.....93: 1
Few always ruled by f.	.....1020:18
and far between	.....790: 3
corrupt f.	.....434: 3
for now a f. have all	.....1593: 1
governed by many	.....432:14
highly-titled f.	.....707: 5
honored by the f.	.....738:16
how f. be the things	.....120: 1
is all the world	.....2237: 6
thinking f.	.....1960: 3
too many, yet how f.	.....400:10
we are God's chosen f.	.....1690:15
we happy f.	.....202:11
Fewer the better fare	.....450:16
Fist iustitia ruit celi	.....1030:16
Fib: destroy his f.	.....2255:10
Fibers of pain and hope	.....1244: 3
Fickle and unsure	.....1984: 5
as changeable dream	.....1264: 5
as the wind	.....454: 7
is he and has two wings	.....1203: 7
made thee f. as thou art	.....2197:11
men call thee f.	.....713:10
more f. than restless sea	.....1213: 8
most f. of nations	.....720: 7
Fickleness attributed to is:	
lenders	.....561: 4
exclaim on fortune's f.	.....1865: 3
of an April day	.....913:13
of the woman I love	.....2199: 3
Pico for the phrase	.....1980:16
Picta proxima veris	.....2061: 4
Excitibus sic argenti	.....83: 8
Pictum: best thing in f.	.....59: 2
deck truth	.....615: 1
improbable f.	.....662:17
is nature's possible	.....661:20
is not falsehood	.....662: 3
lags after truth	.....2061:16
most influential books	.....664:18
parables of lying	.....662: 3
privilege of poets	.....1272:14
rites pleasing to eye	.....2060:10
useful as well as pleasant	.....669:10
Fictions grow in strength	.....1761: 1
of the poets	.....1573:12
should be close to truth	.....2061: 4
sweeter	.....562:19
Fictus: vocamus f.	.....2181:13
Fiddle all the bugs	.....1370: 4
fit as a f.	.....1633: 9
hath no fellow	.....1874: 3
play the second f.	.....1638:11
squeaks the f. sharp	.....1369:13
we know, is fiddle	.....1211: 2
Fiddle-de-dee: shirk task	.....506:16
Fiddle-string: tune-sweet	.....397: 3
Fiddler Apollo gets his sin-	
ews	.....1369:13
consequently rogue	.....1370: 4
drunk as a Plymouth f.	.....401:13
Fiddlers trembled as he	
look'd around	.....348:12
Fiddlers all the way	.....443:17
Fiddlerick: devil rides upon	
f.	.....442: 9
Fidel: da que f. sunt	.....617: 1
Fiddle: solenoi f.	.....490: 8
Fideli ad verum	.....643:11
turn peccatis societas	.....637: 8
ut sit f. deformis	.....1799: 4
Fidelity	.....663
enemies servitude	.....661:11
found in heart of king	.....1040:12
gained by bribes	.....663:17
of barbarians	.....663:10
of cats	.....662:13
of dogs	.....472:17

Fidelity, continued

prolito conjugal f.	.....1198: 4
slavish f. out of date	.....2019:17
two kinds of f.	.....663:13
Fidem qui perdit	.....440:15
qui perdit alius nū	.....918:11
quois tu f. in pecunia per-	
spexeris	.....2046:17
secunds poscut	.....663:17
Fides: barbaris f.	.....663:10
carbonaria	.....617:18
credere quod non vides	.....616: 4
duro inaspicienda f.	.....735:11
facit fidem	.....295:26
fundamentum est iustitie	.....295: 2
f.	.....1027: 5
non habet meritum	.....620: 3
nulla f. inopi	.....331:11
nulla f. qui castra se-	
quantur	.....1863:11
numquam redit	.....296: 4
numquam tota f.	.....296: 9
obligat fidem	.....295:16
pretio parata f.	.....661:17
præstis f. quoniam	.....296: 4
pecunia	.....918: 1
quid est f.	.....241:16
rars est f.	.....744: 1
sanctissimum	.....664: 1
tarda solat f.	.....296: 1
tib. maxime rectum ver-	
borumque f.	.....2046:20
uberrima	.....296:11
ultima talis prima f.	.....296: 3
Fidgit: no f. no reformer	.....1684: 3
Fidgits: gave me the f.	.....427:11
Fidu: chi ms f. mi guardi	.....2046:21
Fie, foh, and turn	.....546: 4
Fiel dans l'âme des dévots	.....367:17
entre-tel dans l'âme	.....1694:14
parais empuissant	.....427:11
field flowers	.....683: 4
from hearth f. distant	.....910: 7
hath eyes, wood ears	.....604:14
however fertile	.....1097: 2
kept getting more select	.....624:15
lay f. to f.	.....118:15
o' the cloth of gold	.....220:22
ries, a poppy f. of France	.....1559: 6
run'd into the f.	.....1968: 6
that has rested	.....1707: 2
what though the f. be lost	.....325:14
Fieldfare greatest delicacy	.....522: 4
Fielding, author of Amelia	.....2258:12
his novels full of fms	.....661:21
Fielde: across the f. of yee-	
terday	.....257:18
across the f. to Anne	.....1802:16
below'd in vain	.....898: 8
empty f. where Troy was	.....2043:18
farewell happy f.	.....636: 3
gay lifted f. of France	.....719:10
his study	.....1380: 6
if f. are prisons	.....636: 3
in f. of air	.....1071:18
in Flanders f.	.....1669: 7
let me walk in the f.	.....275:21
out in the f. of God	.....1387: 9
out of old f.	.....30: 8
show'd how f. were won	.....1864:11
subterranean f.	.....224:14
teach me nothing	.....276: 4
wherein they fought	.....98: 3
white already to harvest	.....361:16
with green were clad	.....1193: 3
Fieud: defy the f.	.....129: 5
doth close behind him	.....617:15
fury, pitiless and rough	.....1540:15
give f. his due	.....442: 8
hell contains no fouler f.	.....2187:14
hell's fiercest f.	.....2469:11
is at mine elbow	.....1982: 1
let the f. give fire	.....428: 7
made the f. to fly	.....325:17
that lies like truth	.....2061:12
to her y-coupled were	.....2121:13
you counsel well	.....1982: 1
Fieudat: juggling f.	.....1621: 5
when thy society	.....1922: 5
with knotted whips	.....190: 2

Fierce as fire	.....2901:18
as storms that bluster	.....2213: 9
Fierceness makes error fault	.....127: 9
Fier: how f. our pedant is	.....1297: 4
Fier-red with haste	.....609:13
Fies: vanishing f.	.....618:11
snap the f. still the drum	.....219: 2
wry-neck'd	.....1369: 5
Fifteen men on the Dead	
Man's Chest	.....493:14
mortal as threecore	.....1349: 2
Fifth-rate something	.....1929:12
Fifty: what shall I be at f.	.....2268:12
years spent	.....165: 8
Fifty-fifty Americanism	.....35: 9
Fifty-four forty or fight	.....155: 1
FIG	.....664
as like as f. to f.	.....1154:13
care not a f.	.....309: 1
for care and f. for woe	.....2299: 2
for him who frets	.....435:14
for Peter	.....1042:12
for the vicar	.....1024: 1
for those by law protected	.....1105: 2
well f. for friend	.....664:11
to call a f. a f.	.....21:12
Fig's green branches	.....664: 7
Fig-leaves: they sewed f.	.....437:10
Fig-tree not for fruit re-	
sown	.....664: 9
train up a f.	.....66: 6
junder vine and f.	.....907:11
Fig-trees are never barren	.....120:16
Fight again another day	.....427: 8
as loud is very brave	.....322:13
and run away	.....1681:12
better go down in f.	.....612: 6
don't f. with the pillow	.....2242: 3
fast in the f.	.....423:12
for Helen still goes on	.....389: 3
fought the better f.	.....204: 1
fought the good f.	.....2084:18
from afar to view f.	.....754:17
gentlemen of England	.....2116:16
good at f. better at play	.....1681:12
good f. of faith	.....618:18
I gave the f. up	.....611:16
I have fought good f.	.....611:16
I have fought my f.	.....1132:17
if it takes all summer	.....65: 8
if they won't f. us	.....542: 9
in honorable fashion	.....2280: 1
is a radical instinct	.....665: 7
is lost, fighting still	.....611:10
it's easy to f.	.....1844: 3
like devil	.....1863:11
like dogs	.....2230:15
not to enslave	.....62: 4
not yet begun to f.	.....69: 7
on, face ever	.....1424: 9
on, my men, Sir Andrew	
says	.....665:11
or f. or fly	.....260: 6
poor man's f.	.....65: 4
running f. with marriage	.....115: 9
the f. in op	.....2260: 1
then we'll f. like dragons	.....1955: 3
they now to f. are gone	.....2115:14
thickest of the f.	.....225: 5
those that fly may f. again	.....497: 2
with those nothing to lose	.....605: 2
'tis man's to f.	.....1299:13
to f. aloud is very brave	.....222:12
too often one enemy	.....641:16
too old and weak to f.	.....2010: 6
too proud to f.	.....67: 1
we cannot f. for love	.....621: 8
we don't want to f.	.....1464: 2
we must f. it through	.....2110: 7
when f. begins within old	.....1786: 9
when I cannot choose	.....1183: 1
with a shadow	.....1842:14
with institution of marriage	.....127: 9
with shafts of silver	.....2141:11
Fighter: dull f. and long	
muck	.....660: 4
I was ever a f.	.....292: 2
Fighteth wall that flesh eat	.....421: 8
Fighting	.....664: 7
beds the rest keep f.	.....457: 9

Fighting, continued

foremost f. left	1860: 6
made of f. and of love	1499: 13
made of f. men abroad	2118: 13
o' days	1860: 7
the fight is all	3325: 6
Fighting-time was gone	2118: 3
Fightings without were f.	1644: 18
fight and runs away	457: 2
as you sing prick-song	505: 15
for trifles	1764: 8
be that garb'd himself f.	2131: 2
no more in bloody f. engage	30: 20
wrote of him who f.	1780: 19
figura altera f.	1860: 2
figment idealized f.	88: 8
figs for thy friendship	1641: 23
Figs from thistles be	3537: 7
in name of Prophet, f.	1023: 13
living life better than f.	2143: 11
of thistles	303: 4
signify foolish talk	480: 3
sweet, fetidous sweater	668: 19
Figures fallacy f.	1375: 1
Figure baby f. of giant	976: 5
blot f. from my memory	35: 3
for time of sports	1764: 14
his f. at handsome	226: 1
key f. in the arch	1593: 3
like your father	770: 9
of a lamb	375: 8
only f. among ciphers	48: 9
so great a f.	2527: 2
that thou here'st put	1860: 2
to ourselves	635: 1
Figures carved with f.	1770: 17
clothes, hiron, such	316: 16
Monstrous and misshaped	463: 10
muffled and veiled f.	371: 24
O give me new f.	350: 2
often beguile me	1712: 2
pedagogical	1922: 15
revelled f.	1548: 13
prove anything by f.	1412: 5
won't be, hars figure	1112: 6
File labor of the f.	1452: 7
they shall grow f.	1564: 11
us of the right-hand f.	2229: 3
Files, foremost f. of time	41: 16
Fila devoutest mother	1367: 11
matre polchrior	306: 15
Fluxus Galline f. abaz	1163: 14
luchnamam	1072: 10
Fift letters restera f.	2794: 4
bullet found her blow	311: 9
Fillip rest not worth f.	517: 8
Fily peccator f. dis moule	237: 12
Fifth: some f. will stick	211: 6
Filth's savor but themselves	216: 5
Fm enroune les tourtes	530: 17
de Nicolle	43: 8
du bien est un mal	100: 13
faul considerer la f.	530: 16
plus f. que les autres	422: 6
plus f. qu'en autre	431: 2
fourtes choses se meurent a	530: 6
leur f.	530: 6
Finalty not of politics	1341: 120
Finance	665
Finder of occasions	1053: 9
Findeth that surely handleth	1031: 6
Fine as ice-ferns	746: 1
by defect	2187: 6
by degrees	486: 1
Finesse plus grande f.	319: 13
Fingal, king of shills	1878: 6
Finger, each f. a thumb	666: 14
every f. points	627: 10
fine to have f. pointed	677: 10
fool's handaged f.	1168: 19
God's f. touched him	1390: 2
goodness in little f.	239: 8
in every eye	1784: 7
in two figs a ring	666: 10
lays his f. on his temple	2245: 9
let our f. ache	1957: 17
Midas f. of the state	497: 15
marino f. wrote	1646: 9

Finger, continued

next the thumb	676: 13
paper for fortune's f.	1623: 12
point out with f.	597: 7
point slow unmoving f.	1766: 11
pointed f. I cannot bear	474: 13
put f. in eye and weep	1925: 8
put f. too far in tire	566: 11
silent f. point to heaven	1774: 9
Time's slow f.	1740: 3
Fingernail brush'd to f.	700: 6
Finger-pointing of Prov- dence	1481: 7
Finger-prints, point like	1047: 12
Finger-tips to topmost hair	1635: 5
Fingers	666
able to toy with her hair	1543: 7
bloody red	841: 4
cut those pretty f. off	666: 15
her f. watched the chords	1872: 3
how her f. went	1370: 5
languid f. of idleness	1666: 4
locks but July f.	666: 17
made before forks	551: 12
made of limetwigs	666: 9
my f. wandered idly	1780: 11
trick her f. dull our sight	2294: 13
ran her f. o'er the keys	1370: 1
servient's f.	1691: 6
some say three f.	454: 15
spread his f. out	1768: 8
tattered like pegs	666: 54
with f. weary and worn	1665: 4
with unwearied f. drawing	1924: 5
Fingers' at f. ends	1623: 18
Emulate all origine junder	407: 12
Fins to life's stage	572: 4
Fins, eldest return	539: 4
strongly open	539: 14
cut f. est brains	539: 19
si f. hains est	518: 12
Finish good f. golden crown	530: 2
Pushed to the finger-tail	2001: 6
with bald masterly hand	740: 14
Finisher of greatest works	815: 3
Finite grasp infinity	2067: 15
Finney Mr. F. had turnip	1431: 5
Finny: gone again F.	1991: 6
Fins of lead	1483: 6
Fire-trees dark and high	1961: 3
Fire	666
and play of men	2166: 24
and powder, less consume	4301: 3
and water hold in fist	4301: 15
announced most fast	325: 5
baptism of f.	683: 1
be f. with f.	172: 20
begin with weak strains	667: 6
better little f. that warms	667: 18
blew the f. that burns yr	1710: 16
burn, and caudition bulble	2043: 22
burn in everlasting f.	443: 15
burnt child dreads f.	505: 10
by f. draw out f.	668: 1
celestial f. to change	750: 5
clear f. and clean hearth	210: 16
coals of f.	543: 8
consumed by unseen f.	2248: 16
don't f. until you see the	671: 9
white of their eyes	671: 9
don't stir f. with sword	1950: 1
dying in the grate	31: 11
enough in my brain	2247: 16
fat f. makes room gay	666: 21
from fountains of past	1240: 6
friving-pan into f.	668: 3
good one out	741: 9
good servant	667: 9
hate as f.	775: 1
I fear not this f.	1471: 10
in antique Roman urns	1200: 1
in each eye	1438: 1
in his bosom	2031: 6
in the first	668: 2
in which fat was fied	1271: 9
is a great drawer	1233: 31
kindle f. with snow	1200: 15
kindled by bellows	781: 12
knelt when you light a f.	667: 16
let anger's f. be slow	581: 5

Fire, continued

light f. at both ends	666: 19
liquid f.	1024: 114
lit his eye of grey	1024: 114
little f. grows great with	668: 1
little f. kindly	667: 21
little f. quickly trodden	667: 21
love's f. beats water	1235: 6
make no f. no smoke	667: 12
more f. is covered the more	667: 15
it burns	667: 15
most tolerable third party	1668: 4
nearest f. the hotter	667: 5
no pride no man may hide	666: 20
now for a mellow f.	2162: 1
of God fills him	1695: 4
of life	171: 21
of some forgotten sun	1010: 14
of straw	667: 6
oil extinguished by match	1270: 1
one f. burns not another	1435: 5
play f. f. speedily	2261: 3
played with f.	1940: 19
piecemeal f. and faggot	1105: 8
putrid by f.	1160: 7
put out by f.	667: 12
speech f. of love with	209: 18
rich the f. of animal	2281: 4
glory	547: 2
sacred f. of liberty	430: 12
set the f. out f.	430: 12
stumble beneath ash	667: 4
small f. given burns	667: 10
summer hold f. thus secrets	1784: 14
source of motion	667: 4
spark of Nature's f.	1091: 2
still burn's f. with water	1170: 9
such f. not by water	1243: 9
take f. from f.	667: 3
tend love's f. till end	1102: 18
that saith out, it is enough	838: 11
that waxes bright from day	1667: 1
that shall never be quenched	869: 11
that's closest kept	667: 15
through f. and water	668: 7
till f. purge all things	2013: 8
too near the f. of life	171: 2
touch f. bring cold	278: 2
turn their coming f.	605: 11
true Prometheus f.	660: 2
us hence like losers	1455: 10
was on his spirit	1130: 8
what f. is in my barn	1510: 10
when you are ready	666: 2
who can hold f. in hand	1062: 8
will catch out f.	666: 1
will well end in f.	666: 6
would certainly burn	1628: 10
your f. may warm the bed	1268: 10
Fire-kind brother	1043: 17
of hell	862: 19
plucked out of	1085: 16
Fire-kind, Plato has need of	3508: 7
three	3508: 7
Fire-hearts swell furrows	1529: 18
Fire-mist and a planet	585: 14
Fire-weights and engines	2247: 18
Fireless dance	668: 11
myrtle	1017: 10
move more slowly	1017: 10
langued in silver brand	1017: 10
Firefly	668
lights lamp of love	668: 10
Fire's from small f. mishap	667: 12
hug's f. aside	667: 19
keep the flame f. burning	2261: 14
large f. in England	1551: 6
light the f. of passion	2012: 1
light up the hearth	801: 4
of hell mix with hearth	2145: 4
purser f. on high	1054: 9
shot f. into abyss of hell	1940: 14
that shook me once	336: 8
thought-wreathing f.	1153: 16
tops of eastern pines	1030: 12
town raving f. meet	668: 1
violent f. burn out	563: 16
within are warring	1143: 6

I reside. *an f.* 905.12
 I believe in the *f.* 932.18
 if it warms but one 999.4
 no I but has one vacant
 chair 401.8
 no *f.* however defended 401.8
 no place more delightful 905.9
 wander from his own *f.* 907.15
 Fireworks: brightest train of
 f. 216.2
 inferior to candle 180.9
 we'll speak *f.* 995.8
 firm as a rock 212.1
 who so *f.* cannot be seduced 288.17
 Furnament
 see also Sky
 have overhanging *f.* 208.10
 earth's *f.* 084.10
 green *f.* of earth 084.10
 tell of *f.* notches 612.24
 sheweth his handywork 084.18
 spacious *f.* of time 1374.5
 spacious *f.* on high 1013.15
 will overthrow its laws 233.15
 Immature copiers *f.* 175.4
 firmness, rich gentleness 200.2
 first by whom new are tried 222.16
 come, first served 1613.8
 if not *f.* in very *f.* line 757.4
 in danger 026.10
 in glory, as *f.* in place
 in the night 428.21
 in war, *f.* in peace 2122.5
 not the *f.* nor last 1030.5
 rather be *f.* here 42.11
 shall be last 1288.11
 still to be near, never *f.* 1288.11
 that ever lived 1270.0
 we wish to be *f.* 47.14
 who come away 043.13
 last hour, *f.* was thy *f.* 135.6
 First Cause 226
 Endings of my heart 1092.13
 Fish 888
 adores the bait 760.15
 all *f.* that come to net 908.15
 and guests in three days
 stair 042.11
 big *f.* alone escape 085.6
 biggest *f.* gets away 600.6
 can *f.* love fishermen 021.1
 cat would eat *f.* 224.12
 catch *f.* with piece of last 060.10
 drink like a *f.* 201.13
 drunk as a *f.* 501.13
 full platter with *f.* 642.0
 first ships 1017.13
 for *f.* the sails to sea 808.9
 for humor with silver hook 020.4
 gamest *f.* that swims 670.2
 gold-colored *f.* 224.4
 good *f.* in the sea 600.6
 great *f.* cat little ones 048.13
 have stream and pond 067.14
 in troubled waters 070.11
 it hath caught the *f.* 1274.3
 it's no *f.* ye're buying 060.5
 labouring *f.* 670.13
 last found 670.13
 marrett the water 600.12
 more the *f.* worse the catch 224.2
 neither *f.* nor flesh 060.13
 nibbles at every bait 600.15
 no human so free as *f.* 600.4
 not caught with flies 600.4
 not with melancholy bait 600.11
 of one, flesh of other 060.11
 of trafficking in *f.* 070.14
 old *f.* at table 124.11
 once wounded 060.2
 other *f.* to fry 600.3
 out of water 060.9
 sea's vast depths lie open
 to the *f.* 120.13
 should swim thrice 600.10
 silver *f.* of dreams 1331.3
 sky old *f.* 310.8
 strange *f.* 060.8
 that bath fed of worm 785.4
 with the worm 385.4

Fish-hawk. God bless the *f.* 868.9
 fishpond, the sea 1771.12
 fishball bread with one *f.* 2400.2
 fished and caught frog 020.10
 fisher dappeth his net 481.1
 in familiar streams 206.3
 painter *f.* takes his stand 021.10
 fisher's life best 672.2
 fisherman better to his poor
 f. 815.8
 happy *f.* 021.2
 fishermen cheaper than fish 068.10
 fishes like the least 021.4
 if I could hear 021.3
 of so many features 670.2
 see sportive *f.* play 670.4
 sent *f.* fly in the air 228.4
 still be *f.* that catches 670.9
 swim mind *f.* 021.11
 that tipple 2167.8
 fisher's hawk, art thou *f.* 509.11
 fishing; end of *f.* catching 670.9
 I go a *f.* 670.14
 in troubled waters 070.11
 none compare with *f.* 021.6
 with a golden hook 020.2
 fishing rod, food at end 021.8
 first beat with *f.* 1593.10
 by the *f.* of his father 1342.11
 ever ready but a hind 79.9
 gets his *f.* in first 1040.14
 his energetic 70.9
 knocking at death's door 28.4
 mailed *f.* 208.7
 Starcher's *f.* 605.11
 with a jiddle 1033.9
 as them 6.11
 for the business 1550.8
 is strongest 450.5
 is upon me now 1450.9
 then comes my *f.* again 602.10
 when the *f.* was on him 460.15
 Fitchew goes to it 040.6
 Fits. *con* him in that sub-
 len *f.* 28.15
 to develop Skarry's *f.* 609.9
 fitness, eternal *f.* of things 1440.14
 fittest is, that all contented
 rest 312.5
 survival of the *f.* 587.2
 of our honorable 020.6
 Fitzgerald strong them 1540.12
 you, *f.* 201.7
 Five. I have chosen *f.* 450.15
 not enough for *f.* 404.18
 per cent *f.* 040.14
 Fixed as habit or sin 1828
 nothing *f.* that mortals see 1013.11
 Flag 672
 alternate stripes of parch-
 ment 075.3
 common *f.* salute 58.3
 English *f.* has flown 547.4
 famed in song and story 673.8
 for freedom's *f.* 541.3
 for the dear old *f.* I die 2280.4
 sustain *f.* 675.5
 garish *f.* 673.6
 hoist the black *f.* 70.13
 I am not the *f.* 674.4
 I strike my *f.* 414.13
 is full of stars 521.2
 is passing by 673.8
 life's *f.* is never furled 403.8
 makers of the *f.* 674.4
 meteor *f.* of England 675.7
 nail in the mast-hur *f.* 673.4
 of my equality in foreign
 land 673.12
 of our country meet 674.10
 of our safety battles 674.1
 of our union forever 60.13
 of stars 675.1
 of the free 673.11
 of the United States 2275.3
 old *f.* 074.8
 old *f.* of our fathers 58.5
 on every sea 547.2
 one *f.*, one land 57.2
 our *f.*, the sceptre 672.10

Flag, *continued*
 rally round the *f.* 674.9
 room but for one *f.* 551.9
 see our *f.* unfurled 2280.1
 spare your country's *f.* 675.2
 stuck on heap of bones 620.2
 that has never known de-
 feat 673.8
 that waves over every sea 675.8
 they rendered stainless 1800.5
 whenever when *f.* goes by 673.8
 what is *f.* of England 675.10
 you *f.* and my *f.* 674.2
 Plagium, pygusque lets *f.*
 float 461.10
 Plagium, contentum and *f.* 337.10
 Plagium, delictum 1082.9
 Plagium, lusing *f.* of nations 673.3
 were all a flutter 673.3
 Plaid of the lashing hat 2281.15
 Plakes tall broad and wide 1888.2
 ten thousand *f.* 628.17
 Plam, most notations *f.* 240.5
 Plame, blast at every *f.* 345.15
 Pan sinking *f.* of glory 2142.11
 Platters *f.* with flaxen hand 1187.5
 freedom's July *f.* 675.1
 if you nurse a *f.* 500.14
 inconstant *f.* may burn 1201.10
 laces out 224.5
 Love's devoted *f.* 224.6
 of anger, lught 224.6
 of most eternal spirits 780.10
 strikes *f.* from laboring hills 1930.14
 cry *f.* of love 1201.13
 who had met not 3404.2
 which turneth mankind 1310.11
 Plumes add *f.* to flame 609.13
 first given to fluff 355.4
 ray to *f.* for revision 2252.10
 of Mawd's corner of life
 cray 2108.4
 what *f.* are these 360.13
 Plummage, humo proxima 607.20
 Plummage, to *f.* plumage 607.13
 Plummage, to *f.* me tenes
 bant 1784.14
 Plunder in *f.* holds 1800.2
 thank of Yon in *f.* 201.5
 Plundered out to May 1283.17
 Plapper will not keep 675.6
 Plare, sportive hand 972.10
 Plash, done of *f.* of the mo-
 ment 2248.18
 of a fiery mind 28.16
 of harmless lightning 938.9
 of keen black eyes 060.3
 Plashes on surface not be 1979.9
 Flashings, quenchless *f.*
 tooth 707.14
 Plask we dare not keep 1010.13
 Plask as a flounder 1011.11
 as a panicky 1033.10
 as a prairie 110.16
 fell half as *f.* 1220.4
 now you are too *f.* 1000.7
 Pluck's *f.* 1042.11
 Platter, si non ne ar *f.* 672.2
 Platter and impress lady 2215.1
 and praise, commend 2214.15
 by God, I cannot *f.* 676.10
 do not think *f.* 678.19
 easier to *f.* than praise 672.6
 grossly to face 678.17
 he cannot *f.* he 451.10
 he would not *f.* Neptune 608.16
 I cannot *f.* and speak fair 678.20
 to the face 672.4
 with their tongue 672.3
 Platter'd; hear him as he *f.* 2041.4
 Platterers, arch 675.6
 brave heart to *f.* 009.13
 face *f.* and back-biter 946.11
 worst of tame beasts 676.13
 Platterers; beware of *f.* 678.13
 by *f.* beset 1313
 haunt not cottages 677.10
 look like friends 675.6
 make cheese of chalk 676.13
 tell him he hates *f.* 677.19

where f. most	677:1
worst of enemies	679:18
Wretchedly: by f. sampler's	109:23
cover	679:18
woolly wit	680:10
of the great	683:7
Flattering with delicacy	686:5
Flatters: fortune f. to betray	712:8
'tis not her glass that f. 1317:	5
whom everybody f., f. me	118:11
Flattery	678
and falsehood flourish	377:4
harven f. of a rhyme	133:15
believe up him	678:1
blockheads' f.	678:
coin most current	676:3
corrupts	678:5
foed of fools	678:1
to go toward	179:3
handmaid of vice	678:1
hide her serpent-train	678:8
imitation sincerest f.	684:18
is a present	676:4
to be for her	678:11
is so much birding	118:11
lost on poet's art	134:9
love f. though not deceived	677:14
monstrous in friend	676:10
no f. the gross for women	141:9
now the fashion	727:4
nurse of crimes	676:1
of Hatching	1090:2
poison'd f.	677:10
to be below f.	678:1
rewards f. begs it	677:15
sits in the parlor	676:12
soft and tender f.	678:13
soothe ear of death	389:8
too f.	677:1
too much f. discontent	677:17
turpitude road to fortune	676:6
well-train'd, artful f.	221:4
when f. soothes	1777:7
with us beat with f.	221:4
Flatterer pent riquer	676:18
toit vit	676:17
Flaw in beauty	1128:16
Flaws and starts	3013:9
flaw'd here	676:1
wished f. were fewer	1780:1
Flax: fire and f.	676:7
Flax	679
cannot make a f.	709:10
that harm the ear	676:1
as smaller size	679:9
in the ear	677:11
skin a f. for his aide	712:8
valiant f.	679:8
when eager smiles f.	679:4
Flax: for aught	679:1
great f. have little f.	679:9
languy f.	141:13
nothing in harm but f.	362:20
which sink so fresh	141:13
Flax: potent	1424:11
Fled as from cruel master	30:21
be f. full soon	457:7
Flew down the nights	704:14
Flies	679:1
who never f. before	686:15
Flew, and also follows	2216:5
from cruel confess guilt	681:4
it and it will f. thee	2216:1
Flew	581:5
Flint: he who t. will fight	452:1
Agony	581:1
what f. I pursue	452:1
Flint that is mistress of sons	178:117
Flint	679:1
Flintstone: misadventuring f.	120:17
Flint: of March and Tyre	B:18
Flint: detachment from	1794:4
Flirt: not quondam f. ve-	
at village	1093:14
at village	1093:17

[illegible]

Flight 800
acknowledgment of guilt
flies on eagle f. 3107
in mediated f. 861
is past—and Man forgot
kissed a crime
longing for
nothing but t. can save
of future days
or foul retreat
prone to f.
renewal and running
take f. as a bird
Time's rapid f.
vulgar f. of common souls
we'll take a f.
Flight: as the f. of Eagles
 at
 from hope to hope
 high f. she had
 Plumfand: a pretty f.
 flinch not, nor despair
 flings f. in, sting
 have a f.
 flint: as f. bears fire
 holds fire
 kiss a f.
 flirt: inspiring f.
 flirt: payet f. in town
 with Pink of Perfection
Flirration
 See also Coquetry
 steals without intention
 birth of
 depraves appetite
 gave me a fly f.
 love least in f.
 flurred like true woman
 flung f. at
 flirt: that which is firm both
 f.
 Float on the bosom of faith
 or sink
 fly go not f. pendere
 Flocks: to f.
 no f., however watchful
 sheer f. not, say it
 when the polluted f.
 Flood:
 that never needs a fold
 there is no f.
 wild f., that never needs
 Flocks: her f. are thoughts
 my f.
 all that range where
 tick-tocking
 Florence's fatal field
 Flood upon all occasions
 Floored: ne'er f. better

 Flood: bid the f. nate
 by f. and field
 could not wash away
 ever since the f.

 may hear me far
 melancholy f.
 mysterious F.
 of grief decreaseth
 of rapine so divine
 came over
 salt f.
 sweet Severn's f.
 taken at the f.
 thus thereless f.

 Flood-gate and e'bearing
 of the deeper heart
 Flood: foaming f.
 great f. from simple

 no flow
 placid f.
 of delirious music
 ye rapid f. give way
Flow: dream's glimmering
 from the sea

FLOOR

Flour, confused
 newly sanded f. 908:14
 of Heaven 1367:10
 paved with broken hearts 870: 4
 Flors paints the ground 682: 5
 Flours' carpsie f. 3010:13
 Flours colligate 2367:12
 Flou delibatus populi 1359:17
 juvenutis 2364:12
 gontarum 1356: 2
 Flounder: flat as a f. 1633:12
 Floundering and flounder-
 ing 1553: 8
 Flour: back of the f. the mill 198: 5
 richness of f. 127: 6
 Flourish: easier so f. 664:20
 art on youth 2014: 2
 Flout 'em and scout 'em 1993: 2
 Flou as hugely as the sea 1509: 2
 like waters after summer
 showers 1313:14
 O could I f. like thee 1983: 5
 Flower
 amarantine f. of faith 2186: 7
 Amen of Nature 681:23
 as a f. of the field 1341: 3
 beauty is a fading f. 1367:17
 born to blush unclean 1422: 2
 bright consummate f. 682: 2
 cometh forth like a f. 1250:14
 contemplated f. 128:10
 create f. labour of ages 681:14
 crimson f. of battle 2120: 4
 dear common f. 382:10
 diabolical'd in wind 1348:14
 deth may, and honey run 123: 5
 such f. hat wept 1284: 1
 enjoys air it breathes 682:10
 faded f. a broken ring 1296: 3
 fairest f. no sooner blown 408:15
 fairest f. that ever blossomed 701: 5
 fairest f. that ever saw 681:12
 fateful f. beside rill 357: 2
 herself a fairer f. 138:12
 in the crannied wall 692: 8
 I do not beg the f. 1975:12
 I pull a f. from the woods 178:12
 is i' the bud 905:10
 look like innocent f. 046: 9
 lost hrr chaotic f. 245: 7
 lovelier f. never down 409: 5
 may bless the cloud 468: 7
 may prove a beautiful f. 1214:13
 meaneast f. that blows 687: 5
 more sacred than success 310:13
 o' the broom 1110:14
 o' the robe 1300:13
 of our civilization 467: 6
 of Southern chivalry 1654:15
 of sweetest smell 681:21
 of wickedness 1248: 9
 of wisely patience 2129:15
 of youth 2264:17
 once display'd deth fall 1265:11
 one f. makes no garland 681:22
 only amarantine f. 3050: 1
 pinch f. in pellet of clay 201:10
 and embroidery wears 684:13
 sanctifies vase 681:14
 seize the f., its bloom is
 shed 1501: 6
 sets a f. on every hill 93: 2
 she touch'd on dipt 704:15
 starry f. of Liberty 673:13
 summer's f. sweet 2130:12
 sweet will be the f. 1958:21
 sweetest f. of the field 408: 2
 sweetest f. that blows 1728: 7
 sweetest f. that decked 1222: 8
 that buds and withers 410: 4
 that once has blown 683: 4
 that smiles today 2010:11
 that this day is fresher 2001:20
 that's like thy face 685: 7
 'tis but a little faded f. 1996: 3
 up there came a f. 2130:12
 upon its inner side 1084: 5
 was modest f. 357:12
 what f. is this 673:13
 when offered in the bud 1702:10

Flower, continued
 where f. of orange blows 1427: 8
 which wind has shaken 1974: 8
 which wrinkles will devour 1267:17
 white f. of blameless life 1041: 1
 white f. of victory 621: 1
 who gathered this f. 1364: 5
 whose home is everywhere 358:14
 will bloom another year 1974:18
 with fragrance fills skies 220:10
 with silver crest 1338: 8
 you're the f. of my heart 2397: 4
 Flower-de-luce 685: 9
 Flower-de-luce 689: 2
 Flower-fields of the soul 158:13
 Flower-garden smiling 1906:15
 Flowers of the vale 460: 7
 pluck f. ere it close 2019:16
 Flowerets: gorgeous f. 684:12
 Flowers: all dazed with f. 1576:16
 all f. looked up at him 246:11
 all f. of spring 1283: 3
 alone can say 687: 1
 and fruits of love 33: 4
 anew returning seasons
 bring 137: 2
 are like stone 629:16
 are honey-dew 382: 5
 are lovely 33:12
 are sweetest things 682:13
 are words 681:17
 as at paradise 684:12
 beautiful reserve 682: 8
 beneath sweetest f. dead:
 least danger 364: 1
 blushing f. shall rise 1936: 9
 brave f. 684: 3
 bring f. bright f. 686:15
 bring me all your f. today 1578:12
 call for f., wine, women 1140: 7
 fair ladies 962: 7
 forget f. at feet 109: 5
 fresh as f. in May 1633:14
 from love's sweetest bow:
 ers 2285:15
 gather f. before they wither 2010: 9
 gay and robe wear 682: 1
 give not their sweets 1929:19
 give them the f., now 1578:12
 have expression 682:13
 how transitory human f. 1256:12
 I feel f. growing over me 245:18
 I have loved f. that fade 182:19
 in the garden, meet in hall 191: 6
 laugh before thee 308:13
 leave us but their needs 1908: 2
 like to orphans young 1974:16
 love's transient passion 686:12
 loved, weeds spurned 2130: 2
 a loveliest f. closest cling 684: 7
 make f. of poetry bloom 1814: 8
 make May f. to spring 94: 1
 morning star of f. 681:14
 most can raise the f. 1506:10
 need man be told what f. are 684: 9
 no f. but a crown 275:21
 not gather'd in prime 2010:16
 O yellow f. 327: 3
 of all heavens 682: 7
 of all huse 1744: 7
 of f. the queen 1157: 4
 of remembrance 1430:10
 of rhetoric 1927:15
 of Scotland 684: 1
 of speech 686:12
 of the forest 681:10
 of the sky 2012:11
 old-fashioned f. 682:13
 on the coffin 1578:13
 once they were f. 40:18
 one by one f. close 382:12
 our f. are merely f. 322: 8
 peaceful tribes 682:12
 picks f. for own nose 1502:12
 priestess, sermons 686: 2
 purple, blue, and white 685: 2
 say f. with f. 2285:16
 shut of evening f. 982: 9
 slow, weeds make haste 2130:10
 so fresh at morn 1349: 6
 stay with f. of spring 1792:12

FLY

Flowers, continued
 flower weedy way with f. 682: 4
 such as Eden never knew 684: 9
 sweet f. are springing 1388: 9
 sweet-smelling f. 1224:19
 sweeter in air than land 684:12
 thus bloom in the spring 1992:10
 that droop, farakhan by
 spring 41: 6
 that grow between 324: 5
 that in the forest grew 686: 3
 that press in herbiferum 1341:11
 that skirt eternal frost 686: 1
 that wreath the bowl 498:11
 they are wild 641: 2
 took thickest root 794:13
 we are roadside f. 686: 5
 were born to live 358:12
 which waste their scent 1422: 2
 without clothes live 1611: 7
 worthy of Paradise 682: 1
 ye field f. 686: 5
 Flying like a crystal river 1532: 6
 Fluch: es ist der F. der
 Hoheu 837:17
 ignota videtur f. gaudebat 3029: 2
 away'd 1441: 5
 Fluctus in simpulo 1920:15
 motus praestat compans 2121: 8
 Fluctus of tongue 2005: 3
 Flurina: altissima f. minis
 mo mono 2126: 8
 altissima queque f. 1457: 2
 ignota videtur f. gaudebat 3029: 2
 redite sursum 1721:16
 Flunked: he never f. 9: 9
 Flunked: Scotch call f. 1799: 7
 Flunk: life's bloom f. 1145: 1
 Flute 1386: 7
 cannot play f. by blowing 1367:15
 lone f. of God 157: 8
 mute zephyr's f. 2152: 1
 soft complaining f. 1367:15
 too exciting 1367:12
 Flute-note fell down 1367:12
 Flux: of mental things 642: 8
 Fluxes: breath of distant f. 1365: 9
 Dorian mood of f. 361: 3
 to tune of f. kept stroke 1814: 7
 Flutters in brocade 714: 2
 flux of mental things 642: 8
 Fluxion: dark f. unfuxable 1222:13
 Fly
 and a flea in a flea 1157:18
 and catch swallow 693:18
 blind eat many a f. 160:15
 busy, curious, thirsty f. 692:10
 changes f. into elephant 174: 6
 could I f., I'd f. with thee 248:19
 does lecher in my sight 2105:10
 existing f. important 692: 1
 faint f., but wanted feathers 692:10
 grapevines, hair can kill 281:21
 he is a f. in amber 46:16
 hides hook 270: 1
 I can f. or I can run 206:16
 in the ointment 692: 1
 killed a f.—it buzzed 692:14
 King James to the f. 692:11
 like doves 277: 1
 like thought 692:11
 like youthful hart or roe 692:17
 lose f. to catch trout 692:16
 make a f. an elephant 1132:14
 make a f. laugh 692: 1
 nobody cares about f. 692:16
 not yet, 'tis just the hour 1221: 9
 not yet upon the river 1221: 9
 on the wheel 692:12
 on your nose 692: 8
 rust away and f. 692:16
 sat upon the axle-tree 692:13
 see themselves and f. 457: 2
 ahoo f., don't bother me 2224: 4
 that feeds an dung 722: 2
 that rips treadle 692: 6
 those that f. may fight again 127: 8
 untamable as arena 301: 2
 up to the roost 1222:13
 upon wings of wind 1222:13

Fly, continued

when we fly them, they pur-
sue 2216:1
within head of amber 46:18
Flying 893
amorous f., fond pursuing 2216:1
came f. all abroad 593:10
Dutchman 817:12
what purues 2216:1
Foam: blew off the f. be-
cause unhealthy 582:11
grasp the f. 727:10
new as f. 155:11
of the grapes 184:15
on Ocean's f. to sail 440:3
Fodder in the shock 126:12
whose delight is 519:20
Fog
See also Enemy
and more than a f. 1045:10
arm us 'gainst f. 1598:10
avowed, erect, mainly f. 719:7
base testifying f. 542:3
call no man f. 145:11
daves not praise a f. 1576:11
each brave f., a friend 734:3
fear no f. in armor 544:18
from f. comes good 734:10
has knock'd under 1327:16
homely f. 522:12
I was angry with my f. 782:15
judge their deadliest f. 2272:3
met dearest f. in heaven 143:10
no'er find nobler f. 543:9
never seeks nor shuns f. 522:3
never made themselves f. 733:12
no man's f. but his own 1051:18
no man's f. else 544:3
of mice as well as men 452:13
of tyrants, friend to man 2048:17
open f. may prove curse 733:10
rubb'd so meet insulting f. 4071:3
that comes with fearless eyes 223:3
that turns not 725:11
they come! they come 544:5
timorous f. 1312:9
to God no'er friend to man 332:15
unrelenting f. to love 715:15
was folly, weapon with 550:13
we lose a f. 311:5
whom I would wish friend 733:11
yourself your greatest f. 344:14
Woman's: spills forearm f.
life 1598:6
Foesmen worthy of steel 543:9
Fœnum habet in cornu 781:4
Foes: admiring f. 734:6
by my f. I profit 112:17
enue f. their peace molest 2273:3
foule hands with dirty f. 541:19
greedy his f. he dreads 733:11
in the forum 725:8
of his own household 542:12
tell me I am an ass 712:17
thrice he routed all his f. 723:14
whom he laughs at 725:3
wish them to stay 542:9
worm of public f. 2143:3
worthy f. 543:9
Fog
as black as Acheron 504:10
comes on little cat feet 594:5
in my throat 597:9
not dispelled with fan 594:5
of dissentation 341:4
of man's hand 1309:15
rubs back on window-pane 594:7
the magician 594:4
whip of f. 1144:13
yellow f. came creeping
down 594:11
Fog: fen-quel'd f. 333:15
Foi dam la bouche des rois 1040:13
qui m'assomnit de Dieu 151:10
Fœdant: in a fragrance 651:15
Fœd: put it to the f. 548:3
to set it off 1066:6
Fœding u' nights 1066:7
Fœd: use fœd f. 702:3

Fold: but can f. 1870:18
Folger: October's f. yek
low 2221:7
Follet: qui vit sans f. 701:23
Folies: courtes f. mailleures 695:1
Folio of four pages 1601:1
Folk: let f. bode weel 1101:8
merry f. who give pleasure 97:3
simple labouring f. 2233:8
you poor f. to cities 1036:3
Folks are better than an-
gels 148:15
are sure to tumble 255:17
hac done their best 1950:13
let white f. rule it 2285:7
old f. at home 907:2
ten thousand dollars for the
f. back home 2395:10
that ride a bit of blood 942:15
young f. are smart 22110
Follies: all f. alike did seem 695:18
fight against yourself 664:4
Into what new f. ruin 1789:17
knows f. in youth 693:3
laid him low 405:11
may cease with youth 2264:14
mimic f. of a farce 1911:9
misdeed crimes 695:9
not so much as hint at f. 2191:7
of the wise 701:22
or crimes of others 2266:1
others' f. teach us not 596:5
shift f. on another's head 695:14
shortest f. are the best 695:1
sprang from generous blood 227:13
that are amusing 227:15
that themselves commit 1879:18
travel faster than coach 695:9
whipt with own f. 505:7
youthful f. 351:12
Follow as night the day 2058:10
I, f. still 1903:11
if they run we f. 542:9
it and it will f. thee 2216:4
never f. anything 1607:18
Oh, f., I, f. me 715:4
some what f. some com-
mand 1256:1
thou shalt win 1154:7
throughout the world 664:3
thy nose 1413:15
to f. thou art bound 942:12
with truth and loyalty 664:3
young Lord Paris 1095:3
Followed when he walked
before 1095:3
Follower of the sun 1944:6
Followers: more f. than thief 596:8
Follows but for form 1794:5
that which f. ever conforms 225:25
Folly 894
accounted dangerous f. 1112:15
adding f. to our pain 1450:21
all they taught me 2105:13
always loathes itself 666:17
and ignorance 948:13
and innocence so alike 989:9
anger and f. walk cheek 80:2
at full length 694:12
born moment after woman 218:8
chief disease 695:8
cloak of knavery 699:18
common curse of mankind 958:13
covering discretion with f. 456:7
current f. proves ready
wit 2191:13
dream of f. in mixture 701:13
enjoys the f. of fray 818:6
fathomless abyss at f. 695:2
fills the town 1602:13
grows without watering 695:3
harmless f. of the time 124:7
helped her to heir 138:9
if f. grow romantic 2198:6
in a mean man 702:1
in reputation for wisdom 695:1
in youth is sin 695:3
is a butt for all 695:16
is f. than so old 2181:8
is low, abject 695:2

Folly, continued

to pursuit of happiness 696:1
little f. desirable 702:4
long a doing 351:18
loves martyrdom of fame 621:18
more followers than disce-
ples 694:16
none exempt from f. 594:17
not to be fool 699:6
of others ridiculous 695:5
of our pursuits 1145:2
of the Farce is done 290:13
of world confounds wisdom 701:20
often goes beyond bounds 1480:4
often sick of itself 696:1
passed with youth away 2079:2
pretext word 696:3
profit by f. of others 150:3
rival f. of credulity 134:8
self-chosen misfortune 695:13
self-pleasing f. 695:5
shown f. as it flies 1252:13
sprinkle among neigh-
bors 134:21
superfluous f. 703:3
that ever love did make 1181:3
that seeks through evil 544:6
to f. to be wise 992:12
to be wives 2137:8
to complain of wind 2151:17
to expect men to do all 592:14
to flee from f. wisdom 2153:4
vain laughter of f. 695:1
where human f. sleeps 821:2
which you think wit 2172:4
who lives without f. 701:23
who f. pleases 695:17
would not be taught 1809:12
yet do not my f. reprove 2199:2
Folly's in R. cup still laughs 695:17
slave 224:6
Fond: I am too f. 1244:12
if we grow f. they shun us 2201:1
none more f. than she 2216:5
of setting things to rights 1084:10
so f. are mortal men 1749:7
thing value invented 993:1
too to rule alone 1312:12
Fond: amor victio e torbino
con 1060:3
de f. lenorum surgit mari
aliquid 1251:10
Fond: ipal natum 1987:8
Food
See also Eating
alike for worms 383:12
always choose plainest f. 574:10
beauty buys no f. 128:16
but no appetite 88:16
except the flowery f. 1067:14
dole choke the feeder 119:9
earth's true f. for men 1052:10
enjoyment for healthy 621:17
fair fancy's f. 621:17
feed me with f. convenient 1249:2
fills the wame 694:12
for powder 1063:10
for Roman Emperor 621:14
for soul in cultivating
mind 1312:1
for the gods 1241:14
for the soul 1108:1
hard f. for Mides 801:18
human nature's daily f. 2186:7
hungry man's f. 3017:4
judge of wholesome f. 1241:11
make not flesh your f. 119:17
most delicious f. 2186:1
a not f. but content 444:4
nothing to eat but f. 1241:9
nourish with vegetable f. 544:17
nourished by the stinky f. 1097:11
of Acheron 376:8
of study and learning 1096:3
of sweet and bitter fancy 621:17
one's f. another's poison 318:1
sweet f. of knowledge 1097:11
'tis not the f. 444:4
to restore strength 518:14
what f. thickets yield 1288:13

FOOD

Food, continued

which gives new appetite . . . 69:1
win his f. from desert rude . . . 150:113
worn f. fine end of living . . . 224:113
Fool's support life by taste . . . 151:019
Fool . . . 69:6
a madman, an ass . . . 228:11
always finds a greater . . . 141:3
among knaves . . . 700:18
and his money . . . 133:4
and his words . . . 229:9
and knave with different
views . . . 690:120
and wise man alike . . . 701:16
announced himself wise . . . 702:6
any f. can carry on . . . 701:7
any f. can destroy trees . . . 203:7
any f. can make a rule . . . 820:17
answer f. according to his
folly . . . 702:11
at fifty a f. 26:11
at forty . . . 690:10
at woman's service . . . 700:16
athletic f. 500:12
be merciful to me, a f. . . . 159:5
beckons f. 696:18
beholdeth only beginning . . . 148:2
better a witty f. 217:11
better f. than knave . . . 700:13
between f. and sage . . . 25:15
bigger f. than you look . . . 697:19
blind f., Love 1170:18
bray f. in a mortar . . . 698:3
call me not f. 697:3
can dance without fiddle . . . 697:3
can not sit still . . . 696:17
choose f. for wife 213:9
cometh into Market to be
served 226:5
constant 145:7
contends that God is not . . . 755:12
Court f.: the plaintiff . . . 1090:16
digests philosophy into
folly 696:11
disease incurable . . . 697:11
doth his business 455:19
doth think he is wise . . . 703:3
drop into thyself and be f. . . 176:14
dull moral f. 117:10
dote till sick 520:3
every f. is not a poet . . . 158:8
every f. will be meddling . . . 128:12
fiddle to the company . . . 697:3
finds a bigger f. 696:13
first step toward wisdom . . . 701:21
fortune's f. 717:13
from want of sensibility . . . 697:9
getting ready to live . . . 130:12
riddled f. 150:9
gives counsel 697:18
gives good advice 18:9
gives good counsel 697:4
God Almighty's f. 705:12
great f. better dancer . . . 262:4
great way f. 240:11
greater f. greater liar . . . 112:18
greatest f. may ask . . . 196:9
happy he knows no more . . . 702:8
hath f. in his sleeve . . . 699:3
hath said in his heart . . . 114:13
he is a f., shun him . . . 1060:5
heart of f. in mouth . . . 876:8
be who at fifty is a f. . . . 690:10
he is a f. that marries . . . 126:12
hid in inconsistencies . . . 305:8
holding peace, wise . . . 182:12
honesty's a f. 016:3
I am a f., I know it . . . 217:11
I met a f. if the forest . . . 608:1
I'm a ding-dang f. 80:8
I'm a f. for thinking . . . 196:13
if f. she'll wed knave . . . 699:20
in fashion 698:15
in his devotion 114:9
in three letters 697:12
inherit, wise get 085:5
is he that comes to prate . . . 159:5
is he that shadows seeks . . . 2150:3
it isn't every f. 1110:19

Fool, continued

known by his tongue . . . 699:10
knows more in own house . . . 701:4
let a f. hold his tongue . . . 1820:17
let guiled f. way pursue . . . 211:3
let me play the f. 131:15
lies here 41:15
lunatic lean-witted f. . . . 698:8
make a f. of himself . . . 226:5
make money, wise to spend . . . 136:13
marry a f. 126:17
may ask more questions . . . 702:13
may guide wise man . . . 701:5
may throw stone in well . . . 701:2
me no fool 696:14
me to top of my bent . . . 261:20
moral f. 146:4
more f. more knave . . . 83:6
more hope of a f. 294:16
motley f. 698:3
must now and then be
right 1727:7
neglect merit, admire f. . . 1200:14
never f., never wise . . . 703:10
no f. like an old f. 699:11
no f. silent over cups . . . 504:13
noble f. never in fault . . . 721:3
nonr is f. always 699:3
none so busy as f. 700:10
not a f. who holds his
tongue 1830:16
not altogether a f. 703:5
now and then he right . . . 697:4
only f. in the world . . . 698:20
of fate, man 1238:10
of nature 697:3
often fails 612:5
one f. in every couple . . . 1263:10
or a physician 700:21
out of f. to give advice . . . 1919
perverts in error 576:17
perains in folly 700:22
play f. at cheaper rate . . . 418:5
play f. in own house . . . 698:7
play'd the f. 1244:11
poetized of talent . . . 1022:13
praise f., water folly . . . 1576:21
prosperous f., heavy load . . . 695:12
resolved to live a f. 2226:1
returneth to his folly . . . 691:3
seen faults of others . . . 651:8
seen out same tree 700:12
seen only mischief's past . . . 2168:18
selfish smiling f. 700:13
shall not enter heaven . . . 701:14
smarts so little 697:21
so wise a sermon made . . . 1595:5
so yoked by a f. 1181:7
some people all the time . . . 421:3
speak might but prove
verbs 1627:11
squinny-eyed f. 564:16
strong f. breaths flood . . . 697:16
talent, never judgment . . . 1022:13
tells secrets because f. . . 1784:8
that exta till he is sick . . . 1595:4
that far is sent 2030:16
that makes doctor heir . . . 465:15
that provokes a woman . . . 2303:8
that wears title lies . . . 3016:13
that will endanger body . . . 1203:15
that will forget himself . . . 1794:10
the more f. 2031:10
there is a greatest f. . . . 696:16
there's a f. that marries . . . 126:12
to give advice 1919:19
to his master 1969:17
to make me merry 595:11
to play f. be feared man . . . 700:13
to reason with a f. 698:1
trust wild f. and woman . . . 2196:16
very scandalous thing . . . 696:11
walketh in darkness . . . 701:18
wanders, wise men travel . . . 2028:12
wasn'ting, impatient f. . . 3025:9
weak f. turns his back . . . 697:16
what a f. honesty is . . . 916:4
what f. invented kissing . . . 1047:12
when we play the f. 697:12
who feels the pulse 700:1

FOOLS

Fool, continued

who thinks himself wise . . . 700:6
who tried to hustle East . . . 113:15
will laugh at naught . . . 1076:11
wisest f. in Christendom . . . 701:28
with judges 705:10
would needs be virtuous . . . 2004:9
you silly old f. 200:12
you're a sweet little f. . . . 1021:7
Fool's bolt in moon shot . . . 696:16
Fool's cap: deserves a f. . . . 697:12
Fool's Paradise 700:6
Foolery: as much f. as I have . . . 703:5
a little f. governs world . . . 818:2
shines everywhere 696:3
wise men have 701:3
Fooling: who is f. then . . . 318:4
Foolish: better f. with all . . . 701:19
if others had not been f. . . 694:13
never f. that was fair . . . 138:9
never says a f. thing . . . 200:7
once f. never wise 700:3
things of the world 701:12
to pluck out one's hair . . . 848:20
when he had not pen . . . 803:7
wer and more 271:14
Foolishness excommunicates
world 696:3
with God 1867:14
Fools: admire 700:7
afraid of what knaves in-
vent 749:14
all men are f. 698:20
all the f. in town 699:2
ambition's honour'd f. . . . 48:13
and babies tell true . . . 701:6
and knaves 699:20
and knaves better paid . . . 430:14
and poets run ahead . . . 700:2
and wise equally harmless . . . 701:17
and wise men 700:21
April f. 691:1
are fond o' flitting 303:1
are mad, if left alone . . . 222:1
are made for jests 697:1
are my theme 727:10
are never uneasy 697:6
are not mad folk 698:6
are stubborn in their way . . . 1424:1
beams in flower f. in power . . . 725:1
bite one another 701:19
book-learned f. 1676:11
hubbled f. 1500:10
by heavenly compulsion . . . 1091:10
cannot hold tongue . . . 697:16
caught with allken shows . . . 696:20
choose f. for their wives . . . 219:1
conceal their open wounds . . . 2247:22
consult interpreters . . . 479:1
count themselves wise . . . 700:6
create new appetites . . . 1328:3
deceyed into our condition . . . 721:3
dever since the Conquest . . . 720:1
fanatic f. 693:15
all world with f. 696:9
fanned f. at wicket . . . 754:13
for arguments use wagers . . . 91:7
fortune favors f. 737:11
game which knaves pursue . . . 701:13
give f. their gold 698:16
grow without watering . . . 697:7
hated by f., f. to hate . . . 867:9
have fortune 697:9
have itching to deride . . . 697:8
have their own Paradise . . . 784:1
how many f. to make a pub-
lic 1481:10
if all f. wore white caps . . . 699:1
let f. the studios despect . . . 1027:6
live poor to die rich . . . 1720:8
make a mock at sin . . . 1828:9
make the banquet 699:3
make the text 1600:1
maketh wise men f. 986:12
making f. than lovers . . . 339:1
may not speak wisely . . . 703:3
men called f. in one age . . . 1091:6
more f. or good physicians . . . 2020:1
more f. than knaves 696:12
mooty f. 694:12

Fools, continued

name of loyalty divide456: 4
 never perceive ill-timed096:18
 nose but f. will daily71:11
 of art and memory85:18
 of fortune203: 4
 of our own woe698:18
 of present1739: 5
 old f. bigger f.699:12
 old men are f.82:12
 one of love's April f.1908:15
 one-half the world f.268: 9
 out of favor1915:14
 petty f. of rhyme198:15
 play f. with time703: 4
 prize of right and wrong 700: 1
 pray'd plain f. at last344: 1
 rash in697:22
 set out f. and return so2030:16
 set stools701: 2
 suckle f.180:19
 tedious old f.35:15
 tell commonly truth2057: 6
 thankful for the f.698:11
 they are f. who908:12
 this great stage of f.164: 5
 to keep own contrive752: 3
 to make a public148:20
 to talking ever prone699:16
 trifling with literary1090: 6
 what f. these mortals be 699: 7
 what gift to f. avails776: 6
 when f. pipe he may dance 227: 6
 who came to scoff1990: 8
 who have wit and wisdom 2173: 5
 who kiss and tell2007: 3
 will still be f.697: 2
 wise in affairs of women701:15
 you will always be f.562:19
 Foolscap: every leaf turned
 to f.225: 8
Foot704
 advancing his firm f.1030:13
 and hand go bare43: 1
 best f. forward704:20
 better bare f. than none704: 9
 better f. before704:20
 better to go on f. than
 ride and fall1651: 5
 black ox hath trod on f. 1442:15
 chancellor's f.1090: 6
 crow's f. is on her eye 1442:15
 deformity of which212: 2
 dish yer rabbit f.1226:16
 feeble of f.136: 9
 forty-second F. 1090: 6; 1834:18
 from the f. Hercules704:10
 fuddled f.502:18
 god-like f. there trod1261:17
 gotten God by the f.784: 8
 her f. speaks518:13
 his very f. has music in 1212: 5
 home with staggering f.502:10
 in no wise faint of f.176:10
 inaudible and noiseless f.
 of time2006: 8
 is on my native beach1372:12
 is upon a hero896:10
 it fealty361: 4
 lazy f. of Time2008: 4
 less prompt321:12
 loose f. of the wanderer2102: 7
 loose f.1400: 9
 must not put my f. amiss 170:17
 noiseless f. of time2006: 8
 noiseless falls f. of time 2007: 9
 on cradle, hand on dial 220: 6
 one f. be centred2244: 6
 one f. in fennels2130: 5
 one f. in sea and one on
 shore1201:15
 one f. in the ferry boat865: 5
 one f. in the grave136: 5
 prettier f.704: 4
 set bat a f.353:13
 set my f. on a neck1394:10
 set not f. to make blind1636:13
 sets f. upon a worm729: 1
 silent as f. of time2006: 8
 so light a f.705: 1

Foot, continued

sow'd them [flowers] with
 her odorous f.704:13
 spurn him with his f.2073: 5
 stamped her angry f.1868:16
 stood a spell on one f.2113: 7
 to each f. its own shoe1817: 2
 use another's f. to kick a
 dog1652:19
 went up with thrack1034:12
 whenever I stamp my f.983: 2
 with sportive f. to beat the
 earth405:12
 with staggering f.502:10
 withdrew thy f. from
 neighbor's house1306:10
 Foot-ball: base f. player754:13
 Foot-in-the-grave young man 705:15
 Foot-licker: for aye thy f. 1801:17
 Footst: ever-laughing f.91: 1
 Footed the streets, bills1654:10
 Footfall, footfall439: 5
 eve's silent f. steals1914: 9
 Foothold: mortals'd in granite 399: 1
 Footing: mused her1740: 7
 Footman cannot wear like
 a lord1951:12
 Footpath to Peace1475:12
 Footprints directed towards
 my den704:17
 of departed men383: 4
 of their age1600:11
 Nature's f. light and fleet 105: 2
 on the sands of time588:13
 Footstep: more than face358:11
 furtive f. never strayed2090:19
 slow and noiseless f.770: 7
 where thy f. gleams464: 3
 Footsteps of a throne1999: 6
 of illustrious men888:19
 of the master636:17
 Footstool: earth is my f.511:22
 my f. earth1606:10
 of humility917: 5
 of the stronger kind218:12
 of virtues333: 4
 Footways laurel-strew'd1731: 1
Fop705
 cherishes heart of a f.705: 3
 recommend another706: 3
 solemn f.705:10
 some fiery f.505:12
 their passion318: 9
 Poppies: has death his f. 377: 9
 Poppery atones for folly705:11
 of the world1918:10
 Foppings grin to show2250:16
 Fops help nature's work705:12
 positive persisting f.1686: 3
 Nor: I am for you747: 7
 we are for you1640:14
 Forbear: bear and f.709:15
 Forbearance ceases to be
 virtue1462:23
 pray'd me off f.1331:18
 Forbearing: by long f.1490:10
 Forbid us, that dequen we 1017:12
 Forbidden because hurtful 1612:13
 fruit sweetest1617:12
 have secret charm1617:17
 striving for things f.1617:17
 brute f.1697: 9
 driven by the same f.383:15
 feds a way706:19
 from f. must ever flow1709:13
 is not a remedy706:13
 of of lusty324:11
 joint f. of all130:12
 Life F.1240:17
 move us to gentleness705:13
 music's f. tame beast1363: 2
 natural f. abused137: 8
 no f. can bend me432: 8
 no f. however great706:20
 of arms706:12

Force, continued

of merit1991:11 1999: 6
 of necessity irresistible1391:19
 of words to know men2210:22
 opulent f. of genius1158: 3
 overcome by f.706:12
 present he is a f. respected 1489:15
 such f. should fight1775:12
 surpris'd by unjust f.3001: 9
 virtue's f.716:14
 we love f.706:14
 what f. cannot, fraud shall 706:11
 who overcomes by f.706:17
 without fore-cast706:15
 works on servile natures706:16
 Force et le droit régent1392:16
 supporter max d'autrui 1327:15
 Forces: bring all f.2215:10
 centripetal and centrifugal
 f.1265: 2
 opposing and enduring f. 1842: 4
 Forcible: how f. are right
 words2222: 9
 Forcibly if we must581: 5
 Fore-nurser: the f.1809: 9
 Forefathers: all same num.
 ber of f.73: 8
 rude f. of the hamlet829: 3
 Forethought: of all Time1520:12
 Forehead: braten f.1352: 9
 gate of the mind1306: 8
 God-like f.2733: 7
 instantly your f. lowers1008: 6
 low, receding f.2297: 2
 of man1335: 7
 of our faults468:19
 of the foot1354: 4
 of the morning sky1030:12
 profound his f. was282:15
 with unobscured f.37:18
 Foreheads of Islam bowed
 as one1449:13
 villainous low2085:13
Foreigners707
 are contemporary posterity 707: 5
 excel in dancing1360:11
 spell better than pronunciation 707:12
 Foreknowledge absolute100:11
 Forelock: occasion's f.1433: 3
 take time by the f.1433: 9
 Foreman takes out his watch 206:16
 Foremost leads herd588:16
 Forenoon, afternoon, night 1148: 2
 wear not good wholesome f. 504: 1
Forenight
 See also Prudence
 half as much f.2168:16
Forest
 See also Woods
 below London Bridge1983: 9
 is long time growing2210: 9
 is my loyal friend1845: 6
 looks as nightingales2210:17
 this is the f. primeval2210: 8
 who can impress the f.2210:10
 Foresters: Diana's f.580: 5
 Foretell and enchantments
 drear1301:17
 if I cannot carry f.1962: 3
 of America delight to God 221:12
 thousand f. one scorn1238: 4
 with shadow f. flicked2211: 3
 wond'ring f. dance again 1872:10
 Forever and a day2173: 2
 but I go on f.2006:16
 do you want to live f.167: 5
 it may be f.1845: 6
 man has F.1133:10
 never, f.2101: 7
 'tis a single word1409: 3
 vast F.387: 3
 Forewarned, forewarned1397:10
 forewarned1397:14
 Forge: flaming f. of life1158: 7
 guilty f. of vain conceit224:10
 one who at the f.1854:10
 guide f. of thought1991: 3
 Forge because we must707:12
 heat sometimes f.708:17
 better by far f. and smile 1991:14

Forget, continued
cannot f. things 1297:17
cannot quite f. me 711:4
don't f. your mother 299:10
expedient to f. 706:10
me not 731:22
forgive and f. 711:1
go, f. me 709:5
hardest science to f. 1199:4
I shall not f. 1297:15
I'll not f. you, darling 635:15
if I f. thee, O Jerusalem 706:19
if thou wilt, f. 405:7
I knew we should both f. 1455:12
lest we f. 545:11
oneself is to be happy 857:17
source that keeps it filled 708:12
that I remember 1297:9
thee—if to dream 708:15
thee, never 709:2
them, or forgive 652:3
thou shalt not f. 708:2
thy self to Marble 708:12
we never do f. 708:4
we shall all f. 708:1
were it not better to f. 1297:13
what grief I should f. 843:19
Forget-me-not: blue f. 689:9
Forget-me-nots of angels 1912:17
forgetful of your own kin 708:16
Forgetfulness 707
enshaded in f. divine 1844:14
and f. in thine 708:2
grows over it like grass 708:12
life's last balm 707:15
makes life possible 1297:10
not in entire f. 1064:10
of grief I yet may gain 1190:11
privilege of dead 391:2
sweets of f. 581:13
to dumb f. a grey 380:3
Forgette: taught, he never f. 1244:7
Forgetting, if this thou
call'st f. 708:15
my people 708:7
no such thing as ultimate f. 708:4
sleep and a f. 654:10
woman's greatest art 2190:2
Forgive and forget 711:1
but don't forget 2282:8
do not quite f. giver 774:14
enemies their virtues 710:16
everyone is cruelty 709:12
father, f. them 709:21
good to f. 711:2
how many will say, "f." 718:15
I f., you can't help self 709:13
I f., you, f. me 709:8
makes powerful 710:6
more noble to f. 1711:9
more often, self never 590:10
our friends 723:15
she knows not to f. 2204:3
that you may be forgiven 710:7
they who f. most 709:7
to err human, to f. divine 577:2
to f. is beautiful 710:6
to understand in to f. 710:11
Forgiven and forgotten be-
tween us 711:4
come back and be f. 710:1
Forgiveness 709
best revenge 1711:9
better than revenge 710:3
man's f. give and take 709:16
to injured doth belong 986:17
who asks f. should give 706:18
Forgiveness, everything, f.
nothing 710:11
readily invites offense 709:12
Forgo me now, come to me
soon 378:11
Forgot; but thou art not
f. 710:11
in your sweet thoughts f. 405:10
more than we remember 1297:11
that thou couldst mortal
be 462:13
to quite forget 708:13
was Britain a glory 1128:18

Forgot, continued
what "No" meant 708:10
you f., to remember 1881:3
Forgotten even by God 611:16
if you've f., my knees 709:1
inside of a church 271:13
learned nothing and f.
nothing 304:3
must have f. myself 708:10
of all men altogether 392:14
Forgotten Man 2281:4
Furia ut mus est 355:7
Fork commonly rake's heir 985:17
with f. I will scatter 985:17
Forked, a f. one 1903:14
Forks: fingers made before 321:15
Form better than face 148:11
fain would I dwell on f. 293:9
fener f. or lover's face 140:9
fornal with your f. 1655:1
had not lost brightness 444:14
heaven-labour'd f. 170:6
his dear f. she never saw 2289:5
his f. was tenderous 2105:10
human f. 175:6
is the Golden Vase 1948:4
it seemed to hide 488:1
of life and light 139:2
of manifest beauty 1778:4
repet f. of progenitors 69:10
semblance of f. divine 139:2
so fair 2185:7
Manzic f. 1277:2
thou, most awful F. 1355:15
wear another f. 390:15
what is f., what is face 85:10
Forma bonum fragile est 137:1
dei munus 1228:5
egregia f. 141:5
gratiae f. sua est 140:3
in f. pauper's: sue 158:6
magna pudicitia 137:13
nihil non sua f. placet 2192:3
nullo excedente sinescit 138:5
rarum cum sapientia f. 138:7
rare admodum f. 137:13
virginalis, gratiae f. est 770:3
vires neglecta decet 491:2
Formalities: get f. right 1920:5
Formality: prim f. 1177:6
Formarium: cottidianarum
harum f. 2101:4
Formas, cui placet impares
F. 2077:14
Format: we like the little f. 180:8
Formice sua lilia inest 503:9
tendunt ad inania 775:12
Formosa forma minuit 132:17
Formosam quamlibet illa fa-
cit 1224:6
Formosus saepe invenit pes-
simus 86:11
Formosum Pastor Corpydon 1322:13
Forma as fair as Eve's 1496:13
beyond f. of faith 612:17
for f. of government lei
fools contest 812:3
O sacred f. 1334:4
of ancient poets 613:7
outward f. inward man re-
veal 85:10
that once have been 1459:7
Formula for greatness 831:4
which expresses 1390:12
Formulae: cases in f. 1261:5
etiar myself of f. 946:15
Forma equa merentes 712:18
ad virus miscetur 284:6
quem F. dierum dabit 740:10
quod f. feret 229:4
Forsaken his sine 1839:6
Forschers: Der Blick des F. 352:11
Foster, John P. fosterer 2281:5
Forswear on "mere neces-
sity" 1393:16
Fort: deliver up our f. 1935:8
give up the f. 637:3
hold the f., I am coming 65:10
in this blest f. 1934:11
truth's f. laugh shall win 1078:11

Forte più che il morire 1146:17
Fortes adjuvat ipso venus 717:6
creantur fortibus 344:2
etiam f. subitis terrore 655:6
in fine consequendo 706:8
vivite 325:12
Forti: may f. unravelled 1734:4
Fortis: invidiam ferre f.
potest 963:19
re secunda f. est 1849:7
Fortiter ille facit qui mi-
resse potest 1935:7
in re 768:8
Fortitudo is loyalty 322:6
Fortitudo contemptis di-
menlorum 323:3
pro aquitate 324:7
Fortress: a mighty f. is our
God 784:2
I can march up to f. 3212:8
no f. too strong for money 1354:1
Forta of folly fall 611:11
Fortuitus combination 374:1
concourse of atoms 612
Fortis spiritus tempus 229:13
audentis iuvat 717:3
brevia est magni f. 429:3
cui f. secunda est 730:10
cum blanditur 732:8
cum maribus immutatur 1611:17
dura vocat 715:16
efficit cecus complexa 732:2
ex humili ad fastigia extollit 714:7
facinus F. deam 714:10
fortes metuit 177:18
fortis adjuvat 717:2
humana fingit 714:13
in nos incurrit 712:10
in omni re dominatur 714:4
magna servitius magna f. 1723:9
maxima virtutibus F. parat 712:9
minimum exipit 1568:10
minor in parvis furit 715:10
miserrima est f. que im-
mici caret 543:1
miserrima tuta est 1734:4
multus dat nimis 712:5
multica f. liberat poena 1657:2
non est tuum, f. quod fecit
tuum 228:18
non mutat genus 1332:16
obese nulli contenta est
semel 711:7
omnia f. ferendo est 541:7
opea auferre 712:12
plus quam consilium valet 714:14
quam nemo videt 711:8
quoniam vult perdere 723:4
quodquid in altum 724:5
quod fecit tuum 712:11
quod non dedit f., non
eripit 712:11
rare virtutibus F. parat 712:9
regum casus rotat 714:17
si f. iuvat, nihil laboris 1657:12
sultum facit 717:12
velox F. 712:15
vires invicta fortitudo 715:9
vitrea est 715:17
Fortune: cetera F., non
mea, turba 736:10
cetera mando 714:6
ex medietate f. 1329:3
facere cedere magna f. 1336:9
filius 715:20
in f. qui casibus omnia po-
nant 174:4
splend. mutatur 712:11
Fortunam atque obsequentem 712:7
bens ferre dicam 716:16
citius reperias 712:9
extra f. donatur amicis 771:13
intra f. debet 351:1
posteaque in dubio est f. 2023:12
potest eaveri 771:12
quod mihi f., si non uti 1355:14
raro similis bonam f. bonam
mentem 771:2
reventur habet 712:3
ut tu f. 1643:4

Fortunas: secundas f. super-
bia 1609: 1
Fortunate: for f. all life
short 117: 11
man f. that sold book 189: 13
persuasion of the f. 1490: 5
should praise fortune 711: 17
to f. all things f. 711: 20
Fortuna 711
adverse f. brought discord 455: 10
all men call this fickle 713: 10
all your f. beneath hat 1718: 3
end Hope, farewell 1567: 4
and Venus help the bold 717: 3
architect of f. 715: 18
arrant whore 715: 10
assists the boldest 1530: 2
bear good f. modestly 711: 3
bear great f. well 716: 16
better endure straightened
f. 1578: 7
blind, not invisible 713: 1
blinds those she favors 713: 1
bruffs in some fellow 712: 13
buckle f. on my back 1452: 13
buffets and rewards 716: 19
but a bitch 716: 18
by f. men may rule world 159: 17
came smiling to my youth 715: 3
can take away riches 713: 12
can turn her dice 714: 7
cannot take away what she
has given 712: 11
chance of f. short-lived 429: 1
change her mind 713: 15
changes suddenly 713: 13
comes well if not late 712: 4
companion of valour 211: 3
conquered by bearing 716: 9
contrarious f. 715: 2
crowning f. of a man 863: 10
Dame F. fickle gipsy 713: 16
does not change your birth 138: 16
dog-bolt f. 715: 8
each hath f. in breast 312: 2
even in fame 627: 3
evil f. has decreed 712: 15
fair or fatal 183: 18
fame, power, life 1915: 6
favors fools 717: 10
favors the bold 717: 3
favors the brave 717: 12
favors the wicked 713: 18
fears the brave 177: 18
fire-new f. 803: 1
first as to his f. 1720: 81
fathers to betray 712: 8
foe to love 712: 15
friendly to the young 712: 10
full of variety 713: 8
gave him wealth 728: 2
gentle to the lowly 715: 10
given enough to none 712: 5
good f. accompanies him
like a gift of God 850: 9
good f. hard to bear 712: 2
good f. not known till lost 711: 3
good man's f. 713: 11
good night 713: 19
great commendress 714: 9
great f., great slavery 1783: 9
greater f. greater cares 713: 7
has acquired him 117: 15
hath in honey gall 713: 9
hath nature of woman 711: 10
hath uncertain end 713: 7
housewife f. 713: 11
I care not, f., what you
say 1386: 13
I myself am good f. 1501: 3
if f. favor, I may have her 713: 18
if f. fill thy sail 1605: 3
if f. favors, no toil 1605: 12
in f. as contemptible 1711: 13
in f. inoperative to genius 750: 1
in f. never crushed 716: 17
in f. seldom comes alone 1332: 3
indulgent f. 712: 7
is for all 702: 1
is glass 713: 12

Fortune, continued
is God 714: 19
is like a widow worn 216: 10
is merry 712: 14
it express'd her f. 183: 9
jealous of the brave 715: 9
just f. awaits deserving 712: 18
keeps an upward course 804: 8
keeps faith with none 713: 18
knows we scorn most 716: 19
lifts from the gutter 714: 2
little value of f. 1722: 15
losing f. found himself 713: 2
lowest thing of f. 457: 10
makes him a fool 711: 6
make ill f. contemptible 17: 15
makes folly care 717: 15
makes heroes 895: 14
may make a cobbler 1460: 10
more by f. than merit 712: 16
mother and stepmother 712: 19
moulded by character 716: 4
moulds human affairs 714: 13
must not turn me still 716: 18
near turns key of poor 713: 10
no beauty without f. 134: 9
no f. end worth of being 1717: 11
no name in Scripture 716: 11
not faint-hearted 717: 8
not f. if did not frown 716: 10
not so blind as men 713: 6
of f. you make a staff 777: 14
of more value than judg-
ment 714: 15
of war 216: 16
once in course of life 1430: 11
one f. never favored 573: 11
out of auto with f. 715: 11
overcome by bearing it 541: 7
painted blind with muffler 713: 3
powerless over dead 714: 18
pureness rashness 713: 3
raised on lady f. 713: 11
raises but to bring low 714: 5
rarely brings good singly 712: 7
rarely companion of gen-
ius 719: 19
rather f. should afflict 2084: 3
reigns in gifts of world 714: 19
rules all 2088: 7
rules in all things 714: 4
rules life of men 714: 11
runs to meet us 712: 10
sair upon him laid 1302: 4
seldom interferes with wise 713: 14
seldom spares 127: 9
sells dearly 712: 1
seeming to give, sells 712: 1
sells, thought to give 228: 13
shows herself more kind 712: 14
smiled deceitful 712: 10
so was their f. good 715: 14
sovereign of all gods 712: 8
takes least where given 1568: 10
that helps frantic men 580: 10
'tis f. gives us birth 2246: 11
to acquire f. difficult 1336: 9
to bear misfortune nobly
is f. 1325: 12
tugged with f. 1387: 2
turns fate of kings 714: 17
turns like mill-wheel 714: 1
upon slippery place 1625: 8
variant f. was 713: 10
waits upon f. never sure 711: 16
wanderer's friend 712: 11
weak without art 149: 14
what f. tomorrow will
bring 2022: 12
what is your f. 1341: 7
what's one woman's f. 1918: 4
whoels of f. 1810: 10
when f. meags most good 715: 13
when f. smiles, embrace her 712: 12
which nobody sees 711: 8
who knows of tomorrow's
f. 2008: 12
who lets slip f. 2430: 2
with both hands full 715: 12
wretched f. saddest 715: 8

Fortune aveugle 713: 1
et l'honneur gouverner le
monde 229: 12
ne parait jamais à aveugle 713: 4
qui n'est content de sa f. 712: 11
toujours pour les gros
bataillons 214: 13
toujours tout à l'avantage 211: 20
vend bien cherement 712: 1
vend ce qu'on croit qu'elle
donne 712: 1
Fortune's bubbles rise 628: 16
furious fickle wheel 712: 19
highest height 713: 11
Fortune-hunter: contempe-
tible f. 477: 15
Fortune-teller: set up for f. 1624: 9
Fortunes according to pains 1061: 19
come tumbling into laps 1336: 11
hazard of new f. 712: 19
least rub in your f. 717: 1
my f. at thy foot I lay 684: 3
never mend your f. 1088: 4
not exceptions but fruits 712: 13
of his f. make start 717: 34
ready to try our f. 717: 1
some men make f. 118: 16
will ever after droop 1916: 16
Forty: fair, fat and f. 648: 5
fat, fair and f. 411: 7
feeding like one 812: 2
she's six and f. 41: 6
Forty-nine: days of F. 802: 5
Forty-parson power 940: 11
Forty-three: pass for f. 4014
Forward I look, backward 801: 4
let us range 212: 12
the Light Brigade 215: 14
who moves not f., goes
backward 1516: 7
Forwardest to break it 1088: 11
Fossil: government 814: 4
Foster: devil and Dr. F. 440: 18
Foster, John: epiphany 572: 1
Foster-child of Silence 185: 13
Foster-mum of nature 185: 18
Fou for weeks together 50: 4
I was nu f. 502: 12
o' love divine 499: 3
we're no very f. 497: 9
Fout: avoir l'air f., et être
sage 1830: 15
vaut mieux être fou 701: 19
Foudre va partir 8001: 2
Fought and fighting won 385: 6
by mothers of men 1352: 16
'gainst very odds 2083: 16
many a man has f. 456: 19
an f., so follow'd 372: 3
Foul as Vulcan's stutly 501: 17
most f., most fair 132: 18
nothing f. to those who win 715: 15
thank the gods I am f. 213: 15
Foules make melody 810: 13
Found: he could not be f. 2135: 1
when f. make a note of 731: 10
Found out: thou shalt not 1889: 2
Foundation against the
time to come 1997: 5
consent of people f. of
government 434: 3
for every scandal 1760: 8
no f. to falsehood 1111: 7
on this f. would I build my
fame 1738: 11
Foundations: earth's f.
quake 1273: 19
lay f. in Heaven 271: 3
laying f. every day 538: 12
houses old f. 441: 11
of Justice 1479: 18
of law, equity 1070: 9
Founder in the fight 612: 35
of his own fortune 716: 2
Found: from the same f.
their inspiration drew 1323: 1
of deathless love 2382: 4
of joy's delicious spring 1018: 13
that first burnt free this
heart 2006: 12

Fountain and a shrine 1213:13
 chase-down by the f. 1532:1
 choke f. ere it flows 846:3
 eternal f. of beauty 893:6
 glorious f. 878:18
 learning's f. sweet 1108:17
 no more a f. seal'd 1055:2
 of orthodoxy 344:2
 of perpetual peace 1301:13
 of tears 1724:7
 of sweet tears 2141:11
 Fountainheads and pathless
 groves 1385:4
 Fountains mingle with the
 river 1215:6
 no higher than their f. 71:6
 of justice 1027:2
 of new-born mind 1353:4
 opened new f. in heart 1306:6
 splash and stir of f. 715:19
 themselves are athirst 1987:8
 upward to their f. 1731:17
 welling f. of my tears 1972:7
 where the pleasant f. lie 2105:3
 Founts: supernatural f. 1840:1
 Four: being only f. years old 251:14
 things come not back 1433:1
 two and two are f. 1650:8
 you're just past f. 258:3
 Four Hundred: The 1459:9
 Four-in-hand: hery f. 1927:14
 Four-square to all the winds 213:2
 Fourberie ajoute malice 420:12
 Fourgon se meque de la
 pelle 1564:4
 Fourscore and seven years
 ago 574:9
 more than f. years 31:9
 Fourth estate 1601:10
 Fourth of July
 See also Independence Day
 wife and name F. 975:5
 Four: plus on est, plus tit 1076:9
 tous les hommes sont f. 698:10
 vienk f. sont plus f. 699:12
 Foutre for the world 1077:2
 Fowl cometh to choose mate 2071:6
 try not you love roasted
 f. 1276:3
 tame villatic f. 718:1
 woe Minerva's only f. 1443:9
 Fowler's vanity f. 1011:2
 Fowl: far away f. have fair
 feathers 463:11
 in their nests 1402:1
 singing on the spray 1939:16
 Fox 717
 and lamb 718:2
 barks not 718:2
 carries the goose 456:10
 changes fur, not habits 718:5
 condemns the trap 1024:8
 cries grapes are sour 821:12
 cursed f. thrives best 717:17
 deceiver f. rise betwixen 717:16
 grows grey never good 717:16
 had lost his tail 717:14
 his many tricks 717:15
 bath got in his nose 646:3
 jury at goose's trial 717:16
 lives by subtlety 718:2
 old f. aby of trap 718:4
 provides for himself 1101:7
 sleeping f. 970:7
 to be the shepherd 718:2
 will eat no grapes 821:9
 worse than f. in craft 2185:9
 Fox-follower: mere f. 948:11
 Fox-glove with stately bells 685:1
 Foxes cunning because not
 strong 2025:13
 few grow good 335:9
 have holes 970:11
 in St. Paul's 1150:7
 little f. that spoil vines 718:3
 old f. want no tutors 717:16
 play fox with f. 717:16
 rejoice 409:12
 tail of lions rather than
 head of f. 206:16

Frä Pandolf's hands 1448:11
 Frabjous day 1409:5
 Fraction: ninth part of tal.
 let 1554:4
 Fragen: brennende F. 631:7
 Frangitatem hominis 107:7
 Fragment for the whole 521:6
 Fragments: gather up f. 121:7
 of a once glorious Union 38:4
 Fragolella is so small 512:9
 Fragrant the fertile earth 679:16
 Frail as flesh is 1912:11
 how f. is human trust 1130:18
 know how f. I am 1141:8
 Lord and Lady F. 471:13
 thou art very f. 1316:17
 Frailties: draw f. from
 their dread abode 1405:5
 unthought-of f. 395:8
 Frailty: full of f. as faith 239:5
 last f. wise men put off 623:16
 of man, security of God 831:7
 of the mind 1172:10
 our f. the cause 707:3
 tempt f. of our powers 1982:3
 through f. sin 1849:9
 thy name is woman 2202:3
 wink at human f. 2021:18
 with f. don't upbraid me 2190:5
 Frame: ever out of f. 2144:10
 frugal nature's f. 264:12
 goodly F. of Man 1251:7
 help to f. thee 1640:15
 of adamant, soul of fire 1892:13
 picture that deserves a hel-
 ter f. 2290:4
 quit this mortal f. 1893:9
 no robust 868:17
 universal f. without mind 1366:7
 Frammer of my nobler being 981:9
 Framework of world dis-
 solved 233:15
 Francis: il n'y a qu'un F.
 de plus 718:8
 nation légère 548:1
 Française suit faire cuisine 721:1
 France 718
 asylum of monarchs 832:6
 better using than trust
 ing F. 720:12
 famed in all great arts 740:6
 foreign slaves free in F. 1840:16
 frivolous and fickle 720:7
 my thoughts and wishes
 bend again toward F. 720:1
 order things better in F. 720:6
 pleasant land of F. 719:8
 robs marshes of croaking
 brood 521:19
 second choice of all 719:15
 shall not yield 2109:4
 that sweet enemy F. 720:2
 unhappy F. / unhappy king! 718:9
 with all her vines 558:2
 France: malheureuse F. 718:9
 rien de changé en F. 718:8
 Franchise: with f. feed you 2099:3
 Franchise: non qualitas no-
 turelle 217:5
 Franciscan told his beads 335:9
 Frangas enim citius quum
 corrigas 846:1
 France leaves calamos,
 Thalia 1167:3
 Frank and explicit 451:10
 Frank and Albert lovers 2295:8
 Frankness and hard 721
 Franklin, Benjamin 721
 thirteen virtues 1979:16
 Frankly as the wind 217:11
 Frankness
 See also Candor
 invites f. 217:15
 is a natural quality 217:5
 no wisdom like f. 217:15
 wrap it up in f. 451:10
 Franks among thy servants 908:12
 Fraternité: liberté, égalité, f. 718:7
 ou la mort 201:19

Fraternity
 See also Brotherhood
 liberty, equality, f. 718:7
 or death 718:7
 saves liberty 201:19
 Fraternum vere dulce 301:7
 Frustum: par nobile f. 301:17
 tanta discordia 301:7
 Fraud
 See also Deceit
 far from f. as heaven from
 earth 579:6
 of monstrous size 334:17
 pious f. 649:1
 repelled by f. 441:1
 that leaves a sting 420:4
 worst f. to chest self 249:4
 Fraud: pia mendacia f. 949:1
 Fraud: decieve 1316:13
 in which a lame duck would
 be ashamed 1356:6
 open'd to the day 349:2
 stirred with pious f. 1391:17
 Fraus: éhret de F. 2185:9
 aut H. sin zu schetzen 2191:8
 Fraus, ipse ut f. delectat 3021:1
 repellere fraudem 421:1
 Fray: end of a f. 669:4
 tility f. 1666:18
 no f. without him 664:13
 Pretext nature full of f. 221:4
 Frackle: 'tis but a f. 550:9
 Frackles: in those f. live
 savours 1333:10
 of Jupiter 570:12
 Fract here lies 571:5
 (Oh F.) tell them to stop 2291:4
 Frederick, Prince of
 Wales: epiphany 571:5
 Frederick the Great 1042:3
 free agent to change mind 1427:8
 as equal as waves 224:12
 as nature made man 224:16
 at moment he wishes 1845:15
 best things in life f. 1845:15
 can man be f. woman
 slave 1895:11
 conquer but to save 207:2
 is to live by law 723:4
 little too f. 591:2
 men f. in a living home-
 land 723:2
 men set themselves f. 1839:18
 natural right to be f. 1103:10
 no bad man is f. 723:17
 no men f. in fear 723:17
 no one f. till all are 402:13
 not f. while soul in prison 2012:2
 protected from injury 723:4
 set me f. 587:13
 as f. we seem 1838:16
 soil 1527:2
 soil, f. men 1337:4
 to fall 622:2
 we are not f. 723:10
 we must be f. or die 553:4
 who lives as he chooses 723:9
 who then is f. 723:11
 will of man is f. 2149:9
 would I were f. from this
 restraint 1802:16
 Freeholder unrestrained 1229:3
 Freedom 722
 all we have of f. 725:7
 and Arts together fall 725:15
 and slavery: virtue, vice 1839:9
 and whisky gung together 301:6
 at thy gates and rest 351:1
 blocked by those who obey 724:5
 destroyed by f. of speech 2044:7
 English prerogative 581:8
 everything subject to f. 723:11
 fatigue of supporting 723:5
 fetter the step of F. 723:8
 for F. deals deadly blow 2045:5
 for man who lives by work 724:9
 for slaves of philosophy 1400:6
 frost when innocences of
 723:1
 from care essential 2201:8

Freedom, continued

from her mountain height 673:11
glory of the state 433:3
hallows with her tread 734:13
has thousand charms 734:14
he ever war'd with f. 756:11
he only earns his f. 725:9
he sighs for f., she power 1255:3
is a noble thing 725:4
is pursuing own good 722:9
is the pledge of all 724:14
justice reigns, f. to obey 1028:19
let f. ring 51:12
let idea of f. go to seed 2003:14
love not f. but licence 734:4
lovers of f. free 723:13
makes old brave 734:7
mistaking for f. paper pre-
sented 974:12
needs all her poets 725:12
ne'er overcome by force 724:10
new birth of f. 412:1
New F. 558:6
no f. who deny to others 724:1
no f. without virtue 723:1
not caprice 722:5
not f. where all command 723:3
not fair young girl 724:6
O F., if in me bring 725:12
of a freedom people 725:7
of old sat f. on heights 724:21
of speech 726:1
of the press 53:8
of the will 2149:7
of thought 52:1
once thy flame hath fled 225:13
only in land of dreams 724:6
our pain 73:14
political power in fragments 733:4
pray you use your f. 108:1
princes owe people 1610:19
re-created year by year 723:7
regained f. with a sigh 723:13
retained by acquiescence 2004:4
right to live as we wish 725:2
shrieked as Kosciuszko fell 725:8
sober-suited F. chose 552:14
sucked by f. 724:10
suppressed 723:13
sweetest f. honest heart 723:17
takes care of government 723:9
their battle-cry 725:4
those who deny f. to others 1842:5
to slave, f. to free 1841:11
to think 1092:10
to worship God 1501:9
unchartered f. 725:1
under government 814:8
upon the seas 1471:17
use your f. 724:3
waste the gifts of F. 53:12
what avail if f. fail 53:9
what is f. 723:7
where barbarian F. waves 675:1
while state exists no f. 1918:04
who stands if F. fail 551:11
work out your f. 724:9
Freedom's banner streaming 673:11
out forever thrive 304:7
thou art F.'s now 333:13
Freehold of Content 310:3
Freeman: better mortal f.
than immortal slave 1840:3
of nature 433:1
thou art Nature's f. 211:5
whom truth makes free 2052:1
with unpurged hand 2058:17
Freemason for secrecy 1477:12
Freemasonry of genius 760:1
Freemans: Come, F., come! 2116:3
worst slaves 1830:11
Freewill: Necessity and F. 1689:1
settle F. by vote 2002:2
Freesie beneath the Pole 1591:8
thou bitter sky 984:15
Freesie up heat of life 658:3
Freight of value is thy f. 52:4
Freiheit Reich der Träume 724:6
von der F. mehrt 724:10
Freia au adélat 788:1

French all slaves 721:2
and Russian matter not 767:3
disguise their shapes 750:12
dialke F. from vulgar
artipasky 721:9
distribute medals 750:14
faithful in love of change 720:7
give laws for pantaloon 641:11
give praise to F. ladies 1453:14
Guards never here first 2108:11
have F. for friends 720:10
bow frantically acted 61:2
language of inanimacy 720:18
leave: take F. leave 1257:18
seems fool and wise 702:16
she spoke full fair 720:15
smutty and contemptible 720:10
speech of clear, cheerful 720:17
to snatter F. meritorious 1066:11
who think 559:3
wiser than they seem 2162:6
with equal advantage con-
tent 285:11
Frenchman always playing
in game 720:3
brilliant F. 2098:6
easy, debonaire 720:21
feels an easy mastery 720:16
Pippant F. speaks 2098:3
his mother 721:1
must be always talking 359:6
Frenchmen: fifty million F. 721:3
an in lechery 560:5
Frent: non lacrim meliorum
equum sure 1718:6
Freno, fugient f. non re-
murante dies 2006:14
Frenos imposit lingue con-
suetudo 300:12
Freny: demagogue f. 460:14
in fine f. rolling 1535:3
what f. dictates 2208:5
Frevra: saynna f. 201:19
Fresh as a daisy 1833:14
as an angel 226:5
as Dian's visage 1702:16
as flowers in May 1633:14
as mouth of May 1822:12
as morning rose 1633:14
as saint 1633:14
as rainbow of July 1772:7
changeable, constant 878:18
Freshness of character 236:12
of the heart can fall 87:10
Fretful: irritor he f. 1663:10
Fret of restless passions 288:7
though you can f. me 972:13
Fretted the pigmy body 240:4
Freud and his three slaves 1862:2
I've been reading F. 479:18
Freude macht drehend 1016:21
Freuden sondern Hoffnun-
gen authors 35:9
Freude: Eifer 734:17
Friar had goose in sleeve 195:18
I will be 1338:3
of order gray 1338:5
well as holy f. 1593:8
Friars and their hoods 1338:6
Friction: better performed 406:3
iteration, like f., likely to
generate heat 99:16
Friction-matches incendiary 151:7
Friday fell all mischance 1945:11
too, the day I dread 1024:14
Friend 726
after f. departs 740:9
ahoy! Farewell 635:13
all men's f. no f. 726:16
among a hundred 726:8
and associate of this clay 1893:9
and brother 202:4
at a guess 1856:2
be a f. to man 1591:8
be f. to one 140:11
be slow in choosing f. 728:6
because it pays 728:15
becomes her lover 745:7
best f. blundering enemy 724:1
best f., bravest enemy 542:6

Friend, continued

better new f. than old foe 735:1
better one f. than many 726:1
boyhood's f. hath fallen 740:1
candid f. 219:1
child away my f. 738:11
constant f. rare 727:13
damned good-natured f. 730:11
dangerous as ignorant f. 734:1
delightful is f. restored 738:1
down inside of me 1792:1
everybody's f. but his own 524:15
expell'd the f. 493:14
faithful f.: advice of 995:3
faithful f. from faltering
foe 737:1
fat f. at house 727:15
firm f. of human kind 1841:1
forake not an old f. 738:1
fortune's f. mishap's foe 710:12
gain'd from Heaven a f. 730:1
give and keep your f. 103:10
good f. for Jesus' sake 1808:10
root f. never offends 731:17
good that does thee good 731:2
good man is best f. 720:7
grant me f. in my retreat 1892:1
greatest blessing 730:11
hard fought, soon lost 734:16
he is f. that helps me 732:6
he rose without a f. 732:13
he was my f., faithful and
just 732:3
he who betrays a f. 1804:15
himself and f. the same 726:9
hollow f. 734:10
hope of the heart 726:9
I was angry with my f. 728:13
I would be f. to all 239:10
if thou require good 731:2
in a pinch 737:13
in corner 731:15
in court aye better is 236:3
in court worth a penny 1081:1
in name only 731:12
in need 737:15
indeed help in need 737:6
is a second self 726:14
judicious f. better 730:16
keep thy f. under key 726:16
keep f. lose your money 103:10
known in necessity 737:5
lend and lose your f. 193:10
lies full of rest 405:6
like a f. He walked 863:7
long a-getting, soon lost 132:16
lose f. rather than jest 730:15
make thine own self f. 1789:7
make use of every f. 734:9
makes no f. no foe 731:12
married f. is f. lost 745:8
masterpiece of nature 726:9
may profess yet deceive 732:9
medicine of friendship 726:7
mine own familiar f. 727:14
more divine than all 729:14
more precious than gold 731:2
must hate man injures me 743:13
must not be wounded 139:14
'neath every one a f. 35:1
neither make f. equal
brother 731:11
never do f. dirty trick 130:1
never lack a f. 734:16
never raise'd themselves f. 732:12
never want f. or bottle 731:10
new f. as new wine 738:1
newest f. is oldest f. 738:5
no f. f. till he prove 729:17
no f. like a sister 1833:9
no good thing unknown to f. 726:18
not a f. in the world 732:12
not a f. to close eyes 521:1
not a f. to take fortune's f. 726:1
nothing better than first f. 721:2
nothing but heaven better
than a f. 720:11
O be my f. 149:10
of every country but own 149:12
of man, to vice a foe 1495:1

friend, *continued*

if my better days	7401: 3
if my bosom	7311: 18
if my soul	496: 6
if no man there	1467: 14
if the humblest man	1744: 3
if those that have no f.	190: 3
if unfriended poor	1492: 14
id f. is new house	738: 3
me f. is much	727: 5
me f. to dine, best wine	2155: 3
me true f. more than share	727: 5
me who does not borrow	104: 6
my a f. in name	732: 12
my heart f. is ever work	223: 14
person with whom sincere	749: 9
ruined female f.	742: 16
prefer nothing to a f.	730: 5
pretended f. is worse	733: 20
rather lose f. than just	1008: 21
received with bumps	631: 3
remember'd not	994: 16
return'd f. who came for	724: 10
safe from treacherous f.	724: 1
severe	747: 1
should bear f.'s infirmities	739: 13
shows what f. can do	734: 16
sincere f. ready to lend	164: 6
sole f. to worth	295: 10
stand his f. in stead	721: 12
stately, kindly, hardly f.	224: 13
still let a f. be dear	735: 6
suspicious f.	733: 12
swear in behalf of f.	1439: 5
thly f.	732: 19
that stretch closest	731: 12
there is no f.	740: 16
through the sky is arch'd	720: 16
thy f. has a f.	1838: 13
thy f. put in thy bosom	720: 13
to a f. faultily freely show	726: 16
to all f. to none	726: 16
to all mankind	727: 8
to have a f., be one	727: 3
to human race	1495: 7
to human race a f.	1061: 3
to learned ease	569: 11
to lose f. greatest evil	740: 14
to my life	720: 14
to myself	727: 8
to self, f. to all	727: 8
to tell him disagreeable	727: 8
truths	219: 6
to the friendless	1495: 7
treasure and comfort	726: 12
true f. forever a f.	731: 20
true f. greatest blessing	730: 7
true f. openeth heart	729: 9
true f. unbosoms freely	730: 9
true image of Deity	726: 12
use f. as Minerva did his rod	730: 10
way to have f., be one	727: 3
we love a steadfast f.	730: 11
what treasure countervail f.	730: 2
when a man's f. marries	1277: 4
when f. asks so tomorrow	727: 9
where were my f.	729: 15
who comes but never goes	162: 15
who's your fat f.	727: 17
will tell us our faults	719: 7
wise and good, secret and	729: 7
just	731: 5
worth all hazards	731: 5
worth loving	732: 7
friendly at Hackney	305: 8
Friends' acquisition	729: 17
important	736: 9
adversity of f.	720: 8
aid to the young	735: 7
alive as dead	735: 7
all see f. in heaven	1857: 14
all f. about out	732: 11
all not f. that speak fair	735: 12
all thy f. lap'd in lead	735: 12
and adversity	735: 14
and enemies	721: 3
and loves we have none	2173: 1
animals agreeable f.	81: 8
are all embarking	892: 3
are all that matter	744: 7

Friends, *continued*

are factions	726: 9
are hard to find	735: 14
are like melons	729: 3
are rare	727: 13
are thermometers	735: 20
at a distance	731: 4
at court	136: 3
be loyal to one's f.	744: 6
behave to f. as f. to us	803: 3
best f. do not know us	3017: 3
best of f. is our out	407: 10
best property of all	749: 15
best way to keep f.	104: 8
beware of indigent f.	727: 6
but no friend	726: 20
cannot tell how many f.	730: 18
cast off f. as hupman	767: 4
choose f. for looks	544: 8
contests of disputing f.	100: 7
dangerous as enemies	733: 16
dear five hundred f.	726: 12
desert f. alas, most part	1454: 10
dearest f. must part	741: 1
dearest f. oldest f.	738: 12
dearest f. separated	1796: 10
defend me from my f.	734: 4
depart, and memory taken	739: 12
deserved my f.	733: 10
disappear with dreams	726: 7
doing the carven	1546: 7
fair f. cruel foment	735: 12
fair f. in look	222: 12
falling out of faithful f.	1197: 14
false f. fly away	732: 20
few love choose	729: 4
for f. abandoned soul	868: 14
for their good looks	544: 8
form hulwarks of a throne	730: 15
given by God in mercy	730: 13
God send my Cornish f.	1945: 14
well	737: 16
good to have f.	730: 16
grapple to thy soul	728: 9
grow not thick	728: 9
have all things in common	1581: 22
have tincture of jealousy	1006: 15
he who has thousand f.	735: 6
here lie G. Whilliken's f.	573: 8
here's to f. we can trust	731: 11
kind of unconscious f.	720: 16
I have had	720: 16
I would be f. with you	727: 18
if I should need 'em	407: 16
in heaven	408: 17
in Spirit Land	462: 9
just f. have enemies	50: 3
keep f. with himself	1120: 11
know our f. in heaven	408: 17
like fiddle-strings	726: 17
live reconciled f.	725: 12
loved f. as I do virtue	731: 7
many f. I've met	708: 1
meet, mountains never	1154: 6
my f. are poor but honest	1565: 19
my f. in every season	116: 1
new f. and old f.	737: 18
not chosen to flatter	728: 20
not neighbors	720: 10
not so easily made as kept	727: 16
of my f. are my f.	728: 10
of my fortune, not of me	726: 10
of my youth	739: 12
old f. are best	728: 10
old f. burn dim	727: 19
ornament of a house	727: 4
old f. to trust	411: 11
once made do not drop	729: 6
one-eyed, look at profile	739: 9
original f. of nation	1547: 12
ornament of a house	727: 4
our f. the enemy	723: 5
perish our f.	735: 13
possibly may meet	1334: 4
powerful f. to kings	728: 7
present and absent	739: 6
prophets of the past	1622: 17
relatives one chooses	729: 2
reprove f. in secret	738: 17
reidun above jealousy	727: 7

Friends, *continued*

shall meet once more	403: 7
shameful to mistrust f.	732: 16
share in common	728: 11
something left to treat f.	1329: 12
source of greatest sorrow	732: 13
such miracles below	739: 20
summer f. flies	735: 10
that chance to differ	1695: 5
that purpose merriment	1301: 7
they had been f. in youth	1837: 11
though absent, present	12: 2
three faithful f.	726: 11
thrice blessed are f.	740: 6
thy f. are exultations	897: 11
trencher f.	2035: 4
troops of f.	368: 3
true f., and false	727: 1
trust f. wound our rest	739: 20
trusting f. would part	737: 3
twice as good f.	738: 4
twice as much f.	1197: 14
visit f. in adversity	1873: 19
we have f. one or two	730: 4
we have been f. together	738: 6
we must ever be f.	731: 19
where there are f. there is	730: 12
wealth	730: 12
who in sunshine live	740: 10
whose lives are ended	740: 8
whose lives were undivided	570: 6
who call them my f.	60: 3
with delicious tears	1873: 12
with f. t' enjoy days	871: 3
with f. no word of debt	728: 14
with the friendly	727: 10
without soul no one would	720: 8
choose to live	720: 8
ye f. to truth	1571: 11
Friendship	741
absence sweeteneth f.	31: 3
angels from f. gather	727: 16
angry f. had an enemy	723: 9
begin for an end	736: 15
best a pest, man f.	742: 8
best f. soldered	734: 14
but a name	741: 10
but a word	743: 10
can die of a lie	744: 5
can only subsist between	741: 12
capable	742: 1
cannot live with ceremony	742: 1
capable of steady f.	744: 11
cement of the soul	741: 5
chain of human society	1108: 1
closes its eye	742: 15
composed of confidence	741: 16
conciliation of interests	741: 14
constant in all other	7214: 13
constant save in love	743: 6
destroyed by absence	744: 15
either f. or death	743: 5
full of dregs	744: 3
gift of the gods	741: 9
good understanding	743: 10
heart of f. soldier	55: 7
her promise of f.	2197: 1
holy passion of f.	164: 1
honest f. with all nations	59: 2
if I do love f. I'll perform it	743: 1
is a prodigal	745: 2
is a slow grower	741: 6
is accord in all things	741: 7
is equality	741: 16
is like wine	738: 6
is of a royal lineage	742: 6
is the bond of reason	742: 2
is the breathing rose	761: 13
in union of spirits	741: 16
known only in need	737: 8
lightens burden of adversity	743: 9
like roast beef	744: 16
like sound health	748: 17
little f. in world	741: 12
long confirmed by age	742: 3
love, and peace combine	2130: 16
love without wings	744: 3
made my heart to ache	781: 7
makes heart warm	744: 4
many names applied to f.	1172: 1

Friendship, continued

marriage of the soul742: 5
more sacred by adversity746: 1
more than is tell742:10
must f. is feigning742: 5
narrow and potroom f.740:19
need of being understood744: 5
never break off f.730:10
no cold medium knows743:13
no f. can survive gift743: 4
no f. where no Freedom741:16
noble name744: 9
not bought at a fair740:14
not for inferior intellect743:15
not like chain743: 3
O summer f.735: 20
of girl for girl740:16
of the many740:10
of the stars707: 2
often ends in love744:10
part of virtue741:12
peculiar boon of Heav'n743:14
plant of slow growth730:13
pot f.735:17
present because immortal730: 9
privilege of private men742: 3
profits always743: 4
purchased only by f.745: 6
recognized by the pole f.742: 6
sheltering tree33:12
sounds too cold744:19
surrounded with ceremonies742: 1
take heed745: 8
tested by adversity730:11
that like love is warm744:19
to f. every burden light743:12
true love and f. same745: 7
two bodies, one soul745: 3
what a thing f. is742: 9
when did f. take a breed103:15
when f. settled, trust739:16
when love puts in, f. goes745: 8
while pot boils, f. blooms745:17
who f. with knave made105:13
wine of life730:14
wing of f. never molts731:10
with all mankind59: 3
with none but equals741:12
Friendship's crown above401: 2
speak to thee in f. music224: 9
Friendships are all monsters733: 1
better break thousand f.734:14
burned not stamped out732:10
formed in adversity742:11
keep f. in repair742:17
made in wine736: 7
made f. at home748: 1
old f. like meats738: 2
oldest f. most delightful737:18
some f. made by nature742: 4
Frisco: nothing west but f. 1970:19
Frigate: no f. like a hawk183:11
scarce one tall f. walks181: 2
Frigates and navy yards190: 3
Fright out of seven senses65: 1
Frightful when one's dead207: 6
Frights idle from propriety154: 8
Frigus: dissolve f. ligna2147: 1
Frigus: lunatic f.160: 5
Frigon d'enfant254: 5
fuit par être f.753:11
n'est qu'un sot700:10
Frippery: what belongs to1643:14
Frisk'd beneath the burthen
of threescore37:12
Fritters: sling hooks like f. 225: 3
Fris: then it f. again212: 7
Froda: conciencia e moraa420: 4
Frog740
and mate have noyer coat190: 1
better'n any other f.741:14
aspiring f.745:11
Nicholas f.546:10
of mountains gets650:10
public, like a f.87:1
thus use your f.672: 8
Frogs: Æsop's fable of f. 1042:16
do not die in sport745: 9
in Æsop extremes wine129: 3
wherever f. water found743:12

Frogs, continued

with stork as king1163:17
Frogs: deat de f.323: 6
Frolic: this life in f.581: 2
Frolics: in f. dispose your
pounds335:11
Fronde: frutto, fior459: 8
Fronde: vivunt in veneratione
f.2037: 6
Frons domini plus potest186: 8
cut animi janua1306: 8
homini letitie index606: 8
soul, oratio mentitur1902:13
Frons: deep on f. engraven440: 8
his fair large f.735:18
horrid f. they form210:13
of fiod75:15
of love himself230: 4
Treasury's marble f.1397:10
upright with f. ætæne1243:12
Fronde: legesse in f. scritto 247: 3
Frontem: sollicitam expli-
cure f.449: 6
Frontiers: between sense and
spirit1705:12
Fronis nulla fides606: 3
Frore: parching air burns f. 880:15
Froat740
and fraud have foul ends745:16
as actively doth burn1800:10
bitter-biting f.1248:18
have the piercing f.490:10
death's untimely f.410: 1
cervious enraging f.745:10
fatal pestilence of f.2210:10
fell death's untimely f.410: 1
fied as in a f.942:14
fortune's polar f.1924:12
freeze, bitter-biting f.1248:18
from clear cold heaven683: 2
has wrought a silence745:10
now there is f. upon hill1611: 5
of age742:12
of eyes226: 6
perform secret ministry745:17
saves harvests of a century745:18
third day comes a f.1140: 5
when the f. is on punkin116:12
Frost-work: Fancy's fairy f. 634: 8
Frosts: autumn f.116:15
hoary-headed f.1747: 3
Frosty but kindly37:18
Froth from every stroke677:17
take f. for substance224: 3
topmost f. of thought220:10
Frown at pleasure1440:12
cynic f.356:14
false fortune's f.717: 3
friend's f., foe's smile743: 4
hell grew darker at f.78: 7
I'll f. and be perverse2214:14
is no extinguisher192:12
is sufficient correction197: 1
kill'd him with f.182:19
of hatred suddenly fell866:14
scared at f. terrific609: 6
smitten by God's f.1305:12
trembled with fear at f.1290: 9
was full of terror657:16
when he frowns357: 4
yesterday's f.231: 5
Frowns are fairer far139: 4
Froze me into silence1822: 2
Frozen by distance463:16
Fructus autem senectutis1010
magnarum arborum2035:13
Frugalitas continet526:12
miseria est rumoris boni526:19
Frugality526
begets covetousness546:18
embraces all virtues546:18
good with liberality546:18
handsome income546:10
miserly in disguise546:19
without f. some rich546:18
Fruit740
alluring f.92: 2
ambrosial f. of vegetable
gold2035: 2
diamond tree wins f.523: 2

Fruit, continued

clothe myself with f.1443: 1
erliest f. of season740: 8
fill all f. with ripeness1161: 5
for f. must climb tree746: 1
forbidden f. flavor has167:12
give them f. for songs167: 5
golden in morning740: 3
golden f. upon a tree1912:12
in an unwholesome dish746:14
know f. by the tree2035:13
like ripe f. thou drop1150:17
little f. is ours1290: 8
love f. when expensive746: 8
of baser quality1921:15
of forbidden tree121: 4
of my tree of Knowledge125:12
of sense beneath vandy222: 5
of the tree of knowledge145:10
of soul sweetest pleasure1604: 8
of womb his reward253:12
out of season740: 6
pluck the f. that passes1433: 3
ripest f. first602: 2
sapless leaves instead of f. 100: 6
that falls without shaking227: 2
that treason brings2024: 7
turn'd f. to enchantment257: 2
tarnish stick on tree746:11
weakest f. drops earliest746:13
when buds harden into f.746:13
while tree in blossom746: 5
Fruit du travail plus doux1064: 8
Fruit-tree of knowledge737: 2
Fruitage: greedily pluck'd f. 452: 5
Fruitfulness mellow f.116: 5
Fruitless and unprofitable
art1524: 3
Fruits and poisons spring1400:13
exceptions, not fortunes711:13
fairest f. attract flies812: 9
kindly f. of the earth740: 4
know them by their f.103: 4
like Head-Sea f.424:14
no sun love's f. to steal220: 8
not good till rotten490: 2
of a genial morn1812:12
of love are zone33: 4
of the two seasons122: 6
of tree of knowledge1054: 5
that blossom first746:11
ungrateful1457: 3
Frustrari: qui portat al-
terum f.421: 3
Fry in his own grease1033:15
starving wringing f.326:12
young f. of treachery532:11
Frying-pan into fire600: 8
shun the f.668: 3
Fudge: call old notions f. 1961: 4
would cry out f.1260: 1
Fuel: added f. to a fire81: 2
adding f. to flame1701:11
to maintain his fires1200: 7
to my fate866:19
Fugacissimi diu supercilia427: 6
Fugere est triumphare660:16
Fugibat: qui f. rursus457: 1
Fugiendo in media fata662: 2
Fugio: quod sequitur f.681: 1
Fugit: longe fuit, quicquid
suos f.633: 1
Fugitive and vagabond be1359: 2
Fugi: fors f. forte Korn160: 5
Fuit: qui f. de bonne heure457: 9
qui f. post reversum467: 9
Fulcrum strong enough1572:10
Fulfillment of every obligation337:16
of our dearest dreams1430: 6
Fulgoris frange124: 5
non celo sereno2006:16
summus f. montis836: 8
Full of days and humor28: 9
of years and honors397: 6
Fulgoris earth350:16
Fulmen: brutum f.452: 1
eripit culum722: 1
Fulmina: cum feriant uacuum123:17
Jupiter f. torquet900: 1
mittit Juppiter1830:18

Fallen knocked at door of
 Napoleon 1980: 9
 Fum the Fourth 760:13
 Fum: f, h, fo, and f. 546: 4
 Fumes: light f. are merry 478:10
 of insane elation 497:10
 Fumet: pondus idiosae f. 557:16
 Fumes vendere 440:16
 Fumus ex fulgore 118:1
 Funt: have your f. 131:10
 I've taken my f. 124: 2
 in spite of troubles 26: 2
 to match the sorrow 1137:13
 what jolly f. 1240: 4
 while you can, have f. 1313:10
 will not have the f. 113:13
 Fumambulatory track 800: 9
 Function of the foolish 1615: 6
 Fundamentalist: thoughts
 of a F. 2608:11
 Funding is swindling 666: 4
 turity 666: 4
 Funera plango 154: 5
 Funeral 748
 after a f., a feast 747: 8
 after a f. one drinks 747: 8
 spirit your f. to-morrow 747: 8
 before birth f. decreed 381:21
 consolation to living 746:16
 fancy to see my own f. 747: 2
 his obscure f. 747: 2
 made the attraction 760:18
 marches to the grave 627:18
 no f. gloom, my dears 404: 4
 of his own reputation 1704:17
 of the former year 105: 3
 tell of f. in answer for ear 411: 5
 walks to his own f. 1957:19
 Funere: absint inani f.
 nemie 404:13
 Funger inani munere 508: 7
 vice con 339: 11
 Fungino genere at 809:18
 Funnell: drinks like a f. 493:13
 Funnery: cease your f. 1009:11
 Funnny: everything f. to
 others 938:10
 Fur: make the f. fly 1834: 2
 put the f. aside inside 741: 2
 that warms monarch 533:17
 Fur: me nemo ministro f.
 erit 1086: 2
 Furchet: wer nichta f. 657:13
 Furera de non premier
 amant 1204: 1
 Furia: happy-soured F. 886:15
 spread that wedding couch 1296:10
 Furinus in religion 160:11
 Furlough for another world 1935: 3
 Furnace for your foe 543:13
 God puts in f. 790:21
 of affliction 18: 6
 Furniture: God's f. is love 88: 5
 no f. so charming as
 books 181:12
 rich direct to their f. 1572: 2
 superfluously fair 805:12
 Furor arma ministrat 80:14
 mentem precipitant 80:13
 post omnia perdere 1170:10
 testumens 758: 4
 Furrow: come hither from f. 804: 4
 oft the stubborn scribe 830: 6
 eash't lie fallow 2107: 6
 Furrows: left no f. in my
 face 2011: 6
 Time's f. 532: 4
 Furten: was die F. reigen 161: 6
 Furry: amorous f. of raving
 girl 1523: 3
 bodied within breast 867:11
 by urging me in f. 79: 2
 carry the mind away 80:12
 destroyed by German f. 768: 2
 sild with f. rapt 991: 9
 in the house, an angel in
 church 2183: 3
 in your words 8819: 8
 leak themselves to f. 1541: 5
 like a woman scorned 8093:11

Fury, continued
 no f. like that of non-
 combatant 2109: 8
 of a patient man 77:18
 of disappointed woman 2203:11
 of merciless pen 1477:12
 restrain his f. 1320: 3
 soldier's f., rais'd in war 2203: 9
 still outrun the Wit 1762: 3
 sure to hit ourselves 180: 2
 Furies 1249: 7
 Furies: unprofitably gay 1921: 5
 Fussy: Frenchified f. 1228: 8
 Old F. and Feathers 1377:16
 Fustian: discourse f. 304:11
 flag 678: 5
 Fustian's sublimely bad 1309:13
 Fustarian: rampallion 1641:17
 Futility 747
 Futura non magis providet 1600:15
 Future 748
 and his fate 1462:18
 belongs to dandy 706: 5
 cannot fight against f. 2003:12
 cheating f. present bias 2049: 6
 comey like unwelcome
 guest 1460: 8
 comes soon enough 748:11
 All to the F. 226: 2
 glowing f. lies untold 1910: 7
 how certain the f. is 1860: 1
 I dilt into the f. 664: 1
 in the distance 1660: 6
 invariably her husband 944:10
 is dark 1600:14
 judge f. but by past 1460: 6
 knew f. for past she knew 1460: 9
 learn f. by past of man 1460: 6
 leave to me 23: 2
 left to all men 1460: 4
 Life: hopes, fears 963:16
 limited by ourselves 748:15
 meet shadowy F. without
 fear 1460:10
 men who have a f. 1236: 9
 never plan f. by past 1460: 5
 no me can tell f. 749: 8
 not in hands of fate 748:13
 only the past again 1460:12
 past and f. 1460: 4
 poetry of hope 631: 9
 purchased by present 1600:10
 sealed, seedplot 1139: 8
 spin f. with whiter plue 642:10
 study past to divine f. 1460: 6
 those who live in f. 1609: 7
 trust no f. 8: 4
 'twould be perfect bliss 1600: 1
 what will the f. be 23: 2
 who take no care for f. 1600:11
 Futures: fruits of pasts 1460: 4
 Futurity: breathe air of 749: 6
 for every future 995:12
 let f. shift for itself 2253:10
 prying into f. 1622:16
 Futuro debet promittere 740: 2
 file ex f. suspensum 749: 2
 Futurum: quid sit f. eras 749:10
 Fuzzy: Wuzzy: ere's to you 1864:14

G

G.: I belong to Company G. 2292: 4
 Gab: gift of the g. 1014: 4
 Gab-machine: two-legged g. 1762: 2
 Gahardine: Jewish g. 1012:12
 Gabylock's g. 1684:11
 Gable of today's opinions 1700:12
 Gabbler: poppycock g. 1548: 5
 Gabbles like a goose 813:10
 Gaben Kommen von oben 777:19
 Gind's an Ende G. 778: 1
 Gaborau: how do you like 1411: 3
 Gabriel: John: epitaph 173: 3
 Gais: great G. of Ireland 999: 3
 Gage: there I throw my g. 105:16
 Gags will set world agog 1010: 6
 Gaiety
 See also Merriment, Mirth
 eclipsed g. of nations 757: 5

Gaiety, continued
 gift of g. great fortune 1301: 1
 is it lave g. to laity 1397: 7
 without eclipse weariness 1301: 8
 Gaigne: asses g. qui mal-
 leat perit 750: 2
 Gaily: I lived as ease 1761: 9
 the troubadour 1370:14
 we're g. yet 497: 9
 Gairn 760
 oil is not g. in purse 1997: 9
 from philosophy 1404:13
 ill-gotten g. brings loss 751: 1
 in order to spend 750:11
 is g., however small 1026: 2
 little g., a little pain 1128: 6
 little patch of ground 1097:18
 love of g. never made a
 quainter 1447: 8
 neither lose nor g. 1631:15
 no g. except by loss 751:12
 no g. possible without mth-
 lay 750:13
 no g. without pain 750:13
 not what we g., what we do 422:13
 lot it all 1721: 4
 some make g. a fountain 750: 4
 steady g. of man 1617:10
 that which serves for g. 1754: 2
 the whole world 1889:13
 to get rid of pain 1444:15
 who stood to g. 1061: 6
 Gains: at game's end see
 who g. 754:10
 counts his sure g. 750:10
 enough that mases ill 730: 8
 evil g. same as losses 751: 3
 for all our losses 2067:10
 ill-gotten g. ill-spent 750:19
 ill-gotten g. work evil 751: 3
 intent on worldly g. 750: 6
 light g. make heavy purses 750: 1
 mocked at my g. 1012:13
 who g. by it 1061: 6
 Gait: an humble g. 937:12
 becoming in a king 1044: 2
 must fashion his g. 131: 6
 of Christian, pagan or man 265:11
 of shuffling nag 1539: 5
 some call experience 593: 3
 springs out into fast g. 2243: 9
 Gaiters: lax in their g. 945: 6
 Gail: long tall brown-skinn g. 2204: 8
 my g. is highborn lady 778:10
 Galatians: greet text in G. 1199: 4
 Gale: before Enjoyment's g. 1510:11
 come, evening g. 945: 6
 freaser g. waves the wood 2153:11
 give the g. his seaworn sail 1502:13
 it takes a g. and more 1813: 6
 no g. that blew 1813:14
 of fortune 774:12
 of life blew high 1140: 3
 upon g. she stooped side 1777: 9
 weather the roughest g. 1777: 3
 weathered the g. 1810: 3
 where wandered, gentle G. 2153: 9
 will soon disperse cloud 1932: 1
 Galea spes salvis 1787: 5
 Galeatum zero duelli punitur 1099: 7
 Gaiety: que diable allait-il 1506: 3
 faire dans cette g. 1936: 6
 Gales: cool g. shall fin 1273: 8
 fresh g. and gentle airs 1145:16
 mean, ye dying g. 1145:16
 Gallican: hast conquered 263:12
 Gallies: when Pilate heard 861: 5
 Gallien Gallien 2237:11
 starry G. 1627: 7
 Gall: choking g. 1175: 1
 coins slander 1832: 5
 enough in thy ink 1751:13
 find place in godly darts 687:17
 he has no g. 2011: 7
 in slanderous tongue 1837:13
 incenseant g. 1067:13
 lack g. 2011: 7
 no g. poisoned my pen 1175:13
 of bitterness 258: 3
 of gentle souls 1070:10

Gall, continued
 steeped in g. and vinegar 881:11
 take my milk for g. 1304:6
 tongue's better g. 1016:13
 Gallagher: let her go G. 2285:2
 Gallant: not brave merely 324:15
 will command a man 1938:1
 would I could g. it 882:8
 Gallanterie de l'esprit 670:5
 Gallantries: lady who had
 had a. 1350:15
 Gallantry atones for vice 705:11
 conscience and g. 300:14
 daily with g. 1223:12
 fall to g. not gallant 1223:12
 of misad. 676:5
 what men call g. 1225:9
 Galleries beneath the eaves 1502:4
 Gallery: playing to the g. 720:5
 Gallery gapers 1551:1
 Gallery on with the g. 1727:15
 Gallery-slave, worked like g. 2230:15
 Galligaskins: my g. 491:4
 that have 1816:12
 Galline filius alius 103:14
 Gallip: false g. of verses 151:6
 Gallows be thine end 190:6
 greater the crime, higher
 the g. 1643:3
 Gallows-maker: builds 853:3
 Gallows-tree: under g. 854:3
 Gallium in auto sterilis 2337:6
 Galoot: my sweet g. 1530:4
 Galumphing: went g. back 1409:8
 Gamaliel: at the feet of G. 1970:7
 Gamarra is a dainty steed 930:13
 Gambler: better g. worse
 man 752:13
 Gambling 751:1
 child of aversion 753:8
 disease of barbarians 751:16
 no g. like politics 1541:2
 Gambolier: son of a g. 2296:3
 Game 754:1
 full of g. 2105:12
 how you played the g. 754:16
 is up 755:6
 life in a g. 1127:15
 love the g. beyond write 2251:7
 more than the player 754:14
 no g. so desperate 755:5
 no g. worth rap without
 mishap 754:7
 not worth the candle 754:15
 of death played nobly 396:18
 of interchanging praise 744:16
 of life worth playing 1141:15
 play small g. rather than
 stand out 755:1
 play the g. 754:16
 pleasing g. of praise 1579:6
 royal g. of goose 754:9
 silly g. where nobody wins 754:8
 take me out to the bull g. 2291:11
 whose g. is whist 237:3
 whose g. was empires 751:18
 yet I like the g. 1122:3
 Games-laws: moral g. 2297:4
 Games and carols closed
 hussy day 2062:7
 if he g. he is disgraced 753:7
 jostled with the bull 890:21
 Gamster, if he die martyr 753:9
 it calls me g. 753:18
 Gamsters and racehorses
 never last 752:6
 Julswarm g. 2191:6
 on what, on whom could g.
 thrive 752:3
 Gaming: by g. lose time and
 treasure 753:10
 inherent in human nature 751:16
 mother of lies 753:17
 rail at g. 753:16
 women and wine 753:16
 Gammon and spinnage 2237:9
 Gander: as g., so goose 812:14
 goose bonnet g. for mate 2208:8
 Gang, aft' sailer 452:13
 Gang's all here 2285:9

Gangways: saw g. cleared 1770:4
 Ganymede, divinely fair 1391:9
 flushed G. 801:3
 god-like G. 1191:6
 nature's wit's thy G. 822:17
 such drink mixed by G. 2157:9
 Ganymede: miscreant deceiver
 a G. mercur 2157:9
 Gap between reading and
 life 348:12
 Garage: place our goes 905:2
 Garb but not their clothes 2281:13
 in homely g. half-hid 1160:13
 of human life 1111:6
 Garca: message to G. 717:7
 Garda: there is a pool on 1001:11
 Garde meurt et ne se rend 2127:4
 Garden 755:1
 after the rain 415:5
 came into the g., Maud 756:19
 cultivate our g. 756:20
 full of flowering weeds 1801:5
 full of leaves and flowers 1282:13
 full of weeds 2228:3
 God first g. made 2271:5
 God first planted g. 755:10
 in her face 501:3
 in her looks 608:7
 in my pleaed g. 371:24
 in poor man's g. grow 1568:5
 into g. to eat cabbage 1409:12
 is a forest ledge 751:3
 is a lovable thing 755:12
 like pernicious machineries 755:2
 a man was lost and loved in
 a g. 756:13
 nearer God's heart in g. 756:7
 of Beauty in kept 165:10
 of Life he wholly waste 1935:1
 over old Mann Hackett's
 g. 1778:7
 purest of human pleasures 755:10
 rear g. in desert waste 1409:12
 rosebud g. of girls 779:10
 square and wall'd 750:18
 turn g. into a desert 1622:15
 whatever keeps man in
 front g. 2017:11
 who loves a g. still his
 Eden keeps 755:9
 Garden-patha, patterned g. 756:11
 Gardener Adam and his wife 731:10
 Adam was a g. 121:3
 as the g. so the garden 756:6
 first man a g. 121:3
 Gardeners: no gentlemen
 but g. 121:3
 Gardens: in green old g. 756:4
 of Gül in her bloom 2260:14
 white with petal'd plum 130:10
 Garland for the rose 1401:2
 immortal g. to be run for 2088:9
 rosy g. and weary head 142:5
 sweetest g. to sweetest
 maid 1234:12
 thy g. pushed all afloat 1581:13
 weary willow g. 2135:17
 wither'd in g. of war 1870:2
 Garlands fade 1270:10
 whose g. dead 740:10
 Garlic: spike of asparagus 1905:8
 Garments: Babylonish g. 485:15
 nobler than that it covers 190:5
 of mystical sublimity 2170:5
 of praise 2011:11
 of the Christian 966:8
 of the murens 144:5
 out of fashion 1801:16
 though new-fangled ill 1606:11
 viable g. of God 1390:2
 winter's rage defends 400:12
 Germented in light 1401:14
 Garments: dished their g. 1278:0
 of the Night 1607:10
 they drew her g. off 1532:16
 Garner: none says g. in full 636:19
 Garner may be full of fruits 637:7
 Garnets should be worn 165:14
 Garnished like him 222:7
 swept and g. 279:1

Garret: horn in g. 1763:7
 four sturges high 1390:12
 in g. world as large 1990:12
 man should live in g. 1523:6
 that g. of the earth 1768:6
 Garrett filled with scribblers 211:11
 Garrick, David 707:1
 Garrulous recounts the feats 40:1
 Garrulous alque piger 2254:1
 Garter: familiar as his g. 1478:11
 no damned merit about G. 585:1
 star without g. 585:1
 unabashed her g. saw 2265:1
 Gase: smothered in their
 own g. 1585:1
 Gaslight on de moon 2288:1
 Gasless, twenty trench'd g. 2248:1
 Gasp: to the last g. 664:1
 Gastronomy: bone for g. 178:1
 Gatt-toothed I was 1123:1
 Gator as the sacred B. 1209:1
 gave him the g. 684:1
 Glory's morning g. 393:1
 heaven's g. opens 1729:5
 heaven's g. stands ope 1725:12
 instructed how to adore 2240:1
 keep the g. of hell 801:5
 lofty g. of royal tent 2001:1
 of death 377:10
 of gifts closes 163:8
 of holy Rome 1241:4
 of Paradus 2451:8
 of pearl and gold 804:8
 of Sleep 1845:1
 open thy g. of mercy 2228:8
 open wide this g. of hell 602:2
 ponderous g. of west 1041:11
 right against Eastern g. 1905:1
 strait is the g. 802:9
 shut the g. of mercy 2080:13
 tear g. from rotted hinge 2274:1
 through heaven's g. 277:10
 triple-bolted g. 330:17
 wide as the g. 1041:9
 Gates are mine to open 1857:6
 golden g. lifted up 514:4
 her ever-during g. 884:3
 his g. were ope 932:10
 immortal g. of Heaven 884:3
 left g. of heaven ajar 884:3
 massive g. of Circum-
 stance 2041:8
 my love lies in g. of foam 1220:15
 of death 514:13
 of heaven so easily found 884:17
 of hell shall not prevail 271:11
 of hell stand open 692:15
 of ivory and of horn 478:21
 of menarcha arched high 1043:8
 of steel so strong 2014:8
 of the grave 379:16
 paint g. of hell with
 Paradise 949:12
 sea-washed, sunset g. 1307:5
 storming heaven's g. 2276:3
 thro' those dark g. 377:21
 through woods not G. 1654:15
 Time's iron g. close faintly 2013:5
 two g. of sleep there are 478:21
 unbarr'd the g. of light 1347:2
 unguarded g. 151:12
 Gauda: tell it not in G. 2496:16
 Gathered in my name 2225:17
 not harshly plucked 1250:17
 to thy heart 1213:4
 Gatherer of other men's
 stuff 1668:2
 Gathering where thou hast
 not strewed 561:18
 Gaudemus igitur 1132:9
 Gaudia certaminis 2107:5
 frustrantur fatis g. lacri-
 mulis 2077:5
 mala mentis 1308:9
 non remanent 1057:15
 Gaudium rea aevora est 1016:9
 Gaudy: rich, not g. 491:1
 neat, not g. 491:1
 Gauger walked with willing
 foot 890:1

Gaul: insulting G. 720:13
 Giant as well of Langedoc 1177:10
 Giantlet of the mob 157:18
 with a gift in't 158:10
 Gave: I never g. you ought 775:12
 what we g. we have 774:5
 Gave: new-born g. 1416:3
 Gay as gilded summer sky 366:7
 as summer morn 360:7
 guiltless pair 162:10
 in gems and wanton dress 488:7
 without frivolity 48:5
 Gaze: gone from my g. 31:13
 upon her unaware 139:1
 Gaze: never pured a g. 452:15
 Gaze: and Ledges swarm 1603:3
 Gaze: by g. to multiply 660:14
 Gaze: gather g. by every 973:2
 moon-speeding g. 1540:7
 Gehen Sache des Reichen 772:5
 Gefancken sind zollfrei 1992:15
 Gedge, Peter: epiphany 572:2
 Gesso
 See also Gossie
 all our g. are swans 813:7
 and gables 813:2
 are getting fat 271:2
 more g. than swans live 1491:12
 old lady picking g. 1857:8
 Rome's ancient g. 813:10
 wild g. snailing high 116:1
 with g. women with 2199:14
 Gefallen: vielen g. ist 157:12
 schlimm 157:12
 Gefallende Worte 326:7
 Gefühle: herrliche G. 661:3
 Gegenwart: machige Gatten 1599:6
 Gehalt: bestimmt seinen 1125:8
 Worth
 Gebet: down to G. 1277:16
 Geist: their little friend 474:4
 Geist: hoher G. in ihnen 1893:3
 Brust
 Gelacht und gelächelt 1433:2
 Geliebte: lang genug G. 1217:16
 Gem: best g. upon her zone 95:14
 froze into a g. 1853:5
 instinct with music 1073:5
 of earth and sky: begotten 445:14
 of quiet ray serene 1422:1
 of the old rock 69:12
 set g. above flower 330:13
 that twinkling hangs 1975:14
 thou tonic G. 257:14
 when others pick it up 1013:9
 Gemeine: alle handig 1488:7
 Gemeinus: naturae imperio g. 1350:8
 Gemeinus: anxia mater alt. 1649:12
 Genna add grace to thee 140:2
 have life in them 1018:6
 in g. and wanton dress 1185:4
 no g., no gold she needs 1138:11
 of Arw'n, starry train 1401:15
 of morning dew 1012:15
 pave thy radiant way 568:12
 rich and rare were the g. 1013:13
 winter's crystal g. 2160:15
 General came in new tin but 5110:13
 clean hands make real g. 1867:3
 didained 566:1
 every g. voted himself first 710:15
 good g. talks of success 1869:3
 greatest g. fewest mistakes 1867:3
 is hard to find 1868:15
 sorry it was not a g. 1869:4
 yesterday corporal today 1420:7
 General: Deux Sous 977:9
 Generalities: glittering G. 974:11
 specious liberty of g. 1439:5
 Generalize: is to be an idiot 1448:13
 General: despite your G. 1869:6
 prevail 1869:6
 examining our g. 133:8
 out of mud 1869:7
 send a harrel to other g. 1869:4
 who gain successes die 1869:7
 tators 1869:7
 wish he would bite other 1869:7
 g. 1869:7

Generation needs regenera-
 tion 1686:9
 new decade new g. 281:10
 of all things through change 217:7
 on shoulders of g. 3505:15
 one g. passeth away 511:18
 pride in coming g. 2263:1
 unto third and fourth g. 1850:14
 wrong-headed g. 1537:4
 younger g. comes knocking 247:3
 Generational: loud sound of
 g. 350:8
 no hungry g. tread thee 1405:3
 pass while trees stand 1348:7
 press on g. 926:13
 three g. from shiraleaves 74:8
 vast g. are come forth 1022:18
 Genre: co sum g. gnatus 681:10
 indygnus g. 74:8
 Generosity
 See also Gifts and Giving
 Flower of justice 777:10
 freaks of g. 834:16
 good-humor and g. 777:15
 never a g. 554:3
 should not exceed means 777:8
 Generous: quiet g. 681:13
 Generous: few capable of g. 237:6
 forget they have given 743:4
 is the truly wise 773:12
 nothing g. unless just 775:13
 pays for what is given 776:17
 pleasant to be g. 777:6
 ready for what is g. 13:10
 when he has little 777:9
 Genets: set you square 151:2
 Genevieve: sweet Genevieve 1260:8
 Grue: c'est la patience 757:12
 commence beaux ouvrages 762:8
 ut Wahrheit-Lied 760:4
 Giant: nec sibi sed totum 1495:3
 Genius
 an affair of energy 757:7
 and enthusiasm 553:6
 and its rewards 759:19
 and talent 761:14
 beauty is higher than g. 1201:18
 begins great works 762:8
 best plan-set 760:9
 bright and base 762:13
 but excites 762:1
 can never despise labour 758:1
 capacity for evading work 760:1
 capacity for taking pains 758:12
 character above g. 234:11
 creates 762:1
 delight of mankind 761:5
 discovered in proverb 1537:5
 divorce of glands 759:6
 do nothing against one's g. 149:12
 does not herd with g. 760:7
 draws up the ladder 760:3
 eagle portion of g. 599:4
 energy which collects 757:7
 European and American g. 53:3
 evil g. 74:12
 excels in expression 758:10
 father of heavenly line 960:5
 fire is g. 759:5
 fit for some peculiar arts 1360:8
 for g. renown endures 760:14
 for repose 611:3
 fostered by industry 758:1
 German and a g. 760:9
 goes and Polly stays 760:2
 greatest good and harm 758:7
 has somewhat of infantine 757:9
 hath electric power 761:1
 highest miracle of g. 761:8
 impatient of harness 758:9
 in a severing gown 1569:11
 in g. rejected thought 758:8
 is a vagabond 2207:7
 is character too 757:10
 is essentially creative 759:12
 is like gold 759:13
 is lonely 758:6
 is master of man 762:11
 is nothing but labour 758:1

Genius, continued
 is of no country 759:17
 is patience 757:11
 is predominance of sensi-
 bility 759:9
 is religious 758:5
 is with sighing sent 1356:16
 life never commonplace to g. 761:6
 man apart 759:13
 man who observes grows
 into g. 757:12
 married to science 759:10
 matter of nature 762:1
 melts many ages into one 761:4
 mind of large powers 759:3
 must be born 758:3
 never drops from skies 760:10
 never g. without madness 760:10
 nothing against one's g. 149:12
 nothing to declare except g. 760:19
 of these lands 212:11
 oft but perseverance 759:8
 one per cent inspiration 758:4
 only g. can say the panis 1535:5
 power to be boy again 757:9
 power to do right thing 759:7
 premonition g. 760:15
 prevailing g. of the place 601:9
 proof of g. great poem 138:12
 punished, flame exalted 760:18
 ramp up my g. 241:15
 ruined only by itself 760:11
 runs for want of use 760:6
 secret to itself 757:15
 see things in advance 761:13
 slow of growth 760:1
 so shrinking and rare 760:17
 sparkles from eyes 600:8
 survives 760:14
 talent of man who is dead 758:8
 talk with man of g. 760:19
 thine own g. gave the blow 170:1
 three fifths of him g. 1534:8
 this g. rise and set 1305:9
 to make common marvellous 1534:3
 to raise the g. 760:1
 two kinds of g. 761:7
 two sorts possess g. 225:9
 true g. is but rare 234:6
 unmet by g. 760:1
 wanting art is dumb 760:11
 what an impostor g. is 761:12
 without education 759:10
 Genius loci 601:9
 Genius: broad career 243:4
 Geniuses create wonders 762:4
 greatest g. lie hidden 760:13
 in trade 285:16
 shariest biographies 758:6
 Genoise: immortal G. 284:13
 Genres: tous les g. bons 1527:9
 Gens d'esprit sont bêtes 2174:13
 les faux hommes g. 540:16
 pas de g. plus affaires 210:5
 plus hommes g. du monde 559:2
 qui ressemblent aux vau-
 villes 1231:3
 sans fruit dangereux 1231:4
 superstitious obnoxia 1231:3
 Gent: military g. I see 1867:15
 Gentle: in personage 1230:9
 no dancing bear was so g. 1230:9
 no exceedingly g. 315:5
 thing is g. 764:4
 Gent: lancia dir le g. 237:7
 Gentian-flower: blue g. 689:7
 Gentilhomme: qui vit mal
 munus 764:9
 Gentility: ancient riches 68:9
 no afternoon g. 117:5
 nor stand on your g. 771:7
 stand upon g. 1669:1
 Gentle and merciful and
 just 118:6
 as lamb 2142:9
 as sphyras 760:8
 Craft 760:8
 in manner 760:8
 is that g. does 760:7
 now we are gentlemen 762:14

Gentle, continued

peace to the g. 568: 6
 tender, and forgiving 944:15
 to others 766: 4
 that doth g. deeds 762:15
 therefore to be won 521:13
 yet not dull 1935: 5
 Gentlemen 762: 5
 absolute g. 765: 8
 affable and courteous g. 765: 8
 all the world over 764: 1
 and scholar 763:11
 be each, pray God, a g. 765: 2
 bears him like poorly g. 764:15
 bees in a concatenation 764: 4
 by creation 764:10
 calculating adventurer 763: 7
 disposed to swear 1931:16
 dunhill g. 764:16
 earth bears not so stout a
 g. 765: 5
 fine-paced g. 764: 7
 fine pun-g. 1486:18
 fineness of nature 763: 9
 finished g. top to toe 763: 4
 first true g. that ever
 breathed 261:13
 fleshly g. 1927:11
 flowering of civilization 763: 2
 frequent in England 763: 1
 God, Almighty's g. 765:16
 grand old name of g. 765:10
 I know a discontented g. 454:12
 I'll be sworn thou art
 in not in your books 462:11
 Jack would be a g. 762: 5
 kind and affable 762:11
 kinder g. treats not 765: 8
 king cannot make a g. 764:10
 knows quite enough 765: 3
 large-minded g. 1351: 7
 learn from little to be g. 764: 8
 leave world untainted 763: 8
 let him storm town 764: 6
 lord of himself, inborn g. 1158: 5
 make a g. of you 764:12
 Manhattan g. 1390:10
 may make a lady 764: 5
 more active-valiant 765: 8
 myself one of these days 764: 2
 never inflicts pain 762:15
 no g. ought to pay them 269: 9
 no g. weighs over 200 646:13
 no g. will ask as a favor 653:14
 not essential g. think 763: 3
 not gay coat makes g. 763: 3
 of blood and breeding 764:13
 of the first head 764:16
 of the press 1864: 3
 of very first house 595:11
 once a g. always a g. 764: 1
 our well-dressed g. 1964:13
 stainless g. 765:10
 sweeter and lovelier g. 765: 8
 travel abroad, dwell home 2038:12
 true breeding of a g. 1259: 8
 true g. may swear it 1419: 5
 true heroic English g. 538:11
 understruck self-love 763: 6
 very simple g. 916: 4
 very valiant g. 999: 8
 was fond, lady fair 1325: 5
 what's g. but his pleasure 763: 5
 when you've said a g. 763:17
 who could calculate eclipse 1908:18
 who lives ill a monster 764: 9
 who was then the g. 731: 1
 written on his brow 763:14
 young g. is deceased 411: 6
 Gentleness: humanity 762:11
 Gentlemen: all g. melan-
 choly mad 1076: 8
 by g. for g. 763: 3
 can't-be g. 1968: 3
 gentlemen's g. 1800: 9
 good morning, g. both 1939: 1
 in may, wild as flames 765: 7
 most Gothic g. of Spain 762: 8
 must risk their skin 1223: 8
 no, g. but gardeners 12: 3

Gentlemen, continued

of the French Guard 2108:11
 of the shade 1280: 5
 prefer blonde 848:10
 two single g. rolled 763:13
 unafraid 765: 5
 venison in heaven 764:11
 who wrote with Ease 2253:12
 ye g. of England 1780:14
 Gentleness 765: 8
 better than violence 765:13
 imposed to gentle men 765:12
 of all the gods 760: 6
 of rain in the wind 1690: 3
 strong enforcement be 765:13
 this milky g. 765: 5
 touch'd with human g. 766: 5
 with deeds requisite thy g. 1716: 3
 your g. shall force 765:13
 Gently down hill 901:12
 to bear with men 541: 5
 Genus et virtus villor alga 1720: 6
 immortal manet 633: 8
 irritable vatium 1337: 4
 me, vol. solati g. 1326: 5
 qui g. jactat suum 681:14
 rarum g. 1415: 9
 vix nostra voce 70:11
 Geographers crowd into
 maps 2443: 8
 in Africa maps 2443: 8
 Geography: in America g.
 sublime 56: 1
 Geology, ethnology 620:16
 Geometrician: God is a g. 763:14
 Geometry: axioms of g. 1726: 1
 no royal road to g. 538: 2
 only science 1755:13
 George 764
 if his name be G. 1376:15
 King G. will be able to
 read that 62: 2
 let G. do it 760:14
 when G. the third was king 2264:10
 George, St.: ever on horse-
 back, yet never rideth 748: 3
 he was for England 585: 5
 of Merry England 546: 8
 the dragon hath killed 546: 8
 George Dandin: vous l'avez
 voulu 434:19
 George Washington: try
 commander was G. W. 2286: 4
 Georges four 766: 9
 Georges: laissez faire a G. 766:14
 Georgia: marching through 1878:11
 German and a genius 769: 9
 life too short to learn G. 769: 7
 no little G. state 556: 3
 people chosen of God 2147:12
 shout for help in G. 769: 6
 to the matter 173:10
 will claim me as G. 1011:20
 Germans are honest men 769: 8
 hours of Europe 768: 9
 chosen of God 2147:13
 dullest nation G. 995:17
 fear God but nothing else 768: 1
 want to be governed 769: 2
 Germany 767
 diseased world's bathhouse 769:10
 hands of men in G. 768: 9
 lovely place 769: 5
 Germans: all g. spill 1486:13
 Germs of good in every soul 334:17
 Gerry: Elbridge G. 2280: 1
 Gerry-mander 2280: 3
 Gertrude, Ep and Edm 1377: 1
 Geschichte: alte G. immer
 neu 1206: 8
 Geschichte: Willen des G. 644:12
 Gesetz: kein G. was hat
 nicht ein Loch 1285:10
 und Rechte: es erben sich 1086: 3
 Gestures: pendant g. lin-
 gule 1838:11
 Gesture: in every g. dignity 599:19
 is too emphatic 1591: 9
 Gestus: est quiddam g.
 adendi 321: 9

Get before forget 768: 6
 by giving 773: 9
 don't care how, g. 1622: 4
 what you can 1562: 2
 what you desire 1929: 8
 Getting and spend-
 ing 434:15
 with g. get understanding 2066:10
 Gettysburg address 432: 1
 Gettysburg: 'tis grown 628: 4
 Get-up: you've got to 1229:10
 Ghost 768
 alas, poor g. 770:10
 applaud the hollow g. 52:12
 Gettysburg: 'tis grown 628: 4
 Get-up: you've got to 1229:10
 Ghost 768
 alas, poor g. 770:10
 applaud the hollow g. 52:12
 besieged with April dew 770: 1
 came g. to Margaret's door 771: 4
 escapes from pyra 966:16
 especially the g. 9: 8
 gave up the g. 375:15
 giveth up the g. 381: 9
 haunted by husband's g. 1910:10
 I'll make a g. of him that
 lets me 770:11
 invites my steps and points 770: 3
 it is an honest g. 770: 5
 needs no g. to tell this 1053: 4
 no g. should be allowed 770:12
 of a shadow 478:15
 of a summer that lived 1936: 7
 of Hamlet's father 770:12
 of his eternity 770:12
 Scipio's g. walks unavenged 769:13
 stubborn unlad g. 246:12
 vex not his g. 392:11
 Voltaire's g. 770: 2
 who shall be nameless 344: 9
 Ghost-writers 250:12
 Ghosts and forms of fright 770: 4
 are in very dread, G. 769:16
 between the lines 69: 9
 dead men's g. do not haunt 348:19
 did shriek and squeal 1046:12
 don't believe in g. 770: 2
 from an enchanter fleeing 2153:13
 make the g. gaze 970: 1
 must be all over the country 60: 9
 never speak till spoke to 769:13
 of dead renews 250:12
 of defunct bodies 769: 15
 of our foes are many 219: 5
 of those that once have been 191:10
 shoals of visionary g. 770: 1
 troop home to churchyards 1940:12
 Ghosts: they are G. 2175:13
 Giant 771
 brazen g. of Greek fame 1392: 5
 Despair 771
 domestic Irish g. 436:14
 sling but stone, g. dies 590:10
 keeps his height 771:13
 Little G. 1377:16
 loves the dwarf 771: 5
 race before the flood 771: 8
 this g. of mankind 1158: 9
 upon air will live 917: 7
 use it like a g. 1922:16
 Western g. smiles 550: 9
 will starve 771: 7
 Giants in the earth 771: 8
 in their promises 834:17
 to slay 1003:10
 work great wrongs 771: 9
 Gibbets keep the lifted hand
 in awe 3339: 4
 Gibes: where be g. now 1010:10
 anticipates no return 772: 7
 Giddy: more g. and unform 1965:11
 thinks world turns 534: 3
 Gift-gift makes friends 772:17
 Gift 771
 and not an art 332:12
 anticipates no return 772: 7
 April's g. to April's bees 92:11
 haek of g. the giving 774: 3
 hinderth the wise 776:16
 born with g. of laughter 1076: 1
 a deadly g. of Minerva 777: 5
 derives value from rank 767: 7
 destroyeth the heart 778:14
 doth stretch itself 60:12

Gift, continued

whence *g.* with words 773:14
every *g.* of noble origin 925: 3
every good *g.* from above 777:10
every man has his *g.* 1965: 1
fatal *g.* of beauty 137:9; 100: 1
flowing of giver 774:15
for my fair 775:11
frail *g.* is beauty 137: 1
from God descended 777:16
giveth *g.* beltimes 774: 8
God's great *g.* of speech 185: 8
gracious *g.* of tears 199: 2
have *g.* to know it 210:11
heaven's last best *g.* 214:13
heaven's next best *g.* 924: 2
heavenly *g.* of Poesy 152:11
is as a precious stone 772:15
no *g.* more precious 191: 4
not art but inspiration 983:11
of Beauty 137:9; 100: 1
of Eve 113:10
of faith 55: 7
of gaily great fortune 130: 1
of impudence 145:15
of myth 149:15
of pleasing feature 207: 2
of poetry *g.* of peace 151:17
of prophecy 341: 9
of sleep 158:10
of tears best *g.* 974: 2
of that not to be given 777: 3
of the gab 1014: 2
of words 1757:15
one *g.* well given 774: 7
only *g.* portion of thyself 774:15
only unpoisoned 134:12
perfect *g.* of good 2137:11
spirit in which *g.* is rich 773:11
strange is the *g.* 701: 8
take as *g.* what day brings 745:10
terrible *g.* of familiarity 831: 2
this is *g.* that I have 961: 7
thou shalt take no *g.* 776:16
though small welcome 776: 5
thy *g.* and loving token 133: 3
Tithonus missed 1032: 3
to dog for new-year's *g.* 203: 9
which noble spirits pray for 775: 2
which stays too long 775: 6
wicked men's *g.* 770:15
without giver is bare 777: 3
whatever man has is a *g.* 776: 6
worthy of Apollo 776: 6
Gifted with prophetic power 763:12
Gifts: the *g.* gie us 1786: 7
Gifts all *g.* but one 1845:16
and alma 1402: 3
appertinent to man 777: 3
await no *g.* from chance 644:13
best *g.* on thy shrine 774:17
break rocks 777: 2
Ceres' *g.* 659:13
diversities of *g.* 774:11
free *g.* we scorn 220: 9
friends by spiritual *g.* 733: 6
giver makes precious 775: 9
Greece bearing *g.* 818:17
he sent out great *g.* 776:21
he that gives small *g.* 776: 4
natural *g.* without education 591: 2
not essence of virtue 1485: 3
nothing as dear as *g.* 766:17
of bad bring evil 776:15
of foe not *g.* 777: 4
of fortune that pass 773: 9
of Freedom 35:11
of the gods 777: 2
persuade the gods 773: 6
and great *g.* 1514:10
scorned givers despised 775: 8
shining *g.* took all eyes 1990: 9
stretch straight away 778: 1
take all the *g.* 1131: 7
take *g.* with a sigh 775:21
that grow are best 705: 1
was poor 773:11
which giver makes precious 775: 9
win her with *g.* 214:15
Gift he kept a *g.* 1706: 7

Giggle: all *g.*, bluish 778: 6
orations should *g.* 1439:12
Giggler is a milk-maid 1076:14
Giglot fortune 712:13
Gilbert, W. S.: epitaph 368:13
Gild the brown horror 1939:17
Gilderoy: my handsome G. 1634: 3
Gilderoy's kite 141:18; 763: 4
Gilding: less of your *g.* 516:16
Glead: no balm in G. 383: 3
Glebe, Edward: epitaph 368:14
Gilt o'er-dusted 145: 5
Gimcrack: this is a *g.* 2042: 8
Gin: finish on *g.* 1981: 5
he that made the *g.* 1711: 2
mix more water in *g.* 409:13
General C. drefle smart 305: 5
Ginger hot i' the mouth 44:18
neath the tail 563:10
Gingerly: took up so *g.* 1643:14
Glorioz, quel *g.* plu non vi
leggiemo avanti 1673: 5
Glotto: round as O of G. 273: 6
Girdle round the earth 1777:14
Salt-water *g.* 549:16
Harry *g.* of years 778: 5
GIRL 778: 5
beautiful *g.* is dowered 134: 6
cleanly young *g.* to rub 1330: 1
friendship of *g.* for *g.* 2205:16
good-natured *g.* loved 779: 5
hard to find the *g.* 2290:11
heaven will protect the
working-*g.* 778:12
heretic *g.* of my soul 333: 8
Girders embraced 361:14
I left behind me *g.* 1216: 5
I want a *g.* just like *g.* 2138: 7
in the heart of Maryland 680:18
it's my old *g.* drives 2145:12
let *g.* attend to spinning 2381: 7
love a pretty *g.* 1742:11
marry a country *g.* 2139: 7
marry the *g.* first 1273: 8
noble and innocent *g.* 1659:10
only one *g.* in the world for
me 2291: 1
she was a *g.* and he a boy 217:11
take it, *g.*, fear no after 1192:12
that fords the burn 106:11
that married dear old dad 2138: 7
that Tommy's left behind 1866: 5
there, little *g.*, don't cry 779: 1
there was a little *g.* 778:16
tiny alabaster *g.* 121: 7
unlabeled *g.* 779: 5
very nice *g.* you'll find her 40:12
what every *g.* learns 1336: 8
what *g.* will say or do 779:14
who can her fault deny 1829: 5
will lead her Brindle Pup 389: 7
with the green eyes 603:19
GIRL-GRADUATES: sweet *g.* 779:11
Girls are made to kiss 778: 5
are so massive and complete 778: 5
between two *g.* 1090: 7
blush sometimes 171:12
engaged write sonnets 1263:19
forbidden paths tread 778:12
he walked with casual 1866: 5
learn before alphabet 778:15
let *g.* learn to sing 1877:11
like to be played with 778:12
live like the boys 778:12
prevent *g.* from being *g.* 197: 3
rosebud garden of *g.* 779:10
sashboard ornaments 779: 7
slips of slender *g.* 103: 3
some *g.* do, then they rue 2291: 6
that whistle 2143:11
those little prating *g.* 778: 9
thousand *g.* do not charm 1199: 3
two little *g.* in blue 2282: 6
we love for that they are 2284: 6
whistling *g.*, crowing hens 2145:11
who wear glasses 779: 1
with parted lips 103: 3
would get sunburned 2183: 6
wretched, un-idea'd *g.* 778:14
you mysterious *g.* 778: 4

Gladius: cinn di *g.* non 1009:10
Give after death is lead 777:16
all *g.* to rich 1585:12
all thou canst 776:12
and forgive 2069: 3
and it shall be given 773:14
and keep need wit 775: 3
awkwardly, churlishness 772: 3
business of rich 772: 5
crowns and pounds 680:12
ever at demand 774: 8
hers to *g.*, not to take 1163:13
him what is reason 1518: 5
I *g.* that you may give 777: 1
in health is gold 779:16
is a good girl 773:10
't or take 't 1643:12
more blessed to *g.* 773: 6
my heart 2274: 2
not by halves 773: 3
thing, take a thing 774: 8
to public but not take 1280: 2
to the poor 773:16
to world heat you have 1114: 5
'twas all he had to *g.* 772:17
what I can *g.* him 3274: 5
what shall I *g.* 1163:11
what thou canst 1704: 6
what you have 776:10
when I *g.* I *g.* myself 773:15
Given also be taken away 775:10
her all on earth 1222:10
today, taken tomorrow 776:10
unto everyone that hath
shall be *g.* 1562:11
Giver: God loveth cheerful 774:12
love the *g.*, more 1231: 4
Gives by halves who best
takes 774: 7
doubly who gives quickly 773:11
from sense of duty 775: 1
himself with alms 3251: 3
only worthless gold 775: 2
she *g.* but little 2244: 3
teaches who *g.* 1970:17
to all denies all 774: 4
twice who *g.* quickly 773:17
what he has be *g.* 779:13
Giveth: the *g.* oft 774:13
twice that gives in trice 775:11
GIVING 774
and forget the gift 330:10
and keeping require brains 774: 3
calls for genius 773:13
godlike in *g.* 1812:11
guiding angel *g.* 243:13
in the *g.* vein 773:17
much to poor doth enrich 773:17
receives more 773:14
Givings: his *g.* rare 946: 4
Gizzard: asked for *g.* 818: 2
something in her *g.* 2146:11
Glaciers are viscous 203:16
over the winter *g.* 371:10
Glad did I live, gladly die 570: 9
longer liveth *g.* than sorry 1301: 9
take two to be *g.* 309: 1
to be *g.* of life 1425:12
when thou hast done well 827:18
Glad: be-loud *g.* 1872: 1
dew-deprinted *g.* 1402: 6
Gladstone: I see before me 1868: 5
wounded *g.* forswears fight-
ing 2246: 1
Gladstone in herena 2074: 1
Gladstone plan fight 2074: 1
Gladio: suo sibi *g.* lunc
jugulo 2711: 1
Gladium: eripite leti *g.* 1965:19
Gladium: in eburna vagina
plumbeus *g.* 1955: 8
Gladness: hymning in the
lark 1079: 4
in every face 1077:13
no law so strong 855:12
of heart life of man 855:12
of her *g.* when she's glad 1815: 1
touch me half the *g.* 2073: 1
Gladstone, William
Ewart 779

Glamour of the goldenrod .1445: 8
 stays if reason goes .1276: 2
 Glance, glancing kiss .1030:10
 from heaven to earth .1535: 2
 gave me an Italian g. .2211:12
 he had that merry g. .2211:12
 how fleet g. of the mind .1311: 3
 was stern and high .2034:16
 Glances begot eyes, eyes
 night .1223: 9
 half-shut g. of Kathay .599:22
 stolen g. sweeter .1018: 2
 that stab .865:12
 with second flirt .318:12
 Glare: kindly g. .1041: 9
 Glasgow thugery .1052: 9
 Glare and a maid ever in
 danger .1234:13
 antique, 'twixt thee .1316:17
 brittle g. that's broken .1337: 3
 comrades, fill me g. for me .2361: 4
 excuse for the g. .501: 3
 fortune is g. .713:17
 gazed into my foaming g. .215:10
 hope's deluding g. .463: 4
 I drink from my g. .1326: 4
 is good and last is good .235:12
 is low .1669: 2
 nothing more smooth than
 g. .2170:17
 of champagne .2238:18
 of fashion, mould of form .1315: 3
 spite still g. .854: 2
 see through g. darkly .1819:13
 that fashion'd others .641:15
 that's with Canary lined .2159: 2
 thy g. doth run .4019: 9
 thy g. will show thee .1317: 3
 thy mother's .751: 4
 turn down an empty g. .495:15
 what your g. tells you .1317: 3
 wherein noble youth .641:15
 whose house is of g. .1650: 2
 Glance and leaves brittle .1041: 9
 mystical g. .1931:11
 who drinks from American g. .601:14
 Glean and glittering show .871:17
 far elusive g. .1581: 2
 gazing at the g. .481: 2
 of dying day .1041: 9
 of our vanished dream .4070:21
 visionary g. .482:13
 where the poplar trees .1370: 2
 Glean and glooms that dart .196: 2
 Glean the broken ears .862: 2
 Glee: frolic g. .561: 6
 of martial breast .1077: 1
 richest bump of g. .941:17
 so many and such g. .1300:17
 tyrant's cruel g. .8065: 2
 Glenarvon: I read G. .339: 4
 Glibber to play .494: 9
 Glida: gentle helping g. .75: 4
 Glimmering: gone—g. .839: 9
 of doubtful hope .1686:12
 Glimpses of forgotten
 dreams .482: 2
 of the moon .1333:17
 that would make .857: 2
 Gliese, mortal .950:10
 Glitters: nor all that g.
 gold .8714: 8
 Glittering in golden coats .1865: 2
 Glimmer: all that g. not gold .871:11
 Glimming: life's day draws
 near the g. .2317: 2
 when g. breeds hail of
 day .1240:18
 when the g. is .381:18
 Glimming upon a sheep's per.
 sona .210: 8
 Globe: all that tread the g. .583: 2
 all too little .461: 4
 blanking g. of death .2171:11
 how has g. been sailing .2271:19
 our Copernican g. .2215:13
 round g. a vast head .223: 9
 we the g. can compare .613:20
 Globes: primordial atoms
 .681:10

Gloire des grande hommes .780: 7
 deuil éclatant du bonheur .2193: 2
 n'est jamais ou vertu n'est
 pas .780: 2
 Gloom and glare of towns .276:17
 heavy g. oppressive .2161:14
 hundred years of g. .2150:13
 lends solemnity .290: 2
 no funeral g. my dears .424: 4
 of earthquake and eclipse .266: 4
 of existence .1205:11
 of this my earthly day .834:10
 suits well the thoughtful .2062: 2
 tis Lethe's g. .2116
 Gloria: at scullin non .781:15
 cineri vera venit .781:18
 dat mihi vires .780: 6
 divitiarum g. fragilis .2092:15
 immensum calcar .780:11
 maxime qui virtute praestit .2091: 6
 nulla mihi capatur .621:10
 operosa g. irruum .1095: 4
 posteris lumen .70:12
 si post fata venit .781:13
 sic transit g. mundi .782: 3
 sine g. sine periculo .297:17
 stotemenda g. periculi .621:17
 trahit constrictas g. .781: 6
 umbra virtutis .624: 6
 vera g. radices agit .779:19
 virtutem requirit .780: 7
 Gloria: difficultis g. custodia .781:12
 gloriam ad majorem Dei .780:12
 qui spreverit .780: 3
 Glories afar off shine .463:15
 but pleasing dreams .837: 2
 come too late .781:16
 fervid languid g. .2103:15
 float between earth and sky .481: 7
 I see Heaven's g. shine .1802: 4
 of our blood and state .385: 7
 you may my g. depose .841:11
 Glorious as compassion .1504:10
 humbly g. .627: 7
 it may be g. to write .425: 4
 Glory .770
 all thy goodly g. .141: 4
 ancestral g. .701:12
 and empire tempting to fe-
 male blood .2191: 3
 and freshness of a dream .226:11
 and nothing of a Name .1274: 8
 and scandal of the age .780: 2
 and the dream .482:13
 be to God on high .2369: 2
 be unto her whose word .1583:12
 belongs to our ancestors .70:11
 blazon on a coffin-lid .624:10
 built on selfish principles .750: 2
 by g. rise to heavens .780: 2
 chief g. from authors .8457:14
 chief g. won they cause .1341:15
 child of toil .1001:11
 circling round the soul .2195: 2
 comes after death .781:19
 comes from daring to begin .147: 2
 comes late to our ashes .781:18
 dies not, grief is past .780:15
 do all to g. of God .515:14
 drags all men captive .781: 8
 dropped from their youth .1200: 2
 drown'd my G. .498: 6
 false g. levity .2191:15
 allied with England's g. .456: 8
 follows virtue .780: 2
 fraught with peril .836: 8
 from his gray hairs gone .2129: 9
 full meridian of my g. .838: 4
 glides the sacred page .157: 2
 gives me strength .780: 6
 go where g. calls .1750:17
 go where g. waits thee .780:17
 great is g. for strife hard .780: 6
 greater the difficulty, the
 greater the glory .447:12
 greater g. dim the less .781: 4
 greater g. of God .786:14
 guards with solemn round .1869:11
 hard-won g. measure .1095: 4
 highest g. won by virtue .2091: 6

Glory, continued
 his g. is inexplicable .296:11
 honor leads to virtue .780:11
 I shall not find .2098: 4
 illumines gloom of graves .780:11
 in his bosom .1841:10
 into g. peep .1295:15
 is the soldier's prize .1864: 3
 jest and riddle at world .1239: 3
 lay in the path of duty .833:17
 leads the way .781: 9
 left him alone with his g. .2670: 9
 lift g. of Aladdin's court .251: 2
 lights soldier's tomb .1466: 6
 like a shooting star .622:12
 like circle in water .781:12
 like madness in the g. .782: 1
 has not g. of wit .242: 5
 made these chiefs contend .734: 3
 measured by means .780: 7
 mighty spu .780:11
 military g. rainbow .2106: 9
 morning gate .393: 6
 motive, not our end .471:12
 never where virtue is not .780: 1
 no g. without danger .297:17
 nothing expensive as g. .780: 2
 of a workman .1065:14
 of deed g. shall remain .811:10
 of Greece was short .839: 7
 of loving and being loved .192:14
 of making ourselves com-
 fortable .295: 1
 of our blood and state .385: 7
 of some men to write well .223:19
 of the coming of the Lord .263: 8
 of the Garden .756:17
 of the moon is shed .121: 9
 of the Most High God .793: 3
 of the present .42: 2
 of the priesthood .1592: 9
 of the Vision that Records .204:18
 of the well-won day .622: 4
 of the winning were she
 won .2113: 2
 Old Glory .674:10
 on hair a g. like swint .1584:11
 once to be a Roman .1738:15
 one g. of the sun .1914: 6
 passed from the earth .137: 4
 past the pit or wall .1041:10
 popular g. coquette .780: 5
 Rainbow G. .2106: 9
 recompense of gallant ac-
 tions .780: 8
 reward of virtue .780: 1
 reward that sole excites .780:10
 reward with g. or gold .1904:15
 rise in g. sink to pride .782: 5
 rush to g. or the grave .782: 5
 seldom comes G. till death .781:18
 shows the way .781: 9
 sing His g. wrong .791: 5
 so much g. and shame .780: 2
 so passes g. of world .782: 4
 some g. in their birth .1605:11
 swiftly passes g. of world .781: 3
 takes deep root .770:19
 that was Greece .1401: 6
 that transfigures .1641:10
 time's g. is to calm .2012:15
 to God in the highest .793: 9
 to have invented love .1742: 2
 to the King of Kings .780: 9
 to the new-born King .266: 9
 to thee, O peasant .638:11
 to them that die .1446: 6
 track g. to the grave .780:16
 trailing clouds of g. .1641:10
 true g. resembles a woman
 of sense .780: 5
 uncertain g. of April day .1202: 2
 vein is g. of the sky .1194: 4
 weighs itself in dust .1043: 7
 what g. doth world put on .221: 4
 what g. in common good .42: 4
 what means this g. .258:13
 what price g. .242: 4
 where glorious deeds are
 done .780: 4

Glory, continued

which shall be revealed 193:14
 who works for g. misers 196:14
 whose g. was, redressing
 human wrong 259: 9
 will not make pot boil 154:1 5
 with surpassing g. crown'd 193:17
 Glory's voice (in)potent 309:17
 Glorifying the Gospel 150:116
 Gloss: all the g. of art 244:10
 gives g. to sin 307:9 8
 that vade'th 137:1 3
 Glossolover: Je G. 53:19
 Glorify: hand-in-g. 287:17
 hand in g. 850:10
 iron hand in velvet g. 1750:17
 upon that hand 85:14
 Glove: cut in g. 223: 6
 touched without g. 1547:19
 walk through field in g. 2179:11
 wear seemly g. 490:14
 Glow of early thought 481:16
 self-approving the 518:16
 which now gladdens 494:13
 Glow-worm 782
 God's g. 1916:10
 her eyes the g. lend thee 604: 2
 like a g. golden 1073: 1
 shows cloth to be near 782:13
 Glow-worms on a summer's
 night 1374: 5
 shall our lanterns be 742:13
 Gloom: est-est 289:15
 Gloom: earnest endleth 86:1 1
 Gloom: why he g. 1906: 7
 Gloom: at another's coat 519:16
 hastens g., chokes him 510: 2
 of words 224:1 1
 tired g. labours 519:16
 Gloom: did in sin 519:13
 Gloom: 519
 belly full of g. 155: 7
 full of cursedness 519: 2
 hence come sudden deaths 320: 7
 ingenious in g. 1919:14
 kills more than sword 520:10
 swinish g. 519:15
 Gnashing of teeth 2047:12
 Gnat: strain at a g. 947: 9
 that sings summer's song 1530:11
 tiny-trumpeting g. 1837:18
 who built the sky 1390:14
 Gnats are unnoticed 510: 2
 let foolish g. make sport 1030:13
 Go and do thou likewise 963: 8
 and hang yourself 853: 3
 far-too far you cannot 3030: 3
 farther and fare worse 1633: 3
 for God's sake go away 1957:10
 hard with Antonio 1642:10
 I am dangerous to go 451:21
 I go on for ever 200:16
 I say to this man, Go 115: 6
 if you'd have it done, go 424: 3
 I'm going to "go it" 1309:10
 in peace 1470:14
 little book 191: 4
 nothing to do but go 2102: 6
 ourselves as fleetly go 3141: 7
 shall I bid her go 1453:14
 that will go 718:12
 to gain little patch 207:18
 to grass 821:18
 to place set out for 3039:11
 to the devil 441:18
 where do we go now 186: 9
 where No man knoweth him 591:18
 where you want me to go 1420: 2
 whither thou goest, I go 1199: 3
 who go feel not the pain 1433: 4
 Go-between (G.) G. 307:114
 Goad: sharp g. for stubborn
 and 121:15
 Goad cannot be counter-
 manded 438:12
 found to be a joke 438:12
 morning to one far-set g. 438:12
 means th' abysmal g. 221:1
 not g. but exercise 7916: 7
 set heart on g., not prize 1720:12

Goad, continued

towards g. of evolution 4181: 2
 upward bill g. ye win 23:1196: 8
 verges to some g. 125:113
 when approaching the g. 30114
 your g. the sky 2004: 2
 Goad: be the g. 59: 8
 and way beneath arms 847:15
 head of the live g. 1638: 3
 is a complete Plato 127: 4
 like g., mourn for beard 127: 3
 shows contempt for dogs 308: 9
 Goad: about my g. 1094: 1
 parts g. upon left hand 425: 4
 prime as g. 2105:12
 Gobble-uns 'at gits you 2175:12
 Gobbet: brimming g. cheered
 board 218:10
 fill the g. again 404:13
 fill up the g. 494: 7
 in g. no deception 404:13
 not a full blushing g. 2120: 1
 touch the g. no more 498: 5
 Gobbet: brim'd with every
 costly wine 2031: 6
 golden g. trembled 1450: 3
 Goblins: walked with g. 1514: 3
 God 86
 a G. a G. appears 201:10
 above sphere of esteem 706:10
 accept him, Christ receive 2131: 2
 all but G. changing 703: 6
 all merry in G. unjust 790: 4
 Almighty's cock and hen 151: 9
 alone can comprehend G. 707:11
 alone is life 784: 6
 always pardons 719:10
 and did G. care 1586:15
 and my right 546: 2
 and nature 1390: 1
 and Nature met in light 1153: 4
 and Nature then at strife 1391: 4
 and soldier alike adore 1807: 1
 and the tucker we adore 443: 6
 and the watchmaker 788: 3
 and your native land 1464:14
 angry g. moved by prayer 1586: 7
 answers sharp and sudden 1585:10
 appears 161:10
 appears and G. is light 793:12
 assist our side 2115: 5
 assumes the g. 799:14
 at peace about G. 707:15
 be a g. and hold me 2101:12
 be a g., your spirit cried 169:16
 be lenient to her 409: 3
 be merciful to me a sinner 289: 3
 be not curious about G. 797:13
 be with him 307:12
 be with you 793: 7
 bears wicked, not for-
 ever 2134:10
 believe with thee 440: 1
 believe G. is above all 113:10
 best maker of marriage 127:18
 bids us do good for evil 949: 8
 bless all our gains 751: 3
 bless all true workers 1580: 2
 bless us every one 168: 8
 bought men with blood 222: 9
 builds temple in the heart 1689: 3
 built one of flesh and blood 175: 3
 but as G. granted it 1704: 9
 by searching find out G. 796:12
 by the gospel 1065: 8
 call bodily upon G. 1064:10
 can never be requited 785: 9
 can open whole universe 1301: 3
 cannot procure good for
 wicked 2135:12
 cannot serve G. and man 1237:10
 changeless G. proclaim 104:17
 changeless never 793: 8
 chastens whom he loves 171: 3
 circumvent G. 1948: 3
 clever but not dishonest 786:10
 comes with leaden feet 789: 9
 complains not 785: 9
 could have made all rich 137:124

God, continued

court of appeal 782:10
 created vast (immortal) 167: 8
 created man in his image 1410:10
 creative force 781: 3
 creator wise 2181: 7
 cruel and severe 791:12
 dare to look up to G. 1704: 6
 dawn for all 790:12
 dear G. who loveth us 1584: 2
 delights in odd numbers 1227: 3
 denotes a substance 781: 1
 described as saying, I AM and: 5
 deviser of stratagems 786:10
 discussing duty to G. 82: 3
 does and blesses us 786: 5
 does not know everything 798: 1
 does not pay every week 1208:12
 doth all in all 536:18
 doth G. exact day-labour 170: 9
 doth not need man's work 791:11
 doubly false to G. 2034:15
 doubt not but G. on high 1583:13
 drawn from Nature's G. 1302: 8
 dread G. do law 1149: 8
 dreadful as Manichean g. 400: 4
 if you want to take in G. 211: 3
 eldest of poets 782:17
 endures forever 1302: 8
 enters by private door 781: 3
 ever alone with G. 168: 2
 every g. has his day 470: 8
 every g. will leave us 109: 4
 everything possible for 782:10
 extemporal g. of rhyme 1141:10
 extends in every place 782: 8
 fear G. and keep command-
 ments 7911: 8
 fear G., honor King 15015: 791: 3
 fear G., take own part 1787:17
 fills every root and seed 1390: 6
 first garden made 277: 3
 first made man 221: 6
 first planted a garden 752:10
 for big aquadrons 2112:11
 for her worship 2283: 8
 for men, religion for
 women 1690: 8
 for his service needed 791:11
 for us all 441: 9
 forbid 782:18
 forbidden G. to work mir-
 acles 1216:16
 forgotten, soldiers slighted 1867: 1
 from the machine 799:19
 from then, great G. we
 spring 783: 3
 fulfill himself 221:12
 gave all men all earth 1465: 6
 gave the increase 1618:18
 geometrical 783:14
 get up early to take in G. 211: 3
 give G. thy heart 1942:18
 give G. thy broken heart 2183: 1
 give me mourning 1356: 5
 give to G. each moment 1132:10
 give us a G., a living G. 798: 8
 give us Men 1272: 7
 give you good evening 785: 2
 gives every bird its food 160: 6
 gives not kings the style 1045: 9
 gives to every man 1647: 6
 gives wrath by weight 789: 6
 glad to have G. on our
 side 2111: 4
 going to & they serve 1090:11
 good man 786:12
 got G. by the toe 781: 6
 grown adventurous 1275: 8
 had I but served G. 1801:11
 has a few of us 1356: 6
 has breathed 781:14
 has cared for those trees 2037: 1
 has given us wit 1310:19
 has left Hope with all 981: 4
 has made thee to love 797:13
 hath created night 1403: 4
 hath His small interpreters 2216:16
 hath laden feet 785: 1
 hath made men upright 996: 1

God, continued

hath said what shall betide 8022: 2
hath share in little house 9061: 5
hath two wings 7891: 2
have no opinion of G. 7906: 8
have you made peace with G. 22081: 5
he findeth G. finds earth 3111: 2
he for G. only 12541: 7
he trusts in G. 1131: 2
he vainly sought in him-
self 7051: 5
he's a g. or painter 0101: 2
heals, doctor takes fee 4051: 2
helps everyone 7871: 1
helps the brave 3541: 9
helps them who help selves 7821: 10
helps us do our duty 5071: 2
hesitates to say her nay 21951: 2
hides some souls away 10291: 1
himself can't kill them 22201: 5
himself is the best poet 15251: 1
his own interpreter 1131: 5
honest G. noblest work 9141: 2
how G. employed himself 3511: 9
I am becoming a g. 4171: 10
I believe in one G. 3241: 72: 9661: 2
I came from G. 4431: 2
I fear G., but not afraid 7931: 2
I know of I shall need 7971: 2
I know that G. is good 7911: 4
I never spoke with G. 8891: 4
I want to meet G. awake 4161: 3
I wish that G. were back 7971: 10
if G. for us, who against 7851: 20
if G. is not in us 7971: 13
if not good G., good devil 8181: 2
in babe's disguise 1301: 6
in every good man G.
dwells 8081: 4
in G. is our trust 0741: 2
in his harmony 21951: 7
in his own coin to pay 7841: 14
in making man intended 12431: 7
in man 2061: 5
in three persons 7931: 2
Incorporeal, divine 7831: 5
inspiring G. 7951: 14
iron bands, laden feet 7861: 9
is a circle 2731: 4
is a spirit 7831: 21
is above all 1131: 10: 1801: 2
is abroad 7951: 10
is alpha and omega 7841: 3
is an unutterable sigh 7841: 4
is and all is well 14351: 1
is as fates assign 3351: 6
is at the snail 1941: 18
is at work on man 12441: 15
is forgotten 4431: 6
is guide 22451: 4
is in his heaven 29051: 3
is his author, not man 1361: 9
is law, say the wise 10831: 10
is light 7841: 3
is living, working still 2221: 6
is love 7901: 14
is mind, and G. is all 13061: 10
is more than thou 2711: 8
is not dumb 1141: 7
is not mocked forever 11831: 10
is our fortress 7841: 2
is the author 22291: 10
is the best poet 1531: 1
is the One Miracle 12381: 11
is the only King 7941: 16
is the perfect poet 7821: 7
is their belly 1551: 1
is thy law, thou mine 21431: 7
is true 2081: 1
is yet with us 2531: 6
isn't G. upon the ocean 7941: 4
jolly g. in triumph comes 4931: 5
laid His fingers 3941: 7
lends a hand 1761: 8
lends a helping hand 7821: 10
let G. do it 7871: 16
let us worship G. 88451: 12
let no sin be hidden 1831: 2
light never darkened 7841: 1
like say G. be pitiful 11431: 3

God, continued

little greatest g. 3311: 5
live among men as if G.
behold you 1381: 16
lives and reigns 651: 1
long as thy G. is G. above 511: 9
looked down and smiled 5351: 9
looked upon front of G. 781: 5
loves adverbs 7881: 11
loves cheerful giver 7741: 15
made all pleasures inno-
cent 15101: 16
made it all 22401: 9
made man 9061: 1
made man's best praise 12431: 7
made mothers 13501: 18
made my lady lovely 15401: 7
made no death 3771: 6
made the country 3211: 7
made thee perfect 14891: 9
made them high or lowly 10461: 4
made two great lights 19421: 2
make a g. of religion 1561: 1
make thee beautiful within 15881: 22
makes net the poet 15321: 10
makes each night 1601: 12
makes, tailor shapes 19581: 10
man proposes, G. disposes 7871: 7
may be had for asking 8851: 4
may consent for a time 7851: 12
may emerge at last 7981: 8
may forgive, I never 7901: 14
mighty fortress is our G. 7841: 2
mindful of right, wrong 7921: 5
modernize all 7891: 2
more truly imagined 7961: 7
moved by prayer 15861: 7
moves in a mysterious way 7951: 7
must laugh 1901: 6
must transcend what is 7831: 12
my G., my father 3771: 3
my G. will raise me up 80141: 5
my soul's earth's g. 14691: 2
naught but G. can satisfy 7841: 10
nearer, my G., to Thee 7921: 2
necessary to invent 7881: 1
necessary to man 7871: 19
n'er afflicts us 4341: 15
n'er dooms to waste 7881: 10
n'er had a church 7921: 16
n'er imposes duty 8071: 18
n'er made his work 8721: 3
n'er made mouth without
meat 7881: 10
n'er meant that man 7961: 9
n'er pardons 7101: 10
n'er repents decision 7861: 1
n'er speeds him well 1091: 2
n'er wants a voice 7871: 1
no G. but G. 7861: 9
no g. but is worthy 3331: 7
no g. dare harm a worm 30291: 13
no one against G. except G. 7841: 7
no respecter of persons 7841: 9
none but G. can satisfy 7941: 12
nor G. too much a man 1251: 3
nor let a g. intervene 7991: 19
not a cosmic hell-boy 7851: 7
not body but semblance 7821: 1
not given spirit of fear 13071: 18
not G. in gardens 7551: 12
not serve G. if devil bid 14901: 15
not we, the poem makes 15341: 5
nothing G. cannot effect 7841: 11
nothing is void of G. 7961: 5
now G. be thanked 12001: 4
of avenues and gates 8011: 4
of Christian gardens 15421: 18
of G., ye cannot overbrook 1781: 20
of granite and rose 7951: 9
of harvest 8621: 6
of life and poetry 79381: 13
of love 11881: 9
of Music sweetly 1361: 5
of my idolatry 9271: 11
of our fathers 3451: 13
of talking cowards 3511: 6
of the Congo 1021: 6
of Things as They Are 24331: 13
of world brooding 7931: 5

God, continued

often visits us 7971: 18
on our side 10851: 4
on side of big battlements 22141: 3
on side of stronger 22151: 3
one G. and Father of all 20661: 15
one G., one law, one al-
ment 20681: 12
one great G. looked down 3331: 9
one morning laughed 1211: 4
one that feared G. 2381: 10
one that would circumvent
G. 15481: 2
only asks you to be good 8071: 15
only G. can make a gen-
tleman 7641: 10
only G. can make a tree 20371: 8
only G. can make us poor 1371: 4
only God is great 1241: 5
only G. is in the sky 1161: 12
only G. may be had for the
asking 8851: 4
or guardian angel 4671: 4
or something very like him 1241: 3
other to the altar's G. 123851: 4
others call it G. 1161: 12
our fathers' G. 7941: 17
our help in ages past 7941: 15
patter'd with Eternal G. 20541: 1
pardon all good men 8081: 5
parted G. on 123851: 4
permanently interesting 7971: 2
plagiarized the clay 15441: 11
poor G. 13451: 12
praise G., from whom all 7931: 7
pray to G., pray to love 12841: 6
preaches, noted clergyman 15941: 5
preacheth patience 14821: 2
president of the day 21291: 8
presume not G. to scan 1251: 14
rubbed G. and man's 7841: 3
refuge and strength 7841: 3
reigneth, all is well 14351: 1
reigns, Government lives 1651: 1
rejects all Prayers 12581: 6
remains 7931: 8
remains unto G. the things
that are God's 22151: 5
rest ye, little children 2201: 3
rest ye merry, gentlemen 2691: 10
ridiculous to believe 1141: 12
ripes the wine and corn 1281: 3
said, I am tired of kings 1041: 9
save all here 8131: 6
save regent, church, king 15461: 1
save the king 5461: 13
save the mark 7851: 18
saw G. divide the night 11341: 2
screens from ideas 9501: 15
seek G. in a garden 7561: 12
seen G. in the stone 13901: 1
sees and hears 7921: 1
sees flowers growing 14941: 5
was in the clouds 9761: 10
seldom think upon our G. 281: 12
send you a good night 10741: 16
sends cold according to
cloth 7861: 2
sends curst sow 1301: 8
sends meat 3181: 18
sent his Singers 15181: 10
serve G. if devil bid 4421: 13
set G. apart from mortal
men 7951: 3
set upon my lips a song 1891: 5
shall be my hope 7831: 3
shall G. of Nature govern
by his own laws 13161: 6
shall wipe away all tears 19731: 8
she knows G. 8651: 15
shepherd's awe-inspiring G. 14501: 1
shines through all 2011: 12
sifted a whole nation 13241: 5
sifted three kingdoms 2061: 7
snuffs with thunderbolt 8461: 8
so near is G. to man 5061: 14
sparing of His talk 2021: 1
spell G. with wrong beliefs 22361: 11
sphere which we call G. 20681: 5
stand alone with G. 2251: 7

God, continued

stars winding lonely
horn 2007:14
strikes not both hands 789: 5
strikes with his finger 789: 5
strive to know thy G. 1442:13
sturdy like a g. 860: 8
tabler and mercor 1955:14
take care, G. is here 1161: 1
take G. from Nature 1391: 6
takes a text 1462: 4
talks to Jones 1941:15
tempera wind to lamb 789: 2
thank G. every morning 1274: 7
that is within us 1143:15
the hardman poads them 2201:12
the ruler of all 784: 7
the soul 1390:14
their severance rul'd 1790: 9
there is a G. 793: 8
there is a g. within us 1534: 8
there is no G. 1473:13
there is no g. but G. 1583: 1
there is no G., no man
made G. 797:17
there's G. to wonder at 2268:16
they never G. well 1501:10
this g. did shake 460:15
this thing is G. 1130: 1
thou art love 790:14
though in the germ 585:10
thought about 1214:10
thought on me, his child 439: 9
'tis G. gives skill 1533:12
'tis hard to find G. 790:10
to be g., set up as a g. 460:10
to G. by nature 787: 1
to G. should tend the soul 306:12
to G., the Father 794:14
to man speaks in solitude 1871:11
to plough them under 794: 9
to punish and avenge 791: 9
to the Unknown G. 801: 9
treat G. as father's friend 797:18
truth, light his shadow 784: 1
turns a school-divine 1303:14
understand nothing of G. 797: 5
unto G. things that are
God's 1022:18
unutterable sigh 784: 4
us yde 1344:17
vindictor G. to man 1251:13
vine-wreathed g. 462:14
waited six thousand years 1673:13
walks among the pots and
pippins 1276: 1
walks with us as of old 1190: 8
warms his hands 1582:13
was bored by him 1328: 7
we are, because G. is 784: 6
we won't let G. help 787:18
what G. hath joined to
gether 1272: 1
what great G. is this 414:19
what hath G. wrought 535: 8
what I call G. 1390: 1
whatever we see in G. 795:14
when G. is to be served 780: 7
where G. calls follow 787: 9
where G. is merry 784:11
whether g. or hero speaks 1438: 7
while G. is marching on 745:11
who could but read or
spell 1190: 4
who gave life, gave liberty 1403:10
who is our home 154:10
who loveth all His works 282:12
who rules mankind 1441: 5
who sends the wound,
sends the medicine 1286: 5
who's in Heaven 1586: 6
whom G. aids no man hurt 783:10
whom G. hath joined 885:18
whom G. loveth best, I abate
sorrow 409: 9
whose approval he won 2190: 5
will estimate Success 1929: 1
will give right upper hand 1726: 3
will go to sleep 781:16
will not love thee less 1560:14

God, continued

will provide 790:11
willing G. 787: 5
wise man who invented G. 787:10
with G. be the rest 493: 4
with those who perseveres 1468: 7
with us 2611: 7
won by humblest offering 799: 1
works in moments 1215: 6
works wonders now and
then 1091: 9
worship G. from fear 2243:14
worship'd G. for spite 1638: 8
worship'd with pure mind 794: 8
wrestled with him 786: 8
wrote his love's first poem 2038:14
was on his throne 1635: 1
ye good den 786: 2
yellow g. forever gates 1571: 6
God's Acre: Saxon phrase 821: 6
afterthought 421: 5
caught at G. skirts 1589: 1
Christmas tree 270: 8
gifts put man's to shame 777:17
house is rotting 1751: 3
on G. side 2115: 6
cure man's height and soul 184:11
wisdom and G. goodness 782:16
God-like all sin to leave 1829: 9
nect 918:19
Goddam, 'I'me les Anglins 1301:12
Goddaster, send'st Angles 1624: 1
Goddess: art a g. of dainty
thought 102: 8
by her gut 799:15
clasp'd g. in his arms 1273: 6
ev'n the proud g. 1463:12
excellently bright 1343: 1
I had somehow flown 991: 4
I never saw a g. go 2101: 6
of my idolatry 957:11
reeling g. with sunbeams 1511: 6
waist 799:15
she moves a g. 799:15
abone before 799:15
that g. blind 719: 5
thou G. fair and free 1317:10
to keep G. content 1523: 9
violated 1106:13
with zodiacal waist 1531: 6
Godfather can give a name 789:15
Godfathers of heaven's
lights 1765:15
Godhead fires, soul attains 991:15
Sole G. rose complete 1449:14
Godhead's benignant grace 1081:13
Godlike to create 1108:17
Godliness: cheerful g. 1136: 4
profitable 591: 5
Gode 798
all the g. go with you 2084: 6
and poets only can create 1534: 9
appear 798:15
are athirst 799:16
are dead 476: 7
are just 1009:16
are kind 624:13
are we, Bards 1573:11
are with me 800: 4
as far remov'd from G. 798: 4
behold the punishment 1655:15
cannot recall gifts 772:19
careful about great things 790: 7
claim the right to decide 1931: 6
despite enforced offering 790: 1
Ethiop g. have Ethiop lips 781: 1
even the g. dwell in woods 2210:13
even the g. must go 1510: 9
evergentle g. take breath 1531:12
fade, but God abides 790: 3
false g. fall down 1440:14
first act world at odds 1694:11
first taught art's craft 120: 4
Gedion g. like Greece 786: 3
grew dumb and pale 1450: 3
hate indifferent poet 1537: 1
he makes g. who prays 1543: 4
hear hands before lips 1502:10
I have said, ye are g. 281: 2
if we meet no g. 799:13

Gods, continued

amplere not, plead not 1432: 2
knave of the g. 789:16
law unto themselves 800: 1
leave the g. to decide 1386: 9
little tin G. on wheels 1340: 9
make sport with men 860: 4
meet g. and judge 799:13
of all g. most invincible 1191: 1
of fab' shining moments 798:13
of the Copybook Headings 1628:19
of the Market Place 1628:19
of your own damne curse 799: 4
on the knees of the g. 799:16
play games with men 800: 5
pleasant to die, if g. 798:16
possession form of man 781: 1
profit the man 800: 1
protect the poor 1568: 9
see deeds of righteous 426: 1
see everywhere 96: 3
sell all things for work 2233:13
sell best goods cheapest 1401:13
sell us all good things 1061:15
shaped in his image 331: 7
shining moments of men 798:12
so many g. 798:12
so willed it 787: 8
there is a race of g. 798:13
there ought to be g. 798:11
to please thy g. 2260: 1
upon their spheres 174:11
we stand by 798:14
when half-g. go, arrive 799: 9
who hearken to the g. 1580: 7
who worship dity g. 864: 4
whom g. love dire young 499: 7
whom the g. destroy, they
first make mad 1233:13
worship g. of the place 1775: 3
would you please the g. 800: 7
Godward: look up G. 1335: 9
open on g. side 772: 7
Gonbel: bullet that pierced 1229:16
Gorra-between, Pandars 1103:13
Goss: one who g. happier 1451: 4
Goethe at Weimar 331: 9
Goethe's creed 2078: 3
page mind 2229:17
Gogrius: eh, dull g. 670: 3
Going: always somebody g. 2028:16
out with the tide 2001:11
seem coming are g. 454: 2
stand not upon order of
g. your g. 861: 6
sure it's not the g. 375:11
to and fro in the earth 2029: 4
Gold 801
age of g. 442: 2
all men worship g. 803: 4
all not g. that glitters 87:15
all that glitters not g. 87:15
almighty g. 803: 3
and lead 801:12
and riches cause wars 2107: 4
and silver backs me on 1961:12
and silver pass all the world
over 2012:14
and silver turn to dirt 804: 2
see laden with g. 112:13
begrets in brethren hate 304:13
bright and yellow 802:17
burnt in my pocket 1334: 8
but much 803:13
by g. love is procured 803: 4
California g. 630: 4
can a path clear 802:16
can do much, beauty more 1331: 3
can g. calm passion 2071:15
child of Zeus 802: 6
crying is a cry for g. 1581:12
deep-perwading orator 802: 8
doing more murders 804: 3
first g. in childhood's purse 261:15
for g. we love important 1001: 3
for which other men die 801:16
frost driest volume 1223: 8
glid refined g. 1223: 8
given a look of beauty 802: 6
gives only worthless g. 798: 2

Gold, *continued*
 glory, greed 1918: 6
 goes in at any gate 809: 3
 good as g 148: 9
 good as twenty orators 803: 8
 growing frugal of my g 135: 10
 hard food for Mulas 801: 18
 has banished faith 803: 4
 hath been ruin of many 802: 13
 I care not much for g 2104: 1
 if g rust, what shall run do 580: 4
 in physis is a conball 806: 3
 maintenance of gamblers 802: 12
 is a chimera 804: 17
 is a living god 803: 9
 is for the mistress 999: 13
 is glue, sinews of war 2114: 5
 is the money of monarchs 803: 12
 is the touchstone 801: 10
 is tried by fire 1016: 15
 its g and its prey 1001: 1
 keep fools in play 801: 15
 laden with blooming g 148: 3
 led by the nose with g 115: 14
 less worth than virtue 2000: 12
 little g in a coffer 1020: 5
 makes true man kill'd 803: 7
 makes honest man ill 802: 13
 more k. beget 1335: 19
 most treacherous of metals 804: 12
 no g. no Holy Ghost 802: 9
 nor sell for g. what g. 801: 1
 could never buy 1099: 15
 not all g. that glareth 879: 5
 now g. hath sway 802: 11
 once out of the ground 1310: 6
 opens all locks 802: 17
 out of diabolical volume 181: 8
 pale because of thieves 801: 11
 paint, kiss, clasp, for g. 1208: 3
 poison in men's souls 804: 1
 proved by touch 806: 19
 pure and tried g 2016: 4
 put to use more g 1335: 10
 refused g. but not readily 200: 4
 rules the law 803: 4
 saint-seducing g 803: 8
 sands of g. 131: 1
 seed of unnumbered ill 802: 5
 silver threads among the g 39: 7
 smiles like daughter 287: 23
 sun's g. would not seem 1010: 9
 take back your g 2202: 6
 that buys health 871: 15
 that's put to use 1335: 10
 thou mayst safely touch 1118: 10
 thrice their weight in g 189: 11
 transient, shining trouble 803: 12
 tried by fire 1016: 15
 tried with touchstone 801: 10
 weighs down possessor 803: 15
 were not for g. and woe 2186: 12
 en 803: 11
 what g. could never buy 14: 4
 what's become of all the g 847: 19
 which buys admittance 803: 7
 which is worth g 801: 12
 who shut hand lost g 773: 11
 with g in feud without in 803: 1
 danger 801: 17
 women's g. is not ugly 1271: 4
 would get g. I wis 801: 13
 woundeth to the quick 118: 10
 you may not have 803: 1
 Gold-dew on her silken 1475: 14
 chin 376: 18
 field-dust: some men g. 441: 1
 Golden age 1320: 6
 mean stoops me 871: 8
 happy the g. mean 689
 Goldenrod 1101: 1
 charm of the g. 686: 10
 Golden Rule, The 804
 works like gravitation 1637: 13
 Goldfish: no more privacy 805
 Goldsmith, Oliver 1507: 9
 Golf links lie so near mill 1753: 6
 may be played Sunday

Golgotha: when Jesus came 362: 3
 Goliath had his David 679: 9
 Golondrina no hace verano 1948: 21
 Gondola of London 212: 8
 Gown in a g. 2032: 6
 Gondolas of Paris 212: 8
 on wheels, hawthorn 212: 8
 Gondoles Parisiennes 212: 8
 Gondolier: songless g. 2070: 18
 Gome as it had never been 1310: 11
 forever—like rushing wave 2202: 5
 glimmering 829: 9
 he is far, far, far g. 1203: 14
 I would have thee g. 1435: 10
 not lost, but g. before 402: 16
 how thou art g. 389: 6
 soon come, soon g. 40: 4
 they are all g. 402: 7
 they are not g. 402: 7
 thou art but g. before 402: 16
 thou art g. and forever 402: 16
 to home of thy first 3304: 4
 without a word 1209: 18
 Gosh by, for me the G. 19: 4
 Good according to law 990: 11
 accounted dangerous folly 811: 15
 alas, how few 808: 10
 all g. at price of labor 1004: 1
 all g. in obedience 1210: 11
 all g. that hath a end 538: 12
 all g. to me is lost 801: 1
 all men are born g. 803: 6
 all things g. await 803: 11
 all things work for g. 799: 10
 always works the G. 411: 3
 and land are but names 1727: 8
 and had fond of fame 626: 2
 and had together 1390: 6
 and evil grow together 811: 1
 and evil imagination 810: 7
 and all together 1119: 13
 and all wage strife 811: 2
 and leave rest to Heaven 806: 14
 and quickly schism meet 810: 14
 anything for the g. of 1467: 10
 are always the merry 806: 12
 are better made by ill 16: 13
 are so harsh to clever 2280: 13
 as gold 1448: 9
 as g. as a play 1909: 13
 as g. as the best 227: 10
 as g. as you are 247: 10
 as she was fair 132: 4
 as you are, bad as I am 217: 10
 as you luck 1023: 17
 associate yourself with g. 2288: 14
 had man saying g. 042: 10
 he g. and he longsome 2002: 11
 he g., sweet man 807: 17
 he g. to me, O Lord 1547: 14
 he g. unto yourselves 1429: 1
 beauty in practice 132: 5
 beauty of the g. 131: 14
 beneath the G. how far 834: 6
 better be g. than ugly 133: 1
 better made by ill 16: 13
 but pure 1792: 10
 by all that's g. 1634: 0
 can well afford to wait 812: 9
 captive g., captain ill 2001: 10
 chief g. exercise of virtue 2069: 23
 chief g. harmony with na 2143: 13
 cleave to that which is g. 811: 8
 commends my country 805: 7
 common g. 807: 1
 compensate had in man 2592: 14
 confounds g. and evil 800: 11
 crowning g., repressing ill 1088: 10
 deny us for our g. 1286: 10
 die early, had die late 809: 8
 die first 809: 8
 die young 400: 10
 diffused more abundant 807: 10
 disinterested g. not our 5557: 6
 trade 1507: 9
 do all the g. you can 1507: 9
 do g. by stealth 625: 11

Good, *continued*
 do g. that we may do evil 810: 12
 do g. to thy friend 733: 19
 do g. whilst thou livest 809: 9
 do not die 159: 18
 do that g. which I say 2230: 12
 do what g. I can 1693: 3
 doing g. approach gods 1493: 15
 doing g. mild and sluggish 810: 14
 doing g., profession full 809: 3
 done without knowledge 081: 15
 dost thou ne'er forget 1043: 19
 easy to be g. 808: 14
 enlure g., absorb evil 810: 16
 enjoy the g. that is here 2021: 3
 everyone sets own g. first 1793: 17
 everything g. for some 2070: 13
 thing 102: 4
 fair exhorting G. 134: 16
 few know their own g. 806: 20
 floating g. that mucks me 0012: 1
 for Kate, maybe 808: 18
 for nothing 1414: 4
 for nothing people 343: 7
 for us to be left 300: 16
 friend that does g. 532: 2
 from bad deserts 2320: 12
 from bad no partition 2320: 12
 from g. to bad 1323: 15
 further g. conceivable 200: 10
 get g. from yourself 806: 10
 God bids us do g. for evil 810: 7
 great and joyous 1120: 9
 great man 834: 4
 greatest g. is prudence 2007: 16
 greatest g. men 1159: 5
 greatest g. to greatest man 810: 4
 hard to be g. 802: 4
 how g. that doth evil 1001: 17
 hastening to immaturity 812: 8
 hate sin through virtue 805: 9
 hate you, have virtue 2000: 16
 have no words of adoration 1091: 18
 he doth well who doth g. 642: 8
 he made thee 2149: 10
 highest g. 807: 1
 his only g. under ground 71: 1
 hold fast that which 1098: 2
 how g. and how pleasant 2067: 3
 how g. is man's life 1142: 4
 how near to g. is fair 131: 17
 hurts g. who spares him 1031: 17
 I do not 140: 1
 I must be g. 807: 2
 I see I seek to do 1434: 4
 I'm as g. as you be 574: 4
 if all g. people were clever 180: 13
 if g. not looking 2183: 2
 if there be g. in that 001: 13
 if thou be g. 235: 17
 in every thing 1380: 5
 in everything save sin 1588: 22
 interred with their bones 811: 13
 is a g. doctor 1406: 6
 is enough to frust 1318: 5
 is ever great 834: 8
 is g. without a name 871: 10
 is happiness 800: 2
 is never plentiful 068: 10
 is no g. 132: 5
 is only beauty 132: 5
 is the beautiful 132: 1
 is the smell of gain 750: 0
 know and love the g. 1491: 1
 labors for some g. 2242: 4
 let something g. be said 1521: 16
 let them be g. that love me 2281: 1
 live longest 805: 11
 loss of g. 583: 17
 love my country's g. 1465: 11
 make g. myself 1107: 12
 make g. thing too common 554: 11
 make happy and make g. 856: 17
 make some g. others to ex 1071: 16
 make others g. 807: 19

Good, continued

man and a just 238:10
 man as g. as he has to be 125:1
 man best friend 729:7
 man happy is a common g. 862:10
 man is contented 100:7
 man nearest g. at home 602:7
 man seeks his own g. 174:1
 man sheath favours 163:13
 me no goods 124:15
 men are a public g. 124:15
 men give g. things 808:4
 more communicated, grows 807:10
 most g. to whom do ill 211:1
 must merit God's care 808:16
 my son, be g. 10:2
 Nature's g. and God's 1280:13
 needs fear no law 1080:3
 never be one lost g. 800:11
 never done to g. to me 12:13
 never g. unless obstinate 114:12
 no g. apart from pleasure 150:2
 no g., no bad 280:11
 no g. of life but love 240:16
 no g. of telling truth 351:6
 no g. we call our 81:10
 no g. without ill 810:2
 no man selfish g. 812:2
 no more g. than nature 608:16
 none but g. have freedom 724:4
 none that doeth g. 808:12
 not can it come to g. 800:2
 not enough to be g. 202:7
 not g. is not delicious 808:7
 not long g. that knows not 806:13
 not present g. or all 740:12
 not too g. to be true 1208:8
 nothing either g. or bad 109:22
 nothing g. in evil will 118:5
 nothing g. there is 208:13
 nothing itself g. or evil 207:10
 nothing so g. as seems 243:2
 object of life to do g. 208:13
 of ancient times 84:2
 of subjects end of kings 1045:2
 old summer love 1030:11
 only mild to be g. 7:10
 only one g. knowledge 1000:2
 opposite to every g. 685:2
 out of g. to find evil 81:1
 own g. before neighbor's 129:17
 people are scarce 808:10
 Pleasure, Ease, Content 845:3
 provoke to harm 1204:4
 public g. 807:10
 Queen Best image of 802:17
 rail at g. practice ill 208:10
 rather g. than fortunate 807:5
 received, gift forgot 774:10
 right g. from a lack 102:12
 said our g. things before 1827:11
 say not that g. are dead 800:5
 say nothing g. of self 451:8
 seek to be g. 705:8
 she was g. as she was fair 1210:15
 smallest actual g. 228:7
 so g. no one better 209:7
 so harsh to the clever 280:13
 so much g. in worst of us 1023:21
 so she's g. what does it sig. 245:6
 nify 1128:12
 sold g. 1247:5
 some g. most bad 1247:5
 somehow g. 812:5
 something g. in you 604:9
 suffers, had pervails 1115:5
 Supreme G. in soul 1888:14
 take the g. the gods im-
 vide thee 809:3
 that does me g. 1860:6
 that I can do 140:1
 that I would, I do not 740:1
 that love me, though few 806:19
 that woman sometimes
 rules 1193:7
 that's in the worst of us 1024:6

Good, continued

the pure, the beautiful 188:11
 thing do not defer 1014:2
 think of cumulating 809:15
 those who were g. and
 pretend 72:4
 to be g. believe you are bad 808:6
 to be happy needs be g. 850:17
 to be merry and wise 800:12
 to be noble we'll be g. 1107:17
 to fall 614:2
 to fear the worst 811:4
 to g. nothing evil 811:4
 to gain the day 604:3
 to have friends 737:16
 to have g. be true 729:7
 to greatest misery 859:4
 to punish g. put the re-
 sponse must yield 1278:15
 to study household g. 7143:7
 to g. for great things 834:8
 too g. to be true 1308:11
 too g. to be unkind 790:8
 too much of a g. thing 117:7
 touched up with evil 810:14
 try, then know, the g. 184:11
 unkind for seasons of g. 1047:13
 unkindling, unkindled 800:4
 walks and stumbles 1308:12
 we never miss 808:7
 we trust that somehow g. 812:5
 what g. came of it at last 705:10
 what g. is it 1081:6
 what g. thing you do, do
 not delay it 1401:3
 what he gives 1300:10
 where it would do most g. 157:4
 which belongs to humanity 120:11
 who is g. as beautiful 732:6
 why is g. with evil might 800:12
 when being g. than bad 1801:3
 within range of ability 1
 without effort 807:12
 without pretence 509:8
 woman g. to some man 1255:9
 woman hidden treasure 245:9
 work together for g. 701:19
 work with g. to me 809:13
 ye are and had 812:4
 you do, do not defer 1403:3
 you were g. as you look 1023:17
 you're not g. for me 808:18
 young until they die 200:10
 zealously affected to g. 805:8
 Good-breding, courtly seats
 of g. 340:5
 differs 1238:2
 is best security 1250:4
 necessary 320:3
 Goodbye kiss me, and say
 g. 610:2
 my father 615:5
 friend world 2242:4
 say g. or how do 1200:5
 there is no word 610:2
 to the bar 1045:10
 Good-for-nothing: curly
 headed g. 253:5
 Good-humor, and a Poet 1524:3
 Good-looking, too good 2183:2
 Good-morning, bid me g. 403:3
 in brighter clime, had g. 1140:10
 Good-morning! looks little g. 1072:6
 built not himself g. 1587:7
 give my love g. 1730:12
 to my Valentine 2071:11
 Good Name invisible thing 1700:8
 Good-nature cheapest com-
 modity 1177:12
 Good-natured, and civil 078:6
 Good-night, good-night 1453:18
 clear heart 570:13
 I have to say g. 1653:18
 if he fall in, g. 1031:10
 ladies 636:9
 my native land- 501:8
 say g. till it be morrow 1455:11
 say not g. 603:3
 to all, in each, a fair g. 1236:10
 Good-Sense 1795

Good-wife opened the window

wide 1008:10
 Good-will makes intelligence 004:2
 muchest force 1035:11
 of the rain 1670:3
 Goodness is as flower 1387:14
 Goodly: be that g. death 444:6
 Goodman as g. saith, so say
 we 2145:12
 of the house 1080:8
 Goodness 809:8
 all the g. of a good eye 532:8
 and he fill one monument 1340:6
 asking to God in g. 790:6
 blackness g. in its grave 1701:16
 cause of g. in others 807:19
 church g. 1811:13
 dear not check thee 2004:12
 delight to forgive 704:10
 did disdain comparison 1484:16
 dies in his own too much 809:2
 does not perish 809:6
 find so much of g. 1043:13
 formidable track of g. 808:6
 how awful g. is 445:1
 is love in conflict 1174:9
 is something to love 133:7
 makes its own heaven 1830:11
 more g. in little finger 220:8
 never fearful 2090:13
 not so absolute in g. 1031:14
 not tied to greatness 814:9
 nothing but indulgence 808:12
 of soul gathers in eyes 602:9
 saw the g. not the faint 1406:6
 so-called g. of God 708:3
 special kind of truth 133:7
 sprang from heart 805:6
 that's my day to-day, do 1401:4
 thinks no ill 2048:11
 Time's rude hand helps 1748:3
 will to become good 806:4
 you hypocrite come out 812:7
 Goods, all my g. are with
 me 1561:6
 American dry g. 063:2
 had piece of g. 218:10
 how may g. in food pour 245:9
 evil g. evil spirit 1750:19
 he gave his away 1570:12
 he who bestows his g. 212:6
 plighted g. seldom prosper 751:4
 laid up for many years 1080:14
 she is my g., my chattels 2145:1
 with all my worldly g. 127:10
 Google: Barney G. 1240:7
 Goores, turned g. along 208:1
 Goose 812
 among melancholy swans 1539:3
 is deep drinketh g. as
 gilder 812:16
 live and call govern world 1477:18
 rather not the fox 450:10
 stones look quack-quack 2031:4
 eat king's g. think 1038:10
 every g. a swan 2264:3
 every g. can 11:8
 every g. to cackling 1405:5
 for his discretion 456:10
 gamins, gossins, one thing 813:4
 hangs high 813:12
 here may you coast g. 813:5
 is g. still 813:9
 of today is memory's swan 812:11
 rival game of g. 754:9
 shoe the g. 813:31
 on streams a g. 813:10
 sound on the g. 228:3
 steal g. from off common 1085:0
 steal g. give giblets 772:9
 that laid golden eggs 813:12
 there swims no g. so grey 2008:8
 thus you silence g. 812:17
 too much for one 813:1
 when g. winketh 813:6
 where greatest that g. look 813:5
 wild g. commingle 813:8
 Goosepen write with a g. 1268:19
 Goose-quill my grey g. 1472:13
 Goose-quills afraid of g. 1478:8

Goose-step: natural gait . . . 433:18
 Gooseberry: not worth a g. 777: 3
 pie . . . 316: 9
 Gooseberry-pie: lived upon
 g. . . 1777:15
 Gordian knot . . . 1437:18
 Gordon: send Lewis G. . . 1866: 9
 name . . . 1866: 9
 Gordons knew what G. . .
 dare . . . 1766:18
 Gore: human g. . . 1711: 8
 streams of foreign g. . . 1465:13
 unmanly breach'd with
 g. . . 1360: 1
 Gored mine own thoughts . . . 137: 8
 (Gorgeous as the sun . . . 1865: 2
 (Gorgonized me . . . 561:12
 (Gorilla damnifications . . . 586: 2
 Gormandizing: leave g. . . 1866: 3
 Gormed: I'm g. . . 1951: 1
 Gorse . . . 689
 mountain g. . . 936: 8
 Goster: desirous le g. al-
 longe . . . 519:13
 Gosting: little wots the g. . . 813: 6
 aboe the g. . . 1284:10
 to obey instinct . . . 992:14
 Gostings leach geese to swim . . . 812:13
 Gostins lead geese to water . . . 812:13
 Gospel
 See also Bible
 all not G. thou dost speak . . . 1109:14
 bread and G. good fare . . . 158: 1
 is their maw . . . 300: 7
 music of the G. . . 157:13
 of Getting On . . . 1893: 1
 of split milk . . . 1304: 7
 of the Golden Rule . . . 1590: 9
 of war and damnation . . . 970:12
 of Wealth . . . 1718:13
 only g. is "not ahead" . . . 2141: 8
 preach the g. . . 1894:16
 you say that you believe . . . 1267: 6
 Gospel-groan: grun! a G. . . 1593:18
 Gospel-truths: zeal fur g. . . 948: 4
 Gossip
 See also Scandal
 avoid g. . . 1638: 7
 babbling g. of air . . . 526: 2
 doest thou so . . . 1943:28
 from venerable antiquity . . . 901:15
 hate of g. parlance . . . 2141: 8
 opposite of g. often truth . . . 1739: 8
 sort of smoke . . . 1750:17
 speak ill of all . . . 1750:17
 vice enjoyed vicariously . . . 1750: 7
 which is written down . . . 501:15
 Gossips, frogs, drink and
 talk . . . 1759:21
 full of art . . . 318:12
 have a cow's tongue . . . 330: 4
 in land of g. stray . . . 1761:14
 merry when g. meet . . . 1300:12
 relatives of God . . . 1209:13
 Gotham: I came to G. . . 1618:16
 renowned city of G. . . 1307: 3
 ubi multos vidi stultos . . . 1618:16
 wise men of G. . . 1864:21
 Gothic architecture . . . 941:11
 cathedral blossoming . . . 941:11
 gentlemen of Spain . . . 701: 3
 to build a G. cathedral . . . 965: 2
 Gott: ein feste Burg . . . 784: 2
 unausprechlicher Seufzer . . . 784: 2
 wie euer ist so ist sein G. . . 784: 2
 zu strafen und zu rächen . . . 784: 2
 Göttingen: university of G. . . 289: 9
 Gout: mieux vaut g. de-
 bout qu'empeur en-
 beré . . . 1451: 8
 Goulata: brum pour den g. . . 821: 8
 Gould, Jay: bang Jay G. . . 1857:10
 Guard consumers, and Man
 he dies . . . 2277: 2
 that Jonas had . . . 2277: 2
 Gout and glory . . . 687: 3
 he old and have g. . . 492:11
 belabored by the g. . . 3115
 drink wine and have g. . . 2141:10
 limb-relaxing g. . . 4601:10

Gout, continued
 no medicine to remove g. 1285: 9
 old enemy the g. . . 4601:10
 or stone . . . 331: 4
 since I must have g. . . 292:11
 titillation of the g. . . 4001:10
 Gout: chacun à son g. . . 1566:11
 conscience de l'âme . . . 1966: 7
 Goute: ça se g. male ne
 s'explique pas . . . 1447: 5
 Goutte de rosée réfléchi . . . 445:15
 Gouvernait, ne régnait pas 1039:11
 Gouverne les hommes qu'en
 les servant . . . 811: 6
 Govern according to com-
 monweal . . . 815:12
 he that would g. . . 815:12
 ranking not over-rate . . . 815: 6
 men by serving them . . . 815: 6
 most make least noise . . . 816: 2
 no man good enough to g. 816:12
 to lead . . . 816:12
 Governed but did not reign 1039:11
 governing beyond grave is
 tyranny . . . 816: 1
 capable of g. . . 816:15
 practice of g. too much . . . 720: 9
 Government . . . 813
 all g. is an evil . . . 814: 5
 at Washington still lives . . . 651:11
 had g. is too much g. . . 817:16
 based on good will of people 432:11
 basis for . . . 432: 4
 becomes principal obstruc-
 tion . . . 817: 7
 belongs to the people . . . 571:10
 best administered is best . . . 814: 3
 best g. is patriarchal . . . 814: 3
 best which makes people
 happy . . . 814: 3
 but a necessary evil . . . 817:11
 buttressed by good-will . . . 814: 9
 cannot endure half-slave . . . 1841: 6
 care of human life first ob-
 ject of g. . . 816:10
 cheat, bully, malefactor . . . 817: 7
 conservative g. an orga-
 nized hypocrisy . . . 1545: 4
 consideration of convenience 813:15
 consists in being honest . . . 814: 7
 consists in taking money . . . 813: 1
 contrivance to provide for
 human wants . . . 813:15
 danger of representative g. 433:13
 delegate g. . . 433:13
 device to protect man . . . 814: 7
 drollery called representa-
 tive g. . . 433: 9
 effort to overthrow liberty 816:17
 founded by people . . . 432: 9
 founded on compromise . . . 393:14
 founded on force . . . 814: 9
 free g. what people think so 813:14
 happiness sole end of g. . . 432: 3
 hated g. does not endure . . . 814: 9
 ill-used by the G. . . 1840: 5
 in control of rivalries . . . 813:13
 invisible g. . . 1554: 6
 is a taxing machine . . . 813:16
 is a trust . . . 1550:11
 is force . . . 1543: 4
 is in aristocratic families 324: 6
 is deserved . . . 814:13
 less g. the better . . . 1967: 4
 looked to G. for bread . . . 984: 2
 made by themselves . . . 431:14
 makes them seem divine . . . 1812:17
 never began anything . . . 817:12
 no wood g. but under people 432: 5
 no g. can alter laws of na-
 ture . . . 1619:14
 no g. secure without opposi-
 tion . . . 814: 9
 no g. without consorts . . . 1607:17
 no man ever saw a g. . . 815:14
 of all, by all . . . 1842: 7
 of civilians most vexatious 813:17
 of Humbug or Humdrum 817: 4

Governmental, continued
 of laws and order of men . . . 813:13
 of morning newspapers . . . 1602: 2
 of no moment to happiness 815:13
 of the mob . . . 813:17
 of the people . . . 531:12
 of the people, by the people 431:13
 of the United States . . . 430:11
 of time-servers . . . 817: 6
 old, lazy g. . . 817: 2
 oppressive g. feared . . . 817: 3
 organization of idolatry . . . 817:15
 paper g. . . 817: 1
 paternal meddling g. . . 817:10
 petticoat g. . . 2145:13
 reform g. not overthrow 1684:14
 resigned to Supreme Court 1555: 7
 sharing privileges of g. . . 2069: 4
 should be a plant . . . 814:14
 should not support people 814:12
 sober prince's g. best . . . 814: 3
 strongest g. in world . . . 432:11
 subjects loathe g. . . 817: 5
 to further human striving 816: 9
 to secure happiness . . . 816:10
 which imprisons unjustly 1842: 7
 which teaches us to govern 814: 3
 which tells what to read . . . 817:10
 wife-like g. . . 1411: 2
 wife and frugal g. . . 816:11
 wise g. general friend . . . 816:14
 without newspapers . . . 1602:12
 Governments embody will . . . 432: 5
 exist to protect minorities 1236: 4
 foreign g. will never and . . . 709: 9
 free g. party g. . . 1344: 2
 of the past devices . . . 430:11
 Governor have broken leg . . . 815: 7
 most anxious man . . . 1613:13
 of North Carolina . . . 494: 6
 Gowan: put the g. fine . . . 1554: 2
 Gourd in breast of the . . . 1386: 1
 Gowler: hunt the g. another
 mule . . . 931: 1
 Gown of a big heart . . . 915: 9
 stiff broaded g. . . 757:15
 wedding prettier . . . 1271:15
 Gowns and gloves and caps . . . 428: 3
 lawyer's g. lined with wil-
 fulness . . . 1000:16
 will be rent to rags . . . 1520:11
 Gracchi railing at edition 947: 6
 Gracchos de seditione que-
 ritur . . . 597: 6
 Grace . . . 618
 and blush of modesty . . . 331: 4
 and glimmer of ranciance . . . 1533:10
 and rude will . . . 817:17
 and virtue are within . . . 818: 8
 beauty without g. bookless 331:12
 beyond the reach of art 217: 6
 but for g. of God . . . 818: 7
 devotion's ev'ry g. . . 445: 4
 distributed denomination
 ally . . . 1695:16
 extends boundless g. . . 790:12
 for books . . . 1821:13
 founded in dominion . . . 818: 6
 free nature's g. . . 1086:19
 God's g. worth new fair . . . 786:13
 graceful, graceless G. . . 819: 3
 growth after governance . . . 818: 6
 have not g. to g. if . . . 1274: 3
 he does it with better g. . . 1510:12
 heart of g. . . 302:16
 heaven's peculiar g. . . 2233: 4
 heavenly g. . . 609: 3
 Heavenly G. doth him up-
 hold . . . 988: 7
 higher in g. exalt himself . . . 837:14
 in his own g. exalt himself 816:16
 infinite g. of little things 2140: 8
 inward and spiritual g. . . 818:13
 is a gift of God . . . 818:13
 is given of God . . . 1055:10
 last, beauty, blaste . . . 814: 4
 ma no g. . . 819: 1
 meek and unaffected g. . . 1590: 8
 melancholy g. . . 1311: 6
 mickle is the powerful g. 1287:18

Grace, continued

more beautiful than beauty 819: 4
more of g. than gifts 1167: 6
my g. is sufficient 818: 9
never say g. to his best 501: 3
of a day that is dead 1459: 9
of deities 2447: 11
of God to man manifested 7901: 3
of God gear enough 7861: 3
of heaven enshel thee 818: 16
orders her actions 819: 11
preventive g. descending 818: 14
raised by aunt 5 is g. 2804: 14
religion never to say g. 601: 3
saying g. in poverty 1871: 14
sister of virtue 819: 8
soft and penitence g. 1401: 9
sweet attractive g. 1241: 17
sweet attractive kind of g. 608: 16
tender g. of a day 371: 20
that won who saw 819: 7
there, but for g. of God 818: 7
to body judgment to man 819: 6
to give the countersign 1910: 12
to g. a gentleman 7841: 14
to groan 818: 16
to listen well 1165: 1
to pardon all my sins 1910: 12
unbought g. of life 258: 6
under the common thing 2147: 5
was in all his steps 1401: 9
was seated on this brow 2391: 4
when once g. we have forgot 818: 16
within his soul resigned 1885: 11
worth of the g. of God 1331: 10
ye are fallen from g. 818: 12
Grace! hence g. est. as torps 819: 6
Graces, The 819: 8
adorn yourself with g. 820: 1
and beauties of virtue 2081: 6
are four 820: 12; 2077: 28
Istavan g. 819: 14
Faith, Hope, Charity 319: 18
follow in proper places 673: 21
four are the G. 820: 2
in my love do dwell 1196: 10
king-becoming g. 1391: 6
lapt in men's good g. 1348: 1
lead these g. to the grave 247: 16
long g. keep stomachs 801: 3
malice are his g. 747: 11
no faded g. 1325: 1
not at his cradle 819: 15
number all your g. 601: 3
other g. will soon fill up 819: 13
outward g. 1321: 15
remember the G. 820: 1
sacrifice to the G. 820: 1
shot forth peculiar g. 1401: 1
three sweet G. 247: 12
Graciously to all 216: 15
Graculo: nil cum habuis 1362: 6
Gradations: cold g. of de-
cay 395: 13
no pale g. quench 1945: 1
of their decay 133: 8
Graduate of field or street 106: 7
Graduates: sweet girl g. 779: 12
Graduating up in spiral line 101: 5
Græca mercantur fide 1333: 9
Græcum: non possum ferret
G. urlem 1777: 1
Græce omnia G. 1070: 1
Græcia capta ferum victorem 830: 6
Mæonidam 1305: 9
Græco: inter G. grecismus 834: 11
Græculus æstivans 839: 17
Græcum eat, non potest legi 1091: 5
Grafted them to grow there 244: 2
Grains: against the g. 162: 2
first bird pest first g. 2101: 3
fruitful g. of counsels 334: 17
of gold, in every creed 639: 4
of our blessed gold 1715: 8
of salt being added 1953: 12
of wit, g. of folly 1953: 12
send choice g. 1843: 20
'tis in g. air 246: 16
to the left g. of dust 246: 16

Grains: little g. of sand 2040: 19
of titillating dust 1866: 5
Grammair, past regente 820: 13
Grammaticos: plus
part des troubles 820: 14
Grammar 820
above g. 820: 16
grave of letters 820: 11
heavenly g. did I hold 2071: 5
lords it over kings 820: 13
subservient to success 1929: 9
why care for g. 820: 18
Grammar-school: erecing 531: 7
Grammar-Tree: who climb
G. 820: 12
Grammarians at variance 820: 10
race of g. 820: 1
Grammatical and dull 2068: 8
Grammaticum supra 820: 16
Grammatici: certant 820: 10
Grand and comfortable 284: 15
as doomsday 2194: 13
as such man's funeral 746: 1
gloomy and peculiar 370: 10
Grand-jurymen since before
Noah 1026: 15
Grandeur, viewing earth's
sown cup 2278: 1
Grandam, authorized by her
g. 2015: 9
little less in love 2321: 2
might have been g. 1301: 9
Grandam-talk and nursery
humor 388: 21
Grandest: perfumed g. 1351: 7
Grandeur: derived from
Heaven alone 344: 5
false g. meanness 2191: 15
flee g. 310: 18
has heavy tax to pay 838: 7
hear with disdainful smile 1567: 10
in growing of gale 1307: 2
lies in our illusions 827: 10
men of infamy to g. soar 818: 5
no nigh is g. to our dust 506: 14
that was Rome 140: 6
what is g. what is power 1574: 3
Grandeur: done la g. sur
autres 900: 8
Grandfather: don't know g. 71: 9
Grandfathers: friends with
g. 646: 2
take thy g. and go 71: 8
Grandmother Eve 2178: 15
Grands: j'avais vu les g. 835: 6
ne soit g. que parcoure
fous pommies 6 genoux 835: 2
Grandeur cut in alabaster 1316: 2
may g. 37: 12
our g. Adam 11: 8
young g. cut his throat 1933: 138
Grand's: their knowed
sunshine to 22: 10
Granite: mountain of g. 94: 11
Grant, Ulysses G. 821
bigger man than old G. 1553: 7
is shinned 1867: 62
Granta: O G! sweet G. 1099: 14
Granted: part g. part de-
nied 1586: 8
take for g. 226: 11
Graps 821
burst joy's g. 1291: 6
foaming g. of eastern
France 2166: 1
gains purple tinge 963: 3
little more g. 641: 3
long life to the g. 2166: 5
purple from another g. 63: 3
red g. in lands of song 2156: 1
stained with blood of g. 115: 13
that can with Logic 8157: 13
winter g. sour 821: 11
Graps: shot: whiff of g. 2077: 11
Graps: stone as thunder 380: 10
or a hair can kill 381: 11
Grapsim: sour g. 821: 10
Graps: arc sour 821: 8
brought forth wild g. 821: 15
deceived with painted g. 821: 17

Grape, continued

Grapes continued
eaten sour g. 821: 16
gleaming of g. of Ephraim 821: 16
of thorns g. 801: 4
pluck the g. 1453: 13
sanguine g. of pain 1453: 13
their flowers unmask 1906: 19
whence be g. of wine
Greas 2116: 8
Grapevine: this fertile old g. 503: 3
Gras comme un euebon 847: 10
Grasp not at much 1651: 1
of thought 1699: 13
reach should exceed g. 1081: 17
Grass 821
afraid of every g. 661: 13
all flesh is g. 1461: 14
almost hear it growing 821: 10
and hay, all mortal 1461: 14
blade of g. always blade of g. 821: 4
clothing the earth 821: 5
cut from under feet 1632: 17
down in the bells and g. 211: 14
flourish like a stream 821: 5
go to g. 821: 18
green g. growing all around 239: 9
groweth, horse starveth 821: 3
grows above all graves 821: 4
grows not upon highway 821: 11
have not let g. grow 821: 14
horse while g. grows may
starve 821: 3
I am the g. I cover all 821: 4
I can push the g. apart 986: 1
ilike blade of g. 1647: 3
is growing upon you 1410: 6
leaf of g. is no less 1489: 1
leave the g. 418: 26
long has g. been growing 227: 13
lush and lusty g. looks 821: 13
make spot of green g. on
Prairie 1061: 17
make two blades of g. grow 239: 12
may grow in winter 866: 5
no g. on my heel 821: 4
of England once again 553: 4
on carpet with sunbeam 821: 13
roots 821: 4
snake in the g. 1708: 2
springeth not 821: 6
stomps not 704: 13
what is the g. 821: 13
while the g. grows 821: 3
wonderful g. upon breast 234: 1
you etc g. 611: 8
Grass-blade no easier 2324: 6
Grasses of the ancient way 2117: 13
Grasshopper 622: 1
shall be a burden 821: 11; 2073: 18
taken lead in summer luxury 823: 3
your fairy song 512: 22
Grasshoppers: chirping like g. 39: 20
like g. rejoice 39: 20
Grass: dolore vent 1446: 1
Grate: ponderous g. and
mazy bar 2106: 8
Grateful can never forget 744: 1
Gratin: beneficium g. 821: 16
ingratiun g. tarda facit 774: 7
levior pluma est g. 821: 14
magna habundant g. 2101: 7
malorum infida 1667: 7
pro rebus merito 821: 13
Gratum: mecum facile
redco in g. 533: 16
Gratia anhelans 748: 4
Gratitude 821
skin to hate 821: 1
cannot be bought 821: 1
charge upon inheritance 821: 17
debt and g. different 2101: 7
English g. is such 553: 13
for benefits eternal 821: 16
fruit of cultivation 821: 8
greatest virtue 821: 6
hope of receiving favors 821: 10
is a burden 821: 5
is expensive 821: 15
is lighter than p. feather 821: 14

Gratitude, continued

is memory of heart 823:11
 is touch of beauty 823:13
 most painful to hear 824:1
 name it g. 823:12
 of place-expectant 823:10
 often left me mourning 824:6
 soon grows old 824:17
 still small voice of G. 824:8
 swift, g. sweetest 824:16
 unwilling g. of base man 824:15
 vainest g. of kings 1042:4
 we owe to Adam 1042:4
 Gratitude, gratifications
 deceives 1770:6
 Gratitude still 2245:11
 Gratitude family g. 1551:5
 Gratitude, mild acute g. 1561:1
 adeptus 1561:1
 Gratitude, quiet g. futuris est 824:17
 Grave 825
 and funeral pass for wise 1442:2
 approach day g. like one 1350:10
 as an owl in a barn 829:20
 as judge 829:20
 his sleepless as bed 354:3
 burial upon mother's g. 1765:14
 buries every error 827:7
 come to g. in a full age 197:6
 covered bridge 825:15
 dark and silent g. 2014:5
 dearer, the g. or the prison 1460:11
 dig g. with teeth 5262:5
 dig the g. and let me lie 370:4
 digs my g. at each remove 379:4
 discovered ther 330:9
 dread g. as little as bed 1150:15
 dread thing! 828:5
 eager to anticipate their g. 1915:2
 had me a g. near 248:12
 time and private place 246:9
 from g. to gay 1350:11
 from g. to light 1535:8
 general meeting place 825:12
 give the g. its kindred dust 33:12
 glided under the g. 740:13
 glorious life or g. 1148:2
 good deed 827:14
 governing beyond the g. 816:4
 hairs with sorrow to the g. 848:10
 have tongueless mouth 383:11
 hides all 383:11
 I saw g. where Latria lay 1220:5
 in g. as work 1307:1
 high-high the g. above 2240:8
 is but a plain suit 1730:16
 is Heaven's golden gate 825:8
 is not its goal 1150:9
 is such a quiet place 827:9
 let my g. be unremembered 567:3
 little g. an obscure g. 826:20
 measure thyself by extent
 of thy g. 826:3
 mouldy as the g. 3610:10
 my g. no man may show 1810:1
 never the g. goes back 380:10
 of Mad. Carew 687:6
 one small g. is all he gets 1242:8
 paths of glory lead to g. 820:13
 peace and quiet ever have 569:3
 Philosopher's g. 660:21
 renowned by thy g. 826:8
 ruling from his g. 2250:14
 says "Come" 391:3
 seems only six feet deep 827:11
 shall have a living mem-
 ment 1340:7
 sinks to the g. 1704:3
 sit like flowers upon g. 827:12
 sleeping enough in the g. 1849:10
 something beyond the g. 966:16
 take them, O G. 401:1
 thou art gone to the g. 404:14
 threshold of eternity 826:1
 to be g. exceeds power 1078:12
 to rest in 50:13
 to the g. I turned 906:1
 track glory to the g. 786:16
 unites 826:10
 undimly g. 826:14

Grave, continued

upon some ash-dump 2055:11
 warm hearts mark thy g. 1158:7
 was the man in years 381:2
 wet his g. with tears 1976:2
 what thing inhered in g. 828:14
 where English oak and
 holly 446:13
 where is thy victory 412:7
 where our hero we hurried 1870:9
 which men weep over 409:8
 whither thou goest 828:9
 why did they dig man's g.
 so deep 2284:4
 with flowers be drest 827:13
 with sorrow to the g. 1884:18
 Grave, passer de p. an don't 1535:8
 Grave's most holy peace is
 sure 909:7
 Grave-digger: if I were 207:9
 Grave-digger, no gentle-
 man but g. 121:3
 Grave-worms, ravenous g.
 chuck 130:1
 Grave's the back 461:3
 Graver, epitaph 570:13
 Graver had a strife 106:4
 Graver all raving wide 771:1
 Graven for g. we lie in 1404:2
 dishonorable g. 846:3
 footprints of angels 825:16
 grass grows above all g. 822:4
 of those that cannot die 826:8
 severed for and wide 1729:17
 stout tenacious 1946:12
 such g. pilgrim shrines 203:15
 to our g. we walk 383:4
 two g. grass-green 1262:20
 warned by glory 828:7
 Grave-stone of dead delight 1072:16
 Grave-stones tell truth scarce 50:20
 Graveyard 828
 Gravesdial with their tan-
 gl'd grass 829:7
 Gravona, quiet palatium vi-
 ditur 1942:15
 Gravis: qui g. est minimum 938:18
 si g. brevis 201:6
 Gravitation shall g. cease 513:17
 what called g. 1400:1
 Gravitate on mystere di omne 829:17
 Gravity 828
 ballast of the soul 820:16
 bark of wisdom's tree 829:13
 brings down the axe 109:4
 essence of impotence 829:18
 it tick of the body 829:17
 out of bed at midnight 829:10
 play cherry-pit with Satan 829:10
 Gravy disliked g. all my life 742:13
 only one g. 564:23
 Gray, Catharine: epitaph 1072:12
 my poor Nellie G. 2284:1
 Gray grows g. but never wise 361:12
 Gravies: first man a g. 12:3
 Grave: fry in his own g. 1633:15
 gets the g. 2134:2
 half stewed in g. 1261:4
 save the stinking g. 2132:1
 Great 835
 am not to be g. 2205:8
 among nations 1360:12
 and good seldom same 834:5
 and little need one another 835:13
 best g. men 1150:5
 break through 1085:6
 by small means overthrown 837:5
 can get himself made 810:14
 compare g. with small 200:10
 dangerous friends 837:6
 defer to greater 832:13
 does not lose child's heart 831:1
 easy to be g. as small 835:12
 easy with g. to be g. 1888:10
 ere fortune made him so 833:8
 furling the g. in small 148:14
 for friend seems pleasant 837:6
 from abject things 2042:2
 gallantly 831:11
 gifts for g. men 776:8

Great, continued

gifts of kind Heaven 830:10
 good and just 243:19
 guns let it blow 2151:2
 have kindness in reserve 835:1
 he is g. who never reminds
 us of others 830:8
 born upon 1034:10
 how g. man affected women 207:1
 I had nothing g. 462:2
 I had seen the g. 835:6
 all can be ruled the g. 816:4
 impudently g. 2072:7
 in act as thought 1902:13
 in glory, greater in arms 832:11
 in his goodness 1158:5
 in his humility 937:13
 in the tower 832:11
 in the earth 1900:14
 in time of their spending 1143:3
 infers not excellence 582:12
 infinitely higher sphere 830:8
 unready to be g. 481:16
 is the light 280:6
 is to be misunderstood 836:13
 knows value of greatness 831:13
 let g. folks hear and see 1540:3
 let me tell him 834:2
 little in himself 831:12
 lives never so full 833:5
 made of qualities 830:15
 makes the g. thing 321:5
 man who lives far off 814:16
 men are the true men 830:1
 such, g. fault 639:15
 men give posts 833:3
 then unknown 830:13
 men words of nations 833:3
 men not always wise 834:12
 men who scholars 1963:1
 men still admirable 833:5
 must make the most of
 fortune 830:12
 no g. if no little 835:13
 no g. to what 835:8
 no man g. by imitation 663:2
 no man g. without imita-
 tion 991:8
 no such thing as g. man 835:4
 none think the g. unhappy
 but the g. 838:9
 none watched but g. 836:11
 nor know how g. 832:8
 not leaders and bullfins 833:9
 nothing g. comes at once 831:9
 nothing g. but small 835:8
 on shoulders of world 835:2
 once good is even g. 834:8
 ones eat little ones 608:13
 only g. because we are no
 one know 835:2
 only g. because we carry
 them on our shoulders 835:2
 only truly good truly g. 834:3
 out of vrasun 1248:6
 rarely g. helms valets 808:3
 render life more happy 831:3
 seldom over-suspicious 831:14
 Stone Face and Webster 2100:3
 summits of ranges 830:11
 thing done only by g. man 831:18
 things are simple 2040:1
 things astonish us 353:23
 things made of little 2040:18
 to be g. be wise 2167:3
 to the g. he is g. 1121:18
 truly g. finds means to the 1031:6
 truly g. who hath a charity 242:20
 unknown 1888:10
 use brains of others 831:5
 was the fall of it 605:12
 who confers benefits 830:8
 who has g. charity 242:20
 who never rewarded destiny 831:8
 who thinks greatly 831:1
 whom Heaven hath made 449:5
 would have none g. 835:14
 Great-aunt: Mr. Wensle's g. 1147:2
 Great-heart, man-servant 1742:4
 with G. away 1742:4

Greater prey upon less ... 1542:15
some are and must be g. 1440:18
to poverty ... 832:14
we are g. (with we know) 619: 2
Greatest above degree ... 174: 9
can but hire and pass away 124: 2
good to g. number 840: 4
happiness for the g. numbers 839: 2
in the kingdom of heaven 252:17
need help of weaker hand 836: 7
or best man in America 1435: 8
shall be your servant ... 1799:10
who rises by merit 840: 5
Greatness ... 830
a curse ... 837: 8
and Goodness ... 834: 4
be not afraid of g. ... 832:12
changed into empty name 174: 4
comes up to own idea of g. 832: 9
curry not g. ... 842:17
far stretched g. ... 838: 4
farewell to all my g. ... 838: 4
going on ... 838: 4
bust thou attempted g. ... 1765: 8
have g. thrust upon them 842:17
he could not wait ... 124:10
highest point of all g. ... 838: 4
is a repenting ... 1430: 5
is from within ... 1504:13
is spiritual condition ... 830: 2
keeps a nation great ... 1381:12
knows itself ... 842:15
measured by enemy ... 1512:10
not absolute ... 831: 8
not sure but quality 830: 3
nothing more simple than
g. ... 826: 4
of his name 1374: 1
of mind not shown 1509: 8
on goodness loves to slide
on her subject's love 1045:12
owes g. to country's ruin 234: 8
places in danger ... 837:11
purple g. met ripened years 833: 8
rough road leads to g. 836: 2
say where G. lies 834: 9
series g. not his own 831: 2
such easy g. ... 1254: 1
tell, mayhap, what g. is 814:20
thrust of g. ... 1587: 6
true g. of nations ... 1380:15
worship g. pass by 831: 7
Green: artist pined ... 168: 1
beard hump ... 1582: 3
Grace ... 838
captured her temper 840: 6
fulfilled over G. ... 1418: 0
sad relic of departed worth 838:17
Greed to all g. nature in-
sufficient ... 110:14
resolute g. of brutes ... 540: 2
Greenness closed paradise 510:10
is rich, shame just 510:17
Greedy man (God) hates ... 510:19
of filthy lucre ... 1137:20
Greek ... 1066
and Latin speaks ... 1019:10
and Roman name 1374:14
bid hungry G. go 440:17
born G. not barbarian ... 160: 3
everything is G. ... 1070: 2
he could speak G. ... 1069:11
he spoke G. ... 1070: 5
heathen G. ... 1070: 5
it was G. to me ... 1070: 5
language of wisdom ... 1070: 6
mad G. no less than merry 838:13
most G. among Greeks 838:11
of the lower empire ... 047:13
to snatter ends of G. ... 1609:11
when G. meets G. 840:16
Greek: hungry G. count 079:17
Greek: bringing gifts
had a word for it ... 838:10
that never were ... 1516:10
treachery of the G. ... 838:16
when G. joined G. ... 838:14
Greely, A. W.: ate three no-
diets ... 755: 6

Green at morn, cut down
at night ... 1017:12
dry smooth-shaven g. ... 1344: 8
in judgment ... 206: 2
in my eye ... 043:22
in youth ... 1110: 3
like velvet heat ... 1200:10
lost (lost) over thy g. ... 2085: 6
of the cannibals g. ... 822:12
sickness ... 561:20
su. July g. ... 2015: 2
strew thy g. with flowers 085: 8
that folds thy grave ... 1815:11
things growing ... 083: 7
worn of the g. ... 098: 6
you are and fresh ... 226: 2
Green-eyed jealousy ... 1007:10
monster ... 1007:10
Greenhouse: loves g. too 75:15
hand ... 66: 1
Greenhouse gallery ... 705:15
Greenish: good man, al-
ways a g. ... 808:12
Greenland's icy mountains 1374: 2
Greenland was all my joy 1210: 8
Greenward: cleave through
g. ... 1036: 6
Greenward: head, symbol 573: 1
Greenward: have ye left g. 014:24
Green: it gasps the g. 2496: 4
Greeting: come to give him g. 242:16
Greetings: where no kindness
is ... 1637: 6
Grenadier: British g. ... 557:15
here sleeps a g. ... 45:15
Grenadier: g. ... 2246:14
Grex: ventulum ... 1479:11
Grey: my gallant g. ... 049:10
Grey: heads: reward g. 22:10
Grey: goose wing 551: 2
Greyhound: fawning g. 39:20
Gudley: fire when you are
truly G. ... 067: 7
Grief ... 840
acquainted with g. ... 261: 8
assembling a lonely g. ... 844: 7
appetite for g. ... 109: 1
as certain as the g. ... 840:10
avowed by baldness 848:20
bitter g. is loud 841:17
brave words in another's g. 841: 5
can take care of itself 1019: 2
canker and the g. ... 34: 4
cast off g. and willow-weep 2208:14
cause of wrinkles ... 41: 5
cheerful g. iron chain ... 840: 6
claimed his right ... 842:11
cures with another's lat-
guish ... 843: 9
dark is the realm of g. 842:17
deprives one of courage 840:16
does not mind self ... 842:17
eternal petrification ... 1018: 8
executive g. enemy to living 405: 9
finds some ease ... 843:11
first feel g. yourself ... 1025:17
for evil often wrong ... 1084:12
funeral g. loathes words 842: 2
gave father g. ... 509:12
kissing g. ... 372: 2
great g. will not be told 842:19
greater g. to bear love's 1218: 6
greatest of evils ... 840:10
hail-favour'd g. ... 088: 8
has so wrought on him 842: 9
hath changed me ... 841: 9
hath twenty windows ... 860:13
hath two tongues ... 2200: 8
his g. grew poignant ... 841: 9
holy name of g. ... 840: 3
honorable g. ... 842:16
hopeless g. is passionate 841:18
in age g. without tears 1073: 9
in g. we know what 056: 2
instructed of the wise ... 840: 4
is a medicine ... 840: 6
is agony of an instant 840: 6
is dark, care is sharp 1145: 5
is fine, full, perfect ... 841:11

Grief, continued
is itself a medicine ... 840: 5
is long of the old ... 251:15
is proud ... 1887: 9
knows g. seldom sad ... 840:19
less its thought but g. an-
guish ... 452:13
led him astray ... 1249: 1
light which takes counsel 842:13
makes one hour ten ... 841:10
master g. but he that has it 841: 5
may be joy misunderstood 840: 3
may hale an evening guest 292:14
medicine who g. imparts 405: 2
more g. than ye can weep 1023:18
most detestable of all ... 840:10
much needed to bring g. 841: 7
my g. has all within ... 2176:17
my g. has outward ... 1019: 5
never mended broken bones 840:18
new g. awakens old ... 841:15
on the path without g. 2151:12
no g. ever born can die ... 843:14
no g. time does not lessen 843:18
no words could speak ... 087: 1
nothing speaks but g. ... 842: 1
of others 841: 5
of flood-gate nature ... 842:16
of that first grave ... 1774: 2
once told brings peace ... 842: 7
one g. brings forth two 220:13
patch g. with poverty 1601: 9
plague of fighting and g. 1819: 5
pleased with g.'s society 843: 9
pleasure in multiplying g. 842: 3
pranks, makes owner stoop 1882: 9
quiet arms of g. ... 1078: 8
ran and overtook me ... 841: 6
returns with year ... 841:13
should not exceed proper
bounds ... 840: 2
shows much of love ... 840:14
shows want of ... 840:14
silent manliness of g. ... 842: 4
soften g. by just degrees 458: 6
softens the wound ... 840:12
some men above g. ... 841: 1
savour of pain ... 1202:16
species of idleness ... 840: 8
sueses g. ... 1018:18
suppressed g. suffocates 842: 9
talk not of g. ... 1076: 6
taught how shallow it is 841: 1
tears, his heart ... 2120: 9
that does not speak ... 842:15
that speaks with silence 1216:17
that's beauty's cancer 840:15
thou be g. as is blame 1200: 3
thy g. brings her content 2208:14
treads on heels of pleasure 1278:15
turned wine to tears ... 2152: 9
unaffected ... 1533: 7
unhappy charter of our
sex ... 1027: 8
unredeemable g. ... 841:15
was heavy at his heart ... 1024:13
what g. I should forget 842:19
what's gone is past g. ... 841:12
when chronic, ridiculed 840:11
when g. hath mates ... 1220: 9
when gripping g. ... 1364:13
when thirsty g. in Wine 2127: 8
where lies your g. ... 1037: 1
which burns ... 842:16
which does not speak ... 842: 3
will cause wrinkles ... 421: 5
will pass away ... 1085:11
with a glass that ran ... 1239:11
without community ... 840: 3
woman's g. like summer
storm ... 2101: 5
Griefs are medicinal ... 840: 5
extremity of g. make mad 1231:12
great g. are silent ... 1018:15
great g. medicine the less 840: 5
if g. were written on brow 2202:10
in deep face away ... 184: 1
light g. can speak ... 842:13
little g. make tender ... 840:17
make our g. our gains ... 2225: 9

Griefs, continued

mighty g. are dumb842:13
 of mine own lie heavy841:11
 private g.841:4
 small g. find tongues841:5
 soothed the g. of Christians157:2
 still am I king of those841:11
 to this are jolly1200:18
 Grieve: better g. for evils188:12
 for an hour, mourn a year747:4
 idle to g.841:8
 make the judicious g.10:6
 not that I die young410:7
 people pretend to g.843:1
 to g. yet not repent1098:12
 what does man not g. down843:16
 Grieved I, I had but one843:11
 sighted, wept172:4
 Grieve sincerely unseen842:12
 Grieving: light g.841:18
 Grieving to be caught1065:12
 Grilles & gross clouts1613:10
 Grills with great nails1613:10
 Grimace upon scaffold1461:5
 Grimace qu'il fait à échafaud1461:5
 Grimaces: old G. is dead400:16
 Griminess: graveyard g.841:4
 Grit and bear it1488:2
 at a brother's shame143:7
 cheerfully he seems to g.847:1
 coxcombs vanquish by g.1078:11
 every g. so new221:15
 like Chebire eat1852:12
 o' the sun426:10
 of maternal bestitude1752:3
 relax'd in universal g.667:13
 sin to sit and g.483:13
 when he laugh327:4
 Grinders cease because few231:4
 Grindstone: hold nose to1412:13
 Newcote g.1769:8
 nose to the g.1361:11
 Grinding at his pomp245:15
 Grist: two g. for one1852:1
 grouch1488:2
 Grip: bull-dog g.1488:2
 Grist: bring g. to mill1304:13
 what boots all g.2350:17
 Gristle: but in the g.531:5
 Grit an' human nature1630:4
 Grizzle: from g. to grey381:12
 we g. every day381:11
 Grizzled more through toil1065:7
 Groat: bitter g. of martyr's1279:16
 woe1886:17
 condemn'd alike to g.1886:17
 preas anything, a g. issues1320:1
 sticks with bubbling g.1815:2
 when he is pale327:4
 Groaning ever for past1459:3
 Groans: he g. in anguish943:3
 heaven forth such g.943:2
 penitential g.1900:13
 pollute morning with g.131:15
 ring to my ears1913:1
 such g. of roaring wind1921:5
 Groat: chop or change a g.1521:9
 he that cannot change a g.1568:3
 Grocer: born a man, a g.573:10
 died831:2
 Groceriesman on a canal499:14
 Grogshop: wild-blazing G.497:14
 Groggery: mind you don't get1285:4
 Groined states of Rome95:14
 Grozny retails the favours of
 his lord190:15
 Grooves: ringing g. of change321:12
 Groat: a mountain1113:1
 Groat: after g.1919:16
 Grotesques: in nature1385:6
 Grotesque: rebelling g.1844:14
 Ground: beat the g.503:11
 bits of waste g.1453:15
 born on British g.553:1
 call it holy g.1501:9
 cut g. from under feet1632:17
 dark and bloody g.1034:9
 he has no plot of g.826:16
 is your town8116:9

Ground, continued

kissed g. her feet did kiss1211:8
 one's own sole g.905:3
 only par complaisance361:2
 touches the g.1043:10
 sit upon the g.1383:16
 solid g. of Nature520:18
 stand by thy g. old Harry1384:5
 sweets and virtues in g.1384:5
 they gained, the victory1064:13
 tread on classic g.1006:17
 trodden to the g.1611:5
 what's hallowed g.828:16
 when thou tiltest g.1359:1
 who lies upon g.651:3
 yes, on the g.414:16
 Ground-nest: left his g.1072:13
 Groundlings: eas of the g.140:6
 Grounds of fate in g. of tea553:8
 proceed upon just g.1032:17
 what parched g.1533:11
 Group of wilful men87:1
 Groat, Jenkins: epitaph573:2
 Grove: in a g. I ate re-
 clined1995:16
 nods at g.750:14
 of roses1745:2
 Grovelled as only free-born
 Briton can561:12
 Grovewind: Hans G.1818:7
 Grover: four years more of1538:5
 Groves: sacred g.221:15
 were God's first temples2210:13
 whose rich trees wept2211:1
 Grow as God hath planted1832:18
 old along with me130:7
 Groves: aspect I g.164:6
 Growing while sleeping3015:13
 Grows or swells1550:3
 Growth, decay785:14
 grown, his g. lasts1244:7
 grows with his g.459:19
 lies in human choice259:15
 of mother earth513:2
 of one virtuous person2081:1
 a low g. of excellent1485:3
 Grudge: feed fat ancient g.1713:16
 I g. the dollar4944:11
 not at another's gain251:7
 Grudging: mischief of g.119:5
 Gruel is in guile648:2
 Grumble: come to pay560:7
 no use to g. and complain2128:9
 nothing whatever to g. at1491:1
 when his friends fall off735:15
 Grundy: what will Mrs. G.
 say1861:11
 Grunt real Gospel-groan1563:18
 Grull: let G. be G.1310:14
 Guano: in Germans, Irish1065:17
 Guanoed her mind1676:12
 Guard dies but never sur.2127:4
 Mulligan G.2287:11
 of dragon-watch138:7
 of patience1461:6
 your health873:6
 Guardian of freedom1602:11
 of His Majesty's conscience100:16
 of my locus917:10
 Guards: shook off sober g.247:12
 up, G., and at 'em2127:4
 Guavon en sa manche8234:6
 Gude night, and joy636:9
 Gude-white waught494:11
 Gudeman: when our g. was311:5
 Gudgeon: this g. opinion669:19
 Gudgeons: swallow g. ere
 they're catch'd664:17
 Guépe: ou la g. a passé588:17
 Guerdun: of a noble deed1524:7
 waits on minds that dare1378:6
 Guerra al enchillo2107:10
 can chi non ha che perdere665:1
 Guère aux châteaux2108:2
 Grolle de g. Gopere, explait2105:15
 Guern: golden g. is morning-
 star8236:14
 square our g.1646:13
 vicious in my g.1007:9
 Guessed right, got credit334:12

Gueener: best g. the best

prophet1623:18
 Gueening: so few worth g.2181:4
 Guest
 See also Hospitality
 alehouse g.688:8
 all-approving g.933:3
 disagreeful to turn out g.934:9
 equal g. at every board1381:5
 first day g., third best932:13
 Hail G.! we ask not932:17
 here's our chief g.931:1
 nuisance after three days932:11
 poor night-related g.932:11
 speed the parting g.932:12
 star g. of honor1794:14
 unknown for a best931:15
 welcome present g.932:1
 well filled1704:7
 Guests: praise, not cooks191:2
 Star-scattered1098:15
 to g. that must go932:1
 unbidden g.932:1
 uninvited g.932:1
 where cheerful g. retire903:11
 where hope hold fast922:6
 Gueux want gens heureux932:1
 Guineans: sovereign g.3222:1
 Guidance more important1969:18
 Guide and acquaintance727:15
 and comrade both1518:11
 and fortune's g. one711:18
 and lantern to my feet783:3
 blind g. with seven voice1576:5
 confident though blind324:12
 fail to g. pen1477:16
 justice again our g.1048:9
 more to than spur1526:3
 no other g. I seek1034:11
 philosopher and friend727:15
 upward to better day1680:4
 Guide-poets in the State833:3
 Guided by faith617:14
 Guides: ye blind g.947:9
 Guidon: gloried g. of the day674:7
 Guide: guile of g.353:11
 stir'd up with envy444:11
 that with g. was got750:19
 wizard hind fool g.87:5
 yet full of g.241:2
 Guile: not gifts but g.777:2
 Guillotine: inventor of1731:1
 wash-window748:7
 Guilt843
 at a loss to find his g.844:1
 be new my pilot844:10
 can g. be e'er forgiven1587:3
 defeats my strong intent844:19
 exalts the keen delight1618:1
 excuse y. in themselves544:8
 fear and g. the same653:19
 flight confess g.681:4
 grows late1456:14
 has quick ears to accusation844:6
 I ask not if g. is in heart1232:7
 intimidates the brave844:5
 is always jealous844:14
 is present in hesitation843:13
 knows no g., no fear844:11
 low to find his g.844:1
 of conscience1301:15
 of murder is the same1358:11
 only art her g. to cover2201:16
 raise avenging phantoms844:3
 route of Europe's g.555:4
 running from justice evi-
 dence of g.681:4
 shun g. of giving pain3041:13
 source of sorrow844:18
 'tis not by g.1524:7
 to the victor1232:9
 was my grim Chamberlain844:4
 was never rational843:10
 Guiltiness: blush is g.773:5
 will speak844:17
 Guiltless: neither debt is g.1030:17
 of country's blood344:7
 Guilty: better ten g. escape844:6
 flourishing in happiness927:10
 he who meditates a crime327:9

Guilty, continued
 men escape not 846: 6
 no g. man ever acquitted 1557: 1
 no one made g. by fate 1563: 1
 of his own death 1083: 10
 started like a g. thing 844: 17
 to self-wrong 1300: 9
 we mourn the g. 1644: 9
 when g. bluish sign of grace 172: 8
 Guinea: clean linen and a 1330: 3
 jingling of the g. helms 1336: 14
 Guinea-pig: lift by tail 1410: 8
 Guinea: ask two hundred g. 1447: 4
 nice yellow g. 1477: 12
 wants g. for groats 2002: 11
 Gull: strike the light g. 1370: 10
 touched his g. 1370: 43
 tune Italian sparrows g. 1547: 5
 Gula hinc subita mors 1530: 7
 ingemosa est 1510: 14
 paradisiacum clausit 1510: 10
 pierante g. 1541: 17
 plures occidit 1500: 13
 Gules: paint the ground, g. 213: 5
 threw warm g. 1584: 11
 Gull: bottomless g. 1551: 1
 hery g. of bee: dail de paraitre h. 288: 8
 he that leaps wide g. 421: 4
 no mortal repared 1383: 20
 of dark oblivion 1421: 4
 profound as Serboman bog 880: 11
 Gull-stream: no g. 1433: 9
 of our youth 31: 9
 Gull shall whistle 1502: 13
 that ungentle g. 347: 3
 Gull: if the world 420: 7
 offer ourselves to be g. 420: 7
 Gull: faul swollen 1597: 5
 like goose's 1510: 13
 Gum: medicinal g. 1976: 13
 or gumdragant 1447: 12
 Gum-drop name 1370: 11
 Gums not for feeding fire 410: 3
 odorous g. and balm 7: 11
 Gum: as sure as a g. 206: 10
 certain as a g. 220: 10
 easier to use 1441: 12
 Johnny, get your g. 220: 12
 no European g. he heard 59: 1
 nor ever lost an English g. 213: 1
 when we don't have a g. 1644: 8
 Gunga Din 1252: 9
 Gunpowder, printing, cel 277: 10
 gon 1400: 12
 ran out 535: 6
 sympathetic g. 535: 6
 Guna: don't forget your 217: 13
 great g. let it blow 612: 1
 keep the g. going 612: 1
 Krupp and pop 138: 13
 never in advance of right 1508: 3
 with g. we kill the crow 151: 9
 Gunshot: beyond g. of his 541: 18
 of belief 151: 9
 Gunat: ein Tag der G. 721: 12
 Gurat: I am a roused g. 1665: 13
 Gush: what a torrent g. 1009: 11
 Gush: bath blows his fill 2153: 3
 have deep g. of the world 30: 6
 whirlwind's rickle g. 623: 13
 Gush: de g. non eat 1665: 15
 Gush: extreme g. blow out 668: 1
 fire 668: 1
 Gut: sacrifice to their g. 948: 6
 Guts: calves' g. 1160: 13
 carry g. to a bear 136: 10
 in his head 156: 2
 let the g. fall 155: 5
 more g. than brains 1313: 9
 sheeps' g. hale souls 1360: 13
 stole them g. 1360: 8
 Guts-griping 1326: 2
 Guts: cover in g. 46: 3
 Gutter: fell in g. 1341: 7
 Gussara in taverns 287: 3
 Gyras: aude aliquid brevi 337: 7
 bus G.

Oxyeles
 See also Wanderlust
 and stolen children 1501: 8
 first the stolen brat 1501: 8
 more attractive than Apos- 2070: 16
 tles 2070: 16
 off with wrangle-tangle g. 2102: 3
 Gypsy-children of songs 123: 4
 Gyras, old Top 237: 13
 Gyras: ascending g. 101: 5
 M
 H₂O: fair H₂O 2125: 13
 Ha, ha! saith among trum- 2116: 8
 pete, Ha, ha 2116: 8
 Ha-hus: we sink h. 728: 12
 Habas corpus act 1080: 2
 protection of the h. & 53: 8
 Habas: quid enim refert 1562: 5
 quantum h. 1562: 5
 Quo modo h. 1022: 4
 unde h. querit nemo 1022: 4
 Haberdasher to Mr. Spur 1705: 11
 geon 1562: 5
 Habere ereptur, habuisse 1562: 6
 Habersham, out of hills of 1722: 14
 Habile: dail de paraitre h. 288: 8
 Habitu: honest mean 480: 7
 woul's h. 489: 9
 Habitu: consueit a consueit 280: 8
 savor catcher son b. 280: 8
 Habit 869
 catenae love 1185: 13
 civil h. 490: 6
 cleanliness not moul 86: 3
 countly thy h. 491: 1
 does not make the monk 1338: 7
 fall into h., cease to be 846: 15
 fixed as a h. 1828: 7
 is confession of failure 845: 4
 is h-wheel of society 845: 5
 is not a tribe 845: 19
 is second nature 845: 4
 is ten times nature 846: 12
 love's best h. soothing 1209: 16
 tongue 1209: 16
 make h. of what you want 845: 5
 to do 845: 5
 maketh no monk 86: 3
 mere h. of living 1147: 3
 of a gentleman 763: 13
 of continuous speech 1569: 18
 of dissimulation 419: 10
 outward h. by the inward 1426: 9
 man 1426: 9
 overcome by h. 845: 14
 rules the herd 845: 9
 sapless h. 494: 9
 something like nature 846: 4
 sow h. reap character 845: 6
 terrible h. of happiness 854: 9
 things pleasant by h. 846: 8
 was test of truth 845: 13
 wicked things done from h. 846: 14
 will make pleasant 1127: 6
 Habit ne fait point le moine 1236: 2
 mauvaise h. que j'aime 490: 8
 Habitu: tecum h. 1788: 13
 Habitu: quisque ubique h. 320: 13
 Habitation: dark, deep 2150: 14
 giddy 183: 3
 local h. and name 1833: 3
 of bitterness 1749: 3
 thy h. from eternity 1355: 15
 Habitu: cultivate h. that 845: 14
 master 845: 14
 daughters of action 845: 7
 evil h. more easily broken 846: 1
 than mended 134: 10
 form character 134: 10
 ill h. gather by degrees 846: 10
 my other h. are good 1568: 5
 no wrong in changing h. 131: 5
 old customs, h. 1353: 11
 reach dignity of crimes 846: 9
 thin h. and poor likelihood 1691: 16
 Habitude to live 1142: 2

Habitu: hic ultra vires h. 486: 19
 Haborative: nihil habere 1552: 1
 Hack and Hew 237: 13
 'in or 'unt 'in 237: 13
 Hackney'd in business 2097: 3
 Hady: very worst of words 1562: 4
 Had-I-wist: too late 1688: 2
 Hades hurried me away 408: 11
 one H. receives all 489: 16
 who hath returned from H. 136: 1
 Haret: semper aliquid h. 2141: 6
 Hetericus in Grammatica 1476: 12
 Hags, tag and rag 1476: 12
 Haggards Ride oo more 1655: 5
 Hags: midnight h. 1046: 1
 Hail the h. 1046: 1
 Hail de tous ne aurait long 365: 21
 Hail: all h., meant all harm 2053: 3
 all h. power of Jesus' name 2047: 7
 and facewell 635: 12
 orded "all h." 1019: 13
 fellow well met 1644: 11
 Master, and kiated 2033: 3
 or blinding fire-balls 1434: 13
 without a h. at parting 338: 3
 failed power of Jesus' name 2047: 7
 Haila you Tom or Jack 1434: 1
 Hair 844
 adds beauty to a good face 847: 3
 snider-dropping h. 848: 4
 lodge to distinguish women 847: 16
 beauty draws with simple h. 121: 2
 because the h. is rough 86: 7
 leg h. of him for memory 844: 13
 bewide of her fair h. 847: 12
 leads me hind my h. 134: 4
 blanch most resplendent h. 134: 4
 changed the Auburn h. to 307: 3
 white 307: 3
 chaste woman ought not dye 847: 13
 h. yellow 847: 13
 cluster'd o'er a brow 131: 2
 divide a h. 340: 5
 flourishing h. 1937: 1
 for whom do you bind your 847: 11
 startled her h. 218: 5
 go against the h. 1632: 9
 golden h. hanging down 848: 10
 golden h. like sunlight 848: 7
 grizzling h. 846: 10
 has become very white 38: 1
 has its own shadow 847: 5
 has mantled a world 365: 17
 her enchanted h. 11: 10
 her h. is almost gray 451: 4
 her h. is Auburn 848: 8
 her misty tremulous h. 116: 10
 his h. is of good colour 848: 13
 hyacinth h. 140: 6
 in the nostrils 491: 3
 just grizzled 1215
 knows what 'tis to be parted 847: 1
 like twilight's too, her 3186: 7
 dusky hair 3186: 7
 long h. little wit 847: 6
 loveliest h. in the world 847: 13
 make your h. curl 1951: 7
 manufacture of false head 849: 6
 of h. 849: 6
 meandering in pellucid gold 845: 3
 more h. on thy chin 137: 10
 my fell of h. 658: 4
 my h. is gray 848: 15
 ninth part of a h. 123: 13
 now h. has cut him 849: 3
 of my flesh stood up 492: 16
 of the dog that bit us 492: 16
 of the same wolf 492: 16
 one h. of a woman 1311: 4
 one that's turning 1311: 4
 pluck the silver h. 38: 10
 sacred h. disavow 847: 17
 see her h. in papers 1583: 13
 shade of Caesar's h. 1583: 13
 she has brown h. 1583: 13
 she means to have 3281: 2
 shorter than eyebrows 1583: 13

Hair, continued

silver h. may trouble thee . . . 40:19
 spun-gold h. 39:12
 stand on end like quills . . . 69:5
 stood on end 69:5
 stood up like porcupine . . . 69:5
 streak of well-greased h. . . 210:9
 streamed like a meteor . . . 84:17
 takes the h. right off your head 207:3
 tearing his unshorn h. . . . 84:10
 that musters in globed clusters 116:16
 thinned my flowing h. . . . 84:9
 thy fair h. my heart en- chained 84:9
 thy h. soft-lifted 116:3
 to clutch Life's h. 151:8
 tremble at a gray h. 40:9
 tress of golden h. 129:6
 uncut h. of graves 82:15
 upon thy brow 129:5
 war-disheveled h. 51:10
 well-greased h. 210:9
 when you see fair h. be- pitiful 84:20
 whitening h. softens spirit . . 129:13
 with oil thy h. is sleek . . . 124:13
 Hairdresser: no need to call h. 84:9
 Hairpin in her teeth 203:11
 Hair: bring my gray h. . . . 84:16
 bring white h. unto a quier grave 207:7
 collect your straggling h. . . 84:9
 consider my gray h. 39:6
 ever wore gray h. 128:6
 fow h. on his chin 128:4
 had all his h. been lives . . . 173:18
 how ill white h. 39:8
 of head are numbered 84:7
 pulled h. by the roots 84:10
 white h. snatch brow 39:6
 hairy about the face 129:18
 Hairs: j'alarm qu'on me h. 86:7
 Hairs: que la manière de flatter 677:17
 sans raison j'on h. 121:7
 Haysen occasion 153:18
 Hale, Nathan 61:10
 Half angel and h. bird 119:3
 dears h. 1110:18
 how the other h. lives 123:7
 more than whole 163:12
 my dear, my better h. 113:18
 Half-a-crown in the bill . . . 98:3
 Half-baked brain 229:10
 Half-devil and half-child . . . 204:13
 Half-disform 624:9
 Half-drunk lean over half-dressed 504:6
 Half-gods: when h. go 709:9
 Half-happy is miserable 290:3
 Half-penny: pick out of dirt 110:6
 Half-slave and half-free 184:6
 Half-truths great lies 209:10
 Half-wits: topics of h. 31:3
 two to a wit 217:3
 Halfearnsalan friend 894:3
 Halfix: go to H. 1244:14
 Hall, Hall, and H. 990:15
 Hall: hire a h. 998:14
 Halls in the palace h. 1102:2
 merry in h. 128:3
 out of h. into kitchen 163:2
 skittish fortune's h. 717:1
 vasy h. of death 991:7
 Hallelujah, I'm a bum 207:22
 Hallelujah: empyrean rang with h. 1753:2
 Halls: dim h. of Night 282:16
 dwell in marble h. 476:6
 Hallelucation: tang made by h. 1044:11
 Hale hovering round decay . . . 410:9
 Hales: stack would run out 808:15
 Hales: a moment's h. 1141:9
 Hales: comigal h. 1276:5
 I strongly recommend h. . . . 1786:13

Halter, continued

knotted h. for his neck . . . 832:2
 made of silk, h. still 832:8
 mention not a h. 832:7
 no man e'er felt h. draw 1083:6
 now fitted the h. 853:5
 that will tether 2033:3
 threats of h. 745:16
 Halves: go h. I' the victory 457:2
 worse h. 2137:18
 Ham actor 101:9
 Hambr: la meior sales 949:9
 Hambe be it never so hamely 906:2
 to my ain countree 905:10
 Hamlet: not Prince H. 91:8
 sleeping on orange-peel . . . 1319:17
 what H. means 752:1
 with Prince left out 1806:1
 Hammer, 'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'ighroad 2276:2
 and the anvil 1654:11
 anvil not afraid of h. 84:7
 be either anvil or h. 84:8
 I'll h. it out 290:9
 list to his h. fall 1344:1
 neither h. nor axe 961:3
 no sound of h. 961:3
 of feathers 84:12
 sound of your h. at five . . . 979:10
 speaking beyond your h. . . 1817:11
 strike your fill 84:6
 when you are h. strike . . . 84:10
 of an old friend 738:7
 Hammers: men's h. break . . . 84:4
 no h. fell 961:3
 with h. closing rivets 2117:6
 Hamoa: qui sustinet h. 671:2
 Hampden: some village H. 1424:2
 Hamus: must weak h. 25:16
 Hamstring: lies in his h. . . . 101:9
 Hamus: scrapper pendant h. 1430:20
 Hancock, John 62:2
 Hancock, Winfield Scott: got men weighing 210 pounds 1551:5
 Hand 849
 against every man 849:15
 anger gives it strength 79:14
 arms' length nearer sky . . . 1584:13
 as liberal as day 377:2
 assume distaff not brand . . . 849:9
 back of h. that receives . . . 774:3
 between right h. and left 849:10
 bird in the h. 161:3
 bite h. that fed them 984:2
 bless h. that gave blow . . . 368:7
 bold masterly h. 810:14
 by a brother's h. dispatched 136:13
 chop this h. off at blow . . . 428:7
 cold and spleen h. 381:19
 couldst not see thy h. 386:4
 did h. of potter shake 1244:4
 each in cauld h. held light 117:9
 empty h. no hawk's alter 868:4
 every h. ship would steer 1774:12
 fat wet h. on fat wet 354:6
 falls from God's right h. . . 891:11
 faltering h. of Black 2230:15
 finest h. of any woman 852:1
 from h. to mouth 849:11
 full and unwithdrawing h. 1386:6
 gentle h. was at the latch 2101:7
 gie's a h. o' thine 850:18
 God gave the h. 2209:15
 grasps at h. 729:11
 gripe and wring my h. 1020:3
 hard h. have mind 850:19
 hard with labour 850:17
 hate h. that doth oblige . . . 553:12
 hach offended 849:10
 have honor to convey kiss 1047:1
 her rash h. in evil hour . . . 122:2
 here's my h. 891:18
 his cold and sapless h. . . . 381:19
 his h. unstead' 1919:17
 hold in cold, dead h. 773:17
 hold thy bloody h. 949:6
 hold your h. just as long 1764:6
 holds h. with any princely 2181:10
 hostile only to tyrants 2065:2

Hand, continued

how skillful grows the h. 1190:1
 I see a h. you cannot see . . 179:2
 in danger of being bitten . . . 774:14
 in glove 287:17
 in h. down to the dead 209:3
 in h. not use before 850:14
 in h. thro' life we'll go 1274:8
 in whose comparison all whites are ink 851:15
 iron h. in velvet glove 1750:17
 irrevocable H. 438:15
 jewelled h. 165:8
 join h. in h. 56:13
 join right h. to right h. . . . 851:2
 keep in peace that h. 438:8
 kiss h. for belly's sake 154:14
 kiss h. they wish cut off 1801:16
 let not left h. know 775:4
 let your left h. turn away 851:1
 lick yet, loathe the h. 1895:15
 like a not 2259:12
 like the dyer's h. 135:9
 living from h. to mouth . . . 1649:11
 love's own h. nectar pours 1193:11
 makes h. hard with labor 1876:10
 man that lays h. on woman 1179:8
 mortality's strong h. 135:9
 moved by an unseen h. 1122:16
 nature's own sweet coun- ting h. 609:1
 of a woman 431:1
 of an old friend 738:7
 of God promise of my own 3170:2
 of his h. had no control . . . 1199:8
 of little employment 180:15
 offence guided h. 1063:19
 one h. washed other 1501:11
 open as day for charity . . . 2421:18
 other h. held a weapon 186:5
 our h. finished it 2250:12
 over head 850:1
 prentice h. tried on man 1184:3
 put h. quickly to bat 850:9
 put his h. to plow 922:11
 puts to scorn all machinery 1387:4
 rain'd to shed his blood . . . 1067:14
 red right h. 849:12
 render me his bloody h. . . . 850:18
 right h. 708:19
 right h. 1419:9
 right h. has dared to do . . . 850:6
 right h. to me as a god 851:2
 seemed milk in milk 851:7
 self h. splitted heart 1934:7
 sexton's h. my grave to make 847:3
 shake the iron h. of Fate . . . 56:6
 she lies in my h. as tame 2217:2
 showed him back of my h. 1070:15
 silver h. of peace 1271:13
 slender h. all quently 1653:18
 snowy h. detains me 1453:18
 spending h. that always . . . 1615:16
 stricken h. with a stranger 1947:6
 strong h. in the dark 737:7
 sweet Roman h. 2259:11
 sweeten this little h. 1487:5
 swift h. words outrun 2259:5
 take things at second h. . . . 1441:15
 that bore a nation 1160:10
 that death the blow 2220:2
 that feeds us bitten 774:14
 that follows intellect 1311:13
 that gives gathers 774:2
 that feeds they bite 984:13
 that gives the blow 208:7
 that has no heart in it 851:4
 that is helplessly raised . . . 1145:2
 that kindles 667:1
 that made us is divine 1913:14
 that made you fair 131:8
 that rocks the cradle 1333:18
 that rounded Peter's 981:24
 that unworthy h. 474:12
 that writ his honor 1924:7
 there is a h. that guides 2244:11
 this carned h. 851:12
 this h. tyrant smiting 1164:7
 this h. will rub the other . . . 1860:11

Hand, continued

shout h. between his teeth 2097: 5
 thy h. compelled it 991:13
 thy h. is on lion's mane 1163: 5
 time's deformed h. 2012: 7
 time's devouring h. 609: 5
 to execute 11: 7
 to h. and foot to foot 2116:13
 to h. of heaven submit 1420: 2
 to lead a h. 1435:12
 to tyrants sworn the foe 2065: 3
 took me by the h. 1743:10
 turn your h. to 11: 3
 unbless'd thy h. 75:14
 use but of left h. 2255: 2
 washes h. 850:11
 we are in love's h. 1418: 9
 weak h. equal firm faith 1031: 9
 weak unknowing h. 937: 7
 were thicker than steel 851:12
 what h. and brain went 862: 2
 whatsoever thy h. findeth 243:16
 which beckons me away 379: 1
 which guides the wire 1010: 3
 which turns from plough 850:12
 white, delicate, dimpled 951: 7
 whose h. lightning forms 401: 7
 wise h. doth not all 840:17
 with warning h. I mark 1043:10
 with which he conquers 297:12
 within your loom stray 2105: 3
 wizard h. how cold 801:16
 worse than a bloody h. 851: 5
 your soft h. is a woman 851: 5
 Hand-in-glove 287:17
 Handman a little stronger 2111: 4
 Handled but a many 289:15
 Handful: make the h. bigger
 than hand 1240:10
 of magic matter 1834:12
 of meal in a barrel 516: 6
 poor h. of earth 827: 7
 Handicraft: art, h. in flower 101:16
 Handkerchief about your
 brow 1037: 1
 of the Lord 1037: 1
 Handkerchiefs: mural pock-
 ets 732:18
 Handle: take by smooth h. 1651: 3
 Handles: everything has two 2002: 2
 Handmaid: nature's h. art 104:13
 Hands: across and down
 middle 361: 2
 across the sea 171:19
 affection hatch nicer h. 21:20
 all h. shall be feeble 2127:12
 all round 552:10
 are the h. of Eam 2006: 6
 baby's h. 1222: 6
 bloody h. were wash'd 3110: 8
 both h. in one glove 850:10
 by foreign h. 797:10
 by many h. work of God 1525:13
 by self and violent h. 1923:12
 can tear a soul apart 133:19
 clasp h. across chasm 55: 3
 clasp crag with crooked h. 510: 6
 come to use h. in dish together 2033: 3
 done by hardened h. 1065: 4
 don't shake h. too eagerly 1250:12
 eat without washing h. 299: 7
 elephant on his h. 555:18
 employed in service of pub-
 lic 1918: 7
 Faery's fairy h. 632:19
 fatal h. no second stroke
 intend 850: 3
 folded h. and let them 1964: 6
 folding of the h. to sleep 595: 5
 for washing his h. 2121: 4
 free h. of men free-born 1195:18
 gentlemen him lady's h. 81: 6
 grasp firm h. and laugh 2119:10
 have met, but not heard 849:19
 have shown no fear 850: 7
 help, H., I have no Lands 849:13
 her h. as bands 1147: 7
 berry h. of toil 850:17

Hands, continued

how often do clinging h. 1956:13
 I warmed both h. 29: 3
 in resignation pray 1340:13
 into thy h. I commend my
 spirit 1904: 3
 invisible h. these h. hold 400: 3
 ivory h. on ivory keys 1370: 8
 joined where hearts agree 1270: 2
 keep h. out of breeches 1435:12
 pocket 1469: 5
 keep my h. from picking 1085: 6
 knit h. and beat ground 360: 5
 let him value h. and feet 249:12
 like faults commit 655:17
 life h. 831:14
 made for honest labor 850:17
 many h. make light work 851: 3
 mother's h. this Bible
 clasped 158:11
 naught but your own h. 1745:14
 never made to fear 255: 3
 no h. must use tongue 2023:13
 O tiding h. of mortals 920:10
 of Christ very frail 263:15
 of Eam 849:12
 of invisible spirits 1886: 7
 of mem'ry weave dreams 1296: 8
 of men in Germany 768: 9
 one of h. wrought in the
 work 850: 3
 only and no mouth 2007: 3
 our h. hearts must meet 1187: 8
 pale h. I loved beside the
 Shalimar 851: 9
 pale h. pink-tipped 851: 9
 pre-eloquent h. 1851: 5
 promiscuously applied 162: 3
 purr, not full h. 850: 8
 right h. of fellowship 201:10
 shake h. for ever 1434: 1
 so vile could conquer 197:10
 soft white h. 1723: 3
 soiled by rude h. 219:17
 that bless are blest 2036: 8
 that help holier 1404: 4
 that reach thro' nature 360: 5
 that smother the soldier's
 brow 121: 3
 that the rod of empire 851: 8
 that wound soft to heal 279:19
 their friends 850:10
 these h. not more like 1155: 8
 they lift not h. of prayer 1588:11
 to have clean h. 1867: 3
 too soft for successful labor 634: 3
 trust to their h. 1005:16
 two good honest h. 849:13
 two h. upon the breast 390:10
 unseen h. delay 430:11
 unseen will dress the turf 827: 5
 wash his h. in blood 1022: 7
 were made for labor 1987: 5
 what h. you would hold 219:17
 with aching h. 1144: 3
 wrings his hapless h. 1986:14
 Handaw: know back from 223: 4
 Handelled: first h. it 1711:12
 Handsome and has wit at
 will 3722:17
 and witty 2193:15
 bark h. horn mated 1264: 6
 by looking in glass 2203: 6
 in three hundred pounds 650: 6
 misfortune to be too h. 2240: 4
 not h. at twenty 2165: 3
 rather he h. than homely 1104: 1
 that h. does 1634:13
 Handsomer: every day grow
 h. 1702:14
 Handy-dandy 1031: 9
 Hang: better h. wrong face 82: 9
 him anyhow 1084: 3
 him with pen and ink-born 229:10
 in morn h. and draw 1044: 5
 on cross to feed crows 851:19
 says he'll h. a man 2287:16
 something to h. him 2299: 9
 the penate head 850:17
 together or separately 851:12

Hang, continued

us, every mother's son 851: 5
 we'll h. Jeff Davis 267:10
 where do you h. out 1653:11
 worth more to h. 202: 1
 wretches h. jurying due 1026:16
 yourself, brave Gullom 185: 1
 yourselves all 252: 1
 Hanged: confess and be h. 203: 4
 drawn and quartered 801:18
 farewell and be h. 536: 7
 for a sheep as lamb 1811: 5
 for breaking spirit of law 1066:19
 for very honest rhymes 1330: 7
 men not h. for stealing 1051:14
 never undone till h. 584:13
 see thee h. first 851: 4
 Hanging 852
 and wiving go by destiny 1265: 7
 Danny Deever 852:15
 in a golden chain 981:10
 is better of the twain 101: 6
 if you like not h. drown 1033:13
 looks sweet 2290: 8
 no man but deserves h. 801:13
 of Jack or Bill or Bob 1271:14
 too good for him 211: 6
 whetted no man is hasty 1053:13
 will ne'er kill him 852: 7
 worst use man put to 852:11
 Hangman leads the dance 852: 8
 little h. dare not shoot 211: 6
 live with, cruel 288:15
 when it comes home 852: 9
 Hanna was a fat-frier 2208: 5
 Hannah's in tongue a H. 272: 9
 Hannah's blinding shoes 851: 6
 Hannibal two persons 2028: 6
 Hannibalem: expende H. 384: 4
 juvenititer exultantem 248:17
 Hans Breinmann give a hairy 559:11
 Hanscock: gundies called h. 211: 6
 Hap as it h. will 2242: 8
 from better h. to worse 232:10
 give me h. and cast in sea 1225:16
 hard, heart high 879:10
 helpeth hardy man 279: 5
 no h. so hard 2222:10
 our h. is loose 437: 1
 thy hard h. mine appease 1220:12
 Happened: could but have
 h. once 1431:14
 Happier: could I love less 1104: 7
 than I know 856: 5
 Happiest at home 1007:10
 if ye seek 1274:16
 no claim for being happy 437: 4
 of their kind 1275: 5
 of whom world says least 1004:10
 when I am idle 953:10
 who values merits of others 860:12
 who wisely turns 279: 5
 Happiness 854
 aggregate h. of society 816:15
 avarice and h. strangers 1181: 3
 being's end and aim 854: 6
 believe in h. 862: 7
 beyond this life 134:17
 certainty of innocents 854:10
 cloak of misery 1310:10
 comes incidentally 857: 1
 consists in activity 854: 8
 consists in agreeable con-
 sciousness 854:13
 consists in life 854:12
 consists in thinking so 854: 7
 consists in tranquility 854: 4
 consume h. without pre-
 ducing 857:14
 courts these 244:11
 depends less on exterior 854:12
 depends on dinner 244:12
 depends on h. unhappy 1004: 2
 depends on what he does 859: 9
 distant views of h. 244:12
 divided h. never known 244: 3
 done away with ugliness 854: 3
 domestic h., only bliss 244:12
 end of all governments 244:12
 envy no man's h. 244:12

Happiness, continued

Aride h. hours of ease 905:16
 fix'd to no spot is h. 857:10
 foolish seek h. in distance 859:13
 goal of every being 855:1
 good bank account 855:1
 greatest h. of greatest num-
 ber 859:2
 greatest h. of the whole 810:13
 grows at own fireside 859:12
 how and a sight human h. 860:9
 humble h. endear'd scene 205:6
 in her bright eye 608:21
 individual and communal
 h. 1858:14
 is a by-product 855:1
 is a habit 854:9
 is added Life 855:8
 is but a name 311:11
 is not steadfast 856:1
 is rest from pain 1443:12
 is shadow of things past 852:13
 is the only good 334:12; 854:11
 is to do true man's work 857:9
 legal tender of the soul 854:14
 lies in consciousness of it 855:5
 lies in health 857:10
 lies in superstition 1228:17
 lies within our breast 905:11
 made to be shared 856:18
 makes men good 860:12
 man not born for h. 854:10
 man's social h. rests on us 219:18
 momentary h. during life 853:3
 must still be won 1260:12
 never lays finger on pulse 857:16
 no h. by crime 336:9
 no h. without calamity 202:6
 no h. without wisdom 955:10
 no laughing matter 860:8
 not in luxury nor gold 857:15
 not in multitude of friends 708:21
 not in self-contemplation 854:13
 not reward, a consequence 854:12
 not steadfast but transient 860:1
 not the end of life 235:4
 nothing if it is not known 854:13
 of blessed no fugitive 856:6
 of domestic fireside 909:1
 of wicked flows away 213:5
 only annunciation of life 855:6
 pursuit of others' h. 1685:8
 rare to find age and h. 34:7
 real h. cheap enough 856:18
 remembering h. in sorrow 1295:1
 resides in things unseen 855:14
 rural maid attends 311:5
 secret motive of all men 857:6
 as long as we can lose h.
 we possess some 856:12
 sole end of government 932:3
 solid h. we prize 906:13
 spectacle of human h. 54:2
 springs from moderation 1328:12
 stumbled upon h. once 857:2
 substantial h. to eat 518:6
 talks of h. summons grief 860:2
 that makes heart afraid 860:2
 through another man's eyes 860:5
 to enjoy true h. we must
 travel 859:9
 to know how unhappy 1297:7
 to no spot confined 859:16
 to some elation 854:16
 too familiar h. 635:6
 too swiftly flies 856:2
 true end of morality 859:6
 untold awaits them 859:12
 was born a twin 856:18
 we call "happiness" 854:2
 what Earth calls h. 860:9
 what right have we to h. 854:10
 what we deem our h. 859:19
 who hath entire h. 483:3
 why has h. no second
 spring 1283:11
 wine of rarest vintage 853:7
 Happy accident 811:1
 account no man h. 411:10

Happy, continued

alas! too h. 860:7
 apart from thought 207:12
 are all free peoples 1380:1
 as a lover 239:13
 as heart is clean 870:8
 as is possible to-day 850:19
 as it were, by report 855:13
 as kings 224:11
 as the day is long 857:9
 as unlawful love could
 make 1325:5
 be h. while ye're living 1150:2
 because God wills it 858:9
 better be h. than wise 855:17
 born to be h. 854:10
 contented because h. 208:19
 could I be with either 317:8
 count no man h. till death 411:7
 days are here again 2295:5
 down here below 857:20
 enough to pity Caesar 106:3
 for having been h. 858:14
 goes as lucky goes 2102:2
 he that knows world 858:7
 how h. are the good 806:12
 in order to be happier 858:4
 in their error 857:19
 is he born and taught 874:5
 is man's chief end 846:17
 little h. if could say 1821:2
 make h. by politics 1541:17
 man better than note 858:13
 more h. if less wise 855:12
 nearer h. by compulsion 855:21
 never as h. as one thinks 856:3
 never say farewell 630:1
 no one h. till all are h. 204:13
 none h. but wise and good 208:2
 not one quite h. 219:1
 not who possesses much 858:8
 nothing h. in every way 860:3
 only are the truly great 854:11
 only in love they h. prove 184:16
 people whose souls 902:16
 should bide at home 905:11
 so I had nothing known 960:2
 that feareth always 654:23
 that have power to die 1034:1
 that knoweth it not 855:9
 that thou art h. owe to God 1419:20
 the man, who, innocent 858:6
 the man whose wish 908:1
 thou too old man wast h. 34:7
 thrice h. he 1873:13
 through unhappiness 857:13
 thou art not 454:10
 thrice h. is humble pair 1275:6
 to be h. at home 907:10
 to be h. is a dangerous
 thing 859:17
 to be h. must be good 856:17
 to be of general opinions 1239:12
 to h. tears a luxury 1024:3
 to have been h. most un-
 happy 1321:8
 to make men h. 141:14
 too h. for mortality 860:7
 very h. accident 811:1
 we had other names 1372:14
 when it thundered 2000:17
 who bear life's illa 854:14
 who produce something 857:4
 whom nothing makes less
 strong 858:13
 will our nature be 308:13
 Happy-tempered bringer of
 the best 1436:1
 Harangue clear h. and cold 1439:9
 Harangue: tu feras apres 1002:11
 Harbinger: Aurora's h. 1040:12
 day's h. 1283:8
 of Spring 691:15
 spring's h. 1001:15
 virtue's h. 940:5
 Harbingers of blood 2117:7
 Harbor: common h. 201:5
 quiet h. somewhere 1893:7
 no you win the Golden H. 1799:4
 Harbors: bid h. open 359:6

Harcarius was a mole-
 catcher 1242:19
 Harcourt, Simon: epitaph 358:10
 Harad as cedar-wood 236:9
 as nails 335:8
 as neither millstone 861:8
 as palm of ploughman 651:15
 do anything most h. 1012:13
 selfish, loving only gold 241:2
 t' achieve and bring to end 447:23
 to bear are sweet to re-
 member 1293:18
 Har-doul: longer for man 593:9
 Harding will be selected 1553:1
 Hardness and materialism 60:12
 of hardness is mother 1474:11
 of that face 1094:9
 of the human heart 1600:13
 Haridship: through h. to
 the stars 1913:9
 Haridship to be a fool 606:19
 Haridly as lion 2264:11
 as Norman lion 645:4
 Harle: blind man start an h. 109:6
 first catch your h. 316:15
 hold with h. run with
 hound 421:14
 mad as March h. 1297:9
 more heart to run 109:10
 of whom proverb goes 1163:19
 run with the h. 305:6
 Harle-hip: makes the h. 2175:18
 Harlebell 688
 Harle: did the h. loose her girdle 122:12
 Harlem: from his h. fled 1421:5
 pet of the h. 521:16
 Harleum: in h. capere con-
 silium 1074:3
 Harle insult body of lion 1163:19
 two h. with one dog 941:2
 Harliolari: occupamque h. 1624:9
 Harlium has a black belt 1397:4
 Harlot
 See also Whore
 for he weeping 2047:16
 he used Rodine's h. 1765:7
 sweet h. of the senses 1845:4
 was thy nurse 1532:15
 Harlots companions 560:2
 Harlot: do h. to their kind 961:5
 do h. who do good 1462:10
 done to good end 540:8
 I mean no h. 1014:7
 is often laudable 811:15
 none but self did me h. 544:15
 not meaning any h. 1462:12
 not that ye be not harmed 804:13
 that growth of idleness 936:6
 to win us to our h. 2055:14
 watch h. catch 1828:5
 Harlot: as doves 2165:12
 not h. who harms self 544:13
 Harlot's: occipamque h. on sen-
 sualism 1796:6
 Harmonies: celestial h. 445:2
 heavenly h. 1585:1
 her spirit's h. 394:7
 Ionian and Lydian h. 860:12
 may be in things unlike 860:10
 weave h. divine 861:4
 Harmonist: sweet h. 1211:8
 Harmony 900
 all was h. calm and quiet 860:11
 among these wheels 1142:8
 by h. world was made 860:15
 discordant h. of circum-
 stances 274:7
 divide h. 1297:1
 from h. from bew'nly H. 860:14
 in Autumn 123:4
 in her bright eye 608:11
 inharmonious h. 454:19
 is in immortal soul 158:10
 makes small things grow 861:1
 march of that Eternal H. 374:13
 nature's unchanging h. 1386:9
 not understood 424:19
 of aim secret of life 1950:19
 of shape embrace 489:7

Harmony, continued

of the spheres 860:30
 of words 329:9
 pervades the hollow vale 861:1
 ravish like enchanting h. 202:5
 seldom makes a headline 160:37
 sentimentally disposed to h. 860:17
 sister of goodness 861:9
 that soothing h. 188:2
 tumultuous h. and heret. 140:11
 was first ordain'd above 152:11
 with your ninefold h. 116:7
 Harms: beg often our own
 h. 1586:10
 by others h. warned be 156:4
 what h. hold as "ill" 860:11
 Harneat and not horses that
 draw chariot 154:10
 dead in his h. 186:6
 girdeth on his h. 211:12
 we'll die with h. 428:8
 Harold: here II. hes 156:1
 Haroun Alraschid 87:21
 Harp 1388
 and cary 1035:2
 argel's h. had stung of him 112:5
 at Nature's advent strung 138:5
 clear h. in divers tones 207:8
 hang'd h. upon the wil-
 lows 2149:27
 Homer's h. is broken 151:12
 how to tune a h. 121:5
 king had loved to hear 136:8
 kittle up morbid h. 716:12
 my h. remains alone 187:12
 net on that string 1035:2
 of Cephissus not more
 charming 128:12
 of thousand strings 152:11
 on the same string 1035:2
 set my h. to notes of woe 187:12
 soft as Memnon's h. 140:5
 sole companion 1308:1
 sweet is h. of prophecy 132:1
 that once thro' Tara's 136:8
 thy trivial h. will never 152:11
 touched h. nations heard 136:8
 was a siren of old 1308:1
 Harper whose plectrum 2132:10
 Harpers: not lack for h. 136:8
 Harping on my daughter 367:1
 Harps: hang'd out h. upon
 willows 2149:17
 organic h. 158:1
 those great sonorous h. 181:4
 to h. preferring words 2249:10
 touch'd their golden h. 1576:15
 Harpichord: lang goes h. 1360:13
 Harra: "Mrs. H." I says 425:3
 Harrow: drinking at the H. 422:13
 told beneath the h. 101:9
 up thy soul 158:3
 Harvy: light-Harve H. 1377:16
 Hash and bitter as miter 169:4
 are the sweetest lays 813:10
 as a prejudiced jury 2262:2
 Harshness: no h. gives of
 fence 2253:12
 Hart: as the h. panteth 108:12
 couragious h. doth fight 942:16
 ungalled play 2258:16
 Harts: swiftest h. 2253:16
 Haromfrodite, soldier an' 1636:10
 Haruspex cum haruspicum
 viderit 163:15
 Harvard indifference 978:4
 Harvest 861
 comes not every day 861:12
 good h. content with some
 thistles 861:12
 laugh with h. 639:10
 long h. for little corn 861:13
 of a quiet eye 1500:13
 of a quiet mind 310:13
 of barren regrets 1819:14
 of thought 2261:10
 past: summer ended 861:15
 reap h. of perpetual peace 210:10
 reap the h. of today 1600:8

Harvest, continued

reap h. stands in bread
 line 2070:10
 share my h. and my home 211:14
 shortly comes to h. 1407:1
 still in the blade 864:17
 sweep through ether 640:14
 to their siele yield 639:6
 truly h. plentiful 861:17
 ununsatisfactory 861:19
 Harvest-folk should make
 good cheer 862:4
 Harvest-home: all the h. 1984:1
 riotous h. 2275:2
 song of 1983:13
 Harvest-hope mought reaped 864:5
 Harvest-time of old age 221:15
 Harvests nod beneath the
 snow 422:11
 watch her h. ripen 1471:14
 wholesome h. reaps 755:10
 Harvey, William: epitaph 571:4
 Has been: one of the h. 1055:3
 Hazard: heureux pour pro-
 dent 208:12
 pseudonyme de Dieu 228:2
 sobriquet de la Provi-
 dence 1645:10
 Hash of meat's bosoms 218:18
 what settles their h. 711:1
 Hashes: dull, contested h. 1528:18
 Hashing h. stirring it 1900:10
 Hass: der groeste II. ist
 still 865:14
 wir haben alle nur einen
 II. 767:3
 Hass: nichts mit II. 862:10
 Hate 862
 and wisdom are far odd 863:2
 ere the minner expire 844:10
 hery-red with h. 863:15
 hinder good counsel 801:9
 in h. like a snail 183:9
 in judgment criminal 1022:9
 in repaying obligation 984:8
 is of the devil 863:4
 is show 863:10
 leads us into error 861:7
 make h. to live 1121:5
 make h. 753:10
 make h. slowly 1649:3
 make what h. I can 414:12
 makes waste 863:1
 maketh h. to be rich 1718:12
 manages all things badly 864:2
 mated with delays 862:21
 more h. the less speed 862:21
 most h. worst breed 861:21
 no h. to hang true men 843:13
 nothing more vulgar than 861:20
 parent of failure 862:9
 particular h. 1013:3
 softly to make h. 1855:7
 still pays h. 863:17
 sweaty h. 863:13
 Hasten or be left behind 863:14
 slowly, without losing
 heart 2254:3
 Hasteth well that wisely
 can abide 862:13
 Hastings: none of the h. 863:3
 Hasty as fire 79:1
 men ne'er wanted woe 864:14
 Hat 864
 all round my h. 864:14
 any old place I can hang
 my h. in home sweet
 home to me 2289:3
 strange h. beneath orange-
 tree 1649:14
 backward-sloping h. 1684:11
 between h. and boots 979:5
 broad-brimmed h. 864:8
 brushes his h. o' more-
 ings 863:3
 by his cockle h. 1203:9
 by same h. I can know 864:5
 come, my old h. my steps
 attend 864:14

Hat, continued

eat my h. and swallow
 duck 864:9
 grandfather's h. Ste Ben 1597:12
 here's your h. as I please 864:16
 I wear my h. as I please 864:16
 in itself nothing 864:16
 in new tin h. 210:13
 is going round 864:12
 is in the ring 2280:2
 keep thy h. on 864:6
 knock into a cocked
 h. 2042:3
 not much worse for wear 490:10
 off with your h. 863:8
 old h. stopping the chink 1523:9
 old three-cornered h. 248:13
 pass h. for credit's sake 1470:1
 pull h. on windy side 864:10
 scorn shocking h. 864:12
 shocking bad h. 864:12
 take your h. 812:7
 that bows to no saluam 864:13
 the same old h. 864:14
 tin h. on his head 1863:17
 ultimatum murica 222:19
 where did you get that h. 491:2
 with h. penthouse-like 865:2
 with my h. upon my head 864:17
 without a crown 864:4
 your h. has got a hole 1569:10
 Hatch: good to have h. be-
 hind door 1653:1
 Hatches: stood upon the h. 1776:1
 Hatcher: hurled was the 1474:2
 I did it with my little h. 2123:38
 nobody fergat buried h. 709:19
 taken up the h. 2110:8
 Hatchment: keeps h. 179:18
 Hate all that don't love
 me 1317:18
 as a wronged woman's h. 2203:11
 as I do hell-pains 866:128
 as I h. the devil 866:128
 at first sight 866:3
 attack one man with h. 1807:11
 blossomed clarity 222:19
 cannot wish their woe 867:2
 country people h. 321:10
 dissembled h. 1217:10
 dowered with h. of h. 1533:3
 dreadful as celestial h. 222:19
 each other for a song 1982:15
 easy to h. easier to quote 1558:11
 embrace the mas you h. 1259:4
 engendereth love 1218:7
 Fear, Grief, family of
 Pain 1312:14
 for arts that caused rise 1312:14
 found only on the stage 866:128
 hardly h. whom we know 866:6
 here's much to do with h. 1218:6
 high above h. I dwell 866:5
 him as much as I ought 865:20
 I h. and I love 1217:7
 I will h. if I can 1218:1
 is imprudent violence 1217:9
 is shadow 118:14
 Juno's unrelenting h. 865:10
 less, love more 149:10
 lodged h. 462:10
 man, eat his bread 1217:13
 me, so long as fear me 867:13
 me with your hearts 2212:11
 most what envy most 562:12
 neighbor, love his wife 1296:6
 never could learn to h. 1862:15
 never understand folks they
 h. 866:12
 next to love, sweetest is
 h. 1217:10
 no h. lost 1170:12
 no man's person I h. 1664:8
 no well-loved h. 1217:5
 of those below 867:9
 shall open wide to Love 1218:12
 sweetest and most deadly h. 1218:6
 that which we fear 867:15
 things we loved 867:10
 those injured 864:10

Hate, continued

'tis delicious to h. you1217:22
to return with love1217:2
too choice a thing865:18
turns to worthy danger865:15
tyrannous h.1218:5
we will never forgive our h. 762:3
what I have to do I h.435:12
when H. surprised in Love 1217:4
which for its pleasure doth
create865:9
whom cannot h. can love not 1218:9
whom they fear they h.654:12
whom they injure they h. 986:10
with vulgar h. oppressed867:11
yet love, thee so2017:5
you with a perfect hatred 1618:7
Hated as their age increases 255:4
cannot expect to live865:21
for love of Jesus Christ 1684:1
I love to be h.867:7
me without a cause866:9
most h. when most praised 866:2
much he h. all866:26
much to be loved and h. 236:12
naught but—to be ad1302:4
needs but to be seen2079:5
not for thy faults but mine 928:7
once, when I h.1217:4
rather h. than laughed at 1079:5
Hateful as gates of hell420:10
Hater: good h. bad love 1218:14
of property523:17
very good h.866:10
Hates everybody h. me866:4
extinction of unhappiness h. 1274:17
little h. deaths865:13
no matter what man h.865:19
take care none h. finally866:16
whatever he read at school 1807:7
Hateful but for my happi-
ness1012:7
Hates-vous l'entement7254:3
Hath: from him that h.
not1562:11
to him that h.1562:11
Hailing each other for the
love of God997:11
like burning down house865:13
my boy, is an art1217:22
Hated866
continuance of anger is h. 78:1
countenances of love1217:11
far the longest pleasure1217:6
free from h. friendship1021:2
greatest h. silent865:14
hate with perfect h.1618:7
healthy h. of scoundrel865:10
is a settled anger865:11
is toward's revenge865:12
is self-punishment865:8
love to h. turn'd2203:11
makes even rubbish deadly 865:12
of relatives most violent865:10
of woman intense2203:16
press not h. further867:12
proclaimed vengeance866:12
reaped unequivocal h.866:12
towards society1860:8
undying h.869:7
unlike people865:17
unleavened h. of heart865:14
without end or intermission 866:25
Hated are beautiful1217:4
elders of affection1218:4
of long duration867:10
Hate: by cock of their h.864:16
expand their brims864:15
flew up91:2
good h. made out of nothing 865:6
off623:8
shook'd about their ears865:2
shocking bad h.865:5
Hater: bred a h. boys
without heads1226:7
mad as a h.1230:8
Haughtiness is natural in
the fair2109:5
of humbly997:1
of soul1686:1

Haunt: exempt from public

h.1180:3
St h. of Gods1451:14
Haunted by ghosts they de-
posed1623:10
the place is h.1370:13
Haunters of the silence 1825:5
Haunts: busy h. of men275:22
me like face half-known 2242:14
Hauboy: murmurs the h. 1369:13
Hauboy: give the h. breath 495:5
Have: deserve to h. that
know to get1562:8
he who makes should h.1561:11
more than thou showest1031:1
to h. and to hold1221:10
to h. what we would h.1502:2
what we h. we prize not1561:4
whatever h. spend less1098:1
Haven: I have found h.569:4
Haves and Have Nots1571:5
Having: papa's h. not like
h. one's self1562:102
Havoc and spoil and ruin 2548:8
cry h. and let slip2109:11
on slug and snail1244:14
Havok: qui vocatur h.2209:11
Hawk867
at eagles with a dove495:19
fine h. for the bush868:8
I know h. from handsaw 1231:4
is wont to pursue dove477:1
suspects the snare1048:7
tired of perch and hood868:5
unto the open sky2202:4
we hate the h.868:2
wild h. to wind-swept sky 2102:4
Hawking is to hold fast868:4
Hawks. between two h.868:7
do tower so well868:7
near above morning lark868:8
Hawt: budding h.2073:5
Hawthorn868
budding in the glen683:3
under the h. in the dale 868:13
wi' its lock o' silver grey868:10
Hawthorn: bush
shade868:12
Hawthorn: time in h. heart
grows light868:14
Hawthorne, Nathaniel868
Hay: aptic h.300:3
bale of toasted h.871:10
cry was still, "More H." 2287:5
eating chopt h.1637:12
harvest of new-mown h.861:10
hath no fellow816:14
make h. while sun shines 1302:9
Mr. H. was rather hazy 1654:8
on his horns78:4
rarely smells new mown h. 1442:11
Haystack: look for needle 1394:12
Hazard: all is on the h.1770:3
in glorious enterprise2067:4
of h. as of honor1652:12
mother of lyings753:17
not your wealth19:18
of new fortunes712:15
of one doubtful hour758:16
of the die1122:1
of the spotted die758:16
refusing h. with honor2015:1
utmost edge of h.363:14
what he fears to love2197:4
Hazards: great things thro'
greatest h. are attained 963:12
life a h.1130:5
Haze: golden h. of student
days2291:13
on the far horizon116:1
rosy-and-golden h.1941:9
He: forget life and Sbe1362:4
that unfortunate be1321:5
Head868
aches not at the matter2234:1
alone remained to tell864:5
always dupe of heart864:13
and feet were warm872:8
and front of my offending 1245:8
as full of quarrels1121:4

Head, continued

at h. green-green turf401:15
bald h. soon shaven449:3
bare and shiny h.465:3
bear with a sore h.1261:15
beauty the grey h.38:2
better h. of a dog550:1
bleeding h. and wounded 254:10
bow thy h. in gentle spite 1261:13
bright, insubmissive h.1261:12
cod's h. for salmon's tail 2167:7
could carry all he knew1001:6
cover your h. by day869:19
creature of a wilful h.1242:4
crown of glory38:8
crown of h. to sole of foot 1633:5
dear little h. that lies1353:10
dreaming h. steering hand 1954:7
erect beneath tragic years 1821:5
fantastically carved1246:11
Frier Bacon's h.2003:15
gallant h. of war2117:16
give him h.1641:9
good grey h.1312:1
great and without wit869:13
great h. of things114:12
grown grey in vain321:13
hung the pensive h.869:17
happier is thy h.864:8
heart and h.861:12
he knocked at wife's h.2144:16
here is little Effie's h.1210:4
his comprehensive h.869:17
his h. is bowed1139:4
I'd as lief your little h.2193:17
I'll hang my h. and perish 1150:17
in calm cell rest weary h. 410:12
is dimmed with gray257:11
is full of quarrels1114:4
keeps turnin' back1916:16
laid h. in Thetis' lap1921:3
lay h. upon lap of nature 1283:11
lay my h. to any bat752:16
like a concertina505:2
majestic box869:2
man may still lift up h.882:5
more in h. than comb1091:6
my h. drooped low on1249:4
my h. is a map2243:8
never acanth grey h.1770:10
never show thy h.301:15
not higher than hat869:16
not more naive to heart 882:19
not wagging his sweet h. 2260:19
not yet silver'd37:7
nowhere yet to rest my h. 1144:2
o'er h. and ears1303:14
of wax869:11
off with his guilty h.1658:1
off with his h.869:3
oh that my h. wrote waters 1979:7
old h. on young shoulders22:4
on horror's h.1691:7
once crowned with thorns 2244:15
one h. given for many870:5
over h. and ears in love950:1
over h. and heels1635:4
pity the h. of him1589:1
poor h. almost turns1676:7
precious jewel in his h.1618:2
reverend h. low as ours 385:11
shoot, if you must, this old
gray h.675:2
show my h. to the mob 412:14
silver'd o'er with age39:3
some h. beneath mitre
swells2162:6
stand on your h.228:1
stoop to the block428:7
stroked with a sandal870:4
subtle, contriving h.881:14
swelled h. never kills2291:17
that one small h. could100:8
that's to be let869:1
that's white no delight231:6
their h. the grew1041:12
then bald behind1435:5
thick h. but as hard heart 1021:17
thou hat h. so has pin870:1
to be let unfurnished869:1

Head, continued

to entwine 17
 turned by success 193:12
 turnin' back for counsel 19:16
 ugly h. without hair 849:7
 uneasy lies the h. 1848:2
 unwellow'd 595:13
 what could woman's h. 219:1
 who touches a hair of yon
 gray h. 69:3
 who washes nat's h. 112:13
 whole h. is sick 458:15
 wise h. as low as ours 135:11
 with h. touch stars 1538:1
 with my exalted h. 109:4
 with roses crown'd 109:4
 without h. or tail 869:4
 Head-dress: variable h. 487:3
 Head-off: head-off 869:2
 Head-wind: right 895:13
 Headache of the morn 564:15
 you wake with h. 504:17
 Headaches: lose sick h. at
 fifty 31:2
 Heading: Odds of Copy 168:19
 back H. 168:19
 Headlight on behind 1310:66
 Heads be full of beer 143:8
 bow, knees bend 327:6
 cut h. out of cherry stones 193:12
 empty h. with empty sound 189:4
 fat h., lean brains 547:21
 fired by h., by tails 1956:13
 hide ignominious h. 869:2
 hide their diminished h. 109:17
 houseless h. 132:1
 bow high you lift your h. 135:4
 husband h. 1666:2
 I win, tails you lose 249:16
 many h. but no brains 143:30
 of future things appear 2095:1
 at talk 224:2
 scabby h. love not comb 869:9
 so little no room for wit 869:9
 so many h. and so many
 wife 1427:24
 some brown, some bald 847:7
 some h. easily blown away 869:10
 that have no wit at all 869:7
 their h. never raising 81:14
 thousand h., thousand
 tastes 1447:22
 to get money 1326:1
 two h. better than one 869:14
 young h. giddy 226:8
 Headstones: you come not to 405:1
 Headstones: mistletoes into
 h. change 35:1
 thicken along the way 35:1
 Headstrong as an allegory 1424:11
 Ham: how do drugs h. 128:1
 Healing for every pain 200:13
 in his wings 137:6
 of most High cometh h. 466:11
 above all gold 225:14
 Health 870
 abused not my h. 38:1
 and cheerfulness begot each
 other 870:7
 and h. on both 89:17
 and high fortune 543:9
 and hope have gone the
 way of love 437:13
 and intellect blessings 871:8
 and money go far 870:14
 and virtue gifts 321:7
 and wealth create beauty 870:7
 answers its own ends 871:2
 appearance unto life 872:1
 beginning of h. 18:4
 better than wealth 871:9
 blessing money cannot buy 871:13

Health, continued

condition of wisdom 390:5
 confida with temperance 871:5
 destroys h. by preserving 874:5
 felt not at all 458:10
 first good lent to men 871:2
 foundation for State 870:19
 frolic h. 2297:7
 from h. contentment 311:10
 genius, honour 1262:9a
 give me h. and a day 870:12
 grant me but h. 871:11
 greatest wealth 871:14
 he that will this h. deny 500:17
 healthy know not of their
 h. 870:10
 here's to your h. 301:2
 hunt for h. unobtain'd 871:5
 importing h. and graveness 25:3
 interested in her own h. 874:4
 is the first muse 590:17
 look to your h. 871:13
 lose h. like spendthrift 874:2
 lost, something lost 230:14
 mental joys and mental h. 310:17
 my nerves and fibres trace 871:12
 not a condition of matter 870:11
 not valued till sickness 870:10
 of body, peace of mind 1330:2
 of the people 870:19
 of the poor 871:6
 owe h. to a disease 871:17
 Peace, and Conquerance 871:5
 precious thing 870:18
 preservation of h. a duty 873:9
 prodigal of h. 1495:1
 rosy-complexion'd h. 300:19
 ruddy h. leftmost Muse 874:5
 safeguard h. of body 874:6
 silliest word in language 874:4
 Sir Comely's good h. 500:18
 spreads her rosy wing 873:13
 step toward h. to know the
 disease 458:4
 that stuffs morning air 870:13
 this moment perfect h. 410:3
 to all those that love us 301:8
 to the nut-brown lass 501:6
 to them that's awa 300:12
 unthought h. 871:5
 unto the happy 1435:14
 vital principle of bliss 871:13
 where h. and plenty
 cheer'd 208:5
 who hath good h. is young 870:9
 with h. pleasure flies 871:2
 without h. life not life 871:7
 without money agree 870:14
 Health, Drinking 500
 drink h. amplifying dis-
 eases 500:13
 drink h. drink sickness 500:15
 drink h. spoil men 500:15
 five-fathom deep 489:6
 when h. and draughts go
 free 2157:8
 Healthy by exercise 238:30
 by temperance 238:30
 happy and wise 874:4
 know not of their health 870:10
 Heat high farmer's wintry
 hoard 540:1
 o' livin' 904:16a
 o' payin' 904:16a
 struck me of a h. 1630:7
 Hear as well as see 1768:8
 could ever h. by tale or
 history 1105:10
 ears to h. 310:18
 I shall h. in heaven 414:7
 me for my cause 225:1
 neither h. nor see 169:13
 see and be silent 1883:11
 still I see thee, still I h. 3:7
 still stood fix'd to h. 2097:1
 swift to h. 149:13
 time will come when you
 will h. me 1902:8
 to h. not see play 1912:3
 to h. with eyes 191:3

Heart, continued

twice as much as speak 311:10
 what he does not wish 216:10
 what you deserve to h. 169:1
 with patience h. 1461:4
 Hear Him: proud of his 1437:15
 Heard and seen of none 238:8
 for their much speaking 1900:8
 I will be h. 1709:6
 when h. less keen than
 steel 604:15
 Hearer: never was better h. 1169:1
 Hearing
 See also Ears
 heard of thee by h. 605:2
 no h. on prudent side 178:8
 where h. should not latch 222:6
 Hearings: younger h. are
 quite ravished 1302:5
 Heartbreakers seldom hear
 good 1166:5
 heart but half who h. one 1018:13
 Hecate and flowers 200:7
 grim anchor-horse h. 747:6
 laureate h. 684:13
 thy grandam's h. 567:12
 underneath this sable h. 567:12
 with scutcheon'd bastard 740:16
 Heart 474
 accept with light h. 718:11
 all h. they live 1903:1
 always doing lovely things 178:19
 and hand both open 870:7
 and mind, and thought 825:12
 and put the brain 882:14
 angel h. of man 870:18
 apply my h. to wisdom 218:17
 arise and h. h. 870:7
 as far from fraud 879:6
 as soft, a h. as kind 880:14
 as my h. is set will I live 1206:13
 as sound as a bell 217:8
 as warm h. as ever beat 879:4
 ask h. what it doth know 1780:6
 asks if this be joy 1010:19
 asks pleasure first 874:10
 at leisure from itself 878:9
 at mouth for fear 878:9
 awake, O h. 903:11
 ay's the part ay 875:11
 be calmed into dust 354:2
 be still, said h. 222:11
 heat but and strong 310:4
 heat upon mine, little h. 1331:2
 heating of her restless h. 1931:3
 beats on forever 875:7
 because his h. was true 1212:15
 because my h. I proffered 1184:8
 because my h. is pure 1660:4
 being dried with grief 870:15
 benevolent and kind 1030:11
 bestuck and bleeding h. 407:11
 betray thy h. to women 222:11
 better poet's h. than brain 882:16
 bitter h. that bites 880:1
 Bona are pure in h. 1639:16
 bloody hand, hard h. 871:12
 bold h. scorns 1431:10
 bowed down by weight of 871:16
 brave impetuous h. 884:14
 break, my h. 437:16
 build on human h. 1233:4
 can pe'er transport know 1640:3
 cannot heal throbbing h. 293:5
 cannot heave h. in mouth 860:9
 carries color of birthplace 880:11
 Catholic, stomach Lutheran 1519:1
 caused widow's h. to sing 2130:6
 cease repining 880:11
 chicken h. so tender 406:9
 cleanse h. with tears 1737:14
 cleft my h. in twain 869:6
 cold is the h. felt Groom's 879:1
 cold is the hopeless h. 243:16
 comes from h. goes to h. 240:13
 cometh from h. go to h. 880:2
 concealing it will break 880:2
 create in me a clean h. 879:16
 cruel h. O! only manly mind 146:16
 daily his own h. he sets 871:17

Heart, continued

deceitful above all things 881:7
 deep poetic h. 1521:7
 desert h. is set apart 434:10
 desires, band refrains 901:15
 did not our h. burn 876:3
 doth need a language 993:5
 each h. is Freedom's shield 2116:8
 eat not thy h. 896:21
 eat thy h. 876:10
 embracing h. entire 730:13
 envious h. mickle smart 566:4
 ever at your service 878:14
 ever new 878:8
 every h. is a sawdust ring 1884:6
 every h. its own ache 877:12
 every h. its sorrow 291:9
 every h. to heaven aspires 837:17
 every h. vibrates to that 1781:15
 every h., when sited well 881:15
 every human h. is human 825:7
 every one speaks of h. 882:12
 faint h. ne'er won fair
 lady 2215:2
 faithless h. belays her 881:15
 falls back to Earth's tale 2115
 far from eyes, far from h. 51:5
 father's h. was broken 1350:21
 feels ice 630:16
 firm as a stone 881:8
 for any fate 1901:10
 for better lore 197:2
 for every fate 644:16
 for falsehood framed 1113:16
 for many an honest h. may
 beat beneath a ragged
 coat 2287:3
 form'd for softness 881:3
 found sky in your eyes 602:1
 free and letterless 875:4
 from h. of very h. 935:10
 full h.'s a Dealer 876:16
 furnace-burning h. 1978:11
 gathered to thy h. 1213:1
 generous h. repairs 878:15
 gentle h. tied easy 765:15
 gets speeches by it 1902:11
 give me back my h. again 1202:15
 give me the h. to fight 613:18
 give, oh, give me back my
 h. 880:22
 give us this day good h. 2116:1
 giving h. to dog to tear 1721:3
 good h. better than head 806:10
 good h. helps 870:2
 good h. letter of credit 85:7
 good h.'s worth gold 879:5
 governs understanding 882:4
 great as the world 878:12
 grateful h. 2241:18
 grown cold 302:13
 grown old with body 876:4
 hanged on a jolly pin 1300:15
 happiest h. that ever beat 158:9
 hard h. does not love in
 May 1283:16
 hard was the h. 1164:17
 hardeneth his h. 654:125
 hardest in great climes 881:1
 hardness of the human h. 1600:15
 has arguments 882:17
 has eyes 882:17
 has its reasons 882:17
 has learned to grow 1057:7
 hath its own memory 874:14
 hath one poor string 877:12
 hath trouble wrong 2024:22
 be that hardeneth his h. 654:125
 be whose h. hath tried 592:12
 hasten h. that parts 881:8
 heavy h. bears not 880:9
 held h. in his hand 876:19
 her conscious h. glow'd 1321:14
 her h. adrift with one 7818:6
 her h. is not of ice 2203:6
 her h. was voluble 880:17
 hid with flowering face 871:4
 his aching h. awoke 1200:12
 his saw'd h. burst 878:6
 his h. as great as world 1158:11

Heart, continued

his h. kept going pitty-pat 1180:11
 his h. should glow 791:9
 his h. was rich 2221:19
 his h. was true to Foll 1198:3
 hold me in thy h. 159:17
 home is where the h. is 904:19
 honest, humble h. 880:1
 how dear to this h. 2521:1
 how the h. listened 938:2
 how variable and vain 881:10
 how weak the h. of woman 2190:1
 human h. is a mirror 874:8
 humble and contrite h. 879:14
 humblest of h. 1503:13
 hush, my h. 93:8
 I am sick at h. 1492:18
 I give my h. and my hand 975:8
 I have a beggar h. 1202:11
 I thought to undermine h. 880:12
 if h. of man depressed 2116:4
 if thy h. fails thee 622:7
 imbued with virtue 879:1
 in each h. tiger, pig 874:6
 in each h., my h. is locked 1244:5
 in laughter h. sorrowful 1077:10
 in lowliness of h. 448:13
 in my h. of h. 1245:10
 in my mouth 876:8
 in the right place 1335:12
 in unison with mankind 2011:2
 indomitable h. and arm 2123:4
 innocent h. brittle 877:23
 is a kicking horse 879:16
 is a letter of credit 85:7
 is a small thing 874:9
 is cramm'd with arrogance 881:13
 is his mouth 217:8
 is its own fate 644:14
 is like a rhyme 115:17
 is like a singing bird 872:6
 is like an apple-tree 879:6
 is like an instrument 874:15
 is like some fortress 1183:9
 is slow to learn 1174:1
 is snare and net 2187:7
 is true as steel 879:7
 is turn'd to stone 877:20
 is turning home again 621:2
 is wax to be moulded 875:12
 it is h. that judges 2182:10
 it nerves my h. 2220:9
 just another broken h. 2203:1
 keeps persistently still 1170:2
 kind and gentle h. he had 1495:4
 kind h. loath nought 1035:9
 knoweth its bitterness 877:18
 lack of h. 582:18
 lady's h. is to a lady's h. 2021:10
 lady's h. beggar's purse 2101:12
 laments that virtue 2051:2
 largest h. soonest broken 878:3
 law thing that moves 2023:17
 lay battery to her h. 2215:10
 left no holder h. behind 11870:3
 less bounding 2212
 let me hold thee to my h. 1211:13
 let me wring your h. 876:12
 let my h. be fresh 878:18
 let not your h. be troubled 872:11
 let thy h. cheer thee 2266:4
 let us lift up our h. 876:1
 lies under your feet 1360:14
 light h. in fat body 645:11
 light h., light foot 31:6
 light h. lives long 1301:9
 light h., thin breeches 877:3
 lightest h. heaviest mourn-
 ing 1257:1
 like a millstone 873:1
 like a muffled drum 827:18
 likened to one flower 1944:1
 live in my h. pay no rent 2211:14
 look in thy h. and write 2251:10
 lose his h. with dignity 1196:12
 lose not h. in temptation 198:1
 lost h. preserv'd sheep 1203:11
 lowly h. wins love 958:2
 lurking-place of crime 602:9
 made callous by many blows 343:6

Heart, continued

make h. dance with joy 598:14
 makes fathers and sons 646:11
 makes h. in love with
 night 1343:5
 makes men eloquent 837:9
 man after his own h. 1252:13
 man lose h. with dignity 1176:13
 man's h. deviate way 781:1
 many a h. is aching 2226:1
 may give lesson to a 882:1
 may wish at will 730:19
 mean h. that lurks 881:12
 merry h. continual fear 877:5
 merry h. goes all the day 877:8
 merry h. like medicine 877:5
 merry h., maketh cheerful 1901:6
 mine is a soft h. 878:20
 mine is h. at your feet 1185:2
 miss old h. in myself 331:8
 mother h. within me 1350:19
 mother's h. child's school 1350:1
 mother's h. is weak 1352:14
 must rule, head obey 426:4
 my h. beat in my brain 881:25
 my h. ferments not 135:3
 my h. has bled 169:3
 my h. is Catholic 213:17
 my h. is dead 1880:13
 my h. is exceeding heavy 944:10
 my h. is feminine 306:10
 my h. is fixed 876:10
 my h. is heavy 877:13
 my h. is in my prayer 1584:7
 my h. is weary waiting 1283:6
 my h. leaps up when I be-
 hold 1670:15
 my h. led me past 880:16
 my h. like a muffled drum 827:18
 my h. moves with time 1957:12
 my h. springs up anew 1909:5
 my h. still light 38:4
 my h. untravell'd turns 31:3
 my h. waketh 1843:20
 my h. with pleasure fills 1294:17
 my h. would hear her 1215:11
 my h.'s in the Highlands 1708:2
 my old h. is cracked 875:6
 my poor resistless h. 680:124
 my very h. faints 1247:112
 naked human h. 876:17
 nature's h. beats strong 808:11
 near h. to be loved 111:1
 needs no preparation 880:6
 never ached with a h. 176:7
 never grows better 131:9
 never jumpeth with I 87:3
 new h. also will I give
 you 1683:16
 no matter from the h. 2225:6
 not far from h. to mouth 2228:16
 not made of horn 876:7
 now cracks a noble h. 873:8
 nowhere heats h. so kindly 1708:10
 O h. of little faith 1182:20
 of flowing h. 880:123
 of a coquette 318:1
 of a frog 763:7
 of a King 1664:14
 of a man to h. of a maid 2102:4
 of emperor for silly worm 2244:17
 of fool is in his mouth 876:8
 of friendship colder 35:7
 of God takes in 790:16
 of ice, a soul of fire 1247:12
 of itself but little 874:9
 of man is restless 792:10
 of man place Devil's in 881:1
 of melancholy beats in
 thee 998:1
 of my h., O come with me 2221:1
 of nature music 1361:5
 of oak 1217:2
 of such fine mould 222:19
 of the citizen hissing in
 war 1474:15
 of the mighty mountains 1732:16
 of the wooer is warm 2221:2
 old as one's h. 38:7
 on her lips 598:17

Heart, continued

once h. of maiden is stolen 1233:15
 one h. another h. divides 1260:12
 one h., one bed 1182:7
 one h., one hope, one flag 879:4
 open, brave and free 1600:10
 open not h. to every man 1600:10
 our h. is in heaven 887:8
 out of a mouth speaketh 1867:12
 out of h. shortly 1699:12
 out-worn h. 872:12
 pass, thou wild h. 26:8
 passionate h. of poet 537:6
 pierced through ear 2220:18
 place where devil dwells 893:3
 posing for photograph 875:5
 pour out the h. 1119:1
 praise h., pity the head 1569:1
 preaching down daughter's
 h. 806:17
 pregnant with celestial
 fire 2218:2
 "prima donna" timeful h. 342:12
 promised what the fancy
 drew 2266:8
 proud h. and beggar's
 purse 1609:2
 pulses of her iron h. 1221:2
 rapacious h. of things 872:9
 raptures contradictions 872:9
 reflect without sullying 872:8
 resolves matter in trice 2070:6
 reveal presence of love 1208:14
 rocked its babe of love 1711:2
 roving h. gathers in affec-
 tions 221:9
 runs away with head 886:6
 sad h. of Ruth 1405:3
 saddest h. pleasure takes 1381:2
 sailed world of his own h. 872:11
 sail for somebody 872:9
 same h. beats 875:7
 sank into my boots 875:8
 saw not Woman's h. in
 caught 2208:8
 seated h. knock at ribs 657:10
 seek to soften Jewish h. 1012:12
 seldom feels what mouth 1901:9
 selfish h. deserves pain 1792:8
 send me back my h. 880:22
 set h. on goal, not prize 1716:11
 set my poor h. free 1050:2
 set not h. upon riches 1722:10
 sets my h. a chicken 1102:12
 shall break into raves 1078:11
 shall thank you 824:5
 should be only guide 880:12
 sighing of a contrite h. 1858:20
 sinful h., feeble hand 1828:10
 sleep, mournful h. 1246:5
 small h., small desires 879:23
 so full a drop o'erfills 885:9
 so full of emotion 601:7
 so high of heroic rage 427:3
 so manly and so kind 879:4
 so simple is h. of man 872:1
 so the h. is right 416:16
 soft as woman's love 878:13
 something h. must have 875:3
 soon forgets 5:6
 soonest awake to flowers 1116:9
 sore-tried 305:4
 speak to his h. 2093:12
 speaks what's in his h. 781:15
 splitted the h. 1934:7
 steady of h. 879:17
 sticks to good red bricks 275:20
 stop one h. from breaking 1036:17
 stout h. and open hand 879:17
 stout h. breaks bad luck 323:12
 stout h. that has no fear 1584:1
 stout h. of her nose 1661:9
 strong h. shall fare evil 1242:4
 subduing a greedy h. 1786:15
 sweetest freedom honest h. 723:17
 take back the h. thou givest 481:2
 take h. of grace 875:9
 teach my h. to find way 927:7
 tear out one's h. 875:10
 that keeps its twilight hour 1995:11

Heart, continued

that loved never forgets 1198:12
 that music cannot melt 1263:8
 that never feels a pain 292:14
 that understands 1987:14
 that was humble 1473:7
 that watches and receives 879:9
 then be content, poor h. 1112:4
 then burst his mighty h. 984:16
 thinketh, tongue speaketh 880:5
 thinking h. 446:13
 thinks, tongue speaks 217:8
 tho' my h. be at the root 875:10
 tho' my h. was at sea 1270:9
 though the savage one 881:4
 thus the h. will break 878:1
 thy h. is in thy hose 875:8
 thy h. was generous 212:4
 tired h. shall cease 215:9
 to conceive 137:7
 to h. lips to lips 1454:2
 to mend the h. 101:2
 to my dead h. run thim in 858:16
 to pity, hand to bless 1503:14
 to receive 131:7
 toiled on, and h. 907:2
 too great for what contains
 it 1113:16
 triumphs in struggle with
 understanding 872:7
 trust to thy h. 660:13
 undermine the h. 2213:3
 unlock h. with sonnet key 1883:17
 unpack h. with words 1952:8
 unstable h. of man 872:15
 valiant h. of youth 2215
 was as great as the world 1158:11
 was hot within him 879:14
 was in his work 876:2
 was swollen 1609:7
 way to man's h. through
 stomach 513:18
 we shut our h. up 875:15
 wear h. upon my sleeve 876:13
 what eye sees not, h. rules
 not 598:7
 what female h. can gold de-
 ceive 2101:7
 what h. can endure shame 1810:12
 what h. could have thought
 you 1858:2
 what the h. did think 880:5
 when h. inclines in h. 2216:3
 when h. is a fire 880:4
 when we love, h. judges 1182:10
 where h. is fated 2215:4
 where h. is treasure 876:3
 which others bleed for 1184:11
 who stabs at my h. 1468:5
 who with a fervent h. goes
 forth 2241:4
 whole h. is faint 438:15
 whole of woman 874:7
 whose h. is an aneur 2179:1
 whose love is innocent 2184:8
 wild h. of youth 26:8
 will find more than the eye 1260:16
 willing h. apple feather 872:7
 wiser than intellect 882:10
 with a h. for any fate 1205:10
 with a h. that is true 921:9
 with all my h. 876:16
 with h. eye doth see 636:13
 with h. in concord beats 734:3
 with h. new-fired 664:3
 with Nature's h. in tune 1284:14
 with pity filled 618:9
 with pity tear my h. 1236:3
 with room for every joy 872:1
 with strings of steel 1668:5
 with women h. argues 2190:3
 within blood-fleckured 203:7
 without a stain 879:8
 without risk h. besee 1721:8
 woman's h. grows chill 2191:12
 woman's h. precious 2184:6
 woman's h., woman's life 2184:6
 wounded h. hard to cure 277:13
 you have a merry h. 1202:8

Heart, continued

you would eat in private 2001:1
 young h. under winter 227:4
 heart's core 1427:10
 desire 435:12
 heart-ache: all cases of h. 1187:2
 we end the h. 955:10
 heart-beat at my feet 473:8
 hot and strong 1201:4
 heart-break: full of 927:10
 in thy song 1601:8
 hill 1886:14
 of the sea 1184:4
 heart-stain: never carried
 h. 1842:13
 heart-strain: remedy h. 1581:11
 heart-strings are a lute 1879:10
 heart-throb in the sky 1072:15
 heart-throb: count time by
 h. 1234:3
 heart-whole and soul-free 221:7
 I'll warrant him h. 880:10
 heart's ease: most rare 1450:9
 one could look 1450:8
 or money 1450:12
 that the poets knew 1602:10
 heart: bless the h. 1681:1
 clean h. 2191:6
 for h. and home 906:8
 genial h. 414:5
 gladden our domestic h. 730:13
 his h. the earth 1266:20
 no h. without a woman 1220:5
 no more the blazing h. 900:3
 nor sitting by his h. 448:9
 of home 905:1
 room about her h. 531:6
 smouldering h. 34:3
 heart-stone: clean h. 905:15
 was going to me own h. 1609:7
 round the h. of home 905:15
 hearts agree though heads
 differ 882:9
 apply our h. unto wisdom 1161:17
 are fresh and simple 618:4
 are hard and sour 877:13
 are steeped in gall 681:11
 are still our own 397:6
 lowest be our h. to think 1912:9
 brave h. and clean 876:6
 broken h. die slow 878:2
 cherish h. that hate thee 886:19
 cold are yearning h. 410:15
 cold h. freeze allegiance 4034:12
 confess the saints elect 242:12
 dry as summer dust 860:9
 enwombed h. 216:13
 feel your great h. throbbing 166:1
 fortunes, bumps blend 1675:5
 give true h. but earth 1384:10
 glad h. without reproach 308:13
 gentle-humoured h. 206:14
 have as many anthems 875:1
 be fashioned h. alike 873:1
 her favorite suit 1912:6
 home-keeping h. happiest 907:14
 honest h. chainless hands 1764:1
 humble h. have humble de-
 sires 429:9
 in gall and vinegar 940:8
 in love we own tongues 884:13
 in the right place 875:15
 just as pure and fair 913:6
 kind h. more than coronets 731:10
 lent your h. with an un-
 slinking knot 880:19
 let your h. be strong 348:10
 like doors, open with ease 391:9
 like muffled drums 827:18
 little group of wins h. 702:13
 live by being wounded 877:12
 to know, what h. have men 1255:13
 long-enduring h. 2187:7
 maidens' h. always soft 1933:3
 may bruise and beat 767:3
 make the most obdurate h. 1671:1
 a men led by their h. 687:1
 a million h. wait our call 433:16
 mother h. beset with fears 1212:19
 of him 1904:12

Hearts, continued

of good men admit stone-
ment 1697: 9
of guile 2197: 1
of men are their books 1231: 4
of men, which fondly here
admire 855: 6
of oak 502: 4
of old gave hands 850: 10
of princes kiss obedience 121: 20
of women sicken for love 2207: 5
our h. in glad surprise 425: 23
our h., our hopes are all
with thee 54: 4
patient h. to bear 110: 21
remov'd story from h. 818: 14
revolved, hands prepared 1705: 18
rough h. of hint 1171: 2
secret h. 946: 15
sits high in people's h. 082: 2
some h. are hidden 86: 117
starve as well as bodies 945: 4
stubborn h. of oak 1370: 2
that break 878: 2
that dare, quick to feel 879: 19
that hold least here 79: 15
that once beat high 1306: 4
that otherwise would break 1950: 15
their h. and sentiments 88: 12
thousand h. beat happily 600: 9
true, words few 080: 9
turned quick to clay 1502: 12
two fond h. in equal love 1782: 3
two h. into one heart 1181: 12
two h. rushed to each
other 1205: 11
two h. single-hearted 740: 13
two h. that beat as one 1191: 1
warm, heads cool 1589: 14
warm h. mark thy grave 1158: 7
warm, live, indecent h. 875: 7
were drunk with beauty 131: 1
were soft blows hard 258: 19
what h. have men 1255: 13
when true h. lie either d. 401: 9
where h. are true 880: 3
whose h. are freak 678: 17
wide open on the Godward
side 723: 7
wise h. better than fool's 700: 14
with all our h. 876: 18
with rising morn arise 877: 4
women's waxes h. 2101: 7
ye waiting h. that weep 345: 6
young hearts reviv'd 37: 16
your h. are mighty 870: 18
Hearts: all-conquering h. 1947: 7
and frost hold course 2013: 8
as mode of motion 667: 4
do something f' the h. 803: 16
fear no more h. of sun 401: 15
instead of progress 99: 10
inverse proportion to 1542: 5
makes inferiors superiors 81: 1
of a luxurious bed 122: 1
of holy gratuity 1440: 9
of our livers 36: 1
one h. another h. expels 1187: 4
one h. drives out another 1187: 4
parching h. nor freezing
cold 434: 11
proportioned to ignorance 100: 16
summer's parching h. 1937: 4
where is that Prometheus
youth's dizzy h. 1153: 4
Heath-flower: from h. dash'd
the dew 24: 10
Heathen Chinese is peculiar 349: 10
to his blindness 957: 7
in the carnal part 476: 8
no blinkard h. stumbling 235: 4
snuck into the pit 179: 4
worship wood and stone 182: 1
you'd know him for a h. 201: 8
Heathens: from plays 1910: 5
Heathens: how glad the h. 1258: 11
Heather: unsharbour'd h. 246: 12
Heater: far-off h. to seek 143: 1
of hate and lust 083: 13

Heave my heart into my

mouth 880: 9
Heaven 882
a time ordains 1138: 12
accepts the prayer 1707: 2
all fl. and Earth are still 1825: 6
all h. around us 312: 18
all of h. we have 1361: 2
all this and H. too 885: 7
alone that is given away 885: 4
alternate H. and hell 952: 2
ambition cannot dwell 50: 9
and earth shall pass
away 1025: 10
and Home 1072: 5
and Nature sing 24: 2
any scared into H. 1943: 1
at last for all of us 260: 16
battering h. with prayer 1580: 21
bearing the weight of h. 1111: 9
beholding h., feeling hell 1657: 15
bluen' outbreak—blanket
h. 744: 6
brightest h. of invention 1535: 2
brings out good from evil 836: 11
by h. seeds of poetry
sown 1538: 4
by suffering we attain 1018: 12
cancel'd from H. 1421: 1
cannot brook two suns 1730: 15
dark below, light in H. 1647: 11
decreed it otherwise 787: 8
distur of the soul, H. 435: 11
doth as we with torches 588: 17
drew out all the gold 2182: 3
either in h. or in hell 1210: 8
fair blue stretch of sky 884: 1
far, world high 886: 1
favors round degrees 435: 6
first taught letters 1113: 1
friend 381: 20
further off from h. 884: 17
from earth so far 886: 2
from h. all pines flow 1717: 6
full of fiery shapes 1926: 13
gave him all at once 410: 4
get in h. his own way 1602: 11
gives early death 240: 8
go merrily to H. 1200: 14
God's throne 111: 12
gone to h. 441: 6
had h. appeared so blue 1855: 6
had needs invent h. 288: 4
had wanted one immortal
soul 1875: 7
handwork of child 201: 4
has no rage like love 2203: 11
hath my envy words 1585: 11
hath no mouth 1852: 12
he that would conquer H. 887: 13
he who offends against H. 886: 2
Hell, or Hoboken 67: 6
hello, central, give me H. 886: 6
hidra the Book of Fate 240: 13
his h. commences 88: 11
how I may climb to h. 1181: 11
how vast is h. 883: 6
I myself am h. and hell 803: 6
I'm farther off from H. 1196: 3
if h. make me other world 1212: 11
if h. sends us supplies 1645: 5
if she win not h. 1683: 13
in a wild flower 691: 2
in flows h., with new day 883: 1
in h. a perfect round 800: 17
in h. scorn to serve 441: 8
in her eye 1401: 1
in touch with h. 1534: 8
inlay h. with stars 2247: 7
invites, Hell threatens 888: 17
is a cheap purchase 886: 4
is above all yet 1635: 19
is as near by water 385: 19
is doing good 888: 148
is far, world high 886: 1
is for thee too high 886: 2
is in thy soul 2183: 8
is most fair 888: 13
is my throne 151: 12
is not always angry 789: 4

Heaven, continued

is our home 1182: 9
is overblown 1073: 1
is pitched over you 761: 1
is shining o'er us 216: 8
is such that all 884: 12a
is there care in H. 221: 10
is won 887: 12
itself descends in love 1193: 4
itself would stoop to her 2007: 4
kingdom of h. within you 1780: 10
leave her to h. 1608: 1
led the way to H. 1595: 13
less of earth than h. 131: 18
let H. make out the rest 110: 8
lies about us in infancy 884: 17
like a little h. below 883: 11
looking up to H. 883: 3
looks down on earth 883: 3
lower than the stars 887: 4
make life a h. on earth 3: 9
make a h. of hell 888: 14
make h. drowsy 1174: 15
matter of digestion 883: 10
means crowned 720: 4
means to be one with God 883: 4
merit h. making earth
a Hell 888: 8
mild H. a time melts 221: 1
more and less than just 1129: 12
more grand than sea 300: 4
more things in h. 1408: 18
must of H. he hath to him 1081: 13
near H. by sea as land 884: 10
new helps 287: 15
new H. and a new earth 1772: 14
newly dress'd, save wings
for 1584: 11
no h. like mutual love 1584: 18
no place in h. for you 1006: 15
nor is h. always at peace 1470: 16
nor let us lose H. here 1078: 12
not always angry 789: 4
not built of country seats 606: 6
not grim but fan of fire 1434: 10
not h. itself upon past 113: 16
not H. were thy soul must 1210: 8
not reached at a bound 1009: 8
not scor'd in h. 888: 6
not so large as souls 888: 6
nothing true but H. 888: 1
of April 590: 19
of her mind 182: 2
of poetry and romance 884: 5
on earth I have won 2212: 12
open face of h. 1211: 1
open'd wide 364: 17
opened wide to him 364: 17
out of h. from God 60: 3
parch up body for h. 2910: 9
Puritan's fl. exactly made 884: 5
place where partly streams 882: 11
ready to stoop to him 887: 18
revives 371: 9
rotten through 333: 5
saw all h. in flower 1203: 15
selfsame h. that frowns 887: 3
sends us good meat 315: 18
shall not climb to H. 301: 12
she did but dream of h. 193: 11
she made a H. about her 889: 9
should h. turn hell 425: 10
snatch me to H. 1387: 1
steep and thorny way to h. 1596: 3
still guards the right 77: 3
striving h. to reach 1663: 11
such grace doth lend her 2185: 10
that made me honest 014: 15
that smiles above me 1660: 6
the vain toil surveys 40: 12
there is no Heaven 888: 7
there may be h., hell 1434: 10
those who win h. bless 887: 5
thy morn will bless 2021: 1
till h. waxed blind 1212: 20
to appreciate h. well 888: 9
to adore of just in kind 1009: 19
to be deluded by him 888: 14
to find it insipid 888: 13

Heaven, continued

to the hand of h. submit 1420:2
to the Virtuous 1426:1
treasury of everlasting joy 884:10
triumph our lamps 1844:2
turn'd h. unto hell 1190:10
twice whispered in me h. 1724:5
upon earth to the weary head 141:17
vain toil surveys 491:2
vaunt h. 1072:16
visible as we have eyes to
see 884:16
vision of fulfill'd Desire 103:6
was all tranquillity 1813:13
was her help 56:1
was in him 388:1
was not H. if Phaon 585:5
we are all going to h. 1815:5
we can't have h. crammed 160:15
we had needs invent h. 788:2
we storm h. itself 425:5
were not h. 109:16
where there no h. nor hell 915:3
wha'll gang up the h. 1072:2
what h. is love; what hell 190:10
what matter how h. we gain 882:16
what they do h. 129:15
what's a ll. for 108:17
when good deed date 188:10
when the h. is shut up 1609:2
who can know h. 707:2
who seeks for h. alone 1134:3
why, to h. I trust 180:0
will bless your store 145:13
will protect working-girl 178:12
will take our souls 509:16
with our happiness 885:16
with three its lot has cast 590:2
without good society 188:5
would I were h. in look 197:2
would no harpist drive 885:4
writ in climate of h. 704:13
Heaven's help better than
early thing 1720:11
Heaven-directed to the poor 985:11
Heaven-faring sent me h. 1616:10
Heavens! all I ask, the h.
above 2103:5
are just 1030:6
began their march sublime 5
beyond the h. and the earth 203:14
blaze forth the death of
princes 146:1
covered by h. 1340:1
deduce the glory of God 124:18
fought 2109:10
from yon blue h. 72:10
he bowed the h. also 790:4
man should scale the h. 107:15
most ancient h. 508:13
my wide roof-tree 910:0
of parchment made 791:6
road to h. remains 110:8
starry h. and moral
law 1342:1
stretchest h. like curtain 796:3
though the h. fall 1030:10
thundered, air alone fire 1154:4
to suit taste of oil 1624:7
Heavier by the weight of
a man 944:20
Heaviness: chilling h. of
heart 1780:20
forever good 1945:5
life-barring h. 230:18
of heart breaketh strength 872:12
pirating h. 1280:20
take no h. to heart 872:11
what means this h. 1843:24
Hebe Autumn fills 116:10
flies from thee 226:6
Hebe's el. of dardic cord 88:9
Hebrew pour me 1070:5
Hebrew: it is H. to me 1070:5
will turn Christian 165:14
Hebrides: among the far
thest H. 2007:11
in dreams behold the H. 1767:9
Hecademus: divine H. 1095:6

Hector: know of H. 1610
loose her head and h. 216:4
he H. no held to die 178:3
Hectora quit nessel 1610
Hecuba of Troy ran mad 131:12
what's ll. to him 101:5
Hedge keeps friendship 1395:12
pull not down your h. 1395:12
time to h. 722:15
to h. and to lurch 919:15
vainly you h. him 180:5
will look upon h. 580:7
Hedge-sparrow 347:5
Hedgehog only one trick 717:15
rolled wrong way 1097:10
Hedgehog dressed in lace 454:18
Hedgehog: set him before a
h. in a line 1383:20
Hedges his own way 2049:8
Hec-haw: dry h. 1035:7
Hedge: take h. how you look
back 1731:1
Hedge: despote h. 2064:12
I will begin at thy h. 217:11
lifted h. against me 729:14
of limping winter 92:12
the North-Trade 1814:3
tread each other's h. 217:2
Heels as high as head 955:2
grow out at h. 715:11
may look at heaven 1394:16
show it fair pair of h. 1041:14
take to one's h. 681:9
Heidelberg, dear H. 2291:13
Heiler plunged with my h. 1728:13
run with hales 772:1
sacrifice h. in June 2189:4
who finds the h. dead 1621:15
Height: cannot reach the h. 110:2
of human happiness 885:5
of prophetic spirit 169:12
so hard is h. 345:12
Heightening of money a
cheat 755:5
Heights by great men
reached 830:9
for Freedom's battlement 65:77
hazardous to the weak head 820:10
more h. before him 1355:6
other h. in other lives 152:11
soul is competent to gain 180:1
trod the sunlit h. 530:7
undreamed of yore 404:3
which the soul gains 108:14
Hair
See also Inheritance
absent shall not be h. 2:5
burn the free h. 1247:3
Creation's h. 237:14
follows h. as wave 985:8
impatient h. 085:5
looks to be h. 985:7
make doctor his h. 485:15
of all the ages 437:6
scarer to third h. decadence 124:6
suspended and hated 985:15
Heirresses: all h. beautiful 134:9
Heirloom: its h. is the heart 1406:2
Heist: more h. at love 845:17
of all eternity 529:5
of habits and customs 1428:22
of more than royal race 222:4
of tomorrow 1181:6
of truth and delight 1536:6
of universal praise 630:2
Shakespeare's h. 1300:3
to h. unknown 085:11
in some six feet of sod 826:16
Heid, Anna: is dead 401:13
Helen, thy beauty is to me 140:6
where H. lies 1321:3
Helen of Troy 388
fair-haired mother of H. 1151:6
like another H. 885:19
past ruined Ilion H. lives 1321:11
ravish'd H. Menelaus'
queen 849:5
sweet H. make me im-
mortal 1049:1
with wanton Paris sleeps 889:5

Helen's: one half of H.
treas 135:13
Heliom quaffed like beer 123:12
Heliom's harmonious springs 101:10
Heliotropes: turn to sun 101:18
Hell 889
aloft in lovers' tears 1204:16
all h. broke loose 860:20
all pieces shall be h. 889:14
an' Maria 890:20
and heaven are near man 888:14
ascended into h. 501:3
bade all its millions rise 242:9
bid him to h. to h. goes 599:17
black as h. 1681:7
bosom-h. of guilty men 301:14
both sides of the tomb 1690:1
broke loose on butterfly 136:12
came to h. without cause 802:6
cannot stop invincible 891:3
circle about unbelieving 1882:12
contains no fouler fiend 187:14
cunning liver of h. 78:7
don't bluff enough h. 1234:4
earth ante-room of h. 312:3
fiery gulf of h. 862:3
fifteen minutes of h. 898:9
for his destination 1813:7
for the inquisitive 551:9
from beneath is moved 860:29
full of good intentions 891:9
full of musical amateurs 862:1
full of the ungrateful 984:7
given up reluctantly 892:10
gives us art to sin 1830:13
go to h. without perspiring 1597:11
grew darker at frown 78:7
has wholly boded away 890:14
hath un-buried 889:14
he'll visit you in h. 1446:13
he'll visit you in h. 1446:13
Hull and Halifax 890:16
in their smile 2197:5
I was never afraid of h. 894:17
I will move all h. 691:7
in h. alone individually 609:6
in h. they reign 441:8
in the dark heart 888:10
is doing evil 888:14
is empty 892:19
is gazing for them 892:19
is the wrath of God 889:8
itself hatches out 1303:5
live as quiet in h. 1242:4
made before world 1351:9
might sit for H. 1080:16
milk of concord in h. 34:4
smocking laughter of h. 1078:13
more hearable than nothing
ness 890:12
myself am h. 893:5
never mentions h. 580:3
no h. for authors 2258:13
no h. frighten from sin 892:10
no h. like had conscience 1301:10
no h. save earth 517:10
no lady can bear 1263:3
no other but soulless pit 884:11
nor h. a fury like woman 2203:11
of horses 549:1
of waters 1775:4
old H. of the Bible 890:3
on the feet 1451:10
pain of h. and Paradise 1446:3
paint gates of H. 949:12
paved with good intentions 891:12
paved with granite blocks 891:10
paved with scholars' skulls 1763:3
paved with skulls 891:12
pot threatened h. 2187:16
profoundest h. 444:12
rather out of date 890:14
rides through h. to save 2102:16
ridiculous 888:13
rooted with root oppor-
tunities 891:12
send to h. across lots 891:8
shall stir for this 891:7
stands abashed 1373:19
tell him to go to h. 974:6

Hell, continued
 that bigots frame 1666: 9
 there is a dreadful h. 890: 6
 threatens 888: 17
 thyself thy proper H. 355: 11
 to h. across the 891: 9
 today is vanquished 514: 5
 trembled at hideous name 386: 11
 'twas muttered in h. 1724: 5
 unpent and raid of blood 213: 10
 upon earth in melancholy 790: 13
 war is all h. 2109: 10
 was built on spite 2269: 5
 were broken loose 890: 10
 what a h. of witchcraft 1977: 18
 what h. it is in suing 1802: 2
 what is h. 890: 9
 what the h. do we care 2285: 9
 what inviting h. invented 2187: 9
 when you've opened a h. 455: 10
 where we are is h. 890: 14
 within compass of spark 890: 4
 within him 893: 4
 within me 893: 4
 yewas 893: 4
 Hell-fire: danger of h. 568: 13
 Hell-hounds yelling in rear 1084: 11
 Hell-kite: Oh, h. 409: 1
 Hellespont: passed the H. 1953: 16
 Hellican: how the h. 1477: 6
 Hello, Central! give me 895: 6
 na baby 2488: 8
 Heim: dream not h. and
 barness 2118: 7
 hold h. when sea calm 1774: 12
 Helmet: for h. salvation 1757: 5
 Mambrino's h. 2175: 11
 of Navarre 603: 7
 Helms: usurping h. 2117: 8
 Help 893
 encumbers him with h. 1468: 14
 God our h. in ages past 794: 15
 in time of trouble 784: 2
 kingly to h. the fallen 893: 19
 make a h. unto this man 11: 8
 make sp. h. meet for him 2137: 11
 need h. of weaker hand 836: 7
 of his unarmed feet 457: 7
 of one we have helped 893: 8
 of the helpless 793: 10
 out of fellow-feeling 893: 10
 past h. beyond prevention 541: 13
 past h. is past care 220: 5
 present h. in trouble 784: 2
 refused, hindrance sought 893: 9
 so much h. by reading 1674: 12
 there was none to h. 893: 16
 thy fit h. 2140: 11
 to h. yourself, h. others 2011: 8
 to the utmost 893: 11
 vain is the h. of man 893: 10
 verb "To H." beautiful 894: 1
 you upon the nail 1371: 5
 yourself, Heaven will h. 787: 11
 Help-bringer: known as H. 893: 18
 Helped by a great man 833: 19
 Helping: with gentle h. glide 757: 4
 Helpmate: fair 2737: 18
 Helpa against his will 893: 15
 God h. those 787: 10
 Helter-skelter have I rode 863: 14
 Helvitus: Claude Adrian
 H. 2276: 1
 Hem and Haw 343: 12
 cry h. 1591: 12
 Hemlock thrives on cold 2038: 10
 Hem: black h. lays white egg 1327: 7
 do justice to the H. 334: 11
 short-legged h. 528: 1
 talks and cack is silent 2143: 10
 thus did h. reward Becher 144: 11
 will lay on one egg 532: 2
 Hen-pecked: seat of the 8146: 2
 you all 943: 11
 Henbane: influence of h. 151: 13
 Henchmen of the Muses 1530: 10
 Hendrick still lives 3112
 Hens crow, cock holds peace 2145: 10
 short-legged h. 1221: 5
 why rise before h. 1729: 14

Hepar, or liver 939: 6
 Hesperides: mountains of
 H. 1594: 11
 Heracitus 894
 wept 2236: 15
 what H. would not laugh 2133: 13
 Herald: I wish no other h. 159: 17
 of a noisy world 1602: 9
 of love's mighty king 1908: 5
 of the heroes' valor 913: 3
 of the morn arises 1003: 2
 he'll brave h. 233: 9
 Herald-shadow: soft, gray h. 385: 1
 Heraldry: by h. proved
 valiant 68: 14
 hands not hearts 890: 19
 Herald: love's h. thoughts 1751: 2
 to astonish us 1947: 3
 Herb: no h. like unto it 2017: 4
 no h. to heal coward 332: 15
 Herba: tua messis in h. est 694: 17
 Herbarum: sacre potestates
 h. 1287: 19
 Herbs and other country
 meats 450: 7
 choke the h. for want of
 husbandry 2130: 8
 gathered the enchanted h. 1287: 17
 small h. have grace 2130: 10
 that scattered grow 1507: 12
 to know the power of h. 1287: 10
 Hercules: ex pede H. 704: 10
 Hercules and Lichas play 753: 1
 got H. to bear the pile 800: 14
 language of a H. 548: 12
 let H. do what he may 470: 8
 made H. turn spit 1242: 4
 rats crawling about H. 423: 14
 second H. 1922: 18
 then I to H. 290: 8
 this might happen to H. 670: 18
 with H. and Cadmus 944: 4
 Hercul, Jovis satu edito 370: 18
 Herd: above the common h. 467: 6
 avoid the reeking h. 1873: 1
 cannot be said to think 1481: 11
 money-loving h. 1384: 6
 outstar the horned h. 781: 14
 slavish h. and stupid 963: 1
 squirming h. in Mammoth's
 mesh 2277: 3
 that only sleep and feed 895: 14
 venal h. 1479: 11
 vulgar h. 1479: 7
 who o'er h. wish to reign 1484: 5
 wind slowly o'er the sea 372: 9
 Herds: bestial h. 1270: 6
 Here and no farther 125: 2
 and there too 971: 10
 Lafayette, we are h. 87: 4
 neither h. nor there 1642: 26
 or nowhere 968: 18
 we're h. because we're h. 2295: 10
 Hereafter: good h. 967: 8
 leave h. 749: 4
 plant H. in the Now 1547: 4
 Heredity
 See also Ancestry
 what do against h. 69: 5
 Here herodem alterius 985: 8
 Heretics: purge me from h. 1022: 1
 Hersey 894
 better h. of doctrine 894: 12
 easier kept than shook off 894: 5
 is school of pride 894: 5
 no more than private opin-
 ion 894: 6
 not h. but reformation 1061: 19
 what Englishman believes 681: 9
 what minority believe 894: 9
 what's down is h. 894: 11
 Heretic in grammar 850: 9
 in the truth 894: 10
 man ahead called h. 894: 9
 Heretics grow old gracefully 894: 7
 Heritage
 See also Inheritance
 earth's eternal h. 237: 3
 I have a goodly h. 685: 12
 Jerd of himself, h. of woe 1250: 7

Heritage, continued
 of old age despair 331: 8
 our h. the sea 1772: 8
 who from his h. can flee 2140: 9
 Hermes: philosophy of H. 233: 9
 to Ulysses gave 691: 12
 Hermit 894
 boar, in solemn cell 893: 5
 old h. of Prague 643: 6
 sequestered h. 1328: 10
 shall I like a h. dwell 893: 4
 thinks sun shines nowhere 895: 1
 wilberd h. 6001: 2
 young h. old devil 231: 13
 Hermitage: dear h. of na-
 ture 1669: 18
 Hermit: Jeanne h. well diable 231: 13
 Hermit 894
 always should be tall 895: 11
 and the man complete 1324: 16
 and the saint 896: 15
 as a Man of Letters 256: 15
 be a h. in the strife 897: 5
 becomes a bore at last 896: 11
 born in better days 371: 15
 can be Poet, Prophet 895: 8
 each man h. to somebody 898: 1
 every man's H. 2134: 1
 every one of us a H. 895: 9
 has been worshipped 897: 12
 homely h. 1159: 7
 I want a h. 896: 9
 is—a h. 896: 3
 is not fed on sweets 895: 13
 is the world-man 895: 6
 lives in the True, Divine 895: 8
 makes h. like angel shine 896: 7
 mean sincere man 895: 9
 must drink brandy 499: 9
 no h., I confess 1788: 6
 no man h. to his valet 897: 19
 no trade but develops h. 223: 10
 O H., what a H. 1321: 18
 patriot h. 896: 12
 perish or sparrow fall 749: 13
 race of h. spirits 897: 4
 seas of blood can spill 1346: 8
 see the conquering h. 897: 11
 shaped a h. new 1159: 6
 unless in heroic world 896: 12
 who grapples with sin 2084: 15
 without being a coward 896: 20
 without moving a finger 896: 11
 Hero-worship 897: 12
 Hero's: no king can fix h.
 rate 895: 13
 Herod: cut-herads H. 174: 9
 Heroem calces 896: 10
 Heroes and the wise 821: 6
 are much the same 896: 5
 as great have died 896: 13
 contrive to get on 2131: 10
 dearest of all the h. 227: 13
 descended from h. 896: 14
 easy to be h. as slaves 896: 17
 exist always 897: 18
 great-souled h. 897: 9
 have trod this spot 896: 10
 in evil as well as in
 good 896: 2
 in the sacred lists 1522: 6
 indomitable h. 1897: 10
 made of flesh and blood 896: 15
 movie h. paid even more 2101: 5
 of ancient fame 1722: 15
 of old 897: 1
 on their horses 1574: 11
 these h. are dead 1899: 5
 we aren't no this red h. 1868: 11
 where livelihood hard 896: 4
 Heroes: magnanimi h. 897: 9
 Heroic for earth too hard 108: 17
 to believe in the h. makes
 heroes 895: 12
 Hercules: not h., but healing 67: 7
 Heroine: May must have h. 1654: 17
 Heroism: doing or dying 896: 1
 feels never reasons 897: 2
 is persistent 895: 13
 is self-devotion of genius 895: 13

Heroism, continued

perversion to abolish h. . . 1212: 1
 poor-souled piece of h. . . 1215: 4
 triumph of soul over flesh 895: 5
 truest h. to resist doubt 895:16
 Heroic: interest divine h.
 quatrain h. . . 1438: 7
 Héros en mal comme en bien 896: 2
 ont vécu trop d'un jour 1119: 8
 Hérostratus lives . . . 624:14
 Herring: caller h. . . 569:14
 fish, flesh, red h. . . 751: 6
 lost in mesh, gained in h. . . 751: 6
 Herring-pond is wide . . . 104:16
 o'er the H. . . 1771:12
 Herry's: men, women and
 H. . . 1802: 8
 Herz ganz unbedeckt . . . 879: 8
 macht uns zu Vatern . . . 046:11
 mein H. ist schwer . . . 877:13
 wo das H. vollen darf . . . 880: 6
 Hesitate to pronounce judg-
 ment . . . 1024: 5
 Hesitates: he who h. is lost 1187: 6
 Hesitation, see Indecision
 Hesperian tree . . . 138: 5
 Hesperides: before the . . . 740:12
 Hesperus bringing together 1091: 6
 entreats thy light . . . 1343: 3
 led starry host . . . 583: 9
 Heterodoxy is another man's
 doxy . . . 336: 3
 Heterogeneity: coherent h. . . 278: 5
 Heure de la justice . . . 1032:14
 en peu d'h. l'un l'autre 131: 2
 Heureka . . . 1028:16
 Heures faites pour l'homme 934:15
 Heurgate: on west jamais
 si h. . . 856: 3
 qui, dans ses vers . . . 1527: 4
 Hexameter rises fountain 1527: 4
 rising and singing . . . 1527: 4
 Hey-day in blond is tame . . . 740:12
 Hezekiah's shadow . . . 803:13
 Hibernia's land . . . 1109:10
 Hibernia spiss Hibernier 999:12
 Gile jacet . . . 1340:12
 its forlorn Hic jacet . . . 1340:12
 Joe . . . 581: 4
 Hic Jacet of the dead . . . 1340:12
 Hicups: keep from heart 311:12
 Hild: man can't be h. . . 631: 2
 wherefore are these things
 h. . . 1784: 3
 Hidalgo: a true H. . . 701: 3
 Hide: judged him by h. . . 201: 8
 lion's shaggy h. . . 112: 7
 more to h. than to show 589:13
 speckled h. . . 137:11
 their diminished heads . . . 809:17
 those hills of snow . . . 1050: 2
 two things cannot man h. 783: 6
 withered parchment h. . . 455:12
 Hidebound as poet . . . 752: 7
 hideous when adorned most . . . 469:13
 Hiding: no h. from lover's
 eyes . . . 1270: 4
 Miema frigora adducit . . . 1782:12
 solvitur acris . . . 2161: 1
 Hierophants of inspiration 1531: 8
 high and low mate H. . . 1102: 5
 as Heaven . . . 888: 6
 dashed to pieces . . . 836:13
 have many blasts to shake 838: 5
 in the instant . . . 0606:14
 look not too h. . . 108:17
 that proved too h. . . 1300:14
 to him no h., no low . . . 1300:14
 wind ourselves too h. . . 491: 1
 High-blessed: of God h. . . 753: 6
 High-brow: definition . . . 538: 1
 High-boys, didoes . . . 360:14
 Highest: duty to love the h. 101:16
 is envy's mark . . . 836: 8
 needs must love the h. . . 110:16
 suffer most . . . 102:10
 to reach h., begin lowest 1030:17
 Highgate Hill: as I came 1167: 7
 Highland gentlemen . . . 1768: 5
 Highlands: my heart's in 1768: 5

Highly: what thou wouldst

Highly: what thou wouldst . . . 924:18
 Highly-titled . . . 701: 3
 Highway of finance . . . 665:14
 Highway: depart from h. 1495: 8
 men call "ought" . . . 507: 3
 Highwayman passes you by 1508: 6
 Hilding for a livery . . . 1840: 7
 Miff . . . 888
 Hilaribreak H. . . 1886:14
 heaven-kissing h. . . 230: 4
 higher h., lower grass . . . 868: 7
 if Zion h. delight thee . . . 1381:13
 is heaped upon h. . . 898:10
 live upon h. as in hall . . . 894: 4
 longest h. must end . . . 108:14
 Mahomet called an h. . . 1311:11
 mine be the breezy h. . . 829: 2
 me holier h. than Rome 262: 4
 others sat on a h. retired . . . 100:11
 over h., over dale . . . 615:10
 over h. to poor-house . . . 1560: 6
 pease h. but keep below 1050: 6
 there is a green h. . . 294: 3
 up h. course slow . . . 1328:17
 upon the h. of Basan . . . 781:14
 where foxgloves grow . . . 624:10
 will not come to Mahomet . . . 121:11
 von high eastward h. . . 1347:10
 Hilt: ah, happy h. . . 808: 8
 are going somewhere . . . 808: 8
 are happy in the rain . . . 808: 5
 are white-over with sheep 1380:10
 blue h. of dream . . . 482: 2
 dearest childish feet . . . 252: 1
 dig h. because aspre . . . 131:12
 everlasting h. . . 306: 2
 far across the h. . . 1199: 5
 God gave me h. to climb 108:14
 grow dark . . . 582:13
 happy h. of rest . . . 1707: 9
 hide thou h. of snow . . . 1050: 6
 highest-peering h. . . 1392:12
 look over nn the south . . . 990:12
 men climb h. to suffer . . . 808:16
 o'er the h. and far away . . . 1199: 3
 of manhood . . . 663: 7
 over h. where quips grow 891:17
 over the h. and far away 808:20
 over the h. and far away 2101:15
 over the h. of home . . . 907:13
 over the h., over the main 898:21
 peep o'er h. . . 1255: 6
 praise be to you, O h. . . 898: 9
 purple h. of Paradise . . . 1451:19
 rock-ribbed and ancient . . . 898: 5
 seven h. . . 1738: 8
 seven Roman h. . . 1738: 9
 shining h. of day . . . 1392:12
 smite the h. with day . . . 1940:14
 that stormed the sky . . . 101:13
 to climb h., slow pace . . . 898:14
 we used to climb . . . 25:18
 where buried armies lie . . . 1315:13
 where his life rose . . . 907:13
 who digs h. . . 110:14
 whose heads touch heaven 2032: 7
 with h. at their knees . . . 1355: 5
 wonder at h., keep to plain 1050: 6
 Hilt: loose in the h. . . 235: 3
 Him, O wondrous him . . . 1252:15
 that all things knows . . . 1546:13
 that's him . . . 820: 6
 whose Life was Love . . . 252: 4
 Himalay: east of H. . . 968: 5
 Himmels Wege sind H. . . 883: 9
 Himself: descended from h. 74: 2
 each on h. relied . . . 807:13
 least known to h. . . 1789: 3
 Hilt: misted by lion . . . 1191: 7
 rational h., Costard . . . 1641:18
 this h. of Princea peer . . . 1181: 1
 Hindmost: del take the h. 863:14
 devil take the h. . . 440:18
 Hindostan: came from H. 1863:15
 Hindrance and a help . . . 894: 2
 Hindrance: impedimenta 1224:18
 Hindright, foresight . . . 1168:18
 twice as much h. . . 1168:18

Hinge to hang doubt on . . . 474: 1
 turned h. a pinch . . . 446: 9
 Hinges of friendship never
 rust . . . 745: 1
 on golden h. . . 684: 3
 on their h. grates . . . 889:15
 pregnant h. of the knee . . . 677:10
 Hinky, dinky, Purlee-voe 229: 7
 Hip: have on the h. . . 1711:16
 smote h. and thigh . . . 665: 2
 Hippocratic Oath . . . 2274: 3
 Hippocrene: bluishful H. . . 1496: 1
 Hips: free of her h. . . 235: 3
 Hiram sought Heaven . . . 1300: 7
 Hurr men to hear him . . . 1964:13
 Hurred to keep silence . . . 199:10
 Hurlando: quia midis, h. . . 1049: 8
 Hiss: dismal universal h. 1766: 1
 people h. me . . . 118:13
 Missing at no time below 1797:12
 Histoire: comme on écrit 900:13
 des crimes . . . 900:13
 if a siveinte H. . . 900:13
 tableau des crimes . . . 900:13
 Histoires, fables convenues 900:13
 Historia delectat . . . 900:13
 vero testis . . . 900:13
 Historie: ease primam h.
 legem . . . 900:13
 Historian of country's woes 900:13
 of my infancy . . . 211:14
 prophet looking backwards 900:13
 rarest of distinctions . . . 900:13
 sort of talking ghost . . . 900:13
 Historians: all men h. . . 900:13
 dip their pens in milk . . . 900:13
 ought to be precise . . . 900:13
 relate not what is done . . . 900:13
 Histories fables agreed upon 900:13
 filled with marvels . . . 900:13
 make men wise . . . 1075: 1
 no h. except fables . . . 900:13
 perfect as historian wise 900:13
 Historick rickwatts Pro-
 phet . . . 900:13
 Hittory . . . 899
 always pleases . . . 900: 7
 an inarticulate Bible . . . 899: 5
 antiquities are h. . . 82: 5
 anybody can make h. . . 900:13
 arrives at clear dawn . . . 900:13
 beat h. of the world . . . 212: 8
 biography of great men . . . 833: 5
 biography only true h. . . 150:13
 but a picture of crimes . . . 900:13
 called upon to remake h. 899:18
 casts its shadow . . . 900:13
 chart for national endeavour 899:13
 confused heap of facts . . . 899: 9
 crystallisation of beliefs . . . 899:10
 distillation of Rumor . . . 900:13
 earliest expression of
 thought . . . 899: 7
 enables us judge future . . . 899:13
 essence of biographies . . . 899: 6
 fades into fable . . . 900:17
 full of falsehoods . . . 862: 8
 gather out of h. policy . . . 899:10
 gives value to present . . . 900: 4
 great h. always an epic . . . 900:13
 guided by artist truth . . . 900:13
 hath but one page . . . 899:13
 how h. is written . . . 900:13
 how will this look in h. . . 212: 4
 in all men's lives . . . 1663: 9
 in every countenance a h. 603:13
 informs as what bad gov-
 ernment is . . . 899:14
 invented h. . . 900:13
 is a cyclic poem . . . 899:13
 is bunk . . . 899:13
 is the true poetry . . . 899:13
 is world's judgment . . . 900:13
 makes nothing from h. . . 899:13
 makes one shudder . . . 900:13
 merely gossip . . . 1789:10
 most unprofitable trade . . . 900:13
 must be done . . . 900:13
 not h., only biography . . . 900:13
 of crimes . . . 900:13

History, continued

of England 558: 2
of individual a Bible 579: 1
of liberty, h. of resistance 1104: 4
of women h. of tyranny 2167: 2
owes excellence to writer 903: 1
paganist not philosophy 809: 4
Philosophy from examples 899: 10
pleasant to read h. than
 live it 900: 14
prospects by twilight 901: 13
read h. in nation's eyes 2080: 13
record of quest for bread
 and butter 890: 16
register of crimes 902: 8
repeats itself 821: 7; 901: 4
represent events themselves 902: 13
resolves into biography 899: 6
shall not dare to state any-
 thing false 900: 15
should be a Bible 158: 7
strange, eventful h. 2240: 5
teaches everything 809: 15
tells what never has done 1054: 11
that in ancient h. 900: 1
they who live in h. 900: 6
triumphed over Time 900: 8
unrolled scroll of prophecy 809: 12
what he hit h. 941: 4
what's her h.? a blank 1054: 11
with supernatural element 901: 0
writes h. of the world 2240: 7
History's purchased name 205: 12
Historioun' round here totus
 mundus h. 2240: 6
Hit: as it may h. 1448: 14
don't h. at all 2240: 5
never h. just 2280: 1
palpable h. 1641: 8
that brings runner in 809: 14
Hitch your wagon to a star 100: 4
Hitched: gotten' h. 1263: 5
 into a rhyme 1522: 8
Hitherto shalt thou come 1772: 5
Hive: bad for the h. 143: 13
branded h. 144: 5
stock and tend your h. 41: 2
thus great h., the city 275: 11
Hives: fill our h. with honey 347: 10
Hoard and live together 218: 9
o with a little h. of maxims 300: 17
Hoarding, do not discour-
 age h. 109: 8
went to hell 119: 10
Hoards: after h. 119: 1
Hoarse with having little
 else to do 25: 14
Hoariness caused by swal-
 lowing gold 199: 10
Hob nob is the word 163: 12
Hob-and-nob with brother
 Death 950: 15
 with Death 376: 23
Hobard de boy 2266: 7
Hobbes clearly proves 2100: 1
Hobbes' voyage 415: 11
Hobbledshy stage 2266: 7
Hobbs hints blue 1590: 13
Hobbs: each man bestride 1480: 12
Hobby-horse is forgot 567: 6
Hobgoblin of little minds 304: 12
Hobnails: but tinacks 820: 7
Hobo builds palaces 2070: 20
Hoboken: Heaven, Hell or H. 67: 6
Hobson's choice 260: 16
Hoe ego, tuque sumus 148: 10
erat in votis 130: 12
est corpus meum 2221: 8
single syllable, H. 2221: 8
Hoe-caris, wasalis, wakes 1538: 4
Hodie nihil, cras tu 2021: 11
quod h. non est, cras eris 227: 2
vivendum 130: 13
Hodierno manum injecit 1121: 9
Hoe his row 1488: 10
Hoeder, blind old god 183: 14
Hoftert besser h. 927: 19
Hog: fatten h. in Epicurus'
 sty 1954: 13
from Epicurus' herd 648: 9

Hog, continued

go the whole h. 1643: 6
in sloth 954: 3
like h. or dog 1793: 18
root, h., or die 1958: 8
steal h., give feet 772: 9
that ploughs not 1954: 16
Hog-hutcher of the world 251: 5
Hogarth: epitaph 588: 16
Hogtont: he who would
 see old H. right 1342: 19
Hogwanny, like all festivals 658: 8
Hogs, keep h. and eat hocks 1615: 19
Hohle ungewohnter H. nicht
 zu schwindeln 837: 3
Hohngelächter der Hölle 1078: 21
Hoi polloi 1470: 1
Hoiat with his own petar 1710: 15
Hoiy toiy 772: 17
Hokum, let them eat h. 1571: 3
Holheim: of seven lords 264: 10
Hold: makes nice of no vile 1303: 14
mine to have and to h. 1271: 10
never tell you h. me 1241: 10
take better h. 1485: 5
thoe to my heart 1218: 13
to have and to h. 1271: 10
Holdfast is the only dog 2270: 17
Holly with glittering eye 597: 9
Hole: hath but one h. 1337: 14
in a' your coats 1063: 14
little h. of discretion 456: 9
see day at little h. 2030: 17
to keep wind away 385: 5
two open under the nose 1348: 3
what h. in hell 1300: 4
where fall come through 144: 10
Holes, square begn in round
 h. 1119: 15
where eyes did once in
 habit 1816: 5
your-elves have made 341: 5
Hollday 903: 2
blind-man's h. 1701: 2
give the boys a h. 413: 3
never see it but a h. 904: 10
on a sunshine h. 903: 13
perpetual h. hell 903: 15
Roman h. 903: 9
take much h. 903: 18
Holiday-time of my beauty 1103: 2
Holidays: holiest of h. 972: 18
Holly: that wouldst thou h. 972: 18
Holliness 903: 2
confers a certain insight 903: 21
consecrate h. 903: 21
of serene nature 903: 20
plan on which God buildeth 904: 5
Holland and the Hol-
 landers 904: 2
Hollander, saugbelled H. 350: 8
Holler, no use to h. 1409: 2
Hollow: all false and h. 886: 9
fearful h. of thine ear 1406: 5
man, who has become h. 1478: 10
murmur of ocean-side 1732: 8
profound man h. 1478: 10
Hollowness of human life 1406: 18
reverts no h. 1833: 1
Hollows where those flowers
 grew 2293: 2
Holly: green winter of the h. 37: 15
Holly Tree 3038: 17
Hollyhock: flaring h. 756: 1
Hollywood war 2120: 5
Holmes: "Common-place,"
 and H. 2290: 5
Holy, divine, good, amiable 2185: 5
fair and wise is she 2185: 10
give not h. unto dogs 1478: 13
holy, holy 793: 1
Love, however brief 1744: 1
neither h. nor Roman 1747: 15
Holy Ghost: Father, Word 263: 15
Holy Grail is found 1390: 8
Holy Land: hangs midway 482: 6
Hollyhock: court h. in dir-
 house 2123: 5
of court 226: 9
Hollystone the decks 1770: 12

Homage is due to kings 1044: 1
of a high 1341: 13
of a tear 927: 10
of thoughts unspoken 1374: 20
to a king 127: 1
to rising dawn 1044: 4
Humble pone y thus dispoze 787: 7
Home 904: 2
all things have h. 1001: 2
and a pleasing wife 909: 2
and certainty and sanctity
 are hies 1735: 6
and its duties 2263: 10
any more at h., like you 1333: 12
art gone and taken wages 401: 5
at h. in a better place 203: 10
at h. like devils they be 2183: 3
at h. secure and safe 643: 1
at last 907: 9
be it never so homely 908: 2
be thou thine own h. 909: 12
Christian, stier h. 1051: 7
city, pass before my eyes 1207: 1
I long to see h. 907: 12
come h., father 2295: 4
come h. to men's homes 206: 8
come we in weariness H. 905: 8
country h. a cemetery 820: 11
creep h. take place 341: 14
demy made' us void 907: 8
even in his own country 320: 11
every one for his h. 1793: 2
father, dear father, come h.
 with me now 2295: 4
first best country, h. 1051: 7
from one h. to another 307: 4
from the lonely cities 52: 2
from which to run away 95: 2
gilded walls never make h. 905: 18
great object of life 905: 17
hath no fellow 908: 10
he that doth live at h. 907: 5
he that lives always at h. 901: 6
here to old h. 908: 4
holiest spot 905: 15
homely features keep h. 138: 5
I am nearer h. today 1897: 11
I left my old Kentucky h.
 for you 2288: 5
I wouldn't leave my h. if
 I were you 2288: 5
I'd leave me happy h. for
 you 2288: 5
I'm afraid to come h. in
 the dark 2294: 7
interpret heaven 904: 14
is anywhere for me 1320: 13
is everywhere 320: 5
is h. 906: 12
is high in heaven 500: 12
is on the deep 542: 8
is the air 361: 2
is the Kingdom 908: 15
is the sailor 570: 9
is where the heart is 904: 10
leave thy h., O youth 903: 6
left me at h. deserted 2291: 2
live at h. at ease 1780: 14
Maggie Murphy's h. 933: 5
man goeth in his long h. 823: 1
man nearest good at h. 907: 7
my eternal h. 888: 8
my h., the city 1297: 1
my old Kentucky h. 1454: 12
never h. came she 2201: 8
no h., whose h. is every-
 where 2201: 2
no place like h. 906: 7
no place like home, and
 many glad of it 010: 1
nurture of infinite 904: 14
of lost causes 297: 17
of the Arts 1001: 4
of the heart and the cod 194: 15
of the herve 674: 3
of the brave and the
 free 515: 548: 3
of the Truth and Light 194: 15
of thy rest 403: 4
oh, to be h. again 907: 1

Honest, continued

honest, continued
 of act of parliament912: 7
 by man's hand938:10
 downright poor938:10
 exceeding poor man1566:19
 fear neither light nor dark 914: 5
 few h much better than
 numbers814: 4
 here, here, here, h man914: 7
 here lies an h man569:11
 honorable an' fair809:10
 in deed and word1523: 4
 in a catered cause1599: 7
 in dullness916: 1
 intellectually h1140: 1
 I have him that is h183:3
 man citizen of world014:13
 man's hand915: 7
 man like a glass915: 7
 man's noblest work of God 914: 7
 man always h in disgrace 915:14
 men and knowenance cloth 915:15
 men and knowenance cloth 915:15
 mind h people in world55: 9
 pray gods make me h247: 9
 sincere, candid916:14
 sometimes by chance916: 1
 to be h916: 1
 to be h, to be kind324:11
 to h no purpose915:21
 whatsoever things are h 2090:10
 who is not discovered915:13
 who is not discovered915:13
 Hottentot magis juvenis 913:14
 humilia137: 3
 Hottentot man veragis hui915:13
 Hottentot man veragis hui915:13
 Hottentot man veragis hui915:13
 Honesty913
 h no puritan915: 9
 best in the long run913:15
 best policy913:15
 best policy913:15
 fly, fly, fly350:15
 fly to drive by915:13
 in shew, not deed914:13
 is a fool915:13
 just out of fashion915:15
 little h naming authors 1667:12
 loves that it works for916: 2
 h is nothing else913: 8
 h could follow913: 8
 h would be policy913:17
 not greater where elegance
 less913: 6
 often in the wrong915:19
 rest h to government915:19
 show a little h917: 3
 stands at the gate150: 1
 to have it thus set down150: 1
 what a fool I am916: 4
 with a smile h916: 4
 Honey916: 7
 and notes together fail143:12
 anger sweeter than h70:10
 bees make h433: 3
 bees make h433: 3
 dies - women, clay276:13
 every her's h is sweet143: 4
 flowing with milk and h131: 9
 for others h make1566: 9
 from a worm216:6:18
 from the weed811:12
 hearts' old h210:12
 in her mouth143:12
 in her mouth143:12
 is sweet, but bee stings143:12
 lies in every flower143: 3
 lost his h and sting143:12
 mouth of h916: 1
 mouth of h, life of vinegar 1269:11
 no h, in his pot676:10
 no money, in mouth h133:19
 nor h, make, nor pair955:19
 nor h, make, nor pair955:19
 of a crowded bee143:12
 of delicious memories789:14
 of his music vows731:1
 of Hybla691:12
 of Hybla691:12

Honey, continued

pedigree of h. 711: 5
pile h. upon sugar 1053:15
surfeited with h. 1053:15
sweeter also than h. 1053:15
sweetest h. is loathsome 89:12
tempts more flies 676:10
tempts more than vinegar 676: 9
with one bee in hive 143: 9
Honey-bee that wanders 142:11
Honey-bees: so work the h. 142:15
Honey-Boy, I hate to see 145: 6
Honey-dew: he on h. fed 145: 4
upon a gather'd hily 1977:17
Honey-heart of earth 997: 1
Honey-heavy dew of slum-
ber 1846:11
Honeycomb: mighty h. 144: 5
not worthy of the h. 143:12
of cloquence 133: 1
Honeycomb of dreams 150: 7
Honeying at whisper of a
Lord 1856:16
Honeymoon: first month is
h. 1273: 9
it was yet but h. 144:15
not his harvest moon 1408: 8
"Honeyput" he called her 1270:10
Honeyput: born to rob the h. 1271:15
Honey-suckle 680
Honi soit qui mal y pense 583: 8
Honneur des femmes 916: 8
Honneur acquis est caution 920:10
comme une lie escarpee 916: 6
faisons ce que l'h. exige 919: 1
ici l'h. m'oblige 918:18
me met d'ennuyer que l'h. 917:15
c'est qu'une malade 917: 3
tout est perdu fors l'h. 917:15
Honor a name 557: 7
all is lost save h. 917:15
among thieves 1085:11
and ease not bedfellows 919:11
and greatness of his name 1274: 1
and profit not in one sack 750:16
and shame 917: 2
at the height 396:12
be your shield 1004:12
be yours and fame 1296:15
best they h. then 919: 4
bids him kill 1246: 8
bled at every vein 557: 7
but a baby's rattle 915:13
but a word 916: 8
but an empty bubble 916:13
but ancient riches 681: 9
can h. set to a leg 919:12
cannot change manners 621: 1
chastity of h. 1248: 5
comes, a pilgrim grey 1868: 9
comes by means of gold 803: 4
composed of thicker stuff 623:12
concerned in honour's cause 918: 4
eros is north to south 364: 7
curbs desire 1207: 5
darling of one short day 917: 1
dearer than gold 918: 1
doth forget men's names 1276:15
droppied h. 811:10
dry thirst of h. 47: 2
fading h. of dead 50: 1
fewer men, greater h. 919: 4
fine imaginary notion 916: 5
fish for h. 920: 4
flea of his dog 579: 5
for disgraceful conduct 920:16
for his sake 1216: 1
from top of h. to disgrace 203: 9
full of days and h. 28: 9
give h. and glory to Ase 32: 4
glory, and popular praise 1560: 5
held high our h. 1557:14
her h. is an assassin 1471:15
here h. binds me 918:18
siding h. in necessity 919:15
his own word as if God's 2222:16
in his right hand 1742: 5
in vain to h. they pretend 1245:11
is a mere scintille 909:12
is a mistress all pursue 927: 8

Honor, continued

is a public enemy 916:11
is an essence not seen 1247:15
is like a widow woe 812:12
is like an island 916: 6
is of man 324:11
is reward of virtue 309:11
is subject of my story 919:14
is the word with men 1247: 1
is to feel no sin 989:16
itch in youthful blood 916:16
jealous in h. 2240: 5
keep h. from corruption 139:17
lease for lives to come 916: 8
leave h. out of argument 919:16
let h. wait wedded dame 1222: 4
lies in honest toil 1062:17
love mine h. lose myself 918:11
lost, 'tis a relief to die 918: 7
louder he talked of h. 917:13
loved h. more than fame 918:14
lov'd I not h. more 917:18
mine h. is my life 918:12
must not be lost 624: 5
nation's h. dearer 1339: 8
no h., no sorrow 917:11
no h. to be gained 920:19
not acquired by doing wrong 916:19
not to woo h., but to wed it 919: 2
nothing but a malady 917: 3
nothing ended with h. 2222: 4
not to be crowned 1559:12
nourishes the arts 916:19
of a soldier 1065:14
of fine and delicate nature 916: 5
of my house 918:20
our sacred h. 917: 4
outward h. fur inward toil 920:11
own heart forms true h. 917: 5
peace with h. 1247: 1
peereth in meanest habit 487: 1
place where h. lodged 1024:13
pluck bright h. 919: 3
pluck up, drowned h. 919: 3
precious-dear than life 918:12
pricked forward with h. 48: 7
pricks me on 919:12
public h. is security 333:18
purchased by deeds we do 916:19
purchased by merit 920:19
quaint h. turn to dust 1246: 9
rated by difficulty 297:17
roll of h. in America 508:10
rooted in dishonor stood 918: 5
sacrifice h. to glory 917:19
sacrifice h. to party 1543:18
seek h. first 917:10
set h. in one eye 918:12
she what was h. knew 1273: 8
unks where commerce long
prevails 286: 3
sits smiling 919:15
something which must not
be lost 624: 5
sparks of celestial fire 918: 8
spark and span new 920:10
spotless h. 2085:12
spur that pricks mind 917: 1
stuff of h. 27:17
the man you wed 2288: 1
they do not understand 1751: 4
they smack of h. both 2288:11
thy father and mother 1242: 4
thy h. shall endure 919: 9
to age 32:15
to him who wins 612:13
to his tides 2016: 5
to mount fortune's hill 1299:13
to our heroes fallen 807:10
to you in your valor 2073:11
top of h. slippery 848: 3
travels in a strait 918:12
very breath in our nostrils 916:17
virtue, liberty and Rome 2241:18
void of all h., avaricious 1662:12
was but ancient riches 681: 9
was there 917: 7
we must not lose 918: 8
wears h. in box unseen 812:15
what is h.? a word 919:12

Honor, continued

when h. comes he ready 920:15
when h. is at the stake 831: 9
where no h. to be gained 1241:19
where ye feel h. grip 920:18
which they do not under-
stand 1751: 4
whose h. knows not rust 919: 8
why h. outlive honesty 919:15
will buy no beef 919:11
with native h. clad 1554:17
without deserving 714: 9
women never get hold of 916:12
won is surely for more 920:10
worshiped h., loving you 1880:12
worthier to deserve h. 917:15
Honor est premium virtutis 2091: 6
Honor's cause 918: 4
Honorable: ancient and h. 820:10
most h. also safest 916:18
nothing more h. than grate-
ful heart 824:15
quixotic sense of h. 918:11
things h. man never does 916:14
what more h. than are 1242: 2
Honored and mourn'd 1339:17
at the house of Lords 920: 9
in their generations 920: 2
more h. in the breach 355: 8
Honore est premia peccati 1240:10
Horo flagito more 920:16
Honores fortitudo, munera 623: 1
maculat quos vendit h. 920: 1
mutant mores 921: 1
superfluous h. 1404:13
taint alter h. 1506: 9
Honoreth his father 645: 9
Honoralcalitudo, virtutibus 2222: 3
Honorable long did dwell 888: 8
Monora 610
add greater h. to age 397:12
are immortal 1512:13
are shadows 920: 3
bears his blushing h. 1146:15
beautiful h. on his head 920: 6
budding h., on thy crest 920:19
change manners 921: 1
judging h. of the dead 50: 1
full of years and h. 397: 6
gave his h. to world 399:12
great h. dust burdens 920: 8
may give local value 2015:14
new h. come upon him 920:20
of the pavement 1597: 1
of the turf 353: 9
purchase silence 920:14
stain h. which he sells 920: 1
taste dry 286: 1
thrive when from our acts 920:18
Honora List: examine 1548:10
Honorum creca cupido 920:12
miseriam ambitio h. con-
tentio 1549: 2
Honos alit artes 916:10
nonneque tuum, laudisque 919: 9
Honre: la crime fait la h. 1809: 2
quel cœur peut supporter
la h. 1810:11
Hontez qui perdent 1808:14
Hooch: hoochimo 492:11
Hood and Little John 1221:14
makes not monk 48: 6
page of H. may do good 291:10
Hoods make not monks 1338: 7
Hooftbeat in their sound 1526:13
Hoods: hardened h. travel
any road 16:14
shake the field 930: 7
Hook: bait the h. well 669:17
baited with dragon 670:13
by h. or crook 1633: 8
in every benefit 1861:14
let h. be hanging 1429:10
put h. in nose 1431: 2
that fashion'd others 641:15
Hook-mosed fellow of Roma 298: 7
Hook's: divine in h. 2019: 7
Hooking both right and
wrong 1894: 5
Hook's: his h. and his crook 1237:14

Hoop: grown into a h. 175:19
 his body with embraces 1097: 4
 of gold, a gaudy ring 103:13
 Hooping: out of all h. 420:10
 Hoops of steel 730:16
 Hoosier State of Indiana 977: 3
 Hop for his profit exalt 45: 2
 of a wild rabbit 117:11
 Hope-my-thum! 771: 1
 Hope 921: 1
 abandon h. ye who enter 922: 2
 against h. 922:17
 anorna and cheers way 924: 7
 all h. falls 921:12
 all h. of never dying 1348: 9
 alone 921:12
 dwelleth kindly H. 925: 3
 and fear alternate 927:10
 and fear inseparable 927: 5
 and fear know stop 927:14
 and Fortune farewell 569: 4
 and Joy, pleasure's train 131:14
 and patience remedies 924: 2
 and Youth are children of 924:10
 one mother 924:10
 assassin of our joy 924:16
 auspicious h. 924: 7
 bada world farewell 925: 8
 baln and lifehood 923:23
 beat to h. the led 928: 3
 better good h. than had 921:16
 beyond shadow of dream 969:13
 brighten days to come 1460:11
 brightest from fears 927:10
 build h. on income 403: 7
 but sad despair 921: 1
 but speculations 921: 5
 buy h. with money 922:10
 Cape of Good H. 27: 1
 celestial influence 924:11
 changed for despair 927:19
 charmer, finger'd still 924: 3
 cheap as despair 927:19
 cheers e'en misery 924: 4
 congenial h. 924: 3
 corrupt him with h. 154: 3
 could have no fear 927: 1
 cozening h. 926: 8
 creates from its own wreck 1140: 9
 cure of all ills 921: 5
 day-star of might 906: 3
 deceives 925:10
 deferred 922:15
 delayed h. afflicth heart 922:15
 doubtful of the future 926:12
 dying but not dead 924: 7
 elevates, joy brightens 924:13
 enchanted soul'd 922: 1
 enchantress fond and kind 924: 1
 entertaining h. 926:17
 every man's h. in himself 1786: 8
 Faith, H., Charity 44:11
 fallen from what high h. 922:15
 farewell h., farewell fear 927: 3
 floods my heart 906: 3
 for all help is myself 1786: 2
 for another day of existence 90: 1
 for ever on the wing 926:15
 for every woe 1019:23
 for happiness beyond 334:17
 for living, none for dead 923:16
 for Tomorrow 924:13
 for years to come 794:15
 frustrate, h. never than 924: 1
 despair 219: 1
 gay H. is theirs 634: 4
 good breakfast, ill supper 943:19
 good h., better than bad 924: 5
 possession 923:19
 great deceiver as she is 436:16
 had periah'd long ago 903: 7
 hath happy place 923:12
 he that wants h. poorest 923:12
 heavenly h. is all serene 922:19
 high h. for low heaven 459: 1
 high h. to relapse 925: 4
 I cultivated h. 352:11
 I don't intrude 475:12
 I h. fear, resolved 475:12
 I thus do exalt 43: 2

Hope, continued

I'll build a Christian's h. 469: 7
 if h. were not, heart would break 925:13
 illusions of h. 925:13
 immortal h. dispels gloom 964:10
 in action is charity 921:13
 in death h. sees star 964: 7
 in h. to merit heaven 888: 8
 incline to h. than fear 927: 7
 inspire poetic lays 924: 8
 is a kind of cheat 921:11
 is a lover's staff 924:18
 is a waking dream 921: 2
 is but false dream 921: 2
 is flat despair 927:11
 is like a harebell 922:16
 is like the sun 925: 1
 is there any hope 798: 6
 is there no hope 467:16
 keeps the heart whole 923:24
 keeps the spark alive 923:17
 knows not if fear speak truth 850: 3
 less clear than dew 907: 4
 less h. better love 1156: 9
 less quick to spring 121:12
 let not h. prevail 926:16
 like a cordial 925: 6
 lured himself with h. 928: 8
 lives on h., die fasting 923:22
 long h. fainting soul 922:15
 Love's leman is 436:16
 measuring of patriotism 1454: 6
 maintain mankind 921:12
 makes fettered minor live 924:15
 makes shipwrecked sailor strike out 924:15
 maketh not ashamed 924:16
 man is saved by h. 17:19
 man of h. and forward-looking mind 1308:17
 may succor 1103:14
 may vanish but die not 922: 4
 mighty to inspire h. 1157: 3
 most beneficent us here 925: 6
 most hopeless of all 925: 8
 most universal thing 925: 2
 mounts on swiftest h. 862:16
 my own h. is a sun 1434: 8
 never comes 925:16
 never leavis wretched 924: 4
 no change, no pause, no h. 437:18
 no h. left, no fear 927: 3
 no h., no endeavor 921:11
 not necessary to h. in order to undertake 1489: 2
 nurse of young desire 921: 4
 of a good dinner 451: 4
 of all who suffer 1028: 4
 of being good 922: 2
 of life returns 1118:12
 of my spirit 306:11
 of the half-defeated 1540:10
 of the world 511: 7
 on h. the wretch relies 923:10
 one leaf is for h. 1227: 2
 other h. had she none 238:14
 our fathers saw 675: 4
 our greatest good 926:17
 paramount duty 921:14
 parent of faith 921: 3
 patent medicine for sin 921: 5
 poor man's bread 921: 5
 poor maled 923:20
 putrid eggs of h. 437: 1
 returns with the sun 932:13
 rule land for ever green 925: 7
 second soul of the unhappy 921: 7
 sees a star 664: 7
 silver-tongued H. 65:12
 so lives venerate h. 923: 3
 sows what Love shall 926: 3
 species of happiness 921:11
 springs eternal 922:14
 springs exulting 922:14
 spur to industry 960:10
 star of life's ocean 921:10
 starves without a crumb 1434: 6
 supports each noble flame 944: 8

Hope, continued

survives worst disease 1094: 4
 sweet h., nurse of old 922:12
 sweetest of all plums 934: 9
 swells my sail 924:15
 take h. from heart of man 924:14
 tender leaves of h. 1140: 5
 that points to heaven 238: 6
 these have not h. of death 175: 5
 thing with feathers 921: 6
 thou not much 927:14
 though h. were lost 927:13
 thus I'm deceived 925:10
 to h. till H. creates 1129: 9
 to inherit in the grave 524:14
 to meet again 1760:13
 to the end 921:11
 to the fainting heart 606:13
 told a flattering tale 926:16
 traitor of the mind 926: 9
 travels thro', nor quits us 923:12
 treacherous goddess 925:10
 triumph h. over experience 1379: 9
 true h. is swift 924:10
 unhappy, h. 921:15
 universal liar 109: 7
 unsatisfied 109: 7
 walks with golden shoon 369: 7
 we h. and h. 921:17
 well and have well 922: 8
 what is h. but deceiving 449:13
 what was dead was h. 928: 6
 when h. was high 109:12
 where h. is coldest 927: 7
 whereas he knew 1599:12
 while there's life, there's h. 921: 1
 white-handed H. 618: 6
 who bids me h. 924:12
 will make thee young 924:19
 with booty blends cup 924:10
 with lady h. we came 1374:12
 without an object 927:17
 worldly h. men set 926: 6
 worse than despair is h. 928: 6
 worth any money 924: 3
 wrong guide, good company 925:10
 you never bade me h. 1620: 6
 Hope's: condemned to H. 1143: 8
 delusive mine 1143: 8
 deluding glass 463: 4
 perpetual breath 925: 5
 star to man grows dim 2152:12
 Hoped for better things 922:10
 Hopeful in adversity 1026: 3
 Hopeless, lays his dead away 967: 8
 Hopes go to hell 925:16
 Hopes are all with thee 921: 4
 heeded our fears 393:12
 called her Small H. 1014: 4
 called waking dreams 921: 5
 catch hold of h. 924:11
 dearest h. in pang born 927:18
 extravagant h. of the future 423:13
 faded h. and h. gleam 2703:15
 far-reaching h. 928: 7
 fondant h. decay 452:13
 for constant love 2195: 2
 give h. of bliss or dig my grave 1208:15
 great h. make great men 830:12
 greater numbers lost by h. 927: 1
 her h., her fears, joys 927:10
 his h. became a part 237: 3
 how buoyant are thy h. 2266: 6
 if h. were dupes 927: 8
 in heaven do dwell 857:14
 like towering falcons 928: 6
 lost in far distance 921: 6
 mighty h. make us men 924: 6
 more than half my h. came true 4214
 not always realized 622:10
 of golden ruler 1006:10
 of honest men 923:17
 of thy house 921: 6
 our h. belied our fears 923:16
 put aside trading h. 921:14
 raises false h. 921:15
 that fall like flowers 677:14
 undimmed for mankind 205: 8

Hopes, continued

unsold h. of happiness 1111: 2
vain h., vain aims 925:18
what are they 926:14
whom neither h. deceive 310: 6
woman's h. woven of sun-
beams 919: 4
Hoping: little h., a little
dreaming 1137:13
Hopkins, Mark: at one end
of dog 530:9; 2069: 4
Give me Dr. H. 299: 3
Hops, Reformation, Bays 1686:11
Hopyard: for what h. meant 44:13
Horn: dum liquor, h. fugit 2006: 6
fugit h. 379: 8
mibi toran porriget h. 934: 4
see que praeferat h. 1459: 3
que vitam dedit h., carpit 1150: 7
quid felici optatus h. 855:19
quod fugiens semel h. vexit 1458:19
volat h. per orbem 934: 5
Horace 928
like H. and Lydia 928:10
nor suffers H. more 1067:12
when H. wrote noble verse 215: 7
whom I hated so 950:10
Horace's wit and Virgil's
state 3258:13
Horam: qui recte prorogat
h. 1614:10
Horary shifts of shirts 873: 3
Horat: nec te ventura diff-
fer to h. 2200:14
non numero nisi 1943:12
sex h. sono 935: 1
Horatius kept the bridge 83:20
lauring h. 2097:16
young Quintus H. 503: 1
Horat: sex h. dormite 933: 1
Horizon obeys me 533:19
property in h. 1385:13
Horloge n'a pas Horloger 788: 7
Horn full of good news 1002:10
wild bull's golden h. 801: 3
of Roland, faintly blown 358:15
of the hunter 1454: 6
pellucid h. 290: 5
said to be of h. 475:21
the h., the lusty h. 942: 3
Hornet's nest 435: 6
Hornets and mad dogs may
boast 1588:10
stir up the h. 1003:10
Hornpipe on needle point 1904:11
Horns are tipped with brass 995:18
beasts' h. 1225: 9
rusty cow short h. 330: 8
bay on his h. 78: 4
know him by his h. 443:14
of the moon 912: 4
pluck off bull's h. 1454: 2
Horny hands of toil 850:17
Horny-handed sons of toil 1066: 4
Horologe of eternity 2013: 7
Horresco referens 1981:16
Horrible, most h. 386:13
Horrid: when she was bad 778:16
Horror extends desolate
domain 2161:14
gid the brown h. 1039:17
heavy sat on ev'ry mind 656: 9
horror, horror 855: 3
itself looks gay 657: 6
of outer darkness 1137: 7
of the trespass seen 1829:10
stealy h. of folded tail 445: 3
swings the stealy h. 645: 3
Horror's: on h. head 1608: 7
Horror: accumulates 1698: 7
congenial h., hail 1491:11
hail, h. hail 444:12
superstitious fears 476:11
undistinguish'd h. 817: 9
Horse 928
an two men ride of a h. 1004:14
and a dog and a friend 730: 6
and cart upon a hill 1033:15
as soon grudge h. corn 1161: 3

Horse, continued

blind h. is hardiest 929:18
call me h. 1101: 5
cannot ride h. when dead 931: 5
chestnuts, chestnut h. 100:10
coming of h. in speed 179: 3
dark h. never heard of 1531: 3
desires to plough 453: 9
doth nothing but talk of h. 430: 2
drawn by the cart 103: 7
flight-performing h. 928:17
foaled by an acorn 853:14
for want of h. rider lost 2001: 7
foremost h. in team 1094:14
galled h. soonest winces 938:19
gift h. in mouth 771: 1
give me a h. to fly 929:12
give me another h. 929:12
gave my coan h. a drench 174:10
good h. never stumbles 430: 4
good h. seldom spurred 928:20
hast thou given h. strength 920:16
here a good h. to hire 1264: 2
he's living with his h. 239: 7
in his wild state 1443: 7
lead a h. to water 930: 9
little dearer than his h. 1277: 7
live, h. thou shalt have 822: 3
losing h. blames saddle 1170:11
makes gentlemen of some 928:15
may at least rank second 929: 2
mettle from eider takes 931:13
misused upon the road 928:13
my kingdom for a h. 929:12
no good h. of bad color 935: 8
O for h. with wings 929:12
of another color 928:12
of extraordinary size 930:10
of that color 1662: 3
on the high h. 928:11
outside of a h. 929: 6
pale h. 376:10
ride not frer h. to death 928:16
self-mettle tires him 791:18
short h. soon turned 929: 4
something in a flying h. 2216: 3
spur a free h. 928:16
starves while grass grows 822: 3
subdued h. to times of man 2101: 3
that will carry always 920: 4
thinks h. races best 929:14
those knowers 930: 5
trust not the h. 430: 6
turn loose ageing h. 629: 7
vain thing for safety 929:16
valiant h. races best 929:14
water h. and not drink 930: 9
when h. stolen, fool shuts
stable 2168:12
where h. treads no grass 822: 6
where's the bloody h. 2251:12
white h. and fair wife 1006:17
white-foot h. 929: 9
who is the dark h. 1553: 3
why does hearse h. snicker 1094: 4
will not change my h. 430:15
willing h. 629: 4
without a bridle ride 791:18
without h., dog, friend 730: 6
working like a h. 2230:15
Horse-and-buggy days 2270: 6
Horse-chestnuts: prove h.
chestnut bushes 100:10
Horse-hairs and calves'
guts 1369:13
Horse-hub, pie-tight 103: 3
Horse-kiss, rude kiss 1047:10
Horse-laugh 1078: 5
Horse-Marines: Captain
Jinks of the H. M. 2290: 6
Horse-power of under-
standing 563: 7
Horse-races: difference of
opinion makes h. 1426:14
Horseback: beggar on h. 1451:11
Horseleech had daughters 145:18
Horseman: behind h. sits
black care 220:14
Horsemanahip 631: 7
art of h. 929:11

Horse-mill: desire a per-
petual h. 456: 3
Horses and asses men may
try 2139: 6
are tied by heads 1099:16
cabin up by h. 929:12
endure the bit 1442:19
golden-haired h. 1940: 1
gund h. make short miles 920: 3
he loved 740: 2
hell of h. 549: 1
of instruction 791: 5
oxen have a home 910:12
spur proud h. hard 2126:10
away h. while crossing 1553: 8
time's h. gallop 3066: 9
wish your h. swift 920: 1
Horseplay: picked up a h. 1272: 1
Horse-shoe-mill: want of h. 2041: 7
Horse: youthful h. 2240: 5
Horses comesque outpurs 1803: 9
jam edimus aiet 924:11
torvus equator h. 924: 9
Hospital: comfort in a h. 458: 1
Hospitality 931
consists in immense quiet 931:16
given to h. 932:10
reward not h. 919:12
sitting with Gladness 931: 2
Host: all the spangled h. 1013: 7
courtous h. 933: 3
glorious h. of light 1014: 4
great, himself a h. 983: 1
I am your h. 924:13
is like a general 932: 5
Lord John h. in himself 983: 6
mine h. of the Garter 988:12
net one of all purple h. 2084:13
of golden catfolds 357:11
of inspecimus friends 2281: 1
reckoneth without h. 988: 3
to shepherds and to kings 1844: 9
Hostages to fortune 632:10
Hoste: dulcis ali virtus quis
in h. 2116:12
Hostem cum fugeret, se
Fannius peremit 923:16
optime oler 544: 4
Hostess: handsome h., dear
reckoning 988: 3
most sweet wench 988:11
reckoneth without h. 988: 3
woful h. brinks not merry
guests 922:14
Host: male creffiter 542:17
Hostility: concealed h. 842: 1
Hostis adeo 544: 5
Hosts embattled h. 39:20
nation's h. have gathered 2116: 3
not always h. that win 2082:15
of evil kind 988: 6
Hot air has thawed 1440: 1
all h. and bleeding 2117: 5
be not so h. 78:17
cold, moist, dry 1774: 4
felt iron h. 1000: 2
How h. are Love and Hate 2061: 3
little got soon h. 1364:13
not so h. 803:16
wax h. in faction 665: 3
would thou wert cold or h. 978: 2
ye may say I am h. 99:10
Hot-bed: raised in a h. 2264:14
Hotch-potch of our book 1231:10
of talk 1293: 6
Hotels: prefer temperance
h. 1980: 4
Hotspur of the north 1741:10
Hotten, rotten 570: 4
Hottentot: not a h. 1763: 3
Hottent-headed of the wick-
ed 4754:16
Hound: gentle h. never play
cur 4721: 3
his little phantom h. 4725:10
bald with the H. 305: 6
holding with h. 421:14
of heaven 429:17
sleeping h. to wake 17840:15
that runs counter

Hound-dog to scent out evil 166:11
Hounds make wellic an-
swer 526:1
of Sparta 942:4
of spring 1906:6
run with the h. 421:14
Hours abode his death 11:141:9
ago since it was mine 934:8
appointed h. 902:1
bad quarter of an h. 719:3
blessed h. of dinner 449:10
bowed with crowded h. 534:10
cannot ward inevitable h. 526:13
catch the transient h. 200:14
children's h. 253:11
consecrated h. 1368:12
enjoy shining h. of sun 1130:6
enjoy the present h. 314:19
event's calm and body
h. 581:16
every h. a miracle 1310:14
every h. approaches death 382:4
fleeting h. has brought 1458:10
flies 379:8
flies the moonlight h. 714:18
happen to one h. 934:12
I also had my h. 111:9
I have had my h. 1132:10
improve each shining h. 144:6
in each man's life 143:11
in one h. wild anguish 934:3
in the morning 934:13
inevitable h. 846:13
is come but not the man 934:10
make coming h. overflow 107:15
many things happen in h. 714:6
may destroy what an age
was a building 914:12
may lay it in the dust 1018:8
nor lose the present h. 1327:10
not for just an h. 158:5
nothing can bring back h. 1459:4
O heavy h. 1414:4
o' night's arch krysteane 1302:8
of destructant's near 747:6
of Fate's serene weather 1438:6
of inward thought 448:13
of justice does not strike 102:12
of head 186:1
of love worth age of living 1182:15
of pain long 934:3
of that Dundee 683:7
of virtuous liberty 1106:10
once in a golden h. 2129:14
one crowded h. of life 781:4
one h. in doing justice 1302:6
one h. of youthful joy 196:2
one loving h. for many
years of sorrow 1953:13
one self-approving h. 629:1
pernicious h. 553:6
present h. alone man's 1290:8
serve the future h. 1804:8
short h. spent the twal 934:1
some wild wakening h. 402:17
that sweeten'd life 934:17
that wakens fond desire 582:4
the poet lovers 574:3
this h. the very crisis 934:9
Time and the h. 321:17
'tis all a transient h. 1141:7
'tis the h. of prayer 1487:1
to fill the h. 1835:3
to sing love and lament 1137:10
to weep in 1737:48
tormenting h. 1007:12
wait th' appointed h. 1935:3
what better than happy h. 85:10
who lovers' vows 581:17
when pleasure blooms 582:11
when rites unholy 1587:1
when the soul emerges 1391:11
wherein man might be
happy 855:10
which gives us life 1150:7
which has gone never re-
turn 2009:2
Whitewall h. 1159:8
wisely tell what h. of day 1007:1
withring h. of night 1203:5

Hour, continued
you laughed and kissed 1874:9
you were born in merry h. 1302:6
hour-glass run gold-still 2008:16
Hour-hand of truth 2009:11
Mourn 334
are as misser's reins 1142:3
are golden links 534:14
are long pay small 1005:10
are Officers leave 2009:12
are passing slow 934:3
are Time's shafts 1043:10
canonical h. 873:6
chase the glowing h. 350:11
count only h. serene 1943:12
creeping h. of time 2211:2
evil h. may end in good 147:8
fastidious with flying h. 2005:12
fly, flowers die 1043:8
fly in a circle 934:5
give me no changeless h. 2008:9
golden h. of vision 1860:13
golden h. on angel wings 1210:15
happy h. employ'd upon my
books 180:1
hath not known god-like h. 1248:13
better h. approach 1043:7
how many h. bring day 2007:7
how soon h. are over 607:13
I do not count the h. 1384:6
I mark h. by decline 1943:6
I only mark sunny h. 1043:12
I spent with thee 1214:2
in love have wings 22:18
jolly h. lead on 1405:8
let where rosy bowen'd h. 1908:45
long h. do pass away 1443:10
just h. and days 1087:11
love, all the h. are long 1247:6
love reckons h. for months 2418
made for man 934:1
make use of thy salt h. 1275:11
merry h. smile instead 2262:7
name but cloudless h. 1434:12
of brightness gone 1405:1
pass unobtrusive h. away 1275:1
passionate young h. 1246:2
rich h. enough for work 1062:17
slowly pass the h. 934:3
made for man 934:1
social h. swift-wing'd 1800:2
softly, O midnight h. 1840:6
spend long h. talking 1903:14
steal a few h. from night 1403:15
sly slow hours 891:18
talk with our past h. 1278:17
that I throw away 934:11
these h. redeem Life's ill 1102:6
to play the lover 697:13
twilight h. flew by 1914:15
two golden h. 934:6
unlighted h. 878:10
unheeded flew the h. 2007:9
unnumber'd h. of pain 290:14
werr cups of sack 2008:3
what peaceful h. I enjoy'd 1203:10
whose indefatigable h. 1143:2
will take care of themselves 1315:4
wuxted h. of then 70:
wingless crawling h. 934:3
House 995
and woman null 909:1
appointed for all living 845:14
best for secrecy 1783:16
better h. too little 935:5
better to h. of mourning 1356:16
bless this little h. 168:11
bonds h. of life 1043:10
built by the wayside 935:11
built h. upon the sand 695:12
built on another's ground 935:14
but not a dwelling 1101:4
by the high-road 1495:8
by the rule of the road 1495:8
carry h. upon her back 2205:3
cast h. out at window 935:5
choose not h. near inn 935:8
clear fullest h. 1317:16
confines the spirit 909:13
dark h. and detested wife 1275:10

House, continued
divided against itself 453:4
each should in h. abide 906:14
eaten out of h. and home 1161:11
every h. where Love abides 905:15
fare you well, old h. 905:3
find h. a master 909:13
for souls and mad 563:17
founded upon a rock 935:10
full of books 906:18
full of sacrifices 1066:14
get out of my h. 1097:8
good mail when women gad 2205:1
great source of happiness 905:17
handsome h. to lodge a
friend 1329:12
he breaks up h. 1871:16
he kept no Christmas h. 932:10
he that buys h. ready
wrought 935:6
he that in neat h. will dwell 955:3
his h. is sweet to him 905:5
I am in the h. of life 1400:12
in a prison 1388:13
is made of glass 1650:7
is not a small h. beat 906:4
join h. to h. 148:15
laughs with silver 1212:17
laws favor privacy of h. 936:1
leave to those to come the
h. itself 1503:5
let me mind h. of dust 1323:13
little h. well filled 905:8
man's h. his castle 936:4
may I have a warm h. 1330:3
no h. in my yard 935:1
my h. is my castle 935:11
my h. to me Keenest 906:1
nearer my Father's h. 1882:12
no baby in the h. 1231:7
no h. in the yard 935:1
no h. without mouse 1337:16
not built with hands 33:12
not made with hands 906:5
of Christmas 906:7
of clay for to be made 835:10
of dreams in which I live 453:12
of dreams untold 448:10
of feeling 1335:16
of flesh and blood 190:3
of have and h. of want 1616:6
of laughter, h. of woe 1079:9
of Lords 355:13
of sex by two 1845:9
of socks and mud 175:3
one's vacant h. of life 160:3
Prison H. of Pain 1444:7
ready-made 934:6
return no more to his h. 375:14
secret h. of death 1933:10
secret h. of Shame 754:3
set h. on fire to roast eggs 1700:4
set thine h. in order 1508:7
shall be called h. of prayer 1906:7
shows the owner 935:4
small h. and large garden 1320:9
spoil h. to save town 667:11
I strike it home 904:10
this mortal h. I'll ruin 1933:10
though thou art small 906:5
to be let for life 677:10
to me my castle 936:4
to put my head in 925:17
trimmed 1357:7
untiled 910:2
upon an ill seat 641:9
was built of stone 96:2
was known to all 4070:17
where I was born 1307:1
where there is plenty 1316:6
whimsical h. my castle is 935:16
whose h. is of glass 1601:7
why build my h. by road 1495:8
with lawn enclosing it 181:6
with Montaigne now 934:3
with stary dome 2244:14
withdraw thy foot from
in thy neighbor's h. 1396:10
worse than a smoky h. 1921:10
wretched h. of Thy 1760:10

House, continued

you take my h. when you
do take prop. 988:13
your ancient h. 71: 8
House-dog of the throne. . . . 940:17
House-top: better to dwell in
h. 3900: 6
House-d: worse h. than
backs. 1570:10
Household: foes of own h. . . . 542:12
many make the h. 909: 8
woeful is h. that wants a
woman. 1286: 3
Housekeeping: indications
of h. 2804:14
is a shrew. 1263:18
Housemaids: tho' I walks 1212: 6
Houses: all h. haunted. 770: 8
builded little h. 909: 8
built to live in. 942: 6
falling h. thunder. 1150:10
last till doomsday. 825:19
lawyers' h. built on heads
of fools. 1090:16
mended cost more. 95:11
not made with hands. 1309: 6
who live in glass h. 1250: 7
House-tops: proclaimed up-
on the h. 1784:12
Housewife upon a wall. 2303: 3
Housewives in your beds. . . . 2185: 3
when h. house forsoke. 2204:16
Housewives' affairs have
never end. 2180:17
Hovel built of clay. 3206: 8
I folks prefer a h. 906: 5
he is look'd for in h. 379:18
How not to do it. 1635: 9
you get it. 1622: 4
Howards: blood of all the II. . . 72: 4
Howdy-do: say good-bye. 1290: 5
Howell: Portuguese person 1157:16
Howl: imitative h. at best 1880: 6
Howl: imitative h. at best 1880:13
Howling: imagine h. 386:14
in outer darkness. 189: 7
Howland: made an H. 1285:10
Hub of the solar system. 1095: 1
of the universe. 512:12
of the world. 195: 5
Hubbard, like all writers of
epigrams. 631: 1
Hubert: praise from Sir H. 1379: 8
Hue of earthquake. 366: 4
native h. of resolution. 308: 7
of virtue. 172: 8
topaz' amber h. 165:14
Hues of rich morn. 1347: 5
Hug and kiss and are so
great. 1032: 6
as devil hugg'd witch. 1032: 6
dear deceit. 422: 1
it in mine arms. 398:13
Huge: how h. you are. 1354: 4
too h. for tongue. 832:17
Hugwala swala swal. 1949: 6
Hulk: here a sheer h. 1778: 8
Hullohaloo. 1151: 8
Hullo: walk up and say h. 1492: 1
Hurn: busy h. of men. 275:12
here ever h. this golden
bees. 144: 4
I can h. a little. 880: 3
no voice or hideous h. 1215:13
of cities torture. 2761: 9
of mighty workings. 2221: 9
sounding the hushed bell 1231:11
want to ask me to h. 1860: 7
some the h. of bees. 1250:19
the cock of men. 873:13
sundered and mingled h. 424: 6
Hump: hump, hump never
rights. 9048:16
Hume: Adam was but h. 121: 2
entern not h. things. 1348: 7
he was so h. 228:13
honestly and naturally h. 1260:17
left from h. free. 1299:19
nothing h. foreign to me. 1498:12

Human, continued

respect to, h. 1492:13
to err in h. 577: 8
to step aside in h. 3022: 8
Humana ruit per vetitum
nefas. 337: 6
Humans: aught h. despire 1492:13
not just if not h. 1038: 5
Humanit nil a me alienum
puto. 1492:12
Humanitati qui se non ac-
comodat. 131: 7
Humanitatis: specimen fu-
ise h. 238: 3
Humanité d'être cruel. 346:10
Humanities: cumulative h. . . . 70: 7
live forever. 1036: 9
of old religion. 1613: 7
Humanity.
See also Man
and Immortality consist. 1689:19
becomes a conqueror. 1298:14
but one race—h. 1240:16
catholic h. 338: 8
city's basis in h. 506: 5
failed at Paris. 2150:11
gorilla damnifications of
h. 586: 2
imitated h. so abominably. . . . 101: 6
is singing everywhere. 433:12
lives on elemental pro-
visions. 1136: 3
must prey on itself. 1249: 9
nothing nobler than h. 1245:15
one sole interpreter, h. 785:13
only religion. 854:11
still, sad music of h. 1231:11
suffering, and h. 1250: 8
sweet blossom of H. 121:13
to be cruel. 346:10
undisturbed h. 188:15
wearisome condition of h. 1295: 8
with all its fears. 52: 4
Humanum amare. 1178: 7
est errare. 577: 2
fuit errare. 576:16
Humble: all h. kiss the rod 1202:16
and meek. 1694: 3
be h. and be just. 507:16
be h. who would please. 937: 8
because of knowledge. 938:19
but open-eyed. 333: 7
has God to be his guide. 959: 9
himself as this little child. 252:17
let me live and die. 2104: 1
none shall rule but h. 1609: 1
things become h. 938:12
thysell in all things. 937:17
we are, h. we have been. 936:12
we shall ever be. 936:12
who would please. 937: 8
Humble-bee: huny, doing
h. 142: 1
doth sing. 143:12
Humbleness of mind. 1298: 2
Humblest: in h. him acquit 1253:11
Humblest himself shall be
exalted. 637: 1
Humbug: Ogre H. 1604:12
or Humdrum. 817: 4
this is no h. 1029: 5
Humili: cum surgit in altum 1504:14
Humilia in omnibus. 937:12
Humiliation from adversity 938: 7
no h. for humility. 827: 9
Humilia nec alie cadere po-
test. 681: 3
Humilitas est fustis. 936:10
a'et qu'una feinte acumi-
sion. 936:10
Humility. 906
affected h. not virtue. 827: 6
breeds peace. 2110: 7
companion of truth. 809: 7
give h. a coach and six. 199:17
highest virtue. 937:15
in critics. 343:14
is cure for many a needless
heart-ache. 936:15

Humility, continued

is to make right estimate of
one's self. 937: 6
learn to grow in sweet h. 2087:11
love's h. true pride. 1176:18
many Christians want h. 936:16
may clothe English dean. 936:10
modest stillness and h. 2126:16
only pretended submission 936:10
pride that apes h. 1607: 1
reveals heavenly lights. 938: 1
sinks himself by true h. 936:18
thank my God for my h. 937: 4
that low, sweet root. 8074:11
to be vain mark of h. 936: 5
true h. is contentment. 936: 5
virtue all men preach. 937:10
what honor hath h. 1073: 5
Hummingbird. 584
fly to Mara. 1619:12
quick as a h. is my love. 123:10
sunbeam giving air a kiss 1621:15
Humor. 938
sint so refined. 938:10
claw no man in his h. 939: 2
defends from inequities. 938:12
essence of h. sensuality. 938:12
every h. hath pleasure. 1666:11
gay as fire-fly's light. 1812:13
good h. best dress. 250:19
good h. can prevail. 150:12
good h. teaches charms. 250:16
has h. most when she
obeys. 2143:11
hinder not h. of his design 938:22
is gravity concealed. 938:17
is mistress of tears. 939: 2
is odd, grotesque. 939: 2
is the true democracy. 938:16
keep good h. still. 230:17
never by invention got. 939: 3
now I am in holiday h. 938:14
of bread and cheese. 939: 1
of forty fancies. 865: 3
only test of gravity. 938:17
sense of h. has other. 1076:16
sense of h. keep from sin 938:11
tempting virtuous rage. 238:21
true h. springs from heart 938:12
unconscious h. 938:11
unyield h. of idleness. 933: 6
Humor's: good h. mark. 569: 6
Humorous: no marvel be h.
so h. 4441: 7
Humors that infect the
blood. 478:20
turn with climes. 238: 2
unreasoning h. of man-
kind. 626: 4
unsettled h. of the land. 712:13
vagrant h. 234:16
whether grave or mellow. 237: 4
Humt: camel's h. ugly h. 356: 9
camellious h. 956: 9
subdued to Grecian bend. 445: 3
Humphrey, Duke: dine with 449: 3
Hums and h's. 815: 4
Humus: non habebit h. 1132: 9
all h. cheer. 406:13
Humunculus: eyes. 397:17
Hunde, wolft ihr ewig leben 67: 5
hundred per cent Ameri-
canism. 51: 9
short, h. hiss. 199:15
while one might sell h. 801:16
Hundredth: Old H. 779: 7
Munger. 828
and cold deliver man. 9401: 4
and mass dog's life. 472: 5
and thirst powerful per-
muders. 68: 2
arm his hand. 502:13
because of body's h. born. 940: 8
best sauce. 940: 9
better to die of h. 1666: 5
bright-eyed h. 1997:12
broke stone walls. 9401: 6
counsellor of ill. 640: 7
few die of h. 320: 6
finds no fault with sock. 939:15

Hunger, continued

for forbidden food 1617:12
 forth wolf out of den 930:18
 husband of genius 760:9
 in front or work in heat 1107:5
 increases with store 823:10
 is bitter 1087:19
 is insolent 939:14
 is not dainty 939:15
 is sharper than sword 939:14
 in the best pickle 940:9
 is the best sauce 940:9
 killed with silver h. 539:12
 lean H. and green Thirst 1614:1
 locks in, darts not enter 979:15
 make h. thy sauce 940:12
 makes hard beans sweet 939:13
 maketh hard bones soft 939:13
 may cure your love 1180:13
 obliged by h. 1251:8
 of ambitious minds 50:10
 of human alloy 1265:7
 of the heart 1042:9
 persuades to evil 940:7
 pierceth stone wall my h. 940:12
 powerful persuaders 92:2
 revenge are petty foes 1007:15
 sharp h. 1103:13
 two evils, age and h. 35:15
 was my mother 940:12
 Hunger-pinch 939:6
 Hungry as a hunter 939:19
 as a kite 939:19
 as hawks 939:19
 as the grave 122:10
 for the infinite 101:5
 for the lips of my desire 119:8
 more h. than any wolf 939:19
 smells meat afar off 939:10
 thou h., I am angry 940:5
 Huns: startles H. 768:5
 Hunt and vote and raise
 price of corn 1267:12
 for beauty of their skins 125:14
 for forgotten dream 484:13
 for health unbought 872:5
 people who h. are right 943:3
 people 943:3
 Hunted: said if men ever
 h. twice 942:10
 Hunter and the deer 769:18
 home from the hill 579:9
 mighty h. before the Lord 941:3
 no keener h. after glory 781:15
 of shadows, himself 1803:10
 shade 1803:10
 when h. meets husband 1167:19
 Hunters who hunt for gun-
 less game 942:13
 Hunting 941
 hunting we will go 941:12
 amusement of England 942:17
 has idea of quality 942:13
 he loved 942:5
 I reckon very good 941:15
 their sport 941:5
 which devil design'd 1053:14
 Huntington, C. P.: epitaph 567:11
 Huntington: here H.'s ashes 771:11
 Huntress of the silver bow 343:1
 Hunts in dream 941:6
 Huntsman, rest 941:6
 winds his horn 941:12
 with the cheerful horn 941:13
 Mardian: given them off h. 779:12
 Hurlyburly: when H. done 1289:11
 Hurrah for the next that
 dies 1268:12
 Hurried I know not whither 439:15
 Hurry
 See also Haste
 at touch of Fate 644:3
 greater h. worst speed 862:15
 hate and h. different 862:15
 here's your hat, what h. 862:15
 invariably in a h. 862:15
 leave h. to slaves 862:15
 never in a h. 862:15
 now h., ramps indignation 978:11
 then do not h. 248:14

Hurt cannot be much 1248:12
 in eye great 981:1
 more (fraid than h. 634:17
 no living creature 1452:4
 of a deadlier sort 1248:16
 Hurts and is desired 352:10
 had h. before 224:8
 most who commends 733:11
 rival's h. create our fame 173:13
 Husband 943
 and wife and lover 1241:4
 and wife look alike 1272:4
 and wife, monstrous am-
 mal 1274:1
 as h. is the wife is 1277:7
 better man, better h. 714:15
 commendeth h. by obeying 943:3
 crying bitterly alone 2287:2
 deaf and wife blind 1264:16
 dull unspiced miscreant 943:34
 fire and wife bow 1275:17
 good h. makes good wife 943:10
 heavier for p. h. 944:20
 her h. the reliever 944:12
 I will attend my h. 944:16
 in second h. he accurst 1279:12
 is a whole-time job 943:6
 is in his old limes 944:18
 is the master 943:13
 must he deaf 1264:16
 no worse h. than heat 944:15
 of an ugly wife blinded 914:18
 out of any man 944:6
 play good h. at home 1269:10
 rich h. to make pot boil 1564:5
 sat in tears 1284:7
 second h. kisses me in bed 1279:12
 serve h. as master 944:13
 noble h. glorious thing 119:13
 such h. such huswife 1281:15
 sullen, dogged, shy 1256:1
 that wears petticoat 1243:6
 that will make amends 944:15
 thine h. not smaller soul 943:3
 think not, the h. gain'd 1266:12
 that all is done 1266:12
 thy h. is thy lord 943:1
 I trust h. 917:12
 twice as old as wife 1268:13
 unite the h. to the wife 1274:3
 was far on the sea 1278:12
 who desires to surprise 943:3
 with a beard 1241:2
 with thee goes thy h. 944:12
 without faults dangerous 944:4
 Husbanded: so h. 944:9
 Husbandman equalled king
 in happiness 639:16
 life of the h. 639:9
 Husbandmen but understood 639:15
 happy beyond measure 639:15
 Husbandry
 See also Farming
 dulls the edge of h. 194:12
 good and bad h. 637:18
 governed by winds 640:2
 in heaven 1913:1
 Husbands and wives differ-
 ent sexes 1274:2
 calmest h. stormiest wives 943:18
 let h. govern, wives obey 1263:3
 let h. make slips in gram-
 mar 2193:10
 merry twenty h. 944:17
 more lovers than h. 1341:8
 obeying h. 2145:10
 of all the h. on the earth 1778:12
 such h. are in plenty 943:12
 three h. slumber here 2130:10
 whose wives sold not 944:5
 Husbands' faults if wives
 do fail 2144:17
 Hush, little baby, don't you
 cry 2292:6
 we joined to make 2001:9
 Hush-a-by, baby, on the 1247:13
 Hush: van h. of education 549:10
 Hushing: invited neighbors
 to h. come 861:9
 Hush: keep dogs, get h. 1261:19

Hush: John H. 1248:12
 she ginned the h. 1637:11
 Hush: whaler's vobary 1616:4
 Hussy comes plucking your
 sleeve 1266:1
 most impudent h. 1779:3
 Huster: not the h. but the
 whittler 951:7
 Hustles while he waits 1210:13
 Hut from ruins of illusions 903:8
 our home 903:13
 Hutter: raum ist deines
 H. 1268:3
 Huzzled out of seven senses 939:1
 Hyeolmth 948
 bloom h. and rose 756:1
 the garden wears 934:10
 Hyacinths and biscuits 1216:16
 dark h. are called 1261:15
 to feed thy soul 943:4
 Hyble bow 976:10
 Hyblum: refugee sator
 liquorem 931:12
 Hyde: here lies Tom H. 1271:3
 Hyde Park: beyond a des-
 ert 1169:6
 Hydras of calamities 1206:11
 that h. ginning 752:14
 wounding h. 748:5
 Hydrus: cratic indulgent
 h. 1260:12
 Hyen: laugh like a h. 1079:4
 Hyen's sons, with hound 941:13
 Hyen: je vous aime
 if 662:3
 Hylen comes when we call 1269:9
 bulds by Mammon's charter 277:4
 sacred H. 1272:4
 second h. 1270:11
 Hymn: chants a doleful h. 1250:6
 fineness which h. affords 1277:6
 its low perpetual h. 1269:5
 of the conquered 613:17
 Lymning praise'd God 1276:15
 Hymna chanted to some idol 830:11
 of thanksgiving 931:17
 Hyperbole: constrain'd h. 943:3
 speaking in h. 1266:10
 Hyperbolus: three-piled h. 1297:12
 Hypercritical: he does ill 1230:16
 Hyperion to a satyr 1231:7
 Hyperion's curls 1228:4
 Hyperion most un-American
 thing 531:1
 Hymenated Americans 531:1
 Hymenist many h. left in
 America 351:1
 some Americans need h. 351:1
 Hypocrite: eat un hom-
 mage 946:3
 Hypocrites: women's h. 918:7
 Hypocritely 943
 against the devil 1216:12
 cold h. a state device 943:9
 duty on H. 1269:18
 homage vice pays to virtue 946:3
 is a mockery of virtue 943:13
 is a state device 943:9
 of a bishop 931:9
 only vice that cannot be
 forgiven is h. 943:13
 organized h. 1244:6
 plucked hare h. 1269:1
 royal road to success 1246:6
 about soul's h. 1217:1
 step I forth to whip h. 943:1
 walks invisible 946:6
 Hypocrite: sent vert abetains 112:6
 Hypocrite: cannot not be h. 1016:9
 despises 943:13
 had left his mask 946:6
 is both archer and mark 943:12
 it is no h. 1273:9
 mischievous and malignant
 h. 946:11
 no man h. in pleasures 949:9
 none more base than h. 1244:14
 statesman and not a h. 1254:1
 Hypocrites are the real state
 men 1273:9

Hypocrites, continued
 like images in churches . . . 948:12
 that ope heav'n's door . . . 948:9
 uneducated people are h. . . 948:3
 whatever h. audaciously talk . . . 948:17
 Hypocritical: be h. . . 948:17
 Hypocrites: besoin de oet h. . . 114:6
 exphique . . . 589:17
 Hypothesis: naturalistic h. . . 145:5
 no need for that h. . . 114:6
 prophetic h. . . 968:7
 which explains . . . 589:17
 Hysop that sprungeth . . . 2097:9
 hysterical no h. . . 405:2
 Hysterica passio . . . 1885:4

I am not the thing you kiss . . . 404:5
 am not what I have been . . . 231:3
 and my king . . . 534:9
 hero of each tale . . . 533:7
 how I do or did . . . 174:4
 if I were Thos . . . 571:8
 it is I, be not afraid . . . 261:16
 only letter in capitals . . . 561:7
 should I be I . . . 70:8
 submerge your "I" in cities . . . 277:9
 there am I in the midst . . . 244:17
 while I am I . . . 218:1
 Iambic: bitter, wholesome . . . 1527:5
 Iambic march from short
 to long . . . 1527:3
 Iambus: long after short . . . 1527:5
 Ibsen: drive me mad with
 I . . . 1496:13
 Icarus: poor I . . . 692:10
 Icarus . . . 690
 break the I . . . 950:1
 brook candied with I . . . 505:4
 clinic of I in pitcher . . . 505:2
 cold as I . . . 475:12
 fortune's I . . . 48:18
 growing thinner . . . 35:1
 meat-high . . . 950:4
 of obesity is in them . . . 447:11
 of life is alimony . . . 138:2
 region of thick-ribbed I . . . 386:14
 to smooth the I . . . 1327:6
 transient I, we sport on . . . 235:13
 trust not one night's I . . . 950:8
 when it cracks, bears . . . 950:7
 Ice-ferne on January pines . . . 740:1
 Iceberg or two at control . . . 1037:2
 Ich kann nicht anders . . . 1227:2
 Ichieles hang by the wall . . . 2161:10
 Iconoclast: unashamed I . . . 204:1
 Iclumet: summer is I in . . . 347:8
 Idea . . . 860
 absurd I. of immortality . . . 968:17
 accepted I. yesterday . . . 951:9
 American I. demands . . . 431:17
 any I. of time or money . . . 108:8
 bed form to have an I. . . 951:13
 democratic I. . . 431:17
 fight for I. like hero . . . 951:11
 immortal I. . . 951:17
 misanthropic I. not truth . . . 118:10
 must come with force of
 revelation . . . 951:4
 of eternal punishment . . . 891:4
 of greatness . . . 832:9
 of her life shall creep . . . 1207:4
 of time or money . . . 108:8
 one I. and that is wrong . . . 951:6
 possessed with an I. . . 1444:6
 teach young I. to shoot . . . 1970:6
 to be fashionable is ominous . . . 951:10
 whose hour has come greater . . . 208:4
 Ideal: beautiful I. . . 952:4
 before thine own I. bow . . . 957:3
 nurse a blind I. . . 952:3
 of what he should be . . . 951:13
 should never touch real . . . 951:1
 unrealized I. . . 109:12
 Idealism: all I, falsehood . . . 1893:4
 and blessing of war . . . 2111:2
 Idealist an American . . . 84:9
 helps others . . . 951:13

Ideals . . . 861
 are our better selves . . . 951:10
 are the world's masters . . . 951:12
 religious I. . . 1092:9
 Ideas about everything . . . 951:16
 abstract I. errors . . . 951:8
 are forces . . . 951:1
 are free . . . 951:18
 dead I. . . 409:9
 decay of I. . . 419:13
 early I. not true I. . . 951:12
 essential I. are lacking . . . 43:6
 like birds in a cage . . . 951:8
 long on I. . . 27:2
 must work through brains . . . 950:17
 nice man, man of nasty I. . . 239:13
 of inspired persons . . . 138:15
 premature I. . . 950:15
 put trust in I. . . 950:17
 superfluous I. . . 43:6
 ten thousand great I. . . 951:15
 Idées générales et abstraites . . . 43:6
 let I. superfluous . . . 43:6
 on me résiste pas à l'inve-
 sion des I. . . 2208:4
 Identity: that may-be I. be-
 yond grave . . . 88:9
 Ideas: beware I. of March . . . 2100:13
 Idiot holds his bauble for . . . 957:12
 a god . . . 2030:16
 returns I. as he went . . . 1956:5
 small-skulled I. . . 83:17
 who praises . . . 1724:9
 Idiot: nine thousand I. . . 1724:9
 Idler: all be I. if we could . . . 954:12
 and poor reproaches . . . 956:8
 as a painted ship . . . 952:12
 be I, he very I. . . 954:17
 being ever I, never rest . . . 953:10
 if devil catch man I. . . 447:11
 if I, be not solitary . . . 952:18
 in life of study . . . 955:5
 person tempts devil . . . 954:12
 that might be better em-
 ployed . . . 952:10
 ultimate purpose of busy . . . 952:21
 was I never . . . 954:12
 whom world calls I. . . 954:18
 why stand here all day I. . . 955:4
 Idleness . . . 852
 and crime . . . 136:10
 and pride tax heavily . . . 956:2
 appendix to nobility . . . 70:16
 blessing of I. . . 2245:6
 busily employed in I. . . 953:14
 can be shaken off by hard
 work . . . 952:15
 catch not bread of I. . . 214:10
 ever despaireth . . . 2064:3
 excuse most easily I. . . 953:2
 great I. in heaven . . . 883:13
 is a disgrace . . . 2231:6
 is emptiness . . . 952:4
 is greatest prodigality . . . 952:17
 is the canker of the mind . . . 952:6
 is the root of indecision . . . 952:12
 is the sepulchre of a living
 man . . . 952:13
 makes the wit rust . . . 952:6
 more I. of mind than body . . . 953:1
 mother of poverty . . . 950:10
 mother of vice . . . 952:13
 no I., no business . . . 1614:5
 nurse of poets . . . 1531:14
 of tears . . . 1144:13
 overthrows all . . . 952:17
 passed a day in I. . . 1098:14
 polished I. . . 952:13
 refuge of weak minds . . . 952:8
 root of all evil . . . 951:8
 shape myself to I. . . 2031:1
 shapeless I. . . 910:6
 sluggish I., nurse of sin . . . 952:13
 strenuous I. . . 953:18
 wastes the body . . . 956:12
 wear out youth with I. . . 951:6
 Idler: man hopes to be I. . . 954:12
 watch that wants hands . . . 952:9
 Idlers feast . . . 1067:9
 game-preservers . . . 952:19

Idling: impossible to enjoy
 I. . . 954:10
 Idol: ah, spare your I. . . 957:1
 ambition is our I. . . 4710
 fell down and was broken . . . 881:8
 of today pushes here . . . 896:14
 one-eyed yellow I. . . 957:6
 apurn I, others raise . . . 957:3
 was this I. you worship . . . 957:1
 Idolater: he who slays king.
 I. . . 952:13
 hopeless dark I. of Chance . . . 228:9
 Idolatry: bow'd to its I. . . 2237:12
 Idolatry . . . 957
 in man's own thoughts . . . 952:10
 mad I. . . 957:12
 not I. to kneel . . . 957:4
 moon such I. . . 39:6
 Idols: cast I. to the moles . . . 957:8
 four species of I. . . 957:2
 God keep niche for I. . . 957:2
 I have loved so long . . . 498:8
 of hearts and households . . . 233:7
 of the tribe . . . 957:1
 If is the only personmaker . . . 1063:15
 much virtue in if . . . 1063:15
 you can dream . . . 1930:11
 Iis and ands . . . 958:14
 I hate your I. . . 1471:8
 no trust I. and lute . . . 981:4
 Ignavia ad famam proleat . . . 953:9
 nemo immortalis . . . 954:7
 non I. magna imperia con-
 tinet . . . 2014:16
 Ignavorum telis fortissimè
 cadere . . . 2073:10
 Ignis: ab I. ignem . . . 662:3
 Ignem gladio scrutare . . . 1956:1
 Igni: exco capitur I. . . 2248:10
 Ignibus: emendaturus I. ipse
 dedit . . . 2254:10
 Ignis aurum probat . . . 16:15
 quoque magis I. tegitur . . . 667:15
 Ignoble themes obtained I.
 praise . . . 1555:1
 to none man seems I. . . 957:1
 Ignominy of our natures . . . 387:8
 of popular applause . . . 1931:8
 sleep with thee . . . 567:7
 Ignorance . . . 957
 and conceal hand in hand . . . 958:8
 and darkness reign . . . 888:16
 and superstition close . . . 958:5
 art no enemy but I. . . 103:6
 aware of our aymal I. . . 950:7
 be I, thy choice . . . 959:18
 blank sheet . . . 573:11
 blind and naked I. . . 950:15
 bold and presuming . . . 1059:18
 by I. we know not . . . 958:1
 common curse of mankind . . . 963:6
 curse of God . . . 1060:1
 dark I. is lavish . . . 658:6
 distinguished for I. . . 951:6
 dominion of absurdity . . . 958:7
 envy is I. . . 954:14
 falshom I. on one subject . . . 1060:2
 feeble remedy for ill . . . 959:19
 foe threatens America . . . 1472:12
 from I, comfort flows . . . 960:1
 from knowledge I. . . 956:8
 gaping I. that starves . . . 643:17
 happy I. . . 449:3
 Idleness and vice . . . 704:7
 in stills . . . 1960:10
 is a painless evil . . . 1567:14
 is lavish of her shades . . . 658:6
 is not innocence, but aim . . . 957:13
 is the mother of admiration . . . 1471:8
 it was a childish I. . . 1061:1
 I know nothing except I. . . 1060:13
 know one's I. knowledge . . . 1060:9
 least admirable . . . 952:11
 like a fire with burn . . . 1098:8
 madam, pure I. . . 957:8
 man's I. as to future . . . 968:9
 modest confession of I. . . 1447:14
 more than Gothic I. . . 959:3
 mother of admiration . . . 958:2
 mother of devotion . . . 958:4

Ignorance, continued

member of impudence 958: 3
 seven settles a question 959: 1
 no disease of soul but i. 959:10
 not mother of admiration 959:16
 not so damnable as hum-
 bug 959:17
 not to be hidden 959:18
 O thou monster, I 959:19
 of better things 959:20
 of future ill 959:21
 of good and ill 959:22
 of law excuses no man 959:23
 of misfortunes is gain 959:24
 of one's fatherland 959:25
 of wealth 959:26
 of what is call'd world 959:27
 only is wisdom's foe 959:28
 only one evil, i. 959:29
 part of knowledge 959:30
 pompous i. 959:31
 preferable to error 959:32
 pristine i. 959:33
 seldom vaults to knowl-
 edge 959:34
 shall be unknown 959:35
 that starves the soul 959:36
 'tis the fool's i. 959:37
 understand writer's i. 959:38
 voluntary misfortune 959:39
 well to be in i. 959:40
 where i. is bliss 959:41
 wisest when silent 959:42
 with I. wage eternal war 959:43
 Ignorant and free 959:44
 arise and see heaven 959:45
 be not i. of anything 959:46
 a better he i. than half know 959:47
 conscious that you are i. 959:48
 everybody is i. 959:49
 hath an eagle's wings 959:50
 in foretelling of evil 959:51
 in spite of experience 959:52
 is to be a child 959:53
 miraculously i. 959:54
 of one's ignorance 959:55
 of ourselves 959:56
 of what happened before
 born 959:57
 of what he's most assur'd 959:58
 of what i. do not know 959:59
 only I. despite education 959:60
 wisest if silent 959:61
 yet extremely valorous 959:62
 Ignorantem: non inimicum
 nisi i. 959:63
 Ignorantia: iners remedium
 i. est 959:64
 legis excusat neminem 959:65
 Ignoratio futurorum ma-
 forum 959:66
 Ignorantia rerum bonarum 959:67
 Ignora thyself 959:68
 what we cannot know 959:69
 Ignorare se quod nunc ac po-
 tuit nescire 959:70
 Ignoscere fit potius po-
 tentior 959:71
 Ignoscere omnibus crudeli-
 tas 959:72
 pulchrum 959:73
 Ignoscere super alteri 959:74
 Ignoscit: ego meti i. 959:75
 Ignori nulla cupido 959:76
 Ignorant: omne pro mag-
 atheno 959:77
 Diad and the Odyssae 959:78
 modern i. 959:79
 of woes 959:80
 Illust 959:81
 Illion: cloud-kissing i. 959:82
 encompassed with rust 959:83
 Illust: fait i. 959:84
 Ill: better made by i. 959:85
 comes from i. 959:86
 fears no i. because she
 means coot 959:87
 for i. never for good 959:88
 forced must be endured 959:89

Ill, continued

hate of victorious i. 959:90
 he cannot cure a name 959:91
 he was always for i. 959:92
 bear no i. of friend 959:93
 man always thinks i. 959:94
 man to man the sorest i. 959:95
 no i. on earth 959:96
 nothing i. in such temple 959:97
 tonight shall go i. 959:98
 O beauty of i. 959:99
 some i. a-brewing 959:100
 speak no i. of a friend 959:101
 speak no i. of the absent 959:102
 though ask'd, deny 959:103
 low comment i. 959:104
 virtuous when i. 959:105
 Ill-faced, worse-bodied 959:106
 Ill-fame to him who gives
 her birth 959:107
 Ill-favored but mine own 959:108
 Ill-got scarce to a third heir
 descends 959:109
 Ill-luck: as i. would have it 959:110
 Ill-matched man i. 959:111
 Ill-matched man is shuddered 959:112
 Illust: prevalent i. 959:113
 Illust: shall be no more 959:114
 Illust: i. 959:115
 Are also Disease
 makes man acendred 959:116
 to preserve health 959:117
 Ill: bear i. we have 959:118
 bear i. with mournful
 pleasure 959:119
 desperate i. demand cure 959:120
 extremest i. a joy possess 959:121
 from beauty spring 959:122
 have no weight 959:123
 imaginary i. 959:124
 many i. encompass old man 959:125
 mighty i. done by woman 959:126
 o'er a the i. of life 959:127
 of a long peace 959:128
 of life, relentless train 959:129
 scholar's life assail 959:130
 taxes laid upon life 959:131
 worner i. than tomen 959:132
 Illumination: best i. through
 skylight 959:133
 Illumine: what in me is dark
 i. 959:134
 Illusion 959:135
 all is i. till morning 959:136
 better a diel of i. 959:137
 drug of i. 959:138
 highest problem of art to
 produce i. 959:139
 nothing but i. true 959:140
 nothing i. which is experi-
 ence 959:141
 only one i. left 959:142
 that beauty is goodness 959:143
 that times that were 959:144
 universal i. 959:145
 Illusions, aspirations,
 dreams 959:146
 deadly as canker-worm 959:147
 don't part with your i. 959:148
 here we wander in i. 959:149
 of his Youth were fled 959:150
 of hope 959:151
 of youth 959:152
 our most holy i. 959:153
 pleasing i. of youth 959:154
 Illusion alia clara 959:155
 Image: best i. of myself 959:156
 everyone i. of God 959:157
 fashioned to i. of man 959:158
 fleeing i. of a shade 959:159
 in the i. of God created 959:160
 in the smiling brook 959:161
 Maker's i. half defaced 959:162
 Maker's i. undecorated 959:163
 never may depart 959:164
 of devotion 959:165
 of God out in ebony 959:166
 of Good Queen Beas 959:167

Image, continued

of his Maker 959:168
 of war without guilt 959:169
 twofold i. 959:170
 with crown of thorns 959:171
 Image likely but lifelike 959:172
 Imagination 959:173
 and memory but one thing 959:174
 as i. bodies forth 959:175
 can i. boast 959:176
 cow that furnishes butter 959:177
 depraved i. 959:178
 dominates reality 959:179
 droops her pinion 959:180
 faculty of degrading God 959:181
 first faculty wanting 959:182
 fond i. 959:183
 frames events unknown 959:184
 got better of judgement 959:185
 has your i. the poet 959:186
 he wants i. 959:187
 how abhorred in my i. it is 959:188
 human race governed by 959:189
 in flight i. tires 959:190
 indebted to i. for facts 959:191
 instrument of moral good 959:192
 is air of the mind 959:193
 is health of every man 959:194
 is the eye of the soul 959:195
 mightiest lever 959:196
 minister of reminiscence 959:197
 more than knowledge 959:198
 of boy and man healthy 959:199
 of i. all compact 959:200
 poor substitute 959:201
 product of lively i. 959:202
 real and eternal world 959:203
 regulate i. by reality 959:204
 runnings of unclear i. 959:205
 salt i. 959:206
 wanders far afield 959:207
 we are creatures of i. 959:208
 wings of an ostrich 959:209
 without learning 959:210
 Imagination est l'œil de
 l'âme 959:211
 gouverne le genre humain 959:212
 sans erudition 959:213
 Imaginations foul as Vul-
 can's stithy 959:214
 Imaginer: because we do not
 i. 959:215
 Imagining: capable of i.
 all 959:216
 Imagining: light i. of men 959:217
 Images pietatis i. 959:218
 vague formator i. 959:219
 Imbecille: tenu par grand i. 959:220
 Imbecillité des autres 959:221
 Imbecities and imbrutes 959:222
 Imbandis: dociles i. turpi-
 bus 959:223
 Imitate: obliged to i. him-
 self 959:224
 the vicious 959:225
 what is base 959:226
 without loss of originality 959:227
 Imitated by none 959:228
 Imitates: who plants cab-
 bages i. 959:229
 Imitation 959:230
 death-killing i. 959:231
 is suicide 959:232
 limps after in base i. 959:233
 no man great by i. 959:234
 of those cannot resemble 959:235
 innocent flattery 959:236
 we are what we are by i. 959:237
 Imitating and counterfeit-
 ing 959:238
 Imitator of my studies 959:239
 Imitatorem: doctum i. 959:240
 Imitators, servum pecus 959:241
 Imitators, slavish herd 959:242
 Imitationes dei mali 959:243
 Imitari: aut i. aut odium 959:244
 Imagine: lucia i. nei figh 959:245
 Immanity and bloody stripes 959:246
 Immanus: call his name 959:247
 Immensities: three vast i. 959:248

Inch, continued

give L. take all 1635:12
importance of a mile 1635:9
not an L. further 1641:13
of joy, ell of annoy 1018:19
of our territory 1781:22
refuse to budge an L. 1658:12
Inch-meal: by L. a disease 1353:15
Inch-rail of taste 1905:14
Inches: tell what thou art
by L. 1319:11
Inclastic del meritis 1042:14
Inclipe multos facili 1427:15
Incitantur enim homines 1352:9
Incivility not vice of soul 1660:5
Inclinate: in te omnis
domus L. 923:2
Inclination: overcome your
L. 1981:12
treacherous L. 1323:6
Inclinations avowed by eye 1977:15
of own nature 1991:14
Incluse: what we L. you L. 1617:4
Income twenty pounds 1992:7
Incommodis alterius com-
moda 1323:5
Incomplete: artistry a curse 748:1
Incompleteness: flawed
around our L. 794:15
Incongruities in principle 1920:11
of opinion 1427:11
Inconsistency 1935:10
See also Consistency
imputed L. for changing
mind 1604:11
of human nature 1908:17
only thing consistent 1935:10
Inconstancy
See also Constancy
I loathe L. 1905:19
Inconstant as the sea 1392:9
call one another L. 1200:12
more L. than the wind 1470:6
Inconstancy: mutationem
convulsi 1904:11
Incontinent before marriage 1991:13
to be continent 1426:13
Inconvenience: better im-
chief than L. 1310:4
Inconvenient to be poor 1661:12
Incorporate two in one 1722:7
Incorporated and dem-natured 911:13
Incorruptible: Sea-green L. 1377:15
Incorruption: put on L. 1961:9
Increase: God gave L. 1636:16
our Maker bids increase 1523:13
Incredible more credible 1481:13
Incredulous plus credulous 1334:10
Incredulity first step to
philosophy 1473:11
loses knowledge of divine 1476:5
vulgar L. 1476:10
wit of fools 1476:10
Incredulous are the most
credulous 1341:10
Increment: unearned L. 1641:15
unearned L. of Madeira 1514:10
Ind: from east to western 1911:11
rude and savage man of L. 1738:19
Indisolation 972:7
bring its own delay 972:7
in L. grief 972:7
Indefatigable: Old L. 1771:15
who more L. than a friend 739:13
Indemnity for the past 1360:7
Indemnation: conscientious L. 2041:1
Indentures, covenants 1904:3
Independence 973
Britons prize too high 973
Fall L. hail L. 974:6
is a rocky island 973:11
let L. be our boat 511:6
now and L. forever 974:1
of principle 1619:3
thy spirit, L. let me share 973:15
to remain true to myself 973:3
Independence Day 974
Index 975
beat back eyes most to L. 971:10
face but the soul's L. 971:10

Index, continued

marble L. of a mind 1600:3
necessary implement 976:1
of the heart 606:8
soul's L. 606:3
thunders in the L. 815:1
to joy and mirth 606:8
Index: tolliter L. 844:13
Index-learning turns no au-
dent pale 976:4
Indexes although small
picks 976:3
India, an L. in itself 658:13
India's prehistoric clay 1861:10
Indian (American) 978
dances to prepare 159:5
like a base L. 1470:10
L. the poor L. 976:10
make L. of white man 976:12
only good L. dead L. 976:11
runs of mankind 976:8
summer 1596:3
to see a dead L. 1013:14
Indian-like, adore 1213:13
Indiana 977
Indignant without govt. happy 872:8
Indignation against a whole
people 161:4
Indifference 977
and hypocrisy 978:7
surrender with L. 977:15
solid L. came 978:1
don't produce distress 977:8
full of a sweet L. 977:7
half infidelity 1091:2
harshard 978:4
infernal L. 79:4
moral L. malady 977:7
nymph L. bring 977:13
Indifference: preaches L. 977:12
Indifferent: nothing L. 1492:21
Indifferentism: mild L. 977:7
Indigent: how L. the great 837:4
hundred L. 1607:4
Indigestion 978
and loss of sleep 97:9
makes a reward 895:10
of a bird 1478:18
reality and L. therewith 960:15
loose hurry and rears 978:11
Indignatio: fact L. verum 1534:2
ubi salva 1570:10
Indignation
See also Anger
can no longer tear heart 570:12
increased with L. 1444:18
moral L. jealousy halo 1000:10
spit forth iron L. 1118:2
Indignities: by L. to digni-
ties 816:9
Indignor quicquam repre-
hendi 140:10
Indirections: by L. find di-
rections out 421:5
Indiscreet: green L. 1401:8
innocence 901:1
without L. no lover 1207:13
Indiscretions: semper par-
donant grandis L. 2207:13
Indissoluble union 97:2
Individual always mistaken 978:12
every L. strives to grow 978:14
end of the Universe 979:2
I announce great L. 979:4
insult the L. 978:13
it isn't the L. 1862:18
not an L. a species 1288:14
underneath all L. 979:4
Individualism poison 979:3
rugged L. 978:15
Individuality 979
justified in L. 978:13
matter of psychology 1998:14
retained in hell alone 969:6
salt of common life 979:3
Individuals guided by rea-
son 1484:11
may form communities 1297:10
Indolent discontent 960:3
surgent 958:18

Indolence

See also Idleness
fight off your 981:1
is King for life 991:11
is the sleep of the mind 958:6
is the true state of man 955:1
makes a person honest 991:18
nor L. nor pleasure 1007:3
philosophy of L. 1313:2
sort of suicide 952:8
such dread was L. 972:12
was called wisdom 985:9
Indolence sommeil des esprits 952:6
Indolent: delightful condi-
tion of doing nothing 955:3
Indoor: who will stay L. 941:16
Indoan: six men of L. 1531:13
Indulged perhaps too much 1267:12
Indulgences: demoralized by
L. 1086:15
for weakness 1094:15
his weak L. will accuse 981:1
of grief blunder 840:6
Indulgences: most sweet L. 81:4
Industries: infant L. 1906:8
Industry 979
all things easy to L. 964:1
and little conscience 960:1
avarice spur of L. 118:14
by L. stored 1310:16
can L. anything 979:6
fortune's right hand 980:6
fosters genius 778:1
God gives all to L. 980:3
improves talents 980:7
is a incubator to draw 979:8
is mother of fortune 979:11
is soul of business 979:13
mother of genius 758:1
need not wish 979:16
nobility alights L. 701:16
of artificers 994:18
supplies deficiencies 980:7
supplies place of genius 758:1
supports us all 980:1
Imbricate: chess but not L. 1068:7
of air am L. 991:10
Imbricated with exuberance
of own veracity 779:16
Inelegance of poverty 1456:12
Inequalities: life's L. 1204:4
Inequality dear to American 174:3
glorious L. of talent 157:15
measure of progress 157:15
Inertis dulcedo 95:8
Inertis est necesse locat 1004:10
Inevitable: arguing with L. 971:2
each of us L. 1243:12
Inexhaustible: terminologi-
cal L. 1840:14
Inexpressables 156:9
Infallible: none L. 977:4
Infamia: immortalis 1461:12
mendax L. terret 2141:12
non nella pens e la L. 1617:5
quid salvis L. nummis 1236:8
sensa L. et lode 1288:4
Infamous fond of fame 632:16
through love of praise 1598:4
to be poor 1570:15
Infamy: eternal L. 412:16
give L. renown 1962:9
never incurred 1461:6
prefer L. to taxation 1968:1
to die and not be missed 421:11
to prefer life to honor 981:8
what is L. if money save 1236:8
Infamy: heaven lies about
us in L. 1287:3
lay folded in L. 1813:13
not only around our L. 1841:17
shadow-peopled L. 967:2
wayward was ity L. 1905:2
Infant: as soon as sent
forth, has naked 149:4
crying in the night 748:6
manufactures 1901:8
mewling and puling 1801:8
well-educated L. 1421:10
when it gazes on light 1015:4

continued

see to die in 1122: 2
 he misse ease in mine l. 988: 8
 ou l. of grief 1001: 2
 ou most beautiful l. 988: 8
 gain the timely l. 372: 18
 aynde l. of earth 2070: 19
 here travellers last 1122: 2
 niafallen: sweet l. 097: 4
 niafree. go to l. 187: 1
 nkeeper, a Christian 988: 4
 educed l. of Diaventry 990: 17
 nouncement, rather l. 1012: 8
 nocence 989
 ways within thy power 080: 12
 nd beauty meet in one 089: 14
 nd youth unambiguous 990: 17
 shamed of nothing 172: 13
 etray'd my credulous l. 2013: 3
 etter slave than lose l. 990: 13
 hang'd a. for 090: 10
 loev not bluish 172: 13
 shiden in mortal a way 1704: 7
 as nothing to dread 080: 16
 ath need of mask 080: 16
 ber a. a child 172: 15
 in genus noble 188: 2
 is as an armed heel 090: 17
 is no protection 089: 11
 is strong 091: 2
 kind of ebriety 090: 9
 laughs at rumor 090: 10
 make accusation bluish 090: 17
 O wate l. 090: 15
 of eternal spring 1090: 15
 plain and holy l. 090: 15
 that serene companion 091: 2
 this shall be test of a 090: 12
 surest guard is l. 090: 16
 what can a hope for 090: 2
 what that a dares not 089: 7
 who swerves from l. 1703: 41
 Innocency and freshness 226: 12
 beareth defence 089: 16
 Innocent and fragrant 089: 16
 are gay 089: 16
 arm'd without, i. within 089: 16
 as a devil of two years 091: 3
 as a new-laid egg 091: 3
 as gay 141: 2
 as the child unborn 091: 3
 blessed are the l. 103: 9
 every man l. at his own
 eyes 1037: 6
 involved i. and guilty 090: 1
 O God, keep me l. 090: 8
 of the blood 850: 2
 of the knowledge 090: 14
 to slay the l. 1350: 3
 too i. for coquetry 1352: 1
 when unfortunate 090: 5
 who repeats well-much l. 1609: 17
 Innocent-arch 318: 4
 Innocents: angust l. 090: 13
 Innocents desuetude 1081: 9
 Innovate not to reform 1681: 5
 innovation: i. dangerous 1362: 12
 innovator: time the great 2002: 2
 lass of moulted blue 090: 10
 Innuendo: by way of 1152: 20
 into which 1837: 4
 Inopet in divitis l. 1333: 25
 magnus inter opes 1333: 25
 Inopia ex copia nascitur 1103: 11
 quid ego ex hac l. canam 1968: 2
 Inopia: desunt l. multa 1103: 11
 Inopia imitari perit 063: 3
 magnus inter opes l. 1571: 18
 potentius vult imitari 1572: 9
 semper l. quicquid cupit 118: 1
 Impedimentis qui prius 1222: 18
 impuper hoc licet l. facere 428: 4
 Inquire not too curiously 135: 14
 thou dost not l. wisely 143: 6
 Inquirer: modest not pre-
 sumptuous l. 295: 17
 Inquiry into dream 1640: 8
 Inquisitive: do not be l. 135: 13
 hell for l. 151: 9
 you will be in trouble 132: 4

Inquisitiveness excited by
 gratification deferred 352: 9
 seldom cures jealousy 1007: 15
 Inquisitor: recording chief 1204: 6
 Ina and Outs 554: 6
 Inane: major parcas l. 1230: 18
 Inania amantibus 1230: 15
 Inanitionibus cum furere 1231: 2
 Inanire certa ratione mo-
 doque 1230: 17
 ile perperam l. me amitt 1231: 20
 succidum est 1208: 17
 Inat 1230: 15
 onitis 1231: 16
 Inania et tu stultique 1231: 16
 Inanity
 felt wing of l. 1032: 7
 of noble minds 1164: 1
 Inanum tunc in amore videt 1179: 17
 Inanus: mirum l. 1231: 16
 omnia furere credit 1231: 20
 Inertia ex alterius pre-
 detur l. 750: 3
 Inscription: no l. 567: 3
 on a grave 624: 14
 Inscriptions lapidary l. 567: 3
 on tombstones 567: 3
 over graves of business 206: 14
 Inscrutable, colossal and
 alone 1421: 7
 Insects: careful l. midst his
 works 1421: 7
 divine l. 822: 2
 happy l. 822: 17
 this toria is a l. 1637: 9
 tribes 636: 14
 worshipped an l. 1637: 9
 Insect-powder will do 754: 1
 Insects: gayer l. fluttering
 by 2205: 11
 have made him mad 2041: 9
 of the hour 822: 16
 Inseparable: one and l. 58: 2
 Insequens, fugio 2216: 7
 Inside, just like me, l. 2011: 8
 my l. is going pop 098: 10
 of a man 098: 6
 Inlaid, naked but with a 1416: 11
 with all her l. 1416: 11
 Inlaid in simulations of
 soil 2032: 12
 Inlaid: bilingual l. 2032: 13
 Danaus l. 848: 10
 qui omnes i. timet 1051: 20
 Insight worth experience 902: 18
 Insignificance: shrunk into
 l. 2034: 10
 Insignia: proclero mouse
 tantum l. 74: 8
 Insincerity evil spirit 1832: 12
 Inlaid as queen on card 652: 18
 Insipidity: gloriosa l. 1968: 2
 Inlaid: est dicere 698: 3
 Insatiate, course, propor-
 tion 1447: 2
 Insolence: down with l. 2158: 16
 of office 1914: 9
 petty tyrant's l. 2064: 8
 refuse to endure l. 1469: 1
 Insolent: grown l. with
 feeding 1423: 16
 how l. is upstart pride 1609: 12
 Insoinnia 1856
 Insuperata accident magis 922: 13
 Inspiration 991
 at any cost 106: 13
 cannot make l. consecutive 991: 12
 either l. or silence 1523: 9
 from the same fount their
 l. drew 1525: 1
 is a golden chain 983: 11
 Madam, I have an l. 742: 13
 makes solitude anywhere 1801: 14
 never penn'd their l. 1350: 11
 no l. in evil 1902: 7
 no man great without l. 991: 8
 no more l. than in mufins 991: 17
 'tis l. exposed experience 991: 17
 Instability of chance 220: 18

Instances: modern l. 2040: 5
 of strange coincidence 273: 17
 Instant arrested in eternity 1017: 4
 cannot call l. back 2009: 4
 of repair and health 459: 5
 take l. by forward top 1438: 7
 Insuper: high in the l. 1008: 15
 Instigation of the devil 623: 1
 Instinct 992
 beware l. 092: 14
 bred in the bone 099: 14
 cumulative l. of mankind 2118: 9
 comes a volunteer 093: 2
 toward on l. 092: 15
 for the jugular 1554: 4
 how l. varies in swine 093: 1
 I grant ye, upon l. 092: 15
 imprinted by inward l. 092: 7
 is a great matter 092: 15
 is intelligence 092: 8
 is untaught ability 092: 8
 make use of l. 092: 8
 natural l. teaches me 092: 9
 of self-preservation 1079: 17
 of the one true way 1091: 7
 opinion, then knowledge 1054: 7
 perfected is faculty 092: 15
 swift l. leaps 092: 6
 to contradict reason 092: 9
 toward specious and false 092: 12
 varies in grovelling swine 1054: 15
 you can away upon l. 092: 15
 Instinct: high l. 092: 8
 like l. unawares 092: 8
 plant himself on l. 092: 13
 strong l. 092: 16
 Instinct: n'écoulons d'l. 092: 11
 Instigation better than in-
 stigator 215: 10
 lengthened shadow of man 215: 10
 Institutions create nations 1370: 10
 Instruit: seldom safe to l. 1299: 7
 Instruction: better the l. 1213: 17
 enlarges powers of mind 1069: 15
 hear l. of thy father 1452: 12
 horses of l. 797: 5
 increases inborn worth 1348: 11
 love l. well constructed 1099: 16
 public l. first object 1301: 14
 Instructor: child l. deals 682: 3
 Instrument: keep this l. in
 tune 1731: 1
 mighty l. of little men 1477: 13
 of heaven 459: 11
 of national policy 1473: 13
 to pick hole 1934: 8
 Instrumental: find fit l. of ill 1319: 1
 of darkness 2051: 14
 to melancholy bells 747: 10
 to plague us 2079: 16
 Insularity: vigorous l. 559: 13
 Insult 888
 add l. to injury 093: 15
 all his effort not to l. 093: 13
 blockhead's l. points dart 093: 13
 not on man but God 1951: 6
 Insults are like bad coins 991: 19
 do not bear l. 1661: 8
 scatter l. and slanders 243: 6
 unavenged 2260: 11
 way to procure l. 093: 13
 Insurance: man that so-
 licits l. 1048: 11
 Insurers of deathless
 fame 648: 4
 Insurgent: ever let me be 475: 11
 Insurrection of thought 714: 14
 Integer vixit 807: 14
 Integrity better than
 charity 913: 19
 is praised and starves 913: 19
 is their portion 1301: 17
 of life fame's best friend 1301: 17
 of your own mind 1301: 19
 without knowledge weak 1054: 2
 Integrum: access addit l. 990: 1
 nulla est laus ibi esse l. 013: 1
 Intellect annals Fata 1267: 11
 can raise from airy words 2215: 10
 destroys harmony of fame 1094: 17

[illegible]

fishman governed by I . . .	2273 : 9
his potato . . .	5991 : 8
Irishman's heart imagination	999 : 9
Iron . . .	3179 : 3
died on the . . .	1063 : 1
don't strike i. till cool . . .	1063 : 1
eat i. like ostrich . . .	999 : 7
entered into his soul . . .	499 : 15
he was laid in . . .	999 : 15
like a dove . . .	562 : 4
if gold rust, what shall I . . .	690 : 3
is master of them all . . .	690 : 3
like in an t. age . . .	421 : 6
life i., through blood . . .	1268 : 2
mansprng of society . . .	990 : 18
to swim . . .	990 : 18
nor any tool of t. . .	990 : 3
put up your t. . .	999 : 13
sharpness . . .	990 : 14
strife while i. is hot . . .	990 : 16
to swim . . .	990 : 16
united by herest flame . . .	724 : 17
Iron-jointed, supple-snew'd . . .	1759 : 3
Iron-snew'd and satin-skinn'd . . .	930 : 12
Iron-shed of arrow shower . . .	2117 : 11
Iron-shed of the Iron-covered . . .	2117 : 11
Irony; life's little i . . .	1060 : 7
Irony of wrath . . .	2117 : 8
two i. in the fire . . .	7440 : 15
Irony . . .	1000 :
Jesting eth'nal gravity . . .	1000 : 8
Jesting merriment . . .	2117 : 11
mind . . .	2117 : 11
Jetzt: wenn ich i. jeder he- merken . . .	1109 : 12
Irrations intellectual . . .	9215 : 1
of private death little i. a . . .	9215 : 1
i. but hadn't ought to be . . .	9215 : 2
i. that that is . . .	943 : 6
what he engraves itself . . .	2245 : 7
whatever i. is not . . .	1060 : 7
laugh, old i. or the first . . .	1060 : 7
Laurel, laurel i.'s dead . . .	189 : 13
Lacertio . . .	262 : 6
Laser, rolling rapidly . . .	1732 : 4
Lens and Cam., to science . . .	4699 : 12
sacred i. glides . . .	1534 : 14
glides . . .	1534 : 13
Island . . .	1000 :
of bliss . . .	559 : 5
ringing i. . .	549 : 11
snow little i. . .	549 : 9
Tight little i. . .	549 : 9
light little i. . .	549 : 9
Island story, such i. . .	7440 : 6
Island-story, such i. . .	7440 : 6
Islanders: each an island . . .	559 : 13
Islands: know not where His i. lift . . .	791 : 4
of private death little i. a . . .	2101 : 16
of glory . . .	92419 : 9
late: Ceylon's i. . .	957 : 7
dear and happy i. . .	540 : 14
fast-arch'd i. . .	849 : 8
green i. in the sea, love . . .	540 : 14
the island state, such i. . .	559 : 1
many a green . . .	1000 : 15
never was it, so little . . .	547 : 4
no i. so lonely as himself . . .	284 : 4
of somewhere . . .	1000 : 12
of silver and pale in . . .	549 : 16
rubbied-coated i. . .	849 : 8
soft green i. appears . . .	1000 : 14
some unassociated i. . .	1000 : 16
sweetest i. of the ocean . . .	850 : 1
the island state, such i. . .	559 : 1
together on unhabitated i. . .	1479 : 3
western i. . .	1905 : 12
Isle: Mlased i. . .	2103 : 3
floated on apples . . .	1000 : 12
of Green . . .	840 : 1
of i. the Queen . . .	550 : 8
of the Unknown . . .	373 : 3
summer i. of Eden . . .	493 : 12
touch the Happy . . .	998 : 3

Isolation kills	1287:1	7
Isocracy of I.	1288:1	7
Isplend.	1288:1	9
Isolations: you and I but a pair of infants I.	1287:11	11
Israhim: gone to city I.	1284:4	4
Israel: lost ten tribes	1276:8	8
mother I.	1285:4	4
of the Lord beloved	1281:17	17
shall be a by-word	1201:1	1
Israelite: here lies an I. undied	1205:4	4
in wisdom is no guide in wisdom is no guide	1011:20	20
Israel's head forlorn	1201:1	1
Isreal: angel I.	1289:11	11
if I could dwell	1234:11	11
or flourish with I.	1234:6	6
Isreal: death by history	1201:2	2
is in God's hands	1287:2	2
permanant I.	1276:4	4
revels with Zeila	1280:19	19
Isreal: great a good or bad	1203:13	13
Isreal: will an I.	1211:1	1
of a middle state of life, between oceans	1202:4	4
'twixt two oceans	1212:1	1
'twixt two seas	1212:1	1
'twixt two built I.	1212:1	1
it's just been	1208:13	13
I might have been	1208:13	13
I may be some tentate I.	1208:1	1
Ia vertere aere ludo	1272:4	4
Italia, Italia	1200:1	2
Iceland	1200:1	2
Italian: alteratus lotus I.	1201:2	2
Italian: no nice extreme true I know	1202:17	17
seems wise	1202:16	16
was wise	1200:21	21
Italian: all I are, plus degers	1200:1	4
wise before died	1210:2	2
Italics are ours	1200:7	7
Italy	1200:1	1
Second wife	1200:7	7
can thus I.	1200:1	0
dear I.	1200:1	5
from designs by Angelo	1202:3	3
geographical expression of a thing	1200:10	10
how beautiful thou art	1200:1	2
no looking here after per- ring I.	1200:15	15
parade for horses	1200:7	7
to a hard-forged	1200:14	14
why seek I.	1203:14	14
Ith also is pleasing	1277:6	6
and case no man please	1277:7	7
I think you	1254:2	2
clasp'd with poetic I.	1252:13	13
divinely I.	1252:16	16
from head to foot	1277:13	13
inevitable I. of writing	1235:5	5
more intolerable than short	1277:9	9
of disposition	1271:14	14
of literature	1225:8	8
of verse and praise	1283:13	13
of vulgar praise	1277:17	17
of writing	1277:17	17
on purpose to be scratch'd	1274:4	4
to know their fortunes	1282:3	3
itching: in I. no scratching	1277:9	9
Iler: resist I.	1200:1	8
Iliad	1200:1	8
Ilerance: told the silver	1208:13	13
Ileration: damnable I.	1288:16	16
generates heat	1202:16	16
Ilangud I.	1276:13	13
Ithack: was the great of Hecate	1200:1	8
Ily: cry	1200:1	8
Ivory: of polished I.	1278:21	21
tower of I.	1232:11	11
Ivory	1200:2	2
Ivory: I.	1200:2	2
climbs the crumbling hall	1200:2	8
clings to wood	1200:2	8
creeping, dirty, courtly I.	1200:2	8

foxy, continued	
dainty plant in f. green	.....1002:10
discreet diamond	.....1002:10
hang no l. to sell me	.....2153:10
leaves my brow	.....1002:13
never-seer	.....1002:12
pule & creeps	.....1002:8
the thimble	.....1002:9
thy beam	.....1002:9
lxon: turn wheel with l.	.....747:17
leards & Xes	.....2021:5
J	
Jahberwock: hant thou slain	
the J.	.....1002:8
Jack	.....1002:3
and Jill went up the hill	.....1004:13
for the love of Will	.....1770:13
as good as Jill	.....1004:7
at a punch	.....1002:1
had J., had Jill	.....1004:7
became a gentleman	.....1004:5
for the love of Jill	.....1770:13
hail you Tom or	.....532:3
I am no proud J.	.....1004:1
in a box	.....1002:3
in an office	.....1002:12
in love, no judge of Jill	.....1002:13
made a gentleman	.....1002:8
made a droll boy	.....1002:9
must have pair of Jills	.....1004:11
n' the clock	.....1004:4
in both sexes	.....1002:7
out of office	.....1002:2
you J. farewell	.....532:10
shall have Jill	.....1004:10
shall pipe	.....1002:10
that gives warning	.....1004:4
the J. and Jill	.....1002:13
would be a gentleman	.....1004:5
Jack and Jill	.....1004:3
Jack-&-Lent	.....1004:6
Jack-an'-sues	.....1004:2
Jack-an'-sues	.....1004:2
Jack-an'-sues	.....1004:2
Jack-an'-sues	.....1004:2
Jack-an'-sues	.....1004:2
knows nothing of mause	.....1262:6
miner kept a	.....1192:18
sul on Cardinal's chair	.....1592:6
will not trade	.....1002:11
Jack Roston may R.	.....1002:11
Jack Sprat eat to fat	.....1002:4
Jack the Giant Killer	.....2252:16
Jack's, sons of the wild J.	.....2278:6
when a J. brays	.....1122:10
Jacklaw like Welshman's J.	.....1002:19
Jacklaw	.....1002:19
Jack's, bringing J.	.....1002:9
nickers, str. insinuating J.	.....679:20
men, J. a	.....1002:11
Jackson, Andrew	.....1004:3
Jackson, Rachel: epitaph	.....528:3
Jackson, "Stonewall"	.....1008:3
Jackston's hern	.....1522:12
men, J. a	.....1002:11
Jacob God's beggar was	.....145:4
O cunning sons of J.	.....1002:21
Jacob's ladder	.....151:19
of the mind	.....1992:13
of the new world	.....1002:11
acquaintance Gaining J.	.....1747:13
acea alea est	.....428:21
taetantius mercest, minus	.....1002:11
doient	.....3192:6
Jail: arrant J. on a four	.....1502:2
he'll prove a J.	.....1002:10
he's galled J. wince	.....928:10
Jades: I like the J.	.....2197:10
just like the J. for a	.....2197:10
the J. and Jill	.....1004:13
all: nothing left but a J.	.....1002:11
they shut you up in	.....1612:7
world miscell a J.	.....1612:10
Jakes: damb walls of a J.	.....1002:4
shades of a J. and a J.	.....1002:11
plus d'amour-propre	.....1006:15
plus grand de maux	.....1006:3
be mourrit	.....1006:5

- am tomorrow, j. yesterday 2020:12
 amara: I'm for right j. 499:18
 ames, Henry: cosmopol.
 Hansom 320:11
 poor Henry j. 228:10
 James: King j. to the Ry 603:11
 Jane was good as gold 148:10
 angled: sweet bells j. 124:6
 Jesus lethu 377:19
 surda sit orami 778:14
 Jannam hanc Oroi, obscuro 021: 2
 January gray is here 128:10
 not till a hot j. 123:1: 9
 snowy, February fluky 178:3
 wedded be until this j. 1208:11
 weds May 1268:11
 will have May in hed 1268:15
 Jenua an I 801:4
 aped with Jewen silver 1019:12
 Jnr: folks out in front 609:11
 into his heart's great 1126:4
 will long keep fragrance 1746:3
 Jarden: il faut cultiver j. 756:20
 Jargon: brutish j. 1072:5
 murders with j. 408:1
 of your schools 539:1
 Jara were made to drain 2138:5
 women's j. breed wars 1254:2
 J as in Arab language 1005:7
 Jasmina 1006
 Jasper: better than gold 243:9
 tips the spear 1216:1
 Jaw: ponderous rock-like j. 1381:7
 that never yields 1488:5
 Jaws: apt word 1069:1
 Jaws: American j. must
 was 56:5
 of danger and of death 111:126
 of darkness do devour it 1153:19
 of death 375:8; 215:14
 ponderous and marble j. 828:12
 Jax: William j. quickly
 taught 228:2: 1
 Jay: some j. of Italy 1201:12
 Jay's: go at once to j. 38:10
 Jcalous: beggar j. of beggar 145:5
 each j. of the other 1008:11
 for they are j. 1006:7
 grows j. and with cause 1276:1
 in honor 2240:5
 more j. than cock-pigeon 1008:10
 none but j., I can know 1007:12
 one not easily j. 1006:24
 view him with j. eyes 1312:2
 Jealousy 1006
 artist's j. 1539:11
 beware j. of the gods 709:13
 bred in the bone 1006:13
 carry-tale, dissenuous j. 1007:9
 consequence of love 1006:8
 cruel as the grave 1007:13
 dislikes world to know 1006:14
 doth call himself sentinel 1007:11
 friends' denture of j. 1006:15
 full of artless j. 844:14
 green-eyed j. 1007:10
 green-eyed monster 1007:10
 hydra of calamities 1006:11
 inborn in women's hearts 1008:4
 injur'd lover's hell 1006:5
 is a city passion 1006:9
 is bellows of the mind 1006:1
 is born with love 1006:3
 is nourished by doubt 1006:3
 is offspring of Love 1006:2
 is the greatest evil 1006:3
 is venom once diffused 1007:13
 judgment cannot cure 1007:8
 love's curse 1007:1
 love's enemy 1006:21
 mad j. 1007:5
 magnifier of trifles 1006:6
 never satisfied 1006:16
 of women's hair 1455:8
 self-burning j. 1007:8
 shame faults are not 1007:9
 shuts one door, opens two 1006:12
 to the bride 1006:11
 tyrant, tyrant j. 1003:12
 ugliest head of hell 1007:7
- Jealousy, continued
 will be ruin of you 1006:120
 with groundswell j. repine 1007:4
 Jealousy's peculiar nature 1006:1
 Jan: bonny j. 1205:16
 Jeanie: artless j. 1222:8
 dear j. Morrison 1295:5
 Jebb, Richard: epitaph 572:6
 Jesus anser: majus 553:8
 Jeer: meaning another when
 yourself you j. 2172:4
 Jeerers taste of own broth 1724:7
 Jefferson, Thomas 1008
 on Christianity 205:122
 offensive simplicity 361:8
 Jehovah has triumphed 635:1
 Jove, or Lord 791:3
 name of the Great J. 611:8
 no superiority to Jupiter 1094:7
 saw world was good 2244:9
 they depose 798:9
 Jchu, son of Nimshu 031:11
 Jchu: flat j. modern 83:4
 Jolly: distill'd to j. 657:18
 like a powerful j. 1531:19
 Jolly: killed me 1049:1
 wi' the air teeth 1846:14
 Jephtha's daughter 109:6
 Jephthah's oath 1418:10
 Jericho: go to j. 1035:14
 carry at j. 1271:1
 Jerkin: wear it like a
 leather j. 1427:17
 Jerusalem
 See also Haven
 and we have seen j. 1142:6
 building New J. 901:3
 if I forget thee (O j.) 708:19
 my happy home 888:5
 New J. 2011:5
 new j. when it comes 888:1
 next to the New j. 201:12
 the golden 886:9
 still we have built j. 554:10
 Jeshurun waxed fat 648:8
 Jesse: James had a wife 1306:6
 Jesse's root a branch 261:10
 Jesse: swam j. 1532:4
 Jest: all is but j. 1080:5
 all things big with j. 1006:14
 an the ship sinking 1009:4
 and youthful jollity 1010:2
 answer j. with earnest 98:1
 bitter j. 1011:8
 breaks no bones 1006:17
 cruel j. 1011:4
 dry j., sir 1010:12
 duller than writing's j. 2247:7
 fashion j. with sad mind 1010:18
 for all mankind 713:15
 good j. for ever 1007:17
 he had his j. 1015:6
 hold the sweet j. up 2160:11
 I am a Merry j. 1009:18
 intermingle j. earnest 1008:20
 is clearly to be seen 2241:14
 love friend for a j. 739:15
 mirth-loving j. 130:15
 never failed to have j. 1009:4
 not only find the j., but the
 laugh 1009:13
 pass your proper j. 340:6
 poisoned j. 1011:7
 rather lose friend than j. 1008:21
 scornful j. 1011:5
 stabs you for a j. 505:12
 such a paltry humbug j. 1053:14
 tell j. but omit oaths 1000:12
 tells j. without smile 932:11
 threadbare j. 1006:9
 unseen, inevitable 1010:14
 which will not bear ex-
 amination 038:17
 Jest-book better than nothing 184:8
 Jester: a had character 1010:3
 and Jester 1010:16
 at the court of death 1232:22
 fool and j. 39:8
 scurril j. 1161:5
 Jester's motley garb 1010:1: 1
- Jesters oft prove prophets 1010:1: 8
 Jesting 1008
 ill j. with edge-tool 1011:9
 leave j. while it pleaseth 1009:15
 often cuts hard knots 1009:16
 putting j. aside 1009:15
 savage j. 1011:3
 with edged tools 3648:16; 1633:1
 without bitterness 1011:6
 Jester: gleaned j. at home 1009:17
 made of dead men's flesh 405:15
 no time to brak j. 1010:18
 of rich successful 1720:17
 that give pain no j. 1011:1
 tho' his j. are coarse 930:7
 two sorts of j. 1009:3
 Jault: sow a j., reap re-
 volter 1741:1
 Jesuites use Jope 1741:2
 Jesuit of the Revolution 1741:2
 sword which handle is at
 Kume 1741:2
 Jesus Christ 281
 and Lazarus 2040:9
 gentle j., meek and mild 2511:17
 gentleman j. 260:12
 good paragon 263:11
 good Jansanotte j. 105:6
 hath risen 515:9
 I know how j. could liken 253:7
 I know how good 253:7
 is in a garden 756:13
 is risen today 515:12
 King of Glory 515:11
 listened at home 209:3
 little j., wast Thou shy 263:11
 little Lord j. 268:17
 lover of j. and truth 111:1
 lover of my soul 264:18
 loves me 2274:2
 loves thee best 304:16
 on the soul 783:4
 plunged into history 263:1
 shall reign 2274:2
 Socrates and j. 222:12
 that gentleman j. 261:5
 then came j. forth 201:14
 thought he was j. C 210:11
 weight: Voltaire smiled 272:18
 yet: black as j. 167:3
 Jes under advanced plumes 307:16
 Jesu, dans le j tout arrive 752:4
 ne vaut pas la charnelle 751:15
 Jense: sans être belle 136:1
 Jense: clove 2264:7
 Jevrease continuele 2263:14
 si j. savoit 23:14
 vit d'esperance 24:7
 Jew 1011
 an Ephru 1012:12
 damned j. 1011:14
 drinking with blood 1450:3
 has nothing revolting 1012:5
 hath not a j. eyes 1012:13
 if a j. wrong Christian 1713:17
 of humble Parentage 1015:12
 proud to be a j. 1011:14
 rather had I, a j., be hated 1012:7
 rich as a j. 225:8
 ruled by j. and prostitute 2272:3
 that Shakespeare drew 1012:9
 to be j. is a destiny 1011:11
 to praise Jehovah's name 335:9
 you question with the j. 1012:13
 Jewel 1013
 best enamelled 1013:12
 called her his j. 1540:9
 consistency a j. 304:10
 has hung twenty years 2141:2
 heavenly j. 153:18
 immediate j. of their souls 170:120
 in an Ethiop's ear 140:11
 in barred-up chest 178:1
 no Indian mines can buy 309:9
 no j. is like Roanald 1013:11
 no j. like chaste woman 245:8
 of gold and pearl 1013:3
 of gold in swine's snout 2262:1
 of the just 592:15
 of life robbed and ta'en 1013:18

Jewel, continued

precious *p.* in his head16:16
 rich in having such a *p.*14:51
 that we find we take14:51
 thou hast stolen *p.* death14:13
 Time's best *p.*14:14
 took a costly *p.*14:14
 within our breast *p.* best00:14
 Jewels: I don't want *p.*14:51
 let him show it14:51
 Jewels are my husband and
 his triumph25:7
 are not gifts25:7
 Captain *p.* in carcanet10:13
 dropped from heaven12:17
 five-words-long13:12
 for a set of beads13:13
 gift of fortune13:13
 like *p.* in a jasper cup06:12
 make women fat10:13
 move a woman's mind22:14
 mystical *p.* of God10:13
 not on one string life's *p.*11:10
 orators of Love10:13
 pawned for loss of game10:13
 these are my *p.*25:7
 unvalued *p.* scattered18:16
 Jews are among aristocracy10:15
 enemies of human race10:17
 generally give value10:15
 prone to superstition10:13
 spend at Easter10:12
 Turks, Infidels10:12
 unbelieving *p.*10:11
 Jibes, flouts, teers15:17
 Jig that took heart away12:10
 you *p.* you amble10:16
 Jill: Jack and Jill10:04
 must have pair of Jacks10:03
 there's not so bad a *p.*12:53
 lifted, forsaken23:16
 Jim, good bye, *p.*6:36
 ran my chance with *p.*50:1
 Jingleman: R. A. Poe15:14
 the jingling of the gnomes helps13:14
 jingled by jinks it we do14:51
 Jinks: Captain *p.* of the
 Hunsie Marvies22:10
 high *p.*10:13
 Joan good as lady in dark12:53
 grassy *p.*21:01
 some love lady, some12:24
 Joannet ad aquitum10:13
 back of *p.*, dreamer48:1
 patience of *p.*14:56
 poor as *p.*10:13
 Job: effected by a *p.*10:13
 had a *p.* for me20:1
 muffled his real *p.*35:13
 to do the *p.* too long he
 tarried10:13
 who has *p.* has a chance24:34
 Jobnik: Aunt *p.* made him
 drunk14:10
 Job: best *p.* haven't been
 started22:33
 Jocandi savita10:13
 Jocando: in *p.* moderato10:03
 got: mine felle *p.*10:13
 Joco: nulla venenata littera
 mixta *p.*10:13
 Joco: et Diu amant78:1
 Joco: dulce cum sacrum
 Flore10:11
 Jocularia: risum moventia10:11
 Jocum: dictum est per *p.*10:13
 difficult est fugere *p.*10:13
 focused with fustid grape15:13
 Jocus et facies suavis10:03
 Jovis *p.*10:13
 Joe and you are Bill20:14
 Fighting *p.*13:12
 I love you, *p.*22:33
 old black *p.*22:33
 took father's shoe-bench
 out22:33
 Joe on Joe87:1
 John: baptist *p.* full giftless10:10
 Don *p.* of Austria22:11

John, continued

print it10:10
 was a gallant captain45:7
 John Anderson, my *p.*38:9
 John Baptist: beheaded39:10
 the Baptist44:11
 John Harleycorn got up
 again16:18
 good-by, *p.* Hall's friend10:13
 makes his last will16:18
 was here50:7
 John Bull646
 said his son Jonathan61:6
 sat at Waterloo21:21
 looking o'er Atlantic59:6
 your cousin tu, *p.* B.59:6
 John Huss: sure *p.* K.14:10
 John Lee is dead40:10
 John Peel, d'y'e ken94:2
 Johnnie K. simple *p.* R.10:13
 Johnny get your gun22:6
 my old friend John45:4
 John: there are three *p.*14:56
 Johnson (the Master) *p.*22:10
 Johnson, Samuel10:14
 tough *p.* great moralist10:14
 Johnstone, port of London10:14
 joint cracking *p.* unimane18:14
 Justice, Imperial *p.*10:14
 Jinks, his square-turned
p.28:14
 John: American *p.*10:13
 college *p.* to cure dinging10:13
 give and take a good *p.*10:09
 never gains over enemy10:08
 operation to get *p.* into
 Scotch17:56
 rejects American *p.* cut:
 rectly10:13
 rich man's *p.* always
 faulty13:12
 takes shepherd's heart10:13
 very serious thing10:08
 who resided a *p.*10:13
 you must share a *p.*10:13
 Jokers, beguile the time with
p.33:10
 howate of *p.*10:13
 even the gods love *p.*78:1
 trars him with milk *p.*10:13
 Joking and humor pleasant10:09
 decades great things10:09
 excommunicated for *p.*10:11
 to tell the truth35:13
 Joke, check by *p.*80:2
 Joke's best necessity12:8
 Joke as a pyc10:13
 Jolly and game14:74
 in apex16:54
 Jolly: he *p.* lords13:00
 let every man be *p.*27:1
 Jokes, John Paul52:7
 Johnson, Ben10:13
 is not, quite10:13
 O rare Ben *p.*10:13
 Johnson's learned sock be on10:13
 Joe's father's name was *p.*70:1
 Joseph: as *p.* was a woulkin10:13
 coat of many colors48:8
 the carpenter20:1
 Joshua in Andie Agnew17:53
 the high priest44:7
 the son of Nun10:13
 under the *p.* tree80:6
 who commanded gun19:23
 Jostle but never jar24:14
 jostling in the street42:14
 Jot: nor hate a *p.* of heart17:0
 Jot: perdu le *p.* qui panne10:13
 qui n'importe pas au *p.*37:1
 Journalism governs for ever10:02
 Jot: is *p.*16:02
 yellow *p.*16:00
 Journalists say thing they
 know not true16:03
 Journe: au l'ont, a *p.* par
 rit10:13
 Journey: begin *p.* on Sun-
 day20:13
 begins with one step20:13

Journey, continued

difficult *p.* to tomb75:10
 forward on same old *p.*20:14
 golden *p.* to Samariland10:13
 into a far country10:13
 like the path to heaven38:10
 middle *p.* of life25:17
 steer his distant *p.*14:13
 the way with me21:11
 today the *p.* is ended18:03
 Journey's end20:13
 Journey-work of the stars13:03
 Journeyed far, I *p.* far20:14
 Journeying beneath many 20:09
 in long serenity21:53
 Journeyman: Nature's *p.*10:13
 Journeys end in lovers meet-
 ing15:12
 Jour: soul silent errant37:1
 Jove: Bull *p.* had amiable
 low69:13
 by *p.* stranger sent22:17
 endies soul with words24:11
 laughs at perjuries10:13
 never send us downward47:9
 never *p.* can please all13:13
 placed like a painted *p.*22:13
 satellites less than *p.*80:1
 strike Titans down61:13
 the rauciver14:07
 weighs affairs of earth18:16
 who dares say *p.* both ill10:13
 would infringe an oath12:03
 young Phidias wrought17:11
 Jove: Bull *p.* feigns23:14
 Jovett: Benetum *p.*10:13
 little garden *p.*25:7
 Joy10:16
 all centuries have *p.*10:13
 and sorrow mingle10:13
 be my *p.*65:9
 beauty is a *p.* forever13:20
 lends to himself a *p.*10:13
 bonny Robin all my *p.*10:13
 howrow *p.* by pitying was12:10
 but with fear yet link'd10:13
 can scarcely reach heart10:13
 cease, every *p.* to glimmer24:1
 certain *p.* in weeping10:13
 come with early light10:13
 comes, grief goes10:13
 cometh in the morning10:13
 crystallized for ever10:13
 dappled with *p.* and grief13:13
 measure of love, Joy10:13
 dora *p.* enhance10:13
 dith remember me of for-
 row10:13
 dwells 'neath humble roof10:13
 excess of *p.* weeps10:13
 for his fortune17:10
 for promise *p.*45:13
 fruit Americans eat green10:13
 again the man's *p.*10:13
 half the *p.* is in the race75:4
 has its friends10:13
 headlong *p.* ever on wing10:13
 I have drunken deep of *p.*10:13
 I'll make my *p.* like this21:1
 in conquest20:7
 in folly's cup laughs *p.*65:17
 in idleness95:16
 in June's return10:13
 incessant pulls the ache12:01
 inch of *p.* ell of annoy10:13
 inch of *p.* surmounts grief10:13
 is a partnership10:13
 is a serious matter10:13
 is almost pain10:13
 is an exhalation of spirit10:13
 is like restless day14:53
 is my name10:13
 is the sweet voice10:13
 is to obey the laws78:1
 its own security10:13
 kisses *p.* as it flies10:13
 into coming late departs10:13
 let *p.* be unconcern'd39:11
 liquid *p.* turpied within10:13
 makes us dizzy10:13

Joy, continued

making fools 310: 1
 may be a miser 1019: 7
 mingle shades of j., woe 1124:12
 momentary j. breeds pain 1018: 9
 no j. so great 232:10
 not a j. world can give 461:16
 of heart colors face 877: 4
 of heaven to earth come 791: 3
 of life and work 53: 2
 of mind marks strength 131:16
 of meeting not unmet 1269: 4
 of old j. new remembrance 1291: 2
 of the marriage night 2188: 9
 of this world 1017:12
 of youth and health 599:20
 one hour of youthful j. 1901: 2
 or power, not both 1574: 3
 out of breath with 1138:14
 over sinner that repenteth 1699: 9
 present j. breeds annoy 511: 8
 rises in me like morn 1017:10
 ruid the day 1016:17
 sealer j. not pain 1492:17
 shipmate j. 378:15
 shivers in the corner 300:13
 shunts up passages of j. 34: 9
 slenderly equipped for j. 1018:10
 snatch a fearful j. 1292:18
 so seldom weaves chain 1018: 1
 solemn is j. 121: 5
 stern j. warriors feel 543: 9
 such a j. in June 1020: 3
 such j. ambition finds 48: 5
 sweet j. through sorrow 1019: 6
 Temperance and Repose 873: 4
 that endless j. 888:10
 that fleets away 1018:16
 that lasteth evermore 1274: 7
 that moves the nation 1019: 1
 that slights the claim 1294:16
 that springs from labor 1064: 2
 that triumph brings 2275:12
 that's shared j. doubled 1019: 1
 there is no j. but calm 1797: 2
 thing of beauty is a j. for 135:20
 ever 135:20
 three-parts pain 1319: 9
 to him that fails 908:13
 to the face sent 605:15
 to the world 1274: 7
 was duty, and love law 1292:18
 weak is j. never wearied 1016:12
 what j. awaits you 111:14
 whose hand is ever at lips 1291: 6
 wish you all the j. 1017: 4
 with its scaring-dron 1302:13
 without canker or care 1585: 2
 worldly j. is soon age 1018: 9
 with'd not at passed j. 1292: 2
 joy's delicious springs 1018:12
 joy-bells chime 975: 1
 ring in Heaven's street 211:12
 joy-riding: financial j. 666: 8
 joy-song of the groves 93:10
 joyful and free from blame 2087: 9
 joyfulness prolongeth days 855:12
 joyous: be henceforth j. 1899:18
 joys are bubble-like 1017:18
 augments his j. 1175: 1
 briefly die their j. 254:10
 do not abide 1017:25
 fullest j. give most unrest 1195: 8
 flow where Fate concealed 749: 7
 great j. are silent 1018:15
 great j. weep 1018: 7
 grow up between crosses 1019: 9
 guilty j. of the mind 1308: 9
 hence, vain deluding j. 1016:12
 how fading are the j. 1018: 2
 human j. swift of wing 1017:12
 imaginary j. 1017:17
 impregnable 1018: 7
 joy of j. 321:17
 malnobby j. of evil 683:19
 mental j. 1721: 5
 health 1721: 5
 nor postpone your j. 1130:17
 nor waded j. nor sorrows 420:10
 knew 420:10

Joy, continued

not j. but hopes cease 35: 9
 of battle 1017: 5
 of marriage heaven on 1274: 7
 of earth 1274: 7
 of sight, smell, taste 1798: 3
 old j. fade 311:13
 present j. more to flesh 1018: 6
 purest j. wear out 856: 1
 redoubtless j. 741: 3
 remembered j. never past 1017:16
 remembered sharpen ill 1298: 1
 rich man's j. increase 1271:11
 sacred j. of home 909: 6
 season'd high 1017: 7
 sweeter for past pain 1018:12
 that faded like morning dew 1296: 6
 that fortune brings 1272: 6
 too exultate to last 1017:12
 vanish with the day 1846: 1
 visionary j. 221:13
 wanted in fulness 1019: 5
 who bathes in worldly j. 1018:16
 with age diminish 1142: 4
 with health are flown 1905:14
 withered like the grass 713:16
 lucund act labores 1061:16
 lucundus lamen nulli apere 955: 3
 lucundus acerbis ad idem 237: 4
 Judah and Israel dwell safely 907:11
 Judaea 1019: 1
 betrayal thou 2032: 3
 had given them the slip 2033: 3
 hanged on an elder 1019:12
 no j. kins'd his master 2033: 3
 sold himself, not Christ 1065:10
 to a title 606:10
 Judaea three j. 354: 2
 Judaea down in j. 1547:13
 Judex damnat improbanda 1011: 6
 damnatur cum nocens ab- soluitur 1021: 4
 honestum proutit 1020:13
 male verum examinat cor 1020:13
 raptus j. 1020:13
 subtilis veterum j. 1020:13
 transit in legislatorem 1019:17
 Judge 1019: 1
 according to appearance 86: 8
 according to results 1021: 4
 among fools a j. 705:10
 an upright j., a learned j. 1021:12
 he wary how ye j. 1022: 3
 becomes a law-maker 1019:17
 between the high and low 1849:14
 business of j. to find out truth 1020: 5
 by appearances 85:15
 by their merits 82:15
 by what they might be 1022: 3
 condemned when guilty acquitted 1021: 4
 corrupt j. 1019:17
 decides as he can 1020: 6
 delays justice 1020:15
 don't j. by appearance 2289: 3
 forbear to j. 1021: 3
 grows tender-hearted 1021: 4
 I see the j. enthron'd 1025:11
 if you j., investigate 1021: 7
 me by myself 1022:11
 no j. but self, condemns self 1020: 1
 no one j. in own cause 1021: 3
 none j. so wrong 1021: 7
 nor can man of passions j. 1450: 2
 not that ye be not judged 1021: 3
 O wise young j. 1021:12
 of all the earth 785: 6
 of matters of taste 1966: 4
 of quick and dead 1019:14
 on side of compassion 1021: 4
 ourselves by capacity 1022:14
 prefers what is right 1020:13
 righteous judgment 1022:11
 sober as a j. 1020: 8
 sole j. of truth 1259: 3
 that no king can corrupt 1645:19

Judge, continued

that pardon'd guilty 1021: 4
 they'd j. like Britons 1265: 3
 upright j. condemns crime 1021: 6
 was much deater 1273: 6
 when j. puts on robes 1020: 9
 who has j. for father 1020: 3
 will read each work 341: 1
 you are a worthy j. 1021:11
 you as you are 1024:17
 Judges answer question of law 1025:17
 best at the beginning 1021:13
 bought for gold 803: 4
 cannot make law 1027: 3
 be only j. right 1021:16
 hungry j. sentence sign 1026:16
 man j. from factual view 1024: 8
 obliged to go armed 1020: 7
 of a size 1020:12
 of fact, not j. of law 1020:13
 ought to remember Roman Tables 1029: 9
 ranged, a terrible show 1021:13
 should be many j. 1020:18
 when j. have been babes 124: 1
 without informing himself 1020:16
 Judging by appearances 1026: 8
 Judgment 1022: 1
 affection bends the j. 11: 4
 conscience and j. same 399: 5
 cruel and cold is j. 1023:18
 drops damning plummet 1022: 3
 every event j. of God 1045:19
 fails upon a man 462: 8
 few have j. 1249: 6
 fled to brutish beasts 1024: 5
 for j. behold oppression 1064: 1
 fortune more than j. 714:15
 ground of writing well 252:17
 guide his bounty 722:13
 has been bought for gold 803: 4
 hasty j., first repent 1023: 9
 in discerning art 1023: 2
 in j. old 125: 4
 in my 1024:10
 in old men j. found 1020:10
 in their features lies 600: 8
 man's erring j. 1069:16
 my j. wars with itself 1022: 3
 nor is people's j. always true 1282: 3
 of character 236:15
 of man is fallible 1024: 1
 of the human mind 1298:16
 of the King of kings 1045:19
 of their own 241: 1
 oft cause of fear 1025: 3
 one cool j. worth 1023:16
 overheard j. of posterity 1263:11
 picks the sober way 634: 1
 rawness of j. 1021:16
 reserve thy j. 1023:11
 returns to own door 1711: 6
 right of private j. 52: 5
 righteous or unrighteous j. 1023:14
 ripe j. 195:13
 surrender j. bloodwinded 1374:12
 suspension of j. 1022:17
 weak prejudice is strong 1023: 4
 what j. shall I dread 1023:13
 when day of j. comes 1027:10
 when I was green in j. 2265: 2
 with critic j. scan 1299: 5
 Judgment Day 1024: 1
 Judgment-signal's spread 1024:18
 judgments: none go alike 1023: 4
 of mob worthless 1481: 2
 parcel of their fortunes 1021: 3
 prepared for scorners 1657:11
 revised without ceasing 1264: 2
 away with fortune 1022:12
 weak, prejudice strong 1259:16
 wholesale j. loose 1021: 6
 with j. as with watches 1023: 8
 Judicando: in j. criminosa 1023: 9
 eat celeritas 1023: 9
 Judicet: si j., cognosce 1021: 7
 Judicet: esse qui 1021: 7
 accurus j. orbis terrarum 2226:18

Judice: me j. 1032:10
 memo docens aliquid j. 1032:11
 judicem: metecolosa ire j. 1032:16
 judices: ad iura responde.
 ant j. 1032:17
 judicet: aestimes j. 1032:10
 judicis: tempora verum
 querere 1032:20
 Judicio: cognoscit in j. 1032:17
 forme noxque 1032:4
 Judicous: all very j. 1032:4
 drank 1032:4
 make the j. grieve 1032:4
 Judicis in causis verum 1032:5
 Judicium: iustum j. iudi-
 cate 1032:21
 que j. fugit 1032:4
 subtle artibus 1032:4
 Jug and a book and a dame 1213: 9
 j. j. j. ferre 1032:12
 of Wine, Lord of Bread 1213: 9
 stone j. and pewter mine 1213: 8
 this brown j. that forms 1564:15
 Jugements en gros 1032:6
 Jugend: wunschi. After
 Tulle 1032:6
 Juger: gens m. mine 1032:6
 Juggler: threadbare j. 1570:14
 Jugglers: governs world 1542: 9
 Jugular: instinct for the j. 1552: 4
 Jugular: sus conference j. 1032: 9
 Jugum: ferre quod subit j. 1190: 8
 parata ferre j. 1266: 0
 Juice: divine, nectarious j. 1191: 7
 nectarius j. 1252:18
 of subtle virtue has 1550: 8
 on sleeping eyelids laid 690: 6
 richest j. in poison-flowers 1221:11
 stew in his own j. 1033:15
 thirty southern sky 1516:13
 Juices: of bruta j. white 1210: 8
 man full 61: 8
 red and golden j. 116: 8
 unnumbered j. 499:18
 Julep: this cordial j. 116: 8
 Jullier: great j. on the
 mountains bred 214: 4
 live a while with j. 1032:12
 July in her eyes 133:19
 umbled us into familiarity 631:10
 Jumbies: lands where j. 1410:14
 Jump as Mr. Levi did 1033:13
 at a gilded hoop 1270: 2
 with common shunts 1452:10
 Jumps: see how the cat j. 1028: 9
 June 1028: 9
 all j. I bound 1745: 8
 had by poorest corner 1045: 2
 in the leafy month of j. 200: 7
 old sophistries of j. 116: 2
 reared that bunch 1214:13
 twice j. 1025:13
 what so rare as day in j. 1026: 2
 Junebug: better to be j. 285: 10
 Jungling was ex antiquit 222: 8
 Junks of old Hong-Kong 1236: 4
 Juno: ex-eyed, awful j. 801: 6
 sacrifice heifer to j. 2130: 2
 terrible shrew 2291: 1
 Juno's unreflexing hate 867:10
 Jupiter: as j. on Jmo
 smiles 1533:27
 his first name was j. 1377:12
 Jurls: thunderbolts 900: 1
 O j. try the weed 2070: 9
 pluvius 1066: 9
 slow looking into note-book 1708:12
 turned into water 1192: 6
 will not j. call upon him 1708:16
 self 1708:16
 Jupiter ait dorer la fille 1286:12
 Juppiter ex alto peritura
 ridet amantium 1041:15
 quon j. vult perire 1234: 4
 Jura: per populos dat j. 1080: 4
 publica faveri domus 936: 1
 Jurare gravi parum con-
 venit 1058: 7
 nec j. time 1201: 7
 nit metant j. 1478: 1

Jure: de j. singulari 1080: 4
 gustare 1032:11
 Jure: me petite dame heire 1951:17
 Jurgia lectus in quo iusto
 jacet 2146:10
 praeipue vino caveto 1663: 8
 Jurisprudence: gladiosa 1081:10
 Jury 1028: 9
 may have thief or two 1026:14
 of his peers 1026:11
 Jus belli 1026:14
 Civile 1026:14
 est in armis 1302:12
 est questum aequalis 1728: 9
 gentium 1084: 4
 humanum societatis 1084: 4
 hominum 1084: 4
 neque quoniam red natura 1029:10
 autumum j. summa injuria 1032:18
 autumum summat malitia 1032:18
 jusque nostris parent 1419:13
 Just are the ways of God 703:12
 are the ways of heaven 880:14
 as well as kind 1031:10
 be as j. and gracious 1021:14
 be j. and fraternal 1301: 5
 be j. before agnecum 1032: 1
 e'en as j. a man 1291: 5
 fortune hates the j. 713:12
 I made him j. and fight 632: 1
 keeps glory in the dust 1029:16
 know not how to be j. 724: 8
 memory of j. is blessed 1029:16
 merely j. is severe 1032: 6
 most godlike surname, j. 1030: 1
 met j. if not generous 1032: 1
 only notions of the j. 1029:18
 only j. enjoys peace 1028:11
 penance friendliness 726:14
 religion j. and equat 1046: 8
 shall live by faith 641:10
 that which is j. equal 574: 3
 to be j. and to be God are
 one 783: 2
 to own self not always j. 220: 8
 unjoint in save 1757: 2
 Justa: qui j. negat 1028:17
 Juste: milieu, le 1326:12
 Just que j. dur 1032: 6
 Just j. at pas human 1032: 5
 Justice 1028: 9
 above all other things 1029: 14
 absolute j. of State 1070: 8
 again our guide 1028: 9
 and God one 783: 2
 and Righteousness 1470:18
 attribute of God 1028: 8
 be warned: learn j. 800:10
 begin next door 243: 3
 blind j. 1028: 6
 can't condemn 12:13
 close-eared, open-mouthed 1027:13
 conquer everywhere 1020:13
 consists in paying debts 418: 9
 crown and j. 345:16
 do j. and give freedom 1028:12
 do thou cultivate j. 1700: 2
 due between nations 1280: 4
 due to j. than man is God 1029: 9
 end of government 1027: 6
 entangle j. in net of law 1083: 3
 equal j. to all men 33: 6
 eternal laws of j. 350:14
 even if slow is sure 1030:10
 even j. is unjust 1032:18
 even to the lowest 1027: 5
 even-handed j. 1701:17
 exact j. merciful 1031:13
 feasting while widow
 weeps 1614:14
 firm be your j. 1020: 4
 firmest pillar of govern-
 ment 1028: 3
 first of the virtues 1029: 8
 glory of virtues 1027: 5
 great interest of man 1028: 1
 great wandering policy 1027: 3
 guides warrior's steel 2167: 1
 has bid world adieu 370: 8
 in fair round belly 3240: 5

Justice, continued

Indispensable for business 1027: 5
 Innocence rejoices in 1027:10
 Interest of the stranger 130:12
 is always violent 1027: 6
 is based on one law 1027: 4
 is compliance with written
 laws 1027: 4
 is pleasant 1029: 3
 is the highest quality 1029: 9
 is to come 1027:12
 is truth in action 1027: 7
 is what is established 1027:14
 Icarus j. 800:10
 lengthen simple j. 1029: 8
 let j. be done 1030:16
 like kingdom of God 1029:12
 loved j. hated iniquity 1032:10
 must tame if mercy cannot 1023: 9
 more than man 1030: 3
 more than thou drink'st 1030: 9
 no virtue so godlike 1029: 7
 nothing to do with expedi-
 ency 1028: 5
 of my quarrel 1030:14
 on offenders is not done 1031: 7
 on the self condemn'd 1029: 1
 our's j. another's injustice 1032: 8
 only worship 854:11
 overtakes the wicked 1030: 6
 pale and melancholy 822: 9
 partake of j. just 1027:16
 poet's j. 1767:17
 refuses j. surrenders every-
 thing 1028:17
 remember his infinite j. 391: 8
 returns, golden age also 1029: 9
 rightful sovereign of
 world 1040: 1
 safe who lives in j. 1028:10
 seek j. in this world 968:18
 seeth when thou sleepest 1030: 3
 shall be done 1029:16
 shines by its own light 1027: 5
 should rouse itself 1028:18
 spring j. feeds iniquity 1029: 4
 tardy though it prove 1030: 2
 temper j. with mercy 1031:14
 thousands condemnation 1026:17
 to no one will we deny j. 1029: 1
 ion good for some people 1028: 3
 ultimate j. of the people 1481:10
 onwinded of j. 338: 2
 virtue of the soul 1027: 1
 virtue shared by all 1029:13
 waiting j. sleeps 2260: 1
 we love j. greatly 1028:12
 when mercy seasons j. 1295:10
 where j. reigns 721: 2
 which is j. which thief 1027: 7
 while she winks at crimes 1028: 5
 will o'ertake the crime 1030: 5
 with grave j. shall sit 1020:10
 without wisdom impos-
 sible 1027: 8
 Justier est la verité en ac-
 tion 1027: 7
 Justified: hail as good as 1529:16
 Justifier of thyself 1028:19
 Justify the ways of God 703:12
 Just's ways to man 441:12
 Justitia: ait coetanea vo-
 luntas 1027:11
 fiat j. et tuant roci 1029:16
 nihil honestum quod j.
 vacat 1027: 5
 Jutempetario scriptis legi-
 bus 1027: 4
 tractanda putabit intermi-
 nis 1028:14
 virtutis paucitas 1027: 5
 Justitiae debetur homo sit
 Deus 1029: 9
 non violare homines 1027: 5
 Justitiam: dilexi j. 1028:10
 dicite j. servandum 800:10
 infirmos j. servandum 1029: 5
 nulli negalimus j. 1028: 1
 tu cole j. 1700:12
 Justice in the dark 799:12

Justos: voces j. por paca-
dosa1890: 8
Justum et tenacem pro-
positum1661: 9
Justus ut palma florebit1728:15
Justi spem labor1064:7
Juvenet: venient ad aratra
j.1443:10
Juveni parandum30:13
Juvenis: angelicus j.23:13
Juvenum: senilem j. prama-
tur mortis signum411:1
Juvenus: force of j.226:111
fugit226:7: 3
vitio parentem rara j.21:6: 6
Juvenum diacrimina24:10
Juxtaposition: anatomical1035:10

K

Kailyard: bonnie briar bush 1767: 5
Kaiser dream He was Pros-
sian2147: 9
Kaiser auf der Vaterland 2147:10
Kaiserin: to see K. epistol 2147: 3
Kalendas Græcas8:15:10
Kalends Greek8:15:10
Kammerdiener keinen Hel-
den398: 2
Kammer: zwei K. hat das
Herr875: 2
Kampf: der ranche K. ver-
ewigt2111: 7
Kangaroo: fairies' K.823: 4
Kann: ich k. nicht anders 1227: 5
Kansas raising hell891: 1
what's the matter with K. 891: 1
Kathleen Mavourneen1454: 6
Kathleen ni Hoolihan990: 9
Katie Connor: sweet K. C. 2284: 6
Katterfelto: this new K. 1814: 2
with hair on end2209: 3
Katy: K-K-Katy2206: 6
Katydid1063
Kavanaugh receives to-night 932: 8
Keen: to see K. act9: 1
Kenta, John1033
and Shelley sleep at Rome 1001:12
criticism of343: 6
dirty little blackguard1013: 6
him—evern1341:19
kill'd off by one critique 1033: 6
out-glittering K.1083:15
the real Adonis1033: 3
what porridge had John K. 1350:13
Keddron: thou soft-flowing 733: 5
Keel: on even K.1776:13
thrill of life along her K. 1814: 4
Keen: exquisitely K.2172:1
for change232: 6
Keeness of the practised eye 1004: 9
of thy sharp envy105:12
Keep a-going1488:10
all you have1794: 9
only things we ever k.773: 7
they k. who can1058: 8
thing seven years1998: 4
well as win1997: 6
what you have got584:12
yourself within self1787: 8
Keep-clean better than ten
make-dens278:10
Keeper is only a poscher943: 1
my brother's k.2011:12
Keepers: who shall keep k. 2144:17
Keeping: in thy gracious k. 904:17
Keepakes: precious k.174:14
Keep: take k. of yourself630: 2
Kelly and Burke and Shea909: 4
from the Emerald Isle2290:13
Kelsoe of the creation1176: 1
Ken: far as angels' k.76:13
I always own I dinna k.217:12
Kennet du die Land1001: 3
Kens: what a man k. he
was1114
Kent: everybody knows K.531: 4
Kentucky1034
Kew: every K. Bate1847: 2
my old K. home1434:12

Kentucky, continued

old K. shore2284: 1
ran in K. hills1034: 7
Kex: little well k.1293: 5
Kerensky of this revolution 1714:17
Kerke: to k. the narre272: 3
Kernal: set k. crack shell1082: 6
of instinct230:10
who will eat k.215: 1
Kerns and gallowglass906: 8
rough rug-headed k.998:14
Kersee: not worth a k.2167:10
uncivil k. of Ireland998:14
Kettle called the pot black 1864: 4
had a k., let it leak1968:12
how agree k. and pot1564: 6
let k. to trumpet speak3011: 4
Polly, put the k. on1968: 8
sings song of family glee 2236: 9
Kew: Highness' dog at K. 470:16
in lilac-time1155:12
Key of knowledge1057:19
of life opens gates of death 378: 2
of the held1034: 1
right k. to Paradise1035: 9
sought k. of heaven bent 1741: 3
that golden k.110: 6
turn k. and keep counsel 1784: 3
turn the k. of time2004: 8
used k. always bright2070: 5
which passions move124:16
with easy k. open life2261: 5
you shall keep the k.1293:14
Key-note of all harmonies 1363: 9
Keyboard contains all music 106: 1
Keystone of the cash box310: 4
out at k.2174: 5
Keys: clutch golden k.1909: 3
of all the creeds1804: 3
of Paradise1451: 9
of some great instrument 2153: 2
of this breast1135: 2
till Peter's k. some love 1741: 1
two mussy k. he bore107: 2
Keystone of human progress 814: 1
Kibe: galls his k.43:13
Kibitzer1281:16
Kiek1034
a fallen man1034:11
against the prick1703:10
he's quite the k.703: 9
I await the sixth k.832: 3
I should k. being kick'd1035: 1
in that part more1034:13
man when he is down1322:11
may kill a sound divine1034:14
she gimme a k.1037:118
the bucket1035: 2
the wind853:15
their owners over1711: 4
why k. me downstairs1035: 3
Kicked until they feel shoe 1667:10
waxed fat and k.648: 3
Kicker: hate to be a k.2132: 1
Kicking you seems the lot of
common curs2273: 2
Kickshawes: pretty tiny k.522: 3
Kickshawes: good at k.68: 6
Kicky-wicky: huge his k. 2111:15
Kid: I love my wife, but
oh you k.2290: 9
snow-white k. tomb of
Homer marls973: 1
turns k. to goat2267:12
where's that k. o' your
own2205: 7
you lucky little k.1817: 7
Kidney: man my k.1644:19
Kidney: mortal men have499:17
peeping elegantly210: 8
Kids: don't neglect k.490:14
when we were a couple of
k.2283: 5
Kibish: a dead singvogel1484:16
Kill! all men k. the things 1351: 7
all the lawyers1091:12
as good almost k. a man
as k. a book180: 9
could only k. once1375: 2
him honestly1258:17

Kill, continued

him in the shell322:12
hundred and fifty ways1359: 5
it by eullying it1035:17
thee, and love thee after 1359: 5
things they do not love1867: 5
thou shalt not k.1258:22
two at a blow1799: 1
two birds with one stone1260: 8
wife with kindness1035:17
with right, save with pity 1787: 3
Killers: light ones may be
k.2019:10
Killing as cancer to rose419: 8
less k., soft, or kind1035:10
must be done1729:16
no Murder1359: 8
Kills: each man k. the thing
he loves1105:13
me to look on it390: 4
Kim: help thy k.243: 2
more than k.1035:18
Kind: art of being k.1037:42
on kings on coronation day 1038: 2
be k., and touch me not233:12
be k. to my remains739: 1
belic nature when not k. 1035: 4
cannot be k. for an hour1237: 5
cruel only to be k.346:10
each after his k.181:13
he was k. and she was k. 1037: 4
he was so k.2282: 2
I'll be k. and true2285: 6
is not therefore k.8:10
less than k.1035:18
make haste to be k.1036:10
of k. the same447: 1
she was jen' the quiet k. 1164:12
things peck their k.2289: 3
to each other for an hour 1237: 5
to k.1502:13
what care I how k. she be 2199: 5
will creep1277:10
Kind: beseech dar k. weine 216:12
Kinder: be a little k.1036:17
Kindness1035
any k. that I can show763: 2
easily forgotten987: 7
huggeter of k.1036: 6
consists in loving1035:15
counterfeiting absent love 1104:16
destroys vigor1036: 3
distinguishes God's gentle-
man763: 2
for k. owe good turn1036: 4
for many generations2026: 9
give him all k.735: 1
have you had k. shown1036:12
in another's trouble1104:10
in women shall win love 1037: 3
is produced by k.1036: 6
is sunshine virtue grows 1035:14
is the word1035:19
is wisdom1035:17
kill with k.1035:17
kind overflow of k.1036: 4
loving k.131: 7
loving-k., pity's kin1036: 7
milk of human k.217:13
nobler ever than revenge 1037: 1
nothing popular as k.1035: 8
once done you k.136: 9
out of k. or knavery1036:22
poetmorten k.1378:13
repay k. while receiving624:17
tempered every blow1037: 5
there's no death of k.1035:12
to good investment1036:16
to lead the drunk502: 7
to refuse immediately1067: 1
very indigestible1036: 8
who does k. not kind1036: 1
worth more than beauty131:18
Kindnesses which make me
wiser990: 5
Kindred: greater k. less
kindness1035:11
Milton's k.1308: 1
with the skies1797: 1

Kinds: two k. of people on earth 812: 8
 King 1037: 1
 a K. is a K. do Fortune 1038: 1
 what she can 1038: 1
 all were looking for a K. 1038: 1
 and country to have 1038: 1
 and officers of forts 1038: 1
 and the beggar 1038: 1
 and the K. Highway 1038: 1
 had K. good subject 1038: 1
 beggar now play is done 1038: 1
 beggar the only K. 1038: 1
 belongs to the republic 1038: 1
 better die K. than live 1038: 1
 better feared than loved 1038: 1
 blew his nose twice 1038: 1
 but brave man's peer 1038: 1
 can do no wrong 1038: 1
 can drink better wine 1038: 1
 cannot command the rain 1038: 1
 cannot have things cheap 1038: 1
 cannot make gentleman 1038: 1
 cannot swagger 1038: 1
 carra aware 1038: 1
 cat may look at a K. 1038: 1
 cotton is K. 1038: 1
 crown me the K. 1038: 1
 curse not the K. 1038: 1
 David and K. Solomon 1038: 1
 dead K. is not man less 1038: 1
 dies, but never ill 1038: 1
 dieb for a K. 1038: 1
 drinks to Hamlet 1038: 1
 every inch a K. 1038: 1
 every man K. of Dreams 1038: 1
 every one born a K. 1038: 1
 farewell K. 1038: 1
 father of his country 1038: 1
 first K. a soldier 1038: 1
 follow the K. 1038: 1
 for my money 1038: 1
 fountain of honor 1038: 1
 God bless the K. 1038: 1
 God save the K. 1038: 1
 good K. public servant 1038: 1
 gray-beard K. 1038: 1
 grew vain 1038: 1
 hall K. of Bethlehem 1038: 1
 has no friends 1038: 1
 here but our mutton-eating K. 1038: 1
 here lies our Sovereign 1038: 1
 lord the K. 1038: 1
 himself has followed her 1038: 1
 honor the K. 1038: 1
 I loved no K. since 1038: 1
 if any American with K. 1038: 1
 if chance will have me K. 1038: 1
 if K. is in his palace 1038: 1
 in a carriage may ride 1038: 1
 in a hive of bees 1038: 1
 is dead, long live K. 1038: 1
 is he who has no fear 1038: 1
 is Kon-ning, Kan-ning 1038: 1
 it was a for rightliv' K. 1038: 1
 least independent man 1038: 1
 live one's own sole K. 1038: 1
 long live the K. 1038: 1
 lord of this language 1038: 1
 love K. who loves law 1038: 1
 man condemned to bear the public burden 1038: 1
 may make a ferd 1038: 1
 may make of lord a knave 1038: 1
 may spill, K. may save 1038: 1
 may walk the stage 1038: 1
 mockery K. of snow 1038: 1
 more wise, more just 1038: 1
 most costly luxury 1038: 1
 name of office not person 1038: 1
 nation's clerk 1038: 1
 never dies 1038: 1
 never drowned 1038: 1
 never K. out of clouds 1038: 1
 no K. no clown 1038: 1
 no K. without slave 1038: 1
 of Babylon stood at part 1038: 1
 one of way 1038: 1
 of courtesy 1038: 1

King, continued
 of England cannot enter 936: 3
 of foolcap subjects to be 936: 3
 of France went up hill 936: 3
 of glory in gone in 936: 3
 of good fellows 936: 3
 of greatest subjects 936: 3
 of infinite space 936: 3
 of intimate delights 936: 3
 of kings, he is so sweet 936: 3
 of Kings with Laurel 936: 3
 Crown 936: 3
 of shreds and patches 936: 3
 of Spain great potentate 936: 3
 of terrors 936: 3
 of the field 936: 3
 of the Romans 936: 3
 of Thule 936: 3
 one's own sole K. 936: 3
 overjoyed man K. 936: 3
 owes himself to people 936: 3
 pageantry of a K. 936: 3
 perhaps K. would change 936: 3
 present K. of day 936: 3
 promoter 936: 3
 regal K. of kings 936: 3
 reigns but not govern 936: 3
 saucy-eyed Hindu K. 936: 3
 saddled with a K. 936: 3
 scratch K. find a fool 936: 3
 so good, so just, so great 936: 3
 so graciously pledged you 936: 3
 springs from slaves 936: 3
 sufficient for a K. 936: 3
 that ruled as he saw fit 936: 3
 think K. seen there still 936: 3
 this is the K. of Kings 936: 3
 thy K. is a child 936: 3
 who of himself is K. 936: 3
 to be beloved 936: 3
 tried in fires of woe 936: 3
 unlettered K. crowned as 936: 3
 very K. of Hungary 936: 3
 when K. and People 936: 3
 when K. is a child 936: 3
 when the K. speaks 936: 3
 who fights his people 936: 3
 who of himself is K. 936: 3
 whom all good men praise 936: 3
 will it 936: 3
 without cunning was 936: 3
 woe of many men 936: 3
 worse K. never left red in 936: 3
 would shake hands with K. 936: 3
 King: Henry K.'s author 936: 3
 ship 936: 3
 Kingcup: gold-eyed 936: 3
 royal K. bold 936: 3
 Kingdom: and power 936: 3
 by the sea 936: 3
 every K. hath a grave 936: 3
 God's K. ever right at hand 936: 3
 how dead vegetable K. 936: 3
 large K. for little grave 936: 3
 my K. for a horse 936: 3
 my K. for a man 936: 3
 of a cheater 936: 3
 of a heart 936: 3
 of Art 936: 3
 of heaven is within you 936: 3
 of perpetual night 936: 3
 of such is K. of God 936: 3
 stretch from shore to shore 936: 3
 too small a bound 936: 3
 you're in K. of God 936: 3
 Kingdom-come to look 936: 3
 Kingdom: afraid three K. 936: 3
 what ruins K. 936: 3
 who has given you K. 936: 3
 Kingly to help the faller 936: 3
 King's accounted poets 936: 3
 and lovers alike to this 936: 3
 are earth's gods 936: 3
 are like stars 936: 3
 are out born 936: 3
 by grasping more 936: 3
 by nature carnivorous 936: 3
 can laws destroy 936: 3
 climb over men's graves 936: 3

King, continued
 crypt out again 936: 3
 crowned with thorns 936: 3
 divine right of K. 936: 3
 enslave religion 936: 3
 even in captivity 936: 3
 example of K. 936: 3
 few K. die natural death 936: 3
 fight for kingdoms 936: 3
 fond of power 936: 3
 for such a tomb would die 936: 3
 give liberty, subjects love 936: 3
 go mad, people suffer 936: 3
 God's pity on poor K. 936: 3
 govern by assemblies 936: 3
 have cares 936: 3
 have long hands 936: 3
 have no such couch 936: 3
 have often fears 936: 3
 have their good points 936: 3
 he shall stand before K. 936: 3
 high-living arbitrary K. 936: 3
 I am tired of K. 936: 3
 I saw pale K. again 936: 3
 I trust not K. again 936: 3
 if men made for K. 936: 3
 if makes gods 936: 3
 kindest K. crowned with thorns 936: 3
 like in their grandeur 936: 3
 lot of K. ill spoken of 936: 3
 lovers of low company 936: 3
 made laws, first broke 936: 3
 maketh K. to act 936: 3
 merry things to fear 936: 3
 may lose treason 936: 3
 men clamber to be K. 936: 3
 most costly of all luxuries 936: 3
 of K. makes peasants 936: 3
 of Mexico changed 936: 3
 of modern thought dumb 936: 3
 of shreds 936: 3
 opposed K. encamp them 936: 3
 proud setter up of K. 936: 3
 province of K. to cause war 936: 3
 saddest among K. of earth 936: 3
 seek their subjects' good 936: 3
 should fear 936: 3
 suffer not the old K. 936: 3
 suspect good men 936: 3
 teach K. to fiddle 936: 3
 that fear subjects' treachery 936: 3
 turned crown'd K. to mer- 936: 3
 chants 936: 3
 tyrants from policy 936: 3
 vain ambition of K. 936: 3
 weak in arguments 936: 3
 what are K. to me 936: 3
 when K. give liberty 936: 3
 who kill so fast 936: 3
 who know how to govern 936: 3
 Kingship: clothing people with K. 936: 3
 is passing down the yellow road 936: 3
 Kingquering Congo 936: 3
 Kinship with the stars 936: 3
 Kirpin's seven-fold curse 936: 3
 Kirsh' allein kann un- 936: 3
 rechtes Gut verdienen 936: 3
 Kirchhof: Ruhe ein 936: 3
 Kirk: walk together to K. 936: 3
 Kirk-hammer mark the bell 936: 3
 Kirkconnel: fair K. let 936: 3
 Kirkyard: lie in green K. 936: 3
 Kiss 936: 3
 a sign, and so away 936: 3
 se fond K. 936: 3
 again with tears 936: 3
 and be friends 936: 3
 and be friends again 936: 3
 and clings for gold 936: 3
 and tell 936: 3
 and we part 936: 3
 as they K. consens 936: 3
 at Christmas 936: 3
 beauty K. of her sweet 936: 3
 before married 936: 3
 behind and not before 936: 3
 partaynt with a K. 936: 3

Kiss, continued
 blow to me a k.1046:13
 book's outside1430: 6
 cement, glue of love1045:11
 come, let us k. and part1045:11
 cow1046:11
 dead Caesar's wounds1045:11
 death's long k.1045:11
 Dian's k., unasked, un-
 sought1045:11
 do not make me k.1045:11
 drop to quench thirst1045:11
 each k. a heart-quake1045:11
 each k., last but kissing1045:11
 envied k. to share1045:11
 false Judas k.1045:11
 first k. of love1045:11
 for which my lips1045:11
 friend's anger, foe's k.1045:11
 gentle k. to every
 sedge1045:11
 Gillian the quicker1045:11
 give me a k.1045:11
 ground her feet did k.1045:11
 hand that oppresses1045:11
 her ambrosial k.1045:11
 Highland bride1045:11
 him with glorious victory1045:11
 horse-k.: rude k.1045:11
 I ask not for a k.1045:11
 I k., your eyes1045:11
 I saw you take his k.1045:11
 I'd answer with a k.1045:11
 if you k. you hate1045:11
 in the k. of one girl1045:11
 in which he half forgets1045:11
 is potent still1045:11
 it takes two for a k.1045:11
 lady's hands1045:11
 leave a k. within the cup1045:11
 legal k. is never good1045:11
 let me k. that hand1045:11
 let's k. afresh1045:11
 long as my virtue1045:11
 made me a painter1045:11
 make me immortal with k.1045:11
 make them k. the book1045:11
 me and be quiet1045:11
 me say good-bye1045:11
 me hard1045:11
 me, sweet and twenty1045:11
 me through hole of wall1045:11
 moth's k. first1045:11
 my eyelids1045:11
 my spirit'd soul away1045:11
 my whole soul thro'1045:11
 naughty, naughty k.1045:11
 never canst thou k.1045:11
 no man can print a k.1045:11
 nobody wants to k. hungry1045:11
 not half a k. to choose1045:11
 not sanctioned by parson1045:11
 not she with trait'rous k.1045:11
 not so loud as cannon1045:11
 nothing in connubial k.1045:11
 of mother and of sister1045:11
 of mouth touches heart1045:11
 of the sun for pardon1045:11
 of youth and love1045:11
 one k. before we part1045:11
 one k. more1045:11
 one k., the maiden gives1045:11
 one little k. won't you try1045:11
 one man's k. can grow1045:11
 orthodox k.1045:11
 peroxysmal k.1045:11
 parting k.1045:11
 place to make it well1045:11
 rather k. than spin1045:11
 redeemed the good intent1045:11
 rhymes to bliss1045:11
 ride 's with one soft k.1045:11
 rosy dot on "I" in loving1045:11
 seal bargain with k.1045:11
 segg me a k. by wire1045:11
 she that will k. do worse1045:11
 she throws a k.1045:11
 sleeping man, win gloves1045:11
 snatch'd from sedition1045:11
 maid1045:11

Kiss, continued
 sovereign k.1047:13
 stolen from weeping maid1046:10
 sunder, and not k.1047:13
 thee with constant heart1047:13
 them all at once1048:10
 thou shalt k. child asleep1047:13
 thy k. made me immortal1047:13
 till cows come home1047:13
 to cover of your foot1047:13
 to k. in private1048:10
 to k. the rod1047:13
 to steal a k. from thee1047:13
 unauthorized k.1046:10
 what's a careless k.1046:10
 where he sat on Sunday1047:13
 winning k. she gave1046:10
 with maid when mistress1046:10
 wore a trot-bk., on lips1048:10
 you cannot un-kiss that k.1046:10
 you take better than give1047:13
 you take paid by given1046:10
 you've forgotten my k.1047:13
 yourself good-bye1046:10
 zealous k.1047:13
 Kissage: favoritism gov-
 erned1046:10
 Kissed away kingdoms1047:13
 by dew1046:10
 each other's cheek1047:13
 first time he k. me1046:10
 her all in a tremble1046:10
 her cow1046:10
 her with his beams1046:10
 his brow, his cheek1046:10
 I k. you, I own1046:10
 she k. me once in play1046:10
 the other k. him'd then1046:10
 up and k. her1046:10
 you k. me. My head1046:10
 Kisses and favors sweet1046:10
 and welcome you'll find1046:10
 halmiter, then buds1046:10
 creep through holes1046:10
 dear as remember'd k.1047:13
 give me k.1046:10
 golden k. over meadow1046:10
 honeyed by oblivion1046:10
 I understand thy k.1047:13
 like thing it meets1047:13
 Judas's own children1046:10
 kept are wasted1048:10
 love and I for k. play'd1046:10
 make men loath to go1046:10
 of an enemy deceitful1046:10
 of the lips of God1046:10
 one got the k.1046:10
 pluck'd up k. by roots1046:10
 another me with k.1046:10
 sprinkle me with k.1046:10
 stolen k. always sweeter1046:10
 stolen k.1046:10
 take your own k.1046:10
 ten k. short as one1046:10
 thinking their own k. sin1046:10
 to plant their Judas k.1046:10
 wanton k. keys of sin1046:10
 were k. all joys in bed1046:10
 when he gives k. twin1046:10
 where'er maiden k. me1046:10
 who did k. first suggest1047:13
 who k. you miss1047:13
 will k. keep off hunger1046:10
 Kissings: after k. kindness1046:10
 and no more k. after1046:10
 don't last, cookery do1046:10
 full of manly1046:10
 goes by favor1046:10
 I wonder who's k. her now1046:10
 in the dark1046:10
 is the key of love1046:10
 lay k. in your arms1046:10
 made for k., lady1046:10
 no more k. after1046:10
 parent to foul feat1046:10
 sense into empty words1046:10
 wanton k. with tongue1046:10
 with inside lip1046:10
 young fellows through
 holes in the wall1046:10

Kitchen: better mind the
 k.1047:13
 born in garret, in k. bred1047:13
 fat k. lean will1046:10
 in whose k. dwells per-
 petual frost1046:10
 Kitchen: look at our k.1047:13
 Kite: Gilderoy's k.1047:13
 his paper k. may fly1047:13
 Kitten: ware of k. and crows1047:13
 while k. and buzzards prey1047:13
 Kitten and cry mew1047:13
 kittens: horrible as k.1047:13
 Knack: hast thou the k.1047:13
 of expression1047:13
 simple, merry, tender k.1047:13
 Knapsack of custom falls1047:13
 Knapsack1047:13
 Knave:1047:13
 ah! pity fool1047:13
 and foul plants of every soil1047:13
 arrant k.1047:13
 base notions k.1047:13
 beat k. into twopen bottle1047:13
 beggarly lousy k.1047:13
 born a Fool, died a K.1047:13
 both k. and fool1047:13
 calumnious k.1047:13
 came saucily into world1047:13
 crafty k. need no broker1047:13
 flap-eard k.1047:13
 how absolute k. is1047:13
 lily-livered k.1047:13
 lousy, grunging k.1047:13
 men crown the k.1047:13
 more k. than fool1047:13
 more k., the better luck1047:13
 most villainous k.1047:13
 neat k. with smooth tale1047:13
 of the first rate1047:13
 on honesty's plain rule1047:13
 poor cuckold k.1047:13
 poor, decayed, ingenious k.1047:13
 rascally year-furrow k.1047:13
 sly, and subtle k.1047:13
 thank God you are rid of k.1047:13
 their master is a k.1047:13
 'tis base k. that jays1047:13
 to be k. is swift of fortune1047:13
 to stay long at errand1047:13
 who endures a k.1047:13
 whoremonger, beetle-headed k.1047:13
 without playing k.1047:13
 worsted-lucking k.1047:13
 young k. and old one1047:13
 Knavery: aha! malice1047:13
 best defence1047:13
 in all trades1047:13
 is its own reward1047:13
 O royal k.1047:13
 striking feature k.1047:13
 Knavery's plain face1047:13
 Knave: arrant k. all1047:13
 an arrant k. as ourselves1047:13
 bacon-fed k.1047:13
 bold k. thrive1047:13
 by spherical premeditation1047:13
 calls k. Jacks, this boy1047:13
 crafty k., her laurel owned1047:13
 fools and k.1047:13
 fools, and revolutionists1047:13
 gainst k. men shut gate1047:13
 honest men and k. same1047:13
 in Kendal green1047:13
 laugh in sleeve1047:13
 let in tide of k.1047:13
 little better than false k.1047:13
 sore with conscience1047:13
 starve not in land of fools1047:13
 their hour of crime1047:13
 these kind of k. I know1047:13
 three misbegotten k.1047:13
 what the k. invent1047:13
 when k. fall
 out1047:13
 when k. in grain meet1047:13
 whip me such honest k.1047:13
 Knave: human k., a joint1047:13
 in suppliance bent1047:13
 inch-thick, k.-deep1047:13

Knee, continued

no bending k. will call thee
 Cnear 212:6
 of the horse 59:9
 pregnant hinges of k. 272:10
 then take me on your k. 61:5
 Knee-deep in June 102:12
 Kneel always when you
 fight a ore 667:16
 and pray for grace 158:13
 down upon the simple and 158:13
 to thank thee, Lord 158:13
 Kneeling ne'er spoiled milk
 stocking 47:1: 8
 together k. 335: 9
 Kneels: not one k. to an-
 other 82: 3
 to stone and brass 325: 6
 Knees beneath a table 335: 5
 bow, stubborn k. 158:13
 down on your k. 119:15
 gave him aching k. 144:3
 he had stiff k. 158:14
 her k. engraved the stones 133:8
 knocking each other 657:18
 of the gods 790:10
 on parent k. 407:11
 supple k. feed arrogance 180:1
 take hold of thy k. 1047:7
 weak as water 2127:12
 Kneels: by fairy hands k. is
 rung 186: 6
 his k. is knu'd 1870: 5
 last k. over dead world 1302: 9
 no music to k. 153: 5
 of parting day 153: 5
 overpowering k. 448:21
 sound of a k. 333: 3
 that summons life 153: 3
 the shroud, the mattock 384:18
 to heaven or hell 384:18
 Kneller, Godfrey, English 579: 1
 Knells us back to world 153: 3
 Knelt more to God 681: 5
 Knew before you were born 2165:13
 none k. nor how 1437:15
 none k. there but to love
 her 740: 3
 that he k. nothing 2163: 6
 what one did not know 1000: 5
 what's ever 's to be known 105: 7
 Knives: at pale man draw k. 237:11
 between ribs of Time 1518: 8
 buy k. at Nicholas 320:14
 drawn at rich man's
 throat 457: 8
 leaves me under the k. 2032:18
 put a k. to thy throat 901: 8
 take thee a sharp k. 102: 5
 was still 466: 7
 Knife-grinder: needy k. 1569:10
 Knifed: she k. me once
 night 100:114
 Knight: alas! poor k. 227:12
 carpet k. so trim 456:14
 chance brought noble k. 83:11
 gentle k. was pricking 240: 7
 gift spurs maketh no k. 86: 3
 he died a gallant k. 259: 2
 I God's k. 259: 2
 Jean and Joseph k. 227:11
 my own ideal k. 259: 2
 nor Bishop can resist 251:18
 of Ruelof Countenance 258: 7
 oh, for a k. like Bayard 259:10
 perfect gentle k. 258: 8
 peerless k. of La Mancha 227:14
 perfect k., perfect queen 888:18
 plumed k. 1554: 9
 striketh as a k. 258: 8
 there was 259: 2
 true k. not yet mature 259: 5
 true k. of learning 1097: 5
 without fear and without
 reproach 259:12
 Knight's banner are dust 258: 8
 Knight-errant of quest 258: 7
 of the pioneers 719: 7
 Knighted and made a judge 1000:14
 Knighthoods titles of scorn 206:1: 8

Knight: carpet k. 658:11
 kindly flower of k. 259: 5
 of all the king's k. 'tis the
 flower 259:11
 of the pen 259:12
 soft carpet-k. 705:13
 Kninige noch alles that be-
 deuten 1056: 5
 Knive your hearts 880:19
 Knitters in the sun 123:10
 Knitting and withal singing 1870:10
 Knives: feeding with k. 521:13
 knock, and it shall be 1586:10
 as you please 2174:14
 at the door interesting 1805: 2
 at Uttermost Gate 1803: 6
 their fairy castles down 350:14
 them in the head 377: 5
 unbidden once at every 1431:12
 when you k. not at home 2174:14
 when you will 1805: 2
 Knock: voice of the k. 344: 3
 wrapt in flannel 380:18
 Knocking requires no brains 144: 3
 Knocks, gives and takes 1859: 2
 hard 1859: 2
 Knot: Jordan k. 1438:18
 in a bulrush 2044:10
 in the tangled skein 1145: 4
 knot k. with our tongues 1263:14
 there's no untieing 1269:14
 thus invert the their k. 35: 4
 tie a k. with tongue 1263:14
 too hard for me 447:22
 Know all and pardon all 710:11
 all I k. I read in papers 1058:15
 all save myself alone 1739: 5
 all wish to k. 1056: 5
 all ye k. on earth 133: 6
 as I have lived 503:15
 better than we do 445: 4
 better not to k. so much 1055: 6
 better few k. nothing 059:19
 both act and k. 8: 8
 by experience 594:11
 difficult for man to k. self 1789: 5
 don't k. one millionth 1059: 2
 don't you k. 1120: 6
 enough who k. to learn 1055: 4
 goulke attribute to k. 2167: 3
 hawk from handaw 866: 6
 how sometimes may k. 1058:20
 how little do we k. 1128:13
 I k. a thing or two 40:20
 if we could k. 409:10
 little k. that which we are 1120: 8
 little of everything 1056: 8
 me when we meet again 1280:11
 more I k. I k. less 1060:10
 more than particular man 1054: 9
 myself better than any doc-
 tor 1788:13
 not if I k. myself 1788:13
 not if I k. what love is 1190:11
 not to k. me argues 1433: 6
 not what you k. 455:13
 nothing k. but marvellous 2210: 3
 now I k. what love is 1190:11
 of what they do above 884:14
 only k. what's told them 1058:15
 only that he nothing knew 2168:11
 other folks 1790: 3
 saying you want to k. 1055:13
 seek not to k. 740: 7
 seeking to k. 476: 3
 something about every-
 thing 1056:11
 teach us to k. ourselves 161: 3
 that better than name 1056: 9
 that I k. nothing 1060:13
 there are things to be
 known 958:11
 they k. not what they do 704:12
 thing or two 40:20
 this you k. I k. 1056: 7
 those who k. thee not 258:18
 thyself 1790: 3
 to k. her was to love her 1245: 4
 to k. is not to k. 1056: 7
 to k. no more 1247:16

Know, continued

to k. nothing 1414:12
 to k. thing is nothing 2056: 7
 to k. truly 2231:10
 to k. yourself observe oth-
 ers 1791: 5
 too much to k. is to k.
 nought 1765:15
 we k. in part 1059:19
 we k. not anything 1496: 3
 we k. nothing important 1059: 2
 we k. nothing rightly 1059: 2
 we k. what we k. 1060: 7
 what ain't so 1055: 6
 what can we k. 1056:16
 what I don't k. isn't knowl-
 edge 1056:15
 what we are, not may be 1059:13
 what you do not k. relate 1172: 3
 whatever there is to k. 1059: 2
 when k. thing, it 1060: 7
 who k. themselves no
 longer fools 1789:12
 whom I have believed 122:15
 you not proud to k. 238:20
 you k. me, Al 1059: 2
 you under the skin 1056: 9
 your opportunity 1431: 1
 Know-All: Ole Man K.
 died last night 1056: 6
 Knoweth nothing 1056: 1
 Knowing all and feeling
 nought 047:12
 he's very k. 094: 8
 means making everything
 your own 1054:20
 more k. than you seem 314: 6
 not k. what they do 424:20
 nothing every thing believe 342:12
 nothing is sweetest life 060: 3
 too much lost paradise 060: 4
 what should not be known 210:13
 Knowledge 1084
 action of the soul 1054:15
 addition to k. power 1058: 2
 admiration daughter of k. 141: 6
 advances by steps 1054:18
 all k. my province 1055: 5
 all k. symbolic 1054: 6
 amassed thought 1054: 7
 and love cotton not 1161: 9
 and power synonyms 1057:15
 and wisdom no connection 1058: 3
 antidote to fear 1054: 7
 begins a gentleman 313:6
 beyond experience 803:10
 bought in the market 1055:10
 by raps on tables 1056: 1
 by suffering entereth 1147: 2
 clipped lightning's wings 1144: 2
 comes but wisdom lingers 1058:18
 comes of learning 1054: 6
 dedicates life to k. 1057:12
 desire of k. in excess 1059: 5
 desire of k. increases 1055: 1
 desire of k. natural 1054:14
 diffused k. immortalizes 1056:11
 discover k. to hide ig-
 norance 1183:10
 divorced from justice 1057:16
 drives man from paradise 1461:10
 end of life is not k. 771:6
 equivalent to force 1057:18
 folly except grace guide 1058:16
 from living k. hid 1054: 3
 fruit-tree of k. 945: 1
 full k. of the truth 1056:12
 get k. from out, put 1056:13
 surged with k. 2194:14
 grow from more to more 1055: 1
 had only of truth 577:18
 half our k. we snatch 1056:12
 has its value 1057: 6
 her page did ne'er unroll 1056:19
 how to obey 1430:10
 if little k. dangerous 1056: 1
 impression of pleasure 1054: 1
 increase of sorrow 1059: 2
 increase of strength 1058: 2
 is a treasure 1056:18

Knowledge, continued

is as food 1058:8
 is as the waters 1058:9
 is but sorrow's any 1058:10
 is great sun in transient 1058:11
 is itself a power 1058:12
 is of things we see 1058:13
 is of two kinds 1058:14
 is ourselves to know 1058:15
 is power 1058:16
 is sympathy, charity 1058:17
 is the only elegance 1058:18
 is the only fountain 1058:19
 is in the poet 1058:20
 knowing we cannot know 1058:21
 knows from k. to faith 1058:22
 leads to woe 1058:23
 let in k. by other sense 1058:24
 like headstrong horse 1058:25
 little proud to soul 1058:26
 makes king like Maker 1058:27
 makes one laugh 1058:28
 materialistic k. 1058:29
 may give weight 1058:30
 measured to his state 1058:31
 merely helps us die 1058:32
 modest and wary 1058:33
 must be adorned 1058:34
 no k. not power 1058:35
 no k. not valuable 1058:36
 no more a fountain head 1058:37
 not according to k. 1058:38
 not happiness 1058:39
 not in order 1058:40
 not subject to diminishing 1058:41
 of things 1058:42
 not wisdom 1058:43
 of a lifetime 1058:44
 of books 1058:45
 of good and evil from thee 1058:46
 of good bought dear 1058:47
 of itself is richer 1058:48
 of our own ignorance 1058:49
 of self preserves from van-
 ity 1058:50
 of sin beginning of salva-
 tion 1058:51
 of the future 1058:52
 of the human heart 1058:53
 of the world 1058:54
 of the world makes con-
 fusing 1058:55
 of thyself way in God 1058:56
 of what is excellent 1058:57
 only one good k. 1058:58
 our k. is ignorance 1058:59
 out-topping k. 1058:60
 parent of love 1058:61
 profit to k. of self 1058:62
 proper feud of k. 1058:63
 proud learned so much 1058:64
 puffeth up 1058:65
 pursuit of k. under dif. 1058:66
 raises man 1058:67
 recommended experience 1058:68
 retreat in age 1058:69
 scraps share with thee k. 1058:70
 set up throne 1058:71
 shall be increased 1058:72
 should be seasoned 1058:73
 soundest k. to know that
 we know not 1058:74
 source of good writing 1058:75
 spareth his words 1058:76
 speaks, wisdom listens 1058:77
 scale key of heaven 1058:78
 steep which few climb 1058:79
 spring but dove to dove 1058:80
 that despises pain 1058:81
 tongue-tied k. 1058:82
 too much k. knows nothing 1058:83
 tree of k. blasted 1058:84
 tree of k. not that of life 1058:85
 true k. leads to love 1058:86
 unstable man 1058:87
 1058:88
 1058:89
 1058:90

Knowledge, continued

we must watch not take 1058:91
 what is k. but grieving 1058:92
 whatever is k. I know it 1058:93
 when mind acted, k. 1058:94
 who loves not K. 1058:95
 who thirst for k. act it 1058:96
 why cover k. of new facts 1058:97
 will smelt of the lamp 1058:98
 wing to fly to heaven 1058:99
 with k. doubt increases 1059:1
 with k. so vast 1059:2
 without integrity danger 1059:3
 without justice cunning 1059:4
 woman's happiest k. 1059:5
 yoked in k. and remorse 1059:6
 known by company 1059:7
 by paper he takes fur 1059:8
 him from murder's wound 1059:9
 I have k. there all the time 1059:10
 if you have k. one, k. all 1059:11
 not k. so much of k. more 1059:12
 one, k. them all 1059:13
 to be far ever k. 1059:14
 too late 1059:15
 Knows at war with wants 1059:16
 better than practices 1059:17
 every barbs k. that 1059:18
 ever me k. the 1059:19
 he half k. everything 1059:20
 he who k. has many cares 1059:21
 he who k. not and k. not 1059:22
 little often repents it 1059:23
 little who tells his wife 1059:24
 more man k. more worthy 1059:25
 most, doubts most 1059:26
 much believes less 1059:27
 no man k. anything 1059:28
 no man truly k. another 1059:29
 no one k. what he can do 1059:30
 nothing understands every-
 thing 1059:31
 who k. most, k. little 1059:32
 Knuckled-end of England 1059:33
 Kohlin, town of monks 1059:34
 König, Herrsch 1059:35
 to rule 1059:36
 Könige, wenn die K. lauten 1059:37
 Konarsko, freedom shriek'd 1059:38
 Krähe, rime, K. mach 1059:39
 kleinen Wäut 1059:40
 Kuba, heard from far 1059:41
 Kuba, Schau 1059:42
 Kuh die du mit Butter 1059:43
 Kuh das Mähen, heerlich 1059:44
 Loin 1059:45
 Kultur, auf den Teufel 1059:46
 uch erstreckt 1059:47
 Kunst, schwer ist die K. 1059:48
 Nyet when k. comes home 1059:49

L

La Mancha: knight of 1059:50
 Labela, comparsa k. cum l 1059:51
 Labels, don't rely on l. 1059:52
 Labor 1059:53
 all his l. was wasted 1059:54
 all their wealth 1059:55
 all things are full of l. 1059:56
 and are heavy laden 1059:57
 and capital 1059:58
 and digest things most 1059:59
 and love no other laws 1059:60
 and pleasure unlike 1059:61
 and the wounds are vain 1059:62
 as long lived 1059:63
 bestow'd l. in vain 1059:64
 better than chance 1059:65
 bleeding brow of l. 1059:66
 beasily l. earns not much 1059:67
 but a sorrowful song 1059:68
 can have no true judgment 1059:69
 cannot produce without 1059:70
 land 1059:71
 caput'd of workmen 1059:72
 come unto me all ye that l. 1059:73
 conquers everything 1059:74

Labor, continued

curse of the world 1059:75
 during is l. 1059:76
 devices for cheapening l. 1059:77
 difficulty and l. hard 1059:78
 doth God exact day-l. 1059:79
 endless l. to be wrong 1059:80
 for that which satisfeth 1059:81
 not 1059:82
 foundation of all 1059:83
 from l. there comes rest 1059:84
 getsin begins, l. finishes 1059:85
 good things at price of l. 1059:86
 good weeks l. 1059:87
 has abutted in heaven 1059:88
 hideth his sharp ribs 1059:89
 highest form of prayer 1059:90
 his distress 1059:91
 in all l. there is profit 1059:92
 in his vocation 1059:93
 in peace to do his will 1059:94
 in the endless l. die 1059:95
 independent and proud 1059:96
 is father of pleasure 1059:97
 is a hindrance of religion 1059:98
 is law of happiness 1059:99
 is life 1060:1
 is rest from sorrows 1060:2
 is the grand companion 1060:3
 is the head of sickness 1060:4
 is thy vocation 1060:5
 itself a pleasure 1060:6
 itself is a delight 1060:7
 learnt to l. and to wait 1060:8
 light where have dost pay 1060:9
 lighten l. by want 1060:10
 little l. little gains 1060:11
 little l. much health 1060:12
 man who by his l. gets 1060:13
 many must l. for the one 1060:14
 inequity of l. 1060:15
 misadventures l. 1060:16
 not the imperative l. 1060:17
 nothing valuable without 1060:18
 l. 1060:19
 of an age in piled stones 1060:20
 of doing nothing 1060:21
 of love 1060:22
 of Omnipotence 1060:23
 of the file 1060:24
 of thinking 1060:25
 only l. to kill time 1060:26
 pampering idle waste 1060:27
 price of l. 1060:28
 retirement from repose 1060:29
 rubbed out of the poor 1060:30
 ruined by Chinese cheap l. 1060:31
 six hours suitable for l. 1060:32
 sweet is memory of past l. 1060:33
 take from l. bread it has 1060:34
 earned 1060:35
 their l. for their pains 1060:36
 their l. for travail 1060:37
 their dignity in l. 1060:38
 they l. to be glad 1060:39
 those who l. in earth 1060:40
 to l. is the lot of man 1060:41
 to l. is to pray 1060:42
 to l. is to walk to God 1060:43
 unpleasant l. 1060:44
 unrequiting l. 1060:45
 untrifling l. is a god 1060:46
 we delight in physics pain 1060:47
 we l. damn, we l. late 1060:48
 we must and l. hard 1060:49
 will not l. until not eat 1060:50
 without end 1060:51
 without l. no ease 1060:52
 labor bonum non est 1060:53
 est ipsa voluptas 1060:54
 generosus animus l. nutrit 1060:55
 quid ipso 1060:56
 lina l. et mora 1060:57
 omnia vincit 1060:58
 omnia effluunt l. 1060:59
 reddit agricola l. 1060:60
 Labor's for l. sake against 1060:61
 nature 1060:62
 Laborare est orare 1060:63
 Labor: nil sine magna l. 1060:64

Labored more abundantly	1061:12	Lactucum similem habent		Lady, continued	
not for myself only	1070:10	lactuca l.	1154:12	with a Lamp shall stand	2184:11
Laborem, studio fallente	1003:15	Lad drowdy'n l.	1222:6	with her daughters	1300:7
saue alietus spectare l.	1222:17	Laded to be	257:18	with one hand thru'n l.	
Laborer Marquian l. sup		my old l. of the castle	1068:11	from	2224:3
perles	1508:8	of melle, a good boy	1002:1	Lady-smacks all silver white	685:8
little necks	1003:10	that is gone	257:2	Ladyship, her humours l.	1024:12
sett's weary l free	1013:13	we shall meet again	202:2	Ladies, me l. ditto m.	1061:13
worthy of his love	1000:8	when the jungle	206:7	Ladish mmo l.	080:15
worthy of his reward	1705:7	Lad's love's a hank of		Lada majestatis	1064:12
Laborer's task is o'er	378:4	blown	1170:10	Lavers, odious queen l.	080:12
Laborers are few	801:17	Ladder by which we rise	1100:8	Laxant et ulcerant	080:10
count clock oftener	1000:15	down l. to classie wite	2130:8	Laxant melleur l.	080:22
draw haire at even	1036:8	draw the l. after me	1144:15	Latus sorde tua	111:15
jeur because numerous	1005:12	Lamp's l.	827:10	Latusque, we are here	071:4
Labores pumili acti l.	1004:10	go up the l. to bed	827:20	Lagard of my life	1141:2
tolerate l.	1024:1	is easy to find	100:17	Largest all fared l. in rear	531:9
Laboring in the winter	1002:12	leaning on the clout	2206:6	Lagards not for l. doth	
Labors qua tepid non		lowliness ambition's l.	50:4	contest wait	176:10
pleas l.	1062:14	make a l. of our vices	1028:3	Lagbappe	1630:10
Labors tug the toys we seek	1004:5	of Saint Augustine	2078:3	Lagde of the nation	400:8
be that l. spins gold	1002:7	step attar step l. ascended	1288:4	Laird dill address her	2014:4
lighten l. by song	0870:6	into l. turn his back	50:4	Lairde we're we German	760:1
of the poor	1072:15	with corded l. fetch her	2218:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
on fruitless l. mourn	028:14	Ladders golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
rest from then l.	1002:29	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
tax out l. exere brains	1007:1	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
till it clouds itself	2235:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
when l. plays	1003:2	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Laborant dolorem thiat fa-		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
tionum	1004:12	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
dulce lenimen	1003:15	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
homo pascitur ad l.	1005:9	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Labra similem habent		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lactucum	111:12, 1154:12	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Labus non a sumis l.		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
veperunt	2210:1	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lalrinum dropping and		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
pink hasi cheek	082:16	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Labyrinth of the hand	2200:1	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
of uncertainty	1051:11	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
waiter l.	112:2	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
without a clew	070:1	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Labyrinths of error	340:8	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
of treason	2043:10	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lac scum	1050:28	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lace at distance eyes the l.	1009:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
has chaim for lace	1004:1	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Laceth studio l.	500:22	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lache fuit en sam	325:13	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Laches, huncules gans son		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
des l.	1700:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lack of heart	881:18	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
of money		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
1337:5, 1337:12, 1337:2		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
they l. l. lend	1210:9	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacked and lost	1501:2	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacked; what thou l.	309:15	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacune—An Olympian	1100:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacoonally suffering	080:3	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrima, nihil citius are-		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
cit	1077:9	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrima minimum profusa		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
levant	1074:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
hine illa l.	1073:13	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
inimico extinctio non ha-		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
lent l.	542:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
pondera vocis habent	1076:15	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
prosum	1077:10	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
ant l. rerum	1073:16	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrimandum, non ploran-		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
dum	405:8	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrimas fundunt ut osten-		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
dant	1077:11	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrimis miscet	1120:8	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrimas admanas movebis	1077:10	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
corrumpit ocellus	1077:9	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
egeriturque dedit	1074:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
nemo nie l. dedit	1074:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
neve puellariu l. movere	1072:11	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
quas temperat l.	1074:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
semper paratus	1072:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrimula: una falsa l.	1070:8	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lacrymarum: movefactum		Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
l.	1074:15	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Laetis quana l. laet ex.	1135:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
Lactua inobant nostras reas	523:7	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
movendo utilis	523:7	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
post vinum	523:6	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7
valebis	522:4	Ladies, golden l. rise	170:8	Lairse fairs	1554:7

Lamp, continued

my love in heaven 1914:10
no l. no cheering 1914:11
of day 1928:15
of experience 1931:18
of faith 1931:18
of genius burns rapidly 1901:16
of liberty 1974:9
of my soul is slight 1336:7
of sane benevolence 1496:4
of the world 1938:14
pass l. from hand to hand 1671:4
Reason's l. 1699:14
relight the l. 1126:9
sacred l. of day 1941:5
small of the l. 1921:10
thy word is a l. 1351:9
to posterity 791:12
trust not treacherous l. 1331:4
twinkling l. of life 1680:4
unlit l., unguir loam 1971:1
unto my feet 1159:19
Lamp-posts: thousand and
one l. 67:2
Lamp-light of his stream-
ing 1672:2
single l. gleams 1850:10
Lamp-lighter: death's sober l. 782:11
Lamps are the moridian sun 1307:3
(for eyes) 1151:10
golden l. in a green night 1437:5
heaven's glimmer 883:15
Hemian's bright l. 604:1
in old sepulchral urns 1123:9
little l. of the dusk 668:9
make oil-ports 602:3
never four such l. 602:3
not frosty l. illumining 1915:6
of heaven 671:9
of the dusk 668:9
shone 't'w fair women 658:13
these lovely 602:3
to light Tom Fool to bed 1913:10
wanting l. some glimmer 1495:7
which out-burn'd Canopus 427:5
ye living l. 782:10
Lana: rixatur de l. 1664:8
Lancashire: epitaph 1661:8
Lancaster: time-honored l. 1577:2
Lancaster: turn l. there 1747:13
Lance brandish'd at igno-
rance 1806:8
couch'd his quivering l. 2111:2
no l. have l. 1316:1
strong l. of justice 1039:1
threw his shining l. 1554:9
Lancelot: left not even l.
brave 1832:6
not l., nor another 945:3
Land: better l. 893:8
buried l. of Fear 534:16
chosen and chasteless l. 352:9
dark l. of myric dream 1172:13
dust dead l. of dreams 481:3
desert for archness 1461:19
each for his l. 1459:17
Egypt's l. of memory 1406:15
equal right to use of l. 1066:1
every l. a home 1340:13
filled with happy homes 1344:8
first garden of liberty 839:1
flowing with milk 321:9
from fathers had in trust 1455:19
gives one position 1762:9
go by l., not by sea 1779:13
God bless the dear Old L. 531:13
had l. of Saturn 1001:13
happiest l. of mine 1123:12
he that buys l. 44:16
home and wife left behind 2031:6
I do not own inch of l. 309:14
if a man owns l., the l. 161:10
gums him 161:10
in Love's l. today 1213:9
in the face l. the west l. 3102:3
into the Hilum L. 394:8
is danger for the sea 1780:8
knowest thou the l. 1001:13
kiss on the heaven's l. 1004:15
living he was the l. 1202:13

Land, continued

lo, l., and all is well 1779:6
lovely l. and still 708:14
me, where love 1215:9
measure of our prayers 517:7
men dream of 152:2
my native l., farewell 1453:5
my own, my native
l. 51:12; 1465:10
Never, Never L. 614:6
no foot of l. do I possess 887:8
no maiden l. 1215:9
no man's l. 1210:11
not fit to live on l. 1780:7
o' the leal 29:9; 884:6
of all my love 51:9
of bondage 1012:11
of counterpane 132:6
of darkness 399:6
of dreams 1481:1
of drowsyhead 1482:10
of levity l. of guilt 1260:1
of lost gods 138:17
of meanness, sophistry 1768:5
of mirth and social ease 719:11
of my sires 1465:10
of no laughter 1075:3
of our birth 55:11
of promise, l. of memory 1294:14
of pure delight 884:16
of scholars 151:9
of settled government 552:11
of the free 674:1
of the great Departed 394:8
of the living 1123:10
of the Pilgrims' pride 51:12
of the western god 580:8
of war and crimes 1805:13
of youth and freedom 52:2
of youth lies gleaming 997:6
on a narrow neck of l. 1124:3
one flag, one l. 57:9
one's native l. receding 501:8
out from the l. of bondage 1842:1
pleasant l. of France 719:8
problem of l. 1067:7
Promised l. 923:7
rent with civil seeds 58:7
splendid and happy l. 737:11
sweet l. of liberty 51:12
that ends uncertain travel 884:12
that freemen till 332:11
that gave you birth 202:6
that rides at anchor 904:6
that's governed by a child 252:8
there lies l. of Song 224:1
they love their l. 1405:4
think there is no l. 1779:14
this delicious l. 1855:14
this is the fairy l. 615:9
to the l. men dream of 52:2
Twilight-l.; No-Man's l. 1904:18
Virtue's l. 48:18
where cypress and myrtle 2061:7
where lemon-trees bloom 1001:5
where sorrow is unknown 1885:7
where they that love are
blessed 1451:6
which the Lord thy God
giveth thee 1452:4
we to l. governed by child 222:8
would not change native l. 1465:17
Land: its still l. 304:8
Land-thieves and water-
thieves 1778:11
Lander gave Mannheim 806:14
Landing on some silent
shore 278:6
Landlady after him hurried 417:14
and Tim 624:19
Landlord all the flowing bowl 493:1
great l. will give notice 387:8
takest away 491:4
Landlords are but calves 989:9
Landmark: ancient l. 83:6
of a new domain 1950:8
Landmarks: life hath set
no l. 1125:13
Landowners: precious part
of State 636:9

Lands: all l. open

go to the strong 1456:13
I have roamed o'er many
l. 1296:2
many l. many fashions 641:2
more I saw of foreign l. 707:3
of Dream among 483:15
of palm and southern pine 1941:7
taught new l. to rise 1805:3
warned by another sun 2031:7
were fairly portioned 1202:1
Landscapes: beauty 1385:15
eternal l. of the past 1431:15
human face my l. 607:12
nobody owns the l. 1238:13
now fades glimmering l. 582:4
soft l. of mild earth 1481:1
when will l. fire view 1385:13
Lant: Leisurely L. 1099:15
long l. has no turning 1636:8
Langen Rede kurer Sinn 1902:14
Languages 1058
American l. seeks top 1071:2
but l. or abuse 1935:13
Bilinguate l. 191:2
but broke and cackles 1068:7
by thy l. catalytic 1193:19
call our l. Mother Tongue 1464:7
charged with meaning 1166:6
Chatham's l. was his
mother-tongue 1070:11
don't confound l. of the
nation 222:3
dress of thought 1068:10
every l. is a temple 1068:8
forms the preacher 1297:7
fruit of exercise 1097:3
Garment of Thought 1068:10
grave and majestic 779:17
I have liv'd in 1070:1
I like our l. 1071:1
immediate gift of God 1068:17
in her eye 1218:13
in l. plain 1190:7
in their very gesture 1068:3
is a city 1068:8
is archives of history 1068:6
is bull-eye lantern 1068:13
is expression of ideas 1068:15
is fossil poetry 1068:6
is memory of human race 1068:12
is painful and free 1069:1
is picture of thought 1068:10
is the amber 1068:14
know ye the l. 202:1
license in l. 1052:1
make your hair curl 1951:7
modest, tender or wanton 2194:5
most shrewd man 1860:10
more l. is plain 1491:10
no l. but a cry 1741:8
not good l. that all under-
stand not 1927:11
of a Hercules 1481:11
of another world 1401:15
of company you are in 1068:16
of insincerity 720:18
of nature universal 1221:12
of refusal 1687:6
of street always strong 1069:1
of the heart 1238:10
of truth is simple 307:2
oh that those lips had l. 1164:4
one l. may be too much 200:5
only instrument of science 1068:9
persuasive l. of a seat 1976:15
quaint and olden 64:10
reduce l. to seven words 1069:1
reserved for horse 1168:16
room for but one l. 55:9
speak a l. of their own 1742:5
spoken by angels 741:15
store of stuff in our l. 1068:1
that of the cage 1068:15
to speak to mistress 1068:15
under tropic is our l. spoke 1911:6
used in trafficking in Bah 1911:6
what is l. but Metaphors 1068:5
wharwith Spring 637:4
which Adam talked 1071:7

Language, continued

whose excess imparted	1961: 4
you taught me I	1951:10
Language: ancient L.	1069:13
luxury	1069:13
ancient L. scabbard	1069:13
are pedigree of nations	1068: 9
especially the dead	1069:10
ignorant of foreign L.	1069:13
boys of Sciences	1068: 9
no sense in several L.	1069:11
speaks three or four L.	1069:14
Langue turque comme cela	1069:14
Languendo, jenuendo	1587:13
Langueur: pardonne tout,	
here is L.	1942:17
Language broken-hearted	1453:18
Language to be in Abra-	
ham's house	886: 8
Langor: make L. smile	1351: 4
not in your heart	324:17
summer's golden L.	397: 4
Laurels: into each	958:12
hand a L.	958:12
of the night	1342: 8
put a L. in my hand	1879: 4
Steph-Hummet	1243: 3
swing his L. higher	1931: 9
to my feet	783: 3
Lap: asleep in L. of legends	853: 3
in wife L.	2142:12
low head in Thetis' L.	1941:13
lingered in L. of Spring	2150:17
land in Glory's L.	2248: 6
me in soft Lydian air	1365:12
land's L. or water's breast	2101: 9
of a false destiny	439:11
of new come spring	2087: 7
of providence	1264:10
of republican freedom	723:18
Lapdogs breathe their last	1357: 2
Lapidem: altera manu fert l.	1061: 5
Lapides loquens	1931: 9
Lepithes: fear of L.	698:14
Lepid to Peru	1443:13
Lagne in fulness woe	1117:12
fluid L.	2001:14
no L. of moons can conquer	
Love	1109:11
Lapwing full of treachery	352:14
like a L. runs	352:14
to mem. L. and to jest	1010:13
Laques: in L. quos postere,	
endant	1750:10
Larceny: political petty L.	1919: 8
'tis petty L.	1701:20
Lard lean books	1595: 7
Lards lean earth	668:13
Largesse, largesse	718:18
no rich man's L.	243: 8
Largitionem fundum non	777: 6
Largito, avaritia vixit	1542:10
Larsie, larlike, lee	1073: 2
Lark	1071: 1
at heaven's gate since	1940:10
becomes a nightless sound	1073: 2
climbing the welkin clear	1073:10
gentle L. weary of rest	1073:10
hear L. begin his flight	1073:13
herald of the morn	1073:10
is so brimful	1073: 7
late L. twitters	1941: 9
let us have L. instead	792: 2
lies silent in the field	1073: 2
merry L. he soars on high	1073: 6
messenger of day	1071:10
more tunable than L.	2025:11
no L. more blythe	1307: 3
now leaves watery nest	1073: 9
O singing L.	1073: 7
rise with the L.	1073: 2
runs up the golden stair	1073: 3
shrill, sweet L.	1073:11
shrill-voiced and loud	1073:10
times so out of tune	1073:13
sky-poised L.	1073: 6
soars up in the air	1890:16
some late L. sings	396: 8
sweet awakened by L.	1510:19

Lark, continued

that terra-lyra chants	1073:16
Larks is a charion	1071: 9
Larks: catch L. of heavens	1061:11
fall	1491:10
live by leaps	1183: 3
merry L. ploughmen	
clock	1073:15
mounting L.	1073:14
roasted L. will fall	1073:12
we may have L.	542: 1
Lasciate ogni speranza	922: 2
Lasciva est nobis pagina	1268:12
Lasciva volant levibus	1264: 9
Lash of his own tail	558: 9
spark the L.	531:11
Lashes are herbs that look	359:16
lass: came with a L.	1746:16
fiddle and frisk	730:13
lunkis L.	779:13
I loved a L., a fair one	1202:12
is good	237:12
lusing L. good to kiss	162: 9
nut-brown L.	501: 6
peniless L.	568:11
Romany L. to Romany lad	2102: 3
sweet L. of Richmond Hill	1212:10
worth of a L.	475:12
that loves a sailor	390:16
this L. no seat	1232:10
with a long pedigree	68:12
with a teacher	477:12
worth of a L.	2163:12
Lassen, and 'twere not for	261: 9
the L.	2184: 2
dearly lov'd the L.	1310:10
then she made the L. O.	2184: 3
Lassie: lilly-shilly L. yet	1231: 1
I love a L.	1272: 7
what can young L. do	1268:10
Lassitudinem: abide abate L.	953: 5
Last: after L. First	1431: 8
and best of all Goffs	
words	2185: 5
but not least	1630: 5
of all the Romans	1747:11
of life, for which first	301: 9
shall be first	201:12
stick to your L.	1872:11
still lovelest	392: 5
to come when wanted most	1850: 2
to lay the old aside	2222:16
what is it that will L.	2007:10
Lasts ever, past recall	965: 4
Latch-pin: raised L.	933: 6
Latches: rural L. open	1997: 4
Latches: not worthy to lace	263: 9
Late: better L. than never	1073: 7
everything comes too L.	1074: 6
glad I was up so L.	1729: 8
nothing is too L.	31: 9
nothing must be done L.	1423: 6
often come too L.	1074: 6
on principle	1074: 8
too L. for those who wait	2100:13
too L. I staid	2007: 9
too L. too L. alas! too L.	2268: 1
too L. y-were	1652:12
too L. you look back	1074: 3
Latentness	1073
Latere semper patere	1984: 1
Latere lavem	746: 9
Lather half the shave	124: 9
Latin: all the L. I construe	
in "amo"	1210:14
among Latins	838:11
away with him! he speaks	
L.	
imprisoned in L. tongue	1070: 8
lashed into L.	1070: 7
no L.	1070: 8
rhetoric of pedants	1069:13
small L. and less Greek	1866: 8
small skill in L.	1070: 3
taught L. in pure waste	1070: 7
that soft bastard L.	1000:11
was no more difficult	1069:13
wrong for girl to know L.	2103: 2
Latine, scarce L.	1070: 9
Latitude or Longitude	2218: 6

Latrones: eurgunt de nobis

Latrones: eurgunt de nobis	1946:10
Latronum: quin etiam laquei	
Lattice: work of life	1364:10
Lattice-work of life	1364:10
Laud: than gift o'er-dusted	921: 4
Laudat: parum L., vituperat	
parcius	1591: 8
Laudamus veterum	184: 2
Laudantes pessimum inim-	
corum	678:12
Laudant: some tell by L. 1856: 6	
Laudari: letus sum L. me	
abo te	1270:11
qui se L. gaudet	678:10
qui sine morte potest	684:14
Laudat: qui se laqueum L.	1561: 5
Laudation in Greek	1070: 3
Laudato ingentia rura	637: 4
Laudator temporis soci	1468: 6
Laudis amore tunc	1577:19
animum L. avarum subit	1577:19
trahimur omnes L. studio	1577: 2
Lauds to their Maker	1631: 1
Laugh, a bright-haired boy	1079:17
an atheist L.	1121: 9
and be fat	648:17
and cry at once	1079:10
and grow fat	2212:16
and the world laughs with	
you	1079:11
as I pass in thunder	681:11
at a foot	607: 8
at dissolution	399: 1
at pride of man	294:12
at the world	1302: 1
at their vain deeds	1771:17
at those that toil in vain	1382:17
at your friends	1079:13
away, fine laughter	1079:12
before forth day	1073: 2
before we are happy	1079:12
cannot make him L.	2153:15
crack in his L.	251: 3
do not L. much	1076:11
dread L.	1079: 4
fainter in my L.	1510: 1
for fear of weeping	1079: 5
from lips forward	1073: 1
he will L. thee to scorn	1078:14
I can L. at myself	1769: 3
if you are wise	1076: 1
in your sleeve	1078:13
it off	2042:16
landlord's L. ready chorus	1076: 1
less at woe things L.	1069:13
lie down and L.	1074:13
like a hyen	1073: 4
like parrots at bag-piper	1077: 2
loud L. spoke vacant mind	1076: 2
make a cat L.	2324: 4
make a dog L.	669:19
make them L.	653:12
make 'em L. cry, wait	2359: 7
make weeper L.	1429:11
men always L. same way	1074:12
never a L.	1157:12
never make people L.	899:12
nobody ever heard me L.	1076: 6
not at another's loss	731: 2
nothing more silly than L.	1076: 6
of a child secured	1073:10
of pleasure grows less gay	35: 7
on Friday, weep on Mon-	
day	1079: 1
on one side of the mouth	1073: 6
price of L. too high	1076:17
red L. of war	2192: 9
ripple of her L.	1002: 7
same intermission	1073: 4
so L. lady	2484:11
some L. while others mourn	1148:11
sometimes she would L.	1200:16
sunshine in a house	1076: 2
that I may not cry	1077: 1
they L. that win	1074:13
to L. is proper to men	1076:17
to L. to flatter	1077: 1
to show fine teeth	1076:17

Laugh, continued

too much nature of fool 1076:13
 his into sense 1079:1
 violate a ventral sac to L. 1081:2
 were want of goodness 1078:13
 when I am merry 1075:4
 where we must 1075:12
 will not L. at poets 1072:14
 with things closed 1071:4
 you I, and you are right 1074:10
 your L. of sardonic kind 1081:17
 Laughed and alone'd and
 talked 1076:12
 at his vice 1079:13
 at power of love 1075:4
 out of court 1078:10
 the same was 1072:12
 they I remanently 1076:12
 with comicalized piece 1071:2
 Lauchet make the L. weep 1074:10
 Laughter he L. that was
 meth 1074:15
 Laughing always I 1072:11
 at a fool 1072:8
 at the tuffin' love 1074:10
 leching good all over 1072:10
 long life cloth being 1072:8
 not many changes than L. 1077:4
 quaffing, unthinking time 1070:17
 upon the L. sole 1072:8
 want you against L. 1076:6
 we had more I 1075:16
 you hear that boy L. 1075:6
 Laughingstock making
 yourself a L. 1072:6
 Laughingstock to others 1076:2
 laughs at himself first 1078:15
 at honesty 1075:20
 at lovers' perjuries 1074:15
 at my departure 1074:15
 at old husband 1074:15
 best that I lost 1075:7
 hearty, tho' pests coarse 1072:8
 in muck 1072:8
 in the face of death 1074:15
 nobody L. nobody cries 1072:6
 witty man L. least 1076:14
 Laughing
 a little time for L. 1072:11
 all cause L. or weeping 1075:8
 all is L. all is dust 1075:4
 and love of friends 1072:9
 and tears turn wheels 1077:12
 as the crackling of thorns 1076:9
 born with the gift of L. 1076:6
 child's clear L. 1075:15
 cipher-key 1074:12
 contempt and L. of man
 kind 1078:8
 contentment of God 1075:8
 dismissed with L. 1078:10
 even in L. heart sorrowful 1072:16
 folly and ill manners 1076:6
 for a month 1076:17
 for the love of L. 938:28
 from a dunce 1071:1
 give us L. Puck 1076:17
 holding both his sides 1074:17
 ill-timed L. dangerous 1076:15
 inextinguishable L. 1078:17
 is never an end 1074:11
 laugh thy girlish L. 93:18
 leaves us so serious 1075:17
 lordly L. in her eye 1078:14
 lovely L. leaps and falls 1072:18
 low and unbecoming 1077:6
 lyric sound of L. 93:10
 mixed L. with serious stuff 1074:8
 mocking L. of Hell 1078:12
 multitudinous L. of sea 1072:2
 no L. without 1077:2
 nothing more unbecoming 1076:7
 nothing so ill-bred as L. 1076:6
 of the new-born child 1075:15
 of the years 1075:1
 oft is but an art 1077:9
 only scornful smiling 1077:3
 rest from weary L. 1078:8
 shake with L. 1077:3
 she comes with gusts of L. 1076:2

Laughter, continued

shows all your faults 1076:10
 shows character 1076:18
 stopping the career of L. 1081:2
 sweetest L. in the world 1080:5
 take the L. first of all 1077:15
 that shook the rafter 1074:9
 there at little jest 1077:1
 under running 1074:11
 vain L. of folly 1074:1
 winged his polished dart 1077:5
 wind-power 1077:12
 wiser than tears 1078:4
 with path in fraught 1078:7
 with weeping and with L. 8:20
 Laughter and I are out 1073:7
 Laughter the thousand ships 89:4
 Laughter above a thousand
 ships 89:5
 Laughter all goes into the L. 1071:12
 Laura, Petrarch's wife 1073:5
 was blooming still 1076:6
 Laughter bound up L. 1074:15
 for sluggards' how the L. 1075:7
 for the prime 1075:1
 greener from the brows 1075:9
 I ask not L. but a sprig 1076:7
 is green for a season 1075:12
 need of mighty conquerors 1077:15
 enemies not May 1074:12
 sell L. for toylike wretch 1074:7
 to grow green forever 1074:1
 withers quicker 1078:15
 Laurels grow like L. 1078:12
 Laughter died L. of the dead 1074:4
 stretched in dew 1074:13
 his eye L. will not yield 1074:14
 that his latter messal 1074:6
 to his boldness 1072:1
 will not yield in splendour 1074:1
 Laughter, Houdou 1072:16
 Laughter non ultra L. est 1078:4
 nova non ultra 1076:10
 have son huge sale 1076:10
 Laughter of words 1078:10
 Law
 grace, for L. is costly 1078:12
 all things by L. 1078:12
 allows what honor forbids 1082:18
 and arbitrary power 1080:2
 and equity, God joined 1080:5
 and the products 83:10
 no man giveth other right 1088:16
 at thy right hand L. 52:3
 benefits of the L. 54:4
 bidding L. make court'ay 1081:5
 late the L. by the nose 1081:3
 born under one L. 1250:8
 but one L. for all 1084:15
 by L. shall grow 1077:9
 can discover sin 1080:9
 can do no right 1080:8
 can take purse in court 1084:9
 certain stepping-stone 1082:16
 civil or common L. 1084:4
 crown's quest L. 1084:10
 crystallization of habit 1080:10
 delight to L. of God 1082:4
 delivered from the L. 1080:16
 determination of majority 1080:9
 do I away, what is kind 1082:8
 Draconian L. 1084:7
 effort to organize society 1082:17
 eight points of the L. 1080:12
 Knicker's will is L. 768:7
 ended as man friended 1081:1
 ends tyranny hegum 1082:15
 everything that's excellent 1089:13
 expensive and dilatory 1080:9
 fencing ill-got wealth by L. 1084:3
 for man's sake made 1080:12
 for one and all 1084:12
 found L. dear 1089:8
 foundations of L. equity 1076:6
 frame L. into my will 1088:7
 garbled text or parch-
 ment L. 1084:1
 gave L. air of science 1080:15
 glorious uncertainty of L. 1082:10

Law, continued

God's universal L. 1043:8
 goes to L. holds wolf 1081:13
 gold rules the L. 1081:2
 good if man use lawfully 1090:12
 good L. for all that 1090:4
 governs man 1079:11
 growth of sin 1079:13
 grown a forest 1079:16
 habitually violated 1081:7
 Halifax L. 1084:5
 has bread and butter in it 1082:11
 has honored us 1083:7
 hazardous to go to L. 1082:16
 heathen law 1082:16
 higher L. than constitution 107:8
 his own opinion was his L. 1082:16
 horns power science 1082:10
 in my hands, embody the L. 1083:13
 if a man knows the L. 1081:2
 in its majestic equality 1079:14
 is a bottomless pit 1080:9
 is a form of order 1076:5
 is a jealous mistress 1083:4
 is almost magistrate 1080:15
 is about you 1088:12
 is at sea 1082:1
 is for protection of weak 1079:12
 is founded upon nature 1079:10
 is king of all 1083:11
 is laid down to you 1080:8
 is open 1080:11
 is perfection of reason 1079:11
 is self helmet 1081:11
 is so fondly 1080:10
 is the L. of your age 1081:3
 justify the L. of accident 1080:9
 keeps the L. in calmness
 make 1080:13
 law result of wisdom 1079:18
 lawless science of law L. 1087:8
 let a man keep the L. 1087:13
 let them reclaim the L. 1072:3
 licensed breaking of peace 1079:16
 his law is all the L. 59:6
 Logic and Swingers hired 1091:17
 lawless when justice
 der 1082:4
 love's L. out of rule 1081:13
 Lyford L. 1084:5
 majestic edifice 1079:15
 make L. and equity as
 dead 1083:6
 makes long spokes 1082:3
 moral L. slurs heavens 1084:5
 more L. the less justice 1082:6
 much L. little justice 1082:6
 natural L. 1084:3
 nature's great L. 1088:5
 nature's mighty L. is change 1080:10
 necessity has no L. 1082:3
 need has no L. 1082:3
 not of L. spread so wide 1085:4
 some points of the L. 1080:12
 no L. better than too much 1089:20
 no L. but his own will 1080:2
 no L. convenient for all 1080:1
 no L. is made for law 1082:2
 no L. sacred in me 1087:14
 no L. to make thee rich 1081:4
 no L. without loophole 1082:10
 to man above the L. 1080:2
 not dead, but slept 1081:9
 not same at musing 1081:9
 nothing L. not reason 1079:11
 observe L. of place 1080:1
 observance of L. virtue 1082:17
 observed is merely L. 1081:1
 of all men's minds 1082:5
 of annihilation 1083:1
 of cycles 1083:15
 of every mortal lot 1081:13
 of fermentation 1082:12
 of feudal days 1084:12
 of heaven 1083:13
 of human society 1084:2
 of Life, God 1083:6
 of love threads 1083:6
 of heart 1083:6
 of matter 1083:6

Law, continued

of Medes and Persians 1084: 6
of nations 1084: 4
of nature and of nations 1083: 11
of nature, l. of nations 1083: 9
of sacrifice, duty 1082: 14
of the Yukon 1087: 2
old father ante, the l. 1082: 20
on divine l. divination 1083: 18
only a memorandum 1080: 12
only aristocratic element 1083: 4
Physic and Luxury 1080: 18
preserves the earth 1083: 12
reign of l. 1084: 8
road to highest stations 1082: 10
seat is bosom of God 1083: 14
seven hours to l. 1085: 1
shall scorn him trial 1088: 2
should be brief 1080: 8
shows her teeth 1081: 9
sometimes great injustice 1084: 18
speaks in general terms 1080: 12
speaks too softly 1088: 1
State's collected will 1088: 17
stepping-stone to robbery 1082: 16
strictest greatest m.
justice 1082: 18
summary l. 1084: 11
sword l. 1083: 10
that veils Future's face 1080: 11
the lawyers know about 1083: 2
to take care of tasks 1089: 14
to the l. and testimony 1080: 16
today, none tomorrow 1083: 3
transgressing nature's l. 1089: 4
tyrant of mankind 1080: 2
ultimate, angel l. 1083: 12
unjust to ourselves 1089: 18
utterance l. 1084: 9
violated a demagogue 1089: 2
voice from heaven 1080: 8
what is l. of those who make
it 1088: 11
what is the l. of God 1794: 6
what l. demands, give 1410: 18
whatever is boldly asserted 1082: 7
whereof you are a pillar 1081: 12
where moulds a tear 1083: 17
who breaks no l. 1087: 9
who can give l. to lowest 1081: 8
who to himself is l. 1084: 8
whoso loves l. dies mail 1080: 13
will admit of no trial 1083: 44
will never be strong 1082: 15
windy side of the l. 1084: 3
with honor hold by l. 1087: 15
yet all he l. 1083: 15
you of the l. can talk 1088: 13
Law-breaker 1080: 13
Law-giver: stern l. 1083: 13
Law-maker not law-breaker 1088: 11
without notion of l. 1087: 18
Lawful: made what pleased
her l. 1081: 7
that law has 1080: 8
to do what I will 1080: 17
what is l. no charm 1047: 12
where nothing l. 1089: 5
Lawless except dove 1089: 12
Laws: climbs upland l. 1084: 4
dew-accented l. 1080: 10
white as snow 1089: 6
Lawrence, Henry del duty 508: 2
Lawrence, James 102: 1
Laws above the prince 1080: 2
all l. useless 1080: 3
all things obey hard l. 1083: 15
are like cobwebs 1083: 7
are spiders' webs 1083: 7
are with us 1083: 4
attention, orators none 1437: 11
bad l. worst tyranny 1086: 1
base l. of servitude 174: 16
beat l. for beauty of god 1081: 11
better no l. than as many 1080: 20
biting l. 1086: 11
blue l. 1084: 8
brain may devise l. 791: 3
care not who makes
l. 123: 2, 1873: 13

Laws, continued

civil l. here cruel 2131: 5
cold, maternal l. 1795: 2
curse on all l. 1220: 11
defective l., morals 1090: 6
die, books never 1085: 0
do not persuade by threat words 6
dumb in midst of arms 1081: 4
established l. just 1072: 14
eternal l. 1083: 11
eternal l. of justice 1030: 14
exact l. fabulous 1086: 12
execute l. royal office 1550: 0
for imaginary common-
wealths 1499: 12
generally found to be net 1085: 6
give his Senate l. 13: 12
give l. to the people 1080: 4
go as kings like 1081: 7
go hand in hand with
murders 107: 5
goal l. by bad manners 1082: 11
goal l. trample bad l. 1000: 2
government of l. 813: 13
guard the poor 1085: 1
he who bind to l. in awe 1087: 12
his self-made l. 1120: 13
human l. copies of eternal 1083: 1
I know not whether l. he 1014: 1
laughable 1082: 2
lay up his l. in heart 794: 7
lean on one another 1089: 0
like spiders' webs 1084: 13
made for men in general 1082: 18
made to be broken 1088: 10
man must not obey l. 1087: 14
men l., more offenders 1082: 6
must rudely public opin-
ion 1088: 3
nature's l. 1002: 2
necessary for good man-
ners 1087: 1
necessary for men 1085: 13
never apologise 500: 12
no l. can be so plain 1089: 11
no l. can make idle milin-
trims 1080: 9
no restraint upon freedom
of good 1080: 3
not masters but servants slowly
nubbed by immortality 1089: 17
obey, custom 1080: 2
of art, contemptible 1082: 16
of beauty and utility 1088: 6
of conscience born of raw-
tim 1200: 8
of England hounded by
four 2007: 2
of God, the l. of men 1087: 16
of gravity, chemistry 1763: 4
of nature 1088: 10
of Nature God's thoughts 1088: 10
of necessity 1087: 17
petty l. breed great crimes 1080: 1
place safety of all first 1079: 9
pressed by heavy l. 1018: 4
punish by justice 1083: 18
repeal had l. by exception 1087: 11
so many l., so many errors 1087: 43
so many l., so many sins 1080: 5
spring from instinct 1079: 12
tend to gravitate 1080: 6
that torture men 1084: 12
too gentle action obeyed 1082: 4
unequal l. for rich, poor 1080: 16
unnecessary l. traps 1080: 13
unvaried l. preserve 1083: 16
useful to those who have 1090: 3
useless when men pure 1080: 3
vain, if kings destroy 1088: 13
who studies ancient l. 1082: 11
wise as Nature 1083: 16
would complain of lawyers 1091: 13
your curb and whip 1080: 23
Lawyers consume time 1080: 23
Lawyer 1091: 0
an honest l. 1091: 0
as a peacemaker 1082: 8
bribe scarce hurts l. 199: 17

Lawyer, continued

from l. keep out truth hid-
den 1080: 14
good l., bad neighbor 1091: 8
good l. gets you out of
scrape 1080: 14
has spoiled the statesman 1093: 10
he saw a l. killing viper 1093: 7
hives by quarrels 2237: 11
Philadelphia l. 1091: 24
united l. 1092: 13
when a l. catches in 1004: 4
without history 1091: 20
Lawyers, as l. go to heaven 1084: 1
he they knave, or fools 1082: 16
bring l. to thy bar 1093: 9
good when young and new 1081: 10
let's kill all the l. 1091: 21
nonchalant of state 1093: 9
no bad people, no good l. 1091: 2
one hundred and fifty l. 1093: 12
proud in hell 1093: 5
ready to get men trouble 1092: 12
take what they would give 1093: 14
twist words and meanings 1093: 21
whose trade is talking 1093: 14
with the greatest ease 1089: 6
we might win above, yet l. 1093: 10
Lawyers' gowns hurl with
wildness 1090: 16
hence built on heads of
fools 1090: 16
lax in their gaiters 241: 3
labours, excuse means 1097: 3
Lazarus' precious sermon 314: 9
Laziness 2274: 5
Laziness l. low 1080: 13
unpersuadable l. 1541: 3
loud and welcome l. 1082: 14
me down in prayer 1847: 12
me down to sleep 1847: 12
oh, leave me l. 1729: 12
some merry l. he sang 1089: 13
unpremeditated l. 1083: 12
warning his Durie l. 1089: 9
I have troubled l. of love 1080: 0
constructing that l. 1523: 13
old melodious l. 1539: 3
Lazar-house it seemed 1400: 14
Laziness travels slowly 956: 14
Laziness if long l. 237: 11
lithm' the l. ones 1802: 2
man gets round sun 955: 14
man is a bad man 035: 20
man l. to investigate 1080: 9
but l. in wide well 1224: 8
Lead, full of l. 1091: 12
lepid' in l. 739: 22
of those who do not believe
in men 1095: 58
would like rotten l. 1712: 2
to l. or heavy 1083: 13
Lead and be victors still 2001: 3
horse to water 930: 9
kindly light 1152: 15
me where Thou wilt 1704: 6
neither l. nor tell way 1094: 11
is for a living man to l. 1085: 5
Then me on 1142: 15
when we think we l. 1094: 10
Lead pencils manufacturer
of 1088: 2
Lead-covered lamp and l. 1570: 3
pale, and l. 1024: 8
Leader 1094: 1
in ramps, a l. sage 258: 14
lives no greater l. 1086: 4
of leaders 1086: 4
vagrant l. of the mind 1427: 19
Leaders of the blind 1086: 16
Leads clanging rookery home 345: 5
he l. himself 1444: 11
Lead days are in yellow l. 133: 4
every l. a miracle 1131: 14
fade as doth a l. 1349: 4
greenest l. turns secret 744: 6
I sing the first green l. 1968: 1
is on the tree 065: 10
last l. upon tree 1091: 9
one l. is for hope 1227: 2

Leaf, continued

perish'd in green	.....389: 5
wear, the yellow l.	.....307: 5
shall not wither	.....37: 17
turn a new l.	.....166: 121
to make apron for Eve	108: 12
we all do fade as a l.	.....381: 7
where the dead l. fell	.....815: 1
Leaflets: only l. dance	.....215: 3
League of Nations	.....1473: 11
Leagues: same as years	.....707: 5
Leak: he has sprung a l.	.....460: 13
one l. will sink ship	.....1830: 5
Leak: I am full of l.	.....1705: 4
little l. may sink ship	.....2041: 5
Leal: land of the l.	.....29: 9
Leant: people who l.	.....810: 8
take the l. with fat	.....648: 4
Leader, Mr. Eckenhead	.....1953: 16
and I	.....1953: 16
swam the Hellespont	.....1953: 16
Leans: neither l. this side	.....1339: 7
Leap: go back to l. better	1649: 2
great l. is the dark	.....423: 12
into the fire	.....668: 3
leap before you l.	.....1648: 18
today I take perilsous l.	.....417: 12
Leap-year: 'tis l. lady	.....2216: 2
Leaping and flapping	.....878: 18
Leaping-house	.....3008: 5
Learn: how pleasant to	.....1410: 5
know Mr. L.	.....1410: 5
Learn all we lacked before	882: 22
always safe to l.	.....1909: 7
better l. late than never	.....1098: 10
by doing	.....423: 12
cease not to l.	.....1098: 11
even from an enemy	.....541: 15
gladly l., gladly teach	.....1970: 5
go through much, l. little	1875: 14
in seed time	.....1875: 14
let's l. to live	.....1147: 10
live and l.	.....1098: 8
men l. while they teach	1970: 5
more than thou trowest	.....1934: 1
nor account the pang	.....1519: 9
not and know	.....1097: 9
only from those we love	.....4177: 3
season for old to l.	.....39: 10
shame and misery not to l.	1677: 11
so little, forget much	.....104: 4
some never l. anything	.....1096: 14
standing	.....531: 15
to bear	.....314: 8
to live	.....1098: 8
to live well	.....1150: 12
to unborn	.....1352: 8
while you're young	.....1130: 6
who does not l. is dark	.....958: 12
young, l. fair	.....1098: 11
Learned: all l. and all drunk	501: 14
and authentic fellows	.....1096: 17
and the great	.....833: 4
are blind	.....1098: 8
are without wit	.....1166: 20
cistern of knowledge	.....1095: 14
from shadow of a tree	.....981: 1
happy Nature to explore	708: 8
has wealth in himself	.....1097: 9
idler who kills time	.....1098: 5
in his infidelities	.....114: 9
in medicinal lore	.....466: 8
make the l. smile	.....1928: 1
most l. of the fair	.....1094: 7
never l. to live	.....1147: 1
nothing and forgotten	.....304: 8
nothing	.....304: 8
play'd, eat together	.....287: 14
read and soon he l.	.....1675: 12
reflect on what they know	966: 8
the l. well bred	.....238: 10
to whistle the Eden Tree	103: 7
understand theory of art	.....107: 9
when l. dies learning dies	1096: 9
without name	.....1676: 10
Learnings	.....1098: 8
acquired by reading	.....187: 6
always in season	.....39: 10
and wisdom different	.....1058: 3
best of precious things	.....1097: 2

Learning, continued

better than house	.....1097: 3
better than experience	.....1961: 15
blinded and beguiled	.....1154: 10
by false l. sense defac'd	.....344: 1
by study must be won	.....1095: 12
cry arts and l. down	.....341: 2
conflam'd study of l.	.....216: 6
enough l. to misquote	.....1668: 6
enter palace of l.	.....976: 4
ever in freshness of youth	1098: 7
for all them that seek l.	1970: 10
gained most by books	.....188: 8
has its value	.....1097: 6
hated l. worse than asp	1096: 12
bath its infancy	.....1095: 9
highest l.	.....1095: 13
hope success at court	.....2091: 5
how vain is l.	.....1098: 3
I am still l.	.....394: 15
incapable of l. teaches	1971: 14
index l. turns not pale	.....976: 4
is but adjunct to itself	1095: 15
is eye of the mind	.....1095: 11
is most excellent	.....1097: 3
keep l. how to live	.....1131: 14
knowing without l.	.....1097: 15
leads philosophers astray	1097: 16
learned body wanted l.	.....2069: 12
little l. dangerous thing	1098: 1
makes good man better	1096: 7
makes the genius bright	.....1097: 11
makes wise wiser	.....1096: 15
more l. than appears	.....1096: 19
more than experience	.....1096: 22
much l. doth make mad	.....1097: 12
no man wiser for l.	.....1095: 11
not book l.	.....717: 7
of the schoolmen	.....1097: 13
on scraps of l. dote	.....1668: 6
pay for l. with praise	1878: 1
polite l.	.....528: 4
pride of his l.	.....1668: 6
shows how little mortals	.....1098: 6
know	.....1098: 6
solid l. never falls	.....2068: 18
something new every day	1096: 12
spoils a nation	.....364: 4
still I am l.	.....1098: 12
swallow l. in morning	.....1096: 5
that colubet of the brain	1097: 14
that loyal body wanted l.	.....2069: 12
to the studios	.....1710: 1
'twas counted l. once	.....1667: 1
unrefin'd	.....1097: 16
want of l. kept hymen low	1590: 4
wear l. like your watch	1096: 4
wearing l. lightly like a	.....1096: 21
flower	.....1096: 21
well retain'd, unfruitful	.....1096: 21
else	.....1096: 21
what a thing it is	.....1096: 17
when l. is not now	.....1098: 7
whence is thy l.	.....1098: 3
whereto serveth l.	.....1098: 3
will be cast into mire	.....1096: 5
without thought	.....1097: 15
Learning's fountain sweet	1869: 14
Leaves by Finding Out	.....123: 3
he l. who receives	.....1970: 17
man l. from experience	.....593: 20
Leave all too short	.....1936: 10
of common talk	.....678: 6
Least of Nature's works	.....334: 10
unto one of the l.	.....242: 13
Leather medal his reward	1716: 5
more stood upon	.....1817: 5
neat's l.	.....1816: 7
rent is l. or prunella	.....2447: 2
whole earth covered with l.	187: 3
Leave all manner things	.....48: 16
off for manner's sake	.....321: 5
take French l.	.....1257: 18
us when they've won us	.....2216: 2
Leaven: hie's l.	.....1351: 3
leaver and l.	.....1092: 6
little leaveneth	.....984: 14
Leaves: afraid of l.	.....856: 13
autumn l. float by	.....1140: 7
durable than l. of brass	.....903: 6

Leaves, continued

green l. on thick tree	.....1349: 15
have time to fall	.....379: 3
he that fears	.....2310: 3
his l. will wither	.....1502: 6
like l. in a gust	.....2014: 2
like l. on trees	.....1140: 3
must be green in spring	.....1907: 9
of judgment Book, unfold	1212: 2
of life keep falling	.....1141: 9
of memory seem to make	1206: 13
of the willow bright	.....390: 2
sapless l. instead of fruit	.....1700: 6
tear close-shut l. apart	.....332: 4
tender l. of hopes	.....2146: 3
they were crisped	.....1425: 6
thick as autumnal l.	.....2211: 1
turn the l. of fancy	.....1207: 5
very l. live for love	.....2037: 6
when great l. fall, winter	1921: 6
yellow l. or none	.....361: 3
Leaves of Grass, carte de	.....1563: 4
visit	.....1037: 11
Leavings: king's l. better	1037: 11
Lebanon: cedars l.	.....1150: 13
Leche, wie Du, wenn Du	.....1150: 13
Leben: hunde, wollt ihr	.....67: 5
ist ihre schoenste Erin-	.....1148: 2
dung	.....1148: 2
nicht ohne Freudenste	.....1148: 2
und l. lassen	.....1139: 9
nimm l. frischer Tod	.....1147: 2
Lehenbe hat Recht	.....1133: 13
Lebens goldner Baum	.....1143: 3
Licht, wer l. verliert	.....1986: 4
Lechery: fire of l.	.....530: 2
one of seven deadly sins	1828: 22
young limbs and l.	.....261: 9
Lecho: ait l. ingenium	.....1676: 3
Lectures, precept l.	.....182: 18
Lecture: curtain l.	.....236: 4
Lectures, I do not give l.	.....775: 16
Leda, sailing on stream	.....1101: 6
with a swan	.....2198: 6
Leet: pleasant waters of l.	1732: 8
Leet: good l. himself recu-	.....400: 8
skilful l.	.....400: 8
Leetche have red blood	.....434: 23
Leeks: onions and eke l.	533: 4
Leet: assent with civil l.	.....131: 12
Leet: mere l. is left	.....437: 13
of pleasure	.....1453: 12
Leet me no drink	.....494: 12
Left at six and seven	.....1038: 13
better l. than never loved	1218: 15
damm'd few of us l.	.....91: 3
keep to the l. right	.....724: 7
those we've l. behind us	1206: 14
you to l. I to right	.....1706: 13
Leg	.....1088: 8
and such a l.	.....1090: 1
drawing your l.	.....2296: 8
decreasing l.	.....361: 1
his l. excels all men's	.....1009: 9
lost l. rather than life	.....1099: 2
other l. of wood	.....1505: 14
pull the l.	.....2296: 8
run with l. of wood	.....1505: 14
shake my l.	.....359: 9
stay at home if l. broke	2201: 2
wounded in his country's	.....1099: 2
service	.....1099: 2
Leg-bail for my honesty	.....1099: 2
Leg-bail of my youth	.....203: 4
Legacy, See also Inheritance	.....1099: 2
no l. so rich as honesty	.....913: 11
precious l. of our fathers	.....127: 6
Legalite: pois tue	.....1086: 14
Legality: kill us	.....1086: 14
Legatus: misus ad menti-	.....433: 7
endum	.....433: 7
Legem brevem esse oportet	1086: 8
det amantibus	.....1191: 6
non habet presentia	.....1191: 6
ancientum niquum	.....1086: 12
Legend: half l.	.....902: 7
Legends: lap of l. old	.....83: 3
Legendum: mulum l. esse	1674: 9
Legerity: fresh l.	.....1314: 4

Leges: bone malis1083:12
 egragias apud bonos1090:11
 inter arma silent1081:4
 mori serunt1080:1
 moribus vane proficiunt1089:17
 ut famulo omnia potest1080:6
 omnium salutem1079:9
 Legati: tremar non l. in-
 frange1089:9
 Legi: pareto l.1089:1
 Legibus: malis l. malis
 moribus1090:6
 omnia parent1083:15
 Legio: my name is L.1372:3
 of Honor: few escape720:14
 Legiones: reddo1066:6
 Legions: give me back my l.1065:6
 Legislate: cannot l. for
 virtue1083:12
 Legislation: evils cured by817:14
 Legions: type of mind1086:12
 Legislator: ingredients for1094:7
 wedded into l.1597:5
 Legislature: talks much817:8
 Legree: Devil said to Simon
441:20
 Legs: he not rough with him847:15
 belly carries the l.1551:3
 berried the ocean437:7
 erect upon two l.1238:3
 sue necessity535:10
 four bare l. in a bed1394:8
 he'll light on his l.224:8
 making l. in rhyme1910:14
 of throne, plough and oar1998:16
 on his last l.28:4
 over-hung at l.1099:10
 pair of Equinox l.527:4
 person with two wooden l.1047:5
 queer, Sir2276:3
 resemble the horns1099:7
 see l. with boots off211:6
 straight l. and931:1
 strong931:1
 stretcheth his l.1068:11
 suffer l. not tongue, to
 walk2027:1
 taste your l.1099:11
 thy l. that witty pair272:16
 trunkless l. of alone1421:7
 walk under his huge l.836:3
 who lacks courage, l.374:7
 Leiden and wie die (Gump-
 terwollen2044:8
 Leisure1099
 Laziness two things1100:7
 answers l.863:17
 bent of all possessions1100:10
 blast l. in our curus1100:1
 broad margin of l.1100:20
 civilizer of mankind1100:1
 fill l. intelligently1100:1
 for action, little grief652:11
 for repentance follows1299:6
 how has he l. to be sick1100:6
 idle folk have least l.053:16
 is pain1100:1
 mother of Philosophy1100:8
 never less at l. than when
 at l.1099:13
 no l. for love or hope1100:1
 nourishes body and mind1100:12
 reward of labor1100:13
 strikes him as wonderful
 pleasure1099:14
 take away l. and Cupid's
 bow is broken1187:3
 time for something useful1100:10
 to die1100:6
 true l. one with true toll1100:3
 what l. to grow wise7144:2
 without study is death1100:17
 Lely on estimated canvas1248:10
 Lesson: equating of s l.852:19
 twelve miles from a l.321:10
 Lessons: black eyes and854:1
 Lend and lose your friend193:1
 godlike thing to l.106:11
 l. has nothing to l.094:4

Lend, continued
 I'll l. you something193:13
 I'll rather to chide me1551:15
 less than thou ownst093:11
 man created to l.194:11
 may l. l. gratis1061:16
 not as to thy friends193:13
 only what you can lose193:12
 to an enemy193:10
 to l. or spend or give in194:13
 what you l. is lost193:12
 Lend-a-land Society1435:11
 Lendeth unto the Lord1506:17
 Lending193
 Lende: he who l. loses gold
 and friends193:12
 out money gratis193:14
 them as l. spends302:5
 who l. Joseph double193:12
 Length of days in right774:16
 of his foot704:10
 such l. in grief1886:6
 Lenses: to others l.291:9
 Lenses: angels name l.1235:5
 Lenses: other men l.1307:13
 Lent: after Christmas, L.2701:8
 break l. with looking1391:1
 my Money to my Friend727:6
 through L. they live on fish658:12
 what we l. is lost193:12
 Lent: primam tolli, nominor
 quia l.1163:18
 Leon: Saint l. raised1557:9
 Leones non papilionibus
 molesti1162:15
 Leonidas: always a l.900:2
 Leopard change his spots1395:4
 in l. spots not observed649:9
 he down with the kid1472:14
 Leper: how like the l.2120:16
 to be shunned like a l.1916:15
 Leporari: medio de fonte
 l.2173:7
 Leprosy of mind354:3
 of wit2173:4
 Lepus: inter quadrupes l.522:4
 Lechia has beaming eye318:7
 let us live my l.1221:4
 Lesbian promontories2105:12
 Lese-majesty1043:13
 Less: little l. worlds away2040:17
 nicely-calculated l.770:12
 rather than be l.444:10
 Lesson: Caution's l. scorn-
 ing1266:1
 far outweighs the pain1885:13
 from other's dangers590:2
 grandest l. (not) will on l.254:8
 jolly good l.461:18
 learn a l. from the rat2203:13
 learned the l. of Time1135:2
 of observant thought1287:3
 let us live my l.1715:3
 Lessons high as we could
 set them1603:11
 learn l. not for life1924:9
 more divine than books824:3
 of life are all ended498:4
 they lessen531:16
 vain are l. of Art105:11
 Let her rip1644:11
 Letbrary in mighty won2176:3
 that creeps1843:24
 Lethe, River of Oblivion1421:3
 that flows403:4
 wharf1925:13
 Lethe's: 'tis l. gloom1216:6
 Letti: neque ulla est l. fuga381:9
 vive memor l.379:8
 Leto: tristis est386:8
 xe'us medicina144:9
 Letra con saque caña1673:1
 Letter does not blush1101:4
 grandiloquent l.1102:3
 hand's had l.1744:4
 heart's l. in eyes608:3
 if She have written a l.1129:13
 in bondage to l. still1086:21
 killeth, but the spirit giveth
 life1903:18

Letter, continued
 made l. long because we
 time by make l. shorter1092:3
 never l. worth postage1092:12
 of introduction881:4
 power of water to guard l.1101:13
 that be longer for never
 came2085:5
 too long by half a mile1100:3
 writing l. to a friend1101:12
 Letter-writing: art of l.1101:7
 way of wasting time1101:3
 Letters1101
 are the soul of trade1102:1
 are weighty and powerful1102:5
 chair of love1102:12
 extinguish fear1101:13
 pushing from the heart1101:5
 into trembling hands1102:12
 let me hear by l.1102:9
 life of love1102:14
 lover of l. loves power2220:2
 Men of L. l.2226:13
 mingle souls1101:9
 never read over old l.1102:3
 O blessed l.779:17
 of Bellerophon1102:5
 of recommendation351:9
 of the angel tongues682:12
 of unlettered kind1102:9
 open breasts1102:1
 pause from l. to be wise1102:5
 sealed l. with thumbs1044:12
 sent l. by posts1102:14
 sent to prove me1102:3
 soft interpreters of love1102:1
 that betray heart's deep
 history1102:4
 Letters: il faut cultiver les l.956:20
 Lettuce: after wine523:6
 for relaxing bowls523:7
 good-bye l.522:4
 of other l. for food1102:13
 such lips, such l.1102:12
 to dream of l.480:7
 ushers in banquets522:7
 Letum: neque hoc signa
 noning l.405:6
 not omnia finit066:16
 Levantum malorum1704:13
 Level in her husband's heart1045:11
 nothing l.2086:9
 Levellers: universal l. of
 mankind1219:11
 Levellers wish to level down874:20
 Leven: on L's banks1721:7
 Lever: give me a l.1872:10
 Lever a cing, dinary et neut874:6
 de bonne heure1512:7
 Levi: jump as Mr. L. did1932:33
 Leviathan cannot move on
 land591:4
 draw with hook670:13
 Leviathans: huge l. forsake1392:3
 Levi's cat, et habit geminus1301:7
 Levite went to sleep1591:4
 Levity of tongue lips1757:13
 Levius solet timere354:9
 Lex: dicta tibi est l.1066:8
 dissolvitur l.1022:4
 set tutissima causis1081:11
 nature1044:4
 Rex1063:11
 sumptuaria1064:12
 Lexicography: lost in l.2227:11
 Lexico of youth612:12
 Leyas: alla quieren Reyes1081:7
 Lézarde contre Poinecaré2066:1
 Liar always lavish of oaths1128:13
 and the father of it1121:9
 confidential l. from Maine1527:9
 forgetful l. patient1124:11
 from a l. to a believer1123:19
 hope only universal l.921:5
 in action and in words462:14
 inductions, picturesque l.1144:2
 is not believed1124:13
 manureless l.1123:16
 needs a good memory1241:14
 never believed1124:14

Liar, continued

notorious l. 140:11
of the first magnitude 117:2
punishment of a l. 119:16
reproach to be a l. 764:15
rich men that is a l. 140:1
show me l. thief 117:6
splendid l. 117:7
then the l. in you woe 117:1
vaunter and l. all one 173:11
young l. an old one 331:9
Liar: all men are l. 113:15
always disposed to swear 117:15
greatest fools, greatest l. 117:15
I have no use for l. 117:15
we can never trust 117:16
will figure 117:6
Libation: lost l. 1107:1
pour on me a l. 1913:1
Liberty's a kind of thing 1842:1
Libel: convey l. in frown 1762:1
greater the truth 1806:6
Libell: duplex l. don est 184:7
habent sua fata l. 182:18
Libellus: lector et auditor
nostros probat, l. 191:1
nec donen tibi cur meos
l. 2258:19
Libels: make light of l. 123:6
Liber: an quisquam est
alius l. 723:1
nemo l. qui corpori servit 680:1
Libera: nunc l. me 1587:13
Liberal devise: l. things 1545:3
education 528:1
education: to love her 982:1
nothing so l. as advice 1914:1
of loves and counsels 737:1
or Conservative 303:16
to all alike 772:1
to its private moods 2022:1
Liberal: nihil est l. 776:13
Liberalism is introduction
of philosophical ideas 1545:3
Liberté: some Liberté 177:13
vanité de donner 777:13
Liberty
See also Gifts and Giving
sounds 777:13
vanity of giving 177:12
Libertas et anima in dubio 106:8
et natale solum 106:8
forum facti senem 784:7
in alia libertate 107:8
in dubia, l. 242:14
longo post tempore venit 1103:1
nimia l. in servitute ca-
dit 1859:1
optima rerum 1105:17
que sit l. 753:7
sub rege pio 1040:9
Libertate: in l. bella ac
tyrannia seviore 434:1
postore metalla l. 1106:14
Libertatem impertumque 970:13
natura datam 1104:1
Libertas: inani fectatione
l. 1105:1
interrum: l. quam re-
sente 725:13
Liberté, convive aimable 1182:10
égalité, fraternité 718:7
O l. comme on t'a joué 1104:8
O l. que de crimes 1104:8
Libertés and lives in dan-
ger 1106:8
sell l. for gold 1106:12
Libertine: chartered l. 1438:13
puff'd and reckless l. 1506:3
Libertines: teach l. impor-
tance of domestic ties 2774:1
Liberty
abstract l. not found 1103:3
among corrupt l. cannot
exist 1103:3
and justice for all 1107:3
and liberty 1107:3
and Union 1107:3
secure guarantee of peace 1104:7
begate desire of more 1107:3

Liberty, continued

best beloved of best men 1103:18
best of all things 1107:1
better than wealth 1106:14
boisterousness of l. 1104:14
breaks on the soul 1107:9
brightest in dungeons, l. 1106:13
bulwark of our l. 1104:1
came after a long time 1107:4
chains and calls them l. 1106:13
commensurate with British
soil 1840:15
connected with order 1103:3
consists in giving vote 1098:14
cradle of American l. 1043:1
crust of bread and l. 1107:3
definition of the word l. 2277:1
divine l. 1107:9
don't agree with niggers 1842:1
ends when it becomes curse 1107:5
enlightening the world 1106:6
equal l. justice, rights 58:6
equality bad principles 1026:18
equality, fraternity 718:7
eternal vigilance price of l. 1107:8
executive l. slavery 1639:1
fair l. was all his cry 1104:7
fair under righteous king 1040:9
foe of democracy 1107:6
forever in thine eyes, l. 1103:13
fourth-child of licence 1107:8
fruit of piety 1106:6
gained by inches 1106:6
give me l. or death 1106:11
give up l. for safety 1106:14
given even to animals 1104:1
gives power of life 1105:6
God who gave life gave l. 1103:10
has never come from govt. 1104:1
has still a continent 54:1
he that roars for l. 1106:5
heritage of all men 54:1
hour of virtuous l. 1106:10
how many crimes are com-
mitted in thy name 1104:8
I love l. 574:5
I must have l. withal 1105:2
idol of the English 151:2
immortal l. 1105:15
imprison'd l. 1844:14
in doubtful things, l. 242:14
in every blow 1104:7
in proportion to restraint 1104:3
in the lowest rank 1103:17
incompatible names—l. and
tyranny 2277:1
institutions purely demo-
cratic must destroy l. 433:21
is a glorious feat 1105:2
is always dangerous 1103:6
is breath of progress 1103:9
is lack'd with woe 1107:9
is not fool-proof 1107:6
kept, but by care 1106:3
knows only victories 1105:1
lamp of l. 574:9
lean l. better 1106:16
loosened spirit brings 183:11
love of l. with life giv'n 1103:10
loving-jalous of his l. 1495:11
make own l. secure 1105:1
make way for l. 1104:7
means responsibility 1103:17
money and nothing to do 1103:17
Mosses: Nymph, sweet l. 1103:14
must be limited 1103:13
must trust democracy 415:5
my spirit felt thee there 1105:9
natural l. of man 1104:17
no good definition of l. 1103:12
not good to have too much 1107:7
of conscience 1107:7
of others displeased 65:17
of speech 740:1
of the press palladium 1103:16
one of greatest blessings 1105:8
only in fetters is l. 1103:7
plant of rapid growth 1104:1
plucks justice by nose 1104:1
preferring hard l. 1107:1

Liberty, continued

preclaim l. through land 1104:15
refused with blood 1104:1
sacred as truth itself 1104:10
sacred fire of l. 54:3
safe only in hands of people 452:3
saved through fraternity 203:19
so long as l. is loved 1103:13
stand fast therefore in l. 1106:15
sun of l. is set 1104:11
sweet land of l. 512:12
that little achieved by l. 1107:7
that we'll enjoy to-night 222:10
thy thousand tongues 1104:15
to abuse each other 1601:15
to die 874:10
to do only what is good 1104:3
to follow own will 614:8
to those who love it 1106:9
treacherous phantom 1103:16
true spark of l. will burn 1104:1
twin-brother of tyranny 1107:6
we all declare for l. 2277:1
what l. loosened spirit
brings 183:11
when l. gone, life suspicious 1103:6
when transatlantic l. 52:8
where l. dwells, there is
my country 1104:12
where l. is, my home 1104:13
where Spirit of L. 1104:1
white Goddess 55:13
without l. brain duogen 1103:13
without licence 53:6
without wisdom, virtue 1107:5
world whatever civiliza-
tion is worth 1105:13
Liberty's unclouded blaze 1107:16
Libido: complex and l. 1104:1
Libido effrenata 1103:1
Libitina thy mother 1436:13
Libitum: multaque pars
mei vitabit l. 1339:11
Libito fe' licito 106:1
Librarians not wiser men 1103:3
Librarians: burn the l. 1108:16
done with complaints, l. 1103:5
I love vast l. 1107:1
meek young men in l. 1108:13
shrines of relics 1107:12
tombs of such cannot die 1107:13
Library 1107:1
but soul's burial-ground 1108:13
circulating l. 1108:7
company of wisest and wit-
tiest 1108:3
complete on something 1108:6
contains diary of race 1108:1
great l. in vanity 1108:14
half a l. to make one book 2250:17
has innumerable dishes 1108:4
in l. as in a theatre 1108:10
my l. was drunken enough 1108:9
sanatorium for the mind 1108:2
sort of barem 1108:1
souls of writers there 1108:8
take choice of my l. 1108:9
tree of diabolical knowl-
edge 1109:1
Libro: cattivo l. 186:11
Libros y amijos 185:1
Librum: nullum esse l. tam
malum 184:8
Licent: sperare eliment 827:6
Licence in language 1103:1
in the field of time 8:1
Liberty without l. 53:6
of sword 1033:6
poetic l. 1537:8
they mean when they cry
Liberty 1107:3
universal l. to be good 725:8
which fools call liberty 556:15
Licent: sola que non l. 1617:17
Licentia: magis gladium 185:1
nocte 1537:13
poetica 1537:13
vacuum 1537:13
Licentiam volgi 1911:10
Licet: non l. acinus urbi 1617:17

Lichen 890
 Licht das Genie's 760:16
 mehr L. ist 1151:13
 so viel L. ist 1151:9
 Lick into shape 1167:16; 234:4
 learn to L. belimes 1801:17
 the dust 542:18
 Licker talks mighty loud 503:16
 Licks the hand 1069:14
 Lid: put back the L. 455:20
 sit on the L. and laugh 404:17
 Lida: deep-fringed L. 1747:18
 unsullied with a tear 1340:3
 Lila 1109
 all not false that seems L. 851:14
 awkward at a L. 1110:11
 believe because they love L. 2060:19
 best L. red-hot one 1110:15
 better be lied about than L. 1111:10
 by authority 1039:21
 can be tinselled out 1109:17
 can't do otherwise than L. 2001:11
 cat and a L. 1110:10
 colonial National L. 1112:17
 couldn't L. if you paid him 1112:15
 credit his own L. 1113:19
 direct 1110:10
 doth ear add pleasure 1111:20
 ever overcome 1109:10
 fast as dog can trot 1112:15
 fear not to L. 1340:6
 for the good of the State 452:7
 give L. good dressing 1110:18
 give L. pull nose 1350:15
 give L. to flaming cheek 2042:7
 good L. pleasing 1112:8
 grows in suit 1109:21
 handle which fits all 1111:9
 harmless L. better than 2065:14
 husband L. 1110:12
 I do not L. 1110:12
 I love to hear him L. 1113:17
 if I tell thee a L. spit 1110:15
 in honor's truckle-bed 912:14
 in knowing how to L. 1111:12
 in verse or prose the same 1151:1
 is L. whatever guise 1059:21
 let us not L. and steal 109:7
 lightly on my ashes 406:8
 loveth and maketh a L. 1112:13
 loudly, flith will stick 1112:6
 magnanimous L. 1110:12
 malicious L. injures self 1836:6
 man who tells L. guilty 1113:3
 men L. who lack courage 1111:12
 men L. women believe 1109:11
 men of high degree are L. 1092:4
 mixture of L. doth please 2058:15
 never tell a L. 1110:7
 nimble L. 1059:21
 no home creates a L. 1109:10
 no L. ever grows old 1109:10
 no L. in nature 1182:1
 no L. men will not believe 421:1
 no L. without some proof 1110:2
 no man L. so boldly as 2001:12
 nothing can need a L. 1111:8
 odious, damned L. 1111:15
 once, much easier second 1111:11
 time 1111:11
 only 1110:3
 grows 1110:3
 proceed to L. and L. 1112:12
 sent to L. abroad 442:7
 some L. before Speaker 1113:3
 something given to L. 847:9
 tell L. and find truth 1060:9
 tell a L. great task 1112:13
 that immortal L. 1110:17
 that man is reasonable 1680:5
 that slouch in 1111:2
 that'll sit on bed 1112:19
 they do not L. awake 81:3
 thou must give the L. 1189:3
 to L. magnificently 1111:3
 told a wicked L. 1111:13
 truest to L. will drive 1444:16
 travels round the world 2060:13

Life, continued
 trusts in L. perish 2059:12
 truth in masquerade 2059:1
 well told, restorative 1161:1
 which is half a truth 2059:10
 wicked L. 1111:13
 wild L. men call pride 1609:15
 with a hatchet 1110:15
 with a lid on 1110:15
 with Circumstance 1663:15
 with such volubility 1113:15
 you L. under a mistake 1110:14
 Lieb: so lang du liebes 1221:9
 wenn ich dich L. habe 1184:17
 Liebe: in Augenblick ge 1110:1
 wahr die L. 1110:1
 winter nicht 1090:8
 vermindert die weibliche 1184:1
 Lied: because our fathers L. 1869:4
 in the Chapel 1112:2
 with fervor 109:9
 Liege of all loiterers 1350:13
 Liege-man: duty's intrepid 1841:1
 Lies: all the rest was L. 2060:1
 are easily admitted 1399:4
 cruellest L. in silence 1110:9
 forge true-seeming L. 1109:18
 here L. truly honest man 915:7
 banished L. of rhyme 1330:15
 hundred L. rather than 2059:17
 in praise of Ireland 993:12
 jesting L. bring sorrow 1009:3
 keep nations at war 1112:16
 like father that begets 1113:8
 his truth of L. 901:10
 morale of armies from L. 1112:16
 not prosper who deviseth L. 1112:18
 second sight for L. 1110:20
 talk tenderly, tell me L. 2021:5
 telling L. and scraping silver 2001:17
 that warn us from the liv 1110:1
 ing truth 1354:4
 to hide it makes it two 649:12
 twenty L. to maintain one 1112:13
 who L. to his father 649:18
 who speaks not truly L. 1110:6
 wise listen to pretty L. 678:1
 Liest in thy throat 1113:12
 twenty times thou L. 1113:18
 Lila 1114
 a breath of God 105:13
 a flying shadow 106:16
 a heaven on earth 1116:8
 a lighted window 1115:11
 a long headache 1116:8
 a short Summer 1115:1
 a very funny proposition 1117:9
 accept L. 1116:12
 according to nature 1113:1
 affair of instantly 2009:4
 alive in everything 1099:18
 all a variegum 1115:9
 all cover L. 1112:1
 all getting and giving 1112:8
 all L. will sleep at last 1846:1
 all must L. resign 920:7
 all that L. is love 966:13
 all that man hath will be 1834:4
 give for his L. 923:12
 all well if L. remains 923:12
 alone in duty done 508:4
 alone in great 187:8
 along varying road of L. 959:1
 always a gamble 1112:1
 always imperfect 1110:13
 always in progression 1111:11
 always L. for the living 1118:9
 American L. storms 53:4
 amid love and jeas 1119:7
 an age to miserable 1117:11
 an awful business 1117:6
 an end in itself 1118:1
 an isthmus 1113:5
 and care are twins 2001:10
 and good living 1118:13
 and instant alike sacred 2011:1
 and lips long separated 1796:15
 and love 744:15
 and love all a dream 1111:7
 and manners of mankind 1281:11

Life, continued
 and Universe show open 1691:3
 answer my L. my judgment 1003:13
 anything for a quiet 1113:10
 L. 1666:8
 arched with changing 1113:12
 as a windmill, grinds 1134:14
 as dry as desert dust 1136:16
 as leaves on the tree 1140:3
 as L. is to the living 1147:14
 as wave which rises 1116:18
 at best is but an inn 1113:1
 bad L. difficult as good 1107:7
 be L. smooth, be it rough 2019:4
 bears Love's cross 1092:15
 beggar's L. is for a king 1441:14
 between hell only L. 1141:5
 bigger than painted Angel 1143:15
 bitter L. twist pain 1143:8
 blood is the L. 1112:7
 blunder and a shame 1113:17
 both dull and dignified 1136:8
 break L. into little bits 1107:6
 breath of L. turns human 2021:9
 brief and irrevocable 1113:13
 brief in L. but love long 1109:18
 build new L. on ruined L. 1143:7
 bumper filled by fate 1113:7
 bundle of little things 1113:2
 but a means unto an end 1114:3
 but a point of time 1113:11
 but a span, tale, word 1143:14
 but a waking shadow 1113:9
 but dew-drop on lotus leaf 1141:13
 but hair's breadth of time 1143:10
 but one L. to lose 611:10
 but security seldom long 1117:12
 but the passage of a day 966:17
 call it a L. 201:6
 can be bitter to very bone 1143:11
 cannot exhibit all to me 1140:16
 careless of the single L. 1191:4
 catechism and dogma L. 1144:11
 chain of many deaths 1130:8
 chance of winning love 1118:16
 changed after death 1094:10
 cheerful L. what Muses love 451:1
 chequer'd with pleasures 1113:9
 choose the best L. 1113:7
 clear united stream 1113:13
 comes before literature 1116:13
 comes to its end in pain 1116:13
 perity 471:7
 commentary on the text 1117:10
 concentrated in L. intense 1116:14
 conducted through L. 1111:8
 confined within one day 1141:7
 consist of four elements 1116:14
 consists in what man is 1114:9
 thinking of 1114:9
 continually weighing us 2040:16
 co-ordination of actions 1117:7
 could be so beautiful 1144:11
 country L. I praise 1111:4
 course of L. like sea 901:18
 crowded hour of glorious L. 781:1
 crude and raw 663:1
 coving the fallow 1016:16
 dark and stormy night 1113:9
 declines from thirty-five 441:2
 dedicates L. to knowledge 1071:12
 depart from L. as an inn 1120:1
 depends not on our dead 951:19
 dissolve the bands of L. 926:8
 do not judge poet's L. 1123:7
 dog's L. 1471:1
 draw care, and care was 1146:1
 dream in Death's sleep 1112:13
 dream whose shapes re 1112:13
 dreamed that L. was Beauty 2071:4
 dwell L. to the last 1143:1
 dwindle to insignificance 1141:4
 each L. unfulfilled 1129:7
 ease one L. the seeking 1091:17
 edge of ocean of existence 2071:14
 employ first portion of L. 2041:4

Life, continued

ended when better ends 918:10
 ends with Revelations 1119:17
 enlarge my I 1145:9
 eschew the idle I 954:14
 eternal I 964:18
 eternal I, Happiness 895:13
 eternal war with woe 1180:7
 even eternal life 956:6
 every form of I, romantic 1735:16
 every I, tragedy at last 1144:4
 everywhere is fed by death 1148:8
 every man holds dear 918:19
 external I, beyond our fate 1530:11
 fairy-tale written by God 1125:11
 fardel of I 1281:8
 fed by bounty of earth 639:9
 festival only to the wise 1142:11
 lie upon this quiet I 174:10
 find I, crude, leave it raw 963:1
 flowed in eternal kiss 1051:1
 flower of a blameless I 1041:1
 following I, thro' creatures 1703:17
 for friend I, too short 799:15
 for I, for death 1172:4
 for I, I had never cared 1145:3
 for the living 1130:6
 for the sake of other 1119:10
 for which is bought re-
 nown 630:6
 Force 1240:17
 foremost form's I 1598:6
 fortified by friendships 743:16
 found that I, was Duty 507:4
 free from sorrow 884:12
 from day to day 1183:13
 full of kindness and bliss 1143:6
 future I 964:16; 968:1
 future I, matter of faith 968:7
 game of whist 1124:3
 gift of immortal good 1499:10
 given to be used 1127:7
 gleam between eternities 1123:6
 glorious I, or grave 1864:12
 golden I, in iron age 1119:6
 good only when magical 1118:11
 grandest I, ever lived 252:1
 greates in later years 3020:1
 grinds the bread of I 1124:14
 grows insipid 1105:6
 grows sadder 351:1
 half my I, full of sorrow 1141:10
 happy after course is run 411:14
 happy I, a quiet I 854:4
 happy I, consists in tran-
 quility 854:4
 hardly tasted I, at all 1126:15
 has bowed from its eyes 239:9
 has given me of its best 1137:7
 has its heroes 1123:5
 hath more woe than death 1146:16
 hath no joy like his 731:5
 hath quicksands 1118:14
 hath set no landmark 1175:15
 has little care that I 1028:1
 have we loved 1139:5
 he lived his I 1113:4
 her quiet I, flowed on 1120:4
 here and I, in death 983:10
 here my I, must end 1141:12
 heroic poem of its sort 108:13
 his I, a breath of God 108:13
 his I, a watch or a vision 1260:13
 his I, is Christ 1745:9
 his I, was gentle 1282:15
 holds disappointment 1142:8
 holds matter together 1127:5
 hooves like a star 1138:12
 how good is man's I 1141:10
 how human I, began 1139:4
 how pleasant thy morning 286:1
 how short is I 1139:18
 how short this I 1117:11
 I bear a charmed I 1191:14
 I gave my I, for freedom 1466:7
 I have had my open of I 1454:10
 I have led a happy I 1151:9
 have set I, upon a seat 772:16
 my I, pouring 441:10

Life, continued

I, went from I 794:15
 if I, did ride upon a dial's
 point 1129:7
 if I, were always merry 1078:8
 if I, were merchandise 1226:1
 if whole in I 807:14
 all whose cure is death 1181:4
 imaginary I, in minds of
 others 2074:1
 imitating I, so near 1448:7
 in America without savour 601:3
 in I, lie hid most deaths 1149:9
 in low state began 854:1
 in others' breath 639:2
 in the decline of I 31:8
 in the downhill of I 1329:7
 in the midst of I 378:17
 in the Old Land yet 559:5
 in youth standstill 25:11
 incurable disease 1131:1
 inferior gift of heav'n 1105:10
 inane dream we take 1121:7
 integrated into I 1133:7
 is a bottle 1130:2
 is a boundless privilege 1114:10
 is but a span 1249:16; 1865:1
 is a cheat, a fake 1143:17
 is a diary 1113:6
 is a dream 1174:12
 is a dream worth dreaming 1121:8
 is a dusty corridor 1115:11
 is a fatal complaint 1121:2
 is a flame 1114:14
 is a fighting breath 148:10
 is a fortress 1117:4
 is a game 1121:15
 is a game of whist 1122:1
 is a heroic poem 1151:5
 is a hollow bubble 1120:9
 is a rest 1115:13
 is a kind of sleep 1121:9
 is a ladder 1124:8
 is a leaf of paper white 1116:6
 is a living lie 1464:14
 is a lion 1114:12
 is a mission 1114:12
 is a narrow vale 1123:10
 is a perilous voyage 1126:2
 is a pill needs gilding 1125:7
 is a predicament 1116:12
 is a pure flame 1116:6
 is a series of surprises 1114:10
 is a short summer 2009:12
 is a shuttle 1116:14
 is a smoke that curls 1115:17
 is a sorry dream 1116:13
 is a spent dream 1121:6
 is a stage 1125:4
 is a step toward grave 1150:5
 is a tragedy 1125:1
 is all we must endure 969:7
 is an arbor 1114:16
 is an arrow 1114:15
 is an ecstasy 1114:10
 is an empty dream 1121:7
 is an experiment 1114:10
 is apprenticeship 1115:4
 is art of drawing conclu-
 sions 1115:10
 is barren enough 1145:10
 is better I 387:4
 is brief and irrevocable 384:13
 is but a day at most 1141:7
 is but a play 1137:13
 is but a wraith 613:16
 is but an empty dream 1121:14
 is but jest 1127:13
 is but thought 1114:9
 is changeable 1113:15
 is checked 1118:14
 is delight, away dull care 1143:8
 is dream-storm's breath 1114:18
 is dying 1149:15
 is eating us up 1117:17
 is ever lord of Death 967:8
 is fading fast away 391:7
 is fair 439:8
 is far too important 1119:17
 is in labor 358:12

Life, continued

is in the loom! Room for it 1128:8
 is in joy 821:12
 is like a cup of tea 1115:6
 is like a scrambled egg 1116:7
 is like game of dice 1121:3
 is like the autumn leaf 1141:1
 is like the sea 897:18
 is long enough 1134:9
 is long if it is full 1134:11
 is much flatter'd 1130:1
 is nearer every day to
 death 1150:5
 is never the same again 804:12
 is not a dream 1121:14
 is not to be purchased 1116:3
 is only a document 1113:4
 is patchwork 1124:3
 is perfected by death 1147:3
 is preparation for future 1114:11
 is probation 1114:7
 is profession of faith 687:6
 is protracted woe 134:9
 is real, I, is victory 1150:1
 is school of probability 1115:5
 is short and wears away 693:10
 is short, art long 104:1
 is so dreary and desolate 1144:9
 is sturdy 1146:1
 is sweet and joyful thing 1143:14
 is sweet, brother 1124:3
 is sweet to everyone 1143:8
 is tendency 1116:18
 is the desert 383:3
 is the gift of the gods 1197:10
 is the least of us 1118:1
 is thought 1191:17
 is to meet a nauseous pill 1143:7
 is too strong for you 1136:13
 is vain, a little love 1137:13
 is war with woe 1119:6
 is well enough 1117:17
 is whatever God wills it 1137:13
 isn't all beer, skittles 1118:7
 journey to death 1150:7
 Joy, Remorse, Victory 1197:10
 jump the I, to come 1159:5
 just a stuff to try soul on 1114:7
 just one damned thing
 after another 1116:4
 keeps none against will 1116:11
 kind of stage play 1115:1
 kinder I, or sweeter 239:7
 large as I, twice as natural 1136:4
 last year's Nightingale 1115:17
 lay down I, for a friend 742:11
 leading a double I 946:15
 learn to make most of I, 1139:11
 learnt I, from the poets 1156:4
 lengthened while growing 1901:15
 let I, burn down 1149:10
 let my I, sing 1143:6
 let us bestow 693:16
 let us cherish 1010:18
 levels all men 383:8
 liberty and happiness 975:4
 liberty, property 675:4
 lies about us dumb 664:2
 lies all within present 1123:12
 like a dome of many-col-
 ored glass 1143:12
 like a froward child 1116:16
 like a Japanese picture 1114:11
 like a library 1117:1
 like a lily her I, did close 1408:12
 like a loan 1127:1
 like following life 1139:7
 like playing violin 1113:10
 like stroll upon the beach 176:2
 like to this fading flower 1117:7
 like unto a winter's day 1124:10
 like unto summer day 173:11
 live out thy I 1130:1
 live the I, of brutes 392:5
 live for others 1125:10
 livelier than I 1448:12
 lives only in success 1030:2
 lives well, I, good 1113:3
 long if it is full 1134:11
 long hence, in humility 1112:6

Life, continued

long second-best 1116:11
long tragedy 1125:10
look about and die 1125:11
look at end of l. 1129:17
looks at l. with quiet eyes 988:12
looks through 1128:10
love long l. better than his 1143:11
love of l. 1129:19
loving little l. 1125:12
made for action on earth 1127:12
made l. a heaven on earth 1127:12
made up of bubbles 1125:11
made up of contradiction 1115:8
made up of interruptions 1115:16
made up of souls, smiles 1115:12
make l. a heroic poem 1151:17
make l. worth living 1162:16
make of l. a jealousy 1107:11
make whole l. complete 1127:11
makes strange bedfellows 1127:14
makes the most of l. 1119:12
makes the soul dependent 1150:1
man can have but one l. 1147:14
man's l. but a jest 1153:14
man's l. is a warfare 1129:12
many-colored life 1180:16
mauvais quart d'heure 1116:17
may be given in many
ways 1118:10
may change but dy not 1125:10
may make thee gold 1141:10
me for a quiet l. 1127:13
means progress 1167:13
measure l. by loss 1118:14
measured by deeds, not
years 1124:10
merry l. and short 1118:10
mirror of king and slave 1114:15
misapprehend better part of l. 1128:1
mixed in melody 1124:10
moment between eternities 1123:1
more amusing than 1127:16
morrow's l. and late is 1130:14
most beautiful invention 1148:12
most delightful 1127:12
most loathed worldly l. 1186:14
most worth disesteemed 1120:11
much endured, little en-
joyed 1143:18
must be filled up 1144:17
must be lived forward 1128:11
must have l. for a blow 1121:12
must once have end 1148:19
my l. a statement of sum 1078:10
my l. did, and does much
sweet 1149:14
my l. in drarry 1141:18
my l. is like a summer
rose 1142:12
my l. is read all backward 1144:17
my l. is right 1128:10
my l. in run its compass 1165:14
my l. must linger on alone 1184:11
my l. upon her faith 1106:16
mystery deep as death 1147:14
never every day to death 1150:1
neither good nor evil 1117:12
never cease to unfold 1148:12
never trusts l. to one hole 1135:12
new l., new love 1107:15
no charm not free 1105:16
no happy l. without vic-
tues 1109:11
no l. except by death 1121:12
no l. free from duty 1106:18
no l. long'd for death 1186:12
no l. pure in purpose 1181:14
no man peaceful l. 1174:11
no more than to say
"Ope"
noble l. crowned with 1117:12
nobody loves l. like old 1101:14
now love thy l. nor hate 1134:17
now pity own l. too much 1175:15
not bought with gold 1116:13
not critical but sturdy 1196:17
not dated by years 1133:14
not l. but living ill, evil 1146:11
not l. for which they stand 103:16

Life, continued

not l. without delight 430:14
not made for crowds 437:17
not measured by time 1133:14
not merely to be alive 1171:17
not of consequence 1117:12
not pity thine own 1175:12
not stuff for scorn 1142:16
not whole of l. to live 1148:19
nothing in his l. became
him like the leaving it 1107:12
nourish a blind l. 1180:11
O l. is all thy song 1146:12
of a dyastic 1174:11
of ease difficult 1153:13
of evil l., evil ending 1164:17
of going to 1151:15
of knowledge not of crime 1057:12
of l. immense in passion 1245:12
of man heroic poem 1153:13
of man in a poem 1143:13
of man is a heroic poem 1150:13
of man solitary, poor 1123:14
of man true romance 1143:11
of mingled pains 1139:10
of nothing 1143:13
of painted pomp 1146:17
of pleasure aristocratic 1151:13
of pleasure unpleasant 1151:13
of poor curse of heart 1169:18
of religion to do good 1109:11
of Riley 1168:17
of simplicity 1140:11
of small compass great 1134:11
of which Song is made 1137:12
of man full of woe 1129:12
oh, for the simple l. 1126:17
on the ocean wave 1177:18
one damned thing after
another 1116:14
one demd horrid grind 1143:13
one entrance, many exits 1180:12
one l. to love 1110:10
only lends us feet 1148:11
only one l. to live 1128:15
only useless l. woman's 1179:12
our l. a flying shadow 1194:14
our l. a clock 1125:16
our l. but a vapor 1133:11
our l. is but a spark 1117:11
our l. is twofold 1143:13
our l. shall pass as a cloud 142:10
our little l. but a gust 1140:10
outward l. we see 1143:12
painful passage o'er food 1135:12
parting and not meeting 1145:14
partly folly, partly wisdom 1117:13
passed among pictures 1108:13
passed in harmless hap-
piness 1143:13
passes while we do ill 1130:11
passeth from l. 1167:11
pays our hopes with oew 1142:10
perpetual instruction 1144:10
piercing depths of l. 1133:12
pilgrimage of blasts 1116:11
place of many tears 1173:13
play'd the trifle l., away 1101:16
plaything of Fortune 1146:13
pleasant institution 1148:12
poor l. this is 1109:16
poor l. would be a ship 1183:13
porochial l. of worrit 1117:16
practise more than my
tongue with 1183:13
praise l. at end 1111:11
prefer l. to honor 1178:10
preparation for death 1148:16
private l. her own affair 1179:10
process of getting tired 1115:10
profession of faith 1101:13
program from want to
want 1116:13
protracted woe 1145:10
public l. supplies talk 1149:12
pudding full of plums 1144:14
quiet l. doth most 1133:10
quiet l., not l. at all 1136:18
railing at l. 1128:13
real l. one does not lead 1119:16

Life, continued

reason thus with l. 1189:15
regulated l. wisely 1101:11
return to l. for others 1119:11
rounded with a sleep 1141:11
rustic l. and poverty 1101:13
saw l. steadily and whole 1171:12
say, what is l. 1143:15
scarce twinkles of a star 1141:11
scratch cured by death 1140:12
secret of l. is in art 1101:13
secondary l. is in 1107:12
seemed one pure delight 1101:10
seized l. by poetic side 1139:18
set l. at a pin's fee 1170:12
set my l. on any chance 1131:14
set my l. upon a cast 1122:11
set my l. upon a throw 1103:10
shadow of death 1143:11
shakes and rocks us 1101:11
short l. long enough 1133:12
shall be noble creed 1107:12
shall live for evermore 1107:12
she bid me take l. easy 1173:11
short and time is swift 1130:16
short l. merry 1119:13
short l. of full of care 1144:10
short summer, man a
flower 1109:11
short to fortunate 1117:12
shortness of l. 1139:12
silent Nature's breathing
l. 1101:11
simple l. Nature yields 1143:15
so doth l. of man decay 1143:10
so fast doth l. 1116:13
so fond, so cruel of l. 1143:13
so his l. has flowed 1153:13
so l. and death 1127:12
so l. we praise 1173:18
so penitent l. 1144:17
so runs the round of l. 1104:13
so when, craft so long 1104:13
so that my l. be brave 1133:13
solitary, poor, nasty 1133:14
some l. by art 1173:12
soul made known by fruits 1184:13
speeds with hurried step 1141:10
spend l. travelling 1102:10
spend l. with pretty woman 68:1
spent worthily 1143:17
split l. among cliques 1104:11
split l., upon the truth 1103:10
steal thyself from l. 1148:11
still hath one romance 1170:16
strenuous l. 1119:17
struggle and not a hymn 169:17
succession of preludes 1148:12
such in l. 1117:13
support l. by tactics
folds 1101:11
take no thought for l. 1101:11
take not l. you cannot give 1141:17
taken up curing follies 1131:16
takes l. to have l. 1116:11
tale told by an idiot 1101:11
tedious as twice-told tale 1123:12
that dares send challenge 1101:11
that means dream 1140:11
that in l. 1137:14
that is worth honor of 1101:11
that leads melodious days 1146:12
that lends passion, breath 1143:13
that l. is long 1119:11
that maketh all things new 1101:11
that never shall cease 1101:11
that no l. lives forever 1101:11
then, what is l. I cried 1117:18
this l. a fort 1101:11
this l. a theatre 1101:11
this l. remains the Myr-
tary 1101:11
this long disease, my l. 1117:12
thou art a galling load 1144:13
thou art good 1101:11
though l. be a dream 1101:11
thy l. hath some match 1101:11
thine l. forget and death 1101:11
time's foot 1101:11
tis all a dream 1101:11

Life, continued

'tis from high l. 72: 3
 to come 906:17
 to destroy fear to die 193:10
 to destroy l. easy 118:16
 to have its sweets 193: 5
 to measure l., learn thou 1128:12
 to sea thy l. flowed on 1170: 3
 to the last enjoy'd 1142: 7
 to whom l. heavy, earth 406:15
 Light
 toddlers half an hour 1142: 1
 too late tomorrow's l. 1131: 5
 too near paralyses art 102:17
 too short for activities 1129: 7
 too short for distant aim 102:15
 too short to waste 1129: 7
 tragedy of errors made 1125:10
 treads on l. 1144: 7
 true name is trial 1144: 1
 true to poles of nature 1142: 12
 twelve o'clock of l. 26: 3
 two things to aim at in l. 1129:10
 unhappy l., to have failed 1129: 3
 unsupported l. in old age 1127:12
 unsupported l. in age 32:11
 used to say l. was truth 258:1 5
 useless l. early death 1148: 7
 uttered part of l. 1182:11
 vacant house of l. 1160: 3
 value from use alone 1131: 3
 varied l. steal unper-
 ceived 1704: 7
 virtuous l. markets dear 1159: 4
 voyage homeward bound 1126: 1
 waking l. dream controlled 1121:11
 was in the right 617: 6
 was like the violet sweet 1660: 8
 waste of wearisome hours 1116: 8
 wastes his l. and blood 295: 5
 we call this l. 960:11
 we come, we cry, that is l. 1137: 7
 we love l. 27:12
 we praise that does excel 1134:11
 wears on us wearily 1143: 5
 weary of worldly hurt 193:10
 web of l. of mingled yarn 1119:13
 weep away the l. of care 221:12
 well-written l. rare 1157:13
 we've been long together 1145:16
 what a l. were this 2007: 7
 what is l. but Art 901: 4
 what is l.? even a vapour 1140: 5
 what is l. of man 1116:15
 what is l. wanting love 1182:17
 what is one l. in the af-
 fairs of a state 1918: 4
 what is the simple l. 1136: 4
 what l. shall man choose 1120: 7
 what signifies l. of man 2184: 2
 what without love 1183: 2
 when I consider l. 1144:13
 when l. flows like a song 1854: 5
 when l. knocks at door 381:13
 when l. leaps in veins 1142:13
 when l. was slain 262: 4
 where living is extinct 1130:15
 which flows along 1135:17
 which is of all l. centre 404: 4
 while there's l., hope 941: 5
 who can get another l. 456:15
 whose l. is a bubble 1124: 2
 whose l. is a span 1149:14
 whose l. was all men's
 hope 1146:14
 whose l. was Love 262: 4
 whose plot is simple 1136: 2
 whose lives holiest l. 1138:12
 why should l. all labor be 1065: 8
 wipe l. out like a sponge 1177: 4
 with honor at the close 1143: 2
 with l. as with a play 1175: 8
 without a plan 1127: 5
 without friend Death 730: 3
 without love is lead 1182:10
 without vanity impossible 2075:10
 woman's l. is secluded l. 1118: 9
 worth living 1118: 1
 would be a ship 1183: 3
 would come gladly back 1220:11

Life, continued

you take my l. 935:13
 Life's best wine last 357: 2
 blotted from l. page 335: 1
 busy l. bewildered way 1135: 4
 double l. fading space 805:13
 dying taper burns 1905:14
 enchanted cup 333: 3
 fatal fever 395:12
 flag is never furled 403: 8
 inequalities and woe 204: 4
 long night is ended 1187: 8
 poor play is o'er 681: 5
 richest cup love's to fill 1183: 4
 road so dim and dirty 1051: 6
 succeeding stages 221:11
 tumultuous sea 1188:116
 uncertain voyage 1126: 4
 ungarlanded expense 2234: 6
 untreating sea 1189:17
 Life-blood: my l. seemed to
 up 657:11
 of our enterprise 459: 4
 of the great 384: 10
 of the state 1917:15
 warm its creeping l. 34: 6
 Life-current deep l. 1158: 3
 Life-drip of bleeding breast 500: 2
 Life-dimension 900:14
 Life-lit: throw out the l. 2024: 1
 Life-tide: ebb the crimson l. 376:14
 Life-weary taker may fall
 dead 11540: 7
 Lifeless, faultless 652:16
 Lifetime of happiness 800: 6
 lift himself above himself 111: 1
 laugh, love 239: 10
 people l., and lean 810: 8
 Lifting the lazy ones 11502: 7
 Light
 a benediction 340: 7
 and leading 540: 7
 and not heat 1153: 5
 appared in celestial l. 2266:11
 as any wind that blows 794:13
 as satisfaction breeds 1043: 7
 as with a garment 700: 3
 blasted with excess of l. 1305:12
 borrowed from the ancients 2457:14
 burning and shining l. 1152: 4
 candle to the sun 215:20
 casting dim religious l. 96: 6
 coverest thyself with l. 790: 3
 darkness rather than l. 1152: 3
 dear as l. that visits 289:10
 dies before thy word 234: 1
 dispenses l. from far 1038:16
 dissolves in supernatural l. 1080: 4
 do we stand in own l. 1180:14
 doeth evil hateth l. 583:12
 don't turn out the l. 415:11
 Ethereal, first of things 1151: 7
 even through pollution 1150:18
 every l. has its shadow 1801:16
 faithful to l. within 1726: 7
 first creature of God 1151: 2
 from above 460: 6
 from her eyelids outspoke 509:15
 gains heavy purses 750: 1
 garmented in l. 1401:14
 give l. and let us die 581: 4
 gladcome l. of jurispru-
 dence 1081:10
 glimmering l. often suf-
 fices 1152:10
 God said "Be l." 854: 3
 God's eldest daughter 1151: 3
 great l. that halves all 100: 2
 great world of l. 1152: 6
 he leaves behind him 800: 7
 Heaven's l. forever shines 1143:11
 I am moved by the l. 1943: 5
 I am the l. of the world 1152: 4
 is come into the world 1152: 3
 is mingled with gloom 2021:12
 is the first of painters 1191: 6
 is thine element 1944: 5
 it giveth l. to all in the
 house 2461:10
 lambent easy l. 1157: 4

Light, continued

Lead, kindly l. 1152:15
 leave l. of hope bound 984: 3
 let our prayer be for l. 1184:10
 let there be l. 1151: 7
 let your l. so shine 588:14
 like gem its l. may smile 761:12
 little l. because so high 313: 3
 little more toward the l. 38:10
 living l., eternal 605: 6
 love l. in your eye 600:11
 makes some things invisi-
 ble 1152: 2
 men of inward l. 1788: 8
 mild l., and by degrees 1701: 7
 much l. shadows deepest 1151: 9
 my l. is spent 1701: 9
 name the bigger l. 1042:14
 no l. in earth or heaven 1916: 2
 no l. in Nature when she
 winks 554: 7
 of a pleasant eye 2007:14
 of bright world dies 1187:11
 of dark eye in women 603:12
 of duty shines 508:11
 of heav'n restore 1701: 6
 of love, purity of grace 1221:10
 of midnight's starry heaven 604: 3
 of my own eglis 1153: 5
 of other days is faded 1193:19
 of praise shall shine 11570:15
 of somewhat yet to come 2184: 8
 of Terewh 2049: 4
 of that celestial fire 22105:14
 of the body is the eye 508:12
 of the heaven she's gone to 257:10
 of the land and the sea 1221:12
 of the Mosaic star 612: 7
 of the moon 33: 4
 of the Muses 915: 5
 of the sense 1151: 1
 of the world 1313:11
 of thy countenance 607:10
 offspring of Heav'n first
 born 1151: 1
 one True l. 1152:16
 only l. of heaven pure 1151:10
 or life, or breath 210: 2
 out of l. profit 1152:18
 out of l. that dazzles me 1804: 9
 prime work of God 1151: 1
 purple l. of love 436: 5
 put out the l. 301:11
 416: 21; 1153: 2
 reason's l. with falling ray 32:15
 rule of streaming l. 1152:11
 sadder l. than waning
 moon 422:13
 seek the l. I cannot see 1151: 3
 seeking l. 1153: 1
 shine in darkness 1152: 1
 shinneth unto perfect day 1152: 1
 silently wrapping all 607: 7
 sown for the righteous 1152:10
 star to star vibrates l. 1890: 8
 sweetness and l. 347:10
 take care how you l. 501:14
 teach l. to counterfeit 1181:11
 that Failed 1151:11
 that hath no name 1042: 7
 that lies in woman's eyes 2212: 3
 that made darkness itself 1151: 2
 that never was 1153: 6
 that shone when Hope
 was born 1247:10
 that visits these sad eyes 2141: 2
 these lights shall l. us 37: 6
 they made l. of it 2042:12
 thickens 1403:18
 this thing called l. 1701: 4
 though my l. be dim 1090: 9
 to guide, a rod 308:12
 to Tom Fool to bed 1912:10
 to seek the l. of truth 2056:13
 to them that sit in darkness 1152: 8
 tolerance and equity of l. 1152: 1
 translateth 1152:10
 true l., which lighteth 1152: 3
 truly the l. is sweet 1151: 5
 unto my path 1158: 9

Light, continued

we stand in our own l.1803:12
weak and glimmering l.1139: 2
what l. is to the eyes1105:13
when I see an extra l.1244: 4
when ye come to l.1694: 2
where art thou, beam of
l.11732:17
where l. and shade repose 1304:7
which leaps upon thine 1098: 2
which heaven sheds1944:11
which heaven to gaudy
day denses130: 3
which leads astray205: 12
widens into perfect day2030: 2
with a l. behind her40: 14
within own clear breast2134: 19
Light-Brigade, forward the 2115:14
Light-House, of Hell497:14
divinatum at the l.1135: 8
without any light atop705:10
Light-radiators in give guid-
ance830:10
Light's, ere one can say
"it l."1133:10
it brightens1436: 22
when it l. why thunders 2000:19
Lightly come, I go750: 1
Lightness in his speech 1589: 0
of a woman's mind2197: 14
of common men1133: 7
Lightning
as l. does will of God1153: 0
lays keep from l.1154: 0
before death307:12; 1950: 4
better than common2117:14
defence against l. vain1150:16
flash'd l. from her eyes1139: 2
flashes which bet forth 1808: 4
flies, the thunder roars1153: 7
her veins ran l.1130: 2
I break the l.1154: 5
in the eyes of France1153: 10
inch of ground l. streak1153: 8
it must be done like l.1153: 8
near to l. mean to live846: 8
of his terrible sword203: 8
quick, comes l.2000: 29
scratch head with l.534: 6
strikes tallest trees846: 8
too like the l.1153:19
weep l.1154: 1
which he thence hath given 721:11
whose hand the l. forms49:13
Lightning's gleaming rod 1153: 0
lightning-bug is brilliant 1310:16
Lightning-flashes, swifter
than l.1902: 4
Lightnings flash a har-
curve1154: 2
flash from pole to pole1153: 14
from his mouth1437: 10
makes wicked l. of eyes2143: 3
that show vast and foamy
deed1153:13
which his hand alay'd721: 11
you nimble l.153:15
Light and shades1291:18
dead and flowers faded1873: 9
dim l. of life2123: 9
faintest of all l. alive1039: 4
God made two great l.1942:12
in firmament1910:13
let your l. be burning1598:10
of fame and l. of love900: 9
of London town1158:11
of mild philosophy1498:22
of the Veil1012:10
of the world627: 7
of world, stars of race1094: 13
out-out are the l.385:18
small l. blown out607:10
that do mislead1050: 2
these l. shall light us311: 6
twinkle from rocks372:10
waste out l. in vain2133: 9
who beamed through many
ages1283:13
Ligne et lapides docubunt 1301: 5
Lignes: six l. écories2593: 9

Ligno: confusus l.1778:13
fragili l. vastum sulcavi-
mus aquor1777: 6
Lignum vite2035: 9
Lignum vitæ vocat218: 13
Like
all and every thing1540: 2
as l. as eggs1154: 7
but oh how different526: 9
cures l.1283: 1
doth quit l.369: 17
every one as they l.1900:11
flower1343: 5
get what you l.1029:12
in difference1253: 15
let l. mate with l.1207:12
look upon his l. again 1252: 8
look upon their l. again 833: 6
love but cannot l. him1098: 3
master, l. man1281:15
not l. to l.1253:15
one so l. the other1155: 8
say you do not l. it1401: 4
sort of thing they l.1916: 9
to l.289: 1
what they have to do1139:13
what other men l.677: 8
what we have309: 3
likelihoods of modern seem-
ing1621:16
Likeness
catcheth liking1154: 8
living l.1448: 0
stamped l. upon boy645:18
thy l. thy fit help2140:13
Likes whom she l. she l.402: 6
Liking everyone to his l.333: 2
outlived my l.1200: 8
Lokings, mind l. still1100: 3
Lilac
Lilac-bush tall-growing1153:14
lilac-time to know in l.1155: 12
Lilars among l. hand in
hand2027:17
blowing in the rain1007: 4
lost in doorway bloom'd 1155: 14
Lilith airy, fairy l.2183: 2
Lilies and languors of vir-
tue208:116
consider l. of the field
1156:15; 1149: 4
contending with roses1156: 8
Lilac's purple l.1150: 4
how they grow1150: 15
in the beauty of the l.753:11
like l. may love remain 1148: 14
may'st with l. heart1158: 12
of our lives1156: 5
preach without words1501: 10
pulled by smelly hands1150: 2
stately l. stand1150: 7
stolen from grassy mold1157: 2
that fester smell worse2130:11
whitened in blackenour's
band1156: 8
Lilith Adam's first wife1110: 2
Liluvulaua1758: 2
Lily
as the l. among thorns1431: 1
bear a l. in thy hand1235: 3
blossoming in stone041:19
fresh l.1156:17
is all in white1150:10
is not this l. pure1156:16
like l. on river floating2105: 3
most unsupplied l.400: 2
Nand-like l. of the vale1157: 6
no l. has such lustre221: 9
now folds the l.1157: 1
O lovely l. clean1150:14
of a day805:10
of the vale1157: 8
that once was mistress of
the vale1156:17
to paint the l.1372: 7
towers to a l.5535: 7
unspotted l.400: 3
wand-like l.1283:18
Lily-of-the-valley1167: 2

Lima: some traveller from
l.1749: 3
Lime labor et mora1548: 7
Limb: doth mingle with di-
solved l.840:19
forget the halting l.1884: 9
he's a l.459: 3
Limbeck as from a l.2101:13
receipt of reason504:11
Limbo: far from help as l. 2177: 7
large and broad1703:10
Limus cast in mainly mould 1022:14
gentle l. did she undress 1844: 7
never tired pilgrim's l.1706:10
on held of battle scatter2121:14
polished l.390: 4
quiver after soul is gone 1803:10
that har lot of title2010: 6
to kindred dust378:19
two pairs of upper l.276:10
when her clear l. enticed
all her2078: 2
Limbus latuorum703:20
Lime-twigs of his smells444:16
Limelike l. the palm401: 3
Limelike, come all way up 1187: 1
Limelike1187: 1
Limit of becoming mirth1302: 5
of the world2238:12
of thy dear exile593:18
limitations of character235:17
limbs' art's strict l.1047: 4
cannot hold love out1100:10
flaming l. of this world1311: 7
how wide the l. stand1371:11
of a vulgar fate834: 6
of the lute regit1634: 4
of our abilities104: 4
Lime things of Heaven388:12
Limning out a well-proper
lion's head105:10
Limons on water1100: 7
Limons and wine for sauce 522: 1
Limped and Lugging603: 6
Lincoln, Abraham1158
defiant in little links1166: 5
had faith in time1158:14
new life of l.1159: 1
showered into the tomba 1160: 2
simple, kindly man, l.1158: 7
solitaires of 1377:16
very natural man1161: 4
was not a l.1158: 15
Lincoln's lines on L. face 1159: 1
Linsbergh, Charles Au-
gustus1161
Linden on l., when sun1733: 2
line add a l. every hour379: 4
daily dreadful l.180:13
each l. shall stab1758:13
every l. a vein1181: 1
follow the straight l.307: 2
flame whose feeling l.2143:15
full repenting l.503:10
he could wish to blot1158: 9
he who finds a l.741: 4
hit the l. hard1157: 2
horrorful l.706:20
I draw the l. at that2003: 7
kinely l. runs back to
solder741: 3
labors, words move slow 1548:15
marked the lofty l.1942:15
never hinted a l.1807: 1
no day without its l.370: 4
of beauty curved507: 4
of beauty l. of economy1287: 7
of demeritation1165:16
our earth's central l.503: 3
second l. sublime, third1927:14
straight l. of Duty507: 2
stretch out to crack of doom 578:20
stretch'd in never-ending l. 337:11
thin red l. of h.1866:11
thin red l. of life1139:14
through l. inwoven600: 6
too, labours333:12
upon l. l. upon l.2040: 1
Lineage: our l. prove2093: 5

Lineaments of Gospel books 608:16
 Lines: air his l.140: 3
 clean l. and a guinea139: 2
 not l. wearing out106: 4
 wash dirty l. at home179: 1
 Liner who's a lady181: 3
 Lines: all his l. overlaced152: 4
 are fallen unto me98:12
 lotted l. of rhyme138:15
 I wrote these l.150: 9
 intersected l. of thought109: 4
 mellifluously bland152:13
 of my boy's face258: 1
 of red are l. of blood675: 3
 on Lincoln's face1159: 1
 only write a dozen l.151: 4
 six l. written by honest225: 9
 that from their parallel166: 4
 thousand l. sung in four150: 6
 two dull l. by Stanhope's
 pencil1316: 9
 well-turned, true-fied l.1806: 8
 where beauty lingers136:11
 where go the poet's l.150: 3
 Lines: have son l. sale1760: 1
 Linger longer, Lucy2295: 6
 not live but l.1136: 9
 Lingua: juravi l.1418: 8
 mali para pessima1799:12
 melior sed frigida dextera2026: 7
 placabilis, ligum vitae2035:10
 quod jurat1430:10
 sacra populi lingua est1481: 3
 Linguae centum sunt358: 3
 Linguam: verum dicam qui
 l. cantum470:15
 Linguae: favete l.1027: 2
 Linguist: the marifoid l.1070: 4
 Lining: to show the l.282: 5
 turn forth her silver l.284: 4
 Link: last l. is broken1202: 4
 missing l.585:13
 Links: adamant l.919:13
 of a broken chain1459:17
 of thy fetters1947: 6
 strong l. enchain heart907: 4
 Linnaea knelt beside you689:13
 Linnet loves to sing509: 5
 Linnet's lay of love149:13
 Linnet: where the l. sing2296: 6
 Linquenda tellus2031: 6
 Lintel: be l. blest158:11
 low933:13
 Lions: give l. half153:12
 Lion1162: 2
 advised by the fox1162: 7
 against Capitol met a l.1163:10
 among ladies1163:12
 among sheep1163: 2
 and most have failed1167:16
 and the fox1171:19
 as a roaring l.1164:13
 be not l. in thy house1168:12
 bear cannot be l.1168: 9
 beard l. in his den1178:12
 beholder to a mouse1169: 9
 hold as a l.1178: 5
 brays like a jackass1121:10
 British l.1163: 9
 come in like a l.1160:16
 costs less than poet1157: 3
 devil, as a roaring l.1164:13
 every dog a l. at home1171: 4
 fawneth o'er his prey1163:13
 fierce as Cotswold l.1181: 6
 first l. thought last a bore1160:12
 fox for valor1163:10
 God provides for the l.1162: 7
 great tremble when l. roars1163: 9
 hungry l. give roar1160:12
 in his own cause1163: 5
 in the lobby1164:13
 is the heart to fight1163: 3
 living dog better than dead
 l.1170: 4
 look no larger than cat1169: 4
 most majestic brute1164:13
 must defend himself1163: 4
 not so fierce as painted1162:16
 now the hungry l. roars1160:12

Lion, continued
 one, but that one a l.1163: 6
 piece l. with fox1171:19
 roving and roaring l.1165: 1
 rouse l. from his lair1163: 5
 rouse l. start bare1163:16
 scarcely suitable for a do-
 mestic pet1170:16
 some day you will think me
 a l.1167: 5
 tawny l. pawing1162:12
 there is a l. in the way954: 6
 thou shalt hunt a l.1163:14
 wake not sleeping l.1163:15
 walk behind a l.1160:10
 well roared, l.1163:12
 when a l. brays1163:10
 where the l. roareth1163:12
 who nourisheth l.1163:12
 who would reclaim a l.1163:14
 Lion's: better playing with
 l. whelp1163: 6
 hide1163:12
 pull dead l. beard1163:19
 sell the l. skin1163: 8
 share1163:18
 skin never cheap1163: 8
 thou wear a l. hide1163:11
 Lion-banner: Freedom's l.675: 6
 Lions are kings of beasts1162: 8
 be the tail of the l.1163:16
 do not attack butterflies1163:15
 girded up my l.1163:13
 have I not heard l. roar1163: 6
 in field, lambs in chamber1163: 6
 talks familiarly of l.1163:12
 to see the l.1163:12
 to their enemies1163: 6
 where he should find you
 l.1163:12
 Lip1164: 2
 big l. and warty eye1167:12
 bites his l. and starts1164:15
 contemptuous l.1164:15
 free and yielding l.1164: 6
 hanging of thy neither l.1164:15
 heavy his low-hung l.1163:15
 his l. should curl1164: 9
 keep a stiff upper l.1164: 9
 kissing with inside l.1164: 9
 never l. curved in pain1164: 9
 no good girl's l.1164:15
 not a l. we beauty call1164:15
 of much contempt1164:15
 past on thy l.1164: 4
 search for a new l.1164: 5
 soft l. tempt to kissing1164: 5
 'twixt cup and l.1164:15
 vermilion-tinted l.1164: 9
 Lippin all to him1164: 3
 Lippo: Fra l. we have
 learned1164:15
 Lips are learned teachers1164:15
 ore no part of the head1164: 8
 but half regretful1164: 5
 close-shut l. answered No1164: 5
 toward l.1164:15
 dash her on the l.1164:17
 drain'd a mother's breast1164:17
 flattering l.1164:17
 found ways of speaking1164: 6
 from his l. drop gentle
 words1164:15
 graze on my l.1164:15
 had rather zeal my l.1164: 8
 have not sains l.1164:15
 he must brisly invade1164:15
 Helen's l. are drifting dust1164:20
 Helen's l. are dust1164:20
 her l. are roses1164:15
 her l. still blush1164:15
 her l. suck forth my soul1164:15
 her l. were red, one thin1164:15
 his l. blow at nose1164:15
 however rosy must be fed1164:15
 if you year l. would keep1164:15
 in prayer, she l. never1164:15
 is parcel of mouth1164:15
 keep l. from over-speech1164:15
 kissed soul in song1164:15

Lips, continued
 laughing l. and roguish eyes 86:13
 less exquisite than thine 1050: 9
 like l. like lettuce 1111:17; 1184:12
 loveliest loving l.1164: 4
 man of unclean l.1164: 9
 marmalade l.1164: 9
 match my l. to yours1051: 2
 may say, "Run away from
 me"2283: 4
 might freeze to teeth1164:13
 murmured like a brook1164:13
 murmuring l. of discontent 454:10
 my l. freeze to my teeth1164: 8
 my l. till then had only1164: 8
 of lovers as they clung1164:13
 of lurid blue1164:13
 of strange woman drop1164:13
 of the unrepining dead1164: 7
 of those that are asleep1164: 7
 often swore my l. sweet1164:13
 on his l. eternal themes1164: 7
 red curve of her l.1164:13
 red l. better than brains1164: 8
 restless l.1164:13
 roses l. grew pale1164:13
 sad with kissing Christ1164:13
 say God be pitiful1164:13
 seal with our l.1164:13
 sections of slain kisses1164:13
 shall not utter wickedness 2134:13
 sing when cannot sing1164:13
 soft were l. that bleed1164:13
 steep'd in poverty to the l. 1166:20
 take those l. away1164:13
 teach not thy l. such scorn 1164:12
 that are dead sang1164:13
 that are near1164:13
 that they must use in
 prayer1164:13
 that those l. had language 1164: 4
 that touch liquor1164:13
 their l. drew near1164:13
 those kissing cherries1164: 9
 thy l. from speaking guile 2024:21
 to kiss with1164:13
 to sing1164:13
 two l. where kisses dwell 1164:13
 upon her perfect l.1164:13
 were four and roses1164:13
 were red, looks were free 1164:13
 when a pair of red l.1164:13
 when I ate l. let no dog1164:13
 when my l. meet thine1164: 5
 when other l. and hearts 1164:13
 when we're far from l.1164:13
 where l. invite1164:13
 which l. kiss'd to subdue 1164: 4
 which kiss tears away1164: 4
 whose kisses pout1164: 8
 with lying l. prays old1164:13
 Liquefaction of her clothes 1164: 8
 Liquidity: purpose in l.1164: 6
 Liquor adds purpose to kisses 1046: 8
 caudly dandy, l. quicker1164: 9
 cannot carry your l.1164: 9
 gives *penus* discerning1164: 9
 good l. be lost1164: 9
 large in l. as in love1164: 9
 livelier l.1164:13
 quality of the l.1164:13
 sound alcoholic l. does no
 harm1164:13
 such a l. as no brain1164:13
 talks mightily loud1164:13
 Liquor: greater nullus l.1164:13
 quam rex iniquus1164:13
 Liquor: hot and rebellious
 l.1164:13
 Lis nunquam, toga vara1164:13
 Lip and wear strange suits 2032: 6
 of leaves1164:13
 Lipped in numbers1164:13
 List: I've got 'em on the l.1164:13
 Listen more and talk less1164:13
 to whispers of fancy1164:13
 when his mate talked1164:13
 Listener: takes great man
 to make good l.1164:13
 Listeners seldom hear good 1164: 8

LISTENING

Listening 1166
 always I. to himself 1167: 6
 behind me for my wit 1168: 2
 beseech I. 1169: 8
 eye charmed soul of syren 1169: 8
 please more by I. 1169: 8
 still they seem'd to hear 1169: 8
 Listen like a three years' child 1169: 8
 to good purpose 1169: 8
 who I. once 1169: 8
 List of je nais 1169: 8
 Litens: nulla cause non 1169: 8
 femina I. 1169: 8
 good life resolvit 1169: 8
 litera scripta manet 1169: 8
 literary letters 1169: 8
 Literas: quam vellem non 1169: 8
 lire 1169: 8
 Literature 1169: 8
 American I. in English I. 1169: 8
 analysis of experience 1169: 8
 and fiction different 1169: 8
 anticipates life 1169: 8
 begins with fables 1169: 8
 best when half trade 1169: 8
 bypaths of I. 1169: 8
 communicates power 1169: 8
 consoles sorrow 1169: 8
 cultivate I. on oatmeal 1169: 8
 exists to please 1169: 8
 expression of nature's 1169: 8
 mind 1169: 8
 formerly an art 1169: 8
 good card to play 1169: 8
 hearing I. to reading it 1169: 8
 is a very bad craft 1169: 8
 is an avenue to glory 1169: 8
 is effort to indemnify 1169: 8
 is full of perils 1169: 8
 is quotation 1169: 8
 is succession of books 1169: 8
 language to best purpose 1169: 8
 lasting an accident 1169: 8
 line between human and animal 1169: 8
 monishes us 1169: 8
 most deductive profession 1169: 8
 never much to give to I. 1169: 8
 no I. for the masses 1169: 8
 of knowledge and of power 1169: 8
 orchestration of platitudes 1169: 8
 shadow of good talk 1169: 8
 should be a little ragged 1169: 8
 should stand by itself 1169: 8
 stabilizes and confirms 1169: 8
 thought of thinking souls 1169: 8
 unhealthy I. 1169: 8
 Litigation: discourage I. 1169: 8
 Litura quinquam ad viam 1169: 8
 reditura 1169: 8
 Litura thesaurum est 1169: 8
 Lituram in temperantia 1169: 8
 Lituras: in literatimas I. 1169: 8
 Lituram esse 1169: 8
 Literature commence par 1169: 8
 les fables 1169: 8
 Litteria: nulli sanantibus 1169: 8
 Little and loud 1169: 8
 better a I. well kept 1169: 8
 better I. than nothing 1169: 8
 blessedness of being I. 1169: 8
 every I. helps 1169: 8
 given seasonably 1169: 8
 gives I. not that I. long 1169: 8
 here a I. and there a I. 1169: 8
 homely things 1169: 8
 how I. are the power 1169: 8
 if thou hast I. give I. 1169: 8
 in one's own pocket 1169: 8
 give, great pass 1169: 8
 many a I. makes a mickle 1169: 8
 man live better on I. 1169: 8
 more and how much it is 1169: 8
 more than I. too much 1169: 8
 needed to make happy life 1169: 8
 nothing too I. for man 1169: 8
 of everything 1169: 8
 one shall become thousand 1169: 8

Little, continued

practice in I. things 1169: 8
 seemed to him great 1169: 8
 so I. has been tried 1169: 8
 things affect I. minds 1169: 8
 things on I. wings 1169: 8
 tin gods on wheels 1169: 8
 to a I. becomes great 1169: 8
 to be enjoyed 1169: 8
 to be so large 1169: 8
 whom we call the great 1169: 8
 with quiet the only diet 1169: 8
 you give is great 1169: 8
 Little Annie Rooney 1169: 8
 Little Mac and Prediction 1169: 8
 are our candidates 1169: 8
 Littlest: many I. make a 1169: 8
 much 1169: 8
 Liturgical parterre 1169: 8
 Liturgy of the martyrs 1169: 8
 Popish I. 1169: 8
 Litus ammi: alium alii 1169: 8
 Live a life half dead 1169: 8
 according to his belief 1169: 8
 according to nature 1169: 8
 after all, I must I. 1169: 8
 all the days of your life 1169: 8
 all would I. long 1169: 8
 all you can 1169: 8
 all-important to I. 1169: 8
 always beginning to I. 1169: 8
 amid love and laughter 1169: 8
 and die all I. have to do 1169: 8
 and die, but which is best 1169: 8
 and die in ignorance 1169: 8
 and face well 1169: 8
 and learn 1169: 8
 and let I. 1169: 8
 and think 1169: 8
 as brave men 1169: 8
 as I lived I. 1169: 8
 as if God beheld you 1169: 8
 as if you die tomorrow 1169: 8
 as if you were eternal 1169: 8
 as long as he ought 1169: 8
 as they teach 1169: 8
 as though never die 1169: 8
 at ease is not to I. 1169: 8
 begin at once to I. 1169: 8
 begin to I. begin to die 1169: 8
 better to I. recklessly 1169: 8
 beyond my means 1169: 8
 blithful while ye may 1169: 8
 but more or less 1169: 8
 by bread alone 1169: 8
 by pulling off hat 1169: 8
 by squeezing from a stone 1169: 8
 by the side of the road 1169: 8
 by thy light 1169: 8
 cannot I. without them 1169: 8
 cannot I. without you 1169: 8
 cleanly 1169: 8
 come I. with me 1169: 8
 do not I. but last 1169: 8
 do you want to I. forever 1169: 8
 each day as if the last 1169: 8
 each other's lives 1169: 8
 easy to I. for others 1169: 8
 ever—or else swoon 1169: 8
 every man may I. nobly 1169: 8
 few I. at present 1169: 8
 fie, pipe, drink 1169: 8
 for those who love me 1169: 8
 for thy neighbor 1169: 8
 for today 1169: 8
 get to I. then I. 1169: 8
 getting ready to I. 1169: 8
 happy in midst of pleas-ures 1169: 8
 he knows how to I. 1169: 8
 how good it is to I. 1169: 8
 I am coming 1169: 8
 I had rather I. and love 1169: 8
 I have to I. with myself 1169: 8
 I I. on hope 1169: 8
 I shall not I. in vain 1169: 8
 I, so I. 1169: 8
 I would not I. always 1169: 8
 I would not I. over 1169: 8

LIVE

2613

Live, continued

if we I. we die not 1169: 8
 ill who think to I. forever 1169: 8
 in all vicissitudes 1169: 8
 in dread of death 1169: 8
 in faith of reason 1169: 8
 in hearts we leave behind 1169: 8
 in him we I. move and have being 1169: 8
 in people's hearts 1169: 8
 in pleasure, I. to face 1169: 8
 in the mouths of men 1169: 8
 in the sunshine 1169: 8
 just as I have lived 1169: 8
 learn to I. well 1169: 8
 learned to I. and die 1169: 8
 let all I. as would die 1169: 8
 let me I. unseen 1169: 8
 let me I. well 1169: 8
 let me not I. in vain 1169: 8
 let us I. and love 1169: 8
 let us I. by the way 1169: 8
 let us I. then 1169: 8
 like a man 1169: 8
 like a wreck, die rich 1169: 8
 Nature's bastards 1169: 8
 lashed and long 1169: 8
 may I. tomorrow 1169: 8
 merely on crust of things 1169: 8
 mindful of death 1169: 8
 more brave to I. than die 1169: 8
 more nearly as we pray 1169: 8
 mortal millions I. alone 1169: 8
 move, and have being 1169: 8
 my life over again 1169: 8
 no longer in monument 1169: 8
 not as we wish, but can 1169: 8
 not how long but how 1169: 8
 not necessary to I. 1169: 8
 not over-eager to I. 1169: 8
 now I am going to I. 1169: 8
 now or never 1169: 8
 obedient to the law 1169: 8
 on bill as in ball 1169: 8
 on little with cheerful heart 1169: 8
 on twenty pound a year 1169: 8
 only those I. who do good 1169: 8
 or die to serve friend 1169: 8
 peaceable with all men 1169: 8
 pure, speak true 1169: 8
 righteously 1169: 8
 save means to I. 1169: 8
 so I. that when summons 1169: 8
 so I. we dread not to die 1169: 8
 something to I. for 1169: 8
 taught them how to I. 1169: 8
 taught to I. saintly way 1169: 8
 tell me who you I. with 1169: 8
 that one may learn 1169: 8
 that was indeed to I. 1169: 8
 then I. his life 1169: 8
 there taught us how to I. 1169: 8
 they do not I. but linger 1169: 8
 thou today 1169: 8
 thus let me I. unseen 1169: 8
 'tis time to I. 1169: 8
 to fight another day 1169: 8
 to I. act, serve future 1169: 8
 to I. and die all to do 1169: 8
 to I. by one man's will 1169: 8
 to I. deadly dangerous 1169: 8
 to I. fully aim of life 1169: 8
 to I. happily 1169: 8
 to I. in mask 1169: 8
 to I. is Christ 1169: 8
 to I. is like to love 1169: 8
 to I. is to change 1169: 8
 to I. is to pursue 1169: 8
 to I. is to think 1169: 8
 to I. long everyone's wish 1169: 8
 to I. with them is far 1169: 8
 to I. without loving 1169: 8
 to please, please to I. 1169: 8
 to sell I. on 1169: 8
 to study, get study to I. 1169: 8
 to tread on things 1169: 8
 to unite with party 1169: 8
 to-day 1169: 8
 too fast too I. 1169: 8

Live, continued

too much in a circle . . . 273: 6
true life, love true live 119:19
truly and life shall be . . . 203: 4
twixt spite and fear . . . 170:14
upon Tobacco and Hope . . . 201: 2
we don't I twice . . . 456: 15
we I, but die . . . 1147: 5
we I and learn . . . 163: 9
we I, but more or less . . . 1127: 5
we I, by Faith . . . 620:10
we I, in deeds . . . 1134: 5
we I, without hope . . . 947:18
we, flesh, and love . . . 1221: 4
where we I, we suffer . . . 101: 5
while we I, let us I . . . 1132:10
while we I, to I . . . 1231:12
who would I without thee 1195:17
while ye may . . . 1131: 6
while you I . . . 1132:10
wisely and pleasantly . . . 1108:14
with Pontius Pilate . . . 62: 2
with rogues and fools . . . 700: 2
with thee I faint would I . . . 121: 2
with thee, now without . . . 437: 4
within our means . . . 193: 9
within thyself . . . 1198:15
within your harvest . . . 861:21
without poetry, music . . . 115:12
would I, same life over . . . 113: 9
you are panting . . . 113: 9
you wish to I rightly . . . 209: 6
your own life . . . 1147:10
Lived an age too late . . . 236: 6
and loved together . . . 121: 5
as the roses live . . . 1245: 7
greatly . . . 116: 7
I have I . . . 718: 2
I have I, an hour . . . 1134:14
I have I, long enough . . . 361: 3
I have I, my time . . . 1134:13
I have I, today . . . 1134:13
like one not born to die 1126:11
long enough to die well . . . 1134: 6
too long by one day . . . 1116: 8
too short a life . . . 1134:13
we have I, we have loved 1134:13
well is great thing . . . 1116: 8
well, laughed often . . . 1024:10
well who I, obstinately . . . 1422: 2
you have I happily . . . 1130:12
Laver, depends on the I . . . 1118: 2
gues up and down . . . 949: 6
hanger than glove . . . 521: 8
let my I, heat with wine 131:8
makes the I, curl . . . 755: 9
Lavers: dirt-ridden I . . . 401: 3
free I, on small scale . . . 1615: 4
spoiled I . . . 816: 28
white as milk . . . 128: 1
Lavery: cunning I, of hell 404: 7
death's I . . . 370:15
light and careless I . . . 284: 3
of honor . . . 2048: 6
of the human I, win . . . 609:18
silver I, of advised age . . . 39: 8
stole I, of heaven . . . 949: 2
Lives a coward . . . 604:15
albums written through 1111: 4
and loves in every blue 1301: 4
as man I, so shall he die 1149: 5
as many I, as a cat . . . 224: 3
be noteworthy by weight 1134:11
but marches to grave . . . 827:18
by robbery . . . 1140: 1
cat has name I . . . 224: 3
domestic in more senses 910: 2
for no one . . . 1110:10
fortunes, sacred honor . . . 1413:11
free I, and live . . . 1137:18
from I, not from words . . . 1107:14
greatly I, who greatly dies 1147: 9
he I, and will always live . . . 630: 1
he I, who dies for name 1324:13
he I, who I, to virtue . . . 1147: 9
he rightly I, nobly dies 1149: 5
he that I, longest little . . . 1140: 6
he that I, well cannot be
despised . . . 1454: 8
he who I, more I, than one 1149:17

Lives, continued

holy I, must win crown . . . 904: 4
how many I we live in one 1124: 7
how the other half I . . . 1119: 5
in fame . . . 630: 5
lead I, in purest chastity . . . 228: 6
like wandering winds . . . 1139: 2
likes of our I . . . 1150: 5
little I, of men . . . 1604:12
lock up our I, for wealth 1722: 1
longer I, glad than sorry 1301: 9
look into I, of all men . . . 588:18
making their I, a prayer . . . 1582:21
most I, who thinks must . . . 1134: 5
noble and honored . . . 1734: 8
not to please himself . . . 2245: 6
not who can refuse me . . . 1137: 6
not worth preserving . . . 2243: 7
obscure saintest souls . . . 1421:12
obscurely great . . . 1472: 9
of great men remind us . . . 583:13
of many divers saint . . . 2154: 5
of quiet desperation . . . 437:10
one of your name I . . . 224: 3
our I, are cheerful . . . 1944: 14
our I, are songs . . . 1135: 1
our I, in acts exemplary 981: 8
our I, like ships at sea 1290: 2
rend I, into immaterialities 1315: 2
the I, whom we call dead . . . 413: 2
shortened by ignorance . . . 859: 9
think upon the I, of men 2043: 15
to posterity . . . 1163: 8
twice who can employ . . . 805: 11
two I, bound fast in one 1222:20
two I, that once part . . . 1289:16
we have two I, about us 952: 2
were undivided . . . 740:13
who I, mentally . . . 873:12
who I, to virtue . . . 1132: 9
who I, unto himself . . . 1704: 4
who will I, long I . . . 1133: 12
whoever I, loves . . . 1118: 4
Lives: heed how thou I, I . . . 130: 8
what thou I live well . . . 1134: 4
Lives: and conquereth . . . 3053: 2
he I, long . . . 1133:10
that I, to self dead . . . 1133: 1
longer he I, less he hath . . . 1714: 7
Lavin' a heap o' I . . . 604:16
Living and loving and
loved today . . . 2183:12
but not life . . . 1184: 9
consult the . . . 118: 2
distinguished from dead 1117: 7
doubt if we've learned by
I . . . 2168:15
emphatic and emphatic . . . 1145:12
evilly twice . . . 1133: 6
from hand to mouth . . . 840:11
get your I, by loving . . . 1177: 2
have their claims . . . 1131:13
I call the I . . . 1154: 5
in another room . . . 88:12
is an art . . . 1128:13
is not good, but I, well . . . 1134:10
just as though no God . . . 703:11
kill all the I . . . 567: 2
making smug I . . . 543:15
must for heavenly gain . . . 1734:10
need charity than dead . . . 224: 3
no I, with thee . . . 237: 4
noble I, and noble Dead 1408:11
on little . . . 1147:10
plan I, and high thinking 1136: 3
requires little life . . . 424: 8
ropions I . . . 1615:18
should live . . . 857:20
skeleton: proud . . . 2015:16
to eat . . . 510:18
unite I and dead . . . 1140: 8
we fret . . . 711: 2
well best revenge . . . 1711:10
well is the gift of philo-
sophy . . . 1490:10
who seek ye, among dead 1148:18
Livingstone: Dr. L, I pre-
sume . . . 2283: 3
Livor: pascitur in vivis . . . 665:20
umma petit I . . . 836: 8

Livre: mon I, m'a fait . . . 191: 3
tout I, pitié, perdu . . . 189: 9
Livres: à des gros I . . . 189: 8
nouveau, suspectant de
lire les anciens . . . 188: 3
Lizard, better head of I . . . 869:12
Lizzie Birden took an axe 1100: 4
Lo, the poor Indian . . . 1766:10
Load: he man's I, never so
heavy . . . 1114:13
dragging home a I . . . 4274: 4
lay I, on willing horse . . . 929: 6
lift the lightest I . . . 204: 5
would sink a navy . . . 205: 2
Loads: proportion'd I . . . 814: 2
Loadstar, highest I . . . 2243: 5
Loadstone touched with the
I . . . 306:14
Loaf: back of the I . . . 168: 3
cut I, to steel shive . . . 1985:21
half a I, better . . . 197: 6
or kiss or kingdom . . . 1584:13
Lodgers I . . . 1030:10
Lodges and invite my soul . . . 955:13
in chains opposed . . . 237:21
Lodging about the throne . . . 741:11
Lod of painted clay . . . 1704: 1
Lod, advantage I . . . 1974: 7
oft loves both itself . . . 194:12
Lodown comes a I home . . . 194: 2
Lodans and delus warriors . . . 841: 2
Lodh to go to it . . . 170: 7
Lodding certain I . . . 460:10
to the stomach brings . . . 519:21
Lodens and fishes . . . 2107: 4
seven halfpenny I, for
venny . . . 1627: 2
smells of huttered I . . . 2009: 8
Loddy: lion in the I . . . 1113:17
Lodder: pour it on a salad 1923: 4
Lodder: no more . . . 601: 6
Lodder: Young I . . . 1133: 12
Lodow, far cry to I . . . 1633: 1
Lodk: while twisting I
grows grey . . . 2013:15
Lodet: take the I, soldier,
brother . . . 2286: 4
Lodds are like the sun . . . 38: 5
Lodds: platted I . . . 1283:12
few I, which are left you
are grey . . . 38: 1
golden I, to silver turned 2013:15
his I were gray . . . 38: 2
Lycanthropic I . . . 848: 8
knotted and combined . . . 648: 5
let not your I be lawless . . . 847:11
like golden were . . . 848:10
neither I had they . . . 1522: 3
never shake thy gory I . . . 847: 8
not wide-dispersed . . . 1817:12
O' their with dewy I . . . 1905:12
of gold today . . . 1031: 1
so aptly twined . . . 847: 9
steering I, make true . . . 663: 8
sunny I, hang on temples 848: 8
thy I, jet-black . . . 1002: 2
white I, blossom of age . . . 38: 8
whose I, outshine the sun 1235: 3
Lodomotive to buy a wagon 279:12
Lodous immortally catatras 201: 1
Lodous sortia delectum . . . 1904:10
Lodra que la discretion . . . 694:16
Lodra est pluribus umbris 932: 4
nulli tutus est summus I . . . 832:16
Lodous: Lodous as I . . . 516: 8
Lod-stare: of our language 248:15
Lodge in garden of cucum-
bers . . . 1037: 2
in some vast wilderness . . . 1873: 2
none can enter but pure 1050:16
Lodger for the night . . . 2020:10
in my own home . . . 909:11
Lodging-place of wayfarers 1873: 2
Lodliness of our loves . . . 1127: 4
Lodly and sour to them . . . 1763: 9
nothing is so I . . . 201:15
Log, crooked I, straight fire 667:10
Mark Hopkins at one end
of I . . . 530:9
pounding on I . . . 1090:17

Love, continued

better is than Fame 1127:18
 better I, in lowliest cot 1208:8
 better to I, amiss 1212:16
 better to I, and be poor 1208:8
 better to I, two too many 1207:3
 better what is best 1194:6
 between them mutual I 1201:15
 beyond life I, and care 791:4
 beyond the world 1204:15
 blinds without a cord 1189:10
 bliss which never cloy 1272:9
 blossomless bower 1230:6
 blossom where there blows 1273:4
 blossom which wind as
 sails 1174:1
 breaks through 1133:12
 brotherly I 1201:15
 brother's I, exceeds 1201:4
 built on beauty dies 1131:15
 business of the idle 1201:5
 but frailty of the mind 1272:10
 but insatiate thirst 1174:2
 but I, I have it not 1194:11
 but woman's I, is hung 1181:14
 by gold I, procured 1201:11
 by habit I, enters mind 1181:13
 by I, man may rule world 1180:17
 by I, repaid 1180:11
 by I, the young and tender
 wit is turn'd to folly 1195:12
 by I, was consummated 1180:8
 can beauties spy to faults 1182:9
 can do of a truth 1244:5
 can draw with twined
 thread 1188:7
 can every fault forgive 1182:7
 can find entrance 1187:9
 can hope, reason despair 1207:8
 can never lose its own 1207:8
 can vanquish death 1201:11
 can we I, but on condition 1210:6
 cannot be mixed with fear 1210:11
 cannot be paid but with
 I 1189:9
 cannot consume stationary 1172:6
 ceases to be a pleasure 1208:12
 change old I, for new 1207:4
 child of illusion 1175:14
 choose I, by another's
 eyes 1201:12
 circle that doth move 1173:10
 come where my I, lies
 dreaming 1208:2
 comes in a butterfly 1191:18
 comes in at the window 1208:3
 comes only when he will 1206:9
 comforteth like sunshine 1225:7
 commenced at mind's bid
 ding 1186:3
 conjunction of the mind 1173:10
 concubial I, 1273:8
 conquer I, that run away 1186:12
 conquers all 1191:1
 consists in desiring to give 1175:8
 consumes me 1191:1
 contending with friend
 ship 1209:9
 converts to fear 1207:15
 convey I, to thy friend 731:3
 cools, friendship falls off 1204:14
 could not write all my I 791:6
 coupling of two souls 1181:12
 course of true I, never did
 run smooth 1181:10
 crawls I, 1184:10
 creeps out of the window 1208:3
 crines in age 1241:15
 cupboard I, 1231:17
 cupboard I, platonic I, 1201:15
 cure I, with I 1187:2
 cure recovery 1218:3
 dangerous I, of friends 734:11
 dawn I, is silver 1207:3
 deadliest foe to 1235:14
 dearest to I, than life 1229:16
 deceptive heart of woman
 kind 1222:1
 deep as first I, 1168:19
 delights in palace 1271:20

Love, continued

delightful transport 1174:8
 depends on cut of dress 1186:14
 differs from gold and clay 1199:10
 difficult to I, not esteem 1177:10
 disappointment of I 1185:9
 disease cures not cure 1186:14
 divine, all I, exclaiming 791:3
 divine is I 1185:9
 does doat in liking 1173:16
 doth to her eyes repair 1179:16
 draw with twined thread 1211:12
 draws me one way 1181:1
 dropp'd eyelids and a kiss 2086:11
 emblem of eternity 1175:7
 endureth weal and woe 1231:6
 enough to hurt 1181:12
 essence of all beauty 1133:11
 essence of God 1173:3
 every I, shall abide 1206:17
 every one his I, defeat will 1221:12
 exactly like war 1174:7
 expelled by other I 1187:2
 extinguish'd earth 1189:15
 fair is my I 1133:19
 father of the gods 1171:3
 faithful I, recalled thee 1209:5
 falls in I, with himself 1170:5
 fame, ambition, avarice 1273:15
 faiths thick where I, this 1249:11
 few know how to I 1211:8
 few I, what they may have 1617:12
 finds admission 791:5
 finds after eye's eager star 1212:4
 finds altar far forbidden 1222:10
 finds equality or makes it 1210:11
 first consciousness of I 1206:11
 first I, curiosity 1206:17
 first united provinces 1223:7
 first women I, the lover 1200:18
 fit I, for gods 1130:9
 flame to set will on fire 1173:20
 flowers and fruits of I 1133:4
 for ever wilt thou I 1198:10
 for I, I, unite 1191:1
 for I, I, earnest bought 1188:9
 for loving angelic 1185:5
 for one's family 1207:7
 for the I, of laughter 1238:12
 for their beautiful eyes 1171:3
 fostered by diffidence 1190:3
 fostered with soft words 1186:2
 frailty of the mind 1131:2
 framed with Mirth 1217:16
 free as air, at night 1270:11
 free I, in for the best 1194:4
 friendship and I 1244:5
 from I, to ambition 1131:3
 from my heart-bring I, I 1214:5
 from too much I, of living 1149:10
 fulfilling of the law 1174:10
 full of anxious fears 1216:13
 full of I, and honesty 1225:17
 fulsome I, for gain 1258:3
 gains shrine when pity
 opens 1180:4
 gave the wound 1205:14
 gentle hearts quickly
 know 1202:10
 gift which God has given 1274:14
 glida the scene 1193:18
 give all to I 1221:8
 give me I, now 1204:9
 give me more I, or didst 1208:15
 gives safety to the city 1176:4
 go to my I, where she is
 careless laid 1207:10
 goes lowly 791:3
 goes toward I 1186:6
 goth order without fear 1216:10
 good to be off w/ old I 1207:3
 grant me thy I 1201:3
 grants in a moment 1189:4
 great their I, who I, in die 1222:10
 great the' wit small 1202:6
 greater I, than man 727:11
 greater than God 1186:3
 grown faint and fearful 1201:5
 grows bitter with treason 1261:12

Love, continued

grows colder 1200:4
 growth of human will 1207:3
 had made him amiss 1203:6
 had wedded I 1190:6
 half angel and half man 1191:1
 hangs about your name 1211:2
 hard to be in I, and wise 1180:12
 has a tide 1200:12
 has an eye for a dinner 1203:11
 has for me happy minute 1191:4
 has need of being believed 724:5
 has never known a law 1191:5
 has no habitation but
 heart 1200:4
 has no language 1201:11
 has no thought of self 1172:5
 has ripened into speech 1200:3
 has thousand varied notes 1183:9
 has thousand ways to
 please 1196:1
 hath an end 1200:1
 hath every bliss in store 1180:19
 hath friends in garison 1222:12
 has born to learning 1171:1
 he caught at I 1181:2
 he laughed to scorn 1201:5
 he that dwelleth in I 1200:14
 he that shuts I, out 1181:7
 he who dares I 1181:11
 he would I, and she not 1211:6
 hears rustle of wing 1206:7
 heart's immortal thirst 1176:7
 him, but cannot like him 1208:3
 his for the amorous be
 has made 1196:13
 him like me 1176:10
 him whose life was I 1201:2
 his fellow men sincerely 1201:7
 his was great 1200:18
 history of woman's life 1184:2
 holy melodies of I, arise 1272:16
 hope, fear, death 1244:17
 hot I, soon cold 1177:9
 how could I tell I, should
 I, thee to-day 1202:10
 how do I, I, thee 1201:12
 how I, exalts the mind 1231:16
 how I, improves a woman 1207:6
 how many fashions deep
 in I 1211:7
 how perfect is thy mystic
 art 1201:10
 how should I true I, know 1209:9
 how want of I, tormenteth 1191:11
 however brief 1174:1
 humble, low-born thing 1272:17
 I, how before thine altar, I 1210:9
 I cannot I, as I have 1200:4
 I cannot I, where beloved 1184:9
 I can't tell why I, I, you 1253:4
 I could not I, thee 1217:12
 I do I, I know not what 1200:16
 I do not I, the man 1204:5
 I do not I, thee, Dr. Fell 1201:3
 I in I, was mute and still 1209:13
 I, and the world is mine 1191:3
 I, I, him not 1208:3
 I, my I, my I, love me 1204:9
 I, thee freely 1201:14
 I, I, thee, I, I, but thee 1201:2
 I, I, thee not, Nell 1201:4
 I, I, to hear him die 1211:17
 I, I, to stand away 1210:5
 I, I, you dearly I, you 1201:1
 I may not sing of I 1200:13
 I shall be past making I 1201:15
 I that have I, and no more 1191:7
 I'll I, no more 1191:7
 idealise I, too much 1177:15
 if I, were juster 1210:11
 if I, were what rose to 1211:10
 if thou dost I, reverence 1204:14
 impossible to I, be wise 1180:12
 in a cottage 1200:1
 in a cottage in hungry 1201:1
 in all capacities 1201:1
 in heaven, yours is hidden 1201:1
 in entrance 1201:1
 in haste, doest at leisure 1201:1

Love, continued

in but, with water, crust 1208: 6
in idleness 1951: 4
in I, where war and peace 1173:12
in I, one drives oneself 1205: 8
in I, there is no lack 1103: 2
in I, we see no faults 1244:17
in silence with thy soul 1208:13
in spite of what they are 1182:14
in the lowliest cot 1208: 9
in thy youth, fair maid 1192:12
in your heart as July
burns 1200: 6
increase or diminish 1173: 6
indeed is anything 1173:11
infinite, ever-present L 1188:14
inordinate l. of riches 117:10
invidious l 1186: 2
inquires with strength 1175: 6
is a beautiful dream 1173:18
is a boy by poets' styl'd 1203:18
is a credulous thing 1178: 4
is a devil 1174:15
is a familiar 1174:15
is a fire, a coal 1172: 9
is a fiend, a fire 1172: 2
is a flame 1173:11
is a kind of warfare 1174: 7
is a lie, false a breath 1184:15
is a light burden 1174:11
is a miser 1245: 2
is a sour delight 1175: 5
is a talkative passion 1240: 1
is a tumble about thing 1115:14
is all in all 1103:13
is all in fire 1173:21
is all truth 1255: 7
is an And's snatching day 1175: 5
is an egotism of two 1172:13
is an unerring light 108:13
is attention to life 1110:15
is at home on a carpet 1208:11
is best 1110:11
is blind all day 1170:12
is child of passion 1175:14
is death's brother 1175:14
is different with my men 1183: 7
is obscured in hate 1217: 4
is downed to nothing 106:16
is duty 1240: 9
is ever sick 1173:21
is faithless 1204:17
is flower-like 113:12
is full of busy dream 1210:10
is full of fears 1216:13
is God 1181: 1
is God's essence 700:10
is greater than division 1220:11
is he that all things hind 1188: 9
is heaven and heaven is L, 1100: 7
is his own avenger 1104:13
is hurt with jar and fret 1170:13
is indestructible 1190:10
is instinct 1270: 5
is King of Kings 1102:10
is law of the school 1071: 5
is liberal 1176: 7
is life, and Death at last 1220: 4
is life's end 1173: 4
is light from heaven 1172: 7
is like a dizziness 1169:12
is like a lovely rose 1193:13
is like fire 1194: 9
is like our life 1141:12
is like the meadows 1177:13
is lodestone of l 1184:10
is L a lie 1148:15
is L for evermore 1190:12
is L in beggars and kings 1170:16
is love's reward 1185: 9
is master where he will 1186: 8
is Nature's second son 1188: 8
is no more than the wide
blissom 1174: 1
is not getting, but giving 1176:13
is not in L 1186: 6
is not L a Heretics 1190: 9
is not L when mingled with
regards 1175: 3
is not L, which alters 1175: 3

Love, continued

is of sac mickle might 1187:10
is only chatter 1244: 7
is shame in everyone 1170: 6
is self-giving 1173: 1
is something awful 1188: 2
is soul of true Irishman 109:11
is sparingly solid 1209: 5
is spiritual fire 1173: 8
is still an empty sound 1205: 5
is still miraculous 1251: 6
is strong as death 1220:11
is such a mystery 1176: 6
is sunshine 1118:14
is without law 1174: 2
is swift of foot 1170:12
is that night 1172: 3
is the fairest guest 1174:11
is the King 1068:15
is the salt of life 1174: 4
is the secret sympathy 1174:14
is to be tasted 1048:12
is uniform 1211:15
is unreturning 1207:11
is without law 1174: 2
is your master 1181: 7
isn't always two souls 1193:15
it is a pretty thing 1172: 9
it is a trick, a thing 1172: 9
it is an extra-facial look 1175: 4
it is L that is suited 1270: 5
jealous L lights torch 1007: 7
jewel that with the world 1171: 4
keeps his revels 1182: 1
keeps the cold out 1171:16
keeps the door of heaven 701: 5
belson of the creation 1176: 2
kills happiness 1197: 3
kindest, hath most length 1184:10
king who loves the law 1030:13
know how to L himself 1193: 8
knowingly L blent with re-
verence 1173: 2
knoweth no laws 1191:12
knows no mean or meas-
ure 1101:10
knows no order 1192: 1
knows no rule 1191:11
knows no winter 1190: 8
lad's L's a hook of broom 1179:10
laid upon her garment
wise 1207: 2
last year's rose 1115:17
lasts as long as the money 1208: 2
laughs at locksmiths 1178:16
laughs glad in paths aside 1193: 1
law, die mad or poor 1094:13
leads to present rapture 1190: 9
led by L of novelty 1196: 9
leech of life 1173:15
lent me wings 1101:12
less rare than friendship 1244:18
lessens woman's fidelity 1184: 1
let in L, and let not fate 1218: 8
let L be free 1192: 4
let L clasp grief 1195:14
let L have his way 1176:14
let those L now who
never loved before 1192: 9
let thy L be younger 1205:11
let us L so well 1210:12
leveller of mankind 1210:11
lies hidden in every rose 1212: 1
lies in eyes 1011:13
lieth deep 1179: 1
life better than figs 1143:11
life's one joy 1176: 2
light in her eye 1006:11
lights more fire than hate 1218:13
like a landscape 1064: 5
like a shadow flies 1216: 4
like champagne 1244:16
like L in hatred turn'd 1203:11
like mine must have re-
turn 1184: 8
like ours can never die 1198:11
like the flies 1173:13
like Ulysses, a wanderer 1207:11
limb-unnerving L 1061: 1

Love, continued

lipest the same L 1192:12
little emptiness of L 1200: 4
little L, a little trust 1130:16
little L, and laughter 1137: 7
little sane L, all right 1181: 2
lives in cottages 1208: 7
lives in garrets 1256: 5
look than inkets munda 1173: 9
longs for life beyond 1068: 1
looks for L, again 1184:10
looks not with eyes, mind 1179:18
lord of truth and loyalty 1100:15
lost but upon God alone 790: 7
lost in men's minds 1183:11
loveliest embalm'd in tears 1243:13
lures thee to shame 1188:12
larks about sheepcote 1208: 7
made L to waiting
women 1140: 2
made manifest 1190: 6
made of sighs and tears 1174:15
made those hollows 1148:19
madness most discreet 1175: 1
magician, enchanter 1183:14
maintained by wealth 1208:13
make L, and pay taxes 1224: 5
makes a beast a man 1190: 9
makes a drunken master 1108: 1
makes all men eaters 1188:13
makes anew this heart 1270: 5
makes dog howl in rhyme 1252: 1
makes one will 1182: 3
makes L at all seasons 1222: 1
makes L with knees 1237: 5
makes people adventure 1188:13
makes the time pass 1191: 4
makes the world go round 1191: 4
makes those young whom
age doth chill 1188: 8
makes us beggars 1210:10
maddeth not at food 1180:13
madly without a cure 1180:14
man who feigned to L 1181: 1
man's L is of man's life 1183: 9
man's L is strong 1183:12
marked by embarrassment 1193:14
marrow of friendship 1190:14
master of the wisest 1181: 8
may transform to order 1244:15
me and the world is more 1202: 3
me for myself alone 1215: 2
me of L live 1243:14
me less or L, not more 1202:15
me little, L me long 1198: 8
me L thy dog 1140: 9
men because not women 1253:12
men L, or need out L 1207:12
merely a madness 1174:15
merely to make L re-
mantic 1100: 7
mightier far than nerve 1191: 3
mighty lord 1190:11
mind's strong physis 1173:21
moderately long L, doth 1198: 8
more happy, happy L 1192: 9
more just than justice 1176:11
more L or more disdain 1202:15
more than great rudeness 1193:10
most rancored 1208:14
most, say least 1210: 4
most serious thing in
world 1197: 2
mother's L, outlives all 1132: 4
mother's L 1193:14
must kiss that mortal's eye 94: 4
must needs be blind 1170:14
must not ridicule L 1177:14
mutual L, heaven 1263: 4
my L as deep 1214:14
my L, he loves another L 1207:14
my L be performed her
away 1206: 1
my L is come to me 1172: 6
my L is like a rose 1211: 4
my L is of a birth 1191: 1
my L, her-bleeding 1194:15
my L, lies in gates of foam 1220:15
my L, my L loves me 1072: 7

Love, continued

my l, my own1048: 7
 my l. of thee1185: 7
 my l. was passionless1222: 1
 my old l. comes to meet1207: 5
 me1207: 5, 1090: 5
 my only l. from only hate1218: 6
 mysterious l. uncertain1195: 17
 naked is complete351: 7
 name of beauty918: 12
 native of the rocks1127: 14
 natural in youth124: 15
 Nature's oracle, first l.1265: 1
 never rich to humble l.1713: 10
 neither for l. nor money1129: 11
 never did run smooth1165: 10
 never dies of starvation1201: 2
 never doubt l.1114: 0
 never linked to deceiver1483: 5
 never l. unless you can1182: 5
 no evil angel but l.1174: 15
 no gift grateful as wings1201: 7
 no goal of life but l.2: 06: 10
 no great l. to lightning1179: 12
 no l. lost between us1120: 14
 no l. to a tailor1045: 10
 no l. without passion1000: 4
 no l. without suffering1014: 14
 no man1220: 11
 no man can temper l.1189: 5
 no man dies for l.1220: 8
 no more than gold of fame31: 6
 no passions of l.1223: 11
 no remedy for l. but l.1187: 2
 no remorse1212: 20
 no more but l. to bid us laugh1212: 8
 none know but to l.1202: 3
 nor lordship no fellowship1478: 3
 not constrained by mis-
 tery1169: 9
 not cured by herbs1180: 15
 not, hapless soul1191: 6
 not head but eye-water1170: 10
 not l. but superstition1172: 11
 not Time's fool1175: 3
 not to know l. not to live1189: 9
 not where most profest1220: 2
 nothing grows again more
 easily than l.1208: 1
 nothing like making l.1192: 6
 nothing more hateful than
 l.1217: 20
 nothing so sweet as l.1217: 19
 nothing when l. migrate1084: 11
 nowhere less than Divine joy117: 17
 nuptial l. maketh man
 kind1171: 18
 O lyre l. half angel1193: 3
 O meekness'd l.1200: 17
 object of l. is to serve1217: 6
 O' mutation beat l. of sheep1193: 6
 of a servant-maid1224: 6
 of beauty is taste1200: 1
 of books, golden key1188: 15
 of coquetry1163: 5
 of country prevents crime1457: 11
 of economy told of evil1221: 10
 of equality1221: 10
 of fame1225: 10
 of flattery in men1078: 2
 of food1181: 11
 of future fame1220: 5
 of gold, meanest amon1202: 7
 of higher things1080: 8
 of justice fear of injus-
 tice1032: 12
 of lads when out1179: 10
 of liberty is l. of others1101: 8
 of liberty with life giv'n1101: 10
 of life's young day1206: 13
 of man? Exotic flower1183: 10
 of money root of all evil1237: 4
 of pleasure elder-burn1250: 12
 of pleasure, l. of sway1219: 2
 of praise1257: 5
 of servant to disgrace1224: 6
 of singularity1480: 5
 of the beautiful1301: 10

Love, continued

of the l. of greatness831: 13
 of the populace1559: 13
 of the turtle1201: 8
 of woman and bottle of
 wine1159: 17
 of you made flesh1220: 9
 of your work107: 13
 often chang'd the sweeter1200: 13
 often fruit of marriage1201: 7
 O! l. young l.1194: 6
 old l. is gold l.1196: 14
 old l. is gold l.1207: 2
 old l. is little worth1207: 6
 once extinguished1207: 10
 once fled, never returns1207: 10
 once gone, goes forever1207: 10
 once your fever returns1207: 12
 once possessed131: 21
 once when l. is betrayed122: 17
 one can't choose when l.1180: 13
 one l. one hope1075: 5
 one l. two imitations1179: 16
 one of many passions1173: 14
 one person all your life1102: 7
 one returns to fast l.1206: 5
 one should always be in l.1223: 4
 only l. remains1198: 7
 only parent l. can last1152: 5
 only priest1054: 17
 other pleasure not worth1196: 1
 our hand for what she is52: 7
 our l. as endless love1198: 7
 our l. is like our life111: 12
 our l. is principle1172: 12
 our l. was like most other1201: 6
 over head and ears in l.1450: 1
 overflows honey and gall1191: 12
 owe little duty and less l.1508: 1
 owes outer his charms1051: 17
 passing the l. of women1184: 5
 passionate l. of right1227: 19
 penny-worth of l.1082: 5
 people for good we do1067: 10
 perfect l. casteth out fear1210: 11
 picks locks at last133: 23
 picks twenty locks1178: 16
 platform all lanks meet1173: 7
 pleasant the rocks1174: 6
 pleasing him various clime1175: 5
 prays devoutly for l.1184: 10
 present for mighty king1189: 9
 privilege of emperors1174: 5
 prone to l. as sail to shine1171: 10
 pronounce but l. and dove1214: 12
 prove as hard a master1188: 1
 purple light of l.1436: 5
 put out religion's eye1166: 9
 rather l. than he in l.1185: 5
 rattle of a lie1112: 20
 reality in imagination1175: 9
 reckless hours for months1184: 0
 reflects things beloved1184: 0
 reflection of worthiness1123: 3
 requited returneth1202: 1
 remembers hate1217: 18
 resist l. at outset safe1190: 8
 restless in battle1190: 14
 returns with l. to lover1218: 11
 right to dissolvable l.1015: 3
 ripe fruit of lifetime1198: 12
 ruined by legitimacy1270: 13
 rules the court, the camp1190: 7
 rules without a sword1180: 10
 satisfies all things1172: 5
 said to be a child1170: 18
 satisfied, charm gone1224: 5
 say not woman's l. bought1208: 7
 say that you l. me not1195: 8
 say that you l. me will1220: 11
 scorn no man's l.1189: 9
 secret l. break my heart1210: 15
 secret l. is sheer ruin1224: 9
 seek a question1244: 13
 sees no fault1182: 8
 seldom banits the breast1263: 8
 never l. from charity1241: 14
 she never told her l.1220: 17
 alone impartial as sun1160: 12
 shut which ever hits1175: 5
 should have no wrong1213: 6

Love, continued

show thou l. to win l.1184: 6
 shows but one shaft1215: 5
 shut our eyes1222: 1
 sickness full of woes1172: 13
 silently wrapping all1087: 7
 sincere riches upon taste1195: 2
 sits long1104: 2
 slighted l. fair to hide1195: 9
 smoke raised with sighs1175: 1
 so dear l. l. him1213: 6
 so I could eat ye1198: 10
 so very timid when 'tis
 new1206: 1
 Society invented l.1174: 3
 Some day l. shall claim1436: 6
 some l. is light1201: 6
 sweetest hot, sourest cold1177: 0
 sought is good1178: 13
 soul delight1175: 5
 sparingly visible1200: 5
 spread all, hath more1179: 12
 spare dish with l. pleases1128: 5
 still boy, old wanton in1203: 18
 still has something of sea1201: 12
 still is Nature's truth1220: 16
 stars in the heart of a boy1200: 9
 stolen l. pleasant to man1224: 7
 stoops as fondly as soars1179: 7
 stops at nothing1222: 6
 strange withdrawal1175: 12
 strikes where it doth l.1185: 11
 strong as death1220: 11
 such is Spirits feel1194: 5
 sunny hour of play1174: 4
 sunshine, hate shadow1184: 14
 sunshine mixed with rain1196: 15
 suffering in joys of l.1223: 10
 surfeit not1225: 7
 surviving gift of Heaven1172: 7
 sweet is true1194: 1
 Sweet l. dead1219: 3
 sweetest joy, wildest we1195: 18
 sweetest thing on earth1507: 12
 sweetness, goodness in
 her1240: 14
 swift, sincere, pious1173: 10
 take away l. with a tomb1204: 14
 take l. from life1181: 1
 take l. voluntarily1245: 16
 takes the meaning1090: 15
 taste the bitterness of l.1197: 4
 taught him alone1189: 4
 taught me to rhyme1203: 13
 teach me to l. you1285: 11
 teaches letters1177: 3
 tell l. it is but just1196: 4
 tell me, do you l. me1203: 1
 tell me if this l.1176: 6
 ten men l. what l. hate1086: 5
 thank heaven, fasting,
 for l.1103: 15
 that asks no question1227: 4
 that came down shower-like133: 12
 that cannot brook delay1201: 15
 that dies unloved1209: 5
 that endures for a breath1231: 11
 that lives a day1202: 6
 that lives in beauty1204: 12
 that l. of yours was mine1211: 6
 that leaves a scarlet roat1260: 4
 that makes world go round1191: 4
 that never found earthly
 close1105: 13
 that of every woman's
 heart1183: 9
 that no return doth crave1216: 3
 that passes l. of woman1201: 19
 that scorn lapse of time1198: 1
 that took an early root1195: 3
 that watched from afar1189: 9
 that would seem hid1205: 14
 that's linked with gold1198: 12
 the master1188: 0
 the midnight through1171: 9
 the name of honour1018: 12
 thee as good l. heaven1212: 8
 thee for charity1212: 8
 thee like pudding1178: 10
 them for what they are1237: 19

Love, continued
 there L. lived448:19
 they happy are and L.884:14
 they L. indeed who quite1:1
 they L. least that let1209:12
 they L. they hate2108:6
 things we once hated212:10
 this lady too too much1215:3
 those who L. cannot age1188:8
 thou art my L. my life1211:12
 thou art not king alone1184:4
 thou blind fool, L.1179:18
 thou hast left thy first L.1206:15
 thou shalt L. thy neighbor1305:13
 though L. repine1754:13
 through L. of self he slew1701:1
 through L. to light1131:8
 thy L. is better than1215:1
 thy L. to me was wonder-
 ful1184:3
 thyself lost1201:5
 'tis brief as woman's L.2108:8
 'tis L. that makes me build1211:5
 'tis woman's whole exist-
 ence1181:9
 'tis youth's frenzy1186:11
 to be beloved L.1184:5
 to fear L. is to fear life1210:15
 to his soul gave eyes1112:1
 to know her was to L. her1212:4
 to L. again and he undone1183:9
 to L. alone luxury known1183:9
 to L. and to be loved743:16
 to L. and he beloved1184:12
 to L. and to cherish1211:10
 to L. and win the best1210:1
 to L. but little loved1185:12
 to L. but L. in vain1105:16
 to L. foolishly better1210:1
 to L. her was a liberal ed-
 ucation982:4
 to L. is human1178:7
 to L. is to believe1176:2
 to L. is to choose1174:12
 to L. is to know sacrifices1173:11
 to L. oneself is a life-long
 romance1701:15
 to L. us now and then1203:1
 to pour L. through deeds1201:4
 to see her is to L. her2164:1
 tomorrow L. for loveless1179:9
 too much, hate too much1217:17
 too much that die1186:13
 too precious to be lost1179:1
 too violent a passion1210:16
 too young to know what
 conscience is1178:14
 took up the harp of life1183:6
 trembling, pure, was L.1205:16
 true L. grounded on es-
 teem1217:1
 true L. has been my death1210:12
 true L. never did run
 smooth1195:10
 true L. to God1790:9
 tunes shepherd's reed1190:7
 turns in sourdest hate1218:6
 turns upon a wheel1202:8
 two souls, one flesh743:1
 tyrant L.1180:12
 tyrant of the heart1731:4
 unchanged, will cloy1201:1
 understands L.1209:1
 union of two minds1181:12
 united to jealous thought1007:6
 using L. as episode1071:5
 vanquished by succeeding
 L.1187:2
 vanished L.1217:10
 very good of evil1194:13
 waly, gin L. be bonny1204:13
 wanton L. corruptly1711:18
 was eye between them two1222:8
 was but a name1223:3
 was her guardian Angel331:10
 was like the liberal air1490:8
 was pearl of his oyster1443:17
 wayward is this foolish L.1203:16

Love, continued
 we all L. great men807:12
 we always L. those who ad-
 mire us1412:12
 we are all horn for L.1181:18
 we live to L., meet to part1207:7
 we L. as one1707:3
 we L. but while we may1207:8
 weary L. is thine1887:6
 wedded L. founded on ex-
 teem1271:3
 wee little whimpering L.2019:9
 weightier business of man1184:18
 well, whip well2170:10
 what can pay L. but L.1183:9
 what costs us pains1201:9
 what hours thine and mine1194:1
 what is the L. of men1201:8
 what L. can do dares L.1190:10
 what silent L. hath writ1191:5
 what we lack ourselves1451:9
 when a man talks of L.1202:13
 when I L., they not, chaos1214:11
 when L. first came to earth1747:7
 when L. for you died1220:8
 when L. in the faint heart1688:1
 when L. is liberty1221:4
 when L. is merriment light1216:4
 when L. hurls two people1223:8
 when L. pleads admission1187:6
 when L. speaks harmony1174:15
 when L. was loveless1401:14
 when they should fight1174:7
 where beauty is132:10
 where I L., I profess it1217:12
 where L. and Wisdom
 dwell1433:5
 where L. draws hate1218:7
 where L. fails869:11
 where L. is, marriage1209:18
 where L. is, no luck1176:7
 where no L. all faults1649:11
 where shall we find such L.1752:2
 which rules heaven1192:15
 while L. shall last1191:13
 while you are able1212:10
 who L. their fellow-men1494:10
 who says "I L. not," in L.1186:4
 whose month is ever May1200:4
 whose shells of fire1189:2
 why am I crying after L.1134:1
 will conquer at the last1110:1
 will creep in service1177:10
 will dream1404:1
 will find out the way1191:5
 will hallow it all1704:13
 will long for absent147:4
 will make man dare to
 die1701:5
 will never die1219:4
 will not be drawn, led1192:3
 will still be lord1189:7
 will you L. me in December1416:1
 winning L., risk losing1195:2
 winter, in dark corner1048:1
 wiser than ambition151:4
 with all her faults I L. her
 still2292:6
 with all thy faults, I L.1649:1
 with fear the only God1420:1
 with gall and honey1196:12
 with true L. as with ghosts1208:13
 without L. no joy1193:7
 without marriage1209:18
 woman complimented by L.1206:15
 woman's L. is but a blast1299:6
 woman's L. is mighty1352:14
 woman's L. writ in water1016:15
 woman's whole existence1183:9
 woman's wonderful L.2184:6
 worse fate1195:6
 years of L. have been for-
 got1218:2
 yet I L. her till I die1211:14
 yield up, O L., thy crown1248:5
 you all the day189:1
 you eat L. and think1089:13
 you for what you are1207:1
 you L. L., and you alone1630:1

Love, continued
 you long for L. that is surer1288:1
 you may I, screaming owl1701:3
 you'll L. me yet1214:13
 your enemies1212:6
 your neighbor's wife1212:3
 Love's best habit soothing
 tongue1209:16
 dreams1431:7
 Love's best will advance1184:7
 law out of rule1191:11
 lesson to please eye1601:10
 reason's without reason1281:1
 stories written in L. book1601:11
 tongue in the eyes1600:17
 very pain is sweet1197:1
 Love's path that bloom1212:2
 Love's first-sight: old mid-
 dle-L.1205:12
 Love's chant: utter forth his L.1401:15
 Love's duties: passing rare1403:13
 Love's will advance1212:12
 Love, in idleness690
 Love-knot my L. on his spear1259:10
 Love's letters: mad of flowers680:10
 "soured" L.1103:2
 to great women1104:12
 Love's love-letters1194:15
 Love-like: low and L.2012:20
 Love-making: do it best1176:8
 Love-match for happiness1209:17
 Love-matches, month of
 honey1209:10
 Love-phases: use genuine L.1185:14
 Love's quarrels: all in concord
 and1197:7
 Love-sung I had somewhere
 read1187:10
 learned to relish L.1735:9
 also through the ear with
 a L.1605:6
 Love-suit of March1357:2
 Love-suit: plead his L.2212:8
 Loved a love not blind1180:1
 all her L. that looked upon
 her face1204:14
 and hated, sought and
 feared1236:12
 better to have L. and lost1218:10
 by none who loves none1184:14
 had we never L. one kindly1194:12
 both any L. you well1308:12
 I have lived and L.1133:1
 I have L. not wisely1224:18
 I L. him for himself1215:7
 I L. him too as woman L.1222:16
 I only know we L. in vain1235:9
 I prefer to be L.1210:14
 I saw and L.1185:10
 if you would be L. love1184:5
 long sinner and lost awhile1403:12
 me for the dangers1186:7
 men L. beyond wisdom1180:8
 music, bowed L.1311:10
 no sooner looked but L.1205:13
 no sinner L. but sighed1205:13
 not at first sight1205:9
 not wisely but too well1222:18
 once, when I L.1217:4
 one isn't L. every day1191:12
 she never L. who durst not1221:8
 so long, sees no more1402:17
 that I had L. smaller man1248:9
 the blue-eyed maid1221:17
 though I, you well, I would
 you not1216:1
 three whole days together1204:1
 to be L. needs only to be
 known1211:8
 to be L. needs only be seen1053:12
 too late L. L. Three1212:3
 who never L. at all1218:10
 who never L. never lived1184:10
 you are I knew you1213:3
 Lovelier than seas are
 strong199:10
 Loveliest and the best1011:10
 of lovely things1274:3
 Lovelight in her eye1600:17
 in your eyes1852:16

Loveliness: all her majestic l. 105: 2
 April's rare l. 105:13
 beyond completeness 120: 8
 born upon a thorn 140: 7
 dim and solitary l. 140: 7
 essential l. 131: 3
 her l. I never knew 139: 4
 is enough 244:10
 lay down in her l. 184: 7
 long'd for l. 146: 5
 majesty of L. 134:13
 needs not aid of ornament 406: 4
 of perfect deeds 204: 7
 of woman 125:13
 stands for eye in l. 104:17
 when I approach her l. 118: 5
 Lovell our dog 545: 8
 Lovely as the day 139:10
 crumpled, but l. still 40:10
 grow l. growing old 40: 5
 grow more l. growing wise 30:12
 in a lonely place 184: 8
 in their lives 404:15
 make you l. to be loved 133:20
 she's l. she's divine 130:16
 things that are l. 121:18
 to the last 399:11
 what is l. never dies 135:17
 whatsoever things are l. 200:10
 Lovest accepted l. just 120: 5
 charm 120: 5
 adventurous l. successful 126: 7
 all mankind love a l. 117: 2
 every l. is a soldier 174: 7
 every man l. of truth 205:14
 find me reasonable l. 118: 2
 forsaken, new love get 186:13
 great l. of the ladies 118: 6
 has become her friend 745: 7
 I am the last L. 374:14
 in husband may be lost 106:12
 in vain you tell parting 1445: 9
 is beloved 134: 3
 let every l. be pale 122: 5
 miracle to find l. true 120: 9
 not l. who does not love 119: 5
 of best and unluckiest 135: 2
 of hospitality 932:10
 of letters loves power 100 225: 2
 of liberty at heart 140:16
 of meadows and woods 135: 3
 of self, without rival 179: 8
 of the good old school 120:14
 of things that change 227: 1
 of wine and merrily 186:11
 pants upon her breast 977:16
 pressing l. seldom waits 225: 7
 rooted stays 188:15
 see Helen's beauty 179:18
 shall you later 137: 7
 should give 117: 8
 sighing like furnace 240: 4
 the man outlives the 120: 6
 thou wilt be like a l. 225: 8
 to listening maid 241: 6
 too shuns business 178: 1
 using a l. well 202:11
 value l. according to gifts 117: 2
 what mad l. ever died 122: 5
 who can deceive a l. 179: 4
 who will find l. for Death 399:12
 why has l. cast nose 186:13
 lover's eyes gaze eagle blind 60:13
 Lovers and ministers seldom
 true 210:18
 are fools 177:11
 are given to poetry 153: 4
 bide at home 179:18
 cannot see 179:18
 clumsy summer-dies 120: 4
 derive pleasures from mis-
 fortunes 116: 3
 discourses of Bishop Val-
 entine 207:11
 dream a rich and long de-
 light 1104:17
 falling out, falling in 1197:14
 holding death in scorn 1185: 3
 live by love 1185: 3
 love the western star 1917: 6

Lovers, continued

make two l. happy 118:20
 more l. than husbands 134: 8
 of freedom fire 723:11
 old l. are soundest 34: 6
 pity l. more than seamen 280:10
 remember all things 1199: 4
 run into strange capers 1181: 6
 should guard strangers 1206: 4
 sight of l. feedeth love 1186: 4
 such as I am all true l. are 118: 4
 swear more performance 1205: 4
 sweet l. love the spring 1009: 3
 tell me if l. are losers 1220: 7
 thus l. lie their mark 13: 4
 unafraid of heaven 1222:12
 what can I wish for more 1204:18
 which l. ever found her
 true 244: 1
 lovers' oaths 1204: 7
 Loves as gay and fleeting 215:12
 but half the earth 51:15
 enough that does not hate 1030: 1
 great l. have pulses red 1219:19
 great l. love on 1185:17
 he l. me for little 127:15
 he l. me not 358: 7
 he that l. but half earth 1494: 8
 he that l. himself 2073: 4
 he that l. not wife 1033: 6
 him who l. always one 1204:10
 him with that excellence 1199: 9
 his l. are heaven images 904: 3
 I sing of little l. 1192: 9
 little who l. by rule 1191:11
 new l. are sweet 1207: 8
 nobody l. a fat man 847: 0
 nobody l. me 1195:11
 none l. king better 1468: 7
 of all my l. the last 1198: 9
 one l. without reason 1275: 7
 one that l. his fellow-men 1495:10
 other l. may come to us 1207: 9
 remain perfect and pure 1156:12
 she l. and l. forever 2208: 7
 so much cannot forget 1199: 4
 somebody l. me 2493: 9
 sorry her let who l. too
 well 222:18
 ten thousand little l. 407:11
 that meet in Paradise 145:10
 to be flattered 677:10
 to be trodden underfoot 163:13
 two human l., one divine 1182: 3
 well that makes weep 1073: 1
 what he lacks in himself 1170:10
 who early l. is wise 24:15
 who gave us nobler l. 153: 6
 who l. me follows me 663: 7
 who l. not women, wife
 and song 2150: 2
 whom believes impossible 1178: 4
 with fortunes change 1201:13
 you better than his horse 930: 2
 Lovest - an thou lovest me 1178:13
 whatever thou l. thou must
 become 382: 1
 Loveth and maketh a lie 1113:13
 downward, and not up 350: 6
 prayeth heist who l. best 1584: 8
 who l. thought is here as
 death 1183: 1
 Loving: all I want is l. 2093:19
 are the daring 1870: 6
 comes by looking 1185:10
 goes by hands 351: 2
 he's had no l. for a long
 long time 2284: 3
 is a painful thrill 1195:18
 living l. and loved today 2183:12
 me the l. you the loth 246: 1
 oh, fear to call it l. 1172: 4
 a practiced l. long enough 1217:16
 so l. and so lovely 2207: 2
 thy mournful face 144: 1
 Loving-jealous of him ill-
 erly 1435:11
 Loving-kindness, crowneth
 thee with l. 790: 1
 pity's kin 1036: 7

Low, had an amiable l. 69:13
 happy l., lie down 184: 2
 lay him l., lay him l. 186: 8
 they feared the l. 561: 7
 though I am 622: 3
 low-fallen from high estate 631: 9
 Lowe, Robert, epitaph 373: 4
 Lowell: I've never seen a
 l. walk 194:13
 Lowell talk to Coburn 194:15
 won't speak to the Coling 194:15
 Lower than the angels 1043: 8
 Lowering of money a cheat 1551: 3
 Lowest, goes l., builds tallest 1253:13
 Lowliness ambition's ladder 380: 4
 base of virtue 908: 6
 of heat 448:13
 loyal: he l. to one's friends 744: 6
 to profusion of medicine 2274: 3
 Loyalties: impossible l. 224:12
 life's time l. 227:18
 Loyalty
 See also Fidelity
 Hierodotus 664: 1
 he may be blind 744: 6
 mean for but one l. 53: 2
 to petrich opinion 1428:17
 To Truth he sealed 1148: 9
 we, too, friends to l. 1099:13
 well held to fools 664: 2
 where is l. 604: 4
 Lubin fears that he may die 1207:15
 while l. is away 3: 6
 Luchina: salubritas maxime l. 848: 3
 Luchina ex l. lucullum 1135:18
 Luchina ex fumo dare l. 1315:12
 Lucernum del 1023:14
 Luchyn, Lady, epitaph 370: 4
 Lucid intervals 1220: 4
 Lucinus ordo 1026:13
 Luchina, it is l. 1444: 4
 son of morning 621:13
 Luck 1228
 as good l. would have it 2226: 6
 had l. often brings good 1226:10
 had l. she is never a lady 1226:13
 for fools 1225:13
 for l. east old shoe 1226:17
 freed from punishment 1057: 2
 give a woman l. 1222:16
 good l. friend there 1226: 6
 good l. covereth faults 1226:10
 good l. go with thee 1226: 6
 good l. never too late 1226:17
 good l. she is never a
 lady 1226: 6
 has come in many a hope-
 less man 1226: 6
 here's l. 1796:12
 is a lord 1223:18
 just like my l. 1226: 7
 knocks at his door 1223:10
 let us seek what l. 1203: 4
 little is l. I've had 1226:11
 makes mothers wisdom 1023:12
 may look after the real 1106: 5
 mistaken for art 1223:14
 nae l. about the house 3:15
 owner of l. better 1226: 5
 reaches farther than arms 1225:10
 shallow men believe in l. 1225:10
 stay alive by l. 1195:12
 there's l. in old numbers 1227: 3
 'tis an affair of l. 692: 3
 too good to share 1226: 6
 what evil l. sooner 1226:11
 what l. 672: 3
 when good l. comes, take 1225:15
 will turn 1226: 5
 you never know your l. 1226:14
 Lucky, better l. than wise 1226: 6
 born so late 104: 2
 fifty per cent l. 1140: 1
 to be born 1226:18
 to die as to be born 1226:18
 Lucres greedy of filthy l. 1226:18
 lotly l. of renown 627:14
 favour of l. is good 1226:15
 Lucet quidquid est 1504: 2
 Lucro: prater spem esse in l. 550:15

Lucrum malum aequale dis-
pendo 731: 1
non omnino l. utile 780: 12
sunt dampno alterius 755: 10
Lucullus dines with L. 449: 8
Lucius a non lucendo 1164: 20
est l. uni cuique suum 1504: 19
ultra opacus 1152: 20
Lucy, linker, linker, L. 324: 6
Sir Thomas L. 343: 9
when L. ceased to be 402: 14
Lucy Locket lost her pocket 61: 7
Ludas ut l. creditores 249: 10
Ludendi quidam modus re-
tinentur 167: 8
Ludia nie obscura canendo 142: 4
Ludo: queramus vera L. 1060: 15
Ludos, nullo l. spectasse 1060: 11
Ludum: pudet non incidere l. 105: 10
Ludus animo debet 1312: 12
enim genitri tepidum 254: 11
Lures, Buxwelliana 145: 9
Lugete, O Venereas 1358: 14
Luggage of life 243: 44
Lukewarmness L. account
no sin 1200: 22
Lull of treacherous sea 1772: 5
Lullaby Time is singing 2011: 10
Lumbago jumps upon his
back 1900: 8
Lumber: loads of learned L. 1277: 6
of the school 1500: 10
Lumen sticum optima ani-
ma 1306: 14
Luminaries moral L. 1065: 10
Luminary: great L. aloof 1038: 16
Lummet a l. motus 1943: 6
Luminous but not sparkling 9: 9
Lump of death 231: 10
Luna: fortune's fickle L. 1716: 12
the moon 1343: 18
Luna, meat inter ignes L.
minores 1013: 6
Lunatic: earth can boast 1002: 5
Lunacy linked with sanity 1041: 6
Lunatic fringe 1685: 6
lover, L. 1281: 3
lover, poet 1064: 5
Lunatics 1064: 5
Lovers 181: 3
Lunch: after l. rest 872: 7
Lune: au clair de la L. 348: 3
garder la L. des loups 1343: 13
Lunes: at his old L. 1044: 18
Luna-protector: he wears 224: 7
Lungs began to crow 1072: 5
heaving of my L. 1282: 6
it opens the L. 1073: 21
of London 1453: 17
offend's L. to speak loud 1808: 3
to wet the L. 401: 9
Eupo avem commissi 1511: 14
Lupinus, aridus tenes L. 2177: 18
Lupus est homo, non homo 1249: 5
hac L., hac canis 364: 11
in fabula 441: 5
in sermone 1177: 12
languebat 443: 2
Lure within lovely tresses 111: 20
Luscum, inter cecus l. reg-
nare posse 176: 17
Luscus: cecorum in patria L. 169: 17
Lusor: non cessat perdere L. 752: 12
Lust
See also Love and Lust
accused l. for gold 802: 7
and rank thoughts 180: 6
and wine plead pleasure 1957: 3
burning l., brutish pas-
sion 1223: 7
by unchaste looks 1224: 7
charms all womankind 1224: 10
civem of my 205: 11
cursed l. of gold 802: 7
deathless l. of song 1518: 6
deth pollute and foul 245: 18
for pleasure 1511: 3
barb and cruel master 39: 11
here bath l. dominatum 90: 5
holds despotic sway 1511: 1

Lust, continued
into ashes all my l. 246: 9
like a glutton dies 1225: 7
loathly sinful L. 1100: 13
new l. gives lecher thrill 1224: 3
no l. because too law 1090: 10
of gain 1474: 15
of gold, unfeeling 802: 4
oldest lion of them all 1225: 4
right thing to extinguish l. 1223: 5
rule l., temper tongue 1787: 2
sacred l. of praise 1577: 17
tempest after sun 1225: 7
was driv'n from men 1270: 6
will pull them all to sleep 1225: 2
witched l. of praise 629: 2
Lust: kurze l. die Quelle
langer Schmerzen 1512: 3
und Liebe die Fittige 1173: 8
Lustest, holly l. to see her 949: 6
Lustre: dark l. of thine eyes 604: 7
dies away 1631: 7
in its sky 32: 4
ne'er could any 601: 14
never lost her l. 1241: 2
with diminished l. shine 833: 6
Lustre: reflected l. play 1941: 17
Lusts of holy scandalize
soul 1225: 8
troublesome l. 30: 11
Lusts: strong and l. 37: 18
Lustist and lute 1327: 10
Lute, The 1568: 8
Apollo's l. 1308: 13
fascivious pleasing of a l. 362: 9
let warbling l. complain 1368: 11
play upon a l. 15: 15
upon l. shall sound 1244: 3
swoes whistling l. 1369: 11
silent is the l. now 402: 12
take time-worn l. away 1308: 10
warbling l. 1307: 13
whose leading chord is gone 4: 3
Lute-players: some dead 1308: 14
Luther, Martin 1227: 7
crucified 1695: 2
destroyed the tool 1741: 5
guilty of two great crimes 1297: 8
prison of flesh 1809: 9
rough-edged l. 1227: 7
Lutheran: spleeny L. 1696: 6
Lux: fiat L. 1151: 13
in tribus 1152: 3
tribus 1151: 4
orta est 1752: 19
per humum 1150: 18
Lux: vain l. envenime 217: 1
Luvor: winds of L. 1383: 7
Luxuria: seivior armis L.
arribus 1474: 4
Luxuriant animi rebus 1066: 9
Luxuries demanded by
women 2107: 4
give us l. and we dispense
with necessities 1228: 15
handiness 1285: 7
stole too deep into soul 1228: 13
Luxurians, avaricious 240: 11
falsely l. 1228: 20
Luxury 1227: 7
all their l. doing good 806: 13
and riot 1474: 7
anger is expensive l. 77: 14
blesses stars, thanks it l. 1227: 13
ceases to be moment 1228: 10
cured by reason's decree 1228: 5
enjoy the l. of thought 1780: 7
enclaves 1228: 12
greatest l. of riches 1521: 13
hath sting in her tail 1228: 16
in self-dispraise 1317: 14
is like a wild beast 1228: 12
more cruel than warfare 1474: 2
more perilous to youth 1228: 14
never satisfied 1327: 14
of disrespect 643: 6
of doing good 650: 5
of false religion 1591: 13
of giving 772: 5

Luxury, continued
of grief 841: 16
of self-sacrifice 2193: 1
of woe 841: 16
sick of night's delirium 105: 3
there is limit to l. 228: 9
to learn 1969: 13
we can do without l. 1228: 6
what will put l. taste 521: 19
Lyce: narrabus multa L. 504: 7
Lydia: in heart a l. 573: 9
Lydian: lap me in soft L.
arms 1365: 12
Lying at home or abroad 452: 7
becomes none but trades-
men 1111: 15
but kind of self-denying 1111: 12
for its own sake 1110: 11
how world is given to l. 1113: 17
is thy sustenance 2060: 5
let me have no l. 1111: 15
no vice so mean 1111: 11
not so easy by half as l. 1270: 14
one form of l. forbidden 1111: 1
putting away l. 2067: 9
rides upon dch's back 1418: 15
second vice is 1418: 15
shows force of truth 2050: 11
that cannot be hid hold of sin 2032: 4
three sorts of people l. 1109: 10
to have 1109: 10
whole way to hell 1111: 11
Lynna: pudica Deum 1315: 14
Lymphas: nam sua purpura
l. 1315: 14
Lynnhaven 1733: 8
Lyns: envers, ion, jurels 1024: 13
Lynx-like is his aim 941: 10
Lysar: Romanus ludum L. 627: 10
lyre: deaf to the l. 1362: 6
formed the seven-chorded
l. 1854: 8
heaven-taught l. 1520: 9
Thace's l. is unstrung 1510: 12
Milton's golden 1305: 5
my l. within the sky 2534: 11
Orpheus strikes trembling
l. 1363: 1
waked to ecstasy living l. 841: 8
welcome to feasts 1308: 2
what has ass to do with l. 172: 8
Lyric: I would he the l. 1517: 6
perfect l. is a deed 425: 8
risk fate upon one l. 1510: 4
splendid aristocratic l. 1335: 1
Lyric: each little l. 208: 2
Lyrics too me 1517: 6
Lyrist of Roman race 627: 10
Lysander: principle of L. 1418: 13

M

M.D.: worth one D—M. 468: 3
Ma, ma, where's my pa 1557: 8
Maas: ner M. ihm Reiz 1320: 3
Mab: Queen 615: 12
the Mistress-Fairy 615: 11
Mah's ethereal palace 282: 2
Mabel: ain't st awful,
M. 2288: 4
Macadam on its wings 1045: 16
Macassar: incomparable od 2093: 10
Macaulay, Thomas Bab-
ington 1229: 1
is like a look in breeches 1229: 1
Macaulay's New Zealand 1740: 13
Macbeth does murder sleep 1845: 9
Macculus: yelped M. 3019: 14
McCluskey: throw him
down M. 2289: 6
Macdonald: where M. sits 832: 5
Macduff: lay on, M. 443: 6
Macdonians: rode M. 128: 16
McGinnety: Miss Flora 457: 10
McGinty: down went M. 2285: 11
McGregor: my name is M. 1372: 12
where M. sits 1504: 13
Machiavel, Nick 1377: 10
writes what men 1447: 4
Machiavelian holy maxim 1543: 1

Machiavellians 349: 0
 Machiavism ceases 305: 15
 move than force 349: 10
 Machine, British m. 208: 124
 Machine crank m. 206: 7
 fur converting the heathen 122: 17
 for securing (uniquely) 813: 16
 god from the m. 790: 19
 is but complex tool 994: 22
 no doot for the m. 124: 9
 not a man, a m. 120: 7
 one m. do work of fifty 122: 0
 operation of the m. 155: 1
 politics 155: 1
 unakes the man 124: 9
 Machinery 122: 0
 are a piece of m. 123: 14
 armed with his m. 122: 12
 has increased effects 122: 12
 it is age of m. 122: 12
 subconscious mind 122: 11
 Machines making m. 122: 5
 never in that are dead 122: 11
 valued and hated 122: 11
 Mechanism, to a home 122: 11
 Mechanism on fact been la
 m. 122: 10
 MacIntyre, Mrs. M. 122: 10
 Mad as a buck 28: 16
 as a hatter 122: 10
 as a Match hare 122: 10
 as a weaver 122: 8
 at a foxglove 205: 8
 at twenty 24: 6
 but in north-west 122: 4
 exceedingly in against 27: 13
 fast gets in others wrong 28: 5
 greatly in spare less 122: 10
 he has loved proved m. 122: 10
 heretofore m. 122: 11
 I am not m. 122: 11
 if they had a cat 492: 4
 in judgment of the milk 122: 20
 in the same fashion 122: 3
 in the vulgar judgment 122: 20
 men are in unavoidably 122: 18
 m. m. but soon shall be 122: 4
 O, let me not be m. 122: 11
 in writing verses 122: 11
 since they call me m. 122: 11
 that he is m. 122: 11
 that trusts w. 202: 15
 we all are m. at some time 122: 17
 when not himself, he's m. 122: 21
 with fixed rule and
 method 122: 17
 with much learning 122: 17
 with the m. be m. 122: 11
 you will never run m. 122: 11
 you yourself are m. 122: 16
 you'll never be m. 122: 11
 Madchen, fight an dem M.
 was es ist 204: 8
 wanderers, M. schwa
 kenden Rufe 122: 15
 wild, unlovely kühn 122: 11
 Made: fearfully and won
 derfully m. 122: 5
 for Gods to play with 122: 15
 he that m. it did refuse it 122: 11
 it cannot be m. 55: 13
 nobody never m. 122: 16
 of heaven more bright 492: 6
 why hast Thou m. me so 122: 12
 you m. me what I am to
 day 982: 8
 Madelon's when M. comes
 out 1204: 5
 Mademoiselle from Artois
 teers 1202: 7
 Madman's Mademoiselle m. 806: 5
 pleasant to play the m. 1208: 17
 Madmen's blent m. 1230: 11
 buries m. in heaps 49: 12
 think all other mad 123: 20
 worst of m. saint run mad 1230: 5
 Madness 80: 8
 all this is m. 80: 5
 anger momentary m. 80: 5
 Daechanalian M. 1230: 9

Madness, continued
 fetter m. with silken
 thread 1231: 10
 live in dul still retain 1231: 15
 harmonious m. 1073: 1
 had oldest frame of
 sense 1230: 17
 in great m. 1231: 6
 is glory of this life 782: 3
 liquid m. 499: 0
 little m. in the spring 1208: 20
 melancholy m. of poetry 1202: 13
 midsummer m. 1231: 13
 moonstruck m. 460: 13
 most discreet 1173: 1
 much m. is deepest sense 1232: 10
 not to what I have ut
 tered 1233: 3
 not at head but heart 882: 3
 of the heart 1106: 2
 of the many 1234: 14
 of shapeless health 874: 11
 pleasant m. 1230: 15
 possess poet's heart 1231: 11
 reckless in from the gods 1231: 23
 rise from hill 1230: 10
 speculating m. 1302: 7
 that way m. lies 1231: 8
 'tis m. to defer 1230: 12
 to anticipate troubles 1234: 12
 was m. men, allied 761: 10
 yet there is method in't 1230: 17
 Madrigal, what would stuff
 this m. 71: 3
 Madrigals, birds sing m. 1202: 2
 madly family m. of love 1234: 14
 that whisper softness 1206: 11
 Madras, my bulwark 1208: 15
 Madras's not deum Ma
 dras 1208: 15
 Madras's, graves of little
 m. 1232: 12
 Madras's const her heart to
 high 1232: 7
 has written a letter 1201: 9
 Madras's Murphy's home 1231: 5
 Madras's diftore vergogna
 lava 1209: 3
 Madras's, fat oneself for 224: 18
 human m. struggling 278: 4
 in your brain 1230: 13
 of corrupted texts 1204: 18
 Madras's calm state of
 grief 1206: 21
 in memory 743: 11
 in scholastic friendships 243: 11
 in the distance 491: 9
 no m. in punishment 1208: 14
 of a face 1208: 13
 of a man 1230: 14
 of ale and color 49: 12
 of first love 1206: 3
 of necessary words 1202: 2
 of the mind 1201: 20
 of the tongue dangerous 202: 12
 Shakespeare's m. 1205: 8
 state-wedding m. of
 tongue 1206: 6
 was not far to seek 1238: 15
 Magistrate, alius causa 1220: 12
 Magistrate, buveth m. 1202: 2
 Magistrate, a speaking law 1202: 5
 art thou a m. 1201: 11
 Magistrates, correct at home 122: 15
 makes mere sots of m. 123: 4
 Magistratum legem esse
 bougenum initia m. 1202: 5
 Magistratum initia m.
 metum 1202: 13
 Magin, fuge m. 1230: 16
 m. m. m. 1231: 11
 Magin, Charia no mover
 eign 1208: 14
 Magnanimity of thought 1209: 14
 of wine 1235: 10
 the truest wisdom 1241: 10
 Magnanimus to correspond 1241: 12
 Magnet, stone called the m. 983: 11

Magnificence, friends are m. 726: 9
 Magnificence and fate 1201: 14
 cannot be cheap 1201: 14
 economy of m. 1201: 14
 is wasted on a mouse 1232: 13
 joint with economy m. 1232: 14
 passing none m. of kings 1201: 9
 remains of rude m. 1232: 14
 Magnificent, but not war 1201: 8
 out of the dust 1232: 14
 Magnificent, quod m. re
 ferre 1231: 3
 Magnifique et le ridicule
 verus 1232: 10
 Magnitude non habet mo
 dum crum 1231: 8
 Magna quod ex m. 1232: 10
 Magna, where the m.
 blum 1232: 10
 Magna, apparatus quo num
 quam 1231: 8
 the 1231: 8
 my master's aid invent 1231: 8
 Mahogany tree 1232: 13
 Mahomet called the hill 1232: 13
 mood of M. arose 1232: 15
 passed from M. to Moses 1232: 15
 will go to the hill 1232: 15
 Mar, das haben M. blum
 etal 1232: 5
 Maid 1232: 5
 as meek as a m. 1232: 8
 as with m., with mistress 1232: 8
 be good, sweet m. 1232: 8
 beamy's chiefest m. of hum
 our 1232: 8
 but must a victim fall 1232: 17
 chastest m. is prodigal
 enough 1232: 17
 devere's training m. 1232: 17
 each in a hearse 1232: 17
 fire-eyed m. of smoky war 1232: 17
 he that woe's a m. 1232: 17
 honest m. as ever broke
 head 1232: 17
 I am, at your window 1232: 17
 I am a simple m. 1232: 17
 I simply am a m. 1232: 17
 it was an Abyssinian m. 1232: 17
 neither m. widow, wife 1232: 17
 not venible 1232: 17
 of Adkins, air we part 1232: 17
 of grace and modesty 1232: 17
 often seen, doctored 1232: 17
 reproachful term 1232: 17
 stormy man, must die a m. 1232: 17
 she that's in now 1232: 17
 should be seen but heard 1232: 17
 soft and sweet m. appears 1232: 17
 tender, fond m. 1232: 17
 that taketh yieldth 1232: 17
 that laughs half taken 1232: 17
 that m. 1232: 17
 that paragon's description 1232: 17
 the m. m. for me 1232: 17
 there were more to praise 1232: 17
 thus lies in art 1232: 17
 unproved precious m. 1232: 17
 unquoted m. 1232: 17
 who fancies every man 1232: 17
 who modestly conceals 1232: 17
 yet loved over 1232: 17
 Maud's, play the m. part 1232: 17
 Maiden, archly the m.
 smiled 1232: 17
 better when she's tough 1232: 17
 blush beyond my cheek 1232: 17
 clustered m. 1232: 17
 dreamt love-lit dream 1232: 17
 hath no tongue but
 thought 1232: 17
 he that inverted the M. 1232: 17
 herself will steal after 1232: 17
 I know a m. fair to see 1232: 17
 is a tender thing 1232: 17
 loving m. grows bold 1232: 17
 never bold 1232: 17
 never m. stoops to him 1232: 17
 m. m. is more worthy 1232: 17

Maiden, continued

of beautiful fitness 501: 8
rare and radiant m. 1895: 5
simple m. in her shower 1234: 11
tell me, pretty m. 1233: 12
there lived 1206: 14
to love one m. only 1199: 11
unbreathed remains dear 1445: 7
whither shall a m. flee 2816: 9
with the dreamy eyes 600: 14
with the meek brown eyes 1235: 3
with white fire laden 1344: 7
woo the timid m. 2213: 12
Maidenhead: lost m. restore 833: 8
Maidin's m. 2008: 15
many a m. 246: 3
single m. 533: 13
that no man desireth 1235: 14
Maidenheads: how go m. 1234: 4
Maidenhod 1234
Maiden's all m. with 1233: 8
fair hair 2014: 2
ever caught by glare 539: 1
in years, women in dis-
cretion 1234: 11
must be mild and meek 1234: 11
on cautious easy 1453: 5
should be mim till mar-
ried 1034: 11
were their "herbells" 1356: 10
weeping water m. 2149: 13
when m. sue, men give 1234: 5
why should you worry 1206: 16
withering on the stalk 1234: 9
Maid: are May when they
are m. 1274: 5
be fools with shame 1843: 6
cold an cucumbers 1631: 9
free m. that weave their
thread 1231: 20
in modesty say "no" 880: 10
lead me in hell 85: 3
more m. than Mawkin 1233: 15
must be wives and
mothers 1359: 10
must keep no men 2813: 6
no weeping m. at home 2254: 6
to m. and boys I sing 2066: 11
welcomes, m. of honor 2066: 11
who love the moon 581: 12
with downcast eyes 1222: 14
Maidervant: let m. be faith-
ful, strong, homely 1799: 18
too pretty m. wait on thee 1799: 18
Maidervants instructed in
ologies 1799: 1
Mail handed out by Re-
publican 1548: 18
like a rusty m. 1488: 16
Mailed fist 768: 7
Maided in war 1865: 4
of the m., of the hall 2012: 8
Maid: have an eye to the m. 230: 2
I smelt cross the m. 1435: 5
in his head 1073: 2
a majestic m. 1774: 10
steady they rode the m. 1777: 12
to set so rich a m. 722: 16
Main Crane 260
Main Street, Heavenston 1914: 9
Maid: here's to the M. 1803: 18
icy-bites of M. 2116: 9
remember the M. 66: 3
Malouppung: there are the
"m. water all" 2043: 8
Maidism it, before the world 206: 15
Maid: maiden M. nubere 1266: 15
Maiden / ou peche m. 906: 5
yet compass hand control 926: 3
Maidre: arena um m. 1396: 13
do ten sort 845: 1
of m., tel violet 1287: 12
Maiden m. 1350: 8
"vous pleurez, vous le m. 1973: 4
Maiden: derangedet false 126: 9
Maiden: place of stone 1217: 11
Maiden: aurai des m. 1275: 7
Maiden: divinement m. 1799: 7
m. hand 190: 3

Majestic in decay 280: 9
on craggy throne 1367: 3
though in ruin 1448: 6
Majestical in life or death 1781: 18
Majesty and love m. 1178: 1
here-pled' home of m. 2119: 9
dwarf'd to baseness 1235: 17
effects that troop with M. 1040: 16
in paled m. 1254: 17
looks through eyes 600: 14
O M. when thou dost pinch 345: 13
of God rovere 791: 6
of Loveliness 134: 13
our noontide m. 1245: 1
secret m. of wealth 1790: 7
struts in mimic m. 9: 1
unspeakable and dread 1792: 17
when m. stoops to folly 518: 2
which living failed to give 1248: 6
Majesty: His M. con-
sciences up 300: 116
Majora credi de absentibus 2110
Majores majora sunt 1538: 9
Majorities always wrong 1225: 15
decision by m. an expedi-
ent 1235: 12
tyranny of m. 433: 10
Majority 1235
damned, compact, liberal
m. 1235: 13
despise minority of right 1236: 1
doesn't take m. to make
rebellion 1582: 1
easy to go over to m. 1480: 5
fools in m. 699: 1
is the host repartee 1315: 9
never right 1235: 17
on the side of reason 1679: 8
one, of God's side, a m. 1236: 3
opinion of the m. 1235: 15
oppression of m., odious 1235: 13
silent m. 1381: 18
went over to the m. 337: 3
when was not m. wicked 1421: 13
with good cause negligent 1236: 6
wrong 1235: 15
Majors not scholars 1807: 4
Make most of all things 1436: 7
no bones of it 179: 6
Make-up: what hours we
give to m. 2230: 13
Maker kissed soul away 1349: 12
of his own fortune 716: 3
praise M. as they move 236: 1
watch must have m. 788: 4
Maker's image undefaced 1238: 10
Makes: he who m. should
have 1561: 11
us or mars us 1648: 27
Making things he doesn't
want 776: 18
Makings of a queen 1664: 16
Mal: bien venga 583: 7
diz du m. de soi-même 151: 1
est dans l'éclat 1829: 3
ne croyons le m. que quand
il est venu 564: 2
non e senza rimedio 154: 20
peur d'un m. conduit un
pire 583: 3
Male: ad m. qualche ani-
mum referat sua 3043: 16
foelamus m. 540: 4
in re m. aialm al bono 1323: 13
mali malo m. cantulit conia
mundo 92: 1
nota m. res optima est 584: 18
porta 730: 19
sunt vicina bonis 611: 5
suprema m. 581: 3
Maltose: Straits of M. 1553: 8
Maladies: not talked of 313: 13
of ghastly spasm 450: 14
rich and precious 481: 7
strange m., strongest
remedies 107: 12
two literary m. 2057: 17
Maledicti possit m'y pen re-
moir 274: 16

Malady: carry his m. with
him 1579: 118
for every m. a medicine 1186: 14
long and cruel m. 1431: 1
meet the m. 1386: 13
preys on heart 458: 11
Malays: bought ten million 920: 11
Malbrouch ven va-t'en 1866: 9
Malcontent: melancholy m. 1292: 6
Male and female created
in them 1254: 17
and proper-man 2216: 11
if m. look to thy purse 379: 9
true m. never yet walked 2146: 14
Male de m. questis 741: 6
faecre qui vult 454: 14
non e m. che non bene 830: 2
partum, m. disperit 750: 19
Maleboire, of iron hue 189: 10
Malbranche dirait qu'il n'y
plus une me 58: 12
Maledictum: nihil tam volu-
ere quam m. 214: 7
Maledicus a malefico non
dicitur 1835: 14
Maledictions 1910: 10
their m. 1910: 10
Malfactor is the Govern-
ment 817: 7
Malfactors of great wealth 1717: 12
Malvolence: misanthrope 989: 7
Malvolencia have hid teeth 967: 8
Malvolencia sit voluptas 1236: 12
Malvolus aqinus abditos
dentes habet 567: 5
Malheureux: j'étais bien
malheureux 1294: 1
Malheureux: jannis si m.
qu'on croit 856: 3
plaisir qu'on trouve à le
paraître 1884: 17
pour m. l'heure lentement
passer 934: 3
Malheurs qu'ils sont des
lâches 338: 16
Mall: in te inuont montes 1231: 2
mille m. apelles 118: 3
omnes m. sumus 1228: 12
Mallie 1228
basest of all institute 1237: 6
bears down truth 1236: 10
biting m. 1236: 10
can such m. live in man 1237: 3
deep m. to conceal 948: 14
domestic, foreign levy 395: 17
drinketh own poison 1236: 13
envy and crooked m. 1236: 13
envy, hatred, m. 1236: 13
freed on the living 1236: 10
bath a strong memory 1236: 12
in barb that makes it
stick 217: 17
is blind 1236: 13
is cunning 1236: 11
is mindful 1236: 12
is pleasure 1236: 11
mingl'd with a little wit 1237: 3
more m. shown than mas-
ter 1237: 8
more m. than love in wit 2170: 18
never spoke well 1236: 10
never was his aim 1237: 4
no levelld m. infects 1237: 1
nor act down ought in m. 1237: 1
of a good thing barb 217: 17
of mankind 1236: 18
of this age 777: 3
rejoices in misfortunes 1237: 8
seldom wants a mark 1236: 8
venomous m. 1236: 13
vengeful foe intends 714: 12
vengeful m., unrepenting 1236: 9
very fangs of m. 1236: 13
with m. toward song 1236: 12
Maligner of his reputation 1254: 9
Malignity of apomatus 6033: 9
Malignous sermons 1236: 17
Malindy: when M. sings 1079: 12 2485: 7

Malis artibus populari fa-
ver quantum 1248:10
c. diobus m. minimum 1260:17
non solum ex m. eligere 1260:18
nullum tempus angustum
est m. 1264:122
parit quique m. 1031:6
tu ne cede m. 1231:16
Malis cito fit maledictum 1236:12
est veritas 1236:11
Malin: more maids than
M. 1233:14
Malicium: ultra m. loqui 187:11
Mallova in the garden bed 190:7
Malmsy and Malvoise 1255:3
Mala: in aliis m. 1254:10
Malorum: faunda memoria
prætorum m. 1043:3
Mala m. impendit illis 1176:3
Mali does more than Milton
can 144:13
Malum: aliud ex alio 158:6
cum aini tuum ducis m. 1043:18
dedit m. et accipit 1211:13
id commune m. 1211:13
notissimum m. 1254:4
nullum magnum m. quod
extremum 1254:10
nullum sine sociamento
m. 1092:1
omne suavitatis 1253:10
per verba levare 1253:17
quod minimum est 1253:13
quod tegitur sapie tredi-
tur m. 1253:4
Malus: memo m. felix 158:16
ubi bonum est simul 948:2
Mama: papa, m. kiss and
be friends 1294:8
when I can talk, I'll tell M. 1296:11
Mandrino's helmet 1215:11
Mamie 1233:12
Mamma's darling 1330:2
Mammals: two coupling
mammals 1253:11
Mammone 1253:11
cannot serve god and m. 1237:10
cursed M. be 1237:9
guiding M. in smug giving 1237:11
leads me on 1237:11
led them on 1237:11
lovers of m. 1237:11
soul, whose God is M. 1237:10
who sees pale M. pure 1237:12
wins his way 1237:12
Mammoneism: Midas-care
M. 1237:8
Mammone mother kills 1237:15
Mammoth cannot swim 1237:4
Man 1237
a beast, no more 1237:10
a durst uncouth 1237:6
a m. for a that 1237:6
a stupendous antagonism 1237:4
a tool to buy and sell 1237:4
a wretch 1237:12
accepts the compromise 1237:4
after his own heart 1237:13
ab for a m. to arise 1237:10
alone is poor 1237:6
always thinks ill 1237:2
always to be blest 1237:14
always worships something 1237:12
am I not a m. and brother 1237:1
ambitious m. must be slave
to all 1237:8
an absent m. 1237:8
an act of God 1237:13
an imitative creature 1237:13
and his affairs 1237:13
and his difference parish 1237:13
and his marvels pass 1237:13
and the artist 1237:13
and wife, ooby combina-
tion 1237:4
animal that gets 1237:13
animal which bargains 1237:13
unqualified God 1237:8
ape will never be a m. 1237:1
antagonist among animals 1237:1

Man, continued

arrayed for mutual slaugh-
ter 1266:4
as good as another 1266:4
as good as he has to be 1266:4
as m. beholds the woman 1266:9
as m. he suffer'd 1266:8
as m. so is his God 1266:3
as m. lives, so shall he die 1266:3
as much of a m. as you 1266:18
as old as he feels 1266:2
as old as his arteries 1266:2
as perfect as he ought 1266:6
as proper m. as one shall
see 1266:13
at thirty fool or physician 1266:4
bad child of universe 1266:2
be a m. and fold me 1266:14
be a m. before mother 1266:14
be again a m. 1266:4
be m. and leave artist 1266:13
be more of woman 1266:15
hear in most relations 1266:3
heart, no more 1266:14
heart when same heard 1266:13
off 1266:13
behind the book 1266:7
behold the m. 1266:14
behold the upright m. 1266:10
being in honor abjects 1266:2
bet 1266:2
beloved, a m. elect of men 1266:15
best m. in the field 1266:17
best-humored m. 1266:6
better m. born dumb 1266:13
between m. and a boy 1266:7
between m. of peace and
war 1266:15
bigger m. than old Grant 1266:7
blind m. is a poor m. 1266:12
blind old m. of Saco 1266:12
blindly works will of fate 1266:12
bold, bad m. 1266:14
born enemy of lies 1266:13
born for joy and woe 1266:6
born of woman 1266:8
bought at his own price 1266:7
brave, increasing m. 1266:6
brave m. not he who
feels no fear 1266:7
brave m. struggling 1266:8
breaks the fence 1266:14
bridge and not a goal 1266:3
bundle of relations 1266:4
but a froward child 1266:10
but a pipe, life but smoke 1266:8
but breath and shadow 1266:8
but what he knoweth 1266:3
by Care oppressed 1266:8
by courtesy a m. 1266:7
can climb to summit 1266:14
cannot cover what God 1266:11
cannot live without cooks 1266:12
can't be hid 1266:7
a carnivorous production 1266:3
carries world in his head 1266:13
cease, M., to mourn 1266:8
center of a circle 1266:10
chases woman until she
catches him 1266:10
child of his works 1266:7
child of hope 1266:13
clever m. by nature 1266:13
cloud-sent m. 1266:3
common m. but slave 1266:10
compare with river, oak 1266:13
competes with m. 1266:13
conspicuous and upstanding 1266:10
contentious m. never lacks
words 1266:10
created in the image of God 1266:3
created of business 1266:3
created to lend 1266:13
crosses evil he endures 1266:3
creature of circumstances 1266:10
daring young m. on the fly 1266:3
dag trapeze 1266:3
dearer to gods than ed 1266:13
declared to be chaste 1266:3
delights not me 1266:3

Man, continued

delights to ruin m. 1266:3
deserving praise 1266:11
desires to live long 1266:12
despise m. because black 1266:19
despised old m. 1266:8
devoted to pleasure 1266:4
dies out ere 'tis done 1266:11
died out wasteth away 1266:3
different from child 1266:19
distant but God near 1266:4
distinguish m. from words 1266:10
distinguishable from gorilla 1266:6
distinguished by faculty
of speech 1266:3
divinely gifted m. 1266:1
do all things like m. 1266:3
does all the work 1266:13
does not die of threats 1266:13
doth not live by bread 1266:13
dow what he can 1266:7
downright honest m. 1266:4
drive a good m. from your
door 1266:3
drunken m. never takes
harm 1266:10
dwells apart 1266:1
dying m. can do nothing
easy 1266:13
each m. has own mind 1266:10
each m. has own place 1266:10
each m. kills thing he loves 1266:15
embodied paradox 1266:1
encyclopedia of facts 1266:6
climbs to virginity 1266:13
enjoys his own crimes 1266:16
equal to every other man 1266:3
even such is M. 1266:3
even-trusting m. 1266:13
every great m. unique 1266:4
every inch a m. 1266:3
every m. altogether vanity 1266:4
every m. an impossibility 1266:3
every m. either well or ill 1266:13
every m. for himself 1266:3
every m. has heart within 1266:4
every m. has heart within 1266:4
every m. has outstretches 1266:7
every m. has his faults 1266:7
every m. is odd 1266:13
every m. is to be had 1266:13
every m. King of Dreams 1266:16
every m. lover of truth 1266:14
every m. may live nobly 1266:16
every m. mystery to other 1266:3
every m. secret sorrows 1266:3
every m. seeks for truth 1266:3
every m. was God or Devil 1266:7
every m. wishes to be wise 1266:13
every sincere m. is right 1266:3
every woman's m. 1266:8
exterior not inward m. 1266:3
extremes in m. 1266:13
false m. hath sworn 1266:13
fanged but handless
spider 1266:7
fat, oily m. of God 1266:13
feeble unit in infinitude 1266:3
fighting against odds 1266:3
fine m. hath tailor made 1266:13
fire m. in a village 1266:13
fleeting estate of m. 1266:3
folly's alars 1266:6
fond m. vision of moment 1266:16
foolish food old m. 1266:3
for the fabled woman for
the heart 1266:13
foremost m. of world 1266:13
forgetful m. 1266:13
forms a setter m. 1266:13
forms inward m. 1266:13
free-will m. how power 1266:13
frank, free, friendly m. 1266:13
from black m. keep thy
wife 1266:13
fully and perfectly 1266:13
gaining control 1266:13
gaining at the start 1266:13
greatest m. has 1266:13
m. 1266:13

Man, continued

gently mean your brother
 m. 2022: 2
 give us in. of God's
 mould 1252: 7
 given to appetite 90: 8
 gives the matter 1319: 11
 giveth up the ghost 351: 9
 glad that I am not a m. 1253: 12
 glory and shame of un-
 verse 1238: 16
 go for m. who inherits fam-
 ily 701: 7
 God created m. in image 1243: 10
 God hath made m. upright 905: 10
 God's latest minge 1251: 12
 goes to that hell 888: 14a
 goeth forth to work 223: 2
 goeth to his long home
 823: 11
 good Lord, what is m. 1247: 14
 good m. and a just 438: 10
 good m. happy is a com-
 mon good 807: 16
 good m. is best friend 720: 7
 good m. is courteous 309: 7
 good m. keeps the laws 803: 9
 good m. never dies 800: 7
 good m. sheweth favor 193: 13
 good m. struggling with
 adversity 18: 2
 good m. sufficient 800: 5
 good-natured m. 1340: 9
 goodliest m. of men 1131: 10
 goodly Frame of M. 1257: 1
 gowd for a' that 2015: 14
 great from passions 1450: 10
 great m. divinet 813: 12
 great m. great reveal 842: 3
 great m. helped the poor 202: 2
 great m. keeps independ-
 ence of solitude 830: 8
 great m. one who lives far
 off 831: 11
 greater m. greater cour-
 tesy 320: 1
 greatest m. the poorest 1569: 10
 greatest m. best m. in
 America 1555: 8
 grows old, woman jealous 1245: 5
 half part of blessed m. 1274: 6
 handless m. a letter did
 write 1744: 4
 handsome and charming
 m. 444: 2
 happy m. better than note 858: 15
 happy m. happy dole 850: 2
 happy m.'s without a shirt 1258: 8
 happy with any woman 1284: 4
 hard-bod'd a m. 593: 6
 has no power over nature 101: 8
 has set against m. 1278: 14
 has two and a half min-
 utes 1138: 4
 has will, woman her way 2204: 8
 hasty m. ne'er waster
 woe 862: 14
 hath a weary pilgrimage 1460: 14
 hath his daily work 2232: 11
 he had a soul 580: 15
 he was a m. 1242: 8
 help us to play the m. 1588: 10
 helpless m. in ignorance 1250: 12
 here lies a m. by woman
 cold 2194: 12
 here lies a truly honest m. 014: 7
 here lies an honest m. 560: 11
 high m., with great thing 1660: 10
 higher style than m. 48: 6
 higher up 1554: 2
 himself the average m. 224: 2
 his outward show 87: 3
 his own enemy 544: 0
 honest and a perfect m. 1243: 16
 honest exceeding poor m. 1566: 10
 honest m. above his right. 2073: 14
 honest m. as good as word 2209: 15
 honest m. citizen of world 613: 13
 honest m. enviable title 915: 2
 honest m. may like glass 915: 6

Man, continued

honest m. may like glass 915: 6
 honest m. noblest work of
 God 914: 12
 honest m. not quite sober 501: 10
 honest m. speaks truth 2037: 12
 honest m. worse luck 915: 13
 how alone is various m. 2001: 4
 how contemptible is m. 1240: 10
 how poor a thing is m. 1240: 10
 how weak, how vain is m. 1246: 14
 hungry m., angry m. 940: 5
 hungry winner 448: 22
 I am a m. 1292: 41
 I am a m. of letters 2258: 2
 I am a m., you another 1252: 2
 I am seeking a m. 1252: 4
 I could have spared a bet-
 ter m. 630: 10
 I die like a m. 91: 10
 I know myself a m. 1245: 15
 I love not M. the less 1384: 1
 I might have been 257: 18
 I wish myself a m. 2210: 2
 I'm going to be a m. 585: 14
 I'm worse he's a talebearer
 m. 1765: 14
 ideal m. should talk 1239: 10
 if any m. play the piper 1122: 4
 if I were m. and young 23: 14
 if m. come not to gather 2242: 2
 if m. really loves a woman 1279: 3
 ignominious m. 2231: 13
 ill m. is always ill 948: 2
 immortal by double pure 101: 11
 imperial m. 968: 13
 in arms 'gainst female 1288: 5
 in complete armor 120: 3
 in debt a slave 418: 24
 in debt caught in net 118: 24
 in the moon 1341: 3
 in the street 1479: 4
 impossible of telling lie 2123: 6
 immeasurably remote is m. 586: 3
 inaudible m. 1491: 13
 inside of a m. 920: 6
 must upon wedding a m. 1264: 8
 intelligence served by m. 1278: 6
 gauge 1278: 6
 intrinis one thing 1287: 4
 interpreter of God 1165: 5
 is a beast without shame 1809: 7
 is a brute 1241: 5
 is a bulble 1242: 6
 is a bundle of habits 815: 12
 is a fallen god 1238: 13
 is a god in ruins 1238: 6
 is a human being 1210: 14
 is a huge-belov'd animal 1221: 7
 is a military animal 1802: 11
 is a noble animal 1241: 1
 is a reasoning animal 1230: 8
 is a religious animal 1600: 3
 is a restless thing 1242: 12
 is a time over precipice 1230: 1
 is a social animal 1855: 6
 is a summer's day 1230: 14
 is a thinking reed 1089: 11
 is a tooth-eating animal 1241: 8
 is a tooth-eating animal 1241: 8
 is a tough, then ailes 1238: 14
 is a will to man 1240: 5
 is always nearest good at
 home 007: 7
 is an honourable m. 501: 5
 is an intuitive animal 1241: 10
 is an organ of life 784: 6
 is as God made him 1243: 8
 is best who does his best 2245: 4
 is born in vanity 1250: 4
 is born to labor 1065: 19
 is born into trouble 2003: 13
 is but an aw 479: 10
 is but m. 1248: 2
 is caught at last 1041: 5
 is continually at prayer 1591: 13
 is created free 721: 6
 is creature of wilful head 1244: 4
 is doubly cursed 1400: 21
 is fire, woman too 1254: 2

Man, continued

is fire who wishes 1224: 13
 is God's secret 1784: 5
 is guest at banquet 2283: 4
 is hate, but God love 790: 14
 is Heaven's masterpiece 1239: 6
 is his own star 1244: 16
 is ice for truth 2099: 19
 is imitative creature 293: 11
 is known by company 2288: 2
 is like Lalulahu apur 1238: 5
 is M. a child of hope 0261: 13
 is m. and master of his fate 645: 5
 is m. no more than this 1240: 3
 is man's A. B. C. 1251: 14
 is more than Constitutions 2024: 15
 is most urgent plastic 1237: 15
 is no horse 1001: 2
 is no m. but a wolf 1249: 5
 is not a fly 508: 28
 is not a wall or pipe 1307: 1
 is not as God 1243: 14
 is not order of nature 1238: 4
 is of soul and body 428: 3
 is of the earth, earthy 1243: 20
 is not wealthy 1272: 9
 is sad in his face 605: 16
 is saved by hope 127: 17
 is the arch machine 995: 7
 is the hunter, woman
 the game 1255: 174
 is the miracle in nature 1238: 11
 is the nobler growth 550: 11
 is the will 1253: 20
 is twice who speaketh few 1900: 6
 is wold to m. 1249: 5
 judges from partial view 1024: 8
 just as does to all 1027: 15
 kin to God by spirit 1113: 4
 kin to the beasts 1213: 4
 known by paper he pays for 288: 5
 knows life will cease 1120: 11
 Lalulahu m. and woman 1254: 16
 ladies' m. 705: 17
 lay m. gets found out 955: 14
 lay m. is a bad m. 053: 20
 leaps from experience 503: 20
 led by folly 496: 7
 lent, not given, to life 1127: 1
 less than a m. 1228: 2
 less than m. 2285: 6
 let a m. keep the law 1087: 13
 let each m. think himself
 an act of God 108: 13
 let him pass for a m. 1243: 8
 let no guilty m. escape 844: 6
 let not in put assunder 1227: 1
 let one great m. be good 834: 10
 like a m. saving marble 329: 21
 like a potato 1272: 1
 like master, like m. 1281: 15
 listen when unto songs 2146: 14
 literary M. 2250: 15
 little m. all in gray 1304: 2
 little m. great shadow 1803: 3
 little M., little Soul 1890: 19
 little wiser than a m. 240: 32
 lives by faith 1097: 12
 living-dead m. 1570: 14
 lone wayfarer m. 1673: 10
 looked honest enough 915: 1
 looks aloft 1243: 12
 looks at his own bias 1271: 5
 loses semblance of nor-
 tality 1348: 12
 lost use of his feet 1229: 11
 love of m. Exotic flower 1163: 10
 loves for a day 2283: 5
 loving m. and wife 2285: 8
 low m. in high place 1204: 14
 low m. seeks little thing 1666: 10
 machine into which food 1230: 12
 made by God not tailor 1058: 10
 made friends with fire 068: 5
 made money 443: 1
 made of a cheese-paring 1240: 11
 made from town 1241: 7
 made wheel-work to wind 1241: 7
 made when Nature ap-
 prentice 2182: 3

Man, continued

make a m. of salt 1756: 1
make no m. of mine me
woman 92 14
makes a death 388 17
makes his own dreams 429 4
makes love at all seasons 232: 1
making a m. a god 123: 16
many-headed monster 123: 16
mark the perfect m. 238 10
marks earth with sin 177: 3
married m. bears yoke 127: 1
married m. dies in good
style 128 14
married m. temper tossed 127: 10
mar's freedom's plan 127: 2
mar's kind Nature's plan 127: 2
matched with adversity 128: 2
may best in win 215: 7
may have a soul 188: 8
may kiss his own face 104: 1
may not wife and thrive 126: 9
may rule the world 176 14
may weep on wedding day 176 10
mean and selfish m. 129: 19
measure of all things 129: 4
merciful, disinterested m. 98: 2
merciful, weak m. 144: 10
mere m. 144: 10
mild-mannered m. 144: 10
might from the start 127: 2
Modern M. I. song 124: 12
mortal in tears 124: 12
monarch of his mind 140: 18
money makes the m. 132: 1
mortal centaur, m. and
wife 127: 13
moral m. and m. of honor 124: 10
more hateful than water 124: 15
more powerful than water 124: 15
more would measure 124: 15
most democratic m. most
popular 433 18
most detestable of all 124: 10
most foolish m. living 140: 16
most formidable heart 124: 10
most intelligent animal 140: 16
most ingenuitous 124: 15
most married m. I ever
saw 124: 15
most senseless and m. m. 124: 10
moves, God leads 124: 10
moves into larger body 124: 10
must find his work 124: 10
must finish off his work 124: 10
must get drunk 124: 10
must have faults 124: 10
most of women die 124: 10
my kingdom for a m. 124: 10
my sweetheart's like m. in
the moon 124: 10
nae in can tell the time 124: 10
name of honor for long 124: 10
Nature's sole mistake 124: 10
nears m. meets 124: 10
needs m. to perceive m. 124: 10
neither m. nor boy 124: 10
neither m. nor woman 124: 10
never had m. with ability
for good service 124: 10
never fails so low 124: 10
never is, but always to be
blest 124: 10
never worked m. was wise 124: 10
nice m., nasty ideas 124: 10
nice, unparticular m. 124: 10
nine tailors make a m. 124: 10
no had m. is free 124: 10
no evil m. happy 124: 10
no great m. ever thought
himself so 124: 10
no guilty m. ever acquit-
ted 124: 10
no honest m. sweats from
principles 124: 10
no horse 124: 10
no m. above the law 124: 10
no m. but Blackbeard ever
wrote except for money 124: 10
no m. but deserves hanging 124: 10

Man, continued

no m. can be wise and love 1180 17
no m. can serve two mas-
ters 124: 10
no m. dies for love 124: 10
no m. doth well but God 260 4
no m. ever talked poetry 124: 10
no m. ever wise by chance 124: 10
no m. free in fact 124: 10
no m. good enough to give
him clothes 124: 10
no m. great by imitation 124: 10
no m. great without im-
itation 124: 10
no m. hero to valet 124: 10
no m. is born wise 124: 10
no m. known to every-
body 124: 10
no m. manages affairs well 124: 10
no m. of woman love 124: 10
no m. responsible for fa-
ther's 124: 10
no m. rich as all men ought
to be 124: 10
no m. so born a poet 124: 10
no m. speaks truth 124: 10
no m. so studiously good 124: 10
no m. sweeter and even as a
woman can 124: 10
no such thing as great m. 124: 10
no vain m. makes 124: 10
no wise m. attempts to gov-
ern others 124: 10
noisy m. always in right 124: 10
not can m. of passions
judge 124: 10
not hostile satisfies 124: 10
not a m. appears 124: 10
not a m. left 124: 10
not a m. hungry 124: 10
not a sweettempered m. 124: 10
not always m. of woe 124: 10
not born for happiness 124: 10
not born for self alone 124: 10
not good that m. be alone 124: 10
not his character, I need 124: 10
not m. for the Sabbath 124: 10
not old enough for a m. 124: 10
not perfect, but of heart 124: 10
not the words 124: 10
not truly one, truly two 124: 10
nothing great but m. 124: 10
noticeable m. with large
grey eyes 124: 10
naught but folly's slave 124: 10
O man's best M. 124: 10
occupies little space 124: 10
of a jealous kind 124: 10
of all hours 124: 10
of antique virtue 124: 10
of lower birth did make 124: 10
of emotion 124: 10
of destiny 124: 10
of facts and calculations 124: 10
of fashion never uses aph-
orisms 124: 10
of fate is never wide 124: 10
of future 124: 10
of giant mind 124: 10
of great memory 124: 10
of hope and forward look-
ing mind 124: 10
of kinder nature 124: 10
of letters and of manners 124: 10
of letters, manners 124: 10
of letters rich men hate 124: 10
of mark 124: 10
of maxims like Cyclops 124: 10
of mean estate 124: 10
of merit or miser 124: 10
of my kidney 124: 10
of Nazareth, he our guest 124: 10
of ome book 124: 10
of peace and war 124: 10
of pleasure, kind of thing 124: 10
of pleasure, m. of pain 124: 10
of pleasure, whoremaster 124: 10
of plots, craft 124: 10
of pluck 124: 10

Man, continued

of rhyme 124: 10
of salt 124: 10
of something like genius 124: 10
of sorrow 124: 10
of strength like 124: 10
of straw 124: 10
of such a feeble temper 124: 10
of the world 124: 10
of this world 124: 10
of three letters 124: 10
of unbounded stomach 124: 10
of unclean lips 124: 10
of war 124: 10
of wisdom, m. of years 124: 10
of words and not of deeds 124: 10
offspring of revolt 124: 10
of m. river 124: 10
old m. bed full of bones 124: 10
old m. but voice and shadow 124: 10
old m. decayed in intellect 124: 10
old m. eloquent 124: 10
old m. heavy with years 124: 10
old m. in the moon 124: 10
old m. in silver head 124: 10
old m. of Nautilus 124: 10
old m. of the sea 124: 10
old m. twice child 124: 10
old m. with a beard 124: 10
old m. with flavor of youth 124: 10
old m. be seemed 124: 10
on dubious wings toward 124: 10
on earth to acclimate 124: 10
one and only sacred thing 124: 10
one m. among a thousand 124: 10
one m. as good as another 124: 10
one m. can't fill a house 124: 10
one in plays many parts 124: 10
one still strong in m. bla-
zed head 124: 10
one that first gets mad 124: 10
one thing, Fate another 124: 10
one-eyed in king 124: 10
only animal that blushes 124: 10
only animal that splits 124: 10
only animal that weeps 124: 10
only animal which devours
his own kind 124: 10
only being called idle 124: 10
only growth that dwells 124: 10
only laughing animal 124: 10
only m. is vile 124: 10
only one that knows noth-
ing 124: 10
ordained the slave of m. 124: 10
ought to live by rule 124: 10
cultures the lower 124: 10
never m. he made not lord 124: 10
pale m. with blue wrinkles 124: 10
paragon of animals 124: 10
passes away 124: 10
juggles for what he is worth 124: 10
petrified m. and wife 124: 10
picked of ten thousand 124: 10
picaresque miscellany m. 124: 10
plain blum m. 124: 10
plain people's m. 124: 10
Plato's m. 124: 10
play the m. 124: 10
played the m. 124: 10
plumeless genus of bi-
pede 124: 10
political animal 124: 10
poor m. has no credit 124: 10
poor m. is Christ's stamp 124: 10
poor m. is despised 124: 10
poor m. proud 124: 10
poor wayfaring m. 124: 10
prates, but gold speaks 124: 10
precious is m. to m. 124: 10
prefer m. without money 124: 10
preserve a m. alive 124: 10
press not falling m. 124: 10
pretty m. is pretty m. 124: 10
primitive m. 124: 10
prince-looking m. 124: 10
profound m. become hol-
low 124: 10
propose, God disposes 124: 10
propounds negotiations 124: 10

Man, continued

proud m. hard to please1665: 5
 purified m. seen but a part1435: 8
 Raggedy M.1070: 11
 rather be first m. here471: 3
 rather talk with a m.944: 12
 read in his face603: 16
 reasonable m. adapts him-
 self1679: 6
 recovered of the bite1798: 10
 red m. and bearded
 woman1650: 5
 refined, presumptuous m.1347: 2
 religious animal1660: 9
 resume the m.1601: 10
 revolve from maxima1648: 2
 rich and royal m.1384: 5
 rich in parasites1941: 15
 rich in substance1495: 6
 rich m. is honest m.1791: 15
 richest m. in Christendom1866: 4
 right m. in right place1549: 2
 righteous m. regardeth beast82: 2
 round m. cannot fit square
 hole1139: 15
 rules in science1247: 15
 runs to herbs or weeds1247: 15
 sadder and a wiser m.2164: 12
 said to universe, I exist1245: 12
 sane and healthy m.56: 9
 saved by strong head1201: 12
 say not m. imperfect1278: 6
 scorn m. ashamed to weep1961: 14
 see but such another m.1252: 14
 seeketh in society comfort1851: 2
 seeks his own good1795: 1
 scorable and well-bred m.993: 10
 severs he was1971: 2
 shackled to shadow1803: 2
 she knows her m.1351: 15
 shipwrecked m. fears every
 sea595: 17
 show me m. who is not
 alive1840: 3
 shy peace-loving m.239: 12
 sick m. a groundswell458: 16
 sick M. of Europe2065: 12
 sighed till woman smiled1814: 4
 silent m. still suffers842: 18
 simular m. of virtue949: 6
 singularly deep young m.1431: 2
 small show of m.1237: 6
 smallest part of nothing1240: 1
 smiling, destructive m.1246: 7
 so bravely played the m.325: 17
 so frail a thing is m.1240: 16
 so great, so mean, is m.1248: 12
 so when a great m. dies509: 7
 sold God for thirty pence265: 9
 soul carrying corpse1238: 7
 sour-complexioned m.1021: 15
 spurns the worm1797: 15
 spare stray623: 16
 strange composite1238: 17
 struggling with adversity178: 3
 stuffed m.949: 9
 sturdy m. to fall an ox210: 9
 substance clad in shadows1243: 5
 subtle m. easy to under-
 stand1238: 3
 such a m. am I935: 14
 such m. are you1379: 2
 superior m. seeks himself1248: 1
 surest plan to make a M.1253: 11
 suspects himself a fool669: 14
 tasteless m.156: 15
 take a m. by his word1443: 12
 takes a drink492: 2
 talketh thought for day1348: 3
 tattooed m.1377: 16
 terrible m. terrible name1376: 17
 thank God, a m. can grow1244: 8
 thankless, inconsistent m.1249: 12
 that died for men509: 1
 that fourthly doubt473: 14
 that grows bald by nature64: 8
 that hath friends friendly732: 12
 that hath no music1543: 8
 that is born of woman1801: 11
 that is fond of stirring1799: 11

Man, continued

that is not panther's slave1457: 10
 that is once hated1661: 11
 that isn't jolly495: 6
 that knew how to love him-
 self1791: 8
 that lays hand on woman2179: 8
 that loves and laughs1178: 4
 that makes his see1216: 18
 that m. is my master1681: 8
 that savage beast1249: 1
 that solicits insurance1081: 11
 that wild beast1142: 14
 that wrote Tawa-ra Boom
 de-ay2299: 9
 the Christ262: 7
 there was a little M.1890: 19
 there's a m. of pluck217: 17
 they say that m. is mighty1351: 12
 thing of shreds and patches179: 7
 thinking being in defined1996: 3
 thinking good1239: 8
 thinks, God directs786: 15
 this clock-work m.940: 3
 this is an extraordinary m.202: 7
 this was a m.1252: 15
 thou art the m.1252: 15
 to all the country dear1590: 8
 to ancestry fine599: 12
 to arise in me1215: 5
 to be m. in thy might1210: 1
 to command, woman obey1255: 15
 to construct m. we hide1407: 13
 to make a room silent1825: 18
 to m. greatest curse1662: 1
 to m. shall be friend302: 4
 to m. the sorrest ill1249: 12
 to match his mountains1253: 2
 to match the mountains1590: 8
 to meet the mortal need1159: 8
 too-busy m.789: 7
 true m. hates no one566: 15
 true test of civilization1277: 13
 truly great from passions1456: 4
 unconstant, careless m.1245: 17
 under authority1215: 6
 unforeseen thing1245: 15
 unjust, but God just1639: 13
 walks the world1126: 9
 wants but little1204: 11
 was born for joy and woe1018: 6
 was courting Nature1439: 7
 was formed for society1886: 6
 was made by the Gods1240: 15
 was made like God before1243: 9
 was made to mourn1256: 18
 was never meant to sing1886: 6
 way of a m. with a
 maid1814: 12
 we ken, and a'1548: 8
 we owe to m. m.1492: 17
 weak m. marries for love1270: 4
 weigh m. not title1016: 11
 well-favoured m. gift of
 fortune529: 7
 well-made m.423: 1
 well-tuned m.1675: 7
 what a piece of work is
 m.1239: 5
 what each had done for
 m.1495: 3
 what is m.; foolish baby1242: 5
 what M. has made of M.1249: 11
 what m. has written1590: 6
 what m. would be wise591: 10
 what shall become of m.568: 8
 what should m. do but be
 merry1730: 17
 what strange thing is m.1253: 10
 what were m. should
 Heaven refuse to hear1492: 4
 what's drunken m. like504: 12
 when a m. bites a dog1698: 4
 when I became a m. I
 put away childish
 things1251: 7
 when old m. dances761: 12
 whenever he stoops to sin1697: 11
 where m. is met, gods will
 come798: 10

Man, continued

where m. is not1581: 16
 which is the better m.733: 1
 who broke the bank at
 Monte Carlo732: 4
 who by his labor gets1064: 4
 who can fight when losing613: 9
 who cannot laugh1073: 12
 who could look no way but
 downwards319: 11
 who counsel can bestow1248: 10
 who does not know world244: 6
 who does not learn, dark958: 12
 who does not wonder2208: 17
 who does what all do915: 16
 who feigned to love1188: 1
 who has become hollow1476: 19
 who has music in soul1368: 13
 who is from God sent
 forth398: 2
 who leaves home philon-
 eber2028: 13
 who lives by breath227: 2
 who lived here by toil1065: 10
 who loved his wife1710: 10
 who made mirth1075: 2
 who m. would be1787: 10
 who never alters opinion1248: 9
 who runs may fight457: 2
 who saves the pennies326: 18
 who seeks noble end539: 7
 who seeks not thing in life1930: 14
 who smokes thus like a
 sage2061: 15
 who snubbed seventy Ben-
 more1552: 3
 who strikes his wife2379: 8
 who tells lie guilty1712: 3
 who to untimely death is
 doomed1360: 5
 who weds the sacred muse1531: 14
 who wrote home's song966: 7
 whom both the waters440: 3
 whom God wills to play978: 15
 whom m. delights in789: 1
 whose breath is in his no-
 strils1244: 2
 whose God is in him726: 2
 whose heart is warm1590: 7
 whose heavy-erected face1248: 17
 whose thread is spun1227: 2
 who's m. his own hell1214: 11
 will be far more perfect965: 11
 wise m. does no wrong33: 2
 wise m. great because great
 soul831: 8
 wise m. is great wonder1214: 10
 wise m. is strong1098: 2
 wise m. shuts the door702: 2
 wise m. stays at home2031: 2
 wished heaven had made
 her such a m.2228: 12
 with hack to the East1213: 14
 with heart, head, hand842: 9
 with hide so tough1180: 5
 with his burning soul1206: 9
 with his God must strive1871: 11
 with red m. rede2371: 11
 with reputation no longer
 free1701: 1
 with the Hoe1066: 9
 with the muck-rake319: 11
 within that's angry1248: 11
 within the coach that sits1621: 18
 without a precedent1166: 11
 without a purpose1660: 12
 without knowledge dead1051: 3
 without money bow1323: 5
 without reason a beast1679: 15
 woman's adventure is m.131: 9
 works, but chiefly m.1251: 13
 would be more than m.1101: 17
 wretched, know him m.1230: 16
 wretched m. who never
 measured1347: 7
 yields to custom351: 17
 yields to death2012: 17
 you can't keep a good m.
 down1282: 7
 you'll be a M., my son1930: 11

MANTLE : 2219

[illegible]

Mantle, *continued*
 in russet m. clad1347:10
 night's m. covers all1400:6
 o'er the Prophet seems1941:13
 o'er dark her silver m.
 threw582:9
 prophet's m.1023:14
 saffron-colored m.1346:19
 wrap thy form in m. grey1404:2
 Mantles daisied m.358:2
 Mantuan, divinely sweet244:13
 Manu: qua vincit297:12
 Manufactures of drama2068:16
 Manufactures: foster cer-
 tain infant m.1965:8
 home m.1965:8
 never purchase foreign
 m.1965:10
 Mantum: oculantur qua
 sunt oppressi m.1801:16
 Manture: blood of tyrants
 natural m.1015:5
 of m. wagon-load1015:5
 Manus hæc munia tyran-
 nis2064:1
 longos regibus esse1336:13
 mantum layat1801:16
 nostra perfecti m.2350:12
 nulla m. pura est1020:17
 nullum laborem recusant
 m.860:12
 pura non plena m.850:8
 qui m. arduum457:5
 sed eliam mentes puras790:7
 timidus non habuim m.860:7
 vacue m. teneria145:6
 Manuscript: whoever dipped
 in her m.1801:16
 youth's sweet-scented m.2867:5
 Manuscripts of God1389:13
 Many are called few
 chosen260:11
 are governed by the few814:6
 from m. to make one361:12
 incompetent m.434:3
 make the household009:4
 safe from the M.238:16
 too m., yet how few440:10
 Many-headed monster-thing1480:6
 Many-winking feet350:13
 Map me no maps, air2243:8
 of busy life1124:8
 roll up that m.581:3
 Maples: scaplet of m. can
 shake me115:17
 Mar curious tale in telling1959:13
 we m. what's well50:6
 Maranatha141:8
 Marasmus460:14
 Marathon: age spurs grey
 M.82:8
 looks on the sea839:1
 mountains look on M.839:1
 Maravigna: nuna m. dura
 più che tre giorni2409:7
 Marble and recording
 brass decay1339:3
 as the m. wastes, the statue
 grows1771:1
 every block of m. cut-
 tained statue527:4
 forget thyself to m.708:13
 keeps cold memory1540:4
 leapt to life a god1771:10
 like a man sawing m.229:21
 like Niobe, we m. grow216:3
 not by m. given1339:18
 not m. nor gilded statu-
 ment1519:11
 not m. shall outlive1519:11
 of her snowy breast2105:3
 soften'd into life1771:10
 stricken m. grows to
 beauty1770:17
 there wants no m. for a
 tomb1330:17
 to her tears1077:10
 to retain571:12
 under this m.1158:9
 work upon m. will perish1312:10

Marble-constant3061:5
 Marble-jimbed: beauty m.335:12
 Marbles keep not themselves1581:7
 moony m. rest407:1
 where speaking m. show213:11
 Marblestone: seldom mos-
 selt the m.1639:3
 Marcellus exiled feels629:1
 young M. sleeps411:3
 March1260
 beware lies of M.2101:15
 comes in like lion1260:15
 dry M. and dry May2128:15
 has its hares1654:11
 quad as a M. hare1230:7
 March: day's m. nearer home85:17
 does not m. but dance300:1
 forced m. of bullocks531:9
 in life's morning m.2266:2
 of human mind is slow1307:9
 of intellect1307:9
 of that eternal harmony374:15
 of time goes on410:17
 without noise of drum2117:7
 Marche, mais il danse300:1
 Marched without imped-
 ment2171:7
 Marchen aus alten Zeiten1919:3
 spent than mit M.615:3
 Marches: solemn m. fill
 nights2120:4
 Marches, battant des m.
 functure827:19
 Marching as to war207:8
 in endless file371:24
 Marcus buy M. at price he
 is worth533:11
 Marcus Aurelius married
 all1278:10
 Mare: grey m. better
 horse949:13; 2145:4
 grey m. ill to live with2145:4
 money makes the m. trot1332:13
 rude upon a surry m.931:9
 shanks's m.2101:18
 Mare commune omnibus178:1
 cum m. compositum1774:12
 exitio est avidum m. nautis1778:11
 in m. fundis aqwas667:13
 per m. per terra1780:13
 Mare's nest, find a m.1646:9
 Marchal: comment meut
 up m. de France473:17
 Margate bench2130:4
 Margat: broad m. of leisure1001:40
 Meander's flowery m.1950:1
 meadow of m.190:4
 Mari qui veut surprendre945:3
 sets m. comme maître944:13
 teneat, necesse levum po-
 tiri1782:2
 Maria: Dear M.2280:3
 hurrah for M.1557:8
 Maria montique polliceri1620:15
 Sancta M. ad Nives1857:6
 Maria Theresa: epitaph371:6
 Marriage: fortrose antide1279:1
 Marriages: bons m.1276:7
 se font au ciel1271:5
 Macianna of moated grange1642:5
 Marianne: volla la M.719:9
 M.2294:6
 Margold1261
 sun-observing m.600:8
 to bed with sun685:9
 Maria: un m. naïfage1337:9
 Mariner: loyal M. Negi-
 ment2283:3
 Mariner: steer, hold m. on824:11
 Mariners: relations of m.324:3
 slow sail'd the weary m.1300:11
 Mariners have landed1636:10
 tell it to m.1636:10; 2283:3
 Marionette: Japanese327:8
 Macitum: petet Lalage m.944:7
 regnat positique m.2166:3
 Marks: aim above m.666:13
 archer little meant2226:10
 ever-fixed m.1173:3

Mark, *continued*
 fair as breast of foe541:20
 fairest m. is easiest hit1757:9
 God save the m. 1129:7; 1644:9
 good humor's m.569:6
 he was m. and glass1252:15
 lion's m. is always there2230:8
 make his m. equal to2239:3
 missing the m.1925:1
 of the elect339:1
 shoot not beyond m.435:14
 upon his lip it wins448:12
 vain m. of humility2074:11
 was a Pill1268:1
 where she stands352:13
 Mark Antony: my own M.
 A.1176:15
 Mark Hopkins: a pine bench
 with M. H.2069:4
 Marked: him for his own239:11
 with whitest stone370:15
 Marked: best of a bad m.124:8
 earth's great m.1037:11
 friend in the ru.720:18
 glutton m. makes provision
 cheap2208:9
 is the best garden756:8
 of his time1241:14
 one who on m. day501:12
 place where men deceive208:12
 Market-gardener: sure to
 marry in454:15
 Marks upon a blushing face127:6
 Marksmen: you are all m.01:9
 Marley was dead375:18
 Marlowe, Christopher1261
 made by Kit M.1212:11
 Webster, Fletcher, Ben.1326:18
 Marquand1952:17
 Marston: last words of M.2084:4
 Marmora: non incisa notis
 in1339:18
 Marquis: manners of a M.170:6
 Marred: man that's m.1227:1
 Marret: what he makes1900:3
 Marriage1261
 all m. in repentance ends1269:8
 and buried750:4
 and love nothing in com-
 mon1270:5
 antagonistic conversation2263:2
 belongs to society1260:16
 best state for man1266:8
 common butt of railleur1263:11
 concluded for beauty's
 sake1270:8
 consisting of two slaves1262:1
 demands insincerity1261:19
 domesticatesRecording
 Angel1276:4
 far from natural1276:3
 field of hate1362:19
 first bond of society, m.1262:4
 for young man not yet1265:17
 from love, like vinegar1269:10
 genuine m. hallowed by
 love1271:2
 given in m.1264:15
 given in m. to wife2138:10
 good m. between blind
 and deaf1264:16
 hallowed by love1271:2
 has no relation to love1269:16
 lusty m. seldom well1269:7
 honorable to all1263:18
 image of Heaven and Hell1263:4
 in m. three is company1263:1
 in m. two things allowed1268:9
 instances that second m.
 move1279:17
 is a desperate thing1279:2
 is a fetter, is a snare1263:3
 is a law of nature1261:10
 is a lottery1262:17
 is destiny made in heaven1271:6
 is law, love is instinct1270:5
 is the life-long miracle1274:13
 it won't be a stylish m.1261:9
 Kelsey cure for love1262:13
 laws mark of incompetence2094:7

Marriage, continued

leaped upon the saddle 1269: 8
 least concerned others 1264: 9
 like beleaguered fortress 1279: 1
 like public building 1265: 5
 made in heaven 1271: 5
 makes deception necessary 1261: 17
 makes one unselfish 1277: 9
 maximum of temptation 1264: 13
 minimum of temptation 1264: 13
 most horrible of means to
 bind the noble 1262: 16
 necessary evil 1262: 11
 not at all heroic 1262: 10
 nothing but civil contract 1262: 14
 (1) curse of m. 1277: 2
 objects in m. love, money 1267: 14
 of so much use to woman 1260: 2
 of soul with nature 1263: 12
 of true lands 1264: 5
 one long conversation 1264: 18
 only adventure open to the
 cowardly 1263: 1
 pair of stairs to m. 1265: 13
 psychic against inconti-
 nence 1262: 10
 public virtue 1264: 9
 refusal, complicity of love 1269: 8
 running fight with m. 1261: 9
 shows people up 1261: 15
 step grave and decisive 1262: 19
 sympathy or conquest 1262: 6
 terrible thought of m. 1270: 2
 the fugapest head 1270: 2
 those in wish to get out 1278: 16
 trial m. of thirty days 1264: 3
 turns staff into stake 1275: 10
 weakens the will 1262: 2
 who are happy in m. 1276: 8
 who heard of m. deterred 1272: 5
 with penury, Paradise 1265: 4
 without love, love without
 m. 1269: 18
 women happy in first m. 1270: 5
 world-without-end bargain 1262: 15
 worse than cross I win 1275: 10
 Marriage-bed and new 1269: 7
 Marriage-feast sweeter than
 the m. 1267: 4
 Marriage-rites for heaven 1274: 15
 Marriage-tomb: upon the
 m. 1276: 6
 Marriage: convenient m. 1276: 7
 done in heaven 1271: 5
 made by Lord Chancellor 1263: 20
 we will have no more m. 1264: 10
 Married at leisure 1278: 15
 beat m. that dies m. young 1277: 3
 dreadfully m. 1265: 2
 if only m. when in love 1270: 16
 kind of influence to be in 1275: 16
 longer tarried before m. 1269: 4
 man dies in good style 1278: 17
 man tempest-tossed 1277: 10
 men viler than bachelors 1264: 14
 never m., and wish father
 never had 1268: 14
 not well m. lives m. long 1277: 3
 once a man is staked 1275: 16
 once m., must be good 1277: 6
 one never m.; that's hell 1277: 13
 past redemption 1270: 14
 she m., another 1263: 9
 to a full man 1262: 14
 to immortal verse 1265: 12
 to my country 1264: 9
 to the knot with tongue 1273: 14
 when you're m., Samivel 1273: 14
 woman's business to get m. 1266: 2
 young man m. is man
 married 1277: 3
 Married first, love will
 come 1270: 7
 no matter whom one m. 1265: 16
 to love better 1269: 1
 when he is poor 1269: 15
 when man m., again 1270: 15
 when man m., friends lost 1277: 4

Marries, continued

when man m., terrible li-
 gion 1277: 11
 who m., does well 1266: 7
 Marrows: liver lrs m. 1223: 16
 Marrow: my m. burning 1260: 12
 Persuasion's m. 1250: 17
 winsome m. 1274: 4
 Marrowbone Stump 1201: 10
 Marry above rank, sell lib-
 erty 1267: 7
 be wary how you m.
 a widow 1236: 5
 better to m. than to burn 1263: 15
 doubt thou m. far madder 1265: 6
 easy to m. rich as poor 1268: 6
 first and love will follow 1270: 7
 for love invites tragedy 1269: 13
 for love, work for silver 1270: 12
 for wealth sell liberty 1269: 10
 honest men m. quickly 1265: 17
 I should m. twenty 1244: 17
 if need m., in a trial 1266: 17
 m. have, reject at leisure 1266: 6
 to I quit, live to repent 1269: 11
 to May, repent always 1266: 15
 in one's own degree 1267: 5
 likely to m. country girl 1210: 7
 men m. because tired 1265: 6
 Monday, for wealth 1267: 4
 neither m. nor are given
 m. marriage 1264: 15
 of not, you will repent 1267: 2
 quite prepared to m.
 again 1270: 7
 won when you will 1266: 5
 that Fehon may become a
 father 1276: 5
 the girl first 1274: 8
 they that m. ancient yen-
 tle 1275: 18
 to m. young no man re-
 pents 1266: 10
 to please ourselves 1265: 12
 too soon, repent too late 1266: 6
 when shall I m. me 1267: 12
 where I m., cannot love 1270: 9
 while ye may, go m. 1261: 11
 wisely, m. your equal 1267: 2
 with a suit of clothes 1268: 2
 woman, who lives near 1266: 6
 Marrying: cannot be with-
 out women 1262: 10
 their cousins 1260: 4
 to increase love 1270: 7
 Mary gave sign of war 1216: 8
 might quite to tread 1243: 18
 of malcontents 1254: 11
 rages throughout 1210: 5
 red disk of M. 1273: 13
 red planet M. 1261: 2
 Mary scold to M. impus 214: 3
 Marcelline, La 1270: 2
 Marshal of France: see how
 a M. of F. can die 1212: 17
 Marshall has made his de-
 cision 1255: 2
 Marshes, candid and
 simple 1266: 4
 Marie's son m. 1274: 2
 Marten accendere cantu 1267: 1
 Marthe: sons of M. 1232: 7
 thou art careful 1232: 2
 Martial airs of England 1247: 3
 could M. rival one of these 1232: 1
 in his air 1264: 8
 Martin Elginbroode 1272: 10
 Martineau: existence of M. 1216: 5
 Martinmas to every pig 1270: 10
 Martin's a questa pace 1280: 2
 Martyr 1270: 7
 burned while votes counted 1230: 3
 calm m. of a noble cause 1267: 8
 cannot be disheveled 1280: 4
 die m. to sense 1270: 7
 in his shirt of fire 1280: 16
 king, hath made m. m. 1270: 7
 Love's M., when heat past 1295: 16
 to mild enthusiasm 1270: 9
 to the cause of man 1258: 13

Martyrdom: all have not

gift of m. 1280: 3
 from in unto this peace 1280: 1
 a life-long m. 1260: 10
 of our passions 1269: 12
 to reformers 1241: 4
 Martyrs by hang without
 sulfur 1280: 17
 for bad causes 1280: 19
 groaning m. told 1270: 12
 if we loved God 1280: 12
 look on m., as mistakes 1280: 10
 noble mimic of m. 1270: 18
 of a fallen cause 1280: 1
 or Netu 1280: 18
 or reformers 1270: 19
 plaintive m. 1270: 19
 to vice exceed m. to virtue 1280: 7
 who create faith 1280: 19
 who left for rearing 1280: 11
 Marvel, men will cease to
 m. 1215: 16
 no m. be so humorous 1244: 7
 now we look behind 1226: 9
 of human soul 1280: 1
 of the universe 1235: 11
 Marvel's graceful song 1275: 17
 Marvelous for the first time 1215: 16
 nothing know but what is
 m. 1220: 3
 Marvel, Orient's m. 1215: 14
 which pencil wrought 1208: 4
 Mary, Bloudy M. 1262: 17
 had a little lamb 1269: 11
 hath woven that good part 1266: 8
 kept him of love 1270: 6
 little M. 1254: 11
 the Scotch Blue-Bell 1214: 7
 my sweet Highland M. 1210: 15
 of whom gentlemen Jesus 1261: 5
 passion for name of M. 1275: 14
 sinful M. walks more
 white 1230: 2
 sons of M. 1260: 18
 spare his Highland M. 1266: 4
 to M., Queen praise he giv-
 ing 1244: 6
 Mary, Virgin 1261: 281
 Mary-bred: winking m. 1270: 13
 Maryland: heart of M. 1260: 18
 my M. 1269: 12
 Macanits: from Paradise 1226: 14
 Mark a king in weeds 1261: 3
 lift not the feast m. 1276: 16
 of houses blue and green 1247: 11
 of night is on my face 1272: 6
 put off the m. 1215: 4
 strip the m. from men 1262: 3
 Masks: deluded by ancient
 m. 1271: 8
 lift their frowning m. 1251: 5
 outrageous and austere 1261: 10
 Mason and Dixon line 1263: 8
 Mason asks narrow shelf 1218: 17
 Masonry: literary m. 1220: 10
 north wind's m. 1257: 14
 pendant on naught 1295: 13
 Masquerades: midnight m. 1247: 1
 Marques: I delight in m.
 and reveals 1268: 6
 Mass are animal, in pupil-
 age 1248: 2
 devil's m. 1241: 17
 never equals best member 1264: 16
 of brick and smoke 1268: 16
 of things to come 1297: 5
 Paru is worth a M. 1243: 6
 that matters 1274: 3
 Mass ob de abcepit! 1210: 18
 Masse's in de cold, cold
 ground 1226: 6
 Masses and Chimes 1247: 15
 butter bread with the M. 1247: 13
 of men 1295: 8a
 rude, lame, unmade 1246: 5
 Massing's rein: Cluck 1238: 13
 Massive and concrete 1261: 7
 Mast of some great ammiral 1244: 13
 Master 1281
 absent, the house dead 1228: 1

Master, continued

all in speech and song 1986: 6
 and lord of his brothers 1281:14
 as m., so servant 1281:17
 aspire to be m. of Arts 1281:17
 chance is another m. 1281:17
 every man may m. in some
 point 1276: 9
 eye of the m. 1281: 3
 footsteps of the m. 1281:17
 good in every art 1281:10
 good m., good scholar 1400:17
 great m. of poet's art 1281:16
 he that is m. must serve 1281: 4
 how unlike is thy present m. 74: 7
 ill arguing with m. of le-
 glous 1275:14
 into the woods the M.
 went 1261:15
 like m., like man 1281:15
 looks sharpest 1281:12
 length time to learn 1281: 4
 measure of a m. 1281: 8
 new m.; get new man 1281: 5
 no more subtle m. 1281:18
 O patient m., dear 1281: 1
 of all good workmen 1281: 3
 of all music 1281:10
 of churlish disposition 1281:12
 of himself 1281:10
 of himself, m. of others 1281: 6
 of human destinies and 1281:11
 of jibes and flouts 1281:10
 of my fate 1281:10
 of the feast 1281: 7
 of the silent feet 1281:12
 of what is mine own 1281:15
 only M. shall praise us 1281:15
 servant and m. 1281: 3
 serve the common M. 1281:10
 should bring honor to
 house 1281: 2
 so noble m. fallen 1281: 8
 so their blood 1281: 8
 such m., such man 1281:15
 taught his little school 1281: 2
 that never was scholar 1281: 4
 what servants make him 1281:13
 which is to be m. 1281:13
 who serves God good m. 766: 6
 who surpasses us all 1281:10
 what'er thou art, thy m.
 see 1281: 3
 you weep, you the m. 1281: 3
 Master-hand exulting sweeps 1281: 7
 Master-passion is the love
 of news 1281: 3
 one M. in the breast 1281: 7
 Master-passions: two m.
 cannot co-exist 1281: 6
 Master-spring: one m. con-
 troll'd 1281:13
 Master-stroke is still her part 1281:13
 Master-thinkers: must lin-
 ger among m. 1281:13
 Master-wire: guides the m. 1281: 3
 Master-will: will to m. 1281:13
 Masterpiece: Creation's m. 1281: 3
 nature's m. 1281:13
 Masterpieces: heaven's m. 1281: 3
 Masters are queerly fash-
 ioned 1281: 3
 educate our m. 1281: 5
 know old m. by heart 1281: 7
 many m., quoth toad 1281: 9
 move and m. of our
 minds 1281: 6
 new m. for liberty 1281: 8
 no man can serve two m. 1281:13
 of the things they write 1281:10
 of their faces 1281:13
 old m. not yet 1281:13
 should be sometimes blind 1281: 7
 to their families 1281:13
 we cannot all be m. 1281:13
 Masters: in m. there is
 bondage 1281:13
 master's love 1281:13
 not constrain love 1281:13
 without respectability 1281:13

Mastiff, grey-bound 1273: 1
 Mastiffs of a Government 1281: 9
 Mastis: roll its m. overboard 1281: 5
 Masti: lured on the m. 1281:11
 spread her m. of green 1281: 6
 Match: extinguished by a m. 1281: 1
 happy in second m. 1279:13
 in haste, repent at leisure 1281: 6
 play'd for a crown 1281: 1
 walking m. 1281: 7
 Matchos made in
 heaven 1271:17; 1281: 5
 Matchless firm of word 1281: 5
 Mate: bill m. and choose
 tree 1274:10
 choose not alone proper
 m. 1281:16
 for beauty 1281: 8
 he prepares his M. 1281:16
 old m. of Henry Mor-
 gan 1281:16
 Master all mate 1281: 5
 alma m. 1281:11
 artium necessitas 1281: 5
 honestos alios moros 1281: 5
 sava Cupidinum 1281:16
 stabat m. dolorosa 1281: 6
 Mater's: bona m. cessat sine
 artifice 1281:15
 medica sunk in sea 1281: 5
 Material: raise raw m. 1281: 8
 Materialism: summit m. ver-
 trix 1281:12
 superbia opus 1281:12
 Mater: from folded m. they
 wander 1281:14
 were blithe and kind 1281: 3
 Mathematics: in m. he was
 greater 1281:12
 Matière de brewing 1281:16
 Matin: défilé le m. 1281: 3
 Matinée de Septembre 1281:14
 Matron: incipe risu cognos-
 cere m. 1281:11
 tandem deinde m. 1281: 3
 Matrimony and hanging 1281: 8
 both fall into m. 1281:16
 "Matter-o'-money" 1281:16
 not consistent with liberty 1281:16
 recognized by police 1281:16
 safest with exception 1281:15
 something bachelor misset 1281: 9
 Matrona: virum m. parendo
 imperat 1281:11
 Matrons flung gloves 1281:10
 who toss the cup 1281:14
 Matter and impermanency
 mixed 1281:17
 do not dislike m. but man-
 ner 1281:20
 doleful m., merrily set down 1281: 1
 great m. little fire 1281:12
 is God and God is m. 1281:17
 keep M. good plight 1281:14
 law of m. 1281: 6
 man gives the m. or wind 1281:11
 mean withal 1281: 3
 mind and m. 1281:12
 move m. for May morning 1281: 6
 more m. with less art 1281:14
 no m. what he said 1281:13
 no m. what you do 1281: 3
 sum of m. remains same 1281: 6
 then he's full of m. 1281:13
 too soft 1281:13
 triumph of m. over mind 1281: 8
 vile m. so fairly bound 1281:13
 what is m.? Never mind 1281:13
 Matter-o'-money 1281:16
 Mothers ended as bedridden 1281: 1
 of cohabitation 1281:15
 of fact 1281:15
 Motherhood: bid me tell you
 this 1281:16
 Mark, Luke and
 John 1281:13
 Mature: naked too soon 1281: 2
 Maturest also m. also parti-
 dum 1281:13
 Mawwats quart d'heure 1281: 3

Maux présente triomphent 1281:18
 raucous see m. woulge 1281:10
 Mavin: I have heard the m. 1281: 9
 Maw: blessed his m. 1281:12
 cream a m. 1281:10
 Maw-crammed beast 1281:17
 Mawkish: sweetly m. 1281:13
 Mawkishness: thence m. 1281: 7
 Maxim exact expression of
 truth 1281:17
 for sluggards 1281:17
 general m. useless 1281:17
 grounded m. 1281:17
 more trouble to make a
 m. 1281:17
 nothing so useless as m. 1281: 1
 of the anarchist 1281: 7
 of thy conduct 1281:14
 should become universal law 1281:14
 this is our m. 1281:19
 too base for human breast 1281: 9
 Maxim-monger 1281:17
 Maxime ails cin algemineas
 Gesets werden 1281:14
 une verité importante 1281:17
 Maxime déceit leur cour 1281:16
 Maximist, peasant 1281:16
 Maxima: quin m. cinque 1281: 1
 Maxims
 See also Proverbs
 condensed good sense 1281: 9
 from a doubting school 1281:13
 man of m., like Cyclops 1281:13
 man revolve from m. 1281: 6
 may soothe pain 1281:14
 mean narrow m. 1281:13
 of the mud 1281:14
 reveal character 1281:16
 with a little hard of m. 1281:17
 Maximum of temptation 1281:13
 May 1281:12
 bathe in M., laid in clay 1281: 1
 bring M. flowers 1281: 9
 dead on the hem of M. 1281:14
 flowers to spring 1281:14
 flow'ry M. 1281: 8
 had painted with showers 1281:14
 hail bounteous M. 1281:13
 Hebe's here, M. is here 1281: 9
 in the merry month of M. 1281:10
 is not the M. 1281:13
 It is jolly month of M. 1281:13
 leads the laughing Hours 1281:14
 marry in M., repent always 1281:13
 month before month of M. 1281: 3
 month of gladness 1281:13
 mother of months glad 1281:13
 observe the rite of M. 1281: 4
 of life blooms once 1281:13
 pious fraud of almsman 1281: 3
 propitious M. 1281:13
 queen of blossoms 1281:13
 stands contest the sweetest 1281:14
 to fetch in M. 1281:14
 use M., while that you m. 1281:15
 waiting for the M. 1281:13
 wedded unto January 1281:11
 welcome M. with flowers 1281:17
 who does not love M. 1281:14
 will have no loggards 1281:13
 will not when he m. 1281:13
 with cowslip-braided locks 1281:14
 May-Day 1281:12
 May-morn of his youth 1281:13
 May-pole: give 'em but a M. 1281: 3
 in the Strand 1281:13
 Mayflower of salt-sea mead 1281:13
 why little m. 1281:14
 Mayfly is torn by swallow 1281:13
 Mayhem, death and arson 1281:10
 Maying: Oh, that we two 1281:13
 Maytime and the cheerful
 dawn 1281: 7
 Maze: brings man into a m. 1281:13
 but not without a plan 1281:13
 maddening m. of thorns 1281:13
 maddish m. 1281:13
 of eloquence 1281:13
 of schools 1281:13
 thoughtless pleasure's m. 1281: 1

Maze, continued
 wander in that m. 646:20
 wandering m. of Mernity. 1903: 3
Maze: in wand'ring m.
 lost 1001:11
 of metaphorical confusion 899:10
 puzzled in m. 1645:79
Mazzard: knocked about the
 m. 1824: 8
Mc: cheapest, nearest 1490: 2
judice 1642:10
 only Mc 2280: 1
Mead: shun not the m. 404:13
Meads: and barren field 1054:15
Meadow: by m. and stream 321:3
 of margin 1901: 4
 painted m., purring stream 1385: 4
 that cuts thrice a year 739:14
Meadows: have drunk
 enough 1669:10
 infant m. of heaven 1914:11
 paint m. with delight 689: 8
 trim with daisies pied 1385: 4
 wide are m. of night 1912:11
 wide unrolled 683: 2
Meads: now hedged m. re.
 new 1009: 5
 yellow m. 688: 2
Meal: barrel of m. wasted
 not 536: 6
 each m. Supper of Lord 522:19
 handful of m. in a barrel 516: 6
 large, grace short 520:16
 one m., a week will serve 2010: 1
 she sifted the m. 1657:12
 smallest grain of m. 516: 6
Meal: lengthen life, lessen
 m. 318:16
 make no long m. 754: 9
 of beef and iron 1883:11
 short are his m. 83:15
 three m. a day in guarantee 1498:15
 unquiet m. 443: 2
Mean: all men m. well 994:20
 between excess and fam-
 ine 1327: 4
 cultivate the golden m. 1261:10
 golden m. free from trips 1320: 9
 golden m. proper bias 1548: 6
 happy the golden m. 737: 8
 hold fast golden m. 1326:10
 how m. we seem 1291: 2
 more than he says 1239:16
 no m. happiness to be sealed
 in the m. 1326: 7
 nothing is m. or irksome 2204:13
 people make life m. 2288: 8
 there's a m. in morals 1340: 3
 what I say 1897:10
Meander: margin green 525:11
Meandering: let us have
 no m. 4070:15
Meanest: have their day 624: 2
 of mankind 1282:11
Meaning: deep m. in old cus-
 toms 354: 9
 double m. 1033:15
 glided want of sense 904:10
 honest m. of itself a law 1092: 1
 in every object m. 1971: 5
 no m. but sound divine 1893:13
 no m. to what is termed
 good 854: 6
 net m. any harm 1416:12
 one sole m. still same 1064:17
 outmastered the meter 991:16
 read life's m. 1189: 8
 suited to his mind 1388:16
 thinking right and m.
 well 1243: 5
 to find its m. is my meat
 and drink 2240: 9
Meanings: beautiful m. 348:16
 two m. have fantasies 634:11
 two m. in one word 2242: 7
 wagon-load of m. for
 a word 2242: 8
Meanness: of being a hypo-
 crite 946:12
 often found in a pretense 2250:14

Meanness: too mean even
 for men 1218:10
Means: and End 538
 and ends 1229:23
 and leisure, civilizers 1100: 2
 bad m. and bad men 225:17
 hard things by easy m. 1447:18
 humble m. match not 434:12
 intensely, and m. good 2240: 9
 live beyond my m. 3280: 8
 proportion'd to end 1340: 3
 spoils as ends 2301:11
 swift m. to radiant ends 1501:15
 think on m., banner, end 1981:16
 to do ill deeds 1716:19
 to gratify the will 1132: 1
 to live 994:17
 well 570: 8
Meant: here lies one who m.
 well 510:12
 more than meets the ear 1376:11
Measles: if so, how many 1376:11
Measure: anon we'll drink a
 m. 1317:15
 good m. pressed down 773:14
 in all things 1396: 3
 of everything lieth m. 1326: 3
 is a merry mean 1326: 3
 is medicine 498: 4
 is treasure 1326: 3
 last full m. of devotion 432: 1
 make themselves m. of man 1581: 4
 kind 1325:15
 moderate m. most perfect 1325:15
 of a happy life 1325: 1
 of a master 830: 8
 of a unmade grave 835: 9
 of life not length 919: 8
 of life, well-spending 1134: 7
 of my days 1141: 8
 of my wrath 863:17
 will for m. 380:10
 fread a m. well 1703: 4
 with what m. ye mete 1703: 4
Measured: to you again 1703: 4
Measures: new m. and new
 men 1516:14
 not men 1542: 7
 short m. perfect 803:10
Meat: 528
 and drink to me 521: 3
 unger's ray m. 78:16
 bones bring m. in town 179: 9
 eaters of m. ferocious 850:13
 fire and clothes 1792: 9
 first to be eaten 450: 6
 for thy health's sake 2104: 3
 for thy master 580: 5
 full as egg of m. 523: 3
 hue m. and cannot eat 88:16
 have m. and lack stomach 1219: 7
 beef m. twice boiled 543: 5
 I cannot eat but little m. 497: 1
 loves m. in his youth 349:18
 made for mouths 1627:11
 make my brother to of-
 fend 524:16
 new m. begs appetite 90:12
 not digested 158: 8
 not the m. but appetite 90: 8
 one man's m. another's
 poison 1230:16
 out-did the m. 528:12
 she hid the m. 1657:12
 sits at m. with publicans 228: 6
 smelt roast m. 523: 9
 some love m., some to pick
 bone 1692:13
 solen m. sweetest 1618: 2
 strong m. 523:11
 sweet m., sour sauce 1053: 3
 they have no other m. 197:16
 too good for any but anfers 125:14
 upon what m. doth this our
 Caesar feed 814: 3
 want m. for stomachs 83:16
 was made for mouths 940: 6
 Meats: funeral baked m. 992: 9
 sweetest m. nearest clay 992: 9

Mecca: bashed by Mandrith 225: 7
 of the mind 992:16
 sudden at day 992:16
Méchanteté: vient de lui
 bleme 2242:10
Méchants: sont toujours sur-
 pris 989:12
Mécontent: de son esprit 741:11
Médal: has two sides 201:12
 leather m., his reward 2726: 5
 man breaks not the m. 57: 7
Médals: God will not look
 for m. 1093: 4
Middle: and middle 1324:11
 I'll not m. 1242:12
 with what you have to do 1084: 8
Middled: everybody m. 1784: 5
Maddler: 1284
Maddles: whose m. 1284:10
Medea: gather'd enchanted
 herbs 1287:17
 slaughter her children 1291:15
Medea: use powerous cohan
 populo M. trucidat 1291:15
Medecin: après le mort le m. 461: 4
 Tant-pis 461: 6
Medendot: aggressive m. 1287: 7
Medes: and Persians: law 1284: 6
Median: in m. res 1036:11
Medically: lives m. 1271:16
Medicamen: contra mortis
 non est m. 380: 9
Medica: cura tiepura 466: 6
Medici: Minister loved the
 M. 83: 8
Medicina: agro, non regio 2287:17
 mobs eat m. salubrem 1283: 9
 monstra contingunt in m. 1284: 9
 m' insaniabilis 1282:10
 vera m. paratur 1283:14
 temporis ara m. fore est 1283: 9
 tolere necsit m. podagram 1283: 9
Medicinal: as light 1283: 9
Medicine: 1284
 against Death no m. 1284: 9
 becomes a heroic art 466:12
 bed is a m. 466: 9
 bitter m. oft helpful 466: 8
 by m. life prolonged 466: 8
 collection of uncertain pre-
 scriptions 1283: 7
 confession a m. 466: 8
 every m. an innovation 1283: 1
 for every mood 1283:16
 for the mind 1283: 8
 frequent change of m. his
 derr cura 1283:16
 grief is a m. 466: 9
 increases the disease 1283: 7
 loyal to the profession of
 m. 874: 1
 men have always four-
 ished 466: 6
 more professed than is
 boured 1283:17
 no m. but only hope 987: 5
 no m. for troubled mind 1212: 6
 no m. to remove guilt 1283: 9
 not scenery, for old men 1283:17
 one m. makes other neces-
 sary 1283:16
 out, loathed m. 1283: 1
 question of timeliness 1283: 9
 same m. harms and cures 1283:16
 sometimes injures 1283: 8
 took his m. as it came 982:10
 true m. is philosophy 1283: 9
 try one desperate m. more 1283: 9
 what m. can disease re-
 move 1283: 9
 who grief imparts 1283:16
 worse than the disease 1283: 9
Mediciners: defy the m. 1283:16
Medicines: created m. put of
 earth 1283:16
 many m., few cures 1283: 9
 of our great poisons 1283:16
 to make the boys 1283:16
Medicinal: drink medicine m. 1283:16
Medicine: fact 1283:16

Medicus nihil quam animi
consolatio 465:12
non potest m. per epistulas
eligeri 466:1
supervacuus inter ceteros m. 405:10
Medice tutissimus ille 1754:5
Mediocris: spiritus in firma 1288:3
Meduere, on arrive a tout 1288:3
Meduerrationem diligit 1320:10
Mediocris est en totis cas
lucet 1288:10
soulater done m. 1288:10
Mediocris content with 430:4
sweat blood 702:4
Mediocrity 1288
acknowledging m. 341:4
is safest 1288:2
not below m., put above 1288:8
praised in all cases 1288:10
republic of m. 759:12
thin pickles jewel 1288:6
to m., genus inforgivable 1288:9
unpretending m. is good 702:6
wish then for m. 1288:10
Meduance, fille de l'Amour
pour 1846:7
Mediant par vanité 1850:2
Meditates wherever m. a
crime 337:9
Meditation
See also Thought
divinely bent to m. 1905:11
exercised at all hours 1288:12
in maiden m., fancy-free 1234:7
O fearful m. 2014:8
true knowledge by m. 1677:5
Medley asks share of wit 340:1
Medley mixed in strangerest
m. 1124:6
Medulla: quidam m. 1259:17
Need, in Heaven expect thy
m. 474:7
of changeless fame 1450:18
of melodious fear 1975:18
of popular applause 00:23
Neek above all men on earth 1349:15
and lowly 241:3
as in a road 258:8
blessed are the m. 1288:15
how long m. can keep earth 1288:15
that have in other case 1288:18
Meeker, he she in kinder 1494:5
let me be m. 972:2
Meekness 1288
is not weakness 1288:17
of the clergyman 2177:10
plants his hat 1684:11
put m. in thy mind 1288:18
takes injuries like pills 986:3
thy m. saint-like 2141:2
Meerschum but poor at
fair 2019:1
matters not m. or clay 2019:3
Meet if related we must
m. 643:11
in happier climes 1288:10
men m., greet, and sever 1280:15
on that beautiful shore 289:1
our loved once more 402:17
somewhere, m. we must 404:1
to m., to know, to love 1454:1
we m. to part 1244:3
we shall all m. in end 966:5
what he would most avoid 2044:11
when shall we three m.
again 1289:11
when we m. we'll have tale 1050:6
with champagne and chicken 450:8
Meeteth at on-sett stevyn 1289:1
Meeting 1288
merry in m. 1289:4
like this make amends 1289:9
mar the mythical m. 100:3
no m. past the grave 305:6
of gentle light 640:4
of these champions proud 1289:11
strangely at one goal 1187:8
was all mirth and laughter 1290:4
Meetings made December
June 1290:6

Meetings, continued
which seem like fate 1289:6
Megalomane: called you 1741:7
Megardet a, par m. 945:3
Megiddo, plain of M. 2280:4
Megrim at her head 870:6
Meinself-and Gott 768:4
Melancholy 1290
accompanies enthusiasm 503:14
all things touch'd with
M. 1291:3
as a glib cat 1292:3
as a sick monkey 1292:3
as a sick parrot 1304:5
as an undisciplined drum 1290:14
caused by idleness 955:17
fatal m., which sometimes 1290:14
full of spirit's m. 1419:11
greatest note his m. 1292:6
green and yellow m. 1404:2
hail, divinest M. 1291:9
has her sovian shrine 1291:9
has its chord in M. 1291:4
heart of m. beats in thee 998:1
hearted stone in sea thine 1290:10
helt upon earth in m. man's
heart 1290:13
hence, loathed M. 1291:10
his m. sits on broad 1292:2
is a kind idiom 1290:8
is the mind's disease 1291:1
kindly mood of m. 1290:17
marked him for her own 1291:2
moody and dull m. 108:12
moping m. 460:14
naught so clam'd as m. 1300:18
naught so sweet as m. 1290:18
not for beasts, but men 1290:15
nurse of frenzy 1292:6
O sweetest M. 1290:18
of music court 1290:18
pale M., late retired 1290:10
pleasure of being sad 1291:4
scholar's m., emulation 1291:13
sit m. and pick teeth 1291:5
suck m. out of a song 1291:13
there's such a charm in m. 1291:4
these pleasures, M. give 1291:9
turn m. forth to funerals 1292:5
what devil in is 1291:1
who could sound thy bat-
ton 1292:1
Melancholy: like M. 1290:9
Melichius, which they call
Rame 1739:1
Miltona prologue, Deteriora
sequor 149:1
Mehoratur: greatest m. of
the world 1289:1
Melioribus da locum m. 017:10
Melle dulci dulcor 1952:13
Mellow: goes to bed m. 503:8
like good wine 142:4
no man can be m. 502:17
Mellowed and softened 32:12
Mellowing of passion 901:7
Melodies by distance made
more sweet 463:17
ease my breast of m. 1457:12
enough of mournful m. 1879:18
heard m. are sweet 1365:10
holy m. of love arise 1472:16
interpreters of thought 102:6
wouldst hear m. of Time 1302:9
Melodist, happy m. 1162:9
Melody: absolute language 1309:12
blinding kind of m. 1528:11
descends, as from throne 2077:13
fair M. kind Siren 1366:10
feels the Master M. 307:4
merry-running m. 1468:9
of every grace 1366:6
sweeter than he knows 1292:12
your tongue's sweet m. 2025:12
Melpomene: cries with
gloomy tragedy 800:1
Melrose: if wouldst view 1342:19
Melt at others' woe 2176:14
with pity, m. with love 1180:12
Melting-pot: great m. 451:3

Membra: diafecta m. 1520:4
aspuria m. prestant atre 846:18
cum antiqua 050:15
reformidant sania 050:15
Membrans intus postus 1525:8
Memoria mori 379:8
Memoria: alind autem est
m. alind scire 1054:30
durum pati m. dulce 1293:18
hac olim m. juvabit 1293:18
namque est m. voluptas 1294:8
relicium 1293:17
tibi m. fruari quam tui
ali 1297:5
Memoria: cum dilet m. 595:16
Almonia's hair 1495:4
Memoria singing in God's
light 957:2
Memoria: apud qum a
mend 1112:10
pas assoz ferre de m. 1112:12
plum de sa m. 1293:10
Memor es probe 1293:11
Memoria: ferre m. 435:2
Memoria bene redita vixit
scriptura 1317:13
detrabi, m. vixit m. 1340:4
immortalis est memm m. 700:14
may m., aumen el tempo 2011:4
pat m. m. 1290:1
navis laborum est m. 1091:16
thesaurus omnium 1292:8
Memorial Day, see Soldiers:
How Sleep the Brave
Memorian: benevolent 1292:4
Memorian: extend m. by
monuments 1339:6
heap of tumbling stones 401:18
like algaudy woe 1294:2
make m. m. latter 013:3
of half-forgotten things 1292:9
Memory 1292
ah, tell me not that m. 1297:13
all heval lack of m. 1293:10
and (Olympus) all hail 1291:6
be green 1291:13
becomes forgetful m. 1292:9
begot in ventricle of m. 901:2
bid m. spit upon him 231:20
bitter m. of what he was 1295:4
bit your figure from my m. 3
brightest of the past 1291:3
cells where M. Med 1537:10
cherished m. of the lord 1452:12
clings to each leaf 1290:3
convict of plagiarism 1507:4
does not make palimpsest 1293:7
endure if lives deserved 1340:4
essential to genius 250:7
fed soul of Love with
tears 1297:8
fond M. brings the light 1293:10
fragrant m. of you 1296:11
from the table of my m. 1295:8
fines to forgetfulness 1148:5
gentlest m. of world 1158:15
gold the past 1460:11
good m. needed after lying 1112:10
good m., weak judgment 1293:7
great man's m. may out
live 1290:10
guardian of all things 1292:8
hail, M., hail 1292:16
happy by m. of it 1294:13
hearing of dead actions 1291:15
live m. is going 1431:10
I wrapt fur m. 1297:10
illiterate him from m. 1293:16
in widow's weeds 1293:1
undited to m. for jests 1010:13
indestructible 708:4
is a good thing 1297:12
is fait and bright 1431:2
is like a purse 1293:11
as the art of attention 1292:13
it presses to my m. 1294:8
keep good acts in m. 1297:4
keep his m. green 1292:13
leads light no more 35:12
Lord, keep my m. green 1293:13

Memory, continued

men's real possession 1203: 1
 morning-star of m. 1202: 2
 most delicate and frail 1202: 14
 mystic chords of m. 1202: 15
 necessary to living 1202: 16
 no less requires the hit 1202: 17
 nothing but majestic m. 1202: 17
 nothing to love but m. 1202: 18
 of a dream 1202: 19
 of all he stole 1202: 20
 of Earth's bitter heaven 1202: 21
 of fire and blunstone 1202: 22
 of genius immortal 1202: 23
 of happiness 1202: 24
 of our lives long 1202: 25
 of past false 1202: 26
 of past troubles pleasant 1202: 27
 of past will stay 1202: 28
 of sorrow brings delight 1202: 29
 of the just is blessed 1202: 30
 of the just survives 1202: 31
 of the just 1202: 32
 of the red man 1202: 33
 of well-spent life eternal 1202: 34
 O M., then found deceiver 1202: 35
 owes them to "the" 1202: 36
 away 1202: 37
 place in thy m., dearest 1202: 38
 plays an old tune on 1202: 39
 heart 1202: 40
 pluck from m. a rooted 1202: 41
 row 1202: 42
 qualification of prophet 1202: 43
 remarkable m., yours 1202: 44
 silent shore of m. 1202: 45
 soft as m. of buried love 1202: 46
 some call m. 1202: 47
 soul of joy and pain 1202: 48
 storehouse of the mind 1202: 49
 sweet is m. of past labor 1202: 50
 sweet M., waited by thee 1202: 51
 'tis in my back 1202: 52
 to enjoy m. to live twice 1202: 53
 to m. dear 1202: 54
 treasure of the mind 1202: 55
 wandering through M. 1202: 56
 Lane 1202: 57
 wonder of the brain 1202: 58
 what wonders it performs 1202: 59
 where is now thy youth 1202: 60
 while m. hurls a shot 1202: 61
 will bring back feeling 1202: 62
 will endure if lives 1202: 63
 served 1202: 64
 will then be pang'd by me 1202: 65
 wore my heart away 1202: 66
 yet bath might of life m. 1202: 67
 Men about me that are fat 1202: 68
 net with original vices 1202: 69
 sign of great m. going 1202: 70
 aged m., full forth and slow 1202: 71
 all contemptible 1202: 72
 all m. are bad 1202: 73
 all m. are busy 1202: 74
 all m. are mad 1202: 75
 all m. chloroformed at sixty 1202: 76
 all m. towards 1202: 77
 all m. created equal 1202: 78
 all m. desire immortality 1202: 79
 all m. have their price 1202: 80
 all m. make faults 1202: 81
 all m. poets at heart 1202: 82
 all m. possible heroes 1202: 83
 all m. women's property 1202: 84
 all sorts conditions of m. 1202: 85
 all things to all m. 1202: 86
 almost all m. are fools 1202: 87
 always trust my word 1202: 88
 and women merely players 1202: 89
 and women must pass lives 1202: 90
 together 1202: 91
 and women not same lan- 1202: 92
 guage 1202: 93
 angels are m. 1202: 94
 angry m. seldom want woe 1202: 95
 are all inventors 1202: 96
 are April when they woo 1202: 97

Men, continued

are as the time is 1202: 98
 are led by ladies 1202: 99
 are liable to error 1202: 100
 are like musical glasses 1202: 101
 are m. 1202: 102
 are m. needs must err 1202: 103
 are not angels, nor babes 1202: 104
 are not common 1202: 105
 are type of human kind 1202: 106
 are still m. 1202: 107
 are the city's fortress 1202: 108
 are the devil 1202: 109
 are used as they use 1202: 110
 are what they can be 1202: 111
 as angels without femi- 1202: 112
 mine 1202: 113
 as proper m. as ever trad 1202: 114
 of court cunning 1202: 115
 become old not good 1202: 116
 begotten in night 1202: 117
 behind the gun 1202: 118
 best m. muddled of faults 1202: 119
 best of all m. 1202: 120
 best of m. a sufferer 1202: 121
 best of m. that ever wrote 1202: 122
 earth 1202: 123
 better than when in goats 1202: 124
 better than theology 1202: 125
 better than they seem 1202: 126
 black m. are pearls 1202: 127
 brave m. and patients 1202: 128
 brave m. men married with 1202: 129
 dead 1202: 130
 by nature unequal 1202: 131
 by themselves are pined 1202: 132
 by whom impartial laws 1202: 133
 cannot learn m. from books 1202: 134
 chaste m. with one wife 1202: 135
 childless m. 1202: 136
 children of larger growth 1202: 137
 children of larger size 1202: 138
 clever m. are fools 1202: 139
 clever m. built to suffer 1202: 140
 clothes darker 1202: 141
 condemnation thunderbolts 1202: 142
 constitute a state 1202: 143
 counting m. pass for woe 1202: 144
 dare first savor with m. 1202: 145
 dead m. rise up never 1202: 146
 dead in till no tales 1202: 147
 deal with life as children 1202: 148
 determine 1202: 149
 determine, gods dispose 1202: 150
 developed from monkeys 1202: 151
 differ as Heaven and 1202: 152
 Faith 1202: 153
 dig the earth for gold 1202: 154
 disputations m. 1202: 155
 divided into two parties 1202: 156
 do not suspect faults 1202: 157
 do not vary much in vir- 1202: 158
 tute 1202: 159
 draw m. as they ought to 1202: 160
 be 1202: 161
 drop so fast 1202: 162
 educated m. superior 1202: 163
 England's true m. we are 1202: 164
 faint-hearted m. 1202: 165
 fear raging poet 1202: 166
 fell out, knew not why 1202: 167
 few honest m. better than 1202: 168
 numbers 1202: 169
 fewer m., greater honor 1202: 170
 fighting m. city's for- 1202: 171
 tress 1202: 172
 fighting m. city's walls 1202: 173
 first babe 1202: 174
 first m. that Sorrow dear 1202: 175
 fished for women 1202: 176
 following those who do not 1202: 177
 believe in m. 1202: 178
 give us m. 1202: 179
 given up to belly 1202: 180
 glorious m., acorn of wise 1202: 181
 go farthest smoothest 1202: 182
 God's m. and women still 1202: 183
 golden race of speaking 1202: 184
 m. 1202: 185
 good and bad m. 1202: 186

Men, continued

good m. and true 1202: 187
 good m. are the stars 1202: 188
 good m., make me poor 1202: 189
 great m. are guide-posts 1202: 190
 great m. are true m. 1202: 191
 great m. have great 1202: 192
 faults 1202: 193
 great m. have greater faults 1202: 194
 great m. models of nations 1202: 195
 great m. not always wise 1202: 196
 great m. not great scholars 1202: 197
 great m. only m. 1202: 198
 great m. solitary towers 1202: 199
 great m. still admirable 1202: 200
 great m. too often unknown 1202: 201
 greater than noblemen 1202: 202
 greatest m. simplest 1202: 203
 group of woful m. 1202: 204
 grow better as the world 1202: 205
 grows old 1202: 206
 guilty m. escape not 1202: 207
 happiest of m. 1202: 208
 have all m. bound 1202: 209
 have robe and glove 1202: 210
 have lost their reason 1202: 211
 have many faults 1202: 212
 have marbled minds 1202: 213
 have more privilege than 1202: 214
 mountains 1202: 215
 have not heard 1202: 216
 have reputation by dis- 1202: 217
 tinct 1202: 218
 hid and inaccessible 1202: 219
 high-minded m. 1202: 220
 honest in disgrace 1202: 221
 honest m. and knives same 1202: 222
 cloth 1202: 223
 honest m. marry quickly 1202: 224
 honest m. soft cushions 1202: 225
 how much more are m. 1202: 226
 than nations 1202: 227
 how sandy m. themselves 1202: 228
 amaze 1202: 229
 if m. saved by merit 1202: 230
 if m. selfish as women 1202: 231
 in a hurry to hate 1202: 232
 in catalogue ye go for to 1202: 233
 in great place servants 1202: 234
 in single state should 1202: 235
 marry 1202: 236
 jugs with spirits in them 1202: 237
 keeping m. off keep on 1202: 238
 learn to hate woe 1202: 239
 learn while they teach 1202: 240
 learned m. without wit 1202: 241
 let greater m. strike softer 1202: 242
 notes 1202: 243
 like butterfly 1202: 244
 like conventual 1202: 245
 like musical glasses 1202: 246
 literary m. perpetual pre- 1202: 247
 text 1202: 248
 live in their fancy 1202: 249
 lived like babies 1202: 250
 love m. because not women 1202: 251
 love to wonder 1202: 252
 loved beyond wisdom 1202: 253
 made by nature unequal 1202: 254
 made for kings 1202: 255
 made the manners 1202: 256
 make laws, women man- 1202: 257
 ners 1202: 258
 many m. have many minds 1202: 259
 married m. laugh at m. 1202: 260
 gle 1202: 261
 married m. viler than bach- 1202: 262
 chors 1202: 263
 marry because tired 1202: 264
 may be read too much 1202: 265
 may come and m. may go 1202: 266
 may live fools 1202: 267
 may perish, but not their 1202: 268
 songs 1202: 269
 may say more, wear more 1202: 270
 medicine m. have always 1202: 271
 flourish 1202: 272
 meet, greet, and sever 1202: 273
 melancholy m. most witty 1202: 274
 merriest when from home 1202: 275

Men, *continued*
 met with erected look . . . 1017:12
 mighty m. mightily tor-
 mented . . . 1299: 3
 mortal m., mortal m. . . 1803:10
 meet m. are had . . . 1447: 3
 much more m. than na-
 tions . . . 1380: 3
 must not obey laws . . . 1087:14
 must work, women must
 weep . . . 1445:10; 2334:18
 my brothers, m. workers 1617: 8
 mystically united . . . 201: 6
 necessarily foin . . . 690: 6
 neigh like horses . . . 2273: 1
 neither wise nor good . . . 1447: 1
 net-mashed m. do play . . . 2230:12
 never amount to much . . . 1244:20
 never become good . . . 33: 9
 never so good as opinions 1427: 2
 no harder, hungrier m. . . 446: 5
 noblest works from child-
 less m. . . 252: 4
 not afraid of God, afraid
 of me . . . 1358:10
 not all m. can read all books 187: 8
 not measure . . . 1543:11
 not m. but manners . . . 1238:14
 not m., but measures . . . 1543: 8
 not saint, sweet lady . . . 1860:11
 not too strong m. . . 1924: 2
 of action intervene . . . 1438: 5
 of few words best . . . 2225:17
 of genius dull inert . . . 267:11
 of good government . . . 1580: 5
 of great abilities . . . 2113: 3
 of guns and rhymes . . . 2121: 8
 of high degree are a lie . . . 3074: 4
 of holy church . . . 1391:16
 of inward light . . . 1288: 8
 of letters . . . 2123: 3; 2265:15
 of light and leading . . . 546: 7
 of like passions with you 1455:15
 of musty morals . . . 137: 5
 of pleasure have none . . . 1513:16
 of quality also wit . . . 2124:15
 of renowned virtue . . . 3093:15
 of sense approve . . . 1410: 2
 of sense of one religion . . . 1693:16
 of tact that arbitrate . . . 2132: 7
 of the trumpets . . . 1884:10
 of the world . . . 1366: 8
 of thought . . . 1994:12
 old m. and comets . . . 27:18
 old m. are children . . . 27:19
 old m. are fools . . . 22:13
 old m. go to death . . . 409:11
 old m. look alike . . . 24:10
 old m. twice boys . . . 27:19
 old m. view best at a dis-
 tance . . . 327: 7
 only disagree of creatures 1249: 4
 pay for wisdom with pain 2162:13
 plays his m. as trout . . . 670:12
 poor—m. . . 1352: 1
 poor m. have no souls . . . 1890: 3
 preoccupation of idle woman 247:17
 prize a privilege . . . 747: 5
 quit ourselves like m. . . 3066:16
 quit yourselves like m. . . 1924:13
 ragged m. dare not . . . 1569:16
 resemble their contemporaries 69: 6
 rich m. have no faults . . . 1220:16
 risen out of mire . . . 586:11
 robust for toil . . . 521: 1
 see you as women . . . 1813: 4
 seldom make passes . . . 779: 4
 self-made m. . . 1240:13
 shall free-born m. . . 1086: 4
 shallow m. believe in luck 1231:19
 should be what they seem 183: 1
 shew m. prove haunts . . . 8116
 single m. in barracks . . . 1866:11
 slaying each other . . . 1472: 8
 so many m. so many
 minds . . . 1427:14
 some m. above grief . . . 841: 1
 some m. born to feast . . . 658: 7
 sport of circumstances . . . 2731:6
 square m. in round holes 1179:15

Men, *continued*
 still had faults . . . 628:13
 strong m. great war . . . 17:16
 studied m. from my topsy-
 tury . . . 1248: 5
 study m., not books . . . 187: 4
 study m. rather than
 books . . . 1251: 4
 such m. are dangerous . . . 648: 1
 survive reputation . . . 1703: 2
 talk of mere Morality . . . 1345:12
 tall m. have empty heads 1300:17
 that do world's rough work 821: 4
 that every virtue decks 1705:20
 that fishes gnaw'd upon . . . 1816: 5
 that have hearts adore . . . 1461:104
 the workers . . . 1066:13
 they are m. to women . . . 241: 6
 thus we are m. . . 1252: 3
 to cunning m., very kind . . . 349:10
 to make m. happy . . . 14:14
 to match my mountains . . . 56: 3
 to treat m. and women well 1253:10
 tried by adversity . . . 16:15
 tried with gold . . . 801:10
 turned into beasts . . . 44:12
 vain m. will speak well 2074:19
 vainly m. themselves amaze 431:10
 venetian m. . . 28: 4
 want to be first love . . . 1207: 1
 we m. are a little breed 1246: 8
 wedded m. live in sorrow 943:15
 were born to lie . . . 1109:11
 were deceivers ever . . . 1201:15
 what mothers make their 1350: 6
 what they fear, is free m. 1555: 4
 when m. and mountains
 meet . . . 445:14
 when m. are ruled by
 women . . . 2104:17
 where and in m. grow . . . 1247:13
 who attend the altar . . . 1593: 5
 who can fancy warless m. 1473:10
 who know the same things 287: 5
 who labor and digest . . . 1600:17
 who live their creeds . . . 1593:10
 who love honor . . . 1454: 7
 who will not quarrel . . . 1472:15
 whom lust of office does not
 kill . . . 7252: 7
 whom m. condemn as ill . . . 1623:11
 whom m. pronounce divine 1027:11
 why don't the men propose 2211: 9
 will clamor to be kings 1043: 7
 wise m. and fools . . . 700:21
 wise m. came from East . . . 513:12
 wise m. learn by hints . . . 701: 3
 wise m. on strongest side . . . 438: 4
 wise m. preserve themselves 456:18
 wise m. profit from fools . . . 701: 3
 with hearts, m. with souls 1255: 5
 with sisters dear . . . 1065: 4
 with the muck-rake . . . 316:11
 with thoughts above . . . 1110: 5
 witty m. without learning 1166:10
 women and books . . . 185:11
 women and clergymen . . . 1802: 8
 work and think, women
 feel . . . 1455: 5
 work together . . . 2057: 6
 worship rising sun . . . 1939: 8
 would be angels . . . 1609:17
 would be great criminals 1089:10
 ye shall die like m. . . 304: 1
 you are not wood but m. . . 1240:19
 you are m. in show . . . 2212:11
 you kill too many times 2104: 3
 young m. are fools . . . 22:13
 young m. differ . . . 14:10
 young m. shall see winters 2093: 1
 young m. should travel . . . 2039: 1
 young m. well nigh wept . . . 1451:18
 Men-of-Letters: genuine . . . 2256:15
 perpetual Priesthood . . . 2256:15
 Menace: neither right to 1995:19
 Menace of a liar . . . 1401:13
 Mend: never too late to m. 1866: 4
 she may yet m. her ways 2204: 3
 what's amiss try to m. . . 541:14
 when thou canst . . . 1086: 8

Mendacious memorem opor-
 tere . . . 1112:14
 Mendaci non verum dicenti
 credere . . . 1112:16
 Mendacia: valent m. vatium 1237:12
 Mendacio fallere . . . 1111: 4
 Mendacity of hints . . . 1767:16
 Mendacium: calidum esse
 optimum m. . . 1110:15
 neque dicebat . . . 1111: 5
 nullum imprudens m. est 1110: 2
 Mendax: omnis homo m. . . 1111:13
 splendide m. . . 1113: 7
 Mendel: ended or m. . . 486: 9
 Mendicity tempted into m. . . 1492:14
 Mendicium: placet ille meus
 mihî m. . . 1445:16
 Mene, Tekel, Upharsin . . . 2249:16
 Menelaus: so M. naged . . . 883:18
 Menial: pampered m. . . 1799: 9
 Menpleasers: not as m. . . 1800: 9
 Mens agitat molem . . . 795:14
 concilia m. recti famæ men-
 dacia riat . . . 1761:12
 corpore sed m. eat agro 1314: 1
 hilaris, requies . . . 822: 2
 innotia manet . . . 1705:19
 intertia lecti . . . 1309:12
 malis m., malus animus 1208: 7
 mutatione recreabitur . . . 1305:16
 nescis m. hominum fati . . . 1310:16
 onus reputi . . . 1706:12
 regnum bonis possidet . . . 1310:21
 sana in corpore
 sano 877:14; 1313:14; 1584:10
 sibi consilia recti . . . 1109:11
 sit eata futuri m. fati . . . 749:12
 Mensa: sit mihî m. trapes 1320:11
 Mensas onerabit inempti . . . 639:16
 Mensch: es arder m. . . 576:19
 but him driththal Minuten 1438: 4
 ist Bild von Gott . . . 1243:15
 ist frei geschaffen . . . 725: 6
 nachahmendes . . . 963:11
 zieht edle M. an . . . 1407:14
 Menschen: furchter nur,
 wer sie nicht kennt . . . 1449:13
 Menschheit: ich verachte
 die M. . . 1246: 6
 Mensonge immortel . . . 1110:17
 qui la flutte, la console . . . 2081: 3
 Mensuraque recti crescit 1109:21
 Mental: joya and m.
 health . . . 1721: 5
 Mentality: pre-war m. . . 1472: 7
 Mente sola non exultat . . . 1311:17
 Mentem: equum rebus in
 arduis m. . . 1399: 4
 compence m. . . 1312: 5
 cum corpore crescere senes-
 cere m. . . 1313:11
 injuriam gero . . . 1418: 1
 quid m. traxisse polo . . . 1890:11
 Mentis: misera hominum
 m. . . 1310: 1
 perversas m. . . 1490:1
 speque metueque . . . 1310:1
 Menteur toujours prodigue 1312:1
 Mention: we never m. her 232:21
 you in my prayers . . . 1388: 1
 Mentioned me to him . . . 1953:11
 Mentiri: bene dicenti est
 scite m. . . 1111:12
 splendide . . . 1113:1
 Mentis in gutture . . . 1113:1
 Mentis: artus egre contagia
 gratissimus error . . . 875:11
 non composit m. . . 1313:1
 Mentitor: a girar penes . . . 1112:11
 Menzogna magnanima . . . 1110:12
 Mer reparat telle qu'elle 1773: 7
 Mercedes: una m. duas res
 achequi . . . 1601
 Merchandise: bona biased
 m. for me . . . 1813:1
 good m. finds ready buyer 2071: 2
 to m. of ain . . . 1814:1
 working to rise . . . 1093:1

Merchant and pirate name 286: 7
best gentlemen 286: 8
craft of the m. 286: 10
has no country 286: 6
lays out time upon God 286: 13
of great traffic through the
world 286: 10
over-polite to customers 287: 10
played the m. with us 286: 7
sons were kings 286: 5
to secure his treasure 286: 0
was a man 286: 0
Merchants gild the top 286: 3
venture trade abroad 286: 3
whose m. are princes 286: 5
Merci: la belle dame mani
m. 283: 11
Mercutio: majestic m. 280: 1
when all thy m. 288: 8
Merciful: be m. to me, a
fool 280: 17
bleased are the m. 280: 17
road to M. Town 280: 10
to the had 280: 17
Mercury: feather'd M. 281: 11
not made of block 281: 11
of man is fix'd 280: 16
Mercury: 280: 16
and justice, cheek by jaw 280: 11
and truth are met together 280: 11
and truth shall go before 280: 11
sided, m. found 280: 11
attributes of heaven 280: 11
become them as m. does 280: 11
better than vengeance 280: 8
between bridge and stream 280: 8
boundless reach of m. 280: 8
but murders, pardoning 280: 8
emboldens sin 280: 8
for M., Courage, Kindness 280: 8
hand folks over to God's m. 280: 8
has a human heart 280: 8
have m. upon all Jews 280: 8
in m. throne established 280: 8
infinite m. of God 280: 8
is above accepted away 280: 8
is become our crime 280: 8
is for the merciful 280: 8
is nobility's true badge 280: 8
is not itself 280: 8
loosens the law 280: 8
not affection but a Duty 280: 8
of Lord from everlasting 280: 8
of m. deeds must arise 280: 8
often gives death 280: 8
on thy people, Lord 280: 8
open thy gate of m. 280: 8
pray to God for m. 280: 8
seek him where his m. shines 280: 8
that the gates of m. 280: 8
sigh'd farewell 280: 8
mood in the cloud 280: 8
sweet M.: to gates of 280: 8
teach us all to render the
deeds of m. 280: 8
temper justice with m. 280: 8
that m. I to others show 280: 8
the quality of m. is not
strained 280: 8
thy everlasting m. 280: 8
to an enemy 280: 8
to him that shows it 280: 8
upon miserable sinners 280: 8
void from dream of m. 280: 8
we do pray for m. 280: 8
weep them out again 280: 8
when m. seasons justice 280: 8
whereof serves m. 280: 8
which is weakness 280: 8
who shows m. to an enemy 280: 8
who will not m. unto others
show 280: 8
with pardon the meanest 280: 8
Mercer: at m. in m. 280: 8
Merge: at m. in earth 280: 8
Meridian of my glory 280: 8
of partition 280: 8
shine on in their m. 280: 8
Meridians: use m. for
reine 280: 8

Merit 280: 8
add to force of m. force of
brides 280: 8
and good-breeding make
way 280: 8
awkward disagreeable m. 280: 8
by m. raised 280: 8
deny him m. if you can 280: 8
first true m. to defend 280: 8
force of his own m. 280: 8
give nobly to indigent m. 280: 8
if men saved by m. 280: 8
in doing well 280: 8
in knowing when to have
done 280: 8
in remitting impulses 280: 8
is worthier than fame 280: 8
just to m. not their own 280: 8
know my m. not sufficient 280: 8
lives from men to men 280: 8
man of m. or miser 280: 8
more by fortune than m. 280: 8
no m. but misery 280: 8
not patrons 280: 8
of a ministry 280: 8
pleaded equal right 280: 8
seek support from m. 280: 8
that which he obtains 280: 8
though in rage 280: 8
to please many m. 280: 8
vain makes m. of misfor-
tune 280: 8
wins the esteem of honest
men 280: 8
wins the soul 280: 8
without emittance 280: 8
Mérite, dégoûtants avec du
m. 280: 8
l'élevation est au m. 280: 8
néglige un homme de m. 280: 8
plus attire l'estime 280: 8
recompense apparence du
m. 280: 8
sans élévation 280: 8
Mérites: ce que vous m. 280: 8
Méritis quelque puella suis 280: 8
Mérites: ex m. pature fore-
dum 280: 8
Merits heighten your dis-
grace 280: 8
judge by their m. 280: 8
obtain that which he m. 280: 8
of a prodigal 280: 8
of a spotted shirt 280: 8
on their own m. modest
men are dumb 280: 8
of their faults to scan 280: 8
Mermaid 280: 8
on a dolphin's back 280: 8
Mermaid Tavern: choicer 280: 8
done at the M. 280: 8
Mermaids: flirting with the
m. 280: 8
Meroc, Nilotic tale 280: 8
Merrier: more the m. 280: 8
Merzily, shall I live now 280: 8
Merriment 280: 8
content makes stolid m. 280: 8
scheme of m. hopeless 280: 8
Merry: all he not m. that
and wise 280: 8
as a marriage bell 280: 8
as a pic 280: 8
as company, wine, welcome 280: 8
as rickets 280: 8
as forty beggars 280: 8
as good wine can 280: 8
as grigs 280: 8
as long liveth m. men 280: 8
as mice in malt 280: 8
as the day is long 280: 8
at the point of death 280: 8
be m., man, tak not sail 280: 8
be m. and wise 280: 8
both day and night 280: 8
eat drink be m. 280: 8
God rest you m. 280: 8
good to be m. at least 280: 8
guid to be m. and wise 280: 8

Merry, continued
hats the sad 280: 8
I am not m., but beguile 280: 8
if I've been m. what matter 280: 8
is any m.? let him sing 280: 8
let us be m. 280: 8
make m., eat and drink 280: 8
met and m. part 280: 8
never m. when hear music 280: 8
therefore let's be m. 280: 8
though ship were sinking 280: 8
'tis well to be m. and wise 280: 8
to be m. best becomes you 280: 8
very m., dancing, drinking 280: 8
what, shall we be m. 280: 8
what should man do but
be m. 280: 8
when friendly meet 280: 8
when gentle-folks meet 280: 8
when gossip meet 280: 8
when knows done meet 280: 8
who so m., ought to lose 280: 8
Merryman: Dr. M. 280: 8
Merr: main m. 280: 8
proba m. facie 280: 8
Meruisse: nul vis humana
vni victus m. 280: 8
Merrus: pone m. et talia 280: 8
Meddies: venenosa nous a
en m. 280: 8
Meek spun by the wizard 280: 8
Mesopotamia: that heavenly
word M. 280: 8
Mess: neat-handed Philis
dresses 280: 8
we're in too deep 280: 8
you have mixed the m. 280: 8
Messager: electric m. came 280: 8
from the hedge-leaves 280: 8
gracious m. host of tongues 280: 8
to Garcia 280: 8
wait up m. of despair 280: 8
Messas: in a sentence 280: 8
Messages: fair speechless
m. 280: 8
of great poems 280: 8
Messas from land to land 280: 8
Messas: continua m. econom
ager 280: 8
Messas: proprii vive 280: 8
Messenger: cheerful m. of
grief 280: 8
comes that m. divine 280: 8
of good news rewarded 280: 8
of grace to guilty men 280: 8
of sympathy and love 280: 8
send m. before thy face 280: 8
Messengers of God 280: 8
Messiah: God's new M. 280: 8
Messias: inquis aut 280: 8
tuo m. in herba est 280: 8
Messias, hear a brother
savior 280: 8
Met: go sooner m. but
looked 280: 8
Metal: barren m. 280: 8
ber's m. more attractive 280: 8
a life's leaden m. into Gold 280: 8
mixed m. silver-washed 280: 8
shines with use 280: 8
sonorous m. blowing 280: 8
test made of my m. 280: 8
Metals of dropical era 280: 8
Metamorphosed with a mis-
tress 280: 8
Metaphor: all m. is poetry 280: 8
one died in m. 280: 8
out of an ethical work 280: 8
run down tired m. 280: 8
talk m. 280: 8
Metaphors: recognized as
such 280: 8
what is language but M. 280: 8
Metaphysics 280: 8
being sure 280: 8
diabolical invention 280: 8
Meteor: cloud-encircled m. 280: 8
did announce 280: 8
like a red m. on the air 280: 8
stomping to the wind 280: 8

Meteor, continued

swift-fitting m. 1607:11
that had lost its way 1514: 5
Meteors: coruscations of
m. 1588:12
fringe fixed stars 1540:14
with different name 1373:12
Method good in all things 1441: 1
having my m. by the end 225:11
in his madness 1230:17
in man's wickedness 1254:12
mother of inquiry 1266:13
of making a fortune 100:14
requiesce in writing 312: 8
to please in m. 1015:14
Methodist morals of a M. 70: 6
would not do for M. 1695: 9
Methodists love your big
sinners 1696:13
Methuselah: has M. before
him 29:18
Methusalem: I may not be
M. 261: 1
slept in open 1848: 3
Meteor: thauun sun m. 1008:14
mini m. est vivio 1125:12
sun m. reuente: out age 254: 3
Metra: m. suo modulo 1794:11
Metre: stretched m. of
song 1878: 7
Metres: not m. make poem 1525: 5
Metropolis: noble spirit of 1168: 3
Mettle enough to kill care 324: 10
there's m. in there 324: 10
Metul: credenda pietu m. 650: 2
ex m. eruditio 2032: 0
exemplum m. toquens 588:15
Metuanti: odentit, clita m. 867:13
Metus: vincere quod ne
quitas 654: 6
Metus: nolo ego m. 1210:14
Metus: perisse cupit 654: 22
Metus: puer m. 654:15
Metus: futuri 749: 3
impulsos compressit 654:26
malus est catus m. 655:13
Metuunt, odentit 1034:12
Metus and timor 1066: 3
cat 1574: 8
eat autem timor 3562: 3
Meurs: je m. content 415:20
Meurt tous les jours 871:17
Mewing and pulling 2240: 5
Meut: enter minus iulian
adus 1913: 6
Micawber: never drest 1198: 4
Mice desert building about
to fall 3357:28
rats and such small deer 510:14
schemes of m. and men 452:13
when cat is away m. will
play 223: 7
Michael Angelo for break-
fast 102:21
irregularities of M. A. 330: 8
talking of M. A. 347:13
Mieching mallecho 1319: 2
Mickle: many a little 2039:11
Mierceson of public school 431: 2
Miercesque are prudent 619: 7
patient double m. 508: 9
Mid-air: in m. wings 1672:14
Mid-harvest: e'en in m. 640:14
Midas: hard food for M. 80:18
rocked the cradle 163:14
Midas' golden touch 2104: 1
Midday, in m. give counsel 1127:10
Middle class: safety 550:1
have the best 1320: 1
honey'd m. of the night 1461: 8
life's m. state 1239: 1
of my heart 876:11
of the road 2258:15
once went down the m. 359:10
Middle-aged person 126:2
Middleman: man who plun-
ders 385:13
Middlesex: are in m. 551: 4
Middleton, Dr. 449: 9
Midge and the nit 1421:11

Midnight

and yet no eye 1302
at m. held your head 1037: 1
at m. in his guarded tent 2061:10
brought on dusky hour 1303: 1
dark and drear 1816: 9
dead of m. noon of thought 1302: 7
dreadful dead of dark m. 1303: 4
filled slumbers with song 991: 1
intoxicated human swine 1304: 9
iron tongue of m. 1303: 1
to mine 1302: 9
let's mock the m. bell 1303: 3
look as black as m. 78: 7
made of her own hair 848:12
not to be abed after m. 1729: 8
O wild and wand'rous m. 1304:14
of her hair 848:13
once upon a m. diary 1303: 2
one hour's sleep before m. 1848: 4
outpost of advancing day 1302:13
pale M. on her starry
throne 1303: 8
seldom m. centuries ago 268: 8
thy dark pencil, m. 1303:10
tis now dead m. 379:13
tis now dead m. with a cry 1303: 4
upon the m. clear 1303: 6
yet not a nose 1303: 4
Midriff: shake m. of
despair 1075: 5
Must of the moon 1030:11
Midsummer: madness 1324:13
Midwife: farries m. 618:11
Miel hacens m. 1076:10
Mien: catus more invita-
tion 684: 4
disout m. 85: 8
Mieux: je vis de m. en m. 874: 3
Migs: kept Miss M. awake 351:13
Might 1303
and justice yoke-fellows 1030:11
Might and Right: spirit Zeus 1303:11
and Right: govern every-
thing 1303:16
by m. or sleight 1303:12
do it with thy m. 223:16
God's m. to direct us 298: 2
half slumbering 1310: 7
in God's own m. 1304: 3
is right 1303: 21
it m. have been 1687:22
makes tight 1304:21
no m. in mortality 215: 6
of the gods 789:13
of one fair face 1310: 3
of trivial things 1877: 5
overcometh right 1303:21
that makes a title 1303:13
unaw'd by lawless m. 1303:12
was measure of right 1303:10
we m. have been 1687:22
where m. is, the right is 1304: 4
Might-have-been: my name
of M. 1687:16
Mightiest in the m. 1298:10
Mightst what thou m. have
been 200: 7
Mighty are brought low 2047:11
Easte to destruction 1031:11
how are the m. fallen 622:10
how m. and how free 1351: 4
nay, al-m. gold 803: 3
to inspire new hopes 2157: 3
Mignonette 690
delicate odor of m. 686:14
Frenchman's darling 690: 9
pitcher of m. 690:10
Mile: le moindre grain de m. 116: 6
Mile: der frommen Denkart 1035: 7
Miles: milk m. broad 1303:19
Mildness and gentleness
more manly 811: 4
Mile: measured many a m. 360:10
Scottish m. two English 1768: 9
Miles: milk m. broad 168: 2
twelve m. from a lemon 321:9
Miles gloriosus 1865:12
malus m. qui gemens 3868: 2
Millstone: past my next m. 168: 9

Millstones into headstones

change 35: 1
Militant: true Church M. 1589: 2
Militaire este credere post
mortem nisi cadaver 1868:13
Militarism is a spirit 2113:11
uses arms for aggression 2113:11
Militie: necesse quodam m. 1863:14
Militia: black m. of pen 2258:11
of the lower sky 1094:15
Milk 1504
adversity's sweet m. 1611:1
alike as two drops of m. 1155: 6
as birds remember 553: 2
babe fed with m. 121: 2
better buy m. than keep
cow 330:11
comes frozen in pail 1201:10
cow that is near 330:18
crying over spilt m. 1204: 7
does marble good 2123: 8
dust: the m. of Paradise 1451: 4
land flowing with m. 341: 9
masagrades as cream 86:12
mother's m. scarce out 2205: 7
of Birmingham 2156: 1
of her 234: 2
of human kindness 217:23
of human kindness ran 1495:11
oh, Milk and Water 980:10
on mother's m. feel 1212: 2
says to wine, welcome 2254:16
standing row 330:18
such as have need of m. 53:13
sweet m. of comfort 234: 2
take my m. for gall 346:12
to seek my bread 231: 9
turn in of kindness into
curds 1684:11
tyrant hating m. 2033:18
useth m. miskeful 1304: 4
wash m. from your liver 1304: 5
Milk-liver'd man 2015: 7
Milk-teeth of babes 1351:11
Milkmaid half divine 1208:11
Milkmaids: when merry m. 1442:11
Milksoop 1644:12
Milksoop domestic bliss 1276:12
Milkweed and buttercup 684: 1
Milkwhite is the star 683: 3
Milk-Whay (and be thanked
for M. W. 1014: 9
our planet in the M. W. 1874: 5
Milk 1304
cannot grow 1304:10
charge were it but a m. 237:12
goes tiding slowly around 1304:15
grains in pieces tear 17: 6
I wander'd by the m. 200:13
in for m. in for million 1032: 7
Milk-Flow of the Slashes 1377:26
Milk-wheel whirled in head 1900: 4
Millenniums: against the
grave 1745: 3
Milk: grinds more corn 1305: 3
he hecht her a heart 2214: 2
lunest m. has golden thumb 1304: 9
sees not all the water 1305: 2
there was a jolly m. 1302: 3
Milkers: two m. than, home
and Sku 1304:18
Millinery: jewell'd mass of
m. 705: 6
Million: aiming at a m. 1660:10
of manners 1258:11
Millions for defence 631: 2
from love of brandy 1067: 5
now alive 1421: 1
tear-wring m. 1044:11
tired in toil unless 1067: 9
twenty-seven m. mostly fools 562:11
we mortal m. live alone 1873: 4
Mills and women ever want 2180: 2
of God grind slowly 1708: 5
Millstone about his neck 252:15
and human heart 851: 1
nether m. 851: 5
see into m. 1810:11
see through a m. 598: 8
wept when he beheld m. 1768: 8

Milo's lurking smile 1853:12
remember M. end 1710:7
Milton, John 1305
damp fell round path of M. 1883:17
devil according to M. 444:17
here many a rustic M. 1422:2
mighty M.'s gift divine 725:17
New World honors him 1300:3
one sound test of a M. 1422:2
our Homer of war is
 Heaven 2530:8
prince of poets 1305:7
sacrificed to devil 1300:1
scornful a M. 2008:11
sightless M. with his hair 1808:8
some mute, inglorious M. 1422:2
Milton's gift divine 725:17
winterwood words 2055:12
Miltons, no mute inglorious
 M. 1422:2
Mince, halcyons, hoc cruci
 umbe 973
Mince endless in goes on 1225:2
Ministry of noble war 642:2
Minut sile comode 141:17
Minutist mulla in auc-
 toritas apud libera 1900:21
Minutist non periculum
 quia m. 1658:6
Mince the matter 1004:42
they dried out 1410:6
Mincepie mince-pies 1075:12
you must eat more in 1075:12
Mince-pies and other luscious 1306
Mind 1306
absence of m. 105:10
aided by head's purity 218:7
all in the state of m. 1031:5
all our m. and not in
 good 2000:20
alone cannot be exiled 1311:17
always makes progress 1307:1
amongst the minds 155:10
and matter 1314:12
as m. perch'd, had pleas'd 1304:1
at peace with all below 218:5
atmosphere of soul 1306:15
had m. had heart 1308:7
he ye all of one m. 107:10
beauty allays an angry m. 131:10
beholds at every turn 1472:1
bent to holiness 904:1
bettering of my m. 1312:10
both m. and money 1325:18
brave m. hard hand 850:17
breaks down 35:2
bungled m. 1308:10
call-paths of the m. 1500:1
can dwell a hermit 1311:6
cannot be hurried or
 wounded 1351:17
care and labor of his m. 28:10
celebrates a triumph 1308:1
changed his m. 305:8
clear your m. of cant 940:18
conceives with pain 2534:5
conscious of guilt 205:15
conscious of innocence 1767:12
conscious of rectitude 1309:11
content both crown and
 kingdom is 110:7
contented m. that best of
 blessings 310:8
contented m. enjoys life 410:10
control m. by force tyrant 1307:15
decays with the body 1313:15
decent m. indecent body 1073:11
deficient in humor 938:13
diseased 1313:1
disordered m. 723:2
distinguish men by m. 1308:3
does not create 1307:10
doth newly fashion 1391:15
each m. has own method 1307:20
embarks in great course 495:21
encyclopedic m. 1056:8
ennoble, not blood 1310:2
entwined about hearer's
 m. 1337:15
every m. is a tent 1888:6

Mind, continued

fair terms and villain's
 m. 2085:16
faster was her m. 131:20
fatewell flung m. 630:11
feet m. in wine passive
 ness 1312:18
feeling m. 440:13
filled with m. worth 1307:2
filling my winter m. 378:10
first destroys their m. 1342:1
flash of a fiery m. 58:16
flashes to grave 1310:20
fo'ward-looking m. 1308:11
frame your m. to mirth 1308:7
free from over-seeing
 joy 1707:4
free m. though slave 1810:18
free, white, afflict man 1307:11
freedom lover's m. 1309:8
freedom and peace of m. 223:8
from sinnet's in the sun 1829:4
full of acropolis is my m. 1308:6
full of superstition 1306:16
full m. by guide words 1229:14
give the m. perfect eye 1308:1
golden m. slum m. 1309:15
good m. possesses king-
 dom 1400:21
great prerogative of m. 1090:9
grateful m. by owng 844:12
great fever of all things 1107:6
great m. calm 1707:9
great m. conceives great 1309:8
great m. good sailor 1309:13
great m. great fortune 1309:13
grows sicker than the body 1314:1
has a thousand eyes 1489:11
has broken down barriers 1310:7
has only feared and slept 1424:10
hasn't any m. 1310:104
hath m. horizon 1311:14
he has a nasty m. 1410:13
he hath a month's m. 1339:2
his m. has kingdom 1310:10
hoggish m. 1310:11
honest m. and plain 450:20
how active spirits the m. 2002:12
human m. in things 429:6
human m. wrote history 900:3
idle m. knows not wants 950:1
it for a tranquil m.
 you ask 1538:16
ignorant of fate 740:9
immortal m. reprints 1411:5
improper m. a perpetual
 frail 1308:9
in his right m. 1307:18
incapable of conceiving
 soul 1808:8
interior of any man's m.
 impossible to find 1308:6
is a very extended 1311:6
is clouded with doubt 475:2
is fruit 251:17
is in doubt 475:3
is its own place 1311:13
is like a bow 1312:10
is the man 1306:7
is unsworn 2021:20
keep m. alert and free 135:12
known by its company 288:4
larger than crown of
 tears 1307:17
lays down its burden 1700:12
less in m., lesser pain 474
let extend thy m. 2107:2
let m. relaxation take 1682:11
like clock running down 1306:13
like sheet of white paper 1306:12
look to the m. 200:1
maintain a quiet m. 1301:5
makes marriage lasting 1264:5
makes the body rich 1314:5
man but changed his m. 1307:21
man's m. makes him slave 1830:18
man's unconquerable m. 802:11
may color all things gray 1001:1
murder to a m. diseased 1312:6
mirror of heavenly sights 1307:3

Mind, continued

more developed in winter 1761:1
most perfect in dry light 1306:14
muddy in your m. 1482:12
muses matter 1314:16
much suffering overshops 843:8
my m. to me a kingdom
 is 1310:10
my m. to me an empire
 is 1310:12
my own m. is my church 1860:18
my winning m. 217:9
nasty m. 1230:13
nature's first great title 1306:9
never lose presence of m. 802:20
noble m. doctors to hule 1300:4
noble m. fire to all men 1308:2
noblest in best content 1306:12
not in my perfect m. 362:2
not in sound m. 1313:2
nothing can withstand m. 1311:8
nothing great but m. 1225:7
nothing old but m. 1307:12
O depths m. 412:3
O m. of man, ignorant 1405:5
of first as plain m. 1418:7
of gentleman, emotions of
 bath 1257:5
of more value than hand 1315:16
of the whole like mind 1315:16
of true genius clear 2021:10
of worm, slaves of dragon 2021:13
oh, the terrible m. 1003:3
our m., youthful body 1222:4
our ancestral m. 1307:15
our m. is God 1306:16
past hope, least shame 852:15
permeated in his own m. 1307:19
philosophy m. 32:51
power, love and sound m. 1030:12
presence of m. 352:10
presence of m. and
 courage 1930:7
presence of m. tests man 1280:20
presence of even m. 1297:4
prayer in soul family 1031:8
qualities of m. avoid most
 in war 2106:17
quiet m. 1310:6
relax m. even m. 1705:10
remains unshaken 1705:10
restrain your m. 1312:7
rich m. lies in sun 7:10
rule your m. 1312:7
rules of the universe 1312:1
runs from hot to pleasure 1501:5
sail m. surge merry face 1077:8
saw visions in his m. 1306:10
sea's eye m. 1457:18
scene for contemplation 930:17
serene, imperiously just 2122:7
shall banquet 1642:13
shall say her m. freely 2200:6
sharp m. in velvet sheath 1750:17
she had a fugal m. 2526:23
sick m. affects body 1312:1
sick m. no harshness 1312:11
single-track m. 1308:10
sitting in my m. 1893:15
warns to the lofty 1308:11
soft, contemplative 634:1
soul m. in sound body 871:4
so various is human m. 463:3
standard of the man 1307:5
stay at home in your m. 1428:10
strength of m. exercise 952:14
strikes darkness from
 light 1311:4
sublime elevates the m. 101:2
talking with my m. 1307:1
teach the m. its proper face 302:6
that binds for aye 1353:16
that cannot yield 1424:7
that little world, the m. 1306:19
that maketh good or ill 1312:3
that smother upon many
 things 1314:9
that ocean where each
 kind 1331:10
that temple, thy fair m. 1307:2

Mind, *continued*

that very fiery particle . . . 1033: 6
that would be happy, great . . . 1309: 16
thou hast, experienced . . . 1309: 6
thy m. is a very opal . . . 1307: 2
'tis but a have ignoble m. . . 1310: 11
'tis m. makes body rich . . . 1487: 1
to amuse not malice m. . . 219: 14
to change my m. is to be
fire agent . . . 1427: 8
to cure the erring m. . . 1701: 7
to relax m. is to lose it . . . 1310: 10
to rule, body to serve . . . 1314: 3
to speak one's m. . . 218: 3
to suffer with the body . . . 1314: 4
tranquil m., well ordered . . . 1309: 9
traveled m. catholic . . . 2029: 16
triumph of m. over mor-
all . . . 1256: 8
triumphs of the m. . . 25: 6
true, strong, sound m. . . 1309: 8
turn m. to own troubles . . . 2043: 16
turning eye of m. inward . . . 1988: 12
turns fool . . . 709: 6
unconquerable m. . . 781: 6
undaunted by death . . . 1309: 12
undisturbed m. best sauce . . . 1309: 11
uninformed m. with healthy
body happier . . . 873: 16
unequally exposure of m. . . 1314: 6
vacant, m. distressed . . . 1706: 13
vex not the poet's m. . . 1335: 6
vigorous and active m. . . 1311: 7
walks worn thin permit
m. . . 1313: 4
wavering m. . . 1310: 15
well-ordered m. . . 1482: 14
well-poised . . . 1310: 9
well-ordered m. . . 2043: 12
what is m. No matter . . . 1314: 13
what noble m. is o'er-
thrown . . . 1313: 5
what you are pleased to
call your m. . . 1307: 7
wheels of the m. . . 1230: 10
when m. free, body deli-
cate . . . 1314: 4
when m. wakes, books im-
pertinent . . . 186: 10
when the m. is quickened . . . 1314: 4
whetted by change of food . . . 1308: 18
which knows how to fear . . . 654: 12
wholesome m. . . 56: 9
whose m. was on essence . . . 1812: 13
whose well-taught m. . . 1309: 9
wicked was their m. . . 715: 14
wine-sprung m. . . 508: 18
wise is master of his m. . . 1312: 7
with grateful m. accede . . . 1647: 13
with quiet m. take thy rest . . . 1310: 16
woman's fickle m. . . 1310: 14
wonderful versatile m. . . 1096: 8
worse, body better . . . 1314: 10
wretched for his m. . . 712: 12
wrinkles in the m. . . 35: 5
years bring philosophic
m. . . 1408: 11
yet fiercer was her m. . . 1312: 12
Mind Content . . . 316
Mind's construction in face . . . 605: 12
for ever bright attire . . . 1309: 9
measure m. height by
the shade it casts . . . 1308: 10
Mindful: carnally m. . . 1024: 13
Minds: actions speak great m. . . 714
anxious m. quake . . . 1310: 8
are whetted by change . . . 1308: 18
belong to paleolithic times . . . 2029: 10
brings two m. nearer . . . 1308: 8
by nature great . . . 677: 7
clean hands, clean m. . . 279: 7
corrupted m. . . 2188: 7
could then sweet m. . . 1310: 15
evil m. change good . . . 814: 1
fall into plimpled state . . . 1313: 10
fearless m. climb sootiest . . . 177: 20
few m. to which tyranny . . . 2061: 9
frivolous m. won by trifles . . . 251: 10
great m. discuss ideas . . . 208: 14

Minds, *continued*

honest m. pleased with . . . 915: 5
how wretched m. of men . . . 1310: 7
human m. so move about . . . 474: 14
infected m. to their death
pillows . . . 1608: 6
infirmary of noble m. . . 623: 16
innocent and quiet . . . 1613: 10
keep ever with likes . . . 288: 17
little m. interested in . . . 1308: 14
little m. tamed by misfor-
tune . . . 1322: 2
little m. wounded by little . . . 1308: 15
many men have many m. . . 2204: 12
many tho' truth one . . . 2232: 12
marriage of true m. . . 1264: 5
men marble, women waxen
m. . . 1255: 7
men's immortal m. . . 1312: 19
men's m. mistrust . . . 992: 13
mighty m. of old . . . 184: 13
mortal or immortal m. . . 476: 6
mould the m. of men . . . 2051: 7
must be spoon-fed . . . 2058: 10
not ever craving food . . . 1266: 8
of statesmen contract . . . 1919: 14
perverted m. . . 1313: 3
rich m. need not libraries . . . 1508: 11
so many men so many m. . . 1427: 12
soft yielding m. . . 1908: 12
some m. improve by travel . . . 2031: 3
that have nothing to con-
fer . . . 1310: 17
weak m. fed captive . . . 129: 8
what simplest m. can com-
est comprehend . . . 1257: 2
wooden m., wooden voices . . . 206: 2
Mines: all m. is thine . . . 1562: 3
excavating for a m. . . 2091: 7
Hoplite's delusive m. . . 1145: 8
own . . . 1562: 1
she is m. own . . . 2145: 1
what is m. dear to me . . . 1562: 1
what is thine is m. . . 1562: 1
what's m. is yours . . . 1562: 3
Minerva: deadly gift of M. . . 777: 5
Mines of knowledge . . . 1057: 7
Mingle while you m. may . . . 1905: 5
Mingling, arrange m. of
minds and hearts . . . 118: 15
Minim: rests me his m. rest . . . 505: 15
Minimum of temptation . . . 1264: 13
Minimum decet libere cul
multum licet . . . 1922: 16
Minors: cur'd m. . . 705: 6
Minions of the moon . . . 580: 5
too great . . . 1045: 3
Minister but still a man . . . 1591: 2
Cypress-elender M. of
Wine . . . 2157: 13
he, too, is God's m. . . 444: 4
live by men's sins . . . 247: 11
of ministers . . . 961: 21
of Thought . . . 2006: 7
thou flaming m. . . 1153: 2
to a mind diseased . . . 1373: 6
too free with m. of ship . . . 1391: 2
upright m. asks . . . 1548: 13
wall of adamant . . . 1919: 10
weakest m. . . 122: 1
Ministerio demonum . . . 1305: 8
Ministers are like torches . . . 1389: 9
are mortal men . . . 1348: 10
but the m. of Love . . . 1188: 10
his m. a flaming fire . . . 796: 3
instruments of cruel war . . . 1814: 2
Ministrant: each little m. . . 1631: 11
Minitas: preferendi que m.
mihi . . . 1997: 2
Miniver loved the Medici . . . 83: 8
Minor pants for twenty-one . . . 226: 10
Minorities of one . . . 1231: 11
organized m. . . 1225: 13
Minority
See also Majority
always in the right . . . 1233: 15
how a m., reaching ma-
jority . . . 1226: 5
is no disproof . . . 1233: 14

Minority, *continued*

when will long m. expire . . . 1678: 13
Minstrel: ethereal m. . . 1073: 5
of its own death . . . 1890: 4
of unfulfilled desire . . . 1612: 7
ring the fuller m. in . . . 1538: 16
sing, m., a tender song . . . 1879: 3
wandering m. I . . . 1879: 3
Minstrel: Dame Nature's
m. . . 161: 12
pause not in minstrelsy . . . 239: 17
Minstrelsy: bray'd with m. . . 1300: 17
earth's m. . . 511: 14
Mint . . . 690
of phrases in brain . . . 1439: 1
Minted in same mould . . . 859: 14
Minutend: ext huc opinio . . . 2118: 7
Minuet in Ariadne . . . 1266: 13
Minus: denum m. ait quod
vivimus . . . 1499: 10
habent addant ditioribus . . . 1563: 1
Miracle . . . 1815
every m. does a man . . . 1407: 17
fill the unforgiving m. . . 1530: 11
not m. without pleasure . . . 1510: 18
one m. gives invention . . . 1748: 7
one m. of heaven worth . . . 1887: 5
sense thus very m. . . 1208: 13
to still . . . 1392: 14
work for m. not year . . . 1335: 8
Minuteness: through m. . . 1421: 11
Minutes are Captains . . . 2000: 12
but yet what m. . . 1335: 5
drop by drop the m. faint . . . 1819: 9
fifteen m. of hell . . . 888: 9
five m. too late . . . 1073: 6
golden m. . . 1319: 18
lending m. . . 2004: 11
no m. bring me content . . . 1044: 2
our m. hasten to their end . . . 1315: 9
see the m. how they run . . . 2007: 7
take care of the m. . . 1315: 4
that fix the fate . . . 475: 25
Mirabeau's temperament . . . 245: 15
Miracle . . . 1815
accept m. instead of wit . . . 1316: 9
child of Faith in M. . . 1316: 4
comes to the miraculous . . . 1316: 20
creates faith . . . 1316: 23
described by those who did
not see it . . . 1316: 6
great standing m. . . 1316: 20
greatest m. of love . . . 318: 3
highest m. of genius . . . 761: 8
implicit satire on mankind . . . 1316: 15
mystical m. . . 206: 3
of grace . . . 2087: 10
of men . . . 1352: 13
of mind . . . 1316: 18
of nationality . . . 1379: 10
of noble womanhood . . . 1186: 1
of universal beauty . . . 306: 4
of weird transforming . . . 746: 1
pronounced Monster . . . 1316: 2
that thou art thou . . . 1489: 19
this is m., that no more . . . 1672: 12
thy m. of life begun . . . 1300: 12
to convince them . . . 113: 5
to find lover true . . . 1300: 9
to see old man silent . . . 401: 1
what m. is man to man . . . 1245: 1
which no longer happens . . . 710: 16
Miracles ancient history
merely . . . 1316: 2
and truth necessary . . . 1316: 7
are ceased . . . 1316: 12
are to those who believe . . . 1316: 10
convert by m. profanation . . . 1316: 8
facitious m. . . 1316: 6
no longer any m. . . 1316: 12
nothing sees m., but misery . . . 1342: 5
of genius . . . 758: 1
of Moses . . . 354: 10
of power . . . 10: 4
serve not to convert . . . 1316: 6
sit down and look for m. . . 1316: 1
swaddling-clothes of infant
churches . . . 1316: 3
ten thousand m. appear . . . 768: 2
they say m. are past . . . 1316: 12

Miracles, continued

thou call'st for 1391: 6
when m. by greatest denied 1316: 1
Miracles de Verpagan 1341: 10
dennée à Dieu de faire des
m. 1316: 16
Miracula narrabant 2022: 9
Miraculi non omnes eadem
m. 1066: 5
Miratur: quod crebro videt 621: 1
Mire: for one the m. 1260: 7
in m. philosophy slip 2125: 17
ne'er lest men i' the m. 1208: 4
thought deep in m. 1208: 4
Mirrour: at m. te, non tua 12: 7
Mirror 1316
best m. is an old friend 1217: 2
brouse is m. of form 2254: 8
deceiving m. of self-love 1790: 12
faced a m. 998: 11
hold m. up to man 101: 6
hold m. up to nature 10: 2
holds warped m. to ego 1911: 4
human heart as a m. 874: 6
of all courtesy 126: 18
of constant faith 617: 13
thou glorious m. 1775: 5
truest m. that wife 400: 5
vex you to look at m. 447: 5
Mirrors: bely of m. 1872: 9
hold m. to our sight 1010: 6
of your eyes 603: 21
Mirth 1317
admit me of thy crew 1317: 20
and fun grew fast 1071: 12
and youth and warm desire 1282: 6
be large in m. 1317: 15
boldest suit of m. 1301: 7
but pleasing as a m. 794: 6
can unto folly glide 1317: 12
cannot move soul in agony 1318: 6
dureth but a while 1318: 6
end of m. is heaviness 1077: 21
far from all respect of m. 1077: 21
fate turns to sadness 1887: 19
from crown of head all m. 1318: 5
heart-easing m. 1317: 20
heart's m. doth make face
fair 672: 4
humblest m. and tears 113: 2
I'll use you for my m. 1318: 1
is hard to feign 1318: 6
lackwit innocent noble m. 1317: 21
let's be red with m. 632: 14
limit of becoming m. 1302: 5
loving some due of m. 532: 7
makes the banquet sweet 1317: 23
May's new-fangled m. 1795: 14
of its December 151: 15
of love be mine for one 1319: 12
Oh, M. and innocence 998: 10
ounce of m. 1317: 12
pick out of tales the m. 1006: 12
prolongeth life 1318: 7
raising present m. 111: 1
reluctant throughout town 659: 6
so like to melancholy 1404: 14
such m. as does not make
ashamed 1318: 8
sunburnt m. 1317: 10
that harmless m. 752: 23
that no repenting draws 1318: 1
then I commended m. 1317: 12
they swim in m. 1317: 12
thy m. restrain 1182: 5
true m. resides not 1317: 12
unreasonable m. 1317: 12
very fragrant m. 1318: 6
void of acuteness 1318: 6
wisdom m. never pleasure 1317: 13
with m. in funeral 942: 5
you have displaced the m. 1318: 1
Mirth's concussions 1317: 18
Misanthropy I can under
stand 1318: 15
Misanthropy 1318
Misbehaved: once he m. 447: 17
Misbeliever, cut-throat dog 1012: 12
Miscellanists most popular 2961: 6
Miscellaneous: plebeian m., man 1239: 13

Mischief 1318
daily brewing 1618: 16
had not then befall'o 1188: 7
how little m. we can do 1847: 8
harks in gay disguise 650: 10
meant most harm 2091: 9
much m. with little
strength 2258: 16
no m. without women 2206: 11
O m., thou art swift 1319: 2
thou art swift 1319: 2
very virtuous do 2135: 11
Mischief arise from words 2219: 18
escape heedless haste 564: 1
fool sees only m. past 2208: 16
how many are thy m. 1245: 17
record m., he hath done 1339: 10
saved from m. of vices 2078: 8
Mischief: misadventures; charm-
ing m. 347: 13
Misconstruction: corrupted
by m. 1344: 16
Misdeeds: kings' m. cannot
be hid 1048: 15
return to their author 1719: 14
Miser 117
fears to use gains 118: 11
is want of what he has 119: 11
says he is frugal 131: 10
should his carer employ 1011: 7
Miser est homo qui amat 1105: 6
invenit m. abstinet 118: 11
neque nisi vitiis sub m. est 1885: 1
quod in rebus 1091: 13
quiesce quam erudit 1901: 12
Miserable: easy to mock m. 1319: 23
handsomely m. 1319: 17
have no other medicine 921: 5
me m. which way shall I 1319: 12
By 1319: 12
rich man and m. 1722: 8
secret of being m. 1319: 13
so far as he thinks 1491: 22
so be so cruel 843: 19
Miserables: mouper les m. 1319: 21
Misere, nec m. quicquam
obit 1148: 22
Misere: exitum convertat 133: 4
Misere: Domine 1437: 7
Misere: te aliorum m. 1704: 7
Misera: forte vitiis 1012: 15
Misera: ante m. miser 2044: 12
leve est m. ferre 1339: 14
proprietat munda 1321: 3
Misericordia: dissolvit le-
gen judex m. 1031: 15
se abstinere 1957: 12
Misericordiam innoce im-
pertit 541: 16
Miseries: comparison of
others' m. 899: 10
of alarming brevity 451: 9
Misera: succurrere amico 1496: 7
Misero: datur, fortuna 774: 4
longo, felici brevis 117: 11
questo m. modo 1286: 4
Misera: meliora sequitur 1496: 7
Miserrimus: vidi, para fini 1321: 6
Miserrimus est timere 627: 12
Miserrum credo cui placet
nemo 1318: 12
est aliorum innumere
ferre 628: 16
facile est m. irridere 1319: 21
hominum vias 1230: 16
nihil m. nisi cum pute 1991: 12
scilicet esse jam m. 2064: 12
Misery 1319
acquaints man with strange
bed-fellows 1320: 3
all of which m. I say 1321: 6
beasts m. beat who hide 1319: 19
but shadow of happiness 1319: 12
Death's barbing 1320: 16
extremes of m. 380: 9
from fables spring 804: 12
surrey to fame 1324: 4
gave to M. all he had 7301: 1
had worn to bones 468: 9

Misery, continued

has company enough 1320: 10
in m. comfort to have com-
panion 1320: 3
loves company 1320: 4
made by thought 1991: 10
makes sport to mock itself 1319: 12
mountains of m. topping 1321: 5
new forms of human m. 1320: 16
not cause of immortality 1319: 8
not to be born better than
to be born in m. 1320: 12
nothing m., unless weak-
ness 1991: 12
O M. where once thou 1319: 9
pale tormentor, m. 1321: 1
pompous m. of being great 1321: 1
public m. 1319: 21
revel m. 1991: 7
sacred ev'n to gods is m. 1320: 15
some to m. are born 1321: 6
steeped to the lips in m. 1320: 10
still delights to trace 1320: 5
the last, the worst 1320: 13
thou art so full of m. 1320: 5
to be born 1444: 3
to have once been happy 1319: 16
to live upon earth 1320: 16
twins are m. and men 1320: 12
utter m. is safe 1321: 6
vow eternal m. together 1401: 7
where bottom of m. of man 1250: 12
wide sea of M. 1000: 13
work for prevention of m. 1320: 16
Misery's darkest cavern 1496: 4
tell not M.'s son that life is
fair 1321: 7
Misery from the start 1321: 7
Misfortune 1321
cannot bear m. unfortunate 1322: 7
claimed pity of brave 1321: 22
cometh nowhere alone 1322: 10
is friendship 1321: 16
made shame her seat 1321: 16
none m. cannot reach 1321: 12
subdued by patience 1461: 13
swift of foot m. is 1321: 17
to be too handsome 1449: 4
to bear m. light thing 1322: 16
to bear m. nobly is fortune 1321: 12
welcome, m., if alone 1322: 8
Misfortune's eastern blast 1321: 10
rudest shock 1321: 12
our m. book 1712: 2
Misfortunes: anyone can
attend his own m. 1323: 6
are occasioned by men 1449: 6
bear another's m. like a
Christian 1323: 1
come on wings 1321: 9
each satisfied with own 1309: 12
harder m. never come 1323: 11
laid in one heap 1309: 12
like the owl, avoid light 1323: 12
more supportable than com-
mon 1323: 9
never come singly 1323: 13
present m. triumph 1321: 12
repent to m. 1323: 1
swiftness to m. of friends 725: 19
tell us what fortune is 1321: 15
yield not to m. 1323: 16
Misgiving which proceeds
helic 1323: 12
Misgiving: blank m. 1796: 9
Misstep: fortuitous never
alone 1320: 16
hath thrown me in the dust 1321: 16
will make enemies 723: 10
Misheaps: pleguy mischief
and m. 1323: 17
through direct m. 1323: 1
Misinformation: what m.
ried m. 1061: 6
Misquote: interpretation
will m. 87: 2
Miss as good as a mile 1453: 16
budding M. very charm-
ing 778: 6
do they m. me at home 1323: 1

Miss, continued

little bright eyes, will you
m. me 2291: 3
scarce m. who never aim 317: 11
we m. thee, everywhere 408: 12
would not be a missus 1046: 8
Miss Bailey: unfortunate 1341: 11
Missed: not be m. 33: 3
Mission: never have a m. 1343: 13
pledge of duty 507: 11
to cure diseases 457: 1
Missionary 1323
Missions: forbid us to have
m. 1339: 16
Mississippi 1733: 9
Mississippi of falsehood 901: 2
Missouri: I'm from M. 1636: 12
Mis-spoken and mis-seen 1702: 10
Missus: to help the m. un-
load 2205: 7
Miss: beautiful m. falling
down 547: 12
came down 2001: 8
dispell'd when woman ap-
pears 2184: 4
each by m. 1421
hides what they are 463: 7
in my face 387: 9
out of frozen m. the snow 1857: 12
resembles the rain 1321: 8
Miss-girt in all it knows 741: 15
Mistake 1324
and no m. 1325: 2
blue and gold m. 116: 2
carls its bright skin 960: 10
error and m. infinite 577: 9
familiar as an old m. 1687: 14
be under a m. 1110: 12
never made m., never made
discovery 1031: 5
never overlooks a m. 1321: 16
perpetration of great m. 969: 4
there is no m. 1325: 1
Mistaken at the top of one's
voice 226: 9
not m. accomplished less 1324: 15
Mistakes: makes no m.
under nothing 1324: 15
no balsam for 700: 17
often best teachers 1324: 12
on way to knowledge 1325: 1
one never regrets one's m. 1325: 1
pardon all m. but own 1324: 8
remember'd 649: 10
shortest m. always best 1324: 17
to avoid m. beyond powers 1324: 11
Mistletoe hung 269: 14
Mistress 1326
art is absolute m. 101: 9
art is a jealous m. 101: 9
court a m., she denies you 2216: 6
honor's a m. all pursue 917: 8
in every port a m. And 1728: 3
law is a jealous m. 1083: 14
learned m., not wife 2200: 3
like country retreat 1325: 14
like m., like maid 1281: 15
meet some m. fine 1325: 11
moderately fair 1325: 6
my m., when she walks 2101: 6
o' the feast 173: 7
of all the arts 1325: 13
of herself, tho' china fall 1786: 12
of mine own self 1892: 10
of my fate 643: 3
of the sea 174: 18
of true melancholy 1341: 10
one fair and virtuous m. 1325: 11
poet's M. hallowed 1325: 8
such m. such Nan 1281: 18
teeping m., barren bride 1281: 10
took another m. 1325: 1
whispered he had a m. 1325: 4
wis m. woo maid 2214: 11
young m., better than old
maiden 1325: 11
your husband m. 1325: 12
Mistresses dare never come
in rain 1325: 11
I will have m. 1325: 7

Mistrust children of blind-

nose 365: 12
first impulse, good 973: 19
who m. most trusted least 2046: 10
Mists: foul and ugly m. 1686: 6
season of m. 116: 8
when m. of doubt prevail 408: 8
Misunderstood: to be great 336: 13
Mitre: lose not glory of m. 2243: 5
Mitre is dived above, but
united below 1589: 11
Mitten: give me the m. 2213: 1
Mittens with fur-side 1421: 2
Mixed: all things are m. 810: 8
Mixture of earth's mould 1365: 12
of fool and brave 700: 12
Mispah: God be with you 793: 7
Mizzled: and then he m. 266: 13
Moab: land of M. 1349: 9
Moab: everything did ban-
ish m. 1404: 12
of doves 1803: 6
sigh, sob, storm 1136: 14
Moans come double 1137: 42
Mobs, The
Sicilian People, The
destroys great men 1484: 12
do what the m. do 1480: 5
every numerous assembly 1484: 4
fickle m. ever changes 1482: 15
follows after fortune 1483: 3
gauntlet of the m. 527: 18
government of the m. 813: 17
it is patent to the m. 1799: 13
man descending to beast 1484: 8
many heads no brains 1481: 20
nothing so draws a London
m. 1271: 14
of fickle citizens 1483: 2
of gentlemen who wrote 2253: 12
rule 433: 10
shall m. dictate policy 1483: 16
supreme government 1483: 17
tramples on the coward 1480: 6
waving m. 1483: 8
Mobiliu turba Quiritium 1483: 2
Mobs of great cities 1276: 15
Mocking: Myrths and 36: 2
of the mind 218: 5
Mock good housewife For-
tune 713: 11
is due 174: 8
on, mock on 1313: 7
pray, do not m. me 36: 2
Mocked with glory 782: 1
Mockery
See also *Ridicule*
fume of little hearts 1725: 4
monumental m. 1485: 16
of woe 747: 4
poverty of wit 1724: 12
solemn m. 747: 4
spirit is one of m. 1725: 3
unreal m. hence 1720: 14
Mocking of the life 1447: 3
Mocking-bird: listen to the
m. 2288: 2
wildest of singers 162: 17
winged mimic of woods 162: 17
Mode in plays 1910: 12
leave to vagaries 642: 1
Model of the barren earth 1562: 7
Models for the mass 1379: 7
of the female Leg 1098: 14
of their sex 1706: 10
Moderate: were of anime 80: 17
Moderate: be m., be m. 1326: 8
not given to be m. 1481: 17
nothing m. is pleasing 1481: 17
Moderation 1326
astounded at my own m. 1326: 1
comes from calm temper 1326: 15
even in excess 1327: 9
excellent m. 1326: 15
gives charm to life 1326: 9
in war imbecility 1326: 10
is a fatal thing 1327: 9
in heat 1326: 15
is like sobriety 1326: 15

Moderation, continued

noblest gift of heaven 1326: 10
observed in joking 1066: 9
prised by the gods 1326: 10
show m. of a man 1081: 5
silk string of virtues 1326: 11
cloth of the soul 1326: 5
Moderation des personnes
heureuses 1326: 15
langueur de l'ame 1326: 5
Modern: fat, jejune, m. 83: 4
much harder to be a m. 83: 2
Moderne: plus difficile
d'être m. 83: 2
Modernist married funds
mentalists 2142: 11
Modernness: measure of
merit in art 101: 11
Moderns: mere m. in their
sense 1228: 1
prayer m. wrote 189: 6
speak of m. without 83: 15
Modes and customs vary 1240: 8
for m. of faith 617: 6
in wit take their turn 2271: 12
Modern: an morning 173: 7
as the dove 1061: 7
in good fortune 1061: 7
looks cottage adorn 1331: 16
remain m. after blame 1331: 1
she looks so m. all the
while 1341: 9
'tis the m. man ripens 2075: 5
Modeste est au mérite 1330: 12
très commode 1331: 2
Modestus occupat obscuri 1330: 10
Modesty 1890
affected m. greatest vanity 2257: 8
antiquates clothes 1310: 13
avarice rich, m. starves 1191: 7
hannibal, never returns 1330: 16
beauty and m. at strife 1331: 13
beauty of women 1331: 15
becomes a young man 1331: 8
candle to try merit 1331: 7
cannot be taught 1330: 18
cudgel of beauty 1330: 9
delivering sentences 1331: 9
does not survive innocence 1330: 14
equal to your valor 1331: 2
false m. which is vanity 2191: 15
fear of disrepute 1330: 6
feeling by which shame 1330: 8
forbids what law does not 1331: 3
grace and blush of m. 1331: 4
guiltiness not m. 173: 5
have you no m. 1331: 19
he rather had too much 1331: 13
is a woman's virtue 1331: 12
is to merit 1330: 12
jewel in my dower 1013: 18
may more betray our sense 1331: 18
mixed with greatness 1024: 13
no false m. about you 1330: 15
O'erstep not m. of nature 10: 6
of fearful duty 1330: 2
of fortune fewer dangers 1329: 5
personified 1330: 15
polishes the dart 1480: 14
pure and vestal m. 1764: 13
saw not half the charms
her m. concealed 1331: 10
acts off honour 1331: 7
stepping off bounds of
m. 1331: 5
sure bait for praise 1337: 9
too much m. a fault 1337: 13
union of beauty and m. 1337: 13
valuable in conversation 1331: 1
veil her wit with m. 1331: 12
virgin crimson of m. 1331: 13
will there abound 2072: 7
were enough for m. 1489: 14
Modo, et modo non habebat 1614: 3
Modus in rebus 1326: 3
optimus m. 1326: 15
Moravia: alta m. Romae 1775: 15
flammaria mundi 1326: 3
Morant qui maxima letan-
tur 1257: 4

Mohammed

See also *Al-Mohammed*
 religion a promise 266: 8
 Mohammed's truth lay in
 holy book 266: 8
 Mol: le m. est insaisissable 553:15
 Moisture: all my body's m. 1978:11
 Motté du monde ne seait 1197: 5
 Molasses: slick ez m. 1091: 6
 Mole: blind as a m. 1547:12
 learn of the m. to plough 1388:15
 show that m. on your neck 1655: 5
 Molehill: make m. moun-
 tain 1353:14
 Molest: comfortable m. 1454: 5
 to ourselves 1094:13
 Molest: auditis tollere m. 2154: 3
 Molestation: of Marriage 1274:10
 Molestum: pilihi m. non
 desideres 435: 6
 Moley and the brain trust 1355: 6
 Molinos de viento: acometer 747:16
 Molly dear, I cannot linger 2286: 2
 Molly Stark: or M. S. is
 a widow 62: 6
 Mollycoddies 172:11
 Moloeh, horrid King 172:11
 Moly 650
 Mome rats outrage 1409: 8
 Mornient
 See also *Miserte*
 by the fates assigned 579: 1
 calmer m. would be afraid
 to answer 2269: 7
 crowded world one m. may
 contain 1315: 2
 each m. is a day 1315: 2
 face some awful m. 239:13
 for one transcendent m. 1101: 3
 golden m. of opportunity 1430:18
 great m. triumph of enthu-
 siasm 553: 7
 improve each m. as it flies 2009:12
 improve the present m. 1315: 2
 in the middle of a m. 708:10
 life's sovereign m. battle 811: 9
 make my m. fine 690:12
 may with blue reasy 290:14
 myself and the lucky m. 1315: 2
 of finding fellow-creature 950:14
 of happy lover's hour 1582:15
 one m. knelt vœu of
 years 2196: 1
 one m. makes a father 1452:11
 one m. of thy dawn 1388:17
 parted from eternity 1258:17
 passing m. is an edifice 1599: 5
 precise psychological m. 1845: 2
 present m. is our sin 1315: 2
 seizes the m. 1430:15
 shining m. is an edifice 1315: 2
 standing still for ever 378:19
 to decide 493: 4
 trap m. before it's ripe 1432:13
 unamused a misery 68: 7
 when all would go smooth 710: 1
 when I ought to die 307:15
 who seizes the m. right 1430:15
 Momentary as a sound 1895: 5
 how m. is life 81: 4
 in the mind 136: 2
 Momentous to himself 1490:18
 Moments big as years 2003:19
 flowering m. of the mind 1899: 1
 golden m. fit 45: 5
 golden m. fly 449: 2
 how swift the m. fly 8005: 9
 leave dead m. to bury 2006:13
 let us husband them 1315: 2
 one by one the m. fall 1315: 2
 seek immortal m. 108:16
 shining m. of great men 798:12
 sweetest m. at dawn 358:17
 'tis grand m. that signify 1315: 5
 worth purchasing with
 world 1315: 5
 Monachum: cucullus non
 facit m. 1338: 7
 Monachus esse volebat 443: 2
 Monaco: strength of M. 752: 4

Monarch

See also *King*
 alone he can command 1030: 5
 every m. subject 1044: 8
 forest's m. throws 868:10
 illustrious m. of Iberia 1895: 1
 of a shed 908:15
 of all I survey 1038:19
 of all it surveys 1038:19
 of the brook 672: 2
 of the vine 1157: 2
 scandalous and poor 244: 6
 upon whom sun never sets 1896: 1
 who plays m. be a king 1832:12
 Monarch-Monon sleeps 478:20
 Monarchies end through
 poverty 821:17
 Monarchs could ye taste the
 mirth 1043:13
 Ill can rivels brook 1730:15
 laugh at m. to their face 1641: 7
 must redress 1045: 5
 righteous m. 723: 5
 seldom sigh in vain 2271:11
 show their state abroad 2065:12
 whom trellious dreams
 affright 31: 6
 Monarchy consists in base
 things 1042:16
 is a merchant-man 430:10
 like man-of-war 430:10
 sounder than democracy 314: 3
 tempered by songs 710: 3
 universal m. of wit 2172:15
 world's m. designed 548: 3
 Monodid: knew as well 587: 3
 Monday for wealth 1267: 5
 I drive the coach 3004:11
 parson's holiday 903:17
 St. M. 979:14
 they that wash on M. 272: 6
 Monday's child fair of face 1641:11
 Monde è fatto a scale 2235: 5
 elle étât du m. 1745: 7
 est le livre des femmes 2236: 3
 m'embarasse 786: 7
 n'est plus fat 2239: 5
 n'est qu'une brandeire 2236: 0
 ou l'on s'ennuie 2238: 9
 se passer de tout le m. 2235: 5
 se paye de paroles 2225: 3
 tout le m. en parle 1198:13
 Monde, meilleur des m.
 possibles 1435: 4
 Mondo è un bel libro 2236: 3
 Moneti: qui m. adjuvat 801: 1
 qui m. nulli nocet 20: 6
 Money 1332
 advise to spare m. 1332: 2
 and a friend 727: 5
 and nothing to do 1103:12
 and time heavier burdens 264:11
 answereth all things 1316: 9
 are you able to save m. 1930:10
 as m. grows, care grows 1793: 1
 bane of bliss, source of
 woe 1337:11
 before m. all ways open 1315: 2
 best foundation in world 1324: 5
 borrowed soon sorrowed 193: 7
 breeds m. 1335:17
 bribes a sennet 1337:17
 brings honor, friends 1334:16
 brought in manners 707: 8
 by any means m. 1336: 5
 cheated out of m. 1335:16
 clean out of m. 1109:19
 "cole" is m. 1335:16
 cures melancholy 1335: 8
 deception and disappoint-
 ment 1337:18
 do everything for m. 1334:14
 eggs for m. 515: 2
 employed getting m. 1330: 1
 enough is enough 1335:17
 everybody of same religion 1335:18
 find m. for mischief 1338:18
 Gulches man 1332: 2
 fire of games making m. 548:10
 fool and his m. 568:10
 1332: 4

Money, continued

for that which is not bread 2192:13
 get m. m. still 1335: 1
 get m. still get m. boy 1336: 7
 get women 1336: 7
 god of our time 1334: 8
 got no m. but a good ex-
 cuse 2007:10
 has better end of staff 1333: 4
 has no smell 1335:13
 he that plays his m. 739: 7
 he that wants m. 1336: 7
 heightening of m. a cheat 1335: 1
 how pleasant to have m. 1334: 8
 I don't want m. 1335:10
 I had m. and a friend 727: 5
 if I'd as much m. 1335:16
 if you want a man's m. 944:11
 immoral m. 707: 6
 in my chest 1335:13
 in purse in fashion 1335:13
 in Three per Cents 266:10
 is a beautiful dowry 478: 1
 is a beautiful gift 1335:11
 is a good soldier 1335: 3
 is ace of trumps 1335: 3
 is honey 1335:12
 is omnipotent 1335: 8
 is sinews of affairs 1335: 3
 is their plough 1335:13
 is trash 1335:13
 keep m. to look at 1335:10
 lack of m. 1335: 6
 lack of m. root of evil 1337: 2
 lack of m. trouble 1335:13
 lends out m. gratis 1335:14
 let us despise m. 1337: 2
 lies nearest the grave 36: 9
 like drops of blood 1335:13
 loath to lay out m. 1337:17
 loss of m. more than death 1335: 1
 love of m. root of evil 1337: 2
 lowering of m. is only a
 cheat 1335: 3
 make m. their pursuit 600:13
 makes a man laugh 1335: 2
 makes mastery 1335: 2
 makes m. before gets wit 1334: 1
 makes the man 1335: 2
 makes the mare go 1335:10
 makes the pot boil 289:13
 maketh horses run 1335:10
 making m. 1336: 1
 mankind falls down before 1334: 9
 masters all things 1334: 9
 means freedom 1334: 9
 more m. always m. 2114: 9
 most charming of all
 things 1334:11
 most important thing in
 the world 1334: 1
 necessary as coat of mail 1334:15
 never cometh out of season 1334: 8
 never do anything for m. 1337:16
 never made any man rich 1337:12
 no m. gave me better value 995:10
 no m. in mouth booty 1335:10
 no m. in your purse 1335: 9
 no m. need no purse 1335: 9
 no one work for m. 1334:15
 not contemptible store 1335:10
 not good except spread 1335: 9
 not long for borrowed m. 109: 5
 not required for necessities 1338:10
 not to be avaricious m. 1743: 7
 nothing but m. counts 1334:16
 of very uncertain value 1337: 8
 other people's m. 307: 1
 our pleasures to fulfil 1335: 7
 pay for m. in liberty 1337:10
 pick m. in the purse 1335:13
 queen of all delights 1334: 9
 ready m. Aladdin's lamp 1336: 1
 rep m. now m. 1335:11
 ruling spirit of all things 1336: 7
 under advice 1335: 9
 see what m. can do 1334:12
 sinew of love as well as
 war 994:12

Money, continued

sinews of anoxes 114: 6
 sinews of war 114: 5
 skilfullest wanting m. 133: 5
 slow to come to poverty 1570: 15
 so m. comes withal 135: 12
 spend m. like a beggar 777: 11
 spend m. to smoke m. 135: 16
 stamp makes the m. 1069: 3
 talks 133: 10
 that's the way the m. goes 133: 7
 they bired the m. 404: 12
 thy m. perish with thee 1337: 5
 time is m. 1008: 11
 'tis all the ready m. Fate
 can give 1509: 3
 to have m. is a fear 135: 14
 to keep m., save m. 135: 11
 to know value of m. 133: 12
 to make m. and to keep it 1718: 12
 tumbles into hands 136: 11
 untrifft's m. burns purse 1333: 8
 use it or lose it 1335: 8
 use of m. speedily spending 1335: 8
 "vile m." true 1337: 7
 want m. in midst of wealth 1333: 16
 wanton m. which burned 1333: 8
 wants m. wants everything 1332: 5
 waste time making m. 1337: 5
 we care not for m. 135: 14
 we've got the m. too 1464: 3
 welcome tho' in dirty clout 1336: 6
 well lost given to judge 1021: 2
 what m. will do 134: 17
 when you ain't got no m. 158: 11
 whereunto is m. good 1337: 12
 who works for m. 106: 14
 why is form of m. round 1333: 11
 will be slave or master 1333: 15
 will buy m.'s worth 623: 5
 without a man 1335: 8
 without m. and without
 price 1333: 1
 world's chief idol 1334: 6
 wrote except for m. 2250: 8
 yearning to make m. 2450: 8
 you must have 1335: 8
 Money-bags: I did dream of 450: 6
 Money-box: beautiful eyes
 of my m. 119: 4
 Money-chest: man not m. 134: 8
 Money-making: no study
 good 549: 11
 Mongrel beef-witted lord 71: 1
 best for everyday 471: 3
 puppy, whelp 470: 6
 Monk 1337
 change of heart makes true
 m. 1338: 10
 devil a m. would be 443: 3
 dwell in a m. 1092: 10
 good would the m. be 443: 3
 habit maketh no m. 86: 3
 holy m. of Kempen spoke 292: 9
 scarce known beyond cell 127: 9
 shun all parts of m. 1650: 11
 solitary m. who shook
 world 1227: 10
 Mockay: he that keeps a m. 242: 14
 inseparable from French
 man 721: 7
 mischief-making m. 853: 5
 more giddy than a m. 85: 5
 Monkey's paternoster 153: 15
 Monkey-tricks a thousand 2039: 5
 Monkey-wrench: don't
 throw a m. 1644: 13
 Monkeys: as hot as m. 1013: 12
 I am four m. 1409: 11
 who mock at everything 721: 7
 with throat of parrot 721: 7
 Monks did the mischief 1338: 11
 mortally sang m. of Ry 1337: 14
 needs, monks 1415: 10
 those m. of old 1338: 4
 Monnaie de M. Turenne 1807: 5
 Monarchs: born with a m. 1136: 9
 Moncal: beat m. in regt.
 one centurion 169: 17
 Monogamy: seek to find m. 1276: 11

Monomania

Monomania 633: 16
 Monopolies are odious 2048: 7
 Monopolist: tariff m. 640: 6
 Monopoly by patent-right 1844: 4
 of dist 179: 10
 Monotone deep and clear 1999: 10
 Monroe Doctrine 59: 7
 Moos parturibat 1354: 5
 Monsieur: a fasting M. 939: 17
 Monster begot upon itself 1066: 7
 furiously raging m. 1338: 10
 greater m. than myself 1515: 2
 greatest m. man and wife 1274: 1
 green-eyed m. 1007: 10
 many-headed m. 1238: 16
 many-headed m. of the pit 1012: 16
 of ingratitude 2012: 16
 of the multitude 1488: 6
 set out at m.-faring 753: 14
 show the m. as she is 813: 1
 that delights in war 2112: 14
 that m. called Pain 1448: 7
 Theban m. proposed riddle 1723: 14
 thou m., ignorance 950: 14
 with a glass 1765: 12
 with uncounted heads 1484: 2
 Monsters: deformed m., foul 167: 2
 of bubbling deep 670: 6
 spring from gentle dams 1327: 7
 we are all m. 1542: 1
 what m. you make of them 1266: 17
 Monsters dans la nature 764: 9
 Monstris: solvite animum
 m. 1946: 9
 Mysterious: nothing too m.
 to believe 1334: 4
 see him grow so m. 846: 3
 Montagne: est passée 415: 4
 Montaigne: house with M.
 now 932: 3
 Monte Carlo: man who broke 752: 4
 Montenotte: my nobility
 from M. 73: 12
 Montes: intonal m. 1356: 10
 parturient m. 1354: 5
 Month 1338
 a little m. 1339: 1
 before m. of May 1306: 5
 jolly m. of May 1283: 13
 leafy m. of June 1300: 7
 merry m. of May 1282: 10
 no m. but May 1284: 18
 of gladness 1283: 5
 of honey, life of vinegar 1286: 10
 this is the m., happy morn 260: 2
 thy m. reveals the spring 2077: 9
 when they who love must
 wed 1283: 16
 without an R 1443: 8
 Months: bright m. spent
 their prime 1338: 14
 come, m., come away 2262: 7
 nine m. infant 587: 1
 sap fresh dozen 1338: 14
 Montis guri pollicens 1650: 15
 Montreal: O God! O M.! 1705: 21
 Monture: voyager join
 ménage as m. 1326: 6
 Monulase: recte m. recte
 caveris 2019
 Monument 1830
 continuous music 95: 1
 his m. a people free 1160: 1
 how lofty grows the m. 1314: 12
 huge, mouldering m. 1797: 12
 if you would see his m.,
 look around 1340: 14
 in minds of men 1340: 4
 lasting m. of his glory 1340: 5
 laurel-covered m. 614: 5
 live no longer in m. 1340: 10
 more durable than brass or
 stone 1519: 11
 more enduring than bronze 1330: 11
 of the times past 740: 4
 of vanish'd minds 1278: 16
 of wee 2176: 9
 patience on a m. 1491: 7
 shall be my gentle verse 1522: 6
 thou art m. without tomb 1805: 6

Monument, continued

who deserve m. do not
 need one 1340: 4
 who needs m. never ought
 to have one 1340: 4
 ye who mock this m. 3707: 7
 Monuments supervacua est 1340: 4
 Monuments for victories
 over strangers 1339: 8
 forgotten their very record 1339: 7
 gives mortal m. a date 1340: 6
 great m. over solemn asses 839: 14
 let m. adorn nien's ashes 1339: 6
 of sin 753: 11
 of virtues 1339: 13
 shall be the mians of kites 1340: 9
 themselves memorials need 1339: 3
 upon my breast 1339: 14
 Monumentum: exegi m.
 are perennis 1539: 11
 ai m. requira circumspecte 1340: 14
 Moon-moo-moo 331: 5
 Moon: Dorian m. 301: 3
 in vacant or in penance m. 1294: 17
 kindly m. of melancholy 1260: 12
 lengthen sunny m. 1436: 1
 mueling m. 1976: 13
 noblest m., least anger 79: 15
 once hearted m. 562: 11
 of a much troubled breast 1608: 4
 of what it likes or loathes 2115
 teach me your m., O stars 1914: 7
 that blessed m. 1666: 20
 vent a high m. 110: 5
 when pleasant thoughts 1995: 16
 Moods of love 1321: 6
 put thy harrier m. aside 1887: 15
 Moon, The 1341
 auld m. in his arm 1345: 2
 bark against the m. 1341: 9
 buy the m. 1337: 8
 bent and broken m. 1341: 9
 break into woman's m. 2025: 9
 by the light of the m. 33: 4
 by yonder blessed m. I
 swear 1344: 6
 carry m. in my pocket 1341: 1
 cast beyond the m. 1341: 1
 cold o' the m. 1341: 1
 crimson M., uprising 1343: 2
 curled m. was like feather 1543: 15
 dips, like pearly barge 1342: 10
 does not heed barking dogs 1341: 2
 dragged pond for m. 2104: 21
 everyone in a m. 1341: 19
 face in the m. 1341: 5
 fair coquette of heaven 1344: 7
 fair m., to three I sing 1638: 13
 from dark gate of cloud 634: 10
 frozen m. 1341: 15
 gaed at m., fell in gutter 1341: 7
 God saves m. from wolves 1341: 13
 good even, fair m. 1343: 16
 governess of floods 1344: 3
 had climbed highest hill 1343: 7
 hangs the hunter's m. 1344: 17
 harvest m. with me 1268: 8
 has filled her horn 515: 5
 her silver mantle threw 582: 9
 honored m., with one bright 1341: 11
 horns o' the m. 91: 7
 how slow this old m. wanes 1344: 3
 hung like a vapour 1343: 13
 hunter's m. begun 942: 7
 if m. could love mortal 1341: 19
 if m. shine at full 1341: 6
 immense and silent m. 1341: 19
 in water seen by night 604: 8
 inconstant m. that changes 1344: 6
 is distant from the sea 1342: 15
 kept m. from wolves 1401: 10
 kill the envier m. 1344: 5
 lengthen a sunny m. 1341: 1
 like a flower 1342: 5
 like a hired hand 1091: 4
 like m., ay waxe ye 1402: 12
 like m., confounds eight 1608: 4
 like green comes forth m. 1542: 16
 lo, the m. ascending 1344: 16
 looked forth as tho' 1498: 8

Moon, continued

looks bloody on the earth 1345:16
looks on many brooks 1345:17
looks upon many flowers 1345:18
lover's lamp 1345:17
made of green cheese 1345:16
maiden m. that sparkles 1345:18
maker of sweet poets 1345:18
may draw the sea 1345:14
meet m. upon the sea 1345:18
minions of the m. 1345:18
moving m. went up m. sky 1345:11
my sweetheart's the man
in the m. 1345:16
saw m. with aid in arm 1345:16
no planet is of mine 1345:16
not seen where sun shines 1345:16
not the crescent m. 1345:16
not the time of the m. 1345:16
of Mahomet arose 1345:16
of the tides of men 1345:16
outgrown leader light 1345:16
pale-faced m. 1345:16
pull'd off veil of light 1345:16
put forth a little peak 1345:16
raime out her beams 1345:16
return, and away 1345:16
riding near highest noon 1345:16
rising in clouded majesty 1345:16
rising m. behold sun 1345:16
rising m. break from
clouds 1345:16
rose o'er the city 1345:16
sailing where waters fill 1345:16
saw the m. was round 1345:16
shone the wintry m. 1345:16
silver purchase vast 1345:16
sits arbutus 1345:16
slow m. climbs 1345:16
small m. lightens more 1345:16
so called, of home 1345:16
so silver and cold 1345:16
stars, and cloudless sky 1345:16
suddenly the m. withdraws 1345:16
swear not by the m. 1345:16
sweet regent of sky 1345:16
takes up wondrous tale 1345:16
that nothing does but shine 1345:16
thou art man in the m. 1345:16
thou fair M. 1345:16
to the red rising 1345:16
upon the corner of the m. 1345:16
wan M. 1345:16
was a ghostly galleon 1345:16
what is there in thee, M. 1345:16
when m. shone, no candle 1345:16
will wax, m. will wane 1345:16
with how sad steps, O M. 1345:16
worn thin to width of quill 1345:16
you dead world the m. 1345:16
yonder first! is in the m. 1345:16
young m. has fed her horn 1345:16
Moonself: how now, m. 1345:16
Moon-mountains African 1345:16
Moonbeam dwells at dewy
e'en 1345:16
Moonbeams kiss the sea 1345:16
on a river 1345:16
Moonlight: by m. at her
window sings 1345:16
fair to-night along Wabash 1345:16
filled them with glamour 1345:16
how sweet the m. sleeps 1345:16
in de chening by the m. 1345:16
is softest in Kentucky 1345:16
like m. o'er troubled sea 1345:16
march out by m. cheerily 1345:16
meet me by m. alone 1345:16
of a perfect peace 1345:16
on still pools 1345:16
Moonlight: spectral glow 1345:16
Moonrime wakes the night
insane 1345:16
Moons: no lapse of m. ead
canker Love 1345:16
shall wax and wane no
more 1345:16
Moonshine: hours of m.
smile 1345:16
transcendental m. 1345:16

Moquer de tous 1077: 5
Moquerie l'indigence d'cu
prit 1744:18
Mora dal vize 439:10
longa m. que gaudia dit
lert 429: 9
longa proferant m. est 429: 9
maximo letia m. est 429: 8
nec m. nec requies 429:17
remedium est ira 81: 6
Moral: doomed to be m. 1345:16
everything has a m. 1345: 7
is that gardeners pane 1345:16
let us be m. 1345:16
make a m. of the devil 81:12
no one m. till all are m. 1345:16
of time's vicissitude 1345:16
point a m. or adorn tale 1345:16
what'er story, m. true 1345: 7
when uncomfortable 1345: 7
within bosom of rose 1345: 7
Moral: of smiles from her 1345:16
Moral: too severe a m. 1345: 7
Moralist, casting m. 1345: 7
great English m. 1345: 7
no sterner m. than pleas
ur 1345:16
teach rustic m. to die 1345: 7
Moralite aiment la m. 1345:16
Moralities, thousand new m. 1345:16
Morality 1346
morbidity 1346:16
us English as beefsteak 1346:16
attitude we adopt 1346: 7
foundations of m. 1346: 7
golden principle of m. 1346: 7
no such thing as m. 1346: 7
men talk of mere M. 1346:16
modern m. 1346: 7
no boundaries or race 1346: 7
no m. so pure as Jesus' 1346:16
no such thing as m. 1346: 7
not in purple patches 1346:16
of art 1346: 7
periodical fate of m. 1346: 7
physical m. 1346: 7
prudence m. which unite 1346:16
seek farther than intellect 1346:16
standing still 1346: 7
was made for man 1346:16
what is pure m. 1346: 7
wholesome sharp m. 1346:16
with religion 1346:16
Moralize his pensive soul 1346: 7
two meanings in the word 1346: 7
Moralizing: to denounce m. 1346: 7
Morale corrupted by riches 1346: 7
dreary m. are wrong 1346: 7
his misty m. 1346: 7
if m. good, place fortified 1346: 7
like all m. melancholy 1346: 7
manners before m. 1346:16
of a harlot 1346:16
of a Methodist 1346: 7
personal affair 1346: 7
which Milton held 1346: 7
world is wide, so are m. 1346:16
Moras nocuit differe paratis 439: 6
pelle m. 1346: 7
Morbid: pallidus 829: 7
perniciosis sunt animi 429:16
Morbid, all vile and verjuice 1346:16
Morbis: in m. minus 1346: 7
Morbis: hoc m. cupiditatis 35: 6
venustus occurrit m. 429: 1
Morbos: innumerabiles esse 375:14
non eadem sentira et de
mere m. 429: 7
Morbum, hunc habet m. 1346: 7
non corpore sed loci 429: 7
occurrere m. 429:16
ni m. fugiens incidit in
medicos 429:16
Morbis: gravissimus est m.
a capite 814:10
More abundant grows 1346:16
better the m. than less 1346: 7
he cast away, m. had 1346: 7
I want some m. 1346:16
it changes 1346:16

More, continued

man hath m. damreth 1346: 7
no m. of that 1346:16
pineth still for m. 1346: 7
the merrier 1346: 7
More-baving would be sauce 1346:16
Moree: status m. 1346:16
cuique sui bagunt fortunam 716: 4
curruptio m. admiratione
divitiarum 1346: 7
deteriores increbescunt 1346: 7
disperis m. disparia studia 1346:16
et studia et populos 1346:16
ingunt fortunam 1346: 7
fuerant vitia m. sunt 1346:16
bonium ostendere 1346:16
hominum m. perperam
parum 1346:16
mali succreverunt 1346: 7
qui m. hominum vidit 1346: 7
temporalis m. 1346: 7
turpes m. cultuant 1346: 7
More: buys his partura 1346: 7
J. P. M. " Jupiter" 1346:16
Lady M. make'ntay 1346:16
Morgen, nur nicht heute 1346:16
Morgensunde hat gold 1346:16
Muri: bene m. aut male 1346:16
bene m. est liberem m. 1346: 7
bene m. non vetat 1346: 7
et felicia 1346:16
felix case m. 1346:16
honestas m. quam oc
cidere 1346:16
mallem m. quam mutare 1346: 7
tunc m. m. 1346:16
usque adeo m. miserum
est 1346:16
Moria pur quando vuol 1346:16
Moriari cum m. medium
inter opus 1346:16
non amittis m. 1346: 7
Mortuus: de m. ultima res
questio 1346:16
nulla iniusta sunt m. 1346:16
Mortui: nigra prandia m.
finit 1346:16
Mortui saltemus 1346:16
Morn and cold indifference 1346: 7
below, it is m. 1346:16
blessed m. has come again 1346: 7
breaks from thine eyes 1346:16
fair laughs the m. 1346: 7
from m. to noon he fell 1346:16
further man on his road 1346:16
gould M. appears 1346:16
greets the dappled M. 1346:16
grey-eyed m. smiles 1346:16
heavenly airs of m. 1346: 7
hues of rich unfolding m. 1346: 7
I came at m. 'twas spring 1346: 7
license-breathing m. 1346:16
in russet mantle clad 1346:16
in the white wane 1346: 7
is the source of sighs 1346: 7
is up again, dewy m. 1346:16
like pensive Beauty 1346:16
merry-eyed M. 1346: 7
nice M. on th' Judian steep 1346: 7
not waking till she sings 1346:16
now m., her rosy steps 1346:16
prosperous m. in May 1346:16
rise, happy m. 1346:16
ris' on mid-moon 1346:16
rosy-fingered is the m. 1346: 7
rosy-finger'd m. 1346:16
salute the happy m. 1346: 7
September m. 1346:16
this is the happy m. 1346: 7
unbarr'd gates of light 1346:16
was fair, silver clear 1346: 7
went out with Souda
erry 1346:16
with the m. those ages
faced smile 1346: 7
without eve 1346:16
wining 1346: 7
after 1346:16
all in illusion till m. born 1346:16
always m. somewhere 1346:16

Morning, continued

and night varied enchant-
ments1189:1
April day in the m.1331:5
awake, the m. abides1739:7
beyond is the infinite M.1891:6
biomorphs out of Night1991:15
brilliantly breaks the m.1347:6
cheats boys of sleep1347:13
Eternal M.1354:9
every m. brought noble
chance1358:6
fair come forth1347:10
fine m.1347:7
from the womb of the m.164:3
full many a glorious m.1347:17
gives thee wings1376:3
has sold in its mouth1390:17
hate to get up in the m.1739:10
I saw the m. break2047:12
in her eyes660:10
in some m. dainties yet378:8
in the m. of the times82:6
joyous m. run1346:15
life's glad m.1943:10
like a legend1347:13
like the spirit of youth1346:17
never glad confident m.
again1346:12
never m. wore to evening87:7
nice to get up in the m.1739:10
of the hallowed day1732:10
of the world82:7
oh! what a difference in
the m.2290:12
open her golden gates1347:16
open with haute her lids95:14
pollute the m.1313:15
rises into space1411:10
sees some task begun2238:8
shows the day831:13
think in the m.369:14
too little m.1751:16
wait for thy m.1346:16
was beautiful, mild1747:6
welcome, happy m.1354:8
when did m. ever break604:5
while m. abides gather
flowers2867:12
with its rays of peace1475:1
with m. cool repentance
came1699:16
with the golden basket1347:18
younder see the m. blink1739:1
Morning's holy office2248:1
Morning-glory880
at my window satisfies691:2
fades more rapidly than m.1398:4
Morning-star of memory159:2
stay the m.1355:15
to truth1858:14
Mornings are mystic1348:1
Morn's mother than they were164:3
Morocco: in red m. dress1380:15
Moros: don't know what a1984:18
I want to be a m.2897:1
see the happy m.1994:18
Morrow: bitterly thought of
the m.1870:9
budding m. in midnight1302:1
make, not share, the m.1384:14
not owner of m.1140:2
shall take thought of itself2093:5
with m. spirit wrestles2023:10
Morn: statio retro m. tenet1338:7
aureum vellea1338:7
aut victoria leta2083:14
bona m. est hostini1338:5
domine serva equat382:9
gleam anxia venit1339:3
fortuna m. pro patria1466:4
fugacem persequitur virum371:13
bossem m. turpi vita pocior1378:11
illi m. gervis inebat1789:5
infideli felix374:8
ipse refugit Sarpe virum371:19
laxa vita277:18
libera fortuna m. est281:11
morta merti marum2681:8
not nihil m. grave399:3

Mora, continued

omne materum m. profundum384:11
omnia m. aquat385:8
optanda est388:10
pallida m.385:13
per omnia it385:4
que loco te m. expectet379:11
saxis nominibus venit380:6
accepta ligionibus383:9
sola fatetur quantula sint
hominum corpuscula1751:12
ubique m. est380:1
vocat atra mas381:17
Moraet: best m. reserved to
last32:2
better a dry m.1666:14
for a monarch2133:15
from a m. m. will give1860:10
Muraels: his m. not his own254:3
Mort au champ d'honneur1870:10
c'est pour longtemps389:13
la m. et les impôts1967:6
nous acquite372:11
ny mord377:1
on bâille, sort, c'est la m.137:2
peuvent regarder fixement388:1
qui ne craint pas la m.387:11
recette à tous naux390:15
sans phrases376:19
si la m. n'existait pas376:7
souffert éternel394:18
Mortal: all men m. but self1249:8
all that belongs to m. is m.1346:16
all we long for m.1349:7
grass and bay, we are m.1348:14
he raised m. to the skies77:7
know m. through disguise1252:1
put on immortality412:7
raised a m. to the skies77:7
remember thou art m.1349:3
singly they are m.964:17
to cut it off459:3
we are all m.1349:1
Mortale est omne mortal-
um1261:16
Mortales dedit ventri1123:3
Mortalis: is minimum eget
m.2104:4
nemo est458:8
sors tua m.1329:3
Mortality1846
immortalize m. itself873:3
it smells of m.1349:5
my sentence1348:17
no might or greatness in
m.215:6
nothing serious in m.437:13
sad M. may hide1348:9
sad m. o'erways their
power137:3
shook off old m.1953:12
to frail m. shall trust1110:2
too happy for m.860:7
weighs heavily on me1348:15
who to frail m. shall trust1201:7
Mortals always to be blot162:13
human m.1240:19
not in m. to command suc-
cess1928:14
that would follow me2028:8
we're only poor weak m.1980:15
where m. weep no more1978:10
Mortar: bray you m. a m.98:10
Morte: aliquanti praeat
m. jungi1281:1
nemo moritur nisi sua m.382:3
speranza di m.375:4
Mortals: nous sommes tous
m.1349:1
Mortem: ad m. dies ex-
tremum pervenit384:7
ante m. ne laudes411:9
misericors sepe dabit1298:15
post m. nihil est969:3
preferendam esse m. servi-
tute1840:7
misericors sepe pro vita1840:5
vicia intendant omnia m.1234:4
Mortgage casts a shadow418:18
give me m. here and there2104:1

Mort: debetur m.377:10
Mortis: rapit inclinentis
m.136:12
Mortou: runs the bar1538:1
Morts qui ne reviennent pas388:19
Mortui non morientur377:1
Mortuis nil nisi bonum405:43
Morum: non antorum ca-
nities sed m.1345:4
Mos: utinquam naturam m.
visceret1891:9
regit legum354:6
ut m. est1310:3
Mosai: join it by M. art1307:1
wrought M.684:13
Mosaics of pain40:18
Moseov: flames of M.2108:4
Mosoe1389
an outlaw137:6
chivalrous Captain M.1349:21
modern M.2230:4
where was M. when the
light went out2293:8
Mos: rolling stone gathers
to m.211:9
Moss-rose and musk-rose1743:8
Moses: cool m. deep686:6
Mos: a mot on les lignes2219:20
avant d'employer un beau
mot1927:3
souvent d'un grand des-
sein un m. fait juger2200:6
Mote: blame the m.1624:11
in thy brother's eye1024:15
out of brother's eye946:5
Motes that people the sun-
beam1937:10
thick as m. in sunbeam1937:10
Moth and the flower2294:2
desire of m. for star1010:1
nor rust devourer it802:6
nor rust doth corrupt585:10
singled the m.216:12
that a garment fret1513:7
unconscious by m. or rust425:13
wasting m.448:12
white m. to cloaking vine2102:3
with vain desire192:7
Mothar1349
all that I am, made me1350:6
all together, they spell M.1310:11
and gently said, "My M."1351:9
and lover of men1777:13
and maiden261:12
angel m.1350:6
another m. gives him birth1894:8
as the m., so the daughter1154:9
ask m. if child be father's645:18
back to the great sweet m.1777:12
better m. had not borne me1698:3
bore me glad and sound1164:9
break the news to M.2280:10
dearer was m. for child1351:13
despise not thy m.1458:12
cruel m. of the Cupids2077:14
dear m. of fresh thoughts1831:4
does m. know you're out1350:19
don't forget your m.2203:10
doting title of a m.1353:3
driven forth2280:4
dry your weeping eye2280:4
female of the species is the
m. of the man2187:17
forsake not law of thy m.1458:11
fruitful m. of our appetite230:16
give this to m.2280:4
happy he with such a m.1351:8
Home, and Heaven1159:9
I arose a m. in Israel1357:7
I had m. who read to me1351:1
I long to be with m.2293:10
in house, matters well1349:13
in Israel1358:7
in memory, comes my m.1281:2
is a m. rill1350:5
is made by endless mo-
ments1458:13
to the name for God1350:16
kind-hearted m.2280:4
laugh your merry note2280:7

Mother, continued

lone m. of dead empires 1790: 2
 loves more than father 1352:15
 mourn one out of many 408:16
 mournful and mighty M. 098: 1
 my m. bids me bid my
 hair 1352:15
 my m. came into my eyes 1960:10
 my m. cried 1362: 6
 my m. didn't speak 1350:12
 my m. drunk or sober 1351: 9
 my m. was a lady 1351: 9
 my m., when I learned 1350:12
 never at Rome 68: 8
 no term of love like m. 1352:17
 noble m. bred such son 1350: 4
 o' mine, O m. o' mine 1352: 4
 of a mighty brood 975: 5
 of a mighty race 58: 6
 of all evil 155:10
 of all living 1250: 9
 of children seven 523:14
 of dead dogs 469:14
 of Dread and Fear 1401: 4
 of false opinions 1426: 3
 of Fern and Fear 1069: 2
 of light: how fairly 1343: 1
 of mankind 1344: 1
 of Miseries 1350: 8
 of months 1398: 6
 of parliament 1445: 5
 of sweetest little maid 1353: 8
 of the mighty Wine 1250:12
 of the sciences 1497: 6
 of trusts 2048: 5
 of vices 952:13
 only m. knows a mother's
 fondness 1350:12
 owe all to my angel m. 1350: 3
 sane, towering, seated m. 52: 6
 sister turned m. 1350: 3
 so loving to my m. 1351: 5
 somebody's m. 2590: 2
 stood the mournful M.
 weeping 262: 6
 sweetest sight life shows
 us 1353: 9
 takes in washing 2290:10
 their m. is in a casket 1350:12
 thou sole and only 1351: 6
 thy m. glass 1351: 4
 thy m. hath seen visions 2095: 3
 to earthly m. tend 1043:12
 Tongue 1464: 2
 was a leprocham 1064: 2
 weave you a song, my m. 1351: 3
 when m. meets on high 1353: 6
 who boasts two boys 1351:13
 who'd give her booty 1350: 8
 whose heart hung humble 2172:15
 Mother's from the top to be 1960:10
 hands this Bible clasped 1350:12
 Mother-city of all evils 1357: 2
 Mother-love makes all things
 bright 258:12
 Mother-wit: extempore from
 my m. 2174: 8
 ounce of m. 1508: 1
 rough m. 1498: 8
 Motherhood 1351: 3
 Mother-in-law; no peace 1342: 6
 Mothers: children do not
 make m. 1350:14
 great m. anemic offspring 1350:17
 guilty m. 1350:17
 Moths that a parent fret 1512: 7
 that eat an honest name 1836: 6
 who do m. and hutterlies 1232: 1
 Motian: follow any merrie
 m. 1753: 4
 her m. bluish'd at heels 1234: 4
 no m. but moving tide 2001:13
 scoured with perpetual m. 1732: 3
 Motion to the music suits 3501: 9
 Mothers: in their m. har.
 mony divine 3501: 9
 nature made them blinder
 m. 2128: 2
 of the forming wheel 1564:12
 of the spring 1908: 8

Motive

See also Purpose

and the cue for passion 101: 5
 anything from single m. 1661: 8
 exalts the action 1661: 5
 no m. for living 1147: 2
 take m., take sin 1478:15
 want of m. makes life
 dreary 1660:12
 Motives meaner than own 1660: 7
 of more fancy 634:10
 stupid thing, noblest m. 1913:18
 Motley: for me the m. 2210:21
 the only wear 698: 5
 to the view 237: 8
 Mot's ardent ascent 223:11
 Motto of a prig 268: 6
 of philosophic tramp 2101: 7
 Motives more touching than
 combations 1942:18
 Mot: blatur m. animi 993: 3
 Mould: broke the m. 480: 9
 cast in some diviner m. 432:20
 from human m. reap bread 383:10
 heavenly and spiritual m. 1670: 8
 in lost wherein 1486: 9
 of farm 1313:15
 of fortune in own hands 710: 1
 Moulded of things past 1416: 3
 Moulder piecemeal 612: 1
 Mould: crack nature's m. 1286:13
 Old World m. 1191: 6
 Mouldy as the grave 1361:10
 Mounseer: only a darned M. 721: 1
 Mount: Abora, singing of 483:13
 dread and silent M. 1355:15
 from that high m. of God 2061: 4
 not manage, tho' lie m. her 2195:16
 Prophetic M. 2256: 2
 yound by round 109: 8
 Mount Vernon 1212:13
 Mount Zion: city of the
 great King 275:11
 Mountain 1353
 and river good neighbors 1254: 5
 beyond last blue m. 2101:13
 brought forth a mouse 1354: 5
 by Nebo's lonely m. 1340: 9
 climb the trackless m. 1364: 1
 each m. is a holy altar 1688: 8
 groaned in pangs of birth 1354: 5
 in amber lies 1354:13
 make m. of molehill 1353:14
 of affection 13110
 of granite blooms 941:13
 say unto this m. be thou
 removed 1583:14
 see one m. and see all 2031:13
 steepy m. 1512:13
 throws down one m. 110:12
 'tween my heart and tongue 305: 6
 up the air m. 614: 5
 we are over the m. 475: 4
 will not mingle with m. 1354: 6
 with our faint hearts m.
 strives 1360: 5
 yet spake yon purple m. 1415:10
 Mountain-pling 621:15
 Mountain-stream that ends
 in mud 71: 6
 Mountain-top: flatter the
 m. 1347:17
 whose mits 2096: 3
 Mountains are our sponsors 1366: 3
 as m. are for winds 1354: 9
 beginning and end of scen-
 ery 1354: 7
 Delectable M. 1354: 1
 far away appear misty 463: 1
 from heart of mighty m. 1732:16
 God give me m. 1356: 3
 good to look upon 1316: 1
 Greenland's icy m. 1322: 3
 have a dreamy way 1350: 3
 high m. are a feeling 1355:11
 higher m. in frost 1355: 7
 highest m. that lightning
 strikes 836: 8
 his are the m. 1360: 3

Mountains, continued

how beautiful upon the m. 1298:10
 I am homesick for my m. 1352:14
 in the m. of truth 2064:15
 in vain has nature form'd
 m. 814: 4
 knee high heaven 1090: 1
 lie in curves so tender 1355: 2
 lonely m. o'er 1356:20
 look on Marathon 839: 1
 make enemies of nations 1354: 2
 may press it down 1104: 2
 run to match my m. 161: 3
 never shake hands 1351: 8
 of misery topping 1351: 7
 pill'd on m. 402:12
 praise m., love plains 1650: 1
 promise m., perform mole-
 hills 1661: 6
 sink down, ye m. 361:10
 snow-shining m. 1401: 7
 touch the stars divine 1303: 8
 when men and m. meet 469:14
 wooded m. 1356:10
 ye are growing old 1354: 4
 your m. shall bend 1731:19
 Mountbanks: cheating m. 1662:10
 for body 1356:10
 of state 1095: 9
 saintly m. 1695:15
 Mounts the storm 799: 1
 Mourir: heart's content 1189: 1
 Mourir: all world shall
 her 400: 3
 crime to m. overmuch 1337: 2
 delights of belief 131:10
 do not m. with the belly 1351: 4
 for the other's death 740: 1
 he that lacks time to m. 1337: 5
 house where child is born 163: 9
 little harebells 683: 3
 man was made to m. 1356:10
 mischief past and gone 1337: 3
 no longer m. for me 403:10
 we m. the guilty 844: 2
 wherefore should we m. 1368: 2
 who are rejecting most 1357: 2
 ye Grasses 1667:14
 Mournd: forever m. 1356:17
 I m. with thousands 1366: 1
 loved, lost 400:10
 till Pity's self be dead 1356:15
 wretched man who never
 m. 1337: 5
 Mourner: chief m. 747: 3
 looks up 403: 4
 o'er the hurbles grave 1975:13
 only constant m. o'er dead 2018: 7
 Mourners go about streets 813: 1
 most musical of m. 1933: 7
 Mourning 1368
 better go to home of m. 1256:16
 Mourning-coaches: merriest
 countenances in m. 747: 3
 when funeral's done 747: 3
 Mourning for the dead 1356:16
 Mourns dead who lives 1357: 6
 less for what age takes 27: 5
 nothing dies but something
 m. 1356:13
 Mourral: je m. seul 1374: 2
 Mouse, The 1867
 drunken as a m. 561:13
 in absence of the cat 223: 7
 little wote m. what cat
 thinketh 223: 9
 let a m. was born 1354: 5
 miracle to stagger infants 1287: 4
 most magnanimous m. 2015: 7
 nibbling at archangel 1448:14
 playing m. in absence of
 royal m. should bleed 821:15
 Mouse-trap Quotation 1360
 Mouth 1360
 all glowing and blent 1047:17
 as thou'lt m. 1360: 1
 be not rash with thy m. 1360:16
 between m. and sword 1360:16
 busy with song 1360:16

Mouth, continued
 but he made meat 788:10
 care of m. and teeth 2027: 7
 alone m. catches no flies 1357:10
 cool m. and warm feet 872: 9
 found'd at m. and swore 1951: 7
 foal's m. his destruction 699:19
 for every matter 1358: 1
 foul m. ill-matched 1358:11
 from whose m. I said 1427:14
 gaped upon one with m. 1169: 1
 gateway to the soul 1355:18
 ginger hot i' m. 444:18
 God sendeth m. and meat 901: 4
 God's m. no falsehood 791: 7
 good in m., bad in maw 1053:11
 had but one ray m. 1048:10
 he will spend his m. 1621: 4
 heart in my m. 876: 8
 here's a large m. 1174:10
 his heart's his m. 217: 8
 holds more than bellican 1477: 9
 is a honey-blossom 1761:16
 keep your m. shut 355: 4
 liquorish m. lecherous tail 2105: 5
 living from hand to m. 1849:11
 lock gift horse in m. 773: 2
 lying m. stinking pit 1358: 4
 made his m. to water 1357:19
 smitkin m. 161: 2
 nothing without another 1358: 2
 of babes and sucklings 132: 1
 obeys poorly 880:11
 of the drunkard 504: 5
 of wine in his heart 876: 8
 one m., hundred ears 1759:11
 openeth not his m. 161: 6
 out of heart m. speaketh 1897:17
 out of the m. of
 babes 1221:11
 out of the same m. 108:14
 out of thine own m. will I
 judge thee 1023: 2
 poor, poor dumb m. 3048: 9
 pretty pouting m. 1358:12
 purple-stained m. 496: 1
 quiet his m. 1358: 9
 red splendid kissing m. 1050: 5
 satisfeth m. with good
 things 518: 7
 should tear this hand 2201:12
 silent and curb my m. 1821: 9
 six miles wide at m. 2057:14
 smoother than oil 2131:12
 so small and rosy 1358:10
 spend his m., and promise 1621: 4
 atop his m. with kiss 1047:14
 sweet red kissing m. 1358:14
 sweet, rosy, darling m. 1050: 7
 that belcheth slayeth 1853:14
 that groweth not old 913: 2
 that lies plays the soul 1111:13
 that spits forth death 1741:10
 this m. should tear hand 984:18
 two ears, one m. 511:10
 wipe m. every minute 1107: 3
 with his m. full of new 1199: 3
 womankind had one rosy
 m. 1048:10
 your m. the myrtle rose 1747: 8
Mouth-tongue 36: 3
 Mouth: blind m. 1358: 6
 gaped upon me with m. 1163: 1
 live in m. of men 630: 3
 living in m. of men 1311:11
 made m. in the glass 2076: 4
 many m., as Hydra 1358: 8
 never fair woman but
 made m. 2192:11
 of fertile Nile 808:10
 of wisest censure 1374: 1
 only and no hands 1069: 2
 perished m. that bear 1064: 5
 to m. like mine at least 101: 6
 without hands 1866: 9
Moutons: revenons à nos m. 1061:15
 Move: I propose to m. im-
 mediately 65: 7
 those m. easiest 2213:12
 Movement: every little m. 318:13

Movements: thousand m.
 scarce one purpose gain 1251:12
 Moves: it m., nevertheless 2237:12
 Moving: but no more m. 1825:17
 Moving-delicate: more m. 1297: 4
 Mrs. Grundy 1861:11
 Much: by m. too m. 1952:15
 eloy'd with m. 1191: 1
 is to be endured 1245: 8
 might be said on both sides 99: 3
 m. m. wanted 2104: 7
 of a muchness 1254:16
 rule of Not too m. 1327: 2
 see too m. in everything 1434: 8
 so m. to do 1047: 7
 some have m. 858:10
 too m. a pride 1328: 9
 too m. of a good thing 1329: 7
 will have more 1561:10
 would have more 119: 1
 Muchos pocos hacen un
 Mucho 2039:11
 Muck-rake: man with m. 319:11
 Mucrona verborum 1627: 8
 Mucus in your nose 1412: 3
 Mud and scum of things 1367: 3
 ankle-deep you stick in m. 1906: 9
 no m. can soil us 1759:18
 of English patronage 1468:11
 one sees m., one stars 1424: 5
 to marble 1551: 7
 Mud-sill Theory of Labor 1066: 6
 Muddled in fortune's mood 715:11
 Muddle: meddle and m. 1553: 8
 of hope and madness 1024: 6
 Muddy, ill-seeming, thick 2122:12
 why so m. 2097: 5
 Mudjakiva: he killed M. 1411: 2
 Mudills of society 1841: 2
 Muerta: la m. es sorda 377: 5
 Muerte: hasta la m., vida 923: 6
 Muerte: la sepultura 1471: 6
 Muezzin's call for prayer 335: 9
 Muff: biggest m. afloat 39:17
 develops into bore 25: 0
 Mug on one side of the fence 1551: 9
 Mugwump 1557: 9
 Mugwumps, long-tailed birds
 of Paradise 1551: 9
 Mujer determina á ser
 honrada 2201:12
 es de vidrin 2190: 9
 no tiene, Valor para 1266: 1
 Mulberries: black m. 523:15
 Mulchier into Apelles 3448: 4
 Mule is half horse 113: 3
 reason wid a m. 1699: 1
 ten acres and a m. 637: 7
 that flings and kicks 2038:15
 then I'm a m. 80: 6
 Mule's hinder part 1690:11
 Mules case each other's
 itch 1770: 5
 Multi-mittum m. scalpant 770: 5
 Mullebris: parvis rebus
 animus m. 2192: 7
 Mulier: audacter iuras 1418:15
 aut amat aut odit m. 1218: 3
 cum sola cogitat, mala 2192: 9
 cupido quod dicit amanti 1204: 8
 eae hominis continuo 1219:13
 formosa superae 1300: 8
 mala m. mors est 2188:11
 malum est m. 2188: 3
 milivinum genus 2188:10
 perfecta nata ex mora 2192: 7
 recte olet nihil olet 1487:17
 taciturn melior m. q. 2200: 9
 Muliere: quid m. levius 2102:14
 Mulierem audacissimam 779: 5
 aut ullo in seculo 2200: 2
 Mulieres: dulco ex animo
 m. 2181: 4
 duas pelores 2188:11
 lege dura vivunt m. 1255: 1
 nonnulla iurata 489:14
 qui potest m. vitare 2188:11
 Mulieri male facere 2188:11
 Mulierum: novi ingenium
 m. 2199: 3

Mulligan Guard 2287:17
 Mulligan letters 1354: 9
 Mulligans: party all M. 660: 7
 Mulligrubs: sick o' the m. 1037:11
 Multa agenda nihil agens 748: 4
 virtue necesse deest 999:14
 Multiplication, silence 1555: 5
 Multitude always in wrong 1484: 3
 approved by the m. 1559:11
 barks at eminent men 58: 1
 beastly nature in m. 1428: 7
 blows like feather 1483: 7
 discordant wavering m. 1484: 2
 hasty m. 96: 7
 lost in the m. 182:10
 many-headed monster 1483:19
 not the m. a poet fears 1912: 1
 of false churches 372: 1
 only as much as one man 1240:10
 piece of monstrosity 1483:18
 staggering m. 1484: 1
 awinsh m. 1096: 1
 two turn a m. 2021: 8
 walk in darkness 1551:13
 Multitudes: after m. of
 years 1311:11
 barbarous m. 1484:10
 I contain m. 305:11
 oppressed by m. 1483:12
 pestilence-stricken m. 2151:13
 safer with m. to stray 1336: 2
 when m. offend 1479:13
 Multitudinous seas inear-
 nadine 854:12
 Mum is counsel 1821:15
 no word but m. 1982: 3
 Mum's the word 1821:15
 Mumble-news, trencher-
 knight 1761:15
 Mumbo-jumbo 101:16
 Mumbling and shamming 1066: 2
 Mummy: dead men's flesh 409:18
 to-morrow a 1250: 3
 Mundanum inquit 320: 7
 Mundi: antiquitas seculi m. 82: 6
 Munditia: adhibenda præ-
 teres m. 485:11
 Munditia capitur 847:11
 simplex m. 847:11
 Mundum Deorum esse im-
 mortalium templum 2241:10
 rectore moveri 114: 4
 Mundus: fiat iustitia roat
 m. 1031: 2
 vult decept 420: 7
 Munera: acceptissima sem-
 per m. sunt 775: 9
 raptum humineque de-
 coque 199:15
 intellecta deum 772:11
 magna mihi 776:12
 parva meæ Veneri sunt m. 776:11
 universo humano dedit 777:22
 Munich: wave, M. 215:11
 Mundulent, not liberal 1722:10
 Mundum: nihil tam m. 1334: 7
 Munus Apolline dignum 276: 6
 nostrum orato verbis 275:14
 munus m. obistere 88: 1
 Munus: in der M. wieder-
 zutahlen 1713:14
 Muover: e pur á m. 227:13
 Murder 1388
 cannot be hid long 1350:14
 do no contrived m. 1360: 2
 a foul and midnight m. 1169: 7
 I will not commit a m. 374:10
 in mine eye 601: 9
 in no hat m. may hide 1359:10
 is out of tune 1713:11
 little m. now and then 865:10
 make war now on M. 68: 6
 man calls m. sport 942: 4
 may pass unpunish'd 1359:13
 most foul 1359:13
 most accelligious m. 1360: 1
 no place m. sanctuarize 1339: 6
 One of the Fine Arts 1258:12
 one m. makes a villain 1238: 4
 one to destroy is m. 1359: 4

MURDER

Murder, continued
 ruins in families 1359: 3
 sooner m. than unacted
 desires 435: 5
 thou shalt do no m. 1359: 3
 though it have no tongue 1359: 14
 to m. thousands 1359: 14
 unpunished m. 1359: 14
 whiles I smile 947: 19
 will out, certain 1359: 10
 woe, want and m. 48: 12
 Murdered: all m. 1043: 10
 both his parents 1043: 10
 Murderer: hate m. less than
 element 1469: 5
 Murderers: walk the earth 1359: 1
 Murdering: art of m. 1359: 1
 Murders, rapes, and massa-
 cres 338: 3
 too terrible for the ear 1360: 1
 twenty mortal m. 770: 14
 Murex: hark wrought the m. 138: 10
 Murex: paper 1354: 5
 Murex: who fished the m. 1359: 13
 Murrain: at possessors of
 power 42: 13
 from growing grass 822: 10
 of her a witchcraft 147: 14
 of the breaking blood 175: 7
 of the ocean-tide 1773: 8
 of world beyond grave 969: 1
 rattle m. of their heaving 205: 12
 unreaping m. like a shell 1361: 2
 Murmuring of murmuring
 bees 1895: 6
 Murmuring: whereby 1781: 9
 Murmurs: as the ocean m. 1781: 6
 in hollow m. die away 1365: 4
 never touch the gods 1795: 8
 of the pour 1573: 7
 Murex: aeneas esto 989: 10
 Murex: necessestis ridulus m. 1354: 5
 Murex: dignum laude virum 1354: 9
 Murex: gratta, M. tibi 1518: 13
 Murex: sphenem 693: 9
 Murex: cunctis cuncta
 leporis 1518: 11
 Murex: tenui m. medi-
 tatur aeneas 1768: 8
 Murex: inares desere M. 1477: 14
 Muscle: keep thy m. trained 1705: 11
 Muscles: highly developed
 m. 531: 6
 orbicular: ois m. 1045: 20
 Muscular: his Christianity
 was m. 265: 5
 Muse benignant and serene 1109: 17
 in a crowd all day 1548: 11
 made prostitute the M. 936: 1
 meditate thankless M. 1510: 10
 my M. though mean 1505: 13
 no M. prop against gold 1503: 13
 O for a M. of fire 1505: 2
 over flood and fell 1384: 1
 of the English strain 1505: 15
 on thee by day 708: 15
 sue, poets, is the M. 1522: 16
 Tenth M. 1377: 16
 chanks, M., to thee 1518: 13
 tho' hamely in attire 991: 12
 Tragic M. first trod 101: 2
 unless you can m. in
 crowd all day 1172: 4
 unlettered m. 1321: 8
 was born of woman 1095: 10
 whose early voice 1506: 9
 worst-mannered m. 1513: 6
 Muses are ten 801: 2
 forsake the useless m. 1477: 14
 loved the m. and the sex 1355: 5
 old maid (sibies, the M. 2230: 4
 palifid of m. 61: 8
 ragged is one of the M. 489: 5
 some say the M. are nine 800: 3
 ten is the number of M. 2077: 10
 where stray ye, M. 1505: 15
 whole circle of m. 801: 13
 Mushroom: race of the m. 806: 18
 Mushrooms: morning m. 1250: 4

MUSIC

2649

Mushrooms: leave to grow 836: 5
Muscle
 and banquet and wine 1381
 and moonlight and feeling 1891: 14
 and poesy use to quicken 1844: 3
 and rhythm find their way 1362: 13
 and the flying cloud 1807: 4
 can turn furious heat 1361: 6
 arch-reformer 1361: 11
 architecture frozen m. 951: 1
 arose with its voluptuous 600: 9
 art irrational as m. 102: 4
 art most nigh to tears 1360: 15
 at the close 321: 3
 audible to him alone 1367: 13
 away with funeral m. 1142: 4
 beckon lost m. from lute 1009: 4
 brandy of the damned 1361: 3
 breathing from her lace 1221: 10
 bright as soul of light 1366: 4
 built out of m. 1808: 6
 by M. minds equal temper 1361: 8
 can soften pain to ease 1361: 8
 can turn furious heat 1361: 6
 cannot be prostituted 1361: 12
 carry m. in their heart 1361: 6
 ceasing of exquisite m. 1311: 19
 celestial m. 1367: 8
 cordial of troubled heart 1361: 12
 creation of man 1361: 5
 crept by me upon waters 1365: 14
 cunning in m. 1071: 12
 does our joys refine 1361: 11
 ear's deep-sweet m. 1361: 4
 essentially useless 1361: 14
 exalts each joy 1361: 6
 exquisite m. of a dream 1361: 7
 fading in m. 1950: 9
 feedeth what it fineth 1361: 3
 percent grief can harm 1361: 8
 fled is that m. 1405: 3
 floods of delicious m. 162: 17
 for m. any world good 1876: 12
 for the time doth change
 his nature 1361: 5
 from chords of life 1110: 3
 from Life's many frets 874: 15
 give her m. o' murmurings 1361: 9
 God is its author 1361: 9
 God's voice 1361: 9
 goes round and around 2266: 6
 good as a wheelbarrow 1361: 9
 greatest good that mortals
 know 1361: 1
 had the hunt of blood 1361: 6
 has died away 2095: 13
 hath charms to soothe 1361: 17
 hath no m. in himself 1361: 8
 haunted dreams by day 991: 4
 hear a sky-born m. still 1361: 5
 Heavenly Maid 1361: 13
 helps not toothache 1361: 4
 horse hairs and calves'
 guts 1361: 13
 how irksome is this m. 861: 2
 how sour sweet m. is 1361: 5
 I cried for madder m. 1108: 3
 I shall hate sweet m. 1361: 5
 if M. and Poetry agree 1361: 19
 if m. be the food of love 1361: 15
 in all growing things 1361: 15
 in his soul 1361: 13
 in my heart I bore 1361: 8
 in note Cupid strikes 1102: 17
 in sighing of a reed 1361: 2
 in sweet m. is such art 1361: 3
 instrument of God 1361: 14
 is dreamy 1361: 6
 is feeling, not sound 1361: 5
 is the Prophet's art 1361: 15
 is what sweeter from you 1361: 14
 found m. charm ear 615: 5
 keep step to the m. 37: 2
 least disagreeable noise 1361: 14
 let me have m. dying 1361: 9
 let the m. knock it 1361: 3
 let the sounds of m. 1361: 14
 light quirks of m. 154: 4
 like m. to heart it went 1014: 1
 liquid m. of her voice 1880: 10

Music, continued
 low m. for the guest 434: 9
 makes sweet m. with the 1730: 5
 medicine of mind 1361: 15
 melted in the throat 1877: 4
 moody food 1361: 9
 more of m., less of words 1361: 12
 mosaic of the air 1361: 12
 most eloquent m. 1361: 15
 my m. in the future 1803: 5
 nearest heaven 1361: 10
 no m. in a rest 1109: 16
 no m. in Nature 1361: 1
 no m. more for him 1401: 11
 no m. to dreams of life 1361: 9
 no m. with woman in con-
 cert 1817: 6
 of all sorts 1361: 14
 of her face 608: 11
 of his own vein tongue 2005: 9
 of men's lives 1361: 5
 of still hours 1883: 13
 of the brook 1361: 11
 of the Gospel leads 1361: 12
 of the moon 1408: 8
 of the spheres 1361: 9
 of the tongue 1361: 12
 of their motion 1361: 6
 ours 1361: 3
 of those village bells 1361: 3
 of wonderful melodies 1361: 2
 of wither, flute, lyre 1361: 1
 oft hath such a charm 1361: 4
 only art of originality 1361: 13
 only universal tongue 1361: 9
 only unpunished rapture 1361: 2
 perfect for the m. divine 1361: 2
 perfect m. unto noble
 words 1361: 13
 planet-like m. of poetry 1361: 13
 pleasure without vice 1361: 14
 poor man's Parnassus 1361: 1
 pours out mortals 1361: 8
 precious m. of heart 1361: 4
 purely religious art 1361: 10
 real meloious m. 2285: 7
 refresh mind of man 1361: 9
 religious heart 1361: 5
 resembles poetry 1361: 17
 rich m. of a summer bird 2099: 15
 sea-maid's m. 1877: 11
 sent up to God 1081: 17
 shall m. reach'd them 1361: 12
 simpler m. never heard 2097: 13
 slander m. more than once 1097: 5
 slumber in the shell 1361: 8
 so delicate, soft 948: 8
 songs within little lark 1072: 4
 soft charm of heav'n 1361: 4
 something of Divinity 1361: 10
 speech of angels 1361: 4
 sphere-descended maid 1361: 6
 still sad m. of humanity 1361: 1
 still sweet full of m. 1361: 4
 stormy m. in the drum 1361: 12
 such m. as shall save 1361: 14
 sweeps by as messenger 1361: 2
 sweet m. of stirring eye 1361: 12
 sweet m. of speech 1361: 9
 sweet m. softer falls 1361: 7
 sweeter than their own 1361: 9
 tells no truths 1361: 2
 that brings sweet sleep 1361: 7
 that can deepest reach 1361: 14
 that would charm forever 1361: 7
 they were they chosen m. 2097: 13
 thing of the soul 1361: 10
 thy m. like river rolls 2097: 14
 to hear sea-maid's m. 1361: 10
 uniform'd by art 1361: 12
 universal language 1361: 1
 Wagner's m. is better than
 it sounds 1361: 11
 waste m. no savage song 1361: 2
 we are the m. makers 1361: 11
 when M., Heavenly Maid 1361: 12
 where M. no mischief 1361: 9
 wherever harmony 1361: 10
 while m. walks around 1361: 9

Music, continued

wild sounds civilized1361: 8
 wilt thou have m.1363:14
 with her silver sound1364:13
 with th' enamel'd stones1365:15
 wonderful effect of M.1364: 1
 you delight not in m.1362: 6
 Music's: bells are M.1353:10
 laughter1353:10
 force tame furious beast1363: 8
 Music-box: played upon m. 1370: 8
 that plays1373:15
 Music-briders, crusaders 1367: 1
 Music-land of dreams1368: 5
 Music-makers: we are the
 m.1369:11
 Musica: donde hay M. no
 maia1368: 7
 monte medicina1361:11
 Musica: occulte m. nullum
 respectum1362: 6
 Musical as Apollo's lute1369: 8
 as the claim1367: 2
 glass: men are like1369: 7
 most m. most melancholy 1365: 6
 Musicalian1368: 5
 an admirable m.1371:11
 hath forgot his note1369: 8
 he is dead, the sweet m.1369:10
 keeps false time1368: 5
 no better m. than wren1369: 5
 Musicians: best of all m. 1369:10
 never know when to end 1370:10
 sound for silver1364:13
 we m. know1369: 6
 Musings: fire burned1367:17
 full sadly1362: 8
 Musique celeste1367: 8
 Music: avertis utnam car-
 mina M.1354: 7
 Musk and amber in revenge 1372:10
 In a dog's kennel1366:10
 Money M.1364: 8
 Mukrore: sweetened every 1369: 5
 Musketeer: Pomeranian m. 1346:10
 Muskets flung their pills1371:11
 Kick owners over1371:11
 Muslim: pretty bit of m.1371:11
 Musselman, abstain from1364: 9
 pork1364: 9
 Must: it m. not be again1371:11
 we are what we m.1371:11
 we m. do the thing we m. 1370:10
 what I m. do1369:13
 whither I m., I m.1369:13
 Must's for the king1371: 9
 Mustard bites the tongue1371:11
 Mustard: take a m. speedily 1371:11
 Muta: perché m. leto1371:11
 Mutability: ought may en-
 dure but m.1371:11
 or mistress synonymous1371:11
 Mutantur: omnia, nihil in-
 terit1371:11
 Mutaia, tempora1371:11
 Mutare: malum mori quam
 m.1371:11
 Mutat quadrata rotundis1371:11
 Mutatio: omnia m. loci1371:11
 Mute and broken-hearted1371:11
 Mute and magnificent1371:11
 As a fish1371:11
 As m. had thought1371:11
 I m. love, m. and still1371:11
 Muthigen: dem M. blift Gott 1371:11
 Mutine in anatron's bones 1371:11
 Mutined against the stomach 1371:11
 Muter: die M. schenk' ich 1371:11
 Mutton: eat m. cold1371:11
 Evil communications cor-
 rupt good m.1371:11
 Leg of m. and trimmings1371:11
 Love of m. best love of
 sheep1371:11
 Of all birds m.1371:11
 Old and clear good1371:11
 Very good treat1371:11
 Musta mouth of the ox1371:11
 Myrrh sweet-blooded1371:11
 Where the gift of m.1371:11

Myrrh and Mecha of mind 1371: 8

Myrrh1371: 8
 and bay shoot fresh1371: 8
 and ivy of two-and-twenty 1371: 8
 us for plain m.1371: 8
 winding m. round your
 she1371:15
 Myrrh brown, with ivy1371:15
 Myrrh: simplici m.1371:15
 Myself: all to m. I think of
 you1371:15
 am heav'n1371:15
 am hell1371:15
 and me1371:15
 and the lucky moment1371:15
 as I walked by m.1371:15
 hope for all my help, m. 1371:15
 I celebrate m.1371:15
 I must mind most1371:15
 I say that I am m.1371:15
 Lord deliver me from m. 1371:15
 only m. to give1371:15
 to m. dearer than friend 1371:15
 to m. do I owe fame1371:15
 when young1371:15
 Mysteries: know all m.1371:15
 lie beyond thy dust1371:15
 love's m. in souls do grow 1371:15
 that cups of flowers1371:15
 Mysterious not miracles1371:15
 Mystery1371:15
 all the rest is m.1371:15
 Asian m.1371:15
 before, reticence behind1371:15
 begins, justice ends1371:15
 begins, religion ends1371:15
 essence of worship1371:15
 every m. is dissipated1371:15
 for each m. find a key1371:15
 hid under Egypt's pyramid 1371:15
 I love not m. or doubt1371:15
 leads millions by nose1371:15
 lucrative business of m. 1371:15
 nine times folded in m.1371:15
 no m. in immortality1371:15
 now comes the m.1371:15
 of folded sleep1371:15
 of life not solved1371:15
 of mystery1371:15
 of sex subject of jest1371:15
 of the world the visible1371:15
 of Time1371:15
 pluck out heart of my m.1371:15
 purple m. of dawn1371:15
 question of drainage1371:15
 that great m. of Time1371:15
 this life remains the M.1371:15
 what he missed is m.1371:15
 which cannot be reasoned
 away1371:15
 Mystical better things1371:15
 Mystics hope science will
 overtake them1371:15
 Mystification for mastery1371:15

N

N.R.A. me down to sleep1371:15
 Nabis sine cortice1371:15
 Naces: non con quien n.1371:15
 Naiad: guardian N. of
 the strand1371:15
 Nail1371:15
 care to coffin add a n.1371:15
 drive not a second n.1371:15
 driven out by another
 1371:15
 every n. rivet in universe 1371:15
 fabriate n.1371:15
 for want of n. shoe lost1371:15
 hitest n. on the head1371:15
 in the wound1371:15
 one n. by strength1371:15
 polished to the n.1371:15
 so high his nose1371:15
 Nailed casket to the mast1371:15
 Nails: cut your n. on Mon-
 day1371:15
 even with ends of fingers 1371:15
 hard as n.1371:15

Nails, continued

Keep free of dirt1371:15
 Like gold n. in temples1371:15
 Stronger than mine eyes1371:15
 Which were taper1371:15
 White speck upon n.1371:15
 Naissance: nest rien1371:15
 Naked and not ashamed1371:15
 and unashamed1371:15
 as a needle1371:15
 as my nail1371:15
 as thorn sheep1371:15
 as a worm was she1371:15
 as truth1371:15
 beauty more adorned1371:15
 came I out of womb1371:15
 duke addressing n. house 1371:15
 every day he clad1371:15
 he is horn n.1371:15
 I alighted on earth1371:15
 I seek the camp1371:15
 in December snow1371:15
 in nothing should woman
 be1371:15
 left me n. to my enemies 1371:15
 tho' locked in steel1371:15
 to the bangman's nose1371:15
 upon the earth1371:15
 was I born1371:15
 we came into the world1371:15
 went n. to hungry shark1371:15
 with her friend in bed1371:15
 Nakedness
 See also Nudity
 general n.1371:15
 not in utter n.1371:15
 of indigent world1371:15
 of woman work of God1371:15
 truth's best ornament1371:15
 with presented n.1371:15
 Nally: Pamy: called, after
 his name, N.1371:15
 is your guide1371:15
 Name1371:15
 and also an nmen1371:15
 at which world grew pale 1371:15
 awakens all my woes1371:15
 beat n. on drum of world 1371:15
 begrimed and black1371:15
 Ben Adhem's n. led rest 1371:15
 bequeathed to son good n. 1371:15
 borrow n. of the world1371:15
 breathe not his n.1371:15
 bright n. hallow song1371:15
 builds himself a n.1371:15
 by any other n. would amell
 as sweet1371:15
 call everything by n.1371:15
 callest by Christian n.1371:15
 change n. and not letter1371:15
 clumsy n.1371:15
 conscious and sublime 1371:15
 de good Lawd know my n. 1371:15
 demanding thy n. on paper 1371:15
 descending with all time1371:15
 died before the man1371:15
 don't recall your n.1371:15
 dreaded n. shall sound1371:15
 even his n. "N. Deering" 1371:15
 ever-living n.1371:15
 every godfather can give n. 1371:15
 every sacred s. in one1371:15
 fading n.1371:15
 fair-seeming n.1371:15
 famous n. heavy burden1371:15
 far babbling n.1371:15
 fascination of a n.1371:15
 fast anchored in abyss1371:15
 fleshy my good n.1371:15
 finds his crack n.1371:15
 float upon sea of time1371:15
 for ever sad1371:15
 for my n. and memory1371:15
 forever memorize1371:15
 forgotten his n.1371:15
 give a dog ill n.1371:15
 give n. to every fixed star 1371:15
 give them everything n.1371:15
 giving n. poetic art1371:15
 good n. a second life1371:15

Name, continued

good n. better than clod.
 great 1701:10
 good n. better than riches 1701:11
 good n. endureth forever 1701:12
 good n. in man or woman 1701:13
 good n. is worth gold 1701:14
 good n. keeps lustre in dark 1701:15
 good n. ne'er retriev'd 1701:16
 good n. rather than riches 1701:17
 good n. seldom got by one's
 self 1701:18
 good n. unstained 1701:19
 good n. white as tulip 1701:20
 grand old n. of gentleness 1701:21
 graven in the white stone 1701:22
 grant in story 1701:23
 grant n. never pass away 1701:24
 great example stands 1701:25
 great n. of England 1701:26
 greater the n., more guilt 1701:27
 Greek and Roman n. 1701:28
 halloo your n. 1701:29
 have left a n. behind 1701:30
 he loved to hear 1701:31
 him and he's always near 1701:32
 his first n. was Jupiter 1701:33
 holy n. of grief 1701:34
 I had a silvery n. 1701:35
 I have no n. 1701:36
 I've forgotten your n. 1701:37
 if n. to live at all 1701:38
 if n. up, the n. bed 1701:39
 ill wound cured, not ill n. 1701:40
 illumined by patrie's n. 1701:41
 illustrious and ancient n. 1701:42
 in the n. of the Prophet 1701:43
 inextinguishable n. 1701:44
 invisible thing called Good
 N. 1701:45
 is on your waters 1701:46
 keep your good n. 1701:47
 king's n. a tower 1701:48
 king's n. twenty thousand 1701:49
 leave a living n. behind 1701:50
 left Corsica's n. 1701:51
 lend his n., that other men
 may buy 1701:52
 let be my n. 1701:53
 let him n. it who can 1701:54
 live in people's hearts 1701:55
 lived and died without n. 1701:56
 local habitation and a n. 1701:57
 love lord and not his n. 1701:58
 love's suspected n. 1701:59
 lustro's n. of patriot 1701:60
 measly gum-drop n. 1701:61
 my good n. upstained 1701:62
 my n. ends with me 1701:63
 my n. is Benjamin Jowett 1701:64
 my n. is Legion 1701:65
 my n. is MacGregor 1701:66
 my n. shall live 1701:67
 my n. shall never die 1701:68
 my unscill'd n. 1701:69
 no n. in country's story 1701:70
 no n. shall but your own 1701:71
 none nail so high his n. 1701:72
 nothing but a n. 1701:73
 obnoxious to no pun 1701:74
 of Annabel Lee 1701:75
 of chamber was Fear 1701:76
 of death never terrible 1701:77
 of friend in common 1701:78
 of friendship n. a friend 1701:79
 of Lord strong tower 1701:80
 of the Great Jehovah 1701:81
 of the Prophet—sign 1701:82
 of the wicked shall rot 1701:83
 of which was Beautiful 1701:84
 one great n. can make 1701:85
 one n. above all names 1701:86
 our n. shall be forgotten 1701:87
 patriot's all-atoning n. 1701:88
 father make n. than in
 herit 1701:89
 second n. of friendship 1701:90
 scrawl, as I do here, n. 1701:91
 serene companion, good n. 1701:92
 shorts louder empty n. 1701:93

Name, continued

sound of sweetheart's n. 1701:94
 main'd his n. 1701:95
 starlike-immortal shines
 thy n. 1701:96
 stolen both office and n. 1701:97
 sweet n. from Rome 1701:98
 sweet n. of liberty 1701:99
 swiftly fades thy n. 1702:00
 take good n., take life 1702:01
 take not God's n. in vain 1702:02
 take not His n. in vain 1702:03
 taunts of scorn they join
 thy n. 1702:04
 tender of her own good n. 1702:05
 that dwells on every
 tongue 1702:06
 that's never spoken 1702:07
 thy n. expanded flies 1702:08
 thy n. shall shine 1702:09
 to be washed out 1702:10
 to live and die for 1702:11
 to see one's n. in print 1702:12
 to such a n. for ages long 1702:13
 unmetrical 1702:14
 very naked n. of love 1702:15
 wait thy n. beyond sky 1702:16
 what's in a n. 1702:17
 we must have your n. 1702:18
 what's wounded n. 1702:19
 what is your n. 1702:20
 what n. Achilles assumed 1702:21
 what's in a n. 1702:22
 when thou hast heard his n. 1702:23
 which before thee 1702:24
 which you know by sight 1702:25
 whistling of a n. 1702:26
 whistlings of a n. 1702:27
 whose n. blisters tongues 1702:28
 whose n. was traced in
 sand 1702:29
 whose n. was writ in water 1702:30
 whose n. well spent 1702:31
 will not perish in dust 1702:32
 with good n. rich 1702:33
 without an echo 1702:34
 worth age without a n. 1702:35
 wounded n. 1702:36
 writ n., made him 1702:37
 write your glorious n. 1702:38
 writes his n. upon wall 1702:39
 wrote her n. upon strand 1702:40
 yea, that is my n. 1702:41
 your n. hangs in my heart 1702:42
 Name's: for his n. sake 1702:43
 Named: better never n. than
 ill spoken of 1702:44
 Nameless and dead them
 centuries 1702:45
 here for evermore 1702:46
 in dark oblivion 1702:47
 in worthy deeds 1702:48
 Names are old sad stories 1702:49
 at which Fame blushes 1702:50
 a thwart the dusk 1702:51
 commodity of good n. 1702:52
 deathless n. defied 1702:53
 distinguish but by n. 1702:54
 distinguished n. 1702:55
 fair n. and famous 1702:56
 familiar in his mouth 1702:57
 few n. even in Sardis 1702:58
 foals' n., like faces 1702:59
 gleam like sun 1702:60
 great n. debate 1702:61
 he love to hear 1702:62
 may live through time 1702:63
 more force in n. 1702:64
 more n. than shirts 1702:65
 of great dowry of nation 1702:66
 of music linger 1702:67
 of things below'd are dear 1702:68
 one of few, immortal n. 1702:69
 proud n. who once reigns 1702:70
 put n. to their books 1702:71
 put no new n. on virtues 1702:72
 saved others' n. 1702:73
 selfish to invent n. 1702:74
 strange n. rustics give 1702:75
 that among the noblest are 1702:76

Name, continued

that must forget their n. 1702:77
 that men remember 1702:78
 that must not wither 1702:79
 their very n. shines still 1702:80
 those ragged n. 1702:81
 to carve our n. 1702:82
 to hide its ignorance 1702:83
 to such n. sounding 1702:84
 true things by wrong n. 1702:85
 twenty more such n. 1702:86
 unpromisable awful n. 1702:87
 vicious n. 1702:88
 what are n. but air 1702:89
 women's n. keep murmuring
 ing 1702:90
 woundy luck in n. 1702:91
 Nancy, long-petted n. 1702:92
 Names in gurgite vasto 1702:93
 yet n. in gurgite vasto 1702:94
 Nantucket: old man of N. 1702:95
 sunk and here are we 1702:96
 Nap and dinner 1702:97
 beauty n. 1702:98
 Naps, petty gratuity 1702:99
 Napkins: send for n. 1703:00
 Napkins: dip n. in blood 1703:01
 Naples: Paradise of Italy 1703:02
 ate N. and die 1703:03
 sitteth by the sea 1703:04
 to whom all N. is known 1703:05
 Napoleon 1703:06
 called Cast. Mills 1703:07
 deems not that great N. 1703:08
 equal to 40,000 men 1703:09
 healed through sword 1703:10
 impostor and rogue 1703:11
 incorrupt Democrat 1703:12
 is thoroughly modern 1703:13
 of the realm of rhyme 1703:14
 one thought he was N. 1703:15
 the little 1703:16
 was a man 1703:17
 were I not N. 1703:18
 Napoli: vedi N., e poi muori 1703:19
 Napping: ta'en you n. 1703:20
 Narcissus 1703:21
 is the glory of his nose 1703:22
 nourisheth the soul 1703:23
 Narcotics: numbing pain 1703:24
 Naribus: minus aptus aculis
 N. 1703:25
 pinea uncia N. indulges 1703:26
 Narines de feu 1703:27
 Narr sein Leben lang 1703:28
 Narradito: nihil quin n. pos-
 sit depravari 1703:29
 Narration: mixed n. 1703:30
 Narrative of designs 1703:31
 with age 1703:32
 Narrow: criticise fethers 1703:33
 Narrower by going farther 1703:34
 Nasci miserum, vivere
 poema 1703:35
 Nasty mind 1703:36
 Nasum midore suphnr 1703:37
 nos detum habere n. 1703:38
 Natalia grate numeras 1703:39
 Nathan said to David 1703:40
 Nati notorum 1703:41
 Natio comedi est 1703:42
 Nation 1703:43
 better a brutal n. 1703:44
 hoast themselves ancient n. 1703:45
 brutal, starving n. 1703:46
 conserved in liberty 1703:47
 does not import religion 1703:48
 earth's greatest n. 1703:49
 foreign n. is contemporary
 posterity 1703:50
 happy n. without history 1703:51
 ignorant and free 1703:52
 institutions create n. 1703:53
 is hammer or anvil 1703:54
 lives and acts like man 1703:55
 made army, navy, n. 1703:56
 never fails but by suicide 1703:57
 never use the word N. 1703:58
 never was art-loving n. 1703:59
 never was a n. great 1703:60

Nation, continued

no n. deserves to live 1380: 9
no n. drunken cheap 2154: 20
no n. ever borrowed largely
for education 530: 8
no n. fit to judge 1380: 18
no n. live in ignorance 1380: 7
no n. ruined by trade 286: 2
noble and puissant n. 552: 4
of amateurs 546: 3
of free men 59: 5
of shopkeepers 548: 4
old and hungry N. 552: 4
one n. evermore 571: 7
one n. indivisible 2275: 3
one n. the hammer 84: 2
one-half the n. is mad 1231: 32
our tardy apish n. 821: 11
rather poor n. that is free 1500: 1
shall not lift sword 1473: 14
sifted a whole n. 1324: 5
small one is strong n. 1380: 22
sovereign n. of states 1311: 12
spoke to a N. 1380: 12
strong, friend'd in arms 1380: 12
swain with ignorance 1895: 15
that furnishes nothing for
history 902: 10
that makes unjust war 1380: 4
unable to defend itself 1598: 11
unity of a people 1372: 9
well gagged and drilled 970: 12
what makes a N. happy 1919: 12
without sentiment 661: 2
Nation boutique 548: 7
pouvernement quelle m  rite 815: 15
Nation's voice 1380: 10
National debt a national
blessing 621: 10
Nationalism is a silly cock 1463: 4
Nationality: miracle of n. 1379: 10
Nations: advanced n. nav-
gate most 1783: 14
all n. and kindreds 1379: 15
among the n. bright 51: 10
as a drop of a bucket 1380: 6
behold the n. all on fire 2110: 5
citizens of humanity 1379: 13
day of small n. passed 1380: 10
divided wolves and sheep 817: 8
do not revenge 1380: 4
force contending n. 2113: 13
forget foreign n. 58: 9
fortunate n. under tyrants 2064: 7
N. has chosen little n. 1381: 1
have their infancy 1379: 14
made of one blood all n. 1379: 15
of eternal war 59: 2
shall not quarrel then 1473: 2
slowly wise, meanly just 1339: 19
sweat oath of freedom 725: 17
to draw n. out of door 1385: 14
unborn your names shall
sound 630: 1
until n. are generous 1380: 13
Wall Street's mingled n. 1397: 10
wealth of n. in men 1379: 6
which have not mankind 1380: 12
Natives: send none but the n. 62: 5
Nativity: out of love with
your n. 2032: 6
Nation: non ubi se soli n. 1464: 10
Natur Meisterstücke mach-
en 2182: 3
und siegt N. 105: 8
Natur beatiss omnibus dedit 855: 100
Deus arte que n. om. 1390: 7
debt neurasthenia 1127: 1
divina n. dedit agro 2277: 5
fortunam 1670: 13
frank N. remota 1382: 14
ipsum suapte n. emittit 861: 7
nihil agit frustra 1381: 12
non facit bellum 1382: 18
numquam aliud n. 1381: 1
omni est a n. tributum 1791: 18
permotus graudet 2121: 1
placido n. receptat 1751: 13
quomodo collumbe 1384: 15
rappa in stampa 1484: 9

Natura, continued

gentio nobis scientia dedit 1054: 90
Natura imperio geminus 1380: 18
potioribus summittere 1388: 2
sequitur semina sua 1391: 14
Natura alone permanent 1391: 13
desire to appear 148: 11
I do it more n. 819: 15
never disgraceful 148: 13
Selection 586: 1
something more than n. 2209: 10
Natura: ab interitu n. ab-
horre 1382: 4
expelles furca 1382: 14
quiescendum n. hunt 1381: 4
quidem mutare difficile 1391: 2
secundum n. vivere 1383: 8
voca, fatum, fortunamque 1645: 18
Natura 1381
a' thy shows no' form 1385: 6
abhors a vacuum 1382: 4
abhors annihilation 1382: 4
abhors imperfect work 586: 15
abhors the old 34: 2
about n. consult n. 1381: 14
above art 105: 10
accuse not N. 1381: 2
administering her laws of
compensation 292: 48
admits no lie 1382: 2
affrighted N. regula 53: 15
again rejoicing N. seen 1905: 13
all n. is but art 105: 7
all N. ministers to Hope 1382: 6
all N. seems at work 955: 10
all N. worships there 1387: 3
all-sufficient 1387: 1
all-sufficing N. can change 1850: 9
allow not n. more than 1393: 15
always wise in every part 1388: 14
and fortune joined 833: 8
and Nature's laws lay hid 1400: 2
and religion are hands of
friendship 742: 2
animated n. 1381: 5
and time great physicians 872: 2
another name for health 1385: 12
art and n. 104: 8
art is n. made by Man 105: 5
art of God 105: 6
as in the eye of N. 1385: 2
at home with N. 1390: 4
authorizes trade 285: 16
background and theatre 1381: 9
band of friendship 742: 4
bears closest inspection 1381: 13
Beldam N. 1383: 1
belongs to idea of "always" 846: 4
batter than art 104: 13
binding N. fast in Fate 2149: 10
look of N. ever open 1389: 14
but yet to n. true 104: 11
by her mother-wit 1383: 10
by n. born to soothe 2194: 16
call it N., Fate, Fortune 1645: 18
can give pleasure 104: 14
cannot miss 104: 14
can't be n., not sense 1383: 3
carves the statue 104: 15
centers into balls 273: 9
change the stamp of n. 61: 7
commands mind to suffer 1314: 4
conjugation of verb to eat 508: 3
contains all pictures 1061: 1
copy and improve it 105: 4
could no farther go 1305: 10
creates a genius 1760: 3
curium second n. 2141: 10
debt of n. 1379: 13
debt to N. quickly paid 377: 13
delights in changing 231: 7
delights in punishing stupid 1924: 17
did this match contrive 1272: 12
difficult to change n. 1391: 9
disseised n. breaks forth 418: 6
dispenses various gifts 1380: 8
does not proceed by leaps 1387: 18
does nothing in vain 1283: 18
doth not die 2076: 18
draw near a. of the gods 1999: 2

Nature, continued

earliest when she makes a
woman 2180: 1
even-handed n. 292: 1
everything man born to 104: 1
extending unweary power 1383: 1
extremes in N. 596: 1
falls into revolt 119: 1
fate, fortune, same God 339: 1
finds room for our bodies 1751: 1
fits all her children 342: 1
follows N. and Nature's
God 1390: 1
for an ally 1391: 1
for me kind N. 1606: 1
forgives no debt 1387: 1
forms us for ourselves 1383: 1
from N. takes a view 105: 7
frugal and waste are few 1381: 1
frugal N. 1381: 1
full of freaks 227: 1
gave us fields 277: 1
geometrical 783: 1
gave us n. wild 1381: 1
gives seeds of knowledge 1052: 1
gladly gave them place 955: 1
God's instrument 105: 1
goes against his n. 229: 1
good, intellect better 1307: 1
governed by obeying 1381: 1
granted use of life 1327: 1
great mother N. 1381: 1
had but little clay 1486: 1
had written "gentleman" 763: 1
Handmaid of God Al-
mighty 1390: 1
hanks her mantle green 1905: 1
hard to hide sparks of N. 1391: 1
has cast me in so soft 1916: 1
has given opportunity 855: 1
has given women power 2195: 1
has writ with lusty wit 1389: 1
hates calculators 766: 1
hath created man to lend 1047: 1
hath framed strange fellows 227: 1
hath lost the mould 1486: 1
hath meal and bran 1383: 1
hath need of what she asks 1383: 1
he walks with n. 915: 1
heart of n. music 1361: 1
her custom holds 1076: 1
him who in the love of N.
holds 1383: 1
his N. glass of Champagne 2258: 1
hold mirror up to n. 10: 1
how little n. demands 1327: 1
how n. paints her colours 1729: 1
how rarely N. sings 449: 1
human n. same world over 1240: 1
I do fear thy n. 1035: 1
I know the n. of woman 2191: 1
I linger yet with N. 1401: 1
I loved 104: 1
if N. be a phantasm 88: 1
if n. built by rule 1385: 1
image of God 1390: 1
imitates God 1391: 1
immortal N. lifts her
changeable form 1385: 1
in accordance with N. 1381: 1
in him almost lost in Art 1015: 1
in man's heart her laws
doth pen 1388: 1
in n. neither rewards nor
punishments 303: 1
in n. nothing dies 412: 1
in n. nothing melancholy 1495: 1
in N. see God's love 1391: 1
in no case cometh about of
art 105: 1
in our path sets Spring 1908: 1
in the largess grant 1382: 1
indulgent to our daily need 449: 1
is a friend to truth 1389: 1
is a mutable cloud 1381: 1
is a rag-merchant 1381: 1
is above all art 364: 1
is book of knowledge 1389: 1
is but restrain'd 1388: 1
is Christian 1389: 1

Nature, continued

is cruel 1387:10
 is fine in love 1393:16
 is free to all 1393:7
 is glad reflecting God 1391:3
 is God's art 1391:6
 is inexhaustible 1391:10
 is no saint 1384:7
 is no spendthrift 1381:7
 is often hidden 1391:7
 is one with nature 1388:3
 is the art of God 1391: 6: 1391: 8
 is the true law 1388: 8
 is what you may do 1381: 7
 kindest mother still 1384: 1
 knows a thing or two 1391: 13
 large and vigorous n. 1391: 9
 lay frozen dead 1391: 2
 lends such evil dreams 1391: 4
 let N. be your teacher 1390: 3
 life according to N. 1391: 10
 look not on N. 1391: 10
 looked through n. at a
 glance 1391: 10
 looks pretty in rhyme 1381: 2
 lost her needle 1386: 12
 lost the perfect mould 1391: 10
 loves to change 1391: 10
 loves to weep 1391: 10
 made every top 1391: 10
 made her what she is 1384: 1
 maintains world by her
 ger 1391: 10
 makes merit 1391: 10
 makes us vagabonds 1391: 10
 man deserts for Art 1391: 10
 man was wanting N. 1391: 10
 master of talents 1391: 10
 master-stroke her part 1391: 10
 means necessity 1391: 10
 meet woman masterpiece 1391: 10
 methodized 1391: 10
 more power than education 1391: 10
 more we learn of n. 1391: 10
 most innocent N. 1391: 10
 mourns her worshipper 1391: 10
 muse on N. with poet's eye 1391: 10
 must be obeyed 1391: 10
 must give way in art 1391: 10
 must obey necessity 1391: 10
 must produce a man 1391: 10
 my n. is subdued 1391: 10
 naked n. and living grace 1391: 10
 name for an effect 1391: 10
 never deceives us 1391: 10
 never did betray 1391: 10
 never hair in papers 1391: 10
 never makes for man 1391: 10
 uses 1391: 10
 never rhymes her children 1391: 10
 never sends a great man 1391: 10
 never spares the opium 1391: 10
 never trifle with n. 1391: 10
 no compunctions visitings
 of n. 1391: 10
 no enthusiasm for n. 1391: 10
 no music in N. 1391: 10
 not at variance with art 1391: 10
 not unlike our wife 1391: 10
 nothing in N. unbecomingly 1391: 10
 nothing made in vain 1391: 10
 O N. how we worship thee 1391: 10
 obedient n. 1391: 10
 of man to err 1391: 10
 of worse n. making gods 1391: 10
 old nurse 1391: 10
 on the very verge 1391: 10
 one and the same N. 1391: 10
 one thing, Wisdom an-
 other 1391: 10
 one touch of N. makes 1391: 10
 one world, Art another 1391: 10
 only to produce effect 1391: 10
 paints the picture 1391: 10
 parched and dry 1391: 10
 pardons no mist 1391: 10
 parent or stepmother 1391: 10
 painted her authors 1391: 10
 peevish N. 1391: 10
 performs all the rest 1391: 10

Nature, continued

permit N. to take own
 way 1391: 10
 proud of his designs 1391: 10
 puts her shoulder to his
 wheel 1391: 10
 radiant with purple light 1391: 10
 rarely allowed to enter 1391: 10
 reads not great and small 1391: 10
 religious manifests God 1391: 10
 requires times of preserva-
 tion 1391: 10
 rest in N., not God of N. 1391: 10
 return to n. 1391: 10
 revelation of God 1391: 10
 revolved, man advances 1391: 10
 scourged by sequent effects 1391: 10
 secretaries of n. 1391: 10
 set plastic N. working 1391: 10
 seldom in the wrong 1391: 10
 shades of her firmness 1391: 10
 shedding influence malign 1391: 10
 sighing through all her works 1391: 10
 signs last release 1391: 10
 simple life N. yields 1391: 10
 sunk in years 1391: 10
 sunk down in rest 1391: 10
 slippery n. of youth 1391: 10
 sloping to southern side 1391: 10
 smiles at fame 1391: 10
 so N. deals with us 1391: 10
 so pricketh them n. 1391: 10
 speaks in symbols 1391: 10
 speaks the oration 1391: 10
 speaks a various language 1391: 10
 stamped in heavenly mould 1391: 10
 stands on verge 1391: 10
 still is fair 1391: 10
 stood recovered 1391: 10
 stronger than education 1391: 10
 subjects weak to strong 1391: 10
 suite man to fortune 1391: 10
 suitless against N. 1391: 10
 take human n. as you find it 1391: 10
 take n. as he finds her 1391: 10
 teaches beasts 1391: 10
 tells every secret once 1391: 10
 they say, dock date 1391: 10
 thou, N., art my goddess 1391: 10
 threatens ere she springs 1391: 10
 thro' N. up to N.'s God 1391: 10
 through n. to eternity 1391: 10
 thus gave her the praise 1391: 10
 time and patience, three
 great physicians 1391: 10
 time-vesture of God 1391: 10
 to conquer n. man broke 1391: 10
 to N. and yourself appeal 1391: 10
 to produce effect 1391: 10
 to outdo the life 1391: 10
 tone of languid N. 1391: 10
 too noble for the world 1391: 10
 too rough for n. to endure 1391: 10
 traced these lovely lines 1391: 10
 trained by careful Art 1391: 10
 universal N. 1391: 10
 universal N. did lament 1391: 10
 unspeakably grand 1391: 10
 usually wrong 1391: 10
 vicer of the Lord 1391: 10
 visible garment of God 1391: 10
 volume, God author 1391: 10
 was her teacher 1391: 10
 was his book 1391: 10
 wears universal grin 1391: 10
 what fools call N. 1391: 10
 what n. wants gold bestows 1391: 10
 what N. wishes to be said 1391: 10
 when n. conquers 1391: 10
 where N. seems to sit 1391: 10
 wherefore did N. pour her
 bounties 1391: 10
 who can paint like n. 1391: 10
 who loves N. more 1391: 10
 will betray its folly 1391: 10
 will spring forward 1391: 10
 with busy pencil 1391: 10
 with folded hands seemed 1391: 10
 with genius stands 1391: 10
 with little content 1391: 10

Nature, continued

with severity deals year 1391: 10
 working to this end 1391: 10
 weeks very hard 1391: 10
 yet to N. true 1391: 10
 you can't prohibit n. 1391: 10
 you must alter human n. 1391: 10
 Nature, cease la mente 1391: 10
 est impossible 1391: 10
 fait le marie 1391: 10
 jamais n. de vous trompe 1391: 10
 plus forte que l'education 1391: 10
 Nature's charm free to all 1391: 10
 converse with N. charms 1391: 10
 copy's not eterne 1391: 10
 diff'rence keeps N. peace 1391: 10
 elemental day 1391: 10
 footprints, light 1391: 10
 give us N. teaching 1391: 10
 good old college 1391: 10
 great law 1391: 10
 happiest touch 1391: 10
 lay head upon N. lap 1391: 10
 mighty law in change 1391: 10
 o'er N. laws God cast 1391: 10
 old festivities 1391: 10
 own sweet cunning hand 1391: 10
 system of divinity 1391: 10
 Nature-Fakirs 1391: 10
 Nature: chaises la n. 1391: 10
 Nature: gemeine N. 1391: 10
 Nature: common n. pay
 with what they do 1391: 10
 heavenly n. nourish hate 1391: 10
 hid your n. up 1391: 10
 men's n. are alike 1391: 10
 molient n. most credulous 1391: 10
 that are mute 1391: 10
 two n. struggling within 1391: 10
 with sweet kind n. 1391: 10
 Naufregium: commune n.
 consolatia 1391: 10
 in portu facere 1391: 10
 iterum n. facit 1391: 10
 qui ruit 1391: 10
 nihil culaque facit 1391: 10
 Naufregium: times n. omne
 fretum 1391: 10
 Naught dare undertake 1391: 10
 as bad, all's spent 1391: 10
 Naughtiness, with bogger 1391: 10
 Naughtiness 1391: 10
 Naught but it's nice 1391: 10
 people with ought n. 1391: 10
 Nauseat: pauper n. so lo-
 cution 1391: 10
 Nauseat: Ulysses n. rust 1391: 10
 Nautilus: learn of little n.
 to sail 1391: 10
 Nave senza nocchiero 1391: 10
 Nave: if either had a n. 1391: 10
 Nave: et mulierem com-
 parato 1391: 10
 Navies: nations' airy n. 1391: 10
 now armies exalt 1391: 10
 Navia de ventis narrat 1391: 10
 Navy
 See also Ship
 royal n. 1391: 10
 wicked waste 1391: 10
 Nay: answer n. and tame it 1391: 10
 he shall have n. 1391: 10
 let your n. be n. 1391: 10
 past all saying n. 1391: 10
 same number letters as aye 1391: 10
 surely purchase n. 1391: 10
 woman's n. doth stand for
 sought 1391: 10
 Nayd him twice 1391: 10
 Nays: minds n. are nothing 1391: 10
 Nauseat: can good come 1391: 10
 Ne sutor supra crepidam 1391: 10
 Near beer 1391: 10
 he comes too n. 1391: 10
 slight not what n. 1391: 10
 so very n. to God 1391: 10
 still to be n. 1391: 10
 Nearer, my God, to Thee 1391: 10
 than hands and feet 1391: 10

Nearest and dearest 732:19
best things 463:7
do thing which lies n. 590:15
touches me most 1395:15
Neat: credit to be n. 779:9
not gaudy 491:1
still to be n. 488:4
Neat-handed Philip 450:7
Neatness: plain in n. 847:11
we are charmed by n. 847:11
Neat-leather: as good n. 914:14
Nebuchadnezzar: sleeping
place of N. 613:8
Nec pluribus impar 718:6
Necedades del rico 1720:17
Necem: intereunt alii medi-
tantes n. 1710:12
Necessaire: Joli c'est le n. 128:7
Necessaries: give us luxu-
ries, take n. 128:15
want of n. 128:19
Necessary: make yourself n. 149:9
Necesses: quod n. est
..... 1064:15; 1741:19
Necessitas 1392:1
Necessitas: aqua lege 383:15
dat legem non ipse accipit 1393:6
dicit n. 1392:17
efficacior imminens n. 1393:8
legem non habet n. 1393:3
mater actum n. 1394:2
mater criminum 156:8
timidos fortis facit 1393:9
ultimum telum est 1393:1
Necessitate: de n. virtutem 1393:7
Necessitate: virtutem
commutatum 1393:7
Necessitates: effugere non
potes n. 1393:11
Necessitati sapiens nihil
negat 1392:15
Necessitas: fasces de n. vertit 1393:7
je n'en vois pas la n. 1393:6
violente maitresse 1393:3
Necessities as hard as iron 17:16
call in question our n. 1393:12
cannot escape n. 1393:12
feigned n. courage 1393:12
from my n. deliver me 1146:9
hours for n. 1682:13
pardoning old n. no par-
don can efface 1393:18
pinner than hopes 1393:8
Necessitudine: in n. nomine 1393:12
Necessitudo: imposita nobili-
bus n. 721:9
Necessity 1581
act of n. disagreeable 1393:2
and Chance approach not 645:2
argument of tyrants 1393:2
art far feebler than n. 102:10
Beautiful N. 1392:9
best of peacemakers 1394:2
children of N. 1393:15
conspire 1393:5
death of poetical invention 1524:5
deviser of shifts 1394:2
dire n. 1392:17
does everything well 1394:10
doth front the universe 1391:19
endure and submit to n. 1704:13
foolish to strive against n. 1393:10
force of n. irresistible 1391:10
forsworn on "mere n." 1393:16
give n. praise of virtue 1393:7
gods do not fight n. 1393:12
has no law 1091:7; 1392:3
I do not see the n. 1392:6
I had alone N. supreme 1393:18
sugared stools 1225:2
is so violent school-mistress 1393:3
is the last weapon 1393:1
it was her stern n. 1381:3
knows no shame 1393:8
make virtue of n. 1391:7
makes honest man leave 1391:7
makes timid brave 1391:9
mother of invention 1394:2
mother of the world 1393:17
never made good bargain 1392:14

Necessity, continued
no man exclude n. 1592:19
of circumstances 474:6
of mortal passions 1437:2
ring of n. at top 642:17
severe N. 1393:1
sheer n. 1394:4
stronger far than art 1391:1
stronger is naught than N. 1392:12
teach man to be wise 1391:11
thou tyrant conscience 1393:17
thy n. greater than mine 259:6
turns his n. to glorious
gain 1394:1
two empires, N., Erewhil 1689:6
tyrant's plea 1393:1
urges desperate measures 1392:4
Neck 1394
as he broke n. as finger 1394:8
break n. of proud man 1394:8
clothed n. with thunder 929:10
corrigible n. 1394:7
driveth o'er a soldier's n. 483:6
God made for other use 182:15
high n. 931:4
manhood's manifest part 1394:5
narrow n. of hand 1134:3
of crane 519:13
once broken, never set 1180:13
or nothing 1637:2
when his n. was in halter 853:2
wring your n. myself 328:8
Neckcloths: white n. 1643:11
Necks: such horses n. 108:11
Necktie: style essential 491:2
Necromancer: great n. 184:13
Nectar: enshrined in its
own n. 46:14
I never saw n. 1050:6
of good with sell itself 2155:10
of love's n. sup 601:7
of the n. 1048:11
sprinkles face with n. 2258:17
Need. See also Necessity
and oppression starveth 940:16
buy what you n. 1604:15
friend in n. 727:15
her courage taught 1594:9
I had most n. of blessing 108:20
makes the old wife trot 1392:16
much n. and small desert 1549:13
of a world of men 275:16
of being understood 744:2
reason not the n. 1393:12
shall prove friends 737:11
taught him wit 1394:2
tests one's neighbor 1396:5
what things you have n. of 1386:9
what you do not n. in dear
at a farthing 1604:15
Needed: just when I n. you
most 2287:7
Needful: but one thing n. 2131:1
Needle 1394
as true as any n. 230:11
directed by beauty 1364:17
erroneous n. does incline 306:13
go ply thy n. 1394:15
dance on point of a. 1904:11
in a load of hay 169:6
like the n. true 306:11
look for n. in haystack 1394:12
might have heard n. fall 1394:13
points faithfully 1396:11
she lost her n. 1486:11
so delicate with her n. 1394:15
that directs the hour 306:14
trembles to the pole 306:15
true as n. to pole 305:9
Needs and the Pole 106
him magnetic n. to pole 189:11
Needles and pins 1277:13
in buying n. examine the
eyes 1631:13
of this gooding air 1117:5
Needs go that devil drives 441:23
more to an actor's n. 11:2
met when Devil drives 441:20
Needs: nullum caruit enem-
plo n. 127:19

Negandi causa avaro num-
quid deficit 1687
Negat: quisquis nū n. felix 1687
Negata: semper cupimusque
n. 1517
Negation of God into govt. 813
Negatives: two n. make af-
firmative 1414
Negatur: minus deceptor
cul n. eeleriter 1687
Negaverit: plura n., plura
feret 1787
Neges: petitur si belle n. 1686
quod petitur si cito n. 1687
Neglect: most tender mercy 977
nothing more dreadful
than n. 2237
sweet n. more taketh mo 488
wise and salutary n. 977
Negleque quid de se men-
tiat 1700
Negligence unheeded bait of
love 847
Negligence: noble n. 1326
Negotia: non n. curam 1707
Negotiations between God and
man 1589
Negotiation before arms 1648
Negro 1395
equal of every living man 1395
if you do not like him, let
him alone 1395
spelling book in hand 63
wash a n. white 1395
Negroes believe they shall
rise high 1395
regarded as inferior order 1395
Negres: ou sont les n. 1837
Neighbor 1265
ask n. if you shall live in
peace 1393
at law his n. precludes 1396
had n. brings bad luck 1396
destruction of his n. 1396
does me harm 1395
duty to make n. happy 1396
good, a miller too 1395
good n. precious possession 1396
hate n., love his wife 1396
impell'd its n. to embrace 1396
live for thy n. 1444
love our n. for God 241
love thy n. 541:41; 1396
man's n., his looking-glass 1396
marvelous good n. 914
no one change n. with self 1396
revenge on n. by setting
his house on fire 1713
think more of my n. 937
thunder's n. 1542
to n. who in bad 1396
what is hateful to thyself
do not unto thy n. 804
Neighbors: beloved of his n. 1396
let your n. carve for you 1396
make n. live the lives 1685
make their n. good 1396
nearer n. to ourselves 1396
with n., lend and borrow 1395
Neither here nor there 1042
Nell: I love thee not, N. 468
pretty, witty N. 2180
Nellie: wait till the sun
shines, N. 2293
Nellie Gray 2284
Nelly: don't let poor N.
starve 441
was a lady 2285
Nelly Bly 2286
Nelson, Horatio 1888
Nem cont. granted p. c. 212
Nemesis: fest of N. sure 1708
hangs over men overbold 109
inappreciable N. within 301
poets call it N. 301
recol. of Nature 1709
spoils what we sow 1709
Nemo laeditur nisi a scipao 886
me impune laesant 2121
omnibus horis sapit 2123

Nemo, continued

repicate full torpescimus 234517
 solus satis sapit 20514
 Neolithic mind 30317
 Neoplatonist never spares 138514
 Neophyte: but oh, beamish n. 14091 7
 Neophyte: by n. and misce 1551 1
 Neptune: watery N. 66318
 you shall never 177217
 Neptune's salt wash 177217
 Neptunium: improbe N. ac-
 cused 18161 1
 Nequisimus: omnium bipe-
 dum n. 2085113
 Nero could touch harp well 8151 2
 means valiant 192218
 tainted with remorse 219516
 went up and down Greece 145419
 Nerve: every one unhard-
 ened 22241 6
 keep going on n. 9311 5
 visual n. 1819116
 with naked n. to bear 1511 5
 Nerves are the men 1978110
 tearing my n. 20481 1
 Nervos omnis frangit 10361 3
 Neuteris: que n. bene nota 1121 3
 Nervus ubi n. 959116
 Nervus: nulla viros n. deest 959116
 quam dicere male 9591 8
 quod nescium 9591 8
 Nesh young cowlip 3331 5
 Nescius shirt of N. 195112
 Nesh: desileth own n. 160212
 feather my n. 16021 3
 he feather'd his n. 6391 7
 no birds in last year's n. 1001 7
 of gloom 1731 1
 rob his own n. 150112
 ye may learn the n. 162112
 Nest-egg, to make clients
 lay 10021 2
 Nest-binding: weapons were 1191 3
 Nestled: not caged, but n. 174114
 Nestor of the Press 1837110
 swear jest laughable 1371 7
 Nests: built n. in my beard 1271 8
 in Fame's temple 627113
 last year's n. 1601 7
 Net: bright n. she can weave 1110
 for his feet 6781 4
 has fall'n upon me 203110
 in n. which they hid 17101 4
 in vain the n. is spread 1611 2
 not spread to catch hawk 10851 8
 of Heaven large meshes 8851 8
 of law is spread so wide 10851 8
 smoky n. of labor 1061 6
 to smare the soul 226114
 why is the n. removed 1721 3
 Nether-stocks: wooden n. 1099110
 Netherlands, see Holland
 Netu: bird avoids the n. 1611 2
 making n., not expect 12291 4
 not spread to catch hawk 10851 8
 spreading n. in midst of
 the sea 17491 1
 tangled in umorous n. 12221 2
 to catch the wind 50110
 Nettle: better stung by n. 1744111
 in side of friend 2391 4
 often neared the rose 12441 9
 stroke a n. 1771 7
 this n., danger 17541 9
 Nettled: we have n. him 981 6
 Neuter: I like dust on n. 6011 6
 Neuter: make me anything
 but n. 92114
 Neutral in fact 666113
 Neutrality: faint n. 735120
 just for a word, "n." 7271 7
 mean n. 15801 2
 of impartial judge 10201 3
 Never: better than n. is late 1071 3
 beyond the n. 981 7
 he n. came back 22891 5
 put off till tomorrow 16141 3
 too late to mend 16861 4
 Never-Grow-Old: young N. 471 6
 Never, Never Land 6541 6

Never-again: looking for n. 905113

Nevermore: Quoth the Ra-
 ven, N. all n. good that's n. 2210
 be not first by whom n. 2222116
 censur'd not as bad but n. 340110
 difficult of credence 1415116
 drives out the mid 443116
 every morning 11891 2
 invent something n. 3391 7
 Jerusalem when it comes 681 1
 looks always green 7331 6
 marvellous when n. 1415116
 no n. thing under sun 2415111
 nothing n. or true 14141 7
 scorning what is n. 841 3
 see, this n. n. 1415111
 something n. out of Libya 14151 7
 spick and span n. 920120 1415112
 tell not as n. what every-
 body knows 19611 6
 things succeed 730120
 what is n. not valuable 14151 8
 what was n. was false 1415111
 New-come: O blithe n. 3471 7
 New England all meeting
 house 1394118
 plantation of religion 1658113
 New Englander: gray-haired
 N. E. 10841 2
 New-fangled 1641127
 all 1606111
 smith 435119
 more n. than an ape 851 2
 New Hampshire: mountains
 of N. 14251 8
 New Haven: here's to N. H. 194115
 New Jersey selling absolun-
 tion 20491 9
 New Year glad N. Y. 12641 3
 reviving old Desires 1871 4
 sweet n., delaying 10681 8
 New York City of Cities 13971 8
 great stone desert 13981 2
 how much is he worth 707113
 husky taken in sin 13971 1
 is a sucked orange 1398118
 little strip of island 13981 1
 thy name's Hellum 2271 3
 to Paris 11621 5
 Xenophon at N. Y. 521 6
 New Zealand: traveller
 from N. Z. 1740113
 Newcastle: coals to N. 2831 7
 Newcastle, Duchess of
 epitaph 571 1
 Newcastle grindstone 12601 8
 Newland, Abraham: epitaph 571 6
 Newness: grace-like n. 10771 7
 News 13981
 and all those vapid sheets 16031 2
 any n. 1399113
 bad n. infects the teller 13991 3
 he no common teller of n. 14181 6
 break the n. to mother 22831 1
 do not wake me for good
 n. 13981 3
 drown'd these n. in tears 13991 8
 evil n. rides past 1398113
 fitting to the night 13991 8
 from all nations at back 18021 9
 good news at any time 13981 3
 good n. from far country 1398110
 happy n. of price 13991 7
 hard to hold 13981 4
 I sing of N. 16031 2
 if 't be summer n. 13991 5
 ill n. heth wings 1398113
 is not so fast 13991 7
 little bird brought me n. 160110
 make n. without straw 1399112
 muna of a day 13981 7
 master-passion is the love
 of n. 13981 3
 mouth full of n. 13991 7
 much older than their ale 13981 6
 never good to bring bad n. 13981 5
 no n. better than evil n. 1398111
 no n. is good n. 1398111
 no n. to write me 11641 8

News, continued

of doubtful credit 1398112
 printed no longer n. 1622116
 so like an old tale 1399110
 such n. as never heard 13991 9
 swallowing a tailor's n. 13991 9
 villainous n. abroad 13991 8
 welcome n. in letter 1101110
 what n. on the Rhine 1399113
 what's the n. 1399119
 when man bites dog 13981 4
 will find you 13981 9
 wonderful n. to tell 13981 7
 write n. 16041 3
 News-crammed 13991 7
 News value 16011 8
 News-writer lies down 16041 8
 man without virtue 1604114
 Newspaper
 See also Press
 blessed who never read n. 16031 6
 divide n. into four chapters 16031 6
 injury to character 16031 3
 invention for oblivion 16031 3
 more read, less understand 16031 3
 never looks at n. better
 informed 16031 6
 nothing worth knowing
 from n. 1603114
 of a century 1761 4
 part of tea equipage 16041 3
 quick read, quick lost 16041 3
 reply to a n. attack 16031 8
 which does its best 1604110
 would like to be n. man 1604110
 Newspaper-wits 16041 1
 Newspapers excite curiosity 16031 3
 family n. 16031 3
 government of mourning n. 16041 3
 of either side 16041 3
 schoolmasters of people 16041 3
 three hostile n. feared 16041 3
 villainous, heinous 16031 8
 without government 1604118
 Newton, Sir Isaac 12891
 God said, "Let N. be!" 14001 2
 Newton's particles of light 1704119
 News: also Newtons 1607111
 News returned 16071 1
 Niagara: never looked on N. 1111 9
 Nibbler not touch bait 660116
 Niccan barks of yore 1401 6
 Niccan lay dead 18091 6
 Nice man, nasty ideas 951114
 some more n. than wise 187118
 to get up in the mornin' 1749110
 unparticular men 1239112
 Nice to lie in bed 1749110
 Nicety and prolixious bluntness 1721 4
 Niche: from many a gar-
 nished n. 1280115
 God keeps n. for idols 9571 3
 ordained to fill 16471 6
 Nick o' Teem: great god N. 20191 9
 Nick of time 20041 6
 there sat old N. 4421 8
 Nickname God's creatures 21891 6
 is hardest none 13971 3
 man may wear wit n. 815111
 Nicknames 13771
 See also under Names
 and whippings 13771 4
 give good n. 13771 9
 Niemand's into nothing 137117
 Nidos: en loe N. de amado 1601 7
 Nietzsche Life Force war-
 shipper 1600117
 Nitry, short for magnificence 164114
 Nigger: young lady of N. 171113
 Nigger: quavris n., quavris
 candidus 160111
 Nigga: dere was an old n. 1601 9
 Nigardment of Nature 9961 1
 Nigards of advice 1601 4
 Nigger: call me damned n. 138119
 I've got too much 1601 9
 Night
 black, like n. custom on 1601 9
 among the gentle trees 14431 5
 and Chaos, anamote 17971 4

Night, continued

and day, both sweet things 1144: 3
another n., another day 1145: 6
waits us all 1145: 7
sure robe of n. 1145: 7
bare-bosomed n. 1145: 7
before Christmas 1145: 7
before some festival 1145: 7
bend low, O dusky N. 1145: 7
best-beloved N. 1145: 7
beyond the n., across day 1145: 7
black bat, n., has flown 1145: 7
blindman's holiday 1145: 7
blue n., with white moon 1145: 7
brave n., to cool courtesan 1145: 7
brings out the stars 1145: 7
broods over the deep 1145: 7
burn n., with torches 1145: 7
but daylight tick 1145: 7
by n., an atheist believes 1145: 7
by n., blemishes hid 1145: 7
Christian, what of the n. 1145: 7
colled n. 1145: 7
come, setting n. 1145: 7
cometh at last 1145: 7
cometh when no man can
work 1145: 7
comfort-killing N. 1145: 7
coward N. 1145: 7
cut short the n. 1145: 7
dark is the n. 1145: 7
dark n., strangers 1145: 7
dark-eyed n. 1145: 7
darksome n., be passed 1145: 7
day's elder born 1145: 7
dread vast and middle of n. 1145: 7
death's dateless n. 1145: 7
defining n., by darkness 1145: 7
does the rich gem betray 1145: 7
doth love her 1145: 7
drunken n., cloudy moon 1145: 7
dusky n., rides down sky 1145: 7
each n., reversed tails of day 1145: 7
sack n., we die 1145: 7
empty-vaulted n. 1145: 7
fall dark 1145: 7
falsed, clad with stars 1145: 7
forepart n., of sorrow 1145: 7
getting up in the middle of
the n. 1145: 7
had been cruelly 1145: 7
has a thousand eyes 1145: 7
hath a thousand eyes 1145: 7
hath been familiar face 1145: 7
hath met her silver lamp 1145: 7
haunted chambers of N. 1145: 7
he has the n. 1145: 7
holds keys of day 1145: 7
honey'd middle of the n. 1145: 7
how beautiful is n. 1145: 7
how beautiful this n. 1145: 7
how long n., to pain 1145: 7
how pleasant is Saturday n. 1145: 7
in banquetting spent 1145: 7
in the lone October 1145: 7
te folds the day 1145: 7
is beginning to lower 1145: 7
is for the day 1145: 7
is mother of the day 1145: 7
is mother of thoughts 1145: 7
is the gull's day 1145: 7
is the time for rest 1145: 7
is the time to weep 1145: 7
isn't more n., than day 1145: 7
it is a dreary n. 1145: 7
joint-laborer with day 1145: 7
know not what n. will
bring 1145: 7
last out a n. in Russia 1145: 7
lets have another gaudy
n. 1145: 7
life's long n. is ended 1145: 7
long n., folds them all 1145: 7
long n., of her deep hair 1145: 7
long n., of winter 1145: 7
long that never finds day 1145: 7
love n., more than day 1145: 7
lovely as a Lapland n. 1145: 7
loving, black-brow'd n. 1145: 7

Night, continued

love's n. is noon 1145: 7
low'ring N. 1145: 7
mad naked summer n. 1145: 7
made for loving 1145: 7
made wanton the n. 1145: 7
magical nourishing n. 1145: 7
majestic presence of N. 1145: 7
make n., brighter than day 1145: 7
makes the n., morning 1145: 7
making n., hideous 1145: 7
mask of n. is on my face 1145: 7
mine is the n. 1145: 7
miserable n. 1145: 7
miserable n. 1145: 7
miserable n. 1145: 7
most beautiful and rare 1145: 7
mother of counsels 1145: 7
muffles up the day 1145: 7
my father got me 1145: 7
mysterious n. 1145: 7
naughty n., to swim in 1145: 7
no day but has its n. 1145: 7
not sent for slumber 1145: 7
O holy N. 1145: 7
of error 1145: 7
of life some memory 1145: 7
of love and beauty 1145: 7
of memories and sighs 1145: 7
of south winds 1145: 7
of tears 1145: 7
of the grave 1145: 7
oft in the still n. 1145: 7
older than day by day 1145: 7
one n., awaits us all 1145: 7
one n., went betwixt 1145: 7
out of n., that covers me 1145: 7
pass n., with wine-cup 1145: 7
passed a miserable n. 1145: 7
pities nor wise nor fool 1145: 7
sabbath of mankind 1145: 7
sable goddess 1145: 7
sable N., mother of dread 1145: 7
sable-vested n. 1145: 7
sad and solemn N. 1145: 7
sadder than daylight 1145: 7
see how the towled n. 1145: 7
seem termless hell 1145: 7
shades of n., were falling 1145: 7
shall be filled with music 1145: 7
ships that pass in the n. 1145: 7
showery n., and still 1145: 7
shows stars and women 1145: 7
silent N. 1145: 7
sink discouraged into n. 1145: 7
sober-suited matron 1145: 7
starlit hall of N. 1145: 7
stealthy evil Raven 1145: 7
sum up at n., day's deeds 1145: 7
sweeps along the plain 1145: 7
sweeps up the hours 1145: 7
that baleful burning n. 1145: 7
that had no morrow 1145: 7
that no morn shall break 1145: 7
the dark-blue hunter 1145: 7
the shadow of light 1145: 7
things that love n. 1145: 7
this little strip of n. 1145: 7
this n., in banquetting 1145: 7
'tis a fearful n. 1145: 7
'tis a wild n. 1145: 7
trailing garments of N. 1145: 7
unpleasant sort of n. 1145: 7
unto n., sheweth knowledge 1145: 7
upon the cheek of n. 1145: 7
very witching time of n. 1145: 7
walked down the sky 1145: 7
wan n., shadowy 1145: 7
was drawing her curtain 1145: 7
was our friend 1145: 7
watchman, what of the n. 1145: 7
we'll add n., to the day 1145: 7
what is the n. 1145: 7
when deep sleep falleth 1145: 7
when evils are most free 1145: 7
when N. is on the hills 1145: 7
when no man can work 1145: 7
whose pitchy mantle 1145: 7
will blossom as the rose 1145: 7
will hide joys no longer 1145: 7

Night, continued

windy n., rainy morrow 1145: 7
winter-seeming summer's
n. 1145: 7
with her sullen wings 1145: 7
with her train of stars 1145: 7
with him fed shades of n. 1145: 7
with power to silence day 1145: 7
Night-cap deck'd brows 1145: 7
Night-cap: better or not 1145: 7
Night-crow cried 1145: 7
Night-dress: lectures in her
n. 1145: 7
Night-school: had been to 1145: 7
Night-shirts: as credentials 1145: 7
Night-watchman: wurruck
as n. 1145: 7
Night-watches: lone n. 1145: 7
Nightfall: we wait for n. 1145: 7
when one may rest 1145: 7
Nightingale, Florence 1145: 7
Nightingale 1145: 7
act the part of a n. 1145: 7
amorous delectant sung 1145: 7
and of the last 1145: 7
as soon as April brings 1145: 7
bemoans a life 1145: 7
cease from enamour'd tale 1145: 7
Chinese n. 1145: 7
dies for shame 1145: 7
Hark! ah, the n. 1145: 7
has a lyre of gold 1145: 7
heard the hush himself 1145: 7
if she should sing by day 1145: 7
in the sycamore 1145: 7
is singing from the wood 1145: 7
last night n., woke me 1145: 7
leave to n., her shady weed 1145: 7
love-lorn n. 1145: 7
mellow-throated n. 1145: 7
mourning her ravish'd
young 1145: 7
never n., so strange 1145: 7
no prize at poultry show 1145: 7
O n., then surely art 1145: 7
Oh n., What doth she all 1145: 7
one n., for twenty 1145: 7
plain egg of the n. 1145: 7
rapt in her song 1145: 7
sings round it 1145: 7
sits alone in sorrow 1145: 7
telling self-same tale 1145: 7
that in the branches sang 1145: 7
that on yon blowing spray 1145: 7
there is no music in n. 1145: 7
'tis the merry n. 1145: 7
'tis the ravish'd n. 1145: 7
we vivified the n. 1145: 7
Nightingale's lament 1145: 7
Nightingale: constancy
from n. 1145: 7
sing only in the spring 1145: 7
that sing to rose of life 1145: 7
till the n. applauded 1145: 7
twenty eared n., do sing 1145: 7
thy n., live on 1145: 7
Nightmare: Life-in-Death 1145: 7
Nights: all days are n. 1145: 7
banished from realm of
sleep 1145: 7
devoid of ease 1145: 7
gay-spent festive n. 1145: 7
God makes perch n. 1145: 7
in careless slumber spent 1145: 7
leedang n. 1145: 7
lie ten n., awake 1145: 7
merry n., and sorry days 1145: 7
on gossamer n. 1145: 7
soft n., solid dinners 1145: 7
stainless n. 1145: 7
three sleepless n. 1145: 7
two n., to every day 1145: 7
wakey n. 1145: 7
waste long n., in discontent 1145: 7
Night: follow in her n. 1145: 7
Nigra: lane n., nullum
colorem 1145: 7
Nihil ab illo vacat 1145: 7
esse 1145: 7
Nihilist does not bow down 1145: 7

Nihilist, qui nil amat1318:14
Nihilot ex n. nihil st1414:10
Nihilum; det. nihil o1414:10
redit ad n. res ulla1414:10
Nil admittari1414:13
de nullo posse fatendum1414:10
Nil ultra: here I fix1414:15
to hopes1414:17
Nilla, The1406
can water the earth1406:13
dam the waters of N.1406:18
forever new and old1406:16
mouths of fertile N.1406:10
overflowing N. presageth
famine1407:1
Nili: faciliis ait N. cupit
invenire1407:1
Nilius: higher N. swells1407:1
word of monk N.1406:13
Nimim-pumini1406:10
Nimimur hic ego sum1406:15
Nimim: ne uidi n.1406:15
Nimium: ad n.1406:14
Nimrod: proud N.1406:13
the mighty hunter1406:13
Nine lives instead of one1406:13
make a clamor1406:13
Ninepence in ready money 312:1
only n. in my pocket1406:13
Ninepence a day for killin' 1406:10
Ninety-and-nine just per-
sons1406:9
that safely lay1406:18
Ninety-eight: who fears1406:13
Nineveh, should not I spare
N.1406:10
Niobe dissolves into a tear 1072:1
like a new N.1406:13
like N. all tears1406:13
of nations1406:13
Nipples: healthy spot1406:13
red as cherries1406:13
Nirvana: in rest of N.1406:13
Nitor in adversum1406:13
Nitre: windy n.1406:13
Nivra: exports n.1406:13
No: could not pronounce 1682:1
forgot what "No" meant1406:13
from the mouth of woman 2212:1
in winter easy to say No 1008:16
is no negative in woman 2212:16
late said no, and would 2202:10
never say no1406:13
never take No for answer 2202:1
others said, No1406:13
sayers of no1406:13
spell no for me1406:13
waspiish word as No1406:13
when we can say No, say
Yes1406:13
No: tangas letras como en si 1069:1
No-man-land1406:13
Noah often said to his wife 2158:11
ordained fast1406:13
Papa N.1406:13
to the Zebra1406:13
when he had anchored1406:13
Nobility: non facit n. smagi-
nibus1406:13
Nobilitas sola est virtus 1407:17
Nobilitate: quid est n.1406:13
honum1406:13
Nobility1407
all was noble save N.1407:11
but ancient riches1406:13
constraints up1406:13
funds blazon in posterity1406:13
graceful ornament1406:13
hereditary n.1406:13
impossible necessity1406:13
in pain1406:13
leave our old n.1406:13
more nobly to repay1406:13
my n. begins in me1406:13
of ascent1406:13
of birth1406:13
of labor1406:13
O lady, n. in thine1406:13
occurs leather aprons1406:13
that hands show no fear1406:13

Nobility, continued
transmissible n.1406:13
true n. exempt from fear 1408:8
Nobis meminiase relictum 1293:17
Noble and nude and an-
tique1416:13
be n. in every thought1408:1
better not be than not n. 1408:9
experiment1416:13
fool never in fault1406:13
how n. is reason1406:13
more n. more humble1408:1
must nobly meet fate1406:13
of Nature's own creating 1408:10
only n. to be good1406:13
that hath n. conditions1408:1
those who think nobly are
n.1406:13
to be n. we'll be good1406:13
to grant life1406:13
too n. for this place1406:13
time n. everything good 1407:11
who has a priority1406:13
Noble-minded, be n.1406:13
Noble-mindedness1406:13
Noblest: busts do not
make a n.1406:13
dar'st thou brave a n.1406:13
is he1406:13
like a turnip1406:13
Nobleship do nothing well 7012:6
Nobleness: not heavily but
n. watcher1406:13
royal n.1406:13
that lies in other men1406:13
to try for1406:13
Nobler: might n. is than to
be frug1406:13
of us two1406:13
to something n. we attain 1409:1
Nobles: brided as to Jov's1406:13
statue1406:13
by earlier creation1406:13
lose the race1406:13
so many great n.1406:13
Nobles: eat une dignité1406:13
philize1406:13
Noblest things find vilest 8101:10
Nobly: how o. they live1406:13
Nobody cares for thee1406:13
does, and why should you1406:13
I care for n. not I1406:13
knows when begun1406:13
loves me1406:13
there's n. at home1406:13
Nocendum: null n.1406:13
Nocens: nemo fit feto n. 1643:1
nob. sponte est n.1406:13
se iudice nemo n. abaci-
vitin1406:13
Nocet: nocere n.1406:13
Nocet: miseris est n.1406:13
Nocet: in n. consilium1406:13
latent mendac1406:13
Nocem: nio n. patera1406:13
Nocetique demque fati-
gunt1406:13
Nocet, cenque deum1406:13
recum longan requiescere n. 1215:13
Nocit erat placid1406:13
Nocturna veritate manu 1674:5
Nocturne in Black and Gold 1449:4
Nod: affecta to n.1406:13
as good as a wink1406:13
from a good man1406:13
gives the n.1406:13
Homer himself observed to
n.1406:13
land of N.1406:13
tremble with his n.1406:13
Noddin: mid, mid, n.1406:13
Noddle: comb your n.1406:13
Noddles: amite his n.1406:13
Noddenities of character1406:13
of the oak1406:13
Nods and beckas1406:13
French n.1406:13
Nodum: in acipio n. queris 2044:10
Nog: honest ketney n.1406:13
valiant n. spoken1406:13

Noise as the shrouds make1406:13
come, bring with you1406:13
dire was n. of conflict1406:13
dreadful n. of waters1406:13
enough in the world1406:13
Eictoria' n. an' ples1406:13
like that of a hidden look 200:7
like that of a water-mill1406:13
musicians make tuning1406:13
of hammer and anvil1406:13
of many waters1406:13
of the moon1406:13
over a good deed1406:13
power of n. to move1406:13
stab upward with your n. 2331:3
yearning to make a n.1406:13
Noiseless as fear1406:13
Noises: discordant n.1406:13
Noisy man always right1406:13
Noiseville-on-the-Subway1406:13
Nokes outdoes Stokes1406:13
Nolens nimio celerius venie-
quod n.1406:13
Noli me tangere1406:13
Noluit ubi velle1406:13
Non trop fameux, un poids 1741:4
Nonrect: ma vale et huc
N. que riquenza1406:13
Nome: scolpire olte quel ter-
mine nostro n.1406:13
Nomen: eternumque lecte
n.1406:13
amistia est1406:13
amicitia sanctum et venera-
bile n.1406:13
aque omnes1406:13
clarum et venerabile n.1406:13
dulce libertatis1406:13
fortian nostrum n.1406:13
ne hodie malo n.1406:13
sententia quam n. 1068:9
tuo spargit in orbe1406:13
Nomina, honesta n. pre-
tendebant1406:13
ponto1406:13
Non: natus: if n. I will not
accept1406:13
in the hand1406:13
Nomination decided in a
smoke-filled room1406:13
I will not accept n.1406:13
Nominanza: a color d'erba 686:10
Nominis: mutato n. de te
fabula1406:13
Nominis: stat magni n.
umira1406:13
superstitione n.1406:13
Noms: granda n. abaiscent 1373:15
Non possumus1406:13
picturam1406:13
libi spiro1406:13
Non acquirit: conclusion a
n. n.1406:13
you're a n. n.1406:13
Non-combatant: no fury
like that of n.1406:13
Non-conformist: man must
be a n.1406:13
Non-funky: one n.1406:13
Non-possession of much1406:13
Non-resistance pica cravat 1064:11
Nonage: in my n.1406:13
Nonbalance of death1406:13
Nonpareil: thou art the n. 1406:13
Non-peace1406:13
daring n. seldom fails to hit 1406:13
dullest a. most profound 1406:13
his n. suits their n.1406:13
little n. and then1406:13
may be good law1406:13
no biggodd n. about her 1406:13
of their stone ideal1406:13
one word n. two nothing 1406:13
only n. set to music1406:13
privilege of aristocracy1406:13
round the corner of n.1406:13
swallows n. and a lie1406:13
throned in whistled hair 1795:3
to dispute about a hue1406:13
verbal n. with sound1406:13

Nook: books and a shade n. 189: 4
 grant him some noble n. 189:12
 rooky n. with hilltops 194:17
 shady n. babbling brook 228:5
 with a book 189: 3
 Nook: by many winding n. 200:15
 sequestered n. 189: 3
 to lie and read in 189: 3
 Noon 1411
 novelty of n. out of date 1415:14
 O sweet, delusive N. 1411:13
 shameless n. 1411:13
 she comes not when n. 999: 3
 very n. of night 1302:10
 who left off at n. 73: 3
 Noon-glory: sun's n. 1944: 5
 Noonday: clearer than n. 1639: 1
 in the hustle 1434: 1
 Noon tide: when n. wakes
 anew 210:16
 Noose: forc'd his neck into
 a n. 1225:14
 struggled with marriage n. 1276:14
 Noosing of rich people 1271:11
 Norfolk: Duke of N. death 307: 6
 in malt 307: 6
 Normale: not nostrils
 but n. 67: 7
 Norman's Woe: reef of 1815: 9
 North Mother way 1159: 8
 North and South together
 brought 58: 3
 no N., no South, no East 57: 5
 points to the needle 475: 4
 tender is the n. 237: 9
 tyrannous breathing of n. 105: 2
 North Carolina: governor of 494: 6
 North Pole: damn the N. P. 189: 6
 Northern men loveth fight 999: 2
 Northwest Territory: no
 slavery in N. T. 184: 5
 No-western blowing, Bill 1780: 6
 Norval: on Crumpton hills 181:18
 Noose te 1790: 3
 Nose 1412
 and chin threaten it 609: 9
 any n. may ravage rose 1412: 4
 sweet n. upon his face his
 own 1412:1
 becomes all n. 1996:17
 betrays porridge 1413: 4
 blow n. differently 2021:18
 beard through the n. 1413: 3
 change laws of empire 1412:10
 choose man with long n. 1413: 7
 cock to her n. 1413: 1
 curl up n. for savory smell 1487: 3
 cut off n. to spike face 1413: 8
 did not like to turn n. 1413: 5
 dipped his Roman n. 2157: 1
 down's n. ever cold 469:15
 dawn's innocent n. 1975: 2
 e'en at thy father's n. 1486:18
 embellished with rubies 1413:10
 fell a-bleeding 1947: 2
 follow thy n. 1413:15
 foot of n. 477:19
 haughtily he cocks n. 1056:14
 his n. should pant 79: 9
 hold n. to grindstone 1412:13
 if a man's n. bleeds 1947: 2
 innocent n. 943: 1
 innuenduo n. 473: 7
 into every platter 1284: 7
 jolly red n. 1412: 2
 led by the n. 1412:12
 led by the n. with gold 113:12
 him a coal of fire 1413:12
 like a waxen n. 1413:16
 looms n. loses character 1756:13
 mummy an Aldermanic n. 418: 2
 Marian's n. looks red 1416:10
 means will 606: 6
 newer thrust n. into other
 men's porridge 1484: 7
 net n. among twenty 1413:15
 of nice nobility 1414: 5
 of open wipe a bloody n. 1664: 5
 of war 1412:16
 on a man's face 1018:14

Nose, continued
 paying through the n. 1413: 1
 put n. out of joint 1413: 9
 seek no further than end
 of n. 1413:14
 snipe-like n. 455:12
 snuffing with writhed n. 705:12
 speaks through his n. 1591: 9
 that has great n. 1412:11
 that wakeful nightingale,
 his n. 1412: 1
 that's his precious n. 1412:14
 thrust n. into platter 1284: 7
 tip-tilted like flower 1413: 3
 tumbles on his n. 472:18
 turn up his n. 1412: 7
 under n. of envious 585:14
 use your turned-up n. 1724:15
 was sharp as a pen 1413:12
 why does n. look so blue 1932:23
 why n. is in middle 1413:13
 wipe it down, not up 1412: 3
 wipe n. of neighbor's son 1492: 8
 wiped n. on sleeve 1413: 3
 wipe child's n. kisses
 mother 257: 8
 Nosegay of others' flowers 1668: 1
 Nosegay: leave for waking 480:14
 Nose: bloody n. 665:19
 crook'd n. 234: 1
 diplomats have long n. 45:18
 follow n. led by eyes 1413:15
 people ought to guard n. 1284:11
 wearing our own n. 553: 7
 Nose: valiant omnes 1056: 5
 Nostril: nosmet puerile 1791:11
 Nostril: stretch the n. wide 216:10
 through prost n. 1880: 1
 upturn'd n. wide 1413: 6
 Nostrils: curved n. 1855:18
 Not-day: saw the n. 1914:15
 Not-incurious in God's
 handiwork 1242: 3
 Natches on the blade 1956: 9
 Note and in observe 352: 2
 dreadful n. of preparation 2117: 6
 not a n. worth the noting 1603:14
 now sinks the n. of fear 1815: 3
 silent n. Cupid strikes 350: 3
 soft is n., sad the lay 1357: 3
 sparrow's n. from heaven 1896: 7
 take no n. of time 2010: 6
 when found, make n. of 721:10
 why then a final n. pro-
 long 1879:12
 Noteless as race 1372:12
 timeless, tuneless fellow 1880: 1
 Notes by distance made
 more sweet 1290:16
 child's among you takin'
 n. 1603:14
 do beat the vaulty heaven 1072:16
 ever-ready n. of ridicule 163:17
 few n. but strong 167:14
 loosen n. in silver shower 1366: 1
 necessary evil 243: 3
 praised unblushingly her n. 1880: 5
 resembling stars 1999:14
 such sweet soft n. 1365: 4
 that close eye of day 1403: 8
 think-warld's n. 1508: 6
 thousand blended n. 1995:16
 tuned to her sad estate 1405:11
 Nothing: begins and n. ends 1445:10
 better do n. 953: 9
 better than a good woman?
 N. 245: 9
 better to know n. 959:10
 brings me all things 480: 6
 brought n. into world 163:15
 but a rose 1747: 4
 can be known 1960:13
 can be made of n. 1414:10
 can touch him further 395:12
 did n. in particular 427: 1
 doing n. with skill 953:11
 do n. and get something 780: 5
 do n. at all 953:12
 do n. emphatically 1369:14
 do n. for ever and ever 573:12

Nothing, continued
 do n. is in every man's
 power 953: 1
 do n. is way to be n. 956: 7
 do n. to nobody 1414:12
 does n. at all 952:19
 doing n., never do amiss 1548: 6
 either good or bad 1891:12
 elder brother to shade 1415: 4
 for me to-day 2291: 6
 for n. 1414:11
 from n. I was born 1413: 6
 from n. to n. I travel 1414:16
 gives to airy n. 1533: 3
 has no savor 1414: 3
 having n., possessing all 1414: 6
 here lies one who was n. 571: 7
 hundred years hence 1353:11
 I come from n. 1690:14
 I that am n. 137:11
 in the world to do 1813:15
 is altered 718: 8
 is but what is not 1415: 2
 is changed 718: 8
 is given for n. 1414:11
 is had for n. 1414:11
 is hid 2051: 7
 is it n. to you 1887: 2
 is no good 2279: 3
 is right and n. is just 1491:10
 is stolen 1414:11
 is there to come 1590:14
 is too late 31: 9
 it set out from 1141: 9
 know n., doubt n. 959: 6
 knowing n. is sweetest 964: 3
 laboriously doing n. 953:13
 learning to say n. cleverly 2240:12
 left at me n. in will 985:14
 let n. disturb thee 793: 8
 make no use of n. 1414:10
 matters 1414: 7
 nearly it is n. 467: 6
 new or true 1414: 7
 of n. comes n. 1732: 1
 out of n. comes n. 1414:10
 proceeds from nothingness 1414:10
 really perishes 1414:10
 returns to nothingness 1414:10
 said that has not been said
 before 1507:11
 so absurd or vain 1500:19
 something made of n. 1043:10
 stake, nothing draw 752: 8
 that cannot happen 970:18
 there's N. Like It 2292: 6
 they do n. laboriously 953:15
 they that have n. 1414: 5
 they that n. know 959: 4
 to do but work 1414: 9
 to do n. at all 955: 5
 to do n. in every power 953: 3
 to have n. is not poverty 1566: 5
 to look backward to 1512:10
 to say n. to do n. 1414:12
 to say, say n. 1564: 1
 to the purpose 99:16
 to wear 287: 4
 to what I could say 1867:10
 to write about n. 1102: 9
 turns to a wild of n. 1411: 3
 under heaven so blue 2091:12
 undertaketh n. achieveth 176:17
 ventures 176:17
 was born, n. will die 221:13
 when n. in, n. can come out 1414: 5
 when you are used to it 355:10
 where n. is, n. can come 1414: 1
 which we don't invite 1710: 5
 who does n. with better
 grace 819:12
 who have n. little to fear 1567:11
 will come of n. 1414:10
 without leave of God 787: 1
 Nothingness 1411
 bell better 390:11
 in sleep's n. relief 1844:13
 my n., my wants 1358: 6
 on one who loves nothing 1318:14
 whole substantial thing 1387:11

Nothing: I hear n.1414:164
 labour'd n.1928:1
 life of n., nothing worth 1415:3
 very old n.340:130
 Nothingness: earnest 1393:130
 Not: magis quam nobilis2076:7
 Notion of the town341:1
 Notion: airy n. mix with
 earth2142:12
 are all adoptive1481:12
 general n. wrong331:8
 natural n. better1003:10
 preposterous n.2243:6
 with each other fought 100:15
 Notus: quum medico n.
 ipse nihil1788:13
 Notitia: initium est salutis
 n. peccati1736:18
 Notrem: qui n. dat,
 ignotus1691:14
 Notum: inviolabile com-
 pact1785:5
 Notus: minime sibi quisque
 n. est1780:5
 Nought is everything1090:15
 lay down752:8
 Koun and vera and par-
 ticiple820:12
 Hebrew n. which means
 I am govern's damn 1050:13
 Nourished: completely n.198:2
 when pleased you are n. 1510:15
 Nourishes: what one rais-
 esha, n.80:3
 Nourishment divine822:17
 for the soil1106:2
 man's n. aspire866:12
 to a hungry man80:12
 to wind1058:8
 Nurture des faulx quin-
 tons1476:5
 Nouvelles: pas de n. bonnes
 n.1398:11
 Novel: every n. debtor to
 Homer911:15
 far from life662:6
 receipts to make whole 662:8
 servofulous French n.720:8
 should be kept 'moving
 on'551:21
 three-volume, once read 662:14
 Novelists: poverty of their
 inventions662:6
Novels
See also Fiction
 are sweetest662:19
 as useful as Bibles662:19
 all readers with wrong
 tastes652:14
 remarkable for exagger-
 ated pictures662:14
 servofulous n.662:19
 suckled by older n.1066:5
 to love as fairy tales662:14
 without love or talking 662:19
Novelty1415
 sickle frail support1511:6
 is best loved1415:17
 mind pleased with n.511:17
 public clamour for n.1415:17
 public dislike n.1415:17
 November: chill N.117:5
 No Park, no Ring, N.117:5
 nurse N. on Jan of June 2181:6
 thirty days bath N.1338:12
 November's sky is chill and
 drear117:5
 November: darken the
 drear N.2156:12
 November:2200:7
 November: apud n. querere 1038:17
 Novitas carissima rerum 1416:17
 Novitate: dulcique amicos
 n. seneco1416:17
 Novitatis arida1416:17
 Novum: quid n. evenit1416:2
 Novus homo754:16
 Now ain't jess the minute 1600:1
 alone is ours1600:1
 better n. than never1093:7

Now, continued

eternal n. does always last 1599:14
 everlasting N.1599:14
 everlasting n. of solitude 1871:8
 fleeting N.1599:13
 if it be n., 'tis not to come 1647:7
 is immortal life279:11
 is the accepted time1796:16
 leave N. for dogs and apes 1132:10
 only bird lays eggs of gold 1600:1
 or never1432:12
 out of the moment N.1600:2
 that indivisible point1599:13
 this important n.934:9
 watchword of the wise1600:2
 where in time is n.2005:9
 Now's the day and hour 1432:12
 Nox: circumscriptur n.1403:15
 est perpetua968:16
 exhibit molestiam1402:14
 omnes una manet n.381:3
 ponto n. incubat ara1401:4
 tristor n. est1402:15
 Nuhe parl1267:9
 Nubibus. in n.231:10
 Nubis: post maxima n.
 Phos.282:9
 Nucleum vult. frangit nu-
 cem1062:6
 Nude: kiased rath down-
 cast n.1662:3
 Nudity1416
 scholar to hide one's n.662:14
 nothing so chaste as n.1416:8
 Nudo detrahens vestimenta 97:8
 Nudus castra peto1416:10
 Nunc: si let n. huiusmodi 1071:11
 Nunc negotia vocatur208:7
 Nugatum: nulli n. laude
 secundus1538:9
 Nugas: magno conatu mag-
 nas n.2047:14
 Nuisance by night and day 201:1
 Nuit a soi-même544:13
 porte conseil1400:11
 parail langue1402:12
 Nuda: jube a men n.1403:15
 Nulli splendidus n.662:18
 Nulli desperandum spirat 523:8
 nocendum980:7
 Nullum cum victis certa-
 men406:1
 in luna numero520:11
 Number at table450:13
 consideration for N. One 850:7
 is certainly the cause1014:4
 makes long disputes130:6
 of his days shall be double 2100:1
 take care of n. one1793:7
 Numbered: hairs of your
 head n.847:4
 with the truly free1105:19
 Numbers: flowing n.853:7
 golden n.1538:13
 harmonious n.1090:25
 liard in n.2255:12
 magic n.1538:13
 odd n.1227:8
 round n. always false1312:7
 safety in n.726:20
 soft and clear1365:13
 tell me not, in mournful n. 1121:14
 thy n. flow1146:3
 warmly pure1538:13
 Numeres anno soles et
 nubilia toto293:2
 Numero deus impare gaudet 122:3
 Numerus: deperdit n.726:20
 Numiphus convinct nobis
 sit utile1586:9
 Nummi: crescit amor n.1337:7
 plangunt n. quant fu-
 pera1583:3
 Numoreum in arca habet
 fides1334:12
 servat in arca1334:12
 Nummos: bene perdit n.
 judic.1002:1
 contempler in arca118:12
 scribit n.1227:10

Nun

See also Monks
 demure of lowly port338:14
 holy time quiet at a n.338:17
 if you become a n., draw 1338:1
 sacred n., dictated in grace 1338:1
 there was also a N.1338:1
 Name dimitte399:5
 Nunnery: how to scale n.331:17
 to a n., go1364:10
 Nunquam autem recte facit 334:11
 Nunt: self-loving n.337:16
 veiled n., meek violets3086:16
 whose breath's a sigh1338:8
 Nupta: conjuge n. minor1267:9
 non n. maritum2144:7
 Nuptia: etne novis n.
 her.2077:6
 Nurse: dear n. of wife1470:9
 dirty n., experience994:9
 for a poetic child1797:10
 foster n. of nature1385:3
 I recollect n. called Ann 1266:12
 of blame1403:3
 of crimes676:1
 of crimes and cowards1474:8
 of social1364:10
 old husky n.1274:10
 thee on my breast189:10
 Nursed upon self-same hill 892:12
 Nurseries of Heaven1573:10
 Nursery: bud and bloom,
 her.644:13
 Nursery-faith: pious n.1573:10
 Nursing of thy widowhood 1033:7
 Nursem: est, qui aliquem eat 2031:9
 Nut, a world, a squirrel, a
 king3510:10
 eat after a glut911:1
 neither can you crack n. 1662:1
 sweet is the n., but bitter
 in his gill1533:12
 women and sea allies2790:10
 went with a n.911:6
 Nut-shell: bounded in a n. 483:6
 Nutmeg-graters: rough as n. 1797:7
 Nutmegs and Cloves1418:4
 a Nutriminum spiritus1608:2
 Nutrition: draw n. propa-
 gate and rot1136:12
 Nuts from brown October's
 wind1423:9
 mellow n. hardest rind64:7
 scraps n. out of fire223:16
 to Father of Lies2060:6
 to him to tell1627:4
 Nutty: no n., and so know-
 ing1626:1
 Nuten: vom N. unser Welt
 regiert1793:8
 Nux, animus, nullius similis 1792:10
 Nye: I looked up at N.1666:2
 Nymph: give me a willing
 n.1624:11
 in thy orisons1588:3
 Mountain N., sweet Lib-
 erty1103:14
 not over good321:3
 O n. more bright321:3
 with arrows keen240:12
 Nympha padica Deum videt
 et erubuit1328:14
 Nymphs: suaveque N.
 Gratia decipies819:16
 Nympholepsy of despair 436:15
 Nymph: has other n. in
 view2144:4
 joined with Graces827:6
 that reign o'er sewers1216:16

O of Giotto277:8
 the little O, the earth602:17
 without a figure1415:1
 O, K.: which was n. R. 1443:15
 Oaf: make one a. or ape or
 human902:14
 Oafs: mudding o. at Jacks 214:15

Oak 1417
 and brass of triple fold 1778:10
 ananases when it falls 621: 5
 brow-bound with the f. 1718:17
 close as o. 1417:11
 cut down at first stroke 1417:14
 every o. must be acorn 1417: 2
 from fallen o. wood 491:16
 goody O. 1417:13
 grows silently 621: 5
 hardest-timber'd o. 2041: 5
 heart of o. 1417: 2
 hearts of o. 502: 4
 here's to the o. 1417: 3
 hollow o. our palace is 1778: 1
 lofty o. from small acorn 2041: 3
 monarch o. 1417: 6
 monarch of the wood 1417: 2
 sported his o. 1417:12
 talking o. to ancient spoke 1417: 5
 towering to the skies 1417:10
 unwedged and garled 155:18
 whose antique root 1417:11
 whose boughs mould 1417: 5
Oaks flourish thousand years 759: 4
 greatest o. have been 2041: 1
 acorns 2041: 1
 hews down o. with rushes 1483: 6
 may fall when trees stand 1417: 8
 rest enchanted on his o. 1872: 14
 tall o. alone are trees 1778:14
 tall o. branch-charmed 1417: 9
 tall o. from 2041: 1
 acorns 1438:4: 2041: 2
Oar in every man's boat 1284: 7
 rest enchanted on his o. 1872: 14
 wearied at that o. 2041: 3
Oared himself 1954: 5
Oars alone can ne'er pre-
vail 1776:10
 cut with ferry o. 670: 4
 cut with her golden o. 672: 1
 sent on your o. forever 1519: 4
 were silver 1814: 7
 with falling o. they kept 1776:10
 with o. and sails 862:18
Oath 1417
 break o. he never made 1417:16
 break o. to win paradise 1417: 3
 breaking of an o. 1417:16
 good, mouth-filling o. 1953: 8
 Hippocratic O. 1874: 3
 I have an o. in heaven 1419: 4
 is of no moment 1418:10
 let none believe man's o. 1204: 8
 no o. too binding for lover 1203: 5
 object my holy o. 1418:10
 of allegiance 1863: 8
 rattling o. 1951:16
 registered in heaven 1418:12
 sin to keep sinful o. 1418:10
 some fresh new o. 1951:13
 sworn must be kept 1418: 8
 take my corporal o. 1418: 3
 terrible o. 1951:18
 too hard a keeping o. 1418: 3
 unlawful o. better broke 1418:10
 used no o. but "truly" 1086: 1
 where's o. 2047:15
 with no reservations 1418:12
Oath-taking: more o. more
lying 1418: 3
 are straws 1419: 2
 broke o. by Providence 1417:16
 by God, directest of o. 1951: 5
 founts of piety 1418:18
 full of strange o. 1849: 3
 his o. are cradles 1849:13
 like rivers fore'd into 1418: 5
 lovers' o. enter'd not ears 1204: 7
 not many o. that make 1417:15
 truth 1417:15
 not surer for a man 1417:15
 omitt the o. 1000:12
 strongest o. are straw 1419: 2
 terminate strife 1418: 3
 used as playthings 1418: 3
 were not purg'd 1417:16
 women's o. are wafers 1951:16

Oaths, continued
 write women's o. in water 1418:16
Obedience cultivate 1768: 8
 ture on o. 1768: 8
 favorite food of reviewers 1768: 8
Oats: field of drooping o. 1559: 4
 supports people 1768: 7
 sow the wild o. 1601: 5
 sow wild o. in tame vorse 1522:10
Obedience 1419
 all good in o. 1419:11
 and command 1420: 4
 approve thy o. 1420: 1
 by o. we become divine 1419: 9
 child's first lesson 245:16
 courtesy due to kings 1419:17
 gives right to command 1420: 5
 is the bond of rule 1419:17
 key to every door 1419:10
 makes government 615:15
 makes slaves of men 1419:14
 mother of success 1419: 8
 of planetary influence 1915:10
 once unquestioning o. 1088:10
 pay to ancient schools 1511: 7
 prince's kiss o. 1512:10
 right to compel o. 57: 9
 through o. to command 1420:16
 to them that are masters 1800: 9
 where 'tis truly o'ed 1419:15
 yielded more readily 1420:12
Obedient: most o. 258:11
 to their laws 570: 7
 Oberon Titania 614:14
Obeys: best science how to o. 1420:10
 knows but in o. 1419:16
 I have learnt to o. 1419:13
 law who made the law 1089: 1
 learn to o. before com-
 mand 1420:16
 other people's orders 574: 8
 that know not how to rule 1420:14
 'tis freedom to o. 1022:19
 to o. is best 1420: 3
Obeying in commanding 1419: 2
Obeys: who o. worthy of be-
ing commander 1420: 4
Obitum: post o. fingit majora 630: 2
 querie que jaceas post o. 960: 5
Object of life to do good 1081:13
 o. of war makes it honorable 62: 4
Objectives: to raise o. cany 1420: 6
Objects: age o. too much 1321:13
 extracted from many o. 1291:13
 in marriage, love, money 1307:14
Oblations: vain o. 678: 9
Obligation of a gift 775: 5
 of subjects to sovereign 1045: 8
 to John I owed great o. 1761:13
 to posterity 1563:15
Obligation: s'acquitter d'une
o. 984: 8
Obligations repaid with in-
gratitude 156:17
 returning small o. 156:17
Oblige her and she'll hate
you 1504: 1
 Obligated by hunger 1505: 8
 Obliging, he ne'er oblig'd 1312: 2
 Obligingness supple hate 1217:13
Oblique: nimium o. tuorum 708:16
Oblique: meorum 708: 7
Oblivion 1420
 bestial o. 978:17
 blind o. 1421: 5
 dark o. 1421: 4
 drear o. of lost things 1417:13
 drink o. of a day 1421:18
 dust and damned o. the tomb 920:18
 is not to be hired 1420:10
 o'er part O. stretch wing 1421: 1
 page where memory writes 1420:12
 powers tread on o. 1420:11
 rasure of o. 1421:19
 scatter'd her poppy 1420:10
 softly lays 1276:13
 swallow'd cries up 1421: 5
 thou shalt from O. pass 1339:12
 without o. no remembrance 1420:12
Oblivion's deepening veil 1581:11

Oblivisci interdum expedit 708:10
 quid scis 708:10
Obscure: cede una es hinc de-
aus d. 1424:15
Obscenia: tristitia o. 606: 3
Obscene: taste o. 131:12
Obscura: servat placidos o. 1422:12
Obscure: illustrious o. 1422: 9
 palpable o. 1422: 5
 striving to be brief, I be-
 come o. 1423: 3
Obscurely: nor has he lived
amias who lived o. 1422: 4
Obscure: the show of evil 1094: 5
Obscure: vers involvens 1423: 7
Obscurité royaume de l'er-
reur 1423: 6
Obscurity 1421
 dark o. 1503:14
 illustrated by further o. 1421: 1
 is the realm of error 1423: 6
 keeps men in peace 1422:12
Obscurities with trumpet
sounds 1423:19
Obssequium amicos 1513:10
Observance of written laws 1087:17
 to a morn of May 1284: 2
Observants: silly ducking
o. 1421:10
Observation 1423
 brings wisdom 1423:17
 by my penny of o. 1423:12
 cramm'd with o. 1423:18
 most enduring pleasure 1423:12
 observe extensively 1423:11
 old man's memory 1423: 7
 prime educator 1527:18
 with extensive view 1423:11
 with observant view 1423:11
Observations which our-
elves we make 1423:16
Observatory: nature's o. 1873: 2
Observed of all observers 1313: 5
 that was excellently o. 1427: 5
Observer: arch o. 1511: 5
 he is a great o. 1576: 2
 of cities and customs 2049: 2
 of ought and must 1664: 3
 six thousand years for o. 1673:13
Obsession: in sorrow's o. 1577:13
Obstacle: first o. which
counts 1266:11
Obstinacy 1426
 in a bad cause 1424: 1
 ne'er so stiff 1424: 2
 proof of stupidity 1943: 8
 takes his sturdy stand 1424: 3
Obstinate: never good 806: 8
Obstination prove de be-
stiae 1424:10
Obstruction: lie in cold o. 386:12
Obstruction: et livor 1837:17
Occasio egre offertur 1423: 1
 post est O. calva 1423: 1
 prima sui parte comosa 1423: 3
Occasion
 See also *Opportunity*
 all her hair on forehead 1423: 6
 as the o. so the behavior 1428: 6
 courage mounteth with a 324: 8
 halcyon and vociferous o. 1531: 8
 holding o. by the hand 1423:16
 is held behind 1423: 2
 is great matter 1420: 1
 kind o. prompts their warm
 desires 1427: 1
 makes the politician 1919: 9
 march with the o. 1858: 3
 seal of secrecy 1978: 4
 take fleet O. by the fair 1423: 2
 when o. calls, delay fatal 1423: 2
 when to take o. by hand 1901: 3
 Occasion on faire du mal 1420: 1
 Occasionem obervans pro-
 perantem 1423: 7
 rapamus O. de die 1420:16
Occasions and causes why
and wherefore 225: 3
 finder of 1423: 9
 great a. spring from 7114

Occasions, continued

new o. teach new duties 1616:14
spring from principles 774:4
to eat and drink 519:3
Ochloje anella senza gemme 604:10
Occidere q. n. putant o. 1339:3
Occidit spes omnia 611:12
Occupata in otio 951:14
Occupation 1424
absence of o. not rest 7706:13
and o. for kings 1442:13
Ochello's o. gone 636:17
Occupations: facie etc.
autem o. evadere 207:18
Occupations: let thine o. be
few 1424:16
love our o. 1424:16
perish 253:14
Occupied: let every man be o. 112
Occurandum discrimini 178:4
Ocean

See also Sea
ambitious o. swell, rage 1921:5
and I have loved thee, O. 1771:5
blends with O. of Years 2005:1
boundless o. runs there 1815:11
dark, illimitable O. 777:4
dark-heaving, boundless 777:4
earth, air and o. 512:11
far-spouting O. 1777:1
flamed as one wound 1774:7
for my grave 1815:15
girdled with the sky 1401:10
great Neptune's o. 851:12
has its ebbs 843:13
he who loves the o. 1780:9
heaves old o. 449:13
image of Eternity 1777:1
into tempest wrought 1776:1
is this the mighty o. 1772:6
leaning on the sky 1704:9
less against the land 904:9
makes union unnatural 58:8
of dreams 482:5
of this world 1125:15
of Time, whose waters 2013:1
of truth undiscovered 1399:14
of words 2224:14
on life's vast o. 1457:4
on whose awful face 1773:3
painted o. 953:40
rears his reverend head 547:10
sunless retreat of the O. 158:4
their abode 548:2
thou deep and dark-blue O. 1773:3
to river of his thoughts 2195:3
upon a painted o. 915:20
who heaves old o. 497:13
with a thousand masts 1240:3
with o. of zeal mixed drop 2609:3
Ocean's mane 1773:6
melancholy waste 1773:6
Ocean-tide: all-embracing o. 2002:5
Oceanus fluctus me numerare 971:8
Oceana, between two bound-
less o. 1124:4
thou sittest between thy o. 61:3
Octave 'twixt dream and
deed 425:6
Octet is the trunk 1383:10
October 1428
Octopus, The 2048:4
Octonary verse 1547:2
Oculatus: plura est o. testis
unus 604:15
Oculi: cecel sunt o. cum
anima alia 1701:1
distant o. lacrimare 1077:10
dum spectant lacus 508:15
nil peccant 590:19
non tacere tui 601:5
quocunque domini
sentia o. pre-
tangam speculatore 507:3
Oculos et vestigia domini 616:17
Occupata in otio 951:14
Odalisque: he wooed the o. 1084:9
Odor: at o. with morning 1400:8
bona thep 'gainst the o. 7715:2
facing fearful o. 1400:11

Odor, continued

for high and low alike 574:12
what's the o. so long as
you're happy 1118:7
Oderint, dum probent 867:16
dum metuent 867:13
Oderit: te merite ne quis o. 866:10
Oderit, si poterit 918:1
Oderunt bilarem tristes 866:37
quem metuent o. 867:14
Odor in praise of Muham-
med 1801:11
Odi et amo 1217:7
Odia: acerima proximorum 865:16
che amar chi t'o. 1217:1
in longum jactans 1713:20
prodesse o. 866:18
qui timet regnare nascit 1250:12
Odus: ultimus ne tende o. 867:12
tui o. viro 867:11
Odin of all powers 1458:17
Odor: tuncquid tu o. tuo
me vinces 866:12
quid facies o. 1218:1
Odorous comparisons are o. 290:1
of old ben comparisons 290:2
Odorous: immortal o. 867:1
its inveterate 866:11
Odus: first O. falls 375:12
Odor

See also Perfume
a short sweet o. 4101:3
betray itself by its o. 1486:17
in the rose, smile, woman 185:18
of her wild hair 212:6
stealing and giving o. 1365:15
sweet and rare o. 692:1
to stir memory 1487:2
within the sense 943:8
Odor: luctu bonus est o. 1316:15
optimus o. est: unius 1487:16
Odorous: comparisons are o. 290:1
Odors crushed are sweeter 161:13
flung o. from spicy shrub 1271:8
of ploughed field 248:14
Saloon o. from shore 1487:5
Odysseus: surge and thunder o. 11
O'er-shoot: never to u. 991:2
O'ercome: not to be o. was
to do more 3072:5
Oesterich: uber alia 767:2
Oeufs: manieres d'accom-
moder les o. 532:18
O'er again, on again 198:6
O'er-heel, insidiously aside 380:12
O'er-souring of British sand o. 12
Offence 1425
all's not o. that 1425:18
confront the visage of o. 1298:16
every nice n. 1425:18
from am'rous causes 1425:13
greatest o. against virtue 208:7
is not hate at first 867:8
less than punishment 1088:3
let o. pass unheeded 1425:16
love offender, detest o. 1425:11
my o. is rank 1425:17
neither give nor take o. 1425:10
no o. where none meant 1425:14
pardon o. encourage many 1631:16
rock of o. 1425:15
where o. is let axe fall 1031:4
without or with o. 2037:1
Offences given and taken 1426:2
hides own o. 1757:16
made old o. of affectiona new 237:8
more o. at my beck 240:13
touched with giddy o. 2189:15
Offend from want of
thought 1426:1
I'll not willingly o. 541:14
one of these little ones 282:15
to o. and judge distinct 1031:11
to o. is my pleasure 867:7
who fear o. please 1289:5
Offended: by none o. 211:13
this hath not o. 416:9
Offenders: bug'd o., for-
gave offence 1425:11
never pardons 799:17

Offending: head and front

of my o. 1425:16
Offending: poor o. of my life 1466:16
Officers should not charm us 777:1
Office and affairs of love 221:13
by high o. put to proof 816:3
changes manners 1237:13
dog's obeyed in o. 1712:10
fund for halloo-brokers 1549:11
holy function 1248:13
in a pine barrel 1227:1
ingrate for every o. 1548:8
Jack in o. 1001:12
Jack out of o. 1001:12
last sad o. 1397:7
man who has no o. 956:14
man's o., not yours 1506:3
morning's holy o. 2461:1
of President not difficult 1537:13
opposite Saint Peter 891:4
principal o. of history 1901:3
public o. public trust 1250:14
scrambling for o. 1549:1
seals of o. glitter 420:7
therein stands o. of king 1030:17
to speak patience 1461:9
win show the man 1549:13
yourself pronounce the o. 222:4
Office-seeking a disease 1549:2
Officers: art thou o. 1400:7
easily become an o. 1328:3
never more be o. 1508:5
Officers: public o. servants 1550:15
Officers: distribute o. to
merit 1548:9
for holy o. I have time 1304:11
great o. great talents 800:6
imperfect o. of prayer 1231:18
public trusts 1550:12
sell and mart your o. for
gold 2001:2
what we here for, ex-
cept the o. 1549:4
Officials: public o. trustees 1550:15
Official: fructus spium of
scion 2091:5
Official: gratiaque o. tardet
absent 775:6
nulla vitæ vacare o. 1506:8
Official: in contriving 690:19
innocent, sincere 1498:1
Official: neutique o. liberi 653:14
Official: keeps you on and o. 117:4
Official: new-fir'd o. 1195:13
of an humble line 1267:3
of Heaven's freest 1151:1
time's noisiest o. is last 52:6
we are also o. 789:13
Official: mudan costumbras 1457:13
Official: Father, 521:11 1594:7
Official: bow o., oh! bow o. 1410:3
Official: to o. might become a
saint 610:10
Official: glances beget o. 1423:8
Official: sweet o. 2217:2
Official: her felicitia 2217:3
Oil and water hostile 1786:6
everlasting o. 1912:13
for its own wheels 1408:14
holy o. to try sea 1775:1
in smooth o. razor best is
whet 2172:1
little o. in a cruse 816:6
midnight o. 1583:4
of joy for mourning 291:11
on troubled waters 1773:1
smell of o. and candle 1923:18
smells of o. 1923:15
thru o. on the fire 867:15
washed o. unprofitably
burea 2123:9
with boiling o. in it 1657:20
with odorous o. thy head
and hair are sleek 124:19
Official: fly in the o. 691:3
out of alabaster 1247:3
Official: a tard eric fo. 1274:3
Official: quasi fo. marche 1181:1
Official: ass. pelion o. d.
done in patria 748:10

Old: always time to grow 266:13
 and brown and all but dead 40:18
 and reverend, wise 31:7
 as o. as one's heart 38:7
 because they're new 82:9
 before my time 21:1
 before their years 202:10
 call him not o. 37:14
 darling, I am growing o. 39:7
 ere I was o. 33:19
 few know how to be o. 20:15
 friends, o. times 41:13
 grow o. along with me 39:15
 grow o. ever learning 39:15
 growing o. one grows more
 foolish 27:14
 grows o. amid lamentation 34:12
 grows o. with love of gain 750:8
 have reprisals upon young 24:2
 how to grow o. 36:13
 I shall know, being o. 22:7
 I'm growing o. 35:10
 if I live to grow o. 1330:3
 in hours 22:1
 is better 44:1
 last to lay o. 490:16
 man as o. as he feels 38:7
 more beautiful than young 40:13
 nature abhors o. 34:2
 never any man so o. 29:15
 no man would be o. 27:12
 not so o., not so plain 27:12
 not yet so o. but may
 learn 214:1
 praising what is o. 84:3
 ring out the o. 266:8
 they shall not grow o. 266:8
 things need not be true 145:10
 time to be o. 27:6
 to be o. is not to care 27:13
 to the o. long life 201:1
 together we are growing o. 490:16
 what is it to grow o. 32:12
 when o. break and fine 41:12
 when o. save for death 24:1
 when they are young 32:10
 when thou art o. and rich 35:4
 why wasn't I born o. 124:5
 wine to drink 41:13
 woman o. as she looks 38:7
 you are o. Father William 38:1
 you never can be o. 40:12
 Old Abe: look at 1160:8
 Old Adam 111:5
 Old Contempts 557:14
 Old Dominion, the 308:13
 Old Fuss and Feathers 137:10
 Old Glory 864:10
 Old Hickory 1005:1
 Old Hundredth 793:7
 Old 'un: thinking of 943:17
 Olden time long ago 81:3
 Older: we each day grow o. 119:12
 Oldness of the letter 1086:18
 Oler: nec male, nec bene o. 148:12
 quam bene o., nil o. 148:15
 Olet: non bene o. 148:14
 nos o. 148:16
 Oletus addit camino 667:13
 at operam perdidit 1064:19
 Olive: hear the o. freely 1473:6
 Oliver Twist has asked for
 more 1636:13
 Olla male fervet 1564:11
 Olla amictia 735:17
 Ologies: instructed in o. 1799:1
 Olympos: fromeum O. 1335:1
 totum nutu tremefacti O. 799:13
 Olympos, abode of gods 883:9
 to a molchil 937:11
 to the genius 154:7
 Omar plucked them 1520:12
 Omelette: portrays Span
 ish o. 103:15
 Omelette not made without
 breaking eggs 372:19
 Omen 1948:1
 but his country's cause 124:17
 rewarded for that o. 1946:5

Omens: black o. threat the
 fair 1946:17
 I have had some o. 1945:14
 something in o. 1946:4
 Omnia sunt aliquid 1946:4
 Omnia: ob istuc omni o. 1946:5
 Omnia: sin of o. 1827:2
 Omnia: to supply 1493:12
 Omnia: loci 1009:15
 Omnia: facere aliam 1638:13
 Omnia: eodem patre nati 73:4
 res sunt ut agas 1705:12
 Omnia esse timenda 65:2
 fieri possent 248:20
 fui, nihil expedit 1471:3
 habeo 1444:6
 jam fient 971:9
 mea porto mecum 1561:6
 mecum porto mea 2164:4
 mutantur 230:22
 non o. possumus omnes 115:15
 ora occidunt 682:9
 perdidimus 1917:15
 praecepti 1652:19
 Omnibus: Pentonville o. 602:16
 this body an o. 69:8
 Omnibus: item 329:4
 Omnibuses in which an
 cestors ride 60:8
 ridden more in o. 1919:11
 Omnipotence has heard her
 prayers 1586:1
 Omnium: bipedum 1052:20
 simus 284:8
 On! sail on 284:8
 Ona: dalla pendice alpina 621:17
 Onid: ne lo. sola 2198:2
 Onet: all o. to Jack 1003:5
 but o. doth hold his place 1914:12
 but that o. a lion 1162:6
 by o. we die 1077:13
 eyed man king among blind 160:17
 for all, all for o. 2060:12
 from many 55:12
 incorporate two in o. 127:2
 is o. too much 254:12
 is too few 287:4
 more, most welcome 600:5
 never o. of household only 409:1
 no more than to say O. 1141:11
 six years since we were o. 125:8
 that feared God 235:10
 that would circumvent God 154:8
 that wert my only o. 408:16
 we are o. 61:1
 while you are o. 646:5
 who loved true honor 518:14
 with God, a majority 1236:3
 One-and-twenty: when I
 was o. 880:14
 One-eyed: among the blind,
 the o. man is king 169:17
 better o. than blind 169:10
 blessed are the o. 169:12
 is well sighted 160:17
 One-night stand 91:11
 One-story intellects 1308:14
 Oneness: a general o. 1910:14
 Onion: animate the whole 216:14
 can make people cry 1078:10
 do well for such shift 1972:12
 Onion-eyed: I am o. 1976:8
 Onions: diet of o. 1972:12
 make hairs and widows
 weep 1972:12
 Only: that one was o. me 2286:1
 Onset: good o. bodes good
 and 148:1
 Onus: leve fit, quod bene
 fertur o. 204:15
 signi impone asello 205:5
 austrius ut o. 204:16
 Onward: all goes o. and out-
 ward 407:18
 death's truer name 1374:13
 upward to the goal 21:3
 Opal holds a fiery spark 668:2
 on her breast 165:14
 Opaline: plentiful, strong 177:7
 Opals: bare of fiery o. 1013:8

Open: alterius sic altera
 potius o. res 893:15
 Open door 56:9
 Opera nequidquam perit 613:9
 nusquam o. sine emolu-
 mente 223:12
 pro pecunia 333:9
 Operari: non vult o. nec
 manducet 223:19
 Operata: in cute curanda
 plus equo o. 88:7
 Operation: perform no o.
 for criminal purpose 2274:3
 Operations of the Lord 1795:18
 Operis: facito aliquid o. 954:11
 Operose: nihil agunt 953:15
 Ope: tude continere 1718:7
 effodiuntur o. 804:5
 infer o. inops 1571:18
 irritamenta malorum 1717:8
 nulla nudi divitibus 1569:12
 peris: sunt o. obnoxiis 1572:8
 plerosque per o. miserimos 525:6
 spernenda o. 1718:7
 Opus: of fabulous ore 1942:7
 Opus: of idle weariness 181:2
 Opus: Real: said O. R. 141:1
 Onferque per orbem dicor 893:10
 Opus: il o. du bouet 149:4
 Opus: bona o. tutor pe-
 cunia est 170:11
 unum firma contentio 798:11
 veritate major 204:15
 Opinion 1426
 afraid to own 1427:3
 at expense of life 1427:13
 back with a wager 753:17
 backed o. with quotations 1608:3
 but a fool 1426:9
 change without blushing 97:9
 dark and blind 1427:19
 determined by feelings 1420:11
 difference of o. alienates 1426:14
 difference of o. makes
 horse-races 1426:14
 difference of o. sin 1426:12
 dress in an o. 994:18
 each man's o. his own 1427:9
 error of a tolerated 577:1
 everything depends on o. 1426:8
 fool gudgeon, this o. 669:19
 foolish and dead never
 change o. 1428:15
 foundation of happiness 1426:3
 gains infinitely 1429:3
 general o. correct 1429:3
 good o. of the law 1083:6
 governs all mankind 1428:1
 grows and scope of my o. 1426:11
 have no o. of God 795:8
 high o. which man has of
 himself 1426:5
 his o. of himself 33:4
 his own o. was his law 1428:10
 illogical o. hangs itself 1428:8
 in the place of law 817:8
 in war o. nine parts 2112:16
 is knowledge in making 1426:4
 is of his own o. still 1426:12
 is truth filtered 1429:6
 lady which rules world 1428:3
 live after world's o. 830:8
 mistress of fools 1426:6
 moves the world 1428:1
 never gave second-hand o. 1429:5
 never offered an o. 1426:17
 not often worth expressing 1426:21
 of reading public 543:2
 of the majority 135:15
 of the same o. still 1426:15
 one man of another 1426:17
 perished o. 1428:17
 plague of o. 1427:17
 plant o. seem to eradicate 1426:10
 poor o. of myself 936:14
 public o. a tyrant 1429:9
 public o. has its flux 1429:16
 public o. in place of law 817:8
 public o. no more than 1426:7
 public o. rules world 1428:6

Opinion, continued
 public o. vulgar tyrant 1439:14
 queen of the world 1439:18
 rules the world 1438:3
 says hot and cold 1438:16
 sole o. having none 1438:15
 siding o. an evil 1437:13
 think last o. fight 1437:14
 this is my o. 1438:10
 to err in o. is human 1437:1
 too great o. of ability 1437:13
 unjust than public o. 1438:14
 vain O. all doth away 1439:11
 weigh not self in own o. 1438:4
 weigh o. against Provi-
 dence 1438:13
 which on crutches walks 1439:2
 world's master 1438:5
Opinion: bonne o. que
 l'homme a de soy 1438:5
 plus d'esprit que Napoléon 1439:19
 reine du monde 1438:7
 Opinion: omnia ex o. 1438:8
 quam re laboramus 1438:10
Opinionum: nimium o. in-
 gent 1438:13
 prestat nullum dno o. 1439:1
Opinions: adopta o. of
 others 1439:2
 always wish to punish o. 1438:10
 do not differ as supposed 1439:1
 effervescing o. 1438:12
 establish our o. 1439:5
 give o. name of Conscience 1438:11
 halt between two o. 1437:2
 hold such absolute o. 1438:12
 I have fought golden o. 1437:16
 in love with their own o. 1438:11
 in o. look not back 1438:2
 men never so good as o. 1437:7
 never retract their o. 1438:14
 never two o. alike 1437:23
 new o. always suspected 1437:6
 popular o. often true 1439:17
 stiff in o. always wrong 1438:10
 they would die for 1438:14
 tormented by o. 1438:14
 we inherit our n. 1438:22
 worth more than argu-
 ments 1438:12
Opis: maxime o. indicat 1439:11
Opium: key of Paradise 1439:1
 of the people 1438:14
 rivals o. and his brides 1439:7
 spare o. or reprieve 1438:14
 succor spirits by o. 1438:15
Oporet: quod o. non pude-
 rit 1439:11
Opportunitas non potuit 1439:1
Opportunities lost never re-
 gained 1439:1
 seldom labelled 1439:1
 small o. beginnings 1438:1
 wine man will make o. 1439:5
Opportunity 1439:2
 age is o. no less 1439:9
 America means o. 1439:3
 best captain 1439:4
 danger will wink on o. 1438:18
 dust of servile o. 1437:1
 fleeing 1438:1
 for doing mischief 1438:1
 has hair on her forehead 1437:3
 has power everywhere 1439:20
 is a god 1439:2
 is bald behind 1439:1
 is easily lost 1438:13
 is my name 1438:13
 keep them from O. 1439:14
 knocks at jury man's door 1439:10
 know your o. 1439:1
 makes a thief 1439:6
 man must make o. 1439:1
 man's extremity God's o. 1439:12
 neglected o. 1439:1
 observe the o. 1439:1
 of a noble death 1439:2
 plays sardal chorus 1439:12

Opportunity, continued
 anarchy o. from the day 1439:16
 strong seducer, O. 1439:20
 thy guilt is great 1439:3
 time o. 1439:11
 unfounded ego 1439:5
 want of n. 1439:10
 well taken 1439:18
 whoredom's bawd 1439:20
 Opposite of best worst 1439:15
 to every good 1439:2
 Opposites cured by o. 1438:4
 Opposition: duty to oppose 1440:10
 of the stars 1437:19
 rangles into enmity 1439:9
Oppression
 See also Tyranny
 allow o. share the crime 2063:8
 and sword-law 1955:10
 guard enemy from o. 1439:1
 in prison's o. 1438:13
 irresponsible power 2064:11
 of a minority 1438:13
 null 1438:13
 Oppressor: blinded by o. 1438:10
 every man his own o. 1439:10
 Opprobria: aliena o. abster-
 rent vitis 1438:6
 finger sevis 1439:10
 pudet hec n. nolui 1439:16
 Optibus non o. mentes 1438:14
 Optics seeing objects aren 1437:3
 turn o. in upon 1438:8
Optimiam 1438:1
 best possible world 1438:1
 declaring all is well 1438:14
 digitalis of failure 1438:12
 badly at variance 1438:5
 Optimist and pessimist 1438:1
 says black in white 1438:7
 Optimus modus 1438:15
 Optima: nam o. nulla po-
 test eligi 1438:10
 Optus furiosa picture fer-
 vet u. 1438:1
 divinum sic breve fiet o. 1438:1
 hoc o. hic labor est 1438:14
 hoc o. hic labor est 1438:14
 magnus in manibus 1438:4
 nec multo o. est nec dno 1438:7
 non o. est magni 1438:13
 propositum perferre o. 1438:15
 quod nec jura tm. nec
 ignis aboleret 1438:4
 quod non o. esse carum 1438:15
 stium ipse implet 1438:5
 Orit: la touch l'on éprouve
 For 1438:10
 donne aux plus laids 1438:8
 est une chimère 1438:17
 même a la laideur 1438:8
 tout n'est pas o. 1438:10
Ora: quia caret o. crucior
 non 1438:1
Oracle 1438:1
 every man's reason his o. 1437:14
 fast by o. of God 1438:13
 I am Sir O. 1438:14
 Nature's o. first love 1438:1
 no truth in the o. 1438:14
 shall contents discover 1438:14
 willan an empty ask 1438:12
 Oracles are dumb 1438:13
 God's o. can never lie 1438:12
Orange 1437:1
 I get o. after food 1437:9
 squeeze o. throw away
 rind 1437:2
 where o. blooms, man foe
 of man 1437:16
Orange-trees: if I were gon-
 der o. 1437:6
 song of o. 1437:4
 Orange-trees, fruit and
 blossoms 1437:7
Orate: laborare est o. 1438:1
Orat: qui o. et laborat 1438:1
Orateurs: ce que manque
 aux o. 1438:10

Oratio: brevis o. penetrat
 celum 1438:14
 odiosa est o. 1438:1
 regulam non habet 1437:6
Orationes: quid beneficium
 esse o. 1438:14
Oratorum: ex ore o. scripta 1438:17
Oratorum: lepos et festivitas
 o. 1438:10
Orations: for fear o. should
 argue 1439:18
 make no long o. 1439:5
Orator 1437:1
 buy o. of the Platte 1439:1
 charm us, in 1439:4
 deep-reaching o. 1438:8
 good o. is despised 1438:2
 I'll play the o. 1439:2
 man becomes an o. 1438:16
 mouth of a nation 1438:16
 no o. as Brutus is 1438:19
 no true o. not a hero 1438:7
 persuades and carries all 1437:16
 says what he thinks 1437:13
 too green 1439:2
Orator fit poeta nascitur 1438:2
Oratorum: a bonus 1438:2
Orator's virtue to speak
 truth 1438:14
Orators: compared o. to
 winds 1437:11
 dumb when beauty pleads 1437:6
 loud-lavering o. 1438:3
 loaded blank cartridges 1438:10
 thought to famous O. ripart 1438:9
 what o. lack in depth 1438:10
 whet out, will split 1437:18
Oratory 1438:1
 first part of o. 1439:10
 mild heat of holy o. 1439:10
 object of a persuasion 1439:3
 power of beating down
 arguments 1439:16
Orb of her fate 1438:1
 of one particular tear 1437:16
 quat and shake the o. 1437:7
 that mighty o. of song 1438:1
 within orb 1438:1
Orbi: nihil est tuto 1438:14
 querequid in o. fuit 1439:4
Orbis: rebus cunctis o. 1438:13
 si fraxus inhabitat o. 1438:1
 utque Pellen non sufficit o. 1438:4
Orbit of the restless soul 1438:3
 roll lucid o. 1438:8
Orbit: must dreaded 1438:14
Orbs: all these shining o. 1438:3
 empty their o. 1438:14
 folded o. would open 1438:14
 nor to their idle o. doth
 sight appear 1438:9
 these spacious o. 1438:15
 what are ye o. 1438:8
Orchard flings an apple 1438:8
 good is an O. 1438:1
 Orchestration of platitudes 1438:14
Orchus: apud O. te video 1438:14
Orchus: bottomless pits of O. 1438:1
Ordainer: faith in an O. 1438:10
Order 1438:1
 and beauty of the universe 1438:1
 arrived in alphabetic o. 1438:7
 beauty from o. springs 1438:8
 broods habit 1438:10
 foundation of all 1438:13
 from disorder sprung 1438:17
 gave each thing view 1438:1
 Heaven's first law 1438:10
 in graceful o. 1438:1
 in variety we see 1438:18
 is a lovely thing 1438:13
 is heavenly 1438:1
 man's greatest need 1438:11
 matter better in France 1438:1
 means light and peace 1438:11
 of the day 1438:11
 old o. changed 1438:14
 reigns in Warsaw 1438:18
 stand not upon o. of going 1438:1
 teach the act of o. 1438:15

Order, continued
things damnably in Heli 800:12
to blot out o. 234: 1
Ordering: better o. of un-
verse 206: 5
Orders: Almighty's o. to
perform 1900: 12
don't obey no o. 957: 7
his mistress' o. to perform 1920:12
let them obey o. 1419:12
take o. gladly 1419:12
Ore rotundo 1026:15
Oregon: where rolls the O. 1733:10
Oreille: chemin du cœur 511: 8
juste et chaste faux 1319:15
Orestes-like I breathe thus
prayer 1401:11
Organ breathes in every
grove 1688: 8
every lovely o. of her life 1297: 4
from one blast of wind 1366:11
Heaven's deep o. 1367: 7
in the parlor 935: 5
scated one day at the o. 1360:11
silent o. loudest chants 1823: 1
there let pealing o. blow 1365:12
Organ-pipe of frailty 1050: 8
Organ-voice: God gifted o. 1067:15
Organically incapable of time 460:17
organism of mud and fire 2068: 8
Organize, organize 7: 8
Organized charity 243
Organs, though distinct 1314: 4
Orgueil: n'avons point d'o. 1067:15
Orient to the dropping west 175:12
Oriente: ex o. lux 514: 3
Oriflamme: be your o. today 663: 7
Origin: great O. 442:17
Origin and ender 147:10
our o. what matters it 1139:13
traces of one's o. 66:11
Original is to be healthy 1534: 3
more o. than originals 1805: 4
nothing o. in me 1827:13
researchers 1703:12
their great O. proclaim 1013:15
Originality 1461
and genius 759: 8
good things fruits of o. 1441:14
improvement of his o. 1676:18
is being oneself 1441:10
merit of o. sincerity 1441: 9
promotes o. 1441:11
solitude of his own o. 1378:10
too often plagiarism 1441:13
Originator of good sentence 1067: 5
Origine: la marque de ses
..... 69:11
Origins: between O. and the
Plough 901:14
loose bands of O. 1915: 8
sheds unwholesome dews 216: 1
sleeping slowly 1016: 9
Orisons; nymph, in thy o. 1648: 3
Orlando's helmet 430: 5
Ornament about her seemingly
lies 487: 8
but the guiled shore 87: 3
great Argos ship's brave
o. 1302: 8
it carried none 1956: 9
native o. of hair 847:10
of beauty is suspect 1836: 5
of house friends 727: 4
of life 334:13
of meek and quiet spirit 1904: 6
old o. of his cheek 128: 2
sweet o. of truth 133: 0
to society 1850:12
which truth doth give 133: 9
world deceived with o. 87: 3
Ornamentation port of ar-
chitecture 95: 7
Ornaments: sine o. cum in-
teritis 1416:11
Ornaments: hide with o.
want of Art 1526: 4
Ornat: hoc ipso 489:13
misia o. est 489:13
piu n. piu brutta 489:13

Ornateness goes with great-
ness 1826:18
Ornatum: bono ingenio o. 236: 2
ut que ornatur nile 290: 2
Oro: tu es o. todo 87:11
Orphan: mercy because he
was an o. 1028:16
pines, oppressor feeds 1014:14
Orpheus could lead the 1363: 1
drew trees, stones 1363: 5
no O. fiddled 361: 9
strikes the trembling lyre 1363: 1
with his lute made trees 1363: 5
Orpheus' lute was strung 1363: 5
Ortu. omnia o. occidunt 410:14
Orthodoxy is a corpse 330: 3
is my dinky 330: 3
Orthography: now he has
turned o. 217:10
Os homini sublime dedit 1243:12
populi merumae 00:12
Oscar, loup-garou malgre
lui 2147: 7
Oscula qui sumpsit 1051:13
Osculer hunc are natum 1047:19
Oser, vouloir, se faire 176:12
Oser-irrit: guarda his o. 1050: 3
Ossa au Pelion 1354:11
Ossa: mollior o. cunctis 408:13
serm venenitibus o. 170:10
Ossawatimie Brown 203: 4
Ostello, di dolore o. 1001: 2
Ostentatio doloris 342: 12
Ostentation: formal o. 547: 9
magant o. 1027:15
Ostentatunus: elegant but
not o. 1311: 1
Ostents: fair o. of love 2212:10
Ostentum esse censet 1031: 4
Ostracism of poverty 180:15
ostrakon 591:14
Ostrich: rear end of o. 60: 1
Othello: guy named O. 1157:13
Othello's occupation's gone 636:11
Other half: how it lives 1119: 5
Otu corpus alunt 1300:12
corruptum o. corpus 959: 12
deus nobis hanc o. fecit 1707:15
magna o. uili 863:13
si tollas, perire Cupidinus 1187: 1
variam semper dant o. 054:12
Otu litterato 1009:14
qui necat uti 1100: 5
Otiolum esse quam nihil 953: 0
numquam unum o. 1069:13
Otiolum cum dignitate 1099:14
mulum a labore me re-
clutal o. 1065: 5
sine interis mors 1100:17
Ottoman Empire: sick old
man 2061:12
Ought: conscience empha-
sizes o. 298:14
highway men call "I o." 107: 3
not what they o. 427: 4
to do what one o. 207:11
Ounce of discretion 456: 2
of habit 846: 2
of love better 1220: 5
of mirth 1372:12
of poison in one pocket 1042: 3
of practice 1596: 1
of wit, pound of sorrow 1173:12
Our Country, see Patriotism
Ourselves: in o. our safe-
guard 1786: 6
in o. we are thus and thus 2094: 9
the nut o. 090: 6
to end o. 1933:10
we do not owe 664: 8
Out: easier to stay o. than
get o. 1082:11
never a vor in 1795: 5
when o. 'twill thrive 1546:12
Out-do the life 105: 4
Out-herods Herod 174: 9
Out-houses to our tombs 829: 9
Out-of-sorts: God's o. 1423:12
Out-paragoned the Turk 2061:13
Out-post for world-old hope 2150: 5

Out-soared shadow of night 302:13
Out-stayed his welcome 932:11
Outstaid, curs'd o. 2023: 1
shame-faced o. 1080: 4
Outstaid from our country, 902: 1
Outstaid it with semblances 86:14
Outstaid: adventurer is an o. 15: 8
Outstaid: no gun without o. 750:13
Outstaid: one's o. part of
virtue 2087:18
Outstaid of the poor 1041: 9
Outstaid: qui se laisse o. 093: 9
Outstaid form'd so fair 2140:13
in accordance with custom 301: 7
martial o. 86:14
of a horse 959: 0
rather be o. 1299: 1
what a goodly o. 940: 8
Outstaid: painted o. 2188: 7
Outstaid be fair, however
foul within 88: 1
house 1430:17
things u. de draw inward 1022: 1
Outstaid, one may o. an-
other 421: 2
Ove an leggi, tremar non
dee 1087: 9
Ove: caula o. cum so mare 1810:15
Oven: anger overheat the
o. 78: 2
will be venting else 1358: 5
Over and can't be helped 1704: 5
there before it's o. 1074: 8
Over-act, prodigiously 015: 1
seem to o. live part 432:15
Over-daring is great vice 2072:12
Over-eager, not u. to live 1140: 9
Over-eating: most die of 530: 9
Over-exquisite: do not o. 2044:11
Over-payment of delight 409: 2
Over-scrupulous in alike 1114:14
Over-Soul: that Unity 1888: 2
Overcast only argument 98:12
Overcome: he not o. of evil 81: 8
Overdone of the creature 500: 8
Overdressed and underbred 227: 3
if she is beautiful, she is o. 489:17
Overfed, vulgar, o. 1190: 2
Overseer: treat O. 443: 5
Overthrow his o. heaped
bumpiness 17: 1
purposed o. 1887:11
Ovid's a rake 1523:13
Ovis: instantis leza repug-
nat o. 244:16
Ovo: ab o. ad mala 450: 6
Owe God a death 377:14
I o. much, have nothing 985:14
if I can't pay, I can o. 1409:10
never o. never lend 194: 8
no man anything 419: 4
no man may not o. 192:11
they o. that mean to pay 418:12
to note anything save love 410: 4
to o. a heroic virtue 194:11
you one 418: 4
Owe: he o. not any man 418:13
Owing: more o. than is paid 419: 6
Owl 1441
afraid of an o. 637: 4
and the Pussy-Cat 410:10
critic 341:12
does to Mann complain 1442: 3
fatal hellman 1442: 8
for all his feathers 1442: 6
Horned O. 1442: 6
I heard the o. screeen 1442: 8
I will not be an o. 1425: 3
is king of night 1441:19
like o. in ivy bush 1441:19
stever o. more blind 1719:15
nightly sings sining o. 2161:10
not wiser for living re-
tiredly 1441:21
serpent, people 1478:18
shriek'd at my birth 1046:13
sort of college professor 1970:19
spectral o. doth dwell 1442: 6
staring o. 1442: 8
that nightly hoots 1442: 8

Owl, continued
 thought own birds fairest 1444: 1
 virtuous o. 1444: 9
 waiting o. screams solitary 1442: 3
 was a haker's daughter 1442: 7
 white o. in beltry air 1442: 11
 was old p. lived in an oak 1851: 4
 Owl's larum chilled 1341: 18
 Owl's drink as o. 341: 13
 fashionable o. 1106: 7
 in St. Peter's choir 1505: 14
 make o. pass for eagles 1505: 14
 no p. in whole island 1707: 15
 only look wise 1707: 19
 to Athens 283: 7
 Own: came unto his u. 501: 12
 my o. shall come to me 1707: 1
 (owner bring honor to house 935: 4
 not o. of marrow 1140: 4
 Oz 8. 1442: 16
 as ox to slaughter 1443: 3
 black ox had not trod 1444: 15
 black ox hath trod on her
 toe 2261: 12
 fat ox dears tappings 443: 9
 has spoken 1443: 5
 is taken by horns 1443: 14
 knoweth his owner 1442: 17
 look'd to tell an ox 210: 9
 old ox straightest furrow 1442: 16
 stalled ox and hatred 1440: 15
 take heed of ox before 1442: 13
 that treadeth not corn 1442: 13
 where shall we go 1442: 10
 whose ox is driving 1442: 16
 Oxen come to the plough 1442: 10
 let strong o. plough 630: 14
 ten teams of o. draw less 135: 13
 that rattle the yoke 1443: 3
 who drives fat o. 725: 5
 years like great black o. 2261: 12
 Oxford of whom the poet said 224: 17
 O. sent horse 2060: 12
 Oxygent: indelicateness to o. 535: 7
 Oyster 1443: 16
 as apple dith an o. 1155: 5
 bold man hat eat o. 1443: 14
 from granite to o. 580: 3
 is a gentle thing 1444: 2
 made an uncommon fine o. 1443: 13
 may be grown in love 1443: 17
 months with letter R 1443: 8
 no desert shore 1443: 7
 open o. without knife 1602: 5
 sick o. possesses pearl 1443: 16
 too long opened o. 604: 9
 transform me to an o. 1443: 13
 'twas a fat o. 1602: 5
 two travellers found an O. 1602: 5
 world's mine o. 2261: 12
 wounded o. 650: 15
 Oyster-knife that hacks 1258: 4
 Oyster-women look'd their
 fish up 1663: 3
 Oysters are a cruel meat 1444: 3
 are amatory food 524: 15
 eaten without grace 1444: 4
 four young o. hurried up 1442: 10
 had often eaten o. 1444: 4
 no end to eating o. 1444: 1
 Ozymandias, king of kings 1442: 7

P

P. going to pronounce P. 1653: 1
 P. mind your P's and Q's 1637: 5
 Pabulo: animal p. letum 510: 20
 Pabulum Acheruntis 376: 3
 studi doctrina 1096: 3
 Pace: middling p. own 1348: 19
 silent and dejected p. 1348: 19
 you are driving 1348: 19
 Pace: e venni dal martirio 1260: 2
 in p. stant bello 1599: 2
 prospicere in p. 1598: 13
 Paean: choice composition 1474: 14
 P. 1474: 14
 express in p. taum 1474: 18
 inquisimam p. 2118: 8
 miseram p. val bello bene 1474: 14

Pacem, continued
 qui desiderat p. 1599: 3
 seu p. seu bella geram 2040: 20
 te poscimus 1119: 13
 Paces: two p. room enough 501: 1
 Paces: con quieti p. 315: 14
 Paciencia y parajar 1680: 16
 Pacientes vincunt 1462: 8
 Pacifist: only one vice 2107: 1
 Pacifist in pleasure 1474: 13
 Pacing: long, mechanic p. 1146: 7
 Pains, patitur longe p.
 mala 1474: 4
 Pack and label men for
 Coal 1452: 3
 horse thinks own p. heat 204: 6
 test 204: 6
 pour out p. of matter 1309: 6
 when it begins to rain 1794: 5
 Pack-horse: sin's p. 2013: 15
 Packthread not embroidery 3401: 12
 Pact of Paris 1473: 15
 Pactum non pactum est 1451: 9
 Pail in the straw 1707: 7
 Paint your own range 1973: 9
 Paddock, clap your p. on
 tier mind 1914: 3
 Paillocks on Truth's lips 2053: 5
 Paily, James epitaph 1372: 5
 Pains: non pace dal p. men
 proutides 2030: 9
 Pette, non diot 1943: 9
 Pagan, primitive P. 538: 9
 fuddled in creed outworn 267: 7
 Pagan's homage to sun 335: 5
 Paganini comb 1460: 7
 Pagans: to chase these p. 204: 5
 Page: beautiful quarto p. 100: 4
 blotted from life's p. 331: 1
 well lighter, my little p. 1775: 3
 every p. an ample margin 1001: 4
 preserving thy invaluable 1607: 5
 spangle life's p. 2008: 8
 sporting p. 1670: 14
 to serve his will 1808: 11
 Pageant: insubstantial p.
 faded 2095: 12
 of a day 1100: 4
 of passing days 681: 5
 Pageant, dust this p. 1453: 7
 Pageantry of a king 53: 9
 Pages: from Nature's gold
 en 1380: 11
 of God's book 362: 16
 Pagan, dust this p. 1453: 7
 "Pur es" 1505: 14
 Pagoda: by old Moulemin
 P. 1212: 6
 Paul: he was p. for it 1544: 1
 him very large 200: 6
 in her own coin 1409: 8
 in our own coin 1710: 13
 more p. than she'll demand 419: 6
 the uttermost farthing 1409: 15
 Paul: full dinner p. 1469: 18
 Paul: full dinner p. 1469: 18
 Pain 1444: 4
 a little p. little pleasure 1338: 1
 Alpine summits of great p. 1001: 7
 and grief to me 1821: 6
 and pleasure at strife 1106: 14
 aromatic p. 1746: 8
 at her side 870: 6
 between p. and Paradise 1445: 2
 burden'd with p. 1710: 11
 by which purchased heaven 1260: 19
 change place but keep p. 231: 4
 cruel to prolong p. 1019: 4
 every p. but not heart 1445: 6
 fierce, unutterable p. 1607: 11
 for every p. a plaster 1186: 14
 forces innocent to lie 1444: 16
 forgotten where gain
 comes 1444: 18
 no in company with p. 1304: 4
 greatest evil 322: 7
 if severe not prolonged 1445: 1
 in elbow short 2135: 18
 in my heart sits quiet p. 1201: 2

Pain, continued
 is hard to bear 1444: 14
 is no evil 1444: 12
 is not fruit of p. 1444: 5
 is perfect misery 1444: 13
 is pleasure if p. he love 1196: 16
 is price on all things 1444: 10
 is superficial 1301: 5
 joy three-parts p. 1519: 9
 least p. in little finger 1763: 3
 lessen by another's 1451: 9
 light if long 291: 6
 lives there who loves p. 1451: 9
 love's very p. is sweet 1197: 2
 mighty p. to love it is 1195: 18
 moments of p. 1401: 8
 narrow not his career 2010: 5
 no fiery, troubling p. 303: 13
 no gain without p. 750: 13
 no p. death does not end 2011: 4
 no p., no pain 2071: 4
 not p. when past 1444: 14
 nought and of years of p. 906: 2
 of a little censure 1391: 12
 of a new idea 1450: 12
 of death would hourly die 1451: 12
 of finite hearts 1451: 16
 of mind worse than p. of
 body 1314: 2
 of truth 1303: 10
 only folks who give us p. 1451: 13
 Our Lady of P. 1410: 13
 over p. to victory 1405: 3
 past p. is pleasure 1445: 12
 pity-wail p. 1443: 19
 Prison House of P. 1444: 7
 prunes my twigs with p. 1445: 1
 purchase p. with joy 1313: 12
 rusts into beauty too 1445: 6
 shall reach innocent heart 303: 1
 superfluous of p. 1361: 12
 that monster called P. 1445: 2
 the bliss of dying 1801: 9
 thorny bed of p. 1406: 7
 those who do not feel p. 1445: 11
 till thought grew p. 1451: 2
 touches not a corpse 1301: 15
 turns with ceaseless p. 3: 3
 unjustly suffered p. 987: 13
 unnumbered hours p. 1401: 14
 unusual p. 1304: 9
 us that when keen 2172: 1
 vindictive P. 1511: 6
 way to rest in p. 1734: 15
 weigh heavily 633: 13
 what p. it was to drown 1816: 5
 when p. can't less 1445: 14
 when p. ends, gain ends 1444: 18
 with the thousand teeth 1445: 11
 without peace of death 1316: 6
 Pain: manque 107: 5
 Pains: not their p. in 1445: 7
 Pains: Thomas 1444: 4
 Pains: all p. are nothing 1385: 13
 and penalties of silence 958: 13
 by their p. and genes and 1445: 6
 double p., double praise 1445: 8
 feels our fears ideal p. 1445: 2
 for their sweat 1059: 20
 how we lose our p. 1445: 4
 if p. be a pleasure 1445: 13
 little p. yield profits 750: 12
 long p. light ones 2011: 6
 men come to greater p. 836: 9
 mitigates his p. 1295: 1
 no p., no gains 1444: 17
 of body 1570: 8
 of love be sweeter far 1166: 5
 of power are real 1574: 3
 taking p. 1401: 4
 wages of all pleasures 1445: 25
 when p. grow sharp 291: 9
 with p. come into world 1407: 5
 Paint character and spirit 1013: 20
 fresh as p. 1633: 14
 gates of hell 949: 12
 ground them all into p. 1308: 3
 he beat can p. them 2576: 15
 he fain would p. 1453: 6
 let her p. an inch thick 1375: 6

Paint, continued

like nature 105:12
me as I am 1447:10
my picture truly 1447:10
poet of p. in public's face 1449: 4
skin but not bones 300:12
such a sin to 610:10
the devil foul 444: 3
truest praise most 1447: 7
what men p. themselves 987:16
Paint-brush, first part 1448:17
Painted as it may lit 1448:14
in water colours 573:15
let me be vilely p. 1264: 2
to the eyes 610: 6
wrought he not well that p. 1448:12
you both p. be 610: 7
Painter: but a landscape p. 1448: 2
figure p. loves beauty 107:13
is hinted and hidden 107:10
landscape p. loves hills 107:13
life among pictures no p. 1447: 8
love of gain never made p. 1447: 3
Nature's sternest p. 1525: 1
no handless p. 107:19
we praise the p. now 610: 8
without colors 106: 6
would surpass the life 105:10
Painters and poets have
leave to lie 1449: 6
and poets have licence 1527:11
Painting 1446
almost the natural man 1448:12
amateur p. innocent mind 1448: 1
and sculpture but images 96: 4
between thought and thing 1440:17
good p. like good cooking 1447: 5
more than p. can express 140: 8
mountains in a mist 131:11
not life 103:10
nothing but noble language 1447: 2
on p. and fighting look afar 1447:11
pretty mocking of life 1447: 3
resource of misanthropy 1449: 1
silent poetry 1447: 3
then I stopped my 1060:15
two styles of portrait p. 1448:15
Paintings: allegorical p. 1449: 3
Paints that you feel most 1447: 7
a best p. is a whore 1333:18
the creek and stream 103:15
white and red the moors 1385:14
Pair: best p. happiest 1274:16
gay, guiltless p. 162:10
kindest and happiest p. 1275:12
of stars to marriage 1205:13
youthful, loving, modest p. 1191: 6
Pairing: vicious practice 1542:13
Pair a tout prix 1471: 6
Palace and prison on each
hand 3076:18
be thine own p. 909:12
built upon the sand 635: 1
cannot make cheap p. 1609: 7
dwell in such a p. 96: 8
fair and stately p. 1968:14
King Bradmont's p. 97: 3
Mad's ethereal p. 282: 2
name was Beautiful 130: 5
of Eternity 110: 6
of learning 976: 4
of the soul 1844: 7
pine in a p. alone 1208: 8
radiant p. rear'd head 96: 8
such a gorgeous p. 87: 3
where luxury dwells 712: 1
windowless p. of rest 1869: 5
Palaces are crumbling to
the shore 3076:18
in Kingdom come 251:12
in such green p. first kings 221: 5
mid pleasures and p. 906: 7
those golden p. 201:12
Palms mutineer plebeio 1480: 2
Palate: reason for living 317: 6
that needs will taste 90:11
Palates both for sweet and
sour 2144:17
we our p. urge 89:19

Palato: in solo vivendi

cause p. eat 517: 6
Pale and pettish 237:11
as his shirt 637:18
for weariness 1344: 7
in her fading bowers 1930:13
why so p. and wash 1204: 1
Paleozoic bigot 1554: 2
time 586:16
Paley: simile of watch 738: 5
Paleys black as jet 107: 3
Palindromes 1411: 7
Palinodiam canere 1037:10
Fall Mall: sweet shady
side of P. M. 1168: 8
Pallas, take away thine Owl 702: 2
Pallies: upon uncasy p. 1848: 2
Palliation of a sin 1891:12
Pallor, squalor, hunger 1024: 9
that lovers ever prize 1222:11
Palm 1449
beat the p. 1449:10
expect the p. price of w. 1449:10
tory 1449:10
in Athens again 1449:10
is a gift divine 1449:13
stitching p. 200: 2
like some tall p. 96: 3
sweating p. 630:17
to win the p. 49:10
Palm-leaf: human p. 85: 4
Palm-tree standeth so tall 1449: 8
Palm-trees, with branches
fair 1449:11
Palma non sine pulvere 1715: 3
Palma: merisque expectant
premio p. 1449:10
Palms: qui meruit, ferat 1449:10
Palmas: cum numerat 936:13
Palms: in p. he deals 262:15
Palms before my feet 111: 9
callous p. of laborer 1066: 4
fold thy p. 394: 6
fronded p. in air 701: 4
of Paradise 305:15
Palpable and familiar 308: 9
Palsy and not fear 231: 6
may God p. 353:12
you have the p. 953: 8
Falter with us in a double
sense 1621: 5
Palumbus: cougesser 776:11
Palumbi inguina tardent 524:14
Pan 1449
best of leaders, P. 1450: 2
great P. is dead 1449:14; 1450: 3
half a beast is the great
god P. 1536:11
in Wall Street 1307:10
laughed the great god P. 1305: 1
of the garden 1449:14
this Concord P. 1987:18
to Moses lends Pagan horn 1747: 1
Pan: hucar P. de trasto 197: 8
comido y la compania de
shechs 197: 9
con su P. se la come 197:11
Pan-Germanism 768: 6
Pancake: flat as a p. 1633:10
Pandars: brokers-between 205:13
Pandion is dead 739:12
Pandolf's Fra P. hands 1448:11
Pandora: more lovely than P. 486:16
Panc: sale to p. altrui 595: 2
Pancgyries here provide 678: 2
mingled with poppy 678:15
Pancem et circenses 107:19
ostentat alters 168: 5
quarantus arat 657: 5
Panes of quaint device 2154: 3
Pang as great as when a
giant dies 388:13
is in parting 366:16
my bonum dies not 708: 2
of bitter self-reproach 1855:13
of despised love 1195: 0
of hope deferr'd 923:15
preceding death 923:10
quick-returning p. 1899:12
there is no future p. 1697: 2

Pangs arthritic 460: 1
cannot hold out these p. 28: 1
in love as shells 1195: 1
in sweet p. of it remember 1215: 1
inward p. of secret woe 227:1
of deep regret 2108: 1
of despised love 1934: 1
of poetic birth 1531: 1
of soul 1570: 1
Panic: blind p. 364: 1
fear 655: 1
what p. in thy breathe 1357: 1
Pania: frusto p. conduci
potest 199:11
Panandrum: grand P. 1409:13
Paninus: tennis pravia p.
ballet 1572: 1
Panochea: heavenly P. 222: 1
Panorama of a year 226:11
Panaxes: beautitons p. rise 1450:1
for ladies all 1450: 1
I send thee p. 1450:1
that's for thoughts 687: 1
Panay 1460
brings thoughts 1450: 1
for lover's thoughts 1450: 1
freak with jet 684:11
Pantaloons: slipper'd p. 2240: 1
Pantaloons and Antica 2355: 1
Panting: for ever p. 1107: 1
Pantocracy he cried 2034:11
Pantler, not so eminent 1840: 2
Panta: grandpa's p. 1557:11
leap to 2145: 1
neither vest nor p. 1701:11
who p. for glory 781:20
with all it granted 880:12
word for "gentle" 490: 7
Papa: another p. on the Salt
Lake Line 2298: 4
his dear p. in poor 2355: 6
mama, kiss and be friends 2294: 8
potatoes, poultry 1052:20
Papa: dove & u P. i vi e
Roma 1741: 6
Papa's having not like hav-
ing one's self 1562:10A
Papacy ghost of Roman Em-
pire 1740: 9
Paper appears dull 1923:15
government 1827: 1
sept from p. pen, and ink 2533: 9
learn anything from a
penny p. 1602:14
order p. punctually served 1602: 2
reading the morning p. 1003:10
scrap of p. 1697: 7
spare p. doomed to perish 2255: 9
to write where upon 2124: 2
Paper-blurrers: company of 2258: 8
Paper-credit: best p. 333:20
Paper-mill: built a p. 1613: 3
Papers: let them read the p. 1603: 4
wrote for certain p. 1604: 7
Papilla, wedded 2108: 6
Papille of a man 216: 5
Pappy cut of cherry-bruises 1616:16
Parables are not lies 1112: 4
in which lay hid gold 1926:11
Parade: make ostentatious
p. 2194: 1
of pain 1448: 9
sic p. sic pomp an' art 1016:14
Paradise 1451
Adam had p. at will 1115: 1
blooms nowhere but in P. 1975:19
blundered into P. 1438: 3
break path to win p. 1409: 3
charming climate in P. 1451:21
curiosity lost P. 358:19
descent into P. 50: 3
did the p. persuaded 1221:12
drives from some P. 1451:10
earthly P. as this 1461:18
ev'n in P. unblest 112: 8
fool's p. 703:18, et seq.
for a sect 633:14
for p. break faith, truth 1200: 5
gate of P. 1451:18
hath room for you and me 1431:20

Paradise, continued

heavenly p. so that place . . . 608: 3
 hence the fool's . . . 2095: 8
 how grows in P. our shore 483: 6
 how has she cheapen'd P. 2188: 8
 I was taught in P. . . 1451: 12
 in some canine P. . . 472: 14
 inhabited with devils . . . 1002: 2
 knew the seat of P. . . 131: 6
 lighten earth from P. . . 195: 10
 lives retired still in P. . . 1451: 7
 long-tailed birds of P. . . 1451: 7
 made her man p. forego 2190: 9
 make earth earthly p. . . 1451: 7
 must I leave thee, P. . . 1451: 14
 'neath the palms of P. . . 1451: 15
 no P. on earth so fair . . . 1451: 5
 not in mine eyes alone is P. 1451: 5
 of fools . . . 731: 13, cf. 299
 of the four seas . . . 1451: 14
 of women . . . 1451: 13
 one little glimpse of P. . . 1451: 13
 paint Hell with P. . . 1451: 13
 plant a tub and call it P. 1398: 2
 purple hills of P. . . 1451: 10
 quire of blest souls . . . 1451: 11
 right key to P. . . 1451: 10
 steer to P. . . 1451: 10
 stood formed in her eye . . . 590: 19
 to him are opening P. . . 1451: 7
 to P., the Arabs say . . . 1451: 7
 to what we fear of death . . . 1451: 10
 under wall of P. . . 1451: 10
 unto you is P. opened . . . 1451: 7
 what was p. in now a broken
 home . . . 1451: 7
 who doth not crave for rest 1451: 7
 with P. devise Snake . . . 1451: 7
 you were in P. the while . . . 1451: 7
 Paradise: two P. . . 1451: 7
 Paradox comforts while it
 mocks . . . 1451: 7
 how strange a p. is true . . . 1451: 7
 in pride . . . 1451: 7
 too strict . . . 1451: 7
 Paradoxes make fools laugh 1451: 7
 useful . . . 1451: 7
 Paragon: an earthly p. . . 1451: 7
 of animals . . . 1451: 7
 of her sex seeming p. . . 1451: 7
 Paragons description . . . 1451: 7
 Paragraphs of praise . . . 1451: 7
 Parallax: star that has no p. 1451: 7
 Parallel: admits no p. . . 1451: 7
 none but itself . . . 1451: 7
 perfect past all p. . . 1451: 7
 Parallel in beauty's brow 1451: 7
 Paralytic: crawls a p. . . 1451: 7
 Paramours: to call forth p. 1451: 7
 Paranoia of millionaire . . . 1451: 7
 Parapet: dare not peep over
 p. . . 1451: 7
 Paralyze . . . 1451: 7
 Paralytic or sub-p. . . 1451: 7
 smooth, detained p. . . 1451: 7
 Paratist: four quadrants . . . 1451: 7
 Parchments no virtue in p.
 or wax . . . 1451: 7
 put your p. in the closet . . . 1451: 7
 should undo a man . . . 1451: 7
 Pardon
 See also Forgiveness
 all but thyself . . . 1451: 7
 as God shall p. me . . . 1451: 7
 for p. cry, held answer . . . 1451: 7
 God p. all good men . . . 1451: 7
 God's best attribute . . . 1451: 7
 if life were better, p. . . 1451: 7
 know all and p. all . . . 1451: 7
 like a p. after execution . . . 1451: 7
 ne'er p. who have done the
 wrong . . . 1451: 7
 no sin, no p. . . 1451: 7
 nobler to p. than condemn 1451: 7
 not p. but applaud . . . 1451: 7
 ready to p. mankind . . . 1451: 7
 still the murk of second
 woe . . . 1451: 7
 the fault . . . 1451: 7
 the word for all . . . 1451: 7

Pardon, continued

to understand is to p. . . 710: 11
 pardoned and retain offence 710: 9
 pardoned: qui p. alimen 709: 12
 tant que l'aine 709: 10
 Pardonner ses ennemis les
 vertus . . . 710: 16
 Pardonnons ceux qui nous
 ennuient . . . 192: 9
 Pardon as one loves . . . 709: 20
 Pare: cum p. contendere, an
 ceps est . . . 99: 5
 Paresan l'occhine anella . . . 604: 10
 Pares after they've seen P. 2384: 2
 Pares: quatre Alides p. 1485: 12
 quando invenit p. . . 1452: 8
 Pares: magna p. frugum 1001: 13
 patrie . . . 1452: 6
 Pares: everything dear to
 p. . . 1452: 6
 of good . . . 1452: 6
 of his country . . . 1452: 6
 of manners . . . 1452: 6
 of the universe . . . 1452: 6
 one p. from the sky . . . 1452: 6
 privilege of a p. . . 1452: 6
 Pares: diligere p. primum
 ex . . . 1452: 6
 stult . . . 1452: 6
 Pares: . . . 1452: 6
 child owes p. no gratitude 1452: 6
 conduct toward p. . . 1452: 6
 few p. act in such manner 1452: 6
 happy the p. of so fair a
 child . . . 1452: 6
 have the most reverence 1452: 6
 if p. want honest children 1452: 6
 reverence for p. . . 1452: 6
 taught to read and write 1007: 10
 the Lord knows who . . . 71: 3
 to watch over me . . . 1452: 6
 Pares cum paribus . . . 1452: 6
 Pares: demerons plus
 amement . . . 953: 2
 plus de p. dans l'esprit . . . 953: 2
 Pares: omnes sorte nascitur 574: 2
 par p. jugator conjunx . . . 1207: 12
 par p. respondet . . . 1714: 7
 Pares: utroque p. huius 945: 7
 Pares: of one's nail . . . 1046: 10
 Paria . . . 1452
 an immense hospitality . . . 1453: 7
 as far as P. for fashion . . . 1453: 7
 at P. it was . . . 1453: 7
 cufe of Europe . . . 1453: 7
 city where great ideas perish 43: 1
 common shore of P. . . 1160: 10
 derivative of absurd preten-
 sions . . . 1453: 4
 fair fantastic P. . . 1453: 1
 from E. to Peru . . . 1453: 1
 good American go to P. 1452: 14
 half Angel, half griette . . . 1168: 4
 in P. utter little man . . . 1308: 2
 must on seeing P. . . 1338: 4
 is worth a Mass . . . 1453: 6
 perfumed . . . 1378: 3
 plainest city in Europe . . . 1453: 8
 slept on . . . 1888: 15
 united style and dulce . . . 1453: 3
 what's P. but a circus . . . 1453: 2
 who have not been to P.
 —go . . . 1453: 12
 with wanton P. sleeps . . . 1889: 5
 woman's paradise . . . 1453: 12
 Pares: tout P. va voir . . . 1453: 9
 vaut beaucoup Meuse . . . 1453: 6
 Parmienne . . . 772: 1
 Park . . . 1450
 how charming is a p. . . 1450: 6
 Neptune's p. ribbon . . . 1450: 6
 proud p. taken dwellings . . . 1450: 6
 sovereign for a cold . . . 1450: 6
 Parks be lungs of London 1453: 12
 Paria: troppe non parler
 bene . . . 1454: 11
 Parle peu quand la vanité ne
 fait pas parler . . . 1899: 4
 qui p. beaucoup . . . 1894: 8

Parlent toujours d'eux-

mêmes . . . 1177: 16
 Parler aux yeux . . . 1259: 4
 difficile de bien p. . . 1899: 4
 pour tromper . . . 1421: 12
 Parley of provocation . . . 607: 3
 Parlez tout comme un livre 1965: 4
 Parliament meeting of idle 816: 10
 of men . . . 1473: 0
 Parlor: person's in a p. . . 1453: 2
 walk into my p. . . 1921: 10
 Parmenio: if I were P. . . 431: 7
 Parmenae est desuni . . . 1245: 15
 Parmenias: climb P. by diet
 of Greek . . . 1351: 10
 one top sacred to Bacchus 497: 4
 only one peak sacred to
 Apollo . . . 1497: 4
 placard To Let . . . 1530: 10
 Parochial: worse than pro-
 vincial, p. . . 1788: 4
 Parody of an angel . . . 771: 2
 profane p. of Old Testa-
 ment . . . 1925: 10
 Parol: art de vendre la p. 459: 1
 pour déguiser la pensée . . . 1002: 4
 pour exprimer sa pensée . . . 1921: 15
 son: feminine . . . 1227: 13
 Paroles: dit beaucoup peu
 de p. . . 1066: 4
 en jeu de p. beaucoup . . . 1223: 10
 Parquet repeats one note 2261: 2
 Parrich: lalosome p. . . 1768: 7
 Parrot: drunk, speak p. . . 1604: 11
 Parv: quorum p. magna fui 131: 6
 ultima puniit . . . 1691: 13
 Parmenias: magnum vetti-
 gal sit p. . . 1360: 10
 sera p. in fundo est . . . 157: 2
 l'empire: words butler no 2205: 16
 Parmenionous: age as p. . . 34: 3
 Parmenion: worst profusion 561: 7
 Person: in arguing, too, the
 p. own'd his skill . . . 1001: 8
 known enough . . . 1589: 13
 much humored in beer . . . 1677: 18
 never spare . . . 1562: 12
 oh! illustrious spark . . . 1592: 16
 would like to be Pope . . . 1593: 14
 Pares: not well your p. . . 1921: 4
 but p. we see, not whole 1351: 13
 few shall p. . . 1310: 3
 great p. of which I was 1311: 6
 his blessed p. to heaven . . . 1393: 12
 I am p. of all you see . . . 1384: 2
 I have forgot my p. . . 1301: 3
 my soul's far better p. . . 1317: 18
 no more in the wind . . . 1772: 13
 of all that I have met . . . 1591: 15
 play the maid's p. . . 1202: 15
 put beside his p. . . 1001: 3
 since well I've play'd p. . . 1124: 7
 so be plays his p. . . 1240: 5
 take your own p. . . 1787: 17
 'tis hard to p. . . 1146: 10
 to p. is to die a little . . . 1454: 9
 to tear a cat in . . . 10: 9
 we only p. to meet again 1290: 1
 we p. with pain . . . 1453: 1
 we play . . . 1318: 8
 Partaker as had as thief . . . 1835: 14
 earth make us p. . . 1057: 10
 Parte tamen meliore . . . 966: 15
 Parted: he p. well . . . 1897: 12
 in silence and tears . . . 1454: 4
 Parthenon: earth wears P. . . 951: 14
 Parthians: more lying than 1109: 16
 Partial for observer's sake 1429: 16
 voice of fame p. . . 681: 3
 Particular: ac lancismus . . . 1139: 6
 Parties dia of own lies . . . 1343: 15
 High Contracting P. . . 1473: 15
 I name no p. . . 1372: 4
 names of p. cease . . . 1344: 4
 two great p. . . 1344: 8
 two p. want and have . . . 1371: 5
 Parting . . . 1488
 all we know of heaven . . . 1454: 7
 image of death . . . 1434: 7

Parting, continued

is such sweet sorrow1455:11
of the way1460:3
our p. was all sob and sigh1460:4
their every p. to die1460:4
was well made1461:12
where p. is unknown1464:4
Partings break the heart1464:4
yet to be1465:13
Partir c'est mourir un peu1464:9
il faut p. a point1461:14
Partisan: he seemed no p.1461:12
Partisans: offensive p.1461:17
Partitions: thin p. do divide1465:22
thin p. do their bounds di-
vide1461:10
thin p. Sense from Thought
divide1465:22
Partnet: equal and p. to be1461:12
his lov'd p.1461:15
of my soul1461:11
sleeping p.1461:16
sleeping p. of life1461:17
Partnership with powerful1461:17
Partington, Mrs.1461:5
Partout comme chez nous1461:12
Parturidge is dearer1461:17
Parturidge: nut-brown p.1461:10
Partis: change p. away with
rest1461:12
comely p. of a woman1461:3
heathery p. of human na-
ture1461:4
of wondrous whole1461:3
uttermost p. of the sea1461:12
wrong p. played1461:10
Party
See also Politics
at Odd Fellows' Hall1461:14
bring me to the1461:12
come to the aid of the p.1461:12
conspiracy against nation1461:7
Democratic p. like man rid-
ing backward1461:7
Democratic p. like male1461:7
Democratic p. of poor1461:7
go to heaven but with p.1461:7
good p. better than man1461:15
honesty p. expediency1461:17
in a parous1461:12
inseparable from gov't1461:14
is madness of many1461:14
join ourselves to no p.1461:3
none was for a p.1461:1
of no p. attend all1461:15
of order or stability1461:19
of virility rules hour1461:16
organized opinion1461:1
sacrifice honour to p.1461:1
serves p. best1461:8
sings and pleasant p.1461:8
takes credit for his1461:13
third p. tertium quid1461:1
to p. gave up1461:1
true to one p.—himself1461:3
unite with p. or make one1461:16
without p. government im-
possible1461:4
you tell me I am p. man1461:17
Party-poets like wasps1461:16
Party-spirit, madness1461:14
Parva cives capitis aditus1461:10
sunt hec1461:10
Parvulus of the Eternal1461:10
Parvis componere magna
soleham1461:10
ex p. sepe magnarum im-
menta rerum1461:12
robis magna juvari1461:9
Parvulus: tibi p. res est1461:3
Parvulus, pumilio, chariton1461:3
Parvus parva deus1461:17
Parven and Furiis zieben1461:11
Pax: premier p. qui coute1461:11
Pax-de-charge against our
enemies1461:19
Pases in cruce p. for a maid1461:19
Pasha, dead five thousand
years1461:5

Pass: all things p. away1461:8
and finger, pause and look1461:17
and speak one another1461:10
even this shall p. away1461:9
I shall not p. this way
again1461:6
it on1461:12
let him p. for a man1461:8
let it p.1461:7
let us p. on1461:7
nor turn my face1461:3
they shall not p.1461:9
this too shall p. away1461:9
this too will p. away1461:15
thou shalt not p.1461:4
through life but once1461:6
Pass-word primeval1461:6
Passado he respects not1461:15
immortal p.1461:15
Passager: broad, smooth p.1461:10
gently slope p. to grave1461:17
of an angel's tear1461:19
perilous makes port please
ant1461:4
quiet p. to welcome grave1461:17
to the realms of day1461:7
Passage-money: lose your p.1461:10
Passages of joy1461:9
of love1461:11
that lead to nothing1461:6
Passer: d'un bien haut p.1461:9
Passed by on other side1461:7
ceasing of exquisite music1461:18
so he p. over1461:7
Passer: forlorn and wan1461:12
dying p.1461:12
stay. P.1461:11
Passengers: men the ram-
bling p.1461:1
Passer, delicate man pulvis1461:6
morsus est meo pulvis1461:6
Passer-by: stop, Christian p.1461:10
Passeront: ille ne p. pas1461:4
Passeth as shadow on wall1461:7
Passing away1461:1
of the sweetest soul1461:4
so be my p.1461:8
the love of woman1461:3
Passion1461:5
act nothing in furious p.1461:3
affection, mistress of p.1461:15
and expression are beauty1461:9
and life, whose fountains1461:8
and prejudice govern the
world1461:1
bad regulator1461:7
by partial p. led1461:14
by p. driven1461:12
cast a mist before sense1461:3
commanded by such poor p.1461:3
compatible with old age1461:9
dery in her heart p. glows1461:7
desire riches ruling p.1461:12
destitute and sick of old p.1461:3
did relieve my p. much1461:10
does with interest barter1461:7
don't be in a p.1461:15
drive thee to whore1461:6
each had her earthly p.1461:10
eaten up with p.1461:12
entered in her heart1461:8
eternal p., eternal pain1461:17
for a strict coat1461:17
for fame1461:14
for hunting something1461:1
for name of Mary1461:14
from pang of p. free1461:17
holy p. of Friendship1461:1
in a dream of p.1461:1
in all disputes so much as
there is of p.1461:16
in first p. love the lover1461:18
infinite p.1461:16
is power1461:7
is the gate1461:1
leads or prudence points1461:4
led by p. desire marriage1461:4
mailed p. for a maid1461:18
make man look sad1461:15
make me feel each p.1461:3

Passion, continued

man in p. rides horse1461:1
master-p.1461:13
may I govern my p.1461:10
most unbecoming1461:1
motive and cue for p.1461:10
moved by p. not rationally1461:8
must not ridicule p.1461:13
never like angels till p.1461:7
never heard p. so com-
fused1461:13
no p. but finds food1461:13
no p. gratified save rage1461:1
no shren p. unsphere1461:1
of her dust1461:1
of New England summers1461:1
of prying into futurity1461:1
one p. doth expel another1461:1
one pulse of p.1461:13
order d. by predetermination1461:1
overcometh sober thought1461:1
pain or pride1461:13
playing games with p.1461:13
plucks no berries from ivy1461:17
prevailing p.1461:1
purer p. lordlier leisure1461:7
rides a mad horse1461:13
ruling p.1461:1
ruling p. lust of uraine1461:17
seeks aid from opposite p.1461:7
solitude of the wits1461:13
soon p. crowns thy hopes1461:3
speechless lies1461:1
such is power of that p.1461:15
take heed lest p. away1461:12
tear a p. to tatters1461:1
tenderness repose of p.1461:1
that left the ground1461:17
that no words can teach1461:6
think p. to be real1461:10
those shocks of p.1461:4
to covet general praise1461:17
towering p.1461:14
well-painted p.1461:12
what in p. we propose1461:1
what is p. but gusty breeze1461:1
what is p. but pining1461:10
what p. cannot Music
raise1461:1
when p. entereth, wisdom
goeth out1461:16
where p. rules, reason
wreak1461:6
with a pimple1461:13
with p. shake the world1461:10
written by a feeling hand1461:10
young p. but rusty breeze1461:1
Passion's: speed p. abb1461:15
Passion-flower at the gate1461:13
Passion-waves are lulled to
rest1461:1
Passionate bright endeavor1461:1
make p. sense of hearing1461:1
Passions: anxious to conceal
best p.1461:10
are the same1461:15
catching p. in craft1461:10
cold p. quick eyes1461:3
contending p. posture1461:14
degrees of heat and cold1461:19
different p. more or less in-
flame1461:7
earthly these p.1461:9
elements of life1461:7
extinguished with age1461:17
finest part of pure love1461:9
flourish, affections die1461:9
govern p. with absolute
away1461:13
good servants, bad mas-
ters1461:13
graced on wounded pride1461:15
great p. incurable1461:13
human p. now no more1461:1
in excess female1461:17
in men various p. find1461:1
in wayward p. led1461:13
kind of self-love1461:19
likened best to floods1461:7
man of p. judge aright1461:6

Fassions, continued

man truly great from p. 1456: 4
men of like p. with you 1455: 3
no farther shall my p. stray 1456: 4
nobled p. to inspire 1456: 9
not free ruled by p. 1456: 3
of all sweet p. shame 1456: 9
of her mind 1456: 12
off, to hear her 1456: 13
one should master one's p. 1456: 6
orators which persuade 1456: 18
pull p. out by roots 1456: 11
resist our p. 1456: 18
resisting our p. 1456: 14
rise higher 1456: 11
ruffed h. of the mind 1456: 13
sets p. on side of Truth 1456: 11
spin the plot 1456: 13
swept away by our p. 1456: 7
that this world reform 1456: 18
thy p. matched with mine 1456: 12
to music's pipe p. dance 1456: 17
two p. lilacs, nightingales 1456: 11
voice of the body 1456: 10
when p. are no more 1456: 13
when p. relax their hold 1456: 13
when tiger p. were in us 1456: 14
with p. so potent 1456: 15
Fassions: dans les premières
divers degrés de la chaleur 1456: 19
gouls de l'amour-propre 1456: 10
s'écroulant avec l'âge 1456: 17
au tout renouveau d'un p. 1456: 18
sont les seuls créateurs 1456: 18
l'assise résistante 1456: 7
Passiveness wife p. 1456: 18
Passover of alldness 1456: 13
Passport shall be made 1456: 8
Pass
acclaim our future 1456: 9
and to come best 1456: 12
ashes of the p. 1456: 34
at least is secure 1456: 9
becomes the present 1456: 16
best prophet of future 1456: 15
but p. who can recall 1456: 2
cherishing p. without regret 1456: 6
dead p. bury its dead 1456: 4
dry bones of the p. 1456: 13
faithful P. 1456: 13
hallowed quiet of p. 1456: 8
has gone into history 1456: 9
I'd fain erase 1456: 3
irrevocable p. 1456: 1
in a bucket of ashes 1456: 10
is also stored in thee 1456: 4
is always her lover 1456: 10
is in the grave 1456: 5
leave p. to bury its dead 1456: 3
leave thy low-vaulted p. 1456: 13
left P. in God's keeping 1456: 5
let dead p. bury dead 1456: 8
like funeral gone by 1456: 8
like inspired rhapsodist 1456: 14
live o'er again 1456: 3
motionless stands the p. 1456: 3
no p. is dead for us 1456: 12
not to P., but to future 1456: 3
our p. is clean forgot 1456: 8
over the trackless p. 1456: 6
read p. by light of present 1456: 12
shadowy P. 1456: 7
she can never forget 1456: 3
things p. belong to memory 1456: 9
to lament the p. 1456: 13
turning all p. to pain 1456: 3
unremitting p. 1456: 18
unleashed for future aurore 1456: 3
what is p., that knows 1456: 3
what is p. in p. 1456: 4
what's p., and what's to
come 1456: 1
what's p. is prologue 1456: 13
who cannot remember p. 1456: 11
with bitter p. deck timor-
row 1456: 30
would not live again p. 1456: 8
wuth ten o' this 1456: 1

Paste and cover to home 1456: 7
knecded like a p. 1456: 3
painted, poison'd p. 1456: 12
Pastern knee of a horse 1456: 9
Pastur dans l'Arcade 1456: 3
Pastime poison in morning 1456: 3
pretty p. 1456: 1
to harder bosoms 1456: 17
Pasture by a fountain side 1456: 6
Pastoral cold p. 1456: 16
Pastors all p. are alone to
wand'ring sheep 1456: 4
as some ungracious p. do 1456: 3
Pasta visionary P. revive 1456: 4
Pastures lie down in green
p. 1456: 18
new 1456: 19
Pati: do it p. 1456: 14
he comes 1456: 14
we'll stand p. 1456: 5
Patch a quarrel 1456: 14
a wall 1456: 14
in his clothes 1456: 13
when p. was worn 1456: 6
Patches on pantaloons 1456: 4
Patch a quarrel 1456: 14
upon little breach 1456: 13
Patchwork life is p. 1456: 3
Pate: heat p. and fancy wit 1456: 13
coried p. spun bald 1456: 8
learned p. ducks to fool 1456: 3
of a politician 1456: 2
shining bald p. 1456: 6
Patent on being right 1456: 19
Patric families 1456: 13
patriz 1456: 4
quail p., talis filius 1456: 1
Paternal, meddling govern-
ment 1456: 17
Patience da singe 1456: 15
Pati: beaten p. to the door 1456: 3
doomed that p. to tread 1456: 3
emerges for a while 1456: 7
flowery p. of love 1456: 7
from earth to heaven 1456: 15
has become high road 1456: 12
he is a p. 1456: 3
in orchard p. he met her 1456: 3
is plain and straight 1456: 12
let p. be open to talent 1456: 3
long brown p. before me 1456: 3
make not my p. offensive 1456: 3
motive, guide, original 1456: 3
of duty 1456: 10
of duty leads to happiness 1456: 4
of duty way to glory 1456: 6
of social advancement 1456: 3
of sorrow, and that alone 1456: 7
of the just 1456: 3
of the United Years 1456: 11
pauses on p. of treason 1456: 13
primrose p. 1456: 7
primrose p. of dalliance 1456: 3
public p. dirty 1456: 1
secret p. marks secret foe 1456: 1
sequestered p., few flowers 1456: 13
single p. leads to linden 1456: 1
steep p. of virtue 1456: 18
take Nature's p. 1456: 3
take the gentle p. 1456: 10
that leads to broad 1456: 13
through the impassable 1456: 4
to perpetuity of fame 1456: 10
to the tomb 1456: 13
was like a star 1456: 12
wrap smooth in stone 1456: 12
Pathfinder 1456: 16
Pathos and sublime of life 1456: 6
infinite p. of human life 1456: 4
of human love 1456: 12
Pathos all her p. are peace 1456: 13
are parted far and wide 1456: 11
checked p. of joy and woe 1456: 8
cherry p. of study 1456: 3
dream-leg, led 1456: 14
her p. are peace 1456: 11
I walk down garden p. 1456: 11
of glory lead to grave 1456: 13
of peevish Nature 1456: 13
of pleasure trace 1456: 6

Patience, continued

of righteousness 1456: 19
perilous p. in comb and
dell 1456: 11
perplex'd p. of wood 1456: 12
that lead to woman's love 1456: 2
that wind and wind 1456: 14
to the house I make 1456: 3
Pathway of a life unnoticed 1456: 4
of the living 1456: 7
out to wealth and fame 1456: 7
trodden p. between towns 1456: 9
Pathways of the sky 1456: 16
Pati non p. occidere 1456: 1
optimum est p. 1456: 10
Patience 1456: 10
abuse our p. 1456: 17
achieve more than force 1456: 18
and perseverance 1456: 3
and shuffle the cards 1456: 16
appreciate domestic bliss 1456: 7
arming myself with p. 1456: 13
beggar's virtue 1456: 14
best medicine for man 1456: 12
bitter, fruit sweet 1456: 13
but p. perform 1456: 1
by p. and time we never 1456: 9
ceased to be virtue 1456: 13
commend p., few practise 1456: 9
Pame P. sitting there 1456: 7
flatters and ass 1456: 1
gazing on king's graves 1456: 7
God grant us p. 1456: 4
God preacheth p. 1456: 9
great part of justice 1456: 13
greatest virtue of man 1456: 4
grows not in every garden 1456: 19
guard of p. 1456: 6
hath such mild composure
given 1456: 10
he preacheth p. 1456: 12
high virtue, certain 1456: 3
how poor that have not p. 1456: 17
I am all p. 1456: 6
I have no p. with you 1456: 19
I lose my p. 1456: 10
in adversity, p. 1456: 16
in p. possess your soul 1456: 21
in p. there is safety 1456: 7
in p. of hope 1456: 19
is cowardice in noble
breasts 1456: 3
is power 1456: 13
is sorrow's slave 1456: 11
is scitish 1456: 3
leech of all offence 1456: 12
may compass anything 1456: 3
means almost power 1456: 17
medicine for mad horse 1456: 13
men's office to speak p. 1456: 9
must be hen 1456: 12
no p., no philosophy 1456: 16
of Job 1456: 10
on a monument 1456: 7
oppose my p. to his fury 1456: 13
passion of great hearts 1456: 13
perseverance 1456: 14
piety p. 1456: 1
plateau for all sorrows 1456: 11
preacheth p. 1456: 4
preaches p. to him 1456: 17
principal part of faith 1456: 13
proves at fault 1456: 12
provoked turns to fury 1456: 13
remedy for every disease 1456: 13
remedy for mad dog 1456: 13
revenge o'er ill 1456: 14
strongest of drinks 1456: 6
stubborn p. 1456: 11
talk him out of p. 1456: 13
that waits long 1456: 9
that rose-lipped cherubin 1456: 13
thought tired will plod 1456: 3
to appreciate domestic bliss 1456: 7
to endure the load 1456: 13
to reach the good in me 1456: 3
a virtue of an ass 1456: 3
virtue of the poor 1456: 14
when hopes break, p. holds 1456: 3

Patience, continued.
 where then had P. been 1571:14
 with p. all his loads are
 borne 1571:14
 with poverty remedy 1562:12
 you tread upon my p. 1561:1
Patience est amère 1562:15
 est l'art d'espérer 1562:19
font plus que force 1562:9
Patience et simple 1565:10
 as pilgrims 1561:10
 as the female dove 1564:17
 dies while physician sleeps 1564:14
 in such extremes 1560:19
 kill the p. 1567:12
 let us be p. 1561:9
 let us be p. tender 1562:9
 men win the day 1562:8
 of labor, and was rest 1563:18
 of throat and toil 1561:15
 thou must be p. 1564:5
 till the heavens look 1561:12
 till we die 1561:9
 when favors are denied 1564:4
Patience: furor fit loca
 sepius p. 1560:23
 levius in p. 1562:5
 para magna iusticia 1562:14
 quosque absterge Cali
 lina p. 1560:17
Patience of bright gold 1567:10
Patience: all around him 1561:18
Patience: probum p. case
 oportet 1562:6
 qui sentiri p. 1562:18
 sequitur p. 1562:7
Patres quam iniqui p.
 iudices 1567:1
Patris: digne et decorum
 est pro p. mori 1566:6
 est, ubiqueque est bene 1560:3
 est ubiqueque vir fortis 1560:15
 mea totus mundus 1561:1
 omne solum forti p. 1560:13
 omnes caritates p. una com
 plexa 1565:2
 omnium patens 1565:2
 pro p. aris atque focis 1564:14
 se pro p. offeret ad mortem 1560:5
 timidus perire 1568:8
Patris: ignarum aut p. 1564:2
 solum p. est carum 1566:2
Patriam: nos p. fugimus 1561:1
 sub sole facientem 1562:1
Patriarch of the trees 1567:6
Patriarch-pupil learning 1568:13
Patriarchal: best of govern
 ments is p. rule 1564:3
 Patriarch: humorous p. 1567:8
Patrick, Saint 1563
Patric la plus chérie 1567:8
 on l'âme est enchaînée 1561:16
 plus l'âme ma p. 1562:18
Patriot: flaming p. 1568:3
 fool in every age 1567:4
 never p. but was fool 1567:4
 never was a good p. 1568:6
 steady p. of the world alone 1567:13
 sunshine p. 1562:4
Patriotism 1563
 and pessimism identical 1564:6
 bad and harmful 1567:7
 chart of true p. 1563:10
 collective responsibility 1563:4
 egg from which wars are
 hatched 1563:7
 has its roots deep 1563:5
 is not climatic 1563:10
 is not enough 1567:3
 is of no party 1561:1
 knock p. out of race 1567:6
 last refuge of scoundrel 1563:6
 national self assertion 1567:9
 not enough for war 1567:8
 real estate above principles 1563:1
 spread p. too thin 1564:12
 upon plain of Marathon 1564:8
Patriots: brave men, worthy
 p. 1560:1
 country p. 1567:12

Patriots, continued
 falter and compromise 1563:16
 have told, bled nobly 1568:1
 in peace assert right 1568:3
 nation at strife, p. flourish 1567:3
 though p. flatter 1567:3
 too shrewd to be sincere 1567:14
Patrium: hoc p. est 1564:18
Patron and the jail 1562:6
 body's fostering p. 1569:2
 now for a P. 1568:12
 supports with insolence 1568:14
 who looks with unconcern 1568:14
Patronage 1568
 first part of painting 1568:10
 getting P. whole art of life 1569:3
 Patronize, befriended them 1560:13
 Patronizing: earns hate 1561:10
 Patrons of pleasure 1564:3
 Patronus an elenchus probior
 siet 1568:16
 Patted God on head 1562:2
 Patte of the rain 1569:2
 unintelligible p. 1567:13
Patterson: follow the Rom-
 any p. 1562:3
Pattern called a war 1562:6
 cunningst p. of excellence
 nature 1563:2
 I too am a p. 1560:11
 in himself to know 1561:10
 of all patience 1561:4
 of celestial peace 1564:8
 patient man p. for king 1562:2
 to imitate 1568:9
 tragic p. of your soul 1565:4
Pattern-flowers: flat p. 1564:11
Patterns of our pride 1563:10
 what are p. for 1560:6
Patterson: who hit Billy P. 1564:18
Paucity of human pleasures 1562:17
Paul: by robbing Peter he
 paid P. 1561:20
 crucified P. 1561:15
 has served with text 1564:7
 rob Peter to pay P. 1561:10
 ruins of St. P. 1564:2
 St. P. fought beasts 1562:6
 zealous P. 1568:15
Paul Pry 1561:11
 caught by P. P. 1560:7
 Paulum: crucigeret P. 1561:15
Paunches: fat p. lean pates 1567:1
Pauper whom nobody owns 1567:6
Pauper: in ecc 1561:17
 nemo p. vivit quid matius 1566:18
 non p. cui rerum appetit
 vus 1566:1
 qui educit in egestatem li
 beros 1564:6
 qui plus cupit, P. 1565:5
 semper p. eris, si p. es 1562:12
 ulique facit 1567:1
Pauperism: non puto p. 1566:1
Pauperes: nil domini mu
 tant p. 1567:9
 sunt homines miseri 1567:10
Pauperi: in obsessa via p.
 pax 1568:6
Pauperism: quæro probam
 que P. 1568:4
Pauperism domus procul
 ahnt 1569:15
 jubeat quidvis et faure et
 pati 1569:16
Pauperism est numerare pe
 cua 1566:15
 vita tuta p. 1568:7
Pauperism: clamorous p. 1567:8
 Pauper: three million p. 1567:3
Paupertas: cum p. vena con
 venit dives 1562:18
 divitie sunt nature com
 posita p. 1567:9
 est non que pauci possidet 1565:5
 fecit ut ridiculus foret 1562:5
 fecunda virorum p. 1565:8
 lacta p. 1565:11
 laudatur non p. 1568:11
 mibi omnia visum est 1567:1

Paupertas, continued
 nil habet p. quam ridiculos 1567:1
 non habet pacat amorem 1567:17
 non p. habere nihil 1566:1
 odibile bonum 1566:3
 omnes artes perdoct 1565:6
 omnium artium reperitrix 1565:6
 seiva p. est 1569:15
 sanitatis mater 1565:8
 ut versus facerem 1564:2
Paupertate: amulosa p. 1566:12
Paupertas: nemo p. com
 mendaret nisi pauper 1568:15
Paupertas omni patienter
 ferre 1567:13
 pudor et fuga 1569:15
 Patius et pui 1568:14
 for a reply 1568:13
 I stand in p. 1567:17
 Paupere n'est point libre 1569:16
 Paupere ayece a guerre 1569:15
 n'est pas un peche 1565:13
 Pavement, fatibus to fud 1567:1
 died foot 1562:18
 Pavements sang'd with mur
 derous stones 1567:16
Pavilio fortune eludendum 1564:6
Pavilion: l'ins p. de western 1565:13
Pavilions of tender green 1567:6
Paw: lion's p. is law 1560:6
Pawn it to usurer 1569:8
Pawnbrokers: God bless p. 1564:3
Pawned an open hand 1564:7
Pawes are men 1565:18
 what if p. checkmate 1561:18
Pax bello civili untior 1564:1
 candida p. 1567:10
 Cereorum nutrit 1569:9
 Hic sent 1567:1
 Paxitur bello 1569:2
 savia p. quatuor annis 1569:2
 vobiscum 1567:4
Pax all bills in heaven 1567:1
 always p. 1568:10
 and pray too 1569:16
 as to p. sir 1562:2
 devil to p. 1561:15
 for it and take it 1569:6
 for poems 1569:5
 him in his own com 1569:8
 hour long, p. is small 1566:16
 me that thou owest 1569:15
 no difference to our p. 1563:5
 nothing but p. p. 1567:1
 the love we owe 1562:16
 the paper 1569:11
 they king, they wall p. 1569:5
 we p. for their plays 1568:4
 what you owe 1567:2
 where with to p. 1561:1
 who require credit 1563:17
 without going in 1567:4
Pay-brore-hand never well
 served 1569:7
Payer pour faire danser les
 autres 1569:11
Payeth: he that p. beforehand 1569:7
Paying: repugnance to p. 1567:1
 through the nose 1567:1
Payment 1568
 how painful is all p. 1569:5
 like as one p. to another 1565:7
 Pays: he that p. last 1569:11
 it's the Woman Who P. 1563:4
 sweet when another p. 1569:11
 Pax: as one p. to another 1565:7
 I once ate a p. 1564:15
 one split p. 1561:14
 that jumped the griddle 1565:12
Peace 1567
 above earthly dignities 1561:5
 among the nations 1567:1
 and be wise 1564:18
 and good will 1569:7
 and mercy lameth 1564:1
 and refuge for all 1565:8
 and rest can never dwell 1565:18
 and righteousness 1567:1
 apart dwell P. and Love 1567:17

Peace, continued

almost as peace 1471: 6
 at any price 1471: 6; 1557: 5
 at what cost p. of globe 1598: 3
 be p. on earth 1470: 13
 be to my sable shroud 1391: 15
 be to this house 1471: 7
 be to you 1475: 4
 be within thy walls 1471: 7
 begins where ambition
 ends 1475: 13
 between two spirits 1230: 1
 bleeds and hope expires 1512: 3
 can we dig p. from mine 1467: 11
 cannot be kept by force 1472: 9
 carry gentle p. 1500: 5
 celestial p. in her look 1484: 5
 churchyard's p. 1844: 8
 courts his hand 1471: 4
 dear nurse of arts 1470: 9
 depart in v. 651: 1; 391: 1
 desire of life, p. 1471: 11
 disadvantageous p. 1518: 8
 distressed p. is weak 1598: 5
 duty and the prize 1470: 9
 if you want p., fight 1598: 5
 enjoyed by virtuous p. of death 1598: 5
 every gale is p. 1372: 1
 every man endeavor p. 1418: 11
 fight for p. 1508: 2
 for p. do not hope 1474: 9
 forever hold his p. 1457: 9
 from martyrdom unto this
 p. 1280: 2
 get p. in heaven 1470: 10
 getter of husband children 1419: 7
 gives tranquility 1471: 11
 go in p. 1470: 14
 God gave her p. 1408: 14
 God, give us p. 1598: 9
 good will toward men 763: 9
 grave's most holy p. 1598: 7
 gentle feet into way of p. 1512: 3
 happy shade, be thine 1471: 7
 hath balm'd Pain 1471: 7
 hath her victories 1418: 7
 hath by her tests of man
 hood 1418: 7
 healing and elevating 1470: 12
 hold my little p. 1475: 6
 hold your p. 1462: 11
 I am for p. 1419: 6
 I labour for p. 1419: 6
 if there's p. to be found 1475: 7
 in Europe 1472: 7
 in Freedom's hallows 1475: 7
 in love's unselfishness 1418: 5
 in our minds 1473: 8
 in p. provides rain at war 1598: 4
 in p. sons bury fathers 1418: 5
 in p. there's nothing 1418: 5
 in time of p. prepare for
 war 1598: 4
 in time of p. think of war 1597: 10
 inglorious arts of p. 1444: 8
 invincible in p. 1419: 3
 is all thy own 1471: 5
 is always beautiful 1471: 15
 is beauty in action 1471: 15
 is becoming to men 1471: 10
 is better than war 1418: 9
 is it p. or war 1471: 15
 is liberty in tranquillity 1470: 6
 is poor reading 1471: 17
 is what I seek 1471: 17
 keep me down in p. and
 sleep 1547: 9
 let us have p. 1412: 1471: 8
 let quiet night 1475: 5
 love p. as means to war 1419: 2
 made p. with no less
 honour 1471: 4
 maintained with honour 1471: 3
 make desert, call it p. 1470: 13
 make p. sword in hand 1598: 3
 maker of cuckolds 1419: 7
 makes plenty, plenty
 makes pride 1419: 7

Peace, continued

more destructive 1471: 6
 must be on earth 1470: 10
 name of chamber was P. 1475: 3
 nature of a conquest 1470: 11
 no p. unto the wicked 1418: 14
 no p. within himself 1475: 5
 not hard for old to keep p. 1418: 10
 not thus doth P. return 1471: 5
 nothing bring p. but your
 self 1474: 18
 nothing but to rust iron 1419: 7
 nurse of Ceres 1470: 9
 nurse of drones 1471: 6
 of Allah abide with you 1588: 14
 of God which passeth 1475: 4
 of great books 1471: 10
 of mind 1473: 8
 of my conscience 1471: 10
 offering is of power 1599: 1
 oh, that p. may come 1471: 11
 on earth, good will 1471: 6
 on earth p. good will 1471: 6
 only a breathing-time 1418: 11
 only just enjoys p. 1470: 11
 over all the earth 1475: 5
 passeth while p. of death 1471: 10
 passeth human knowing 1512: 3
 passing all understanding 1471: 10
 patched-up p. 1471: 14
 p. on pastoral hillcock 1471: 14
 p. on p. of death 1471: 14
 p. of blessings of p. 1471: 10
 prefer most unjust p. 1418: 8
 preferable to civil war 1418: 8
 prize of his toil 1444: 5
 progress's better 1419: 7
 provide in p. needs of
 war 1598: 13
 rest and sleep 1598: 14
 right more precious than p. 1471: 14
 rules the day 1470: 10
 seek p. and follow it 1470: 8
 shall be in patience 1475: 11
 should be p. at home 1470: 12
 should not so dull a king
 dum 1598: 16
 smooth-faced p. 1471: 13
 so by my grave my p. 1471: 15
 soft p. she brings 1441: 11
 sweet p. conduct his soul 1470: 15
 thank God for p. 1470: 15
 that is halm for tears 1418: 15
 they are at p. 1470: 15
 thence my p. was slain 1470: 15
 to corrupt 1471: 10
 to happy Britain brings 1512: 3
 to the mighty dead 1471: 15
 translated into thy p. 1471: 15
 universal p. is near 1471: 15
 universal p. lie like 1471: 15
 until p. the storm 1471: 15
 uproar the universal p. 1471: 15
 victory to both sides 1471: 15
 war in masquerade 1471: 15
 weak piping time of p. 1471: 15
 what p. in silence 1471: 15
 when for to hold his p. 1471: 15
 when there is no p. 1471: 15
 where p. is perfect 1471: 15
 where there is p. God is 1471: 15
 which follows duty 1471: 15
 which passeth human know-
 ing 1471: 15
 which word cannot give 1471: 15
 win p. or buy it 1471: 15
 with dishonor 1471: 15
 with honor 1471: 15
 with p. and honour 1471: 15
 without a word in it 1471: 15
 without victory 1471: 15
 Peace-maker: if the only p. 1471: 15
 Peace-makers: blessed are
 the p. 1471: 15
 Peaceably if we can 1471: 15
 Peaceful penetration 1471: 15
 shut thou end 1471: 15
 Peace 1471: 15
 little p. in orchard grew 1471: 15
 once a bitter almond 1471: 15

Peace, continued

peck p. for enemy 1471: 6
 peep p. highest 1471: 6
 that such a P. should
 marry such a prude 1471: 6
 will have wine 1471: 6
 Peaches brought out of Per-
 sia 1471: 6
 it's p. and creamy 1471: 6
 Peacock 1471: 6
 feathered like a p. 1471: 6
 in everything but beauty 1471: 6
 in his pride 1471: 6
 awery along his tail 1471: 6
 Peacock's feet 1471: 6
 Peak: hear its p. 1471: 6
 lofty p. smitten with thun-
 der 1471: 6
 Peaks. Inmost p. most wrapt
 in clouds 1471: 6
 old age's lament 1471: 6
 pearl-white p. uplift 1471: 6
 Pearl on p. 1471: 6
 one full p. of praise 1471: 6
 Pealing, now and silver p. 1471: 6
 Peasants: half a salted p. 1471: 6
 Peasants and cracker-jack 1471: 6
 Pear hatching over the wall 1471: 6
 Cathrine p. 1471: 6
 Pear-tree: blossomed p. 1471: 6
 Pearl 1471: 6
 as p. in foul oyster 1471: 6
 barbaric p. and gold 1471: 6
 black is a p. 1471: 6
 Christian p. of charity 1471: 6
 crested Fortune wears 1471: 6
 devotion's p. might name
 tully 1471: 6
 disease of oyster 1471: 6
 dropt from cyclops of
 burn 1471: 6
 enough for a swine 1471: 6
 fair p. in bosom of sea 1471: 6
 for each p. eyes wept 1471: 6
 hang p. in cowslip's ear 1471: 6
 has p. less whiteness 1471: 6
 in soul's head 1471: 6
 not in Indian but Emphy-
 rean ocean 1471: 6
 of great price 1471: 6
 of soul may be melted 1471: 6
 pure as p. 1471: 6
 rises with his p. 1471: 6
 saw'd earth with orient p. 1471: 6
 threw a p. away 1471: 6
 treasure of an oyster 1471: 6
 waiting one more plunge 1471: 6
 whose price hath launch'd 1471: 6
 will always wear 1471: 6
 with p. and ruby glowing 1471: 6
 Pearl-gift thrown to hogs 1471: 6
 Pearls at random strung 1471: 6
 black men p. 1471: 6
 past p. before swine 1471: 6
 drops p. into the bosom 1471: 6
 from diamonds dropp'd 1471: 6
 must dive below 1471: 6
 of morning's dew 1471: 6
 of thought 1471: 6
 pierced the fair p. 1471: 6
 some ask'd how p. did
 grow 1471: 6
 string stars for p. 1471: 6
 which a Peri 1471: 6
 ye strowe to hogs 1471: 6
 Pease: expect p. from aim 1471: 6
 pear-tree for p. 1471: 6
 Pease: eat with knife 1471: 6
 Peasant approaches divinity 1471: 6
 loves nothing 1471: 6
 may believe as much 1471: 6
 nourished man 1471: 6
 poetic and triumphant p. 1471: 6
 silent payer 1471: 6
 we grew the monarchs 1471: 6
 when the Himalayan p. 1471: 6
 Peasant-born: mightiest p. 1471: 6
 Peasant-Prince 1471: 6
 Peasantry: their country's
 pride 1471: 6

Peasants too many p. 1899: 4
 Pease, Solonca, not spk. 1873: 7
 Pebble and diamond alike to
 blind 169: 9
 for the fatal sting 804: 11
 not the only p. 188: 10
 small p. stir lake 273: 12
 smoother p. 1399: 12
 stir peaceful lake 179: 3
 Pebble-cast: sea's self 369: 7
 Pebbles of puddly thought 199: 12
 Peccado nuevo, penitencia 1830: 9
 Peccator: esto p., et pecca
 fortiter 1831: 13
 Peccadilloes of Peccadilly 1828: 2
 Peccandi: poenas p. acia
 voluntas 1830: 16
 pudore p. abinent 1827: 5
 Peccantium: maxima p.
 poena peccasse 1831: 4
 Peccare aliquis: nolit an
 nascit 1827: 9
 cui p. liot, peccat minus 1827: 5
 humancum est 1829: 9
 nec celandi spes nit p.
 parant 1827: 7
 nemini licet 1826: 12
 odorent p. boni 2080: 16
 qui non vetat p. 1828: 13
 Peccati: quem penitet p. 1699: 17
 semel concedite tuto 1830: 12
 Peccatum: sed nisi p. 1829: 12
 Peccat: nihil nisi quod 652: 15
 qui p. ebris 502: 11
 sed albi quique p. 650: 12
 Peccata: melius p. cavere 377: 2
 Peccati: non p. irascitur 1831: 16
 veniam poscentem 799: 18
 Peccator: multis p. inultum
 est 1830: 18
 quidquid multis p. inul-
 tum 1479: 13
 Peccavi: 398: 5
 Peccavi: nihil p. nisi
 mortua 2140: 11
 Pêche avoué à moitié par-
 donné 1829: 12
 Peck: eat a p. of salt 1755: 12
 of trouble 1327: 12
 of troubles 2043: 4
 Pecked on ear and chin 1046: 18
 Peckish: only p. 518: 13
 Pecksniff: Mr. P. 1300: 16
 Pectora: mortalia p. cæce
 Nectia 990: 10
 quæ poliora manu 1313: 16
 Pectore: imo p. 876: 15
 nunc p. firme 2073: 12
 Pectoribus mores tot sunt 875: 3
 Pectus dulcedine tangunt 909: 5
 incoctum generoso p. ho-
 nerto 879: 1
 quod diertia facit 537: 9
 Pécunia: les peris des be-
 tailles 3114: 5
 Pecunia: congesta p. stran-
 gulat 1337: 12
 ego viro qui p. eget 1208: 7
 genus et fortunam p.
 donat 1234: 11
 imperat aut servit p. 1332: 12
 licet superbus ambulet p. 1332: 16
 servit belli p. infanta 2114: 5
 nec olet 1336: 15
 obsecra P. morca intulit 707: 8
 pulchra p. doe est 1333: 11
 una regimen omnium 1333: 1
 videte quid potest p. 1334: 17
 Pecunia obediunt omnia 1334: 9
 quam p. damnum stimulat 1333: 3
 Pecuniam accipere docui
 mus 1333: 18
 crescentem sequitur cura p. 1793: 1
 in loco negligere 1333: 9
 quævisit p. mature cæcit 1718: 20
 Peca: tendere p. non de-
 glubera 1068: 2
 vœale p. 1479: 11
 Pedagogue: jolly old p. 687: 20
 Pedant wise but not happy 1478: 18

Pedantury 1478
 Pedants shall not die 1520: 10
 Pede: ex p. Hercules 702: 10
 metri suo modulo p. 1817: 2
 reversioni tiubanti p. 502: 10
 al p. major erit 209: 6
 Pedem in sepulchro 826: 5
 Pedes caput primum 2150: 1
 quod est ante p. 109: 5
 Pedestal: measuring the p. 831: 8
 Pedestaled in triumph 1980: 8
 Pedibus: ab inermis p.
 auxilium 437: 5
 inlotis p. 278: 18
 Pedigree: boast of p. higher 73: 6
 fond of p. 71: 3
 lass w/ a lang p. 66: 11
 long p. of toll 1061: 17
 of honey 71: 3
 old p. 42: 2
 traced to earliest years 72: 4
 wondrous merits of a p. 71: 8
 Pedigree like monkey's tails 71: 10
 what do p. avail 71: 8
 Pedler: he is wit's p. 2174: 3
 Pedro: also va de P. & P. 240: 11
 Pee and Kew 1639: 5
 Peel: before we cut the p. 85: 10
 Peeled, patch'd and piebald 9: 13
 Peer and beggar the same 145: 15
 many a p. of England brews 44: 13
 rhyming p. 677: 18
 who looks down on a peas-
 ant 310: 16
 Peerage best thing in fiction 663: 3
 or Westminster Abbey 2083: 14
 study the P. 69: 1
 Peetias among her Peers 452: 3
 so perfect and so p. 1485: 17
 Peers: brave p. of England 70: 13
 not always generous 71: 1
 walks among his p. unred 1873: 1
 with penes make free 2125: 16
 Peetish: something p. 1588: 6
 Peg: take down a p. 1622: 1
 Pegsaw hitched in stable 1528: 12
 to draw a bear 1528: 4
 turn and wind a fiery P. 931: 13
 Peggy has a whim of iron 249: 2
 is a young thing 222: 9
 poor P. hawks nose-gays 1742: 10
 Pegs: square p. in round
 holes 1519: 15
 to hang office on 1549: 11
 Penne: Robinsons la p. de
 mort 2274: 1
 Peinture: bonum p. romme
 bonne cuisine 1447: 5
 Pejor: alia alia p. est 2182: 10
 Pelago: quid tibi cum p. 1780: 12
 Pel: I crave no p. 2047: 16
 love of p. 139: 1
 that buys your sex a tyrant 1522: 3
 what they call p. 1332: 8
 Palleash 1477
 turtle-dove or p. 2199: 5
 wondrous bird in p. 1477: 9
 Pelio Casam Schilicet 1355: 5
 Pelion: branch-waving P. 1354: 11
 on Olympus 1355: 1
 Pella chafes uneasily 46: 4
 Pelliad: in p. cerdo,
 tæne 1817: 11
 Pelting each other for 1547: 7
 of this pitiless storm 1321: 2
 Pembroke a mother 567: 12
 Pen 1477
 advantage over awens 1478: 6
 and I made a rural p. 1537: 9
 art of p. is to rouse inward
 vision 2249: 11
 became a clarion 1477: 10
 becomes a torpedo 305: 2
 biting my trunk p. 2217: 10
 denouncing Angel's p. 751: 10
 dipped his p. into tears 1477: 9
 fears controversial 1695: 6
 fury of merciless p. 1477: 12
 glorious by my p. 1521: 1
 harmless as sword 1478: 7

Pen, continued
 Till call for p. and ink 2021: 9
 instrument of little men 1477: 13
 is the tongue of the mind 1477: 15
 keep p. from lenders' books 150: 5
 man takes P., Ink, Paper 2301: 8
 may fight mightier battle 2122: 12
 mightier than sword 1478: 3
 more cruel p. than sword 1478: 4
 my p. governs me 1478: 1
 run p. through everything 146: 12
 politician's p. 1252: 7
 terrible modern weapon, p. 1496: 12
 thus I set p. to paper 2251: 12
 wear p. as other sword 1768: 3
 who once has trail'd a p. 225: 6
 wherewith thou dost so
 heavenly sing 1477: 11
 whose task shall be 1477: 10
 with p. and with pencil 2249: 12
 written with p. of iron 2250: 4
 Pena: a chi l'ordisce La p.
 appetta 337: 9
 Penalties of the old man 34: 12
 Penalty: abolish the death p. 2274: 1
 doubled if offender drunk 1502: 11
 exact the p. 1931: 15
 must pay the p. 2161: 6
 of Adam 1650: 10
 of foolishness 1650: 10
 Penance and Matrimony 1275: 15
 for contemplating Love 1190: 11
 no p. absolve guilty fame 1809: 17
 Pence: eternal want of p. 1548: 4
 take care of the p. 1998: 11
 Pencil: aged guide my p. 75: 5
 pregnant with ethereal hues 108: 8
 striking; resident 168: 12
 Pend-toe, brave Crillon 853: 1
 Pendre: de quoi le faire p. 2259: 9
 Pendur: que je ne t'ais vu p. 852: 17
 Pendulum 'twixt smile tear 1237: 15
 Penelope: adam science 1544: 15
 Penelope: patiently waiting 1999: 1
 Penelopon, O King 1378: 5
 Penetrate man's secret
 thought 816: 5
 Penetration: fearful p. 2297: 5
 Penguin: flies backward 1502: 11
 Peninsula: gain my blue p. 612: 9
 Penitence
 See also Remorse, Repentance
 had won lost favor back 627: 16
 is new life 710: 9
 Penitent: makes but a p. 1200: 1
 Penknife in too narrow
 sheath 2170: 12
 Penn: terretur minimo p.
 stridore 656: 13
 Penned: excellently well p. 1922: 16
 Pennies on bat eyes 326: 12
 Penn's worth of his thought 2246: 5
 Penny and p. will be many 1998: 10
 can do no more 1335: 6
 dreadful 665: 4
 for your thought 1990: 17
 in for a p., in for pound 1837: 7
 in purse better 1998: 12
 in the old man's hat 271: 2
 in the urn of poverty 649: 1
 nobody one p. the worse 1637: 8
 not a p. 63: 2
 not lay up p. 1998: 10
 not one p. piece he had 1569: 12
 of observation 1423: 21
 sav'd is a p. got 1998: 12
 apared twice got 1998: 10
 turn a p. in wheel of trade 200: 1
 whoever lays up p. 1998: 1
 wise and pound foolish 1719: 2
 Penny-papers of New York 1602: 2
 Penny-weight of love 1082: 2
 Pennyworths of village 1986: 14
 Penn: break worthless p. 1159: 3
 more sharp than sword's 1478: 0
 of adamant 643: 10
 Pense: je p., donc je suis 1991: 14
 Pense: pour autoriser in-
 justice 1992: 1
 trop faible 1992: 8

Pensées viennent du cœur 1991: 8
 Penser: difficile de p. noble
 meat 1995: 8
 Pensées: allowance 1999: 8
 card laureate p. 1113: 1
 flatter knaves or love p. 1099: 9
 good p. gives present ease 1019: 6
 to go into alms-house 1237: 7
 roll of honor 1661: 3
 shakes many a page 1091: 9
 Pensées: misera p. 440: 10
 on bouquets of an hour 1681: 12
 Pensées: cowboys tall
 all p. be 333: 10
 Pensées: bottomless gulf of
 p. 1551: 6
 Pensées: every p. streams 1691: 11
 his p. hid 1850: 10
 Penthouse-wise o'er eyes 1895: 9
 Penthouse omnibus 1621: 16
 Peñury and Powerlessness 800: 6
 càll p. repress'd their noble
 rage 1569: 13
 come to such p. 1011: 10
 ragged p. 1567: 17
 stakes p. against plenty 1022: 16
 tendeth only to p. 1993: 7
 People, The 1478
 all p. are made alike 1491: 1
 all p. that on earth 793: 7
 all sorts of p. to make a
 world 2237: 10
 amusing p. do not interest 1071: 10
 are good enough for me 1481: 9
 are the city 2751: 13
 are the masters 1493: 9
 arose as one man 1483: 14
 as with p., so with priest 1281: 15
 beat my p. in peace 1561: 11
 but a herd confound 1483: 8
 but attempt of many 1379: 7
 by and by will be strong-
 er 1483: 10
 Cambridge p. rarely smile 279: 7
 cannot see, but feel 1479: 6
 cease to be their own rulers 1555: 7
 certain p. of importance 1860: 11
 changing as a vein 1482: 12
 charming or tedious 1810: 9
 chosen p. of God 1638: 9
 common p. do not pray 1583: 12
 common p. speak more
 truly 1480: 16
 commonplace p. do things 1293: 14
 conventional p. 1861: 13
 cried "O no" 1482: 11
 crushed by law 1086: 1
 dourbed and broken 1554: 10
 depository of power 1432: 5
 doleful to the yoke 1481: 12
 enlighten p., tyrannous vanish 1310: 10
 famish'd p. slowly nurs'd 518: 12
 flatter'd p., whom he loved 1482: 10
 fool some p. all the time 422: 2
 for p. will talk 1761: 6
 good p. all of every sort 1535: 1
 government of the p. 431: 13
 great p. face war 2112: 14
 have joy 1741: 14
 health of the p. 1870: 19
 hungry p. listen not 1842: 5
 I love the p. 921: 4
 indictment against a p. 611: 4
 is the true legislator 1611: 14
 keen for change 1321: 6
 let p. think they govern 1480: 1
 like p., like priest 1133: 3
 like manly I see p. go 1855: 6
 little p. fed on great men's
 crumbs 1835: 15
 little p. live in mists 611: 4
 Lord prefer common p. 1472: 12
 make life great 288: 8
 many headed heart 1484: 4
 march without the p. 1481: 1
 master of superstition p. 1641: 7
 most honest p. in world 1391: 9
 never give up liberties 1104: 6
 no doubt ye are the p. 1479: 10

People, continued
 none of the p. made alike 1143: 8
 one of the p. 1160: 12
 our slippery p. 1481: 5
 poor taxpaying p. 1480: 13
 Privileged and P. two na-
 tions 1478: 19
 real p. who never existed 663: 1
 representing the p. 1431: 16
 resemble ballads 1431: 3
 respectable p. throng in the
 track of vagabonds 2297: 4
 sea, orators winds 1437: 16
 should support government 1411: 12
 silent p. are dangerous 1831: 4
 silent p. more interesting 1824: 3
 Solon compared p. unto the
 sea 1437: 13
 springing from the p. 1431: 16
 stiff-necked p. 1424: 5
 taken in small doses 1482: 5
 thy p. shall be my p. 1199: 5
 to worship the p. 1478: 11
 under two commands 1431: 8
 we are one p. 2067: 2
 wery a p. murred 1746: 4
 what p. think other p. think 1429: 7
 who do things 1021: 11
 who hunt the right p. 1941: 3
 who please with faults 1489: 5
 whose annals are firestone 902: 11
 wicked p. go to hell 1892: 14
 will talk 1761: 6
 wish to be deceived 1430: 7
 ye are the p. 1479: 10
 Peoples: free p. 725: 1
 new-caught, sullen p. 204: 13
 Peopling the harmless fields 633: 6
 Pepper and vinegar besides 197: 7
 black and hath good smack 1867: 5
 not a man 1836: 1
 plenty of p. p. cabbage 1327: 5
 Pepper-corn: I am a p. 271: 13
 Pepper-gingerbread 1951: 8
 Peppercorn for this world 1248: 19
 highest to please 757: 4
 Popsy break his little vows 1682: 8
 S. P., Ego 2015: 12
 Samuel F., Secretary to
 the Admiralty 1283: 4
 Per as of all 1480: 9
 Perth: bright-eyed p. 670: 7
 of wing'd ambition 1041: 1
 Perchè non posso odiarti 1224: 4
 Percival: gum-drop name 1376: 11
 Perconciatore fugito 1065: 11
 Percy and Douglas: song 1124: 2
 Perdere int' sciet 2124: 5
 nemo multum p. 1170: 18
 quem deus vult p., prius
 dementat 1332: 13
 Perdet te dolor hic 1006: 80
 Perdicaris alive 661: 10
 Perdidimus omnia p. 917: 15
 Perdidimus honeste mallem 751: 9
 Perditus nescit nocent 124: 17
 Perdition catch my soul 1234: 11
 'tis man's p. to be safe 1754: 13
 Perdix: carior est p. 593: 17
 Perdona-mi's: these p. 721: 6
 Perseant qui ante nos nostra
 dicunt 1507: 11
 Peregrinabaris: tecum enim
 p. 2031: 5
 Peregrinate: too p. 706: 5
 Pères: nos p. ont bien fait 68: 12
 Perundquo melius provenit 1613
 Perunt et imputantur 634: 7
 Perfect: be ye therefore p. 1493: 7
 I had else been p. 657: 10
 in a hair as heart 1390: 14
 let me be fleshly p. 171: 10
 no p. thing too small 1486: 3
 nought is p. here below 1793: 22
 past all parallel 1484: 16
 so p. and so power 1485: 17
 to be p. is to have changed
 often 231: 7
 use of imperfect medium 102: 9
 willingly have others p. 641: 17

Perfectibility of mankind 1681: 1
 Perfection 1484
 by need to full p. brought 1103: 8
 counsels of p. 1480: 13
 dead p., no more 1481: 15
 demerit of p. discards 1485: 5
 full p. of decay 1171: 14
 fulness of p. lies 1174: 6
 idea of p. is another 1480: 9
 in p. but little moment 1485: 17
 in the art of driving 123: 11
 is no trifle 1485: 8
 last p. of Maker's mind 1324: 3
 mental and physical p. 131: 10
 nestles this seed P. 1481: 6
 no p. is so absolute 1485: 17
 none must hope to find 1485: 10
 not to copy nature 1447: 13
 nothing harder to find than 1485: 2
 of poetic genius 193: 12
 so hard to attain p. 1485: 3
 strange face on p. 1880: 16
 sum all p. up 1370: 8
 to keep in sight P. 1481: 15
 very pink of p. 1485: 6
 what's come to p. perhaps 1484: 14
 whose dear p. 1485: 14
 wit maketh us know p. 1480: 5
 Perfections were so rare 1481: 15
 with his sweet p. caught 1483: 11
 Perfecto: nunc est p. 397: 15
 Perfectum: difficultis repe-
 rare p. 1485: 2
 Perfert et obdura 1489: 1
 Perfidia sed cara tamen 2197: 7
 tell cave 2032: 11
 Perfidy of men 1351: 3
 Performance: ace of p. 2228: 1
 dearest outline p. 1485: 18
 easy to p. 1481: 16
 is ever duller 1621: 4
 no p. without fanaticism 633: 12
 pigmies in p. 1824: 17
 promise and p. 1680: 17
 Performa, astronomers form
 tell 1621: 4
 Perfume 1488
 and suppliance of a minute 2002: 5
 for a lady's chamber 1489: 10
 loud p. 1486: 18
 no p. is like mine 1005: 7
 odorous p. 1487: 6
 strange invisible p. 1487: 9
 sweeter than p. itself 1481: 1
 to throw p. on the violet 1327: 8
 to you, to me excrement 1488: 18
 which on earth is not 1746: 4
 without name 1229: 2
 Perfumed like a milliner 706: 1
 very well p. 1487: 11
 Perfumer's: frequents p.
 shop 1487: 8
 Perfumes: all p. of Arabia 81: 12
 never leave p. to heir 1481: 10
 quickened with p. 1480: 16
 rich distill'd p. 1487: 4
 Perge: decet 1480: 1
 Perhaps: a great P. 1690: 7
 P'ray P. 397: 2
 I plowed "P." 1637: 19
 seek a grand p. 1486: 15
 some forlorn P. 1483: 3
 the grand P. 1481: 12
 Perl at the gate of Eden 1451: 17
 thus warbled a P. 636: 4
 Perierode: epitaph 1568: 5
 Periculis: parato of p. 1448: 7
 Periculis: nil ita sublime est
 suprague p. 791: 12
 qui aude 1481: 16
 veritate saepe contigua 2053: 3
 Periculo: caret p. qui totus
 caret 1794: 7
 sine p. frigit laus 1754: 7
 Periculum: citius venis p. 281: 9
 dulce nec p. 281: 9
 ex illis 281: 9
 in mora 281: 9
 non jam bene est p. 281: 9

Periculum, continued

pauci sumere 50:23
 qui amat p. 365:04
 alia periculo vincitur 365:04
 unum et commune p. 366:7
 Periqueux: deuisme à P. 47:13
 Peril
See also Danger
 do it at your p. 7153
 in thine eye 501:11
 is with dreading 429:5
 way to happiness 481:4
 Perils: greater p. men em-
 viron 319:122
 how many p. 158:7
 incommutable p. of auc-
 cess 103:110
 paid to pleasures 1509:7
 past 103:110
 what mighty p. wait 1018:3
 Perimus licite 1036:15
 Period: never an artistic p. 103:18
 of peace and prosperity 103:18
 one destin'd p. 138:12
 Period: copious p. flow 143:5
 rounded p. 143:5
 Perire: pro caris amicis aut
 patrie p. 1466:10
 quis p. solus nolo 1793:11
 Perish: all things p. 135:5
 nol p. the heart 135:5
 that thought 1990:11
 through vain learning 1008:4
 we p. we disappear 1416:17
 with me 1793:11
 Perisheth in needless dan-
 ger 1480:14
 Periwig: colour'd p. 148:8
 Periwig-pated fellow 101:6
 Perjured: all p. al-
 sworn 1246:7
 Perjury: primo p. celat 1567:7
 veneris p. vanti 1505:7
 Perjurium mater est alia 753:17
 Perjurium commune as bad
 penes 1418:6
 lovers' p. 1304:15
 smile at lovers' p. 1304:15
 void are p. of love 1405:7
 Perjury: dishes neighbor's
 rights 1384:10
 lay p. upon my soul 1419:4
 to love thee now 1400:5
 with little scruple 4059:4
 Perkd up in grief 814:2
 Permission: speak by p. 1097:12
 Periculis homini que maxi-
 ma 1248:14
 Periculosi: nulli itque tam
 p. 656:8
 Peroration with circum-
 stance 1440:6
 Perpetua: esto p. 2077:3
 Perpetual: be thou p. 2077:3
 Perpetuation: eternal p. of
 mistake 1569:4
 of property 1642:1
 Perplexed in the extreme 1006:14
 Perplex not more with Hu-
 man or Divine 1187:13
 Perry, Oliver Hazard 68:4
 Persecuted even unto
 strange cities 77:13
 Persecution had way to
 plant religion 1566:1
 dragged them into false 1280:1
 endeavor to cheat nature 1583:10
 makes faith hated 617:17
 produced its effect 1066:3
 under guise of piety 1300:18
 Persecutions of the sky 1416:12
 Perseverance 1487
 better than violence 1428:13
 Allied purses by p. 1488:6
 in a good cause 1424:1
 some humor bright 1488:6
 Persevere and never fear 1448:10
 to p. left in thy power 1449:10
 Perseus: once in P. reigned
 a king 1441:9

Perseus, pale and fair 1476:4
 Perseus: inimico mondagil
 il p. 1476:4
 Perseus old, poor, upper
 sue 1323:8
 Persist: endure and p. 341:3
 Person: haughty and exclu-
 sive p. 68:110
 love does to us fit 1193:3
 there's no such p. 474:6
 umblest p. going 536:12
 who agrees with me 1427:5
 young p. 1721:7
 Persona: eripitur p. manet
 res 3050:10
 Personages: legendary p. 1689:5
 Personality 1489
 secret of universe 1489:14
 what perfume to flower 1489:10
 Personam formare novam 1901:15
 Personis: parere p. 1237:4
 Persons: noble p. cannot
 go higher 70:16
 of handsome appearance
 worst 186:11
 same p. 197:110
 spare the p. punish crimes 1437:4
 young p. not young ladies 778:11
 Perspicacious in verba 222:1
 Perspicacity: chief virtue of
 style 1297:1
 Perspiration after toil 126:4
 wiped royal p. 560:13
 Persuit: nihil est toto quod
 p. in orbe 431:14
 Persuade multitude they are
 not well governed 817:5
 well she can p. 2190:13
 Persuaded in his own
 mind 1307:19
 Persuade me to be Chris-
 tian 365:4
 Persuasion 1490:6
 and Compulsion 1490:6
 divine p. flows 1490:6
 hung upon his lips 1490:6
 make p. do work of fear 1490:7
 object of oratory 1440:3
 of the fortunate 1490:5
 on his tongue 1490:7
 stands aloof 1490:4
 tips his tongue 1490:9
 upon his lips P. ate 1490:3
 Pert: Anglice too p. 580:4
 be always p. and insolent 1800:4
 so p. and so painted 211:3
 ye p. little things 318:16
 Pertinax: nihil quod non
 expugnet p. 1488:14
 Pertinent: be always p. 314:5
 Perturbation: pointed p. 345:13
 Pert: from Paris to P. 1423:13
 with all her gold 1465:17
 Perverseness: in heavenly 867:19
 makes me squint-eyed 1490:13
 Perversion to abolish hero-
 im 3112:1
 Perversions: not versions 1490:7
 Perverity 1490
 Perverted in the telling 1490:14
 Peruzzi 1133:1
 Pesalimtem 1490
 agreeable as optimism 1490:19
 unfit for white man 1490:20
 Pesalimtem: optimist blind, p.
 bitter 1434:3
 acquainted with optimism 1491:5
 suspect sincerity of p. 1491:8
 thinks everybody nasty 1491:9
 Pest of society egoists 553:6
 Pestered with waterflies 1424:11
 Pestilence: red p. 353:14
 slow dogs of war 1195:13
 that walketh in darkness 461:1
 wide-sweeping p. 460:14
 Pests of society 1134:14
 Pet of the harem 521:16
 Petal: a flagrant p. 1845:3
 Petals dipped in sand 1171:8
 Peter: home with his own 1710:13

Petard: like a p. lit tighted 1710:7
 Petards: per aque p. est 2091:12
 Petentibus: multa p. deunt
 mala 1042:9
 Petar 1491
 and P.: difference 447:7
 deny'd His Lord 1492:2
 in and Paul out 1492:18
 praise P. 1491:17
 rob P. to pay Paul 1491:19
 twenty times P. feared 1492:1
 upon this rock 271:11
 very well at Rome 1740:5
 was dull 1921:14
 Peter Piper picked a peck 1410:13
 Peter's: stand afar off to
 judge St. P. 1023:6
 Peter's-pence: in scorn of 1338:9
 Petites: s'appliquent trop
 se aux p. 3043:11
 Petitio principii 1665:4
 Petition me no petitions 503:7
 of empty hand dangerous 143:7
 Petitioners: leave me from 1450:3
 Petits ont plus 1431:1
 Petrification: eternal p. 1036:8
 Petrifications of the brain 1309:17
 Petrines the feeling 1830:6
 Petrify with grief 2378:5
 Petitions: courageous to p. 218:3
 government 2145:13
 I venerate a p. 487:5
 important charge 1488:11
 influence a great reproach 2179:5
 new p. makes his peace 2123:3
 no great shakes 1487:5
 tempestuous p. 1487:14
 venerate a p. 2179:5
 Petitioners: angels in p. 777:11
 Pettifogger: litigious p. 1091:13
 Pettifoggers damn souls 1093:6
 Petting: never, never p. 442:9
 Peu de chaque chose 259:8
 de chose nous consol 2940:6
 si p. que rien 232:12
 Peuple à de la joie 1481:14
 qui l'enterra 1040:8
 Peuplier à l'air jeune 3038:14
 Peur aime l'idée du danger 654:20
 sans p. et sans reproche 391:12
 Peut-être: chercher un p. 1416:15
 Pewter: look into the p. 441:13
 Pflicht: was ist P. 306:17
 Phaeton vitare caelum 1834:17
 Phalanx: in arms Austrian 1861:20
 Phalanxes of beauty 1248:15
 Phantasm of a man 779:15
 spectral kind 779:15
 Phantom of a silent song 1876:10
 of our baby-tears 797:17
 of the hungry poor 1267:8
 she was a P. of delight 2186:7
 Sir Guy's tall p. 472:10
 transient embarrassed p. 769:17
 Phantoms: harmless p. glide 770:5
 of hope 334:8
 of myself 607:6
 painted on magic slide 1140:3
 Pharaoh: foot of P. 704:12
 skull of P. staring 1441:1
 Pharaohs: forgotten P. 134:17
 Phariase: I lived a P. 948:13
 Pharisees: academical P. 948:13
 hypocrites 946:5
 Pharmacopoli: tamquam
 p. 1664:9
 Pharmacy is folly 1391:11
 Pharos in the night 3122:11
 Phaselon: fragilemque me
 cum solat p. 3032:15
 Phceasant exceeded all 331:19
 Phceazar: Keisar and P. 2121:6
 Phenomenon: infant p. 1069:9
 Phidias: he was a P. 1303:12
 Philadelphia: lady from P. 1664:10
 lawyer 1091:14
 who were his parents 707:13
 Philanthropist: everybody is
 a p. 4297:4
 foolish p. 1494:12

Philanthropists 1494
 Philanthropy 1482
 refuge of annoyers 1494:16
 Phil and Mary on sibling 1494:6
 fought men 1494:14
 lover of horses 1494:14
 not P. but P.'s gold 1494:18
 sober 1494:20
 Philippi: see me at 1494:20
 P. 1494:22
 Philippi, sed sobrius 1494:22
 Philistia 1494
 is dearer 1494:13
 proud P. 1494:16
 triumph then because of me 1494:16
 Philistine, term of contempt 1494:16
 Philistine 1494
 be upon thee 1494:14
 have invaded the land 1494:14
 lost daughters of P. re 1494:16
 Philistines 1494:16
 Philistinism: battle with P. 1494:11
 Phillips, Claudius: epitaph 1494:11
 Philis: ancient P. has young 1494:11
 graces 1494:11
 hath forsaken me 1494:11
 neat-handed P. 1494:11
 Philologists chase syllable 1494:11
 Philopator, salus nam 1494:11
 Philopator: realize on P. 1494:11
 Philosopher: ancient sage P. 1494:11
 sapient to explain away 1494:11
 mysteries 1494:11
 but a man 1494:11
 deep occult p. 1494:11
 dost think me a p. 1494:11
 he was shrewd p. 1494:11
 maintains vital heat 1494:11
 mystic and the p. 1494:11
 nature's pilot 1494:11
 no record of happy p. 1494:11
 not beard that makes p. 1494:11
 to be a p. is to love wis- 1494:11
 dom 1494:11
 to p. no circumstance mi 1494:11
 nute 1494:11
 not wise for himself 1494:11
 that could endure tooth 1494:11
 ache 1494:11
 whom dost thou must affect 1494:11
 yellow-breached p. 1494:11
 Philosopher's chest doubler 1494:11
 Philosophers are not death 1494:11
 less 1494:11
 bid us scorn ambition 1494:11
 bilique p. 1494:11
 dwell in the moon 1494:11
 high-browed p. 1494:11
 inscribe their names 1494:11
 make imaginary laws 1494:11
 many talk like p. live like 1494:11
 fools 1494:11
 not necessary for all men 1494:11
 to be p. 1494:11
 one of nature's p. 1494:11
 outcircle the p. 1494:11
 to their inches 1494:11
 without envy 1494:11
 Philosophi etiam illi libel 1494:11
 is 1494:11
 supercilio p. 1494:11
 Philosophia animi medicina 1494:11
 frugalitatem exigit p. 1494:11
 mater artium 1494:11
 nunquam laudari adest 1494:11
 digne p. 1494:11
 Platonem nobiliter fecit 1494:11
 promittit sensum com 1494:11
 munem 1494:11
 quod nemine non inspicit 1494:11
 sapientia amor 1494:11
 Philosophia: bene vivimus 1494:11
 manus p. 1494:11
 servas oportet 1494:11
 Philosophical doubt 1494:11
 Philosophia: se moquer de 1494:11
 la p. 1494:11
 triumphe des maux passés 1494:11
 Philosophia unendurable 1494:11

Philosophie: I won't p. 1494:14
 Philosophizing: he is now p. 1494:17
 Philosophorum: nihil tam 1494:17
 absurde non dicatur p. 1494:17
 Philosophus: at tacuisses, p. 1494:17
 mansies 1494:17
 Philosophy 1494
 account of world 1494:17
 adversity's sweet milk, p. 1494:17
 all charms fly at p. 1494:17
 and Experience 1494:17
 antidote to sorrow 1494:17
 becomes poetry 1494:17
 beginning of p. 1494:17
 begins in wonder 1494:17
 calls for plain living 1494:17
 calm lights of mild p. 1494:17
 common-sense in dress suit 1494:17
 cosmic p. 1494:17
 divine p., by whose light 1494:17
 divine p. should push be 1494:17
 yond her mark 1494:17
 does the going 1494:17
 dreamer of a landed stock 1494:17
 dream of in your p. 1494:17
 drips sense from tongue 1494:17
 fool digests p. into folly 1494:17
 frees from worry 1494:17
 gives fellow-feeling 1494:17
 goes no further than prob 1494:17
 abides 1494:17
 good horse in stable 1494:17
 handmaid to religion 1494:17
 hast any p. in thee 1494:17
 heir of human knowledge 1494:17
 highest music 1494:17
 how charming divine p. 1494:17
 I've studied how P. 1494:17
 if p. could find it out 1494:17
 inclines to atheism 1494:17
 is deathless 1494:17
 is doubt 1494:17
 is Plato 1494:17
 is thought 1494:17
 is toleration 1494:17
 life's guide 1494:17
 made Plato nobleman 1494:17
 makes us wiser 1494:17
 medicine for superstition 1494:17
 mother of all the arts 1494:17
 never looks into pedigrees 1494:17
 not far from insanity 1494:17
 nothing but discretion 1494:17
 of indolence 1494:17
 of tears 1494:17
 of your p. make no use 1494:17
 patriarch's ladder 1494:17
 preparation to face things 1494:17
 prepared for every fortune 1494:17
 reduce p. to despair 1494:17
 science of sciences 1494:17
 serene p. 1494:17
 sweets of sweet p. 1494:17
 those that neglect p. 1494:17
 thoughts about thinking 1494:17
 to believe possibilities 1494:17
 to part with self-conceit 1494:17
 top of high p. 1494:17
 track of p. dwells 1494:17
 triumphs over misfortune 1494:17
 unintelligible answers 1494:17
 what man has thought 1494:17
 will clip angel's wings 1494:17
 without p. mind sickly 1494:17
 Phobus: eyes the youthful 1494:17
 P. 1494:17
 first doth ride 1494:17
 freak as bridegroom 1494:17
 himself could na travel 1494:17
 that day 1494:17
 sang those songs 1494:17
 watch'd that hour 1494:17
 Phobus: fledgling P. front phobus 1494:17
 Phoenicia's grim 1494:17
 Phoenicia first fixed char 1494:17
 solers 1494:17
 Phosphor, bring the day 1494:17
 Latin Cedarberg 1494:17
 Phosphore et l'esprit 1494:17
 reddes diem 1494:17

Phosphorus and mind same 1494:17
 Phraet: Arcadian Sidney's 1494:17
 silver p. 1494:17
 finest p. falls dead 1494:17
 more german to the matter 1494:17
 of gentile courtesy 1494:17
 proverb'd with grandeur 1494:17
 p. 1494:17
 soft p. of peace 1494:17
 that fits is well used 1494:17
 then time has flung away 1494:17
 thrust one naked p. 1494:17
 well-rounded p. 1494:17
 Phisces batter'd, stale, trite 1494:17
 coins saw p. 1494:17
 cull fit p., reject rest 1494:17
 empty p. and frivolities 1494:17
 feed wind with p. 1494:17
 fustian p. 1494:17
 high-sounding p. 1494:17
 homely p. 1494:17
 mint of p. in brain 1494:17
 more than bank-notes 1494:17
 never a maker of p. 1494:17
 red-lattice p. 1494:17
 set of p. learned by rote 1494:17
 taffets p. 1494:17
 Phrenesis: manifesta p. 1494:17
 Phrenology: knowledge of 1494:17
 learn mind by p. 1494:17
 Phrenic guard 1494:17
 Phryges: sero sapient p. 1494:17
 Phruky: Mr. P. blushing 1494:17
 Phyllida, my P. 1494:17
 Physis, better to sweet end 1494:17
 for benefit of doctor 1494:17
 from beasts, p. of field 1494:17
 if p. do not work, kirk 1494:17
 live by p. live miserably 1494:17
 to preserve health 1494:17
 throw p. to the dogs 1494:17
 Physician 1494:17
 See also Doctor 1494:17
 at end of illness 1494:17
 can parody ecstacy of death 1494:17
 consider of the mind 1494:17
 died of my p. 1494:17
 either fool or p. 1494:17
 flower of civilization 1494:17
 from p. bids not truth 1494:17
 good p. cures himself 1494:17
 great difference between 1494:17
 good p. and bad one 1494:17
 has three faces 1494:17
 hath favorite disease 1494:17
 hath the thanks 1494:17
 heal thyself 1494:17
 honor a p. 1494:17
 kill thy p. 1494:17
 must feel the pulse 1494:17
 must read book of Nature 1494:17
 nothing more estimable 1494:17
 than p. 1494:17
 offers absolution 1494:17
 only a travelling p. 1494:17
 person who pours drugs 1494:17
 prescribes hesitatingly 1494:17
 superfluous among healthy 1494:17
 trust not the p. 1494:17
 whole need not a p. 1494:17
 Physicians are cobblers 1494:17
 best when old 1494:17
 by debate were madd 1494:17
 crowd of p. killed me 1494:17
 few p. live well 1494:17
 kill more than cure 1494:17
 many p. dead 1494:17
 mend or end us 1494:17
 more fools or good p. 1494:17
 most happy 1494:17
 two p. like pair of oars 1494:17
 unable to cure themselves 1494:17
 want to mock at p. 1494:17
 what does the world yet 1494:17
 owe to American p. 1494:17
 Physics, bleeds and sweats 1494:17
 Phrygemony not a grudge 1494:17
 Pile decidua 1494:17
 pendula fronde 1494:17
 Pila mater: womb of 1494:17

Piano: we'll tum de old p. 2286: 5
 Plania palea l'aspetto 459: 8
 Plocadilly: Good-bye, P. 896: 6
 Plocamany: my little p. 1827: 2
 Pick a bone 178: 15
 those who p. and choose 1507: 1
 Pickaxe and a spade 825: 10
 Pick-back: mounted p. 771: 6
 Picket frozen on duty 783: 4
 Pickle: in this p. 1623: 15
 arising in lingering p. 1627: 20
 weaned on a p. 1552: 9
 Pickles are one thing 1248: 12
 turns his fruits into p. 1697: 10
 Picklock that never fails 1324: 14
 Pickpockets, each hand 1474: 15
 lusting 1474: 15
 Pickwickian sense 370: 161 223: 115
 Pict: from naked P. 490: 15
 Picta vultum mentemque 1448: 8
 Pictor: non potuit p. 1448: 9
 Pictor ostendere vultus 71: 8
 Pictur: at best a handsome 652: 18
 better with more pains 340: 4
 every day see a fine p. 348: 7
 fair would paint a p. 106: 12
 fine old p. 559: 9
 great p. small canvases 108: 2
 in every wave 508: 13
 little p. painted well 1383: 7
 look here, upon this p. 239: 4
 look not on his P., but his 1806: 7
 Locke 1448: 8
 no p. good which deceives 1449: 5
 of a shadow positive 1803: 6
 on earth no fairer p. 103: 20
 one p. in ten thousand 1448: 17
 placed hands between 694: 14
 poem without words 1447: 3
 that approaches sculpture 1447: 1
 that deserves a better 2290: 4
 that in turn'd toward the 1375: 13
 there's her p. the table 2287: 2
 this is her p. as she was 1448: 13
 vilest p. world possesses 2104: 13
 when Earth's last p. 1707: 3
 who looks at American p. 260: 14
 wretched p. worse bust 629: 9
 wrought by thought 1447: 4
 Pictured in silver sheet 745: 15
 Pictures for the page alone 190: 4
 God's great p. bung 1942: 7
 good furniture p. 1449: 7
 how many p. of one nymph 2198: 6
 in the fire 1484: 18
 indifferent p. moral 1449: 1
 life passed among p. 108: 3
 not too picturesque 1448: 18
 takes your leave of it 1448: 18
 taste, musical glasses 1963: 12
 with savage p. fill gaps 2243: 8
 you are p. out of doors 2183: 3
 you furnish the p. 661: 6
 Piddle: I can p. here 311: 8
 Pie: eat 'umble p. 1161: 3
 if thou wert p. I'd eat thee 1198: 10
 no man's p. 1284: 7
 Pie-crust: promises and p. 1620: 16
 Piece: keep your p. nice 1525: 8
 years 680: 12
 of Eve's flesh 386: 5
 of primal protoplasm 140: 10
 peerless p. of earth 680: 12
 pretty p. of flesh 1507: 6
 Pieces borrowed from others 1507: 6
 dash him to p. 119: 17
 of the game He plays 119: 16
 Pied: he died p. 372: 1
 with morning night 163: 15
 Piero: ai p. ai gano 1053: 15
 Pierian: drunk deep of P. 1053: 15
 taste not P. spring 1345: 3
 Pierrot: mon ami P. 393: 6
 Pies: went to making p. 1864: 14
 Pict: ah there, P. 1864: 14

Pietà: ci farebbero p. 2273: 3
 vive la p. e ben morta 1503: 15
 Pietas et sanctitas 1500: 20
 fundamentum virtutum 254: 18
 sec. p. morum regis 1501: 1
 vicit iter durum p. 445: 7
 Pietate imparetas 2263: 7
 Pietatis imago 445: 6
 Piety 1600
 and valour jointly go 344: 5
 at home 243: 4
 best displayed in pursuits 1500: 15
 cruel, irreligious p. 1501: 4
 foundation of all virtues 1500: 20
 happy through piety 856: 10
 in art 103: 3
 is vacquished 802: 4
 no p. but amongst poor 1503: 3
 no p. delays wrinkles 2066: 5
 one day of p. 1500: 17
 overzealous p. 1500: 18
 semblances of p. 1501: 4
 sweet to infant minds 1500: 16
 thou art full of p. 1501: 4
 tinsel of pretence 1501: 2
 true p. is this 1501: 20
 whose soul sincere 1501: 3
 will win the favor of the 1500: 20
 would not grow warmer 1501: 3
 Piffle: nothing but p. 677: 3
 Pig: be you p. or god 1513: 13
 came up and parked 2274: 4
 English p. fallen in fair 1550: 5
 battle 1550: 5
 falls from the spit 116: 13
 in a poke 1954: 10
 love not a gaping p. 462: 10
 not necessary to be p. 279: 1
 parlor boarder of a p. 1954: 10
 prepared to the spit 1954: 10
 proffered, hold poke 772: 1
 supplies us sausage, ham 1954: 14
 Pig-of-lead-like pressure 1591: 9
 Pig-sty: pass a p. 1233: 9
 Pig-tight, bull-strong 103: 3
 Pigeon has no gall 2015: 7
 Pigeon-egg of discretion 456: 8
 Pigeon-diver'd, lack gall 2015: 7
 Pigeons a-flying all de way 2292: 6
 some p. Davy 1521: 5
 same p. peas 1009: 22
 Tiger ipse sibi opus 332: 7
 Pigmies gigantum humeris 771: 6
 Pigmies are p. still 771: 12
 in giants 771: 6
 in performance 834: 17
 Pigny hang himself 771: 13
 Pignora: dedimus tot p. fatis 632: 10
 Pigna extulit arctis 956: 15
 Pigs is pigs 1637: 9
 Pigtail hangs behind him 440: 5
 Pike: no p. in half so plain 1043: 15
 Pikes: tyrants of plains 690: 7
 Pilate: heard of Calilee 263: 12
 jesting P. 3058: 10
 or Christ 2084: 18
 saith, What is truth 2056: 6
 saw that he could prevail 850: 2
 nothing 1282: 18
 with Pilate wash your 1514: 12
 hands 1641: 15
 Pile became a monument 1641: 15
 kingly p. 1339: 10
 make him p. 1339: 10
 monumental p. 1339: 10
 nor is the p. unworthy 2178: 62
 tall p. 1666: 2
 that ne'er decays 2219: 20
 Pilgrim: esteem thyself as 1338: 10
 in this world below 77: 2
 newly on his road 382: 4
 of eternity 570: 7
 of Love 1220: 1
 of the sky 1073: 5
 panting for rest to come 1238: 17
 singing p. through world 803: 10
 spirit has not fled 1501: 15
 steps in amice grey 1347: 10

Pilgrim, continued
 they laid in upper chamber 1475: 2
 who the Alps doth pass 1355: 6
 Pilgrim Fathers 1601
 our P. stock 1501: 12
 their P. blood 27: 6
 toast sturdy P. band 1983: 13
 Pilgrim's Progress 184: 9
 scrip 1451: 11
 Pilgrimage: misses about 439: 6
 maiden p. 1378: 8
 thus I'll take my p. 358: 10
 Pilgrimages: go on p. 201: 12
 Pilgrims are we all 201: 20
 cultivated industry and 1502: 8
 frugality 1502: 8
 on the earth 1507: 18
 sailed the wintry seas 1501: 16
 that have wonders seen 2032: 4
 to th' appointed place 1122: 7
 we are the P., master 2011: 13
 we are weary p. 168: 12
 Pilgrims' pride 312: 12
 I'll daily bread to thou- 1286: 12
 sends 1286: 12
 death lay in every p. 1286: 8
 how to gild the p. 1286: 8
 Mark was a p. 1268: 1
 Morrison's P. for curing 1859: 8
 Pillar: firmest p. of govern- 1028: 3
 ment 2803: 17
 of a people's hope 834: 1
 of fire 280: 17
 of my trust 740: 3
 of salt 1756: 1
 of state 448: 6
 of the Cloud 1609: 10
 well deserv'd of the p. 1021: 12
 Pillars: antique p. 96: 6
 four p. of government 1626: 18
 four p. of prosperity 1626: 18
 nor bend p. with iron car 2160: 14
 of society 2858: 11
 Pillows: arrange my p. 415: 14
 Pillion: devil's own p. 362: 5
 Pillow: cold grey p. 1954: 7
 don't fight with the p. 2245: 7
 hollowed so it fit her head 409: 3
 of thorns 1600: 14
 Pillows: arrange my p. 415: 14
 dead p. 1098: 6
 Pills against earthquake 513: 4
 if p. were pleasant 1286: 12
 political 1347: 5
 you gave me bitter p. 1286: 12
 Pilot cannot mitigate bit- 2152: 2
 lows 1774: 16
 daring p. in extremity 378: 14
 I hope to see my P. 1774: 12
 in calm sea every man p. 1774: 12
 of my proper woe 2172: 12
 of the Gallican lake 387: 2
 that weathered the storm 184: 6
 'tis a fearful night 1647: 1
 what p. so expert 1099: 2
 Pilot's part in calma 2246: 2
 Pilotage: learning p. 1128: 11
 Pilots of the purple twilight 694: 1
 two traded p. 2248: 16
 Pilule: salt dorer la p. 1286: 12
 Pimple: thicken with every 1136: 2
 Pimpled, ill-conditioned 1513: 10
 state 140: 10
 Pimple of friend 1447: 10
 remark all these p. 1528: 9
 Pin a day, groat a year 1528: 9
 cares not a p. 1300: 15
 never on merry p. 1528: 9
 see a p. and nick it up 1528: 9
 will not stoop for p. 1528: 9
 with a little p. bore 2040: 17
 Pin-pricks 1829: 2
 Pinch te garderas 1528: 9
 Pinch: they brought one P. 1528: 9
 Pinch black and blue 1528: 9
 helped me at a p. 1528: 9
 necessity's sharp p. 1528: 9
 the maids blue 1528: 9

Place, continued

usurp p. they well deserve 1560:10
where hunter's lodged 1564:13
who thinks p. below him 1564:13
Placea non quam malus
p. sed equalibus 1563:12
ut p. immemor esse tu 1578:19
Placeat homini deus placuit 1704:13
Placeat quicumque dicit
p. place 1513:13
Places distant from heaven 185:17
draws far p. near 183:11
let us probe sich p. 210:14
not p. that great men 1504:13
that eye of heaven visits 583:3
which pale passion lives 138:14
Placeat tu mihi sola p. 1513:11
Placeat non omnibus animi
quod p. 1565:12
Placeit Mex p. 1042:10
so p. and self-contained 87:3
Placeket hand out of p. 1501:5
Placitum of oysters 1505:10
Placitum 1508
Placitum or revolution 102:19
Placitum honest p. 1507:14
Plague for thy dowry 1478:2
hug with flies 609:12
is substitute daughter 307:4
my father's p. 1002:9
of both your houses 243:12
of all cowards 132:10
of opinion 1427:17
out 1457:17
wounded wolf 840:17
Plaques still groomed are 239:10
that haunt the rich 126:10
with which mankind 1501:8
where p. than Pharaoh's 1604:15
Plam and the coral 238:12
as most on lace 1312:4
as pedestal 1637:16
but not south 137:4
here as on a darkling p. 1344:4
living high thinking 1330:5
Waterloo's ensanguined p. 1770:5
without what 911:7
without what 486:1
Plam-drawing fellows 218:18
p. a jewel 218:18
a jewel 1013:18
won the race 217:16
Plam-speaking atology for
p. 217:16
gets us late 218:18
Plamies in p. bathhouse
craft 245:120
may coexist with nobility 132:10
of speech 227:2
sets off brightly wit 217:11
to p. honey's breast 918:2
Plamies everlasting as hills 815:7
flowers p. of honor 620:9
gem-like p. and sea 214:14
talks of savages p. 211:3
relevant p. that suffer 1380:4
Plamie est pour le sol 210:14
Plamie 1001:1
cristal bowl, the p. 1000:10
Plamies, pearls, vows 215:10
Plamie you sold p. a tomb
le monde 1312:7
Plamie d'amour est d'amour 1384:5
d'amour 1803:7
de se l'ame d'amour 1006:10
tel est notre bon p. 1042:16
Plamie p. a tout le monde 1312:20
personne ne p. 1318:13
un petit re qui lui p. 1374:4
Plamie's bull p. can't be
chained 232:4
ferried on good old p. 171:1
good old Queen Anne p. 220:12
surest p. to make a Man 125:11
worse ordered p. 1387:37
Plamie's relationship of P. 501:4
Plamie tree's kind to city 203:13
Plamie's born under rhy-
me p. 2312:8
familiar as pathway 1459:70

Place, continued

Placeit, continued
stiffly plus his stick 1001:4
love's p. rises yonder 550:13
like merry p. mount 1517:8
little p. beyond Neptune 2042:15
morning p. gilds his
horns 1910:4
show me some hammer p. 1143:6
there's some ill p. region 1015:12
Placeit, guides it in their
course 1083:17
he shall see old p. change 1502:13
instruct the p. 1708:14
but being stood 1613:7
observe degree 1441:2
other p. circle other suns 2068:7
Plamie of ivory floor 1370:5
trust to a p. 1778:17
Plamies as two floating p. 1280:15
trust not to rotten p. 2047:11
Plamie, falcons little p. 1983:16
Gull's p. like lilies 314:4
pluffers wretched p. 1504:8
regarded by circumstances 274:7
Plamie and eat be none afraid 283:11
and flower of light 1050:10
clarity p. is ivy green 2002:10
had like a p. on spot 1350:12
at while young 1047:5
no p. not fed from manures 2079:11
of rapid growth 1104:4
tend p. herb and flower 1339:11
that flowered late 1085:4
to p. is in prophecy 1638:8
to wither under 1903:13
very straightened p. 1874:12
what do we p. 2016:6
Plamie to the moon 663:6
Plantation of religion 1058:13
Plamie, aromatic p. bestow 18:13
like p. in mine 1308:12
suck in the Earth 1404:8
that need pruning 11:1
Plamie, bring the p. 1287:7
Plamie with patience 1461:11
Plamie's back to p. 1013:6
I've that within 458:11
Plamie what a p. little
creature 178:7
Plamie, dominion as a p. 1010:8
of rare device 1011:8
wisely melted down my p. 82:0
Plamie of roofs 1307:8
Plamie, devising a p. 1320:5
Lexington p. 1354:5
non-committal p. 1350:5
motel p. 1350:5
of justice 1476:4
weak forth 1350:5
Plamie 1507
amphibious, echo of p. 100:13
good p. makes whole world
him 1308:1
Plamies by everlasting
p. 1407:16
on stained-glass attitudes 1007:11
Plamie 1503
amuse P., self images ver-
tues 2053:8
debtor to ideas 2059:10
lead an ear to p. 1043:11
or the Magistrate 80:10
sath words must record 227:4
thou reasoneth well 604:16
why than hath P. lived 2043:11
wise and bright as P. 86:10
Plamie's mine here is P. 1243:13
Plamie's songs 1084:11
Plamies engraved on
Plamie's 265:22
Plamie, live great of the P. 2001:1
Plamie, deplains cleanly p. 1083:15
hit p. hush with fish 1044:9
licked the p. clean 1004:4
Plamie's voice 61:6
Plamie's silence 1009:13
Plamie's artful p. 1045:3
Plamie's ex populi ingeni-
um 90:11
Plamie's periculi 194:7

Plamie's time arte carchant 90:10
Play a manly part 2284:2
all work and no p. 1004:9
as good as a p. 1000:10
at end, let curtain fall 1124:18
awkward to p. with souls 1700:13
come and p. with me 2283:5
come to hear, not see, a p. 1914:3
come to p. without know-
ing 1911:15
don't some fool p. 1938:16
last and loose 620:21
sie o'er when p. is good 1752:14
good p. needs no courage 1910:14
I don't want to p. in your
yard 2295:2
if you approve it not 1912:7
in all p. not mine word art 1011:12
in p. two pleasures 754:1
is done 111:3
judge not p. till done 1125:5
level to 1910:2
life's boot p. is wet 681:4
moderate p. which answers 1913:10
no p. would I rather see 1009:11
not for gum but spurt 754:5
of limbs succeeds 302:10
one p. but one thing 305:9
our p. is played out 1000:20
out the word 101:7
pleased not the million 1009:14
some ten words lung 1011:1
the fool 1318:12
the katie 1754:16
the p. is the thing 1009:15
the role assigned 1124:19
that act of eternal p. 1310:7
this p. can never please 1912:6
to your death to us 1725:6
upon the word 1064:5
type Rides of Enderby 133:9
who goes to American p. 60:14
with reason and discourse 2100:13
women and wine 754:16
you would p. upon me 671:13
you've seen a mule p. 153:11
Play-bills, no time to read
p. 1911:15
Play-bill, I've p. a little 1710:15
with his 1900:10
Plamie accepts his thimble 754:2
laughly as a monarch p. 9:4
he the best p. 9:9
1001 p. 1125:0
seduced me to be p. 1780:14
wise p. accepts his thimble 753:2
Plamie's half and half p. 210:10
need p. 1125:1
that I have seen play 200:6
Plamie's own hand 850:13
of the lightning 110:4
Playhouse of infinite forms 220:7
Plamie each p. has part 1125:1
the lead 700:6
Plamie's I have had p. 200:11
of the room 1084:5
since we were kids 2495:5
Plamie
See also Stage
and amusements read and
seen 1221:5
are like suppers 1017:1
balloons of stumps 1010:1
chuck-fall of intellect 1011:5
luc's moving pictures 1010:6
make muck and no better sound 1011:1
old p. begin to disgust 1010:6
soulful, heartless, lewd 1910:6
faste and dress ing 239:3
Plamie gives his youth de-
light 68:5
that pretty p. 1360:9
Playthings of our riders 700:7
of the carved wood 48:7
old days have their p. 131:6
to love p. 1011:1
Playwright determines play 1124:19
Plea; just as I am 2043:11
what p. so timid 1004:5
Plea different, request same 2411:5

Pleasant: easy enough to
be p. 1854: 3
it is to have money 1334: 8
to play madman 1408: 17
to see one's name in print 190:10
too, to think on 2195: 2
Pleasantness: ways of p. 1472: 12
Please against his will 341: 9
at once both p. and preach 101:13
difficult to p. all 1513:14
everything having eyes 1233:10
I do not exist to p. you 1513: 13
just as he p. 1188: 4
rather p. one good man 1512: 19
rise early to p. everyone 1513: 7
the gentle and the good 1407: 9
they p. him best 1473:14
they who are pleased them-
selves must always p. 1513: 1
to be happy learn to p. 857:11
to p. money is bad 1513:12
'twas natural to p. 1513: 6
who seeks to p. all men 1513: 7
with faults 1509: 15
Pleased against will 98: 6
by not striding in peace 1513: 10
he who is p. with nobody 1318: 13
if thou lovest 2208: 14
makes people p. with him 1513: 9
more had p. 1432: 18
to the last 1002: 14
too little or too much 506: 18
when p. nourished 1510: 13
Pleases everyone except self 1512: 20
many must have merit 255: 10
no one thing p. all 1960: 12
one against his will 311: 0
Pleasing a man's self 1313:13
Pleasure 1508: 1
absence of pain 1508:14
after p. unbirth pains 1512: 1
all his p. press p. 505: 3
at the helm 14208: 4
attracts each one 1510: 7
bait of sin 1510:12
battered by pain 1446: 8
bright by loss, barren 1445: 15
bribe and a lure p. 1512: 12
brings remorse, sorrow 1511: 6
but faint-hearted 1445:17
by p. uneducated 1303:12
cannot be tempered 1509:14
carnal p. finally curbs 1511: 1
cannot p. founders delibera-
tion 1511: 1
comes, but not to stay 1512:16
compassed round by p. 1510:21
crush the less of p. 1455: 12
deferred is keenest 1509: 17
departed from ear to eye 605: 1
drop of woe for sea of woe 2170: 2
drown the brain 1047: 15
enslaves the will 1511: 6
even of knugs 604: 4
exceeding p. out of pain 1446: 8
fell all present p. 1511: 3
first and kindest good 1508: 14
fly from p. 1492: 16
fly p. that lites tomorrow 1511: 8
follow p. p. flies 1509: 13
for one p. thousand griefs 1511: 9
fur to sin at cost 1507:10
fraud like a shadow 1512: 15
from p. 1509: 17
go to your business, p. 208: 11
greatest evil of pain 1509: 1
has neighboring despair 1511: 4
has stung in its tail 1512: 2
he who must have p. 1514: 1
highest good 342: 2
honour being but trouble 449: 8
however disguised by art 1510: 3
I have no p. in them 2560: 4
if p. not followed by pain 1446: 1
if you knew the pensive p. 1519: 1
immense p. to come 1510: 6
imperial p. 1510:22

Pleasure, continued

in doing good 2007: 1
in inhaling grief 842: 3
in my bath 125:16
in p. littleness 1511: 10
in poetic pains 1512:13
in praise 1527: 9
in the pathless world 1344: 1
incentive to evil 1511: 12
increases with danger 1618: 1
indeed a pleasant thing 1500: 9
it is the best of all p. 1511: 12
is according to the man 1508: 13
is an outlet to violence 1511: 12
is in lover's eye 1512: 1
is later, too 1511: 0
is man's chief good 1509: 5
is reciprocal 1513: 1
is the aim 1510: 0
is the end and aim of life 1508: 13
it is p. to remember 1404: 8
itself cannot spend 1100: 3
know what p. means 1409: 0
leads and never attends 540:14
lies in moderation 1440: 6
life's p. both by lost 447:10
little p. in the house 315: 5
love of p. into pain he-
trays 1528: 4
loves p. for p. fall 1509: 18
make knots seem short 647: 5
make p. a business 1509: 13
may perfect us 1508: 13
men of p. have none 1513: 16
most of life's reward but 1702: 3
mistress of ethical pow-
ers 1510: 22
more perfect the thing, the
more p. 1445: 19
more short than pain 1508: 8
most painful to take 1508: 10
most sacred to p. 1445: 15
my lawful p. she restrained 1411: 18
my occupation 1509:11
needs upon the ground 1406:14
never out of home 614: 9
never p. without repent-
ance 1512: 1
never to intend over p. 1503: 2
no kinder p. than love 144: 8
no man regrets p. 1510: 0
no p. in night can be has-
tied 2105: 7
no p. in city and fear 504: 16
no p. in itself evil 1511: 7
no p. like the pain 1196: 13
no p. to be weakened 1608: 1
no p. unalloyed 1511: 13
no profit where no p. 1521: 3
no stolen mortalist than p. 1511: 1
not a minute without some
p. 1510: 18
not even p. to excess good 1511: 5
nothing so hateful as p. 1511: 1
of being thought great 249: 8
of feeling them out 228: 3
of having it over 1506: 17
of love is in loving 1195: 5
of making new mistakes 1325:14
of the net of love lived 1224: 8
of the fleeting year 4: 7
of the game 254:17
of the greatest number 809: 2
of the pain 1509:14
off ends our grasp 1509:14
on p. heart 526:13
one p. to come 1510: 6
only p. to be despised 1513: 3
other p. not worth pains 1510: 1
over, disagree remains 401:12
pain and p. 1415:15
painful p. to pleasing pain 1446: 2
pay every p. with pain 1415:14
pious not itself with p. 1511: 2
risk and reward 1508:12
removal of pain 1415:21
ruck people split upon 1513:14
safe less valued 1510: 1
scent of p. 1124: 5
 seldom found, where
sought 1500:14

Pleasure, continued

seldom give p. when not
pleased 1513: 7
shock of p. to frame 2225:18
short p. long lament 1512: 1
sown that lures 1311: 3
sight p. from misery 1340: 7
soon shall fade 813: 10
so reign bliss 1508:14
stolen being sweetest 1618: 2
such as leaves in sting 1512: 3
such is our good p. 1443:16
sure in being mad 1430:15
sweet is p. after pain 495: 7
sweet p. from other's pain 1446: 4
suffer as reward 1509: 4
taking p. in my bath 145: 19
tempers the spirit 1510: 17
that is born of pain 1446: 3
that most enchains us 1512:17
that feeling goddess 1511: 6
the alpha and omega 1508:14
the servant 1509: 1
there is in life itself 1443:16
those call it p. 1098: 2
to be deceived 440: 14
to grow at p. 1446:12
to save fellow-men 1494: 2
too, to remember 1494: 8
trains paths which reason
shows 1512: 4
turn to p. all they find 1510: 1
until p. pain his 1445: 20
vainly-ordered for p. 1447: 1
warrior's greatest name 1507:15
was his business 1409: 1
we may well spare 311:16
what p. is meant 1501: 1
which carries on reproach 1057: 12
which is akin to pain 1446: 3
who gives p. charitable 1511: 10
wins his heart 1509:14
with pain for heaven 1446:10
without can p. for pain 1446:10
work thou for p. 1509:14
Pleasant's devious way 1509: 8
smiling from 201: 18
Pleasant-though hardly p. 1510: 20
Pleasure seeks to be kind 1509: 14
Pleasures all the p. prove 141: 13
are not worth its pains 1496: 5
are transient 141: 13
lapses pain 881: 15
divul of sensual p. 1031: 1
doubling p. care's divi-
dend 1410:17
earn p. by lossness 1513: 16
even in hands or eyes 1510: 2
fast out p. day 1272:16
forbidding p. lived 1507:17
freely-revolving p. 2070: 1
from research and reflection 527:17
from their misadventures 1446: 3
have infallible faces 141: 13
is unreproved p. free 1317: 20
intelligent p. 1417: 14
interacting with p. of
others 1508:15
like poppies spread 1512: 6
look on p. as they go 1510:10
make orally p. less 1704: 2
mid p. and sadness 1060: 7
no p. delight when shared 286:18
no do I find p. illness 1508:12
not portrayed 1012: 18
of a gentleman 1513:16
of a potent 1452: 6
of a rational being 1508:12
of all the spheres 1392: 2
of beautiful form 1509: 2
of man of fashion 1508:12
of rich banquet with tears
of pain 1510:10
of taste 1509: 2
of the Muhammadans 1509: 2
of the present day 1510:10
of the table 1513:16
of youth 2219:16
of youth are flowers 1512:11
only three p. in life 1509: 3

Pleasures, *continued*
 oves p. to another's pain 942:11
 paucity of human p. 942:12
 perennial p. plants 755:9a
 perishing p. of man 1512: 8
 produced by the senses 854: 6
 public p. counterfeit 1509:15
 sensual p. of youth 30:10
 sexual p. 1590: 2
 short p. now in lake 27: 3
 shortest p. sweetest 1512: 9
 simple p. refuge of com-
 plex 1510: 8
 some new p. prove 1512:11
 some p. live a month 1512: 8
 take my p. without change 303: 9
 that come from research 1527:17
 that dazzle as they fade 175:14
 the act pursue 1510: 2
 thus p. fade away 35:11
 too refin'd to please 1596:12
 when our old p. die 2076:14
 Pleats: honest without p. 914: 7
 Plebs: misera cotinibusa 1480: 9
 Pledge lives, fortunes, honor 1418:11
 never signed no p. 10: 4
 of a deathless name 1574:40
 of blithesome May 1562:16
 of peace and sunshine 1070: 9
 sure p. of day 1026: 3
 to the flag 2275: 5
 Pledges of fruitful tree 683:12
 Pledge: like the lost p. 1917: 9
 Pleiades: thou hast set 706:13
 influences of P. 1512: 9
 many a night I saw the P. 1918: 9
 swing steady lanterns 1443: 3
 Plenty: All-cheering P. 115:16
 and peace breed cowards 1474:11
 as well as want 1596:10
 Brenda pride 1512: 7
 but just had p. 504:12
 child of peace 1627: 2
 destroys passion 1187: 3
 house where there is p. 316: 6
 makes mouth dainty 1228: 3
 makes pride 2199: 7
 makes us poor 1571:16
 of my earthenware dishes 659:12
 our disease 723:14
 scatter p. o'er a smiling
 land 2080:12
 smiling p. 1471:13
 want in midst of p. 2103:11
 wanton p. 521:17
 whose p. made him poor 1572:16
 with her flowing hair 1715:16
 Perumque gratie divinus 331: 2
 Pleura: qui senterra p. 1040: 8
 Pleurisy: growing to a p. 1809: 2
 of people 2106: 3
 Pleasant as a reed 2336: 9
 Ple of no romp pas 1650: 4
 Pleight: neither p. nor wed 394:13
 Plighted an eternal vow 1200: 3
 Pliny hath an odd passage 2001:11
 Plodder: small have p. 1765:15
 Plot
 See also Conspiracy
 hath many changes 1125: 5
 immense 1542:10
 me no plots 303:12
 must have a woman in it 2008: 8
 subtle conscience to p. 100:14
 woman guide the p. 1599:16
 Plots: a man of p. 341: 4
 from p. and treasons 1549: 9
 necessary things 2057:14
 Plough: better one p. 1269: 3
 before the horse 1631:10
 deep and straight 638: 7
 deep while sluggarda sleep 979:16
 driving his laureled p. 203:10
 following his p. 1544:11
 for lords who lay low 1067: 3
 guide p., but not pen 1477:16
 guiding straight p. 646: 7
 having put his hand to p. 972:11
 his needs must p. 1442:15
 he that by p. would thrive 637: 1

Plough, *continued*
 he who guides the p. 187: 2
 how can he get wisdom thus 640: 3
 holdeth p. 1951:50
 if the p. cannot reach it 1951:50
 my lonely furrow alone 1874: 1
 not sows, sow not sands 1802: 3
 Oxe 1778:11
 sacred p. 638:14
 as we p. along 692:13
 the barren sands 748: 2
 the light sand 748: 1
 they who p. the sea 2152: 1
 to p. is to pray 638: 8
 what avail the p. 53: 9
 with wreaths crowned 627:16
 you may give over p. 400:14
 Ploughboy is whooping 1261: 3
 Ploughed: he p. her 1222: 5
 vast ocean in fragile bark 1777: 6
 ye have p. wickedness 2134:13
 Ploughman: first man a p. 12: 3
 homeward plods 372: 9
 leaves the task of day 335: 9
 on his legs 638: 1
 only verity 638: 4
 Ploughmen to struggle 2121: 8
 ye rigid P. 638: 7
 Ploughs in sand 2198: 2
 the waves and sows and 2108: 2
 who p. the furrow 1089: 3
 Ploughshare: drave the p.
 straight 83:16
 drives p. o'er creation 1748:16
 fashioned by the first p. 1844: 4
 stern ruin's p. 357:13
 Ploughshare: beat swords 1472:14
 Plover: there let the p. cry 405:11
 Pluck a crow 145: 2
 it from my bosom 1875:10
 man of p. 2197:17
 solid old Teutonic p. 1295: 9
 up honor by locks 910: 3
 Plucked: not harshly p. 1130:17
 she p., she eat 12: 1
 Plum: black p., as sweet 166: 1
 Plum-tree gum 181:16
 Pluma es lingua dei alma 1477:15
 quid p. levius 2197:14
 Plumage: strip him of his p. 333:18
 their angel p. on 70: 6
 Plumbing: ingenious 1239:12
 assembly of portable p. 1239:12
 Plumbe: be it my proudest p. 663: 9
 blast-beruffled p. 1999:12
 in wisdom's pinion 701: 6
 pluck'd from wing 741: 2
 rally to my white p. 663: 7
 Plume sous le roi d'avant-
 tage sur l'épée 1478: 6
 prête moi ta p. 1345: 3
 Plumed with feathers of
 death 1429: 2
 Plumelless genus be p. 1247:13
 Plumets: rosy p. 2000: 1
 Plumes fall flat 129: 8
 not on downy p. 626:12
 Plummet: cast forth thy p. 1894: 2
 damning p. 1022: 3
 deeper than p. 1816: 6
 Plump my hags and barns 118:13
 Plums for puddings be ped-
 dles 2147: 7
 Plunder: cohesive power
 of p. 1543:11
 public p. 665:15
 shared in tho p. 648: 5
 was fur P. 1167: 8
 what a place to p. 1167: 8
 Plunder: there be p. 1506: 6
 Plundering and blundering 1553: 8
 their trade 943: 5
 Plums, a bubble, no more 1933:13
 me back in Pagan night 2066:12
 Plums: abate ad p. 831: 2
 facile transire 1480: 5
 Plus or change 2274: 1
 potest qui plus valet 1922:11
 Plush: assault a p. 2191: 2
 Time's consummate p. 2011: 7

Pluto sends delusive dreams 498:12
 the grisly god 861: 8
 Plutus stood at his font 165:14
 Plymouth Rock: corner-
 stone of a nation 1501:11
 fulcrum of P. R. 1501:14
 underlies all America 1501:14
 Pouches: only a keeper 1945: 1
 Pubble who has no toes 1410: 7
 Pocahontas' body 1761: 4
 Pochi sempre fanno a modo loro:18
 Pocket: best for others—in
 your p. 1492:10
 Lucy Locket lost her p. 87: 7
 no p. in my shroud 1719: 8
 pick p. of silver dime 2008:15
 up the rest 1328: 6
 Pocket-handkerchief 1974:10
 Pocket-handkerchiefs: moral
 p. 1328:16
 Pocket-Hercules 1874:10
 Pocket-hole: Myra's p. 350: 2
 Pockets filled for life 1547:13
 pick the first-comer 1505:13
 Pocos: muchos p. hacen
 Mucho 2039:11
 Pocola Castalla piena 1518:13
 inter p. 403: 4
 Pocolo: illo p. mortis 375: 3
 Pod that busy looks 1612:12
 Podmap: Mr. P. 1724: 7
 Podnappery 247: 3
 Poe, Edgar Allan 1514: 2
 with his raven 1514: 2
 Poets behind p. is the poet 109:10
 soul 109:10
 does not need to be long 1515:10
 every day read a p. 348: 7
 fair would write a p. 106:12
 fashioned p. after bear 2254: 4
 great p. proof of genius 1518:11
 greatest p. ever known 251:14
 hangs on the berry bush 1957: 3
 he fain would write a p. 453: 6
 he that does not say p. 1530:14
 heroic p. biography 1515: 5
 himself to be true p. 1511: 7
 is like a picture 1516: 2
 keep your p. till aitch
 year 1525: 8
 life of man heroic
 p. 1519:13
 lovely as a tree 2037: 8
 lovely as this tree 2027: 8
 made up of poems 1515:10
 of thy choice 2097:13
 prize p. like prize sheep 1517:14
 rather written than p. 1517:10
 round and perfect as star 1519: 2
 should not mean but he 1516:10
 true p. poet's mind 1516: 8
 wanders free 1533: 7
 your p. must eternal be 1528: 9
 Poemata dulcis sunt 1516: 2
 Poems come like boats 1515: 8
 hop-grounds of brain 1515:12
 in prose 1529:10
 made by fools like me 2037: 8
 must have charm 1516: 2
 read without a name 342: 1
 write heroic p. 1521: 7
 Poema: hec p. diu viventibus 34:12
 indigno p. dolenda venit 1658: 5
 interim p. eat mori 374: 8
 me major p. quam culpa est 1653:17
 nequitia quod ahl se suis
 dilectum 1657: 6
 noxie p. par esto 1653:17
 raro scelusum deservit p. 1708:14
 scelusum raro deservit p. 1029: 6
 taciturne p. venit pedibus 1657: 7
 Poemata: aequo animo p.
 ferunt 1656: 4
 estque pati p. minus 1656: 4
 me dies p. affert 1657: 3
 Poemata: peccatis que p. in-
 roget: equas 265:17
 piger ad p. principis 1655: 3
 Poeta: ut pictura p. 1916: 1
 vinum demonum 1514:14

Poetry: by heaven seeds of p.

down 1538: 4
 drainless shower of light is
 P. 1516: 1
 elegancy, facility of p. 1517: 10
 gave itself little concern 1507: 7
 heaven-bred p. 1507: 18
 in P. a decent pride 1500: 17
 never did P. appear 1518: 11
 what is p. but to create 1530: 11
 wit with p. allied 1535: 1
 poet 1500: 1
 becomes more critic 1544: 8
 beneath this sod a p. lies 283: 10
 bit by him behind 1516: 18
 breathes in his works 15: 6
 broad famous English p. 1548: 16
 cannot die 1500: 7
 casts sorrows into writings 1533: 7
 consolation to a p. 1414: 6
 does not work by square 1535: 4
 dote is not thrill 1520: 6
 dumb p. or handless painter 107: 10
 dying earth's last p. 1510: 13
 ever the P. from the land 1533: 10
 every man p. if he can 1531: 15
 every p. is a 1538: 9
 feels the past as well 1533: 1
 from man of rhymes 1536: 3
 gathers fruit from every 1535: 7
 gives immortality to men 1521: 12
 Gods hate indifferent p. 1537: 1
 good p. must be good man 1531: 4
 gracious P. and benign 116: 15
 has heart in right place 1535: 12
 has two heads 1533: 12
 he is p. strong and true 1536: 5
 he was a mighty p. 1531: 1
 I am one p. in a sense 1537: 14
 idle p., here and there 244: 7
 in golden elms was born 1535: 5
 in his own verse the p. 1530: 2
 in peace let one p. sleep 1538: 9
 is all-knowing 1531: 2
 is the only potentate 1520: 8
 kindled by brother p. 1533: 14
 leave Dora to her p. 1506: 11
 leave to p. garret, fame 1524: 4
 like he speaks 1538: 1
 made as well as born 1506: 8
 maker, feigned 1531: 7
 makes soul worth saving 1531: 17
 makes the god 1532: 10
 making p. out of a man 1536: 11
 many a would-be p. 1524: 10
 more a man 1530: 14
 most joyful let P. be 1530: 15
 Naturalist, Historian 805: 3
 never poorer for being 1521: 17
 next to being great p. 1532: 1
 nightingale in darkness 1531: 8
 no man more dreadful 1537: 7
 no man so born a p. 1533: 15
 no p. without cheerfulness 150: 9
 no p. without unsoundness 1532: 14
 no such thing as dumb p. 107: 19
 not deep the p. sea, but
 wide 1533: 1
 not exact chronologer 1527: 0
 not in love st. sea 1523: 1
 not our p. but world's 1507: 7
 not unpleasant to be p. 1523: 10
 o' the year 173: 2
 of Immortal Youth 1532: 6
 of the eum-word 248: 14
 of the dawn 1524: 6
 of the poor 1524: 12
 on earth what hath p. 1524: 12
 painter of the soul 1530: 17
 polished by world and taste 1530: 17
 profound philosopher 1530: 13
 read from some humbler
 p. 1534: 2
 sincerity and vision make
 p. 1530: 14
 soaring in high region 1534: 4
 spare p. for subject's sake 1531: 17
 stewed p. 1533: 12
 sublimer than me 1531: 6
 tadpole p. 1531: 9

Poet, continued

test of the p. is love 1523: 2
 they had no P. 1516: 1
 thinks himself the best 1536: 19
 this p. lies 600: 5
 this the most gifted p. 1549: 9
 true p. that you are 1033: 2
 truest, historian 1531: 2
 upbraidingly called a P. 1532: 2
 was ever p. so trusted 805: 5
 who does not revere art 1532: 5
 who foresees the ages 1507: 3
 who lives in a library 108: 3
 with the coward's heart 176: 10
 without love impossible 1523: 1
 without versing 1529: 7
 would be king 1524: 7
 you've a p. in your house 1528: 6
 Poet's darling 158: 14
 no immortality I envy so
 so much as p. 1521: 2
 Port-song she fingeth 1405: 1
 Poetas, cura, p. 1536: 4
 poetatur, non fit 1523: 8
 Poetas, cura duem regum-
 que p. 1524: 7
 inventas disjecta membra
 p. 1520: 4
 Ierodia p. 1527: 13
 Physici, Historici 805: 3
 Poetas qui sibi non optimus
 videretur 1536: 12
 veratum, sinest fugient
 que p. 1537: 2
 Poetarum: flos p. 1530: 2
 licentia 1527: 8
 non offenderet p. hinc la-
 bor 1525: 7
 Poetas: medicos p. nemo
 novit 1537: 1
 omnes hi odere p. 1537: 2
 Poetaster: hunt down p. 1528: 8
 Poetas: mandin P. 877: 18
 Poetical: I would the gods
 had made thee p. 1523: 4
 Poetas: medicos p. 1537: 1
 mentiri licet 1527: 14
 quidlibet audendi 1527: 11
 Poetry 1514
 adventitious beauty of p. 1667: 3
 and philosophy 1515: 14
 as one who fed on p. 1530: 1
 best words in best order 1520: 11
 bill and one of sex 1516: 4
 but a giving of names 1515: 6
 chief of fine arts 1515: 7
 cleanses and muns me 1515: 11
 companion of camps 1517: 5
 compare p. in an attic 1524: 4
 consolation of mortal men 1515: 11
 cradled into p. by wrong 1524: 2
 creation of beauty 1516: 13
 criticism of life 1523: 18
 cure for p. 1523: 18
 devil's wine 1544: 14
 dig up by roots p. 880: 4
 disease of spirit 1516: 12
 divine medicine 1516: 0
 does enough when charms 1520: 11
 doch raise and erect the
 mind 1515: 1
 drop into p. 1517: 9
 eldest sister of art 1514: 7
 essence of p. invention 1518: 5
 exquisite expression 1516: 15
 fettered fetters race 1517: 7
 finest p. experience 1515: 5
 Fleethy School of P. 1907: 15
 for those who know 1763: 10
 formal publication of p. 227: 2
 found in depths of heart 1516: 0
 grand style in p. 1524: 14
 healthy speech 1517: 3
 hyacinths and biscuits 1515: 10
 image of life 1516: 17
 implies the whole truth 1517: 3
 in object of sea 1908: 10
 in eighteenth century 1849: 12
 in p. always fallacy 1527: 14
 is a search for syllable 1516: 16

Poetry, continued

is faith 1515: 11
 is itself a thing of God 1525: 1
 is the journal of a sea
 animal 1516: 16
 is the only verity 1516: 11
 language of the gods 1515: 2
 language of worship 1517: 9
 medium for writing prose 203: 15
 men attain by subtler path 1529: 14
 mere mechanic art 1528: 10
 mining p. 1523: 7
 most beautiful mode of say-
 ing things 1514: 13
 musical thought 1515: 6
 must be new as foam 1515: 11
 no man ever talked p. 1517: 0
 no second-rate in p. 1537: 1
 not p. makes man poor 1523: 18
 not p. prove run mad 1529: 15
 of earth is never dead 1514: 2
 of speech 1500: 18
 of the foot 1535: 3
 old-fashioned p. 1520: 9
 overflow of feelings 1517: 5
 painting with speech 1527: 3
 phantom script 1516: 16
 piece of fiction 1516: 11
 poet's innermost feeling 1516: 8
 practicing 1521: 1
 product of small intestine 1908: 17
 queen of arts 1515: 7
 read the greatest p. 1525: 7
 record of best moments 1516: 17
 says more than prose 1529: 16
 seeks to create ideal world 1515: 2
 shir that with p. is won 214: 1
 should be vital 1525: 3
 should surprise by excess 1516: 7
 spending painting 1520: 16
 supreme of power 1516: 7
 sweet P., loveliest maid 1523: 19
 tells something that cannot
 be said 1516: 14
 truest p. most feigning 1523: 4
 truth in Sunday clothes 1516: 15
 union of man with nature 1515: 6
 unprofitable art 1525: 3
 we scribble p. all alike 1527: 3
 what life shall be p. 1544: 12
 when God conceived world,
 P. 1910: 1
 worst mask in world 1517: 6
 Poets: admire p. of old 1530: 6
 all men p. at heart 1531: 13
 all p. are mad 1525: 12
 all that sort of thing 1508: 9
 are all who love 1530: 11
 are not to be seen 1531: 6
 bear buckets to wall 1537: 1
 begin in gladness 1524: 11
 behind the poem p.'s soul 1097: 10
 best in p. universal 1523: 14
 better prove 1522: 5
 born, not made 1532: 8
 but clerks of Time 2014: 6
 but without the name 1530: 11
 by Death are conquer'd 1519: 6
 by their sufferings grow 1546: 1
 cannot brook toil 1528: 7
 compose because inspired 1536: 10
 creatures most shroud 1537: 4
 debate noble deeds 1515: 7
 democrats 1530: 13
 evermore ascent of gold 1523: 10
 few p. so mated before 203: 12
 first instructors 1531: 4
 first P., then the Sun 1531: 10
 found verse, not made it 1512: 9
 God's candid critics 1533: 4
 good p. bad critics 1541: 13
 great p. slow results 1531: 6
 guardians of the state 1531: 1
 have ears, walls have eyes 204: 14
 have morals of their own 1536: 17
 have nothing poetical 1535: 15
 keep virtuous 1526: 4
 in their misery dead 1535: 11
 irritable tribe of p. 1537: 4
 keep back nothing 1523: 9

Poets, continued
 to be good authorities 1111: 1
 like disputants 1116:14
 like painters 1126: 4
 live upon living light 1131: 5
 living P., who are dead 1130: 7
 lose half the praise 1126: 8
 maker of sweet p. 1131:10
 may lie by authority 1127:10
 mediocre p. not permitted 1137: 1
 men of knowledge 1130:13
 men of talents who sing 1135:16
 mirrors of futurity 1131: 8
 mix water with ink 1148:14
 most popular p. 1128: 5
 need no gentle reader 1128:13
 needs must be 1136: 9
 O ye dead P., living still 1150: 7
 send the care of kings 1124: 7
 only p. can read poetry 1121:19
 paint lasting pictures 1124:11
 penative p., painful vigils 1134:12
 pestered with p. 1128: 9
 pls p. against each other 1139: 3
 prey in common talk 1136:13
 should be law-givers 1121:10
 steal from Homer 1136:11
 sure of immortality 1129: 6
 that lasting marble seek 1130: 8
 that never versified 1139: 7
 third-rate p. no one knows 1137: 1
 thou wilt not laugh at p. 1121:12
 thousand p. pried at life 1124:14
 three P., in three distant 1135:10
 under twenty-five 1134: 1
 unjustly p. we asperse 1138: 3
 utter great 1131:10
 wastepaper of mankind 1131: 1
 we call those p. who 1131: 2
 which did never dream 1131: 2
 who have made us heirs 1136: 6
 who have never perind 1136:11
 write in hopes of praise 1121: 8
 Poinsard: lézardie contre P. 1126: 1
 opposite of Brind 1126: 1
 Point; no p. to which she
 sticks 1100: 5
 not to put too fine a p. 1117: 3
 of faith 1121:10
 press p. with modesty 1131:14
 speak to the p. 1124:12
 Points; nine p. of the law 1120:12
 person's weak p. 1131:13
 sottises 1125: 2
 Poise of hope and fear 1121: 7
 Poisson 1130
 bear a p. in your mind 1128: 9
 beer of man in Bombay 1120: 6
 bees and p. 1141:11
 bitter p. within thy tear 1121: 4
 coward's weapon 1129:14
 cup of sack be my p. 1121: 7
 delicious p. of sloth 1127: 8
 drink delicious p. 1128: 4
 drop of p. infernal 1139:13
 drunk out of gold 1124: 1
 feed p. to frightful asp 1121:12
 foreign air show p. 1124:12
 from Caesar's crown 1121:12
 from cage of gold 1124: 3
 from standing water 1121:16
 her with bath of love 1121: 1
 in jest 1121: 7
 in p. there is physics 1121: 2
 let me have drama of p. 1124: 7
 little p. umbrellas 1130:14
 little p. now and then 1130:17
 much p. for easy death 1121:17
 no p. bubbles on brink 1121:12
 of measured wine 1127: 1
 of greenish green 1124:16
 of the honey-bee 1124:16
 of the number and merit 1121:16
 of things we speak 1124: 1
 see then's p., another's
 make 1129:16
 tell man's p. another's p. 1129:16
 unforgotten 1121: 8
 speak of p. in sea 1121: 8
 particular p. of peace 1124:16

Poison, continued
 slow p. consuming; but not
 killing 1146:18
 strongest p. ever known 1121: 5
 suck out of books 1121:11
 surest p. is time 1121:13
 sweet p. for age's tooth 1121: 6
 they love not p. that do
 p. need 1140: 6
 use in medicine for p. 1121:11
 weeps only tears of p. 1127: 3
 within the p. chalice 1121:11
 Poisoned by the serpent's
 sting 1127: 7
 Poisoning of a dart 1127: 6
 Poisonous-tongued 1124:12
 Poisons lurk in sweet honey 1121:11
 more deadly 1121:11
 principal medicines 1121:12
 two p. work for good 1121:10
 Poker scuffs at shovel 1124: 4
 Pol: equidem p. vel falso 1139:19
 Polacks: smote alledged P. 1124:12
 Poland 1124:12
 Poles: bleed and Poles 1124:12
 soldier's p. is fallen 1129: 4
 thrice to th' utmost p. 1129: 4
 Pole-wide; differ p. 1124:10
 Poles of heaven once saw 1129: 8
 of truth 1124:10
 Police 1124:10
 call out the p. 1124:10
 soldiers who act alone 1124:10
 to prevent war 1124:10
 Police feminine a un train
 mystérieux 1124:10
 Policeman buy 1124:10
 in the National Gallery 1124:10
 Policeman's lot is not a 1124:10
 Policies of accommodating
 character 1124:10
 Policy
 See also Cunning
 all p. in war and love 1124:10
 any cause of p. 1124:10
 empty reasoning on p. 1124:10
 feminine p. mysterious 1124:10
 force failed, p. prevailed 1124:10
 honesty the best p. 1124:10
 kept hands with heavy p. 1124:10
 of government fixed by Su-
 preme Court 1124:10
 of pin pricks 1124:10
 puts on religious cloak 1124:10
 real p. of England 1124:10
 refined p. 1124:10
 sits above conscience 1124:10
 to recommend, not enforce 1124:10
 true p. generous p. 1124:10
 polished each by each 1124:10
 some so highly p. 1124:10
 to the nail 1124:10
 Polishing has made it shine 1124:10
 weakens a work 1124:10
 Polity: you're exceedingly p. 1124:10
 Polity: address lady most
 p. 1124:10
 Politeness 1124:10
 art of choosing thoughts 1124:10
 artificial good humor 1124:10
 benevolence in trifles 1124:10
 costs nothing 1124:10
 does not pay bill 1124:10
 excels p. of distance 1124:10
 fictitious benevolence 1124:10
 flower of humanity 1124:10
 in speech 1124:10
 is to human nature 1124:10
 making every one easy 1124:10
 necessary to adorn 1124:10
 of spirit 1124:10
 smooths wrinkles 1124:10
 to do and say identical thing 1124:10
 Politesse apituit rides 1124:10
 de l'école 1124:10
 la fleur de l'humanité 1124:10
 Polite: devil made man p. 1124:10
 Polite: least elegant thing 1124:10
 Polite: hard to be true
 p. as to be moral 1124:10

Politician, continued
 cannot p. stare bought 1127: 6
 like a survey 1127: 6
 successful p. who is dead 1127: 7
 tadpole p. only a frog 1127: 7
 this vile p. 1127: 7
 to know a p. 1127: 7
 Politician's: stole of p. pen 1127: 7
 Politicians chew on wisdom
 part 1127: 7
 neither love nor hate 1127: 7
 pairing off 1127: 7
 semi-futures in business 1127: 7
 three classes of p. 1127: 7
 we are all p. 1127: 7
 we are through with p. 1127: 7
 Politics 1127: 7
 amusement for fools 1127: 7
 and morality 1127: 7
 and piglet no agreement 1127: 7
 and theology great subjects 1127: 7
 choice between two evils 1127: 7
 cigar-smoke of man 1127: 7
 circumstances evident in p. 1127: 7
 detestable profession 1127: 7
 economics in action 1127: 7
 fill me with dizziness 1127: 7
 first business of men 1127: 7
 in East dissimulation 1127: 7
 in p. if thou wouldst mix 1127: 7
 in Apple Statue 1127: 7
 leave p. to politicians 1127: 7
 like religion 1127: 7
 lowest ground of p. 1127: 7
 machine p. 1127: 7
 make strange bedfellows 1127: 7
 no gambling like p. 1127: 7
 no p. disturb their mind 1127: 7
 no p. in boiled and roast 1127: 7
 no preparation necessary 1127: 7
 of accommodating char-
 acter 1127: 7
 actor 1127: 7
 of people at whom table 1127: 7
 part of p. physiological 1127: 7
 playing p. at expense of
 human misery 1127: 7
 practical p. 1127: 7
 sciences of exigencies 1127: 7
 science of ordered progress 1127: 7
 slipped from p. to puns 1127: 7
 softer, saner p. 1127: 7
 the most alarming 1127: 7
 we bar; not our bent 1127: 7
 you can't adopt p. and re-
 main honest 1127: 7
 Polka dots began dance 1127: 7
 Poll: all flaxen was his p. 1127: 7
 Pollen-dust of centuries 1127: 7
 Pollux ad periculum roos 1127: 7
 verso 1127: 7
 Pollicia addece facia 1127: 7
 Pollicoreum accerere 1127: 7
 Polliceta pago, non ego 1127: 7
 Pollute the morning by cor-
 ruption 1127: 7
 Pollution: safe from sin's p. 1127: 7
 Polly put the kettle on 1127: 7
 Polyanna: Kate P. part 1127: 7
 Poltronicus complete 1127: 7
 Poly: we of sorcer p. 1127: 7
 Polydorus of unnumbered
 dyes 1127: 7
 Polygamy: before p. was
 made a sin 1127: 7
 Polygamy speaks by posture 1127: 7
 Poma: select carps p. 1127: 7
 struts (scent) sub arbore p. 1127: 7
 Pongreous cut in twin 1127: 7
 or from Browning soon p. 1127: 7
 Pomeranian musketer 1127: 7
 Pomifer autumnus 1127: 7
 Pomp: anasing p. 1127: 7
 blot out vain p. 1127: 7
 funeral p. for the living 1127: 7
 give lettered p. 1127: 7
 monumental p. of age 1127: 7
 of homage vain 1127: 7
 of monarchial majesty 1127: 7
 of power 1127: 7
 of the Porcine 1127: 7

Pompe, continued

painted p. 1117
 takes physic p. 1101
 their golden p. 1101
 this midnight p. 1101
 vain p. and glory of world 1101
 what is p. rule reign p. 1101
 wisdom's sullen p. 1101
 Pompeador, Madame de 1101
 Pompe des enterrements 1101
 Pompeia: he took to wife p. 1101
 Pompe and vanity of world 1101
 Pond before full to brim 1101
 mantle like a standing p. 1101
 Pontards: she speaks p. 1101
 Pons salernum 1101
 Pont d'argent & vos enne-
 mis 1101
 Pontem: inter p. et fontem 1101
 Pontic: like to P. sea 1101
 Pontific: chief builder 1101
 either P. Maximus or an
 exile 1101
 Pontificem: nisi p. 1101
 non reversum 1101
 Pontiffa: line of supreme P. 1101
 Pontiff: nihil est p. 1101
 aer 1101
 Pook-Bah paid for services 1101
 Pook-pook this plan 1101
 Foodie: the king's p. 1101
 Pool: crystalline p. 1101
 sour and turbid 1101
 Pools of art and memory 1101
 Poop was beaten good 1101
 Poor always with you 1101
 and content in rich 1101
 and independent impos-
 sible 1101
 and liberal 1101
 and proud 1101
 are ok-like 1101
 arise to serve Mammon 1101
 as church mice 1101
 as Job 1101
 as Job's turkey 1101
 at heart all your life 1101
 be not p. but break it 1101
 beca. se numerous 1101
 become pious-proud 1101
 blessed be ye p. 1101
 blind man is a p. man 1101
 brother hatch thee if p. 1101
 but honest 1101
 can sleep with windows
 shut 1101
 change nothing but masters 1101
 Constance: they said, poor
 C. 1101
 days of the p. are evil 1101
 destruction of the p. 1101
 distinguish by virtues 1101
 do anything for the p. 1101
 enough to be a wit 1101
 few save p. feel for p. 1101
 found at me p. at first 1101
 gets just as sick as rich 1101
 God only can make us p. 1101
 gods protect the p. 1101
 grind the faces of the p. 1101
 he who bestows upon p. 1101
 how apt p. are to be proud 1101
 how many p. I am 1101
 I am even p. in thanks 1101
 I p. brother hatch 1101
 in abundance 1101
 in gear, rich in love 1101
 in my own money 1101
 inconvenient to be p. 1101
 sure'd to drudgery 1101
 is never (see 1101
 is not believed 1101
 laughs loudest of all 1101
 lay their wrongs away 1101
 live independent lives 1101
 live miserably every way 1101
 love country and be p. 1101
 make no new friends 1101
 make friends of enemies 1101
 makes me p. indeed 1101

Poor, continued

man has no credit 1101
 man is despised 1101
 man: who craves more, p. 1101
 may sing before thieves 1101
 must be wisely visited 1101
 must labor while life lasts 1101
 must work their passage 1101
 caked, barleeg'd p. 1101
 no one so p. as born 1101
 not p. if love liberty 1101
 not p. who has enough 1101
 nothing more humbler 1101
 now, always p. 1101
 one changeless race, the p. 1101
 resolve not to be p. 1101
 rest I leave to the p. 1101
 sings before the thief 1101
 sold p. for pair of shoes 1101
 that desireth much 1101
 that God hates 1101
 that lack ablation 1101
 though p. honest 1101
 'tis infamous to be p. 1101
 to be p. never to rise 1101
 unemployed p. 1101
 unfriended p. 1101
 virtue p. not admitted 1101
 what can a p. man do 1101
 who are cheerful 1101
 who does not flatter 1101
 with nothing but gold 1101
 work miracles every day 1101
 Poorer and baser you appear 1101
 Poorest lived in abundance 1101
 Poorhouse in vanishing 1101
 the question 1101
 Poorly-poor man—he liv'd 1101
 Poorness of spirit 1101
 Pop goes the vessel 1101
 my inside is going p. 1101
 the question 1101
 Pope, Alexander 1101
 Pope, The
 See also under Rome
 condemned the P. 1101
 drives handsome chariot 1101
 fancy I am the P. 1101
 man may come to be P. 1101
 more than P. of Rome 1101
 sit in Rome, strive with p. 1101
 where P. in Rome is 1101
 who crowned Pepin 1101
 Popery man or horse 1101
 no p. 1101
 Pops: waken P. damp P. 1101
 Popinai: habitare ne inter
 p. 1101
 Popish tricks 1101
 Poplar: edg'd with p. pale 1101
 old, looks young 1101
 tall silver p. 1101
 Poplar-trees shadows throw 1101
 Poppies: drink p. of Cathay 1101
 for the twilight 1101
 lays p. on the burlap 1101
 overcharged with rain 1101
 pleasures like p. spread 1101
 scatter thy drownsal p. 1101
 showed scarlet coats 1101
 Popsy: 1101
 infusion of 1101
 not p. nor mandragora 1101
 Poppy-seeds of slumber 1101
 Populace cannot understand
 bureaucracy 1101
 love of the p. 1101
 of Heaven 1101
 Popular applause 1101
 Populistic, gloire en gros
 1101
 Popularity 1101
 disarms envy 1101
 empty and ugly thing 1101
 emul'd himself to a 1101
 glory in copper pieces 1101
 in art 1101
 in crime when sought 1101
 of a bad man 1101
 de some, p. supplements 1101

Popularity, continued

when Fortune favors, P. 1101
 scars company 1101
 Poplars: gently rock past 1101
 Population: agricultural p. 1101
 brave 1101
 Populi: ad iuga one 1101
 continents voice 1101
 imperium iuxta libertatem 1101
 Populo nos damus 1101
 nunquam volui p. placere 1101
 quilibet esse potest 1101
 quis placere p. potest 1101
 Populus curians 1101
 me sibilat 1101
 vult decipi 1101
 Porcelain of human clay 1101
 Porcum: Epicuri de arge sed 1101
 Porcupina: respected, not
 loved 1101
 Pork: abstain from p. 1101
 dreamed of eating p. 1101
 raise the price of p. 1101
 Pork-eters: grow to be p. 1101
 Porpoentine: fretful p. 1101
 Porphyrogenitus 1101
 Portridge: comfort like cold p. 1101
 spare breath to cool p. 1101
 tell me of mess of p. 1101
 we have water and p. 1101
 what p. hath John Keats 1101
 Porro unum est necessarium 1101
 Port after stormy seas 1101
 any p. in a storm 1101
 came to p. last Sunday 1101
 he knows not where 1101
 his was the lofty p. 1101
 humble p. to imperial To-
 lay 1101
 hymns to conservatism 1101
 I've found the p. 1101
 in p. and speech Olym-
 pian 1101
 more p. than portable 1101
 no wind that has no p. 1101
 poisoned her with p. 1101
 speaks wisdom 1101
 such a graceful p. 1101
 yourself in p. you'll surely
 find 1101
 Port: vom nichers P. rather not 1101
 Port: autem genius Soma p. 1101
 Portals: deaf to prayers 1101
 Portals Night and Day 1101
 of our earthly destinies 1101
 of the night 1101
 twain: one all of born 1101
 Porte: ouvre moi to p. 1101
 soit ouverte ou fermee 1101
 sublim 1101
 Porter and sitting 1101
 at the door of thought 1101
 bends beneath load 1101
 Porters of the Postern 1101
 Portion: equal p. to all man-
 kind 1101
 not large indeed 1101
 what prodigal p. have I
 spent 1101
 Portmanteau words 1101
 Porto Rique: sell for p. 1101
 Portrait: cowed p. dear 1101
 of artist 1101
 of brilliant angel's face 1101
 of dog that I know 1101
 take Death's p. 1101
 to sit for one's p. 1101
 Portraits inside of heart 1101
 Ports not happy havens 1101
 beyond the stars 1101
 keep of the p. of chamber 1101
 pale p. of the moon 1101
 Portrait: never p. 1101
 Portraits: the p. of the 1101
 Portals: the most frequent p. 1101
 Portals, see Place
 Positive pronouns: whimsical
 always 1101

Poverty, continued

not honorable 1596:7
 not p. we praise 1586:11
 nothing but p. and praise 1586:11
 nothing secure but p. 1586:11
 of soul irreparable 1586:11
 painless p. 1575:5
 parts good company 1566:14
 pretentious p. 1566:14
 reward of honest foods 1565:9
 rude ineligance of p. 1566:17
 she accurs our p. 1566:17
 so helpless is p. 1566:17
 spectre of pale p. 1566:17
 squallid p. 1566:15
 steep'd in p. to life 1566:15
 stood smiling in my sight 1495:5
 than god for p. 1567:11
 that base reproach 1566:16
 to have nothing not p. 1566:16
 wants much 119:11
 will bear itself 1572:14
 Poverty's unconquerable bar 381:3
 Pow'r blessings on frosty p. 381:3
 will lyari p. 1559:9
 Powder flung away 344:13
 food for p. 1563:10
 keep your p. dry 1563:9
 shoot at cross p. lost 1564:13
 strange hermetic p. 1466:8
 Powder-cart: civilisation on 311:11
 Powdered: still to be p. 488:14
 Power
 absolute p. corrupts 1574:14
 acquired by guilt 1574:17
 admits no equal 1575:2
 advances p. 491:5
 all enjoy p. suits best 1575:4
 all p. in a trust 1585:7
 all hail p. of Jesus name 264:12
 all the p. of words 1490:9
 all-sufficing p. 1393:12
 always passing to the best 1575:8
 and failure equalized 1091:3
 antithesis to knowledge p. 1156:13
 art is p. 101:16
 article king fond of 1574:10
 balance of p. 181:4
 begins wealth 1574:8
 behind the throne 1099:8
 belongs to self-possessed 1787:3
 beneficent in vain 1574:16
 blest p. of sunshine 1938:18
 but newly gained 1151:3
 can do by gentleness 765:13
 cohesive p. of public plunder 1545:11
 cohesive p. of surplus 2648:8
 cordial p. of expression 1101:11
 corrupts possessor 1574:14
 cries Give, give 1575:9
 despotic p. over his female 1143:8
 disparities of p. 1574:3
 divine p. plays with men 1646:10
 do, and you have p. 443:21
 earthly p. like God's 1033:3
 ethereal 403:14
 exercise of p. over others 1374:3
 extirpates every virtue 1373:10
 flows to man who knows 1574:15
 for what can p. give 1574:8
 forty-parson p. 1945:17
 from the summit of p. 1574:20
 gifted with prophetic p. 1623:12
 God's p. can all things do 690:13
 godlike p. to do 111:3
 god-like to have p. 1574:18
 God's attribute 780:10
 great is p. of truth 405:1
 greater p. more abuse 1573:16
 greater p. than we 1646:10
 gray fits shroud of p. 1573:17
 he hath no p. p. 1573:13
 holiest draught of p. 1573:11
 human p. and failure 1091:4
 I fear no p. woman 1596:7
 yields 1596:7
 in love to divine 1189:7

Power, continued

in mouths and tails 1193:19
 in the p. of no calamity 1034:1
 intellectual p. 1311:7
 is felt of melancholy 1171:3
 is passing from the earth 399:9
 knowledge is p. 1057:15
 laid rud of rule aside 1575:11
 least understood 444:1
 less we use p. the greater 1591:4
 lose p. over self 1575:12
 lost by misrule 1575:6
 love of p. dominant 1574:12
 loved p. most of all 1574:11
 makes for righteousness 991:6
 may be of God 1549:5
 measure of manhood 1574:13
 mental p. ill-fed brains 1310:13
 murders of disbelieving p. 1375:1
 naught but misery brings 1732:14
 neither William's p. 385:1
 no p. above the laws 1088:13
 no p. can alter a decree 1087:6
 no p. can die for truth 203:5
 no p. lasts under fear 865:17
 no p. resists 784:11
 no vulgar p. working 111:6
 nothing p. cannot believe 1574:10
 of beauty 1351:1
 of fancy over reason 1231:1
 of fortune confessed 714:10
 of herbs 1287:19
 of imparting joy 984:3
 of kings grant from heaven 1044:10
 of minorities 1335:11
 of national emblems 672:11
 of personality 951:3
 of the night 1287:9
 of taxation 1443:13
 of thought 1091:20
 of wafer to guard letter 1101:13
 of words 1400:9
 on consecrated throne 1575:10
 once more the heavenly 1598:7
 passion-kindling p. 934:3
 peace-destroying p. 1704:15
 pleases the proud 94:9
 political p. & truth 1550:5
 pollutes whatever it 1574:3
 touches 171:8
 relentless p. 171:8
 relinquishing p. 1374:1
 seek p. and lose liberty 1573:12
 should always be dis- 1574:6
 trusted 1574:6
 should descend from above 296:7
 some p. in gentleness 764:13
 sometimes to be refused 1574:1
 stealing from many to 1575:8
 the few 1575:8
 strange p. of Genius 761:12
 take who have the p. 1564:8
 that fills the world with 1472:16
 terror 501:10
 that guards the drunk 811:9
 that pities me 540:4
 that suits them best 1288:7
 the gift of p. 1647:12
 Thee I seek, protecting p. 1296:4
 they feel so well 1296:4
 to cancel his captivity 1284:4
 to charm down insanity 1430:19
 to curb great and raise low 1371:15
 to forgive 709:11
 to him who p. exerts 1040:12
 to suffer hate 1040:12
 in tax is p. to destroy 1567:16
 to the bold 1715:1
 to undo the past 1438:16
 unseen p. whose eye 1569:1
 uncelish p. to love 1445:12
 and some p. gift of us 1588:7
 weakness the wicked 1574:14
 what boots all boasted p. 806:13
 which created all new 1189:3
 which men call divine 241:3
 which seems omnipotent 1119:9
 wild winds of p. 1011:3
 will draw wealth 1719:16

Power, continued

with the fair sex 131:6
 won't p. lacking 1596:1
 world p. or downfall 1577:6
 Power: in unknown p. 498:12
 Powerful: more talented 1766:15
 about, less p. 1766:15
 not to be trusted 87:6
 to be p. pretend to be p. 1579:10
 Powers above in clouds do 793:4
 sit 130:12
 all p. all mysteries 130:12
 all the powerless p. 131:7
 behind the world 203:5
 beyond one's p. 1575:7
 by deepest calm are fed 1575:7
 equal to your tasks 1584:10
 his p. betray the author 203:5
 of darkness put to flight 204:14
 of government 1816:12
 of one-and-twenty 256:10
 peculiar p. as an assailant 1552:4
 Princesdom, Virtues, p. 761:12
 that he 1567:12
 that sport with man 1567:12
 two p. sword and mind 1953:18
 we lay waste our p. 204:4
 whose p. abed round him 982:6
 Practical: not p. are not 1030:6
 desirable 1030:6
 Practical politics 1553:3
 Practice best instructor 1543:18
 don't engage in criminal p. 1557:9
 in everything 1543:18
 knowledge without p. half 1054:8
 makes perfect 1543:18
 ounce of p. 1596:1
 to deceive 1481:6
 Practiced what he preached 1553:3
 Practices: knows better than 1491:1
 Practise: I will not p. to 481:6
 Precepta dare secum super 1011:3
 vacuum 1011:3
 longum iter est per p. 1559:9
 nihil p. valere nisi adju- 1770:10
 vante 1770:10
 quam experimenta 1594:1
 Principles: quidquid p. esto 1011:3
 brevis 1011:3
 Præda tabularum 1549:12
 Prædica: neque futurum est 1110:1
 Prædict: cui adducere 1545:10
 Præmia digna meo 1715:11
 Præmissum est 408:5
 Præmonitus, præmonitus 1210:14
 Præponens: nunquam p. eo 1378:12
 Præsent: letus in p. animus 1600:3
 Præsentibus: semper tantum 1599:11
 Præsentation: in alio rebus 1115
 Præterproper: vixit vixit 1127:3
 Prague: beautiful city of 1574:12
 Prairie takes clover, bee 1574:12
 Præse 1574:12
 p. is foreign 1574:6
 and true perfection 1574:12
 any that will p. me 1577:1
 at morning, blame at 1497:14
 back to p. who came to 1584:4
 pray 1594:1
 be silent p. 1594:1
 blame, love, kisses 1594:1
 be eloquent in p. 1594:1
 beauty's chief vim 1594:1
 best diet for us 1594:1
 but the shadow of virtue 1594:1
 cannot wound him now 1594:1
 crum. na. 1594:1

Presents, continued

what makes p. expects p. 776:12
with female virtues prevail 220:2
Preservation: times of p. 304:11
Preserve, protect, and de-
fend 147:112
President: any child may
be p. 143:1
I do not choose to run for
p. 1552:9
office of p. 1548:9
office of p. not difficult 1551:13
one more p. in protection 1905:3
pays dear for his White
House 1549:5
rather be right than p. 1552:5
two terms as p. 1551:5
who tries to mind own business 1552:9
new 1552:9
Presidency: third term 163:1
Presiding genius 1501:9
Present, The 1600:9
Arymdian Leaver 1602:3
chartered libertine 1603:8
damp from the p. 1603:2
free from force p. re-
mains 1601:16
freedom of the p. 1603:10
more instruction from p. 1603:10
of gaping faces 1607:13
on, while yet ye may 1301:1
people's right maintain 1601:19
prove vehicle of virtue 1601:1
pulpit and rage 1602:17
puts into the p. 1604:11
spring of endless lies 1603:15
takes place of rack 1603:11
then bail to the p. 1602:11
when the p. is free all is
safe 1601:17
with vigour on 1602:12
Presents: slaves of lust 1603:12
Pressed from the grape its
fine blue 1601:14
in the dance 1601:14
Pressure of public opinion 1429:15
Pig-of-lead-like p. 1591:9
Pretense not that I am the
thing I was 1591:3
Presumption: cost it is p. 1606:13
or meanness in pretence 1606:14
ruins many 1436:21
Pretence
See also Hypocrisy
of friendly ends 1648:14
robe p. was wearing 1646:18
Skeveless p. 1648:7
to piety and godliness 1648:4
Pretend: mighty to p. 1947:2
Pretender begins to love
truly 1186:1
who p. is and who king 1037:9
Pretending to be wicked 1946:13
Preter: divine eat p. 1941:12
et emprunter 1941:12
Prevar: non mancano p. 1420:8
Prevents never wanting 1420:8
Pretio: in p. pretium 1631:16
Pretiose gloriatur 1741:7
Pretium: in pretio p. nunc
est 1632:8
ob multitudine fero 1606:9
Pretty to walk with 1734:10
you are p. young, rich 1681:2
Preusson über allen 1672:2
Preure: la p. en est connue 1731:3
Prevail or perish 1030:13
Prevails who nobly daves 1761:13
Prevention: last dyke of 1109:7
Prevention better than
cure 1467:12
daughter of intelligence 1648:7
past help beyond p. 1541:13
Prey: anger seeks in p. 1601:1
his p. was man 1601:1
of rich on poor 1581:2
of others, or become a p. 1792:16
Prison: ancient p. 1810:2
Prison p. 1804:1
Prison thy father 1416:12

Price 1604

advice is beyond p. 1604:4
all men have their p. 1605:12
huy at p. he is worth 1631:12
every man has his p. 1605:12
her p. is full 1605:8
highest p. is to ask 1645:9
I know my p. 1605:8
in proportion to skill 1605:7
is far above rubles 1645:9
no mortal thing can bear as
high a p. 1605:5
of a laugh too high 1076:17
of every man 1605:11
of everything 1356:20
of great p. 1904:6
of labor 1065:14
of votes 1901:17
of wisdom above rubles 1616:12
of your voice 1092:7
people who consider p. 1605:7
sign of slavery to have p. 1640:8
too great for peace 1471:6
too high p. for knowledge 1147:11
vigilance p. of liberty 1106:2
what p. glory 1640:4
what p. Salvation 1640:4
without money, without p. 1333:1
Prices: all have p. 1605:9
Prick us, do we not bleed 1012:13
Prick-song: sing p. 1505:15
Pricklet: pretty pleasing p. 1410:13
Pricking of my thumbs 1947:7
Pricks: kick against p. 1703:10
Principles in which bred 1604:6
Pride
Age pulls down p. 1312:14
aiming at blessedness 1607:17
all our p. but a jest 1229:11
and conceit original sin 1606:7
and poverty ill met 1607:2
angered p. makes a noise 1986:3
answers "Tis for mine 1606:10
at bottom of all mistakes 1601:2
breakfasted with Plenty 1607:2
brings want 1607:9
builds among the stars 1606:14
burning p. and high disdain 1713:18
cause of all woe 1609:13
clerk p. no contradiction 1591:13
costs more than hunger 1607:9
daughter of riches 1707:2
deep, interminable p. 1609:7
down with your p. of
birth 1245:9
Envy, Avarice 1606:5
Envy, Malice are his
Graces 819:18
feels no cold 1607:7
fell with my fortunes 1608:17
fly p. away peacock 1475:9
fond p. of dress 1481:6
gaudy p. corrupts age 1607:10
goes before, shame after 1608:14
goes before destruction 1608:10
goes forth on horseback 1608:9
great p. or little sense 1604:12
grows by reflection in mit-
tor 1217:4
grows greater in prosperity 1606:9
had rather go out of way 1607:5
handsome, economical 1608:12
hated stands 1609:4
hath no other glass 1608:12
high-blown p. broke 1608:12
his p. becomes him 1609:3
how blind is p. 1609:9
I have loved p. and praise 1609:10
in coming generation 1265:1
in darkness soars 1606:14
in making dinner cost lit-
tle 1420:12
in prosperity misery 1607:6
in reasoning lies 1608:10
in reasoning p. error lies 1609:17
in vanity p. 1608:10
in assuming not proud 1607:1
in their part 1719:12
in this coming generation 1609:12

Priest, continued

is his own glass 1670:3
is littleless 1606:12
is the life of woman 1391:7
is the spring of malice 1608:6
lives with all 1376:12
lose by p. attained by
grace 1608:8
loud a beggar as want 1607:8
made the devil 1443:1
most dangerous fault 1609:17
mother's p. father's joy 1551:12
must have a fall 1608:8
must tarre mastiffs on 1607:19
never feels pain 1607:7
no higher than the Desk 1013:12
no mean factor in State 1380:17
no p. like p. of intellect 1606:6
of a butterfly dies in day 1240:2
of kingly sway 1043:10
of rich make labor of poor 1574:16
of summe passing by 1736:14
of the peacock 1607:9
of victory corrupts 1084:11
our p. misleads 1608:6
overdone p. makes naked 1607:6
parent of many virtues 1607:1
pomp and circumstance 1636:11
proud provoked by p. 1607:3
recruits of needful p. 1609:16
rides, shame lacqueys 1608:16
root of seven sins 1828:22
ruled my will 1609:10
save me alike from foolish
p. 1610:1
self-adoring p. 1609:8
self-pleasing p. 1609:3
so barbarous as p. 1606:4
solemn vice of justice 1609:14
steps in to our defence 1609:16
still is aiming 1609:17
Stout's p. 1230:3
struck out new sparkles 1609:10
such aim at Heaven p. 1608:14
sure of shameful fall 1608:12
swells a naughty worm 1609:5
sworn enemy to content 1609:17
that apes humility 1607:1
that dies on vanity 1607:4
that impartial passion 1608:14
that ticks the dust 1607:13
that pulls country down 491:6
there is of rank 1606:6
'tis p. rank p. 1606:1
to pampered priesthood
dear 1191:13
to p. oppose 1608:4
towering in p. of place 1505:4
under threadbare coat 1607:2
vainglory and hypocrisy 1608:6
vice of fools 1609:16
waits on beauty 1212:5
was ever P. contented 1609:12
was never made for man 1679:3
waxes in prosperity 1606:9
went before 1607:18
when p. cometh, then
shame 1608:10
when p. is in the saddle 1608:10
where was then p. of man 72:13
who cries out in p. 1609:3
will have a fall 1608:8
withered in their p. 1609:6
without dignity 184:14
Priest
See also Preacher: Priest
always in alliance with dev-
il 1293:1
always with the herd 1593:3
channted Drahms's might 1335:9
delicate-handed p. 1593:12
fiddling p. of the p. 1598:12
for an enemy 1602:3
forgetteth he was clerk 1592:10
God's true p. always free 1917:7
he merry is and blithe 1504:12
hostile to liberty 1599:1
if a p. be foul 1599:12
lays curses on fairest joys 1992:9

- Priest, *continued*
- like people, like p.1155: 3
of the mute people1155: 14
palace'd P.1155: 12
piece of church-furniture1155: 12
promotes war1155: 8
ridden1155: 6
will ought a p. example for
to give1155: 10
who slew the slayer1155: 11
world's P.1155: 11
Priestcraft never owns its
jugles1155: 12
no p. make man content
with misery1155: 12
Priestley was the first1155: 4
Priestling; no p., small1155: 14
Priests are only men1155: 4
bring devil into church1155: 15
by mightier hand1155: 11
by the imposition1155: 11
extremely like other men1155: 4
if p. the selling do1155: 3
in temple of Solomon1155: 14
manage fools1155: 10
none but p. author'd to
know1155: 4
of the bloody faith1155: 12
sermons, ahines1155: 2
so the p. hated him1155: 12
tapera, temples swim1155: 4
when p. dispute, truth1155: 5
will allow of broken vow1155: 10
Prigs what isn't his'n1155: 6
Prime as goats1155: 12
enjoy season of thy p.1155: 12
his p. is past1155: 9
it was in the golden p.1155: 11
of youth1155: 9
so p., so well1155: 2
we love our p.1155: 7
while we're in our p.1155: 7
Primeval race was run1155: 10
Primitive: longing to be p.1155: 13
Primrose1155: 10
hy a river's brim1155: 15
drunkened in dew1155: 7
first came the p.1155: 8
I wish I were a P.1155: 5
it was in the golden p.1155: 11
path of dalliance1155: 3
rahe p. that dies1155: 13
soft aliken P.1155: 15
sweet as the p. peeps1155: 16
try to bonfire1155: 13
Primrose-stars in shadowy
grass1155: 15
Primroses are waken'd1155: 4
make capital maid1155: 7
that die unmarried1155: 9
Primrose1155: 10
begging p. beggar pities1155: 2
born for the good1155: 3
can make a belted knight1155: 14
exists for the State1155: 10
first servant of the state1155: 10
handsomest p. in world1155: 13
I met at eve P. of Elph1155: 8
if p. love benevolence1155: 14
is not above the laws1155: 2
learning in p. like knife1155: 8
new p., new badge1155: 11
of darkness a gentleman1155: 8
of Earth and Heaven1155: 8
of Peace is born1155: 15
of Peace was born1155: 8
of Paripatetic Informers1155: 11
of sweet songs1155: 15
afraid not the P.1155: 9
place with his pearl1155: 10
such as p. is, people1155: 10
that is feared of many1155: 6
the moment he is crowned1155: 15
who kept the world in awe1155: 11
who made thee a p.1155: 11
who violates his trust1155: 10
who's p. or beggar in grave1155: 8
without letters1155: 8
Priest Rupert of parliament
my discussion1155: 14
Prince's government best1155: 2
Princedom. Virtues, Powers1155: 2
Princely; he was most p.1155: 2
mind widow family1155: 8
Priscapa copy1155: 11
Principa: non est p. super
leges1155: 5
piger ad poemas p.1155: 10
Princes are mortal1155: 4
are the glass1155: 1
but breath of kings1155: 14
go now and cultivate p.1155: 10
govern all things1155: 7
learn art of horsemanship1155: 10
let p. revel at pomp1155: 16
like to heavenly bodies1155: 10
must themselves begin1155: 10
of courtesy1155: 11
of the earth1155: 14
prisons and graves of p.1155: 3
put not your trust in p.1155: 10
serve mankind1155: 5
so many p. at a shot1155: 6
sweet aspect of p.1155: 10
tyranny of p.1155: 11
when P. meet, astrologers1155: 11
whose merchants are p.1155: 6
Princesse: every p. we kissed1155: 10
preyful p. pierced1155: 10
trout p. that ever saw1155: 13
Principatum ac libertatem1155: 13
Principes mortales1155: 4
Principia: rerum p. parva
sunt1155: 9
Principium plausiae1155: 3
Principia ubi1155: 15
Principle1155: 12
contains prophecy1155: 7
gave himself for a p.1155: 15
golden p. of morality1155: 9
I don't believe in p.1155: 9
is ever my motto1155: 6
my p. to do right1155: 11
political-economic p.1155: 4
precedent embarks p.1155: 5
ruling p. of fate1155: 9
Principles are the same1155: 10
battle for p. more heroic1155: 4
change with times1155: 3
no honest man swerve from
p.1155: 6
occasional spring from p.1155: 14
of primitive Christianity1155: 11
oftener changed p. than
shirt1155: 12
our p. swaller1155: 7
unbat in p. and place1155: 4
two p. in Humm Nature1155: 3
which Jesus taught1155: 12
Print: although the p. be
little1155: 15
and faith he'll p. it1155: 14
he that cannot into p.1155: 6
if in p., it must be true1155: 6
in p. I found it1155: 3
not read through gold
sable1155: 3
'death, I'll p. it1155: 1
some day they'll p. it1155: 13
some said, John, p. it1155: 8
to see one's name in p.1155: 10
what they see in p.1155: 16
what's this? P.1155: 13
will p. this without doubt1155: 11
Printed a full edition1155: 14
in a book1155: 5
Printer: four p.1155: 4
of news1155: 6
Printing1155: 12
caused p. to be used1155: 3
employ artisans in p.1155: 3
makes them news1155: 16
man's greatest misfortune1155: 9
movable types in p.1155: 15
Printing-press: blessing or
curse1155: 14
Prior: what once was Mat
the P.1155: 5
Prince Juvenit alio1155: 5
Priscian little scratched1155: 10
Prison and silent fume1155: 2
of own atmosphere1155: 1
prunes and p.1155: 10
Prison1155: 10
even savage animals1155: 8
every p. that man build1155: 3
exclamation point1155: 10
in her vaulty p.1155: 1
in p. torture body1155: 8
let's away to p.1155: 10
most men in brass p. live1155: 3
of larger room1155: 10
only house in slave State1155: 9
stone walls do not p. make1155: 10
this p. where I live1155: 9
would p.1155: 10
we are in a kind of p.1155: 11
which his soul looked
through1155: 1
while there is mud in p.1155: 11
Prisoner in his tent1155: 1
gyres1155: 11
arise, ye p.1155: 11
in the body's cage1155: 8
of death1155: 10
of hope1155: 1
Prisons built with stones of
Law1155: 1
improving p. in hell1155: 7
of prince1155: 3
Tritite-Tritite: don't be P.1155: 8
Privacy: no more p. than
goldfish1155: 13
obscure nook1155: 11
tumultuous p. of storm1155: 14
Private of the Ruff1155: 10
unactive, calm1155: 9
Private: the white p. fall1155: 15
Privilege: men have more p.
than mountains1155: 4
most p. of speaking first1155: 3
nobler p. to think1155: 17
of a parent1155: 10
of being independent1155: 3
of my sex1155: 9
special p.1155: 10
'tis the p. of art1155: 10
what men prize most is p.1155: 4
Privileged and People1155: 10
Privileges of liberty and
solitude1155: 7
special p. for none1155: 3
Prize
See also Reward
above my kingdom1155: 1
all the p. is lost1155: 13
great p. of death in battle1155: 2
hardly worth the coat1155: 3
is not without dust1155: 3
life's set p., he it what1155: 4
love game beyond p.1155: 9
me no prize1155: 6
men p. the thing unguish'd1155: 14
not all in lawful p.1155: 4
not the p. gives the joy1155: 6
war's p. to take vantage1155: 15
we sought is won1155: 3
Prize-packet1155: 14
Prizes: strange awarding of
p.1155: 1
were not ours1155: 10
Pro and con1155: 10
Procyonius: referent p. ampe
gyrus1155: 10
Probabilia sapientie vita re-
geretur1155: 10
Probabilities: counseling
vague p.1155: 1
direct conduct1155: 10
life depends upon p.1155: 10
Probability: keep p. in
view1155: 10
Proboscis: home p. male1155: 10
Probationer of heaven1155: 10
Probi: qui alterum inuocat
p.1155: 10
Problem: lander at night1155: 10
Problem: common p. young
man push the devil1155: 10
of democracy1155: 10

Problem, continued

ad land	1067: 7
wait till I finish my p.	1047: 4
Proletariat: involubly p.	1047: 7
Prophet: ad p. propingitate	1080: 14
Prophets: wretched like p.	1031: 14
Prophets: gratis penitent esse	
Prophets: subsequent p.	1081: 16
Prophets: agnoscio p.	1047: 17
Prophet: est plus court	1081: 17
Process of unlearning ein	1089: 7
Processes of legal change	1018: 8
Procession: in plumed p.	1074: 9
Prove in a mournful p.	1014: 10
Proclaim one honest man	1014: 10
Procreation: honest	1014: 10
is the thief of time	1018: 12
keeping up with yesterday	1014: 11
nothing so perilous	1014: 12
Procreation common to all	1014: 13
Procreate to Lords of Hell	1066: 7
Prodigal course like the	
sun's	1015: 11
both nature seem	1015: 11
give what they despise	1070: 19
killed for the P.	1015: 10
line p. doth sue return	1015: 11
of ease	1010: 1
of health	1010: 1
returning p. not to be ex-	
changed for gold	1015: 10
robs his heir	1015: 10
should waste	1015: 10
thrifless p. of smiles	1015: 11
within compass of guinea	1015: 11
Prodigality	1015: 11
framed in p. of nature	1015: 11
of the rich	1015: 11
Prodigal come from swine:	
keeping	1015: 10
when p. return	1015: 10
Prodigies: they told of p.	1015: 10
Prodigal terra imperant	1015: 10
Prodigal of stultus donat	1015: 10
Prodigy: mule it a p.	1015: 10
in learning	1015: 10
round-faced p.	1015: 10
Prodigious inviolant	1015: 10
Prodigious: homo sapiens p.	1015: 10
Prodigious: mortal Mind	1015: 10
Producing: everyone is p.	1015: 10
Product of English school	1015: 10
of lively imagination	1015: 10
of scouter's pen	1015: 10
Prole minus pepercissent	1015: 10
Profanation: fool p.	1015: 10
Profane: let no p. enter	1015: 10
Profanely: not to speak it	1015: 10
Profane: proclat esse p.	1015: 10
Profanity: relief denied to	
starer	1015: 10
Profetia velle profetia	1015: 10
Profess most least sincere	1015: 10
Profession: Adam's p.	1015: 10
debtor to p.	1015: 10
is to keep security	1015: 10
loyal to p. of medicine	1015: 10
man of your large p.	1015: 10
passed for liberal p.	1015: 10
they admit the p.	1015: 10
Professions: one of p. that	
is full	1015: 10
Professor	
See also Teacher	
high-chambered P.	1015: 10
where p. spite of cont	1015: 10
of books	1015: 10
Professors: all such sales p.	1015: 10
American p. cold, true	1015: 10
any, woman and p.	1015: 10
of the Dismal Science	1015: 10
Profetia: crystal vision	1015: 10
Profetia: folly of others	1015: 10
for losing of progress	1015: 10
where p. is to go	1015: 10
profetia: p. least price	1015: 10
in wild p. me watching	1015: 10
where p. and less honor	1015: 10

Profit, continued

no use raised by p.	1015: 16
no p. but the same	1015: 16
no p. grows where is no	
pleasure to'en	1015: 16
no p. if outlay exceeds re-	
ceipts	1015: 16
of their shining nights	1015: 16
out of light a little p.	1015: 16
seek out own p.	1015: 16
small p. and small loss	1015: 16
to p. from advice	1015: 16
to p. learn to please	1015: 16
what p. hath man of labor	1015: 16
Profitable as snow in har-	
vest	1015: 16
Profound of love to man	1015: 16
while merely hollow	1015: 16
Profundity: de p.	1015: 16
Profundity: vast p. obscure	1015: 16
Profusion: upon noble part	1015: 16
Frog from pole to pole	1015: 16
Progenitors: do as your p.	
have done	1015: 16
four-footed p.	1015: 16
Progeny of learning	1015: 16
of light	1015: 16
Prognostics do not prove	1015: 16
Progres in spirale	1015: 16
Progress	1015: 16
begins with a crime	1015: 16
calls such fresh link	1015: 16
depends on unreasonable	1015: 16
exchange of one nuisance	
for other	1015: 16
from scaffold to scaffold	1015: 16
golden p. in the east	1015: 16
heat instead of p.	1015: 16
in spirale	1015: 16
is an unfolding	1015: 16
is not real	1015: 16
is the desire to p.	1015: 16
is the law of life	1015: 16
long-continued slow p.	1015: 16
man's distinctive mark	1015: 16
means suffering	1015: 16
of long decay	1015: 16
of man to error	1015: 16
of nature	1015: 16
realization of Utopia	1015: 16
social p. binds all	1015: 16
that's what p. is	1015: 16
what p. by society	1015: 16
world's best p. springs	1015: 16
Progressive for certain time	1015: 16
in religion	1015: 16
knows where he is going	1015: 16
recognizes new facts	1015: 16
who never progressed	1015: 16
yet no change	1015: 16
Prohibition	1015: 16
divided the nation	1015: 16
made nothing but trouble	1015: 16
nation-wide scandal	1015: 16
result of European War	1015: 16
will injure temperance	1015: 16
world benefited by banish-	
ment of intemperance	1015: 16
Projects: filter for new p.	1015: 16
a pink	1015: 16
Frolic, thinness, endless	
dilation	1015: 16
Project: excuse causa p.	1015: 16
foolish to make long p.	1015: 16
is the grace	1015: 16
or pay of a ring	1015: 16
what's past is p.	1015: 16
Prolegomena are loss of time	1015: 16
promote the plea	1015: 16
Prolegomena: genuine p.	1015: 16
Prolegomena: like P. bring	
fire	1015: 16
like P. device methods and	
expedients	1015: 16
Prolegomena: select new or	
old	1015: 16
Promises	1015: 16
Promises: according to our hopes	1015: 16
and performance	1015: 16

Promise, continued

apt to p. not to forget	1015: 16
be sure to p.	1015: 16
beyond the p. of his age	1015: 16
breach of p.	1015: 16
broken or kept	1015: 16
failed the bright p.	1015: 16
great p. small perform-	
ance	1015: 16
is a p.	1015: 16
is debt	1015: 16
learned on wavering p.	1015: 16
let us keep our p.	1015: 16
little, perform much	1015: 16
makes his p. good	1015: 16
most given, least said	1015: 16
mountains, perform mule-	
hills	1015: 16
much and perform little	1015: 16
not to do a thing	1015: 16
of a soul's allegiance	1015: 16
of celestial worth	1015: 16
of matrimony	1015: 16
of the year	1015: 16
of your early days	1015: 16
Oh, p. me	1015: 16
scals and mountains	1015: 16
soul of advertisement	1015: 16
sware not to p. anything	1015: 16
that He hath promised	1015: 16
to men in grief	1015: 16
where is p. of my years	1015: 16
where sleep that p. now	1015: 16
you'll be true	1015: 16
Promise-keeping: precise in	1015: 16
Promises: broken p., cracked	
oath	1015: 16
don't fill the belly	1015: 16
fair p. avail little	1015: 16
for pleasure of breaking	1015: 16
giants in their p.	1015: 16
green p. of youthful heat	1015: 16
like a merchantman	1015: 16
like Adonis' garden	1015: 16
made to be broken	1015: 16
many p. impair confidence	1015: 16
may get friends	1015: 16
mighty, performance not-	
ing	1015: 16
of impossibilities	1015: 16
of youth	1015: 16
supplement p. with deeds	1015: 16
Promising very air o' the	
time	1015: 16
want for no p.	1015: 16
Promissae: multa fident p.	
terrant	1015: 16
Promittente: nihil p. parant	1015: 16
quid enim p. ledit	1015: 16
Promittentes: Lestian p.	1015: 16
Promotory: death	1015: 16
once I sat upon p.	1015: 16
Promoter: one-third p.	1015: 16
Promoter of mutual ac-	
quaintance	1015: 16
Promotion: someth neither	
from east	1015: 16
none event but for p.	1015: 16
Prompt at every call	1015: 16
Prompter: how many p.	1015: 16
Promptings of each heart	1015: 16
Promptitude à l'erreur nous	
expose	1015: 16
Promas: fustilae esse via	1015: 16
Promissum: with the vulgar	1015: 16
Promissum: est vocis	1015: 16
Proof	1015: 16
best p. is experience	1015: 16
give me the ocular p.	1015: 16
impossible of p.	1015: 16
is called impossibility	1015: 16
of beneficence	1015: 16
of pedding in eating	1015: 16
to bolster his opinion	1015: 16
to touch this, in p.	1015: 16
Profer: all p. sleeping else	1015: 16
four valid as doses	1015: 16
of beneficence	1015: 16
of holy writ	1015: 16

PROPAGANDA

Propaganda: silent p. 139:112
 Propagate and rot 138:112
 Propagation: was all our p. 139:112
 Propagator: natural p. 139:112
 turned on side of p. 139:112
 Proper that p. death 139:112
 Proper-false in women 139:112
 Propera nec te venturas
 horas 139:112
 Properamus: nil p. re-
 buquamus 139:112
 Properties of the human
 body 139:112
 Property 139:112
 all p. vents in emperor 139:112
 assures what toll requires 139:112
 by what it is should go 139:112
 force man's p. from him 139:112
 give me little snug p. 139:112
 gives honors 139:112
 has its duties as well as
 rights 139:112
 holy bounds of p. 139:112
 is theft 139:112
 married women's p. 139:112
 new p. in old earth 139:112
 of easiness 139:112
 perpetuating p. in families 139:112
 recover p. where I find it 139:112
 take care of p. 139:112
 to inherit p. is to be still
 born 139:112
 turns sand to gold 139:112
 what p. he has left 139:112
 will brutally draw 139:112
 Prophecies make sad read-
 ing 139:112
 Prophecy 139:112
 experience the only p. 139:112
 ng p. of the scripture 139:112
 of words to come 139:112
 Prophesied, though I never
 told 139:112
 Prophesy: eat exceedingly
 and p. 139:112
 mean you to p., or but to
 preach 139:112
 never p. unless ye know 139:112
 ve p. in part 139:112
 year you shall p. 139:112
 Prophesying like writing
 fugues 139:112
 Prophet 139:112
 and bullet-box, stuffed 139:112
 and priest he stood 139:112
 basis the sea 139:112
 descending from Sinai 139:112
 esteems hat and shoes
 sacred 139:112
 God, when he makes p. 139:112
 I love a p. of the soul 139:112
 in its own tongue 139:112
 in name of the P., figs 139:112
 not without honor 139:112
 of evil 139:112
 still, if hind or devil 139:112
 Prophet-bards foretold 139:112
 Prophetess: take heed of 139:112
 Prophete: armed p. con-
 quered 139:112
 beware of false p. 139:112
 do my p. no harm 139:112
 do they live forever 139:112
 God's p. of the beautiful 139:112
 look'd p. 139:112
 money-getting tribe 139:112
 perverts the P. 139:112
 whose p. make sure of the
 event 139:112
 Propylactic Pup 139:112
 Propinquity does it 139:112
 Propriety best in all things 139:112
 between talent and genius 139:112
 no p. best 139:112
 resolved my p. 139:112
 superadded to their light 139:112
 Proprietors: in small p. 139:112
 Propriety: why don't the men
 139:112
 Propriety: what is val 139:112

Proprietor of nature 139:112
 Propriety of an employer
 ment 139:112
 of time 139:112
 sole p. in Paradise 139:112
 that none can feel 139:112
 thing called P. 139:112
 Proprium: nil p. ducis quod
 militari 139:112
 Proper hoc 139:112
 Propugnant angis armatus 139:112
 Propuity, propriety 139:112
 Prose builds temple in
 rubble 139:112
 hobbling p. 139:112
 in p. he sweeps ground 139:112
 shows that p. is verse 139:112
 unattempted in p. or
 rhyme 139:112
 was eloquence 139:112
 which they call verse 139:112
 without knowing it 139:112
 words in best order 139:112
 Prose: je dis de la p. 139:112
 Prosemythia: spirit of p. 139:112
 Proserpina: thou, P., sleep 139:112
 Proserpine gathering flow-
 ers 139:112
 Proseody: hammering of p. 139:112
 Prospect: every p. pleases 139:112
 of distant good 139:112
 on a fair p. some have 139:112
 Prospects: distant p. please
 us 139:112
 noblest p. Scotchman sees 139:112
 Prosper: may you all live
 long and p. 139:112
 Prosperity: fausse prosperite
 la p. 139:112
 fait peu d'amis 139:112
 Prosperity 139:112
 Advance Agent of P. 139:112
 ascend hill of p. 139:112
 asks for felicity 139:112
 at price of honor 139:112
 avoid elation in p. 139:112
 blessing of Old Testament 139:112
 can change man's nature 139:112
 commercial p. 139:112
 corrupted by p. 139:112
 creates presumption 139:112
 destroys fools 139:112
 England's commercial p. 139:112
 gets followers 139:112
 greatest enemy 139:112
 doth bewitch men 139:112
 great teacher 139:112
 how portentous is p. 139:112
 in day of p. be joyful 139:112
 in p. caution 139:112
 in p. easy to find friend 139:112
 in p. friends plenty 139:112
 in p. he is brave 139:112
 instrument to be used 139:112
 is a feeble reed 139:112
 let's p. lies in ear 139:112
 lets go the bride 139:112
 makes friends 139:112
 not restored by raids 139:112
 not without fears 139:112
 pride in p., misery 139:112
 surer to prosper than p. 139:112
 swell in p., shrink in ad-
 versity 139:112
 swells in puff'd p. 139:112
 to have been in p. 139:112
 up to the end 139:112
 very bond of love 139:112
 will not be obtained from
 the Federal government 139:112
 wish you all sorts of p. 139:112
 within thy palace 139:112
 Prosperous: less p. more
 suspicious 139:112
 Prosperity by others' errors 139:112
 Prostitutes 139:112
 See also Where
 an unfortunate 139:112
 puff the p. away 139:112

PROVERB

Prostitution: where does it
 not p. 139:112
 Prostitute on earth 139:112
 Protagonist: Democracy's
 divine p. 139:112
 Proton: valus mutuum P. 139:112
 Protection 139:112
 See also Tself
 and patriotism reciprocal 139:112
 as vultures give lambs 139:112
 not a principle 139:112
 of the English law 139:112
 Protect: lady deth 139:112
 of pepper-gingerbread 139:112
 Protestant a outrance 139:112
 thy P. to be 139:112
 Protestantism is dissent 139:112
 Protecting: no p., dearest 139:112
 Proteus coming from sea 139:112
 often changes 139:112
 Protoplasm: primal p. 139:112
 Protoplasm: primordial 139:112
 atomic globule 139:112
 Proud: all p. or humble 139:112
 all that p. can feel 139:112
 and turn up nose 139:112
 and yet a wretched thing 139:112
 as a peacock 139:112
 as a peccator 139:112
 as Lucifer 139:112
 as peacocks 139:112
 avenging god punishes p. 139:112
 he exceeding p. 139:112
 clear-eyed and laughing 139:112
 done yourselves p. 139:112
 eats himself up 139:112
 even in death 139:112
 he tamed, peasant shamed 139:112
 how little are the p. 139:112
 I do hate a p. man 139:112
 in humility 139:112
 know neither inferiora 139:112
 lying rich man, poor man 139:112
 mad, but not defiant 139:112
 man hard to please 139:112
 me too proud 139:112
 neither p. nor saucy yet 139:112
 of his humility 139:112
 of his prize 139:112
 of riches is a fool 139:112
 of the rustling of silks 139:112
 of your money 139:112
 people selfish 139:112
 poor man p. 139:112
 poor man that is p. 139:112
 power pleases the p. 139:112
 revengeful, ambitious 139:112
 as playguy p. 139:112
 sooner lose than make 139:112
 sure, he's p. 139:112
 too p. for a wit 139:112
 too p. to beg 139:112
 too p. to fight 139:112
 too p. to importune 139:112
 too p. to serve 139:112
 unlamented pass the p. 139:112
 why should spirit of man
 tal be p. 139:112
 yes I am p. 139:112
 yet courteously p. 139:112
 Prouder than garments' cost 139:112
 than rustling 139:112
 Prove all things 139:112
 anything by figures 139:112
 Proved: now p. none 139:112
 again'd 139:112
 Provender: pack of p. 139:112
 Proverbs better to few words 139:112
 is something warty 139:112
 never stale 139:112
 no p. got true 139:112
 no p. till the ink is blotted 139:112
 one man's wit 139:112
 out of Wisdom's 139:112
 patriarchal p. 139:112
 sentence based on 139:112
 that p. is the word 139:112
 this p. will you know 139:112

Proverbs and Familiar

Sayings 1427
 acquaint thyself with p. 1428: 8
 are cheap art 1429:14
 copper coinage of wisdom 1429: 1
 cowardly and prudential
 p. 1429:18
 daughters of experience 1429:13
 easily made in cold blood 1428: 4
 genius of nation in p. 1429: 9
 hit or miss insipid 1427:11
 hoarded p. of the sage 1790:11
 index to spirit of nation 1429: 7
 never yet breaker of p. 1444: 7
 of a base prudence 1428: 9
 people's voice 1428:15
 popping off of p. byword 1428: 5
 rhetoric of vulgar man 1428: 1
 sanctuary of intuitions 1428:10
 set in order many p. 1428: 9
 sign'd forth p. 1428: 9
 speaks sought but p. 1427:17
 wisdom of the streets 1429: 1
Providence 1428: 5
 assert Eternal P. 1793:12
 behind a frowning P. 1429: 2
 bounty of P. new every
 day 1428: 7
 care for hungry mouth 1428: 5
 Chance nickname of P. 1428:16
 confide ye eye in P. 1427: 8
 doubt of P. 1428: 2
 eye me, blest P. 1427: 8
 fashioned me holler 1428: 7
 fear not, but trust in P. 1427: 1
 gives us chance 1428: 5
 has different aspects 1428:15
 has wild rough road 1428:11
 in the fall of sparrow 1427: 7
 kept it from being worse 1429: 4
 labor with qualis instru-
 mentis 1428: 8
 most popular scapegoat 1428: 1
 of p. foreknowledge 1428:11
 of some high powers 1428:15
 on side of big battalions 1428:13
 on side of last reserve 1428:11
 patronise P. 1428: 9
 provides for provident 1428:17
 reason'd high of p. 1428:11
 sits up aloft 1428: 7
 their guide 1428:13
 'tis P. alone secures 1428: 6
 to P. resign the rest 1428: 9
 ways of gods full of P. 1428:15
 what is P. 1428:15
 who finds not P. good 1428:19
Province: all knowledge my
 P. 1428:15
 of kings to quote was 1428:13
Provincial: princess among
 P. 1428:12
Provincial: worse than p.
 parochial 1428: 4
Proving: nothing worthy p.
 can be proven 1428:17
Provocation: what p. I have
 had 1428: 7
Provoked: not soon p. 1429: 5
 Provokes me with impunity 1428: 1
Provence: by his own p. 1427: 4
Prudence: inquisitorial 1428: 1
Proximus a tunc ignis 1428: 5
peries cum p. erdet 1428: 5
 sum egomet mihi 1428:13
Prude and poverty ill meet 1429: 1
Prudence 1427: 1
 acts not winings of p. 1428: 9
 address Rule of Three 1428: 9
 and love not made for
 each 1428:15
 asks but one question 1428:15
 bring thee back to prayer 1428: 1
 conquer surely by p. 1428: 1
 hum. man never seker 1428:13
 in a shore of folly lies 1428:15
 is a wooden judgement 1428: 1
 is God taking thought for
 you 1428:15
 keeps the safe 1428:15

Prudence, continued

lead thee to postern door 1428: 6
 mixes and tempers 1428: 1
 more precious than philo-
 sophy 1427:16
 never to practice either 1428:14
 no service unless prompt 1428: 3
 of age 1428:15
 one virtue, p. 1428:10
 ounce of p. pound of gold 1428: 4
 points the way 1427: 4
 prefer silent p. 1427:14
 quality of age 1428:15
 rich ugly old maid 1428: 5
 satisfies souls 1428: 2
 that ye may know p. 1428: 4
 undecieving 1428:17
 we may to p. bid adieu 1428:12
Prudence: *toujours de saison* 1428:12
Prudence: *futuri temporis* 1428: 7
Prudent: chance fights for
 the p. 1428:12
 easy enough to be p. 1429: 1
 in choice of company 1427:16
 in their own sight 1428:16
 looketh to going 1428:14
 not p. to do aught against
 conscience 1428: 6
 observe the p. 1428: 7
 who neither hopes nor fears 1427:17
Prudentia: *microscopica* 1428:13
 velinquit 1428:13
 nullum nomen ait p. 1428: 2
 senescentia 1428:15
 solus pontifex p. 1428:13
Prudentia: *expectandum*
scientia 1427:14
 indiserant p. 1428:16
Prudently: nothing hastily 1428: 5
Prudery 1428: 5
 pretends passions it cannot
 feel 1428: 3
 'tis a beldam 1428: 3
 Prudes: disdainful p. 1428: 3
 hence, far hence, ye p. 1428: 5
 really chaste 1428: 4
Prune: why Peach should
 marry 1428: 1
Prunella: leather or p. 1428: 1
Pruning-hooks: appears into
 p. 1427:14
Pruning-knife: here comes 1428: 6
 Prunes and prism 1428:10
 Prussia hurried to the field 1428: 3
 over all 1428: 7
 Fry, Paul 1428:12
 Pryeth into every cloud 1428:12
Psalmist: sweet p. of Is-
 rael 1428:11
Psalmist: sings p. to birth
 pipes 1428: 6
Psychologist: subtle-souled
 p. 1428:12
Publio
See also People, The
 against new principles 1428: 9
 be damned 1428:10
 can give p. anything 1428: 4
 demands certainties 1429:14
 fer p. all weight he bears 1429:17
 full of nerves 1428:11
 great body 1428:19
 greatest of cowards 1428: 6
 hard to go beyond your p. 1428:13
 how p. like a frog 1427: 1
 immortal, incorrigible 1428: 7
 is a bad guesser 1428: 3
 is a fool 1428:10
 is an old woman 1428:18
 is poor 1428:13
 more uncertain than wind 1428:14
 neither shame nor grati-
 tude 1428: 6
 office public trust 1429:14
 opinion vulgar tyrant 1429:14
 pays with ingratitude 1428: 6
 private yield to p. good 1428:14
 thinks long, thinks right 1428: 8
 will clamor for novelty 1428:17
Publio: *sets pour faire un p.* 1428:10

Public Education 1428: 5
Publican: fawling p. 1428:12
 standing afar 1428: 7
 Publicans and sinners 1428:13
Publicity 1428: 5
 patient p. 1428:10
 seek p. 1428:17
 white light of p. 1428:11
Publicum: *wer dem P. dient* 1429: 2
 Publish: I'll p., right or
 wrong 1427:10
Publicist: enterprising p. 1427: 2
 Publishing before his death 1428:13
 Puck: give us laughter, P. 1428: 4
 Pudding and beef make
 Beltona 1428: 5
 hath two ends 1428:15
 never spare bales's p. 1428:12
 proof of p. eating 1429:17
 solemniz'd Lord's 1428: 3
 solid p. against praise 1427:17
 sweets of Henry P. 1428: 1
 was out of copper 1428:12
 Puddings: two p. avoid'd 1428:12
 Puddles: at mercy of p. 1428:12
 Pudent: non p. dicere 1428: 7
 Pudenty so rosy 1428:12
 Pudere: na simul p. quod
 non oportet 1428:16
 Pudet: nimis in quod p.
 facilius 1428:16
 non esse impudentem 1428:12
 Pudicitia: amissa p. alia ab-
 nuert 1428: 3
 nulla reparabilis laus p. 1428:16
 Pudicitia: *rara concordia*
formae et p. 1427:13
Pudor: *statum imo in corde*
 p. 1428:11
 decet alba quidem p. ora 1428: 1
 doceri non potest 1428:15
 incorrupta fides 1428:11
 non p. instabile regnum 1428: 7
 pessimus quidem p. 1428:12
 quidem perit p. 1428: 9
 quod non vetat lex, vetat
 p. 1428:12
 redire cum perit mores p. 1428:19
 stultum malus p. 1428:10
 ubi hominem oburat p. 1428:18
 Pudore et liberalitate 1428: 3
 Puella: dignior nulla p. 1428: 1
 pars minima est ipsa p. 1428: 9
 Puella: *dicant cantare* p. 1428:11
 hoc dicant ante alpha p. 1428:15
 Puellam: fallere credentem
 p. 1428: 1
 Puellas: tot habet tua Roma
 1428: 7
 Puella: super idem 1428:11
 teneris mens infirma p. 1428: 5
 Puer centum artium 1428:12
 O formose p. 1428:15
 Pueri: sunt p. 1428: 7
 Pueris virginibusque legi 1428: 9
 Puerta: una p. cierra, otra
 abre 1428: 7
 Puff by implication 1428:11
 of a dunce he mistook it for
 fame 1428: 4
 of vapor from his mouth 1428: 3
 still let us 1428:10
 with pair of bellows 1428:13
 Puff-ball fame 1428:13
 Puffed up 1428:11
 Puffing of various sorts 1428:11
 narrow and rare lies away 1428: 9
 Puffs, powder, patches 1428:13
 Pugna sum finem 1428: 3
 Pugnatia: the only virtue 1428: 1
 Pugnant sperat parati 1428: 9
 Pugnant: nisi pariter non p. 1428:12
 Pugnat: noli p. dubia 1428:17
 Punks: passenger e'er p. in 1428:10
 Puking: mewing and p. 1428:12
 Pulce on l'oreille 1428:11
 Pulcher: pulcherrimum au-
 tumus p. 1428: 4
 Pulcherrimum 1428:11
 est 1428:12

Fulchra: ei p. est499:17
 ei aut bona131:15
 Fulchre munitionum arbitror274:18
 Fulchritudo: detur p.138:11
 Fulchritudo: hard on f.p.132:16
 Fulchrum est bene facere
 rei publice1464:13
 ut vitam donare1298:14
 id quod p. magnus132:14
 miseria p. esse1240:7
 quid sit p.012:1
 Pulchra a crow343:2
 different ways852:12
 Pulley down of wings1039:2
 Pullet: I'm looking for a p. 2385:7
 Pulleth: he p. down, he set-
 teth up1546:18
 Fulmar: builds P., rides
 rods3070:10
 Fulmentaria quere audendo 518:2
 Pulp so bitter, how rind 1000:16
 we guess the p.85:10
 Pulpit: called to stand in p. 1389:7
 drom ecclesiastic1593:10
 eloquence193:1
 Pulpits from which voice820:7
 vacant p. converts make 1594:6
 Pules: alarm watch874:12
 eaten bread and p.149:10
 feed on p.1979:19
 of life440:2
 of patriot, soldier1368:4
 of reason298:13
 of this so busy world1510:122
 one p. of passion1159:11
 one who feels the p.700:2
 physician must feel p.466:1
 readless p. of care1877:9
 temperately keep time874:12
 thy p. hath beat enough2124:2
 very p. of the machine2186:7
 while every p. is glowing 1579:9
 worst occupations466:3
 Pulesa of her iron heart1921:2
 stirred to rectitude981:12
 Pulvis et umbra sumus1343:1
 Pumlins: not at magnus P. 721:11
 Pumpkin: under sit on p.074:3
 when the frost is on p.116:12
 Pumpkin-pie1983:15
 like the rich P.1984:2
 Purn as perfect as sunset1654:3
 bad p. goes farther1654:2
 early learn to shun1654:2
 I do detest1653:14
 rejoiced in a p.1653:15
 vile p. pick a pocket1653:15
 Purn and life well agree500:1
 arrrack p.500:1
 brother, p.1469:1
 drinking hot p.500:2
 for p. sorack hewing500:4
 pleased to p.1109:12
 some sipping p.1828:3
 Puncillio: damn p.329:16
 Puncto securitas constat 1034:5
 Punctuality, politeness of128:18
 politeness to stomach128:18
 thief of time1074:8
 Punctum Gdes2033:6
 Punctus by answering156:14
 one of two lightly165:2
 show to g., swift to reward 1656:3
 welcome that comes to p. 1656:3
 Punished by fear054:3
 by their sins1830:18
 Punishment: all p. is mis-
 chief1655:9
 always unjust1650:11
 back to thy p.1650:6
 bear p. patiently1713:1
 brave-like p. of bad1659:7
 scent on noisome feet1659:7
 scent with affence1659:7
 eternal p.891:4
 wounds the offense1659:7

Punishment, continued
 fellows guilt1656:15
 for sin1831:4
 for treatment of a cook318:11
 greater than I can bear1653:11
 greatest p. to be de-
 spised1657:14
 his who lays the plot237:9
 is a fruit1656:13
 is love, but it comes1656:14
 late, but never fruitless1709:1
 let the p. fit the crime 1655:17
 object of p. is prevention 1655:14
 of a liar1122:16
 of a miser118:7
 of bad princea1651:10
 of crime in crime itself 1657:5
 of writers exalts credit 2258:9
 one day brings p.1657:3
 pleasant p. women bear 1353:1
 power of p. to silence1653:13
 should not exceed guilt1653:13
 align p. contents father065:5
 what a p. new1656:6
 without deserving1656:5
 Purina ingenuis1658:9
 Purk: prouder as a p.1848:1
 risk empire for p.213:9
 Punning: a turn for p.1750:7
 in all men1653:13
 Puns in very bad repute 1654:8
 wit of words1654:6
 Pup: cock-tailed p.472:3
 pink pug p.1412:3
 Prophylactic P.873:15
 Pupil in harmony with
 teacher1969:12
 in many-chambered school 1945:1
 in the forest wild1386:17
 of impulse071:10
 Pupils: seven p. in class 1971:13
 Puppet: start littere p.1835:9
 Puppet-show: secret move-
 ments of p.1919:3
 Puppets led about by wires 1256:10
 man in his pride1121:16
 shut up box and p.1909:20
 Puppetranda eat probe 1034:19
 Punny daggled thro' the
 town1838:12
 to old dam treason2035:2
 whining p. to lion1551:7
 Puppy-dog tails1961:12
 Puppy-dogs174:10
 Puppism come to fall
 growth1428:13
 Pups are like dogs390:10
 Purchasing our fellow crea-
 tures1603:9
 Pure: as climbing jasmine
 p.1005:11
 as faith's own vow919:8
 as pearl1030:10
 as prayer of childhood1184:3
 as snow215:4
 as the charities above1274:2
 as the fly in the dell1212:7
 as the exiled heavens1306:4
 bleased are p. in heart1059:10
 help me to be p.1587:8
 I would be p.139:10
 let them be1647:2
 patriotic and good1521:5
 serenely p.1537:18
 unto the p. all things p. 1666:2
 whatsoever things are p. 2090:10
 with p. show thyself p.1666:2
 wiser than the purest2153:11
 Purgation of superstition129:7
 Purgations: killed with p.874:5
 Purgatory: no p. but woman 2186:11
 Purge and leave ask1656:7
 the visual ray1700:10
 Purpur of earth1272:7
 violent p. of good2010:10
 Purification of politics1543:4
 Puritan1660
 hated hour-baking1669:1
 he is a kind of p.1669:1
 plucks the thorn1658:12

Puritan, continued
 popular scape-goat1658:6
 pours righteous indignation 1658:9
 practised what he believed 1659:4
 recognized God1659:3
 speech of God never fright-
 ened P.1658:7
 with the blinding2299:3
 Puritanism laid egg of De-
 mocracy1662:13
 mean something1662:13
 Puritan: as P. they prom-
 inently wax1659:2
 gave world action1659:3
 Purity1660
 body's p. side mind248:7
 feminine of humor1659:14
 first glory of woman1659:14
 impious p.1327:8
 of life his glory1659:11
 of melting souls1647:1
 preach without words
 of p.1394:10
 to be worthy good in her 1233:2
 virgin p.1661:11
 Purple: age1661:11
 though dead in p.1642:6
 born in the p.1651:10
 he from childhood wears2053:16
 patches1770:12
 Purple Cow1321:4
 Purpose1660
 better bad p. than no p. 1660:12
 but the slave to memory 1660:1
 clean as light from taint 1661:11
 disrupt p. of an author1401:13
 express our darker p.1661:1
 expresses character233:11
 fall p.1361:12
 fighty p. never o'ertook1662:4
 gives life meaning1660:12
 horse of that color1661:1
 infirm of p.1661:1
 necessity his p. held1661:1
 one increasing p. runs1661:1
 shake thy fell p.1461:12
 speak thy p. out1661:12
 there it p. in pain1441:18
 true p. of education127:10
 when thou dost p. do it 1661:7
 Purposeless as is the rose1743:3
 Purpose: very p.1661:1
 charitable p.1441:1
 levelled at our p.1661:7
 mistake fall'n on heads 1661:3
 Purpureus: magna professio
 P.2066:9
 Purs as swiftly as cat1371:8
 too apt to p.1661:7
 Purs: cheverill p. of sow's
 ear1661:16
 light p. heavy heart1561:11
 man who has lost p.1569:16
 mummy burns in his p.1235:8
 not all saved in p.1661:7
 nothing in p., nothing out 1661:7
 of people most of sense1661:12
 overgrown and blinded p. 1906:10
 person, extreme means 779:12
 please man that bears p. 1339:4
 poor in p., proud in spirit 1661:7
 silk p. of a sow's ear1564:16
 sorrow's p. is from1019:7
 who steals p. steals trash 1912:10
 Purs-strings: shut not p.774:9
 Pursuit: long p. make long
 words1364:3
 shall be proud1661:7
 Pursuit: what from I p.1661:7
 you p. I fly1661:7
 Pursued man loved to think
 himself pursued1661:16
 Pursuer and pursued1661:1
 O sure P. Change1661:1
 you the p., the pursued 1661:16
 Pursuit: born with bias to
 come p.1661:16
 make p. possible him1661:1
 of knowledge under 1661:16
 tutelage1661:16

Pursuit, continued

of others' happiness1685: 8
 what pleasure is P.1361: 1
 Pursue: per p. tongue1751: 5
 Pursue: that God hath
 seen458:14
 Pursue: in art1031: 5
 Push on—keep moving980: 4
 on, pursue176:10
 put matter to p.1641: 6
 Pushed the hills apart368: 6
 Pursuiminty: counsels of p. 581: 5
 we abhor p.1471: 6
 Pursu-gentleman that's all
 perfume1485:18
 Pusy: I like little p.244:14
 Pusyfoot Johnson1691: 6
 Putarant: non p.698: 3
 Putridum: cito maturum cito
 p.1638: 3
 Putteth down one1646:12
 Puzzle: they p. me quite99:17
 Puzzle: which dish to try450:11
 Pyramid: erumping a p. 1748: 5
 bld under Egypt's p.534:17
 inverted p. never stand97:14
 regal height of p.1519:11
 star-pointing p.1567: 4
 tapping p.534:15
 Pyramids: du haut cen p.835: 2
 Pyramids: p. in vales535: 4
 forgotten founders534:22
 mighty p. of stone534:23
 no p. set off memories7340: 1
 pity founders of p.1420:20
 soldiers from these p.535: 2
 some men are like p.235: 5
 those P. shall fall535: 3
 to gaze upon the P.95:14
 when p. are dust277: 7
 Pyre: mounts from funeral
 p.1385: 9
 Pyreneans sink before him214: 4
 Pyrénes: il n'y a plus1754: 2
 Pyrrhic phalanx839: 1
 victory3083:13
 Pythagoras: great P. of
 yore1864: 8
 hold opinion with P.1864: 8
 went out P.389: 9

Q

Q. T.: on the Q. T.1637:15
 on the strict Q. T.2597: 9
 Quack1862
 Quacked himself to death 874: 5
 Quackery gives birth to nothing
 ing1662:17
 Quackling given ill savor1665:15
 Quacks in cure of souls 1591:15
 not physicians1668:10
 of government817: 2
 running after q.1662:10
 with phle political1544: 5
 Quacksalver1662:10
 Quadrille: knavery362: 5
 Quadrilles: be introduced q. 362: 7
 Quadrinum: depreme q. Sa-
 bins2157: 1
 Quadrupedemque putrum
 cursu930: 7
 Querendo: quio q. investi-
 gari1703:19
 Querere ut absumant750:11
 Quereus: non enim potis q.
 seri750:13
 Quaff: immortality and joy 403:11
 Quaffing make a man sing 497: 8
 maketh short life498: 6
 Quags or thorny dells356: 9
 Quail clamours for his mate 213:11
 crouch as death a q.1662: 3
 Quailed to daogers' brow363: 6
 Quails: incessant piped the q. 116: 9
 one that loves q.543:18
 Quake in present winter's
 state2161: 8
 to say they love1210: 1
 what masters it666:12

Quaker by birth, friend by

nature1446:15
 loves ample brim864:15
 parents held Q. rule1696: 6
 Quakers please God and
 man1696: 6
 Qualified aright2125:16
 Qualis: non sum q. erain231: 2
 Qualités inutiles à la sagesse31: 7
 pea asses d'avoir grâces q. 830:12
 que l'on affecte d'avoir946: 3
 Qualities: face inward866:15
 he pretends to have946: 4
 moral q. rule world7795:19
 more lovable for bad q.236:10
 not enough to have q.830:12
 nothing endures but per-
 sonal q.1490: 2
 of mind avail most2706:17
 of progenitors potted69: 5
 see good q. before bad736:16
 Quality: acquire particular
 q.845: 5
 fiery q. of the quire1979: 6
 is seated in the mind1407: 7
 not quantity of life7734:11
 of mercy is not strained 1298:19
 taste of your q.236: 5
 what q. are they q.1859:16
 Qualmish: angel has been 733: 1
 Qualms of heart-sick agony 460:14
 Quam vellem tecum longas 215:13
 Quantity: reduction on a
 q.307: 4
 Quantum: instar in ipso 1464:16
 of the sign1830: 6
 quisque ferat1718: 2
 Quarelets of pearl2027: 0
 Quarles is saved by beauties
 not his own180: 4
 Quarrel1662
 because of religion1663: 8
 beware entrance to q.1663:17
 every q. started by
 woman2206: 7
 for cracking nuts1664: 8
 for lady neither care for 1665:12
 if you'll patch a q.1663:12
 in false q. no valour1663:10
 in print, by the book1663:15
 lovers' q. short lived11497: 7
 misleading involved in q. 1664: 1
 no q. but slight conten-
 tion1663:18
 no q. shall under1747:21
 pretty q. as it stands1663:10
 sleeveless q.1783: 8
 sudden and quick in q. 2240: 5
 take up our q. with foe 1869: 7
 takes two to make a q. 1663:22
 that hath his q. just1030:12
 well-conducting of q.1664: 2
 with bread and butter1648:26
 with man who has a hair
 more in his beard1664: 8
 Quarrelers do not live long 1663:13
 Quarreling: why are you q. 373: 6
 Quarrelous as wasel1663:16
 Quarrels and hard dealing 1210: 7
 avoid q.1663: 8
 caused by "hoo"2221: 8
 full of q. as egg of meat 1664: 8
 great q. emancipations1663:21
 how many q.2221: 8
 lovers q. soon adjusted1197: 7
 occasion of new q.1711:18
 of Europe89: 8
 of lovers renewals of love 1197:12
 often prove recruits of love 1197: 5
 them who make the q.2118:11
 with q. pursue husbands 2144: 7
 Quarries: rough q. rocks2037: 7
 Quarries: marked-down q. 2110:10
 pregnant q.1448: 1
 sinks in q. immense estate95:10
 that once hunter follows2216: 5
 Quarry-shave at night1190:10
 Quarries: for guy out of luck 261:18
 show you but a q.1344:10
 Quartrals: in q. measure 1546: 6

Que l'ucgo Da, da dos veces 775:17
 Quean: flaunting q.501: 5
 Queasily: man feels but q. 930: 6
 Quebec: rather have written
 open than take Q.1817:20
 small boy of Q.159:10
 Queen1664
 and hurems, chaste1343: 3
 another Sheba q.1702:12
 devout of beauty not q.1664:15
 every lady would be q. 1255: 3
 fair Q. of arts428:10
 fair q. of night1341:14
 fairest q. that ever king1664:16
 first pledge our Q.552:10
 I would not be a q.1664: 1
 I'm to be Q. of the May 1284: 3
 if I were Q. of France2115:11
 island q. who sways1379: 2
 lived and died virgin245:14
 my q., my q.1665: 3
 of all proverbs1661:12
 of childish jore1735:14
 of human hearts1501:22
 of marriage, most perfect
 wife2147: 8
 of nations1773: 7
 of noble Nature's crown
 ing2784: 5
 of restless fields of tide552: 7
 of well anxiety2290: 9
 of the West251: 2
 of the world51: 5
 shall be drunk503: 7
 she looked like a q.1453: 2
 trident-bearing q.169: 9
 you were my q. in calico2283: 5
 Queen Anne's dead7783:11
 Queen Mah has been with
 you618:11
 Queen-bee: grown to a q. 1821: 5
 Queenly in her own room 2056: 6
 Queens of England never
 drowned1044:13
 prosperous in reigning1664:13
 who die with Antony2197:12
 your acts are q.1453: 2
 Queenberry left the war 270: 8
 Queer street full of lodg-
 ers1430:10
 Quel giorno più non vi1673: 5
 Querelle: humane superos
 numquam q.799: 8
 Querelle d'allemand768: 8
 Querelles ne dureraient pas
 longtemps1663: 4
 Quest: fatal q. of honor908: 5
 for everlasting fame1666: 7
 Question1668
 better to debate a q.98:17
 both sides of a q.99: 3
 burning q. of the day1554: 4
 forth the tremulous q. came 70: 8
 great may ask foolish q. 1663:18
 if any q. why they died 1664: 4
 interrupt with silly q.977:16
 is difficult99: 3
 man who sees both sides of
 a q. sees nothing99: 3
 needless to ask q.1664:16
 no q. is ever settled1740:20
 not every q. deserves an-
 swer1663:14
 not q., but prove might 2116: 5
 not to be asked1665:16
 others abide our q.1804:10
 pop the q.2212: 6
 sixty-four dollar question 1664: 8
 that is not the q.1665:16
 the more we arg'd the
 q., the more we didn't
 argue1660: 4
 to beg the q.1664: 5
 two sides to every q.99: 3
 unwill to put new q.1663:15
 wrong side of a q.1864:14
 Questioner: avoid a q.331:19
 is also a tattle1663:11
 Questioneth: nothing q.
 nothing learneth1665: 9

Questioning not the mode
 among gentlemen 1665:11
 too much Q. offends 1665:8
 Questionings: obstinate q. of
 sense 1706:2
 Questions are then the
 Windless 2052:5
 ask me no Q. 1109:12
 begs the simplest q. 1001:7
 burning Q. 451:15
 burning q. of the day 1554:4
 hard Q. hard answers 1665:12
 never indissoluble 1665:12
 puzzling q. 1001:5
 when great Q. end 1543:12
 Qui n'excuse, s'accuse 590:6
 Quibble and quiddity 313:4
 Quick and the dead 1619:14
 as greyhound's mouth 2273:15
 as lightning 1153:4
 hurries q. to join dead 378:18
 tough to the q. 1639:15
 with the q. 1681:1
 Quicken with kissing 1049:14
 Quickly enough if well 862:11
 Quickness: too much q. 1131:12
 Quicksand: built on a q. 2034:12
 of deceit 4211:5
 Quickwits of politics 1542:6
 Quicksilver: hard to hold as
 q. 1398:11
 Quid dem? quid non dem 272:11
 for Quo 1268:16
 nec q. nec quere 1681:7
 Quiddists or quids 1545:1
 Quiddities: where be his q. 1091:21
 Quiddity: quibble and q. 313:4
 Quin Canta males separa 1676:7
 las sabe las take 1055:9
 Quies: dulcis et pita q. 1849:17
 iniqua est 1606:15
 Quiescent 1709:15
 una q. operum 1621:16
 Quiet 1665
 all q. along the Potomac 165:5
 anything for a q. life 1135:8
 as a lamb 1666:12
 as a Nun 1679:12
 as a street at night 1660:12
 comecience 300:120
 dispassionate and cold 1704:7
 Doctor Q. Diet 872:2
 have I found thee here 1755:12
 I keep 1630:15
 in q. she reposes 393:7
 in q. true joy 841:4
 is an unquiet thing 1666:13
 is mankind's concern 194:4
 o'clock q. holds the hill 141:14
 Lethe's gloom without its q. 2176
 of this holy ground 829:11
 only way q. 1264:4
 scallop-shell of q. 308:10
 study to be q. 208:7
 to quick blossoms in a bell 1666:1
 Quietam: qui quies q. 1065:9
 Quietem possit pati 953:18
 Quies in tumultum 1666:15
 Quietness and confidence 1666:10
 blue q. above 1835:6
 dry mizrael and q. 1666:14
 is best 1666:9
 true q. of heart 1666:9
 Quies: hollowed q. of past 1428:8
 Quiescent: speaking q. 1401:16
 Quiescent make with bodkin 1034:9
 Quill from angel's wing 1477:11
 seems his q. with scardal 1761:1
 Quills: caxes, tenues 1091:21
 nice q. of the law 1000:7
 Quills: tender stops of va-
 rious q. 1899:8
 Quin: ut q. quido 1641:13
 Quinquages: what says Q. 2174:13
 Quince: Solon bade bride
 eat q. 1273:3
 Quince: Ormanee q. 1861:16
 Quinn, James: epitaph 1558:13
 Quinque advocat 450:15

Quincy: silver q. 1001:10
 Quintessence of dust 1899:5
 of perception 2066:8
 pure 1151:7
 Quintilian: made Q. stare 1373:18
 Quintus Horatius 503:3
 Quip modest 1110:19
 Quips: all her sudden q. 1215:3
 and thy quiddities 1610:11
 Cranks, wanson Wiles 1010:2
 Quire: full sized q. 1365:12
 Quiring to the young-eyed
 cherubim 1367:10
 Quirks: light q. of music 1241:4
 of blazoning pens 1234:8
 Quis custodiet 2144:12
 Quisquili: cetera q. omnia 1705:11
 Qui seipsum like men 2066:16
 yourselves like men 1292:12
 Quitter: God Almighty
 hates a q. 331:17
 Quiver full of them 253:12
 Quixote, see Cervantes
 Quixotic sense of honor 918:21
 Qui vadis, domine 1617:16
 Quod est en deet uti 1921:17
 expendi habui 794:5
 Quor m. gais magna fui 1820:72
 Quotation 1698
 advantage in q. 1659:7
 confesse inferiority 1667:4
 every q. contributes 1667:9
 fine q. a diamond 1668:11
 pardon q. I hate it 1667:11
 parole of literary men 1667:8
 requires delicacy 1666:22
 Quotations: always verify 1668:4
 of q. not to be relied on 1667:12
 sham q. peri hypotes 1667:12
 to patch-work q. allied 1668:6
 Quote: by necessity all q. 1667:4
 easier to 1668:11
 others to express myself 1668:11
 quotation on quotation 1667:12
 till one compiles 1667:2
 who never q. seldom quoted 1667:2
 Quoted by others 917:8
 to iron q. in fame 1667:7
 Quotes: great man q.
 bravely 1667:5
 Quoth the Raven, "Never-
 more!" 1692:2

R

Rabbi Ben Karshook 1698:11
 Rabbit: hop of a wild r. 171:11
 Rabbit's God and man's 793:8
 Rabbits: companionable like
 r. 2001:18
 Rabble: all the r. of the ship 1478:12
 base r. are enraged 1480:11
 cowardly r. 1480:9
 envious r. 1479:7
 miscellaneous r. 1482:8
 now a r. reges 1069:10
 values r. above truth 1482:1
 Rabbin: jivris serbi 1564:9
 Rabies: miseranda ducis 1095:1
 omnibus gramur r. 1601:2
 Race: a despicable r. 913
 to iron r. 1094:8
 bloodless r. 30:20
 by vigor won 1930:8
 could save one-half labor 1083:18
 despicable r. 913
 fascinating r. emigrated 615:7
 Pina's brilliant r. 692:6
 golden r. of speaking men 1243:11
 good-bye to Anglo-Saxon r. 941:14
 he ran his godly r. 1190:6
 he ran his r. 403:16
 heavenly r. demands thy
 zeal 1660:10
 homeless r. 1012:3
 honest horse r. 984:9
 how far we've gone in r. 984:9
 I wish I loved the Human
 R. 1246:4
 Idiot r. to honor lost 766:9

Race, continued
 is run by one and one 1897:16
 is won 990:10
 Joe: in the r. 734:6
 jumpit r. 2001:6
 life's well run 392:14
 life's uncertain r. 977:10
 mixed with every r. 1051:13
 monger half-bred r. 1601:7
 nequit can deform human
 r. 1845:7
 noble r. and brave 977:1
 not to the swift 1030:6
 of delight in short 1131:5
 of hero spirits 897:4
 of honor in America 1601:10
 one changeless r., the poor 1567:9
 over wildest Alps 481:7
 primeval r. was run 83:20
 purified r. of men 481:10
 remains immortal 632:8
 runs well, runs twice his r. 805:11
 accepted r. 401:6
 service r. in folly pursued 990:10
 suicide 164:3
 thank God for r. and sod 909:4
 that binds body in chains 1616:3
 that noble r. and brave 977:1
 to win a r. timely start 1467:4
 took suffering human r. 1251:3
 triumphant r. 1021:10
 without a goal 967:12
 Race: fighting r. don't die
 out 999:4
 Rachel, shedding tears 1972:4
 weeping for her children 408:9
 Racine: passera comen sale 1662:8
 Racine: of his qualities 651:8
 Rack and torture for his
 sine 1830:7
 leave pass hour or two 2230:3
 helps not a r. behind 1693:12
 men had the r. 1603:11
 never put anyone on r. 1758:6
 of a too easy chair 956:13
 of this tough world 1921:12
 put on r. by biting poem 1758:6
 you speak upon the r. 1464:16
 Racking of the brains 2234:5
 Racks, gibbets, halters 1932:20
 Racote: je n'enseigne
 point, je t. 1669:1
 Radiancy of eternity 1143:12
 Radiance: edged with intel-
 lible r. 182:2
 Radiant: all r. with the glory 721:12
 Radiant: be very r. and rich 1845:2
 one who goes too far 1845:16
 Radicalism 304:6
 Radish: like a forked r. 146:12
 Rafael: see also Raphael
 made century of sonnets 168:5
 of the dear Madonna's 1168:3
 Ratt: democracy a r. 430:10
 Rafter: sounding r. 1666:11
 Rag and bone and bank 2217:6
 bloomin' old r. 547:7
 moth-eaten r. 671:9
 rag, r. and bait 1472:12
 Rag-bag of the world 1663:17
 Rag-time: hello! ma r. gal 266:8
 Rage
 See also Anger
 but not talent, to abuse 1758:4
 by civil r. and rancor left 1768:1
 cold r. enies one 801:18
 divides a friendship 744:1
 flash of that satiric r. 1758:9
 for fame 626:7
 for saying something 1900:6
 Heaven's fell r. 467:12
 hence r. and tears 1673:12
 how with this r. shall beauty 127:2
 in r. deaf as the sea 442:1
 inextinguishable r. 781:6
 is any Panther's r. so
 furious 2003:12
 no r. like love to hatred 2003:12
 of biting envy 801:18
 of shining to shadow 814:8

Rage, continued

of the virtuous 806:11 8
 reason in his 80:1 8
 supplies all with arms 80:1 8
 supplies weapons 70:14 8
 swell the soul to 436:1 8
 warm'd with poetic 1900:118 8
 Rages against the absent 11:11 8
 Raged sooner than 11:11 8
 patched 764:1 8
 Raggedness: loop'd and 132:1 4
 window'd 132:1 4
 Raggedy man he works for 8070:12 8
 Ra 8070:12 8
 Raging of the abies 645:1 8
 Ragout: catch bare 316:15 8
 dine in sin on a 1730:1 8
 Ragouting it 1900:10 8
 Ragouts: cloyed with 137:1 8
 Rag's: smokes of safety 157:1 8
 are royal raiment 800:1 8
 in r. they clothe soul 466:18 8
 one flaunts in 774:1 8
 Raids upon public treasury 166:17 8
 Raile: folk r. against 644:15 8
 say that she r. 320:1 8
 they r. at heaven 835:13 8
 Rail-splitter a true-born 116:1 5
 king 116:1 5
 Railed on Lady Fortune 773:13 8
 Railing: cease your envious 320:1 8
 r. 320:1 8
 Railier set in discords 171:1 7
 Railroad 1668 8
 device for making world 1668 8
 smaller 1668:1 8
 I've been working on the 1668:1 8
 in the air 1668:1 8
 not travelling 1668:1 8
 rides upon us 1668:10 8
 Railroad-blues: was having a 1668:1 8
 Railroads spiritualize travel 1668:1 8
 Raiment from naked bodies 490:15 8
 man clothed in soft r. 1819:15 8
 Raiments: fetich r. of the 254:1 8
 peat 254:1 8
 Rain 1668 8
 added to river that it rank 173:14 8
 after r. fair weather 1668:12 8
 April r. 93:1 8
 before seven, fair by 1230:18 8
 cannot r. but it pours 1668:14 8
 cats and dogs 1668:14 8
 ceaseless r. falling fast 1669:1 8
 come down like r. 1669:1 8
 daggers with points down 1669:1 8
 descended, floods came 1669:12 8
 dash fall on one and all 174:18 8
 dropeth as the gentle r. 1808:19 8
 drops of r. pierce marble 1669:1 8
 enough in sweet heavens 85:112 8
 feathered r. 1858:1 8
 follows thunder 1669:1 8
 foot of r. kill bay 1668:13 8
 for forty days 1669:13 8
 forfalls a pleasant day 1218:14 8
 gusty r. had ceased 1408:1 8
 bear r. but not snow 84:117 8
 impregnating r. 1900:15 8
 into life some r. must fall 1887:1 8
 is on the river 492:11 8
 is over and gone 1261:15 8
 it hath a friendly sound 829:1 8
 it is not raining r. 1433:16 8
 it raineth every day 1901:11 8
 it raineth on the just 2069:1 8
 leaden r. and iron hail 112:1 8
 little r. will fill the lily's 1669:13 8
 top 1669:13 8
 long sea r. been falling 827:13 8
 looks like r. after pours 762:1 8
 not able to command r. 7044:1 8
 on just and unjust 1644:1 8
 order r. of saline 446:150 8
 red r. made him grow 2101:1 8
 right as r. 828:1 8
 as we r. our allies bane 1973:18 8
 somewhere a little r. 1921:13 8
 that loves all leaves 1319:1 8
 there is no r. 1669:1 8

Rain, continued

upon the roof 1669:11 8
 useful trouble of the r. 1669:1 8
 we knew it would r. 1669:11 8
 when God sends r. 1181:1 8
 where the summers parch 166:14 8
 Rain-barrel: holler down our 289:1 8
 r. 289:1 8
 Rain-giver: Jove, the r. 1669:1 8
 Rain-water out o' door 1135:1 8
 Rainbow 1870 8
 add another hue unto the 1327:1 8
 at night 1181:18 8
 based on ocean 1670:1 8
 brightens to setting sun 1670:1 8
 build the R. Glory 3106:1 8
 burets like magic 1670:14 8
 comes and goes 1670:16 8
 dip in the r. 2101:1 8
 God loves an idle r. 1670:10 8
 in morning shepherd's 1670:18 8
 warning 1670:18 8
 in the bubble 1180:13 8
 in the sky 1670:15 8
 morning r. signifyeth 1670:18 8
 moisture 1670:18 8
 never tells me 1670:16 8
 on life's weeping rain 1670:13 8
 of the thunder 794:1 8
 abo was the r. to my sight 1841:1 8
 shining on tears of grief 964:1 8
 that rises in blood 2101:1 8
 to the storms of life 2139:13 8
 unwoven a r. 1500:1 8
 use my hand to put his r. in 1670:1 8
 where the r. rests in crook 1670:17 8
 of gold 1670:17 8
 Rainbows: varying hues 1670:13 8
 with 8312 8
 for her Shipping Hope 1670:1 8
 Raindrop: soon dries the r. 1669:15 8
 Rained: first it r. 1181:1 8
 Rains fall after battles 1669:1 8
 I know not if it r. 1310:17 8
 never r. but pours 1668:14 8
 on all alike 1669:1 8
 on hill, shines in valley 2128:1 8
 Rainy-dainties 480:12 8
 Rainins of conversation 313:1 8
 Reason du plus fort 1303:17 8
 fait tout extrême 396:14 8
 n'est rien l'ameur 1181:1 8
 pas assez de force pour 1668:116 8
 suivre notre r. 1668:116 8
 pour employer toute notre 1668:116 8
 force 1668:116 8
 Reasonner: tenir les chancs 1670:10 8
 pour en r. 1670:10 8
 Reasons: convaincre par ses 98:1 8
 propres r. 66:10 8
 Reason dead 1671 8
 Rains 1671 8
 among scholars 1671:1 8
 and hard-handed artisan 1671:1 8
 every man may be r. 1671:1 8
 every woman is at heart 1671:1 8
 a r. 1671:1 8
 from coffee'd clay 336:13 8
 how did he r. this to- 1668:1 8
 gather 1668:1 8
 reformed r. best husband 1671:1 8
 Raleigh, Sir Walter: found- 1671:1 8
 er of American slavery 1671:1 8
 Ralph to Cynthia howls 1400:16 8
 Ram in tugging your ewe 180:14 8
 snow-white R. 180:1 8
 Ramp up my genius 1818:15 8
 Rampages on the r. 1217:16 8
 Ramparts: flaming r. of 1671:1 8
 world 1671:1 8
 guard themselves with r. 145:13 8
 of a Godhead's dwelling 1335:1 8
 of the dead 1110:10 8
 Ramps: fictitious curvatures 1671:1 8
 ab arbore r. 1671:1 8
 Rant: we r. and they r. 468:150 8
 who r. to help me 131:1 8
 Rant: he lives on a r. 1671:1 8

Rancor, continued

gradual r. grows 1666:18 8
 in hearts of mighty men 867:10 8
 officers rank, mine r. 1437:17 8
 will out 1437:17 8
 Rang: qui brille au second 1283:11 8
 Range: home on the r. 1283:11 8
 Ranges: lost behind R. 1283:11 8
 Rank 1283:11 8
 See also Ancestry 1283:11 8
 after r. with even feet 76:1 8
 baronet's r. is nice 1283:11 8
 for her meant duty 1283:11 8
 is a force 1283:11 8
 is a great beautifier 1283:11 8
 is but the guinea's stamp 1283:11 8
 is good and gold in fair 1283:11 8
 little value to r. 1283:11 8
 match above r. sell liberty 1283:11 8
 my offence is r. 1283:11 8
 only r. which elevates 1283:11 8
 seen in glittering 1283:11 8
 superior worth requires 1283:11 8
 without wealth worthless 1283:11 8
 Ransom: one lost moment 1283:11 8
 Ransome: for offence 1283:11 8
 Rent as well as thou 1283:11 8
 call the r. an history 1283:11 8
 Rape: benefit of a r. 1283:11 8
 a kind of r. to marry 1283:11 8
 Raphael 1283:11 8
 See also Rafael 1283:11 8
 marvels which his pencil 1283:11 8
 wrought 1283:11 8
 paints wisdom 1283:11 8
 Raphael's colors blent 1283:11 8
 Raphael: talked of their R. 1283:11 8
 Rapiatus Oceanonem 1283:11 8
 Rapiers afraid of quills 1283:11 8
 Rapier et quo nescio 1283:11 8
 Rapscallions: kings mostly 1283:11 8
 Rapures: ended with pre- 1283:11 8
 tended 1283:11 8
 first fine careless t. 1283:11 8
 into the r. of won 1283:11 8
 modified r. 1283:11 8
 of remembering thee 1283:11 8
 of the forward view 1283:11 8
 on the lonely shore 1283:11 8
 so divine 1283:11 8
 warms the mind 1283:11 8
 Rapture: no minister 1283:11 8
 of the bridal view 1283:11 8
 Rare avin is terror 1283:11 8
 juvant 1283:11 8
 Rare bird upon earth 1283:11 8
 more wish'd more r. 1283:11 8
 nothing r. not new 1283:11 8
 O r. Ben Jonson 1283:11 8
 things please one 1283:11 8
 what so r. as a day in June 1283:11 8
 Rare-show of Peter's 1283:11 8
 Rareness: strain of r. 1283:11 8
 Earl mances in gurgite 1283:11 8
 vasto 1283:11 8
 Raritas conciliat admi- 1283:11 8
 rationem 1283:11 8
 Rarity gives rest to pleasure 1283:11 8
 of Christian charity 1283:11 8
 wins admiration 1283:11 8
 Rara tabula 1283:11 8
 Rascal 1283:11 8
 See also Kase 1283:11 8
 biggest r. on two legs 1283:11 8
 every r. not a thief 1283:11 8
 great man, great r. 1283:11 8
 muddy mettle'd r. 1283:11 8
 of a child 1283:11 8
 rather be called a r. 1283:11 8
 takes in flight 1283:11 8
 you are a damned r. 1283:11 8
 Rascals have a blind side 1283:11 8
 lash r. naked 1283:11 8
 successful r. innumerable 1283:11 8
 turn the r. out 1283:11 8
 turned a bunch of r. out 1283:11 8
 Rascal: do not be r. to make 1283:11 8
 friends 1283:11 8
 sort of spring r. 1283:11 8
 too unadvised 1283:11 8
 with thy mouth 1283:11 8

Rashness: better fault than
 fear 1777: 9
 beware of r. 1806:11
 brings success to few 1781:11
 in r. there is hope 1744:11
 not always fortunate 1781:11
 quality of youth 1821:13
 Rascals: history of R. 1814: 8
 mountains of R. 1806: 8
 was the fourth son 1733: 9
 Rast' ich, so rost' ich 1742: 1
 Rat 1671: 1
 I smell a r. 1691:18; 1671: 7
 is conscient tenant 1671: 8
 like a r. without a tail 1410:14
 makes heart go pit-a-pat 1671: 6
 too late repents r. 1671: 9
 Ratcliff, Hannu's epitaph 1681: 6
 Rater and debater 1437:12
 Ratio: augurium r. est 1677:14
 domina omnium et regina 1679:11
 et oratio homines con-
 jungit 1679:13
 in corpus diuol spiritus 1679:13
 lumen vite 1679:14
 nihil diuturnum cui non
 subest r. 1679:17
 non ira mouet 1679:18
 nunc r. eat impetus fuit 1679:18
 quod omne r. eat 1679:18
 ultima r. regum 1679:18
 vinculum est r. et oratio 1679:18
 Rationation: pay by r. 1712:12
 Rational glorious thing 1678:17
 to be r. difficult 1678:19
 Rationalist: he was a r. 153: 1
 Ratione et copio 1695: 8
 nihil sine r. 1695: 8
 ut r. non potest 1695: 3
 Rationem: docti r. artis, in-
 telligent 1679: 9
 Rationi nulli resistent 1711: 8
 to subdue r. 1695:18
 Rationis: nec r. in armis 1710: 4
 Rations: live upon our daily
 r. 1424:14
 Rats and conquerors no
 mercy 1806:16
 crawling about Hierolam 1472:14
 instinctively have quik 1671: 5
 lands, and water 1778:11
 leave house before fall 1671: 5
 magnificence and r. 1671: 5
 Rattle: let children enjoy r. 1671: 5
 of a pike 1671: 5
 rattle with a r. 1671: 5
 Rave, recte and madden 1438: 6
 let them r. 1671: 5
 Raven 1671: 5
 and Ape think young fair 1438:14
 beware R. at Zurich 1671:11
 black as r. 1671: 4
 change r. for a dove 1477: 8
 child's blackness 1671: 4
 doth below for revenge 1671: 4
 from the dim dominions 1671: 4
 himself telling his heads 1671:16
 if Poe from Pike The R. 1671:16
 stole 1671:16
 never flying 1671: 8
 o'er the infected house 1671: 9
 on yon left-hand oak 1671: 9
 once in snowy plumes 1671:17
 quoth the R. 'Nevermore' 1671: 9
 said to the rook 1671:11
 sleep as like dark 1671: 6
 will peck out your eyes 1671: 3
 Ravens: he that dork the r. 1671: 7
 feed 1671: 7
 of the valley shall pick it 1671:12
 out 1671:12
 shall pick out eyes 1671: 1
 Ravished with whistling of
 name 1671: 9
 you r. me away 1671:12
 Ravishment: divine r. 1671:12
 Rave: came r. into world 1671: 8
 Rave-head and Bledy-bones 1671: 8
 Ravehead at judgment 1671:18

Ray of Him who formed
 whole 1693: 4
 of intellectual fire 1693:11
 of rays, sun of suns 1693:11
 reason's glimmering r. 1693: 4
 Rays: hide diminish'd r. 1693:17
 of happiness colorless 1693: 4
 Reason, ultima r. de regis 1671:12
 Razor blades in couplet
 case 1548:13
 in smooth oil r. best is
 what 1671: 1
 little to assist r. industry 1671: 8
 safe place to throw safety
 r. blades 134:12
 take thee a barber's r. 1641: 5
 when your r. is dull 1641: 5
 whetted with oil 1641: 5
 Razor's: on a r. edge 1641:14
 Razors apt to cut when lost
 edge 1671: 1
 cried r. up and down 1641:19
 to my wounded heart 1641:19
 Reason of oblivion 1641:19
 Reach: above r. of human
 wings 1641: 1
 above r. of ordinary men 1641:16
 boundless r. of mercy 1641: 3
 dies beyond my r. 1641: 3
 should exceed his grasp 1641:17
 yet I cannot r. thee, dear 1641: 7
 Reaction against irrational
 excesses 1641: 6
 Reactionary won't go at all 1641:16
 Read: said Opie R. to
 E. P. Roe 1641: 1
 Read: all rests with those
 who r. 1641: 8
 altered to r. 1641:14
 and write 1641: 7
 anything which I call a
 book 1641:14
 as inclination leads 1641:10
 books and men 1641: 3
 by boys and girls 1641: 6
 exceedingly well r. 1641: 6
 five hours a day 1641:12
 for aught that I could ever
 r. 1641:10
 he that runs may r. 1641:12
 history in nation's eyes 1641: 5
 history, make history 1641: 2
 if I do not r., nobody will 1641:12
 learn to r. slow 1641:12
 learn to r. what silent
 love hath writ 1641:10
 mark, learn, digest 1641:10
 meditate and write 1641:13
 much and work little 1641: 9
 much but not many books 1641: 9
 not believe till I r. 1641:18
 not r. to swallow all 1641: 6
 not what we have r. 1641:10
 not words but the man 1641:14
 pleasure to r. history 1641:14
 some r. to think 1641: 9
 somewhat seldom 1641: 9
 strange matters 1641:10
 to doubt or to speak 1641:10
 to r. I me delight 1641:11
 to weigh and consider 1641: 7
 twice r. is remembered 1641:11
 we r. no more 1641: 9
 wall, noble exercise 1641:19
 what books I please 1641: 5
 what silent love hath writ 1641: 7
 was that runs can r. 1641:13
 with humility, simplicity 1641:18
 with pleasure, but detect
 author 1641:19
 with profit, pleasure 1641:10
 with talent 1641: 7
 ye that run 1641: 5
 Reader, farewell 1641: 9
 free of great minds 1641:11
 good r. makes good book 1641: 7
 intelligent r. 1641: 8
 last r. reads no more 1641: 8
 wait untary for a r. 1641:11
 wine r. to quote well 1641:12

Readers delighted: with
 column 1641: 6
 judicious r. smile 1641:12
 Readish: he may run who
 r. 1641:13
 much and never undidated 1641: 9
 Readiness in all 1641: 9
 of doing 1641:12
 Reading 1641: 7
 all books in original 1641:13
 and 'ritin' and 'ritametic 1641: 8
 as intellectual exercise 1641:19
 avocation of r. in bed 1641: 8
 delight far enough 1641:17
 device for avoiding
 thought 1641:16
 dignified relaxation 1641: 4
 easy r. 1641: 1
 enjoyment without alloy 1641: 6
 he that loves r. 1641: 9
 his classical r. is great 1641: 8
 invincible love of r. 1641: 8
 is not a duty 1641: 9
 oppression of the mind 1641: 1
 is seeing by proxy 1641:16
 key to world of thought 1641:16
 left off r. altogether 1641:16
 lightens mind 1641: 3
 makes a fool man 1641:17
 materials of knowledge 1641:17
 no employment so broad-
 ening 1641: 4
 no recreation better 1641:12
 not wide r. but useful 1641:12
 nourishes the mind 1641: 1
 of many books 1641: 7
 of one book 1641:12
 prefer r. to life 1641: 6
 preserve proportion in r. 1641:16
 requires alert mind 1641:16
 spent as much time in r. 1641:17
 such r. as was never
 read 1641:16
 lived after r. 1641:11
 in mind, sterile to book 1641:16
 'twixt r. and flossen 1641: 6
 what they never wrote 1641:16
 without thinking 1641:19
 writer's time spent in r. 1641:17
 Reading-machine 1641: 1
 Reads no further than title
 pages 1641: 8
 though running 1641:12
 who often r. will write 1641: 4
 who r. incessantly 1641: 3
 Ready: be ye also r. 1641:12
 for life or death 1641:14
 to try our fortunes 1641: 7
 Ready-writing, printing 1641:13
 Real: nothing so r. as self 1641:17
 number R. 1641: 8
 Realities: sad r. of fate 1641:19
 Reality has a sliding door 1641:10
 illusion of a leaflet r. 1641:12
 immortal r. 1641:12
 in domain of imagination 1641: 9
 mark off, r. remains 1641:10
 of things that seem 1641:11
 would seem incomplete 1641: 7
 Realm: dark is the r. of grief 1641:17
 of mystery and night 1641:10
 red r. from which are no
 returnings 1641:18
 rose Freedom's r. to be 1641:16
 Realms: homelands great
 must guide 1641: 4
 of gold 1641: 1
 their valour saved 1641: 3
 whatever r. to me 1641: 3
 yet unborn 1641:14
 Keep if we faint not 1641: 6
 some shall r. 1641: 8
 that shall be also r. 1641: 7
 that you may now 1641:12
 the whielwind 1641:12
 things they now 1641:12
 we r. our actions 1641: 8
 whatever you r. 1641:18
 Reaped: where he did reap 1641:17
 reap 1641:17

Reaper whose name is Death 364: 2
 Reap: whilom-raped r. 130: 8
 Reaping: over r. something
 new 1617: 8
 grow more by r. 777: 16
 where thou hast not sown 861: 16
 Reap: each man r. his own
 farm 697: 10
 whom r. above the rest 837: 9
 Reap shall rest to-morrow 1616: 16
 Rearward of conquer'd
 woe 1887: 11
 Reason 1677: 1
 against r. not law 1079: 11
 against r. of Love 1186: 16
 amenable to r. 709: 4
 and calm judgment 1093: 8
 and God not on good terms 280: 6
 and love little company 1181: 1
 and speech unite men 1679: 14
 ask the r. why 1581: 10
 hard to lust's abuse 1679: 3
 be led by r. 1679: 3
 beam of sober R. 1679: 12
 better guide than fear 1690: 5
 bond of human society 188: 8
 brute r. unbearable 1679: 9
 but from what we know 797: 7
 card, but Passion gale 1457: 4
 earn not for service 1693: 4
 choicest gift of heaven 1679: 6
 cold arithmetician 1680: 7
 dim as borrow'd beams 1680: 4
 direct ways by r. 1510: 19
 divorced old barren R. 1517: 13
 does not make heroes 1680: 11
 drew the plan 1679: 16
 endued with sanctity of r. 1643: 12
 enslave 1679: 6
 epicureanism of r. 1679: 6
 ever is a god 1679: 8
 feast of r., flow of soul 1693: 5
 fetter r. with rules 1349: 1
 few have r.; most eyes 1680: 7
 flesh, breath, ruling r. 1117: 7
 foil'd 1693: 12
 follow r. as guide 1679: 16
 for dressing wall 1693: 3
 for my rhyme 1181: 3
 for the faith within 1679: 12
 fortified by r. 1679: 12
 governs the law 1679: 11
 governs wise men 1679: 14
 he who will not r. 1679: 11
 hearken to r. 1679: 14
 if you have r. be brief 1801: 5
 ignis fatuus of mind 1680: 13
 in his rage 800: 8
 in wisdom 1230: 17
 instinct r. how divide 993: 3
 is immortal 1679: 4
 is staggered 1511: 16
 is the only oracle 1679: 14
 it may be R., but not
 Man 1680: 9
 keep r. under control 1679: 16
 lamp of life 1679: 14
 leadeth folk into felicity 268: 7
 led by fancy and prejudice 1596: 19
 life of the law 1679: 11
 life's sole arbiter 1679: 16
 light of r. 1181: 1
 Lord Chief Justice 1679: 12
 love's r. without r. 1181: 1
 make worse appear the
 better r. 981: 7
 man without r. bent 1679: 13
 man's r. his best Odipus 1679: 14
 manhood's unclouded r. 134: 3
 married to my will 601: 11
 men have lost their r. 1680: 5
 midtown and king 1679: 11
 out'd r. with pleasure 1651: 3
 another rhyme over r. 1178: 5
 never had weight enough 1680: 5
 see what has a woman's
 r. 1680: 5
 so far from or love 1679: 6
 some and most wonderful
 r. 1679: 11

Reason, continued
 not measured by else 1679: 16
 not r. makes faith hard 1680: 4
 not r. that governs love 1181: 1
 nothing done without r. 1679: 4
 nothing lasting but r. 1679: 11
 now r., formerly impulse 971: 17
 of strongest always best 1503: 17
 of unreason 1603: 1
 of unreasonable actions 1172: 10
 on compulsion 1641: 1
 only torch 844: 11
 or any other r. why 1660: 7
 pandars will 1809: 10
 play with r. and discourse 1801: 13
 power to guess at right 1680: 4
 private r. 1684: 5
 progressive 903: 6
 raise o'er instinct 993: 3
 refused homage to a God 797: 10
 rides out 791: 18
 right r. for their law 1677: 17
 saw not 1630: 1
 scarcely asked r. why 1466: 17
 seductive r. from vigilance 1274: 12
 seldom crosses mankind 1680: 2
 setting themselves against
 r. 1678: 15
 shall reign 1679: 11
 shall steer 1684: 5
 sharpest tool 1679: 12
 shut the eye of R. 1680: 4
 slow r. feebly climbs 993: 3
 so can I give no r. 1621: 10
 so persuasive stole 1538: 3
 soul's left hand 1619: 11
 speak strongest r. in own 1069: 11
 stands against 790: 13
 sternly hide us die 1681: 1
 stumbling without fear 1679: 3
 subject yourself to r. 1679: 12
 surest guide 1678: 11
 tell me the r. I pray 1681: 1
 theirs not to r. why 1115: 14
 to rule merer to forgive 1677: 11
 triumph of intellect 1619: 11
 unto ruled r. bow'd thee 1268: 7
 upright stature in soul 1678: 7
 vain impertinence 1680: 4
 waste discourse of r. 1815: 5
 war with rhyme 1518: 3
 was formerly impulse 971: 17
 weaves, passion undoes 1457: 4
 what can we r. but from 1678: 1
 way I cannot tell 1679: 3
 why I loved him 1679: 3
 wild a rule 1679: 3
 will rap your knuckles 1678: 14
 with the worst 1679: 4
 woman's r., because it is 2802: 1
 woman's r. is milk of her
 breasts 1203: 3
 yield a r. like a man 1203: 3
 yield with a grace to r. 1680: 6
 Reason: Faith and R. 610
 Reason's function to height-
 en pleasure 1679: 14
 glimmering ray 1680: 4
 Reasonable man adapts him-
 self 1679: 6
 Reasonableness: aware r. 1678: 9
 Reasoning at providence 1680: 11
 Reasoning at every step 993: 17
 empty r. on policy 1604: 5
 is full of tricks 1100: 5
 of men not worth senti-
 ment 1250: 5
 self-sufficing thing 1477: 5
 to do with painting 1648: 12
 Reasonless turned inward 1679: 10
 Reasons: acts right but r.
 wrong 1679: 11
 as plentiful as blackber-
 ries 1681: 1
 both good and worthy 1681: 1
 good r. give place 1681: 1
 manifold 1179: 14
 not like garments 1680: 13
 not unprofitable 1681: 14
 old man's r. 1681: 14

Reasons, continued
 strong r. make strong ac-
 tions 1681: 2
 sure to be wrong 1594: 19
 two grains of wheat 1681: 3
 two r. for drinking 1496: 7
 why we smile and sigh 1874: 1
 your r. turns into bosoms 1693: 16
 Rebecca his wife 1143: 2
 Rebel fires the soul 1681: 19
 foul contending r. 1144: 3
 Rebellion 1681: 1
 against all law 1090: 14
 Catholicism and whiskey 1392: 3
 doesn't take majority to
 make r. 1681: 1
 flame of bold r. 1681: 3
 flat r. 1681: 3
 foul, dishonouring word 1681: 3
 little r. now and then 1681: 18
 managed by many words 1013: 16
 shall lose his way 1681: 5
 to tyrants is obedience to
 God 1681: 8
 unthread rude eye of r. 1681: 5
 Rebellious: most
 how 1321: 17
 Rebels in Cork 1681: 3
 which stand in Ireland 1681: 14
 worst of r. never arm 1681: 16
 Rebuff: welcome each r. 1131: 10
 Reb id, whole age employ 1748: 7
 Rebuke of the wise 1701: 12
 open r. better 1417: 20
 reward of valor 1715: 18
 Rebus angustis animatus 1651: 7
 in adversis jacere jovani 2041: 9
 in angustis facie 1651: 7
 prosperis 1651: 12
 secundis ducis insolentia 2041: 11
 Receipt to make sorrow sink 495: 14
 Receipts 1687: 17
 dull r. how poems made 1361: 3
 Receive but what we give 491: 1
 honestly best thanks 1841: 11
 without deserving 1434: 13
 Recover as had
 as thief 1739: 13
 Recover as the near 1193: 17
 Recovering and Giving 1774
 Recess: innermost r. of my
 spirit 1697: 15
 Rechabite poor Will 1123: 11
 Recipe for ignorance 958: 8
 Reciprocity exacts dues 1401: 11
 the out word 1604: 5
 Recitas, incipit esse tuas 1673: 14
 Recite: many r. writings in
 the bath 1126: 2
 Recites what I do 1381: 4
 Recklessness: in r. men of
 ten marry 1169: 5
 Reckoneth without his heat 983: 3
 Reckoning: ill at r. 1607: 10
 O weary r. 1708: 13
 so comes a r. 1708: 13
 Recline: pausing r. on an-
 other 1612: 14
 Recluse: good fellow and r. 1123: 1
 Re-collecting its forces 1421: 13
 Recollection: no r. which
 time does end 1323: 8
 of a dream 1697: 15
 that's my earliest r. 1796: 18
 Recommendation 1681: 4
 best r. modesty 1681: 7
 outward face silent r. 1681: 5
 letters of r. 1681: 5
 Recompense no man evil for
 evil 1681: 18
 study's prodigal r. 1641: 3
 Reconciliation: never can
 true r. grow 1697: 3
 Recordorum verborum 1681: 3
 Reconciliation env. de se
 servir de bienfais 1837: 10
 fardeau 1831: 1
 memoirs du couv. 1831: 1
 Record: hat the r. not 1284: 12
 no r. kept of wrong 1697: 14

- Relics: scattered r. of the day 2094:17
 Relief: certain r. in change 231:4
 for this r. much thanks 1492:16
 hold out; r. is coming 65:10
 is there no r. for love 1097:3
 poor r. we gain 231:4
 sure r. of prayer 1583:14
 Relictonem ease oportet 162:11
 Religion: minimis r. inserit deos 1945:8
 peperit divites 1692:11
 peperit scelerosa 1699:19
 tantum r. putat materiam 1602:17
 Religion 1588
 adverse to knowledge 1688:5
 adversity reminds of r. 151:8
 always a crab fruit 1689:3
 and eye not to be touched 1601:6
 animated only by faith 1691:8
 artist needs no r. 107:4
 as much r. as my William 218:12
 at heart anxious wish 1601:7
 attempt to suggest realities 1609:16
 attracts devotion 1688:3
 best armour in world 1691:1
 breathing household laws 1136:5
 brought forth riches 1699:11
 brought shameful actions 1602:17
 can bear no jesting 1691:6
 can no more degrade its Devil 441:3
 cannot make r. for others 133:13
 clears mind from dears 1691:20
 cloaked crimes 633:15
 comfort to distressed 1692:104
 conform to any r. 1600:5
 conscientious man of one r. 1693:9
 consists in obedience 1688:7
 consists not of doubt 1688:9
 converts despair 1692:3
 cordial to the sick 1602:92
 daughter of hope 1688:16
 delight and duty 1688:12
 destroyed by bigotry 1695:10
 does not condemn 1690:9
 domination of the soul 1689:17
 done love great service 1177:4
 effeminate, demoralizes 1689:3
 elder sister of Philosophy 1691:12
 enough r. to make hate 1696:10
 ethics of holy person 1690:5
 every man has his r. 1604:4
 everybody of same r. 133:18
 everywhere of one r. 1694:2
 false r. conflict with nature 1691:14
 fashion of country 1689:14
 fit to match his learning 1690:5
 friend of friendship 1689:15
 good that teaches good 1694:7
 grey with age incomes r. 201:15
 grown infant with age 151:3
 harsh, intolerant 1689:2
 has nothing more to fear 1691:15
 hath no landmarks 1691:19
 hides many mischiefs 1692:18
 if sbd has spoken of r. 1096:8
 if your r. is Roman 1738:3
 is heart, not knee 1691:7
 is a stalking-horse 1691:9
 is all 1692:10
 is life 1688:11
 is low 531:3
 is my name 1693:5
 is what life has taught 1693:13
 judged others' r. by lives 1693:14
 left r. for an estate 1690:5
 Liberty, and Law 1691:19
 like the fashion 1694:4
 look on no r. scornfully 1693:6
 make all of one r. 1694:4
 makes fools of men 1692:15
 man's r. chief fact 1688:8
 man of sense of one r. 1693:16
 mother of dreams 1689:8
 mother of Form and Fate 1691:7
 must have signs of devil 869:14
 needs only to be seen 1693:4
- Religion, continued
 never to say grace 90:3
 never told me r. 1693:14
 New England's r. 1694:7
 no need of r. 1692:16
 no r. binds men 2034:14
 not a hearsay 1689:20
 not dogma but service 1689:10
 not impossibilities enough in r. 1688:3
 of Jesus a threat 366:8
 of Mohammed's promise 1668:8
 of one age poetry of next 1689:12
 of one madness to another 1694:15
 of solitude 1671:3
 of well-doing and daring 1693:9
 of the brave and good 1693:12
 one r. true as another 1693:7
 opium of the people 1689:14
 organized for slaves 1692:13
 pure r. and undeiled 1689:11
 rather gamble than insure 1691:20
 rational people of one r. 1694:3
 reduced Spain to guitar 1692:14
 relates to life 1689:11
 relation of soul to God 1695:10
 restraint on wicked 1692:19
 sense of ultimate reality 1688:10
 should be rule of life 1690:10
 should extinguish strife 1693:5
 sides with poverty 1692:6
 sign of the oppressed 1689:14
 spread a various rent 1694:18
 speaks language of heart 1692:1
 stab r. with side-thrust 2098:6
 stands on tiptoe in land 1691:5
 substantially good 1693:14
 superstition and r. 1693:5
 there is only one r. 1694:5
 'tis r. to be true 1199:7
 to do good 320:14
 troubled with dyspepsia 1695:9
 true policy defends 1692:2
 true r. built upon rock 1688:1
 truth be lives habitually 1689:13
 value of r. its challenge 1692:8
 veils her sacred fires 1696:7
 voice of deepest experience 1688:4
 we are all of same r. 1694:8
 well defend 1695:5
 went to Rome 1740:10
 what treasure untold 2318:9
 which allies with injustice 1689:7
 whose fighteth for r. 1691:9
 wise men are of same r. 1693:16
 with one commandment 1690:9
 without a prelate 1688:10
 without joy, no r. 1690:9
 without misery ceases 1688:3
 without r. clever devils 1691:3
 wrangle for r. 1695:4
 Religion's pale Reason at R. night 1689:4
 put out R. eye 1696:9
 Religion: all v. tolerated 1693:11
 but two possible r. 1689:6
 die of one disease 1691:20
 executions of men 1689:3
 many r. one morality 1346:3
 measure r. by civilizing 1690:13
 northern r. harsh, bitter 1693:4
 of the world 1689:14
 sixty different r. 154:13
 this is two 316:10
 up from soil r. pass 512:22
 we call false once true 1690:12
 Religious: stultus et misere r. 2193:3
 Religiosity: stultus r. 1691:11
 Religious ne tuas 1691:11
 Religious after manner of this platform 1566:6
 I know thou art r. 269:11
 if not r. superstitious 937:9
 life a struggle 1691:17
 test 1560:9
 Reliquie: tales cum sint r. 2158:1
- Relish him more in the soldier 217:8
 his r. grown callous 737:4
 is no sweet 159:9
 no r. of salvation isn't 1359:16
 that inviteth 2018:16
 Relishes: what one r. nourishes 89:3
 Religion: eudæmon 985:10
 Returns: can thy light r. 2163:2
 Rem: facies r. et positis recte 1336:5
 to strenuous auge 1629:6
 Rembrandt: house of R. 1446:19
 Remedia faciant dolorem 1287:8
 graviora sunt r. periculis 1287:5
 nun praesunt 1285:10
 tardiora sunt r. quum mala 1284:11
 Remedies: efficacious r. cause pain 1287:8
 extreme r. for diseases 1287:10
 more grievous than offence 1287:6
 more slow than disease 1285:11
 new r. or new evils 1285:1
 oft in ourselves do lie 1286:18
 past, griefs ended 843:20
 worse than the disease 1287:3
 Remedies: gravior r. quum delicta 1287:6
 Remedies: at bay r. porcupine 1287:5
 Remediorum creata mutatio 1285:10
 Remedium tumultus fuit alius 1682:6
 Remedy
 See also Medicine
 best r. for danger 363:20
 for democrats is soldiers 431:11
 for everything but death 380:9
 for injuries to forget 986:11
 in his sleeve 2234:6
 for men diseased 1261:5
 no evil without r. 1684:20
 no r. against death 380:9
 no r. for fear 333:23
 no r. for love 1187:2
 no r. for time mispent 956:12
 of a defect 466:13
 of books 179:16
 inversion r. to all diseases 2016:16
 the a sharp 446:16
 without without regard 428:22
 worse than the disease 1287:5
 Remedies: only love r. 1286:14
 Remember 414:12
 and be sad 1397:14
 both food and drink 46:4
 cannot but r. such things 1295:8
 hard to bear, sweet to r. 1293:18
 I r. 186:13; 251:13; 684:1; 1297:1
 if I do not r. 1293:12
 if thou wilt, r. 405:7
 me when I am gone away 401:12
 one thing to r. another to know 1054:20
 the end 540:12
 the Muse 60:5
 thee 1295:8
 then you'll r. me 1296:4
 there's no other 2263:10
 till thou r. and I forget 1449:10
 to r. to forget to ask 1297:18
 way we parted 709:7
 we found a lonely spot 1297:16
 while light lives yet 1297:16
 ye may r. what ye will 708:14
 you are but a man 379:5
 you must die 379:8
 Remembered by a song 1521:2
 those who deserve to be r. 901:2
 twice read r. 1673:11
 Rememberer as well as remembered 645:7
 Remembering: teach me not art of r. 1297:17
 Remembrance
 See also Memory
 see lives on r. 24:7
 and reflection how allied 1689:13
 by their deserts 431:2

Remembrance, continued
 fallen from heaven 1239:17
 fond r. hidden deep 1290: 5
 have our works in r. 1421:10
 honor with r., not tears 404: 8
 how sharp point of r. is 1205:10
 let us not burden our r. 1205:10
 no r., which time does not 1011: 4
 of a generous deed 1952:18
 of a weeping queen 1205: 9
 of his dying Lord 239: 4
 of joys departed 1295: 1
 of my former love 1189: 4
 of things past 1295:10
 sweet is r. of troubles 204: 8
 sweet z. of the just 1029:18
 wakes with her busy train 1295: 3
 writ in r. more 32: 3
Remembrances emblematic
 life 1207:10
 poor r. are statues 1239:17
 Reminiscences not a r. of
 the land alone 1291: 8
 AUG 1294:15
 Remin adice vela tua 862:18
 velique 862:18
 Remission: gain thee no r. 214:24
 Remnants of history 82: 5
 Remnants s'endort 1607:14
Remora 1607:14
 abandon all r. 1608: 7
 access and passage to r. 1608:12
 as heart in which it grows 1607: 6
 begets reform 1607: 6
 evil when promotes deviant 1607: 6
 fatal egg by Pleasure laid 1607: 5
 feel thy pang, R. 1607:15
 for yesterday 1607:15
 goes to sleep 1607:14
 supply with r. 1607:11
 is memory awake 1607: 8
 is penitence 1701:10
 O that r. had voice to warn 1608: 8
 Remote from town 1500: 8
 unfriended 2028:13
 Remotid it nours to the 2007: 5
 Remove, by every r. I clear
 chain 31: 3
 Republicanism veteran 1918:19
 Remuer: decider 98:11
 Renard qu'une poule aurt
 pris 1801: 3
 Rendezvous: I keep life's r. 381: 8
 with death 381: 6
 with life 381: 6
 Rendezvous: voyez le beau
 r. 1790:11
 Renegades double loves 1544: 3
 Kenenime better than ri-
 chess 1701:10
 Renemmer: ye he data 624:16
 Renounce for fear of losing 1190:16
 Renovates and lives 1844:14
Renown
See also Fame
 all fair examples of r. 1319: 8
 all hit or miss 627: 1
 and glory difference 1700:13
 content with judgments 1700:13
 extend r. by deeds 2061: 7
 ghosts of dead r. 630: 7
 Is this your r. 1321:11
 life for which is bought r. 630: 7
 lofty lure of r. 627:14
 mother of virtues 603: 3
 not child of repose 054: 7
 of riches frail 2061:16
 on earth 606:16
 poor r. of being smart 1751: 6
 praise rendered good man 624: 6
 small town, great r. 472:13
 without one ripple of r. 1800:18
 Renowned be thy grave 340: 8
 Renowned be thy grave 340:16
Rept envious
 her r. is sorrow 877:19
 millions—why? for 404:13
 murdering r. for bit of soil 900:1
 what you goin' to do when
 the r. comes round 1223:10
 who paid the r. 189: 2

Rept-rol Cupid 998: 7
 Rept: anticipated r. 418: 5
 Rept: what cannot be r. 341: 9
 not regretted 341: 9
 Rept: argue, or to r. 2200: 3
 Rept: neat r. shall feast
 us 690:15
 sweet r. and calm repose 182: 6
 Rept: that he that r. 1837:11
 Rept: first to r. and regret 2201: 7
 for doing good 807: 8
 I'll r. and that suddenly 1699:18
 it from my very soul 148: 1
 never r. of having eaten
 too little 581:17
 never to r. wisdom 1608:18
 never too late to r. 1699:13
 noble mind disdains not
 to r. 1699: 5
 of good behavior 812: 7
 one day before your death 1608:11
 sure to die, would r. 1385: 2
 work done r. 1608:18
 what's past 205:18
Reptantia 1098
 all save silence bying r. 1822:16
 always comes behind 1609:14
 deathbed 214:24
 give r. to her lover 2201:16
 good, innocence better 1609: 3
 he who seeks r. 1608:11
 I decline to buy r. 1608:17
 in the form you see 1431: 5
 long years of r. 1010:23
 more than remorse 1700: 3
 no r. in the grave 1700: 4
 of hypocrite hypocrisy 943:13
 of thy thousand lies 214:24
 rears her snake crest 1609:13
 stand in spot of r. 1609: 4
 swift counsel drags r. 1010:17
 to do it no more 1609:10
 trends on their heels 1601: 2
 try what r. can 1609:18
 virtue of weak minds 1608:18
 want of power to sin 1609: 1
 what of sin own r. 1607: 5
 winter garment of r. fine 1609:11
 with morning cool r. came 1609:16
 ye sorrowed to r. 1608:15
 Reptent but of three things 1608:14
 never r. anything 1608:11
 of sin 1825: 3
 Reptent in coach and
 six 1267:17
 Reptentir n'est pas tant un
 regret du mal 1699: 8
 Reptent: age r. too soon 231:15
 he that r. of his own act is
 a fool 1699: 2
 world not believe man r. 1700: 7
 Reptentia: eccidit miseris
 cramine r. 450: 3
 Reptentia kills the wretch 450: 3
 use not vain r. 198:13
 Reptentia prompt 2023:10
 Reply: Charish 1603:15
 for r. too mad 1993:10
 I pause for a r. 1605:13
 in few words 1981:10
 theirs not to make r. 215:14
 Repentir de son courage 324: 4
 Report: but I'll r. it 1604:17
 evil r. and good r. 809:16
 good r. makes men live
 long 1701:13
 knew great men by r. 371: 2
 makes crows blacker 344:14
 of death an exaggeration 395: 1
 sell me your good r. 2001: 4
 strife in your own r. 215: 1
 Reptentia: an-mene 1475: 5
 ext un bon chose 193: 1
 Reptent: boredom its
 brother 193: 1
 curtain of r. 197: 6
 earned a night's r. 1065:13
 fair-dreadn'd r. 974: 3
 foster nurse of nature 1065: 3
 genius for r. 811: 3

Reptor, continued
 God has given us this r. 1709:17
 his last r. 1281: 6
 men have ever loved r. 1606:18
 perpetual r. unendurable 631:18
 statue-like r. 593: 6
 sweet repast and calm r. 582: 6
 sweet r. and rest 1846:10
 that ever is the same 725: 1
 Reprehensio: proverbial 451: 7
 Reprehensio: checked with r. 481: 7
 Reprehensio: taxation
 without r. 2297: 1
 Representative depends upon
 people 432: 8
 Repression seed of revolu-
 tion 1715: 1
 Reproach and everlasting
 shame 1800:10
 runs deeper than sword 1607:12
 listen to fool's r. 606:13
 of a few 1679:17
 of making world mis-
 erable 1608: 9
 receives r. of being 1700: 3
 without fear and without r. 239:12
 Reproaches: idle and poor r. 990: 8
 of his own heart 1607: 1
 Reproaches: fall to r. 721: 1
 Reproaches qui lovent 1320: 7
 Reproduction of mankind
 a great marvel 1222:13
 Reproach: bear r. who merit
 praise 1460:10
 is half lost 1604: 8
 on her lip 1604: 8
 useful r. to praise 1501: 7
 Valiant 1603:15
 Reproba make friendship
 distant 738:17
 Reprove: avoid what you
 r. 183: 1
 her when she's right 1605: 7
 Reptile: let the r. live 1605: 5
 Reptiles: breed r. of the
 mind 1428: 9
Republic
See also Democracy
 bloom forever, O R. 1161: 1
 a climate of civilization 430:14
 is a raft 430:10
 of letters 1767: 4
 of mediocrity 259:12
 tortured for the R. 1280: 3
 Republics: corruptissima r. 1000: 6
 Republicans: acrimonious
 and early r. 431: 7
 form of government 431:10
 highest form of govern-
 ment 632: 4
 mail handed out by R. 1508:13
 only form of government 430:13
 partly 1548:11
 Republicanism of the family 632:18
 Republicanism split 1845:12
 stalwart R. 1845:12
 we are R. 1591: 2
Republics and through lux-
 ury 813:17
 exist by being agitated 1066: 7
 République des lettres 1671: 6
 République: finissant par
 le luxe 813:17
 Repudiate the repudiators 1257: 6
 Repugnance to paying 1470: 1
 Repulse: take no r. 2223:10
 Reputation: at every word
 a r. dim 1700:17
 better than my r. 1701: 5
 blaze of r. dim in pocket 1700:18
 bloom in every word 1847: 7
 but no money 1701: 7
 contemporaneous r. 624: 7
 demands words 1700:13
 difficult to win r. 1700:17
 easily cracked 1701: 6
 false r. 1701: 7
 for veracity 921: 5
 good r. is a false estate 1701:12
 great r. great noise 1701:12

Reputation, continued

I have lost my g.1700: 9
 I have offended r.1703: 3
 idle and false imputation 1703: 4
 in r. sick1703: 4
 infamous r. with posterity 901: 3
 is a bubble1702: 5
 is a jewel1701: 180
 is a spur to wit.1701: 119
 is the greatest inheritance 1701: 17
 lies in graves, gets had r. 1700: 15
 life of the mind1700: 7
 like its shadow1701: 112
 live on r. of r.1700: 10
 man with r. no longer free 1701: 1
 men have r. by distance 1700: 14
 not know character1701: 2
 nothing so delicate as r. 800: 10
 of a woman1700: 11
 of being well to do1700: 10
 of five-and-twenty431: 7
 second patrimony1701: 17
 seeking the bubble r.1700: 5
 shines by good r.1700: 114
 solar system has no anxi-
 ety about its r.1702: 2
 sold my R. for a Song498: 8
 spoken r.1700: 1
 supplied by punctuality1700: 5
 synonym of popularity 1700: 4
 will never equal labor 1700: 10
 wink a r. down1702: 5
 worthless set up on high 1702: 3
 worthy survive own r. 1703: 3
 wounded r. seldom cured 1703: 7
 written out of r.1702: 18
 Reputations: each age re-
 vives r.1700: 15
 like beavers1701: 3
 of nineteenth century1700: 18
 Repute: sink r. for free-
 dom1701: 180
 Requisite founded as com-
 mands1700: 6
 Requite: quod caret r. non
 durable1707: 8
 Requiem: da r.1703: 7
 Requisite ea certa laborum 1707: 15
 Rerum: major r. tibi navi-
 tur ordo803: 5
 varia sort r.274: 14
 Res gratias usque apparet novi 139: 11
 amicus invenit735: 12
 ampla domi1701: 16
 bellicas majores quam
 urbanas811: 7
 cui non conveniet sua r.209: 5
 eadem vulnus188: 13
 gratias scribere903: 5
 hominum cunctis158: 3
 maxime r. effecta833: 15
 mihi r. subiungere274: 7
 non potest parvo r. magna
 constare847: 6
 omnibus nobis ut q. dant
 bene808: 6
 parva beatum130: 3
 reddit planissimum835: 9
 sacro903: 19
 secunda r. sunt maximum 159: 13
 secunda valent commutare 159: 5
 Research1706
 Researches: deep r. vex
 brain216: 1
 far must thy r. go1703: 18
 Resemblance
 See also *Librease*
 of things which differ871: 10
 much as true blood wears851: 6
 Resembles: more it r., worse
 it looks1447: 10
 that it was831: 3
 Resurrection: stray from r. 187: 16
 Reserve: acquiesce r.133: 181
 no woman where no r. 135: 181
 reach deep r. of man940: 1
 Residue: forced r.244: 19
 God's r. is next to mine 883: 3
 is center of the world209: 8
 love's long r.1276: 8

Residue: starve upon r.377: 16
 Resign: few die, none r.1349: 8
 nor, when we will, r.438: 12
 Resignation:1703
 dying down of vital im-
 pulse1704: 112
 gently slopes the way1704: 7
 is confirmed desperation 437: 10
 open-eyed, conscious1704: 3
 Resigned when his beside 1704: 8
 Resist both wind and tide 644: 8
 everything except tempta-
 tion1982: 14
 much, obey little1088: 10
 or die1703: 17
 where none invade1980: 14
 Resistance: passive r.1837: 6
 to tyrants2004: 6
 Resisted: but know not
 what's r.1950: 9
 Resolute: be r. and great 1703: 11
 in most extremes1906: 19
 Resolution1705
 arm'd with R.8215: 3
 dauntless spirit of r.177: 10
 he who breaks r. weakling 2009: 11
 high pitch his r. soars1703: 17
 honest, straight mind1708: 4
 I pull in r.2050: 12
 native hue of r.1002: 7
 never tell r. beforehand 1705: 15
 road to r. lies by doubt 1734: 15
 terrible is constant r.1705: 17
 what r. from despair947: 13
 Resolve and thou art free 1705: 10
 betrayed by eyes597: 13
 by firm r. to conquer love 1187: 5
 himself into Heaven885: 12
 no such thing as settled r. 1705: 7
 Resolves and re-revolves699: 14
 Resort and mart of earth1167: 11
 Respect: decent r. to opin-
 ions of mankind975: 3
 for a well-read man1075: 7
 for memory of Henry IV 1705: 23
 greater from distance403: 12
 lose r. for law1090: 14
 more tender1485: 11
 no r. of persons784: 0
 no r. of place, persons 1705: 13
 that makes calamity395: 10
 think not absence can im-
 pair r.31: 3
 thyself though no witness 486: 9
 to be capable of r. rare 233: 16
 too much r. upon world 224: 4
 treating with r.98: 7
 us, human, relieve poor 1492: 13
 yourself most of all1792: 7
 Respect: être capable de r.
 rare355: 16
 Respectability1706
 dickey on civilization1706: 2
 do mean things to keep r. 1706: 5
 Respectable: always r.1705: 13
 person1706: 7
 implies little observances 1706: 3
 means rich422: 17
 not one is r.82: 3
 only as respect1705: 13
 Respected according to
 money1334: 12
 Respects himself, safe from
 others1704: 4
 of theft1279: 18
 Respectus: donet r. ho-
 nesti506: 9
 Respite post te370: 8
 Respondes De ca198: 10
 Respublica forma laudari421: 10
 Rest1706
 a while and run a mile 1707: 10
 absence of occupation is
 not r.1706: 13
 absolute r. panacea1485: 3
 all things have r.827: 17
 and be thankful1707: 17
 and success are fellows 1707: 10
 at eighty years101: 8
 better sit still at 2.1040: 2

Rest, continued

comes at length1706: 15
 content1707: 7
 creep silently to r.1010: 10
 deep r. and sweet1849: 17
 end and reward of toil 1706: 9
 fled and forsook me841: 6
 fly away and be at r.1706: 17
 for sole of foot1706: 17
 for weary pilgrims found 851: 10
 from bitter thoughts393: 4
 give r. to your body1100: 13
 good r. from sorrow1846: 12
 hardest penal toil1707: 1
 he sighs for r.1707: 2
 I will give you r.1707: 4
 if I r. I trust1799: 1
 in heaven1308: 1
 in Nature, not God1390: 9
 is for the dead1706: 11
 is not idleness1706: 8
 is not quitting1706: 14
 is silence1021: 10
 in sweet after strife1707: 5
 in the panacea1285: 3
 Master I've earned it—R. 1707: 3
 no music in a r.1706: 16
 no r. in grave for Pilgrim 1220: 1
 no r. releases from labor 1065: 5
 now cometh r.391: 14
 on every mountain is r.1356: 4
 perturbed spirit1707: 13
 round restlessness His r. 792: 15
 shelt at r. so am I2147: 2
 sicken r. he up cares 1846: 3
 springs from strife800: 13
 sweet is old man's r.26: 1
 that strengthens into deeds 1707: 14
 there's a r. behind1706: 16
 think not of r.1707: 2
 thou shalt r. sweetly879: 1
 too much r. becomes pain 1707: 1
 way to r. is pain1734: 15
 what is this r. of death374: 4
 why seekest thou r.1065: 9
 Restaurant: opening a r.1859: 13
 thou shalt eat at good r. 1128: 13
 Reate: il en r. toujours quel-
 que chose214: 4
 j'y suis, et j'y r.2109: 1
 Restful: he r.1666: 3
 Restless: places: no r. so fair 951: 181
 Restlessness in inactivity 1442: 13
 Round our r. His rest792: 15
 Restoration: not revolution
 h.t.r.67: 7
 worst of revolutions is r. 1712: 13
 Restorative: read it for r. 123: 10
 Restorer: tired Nature's
 sweet r.1846: 3
 Restraint: free from r. of
 body1706: 3
 from ill722: 8
 praise the firm r.2451: 10
 he will not brook2204: 10
 unconfin'd r.1844: 14
 Restraints upon the actions
 of other people1103: 13
 Result
 See also *Consequences*
 happiness1907: 7
 justifies the deed540: 9
 misery1907: 7
 proves wisdom of act303: 5
 Results are beginnings303: 1
 of his own example583: 15
 Resume: way to resumption
 is to r.661: 1
 Résumé: earth's r. entire
 Poets on thy heel52: 4
 Résumé de mes études politi-
 ques2874: 1
 Resumption: way to r. is to
 resume66: 1
 Resurrection
 See also *Judgment Day*
 at r. a fair edition370: 1
 day for bodies1011: 7
 day of r.514: 13
 shall man no r. know968: 13

Retes quis non r. accipit 1085: 8
 Retenoi: ha inferens nula
 ca r. 891: 4
 Retention: in hell 892: 891: 4
 Retentive to the strength of
 spirit 1613:11
 Retia: apparent r. vitat
 svin 161: 2
 Retinaculat melius duo de
 if fendunt r. havim 1569:12
 Retire at half-past right 1126:10
 I shall r. early 415:26
 to r. is not to flee 456:18
 Retired amidst a crowd 1983:12
 Retirement after eight years 92: 5
 O blest r. 31: 3
 rural quiet, friendship 1736: 1
 short r. urges sweet return 1862: 6
 Retort courteous 1110:16
 Retraiment: ceux qui ne
 we r. 1428:14
 Retreat: brave r. 456:16
 could never brook r. 311: 2
 honorable r. 681: 9
 if I r. kill me 664: 7
 make an honorable r. 2061:10
 may be success 2106: 7
 more is worth good r. 456:17
 to know when to r. 1867: 3
 Retreats from care 31: 3
 sunless r. of Ocean 1286: 2
 Retrenchment and reform 1555: 2
 Retribution 1708
 creeps on, though late 1763:16
 Retrograde: if not r. 118:15
 if not advance 1616: 9
 Retrograde: en r. en avan-
 cant 1617: 5
 Retrospection all to future 1460:13
 Retrouvés: I like the saucy
 1443: 2
 Return: and never must r. 44: 2
 I r. no more 1431:14
 Returning were as tedious
 as go o'er 1714:14
 Réussir, avoir l'air fou 1930:15
 Réussir aux gens doux 1931: 4
 Rêve de jeunesse réalise
 dans l'âge 831:14
 Revel: what were r. without
 wine 2155: 8
 Revelation: manifestation
 of divinity 784: 8
 satisfies all doubts 796: 9
 that we are parts of God 797:13
 Révélation: toute r. d'un
 secret 1754:11
 Revelations: life ends with
 R. 1119:17
 of a dream 1092: 2
 Revealing like lords 1980:14
 Revelers: moonshine r. 515: 9
 Revery
 See also Feast
 midnight about and r. 650:14
 sound of r. by night 658:13
 Revels: our r. now are
 ended 2095:12
 what r. are in hand 68: 6
 Revenge 1711
 back on itself recoils 1713: 9
 begot r. 1708: 2
 call it not r., his duty 1713:12
 capable and wide r. 1713:19
 certainly no virtue 1713:15
 confession of pain 1712: 8
 cud that I do chew 1713:13
 had stomach for them all 1713:18
 I love a dire r. 1712:14
 I will most horribly r. 1713:16
 Inhuman word 1712: 8
 is a inselous fruit 1713:16
 is profitable 1713:15
 it will feed my r. 1713: 3
 its own executioner 1713: 3
 keeps wounds green 1713: 4
 kind of wild justice 1713: 2
 living wall beat r. 1713: 9
 make r. a virtue 1713:12
 mean r. an' malice issue 935: 6

Revenge, continued
 moditates r. who least con-
 plains 1713:14
 muck and amber in r. 1713:15
 never comes too late 1713: 5
 of thine enemy 543: 8
 or death the witchword 2116:13
 pleasure of petty mind 2203:13
 sign of savage nature 2101: 3
 stronger than gratitude 1713: 4
 sweet is r. to women 2203: 9
 sweet r. grows harsh 1713:11
 sweeter than honey 1712:18
 sweetest of all 1712:19
 their r. deadly and quick 2203: 9
 thirsty drop of soul 1713: 8
 to r. is no valour 1711: 9
 to work a fell r. 2203:12
 triumphs over death 387: 7
 with joys as great 1710:17
 wrong us, shall we not r. 1012:13
 Revenged of every harm 1713: 7
 Revenues: I will have such
 r. 1713:16
 Revenue a new mutation 1636:15
 Revenue: economy a great
 r. 526:10
 my r., the silly cheat 2501: 1
 no r. but good spirits 678:19
 of the book, loamy 1965:13
 Revenues: duke's r. on her
 back 489: 2
 sineas of state 1967: 2
 Revere thyself, yet despise 1792: 9
 Reverence for parents 1452: 4
 have them in r. 188: 12
 King as conscience 1040: 4
 of a man's self 1792: 2
 self-r., self-knowledge 1787:11
 the gods 860: 9
 to precedent 1594: 7
 to yond peeping moon 1541:11
 too much old times 83:13
 what a sweet r. is that 1792: 7
 Reverend: how r. is the view 1650: 2
 old and r. 31: 7
 Reverent: more r. to be-
 lieve 297: 9
 Reverentio: debetur puero
 reverentia 106: 9
 major r. longitudo 463:12
 Reverse relieved by thrills 1362:14
 Reverse cannot befall 1625:15
 Reverses of fortune easily
 borne 715: 5
 Reversion dragging evolu-
 tion 587: 4
 in the sky 1715:14
 Revery stone will do 961:22
 Review: come to his last
 r. 1864: 9
 he who can't write can r. 343: 9
 Reviewers 341
 business of r. 342: 2
 cannot understand authors 340:15
 people who have failed 343: 8
 to calumniate 314: 8
 to watch poets 342: 2
 who shall dispute 343:13
 Revised by author 571: 9
 Revivals: history of art is
 to the history of r. 1021:12
 Revolt make bonds galling 1714:17
 not r., revolution 1714:15
 Revolt: pas une r. 1714:15
 Revolts of intelligence dan-
 gerous 994: 5
 Revolution 1714
 contains something evil 1714: 3
 first step to empire 1714: 6
 in waistcoat pocket 1714:11
 is transfer of power 1714: 3
 justify r. 1236: 1
 Kerevsky of this r. 1714:17
 not a revolt, a r. 1714:15
 thought in one man's mind 1714:11
 to establish democracy 431: 4
 Revolutions are not made;
 they come 1714:124

Revolutions, continued
 are not to be evaded 1714:10
 never go backwards 1714:16
 never lightened burden 1714:17
 not made with rose-water 1714: 7
 spring from trifles 1714: 1
 women late r. 2201: 3
 worst of r. is restoration 1714:18
 Revolutions a l'eau-rose 1714: 7
 Revolver: continue to r. 2277:12
 Revolvers are to be avoided 181: 7
 Revulsion: excuse for r. 3901: 4
 Reward 1718
 cross or crown 337: 8
 dull r. of future fame 1141: 3
 for a good deed to have
 done it 1713:12
 for faithful silence 1802:12
 for one r. pursue two things 1601: 8
 is r. of virtue head 904: 5
 just r. I must receive 1801:12
 late but sure r. succeeds 2091: 7
 of my folly 666: 9
 of one duty is power 1713: 3
 of thing well done 1713:12
 of toil is rest 1704: 9
 of valor 1713:12
 of virtue is virtue 2091: 3
 of well-doing 1713:12
 strenuous for bright r. 1713: 4
 sure r. succeeds 1713: 4
 sweetens industry 1713: 6
 worthy of his r. 1713: 7
 worthy of my genius 1713:12
 Rewards and Follies 614:12
 his deeds with doing 1713:12
 not in r. but in strength 1713:10
 that would to Virtue bring 1713:10
 which decorate the brave 9201: 7
 Re-word: I the matter will
 r. 1713: 3
 Re-write thrice re-written 1801: 8
 Rex est qui metuit nihil 1040: 3
 roster est animus 1883:12
 quon r., tells gress 1612: 2
 regnat and non gubernat 1630:12
 Reynolds: epiphany 561:12
 Resolutes till cows come
 home 3301: 2
 Rhamus: knows what R.
 knows 534:17
 Rhein, da weichen uns're
 Rehen 1716:12
 den freien deutschen R. 1716:12
 die Wacht am R. 797: 4
 zum R., zum R., zum
 deutschen R. 1716:12
 Rhenish and sleepy mead 2157: 3
 Rhetoric
 See also Grammars
 either very good or sought 1440: 4
 enchantment of soul 1440: 4
 for r., he could not ope 1437:14
 gay r. 6173: 1
 heavenly r. of thine eye 600:12
 of a silver fee 1090:10
 of persuading eyes 124:16
 ornate r. 1927:11
 pluck some flower of r. 1439:13
 practise r. in common talk 1946: 2
 silent r. of a look 600:12
 stinging r. 1951:16
 sweet silent R. 124:16
 truth and beauty in r. 1440: 4
 takes no account of art 1249:16
 whole streams outflow 1437:14
 Rhetorician can prove 1437:14
 sophistical r. 779:16
 ruins teach nothing 820: 8
 Rheum: how now, foolish R. 1973:12
 in mine eyes too 461: 3
 salt r. 1756:12
 women's r., cheap as lies 1973:16
 Rheumatic of shoulder 863:12
 Rheums chill the vision 1973:12
 joint-racking r. 460:12
 Rhin: verre R. Alkmond 773:12
 Rhine, The
 a blessing on the R. 1714:12
 carried R. 1714:12

Rhine, continued
 flows rapid ruins of past 1761:17
 lordly, lovely R. 1761:14
 majestic R. 1761:13
 may he knee 1855:3
 wash the river R. 1761:13
 wide and winding R. 1761:13
 Rhine: good old R. 1761:6
 is homely beast 1410:1
 the ready, the R. 1333:16
 Rhodope was left without
 a shade 1363:1
 Rhodope 693
 Rhombus latior est patella 524: 8
 Rhone: the arrowy R. 1733:12
 Rhyme 1620
 and to be melancholy 1263:13
 began t' converse poetry 1506:12
 build lofty R. 1879:1
 careless R. still floats 1500:5
 crimson error's cheek with
 sportive R. 1546:6
 disposed to R. 1754:6
 dock the tail of R. 1691:1
 each R. a petal sweet 1850:15
 epla's stately R. 2001:4
 five linking R. 1544:1
 hitched into a R. 1521:8
 hunted lines of R. 1361:18
 I R. for fun 1537:14
 I will R. and print 1635:11
 invention of barbarous
 Age 1536:14
 is the rock 1526:12
 making beautiful old R. 131:1
 making legs in R. 1910:14
 neither R. nor reason can
 neither R. nor reason can
 express how much 1518:3
 no R. our language yields 1453:13
 no slightest golden R. 1519:9
 not empty of reason 1518:3
 not years o'erthrow 1519:9
 outlive this powerful R. 1510:11
 received not R. nor reason 1518: 5
 rudder is of verities 1506:11
 some R. for needful cash 1537:14
 speak but one R. and I 1214:12
 the pipe 1440:16
 themselves into favors 1523:18
 this R. is out of reason 1518:3
 to Jack and Tom my R. 1401:22
 zeal of fools in R. 1549:4
 Rhyme: just a R. like by
 chance 1537:14
 Rhymes and rattle of man
 or boy 1904:1
 canter of the R. 1546:11
 ere he wakes 1545:3
 hang'd for very honest R. 1531:7
 I've written fifty R. 1531:14
 of R. I had store 1506:15
 pair their R. as Venus 1522:13
 ring out my mournful R. 1538:16
 Rhyming: bondage of R. 1546:14
 Rhine: five fathom under
 the R. 1442:12
 in the R. have you rated
 me 1877:1
 seal's R. hath its mer-
 chandise 1889:8
 Rib: break a R. of steel 1991:20
 go without my R. 141:6
 made of R. of Adam 1812:12
 sat of the side of Adam 1121:1
 Ribald and rude 981:5
 Ribald: give me but what
 this R. bound 1216:1
 in the sea of youth 131:3
 to stick in his coat 2001:19
 Ribbon: blue R. of the turf 1631:1
 in way of youth 151:3
 round hat wears green R. 864:13
 round his breast 1812:1
 Ribbani: white R. 1904:1
 Ribs of that ancient castle cast 1
 over-weathered 1615:11
 under a R. of death 1910:16
 Ribstone Pippin: right as 679:17
 Ribst: best not to stir 1691:1

Rich according to what he
 is 1544:1
 always advising the poor 1571:13
 and strange the human lot 206:3
 as a Jew 1351:8
 as R. as Coombs 1712:13
 be R. for yearning 1794:12
 be R. rather than happy 118:17
 become R. all at once 1718:18
 better live R. than die R. 1719:1
 beyond dreams of avarice 1718: 2
 by easy trips to heav'n 1371:16
 by what one does with-
 out 1781:1
 change pleases the R. 1391:1
 complaint of surfeits 1733:5
 curse not the R. 1351:1
 dies R. dies disgraced 1712:12
 direct to their furniture 1793: 2
 easier for camel to go
 through eye of needle,
 than for R. to enter
 Kingdom of God 1721:6
 evil men are R. 1721:5
 feast, the poor fast 1721:5
 foolish sayings of the R. 1720:17
 for self, poor for friends 1704:12
 from very want of wealth 871:2
 give to the R. 1362:12
 God help the R. 1571:6
 hate the poor 1571:6
 I am R. with little store 1340: 9
 I love my R. 1571:4
 if R., thou'rt poor 1571:2
 in barren fame 1621:14
 in good works 1338:10
 in having such a jewel 1545:1
 in lands, R. in money 1662:6
 in promises 1620:14
 in poverty 1311:1
 in proportion to number 1721:20
 indeed whom God loves 791:2
 live poorly to die R. 118:17
 lying R. man 1571:15
 man is honest man 1717:15
 maketh haste to be R. 1718:21
 man's R. with little 1328:3
 many of the R. damned 1573:1
 most R. being poor 1693:17
 need no protection 1230:4
 no man R. as all men ought
 to be 1718:5
 no sin but to be R. 146:3
 not gaudy 491:1
 not R. at forty, never R. 2164: 2
 not young, be in R. 1334:11
 nothing to other world 1719:8
 old and R. 1361:4
 passing R. with forty
 pounds 1721:12
 poorly R. 119:1
 possessed by money 1719:13
 quiet and infamous 1021:1
 receipt to farm well 637:13
 she was R. and he poor 1571:17
 should have strong
 stomach 1718:11
 tempts by making R. 1981:13
 that cannot tell store 1719:9
 that coveteth least 1721:17
 to R. false seeds gold 1362:11
 who have true friends 720:12
 who is not proud 1371:6
 who owes nothing 477:12
 who owns day 369:17
 who want nothing 1721:12
 whom God loves 791:1
 with an empty heart 1208:8
 with forty pounds a year 1390:18
 with spoils of nature 1581:17
 with the spoils of time 1095:19
 without a fault 1293:1
 without a show 480:1
 without convictions 1718:1
 would not if I could be R. 2161:15
 Richard Conqueror 681:2
 Richard is himself again 1071:12
 O my king 1038:12
 Poor R. 721:13
 Richardson: that fellow R. 677:17

Riche que Dieu about 791:1
 qui ne doit rien 1471:10
 Richer than all his tribe 1276:16
 Rilehes 1710
 age provela after R. 124:1
 are exposed to danger 1571:3
 are for spending 1721:3
 are gotten with pain 1717:16
 baggage of virtue 1716:18
 bear of thy heavy R. but a
 journey 1573:1
 best ignorance of
 wealth 1798:5
 blessing know how to use 1719:10
 cause of evil 1723:3
 change owners every day 1573: 5
 come better after poverty 1571:16
 cover multitude of woes 1720: 4
 dare to despise R. 1718:7
 desire for R. ruling passion 611:2
 diploma of slavery 1718:7
 enjoys R. who needs least 1721:11
 enter kingdom of God 1721:6
 exposed to danger 1571:3
 finches in as poor as winter 1573: 4
 for enjoyment of pleasure 1720: 3
 from heaven all R. flow 1717:6
 gather'd trouble 1121:4
 gentility ancient R. 681:9
 get R. first, get wealth 1718:19
 gives to a scoundrel 1721:15
 gifts from the devil 1721:22
 great R. to live sparingly 1717: 9
 have wings 1719:1
 he heathen up R. 1718:4
 he may love R. that want
 sh 1718:13
 I've all but R. bodily 1721:3
 ignorance of wealth 1718:13
 imaginary R. of paper credit 333:20
 in left hand R. honor 772:16
 incentives to evil 1717:8
 increase monitously 1721:3
 infinite R. in little room 101:8
 inordinate love of R. 1127:16
 keeps R. and enjoys not 1719:3
 make themselves wings 1719:3
 means to gratify will 1720:3
 multiples R. multiples
 cares 1721:7
 of the mind 1718:5
 of wisdom and years 1718:5
 oft bring harm 1721:16
 possess'd but not enjoyed 1719: 3
 proud of R. a fool 1718:9
 purchased wisdom for none 2167: 9
 rule the roast 1720:1
 search for R. 1718:14
 serve a wise man 1719:14
 serve or govern 1719:15
 set not your heart upon R. 1721:10
 shortest way to R. 1718:12
 solder up faults 1720:16
 to make thy R. pleasant 35:4
 to men of understanding 1930: 8
 to such gross asses 1721:15
 to the Careful 1721:15
 true R. in true happiness 828:10
 very R. of thyself 1213:12
 what are R. empire 1718:19
 what R. give us 1721:19
 what R. have you 1721:16
 what R. in thy breeches 1717:19
 Richesse oblige 1721:1
 Richmond: another R. in the
 field 1643:6
 On to R. 63:2
 Richmonds in the field 1643:6
 Riddle 1721
 beware R. of young boys 1721:15
 me, R. me rec 1721:15
 no royal R. 1893:12
 of the age 43:2
 of the Sphinx 1721:16
 of the world 1893:3
 strange R. of a lady 1721:13
 that I write 1721:13
 upon this R. runs wisdom 1721: 4
 vexed to death Homer 1721:15
 ye had not found out my R. 1721:15

Riddles still bid us de-
spise 1768:7
Ride a bit of blood 1768:12
booted and spurred to r. 1768:15
for sailing merrily 1768:18
just came for the r. 1768:21
man, sit easy and light 1768:24
more than thou gow 1768:27
not free horse to death 1768:30
we r. them down 1768:33
well could be r. r. 1768:36
Ride, at sapla 1768:39
Ridout: tira le r. 1768:42
Ridenda aut flenda 1768:45
Ridentem audit dulce r. 1768:48
Ridentibus ardent 1768:51
Rider
See also Horsemanship
and horse-friend, for 1768:54
he had a r. on his back 1768:57
unrequited 1768:60
Riders in a race do not stop 1768:63
Riders behind must not
guide 1768:66
upon the storm 1768:69
Rider, plus de r. su r. 1768:72
prit 1768:75
locum ipse r. 1768:78
Ridge that tempts ambition 1768:81
Ridgrole: held the r. up 1768:84
Ridicule 1768:87
checks what is absurd 1768:90
he who laughs bears r. 1768:93
hold them up to r. 1768:96
philosophy philosophical 1768:99
sacred to r. his life long 1769:02
test of truth 1769:05
r. philosophy 1769:08
ical 1769:11
turning others into r. 1769:14
Ridicule des méchants ori-
ginaire 1769:17
touche au sublime 1769:20
Ridiculous and magnificent 1769:23
for qualities he pretends 1769:26
touché sublime 1769:29
Ridiculousness 1769:32
Ridiculous auri fortune 1769:35
Riding, fencing, gunnery 1769:38
good r. at two anchors 1769:41
Mien: c'est qui ne fut r. 1769:44
n'arrive point r. 1769:47
Ries donc, beau rieur 1769:50
Rifuto: il gran r. 1769:53
Rift between the maxa 1769:56
within the lute 1769:59
Rigdom: ancient r. 1770:02
Rigdom: Funnidos 1770:05
Ringing: his r. refitted 1770:08
Rigrah: when she is r. 1770:11
Right 1770:14
after death all men r. 1770:17
all goes r. and nothing
wrong 1770:20
all seem wrong and r. 1770:23
all r. with the world 1770:26
and wrong become one 1770:29
and wrong exist in nature 1770:32
as a lie 1770:35
as a ram's horn 1770:38
as a Ribstone Pippin 1770:41
as a trivet 1770:44
as my glove 1770:47
as my leg 1770:50
as snow in harvest 1770:53
as zain 1770:56
as soldier, wrong as man 1770:59
be sure you are r. 1771:02
better than law 1771:05
both are r. 1771:08
by force of beauty 1771:11
claim as r. what you can
ask 1771:14
conspiration to govern 1771:17
defend your r. to say it 1771:20
divine of kings to govern
wrong 1771:23
divine r. of government 1771:26
divine r. of kings 1771:29
divine r. of pharaohs 1771:32

Right, continued
do r. and get no thanks 1771:35
do r. and leave cause 1771:38
quences 1771:41
equal r. to use of land 1771:44
foot first 1771:47
give every r. you claim 1771:50
God and my r. 1771:53
God will give r. upper
hand 1771:56
greatest r. in world 1771:59
he's all r. 1772:02
heaven still guards the r. 1772:05
hew to line of r. 1772:08
hooking r. and wrong 1772:11
I am r. and you are r. 1772:14
I see the r. 1772:17
I shrink from what was r. 1772:20
if mankind had wished for
r. 1772:23
in r. with two or three 1772:26
is in our words 1772:29
is more than might 1772:32
is overcome by might 1772:35
is r. 1772:38
it doesn't seem hardly r. 1772:41
it must be r. 1772:44
makes might 1772:47
mashing of r. and wrong 1772:50
might and r. 1772:53
might and r. govern 1772:56
more precious than peace 1772:59
more r. than wrong 1773:02
my r. has been rolled up 1773:05
natural r. to be free 1773:08
never do r. by mistake 1773:11
never valued 1773:14
wrong 1773:17
not satisfied to be r. 1773:20
nothing r. until beautiful 1773:23
now ain't I r. 1773:26
now is wrong 1773:29
of earlier creation 1773:32
of excessive wrong 1773:35
of ignorant man 1773:38
of past evil was 1773:41
of private judgment 1773:44
of roaming 1773:47
one goes to r. other left 1773:50
or wrong: our country 1773:53
overborne of wrong 1773:56
people's r. remains 1773:59
pray that God defend R. 1774:02
prove r. is wrong 1774:05
rather r. than President 1774:08
refuse with r. take with
left 1774:11
revolutionary r. to dis-
member 1774:14
seizes the r. and holds it 1774:17
shall be the r. 1774:20
spoke much of r. and
wrong 1774:23
speak r. denounce wrong 1774:26
still in the r. to stay 1774:29
to live as we shall 1774:32
tends to universal good 1774:35
that r. should overcome
might 1774:38
to acquire property 1774:41
to be a counsel fool 1774:44
to be happy 1774:47
to be his own oppressor 1774:50
to be in this world 1774:53
to be wrong 1774:56
to begin with 1774:59
to censure heart to help 1775:02
to consume happiness 1775:05
to dissemble love 1775:08
to live as we shall 1775:11
to portion of earth 1775:14
to see r. and not do it 1775:17
to square inch of soil 1775:20
to use of land 1775:23
to yield to truth 1775:26
tried hard to do r. 1775:29
true idea of r. 1775:32
until it is settled r. 1775:35
what r. have we to happi-
ness 1775:38

Right, continued
what r. what tree 1775:41
whatever is, is r. 1775:44
who can be secure of r. 1775:47
with firmness in the r. 1775:50
with two or three 1775:53
you all are r. and wrong 1775:56
Righteous are bold as lions 1775:59
he not r. over much 1776:02
flourish like palm tree 1776:05
forsook 1776:08
both hope in his death 1776:11
in his own eyes 1776:14
not seen the r. forsaken
..... 1776:17
pay for the sinners 1776:20
primum, little, perform
much 1776:23
rigid R. is a fool 1776:26
sold the r. for silver 1776:29
tormented 1776:32
Righteousness 1776:35
and peace have kissed 1776:38
choose r. 1776:41
exalteth a nation 1776:44
for r. but behold a cry 1776:47
in the way of r. 1776:50
unskillful in r. 1776:53
what is all r. 1776:56
Rightness expresses of ac-
tion 1776:59
Rights are still transmitted 1777:02
equal r. for all 1777:05
for which one hand fights 1777:08
God-given r. 1777:11
no r. to respect 1777:14
of Man 1777:17
of mankind 1777:20
of men to govern self 1777:23
of the laboring man 1777:26
only when our r. invaded 1777:29
that cost lives' blood 1777:32
unalienable r. 1777:35
what r. are his 1777:38
with all r. in their hands 1777:41
Rigmarole: learn'd call r. 1777:44
Rigid: golden 1777:47
Rigor and no law 1777:50
of penal law 1777:53
of the game 1777:56
of the law 1777:59
want of sufficient r. 1778:02
Riled: gittin' r. 1778:05
what vexed and r. him 1778:08
Riley: life of R. 1778:11
Rill: in every r. sweet in-
struction 1778:14
Silcom's abady r. 1778:17
sing who will of r. 1778:20
sun-loved r. 1778:23
Killa: pure guarding r. 1778:26
their many progress take 1778:29
Rim: Sun's r. dips 1778:32
Rimarut: plenus r. sun 1778:35
Ring: bright gold r. on hand 1778:38
for liberty 1778:41
I'll buy the r. 1778:44
iron r. worn by use 1778:47
of Wedded Love 1778:50
out the false 1778:53
that looked like ruby 1778:56
with this r. I thee wed 1778:59
your wedding r. wears 1779:02
Ringlet in the ears 1779:05
Ringlet of thin gray hair 1779:08
Ringlets: all the women's
loop 1779:11
in warden r. waid 1779:14
Ringlets of neckless image-
nation 1779:17
Rio: roll down to r. 1779:20
Riot: his rash sense takes
of r. 1779:23
Rip let her r. 1779:26
to washboard 1779:29
Rip Van Winkle: when
E. V. W. went away 1779:32
Rips as the meeting chamber 1779:35
for meeting 1779:38
not to let reason 1779:41

Ripe, continued

soon r. soon rotten1638: 3
 we r. and r.934: 8
 Ripeness is all382: 8
 Ripple of reborn1890: 18
 Rise eat le propre1077: 17
 Rise at five, dine at nine 873: 6
 betimes1266: 10
 by things under feet1016: 9
 early to please all1513: 7
 like father'd Mercury931: 13
 let it r., let it r.1340: 12
 never r. to fight again457: 3
 of empires and their fall 795: 10
 of empires, fall of kings 792: 13
 of every man187: 5
 of the second Adam11: 9
 perchance to fall1040: 2
 some r. by sin2082: 8
 sooner fall than r.622: 9
 to r. by others' fall1380: 13
 we fall to r.621: 6
 we r. by raising others1492: 9
 with the latest1071: 6
 you early in morning1739: 3
 Riser: early r. may sleep 1720: 5
 Riser: but to fall419: 14
 early to do wrong1463: 11
 on the toe116: 11
 one never r. so high1929: 4
 Rieth frat. first dressed 1729: 4
 up again1428: 11
 who r. late1739: 2
 Riability: what provokes
 you to r.1486: 3
 Rising
 early in the morning1730: 3
 seem'd pillar of state448: 6
 to a man's work2314: 7
 unto place laborious836: 0
 with Aurora's light1246: 9
 Risk all in one day456: 10
 must pay for gain752: 8
 sweetened by r.363: 13
 Risk dell' universo1861: 13
 Risk: nam r. incepto1076: 5
 Riskum temetum, ameli.1078: 18
 Risk: nimium r. pretium
 est1076: 17
 Risk: outworn r.949: 1
 Risk: mysterious of love 1273: 8
 to jocund Flora dear1911: 10
 Riskal means throwing away
 something1691: 13
 truth of religion is in its r. 1691: 13
 Rival: each upon his r.
 glared1731: 4
 in the wrong698: 15
 here jealous lookout1730: 18
 Rivalen potenter habet1731: 1
 Rivalry1730
 in valor spurred them
 on2021: 13
 is good for mortals1730: 10
 unresentful r.18: 3
 Rivals dwell on same river 1731: 5
 not r. in command2013: 5
 tightly belted for the race 1731: 1
 Rivalship: nothing done
 beautifully in r.1731: 3
 Rivaux: qui s'aiment sans
 avoir de r.1730: 10
 River1731
 at my garden's end1399: 18
 beyond r. I forget709: 4
 blame some crystal r.988: 8
 content of friends1731: 6
 did not bring r. and sky 1806: 7
 fill r. with my tears1973: 9
 floats upon the r. of his
 thoughts2105: 3
 follow r. and find sea1731: 12
 fruitful r. in the eye1861: 17
 glideth lit own sweat will 1768: 14
 has its individuality1731: 9
 let us cross the r.1005: 4
 The elms, noble r.1143: 3
 living r. by the door1791: 3
 never seen a r.1731: 10
 O r. of rest1845: 6

River, continued

of his thought2195: 3
 of Oblivion1423: 3
 of ten thousand masts839: 13
 of thy thoughts300: 13
 old man r.2287: 8
 over the r. they beckon 421: 8
 passed and God forgotten 785: 10
 sea-green r., proud to lave 1731: 8
 seek a r. for companion 1731: 12
 she by the r. sat1075: 9
 that flows on its bosom505: 10
 there is r. in Macedon1731: 5
 thousand years hence r.
 will run1731: 7
 thronged r. toiling to
 the main1983: 4
 to join the brimming r.200: 16
 winds somewhere safe to
 sea1149: 10
 Rivers: all r. run into sea 1771: 14
 benefaction to towns1731: 8
 bitter r.2033: 14
 deepest r. make least dim 2126: 3
 deepest r. flow with least
 sound2126: 5
 from bubbling springs2042: 2
 not so rapid as error576: 13
 roads that move1731: 12
 see the r. how they run1731: 12
 shallow r., to whose falls 1731: 4
 which are still in motion,
 stay1739: 6
 Rivières chemins qui mar-
 chant1731: 11
 Rivost: claudic' jum r.1660: 10
 Rivulet: drinking at a r.201: 2
 of text190: 4
 Rivulets: hurrying thro'
 lawn2001: 10
 Roach: timid r.718: 5
 Road1734
 and the r. below me2103: 5
 any r. leads to end of world 1731: 8
 because r. was steep1879: 5
 Best K. of All1731: 1
 give enemy r. for flight1545: 1
 grows strange35: 1
 had you seen r. before
 made1735: 3
 hard-hesten r. to house 630: 8
 human being travels1622: 12
 I take to the open r.2103: 5
 it's the white r. westwards 2103: 1
 keep common x., safe1734: 10
 life's r. so dim and dirty1851: 6
 life's unfinished r.1033: 5
 live by side of the r.1495: 8
 my r. shall be r. I made 1708: 3
 no easy r. from earth to
 stars1913: 9
 no expeditious r.1432: 3
 eling1734: 4
 only r. to highest stations 1092: 10
 pursued a lonely r.1251: 3
 reeling r., a rolling r.1734: 5
 rolling English r.1734: 5
 rough r. to greatness1838: 2
 rough that has no friend 730: 17
 straggling r. in Spain227: 11
 surest r. to health824: 3
 that has room to spare for
 one1277: 16
 that leads to God known
 I where1731: 3
 this r. not jackassable1734: 6
 to arrive follow single r. 1661: 13
 to heaven near by water 885: 10
 to hell easy to travel1692: 4
 to Mandalay3683: 1212: 6
 in the heavens remains1102: 8
 to resolution lies by doubt 1734: 16
 to ruin always in repair 1740: 9
 to vice steep2079: 12
 up-hill all the way1148: 3
 upon the r. to Romania2103: 9
 was a ribbon of moonlight 1794: 14
 whence no one returns189: 1

Road, continued

where r. bends, about steps 1649: 14
 wherever my r. shall lie439: 13
 which we must travel too 389: 8
 who passes by r. so late 239: 11
 whose dust is gold1731: 13
 windin' mile after mile 2101: 8
 Road's last turn beat321: 8
 Roads: all r. end at grave 825: 21
 countless r. to hell892: 5
 crooked r. of genius719: 16
 endure1734: 9
 great r. the Romans built 1734: 9
 there are fifty r. to town 1695: 8
 thousand r. lead to Rome 1736: 10
 to our last abode966: 1
 various the r. of life1143: 14
 Roads: ever let the Fancy
 r.634: 9
 which beat, to r. or rest 2101: 9
 Roamed o'er many lands708: 1
 Roamer: sweetest r.197: 3
 Roaming: vacant, careless r.331: 17
 Roaming in thought812: 8
 we own the right of r.1007: 12
 with a hungry heart2029: 2
 Road, all like bears126: 11
 as I were nightingale2097: 7
 gently as sucking dove2107: 7
 loosened aggravated r.1154: 4
 nature says r.1444: 9
 Road: beef of old England322: 9
 great hoast and little r.173: 12
 rule the r.1731: 5
 Roamers and pilans323: 9
 Roasting of eggs532: 16
 Rob lady of her fortune 1267: 13
 Peter1491: 19
 Peter, and give it Paul1491: 19
 Rob was laid below510: 8
 Rob Roy rule1598: 3
 Robbed lie that is r., not
 wanting1986: 20
 that smiles1986: 19
 Robber, see Thief
 Robbers spring up by night 1983: 20
 Robbie asked for bread1983: 5
 Robe: nature r. of night673: 11
 down flow'd her r.1099: 3
 giant's r. upon dwarfish
 thief2016: 8
 golden r. to queen it in2214: 3
 if any naked be243: 4
 majestic r. of earth1769: 9
 of flesh2810
 purple r.11: 2
 ye weave, another wears 1506: 9
 Robert: believe the experi-
 ence R.194: 14
 Robert of Lincoln174: 16
 Roberto: experto crede R.394: 12
 Robes and furr'd gowns 2070: 13
 in their ostents489: 9
 loosely flowing488: 4
 new r. and may not wear 489: 4
 purple r. cause watchful
 nights1733: 9
 your tyrants wear1697: 7
 Roblin1738
 and the wren1691: 9
 help one fainting x.1066: 17
 in a cage1733: 5
 our little English R.1735: 12
 Redbreast1735: 4
 thou wert there upon day 1735: 7
 took from crown one thorn 1735: 7
 Robin Adair1731: 9
 Robin Hood and Little John 1212: 14
 ballad-singers joy1212: 14
 tales1960: 8
 Robin's not here1731: 9
 Robin-redbreast and the
 wren1735: 11
 Robinson, Sir Thomas1871: 6
 Robinson Crusoe184: 9
 Robe on business principles 661: 9
 Rock empyred by the sea 438: 6
 founded as the r.657: 10
 founded upon a r.371: 11
 gem of the old r.691: 12

Rock, continued

me to sleep, mother 1011: 1
no r. so hard but that 1042: 4
of Ages 792: 14
of Israel, of salvation 792: 14
of national resources 334: 1
of offence 145: 15
sharp-edged r. of poverty 209: 10
stood the sea's shock 1775: 12
struck and cleft for me 724: 14
this r. shall fly 146: 6
turn r. into a garden 1622: 15
upon this r. 271: 11
what is harder than r. 216: 10
Rocked in the cradle of the
 deep 1777: 13
Rocket in the air 1228: 17
rises like a r. 146: 12
rose like a r. 205: 9
Rocking-horse: thy sway'd
 upon r. 1529: 9
Rocks: from r. to roses 1061: 15
impragable not so stout 201: 8
look far r. ahead 1621: 10
proclaim approaching Deity 201: 8
rich in gems 1561: 10
to sit on r. 1384: 1
unsalable 549: 15
whereon pretest men 1561: 5
Roe and thy staff 1285: 5
for him void of understand-
 ing 1567: 11
for the back of him 1572: 11
for the foot's back 1572: 11
have a r. in pickle 1037: 10
his r. revers'd 1572: 1
is a long instrument 1572: 1
kiss the r. 1203: 16
let the r. have a rest 1071: 6
of criticism 1329: 2
of empire 1611: 8
of iron 1750: 10
upseth r. hateth son 156: 16
spare the r. and spoil the
 child 156: 14
throw away the r. 291: 10
twelve feet long 1571: 5
would a man scape the r. 169: 11
you must kiss the r. 1047: 20
Rode madly off in all di-
 rections 931: 12
Roderick: where was R. 1583: 3
Roderick Dhu: I am R. D. 1756: 18
Rods of fortune-tellers 1212: 15
Roe: similar r. 108: 11
Roedert: agent of the R. 1746: 3
Rogares: nisi quod r. posita
 psalm 1583: 16
noli r. quod impetrare 1583: 10
postea noli r. quod no-
 lueris 1583: 7
Rogat: qui r. ille facit 1583: 4
qui timide r. doct negare 201: 8
Rogatus: gaudens esse r. 2208: 5
Roter is my dog 1473: 4
Rogue 1765
and peasant slave am I 1801: 7
ev'ry inch not fool is r. 700: 9
frothy-spirited r. 1053: 5
in grain a r. amain 1052: 11
is only a fool 1521: 7
may dig the grave 1052: 11
no den to hide a r. 1563: 13
one r. to usher in other 1052: 16
preternatural r. 1052: 12
roundabout fool 700: 8
satirical r. 1511: 6
some busy, insinuating r. 1521: 15
still suspects another 700: 7
thorough-paced r. 1346: 8
with venison 451: 1
Rogued: I've r. on 1522: 4
ranged 1522: 4
Rogues of alchemy 1500: 10
Rogues by retail 1484: 12
live with r. and fools 1500: 2
only r. feel law 1500: 2
such living c. as these 1053: 5
who could not hide their
 tricks 646: 17

Roi est mort. Vive le r. 1043: 11
le R. le veut 1043: 11
malheureux 718: 9
O Richard, O mon r. 1038: 18
premier r. soldat heureux 747: 3
regne, ne gouverne pas 1039: 11
Rois: ces malheureux r. 1040: 5
Rois: act this r. adroitly 1124: 10
play well the r. 1124: 10
who cast you for the r. 1125: 4
Rois: upon a tripod 1371: 13
Roll of common men 1371: 13
on, thou hall 2237: 15
Roller: heavy r. of Democ-
 racy 1556: 4
steers r. 1356: 4
Rolling: he just keeps r. 1233: 9
he keeps on r. along 2287: 6
Rolls it under his tongue 2024: 4
mouldy r. of Noah's Ark 2016: 1
Rome: A R. per todo 1736: 11
cuerdo A R. fuerza 1738: 1
frangitur R. superba bona 1739: 13
locuta est 1740: 1
neque uno est condita R. 1737: 6
primo urbes inter, autem
 R. 1738: 7
Roma: alta munit R. 1737: 13
cum fuerit R. Romano vi-
 vito mure 1737: 18
fumum et opes strepitum-
 que R. 1738: 10
omnia R. cum patris 1737: 2
omnia venia R. 1737: 2
quando R. sum, jesus
 Sabbato 1737: 18
quid R. faciam 1737: 1
rus optas 1454: 7
Tibur smen 1454: 7
Romani: fortunam natam
 me consule R. 1736: 16
urbem quam dicunt R. 1739: 1
Roman: go forward like a
 stole R. 2203: 8
high R. fashion 1251: 1
I'm a R. for that 1467: 10
is was a noble R. 1734: 4
more an antique R. 1737: 7
nature of R. to suffer
 bravely 1737: 4
neglect R. of them all 1737: 9
Old R. 1777: 16
thou art R., be not bar-
 barous 1737: 10
would have turned back 1946: 3
Romana manus contexit 1739: 4
Romanam: tanta molis R.
 condere gentem 1737: 14
Romance 1785
brought up the nine-fifteen 1726: 1
cold and grey without s. 1735: 13
Forewell, R. 1736: 1
full of truths 1661: 5
grace and glimmer of s. 1531: 10
is always young 1736: 6
issues one so unromantic 1736: 7
like ghost, eludes touch-
 ing 1735: 13
love shgir other than de-
 mestic 1736: 14
parent of golden dreams 1735: 14
quantity production 1734: 5
makes woman look a ruin 1263: 5
should begin with science 1736: 7
spirit of adventure 1736: 5
to be a man's last r. 1207: 1
to love oneself is a life
 long r. 1791: 17
what would calls r. 1736: 8
who avoid r. escape title of
 fool 1736: 3
Romances: like r. read 1223: 5
Raint wroldes 1552: 4
Romney: hac tibi erunt artes
 R. 1738: 16
imperio populos, R. 1736: 16
Romani: terrere nominis R. 1736: 14
Romanian: rum, R. and
 rebellion 1332: 2

Romanorum ultimus 1737: 11
Romanos: rerum dominos 1738: 16
Romans: blunt, flat people 1737: 3
do as R. do 1738: 8
last of the R. 1737: 11
man who first ruined R. 1738: 10
were like brothers 1738: 4
Romanum: sacre et pati
 fortiter R. 1737: 4
Romanus: civis R. sum 1738: 14
Sevatus Populivus R. 1737: 17
Romney: lass to R. had 1738: 3
road to R. 1738: 10
Romanza: singing his sweet
 r. 1736: 13
Roma 1738
rud. I 1738: 1
at R. hanker for country 1738: 9
built of mud 1738: 13
cherished humanity as
 sons 1738: 8
church of R. fallen into
 mire 1740: 3
city of the soul 1739: 2
could never make island 1739: 2
curse of R. 1738: 13
dethroned R. under 1739: 6
every one comes round by
 R. 1738: 13
first among cities 1738: 7
found R. bricks 1738: 14
found R. of bricks 1738: 7
gate of holy R. 1741: 4
gave to R. my rendezvous 1738: 11
grave, city, wilderness 1738: 13
has spoken R. 1740: 17
her own sepulchre appears 1739: 11
in R. do as Romans do 1737: 16
launch the curse of R. 1738: 13
loved R. more 1738: 13
so place like R. 1738: 13
of R. hath victory 1738: 6
only R. could make R.
 terrible 1738: 9
only to R. compared be 1738: 9
queen of nations 1738: 7
second st R. 1738: 13
square stones of R. 1738: 7
thousand roads lead to R. 1738: 10
yet it can never state 1738: 14
victorious in mourning 1738: 14
was not built in a day 1737: 6
when at R. do after dome 1738: 6
yet perished fated R. 1738: 9
your mother never at R. 1738: 8
Yome ne fut pas faite 1737: 6
Rome's far-reaching bolts 1737: 9
gross yoke 1740: 4
Romeo cut up into stars 1741: 13
give me my R. 1741: 13
if dead 1741: 15
wherefore art thou R. 1738: 13
Romore: mondam r. 1738: 13
Romulus and Remus bad
 no suckled 1738: 10
Romulus: sternum nondum
 formaverat urbis 1737: 12
Rood maintained its man 1738: 5
Rood fretted with fire 1738: 10
high embowed r. 1738: 6
thatched r. covered tree
 men 1738: 4
under one r. with me 1738: 15
Rooks as Pity could rule 1737: 17
some of the r. are plum-
 color 1738: 15
Rooks, Committee-men or
 Trustees 1738: 1
Room: ample r. verge
 enough 1738: 16
better than company 1738: 16
darkened r. to muse in the 1738: 16
every r. hath blaz'd 1738: 17
for haunt men to live 1738: 16
for yours sincerely 1738: 16
gatel r. to treat friend 1738: 16
in wooden house 1738: 16
little r. of dreams 1738: 16
who has quib'd 1738: 16
serv'd his r. 1738: 16

Room, continued

acrolein-filled r.1553:1
 to swing a cat282:3
 appressed r. worst1502:17
 very r. seemed warm291:13
 without books, soulless181:12
 Rooms for ambition too
 low310:16
 of thy native country202:11
 Roosevelt, Theodore174:1
 will walk on the waters 174:17
 Roosevelt is only Kerensky 174:17
 Roosevelt: some people R. 358:15
 Roosevelt might have been a
 R.558:15
 Root: great boast small r. 158:15
 Rootlet232
 crimson Galile r.719:12
 hungry r. don't cackle930:11
 Root: call a r. a r.189:16
 for the home team291:11
 have we eaten treasure r. 123:12
 bog, or die1954:8
 in the right soil1743:14
 is hard to loose590:12
 lacking r. in heavenly earth 154:10
 love of money r. of evil 133:7
 more pernicious r.119:17
 of all our woe151:16
 of daffodil1213:15
 of forget-me-not68:10
 of honesty and virtue328:14
 of the matter224:12
 tho' my heart be at the r. 225:10
 unshes his earth-bound r. 225:10
 Root, Elihu: I lead devil1542:19
 Rootlets up through fibres 236:8
 Root: blind deep-buried
 r.190:5
 broad on r. of things108:17
 grass r.229:9
 if the r. are deep203:10
 of cruelty358:13
 of education bitter528:8
 Ropes: no da rancia485:20
 Roper: climbs the r.360:8
 enough to hang himself824:13
 for a keepsake852:10
 intended to stretch a r. 1547:13
 knit a r. of sand163:8
 loath to lay out money on r. 117:17
 makes a r. his life to end 1997:11
 must not be mentioned452:7
 of sand could twist1618:8
 throw r. after bucket1690:1
 twist a r. of sand1683:10
 Ropes are taut with dew2102:3
 made with sand1698:2
 Rore visit more clemat445:11
 Rosa flos veneris1743:11
 riget amissa spina relicta r. 1744:8
 Rosalind: my dark R.998:3
 Rosarum: quam unum dies
 etna r.1744:10
 Rotary: my r.1214:8
 Rosas: collige, virgo, r.2010:9
 Rose1742
 all may the red r. live
 glowy2286:3
 Alpine r.1743:16
 awful r. of dawn798:6
 because the r. must fade 1745:6
 blunderth with violet584:5
 bloom of a r. passes quickly 1745:7
 brain a tyrant with a r. 1485:15
 breedeth a hurt1744:5
 budding r.1743:13
 by any other name1743:13
 by a r. strip the leaves 1745:7
 clipped to the grass1744:13
 crispness r. is drooping 945:6
 distille a healing balm1745:6
 garden: happy r. distill'd 1749:8
 Eden R.1746:6
 faint when the budding 1745:13
 flower: what verse1742:10
 has every diadem491:9
 roses: bloom, in prime2012:17
 in, beauty r.1746:8
 grows in the r.1745:4

Rose, continued

half-blown r.139:12
 has but summer reign358:8
 has one powerful virtue 1746:9
 how fair is the r.1746:9
 I have lived with this r. 1746:9
 I marked1747:9
 I'll put the budding r.1746:1
 in hand of ugly1487:7
 in snowy milk bathful r. 508:3
 is a r. is a r.1743:6
 is fragrant686:7
 in red, violet blue2072:2
 is sweet1745:13
 is sweeter in the bud1743:18
 is the flower of Venus1743:11
 it had no thorn49:15
 it is written on the r.1745:7
 joy of heaven1743:16
 like like lover's r.1743:14
 keep my r. for a wintry day 220:5
 kissed me today1049:9
 leaves upon the briar1744:6
 like nymph to the bath1744:1
 like to the damask R.2277:2
 looks fair1746:9
 lovely is the r.1670:16
 lover's r. is dead2149:16
 might be a thorn1367:14
 mighty lak a r.1221:5
 must fade and beauty lose 1745:5
 my little Irish r.2202:8
 never blows so red the r. 384:10
 no r. has been original1441:7
 no r. without thorn1744:5
 nothing but a r. gave her 1747:4
 of all the World1742:6
 of the Desert1743:1
 of the desert, thou art1746:15
 of the Garden1743:1
 of yesterday1745:10
 old R. is dead409:16
 on my right side1946:1
 one r. but one1050:9
 one r. makes a gown683:3
 perishes, thorn is left1744:8
 queen of flowers136:12
 queen r. so fair and
 sweet1746:2
 raise the milk-white r.1747:1
 red as a r. is she1379:14
 red r. on triumphant briar 1747:1
 reddens to a r.1535:7
 rose-leaves, when r. is
 dead2293:9
 royal-hearted r.683:6
 sad R. of all my days1743:6
 secret, and inviolate r. 1743:6
 shall sing thee lullabies1742:7
 shut and be bud again1743:13
 smell a r. through a fence 1747:5
 speaks all languages356:4
 spoken under the r.1743:8
 sweet as r. that died1743:15
 sweet is the r. but grows
 upon a briar1953:12
 sweet r. fair flower1745:12
 sweetest r. has pride 1511:11
 sweetest r. where all138:12
 that all are praising1743:7
 that challenges the crypt 1745:4
 that lives its hour1745:3
 that's the r. for me1743:7
 thou art sweetest flower1743:16
 though r. have prickles2215:9
 through thee r. is red730:16
 'tis the last r. of summer 1745:9
 to the living is more1598:8
 under the r.138:12
 vast as the heavens1940:1
 voted R. Queen of flowers 1745:13
 vying with the r.120:11
 was Heaven to smell1745:10
 washed as red as r.1745:11
 wars a r. in her hair1743:12
 wears the r. of youth228:3
 Wen White R.200:14
 when I have pluck'd the r. 1745:11
 where Caesar bled384:12
 where full years of love 685:3

Rose, continued

where leaves the R. of Yes-
 terday1745:10
 white r. in red rose-garden 609:8
 white r. of meant surrender 1745:13
 white r. of all the world208:14
 who dares to name thee1747:4
 whose hue, angry and brave 1745:7
 will repeat its story130:3
 with a broken stem1742:10
 with leaves yet folded138:12
 withers, Blossom blazeth 2277:2
 yet a R. full-blown261:6
 your mouth the mystic R. 1747:8
 Rose: je ne suis pas la r. 1746:2
 Rose: Aylmer491:6
 Rose's: one day the r.
 life1744:10
 wherefore waste r. bloom 1528:9
 Rose-bloom fell on her hands 1384:11
 Rose-bush: best r.1745:19
 Rose-crowned into darkness 368:4
 Rose-crowned into the dark-
 ness398:5
 Rose-dew: born of r.330:12
 Rose-grown: I come from r. 1746:2
 Rose-in-Bloom: pet of the
 harem, R.531:16
 Rose-leaves fall into billows 1240:2
 Rosebud and a pair of gloves 1221:9
 set with wilful thorns218:8
 white r. for a garden1746:10
 Rosebuds: crown ourselves
 with r.2010:19
 fill'd with snow2027:9
 gather ye r.2010:11
 in the morning dew1743:9
 scarcely show'd their hue 1743:9
 warm r. below37:10
 yellow and red1747:2
 Rosebush of dawn991:16
 Rosemary669
 for remembrance667:3
 Roven: himmlische R.2183:9
 pfücke R. well sie blühn2010:10
 Roses all that's fair adorn 1744:3
 and raptures of vice2010:16
 are beauty1745:8
 ashes of r. these1637:16
 at first were white1746:14
 bade me gather her blue
 r.1203:7
 bread, but give us r.945:4
 but ain't the r. sweet1744:17
 by Bendamer's stream1405:9
 do r. stick like burrs1237:7
 first came red1746:14
 first r. of year shall blow 827:13
 for the flush of youth25:1
 fresh-blown r.2269:17
 friends again with r.1743:3
 gather r. while they bloom 2010:10
 gather the r. maiden2010:9
 gather r. of your youth 2010:13
 give me my r. now1578:6
 heavenly r. in earthly life 2185:9
 how r. first came red1338:2
 I sent my love two r. 1747:13
 I will make thee beds of r. 1747:7
 in a bed of lilies shed141:2
 in the lilies' bed1747:3
 it was r. r. all the way1744:8
 it was the time of r.1743:11
 it will never rain r.1743:12
 keep not r. for dead brow 1578:11
 kindled into thought1743:1
 knotted oak adorn40:15
 make world so sweet1046:3
 may fade1206:11
 musky-breathed686:5
 newly wash'd in dew2200:6
 of eighteen947:15
 of pleasure1743:12
 on your thorny tree1743:1
 over-washed with dew1554:1
 plenty, r. plenty1743:8
 prickly thorn often bears
 soft r.1744:9
 red and r. white1747:2
 red and violet blue682:3

Safety, continued

by ourselves a. bought 38: 9
 in multitude a. 30: 5
 in numbers 30: 5
 in patience 70: 20
 in the middle course 175: 5
 Lord maketh me dwell in a. 184: 9
 no a. in war 211: 13
 of all before a. of few 107: 9
 of people highest law 147: 15
 of state highest law 147: 15
 only hope of a. in boldness 178: 4
 only a. is to expect no a. 175: 12
 pluck this flower, a. 175: 4
 pot of ale and a. 44: 17
 preserve a. by innocence 95: 10
 public a. supersedes private 95: 10
 razor blades 124: 12
 sought a. in flight 45: 1
 strikes against public a. 106: 14
 temporary a. 106: 14
 Sagacious, bold, and 240: 4
 last 192: 5
 Safest of the family 192: 5
 Sagacity: homeopathic a. 240: 5
 Sage bent of all herbs 128: 1
 between fool and a. 131: 5
 experience made him a. 131: 5
 in France, madman in 131: 5
 Japan 131: 5
 its signet a. 131: 5
 make the a. 131: 5
 no better than the fool 131: 5
 of Greytone 131: 5
 of Monticello 131: 5
 of Wheatland 131: 5
 why die who has a. 131: 5
 without burdens be a. 131: 5
 Sage avec sobriété 131: 5
 évite le monde 131: 5
 plus a. qu'il se le faut 131: 5
 pour les autres 131: 5
 qui ne pense point l'être 131: 5
 qui ne croit 131: 5
 Sagra: sayings of the 131: 5
 Seven S. 131: 5
 would have died to learn 131: 5
 Sagesse à l'âme, santé 131: 5
 aimer le bien 131: 5
 de Bonaparte 131: 5
 Said anything you under- 131: 5
 stand 131: 5
 as well a. as if I had a. it 131: 5
 easier a. than done 131: 5
 if I a. so, it was so 131: 5
 inadvertently a. some evil 131: 5
 thing 131: 5
 it that knew it best 131: 5
 least a. account needed 131: 5
 less a. the better 131: 5
 never a. foolish thing 131: 5
 not what we a. but are 131: 5
 our good things before us 131: 5
 so much, done so little 131: 5
 sooner a. than done 131: 5
 that's well a. 131: 5
 was it something a. 131: 5
 whatever well a. is mine 131: 5
 Said: all a. and no ballast 131: 5
 and a., and let'er knit 131: 5
 before the wind 131: 5
 dimm'd my a. 131: 5
 good to a. upon the sea 131: 5
 gray a. against the sky 131: 5
 he spreads for Heav'n 131: 5
 he strided accordingly 131: 5
 never weather-beaten a. 131: 5
 O farther, further a. 131: 5
 or silent scene again 131: 5
 opt a. out and on 131: 5
 phantom a. 131: 5
 quiet a. noiseless wing 131: 5
 seen from deserted shore 131: 5
 them too, a. on 131: 5
 thorough life towards death 131: 5
 thy heart, ship 131: 5
 to take in a. 131: 5
 two a. "outward bound" 131: 5
 depending a. 131: 5
 white a. of his soul 131: 5

Sail, continued

wind-filled a. 131: 5
 with the stream 131: 5
 Sail-yards tremble 131: 5
 Sailed: never a. with me 131: 5
 before 131: 5
 Sailor 131: 5
 See also under Sea
 bring'et a. to his wife 131: 5
 buried on this shore 131: 5
 every inch a. 131: 5
 how comes a. 131: 5
 home is the a. 131: 5
 like drunken a. on a mast 131: 5
 speaks of winds 131: 5
 take care 131: 5
 true-hearted a. 131: 5
 wonder any sane man a. 131: 5
 Sailors born for all weathers 131: 5
 but worldly men 131: 5
 get money like horses 131: 5
 should never be shy 131: 5
 three a. of Bristol City 131: 5
 Sails: all a. so cars 131: 5
 behold the threaden a. 131: 5
 easy to spread a. in calm 131: 5
 sail with lusty wind 131: 5
 majestic with swelling a. 131: 5
 rippl'd, seams opening wide 131: 5
 set thy a. warily 131: 5
 sets a. to suit wind 131: 5
 to spread a. of late 131: 5
 where a. are blossoming 131: 5
 wisely reef thy a. 131: 5
 with full-spread a. 131: 5
 with a. of silver by 131: 5
 Saint 131: 5
 able to corrupt a. 131: 5
 abroad, devil at home 131: 5
 black-leg a. 131: 5
 by doing lovely things 131: 5
 by getting meals 131: 5
 by whom no mercy 131: 5
 shown 131: 5
 Christ's chosen a. 131: 5
 dead sinner revised 131: 5
 designed a. a. above 131: 5
 devil a. was he 131: 5
 earthly S. 131: 5
 every a. has past 131: 5
 every a. his own caudle 131: 5
 every a. superfluous 131: 5
 greatest a. may be winner 131: 5
 grey-haired a. may fail 131: 5
 he weren't no saint 131: 5
 he who says what is mine 131: 5
 in yours is a. 131: 5
 in crape 131: 5
 in the church 131: 5
 like a. like offering 131: 5
 little S. fits little Shrine 131: 5
 makes a. of libertine 131: 5
 or murderer, the same 131: 5
 patron a. in armour 131: 5
 person of heroic virtue 131: 5
 savage, sage 131: 5
 sceptic once in twenty-four 131: 5
 hours 131: 5
 seen a. when most devil 131: 5
 self-elected a. 131: 5
 she could make of me a. 131: 5
 she'll not appear a. 131: 5
 so like the rest of us 131: 5
 sustained it 131: 5
 there ain't noother a. 131: 5
 threshold a. in wisdom's 131: 5
 school 131: 5
 twice a. in laws 131: 5
 'twould a. a. prophetic 131: 5
 weakest a. upon his knees 131: 5
 who worships no miracles 131: 5
 young a. old devil 131: 5
 Saint Agnes' Eve 131: 5
 Saint George ever on horse 131: 5
 back 131: 5
 he was for England 131: 5
 hoist standard of a. G. 131: 5
 that swings the dragon 131: 5
 the dragon hath killed 131: 5
 Saint James' New S. J. 131: 5

St. John mingles with my

St. John mingles with my 131: 5
 Sable Lane raised his lip 131: 5
 dling eye 131: 5
 St. Louis: meet me in St. L. 131: 5
 Saint Martin's summer 131: 5
 Saint Paul's looked like a 131: 5
 bubble 131: 5
 ruinous parodio of St. P. 131: 5
 ruins of S. P. 131: 5
 what built St. P. cathedral 131: 5
 where stood St. P. 131: 5
 Saint Peter: give not a. S. 131: 5
 no much 131: 5
 judge far off 131: 5
 sat by celestial gate 131: 5
 very well at Rome 131: 5
 who praiseth St. P. 131: 5
 St. Stephen fell asleep 131: 5
 Saint Swithin christening 131: 5
 the apples 131: 5
 Saint "Vine" dance 131: 5
 Saint: all not a. that go to 131: 5
 church 131: 5
 are more stiff-necked 131: 5
 board with a. 131: 5
 by all the a. 131: 5
 come ye a. look here 131: 5
 contracting with a. 131: 5
 errant a. 131: 5
 fanatics make a. 131: 5
 frets a. in heaven 131: 5
 great may just with a. 131: 5
 in church they be 131: 5
 in church with a. 131: 5
 must be in heaven 131: 5
 never S. in Heaven 131: 5
 Mr. Philip Sidney's 131: 5
 only have such faces 131: 5
 plaster a. 131: 5
 praise dead a. 131: 5
 precious in death of a. 131: 5
 really religious 131: 5
 reforming a. 131: 5
 self-constituted a. 131: 5
 silver a. 131: 5
 stern a. tortured martyr 131: 5
 taught and led the way 131: 5
 teacher a. to tear 131: 5
 which God loves best 131: 5
 will aid if men will call 131: 5
 will sometimes be 131: 5
 with a. don't hair look 131: 5
 with the a. a saint 131: 5
 women in churches, a. 131: 5
 Saintship of an anaphora 131: 5
 Salt rise, compressed meat 131: 5
 Sake: for his belly's a. 131: 5
 for his name's a. 131: 5
 for labor's a. against na- 131: 5
 ture 131: 5
 for manners' a. 131: 5
 for the pulpit's a. 131: 5
 for old man's a. 131: 5
 Saki: Eternal S. 131: 5
 Sal Atticum 131: 5
 Salamm Aleikum 131: 5
 Sailed: adieu to soap and a. 131: 5
 and eggs and lighter fare 131: 5
 four persons wanted 131: 5
 herbaceous tract 131: 5
 lobster a. 131: 5
 my a. days, what I was 131: 5
 out Garibaldi's a. 131: 5
 Salamander! Call it Gerry 131: 5
 mander 131: 5
 nocturnal in the dim 131: 5
 Sale of chapmen's tongues 131: 5
 things of a. 131: 5
 Self-satisfaction: learning a. 131: 5
 principles of a. 131: 5
 Sileasus non nocet 131: 5
 Soliman, salt pile 131: 5
 Sallat: adding a. 131: 5
 soup 131: 5
 mutes 131: 5
 Solder 131: 5
 account, Sallat and a. 131: 5
 Solder 131: 5
 Solder 131: 5

Satan, continued

stood up against Jacob 644: 4
 change in Heaven call'd S. 645: 2
 trembles when he sees 723: 2
 was now at hand 644: 17
 wiser than of yore 1081: 13
 Satan's: vult. S. 444: 3
 Satanic old age 430: 2
 school 1070: 11
 Satchel: carry my s. still 1070: 11
 Sate at the board of kings 227: 11
 Satiates: studiorum s. vite 901: 9
 voluptatibus vicinis 144: 13
 Satisfy follows pleasures 152: 11
 given occasion of s. 128: 4
 neighbor to pleasure 150: 9
 no s. in study 1093: 3
 of occupation s. of life 144: 13
 of large possessions 150: 10
 Sazirum: difficile est s. non 177: 2
 scribere 177: 2
 Sative 177: 2
 always virtus's friend 177: 13
 business of the stage 190: 4
 care for s. or epigram 175: 11
 has always shown 177: 17
 implicit s. on command 130: 13
 is a sort of glass 175: 11
 is lonely occupation 175: 11
 is my weapon 175: 8
 let s. be my song 175: 13
 my s. poem too bold 175: 8
 runs him through 175: 11
 should wound with touch 175: 8
 some s. keen and critical 175: 10
 when s. flies abroad 175: 11
 wit enough to write N. 175: 10
 Saviour meant penance for 175: 11
 via 175: 11
 Satirical upon thing so small 175: 7
 Saurist: a would-be s. 160: 4
 Satis: desideratum quid s. 138: 14
 jam s. est 138: 4
 non s. est puris verbis 138: 13
 quod s. est cui comit 138: 13
 Satisfaction in being poor 158: 13
 in work well done 157: 14
 in death 160: 4
 no s. without companion 158: 13
 the word is S. 175: 8
 to our blood 150: 5
 windy s. of the tongue 160: 11
 Satisfied: I hope you're s. 160: 8
 no one s. with fortune 175: 11
 three things never s. 160: 11
 well paid that is well s. 146: 13
 with life, not with self 150: 1
 with my own country 170: 1
 with your possessions 140: 13
 Satisfy: nothing can s. 121: 1
 one friend 128: 5
 Saturated with moral law 134: 1
 Saturday: no luck at all 430: 2
 Saturn, Jupiter, Mars 191: 13
 Satyr's grazing on the lawn 360: 3
 I would live with s. 248: 9
 in white and black 262: 6
 Sauce: appetite stands aghast 88: 10
 appetite the best s. 88: 10
 scythes s. 175: 13
 for goose, s. for gander 88: 13
 green s. 175: 13
 her with bitter words 88: 13
 hunger is the best s. 160: 8
 in England only one s. 134: 13
 most sharp s. 175: 13
 taboo s. of sex 180: 14
 to his good wit 160: 10
 to make me hunger more 160: 10
 Satom's sundry s. dangerous 138: 10
 Sausage: impudent s. 175: 13
 Saul also among prophets 164: 13
 and Jonathan 175: 13
 Saunter in a Saint's Terre 170: 1
 Saunter: first tried German 170: 1
 Saute: je fais s. perilleux 175: 13
 Saute as a bear with sore 175: 13
 head 175: 13

Savage, continued

at home s. 175: 13
 roam'd the gloomy wild 175: 13
 with rest of genius 160: 8
 Savageness: begets s. 175: 13
 in blood 134: 1
 Savagery 175: 13
 Savages converse in figures 175: 13
 dirty s. extemporising 175: 13
 we call them 175: 13
 Savannah: fair S. is ours 175: 13
 Savants ont peu d'esprit 175: 13
 Save: both get and s. 175: 13
 man from his friends 175: 13
 what we s. we lose 175: 13
 Saved by want of faith 175: 13
 in vulgar company 175: 13
 what must I do to be s. 175: 13
 Saved: he who s. should en- 175: 13
 joy 175: 13
 or serve the state 175: 13
 Saving 175: 13
 See also Thirst 175: 13
 is setting 175: 13
 of a cometh having 175: 13
 prove s. in the end 175: 13
 remember that save s. 175: 13
 Saviour comes, by bards 175: 13
 is foretold 175: 13
 of is country 175: 13
 of silver-coated tale 175: 13
 of society 175: 13
 sacred feet of her S. 175: 13
 there is born 175: 13
 which is Christ the Lord 175: 13
 with their N. rest 175: 13
 Saviour's birth is celebrated 175: 13
 Saviour's prais quam abis 175: 13
 Saviour's son prais 175: 13
 Savor: genial s. of steaks 175: 13
 I know your s. 175: 13
 not in s. lies pleasure 175: 13
 of lucres is good 175: 13
 of old Adam 175: 13
 of others' bread 175: 13
 suffer no s. to escape 175: 13
 Saw: all of which I s. 175: 13
 I had thy s. of night 175: 13
 just tell them that you s. 175: 13
 me 175: 13
 more he s. less he spoke 175: 13
 nor no man ever s. 175: 13
 nothing save his own 175: 13
 who s. life steadily 175: 13
 with my own eyes 175: 13
 Sawbones: a surgeon 175: 13
 Saws: full of wise s. 175: 13
 toothless s. 175: 13
 Saxa cavantur aquis 175: 13
 Saxe as Saxy: pronounces 175: 13
 Saxpence: bang went s. 175: 13
 Saxum: sine nomen s. 175: 13
 Say and speak thick 175: 13
 anything but what you s. 175: 13
 can s. a neat thing myself 175: 13
 can't s. fairer than that 175: 13
 don't say things 175: 13
 harder to s. than do 175: 13
 having nothing to s. 175: 13
 hadn't no great things to s. 175: 13
 I had a thing to s. 175: 13
 if men knew what others 175: 13
 s. 175: 13
 it that should not s. it 175: 13
 it with flowers 175: 13
 just what I think 175: 13
 let them s. 175: 13
 little things nobly 175: 13
 not afraid to s. his s. 175: 13
 nobin' you can be held to 175: 13
 nothing but think more 175: 13
 nothing have to s. 175: 13
 one thing and mean an- 175: 13
 other 175: 13
 one thing, think another 175: 13
 perfectly correct thing 175: 13
 some older nothing 175: 13
 something to remember 175: 13
 still s. what I said at first 175: 13
 talk most least to s. 175: 13

Say, continued

that I said so 175: 13
 they s. is half lie 175: 13
 they don't have me 175: 13
 well good, do well be- 175: 13
 ter 175: 13
 what mere friends s. 175: 13
 what thou seest read 175: 13
 what we feel 175: 13
 what we s. we lose 175: 13
 what you mean 175: 13
 what you think 175: 13
 you do not like it 175: 13
 Say-nought-at-all bestes 175: 13
 Saying: ancient s. is no 175: 13
 heresy 175: 13
 and doing quarrelled 175: 13
 and doing two things 175: 13
 as the s. is 175: 13
 deed of s. out of use 175: 13
 every wise s. has appetite 175: 13
 faithful s. worthy accepta- 175: 13
 tion 175: 13
 good thing 175: 13
 I can tell thee where that 175: 13
 s. was born 175: 13
 keeps on s. 175: 13
 long step from s. to doing 175: 13
 old-world s. 175: 13
 short s. much wisdom 175: 13
 that was a man 175: 13
 what he likes 175: 13
 Sayings and doings of oth- 175: 13
 er 175: 13
 don't go believing in s. 175: 13
 my s. are my own 175: 13
 of philosophers 175: 13
 of the seven sages 175: 13
 Say't undisputed thing 175: 13
 Says: everybody s. nobody 175: 13
 thinks 175: 13
 he s. but little 175: 13
 just nothing 175: 13
 little, thinks less 175: 13
 much in few words 175: 13
 never s. a foolish thing 175: 13
 what everyone s. must be 175: 13
 true 175: 13
 Scab of error s. 175: 13
 Scab of sheep 175: 13
 of the church 175: 13
 Scabbie: unus s. 175: 13
 Scabbies: occupet extramum 175: 13
 s. 175: 13
 Scabbie: on a high 175: 13
 will be dead 175: 13
 whether on the s. high 175: 13
 Scabbie: fooling and 175: 13
 Scabbies: take all your 175: 13
 s. down 175: 13
 Scabbie: de vitis nostris s. 175: 13
 Scabbie: village s. 175: 13
 Scabbie: in fit of post 175: 13
 Scabbie: quod fult 175: 13
 Scabbie: shell of quiet 175: 13
 Scabbie: shells so many bring 175: 13
 Scabbie: behind s. is asked 175: 13
 covered with painted locis 175: 13
 Scabbie: knife: critic's s. 175: 13
 Scabbie: by S. side 175: 13
 Scan from head to foot 175: 13
 sandy s. brother man 175: 13
 learn thyself to s. 175: 13
 Scandal 175: 13
 about Queen Elizabeth 175: 13
 about whom s. fears to lie 175: 13
 and the cry 175: 13
 assid'd by s. 175: 13
 blackest s. of the age 175: 13
 caused by death of s. 175: 13
 heron to invent s. 175: 13
 gossip made tedious 175: 13
 greatest part of offences 175: 13
 greatest s. waits on 175: 13
 has new minted an old s. 175: 13
 makes the offence 175: 13
 no s. like that 175: 13
 no s. while you sleep 175: 13
 of others more s. 175: 13

Scandal, continued

rubs out life, dirt 1759:18
 sweener of female feant 1759:14
 they a have at will 1761:9
 though a should ensue 1762:3
 tickling in our ear 1761:8
 to save his blood from a 1744:3
 we read the 1747:5
 Scandalous fait offense 1759:3
 Scandalized and foully
 spoken of 1760:3
 Scandalous: never a tale
 without foundation 1760:6
 Scandals: on eagles' wings
 a fly 1760:14
 subjects for dissection 1759:12
 Scanderbeg's sword 1755:8a
 Scandal of your maiden
 presence 1753:20
 Scapgoat 1758:8
 Scapgoats for our sins 1764:1
 Scar although wound healed 1747:21
 Ivery of honor 1744:6
 on a little lonesome star 1751:3
 on the conscience 1760:11
 that will remain 1747:21
 wound leaves a behind 1747:21
 Scarcity: all this 1760:8
 Scars worth more than ad-
 vice 1764:18
 Scarcity of the law 1758:8
 Scared into heaven 1744:1
 out of seven heavens 1755:1
 Scars: nothing a them 1744:18
 Scarf on tender eye 1749:16
 veiling beauty 1747:3
 Scarfs, garters, gold 1761:8
 Scarlet: clad in silk and s 1744:16
 of the maples can shake 1751:17
 Scarron, Paul: epigrams 1751:5
 Scars: boasting show their
 a 1747:8
 honorable a 1744:6
 jests at a, when sever felt 1744:14
 my a, I carry with me 1747:7
 show unaching a 1747:8
 they mean negroes a 1751:5
 Scavant not pas a par
 fout 1755:15
 Scavenger and king name
 to me 1751:12
 Soelera: honesta s. suc-
 cessus facit 1737:29
 per a, semper accleribus 1735:5
 sepe in magistrum a. redi-
 erunt 1710:14
 tuta a, case possunt 1731:3
 Soelera: soli oritur 1731:3
 Soelera: omnis a. formas 1735:5
 Soelertissimum te arbitror 1752:20
 Soelus aliquis totum, nulla
 accurum 1731:3
 cul podest a. is fecit 1731:3
 ingenio abase meo 1744:16
 intra ac tactum qui cogitat 1737:9
 nec ullum a. impunitum est 1751:5
 nullum a. rationem habet 1737:12
 nunquam a. acclere vin-
 cendum 1737:17
 proprium a. virtus vo-
 catur 1737:19
 acclere velandum est 1737:17
 semper timbum 1731:3
 omnia quomque a. agitat 1731:16
 Scena sine arte fuit 1760:13
 Soener: force's abady a 1747:1
 in a Divine Drama 1760:10
 in life's last a 1764:1
 last a. of all 1740:1
 lofty a. be acted o'er 1749:3
 noisy a. of crowd 1764:1
 solitary, silent, silent a. Beg: 1
 treacherie 1758:8
 who would tread again a 1731:10
 Soener: in disparage a 1740:7
 Soener: Arcadian a. that
 Moro sister 1744:1
 changing s. of life 1744:1
 feign'd Arcadian a 1756:6
 gay and festive a 1764:8

Scenes, continued

in strong remembrance set 1766:8
 long for rural a 1760:8
 of crowded life 1742:11
 Scent: amber s. of odorous 1747:6
 beat a. no a 1748:18
 s. the morning air 1747:16
 If my a. be good 1764:11
 of Eden's roses 1710:10
 of meadowlands 1736:4
 of that alluring fruit 1742:3
 of the Eden Rose 1746:6
 of the roses will hang 1753:9
 one s. to hyson 1748:3
 penny s. a sweeter thing 1747:3
 rose's s. is bitterness 1745:15
 with pays the best 1746:7
 Scent: away with a 1748:12
 sweet unmemoried a 1758:13
 Sceptic, see Skeptic
 Scepticism attribute of critic 1738:11
 Sceptical feruleque tristes,
 a. pedagogorum 1771:6
 s. tyranni 1742:1
 valida s. tenera manu 1730:18
 Sceptre and crown must
 tumble down 1755:7
 barren a. in my gripe 1743:13
 bold a. with a firm hand 1739:16
 leaden s. 1742:6
 or an earthly sceptre 1758:14
 shall have passed from
 England 1739:11
 show's temporal power 1745:19
 snatched s. from tyrants 1742:3
 to control world 1737:17
 unwieldy a. 1743:10
 Sceptres crooked at the top 1744:10
 have no chains for them 1747:13
 stolen s. anxious hands 1739:10
 Scheldt: lazy S. 1742:13
 Schein soll nie die Wirk-
 lichkeit 1752:1
 Scheme: grasp this sorry a.
 of things entire 1767:1
 none can achieve his a 1748:1
 of merriment 1730:13
 of social amelioration 1728:18
 tales of a. and plan 1737:15
 Scholastic: adventurous a. 1761:5
 best-aid s. 1745:12
 die fast away 1742:4
 inferior to goddess 1747:13
 o' mice and men 1742:13
 reforming a. none of mine 1758:15
 Scheming: soul-harden'd a. 1751:10
 Scherzandol ma non trompa 1760:8
 Schicksale: der Mann des
 S. 1740:14
 des S. Zwang ist bitter 1744:12
 Schickselkugel: die Men-
 schen geben wie S. 1742:6
 Schimpf: uns den S. 1733:13
 Schismatics: long-winded a. 1765:12
 Schla: lange S. des Todes 1749:6
 Schmet: kurz ist des S. 1710:3
 Scholar 1762
 among rakes 1717:3
 and a soldier 1761:9
 at court, see among apes 1761:6
 Christian and a brute 1741:11
 could prease 1741:3
 drawn white lot in life 1762:8
 every man a. potentially 1762:9
 gentleman and a 1763:12
 in society sees fair face 1762:4
 is student of world 1764:10
 little a. poor enough 170:12
 mere a. mere ass 1761:6
 must embrace solitude 1763:1
 no a. but a gentleman 1731:6
 office of a. to guide 1764:10
 poor a. foots it 1762:6
 rake, Christian, dupe 1737:9
 rape and good one 1763:9
 secret of true 1764:9
 so simple, so sincere 1761:7
 to this day every a. poor 1764:6
 where should a. live 1763:1
 who cherishes comfort 1762:7

Scholar, continued

without a good-brooding,
 pedant 1739:3
 Scholars: play a. who can't
 play men 1763:8
 so many senseless a. 1767:5
 who become politicians 1747:15
 Schödt: lieber a. als fromm
 sein 1733:11
 Schönheit für ein fühlend
 Herz 1738:8
 School
 See also Education
 Common S. great discovery 1701:13
 go to s. on summer moon 172:2
 goth to s., not to travel 1729:17
 instructed in woman's a. 1703:12
 I pray you, a. yourself 1767:8
 nothing so horrible as a. 1731:8
 of coquettes 1717:7
 of coarse good-fellowship 1760:12
 to mediocrity 1747:7
 towns s. with heavy
 looks 1758:6
 School-boy: cruel as a 1746:14
 whining s. with satchel 1740:5
 what every a. knows 1706:14
 whips his taxed top 1767:18
 School-days, school-days 1743:5
 School-divine 1730:14
 School-house by the road 1730:9
 larger than church 1730:9
 Schooled by female lips and
 eyes 1760:13
 Schooling in Pleasures 1750:10
 Schoolman's subtle art 1735:20
 Schoolmaster: average a.
 an ass 1701:1
 is abroad 1701:1
 of the Republic 1737:16
 over land is advancing 1757:7
 Prussian over Austrian a. 1770:11
 should walk wonderingly 1701:8
 Schoolmasters fit to instruct
 youth 1727:10
 let a. puzzle their brain 1745:12
 Schoolmen: babbling s. 1744:12
 Schoolroom a cell 1738:13
 Schoolrooms: better build a. 1730:6
 Schools: nurseries of vice 1737:7
 public s. abomination 1731:1
 scene of solemn farce 1760:10
 sophist a 1730:6
 they want profundness 1730:9
 Schooner in the offing 1701:16
 Schmitt: dreifach ist der S.
 der Zeit 1701:3
 Schulmeister: preussische a. 1770:11
 Schultern nach der Bürde 1704:12
 Schuykill: alone by the S. 1733:13
 Schwarz auf weiss besitzt 1751:6
 Schweigt in sieben Sprach-
 en 1731:17
 Science 1768
 and art belong to world 1763:12
 and logic he chatter 1765:14
 antidote to enthusiasm 1764:8
 art is a. in the flesh 1701:8
 bright-eyed S. watches 1764:11
 bright searchlights of a. 1763:7
 brings little happiness 1763:1
 by false a. betray'd 1764:18
 calls the adventure a. 1764:1
 cemetery of dead ideas 1764:9
 destroyed favorite son 1765:10
 dismal a 1763:11
 doing well with one dollar 1764:10
 enough of S. and of Art 1779:9
 every a. has been outcast 1764:12
 exchange of ignorance 1763:1
 falsely so called 1763:3
 for those who learn 1763:10
 from Creation's face 1763:1
 frown'd not on humble
 birth 1761:1
 furniture for upper-cham-
 ber 1764:8
 genius married to a 1764:6
 good sense and reason 1764:8
 handicraft of the mind 1763:10

Science, continued

hardest a. to forget 758:17
 docu-pocus a. 1028:10
 bow a. dwindles 218:1
 in a. read newest books 1674:1
 is to modern world 1763:12
 its own reward 1754:13
 lawless a. of our law 1087:5
 mount where S. guides 1765:14
 moves, but slowly 1764:17
 no a. without religion 723:1
 nothing but perception 1764:1
 of fools with long memories 1763:11
 of forgetting 707:15
 of sciences 1497:5
 one S. only will one genius 104:5
 opened by the sword 1027:19
 organized knowledge 1764:7
 proper S. for man himself 1251:1
 ranks as monstrous 76:10
 robe men of wisdom 1765:5
 sect signs 1755:44
 soar on wings of a. 1765:5
 social a. 1763:11
 star-eyed S. 1765:2
 teaches to doubt 1764:1
 topography of ignorance 1764:1
 truth shall know 1765:9
 uncertain guests 1764:1
 Sciences may be learned by rote 2166:5
 most of all the alights 1095:10
 which should become coun-try 1764:15
 Scientia nostra, tuæ com-para- 1058:14
 potestas eat 1057:15
 scientiarum 1497:8
 Scientiam: futuram, rerum 1790:7
 Scientific management 1764:6
 Scien: quod a. necessest 455:21
 Scilicet on his death-bed 206:12
 Scintille, petis aures 1157:9
 Scintilla: parva sapor a. 667:21
 Scion, a most eminent a. 772:4
 herself the solitary a. 1563:4
 Scipio Africanus: first 124:14
 Scipionism of Scipio 832:4
 Scire est nescire 1026:1
 nec a. fac est omnia 1056:2
 tuum nihil est 1056:2
 vere a. esse per causam 225:20
 Scirpe nodum queris 2044:10
 Scis: tu pol quod a. nescis 435:11
 Scissors nicks him 134:17
 Scientist plerique omnes 911:1
 Scott, remained to pray 1590:5
 Scoffer always on the grin 113:9
 Scoffing not of wisdom 1745:2
 Scolded: how oft she a. 2140:2
 Scolding from Carlyle 891:10
 Scope turns to restraint 792:2
 Scorch 1768
 always a. appearances 88:3
 exposing men to grinning 1570:1
 is bought with groans 1155:12
 makes elsewhere the more 2151:9
 O what a deal of a. 1766:12
 of her a. the maid repented 217:1
 one should a. a. 1766:7
 salt a. 1735:10
 sound of public a. 1766:13
 tempering wrath 1837:16
 them, but they sting 2286:2
 though lips of a. 1766:11
 to point his finger at 1766:11
 Scorned: he a. again 1766:11
 by one that I scorn 1766:11
 Scorned of his Maker's laws 113:15
 thou a. of the ground 1073:1
 Scornful: seat of the a. in 1766:5
 Scorning to revenge 986:16
 Scorpion died of the bite 1768:10
 epigram like a. 966:8

Scorpions: chastise with a. 1657:12
 fall of 1668:6
 Scot fight for Christ's Kirk 228:6
 said a. and lot 1659:12
 trust yow no S. 1769:2
 we will not lose a S. 1769:9
 will not fight 1769:3
 Scot-free: never come off a. 1638:3
 Scotch: ardent disposition of S. 1768:12
 knew enough to go in 1768:6
 name swept ultimate seas 1769:8
 nation of gentlemen 1769:10
 soft with women 1768:12
 tulip planted in dung 904:19
 void of wit 1769:16
 Scotch: the snake 1798:4
 Scotchmen: Asculen ambro. S. 94:7
 Scotchman, beggarly S. 240:6
 gangs till he gets it 561:3
 if he be caught young 1769:11
 of sense leaves country 1769:12
 sees highbrow to England 1769:12
 Scotchmen: trying all my life to like S. 1769:13
 Scotia: my native soil 1767:7
 Scotland 1768
 change S. for Strand 1169:10
 drink a cup of S. yet 1767:9
 had noble prospects 1769:12
 land of Calvin, oat-cakes 1768:4
 let me see it ere I die 1767:6
 renown'd for sanctity 1740:11
 stands S. where it did 1767:2
 to no interest true 1768:4
 Scotorum: perfructum in- 1768:12
 genium S. 1769:12
 Scots are poor 1769:6
 are steadfast 1769:4
 few industrious S. 1769:5
 kills S. at a breakfast 1741:10
 who has 1769:3
 Scotsman: bring S. trace his hill 1769:3
 loose with three hundred pounds 1768:11
 moral attribute of S. 1769:1
 on the make 1768:11
 without charm 1768:10
 Scott, Sir Walter 1770
 Scoundrel and a coward 240:8
 amount a. he will wound 1987:3
 bed before twelve in a. 142:4
 deceives by lying 1117:4
 discover worse a. 2086:2
 every man over forty a. 134:11
 greatest a. on two legs 2084:11
 fitness makes a. 48:16
 lowest a. of a. kind 2085:13
 Scoundrels ever since the flood 72:4
 Scourge and torturing scour 1697:12
 calls to penance 1697:12
 from conceit 394:10
 iron a. 17:5
 of God 1339:14
 of rough and knotted cords 1775:15
 one may even a. me 1836:1
 Scourged by the winds 2117:7
 Scout: babbling Eastern a. 2347:9
 Scowl of heaven 1697:1
 Scramble: things you must a. for 1928:9
 Scrap of paper 767:7
 Scrapper never a brave man 118:10
 Scrapped to make room 392:12
 Scraps of pleasure and de- 1124:4
 spair 1069:8
 stolen the a. 814:14
 Scratch my back 1770:12
 my head, Paaschloos 1770:12
 the very dead for spite 1028:11
 up to the a. 1638:7
 when it itches 1770:11
 Scratcheth with a bear 166:8
 Scratchings 1770
 had the a. of thee 1770:13

Scrawl: worse a. better done 648:8
 Scrawls with deep rate shar- 677:18
 Screams of horror rend sides 1257:2
 strange a. of death 1046:14
 Screech-owl with ill-boding cry 1448:5
 Screw: arrant a. 1024:9
 Scribam: nihil est quod a. 1102:7
 Scriba: vide plane et probe 2109:9
 Scribbler: every busy little now a. a. once a man 2357:4
 who shames a. a. 2358:11
 Scribblers accustomed to lie 2118:16
 and statesmen 648:17
 call for more pens 2355:8
 Scribbling: craze for a. 2355:7
 Scribe aliquid magnam 2355:13
 Scribendi: bene ac velociter 2355:8
 caecobes 2355:8
 calet uno a. studio 2355:7
 piger a. ferre laborem 2354:8
 Scribendo diceba scribere 2353:13
 scribendi crescit 2353:8
 Scribentem juvat ipse labor 2353:5
 Scribe: aliquid a. aliquid sentire 2353:8
 Scribes and Pharisees 946:15
 not as the a. 1157:6
 Scribit: non a. nemo legit 1532:1
 Script: beggar's a. never filled 1461:5
 of joy, immortal diet 238:10
 with a. and scrippage 1040:11
 Script: quod a. a. 2356:6
 Scripta ferunt amos 2356:7
 Scriptura: fons splendoris facta limus 1341:7
 Scriptura dicente vox po- 1481:4
 puli 1481:4
 Scriptura 1770
 See also Bible 1770
 authentic, uncorrupt by man 1914:1
 devil can cite S. 940:6
 foretells glorious liberty 51:12
 like an open town 159:11
 nor laid with S. 1386:6
 rammin' S. in our gun 1391:8
 rule the S. 1391:3
 ward'd from its intent 1391:2
 was his text-book 1391:2
 with a piece of S. 1616:7
 Scripturas: scrutamini 1570:10
 Scriptures are uncorrupt 1570:10
 Holy S. 1387:3
 of the skies 1912:8
 Scripto: in fronte a. 236:10
 Scrivener notched and 2341:9
 ercept 2341:9
 Scrofula, lymph. impotence 1691:2
 Scrofulous French novel 720:6
 Scroll contain the whole 291:6
 Scruples: some craven a. 974:17
 Scruples dark and nice 1944:4
 Scrupulous about words 2318:10
 not suited to affairs 1344:17
 Scrutatoribus gubernas para- 311:9
 bat 311:9
 Scullion: away, you a. 1647:17
 Sculptor: and you, great 1066:12
 does not work for anis- 1771:9
 amist 2341:1
 O thou a. painter, past 1070:10
 soul of the a. hidden 1070:10
 who carves in snow 1070:10
 who welds the chisel 1770:17
 Sculpture 1770
 is more than painting 1770:10
 more like Nature 1770:10
 painting and a. images 1061:4
 with honey a. graven 1061:4

Scum: an age of a 42:13
 in mud and a. of things 136:7
 o' the earth 709:11
 of all the parts 430:8
 Scutcheon: my a. plus de-
 clares 461:8
 shielded a. bluish'd 17:11
 Scutic-fish: blackens water 99:14
 Scylla and Charybdis 364:9
 Scyllie: crooked a. and spade 385:7
 scyry a. of death 464:13
 Scythians: talk like a S. 236:16
 Sea, The 177:1
 all the a. our own 548:3
 and land don't understand 304:13
 and the a. gave up the
 dead 172:13
 avoid business with the a. 172:13
 be thou cast into the a. 158:14
 before Throne is spread 884:7
 behold! the a. 285:8
 being on a. sail 1780:4
 between France and Eng-
 land 549:13
 bounteous a. of liberty 1104:14
 bound with a. a. 150:1
 brimstone a. of boiling fire 800:2
 burst into that silent a. 1776:9
 by a. and by land 1780:13
 by winds a. lashed to
 storm 1774:8
 calling of the a. 172:14
 come o'er the moonlit a. 1726:14
 commands a. command of
 everything 1782:2
 compass'd by violator a. 350:2
 dark a. as like to death 172:1
 dawn-encircled a. 2056:17
 deaf as the a. 79:1
 desolate a. and lonely sand 2101:13
 dose upon it from beach 1780:6
 doth wash away ill 1771:13
 dreary a. flows between 1796:9
 drift out on Silver S. 378:12
 drove through a. of books 1673:15
 expose the everlasting S. 2077:5
 every a. changed to ink 275:5
 every a. in 1772:13
 fairer than the shore 887:4
 float upon a wild and
 violent a. 1781:12
 flow as hugely as a. 1609:2
 for the S. is Woman 1774:2
 forbid a. to obey moon 1606:4
 full of food 1773:7
 gave up the dead 1722:13
 girdled with life by a. 350:3
 give thousand furlongs of
 a. 1780:17
 glad indomitable a. 1774:10
 go down to the a. in ships 1779:7
 God bless the narrow a. 350:4
 grew civil at her song 1879:11
 hangs loaded o'er land 1775:2
 has called me 2162:8
 hath bounds 436:8
 hath drops too few 2202:7
 hath no king but God 1779:14
 he that commands a. 1781:12
 hungry a. fatal to sailors 1778:11
 I'm on the a. 1777:7
 in a. of life enlaid 1873:6
 into a. shoreless a. 1748:12
 is a continual miracle 1774:10
 is common to all 1784:1
 is my fellow-creature 1772:12
 is not full 1772:14
 is still and deep 1093:13
 last whimpering a. 443:5
 life's tumultuous a. 1831:16
 life's unrelenting a. 1890:17
 loud-responding a. 1772:1
 taught but a. and air 1776:5
 never go to a. 1776:8
 nobody with me at a. 1871:1
 noughtish'd with a. 1775:1
 o'er a perfumed a. 1407:6
 of liberty never 1864:14
 of melting ice I walk on 810:1
 of thoughts and things 2020:14

Srs, continued

of upturned faces 607:13
 old a., as one in tears 1774:6
 on a. few men with gray
 hair 1778:11
 out of the a. came he 1091:12
 over the misty a., oh 1797:15
 passenger e'er puked in 1780:20
 praise a. but keep on land 1050:6
 praise a., on shore remain 1050:6
 proved to be ring of mar-
 riage 350:6
 puff'd up with winds 2200:6
 purple-tented a. 240:13
 returning day by day 1794:19
 rude a. grew civil 1300:10
 running a. of circum-
 stance 274:3
 savored of the bitter a. 1772:10
 self-heard a. 969:1
 shouldering load of sin 1772:19
 shouts the inspiring a. 1786:1
 silent a. of pines 1501:18
 silver a. 550:1
 still the a. ran high 2203:10
 streak of silver a. 549:12
 summer a. 880:13
 sweet is the bitter a. 1773:9
 that breakest for ever 1772:23
 that drinking thirsteth 1771:14
 that laughs around us 967:10
 that picket and galleet 1774:10
 the opaline, the piteous 1773:7
 the a. the open a. 1774:7
 there was no more a. 1772:14
 they who through the a. 2152:1
 time's infinite a. 443:9
 Time's right hand man 1772:15
 tomb proper for brave 1780:1
 to shining a. 5170
 tremendous a. of cloud 985:3
 unarmed creature, tired 1773:8
 unplumb'd salt estranging
 a. 1796:9
 was made his tomb 629:7
 what is it it keeps saying 1773:11
 when a. gives up her dead 1772:13
 when the last a. is quiled 1787:12
 which brought on hither 969:11
 who hath desired the a. 1773:10
 whose waves are years 2013:1
 why the a. is boiling hot 1608:17
 wide a. of misery 1000:15
 wild a. roars 1775:9
 wintry a. moaned sadly 1501:7
 yawn'd around her 1781:3
 your love doth press 1774:3
 Sea-bird: swept as a. out
 to sea 436:11
 Sea-boy: wet a. 1784:2
 Sea-change: suffer a. a. 232:8
 Sea-chest: full of treasure 30:12
 Sea-fights are bloody 281:1
 Sea-line meets the sea 446:1
 Sea-mark of utmost sail 378:13
 Sea-marsh: naked a. 220:15
 Sea-mew: young a. 163:3
 Sea-shell: proclaim its
 stormy parent 1785:1
 Sea-shells: like to see others
 1781
 Sea-sick: like to see others
 1781
 Sea-voyaging: advantages in
 a. 1779:13
 Sea-wind came singing up
 the Bay 1779:4
 Seagulls: slim yachts of
 element 163:1
 Seal my lips 443:5
 on the cold ice 2105:9
 with a righteous kiss 1780:9
 Sealed in blood 171:15
 Sealing-wax: above and
 ships and a. 1962:17
 Seals of love 1050:3
 Seam: prick'd in subtle a. 1958:6
 where's the S. 92:10
 Seamen: always temperate
 1778:7
 on the wave, love 2121:14

Seamen, continued

were not gentlemen 1779:1
 Sear, the yellow leaf 361:3
 Search after truth 2056:1
 searless a. 1643:12
 futile a. for El Dorado 1771:12
 of deep philosophy 1792:18
 patient a. and vigil long 1708:9
 will find it out 1703:19
 Searcher-out of virtue 1499:4
 Searching find out God 1796:12
 Searchlights of science 1776:7
 Seas: all our a. our own 1782:3
 amid two a. 1124:3
 are quiet 30:11
 are too long 274:1
 desperate a. 1402:6
 give up their dead 1024:18
 great a. have died 2316:11
 have their source 1779:6
 highway between doorways 1784:1
 I sail the a. 1796:11
 I must go down to the a.
 again 2100:8
 join regions they divide 1782:1
 made calm with oil 1774:12
 multitudinous a. 851:12
 nily sail, a. are rough 1804:2
 of thought 1797:1
 on desperate a. long wont
 to roam 1440:6
 perilous a., in ferry 1405:3
 quiet when winds give
 o'er 1457:18
 roll to wait me 1606:10
 stormy a. and stormy warn-
 ing 2203:10
 tossed in buisterous a. 1715:9
 'twas when the a. were
 roaring 1775:6
 two unbounded a. 1124:3
 wild waters a. 1714:8
 Seasickness 1780
 Season: each a. doth its poi-
 son bring 1782:10
 each a. has its disease 1791:2
 each thing that in a.
 grows 1795:14
 for speech and silence 1823:9
 for untruth 479:18
 in a., out of a 1638:6
 it is the a. now to go 2207:17
 many by a. season'd are 1406:1
 many returns of the a. 1775:8
 of billing and cooing 2226:1
 of love and laughter 1137:7
 of masts 2161:5
 of rest and one of toil 1062:10
 pricketh every heart 1906:3
 sweet a., that bud 1707:2
 to every thing a. a. 2004:11
 Seasonally as snow in sum-
 mer 1893:3
 Seasonless, herbless, tree-
 less 233:10
 Season's, The 1782
 all a. shall be sweet 1782:5
 all that thy a. bring 1784:10
 as the swift a. roll 1890:17
 anxious a. roll 1774
 flower and fade 1783:3
 forth issued S. of year 1904:5
 four a. full year 1781:6
 four a. in four forms 1782:6
 have no fixed returns 1782:1
 sing a song of a. 1782:5
 that laugh or weep 1843:15
 the changing a. 461:1
 with the year a. return 1797:8
 Seat: hath man his fixed a. 1912:9
 he grew into his a. 981:13
 he held his a. 1405:5
 sit on a prophet's a. 1776:1
 stretch in a. of scornful 1766:6
 take a back a. 1881:9
 where gods might dwell 321:9
 Seats: visit now a. of bliss 390:15
 Seaside's fat 1055:11
 Secession an issue to be
 tried by war 37:10

Second at Rome 47113
 Second-rate: no a. in poetry 1527: 1
 what I want seems a 435:12
 Secondly that tick 809:12
 Secrecy made courting
 sweeter 105:15
 no a. like celerity 178: 7
 seal of speech 178: 4
 Secret 1783
 and self-contained 144:11
 as the grave 178:10
 between two is of God 178:16
 do nothing in a 140:15
 escapes through love 178:10
 fatal a. when revealed 272: 3
 flame-white a. 178:11
 friend will hold a 178:11
 hid under Cheops' pyramid 534:17
 keep unviolably a. 272: 3
 keep your a. yourself 178:16
 keeps the a. it hurts 120:12
 learn the a. of the sea 178:11
 never inquire into a 178: 8
 never tell a. to friend 734: 8
 no man have a. from wife 144:13
 nothing so oppressive as a. 178: 8
 nothing a. that shall not
 be made manifest 178:12
 of being miserable 1510:12
 of success in life 103:17
 of the sounding wire 178: 8
 of the universe 178:10
 of thy loveliness 178:10
 of weed's plain heart 2130: 1
 one sweet sad a. 1210: 7
 open a. 178: 9
 split on the ground 166:17
 take better care of a. 178:16
 they tell the a. first 178:11
 things belong unto Lord 178:13
 through woman was a.
 known 2190:15
 thy a. is thy prisoner 178:17
 trust no soul with a. 178:11
 vanity in telling a. 178: 8
 weapon and friend 178: 8
 who never was trusted 178:12
 wrap a. in frankness 178: 8
 a you cannot hide any a. 178:15
 your slave if you keep it 178:17
 Secret: omnia a. dans
 Yammie 178:10
 de deus, a. de Dieu 178:16
 des princes 178:11
 pretensions-mot qu'un au
 tre garde a. 178:11
 rien ne pèse tant qu'un a. 178: 8
 Secret: acire voluit a.
 domus 178: 8
 Secretaries of Nature 122:12
 Secretary of Nature 122:12
 Secreto a. vices 178: 9
 Secrets: bare poor dead a. 160: 1
 covet a. as appendicitis 178: 7
 hear her a. so bewray'd 178: 6
 I never keep a. from you 178:13
 in all families 178:15
 lay at tongue's end 2024:14
 little a. commonly told 178: 6
 men sift all a. 139:14
 of life shown to sympathy 178:11
 of state 178: 9
 of th' Alysia to spy 1205:11
 of the hoary deep 178: 4
 of the neither world 178: 8
 of the past 178: 8
 prince's a. balm concealed 1612:15
 smiling get out thy a. 1604: 4
 no bewray'd 178: 6
 those are weighty a. 178: 4
 to deaf pillows discharge
 178: 6
 travel fast in Paris 1453:10
 wish to know family a. 178: 9
 Secretum iter et fulgentia 178: 4
 Sect: adverse a. denied what
 this had taught 100:15
 better than Christianity 266:10
 every a. a moral check 1693:17

Sect, continued

found a. made faction 1696: 5
 niel not in an acid a. 244:11
 no great man founded a. 1697: 1
 serious, sad colored a. 1696: 6
 whose chief devotion lies 1698: 8
 Sectarianism omars decline
 of religion 1695:10
 Sectaries: jarring a. 2127: 6
 Sectary astronomical 1644:14
 Secta
 See also Religion: Dis-
 sections
 all a. smack of this vice 2079:10
 are atones 1695:10
 of great ones 1613:12
 petulant capricious a. 1694:18
 right in what asert 1693:13
 Two-and-Seventy jarring
 S.
 Secunda felices prohent 1630: 8
 Secundo anni 1639: 5
 Secundum naturam vivere 1635: 5
 Secundus nemo nly-west 1631:15
 Secura quies 1702:16
 Secure amidst a falling
 world 322: 1
 be that of himself most a. 1766: 5
 is not safe 1754: 7
 nothing a. but poverty 1598: 6
 of nothing 612: 6
 jroually a. 1922: 5
 Securitatem: seats vivem
 dum a. 2201: 8
 dei 1242:13
 melius innocentia 990:20
 Securities: fantastical a. 1665:17
 Seculized a. 2048: 3
 Security martial chiefest
 enemy 1754: 7
 not in sea-roving 1759:13
 not progress, highest 175: 5
 of a god 1831: 7
 of the family 1831: 7
 Securus judicior orbis 2036:18
 Secl: nullus domestica a.
 jrouandor 905: 9
 Seclerum: Anni S. Flos ip 2056:11
 Sedes: loquas tua a. 2030: 8
 Seditions: way to prevent
 a. 1734: 5
 Seditionemque quique ip
 sibus 1684: 7
 Seditions: most a. most
 cowardly 1684: 7
 Seduced: too firm to be a. 2088:17
 Seduction of martial music 1683:12
 See across a gulf 1639:15
 better a. rightly 1820: 3
 cannot a. go softly 1649:14
 for to a. and eke be seen 1810:18
 greatest thing to a. name:
 thing 1816:11
 I new can a. no more 232:16
 much, but say little 1810:14
 needs must a. himself 1537: 5
 none so blind as won't a. 169:12
 not as they wish 1532:16
 twice as much as any 1429:16
 not what you a. 455:11
 one man does not a. every
 thing 1819:14
 others a. as well as you 1422:14
 outside at lhera a. as 1788: 7
 these hauged first 183: 4
 they shall a. God 1639:16
 thing to a. not hear 1819: 8
 things as they are 1820: 7
 through a dead door 169: 9
 through a glass darkly 1819:13
 to a. and be seen 1819:18
 to a. clearly in poetry 1819:12
 to a. them going to a. 1819:18
 twice as much as any 2026:17
 what canst a. elsewhere 2031:17
 what cometh on space 740:11
 what is not to be seen 259:11
 what we do not a. we tread
 upon 423:14

See, continued

what went ye out for to a. 1819:15
 what you cannot a. over 1819:10
 when I dine clearly a. 173:11
 with seal'd eyes to a. 1842: 5
 would not a. myself as I
 am now 411: 5
 Seed: all have got the a. 1596:10
 bears a. of ruin 380: 1
 begging bread 145:10
 evil grain no good a. 584:17
 evil a. 183:18
 good a. bears good crop 1661: 7
 I cast to earth a. 2190:13
 no a. shall perish 1890: 7
 of Chaos and of Night 234: 1
 of retribution 148:13
 of that which is to come 233: 7
 of the church 1686:18
 plant a. of time so deep 1042: 4
 rolls not one light a. 213: 1
 sown in English ground 1660: 9
 unfold a. of immortality 227:10
 who soweth good a. reaps 506:12
 whoever plants a. 113:12
 ye sow another reaps 1596: 9
 Seed-corn: turning a. into
 grain 290:12
 Seed-time: of immortality 1811: 2
 of other virtues 205:16
 Seed-time: beyond a. and
 harvesting 966:18
 of character 236:10
 Seeds cast sun o'er eyes 1599: 5
 for every roounce 1550: 5
 look into a. of time 1623:10
 of dark disease 216:14
 of godlike power 1572:11
 of wisdom 1612:12
 Seedman scatters grain 1864: 1
 Seeing I saw not 1821: 6
 in believing 1661:11
 led to damning 1930:13
 many things observed
 not 1403:10
 no a. through tears 1972: 7
 one way of a. rightly 1512:11
 seek, and ye shall find 1588:10
 in every cranny but right 119: 8
 till you find 1703:16
 to a. for political flaws 2281: 3
 what we a. we shall find 1585:10
 Seeker after prize 1772: 3
 Seekest thou great things 137: 7
 Seeketh: he that a. findeth 1286:10
 Seeking an honest man 153: 4
 whom he may devour 443:13
 Seeker: who a. and will not
 take 1454: 1
 Seel: freie S. wird nicht alt 794:19
 Seelen: grosse S. dulden still 823:10
 zwei S. ein Gedanke 1781:10
 Seem everything but what
 they are 162: 8
 I'm what I a. 1872:16
 less dreadful than they a. 187: 7
 not to a. bravest, to be 283:19
 no things a. right 188: 1
 things are not what they a. 865:11
 to be rather than to a. 183: 7
 valued for what they a. 186: 8
 what you really are 1822:16
 Seeming: like her a. 166:15
 to bear it lightly 166: 5
 Seem: I know not a. 186:16
 Seen: much have I a. 2039: 5
 rarer a. the less in mind 4114
 she may have a. better days 2294: 3
 what I have a. 1860: 1
 Seer for whom far is near 284: 1
 O sovereign S. of time 263:11
 Sees: all that he a. I know 1498: 6
 what he foresees 239:13
 Seeth with the heart 186:11
 Seigen: est ubi Troia fuit 2043:18
 fertilior a. alienis in agris 245: 7
 major victor videtur 183: 7
 Seignior: preteritimus a. 224: 1
 Seidels: order two a. 188:19

Seigneurs ont des plaisirs 148:14
 Seizin of my kingdom 237:3
 Selanah: horse of S. 198:11
 Selby, Dorothy: epitaph 157:19
 Selection: natural a. 586:1; 587:2
 Self: all by all-alone a. 187:1
 be forgetful of a. 1787:19
 by a look off her life 1931:18
 concentrated all in a. 1794:4
 do a. have 1793:14
 don't take a. seriously 1791:16
 each man for a. 1793:1
 from a. keep still turning 1093:13
 hard to write of a. 2857:7
 harsh towards a. 1792:17
 in a. that we are thus 1894:9
 in a. triumph and defeat 1932:1
 is the only prison 1194:3
 live to a. live to none 1794:1
 loves a. best 1791:5
 measure a. by own stand-
 ard 1794:11
 medium through which
 Judgment's ray 1794:3
 most often in cheque-book 1793:10
 never extra who bathes
 a. 1794:11
 never preferring a. to
 others 1787:11
 no one is second to a. 1793:13
 nobody with me but a. 187:1
 nothing created for a. 1794:8
 nothing greater than a. 1957:19
 refusing a. nothing 1794:12
 ruling tyrant, a. is all 1793:3
 should be no more 613:12
 spring of all 1599:6
 striving to overcome a. 187:12
 think of a. first 1794:14
 who finds a., loves misery 181:20
 withdraw into a. in crowd 1781:12
 Self-concitt: bloated a. 1683:11
 deprived of everything but
 a. 1941:13
 part with a. 1492:12
 Self-Confidence 1785
 first requisite 1785:16
 Self-Contemplation disease 459:15
 Self-Control 1788
 is wisdom's root 1786:10
 like use of brakes 1787:6
 Self-Decalt, see Decalt
 Self-Deception 421
 Self-Defence 1787
 is a virtue 1787:14
 Nature's eldest law 1787:15
 Self-Denial 1787
 is not a virtue 1787:20
 shining sore 1788:1
 Self-denying: kind of a. 1417:16
 Self-destruction: cowardice 1935:5
 Self-determination: perpet-
 ual a. 845:4
 Self-disparagement: inward
 a. 1331:14
 Self-disparage: luxury in a. 1331:14
 Self-distrust: first step to
 self-knowledge 463:19
 Self-educated: marked by
 stubborn peculiarities 531:11
 only really educated a. 531:10
 Self-Education 531
 is book-education 531:12
 is fine 531:14
 Self-embalmed amidst the
 mouldering trees 1380:1
 Self-endured: she is so a. 1791:7
 Self-esteem: grounded on a. 1791:5
 Self-examination: sincerity
 on a. 1834:17
 Self-expression: love is a. 1174:9
 Self-government: qualifica-
 tions of a. 422:3
 when white man governs
 himself a. 876:12
 Self-inquiries are the road 1788:17
 Self-interest: nine parts of
 a. 1684:113
 Self-Knowledge 1788
 step to a. self-distrust 1788:17

Self-Love 1790
 and love of world hell 1791:9
 and Sooth are the same 1791:3
 Golden calf of a. 1790:6
 in jealousy 1008:10
 instrument of preserva-
 tion 1791:13
 is a busy prompter 1790:10
 makes the eyes blind 1791:5
 more arrogant than blind 1790:10
 most inhibited sin 1791:7
 never dies 1791:13
 never forgives 1791:12
 not so vile as self-neglect-
 ing 1791:7
 possesseth all mine eye 1791:10
 principle of action 1790:9
 serves mind to wake 1791:3
 spring of motion 1791:3
 strike at his a. 1791:14
 to urge 1791:3
 Self-made men 1840:13
 Self-mettle tires him 1791:13
 Self-murder: name it not 1935:1
 Self-Praise
 absurd 1880:14
 debauch 1880:15
 stinks in the nostrils 1885:9
 Self-Preservation 1791
 animal's first impulse 1791:19
 first law of nature 1791:17
 Self-reliant: entirely a. 1785:13
 Self-reproach: bitter a. 1789:7
 feel no a. 1608:10
 Self-reproving: full of a. 1878:6
 Self-Respect 1792
 at bottom of good manners 187:18
 a cornerstone of virtue 1792:1
 loss of national a. 1379:8
 Self-restraint: clear-eyed a. 1786:20
 than a. nothing better 1786:17
 Self-reverence, self-knowl-
 edge 1787:11
 Self-righteousness: not reli-
 gion 1861:1
 Self-Sacrifice 1792
 awful beauty of a. 1792:19
 is the real miracle 1792:12
 not a virtue 1792:11
 sacrifices other people 1792:19
 spirit of a. 1792:22
 Self-sanctifying: bent on a. 943:8
 Self-seeking: free from a. 238:13
 Self-satisfaction: against a. 1933:11
 canon 'gainst a. 1933:11
 poor-souled herosim 1933:4
 Self-taught I sing 1538:4
 Self-thoughts curdle into hate 354:3
 Self-trust: essence of hero-
 ism 1785:15
 first secret of success 1792:7
 Selfish: all sensible people
 a. 1794:10
 nothing less a. than desire
 of fame 626:14
 Selfishness 1793
 calm, force of nature 1793:10
 greatest curse 1793:10
 love's cousin 1794:13
 only real atheism 113:9
 twin-sister of religion 1794:13
 suicidal a. that blights 1794:1
 undignifying a. that sets 1794:6
 Sell that thou hast 1793:16
 we that a. by gross 1794:3
 Selling: everyone lives by a. 908:4
 Selva: ritroval per una
 a. obscure 220:18
 Selwyn: if Mr. S. calls 415:2
 Sembable: seeth its a. 289:3
 Semblance of form divine 132:3
 Semblances: glistening a. of
 piety 1501:4
 Semen sanguis Christi 1280:118
 Semetipsum: ut a. fecerit
 makes 1799:11
 Semi-apes who ranged 586:10

Semicircle made with pen 603:3
 Semina sacra a. 1534:8
 Semita facta via 1734:12
 fallentia a. vita 1534:9
 Semper eadem 1306:8
 Sempronius: we'll do more,
 S. 1948:14
 Senanacour, Etienne: epitaph 591:3
 Senate: give him a. laws 123:12
 Senators: applause of listen-
 ing a. 91:2
 hang upon thy tongue 538:3
 make a. dance 1720:11
 Senators: green-robed s. 1417:9
 smudged seventy S. 1591:3
 Senatus Populique Ro-
 manus 1747:17
 Senectus: jam veniet curva
 a. 441:1
 Senectus: amariorum me a.
 facit 33:10
 eruda deo viridique a. 37:15
 grata a. homini 221:4
 habet auctoritatem 30:10
 in sanabiles morbus 35:13
 inanis morbus a. 34:12
 morte magis metuenda a. 26:14
 obstrepat non intellecta a. 26:14
 puellas postquam obrepit
 a. 1140:7
 quantis longa a. plena
 malis 34:12
 visa veret aquila a. 38:3
 vitium adfert 36:9
 Senectutis magnam gratiam 30:9
 Senem in quo est aliquid
 adolescentia 23:1
 Senex: nemo est tam a. qui
 se annunt 29:15
 nemo tam a. ut primum diem 30:1
 quorum extemplo est 27:10
 rum est felix itaque a. 34:7
 turis est elementarius a. 39:13
 Seni utendum est 39:13
 Senibus: mens et ratio in a. 30:10
 Senior-junior, giant-dwarf 350:15
 Senior Wrangler 534:5
 Senights: weary a. 353:15
 Sens: de bone a. de morte
 Avis 1427:5
 le a. commun n'est pas
 si commun 1795:15
 Sensations of another's sor-
 row 1324:16
 sweet 66:18
 Sense 1795
 above the s. of a. 2026:12
 aches at thee 2130:9
 and sorrow drowned 503:10
 and wit with poetry allied 1525:1
 be her a. but an monument 1849:11
 begins at home 1795:12
 deep soul-moving a. 1595:7
 discover natural things 1151:2
 flows in fit words 537:14
 from chin that's bare 1795:5
 from Thought divide 1795:12
 genial a. of youth 508:13
 good fortune and good a. 1712:3
 Good-humor and a Poet 1522:3
 good a. gift of heaven 1795:12
 good a. must be standard 245:4
 good a. shows extremity 590:74
 good a. the best army 1598:8
 good a. to agree with us 1427:5
 good a. without vanity 2138:12
 he appears a. 2166:6
 helmet, with the plume 1795:16
 immersed in a. 1992:3
 is the diamond 1795:16
 is what makes men 1795:11
 lives it by my a. alone 2213:9
 mail a. and mail siller 1795:15
 manner part of a. 621:7
 men of a. approve 1410:10
 men of a. never tell 1693:16
 mighty void of S. 1609:16
 myth, stark mad 1941:10
 Mystic S. is found 310:10
 never deviates into a. 1944:16

Sense, continued

not lost to s. of shame 1809: 9
of constant infelicity 1861: 15
of duty pursue 308: 6
of equity 1089: 17
of hearing weak 1070: 16
of humor 1054: 17
of justice noble fancy 1029: 1
of slight keenest 1819: 12
of the eternal in life 1578: 17
of the world is short 1184: 11
quiet a. of something lost 1271: 4
quixotic s. of honorable 078: 21
rarely leads us far astray 1795: 16
required to profit from advice 1911: 13
also is one Orb on advice 1911: 13
shocks all common a. 1795: 126
sixth insatiable a. 2073: 126
so subtly true 142: 11
stings and motions of a. 240: 11
strong the a. like wine 1878: 9
take case of the a. 1070: 2
that world is mad 1070: 2
through S. and Non-sense 1795: 5
to value riches 1720: 12
too much a. to pray 131: 12
wanting, everything 1793: 8
ing 1810: 2
without s. of shame 1810: 2
yields glimmering light 1239: 2
Senseless as a stone 386: 2
Senseless address yourself to 1680: 2
collect surface facts 1795: 17
hurred out of seven a. 1795: 17
on different a. objects 1457: 6
ravishes all a. 2098: 1
scared out of seven a. 1693: 1
steep my a. in forgetful-
ness 1850: 16
trust to a. follow nose 1309: 1
Sensibilities so fine 1443: 10
Sensibility of mind 1957: 8
Sensible in the duller parts 1676: 5
to feeling as to sight 2095: 11
Sensitive Plant 581
Sensitive, await to resent 1799: 4
Sensualism spits venom
upon me 1098: 14
Sensuality: bitch of a. 2461: 14
Sensus: hanc nostri pars
optima 1874: 2
non erat suspensum 1422: 17
ratus enim a. communis 1723: 3
Sensence bends beneath
weight of the night 122: 10
in sternest s. charity 1021: 16
mouths a. 1438: 1
my a. for open war 2117: 1
pronounce this a. then 1235: 8
Sentences: sweet and hon-
ored a. 1438: 18
Sententia: cum pugnat a.
secum 1022: 5
diva Catonia 2072: 11
hominum a. fallax 1024: 1
nulla subiecta a. 224: 12
Sentias dicere licet 1220: 4
tu, at hic est, aliter a. 1427: 10
Sentendum ut sapientes 1903: 18
Sentiment
See also Feeling
Intellectualized emotion 661: 8
pluck the eyes of S. 1360: 1
his a. does it, says I 1796: 8
Sentimentalism 1796
twin-sister to Cant 1796: 4
Sentimentalist barrenest 1796: 6
seek to enjoy 1796: 6
Sentimentalists talkers 1796: 5
Sentimentalities: capital of
erater 1438: 11
Sentimentality error of sup-
posing 1796: 7
Sentimentality charming with-
out blushing 97: 5
a. weigh less than action 81: 5
Sentiment, affection's a. 1087: 11
on watch-tower of liberty 816: 6
watch-worm and wary a. 393: 1

Sentiments in avowal of

of same 1349: 4
of song 1821: 4
of the skies 1810: 14
Sentire quæ velle 1091: 4
Sentit: quicquid est illud
quod a. 965: 6
Sentires: like a. obliged to
stand 1015: 1
of shadowy night 1912: 16
Sensu speme vivens 1275: 13
Separa et imperia 1813: 5
Separabit quis a. 1795: 14
Separate: forever a. 053: 1
Separation 1798
to have killed him 1275: 13
September: moon 178: 14
thirty days hath S. 138: 13
Septentrio: south to S. 585: 2
Sepulchre: as far as to a. 264: 5
earthly a. 2083: 14
to stomach 516: 7
myself my a. 1391: 1
no man knoweth his a. 1349: 9
soldier's a. 2120: 2
wherein we saw thee 823: 12
Sepulchres: far from fa-
mous a. 823: 12
whited a. 548: 13
Sépulture: loio dea a.
célebres 827: 18
Sequences of the lyre 1363: 1
Séquit: sit tua cura a. 1905: 1
Séraglio Point: rounded 1254: 16
Seraph may pray for sin-
ner 1888: 13
never a. spread vision 1946: 6
that adorns and burns 1390: 11
Seraphim: avowed S. 76: 12
Serapha share with thee 101: 12
Serbian long 889: 15
Serene amidst alarms 1385: 1
amidst savage waves 297: 1
companion, a good name 091: 1
I fold my hands 1797: 1
still and free 1358: 9
will be our days 1216: 4
yet strong 1797: 7
Serenities unshaken 1157: 4
Serenity 1798
not surgery but a. 67: 7
of a god 1741: 13
of death 1860: 5
of the wise 1797: 5
sweet a. of books 189: 3
Sera: vertere a. hudo 1744: 9
Serious in ridiculous
things 1725: 8
next to being dull 1024: 11
they are too a. 721: 8
why so a. 209: 5
Sergeant: fatal a. Death 38: 6
desert may make a. 434: 16
soldier with halbert 1860: 14
Sermo animi est imago 1897: 1
crat et indigent idem 1607: 11
at tibi credibile a. 1963: 10
Sermot: bell never minds S. 153: 7
good, honest a. 1594: 18
lazy, poor a. 1594: 18
living a. 1595: 17
never said or showed 1591: 4
now a. and now a prayer 153: 12
on the Mount 1708: 1
perhaps turn out a. 1873: 1
seraphic kind of a. 1594: 18
shook a. out of my mind 1594: 16
this a. will suit any text 1591: 4
Sermon edifice, l'exemple de
fruit 1591: 12
Sermone hinc obsonas 1594: 12
Sermone hinc caveris 1594: 12
Sermone and soda-water 1594: 12
at a. too I shone 1594: 12
calling a. contrabands 1594: 12
fresh eggs, but why fresh 1594: 12
heard two a. weekly 1594: 12
in stone 1594: 12
lead to praise of preacher 1594: 9

Serpens, continued

less read than tales 1895: 12
report to a. 1894: 12
with satire very food 1894: 12
Serpentum: laxantia a. 314: 9
Sero clypeum 1074: 1
respicitur tellus 1074: 1
Serpent 1797
be the a. under 946: 9
bee and a. oip 143: 14
commits suicide 1798: 11
creeping into paradise 1718
grasped that through 688: 10
hold a. by the tongue 248: 8
it hithet like a. a. 2391: 1
lured Aaron's a. 1437: 6
buried under the grass 1798: 1
more of a. than dove 700: 12
more subtle than heart 1795: 14
my a. of old Nile 1795: 1
of Egypt bred of mud 1798: 2
sees lurking a. steps aside 1798: 6
sing three times 1958: 6
take a. by the tongue 1837: 14
that so slyly creepeth 1798: 7
that stingeth subtly 1798: 7
that undying a. 301: 16
thirst in infernal a. 444: 1
way of a. upon a rock 2209: 8
Serpent mordit Jean Fréron 1798: 9
Serpent's eye charms to de-
stroy 2106: 9
sharper than a. tooth 254: 11
think him as a. egg 532: 1
tongue 1791: 16
Serpens in path of souls
life 1797: 12
lie where flowers grow 1798: 7
male and female a. 113: 12
poisonous a. roll 498: 11
Serra in cœlum redeas 1242: 3
Serra me, servabo te 824: 14
Serrans 1798
and cock kept but year 1799: 5
and master am I 1364: 14
as with a. so with master 1381: 12
devoted a. canola name of
master 1800: 14
excel in doing right 1800: 14
good a. does not all com-
mands 1800: 1
good a. rare bird 1799: 12
greatest shall be a. 1799: 12
is thy a. dog 1799: 12
lettest thou thy a. depart 394: 1
meager a. of the Muses 1791: 10
must sing at his work 1799: 1
not of virtue but glory 1799: 1
of God, well done 2054: 1
of parted friends 1801: 11
that ticks his knife 1799: 6
thou good and faithful a. 1799: 12
thy and a. evermore 1364: 10
will pay himself 1799: 6
Servants: as a. wish 1801: 12
had a. wound master's
fame 1800: 12
be obedient to masters 1800: 9
God's a. making snug liv-
ing 1491: 12
good a. but bad masters 1491: 12
good a. good masters 1800: 9
great men's a. great 1799: 11
instead of tables 119: 14
many a. many enemies 1800: 1
master's mind full 1800: 12
men in great place a. 685: 9
my silent a. wait 186: 1
no greater plague than a. 1799: 9
should put on patience 1799: 4
talk about their master be-
hind his back 1800: 12
to wait on our ring, ting,
ting 2289: 1
units a. just and equal 1800: 1
we are unpredictable a. 1799: 12
Servat: mukus est velle a. 1797: 1
Servat: qui a. inveniunt 633: 12
Servatur maxime magis 1812: 12
Servat: quod a. perdit 774: 5

Serve and be served1800:12
 bound to s. love and obey2144: 3
 God and mammon1237:10
 Him with fear793: 7
 in heaven sworn to s.445: 9
 nobly in common cause1045: 1
 they also s. who only793:11
 to s. and please every 2204:14
 two masters1281:11
 Served creature more than
 Creator789:19
 had I but s. God1801:12
 if I had s. God1801:11
 not s. cannot command1420: 6
 Serves his party best1544: 8
 us jolly well right401:18
 who dares be true205:13
 Servi peragunt ut Gallie1840:16
 ut s. volunt esse sunt1800:13
 Service1800
 ability for good s.1: 2
 all s. is the same to God1801:10
 due to patient thought1995: 7
 faithful s. thus repaid984: 9
 for profit, at a risk286:17
 for which I was sold135: 2
 greater than the god597:12
 honorable if necessary611:10
 how s. sought repaid1801: 1
 it had been good s.206: 6
 love s. is in vain1202: 3
 military s. moral imbeci-
 lity2107: 1
 no heritage1801: 5
 of a mind and heart108: 5
 of God, doing good1484: 2
 of my love227: 2
 of princes327:11
 of the antique world1790:17
 render s. to enemy731:13
 small s. is true1801: 9
 strong for s. still271: 7
 they eat s. like apples1800:21
 Thy s. perfect liberty1105:19
 to make men acquainted1858:10
 voluntary s. He requires1801:10
 when I, sweat for duty1799:17
 without reward, painless
 ment1771: 9
 yeoman's s.2259: 6
 Services for cash1333: 9
 Serviet eternum qui parvo
 mercedi uti1337:12
 Servility1801
 Serving-men: six honest s.1665:12
 Servitors: nimble and airy
 s.2442:13
 Servitude: base laws of s.2241:16
 involuntary s.1841: 5
 no s. more disgraceful1840: 3
 that bugs her chains1801:15
 Servitus: acerba est s.418:24
 fit in dominatu s.1281: 3
 nulla s. turpior quam volun-
 taria1840: 3
 penance s. tenant1840: 4
 Serve servitor amico1839:16
 Servom: plus acire quam
 loqui s.1799:12
 superare s. faciendo bene1800:14
 Servos: totidem hostes quot
 s.1800: 1
 Servum: non decet super-
 bum s.1799:11
 Seznam: your Open S.1831:16
 Sequepedalia verba2222: 3
 Seclusion: of sweet alien
 thought1205:10
 Set: little s. mankind533:12
 rest are a vulgar s.1801: 4
 Settee: soft s.633:10
 Settle up another1646:12
 Settling: I haste now to my s. 838: 1
 is of rubies red1875: 4
 of a great hope927:23
 Settled once, s. forever423: 9
 Settler: echoing axe s.
 swung1908: 1
 Settlers: some s. suggest set-
 tling2268: 2

Seven deadly sins1822:22
 make a banquet450:14
 not more than s.450:14
 we are s.409: 6
 Seven Dials: lowly air of 913: 6
 Seven senses: huzzed1795:17
 Seven Sisters2048: 9
 Seven Sleepers1843:35
 Seventy-seven time to be
 earnest29:12
 Sever: proud hine1653: 5
 Sever: humanly s.238:20
 if s. short291: 6
 to himself s.239:11
 too s. a moralist1346: 4
 Severity: breadth fear1655:16
 is allowable265:14
 pure s. of perfect light1486: 4
 Severn: Avon to the S.
 runs2135:15
 Severn's, gentle S. snug
 banks1713:14
 sweet S. flood1733:14
 Sewage arrangements: neither
2273: 1
 Sewers annoy the air277: 3
 Sewing: clothes introduced488:10
 Six: either s. alone half it.
 self1255:15
 ever to soldier kind1800: 5
 here's the s.1207:10
 in s. a woman571: 6
 make s. subject of jest1802:23
 our s. after yours de-
 signed2182: 3
 our s. is to be sold1968: 3
 our s. still strikes awe1095: 6
 power with the fair s.133: 6
 soft, unhappy s.1821:11
 spurn the s.1279:19
 tobacco sauce of s.1802:14
 'tis a powerful s.135:14
 to fit nuptial state2140: 4
 to give the s. their due2198: 6
 to the last1802: 1
 weaker s. to pity prone2178: 1
 what the s. advise1266:11
 when our s. take fire2204: 2
 whose presence civilizes2018: 1
 woman's secret1784: 5
 wondrous charm of s.1802: 9
 Sex Appeal: universal S. A. 1802:14
 Sex-love1225: 2
 Sexes at once to confound318:10
 says two s. aren't enough1804: 5
 some s. change1802:15
 Sexton ringing the village
 bell1854: 9
 told the bell1654:10
 tolling bell at noon980:25
 that paid s. Time2002:16
 Sexton's dreary part568: 8
 Sexu femina571: 6
 Shabby (Gentle): one of the
 S. G.1883: 3
 Shadocks of an old love918: 1
 of tyrant vice753:14
 touch our country, s. fall1840:13
 Shade: continuity of s.1873: 2
 good tree bath good s.2035:11
 grey flits s. of power1573:17
 himself s. s.1802:10
 hunter and deer s.769:18
 I am o s.1943:22
 in the forest's s.2211:17
 knows from s. the hour1943:16
 more welcome s.124: 2
 no more famous s.399: 6
 of melancholy laughs2211: 2
 of the old apple tree2254: 7
 pillar'd s. overarch'd664: 9
 she s. s.399:14
 to sit in the s.1285:12
 tracing s. find out sun2046:14
 under s. of the trees1005: 4
 unpierc'd s.1803: 8
 Shades: evening s. prevail1342: 2
 fled s. of night1400:14
 in s. like these231: 3
 mingle s. of joy and woe1124:12

Shades, continued
 of night were falling fast110: 1
 soon as evening s. prevail1342: 2
 we hear our s. about us1342:10
 Shadow1800
 a shadow's s.47: 9
 afraid of his s.636:12
 age but voice and s.34: 3
 awful s. of unseen Power1804: 3
 beck'ning s. fire270: 6
 beyond s. and the sleep384:12
 catch at s. lose substance1803: 3
 chequer'd s.1803: 8
 close thee fur His s.1938:13
 cloak'd from head to foot1804: 3
 darkness and s. of death1153: 8
 dwellings s. he treads on30: 4
 double, swan and s.1940:13
 drew the cowl769:12
 escape from his own s.1803: 2
 fight with a s.1803:14
 fill with fear1656:13
 fleeth also as s.1259:11
 follow s. s. it still flies2216: 5
 for his sole attendant1803: 2
 for the nought hour2036: 6
 for thee of my hairs1847: 5
 from a soul on fire1893: 6
 giant s. on the wall1657:15
 go forward ten degrees1803:12
 hence, horrible s.270:14
 hung s. s. and a fear1270:13
 in the s. of death1152: 8
 into the last long s.396: 9
 laugh at pursuing s. s.1804:10
 let the s. return backward1803:13
 magic S. shapes that come2243: 3
 measure not thyself by thy
 morning s.1826: 3
 my likeness that goes1804: 6
 my s. walks before1581:14
 of a dream1771: 3
 of a great affliction775:15
 of a great name1273:16
 of a mighty name1273:16
 of a shade1243: 3
 of a s.2210:14
 of a sound1803:12
 of a starless night1273:18
 of death389: 5
 of humanity101:17
 of my days1803:13
 of some bird of prey1063: 9
 of some unseen power1575:15
 of the earth1211: 2
 of the male1802:10
 of the tomb1938:16
 of things past155:13
 of thy perfect bliss2244: 8
 of thy wings597:12
 on the dial1942:16
 on these features393:14
 out of the dusk s.587: 3
 outwared s. of our night393:13
 overa birth to light1803:16
 pass as s. on a wall713: 9
 passeth as doth s. upon wall1803: 7
 reached her as she ran1804: 5
 see thy s. as I pass1317: 8
 think not own s. longer1803: 4
 ton art thou1943:22
 where s. both way falls1803:15
 will return no more1943: 3
 Shadow-selves may fall981: 1
 Shadow-shapes: Magic S.1243: 3
 Shadow-stricken all the
 lights1459: 8
 Shadowed by death's ap-
 proach391:10
 Shadowless like Silence117: 8
 Shadows are not enough1803: 9
 bent in this kind but s.982: 6
 brown that Sylvan love1204: 5
 come like s. so depart1803: 7
 dark Plutonian s.1276:14
 even s. have s. too1803: 6
 ever man putens163: 3
 fatal s.715: 8
 fight our own s. forever1803:14
 for a moment seen1240: 3

Shadows, continued

for true substance 841: 7
from lofty mountains 1354: 10
grow more dreary 24: 16
have power to shake me 657: 7
have struck more terror 302: 9
be walked with 1814: 10
hunter of 1803: 10
in a shadowy land 402: 9
lengthening as vapors
rise 1947: 7
lengthening s. wait 2052: 1
longer s. from lofty moun-
tains 1804: 4
not substantial things 385: 7
of sterility 579: 10
of hate 860: 22
of his stormy life 203: 5
of the grave 828: 16
pointed cedar s. downe 1848: 1
see only their own s. 1804: 2
shift 139: 46
some there be that s. kiss 1803: 17
that showed at noon 1804: 5
to the unseen grief 2170: 27
vanish in light of Light 1151: 13
what s. we pursue 1803: 5
wove on their aerial
looms 1907: 5
Shadwell never deviates into
stone 1924: 16
Shaft: Cupid's fiery s. 350: 16
in heel overthrew harvest 204: 9
many a s. at random sent 226: 10
when I had lost 752: 17
winged s. of fate 603: 7
Shafts: thy fatal s. 1189: 9
Shake, Mulleary, and Go-
ethe 1531: 11
was dramatic note 1804: 15
Shaker: first s. with you 350: 16
like aspen leaf 2038: 1
off the dust 1632: 16
off the very dust 277: 1
Shaken: as we are 251: 3
when taken 1806: 3
Shaker of o'er-rack states 2106: 3
Shakes: brace of s. 1612: 4
like a reed 2121: 5
so a the needle 3001: 10
Shakespeare 1904
and musical places 2063: 21
he had said it all 1807: 3
heartrending reading 1807: 6
is it not sad stuff 1537: 2
made use of it first 1806: 12
myriad-minded S. 1805: 4
not of an age but for all
time 1806: 8
puts them all down 1808: 9
reading S. by lightning 9: 1
subtract S. trash re-
mains 1530: 2
sweet Swan of Avon 1806: 8
sweetest S., fancy's 1807: 4
child 1803: 17
the less S. he 1803: 17
try to be S. 1806: 8
weeps with me 2008: 9
when S. paved by 1917: 3
with this key S. unlocked
heart 1803: 17
Shakespeare savage avec de
genie 1806: 4
Shakespeare's magic could
not copied be 1806: 8
Shallmar: beside the S. 851: 9
Shall: his absolute a. 1155: 9
not when he will 1431: 13
shall I, a. I 2130: 18
that s. be, a. be 454: 13
Shallow of crystal ivory:
beak'd 1203: 18
Shallow: all alike a. 2144: 14
in himself 1677: 3
last s. shared 1877: 14
mourning, deep are dumb 1457: 8
Shallows where lamb could
wade 1181: 2
Sham: wind-beg and a 1871: 5

Shame

Shame 1808
an't dat a 1882: 6
and dishonor all 1810: 2
and ostracism of poverty 1669: 15
arises from fear of men 1809: 11
ashamed with noble s. 453: 13
he mine the s. 1809: 10
checks first attempts 2079: 5
daughter of uncleanness 1810: 10
deep in his heart boils a. 1810: 11
deterred by another's a. 588: 6
erring sister's a. 2205: 11
fall on Abolo 166: 15
false a. of fools 1809: 10
flexible in a. 1210: 10
followed s., and we was 2177: 4
foul s. and scorn 1804: 1
high a bastard fame 1809: 10
his poor word with deed 425: 11
in a. no comfort 1810: 4
in as it is taken 1804: 12
in in the crime 1809: 2
is argument to young 1804: 12
is a whether thou think'at 1810: 6
knows no return 1809: 19
leaves us by degrees 1809: 19
let s. say what it will 1976: 9
make thy s. thy glory 172: 17
makest thou s. thy pastime 1810: 1
mark of base man 1808: 13
men from my sneer 1811: 5
merciless s. 172: 6
new a. of old time 1828: 1
no maiden s. 731: 19
no s., no commence 1809: 7
no s., no honour 1809: 7
not to be shameful 1808: 14
O s., where is thy blush 1809: 20
of poverty the worst 1809: 13
on shameful thing s. at
tribe 1809: 5
paint mortal s. of nature 2251: 11
pride's cloak 1608: 13
proclaim no s. 1809: 20
put off a. with clothes 1734: 11
secret and heavy 1808: 12
secret House of S. 734: 3
shroud of s. 356: 12
smites nothing sharp as s. 1809: 12
so much glory and s. 250: 2
stings sharper of worms 1810: 9
such as never yet 160: 1
the devil 2177: 4
this is the bloodiest s. 2052: 15
to him whose striking 551: 13
to say of s., what is it 1827: 11
to them that think s. 1809: 8
upon his brow s. ashamed 1810: 2
walks with s. 1803: 11
what s. is there 1801: 12
where a. is there in fear 1809: 14
where s. virtue 1809: 18
which in glory and grace 1809: 5
whist s. keeps watch 1809: 1
with words of s. 58: 6
yield to such inevitable a. 402: 10
Shameful: why a. 1808: 12
Shamelessness and Spite 984: 13
Shames: hold a candle to
my s. 216: 11
thousand innocent a. 773: 5
Shamrock
See also Ireland
green, immortal S. 998: 5
is forbid by law 92: 6
sweet little s. 998: 5
thrust-leaved S. grows 222: 8
Shan-van-Vught 998: 5
Shandon: bells of S. 113: 14
Shank: shrunk s. 2240: 5
Shank's mare 2101: 14
Shannon: banks of S. 472: 8
where the River S. flows 202: 8
Shape: alone let others
prize 1212: 8
assume a pleasing s. 444: 6
exquisite s. 770: 6
harmony of a. express 489: 1
her s. her own 1824: 11
his s. o'erakes me 14: 2

Shape, continued

lick them into a. 1806: 16
mold into any a. 981: 2
neither a. of danger can
dismay 239: 13
questionable s. 270: 12
that s. had none 770: 6
two of far nobler s. 1814: 17
you'd improve his s. 1451: 2
Shaper: when a thing is a. 1208: 13
Shaper of foul disease 459: 12
sublime and beautiful s. 462: 4
that come not 2061: 1
Shards: from s. 799: 8
Shaver: chief s. Lion's 1163: 18
friends s. in common 728: 11
like a punished soldier 189: 1
lion's s. 1803: 18
most s., best enjoyed 2107: 11
not what we give, but a. 773: 1
wouldst thou s. alike 390: 12
Shares: bubble s. 1723: 3
sharp as two-edged sword 1813: 13
is the word 802: 17
somebody's s. 280: 5
too a. for its body 2170: 12
Sharper: not damn the s. 754: 1
than serpent's tooth 254: 11
Sharps: so rich 853: 13
Sharpe: unpleasant s. 1309: 4
Sharp: cafty; and a. s. 424: 1
Shave a lion 1589: 19
dry s. 1251: 1
hard to s. an egg 522: 11
learn to s. by shaving 124: 17
like a goat 134: 9
narrow s. 1031: 11
two do not s. alike 124: 8
Shaved with a shell 184: 11
Shaver: first that was a. 124: 14
well lathered is half s. 134: 9
Shaving: barber kept on s. 541: 12
daily plague 127: 3
reasons for a. 124: 6
Shawl: countenance in s. 1806: 4
She: chaste, unresponsive a. 227: 18
cruell'st s. alive 247: 16
that not impossible a. 2195: 4
whom I love 1231: 2
She: bear thus educated 2189: 19
She: trust: submit to a. s. 1896: 5
Sheaf: lay thy s. down 221: 14
Shears of destiny 460: 2
Shen of polished ivory 478: 12
silver s. of female 699: 18
Sheep 1810
always flock together 509: 9
are happier of themselves 1069: 20
be in the corn 1812: 9
before her shears 16: 6
black s. a biting beast 1810: 14
black s. in every fold 87: 12
black s. we try 1023: 19
Celestian s. were golden
fleec 619: 7
divide a. from goats 1011: 4
every 2. hath fellow 1810: 12
foolish s. makes wolf son-
fensor 1813: 13
hanged for a. as lamb 1811: 5
he that makes himself s. 1811: 11
in credulity 1806: 12
most foolish animals 1811: 4
mountain s. are sweeter 1811: 3
my s. are thoughts 2185: 3
my s. is dey all come in 1810: 11
now I have a. and cow 1780: 19
one s. follows another 1811: 4
one sickly s. infects flock 1810: 17
other a. not of this fold 1810: 12
quiet, fond and few 1811: 13
scabbed s. infects fold 1810: 17
shepherded moonlit s. 304: 19
that have not shepherded 1811: 1
when a. are in the fold 1810: 11
with his s. securely fold you 799: 1
without, wait within 1806: 18
Sheep: goat hate and 1150: 13
Sheepish as a fox 1810: 2
eye 600: 12

Sheet: a wet s.1776:11
 of livid flame1154:2
 Sheets and leaves could
 turn with care2240:12
 canvas three between a pair
 of s.1225:5
 difference is wide that s.
 will not decide1197:12
 privy to your wishes2105:7
 three s. in wind492:8
 Sheffield: Brooks of S.280:5
 he comes from S.280:5
 Shelf: laid upon the s.437:17
 Shell: coating s. of petty
 cure1855:6
 dwell forever in s.1443:10
 from the ocean-beach1781:10
 mends with pearl650:15
 must break1010:13
 of clean salt1240:15
 pink whorl of s.1526:6
 rose-tipped s.1301:10
 shaved with s.1241:11
 Shell-scurd face2150:9
 Shelley, Percy Bysshe 1812
 did you once see S. plain 1812:5
 Shelley: magical s.180:7
 picking up1399:14
 sinuous s. of pearly hue 1781:6
 Shelter: earth's the best s. 511:12
 for the hunted head55:5
 from the summer shower 2036:6
 in next stage couch2030:1
 what s. to grow ripe1244:2
 Shelters: sought s. them. 794:11
 Shepherd1811
 of mortals, here behold263:7
 on the plains of Assyria1804:7
 slitten s. and clean sheep 1595:10
 sleepest or wakest thou
 jolly s.1812:2
 tells his tale1868:13
 woe to idle s.565:5
 Shepherdless of sheep2185:3
 Shepherds and ministers1455:15
 thread no poison1817:17
 in Judea209:17
 lame s. they1851:15
 run, s. run268:9
 upon the moonday heat1937:3
 Sheridan, Richard Brin.
 aley1812
 Sheridan: hurrah for S.936:14
 twenty miles away2138:1
 Sheriff-Muir battle was435:20
 Sherman marched down to
 the sea2115:9
 Sherry: bottle of s.494:1
 Shiloh1638:10
 Shield against shafts of doubt 619:7
 for s. self1490:1
 of faith1617:10
 of some fair-seeming name 137:17
 too late I grasp1074:1
 Shilings: from the lone s. 1769:9
 Shift: had s. better than
 none1397:6
 every man s. for all202:12
 from side to side231:4
 we s. and bedeck us1463:13
 Shifts: of every fashion
 able gale1246:9
 Shifts: while she s.248:10
 Shift I, shall I236:18
 Shillelagh: sprig of s.999:11
 Shilling, not s. counts775:15
 spent idly by a fool1697:1
 Splendid S.858:11
 took s. out243:14
 Shilly shilly972:4
 Shine: few qualified to s.1258:13
 we endeavor to s.207:13
 with reflected light257:14
 without scorching2170:12
 Shiner: good dead s.426:4
 in the second rank1288:11
 Shinesh unto the perfect day 1152:3
 Shingle: waiting on the s.359:12
 Shining: beyond the s.399:4
 Shine: broke s. against wit 2173:15

Ship1812
 all I ask is a tall s.2102:8
 and woman great trouble158:10
 being on s. in jail1728:13
 build a s. of Truth2056:1
 capital s. for ocean-trip1813:14
 commit thy s. unto wind 2197:6
 divine s. sails divine sea 1814:11
 don't give up the s.154:1
 ever in need of repair1873:5
 every s. brings a word1101:12
 fasten s. to one anchor922:3
 great s. asks deep waters 1813:2
 hangs hovering on verge 1815:6
 has weather'd every rack 1916:1
 homeless s.985:14
 in harbor safe1254:13
 is anchor'd safe1261:2
 is more than the crew754:14
 of democracy may sink431:3
 of democracy, sail thy
 best53:4
 of state152:4
 one s. drives east1813:10
 our s. is swift and strong 1725:5
 plant s. when we plant tree 2030:5
 scuttle s. or cut a throat 1259:5
 sooner ragged than woman 468:10
 speed on the s.1814:12
 stately s. is seen no more 1520:5
 that is waiting for me378:7
 that sails the ocean1813:8
 there was a s. quoth he1812:14
 this is the s. of pearl1814:1
 thy s. waits meadow1804:2
 to crazy s. winds contrary 2151:7
 to furnish s. requires
 trouble2180:8
 true s. is ship builder1813:1
 under sail, beautiful129:3
 was cheered1726:9
 way of s. in midst of sea 2201:10
 what is s. but prison1778:13
 with sails all set378:8
 with s. in battle meets1440:10
 would not travel due west 1777:4
 Ship-shape and Bristol fast 1811:14
 Ship: ten1814:14
 Ships and deep friendship 1389:5
 are but boards1778:11
 are lying in the bay2101:6
 as s. becalmed at eve1813:16
 came home from sea1812:15
 dim-discovereddropping
 from the clouds1814:10
 down to the sea in s.1770:2
 draw far places near1813:12
 from fir'd s. man leaps303:9
 have been drown'd1780:1
 how many s. is my presence
 worth982:12
 I have at sea1812:15
 launched a thousand s.889:1
 met like s. upon the sea 1400:2
 reclining on the sea1843:4
 rest upon the beach1781:6
 sail wherever billows roll 1781:13
 she 'as s. on the foam2082:12
 stately s. go on402:4
 tall s. ribbed with brass 1777:14
 that have gone down at
 sea1815:13
 that gaze in the night1290:2
 that sailed for sunny isles 1813:14
 unanchored s.1890:18
 we've got the s.1456:4
 we come like s.1763:12
 were British oak802:8
 when great gray s. come in 1470:15
 wooden walls1813:8
 Shipwreck1814
 common s. is a consolation 1816:10
 each makes his own s.1815:10
 he who has suffered s. fears
 to sail1815:7
 make s. in port1816:2
 makes s. second time1816:1
 on the coast of Bohemia1815:1
 suffer s. unaware1853:8
 they make glorious s.1815:10

Shipwrecked, kindles on the
 coast1816:8
 man fears every sea595:17
 Shipwreck: of the581:5
 Shire: heart of England551:4
 Shirt: bloody s.651:12
 Brian O'Lynn had no s. 1411:2
 happy man's without a s. 1508:2
 martyr in s. of fire1280:16
 merits of a spotless s.1891:5
 nearer than coat1791:12
 of Nessus is upon me1932:12
 rich, al had he not a s.1558:6
 a sending ruffles when want-
 ing s.771:14
 song of the s.157:17
 stuffed s.1945:3
 Shirtsleeves to s.741:6
 Shirts: converting s. into
 sugar1381:6
 no bunnies but bloody s.1512:12
 poisonous Nessus s.940:18
 Shiver: of cut loaf steal s. 1095:121
 Shiver and shake293:123
 Shoal of time1359:5
 Shoals of visionary ghosts770:1
 Shocks: better sink612:1
 misfortune's rudest s.2117
 Shuck, pride of kind472:11
 Shucking must thy sum-
 mers be185:14
 Shocks of passion prepare134:4
 thousand natural s.395:10
 Shod like a mountaineer 1203:11
 with Kentucky steel870:16
 Shoe1816
 cast an old s. after1236:17
 cast aside worn out s.984:12
 great s. for little foot1817:10
 has power to wound795:4
 made on own last1477:2
 never yet true s. gawry245:13
 same s. on every foot1817:2
 shines beneath only hand 1817:4
 to each foot its own s.1817:2
 too large for foot1816:14
 when my s. punches181:1
 will hold with sole181:1
 wooden s. going up2398:1
 Shoeblack-scraps authors 2250:14
 Shoe-leather: honest s.914:14
 Shoestring: careless s.437:12
 Shoestrings: for poetry1544:10
 to get s.640:6
 Shoemaker1817
 makes a good shoe1318:4
 quietly stick to last826:7
 with bad shoes1817:16
 Shoemakers gentlemen of the
 gentle craft1818:9
 Shoes: all s. fit not all feet 1817:2
 and ships and1902:17
 dead-men's s.1816:12
 make pair of s. rightly1818:2
 makes s. goes barefoot1817:13
 no more s. than feet483:10
 nothing broader than his s. 107:1
 o'er s. o'er boots1617:7
 o'er s. easiest on feet738:10
 over s. in love1203:14
 sitting to have s. polished 1534:7
 their s. were on their feet 631:1
 too short the modish s.1816:14
 were clean and neat1443:9
 Shoestrings: to get s. be
 speculates640:6
 Shoon: by his sandals s.1293:9
 we'll for dent men's s.1816:12
 Shoot: folly as it flies605:16
 great men s. over1010:4
 him on the spot64:9
 if you must, this old gray
 head675:2
 in heaven's name1816:12
 teach young idea how to s. 1970:6
 the way you shoot1832:19
 you s. a fellow down1112:14
 Shoots at the midday sun 110:14
 higher110:14
 of everlastingness967:5

Shop: keep thy a 20611
 Shopkeeping nation 568: 4
 Shopocracy 20810
 Shopping: one continuous 487: 4
 Shore: adieu, my native a 501: 8
 Shore: adieu, my northern a 1508: 8
 dip down upon northern a 1508: 8
 false impossible a 981: 20
 has perils unknown to deep 1780: 1
 haunted a of song 1780: 1
 he was never to see again 1455: 5
 hug the s 20511: 4
 more wrecked on a 1780: 19
 of innocence 14110
 old Kentucky a 1285: 19
 on a safer 1285: 19
 on some solemn a 403: 7
 on the dull tame a 1672: 2
 Plutonian a 1204: 16
 that white-faced s 540: 17
 trust to the s 1280: 1
 unhappy folk on a now 402: 16
 unknown and silent a 1931: 12
 when the s is won 1931: 12
 where is that radiant a 883: 8
 ye lean to water a 874: 15
 Shoreless in wants 1905: 2
 Shores: raft, O s 1905: 2
 kiss the most exalted a 1905: 2
 of doubt 1905: 2
 of romance 1905: 2
 of will and judgment 1905: 2
 traverse Payson a 1813: 21
 where all was dumb 1813: 21
 Shorn: and to the quick 1780: 2
 come home s 1780: 2
 Short and far between 1780: 2
 and long of it 1780: 2
 and sweet 1780: 2
 find it wondrous a 1780: 2
 how s is human life 1780: 2
 take long to make it s 1780: 2
 Shortest to glory 1780: 2
 Shortest way to do many things 1780: 2
 Shot: dripped 1780: 2
 ever a its commission 1780: 2
 from a silver string 1780: 2
 he who a so fine 1780: 2
 he will pay no 1780: 2
 heard round the world 1780: 2
 pay the a 1780: 2
 till a be part 1780: 2
 transports his passion s 1780: 2
 without paying his a 1780: 2
 Shota paid off waste 1780: 2
 Shout, watergate 1780: 2
 Should: thing I s be 1780: 2
 Shoulder according to the burden 1780: 2
 rheumatic of a 1780: 2
 to a against gods 1780: 2
 to a with stricken friend 1780: 2
 to the wheel 1780: 2
 Shoulder-clapper 1780: 2
 Shoulders and slopes of the dune 1780: 2
 immense, Atkinson 1780: 2
 old head my young s 1780: 2
 weak s have craved heavy burdens 1780: 2
 Shouts don't s till out of wood 1780: 2
 midnight a and revelry 1780: 2
 they send a to the stars 1780: 2
 upon the hills 1780: 2
 winner's s 1780: 2
 with the largest 1780: 2
 Shouting at the north star 1780: 2
 Shovel and tongue 1780: 2
 invent a he a magnate 1780: 2
 Show and gaze of the little 1780: 2
 small s of man 1780: 2
 the s is over 1780: 2
 us what we are 1780: 2
 who makes fairest a 1780: 2
 Shower: arrowy a 1780: 2
 coming a confluence 1780: 2
 grainless a of light 1780: 2

Shower, continued
 makes a as well as Jove 1780: 2
 of cent per cent 1780: 2
 of commanded tears 1780: 2
 of gold to win Diana 1780: 2
 of humanity a won't last 1780: 2
 that fronts golden week 1780: 2
 Showers: after s comes a sun 1780: 2
 April a living May flowers 1780: 2
 April's silver a so sweet 1780: 2
 guard from chilly a 1780: 2
 I bring fresh a 1780: 2
 maiden s 1780: 2
 of sorrow lot of all 1780: 2
 of sweet discourse 1780: 2
 rain s of blood 1780: 2
 see what s alive 1780: 2
 small s last long 1780: 2
 Sydneian a 1780: 2
 Showers: out a mile more than will 1780: 2
 outward a least themselves 1780: 2
 with heavenly a 1780: 2
 Shrew as it sleep 1780: 2
 terrible s were absent 1780: 2
 Shrewdness of her a when she's shrewd 1780: 2
 Shrike of hate 1780: 2
 what s of death comes 1780: 2
 Shrugs the levitation 1780: 2
 Shrine: Allah's 1780: 2
 of patriot's devotion 1780: 2
 of the mighty 1780: 2
 sought forth's pure s 1780: 2
 which thou dost venerate 1780: 2
 Shrines where brothers bow 1780: 2
 Shrink from what we cannot shun 1780: 2
 Shroud as well as a shirt 1780: 2
 battle with a s 1780: 2
 in a s of thought 1780: 2
 of shame 1780: 2
 outwardly a gloomy s 1780: 2
 shall lap thee fast 1780: 2
 Shrub: slender s yields to storm 1780: 2
 Shrugs, these hums and ha's 1780: 2
 Shoulder as I tell it 1780: 2
 in die joins engenders 1780: 2
 Shuffle, to be sure, lurk 1780: 2
 Shuffled off mortal coil 1780: 2
 Shuffling there is no s 1780: 2
 Shun bad, suspect best 1780: 2
 Shunless destiny 1780: 2
 Shutter: close the s fast 1780: 2
 wounded several s 1780: 2
 Shuttle: days swifter 1780: 2
 how swift the a flies 1780: 2
 Sly, nervous, modest 1780: 2
 very s of using it 1780: 2
 Shylock: as arrant screw 1780: 2
 Shyness, offspring of shame 1780: 2
 Si: entre Si el No de muser 1780: 2
 judicas, cognosca 1780: 2
 Sihi malle inclius quam alter 1780: 2
 Steambrant bend thy neck 1780: 2
 Suck: all s do not recover 1780: 2
 and cascade of tears 1780: 2
 as a cat 1780: 2
 as a cushion 1780: 2
 as a dog 1780: 2
 as a horse 1780: 2
 created s 1780: 2
 dainty to be s 1780: 2
 fancy-s 1780: 2
 how oft they have been s 1780: 2
 in love, or had not dined 1780: 2
 make sound men a 1780: 2
 man a scoundrel 1780: 2
 may forget to weep 1780: 2
 need medicine, not well 1780: 2
 never a, dies first 1780: 2
 of the jules 1780: 2
 of this bad world 1780: 2
 poor gets just as a as rich 1780: 2
 that surflet with too much 1780: 2

Sick, continued
 they do not make me a 1780: 2
 what can a s man say 1780: 2
 with weighty cares 1780: 2
 Sick-bed: on my a I lay 1780: 2
 Sick: Man of Europe 1780: 2
 Sicken: at another's praise 1780: 2
 Sickle in another's corn 1780: 2
 putting in my a 1780: 2
 reaping darkness down 1780: 2
 Sicken: sunburst a 1780: 2
 Sicklebed o'er with thought 1780: 2
 Sickly but sassy 1780: 2
 Sickness and sorrows 1780: 2
 comes on horseback 1780: 2
 death's servant s 1780: 2
 doth infect life blood 1780: 2
 green s 1780: 2
 is catching 1780: 2
 is felt, health not 1780: 2
 is poor-spirited 1780: 2
 never name s 1780: 2
 of health and living 1780: 2
 of the heart 1780: 2
 on wooden or golden bed 1780: 2
 pale s, dures invale 1780: 2
 on and death not of God 1780: 2
 Side: always on the but-tered a 1780: 2
 blind s 1780: 2
 be on the s of truth 1780: 2
 glowing a 1780: 2
 hear the other s 1780: 2
 he passed by on other a 1780: 2
 inside skin a, outside 1780: 2
 neither s, grief 1780: 2
 next sun tempting 1780: 2
 on the s of the angels 1780: 2
 on the s of the Trojans 1780: 2
 Right M, Left S 1780: 2
 ready s, without 1780: 2
 shifting his s as lawyer 1780: 2
 shunns a of doubt 1780: 2
 that's next the Sun 1780: 2
 unseen of head-man 1780: 2
 upon the laughing a 1780: 2
 windy a of the law 1780: 2
 with the skinny s, out 1780: 2
 wrong a of thirty 1780: 2
 Side-glance: she gives a 1780: 2
 Side-saddle: horse a 1780: 2
 Siders and a tollere vultus 1780: 2
 her a pagen semper habet 1780: 2
 sublim ferant a 1780: 2
 Sides: patch might be said on both a 1780: 2
 two a in a story 1780: 2
 two a to every question 1780: 2
 Sideways of Littery 1780: 2
 of New York 1780: 2
 Sideways: looked a up 1780: 2
 Siney, Sir Philip 1780: 2
 bowed his head 1780: 2
 Lord of the stainless sword 1780: 2
 warbler of poetic prose 1780: 2
 Sidney's Atcanian S. silver phrase 1780: 2
 Sir: my height s 1780: 2
 Sicken: in die a 1780: 2
 out lex ultra abundant 1780: 2
 Sicken: vint a descendu 1780: 2
 of tenderest courtesy 1780: 2
 waste ten years a 1780: 2
 Sicken: laid to virtue 1780: 2
 Sieges: hell dir im S 1780: 2
 Sieve: crys a 1780: 2
 in a s, I'll shiver all 1780: 2
 light through a s 1780: 2
 they went to sea in a s 1780: 2
 water in a s 1780: 2
 Sifted: God a whole nation 1780: 2
 Sigh 1780: 2
 and solim out name 1780: 2
 buried a in wrinkle 1780: 2
 but then I s 1780: 2
 contrite suppliant brings 1780: 2
 draw a long, long a 1780: 2
 Sigh a of Jove 1780: 2

Sigh, continued
 forgetful how to g.1850:11
 God an unutterable s.784:4
 hast ever weigh'd a s.1971:6
 homage of a s.1941:13
 humb' p' that s.1978:12
 in thanking God.844:2
 like Tom o' Bedlam.1291:4
 meaning of a s.391:10
 meet us with a s.1885:17
 never a, but send.1819:7
 no more, ladies.1201:19
 not a s. nor a tear.1974:13
 not only a, but roar.1444:9
 of the oppressed creature. 1689:14
 passing tribute of a s.1818:18
 prompt eternal s.855:3
 she foiled up to s.601:8
 smiling with a s.1818:18
 so pitious and profound. 1819:4
 some s. for this and that. 1019:8
 subterraneous s.1443:17
 that rends thy constant
 heart.1818:17
 the absent claims.31:5
 the lack of many a thing
 I sought.1295:10
 to a, yet feel no pain.1818:18
 to a, yet not recede.1818:18
 to those who love me.644:16
 wait a s. from India.1103:1
 what s. for toothache.2081:5
 when s. is gone, I s. with
 grief.1818:16
 wherefore s. and whine.1207:4
 with pity.659:3
 Sighed and look'd and s.
 again.1818:17
 and wept.1818:17
 for love of a lady.1886:5
 had a, to many.1818:13
 man s. till woman smiled. 1819:4
 Sighing for the far-off, un-
 attain'd.1818:17
 like furnace.2400:1
 lovely s. of the wind.1213:1
 of a contrite heart.1818:17
 plague of a s. and grief.1819:5
 where's the use of a s.2006:2
 worse it with enmity'd a. 2157:4
 Sighs: rasy a.1818:13
 growing deeper in my s.351:10
 heart-rose a.1190:11
 her s. will make a battery. 2105:16
 joy stole from sorrow.1819:7
 language of the heart.1819:3
 made of a s. and tears.1174:15
 not such sorrowful a.1818:13
 on pensive bed.870:5
 she knows all a.1774:2
 Sighs
 blessings of the s.1870:4
 could not want a. who
 taught world to see.911:14
 credit most our a.604:15
 fairer s. perfluence.1745:10
 for sore eyes.1819:12
 hath strength of a lion.1819:12
 is kindest of senses.1819:12
 love at first a.1205:3
 O, loss of a.170:8
 of lovers feedeth love.1286:1
 of man hath force of lion. 1819:12
 of vernal bloom.170:8
 out of a, out of mind.1181:3
 ruled by the s. above.438:14
 sad s. is human happi-
 ness.860:9
 second a. diaphan love.1205:11
 splendid a. to sea.1819:5
 things out of a.411:1
 the lost to a.1819:5
 to delight in.1819:5
 to dream of, not tell.1819:5
 to make old man young.779:11
 Sighs as youthful poet
 dream.1201:14
 bleared s.1201:14
 ugly s. and ghastly dream. 1819:1
 ugly s. of death.448:6

Sigh brings customers.207:10
 by this s. thou shalt con-
 quer.267:9
 that Shakespeare knew.1808:1
 to know the gentle blood.68:13
 Signal: certis rebus certa s.
 precursor.1945:13
 Signal: Nature's s. of re-
 treat.374:1
 Signatum presente nota.1906:14
 Signet of all-enslaving power. 801:9
 Signet not marquis la page. 1714:13
 Signet: in hoc s. vincas.367:9
 Signs foretell death of kings. 1946:14
 no believing old s.865:3
 of the times.1623:7
 of trades.2129:2
 precede certain events.1951:13
 Silence
 accompany'd.582:9
 after grievous things.1824:18
 all save a. brings repent-
 ance.1822:16
 all a. an' all glister.1401:12
 and modestly valuable.1820:16
 and the wakeful stars.1124:13
 answers yes.1822:6
 art of conversation.1820:16
 as their benediction.75:13
 at last s. comes.1159:6
 back of sound, s.774:3
 be check'd for s.1824:16
 best answer to calumny.214:13
 best ornament of woman. 2200:9
 better than any speech.1824:13
 breaking s. twenty-three
 years.1824:19
 broils like spirit on brae. 2172:13
 by s. seems more learn'd. 1820:14
 come then, expressive S. 1824:8
 commendable in maid.1823:21
 conversation with English-
 man.559:6
 Death and Sleep.1823:5
 deep as death.1825:8
 deep as Eternity.1823:12
 denotes the lover.1209:6
 earth's s. lives, throbs.1261:5
 eloquence of a.374:19
 eloquent in s.1821:9
 end of every song.1823:12
 eternal duty of man.1820:10
 eternal a. be their doom.1821:14
 even from good words.1821:6
 feet are shod with a.1232:14
 fine jewel for a woman.1821:8
 flashes of s.1229:2
 froze me into a.1822:2
 full of potential wisdom.1822:13
 gives consent.1822:5
 gives grace to women.2000:5
 golden S. bid our souls.1825:8
 grand orchestral s.1910:17
 gratitude of affection.1821:3
 great Empire of S.1201:10
 great, sweet s.1821:12
 herms no one.1821:7
 has no end.1824:19
 healing for all ailments.1820:8
 his mother-tongue.1821:9
 his s. will be drooping.1824:17
 how dead.1402:7
 I'll speak to thee in s.1823:6
 in love betrays more woe. 1209:14
 in a God brings all.1822:18
 in the churches.1819:12
 in woman like speech in
 man.2000:1
 inch by inch, is there.1295:10
 is a duty and a doom.445:13
 is comfort to the weary.1821:9
 is gain to many.1220:5
 is strength.1820:17
 is sufficient praise.1277:4
 is the perfect whole.1823:5
 is the youthful sword.1824:10
 is the soul of war.1821:1
 is virtue of fools.1820:9
 it moves, in my mind.1723:1
 keep s. because I approve. 1822:4

Silence, continued
 identify when they brawl. 1822:19
 like a politics, comes.1822:10
 like a sense of pain.325:10
 listen to the s.2006:7
 looked at her s.199:15
 love n, even in the mind. 1820:17
 man's chief learning.1820:14
 may do good.1822:9
 melts away.525:4
 more eloquent than words. 1822:10
 more majestic than arms. 1939:14
 more musical than song.1821:12
 most noble till the end.1824:18
 mother of Truth.1820:12
 never betrays you.1822:16
 never harmful.1822:10
 of friend treachery.2032:14
 of neglect can never appall. 1758:6
 of people lesson for kings. 1821:5
 of that dreamless sleep.394:14
 of the hours of dew.445:17
 of the receding world.1254:9
 of the stars and sea.1821:15
 often of pure innocence. 1823:7
 out of a. picked welcome. 1822:1
 perfectest herald of joy.1821:1
 portends dread event.842:18
 propagates itself.132:5
 reply to calumny.1822:19
 rest of the mind.1820:17
 safer than speech.1824:6
 safest rule.1822:14
 scarce more than s. sound. 2006:12
 seldom hurts.1822:9
 sleeping on a waste of
 ocean.1825:16
 solvent that destroys.1820:13
 stand shadowless like S.127:8
 stillborn s.1820:13
 sweeter is than speech.1823:12
 taught by misfortunes.1821:19
 tenable in your s.1785:1
 that accepts merit.190:16
 that is in starry sky.126:3
 that spoke.1400:6
 the rest is a.1821:20
 there is an eloquent s.1823:4
 thunders of white s.1770:15
 time to keep a.2006:11
 'tis s. all.1822:12
 to s. another, be silent.1821:18
 uttering love.1201:3
 very small virtue.1824:12
 was pleas'd.521:9
 well-timed s.1822:10
 what better than s.1824:11
 when S. speaks for Love. 1209:1
 where hath been no sound. 1825:13
 which was almost pain.1825:3
 wisdom's best reply.1822:14
 wit of fools.1820:9
 Silence est l'esprit des mots. 1820:9
 et la modestie commodes. 1820:16
 grand silent pour a.359:6
 leçon des rois.1821:7
 parti le plus sûr.1822:12
 Silences: grand orchestral
 s.1910:17
 three s. there are.1825:3
 Sings: all a. and all
 damp'd.1822:1
 all with one accord a.1824:21
 as the grave.1827:17
 as the moon.1944:13
 as the shadow.1825:5
 bad cause should be s.242:16
 be s. if would be loved.1260:14
 better a. and thought food. 1823:10
 great joys, griefs, a.1822:19
 I am a. and my mouth.1827:7
 impossible to be s.1823:14
 in seven languages.1821:17
 is the lute now.404:12
 majority.1821:1
 must be s. as foot of time. 1827:1
 over Africa.150:13
 people are dangerous.1822:4
 people more interesting.1822:4
 think alight of desecration. 1822:10

Six, continued

[illegible]

Sin, continued

without delight173:13
writes histories182:70
ye do by two and two180:10
you're by a, undone168:18
Sin-always50:19
Sin-so more task too hard 109:10
Sinat find's not S.114:7
Sinat! we S. climb84:17
Sinbad was in bad all the
time290:8
Sinner dangerous to be a. 183:12
every man alone is a.183:9
every a. man is right183:9
knew to be a.165:17
more eloquent less a.153:7
sagacious, melancholy160:13
the well bred238:20
without weakness, a.165:17
Sinneritas: ad perniciem
solet agi a.228:7
Sincerely183:1
allowed only to highest182:9
sinful a., and comely love 198:12
his sheet anchor is a.183:9
in his speech220:1
little a. dangerous183:1
loss of a. love of power183:5
merit of originality144:1
must pervade whole being 183:15
only basis of talent186:20
private a. is public welfare 184:12
sincere alone recognise a. 183:12
small a. of mirth107:1
wrought in a sad a.95:14
Sincerum est nil vis275:22
Sinecures for worthless
people243:10
Sinew of the soul201:8
Sinews: crack my a.91:6
of new-born babe158:8
of war211:1
well a. to be wise628:11
stiffen the a.210:10
to make cautious on369:13
Sinfult: we are all a.182:18
Sinfulness greater than use 218:15
Sing: alas for those that
never a.189:9
as I shall please154:10
because I must153:1
but as I must sing153:1
do not a. unbidden189:12
he knew himself to a.189:1
I cannot a. I'll weep188:1
I heard a bird so a.160:20
I may not a. of love188:13
I a. of little loves119:3
I a. of May-poles153:8
it not in mournful numbers 112:24
let's a. our sang76:12
like birds in the cage163:12
me a Song of the South 200:10
me, I a. as I must300:7
more merrily190:11
no sad songs for me405:7
of Beauty, Death and
Love314:10
of thee I a.51:12
or paint or carve206:14
out of tune339:15
savageness out of bear187:11
self-taught I a.153:8
that I may seem valiant323:18
there, ever thee I a.52:3
they a. and love84:14
they a. they will pay189:6
thy praise159:1
till the rafters ring216:1
to the Lord with cheerful
voice79:3
well poor accomplishment 362:8
when I but hear her a.189:6
Sing-song: carry a.183:12
Singet plus le a. elève84:13
Singed the beard189:20
the king's beard127:9
Singet: as a a. great
dancer189:11
belongs to a year151:12

Singer, continued

clear, sweet a.213:14
idle a. of an empty day150:10
New World's sweetest a. 1169:16
of an empty day154:6
of undying songs is dead 198:12
with the crown of snow 137:14
Singers: first of earthly a. 200:11
God sent S. upon earth 1518:10
in tavern corners142:6
never leave off186:4
singing with vocal
voices187:14
sweetest of all a.1369:10
Singer: in vain a.153:13
Singet nicht in Trauer.
tosen112:14
Singeth low in every heart 400:13
with breast against thorn 149:1
Singillatun mortales964:17
Singing as a bird mourns 1539:1
as little waters do200:11
bring back the a.193:6
in the bath126:2
in your heart1353:3
merrily a. on brier and
weed174:16
somewhat a.308:9
till his heaven fills109:12
Singist not a success187:12
Single gentlemen double1277:14
nothing in world is a.1215:6
one a. can its end produce 1251:13
Singleness is bliss2137:8
wet in for a.1233:17
Sings: always something a. 1367:5
as sweetly as nightingale 2200:6
several times faster173:11
to one clear harp146:1
when Malindy a. 1879:12
who a. scares away woes 1876:7
Singula, quæ non prosunt
a.2040:5
Singular and rash2269:4
Singularity: love of a.146:1
must not go abroad146:8
ruins many1420:12
trick of a.216:5
Singulosity notate a. 1258:10
utulate public repetendus 1650:11
Sink or swim, live
or die975:8
or a. or swim1464:16
a. ship except on even keel664:18
Sinne: fest and dem S.2148:1
Sinned and repented1668:13
some have s. with safety183:1
we have all a.285:1
I would have a. incessantly 83:8
Sinner and sin mightily183:13
it or saint it2198:6
be merciful to me, a.790:8
every a. has future1755:18
feels remorse1697:15
made s. of his memory1113:10
man, the hungry a.448:12
more angry with than
heretic2268:14
must pray for himself1588:13
no a. like young saint183:10
one a. that repenteth1669:9
only a. has right to preach 1594:17
or I of her a.1202:16
too weak to be a.2125:17
vilest a. may return1699:13
Sinners are wishful to pray 1592:7
bed with a.1755:10
deceitful by saints64:9
dear a. all, the fool began 1595:4
if a. entice thee1981:14
of all unhappy a.295:11
that grow old in sin183:16
to blot out score2134:6
Sinning: more sinn'd
against than a.1828:14
official a.1543:6
this is the end of our a. 2288:1
Sinners like a S. take Troy 3046:2
Sin's alforaka him183:6
are washed out79:6

Sins, continued

be all my a. remembered 1588:3
compell'd a.1827:10
compound for a. they are 1568:8
do bear their privilege1828:15
few love to hear the a.1817
few a. to answer for1186:13
first dialk'd, belov'd2079:5
forgive us our a.709:22
frown upon Saint Giles's
a.1688:1
he a. against this life964:1
highway of our virtue1828:12
in the regenerate1827:7
increase, hairs fall1831:11
leaving her a. to Saviour 1829:11
like to our shadows1831:6
little a. make room for1827:17
many a. pass unpunished 1830:18
my a., my contrition1158:8
no a. to be forgiven162:10
not by a. will Thod
judge me1707:3
of our friends651:7
of the fathers visited upon
the children1830:12
oldest a. newest kind1828:1
one of seven deadly s.1818:22
our own proper a.651:7
punished by, not for a.1830:15
scarce a. at home1944:10
seven deadly a.1335:4
their a. armed against
them1831:8
they sinned in Eden1828:1
I think' on their s.1827:14
to be forgiven162:10
visited in this poor child 1830:12
weep for their a.190:3
were scarlet1901:7
when drunk1502:11
who never a. can little
boast1830:2
who a. and mends com-
ment1829:8
who a. not becomes she
dares not246:16
with all their scarlet s.1359:16
without intent1827:10
Sin from goblet of delight420:18
Sinning: what is a.152:11
Sinner-compy-see1340:14
Sir Loin: one fat S. L.1522:11
Sire: graceless a.461:3
his sword bequeathing2130:9
thv s. was a knight1847:10
Sireland: sweet face of a.997:2
Siren: part a. and part Soc.
rates719:16
sing, a. for thyself1829:13
sings sweetest1930:11
song of ambition48:11
waits thee, singing1879:13
who lures men to ruin1776:12
Slaves renowned for virtue70:4
strong were our a.771:8
Swerd: stars fought against
S.1616:12
1915:9
Slater1623
little a. of the poor1524:4
no friend like a a.1831:9
Sun's sewing shirts2284:3
tune azure a. of Spring2153:13
thou of the stars151:15
turned mother1350:3
vain a. of the worm124:13
Sisters and his cousins and
his aunts632:16
ever serving Truth2054:13
saw you the weird a.917:15
Seven S.2048:9
sphere-born harmonious a. 1875:12
the birds1601:6
the a. rate1830:14
three fatal a. wait
two a. from the same old
home1833:21
under their skins1833:8
wayward a. depart in peace 1833:7
weird a.1833:11

Sisyphus achieved top 2468:12
 push the rock 2468:12
 roll stone 2468:12
 Sit at rich men's tables 2468:12
 better a still 2468:12
 better to a than to stand 2468:12
 go way back and s. down 2468:12
 here will we s. 2468:12
 in darkness and tears 2468:12
 no place to s. down 2468:12
 rather down with loss 2468:12
 Sit, mibi quid nunc est 2468:12
 Sittit: ubi s. fauces tenet 2468:12
 arit s. arida fauces 2468:12
 Sitting carcases on a granary
 floor 2468:12
 cheap s. as standing 2468:12
 indomitably s. still 2468:12
 Situate under heaven's eye 2468:12
 Six of one 2468:12
 Sixes and sevens 2468:12
 Sixpence finds s. in her shoe 2468:12
 give s. where I gave urn 2468:12
 I give thee s. 2468:12
 shot at for s. a day 2468:12
 Sixty: chloroform after s. 2468:12
 Size a matter of opinion 2468:12
 of pots of s. 2468:12
 Skate without being rude 2468:12
 skilful 2468:12
 Skate: rapid s. flies 2468:12
 Skating over thin ice 2468:12
 Skein of will and fate 2468:12
 Skein of rain 2468:12
 Skeleton found it a s. 2468:12
 in every house 2468:12
 in the cupboard 2468:12
 in their closets 2468:12
 living s. 2468:12
 Skeleton heads of houses
 quote 2468:12
 Skeptic: hard-hearted s. 2468:12
 not one who doubts 2468:12
 Skepticism 2468:12
 See also Doubt
 is unbelief in cause 2468:12
 slow suicide 2468:12
 wise s. of good critic 2468:12
 Skeptics or inquirers 2468:12
 Sketch world as it goes 2468:12
 Skies above are clear again 2468:12
 not cloudy all day 2468:12
 hid him mount s. 2468:12
 drop gently round my
 breast 2468:12
 pointed with sparks 2468:12
 pillars the s. of God 2468:12
 rain'd a mortal to the s. 2468:12
 setting in his western s. 2468:12
 Spangled S. 2468:12
 summer s. are darkly blue 2468:12
 they were when and sober 2468:12
 wrathful s. gallow wander-
 ers 2468:12
 yet blushing 2468:12
 Skiff: to call s. s. 2468:12
 with current glide 2468:12
 Skiff: trim s. unknown of
 yore 2468:12
 Skiff 2468:12
 and confidence an army 2468:12
 beheaded when s. is gone 2468:12
 comes so slow 2468:12
 framed by fury's s. 2468:12
 hide their want of s. 2468:12
 how to command 2468:12
 in arguing, too, the par-
 son own'd his s. 2468:12
 in missing the mark 2468:12
 joy to any man 2468:12
 makes low unending 2468:12
 must have more than mor-
 tal s. 2468:12
 no s. secure against mad-
 man 2468:12
 of conversation lies 2468:12
 stronger than strength 2468:12
 to do comes in doing 2468:12
 to show our simple s. 2468:12

Skilled in cunning wiles 2468:12
 in globe and sphere 2468:12
 to song of Time 2468:12
 Skillet of my helm 2468:12
 Skitt: wooden s. 2468:12
 Skumble-skumble stuff 2468:12
 Skimming: general habit of
 s. 2468:12
 Skims along the main 2468:12
 Skin 2468:12
 beauty is but s. deep 2468:12
 casts off its bright s. 2468:12
 come off with whole s. 2468:12
 escaped with s. of my
 teeth 2468:12
 fair s. covers crumpled mind 2468:12
 Sea for his hide 2468:12
 fur s. 2468:12
 her s. 2468:12
 rowy 2468:12
 he would s. a flint 2468:12
 his s. transparent was 2468:12
 know you under the s. 2468:12
 lion's s. never cheap 2468:12
 lion's s. too short 2468:12
 lion's s. will not reach 2468:12
 my s. hangs about me 2468:12
 well the lion's s. 2468:12
 silver s. faced with blood 2468:12
 sleeping in whole
 s. 2468:12
 sold the s. before 2468:12
 thus long strip of s. 2468:12
 whiter s. of heat than snow 2468:12
 Skin-deep saying 2468:12
 Skins are whole 2468:12
 of our enemies 2468:12
 sisters under their s. 2468:12
 Skip: would he s. and play 2468:12
 Skipper: every drunken s.
 trusts to Providence 2468:12
 Skipping: Ropes: rainbows
 for her S. R. 2468:12
 Skips: three s. of house 2468:12
 Skirmish of wit 2468:12
 Skirt of dim distance 2468:12
 rainy-day s. 2468:12
 that breaks papa 2468:12
 Skirts: no one ever lifted
 my s. 2468:12
 of happy chance 2468:12
 of thing we would be 2468:12
 subtle s. all fringed with
 light 2468:12
 see the three s. 2468:12
 touch her s. with awe 2468:12
 Skittles: heer and s. 2468:12
 lure him on to s. 2468:12
 Skull: to the Northland 2468:12
 Skull 2468:12
 and crossbones 2468:12
 had a tongue in it 2468:12
 of a lawyer 2468:12
 pivot of his s. 2468:12
 sage and learned s. 2468:12
 vacant s. of a pedant 2468:12
 Skulls grow broader 2468:12
 Sky 2468:12
 above and sea below 2468:12
 above world is stretched s. 2468:12
 as vast and pure 2468:12
 be my depth 2468:12
 beautiful old parchment 2468:12
 blue rejoicing S. 2468:12
 blue s. heads over all 2468:12
 broad, blue s. above thee 2468:12
 canopied by the blue s. 2468:12
 cloudless s. 2468:12
 crystal is the s. 2468:12
 curving on s. unbrued 2468:12
 divine in its inflexible 2468:12
 freeze, from bitter s. 2468:12
 from cloudless s. light
 nings 2468:12
 I gazed upon glorious s. 2468:12
 if s. fall, catch larks 2468:12
 if s. were paper 2468:12
 inverted flow they call S. 2468:12
 is filled with stars 2468:12
 is held in the water 2468:12

Sky, continued
 know beneath what s. 2468:12
 know yourself within a s. 2468:12
 measure me, s. 2468:12
 no s. heavy if heart light 2468:12
 oh, the s. was blue 2468:12
 over all the s.—the s. 2468:12
 painted on crimson s. 2468:12
 prisoners call the s. 2468:12
 provocative of awe 2468:12
 red and lowering 2468:12
 resum'd her light 2468:12
 scattered thick with stars 2468:12
 seem to tread the s. 2468:12
 shoulder the s. my lad 2468:12
 so fair the s. 2468:12
 soft blue s. did never melt 2468:12
 thy s. is ever clear 2468:12
 under wide and starry s. 2468:12
 what if the s. fell 2468:12
 when s. falls, larks 2468:12
 who aimeth at the s. 2468:12
 Sky-robes spun out of s. 2468:12
 Skys: over the sea to S. 2468:12
 Sky-lark
 See also Lark
 as a s. to the sky 2468:12
 in every sunset s. 2468:12
 wounded on the wing 2468:12
 Skylight: bent illumination
 through s. 2468:12
 Slackness breeds worms 2468:12
 Slap: grossness and the s. 2468:12
 Slain by a fair cruel maid 2468:12
 he that is in battle s. 2468:12
 one man have I s. 2468:12
 thrice he slew the s. 2468:12
 Slainte, and slainte 2468:12
 Slander 2468:12
 angry at s. makes true 2468:12
 but no lie 2468:12
 counts by Threes 2468:12
 daughter of self-love 2468:12
 devil'd this s. 2468:12
 do not s. him, he is kind 2468:12
 flings stones at itself 2468:12
 foulest whelp of sin 2468:12
 is a shipwreck by dry tem-
 pest 2468:12
 is most serious evil 2468:12
 lives upon succedane 2468:12
 meanest spawn of hell 2468:12
 no s. which is a truth 2468:12
 raised in ill to fell 2468:12
 sharper than the sword 2468:12
 slays three persons 2468:12
 so beware of idle s. 2468:12
 soft-buzzing s. 2468:12
 spoke no s. nor listened 2468:12
 speak no s. nor listen 2468:12
 squint-eyed S. 2468:12
 that worst of poisons 2468:12
 through vanity 2468:12
 verdict of guilty 2468:12
 viperous s. enters 2468:12
 whose sting is sharper 2468:12
 winged snake 2468:12
 women's s. worst 2468:12
 Slander's mark was ever yet
 the fair 2468:12
 Slander-mongry string up 2468:12
 Slandered to death by vil-
 lains 2468:12
 Slanderer most dangerous
 head 2468:12
 Slanderers by mad ears be-
 lieved 2468:12
 Slandorous as Satan 2468:12
 Slander: coins s. like a
 mint 2468:12
 derive some honest s. 2468:12
 quick-circulating s. 2468:12
 upon my tongue s. ride 2468:12
 Slang has no country 2468:12
 is uncertain 2468:12
 voice of God in people 2468:12
 Slate: clean its s. 2468:12
 wiping something off a s. 2468:12
 you wrote on my s. I love
 you, Joe 2468:12

Sleep, continued

on both ears1843:10
 on in peace1843:10
 on the grass so weary1843:10
 on their s. may rise1843:10
 one hour's s. before mid-
 night1843:10
 only medicine gives ease1843:10
 our daily healer1843:10
 peopled s.1843:10
 preservation from immed-
 erate s.1843:10
 resolve to s. no more1843:10
 rock me to s. midday1843:10
 rock thy brain1843:10
 rounded with a s.1843:10
 season of all natures1843:10
 shake off this drowsy s.1843:10
 she belike hath drunken s.1843:10
 Silence' child1843:10
 sing me to s.1843:10
 six hours for a man1843:10
 sleep the holy s.1843:10
 slept an iron s.1843:10
 so long at fast is s.1843:10
 soft enlender1843:10
 sole comforter of minds1843:10
 sooner it's over, sooner to
 s.1843:10
 sovereign gift of God1843:10
 still let me s.1843:10
 smile on me unawares1843:10
 sweet harlot of the senses1843:10
 sweet s. be with us1843:10
 sweet within this quiet1843:10
 sweetly in humble graven1843:10
 that from this golden reign1843:10
 that is among the lonely
 hills1843:10
 that knits up the ravel'd
 sleeve of care1843:10
 that knows no waking1843:10
 that knows not breaking1843:10
 that no pain shall wake1843:10
 that shall ne'er know wak-
 ing1843:10
 that shuts up sorrow's eye1843:10
 think of them that s.1843:10
 think of life passed in s.1843:10
 this s. is sound indeed1843:10
 thou ape of death1843:10
 thou rest of all things1843:10
 till the end, true soul1843:10
 timely dew of s.1843:10
 to be enjoyed must be in-
 terrupted1843:10
 to s. and feed1843:10
 to s. and not to know it1843:10
 to s. for a season1843:10
 to s. perchance to dream1843:10
 to soft S. we give1843:10
 to wake1843:10
 'twill only be a s.1843:10
 two gains of s. there are1843:10
 undisturbed as death1843:10
 visit her, gentle S.1843:10
 we term a s. death1843:10
 well and peacefully1843:10
 what hath night with s.1843:10
 when work is done1843:10
 where care lodges, s. will
 never lie1843:10
 who can wrestle against s.1843:10
 who do not care to s.1843:10
 whole night through1843:10
 will not be commanded1843:10
 with friend as sotted s.1843:10
 with eyes open1843:10
 without supping1843:10
 would I were s. and peace1843:10
 Sleepth, she is not dead
 but s.1843:10
 with dogs, rise with fleas1843:10
 Sleeping are men1843:10
 away the unreturning time1843:10
 enough in the grave1843:10
 if s. wake1843:10
 when she died1843:10

Sleepless to give readers

sleep1843:10
 yet do he s.1843:10
 Sleeps by day More than
 wildcat1843:10
 she s. My lady s.1843:10
 well who knows not1843:10
 who s. longest happyest1843:10
 upon his watch1843:10
 well, thank well1843:10
 with the rose1843:10
 Sleepy-head, ain't you
 ashamed, you s.1843:10
 Sleet, whistling s. and snow1843:10
 Sleeve game of mosen-
 gers1843:10
 laugh in your s.1843:10
 like a demi-cannon1843:10
 without s. no errand1843:10
 Sleepy1843:10
 some and shuffles1843:10
 Sleeves lie up my s.1843:10
 Sleight admira. of hand1843:10
 either by night or s.1843:10
 Sleights and subtleties1843:10
 Slept and dreamed that life
 was beauty1843:10
 not s. one wink1843:10
 reasonably1843:10
 securely, dreamt of more1843:10
 we still have s. together1843:10
 whilst Adam s.1843:10
 Slight, greatness loves to s.1843:10
 Slight is the field of toil1843:10
 wit strength1843:10
 Slime: proud s.1843:10
 waves of comit s.1843:10
 Slumber and the mire1843:10
 Slung: little s. may destroy1843:10
 Slings and arrows1843:10
 Slings through dark Ob-
 livion's gate1843:10
 Slip: every s. not a fall1843:10
 giving enemies the s.1843:10
 many s. s.1843:10
 of the foot recovered1843:10
 Slip-shod: go s.1843:10
 Slippet compose s. and
 song1843:10
 we only hunt s.1843:10
 wear s. for a glove1843:10
 well-worn s. feels1843:10
 Slippers to put on when
 you're weary1843:10
 Slippery: foremost point1843:10
 Slipping: no s. up hill1843:10
 Slip like him1843:10
 you would have s.1843:10
 Slubby means lithe, slimy1843:10
 Slip over1843:10
 Slope of faces1843:10
 Bloth1843:10
 See also Idleness, Indo-
 leure
 harsh your s.1843:10
 brings in all woe1843:10
 cares and woe of s.1843:10
 finds down pillow hard1843:10
 impotent to rise1843:10
 is foe in virtuous deeds1843:10
 is tempter that beguiles1843:10
 is the devil's pillow1843:10
 like rust, consumes1843:10
 makes all difficult1843:10
 Mother of Doom1843:10
 must breed a scab1843:10
 never suspected of s.1843:10
 shake off dull S.1843:10
 shameful Siren, s.1843:10
 sustains the trade1843:10
 triumphs over energy1843:10
 turns the edge of wit1843:10
 Slough: not s. in business1843:10
 Nothfulness: detention to
 all s.1843:10
 Slouch becomes a walk1843:10
 Slough of Lyepond1843:10
 Slough: casted s.1843:10
 one s. and crust of sin1843:10

Slovenliness no part of reli-

gion1843:10
 Slow and steady wins1843:10
 as the elephant1843:10
 but precious sure1843:10
 to smite, swift to spare1843:10
 to speak1843:10
 Slow-worm could see1843:10
 Slowness: beaten the snail in
 s.1843:10
 it sure1843:10
 Sluggard wiser in own con-
 ceit1843:10
 Sluggardine: dully s.1843:10
 Slugs dragme the worms1843:10
 leave their lair1843:10
 that come crawling1843:10
 Slumber everywhere1843:10
 honey-heavy dew of s.1843:10
 I must s. again1843:10
 if you work to s.1843:10
 into dreadful s. hullo'd1843:10
 I keep the parts of s.1843:10
 when wide1843:10
 let not s. close your eyes1843:10
 lie still and s.1843:10
 light1843:10
 little sleep, little s.1843:10
 of a decided opinion1843:10
 poppy-seeds of s.1843:10
 to mine eyelids1843:10
 Slumbering in background
 of time1843:10
 Slumbers: balmy s.1843:10
 golden s. kiss your eyes1843:10
 hast thou golden s.1843:10
 infant's s. pure and bright1843:10
 made all men soft1843:10
 my s. are not sleep1843:10
 sweet s. of virtuous1843:10
 sweet thy mercy send us1843:10
 waked with strife1843:10
 Sluts: am not s.1843:10
 eat after s.1843:10
 Sluts: foul s. in dairies1843:10
 Smack and tang of elemental
 things1843:10
 of observation1843:10
 some s. of age1843:10
 Sinacks of something
 greater1843:10
 Small and early1843:10
 escape notice1843:10
 few are so s.1843:10
 he hath made s. and great1843:10
 he that counteneth s.1843:10
 things1843:10
 how a very great are1843:10
 many s. make great1843:10
 matters win commenda-
 tion1843:10
 no great and no s.1843:10
 no perfect thing too s.1843:10
 on a strong nation1843:10
 suffered for great1843:10
 things are best1843:10
 things make base men
 proud1843:10
 these are s. things1843:10
 things to the s.1843:10
 to greater matters1843:10
 very s. very great are1843:10
 Small-pox1843:10
 charn'd the s.1843:10
 Smart: men feel s.1843:10
 smartest most who hideth
 s.1843:10
 some of us will, a for it1843:10
 Smartness of an attorney's
 clerk1843:10
 Smatch: some s. of honor1843:10
 Smattering of everything1843:10
 Smeat: accepted s.1843:10
 Smeat: a fox1843:10
 grateful s.1843:10
 he that doth s. so sweetly1843:10
 him that's stinking1843:10
 it on the tree1843:10
 his washing-day1843:10
 neither to s. rank1843:10

Smell, continued

sent to a. of anything149:118
 of bread and butter778: 6
 of calumny251: 5
 of gain750: 0
 of mortal change131:110
 of action in lovely mouth147: 7
 of cutting leaves147:1112
 of the lamp132:110
 of that jasmine flower100: 6
 of turf wholesome134:113
 rankent villainous a.142:117
 rather a. so than sweeter147:115
 she hates a. of roses174:110
 some had a.148:116
 somewhat strong715:11
 too much of Ovid180: 9
 who a. least a. best140:119
 women a. well, which a.148:117
 of nothing191:11
 yearn for a. of cabbage705: 6
 Smelling of musk144:117
 Smells: it a. to heaven177:11
 of all a. breath134:115
 of mortality134:115
 sweet a. throw all around680: 3
 Smell-smack177: 9
 Smile185:1
 and be a.185:1
 and eloquence of beauty185:10
 and murder while I a.104:119
 artless a. main sweet185:17
 as the wind sits185:13
 at perilous post36:116
 before a. upon Spolia1745: 8
 cold1745: 8
 better last a. than first709: 5
 brightly a. and sweetly sing709: 5
 but never laugh187: 6
 childlike and bland185: 6
 a court not the critic's a.344: 2
 a Dance Fortune's golden a.773: 2
 from partial beauty won at484: 4
 from a. watched snake185: 4
 general a. of Nature187: 1
 her bright a. beams me188: 8
 her a. as litten west185:14
 her a. temptation190:11
 His Lady's a.258:10
 if oft observed and near185: 3
 if you a. be aptly aided107:113
 in every a. a chain185:122
 in her eye601: 8
 infant's waking a.261: 1
 left without the a.92:111
 liv'd upon it a.949:13
 many-winking a. of177: 3
 ocean177: 3
 Margaret's a. receive106:11
 Mio's lurking marble a.125:111
 mocking the sigh185: 4
 moon bright with tear185:115
 moved to a. at anything183: 9
 none quite escaped my a.226:10
 of God can change where a.185:116
 of hers an act of grace184: 5
 of the blue firmament351:111
 often a. seldom laugh107: 6
 on baby's lips181: 1
 on her face is only a mask289:11
 on innocence1303:12
 on lips and tear in eye185:119
 on strings1301:12
 on the face of the tiger117:112
 on those who a.107:112
 one universal a.185:113
 one vast substantial a.185:112
 positive and childlike185:113
 recovers wounding of185: 7
 frown185: 7
 rosy edges of thy a.512:10
 sardonic a.185:117
 where the good man's a.150: 8
 showing in Fortune's a.142: 6
 sleep on and a.181: 1
 slow wise a.185:110
 smiled a. kind of stately a.185:116
 on whom one's right185:115
 sound a.185:113
 some may a. some sigh187:112

Smile, continued

sorrow only balm185:113
 spread the slow a.185:110
 sweet to a. of home105:113
 sweet with certainties185:115
 sweetened by gravity185:115
 that comes through tears184: 3
 that drags you downward208: 3
 that glow'd celestial red185: 2
 that maternal a.1350:23
 that won't come off185: 9
 there is a. of Love185:111
 tongue and face a.177: 1
 vain tribute of a.174:110
 we would aspire to181:110
 when one would weep185:114
 when you call me that, a.208:11
 while all around thee weep107:11
 who liv'd upon a. a.149:113
 whose a. embroiled world196: 1
 why not add a. a.177: 1
 with intent to mischief185: 3
 Smiled at what they bluish'd174:11
 he never a. again185:11
 I have a. and I have wept113: 2
 like knot of cowslips333: 1
 on air, she a. no doubt185: 3
 Spain's chivalry away227:10
 Smiles with the knife303:11
 Smiles and frowns of fate209: 1
 and tears of boyhood196: 9
 are sold2246:13
 at situations2203:11
 awake you when you rise184: 3
 by human kindness bred609: 7
 crippled a.1773: 2
 divinely tender1206: 7
 fair but faithless a.227:18
 form channel of tear185:12
 from reason flow185: 3
 his emptiness betray185: 7
 his last226:114
 honeyed a.138:10
 I hate scarce a.1070: 6
 in exile on in chains183: 1
 light the night-watchman's287:11
 daughter181: 1
 of babies181: 1
 of fortune fair181:11
 of slow disparagement185:110
 rabid'd that a.186:119
 seldom he a.185: 9
 that make us happy188: 5
 that make wrinkles1310:20
 that seem akin to tears1366:13
 thy sweet a. we ever seek202:110
 to earth unknown185:113
 transient are a. of love2267: 2
 Smiles: those happy a.185: 2
 Smiling, as some fly had185: 4
 tickled185: 4
 at grief1401: 7
 died while ye were a.201: 3
 everlastingly a.185: 7
 her a. was full simple133: 1
 ridiculous a.185: 6
 with never fading serenity170:17
 yokes a. with a sigh185: 4
 Smily round the lips185:116
 Smirk: serious and the a.144:115
 Smite: whosoever shall a.1708: 1
 the1708: 1
 Smilers and sons of thunder122: 6
 Smith185: 4
 a mighty man is he185: 9
 and Brown popular poets138: 5
 and his penny black185: 7
 and Robinson185:116
 first a. first murder's185: 4
 son185: 4
 hath spark in throne185: 4
 his iron measures185: 4
 his name was S.185:115
 I'm S. of Sothe185:114
 is a Hamlet before Ophelia276: 1
 mighty man is he185: 9
 no name at all185:111
 painful a.185: 2
 sitting by the sword185:116
 Smug the a.185: 6

Snake, continued

stand with his hammer185: 1
 thru185: 1
 that forth at the fire184:11
 wear his own shackles1709:15
 Smith: grim a. ranking185: 4
 round185: 4
 never had any arms184:11
 Smiley: village a. stands185: 9
 Snock: nearer is my a.1793:12
 Smoke: burn your own a.183: 3
 dusky stinking a.181:11
 fit to give weight to a.1317:16
 fly with a. out chimney1874: 1
 from light1314: 1
 from a. into another1840: 9
 helpless a. of words2223: 8
 hide fire but not a.1867:12
 horrible Stygian a.1818: 7
 I knew by the a.1475: 7
 light-winged a.1868: 4
 like a furnace2017: 1
 mere a. of opinion2049: 7
 no a. without fire1867:10
 produce light from a.115: 9
 to sell a.1420:16
 when a. ascends on high107:12
 Snake-filled room1553: 3
 Smoker with a brother2018: 1
 Snaking1475: 7
 See also Tobacco
 and learning out of fash2017: 9
 lon2017: 9
 branch of sin of drunken2018: 7
 ness2018: 7
 conspiracy against woman185: 8
 hood2018: 8
 dried fifty-stems2018:11
 soiled contemplation2018:11
 what a blessing a. is2018: 9
 Smooth at a distance145: 5
 deceive and cry1878:10
 runs the water2146: 5
 Smoothest: men go farthest424: 8
 when a.424: 8
 Smoothness: turn earth a.15:19
 rough15:19
 Snake bit and thigh665: 2
 the king of Israel228:17
 under fifth rill665: 3
 Smutty and contemptible750:20
 Snuff and the curb223:12
 of Courtship1276: 6
 with a. you may pace easy2142:15
 Snail1855:1
 carrying his own house1009:12
 climbeth tower at last185: 8
 creeping like a. to school2240: 5
 he is easy-paced1855: 9
 housewife upon a.2205: 3
 left its slime1855: 4
 like a. keep within door2205: 3
 reached the ark1428:19
 sure to be at home1855: 3
 thinks shall grandest palace185:11
 whose tender horns belieg1855:10
 hit1855:10
 within thine own self1855: 7
 curled1855: 7
 Snails: keep a. for yourself224: 4
 like a. I see people go1855: 6
 Snake1855: 6
 See also Serpent
 hit Jean Perron1798: 9
 chill a. lures in grass1798: 7
 if the a. could hear1798: 8
 in the grass1798: 7
 in thy mind, my dear185: 4
 in your house1797:17
 never mind where a. from1798: 1
 pined a. to rifted rock2102: 3
 scotch'd a. not kill'd it1798: 4
 so glibly'd the dice S.1617:16
 that dwell in Sire1797:16
 throws enamel'd skin1798: 5
 with Paradise devise S.709:16
 Snakes: gave a. and toads2246: 2
 twine2246: 2
 in my heart-blood warmed354: 1
 in a.1876: 6

Spakes, continued

no a. in whole island 1797:15
what a. drive you mad 1797:15
Spap that other fine trick 671: 5
Snapper-up of trifles 2040: 8
Snarers fall into own a. 1720:10
Snarers: hug him into a. 1720:10
who fears all s. 1720:10
Snark is a Dozum 1409: 7
Snarl in went 342: 4
Snatch of sweet song 350: 5
Snow-wreaths in thaw 1855: 9
Sneer
of self-loved ignorance 1958: 8
poorest way to face life 1419: 7
self-complacent British 1855:12
teach the rent to a. 1312: 9
who can refuse s. a. 1855:12
withheld to s. a. 1855: 3
yesterday's a. 232: 5
Sneering: I was born a. 1855:14
without a. teach the rest
to sneer 1312: 9
Sneers: better a. than pang 1697: 7
better ten thousand s. 1855:13
weakness veiling rage 1855:16
Sneez: cannot s. or cough 1855: 3
God help to those that s. 1855: 3
on Sunday morning 1856: 6
Sneezed thrice; turn him
out 1856: 3
Sneezes: beat him when he
s. 255:14
Sneezing 1856
Snip: here's s. and nip 489: 5
Snips and snips 106:12
Snivelling and piping eye 1073: 4
Snob
by any name snobish 1856:17
meanly admires mean
thing 1856:17
Snobbish but a point in time 1856: 9
perpetual nosing after a. 1856:15
Snood: sign of maidenhood 1221:10
Snore louder than w-cry 1421: 1
Snorer can't hear himself 1421: 1
Shores out the watch of
night 1421:13
Shoring: I heard the cabin 1421:13
Shored in Seven Sleepers'
den 1784:15
Snow 1857
beautiful a. 1858: 3
boil s. or pound it 1857: 4
hail retreated 1858: 4
in May's mirth 425:19
is lying very deep 1858: 9
is white, lieh in dike 1857: 9
knee-deep lies winter s. 2020: 6
like snow falls in river 1521: 6
little s. tumbled about be-
comes a mountain 1857: 9
locks are like the s. 38: 9
melts away 685: 7
mockery king of a. 1099: 4
nelder s. nor rain stays
these couriers 1102:12
now fades last streak of a. 1908: 5
oh! the a. beautiful s. 1858: 3
pulling geese in Scotland 1857: 8
Right as s. in harvest 1857:10
sculptor who carves in a. 18: 20
shall be winding-sheet 2120: 1
soft as falls winter s. 1438: 6
soft and slumbrous s. 1857:11
that hides all scars 1859: 8
uniforms of a. 178: 9
uppo Desert's dusty Face 926: 6
willow nated in Dec. a. 926: 6
wash it white as s. 1857:11
where is last year's s. 1723:16
where the s. flakes 39: 1
wherever a. falls civil free-
dom 877:14
which now cold Age does
shed 38: 9
Snow-brush: blood is very s. 240:12
Snow-bird in Jamaica 1723: 3

Snow-wreath: on the s. but

le 1859:15
Snowballs for pills 186: 1
Snowdrift: wind-pled a. 371:10
Snowdrop 681
Snowdrops that bleed for
garden 609: 5
Snowflake on his forehead 26: 8
whenever a. leaves sky 1857:13
Snowflakes that have kissed
a hot dog sandwich 477: 7
where s. fall thickest 39: 1
Snows appear already past 1355: 6
of the head 39: 5
of yesterday 1857: 8
our Lady of the S. 1857: 6
Snubbed seventy Senators 1554: 3
Snubbing begins in woman 1554: 6
Snuff: charge of s. 1856: 5
is a delicious thing 1856: 4
of younger spirits 242: 5
only took a. 102:12
that will shade it 1201:13
took it in a. 1638:14
up to a. 1638:14
will tell 375: 9
you abuse s. 1413:11
Snuff-box: justly vain 708: 4
no right to sneeze 1200: 3
Snug as bug in rug 1638:15
is the word 1638:15
So: if not, why so 1643:25
So so: but so so 1640:13
So-much-the-worse 445: 6
Soaked 'em twelve per cent 948: 6
soaking a. 502:12
Soap and education 1302: 4
what to 1200:14
Soap-box: graduated from 1558: 8
Soar: creep as well as a. 2166:12
not too high to fall 2166:12
on wings of science 1765: 8
Sob: child's a. surges
deeper 1064: 4
Sober as a judge 1020: 8
he a. and to doubt pre-
sence 1795: 7
be s. he vigilant 443:13
but men at wine are s. 1995: 2
can do nothing when a. 502: 9
he that will go to bed a. 502: 9
nothing s. in Nature 494: 6
tomorrow we'll get s. 493: 1
walk s. off 1127:11
Sobriety: comme in a. 1328:15
Sobrius: possum nil ego s. 502: 9
Sociable as basket of kittens 287: 8
as beggars 1301:18
Social-life and Glee 1618: 5
Socialism degenerate capi-
talism 1545:12
Societas: nunquam fidelis
cum potente 1575: 13
Société: union des hommes 1858:12
Societies which live without
government 817: 8
Society 1056
ancient as the world 1359: 6
became my glittering
bride 1860: 1
best cordial 1860: 6
conspiracy against man-
hood 1861: 8
damned about their a. 1933: 5
divide into four classes 1708: 2
exists for its members 1859: 3
far from sweet s. of men 1872:13
founded on hero-worship 897:14
founded on intolerance 3022: 9
founded on respect for lib-
erty 1859: 4
friendship, and love 1860: 8
give s. its highest taste 1305: 9
happiness of life 1859: 2
has only one law 1861:10
high s. for non-workers 1860:23
hospital of incurables 1858: 8
in deepest solitude 1862: 3
invented love 1274: 8

Society, continued

is a joint stock company 2058: 2
is a masked ball 1859: 6
is frivolous 1859: 6
is no comfort 1860:10
just for the sake of s. 1860: 3
like the air 1859: 7
little a. needful 1860: 1
loves conventional 1860: 1
man seeketh in a comfort 1860: 6
man's chief pleasure s. 1860: 1
merely a bore 1859:13
never advances 1860: 9
no lack of good s. 1859:14
no Morrison's Pill for a. 1859: 8
no a. can be flourishing 1860:20
no a. can be happy 1859: 7
no s. large as one man 1860: 9
no s. out of London 1860: 1
of gods 1860:12
of his equals 240: 9
of wife and railleurs 1860:11
of women school for man-
ners 1859:13
one great s. alone on earth 1860:11
one polish'd horde 1860:11
only possible a. oneself 1860:11
self-protection against vul-
garities 1859: 8
sweeter welcome 1859:15
to our taste 1860: 7
then solitude is worse 1860: 1
union of men 1859:16
waits uniform 1859:16
what progress ever made 421:15
when man meets mate a.
begins 1859:16
where none intrudes 1860:11
which we alone bring 1860:12
will pardon much to gen-
ius 1860: 8
wonderfully delightful 1859:13
Society: necessity a. 1859: 6
Society: nullus boni sine a. 1860:10
Socks: Jonson's learned s. 1859: 4
Socrates and Jesus Christ 1860:12
confuted Aristodemus 788: 6
dear, truth dealer 1859:16
drinking the hemlock 1859: 4
for s. the hemlock cup 1859: 4
head of ben-pocked 1859:16
take my chance with s. 1860:12
wisest of men 1860:12
would have done no better 490: 8
Secur: desperanda salva
concordia s. 1340: 6
Sod: bears dream of God 532:20
beneath this a. poet lies 283:10
green s. above, red light 1859: 3
under the s. and the dew 1859: 1
under this s. 572: 7
Sodalem: nulli te facias
nimis s. 1859:16
Sodolici: tunc adulterorum
comes 1859:16
Sodium: where S. flam'd 1859:16
Sols: accomplished S. last 1859: 3
wheel the a. round 1859: 7
Soft and fair goes far 1859: 4
as dimes of new-born babe 1859:16
as woman's love 1859:12
contemplative and kind 634: 8
in the rhythm 1859: 3
years not for s. things 1859: 7
Soft-heartedness 1859:17
Softens a man's heart 1859:10
Softer than the dawn 1859:10
Softness: from s. only s.
comes 1859:16
in the upper story 1859:17
turns to fury 1859: 3
whisper s. in chambers 1859:17
Soga true al children 1859: 3
Soft s' on an on board 1859: 3
Soft: fastest a. to wounds 1859: 3
fettered to the s. 1859: 3
Sons: a. beneath our
feet 1859:17

Soil, continued.

out of which men are made 331:2
 richest w. 330:6
 think there thy native s. 344:11
 was barren, hearts hard 345:3
 where first they trod 350:11
 where s. la. men grow 344:13
 Soil: rich s. often wooded 1900:16
 Sol crescentis, duplicatum-
 arm 1804:5
 etiam cunctis 1938:1
 mactinon s. 1921:8
 omnibus: non nulla 1038:7
 quando annota, ill S.
 tramonta 1896:2
 Salace for everything 1481:1
 sweet s. of labor 1063:15
 trout s. to act no his 137:17
 whence comes s. 1481:7
 which busy world dis-
 dains 1583:8
 Solanes miseris socios 1380:4
 Solar system has no anxiety
 about its reputation 1700:3
 Solatia: centum s. curae 2030:7
 Sold: all are to be s. 1603:9
 cheap what is most dear 137:8
 brave s. himself he s. 1794:7
 many things he might have
 s. and did not sell 2208:1
 myself for dowry 477:13
 to be so bought and s. 78:10
 Soldat: quel plaisir d'être
 Soldat 1822
 American s. known but to
 God 1864:4
 among sovereigns 1378:11
 an' sailor too 1030:10
 and slavesman 1822:7
 and meant to weep 1865:5
 arm'd with Revolution 2218:3
 armed with sword, gun 1865:7
 bad s. who grumbles 1868:2
 be s. without dying 1864:9
 Ben Battle was a bold 1864:9
 but a man 1865:1
 deserving a. malum way 1864:4
 did not lay aside citizen 1864:3
 did not very right as s. 1865:13
 elder s. not a better 1865:13
 every s. carries balon 1865:19
 farewell, honest s. 1865:19
 fed on beef and beer 1865:13
 gal s. a. and afraid 1865:13
 fit to stand by Cmar 1865:13
 sitting for s. ignorant 1865:14
 for s. I listed 1865:10
 full of strange oaths 2240:5
 God and the s. we alike
 adore 1867:1
 God's s. be he 1870:11
 how happy's the s. 1866:10
 I did not raise boy to be
 s. 1864:7
 I raised my boy to be s. 1864:7
 in army of liberty 1894:19
 is an anachronism 1865:14
 kindly bade to stay 1864:11
 let s. a. drink 496:12
 little spy s. is red with
 rust 498:1
 living, dying, heroic s. 1869:9
 more recent prey 1866:6
 saw s. in trenches 53:3
 never expect s. to think 1863:14
 never been unnecessary s. 1863:9
 not exempt from saying s.
 1865:16
 nothing but a plain old s. 2208:4
 of the King 556:15
 of the Legion 1865:10
 old revolutionary s. 1866:4
 raised himself to be s. 1864:7
 saw the warrior s. 1869:9
 shall s. not brave s. 333:8
 should be too-inspiring 1864:12
 should be modest as s. 1864:3
 successful s. first king 341:3
 summer s. 1861:3
 teach s. s. Latin 2222:8

Soldier, continued.

sold me, tell me weary s. 2226:4
 then more than s. 781:14
 what delight to be s. 1863:7
 when falls the s. brave 1322:6
 when s. wait the theme 1865:9
 without ambition no spurs 1861:10
 worse man, better s. 1863:3
 Soldier's debt 377:9
 Soldiers accustomed to
 plunder 2122:16
 all not s. that go to war 1862:16
 all s. run away 1864:1
 and chiefs of Irish Bri-
 gade 1868:10
 are becoming too popular 2231:2
 are citizens of death's 1870:2
 are easily got 1868:12
 ate three s. 1855:6
 beat s. France ever had 1395:7
 commanded ten s. ate
 three 1435:6
 good s. but also good men 1865:3
 is peace like chimneys 1862:12
 marching all to die 1865:10
 may not quit the post 1933:11
 misery s. monsters 1865:6
 not ceased to be citizens 1864:8
 of America have killed 1863:10
 old s. are surest 42:6
 old s. never die 2208:1
 onward, Christian s. 2267:8
 remedy against democrats 231:11
 ten good s. wisely led 1863:16
 unnamed s. fallen 614:3
 when s. brave death 1869:8
 why should Spanish s.
 brag 1860:5
 ye living s. of mighty war 1864:9
 Sole as a flying star 801:1
 Sole juvant umbræ 1500:17
 Sole-leather: preferable to
 s. 929:6
 Sole-sitting by the shores 1730:9
 Solielism of power 1871:11
 Solielism never pardoned 1860:8
 Soleil: fait clever le s. 223:4
 ma place au s. 768:7
 voir pour la dernière fois 416:13
 Solen: en la e mundo bol
 s. 741:9
 qui in a. venit 1038:4
 quis dicere falsum 1938:7
 Solenn as an ass 522:14
 Soles: firm, well hammer'd
 s. 1866:14
 Soles occurs et pedire 968:16
 Solicit for it straight 338:3
 Solicitor: our best-moving 1093:3
 whose s. given me brief 1091:12
 Solitude of weak mortal:
 ly 1045:6
 Solid and sound 970:8
 Solitary as an oyster 1443:11
 be not s. be not idle 952:18
 Solitude 1870
 affects like wise 1872:4
 audience-chamber of God 1870:15
 best nurse of wisdom 1871:18
 dangerous to reason 1872:7
 feels his s. peopled 1363:11
 hail, oddly pleasing s. 1872:2
 how passing sweet is s. 1872:1
 if I must with thee dwell 1872:7
 impracticable 1860:4
 in s. dew of youth 1871:12
 in s. what happiness 1872:6
 in s. what least alone 1871:15
 is sweet 1872:1
 is very and 1864:1
 is within us 1871:1
 love tranquil s. 1864:7
 made person 2208:12
 saw s. s. calls s. peace 1220:16
 needed to imagination 1866:2
 no place can ever be s. 2216:4
 no such thing as s. 1873:7
 nurse of enthusiasm 1871:13
 O s. where are the chances 1872:8
 of his originality 1970:10

Solitude, continued.

pasture for suspicion 1872:1
 prompts to all evil 1872:10
 proud, society vulgar 1482:3
 sacred s. divine retreat 1872:3
 secret of s. no s. 1870:11
 should teach us to die 1871:11
 sometimes is best society 1862:6
 soul's best friend 1871:12
 sweet retired s. 1871:12
 teaches what conscience is 1871:12
 think it s. to be alone 1871:10
 this is not s. 1384:1
 vivifies 1871:7
 whose walketh in s. 1384:6
 whosever delighteth in s. 1870:11
 worst s. to have no true
 friends 743:7
 would ripen despots 1872:9
 Solitudinem facient, pacem
 appellat 1470:13
 Solitude: O beats s. 1872:2
 omnia nobis mala s. 1872:10
 Solitudines: neque mor-
 daces alter diffugiant 2157:1
 Solomon, he liv'd at ease 1160:11
 in all s. glory 1156:1
 laid hold of folly 701:10
 listened to money 678:1
 never dressed 161:7
 of saloons 450:10
 wrote the Proverbs 1038:11
 Solon compared people unto
 the sea 1437:11
 saved one king 411:14
 wished everybody ready 1437:11
 Solus: minus s. quam
 solus 1872:3
 Solus: to milti a. 480:10
 Solute: soft harmonies 860:12
 Solventur risu tabulae 1078:19
 Solvitur ambulando 2101:7
 quod leau alterius s. 1492:17
 Somebody: can't beat s.
 with nobody 228:6
 how dirty to be s. 537:1
 loves me 2293:9
 Something attempted 1063:11
 better than nothing 107:8
 tur nothing 1501:5
 given that way 1640:2
 has some savour 1414:3
 in the autumn 115:7
 made of nothing 1045:19
 real s. yet to be known 68:7
 rich and strange 212:8
 to be contented with 312:7
 very like him 443:3
 will come of this 171:6
 will turn up 592:4
 would turn up 7435:9
 Sometimes: it shall be done
 s. somewhere 1866:1
 someday, somewhere 1824:2
 somewhere, some day 1816:6
 Somewhat: an unfortun-
 able s. 992:6
 I have s. against thee 1866:15
 which we name 797:12
 Somewhere 121:12
 beautiful Isle of S. 2292:7
 Sommeil des justes 393:7
 Some, quies return 1865:7
 Somni: gemini S. poris 478:11
 Somnia: agri s. vase 478:8
 ludent temeraria nocte 479:7
 me terrent veros imitantes 443:3
 nec sint mihi s. vera 480:7
 post midian noctem, s. vera 480:4
 sed sibi quiesque facit 479:4
 sub armorum s. vera 480:4
 Soudum narrare vigilanti
 s. 1249:16
 Somnus agrestium 1843:1
 facit breves tenebras 1843:9
 mortis imago 1843:12
 non bonum s. de grande 1843:8
 nullum s. meridianum 1843:8
 solitudo dedit 1843:9

Son.
 Arcton's a.1874
 art thou a woman's a.1881: 4
 before husband1874: 12
 could bear death of father 1881: 9
 every mother's a.1881: 16
 degenerates from sire 1881: 8
 Epheurus own a.1881: 8
 fall for a. of a bee1881: 9
 from the same stock1881: 10
 giddy a. of a gun1881: 16
 graceless a.1881: 16
 't the oche is bedded1881: 9
 isn't this Joseph's a.1881: 6
 knew my a. was mortal1881: 6
 like father like a.1881: 1
 like the prodigious a.1881: 1
 like unto the father1881: 1
 my a., my only a.1881: 1
 never was a good a.1881: 6
 night's a. was driving1881: 3
 no man tells a. the truth1881: 3
 no a. of mine succeeding 1881: 3
 of a dear father1881: 3
 of David bowed to die1881: 5
 of female shadow of male 1881: 10
 of God goes down to war1881: 3
 of God shouted for joy1881: 5
 of Heaven's Eternal King 1881: 2
 of his own works1881: 12
 of man council1881: 1
 of man hath not where1881: 1
 of the desert1881: 15
 of the morning1881: 13
 of the Sun1881: 15
 of Titan mother, Earth1881: 3
 pays the father's debt1881: 1
 prove yourself their a.1881: 1
 ramblin' a. with nervous1881: 6
 rich man's a.1881: 6
 curse1881: 12
 shoemaker's a. a prince1881: 3
 should be not or dunc1881: 1
 spends all at university1881: 10
 strong a. of God1881: 12
 that thou art my a.1881: 11
 that unfeather'd two-legged1881: 1
 thing1881: 7
 theme of honour's tongue1881: 1
 thy father's own a.1881: 6
 to the plough1881: 6
 to virtue's humblest a.1881: 3
 took nine moons to make1881: 12
 wayward a. spiteful1881: 1
 wine a. mischief glad father 1881: 6
 Sonantibus et poeticis1881: 8
 Sonat' plus a. quam valet1881: 8
 Sonderbarer Schwärmer1881: 13
 Song.
 all this for a.1881: 16
 all a. of praise is due1881: 14
 as fine as fire1881: 1
 as sleep to the weary1881: 4
 ascribed thy share1881: 15
 bought it for a.1881: 16
 bow down, my a., before1881: 11
 but it cheers not now1881: 7
 commiserating a.1881: 10
 every day bear a. like a.1881: 1
 foam that sea-winds fret1881: 15
 for old wine new a.1881: 15
 for our banner1881: 10
 for the Old1881: 10
 forbids deeds to die1881: 9
 French a. and fiddle1881: 14
 from childhood's days1881: 14
 full lasting is the a.1881: 1
 gave ear unto my a.1881: 1
 go with a. of peace1881: 1
 hear the bird's a.1881: 11
 heard at waterfalls1881: 14
 higher than the perfect a. 1881: 6
 I am bereft of a.1881: 6
 I breathed a. into air1881: 1
 I stored a. theme of a.1881: 1
 I wonder if even a. sung1881: 1
 immortal as is theme1881: 3
 in lieu of many ornaments 1881: 3
 is like the trump of doom 1881: 12

Song, continued.
 is untouched by death1881: 12
 jets forth so clear1881: 19
 let me hear a. of Beina1881: 6
 like a river flows his a.1881: 6
 like a rose should be1881: 15
 listen to that a.1881: 9
 little snatch of ancient a. 1881: 3
 made sublime by a.1881: 7
 makes deeds immortal1881: 13
 many people read a.1881: 1
 moralize my a.1881: 1
 never does a. wider a.1881: 4
 now am I their a.1881: 10
 of a secret bird1881: 7
 of fools1881: 12
 of fruits and flowers1881: 3
 of love is a. of hell1881: 3
 of led that is gone1881: 3
 of lowly weal and dole1881: 11
 of meeting and parting1881: 3
 of merryman moping1881: 8
 of Percy and Douglas1881: 2
 of sailors in fire1881: 7
 of the birds for mirth1881: 7
 of the Shire1881: 17
 of the Sunny South1881: 10
 of the Vine1881: 12
 of the wind as it comes1881: 3
 of those who answer not1881: 13
 of wild Heronian well1881: 3
 on its mighty pinions1881: 8
 on your hedges blown1881: 10
 one grand sweet a.1881: 17
 others shall sing the a.1881: 4
 parting with money for a. 1881: 16
 passes not away1881: 1
 persuasive thing is a.1881: 1
 since a simple a.1881: 3
 produced by nature1881: 3
 raised some serious a.1881: 14
 redundant a. of joy1881: 17
 remembered by a.1881: 9
 sea grew civil at her a.1881: 1
 self-sown a. that found a1881: 3
 path1881: 14
 she had a. of willow1881: 2
 sing a. of springtime1881: 6
 sing a. that old was1881: 7
 sung1881: 2
 sing me a bawdy a.1881: 1
 sing the same old a.1881: 1
 sings each a. twice over1881: 7
 Siren a. of Ambition1881: 1
 sold for a.1881: 15
 Star-enchanted a.1881: 8
 stars of morning sang1881: 1
 swear to truth of a.1881: 14
 sweet a. of "Home"1881: 1
 sweet the skylark of a.1881: 16
 sweetest a. is last1881: 1
 tender a. of meeting1881: 3
 that is fit for men1881: 6
 that is sung in our hearts 1881: 14
 that nervous nation's heart 1881: 12
 that old and antique a.1881: 10
 that stay-enchanted a.1881: 8
 the a. for me1881: 10
 there's a. in the air1881: 1
 to cheer God along1881: 8
 to the oak1881: 7
 to whole world belongs1881: 1
 unalike subject shall be a. 1881: 6
 unto a. a benediction1881: 2
 untouched by death1881: 15
 warning a. sung in vein 1881: 11
 weave you a.1881: 3
 we'll sing another a.1881: 1
 what a. the Sirens sang1881: 3
 what will child learn sooner1881: 1
 than a.1881: 1
 wins grace with god above 1881: 7
 women, wine, and a.1881: 1
 yield to a. of air1881: 1
 your a. is passing away 1881: 15
 Songs: all their a. are and 1881: 2
 and some are sung1881: 2

Songs, continued.
 prince a. I sing1881: 10
 has of trades to make 1881: 1
 build a. him from ships 1881: 4
 cannot know1881: 1
 composed to her1881: 1
 conspire to break1881: 7
 Elizabethan a.1881: 4
 everything ends in a.1881: 1
 fashion laborious a.1881: 1
 for ever piping a.1881: 1
 no a. for ended1881: 7
 rubbed from his heart1881: 1
 half-sung yet all-divine1881: 4
 have power to quiet1881: 1
 he could a. make1881: 1
 I cannot sing the old a.1881: 1
 in many keys1881: 6
 lean and lanky a.1881: 6
 made on night of stars1881: 1
 may be more1881: 4
 may exist un sung1881: 4
 my a. have followed1881: 1
 my a. seem sweet1881: 1
 O my unshared-for a.1881: 1
 of all alms1881: 3
 of address and of mirth 1881: 1
 of Spencer's golden days 1881: 1
 of those my a. fashioned1881: 1
 old a. music of the heart 1881: 1
 pleasure a., at morning1881: 9
 prince of sweet a.1881: 1
 read my own event a.1881: 1
 sing me the a. I delighted1881: 4
 a. pitiful a., despoiled1881: 4
 a. sweetest a. full of sadness1881: 1
 thought1881: 1
 that found no tongue1881: 4
 their a. are immortal1881: 1
 those high a. of thine1881: 1
 throughout his a. seem1881: 1
 now1881: 1
 write laws, listen to a.1881: 1
 wrote my happy a.1881: 1
 Songster's: light not the1881: 1
 Songstress: sober-mixed a. 1881: 1
 Some rest in meane place1881: 1
 night1881: 1
 Sonnet1881: 1
 best rapid all toll1881: 1
 I am sure I shall turn1881: 1
 in praise of my beauty1881: 1
 is a moment's monument 1881: 1
 is a trunk1881: 1
 is a wave of melody1881: 1
 is a world1881: 1
 of his own pure heart1881: 1
 rather build a. than St.1881: 1
 Peter's1881: 1
 sad or sermon chill1881: 1
 scorn not the a.1881: 1
 his a. yearly shall1881: 1
 Sonnet's world1881: 1
 Sonnet-sing you about my1881: 1
 self1881: 1
 Sonneteer1881: 1
 Sonnets: deep-bright a.1881: 1
 defiant love a.1881: 1
 for a. pillars are1881: 1
 Sackville's a.1881: 1
 your a. pure shall please1881: 1
 Sonneteer: halloway a.1881: 1
 Sons and daughters prove1881: 1
 my1881: 1
 as many a. no being1881: 1
 bind your a. to mine1881: 1
 among a. of love1881: 1
 low a. stands upon1881: 1
 mine1881: 1
 friendship a. of men1881: 1
 God's a. are things1881: 1
 had I a. done a.1881: 1
 he had the1881: 1
 husband1881: 1
 among-headed a. of men1881: 1
 New World1881: 1
 of1881: 1
 of1881: 1
 of1881: 1

Sons, continued

of Care always a. of
Night 134:12
of Columbia 140:1
of Edward sleep 886:6
of freedom, wise to glory 719:2
of honor, follow and obey 918:17
of Mary seldom better 223:17
of the Empire 556:4
of the morning 1587:8
of the wild jackass 227:8
widow s. succeed father 1874:8
strong s. of thine 156:11
with purple death expire 214:4
ye s. of light 76:14
your s. shall prophesy 209:13
Sooner the better 1641:23
Soothe: be s., Davie 452:9
Sooth: it is silly s. 123:10
oft in game s. said 1050:5
Soothe: born to s. and en-
tertain 3194:16
Soothers: tongues of s. 678:19
Sooties be not to say 2053:13
Soothsayer: forever to me 990:2
Soothsayings 1062:2
Sop for Cerberus 163:13
o' the moonshine 1997:4
Sophism of all sophisms 1901:17
Sophist: dark-brow'd s. 1901:17
schools 204:13
Sophisticated: three on's 2244:1
within the s. 23:1
Sophistries of June 116:2
optimistic s. 1434:5
Sophistry: lively s. and ex-
aggeration 312:15
with s. sauce they sweeten 1954:9
Sophocles wrote his grand
Oedipus 31:9
Sophoniba, O 342:12
Sopor: con sanguineus Lili
S. 1849:14
fennis in gramine 1519:3
Soporific on less ear 1439:9
Soporno, basco, coctur-
nito 342:12
Sorbonist: learned S. 1638:3
Sordello's story told 1919:5
Sore: for every s. a salve 1186:14
if friends are s. 1078:23
lanceth not the s. 1986:5
rub s. when bring plaster 1296:7
same old s. breaks out 1577:5
which no man healeth 882:13
Sores: different s., salves 1286:7
mobs of cities 296:15
to strunge s. strain cure 1286:7
Sororum: qualem decet esse 1255:4
Sorrow: low-growing s. 523:7
Sort fait les parents 729:2
Sora: certa a decreta 4440:4
out placet alterius 453:9
Sorte: utere s. tua 229:6
Sorrow 1884
and a care that killed 1857:3
and death may not enter 886:15
and disease 458:6
and sighing shall flee
away 1886:2
and silence are strong 540:23
and the scarlet leaf 117:10
any s. like unto my s. 1887:2
breaks persons 1884:6
breeds s. 280:11
brief is a s. 1019:3
bring down gray hairs with
s. 848:16
calls on time that's gone 1078:11
can wait 2066:11
canker s., eat my bud 1887:10
chased by being poured 1885:17
clamorous s. waxes itself 844:18
come then, S., sweetest S. 1885:16
comes unmet for 1884:13
concealed death burn heart 1886:6
couch'd in seeming glad-
ness 1887:12
crazy s. make 356:3
crown of s. remembering 1295:11

Sorrow, continued

death-bed s. rarely ebowe
men 1699:6
eighty odd years of s. 1019:1
eldest child of sin 1884:7
enough in hell 1849:10
enough in natural way 472:13
excess of s. laughs 1018:7
fall not for s. 22:3
fat s. better than lean 1884:11
first great s. 436:12
flouted at is double death 1880:9
followeth glory 782:4
for husband short 2135:18
forgetful night of s. 371:10
free from s. as from sin 2196:9
give s. words 842:15
gnarling s. less power 1086:6
good for nothing but sin 1884:7
great idealizer 1884:5
hang s. 221:16
hardly leisure for great 621:15
has cross'd the life-line 851:7
hath killed many 1886:1
I walked a mile with S. 1885:9
if s. can admit society 1886:7
in wooing s. let's be brief 1886:6
is a kind of rust 1884:4
is a woman a man may take 1884:2
is knowledge 1884:1
learn s. hardest to bear 1884:11
let s. lend me words 842:16
like a mighty river 1704:15
little s., little pleasure 1138:8
longest s. hads relief 1886:3
makes us wise 1884:1
men die but s. never dies 1886:14
miss the artist's s. 106:12
more beautiful than
beauty 1885:10
more in s. than in anger 1884:3
my old s. waxes and cries 1886:19
nec a there, John 854:6
need not come in vain 1885:11
never comes too late 1886:17
never long without ease 1886:2
no day without s. 1887:7
no greater s. than recall 1295:2
no s. in thy song 346:19
no s. like a love denied 1221:11
no s. rangles 403:6
no wisdom in hopeless s. 1885:3
nothing too soon but s. 1884:9
O, s. why dost borrow 1886:20
of the meanest thing 1493:2
one s. brings an heir 1322:5
only sorrow's shade 1887:15
play fool to s. 309:11
pluck from memory rooted
s. 1273:6
pluck out hair for s. 1845:20
preys upon its solitude 1882:10
proportion'd to our cause 1884:6
ransom for offense 1699:19
remove s. from thee 1886:1
return'd with the morn 1886:13
schon S. ponders on past 1886:14
showers of a. lot of all 840:10
shows us truths 290:11
shunned with averted eye 1885:14
sing away s. 1885:16
sit thee down, s. 1628:12
smile with exceeding s. 1884:13
so royally in you appears 1887:13
solitary s. best hearts 842:7
some natural s., loss 1885:16
struck so many blows 1887:10
suffocating 1887:14
take no s. of thing lost 1924:1
teach me to believe this s. 1887:9
teach s. to make me die 1887:9
that hides 1018:16
that's shared but half 1019:1
there is only s. in my
heart 1216:12

Sorrow, continued

this s. heavenly 1885:12
thy s. and the s. of sea 994:1
to show an unfit s. 1885:15
to S. I had good morrow 1886:10
to s. must I tune my
song 1878:12
too great to share 27:11
touch'd by Thee, grows
bright 319:2
tracketh wrong 1887:5
true s. makes a silence 844:14
weep a golden s. 312:2
well-forgotten s. to belle 421:4
what'er there be of S. 1018:5
whatever crazy s. saith 386:3
when she's here with me 117:7
when a sleep wake it not 1884:14
when young I said to S. 1886:15
where s., holy ground 1884:8
wherever s. is, relief 1885:5
whisper s. into sleep 200:7
wild s., avenging ear 890:7
wilt thou rule my blood 1887:15
with night we hush s. 1887:4
without door let s. lie 1884:14
Sorrow's eye glared with
tears 840:13
Sorrowed to repentance 1598:15
Sorrowful: don't be s. 293:2
Sorrowing: goth s. 103:7
Sorrowful all s. less with
bread 1884:13
anticipate our s. 1033:16
are like thunderclouds 2044:8
come in battalions 1886:8
describe another's s. 222:16
ease our s. to reveal 1885:17
encompass the tomb 204:12
every man has secret s. 1887:3
few s. with good income 1884:12
great s. laugh 1018:7
half the s. of women 2199:16
here I and s. sit 1887:9
hundred thousand s. 211:21
I will indulge my s. 436:12
instruct s. to be proud 1887:9
joys impregnate s. bring 1018:7
joy s., sit and weep 1847:1
man of s. 201:8
new s. strike heaven 1887:7
of a poor old man 151:13
of death compass'd me 386:12
of vanity 2075:3
our portion are 1886:18
past s. moderately lament 1884:6
pick s. from joys 1018:11
pierced themselves with s. 1337:2
remembered sweeten joy 1293:18
rharing each other's s. 2290:12
short that gain bliss 1885:13
thy s. hush 2279:19
visitors without invitation 1884:11
whose s. matched my own 1887:2
why anticipate s. 1033:16
woven with delights 1887:4
Sorrow for himself 1791:11
for what you haven't done 426:1
I'm s. I made you cry 1883:3
Sora: certa a decreta s. est 4440:4
cui placet slerius suo odio
s. 453:9
Sort: fait les parents 729:2
Sorte: utere s. tua 229:6
Sortem: nemo s. contentus
vivat 300:11
Sorta and conditions of men 1240:5
Sospetto: faciliat ogni s. 464:1
Sor: their prize s. 1885:16
Sor: admirer un s. 1290:14
ver de l'esprit 1022:23
comme un anglais 561:6
en trois lettres 697:17
se croit riche de per 568:12
trouve un plus s. 696:13
Sots: what can ennoble s. 72:4
Sots: combien faut-il de s. 1481:20
font le texte 1691:2
qui ont de l'esprit 272:5
sont en majorite 699:1

Soul: not a s. had he got . . . 417:12
 Soufflé: qu'on a. a produit 225:10
 Souffrir: je ne a. pas . . . 414:11
 Sought: what a. they thus
 afar 1501: 9
 yes, I a. him, but he could
 not be found . . . 2131: 1
 Soul 1688: 1
 above buttons 47:17
 absence, is not s. torn by
 it 212:6
 active s. of value 1888: 2
 ah! gentlest s. 1109:17
 alas! pour a. possessed . . . 227:12
 alone renders us noble . . . 1891: 2
 and body part like friends 1893: 8
 anger show of the s. 791: 8
 action, O S., and gard . . . 1892:10
 as white as heaven 1892:12
 aspiring pants 1731:18
 at sunrise a. born again . . . 1431:12
 attuned to magic summons 1121: 2
 awake, my a. and with
 the sun 1890:17
 awake, my a. stretch every
 nerve 960:10
 harkening a. cuts wings 1889: 8
 beautiful in my 1888:12
 because he has great a. . . . 133: 8
 because his a. was great 1864:10
 between Necessity and
 Prewill 1859: 6
 bid a. of Orpheus sing . . . 1887:10
 boasts two a. sides 1888: 3
 bright guest, your a. 400: 5
 buy hyacinths to feed a. . . 945: 4
 by force of sorrows high 1885:15
 Caesar's active s. 1214: 4
 calm S. of all things 1888: 1
 cannot exist from body . . . 1888: 1
 calm S. of all things 1888: 1
 changed a. of one to sour 1445:12
 Christian a. had he 265:17
 climbs to a. in grass 1297: 7
 clothed in many bodies . . . 1894: 8
 confession good for a. 295:13
 consciousness which s. . . . 1888: 4
 content and cheerful 791: 9
 continually in my hand 1890:18
 count a. exceeding small 1890:18
 counts thee her creditor . . . 1885: 1
 damn your precious s. 1890: 2
 danna'd and black as hell 1255:16
 dark a. and foul thoughts 2131:10
 deity that judges thee . . . 2178:6
 divided into three parts 1679: 4
 divine and man's own 1888:12
 dress and undress thy 1785:17
 dry lighted s. 1538: 8
 dwelling in two bodies 720: 6
 dwells in another body . . . 1181:11
 easy-minded a. 237:12
 endanger my a. grates 1890: 2
 entered'd to her love 981: 3
 ever the a. dissatisfied . . . 1891: 2
 every a. is a circus 1888: 6
 every a. standeth single 1144: 9
 every subject's a. his own 1245:14
 everything has eternal a. . . . 270: 3
 fat a. make body lean 641: 6
 fear of reason, flow of a. . . 493: 5
 fary a., working out its
 way 240: 4
 fling my a. and body down 791: 9
 for one linc a. 1787: 9
 foe a. be ne'er bad you . . . 1891:10
 free a. will never grow old 724:19
 freed his a. nearest way . . . 191:13
 from earth to heaven her 1864: 3
 and my a. with prayer 308:15
 go cherish your a. 1871:14
 Go, S., the body's guest 1894: 3
 God gave thy a. wings 1894: 6
 goes on a round 463:13
 good for a. work of a. 2234:11
 good a. render body best 1891:12
 great a. despite great
 things 1237: 6

Soul, continued

great a. wrong to live 2341: 6
 great a. to make hero 1895: 8
 grows clothed by contagion 1224: 3
 had origin in laziness 1888: 8
 harrow up thy a. 1961:13
 has capacity for affection 1888:13
 has measureless pride 1880: 2
 has not learned to read 1890:18
 hath content absolute 1311: 1
 hath need of prophet 484: 9
 he that hides a dark s. . . . 2134:10
 he ventured the s. 2104:14
 hidden a. of harmony 1860:19
 high a. climb high way 1433: 4
 his a. has gone aloft 1561: 4
 his s. is marching on 2031: 2
 his s. shall be her s. 1502:13
 his s. smell pleasant 1698:13
 his s. well-knit 964:16
 jumble a. his apikensard 1894:13
 I go to prove my a. 965: 3
 I love a. not all of wood 1893: 4
 I sent my a. through the
 ivy 1893: 6
 immortal as itself 970: 1
 immortal wings its flight . . . 965: 5
 in every leaf 682:12
 in my a. am free 1612:10
 in us both one a. 1410: 2
 interchange s. with mine 1937:16
 into thy hands I give my a. . 264: 9
 is a dark ploughed field . . . 1891: 4
 is aided 1433: 8
 is all an echoing voice 1890:10
 is an enchanted boat 1889: 1
 is an immortal guest 1888:10
 is dead that numbers 1221:14
 is form and doth the body
 make 1892: 1
 is like rolling world 1891: 4
 is never fed 158: 6
 is no traveller 2031: 2
 is not where it lives 1888:12
 is our king 1888:12
 is plastic 348: 7
 is sra, not dogwood 2102: 1
 in that of a friend 423: 9
 is s. Christian 1887:17
 is wanting there 1839: 2
 is with the saints, I trust 258: 8
 itself its awful witness is 1657: 9
 joy's a. lies in the doing 2212:14
 keep a tidy a. 1890: 9
 kept whiteness of his a. . . . 1890:12
 kept whiteness of his s. . . . 725: 6
 kiss my raptur'd a. away 1349:12
 leaves a. free a. little 2053:18
 lends the tongue vows 2090:18
 liberal a. shall be fat 773:19
 lift my a. to heaven 1588: 5
 like a field of God 963:16
 like ample shield 1892: 8
 like the rolling world 1124:13
 limed a., struggling 344:19
 little a. bears up corpse 1236: 7
 little a. is dirt 1851: 5
 little S., let us try 406:10
 live thou 406:10
 lonely s. of yesterday 1344:11
 lost by mimicking 1880:10
 make merry and carouse 1510:20
 make my a. stand straight 1441:20
 make thee a. that will
 abide 1891:16
 Maker kissed his a. away 1349:12
 makes his a. his surety 1888: 8
 man may have a. 1888: 8
 may perish under dunghap 640: 3
 may act in darkness 1913:14
 meets a. on lover's lips 1060: 3
 men know not nature of a. . . 1888: 8
 mine eternal jewel 1888:15
 more powerful than for-
 tune 1888:14
 most offending a. alive 918: 4
 mount, mount my a. 412:10
 much further than eyes 13: 1
 my a. flies through these
 wounds 2248: 8

Soul, continued

my a. has rest, sweet sigh 1591: 1
 my a. bath elbow-room 1890: 6
 my a. is full of longing 1773:11
 my a. is up in arms 2115:12
 my a. still flies about me 1889: 7
 my a. today is far away 1890: 4
 my whole a. grieves 1457:11
 mysterious instrument 1888: 7
 nearly allied to harmony 1860:16
 needle pointing to God 306:16
 needs few things, body
 many 1891:14
 neither a. to love 319: 8
 never once possess our a. 1460:12
 never-dying s. to save 1891: 8
 no coward s. is mine 1892: 4
 noble a. like ship at sea 1497: 6
 not a. is left 1881:12
 not strong-box filled 1891:19
 nothing apart from senses 1891:18
 O my brave a. 1892: 4
 O, my prophetic a. 1693: 8
 O the purpose 1660:12
 O Adamus like a star 1401:14
 O Andrew Jackson 1890:14
 of eternity through eyes 602: 6
 of fibre 1892:13
 of fire 1892:13
 of goodness in things evil 51:12
 of grandam inhabit bird 1894: 9
 of Man is immortal 1886: 2
 of man larger than sky 1887:18
 of my a. 403: 4
 of power 1888: 9
 of sweet delight 1892:19
 of the Age 1886: 8
 of the just 4001:11
 of the sculptor hidden 1072:10
 of the sparrow and bee 791: 9
 of this man is clothes 1888:11
 of truth in things erroneous 11:12
 of women frail 2191: 2
 old a. takes road again 1890: 2
 one a. outweighs them all 1889: 2
 opened its a. to me 1016:10
 out blazed a. Newton's a. 1400: 2
 pass through old Ireland 966:12
 patient a. endures 1888:12
 poet's a. perfect 1891: 4
 postpone cure for a. 1889:13
 primitive a. 1894: 3
 proud New England a. 781:13
 puff of vapor, man's a. 1344: 3
 pure a. shall mount on 1890: 9
 purer a. ne'er entered 1691:12
 purest a. that e'er was 1690:12
 rags they clothe a. 1888:18
 rapt a. in thine eyes 602: 8
 religious a. coming alone . . . 1381: 8
 remembering good felons 701:16
 requires no other heaven . . . 982: 1
 requisite of genius 739:14
 return unto thy rest, my
 a. 1893:12
 revolving in his altered a. . . 229: 9
 ripened thy just a. 394: 3
 roasting in hell 308:11
 rough, pure, stubborn a. 1012: 2
 scarce fedged for earth 440: 4
 secured in her existence 961: 9
 see what thy a. doth wear 1571:16
 seemed hovering in eyes 604:16
 selects her own society 1891: 6
 shall taste sadness 1891: 6
 silent harp in God's choir 1889: 7
 silent a. doth most abound
 in care 1892: 6
 sinful a. possess'd of many
 gifts 1891:11
 sing out my a. 1617:11
 sink my a. to grow 1884:16
 sits dumb 751:15
 small-knowing a. 992:13
 so panted my a. 1888:12
 so pure and sweet 394: 6
 so softly radiant 2115: 7
 sort of sentimental wife 1888: 8
 stand cold before uni-
 verses 4068:14

Soul, continued

stand clad in love180:16
 strings and stops of a1440:7
 strip the stark-maked a.160:1
 strip to naked a.1889:12
 struck out for heaven62:1
 superstitious a. no rest1964:13
 sweet and virtuous a.1893:12
 sweet, beautiful a.1770:3
 sweet a. shining through60:7
 swell the a. to rage430:3
 take for worthless stage a.1910:11
 that a. could ache1890:10
 that dear old a.40:16
 that dreams and sings1877:3
 that I thus hold erect1893:1
 that pity touched970:7
 that rises with us164:10
 that sits on throne795:12
 that a. Our Country37:5
 thirty old a.1564:15
 thou art a. in bliss171:12
 thou hast goods laid up1892:14
 thoughtful a. to solitude1871:4
 through eyes a. spoke60:2
 through the invisible893:6
 thy a. and God stand sure905:4
 thy a. was like a Star1892:14
 thy very a. wedded mine1048:4
 to clearer vision mounts1849:4
 to dare20:6
 to God should tend a.1889:12
 to its place in high989:11
 to see human a. take wing1861:17
 triumph of dastard a.543:16
 troublesome possession1888:9
 true a. and sweet396:3
 trust in my own a.1890:14
 unaccountable a.1892:9
 uneasy and confind942:12
 unletter'd small-knowing a.959:13
 unto his captain Christ219:3
 wake a. by tender strokes101:2
 way his a. shall go1433:4
 weak a. unblest3747:13
 wears out the breast1955:4
 well-ordered, serious1170:10
 what do you call a.1889:3
 what give in exchange for1889:15
 what thy a. holds dear962:7
 what thy a. will satisfy the a.1893:4
 which breathes in Cato141:4
 which struggled through599:17
 while my a. expands1002:13
 whiter a. than thine248:13
 who has a threadbare a.486:13
 who would force S. tilt1889:4
 windows of the a.602:3
 with a. so dead1465:10
 within her eyes599:17
 without reflection1683:1
 woman S. leadeth upward219:18
 would have no rainbow1973:19
 yearns to be doing425:15
 your little a., little mind1310:4
 your a. in her firm hands287:18
Soul: Eyes and the Soul 802
 Soul-rides; boasts two a.1188:3
 Soul's dark cottage48:10
 (index or its case566:8
 Soulier: a chaque pied son1872:2
Soul: all a. were forfeit1024:17
 one, but sometimes lifted1893:10
 higher75:4
 around us watch1890:13
 hear little a. to Heaven2039:13
 bleaching all a.905:12
 by instant turn741:7
 can never die985:13
 carries poor a. to hell1540:15
 corporations have no a.319:4
 corrupt a. they rule1041:2
 could a. to bodies write1101:13
 divine a. distinguished832:10
 gentlest a. sea-blown1890:18

Soul, continued

God hides some a. away1025:1
 great a. care only for great833:1
 great a. portions of eternity833:15
 great a. suffer in silence622:10
 grow hard161:13
 have sight of that sea967:11
 hermit a. that live1499:8
 high-cultured557:1
 hile a. out of bodies1309:13
 high a. that point us1893:14
 if a. can weep in bliss1350:13
 in an ecstatic death1746:7
 knits out a. in unity1171:18
 leads all a. to Good1435:10
 like fire-hearted suns1099:3
 like those far stars2241:2
 live in furnished a.1881:6
 lofty a. smile at fate644:15
 made of fire1711:12
 meet their fellows there1317:15
 mighty a. in narrow1893:15
 most people sell their a.1889:8
 most a. but peep out once47:8
 mounting up to God1894:4
 that noble a. through1892:9
 none understand1890:18
 not lent in luxury1990:13
 not saved in bundles1756:17
 of all that men hold wise2184:5
 of animals infuse them-1894:9
 of these332:9
 of men full of dread618:2
 of poets dead and gone989:4
 of unwise persons diseased459:18
 of women are so small2190:8
 our a. are deathless1894:7
 our a. forever one2087:10
 our secret a. would win1188:6
 our a. sit close1888:1
 pay with what they do980:10
 peace-parted a.402:1
 pioneer a. that blaze paths1502:11
 placed by deeds427:10
 poor men have no a.1890:3
 poor a. lost in dark1890:13
 rampant in northern sky550:11
 saved and a. damned1890:2
 see the a. we loved1220:13
 sit close and silently1956:18
 soon-chok'd a.707:14
 strept their a. in prayer1383:5
 that cringe and plot884:12
 that infant-like391:8
 their a. in their hands3205:3
 there he a. must be saved1890:2
 there is in a. sympathy1364:1
 times that try men's a.621:4
 told and striven2053:13
 two a. with but a single1181:10
 thought1891:10
 two a. within my breast1890:16
 void of heavenly things1890:10
 washed in the blood1070:15
 wearied into peace1544:4
 whatever satisfies a.1052:2
 when divine a. appear833:10
 where a. couch on flowers970:1
 whose God is Mammon1297:10
 whose sudden visitations982:5
Sounding1894
 all the a. I heard876:5
 as a bell876:16
 back of a bronze silence774:3
 drum's discordant a.2213:3
 dull deep unvaried a.2056:13
 empty a. of words2224:12
 every a. is sweet1893:5
 first a. in song of love1206:12
 from tombs a. doleful a.828:13
 full of a. and fury1125:13
 if not to a., yet to sense1386:6
 is more than sense1893:10
 like enchanted wine1866:1
 loud a. of generations570:8
 lyric a. of laughter931:0
 mind in manly body871:4

Sound, continued

more a. than value1895:9
 most melodious a.1366:3
 must seem echo to sense258:11
 no a. but finds some lovers1894:12
 no a. is breathed so potent1375:9
 no a. is discernant2097:11
 of a sullen a.2097:6
 of friends' departing feet1141:4
 of my sweetheart's name1375:15
 of revelry by night082:13
 of sweetest melody1848:2
 of tiny footfalls408:14
 of voice that is still449:4
 on the goose2282:3
 only a. now402:12
 picture of the sense1891:8
 silver a.1364:13
 so fine1895:1
 sooth'd with the a.173:14
 that breathes upon a bank1365:15
 that breathes in a bore192:15
 the clarion, fill the air781:4
 the loud timber335:1
 vain a. of chosen words2224:12
 we echo with a tear2097:13
 which makes a. finger643:9
 without thought1890:18
 Soundboard breathes1506:11
 Soundings; mark the a. well1776:12
 Sounds; dulcet a.1272:16
 gather beauty from sense1376:8
 like a. resembling parasites1895:5
 low sullen a.436:17
 low, sweet, faint a.2144:1
 most musical1133:1
 nobler a. than mine1361:12
 of sorrow and delight1400:11
 overflow listener's brain1366:1
 sad a. nature's cries2135:15
 sweet a. of long ago2149:14
 that echo still249:1
 unprofitable a.2128:5
 which slumber at late1368:11
 Soup: a rich a.450:2
 from a. to nuts450:6
 Soupcons importations1299:11
 Soup: salt it, soidat1863:17
 Soup: premier de l'amour1360:19
 Soup against a.1285:5
 grapes are a.821:8
 keep true being a.987:10
 little care how a. you be2146:6
 Source and well of weal2071:14
 consider the a.2001:2
 of all my bliss1343:19
 of evil, and one of good810:6
 of human offspring1290:2
 traced his a. through the1660:3
 turbid at the a.1660:3
 Source: choses valent mieux1477:1
 dans leur a.1660:3
 Source: advice from divine201:2
 deeper than itself1297:13
 discover a. of the Nile1407:5
 floods from simple a.2042:2
 Source: touch a. points457:9
 Source: ne vaut pas deux a.972:9
 South: alas for the S.1166:4
 bright, fierce, fickle2371:9
 I know no S., no North571:4
 song of the Sunny S.1293:10
 the North, the S.571:5
 the poor S.414:14
 Southey: when S. is read1911:4
 Soutien: devant tout le2266:16
 Souvenir heureux dans mal-1295:2
 heur1295:2
 Souvenir embellissent la vie1297:10
 Sovereign: capricious a.2068:6
 chucked a S. across Atlantic473:11
 has even a. save all beings876:17
 of signs and groans330:13
 true S. is the Wise Man610:10
 true S. of the world2243:5

Sovereigns may sway ma-
terials 41: 4
accepted a 833: 3
Sovereignty of man 1057: 5
of self-governing people 541: 3
representative a 432: 6
what your sex desire is S. 2195: 5
Sow: barren n. not good to
plg 1350: 12
comparing a to Minerva 723: 13
returns to her mire 1568: 19
snapped at a goat 2042: 7
wrong a. by the ear 1344: 13
Sow and seed 11992: 12
and sing and reap 1351: 7
as you s. ye shall reap 1709: 4
directed from Washington
when to s. 817: 8
dry and wet 756: 13
in sahes and reap to dust 149: 10
in morning a. thy seed 1031: 11
that you may reap 640: 13
wild oats 1640: 5
Soweth whatsoever a man
s. 1709: 7
Sown in barren ground 1581: 13
Sows against the wind 2108: 2
he that speaks a. 1842: 8
he who s. ground 639: 3
who s. a field 638: 16
Space as nothing to spirit 425: 9
desolate wind-swept s. 1004: 13
enough in such a prison 163: 11
out of S. out of time 463: 14
statute of God 2067: 13
that in tyrant's grasp 208: 16
Spaces: great open a. 223: 10
sun-swept a. God made 1387: 2
wife a. and the open air 340: 2
Spade: don't call me s. 239: 2
Spades are Spades 218
emblem of graves 1070: 13
Spain 1898
all evil comes from S. 1895: 17
beard of the King of S. 1897: 9
over the sea lies S. 1895: 10
renowned romantic land 1895: 14
Spake: never s. but do
wisely 2228: 12
one thing thought another 1905: 13
the word he meant 216: 15
Span: life but a s. 1249: 12
of life is short 1201: 4
world's uncertain a. 1340: 6
Spanken deck the town 213: 2
Spaniard is half-sevent 1895: 18
Spaniards seem wiser than
they are 2162: 6
Spaniel: play the s. 7035: 18
Spaniel-like the more she 1235: 3
Spaniels of the world 473: 10
Spanish fan 1766: 8
I must learn S. 1376: 9
Spare and have 1997: 8
all I have, take life 1717
hid him go and a. not 1455: 14
Spared a better man 636: 10
Sparing is the first gaining 1908: 38
Spark: as a. o' Nature's
fire 991: 7
concoited, talking a. 1964: 14
from Heaven's bright throne 322: 13
from little a. mighty flame 404: 3
no a. of honor bules 1919: 13
of aboriginal savage 1887: 19
of never-dying flame 78: 19
throws a. butty s. 78: 19
small s. mighty conflagration 667: 21
thou a. of life 211: 6
unburied 685: 6
vital a. of heavenly flame 1893: 9
vocal a. 1093: 3
Sparkle of his awarthy eye 604: 7
Sparkled, was exhal'd 410: 3
Sparkling and bright 1516: 12
Sparkling as the s. far up
ward 2243: 13
from central fire 1787: 19
more s. worse match 2241: 7
that are like wit 2747: 8

Sparks, continued

that kindle fiery war 2115: 13
unnumber'd a. 1914: 13
Sparker-grass: look lak a. 65: 15
Sparrow 1006
better a s. to the head 2111: 11
cannot fall without God 1647: 7
cutters for the s. 1896: 6
my lady's a. is dead 1896: 6
now my little s. gone 1896: 6
providence in fall of a. 1647: 7
take off hat to the s. 1896: 8
Sparrow chirped as if still
proud 1896: 9
two s. sold for farthing 1647: 7
when a. build 1886: 19
Sparta: bath many worthier att: 16
Spartan: just as S. ladies 943: 12
Spartans: ask where enemy 544: 5
at Thermopylae epitaph 570: 7
Spas verities Alas 1009: 13
Spas kommt ihr, doch
kommt 1074: 3
Spatio delibitatur amor 413
Spat: he has thrown away 705: 18
Spawn insurmountable 1386: 6
Speak according to rules 355: 12
after the manner of men 1899: 10
all this I s. in print 1618: 3
ancients without idolatry 837: 15
and purpose not 1871: 9
and sweetly smile 1852: 8
as having seen 1840: 6
as small as you will 1898: 4
as the common people do 1993: 12
as you think can 2105: 4
be ready to s. your mind 217: 12
before your time 1894: 15
begin low, a. slow 1446: 2
boldly and a. truly 217: 4
by permission 1897: 12
by tears, before tongue 1974: 16
by the card 1641: 5
cannot a. but judges self 1896: 10
clearly if at all 1898: 16
saggers to her 1898: 11
difficult to a. well 1899: 4
every man can a. elo-
quently 1898: 11
for yourself, John 1899: 9
from your folded papers 1320: 3
gently, 'tis a little thing 766: 3
hear all men a. 464: 5
I only a. right on 1435: 19
if thou wilt a. right 1900: 14
ill of the absent 2: 8
know when to a. 1910: 10
leave others turns to a. 1900: 15
less than thou knowest 1991: 3
low, if you a. love 1909: 16
low to me, my Saviour 1262: 10
may a. thing he will 552: 11
me fair in death 406: 3
men shall a. well of you 1721: 2
no ill of the dead 405: 12
no more a. fast than run 1899: 5
no more than truth 2058: 1
not till there is silence 1824: 15
not till you have somewhat
to a. 1900: 12
not to a. it profandy 10: 6
o' the devil 441: 5
of love a. right 131: 15
of me as I am 1237: 1
of whom you a. to whom 1838: 13
one's mind 218: 2
or be for ever silent 1823: 9
out 217: 6
plaint and to pursue 217: 10
roughly to your boy 253: 14
say, and a. thick 1897: 12
slow to a. slow to wrath 140: 12
so well, be so ill 1827: 8
softly, carry his aim 1408: 15
suddenly and sweetly smile 1211: 2
something notable 1897: 16
sweetly, man 1053: 8
ten millions wrong 116: 3
that I may see time 186: 10
that we do know 1045: 5

Speak, continued

that which is not 218: 1
that which you will won-
der 1809: 9
thing I shall repent 1807: 3
to a dead man 1897: 16
to every cause 1093: 19
to me, Lord Byron 2121: 1
to a. and purpose not 641: 9
to a. and to offend 1899: 2
to a. his thoughts 720: 3
to a. much not to a. well 1899: 12
to the earth 112: 1
to the meanings of each
other 312: 13
to the point or be still 244: 18
to thee in silence 1831: 6
to whom you a. of whom 1902: 12
we never s. as we pass by 2281: 6
we s. not what we mean 1901: 1
well of no man living 1951: 10
what he means 1860: 13
what should we a. of 1807: 12
what you think today 1904: 11
when he is spoken to 733: 8
when I s. they are for
war 1810: 6
when you are spoken to 654: 19
where we are both known 1838: 1
why don't you a. for your-
self, John 1809: 9
with me 1460: 3
with seeming diffidence 1844: 14
with tongues of men 241: 7
without a tongue 526: 3
ye who best can 2105: 4
you a. upon the rack 1460: 16
your mind 277: 18
Speaker: I am truest a. 1835: 10
of my living actions 1897: 17
Speechless more honestly than
can do 2262: 11
Speaking: heard for much
a. 1900: 8
much, saying nothing 2262: 11
much sign of vanity 1828: 10
nor have I readiness in a. 1899: 7
of misfortune a. relief 1323: 10
often repented a. 1841: 3
to deceive 2105: 12
well consists in trying 1411: 12
while I am a. hour flies 2006: 6
Speaks best who hath the
skill 1844: 16
he s. holiday 902: 16
he s. home 217: 8
he that s. lavishly 1900: 3
her foot a. 1812: 13
like a small woman 1896: 4
little without vanity 1899: 4
me fair and loves me not 1901: 19
never a. but mouth opens 1899: 19
often a. but never talks 1864: 13
plain cannot fire 1864: 13
sabe a. pointers 1864: 13
three or four languages 1891: 4
through his nose 1991: 9
very shrewdly 2248: 7
well of everybody 2247: 8
what's in his heart 781: 15
without care, sorrow 1901: 4
Speak: cast a. 2046: 10
he walked with 444: 17
idle a. and shield hung 1471: 2
slander's venom'd a. 1832: 16
snatch'd a. but left shield 2073: 3
Spears and swords unlast 1921: 7
Speech: not an individual,
a s. 1858: 12
Speeches cogitir ira pedes 1768: 1
quanta a. cerebrum non
habet 186: 16
Speeches future humanitate 226: 3
Speech: analist a. seen as
now 1793: 2
this s. of life 1794: 7
Speechless afforded by fellow-
speechers 2248: 16
more grand than one 1901: 2
no a. so ridiculous 2248: 2

Spectacle, *continued*
 of human happiness 54: 3
 on which gods look with
 pleasure 18: 3
 unto world and angels 144: 19
 Spectacle to see him 156: 10
 Spectacles of experience 593: 19
 on nose 224: 5
 with no eye behind 220: 17
 Spectaculum: ecce a. dignum 18: 2
 Spectat et audit 121: 7
 Spectator: every man will-
 ing a. 474: 2
 who simply stares 1437: 12
 Spectatum veniunt 1819: 18
 Spectre in world of spectra 221: 7
 of pale Poverty 1570: 8
 of the rose 1747: 12
 pale s. of murder'd man 281: 5
 Spectre-doubts that roll 475: 16
 Spectrum: pale s. of salt 1755: 12
 Spectrator: two times to a. 753: 4
 when he can't afford it 753: 4
 Speculation and practice 2078: 14
 no s. in those eyes 770: 14
 Speculation: of all a. 533: 12
 Speculum: quo vos a. videtis
 pignori 41: 5
 veluti in a. 1317: 12
 Speech 1898
 all a. dead language 1897: 4
 all a. is a hazard 1897: 6
 all this goodly 2174: 8
 art of suspending thought 1901: 10
 better than silence 1823: 12
 coarse a. had grammar 2219: 19
 common and continuous a. 1899: 18
 cordial a. 1898: 14
 created thought 1994: 3
 daylight of honest 2251: 1
 deserves most of all 1901: 13
 distinguishing man from
 animals 1200: 10
 flowed fair and free 1899: 10
 Gowned sweeter than honey 1899: 2
 freedom of a. 2251: 1
 gave a short tragedy a. 2214: 5
 gentle of a. 766: 17
 given to conceal mind 1902: 3
 God's gift of a. abused 2223: 13
 great, silence greater 1823: 12
 guard a. than wealth 1901: 23
 half-asleep, song half 1376: 9
 hiding a. like o disease 1823: 10
 high a. which angels'
 tongues turn gold 1091: 5
 his a. contemptible 1101: 5
 his a. is a burning fire 1899: 14
 I thought of in the cab 1902: 12
 in their dumbness 1898: 5
 in their a. is death 2197: 5
 index and mirror of soul 1897: 3
 instructs the mind 1824: 7
 interpreter of cogitations 1705: 16
 is Instrument of Society 1896: 12
 is picture of the mind 1897: 1
 is the image of life 1896: 10
 knavish a. sleeps in ear 1902: 3
 let a. harmonize with life 1823: 21
 let thy a. be better than
 silence 1824: 2
 let thy a. be short 1958: 7
 let your a. be with grace 1958: 12
 like a maiden a. 1902: 13
 like embroidered tapestries 1897: 5
 loath to cast away a. 1902: 16
 man's a. like his life 1896: 10
 many have been harmed
 by a. 1834: 10
 men delight in forceful a. 1902: 10
 most your a. a little 1898: 3
 metropolitan English a. 1070: 15
 mirror of action 1897: 3
 mirror of the soul 1897: 1
 moderate your a. when angry 801: 7
 never tax'd for a. 1824: 16
 no gods love idle a. 1824: 16
 no great a. on mean sub-
 ject 1902: 7
 novelties in a. 1928: 2

Speech, *continued*
 often barren 1854: 4
 parts of a. 1820: 15
 plainness of a. 187: 2
 reproachful a. from either
 side 100: 7
 runs not this a. like iron 1898: 2
 sacred is a. of the people 1481: 3
 seasoned with salt 1898: 12
 shallow as time 1823: 12
 silver, silence golden 1823: 12
 speak the s. I pray you 101: 6
 square a. with heed 1900: 18
 stately a. 1899: 16
 sweet s. of alluring eyes 2025: 12
 ten measures of a. 3199: 18
 there is a. abroad 1759: 4
 though I be rude in a. 1496: 13
 thought's canal 1897: 7
 to all, song to few 1898: 7
 to conceal our wants 1901: 8
 to disguise thought 1902: 4
 to express thought 1901: 15
 to open man to man 1901: 15
 to stir men's blood 537: 10
 under sugared s. poison 1798: 7
 untempered a. descends 1071: 3
 which nothing meant 1902: 1
 who hath given man a. 1898: 9
 Speeches: action follows a. 7: 8
 few a. bear printing 1440: 7
 gets his a. by it 1902: 12
 large a. may deeds approve 2228: 12
 like eyes faces 1897: 5
 measured by the hour 1430: 15
 of wicked treacherous 1901: 16
 sowed doubtful a. 1866: 12
 to Luncombe 2281: 9
 which are as wind 1902: 9
 Speed: all a. is in the morn-
 ing 1346: 17
 deliberate s. 794: 11
 God give you s. 1871: 1
 more to life than a. 1218: 5
 most haste worst a. 1862: 12
 on her brow 1863: 13
 put on a. 302: 12
 the parting guest 932: 3
 to thy a. add wings 1803: 6
 Speed: minus s., magis amo 1186: 9
 Spell
See also Charm
 still enchants the years 1518: 7
 well, if you can 2193: 7
 Spell-binders 1534: 2
 silver-tongued s. 1088: 9
 Spells: lime-twigs of his a. 224: 10
 Spem desipias multos 926: 2
 ego s. pretio non emo 922: 10
 nos vestis inchoare longam 1240: 16
 vultu simulat 928: 4
 Spence, Sir Patrick: ballad 124: 2
 Spend: know when to a. 1997: 11
 more than they win a. 1998: 8
 never a. before you have 418: 10
 Spending more than he de-
 serves 434: 15
 was "vulgar" 1821: 10
 Spends all he gets 1997: 11
 Spendthrift for oil 524: 4
 Spendthrift at home 1615: 4
 of time 2012: 6
 Spenser, Edmund 1802
 fair as S.'s dream 551: 14
 renowned S. 1804: 12
 Spent: I have a. given 774: 6
 what we a. we had 774: 5
 Speranda: homini dum vivit,
 a. sunt 923: 13
 Speranza di morte 375: 4
 Spasie oculi 922: 2
 Speranza fonda in cor di
 femina 3198: 3
 Sperare: desines timere al
 a. desieris 927: 4
 qui nil potest a. 927: 14
 Sperat in te, metus a. 1626: 3
 eundis 923: 18
 Sperare et vomere rebus 923: 18
 miseri 921: 15

Speraveris sine desperatione 927: 14
 Speravi melius 922: 10
 O Domine Deus! a. in te 1597: 15
 Speravimus lata Dum for-
 tuna fuit 923: 1
 Spernit: quod petit a. 105: 4
 Spes cum sole redit 923: 11
 donare novus largus 2137: 3
 dum animi est, s. est 923: 5
 et Fortuna valet 369: 4
 gregis 923: 2
 inanes 921: 2
 in virtute 2073: 9
 incerta futuri 926: 12
 longus inchoantium 926: 7
 mihi temper adent 922: 10
 mitte levus a. 923: 14
 modo liceat vivere, est a. 923: 5
 multas a. tam longum
 tempus 922: 18
 nisi quera s. reliquere
 omnes 927: 2
 occidit S. omnia 621: 11
 pascis inanes 926: 12
 sibi quaque 1756: 8
 tenet in tempus longum 923: 10
 vitis cum sole redit 1118: 12
 Specio a. da forte, vivere 1261: 5
 Spew up what you drink 1008: 2
 Sphere: himdly-whirling a. 1244: 2
 keep to your own s. 1267: 10
 owner of the s. 1489: 6
 remain within 311: 19
 ring out, crystal 1367: 7
 they talk about woman's s. 2226: 5
 whose s. is the largest 11: 5
 Sphere infinite 2068: 5
 Sphere-born harmonious au-
 ters 1875: 12
 Spheres become articulate 535: 13
 harmony of the s. 1860: 10
 music of the s. 1366: 16
 of action 452: 4
 of influence 452: 4
 one breath attunes s. 992: 1
 ring out, crystal 1367: 7
 seems to shake the s. 799: 14
 showed he him nine a. 1367: 4
 those s. thrice three 1367: 4
 Sphinx, The 534: 16
 must solve riddle 900: 3
 riddle of the S. 1723: 14
 Sphinxes without secrets 2178: 18
 Spice and salt that season
 man 239: 4
 sugar and s. 196: 12
 Spick and span new 920: 10; 145: 12
 Spicy nut-brown ale 423: 15
 Spider 1803
 as an artist 1903: 9
 fanged but handless a. 1239: 7
 lost her distaff 1903: 10
 much like a spider s. 1903: 8
 sewed at night 1903: 9
 Spider's most attenuated
 thread 171: 6
 touch, exquisitely fine 1903: 11
 Spiders: half-starved s. 1903: 7
 Spied: so were we s. 1486: 18
 Spiera the cat 1665: 6
 Spier: immortal a. 1904: 15
 Spigot: spore at the a. 2124: 2
 Spin: neither do they a. 1156: 15
 to s. to weep 2124: 8
 Spina: great moles a. foua 1744: 9
 Spinas: hic a. colligit, ille
 roas 1966: 12
 Spindle: adamantine a. 643: 14
 for spinning 13: 4
 Spine: a tilted flame 223: 3
 Spina de pluribus 581: 15
 Spink, spunk, spink 174: 16
 Spinner: diligent a. has
 large shift 979: 16
 Spins nor cards nor cares 1156: 15
 Spinners and knitters 123: 10
 dreams of a. 45: 7
 Spiral: graduating up a. 101: 4
 of his own affairs 1855: 6
 our mind's ascent 1397: 4

Spirals: human mind makes progress in a. . . 1307: 4
Spires: every village marked with little a. . . 2083: 11
 that out-towers eag. . . 2030: 5
Spiracles: point. . . 222: 9
Spires: million a. are pointing. . . 136: 7
Spirit: . . . 1903
 accusing S. . . 72: 11
 all compact of fire. . . 1248: 11
 all save a. of man divine. . . 2061: 8
 American a. in literature. . . 1166: 4
 ancient a. of Englishmen. . . 100: 1
 and senses grow dead. . . 248: 7
 bend up every a. . . 2216: 10
 best-condition'd a. . . 1597: 2
 black earthly a. . . 1502: 14
 bloated timidly. . . 2241: 1
 bold a. in loyal breast. . . 1981: 1
 brave a. helps misfortune. . . 1283: 13
 break her a. or her heart. . . 2165: 7
 breaking a. of a law. . . 1086: 13
 burning but unburnt. . . 1098: 28
 cabin'd, ample a. . . 331: 7
 carping a. of mankind. . . 344: 3
 commits itself to yours. . . 1214: 7
 curb thou the high a. . . 1064: 7
 fearless a. of resolution. . . 1772: 20
 doubtful public a. . . 531: 10
 each of us suffers own S. . . 1657: 8
 earthy a. of the priest. . . 1502: 14
 every a., as it is more pure. . . 1892: 1
 every a. is of character. . . 1004: 10
 every a. makes its house. . . 1003: 13
 extravagant and erring a. . . 14: 2
 fatter a. . . 2194: 6
 familiar a. . . 2194: 6
 felt with a. so profound. . . 1905: 15
 fervent in S. . . 2071: 7
 flies and with it all. . . 1906: 7
 fills chamber-like. . . 1004: 6
 foolish extravagant a. . . 961: 7
 free a. of mankind. . . 531: 7
 full of s., as month of May. . . 1061: 1
 given life. . . 1003: 13
 grew robust. . . 1831: 11
 grieving of the S. . . 1904: 10
 hail to thee, blube S. . . 1073: 1
 half-extinguished a. . . 326: 19
 haughty a. before a fall. . . 1008: 10
 haunts year's last hours. . . 2202: 8
 he that ruleth his a. . . 1287: 1
 her a. is devout. . . 952: 4
 his a. grew robust. . . 1831: 11
 holy a. of the Spring. . . 1207: 7
 humble, tranquil a. . . 1003: 13
 I am thy father's a. . . 770: 12
 I look for a. in her eyes. . . 1317: 3
 I resign my a. to God. . . 415: 16
 I would you had her a. . . 2142: 15
 ill a. have so fair a house. . . 1321: 10
 immense and brooding S. . . 1904: 13
 in heaven a. doth dwell. . . 1899: 10
 in which gift is rich. . . 774: 13
 into thy hands I commend my a. . . 1904: 3
 invisible a. of wine. . . 2158: 13
 is upon you. . . 109: 13
 is willing. . . 680: 4
 it is S. that quickeneth. . . 1903: 15
 labour to draw S. to us. . . 1904: 10
 let not worker's tempt. . . 1935: 12
 lies under the walls. . . 1451: 19
 little, little thing. . . 1004: 11
 long aspiring for sublime. . . 2151: 6
 man's a. hath operative faculties. . . 1908: 10
 may be the devil. . . 1444: 6
 sweet and quiet a. . . 1904: 6
 mellow. . . 142: 1
 more brightly a. shine. . . 1809: 13
 must brand the flesh. . . 1905: 6
 my little a., her. . . 1905: 6
 my a. drank repose. . . 1302: 13
 new a. will I put within you. . . 1603: 16
 noble, stirring a. . . 1302: 9
 noble a. of metropolis. . . 1168: 3
 not of letter, but of a. . . 1903: 15

Spirit, continued
 not willing to live. . . 1129: 3
 O a. of love! how quick. . . 1153: 17
 of a child that waits. . . 1581: 4
 of a little child. . . 483: 13
 of a Lupter. . . 2071: 20
 of antiquity. . . 83: 3
 of Beauty. . . 137: 1
 of Christianity. . . 136: 8
 of discernment rare. . . 1013: 7
 of divinet Liberty. . . 1105: 9
 of God brother of my own. . . 1176: 4
 of health or golden damped. . . 770: 10
 of his age. . . 43: 19
 of inquiry. . . 352: 10
 of mortal be proud. . . 1607: 11
 of my own a. let me be. . . 1904: 5
 of nationality. . . 997: 2
 of Night. . . 1404: 1
 of one happy day. . . 377: 7
 of proselytism. . . 633: 11
 of Saint Louis. . . 1161: 1
 of self-sacrifice. . . 1792: 23
 of a so still and quiet. . . 1234: 4
 of the chainless Mind. . . 1100: 13
 of the Summer-time. . . 350: 2
 of the Times. . . 1089: 1
 of the words. . . 2244: 13
 of Twilight. . . 2008: 3
 of unspiritual conditions. . . 1869: 14
 of Wine sang in my heart. . . 2156: 11
 of youth begins betimes. . . 2467: 8
 of youth in every thing. . . 93: 12
 old in a never. . . 72: 1
 only can teach. . . 1970: 17
 paint character and a. . . 1032: 20
 pard-like a., beautiful. . . 1905: 8
 pardon a. of liberty. . . 1104: 6
 perturbed a. . . 1207: 11
 pour out thy S. upon all. . . 1005: 3
 present in a. . . 2: 2
 prone to strife. . . 39: 4
 pure, sweet a. . . 1701: 3
 renew a right a. within me. . . 879: 3
 seems our comrade. . . 240: 2
 serve in newness of a. . . 1086: 18
 shall return unto God. . . 955: 14
 shallow a. of judgement. . . 1901: 7
 sink not in a. . . 110: 14
 sister S., come away. . . 1893: 9
 sliding through tranquillity. . . 1665: 13
 wearing a. in prime delight. . . 251: 1
 stab my a. broad awake. . . 858: 16
 strongest and fiercest S. . . 444: 10
 superior to every weapon. . . 1904: 5
 supernal. . . 531: 3
 that is one. . . 134: 15
 that its author writ. . . 361: 1
 that on life's rough sea. . . 1775: 8
 their a. walks abroad. . . 612: 2
 there is a. in the words. . . 821: 6
 thou a. of contradiction. . . 1663: 7
 thou a. of Summertime. . . 1035: 4
 'tis a blushing shamefast a. . . 302: 8
 too much s. to be at ease. . . 1906: 12
 truly is ready. . . 1904: 4
 walks of every day. . . 372: 1
 when his a. is departed. . . 404: 10
 where S. of the Lord is. . . 1903: 4
 liberty. . . 54: 2
 why should the a. of mortal be proud. . . 1607: 13
 willing, but flesh weak. . . 1904: 4
 with more a. chased. . . 1560: 16
 without experience. . . 993: 14
 wounded human a. turns. . . 233: 3
 wounded a. that loved. . . 708: 18
 wounded a. who can bear. . . 1904: 7
 yet a woman too. . . 2186: 7
 yet a S. still, and bright. . . 2186: 7
 zealous as he seem'd. . . 1251: 13
Spirit-level: pure a. . . 1899: 16
Spirit-world: around this world of sense. . . 1904: 16
Spiriting: do my a. gemily. . . 1903: 7
Spirits: . . . 1904
 aerial a., by love design'd. . . 1904: 15
 are in Heaven. . . 491: 6

Spirits, continued
 are we not S. . . 769: 16
 black a. and white. . . 1903: 5
 bravest a. base born. . . 1901: 3
 by our own a. defied. . . 1544: 11
 call a. from vasty deep. . . 1895: 4
 can either act assume. . . 1905: 1
 congenial a. part to meet. . . 1901: 1
 cull'd fary a. from world. . . 2111: 16
 dancing upon needle's point. . . 1904: 17
 enslaved that serve evil. . . 1031: 3
 familiar a. cull'd. . . 931: 12
 float who watch and wait. . . 1840: 4
 for happy a. to slight. . . 1870: 6
 great a. have great aims. . . 830: 13
 I like company a. . . 2266: 10
 jump with common a. . . 1428: 10
 keep up your a. . . 440: 10
 like outcast a. . . 77: 10
 lost a. to the end. . . 1277: 6
 master a. of this age. . . 1904: 4
 never with bodice die. . . 800: 7
 of just men made perfect. . . 1904: 1
 raise no more a. . . 1903: 3
 rush'd together. . . 1895: 10
 swift of younger a. . . 241: 5
 some a. so alchemical. . . 1147: 10
 stride before events. . . 1943: 13
 thousand a. in one breast. . . 426: 10
 thy a. all of comfort. . . 62: 8
 touch'd but to fine jaws. . . 1904: 9
 twins have crowned with me. . . 1905: 9
 unnumber'd S. round thee fly. . . 1904: 13
 vital in every part. . . 1905: 1
 wanton a. look out. . . 318: 13
 we are but a. rid in veils. . . 1348: 14
 we have just natures. . . 1904: 14
Spiritual: determines material. . . 1903: 14
Spiritualism: distrust a. . . 770: 2
Spiritism: in status tua. . . 1904: 5
 commendatio a. meum. . . 1904: 5
 talius ergas avidum dominandum a. . . 1786: 13
 mente carca torques a. . . 119: 8
 Spiritus autem vivificans. . . 1086: 14
 intus est. . . 795: 14
 quidem promptus est. . . 1904: 4
 scdulus etheria a. ille venit. . . 1334: 8
 Spirit non tibi a. . . 1813: 13
 Spit: hid memory a. upon him. . . 221: 20
 God of Love turn thee a. . . 1208: 10
 good orators will a. . . 1437: 18
 I a. at him. . . 408: 10
 in my face. . . 1310: 5
 in my hands. . . 1488: 2
 on the barrest. . . 841: 1
 upon my Jewish gahardine. . . 1012: 12
 Spit: how thy head in gentle a. . . 1156: 13
 in erring Reason's a. . . 1425: 8
 loving a. . . 1167: 8
 of his teeth. . . 2047: 16
 of wind or tide. . . 231: 2
 rival's or enunch's a. . . 344: 1
 Spits against Heaven. . . 1939: 1
 man only animal that a. . . 1241: 11
 which turn round. . . 958: 15
 Spitting from lips once sanctified by hers. . . 2273: 1
 in your face. . . 682: 3
 Spittle: eat your a. . . 1396: 11
 death to serpents. . . 276: 11
 Spitzkugeln; fieber S. . . 2197: 7
 Splice: cook'd his a. . . 79: 3
 fly both his a. . . 423: 9
 his heart possessed. . . 806: 10
 mind's wrong bias. . . 590: 10
 particular and private a. . . 240: 13
 so much a. about thee. . . 237: 4
 turning to milk nuptial a. . . 1901: 17
 which only set on lary. . . 1276: 12
 Splendid and a happy land. . . 1917: 11
 everything a. is rare. . . 248: 6
 the m. a. clean. . . 1207: 4
 Splendidly indicated. . . 248: 9

Splendor borrows rays from

sense 1795:12
 faded in the sky 1449:14
 in the grade 1430: 4
 lose the a 613:12
 of a sudden thought 1907: 7
 of silence 1844: 7
 of strange dreams 1261:17
 sunshine rifts of a 210:18
 Sympetic: cross and a 1658: 8
 Spicitive and rash 1979: 5
 Spilled in humdrum way 1265: 5
 Split ears of groundlings 130: 6
 Spoiled the Egyptians 1334:10
 Spoils: pays patriots with 154: 9
 pleasure of the time 135: 9
 to victor belong the S. 2278: 4
 Spoke as a Christian should 265:11
 less he a more he heard 1835: 4
 put a in your wheel 2124: 4
 Spoken: latest a deem'd heat 223:11
 of everything 1056: 8
 Spokesman of the gods 913: 3
 Spode, noxa set presto tibi 1947: 5
 Spouse: do not drink more 493: 6
 married to a 1634:10
 things wiped out with a 1522: 6
 thrown up the a 1931:14
 worth a 1399:14
 Spontaneously to God 306:12
 Spoon: born with a silver s. 163:14
 Grant born a 1634:10
 I have no long a 440:17
 long a, to eat with devil 440:17
 runcible s. 1410: 6
 Spoon-fed with truth 2058:10
 Spoonerisms 1039: 6
 Spoon: faster we counted 917:11
 let us count our a 2080:18
 world locks up its a 1566: 7
 Sport
 See also Game, Hunting
 above and death below 950:10
 begets strife 754:11
 confine the laws 136: 4
 detested a 942:11
 for life is mortal 517: 7
 good s. 754: 6
 good s. at his making 1053: 7
 like their wanton a 2193:14
 in season of these years 2070: 9
 kill us for their a 800: 5
 make not thy s. abuses 593: 6
 of kings 942: 6
 of merciless Man 473: 3
 royal a 868: 1
 she is a, for love 2105:12
 'tis no a, for peasants 941:10
 turns serious matters to a 1724: 9
 which makes liver curl 733: 9
 with Amerylls in shade 950: 4
 with his family 633: 2
 would be as tedious 903:15
 Sports of children satisfy
 child 351: 7
 sportsman complete 931:14
 Sport: black a, in every heart 812: 6
 dim a, men call earth 512: 8
 is curst 353:10
 largest uncivilized a, in
 England 560:13
 as vicissitude can find 409: 5
 out occurred a 1354: 1
 out damned a 1354: 1
 sacred to thought and God 2242: 4
 shoot him on the a 64: 9
 this punctual a 2238: 6
 weak a, in character 2241:11
 where Christians sleep 408:17
 where love's first links 1206: 2
 Spotless in modesty 2246: 3
 Spot: for a few slight a 2247: 2
 in the sun 1937: 8
 quadrangular 2519: 6
 rich men's a, covered 1720:10
 such black and ingrain'd a 1893: 3
 Spouse: his constant a, re-
 mains 1293: 1
 on whom he could depend 2199:17
 whose age is 943:12

Spouting: private a. 912
 Spray of Western pine 446:11
 Spread yourselves 1620:11
 Sprechen ist albern 1831:12
 Sprockworden dochters der
 ondervindend 1627:13
 Sprightliness: haunting a. 2194:11
 Spring 1906
 already at the gale 1906:15
 and buds against the sky 1909: 2
 apparell'd like the a 480: 2
 arose on the garden fair 68:10
 beautiful S. 1906: 6
 beckons 1905:11
 bursals to-day 515: 6
 came S. with all its apen-
 dor 1907: 6
 Castalian a. 1518:13
 cheerful S. came kindly on 1518: 7
 comes laughing 1906: 7
 comes slowly up this way 1906: 5
 connects itself with love 1909: 1
 counts no age 1906: 7
 cups from Castalian a. 1518:13
 direful s. of woes 638:12
 enjoy S. of Love and Youth 707: 6
 entombed in autumn lies 1242: 5
 ethereal mildness, come 1908: 9
 faintly cries 1261: 2
 fair-handed S. 1908: 9
 first, like infancy 1782: 6
 for as no second a 1907: 4
 fresh S., the herald 1908: 5
 from haunted a. 1356:10
 from sires renowned 70: 4
 full of sweet days 1906: 7
 gentle S., in sunshine clad 1907:10
 give back my twentieth a. 1906: 2
 goes, you say, muns set 1906: 7
 hangs her infant blossoms 1906: 8
 here is eternal s. 1907:17
 I thought 'twas the a 1908:14
 in S. thy beauty walks 1782: 6
 in a young man's fancy 1809: 6
 in tassel-time of S. 1907: 3
 in the a, a livelier iris 1909: 6
 in the world 1907: 1
 in with us now 1908:10
 is with us once again 1908:10
 in your sole historian 1302: 9
 it is love's a. 931:11
 like youth 231: 7
 low prelude 1782: 6
 lusty S., all dight 1908: 5
 middle summer's a 1936: 1
 nearer to the S. we go 1906:11
 now the lusty s. is seen 1906:13
 O S., I know thee 1907:10
 of all prodigality 68: 2
 of endless lies 1624:15
 of ever-flowing water 1320:12
 on Summer's confines 685: 5
 perpetual a 1907:17
 Pierian S. 1015:11
 pilgrim steps of S. 1905:12
 pleasant year's king 1907:15
 purest a, not so free from
 mud 2034: 3
 returns 1907:13
 returns: but not to me 1905:14
 rides no horses down hill 1907:11
 shall plant once 1988: 6
 sleepy, drippy, nippy 1782: 1
 speroth a, spoileth child 236:14
 still makes a, in mind 37:10
 that S. should vanish 1906: 7
 'then came the lovely a. 1907: 6
 unlocks the flowers 1906:15
 visit mouldering urn 1906:10
 we have as short a S. 257: 5
 when S. is old and dewy 1909: 7
 when S. trips north again 381: 6
 whose silvery waters show 1371:10
 with dewy fingers cold 2808: 9
 with smiling Verdure 1406:14
 with that nameless pathos 1908:10
 you do bring in the S. 2086:13
 Spring's behaviour here is
 sweet 1906:10
 Spring-blossoms steal forth 1140: 7

Spring-time: never yet was 1907:19
 only pretty ring time 1909: 3
 sing a song of a 1782: 6
 Spring-water: pump use
 wares 1134:11
 Springs to snare them all 317: 2
 Springs to catch wood-
 cocks 2099:18
 Sprites: delicious a. 2032:14
 four wanton a 2220:10
 Helicon's harmonious a. 2200:10
 joy's delicious a. 1018:13
 rise not above source 1732: 1
 Sprinkle me with kisses 1882: 9
 Sprites: gentle fleeting wa-
 vering a. 1893: 9
 picture that orchard a. 1112:12
 teach us, S. or Bird 1073: 1
 Sprites: establish thou my a. 248: 2
 Spruce: too a, too odd 1708: 5
 Spur but our own cause 1793:15
 glory a mighty a 780:11
 not an unbroken horse 929:10
 with a, we heat an acre 1050: 4
 Spurious verisimilitude 768: 3
 Spurn not the nobly born 770: 5
 Spurns which patient merit 1934: 9
 Spurs: good a, to borrowed
 horse 928:16
 jingled no a, at his heels 1549: 9
 to a willing horse 929:13
 Spurn every human a 2066: 8
 of the time 1431: 6
 of Time 2066: 7
 smirk, sniff, snap 1560: 1
 Squab-pie: Cornwall a. 322: 3
 Squabble and scold and fight 1149:12
 Squabbling: no a, so violent 951: 9
 Squabs: missus and the two
 a. 778: 8
 Squad: awl-world a. 289:14
 Squander a wavelet of thee 305:13
 known now to 2124: 5
 Square deal 1309: 5
 dealings are 914: 6
 I have not kept my a. 1750:11
 lose upon the a. 249:16
 meet you on the a. 240: 9
 person in round hole 1119:15
 Squares: changed a into 231: 1
 Squash before 'tis peacock 2203: 7
 Squat as a flounder 1633:12
 Squeak and gibber 1946:12
 heard in orchestra 1369:13
 Squealing of wry-neck 1309: 5
 Squeamishness never bred 1569: 2
 Squeeze with our hands 1050: 8
 Squinting at a sheet of paper 96: 5
 Squire of low degree 239: 7
 Squire of night's body 580: 5
 Squirrels for nuts contend 835:10
 Squirr: cool a, of water 1223: 5
 Squirrings on burnin' pit 507: 7
 Sta, viator, hercem calcas 895:10
 Stab at health of society 1111: 6
 the soul can kill 1894: 3
 Stabat mater dolorosa 862: 2
 Stabbed with laughter 1075: 4
 with a white wench's black
 eye 603: 6
 Stability of England 535:10
 Stable: born in a 269: 5
 nothing a, in human affairs 1626: 5
 Stable-door: lock the a. 2168:12
 Stables centre of house 950: 3
 Stabs look'd like breach in
 nature 2248:10
 Staff: easy to find a 189:18
 every a, curved at top 814:10
 fender of my a 35:10
 of empire curved at top 814:10
 of life 198: 1
 of honour 471:7
 of your bread 198: 1
 plant s. for country's flag 2056: 5
 quickly found to beat dog 471: 5
 throw away the 443: 7
 truest a, of broken reed 2047: 7
 whole a, of bread 198: 1

Stafford: Lord S. mines for coal 2097: 6
 Stag: catch before skinning 1649: 6
 poor secures'd s. 943: 2
 runnible s. 647: 11
 this day a s. must die 647: 11
 stage 1906
 allotted to play the sage 697: 19
 black s. for tragedies 1108: 10
 drown the s. with tears 1108: 10
 echoes the public voice 1108: 10
 a great s., the world 1108: 10
 if in the s. I seek to soothe my care 1108: 10
 in time 1108: 10
 last s. of all 1108: 10
 life is a s. 1108: 10
 life's little s. 1108: 10
 me to their eyes 1108: 10
 never trod the s. 1108: 10
 on every s. from youth to to age 1108: 10
 on s. natural, simple 1108: 10
 poor degraded s. 1108: 10
 press, pulpit and s. 1108: 10
 smaller world the s. 1108: 10
 so flowered with woe 1108: 10
 then to well-trod s. anon 1108: 10
 this great s. of junk 1108: 10
 was undorned 1108: 10
 where every man must ply 1108: 10
 world he meant to say 1108: 10
 Stage-coach: travelling in s. 231: 4
 Stage-coaches: most people gulf in a 289: 8
 Stage-playing: world must practice s. 324: 2
 Stage-succesess 324: 2
 Stages: life's succeeding s. 241: 1
 Stagger like drunken man 2173: 11
 so much alike 302: 3
 Staggered down the stairs 161: 6
 Staghound, every a. bayed 159: 4
 Stagnation, cold, and dark-ness 1140: 2
 Staggyrter: ethical work by the s. 1140: 2
 stout s. 1140: 2
 wise and bright 802: 10
 Staggyrter: planets, fill'd with s. 1807: 5
 Stain: felt a s. like a wound 241: 5
 from a woman's smile 1742: 10
 goodly vermillion s. 197: 12
 in honor 197: 12
 mental s. 1131: 1
 upon his silver down 345: 4
 Status of our humanity 219: 11
 such s. there are 225: 17
 Stair: hid down the s. 864: 4
 Staircase: on the s. you 483: 12
 Stairs: climb another's s. 593: 2
 kiend the s. 1191: 10
 kiss his feet 1191: 10
 make thieves and whores 947: 12
 staggered down the s. 1815: 6
 vaulted up four pair of s. 226: 10
 Stairway of purpose 245: 1
 Stee: all in defence of honor 137: 8
 bear to the s. 126: 7
 I am tied to the s. 1794: 14
 message the last s. 77: 3
 nothing s. 665: 10
 tied me to a s. 950: 2
 Stalactites bright 2133: 9
 Stale: a common s. 638: 9
 poor I am s. 638: 9
 Stalks up and down like a peacock 1476: 8
 Stall: we could not s. 1730: 15
 Stallion shod with hte 1407: 12
 Stallwart for the right 1543: 13
 Republicans 1543: 13
 Stamboul: magnificent in S. 2019: 7
 Stamp: cannot make metal better 2019: 7
 of kings imports no more 2015: 13
 of nature 6: 7

Stamped: when I was a 546: 114
 Stamp: God's own name upon lie 2097: 6
 Stampin', an' he's jumpin' 1917: 10
 Starch and valiant, and free 511: 1
 Stand by us in hour of need 956: 4
 fiercely s., or fighting fall 2220: 1
 give me where to s. 1173: 10
 how they grow s., or fall 1173: 10
 in your own light 1173: 10
 inside yourself 1490: 1
 out of my sun 1917: 12
 pat 1154: 5
 united s. s. 1013: 9
 we will s. by each other 731: 9
 with anybody that stands right 1756: 12
 Stand-patters 1154: 5
 Standard: each must s. to himself 588: 5
 plant s. s. 324: 10
 to which wise can repair 547: 1
 true s. of quality 1407: 7
 Standstey: not for a s. to curtail outst 1051: 12
 Stands: so s. the pole 306: 10
 Stanley, Sir Hubert: praise 1579: 2
 Stanley, on, S., on 1084: 4
 Star 1812
 after s. from heaven's high arch 233: 12
 as still to the s. of its wor-ship 306: 12
 luck of a baleful s. 2070: 12
 black s. riding sky 1491: 2
 bright particular s. 1101: 10
 bright S., would I were 1012: 1
 caught s. s. in its embrace 1014: 12
 curb a runaway young s. 761: 2
 evening s., love's harbin-ger 1916: 2
 evening s. so holy shines 1390: 8
 follow, but thy s. 1916: 12
 for every state 58: 5
 gone like s. s. 212: 4
 grapples with his evil s. 1916: 17
 hitch your wagon to s. s. 109: 4
 I wait my s. 1916: 11
 knew you and named a s. 1033: 4
 knock at a s. with head 109: 4
 like to the falling of a s. 1242: 5
 lovers love western s. 1917: 6
 most auspicious s. 1916: 10
 my s., God's glow-worm 1916: 10
 name to every fixed s. 1765: 12
 never s. was lost here 1917: 6
 no more sailing by s. 2061: 12
 no s. in ever lost 1917: 6
 no s. without influence 1919: 3
 nor any s. pursue 149: 11
 new the bright morning s. 226: 1
 of Eternity 118: 5
 of spangled earth 782: 6
 of the unconquered will 1797: 6
 one s. another far exceeds 497: 10
 one s. differed from an- other in glory 1914: 5
 our jovial s. reigned 1916: 16
 pinned with a single s. 2061: 12
 separate s. seems nothing 1914: 13
 she would infect north s. 2194: 9
 shines out the Julian s. 1913: 6
 so white a virgin s. 1914: 10
 stoop sometimes to s. 1916: 12
 that bids shepherd fold 1916: 9
 that brings home the bee 1913: 12
 that has no perillax 1543: 5
 that rose at ev'ning bright 1916: 9
 that ushers in the even 1916: 8
 the's fallen 1916: 12
 their s. in a world 1916: 12
 there was a s. danced 1730: 6
 there's a s. in the sky 268: 11
 thou art that s. to me 1415: 14
 to every wandering bark 1154: 3
 to guide thy feet 570: 2
 to guide the humble 637: 2
 to s. vibrates light 1899: 8
 to steer her by 1899: 8

Star, continued
 twinkles, twinkles, Nettle s. 1913: 10
 unfolding a, calls abashed 1916: 7
 violas s. s. 1819: 2
 was there no s. 741: 10
 wa't'r s. 1904: 1
 we call the sun 1913: 7
 were a s. quenched on high 607: 7
 wertward s. of empire 1917: 4
 whose beam so oft 1917: 4
 wind each tickling s. 1168: 10
 you may be lustrous as a s. 1917: 7
 Star-chamber matter 1781: 3
 Star-dust in his hair 2101: 7
 or sea-foam 1917: 7
 Star-gleam on a stone 1138: 6
 Star-inwrought 1904: 2
 Star-spangled banner 674: 3
 Stars: stony British s. 1916: 12
 Stark, John 619: 6
 Molly S., a widow 681: 6
 Starlight: behind the cloud the s. 691: 4
 by cloudless s. trends 1914: 12
 by s. and by candle-light 691: 4
 Stars: all the s. looked down 261: 12
 among the s. a star 571: 1
 and you, ye s. 1918: 10
 are basins that begem 1012: 1
 are for religion's sake 1691: 1
 are forth 1401: 7
 are golden fruit 1914: 12
 are images of love 1916: 12
 are pour books 138: 3
 blind, he sings of s. 1913: 12
 break up the Night 1914: 12
 bright sentinels of skies 1913: 12
 build beneath the s. 109: 4
 buttoned it with s. 1916: 12
 by the luckiest s. 1326: 6
 came otherwise 1341: 1
 certain s. shot madly 1300: 10
 chase the s. 1061: 1
 clouded lamps refuse 1641: 1
 come forth to listen 1914: 9
 continuous as the s. 357: 10
 count of an endless num-ber 185: 4
 cry out upon the s. 1018: 3
 cut up into little s. 1914: 12
 daisy s. 358: 6
 different lots a, accord 1916: 12
 doubt thou s. are fire 1544: 9
 ere a. were thundergirt 429: 6
 faintest of s., last in the 1916: 3
 fiery s. will drop 231: 12
 first pale s. of twilight 2061: 1
 fought against Sisters 1616: 12
 1019: 9
 gazing at the s. 1913: 12
 give little light because high 1491: 12
 glow in the s. 1913: 12
 go down to rise 471: 12
 govern our conditions 1913: 12
 half-quenched in mist 604: 6
 have instruction given 1616: 12
 have lit welkin dome 671: 11
 he reads the s. 1071: 12
 he that strives to touch s. 1913: 12
 heav's entry, with 1913: 12
 hide their diminished heads 1913: 12
 I can't not for the s. that shine 2091: 1
 I have loved a, too fondly 1913: 12
 in heaven invisible 1131: 1
 kinship with the s. 312: 1
 large white s. rise 1154: 1
 lie in apparent confusion 1914: 4
 look at s. procure solitude 1913: 12
 look out upon the s. 664: 6
 made the s. and set them 1913: 12
 mansions built by nature 1913: 12
 more s. than a peas 1913: 12
 morning s. sang together 1913: 12
 my good s. my guides 1913: 12
 Night's blue arch adorn 1913: 12
 not sink these s. 2091: 1
 not in high s. alone 1913: 12
 now the frosty s. are gone 1913: 12

Stars, continued

of evening glow 924:12
of heaven are free 723: 8
of human race 1094:13
of its winter 106: 1
of midnight shall be dear 1367: 7
of morning 445:10
of night will lend light 1917: 1
of the summer night 1017: 3
one sees the mud, one s. 1434: 3
pitch the golden tents 1014:14
poetry of heaven 1913: 6
preserve the s. from wrong 508:13
quechucas s. 1912:15
rejoice to watch thee 687: 6
rent into shreds of light 1915: 7
rule men, God rules s. 1915: 7
see a down well at noon 2052: 5
sentinel s. set their watch 1912:14
sets like s. that fall 2201:16
seven s. and solar year 1489: 6
shall fade away 969: 9
she made s. of heaven more
 bright 490: 6
shine for comforting 1915: 1
shine through cypress-trees 957: 8
shooting s. attend thee 604: 2
shot madly from spheres 1877:11
stand thick as dewdrops 1914: 7
sreal to their sovran seats 1914: 2
stretching hand for s. 1709: 5
strives to touch the s. 1913:10
Syrian s. look down 862: 2
take s. for money 109: 4
ten thousand s. in sky 1914:15
that fight in their courses 674: 1
that have most glory 1914: 6
that in earth's firmament
 do shine 684:10
that nature hang in heaven 1912:15
their clouded lamps return 304:17
their s. more in fault 2201:17
then s. arise, night holy 1914: 9
they fell like s. 2248: 6
thou lookest on s., my Star 1917: 5
through hardship to s. 1913: 9
through his cypress-trees 967: 8
two s. keep not motion 1730:15
unmuffled, yet faint s. 734:13
unutterably bright 1401:16
we all gaze at the s. 109: 5
when s. are in quiet skies 1916:10
when s. are shining clear 614: 7
who can count the s. of
 heaven 1913:13
wholesome s. of love 604: 2
whom gentler s. unite 1875: 5
with trains of fire 1926:12
yonder s. so bright 2252: 6
Start afresh 145:12
anybody can s. something 127:15
timely s. 146:14
Start; she s., she moves 1814: 4
Starve before he stole 238:12
for want of impudence 1781: 9
joyless dignity to s. 148:12
with nothing 1325: 7
Starved, feasted, despaired 1130: 7
go s. to bed 410:12
Starveling in scanty vest 358:14
Starving; hold out at 190:12
State 1917
all were for the s. 302: 1
and family ever at war 632:12
arguments of s. 991: 8
association, not men 1918:12
best s. least talked of 900:12
but a golden prison 1918:14
cannot be served 1262: 7
cannot get a cent 2281: 5
corrupt s., many laws 1090: 6
every actual s. corrupt 817: 6
falling with a falling s. 73: 4
for every star 58: 5
fool swarm of s. 817: 6
founding a firm s. 1918:10
grant me a middle s. 1339:12
happy must be the S. 1521: 7
his s. is kindly 793:12
I am the S. 1044: 1

State, continued

ideal, social s. 1777: 4
in a parious s. 1640:10
in perfect, purple s. 1048: 7
is always poor 1478:13
keeps middle s. 1339: 1
last s. worse than first 1250:14
man's wretched s. 1349: 6
meddle not with matters of
 s. 2379: 2
one vast insane asylum 1231:10
O ship of s. 581: 4
pillars of the s. 70:13
pre-existent s. 968: 6
safety of the S. the highest
 law 1478:15
seven or serves the s. 508: 6
spider s. set web for Man 1918: 8
stable changeless s. 230: 9
strange s. of being 1843: 1
tenants of life's middle s. 2329: 1
thousand years scarce
 serve to form s. 1918: 2
to educate wise, S. exists 1918: 5
to guard, t' adorn the s. 1045: 1
to rot in s. 1339: 4
what constitutes a S. 1917:15
when one S. returns 57: 9
while S. exists no freedom 1918:10
without a king 1058:10
without kings or nobles 1658:10
worth of s., worth of indi-
 viduals 1918:11
State-business cruel trade 1542:16
Statecraft was the Golden
 Rule 804:18
Statement: no s. too absurd 1499:14
States discovered, discordant 58: 2
equal and sovereign s. 57: 1
free and independent s. 974: 6
free S. from obligation 58: 1
have growth, manhood, de-
 cay 1918: 9
in dirty S. find welfare 1918:18
indestructible s. 57: 2
monumental S. 1503: 3
move slowly 1018: 7
no more slave S. 1841: 5
not made, nor patched 1918:10
social s. of human kind 1315:11
sovereign nation of s. 53:12
were better s. unseen 453:10
with others' ruin built 1380:13
Statesman 1918
great s. sublime poet 1010: 1
makes the occasion 1919: 7
man of common opinions 1918:10
should be on his guard 1919:12
standard of a s. 1919: 2
successful politician dead 1919: 7
three ends of s. 1919: 2
too nice for a s. 205: 6
truth from American s. 1919:15
yet friend to truth 569:10
Statesmen always sick of one
 disease 1919: 6
and beauties 31: 8
at her council met 1920: 3
have long noses 1919: 4
liable to give account 1919:16
O S., guard us 1920: 3
talked with looks profound 1398: 6
who survey 1571:11
whom democracy had de-
 graded 1919: 7
Statesmen's kindnesses 1919:12
Statien: give me private s. 919:17
in the file 1868: 3
is sought 1731: 1
like the herald Mercury 239: 4
midway a given 1670: 6
post of honour private s. 919:17
woman's problem s. retreat 2202: 8
Stations bring woes 856:11
high s. create tumult 856: 7
knew our proper s. 1424:14
Statist: lies and s. 1115: 8
ventify for either side 2152: 8
Stato mutar per mutar loco 1424: 9
Statuum statui ex auro 1340: 3

Statue

See also Monuments
ask why I have no s. 1339: 9
beautiful when incompre-
 hensible 1770:18
dates on a gilded s. 136:18
doth wait thrall'd 1553: 7
embraced the cold s. 1090:15
erected by national sub-
 scription 80: 9
falls from the pedestal 901:17
into s. that breathes 107:10
magic s. standing death-
 less 1721: 3
not a man but a s. 1771: 6
on pedestal of scorn 1766:12
raise her s. in pure gold 1340: 2
that enchants the world 1790:15
to this man a s. of gold 1340: 3
Statuendum est aemel 423: 6
Statuend and pictures grand 103:16
many s. must come down 1862:16
poor, remembrances are s. 1339:13
Statuit aliquid parie in-
 audita 1019:15
Statue: erect his s. 1243:12
shorten s. of my soul 1242:12
small s. can be perfect 1134:13
undepressed in size 58: 6
Statute is a currency 1088:12
take the s. from the mind 1918: 6
Statutes: strict s. 1056:11
Stavino bene; per star me-
 rio 1770: 1
Stavu bene; per star meglio 408:13
Stay a little longer 907:14
at home is best 2109: 1
here I am, here I s. 2109: 1
in a scathing word 933: 3
must you s. 1639: 1
standeth at s. when others
 rise 70:16
the poor man's s. 1490: 9
the s. and the staff 198: 1
Steadfast as a tower 32:10
to a dream 2095: 4
Steady of heart 879:17
Steel: did not s., but emu-
 late 2258:13
don't s., cheat 149: 6
few hours from the night 1401:15
learn'd to s. no more 1085:14
not this book 1790: 6
out of your company 1986:17
they shut not s. 229: 6
us from ourselves away 2261: 5
Stealing
 See also Thief
will continue s. 1986: 5
Steam 1620
enemy of space and time 1920: 8
excellent always S. 1814: 3
greater power than Napo-
 leon 1920: 9
is a tyrant 1920:11
strong-shouldered s. 1920: 8
that great civilizer 1920:10
unconquer'd s. 1920: 7
Steam-engine in trousers 2129: 8
Steam-roller 1536: 5
Steed: bonny white s. 229:19
of matchless speed 2115:13
stolen, shut stable door 2168:11
threatens s. 2177: 6
was black as raven 167: 4
why vent on s., your rage 929: 1
Steady, curb thy feroc s. 193: 1
decked with purple 931: 3
Steel: amorous s. 306:13
clad in complete s. 226:12
forge the s. which slays 1249: 3
is beneath your hand 1132: 7
is prince or pauper 206:10
make s. with men 206:10
smoke and blood of s. 206:10
true s. 663: 6
Steel-truss, blades 2141: 7
Steeple: church and no 2141: 7
leap s. from a bore 1921: 8
Trinity's undaunted s. 1397:10

Steeple-towers and spires .. 372: 9
 Steeped lot in their joy .. 133: 8
 Steer a middle course .. 436: 10
 bear up and a. onward .. 139: 9
 ill-mated a. 139: 9
 right onward .. 618: 7
 Steerage of my course .. 1646: 14
 Steers-mate at the helm .. 1095: 2
 Steeramen: grow good .. 1128: 11
 Stein: there's a wonderful
 family, S. 1377: 1
 Stein: cold s. for mine .. 1882: 19
 on the table .. 933: 8
 Stellat se tu segni tua .. 1916: 12
 Stemmata duld iacunt .. 72: 8
 Stench remains .. 1683: 7
 Stenches: two and seventy
 a. 1716: 14
 Stept: cannot see one .. 8044: 5
 first a. that ends .. 1461: 1
 first a. which one makes .. 147: 6
 hardest a. over threshold .. 1461: 1
 inadvertent .. 1855: 5
 keep a. to the .. 57: 3
 our a. above bet .. 902: 8
 one false s. damus her .. 420: 16
 one false s. ne'er retrieved .. 1651: 15
 see not a. before me .. 2044: 1
 single a. and all is o'er .. 1633: 13
 stalks with Almeria's .. 1394: 18
 they were all out of s. but
 Jim .. 2284: 2
 to a. smile is human .. 2022: 2
 watch your .. 960: 4
 we miss thy small s. 468: 14
 Step-dame: like to a s. 1344: 3
 to her son .. 2197: 4
 Step-mother: complaining
 to s. 1668: 17
 kindly a. 1350: 27
 stony-hearted s. 1606: 15
 Stephen was a worthy peer .. 497: 6
 Stephen Sly and John Naps .. 1370: 16
 Stepping-stone in political
 line .. 1092: 15
 Stepping-stones of their dead
 selves .. 2097: 5
 Steps: beware of deprave s. .. 372: 9
 Creation's golden s. 735: 6
 fifteen s. he made but three .. 804: 4
 her s. are of light .. 310: 2
 her s. take hold on hell .. 2133: 13
 mincing a. into manly
 stride .. 2366: 9
 no s. backward .. 325: 11
 of our ancestors .. 70: 11
 that upwards lead gradual .. 795: 6
 will lead my s. a right .. 1434: 11
 with a tender foot .. 764: 10
 with how and s. O Moon .. 1344: 9
 Stereotyped despair .. 437: 20
 Sternhold out-Sternhold .. 170: 17
 Stew in my own grease .. 1633: 15
 Steward: backward s. for the
 poor .. 1237: 12
 old hereditary bore .. 192: 14
 one honest man and he's
 a s. 914: 10
 Stewards: Goddes a. ill .. 784: 13
 Stewart: injured S. line .. 760: 9
 Stewed .. 503: 1
 Stick: big S. rides before .. 1747: 11
 carry a big s. 1508: 15
 come down like a s. 446: 12
 dressed up .. 305: 9
 fell like a s. 414: 6
 fish will s. 414: 6
 make crooked a. straight .. 1686: 2
 right end of the s. 333: 4
 something s. sure to be .. 214: 6
 watch for that s. 446: 12
 Sticking-place .. 325: 2
 Sticks: two dry a. 563: 8
 stiff-necked people .. 1424: 5
 Stigma to beat dogma .. 1904: 11
 Stigmatised in making .. 1420: 13
 Stiller: I'm sitting on the s. .. 1796: 16
 Stiles: merry bent a. 877: 8
 Stiles: helping lame dogs
 over a. 893: 13

Stillitid: nemo mokum
 ex s. 1170: 18
 Still as a mouse .. 1666: 23
 as the grave .. 1845: 17
 he came all so s. 209: 11
 he that is s. granted .. 1821: 7
 Still-born: inherit .. 981: 16
 Stillicid: casus lapidem
 cavat .. 3126: 8
 Stillness and the night .. 867: 3
 horrid a. invades the ear .. 1621: 9
 in s. oft magic power .. 1707: 7
 modest s. and humility .. 2116: 10
 perfect s. when they brawl .. 1622: 19
 firmest evermore .. 1773: 13
 wilful s. 994: 118
 Stilo ultra l'ingegno non al
 stende .. 1926: 8
 Stills: emotional s. 911: 5
 on Bible s. 149: 5
 Stiltun: zape a. veritas .. 2254: 8
 Stimulacmearhet .. 1235: 15
 Stimulus: parce puer, a. 931: 11
 Stimulus pugnis credis .. 1702: 20
 it s. pugnis credis .. 1703: 20
 Sting: draws a. of life and
 death .. 915: 11
 each s. that hides not .. 1570: 10
 guarded with a s. 743: 12
 to her tail .. 1641: 14
 in tail of pleasure .. 1512: 2
 in the tail .. 1512: 2
 is not so sharp .. 984: 15
 leaves no s. behind .. 495: 6
 Stings: had a s. 1048: 18
 of a reproach .. 339: 12
 sharper than the sword's .. 1837: 15
 should be felt in tail .. 156: 17
 within brother's heart .. 1758: 6
 Stingers: had a s. 1048: 18
 Stinging of a heart .. 1757: 11
 Stings and motions of sense .. 240: 11
 armed in their s. 144: 15
 defended by thousand s. 141: 12
 weapons of sense .. 340: 11
 Stink and be forgotten .. 1958: 23
 Stipula: in s. magnus ignis .. 608: 6
 Stir: fretful & unprofrable .. 242: 15
 more you a. worse .. 1687: 19
 of the great Babel .. 2237: 5
 what should not be stirred .. 1284: 9
 Stirrer: an early s. 1725: 8
 Stirring as the time .. 177: 20
 man that's fond of s. 1740: 14
 Stirrup and ground .. 758: 9
 Stitch here and there .. 787: 14
 in time saves nine .. 1650: 14
 Stitches: cross-legged s. 981: 11
 Stock from which I spring .. 68: 10
 of a very old s. 72: 4
 Stock-dove: I heard the s. 477: 10
 Stockholders: working for
 my s. 1480: 10
 Stocking: said shoe to s. 1816: 11
 Stockings: tinge of blue im-
 proves h. 2194: 4
 Stockish, hard .. 1363: 5
 Stocks instead of breeches .. 948: 9
 will fall or rise .. 394: 4
 Stoc: every S. was a S. 266: 11
 of the woods .. 976: 7
 Stoicism: eased in s. 577: 15
 Roman call it s. 1666: 1
 Stoics: austere .. 451: 1
 Stole: white s. of chastity .. 247: 13
 Stolen what we do fear to
 keep .. 1987: 5
 Stomach
 See also Belly
 and no food .. 715: 12
 burden to a full s. 80: 22
 empty a. bad adviser .. 940: 5
 food a. turns from honey .. 89: 12
 food a. excels them all .. 80: 11
 gratifying the s. 154: 11
 he hath excellent s. 520: 1
 hold more than mine .. 118: 16
 hungry a. common food .. 99: 15
 Lutheran s. 818: 17
 make bearer's s. rise .. 1179: 1

Stomach, continued
 men of unbounded s. 520: 1
 mutiny against the s. 1531: 1
 my s. is not good .. 487: 3
 no s. bigger than another .. 1614: 4
 no s. to the right .. 1661: 8
 of my sense .. 2222: 8
 of the judicious epicure .. 516: 7
 gluch a. or fingers .. 1622: 10
 pleasure, golden sleep .. 2245: 9
 seldom empty .. 69: 7
 serves instead of clock .. 640: 3
 sets us to work .. 930: 8
 surcloya s. with eates .. 1677: 9
 to digest his words .. 1266: 10
 to have s. and lack meat .. 1109: 7
 way to man's heart .. 131: 16
 Stomach: solid stroke .. 940: 3
 Stomached: high-s. are they .. 241: 1
 Stomacher: red s. 1731: 5
 Stomachs: fastidiosa s. 89: 14
 Stomachs: best a. not best
 thinkers .. 1080: 17
 Lucy folks' s. don't tire .. 516: 2
 like outcries .. 446: 14
 make what's homely savory .. 936: 11
 mithridatic s. 1491: 3
 that would fall to .. 90: 3
 they are all but s. 1691: 5
 two a. like a cow .. 1691: 5
 want s. for meat .. 58: 16
 Stomachus: jejunos raro s.
 vularis tenuis .. 939: 15
 Stone: ask bread, give s. 139: 5
 at his heels s. 139: 5
 base foul s. made precious .. 204: 10
 beneath this s. I lie .. 428: 12
 beneath your heels .. 2131: 1
 showing each s. 1918: 10
 every s. one lifts by day .. 1612: 5
 for a heart within .. 1476: 4
 he that rollets a s. 1710: 4
 heaviest s. melancholy can
 throw .. 1299: 10
 bellowed out by water .. 2126: 10
 in one hand a s. 198: 5
 inverted in the body of
 Italy .. 1072: 15
 intestine s. 1339: 11
 is senseless .. 1339: 11
 Jackson standing a. well .. 200: 2
 leave no s. unturned .. 1650: 2
 let him cast the first s. 1618: 11
 liv' blossoming in a. 92: 11
 lucky escape for the s. 766: 12
 make a s. a flower .. 411: 3
 many a rich s. 1443: 3
 mark with white s. 370: 15
 no s. without its name .. 1372: 5
 not a s. tell where I lie .. 1422: 11
 of Heracles .. 98: 11
 of a grew I within .. 1678: 1
 philosophers have sought .. 149: 14
 roll s. from grave .. 441: 13
 rolling realises s. 713: 5
 rolling s. gathers no moss
 .. 2119: 16
 seek water from a s. 1191: 9
 act in the silver sea .. 550: 1
 sinking a. a circle makes .. 273: 12
 skin a s. for penny .. 118: 6
 that is rolling .. 1600: 18
 that turneth all to gold .. 80: 14
 the gout or a s. 33: 4
 the twenty-first .. 98: 7
 there is a s. there .. 607: 3
 throw s. at head of others .. 1354: 6
 to beauty grew .. 951: 6
 to emulate in a. 96: 10
 to make a s. a flower .. 211: 1
 turn lead into gold .. 1697: 10
 two birds with one s. 1601: 8
 very plain brown s. 2101: 1
 which builders refused .. 94: 9
 will be rolled away .. 292: 1
 without a s. a name .. 284: 4
 you cannot flap s. 116: 9
 Stone's: within a s. throw .. 1649: 1
 Stone-cutter or a palmer .. 1981: 16
 Stonehenge .. 1273: 10

Stones: enamel'd s. 200:15
have been known to melt 194:14
in s. sermons already hid-
den 223:12
inestimable s. 181:5
like a s. of worth 103:10
made plain with s. 180:11
move s. of Rome to rise 228:9
no s. in heaven 200:21
not s. constitute a state 191:15
of small worth 103:4
prate of my wherewithal 169:8
self-seen costly s. 203:5
that critics hurl 239:10
throw s. at Shakespeare 187:10
Stood a spell on one foot 223:7
Irely they s. who s. 162:2
Stoek: stood amid the s. 159:2
Stoel: comb your noddle
with three-legg'd s. 87:4
of repentance 169:2
on three-foot s. I sit 93:5
set s. beneath day's foot 214:10
Stoed: between two s. 200:9
Stoop as you go 103:12
boys; this gate 226:1
does not s. 230:13
for bitterness 210:18
to rise 210:18
when head is off 174:1
Stoops to conquer 207:1
Stop hole to keep the wind 212:12
Look-Jasen 210:18
Oh! Fred! tell them to s. 229:2
Stops, too many s. stop
way 192:7
Stor: nature's sweetest s. 140:10
oft amid thy s. 116:3
six feet serve thy s. 86:14
Storhouses: a rich s. 104:2
of life and comfort 128:3
Storrs: view her s. murr'd 134:1
Stories and sayings they re-
member 162:13
are no state 229:15
believe my own s. 199:16
from the land of spirits 129:9
make his s. shorter 102:10
of the death of kings 104:16
three s. high 190:1
written in love's book 601:11
Stork: bird of war 209:5
discriminates in favor of
the plain people 121:2
Storks turn out legs 87:14
Storm 192:0
after s. comes a calm 194:17
be but a mountain-birth 186:5
emerging from the s. 134:5
every s. hath his calm 120:17
in a bulging saucer-shan 220:15
in a cream bowl 142:0
in a tuncup 190:15
in a wine-ladle 100:15
in greatest s. I sit on
shore 132:17
is master 177:1
is up, all on hazard 177:6
let's fear no s. 204:3
like a s. that's spent 200:3
midway leaves the s. 159:8
no s. harms man who be-
lieves 152:3
putting to sea in a s. 102:3
sent of the gods 164:5
alt down in s. 144:1
wherever s. carries me 93:2
Storm-clouds appear black-
eat 58:15
Storm-column: riding in the
s. 116:1
Storming Heaven's gates 227:3
Storms: grow as terrible as
s. 1611:20
let others tell of s. 194:12
make oaks take root 194:1
of fate 181:4
of state 170:12
sudden s. are short 563:16
their banners fling 509:12

Storms, continued

untimely s. make death 192:6
when a s. of adversity blow 73:11
who wings the s. 49:13
Story
See also Tale
always old, always new 199:3
ancient s. ever new 106:18
beautiful s. of Charity 242:21
cruel s. runs on wheels 170:1
his happy or unhappy s. 109:2
how to tell my s. 222:14
in every breeze 508:13
in which humor reigns 106:15
never will go down 195:10
of a house 195:5
of Adam and Eve 111:6
of Cain and Abel 109:3
seldom splendid s. true 90:18
shut up s. of our days 204:5
still believe that s. wrong 183:0
still is the s. told 83:20
sweetest s. ever told 220:3
tell me the beautiful s. 228:11
tell s. better than he 196:4
tell the s. of his love 103:13
tells s. to deaf ear 373:10
that's another s. 198:18
two sides to a s. 196:1
upper s. of some tomb 85:9
will make heart bleed 196:18
without a head 195:17
Storm-draughts do as much 190:14
Stout make fortune 271:2
Stoutness in moderation 168:7
Strachan: Sir Richard S. 164:4
Strahlende zu schwarzen 187:3
Straight: he was s. 238:19
Strait as a gnat 194:9
tell rareness 814
of struggle with abuses 270:16
of strutting chauticleer 233:8
of the Young 301:6
prophecy 395:8
Ival Orpheus' s. 187:10
sadly pleasing s. 138:11
sweetest s. when in song 189:9
that s. again 1165:15
unpremeditated s. 1538:12
Straining breaks the bow 166:17
Strains: distant s. of tri-
umph 208:13
mute has tuneful s. 189:12
soul-animating s. 188:17
soul, joyful s. 907:14
that agonize 2218:8
that sigh 2218:8
Strait, driven into desperate
s. 436:20
is the gate 82:2
through s. rough denia 444:19
Strait-laced, but all-too-full 165:9
where in Conscience they're
s. 1003:6
Strait of Malacca 1533:1
Strands: from India's coral
s. 1324:2
scorn the s. 178:0
Strange! all in s., yet noth-
ing new 152:9
change to something s. 231:6
something rich and s. 232:8
that sleeps' guts 1360:13
this is wondrous s. 220:10
'tis s., but true 2005:17
twice passing s. 1504:3
Strangers: lovers guard 120:1
Stranger and ye took me in 140:15
at my fireside cannot see 77:3
be not afraid of s. 385:15
every s. finds ready chair 905:11
filled Stuart's throne 224:1
give the s. happy cheer 228:2
grow s. to College 410:10
in a strange land 2028:9
into life I'm come 1148:4
met s., left a friend 238:15
Mysterious S. 1228:3
never love a s. 149:11
on earth I am a s. 33:1

Stranger, continued

press the bashful s. 699:3
than fiction's 2030:17
why should s. peer and pry 160:3
yet to part 808:8
Strangers and pilgrims 2070:18
by a honored 707:10
entertain s. 75:14
I do desire we may be bet-
ter s. 465:9
so many s. in court 327:10
sunder and not kiss 1047:18
that at home 909:13
to liberty, 'tis true 1040:9
Strangling in a string 832:15
Strangulatus pro republica 1280:2
Strate: pried through the
s. 979:3
Stratagem: all s. in love
lawful 1716:6
which errors seem 911:16
Strategy was phylogoomy 1903:9
Stratford-ale Howe 220:15
Straw 132:1
die in the s. 327:5
drowning man catches s. 1021:9
find quarrel in s. 831:9
I did not fail our 171:6
stomachs at a s. 192:12
instrument of happiness 1075:14
last s. breaks horse's back 235:12
man of s. 235:12
pugny's s. doth pierce 1029:9
strongest cuts are s. 1419:1
stumbles at a s. 1913:10
thrown into the air 122:6
tied with a s. 168:1
to make brick 1941:7
wagging of s. 101:9
will make parson go to
law 1082:2
Straw-banded relatives 632:20
Strawberries: bed of s. 443:7
Strawberry 1921
God could have made a
better berry 621:3
like a wives 249:3
Straws of speech 1921:17
Straw last s. of snow 1908:8
that on a petal lies 681:15
Stream: always purer at
source 266:0
bashful s. hath seen its
God 135:14
below the surface 600:20
brightest at its spring 741:4
bursting s. surferous
plays 235:6
by haunted s. 120:14
far-off s. in dumb 144:21
in steep Atlantic s. 594:125
of liberal heroic deeds 750:4
of tendency 586:6
of the living world 1306:19
of time, glides smoothly 2004:16
of what we think we feel 600:20
rain-swollen s. 1140:7
rich s. of music winds 1364:3
runs on, why tarry 972:3
sacred s. 239:9
sail with the s. 224:3
why, yet unreluctant s. 2152:10
smooth s. in numbers
flows 2253:12
stems s. with sand 1187:3
strive against s. 1639:9
that ends in mud 271:6
up s. of Time I turn sail 1204:9
with favoring s. is River
Time 2005:1
Streamlet: no stay this s.
fears 1732:8
Steunlets: as meadow s.
flow 1130:5
braded s. run 1235:1
Stream: chiding s. better
small depths 842:3
dark s. of Persephone 358:3
fresh s. ran by her 2150:2

Streams, continued

gliding pale s. 1830: 1
headlong s. 1830: 1
lapse of murmuring s. 2001: 14
large s. from little 1439: 8
meander level with fount 1731: 18
mellifluous s. 1437: 14
most sweet 1025: 4
of dotage flow 384: 3
of truth roll through us 1142: 12
polluted s. again are pure 2201: 15
purling s. 1220: 8
rejoice that winter's work
is done 2201: 9
rise not above source 1732: 7
shallow s. run dimpling 1835: 7
talk of cowslips 2204: 9
that keep a summer out 1732: 3
various race supply 670: 7
wand prophets tent beside 134: 14
which fretted in 474: 14
Street as false as church 274: 14
crooked s. goes past my
door 481: 5
every s. has two sides 1203: 4
great s. paved with water 1835: 7
humble s. 1433: 13
in Paris famous 1433: 13
New S. of the Little Fields 1433: 13
of dreams 442: 5
queer s. full of indignity 1203: 10
somewhat back from the
village s. 2241: 7
Street-singer's hawking s. 124: 4
Streets of Rome and Troy 190: 8
old s. s. glimmering field 40: 3
to rumbling which was
known 2077: 2
Tory brick-built s. 1438: 12
Strength 1921
acquire s. we have over-
come 1922: 3
all below is s. 818: 210
all your s. is in union 2006: 20
and color of life 291: 18
anger brings back s. 70: 14
brute s. forest of reason 1902: 4
everlasting s. 792: 14
excellent to have giant's s. 1922: 16
for climbing 128: 14
from s. in s. advancing 964: 18
gain s. of temptation 1040: 12
giant's unclimbed s. 52: 7
great s. of fertile arms 2006: 16
great s. use lightly 1902: 16
holy s. of mind 2181: 5
in a true heart 870: 15
in Lord everlasting s. 791: 6
in Saxon s. 90: 10
in as the s. of ten 1501: 4
in so tender 868: 17
let s. be law of justice 1921: 19
like s. from hope 627: 10
lose s. with woman 1027: 15
love's s. wanders 603: 12
lovely in voice s. 1032: 12
made perfect in weakness 818: 1
match'd with s. 1155: 8
mauve the s. youth 2035: 3
not s. but weakness 34: 11
not s. to follow reason 1078: 10
of body 1731: 4
of mind is exercise 951: 14
of the strongest kings 1044: 10
of twenty men 1032: 17
profaned fool-given s. 1922: 15
silence, simplicity 2006: 14
spend their s. in action 100: 3
strengthens with his s. 450: 17
surpassing s. 1440: 17
sympathizing with my s. 1921: 16
their s. is to sit still 1042: 12
they go from s. to s. 10: 14
they s. is small s. 10: 14
to bear others' misfor-
tunes 1322: 15
to hear our portion 1534: 10
to do your work 2234: 5

Strength, continued

to meet sorrow 661: 10
true s. of guilty kings 1041: 2
unfired your noble s. 1006: 14
united more powerful 2007: 2
what is s. without wisdom 1942: 5
what though s. fails 177: 13
while s. permits, reduce
labor 24: 1
will with burden grow 206: 4
yrt is their s. labor and sur-
row 141: 8
Strength meets 952: 23
Strength's polaris v. m.
centum s. 1484: 111
Stretch and strive 863: 11
sides of fair world 214: 2
Strenuous gave her s. 408: 7
of the ways 227: 8
Strict accountability 66: 13
Strife at one s. comes thr
of Time 365: 10
of Time 2008: 3
Strife 1022
See also Plutarch, Quar-
reling
among professors of one
faith 1066: 9
and the discouragement 16: 9
artificial s. loves 1448: 12
between brothers 202: 7
between man and wife 1063: 1
dire immeasurable s. 1124: 14
driest with a wife 2142: 4
elemental s. 1457: 3
gentle s. 1135: 4
humanity and bloody s. 1060: 6
it is in fact from s. 1060: 7
let there be no s. 1060: 7
man of s. of contention 1063: 3
never, but never seldom 207: 14
none worth my s. 20: 3
of disputatious men 1065: 6
of frail humanity 518: 12
of little natures 208: 23
of tongues 1024: 8
of Truth with Falshood 443: 4
pelt s. which similes 904: 0
relentless s. law of life 2111: 3
Strike against the public
safety, to right to 1065: 15
below the knees 2033: 7
but hear 1401: 8
home 1374: 16
now, or else the iron rule 1002: 4
now or never 1432: 12
till last armed foe expires 1404: 14
too soon is off to miss 1920: 5
up the band 1779: 9
while fruit is but 900: 19
with venereal stroke 433: 6
yrt afraid to s. 13: 12
Strikes hour very correctly 313: 8
three s. you're not 2201: 11
where it doth love 1085: 12
Strong after s. is severed
from the heart 402: 6
all bound round with
woolen s. 2201: 2
always on same s. 1635: 5
strut'd to mirth 1071: 3
few can touch tragic s. 1899: 4
harp not on that s. 1035: 2
harp on frayed s. 1035: 2
two-fold 1640: 11
upright that s. 1360: 5
which hath no discord 2199: 13
Strings, hung round with
s. 2016: 6
in human heart 875: 13
of life began to crack 841: 9
two s. to his bow 1429: 7
when such s. jar 861: 2
Strive, red s. blasted forth 674: 5
Strives black s. on yellow
ground 2001: 18
cut his s. away 832: 15
for the back of frail s. 1657: 11
forty s. have one 1647: 11
Stripped: I'm s. to the buff 240: 3

Strive against stream 1630: 6
and hold cheap the strain 15: 10
mightily 1094: 6
to do their best 116: 8
to sit out losing hands 752: 5
to s. to seek, to find 275: 20
with all equal 99: 5
with things impossible 971: 11
Striving to better, oft we
mar what's well 30: 6
Stroke: achieved the grand
s. 2252: 6
of longish brasseth bones 2086: 8
terrible and terrible s. 1153: 17
Strokes calamitous s. 2001: 2
unmistakable s. 1062: 13
little s. fill great oaks 2041: 5
many s. though with little
s. 2041: 5
Strolling: go s. about 1051: 14
Strong and unimpaired 37: 7
as a bull mouse 2279: 8
be thou s. 1022: 8
but to slum 1071: 5
easy to be s. as weak 1922: 3
I would be s. 230: 10
land and goods to s. 1584: 13
make s. themselves by ill 142: 4
only the S. shall thrive 148: 2
only to destroy 800: 4
suffer and he s. 1961: 12
to be s. or to be happy 1541: 5
together continue s. 2006: 12
until he feels alone 1074: 8
upon the sturges side 3212: 12
without rage 1983: 5
yet I am s. and lonely 37: 16
Strong-arm worker 1044: 1
Strong-box, hand for your
cell s. 2044: 17
Strong-willed for my fate 1732: 16
Struggle always succeeds 1021: 1
than hosts of Kerol 1030: 12
Struggles wander farthest 1034: 19
who stands alone 1871: 3
Struggle shall be like
the trees 1064: 10
Strongly it hears us 1527: 4
Strive, I s. with none 29: 3
who s. and failed 1017: 7
Struck me of a heat 1039: 7
Struggle deeper peace than
sleep 1457: 7
for Existence 886: 1
irrepressible s. 1842: 4
is the price 1141: 12
inevitable s. 42: 8
of discordant powers 1368: 17
say out the s. might avail
eth 612: 1
shun not the s. 381: 9
through s. and wars 437: 12
with slaves strong 779: 16
Struggles against tyranny,
murder 2034: 13
Struggling in storms of fate 182: 4
with adversity 182: 3
Struggling at doors of inn 1308: 3
Strummet blowing own s. 128: 10
have heard I am s. 2133: 13
not to be s. 2134: 3
Strut: insufferable s. 1044: 1
Turkey soldier s. 1551: 7
Strut and fret his hour 1035: 9
his clares define 223: 1
Stuart, Mary S. 719: 8
Stubble before the wind 2134: 16
Stubbleland at harvest
home 124: 16
Stubborn: too s. grown for
school 26: 11
Stubbornness: with noble s. 1406: 2
Staid: that trusty old s. 57: 8
Student on one end of a log 2069: 4
Students of words 129: 4
their own victims 1924: 9
Studia: alien s. moves 1451: 6
colendi s. tenacious 101: 1
doctrine 1008: 9
quare liberalis s. 548: 15

Studies: common a. form
country 1924: 1
crafty men condemn a. 1922: 2
happy that composed book 189: 13
liberal a. defined 528: 15
pleasing, useful a. 1924: 2
serve for delight 1923: 10
too much time in a. sloth 1924: 6
worthy of a gentleman 528: 13
Studia florentem ignobilis
oti 1100: 21
Studio mpuente laborez 2029: 2
Studiozom: non est ulla s.
satiens 1033: 3
quot captum, totidem a. 1060: 5
Studies: God's Eternal S. 875: 5
Studious: be a. and be
learned 1930: 10
in laborious ease 1099: 17
their own victims 1924: 9
to please 139: 13
Studium famae mihi erexit
honore 626: 1
Study 1922: 1
black despair succeeds
brown s. 436: 18
brown s. 1933: 6
but little on the Bible 138: 14
discovers our ignorance 1059: 1
evermore is overshot 1924: 10
faithful a. nt liberal arts 1923: 16
full of books 1097: 8
had made him very lean 1924: 8
his s. is his tillyard 906: 3
I am slow of a. 1923: 9
is like the sun 1924: 10
live to a., not s. to live 1922: 12
my favorite a. is man 1251: 5
night is time for a. 1933: 1
of imagination 1207: 4
of the beautiful 100: 7
of words dumber 622: 10
proper s. of mankind 1251: 16
was but little on the bible 138: 14
what is the end of a. 1924: 1
what you most affect 1924: 3
with those to a. 451: 3
Stuff as madmen tongue 483: 5
in it not sad a. 1923: 2
made of a. so flat 127: 15
on what strange s. 48: 15
penetrable a. 876: 12
skumble-skumble a. 1300: 17
such a. as dreams 1141: 11
such a. world is made of 222: 2
to make me love him 1186: 6
what masking a. 489: 5
why a. for fools 1860: 3
Stuffed man no less than 909: 9
Stuffed shirt 1845: 1
Stuffing: she asked for s. 819: 2
Stulta maritali porrigit 1276: 5
Stulti, solidi, fatui 607: 19
Stultique prope omnes 609: 1
Stultitia videri eruditus voluit 702: 12
Stultitia ad sapientem eripit 703: 1
ducere invitato canes 941: 5
humilis res eat a. 606: 2
laborat 606: 1
semper incipit vivere 1130: 12
senilia s. 28: 2
tanta s. mortalium est 609: 7
Stultitiam: misce a. conal-
lia brevem 704: 2
monere 606: 8
potantur opes 1720: 6
Stulto intellegens quid in-
terest 703: 9
Stultus: alis
dare s. 697: 18
eat vicinum velle ulcisci
incedendo 1713: 10
Stultus: preter speciem s.
et 697: 10
Stumble before he sleepeth 1648: 20
do not a. 937: 2
that run fast 229: 2
to a. twice disgrace 401: 7
Stumbled coming down
stairs 1945: 14

Stumbler stumbles least 447: 14
Stumbles through existence 1310: 16a
Stumbling-block in way 1981: 15
or stepping-stones 1127: 3
Stumbling-stone and rock 1425: 15
Stump: extatic a. 3038: 3
me to a fight 59: 6
Stump-the-Gutter 771: 9
Stump-tory 2281: 9
Stumps: fought upon his s. 897: 7
hard row of s. 1488: 10
Stupid about death 330: 12
as educated man 529: 9
at wondrous things he
saw 2209: 9
thing from noblest motives 1924: 18
too stupid about death 390: 12
Stupidest of London men 168: 17
Stupidity 1024
against a. gods enticed 1945: 12
confirmed in full s. 1924: 16
excess of a. not in Nature 1925: 6
for his throne trembled 362: 7
great admiration for a. 1925: 18
is without anxiety 1697: 6
no sin but s. 1925: 17
Sturm ist Meister 2776: 1
Styrian shores 492: 12
ye S. set 700: 14
Style 1925
base is the s. 1928: 3
beyond genius never dares 1926: 8
familiar but meane 13: 11
chaste and lucid s. 1926: 1
dress of thoughts 1926: 9
elegant not ostentatious 13: 11
fame's great antiseptic 1926: 8
grand s. in poetry 1544: 14
fleshy a. full of auct 1927: 13
flowery a. 1927: 15
formed early in life 1926: 5
gives value to thought 1926: 9
grand s. in poetry 1544: 14
has no fixed laws 1926: 9
higher a. than man 48: 6
his s. is chaos 1928: 4
how the s. refines 72: 3
immortal in literature 1926: 10
in mind's voice 709: 1
in the man himself 1923: 19
Johnson's turgid s. 1015: 9
of author image of mind 1926: 3
of remarkable fullness 1928: 1
our s. brews us 1926: 1
shifts s. oftener than
clothes 2243: 13
so wicked and free 441: 10
strict and succinct a. 1926: 12
there for a. I'll read 1534: 5
towering s. 1928: 16
vehicle of the spirit 1926: 9
wheeling and soft their
s. 1928: 2
Style eat l'homme mine 1925: 19
Styles: all a. good save tire-
some 1927: 9
Stylus: turn a. to erase 2254: 8
virum arguit 1926: 1
Survivor in modo 766: 8
Sub-deh: argot of the s. 1823: 14
Sub rosa 1742: 11
Subdue: learn'd himself to
A. 1787: 2
Subject: edge about to s. 1131: 6
for an angel's song 890: 26
long and wish to be s. 1045: 15
longed to be a king 1045: 15
made to your hand 203: 8
of controversy 28: 5
one of great difficulty 1619: 1
ponder well your s. 2251: 2
suited to your strength 2251: 2
Subject-matter lacks logic 1901: 9
Subject-theme may gang 1879: 3
Subjects: marked for s. 1077: 1
Subjects by oppression hold 1045: 4
hated by a. cannot be king 1045: 13
may grieve 1045: 5
treat humble a. with deli-
cacy 3361: 2

Sublime and ridiculous 1225: 14
as Milton's theme 552: 4
dashed to pieces 1927: 14
elevates the mind 101: 4
from a. to ridiculous 1275: 12
most helpful to morals 101: 4
'tis the s. of man 1245: 3
Sublime: du a. au ridicule 1225: 12
Sublime Porte 2061: 14
Sublimity blended with rid-
icule 1245: 9
Submission: dishonorable,
vile a. 1419: 14
to thy will 389: 12
in wrong and injustice 1370: 8
yielded with coy a. 1222: 2
Submitted: taught to a. 1420: 10
Submitting: by s. sways 2143: 11
Subordinate finds fault 1301: 12
Subordinates: utterly un-
known 2281: 1
Subservience to none 59: 1
Subservient to none a. 216: 15
Substance: base of his s. 2041: 8
en'd that shadow seem'd 770: 6
of the common Earth 1244: 3
supersticial 783: 1
wasted a. with riotous liv-
ing 1615: 18
ye knew not s. 1803: 5
Substantia ultra s. 1783: 5
Substantiva: that answer
Who 1449: 2
Substitute shines brightly 963: 12
Substitutum: militarium in-
gruis a. desce 2866: 1
Substitut trop grande a. 2266: 7
Subtle, cruel and uncom-
stant 1246: 7
discerning, eloquent 1007: 2
though polished, s. 15: 6
Subtlety may deceive 4201: 3
of the American joke 1010: 19
wanting in military gen-
ius 1866: 1
Subtract faith from fact 577: 16
Suburb of straw-built citi-
es 1912: 10
of the life elysian 412: 12
Suburb: go into the s. 1277: 7
unpang'd s. 864: 8
Succeed: all things s. amiss 2: 3
by merit, not by favor 1300: 1
I s. him: no one replace 721: 13
in small things 429: 9
to s. appear fool 702: 5
to seem fool 1930: 15
well, if I don't a. 1931: 17
who best can pay 199: 11
Succeeds: nothing a. like
success 1020: 5
where he s., merit's his 1299: 8
Succes depend combien de
temps 1920: 16
rien ne réussit 1920: 5
surt aux hommes de pi-
édestal 1929: 15
tout obrit at s. 1929: 6
Success 1928
he strew'd before feet 2054: 6
begins with will 1931: 5
bitch-goddess, S. 1931: 9
born for s. he seemed 1930: 9
brought many to destruc-
tion 1931: 13
cannot give formula for s. 1932: 7
child of Audacity 1948: 7
criterion of wisdom 1929: 1
depends upon preparation 1928: 6
disqualify than failure 1931: 15
does not depend on num-
bers 1929: 10
doing well whatever you do 1931: 1
forever good 1929: 6
God will estimate S. 1929: 2
hard to bear 1931: 8
has ruined many 1931: 13
head turned by s. 1929: 12
Heaven's to give s. 1929: 13
I believe in S. 1931: 14

Summa = 40 questions	Test =
----------------------	--------

Sumas: s te matrum & . . . 193: 5
 Summer: autumna aster . . . 206: 13
 Summary: every a stupid. 185: 6
 Summer . . . 193: 28
 beguiled now and old . . . 103: 6
 but a . . . 193: 5
 but s to your heart . . . 120: 1
 came, a, come, sweet . . . 128: 1
 cooly s, was at hand . . . 120: 0
 durnth with rapture . . . 193: 14
 for there's a swallow . . . 104: 1
 friendship . . . 713: 20
 gone on swallow's wings 101: 0
 gorgeous fume of S. . . 101: 0
 if it takes all . . . 05: 8
 if s re not so severe . . . 1043: 13
 in the good old s, time . . . 1036: 11
 in the huts of tussets . . . 1935: 2
 in water ends . . . 1018: 13
 Indian S. games . . . 20: 9
 soul . . . Summer . . . 1936: 3
 kindly warm . . . 138: 0
 looks out from tower . . . 1930: 13
 no . . . 1026: 3
 no . . . Then shall glow . . . 1300: 14
 of your youth . . . 1249: 3
 once he sang of s . . . 20: 8
 reticent S comes . . . 1936: 16
 set in with usual severity 1935: 14
 set up to earth's humors . . . 1550: 10
 song's Indian s . . . 1876: 16
 swallow does not make s. 1942: 11
 they came the jolly s . . . 1049: 7
 will have its flies . . . 1936: 2
 will pass and skies will
 gray . . . 220: 6
 Summer: autumn . . . 206: 1
 Summer-fruit: beauty s . . . 1936: 1
 Summer-lime: in any a . . . 1936: 8
 Christendom . . . 1024: 16
 in . . . 1936: 1
 that knows no shade . . . 756: 14
 Summer-aut . . . second s . . . 670: 3
 Summer in England . . . 558: 5
 promise of s . . . 1049: 7
 three-score a, when they've
 time . . . 603: 10
 Summit lost in vapour . . . 629: 0
 of my years . . . peak . . . 128: 8
 of power . . . 1254: 20
 sunset . . . 1353: 13
 we mount to rid s . . . 109: 8
 pain . . . 1001: 7
 rocky a . . . 1306: 8
 you a buff and fair . . . 403: 4
 Summer: a fearful s . . . 1936: 1
 Summer: a via at . . . 1937: 7
 Sumpter-horse, the back . . . 486: 18
 Sumptuous, increase sacre . . . 1935: 16
 Sum: in . . . 1936: 1
 Sun . . . 1937: 7
 a gleam of s, little rain . . . 1137: 6
 a little s, a little rain . . . 1136: 16
 after greatest clouds . . . 282: 9
 and moon in flat sea sunk 900: 9
 and stars to play with . . . 1225: 5
 arise, fair s, kill moon . . . 1344: 5
 arising in his rays . . . 1072: 2
 bright . . . glorious sky . . . 002: 1
 awareness of the s . . . 1634: 1
 be like s, and meadow . . . 1201: 12
 beauty, too much a . . . 128: 13
 behind s, attempt the . . . 1039: 27
 rns
 behind clouds s, shining . . . 481: 1
 beholds your success . . . 408: 1
 bright as the s . . . 600: 1

Sun, continued

bright on heaven's brow1939:15
 bright s. of heaven1974: 9
 but a morning star389:12
 came up upon the left393:12
 carved s. to rise235: 4
 centre and size of light1938:10
 dare not shine on me174: 9
 descending in the west1941: 4
 doth light a storm1887:12
 down sank great red s.1941:12
 fairness never he times1937:13
 from East to West1940: 5
 go down upon your wrath78: 1
 God's crest1938:10
 goes back at night1940: 5
 golden s. smiles morn1940:12
 great S. begins his state1940: 4
 had gone down fiery red1941: 3
 he maketh his s. to rise1646: 8
 he rendeth s.793: 6
 herein will I imitate s.1686: 6
 himself cannot forget3029: 9
 hold to s. my little taper216: 1
 hooting at glorious s.113:14
 I wicken at the s.1906: 5
 if the s. would ever shine1938:11
 if you see it in S. it's so1618: 2
 in all his state193: 6
 inlets on gladness445: 9
 insultin' the s.1998: 6
 is a faithful artist1038: 3
 is a thief and robs sea1087: 1
 is a-wait1941:11
 is Nature's eye1938:12
 is not all spots1937: 8
 is unpolluted1937:13
 is up and up must I1730: 1
 just as the s. went down2494: 4
 leave the blessed s.1704: 8
 lengthen'd every shade1941:16
 let not s. go down upon
 thy wrath78: 1
 let others hail rising s.1939: 9
 little s., a little rain1136:16
 low descending370:13
 made both S. and Moon
 stand still1941:15
 made of Newcastle coal283: 9
 marketh going of Time3005:13
 men in the Capitol1435: 3
 men honour s. rising1939: 8
 men worship rising s.1939: 8
 my s. sets to rise again1442: 4
 never assisted s. rising1940:16
 never has s. stopped shin-
 ing286:11
 never sets on my domin-
 ions547:16
 no morning s. lasts day1997: 8
 no new thing under the s.1415:11
 now rose upon the right1939:12
 now that the s. is bright1980: 8
 of liberty is set1104:11
 of my soul264:14
 of righteousness1372: 6
 of this great world1938:14
 on muck heap shines1937:13
 on the hill forgot to die1365: 1
 one s. more strung1721: 4
 our s. declines2141:14
 passeth through pollutions1937:13
 place in the s.706: 7
 pleasant the s.1947:11
 rises in morning
 where1937:16
 rising s. complies with1941: 2
 rose cheerless423:13
 rose to hear him crow231: 4
 see s. for last time416:13
 seems to have just set1941: 2
 selfsame s. that shines1987:11
 set a candle in the s.215:20
 set, so night followed1038: 7
 set on thy anger424: 8
 sets weeping in west684:12
 setting s. and music32: 3
 setting s. breaks out1941:12
 setting s. doubles shadows1884: 5
 shall not smile thee by day2437: 9

Sun, continued

shines even on wicked2135: 6
 shines on both sides hedge1937:11
 shineth upon dunghill1927:13
 about against setting s.1939:11
 slant s. of February580:13
 somewhere s. is shining292:15
 splendid silent s.1939: 5
 stand out of my s.1937:12
 stays in his course1939: 1
 strong on head of days372: 4
 talked down the s.894: 3
 tapers to the s.216: 1
 thou art S. of other days514:14
 thou rising s.1105: 9
 thought if no sin1670: 7
 through bower peeps1730: 8
 thy s., thy heaven2184: 3
 till the s. excludes you802:18
 till the s. grows cold1212: 2
 tired the s. with talking894: 3
 to me is dark1941:11
 to meet the s. upon lawn445:18
 to mortal sight reveals1131: 6
 tomorrow's s. never rise2166:12
 turns like boiled lobster1940: 9
 up rose the s.1730: 5
 vernal s.1908: 2
 visits cesspools1937:13
 wait till the s. shines, Nel-
 lie2393:10
 warm summer s. shine1370: 3
 warm s. in falling2269: 7
 warms in the s.1390:14
 we see the s. revolving88: 5
 we see the s. rise88: 5
 weary s. made golden set1942: 6
 when Honour's s. declines1097: 3
 when s. sets look for night1941: 6
 where is it1113:14
 where they never see s.374:23
 whether s. rise on earth1940: 5
 which glids all nature48:11
 who can gaze upon s.1938: 1
 who scatter'd into fight1940: 7
 who shoots at the s.1107:14
 whose beams adorn spheres1939: 4
 will blind if looked at1938: 1
 will pierce thickest cloud1424: 8
 wind up the s. and moon78:14
 with all diffusive rays326:13
 with his Planets in chime2005:13
 worship'd s.1940:11
 Sun and Rain292
 Sun's: on s. moon-glory
 gate1944: 5
 Sun-burned in the sun1938: 4
 Sun-Dial1842
 what's S. in the Shade1962: 5
 which keeps very good time1943: 1
 Sunbeam giving the air s.
 rise938: 7
 in a winter's day1137: 5
 search houses with s.114:10
 when he was born1938: 9
 written as with s.1938: 6
 Sunbeams dropped their
 gold581:11
 gather up the s.1435:14
 mounts on s.443:11
 out of cucumbers995:17
 through showers s. fall995: 4
 Sunday
 See also Sabbath
 clears away the rust1732: 1
 different ways on S.1695:11
 divide S. from the week1065: 3
 gently on tiploe S. creeps1732:11
 joint S. to the week1065: 5
 no Sabbath-day to me1751: 3
 shaven, S. shorn1723: 8
 sponge to wipe out sins1752: 1
 tale S. with you1753: 1
 Sundays: how pass your S.670: 5
 observe1754:12
 Sandown splendid and se-
 rene398: 8
 Sunflower1948
 ah, a weary of time1943:10

Sunflower, continued

heavily hangs broad s.1944: 5
 light-enchanted S.1944: 2
 restless S., cease to move1944: 2
 that about890: 8
 turns on her gird1198:18
 with gaudy crown of gold741:13
 yellow s. by the brook583: 3
 Sun lamentably124: 1
 sun most doggedest thing1880: 2
 not worth saying, s.1865:13
 Sunk without trace768: 3
 Sunlight: as s. drinketh
 dew1047: 1
 claps the earth1050: 5
 golden s. flows434: 7
 somewhere in the s.1977: 7
 Sunned with curls257:11
 Sunny Jim1436: 1
 Sunrise: Eternity's s.1017:19
 never failed us yet1637:16
 wakes the lark to sing1406: 2
 welcome, young S.1939: 8
 Suns: ere s. and moons439: 9
 ere systemed s. globed439: 9
 grow meek1423: 5
 heaven cannot brook two
 may rise and set1730:15
 meek autumn s.2275: 5
 sink on s.233:12
 that gild vernal morn1975:14
 to light me rise1866:10
 what s. and winds make us1966: 3
 Sunset and a spray of mist224: 1
 and evening star378:14
 and the dawn366:13
 dig sunken s. from deep2009: 4
 dower scrap of s. with
 voice896:16
 ere s. all is snow1782: 7
 favored with the s.2101:16
 flows into golden glows1917: 2
 give me a glorious s.166: 7
 of a tedious day166:14
 of life gives mystic124:12
 on the Jungfrau673:18
 quite old-fashioned1942: 9
 through the s. of hope924:19
 with the s. I must be2101:16
 Sunset-touch: there's a s.1112: 8
 Sunsets: lonely s. dare1941: 2
 where forlorn s. flare2101:15
 Sunshine and rain at once1854: 2
 aye shall light sky1039:16
 black spot in our s.1803: 7
 broken in the fill1937:13
 carry smiles and s.2161:14
 eternal s. settles on head1690: 8
 fit for the s.1436: 1
 follows the rain231: 5
 from s. to sunless land402:14
 gushes down1938:18
 hope not s. ever hour317:11
 into the s., full of light878:18
 is a glorious birth37: 4
 made s. in shady place609: 3
 mixed with rain1796:13
 of Paradise Alley2266: 1
 of the breast674: 4
 of Your Smile1852:10
 on a cultured soil764: 1
 predominates893: 2
 see the gold s. patching1893:18
 seemed to bless1928: 6
 shall follow the rain291: 2
 sit in s. calm and sweet1931:18
 soul's calm s.2092:10
 still must follow rain404: 4
 still s. on the wall1423: 3
 sweet calm s. of October1495: 2
 upon Salmon's height1870: 1
 Sunward restless races186:11
 Suomi: ad a. quemeque homi-
 nem1794:15
 Sup: I s. upon myself761:16
 who slipped no s.1368: 8
 Superba: inviolate avari-
 tia1666: 5
 pati fastidia1469: 4

Swan, continued

famous and agreeable 1950: 3
 flock might unswan 1371: 1
 look double, a. and shadow 1949: 13
 for the lake, the a. 1401: 13
 full-breasted a. 1949: 17
 goose and a. 813: 7
 gracefully swim the a. 1949: 13
 like dying a. to sad tune 1950: 3
 Mantuan a. 1950: 9
 not able to silence 812: 17
 O a. of slenderness 1730: 18
 pale a. in watery nest 1950: 10
 play a. and die in music 1950: 9
 seen a. swim against tide 1949: 18
 snow-white a. 1345: 4
 spreads his snowy sail 1949: 13
 stately-sailing a. 1950: 2
 sweet S. of Avon 1860: 8
 that did her life deplore 1950: 6
 think thy a. a crow 809: 18
 to enjoy Leda 1191: 6
 were I a. part of a. 1131: 3
 when years her temples
 pierce 1950: 7
 white a. of cities 2077: 2
 with arched neck 1949: 17
 Swan's: turn a black leg
 white 1949: 18
 Swan-like and sweet 1950: 5
 let me sing and die 1950: 9
 Swans: believe black brood
 a. 1344: 11
 like Juno's a. 287: 14
 seem walter if crows by 1949: 14
 sing before they die 1523: 9
 Swange ribber: way down 2097: 8
 Swap horses while crossing 1555: 8
 Swarm: corruption-gen-
 dered a. 1920: 1
 foul a. of state 817: 6
 not good for the a. 1413: 13
 of bees in May 541: 8
 till Fortune threw a rope 1953: 14
 Swarthy: friendly a. 523: 10
 Swashing and a martial
 outside 86: 14
 Swat: Akkond of S. 1938: 14
 Sway: how fit to a. 2097: 8
 like to a father's gentle a. 645: 11
 sovereign a. and master-
 dom 1751: 1
 Sways: so a. she level 1265: 11
 Swear after mine own fash-
 ion 1951: 5
 an eternal friendship 2200: 12
 and I'm as woman can 2200: 12
 dagger out of sheath 1951: 7
 by yonder moon I a. 1344: 6
 fear not to a. 1285: 2
 fool, or starve 2097: 9
 for me for half hour 1951: 12
 in behalf of his friend 732: 4
 mine eyes were bright 601: 2
 not at all 511: 22
 not by the moon 1344: 6
 on a parcel-gilt goblet 2217: 7
 others learn to a. 285: 10
 their oath of freedom 725: 17
 they fear not to a. 1418: 1
 though himself should a. it 400: 18
 till black in face 1950: 14
 to me, Kate, like a lady 1951: 8
 to never kiss the girl 1051: 3
 unbefitting to man of
 sense 1951: 7
 with propriety and judg-
 ment 1951: 12
 you a. boldly 1418: 15
 Swearer: cheap a. late soul
 run 1951: 3
 prodigate a. and corner 1513: 16
 Swearer's thy gods in vain 1419: 9
 Swearth like a lord 1950: 14
 till no man trust him 1951: 16
 to his own hurt 1418: 17
 @swearing 1090
 and suppleless hero sat 642: 13
 Epicure, I could hate a. 1951: 3
 till my roof was dry 1951: 3

Swears a prayer or two 483: 6
 when my love a. 1205: 3
 with so much grace 2099: 14
 Sweat between us and vir-
 tur 2099: 18
 chilling a. o'er-run 1658: 1
 dare with a. of brow 2234: 16
 earn your sauce with a. 1518: 2
 half the world must a. 1067: 3
 here we a. 1552: 3
 in a. of thy face 2234: 16
 man in a. shiver 1946: 6
 no a., no sweat 1953: 10
 not man's part to fear a. 1062: 9
 of Eury's foot 1150: 11
 of the poor man's brow 7531: 3
 resembling dew of night 851: 13
 they do not a. and white 821: 3
 with a. of my brows 2234: 16
 Sweating with guilty fear 1658: 1
 Sweats: bloody a. 1149: 17
 Sweepings of Pentonville
 omnibus 662: 16
 Sweep room as for thy
 laws 1661: 2
 Sweet: all is not a. 488: 4
 and low 2154: 2
 as bright Apollo's lute 1368: 13
 as dew 1952: 13
 as English air 1951: 2
 as love 1951: 18
 as my revenge 1050: 1
 as summer 1763: 9
 as sweetest of melodies 1375: 15
 as the dewy, milk-white
 throat 1368: 7
 as the heather 1212: 7
 be rather a. than familiar 631: 8
 but then how it was a. 1286: 21
 every a. hath its sour 1953: 12
 exultance of song 1951: 10
 for our country to die 1468: 9
 he is so a. and small 168: 3
 in mouth, bitter in belly 1951: 11
 interrupt a. of life 1135: 9
 is every sound 1895: 6
 is the breath of morn 1347: 11
 is the trading of wine 1845: 13
 in true love the vain 1951: 11
 its a. in sad 1954: 20
 Katie Connor 2284: 6
 little a. kills bitterness 1952: 19
 naught a. but melancholy 1200: 18
 no a. without sweat 1953: 10
 not lasting 2067: 5
 nothing half so a. in life 1910: 10
 o' the year 1908: 3
 of love is turn'd to gall 1365: 6
 piercing a. by river 1365: 6
 she is to a. 283: 2
 short and a. 1952: 118
 so a. of soul is she 2062: 5
 so a. was ne'er so fatal 1052: 16
 so wondrous a. and fair 2180: 2
 take the a. with the sour 1953: 2
 things should be fleet 1953: 17
 things a. to taste 1953: 11
 though poignant a. 1520: 2
 to hear of horses dead 897: 8
 to know there is an eye 1908: 7
 to play the fool 702: 2
 to sink to death 1466: 12
 too faterings 821: 17
 too a. for words 1899: 8
 with sour tempered still 1953: 12
 Sweet liail 692: 1
 Sweet-potato-vine 1370: 4
 Sweeter than honey 1953: 13
 than life of Juno's eye 2087: 3
 Sweetest thing that ever
 grew 1953: 13
 turn sourest 2130: 11
 Sweetheart: don't try to
 steal the a. of a soldier 2284: 1
 in every port 1773: 3
 is the man in the moon 2292: 3
 of the nation 56: 7
 of the sun 1235: 2
 old a. of mine 1207: 5
 she's my a. 2291: 9

Sweethearts for many years 2287: 5
 I've 'ad my pickin' o' a. 1224: 2
 Sweetness 1882
 and light 1347: 10
 born of happier spheres 1401: 7
 charms the soul 1401: 7
 distancing all a. 120: 8
 her infinite a. 1952: 9
 interminable tedious a. 1952: 15
 linked a. long drawn out 1365: 12
 not expressed in prose 928: 8
 O our lives 1143: 19
 of being idle 955: 11
 of forgiving 1377: 16
 of old days is hovering 1530: 3
 proportioned to their a. 2211: 1
 rough softened to a. 2184: 5
 sensual a. 2251: 23
 waste its a. on desert air 1422: 3
 Sweet-potato: on tiptoe 692: 2
 Sweet-potato: have another 492: 9
 Sweets and bitters of love 1953: 18
 diffuse their balmy a. 1613: 3
 grown common 634: 7
 of forgetfulness 707: 15
 of love mixed with tears 1966: 7
 of sweet philosophy 1499: 11
 stolen a. are best 1618: 2
 stolen a. sweeter 1618: 2
 to the sweet 1952: 14
 turn to loathed sour 1953: 10
 we cannot endure a. 1285: 8
 with a. war not 1017: 4
 Swell: his grandiloquent a. 1551: 7
 Swept: empty a., and gar-
 dened 279: 3
 Swerving: most noble a. 1704: 3
 Swift: driveller and a show 384: 3
 Swift and sure go lonely
 feet 1277: 16
 as meditation 1991: 1
 as swallow flies 863: 13
 in storming for error 1919: 4
 in flight of time 2007: 4
 less than to be wise 1924: 5
 not to a. the race 1930: 8
 their feet as antelopes 704: 8
 to hear 149: 13
 too a. arriving too tardy 863: 19
 without violence 1797: 7
 Swift-footed to uphold right 1228: 3
 Swift-limbed they move 643: 17
 Swifter than a post 371: 11
 Swiftness: curb a. in for-
 ward race 42: 7
 for a. did I sue 681: 12
 mourn a. of time 2006: 14
 O a. never ceasing 2013: 15
 Swike: ne a. thou never nu 147: 8
 Swill of life 1928: 9
 Swim held by chin 1954: 2
 how we applies a. 91: 9
 in the lead o' the current 1953: 15
 like a duck 1954: 6
 like a fish 1954: 6
 or go to bottom 613: 14
 when others sink 517: 13
 wisely a. or gladly sink 1953: 12
 with fine of lead 1483: 6
 without bladders 1953: 14
 without cork 1954: 3
 Swimmer plunging still 1954: 5
 strong a. in his agony 1815: 2
 Swimmer: good a. drowned 1954: 1
 Swimmer: hole: the old a. 1954: 12
 Swimming 1953
 Swimmingly: matters will
 go a. 1639: 8
 Swims in a world of fears 104: 13
 or snips or wades 444: 19
 Swindles: transparent a. 71: 6
 Swins 1954
 grovelling a. 804: 1
 pearls-to-forerude a. 1476: 11
 pearls before a. 1476: 11
 sleep like drunken a. 864: 4
 still a. eats the draft 2144: 1
 Swing by the string 833: 22
 went a little bit higher 2291: 4
 Swinging round the circle 1235: 3

Swiss: no money, no S. 1333:13
Swiss: St. S. day rain 1369:11
Switzerland an inferior
 Scotland 1369:11
Swirl takes the staggering
 wreck 1368:11
Swoon: that divine a. 1368:11
Swoop: at one fell a. 1369:11
Sword 1369:11
 always beaten by mind 1369:11
 and sceptre run 1369:11
 anger sets edge on s. 1369:11
 another's a. laid him low 2120:2
 arrest the lifted a. 2120:2
 beating our deadly a. 1369:11
 bringer of women 1369:11
 by no a. save her own falls
 Liberty 1369:11
 Delphic a. 1369:11
 despite thy victor a. 1369:11
 draw a. against oppression 1612:3
 draws a. to attain quiet 1369:11
 drew a. threw away scab-
 bard 2106:10
 sally a. it fights with 2106:10
 falls by edge of the s. 2106:10
 false measure of truth 1369:11
 famous by my a. 1369:11
 first to produce a. 1369:11
 flesh his virgin a. 1369:11
 forsook for sake of church 2104:14
 glued to my scabbard 1369:11
 good t. in poor scabbard 1955:8
 graced with s. woe 1369:11
 fan 1369:11
 hack thy s. 1369:11
 he flung the s. away 1369:11
 he who a. of heaven bears 1021:10
 with the s. 1369:11
 I give to him 1369:11
 in hand of justice 1369:11
 it steals my s. 1369:11
 laid to my throat 1369:11
 laden a. ivory scabbard 1955:8
 less hurt than pen 1369:11
 let not Man withhold a. 1369:11
 like a. in scabbard 1369:11
 Love, Song, Honor, Sleep 1372:9
 never give s. to madman 1955:10
 never out of fashion 1369:11
 no a. in hand of justice 1021:10
 of Common Sense 1369:11
 of God in his hand 1369:11
 of heaven not to have 1369:11
 of justice first lay down 1043:2
 of metal kern 1369:11
 one s. keeps another
 sheathed 1369:11
 outwears its sheath 1369:11
 pen mightier than s. 1369:11
 perish with the s. 1369:11
 protects the prince 1369:11
 put up again thy s. 1369:11
 rescued by his pen 1369:11
 ruled all things 1369:11
 sets a. back in sheath 1369:11
 shining a. of light 1369:11
 should end it 1369:11
 sleep in my hand 1369:11
 stir fire with the s. 1369:11
 take away the s. 1369:11
 that severs all 1369:11
 they that take the s. 1369:11
 this is his s. 1369:11
 though made of lath 1369:11
 tied little fellow in a. 1369:11
 to lay my hand on 1369:11
 two-edged a. of craft 1369:11
 two-edged a. of God's
 word 1369:11
 upon a. sit victory 1369:11
 was servant unto right 1369:11
 what rights the brave? The
 a. 1369:11
 with his own a. cut throat 1711:1
 with silver bilt 1369:11
 with a. quarter'd world 1369:11
 within its scabbard sleeps 1711:15
Sword-arm of justice 1369:11

Swords: died a. in hand 1870:1
 into ploughshares 1472:14
 measured a. and parted 1956:14
 more eloquent than words 1955:17
 more a. and shields 1371:9
 of Sheffield steel 562:10
 our s. shall play orators 1955:13
 sheathed s. for lack of ar-
 gument 1956:14
 yet were they drawn a. 2223:18
Swordsmanship: no skill in 1955:19
Swoor: knew not what to
 say, a. 1950:14
 like a trooper 1950:14
 terribly in Flanders 1951:11
Sycamore: sighing by a. tree 2150:1
Sycorax: foul witch 2175:19
Sylla proceeded by perna-
 son 1490:8
Syllabus: still may a. jar
 with time 1518:1
Syllable: chase panting n. 2171:8
 last n. of recorded time 1953:13
Syllables govern world 2220:1
 slow archangel's a. 2171:8
 wordcatcher lives on s. 2221:8
Syllabus: endless host 1372:9
Syllograms hang not on my
 tongue 1727:7
 steps we walk by 1638:6
Sylph: his but their S. 2247:1
 warred by the S. 1233:18
Sylphs: fifty chosen n. 1481:11
 Sylphs: memento fit cum
 diu a. 1748:11
Sylvia: nobis placeant a. 2211:5
 nunc frondent a. 1908:11
Sylvia habitarunt di-
 vi 2210:13
Sylvia: for S. gain the prize 1011:6
Symbol of coming Springs 1612:3
 of just power 1621:7
 welcome gift to man 1070:15
Symmetry: fearful a. 2001:15
Sympathy 1958
 cold to distant misery 1957:4
 craving for a. 1957:6
 homey t. that heeds the
 common life 1957:20
 in souls a. with sounds 1364:1
 just to teach us a. 1956:12
 keeps love awake 1270:2
 melts with social a. 1957:1
 mild and healing a. 1362:19
 no a. because of work 1664:3
 of love unite thoughts 1608:18
 of mind keeps love awake 1270:2
 of Sire and Sons 1642:3
 sink as we rise through s. 1956:20
 walks furlong without a. 1957:19
 what a s. of woe is this 2177:1
 without relief like mustard 1957:7
 Syna: in anguish to teach
 us a. 1956:10
Symphonies: dulcet a. 96:3
 playing celestial t. 2153:2
Symphony: angelic a. 1367:7
 of spring 1347:3
 this is my a. 1241:15
Symptoms of good or evil
 mind 1606:12
Synet: auld lang a. 1738:11
Synods: mystical bear-gar-
 dens 1694:18
Synthesis of truth 1281:12
Synet: uris S. aurea 386:9
Syrian stare look down 1621:4
Syraps: lucent a. 1321:2
Syrup, lotion, drop, or pill 1662:12
Syraps: drawy a. of the
 world 1850:19
System, The 1534:6
 how a. into a. runs 2008:7
 Nature's a. of divinity 1011:3
System-grinder bates truth 1557:3
Systemet: ce a. sublime est
 necessaire 1788:1
Systema: brutal a. give place 1616:14
 crush 1331:15
 into ruin build a. 1749:13
 social a. among bees 1421:15

T

T: fitted him to T. 2154:10
 performed to a T. 1134:10
Tavara-boom-de-ay 2220:1
Tabac: dont mon ame est
 ravie 2017:1
Tabagie: ignoble t. 2017:11
Tabbies: we're not as t. are 2016:17
 old maid t. 2230:4
Tabella: picta vultum men-
 temque t. 1448:8
 pulehrior in terra nulla t.
 foret 103:20
Taberna: meum in t. mori 496:3
Tabernacle: earthly t. 1374:9
Tabitha, called Dorcas 2240:1
Table: crowd not your t. 1450:14
 depends on other's t. 1451:8
 good t. always right 1552:16
 I know the T. Round 222:6
 keep a good t. 1451:8
 number at t. 1450:13
 of my memory 1451:8
 robs more than thief 1451:8
 round t. no dispute 1450:17
 three-legged t. 1451:13
 what's a t. richly spread 2183:3
 what's on the t. 1450:4
Table: honne t., toujours
 raison 1550:18
 tenet honne t. 1451:8
Table Round: my friends 2220:1
Tablet: serve for t. 1062:13
Tablet-talker rich in sense 1963:13
Tablecloth: great deal of t. 516:16
Tables were stor'd full 1518:10
Tablet of thoughts 1062:13
Tacer: Latin for candle 216:6
Tacet: cum t. clamant 1621:3
 satis laudant 1377:4
Tacer: cogi, quod cupias
 loqui 1784:16
 multis discitur male 1621:19
Tacet: qui t. comaciter 1822:1
Tactum: silvas inter reptare
 salubres 2220:1
Tactiturnitas: pro sapientia 1822:17
Tactiturnitas: oculis 1330:10
Tactiturnity: glory in their t. 1963:16
Tactiturne: nulli t. noet 1038:7
 nunquam me t. poenitet 1822:1
Tadpole: when you were t. 685:10
Tadpo: detect ingenue t.
 ferru su 1913:13
 mille ferenda T. 1086:6
Tedium vite 1117:13
Tag and ragge 1478:12
 just a little brass t. 1856:9
Tag and bobtail 1478:12
Tag: auf dem T. 1767:3
 wird es auf die dickste
 Nacht 1991:3
Tag-rag people 1478:12
Tail: at lovers wagg'd my t. 471:13
 cod's head for salmon's t. 2167:7
 dock the tail of Rhyme 1365:1
 downhill like calf's t. 1330:15
 hangs down behind 1330:15
 joins on bark 1034:12
 kiss her t. 1716:18
 lecherous t. 1016:5
 like a peacock sweep along
 his t. 1476:8
 more be shows him a. 1641:13
 must wag the dog 103:7
 of the liona 1861:15
 of the noble boar 1366:15
 piece lion with fox's t. 1717:10
 scaly horror of folded t. 1441:3
 subdued in armed t. 1421:16
 such a little t. behind 1321:15
 takes in his teeth 1870:3
 that wagged contempt 1471:7
 their t. the rudder 1041:13
 treading on my t. 1490:1
 turnin' to the t. 1916:16
 what a monstrous t. 1021:16
 whose t. you may go by 1821:19
 without head or t. 185:4

Tailleur: neuf t. pour un
humme 1959: 2
Tailor
cannot abide talking t. 1958: 6
French t. to new-crede 1958: 14
great is the T. 1958: 3
is a man of sense 1958: 5
let t. keep to goose 1958: 8
makes the man 1958: 11
man of upright dealing 1958: 4
might scratch her 1958: 13
that makes not a sound 1958: 3
thou art a vermin 1958: 6
thy t. made those clothes 1958: 15
thy t., that poor shred 1958: 13
Tailors must mind fashion 641: 8
nine t. make a man 1958: 17
Tails: fired by t. 1966: 19
of both hung down behind 931: 2
you lose 249: 16
Taint: free from t. 247: 2
Taire pour estre impenetrable 1902: 5
Take: he who gives may t. 796: 20
how did you t. it 2043: 6
is bad, brings death 273: 10
it or leave it 1939: 9
let him t. who t. can 2106: 15
those lips away 1930: 2
who have power 1930: 2
ye come it t. 151: 12
Taken: from him that hath 1952: 11
from the French 1957: 0
to be t. is a crime 128: 24
Taken: he that t. 1967: 3
Taking: what a t. was he in 944: 18
you're in a terrible t. 2317: 2
Tale
ancient t. of wrong 1961: 15
believe not every t. 1959: 10
believed for their oaths 1418: 9
best plainly told 1960: 1
breathe out the tender t. 1392: 6
Canterbury t. 1960: 6
every schoolboy knows 1956: 14
every t. condemns me 301: 16
fairy t. read in youth 23: 4
find a t. in everything 1389: 15
fragment from life of
dreams 481: 4
good t. married in telling 1959: 13
I could a t. unfold 1961: 12
is worth the hearing 1961: 10
left the t. half told 168: 16
let every fellow tell his t. 1959: 7
listen to my mournful t. 1961: 14
listen to my t. of woe 1475: 15
long-winded t. 1961: 4
longer than my arm 1961: 16
mar a curious t. 1959: 13
merrier than nightingale 1950: 8
moral t. I you tell can 1959: 8
never loses in telling 1959: 13
never yet heard in t. 1961: 13
of a cock and bull 1960: 7
of a tub 1960: 10
of common things 204: 13
of folly and wasted life 1961: 19
of little meaning 1961: 15
of times gone by 1959: 3
of Troy divine 2043: 17
plain t. put you down 1959: 19
round unvarnished t. 1959: 19
runs as pleasant teler 1959: 11
and t. best for winter 1961: 11
schoolboy's t. 1960: 4
sey forth thy t. 1959: 7
should be judicious 1961: 6
smart t. dogs the wag 1010: 6
so sad, so tender 1961: 14
tell again plain-told t. 1960: 13
tell as 'twas told to me 1951: 11
that is told 2061: 8
that please'd of yore 1959: 3
thereby hangs a t. 1954: 8
though in his t. he death 2054: 4
thus the t. ended 1961: 7
'tis an old t. 1959: 3
turns a Persian t. 1954: 8
twice-told t. 1960: 11
wordless sweet plaintive t. 2406: 8

Tale, continued
which flowers reveal 686: 13
which holdeth children 1960: 2
whispering t. 1960: 1
would cure deafness 373: 8
Tale-bearer: bad as tale-
makers 1835: 14
Talent
accumulates knowledge 762: 1
bless'd with each t. 1312: 2
borrows t. to measure vice 1961: 6
cannot make a writer 2257: 7
convinces, genius excites 762: 1
developed in retirement 1961: 20
does what it can 762: 11
doing easily 761: 14
each conferred a t. 1960: 5
facility of execution 1961: 17
from judgment takes its
birth 762: 1
genius and t. 761: 14
glitters to-day 762: 2
hid t. in the earth 1960: 8
hidden t. counts for nothing 762: 2
ing 1962: 6
highest t. wrapped in ob-
scurity 1452: 9
if t. be a claw 1962: 8
in a man's power 762: 10
nurtured eye in solitude 234: 9
often inherited 762: 2
repeats, genius creates 762: 1
single t. well employed 466: 14
to conceal my thoughts 216: 14
to do easily what is difficult 1961: 17
unties knots which Genius
cuts 762: 1
which is death to hide 1962: 3
wrapped in obscurity 1452: 9
Talent: bildet T. in der
Stille 234: 9
grand t. pour silence 558: 6
ne forgoes point autre t. 1962: 4
Talent's: for t. sake 762: 3
Talents: all the t. except
how to use 1962: 6
and character 1961: 20
angel-bright 1962: 9
differs 1962: 1
few with t. that excel 195: 9
for missing 1925: 1
for pleasing 2027: 6
greatest t. lie unseen 1962: 7
hide not your t. 1962: 7
of the more silent than 1961: 18
Talents: tous les t. de plaisir 2027: 6
Tales: carry no t. 1835: 5
childhood loves 1960: 2
dead men tell no t. 377: 5
feeds with Fairy t. 613: 4
half-forgotten t. of old 1959: 3
of all t. 'tis saddest 1833: 12
of Robin Hood 1960: 8
old wives' t. 1960: 9
pious t. that tears 1961: 9
telling t. out of school 1960: 3
that to me were so dear 1959: 3
Talk
about ourselves 1858: 11
about the rest of us 1023: 2
all t. died 1963: 9
and lose the touch 1822: 19
and not intrigue crime 1828: 13
as other people do 946: 18
avoid the t. of men 1731: 6
he worthy of belief 1963: 18
beguile with t. the hours 1963: 24
but a tinkling cymbal 1872: 11
by the dozen 2028: 6
calm, familiar t. 1963: 22
can t., but not do 2129: 11
can t., yet in no speaker 1962: 19
cease to t. of me 638: 5
despise popular t. 1479: 8
festival of maturation 1962: 15
honest t. 480: 11
how he will t. 1964: 5
how you do t. 1964: 5
I always t. better lying 416: 2
idle t. 1963: 6

Talk, continued
in after dinner t. 1963: 14
in dinner t. king fagot 1963: 10
in flowers 1867: 2
is mischievous 1731: 2
less, say more 149: 19
let's t. with deliberation 1964: 1
like a book 1963: 4
like a Scythian 216: 16
like that forever 1964: 10
listen to thy whispered t. 1872: 2
little except of self 531: 7
little wild 1964: 18
loves to hear self t. 1964: 18
man holds inward t. 1788: 14
merely t. and never think 1964: 9
more like a Greek 497: 2
must who observed least 2061: 17
must with least to say 1960: 10
much cannot t. well 1964: 12
much t., much foolishness 1964: 9
never wholly dies away 1751: 6
no more t. all than eat all 1963: 17
ruble man ignoble t. 1760: 3
romance of poetry 633: 16
of a great man 1962: 10
of all subjects save one 313: 15
of all the town 1760: 3
of distempers 313: 15
of graves, worms 1964: 2
of horse 290: 2
of love and think of bliss 1346: 2
of maladies 313: 15
of nothing but business 209: 13
of nothing but high life 1963: 12
of the devil 443: 1
of wills 1962: 1
often but never long 1963: 15
on principle, act on interest 1612: 9
only to conceal the mind 1902: 6
people will t. 1761: 6
profoundly 149: 12
rather t. with a man 941: 12
season with personal t. 1964: 3
she can t. the t. of men 2195: 12
slid north 1963: 12
small t. 313: 4
strange difference of men's
tendeth only to penury 1961: 7
thy tongue weary 1964: 17
till he's blue 533: 7
to me tenderly 2201: 5
to t. in public 1763: 1
to woman as if you loved 1963: 19
too much of Prosperina 1868: 9
us to silence 1964: 19
was like a stream 1963: 15
who can t., if you please 1963: 15
whose t. is of bullocks 640: 3
with gobhins, owin 615: 9
with our past hours 1458: 11
women should t. an hour 2199: 9
Talkative rather than elo-
quent 1962: 19
Talkativeness curiosity 1964: 16
Talked: he t. on for ever 283: 11
like poor Pol 865: 2
Lord, how it t. 1964: 5
more t. about, less powerful 1759: 15
of their Raphaels 103: 21
one hearts out 202: 3
no much they t. 1964: 7
suo down the skies 864: 3
sun to rest 864: 1
to myself 1788: 12
worse than being t. about 1960: 9
Talker: good t. implies good
audience 1962: 14
in Natural Falset 2098: 14
needs no questioning 1963: 1
Talkers are no great doers 2228: 10
good t. only in Paris 1433: 14
not justest thinkers 1962: 11
will not travel together 1962: 16
Talking: always t. of them-
selves 1377: 16
and eloquence not same 1361: 4
disease of age 40: 1
do anything by t. 4963: 2

Talking, continued

don't forget you're t. to
 a Lady1881: 8
 he will be t.401: 1
 I praise not t.222: 10
 index of a fool695: 16
 is not always to converse 318:12
 like playing on harp1962:12
 of love is making it1962:12
 passion of a woman1962:12
 set t. with my mind1962:12
 seldom repeat t. too little 182: 3
 tall and taciturn1173:10
 'tis their exercise1962:12
 with my mind1962:12
 Talking-machine red tape 1437:17
 Talks about the weather 2198:16
 familiarity of him1962:12
 hum-drum "song t."222: 10
 money t.1962:12
 much and says just nothing1962:12
 much says foolish things 1962: 4
 much t. in vain1962:12
 to unburthen his mind1962:12
 while he t. he is great1962:12
 Tall: divinely t.1962:12
 great is t.1962:12
 to reach the Pole1962:12
 Tame saw an uncouth sight1962:12
 was glorious1962:12
 Tamer of the human beast1962:12
 Tammany: great is t.1962:12
 Tammany, Big Chief sits1962:12
 Tandem triumphs1962:12
 Tandem triumphs1962:12
 Tañe: quien las sabe las t. 1055: 9
 Tangibility: no t. but they
 haunt us69: 9
 Tangle: tomorrow's t.1962:12
 Tangles of Nectar's hair1962:12
 Tankards: cheer! t. foam! 32:17
 no Sunday t. foam1962:12
 Tanlings: hot summer's t. 1962: 4
 Tanned: walketh in sun, t. 1962: 4
 Tantale, mule squeal1962:12
 Tantale, a labvre sienna 1962:12
 Tanto buon che val niente 508: 6
 Tao, method of1962:12
 Tape: real t.1962:12
 red t. talking-machine1437:17
 Taper: exulting in their t. 216:13
 hallow'd t. trembling1962:12
 hold to sun my little t.1962:12
 husband out life's t.1962:12
 life's dying t. burns1962:12
 light t. at neighbor's fire 216:13
 lights t. at mine1962:12
 midnight t.1962:12
 of conviviality1962:12
 Tapers: hold glimmering t.
 to the sun216: 1
 likes t. clear1962:12
 of the sky1962:12
 till there's nothing left1962:12
 Tapestry: wrong side of
 Turkey t.1962:12
 Tapeworm of Europe1962:12
 Tar: if you fool around
 with t.1962:12
 loved not savour of t.1962:12
 Tarbaby ain't sayin'
 nothin'1962:12
 Taradiddles: I will tell t.1962:12
 telling t.1962:12
 Taradiddle by a tune1962:12
 Tard: mieux t. que jamais 1073: 3
 Tarditutine: vicinis cochi-
 leam t.1962:12
 Tares: corn-cumbring t.1962:12
 of discord and division1962:12
 weed-wheat-kennel t.1962:12
 Tarpit1962:12
 Tarsus t. low1962:12
 Gulf Stream of politics 1962:12
 is a local question1962:12
 Tarre the mastiffs on1962:12
 Tarred and feathered1962:12
 Tarriers: drill, ye T. drill 1842:10
 Tars are Fortune's sport1962:12
 true-hearted t. love1962:12

Tartar: caught a T.1639:10
 Tartness of his face609:17
 Tartuffe opened shop1962:12
 Task: all her t. to be sweet 1861: 4
 delightful t.1962:12
 each morning sees t. be-
 gun1962:12
 every t. is noble1962:12
 for fortitude and delicacy 1129:12
 go thou to thy learned t. 1763:12
 hard is t. of justice1962:12
 lay hold of today's t.1962:12
 light t. when many share 223: 3
 my great t. of happiness 858:16
 my t. accomplished1962:12
 my t. is smoothly done 1061:16
 noble t. to rescue from ob-
 livion1962:12
 strange t. of living1962:12
 this is the t.1962:12
 trivial round, common t.1962:12
 unglad t. ever plus1962:12
 Tasks are done and tears
 shed1962:12
 equal to your powers1962:12
 little t. producer of happiness1962:12
 Taskwork: unmeaning t.1962:12
 Tassel: time of Spring1962:12
 Tassel and an ostrich plume 398:15
 up t. you can lure1962:12
 of the maple flowers1962:12
 Tassel's echoes are no more 2076:18
 Taste1962:12
 appreciates pictures1962:12
 confounds the appetite1962:12
 cultivating t. while filling
 belly1962:12
 dark brown t.1962:12
 different t. in different men 1962:12
 enough of learning1962:12
 every man to his t.1962:12
 for collecting shells1962:12
 for fact amounts to dis-
 ease1962:12
 forget the t. of fears1962:12
 from the t. obscene1962:12
 here was sacrifice1962:12
 in weaving words1962:12
 inch-rule of t.1962:12
 judge of matters of t.1962:12
 last t. of sweets1962:12
 literary conscience of soul 1962: 7
 leathe t. of sweetness1962:12
 love of beauty is t.1962:12
 mongrel product1962:12
 my own dominion1962:12
 never t. who always drink 1962: 9
 not to be spared1962:12
 of Attic t.1962:12
 of devil's broth1962:12
 of mobs, now of lords1962:12
 of pleasure unpursued1962:12
 of you burst my mouth1962:12
 of your quality1962:12
 offended t. rejected1962:12
 rear'd by t.1962:12
 same t.1962:12
 sate the curious t.1962:12
 seldom critic's share1962:12
 shocking to t.1962:12
 sweet to t. digestion sour 1962:12
 touch not; t. not1962:12
 want of t.1962:12
 whose mortal t.1962:12
 Tasted: universally t.1962:12
 Tasteless and ill-bred1962:12
 if not enjoy'd with master 1962:12
 Taster for himself and master 1962:12
 Tastes: as many t. as men 1962: 5
 high aesthetic t.1962:12
 may not be the same1962:12
 men have not all same t. 1962: 5
 no disputing about t.1962:12
 simple t. and mixed com-
 sent1962:12
 sweet t. have sour clothes 1699:12
 Taters: there's where t.
 grow1962:12
 Tatter to her tail1962:12
 Tatters: tear a passion to t. 10: 6

Tattle: subject of t.1962:12
 Tattlers also, busybodies1962:12
 Tattler: soldier's last t.1962:12
 Tattled Man1962:12
 Tattlers: count fire and
 twenty, T.1962:12
 Taught: as if you t. them
 not1962:12
 as one having authority1962:12
 by self, fool for master 1962:12
 but followed himself1962:12
 lowly t.1962:12
 say t. thee1962:12
 that profits by teaching 1962: 2
 us how to live1962:12
 Taupes: chere pose1962:12
 Taure: fortes invertant t. 639:14
 Tauros: patiens fit t. aratri 1443:19
 sun-rict t. sides1962:12
 Taurology: prophet of t.1962:12
 Tavern: capital t.1962:12
 eat at Terre's t.1962:12
 from t. to t. youth dances 226: 3
 I intend to die in t.1962:12
 O miraculous t.1962:12
 producer of happiness1962:12
 what paradise it is1962:12
 within the t. caught1962:12
 Taverna: tout aux t.1962:12
 Taverns: knew the t. well1962:12
 Tawny-throated1962:12
 Tax and please impossible 1464:12
 false income t. return1962:12
 on humbug1962:12
 single t. upon land1962:12
 Taxation must not take what
 rightly belongs1962:12
 requiring trivial oaths1962:12
 unnecessary t. unjust1962:12
 without representation1962:12
 Taxed bridge on a t. road 1962:18
 Taxes1962:12
 death and t.1962:12
 fall upon agriculture1962:12
 men least willing to pay t. 1962: 4
 milks driv1962:12
 on everything on earth1962:12
 one class imposes t.1962:12
 paid in sweat1962:12
 people over-laid with t.1962:12
 true as t. is1962:12
 what is't to us if t. rise
 or fall1962:12
 widows, wooden legs, debt at t. 1962: 5
 Taxi: refused to pay a t. 1962: 3
 Taxing machine1962:12
 Tay: Lady Morgan makin'
 L.1962:12
 some'll swallow t.1962:12
 Taylor: General T. never
 surrenders1962:12
 let T. preach1962:12
 Shakespeare of divines1962:12
 Tea1962:12
 coffee and other slop-kettle 1962: 5
 discharge their t.1962:12
 does our fancy aid1962:12
 favorite beverage of the in-
 tellectual1962:12
 go on drinking t.1962:12
 haven't had t. for week 1962:12
 having t. just too far1962:12
 Lady Morgan makin' tay 1962:12
 nor take t. without strat-
 agem1962:12
 retired to t. and scandal 1962: 6
 sip their elemental t.1962:12
 spill her military t.1962:12
 sweetens t. with scandal 1962: 6
 thank God for t.1962:12
 thou soft, thou sober, sage 1962: 4
 we'll have t. And loose1962:12
 women for t. forelock spin-
 ning1962:12
 Tea-cup times1962:12
 Tetch: and gladly t.1962:12
 easier t. twenty1962:12
 Iain would t. the world1962:12
 Iain how to live1962:12
 if eagle can t. us1962:12

Teach, continued

ingenuous youth of nations 195:11
me more than Hell to shun 300:10
me to live that I may
dread 1190:15
men to die, and to live 1147:11
not t., only tell 1969:1
others who themselves excel 348:5
Spirit only can t. 1970:17
still pleas'd to t. 1970:10
the hundredth part 1971:1
them how to die 1147:11
them how to live 1147:11
to t. a teacher 1970:5
who themselves excel 1971:7
with sour and pale faces 1970:3
young babes gently 156:4
young idea how to shoot 1970:6
Teacher and taught are
young 1970:12
art of the t. 1969:11
experience the best t. 194:17
I am not a t. 1971:11
let Nature be your t. 2000:3
should be sparing of smile 1970:14
spare your simple flock 1971:6
young t. who taught 149:11
teachers of the law 1093:1
of the little taught 182:13
woods and hills 1389:1
Teacher: he t. who gives 1970:17
he who cannot t. 1971:12
Teaching 1969
makes the difficulty 1970:1
nature's t. 153:19
what he didn't know 1971:4
Teachings: Nature's t. 1388:13
Teach: heavenly-harnessed
t. 1846:11
Teachwork: everlasting t. 1862:18
Teach 1971
but as t. comes 1215
chase the penate t. 496:6
counterfeited t. 327:4
did not think to shed t. 1976:11
down childhood's cheek 1972:9
drop t. t. 1047:12
dropped a t. on the word 75:11
drying up a single t. 1493:14
every t. becomes a babe 1971:17
fallen a splendid t. 1215:11
flows down Virtue's cheek 1975:14
for all that die 1973:13
for thee t. be duly shed 156:15
forgot as soon as shed 834:4
from virgin steal a t. 1534:13
gave to misery a t. 730:2
great interpreter 1972:4
he bath a t. for pity 348:18
here did she fall a t. 1299:9
hypocritical t. 404:11
in Beauty's eye 1976:16
to grave rained many a t. 828:12
in her eye 601:8
is an intellectual thing 1279:16
let fall a t. 1976:1
made it deeper by a t. 1971:9
man without a t. 976:6
never a t. bedims the eye 1972:6
not a t. must o'er her fall 395:6
nothing dries sooner than
a t. 1972:9
of Saturn 1070:15
of the sisters of Phobos 45:14
on that grave drop not a t. 404:7
one small pretended t. 1978:7
a sacred, shed for others 1975:12
scarcely a t. to shed 1819:3
shed no t. 1974:18
so impud and so weak 1971:19
sympathetic t. 1853:13
that is wip'd with address 1977:2
that we shed 1893:13
thou couldn't not hide 1976:1
thine t. in Cleopatra's eye 1977:1
unpardonable t. 1971:1
waken the sleeping t. 1972:14
was in his eye 404:16
which slumber had shed 751:6
with a t. in every line 1966:12

Tears: accept these grateful

2 t. 1957:7
about t. joy may return 1973:17
are dim with t. 1901:3
are for the conquered 1973:6
are in the falling rain 1977:7
artificial t. 1947:19
best bring 1977:14
big round t. 943:3
blessings, let them flow 1973:1
bring me your t. 1971:1
but handalls of our joys 1971:18
conscious of the t. I shed 1350:25
courted one another 943:3
crocodile t. 1973:11
did he break into t. 1976:13
drawing others' t. 111:1
drop t. as fast as the
Arabian tree 1976:13
drop t. at command 1977:10
ease the soul 1974:6
enhalms'd in t. 1106:17
feign'd t. 1288:7
few t. and some laughter 1978:3
few t., but friendly 401:5
for his love 1716:1
for misfortune 1973:16
from the depth 1975:10
funeral t. 1972:5
gulf respite for suffering 1977:8
give me thy t. 1975:1
glazed with blinding t. 840:13
happier in t. than smiles 1853:18
have run colors from life 1974:9
he who has but t. to give 740:10
hence these t. 1973:13
her t. to the windflower 1740:11
honor me with t. 1519:11
how lovely in her t. 1976:16
hung on every tree 2236:5
idle t., I know not 1975:10
idleness of t. 1144:13
if you have t. prepare 1973:10
in his eyes 101:5
in t. I was born 1973:5
in youth, t. without grief 1973:9
inexperienced t. 1224:11
iron t. down Pluto's cheek 1877:10
its dewy leaves disclose 1194:14
lady's t. silent orators 1976:13
lament in fruitless t. 2260:12
language of affection 1972:1
last a day 235:11
little white t. and laughter 1137:10
live in an onion 1972:13
loose me from t. 392:7
lovelier than smile 1976:16
my t. gaily 1976:10
my t. must stop 1974:17
no t., but t. of wine 2199:9
no t. can wash out shame 1802:17
no t. dim the sweet look 1384:6
no t. when enemy dies 543:4
noble language of the eye 1971:18
nothing is here for t. 1978:11
of all the angels 1816:13
of an heir laughter 984:13
of bearded men 1976:6
of boyhood's years 1969:9
of fallen women 446:8
of it are wet 1972:11
of mournful eye 445:13
of poison 1967:3
of repentance 1432:13
of Saints more sweet 1755:4
of the first worm 135:8
of the human race 1477:9
of the sky 445:13
of the young 235:11
of warlike men 1976:6
of woe 1432:13
only t. that ever burst 1978:7
our t. not yet burst 1973:10
pleasant laughing-stock 85:16
prove hole water on the 1976:1
raining t. of lamentation 1971:8
run down dappled face 642:8
silt t. 1756:110
sang t. into his eyes 1880:110
scald like lead 1711:12

Tears, continued

scare me with thy t. 1978:1
shed t. for show 1977:13
silent language of grief 1972:8
sinner's brine 1971:18
skilled in moving to t. 1438:15
so lively acted with my t. 1976:3
soul's suffering eyes 1974:3
starch thy boudness t. 401:13
stand cougal'd 2178:5
stood on her cheeks 1977:17
such as angels weep 1976:7
supply of t. always ready 1977:6
sweet April's t. 931:14
sweet to mingle t. with t. 1320:8
sympathetic t. 1975:15
that comes through t. 1854:3
that speak 2218:8
their triumphs, o'er 391:1
tired of t. and laughter 1845:13
to drop thy foolish t. 405:17
to human suffering due 1932:4
Tommy's t., Mary's fears 2013:10
tragic t. bedim the eye 358:2
waste not t. over griefs 1973:3
water-power 1977:12
weep thy girlish t. 93:18
weep your t. into channel 1975:9
weighty as words 1976:15
weep each other's t. 1412:5
what heavy t. 86:13
when our bitter t. overflow 1976:12
which stars weep 445:9
who can refrain from t. 1976:4
will pierce into marble
heart 2195:16
with t. brought forth 840:7
with t. melt iron 1977:10
with your t. moist it 2234:13
Tears round the lashes 1853:16
Tears: always t. others 1973:5
Technocracy 1764:6
Tectonics: war's red t. 1820:7
Teddy-bear 1741:16
Tedium about trifles 861:13
as a tired horse 1922:16
as twic-fold fall 1123:13
Tediumness [is out of the
limbs 1991:5
Tedium of idleness 955:18
Teen: each joy wrecked 1019:5
Teeter-board of life 1115:14
Teeth: aching t. ill tenants 2028:6
armed to the t. 722:6
as black as jet 147:3
barrier to check words 2027:11
bid them keep t. clean 279:4
chattering t. for cold 2161:13
children's t. set on edge 821:14
cleaning with knife 321:13
dig grave with t. 550:6
free of rust 491:2
I will give thee bloody t. 2027:13
in spite of his t. 2027:16
in the t. of tomorrow 2202:16
Lecania white t. 2027:16
new set the t. 2161:10
of a gift horse 773:1
of emulation 2091:3
pick a halfpenny out of the
dirt with his t. 119:6
sana t., sana eyes 2240:1
set my t. on edge 1937:7
show t. by way of smile 1815:9
sit melancholy and pick t. 1981:3
skin of my t. 2227:13
to restrain words 2027:11
white t. everlastingly smil-
ing 1893:7
Teetotaler: never marry t. 1267:2
Telen, quoth she 2154:6
Tela: perforce t. cave 1023:11
Telegraph my baby 2024:4
printing, gas are little
Telegraph-wire: high born 991:11
Telescope: fancy's t. 642:1
put by the t. 1756:13
wherever we point t. we see
beauty 2024:1

Tell: just t. then that you
 saw me 2285: 5
 see that beautiful story 2285: 11
 the world 2285: 16
 we and you t. town 2285: 21
 wine men never t. 2285: 26
 Teller: bad news infects t. 2285: 31
 no common t. of news 2285: 36
 Telling: I am t. you 2285: 41
 us all that they think 2285: 46
 Tellus: aqua t. 2285: 51
 Tema: esse li dilecto 2285: 56
 Temeritas est florentis stadia 2285: 61
 Temeritate: ex t. spes 2285: 66
 Temper: because she lost her
 t. 2285: 71
 cheerful t., chief good 2285: 76
 cheerful t. with innocence 2285: 81
 from his dinner 2285: 86
 good t. estate for life 2285: 91
 he of t. was so absolute 2285: 96
 hot t. leaps about decree 2285: 101
 keep me in t. 2285: 106
 lose t. in defending taste 2285: 111
 of her own 2285: 116
 of heroic hearts 2285: 121
 open and noble 2285: 126
 softens down the t. 2285: 131
 stubborn t. of the man 2285: 136
 tart t. never mellows 2285: 141
 uncertain t. 2285: 146
 whose unclouded ray 2285: 151
 Temperament 2285: 156
 makes women chaste 2285: 161
 matter of sensation 2285: 166
 solid base of t. 2285: 171
 vortex of his t. 2285: 176
 Temperament font la vertu
 des femmes 2285: 181
 Temperance 2285: 186
 and labor true physicians 2285: 191
 ask God for t. 2285: 196
 be rein'd again to t. 2285: 201
 beset a t. 2285: 206
 controls our desires 2285: 211
 driven into t. 2285: 216
 guess what t. should be 2285: 221
 healthy by t. 2285: 226
 holy dictate of spare t. 2285: 231
 in pet of t. feed on pulse 2285: 236
 is a bridle of gold 2285: 241
 is the regimen for all 2285: 246
 moderation in good things 2285: 251
 nurse of chastity 2285: 256
 reason over passion 2285: 261
 Temperance et travail deux
 vrais medecins 2285: 266
 Temperantia: preteritum
 dis voluptatibus cor-
 ruptis 2285: 271
 rationis in libidine 2285: 276
 Temperate in every place 2285: 281
 in love and wine 2285: 286
 lovely and more t. 2285: 291
 Temperatures differ 2285: 296
 Temper: bad t. surely
 different t. run 2285: 301
 lose t. in defending taste 2285: 306
 Temper: after t. come
 calms 2285: 311
 dropping fire 2285: 316
 foretells a t. 2285: 321
 in a glass of water 2285: 326
 in a teapot 2285: 331
 poetical t. arises 2285: 336
 windy t. of my heart 2285: 341
 Temper-toss'd, eulla ripp'd 2285: 346
 Temper-toss: it shall be t. 2285: 351
 Temperata: poetica surrit t. 2285: 356
 quo me erit 2285: 361
 Temperata: looks on t. 2285: 366
 on his naked head 2285: 371
 when scolding winds 2285: 376
 when t. tear the main 2285: 381
 where t. never best 2285: 386
 whole round 2285: 391
 Temper: dans un vert
 2285: 396
 Tempus: spectrum t. arena 2285: 401

Temple: favored t. humble
 heart 2285: 406
 good, a holy place 2285: 411
 half as old as Time 2285: 416
 near t. insult the god 2285: 421
 no sooner is a t. built to God 2285: 426
 not made with hands 2285: 431
 nothing till in such t. 2285: 436
 of art built of words 2285: 441
 of fame 2285: 446
 of fame on grave 2285: 451
 of great men 2285: 456
 of silence, reconciliation 2285: 461
 of virtue was able 2285: 466
 she's a t. saved by birth 2285: 471
 that t., thy fair mind 2285: 476
 there is t., in ruin stands 2285: 481
 where a God may dwell 2285: 486
 where men go to weep 2285: 491
 where's the need of t. 2285: 496
 Temple Bar to Aldgate
 Street 2285: 501
 Temple-walls to shut them in 2285: 506
 Temples ascend the skies 2285: 511
 crumble to dust 2285: 516
 gray t. at twenty 2285: 521
 grew as the grass 2285: 526
 in one's own break 2285: 531
 mortal t. of a king 2285: 536
 of God abounding in riches 2285: 541
 of the Holy Ghost 2285: 546
 serene t. of the wise 2285: 551
 talk not of t. 2285: 556
 throbs, pulses boil 2285: 561
 while sacred t. burn 2285: 566
 Temp: perdit t. a chi pi 2285: 571
 Tempus: adiduo laboratur
 t. motu 2285: 576
 consumere longa loquendo
 t. 2285: 581
 mutantur 2285: 586
 O t. O mores 2285: 591
 perit precando 2285: 596
 si fuerit nubila, solus eris 2285: 601
 stare pulvis adeo proce-
 dunt t. 2285: 606
 tarde t. norando fallat 2285: 611
 vocis et silentii t. 2285: 616
 Tempus: ex t. 2285: 621
 Tempus: parca t. 2285: 626
 Tempus: medicina facit 2285: 631
 quicquid transit t. perit 2285: 636
 respice celeritatem t. 2285: 641
 velocitas t. 2285: 646
 Tempus: bon t. si malheu-
 reux 2285: 651
 c'était le bon t. 2285: 656
 fait passer l'amour 2285: 661
 fait et nous trahit 2285: 666
 le mieux employé 2285: 671
 laissez le t. passer 2285: 676
 perdu mon t. et mon labor 2285: 681
 souverain medecin 2285: 686
 Temp: not a desperate man 2285: 691
 the dark abyss 2285: 696
 Temporalis via est 2285: 701
 Temporalis: aut non h. aut
 perire 2285: 706
 Temptation 2285: 711
 above t. in low estate 2285: 716
 comes in first ray colours 2285: 721
 lead us not into t. 2285: 726
 let us not lose heart in t. 2285: 731
 man that endureth t. 2285: 736
 never resist t. 2285: 741
 resist everything except t. 2285: 746
 safe from t. 2285: 751
 strength to yield to 2285: 756
 strong t. and the need 2285: 761
 that doth lead us on 2285: 766
 that way going to t. 2285: 771
 that ye enter not into t. 2285: 776
 to get rid of t. yield 2285: 781
 to have tricked t. 2285: 786
 to me too much 2285: 791
 tries a just man 2285: 796
 why comes t. but for man 2285: 801
 ye're sibilis one t. 2285: 806
 Temptations hart not 2285: 811
 not good to be without t. 2285: 816

Temptations, continued 2285: 821
 of today 2285: 826
 to belong to other nations 2285: 831
 were strong t. planted 2285: 836
 Tempted: no man t. 2285: 841
 one of the t. 2285: 846
 Tempter or the tempted 2285: 851
 saw his time 2285: 856
 so glow'd the t. 2285: 861
 subtlest t. smoothest style 2285: 866
 Tempt by making rich 2285: 871
 your wandering eyes 2285: 876
 Tempus shire tibi est 2285: 881
 Equo stat t. 2285: 886
 breve et inoperabile t. 2285: 891
 da t. ac spiritum tibi 2285: 896
 edax rerum 2285: 901
 erit 2285: 906
 fugit inoperabile t. 2285: 911
 in agrorum cultu dulces 2285: 916
 ipse mortis t. indignus 2285: 921
 nec preteritum t. reuertitur 2285: 926
 omnia revelat 2285: 931
 perditum non reddit t. 2285: 936
 quod bonum t. in re mala 2285: 941
 qui t. accepit 2285: 946
 quod antecedit t. 2285: 951
 tunc brevis felicitas 2285: 956
 tantum nostrum est 2285: 961
 venit ineluctabile t. 2285: 966
 Ten struck the church clock 2285: 971
 Upper T. 2285: 976
 Ten Commandments: where
 there aren't no T. C. 2285: 981
 will not budge 2285: 986
 Ten-to-one in seat 2285: 991
 Tenants of life's middle
 state 2285: 996
 we are but t. 2285: 1001
 Tend him, nurse him, mend
 him 2285: 1006
 Tendence: touch'd by her t. 2285: 1011
 Tendancy: stream of t. 2285: 1016
 Tender as woman 2285: 1021
 for another's pain 2285: 1026
 so t., yet so true 2285: 1031
 Tender-handed stroke a nettie 2285: 1036
 Tender-hearted does not be-
 come a sword 2285: 1041
 Tenderness best quality in
 men 2285: 1046
 tunc fantastic t. 2285: 1051
 repose of passion 2285: 1056
 Tendresse repos de la passion 2285: 1061
 Tement: clayey t. 2285: 1066
 of clay 2285: 1071
 Tenuis, uncorrupt 2285: 1076
 Tenuis same at last 2285: 1081
 Tenuitones facinus 2285: 1086
 Tennis: faith they have in 2285: 1091
 Tennis-ball: stuffed t. 2285: 1096
 Tennis-court: in that vast 2285: 1101
 Tennisball. Alfred 2285: 1106
 Tenor: noisiness t. of way 2285: 1111
 Tenor: set up the present t. 2285: 1116
 Tent: guarded t. 2285: 1121
 have struck Heaven's t. 2285: 1126
 is struck 2285: 1131
 let the t. be struck 2285: 1136
 low green t. 2285: 1141
 nightly pitch my moving t. 2285: 1146
 pitched'th' golden t. 2285: 1151
 stands in a garden 2285: 1156
 that little t. of blue 2285: 1161
 to live in a t. 2285: 1166
 when I have folded up t. 2285: 1171
 whose curtain never out
 ward wings 2285: 1176
 Tentos: aut nunquam t. aut
 perire 2285: 1181
 Tents and starry skies 2285: 1186
 dwell in t. below 2285: 1191
 said their t. like the Arden growth
 of wickedness 2285: 1196
 Tenui cunam medicamentum
 arena 2285: 1201
 Tentatio: tunc aut hunc 2285: 1206
 Tent: measure the t. 2285: 1211
 Tent: set by and by 2285: 1216

Term: third consecutive t. 2860: 2
 Termination: terrible as t. 2894: 2
 Terminum: spectare vite t. 421:14
 Termis: define your t. 448:16
 fair t. and villain's mind 205:16
 litigious t. 1092:10
 sweetest t. 445:9
 too deep for me 1423: 3
 Terpsichore: a maid 301:11
 governs the emotions 800:11
 Terra incognita 874:11
 malus homines 584: 1
 quando t. ster facere possit 179:12
 qui facit in t. 621: 3
 sit super omnia levis 406:12
 sit tibi t. levis 406:12
 Terram: ex albo prucl t.
 conspuent 1779: 6
 Terras omnes t. vine matuca
 aperunt 2009:15
 quid t. who carentes 2031: 7
 Terret: qui t., plus ipse 657:10
 Terribilis: multus t. caveto
 multum 657: 8
 Terrible as a meteor 671:12
 as an army with banners 2112: 8
 to many, beware of many 657: 8
Terror
See also Fear
 causes real misery 656:18
 closes ears of mind 656:17
 death armed with new t. 159:12
 griet t. 386: 6
 haunts the guilty mind 844:20
 in her tier 1813:13
 no t. in your threats 1097: 3
 of the Roman name 1736:12
 one aspect of t. 462:10
 only rules by t. 1751: 3
 paralyzing t. 345: 3
 to the soul of Richard 386: 6
 where t. stalks 1587: 5
 Terror: major ignotum:
 rerum t. 2043: 8
 Terrore nominis Romani 1736:12
 Terrors of living, not the
 dead 351:18
 of the earth 1731:16
 of the union 1760:14
 one of new t. of death 119:12
 sudden t. 655: 6
 the king of t. 386: 6
 Terrium quid 1545: 1
 Tertullian: rule of faith 1172:14
 Test: bring me to the t. 1233: 3
 made of my metal 2247: 6
 no religious t. 1550: 9
 of a first-rate work 129:12
 of a vocation 106:10
 of civilization 277:12
 of ridicule 1725: 7
 of success simple 1930:10
 of the heart is trouble 1854: 3
 of the poet is love 1549: 2
 to man, promise this t. 1891: 9
 Testa: imbuta recens 1796: 3
 pallida t. 522: 8
 servabit odorem T. diu 1746: 1
 Testament: New T. a
 Paulist 1759: 4
 of bleeding war 2113: 3
 of noble-ending love 307:12
 Old T. tribal 118:16
 purple t. of bleeding war 2113: 3
 thou makest t. t. 1562:14
 Testament: quod vidimus t. 1055: 5
 Tester I'll have in pouch 1336:12
 Testes: superos contemneret t. 844: 7
 Testify that we have seen 1055: 5
 Testimonies are my medi-
 cation 2066:11
 Testimony against them 1632:16
 like an arrow 971: 4
 of a good conscience 301: 6
 pitch t. out of window 1026:16
 to the law and t. 1066:16
 Testudo: grata t. Jovia 3368: 6
 Testy: old men are t. 341: 1
 Tetchy and wayward 122: 3
 Tête: faire tomber la t. 621: 3

Tetegit non ornavit 536:16
 Teucer: a leader 1095: 1
 Teufel ist ein Egoist 441:12
 Texas and Hell 491: 6
 Text: approve it with a t. 1093: 3
 fools make the t. 1691:12
 holy t. of pike and gun 1589: 2
 fugues not them 691:12
 many a holy t. 1094: 1
 neat rivulet of t. 190: 4
 old, orator too green 1439: 2
 one unquestioned t. 790:14
 read every t. and gloss over 1499:13
 that looks a little blot 1910: 4
 will suit any sermon 1505: 4
 you are now out of your t. 609: 1
 Texts in their favor 1091: 2
 so much the worse for the t. 1601: 2
 Texture: liquid t. 1995: 1
 Thackeray flattered aristoc-
 racy 1846:17
 Thalatta: Thalatta 28: 8
 Thalia: rejoices in comedy 800:11
 Thameas, The 1683: 1
 grown with weeds 1749: 3
 set fire to the T. 667: 8
 sweet T., run softly 1272: 9
 what my T. affords 1670: 7
 with no allying T. 355:13
 That: always I, we God
 theoric 825: 7
 heaven, fasting 1193:15
 me no thanks 825: 7
 the God I know to be 1802: 9
 thee for that word 2220: 9
 whatever gods may be 1892: 9
 you for nothing 824: 4
 Thanked: not t., t. enough 824: 7
 Thankful for what ye have
 not 825: 7
 Thankfulness of heart 1081:16
 Thanks are justly due 824:13
 as his a king 824:10
 exchequer of the poor 825:15
 glad he t. God 824: 2
 give as one near death 824:19
 I'll flow in t. 825: 7
 in everything give t. 825: 7
 in part of thy deserts 1710: 3
 late t. ever best 823:16
 not forthcoming 775: 6
 of millions yet to be 827: 3
 old t. old thoughts 421:13
 small t. for my labour 1062:22
 small t. market price 1813:3
 take the t. of a boy 792:11
 to give t. is good 395:16
 unto the harvest Lord 1951:13
Thanksgiving Day 1983: 1
 Thanksgiving doth invite 824: 9
 preserved from the Puritans 1658:22
 to the vine 2156: 8
 Thanksgivings for the gold
 an hour 1984: 2
 That that is 1643: 6
 That allea, nichta Rishm 1716: 9
 That: sheltered by t. 1571:18
 Thaten: nur T. geben Starke 423:21
 Thaw: if there comes a t. 1906: 9
 Theatre
See also Stage
 everybody has his own t. 9:10
 for diverting representa-
 tion 1911:11
 is the House of Life 1123:10
 of everlasting generations 1458:14
 of statelst view 1037:14
 Théâtre des ris 141:13
 Theban: this same learned
 t. 1963: 8
 Thebes, or Pelopis line 1045:17
 Thee: neither with t. nor
 without 237: 4
 Theft: great t. who robs
 self 1985:13
 to home must hang 1987: 2
 Theism: atheism last word
 of t. 113:16
 Theme: be t. and hearing
 ever 314: 1

Theme, *continued*
 give me 1531: 4
 glad diviner's t. 1893: 3
 lioner's t. but a dream 921: 6
 my t. my inspiration 7951: 1
 no such thing as dirty t. 252: 7
 Themas: ignoble t. 1345: 1
 of war 2310: 1
 strain colonial t. 1880: 1
 Themaselves: kept to t. 561:17
 pass t. by 2030:14
 Theodore, in the reign of T. 1741:10
 with all thy faults 1741:11
 Theologian: up comes a t. 1604: 4
 Theologic wars 1984:17
 Theologie ist Anthropologie 1984: 9
 Theologies: village t. 1984: 6
Theology 1984: 1
 attempt to explain a sub-
 ject 1984:10
 cure for false t. mother-
 wit 1984: 7
 get t. out of education 1984:11
 into t. a human spirit 1985: 3
 sent worst to heaven 1984:11
 stringent t. 531: 3
 vexed me ten score times 1984:12
 Theorem: big perilous t. 314: 1
 Theoric: bonkish t. 1902: 3
 Theoric: your ist side T. 1161: 1
 Theores: all t. are gray 1143: 1
 cramm'd with t. 2194:12
 frigid t. 43: 1
 Theory: condition, not a t. 1965: 3
 over practice 43:22
 possession for life 951: 2
 There: here and t. 971:10
 I'll never go t. any more 2280: 1
 over t. 2284: 1
 we'd both been t. before 2282: 3
 Thermometers: friends are 735:20
 Thermopylae: pass of T. 900: 2
 to make a new T. 830: 1
 Therapist to Hercules 1551: 7
 Theatrus stultis in lingua
 stultus 2084: 6
 Thebus: went to hell 2127: 3
 Thebias, first professor 1141: 1
 Theby, image of eternity 579: 7
 in the lap of T. 1940: 9
 They: everyone else is t. 707: 4
 may, let them say 1760:10
 terrible family, They 1760:10
Thick: through t. and
 thin 1528:11 1639:12
 Thick-and-thinnit 1554: 3
Thief: bankrupt t. 342: 7
 call one t., he will steal 1085:20
 each thing's a t. 1987: 1
 hang t. when young 1986:11
 if t. has no opportunity 1985: 5
 impudent t. who died upon
 the cross 462:14
 in what watch t. would
 come 1986:16
 knows a t. 1985:16
 myself, know tracks of t. 1985: 9
 of venison keep forest 1985:12
 once t. ever in danger 1985:14
 one t. knoweth another 1985:10
 sacrilegious t. 1986:12
 said last word to Christ 1985: 7
 save a t. from gallows 1987: 3
 seek for t. robbed 1980: 7
 set t. to catch t. 1985:12
 so climb this first t. 1392: 1
 steal from himself 1985:13
 whether you're honest or t. 1091:12
 who drank a pot of beer 851:11
Thevery: example you wish
 to 1987: 1
 petty, picking t. 1985: 8
Thieves: all not a dogs bark
 at 1985: 4
 are hangers made 342:11
 to home must hang 1987:20
 at t. I back 4721:13
 big t. lead away little 833:17
 do not break through 885:10
 fell among t. 1986: 6

Thieves, continued

for robbery authority1021: 9
great t. bang little ones1086:10
honest to one's another1085:11
never roguish among selves1085:11
receiver, stealer look t.1086: 9
when t. cannot be true1085:11
when t. fall out1085:11
Thieving1985
Thigh: smote them hip and t.1033: 6
Thimble: wooed wench with
silver t.2212: 5
This as Banbury cheese1042:12
red line1863: 6
Thine: only call me t.1321:16
what is t. is mine1720:10
what is t. own hold1560: 2
Thine: empty t. that they
would wish to be1376: 8
face the gaily t.327: 3
good-conceited1078:11
am the t. I was151: 3
I had a t. to say1892:15
I have done one braver t.1331: 9
I was born to t.423:18
If it isn't one t., toiler1116: 4
never says a fool-h t.1244: 7
no evil t. that walks by
night1246:12
no great t. done by great
effort1813:18
no new t. under the sun1411:11
no the t. I should be1948: 3
of beauty is a joy for ever135:20
of shreds and patches
.....1019:11
of temperance not of art1978:15
one rich t. that morn1744:16
passive t.230: 7
poor little fluttering t.1893: 9
saved some trifling t.1296: 5
that fills me with wonder1223: 1
that hath been1413:11
the one inexorable t.430: 8
weak churchyard t.281: 3
wee t. makes us think222: 7
Things: aggregate of little ones
all earthly t. above227: 4
all t. are changed1301: 6
all t. have their place1564:18
all t. look older351: 7
all t. must change231: 6
all t. taken from us2209:12
all t. to all men1213:13
all t. to one man1242:13
all t. touch'd with Melan-
choly1291: 3
all t. work together for good700:19
ancient and holy t. fade1240: 7
and actions what they are302:14
are in the saddle1229:13
are sons of heaven1229:13
are t. what they seem2095: 5
are where t. are643: 6
better t. to say1161:13
brave transitory t.1261:15
breed thoughts1991: 7
change them to the contrary2312: 7
curious and unfamiliar182: 9
day of small t.2040:10
despise small t.1241:13
determined t. to destiny440: 1
dishonest t. have bitter
rivers2033:14
do not happen205: 7
done without example426: 1
dying t. turn to West1311: 4
either are what they appear88: 3
eternal fitness of t.1440:14
first made, then words2218: 3
hard t. by easy means447:18
his best t. done in a mo-
ment1315: 7
how many t. I do without122: 3
I have been all t.417: 3
I put away childish t.251: 7
I'll not had bad success751: 2
impossible of attainment1970:15
in the breast455:10
it may annihilate865: 9

Things, continued

less dreadful than seem87: 7
little t. affect little minds2042:10
little t. go leavening2040:18
little t. great to little man2042:10
little t. on little wings2039:13
make vile t. precious1303:15
man's best t. are nearest him463: 7
more t. in heaven and earth146:18
my liberal t. shall he stand1545: 3
not what they seem1121:14
of to-day425:12
old, unhappy, far-off t.1459:10
order t. better in France720: 4
precious t. are free1826:16
refuse to be trifled with1083:15
render unto God the t. that
are God's2121:15
seldom what they seem186:12
show t. as they are216:12
standing thus unknown1372:14
that are379: 2
that are lovely134: 8
that are most excellent454: 1
that didn't occur2043: 5
that little children suffer253:12
that ne'er were, nor are1216: 8
three t. are ever silent1825: 3
vilest t. become them-
selves2076:16
we do not need to buy1826:16
what they appear to be88: 4
whatsoever t. are honest2090:10
when t. are small1927: 8
which I have seen2121:16
which I regret1687:18
wan are done444:12
won't you let me help you t.2041: 6
Think according to nature355:12
all to myself I t. of you1296:15
all you speak1900:18
alone, all places friendly1994:19
amially-disposed, I don't
t.1590:11
and ne'er divulge mind455:18
as wise men do1903:12
bad form to t.95:13
can because they t. they can1124
don't t. foolishly1046:18
for two minutes together1996: 3
for yourselves2276
noble privilege to t.1108:19
him so, because I t. him so4203: 6
how few t. justly1956: 3
how many never t.1946: 1
I t., therefore I am1991:14
in fashion of period1420: 6
in the morning369:14
lawful to t. what you
wished1903: 4
learn to t. imperially070: 5
less t., more talk1964: 0
likely, mister1049: 8
more, act less1992:10
much, speak little1993:17
nobler privilege to t.1108:19
none but dull rogues t.1996: 6
not I am what I appear85: 2
not what people t.306:13
of myself looking at you708:10
of things we used to do1296:15
on him that's far awa2115
on these impossible484:10
one thing, another tell420:10
so because others t. so1060: 5
so brainickly of things1996:14
that dares not speak1993:15
that you mightn't1242: 1
thinking me t. for self1429: 1
those who greatly t.1715:14
those who t. must govern814: 2
those who t. nobly noble1407: 7
till I weary of thinking1990:11
to be happy2167: 3
to t. and to feel1798: 2
to t. is to act7120
to t. to converse with self1986:15
today, speak tomorrow1993:13
too little, talk too much1964: 9

Think, continued

truly and thy thoughts2037: 4
unless you can t. when
the song is done1172: 4
twice before you speak1901: 3
we t. as others t.1498:19
what do you yourself t.1861:13
what is true1726:10
what people t. other peo-
ple t.1490: 7
what thoughts were best1995:12
what we t., we feel660:20
what you t. makes world1992: 2
what you t. of yourself1789: 4
when t. I must speak2109:11
without confusion clearly1350: 7
would it were not as I t.2107: 7
you would t. otherwise1427:10
Thinker: arrival of a t.1994:11
God lets loose a t.1904:11
no t. with memory too
good1893: 3
profound t. suspects1992:17
thought of mathematical t.2067:19
Thinkers help others think1989: 5
Thinketh as a man t., so is
she2066:15
as he t. in his heart, so is
he1991:18
Thinking: avoid real labor
of t.1996: 1
do not trace yourself with t.148: 3
hardest work there is1996: 2
he's t. upon nothing222: 3
high t.1136: 5
idle waste of thought1996:15
leave off t. cause of errors373:12
makes it so1992:12
men suffer from t.1996:16
moment's t. hour in words1994:12
never thought of t. for my-
self1542:18
of the old un943:17
paid it off with t.1992:19
right and meaning well1351: 5
thoughts after thee793:10
too much t. to have thought1996:12
troublesome effort of t.1995:17
'twas her t. of others1025: 5
what is little one t. about141: 3
what to say1996: 6
where we ought to feel1324:10
Thinking are below moon1993:12
speak to me as to thy t.1993:12
Thinks amiss concludes
worse1996: 9
as a man t.1992:17
best man t. for self1428:21
everybody t., nobody says1992:18
he t. too much648: 1
like a Tory1454:14
most interesting thoughts1994:18
not well that t. not again1993: 9
says what honestly t.1980:17
what a baby t.1211: 3
what man t. in spirit1989:15
who t., must mourn164: 1
Thinner: if you wish to
grow t.518:19
Thirst1087
and a man can raise a t.813:14
comes with drinking493: 6
cup in hand1997:14
departs with drinking89:13
dry t. burns the throat1987:11
dry t. of humor147: 2
for fame645:20
for fruit of flowers1996:10
for gold, beggar's vice802: 2
go not to pot for every t.1987:10
greater is t. for fame than
for virtue625:10
be slaked at brook188:15
master L., master health1987:13
no wine so wonderful as t.1987:13
of greatness118: 6
of praise48:16
pines with t. amidst waves1987:11
scorches in the breath1987: 7
slaked t. at wells of thought184: 1

Thirst, *continued*
 that from soul doth rise 601: 7
 to know and understand .454: 1
 worst of human pangs .873: 9
 Thirsty drink in silence .1987: 17
 to bed t., rise healthy .873: 1
 when t. fools would faint
 have drink .1987: 16
 Thirsty: at t. suspects self fool 699: 14
 vents every rose .1051: 6
 wrong side of t. .41: 9
 Thirsty-five: life declines
 from t. .41: 2
 Thirsty-three: age fatal to
 revolutionists .165: 6
 nothing except t. .1051: 6
 Thistle kissed Peter .1051: 15
 Thistle betrays niggard
 earth .1768: 3
 burn-grain t. .2130: 3
 is a lettuce .1111: 12
 thou to the Rose, the T. 874: 4
 Thistle's purple bonnet .584: 1
 Thistles, beckons, burn .2130: 3
 Thomas, because thou hast
 seen me .151: 14
 doubting T. .151: 14
 William, pretty names .1376: 18
 Thoreau: crack the satiric t. 127: 15
 Thor: northern T. .1376: 1
 Thoreau, Henry David 1907
 Thorn for peril and amare
 for sin .1895: 9
 grasp me not, I have a t. 1744: 16
 he only asks a t. .215: 5
 her song-book making .1406: 7
 in editorial chair .1004: 13
 in the flesh .679: 14
 kindest crowned with t. .927: 12
 leaning on t. her chest .1405: 1
 never to pluck thee from t. 1744: 16
 no rose without t. .1744: 16
 no t., no throne .1444: 17
 of experience .593: 13
 often bears soft roses .1744: 9
 that scents evening gale .1192: 6
 with every rose .1744: 17
 withering on virgin t. .1415: 10
 without t. the rose .1744: 16
 Thornbit of Marriage .1276: 6
 Thorns and briars in his
 road .1885: 7
 barefoot plant not t. .1659: 8
 casting out the t. .1415: 10
 from many t. pluck one .583: 10
 gather t. for flowers .1036: 10
 gathering t. shake tree .2224: 10
 he spares when rose taken 1744: 16
 no t., no throne .1444: 17
 one gathers t. another roses 1906: 12
 cultivate the rose .1744: 16
 plants t. gathers roses .1709: 10
 repents on t. that sleeps on
 roses .1699: 12
 that in her bosom lodge 1906: 12
 which I have reaped .1709: 10
 which produce roses .247: 5
 Those that are without .1276: 15
 Thought .1988
 action but coursed t. .7: 4
 alone is eternal .1989: 12
 alters the world .1991: 10
 an act, in time a habit .845: 7
 ancestor of action .1992: 8
 and faith mightier .1992: 7
 as sage, felt as man .1994: 5
 as t. by t. is piled .1992: 5
 awhile the old t. retain .1415: 10
 be not rambling in t. .140: 16
 beautiful t., softly .1994: 5
 believe your own t. .758: 5
 bends beneath weight of t. 122: 10
 born in the open .1597: 12
 build up on t. .1994: 6
 by t. is piled .1992: 5
 by which men works all 1988: 9
 came like full-blown rose 1995: 9
 can wing its way .1992: 4
 cast of t. upon her face 140: 9
 child of action .393: 4

Thought, *continued*
 concealing t. in words .779: 18
 conscious utterance of t. 101: 11
 damning t. stuck in my 1007: 14
 deed and t. .425: 3
 deeper than speech .661: 1
 delicate t., that cannot .1450: 7
 demon T. .591: 11
 depends on stomach .1989: 17
 destroy'd by t. .1314: 10
 diseased putrid t. .662: 14
 divides right from wrong 1089: 10
 dost tease us out of t. .578: 16
 due to patient t. .1995: 2
 dwells by stream and sea 1989: 6
 erring t. not into evil .824: 10
 falls first on best minds 1988: 14
 first t. often best .1993: 5
 for the things of itself .2023: 5
 frank and free .1992: 16
 from the eye .1989: 15
 from the visions of night .481: 6
 gaseous ashes of thinking 1989: 4
 give color and form to t. 2459: 4
 God blesses generous t. 2229: 8
 grateful t. best prayer 1581: 19
 greatly t., nobly dared .1992: 12
 green t. in a green shade 1311: 10
 hath but one part wisdom 672: 17
 hath good legs .1992: 4
 he t. I t. he t. I slept .1051: 14
 heaven's second t. .2181: 5
 heretical defect of t. .115: 1
 his instant t. the poet spoke 1519: 10
 his t. rounded spheres .538: 7
 holy and good t. .1990: 21
 I should not have t. it .698: 3
 if T. and Love desert us 1523: 3
 impartial in t. .661: 13
 imprisoned from eternity .785: 4
 in fancy's maze mine mad 497: 5
 in sunshine t. found .1989: 6
 in t., no color but gold .1990: 20
 is free .1992: 16
 is not free .1993: 1
 is often original .1441: 12
 is speech, speech truth .1993: 20
 is fired of wanderer .615: 2
 key which unlocks world 1988: 11
 leapt out to wed with t. 1994: 2
 lights upon some happy t. 1989: 7
 like a pleasant t. .358: 14
 like passing t. she fled .1991: 2
 like t. threading a dream 1406: 14
 little t., sexton to world .700: 3
 load of t. not pay debt .2245: 5
 makes books serviceable .1670: 11
 makes everything fit .1988: 13
 makes hotter than fire .1992: 2
 may take him prisoner .1996: 8
 measure of life .1991: 15
 mock the grasp of t. .1990: 13
 must tell at once .1661: 9
 naught is worth a t. .1996: 13
 nefarious t. .1661: 10
 never a t. of sorrow .2262: 4
 never did moral t. occur 1346: 2
 no t., without phosphorus 1989: 9
 Northern t., slow and dur-
 able .1988: 6
 not avow openly .140: 15
 nothing so solid as t. .1988: 14
 O. lift one t. in prayer .253: 10
 of our past years .1294: 17
 of tender happiness betray 230: 13
 offend from want of t. .1426: 1
 often bolder than speech 1993: 14
 old t. retain .303: 11
 once awakened .1990: 10
 one sweetly solemn t. .887: 11
 one t. fills immensity .1990: 6
 one t. includes all t. .1988: 10
 one t. of thee .1228: 4
 out of darkness grows .1550: 3
 own the same electric t. .58: 3
 packing t. close .1995: 3
 pale cast of t. .302: 7
 penetrate man's secret t. .816: 5
 perish that t. .1990: 11
 process by which ends .1990: 1

Thought, *continued*
 property of him .1907: 3
 put no trust in any t. .1997: 12
 rear the tender t. .1970: 6
 roaming in t. over Universe 512: 8
 Roman t. hath struck him 1995: 9
 sailing high seas of t. .1996: 7
 seed of action .1992: 8
 sessions of sweet silent t. 1295: 10
 saxon to all the world .709: 4
 slave of life .1991: 19
 so once, now I know it .1115: 15
 soul of act .1992: 8
 stark-naked t. .1990: 8
 starts from feeling .1992: 9
 still and serious t. .1993: 16
 surpassed the meter .991: 16
 take no t. for the morrow 2023: 5
 take no t. for your life .530: 13
 takes man out of servitude 1991: 21
 teach high t. .1206: 16
 that gleams .1519: 4
 the same electric t. .58: 3
 think naught worth a t. .1996: 13
 though old the t. .1507: 5
 to fly that tyrant, t. .1101: 1
 to raise L. touch heart .2453: 7
 to rear the tender t. .1970: 6
 to this t. I hold .725: 9
 too busy for my peace .1991: 13
 too weak to be expressed 1991: 8
 unpropounded t. .1993: 21
 use t. to justify wrong .1992: 5
 valuable as it is genera-
 tive .1988: 7
 voyaging through seas of
 t. alone .1400: 4
 weigh the t. that from
 the mind .2168: 4
 what each makes it .1972: 8
 what off was t., but never 2171: 15
 which of you with taking t. 1996: 10
 which saddens .1994: 6
 who fathoms the eternal
 t. .797: 15
 who would have t. it .698: 3
 wide as human t. .101: 4
 will not pay debt .1118: 6
 without learning perilous 1997: 15
 work of brain and nerve 1996: 5
 worth more than money 1990: 19
 want to t. as in a veil 1995: 14
 wrong'd t. .1991: 10
 Thought's dominions .96: 8
 Thoughts above his falcon's
 pitch .1668: 7
 above their station .110: 5
 abstruse and mystic t. .1927: 6
 accept my t. for thanks .864: 4
 accompanied with noble t. 1990: 16
 according to inclinations .1988: 5
 all t., all passions .1188: 10
 are your own .1990: 18
 begin to have bloody t. .1995: 9
 bend toward France .1730: 1
 best t. weak fortifications 2190: 5
 bloody t. .1713: 19
 born for immortality .1995: 15
 breathe vengeance .2204: 2
 canker of ambitious t. .301: 2
 cause long parentheses 1990: 9
 childish t., like flowers .2124: 8
 close, countenance loose 1991: 17
 command t., command ac-
 tions .1991: 10
 concealing t. in words .779: 18
 congenial to verse .2312: 6
 crown my t. with acts .1993: 13
 differing not in shape .1991: 1
 dive, t. down to my soul 1991: 5
 drive dead t. over uni-
 verse .1518: 14
 evil t. .1684: 4
 finds our t. from home 1997: 12
 first t., better than second 1995: 10
 first t. not always best .1993: 5
 fix our t. elsewhere .1994: 16
 free from toll .1992: 15
 free t. for a throne .736: 4
 from visions of night .481: 6

Thoughts, continued

give thy t. no tongue1903:12
 give worst t. worst words1903:21
 glance quick as lightning1903:20
 go blowing fire th. them1901:1
 good t. do not perish1909:12
 great t. become great acts1904:11
 great t. great feelings1909:8
 great t. hallow labor1906:9
 great t. in crude verse1524:12
 great t. heed no trumpet1900:1
 had rest in heaven1590:8
 have a high aim1909:5
 have no depraved t.1909:13
 hide not thy t.1917:6
 high-erected t.1909:5
 his dunghill t.1905:14
 his t. were heaving1209:9
 hit roofs of palaces1901:1
 how many noble t.2012:4
 I have such sweet t.1413:16
 in a flower bell smiled1904:20
 in black and white2051:12
 in t. more elevate1900:11
 legible in the eye1600:12
 like rose-leaves scattered1911:9
 link'd by hidden chain1900:13
 lo, my t. of white1150:11
 make not t. prison1909:14
 might have good end1909:12
 mightier than strength1902:6
 moan from soul of the pine1904:20
 my recollection t.1240:10
 my t. are my companions1900:16
 my t. are not your t.1900:16
 my t. remain below1535:11
 naked t. that were about1905:4
 new t. thrilled dead bones1905:4
 o' hygiene years1205:5
 of Christ, the living bread1900:6
 of God borne inward1905:6
 of God pause but for mo-
 ment1785:4
 of happier years1907:13
 of mortality corporal1545:13
 of the best minds1900:5
 of youth are long, long t.1906:5
 old thanks, old t.1413:13
 on hospitable t. intent1932:9
 only conceivable prosper-
 ity1909:1
 our t. are our own1902:16
 our t. are ours1644:7
 over-bury t.1904:2
 perplexing t.1113:9
 pious t. as harbingers1281:10
 pleasant t. bring sad t.1905:16
 responsible for evil t.1584:18
 rule the world1901:22
 second t. are wisest1909:7
 second t. often worst1909:11
 select most nutritive t.1252:1
 shut up want air1900:2
 slaughterous t.1657:10
 so all unlike each other1904:12
 so sudden, that they seem1692:2
 sober and second t.1903:8
 solicit not thy t.1900:5
 sow t., reap actions1495:8
 strange t., strange deeds1915:14
 talent to conceal my t.216:14
 that arise in me1905:13
 that ascend like angels1905:11
 that breathe1634:4
 that dwell in great men1501:4
 that have terried in mind1909:7
 that mould the age1902:3
 that savour of content1910:7
 that shall not die1904:16
 that thick my blood1902:2
 that wander eternally1361:10
 that will glad thee or three1231:7
 their own t. sublime1900:12
 then feed on t.1240:7
 to memory debt1240:7
 to nobler meditations1240:7
 toll-free, not toll-free1909:14
 too deep for tears1687:5
 too deep to be expressed1909:12
 transcended our dreams1905:15

Thoughts, continued

undying t., bear1900:24
 unexpressed felt back dead1905:3
 united t. and counsels1906:2
 unthought t. most valuable1900:7
 untrained t. do seldom1909:16
 unthought-like t.1909:7
 vagrant as the wind1240:6
 were always downward
 bent1237:11
 were of another world1904:7
 when dark t.1904:12
 whirled like potter's wheel1901:4
 white t. stand luminous1840:4
 who knows t. of child1903:2
 whose very sweetness1360:7
 worse than we are1900:15
 Thousands at his bidding
 speed1901:11
 Thracian dog: Zeus1344:4
 Thraldom: single t.1413:12
 Thrall: Mrs. T.1013:1
 Thrall in person free in
 soul1840:10
 Thread: hang by slender t.230:13
 of his verbiage1901:9
 of human life1124:13
 of life we spin1891:11
 of life would be dark1730:8
 of my days1133:6
 of our life is spun1134:5
 pluck one t. web ye mar1901:1
 shot through with golden t.2038:6
 weave their t. with bones123:10
 which holds them together1668:2
 Threadbare topics of half
 wits1913:4
 Threadbare topics of half
 wits1913:4
 Threads of life are twisted1126:8
 silver t. among gold1907:7
 turn to cards1645:8
 Threat1906
 Threaten the threat'ner177:20
 with death unlawful1807:3
 Threatened folk live long1907:2
 more t. than strikes1907:2
 Threateners do not fight1906:22
 Threatens many1906:2
 while he quakes1906:22
 Threats: man does not die
 of t.1907:2
 to freemen, t. impotent1907:21
 to us t. is womanish1906:20
 with wind of airy t.1906:25
 without power1906:18
 Three bear record in heaven1911:11
 can make planets sing1202:5
 is a crowd1287:4
 is company, two none1285:3
 is trimpery1287:4
 men riding together1203:8
 not fewer than t.1450:13
 number t. fortunate1227:3
 sheets in the wind1493:6
 that never quit the chase1643:17
 things t. are needful1904:3
 we t. meet again1280:11
 with a new song's measure1902:8
 Three per cents: simplicity164:17
 Three-and-thirty: I have
 dragged to t.165:6
 Thresher of the wheat1387:6
 Threshold high enough1913:12
 Thrice he assay'd1907:7
 is he arm'd1900:14
 slew the slain131:12
 Thrice-blessed1278:8
 Thrift1907
 base respects of t.1279:12
 Horatio1906:5
 I am about t.1214:3
 may follow fawning1677:10
 phlo-o-pher's stone1907:10
 waxes thin1598:5
 when t. and you fell1907:15
 when t. is in the town1615:2
 Thrifty and thoughtful of
 others1900:2
 Thrill: into t. and shine1909:9
 of a happy voice1907:14

Thell, continued

of life along her heel1814:4
 one electric t.1903:1
 Thrive rise at five1729:3
 Thriven: none t. upon dream1481:12
 Throat: brazen t. of war1474:7
 cut his t.1903:12
 cut your t. for own sake1217:3
 if down his t. a man1469:4
 in t. give the lie1113:12
 lofty and shrill-sounding t.1901:6
 open sepulchre1671:3
 open thy t. to wine1260:1
 put a knife to thy t.1901:8
 they cut his t.1300:9
 Throats: begin sitting t.1901:12
 nor cut each other's t.1811:10
 richest of all singing t.169:12
 wash t. before eyes1631:7
 Throbbings and burnings1209:7
 Throe: never grudge the t.115:19
 simulate a t.1903:1
 Throns1908
 any t. except t. of grace1908:12
 beat upward to God's t.148:12
 but gilded wood1900:2
 a circle has t. rejoicing176:14
 doubtful t. ice1900:4
 her-wheel'd t.1907:14
 Great White T. of God1385:1
 beads bow around a t.1907:6
 here is my t.1287:9
 in mercy t. established1909:1
 in the spirits of men1057:3
 legs of t., plough and har1906:16
 living T. sapphire blaze1205:11
 loathing around the t.1741:11
 nearer the great white t.1831:12
 no brother near the t.1318:1
 no t. without thorn1900:4
 of bayonets1207:6
 of Denmark1821:19
 of Mammion grey1237:7
 of royal state1444:15
 of the invincible1773:4
 power behind the t.1907:2
 royal t. of kings1550:1
 something behind t.1909:3
 through slaughter to a t.1906:17
 too hot to hold her1695:12
 Thrones, Dominations,
 Principedoms1612
 hold all t. in scorn1206:1
 sink to dust1419:12
 who shall talk of t.1917:9
 Throng: one of a restless t.1240:13
 Throats: whistles sweet1909:16
 Throat's
 See also Throat
 bow his t. sings1900:1
 sing clear, O t.1909:16
 with his note so true1909:16
 Throat: greater from weaker1731:1
 him down, McCloskey1289:9
 within a stone's t.1249:4
 Thrummed: ne'er so t.1225:7
 Thruash1900
 aged t. frail, gaunt1909:12
 blow softly, t.1909:20
 enraptured t.1715:6
 God's poet1909:9
 hark to the brown t.1900:2
 Hermit T.1909:16
 only a t. could sing1907:2
 rarely pipes mounted t.1900:1
 sing on, dear T.1909:9
 sing, sing on, O t.1909:12
 that never spoke1909:3
 that sings loud1900:2
 Thrushest: I question not if
 t. sing1906:6
 Thrust: madman's t.1232:8
 Thud: dull and sickening1643:3
 Thugery: Glasgow t.1902:9
 Thule: there was king of1902:12
 ultima t.1463:14
 ultimate rim T.1463:14
 Thumb: bite your t. at us1683:6
 biting t. to quick178:12
 he had t. of gold, parrot1904:9

Thumb, *continued*
 put t. unto his nose 1766: 8
 rule of t. 1750: 8a
 with t. turned 1750: 8a
 Thumbs between teeth 1750: 8
 by pricking of my t. 1750: 8
 sealed letters with their
 t. 1750: 8
 Thump her deary 1750: 8
 Thumps upon the back 1750: 8
 against to men 1750: 8
 at t. now no more t. start 1750: 8
 black as t. 1750: 8
 crumples the sky 1750: 8
 deep dread-bolted t. 1750: 8
 dreadful rattling t. 1750: 8
 dreadful organ-pipe 1750: 8
 hath but its clasp 1750: 8
 he was as rattling t. 1750: 8
 heard remote 1750: 8
 him who rules the t. 1750: 8
 idle t. in lifted hand 1750: 8
 if it t. as it did before 1750: 8
 is yet his voice 1750: 8
 laugh as I pass in t. 1750: 8
 leaps the live t. 1750: 8
 lofty peak smitten with t. 1750: 8
 loud roared dreadful t. 1750: 8
 new species of t. 1750: 8
 of captain and shouting 1750: 8
 of irrevocable wheels 1750: 8
 of my cannon 1750: 8
 of the footman's hand 1750: 8
 on the everlasting hills 1750: 8
 a peal of t. of life 1750: 8
 rumbles reluctant 1750: 8
 silent t. 1750: 8
 some hidden t. 1750: 8
 steal my t. 1750: 8
 such as seem'd shoutings 1750: 8
 such bursts of horrid t. 1750: 8
 such sweet t. 1750: 8
 tear with t. cheeks of air 1750: 8
 well-ruled barrels 1750: 8
 what is cause of t. 1750: 8
 when clouds in autumn
 crack 1750: 8
 winter's t. world's won-
 der 1750: 8
 with their caps and shouts 1750: 8
 Thunder's neighbor 1750: 8
 Thunder-cloud: hursting t. 1750: 8
 Thunder-harp of pines 1750: 8
 Thunder-storm against the
 wind 1750: 8
 know what a t. means 1750: 8
 Thunderbolt continues to fall 1750: 8
 hurra t. against loftiest 1750: 8
 if I had t. in mine eye 1750: 8
 lay th' uplifted t. aside 1750: 8
 like a t. he falls 1750: 8
 snatched t. from heaven 1750: 8
 strikes inch of ground 1750: 8
 Thunderbolts as often as
 men sinned 1750: 8
 oak-cleaving t. 1750: 8
 ready with all your t. 1750: 8
 strike but one man 1750: 8
 strike heights 1750: 8
 Thundered: embraced wife
 unless it t. 1750: 8
 happy when it t. 1750: 8
 heavens t. 1750: 8
 Thundergirls are stars were
 t. 1750: 8
 Thunders in the index 1750: 8
 leashed t. gathering 1750: 8
 of white silence 1750: 8
 what you say t. 1750: 8
 when it t. third house 1750: 8
 when t. why lightens 1750: 8
 Thurlow: wise as T. looked 1750: 8
 Thursday come and the
 week gone 1750: 8
 Thurness: reason of this t. 1750: 8
 Thurnham: for doing jus-
 tice 1750: 8
 Thyme and bergamot 1750: 8
 gum-provoking t. 1750: 8

Thyself: Know T. 1750: 8
 resolve to be t. 1750: 8
 thy business to know t. 1750: 8
 Tibellus: ject, ecce, T. 1750: 8
 Tiger
 See also under *Roma*
 rolls majestic 1750: 8
 with no allaying T. 1750: 8
 Tibure Roman 1750: 8
 Tickle and entertain us 1750: 8
 Tickle with hoe 1750: 8
 organ of mirth 1750: 8
 where she wounds 1750: 8
 your catastrophe 1750: 8
 Ticked with a straw 1750: 8
 Ticking: caught with t. 1750: 8
 Tide 1750: 8
 and wind stay no man 1750: 8
 bides no man 1750: 8
 but came the t. 1750: 8
 comes with a shout 1750: 8
 crept up along the sand 1750: 8
 dark is slow t. flowing 1750: 8
 dies on receding t. 1750: 8
 drop in Ocean's t. 1750: 8
 fetch what ebb brings 1750: 8
 flowing is fear'd 1750: 8
 forward-flowing t. of time 1750: 8
 full t. of eloquence 1750: 8
 full t. of experiment 1750: 8
 going out with the t. 1750: 8
 in the affairs of men 1750: 8
 in the affairs of women 1750: 8
 is evidently coming in 1750: 8
 let's tak' the t. 1750: 8
 love's t. stronger flows 1750: 8
 mighty t. of being flows 1750: 8
 ready to meet the t. 1750: 8
 rich, t. falls 1750: 8
 rolled back t. of war 1750: 8
 spite of wind and t. 1750: 8
 stem his anger's t. 1750: 8
 carries no man 1750: 8
 that treads shifting shore 1750: 8
 turns at low water 1750: 8
 with morn punctual t. 1750: 8
 Tidey: delitest down t. of
 sleep 1750: 8
 drive wheels 1750: 8
 high t. in calendar 1750: 8
 I wonder if t. of spring 1750: 8
 salt t. seaward flow 1750: 8
 that follow'd thought 1750: 8
 Tiding: comes with t. and
 a song 1750: 8
 do I bring 1750: 8
 him that bringeth good t. 1750: 8
 how the wind went 1750: 8
 let ill t. tell themselves 1750: 8
 of good to Zion 1750: 8
 ram thou thy fruitful t. 1750: 8
 Tied: best be the t. 1750: 8
 to have read same book 1750: 8
 Tied till one expires 1750: 8
 Tiempo: cual el T., tal el
 tiempo 1750: 8
 Tiempo: no son todos los t.
 Ucos 1750: 8
 Tierce-claret: wit, like t. 1750: 8
 Tiers: just 1750: 8
 Tiger
 burning bright 1750: 8
 imitate action of the t. 1750: 8
 insulted by dogs 1750: 8
 kittenish and mild 1750: 8
 prove t. optical illusion 1750: 8
 when t. murders man 1750: 8
 will be mild 1750: 8
 with t. bear with bear 1750: 8
 Tiger's young teach dam 1750: 8
 Tiger-lilies: gorgeous t. 1750: 8
 Tiers: empty t. or roaring
 sea 1750: 8
 have courage 1750: 8
 have solitary habits 1750: 8
 make t. tame 1750: 8
 mingle in the dance 1750: 8
 never not lamba 1750: 8
 of wrath 1750: 8
 tame jungle t. 1750: 8

Tight little island 1750: 8
 Tigris lives in peace 1750: 8
 Tigris: evita uodallitem 1750: 8
 Tigris: cum tigris pacem 1750: 8
 Tides and chimney-pots 1750: 8
 Tiling: love red t. two miles
 of 1750: 8
 Till: mind your t. 1750: 8
 Tillage: constant t. exhausts 1750: 8
 other arts follow 1750: 8
 Tillotson: dear T. best of
 men 1750: 8
 Tilt at all I meet 1750: 8
 Tim: little T. 1750: 8
 Tiny T. 1750: 8
 Timber: belly t. 1750: 8
 on ancestral t. 1750: 8
 to a wood 1750: 8
 wedged in that t. 1750: 8
 Tinberthens 1750: 8
 Timbre: sound the loud t. 1750: 8
 Time 1750: 8
 aching t. 1750: 8
 adjunct of t. 1750: 8
 corner of the ruin 1750: 8
 alas, T. stays, we go 1750: 8
 all-consuming t. 1750: 8
 all in good t. 1750: 8
 all things hath t. 1750: 8
 always t. to grow old 1750: 8
 amplitude of t. 1750: 8
 an affair of instants 1750: 8
 and chance happeneth to
 all 1750: 8
 and chance reveal all 1750: 8
 and Circumstance enlarge
 views 1750: 8
 and eternity the same 1750: 8
 and fortune's chance 1750: 8
 and against any two 1750: 8
 and I two monarchs 1750: 8
 and place are lost 1750: 8
 and reflection cure illa 1750: 8
 and the hour 1750: 8
 and thinking tame grief 1750: 8
 and tide stayeth for no
 man 1750: 8
 and world ever in flight 1750: 8
 as good have no t. as make
 no good use of it 1750: 8
 as t. conducts him 1750: 8
 assuaged wounds of mind 1750: 8
 assures sorrow 1750: 8
 eye fleets the t. 1750: 8
 backward and abysm of t. 1750: 8
 bank and shoal of t. 1750: 8
 be ruled by t. 1750: 8
 before it's over, on t. 1750: 8
 best employed wasted 1750: 8
 best of champions 1750: 8
 betwixt two Eternities 1750: 8
 bewailen t., more than
 gold 1750: 8
 bid t. return 1750: 8
 brings everything 1750: 8
 brings everything to light 1750: 8
 brings in his revenges 1750: 8
 brings increase 1750: 8
 brings not death 1750: 8
 but t. escapes 1750: 8
 by t. and counsel 1750: 8
 can but clove love 1750: 8
 can deliver bold speech 1750: 8
 can do no wrong 1750: 8
 can never take 1750: 8
 cannot be bought 1750: 8
 cannot bend the line 1750: 8
 cannot hush me 1750: 8
 changed auburn hair to
 white 1750: 8
 child of eternity 1750: 8
 clock-etter 1750: 8
 comes with the morning 1750: 8
 compare t. to isthmus 1750: 8
 conquers all, we must
 obey 1750: 8
 consensable 1750: 8
 consular, anodyne 1750: 8
 correct old T. 1750: 8
 could not chill him 1750: 8

Time, continued

cunning t. puts on37: 3
 dead t. of the dawn597: 1
 delivers parallels in brow3014: 7
 departed men may not
 call3008:21
 destroy'd is suicide3012: 7
 destroys conceits of men3012: 7
 devouring T.3013:13
 dictatory t.217:116
 discometh all things3051: 7
 discovers truth3051: 7
 dissipates facts3051: 7
 dissolves all things3051: 7
 divided never long3004: 7
 do not lose t. praying1585: 7
 doth him cure3011: 4
 doth no present1509:13
 driveth onward fast3007:12
 eases many a smart3011: 9
 eateth many old delusion3003: 6
 effective t. for speaking1899:15
 oftsoon will tumble3014: 2
 elaborately thrown away3004: 15
 employ t. gain leisure1200: 7
 even such is T.3014: 2
 even T. cannot undo past1458:16
 envious and calumniating
 t.3012:116
 envious t. has fled3006: 1
 ever advancing3006:14
 feathered with flying hours3005:12
 fit it to some better t.1899:15
 fleeth on, youth is gone1401: 8
 flies and draws us3006: 1
 flies, death urges3010: 7
 flies like weaver's shuttle3007:15
 flies on restless pinions3007: 2
 for all things3004:13
 for great things3004:13
 for holy offices t.3004:13
 for those who love t. is not1941: 9
 force, and death1190:10
 formidable files of t.4316
 formidable foe3591: 3
 gain t. gale everything3003: 4
 gains the tooth of t.434:19
 galleys without3008: 5
 give t. to your friends1200:13
 give yourself t.429:12
 glides by like stream3004:12
 glides with speedy foot3009:12
 God's t. is harvest t.1434: 1
 goes on crutches3008: 1
 good, solid, happy t.2082:14
 grand instructor3003: 1
 great destroyer1166:16
 great mystery of T.3002: 5
 greatest friend of truth3050: 2
 greatest spinner of all3002: 6
 grows beautifully dim1190:10
 happier t., quickly passes3005:15
 has a dove's wing3007: 6
 has assuaged wounds1295: 6
 has fallen asleep3008: 7
 has its way with you401: 7
 has laid his hand3011: 6
 has met t., none to lose3009: 7
 has not crop'd the rose3265: 3
 has taught us a lesson3003: 2
 has touched it191: 2
 has touch'd me gently3011: 6
 hath a taming hand3003:15
 hath a wallet at his back3012:10
 hath his work to do3232: 1
 hath made them pure1811: 1
 hath power to change1418:16
 herb cures all diseases3011: 6
 himself is bald1849: 1
 his leisure is cotten1282: 6
 his t. a moment3013: 5
 his t. forever3013: 5
 his t. is spent402: 1
 hobbledecked t.2201: 7
 holy t. quiet as a nun532:17
 hot t. in old town tonight341: 9
 hovers o'er3070: 1
 how a man should kill t.3070: 1
 how a man uses t.3006:12
 how we pass t.1431: 7
 I am gone in t.3012: 1

Time, continued

I came in t., chief thing of
 all1430: 1
 I count my t. by times3003:11
 I do but wait t.714: 6
 I mark the T.1941:28
 I've got the t.2390:11
 I've lost in woeing2214: 3
 image of eternity3012:10
 impression stronger makes1296: 5
 in his good t.1434:11
 in the good t. coming1473: 2
 in thy good t.965: 3
 in t. no present379: 9
 in t. of peace prepare for
 war1599: 2
 in t. take t. while t.3010: 8
 inaudible and noiseless foot
 of T.3006: 8
 infinite now143: 9
 inveterate foe3591: 5
 irreparable when lost3009: 1
 is a feathered thing3005:12
 is a flowing river3004:15
 is a gentle deity3003: 1
 is a miser3002:11
 is a noiseless file3002: 9
 is a test of trouble3011: 8
 is always flying3006: 1
 is as young as ever now1539:15
 is my mutable3009:11
 is some round185: 4
 is conquered1136: 7
 is eternally3013:14
 is eternity begun3013: 9
 is fleeting104: 1
 is in everybody's mouth3008:12
 is itself an element3002: 9
 is lord of thee3011:17
 is man's angel3002:15
 is money3008:11
 is my estate3003:14
 is not here1871: 8
 is nothing absolute3002: 7
 is out of joint3014:11
 is soul of the world3002:15
 is still aying3010:11
 is the author of authors3002: 2
 is the best medicine3011: 9
 is the great physician3011:12
 is the greatest innovator3002: 3
 is the life of the soul3002:12
 is, T. was3001:15
 is waxing old1941:16
 it will last my t.953:20
 justice that examines all3005: 5
 justling t.1100: 6
 keep false t. with foot1068: 3
 keep T. in high esteem3009: 5
 keeping t. t. t.154: 3
 killing t.359: 5
 king of men3012:14
 learned lesson of T.1135: 7
 leaves its shadow behind3005:15
 let T. and Chance combine1211: 6
 let t. that makes you
 homely, make you sage3014: 3
 lies in one little word2220:10
 like a fashionable host3007: 8
 like an ever-rolling stream3005: 3
 like flurry of wild rain3007: 1
 little t. for laughter1137:11
 little t. of tears966:11
 loan never repaid3008:12
 long t. between drinks494: 6
 look back on t. with3011: 7
 look like the t.946: 9
 lose t. in praying1561: 7
 losing present t. lose all3009: 6
 lost my t.1068:19
 lost t. does not return3001: 5
 lost to hear foolish song1880: 7
 lovely t. they had181:18
 made glibly by t.1442:19
 manages everything630: 2
 make t. out of space439: 4
 make use of t.3010:16
 make use of t. if thou
 lov'st eternity3013:11
 make worst use of t.3002:10

Time, continued

makes all but true love old1908: 1
 makes all grief decay1431:15
 makes ancient good us-
 age1666:14
 makes love pass1891: 4
 many a t.3991: 4
 may a t. and off3007: 4
 may not recovered be3008:15
 may restore us3289:17
 measure of business3008:15
 men tell us t. can alter3011: 3
 merged itself into eternity3013: 5
 misshapen T.3018:15
 mock t. with fairest show3010: 9
 most to do, must t.1106:12
 most valuable thing3002:10
 move in melodious t.1351: 7
 moves slowly watched936: 6
 must go his way3009: 4
 must have a stop3008: 5
 my fair seed-field3003:14
 my golden t.3008:15
 nae man can tether t. or
 tide3009:10
 never lost in work3232:11
 never the t. and place1431: 5
 never-resting t.3002: 1
 nick of t.3004: 6
 no t. like old t.3006: 2
 no t. like the present1399: 9
 no t. nor fitting place to
 me1901: 3
 noisest offspring1281: 8
 noiseless foot of t.3008: 8
 nor t. nor place adhere1431: 7
 not a hard parent371: 9
 not progress but amount3002:13
 not the t. of the moon1586: 6
 nothing ours except t.3002: 4
 nothing so precious as t.3008:17
 now is the accepted t.1756:16
 now is t. for drinking493:13
 now is the t. for all good
 men3282:11
 now T. has fled311: 8
 nurse and breeder of good3002: 1
 O T. most accurate731: 2
 O T. too swift3013:15
 of life is short1129: 7
 of speaking and of silence1823: 9
 of war, and t. of peace3004:11
 old before my t.311: 2
 old common arbitrator3003:16
 old T. is still aying3012:11
 old T. moves me away1148:14
 olden t. long ago324: 6
 on our side3003:12
 only labour to kill t.951: 7
 only righteous judge3001: 6
 only t. for grief7200: 9
 only to Beauty T. belongs1591:12
 our t. is fixed1022: 2
 out upon t.3012: 6
 pasture and speech not1943:17
 past t. is lost t.3007: 3
 past t. never returns3002: 1
 people spend their t.3010: 2
 play fools with t.703: 4
 precious, truth means as3014:12
 quenches human thirst3008:10
 restores all things3013:12
 return'd the compliment441: 6
 reveals all things3001: 7
 rider that breaks youth3002: 9
 ripens all things3003:10
 river of passing events3004:11
 rolls his careless course3007: 1
 rolls swiftly ahead3007: 2
 salience of t.3006: 7
 sealess and toothless3014: 8
 sees and hears all3009: 7
 shall be no more1795:11
 shall throw dart at thee1847:12
 shall unfold3009: 7
 shipwrecks of t.3002:15
 so complete'd of3002:15
 softly there laughs3004:12
 sorrows physician3007:12
 spent before you t.3003:15

Tirled at the pin 771: 4
 Tiroi pempier homo bonus 664: 12
 Tiroi-lyra chants 107: 10
 Traick: whorson t. 461: 1
 Tissue of crimes, follies 902: 2
 Tit for tat 1503: 2
 Titan: weary T. 1712: 1
 Titans of the wood 555: 2
 tools of the T. 535: 8
 Tithe paroln'd cankers 1699: 3
 Tithing tune draws near 1592: 12
 Titian, worth of T. 1460: 19
 Titillation of the gout 460: 10
 Tivate a bit 2876: 5
 Title and profit I resign 919: 17
 dear at the price 2045: 11
 dotting t. of a mother 1351: 12
 feel his t. bang loose 2016: 3
 grab out t. here 1592: 11
 honory t. of T. K. 2016: 6
 mend my t. here 2015: 12
 never t. yet so mean 2016: 9
 of their mother country 1463: 104
 other t. needs be none 2284: 2
 read my t. clear 883: 12
 successive t., long and dark 2016: 2
 to a treasure in the skies 1577: 8
Titles 2016: 5
 but public stamps on ore 2016: 11
 do not reflect honor 2016: 5
 for peaceful services 2551: 11
 high though his t. 1794: 4
 marks of honest men 2016: 11
 more t. than subjects 2016: 2
 of human aid out to worth 2016: 5
 stuck o'er with t. 2016: 6
 terminate in prescription 2016: 10
Titoli: non t. gli uomini 2016: 5
Titile: heaps grow of t. 2016: 11
 little-dattle: abominable t. 1754: 5
 Tithians' audacious furta 1016: 11
 Titwillow, titwillow 2149: 18
 To-come: for you the T. 2016: 2
 Toad beneath the harrow 1110: 9
 big t. in little puddle 4716: 6
 foul T. fair stone in head 1616: 16
 rather be a t. 1277: 2
 sits tight in his hole 1890: 16
 squeal like a t. 1984: 10
 ugly and venomous 1516: 16
 unwinkly t. 1176: 3
Toadstool: where is my t. 2016: 13
Toady: what a T. is 676: 2
Toadyism 1856: 16
Toast: golden for his beauty 727: 4
 let the t. pass 5041: 5
 never had piece 4621: 15
 treat a t. in sack 237: 5
Toasted: this side enough 415: 27
Toasted-cheese 1377: 5
Tobacco 2016
 and opium have broad
 back 1967: 5
 branch of drinkness 2016: 7
 but an Indian weed 2016: 12
 charmer of my mind 2016: 7
 conspiracy against woman
 hood 2016: 8
 devilish and damned t. 2016: 10
 divine t. 2016: 10
 evening comfort, morning
 curse 2016: 6
 for thy sake, T. I 2016: 5
 good for nothing but to
 choke 2016: 10
Great Vegetable 2016: 1
 is a dirty weed 2016: 3
 is a musician 2016: 16
 is a traveler 2016: 16
 is the tomb of love 2016: 4
 live pon T. and on Hope 2016: 5
 outlandish weed 2016: 6
 scatterbrain t. 2016: 7
 sublime t. 2016: 7
 supercilious t. 2016: 16
 tawny weed, t. 2016: 3
 this requish t. 2016: 10
 thus think, then drink t. 2016: 12
 well 'twill make sick 2016: 17
Tobacco-jar: Jones, the T. 2016: 17

Toby: booked Uncle T. 751: 11
 grand my Uncle T. 551: 11
 my Uncle T. 601: 1
 Toby-spice high t. 1530: 2
 Tocsin of the soul 448: 21
 tolled alarm 2106: 13
 Tol'nt the Kunstgraff 1148: 2
Today 2020
 a man in gold 2021: 12
 and Joy again 1018: 5
 at good cheer 2021: 12
 what t. whate'er t. brings 2021: 4
 build t., strong and sure 2021: 4
 but one day, t. 2020: 12
 different from yesterday 2020: 8
 five minutes of t. 1315: 5
 for thee, tomorrow for me 2021: 11
 give me t., take tomorrow 2020: 14
 he t., I tomorrow 2021: 11
 I've had at least—T. 2021: 16
 if t. will not, tomorrow
 may 2020: 17
 in face of stern T. 2020: 4
 in t. walks tomorrow 1945: 13
 is big with blessings 2020: 3
 is not yesterday 230: 12
 is ours 1311: 11
 is yesterday's pupil 2020: 16
 it is spring 1901: 7
 let me live well 1311: 11
 live for t. 2021: 1
 never do t. what you can
 do tomorrow 1614: 5
 no better than tomorrow 3012: 12
 one t. worth two tomor. 2021: 8
 rows 2021: 8
 the double of tomorrow 1851: 12
 underneath T. lies Yester.
 day 1450: 14
 who has lived t. 29: 17
 your turn, tomorrow mine 2021: 11
To-days 2149: 18
 which we build 2020: 2
Touten reiten schnell 374: 1
 Thou: got God by the L. 785: 8
 he rises on the t. 110: 11
 light fantastic t. 360: 5
 of libertine excess 460: 10
 point the plant t. 359: 10
 sit with my t. in a brook 1796: 8
 tip at t., live to see woe 1817: 9
Tocs. sit with my t. in a
 brook 1796: 8
 turned up to the daisies 252: 5
Toga: yield, ye arms, to t. 1438: 2
Toga: aris, decet sanum!
 comitem t. 131: 5
Together: live t. and t. die 248: 1
Toil
See also Labor
 and telum of the file 1525: 7
 and t. on L. 2177: 3
 behind the t., the camp 224: 8
 can roughen form and face 2235: 2
 change of t., t.'s cure 1061: 6
 cheaper than trodden weed 1065: 13
 endless t. and woe 1065: 3
 from t. and sorrow free 1243: 11
 from t. wins spirits light 1091: 13
 he that will not live by t. 1067: 6
 horny hands of t. 850: 17
 horny-handed sons of L. 1066: 4
 is the lot of all 1065: 3
 is the sire of fame 1067: 3
 law of life, best fruit 1067: 7
 many faint with t. 1067: 6
 none but t. shall have 936: 13
 nought but t. for heat 1067: 20
 of every day supplied 1065: 10
 pleasant when done 1067: 16
 price of all good things 1067: 15
 profuse of t. 1495: 1
 renders pain easier 1067: 12
 seek appetite by t. 80: 6
 some t., and not attain 1067: 3
 some t., while others pray 1067: 11
 smart t., pale thought 1535: 13
 that is oft in vain 439: 12
 they t. not, neither spin 1156: 15
 tired millions t. unlied 1067: 9

Toil, continued
 to t. for what untolting 1068: 3
 true knight's pastime 1067: 1
 unask to t. and trouble 2192: 12
 we t. for fame 1067: 9
 what t. do I undergo 1068: 2
 who seeks with painful t. 919: 6
 who serves Inimortal Gods 790: 18
 with all its burdens t. 236: 2
 with rare triumph 559: 16
Toiled only because you t. 1541: 19
Toiler dies in a day 434: 14
Toilet: to him that t. glory 1067: 11
Toiling, rejoicing 1067: 13
 upward in the night 1530: 9
Tools of law 1064: 8
Taken of a covenant 1067: 9
Told: I t. you so 1062: 17
 monomate "I t. you so" 2105: 10
 little bird t. me 1066: 10
 she never t. her love 1109: 17
Tolain, three years to match
 my T. 1065: 3
Trusty 1065: 2
Tolerable: most t. 1064: 20
Tolerance 2021
 and equity of light 1152: 9
 Russian cant of t. 2021: 11
Toleration good for all or
 none 2022: 2
 I'm fur t. 496: 4
Toll for the brave 1868: 10
Toll-gate on thought 1093: 13
Tollhouse in album 1363: 13
Tom, Dick and Harry 1342: 9
 he was upper's son 508: 20
 Heaven be thy aid poor T. 1022: 18
 is no more 400: 14
 loves me best 631: 4
 our pretence T. 1067: 12
 we no more of T. 1004: 14
 the second time 1067: 8
Tom Huch is brack as hee 805: 3
Tom blowing here a sheer 1778: 4
Tom Thumma's genuine no-
 mistake T. 835: 15
Tombs
*See also Grave, Monu-
 ment*
 awe invests sanily t. 961: 1
 buried in the silent t. 409: 5
 buried in t. so simple 1067: 19
 cannot find thee 1374: 4
 crown, of thorns t. 1067: 14
 erect his own t. 1106: 10
 from t. no step has come 389: 1
 skeletons t. they've found
 thee 1815: 10
 infected by the t. 1745: 1
 inviolate not their t. 1067: 1
 is this unending sea 1816: 3
 majestic from simplified t. 1515: 4
 noble t. after death 1339: 5
 now suffices him 4611: 1
 of a shipwrecked man 1278: 15
 of the Capulets 847: 4
 risen from the t. 1515: 7
 shall be unburied 1067: 20
 shall have Alis for ped-
 estal 2108: 5
 thou shalt not hold him 514: 7
 upon their marriage-t. 1298: 9
 upper chamber to a t. 825: 9
 white t. in the desert 434: 9
Tommy: wench that skips 779: 6
Tombs: clothes of the dead 1339: 16
 cool t. 1701: 4
 for long-dead prophets 1246: 6
 glided worms in fold 868: 13
 of to al Egypt heave 1471: 8
 in such as cannot die 1109: 13
 rending t. 1031: 2
 take turn among the t. 827: 2
 very t. now vanish'd 1739: 11
Tombs: comic t. 1567: 10
Tommy Atkins 1866: 11
 not, but so brilliant 2174: 12
 this an' T. that 1866: 11
Tommy Townsend 2051: 6
 Tommy's dead 460: 14

Tomorrow 8022
 and t. and t. creeps 8023:13
 and t. cheat our youth 8023:16
 be to-day 8023:17
 boast not thyself of t. 8023:19
 bright t. 8024:8
 cheerful as today 8024:16
 closed in clay 8024:16
 comes never 8024:17
 defer not till t. 8024:17
 do thy worst 8024:18
 dreams and flowers fade 8024:19
 ever from one who comes 8024:19
 evermore be said, "T.M." 8024:19
 fair adventure of t. 8024:19
 false than former day 8024:19
 Fate must give 8024:19
 find us farther than today 8024:19
 fresh breathing of T. 8024:19
 holds no fears for me 8024:19
 I found a horseshoe 8024:19
 I will live, fool does say 8024:19
 is a new day 8024:19
 is a satire on today 8024:19
 is, ah, whose 8024:19
 is an old deceiver 8024:19
 is Saint Valentine's day 8024:19
 is the embussh'd walk 8024:19
 is yet far away 8024:19
 light t. with today 8024:19
 make t. cheerful as today 8024:19
 more dilatory 8024:19
 mysterious, unknown guest 8024:19
 never put off till t. 8024:19
 never yet rose or set 8024:19
 no one can promise a t. 8024:19
 no t. to a willing mind 8024:19
 on the pier 8024:19
 perish who thinks of t. 8024:19
 proves today 8024:19
 put not off till t. 8024:19
 shall be yesterday 8024:19
 some say t. never comes 8024:19
 sorrow will be weary 8024:19
 such a day t. as today 8024:19
 thou shalt die 8024:19
 to fresh woods and pastures 8024:19
 to the gods belongs t. 8024:19
 trust t. e'en as little 8024:19
 we shall die 8024:19
 we will open 8024:19
 we'll get sober 8024:19
 when does that t. come 8024:19
 where art thou, beloved T. 8024:19
 who knows about t. 8024:19
 will be another day 8024:19
 will be the happiest time 8024:19
 will be yesterday 8024:19
 wiser than today 8024:19
 yesterday's t. spent 8024:19
 Tomorrow: confident t. 8024:19
 Tons of languid nature 8024:19
 redbreast's mellow t. 8024:19
 very t. is music's own 8024:19
 Tones: in gloomy t. 8024:19
 those prophet t. 8024:19
 thousand mimic t. 8024:19
 Tong: slip of the t. 8024:19
 Tongue and the bones 8024:19
 handed with t. 8024:19
 odds blood, hammer and t. 8024:19
 Tongue 8024:19
 all-bliterated T. 8024:19
 after than thy t. 8024:19
 believe not accusing t. 8024:19
 best habit speaking t. 8024:19
 bid me hold my t. 8024:19
 both good and bad 8024:19
 breathless home 8024:19
 can no man tame 8024:19
 candied t. 8024:19
 cannot savor thee 8024:19
 clapper t. was deaf 8024:19
 clime to roof of mouth 8024:19
 cloven as devil's foot 8024:19
 conch's expostor 8024:19
 contented by contentment 8024:19
 curb my t. 8024:19

Tongue, continued
 declines in his t. 8024:19
 dashed him with unloof 8024:19
 t. 8024:19
 drop manna 8024:19
 each t. best tells story 8024:19
 eaten the dog's t. 8024:19
 every t. brings in a several 8024:19
 tale 8024:19
 excellent with his t. 8024:19
 fair t., cause's exponent 8024:19
 faster than t. offends 8024:19
 fellows of infatigable t. 8024:19
 fitful t. of leaping flame 8024:19
 fool's treasure in his t. 8024:19
 framed for articulation 8024:19
 free t. worth more than 8024:19
 a thousand invitations 8024:19
 gentle t. is a tree of life 8024:19
 give not t. great liberty 8024:19
 gives t. one moment's rest 8024:19
 go before his wit 8024:19
 godlike t. to move 8024:19
 good t. is a good weapon 8024:19
 greatest of man's treasures 8024:19
 had broken its chain 8024:19
 had t. at will 8024:19
 has sworn, mind unworn 8024:19
 bearing ear, speaking t. 8024:19
 heart think, t. clink 8024:19
 her t. lay seldom still 8024:19
 his own vein t. 8024:19
 his t. must vent 8024:19
 hold t. to tell the truth 8024:19
 hold your t. 8024:19
 hold your t. and let 8024:19
 I will hold my t. 8024:19
 if he'll only hold his t. 8024:19
 if wise hold thy t. 8024:19
 impudent t. let it do thee 8024:19
 in every star that talks 8024:19
 in her t., law of kindness 8024:19
 in the thunder's mouth 8024:19
 iron t. of midnight 8024:19
 is a clapper 8024:19
 is a wild beast 8024:19
 is no edge tool 8024:19
 in pen of ready writer 8024:19
 is prone to lose the way 8024:19
 is rudder of our ship 8024:19
 keep thy t. from evil 8024:19
 keep t. and keep friend 8024:19
 keep t. between teeth 8024:19
 keep t. from lying 8024:19
 keep well thy t. 8024:19
 knows not how to hold t. 8024:19
 lay there, by way of spat 8024:19
 let my t. cleave to roof 8024:19
 let not t. outrun thought 8024:19
 let thy tongue tang 8024:19
 letting rank t. blossom 8024:19
 like a button-stick 8024:19
 love's t. is in the eyes 8024:19
 man that hath t. is no man 8024:19
 many have fallen by the t. 8024:19
 music's golden t. 8024:19
 my t. has sworn it 8024:19
 my t. may swear 8024:19
 no force when gold speaks 8024:19
 no man could understand 8024:19
 no t. to wound us 8024:19
 nor speak with double t. 8024:19
 not meet, yet it cuts 8024:19
 of a fool 8024:19
 of no perplex'd a t. 8024:19
 of t. the gracefulness 8024:19
 of t. the gracefulness 8024:19
 offends, ears not euffing 8024:19
 one t., but two ears 8024:19
 one t. enough for woman 8024:19
 only edged tool keener with 8024:19
 use 8024:19
 ought not be unconstrained 8024:19
 outrageous worms of Nile 8024:19
 pliant is t. of mortals 8024:19
 put t. in every wound 8024:19
 quiet t. makes wise head 8024:19
 ready t. suspicion has 8024:19
 retreats t. from backbiting 8024:19

Tongue, continued
 rogue's t. is well busy 8024:19
 rolls under t. as sweat 8024:19
 moral 8024:19
 run away with brains 8024:19
 runs before your wit 8024:19
 serpent's t. 8024:19
 shakes out undying 8024:19
 shall have his will 8024:19
 sharper than the sword 8024:19
 smooth and bridled t. 8024:19
 smooth t. with filed talk 8024:19
 so said a t. 8024:19
 so said a t. 8024:19
 swift t. may strike hard 8024:19
 sounds as a sullen bell 8024:19
 still his t. ran on 8024:19
 stringless instrument 8024:19
 suspect no 8024:19
 sweet t. could deceive 8024:19
 sweetest noise, woman's t. 8024:19
 take her without her t. 8024:19
 that iron t. of death 8024:19
 that runs for ages 8024:19
 that Shakespeare spoke 8024:19
 that speaks proud things 8024:19
 there is no t. that moves 8024:19
 though he hide it under t. 8024:19
 thy own shame's orator 8024:19
 tie a knot with the t. 8024:19
 tip of his subduing t. 8024:19
 to curse the slave 8024:19
 to persuade 8024:19
 train thy t. 8024:19
 trippingly on the t. 8024:19
 troll the t. and roll eye 8024:19
 true of his t. 8024:19
 true t., false heart 8024:19
 turning to aching tooth 8024:19
 Tuscan's siren t. 8024:19
 unable to hold his t. 8024:19
 use of my oracular t. 8024:19
 utter deceit 8024:19
 vibrates her eternal t. 8024:19
 victorious as her eyes 8024:19
 was well of eloquence 8024:19
 what t. of seraph suffice 8024:19
 which set table in roar 8024:19
 wholesome t. tree of life 8024:19
 whose t. so'er false 8024:19
 wicked t. worse than fend 8024:19
 will tell anger of heart 8024:19
 with a tang 8024:19
 with soft t. breaks bones 8024:19
 with t. cannot win a 8024:19
 woman 8024:19
 with wagging t. to win me 8024:19
 within my lips I rein 8024:19
 woman's t. gives not blow 8024:19
 woman's t. moves last 8024:19
 you have a glib t. 8024:19
 Tongue's: at t. end 8024:19
 Tongue-tied by Authority 8024:19
 Tongue: all t. speak of 8024:19
 him 8024:19
 are steeped in honey 8024:19
 confusion of t. 8024:19
 enchanting t. persuasive 8024:19
 evil t. 8024:19
 flame-tormented t. 8024:19
 foolish t. talk by the dozen 8024:19
 for 'tis of aspects t. 8024:19
 go over of wheels 8024:19
 had I a hundred t. 8024:19
 hold t., they cry out 8024:19
 I'll hang on every tree 8024:19
 in trees 8024:19
 innumerable t. 8024:19
 lawyers 8024:19
 many as there are t. 8024:19
 of craft 8024:19
 of dying men 8024:19
 of men and of angels 8024:19
 of mocking wench 8024:19
 of southern 8024:19
 said of chaquins 8024:19
 silence envious t. 8024:19
 silver-sweet sound [lover's] 8024:19
 t. 8024:19
 slanderer t. 8024:19
 spit their duries out 8024:19

Tongues, continued

steeped in honey 946: 5
 strike of t. 2034: 8
 too t. and ten mouths 2025: 6
 that syllable men's names 634:12
 thousand several t. 1908:10
 thousand t. to allure 318:11
 to be your being shall re-
 hearse 1532: 5
 traduced by ignorant t. 1838: 1
 wearing t. to the stumps 1933:16
 whispering t. poison truth 1837:11
 Tonic of wholesome pride 1908:10
 Tonsillitis: omnihus notum 124:10
 Tonsure: dress and t. profit
 little 1338:10
 Too-Much: time of great
 T. 270: 3
 Tool extension of hand 994:22
 that heaves work with 790: 3
 Tool-maker, Stacker of
 Wheat 251: 5
 Tools: all t. are edged 354: 8
 clever men are t. 1032:15
 give us the t. 2206:11
 handle t. without mittens 1061:18
 leading with edged t. 1533: 1
 of working our salvation 1257: 5
 to each is given bag of t. 1197: 3
 to him that can handle
 them 1430:19
 to him that can use them 1902: 1
 use out of evil t. 583: 4
 wherewith priests manage 1532:10
 Tooth 2027: 1
 aching t. better out 2027:18
 deadly than mad dog's t. 1008:12
 double t. Wisdom's adopted
 dwelling 1653:15
 fell sorrow's t. 1866: 6
 for t. 1708: 1
 I had always a colic t. 1223:10
 of slander 1806:11
 of time 434:10
 one t. he had with many
 fangs 2028: 3
 sharp t. of old 41: 8
 sharper than serpent's t. 254:11
 sweet t. in his head 516: 9
 tear with sharp-edged t. 80: 6
 thy t. is not so keen 984:15
 treason's t. 2034: 1
 trouble with a raging t. 2028: 5
 when your t. aches 1936:10
 with t. and nail 2027:17
 Toothache: he that sleeps
 feels not t. 1845: 8
 sigh for the t. 2028: 5
 that could endure t. 2028: 5
 Toothless and bald 41: 1
 Toothpicks in famine 1495:12
 Toothless-toothless: your t. 1936:11
 Top: how'd eminent t. 917:11
 by the forward t. 1438: 7
 from the t. to toe 984:18
 her ingrateful t. 1499: 7
 of high philosophy 818: 3
 of honor slippery 2055:10
 of sovereignty 2055:10
 of the mornin' 997: 2
 of the world 533: 6
 proves t. of the tree 218:12
 whip your own t. 1967:10
 Top-branch overpeer'd 165:14
 Topas' amber bus 1964:15
 Topers: among jolly t. 2133:12
 Topics: essent of all t. 2251: 1
 suit t. to strength 313: 4
 threadbare t. of half wit 1363: 3
 Top: mountain t. that
 freeze 1940:13
 proud t. of eastern place 1869: 7
 Torches: flaming t. aloft 782: 5
 Torch-dance: in t. circling 1969:19
 Torches: pass t. on 1401:11
 teach t. to burn bright 1945: 1
 Torches: Irish word for plun-
 dery 2006:12
 own no argument but force 2006:12
 stern and unbending t. 779:17

Torment of one 1861: 8
 suffer t. for another's
 case 2190: 7
 thou art to me delicious t. 1203: 3
 to lie will sometimes 1444:16
 Tormented: mighty men
 mightily t. 1995: 3
 Tormentis gaudet amant 2071:11
 Torments: endless t. dwell
 about thee 1195:17
 in wedding-ring 1475:11
 may become our elements 1933:18
 of martyrdom 1280: 5
 other t. but pasture 2003: 8
 what heart-breaking t. 1007:12
 Torpedoes: damn the t. 65: 9
 Torra: ate come t. firma 325:10
 Torrent: flaky t. flies 1857:12
 of a downward age 41:17
 of words 2224:13
 roll down the t. 1250:12
 so the loud t. 1936: 1
 stem t. of women's will 2204: 5
 sweats the town 898:15
 Torrents from mountain 1280:12
 motionless t. 950: 3
 Torrentium: dirigere bruc-
 chea contra t. 1639: 6
 Torrid-zone: animated t. 1431: 1
 Tort n'est que d'un côté 1663: 4
 quand tout le monde a t. 1727:14
 Torture
 See also Suffering
 greatest t. souls feel 890: 8
 his invention 1991: 9
 kept for those who know 1697:11
 laws that t. men 1085:12
 mankind has ceased to t. 1932:19
 no worse t. than of law 108:12
 on t. of the mind to lie 1698: 6
 to fear 654: 6
 without end 1861:15
 Tortured for the Republic 1280: 2
 Torturer of phrases 1883:12
 of the brave 1697:15
 Tortures: add to own t. 986: 3
 of that inward hell 1697: 3
 which the poets feign 1697:11
 Tory 1845: 8
 and Whig same 1545:10
 and Whig shall be host 1545:11
 attached to T. 303:13
 Toryism innate principle 1545:11
 Torsas and Wiggs 1545: 8
 Tower of balls in sun 4101: 2
 Toldem: omnibus t. ante
 nam 73: 8
 Touch: cold t. of Eternity 370:17
 far-off t. of greatness 832:18
 foul unlawful t. 2134: 3
 golden t. softened steel 1303: 5
 her like my beads 2212: 4
 her whoever dare 2145: 1
 inly t. of love 1200:18
 keep the Nelson t. 1306:16
 lightly t. and quickly go 950:10
 me not 1639:14
 me with noble snger 79:13
 more soft and grave 1367: 4
 natural t. 1648:10
 nature's happiest t. 512:19
 not taste not 458:14
 not t., but taste deceiv'd 458:14
 now do I play t. 801:19
 of a vanished hand 402: 4
 of cold philosophy 1500: 3
 of Nature's genial glow 1386: 6
 of unrivall'd pencil 681:13
 one t. of nature 1339:16
 put it to the t. 177: 4
 spider-like, we feel t. 1946:18
 that's scarcely felt 1781: 4
 to the quick 1699:12
 to try and off it came 2217: 3
 unimaginable t. of time 2001:10
 us gently, Time 2011: 6
 with thrilling fingers 6105:12
 Touched nothing he did not
 adorn 802: 3

Touched of sweet harmony 861: 3
 silent t. 2029: 9
 such heavenly t. 660: 1
 who t. this t. a man 391: 7
 Touchstone: calamity man's
 true t. 1518:18
 that beauty tries 339: 4
 trieth gold 661:10
 war's red t. 2102: 7
 Touchy, testy, pleasant 637: 4
 Tough and devilish sly 1056:10
 Toughen our minds 1312:15
 Tour: happier for having
 made it. 1294:13
 Tour d'ivoire 622:16
 Tourney mostly in Pace 669:14
 Tous pour un 2066:13
 Tout est pour le mieux 1425: 4
 perdu fors l'honneur 919:13
 va a qui n'a pas besoin 1564:13
 Tourist: give leave to t. 1792:11
 Tow: what begins with t.
 won't end with silk 147:18
 fire and t. 667: 7
 Tower: all dare was his t. 1014: 3
 Athena's t. 62: 8
 be as a t. firmly set 1793: 5
 climbed the ivory T. 1747: 1
 Giotto's t. 641:11
 in ivy-green jacket 1002: 8
 intending to build a t. 65: 3
 is fallen 1744:17
 not stony t. nor walls 1613:11
 of ivory 1240:10
 strongest t. has not the
 highest wall 1754: 3
 that does not bend 328:16
 Towering in her pride of
 place 1951: 4
 Towers and battlements it
 sees 1508:12
 cloud cast T. 2095:12
 lift once more thy t. 321: 6
 of Leyden town 1501:16
 of silence 1540: 2
 toless t. of Ilium 889: 3
 whose wanton tops 961:11
 ye t. of Julius 1769: 7
 Town
 See also Village
 cannot love a t. 276:16
 dear, distracting t. 1768: 9
 dramatic t. 321:16
 floating t. 2072: 7
 fly from t. to country 276:16
 go in and cheer the t. 458: 2
 goes downhill like calf's
 tail 330:17
 hot time in old t. 2282: 3
 in t. let me die 1168: 3
 man made the t. 277: 5
 nay, walk in the t. 273:10
 poor little one-horse t. 2015: 7
 set the t. right 1761: 7
 shut off from world 1337: 5
 small country t. 2009: 6
 small t., great renown 47:12
 tell the t. 1785: 6
 wall live in t. 1648:12
 what's this dull t. to me 31: 9
 white with apple-blossoms 1907: 5
 Town-crier: so lent t. apolo-
 lines 20: 6
 Town-dweller has no God 276:14
 Town: flourishing people
 t. 2221: 6
 glide away 1799: 6
 gleam and glare of t. 276:17
 golden t. 273:18
 whole t. worship the dog 246: 4
 Toy for his play 2282: 4
 with her hair 1623: 7
 Toys: all in but t. 448:12
 mouse, then cast t. away 1240:11
 not to meddle with any t. 635: 1
 with t. amuse 1247:10
 Trace: everything leaves 654:12
 speak without a t. 1001: 3
 traces no t. left 722: 7

Track called land 1779:15
 funambulatory t. of good-
 ness 1806:9
 of fled souls 1811:1
 of his fiery car 1942:6
 the steps of glory 780:16
 Tracks: through horrid t. 2176:8
 to the intractable 1324:3
 we distrib. to t. 720:14
 Trade 2009:4
 had is the t. 309:11
 best t. to make sons 1875:4
 calm health of nations 388:14
 cherish your little t. 208:19
 doing good not our t. 355:6
 dreadful t. 309:11
 each one to his t. 207:7
 each to his own t. 106:114
 educator of nations 285:17
 falsehood's t. 104:19
 free t. as principle 1905:5
 free t. greatest blessing 1905:11
 free t. not a principle 1905:4
 gentleness in t. 185:16
 he that hath to estate 106:114
 he was of that noble t. 1805:8
 heel of the North-East T. 1814:3
 in all the t. of war 456:16
 it may help 337:17
 no nation ruined by t. 355:6
 of the gentle craft 1818:9
 over-worn t. of jesting 1009:1
 practise t. he understands 144:15
 pride and darling 285:17
 same t. as me 267:9
 selfish, huckstering t. 286:1
 selfish to theft 209:4
 should circularly show 285:14
 silly old t. 206:12
 slighted shepherd's t. 956:4
 steep'd in colors of t. 1360:3
 apple to fraud 209:4
 teach child a t. 106:114
 two of a t. ne'er agree 564:23
 two of one t. ne'er love 1176:10
 went on t. intent 285:15
 with living and dead 1070:14
 world made for honest t. 285:15
 Trade's proud empire 286:3
 Trader: you, now a soldier,
 shall be a t. 309:12
 Trades: centre of a thou-
 sand t. 275:18
 ugliest of t. 207:9
 Tradesman: ask the grave t. 207:9
 hope for heaven 209:9
 ne'er deceives 207:3
 Tradition for suckling chil-
 dren 1596:9
 of the elders 1596:9
 wears a snowy beard 1735:6
 Traditions: family t. 70:7
 Traduce: man that dares 1836:15
 Traduced by ignorant
 tongues 1838:1
 Traffic's thy god 286:10
 Traffickers honourable of
 earth 286:5
 Trafficking in fish 670:14
 Tragedian: counterfeit deep
 t. 10:9
 Tragedian: Attic t. 1911:18
 don't make t. of trides 204:116
 in this world only two t. 204:116
 two t. in life 435:20
 Tragedy enacted on stage 1912:7
 in eye of the observer 1931:11
 let gorgee a T. in pall 2043:17
 lets slip her disguise 661:2
 noblest production 1911:1
 should blush to stoop 1911:1
 Trah on a par failleuse 2031:16
 Trail: of rapture 2010:16
 of the serpent over it all 1797:14
 our own t. the out t. 1809:3
 that is always new 2108:3
 there's a long, long t. 482:6
 Trailers: clapped their t.
 on us 464:13
 Trails: they hunt old t. 1194:14

Train: fair Venus' t. appear 1906:15
 foremost in the hangman's
 t. 210:7
 him in public 531:1
 me not, sweet mermaid 1300:9
 of gay and clouded days 1137:6
 pleasure's smiling t. 201:18
 up the child 256:5
 while the t. rolled onward 228:7
 who follows in His t. 264:13
 Train-attendant 973:2
 Training is everything 127:13
 this takes t. 1811:16
 Traitor: an arrant t. 2035:2
 do not call a man a t. with
 an army at his heels 2575:12
 does not mean in England 2035:2
 giant t. 2035:2
 hate t. but love treason 2034:5
 I've played the t. 1218:14
 kissing t. 1019:14
 most toad-spotted t. 2035:3
 no t. should be trusted 2034:11
 played t. Over and over 1218:14
 stands in worse case 2035:3
 still I love 2034:6
 subtle t. needs no sophis-
 ter 2035:2
 that swears and lies 2035:3
 to every government 2034:15
 to her loving lord 2144:3
 to his country 2034:9
 to humanity 2034:15
 weak the arm a t. brings 52:1
 Traitors are hated 2034:7
 tears make us t. 65:4
 guard-t. to block of death 2034:2
 he looked upon the t. 2034:16
 our doubts are 478:12
 Traitor's to her sire 1113:7
 Trap from lake to lake 671:9
 if you're t. in fatters 700:14
 of thousands 1116:3
 the boys are marching 2292:5
 Trampled back to shapeless
 Earth 2244:3
 Trappings of conquests 2030:12
 Trap: no mighty t. 1436:13
 tobacco t. 2038:5
 unimaginable t. 1320:14
 Trances: all my days are t. 484:3
 Tranquillo non tumultuatur 1774:14
 Tranquil litte regne à Var-
 sovie 1440:19
 Tranquillity
 See also Quiet
 comprehends every wish 1666:19
 looking t. 1666:1
 passionless bride, T. 1666:16
 purchased by pin-prick 1934:5
 thou better nurse 1666:4
 which religion 485:22
 Tranquillus: navis t. in
 undis 1797:10
 Transgressing: by t. kept
 law 809:13
 Transgressors: way of t. is
 hard 1831:2
 Transit: sic t. gloria
 mundi 781:2
 Transition: what seems an
 le t. 412:19
 Translated into thy peace 1474:18
 thou art t. 169:2
 to that happier sphere 884:4
 Translation: not a t.-only
 token 1507:9
 Translations wrong side 2050:12
 Translatory things 196:15
 Transmigration 1094
 Transmitter: tenth t. of fool-
 iah face 78:4
 Transmuter: great t. 1516:1
 Transport: delightful t. 1174:8
 to soul restored 94:12
 Trap a very useful thing 1908:16
 set t. with hair springs 640:6
 to high-born is ambition 491:14
 Trapeze: darling young man
 on the flying t. 2261:1

Trappings of a monarchy 2041:7
 of woe 2176:17
 with poetic t. 1529:9
 Traps for capture of men 1264:12
 Trask: steals purse steals t. 1701:10
 wild t. of sleep 1862:1
 Trauer-tonen: singet nicht zu 1121:14
 Travail shut thou soon end 825:11
 their labor for t. 1062:13
 Travail est père du plaisir 1064:3
 infatigable est un dieu 1062:10
 notre meilleur ami 2033:14
 toujours t. 2290:14
 Travail 2028
 but to amuse themselves 2030:1
 far spurs his steed 929:17
 hopefully better than to
 arrive 2029:13
 I cannot rest from t. 2103:3
 is a part of education 2029:17
 heedlessly place to place 2030:16
 imparts vigor 2030:10
 makes a wise man better 2028:13
 not for trafficking alone 2101:13
 on God's common way 1116:4
 on life's common way 1136:4
 out of ourselves 859:9
 safest who t. lightest 2028:7
 sea and soil 2029:9
 teaches toleration 2029:3
 to t. far spurs steed 1326:6
 what benefit has t. 2031:9
 Travels: for t. sake 2029:13
 Travelled among unknown
 men 553:3
 he t. here he t. there 2029:3
 in the realms of gold 912:2
 life's dull round 989:6
 you t. with yourself 2031:5
 Traveller from antique land 1441:7
 from an unseen shore 121:13
 from New Zealand 1740:13
 in Fancy's land 634:9
 may turn unsecured 2201:15
 misled and lonely t. 1912:15
 must have back of sea 2028:10
 never weary t. complained 278:16
 penniless t. sings before
 thief 1566:6
 should have eyes of falcon 2028:10
 spurs the lated t. apuce 172:18
 sure t., still goeth on 1488:4
 though he slight, still go-
 eth 1488:4
 upon banks of Seine 1749:4
 Travellers: all but fellow 4 1122:4
 have liberty to lie 2032:5
 lie by authority 2032:5
 must be content 2031:10
 ne'er did lie 2032:8
 poets and liars the same 2032:4
 we are two t. 473:4
 Travelling all the same pace 1139:17
 cannot give us judgment 2031:2
 fairly worth t. to 2031:12
 for want of self-culture 2031:2
 is a fool's paradise 2031:2
 is no fool's errand 2029:16
 makes a man wiser 2030:5
 must carry knowledge 2029:5
 out to death's sea 378:5
 poor t. only to arrive 1673:3
 ruin of all happiness 2030:15
 spend life t. 2028:13
 to regulate imagination 2030:6
 Travels best knows 2029:7
 he t. fastest 1277:16
 much knows much 2030:4
 who t. alone without lover 1277:16
 Tray, Blanche and Sweet-
 heart 473:1
 poor dog T. 472:8
 Treachery 2032
 composed and framed of t. 2031:8
 deceit and t. speak 421:11
 double tongued t. 2031:13
 in the end betrays itself 2031:1
 killed with mine own t. 2710:16
 loved t., but hated traitor 2034:7
 of the Greeks 434:12

Treachery, continued

seek it out 2066: 8
 snatch from you by t. 1106: 6
 still be hammering t. 2033: 9
 under pretence of duty 2032: 12
 young fry of t. 2032: 12
 Treacle in Gilead 2035: 2
 patent t. 2037: 5
 Treach as if the wind, not
 the 2101: 4
 don't t. on me 202: 3
 elastic from her arm t. 2040: 9
 lightly, lest you rouse bear 2041: 2
 upon my patience 2042: 4
 Trending upon eggs 2042: 4
 would not bend 2043: 13
 Treason 2033: 12
 against general warfare 2040: 6
 against mankind a sin 2033: 12
 and murder go together 2034: 1
 can but peep 2035: 9
 doth never prosper 2037: 7
 execut'at traitor's t. 2038: 12
 has done his worst 2039: 12
 hath blister'd heels 2039: 14
 if this be t. 2039: 18
 a deadly bludge 2040: 9
 love t. but traitor hate 2040: 9
 may be with one knife 2043: 16
 not own'd when detected 2043: 15
 talk t. for daily bread 2043: 15
 to fine arts a t. 2043: 15
 to my sovereign 2043: 15
 trusted like the foe 2043: 15
 Treason: a by t. tooth bare
 gnawn 2043: 15
 true bed 2043: 15
 Treasons, stratagems, and
 spoils 2052: 12
 2053: 8
 Treasure and dragon 2052: 12
 fool's t. in his tongue 2052: 12
 found in books 2052: 12
 he that hides t. 2052: 12
 if for me no t. be amassed 2052: 12
 in earthen vessels 2052: 12
 in heaven 2052: 12
 in the skies 2052: 12
 lay net up t. upon earth 2052: 12
 long life and t. 2052: 12
 Love's unswerving t. 2052: 12
 monarchs too poor to buy 2052: 12
 no t. compared to friend 2052: 12
 of a fool in his tongue 2052: 12
 of a generous breast 2052: 12
 of an oyster 2052: 12
 of eyesight 2052: 12
 of our tongue 2052: 12
 purest t. mortal times 2052: 12
 waste t. of your time 2052: 12
 what t. found he 2052: 12
 where t. in there heart is 2052: 12
 without stealth 2052: 12
 Treasures: fetched ash-born
 t. home 2052: 12
 from an earthen pot 2052: 12
 golden t. load his little
 thigh 2052: 12
 in heaven 2052: 12
 miser's t. 2052: 12
 of silver and gold 2052: 12
 snatch t. from my lips 2052: 12
 unknown t. save the poor 2052: 12
 what t. here do Mammon's 2052: 12
 Treasures: nameless t. 2052: 12
 Treasury of everlasting joy 2052: 12
 Treasury: just where the
 t. marble front 2052: 12
 Treat: herbaceous t. 2052: 12
 promise of nation 2052: 12
 Treaty: childish t. 2052: 12
 Treble: childish t. 2052: 12
 Tree 2052: 12
 ancestral t. 2052: 12
 and truth keep youth 2052: 12
 as a t. falls, no he 2052: 12
 eye sticking in a t. 2052: 12
 bent t. while a wand 2052: 12
 cherry t. in bloom 2052: 12
 dark t. still and 2052: 12
 eat of t. of knowledge 2052: 12
 every t. for its use is good 2052: 12

Tree, continued

falls not at first stroke 2052: 12
 girl weak t. 2052: 12
 give me again my hollow t. 2052: 12
 good t. bath good shade 2052: 12
 good t. maketh good fruits 2052: 12
 green bay t. 2052: 12
 he that aims at a t. 2052: 12
 he that planteth t. servant
 of God 2052: 12
 he who plants a t. 2052: 12
 in the shade of the old
 apple t. 2052: 12
 is known by its fruit 2052: 12
 it is not growing like a t. 2052: 12
 judge of t. by its fruit 2052: 12
 last leaf upon the t. 2052: 12
 love t. love branch 2052: 12
 middle t. and highest 2052: 12
 never lov'd t. or flow'r 2052: 12
 no t. but has charms 2052: 12
 nobler than a prince 2052: 12
 of cause and effect 2052: 12
 of deepest root 2052: 12
 of knowledge blasted 2052: 12
 of knowledge in garden 2052: 12
 of knowledge not of life 2052: 12
 of knowledge torn up 2052: 12
 of liberty watered by blood 2052: 12
 of life 2052: 12
 of man was never quiet 2052: 12
 of prohibition, root of war 2052: 12
 old t. hard to straighten 2052: 12
 soil can make a t. 2052: 12
 sacred fire tends an oak t. 2052: 12
 sour apple t. 2052: 12
 sour t. of knowledge 2052: 12
 spare the beechen t. 2052: 12
 spreading like green bay t. 2052: 12
 starry t. 2052: 12
 there grew an ancient t. 2052: 12
 these things in green t. 2052: 12
 thou pruned a rotten t. 2052: 12
 too happy, happy t. 2052: 12
 transplantable family-t. 2052: 12
 under the greenwood t. 2052: 12
 under the Joshua t. 2052: 12
 up a t., as Americans say 2052: 12
 up to a red rose t. 2052: 12
 what does he plant who
 plants a t. 2052: 12
 where t. falleth 2052: 12
 which stands by the way
 side 2052: 12
 who plants t., plants love 2052: 12
 will wither long before fall 2052: 12
 woodman, spare that t. 2052: 12
 Tree-load is a chef-d'œuvre 2052: 12
 Treeful of angels 2052: 12
 Treca: aged t. break with
 bending 2052: 12
 and stones will teach you 2052: 12
 at t. bearing fruit throw
 stones 2052: 12
 blossoms in the t. 2052: 12
 cut to statues 2052: 12
 do not delight all persons 2052: 12
 do not die of age 2052: 12
 great t. only for shade 2052: 12
 green t. rising to skies 2052: 12
 have their tops 2052: 12
 he spake of t. 2052: 12
 healing in old t. 2052: 12
 highest t. dread thunder 2052: 12
 if all the t. were men 2052: 12
 in the hesperides 2052: 12
 leafiest t. fancy please 2052: 12
 leaving, cashiers abedon 2052: 12
 make a long shadow 2052: 12
 much can they praise the
 t. 2052: 12
 odious, odious t. 2052: 12
 shall crowd into a shade 2052: 12
 shall crowd with walking with t. 2052: 12
 that a man might cut down 2052: 12
 that fade when Autumn
 heats remove 2052: 12
 were gazing up into 2052: 12
 were only practice work 2052: 12
 Treckway: shall T. die 2052: 12

Tremble at his power 2052: 12
 at wagging of t. straw 2052: 12
 like aspen leaves 2052: 12
 like the amorous steel 2052: 12
 with cold 2052: 12
 Trembled with fear 2052: 12
 Tremor: sudden t. seized his
 limbs 2052: 12
 Tremor: subitus t. occupat
 acrius 2052: 12
 Tremor-friends 2052: 12
 Trencher-knight 2052: 12
 Trenchermen: valiant t. 2052: 12
 Trepasses against his duty 2052: 12
 forgive our t. 2052: 12
 Tress of golden hair 2052: 12
 Tresses: bind up those t. 2052: 12
 fair t. race ensnare 2052: 12
 flower-woven t. 2052: 12
 like the moon 2052: 12
 loose were her t. seen 2052: 12
 that wear jewels 2052: 12
 unadorned golden t. 2052: 12
 with her t. play 2052: 12
 Trestle follows the plank 2052: 12
 Trevis: tossed coin from t.
 edge 2052: 12
 Trevis: in use 2052: 12
 Trial: bloody t. of sharp war 2052: 12
 by juria 2052: 12
 by jury 2052: 12
 marriage 2052: 12
 of excessive fortune 2052: 12
 square my t. to strength 2052: 12
 Trials: hard t. for them two 2052: 12
 of abounding wealth 2052: 12
 Triangular person in square
 hole 2052: 12
 Tribe: irritable t. of poets 2052: 12
 strolling t. 2052: 12
 venal t. 2052: 12
 Tribes: hunting t. of air
 and earth 2052: 12
 of marah and moor 2052: 12
 of Pantan street 2052: 12
 that slumber in his bosom 2052: 12
 Tribunal: new t. now 2052: 12
 Tribus: neque pauciores 2052: 12
 Tribute: craves no other t. 2052: 12
 idle t. of a tomb 2052: 12
 most high to head 2052: 12
 not a cent for t. 2052: 12
 of a tear 2052: 12
 paid t. to common tress-
 ury 2052: 12
 passing t. of a sign 2052: 12
 to whom t. is due 2052: 12
 vain t. of a smile 2052: 12
 Trick of singularity 2052: 12
 of our English nation 2052: 12
 one ugly t. has spoiled 2052: 12
 to catch the old one 2052: 12
 to lay down ladies 2052: 12
 villainous t. of thine eye 2052: 12
 wild t. of his ancestors 2052: 12
 worn-out t. 2052: 12
 worth two of that 2052: 12
 Trickery 2052: 12
 pleasing t. that cheateth 2052: 12
 to win men's approval 2052: 12
 Tricks: all his t. founder 2052: 12
 and craft has put me fast 2052: 12
 and toys that in them lurk 2052: 12
 either knavish or childish 2052: 12
 for t. that are vain 2052: 12
 fox has many t. 2052: 12
 gingerbread t. 2052: 12
 he bores me with some t. 2052: 12
 he hath had in him 2052: 12
 I know their t. 2052: 12
 more t. than a bear 2052: 12
 no t. in faith 2052: 12
 play all my t. in hell 2052: 12
 plays such fantastic t. 2052: 12
 such t. hath imagination 2052: 12
 teach old dog new t. 2052: 12
 than a dancing bear 2052: 12
 that are vain 2052: 12
 thousand Jewish t. 2052: 12
 thousand raw t. 2052: 12

Tricks, continued

twenty popish t. 399:11
 unsightly t. 399:8
 Tricksey, winning and lady 1926: 1
 Trident of Neptune scepter 181:16
 Tries and fails and dies 181:13
 do till he t. 11:9
 Trifle: a t., a t. 174:10
 at ev'ry t. scorn offence 304:11
 careless t. 397:12
 makes a dream 304:11
 not at thirty-five 41:1
 think ought a t. 304:2
 Trifler: having lived a y. 396:14
 Trifles: affection magnifies t. 21: 8
 console and distress 304:1
 drop t. and scorn delights 304: 6
 for choice matters 1399:14
 grieved for t. 304:1
 he fights for t. 1864: 8
 I like pursue 38: 9
 light as air 1007:10
 make perfection 1485: 8
 make the sum of human
 things 304:11
 make up happiness of life 304:1
 men are led by t. 304: 1
 minds won by t. 224:10
 of our daily lives 304: 8
 socks painted t. 191:17
 shun t., shun the world 304:10
 sit too long on t. 304: 9
 stand upon t. 304: 9
 win us with honest t. 305:14
 with all 317: 9
 your care to t. give 304:1
 Trigger: draw the t. at his
 death 240: 8
 Trills and quivering sounds 1894:10
 Italian t. 1877: 6
 Trilobite: how far off 586: 9
 Trimmings: murren with t. 531:10
 Trinity: three are one 783:11
 three in one 786:14
 three persons, blessed T. 793: 1
 Trinity's undaunted steps 1367:10
 trinket: earth, t. at wrist 512:12
 Trip: better with feet than
 tongue 502:11
 it as you go 360: 1
 upon the green 615:12
 Triphammer: with Æolus 341:19
 Tapis: Levant pile 155: 5
 Tripe: fat t. 584: 7
 Tripes carry the feet 135: 5
 Tripod: stand on his glass t. 758: 6
 Tripsotin: half T. 1044: 1
 Tripte et amarus 1933: 4
 Trisemestri: amusement t. 501:12
 Triusta eris si solus eris 1874: 2
 ea et felix 741: 7
 quotus quinque sibi t. eat 481:12
 Friteness of long familiarity 1938: 6
 Triton blew from wreathed
 horn 1773: 1
 blow his wreathed horn 367: 7
 blowing loud 367: 7
 of the minnows 115: 9
 Triumph: ampler t. gained 1001:5
 and leave not a leaf 1745:14
 Snail t. over poverty 1351: 8
 from t. to ruin one step 1781:17
 harder conflict 748:14
 if you can meet with T.
 and Disaster 1936:11
 in ourselves, t. and defeat 196: 2
 in redeeming love 1877: 2
 in t. from the North 216: 8
 is become alehouse guest 988: 8
 is his aim 988: 1
 is his crown 1931:16
 means t. of despair and soul 543:16
 more glorious tho't. 361: 4
 of culture 361: 4
 of dastard soul 543:16
 of master over mind 1531: 8
 of mind over morals 1261: 8
 of the mind 791: 6
 rugged part to t. 1853: 9
 safer t. in this pomp 747:11

Triumph, continued

take me with t. and power 221: 4
 that insulting vanity 3074: 1
 what t. hark! what pain 1404:11
 without glory 1397:17
 Triumphing at last 1930: 5
 Triumphs and their glories 1931: 1
 for nothing 1844: 1
 of an hour 385:12
 of manhood 23: 8
 sick'n'd at all t. but own 565: 2
 that insulting vanity 3074: 1
 vice t. over virtue 43:12
 were to generals only due 171:15
 Trochee trips from long 1537: 3
 Troia: fuimus T. 304: 6
 Troja fuit 3043:18
 Trojans fought for a woman 2046: 7
 we have been T. 304: 6
 wise too late 3046: 1
 Trilopen: male Mrs. T. 1438:12
 Trompeur: a t. t. et demi 350: 3
 pliant de tromper le t. 431: 1
 Troop: forever t. landed in
 my country 160:11
 Trooper hand surprised the
 hill 362:13
 swore like a t. 1950:14
 Troops of error 1577: 7
 of friends 36: 3
 Trope: out there flew a t. 1437:14
 Trophies to thee from 1007: 5
 Trophy: faint-hearted never
 erected a t. 3014:16
 no t., sword, nor hatchment 747: 9
 on every grave, a lying t. 920:18
 Tropics: burn thro' the t. 1570: 8
 Trois Turques 447: 7
 Trot: in a snail's t. 1855: 9
 Troth: not break my t. 1419: 3
 Troth-kiss on my lips 2048: 7
 Troubadour: gayly the t. 1379:14
 Trouble 2042: 1
 borrow t. for yourself 2043: 1
 capacity of taking t. 738:12
 comes butt end first 2044: 8
 coming into the world 1744: 6
 force a lifelong t. 421:10
 forgetting t. cures it 2043:20
 greatest in anticipation 2044: 8
 I survived that t. 2044: 3
 I'm de man what can show
 yer t. 2043:11
 is t. to be troubled 2043: 7
 is t. ever dead 2043:10
 is what you make it 2043: 6
 let t. look for you 2044: 7
 let t. tarry till own day 2044: 7
 man is born to t. 1065: 9
 never meet t. half-way 2043:11
 never t. till t. t. you 2044: 7
 past t. possesses delight 1293:18
 purchasing but t. 2044:13
 regard friend's t. as own 2043:18
 ride behind 2043: 1
 saving t. only saving 2043:14
 springs from idleness 956: 2
 useful t. of the rain 1669: 8
 when a man marries his t.
 begins 1277:11
 will fall from sky 2043:12
 you ain't seen no t. yik 2043:11
 Troublers of the earth 2065: 3
 Troubles are with children
 born 254: 9
 delivered from all t. 2043: 1
 domestic t. should be cov-
 ered 1339: 8
 escape t. need another per-
 sonality 3031: 9
 most of them never occur 2043:13
 nothing t. you 2437: 7
 of proud and angry dust 2043:13
 of the brain 213: 6
 peck up your t. in kit-bag 2043:17
 seek other cause than God 2043:17
 tugs arms against sea of t. 1934: 9
 wide and dark 2045: 9
 world's t. due to grammar 2034:14
 worst t. never come 2045: 6

Trousers: best t. 724: 8
 Trout caught with tickling 669: 7
 directs the roving t. 671: 7
 in the milk 1621:19
 no taking t. 690: 8
 plays his man as t. 676:12
 with single hair pulled out 826:16
 Trout: are tickled best 670:11
 Trouvé: bien t. 904: 2
 Trevato: hen t. 995: 2
 Trowel: laid on with a t. 677: 9
 lays on lies with a t. 1157:16
 Trey 2045: 1
 bright with fame not fire 2046: 1
 heard T. doubted 1739: 3
 must not be 2046: 1
 not took in a day 2043:15
 which never was 1561:10
 who laid old T. in ashes 188: 7
 yet T. walls stand 2046: 1
 Troy's proud glories 2045:16
 Truant been to chivalry 2390: 3
 ears play t. 1439: 1
 I have been in the law 1058: 7
 Truants from home and
 heaven 553: 7
 Truce, farewell 1705:14
 ignoble t. 394: 8
 of God in world 1473: 7
 with third 2031:17
 Truck, barter and exchange 286:12
 Truckle most treated worst 999:10
 Truckle-bed: honour's t. 917:14
 True and good pious wh. 133:11
 are you good men and t. 1253: 1
 as any needle 2031:11
 as cow chews cud 2031:11
 as echo to the sound 553:17
 as fairy tales 2031: 6
 as I am t. to thee thing 1199: 6
 as needle to the pole 306: 1
 as skin between thy brows 914:10
 as steel 663: 6
 as sunbeams 615: 3
 as taxes 1907: 6
 as the dial to the sun 306: 9
 as t. as I live 2030:11
 be t. to thyself 2038:16
 beautiful and Good 2035: 7
 bound to be t. 1726:17
 by lamplight not sunlight 2050:17
 dare to be t. 1111: 8
 everything is t. 2051: 1
 if not t., say it not 1401:15
 if not t., well invented 991: 1
 I would be t. 439:10
 let us be t. 1144: 2
 mistaken about the t. 2030:17
 more things t. than told 2059:16
 must not say thou wert t. 133: 3
 never was man t. 2213: 6
 never will be t. 1110: 1
 not t., never was t. 1110: 1
 nothing but astonishes t. 3061: 7
 old things need not be t. 1415:10
 only, leaving Beautiful 2053: 7
 prove t. by accident 610: 1
 say it ain't t. 785: 7
 simple and sincere 1846: 1
 taking t. for false 2110: 1
 thou must be t. thyself 1832: 3
 'tis easy to be t. 1199: 7
 'tis t. 'tis pity 2332:14
 to country, friend be t. 738: 6
 to death, not slaves 1045: 1
 to each other 1190:15
 to God who's t. to man 1404: 2
 to Heaven and Home 1073: 5
 to her husband 306: 9
 to seek the t. 1126:13
 to the backbone 1882: 9
 to the death 1200:19
 to thine own self be t. 2058:16
 to yourself be t. 2058:16
 today, falsehood tomorrow 2049: 7
 value still the t. 2173:10
 what everyone says t. 1428: 8
 what people say of us t. 1760: 1
 whatsoever things are t. 2030:10
 who tells me t. 2044: 4

True, continued

with thou be t.2886: 5
with his tongue2886: 5
True-love hath my heart2886: 5
Truepenny: art there, T.2770: 13
Truest: never utter t.1628: 1
Truism: shallow t.2057: 8
Trump: regular t.1413: 5
Trumpet: blow your own t. 1581:10
ever and anon a t. sound 2013:13
he shifted his t.102: 8
if t. give uncertain sound 1094:12
last lead t.1025: 2
of a prophecy1518:14
of his own virtues1581:10
of our wrath1553:16
silver t. Spenser blows 1290:1
sounds the signal1783:18
to t. spake2113:14
wish to God I were t.2170: 2
when once t. of fame1375:12
Trumpet: in t. wondrous1025: 2
sound1025: 2
Trumpet-blast, no t. pro-
faned268: 2
Trumpet sound for794: 2
Trumpets: all thr t. sounded
for him412: 7
make t. speak2117: 2
mount no longer when shall t. of
the sky1857:14
saith among t., Ha, ha2118: 8
silver, snarling t.1363:12
sound the t.297:11; 495: 5
Trumpet: if dirt was t.2017:17
put him to his t.2120:10
Trunk of humor2120:10
shut herself up in a t.1693: 4
Trunks o'erflourish'd by the
devil2088:14
Truncheon: epitaph272: 2
Trust2046
all and be deceived2047: 2
begrets truth2047: 2
better never be t.2047: 2
brain t.1555: 6
but not too much2047: 6
but when I t. a woman 2196:16
do not t. nor contend2537:13
error to t. all men2046: 9
follows his words2046:15
her not, she is fooling her 2046:15
his t. was with th' Eternal 444:16
I in my Master still793: 6
I t. not kings again1041:13
in flat things coming round 985: 9
in God and do the Right937: 2
in God and Heaven2507: 7
in God is our t.2507: 7
in him will I trust784: 2
in human-kind2269:12
in Providence2547: 1
in the living God2046:19
in thee do I put my t.1372: 1
little to beauty2047:16
man on oath or bond2047: 6
me not, or all in all2046:16
men and they will be true 2047: 3
men of worth2046: 9
never betrays a t.916:14
no further than can throw 2047: 8
no further than can throw 2047: 8
no man480:11
no t. no faith in men1446: 7
not a horse's heel2047:15
not a man1246: 7
not an enemy342: 1
not before you try1446: 7
not him who's broken faith 2047:13
not to outward show566: 3
not to rotten planks2047:11
O holy t. sense of rest2047: 1
of giving counsel2046: 8
original t.2047:17
pachos of human t.797:14
public office public t.1558:14

Trust, continued

public t., public property 1558:10
put not your t. in money 1313:13
put not your t. in princes 1611:16
put t. in ideas950:12
safer than t. too far2047:14
slayeth many a man2047: 9
so far will I t. thee1785:12
strange and unknown1370:12
that all is best1433: 8
that good shall fail1430: 8
that out of sight2047:14
that's purer than pearl1048: 8
thee to the death2046:16
there are those that t. me 239:10
those who t. educate2046:13
though he slay, yet will I t. 793: 6
though thou slay, we t.1103:12
three things wise will not t. 2047:16
to thy heart960:13
unfit for any t.1419:10
very simple gentleman916: 4
who would t. this world2242: 2
ye in the Lord for ever793: 6
Trusted greater than to be
loved2046:13
I have t. in thee1587:13
Trusteth not, not deceived 2047: 6
Trusting makes fidelity2047: 1
Trusts, The2047: 1
largely private affairs2048: 1
permitted to exist2047:11
public t., found fit1550: 8
public t., to private uses1550:13
who t. himself to women 2197: 2
Trusty, dusky, vivid, true 2141: 7
Truth2048
act the t. and call it sin1222:12
alone wounds2051: 2
always at the bottom of a
grave2052: 1
always strongest argument 2053: 7
among clothiers fare1958: 7
and beauty in rhetoric1440: 4
and consistency are vain387: 3
and freedom, pillars of so-
ciety1658:11
and nature live through
all2220:12
and repose: choice be-
tween2055: 7
and right have universe 2052: 7
and seedliness my study 2050: 5
appearance of t. evil577:12
arm thyself for the t.2053: 9
art one way of speaking t. 101: 6
ask if t. be there1333: 3
attended with danger2053: 3
babies know the t.1122: 6
be but t. once uttered2053: 5
be veiled, but burneth292: 4
bearth away the victory 2052: 2
beautiful; so are lies2059: 9
beauty and t.133: 3
before peace my watch-
word2054: 6
begetheth hatred632: 2
belongs to the man577:14
better deeds than words 1209:18
between us two forever
more2057: 9
bitter to fools2059: 9
breaks t. in pain2051: 9
bruds hatred2051: 4
bright countenance of t. 1923:19
brighter clad in verse1328: 3
buried deep t. ever lies1703:18
bury t. comes by619:15
but one way to be right577: 9
by fairy fiction dream2052: 3
by own sinews, prevail 2052: 6
calls apud a spade218:12
can carry you thro' world 2052:12
can devil speak t.442:10
can never decay2053: 4
can never be told2052: 3
can stand by itself817: 8
care for t. of speaking1900:17
center is everywhere2049: 4
change lays not on t.232:11

Truth, continued

chief power of human man 2052:12
clear'd some great t.141: 8
comes by practice2052: 1
comes like a husband2052:12
communicated by con-
sion2049:17
conquereth for evermore 2053: 1
constituted to know t.2049:17
crushed to earth177: 8
cunning t. itself's a lie2050: 8
dashed with lies2050: 7
dearer than Plato2053: 1
denies eloquence to Woe 2118: 7
devil sometimes speaks t. 442:10
difficult to determine t.201:10
disclaiming both1002: 1
discovered in immortal2056: 1
divine melodious t.1402: 7
do not fear to follow t.2053:17
doth t. deserve2248: 1
doubt t. to be a liar2144: 9
each claiming both100: 1
eloped, never ex-
tinguished2050:10
elevated to infinite height 2051:12
eloquent not speaking t.537: 7
embrace t., become just2053:13
error and t.177: 1
eternal2054:12
eternal and son of heaven 2052:14
ever lovely2048:17
ever protects her servants 2054:14
every man a lover of t. 2053:14
every man right to utter t. 2053: 9
every man seeks for t.2050: 1
exists for the wise133: 8
face to face, comes out 2050: 9
fair and durable thing2049:12
fair jewel, T.992:11
falsehood well disguised2053: 7
a find t., light a torch2050: 4
find t. where least expect 2046:12
first casualty in war2118:16
flattering t. of sleep2040: 8
follow not t. too near2053: 8
fond of t., not martyrdom 2053:13
fools and madmen tell t. 2057: 6
for authority2051: 1
forever on the beautiful2046: 8
free-winged angel T.1204: 3
from American statement 2010:12
from his lips prevailed1190: 8
from the rot of creeds236: 6
funniest joke2052:12
gains no belief138: 8
give t. a luster1674: 8
goes by slow freight2050:13
great in t., mighty above
all2054: 6
greater t., greater libel2060: 6
had rough favors2060: 8
hard are the ways of t. 2052:12
has affinity with soul2046:10
has lasted million years2052:12
has not urgent air2050: 1
has such a face2053:12
has universe on its side2252: 7
hath a quiet breast2052: 1
He quickens into deeds 2052: 8
he who sees the t.2050:10
held in more esteem2048: 8
highest thing man may
keep2048:12
his t. is marching on2047: 8
his utmost skill2761: 8
hurt by telling t.2045: 6
I cannot tell how t. may be 178:11
I set me for a goal2112:11
if t. have made thee free 2054:14
impossible to be soiled2050:12
in end shall prevail2052: 1
in every shepherd's tongue 1241:11
in person doth appear2045:15
in simple nakedness2052:12
in spirit not letter2051:12
inquisitive of all virtues2042:10
injured, defend t.2052: 9
is a cow2049: 9

Truth, continued

is a divine word 309:10
 is a good dog 377:11
 is enough for prose 1329:14
 is ever best 2057:10
 is for other worlds 1428:6
 is forever absolute 2051:8
 is for ever t. 2051:8
 is held in more esteem 298:19
 is immortal 377:12
 is justice's handmaid 1028:2
 is life of all things 610:16
 is love in thought 1174:1
 is man's prouder good 2048:18
 is mighty and will prevail 2052:6
 is no invalid 2050:14
 is not the t. the t. 2051:8
 is one forever absolute 1426:6
 is that which man throweth 2049:15
 is the strong thing 2053:17
 is tough 2053:14
 is truest potest 2049:2
 is t. ever barren 2054:0
 is what prays in man 1581:13
 is with the dreamer 482:9
 is within ourselves 2048:13
 is 't in the skies 2050:10
 it is the t. week we 2050:10
 jewel not painted over 2049:13
 know t. by reason 2051:4
 knows nothing nearer t. 1603:6
 let T. and Falsehood grapple 2060:3
 lies us economize t. 2051:12
 lies at bottom of well 2051:10
 lies hidden in depths 2057:15
 lies somewhere, but where 2050:1
 lies within little compass 578:2
 life, and Love 2053:1
 life of all things 2050:10
 like a torch 2050:10
 looked on t. as chance 2053:17
 love of t. all makes man 2051:18
 love t. and wickedness 1149:8
 love t. but pardon error 578:5
 love t. for t. sake 2051:10
 loves to go naked 2051:17
 maintaining the cause of t. 2054:1
 makes holy Love's dreams 1200:1
 makes on ocean of nature 2054:14
 no one track 2054:14
 maelstrom of honor 1659:14
 may bear all lights 1294:9
 may come to price of pearl 2053:15
 may not seem probable 2061:1
 may stretch, not break 2050:4
 meets us with clear dawn 901:18
 misca'd simplicity 2051:10
 more precious than time 2051:10
 more t. than rhetoric 1438:8
 most robust thing in world 2050:14
 much they grope for t. 2053:15
 must be whipped out 2058:11
 must out 2051:17
 naked t. 2051:17
 narrow lane full of quags 2051:17
 needs no color 2051:17
 needs not foil of rhetoric 2050:12
 never fell dead in streets 2054:16
 never hurts the teller 2057:15
 never indebted to lie 2060:4
 never needs guilty lie 2060:4
 never perilous to true 577:6
 never sold t. to serve hour 2054:1
 no man speaks t. for two 2057:15
 minutes 2057:15
 no man tells man the t. 2051:15
 no truer t. obtainable 1301:3
 not a diet, but condiment 2049:11
 not contained in one creed 2051:1
 not perilous to the true 577:6
 nothing but the t. 2058:1
 nothing as strange as t. 2051:15
 nothing truer than t. 2051:8
 O wither'd t. 2051:10
 object of philosophy 2049:1
 ocean of t. undiscovered 1399:14
 of girls and boys 2041:10
 of nature liek hold 2051:15
 of religion in the ritual 1091:13

Truth, continued

old and wrinkled t. 2051:18
 on one side, ease on other 2051:7
 on side of t. 2051:7
 only t. can be invented 2060:10
 out of devil's mouth 442:10
 part t. part fiction 2192:10
 patriot t. 2061:19
 pleasantest of sounds 2049:12
 precious if not all divine 2054:10
 profits none but those 2058:9
 profound sea 2049:5
 pure t. hath no man seen 2049:17
 pure t. is for thee alone 2049:17
 put in possession of t. 377:22
 put to the worse 2060:3
 put t. before Plato 2053:8
 read the awful t. 231:5
 redeem t. from his jaws 1020:11
 represents bitter toil 2053:11
 say t. and shame devil 2057:15
 search the world for t. 198:13
 secret of eloquence 2048:13
 seek t. in Academic 2056:5
 seeming t. 2057:3
 semblance of falsehood 2059:5
 serene through time 1044:17
 shall be thy warrant 184:3
 shall come uppermost 1039:10
 shall make you free 2052:12
 shall restore the light 2054:11
 shall retire backstuck 1837:9
 shattered mirror grown 2048:15
 shines brightest 1927:8
 shining from behind 174:8
 should be silent 2058:11
 should live from age to 2053:6
 shows best naked 2053:20
 silences the liar 2050:11
 sits on lips of dying man 2051:0
 slept by t. they assailed 2051:11
 smells sweet forever 577:13
 so T. he in the field 469:5
 some great t. is loosened 1992:5
 sometimes will lead 1325:1
 sow t. if a weedist reap 2051:12
 speak every man t. 2057:9
 speak not every t. 2058:14
 speak t. as much as I dare 2058:1
 speak t. laughingly 2057:13
 speak t. not believed 1112:16
 speak falsehood to heart 2050:1
 steadfast T. acquit him 1982:7
 stood up instead 1113:12
 stoop'd to t. 1328:1
 stranger than fiction 2060:17
 strengthened by delay 2060:14
 stretched the t. 2058:7
 strong comports 2049:11
 suffers by heat of de- 2059:16
 fenders 2058:11
 summit of art and life 2048:11
 summit of being 2049:4
 swear to t. of a song 1597:14
 takes two to speak t. 2058:3
 talk plain t. 2061:9
 tell the t. 279:9
 tell the t. or trump 2058:8
 tell t. and shame the devil 2057:15
 test of ridicule 1725:1
 that peeps over glass 451:7
 that Shakespeare drew 1260:1
 that's brighter than gem 2048:1
 that's told with bad intent 2058:14
 their immortal Una 2054:8
 they breathe t. 2051:15
 thirt for t. not French 740:1
 though heavens crush me 2053:10
 till t. make all plain 2056:13
 time's daughter 2048:12
 to end of reckoning 2051:8
 to people who misander 2051:15
 stand 2049:15
 to side with t. is noble 332:2
 to whom 'tis pain 2055:10
 told t. lie the more 2059:1
 too rich port for wine 2054:10
 tramples on the lie 2051:18
 treasure best tried 2049:10

Truth, continued

truest T. fairest Beauty 1555:9
 unadorned t. 2055:5
 unwelcome, however 2055:5
 vine 2054:10
 very fond of the t. 1280:10
 very t. seems falsehood 2200:11
 violation of t. suicide 1111:6
 we'd see t. dawn together 2055:18
 wears different face 2051:3
 well paid when sung 2051:3
 what is t. said Pilate 2056:6
 when t. affront endures 2054:2
 when witty, witless 2050:12
 where is t., if there be no 1766:1
 where T. and beauty grow 886:10
 where T. deigns to come 2059:10
 whereby no man harmed 2056:8
 which time puts on 287:3
 who dost to t. aspire 2205:18
 who has found the t. 2056:1
 who seeks for t. should be 2057:1
 of no country 2057:1
 whole t. 2058:1
 will come to light 2051:7
 with sold she weighs 1576:17
 with old t. new t. disagree 2050:3
 wrapping t. in darkness 2051:13
 wrapping t. in obscurity 1423:7
 ye shall know the t. 2053:12
 Truth-teller was Alfred 2058:4
 Truth-telling not compatible 2058:12
 Truth: all t. not to be told 2058:13
 begin as blasphemies 2049:7
 begin as heresies 2049:7
 best read between lines 2048:10
 blunt t. more mischievous 2058:14
 hold t. ring out like spurs 2058:2
 disagreeable t. 219:6
 divine came mended 2051:3
 electrify the sage 2051:13
 great t. portions of soul 833:15
 greatest t. simplest 633:11
 hide strong t. front tender 2058:10
 hold t. to be self-evident 975:4
 in and out of favour 151:7
 iron t. make room 635:4
 irrationally held t. 577:18
 not for all men 2049:16
 now half t. he t. 2059:10
 of science waiting 1764:11
 on which depends 1677:11
 plucked when ripe 2049:16
 self-evident 975:4
 some secret t. 1784:15
 sown in your blood 1260:11
 that pitch their tents 2056:7
 that rofen hatred 1260:13
 that the learn'd pursue 2056:3
 that wake, to perish never 2053:16
 turn into dogmas 2050:6
 ungrateful t. 1717:18
 which transcend 2056:10
 would be tales 2059:10
 would you teach 2056:11
 wrote down eternal t. 1477:19
 Try, try again 1488:11
 Trying: for t. Greeks got 2046:5
 Tu-whit; Tu-who 1440:8
 Tub: every t. on own bottom 973:1
 plant a t. and call it Para- 1398:2
 she is herself in the t. 1710:17
 Tubal Cain was a man of 1393:10
 Tube of mighty power 2058:13
 Tuberculosis: qui ne t. propria 340:11
 Tuberoses with silvery 692:3
 Tuberosity of civilized life 1168:17
 Tubes are twisted and dried 1997:3
 Tuck, the merry friar 1221:24
 Tuff of evening primroses 1610:10
 Tuff-hunter is a snob 1857:1
 Tug: then was t. of war 838:14
 Tuli: multa diuque t. 541:3
 Tulla 802
 and the butterfly 487:2

Tulipe in splendor dress 682:16
 like variegated t. 2198:1
 plant t. upon dunghills 290:12
 Tully not so eloquent 537:12
 Tumble-bugs are my fami-
 lars 1535:12
 Tumors of troubled mind 220: 4
 Tumult and shouting dies 879:24
 Tumultuous 2102: 6
 Tumultus vulgi semper in-
 sanx 1480:15
 Tumultus: such a hue t. 461:11
 Tupe: heavenly t. harab 1369: 4
 sounding 2068: 8
 in t. with the Universe 1366:14
 lamentable t. sweet music 40:11
 like an old opera t. 2083: 5
 of a hickory stick 335: 3
 old cow died of 131:1
 out of t. and harab 2001: 7
 singeth a quiet t. 364:17
 tarantulated by a t. 2076:13
 to sing same t. cloying 2076:13
 Tumbie the lark 3025:21
 Tunes and airs 1363: 2
 best t. on oldest fiddle 1162:10
 devil have all the good t. 1366: 5
 I shall loathe sweet t. 123:11
 men's ears grew to his t. 123:11
 sung to fifty t. 123:11
 Tunica propter pallio est 123:11
 Tunnel under 549:13
 Tuom: good t. meum 1502: 3
 Tupper: haul to Martin Far-
 quhar T. 1507:16
 Tuppung your white ewe 1810:14
 Turba: nos duo t. sumus 202: 8
 Turb: acquiritur fortuna 1433: 3
 Turba: non solum t. 1433: 3
 Turba: tamquam t. 1433: 3
 Turban: impicus t. 1043: 3
 Turbid at the source 1060: 3
 Turbidity metent 1515:12
 Turbot, bisque, ortolans 449:15
 wider than dish 524: 8
 Turbot: no t. dignify my
 boards 695: 7
 Turbulent and very loud 2269: 8
 Turdus: inter aves t. 522: 4
 Turrence: la minime de T. 1867: 2
 Turf: blue ribbon of the t. 1562:12
 couch of t. 1568:12
 equal on the t. 574: 9
 green be the t. above due 730: 3
 green grassy t. 842: 2
 has drank widow's tear 2136:10
 honors of the t. 553: 9
 lie lightly on thy breast 827:13
 on dappled t. at ease 1069: 7
 one t. serve as pillow 1184: 2
 where heaven be t. 829: 3
 Turk: an you be not turned
 T. 2061:13
 and Brahmin, monk and Jew 335: 9
 base Phrygian T. 1330:12
 bear, like the T. 1312: 8
 outparamoured the T. 2061:13
 take T. by the beard 2061:13
 unspeakable T. 2061: 9
 was dreaming of the hour 2051:104
 Turkey 2087
 as they say in T. 1704: 5
 Turkey and the ant 1869:17
 Turkey on 1107: 3
 food upon t. 1014: 5
 poor as John t. 269:18
 smokes on every board 1004:11
 Turkey-cock on forest rock 1004:11
 rare t. 307:16
 red as a t. 1712:1
 Turkey-bobler strut 1531: 7
 Turkey, Carpes, Hops 1685:11
 Turks: let T. carry away
 abuses 2061:10
 Turmoil and such strife 1139: 9
 struggle and t. 24: 3
 Turn and fight another day 457: 3
 and live with animals 24: 3
 do a desperate t. 78: 2
 fetch t. about the garden 310: 5

Turn, continued

natural t. grave and do-
 mestic 8204:14
 offer of good t. 711:15
 one good t. 824:14
 over a new leaf 1685:12
 owe a good t. 1036: 4
 road's last t. best 321: 8
 something will t. up 592: 4
 take t. among the tombs 827: 1
 till his t. be done 202:16
 time to t. over 1848:10
 walk a t. together 3101: 5
 wherever I may 230:12
 Turned: in case anything t.
 up 591: 4
 Turner last note in art 1942: 9
 Turner of the Wheel 1645:12
 Turning: neither shadow of 277:20
 of the tide 397: 3
 the other cheek 119: 9
 Turnip: blood out of a t. 1411: 5
 Mr. Pinney had a t. 1411: 5
 noblesman like a t. 721: 2
 well, to ta, my t. 2081: 2
 Turnip: man who t. cries 1410: 2
 Turnip: is one thing 153: 9
 Turnpike: on t. of wonder 2150: 9
 that lead to free thought 195: 2
 Turn up, if anything t. 1435: 9
 Turpe aliud loqui, scire 2242: 8
 est odere 205: 1
 est difficile nugas 2042:12
 id demum est t. quod marit 46:11
 Turpi pecunia honestum 1299:11
 Turpis facta placent 426:13
 Turpis sine gramine campus 849: 7
 Turpissimus: nemo repente
 fuit t. 2134:17
 Turpitudinem: in t. belebanur 67: 8
 Turpium: quum aliud 1098:12
 Turquoise blue 165:14
 Turquoises somewhere about
 him 1554: 7
 Turret: strikes Sultan's T. 1940: 7
 Turreto: half-chimney t. 2013:13
 Turris fortissima, nomen
 Domini 1372: 6
 Turtle: good well-dress'd t. 224:10
 green and glutinous 524: 9
 sad-voiced as the t. 2096:12
 Turtle-dove: par of pelican 2109: 5
 Turtle-doves: pair of loving 1199: 8
 Turulus: twenty lascivious 247:13
 Tuta: ingrata que t. 1754:11
 petant ali 1754: 4
 Tutor who tooted the flute 1157:15
 Tutors: at t. nature 1448:12
 Tuus pite navis portus 1775: 4
 Tutti: non t. ma buona parte 1003: 4
 Tuum et meum 725:15
 quod t. est, teneat t. 1562: 2
 Tuxedo: sweet T. girl you
 see 2229: 9
 Tuxes on thy cheek 124:13
 Twain: by t. we marry 1077:13
 never t. shall meet 315:13
 we t. shall not measure 1485:12
 Twang of all of them 143:12
 Tweed: says T. to T.H. 1734: 1
 with the T. had travelled 1734: 1
 Tweedledum and Tweedledee 289:15
 Twelve good men into a box 1026: 8
 honest men have decided 1026:13
 strike t. 1428: 3
 Twentieth century: phase
 of evolution 303:10
 Twenty: gray temples at t. 30: 7
 let t. pass 987: 8
 Twenty-one: brisk money
 pays for t. 2264:10
 confidence of t. 157:17
 days when I was t. 2264: 10
 Twickenham Town 1777: 2
 Twig: as t. is bent 2036: 3
 every t. a spindle 113: 9
 is so easily bended 197: 6
 tender t. bent with ease 2036: 1
 Twilight 2062
 as the evening t. fades 31: 9

Twilight, continued

ascending slowly 2062: 9
 diastrophic t. 231:10
 evening t. of the heart 877:14
 grateful t. 2062: 4
 gray 382: 9
 in the misty t. 1349:13
 in the t. glows 1269: 3
 lets her curtain down 2062: 1
 parlour t. 2062: 5
 seemed too long 2062: 5
 timid dawn 2062:10
 Twilight's curtain 2062:15
 soft dawn meal 2062: 7
 Twilight-land 1904:12
 twin of heathen hate 272: 8
 Twinkle, little star 1913:12
 Twinkling: in a t. utterly
 ended 1746: 7
 of a lectern 168:10
 of a star 466:15
 of an eye 32:13
 Twins ev'n from the birth 1250:10
 may weed her of folly 1333: 8
 misery and man 1260:10
 of friendship 1742:12
 of sympathy 100: 9
 with t. less to dread 1649:15
 Twist ye, t. ye 1124:12
 Twitnam: all dy to T. 627:18
 Two an army against one 2061:16
 and had one heart 1181: 2
 and t. do not make pla 417: 2
 and t. still make four 2050:15
 are walking apart 635:14
 better than one 387: 4
 cannot go abreast 1327:16
 is company, three none 289: 1
 may keep counsel 1788:18
 of a trade never agree 1642:13
 of one trade ne'er love 1176:16
 shall be born 1187: 8
 sides to every question 90: 3
 strings to the bow 1649: 7
 takes t. to make a quarrel 1663:12
 went to pray 1245:17
 where t. or three gathered 224:10
 Two-legged creatures 169:17
 Two-prince: care not t. 977: 9
 not worth t. 977: 9
 Two-step: isn't it 359: 7
 Two-story intellects 1308:14
 Twyn blossom 853:14
 Tycho Brahe, or Erra Pater 1097: 1
 Tyket: hobtail t. 472: 1
 towie t. 443: 8
 Type: like worn out t. 572: 2
 of the wise 905:19
 so careful of the t. 1351: 4
 Types: movable t. 1612:15
 Tyran, descendit de throno 2063: 7
 Tyrannies of finger-tips 1370: 7
 of minorities 1243:13
 Tyrannus: sic semper t. 2087:17
 Tyranny 2066
 ecclesiastic t. the worst 1198: 5
 her t. had such grace 1608: 1
 lay thou thy basis sure 2064:17
 lovely eminence 2061: 4
 must be 2064: 9
 no t. but of blood 2062:10
 no t. so despotic as public
 opinion 1428:15
 not easily conquered 723:14
 of a multitude 1428: 9
 of a political autocracy 229: 6
 of a prince 432:10
 of majorities 423:16
 of the open night 1404: 1
 of weak over strong 1894: 4
 over the mind of man 2064: 1
 religion's t. dominion 1642:17
 revenged themselves on t. 275: 9
 trouble not t. of persons 1612: 2
 vulgar and anonymous t. 2064:13
 we set out to oppose t. 331: 1
 where law ends, t. begins 2064: 1
 worst of tyrannies 2064: 1
 Tyrans: habiles t. 2063: 3
 Jannis t. q'ave diadema 2063: 3

Tyrann, continued
 toujours en crainte 2064:11
 vous êtes immortels 2063:6
 Tyrant: aged t. strange 2063:6
 attended with fear 2063:6
 beautiful t. 2189:7
 believes in freedom for
 self 2064:6
 best ally to Jupiter 2063:1
 bloody t. and homicide 2064:20
 brain t. with a rose 1465:15
 brewed the t. 1697:12
 control mind by force t. 1307:15
 Hall's grim t. 1407:1
 little t. of his fields 1422:1
 a my t. fair 1351:11
 no people free without a t.
 dead 376:19
 no t. but the crowned one 2063:5
 no worse for than a t. 2063:11
 of all wild beasts 676:15
 one t. helps another t. 2063:14
 preserve me from a t. 676:15
 regal and parental t. 646:2
 set yourself up for a t. 2063:10
 step from the throne 2063:7
 thou t. of the mind 1095:12
 tickle where she wounds 2064:14
 to the weak 332:14
 trusts not to men 2063:11
 untitled t. bloody-scepter'd 2064:18
 while t. breathes, liberty
 stifles 376:19
 who dies against death 2063:6
 whose name bilaters 2064:16
 Tyrants: all men t. if they
 could 2063:9
 tyrant-killing t. 1466:2
 clever t. never punished 2065:5
 out of the stars 2063:12
 fear not t. 2064:22
 fear when t. seems to him 2064:10
 how can t. safely govern 2064:15
 how hard the t. die 2063:6
 inaccessible to seduction 2065:5
 make men good 2064:12
 money-loving 2065:3
 only t. need fear 2063:10
 refreshed with blood of t. 1304:5
 resistance to t., obedience
 to God 2064:1
 to t. no quarter 2065:1
 tremble, t. ye cannot die 2063:6
 use it cruelly 1504:8
 worst t. in own breast 2064:10
 Tyre: fleets of Nineveh and
 T. 83:18
 the crowning city 386:5
 Tyrian: crowned in T. dews 109:4

U

Ubi eim nascio 999:16
 Ubiquities: blaspheming u. 974:14
 Uebel macht eine Geschichte 2067:10
 Ueberzeugungen, Meinun-
 gen 96:2
 Ugliness uninteresting 1286:5
 Ugly: born old and u. 1342:5
 goes to the bone 1371:8
 head without hair 249:7
 no blame for being u. 1204:4
 Uhr ist abgelaufen 384:1
 schlägt keinen Glöckchen 2066:15
 Ulcers: stultorum u. celat 237:12
 Uluses non formosus erat 237:12
 Uterioris: semper at invenit
 u. petit 221:6
 Uthimatum morosa of re-
 spectability 864:12
 Utile: veniit antiqua vo-
 luptas u. 2203:13
 doloris confusio 1712:8
 impudens verbum est u. 12:12
 Utipotesum: my u. 879:9
 Utter: teque argue allo-
 maret u. 1709:9
 Ultravindictarian critics 1817:11
 Ulysses not beautiful 337:17
 subject to sea-sickness 1781:3

Unblent person going 956:12
 Umbra: in Styx: under u.
 domo 190:6
 incutit metum 656:15
 magni nimis u. 1737:16
 stat nominis u. 1737:16
 Umbrae 1934:4
 little de montibus u. 1354:10
 majoresque cadunt de
 montibus u. 1804:4
 Umbrella 2068
 gold u. to Burma 2065:15
 never carry an u. 961:9
 stamp of Respectability 2065:14
 strangers take it away 2065:11
 take friend's u. home 2065:9
 thin u. spread 2065:10
 unjust steals just's u. 2065:9
 Umbrellas: acquire certain
 sympathy 2065:14
 first invented 2065:13
 Umgang mit Frauen 1861:15
 Impies of taste 1065:16
 Use with her hands 2441:4
 Unadorned: adorned the most 490:4
 Unadvised: too u., too aud-
 den 1153:19
 Unaffected: affecting to
 seem u. 317:6
 Unanimity wonderful 2065:12
 Unattainable: attain the u. 1930:3
 Unattained: how vast the u. 614:4
 Unbecoming: things u., un-
 safe 1268:14
 Unbelief 115
 help thou mine u. 122:17
 generously in u. 114:17
 in cause and effect 474:8
 in yourself 113:12
 is blind 124:8
 is sure to err 113:12
 no strength but u. 114:8
 there is no u. 113:12
 Unbelieving: believing hath
 core of u. 151:17
 Unbellow'd: hold u. their
 way 440:1
 Unblemished let me live 439:3
 Unblent: thinks himself u. 84:7
 Unborn better than un-
 taught 959:7
 Unbreech'd: saw myself u. 258:1
 Unburied: he that u. lies 139:1
 Uncertain, coy 212:10
 if all u. why fear 440:4
 Uncertainty 227
 cause of variance 227:5
 glorious u. of law 1082:10
 mistake u. for certainty 227:4
 nothing certain but u. 227:3
 Unchaste and false 2196:14
 Uncivilized: unconquered
 and u. 359:10
 Unclad me no under 819:1
 Uncle Harry: like U. J. 1877:7
 Uncle John: Oh! U. J. 2092:12
 Uncle Ned: dey call'd him
 U. N. 2286:5
 Uncle Sam 612:5
 must be the goal 39:8
 stop being cat's-paw 180:1
 Uncles rich as three golden
 balls 194:3
 Unclubbable: very u. men 215:15
 Uncompounded: their ex-
 pense 1205:3
 Unconcerned and tie my elo 977:6
 Unconning: thou art no u. 190:15
 Unconquered: I die u. 206:10
 Unconscious: great U. 202:12
 Unconstant, variable, cruel 218:1
 Uncreated among great 938:11
 Unction: bought an u. 1540:4
 lay net that flattening u. 677:11
 Unda: ad Manu descend-
 mus u. 1776:1
 see iterum recubatur u. 2005:3
 neg que praeferit, u. 1459:3
 Undant: incremabilis 389:13
 Unde habens quirit nemo 1336:8

Underbred: overdressed and
 u. 1398:1
 Undergraduates conserva-
 tive 304:9
 Underlings: we are u. 620:4
 Undermine heart by ear 221:3
 Underneath this stone doth
 lie 369:1
 Undershaft motives 2109:15
 Understand and pardon 710:13
 better to u. little 2066:3
 fall to u. 1305:9
 nothing of it 1927:11
 nothing of works of God 797:5
 stoop to what they u. 2066:9
 to u. is to pardon 710:11
 wot do they u. 1212:6
 Understanding 2066
 blinding eyes of u. 2066:4
 chew end of u. 2066:2
 cordial u. 1356:3
 find you an u. 981:8
 for thy more sweet u. 2178:15
 get u. 2066:10
 give it u. but no tongue 1785:1
 he imparted them u. 1795:18
 human u. naturally right 1312:1
 improvement of u. 2066:7
 in length of days u. 311:7
 informed u. 1305:6
 is wealth of wealth 2066:5
 lost half his u. 1099:1
 more u. than all teachers 2066:11
 noblest which knows best 1309:10
 rod far him void of u. 1657:11
 to direct 21:7
 traces them in vain 1264:74
 with thy getting get u. 2167:4
 Understands everything, u.
 nothing 710:11
 knows everything, u. nothing
 ing 2066:1
 Understanding: all who u. 1595:1
 cost dear before he's u. 2254:6
 not u., as good not known 1059:10
 where I am not u. 1443:3
 Understander: made over-
 strapper 462:13
 Undertaker: doctor now u. 468:3
 fetch the u. 747:7
 if you be an u. I am for you 747:7
 let me be his u. 747:7
 Undertaker's 748
 walk before the hearse 1910:14
 Undertaking: good finish to 559:1
 Undervalues: if she u. me 2199:5
 Underwear: lady shows u. 2178:1
 Underworld of man 1480:12
 Undis: magnis curam u. 220:7
 Undismayed: if not un-
 moved, yet u. 321:8
 Undisputed: say'st u. thing 1033:1
 Undo what thou hast build 1458:17
 Undone: better to leave u. 424:17
 but for undoing 362:8
 horse and man 1749:8
 left u. 446:19
 never u. till hanged 852:6
 t' undo or be u. 1341:19
 Undulate round the world 393:1
 Unearned increment 464:15
 Uneasy lies the head 1848:3
 Unemployment: when many
 people are unable to
 find w. u. results 2031:4
 Unenvied by Muse he loved 3910:10
 may you live u. 1428:18
 Unequal: men by nature u. 574:3
 Unequal among u., what 189:18
 Unfaithful: clamorous to be
 colonized 679:11
 in sight 690:14
 Unfeathered: two-legged
 thing 1874:7
 Untold: bail us still u. 1067:10
 than untaught 982:7
 Unfettered by sense of crime 16:1
 Unfit die 597:1
 for all things u. 2005:6
 for public rule 2112:14

Unforeseen is unprepared ... 597:10
 Unforgotten dies ... 709:14
 Unfortunate need no intro-
 duction ... 749:19
 none more u. than man ... 192:1
 who has never been u. ... 192:1
 one more u. ... 399:12
 Unfoughten: pass u. ... 665:4
 Ungenerous: no good by be-
 ing u. ... 167:12
 Ungrateful has no guilt but
 one ... 984:3
 make one man u. ... 156:1
 who denies kindness ... 984:16
 Unguarded stand our gates ... 707:1
 Unguarded: ad u. fictus homo ... 125:2
 Unguarded: qui in u. fa-
 beria recedant ... 1487:8
 Unguentum heret nungam ... 985:10
 Unguiculus: ab u. ad caput ... 1595:5
 lumen summum ... 1595:5
 Unguis in ulcere ... 1371:2
 Unhallow'd: let never day u.
 pass ... 824:31
 Unhanged: not three good
 men u. ... 648:16
 Unhappiness comes ... 846:14
 near ... 846:14
 volatile spirits prefer u. ... 1264:7
 Unhappy: better some be u.
 than none happy ... 574:10
 console ourselves for be-
 ing u. ... 1864:17
 foolish to be u. now ... 2044:12
 good times when we were
 u. ... 1294:1
 hope ... 921:15
 I will never be u. ... 856:0
 if men's u. God's unjust ... 1546:11
 men u. by own fault ... 1865:1
 never u. as one thing ... 846:3
 none u. but the great ... 837:10
 no one till death u. ... 411:8
 reason to hate u. ... 1834:16
 study to be u. ... 1491:7
 who does something against
 his will ... 1419:12
 whom no one pleases ... 1518:12
 Unhomer: every age most u. ... 421:1
 Unhonored, uninter'd ... 1794:4
 Unheped for happens ... 924:13
 Unhorse gilded equage ... 1560:10
 Unhoused, disappointed ... 1399:10
 Uni odiousque viro ... 867:11
 Uniform works with women ... 1865:3
 Uniformity amda. Variety ... 2076:11
 Uniforms: foolcap u. ... 245:138
 of snow ... 76:9
 to hide towards ... 1864:16
 Unintelligible answers ... 1497:1
 Union gives strength to the
 humble ... 2067:1
 in partition ... 2067:1
 indissoluble u. ... 57:2
 is my country ... 57:4
 is river, lake, ocean ... 57:7
 it must be preserved ... 57:8
 Liberty and U. ... 58:1
 mysterious u. with sea ... 1781:9
 no u. here of hearts ... 740:9
 of beauty and modesty ... 171:3
 of hearts, not hands ... 1270:5
 of states ... 57:12
 of total dissent ... 121:15
 of two minds ... 121:12
 one and inseparable ... 321:2
 our u. is perfect ... 57:6
 shall not great ... 57:4
 strong and great ... 57:4
 thou U. holding all ... 53:3
 unassigned u. of mind ... 2140:13
 Unions that neglect to Ue ... 1268:1
 Unique: every great man u. ... 338:6
 Unis: par les crimes u. ... 832:4
 Unitarian in necessary u. ... 242:14
 Unities: in necessary u. ... 338:6
 United by crimes ... 2067:4
 thoughts and counsel ... 2067:4
 we stand ... 2067:4
 yet divided ... 655:10

United States

See also America

I believe in the U. S. ... 53:10
 mission of the U. S. ... 970:10
 not founded on religion ... 63:1
 not Nation but Union ... 571:1
 only country with known
 birthday ... 974:9
 Unities: dramatic u. ... 1910:144
 Uniting: by u. we stand ... 56:13
 Unity ... 2066
 confound all u. on earth ... 234:2
 in necessary things u. ... 224:14
 Unvers: it counsel u. ... 1789:5
 Universal does not attract ... 978:14
 Universality is the best ... 1056:11
 Universe ... 2047
 an intelligent design ... 2068:11
 better ordering of u. ... 2067:1
 commonwealth of gods and
 men ... 2067:8
 composed of newts and
 Newtons ... 2067:11
 consisting of pure thought ... 2067:12
 dictated but not signed ... 1984:13
 each lives in private u. ... 2067:7
 face to face with u. ... 785:2
 fathomless u. ... 193:2
 forsakes thee ... 1078:18
 found U. sought Cathay ... 284:7
 full of magical things ... 2068:6
 God and the u. ... 794:3
 immense engine ... 2068:8
 in Time with the U. ... 2068:1
 is a thought of God ... 2068:9
 is absurd ... 2067:6
 is pervasive to Love ... 1188:15
 knows u. but not self ... 1289:5
 made up of all things ... 2068:2
 moral system of u. ... 1245:11
 mutation with u. ... 2067:16
 not machine but organism ... 788:3
 nothing exists except u. ... 2068:4
 order and beauty of u. ... 795:4
 property of individual ... 7:12
 rearrange rumbling u. ... 2018:15
 serves for a theatre ... 2240:4
 steers leading nowhere ... 964:10
 this Vegetable U. ... 2067:2
 unto him a tomb's the U. ... 1340:1
 we felt u. was safe ... 1433:1
 what a bid u. ... 2236:17
 whose centre everywhere ... 2068:5
 will know how to preserve ... 965:1
 Unversities incline wits to
 sophistry ... 2068:15
 where individualism is
 dreaded ... 2068:16
 Unversity ... 2068
 best u. gauntlet of mob ... 537:18
 convinces like child ... 287:11
 devoted to knowledge ... 2069:3
 hence U. education ... 2069:11
 is a student and Mark
 Hopkins ... 2069:4
 lade a man up to th' u. ... 2069:1
 of Göttingen ... 289:6
 piping hot from u. ... 2069:8
 place of light, liberty ... 2068:19
 true U. collection of books ... 1107:14
 Unvers: nihil esse excepto
 u. ... 2068:4
 Unversus communis decorum
 atque hominum ... 2067:8
 Unjust can profit no one ... 1032:9
 yet valorous ... 2072:18
 Unkind as man's ingratitude ... 984:15
 Unkindness ... 2069
 blots it more than marble ... 2069:17
 bury all u. ... 2155:16
 drink down all u. ... 2067:17
 has no remedy at law ... 2069:16
 may defeat my life ... 2069:19
 sharp-tooth'd u. ... 2069:17
 small u. is a great offence ... 2041:13
 tax not you with u. ... 1328:10
 Unkind that him ... 889:2
 Unkind'd, unconform'd ... 1047:7
 Unkind'd, unconform'd ... 1794:4
 Unknowing what he sought ... 1990:13

Unknown: alibi unknowing
 ... 33:1
 behind the dim u. ... 2067:7
 dread u. ... 577:12
 good to love u. ... 1177:17
 keep u. ... 1069:4
 no desire for u. ... 435:14
 not to know argues u. ... 2067:6
 proposed as forgot ... 1798:10
 she lived u. ... 2067:4
 sweet days when I was u. ... 1422:14
 to fame ... 2041:9
 to the u. God ... 1011:9
 too early seen u. ... 1281:6
 transcends what we know ... 391:9
 what is hidden is u. ... 138:5
 whatever u. magnified ... 2067:10
 Unknowns: two Great U. ... 1048:11
 Unlamented let me slip ... 4048:11
 Unlashed with any ... 2068:16
 Unlearn what is taught ... 2069:16
 Unlearned men of books sa-
 some care ... 1497:3
 Unlicked bear-whelp ... 1265:13
 Unluck'd to your occasions ... 779:12
 Unmanifest Destiny ... 641:3
 Unmarried: to get u. hire a
 lawyer ... 1091:13
 Unmentionables ... 280:9
 Unmiss'd but by his dogs ... 460:10
 Unmoved: if not u. yet un-
 dismayed ... 303:8
 with dread of death ... 2072:15
 Unnam'd as yet ... 624:19
 Unnatural, cruel, not u. ... 1346:10
 is imperfect ... 1291:13
 nothing is u. ... 971:13
 Unnoted, and for ever dead ... 1794:4
 Unorganized but indispensable
 lie units ... 2068:1
 Unparalleled: she would be
 u. ... 1285:19
 Unparticular: nice, u. man ... 238:6
 Unperfectness: one u.
 shows another ... 610:7
 Unperiphrastic ... 1899:17
 Unpitied and unknown ... 1794:4
 Unpitied: taught so u. as
 ire of sin ... 307:10
 Unpremeditated verse ... 1538:12
 Unprepared: when men are
 u. ... 386:13
 Unprofaned she held apart ... 2186:5
 Unpunctuality: sweet u. ... 1385:5
 Unreadable that occurs ... 1601:9
 Unready today, more tomor-
 row ... 2010:14
 Unrealities: ghostliest of u. ... 921:16
 Unreality of Time ... 1989:8
 Unrepeated, unpitied ... 1794:4
 Unrest: awake forever in
 sweet u. ... 1795:8
 searches at the core ... 110:4
 which men miscell delight ... 2023:12
 Unripened beauties ... 141:9
 Unrortien: friend u. at the
 core ... 728:9
 Unsaid: courteous things ... 924:7
 Unsatisfiable: he not u. ... 324:5
 Unsatisfied: keep me still u. ... 294:8
 Unscramble eggs ... 582:19
 Unseemly for old man to
 love ... 231:5
 Unseen by all but Heaven ... 1421:2
 greet u. with a cheer ... 1421:2
 Unselfish people colorless ... 1277:9
 Unselfishness only religion ... 115:2
 Unskilful: though it make
 u. laugh ... 101:6
 Unstable, unstable u. ... 574:4
 Unspoken: what to leave u. ... 1900:16
 Unspotted from the world ... 1089:11
 without u., innocent within ... 969:11
 Unstable as water ... 2124:17
 Unstaid and slightish ... 2124:17
 Unswan, unswan ... 1297:12
 Unsworn: believe me u. ... 121:12
 Unthinking, idle, wild ... 2266:12
 Untruth: honoroth amon
 the u. ... 4792:18

Untruth, continued
 absided by u. 377:10
 which consoles 306:1
 Untr. the wittily contrived 111:10
 Unum cognoris, amnes
 E nora 1155: 9
 E pluribus u. 36:12
 Un's quique sua novit 973:12
 Unwaxed with anxious cares 321: 8
 with cares of gain 730: 7
 Unviolated in thought 903:19
 Unwashed: great u. 1478:14
 Unwept, unbonored, un-
 sung 1794: 4
 unshrouded 1794: 4
 Unwhipped of justice 338: 3
 Unworldliness based on 2243: 9
 Unworthy: never u. my an-
 cestors 70:14
 not u. to love her 667: 6
 who can be called noble
 who is u. 741: 8
 Unwritten belongs to thee 253: 1
 law 1084: 9
 Unzoned: begin then softly
 to u. 1221:12
 Uomo: ordina l'u. e dio dis-
 pone 787: 7
 Uomo: e pieno quanto 533: 3
 Up and doing 1705:10
 Up and Down of Time 2003:20
 some go up, some down 915:14
 Upgrowth of all virtue 533:15
 Upholder, harbinger of death 30:18
 Uplift: lacking in u. 1648:19
 Uplifter of the human heart 1983: 1
 Upper Ten 1859: 9
 ten thousand 1859: 9
 Upper-crust 1859: 9
 Uppers: on our u. 1645: 5
 Upright: behold the u. 338:10
 not unprejudiced 1597: 6
 Uptaire: has gone u. 404: 3
 into the world 163: 7
 Uptatir: a new man, an u. 1249: 9
 Upward: extremest u. of thy
 head 2033: 3
 like thee 878:18
 still and onward 1616:14
 Urvan examines the stars 800:13
 Urvan marmoreum ac re-
 linqueret 1736:12
 Urvan, aquat 276: 7
 Urvan valeant 1739: 8
 Urbes et mores hominum
 inexist 2029: 3
 constituit alius 1748:11
 tantum oculus inter caput
 extulit u. 1739: 8
 Urbi et orbi 2230: 4
 Urbs: tum locus u. erat 295:12
 Urbs Syon aurea 836: 9
 Ureque exit 1243:18
 Urine: cannot contain u. 464:10
 Urn: favour my destined u. 191:15
 from its mysterious u. 539: 9
 has filled his u. 77: 5
 here is my funeral u. 190:12
 scarce dust to fill u. 384: 4
 storied u. 384: 4
 that Hannibal contains 384: 4
 Urns: omne capax movet u.
 nomen 385:15
 parva quod u. caput 384: 4
 veratut u. sororis oculis 385:15
 Urnam: oculo tegitur non
 habet u. 1240: 1
 Urns: two u. by Jove's high
 throne 810: 6
 Urp: in spite of U. 381: 1
 Urst: dreadful u. 314: 3
 Urstice proxima roas set 1744: 9
 Usage is the second kind 146: 4
 rule of speech 1596:11
 the felt his u. rough 1273: 6
 Usage: rate of u. 1514:14
 Use 2070
 all things for my u. 533:17
 alone makes money 118:10
 alone sanctifies expense 2070: 7

Use, continued
 by, made under 2070: 4
 can change nature 1364: 4
 constant u. of good things 1367: 5
 custom and u. 356: 1
 established habit 845:17
 how u. doth breed habit 2070: 2
 in abject slavish parts 1840: 5
 in measured language lies 843: 3
 in u. lies merit 1300: 6
 is second nature 2070: 2
 it or lose it 1335: 9
 let u. be preferred 941: 9
 makes men ready 2070: 2
 obscene and impious u. 1328:11
 of good things hurtful 1327: 5
 of great men 836: 1
 of history to give value 900: 4
 of money advantage 1335:10
 perfect u. of imperfect me-
 dium 1022: 9
 rather u. than fame 2070: 9
 richest of all lords 2070: 13
 to everything its u. 2070:13
 what is u. of a friend 730: 4
 worn out by constant u. 2070: 6
 Used to a thing 355:10
 Useful: be u. where thou
 livest 2070:11
 beautiful most u. in art 101: 4
 everyone u. 2070: 4
 unless u., glory vain 2070:12
 Usefulness 2070
 comes by labour 314: 4
 value in valiant hands 1717: 9
 Unless as a candle in a skull 216:10
 each without the other 1324:13
 nothing is u. 2070:13
 only u. pleasurable 953:10
 'tis u. to excel 138: 5
 Uselessness of men above sixty 35: 6
 Userer: dust as door nail 373: 3
 Uses of this world 2249:10
 to what base u. 1385: 5
 Usquebae: wi u., we'll face
 the devil 500: 7
 Usurpations: long forgot 902: 5
 Usurpator: difida Di tutti 2082:11
 Usurper: distrust world 2062:11
 Usurpers: away the rule 1030: 8
 Usury: taking of interest 484: 9
 Utau: ariate l'unico ingenio
 inter pennis u. 1738: 2
 eat tyrannus 335:10
 jus et norma loquendi 1896:11
 magister egregius 564:10
 magister eat optimus 355:16
 morient fecerat 845:17
 opus movet hoc 594: 3
 poetæ licentia 1527:13
 promptus facit 2070: 2
 proeminat u. 192:12
 rerum omnium magister 355:16
 U. ameris, ame 1384: 5
 Uenque: begin with u. 1437:18
 Uere: worre tua 1512: 6
 Utia: no pent-up U. 1575:14
 Utile: nisi u. stulta gloria 2070:10
 Utilitas et turpitudine 2070:10
 numquam possit u. cum
 honestate contendere 916: 9
 sua cuique u. 2070:13
 Utility: beautiful consists
 in u. 129:11
 Utmost: what does u. that
 he can 2213: 5
 Utopia, subterranean fields 2241:14
 Utopian: poet gone astray 1434: 7
 Utrouque: parietis limut 922: 9
 Utter: jolly u. 1539:18
 what does not know 1785:10
 Utterance: how divine 1536: 1
 of depraved imagination 961:17
 of the early gods 700:17
 Utterances have no meaning 1892:11
 official u. 584: 3
 Uvaque conspecta jlvorem 962: 3
 Uvas: carpit de plenâ viti-
 bus u. 2010:12

Uxor: hostis est u. inviti 2144: 8
 Jucundum sterile u. am-
 cum 2137:15
 legio onus 2137:19
 pessimus, pessimus maritus 2146: 3
 plecton u. 2139:13
 septima u. conditur in
 agro 2147: 3
 utilis illi u. 2142: 5
 Uxorem: suam u. etiam stu-
 picione 213: 2
 Uxores, ad u., sunt senes 2137:19
 Uxori: de servis crede que 1799: 2
 fat amica mea 2147: 3
 pubere nolo mea 2138:10
 Uxoriam: simplicitas u. 1266: 9
 Uxoribus: nil fuerit cum u.
 alienis 2138: 1
 Uz: land of U. 1014: 2

V

V. spell it with V. or W. 2221:10
 V. noted an something 194:16
 Vacancy: bend eye on v. 2095:10
 Vacation: short v. Faie
 grants 901:10
 Vaccina nigra leguntur 136:15
 Vacuity of thought 190:12
 Vac: unit: natura abhorret 1382: 4
 Vade in pace 1470:14
 retro, Satanas 442: 3
 Vaded in the spring 1745:12
 Vz: soli 1872: 6
 Victis 2083:19
 Vagabond 2070
 calls each v. by name 1425: 3
 guided by curiosity 2028:13
 Vagabonds have moulded the
 world 2297: 4
 Vagaries: merely said v. 2221: 1
 Vagueness of little feet 1025: 7
 Vagrum: meum 2091: 1
 Vague: jurent des hommes
 par la v. 1702: 5
 Vigilance: a ses limites 2072:17
 Vain: are gentle and giving 1608:12
 as leaf upon stream 1484: 5
 every wordless thing is v. 2242: 1
 ignomly v. 2075: 7
 is the glory of the sky 1194: 4
 in the help of men 863:10
 makes merit of misfortune 2074:12
 mark of humility 2074:11
 the rest is v. 2159:10A
 Vainere: sans perit, triomphe
 sans gloire 207:17
 Vainest of the worst 380:12
 Vainglorious: after the
 event, v. 2169: 3
 Vainglory for a man 2071: 7
 is a worm 2073:10
 Vainly: men themselves amae 49:10
 Vainness, babbling 985: 1
 Vale: beyond this v. of tears 966:13
 cool sequester'd v. of life 1135: 4
 in the land of Moab 1349: 9
 lily of the v. 1197: 8
 matchless v. of Thames 1983:10
 of a humble heart 1095: 5
 of tears and misery 390:13
 of years 3710
 sequester'd v. of rural life 1135: 4
 through the clovered v. 383: 3
 valley be a v. of tears 966:10
 violet-embroidered v. 145:11
 Vale: supremumque v. 631: 5
 Valentinus 2071
 as great as V. 2071:11
 Bishop V. 2071:11
 challenged him for her v. 2071:12
 will coat me 202 2071:12
 Valet: mount o' the v. 355: 6
 Valet: hero and v. 807:16
 to his v. seemed here 807:17
 to v. no man hero 808: 2
 Valet-de-chambre: pour son 807:16
 Valet-soul: a mean v. 807:16
 Valets: vos v. et plaudite 92: 6

Valetudinarian: life of v.893:11
 unmurmuring the343:15
 Valeur de faire sans témoin 343:15
 parfaite v.343:15
 un métier périlleux380:10
 Valetreau au premier coup 343:15
 Valiant: active v.705:8
 and dares fight2072:4
 as the wrathful dove2015:7
 blessed are the v.108:5
 by heraldry proved v.108:14
 most v., most modest2072:7
 never angry person v.2072:11
 not v. that dures d.358:11
 taste of death but once358:11
 tempt danger worthily2072:12
 that can suffer wisely2073:5
 show little v.342:12
 to be stanch and v.511:11
 to the v., sure to wise2073:13
 without ambition712:1
 yet impious and vicious2073:18
 Valiant-for-Truth his pass-
 ing412:2
 Valiant: no man v. by his
 ing angry v.2072:12
 Valley into the v. of Death215:14
 life's v. vale of tears968:10
 of decision443:3
 of his fruitful heart1005:5
 of Humiliation910:9
 of the shadow of death383:6
 that stays in the v.108:14
 Valley-glades1405:1
 Valley-lilies winter still604:5
 Valleys: far from the v.
 of Hall1722:14
 in greenest of our v.901:8
 of Dream482:1
 Vallombrosa: hermits in V. 221:1
 Valori: ce qu'on les fait v. 2240:18
2072
 adieu, v. must, rapier1214:10
 always safety in v.1764:11
 and a sto. i heart2073:12
 anger edgely v.179:6
 borne me to stars321:2
 bright with flashing v.2107:2
 chance and v. one226:6
 deliberate v. breath'd2072:15
 did enrich his wit214:4
 discretion and v.455:13
 discretion better part of v.455:6
 fear to do base things v.2072:12
 flourishes by a wound2073:14
 grows by slaying2073:1
 has its limits2072:19
 immoderate v. a fault2072:1
 in a false quarrel no v.1633:19
 in feasting as fighting568:11
 in vain doth v. bleed2072:16
 in v. there is hope2073:9
 is a mousetrap, wit a gun 2072:4
 is turned hear-herd2073:6
 knows itself in v.737:8
 little without discretion450:3
 melted into compliment2073:5
 never v., no not ours2072:5
 or fraud in enemy544:4
 oozing out palms of hands 2073:2
 overpowered by sloth2073:8
 plucks dead lions by hair 1153:10
 power of self-recovery2072:6
 road to v. is adversity1610:10
 and wise v.2073:4
 salt to other virtues2072:12
 so full of v. they smote the
 air703:11
 soldier's adornment1864:15
 that parleys, near yielding 2072:10
 True Jan v. did Greek excel 858:12
 truest v. to dare to live1140:13
 what v. to slaying slain 406:4
 when v. prevs on reason 406:4
 where v. proudly sleeps 1860:13
 wherever v. true is found 2072:7
 with a witness2072:12
 would fight455:16
 Valor's whistle, 2007291:6
 Valore are our best gods2072:8

Valorous: childish v.2072:14
 Valuable not new1415:8
 Value: bad times have v.16:4
 equally good and bad812:10
 hang on slender strings2227:14
 is their scarcity102:21
 little v. of fortune1722:13
 no v. in hands of fool2178:7
 of gifts vary as giver's775:13
 of more v. than stamps in
 gold2219:12
 of nothing316:10
 Valued for what they seem 86:2
 must v. where best known 138:5
 what is sought but as v.2247:3
 Valuest: culpe v.1481:7
 Valour: lead the v.1636:2
 leads the v.2072:9
 Vana: auras v. contemner46:6
 Vanbrugh: epitaph568:7
 Vandals: drove those holy
 V.1563:9
 Vane: yonder gilded v.1570:2
 Vanguard: where v. camp 1616:16
 Vanile of society1839:12
 Vanitas vanitatum2075:12
 Vanite des autres inap-
 portable2075:4
 fast choses: culpe: gout2075:4
 Vanities: fuming v. of
 earth2075:12
 of life forego35:12
 two v. can never love2073:17
 Vanity2074
 altogether2074:4
 and affection2073:14
 and vocation of spirit2075:14
 bids all her sons be brave 2072:10
 floated v. of opinion1429:11
 childhood and youth are v. 251:8
 common to all writers2127:5
 confess faults through v.649:16
 defeats its own purpose2074:16
 dies hard2075:9
 feminine v. makes charm-
 ing2075:12
 finds in self-love ally2073:15
 had only one v.102:13
 highest v. love of fame2074:6
 all under indifference2074:21
 in years2079:14
 insatiable despondent2074:9
 is the last disease2074:2
 is the pride of Nature2074:5
 itch for praise of fools2073:15
 kindles into rage100:9
 lighter than v.2074:4
 like murder, will out2074:17
 makes one weak1809:4
 man's prevailing v.2074:15
 men of low degree2074:4
 more odious2073:12
 my days are v.1140:9
 name of the town is v.2074:14
 not a v. given in vain2075:6
 of others inopportune2075:4
 of our existence1145:2
 of teaching1071:3
 of vanities835:5
 of vanities, all in v.2075:14
 ounce of v. spoils merit2075:1
 pampered v. better than
 starved pride2074:12
 puppet's part2074:8
 root of self-love2073:19
 ruins more women than
 love2075:12
 satirical front v.1758:3
 showed v. of life210:5
 sixth inextinguishable genae2073:16
 source of misfortune1321:10
 tell what is honor1027:12
 that prompts his deeds49:9
 tickled and gratified1015:5
 vice of modern world2074:2
 what a sweep of v.2075:8
 wine of human v.741:1
 world's mass of v.2134:5
 Vanity Fair2074:14
 Vanquish by your hatred866:12

Vanquished but by death822:3
 carried off the spoils2083:10
 have no friends797:2
 he could argue still1001:8
 is, and vanquisher1739:6
 Vanquishes in the drawing-
 room265:3
 Vantage-ground for pleas-
 ure1041:1
 of Truth2034:9
 Vapor: as a v. vanish1349:6
 at the best1093:7
 like a bear or lion261:10
 of a dungeon1477:2
 that vanisheth away1140:5
 winy v. melting in tear1072:19
 Vapor: congregation of v. 2066:10
 evanish all—like v.2095:12
 my lord has v.1802:15
 Vars: sequitur v. bibant1322:5
 Variable as the shade2182:12
 Varian: Fortune was712:12
 Varietas: lutundum nihil
 nisi v.2076:7
 Variety2078
 all the rest endears2076:8
 alone gives joy2076:10
 each tongue affords1071:1
 enchanting spirit, dear V. 2076:8
 great source of pleasure2076:10
 her infinite v.2076:16
 is my motto2076:12
 is sort of pleasure2076:8
 men pleased with v.2076:11
 mother of enjoyment2076:8
 order in v. we see1440:18
 and v. of woe2176:6
 safe v. of woe1102:16
 source of joy below2076:10
 spirit of life2076:6
 spiced with v.2076:6
 supplies fresh appetite1306:18
 sweet in all things2076:9
 true shop of v.1109:6
 weakest most love v.231:6
 Various: a man so v.237:1
 Variet: pot-holling v.661:7
 Varnish and culture348:3
 of the dew445:16
 this the blue v.84:9
 Vase: shatter v. if you will 1991:3
 why does v. turn pitcher 1842:18
 Vassal: sold an eternal v.945:34
 to tyrant wife2146:7
 Vast and middle of the
 night1303:4
 unwieldy, burdensome1921:5
 Vast: every v. on own bottom 973:1
 Vateni: bene qui conjiciat
 v.1623:15
 Vaterland: Lieb V.767:4
 Vates: pauperibus v.1584:6
 Vatum: durat opus v.1320:11
 beu v. ignare mentes1684:17
 sacer et magnus v. labor 1521:12
 Vault a feasting presence1401:11
 Heaven's ehon v.1401:16
 of heaven to fall2281:1
 Vaulter: green little v.845:3
 Vaunt: courtiers1153:16
 Vaunter and a liar1731:11
 seldom speeds2224:3
 Vaunting aloud437:6
 vile deeds2801:12
 Vaward of our youth56:1
 Vexatio, litigium, et mutua
 regio vigore dant2039:10
 Vêcu: j'ai v.718:7
 Vechpalle, cervos vel1967:1
 Vetrica the i. for semed2273:3
 Vegetable: kind of holy v. 317:19
 Vegetables: bears v. in
 grumbling way321:3
 of the Catholic creed1592:12
 see dying v. life sustain 1150:12
 with v. stored2273:3
 Vegetarianism2273:3
 Vegetate in a village275:1
 one does but v.2126:12
 Vehemence of youth261:6

Vergogna: maggior difetto

[illegible]

Verde, continued

this be the v. your grave
 for me 870: 9
 to write a v. or two 339:1
 unpremeditated v. 1535:16
 what a sad accident v. 507:12
 writes v. builds his grave 339: 3
 Vermeas-makers beggars 330:16
 Versed in occult science 150: 8
 Verres are melodious 290: 3
 children of the lyre 157:21
 fear 1587: 2
 were were 1394: 3
 Have been mybane 1394: 7
 of feigning love 1880:14
 plaintive v. 1533: 3
 publish your own v. 324:17
 run with halting foot 346:15
 very false gallop of v. 1390:15
 whether v. 1390: 7
 would v. good for aught 1394: 4
 why mix your v. with
 mine 1390:14
 written by water drinkers 2125:14
 Viribus expostio tragica 1525: 6
 Viribus expostio v. facti 339: 7
 in the scriber 1525: 7
 Versifier without poetry 1390: 7
 Verity in apost 1532: 7
 Versions: non v. and eternal-
 ities 1391: 7
 Versions: not v. but per-
 version 1391: 7
 Veretibus 3066: 0
 Versus: inconspicuous pede
 currete v. 1528:15
 inopes rerum 1528:15
 inenati ut v. facti 1528:13
 male reddere v. 1528: 8
 Veritas hic curreat 1528:10
 Veritas hic curreat 1528:10
 je la sainte de l'âme 2587:2
 n'irait pas si loin 2594: 3
 par calcul la v. du vice 2587: 1
 que point elle même 2590:11
 qui n'est aucune v. 2587: 3
 royale en la justice 2590:12
 Veritas hic curreat 1528:10
 si peu touché de la v. 2590:15
 toujours en minorité 2594:16
 va-elle se nicher 2590:10
 Virtus: des vices déguisés 2081: 3
 plus grandes v. pour au-
 temis la fortune fortune 712: 2
 pour la fortune 1526: 6
 se perdent dans l'intérêt 2081: 3
 Verum aram, Academici aut 2080: 7
 inter alios, Academici qua-
 rere v. 2080: 5
 de la quidem dicimus 1535:10
 quoniam ridetur 1535:13
 Veritas hic curreat 1528:10
 quid v. atque decere 1725: 8
 quid v. esse apud 1826: 1
 ubi minime expectavimus 2052:12
 Vespasian: miracles of 334:10
 Vesper quid v. ferat incen-
 deret 749: 8
 necnon quid v. necnon ferat 1401: 3
 Vessel: empty v. mont
 sound 274: 3
 make one v. unto brother 1444: 4
 of a more ungraciously make 1444: 4
 stanch and strongly, a goodly
 1814: 4
 to make your v. simple 3133: 3
 unless v. clean, torna our 2780: 3
 weaker v. 3133: 3
 without a pilot 7060: 1
 Vessel: empty v. under
 1418: 9
 of a very limited content 1418: 9
 touch in the dark 1401: 2
 Vess: as admired Vociifer 4901:15
 his abjects v. 1495:11
 his v. nor pants 1795:11
 pants 1795:11
 Vess: as admired 1495:11
 Vess: as admired 1495:11
 Vess: as admired 1495:11

Verbal:

estense: *scidulus* v. 1267: 9
love-lacking v. 1267: 26
Veste: *nigra* v. *monocant* 1267: 10
Vestigia: *more torrent* 1267: 15
visula: *retrosum* 1267: 11
Vitæ: *unator* v. *amori* 1267: 9
tu 1267: 9
Vitæments: in v. *mayt* 1267: 7
Vitæstra: *ad posterora* 1267: 1
Vitæstra: *essential* v. of *crea-*
tion 1267: 4
Vitæstra: *multa* v. *lenit* 1267: 10
Vetch: *solace* with *homo* 1267: 1
V 1267: 1
Vetula: *extollimus* 1267: 3
et *huc* *et* v. 1267: 1
Veter: in *pro* 1267: 1
Vetula: *superflua* 1267: 2
Vetula: *laudamus* v. 1267: 3
Vetus: *noctua* *et* 1267: 1
Vetustas: *extrius* v. 1267: 3
Virtute: *epouse* v. *faire* 1267: 1
fortune 1267: 6
Vex: *unhappy* *du* 1267: 1
Vexation: *button* *up* *one* 1267: 1
ferre v. of a *dream* 1267: 1
V *et* *armis* 1267: 1
fit *via* 1267: 1
verum: *vincitur* 1267: 1
hic *et* *illuc* 1267: 1
Via: *ad bona* *mores* v. 1267: 1
fastigium: *diginitas* v. *art* 83: 10
findit *in* *ambas* 1267: 3
Longa 1267: 1
non *est* *ad* *extra* *mollis* *a*
territu v. 1267: 9
Vires: *pro* 1267: 1
dispreta *sub* *passu* 1267: 1
Vials: *full* of *wrath* of *God* 79: 4
of *summer* 1267: 1
pour *forth* *thy* v. 1267: 1
Viam: *ad gloriam* *proxima* 78: 12
colleidi 1267: 1
hic *et* *illuc* 1267: 1
inveniam *aut* *faciam* 1267: 1
unum *sequatur* v. 1267: 1
virtutis v. *ardum* 1267: 1
Viande: *grands* *mangeurs*
de v. 1267: 1
Viande: *spilling* *in* *a* *gold* 1267: 1
cup 1267: 1
Viator: *vacuus* *curam*
litrone v. 1267: 1
Vibrations: *thrill* with *joy* 206: 1
Vibrations of *his* *witching*
song 1267: 1
Vigilant: *V. of* *Bray* 1267: 1
fig for *the* v. 1267: 1
in *Bray* 1267: 1
Vicars: *by* v. *amirs* 1267: 3
Vicars: *rectors*, *curates* 1267: 1
Vice 1267: 1
accommodating v. 1267: 1
ambition was the v. 1267: 1
and *folies* of the *age* 1267: 1
apparel v. *like* *virtue* 1267: 1
alone for *crimes* by *prayer* 1267: 1
before *beginnings* of *prayer* 1267: 1
by *the* *action* *diginitas* 1267: 1
centure v. *of* *about* *tab-*
ling *a* *name* 1267: 1
certain *rudiments* *in* v. 1267: 1
dead v. with *virtue* 1267: 1
desires *under* *appearance*
of *virtue* 1267: 1
desires *under* *appearance* 1267: 1
descended *from* *Conqueror* 107: 1
dig *own* *voluptuous* *comb* 70: 1
division of *labour* *in* v. 1267: 1
even *to* v. *not* *constant* 1267: 1
every *year* *eat* *a* *cloak* 1267: 1
every *year* *root* *out* *and* v. 1267: 1
fifth v. 1267: 1
from v. *running* *in* *debt* 1267: 1

Vice, continued

flee v. beginning of virtue 2080:15
 from no one v. exempt 2080:10
 gathered every v. 2081:5
 gets more than piety 2080:1
 how soft and voluptuous 2078:6
 indulged, or overcome 2078:10
 is a failure of desire 2078:18
 is habitual 2078:5
 is virtue well concealed 2080:6
 its own punishment 2079:16
 labored v. but spared name 2077:4
 laughed at his v. 2079:13
 lost half its evil 2078:4
 loves v. for its own sake 2079:13
 low v. curiosity 2079:11
 makes virtue shine 2080:12
 misery of every creature 2080:4
 monster of frightful mien 2079:5
 must have variety 2078:6
 never-failing v. of fools 2080:16
 never yields fruits 2080:1
 no v. but beggary 2080:16
 no v. but is woman's part 2079:6
 no v. so mean 2079:11
 no v. so simple but 2081:14
 assumes 2081:14
 not v. unless 'tis known 2080:6
 nourished by concealment 2079:9
 of impiety 2081:8
 of our leading parties 2081:8
 of the age 2079:16
 old-servant v. 2080:9
 on Christian ground 2081:5
 one v., two children 2078:11
 or Virtue there is none 2081:7
 pernicious v. of gaming 2079:18
 repeated is like the war 2079:17
 dering wind 2079:17
 shall dignity of V. be lost 2081:7
 shame of v. 2081:7
 should not correct sin 2079:4
 smack of this v. 2079:10
 so clear too of other v. 2080:5
 sold tools, yet kept v. 2078:4
 stings even in pleasures 2080:7
 subject to v. of lying 2081:7
 that reverend v. 2079:14
 they keep people from v. 2080:12
 to sanction V. 2080:5
 to virtue a just equinox 2081:14
 triumphs over virtue 2081:12
 when v. prevails 2079:17
 which offends no one 2079:1
 world can ill spare any v. 2078:1
 wrap up v. with words 2080:14
 you have a v. of mercy 2079:1
 Vice: il n'est v. qui n'ait
 ferme 2079:1
 j'aime mieux un v. com-
 mode 2081:6
 Vice-President: elected V.
 and nothing ever heard
 of him again 2079:14
 Vices are now manners 2079:17
 at heels of virtues 2080:10
 combatting one another 2078:13
 conquered by his v. 2080:6
 creep in as virtues 2080:4
 dispersed by occupation 2079:17
 do not feel in ourselves 2080:12
 enter into virtues 2080:4
 good to be without v. 2080:6
 great men's v. virtues 2081:5
 hate him that my v. telleth
 me 2078:7
 helped by their v. 2079:11
 if v. were profitable 2080:1
 indebted to his v. 2079:11
 instruments to plague 2079:16
 interwined with virtues 2081:7
 learned without a master 2078:12
 less dangerous than virtues 2080:4
 less serious when open 2079:9
 let thy v. die before thee 2078:11
 make ladder of our 2078:1
 men should his v. tell 2079:1
 my v. telleth me 2078:7
 next-door to virtues 2080:5
 of a scornful 2080:12

Vices, continued

of kings cannot be hid 2080:15
 of mankind, not of times 2079:10
 of the time 2079:10
 of world's nobler half 2079:1
 once v. but now manners 2079:17
 people bear being told v. 2079:9
 please more by v. 2080:2
 redeemed v. with virtues 2081:10
 see my own v. without
 least 2078:9
 as v. brag 2078:12
 tainted with thousand v. 2079:14
 tempt by rewards 2078:12
 vanquished by their v. 2079:18
 very good patriots 2078:19
 when our v. leave us 2078:19
 Vices: quondam v. nous
 quittent 2078:19
 Vicia negotio discuti 2078:17
 Victoria: mali v. malum 2080:16
 stultum est v. 2079:10
 Vicious, ungentle, foolish 2080:11
 would base-born call 2079:12
 Vicitudes in all things 2080:4
 man used to v. 2080:2
 of fortune 2078:4
 of sects and religion 2080:17
 of woe 2080:5
 sad v. of things 2078:10
 wild v. of taste 2080:6
 Vices: omniū rerum
 v. est 2079:1
 Viciis Galilee 2078:17
 Viciis vicibus 2079:15
 Victim: dices the v. to the
 offering 2079:12
 o' consummation 2079:12
 of perpetual slight 2079:2
 ready at hour of sacrifice 2079:16
 ruined and heart-broken 2079:5
 Victims: little v. play 2079:20
 Victims: we v. 2079:19
 Victoire me suit 2080:4
 priere pour votre v. 2079:13
 Victor exchanges war 2079:8
 from vanquished issues 2080:10
 Hall thou as v. crowned 2079:7
 over death and pain 2080:13
 to v. belong the spoils 2078:4
 Victor nec longum latere 2080:5
 pace bellum mutavit 2080:8
 victoriam cluet 2079:19
 Victore: contendere durum
 est cum v. 2079:7
 Victorem captiva sequar 2079:7
 Victores victorque fide 2080:19
 Victoria: Quæst 2080:2
 Victoria: hæc te v. perdet 2080:17
 rivalitatem non amat v. 2080:4
 semper est v. ubi con-
 cordia 2080:4
 uti necis 2080:4
 Victoria: quam v. pudeat 2080:4
 Victoria: ipsam v. vicis
 videris 2080:8
 mille quam pacem 2080:13
 Victorians, Tudorians 2080:10
 Victorians: no V. in twenti-
 eth century 2080:13
 Victorias of peace 2080:13
 of right horn of strife 2078:16
 Victorious: o'er a' the ills o'
 life v. 2080:6
 on lips of men 2080:6
 Victors by victories undone 2080:13
 give the v. way 2080:4
 in defeat 2080:1
 who are Life's v. 2080:18
 Victory 2080:8
 all things follow v. 2080:4
 and defeat at hands of self 2080:21
 and defeat of same price 2080:14
 another v. and we are un-
 done 2080:13
 both win the v. 2080:13
 brings a v. in pocket 2080:4
 but twice a famous v. 2080:10
 celebrate the v. 2080:13
 does not like rivalry 2080:2

Victory, continued

ends in defeat of death 2081:16
 floated to v. on sea of oil 2080:9
 for humanity 2080:17
 fruit of skill or fortune 2080:4
 greatest v. is defeat 2080:12
 hardest v. over self 2080:9
 I will not steal a v. 2080:3
 if not v. is yet revenge 2078:4
 in believing 2080:13
 in dying well 2080:13
 is a spirit 2080:12
 is said to be one-handed 2078:19
 kiss him with glorious v. 2080:8
 let v. fall where it will 2080:11
 life's v. won 2080:12
 mine is the v. 2080:7
 nothing so dreadful as v. 2080:3
 of endurance born 2080:1
 of Prussian schoolmaster 2079:11
 of the tomb 2080:17
 preferred v. to peace 2080:13
 or else a grave 2080:14
 peace without v. 2079:1
 pleased Cato 2080:16
 pray God for your v. 2080:13
 preferred v. to peace 2080:13
 silent, no is defeat 2080:12
 suicidal to victors 2080:4
 there be the v. 2080:8
 they only the v. win 2080:16
 thing of the will 2080:13
 to Heaven the v. 2080:13
 twice itself 2080:4
 vanquished v. itself 2080:8
 where there is unanimity 2080:4
 a white flower of v. 2080:1
 whose v. was Peace 2079:13
 will be your ruin 2080:17
 with V. on thy left 2080:4
 Victoria causa diu placuit 2080:16
 Victurus agimus semper 2080:13
 Vida es bueno 2080:13
 Vide iniquum 2080:5
 Videaris: tandem v. unus
 esse 2080:16
 tibi v. quam qualis alius 2080:4
 Videtur: acerrimus esse
 senatus v. 2080:13
 Videtur: non semper sunt
 que v. 2080:13
 Video meliora proboque 2079:10
 Videre: non expedit omnia
 v. 2080:13
 Videtur: ne v. quid v. 2080:13
 Videtur: cui des v. 2078:4
 de viro cui dicat v. 2080:13
 Vidi: quæque ipse v. 2080:17
 Vici: don't v. with me 2080:13
 Vie est brève 2080:13
 est telle que dieu la fit 2078:13
 la v. est vaine 2078:13
 longue et cruelle maladie 2080:1
 ma v. a son secret 2080:13
 ma v. est un combat 2080:13
 meilleure partie de leur v. 2080:13
 qu'est-ce qu'une grande v. 2080:13
 un pas vers la mort 2080:13
 Vieillard abecedaire 2080:13
 Vieillards aiment à donner
 des bon préceptes 2078:13
 Vieillesse est un tyran 2078:13
 l'on craint la v. 2078:13
 l'ôte à l'homme d'esprit 2078:13
 quelle triste v. 2078:13
 Vieillissant: on devient plus
 fou 2078:13
 Vienna: looker on here in
 v. 2080:13
 Vieux: ensemble nous
 devenons v. 2080:13
 savent être v. 2080:13
 View: horizon's grander v. 2080:13
 long last lingering v. 2080:13
 of these bush'd heads 2080:13
 View: adopt new v. 2080:13
 distant v. of happiness 2080:13
 future v. of better or
 worse 2080:13
 mercenary v. 2080:13

Views, continued

of the mob	1480: 8
way to have large v.	906:124
Vigilance can never mean	
vain innocence	2081: 2
eluded our v.	604:15
price of liberty	1106: 2
Vigilant summit	484:12
Vigilant as cat to steal	
cream	224:10
Vigilate et orate	1584: 9
Vigilant with Thee	2275: 3
Vigilant, plus secret	2225:182
Vigilant by v., not by wants	1030: 8
fauld fantasy	2148: 2
impart my v.	343:11
of bone	612:16
takes v. from our arms	982: 2
Wild Nature's v.	1457: 3
Vigilant clientele cannot	38: 2
Vilain: grand v. grand	
chute	522:16
Vile are only vain	1508:24
better v. than v. esteemed	902: 1
in durance v.	1613: 6
more v. than in slave	1801:18
no one completely v.	583:25
nought so v. but good	592: 3
only man is v.	659: 2
who is here so v.	1645:17
why liest thou with v.	1848: 2
Vileness is so	181:10
Villages	2085
bubbles o'er with gossip	1761: 3
is a hive of glass	2281: 8
less than Islington	562:15
loveliest v. of the plain	2085: 6
sleeps, unknown	628: 5
sweet v. bells	153: 3
to be known and not	
know, live in a v.	272: 1
Villager bore humbly	285: 2
Villagers on bended knees	158: 8
Villagers embosomed out in	
trees	2085:12
Villain	2085
and he be miles sunder	2085: 2
condemns me for a v.	1021:16
great v., great fall	622:16
hungry lean-faced v.	1570:14
lost to love and truth	2085:13
of the deepest dye	2085:122
smiling damned v.	2085:14
still pursued her	2085:122
that thou thinkst v.	2085:16
they got v., we lost food	1015:12
tread v. into mortar	1097: 4
with a smiling cheek	049: 8
Villainies: laughing at old	
v.	1302:18
transacted v.	040: 2
Villains by necessity	101:10
rich v. have need of poor	2086: 1
sturdy, man-destroying v.	2063: 3
vipers	354: 2
whom no faith could fix	2085:11
Villainy: clothe my naked v.	049: 8
direct v.	2086: 9
great in v.	332:12
he never yet no v. had said	2086: 8
in me v., in thee service	2086: 8
in the name of God	1683:11
was an object of wonder	2086: 1
where v. goes vengeance	
follows	2086: 6
you teach, I will execute	1713:17
"Villan" with names	1371:17
Ville: petite v. grand renom	471:10
Villes sont le gouffre	277: 6
Villins and Dinah lie	1440: 9
Villkins and Dinah lie	570:12
Villain: epithet	
and had glad mad	1539:15
Vin: le v. est versé	171: 3
Vina	1400:10
aptes	2159: 8
parant amicus	2159: 8
parant amicus ventri	495:12
gula post v. gravem crepat	495:12
Vineat amor	1176:14
Vitae: che v. alior che rede	207:13

Vineenda est omnia fortuna	
ferendo	716: 9
Vincer sempre mai laudabil	
cosa	2083: 2
vera	2083: 1
Vincere: qui militat v. v.	207:14
ipsa m.	1787:12
victa, Hannibal	2083: 4
Vincit: spell it V.	707:12
Vincit: his v. qui v. in	
victoria	2083: 3
Vincite: male victa, sed v.	207:14
Virtute vera	2080:15
Vinculum: pimum militie	
v.	1863: 8
Vindicta: omnia que v.	182: 7
Vindicta: ways of God to	
man	125:113
Vindicta bonum vita ju-	
cundius ipsa	1712:18
docili quia plect	837:10
facilis v. est mihi	1712: 6
Vine bears three kinds of	
grapes	492: 1
boys, the V.	2156:12
clinging v.	366:18
drank at every v.	1987:13
guiding v.	2155: 5
haunting v.	2155: 3
of Death within reach	1035: 1
plant and propagate a v.	2158:10
plant no tree but the v.	1250:14
still clings	1670: 1
thanksgiving to the v.	2156: 8
under v. and fig tree	907:12
weep on, my pouting v.	2159: 9
Vineæ: verberata grandine	
v.	1328:14
Vinegar aspect	1853: 9
from wine	1260:10
longer tempts more than v.	696: 9
insipid wine	3421: 8
life of v.	1260:10
turn v.	342: 8
Vinea: foxes that spoil v.	718: 3
hack at my own v.	544:13
Vinea egomet clamat mea	544:13
Vinea: huiusmodi v.	1260:14
Vino: in v. veritas	2155: 9
magnum vitum v. est	2155: 1
nunc v. pellite curas	2147: 3
temptavi curas depellere	
v.	2149: 9
Vintus et ira	364: 2
Vintage of Alceger	822:16
Vintage Time has press'd	402:10
trampling out the v.	263: 8
Vintages golden and red	368:18
Vintners: what the V. buy	2157:13
Vinum aliud, aliud ebrietas	2154:20
dominicum ministratio	
gratia est	2155: 7
incendit iram	2152: 4
letificet cor hominis	2158: 4
Violation: flagrant v. of	
law	1082: 9
Violence is just	791: 7
more afraid of v.	77:15
swift without v.	1797: 7
Violence: la v. est juste	765:14
Violent: so over v.	237: 1
whatever cause he took	1344: 3
Violentia in a sense as	
strong	841:11
Violently if they must	38: 1
Violet	2086
by a mossy stone	2087:13
delicious spring-side v.	2087: 5
in youth of prime nature	2087: 3
is a nun	684: 3
last v. loiters	347: 6
leaf-folded v.	1007:10
like the v., which alone	1337:17
of his native land	364:10
of o. r. early days	2086:11
of forgotten hour	2086:17
timid bashful v.	683: 6
Violeta and Lily-cups	684: 2
bathe in sweet of morn	683: 3
blue v., her eyes	683: 7

Violets, continued

it's raining v.	1433:14
like to kinder eyes	2086:10
may v. spring	2087: 6
moles of beauty	354:10
open their purple heads	684: 4
puck't ne'er grow again	1978:15
shrinking as v. do	2087: 1
that first appear	1744: 3
transform'd to eyes	603: 6
were past their prime	2086:19
Viper and Cappadocian	1798: 9
in the bosom	1797:17
remember the V.	1046: 1
Viper-locks with bloody fil-	
lets bound	428:11
Vipera Cappadocem nocturn	
memoruit	1798: 9
Vipers that creep	1797:12
Vir: amplius etatis apatium	
v. bonus	803:12
bonus est qui	803: 9
fortis cum mala fortuna	110: 8
nobile orbe victi	331: 2
sapit qui parca loquitur	1901: 6
Vireæ: proident auctorem v.	2158: 4
super v.	1240:17
supra v.	11: 6
Virga: imperil v. inflexum	
sit	814:10
Virge: qui parat v. edit	
filium	256:16
Virgil: graceful thinking	1947:10
Rome can V. claim	1305: 9
tossed about dung with	
majesty	1927:10
Virgin	
See also Chastity	
hard of feature	763: 6
maid and v. not all one	1233: 3
me no virginia	246:11
now the V. returns	261:10
shall be with child	251: 7
shall bring forth a son	246: 7
shall conceive and bear	261: 7
she may blush	1722:11
stay v. with a winter	
face	1824:11
with child, want me a v.	243:10
young budding v.	247:16
Virgin's sidelong looks	1206: 6
Virginia	2087
buckskin	2121: 7
Virginian: I am not a V.	597: 4
Virginibus curas grataque	
forma sua est	140: 3
puerisque cano	2204: 9
Virginity breeds mites	247: 7
dull v.	1332: 3
reclaim of the soul	248: 4
hurtful power o'er v.	246:12
in the life of angels	348: 4
keep him out	247: 6
long preserved v.	246: 6
lost v. of oratory	1437:15
never virgin till v. lost	247: 7
pervish, proud, idle	247: 7
Virginity: carry me back	2087:12
Virgine, Brides, Mothers	2138: 1
learned v.	2138:10
she has v. many	2086:13
smil'd at what they blush'd speak	
soft as roses they twine	2087: 8
thorns that produce roses	247: 7
thousand v. on this day	1284: 1
Virgo dum intacta moriet	2441: 7
formosa, grata est	1284: 6
I am redit, Saturnia	1061: 4
Virginita grave e maturo	33: 2
Virtue	2087
adherence to nature of	
things	2088: 5
admire v., who follow not	2091:14
after self	1336: 2
all devils respect v.	2431:18
all v. now is said	603: 1
alone is an excuse	1630: 1
alone is happiness below	2090:10
alone is true nobility	1097:17
alone outbuilds Pyramids	2091: 1

Virtue, continued

always against the law 280:1
 always in a minority 280:16
 and conscience of worth 281:2
 and cunning endowments 281:10
 greater than noble 281:10
 and funds seldom seen 281:13
 and happiness Mother and 281:13
 Daughter 282:4
 and learning need polish 282:10
 and riches seldom to- 282:13
 gether 282:13
 and scene 282:18
 and trade best inheritance 283:1
 and vanity 283:4
 and vice bad bound 283:8
 and vice equally distrib- 283:8
 uted 283:8
 as gold to silver V. to 283:8
 gold 283:8
 asserts itself in adversity 283:12
 assume a v., if you 283:18
 attired in women see 283:18
 bears the hell 283:18
 beauty and v. 283:18
 beauty and v. strangers 283:18
 beauty is flower of v. 283:18
 beauty of the soul 283:18
 283:18
 becomes outrageous 283:18
 belov'd contended 283:18
 best plain set 283:18
 best v. some vice 283:18
 better set without gold 283:18
 betwixt two vices v. lies 283:18
 blooms on wreck of life 283:18
 blunder'd on some v. 283:18
 bold, goodness never fear 283:18
 ful 283:18
 but a word 283:18
 but at second hand 283:18
 can surmount evils 283:18
 choik'd with ambition 283:18
 choose high or low degree 283:18
 compels us in pains 283:18
 could see to do 283:18
 debases in justifying 283:18
 disgrace to envy v. 283:18
 distinguished alone by v. 283:18
 doth reside in books 283:18
 doubly pleasing 283:18
 ends v. or begins vice 283:18
 engages his assent 283:18
 every v. kindred vice 283:18
 every v. mayst behold 283:18
 ev'ry v. under heaven 283:18
 faster in a fair body 283:18
 false v. hypocrisy 283:18
 finds no friends 283:18
 first v. vices to abhor 283:18
 flies from and disdain 283:18
 flies when love blows 283:18
 flourish in old cravat 283:18
 follow v. for v. sake 283:18
 fosters whence honor 283:18
 springs 283:18
 fugitive and cloistered v. 283:18
 give v. scandal 283:18
 gives herself light 283:18
 goes quietly to sleep 283:18
 greatest of all monarchies 283:18
 habit of the mind 283:18
 happiness, vice misery 283:18
 has degrees, so has vice 283:18
 has vanity at her side 283:18
 hate V., while it lives 283:18
 he married public v. 283:18
 he must delight in v. 283:18
 health of the soul 283:18
 how far from easy is v. 283:18
 hue of v. 283:18
 if seem, would vice love 283:18
 if there be any v. 283:18
 in almost every vice 283:18
 in ambition is violent 283:18
 in generous v. bold 283:18
 in distress, vice in tri- 283:18
 umph 283:18
 in her shape how lovely 283:18
 in v. are riches 283:18

Virtue, continued

in women 283:18
 is according to nature 283:18
 is an angel, a blind one 283:18
 is an empty boast 283:18
 is at hand 283:18
 is beauty 283:18
 is enough 283:18
 is harmony 283:18
 is honor 283:18
 is height 283:18
 is its own reward 283:18
 is like precious odours 283:18
 is not hereditary 283:18
 is not malicious 283:18
 is the roughest way 283:18
 is v. found in voices 283:18
 it is not v., wisdom, valor 283:18
 itself turns vice 283:18
 knelt with v. 283:18
 languishes, pleasure falls 283:18
 learn v. from me 283:18
 learned v. of the vicious 283:18
 let v. be as wax 283:18
 lies in the struggle 283:18
 linked with one v. 283:18
 lives beyond the grave 283:18
 lives when beauty dies 283:18
 love v.; she alone is free 283:18
 love v., while they fall 283:18
 loves herself 283:18
 loves children she beats 283:18
 magnetic v. in woman 283:18
 make a v. of necessity 283:18
 make v. almost natural 283:18
 makes life harmonious 283:18
 makes the hills 283:18
 makes them most admired 283:18
 many praise v., do no more 283:18
 may barefaced take field 283:18
 may be assail'd never hurt 283:18
 may be gay with dignity 283:18
 may flourish in old cravat 283:18
 mean between vices 283:18
 men do not vary in v. 283:18
 most pleasing possession 283:18
 much v. in "it" 283:18
 mysterious v. of wax 283:18
 needs no defence 283:18
 never aided by a vice 283:18
 never grows old 283:18
 no freedom without v. 283:18
 no ready way to v. 283:18
 no v. in himself 283:18
 no v. like necessity 283:18
 no v. poverty destroyeth not 283:18
 no v. which is final 283:18
 not birth, makes noble 283:18
 not desiring vice 283:18
 not in action, vice 283:18
 not left to stand alone 283:18
 not sufficient for govt. 283:18
 not sure, mild matinee 283:18
 nothing if not difficult 283:18
 nothing v. cannot reach 283:18
 O V. I have followed 283:18
 those 283:18
 of expediency v. of vice 283:18
 of her lively looks 283:18
 of kings is justice 283:18
 of parents great dewry 283:18
 of the devil 283:18
 of the soul 283:18
 of vice must pardon beg 283:18
 of woman to obey 283:18
 often merely local 283:18
 or vice emit breath 283:18
 penting v. 283:18
 passes current all over 283:18
 peace, O V. 283:18
 perfected by education 283:18
 political v. in man 283:18
 popular regard pursue 283:18
 pours each human v. 283:18
 proceeds through toll 283:18
 progressive v. 283:18
 rate their v. high 283:18
 redeems us from v. 283:18
 repose of mind 283:18
 remains bright and eternal 283:18

Virtue, continued

requires no reward 283:18
 requires rough passage 283:18
 saint-like v. 283:18
 escapes not calamities 283:18
 strokes 283:18
 seek v. first, be bold 283:18
 seek v. for its own sake 283:18
 seldom spared by fortune 283:18
 sell not v. for wealth 283:18
 should be practiced 283:18
 show v. her feature 283:18
 sign of noble soul 283:18
 sing qua non of pleasure 283:18
 social v., pigs in litter 283:18
 some by v. fall 283:18
 song to cheer God along 283:18
 starves while vice is fed 283:18
 stronger guard than brass 283:18
 struggles after fame 283:18
 such v. hath my pen 283:18
 sufficient for happiness 283:18
 suspect those who affect 283:18
 one v. 283:18
 takes root in any place 283:18
 that possession would not 283:18
 that transgresses 283:18
 tho' in rage, will keep me 283:18
 warm 283:18
 thou similar man of v. 283:18
 through v. road to peace 283:18
 'tis v., wit, and worth 283:18
 to conserve friendship 283:18
 to repent 283:18
 to restrain tongue 283:18
 to soul as health to body 283:18
 to v. way ill 283:18
 to withstand highest bidder 283:18
 too painful an endeavor 283:18
 treads paths that end not 283:18
 tries our v. by affliction 283:18
 trips on poverty 283:18
 undaunted v. 283:18
 valour, wisdom sit in want 283:18
 verily found in voices 283:18
 victorious resistance 283:18
 what v. breeds iniquity 283:18
 when concealed no value 283:18
 when was public v. found 283:18
 where does v. go in lacke 283:18
 what v., strap our vice 283:18
 which alone is free 283:18
 which depends on opinion 283:18
 which requires to be 283:18
 guarded 283:18
 who would embrace v. 283:18
 whose v. is a song 283:18
 will catch by contact 283:18
 will endure to posterity 283:18
 will keep me warm 283:18
 wins eternal fame 283:18
 with v. conquer world 283:18
 withers without opposition 283:18
 without v., no happiness 283:18
 woo the Angel V. 283:18
 wrapped in my v. 283:18
 wrapt in my v. 283:18
 Virtue's age is v. season 283:18
 force can cause obey 283:18
 steady bones 283:18
 Virtues: all the v. but one 283:18
 atone her husband's sins 283:18
 authentic v. 283:18
 be to her v. very kind 283:18
 but vices in disguise 283:18
 court v. highest rate 283:18
 course on his v. 283:18
 despise who have no v. 283:18
 do not distrust thy v. 283:18
 dying never 283:18
 fam'd for v. he had not 283:18
 for several v. 283:18
 formed magic of song 283:18
 from passions shoot 283:18
 greatest v. splendid sine 283:18
 his v. plead like angels 283:18
 his v. were his arms 283:18
 if v. did not go forth 283:18
 implanted by nature 283:18
 joined to dwindled soul 283:18

Virtutes, continued
 sort in self-interest 3094: 5
 neither v. nor vice pure 3094: 15
 of a saint at twenty-one 1715: 15
 of sincerity and modesty 1695: 12
 of society, vices of saint 3080: 10
 proud of faults whipped 3080: 12
 rather exception than rule 3094: 15
 rough v. close them 3481: 7
 sacrifice of minor v. 1548: 17
 search others for v. 3080: 11
 so mingled with crimes 3081: 20
 trumpet of his own v. 1551: 10
 very rich in he in v. 1407: 4
 would their narrow round 456: 14
 we write in water 987: 1
 when v. died made her hair 514: 7
 which idle never know 224: 7
 which in parents shine 74: 5
 with which hell is filled 860: 13
Virtuous and vicious 1248: 6
 and wise he was 3093: 9
 be v. and eccentric 3093: 11
 be v. and you will be 1930: 10; 3093: 11
 does not feel shame 1808: 13
 for virtue's sake 3091: 10
 free from anxiety 1243: 4
 God enters v. 2085: 4
 in love and v. at same time 2207: 14
 in their old age 152: 7
 is the noble man 1407: 18
 men v. because women are 245: 3
 never great that was not v. 824: 3
 outrageously v. 1693: 3
 person with mean mind 1683: 19
 think they're v. if not low 2208: 12
 to be obstinate 1434: 13
 very v. and very singular 3094: 13
 when v. things proceed 813: 10
 when we are ill 443: 5
Virtuousest, discreetest 2183: 5
Virtus: ad posterum v. duras 3093: 14
 his 1042: 7
 amans sui v. 2090: 4
 apparet v. arguiturque ma-
 his 2080: 12
 audendo v. crecit 2080: 12
 aut v. nomen asane est 3093: 1
 bello vivida 324: 14
 blandique veneno denique
 v. 3093: 8
 clara interque 2081: 15
 clara habetur 3094: 15
 enim servare non potest 3090: 5
 est medium vitium 2080: 15
 est vitium fugere 3090: 14
 hilarique cum pondere v. 2080: 19
 in astra tendit 343: 4
 in lumbis est 444: 5
 ipse v. primum sibi 3091: 5
 ipse v. pulcherrima merces 3091: 5
 jam v. mihi in astra 323: 1
 malum fert fortiter 323: 1
 marces sine adversario v. 3094: 8
 age sumit aut ponit occidet 148: 13
 nihil prodesset v. 2073: 10
 nihil tam alte v. non pos-
 sit 2089: 11
 nihilur ad laudem v. 400: 3
 nulli, nisi ardus 447: 17
 penulam apertis distat 324: 14
 inertis 324: 14
 perfructuosa doctrina est 3086: 4
 post nomen 1361: 5
 principia v. maxima 1611: 17
 quem non est facilia v. 3090: 17
 qualem non est requirit 544: 4
 qualem in hoste requirit 3073: 11
 quondam victis rexit v. 3073: 11
 secundum naturam est 3081: 11
 aut gloria 370: 13
 una v. non solum maxima 827: 6
 velle letens v. 3090: 1
 virecit valere v. 3073: 14
 vixit post funera v. 3093: 16

Virtute ambire oportet 1468: 16
 fortuna comes 3131: 3
 in v. divitis 3090: 12
 inacti v. esto 3074: 11
 me involvo 1368: 4
 non esse quam videri v. 3094: 12
 iust 3089: 3
 acquiri v. e. connoissance 3089: 3
 sola v. distinguimur 374: 7
 Virtutem: dicit v. ex me 3089: 12
 doctrina parit 3088: 4
 extendere facta 436: 7
 inolumum odium 3089: 9
 naturam 520: 2
 nec vero habere v. satis est 3088: 10
 pretium qui putet esse est 3091: 10
 qui per v. perit 3099: 14
 tranquille per v. 3092: 7
 verba putas 3088: 7
 videtur intabescantque 3089: 15
Virtutes discere, vitia dedere 3080: 13
 acere 3080: 13
 nec v. sine beata vita 3094: 2
Virtuti: equus v. atque 3089: 9
 in via 3089: 7
 secuti labes v. invadere 3080: 1
Virtutis per mala facta via 16: 10
 est 16: 10
 pristina v. memora 3073: 2
Virtutum compescere lin- 3086: 15
 quam 3088: 2
Virum: omnium mulierum v. 213: 6
 qui sanguine famam 529: 14
Via: consuetudinis magna 846: 6
 mensuraque juris 1303: 19
 mole ruit aia 1922: 5
 nulla v. humana 434: 13
 quid vos v. cogit id voluit 1419: 18
 late 1137: 11
 recte vivere 3087: 1
 unita fortiter 3087: 1
Via: alive ex metu 617: 5
 Viage: all his v. wand' 101: 5
 bewed the Sphinx's v. 1046: 9
 hides not v. from cottage 1937: 11
 on his bold v. 26: 6
 pale v. through amber
 cloud 1343: 8
 saw Othello's v. in mind 686: 10
 show my v. as you find it 1447: 10
 with devotion's v. 947: 19
Viaque de cream and mantle 294: 18
 put on new v. 605: 10
Vision 2094
 and the faculty divine 1590: 8
 beatific 1237: 11
 by the v. splendid 2246: 18
 clear for stars and sun 1993: 18
 golden hours of v. 860: 13
 has vanished 3093: 13
 I took it for a fairy v. 615: 5
 impartial v. of great 833: 16
 is this v. 3093: 1
 mocks my waking sense 3093: 11
 my v. in the night 1212: 2
 no v. the people perish 3095: 9
 of a moment made 1443: 6
 of the world 664: 1
 or a waking dream 3093: 5
 poet's v. of eternal fame 3093: 5
 seeing things invisible 3093: 14
 splendid v. golden time 3093: 5
 splendid v. of earth 1386: 3
 thine the prophet's v. 1624: 1
 thinks Heaven v. sent 3094: 17
 till the v. he foresees 1904: 15
 was it a v. or a waking
 dream 1405: 3
 write the v., make it plain 3094: 20
 ye that follow the v. 3132: 3
 young men's v. 3093: 5
Visiona chance contrary 479: 6
 false as fair 3093: 8
 I have multiplied v. 3093: 8
 of a busy brain 480: 11
 of glory 3094: 10
 of the night 479: 1; 481: 8
 or in v. about 3093: 5

Visiona, continued
 young men shall see v. 3093: 3
Vision: extremum obsequium 3081: 2
 obsequere v. 3081: 2
 Visit him who visits you 277: 10
 paid, with ecstasy we come
 home 1860: 13
Visitant: blessed v. the 1747: 5
 comes 1747: 5
 comes summer v. 1949: 9
 Visitations dance the world 1984: 5
 Visitings: compunctious v. 345: 12
 of nature 345: 12
Visit: angust v. short and 1018: 8
 bright 1018: 8
 like angust v. few and far
 between 36: 3
 receiving and returning v. 1860: 13
 with a gun 287: 3
Vita ad mortem iter est 1190: 7
 beata v. 1133: 11
 brevis v. est 1133: 11
 cammin de nostra v. 23: 17
 cedat uti conviva eatur 1133: 14
 cotidie cum v. paria 1133: 14
 cum v. present 1133: 14
 datur omnibus neu 1133: 14
 dum differitur, v. transcur-
 rit 1614: 13
 dum superest, bene 941: 12
 enim mortuorum in pignora 412: 4
 ex v. tamquam ex hospitio 1121: 8
 laud mihi v. est opus 1107: 5
 hominum ludas tenebris 1121: 3
 in v. ut vinci nesciant 611: 12
 longa est v. si plena 1133: 11
 media v. in morte sumus 336: 17
 melius nil culibet v. 1133: 11
 militia est v. hominis 1120: 5
 morti propior est quotidie 1133: 11
 nec bonum, nec malum 1133: 11
 nec mezzo del cammin di
 nostra v. 1120: 11
 neminem tenet 1133: 11
 necia fallere v. 1120: 11
 non nunc preter v. 1133: 11
 non vivere sed valere 871: 7
 nulli potest occurrere v. con-
 tigare 874: 1
 philosophorum v. commen-
 tatio mortis 1498: 16
 prola 1120: 11
 properat curas v. citato 1120: 11
 que fruimur brevis est 1120: 11
 qualis v. finis ita 1120: 11
 qualis v., non quanta 1120: 11
 quam est felix v. 1120: 11
 relicta est 1120: 11
 sera v. est crastina 1120: 11
 si scias uti, longa est 1120: 11
 sic v. truditur 1120: 11
 torre altrui la v. 1120: 11
 varia est 1120: 11
 vitalis 1120: 11
Vita: brevitate v. 1120: 11
 exigua pars est v. 1120: 11
 integer v. 1120: 11
 natura dedit usum v. 1120: 11
 non v. nec volute doctus 1120: 11
 precepta beatum 1120: 11
 summa brevis 1120: 11
 Vitality in woman 1120: 11
 ten feet away 1120: 11
Vitam: aliena causa ad v. 1120: 11
 reverti 1120: 11
 beatum v. perate feta 1120: 11
 est, longam aem 1120: 11
 et morte ossequere 1120: 11
 in animi accititate v. beatam 1120: 11
 insperare vero 1120: 11
 perdidit laboriosa 1120: 11
 regni fortuna 1120: 11
 sapienter v. in statu 1120: 11
 ut boni homines 1120: 11
Vitamina: non ut diu v. 1120: 11
 orandum 1120: 11
Vitas: inspicere in v. om- 1120: 11
 nium 1120: 11
Vitae sustinendum 1120: 11
 Vinct: quid quilibet v. 1120: 11

Vitia: aliena v. in oculis
habemus 651: 7
allorum v. cernere 651: 7
omni v. mihi ferat 537: 16
consecta v. ferimus 537: 16
cum v. prostrati 2600: 1
dum vivanti seculi v. 2608: 15
in operto leniora sunt 2609: 1
infimica et infesta 2610: 11
multa mulierum sunt v. 2610: 2
non prostrati ad v. sed
propreo 2609: 12
oti v. negotio discuti 652: 15
quibus v. non nocuerint 2609: 11
splendida v. 2608: 17
soli virtutum obrepunt 2608: 5
temporis v. hominis 2609: 10
virtutibus numerata sunt 2608: 2
virtutibus v. cunctis 2608: 5
Vitium: latet v. 649: 20
Vitium de v. nostris scalam 2608: 3
gaudet constanti 2608: 10
minus v. quam animi vin-
centis 2609: 18
nece regalibus secretum v. 162: 15
nemo sine 649: 10
scelus est 2608: 6
Vitio caeli 162: 16
parentum tara juvenis 2616: 6
Vitiorum elementa 2608: 17
Vitium alter v. vitivique
legendo 2609: 9
fallit v. mure vitulos 948: 1
fortasse pusillum 4: 4
frustra v. vitavens illud 650: 10
infra se manet v. 2609: 12
omne animi v. 162: 12
qui apsum v. ament 2609: 12
unum v. adfert tenetis 130: 9
verbis decernit v. 2608: 12
vita semper imperfecta 119: 12
Vivacity and wit alime 3009: 1
Vivam: non est sapientia
dicere 131: 5
quid v. munus 1143: 7
Vivamus atque amemus 122: 4
dum licet esse hunc 113: 11
Vivax: esse oportet ut v. 516: 10
in amore jocunde 1193: 7
quam bene v. refert 1134: 10
quemadmodum v. quamvis
v. 1131: 14
Vivat, fiat, pipat, bibat 1143: 7
Vive hodie 1131: 5
memor leti 139: 8
memor, quamvis non hunc 139: 17
vis, invicem plus 1148: 22
sine invidiis 1402: 3
tamquam deus videat 1583: 10
tibi 1147: 10
valeque 635: 12
Vivendi: recte v. protogat
horum 1130: 17
Vivendum quamvis oportet 134: 12
Vivere his vita posse priore
frui 805: 11
Vita: summa aliena v. 451: 4
quadra 451: 4
est coritate 199: 14
idea propria v. 131: 14
multare est 1320: 3
malis qui non non vult 1409: 7
moluit, mori neciunt 1149: 7
non enim v. horum 1134: 10
parce equo summo 1717: 7
parvo 1327: 13
propter v. nemo satis 1131: 5
semper v. inquam 1304: 9
si rectis hincis 1129: 11
aculum possum v. nec auge te 237: 7
tecum v. amem 1124: 3
Vita recte v. 1127: 11
Viva: cum v. 1131: 5
si ad naturam v. 1135: 6
Vivificatione facta 1517: 4
Vivimus dum v. vivamus 1134: 10
Vivir para ver 1098: 8
Vivisection 62: 2
Vivis ad posterum 169: 8
enim vivitque semper 650: 3

Vivite, continued
medice v. misere 873: 12
non sibi v. qui nemini 1119: 10
Vivite, quantum debet 1134: 11
Vivite, sit, fugie 1943: 10
si, venio 1132: 7
Vivitur exiguo melius 1327: 10
minimum esse, quod v. 1131: 14
propterpropter v. 1127: 5
Viviva vici: mortuus plangit 154: 5
Vivive: omnes jamis moris 1127: 4
et le convertit 1181: 12
heureusement 1120: 1
il faut que je v. 1392: 6
je n'ai v. petit de vie 424: 5
sans aimes pas v. 1183: 2
Vivunt: unde v. 1146: 6
Vivus: volito v. per ora
virum 1570: 11
Vixit and the devotore 2180: 5
Vixit: Dixisse v. 1132: 10
et qui desiderat cursum 1131: 5
musque dixit v. 1133: 3
satis v. vivitque mori 1133: 15
Vixisse: bene v. magnam 1134: 3
Vixit: bene qui latuit 1422: 7
ille sancti v. heri 1141: 5
ne v. male qui facit 1422: 7
mentum parit diti v. 1133: 13
Vizard hude xule 882: 2
Vizor: beatus villanus 678: 13
Vocabulary of omniscient
one-little v. 1988: 13
one-little v. 1591: 14
Vocal with Maker's praise 271: 17
Vocation: each his own v. 1962: 1
labor in thy v. 1062: 10
no sin to labor in v. 1062: 10
test o. v. 1062: 10
this be the v. fit 154: 5
the my v. 1062: 10
Vocem: sapie tacens v. 536: 6
Vocem: spargere v. in vol-
untate 175: 14
Vociferations in sweet w. 1828: 14
Vociferous occasion 1552: 3
Vocis: quod v. prelium 1002: 7
Vocis: sent d'au then 440: 7
Vogue: judge met by v. 1202: 5
struggling for the v. 2424: 14
Vogue in galere 1772: 5
Voices 2006
affright me with its echoes 2006: 14
aggravate my v. 2007: 7
all v. and nothing else 2006: 8
and Verse, sisters 860: 20
and words in a look 2008: 14
as had as conscience 2101: 15
as the sound of many wa-
ters 2007: 4
at leader's v. I stayed 1043: 3
bird shall carry the v. 1900: 10
changed like a bird's 2007: 13
charming left his v. 2007: 1
clear sonorous v. 2007: 11
comforted her hands 1870: 10
deeper v. across stream 1436: 8
did out my spirit fall 641: 3
distant v. in darkness 1290: 2
divine of loyalty 525: 6
Eternal V., inward Word 131: 6
ever soft, gentle, low 2008: 3
first v. which I uttered was
crying 1164: 8
from grave v. is heard 826: 7
from his breast mighty v. 2008: 18
from the temple 1461: 4
glad v. desert cheers 261: 10
glory's v. impotent 2002: 17
gracious, beautiful v. 1058: 7
hail: a glad v. 261: 10
healing v. of charity 1890: 4
long v. in every wind 1061: 18
hear his v. in the bathroom 126: 1
hear thine earnest v. 2006: 17
heard in worst extremes 2007: 1
her silver v. is rich music
of summer bird 2007: 15
her v. is still living 1237: 18
her v. is sweet 1232: 10

Voice, continued
her v. the music of the
spheres 1367: 1
his v. shook the delinquent 572: 6
I hear this passing night 1493: 3
I heard his golden v. 2147: 5
in conformity with hopes 2006: 3
in my dreaming ear 1886: 13
in the bathroom 1267: 2
in world I do not know 1300: 11
index of character 2006: 2
is Jacob's v. 2006: 4
is living, immortal 525: 13
is not your v. broken 561: 1
is still for was 2111: 1
lives on the breeze 1882: 8
Lord, hear my v. 292: 3
lost with hallooing 2007: 6
melting v. though mares 280: 10
nocturnal than merry organ 234: 18
ominous little v. 2007: 7
my v. is in my sword 2220: 10
my v. struck in my throat 2006: 10
no touch of harmony ad-
mits 2006: 13
not heard 1057: 11
nothing but broken air 2006: 9
of a good woman 2006: 1
of blood shall reach 611: 1
of chambers chiming 234: 17
of children gone before 2408: 8
of England in the East 570: 11
of some practical 2006: 1
of gladness 1381: 10
of iron 1338: 5
of mol skin to madness 1480: 15
of one crying in the wilder-
ness 2006: 5
of people's v. of the 1480: 15
of public should be heard 1481: 1
of strange command 2107: 15
of that awful song 100: 7
of that wild horn 984: 3
of the deeps that are 538: 6
of the desert never dumb 241: 6
of the knocker 114: 3
of the morning 1931: 2
of the Past 1370: 18
of the people divine 1480: 16
of the shagard 2006: 1
of turtle heard in land 1408: 4
of weeping heard 1336: 20
or lute was most divine 1737: 10
original bath peal'd 538: 5
out of the temple 739: 5
peals in the end of night 2006: 14
people's v. as God's voice 1480: 17
people's v. is old 1481: 2
people's v. mighty power 1480: 14
projected as spheres 237: 7
quavering v. of Hen 134: 12
quiet, priestlike v. 2000: 12
Reason's v. and God's 1400: 10
Reason's v. loud as Na-
ture 1641: 9
said in mystery 1201: 5
season'd with gracious v. 1004: 5
seems to break forth 2006: 13
Shakespeare's v. 552: 9
she has v. of gladness 1382: 19
silence, beautiful v. 2008: 1
skilled with v. and pen 2238: 1
so pleasing on the ear 2007: 1
so sweet, would so fair 2007: 1
so thrilling he'er was
heard 2007: 13
soft as upper air 2006: 15
soft v. excellent in woman 2006: 3
solemn, proud, pathetic v. 2006: 11
sounds like prophet's word 892: 7
a speak with a reed v. 2260: 9
spoken v. peishra 2006: 7
still small v. 2006: 6
still small v. comes 294: 4
still small v. in autumn's
hush 1151: 14
still small v. is wanted 2006: 6
still small v. of Gratitude 824: 8
still small v. the 2006: 12
stuck in my throat 658: 5

Voice, continued

sweet v. thin silver went	1825 1
sweet v. sweet lips	1455 1
tax not so bad as	2097 8
that breathed over Eden	1771 16
that in the distance	682 5
that like a bell	513 8
that rang rain	2097 9
throat mazes hummed	1092 3
thy v. w. tell that molly	2057 17
still it became that	1288 1
tune thy jolly v.	115 13
tuneful v.	2092 2
unchang'd to heart of	1538 11
mute	2166 16
uttereth her v. in streets	2098 2
was like the v. the stars	2097 13
watch-dog v. that bayed	470 5
what is price of your v.	1592 7
what is v. of sing	1875 9
what'er she said, en-	1214 3
chanter	208 12
whispers small v. within	1280 13
whose tones are sweet	1280 13
will ring beyond curtain	1280 13
will run from bridge to hedge	1280 13
without a mouth	1280 13
you cannot hear	1280 13
voiceful of grief in place	1280 13
voiceless weep for	1280 13
voiceless ancestral v.	2108 3
break and fall v.	153 5
can these unfold her v.	153 5
ere v. sweet grow dumb	181 6
exist only while they sound	1870 4
household v. gone	402 6
I thank you for your v.	2097 5
lift your glad v.	518 0
listen to v. in upper air	1270 14
Nature's sweet and kindly	155 2
v.	155 2
numbered and not counted	2068 13
of birds but words	2212 13
of divers v. sweet noise	1142 8
of surpassing beauty	1245 13
of that health are still	401 1
of the face	1550 17
of the wandering wind	1110 14
on the side of truth	2057 7
out v. keep time	1770 10
purse him by day	1535 4
snow-white v.	1007 12
two v. are there	2097 12
vermin v. here buzz	1837 13
where art v. here	694 8
which I heard in days of	2097 2
old	2097 2
your most sweet v.	2097 5
Void both of wit and feat	2122 4
Earth without form, and	213 13
v.	213 13
fill smallest spot often	2068 13
left greatest v.	2068 13
from dream of mercy	2068 13
no craving v. left aching	1890 10
of mystery and detail	2068 13
Volare: sine pennis v.	300 13
Volcan: dawns v.	36 8
Volcan: cold upon dead v.	300 13
dancing on v.	1855 20
reticent v.	1855 20
Volcanes: exhausted v.	1541 21
extinct v.	2092 4
Volento Deo	2092 4
Volgus: sc. Vulgus	2092 4
Voik: verkhut: erhenen	1702 4
molite	2067 2
wir sind ein V.	2067 2
Volley of words	2225 6
Vulnera: alta sedent civilis	2113 14
v.	2113 14
Vulneribus: minus vulvis	2248 4
v. cunctant	2248 4
Volutus: abt v.	2248 4
vultu: sub pectus v.	2248 4
Volsians: flattered your V.	100 13
Volstead Act	1618 9
Volt: ut quisque suum v.	250 9
esse, stat	250 9

Voltaire

smack on, V.	1141 7
sniffed	272 18
Voltaire est a son couchant	1430 8
Voltaire's ghost	770 2
Voltaire's moments	1000 23
Voltaire's continued her v.	2200 6
Voltaire's distress in arms	1586 8
Voltaire's sc. du v.	207 8
Volume black with tarnished	1280 11
gold	1280 11
little v. but great book	137 0
of the works of God	137 0
read from forehead v.	2097 13
this fan v. which we	2240 12
within that awful v. lies	158 10
Volumes: all learned v.	1058 16
turned	1058 16
golden v.	1058 16
in v. deep youth	1058 16
of antiquity arose	1058 16
wind v. in folio	1214 10
written with sharpness	2223 20
Volumis: alind v. alind up	1585 10
lapis	1585 10
non lo I	425 4
Volunt: quod v. facile cre-	151 3
dunt	151 3
Voluntate: in la sua v.	1475 3
nostre pace	1475 3
Voluntas: non potest cogi	2149 7
tant colunt, but v. tuo	1001 2
ad pro nobis v.	2148 9
at deant v. laudat v.	2148 15
Voluntas: alit: impetudine	401 11
manet	401 11
brevis non vera v.	1512 12
commendat ratio v.	1509 17
hominem servare v.	1494 7
allectum impudens v.	1511 12
impudet cupidum v.	1511 12
labor v. disavoluntia	1004 1
Laxat homines et temperat	1510 17
intraat ab aere v.	605 1
minus est accepta v.	1510 1
non est culpa debet v.	1445 25
non in casu v.	505 4
multa est amicitia v.	1511 11
multat navis	1270 6
peritio crescit	1618 3
phantase solo v.	430 3
trahit sua quemque v.	1510 7
Voluntatem: "escam ma-	1511 12
inam"	1511 12
meret: comes consequatur	1008 17
nihil tam detestabile quam	1511 1
v.	1511 1
Voluptates: sperne v.	1445 25
Voluptas: v. v. regis	1446 3
Voluptatibus: fastidium fin-	1511 5
itum est	1511 5
Voluptatis: plena est v.	1511 5
Volupte: de curis v.	1511 5
Voluptuosa: no bottom	2105 11
in me v.	2105 11
Vomit: dog turned to its v.	470 14
Vomus: its wrecks	1169 13
Voracities: not v. only	618 13
prickish	618 13
Vurderste ist, fuhrte Heerde	1095 6
Vortex: of his tempera-	1095 6
ment	1095 6
Vortiger: vent admired	1406 15
Vox: hic v. non vox	1501 9
Vox: peris bona v.	2109 16
Voxes: imperial v.	1234 7
Votarist: in palmer's weeds	1582 8
Votary of the desk	2264 0
whisker'd v. of war	2096 2
Votts	2098 12
and new price of corn	1472 12
cannot out-v. them	68 6
cute and often	2278 5
modified to have you v.	2099 8
sensible women do not	2264 15
want v.	2264 15
show v. shows but a	2098 17
that shakes turret	2098 17
with God	2098 17
Voted at party's call	1543 18

Voter: convince v. by re-

formis	1543 1
exercises public trust	1551 1
Votes: as long as I count v.	2099 1
gain v. of British tribes	1091 11
of voting crowds	2090 6
Votes: his erat in v.	1329 12
superbia optas	1585 7
Voto: merito vivere v.	1585 16
Vouhaite to marry you	1403 12
Vouloir: c'est pouvoir	2148 6
Voulu: vous: Pavez v.	2148 6
George Dandin	2148 6
Vow	2099 0
and not pay	2099 0
and swear and supererogare	2142 11
did v. to do his charge	1200 6
eternal misery together	2242 13
I v. to thee, my country	2277 4
is a snare for sin	2090 12
the no vows	2090 12
plighted an eternal v.	1200 12
that binds too strictly	2090 20
that is would true	1417 15
Vows: cut with open v.	1527 6
tie	1527 6
Vowing: more than perfect	1200 4
Vows: cancel all our v.	1454 1
can't change nature	1454 1
ever breakers to defying	2099 18
honest of his music v.	1313 3
like tones of steel	1638 12
made in vain	2099 18
made in vain	2099 18
marrage v. as false as	1204 11
men's v. women's traitors	1205 1
monstrous v.	2090 17
much in v. little in love	1205 4
of lovers not to be kept	1204 6
of women of no bondage	1204 6
be	2108 8
our v. are heard betimes	1586 4
out v. were plighted	2211 17
put me off with smiles v.	2090 10
regard the v. of lovers	1204 6
so dear I dare not hear	2208 1
so fondly made	2090 11
that ever men break	2090 10
those of a god	1440 7
thy v. traced an end	2104 15
usual v. and then we	1455 8
parted	1455 8
with such passion	420 14
Vox: audita perit	2099 6
divinitus v. sit	1008 8
et proterea nihil	2096 6
faucibus haurit	2096 10
ment v. massa revertit	2226 8
nihil quam actus nec	2096 9
omnipotens	1517 7
pomti: habet aliquid divi-	1406 16
nium	1406 16
populi v. dei	1406 16
sui in balneo placet	1406 16
Vrai v. affixed	2096 5
Voyage: all unspoken	1279 4
Voyages: V.	1415 12
life's uncertain v.	1126 4
of life's uncertain	1125 15
unspurious v. when I suf-	1816 9
fired shipwreck	1816 9
take my hat v.	1415 12
to bottom of the sea	1775 8
Voyager: upon life's sea	973 9
Voyager: upon vor du pays	2052 10
qui veut v. bon	929 17
Voyagers: humble v. are	1146 3
we	1146 3
Voyage: wulterward	1211 15
Vrai v. la lampe	2050 17
n'être pas vraisemblable	2096 2
trampler sur le v.	2050 17
Vulgar: boil an egg	1006 13
both great v. and small	1470 7
by no means v.	1470 7
evil things v.	1470 7
falls and none laments	1631 15
familiar but not v.	1631 15
laugh, never smile	1076 6

Vulgar, continued

not v. because common 3099:12
 nothing more v. than hae 50:10
 of manner 277: 3
 spending was "vulgar" 85:10
 take with v. be of v. mood 225:10
 'tis v. to be wise 71:11
 took it as v. do 265:15
 Vulgarly 3099
 conduct of other people 2100: 5
 in concealment of truth 2100: 3
 in king flatters nation 1045:16
 inadequate conception 3099:11
 is the eighth sin 2100: 2
 Jacksonian v. 361: 8
 selling store by things seen 2100: 3
 walk fast v. 2100: 10
 Vulgarize day of judgment 102: 5
 Vulgarly in low aim succeed 1660: 9
 Vulgus amicitia utilitate 736:10
 calcat pascunt v. 1240: 6
 ex veritate patet 1240: 6
 ignavum 1240: 9
 interdum v. rectum videt 1240: 8
 malignum spernere v. 1240: 7
 mobile v. 1240:15
 neque mala vel bona v. 1240: 8
 odi profanum v. 1240: 7
 plus apud v. quis tantum 1240:11
 scriptura animus ignobile v. 1240:11
 scinditur studiis in con-
 traria 1240: 8
 villa miratur v. 1240:13
 Vulnere: korrent admotus v.
 menus 2248: 1
 microrum v. durant 1240: 1
 nisi tacta sanari non pos-
 sunt 2247:13
 sedavit v. mentis 1240: 1
 Vulneris: immemor antiqui
 v. arma capit 2248: 2
 Vulnus: nunquam sanabile
 v. 869: 1
 Vulnem pilum mutare v. 718: 5
 Vult: quis qui non v. cum
 potest 1243:10
 Vultu: ex v. conjecturam
 facient 605:18
 Vultus: no v. like despair 437: 2
 who explores liver 585:16
 Vultus: auxilium non leve v.
 habet 85: 5
 imago animi v. est 605:12
 non v. tyranni 1680: 1
 qui fingit sacros v. 135: 4
 tacens vocem verbaque v. 607: 8
 tacit convicia v. 607: 8
 trepidus 606: 7

W

Wabash: moonlight's fair
 to-night along W. 977: 2
 Wabashed 977: 2
 Wade: bless General W. 1735: 3
 Wade: we w. in wealth 385:12
 Wades, or creeps 444:10
 Waes-had for Lord 500:15
 Wafer: power of a w. 1001:13
 Wafer-cakes: men's faiths 1491: 1
 Wafting: gentle w. 395: 2
 Wag: at history 901: 8
 shall we w. 1642:14
 the world how it will 1907: 9
 upon wooden wag 855:18
 Wager: back opinions with a
 w. 751:17
 I'll hold thee any w. 2260: 6
 virtue of a w. 751:17
 Wagers: fools for argu-
 ments use w. 97: 7
 lay no w. 751: 9
 nor lay w. nor lend 753:13
 Wages: eyes nailed on w. 171: 5
 lie in Heaven 1715: 4
 of my cowardice 3321: 1
 of noble work in Heaven 2231: 4
 of sin is death 1821: 2
 paid to those who earn 390:12
 Waggeries: correct my w. 2221: 4

Wagner's music better than

it sounds 1362:15
 Wagon: hitch your w. to a
 star 109: 7
 Wagon-load of meanings 2231: 2
 Wahn kurtz, Reu ist lang 1090:15
 Wahrheit für den Weisen 133: 8
 Wail friends lost 740:14
 weep but not w. 405: 7
 Wailing of the wife 1369: 7
 Wailings of defeat 613:15
 Waincoat: in comely w.
 bound 190: 4
 Waist: ampler than life 1240:16
 remarkably round in w. 133: 1
 round the night w. 362: 2
 unusual swell of w. 725:10
 Waistbands: aim at their w. 61: 9
 Wait: all things come to
 those who w. 1074: 6
 and see 2100:12
 everything comes to those
 who w. 2100:11
 forevermore I w. 2100: 1
 lesson for writers 2254:12
 make 'em w. 2252: 7
 till the clouds roll by 382:13
 upon "I would" 223:12
 with longing eyes I w. 1249:13
 Waiter: roars it through the
 hall 2290: 1
 Waiters: no losers 2100:14
 Waiteth: somewhere there
 w. 1387: 8
 Waiting 2100
 at the church 2290: 3
 watchful w. 661:13
 Waiting-women: made love
 to the w. 1408: 2
 Waits: who longest w. wins 2100: 2
 Wake: do I w. or sleep 1403: 3
 eat and drink 1138: 3
 fall asleep and never w. 1990: 7
 in a dream 2280:15
 is nothing 305: 2
 shone at a w. 747:12
 survived his own w. 1562:12
 there and rise 1730: 8
 watch thou and w. 1051:10
 whether we w. or sleep 2005:13
 you must w. and call me 1244: 3
 Waked me too soon 953:12
 Wakes and wassails 2174: 3
 from short repose 310:10
 rises, dresses 1138: 3
 Waking: a sudden w. 1138: 2
 dawned in heaven 408:13
 Wales portion with care 2245:11
 Walk abroad and recreate 1682:13
 after supper w. 872: 7
 as easy as to ride 229: 7
 as though swallowed a spit 2100:19
 balk a Sunday w. 1753:10
 before they dance 360: 7
 better to w. than run 1652: 4
 by faith 617: 5
 darkling to their doom 428:15
 every w. a crusade 2101: 7
 groundly, talk profoundly 149:12
 in absence of the sun 370:11
 in fear and dread 657:15
 let me w. in the fields 275:21
 never w. fast in streets 2100:17
 out of the solar w. 599:10
 some narrow way of life 1387: 8
 together to the kirk 1587: 4
 we w. through blindfold 438:15
 while ye have the light 1151: 1
 who w. with us no more 400:13
 will you w. a little faster 1499: 6
 with God in the dark 794: 5
 with me where Hawthorne
 hide 868:11
 with stretched necks 2101: 2
 with the gods 800: 1
 we sail w. in silk attire 1228: 1
 Walked: as I w. by 1228: 1
 self 5721: 7
 in Paradise 393: 6
 on the ocean strand 371: 8

Walked, continued

so w. he from his birth 7631: 8
 Walking 2100
 and mincing as they go 2101: 2
 best possible exercise 2101: 3
 do a w. match 1047: 5
 I nauseate w. 2100:12
 it is solved by w. 2101:17
 up and down 3029: 4
 Walker: happy w. 1233:14
 be w. with nature 915:11
 in at the window 350:13
 of twilight groves 1302: 5
 she w. in beauty 139: 3
 such quiet w. as these 306:14
 the waters like a thing of
 life 1812:13
 the way primrose go 2101: 4
 upon the wind 795: 7
 who fastest w. astray 376: 4
 who w. with beauty 130:10
 with shame 1703:11
 Wall: build the wooden w. 1813: 8
 elude w. up with English
 dead 2116:10
 dead both sides of w. 946: 7
 dead w. thus cunningly 1583:15
 of bronze 989:16
 scale thy w. by night 2112: 1
 something doesn't love w. 2110:10
 street of W. 1397: 7
 take care before a w. 2115: 6
 to expel winter's flaw 385: 5
 whiten'd w. provoke skewer 225:11
 wooden w. unconquered 1813: 8
 Wall Street: subjugated W.
 S. 1721:13
 Wall-eyed slave 1643:16
 Waller was smooth 502:10
 Waller is carried before 249:12
 of the person in front 551: 7
 on our own back 229: 7
 time bath w. at his back 2012:16
 Wallers, loaded with two w. 651: 7
 Wallflower 692: 8
 Wallowing Window-blind 1813:14
 Wallowing in well-saved
 wealth 249:10
 Wall: fallen, but roads en-
 dure 1734: 9
 fighting men are the city's
 w. 1917:15
 have ears 2210:12
 have eyes to see 604:14
 have tongues 604:14
 marble w. of Wrong 2053:12
 of beaten brass 1613:13
 of lofty Rome 1737:13
 of Paradise 1451:19
 of their long-left home 807:19
 of thy dear honor 619: 2
 pry loose old w. 84:11
 sky-encountering w. 2053:12
 stone w. do not a prison
 make 1613:10
 wooden w. 547:17
 worn thin permit mind 1313: 4
 Wally, what is this 411: 6
 Walnut-tree over the well 1033: 3
 woman, and over w. 2179:12
 Walnuts: across w. and
 wine 1963:14
 Walrus: a loaf of bread,
 the W. said 197: 7
 "The time has come," the
 W. said 1062:17
 Walton: meek W.'s memory 572: 5
 Walter: endearing W. 361:11
 me around again, Willie 360: 6
 me till I'm weary 849: 7
 or cotton 364: 5
 ya could w. to it 1440:11
 you siren of melody 360: 6
 Waltezz: she w. rather well 678: 6
 Waltezz: pretty w., adieu 281:14
 Waltezz, polka, dancers 360:15
 Waltezz is fine, Bill 359: 7
 Waly, gin love be bonny 2202:13
 Wamefou is a w. 1815:16
 Wampum: get the "w." 1884: 4

Want: so w. with care 221: 5
 want say that we w. 456: 10
 Wantmaker runs the Sun-
 day School 1958: 1
 Wand of the magician 1439: 13
 wave thy golden w. 924: 7
 Wander in the ways of men 33: 1
 Wander-call: hit his w. 2153: 7
 Wander-thirst is on me 2101: 16
 that will not let me be 2101: 14
 Wanderer in the solitary
 shade 111: 8
 I've w. cast 1206: 13
 lonely as a cloud 157: 11
 we have w. long 2070: 121
 Wanderer bewildered into
 vice 1452: 1
 from narrow way 389: 5
 sets a w. on his way 1493: 18
 thou songless w. 2111: 4
 weary wayworn w. bore 1140: 6
 who begs daily bread 591: 10
 wise W. foiled by fate 83: 16
 Wanderers o'er eternity 578: 10
 of the street 2071: 4
 Wandering between two
 worlds 1144: 2
 from clime to clime 2020: 1
 on a foreign strand 1463: 110
 Wanderings round this
 world 1330: 1
 Wanderlust 2105
 Waned: you have w. from us 410
 Wane fast and spendeth
 all 1502: 2
 Wanz-Doodle mourneth 1504: 11
 Want 2103
 all that I w. is you 2293: 5
 as an armed man 1566: 15
 best of chiefs in w. 697: 10
 bitter and hateful good 2109: 9
 chief w. in life 1631: 5
 complain of w. of time 2009: 9
 eternal w. of peace 1548: 4
 exasperated into crime 1492: 14
 feud of w. and have 291: 3
 for w. of nail shoe lost 2041: 7
 gives to know flatterer 736: 4
 hollow friend doth try 734: 19
 I w. a hero 890: 9
 in the midst of plenty 2103: 11
 is a growing giant 2103: 10
 live in w. to die rich 118: 17
 lonely W. retired to die 1490: 2
 makes rogues 1607: 9
 mistress of invention 1304: 2
 neither w. nor abound 1128: 2
 no more than may suffice 1347: 10
 no w. but yourself're cre-
 ate 1322: 13
 not what you w. but need 1604: 15
 of argument supplied 1309: 7
 of a thing perplexing 1461: 5
 of faith 1420: 10
 of figure 1570: 8
 of friends and empty purse 541: 17
 of motive makes life
 dreary 1660: 12
 of opportunity 1430: 10
 of soul and delicacy 60: 17
 one thing, pray for 1385: 10
 other 2103: 6
 passed for merit 2283: 5
 quench eye's bright grace 2104: 6
 reason for living 433: 12
 things I can't have I w. 433: 12
 those that w. those that
 have 1371: 5
 uncommon w. 896: 9
 want till you w. to w. to 1380: 10
 waste not w. not 1243: 12
 what I w. when I w. it 2103: 15
 where w. cries come 1794: 12
 which is born of plenty 870: 13
 will perjure vastal 2103: 14
 wit's whetstone 1292: 4
 Want-wit sadness makes 1292: 4
 Wanted, may be more won 1686: 6
 der'd at 1704: 9
 set as we w. it 1704: 9

Wanting makes maid wan-

ton 456: 1
 weighed and found w. 612: 7
 Wanton and too full of gauds 369: 11
 cocker'd, sicken w. 706: 3
 is my page 128: 10
 Wantonness 2104
 has been my ruin 2104: 14
 make w. your ignorance 2189: 6
 sing of cleanly w. 1538: 2
 Wantons: sleep, pretty w. 1847: 3
 Wants a heart 881: 19
 all goes to him who w. 1562: 13
 nothing 2103: 16
 all our w. imaginary 2103: 16
 getting what one w. 2104: 10
 tragedy 2104: 10
 his w. but few 285: 2
 I w. just you 1883: 4
 in up and down 668: 12
 least who desires least 2104: 4
 man w. but little 2104: 11
 modest w. of every day 1063: 16
 my w. are few 1004: 1
 nothing w. that want itself
 doth seek 2103: 13
 real w. in some compass 2106: 10
 that pinch the poor 2106: 10
 their w. but few 2103: 16
 them ex w. must choose 293: 5
 thousand w. gnarr at heels 2104: 9
 three w. never satisfied 2031: 2
 to have no w. divine 2104: 7
 War 2106
 abstract w. is horrid 2111: 11
 absurd and impossible 1473: 13
 all wretched in civil w. 2113: 14
 arraign you, w. 2119: 7
 artificial plague of man 2113: 3
 avoidance of w. vital need 1473: 3
 bankruptcy's last resort 2106: 16
 better than peace 1474: 14
 between France and Eng-
 land 545: 13
 biological necessity 2111: 2
 breaks converse of wise 2113: 9
 child of pride 2107: 4
 romantic recourse to w. 1473: 13
 death's feast 2113: 12
 demands three things,
 gold, gold, gold 2114: 9
 displays spiritual gran-
 deur 2117: 2
 dogged w. hristle his angry
 crest 2119: 9
 done more than clarity 2111: 10
 drastic medicine 2119: 1
 easy to begin a w. 2106: 18
 educates the senses 2113: 5
 end w. create great peace 2119: 4
 ended by consent of victors 2106: 18
 enemies w. still breed 2109: 3
 engenders w. victory de-
 feat 2083: 12
 enters where wealth al-
 lures 2107: 2
 epidemic insanity 2112: 10
 equality breeds no w. 374: 13
 essence of w. violence 2106: 10
 even to the knife 2107: 10
 ex fer w. I call it murder 2113: 5
 first in w., first in peace 2122: 5
 game kings would not play 2107: 2
 gratifies combative in-
 stinct 2112: 9
 great and lasting w. 1467: 8
 great country cannot wage
 a little w. 2107: 9
 grim-slaught' w. 2109: 14
 halloweth every cause 2112: 10
 hateful almost as peace 1474: 16
 he preferred w. to peace 2119: 1
 he who did well in w. 2118: 1
 hired assassin's trade 2107: 2
 how sweet w. is 2111: 6
 idealism and blessing of
 w. 2112: 2
 I'll furnish the 661: 6
 in century w. will be dead 1844: 122

War, continued

in peace prepare for w. 1899: 2
 in peace, think of w. 1899: 10
 in the skies 1899: 10
 in w. no mistake turns 2106: 18
 invisible in w. 2107: 3
 is a tyrant 1060: 1
 is becoming contemptible 2102: 4
 is cruelty 2109: 10
 is elevating 2112: 1
 is hell 2109: 16
 is kind 2110: 13
 is toil and trouble 2112: 6
 its thousands slays 1494: 10
 just w. since world began 681: 4
 kindly w. by song 1878: 1
 lawyer's jest 2107: 2
 lays burden on state 2110: 5
 let me have w., say I 2119: 7
 lives in state of w. 2109: 1
 moves dainty food 2119: 4
 mad game world loves 2107: 1
 make w. now on Murder 66: 6
 makes good history 1474: 4
 makes hell bigger 2112: 13
 makes thieves, peace brings 2110: 10
 matter of expenditure 2114: 1
 monster of iniquity 1473: 3
 must be for sake of peace 2116: 4
 must be utterly lost 1473: 10
 must go on 2110: 7
 necessary is just 2112: 10
 neither shall they learn w. 1473: 14
 never leaves nation 2109: 1
 never was good w. 2112: 8
 no inevitable w. 2108: 14
 no strife to dark house 1277: 10
 no such thing as little w. 2110: 9
 no w., or battle's sound 1473: 3
 no w. till peace falls 681: 4
 not sparing of the brave 2113: 14
 not with the fallen 400: 4
 of conquest 66: 4
 of Rome 171: 40
 of winds contend 640: 14
 only amusing sport 2112: 12
 only study of a prince 2106: 11
 pastoral w. 681: 10
 pedantic art of w. 2106: 7
 perfection of human knowl-
 edge 2106: 7
 preaches w. devil's chaplain 2112: 13
 preoccupation of human-
 ity 2110: 1
 prepared for w., live in
 peace 1897: 10
 quaint and curious w. is 2112: 10
 rich man's w. 681: 4
 righteous w. awakes love 2119: 14
 should be long preparing 2106: 14
 show of w. to have peace 2112: 11
 sinews of w. 2114: 5
 spares bad, takes good 2112: 14
 spoils conversation 2108: 9
 state of nature 2106: 1
 statesman's game 2107: 2
 strong men greet w. 471: 6
 testament of bleeding w. 2111: 6
 this gallant head of w. 2111: 6
 this is w. 661: 6
 thou son of hell 2109: 16
 to be out of the w. 311: 8
 to be prepared for w. 1897: 10
 to end war 2112: 10
 to the castle 2108: 4
 to the end of the end 2107: 10
 trade of kings 2106: 8
 truly dedicate to w. 2112: 13
 tug of w. 681: 14
 twisted will and will not 970: 19
 waged with Fortune eternal
 w. 754: 10
 want no w. of conquest 66: 4
 was in his heart 2106: 12
 went to w. against pream-
 ble 2120: 8
 we've a w. and a date 661: 6
 when w. begins hell opens 2112: 10
 wicked has fascination 2112: 10

War, *continued*
 will die out late1473:10
 will never yield1473:9
 windpipe-sitting art2108:1
 with a thousand battles1474:15
 won by American spirit54:8
 wordy w.1009:8
 worse than w. fear of w. 2109:9
 Wars: of w. abolition I de
 spair1472:15
 red teclstone2120:7
 War-cry was forgotten1473:9
 Wardium thro'd'd no
 longer1473:9
 War-god leather leathum 2108:8
 War Office British W. O. 557:6
 War-thing, the Comrade 1954:20
 Warble, child1876:3
 for joy of late-time2155:14
 native wood-notes1807:4
 Warblest at eve1405:8
 Warbling his Doria lay1879:8
 Warblings from Zolian lyre 1903:4
 Ward has no heart1022:12
 who will w. the warders2137:16
 Warder is Despair1014:1
 Wardrobe of the grave825:17
 wit lies in w.1486:17
 Wars: turns in memory's
 w.2087:9
 Ware, great led at W.917:14
 Ware: ill w. never cheap207:15
 pleasing w. half sold207:15
 Warehouses to the grave825:9
 Wars: forbidden w. twice
 as dear1617:12
 Warfare seems to signify
 blood and iron2107:3
 Warlike: young man's w. 1568:14
 Warlocks and witches2175:9
 Warm and still to enjoy'd 1192:9
 he w., but pure245:6
 in kersey321:10
 not hot, only w.99:10
 Warming-pan: Scotch w. 1767:4
 Warmth gave him strength 1702:17
 lack of kindly w.978:5
 Warm: to w. to comfort2186:7
 Warned: once w., twice
 armed2120:13
 Warning2120
 for a thoughtless man1358:7
 will not take w.20:20
 Warranty-deed recorded625:17
 Warranty-deeds gave no
 title1385:13
 Warrior: braggart w.1865:12
 famous for fight1867:1
 first feels pain1607:15
 for the True and Right1188:12
 he lay like a w.1870:9
 home they brought her w. 1870:9
 like an armed w.1554:9
 as bold1506:10
 this was the truest w.339:9
 with his shield of pride3340:13
 Warriors: female w.2194:14
 fierce fiery w.1946:12
 pale w., death-pale2187:16
 plained w. of the North1766:18
 she fires1364:1
 trusty w. undimmed216:13
 where found357:3
 Wars: all their w. are merry 909:3
 and rumours of w.2169:2
 and scaffolds everywhere561:10
 chronicle w. of kites601:10
 for my money2191:7
 hateful to mothers2121:15
 intestine w.2114:3
 just to whom necessary2111:10
 now for our Irish w.668:14
 of European powers59:7
 that make annihilation virtue 616:11
 thousand glorious w.833:20
 to the w., my boy2111:15
 which win no triumph2114:2
 why w. are waged2107:4
 Warsaw: order reigns in
 W.1440:19

Wart: many a w. is richer128:4
 or a mole1605:4
 Vary: expedient to be w.977:8
 Was: much of which I w. 1807:17
 Wash and dress and eat1730:1
 dirty linen at home1760:1
 hands often, feet seldom873:2
 I will go w.1773:3
 it white as snow851:12
 Neptune's salt w.1772:17
 never comes out in the w. 2121:4
 they that w. on Monday 2121:6
 why w., why eat1729:14
 wings, brew, bake, scum 2121:4
 Washed against unwashed 1478:14
 hands before multitude2891:2
 in the blood of the Lamb883:14
 Washing2121
 all will come out in w. 2121:2
 and never getting finished 2121:6
 ended with the day303:6
 hands with merseful soap839:18
 what worship in w.2121:3
 Washington, George2121
 and slavery1814:9
 hequeathed name of W. 2121:9
 counsels and example of
 W.2121:11
 farewell address301:9
 fine, fearless, placid man 2121:10
 fixed star in firmament2121:3
 friend of all climes2122:8
 idol of his worship1856:12
 in clear and upper sky2123:3
 is a workweek2124:9
 mightiest name of earth 2121:6
 never slept over2123:2
 now only steel engraving 2122:3
 slaying Spartacus203:3
 the brave, the wise2121:7
 towarded above them all2122:7
 where insignificant1548:7
 Washington directed from
 W. when to sow817:8
 things get lonely in W.1548:7
 why live in W.1548:7
 Washington dignity56:8
 Wasp got through388:11
 is most impudent1400:1
 Wasps: when you are w. 1318:1
 Wasps dart death to them-
 selves1539:16
 like bottled w.2029:2
 Wasalls: lascivious w.1014:7
 Waster in's Meel tragen 2125:3
 Waste2123
 brings woe2123:12
 haste makes w.803:1
 I am about no w.2124:3
 Indian w. without tree2065:10
 is not grandeur2123:15
 its sweetness1422:3
 limitless w. of the desert 434:8
 not, want not2123:12
 ocean's melancholy w.1773:3
 of all-devouring years1730:11
 of feelings unemployed1680:12
 of human life209:12
 of mighty waters2153:11
 of plenty, resource2123:16
 to what purpose this w. 2123:13
 treasure of time2124:4
 wavy w.1773:3
 weary w. of waters1777:11
 were I in the wildest w. 1213:9
 wilful w. brings woe2123:10
 would make a syllabub2123:8
 Waste-paper: to make as
 much w. as the rest1759:7
 Wasted: more w. sooner
 wears2265:4
 to skin and bone3127:11
 Wastes of cosmic time386:11
 of sea-born land434:4
 Watch2124
 and pray1758:9, 1981:9
 as a w. in the night2265:7
 between me and thee2124:4
 if you Don't W. Out2175:14
 enough, enough, dear w. 2124:9

Watch, *continued*
 found w. upon the ground 788:4
 good firm is W. & Waite 1488:2
 has no watchmaker989:7
 I never had a w.2066:7
 invention of the mind988:3
 keeping w. above his own 1647:5
 lent my w. last night2124:8
 mocturnal mother keeps1351:14
 must have a maker988:4
 o'er what they love1010:4
 smokes out the w. of night 1848:2
 some must w., while some
 must sleep2238:16
 the night in storms945:1
 thou and wake1951:10
 tonight, pray tomorrow1301:7
 watch'd that it may go
 right2123:10
 wear leathum like w.1006:3
 when authentic w. shown 1023:8
 word up my w.2124:10
 winding up w. of his wit 2127:9
 your step080:4
 yourself go by1788:10
 Watch-ase or common
 Lurmbell1484:8
 Watch-dog guards his couch 2062:31
 Watch-tower in the sky 1072:13
 Watcher in the firmament747:10
 helless w. of public weal1540:18
 Watches as a cat a mouse2224:12
 correct w. by the clocks2213:5
 't with judgements as w. 1023:8
 Watchful temptation146:15
 waiting66:13
 Watchmaker: God and the788:3
 Watchman to my heart693:15
 whet of the night1400:8
 Watchman's part compels880:15
 Watchmen tell more than
 seven1810:10
 Watchword, "the free"1562:6
 recall56:13
 Watchwords: great w. of
 Liberal Party1655:1
 Water2123
 air, and rainbows1285:7
 and air for tenure house1367:4
 and bread enough for man 1327:14
 aqueducts w.2007:8
 as good w. goes by mill1364:12
 but the desert21:2
 cannot be fresh and salt 2124:10
 cannot wash away jour
 sin1828:18
 carried in sieve2124:18
 carry w. to the sea2125:3
 conscious w. saw its God 1315:14
 conscious w. blishes into
 wine1315:14
 count holy w.1326:9
 dirty w. does not wash
 clean2125:2
 drank the w. clear2125:13
 drink no longer w.2125:6
 drink the w. of mine eyes 1076:10
 drink w. by measure149:1
 drink w. ram little speed 2157:12
 every where, nor any drop
 to drink1087:11
 first of things is w.2125:10
 flowed like wine1355:6
 final w. will quench fire2125:2
 from a pumice stone2119:9
 from Alpine height621:17
 from the spring524:10
 go into w., grasp foam1747:10
 hold w.206:13
 honest w. which ne'er left 2125:17
 I came like W.1144:9
 I don't care where w. goes 2158:10
 I heard a little w.200:11
 I'm very fond of w.2125:16
 if with w. you fill496:6
 in a leaky urn183:12
 in a sieve2265:7
 in the one hand2265:11
 in imperceptible w.829:18
 in smooth w. God help me 2124:19

Water, continued

inspired w warmth of
wine ... 1315:14
lead a horse to w ... 430: 0
like w. on duck's back 1030:10
like w. on duck's back ... 2011:10
little drops of w ... 2010:10
make w run up hill 1063:10
more w. glisth in noll 1294: 2
never unts w th well th 2121:12
no worse w. than w sheep 2120: 4
noblist element 2121:20
now in the w ... 1443:10
of affliction ... 10: 7
only makes sun wet ... 45:14
owns a power dune ... 1315:14
past cannot make mill go 1301:10
pure w. best of gifts ... 2125:10
saw its God and blus'd ... 1315:11
seek w. from a shine 116: 4
seeks w. in the sea ... 2125: 3
soft w. holds neck 2120:10
spit on the ground 2125: 4
that drives mud, deatht 1207: 7
that pos. is silver 1: 11
to give a cup of w ... 2125:18
too much of w. had that 1070: 0
turn'd to mire 1311:14
unusable as w. ... 2124:12
washes everything 2125: 4
we have w. and porridge 1318: 1
when w. bubbles up 2125: 0
white last expected 2125: 2
whose name was writ in
w. ... 1033: 9
will all low deep ... 2124:21
will wear away stone 2126: 7
willfully flowing 1170: 6
wonderful w. curled ... 2221: 0
would it stand w. ... 1028:19
Water-breaks dancing down
th w. ... 201: 1
Water-carpal when old 1202: 2
Water-droplets lit w. tell 205: 2
Water-drops melt w. self
away in w. 1030: 4
women's w. ... 1037:18
Water-gruel, beech power 82:10
Water-land of Dutchman 901: 7
Water-Mill listen to the W 1301:10
Water-right ... 2121: 5
Water-thinks' song heard at
w. ... 2071:23
Water-wagon is the place for
me 404:13
Waterworks, hart pauteth 708:12
Waterworks, diminutives ... 2222:11
Waterloo ... 2120: 0
every man meets his W 2127: 1
fatal W visible ... 7127: 1
put back the clock ... 3120:13
wag on playing field 61:
Ebon 2127: 5
woful earthquake, W 2127: 3
Water-was resuscitated
plans 1270: 4
Waterman, looking one way 420: 2
Waters are Well of Life ... 701:14
as cold w. to this soul ... 1308:10
by sweet w. where dew
sp. ... 1038: 6
by the w. of Life we sat 1212: 5
calm the troubled w. 2125: 8
deep w. needs to be ... 842: 5
earth's width of w. span ... 274:15
fishing in troubled w. ... 670:11
from Rea Grand's w. ... 2121:6
he dranketh strong w. ... 409:15
how fret the w. flash ... 2211: 0
I cast thee on the w. ... 101: 4
leadeth me beside still w. 790:18
many w. cannot quench
love ... 1319:13
moving w. of his mind ... 1337: 5
muse of many w. ... 2126: 2
oil on troubled w. ... 1275: 7
on a stare night ... 371: 4
once more upon the w. ... 1276: 6
returning ... 221: 2

Water, continued

smooth w. ran deep ... 2126: 5
smoothly the w. list ... 2127:10
still w. runs deep ... 2120: 2
stolen w. are sweet ... 1018: 2
tell w. refuse to gladden ... 202:18
time's w. will not hiss ... 2004:14
unpaid w. ... 1272:18
walks w. like thing in life 1013:13
was the stones 2120:11
were washings-deet ... 620: 7
with w. past round mill ... 1324:10
Watt who told King George 1574:10
Wattle, Capitan ... 402: 0
Watts put W into 'em 62: 8
Wave ambition like the w. ... 47:11
blind w. lurk in fire 1502:11
every w. with shripd face 1014:15
for a winding sheet is w. 1804: 5
from which no return 380:13
glassy cool translucent w. 845: 4
more credit in a w. ... 1107: 6
never was w. more just 1815:14
past cannot be call back 2001: 2
quickly lost in sea 625: 7
salt w. ... 1272:12
that echoes round the world 208:12
that has passed 1450: 3
that reflects in bosom 871: 8
walk o'er western w. ... 1402: 7
Wavering, summer lost 1203:11
Waves, like clock on a farther
shore ... 1554: 9
breaking w. dashed high 1275: 7
but came the w. ... 1427: 6
came shining up ... 585:15
clasp one another 1010: 5
contentious w. ... 1044: 8
dance to the music 2221: 8
like as the w. make toward
the pebbled shore 1315: 4
murmur w. of the sea ... 921: 8
of thy sweet singing ... 1880: 1
of woe ... 170: 7
over-matching w. ... 1010:18
salt w. dashing o'er hip 1815:13
smooth flow the w. ... 1852:10
taunted with death 1004:22
though the ocean w. divide ... 2:11
thy proud w. he staved 1272: 5
what are w. saying ... 1273:11
wherever w. can roll 1272:14
wild w. whist ... 361: 1
Waving the bloody shirt ... 65:12
Wax and cer. ... 664: 4
Wax and parchment ... 1080:11
frequent in facets ... 1051:16
if we ate w. or follow ... 375: 9
man of w. ... 1246:11
his the bee's w. ... 141:12
to be mangled ... 825:12
to receive ... 875:12
Waxed is red as rose 172: 3
Wax, always a lie w. ... 532: 0
bread is the w. to destine
tion ... 802: 0
clean the w. ... 1002:12
dim and perious w. ... 1311: 7
dull w. which leads to
nothing ... 1414:60
every w. makes my Ebon 750:11
farthest w. about ... 1734:15
fret w. at last to sea ... 474:14
he'll find a w. ... 1: 7
heaven's wide pathless w. 1303: 8
hush w. and a low ... 1431: 4
himself will choose ... 20:12
I'll find a w. or make one 1734: 4
it is God's w. ... 416: 1
lead the w. ... 580: 2
let the w. wind up hill 2103: 7
let white God knows ... 1215: 9
let's bewildered w. ... 1135: 4
long is the w. and hard ... 802:10
long, uncomfortable w. ... 1234:11
longest w. round ... 1640: 1
lovely w. to himself ... 892:13
make w. for liberty ... 1302: 7
making the hard w. sweet 312:10
marshall me the w. ... 1095: 2

Wax, continued

must be straight out ... 1832:10
narrow is the w. to life ... 1892: 9
never in the w. ... 1799: 9
next to home ... 1734:15
no ready w. to virtue ... 2000:16
no w. bar to virtue ... 2080:11
nonless tender of their w. 1135: 4
o' worst men ... 2127:21
of a man with a maid ... 2200: 4
of a serpent upon a rock 2200: 4
of a young man ... 2200: 8
of all south ... 375:17
of all flesh ... 375:17
of sinners made plan ... 1830:11
of sinners made threefold 1245: 4
of transgressors is hard ... 1831: 1
out of the world's w. ... 1421: 1
a winding w. not tight ... 1887:13
pleasur's devours w. ... 1500: 8
pretty famer's w. ... 1258: 6
entire w. ... 802:13
right w. to go ... 1272: 7
see my w. as birds ... 1434:11
spring like w. ... 421: 4
Stomach Jack's w. ... 1003: 8
strict w. to get ... 1502: 8
strict w. to let a woman's
heart ... 2214: 8
takes her listening w. ... 545: 4
that I find the w. ... 328:11
that swallow in destruction 802: 7
that leads from darkness 1351: 8
that w. malice lies ... 1231: 8
that's the effect w. ... 1862:18
then become w. due west 2131: 6
thine w. to heaven ... 1500: 3
to be happy ... 334:17
in dusty death ... 2204:11
to find for ourselves 784: 5
to Heaven of like length ... 885:16
to Hell's a Heaven ... 802:11
to test is pain ... 1734:15
was long and wear ... 1108:11
went her mienemiering
w. ... 1455:13
where I shall not return 389: 5
wrong w. more reason-
able ... 2260:16
wrong w. to the wind ... 2200:13
yave's such a w. wad you 1502: 7
Was-station between two
hills and two hills ... 885: 2
Wax, kind's w. seem dark 202:12
hard are w. of truth ... 2085:13
in on them wicked w. 1591: 1
Heaven's w. ... 885: 9
justify God's w. ... 144:13
justify w. of God to men 203:13
loved the good old w. ... 018:10
many w. to fame ... 665: 2
neither are you w. my w. 1090:18
one and sixty w. ... 1525:11
of death are nothing ... 301: 4
of Heav'n dark ... 2045:20
of heat antiquity ... 84:12
of pain must sever ... 1296:12
of pleasantness ... 1471:11
of the gods are slow ... 1208:11
old w. safest and surest ... 303:11
parting of the w. ... 2260: 3
sixty-seven w. in which
a woman can like a man 2208:13
that are dark ... 349:10
that wind and wind ... 1032:12
there are w. and means ... 2294: 4
there be tride w. to
take ... 1814:13
to have their dam ... 346:13
two w. of getting on ... 1930:12
unpleasant w. ... 226: 8
vindictive w. of God ... 1253:13
winds w. of men ... 1464:12
world's w. ... 980: 8
Was-wail is this foolish love 1234:16
We all people we like ... 202: 4
put it down w. we ... 2221:10
say we for we ... 760: 8
Weak and the gentle ... 887: 5
apt to be cruel ... 346: 1

Weak, continued

as water 2127:12
brother worst 2128:1
cast blame on Fate 2127:17
delicately w. 2127:19
devouring of w. by strong 1293:17
every man his w. side 2127:20
frail, impatient 2128:1
how w. the very wise 835:5
o'ercome the strong 2127:13
sickly, full of pains 281:1
so w. is man 1528:18
things of the world 701:6
to be w. is miserable 2127:18
to perform 947:2
too w. for my revenge 1713:18
too w. to face world 332:1
united become strong 2127:14
why he so w. as to be wise 2124:16
Weaker goeth to pot 1564:10
Weakest goes to the wall 2128:3
most love variety 232:6
Weakness 2127
amiable w. 2127:13
by all thy nature's w. 651:1
childish w. to lament 356:1
driven by w. to naught 1428:1
grows the strength of all 202:9
is not in your word 324:17
last w. wise men put off 826:4
let w. leave meekness 1304:1
made perfect in w. 818:9
mastering power 1238:17
of man, serenity of a god 1243:13
of man you wish to please 2127:18
of the Great 1730:14
on both sides 1521:4
owning her w. 1829:12
pardon w. he never felt 2021:18
strength made perfect in
w. 1922:1
stronger by w. 281:10
that breaks and bends 2127:17
that subdues the strong 134:11
that yields to temptation 708:12
to be worth with w. 222:2
we are apt to fancy 828:7
what we feel to show 681:18
Weakness of mankind 1680:1
often necessary 2127:20
Weak and weak make own 1492:4
and women cannot part 2129:2
public w. requires 452:5
Wealth
See also Riches
accumulates, men decay 1723:17
all her w. upon her back 2205:5
all w. ran in my veins 754:13
and content seldom to
relax 1722:4
application of 1723:9
are bags of cares 704:6
away once worn 1720:19
bestowed on camps and
courts 1423:16
breeds satiety 1723:11
bring home w. of India 2090:9
brings Opportunity 1720:11
can w. give happiness 1722:13
cause of covetousness 1718:1
come w. or want 1703:1
command our w. 1719:19
crime to him that's poor 1571:8
delights the placid 24:9
draws on spiritual class 1717:2
dubbed worth 1721:2
enemy to health 1723:12
excuses folly 695:10
fencing ill-got w. by law 1004:4
finds friends 736:12
first w. is health 871:1
found everywhere 385:9
frighted with a little w. 1568:6
give little w. he had 952:7
got W. and Place 1316:5
given only to rich 1562:12
good servant, bad master 1719:12
great w. great loss 1723:4
had done wonders 1721:2
hazard not your w. 2128:10

Wealth, continued

he cared not for 1997:12
he that knows his w. poor 1719:9
I ask not, hope nor love 2103:5
I don't hold with w. 1571:10
I have had w. 2131:18
is health and saw 870:20
is his who enjoys it 1719:6
is possession of valuable by
valiant 1717:9
let w. and commerce die 701:10
let w., let honor, wait the
wedded dame 1222:4
lightens not the heart 1722:12
little w., little care 2326:12
loss of w. loss of dirt 1568:2
lost, nothing lost 236:14
makes dull jest witty 1720:17
makes lords of mechanics 553:11
makes one dance 1717:17
makes wit waver 1720:14
means of refinement 1720:8
means power, leisure 1720:8
nature's w. has bounds 1722:3
nor blent about 1403:1
of country lies in men 2370:6
of Indian provinces 1026:10
of nations is men 1479:6
of Ormus and of Ind 444:15
of rich feelings 604:10
only w. forever yours 771:15
or honors, or worldly state 239:13
pander of all sin 1723:3
piled up by shrewd wife 1717:10
predatory w. 1717:10
preferring to praise 1718:16
proper limit in w. 1721:19
put w. all at one cast 752:16
should be everywhere 1719:16
soldier's w. is honor 1804:5
sooner enjoy w. the better 1719:7
speculative w. 1717:10
squandering w. has art 1612:6
such w. as can endure 1538:22
superfluous w. 1718:10
supports party in power 1722:16
surplus w. sacred trust 1717:1
takes wings 1607:3
tangible w. untold 135:1
that puts not from shore 323:16
that sinews bought 1830:7
three ways to w. 1718:15
to discontented w. is vexa-
tion 311:17
to gain w. easy 1722:40
wallow in w. 1571:18
waste superfluous w. 1493:11
what he has ample w. 854:7
what piles up w. 1508:6
when w. is lost, nothing 236:14
where w. is, follows more 135:20
who gets w. that puts not
from the shore 123:16
whose w. was want 1571:18
will hear the silly things 131:5
without contentment 1721:13
without stint we have 1281:1
worldly w. consumeth 731:6
worst species of idolatry 1717:12
wretched man outlive w. 1523:16
we find, another keeps 1506:9
Wealthy in my friends 720:12
through my wife 477:17
Weaned on a pickle 1552:9
Weapon of her weakness 1077:1
that comes down as still 2068:17
to Mar the w. 1719:15
Weaponless, made arms
ridiculous 325:5
Weapons: grasp w. He has
given 1304:3
holy saws 904:3
never wants 244:1
what w. has lion 2162:14
will not arm fear 654:13
women's w., water-drops 1977:18
Wear: better to w. out than
rust out 1722:1
Wear: William W. 1906:7
his name was Mr. W. 1360:9

Wearin': I'm w. awa' John 29:9
of the green 998:6
Weariness can anore upon
the flint 1847:15
come we in w. home 905:8
fever and the fret 1145:9
makes W. forget his toil 2127:2
may toss him to my breast 808:8
not on your brow 324:17
of life 1117:13
Wearing: all things worse
for w. 485:12
Wearied and overwrought 1850:10
he at rest 581:10
be not w. in well-doing 1494:3
of all shall want 521:8
say I'm w., say I'm sad 1649:4
stale, flat, unprofitable 2242:10
there the w. be at rest 283:11
to rest the w. 1493:14
where the w. are blest 4403:4
with disasters 1321:4
Wearin' fer you 4:8
Wessel: methinks it is like
a w. 281:20
pop goes the w. 1331:7
words 2218:5
Weather 2128
all sorts of w. to make
year 2261:1
altogether very kind w. 2128:4
beautiful early summer w. 1212:5
blamed uncertain thing 2128:7
brook w. that have not wind 2128:11
come the wild w. 721:9
discourse of fools 2128:3
do not know w. tomorrow 1050:6
everybody talks about w. 2128:12
fair w. for sky red 2128:17
fair w. out of north 2128:16
fine when people courtin' 2213:2
first talk of w. 560:13
here in April w. 93:8
if it prove fair w. 1322:5
in sad or singing w. 1315:10
is beautiful 2128:12
it's always fair w. 693:18
little we fear W. without 220:13
New England w. 2128:14
plague twelve-penny w. 2128:13
shilling w. 2128:13
talk of w. folly 2128:5
under the w. 449:10
warm w. in bed 141:7
when it's not too rainy 1558:1
who foul w. too soon 2128:6
Weather-beaten: both w. are
without 272:7
Weather-wise, some other-
wise 2166:7
Weathercock for every
wind 2221:11
for levity 1546:9
on a steppe 1010:14
Weave and wait 1148:6
Weaver: mad as a w. 1230:8
of a little rhyme 1535:13
Weavers of long tales 1901:6
Weaving: blindly 1228:6
Web from their own entrails
spin 1915:18
of fate 643:16
of fate we spin 440:9
of friendship 723:17
of life of mingled yarn 1119:13
of lovelessness 2226:1
of Penelope 2234:15
of the wit 2122:10
own w. from own entrails 1858:1
tangled w. we weave 421:1
that whittens in the sun 1660:1
weaving the w. of days 438:9
what w. too weak 2074:18
wondrous w. of mystery 1085:4
Webbs: laws are spiders w. 1085:7
w. more than common size 193:7
Webster, Daniel 2126
Great Stone Face and w. 2129:3
Webstuhl: am tausendmal
W. der Zeit 2003:13

Wed: December when they

W. 1274: 5
 neither plight nor w. 1394:13
 some ladies w. 1217: 4
 would not w. for gold 2170:14
 Wedded all the world 2187: 7
 if w. much discomfort 1435:18
 she was some years 12120: 7
 Wedden after their estate 1268:12
Wedding
 See also Marriage
 is destiny 12365: 7
 just another fatal w. 2205: 1
 never w. ever winning 2217: 4
 Wedding-banquet to sleep 1750: 5
 Wedding-bells: hear the
 mellow w. 1422:20
 no w. for her 2201: 10
 Wedding-garment ours is w. 2291: 1
 Wedding-ring circle of a w. 1275:11
 Weddings: fair weather 12271:15
 make a lot of people sad 2226: 8
 Wedges of gold 12181:04
 pearl-white w. 2027: 9
 Wedlock and padlock same 1273:13
 brings to nightmare 12313: 1
 calls it w. Venus 12271:15
 compared to public feast 12282:15
 denice and repent of w. 1337: 7
 forced but a hell 2144: 8
 half likened lawn 1278:15
 holy w. in a happy wife 1275: 3
 honest w. glorious thing 1275: 1
 in w. wake 2130: 6
 is a padlock 12321:12
 lane no turning 1262: 5
 never laid claim to w. 1263: 2
 of minn 1264: 5
 of silence and light 1688: 6
 tames man and beast 1331: 1
 very awful thing 12276: 8
 without love, some say 1259:12
 women anguish, w. devil 1253: 7
 Wednesday, he that died 910:12
 is Whitsun week 2217: 2
Weed 2130
 honest w. outbraves dignity 2130:12
 duller than the fat w. 1294:13
 evil w. is soon grown 2130:13
 flower in disguise 2130: 5
 forego the luscious w. 2130: 9
 he that bites on every w. 2130: 7
 I am as a w. 1440: 3
 ill w. growth fast 2130:13
 Indian w. withered quite 2017:12
 o'erages the ruin 2130: 7
 one ill w. mark potency 2130: 7
 pernicious w., whose scent 2018: 3
 soon prospers vicious w. 2130:13
 what I thought flower only
 w. 2130: 4
 who art so lovely fair 2130: 9
Weeds and tares of By
 brain 1441: 8
 are shallow-rooted 2212: 8
 away with slavish w. 1802: 1
 bred among w. of my
 brain 2250:17
 call us not w. 2130: 1
 discern w. 2130:10
 great w. do grow apace 2130:10
 grow in subsiding corn 2130:10
 idle w. fast in growth 2130:10
 in ashle w. appear 747: 4
 of vice without power 2029: 2
 scented wild w. 822:12
 settled age his w. 2130: 8
 suck soil's fertility 2130: 8
 take root with flowers 811:16
 that strewed victor's way 648:13
 wind-shaken, remain 1744:18
 winter w. outworn 521:19
Week is forever a day 2173: 7
 keep a w. away 1010: 5
 of teen 1752:13
 Week-days: tread 2176:17
 Weep and waste within 2176:17
 and you w. alone 1077:13

Weep, continued

away the life of care 2211:12
 awhile if ye are fair 406: 4
 better to w. at joy 1972:11
 but not wail 403: 8
 for joy kind of manna 1018: 2
 I w. for you, Waltra said 1974:10
 I will w. for nothing 1977:13
 I'll w., and wail it 1885: 2
 if thou wilt 1972:13
 man may w. on wedding
 day 1272: 6
 more because w. in vain 1974:14
 no more, my lady 1034:6; 1078:13
 no more, that sigh 1978:13
 not for those 410:14
 not, my wanton 405: 6
 not, O friend 405: 6
 some w. because they part 1453:18
 such a little thing to w. 1974: 11
 to w., in sleep 2138: 5
 when we are born 407: 4
 why do you w. 415:24
 why sit still and w. 35: 6
 with them that w. 1886: 9; 1057:15
 ye not for the dead 404:10
 Weeper: make the w. laugh 2035:20
Weeping
 See also Tears
 and gnashing of teeth 2027:12
 comes in w. 2242: 2
 disperses our wrath 1074: 4
 I have full cause of w. 1078:11
 in the case of woe 1073:20
 learn w. laugh gaining 1077:11
 make little w. for dead 404:10
 may endure for a night 1028:18
 muzzing your untimely w. 2162: 2
 no w. save when died 1040: 8
 of an heir laughter 983:13
 they are not long, the w. 1137: 4
 thou shalt 407:11
 thy w. is in vain 405:12
 with w. and with laughter 83:20
 Weeping Cross: come home
 by W. C. 1325: 9
 Weep before maiden's bier 2263:16
 each w. for himself 843: 4
 why these w. 1073:13
 Weib: das W. Meisterschucke 2182: 3
 but thousand Schmitt vorins 2171:11
 Weiher, Wein und Gesang 2160: 1
 Weiherkühl: was hatt ein
 W. erucht 2191: 5
 Weigh, not count, judge
 ments 1023:10
 Weighed in the balances 612: 7
 Weight: able to pull his w. 156: 9
 bends beneath w. of thought 1221:10
 bird's w. breaks infant
 tree 2035: 8
 booby-w., stubborn gift 1498:21
 bowed by w. of centuries 1066: 9
 burden'd with like w. of
 pain 1710:10
 of any misery 502: 3
 of chance-desires 725: 2
 of too much liberty 1107:11
 owes all its w. to lead 2174:14
 pay for offence by w. 135:10
 thrice their w. in gold 189: 13
 worth thy w. of gold 2246:17
 Weights: sink with their
 own w. 2172:14
 Weird may be her sin, Jo 1222: 8
 Weisheit in der Wahrheit 2162:10
 Weiss hat viel zu sorgen 1059:11
 Weiss w. nichts als selbst
 erfahrt 593:20
 Weke, weke! no cries pig 1954:19
Welcomes
 See also Hospitality
 all wonders 261: 5
 as breath of flowers 320: 8
 as flowers in May 681:23; 912: 6
 hear w. in your eye 932:14
 hide you a w. adoo 1454:12
 coming, speed parting guest 932: 8
 deep-mouth'd w. 908: 8
 ever smiles 2007: 5

Welcome, continued

general w. from his grace 933:10
 Highland w. 1757: 4
 his w. was the same 2071:18
 is the sweet 1093: 8
 makes a merry feast 2601: 3
 old sea w. waiting 1799: 4
 out of silence pick'd a w. 1822: 1
 peaceful evening in 1821: 1
 there, and wish thee long 1282: 6
 to our house 933:10
 unclosed w. of a wife 2141:10
 warmest w. at an inn 929: 6
 Welcomes: hundred thou-
 sand w. 933:10
 little fishes in 947: 1
 Welfare: country's w. first
 concern 1467: 5
 of a people 158: 9
 Welkin: amaze the w. 2116:10
 made the w. ring 2281: 4
 make w. answer 1346: 1
 marry w. 594:10
 Well: all is not w. 1916:16
 all w. if life remains 923:12
 all w. that ends w. 938:12
 every man w. or ill 308:12
 I was w. 468:13
 if you are w., it is w. 790:17
 is it w. with the child 252:13
 let w. alone 1640: 3
 never get w. if you pick 1542: 4
 not how w. but how much 2253: 8
 not so deep as a w. 2248:12
 of eloquence 2248:18
 of English undefiled 2248:18
 of humely life 1566:11
 of lofty thought 2248: 9
 of love 1139: 4
 of music and melody 1367: 4
 of true wit truth itself 2080:11
 say you are w. 872:13
 till the w. runs dry 2124:16
 to do better than w. 48: 3
 what will he will be w. 1436:10
 where Truth keeps court 2052: 4
 where truth lies hidden 2051:13
 word of malice 1580: 3
 Well-born: who in w. 681:13
 Well-dred and ill-bred 1256:16
 everyone thinks self w. 1258: 8
 to needless scrupulosity 1259: 9
 Well-connected: scorn the w. 701: 9
 Well-doing: weary in w. 807: 6
 weary in w. 1494: 3
 Well-dressed: in good spirits
 when w. 487:12
 sense of being w. gives
 feeling of tranquillity 485:12
 Well-favoured: very w. 2265: 7
 Well-informed: to be w. 1057: 9
 Well-read man 1075: 7
 Well-spring in wilderness 720:14
 Weller's knowledge of Lon-
 don 1169: 4
 Wellington, Duke of 2180: 6
 Wells of thought 1041: 6
 purest w. of English unde-
 filed 2248:18
 under-peopled w. 1046: 1
 Welt: nimm die W. wie
 sie ist 2238:11
 will betrogen sein 2240: 7
 Weltling in his blood 621: 8
 Weltschichte Weltschicht 900:10
 Wench: brown w. lay kiss-
 ing 2103: 9
 in flame-coloured taffeta 2103: 9
 misbehav'd w. 434:12
 pretty w. no land 607:11
 take heed of a young w. 277:10
 Wench's: white w. black eye 601: 6
 Wenchier marries to live bel-
 ter 1270: 7
 Wenchies for the marriage-
 day 1266:12
 Went: she came and w. 741: 1
 we w. across, but they
 won't come across 1255: 4

Wentworth, Lady Maria:
 epitaph 568: 2
 Wept he watch'd and w. 1590: 8
 Wer viel weisa hat viel zu 1050: 11
 Were, nor are, nor e'er can
 be 478: 10
 where I would be 2170: 7
 Werther had a love for
 Charlotte 1564: 3
 Wheel of wrath 1377: 7
 West 2181
 beautiful infinite w. 899: 9
 dying things turn to W. 2131: 4
 for things that are done 515: 2
 glimmers with streaks 372: 19
 su w. young man 2131: 7
 going W. 580: 6
 human nature's w. 2011: 7
 is broken into bars 1941: 14
 is W. 513: 13
 pursue the W. 'tis East 5141: 1
 queen of the W. 251: 1
 that's where the W. begins 2131: 5
 unexhausted W. 1159: 6
 went W. 2131: 5
 yet glimmers with some 372: 19
 West-wind purr contented 1502: 4
 Westminster Abbey 2131
 England's Walhalla 97: 2
 or victory 2083: 14
 peatage or W. A. 2083: 14
 stand shapless 1749: 3
 Westward: ere and ever
 to w. 284: 31
 course of empire 52: 6
 star of empire 52: 6
 the land is bright 30: 13
 Westward-borne 2131: 6
 yet whistles going 80: 9
 your feet, w. your feet 167: 11
 Wether: tainted w. 1810: 17
 Wets, dries, and hypocrites 1619: 3
 Whale: boh for w. 670: 13
 stranded on coast of Eu-
 rope 1895: 13
 very like a w. 281: 20
 Whaler: just off a w. 1779: 0
 Whales: drag Atlantic for
 w. 514: 6
 eat up the little fish 668: 13
 little fishes talk like w. 1074: 12
 What and where they be 1220: 13
 and Why and When 1665: 12
 are little boys made of 156: 12
 can an old man do 20: 1
 hath God wrought 535: 8
 knoweth w. is w. 1991: 22
 was w. 1056: 16
 What's what: he knew 1056: 16
 I know w. 250: 7
 Whatever is in sight 1435: 7
 Whatsoever ye would 804: 10
 Wheat: chaff from the w. 17: 6
 grain of blessed gold 639: 4
 hid in two bushels of chaff 1681: 3
 keep the w. and roses 1436: 45
 sharp, short emerald w. 602: 4
 Wheel 2181
 broken at the cistern 965: 14
 butterfly upon a w. 1758: 7
 dry w. grate on axle 123: 7
 ever with the w. about 2244: 5
 fly upon the w. 692: 13
 fortune's restlessness w. 713: 15
 fortune's w. on the turn 713: 15
 giddy w. of fortune 713: 15
 goes round and round 713: 15
 in the middle of a w. 2131: 13
 is come full circle 1722: 11
 life's warm, heavy w. 748: 7
 nifty w. was still 2001: 3
 of time rolls downward 2007: 5
 quick revolving w. shall
 rest in peace 1390: 14
 round of fortune w. 713: 15
 don't his westerling w. 1918: 3
 that does the squeaking 2131: 2
 time's restless w. 71: 15
 time's w. runs back 905: 4
 turn, turn, my w. 1565: 4

Wheel, continued
 turn w. with lexion 747: 17
 upon a w. of fire 171: 2
 upon the potter's flyin'
 w. 1244: 2
 vast w. of time 2005: 11
 worst w. makes noise 2132: 1
 Wheel-barrow: drunk as a
 w. 501: 13
 Wheel-work to wind up 1244: 7
 Wheels: all the w. run down 34: 14
 call upon the w. 2131: 4
 can lesser w. repeat 581: 22
 gear down-hill screvin' 494: 12
 hesitating w. of life 494: 9
 hindmost chariot w. 613: 4
 little tin gods on w. 1549: 9
 of brazen chariots rag'd 2117: 4
 of fortune 1210: 10
 of Nature's mazy plan 1460: 6
 of Phobus 369: 12
 of the mind 1210: 10
 of weary life 396: 17
 time's revolving w. 579: 1
 want to see w. go round 2132: 2
 within w. 2131: 13
 Wheeze: laugh at his own 105: 13
 Whelmed are altar, priest,
 and creed 798: 8
 Whelp: lion's w. 1163: 6
 Whelps: like to w. we cry-
 ing run away 332: 9
 When: ah, woe! w. 33: 12
 Whence and Whither 1138: 12
 like water willy-nilly 1139: 6
 not w. but why and
 whither 1139: 1
 Where: didn't know w. he
 was going 283: 2
 Wherefore: seek not the w. 1138: 13
 why and w. 1681: 4
 Wherewithal: not the w. to
 live 1392: 6
 Wherry: my trim-lim'd w. 635: 13
 Whetstone: blunt w. 1020: 2
 I'll play w. 330: 11
 of the wits 695: 4
 to sharpen others 18: 9
 whet's w. anger 79: 6
 Whiff of grape-shot 1167: 11
 Whig first W. the devil 1545: 9
 name of faction 1545: 9
 Whiggam evil habit 1545: 15
 Whigs admit no force but
 argument 2069: 12
 caught the W. basking 1545: 3
 White: a mighty w. ago 831: 7
 Whiliken's: G. W.'s
 friends 573: 8
 Whim: chance and w. 229: 12
 envy, or resentment 1421: 13
 of iron 2401: 2
 Whimpers of the higher life 1888: 5
 Whims: gratify our w. 1330: 16
 Whimsy the female guide 2168: 3
 Whine: sit and w. 1488: 10
 Whinny: her w. shrills 2145: 4
 Whip for the horse 607: 12
 in every honest hand a w. 1051: 10
 love well, w. well 2179: 10
 maketh marks in flesh 2026: 8
 of his own repentance 1657: 5
 to flog the black 1861: 4
 your own top 1267: 10
 Whipped offending Adam 171: 5
 Whippersnapper: critic and
 w. 143: 10
 Whipping: who should
 scape w. 424: 18
 Whipping-boy: sort of w. 2274: 5
 Whipping-cheer abounds 880: 11
 Whips and scorns of time 1932: 9
 God has his w. 791: 11
 of God 940: 8
 Whippers: every puny w. 308: 13
 Whirr: mock the Dervish
 w. 1604: 9
 of varied occupation 1183: 9
 Whirligig of time 2004: 3
 Whirlpool full of depth 1253: 10

Whirlwind of passion 10: 6
 reap the w. 2131: 12
 rides in the w. 1930: 12
 what a w. is her head 1551: 10
 Whisker: educated w. 127: 12
 Whiskers: hoary w. 127: 12
 little bunch of w. on his
 chin 2289: 5
 Whiskey for medicinal pur-
 poses 1620: 3
 freedom and w. 500: 6
 give me just another w. 607: 16
 is a bad thing 500: 6
 soul of plays an' pranks 500: 6
 tak off their w. 500: 6
 Whisky-gill 716: 12
 Whisper in the dark 247: 1
 o'er world's diameter 1830: 5
 shape w. of the throne 1999: 3
 we w. and hunt 1937: 5
 with a well-throb w. 1591: 12
 Whispered in heaven 1724: 5
 Whispering in the ear 2213: 3
 Whispers: cut men's
 throats with w. 1837: 8
 foul w. are abroad 1637: 5
 keeps eternal w. around 1773: 8
 Whispers: aerial w.
 breathe 2269: 18
 from the stars 992: 4
 of fancy 925: 14
 sweet as roses' breath 381: 1
 to the willing mind 157: 12
 Whist: if four play w. 220: 4
 life a game of w. 1122: 3
 loved good game of w. 219: 16
 owes to Lingle 2045: 14
 you do not play w. 219: 19
 Whistle: I'll come to you 1211: 1
 clear as a w. 1632: 1
 back the parrot's call 1759: 3
 jolly w. well yvet 491: 9
 makes a fellow w. back 167: 16
 now am I a tin w. 2170: 3
 paid dear for his w. 2247: 8
 ploughboy's w. 1752: 10
 rich men never w. 1568: 3
 them back 757: 4
 too much for your w. 313: 3
 worth the w. 2247: 8
 Whistled down the wind 1860: 8
 for want of thought 1990: 12
 Whistler, J. McNeill 211: 13
 Whistler's ideas about art 2147: 7
 strongest colors 1910: 6
 Whistles as he goes 1181: 6
 o'er the asphodela 472: 12
 on the way 1372: 9
 wet our w. 491: 9
 with wine their w. wet 491: 9
 Whistling: hollow w. in the
 leaves 1332: 10
 of a name 1374: 11
 to bear courage up 221: 18
 to keep from being afraid 2014: 14
 Whistlings: foolish w. 1372: 11
 Whitehead's best entire 451: 3
 White already to harvest 601: 16
 and gold and red 478: 5
 and red which nature gave 2244: 11
 as lily flower 1157: 3
 as alonist blossoms 667: 10
 here's one that's w. 381: 10
 if he be made of w. 492: 7
 in black and w. 166: 4
 make w. of black 549: 15
 not so very w. 293: 13
 of their eyes 611: 9
 shall not neutralize black 239: 14
 wash it w. as snow 851: 15
 Wings 2295: 1
 White-bearded ancients 82: 6
 White caps: flash the w. 1774: 1
 White-foot horse 929: 9
 White Hides: any one may
 come here 1434: 4
 one must keep 1349: 5
 President pays dear for
 W. H. 1349: 5
 White-seeded is her mouth 1331: 13

Wife, continued

me wrong with all864: 5
 my w. gone to the country 2143: 4
 my w. my plague2149: 9
 my w. won't let me2290: 3
 neither doest nor doubt w. 1266: 13
 next to no w.2163: 9
 next to no w., good w. 2140: 3
 nice w. and a back door 2124: 6
 no better than she should2138: 6
 no remedy against a w.2141: 15
 no such comfort as w.2130: 13
 not to be chosen by eye 2138: 11
 not too lettered2139: 3
 nothing better than w.2139: 10
 nothing half so delightful 2139: 10
 cold'd to feast a w.2145: 13
 of earthly goods, w. best 2141: 6
 of Englishman blessed2149: 4
 of patient man, patient2137: 7
 of thy bosom2139: 18
 of twenty years2148: 8
 one good w. in world2139: 14
 one w. too much for most 2142: 3
 peculiar gift of heaven 2140: 15
 preaches in her gown2140: 9
 prudent w. from the Lord 2140: 15
 right to see Paris2145: 11
 Roy's w. of Advallock2144: 3
 ruins husband by obeying 2142: 3
 rules the roast2146: 3
 safest by husband stays 2143: 7
 servingman's w. may
 starve2180: 6
 seventh w. being buried 2147: 3
 should be another's w.2107: 15
 should keep within door 2105: 3
 sleep with his w.2137: 10
 sovereign bliss, a w.2139: 10
 stay from w. seven years 2125: 13
 sweet wee w. o' mine2139: 12
 together, comrades, w.2141: 7
 till w. all be known2144: 13
 tells his w. news2144: 13
 thanked God my w. was
 dead2272: 3
 that galling load, a w.2141: 174
 that pretty w. of thine2150: 1
 thy w. hath dream'd2095: 3
 tin canister tied to tail 2141: 14
 to be husband's judge2143: 6
 to please a w., when her 2142: 10
 to soothe fatigues of life 2140: 4
 to soothe his years2140: 3
 to take w. as companion 2138: 9
 true and honorable w.2141: 2
 true and humble w.2141: 9
 ugly w. will be base2105: 13
 uncumbered with a w.2137: 9
 was pretty, trifling, weak 2140: 8
 weaker vessel2138: 1
 well-choosing of his w. 2138: 14
 what can you want with
 young w.2139: 5
 what do you want with my
 w.2139: 5
 what w.? I have no w. 2141: 4
 when his w. talks Greek 2139: 3
 when w. is May, husband
 June2169: 1
 when w. lives as in jail 2272: 3
 white horse and fair w. 2008: 17
 who from his w. will run 2145: 3
 who hath fair w. needs
 eyes2144: 13
 who never caused me grief 2140: 11
 whom he knows false2143: 3
 whose sindeeth a w.2140: 15
 why blind man's w. pains 2075: 13
 wicked w. not chastised2101: 2
 witless w., wedded maid 2134: 6
 with such a wit2131: 15
 with w. two days pleasure 2158: 9
 worst that may be2141: 13
 you, my w. govern me2161: 6
 Wif: first part of oratory 2140: 10
 that flowed behind2140: 10
 Wight: I never such w. were 2138: 19
 she was a w. if ever2180: 19

Wight, continued

to graceless w. by graceless
 acquire2146: 3
 who reads not2221: 8
 Wight: O wily, slippery
 w.2170: 3
 Wigwam built of shamrocks
 green2285: 6
 Wild as any hare2230: 7
 by starts 'twas w.2230: 17
 exquisitely w.2231: 6
 ready w. or oddity gay2128: 6
 that no man knows2177: 11
 with all regret2167: 19
 Wild-beast of force2106: 11
 Wild-cat: sleeps more than
 w.2143: 16
 Wild-cats in your kitchens 2181: 3
 Wild-fowl: fearful w.2163: 11
 opinion concerning w.2189: 4
 Wild-geese fly that way2161: 9
 Wild-geese chase2164: 7
 Wild-wood: deep-tangled w. 2121: 1
 Wilde, Oscar W.2147
 jokes on Oscar W.2101: 6
 Wilder, the more virtuous 2140: 8
 Wilderness: in such a w.
 as this2121: 3
 in w. a lodging place2183: 2
 in w. never alone2183: 2
 of drifting sands2144: 10
 of faults and follies2163: 9
 of human flesh2277: 3
 of single instances2107: 8
 of steeples peeping2168: 16
 of sweets2193: 12
 were Paradise snow2123: 9
 what w. marib appears2248: 6
 Wilderness: desert w.2134: 13
 Wildflower: one w. he's
 plucked2161: 16
 Wildings of husband's
 heart2165: 19
 of nature2163: 4
 Wilds: sandy perilous w.2140: 12
 Wile: evil habit's earliest
 w.2146: 3
 Wiles and guiles2107: 13
 of foreign influence2159: 9
 pretty infant w.2100: 9
 reconciled by mystic w.2188: 11
 skilled in w.2140: 15
 subtle w.2188: 7
 Wilful will do't2148: 1
 Wilhelm II2147
 Wilkinson: Mr. W. a
 clergyman2190: 1
 WILN2148
 all is possible to w.2148: 3
 and Mary on the coin2145: 6
 be there w., wisdom finds
 way2148: 6
 bow before the Awful W. 1705: 1
 boy's w. is the wind's2106: 7
 by reason sway'd2167: 19
 can do anything2148: 3
 cannot be compelled2149: 7
 compel all to my w.2149: 2
 complies against his w.2148: 13
 deliver w. from wilfulness 2149: 11
 determines, not intellect 2149: 4
 do it against your w.2149: 3
 doing the w. of God2149: 10
 each has his w.2140: 12
 education of the w.2148: 4
 Emperor's w. in law2168: 1
 embodied by mine eyes2148: 16
 fleashe w. in honor2160: 8
 for deed I accept2148: 9
 freedom of w.2149: 9
 had w. but power2149: 12
 have w. though w. woe
 w.2148: 8
 be w. not when may 2143: 10
 Heaven's all-subduing w. 1646: 8
 His w. be done2104: 8
 if she w., she w.2140: 4
 impartial is w. of heaven 2149: 3
 in his w. is our peace2147: 3
 indomitable2140: 12

Will, continued

iron w. of one stout heart 296: 8
 is over-ruled by fate2148: 18
 is the cause of woe2148: 8
 is the man2149: 3
 is the rudder2143: 10
 left free the human w. 2149: 10
 let my w. stand for rea-
 son2160: 14
 let not thy W. roar2148: 15
 man has w., woman way 2104: 6
 nate w. to say him na'2122: 8
 no one can rob of free w. 2149: 7
 not even in sleep is w. re-
 signed2181: 17
 not gift unken giver274: 15
 not my w. but thine2104: 8
 of man cannot be taken2149: 7
 of man in his happiness 859: 14
 of man is free2145: 9
 of the people2149: 3
 or not we w. have w.2148: 10
 or wit to do amiss208: 11
 over-ruled by fate2148: 16
 roll'd onward like a wheel 2148: 6
 say not w. of man is free 2149: 9
 she'll have her w.2127: 1
 sign your w.2179: 5
 State's collected w.2108: 17
 stripping W.2104: 16
 subdued the w. to live2148: 6
 take the w. for the deed 2148: 9
 them as w. kin2149: 3
 theory against freedom of
 w.2149: 9
 thy w. be done2104: 2
 thy w. by nature free2149: 10
 thy w. not mine be done 792: 6
 'tis what you w.2148: 3
 to be saved means much 1757: 3
 to believe2145: 10
 to deny freedom of w.2149: 8
 to do, soul to dare2101: 6
 to doubt2147: 16
 to him that w. ways2148: 6
 to husband's w. thine shall
 submit2144: 12
 to incline his w.2148: 6
 to undergo labor win goal 2148: 13
 to w. what God doth w. 1704: 9
 to your w. conformable2143: 9
 'twas His w.: it is mine2104: 9
 'twixt w. and w. not2122: 19
 unbridled w.2104: 6
 unconquerable w.2122: 14
 voucher for the deed2148: 9
 was his guide2149: 1
 well whose w. is strong 2149: 2
 what he w. he does2148: 17
 what I w., I w.2104: 11
 what I w. is Fate2148: 2
 what w. be shall be2104: 10
 where there's a w.2148: 6
 where w. ready, feet light 2148: 7
 wide as his w.2100: 12
 without power2148: 1
 you w. and you won't2106: 13
 Wille: des Menschen W.
 nicht die Gabe2148: 12
 William: you are old,
 Father W.2104: 1
 Willie is no good2148: 13
 Willie's dwelling in the
 skies2166: 3
 gone to Heaven2166: 3
 Willing: Barke is w.2121: 12
 I'm w. to learn2148: 13
 no one more w. to send me
 out of life2148: 11
 Willingly as kill a fly2148: 11
 nothing troublesome done
 Willow2149: 3
 all under the w. tree2101: 10
 and the rose2137: 10
 had a song of w.2149: 1
 make weeping w. laugh2147: 8
 not an oak2147: 19
 shall be thy garland2150: 2

Willow, continued

sighing w. 2149:14
 sing all a green w. 2149:14
 titwillow, titwillow 2149:15
 wear the w. 2149:15
 warn of forlorn paramours 2149:15
 Willow garlands 'bout the
 head 2149:16
 Willow-trees: know ye the
 w. 2150:1
 wear w. 2149:16
 Willows: hanged our harps
 upon the w. 2149:17
 plummy w. lean 2149:17
 weak, yet hind 2149:17
 Willis above be done 2149:15
 and false contrary rain 2149:15
 men dying make their w. 2149:15
 our w. are gardeners 2149:15
 our w. are ours 2149:15
 that have their honest w. 2149:15
 Willy: our pleasant w. 2149:15
 Willy Reilly: rise up, W. R. 2149:15
 Willywillow: requiem w. 2149:15
 Wilson, Woodrow 2150
 adventured for human race 2150:6
 With: best man will w. 2150:6
 he that will w. his dame 2150:6
 may best man w. 2150:6
 plodding ones who w. 2150:6
 steady ones who w. 2150:6
 those who w. heaven 2150:6
 ventured who greatly w. 2150:6
 whether you w. or lose 2150:6
 who never near goal 2150:6
 woman he forgets to kiss 2150:6
 yet wouldst wrongly w. 2150:6
 Winet: let galled jade w. 2150:6
 Winchester—twenty miles
 away 2150:6
 Winchester, Lady: epitaph 2150:6
 Wind 2150
 among the trees 2150:6
 and the rain 2150:6
 arose among the pines 2150:6
 arose and rush'd upon
 south 2150:6
 as w. shifts, shift sails 2150:6
 beat of off-shore w. 2150:6
 between w. and nobility 2150:6
 between w. and water 2150:6
 blow, blow, thou winter w. 2150:6
 blow blustering w. 2150:6
 blow w. gone wreck 2150:6
 blow w. swell billow 2150:6
 bloweth where it listeth 2150:6
 boots not to resist w. 2150:6
 by w. is fire fostered 2150:6
 can't catch w. in net 2150:6
 cold blows the w. 2150:6
 doth play the trumpet 2150:6
 east w. made flesh 2150:6
 east w. may never blow 2150:6
 ends the work by w. 2150:6
 endure w. and weather 2150:6
 every w. of criticism 2150:6
 fellow called the W. 2150:6
 fly upon wings of w. 2150:6
 from Kingdom of Heaven 2150:6
 gather w. in net 2150:6
 God tapers the w. to the
 shorn lamb 2150:6
 gyrate w. goes down night 2150:6
 he that observeth the w. 2150:6
 shall not sow 2150:6
 bear the w. among the
 trees 2150:6
 bend the w. go Yoo-o-o 2150:6
 I fly with the w. 2150:6
 I was but as the w. 2150:6
 ill blows the w. 2150:6
 ill w. bloweth no good 2150:6
 in the east 2150:6
 into the pain 2150:6
 inevitable and creeping w. 2150:6
 is awake, pretty leaves 2150:6
 is in the palm-trees 2150:6

Wind, continued

is never weary 2150:1
 is passing by 2150:1
 is the w. at that door 2150:1
 it is the w. of March 2150:1
 like W. I go 2150:1
 little w. kindles fire 2150:1
 little w. that hardly shook 2150:1
 long enough to say
 prayers 2150:1
 loud w., strong w. 2150:1
 making w. my post-horse 2150:1
 midnight w. doth sigh 2150:1
 means like a long wail 2150:1
 no w. but brings rain 2150:1
 no w. that has no port 2150:1
 no w. when port unknown 2150:1
 north w. is blowing 2150:1
 O wild West W. 2150:1
 of accident 2150:1
 of aery threats 2150:1
 of complication 2150:1
 of criticism 2150:1
 of doctrine 2150:1
 of the sunny south 2150:1
 of the western sea 2150:1
 old w. in the old anger 2150:1
 one foul w. no more makes
 winter 2150:1
 pass by me as idle w. 2150:1
 passeth over m. it is gone 2150:1
 puffs up empty hadders 2150:1
 ran before the w. 2150:1
 searches for flowers 2150:1
 sits the w. in that corner 2150:1
 soft south w. 2150:1
 soft w. blowing 2150:1
 sorrow's w. and rain 2150:1
 south w. brings wet 2150:1
 South W. he was dressed 2150:1
 sown w. reap whirlwind 2150:1
 speeches which are as w. 2150:1
 stayeth his rough w. 2150:1
 sweeps the broad forest 2150:1
 swell'd with w. 2150:1
 that grand old harper 2150:1
 that sighs before dawn 2150:1
 that wafts us toward the
 port 2150:1
 they have sown the w. 2150:1
 this w. is called Zephyrus 2150:1
 three sorts of w. 2150:1
 tidings how the w. went 2150:1
 too much w. to sail 2150:1
 'twixt w. and water 2150:1
 walls in winter 2150:1
 walketh upon wings of w. 2150:1
 warm w. the west w. 2150:1
 was a torrent of darkness 2150:1
 was down, but sea ran
 high 2150:1
 way of the w. strange 2150:1
 we run before the w. 2150:1
 weigh the w. 2150:1
 whether to the parching w. 2150:1
 what is lighter than w. 2150:1
 what w. blew you hither 2150:1
 when the w. is in East 2150:1
 when w. blows, cradle will
 rock 2150:1
 when w. in odors dying 2150:1
 which way does w. set 2150:1
 which way the w. is 2150:1
 which way w. blew 2150:1
 which way w. blows 2150:1
 who can win back the w. 2150:1
 who has seen the w. 2150:1
 will have its way 2150:1
 wings of the w. 2150:1
 winnow'd with so rough w. 2150:1
 winter's powerful w. 2150:1
 within her womb 2150:1
 woos like a lover 2150:1
 Wind's bride 2150:1
 Wind-flower 2150:1
 and the violet 2150:1
 her tears to the w. 2150:1
 Wind-tweeth Cupid 2150:1
 Windbag and a sham 2150:1

Windbags, swindlers and

assassins 2150:1
 Windbag! runs for ages
 without w. 2150:1
 Windbags: England's
 w. 2150:1
 wave for her w. 2150:1
 Winding-sheets: rob ghosts
 of w. 2150:1
 Windmills: to attack w. 2150:1
 Windows 2150
 at my w. bid good mor-
 row 2150:1
 from a w. richly point 2150:1
 golden w. of the east 2150:1
 has four little panes 2150:1
 in Aladdin's tower 2150:1
 like a quillry appears 2150:1
 national emblem 2150:1
 one w. greets the day 2150:1
 opened toward sun-rising 2150:1
 out of w. he flew 2150:1
 under w. in stormy
 weather 2150:1
 Window-blind: snapping
 W. 2150:1
 Window-panes are white 2150:1
 Windows dark and dull 2150:1
 don't fall out of w. 2150:1
 her two blue w. 2150:1
 how great w. for my soul 2150:1
 let fall w. mine eyes 2150:1
 net by eastern w. 2150:1
 of another world 2150:1
 of latten 2150:1
 of my eyes 2150:1
 of the sky 2150:1
 of the soul 2150:1
 of thine age 2150:1
 of those who sleep 2150:1
 saw from his w. nothing
 save his own 2150:1
 shut w. of sky 2150:1
 shut w. to light house 2150:1
 storied w. richly light 2150:1
 that exclude the light 2150:1
 thro' clear w. of morning 2150:1
 thy eyes' w. fall 2150:1
 to my sole 2150:1
 Windpipe-silting art 2150:1
 Winds about us in glee 2150:1
 always with ablesst navi-
 gators 2150:1
 April w. are misical 2150:1
 blew and beat upon house 2150:1
 blow, blow ye w. 2150:1
 blow till have wakened
 death 2150:1
 blow, w. and crack your
 checks 2150:1
 certain w. made temper
 had 2150:1
 come lightly whispering 2150:1
 do surely rattle 2150:1
 do ye dare, O w. 2150:1
 felon w. 2150:1
 from prison w. loosed 2150:1
 from w. my passions free 2150:1
 futile w. to heart in port 2150:1
 great w. shorewards blow 2150:1
 great w. utter prophecies 2150:1
 have talked with him 2150:1
 high w. on high hills 2150:1
 hollow w. begin to blow 2150:1
 March w., April showers 2150:1
 of all the corners 2150:1
 of doctrine let loose 2150:1
 of heaven might whistle 2150:1
 of life come strong 2150:1
 rived motley sails 2150:1
 rocking w. are piping
 loud 2150:1
 rushing w. and gloomy
 skies 2150:1
 sometimes w. shall grin 2150:1
 shake darling buds of May 2150:1
 soft sigh w. of heaven 2150:1
 stormy w. do blow 2150:1
 strive with the w. 2150:1

Winds, continued

tempestuous w. of words 2221: 1
that come and go 2130: 2
that never moderation
knew 2152: 14
to sea are rebekched 2770: 5
use all w., shift sail 2151: 7
viewless w. 2242: 3
will their feeble moan 2152: 5
were love-sick with them 2242: 7
what manner w. greeteth
you 2251: 3
what w. can happy prove 2453: 9
when south w. blow 2112: 1
where shrill w. whistle 1777: 1
wild as the w. 2153: 12
wild w. of power 3023: 3
winter w. wearily sighing 2262: 8
with melody are ringing 1880: 1
with wonder whilst 2152: 10
withed in stagnant air 306: 5
Windward of the law 1053: 1
Windy side of the law 2083: 3
Wine 2154
age gives tone to w. 42: 5
and beasts supplied feasts 650: 10
and wasal so convince 504: 11
and wenches empty purses 2152: 17
and women into apostasy 259: 10
and women, two plagues 2152: 11
bored with good w. 2154: 13
bright at goblet's brim 2152: 3
bring me w. 2156: 6
by savor, bread by heat 2154: 12
cannot know w. by barrel 2154: 10
catches you by the feet 2152: 1
counsel's seldom prosper 202: 10
cup of hot w. 2153: 12
dub God's stamp deface 504: 12
drank red w. through bel-
met 1865: 3
drink w. and have gone 2154: 10
drowned more than the sea 2152: 10
drunk my share of w. 1122: 7
erred through w. 208: 2
few things surpass old w. 2152: 12
fills the veins 2258: 2
for old w., a new song 182: 16
for thy storm's sake 2152: 6
from w. sudden friendship 2156: 7
give me a bowl of w. 2152: 16
gives a man nothing 2158: 14
gives us liberty 2150: 10
golden w. is drunk 437: 13
good Faernian w. 2157: 1
good familiar creature 2152: 16
good w. needs no bush 2152: 10
grudge myself good w. 2156: 3
had warm'd the politician 207: 10
has play'd the Infidel 2152: 13
I rather like bad w. 2154: 13
in bottle does not quench
thirst 2154: 16
in, murder will out 497: 11
in w. there is truth 2152: 3
is a mocker 2150: 2
is drawn 337: 1
is horse of Parnassus 496: 6
is like rain 2156: 10
is poured 2721: 2
is the illustrious example 209: 1
in the milk of Venus 2152: 6
Jug of W., Loaf of Bread 2152: 6
keeps secrets nor promises 2158: 9
kindles wrath 2150: 4
leads the mind forth 2156: 9
let us have w. and women 2150: 12
life's best w. lost 321: 2
life's heart-warming w. 2150: 6
like red w. and honey 108: 2
look not on w. when red 2150: 2
makes all sorts of tale 2158: 11
makes man pleased with
self 2158: 14
makes men apt for passion 2150: 8
rejoice us princes 2150: 10
maketh a man contemptu-
ble 2150: 9
master's w. builder's gift 2152: 7
mellow, like good w. 42: 4

Wine, continued

milk of age 2156: 15
mirror of heart 2154: 8
mystic w. of night 1408: 4
never spare parson's w. 2580: 12
new w. into old bottles 2155: 4
no laughter; drinks do w. 2155: 15
no w. no love 2150: 6
of aspiration 209: 6
of life is drawn 437: 13
of life keeps oozing 2142: 9
of love in music 2164: 2
of Nature's bottling 490: 1
of their wits wise beguile 2158: 12
old w. darkling in the cask 1906: 12
old w. desireth new 42: 1
old w. to drink 417: 7
old w. wholesome 2152: 6
one friend to dine best w. 2152: 3
open thy throat to w. 2150: 1
out-did the frolic w. 1015: 13
pays for his lodging 2154: 14
poet's horse accounted 2157: 6
pour forth chattering w. 2156: 8
pour out four year old w. 2152: 3
prepares heart for love 2150: 8
racked by w. and anger 504: 4
red w. first must rise 1904: 10
sane w., sane song 1131: 9
set forth w. and dice 2152: 7
shows mind of man 2156: 2
smack of every sort of w. 2156: 3
so priceless should not die 2152: 5
some fond of Spanish w. 1988: 5
some liked the w. 1138: 4
Spirit of W. sang in heart 2156: 11
strong w. red as blood 533: 4
superiority of w. over
Venus 2157: 10
supplied our fens 650: 16
sweet is old w. in bottles 2156: 4
sweet w. of youth 409: 13
taste no other w. 2017: 10
tells of many things 504: 7
that goeth down sweetly 2156: 2
that maketh glad the heart 2158: 4
that quenches every thirst 2002: 10
they that larry long at w. 2152: 7
throws man out of self 504: 10
timely given helps 1285: 9
to madness doth incline 135: 9
to poet winged steed 2157: 12
too good to drink 2152: 2
transformeth man to beast 2152: 2
true old man's milk 738: 6
turns man inside out:
wards 2158: 11
turns w. to water 1315: 14
underses the limbo 2158: 12
use a little w. for thy stom-
ach's sake 2158: 6
warmed with the new w. 2152: 10
was made to drink 2158: 5
wasn't w., 'twas salmon 2154: 12
water'd was my w. 1060: 1
what were w. without song 2152: 8
when w. is in, wit is out 407: 11
whets the wit 2158: 1
which belongs to another 492: 10
which Muso is 2156: 6
who after w. prates of hard-
ships 495: 12
will taste of cask 2152: 32
with w. their whistles
wet 491: 9
with w. to extinguish light 2152: 1
women, wac 2158: 6
women, w. and song 2150: 7
wondrous good cheer 2269: 17
Wine's old prophetic aid 2154: 15
Wine-bearer draws sweet
drink 650: 9
Wine-cellar into book-seller 2154: 19
Wine-counsels seldom pro-
per 202: 10
Wine-cup and song 2158: 3
Wine-less and democracy 218: 12
Wine-press of the wrath of
God 797: 13
trodden w. alone 1874: 1

Winkings

Wine-kins: made old w.
new 2158: 9
Wine: home-made w. that
rack the head 909: 14
known to Eastern princes 221: 6
mislike thy taste 933: 4
of Nature's bottling 490: 1
rich-clustering rise 500: 6
some are fond of red w. 499: 18
that had suck'd the fire 2156: 12
Wine: always on the w. 2028: 10
Jesh's imperishable w. 374: 1
fend you with his w. 724: 17
he asks no angel's w. 976: 10
high-sounding w. 1477: 11
imperfect w. to soar upon 4: 3
of friendship 2154: 11
of friendship never moult 732: 10
on the w. of all occasions 2156: 4
one likes pheasant's w. 1066: 13
one w. and Lee other 367: 7
pruned her tender w. 1526: 2
quill from angel's w. 1477: 11
Wings and the eyes 1509: 5
and the fly 2161: 8
are fictions 762: 10
as if an angel shook w. 777: 5
call for their w. 663: 17
clap her sooty w. 2157: 9
clip his w. 1640: 15
cut the w. of hopes 522: 7
fastened with wax 1730: 21
fear gave her w. 655: 9
find w. waiting there 108: 14
fine w. made him vain 2152: 1
fit their light w. 693: 14
float upon w. of silence 701: 2
fluttering of alken w. 1206: 11
fly upon w. of wind 2159: 19
from my w. are shaken 221: 15
held tightly want to go 2152: 5
in wale perfumes his w. 2269: 12
knowing that he has w. 162: 4
like a dove 477: 4
mally w. 735: 10
mount with w. as eagles 509: 10
of a wren 2152: 1
of borrowed wit 1366: 8
of false desire 436: 6
of love lose a feather 745: 1
of man's life plumed with
feathers of death 449: 2
of the morning 1247: 14
of the wind 2151: 10
of time black and white 291: 3
on parchment w. acres fly 1615: 10
one black, one white 628: 18
one feels bird has w. 161: 1
plumed her shining w. 243: 11
sailing on obscene w. 213: 14
scarlet w. flit once 1202: 9
show not their mealy w. 725: 10
soars with his own w. 108: 15
soul's w. never furled 230: 9
that which hath w. 1060: 10
time's fatal w. fly 2150: 3
to thy speed add w. 863: 6
walketh on w. of the wind 796: 3
White W. 2295: 3
winnowed by w. of liberty 2158: 16
with love's light w. did I 1100: 10
with rustling w., ahe 1437: 11
Wink and couch 615: 9
as good as a nod 2160: 15
at human frailty 2021: 15
each at the other 2160: 11
hard must lie w. 599: 1
in a w. false love turns 2158: 10
not slept one w. 2150: 14
there's a time to w. 2160: 4
though I w. not blind 2160: 10
when must I w. then do 2160: 10
eyes best see 2160: 10
with both our eyes 1596: 6
with weakest eye 2160: 5
you may w. and choose 2160: 9
Winkers: when the cat w. 215: 9
winking 2160
at each other w. 1993: 19
Winkings of prudence 1854: 9

Wise above that which is
written 2164:11
after the event 2168:18
amazed, temperate 1791: 7
among fools 702:12
and discreet withdrew 456:17
and wary was noble peer 216:10
are swayed by chink 818: 1
as a man of Gotham 1164:12
as far as heard 2177: 4
as serpents 2165:12
as she is fair 474:19
be lowly w. 285: 2
be merry and w. 130:110
be w. today 1166:12
be w. with speed 261:11
be ye w. as fair to see 2166:17
bearing caught 288:17
before not after the event 2168:17
being w. in time 2169: 2
but fools in love 1166:21
by experience w. 215:20
by rule and experience 2162: 1
consider the w. rich 158:22
dare to be w.; begin 110:17
darker w. and rudely great 123: 3
defer not to be w. 1166:22
designed by Nature w. 702:10
discovered he is fool 2168:12
does everything nobly 2161: 2
does not lay up treasure 773:13
do ne'er live long 411: 1
draws advantage from
enemies 701:14
easier to be w. for others 2165: 9
eat and be w. 516:10
enough to play the fool 701:11
equally w., equally foolish 108:14
every man wishes to be w. 349:12
few w. by own counsel 1909:17
foolish and mort w. 27:14
foolish things confound w. 701: 8
for himself unwise 2164:15
fortified against attack 703: 1
free from perplexities 1243: 1
go where will, w. at home 2166:20
greatly guilty never w. 843:22
grow w. for spite 2163: 1
grow w., trust woman 2047: 1
half as w. as he looks 1129: 8
he is w., follow him 700:10
his own best assistant 2165: 2
how cautious are the w. 474:13
how w. are fools in love 1180:22
if a minister 78: 3
if we be made content 616:11
in his own conceit 204:16
in proportion to experience 594: 2
in their own craftiness 2165: 2
in their own eyes 2165: 6
in words only 2163: 1
is master of his mind 1312: 7
is not w. in everything 2165:15
knows himself a fool 703: 1
learn from their foes 2164: 2
least w. govern most w. 817: 9
let thy words show thee w. 1623:10
like bees, do grow 134:11
listen to pretty lies 678: 1
little w. best fools 701:11
lived yesterday 1131: 1
loses nothing 1370:14
make jests, fools repeat 1010: 9
make proverb 1648: 7
make thyself over w. 1728:13
man does no wrong 131: 8
man to great wonder 2164:10
man is strong 1058: 1
man shuts his door 702: 2
man stays at home 502: 1
many w. in their own
ways 2164: 1
may think what hardly
fools say 703: 1
men and fools 700:21
men came from the East 213:12
men learn by others 781: 1
men profit from fools 703: 1
more happy is less w. 851:17
most lovely growing w. 30:12

Wise, continued
more of foot than w. 608:10
ne'er sit and wait 1771: 1
never attempts to govern 815:14
never does a w. one 444: 7
no man can be w. and love 1180:17
no man ever w. by chance 2166: 3
no man is born w. 2005:10
no one w. at all hours 2169:15
none is born w. 2164:10
none so w. but fool o'er-
takes 701:19
nor ever did a w. one 244: 7
not to cherish anger 2162: 3
not to w., the light 1938: 8
not w. in everything 2169:15
nothing lost by being w. 1057: 6
obscurely w., coarsely kind 1036:18
on exercise depend 872: 5
one was w., one was fair 1833: 6
only shows bright side 2164:13
only w. and good are
happy 2092: 6
only w. knows how to love 1181: 3
only w. possess ideas 950:13
only wretched are the w. 1960: 1
out of reach of fortune 2163: 8
seize awhile to be w. 1158: 7
plead causes, fools decide
them 1026: 7
professing themselves w. 702:14
profit by others' mistakes 396: 2
rather by ears than eyes 1012: 1
reckon w. to be wealthy 2167:22
reputed w. for saying noth-
ing 1823:10
resist pleasures 1097:13
say nothing in danger 1822:18
send the w. and say noth-
ing 328:18
she can be as w. as we 2163:14
sit in clouds and mock 703: 4
so w. so young do ne'er
live long 411: 1
some deemed him w. 2164: 3
some w., some otherwise 2166: 2
takes w. to recognize w. 2166:13
those who drink old wine 2163:12
through excess of wisdom 701:13
through time 392:20
tired of being always w. 2167:17
'tis folly to be w. 950:13
'tis vulgar to be w. 711:11
to be w. and love 1181: 4
to learn, godlike to create 1108:17
to talk with past hours 1788:16
too jealous are 701: 9
too w. do ne'er live long 411: 1
too w. to be mistaken 700: 8
too w. to err 700: 8
turns chance to good for-
tune 2163: 8
twenty w. equal one fool 703: 6
upright, valiant 1751: 4
venture to be w. 1772: 9
wax w. by experience 693:10
what is it to be w. 2168:11
when others be admonish 1024: 9
who can be w. amazed 1970: 7
who can instruct us 1969: 3
who in heat of blood was
w. 2166:14
who invented God 787:19
who knows useful things 2166: 3
who reasons wisely not w. 1680:10
who refuse to govern 217:13
who rejoices in what he
has 2162:12
who says but never mean 1072: 1
who wickedly is w. 831: 6
whoever is not too w. is w. 2166:11
will live within w. 2170:12
wisest of w. may err 776:15
wisest who is not w. 703:10
with history of own heart 2167:12
with w. consort, w. becomes 2164:19
you look w. 864:10
Wisdom both high and
low 257:12

Wisely and slow 227: 1
not w. but too well 122:12
Wiser 2167:10
if you can 2167:10
by always reading 169:11
by the event 2168:19
every year 1587:12
grew no w. from the past 572:11
grow w. and better 1130: 3
in his own conceit 254: 6
in midst of adversity 1620:10
never seem w. than com-
pany 1159: 4
no w. than a daw 1090: 7
no w. than before 1058: 1
not wise to be w. than
necessary 2164:10
sadder and a w. man 2164:12
than the children of light 2160:10
today than yesterday 220:18
we are w. than we know 2164:17
Wisest does not fancy he is
so 2168: 6
generally greatest fool 2162: 8
grieve at loss of time 2008:13
masters ev'n the w. 2194:17
may well be perplexed 2167: 1
men have erred 2201: 7
of the wise 678: 11
preaches no doctrines 2163:16
sometimes acts weakly 2165:15
to entrap the w. 421: 1
virtuous, discreet 2165: 3
who is not wise at all 2168:16
Wish 2168: 1
all your w. is woman to
win 2160:10
believe what we w. 731: 3
eager w. to soar 1101: 4
every w. like a prayer 2169: 4
evil w. evil to wisher 2169:11
father to the thought 2160:21
fickle w. ever on wing 2170: 9
for what does happen 2170: 4
for what I faintly hope 248:20
hopeless w. to flee from cer-
tainty 2167: 1
if a w. wander 573: 3
me no worse than I w. thee 2170: 5
no w. profound my heart 1227:12
not that which I w. 1188: 1
not to live long 1134:10
not what we w. but want 1188: 1
pious w. 1231:13
refish w. to govern 1684:13
that all men could be free 184:11
that failed to act 614: 4
to appear clever 2160: 8
to earn applause 90:12
to live well 1187:11
to scatter joy, not pain 2149:17
to sin entails penalty 1830:16
virgin's w. without her
tears 1101: 1
warmer days 2161: 8
we w. it ours again 1561: 1
what most we w. fancy
near 2169: 5
what you can do 2170: 4
who would w. to die 2124: 3
you have your w. 2169:17
you should w. as we w. 2169:17
Wished in youth, in old age
has 2169: 9
Wishers and wonderers 2170: 9
were ever fools 2169:19
Wishes be my vain w.
stilled 1588:12
followed his own w. 202:22
half w. double troubles 2169: 8
"he w. well" worthless 228:14
his restless w. toward 401: 1
if w. were buttercakes 2169:13
if w. were horses 2169:18
lengthen as sun declines 2170: 9
let w. run away with them 2169:10
never can all a sack 2170: 1
never filled the bag 2170: 3
never learnt to stray 2123: 4
pays thee naught but w. 202:16

Wishes, continued

pious w. 2169:12
 scarcely to their w. true 2181:6
 still recur to home 2197:1
 through varying w. 2197:18
 what he w. he believes 2197:18
 what man w. he believes 442:2
 whose w. roam 2169:12
 you are losing out good w. 2169:16
 Wishing: I wish I knew
 good of w. 2169:13
 is expedient to the poor 2170:1
 of all employments worst 2170:8
 that constant hectic 2170:8
 Wissen: mit W. wachet
 Zweifel 1058:17
 Wist: had I w. 1068:12
 not what was what 1068:12
 Wit 2170:1
 all w. not in one head 2173:12
 although he had much w. 2173:12
 and judgement often at
 strife 2171:10
 and wisdom born with man 2173:12
 and women two frail
 things 2180:15
 as a w. if not frat, in
 the very first line 257:4
 as gentle as bright 2173:12
 at a loss except for fools 2173:12
 at countenymen's expense 2173:12
 backstair w. 2173:12
 bane of conversation 2173:12
 be my faculty 1509:11
 belongs to the man 1966:7
 below stairs 2173:12
 better if dear bought 2173:12
 bought w. in best 2173:12
 brevity the soul of w. 109:5
 by politeness sharpened set 2173:12
 can call smiles from moun-
 ters 2173:12
 can spin from work 2173:12
 cause w. is in other men 2173:12
 dear w. and pay rhetoric 2173:12
 delicious to dirty ears 2173:12
 depends on dilatory time 2173:12
 devise w.; writ. pen 1214:10
 draw w. out of food 2173:12
 embrace the w. 2173:12
 empty praise of w. 2173:12
 enables us to act nicely 2173:12
 enough to run away 2173:12
 ev'n w. a burthen 2173:12
 flash of w. 2173:12
 folly unless wice 2173:12
 German's w. in fingers 2173:12
 giver of w. 2173:12
 good-natured w. 2173:12
 great head little w. 2173:12
 her w. was more than man 2173:12
 his w. invites you 2173:12
 his w. lies in his ward 465:11
 robe 2173:12
 Horace's w. 2173:12
 how the w. brightens 2173:12
 I hold that w. a classic 2173:12
 in combat, as gentle 2173:12
 in his belly 2173:12
 in midst of w. bitterness 2173:12
 in w. a man 2173:12
 in w. as nature 2173:12
 infinite deal of w. 2173:12
 in but the plume 2173:12
 is news only to ignorance 2173:12
 is out 2173:12
 itching leprosy of w. 2173:12
 its honey lent without
 sting 2173:12
 jewel we need not wear 2173:12
 kind w. a chance 2173:12
 larded with malice 2173:12
 learned men without w. 2173:12
 lent from heaven 2173:12
 like tierce-claret 2173:12
 little w. governs universe 2173:12
 love's fine w. 2173:12
 make doors upon woman's
 w. 2173:12
 make his own welcome 2173:12

Wit, continued

maketh us know perfec-
 tion 1486:1
 may wander 2173:12
 men of quality above w. 2174:15
 metaphoric w. can fly 1056:16
 more necessary than
 beauty 2173:12
 more w. than talent in
 world 2173:12
 more w. more laughing 1075:16
 mother w. 2174:15
 must be foiled by w. 446:7
 nature to advantage
 dread 2173:12
 never made us laugh 2170:11
 no more w. than Christian 2173:12
 no w. for so much room 2173:12
 no w. will bear repetition 2171:18
 no w. without imperi-
 nence 2173:12
 not words, not worth 2173:12
 nothing more fine than w. 2170:17
 occasion and good luck 2173:12
 of incongruities 2173:12
 of words inferior 1054:6
 often thought, never well
 expressed 2171:12
 one man's w., all's wisdom 1629:4
 one w. gives rest 2171:12
 ounce of w. pound of sar-
 row 2173:12
 pass with some for w. 1408:12
 peacock w. 2173:12
 pecks up w. as pigeons
 pease 2173:12
 plentiful lack of w. 2173:12
 precious as vehicle of sense 2173:12
 prove w. to be witty 2174:16
 put whole w. in jest 2226:1
 quick as greyhound's
 mouth 2173:12
 ran him out of money 2174:11
 rascally, contemptible 2171:8
 regard not then if w. be
 old or new 2173:12
 repair thy w. 2174:15
 ripe before rotten 2269:12
 rules the heavens 2173:12
 salt of conversation 2170:12
 set down to make his valor
 live 2174:15
 shines at expense of men 1010:15
 cry 2173:12
 should no more be sincere 2170:14
 show wealth of w. in in-
 stant 2174:15
 shows a spark 2174:15
 so narrow human w. 1064:5
 so shining a quality 2170:15
 terse intrusion of truth 2173:12
 that can creep 1801:17
 that knows no gall 2173:12
 that loved to play 2173:12
 that readier w. than mine 1220:6
 thou hast w. at will 2173:12
 though a w., no fool 2174:11
 thy w. set'st go slipshod 2173:12
 to act out of interest 2074:22
 to know how to use w. 2174:15
 to persuade, beauty to 2173:12
 to pick a lock and steal 2173:12
 too fine point to w. 2173:12
 too proud for a w. 2065:7
 too thoughtful a w. 2170:12
 turn'd w. enemy side with-
 out 2174:15
 turns vinegar 2171:14
 twirling w. like mustache 2058:3
 two more w. than one 2069:14
 universal monarchy of w. 2173:12
 unruly engine 2173:12
 use w. to please, not hurt 2170:12
 vale from w. to w. to
 room 1795:12
 veil her w. with modesty 2173:12
 very bitter sweeting 2173:12
 waits on fear 2064:7
 want o' w. wear 2173:12
 wants w. that wants wit 2168:16

Wit, continued

ware of mine own w. 2173:12
 wear your w. in postboard 2173:12
 what constitutes w. 2173:12
 when temperate is pleasing 2171:9
 whither wit 2173:12
 whom praise excites 2173:12
 widow'd of good sense 2173:12
 will shine 2173:12
 with dunce 2173:12
 with jealous eye surveys 1042:10
 with pious allied 2173:12
 without employment dis-
 case 2170:10
 work by w., not witchcraft 2171:16
 you have a nimble w. 2173:12
 your w. amiles well 2173:12
 your w. makes others
 witty 2174:15
 your w. too hot 2173:12
 Wit's: at their w. end 2173:12
 of all w. uses 2173:12
 stand up in w. defence 1059:11
 Wit-crackers: college of w. 2173:12
 Wit-snapper are you 2174:15
 Witoh 2173:12
 about thee, w. 2173:12
 hurt for w. lose coms 2173:12
 he loved 2173:12
 that old w. 2173:12
 the wild 2173:12
 Witernit: giving up of w.
 is giving up of Bible 2208:12
 let w. join with beauty 2173:12
 more than w. in them 2174:15
 w. in a tongue 2023:16
 of a woman's eyes 2002:16
 Withers of soft blue sky 1059:11
 Withers steal children 1508:1
 Witching time of night 1302:3
 With: not w. me, against
 me 2066:16
 thee, not without thee 2173:12
 you once again 2174:15
 Withered and shaken 2173:12
 Withering on the virgin
 thorn 2173:12
 Withers at his heart 2173:12
 our w. are unwring 2023:16
 Within: that w. which pass-
 eth show 2176:17
 would fain get out 2176:17
 Without: how many things
 I can do w. 2176:17
 would fain go in 2176:17
 Withings deride thee 2174:15
 Witness: eye better than
 ear-w. 2064:12
 one eye-w. better 2064:12
 Witnesses: despite heavenly
 w. 2064:12
 like watches, go 2064:12
 so great a cloud of w. 2064:12
 supported by false w. 2064:12
 Wits are sure to madmen
 near allied 2173:12
 bankrupt quite the w. 2173:12
 begin to unseal 2173:12
 for w. than poets pass'd 2441:2
 gamecock to catch other 2173:12
 good w. have short mem-
 ories 2173:12
 good w. jump 2173:12
 great w. like great states 2173:12
 greatest w. have touch of
 madness 2173:12
 have ever homely w. 2173:12
 his w. are gone 2173:12
 humors w. measured by a
 few 2173:12
 make our w. known 2173:12
 may gloriously offend 2173:12
 muster your w. 2173:12
 my w. begin to turn 2173:12
 ne'er with w. or Withings 2173:12
 rhyming mother w. 2173:12
 so many heads, so many w. 2173:12
 with w. as with reason 2173:12
 would-be w. 2173:12
 Zena has robbed him of w. 2173:12

Witticism: done to death

by a w. 431: 1
 Witles and drink to me 928: 18
 live on broken w. 1369: 7
 Witny and it shan't be
 long 1879: 6
 courteous, liberal 1865: 3
 melancholy men most w. 1724: 9
 not only w. in myself 2174: 2
 people who lack talent 2173: 13
 profligate and thin 2091: 11
 to talk with 1834: 10
 when it was w. to be mad 1230: 14
 without ill-nature 2171: 17
 without wit's pretence 1963: 12
 Wive and thrive in one year 1203: 9
 w. wealthily 1268: 5
 Wives: bachelors w. be well
 taught 2529: 11
 be they never so fair 1223: 9
 could love, and yet obey 2140: 4
 dealings with other men's
 w. 2138: 3
 escape a task so sad 2302: 9
 good w. should be ig-
 norant 2139: 3
 have sense like them 2144: 17
 honest w. eat barley bread 2471: 2
 honey-suckle w. 2142: 4
 in absences grow subtler 4176
 love your w. 1943: 16
 may be merry and honest 2144: 2
 not talk of our w. 1963: 17
 O that w. in these days 2137: 3
 pointed'd by their w. 1043: 10
 precious when w. are dead 2147: 1
 revolted w. 2145: 2
 2 untied they take 2139: 6
 when it's w., youth past 2137: 19
 whence come the bad w. 2137: 12
 who are angels in street 2183: 3
 who w. for a dower 1967: 10
 with w., youth past 2137: 19
 young men's mistresses 2137: 3
 Wiving goes by destiny 2853: 12
 Wizard who compels the
 flesh 2833: 14
 Woe 2175
 angry men seldom want w. 86: 9
 as if she'd said Gee w. 2176: 10
 awaits a country when 1976: 6
 began to run afresh 2176: 10
 bitter waves of w. 2176: 7
 by some degree of w. 2911: 14
 by w. we gain bias 2911: 14
 comforts w., again 2201: 11
 deep devotedness of w. 2201: 4
 destruction, ruin 2387: 1
 ever felt another's w. 1952: 7
 every man cries, W. alas 2133: 5
 every w. a tear can claim 2202: 11
 from another's w. delight 1237: 5
 full of w. 2176: 11
 hardly ever wants w. 2862: 14
 how sleek the w. appears 2011: 7
 latter end of joy is w. 1018: 9
 love's long since cancell'd
 w. 1976: 6
 lustre gives to man 1686: 15
 man born for joy and w. 1018: 6
 melt at others' w. 1957: 17
 no w. to his correction 1190: 11
 none save exiles feel 591: 7
 now w., now wail 2242: 5
 one w. doth tread upon an-
 other's heel 2177: 3
 one w. makes another w.
 soon less 2176: 4
 protracted w. 2143: 0
 sabler tints of w. 1717: 1
 safe variety of w. 1102: 16
 succeeds to w. 2177: 3
 successor to worldly bliss 2176: 3
 supplanted w. 2177: 4
 teach me to feel another's
 w. 1298: 10
 terms with mortal w. 2176: 16
 the jolly w. 2196: 3
 to him that alone 1872: 3
 to the vanquished 2083: 19

Woe, continued

to thee, O land 232: 8
 undistinguished w. 2177: 1
 unto them that join house
 to house 118: 15
 unto them that rise up 594: 3
 unto you when men speak
 well 1702: 6
 upon w. 2177: 2
 vicissitudes of w. 803: 5
 want and murder 2812: 2
 who felt another's w. 1422: 7
 who hath w. 2150: 2
 Winter's w. was past 660: 18
 worth the chase 949: 19
 Woe's: here is w. self 2175: 30
 Woes at midnight rise 1404: 12
 long exercised in w. 2176: 9
 now again thy w. impart 205: 5
 o'er w. long wept 2176: 13
 of hopeless lovers 1357: 13
 of wedlock with joys mix 1257: 17
 rare are solitary w. 2177: 3
 serve for sweet discourse 2177: 2
 sing nay w. upon your hills 94: 8
 solace all the w. of life 2138: 7
 suffer w. which Hope
 thinks 1129: 8
 superior stations bring 836: 11
 that curse our race 2205: 10
 unequal union bring 1268: 0
 well-sung w. will soothe 2176: 15
 what mighty w. from
 woman rose 2187: 14
 which Hope thinks infinite 1129: 9
 with old w. new wail 1295: 10
 Wolf 2177
 belonw the moon 1400: 16
 better to keep w. out of
 fold 2064: 2
 between w. and the dog 353: 11
 crying w. w. 2177: 11
 death of w. health of
 sheep 1811: 9
 doth grin before he bark-
 eth 2177: 16
 drive w. from the door 2177: 17
 false cry of w. 2177: 11
 false reason for taking
 lamb 2177: 13
 full and welter whole 1811: 8
 hold a w. by the ears 2177: 18
 in lamb's skin 2177: 19
 in his belly 939: 5
 in sheep's clothing 2177: 19
 in the story 2441: 2
 mad that trusts w. 2047: 15
 man is w. to man 1240: 9
 must die in own skin 2177: 9
 never war against w. 1012: 13
 question with the w. 1012: 13
 shall dwell with the lamb 1472: 14
 shear the w. 1070: 15
 to tame w. marry him 2177: 10
 wake not sleeping w. 1651: 9
 when the w. was sick 443: 2
 who's afraid of big bad w. 2177: 14
 Wolf-cub: he who has w.
 kept 2177: 15
 Wolves: affable w. 2093: 4
 and focus on cheese 663: 19
 are not all dead 1811: 11
 bred among w. will howl 2177: 6
 have prey'd 369: 12
 in sheep's clothing 1624: 3
 inwardly ravening w. 1624: 3
 lose teeth not nature 2177: 7
 to one another 1249: 5
 will eat you 1811: 11
 Woman 2178
 able as the devil 2187: 4
 absent is a w. dead 4112
 affected by meanest gifts 2177: 7
 among all those not found 2253: 17
 an oval, placid w. 2083: 13
 and a secret hostile 578: 6
 and cherry paint for burt 2181: 7
 and child convince 387: 12
 and eat slippery talk 2197: 3
 and ban by gadding host 2203: 1

Woman, continued

answer w. according to
 womanishness 2203: 7
 any w. will love any man 2208: 8
 artful w. makes saint 2206: 16
 as bad as she dars 1264: 9
 as old as she looks 138: 7
 ashamed of what she
 ought not 2191: 16
 asketh much beating 2179: 10
 at best contradiction still 2182: 11
 at top a lovely w. 1300: 8
 beastliest of all is w. 2188: 6
 beautiful w. practical poet 139: 3
 believe a w. or epitaph 243: 11
 best and weakest w. 943: 12
 best reserved of God 121: 8
 best w. least talked about 902: 12
 better than wisdom 2245: 9
 better w. after all 1351: 10
 born first to believe us 2201: 7
 born of delay 2192: 7
 born to fears 652: 1
 but an animal 2178: 2
 but feather in the wind 2197: 14
 but yet a w. 2198: 9
 callin' young w. a Venus 2077: 8
 can be anything 2206: 13
 ceases to alter hair 2178: 20
 chase w. till she catches 2206: 10
 chaste and virtuous w. 2245: 8
 chaste w. ought not dye
 hair 247: 12
 comely parts of a w. 2183: 3
 companions not satellites 2183: 12
 complimented by love 2206: 15
 confused never convinced 2190: 12
 contentious w. 2146: 12
 corrupt w. lost forever 2201: 13
 crooked piece of man 1253: 7
 cunning w. knavish fool 2188: 3
 curious about her face 2205: 6
 damnable, deceitful w. 2188: 7
 dars all things 2191: 12
 dear, deluding W. 2217
 dearth of words a w. need
 not fear 314: 8
 delicious damned destruc-
 tive w. 2197: 10
 delights to torment man 2207: 11
 despises man for loving 118: 8
 dog and walnut-tree 2179: 10
 doth the mischief brew 2206: 6
 driving with a pretty w. 68: 1
 dumb w. a wonder 2200: 2
 earth's noblest thing 2185: 3
 either loves or hates 2128: 3
 ends in a fish's tail 204: 14
 equal, taken from side 2181: 12
 every man's w. 2191: 6
 every w. a puzzle to me 2190: 3
 every w. gained by flat-
 tery 2214: 4
 every w. has her figure 1605: 12
 every w. is at heart a rake 1255: 3
 every w. knows that 2197: 6
 every w. marry; no man 1266: 2
 every w. may he won 2237: 7
 every w. pleased with
 looks 2192: 5
 every w. thinks self bad:
 some 2178: 3
 every w. thinks self lov-
 able 2208: 8
 ev'ry w. wished her place 436: 9
 excellent thing in w. 2098: 3
 fair w. without discretion 2202: 1
 fair, yet I am well 819: 10
 far nobler than lady 2181: 7
 fashioned to beguile 2201: 7
 female of human species 2178: 16
 female w. great institution 2181: 8
 fickle and changeable thing 2202: 1
 foe to friendship 2187: 7
 for the hearth 1255: 15
 free to be very hungry 2193: 4
 free-bought w. 1789: 9
 from house three times 2205: 1
 fury in house, angel in
 church 2183: 1

Woman, continued

gets half pay man does . . . 1254: 9
 give me a w. of my race . . . 1191: 9
 give us that grand word . . .
 w.
 give w. thy whole heart . . . 1181: 7
 God made w. for use of
 man 1178: 13
 God, when He first made
 w. 1181: 12
 God's parent blessing . . . 1245: 9
 good for everything at
 home 1205: 1
 good w. hidden treasure . . . 1245: 9
 govern America 1501: 7
 greatest blessing or plague . . . 1181: 8
 half so true as w. 1253: 11
 half w. half dream 1185: 12
 handsome w. English to
 neck 1179: 2
 has two good seasons . . . 1188: 9
 hate a learned w. 1193: 10
 hates w., sucked a sow . . . 1180: 11
 hath nine lives like a cat . . . 1180: 4
 he forgets to kiss 1189: 12
 he loved a w. well 1180: 14
 he saw w. w. fall 1180: 14
 he that hath w. built on . . . 1192: 7
 heaven gave to w. 1180: 8
 Heaven's second thought . . . 1181: 5
 honest w., given to lie . . . 1201: 9
 honest w., will not out . . . 1205: 2
 how divine w. may be
 made 1151: 13
 how little they know of
 W. 1186: 6
 I am a w., a w. wronged . . . 1204: 2
 I am, being w., hard bent . . . 1191: 4
 I am w. and true then . . . 1191: 5
 I am w. as you made me . . . 1191: 5
 I am w., needs must speak . . . 1191: 11
 I grant I am a w. 1181: 1
 I know a reasonable w. . . . 1193: 15
 I loved was now my bride . . . 991: 4
 I will take some savage
 w. 1179: 9
 if you find w. glutinous . . . 1181: 13
 in our house of ease 1182: 12
 in sex a w. 1181: 6
 in small house 1190: 4
 in this state 1206: 7
 in this humor w. 1181: 9
 in this scale, w. in that . . . 1191: 9
 intolerable w. who com-
 mends Vergil 1191: 3
 introducing a fine w. 1196: 13
 is a foreign land 1198: 14
 is a microcosm 1178: 8
 is an angel, at ten 1181: 7
 is clearer, softer 1182: 6
 is hidden as feather 1197: 14
 is made of glass 1197: 9
 is man's confusion 1189: 13
 is man's joy and all his
 bliss 1180: 13
 is man's story 1186: 6
 is more unimpeachable . . . 1186: 2
 is not undevoted man 1185: 15
 is only a w. 1201: 9
 is rare beyond compare . . . 1186: 7
 is so hard upon w. 1196: 1
 is the lesser man 1185: 12
 is woman's ally 1185: 12
 it's the w. who pays 1205: 5
 jealous w. believes all . . . 1186: 5
 jealous w. hearse fire 1181: 9
 keeps her secret 1178: 7
 know I am a w. 1191: 11
 last thing civilized 1178: 14
 learned w. little use 1193: 16
 life with amiable w. 1174: 11
 like a dew-drop 1178: 11
 like the North-star 1186: 13
 look for the w. 1206: 4
 looks to her mirror 1185: 3
 love of w.? Storm-swept
 sea 1183: 10
 loved always has success . . . 1206: 13
 lovely w. like music 1151: 13

Woman, continued

lovely w. before made
 free 1185: 5
 loves forever 1183: 1
 loves more than man 1207: 5
 made from man's filthy-
 hone 1181: 1
 made of man 1181: 2
 mad as to be my help 1177: 11
 make a perfect w. 1185: 18
 makes earth very pleasant . . . 1184: 5
 making w. like a porcu-
 pine 1187: 1
 man has will, w. her way . . . 1204: 8
 man is fire, w. tow 1184: 2
 man is will, w. sentiment . . . 1183: 20
 man that lays hand on w. . . . 1179: 8
 many a w. has a past 1181: 9
 married at eighteen 1185: 11
 married soon as possible . . . 1186: 12
 matrimonial adventurer . . . 1208: 12
 may marry whom she likes . . . 1208: 8
 malady w. with a torch 1197: 5
 miserably superstitious 1193: 3
 Mistress of Hearts 1194: 2
 more bitter than death
 w. 1179: 1
 most beautiful object 1197: 12
 mother and murderer 1179: 12
 moved fountain troubled 1197: 12
 named Tomorrow 1203: 12
 naturally born to fears 1197: 1
 necessary unpleasantness . . . 1189: 12
 needs stronger head 1186: 1
 never forgets her sex 1184: 12
 never w. born an beautiful . . . 1181: 3
 never w. but made months . . . 1186: 12
 no purgatory but w. 1186: 12
 no redemption knows 1207: 13
 no beauty without for-
 tune 1181: 1
 no w. gives radiant dream . . . 1178: 11
 no w. hates for loving her . . . 1208: 3
 no w. ugly with wit 1178: 8
 no worse evil than had w. . . . 1182: 8
 noxious gift of Heaven 1186: 4
 nor be half as true as w. . . . 1183: 11
 not from his head was w.
 took 1181: 12
 not merely handwork of
 God 1186: 12
 O fat while w. 1179: 11
 obliged to marry w. 1183: 12
 occupation of idle man 1247: 17
 of charm rare as genius 1194: 5
 of every ill, w. worst 1189: 12
 of no importance 1181: 12
 of no mean endowment 1194: 5
 of sixty runs to sound of
 timbrel 1181: 12
 of the world 1186: 10
 often changes 1198: 1
 on w. nature bestowed eyes . . . 1186: 1
 one good w. in world 1179: 14
 one of Nature's Munders 1178: 4
 one that was a w. 1186: 10
 one w. can make a home 1190: 9
 one w. drives out another . . . 1180: 12
 one w. fair, yet I am well . . . 1191: 10
 one w. reads another 1206: 13
 one w. safe with another . . . 1205: 14
 one w. would another wed . . . 1181: 3
 pays 1185: 5
 perfect W., nobly planned 1186: 7
 play the w. with eyes 1174: 10
 poor lone w. 1181: 1
 practical poet 1197: 5
 preaching like dog walking
 on hind legs 1184: 14
 provides for self by being
 good to some man 1185: 9
 put man out of Paradise 1184: 7
 rather beautiful than good . . . 1191: 11
 rather live w. w. I love 1181: 10
 requires fit surroundings 1181: 12
 respected amidst an army . . . 1201: 13

Woman, continued

rich w. who marries 1177: 18
 row, fly, dove, peasant 1191: 13
 rules them still 1184: 17
 sad temper, forbidden w. 1183: 8
 salvation or destruction 1181: 7
 scoffs at evidence 1201: 1
 scorn'd 1180: 1
 seduces all mankind 1197: 10
 seldom asks advice 1185: 10
 shall not come to grace 1191: 10
 shall not wear 1187: 7
 shameless w. worst of
 men 1186: 10
 she's hut a w. 1190: 3
 should stand by a w. 1205: 13
 silent w. better 1200: 9
 silly w., full of innocence . . . 1190: 11
 slighted w. knows no
 bounds 1203: 11
 amelia a w. purely well 1187: 17
 amelia well when no amelia . . . 1187: 17
 no more a w. in her ways 1191: 7
 w. she's good 1181: 5
 something in a w. beyond what
 Spirit, yet a w. too 1186: 7
 submits to her fate 1184: 3
 surrenders to eloquence 1190: 11
 sweeter w. never drew
 breath 1184: 6
 sweetest w. ever fate 1186: 5
 take an elder than herself . . . 1186: 11
 taken from under Adam's
 arm 1181: 12
 tempted me, tempt me
 still 1184: 7
 thank God I am not a w. 1189: 15
 that cries hush bids him 1184: 7
 that deliberates in love 1187: 6
 that hath familiar spirit 1194: 6
 that made away her busi-
 ness 1191: 10
 that paints, to let 1183: 18
 that spares lover 1207: 11
 there is a w. in it 1206: 6
 there lies suspicion 1187: 3
 therefore to be won 1201: 9
 then-denied w. 1203: 7
 thou art all divine 1185: 8
 thou large-brain'd w. 1186: 8
 thou maddest to be my help . . . 1177: 15
 thou shouldst have few aims . . . 1185: 13
 three virtues of w. 1205: 10
 through w. secret known 1190: 13
 'tis ever the w. who pays 1208: 3
 'tis w. that will govern 1190: 2
 to be good to some man 1183: 9
 to common denominator 1193: 17
 to furnish w. charges
 double 1186: 3
 to play the w. 1196: 11
 to thy wife 1191: 3
 too crooked for business 1186: 10
 top lovely w., ends fish 1180: 8
 tropical, intense 1186: 5
 trust w., doubt not man 1207: 1
 trusted w. with secret 1196: 14
 turned into cold fish 1186: 1
 unattempted cannot boast
 of chastity 1206: 18
 unwilling w. an enemy 1184: 4
 various and most mutable steps . . 1186: 4
 venomous w., worse than
 fire 1184: 11
 venomous w. worse than
 viper 1184: 13
 virtuous w. grows to busi-
 ness 1186: 10
 virtuous w., rejoices 1186: 1
 watchful w., never weary 1186: 5
 wakens to love 1186: 5
 walk behind 1186: 1
 than behind w. 1186: 10
 was made of a rib 1186: 1
 wasteful w., she who may 1186: 1
 we love always in right 1186: 1
 weed one sweet w. 1186: 1
 well-reputed 1186: 1
 what attracts in w. 1179: 9
 what will not w. dare 1186: 11

Woman, continued

what w. can resist praise 1577:10
 what w. says to lover 1504:1
 when a w. means mischief 2180:10
 when a w. weeps 2212:12
 when did w. ever invent 2194:14
 when lovely w. stoops to 2201:10
 when she weeps 2201:8
 when to ill thy mind 2187:14
 when w. says she loves 2184:7
 when w. wants her way 2195:14
 when w. writes confession 2201:2
 where Nature made female 1174:3
 whistling w., crowing hen 2145:11
 who always was tired 573:12
 who can find virtuous w. 245:9
 who did not care 2227:6
 who did not know 2187:10
 who has lost chastity 2248:3
 who is the chaste w. 245:4
 who is't can read a w. 2199:3
 who knows birth-pangs 2201:6
 who makes her own will 2082:13
 who meditates, evil 2192:9
 who teaches w. letters 2193:12
 who tells her real age 204:22
 who to w. trusts peace 2197:2
 who understands 2187:18
 whole family 2193:13
 why should I sigh of w. 2199:3
 wicked w., full of subtlety 2188:9
 will have last word 2200:10
 will or won't, depend on't 2204:2
 wise in short avyement 2196:8
 wise w., twice a fool 2193:9
 wisely a w. prefers 2200:13
 wish is w. to win 2261:9
 with a big belly 2291:3
 with a post has no future 2181:9
 with bawling w. in house 2200:4
 with cut hair filthy spectacle 847:18
 with passion for lying 2192:4
 with the heart 2253:16
 with the Serpent's Tongue 176:16
 with West in her eyes 2263:14
 without a laugh in her 2189:11
 witty w. a treasure 2193:15
 wordless w., silent thum-der 2199:10
 worth purest gold 2245:9
 writes mind in postscript 1101:2
 wronged can cherish hate 2203:11
 yet think him an angel 2260:6
 you will be w. set apart 2253:3
 Woman's adventure is man 215:9
 ambition to be fair 2139:12
 behavior is a surer bar 2202:12
 curiosity 2321:7
 envy and bigot's rage 584:18
 faith and w. trust 2196:15
 glories in the heart 2183:9
 got to be wooed and won 2181:9
 oaths are wafers 2148:16
 portion when she loves 2183:13
 story history of affections 2199:2
 story told in eyes 2299:22
 'tis our w. trade 2199:7
 Woman-adventurer all love or hate 215:9
 Woman-country, wooed not wed 2000:19
 Woman-friend! be that 2197:2
 Woman-hater: theta was a w. 2183:2
 Womanhood and childhood 2183:1
 heroic w. 2184:11
 illogical nature of w. 2190:7
 Woman-kind: first that fell of w. 2139:2
 more joy discovers 2207:11
 one row mouth 2181:10
 thinks the worm of w. 2187:10
 two good days hath she 2188:9
 Womanliness means motherhood 2251:12
 Womanly: pure w. 2201:14
 Womb: bears in w. seeds of change 2251:14
 stilling w. with heat 2190:18

Womb, continued

forth from mother's w. 2163:8
 holds us for ten months 267:1
 into the virgin's w. 261:4
 of its mother 263:4
 of morning dew 264:2
 of his water 265:7
 of the morning 264:2
 of uncreated night 266:10
 sin-conceiving w. 263:12
 through foul w. of night 2117:6
 when first mother's w. 269:9
 Wombs: good w. had some 2875:1
 Women adore failures 2207:1
 alas! the love of w. 2183:8
 all w. are ambitious 2192:2
 all w. born so perverse 2187:2
 all w. can be caught 2208:4
 all w. coquette 2182:2
 all w. fair in the dark 2138:4
 all w. love great men 2207:1
 all w. we need inside 2273:12
 American w. 256:2
 and care and care and w. 2299:9
 and coquetry 2182:2
 and towards on land may lie 2130:2
 and elephants never forget 2204:4
 and music never be dated 2180:1
 and wine do make a man 2159:13
 and wine, game and deceit 2199:14
 are angels, wooing 2212:14
 are as roses, whose fair 2265:11
 are doer-mats 2178:5
 are dressed in rage 2197:1
 are like pictures 2178:7
 are the gate of hell 2186:12
 are w. books 2178:9
 arm selves with weak-nesses 2190:5
 as soon as w. belong to us 2221:5
 as w. wish to be who love 2252:2
 ashamed w. are so simple 2144:3
 best men in evil counted 2196:14
 because of men, w. dislike each other 2254:12
 become like mothers 2130:13
 being weaker vessels 2138:2
 below men, above children 2178:3
 better or worse than men 2182:9
 bery of fair w., richly gay 2184:4
 blot all w. out of mind 2181:4
 born of delay itself 2192:7
 buy cat in the bag 2264:4
 by nature sickle 2185:5
 by w. been deceived 2202:1
 can neither do nor say well 2189:3
 can true converts make 21490:4
 cannot live without 'em 2188:5
 can't do otherwise than lie 2200:11
 chaste w. often proud 2245:4
 children of larger growth 2179:3
 chilly w. 258:1
 coloring matter 2185:6
 commend a modest man 2184:2
 counselling of w. 2196:3
 created for comfort of men 2178:13
 daily not with other w. 2179:10
 dear, dead w., with such hair, too 247:19
 delicate as peaches 2147:18
 delight in revenge 2203:9
 delights w. to be asked 2208:3
 desire what fees them 2161:1
 desire liberty 2190:10
 dey does de talkin' 2254:7
 discreet w. no cars 2253:18
 do not spell it an 2202:18
 do w. never bear children 2191:2
 don't wonder at w. 2261:16
 easily caught by birdlime 2190:11
 eat more sparingly 2191:13
 English w. not slaves 2149:5
 enjoy'd are like romances read 2222:5
 ever thrust to the wall 2161:6
 ever want something 2180:2
 expect life given to them 2253:6

Women, continued

faded for ages 2183:12
 fair w. and brave men 268:13
 feeble idea of poetry 2177:11
 female pulehritude 2221:16
 find few friends 2181:16
 flattery of w. 2198:13
 framed to make w. false 2198:10
 full of wile 2187:3
 giddy w. 2198:3
 good w. bore ons 2183:2
 good w. weary of trade 2246:6
 guide the plot 2195:18
 happiest w. have no hin-tury 2179:15
 happy in first marriage 2270:5
 hard for w. to keep coun-sel 2190:15
 hardly fit for theology 2198:14
 have been devil's tools 2187:12
 have little brains 2194:13
 have little difference 2209:8
 have mental recreation 2190:12
 have no characters at all 2182:8
 have no rank 2180:14
 have no soul 2190:8
 have no wilderness in them 2190:6
 have one object 2211:10
 have talent but no genius 2194:8
 have taught eyes to weep 2271:11
 have to wait 2154:4
 have tongues of craft 2207:5
 have wills while live 2204:9
 he chose for their looks 2185:11
 he's not so much for w. 2181:4
 her w. fair 2251:1
 horses, power and war 2108:14
 however well-bred 2173:16
 hydrogen derivatives 2178:12
 I learned about w. from her 2191:14
 I suggest, should marry 2146:2
 I've seen much finer w. 2179:16
 if w. could be fair 2207:2
 if w. were humbler, men would be honest 2266:4
 in churches, saints 2183:6
 in East w. conceal faces 2194:13
 in their first passions, w. love the lover 2200:8
 intelligent w., marry fools 2266:17
 jealous of ships 2182:4
 jealous w. are mad 2100:8
 knight-errants to last 2248:5
 know no perfect love 2185:14
 know that I don't know w. 2199:3
 know to rear children 2253:12
 laugh up their sleeves 2154:8
 laugh when they can 2197:5
 learned w. to be found 2194:14
 let your w. keep silence 2199:12
 less since world began 2201:6
 like China-crackers 2207:8
 like men who are docile 2208:6
 like to marry Poem 2264:1
 live under a hard law 2185:5
 lovely w. dear to rhyme 2183:12
 made to give eyes delight 2178:13
 make manners 2264:5
 make stoutest men turn tail 2193:2
 manners of w. 2231:1
 many things that w. know 2190:1
 many w., many words 2239:14
 married w. are kept 2186:13
 marry because curious 2263:6
 marry don't want to work 2263:16
 may fall, when no strength 2253:1
 men mar in profiting 2178:13
 men see you as w. 2181:3
 miles of shopping w. 2192:4
 models of their sex 2190:20
 money and wine pleasure 2160:2
 more impressive 2186:2
 most w. have small waists 2186:12
 must trust somebody 2180:18
 nature framed w. to be won 2222:2
 necessary evils 2184:5

Women, continued

never compare w. to night 2190: 4
 never confess 2201: 2
 never forget Alibi 2191: 9
 never inventors 2194: 14
 never without excuse 2191: 5
 no accounting for w. 2198: 5
 no flattery too gross 1411: 10
 no w. men like gods 2153: 10
 not a hobby, a calamity 2187: 1
 not as all other w. are 2121: 3
 not compassed by bragging 174: 12
 not denyin' w. are foolish 1253: 10
 not in best fortune strong 2202: 3
 not in laws of friendship 2191: 3
 not wrong to refuse rules 2180: 13
 occupation of idle man 247: 17
 of all the w. born 1411: 4
 of the Better Class 1860: 16
 oft are taken in 1860: 11
 old w. of both sexes 40: 10
 old w. sit still 40: 10
 one and all cultures 2183: 10
 oval plect w. 2055: 12
 parasite w. 2189: 4
 pardon indiscretions 2207: 13
 pervert with bad advice 2190: 9
 plain and colored 2185: 11
 plain ones safe as churches 2180: 1
 plain w. always jealous 2180: 12
 power in their tails 2195: 10
 powerful sex 132: 14
 pretty w. who marry dull
 men 1277: 7
 pushing husbands along 1263: 5
 put off womanly nature 2189: 5
 rarest of all w. 2183: 10
 responsible for war 2206: 9
 saints abroad 2183: 5
 saints in church 2183: 3
 scarce need be poets 1530: 9
 seldom fail at a punch 2182: 16
 sensible w. do not want
 vote 2004: 15
 seven w. take hold of man 2180: 8
 shadows of us men 2216: 5
 shall scream like peacocks 2273: 7
 should talk an hour 2199: 9
 show a front of iron 2191: 14
 show best by candlelight 2181: 5
 silver dishes 2178: 10
 sit down with trouble 2043: 3
 sit or move to and fro 40: 11
 slavery of w. 1539: 8
 sleepy-souled w. 2143: 4
 smell well when smell of
 nothing 1487: 17
 some w. are great lovers 2207: 4
 some w. bear children in
 strength 2714: 4
 soul of w. frail 2192: 3
 still may love and deceive 2201: 7
 strive for last word 2200: 10
 suffer diseases of men 2184: 5
 swear boldly 1478: 15
 taxed according to beauty 2189: 0
 that hate and brew 1564: 13
 there be w. fair as she 2194: 9
 three classes of elderly w. 40: 16
 three things w. do not
 deride 2190: 10
 derided 2192: 7
 transform us not to w. 1976: 6
 troublesome cattle 2188: 2
 troublesome when lovely 240: 13
 two w. in one house 2206: 3
 two w. make cold weather 2188: 11
 two w. worse than one 2188: 11
 unconstant, variable, cruel 2188: 1
 virtuous from necessity 246: 2
 virtuous w. like tortoises 2203: 3
 wage no war with w. 1210: 7
 wampum and wrongdoing 2198: 4
 wear the breeches 2145: 5
 weep for joy 1970: 10
 weep when they 1977: 1
 were w. never to fair 2354: 11
 what are young w. made of 196: 19
 what in love can w. do 2216: 1
 when they list can cry 1977: 11

Women, continued

where w. are, better things 2183: 9
 while the w. carry on 2107: 6
 who have a part 1956: 9
 who trusts himself to w. 2177: 2
 who were summer in men's
 hearts 1745: 8
 whole paradise better 2184: 1
 whose talent to serve 2207: 1
 wicked w. bother one 2183: 1
 wild w. loved that child 2291: 5
 will love her 1485: 16
 wine and dice bring lice 2159: 14
 wine and song 2160: 1
 wise in short avowement 2196: 8
 wish to be loved for self 2206: 19
 with one love affair 2207: 13
 with w. heart argues 2190: 3
 with w. never joke 2191: 6
 without w. no consolation 2184: 9
 without w. world a palette
 in raw amber 2185: 6
 wooden w. 2177: 1
 world packed with good w. 2181: 2
 worst, best, Heaven, Hell 2253: 13
 worthless wares 2188: 11
 you should be w. 2171: 6
 young are beautiful 240: 13
 Women's faces are faultless
 books 606: 11
 like w. anger 77: 17
 to w. force parts do not 1650: 11
 waxen hearts 2191: 7
 Wen as towns with fire 1924: 10
 1880, One 1884 1263: 6
 wrought w. by the one 752: 1
 things w. are done 2212: 14
 Wonder 2208
 all mankind's w. 2186: 6
 and a wild desire 1103: 1
 and amusement 2209: 13
 and wealth of mine 1048: 8
 attired in w. 2209: 11
 bound to w. 2209: 11
 conjure w. out of emptiness 2147: 3
 daughter of ignorance 2209: 5
 foundation of philosophy 2208: 15
 here is a w. 2209: 13
 is involuntary praise 2210: 6
 man who does not w. 2208: 17
 men love to w. 1763: 14
 never suck w. as dumb
 woman 2200: 2
 nine days' w. 2209: 7
 no w. at what is seen fre-
 quently 631: 5
 of dear Juliet's hand 851: 14
 of still-gazing eyes 597: 3
 of the world 534: 15
 seed of knowledge 1054: 3
 still the w. grew 2200: 8
 ten days' w. 2209: 7
 to w. at nothing 2213: 1
 what behaved well not w. 114: 10
 Who's Kissing Her Now 1881: 3
 with a foolish face 131: 12
 Wonderful: and yet again
 w. 2209: 10
 few things w. if not distant 451: 4
 I jangled 2209: 5
 things too w. for me 2209: 8
 Wonders: all w. in one night 261: 5
 enroll'd 'mongst w. 2209: 12
 God works w. 1091: 9
 his w. to perform 2791: 7
 I am to discourse w. 2209: 6
 of each region view 1493: 11
 of the world abroad 910: 6
 rose to upper air 951: 14
 what w. day hath brought 1837: 11
 will never come 2209: 6
 you shall see w. 2209: 11
 Woman: ugly, unrepin-
 blest w. 1172: 14
 Won't when you would 2199: 3
 Woo: April when they w. 1741: 3
 her as lion his bride 2212: 8
 in festival terms 2212: 8
 not to w. honor, but wed 619: 2

Woo, continued

O tell me how to w. thee 2221: 4
 the Angel Virtue 1961: 11
 the fair one whom around 2213: 13
 to hear thy even-song 1402: 6
 to w. a bowing beauty 2211: 9
 were not made to w. 2216: 6
 widow must not dally 2196: 18
 you are coming to w. me 124: 18
 Wood: burn, w. burn 608: 4
 called Rouge Bouquet 1786: 4
 cannot see w. for trees 2210: 6
 chop your own w. 2210: 16
 come changeless from a w. 2210: 19
 crooked piece of w. 1977: 16
 deep and gloomy w. 1258: 1
 don't about till you are out
 of the w. 2210: 11
 druid w. 1386: 5
 found me in gloomy w.
 anray 2210: 18
 bath ears 664: 16
 interlusive w. 1404: 1
 to w. of plunder 1138: 3
 old w. burns brightest 421: 6
 old w. to burn 41: 11
 seeking w. for stick 1960: 11
 uninforming piece of w. 1094: 11
 what w. a cudgel of 1567: 11
 you are not w. but men 1240: 19
 Wood-birds but to couple
 now 2071: 6
 Wood-gods: wise old w.
 laugh 1996: 7
 Wood notes: native w. wild 1807: 4
 Wood rose: loved the w. 1491: 10
 Wood street: at the corner
 of W. e. 2200: 3
 Wood-world: pen of praise 1386: 12
 Woodbine and honeyuckle 690: 1
 goe where the w. twine 2243: 7
 Woodbridge: epitaph 671: 14
 Woodcock to mine own
 springe 1710: 16
 Wooden and empty 316: 16
 Woodlands brown and bare 1881: 1
 Woodlark: sweet warbling 1073: 1
 Woodman, spare that tree 2066: 11
 Woodpecker: two success 1481: 1
 Woodpigeons blunt power 324: 14
 breed 776: 11
 Woods 2210
 are full of them 2210: 12
 for hunters of dreams 940: 13
 fresh w. and pastures new 2211: 8
 have tongues, as wells ears 2201: 11
 how bow'd the w. 639: 6
 into the w. my Master came 681: 14
 into the w. my Master went 261: 12
 laugh with voice of joy 1025: 10
 more free from peril 2211: 2
 more in w. than books 1159: 9
 now the w. are in leaf 1968: 11
 ruthless, vast, and gloomy
 w. 2211: 3
 the w. are husb'd 2209: 8
 unfrequented w. 2211: 8
 Woodcock's pencilled veil 681: 15
 Wooded and married and a 1271: 2
 and not unsought by won 2211: 2
 and wedded in a day 2177: 2
 and won 1783: 9
 in haste, wed at leisure 2217: 3
 somewhat pensively he w. 477: 15
 with gloves, alterer thim-
 ble 2211: 3
 Wooer: was a thriving W. 2211: 3
 who can flatter most 1993: 4
 Woos: Penelope's w. 1993: 3
 Wooling 2211
 bitin' and carastin' Scotch
 w. 1749: 24
 day after wedding 2213: 13
 do not begin w. with maid 2214: 11
 go w. in my boys 2217: 16
 ha, ha, the w. it 622: 3
 happy w. not long doing 177: 1
 in w. sorrow be brief 1266: 6
 not worth w., not worth
 winning 2213: 16

Wooling, continued
 time I've lost in w.2212: 3
 to cross their w.1915: 3
 wedding, and repeating1259: 7
 Wool: all cry and no w.2183: 10
 go for w. come home
 shorn1710: 6
 he had no w. on de top ob
 de head2286: 5
 of bat, tongue of dog2271: 2
 Wool-gathering: rau a w.5: 9
 Women: odious in w.2076: 3
 rather lie in w.1281: 2
 Woolen-drapers: wretches209: 9
 Word: acute w. cuts deeper2224: 3
 and a blow2071: 6
 as good as his bond2229: 13
 as good as his w.2229: 15
 as good as the Bank2229: 13
 before using fine w.1927: 1
 better one living w.1814: 14
 better speak one simple w.2221: 4
 brave w. that I failed to
 speak332: 3
 bring in new w. by head2222: 16
 by means or by his sold2271: 2
 carve every w.1898: 16
 choice w., measured phrase189: 16
 coins new w. with peril1926: 14
 dictatorial w.79: 9
 do not tender w. for w.2221: 3
 drops like a public w.2221: 3
 easy to recall, more as w.2226: 6
 enough to raise mankind2224: 5
 every act and w.2226: 6
 every fool can play upon
 w.1554: 5
 every w. becomes poetic2221: 5
 every w. echoes in skies2220: 1
 every w. once a poem1515: 10
 every w. stabs1898: 1
 fully spoken2220: 5
 flowering in a lonely w.2229: 10
 for lackys2221: 7
 for me is joy1017: 9
 for one w. deemed wise2229: 22
 for this you've my w.2015: 12
 found as true as any bond2221: 5
 give me right w.1573: 10
 good soldier-like w.2221: 5
 grand w., woman2221: 7
 had breath, and wrought2221: 7
 have the last w.2220: 10
 he was the w. that spoke it2221: 3
 he will perform each w.2221: 7
 honeying at w. of a lord1856: 16
 better his own w.2229: 16
 I failed to speak332: 3
 I have thy mother's w.1874: 11
 I thank thee for the w.2220: 9
 I'll take thy w. for faith1491: 4
 if my w. be sterling yet1371: 8
 ill w., empoisoning liking1837: 11
 in earnest good as speech2228: 13
 in season like silver apple2228: 13
 in reason spoken2220: 4
 in your ear2219: 13
 is thrill, thought free2024: 10
 it is a w., unspun2221: 3
 keep the w. of promise1621: 5
 king's w., King's bond1040: 11
 king's w. more than path1040: 11
 lamp unto my feet1281: 9
 laugh'd his w. to scorn2098: 6
 leave no tender w., unspun1301: 11
 like arrow shot from bow2221: 3
 men's physician2221: 9
 many a w. at random
 spoken2226: 16
 men always trust my w.2026: 16
 must accord with deed2221: 3
 never sincere w. lost1832: 9
 never wanted a good w.1576: 13
 no simple w. shall make2229: 10
 no such w. as fall2221: 3
 nor can one w. be changed1926: 12
 not spoken does no mis-
 chief2225: 13
 of fear347: 4
 of "never to return"591: 18

Word, continued
 of the Lord endureth1581: 8
 of whom no w. we hear1522: 6
 once spoken not revoked2226: 5
 one kind w. to think upon1455: 7
 one short pathetic w.1951: 3
 one w. that's in tune343: 16
 passed barrier of teeth2027: 11
 say one w., heart may
 break2041: 13
 second w., makes bargain1618: 9
 seldom is heard a discour-
 aging w.2226: 5
 shall speak for me1393: 16
 shame w. with nobler deed2221: 3
 single w., great design2220: 6
 skin of a living thought2217: 15
 slave debosh'd on tomb1902: 18
 some with a flattering w.1193: 14
 spoke the w. he meant2221: 3
 spoken arrow let fly2226: 6
 spoken beyond recall2226: 6
 spoken in due season2220: 5
 spoken w., better than
 books1440: 5
 spoken w., makes recalled2226: 5
 stab me with a w.1824: 10
 subsidizes the infrequent w.2223: 18
 suit the action to the w.101: 6
 sweet and gentle w.774: 16
 tempted with w. too large1922: 2
 there's a fine new w.2221: 3
 they wish to hear1107: 12
 thy w. is a lamp1581: 9
 to each w. a warbling note1876: 3
 to the wise enough2221: 16
 to the wise sufficient2221: 18
 torture one poor w.2221: 3
 tricky w.2223: 7
 true w. spoken in jest1010: 8
 two-edged sword of God's
 w.2009: 10
 unspoken is thine2021: 12
 unto the prophet spoken157: 12
 weathercock for every
 wind2221: 11
 well culled, sweet, apt1527: 7
 what is w. but wind2221: 1
 whatsoever w. thou speak-
 eth2224: 7
 whose w. no man relies on2221: 7
 why waste a w.1886: 11
 wisest w. the humblest936: 5
 without deed vain2229: 11
 Word-catcher lives on2221: 8
 Words
 acid w.1033: 7
 actions speak louder than w.181: 5
 admirable rich w.1876: 1
 all ears took captive2224: 2
 all w., no performance2228: 9
 alone last forever2220: 3
 and feathers wind carries2220: 13
 and performances no kin2228: 12
 apt and gracious w.1302: 5
 apt w. have power2220: 4
 are but empty thrushes2224: 3
 are but wind2221: 3
 are music in my ear1589: 15
 are things2229: 19
 are thorns to grief2221: 3
 are women, deeds ate men2227: 13
 art is built of w.1011: 13
 as hard as cannon balls304: 12
 as intent as the storm1520: 12
 at random flung1520: 12
 ate and drank the precious
 w.1831: 13
 be good against the rain2099: 3
 become thee as thy wounds2228: 21
 bedded in good Logic
 mortar2219: 10
 belly not filled with w.1351: 13
 bereft of all w.2221: 3
 bethump'd with w.2221: 7
 bind w. in double mean-
 ings2223: 2
 bolder than deeds2228: 17
 borrowed of antiquity1927: 1

Words, continued
 breathe their w. in pain2051: 1
 build no walls2220: 12
 burning of730: 13
 but direct2221: 3
 but fragments of the glass1823: 5
 but signs of ideas1058: 9
 but wind1417: 16
 but w. are w.2221: 3
 but direct2221: 3
 by foolish w., men fool ken692: 18
 by ten w. too long1911: 3
 by thy w., condemned2218: 16
 by winning w., conquer1490: 7
 by w., mind excited2219: 16
 carried new strength2219: 16
 clatter of w., pours from2207: 5
 can no man trust2220: 10
 cannot be cured by w.2228: 7
 care in weaving w.1926: 14
 careful w.2226: 5
 clamor and dissonance2227: 14
 cloth'd in reason's garb2100: 21
 coin what w. they please1527: 11
 come forth awry2209: 7
 come from you in w.2220: 16
 command old w. to wake2220: 16
 comprehending much in few
 w.1981: 7
 congeal'd in northern air2048: 16
 contentious never lacks w.1971: 10
 contented thoughts2221: 3
 copiousness of w.526: 9
 copy my w. into books1506: 4
 cousin to the deed2227: 4
 cram w. into my ears2221: 3
 daily rivet with w.2223: 8
 daughters of earth2227: 13
 dealt w. like blades2224: 6
 deceive with vain w.2220: 6
 dejected into few w.1628: 11
 distract more than noise2220: 6
 divide and rend1844: 18
 divine of poet1512: 10
 don't break bones2220: 21
 don't chink2220: 12
 dread fair w.2221: 11
 dress of thoughts2221: 7
 dressing old w. new2222: 16
 dream the ideas2223: 13
 drowsy part of poetry1515: 12
 eat your w.2219: 10
 empty w.2221: 3
 enhance gifts with w.2221: 14
 enough, but little wisdom2225: 6
 enough man shall find2221: 3
 evil w., corrupt good man-
 ner1288: 4
 fair w., break never home2221: 4
 fair w., butter no cabbage2220: 16
 fair w., fat few1620: 21
 fair w., make fools1620: 21
 fair w., make me look to
 pursue2223: 17
 fair w., never hurt
 tongue2223: 16
 familiar as household w.1575: 6
 fantastical banquet2221: 10
 far-fetched w.2221: 3
 feather'd with heavenly w.2221: 3
 few were his w.1981: 9
 few w., but to effect2221: 3
 fill not the belly2220: 16
 fine w., you stole 'em1506: 8
 flow with ease2221: 11
 follow upon things2221: 3
 foot-and-a-half long2221: 3
 for music always trash1876: 14
 for your punishment1558: 3
 foul w., and frowns2221: 9
 from airy w., alone2220: 20
 from edge of the lips2221: 2
 from good w., thyself re-
 frain1927: 10
 from his sweet tongue2221: 3
 from lives not from w.1893: 14
 from sharp w., no fruit2224: 10
 from w., to blows1001: 9
 full of w., as a woman2221: 4
 give ear to my w.794: 7

Words, continued

glad w. of prose or rhyme 1687:22
glitter and rattle 2201:18
good from w. of love 2228:21
good w. and ill deeds 2227:8
good w. amount a man 2218:13
good w. cool more than
water 2220:4
good w. did not sack 2220:17
good w. worth much 2218:13
grievous w. stir anger 98:12
grown so false 2220:19
harsh w., though pertinent 2221:4
have their colors too 2220:3
he had wished unsaid 1687:18
he spareth his w. 2225:16
he w. me, girls 2219:17
hearts true, w. few 880:3
his w. are bonds 2229:13
his w. are half battles 1227:11
his w. softer than oil 2225:18
hold fast form of sound
w. 2222:9
holy as deed they cover 2220:1
Homer's w. costly 1533:3
how forcible are right w. 2221:8
how'd out in desert air 2223:6
I do not know the w. 1878:8
I love smooth w. 2220:1
idle w., servants to fools 2218:1
if my w. seem treasure 2223:18
ill w. kill a man 2217:13
immediate w. admit no de-
fence 4221:14
in a silent look 1591:14
in place of gifts 2221:1
in w. are valiant 2220:4
in w. as fashions 2221:16
in w. great gifts gave 2223:21
jesting w. become merry 2222:8
kind w. are benedictions 2220:4
large, comfortable w. 2218:3
last w. of Marston 2208:4
lavish of w. mugged in
deed 2228:16
lead to things 2219:19
learn'd by rote 312:12
led by woman's gentle w. 2195:7
less needful to sorrow 822:6
let thy w. be few 2212:14
let thy w. show thee wise 1823:10
like cloud of snakes 2224:9
like gods, deeds like thee 2228:3
like leaves 2221:4
like Nature, half reveal 849:3
like wildfire 2224:11
little gift of w. 1757:15
little w. are hard and cold 2224:4
a little w. of love 2204:10
long-tailed w. in poetry 2222:3
look how you use proud w. 2226:9
loud w. are to little worth 1901:7
low w. please us when the
theme is low 1927:8
loyal w. heal grief 2220:4
malice not a man holy 1566:4
many w. like cuttle-fish 2225:5
mazy-syllabled w. 1439:14
may be false, full of art 1810:3
may be greatly revenged 371:6
mean no many things 2221:6
meaningless torrent of w. 2224:13
mere w., not from heart 2225:5
Milton's wornwood w. 2205:12
model w. for immediacy 1975:15
more avail than deeds 2222:11
more sincere and hearty 1543:15
most powerful drug 2220:4
a most w. in smallest ideas 2223:3
move slow 1528:15
multiplex w. without
knowledge 2224:15
my w. are little jars 2226:4
my w. are only w. 2220:20
my w. fly up 1583:11
my w. shall not pass away 2221:3
my grand w. are 2218:9
no choice of w. for him who
sees truth 2221:1

Words, continued

no need of w.; true deeds 2228:13
no w. can paint 2218:13
no w. suffice soul to show 2218:7
noblest group of w. 370:7
not things themselves 2218:22
not w. alone pleas'd her 944:12
obsolete and old-fashioned
w. 1928:2
ocean of w. 2224:14
of affection 2223:15
of all and w. of tongue 1687:12
of death grave and sweet 391:14
of glowing courtesy 948:14
of learned length 1700:8
of love then spoken 1961:9
of Mercury harsh 2219:6
of shame 381:6
of so sweet breath 775:12
of the wise as goods 2218:12
of truth and soberness 2218:6
of truth paradoxical 2207:5
on a good day good w. 371:5
or I shall burst 2222:2
ought to have weight 1585:6
our w. are our own 2223:12
our w. have wings 2220:7
pay no debts 2228:22
seeks to hang ideas on 2217:11
pervert the judgment 2219:17
perverteth w. of righteous 2216:16
phrases pass away 2220:12
physicians of mind dis-
eased 2217:9
plausible w. 2224:2
poisoned w. that wildly fly 1701:16
portmanteau w. 2221:5
pouring w. into mine 2219:1
power of w. 1490:9
pregnant with celestial fire 2218:6
pretty w. that make no sense 255:12
proper w. in proper places 1627:7
prove w. by deeds 2228:18
provoke to wrath 2219:15
puny things are w. 2226:2
quench fire of love with w. 1200:18
razors to wounded heart 2224:8
recommending w. 1601:12
repeated have another sense 2221:13
roll me of certainty 2220:11
roll the llyba bees 676:10
saute her with bitter w. 2224:8
say much in few w. 2225:16
scatter my w. among man-
kind 1518:14
scattered like seed 2220:7
scrupulous about w. 2218:10
seemed to them idle tales 2220:14
serve to conceal 1901:8
serve your will 2223:4
set betwixt two charming
w. 1052:2
sharp w. make wounds 2224:3
short in w., long in wit 1628:11
shy and dappled 2226:4
signs of ideas only 2218:22
simple are the w. of truth 2077:2
sincere w. not grand 2218:1
slavish w. 1801:18
sleeveless w. 1841:6
slow in w. woman's virtue 2200:7
smell of the apron 1923:10
smooth w., smooth ways 2224:1
smoother than butter 2223:18
smoothing w. 2224:2
stared with w. of mouth 1947:6
snatch w. from my mouth 2218:17
so beautiful as w. 2226:1
soft creeping w. on w. 1543:10
soft w. break no bones 2224:1
soft w. hurt not mouth 2223:16
soft w. win hard hearts 2223:16
solemn and holy w. 2226:4
soul's ambassadors 2218:1
sound w. Timothy to use 1926:11
speak a few reasonable w. 348:7
speaking w. of endearment 2223:15
speaks the kindest w. 420:14
stamped with mark of day 1926:14
strangest w. at your beck 2223:13

Words, continued

striking, high-sounding w. 1926:8
stuff with chaff of w. 1601:3
suffered corruption alone
Chaucer 2223:12
Sunday-school w. 2223:12
superfluous w. flow away 1915:10
sweet are w. of love 1200:1
sweet as honey 2223:18
ten low w. one dull line 1527:6
that are set to music 1677:1
that bore semblance of
worth 2223:13
that burn 634:4
that dropped from his sweet
tongue 1590:9
that gender things 2219:19
that have been so nimble 2226:1
that kittle glory 2226:1
that may become alive 2220:4
that my w. were written 1881:5
that never lie or brag 1361:12
that now you speak 2228:1
that weep 2218:8
that will solace 2223:15
that wise Bacon or Raleigh
spoke 2223:16
three w. with charity 2223:19
through w. and things 1311:7
thy w. are bigger 2228:10
thy w. need an army 1721:10
thru with book of w. 2223:8
to veil their design 1901:17
tokens for conceits 2217:10
too much of w. 1451:3
too sweet for w. 1696:8
traverse the heavens 531:11
true about him at command 2223:13
two w. have undone world 1550:10
two w. to that bargain 1823:16
tyrants quake to hear 1440:3
uncouth w. in disarray 1328:9
unpleasant w. of w. 2224:6
unpleasant w. 2221:7
use w. with economy 1523:10
vain sound of w. 1430:17
vain w. of men 2223:14
weasel w. 2221:8
weight of thy w. 2223:17
well-chosen w. 1916:3
well-placed w. 2216:11
wrench-like w. 2223:3
were meant for rhyme 2223:15
were simple w. enough 2221:11
what difference who spoke
the w. 1510:12
what need is there for w. 2219:11
what no wild as w. 2224:11
what w. or tongue of
Seraph 2220:15
what w. won't do, gold 801:10
where honor'd w. prevail 1348:8
which delight the ear 2214:10
which Moses spoke 1708:3
whose w. all ears took 2224:3
why should I spare w. 2223:11
wild and whirling w. 2224:8
wild w. wander here and 2223:10
will naturally flow 2223:17
winged w. 2226:7
wise men's counters 2219:10
with nothing in them 1877:3
with w. we govern men 2200:1
without anything in them 2223:6
without deeds are rubies 2227:18
without knowledge 2224:12
without thoughts never to 1483:11
worth more than silence 1424:1
write in waters 2223:14
y-cad with majesty 2223:12
you can cut with w. 2224:1
you reply in few w. 1951:10
Wordsworth, William 2220
well with wooden tongue 2223:2
chime his childish verse 2220:10
in sonnet in classic too 2220:1
not to vulgar W. stop 2220:10
out-babbling W. 1983:13
true philosopher and poet 2223:6
Wordsworth's healing power 2223:17

Work 2220
 a little w., a little play 117:13
 a little w., a little sweating 117:13
 all in the day's w. 223:18
 all things w. together for
 good 790:19
 all w. and no play 1003: 9
 all w. is noble 223:14
 always w., and yet more w. 223:14
 an unknown good man does 981: 7
 and acquire 228: 11
 and for what pay 1067: 7
 and play, w. and play 223: 8
 and rest shall be won 223: 6
 and thou wilt bless day 223: 6
 and wait 1268: 7
 and your house be fed 223: 6
 upraising w. of others 243:18
 as close as we may 407:13
 at his dirty w., again 225:10
 bears witness who does
 well 223:10
 best investment 223: 9
 best prize life offers 1064: 5
 best w. hasn't been done 223: 1
 better for our love 1210:18
 better than whiskey 223: 9
 by my own w. before night 223: 1
 by w., one knows workman 223:10
 composes soul of man 1068: 4
 consider w. you have done 174: 1
 considered w. important 334: 1
 cure for all maladies 223: 4
 day is short, w. long 104: 6
 day's w. is a day's w. 223:18
 demon, behold your w. 441: 1
 dirty w. at the crossroads 223: 4
 divided is shortened 223: 8
 do devil's w. for nothing 441: 1
 do his dirty w. 223:18
 do the w. that's nearest 693:13
 do thy w. and know it not 608:13
 done squarely 223: 6
 enough w. to do 223: 5
 establish w. of our hands 223:13
 every man's w. manifest 223: 3
 excelled the material 223:14
 find w. for hands to do 223:11
 finish w. in hand 223:15
 fire nor sword have power
 to destroy w. 225: 6
 first and then rest 223: 7
 first best w. of Creator 2184:10
 for immortality 223: 6
 for ourself and a woman 223: 6
 for the work's sake
 1061:14; 223: 3
 for your own amusement 223: 1
 forced to w. and do your
 best 223: 7
 free men freely w. 223: 4
 genuine w. alone eternal 223: 4
 get leave to w. 223: 2
 give us this day our w. 223: 4
 gives flavor to life 223:16
 go to bed to w. 141: 1
 God's own w. to do on earth 223: 4
 gods sell all things for w. 223:18
 goes bravely on 223: 1
 goes merrily with song 1266: 6
 great w. from poor cradles 220: 6
 hard and dirty w. 1067: 7
 he who defers this w. 1061:10
 his six days' w., world 2244: 6
 how best to avoid w. 223:15
 how w. grows play 853:16
 I have great w. in hand 225: 4
 I want w. 174:11
 I'd do no w. this day 1064: 6
 if any would not w.
 neither should he eat 223:19
 in morning of life, w. 1172:10
 is done 981:12
 is not a good 223: 3
 is prayer 1063: 4
 left w., but just begun 1258: 7
 lends dignity to man 2234:10
 let your w. be a fight 221:16
 life's w. well done 221:14
 like a dagger 1061:14

Work, continued
 like a man 223: 7
 like other men do 1071:14
 little w., a little sweating 117:13
 looks to w. for reply 223:11
 love of your w. 1071:13
 make the day's w. happy 51: 1
 man goeth forth to w. 223: 2
 men bath his daily w. 223:11
 man must find his w. 223: 1
 man must finish off w. 223: 6
 man's w. is to labour 223: 3
 men's w. lasts till set of
 sun 2250:17
 many hands make light w. 851: 3
 men must w., women must
 weep 1145:10; 223:18
 more w., more we may 223: 5
 more w., and always
 w. 728: 2230:14
 my w. is done, I'll go to
 bed 2180:17
 never done a stroke of w. 223: 1
 never w. without reward 223:12
 no disgrace 223: 6
 no substitute for w. 223: 9
 no w. nor device in grave 828: 6
 noblest w. is reckoned 229: 6
 noblest w. of God 2015:14
 not design, but destiny 419:11
 nothing to do but w. 1414: 9
 of China 2136:10
 of noble w. silent part best 1280:11
 of skill, surpassing sense 1390:14
 of world must be done 223:12
 or lose power to will 223: 6
 other w. in hand 223:17
 outlives him, there's his
 glory 107: 7
 perishes fruitlessly 224: 7
 pleasant and clean w. 1067: 7
 proud w. of human skill 1473:14
 rejoicing in his w. 223:10
 returns to husbandman 539:15
 serious w. for fame 626: 9
 she plied 2234:15
 sit and look at w. 223: 5
 so bravely done, so rich 2234:10
 something you want done 2234: 1
 source of human welfare 2234:12
 suffering from lack of w. 2164:14
 sustenance of noble minds 2234: 9
 taken in midst of w. 223:13
 that smells of oil 1223:15
 that tells a story 951: 3
 the w. some praise, some
 the architect 96: 7
 their w. continueth 627: 4
 there is always w. 223: 9
 thou for pleasure 1061:14
 three words of counsel,
 w., w., w. 2230:14
 too great for fame 1604: 2
 useful w., is worship 2234: 4
 wanted yet the master w. 1243:11
 wanting to w. is rare 223:11
 was strong and clean 1181: 7
 well and hastily 862:12
 what endless w. have I 2256: 1
 what w. have you in hand 1516: 5
 who first invented w. 223: 1
 who is to do no w. 1069: 7
 will lead to song 1972:13
 with stout heart 1064: 3
 without Hope 927:17
 without w., unemployment 223: 1
 without w., without food 223:19
 woman's w. in never done 2160:17
 your w. and labor of love 223:11
 Worked like a galley-slave 2230:15
 Worker, strong-arm w. 644: 1
 to w., God lends aid 787:12
 Workers get so little 1718:13
 Working is her love 2230:16
 I've been w. on the railroad 2265:13
 like a horse 2230:12
 love w. and reading 680:11
 that makes workman 2230:16
 Working-girl: heaven will
 protect the w. 778:12

Workman: American w.
 bad and foreign 1066:17
 bad w. same wages as
 good 1066:11
 never doth refuse mesquit
 tool 543: 2
 not ashamed 223: 6
 was no cobbling clown 1216:14
 Workmanship and value 2234:10
 Worker after his own man-
 ner 2234: 1
 all these his wondrous w. 1233:12
 are the color 427: 7
 best w. from childless
 men 552: 4
 by which of thy good w. 1022:10
 everybody w. but father 2230:10
 faith without w. is dead 620:11
 find righteous judgment 1023:14
 full of good w. 2242: 4
 golden chords of good w. 425:10
 good w. in husband 2243: 7
 good w. make the man 2227: 7
 greatest w. of any poet 348: 7
 have our w. in remem-
 brance 1442:10
 he w. plots, fights 344: 6
 imperial w. 531: 6
 last and best of God's w. 2185: 3
 more our w., more willing 2230:16
 noblest w. from childless
 men 223: 4
 of malice in another style 810:14
 of moderns, better 187:19
 of the Lord 1779: 7
 of women are symbolical 2204:13
 rich in good w. 2231:10
 ripples on the sea 329:11
 so fleet w. of men 3140: 7
 son of his own w. 716: 3
 their w. do follow them 339: 2
 thy w. and alma 394: 3
 thy w. outlive thy tomb 1866: 1
 to recount almighty w. 2230:15
 which of thy good w. 1022:10
 with mercy dath embrace 790:20
 work the w. of him that
 sent me 2232: 2
 Workshop of Nature 338:13
 of the world 348: 8
 Worky-days are the back-
 part 1712:13
 World 2229
 a better w. in birth 1066:17
 a bubble 1201: 7
 a jest, joy a trinket 1115:15
 a mass of folly 224: 6
 a scene of changes 305:20
 advances 1016:14
 affords no law to enrich 2231:11
 ah, love, the w. is fading 1140: 8
 aside w., in aiding mind 1112:17
 all sorts to make w. 2237:10
 all the sad w. needs 1037:12
 all the w. a stage 2240: 2
 all the w. and his father 1235: 8
 all the w. and his wife 1659:10
 all the w. can't find me out 223:13
 all the w. was Adam 1212:14
 all w. lulled to rest 1401: 2
 all's right with the w. 1906:13
 almost whole w. players 2240: 6
 always equal to itself 2230:13
 an inn 1112:17
 an ugly w. 1861:11
 and all the w. was gay 1812:19
 and I shall never agree 2262:11
 assembly of being 2230: 2
 at best but a bubble 2230: 2
 another and a better w. 605: 6
 anywhere out of the w. 437: 1
 appears unkind 675: 7
 are you no grey 2242: 2
 assembly of being 2230: 2
 at best but a bubble 2230: 2
 surrounded in mystery 2231: 6
 averse to all the truth 2242: 2
 beautifully dressed 2241: 1
 begins lying about us 834:17
 begins with a garden 2242:17
 belongs to those who not 2237:17

World, continued

benefited by banishment
of intoxicants1519:10
beside the narrow w.816:17
better w. in birth1066:17
beyond the tears of this1321:18
bid the w. Good-night2259:1
blows and buffers of w.2241:16
brave w., full of change2241:16
bright and breathing w.1130:13
brought nothing into w.163:15
bursting with sin2242:17
busy w. an idler too954:18
but a dream or mock-
show2235:18
but a huge inn1131:1
but feels present's spell1533:1
but the pictured scroll2235:9
by difference in order
found2244:18
by the w. forgot708:7
can go on without us2238:2
cannot move without
rogues1052:11
citizen of the w.520:7
city full of streets2236:1
come abroad to see w.2230:11
comedy to those who think2236:15
conspire to praise her1577:10
convulsed by w.1274:8
daff'd the w. aside2238:17
deceived with ornament87:3
deep quiet of the w.30:6
deign on passing w.216:5
delights to tarnish tames1837:3
derelict what w. thinks1700:6
divine dream2233:12
do without the w.2238:1
does the w. go round2237:1
doth but two nations bear810:8
embarrasses me788:7
even unto end of the w.2263:13
failed w.42:13
far from the clamorous w.1873:13
farewell, vain w.571:4
fatherland of noble soul2238:1
feels dusty1386:1
find the w. so bitter2258:22
fine believing w.1604:4
fine old w. of ours2244:11
flesh, and devil583:16
follows those who despise2238:10
for will the w. prevail?1029:4
for who love, w. is wide1257:1
forgetting by w. forgot1242:10
frozen kind of gas2236:13
fool of poetry2241:18
full of vicissitudes2242:18
gain w. and lone soul1858:15
give the W. the lie1804:3
glass which shines2235:10
globs itself in a drop of
dew1485:4
glorious is w. of God2241:1
go round w. to count cots2032:2
go ye into all the w.1394:10
goes round forever1157:5
goes up, the w. goes down215:5
goodbye, proud w.2242:1
governed too much817:16
great age begins anew512:10
great factory2235:13
great, wide, beautiful w.2241:1
great w. of light1155:9
groes hard-seeming w.915:13
grown hoarse806:20
habitable w.1540:18
had wanted many a song730:14
half the w. knows not how
the other half lives1119:5
hard place for girls779:9
hark! the w. no loud785:2
harmoniously confused1540:18
has a thousand creeds356:7
has angels all too few76:1
has been harsh2241:18
has no governor1141:4
has no such flower1281:1
hates the unhappy1164:16
hath neither joy nor love1141:4

World, continued

hath this w. without me2235:9
have not loved the w.2237:12
he found afar2241:1
he gained a w.2241:1
hear the w. applaud32:12
here in heroic w.896:12
his who has money2088:8
holds a hateful foe867:1
holds w. within starlit skies334:17
how goes the w.2238:16
how it is whirled round2237:8
how the w. wags2238:16
huge w. will come round978:13
I am in this earthly w.227:20
I called the New W.587:7
I count no hospital1122:6
I held w. but as the w.2240:5
I say the w. is lovely2240:10
I take w. but as stage2239:12
if all the w. and love1212:11
if all the w. must see2243:13
if all the w. was paper1411:6
if there were another world1573:10
if you would rule w., keep
it amused57:11
ill-wresting w. so bad1837:17
imitate or loathe the w.2238:15
in a better w. than this867:14
in a grain of sand591:6
in this dark w.2238:17
in which I moved alone2237:18
in w. I fill up a place1422:13
infernial w.444:12
inhabited by beasts2235:8
into w. we come like ships183:12
invisible, we view thee884:13
is a beautiful book2235:3
is a book, writ by th' eternal
Art571:9
in a huddle of hay546:10
is a great poem2235:7
is a looking glass2236:12
is a nettle2236:8
is a Penitentiary571:9
is a proud place2235:13
is as you take it2238:11
is all a carcass2239:14
is all a fleeting show887:1
is all an tho1122:6
is all before us2238:7
is but a bitter pill1436:9
is but a child2244:11
is but a play2239:11
is filled with folly1193:12
is full of beauty2241:5
is full of care2239:9
is full of meat and drink225:7
is full of women2167:3
is given to lying1113:17
is good in the lump2240:11
is growing green92:14
is grown so bad2242:10
is large when leagues735:8
is like a board1119:15
is man's hithplace321:7
is mine1195:13
is my country2241:1
is not a "prison house"2236:11
is not thy friend2242:11
is perpetual see-saw2236:9
is ruled by amen818:1
is so full of a number of
things2241:11
is strewn with snares1264:12
is such a happy place2241:11
is the dream1121:9
is too much with us2244:2
is turned memorial707:3
is wide and so are morais179:12
is wide in time and tide2245:4
is wiser than it was2239:3
is with me and its cares2242:6
is woman's book2236:3
it is a wilderness2238:1
it is a w. of fools2238:4
it is w. to see2241:16
it's a weary w.2241:16
its veterans rewards219:10
jolly strange w.2241:2

World, continued

know w. without leaving
home2243:12
knowledge of the w.2243:8
knows nothing of greatness2243:10
ladder for some to go up2243:1
laugh and the w. laughs1077:13
laugh at the w., and the w.
laughs at me1300:1
leave w. to its blubbing2237:7
leaser god had made w.2207:5
let the w. expire70:10
let the w. pass2239:1
let the w. sink1031:3
let the w. slide2239:5
let the w. slip2239:5
let the w. wag2239:1
let wide w. wind2239:4
let's make whole w. over2244:5
light of the w.1122:4
like accomplished hostess2237:3
little w., human mind1300:10
little place enough2243:1
look whole w. in face1212:1
lovers and w. forsakers1166:11
lost w. for love1175:15
love me and the w. is mine2204:3
loves spice of wickedness2241:8
mad w., mad kings2236:10
mad w., my masters2236:10
made to be lost in face1212:1
made for honest trade2245:11
made for me, not me for
w.2238:10
made of fighting, love1499:13
made safe for democracy431:12
made this w. so fair1431:16
made to be lost in face1212:1
make w. his bubble2239:6
makes us respectable2237:4
makes w. go round1121:4
makes w. wilderness it is1567:1
making men what it thinks
them2238:10
man carries w. in head1048:15
maric w.2244:12
may wag at will2019:6
meets nobody half-way2238:1
mirror of infinite beauty2238:12
monstrous, dead w.1238:1
more man drinketh of w.2245:4
moulds w. like soft wax2245:5
moves, nevertheless2227:13
much the same everywhere2276:12
must be getting old485:9
must be peopled1278:9
must turn upon its axle2241:3
my all the w.1874:6
my heart's span1101:15
naughty w.4261:4
needs groan w. in anguish1950:10
neither dream nor disease2238:12
net to snare the soul2238:14
never have sought the w.2237:12
never less beautiful2241:12
never more unsafe for de-
mocracy437:12
never was a merry w.575:8
no one know by descrip-
tion2243:6
no subsistence without
mind1214:11
not a mere bog1114:4
not an inn, but hospital2237:8
not better by force1633:10
not for the w.2241:12
not half so wide46:1
not painted or adorned2241:1
nothing but vanity2241:1
O brave new w.1245:10
O faithless w.2239:6
O love, my w. is you1247:5
O visionary w.2237:5
O w., as God has made it, never
O w., I cannot hold thee2241:1
of books1166:11
of clouding curves2238:14
of death1133:9
of dreams2237:7
of earthly blessings2238:10

World, continued

of facts 611: 4
 of gammon and spinnage 227: 9
 of ghosts 771: 3
 of his own heart 874: 11
 of mad women 130: 7
 of matter a great nerve 535: 5
 of men for me 225: 16
 of novels and of opinion 501: 19
 of silver enchantment 1544: 14
 of sweets and sour 222: 8
 of tears 400: 9
 of waters wild 1772: 22
 of whom w. was not
 worthy 2246: 8
 of woe 331: 2
 offers homage to thee 190: 2
 on your chessboard 2244: 4
 one real w. is enough 2238: 13
 one w. at a time 2278: 21
 one w. not enough for two 2237: 12
 one w. to conquer 40: 4
 our tangled 190: 2
 ours in a fettle w. 137: 15
 Paradise of God 2236: 12
 parenthesis in eternity 2235: 8
 pass through w. but once 1493: 3
 passed from w. to w. 403: 8
 pays with words 2222: 2
 picture of the invisible 2235: 9
 play a w. in love 134: 16
 postponed to where and
 horse race 2134: 4
 printing-house 521: 9
 prophesy of worlds to come 2236: 16
 puts on robes of glory 116: 6
 recedes: it disappears 412: 7
 rewards appearance of
 merit 1299: 15
 rich in resplendent eyes 601: 4
 rising w. of waters 1772: 10
 rolls into light 259: 6
 rough and surly 2217: 11
 round w. and home again 1777: 14
 rounded w. is fair to see 1385: 14
 rule w. quietly 67: 12
 run quite out of square 2242: 13
 runs on wheels 2237: 15
 sailed w. of his own heart 874: 11
 same bankrupt look 42: 13
 saw a new w. in dream 695: 18
 says "Go" 391: 3
 secret w. of wonders 1774: 10
 see how the w. goes 1021: 9
 see w. in a grain of sand 991: 1
 see you in the next w. 885: 14
 seems a huckster's shop 1805: 10
 seen w. at home and
 abroad 2029: 1
 set w. on six and seven 1638: 13
 shapes itself by way 2236: 14
 she was all the w. to me 2286: 2
 shot through with beauty 2241: 2
 should once more have a
 poet 1538: 8
 single-handed I can move
 w. 1573: 10
 sketch your w. as it goes 2237: 1
 smoke and vanity 2239: 14
 sonnet's w. 1883: 13
 so from the w. of spirits 1904: 16
 so from this glittering w. 2160: 24
 so goth the w. 2241: 5
 so runs the w. away 1149: 11
 2238: 16
 some say the w. will end
 in fire 950: 6
 spirit-w. flows like 1904: 16
 spiritual kindergarten 2236: 11
 stage 2239: 11
 stage on which all parts are
 played 2240: 3
 stands out on either side 2241: 6
 starve for want of wonder 2209: 9
 still needs its champion 2238: 8
 still the w. prevailed 1079: 4
 strange w. about me lies 2242: 14
 subject for speculation 2237: 15
 such is the w. 2243: 5
 sweet bitter w. 480: 10

World, continued

sweet fleeting w. 226: 17
 take w. as it is 2236: 11
 tell the w. 1841: 16
 temple of immortal gods 2241: 10
 thanks to God, w. is wide 1201: 4
 that little w. the mind 1306: 19
 that must not yet be found 630: 2
 that untravell'd w. 592: 15
 that we can measure 2236: 6
 the w. mine oyster 2238: 18
 theatre, earth a stage 2240: 1
 there is a w. above 884: 4
 there is no other w. 770: 2
 therefore was w. so wide 908: 14
 they must the w. enjoy 2239: 1
 they passed from w. to w. 203: 8
 they who grasp the w. 2237: 12
 third o' the w. is yours 2142: 25
 this bank-note w. 1334: 4
 this bubble w. 2238: 8
 this busy w. and I 2261: 11
 this dark w. and wide 170: 9
 this gewgaw w. 2217: 7
 this great stage, the w. 101: 4
 this is my w. 1108: 5
 this is w. of compensations 1841: 5
 this pendant w. 933: 10
 this restless w. 2241: 15
 this soiled w. 1473: 12
 this unintelligible w. 1662: 20
 this wise w. mainly right 1700: 1
 this workday w. 1173: 17
 this w. is not for aye 1201: 13
 this w. no blot for us 2240: 9
 thoroughfare full of woe 1122: 7
 thou art wide w. to me 1211: 12
 three-nook'd w. 1473: 6
 thro' w. she follow'd him 1199: 5
 thrust forth a vanity 2074: 8
 till I eat the w. at last 2013: 3
 to become one nation 974: 8
 to get out of w. not easy 407: 8
 to hide virtues in 2089: 2
 to know w. necessary 2243: 10
 to know w. not love her 2244: 3
 to look on her visage 2238: 4
 to mend w. a vast design 1684: 11
 tolerates consent 194: 17
 too narrow for two fools 2237: 12
 too squemish now 218: 12
 took but six days to make 2236: 10
 turns softly 1224: 13
 twisted, topsy-turvy w. 2241: 17
 'twixt Old W. and you gulf 580: 12
 ugly, as Sin 2242: 2
 understand w. and like it 2237: 15
 unfathomably fair 2241: 1
 unfurnish'd for w. to
 come 385: 15
 unreal as shell-heard sea 950: 1
 vain is the w. 2075: 13
 value not w. a button 2237: 9
 very good w. we live in 194: 13
 very worst w. 194: 13
 visible w. but man turned
 inside out 2235: 9
 wag the w. how it will 1907: 9
 waiting for its poet 1531: 16
 was all before them 591: 13
 was as bad before 209: 5
 was built in order 1440: 16
 was made at one cast 2244: 7
 was made for man 2233: 7
 was sad; garden wild 2184: 4
 was lulled to rest 1401: 2
 was once my dear delight 1641: 10
 was void 2231: 10
 weary w., and nobody
 bids 2241: 16
 weep not that w. changes 230: 6
 well-balanc'd w. on hinges 2244: 6
 were in deep waters
 drowned 670: 2
 wet w., I gave it wine 1181: 10
 what a crocodilian w. 2242: 9
 what a dark w. 2236: 17
 what a w. is this 43: 4
 what a w. this was 1459: 7
 what a w. were this 413: 12

World, continued

what is in this w. but woe 2242: 10
 what lost a w. 1977: 1
 wheel, will come right 2235: 12
 when all the w. is old 341: 4
 when all w. is young, laid 2242: 2
 when the w. applauds 92: 8
 when w. is born again 1294: 7
 where birds are blust 162: 9
 where in the w. are we 799: 7
 where much to be done 2237: 10
 where nothing had for nothing
 ing 2237: 3
 where one hores oneself 2238: 9
 where temptations try 31: 3
 which credits what is done 2229: 5
 whips frank, gay love 1223: 4
 who would trust this w. 2242: 9
 whole wide w. apart 1187: 8
 wickedly inclined 1325: 4
 wide enough to hold both 202: 14
 will become one nation 970: 8
 will change but not fade 2237: 13
 will find thee 191: 4
 will give hearts to Heaven 2244: 3
 will little note 431: 1
 will make a beaten path 2275: 2
 wishes to be deceived 2240: 7
 with all its motley rout 2243: 2
 with how little wisdom w.
 is governed 818: 2
 with pain come into w. 407: 8
 without a sin 2184: 4
 without end, reprieve 2237: 16
 without end, reprieve 2237: 16
 working-day w. 2242: 10
 worldly in this w. 2243: 10
 worst way to improve w. 1247: 9
 worthless w. to win 2242: 2
 would go round faster 207: 7
 would smell like tomb 2239: 5
 wretched w. of sorrow 1330: 18
 you dead w., the moon 1473: 10
 you've seen the w. 2240: 9
 World's altar-stairs 795: 6
 use is cold 1444: 3
 World-ender: courage, w. 2242: 12
 World-lost and work
 forakers 1360: 11
 World-sirens: rest from w. 1064: 3
 World-wide apart 875: 7
 World-without-end bargain 1261: 15
 Worliding: stay, W., stay 2089: 10
 Worldly: of the world w. 2243: 4
 wisely w., not w. wise 2243: 16
 Worlds: altar'd to brighter
 w. 595: 13
 applaud not yet found 630: 2
 best of all possible w. 1433: 2
 bath w. at once they view 25: 10
 compose universe 2068: 7
 content with w. that seem 88: 5
 crush of w. 909: 9
 exhausted w., and then im-
 agin'd new 1806: 6
 in which I live are two 1194: 3
 in yet unformed Occident 1070: 13
 moving in w. not realized 1766: 2
 so many w., so much to do 104: 7
 that must not yet be found 1373: 9
 there are two w. 2236: 6
 to come 2235: 16
 to conquer; but Caesar 1406: 4
 unnumber'd 2068: 7
 within the soul 2235: 9
 Worm 2244
 and savage otherwise 294: 2
 as mean a w. as crawls 761: 12
 at root of age 223: 5
 beneath the sod 2242: 12
 Conqueror W. 385: 12
 darkness and the w. 385: 15
 destroy this body 966: 6
 diviner than loveless God 2244: 12
 draws different threads 2244: 12
 early bird catches w. 1260: 6
 finds it soon 2236: 17
 I want to be a w. 2244: 15
 in bud of youth 43: 5
 loving w. within its clod 2244: 15

Worm, continued

man spurns the w.1797:13
 moans through spires586:4
 no god dare harm a w.1029:13
 of conscience301:9
 only a w. again211:11
 pretty w. of Nilus244:16
 sets foot upon a w.1798:2
 smallest w. will turn1799:1
 that bath eat of a king385:4
 the canker and the grief33:4
 tread on w., it will turn244:16
 what more leisure than w.1800:12
 where their w. dieth not889:13
 your only emperor244:16
 Worms destroy this body966:6
 even w. shall perish385:18
 into garden to eat w.1195:11
 men have died, w. eaten1220:8
 shall try virginity246:6
 trampled, turn tail244:16
 wind themselves into
 flowers244:13
 with vilest w. to dwell405:10
 Wormwood and the gall1320:17
 bitter as w.417:13; 519:5
 Worried: I never w. you at
 all1957:10
 Worries: the of little w.244:16
 grows daily w. and w.244:16
 Worms: eternal w.246:6
 kick every w.244:16
 Worry2246
 and devour each other211:4; 6
 don't w. and fret243:7
 interest paid on trouble244:16
 Worse appear the better
 reason168:127
 grows daily w. and w.244:16
 it might be w.1330:3
 made w. by telling1605:7
 make a little w.1605:7
 than being talked about1760:6
 than serving in a shop1664:7
 than we thought1788:9
 you never see anything w.
 than yourselves251:17
 Worsening and worsening612:10
 Worship2245
 as a superior being356:8
 best w. stout worshiper2237:5
 gods believe in gods798:2
 gods of the place248:4
 hero-w.897:12
 idols, wood and stone158:11
 in shadow of our sins1604:7
 in spirit and in truth783:11
 is transcendent wonder2245:12
 loss of w. calamity2245:12
 of a hero897:12
 of genius never enriches750:9
 of my fellow-beings260:6
 of the great of old833:4
 oft the idol for saint972:8
 people to be worshipped1476:11
 the gods745:4
 the gods, believe in the gods799:2
 too fair to w.1770:13
 what w. in washing1065:3
 where he changed to be2245:12
 which prevailed in Roman
 world2245:12
 who w. God shall find791:5
 without words1502:4
 you as superior being356:8
 Worshipped as his fathers
 did618:10
 Worships his own desire335:7
 man always w. something2245:12
 Worst ahead might be2044:4
 a always mends715:4
 are no worse319:13
 best corrupted w.1604:8
 comes in the w.1609:15
 faint would be the w.2045:3
 good to know the w.2045:3
 is yet to come2045:3
 may still hold candle2045:3
 none are w. and none are
 best2239:11

Worst, continued

of all w. worsts437:15
 of the lot204:8
 of thoughts w. of words1991:21
 of w. can make the best1490:11
 opposite of best, w.370:15
 prepared to meet the w.2164:9
 speak something good1589:5
 that can belial1218:10
 that may belial1079:4
 things at w. will cease1321:15
 this is the w.1321:15
 Worth2246
 a Jewess' eye1011:18
 all pangs of fair hope287:10
 as he esteems himself2247:2
 bids afflicted w. retire2246:15
 by poverty depress'd2246:15
 by your fathers w. yours2246:15
 cannot raise w. too high670:3
 courage, honor670:3
 doing at all, w. doing well423:14
 doth human w. mount274:5
 give honest w. honest
 praise1779:8
 give w. reward904:11
 he wants w.1570:11
 his acts commend766:1
 I did not know thy w.2446:13
 in native w. clad1018:10
 in what a man is w.1002:8
 is by w. admired2247:5
 known by its want2246:8
 makes the man2247:2
 more w. than any man1485:118
 much is the w.2246:9
 never knew w. until he died2246:13
 not w. appear1330:10
 not w. his salt1710:6
 not w. wooing2211:16
 of a laas261:9
 of a true gentleman765:6
 of man his place2246:10
 of political life1542:12
 so much thou art w.1561:7
 sole friend to w.2245:10
 superint w. rank requires772:11
 to w. in women overtrust
 ing2204:10
 understand treasure's w.1561:2
 wants w. who dare not
 praise1576:11
 warrant for his welcome933:1
 what he is, expresses w.2246:1
 what is w. of anything2246:1
 what purchaser will pay2247:3
 whose own w. doth speak1580:12
 Worthiness: assured of w.1731:2
 turn your hidden w.1317:7
 Worth: appear w.1540:10
 forgets past injuries986:18
 I find thee w.1705:11
 I will be w. of it1958:14
 tatcher not w. to lace263:9
 not respectable1146:15
 of an ivy wreath1524:4
 of loving, for I love1184:7
 of the grace of God133:10
 of your love1185:8
 render me w. of noble wife2141:3
 survive own reputation1703:2
 to carry gifts to a bear1145:10
 to imlay heaven2247:7
 who does great things831:3
 Worthlein kann ihn fallen2224:5
 Would and w. not818:10
 not because they w. not2203:1
 not what w.1129:14
 should do when w.1424:2
 they won't when you w.2199:2
 use as it did martyrs1280:12
 Wound2247
 cannot be cured by words2248:7
 deal a w. that fingers2193:12
 erill w. cured, not name1572:7
 given by word hard to
 cure1318:4
 green w. soon healed2248:5
 has no smart1913:9
 heals, scar remains2247:12

Wound, continued

help'd to plant w.1710:7
 I rob'd his w. of it1996:3
 leaves a scar2247:12
 never to be cured1087:1
 no w. deeper than pen1091:3
 none can speak of w.2248:15
 private w. is deepest2248:1
 raw w. quivers at touch2248:1
 tear open a w.2247:12
 that bleedeth inwardly2248:12
 that nothing healed2247:12
 what w. did ever heal but
 by degrees2248:11
 willing to w.1312:9
 with w. I must be cured2248:7
 Wounded in house of
 friends2248:17
 in peace is w. not in war2248:13
 spirit that loved708:18
 Wounding: heart's deep-sore
 w.2248:13
 Wounds: all honest w. on
 breat4101:9
 by hearsay3311:2
 deepest w. admit cure2201:15
 endure through the night1681:6
 faithful are w. of friend734:10
 honor's w. self-inflicted917:9
 keep his own w. green1713:3
 leave a scar behind2247:12
 millions due of medicine
 w.2247:26
 not cured unless probed2247:13
 of civil war deeply felt2113:14
 of deadly hate867:3
 of honor never close2201:15
 of w. and sore defeat2247:12
 over my w. I prophesy1641:9
 pin-point w.2204:14
 red were his w. and deep scar: s
 sweet Caesar's w.2248:6
 they that are afraid of w.2247:12
 wept o'er his w.1684:11
 what deep w. ever closed2247:12
 who hath w. without cause2199:2
 Wrack: blow, wind, come,
 w.2248:1
 Wraith: this life but w.613:18
 Wraiths companioned him1316:10
 Wraiths about goat's wood1664:8
 of bold court1102:15
 Wray yourself about me1845:2
 Wrappers: brown paper w.1602:10
 Wrappers: not w. but fillers2019:10
 Wrath consume me quite1152:16
 cud of w.791:3
 divine hatb made him441:12
 dreadful is w. of kings1038:8
 envy and w. shorten life564:13
 fall'n into w. divina1740:7
 flee from the w. to come1023:8
 heavy as lead843:14
 bidden w. that harms768:13
 I told my w.781:9
 in the very w. of love1203:15
 infinite w. and despair1721:1
 killed by w. of slaves1440:6
 let not sun go down upon
 thy w.781:3
 measure of my w.780:10
 nursing her w.777:16
 of the gods is slow1798:15
 place a curb on your w.81:3
 soft answer turneth w.781:12
 the dragon and his w.780:10
 tigers of w.781:3
 vanquish your w.780:10
 vials full of w. of God792:4
 worthy of Caesar's w.2193:4
 Wreath: fan with penile w.179:9
 of brightest myrtle683:7
 rides homeward with a w.227:14
 she wore a w. of roses1747:2
 simple wild-flower w.686:1
 to see the laurel w.1374:10
 you lay a w.1181:3
 Wreaths are willows852:2
 for each foil984:3
 graced with w. of victory984:3

Wreaths, continued
 hope's garden w.1195: 6
 our w. may fade4251: 5
 smoke w. heavenward curl 903: 8
 that endure2186: 7
 Wreck: absolute w. eastern 1840:15
 in the w. of noble lives2140:16
 last deer w. of shore1200:15
 upon shores of Paradise 1481: 3
 what matter in what w. 1814:13
 Wreckage: strewn fresh
 w.1174: 2
 Wrecks of matter969: 9
 of play behold753:13
 saw a thousand fearful w. 1816: 5
 vomited thy w.2013: 5
 Wren2248
 bore this w.509: 5
 gone to it2105:10
 Son of Our Lady161: 9
 is he, with maiden face 903: 6
 mounted high as eagle509: 5
 wings of a w.509: 9
 Wrens make prey2242:10
 Wreaths with time903:12
 Wrestled as angel did with
 Jacob230:11
 Wrestler on the green214: 5
 Wretch condemn'd to power 285: 2
 hapless w. condemn'd1443:10
 inhuman w.240:13
 is marry'd948:10
 light-hearted w.1101: 6
 sharp-looking w.270:14
 whose sorrows matched187:14
 Wretched even as we1063:10
 hate to hear wretchedness 131: 3
 have no companions503:17
 have no friends727: 2
 he who weeps254: 6
 how w. man who loves1195: 6
 none would be w.1319:14
 only w. are the wise960: 2
 skil'd to raise the w.1490: 7
 that weeps him so1902:12
 Wretchedness of being
 rich1723:10
 sad state of human w.1586:18
 sum of human w.1026:14
 Wretches: feel what w. feel 504: 6
 poor naked w.1311: 2
 solitary w. left mauling 1874:10
 Wrigley: all W. had was an
 idea136: 5
 Writing under load of sorrow 1463: 9
 Wringing their hands124: 9
 Wrinkle: nature hides
 every w.1389:14
 on fair Venus' brow1007: 6
 one w. on thy brow1796:18
 out of world with first w. 648: 7
 slip out with first w.421: 7
 stamps the w. deeper431: 2
 survives to wear many a
 w.1641:14
 Wrinkles: conceal your w. 421: 4
 damned democrats411: 4
 grief came of w.421: 5
 in the mind285: 5
 of old age137: 1
 smooched w. from anxious
 brow449: 6
 where smiles have been 1841:13
 with mirth let old w.
 come1318: 1
 won't flatter411: 4
 Wrinkles: man with blue
 w.1547: 7
 Write: Hoely w. scripture of
 pupils431:12
 I never w. nor no man
 loved1125: 3
 Write about B. and about B. 221: 2
 and get great deeds228:17
 and cipher too509: 7
 and read509: 9
 as funny as I can2242: 2
 better to w. of laughter1077:17
 can't w. what I feel2242: 2
 cease to w. learn to think 2242: 9

Write, continued
 could w. and cipher too 1097: 4
 disagreeably, if you like2242: 2
 a few who can w. know any-
 thing2242:13
 finely upon broomstick2252:18
 for antiquity2250:11
 hard for man to w. of him-
 self2257: 2
 he can't w. or rade2259: 3
 he who can't w. can review 342: 3
 in spite of Nature and
 stars to w.2258: 2
 in such style as this1726:11
 it in a table1821: 4
 it in good firm hand2259: 7
 learn to w. well2252:12
 let others w. for glory2051: 3
 like a gentleman2252: 5
 lived to w. wrote to live 2257: 7
 look in thy heart and w. 2251:10
 man may w. at any time 2250: 7
 my mind2251: 9
 my name2250:10
 nothing to w. about1149: 9
 on lighter topics2251: 1
 one thing, mean another2252: 8
 only a little more to w.2259: 1
 so fast as men run read 2255:12
 some w. confound by
 physics2255:12
 something great2252:15
 things worth reading2252: 6
 those w. because all w.2253: 7
 till your ink be dry2214:15
 to excuse my father1049:13
 to self, eternal public2259:15
 to the mind and heart2250:15
 to w. and read comes by
 nature1521: 7
 to w. and to live different 2249: 9
 to w. in water not vain 1034: 2
 to w. upon self2251: 6
 too lazy to w. well2254: 8
 too much, live too long2255: 4
 whatever hand he pleases 2259: 2
 when the Angel says W.1515: 4
 who did I w.2255:11
 with the learned2250: 3
 Writer: ablest w. gardener
 first2252: 1
 became w. all the same2258: 2
 every w. a w. of history 903: 3
 exempted from labor2257: 7
 for vulgar of vulgar mood 2259: 4
 loose plain rude w.1318:14
 owned an asterisk2257:18
 to be good w. write2252:15
 who gives most knowledge 2249: 4
 Writers: affinity to w. of
 our blood2257:18
 against religion1690: 6
 ill w. sharpest censors2242: 8
 incisors and grinders2250:12
 moons of literature2257:14
 most w. steal when can 1500: 7
 overvalue own productions 2257: 6
 transcribed from former
 works1306: 3
 who think2259: 9
 Writers: because his father
 wrote2255:12
 best who never thinks2254: 1
 in dust1120: 7
 more than w. more he can 2254: 7
 nothing who is never read 2258:19
 vain who w. for praise2250:12
 well who w. with ease2254: 1
 with ease to show breeding 2254: 1
 Writing2248
 age of W. most miraculous 2249: 5
 and Printing miracles2249: 5
 beware of w. too well2254:10
 blood-stained W. torn1542: 1
 by w. ill, write well2252:15
 by w. learn to write2252:15
 comes by grace of God 2249: 2
 desire for w. grows2255: 3
 ever w. hard reading2254: 1
 endures the years2256: 7

Writing, continued
 fair and quick hand in w. 2259: 6
 good w. kind of writing 2252:14
 hath been quaculina en-
 dowment2180: 9
 his w. has no anthu-
 sem2258:13
 itch of2253: 8
 knowing when to stop2253: 3
 like tuning instruments2252: 9
 method of w. very enag-
 ing2251:12
 no limit to fever of w.2253:10
 no need of such vanity1097:19
 not literature unless it
 gives pleasure2249: 4
 of history most difficult903: 5
 of w. many books no end 2255: 1
 on the Wall2249:17
 or in judging ill1342: 6
 pleased with bad w.2252:13
 ready w. not good reading 2254: 1
 terror to old acrites2254: 7
 true case in w.2253:12
 while w. last gives pleas-
 ure2253: 5
 without thinking2253: 9
 Writings better with less
 pains2240: 1
 publishing his own w.2253:13
 that convict of theft1515:14
 thefts in advance1507:12
 Written: anything w.
 wished longer1674: 7
 as with a sunbeam1038: 6
 great have w. proudly2249: 8
 in wind and running water 1204: 6
 it is w.; it is true1612:16
 more than he has read2257:15
 something w. to after-
 times2256: 6
 that which is w.2251:15
 what I have w. I have w. 2256: 6
 what is w. without effort 2254: 1
 whatever w. shall remain 2253: 1
 with a pen of iron2250: 4
 Wrong all his life2259:14
 all seem w. and right99:17
 always in the w.1327: 1
 and outrage2259:15
 and right twin for ever 1738: 7
 and yet the w. pursue1149: 1
 at every stage1724: 6
 because of weakness1311:10
 been in the w.2250:18
 better suffer w. than do it 2047: 4
 a both in the w.1575:20
 builds on quicksands1727:15
 by going w. all things
 come right2257:13
 cannot do w. without suf-
 fering w.2250: 1
 can't be w. whose life right 617: 6
 daily with w.1094:12
 divinely in the w.2252:10
 do w. to none1305: 5
 for every social w. remedy 2260: 2
 forever on the throne2260: 3
 forget w. is best revenge 1711: 9
 going w. all things right 2251:13
 has no warrant2260: 1
 he hath done me w.2260:10
 how easily things go w.2047:13
 if w. be done me, be it from
 great2064: 8
 if w. our hearts1841:10
 in many different ways1727: 3
 is not cured by w.1711: 8
 I've done you w.2260:10
 left unexpressed2258: 6
 loathed w. upheld right 1727:16
 make w. appear right1581:15
 marble walls of W.2258:10
 no man e'er went far w. 1247:14
 no record kept of w.1025:11
 not always in the w.1727: 7
 on w. vengeance waits1712: 4
 opposing w. being right1727: 3
 others shall right the w.1614: 2
 passionate w. cries true2260: 6

ing, continued
vain, not public w. 1718: 1
the land 2260: 3
something is w. 2260: 8
speak ten millions w. 1750: 6
suffer w. than do it 2267: 2
that needs resistance 1860: 6
that never wronged 2260: 11
they do me w. 1431: 11
to do him w. was to beget
kindness 2242: 19
to his who complain'd 2259: 14
everyone is right 1727: 11
then people agree 99: 13
who does no w. needs no
law 1080: 3
treasures up a w. 1708: 9
ought no w. to any 2260: 4
were I the w. 1899: 13
w. our friendship 728: 14
according to turn us pale 983: 16
singed me in secret point 2260: 7
singer: to wrong the w. 2012: 15
sings 2258
set new mischief 2259: 16
ever than death 1719: 9
sliest w. get uppermost 2241: 17
state w. I read 2241: 12
the him w. his outside 2073: 5
the people's w. his own 1493: 16
w. done to us harm
the 2260: 1
base mankind 2260: 5
adamant w. engrave 987: 1
public w. popular rights 1728: 10
righting w. writing verses 1520: 3
some write w. in marble 987: 1
two w. do not make a
right 1728: 1
unredressed 2260: 11
unrequited w. 1517: 17
unspasable 2260: 13
which flesh and blood can
not endure 2259: 13
Wrote drop by drop 2254: 14
for the man of wit 2258: 18
he w. for certain papers 1804: 7
like an angel 805: 2
no man but blockhead ever
w. except for money 2250: 1
what he w. all his own 2253: 12
whatever he w. did it bet-
ter 805: 3
Wroth then sudden waked
w. 1206: 16
with one we love 1107: 5
Wrought: first he w. 580: 4
Wunder: es gesehen keine
W. mehr 1216: 12
iat des Glaukens herates
Kind 1316: 4
Wunderburg: down where
the W. flows 1882: 3
Wy: he'll find a wy 11: 1
Wyken, Blyken and Nod 1847: 3

X

Xanadu: in X. did Kubla 1733: 10
Xantippe made her good
man 2245: 6
Xenophon at New York 521: 6
Xerxes the great did die 385: 13
the splendid 384: 2

Y

Y.M.C.A.: sat alone in the
Y.M.C.A. 2294: 7
Yachts: where are the ces-
tomers 665: 10
Yak: no sagittae 1210: 1
Yale, Elthui: epitaph 371: 8
Yankoo Doodle 611: 7
in a flyin' ship 694: 3
peddling, tuppenny Y. 721: 13
Yanks are coming 1241: 1
Yap that drags 'em round 7210
Yaglow-on-the-Hudson 1307: 2

Yard: I don't want to play
in your Y. 2298: 2
yabe had enclosed 2218: 10
Yards: few y. in London
cement 1899: 17
Yarn: of a mingled y. 1119: 13
Yarrow: see the traces of 1734: 2
Yarrow: genuine image 1226: 17
Yarrow: Straws: least dot 1221: 5
Yawn: everlasting Y. 956: 13
we y., we go 1137: 9
which sleep cannot abate 1021: 2
Yawning make another
yawn 387: 4
Yawns: one y., procras-
tinate 1814: 4
Yawn: my barbaric y. 1539: 5
Yea: let your y. be y. 1001: 12
Year 2260
another y. has burst 2262: 5
at the spring 1905: 13
come to Forty Y. 226: 9
comes in at one y. 1501: 20
doth nothing but open and
shut 2261: 1
each passing y. robe us 2012: 9
flows on harmoniously 2275: 2
goes wrong 1434: 6
grows rich as it groweth old 311: 1
Heaven's eternal y. 1867: 7
if all y. was playing bol-
leys 993: 15
in my sixtieth y. 201: 8
is all but done 2262: 3
is but asleep 2262: 7
is dying in the night 2262: 8
is going, let him go 2262: 8
leading up the golden y. 2211: 5
liberal y. laughs out 2262: 8
life's y. begins and closes 2262: 4
live one more y. 2261: 15
many a y. ago 1206: 14
merry y. is born 2261: 15
my eightieth y. 2261: 12
no contemptible portion of
existence 2261: 3
not y. or two shows men 1255: 6
of joy, another of cum-
fort 1275: 4
of rest unto land 637: 6
of the Age of Gold 993: 11
of the rose in brief 1743: 14
of wonders 2260: 13
old y. is with the past 2261: 1
old y. lies a-dying 2262: 8
on her deathbed 2262: 7
Orphan Hours, Y. is dead 2262: 7
pleasure of the fleeting y. 4: 7
rolling y. is full of Thee 1782: 6
smiles as draws near
death 1423: 2
so rolls the changing y. 1782: 6
sweet o' the y. 1908: 3
that's swa' 1731: 11
three-and-twentieth y. 161: 5
'tis leap y. lady 2216: 2
naber in the circling y. 2262: 6
wake the purple y. 1906: 13
whose days are long 1012: 1
wonderful glad New Y. 2261: 17
Yeart not for soft things 2260: 7
Yearning: nobler y. never
broke 2178: 17
to make money 2250: 6
Years: alas! my fifty y. 2215
all one a hundred y. hence 1635: 10
and y. and donkey's ears 2261: 11
before the beginning of y. 1230: 21
behind us in death's hands 382: 4
being only four y. old 1211: 16
better fifty y. of Europe 581: 8
bless the middle y. 2261: 6
bring blessing 2261: 6
bring philosophic mind 1498: 21
count a man's y. 2271: 5
crowding y. in one brief
moon 1966: 13
cuts off twenty y. 1934: 10
eighty odd y. of sorrow 1019: 5

Years, continued
axile us into dreams 2261: 2
find us the same 2218: 10
first y. provision for last 1899: 17
forty y. on 2261: 9
full y. of his life 2261: 1
full of y. and honors 2261: 6
glide swiftly by 2261: 2
go by in single file 2261: 10
golden y. return 1242: 19
hath done this wrong 2261: 4
have harder tasks 2261: 10
his y. but young 2261: 10
how flash the y. along 2261: 10
how many y. mortal live 2261: 7
hundred y. from now 1635: 10
hundred y. of gloom 2261: 13
it may be for y. 2261: 6
keep a thing seven y. 2261: 4
know more than books 1871: 10
leave us and find us same 2211: 5
like great black eyes 2261: 10
long y. of repentance 1206: 13
most important earliest y. 2261: 4
nice y. smiling 1259: 5
noisy y. seem moments 2261: 10
not y., but actions 2261: 10
of angelic crowd 2261: 13
of discretion 2261: 13
of facing strength 2261: 1
of men are in the looms 1782: 6
of toll and toll 2261: 6
only the y. are strong 2261: 6
pass like water 1712: 10
quench not thirst of glory 2261: 1
see men's changeful y. 2261: 1
set is the sun of my y. 2261: 4
seventy y. young 2261: 13
shall right the balance 2261: 3
should teach wisdom 2261: 1
sigh not over vanished y. 2261: 1
have last we met 1882: 1
six y., six drops of time 2261: 13
six y. thou shalt sow 2261: 6
slew y. pass 2261: 6
spend our y. as tale that in
gold 2261: 3
steal fire from mind 2261: 3
steal something every day 2261: 4
steal us from ourselves 2261: 6
summit of my y. 2261: 6
swift y. slip and slide 2261: 6
teach much the days never
knew 2261: 1
that are past 2261: 1
thousand y. at a moment 2261: 7
thousand y. as yesterday 2261: 7
thousand y. across serve
to form a state 1928: 2
three years she grew 2261: 6
three-score y. and ten 1141: 1
to mother bring distress 1255: 12
unknown to fame 1442: 8
uselessness of men above
sixty y. 2261: 6
vale of y. 2261: 6
watch y. that hasten by 2261: 6
we waste, learn we waste 2261: 10
what y. could us divide 2261: 6
whole y. in absence to de-
plore 2261: 4
will not let y. run over me 2261: 6
with y. richer life begins 2261: 6
Yesterday's Sev'n Thous-
and Y. 2261: 6
young in y. old in hours 2261: 6
young y. of little child 2261: 12
Yeas: ruinous y. 2261: 7
yeast y. 2261: 7
Yeas: God made y. 2261: 7
Yell of an addled egg 2261: 7
Yell of sorrow gone 2261: 7
Yellow: his bill's so y. 2261: 18
journalism 2261: 18
learn from Y. an' Brown 2261: 2
literary atmosphere 2261: 18
'tis a color she abhors 2261: 18
to foundle'd eye 2261: 18
your perfect y. 2261: 18
Yellow: of the quiver 2261: 18

Yeoman of Kent with year-
ly rent 236:15
upon his legs 161:1
Yest and her y. once said 220:1
answered you last night 220:1
between a woman's Y. 220:1
and No 220:1
brave Luther answered
"Y." 1227:9
mobby to mean y. an' say
no 2202:11
soft in the breath 1206:9
when Crier cried 1282:11
Yesterday 2262
across the fields of y. 237:18
call back y. 2282:13
dead Y. 1294:3
give me y. 2282:13
how long since y. 2262:9
I've shut the door on y. 2021:2
is but a Dream 2020:10
leaves load of y. behind 2282:13
let no mournful y. 1286:7
lonely soul of Y. 1344:11
my country is not y. 2023:10
thousand years but as y. 2261:7
today and forever 598:13
was fact, today doctrine 1909:8
will not be called again 2264:13
wise lived y. 1131:5
Yesterday's errors 2262:14
Yesterday's cheerful y. 2262:15
fatuous, ineffectual y. 2262:10
have lighted fools 2262:12
look backward with smile 2283:1
O for y. to come 2262:1
Yet another y. 274:120
Yeux: beaux y. 601:3
beaux y. de ma cassette 119:4
Yew obedient to header's
will 2017:15
Yew-treet where y. grows 551:7
Yew-tree's shade 829:3
Yield to God 787:9
ye, bards of Rome 2236:8
Yielding: by y. conquer 207:13
yet half afraid 2211:12
Yield: everything y. 203:16
with all her heart 2213:5
Yip-I-Addy-I Ay 2283:5
Yoke: bear the accepted y. 1190:6
galling y. of time 2004:9
of bondage 1106:15
of conscience wasteful 209:3
of kitchen-vassalage 1800:5
of our own wrong-doing 1656:13
of outward conformity 1692:19
of servile pomp 1107:1
Rome's gross y. 1740:4
submit your neck to y. 1266:9
submit neck to second y. 1830:13
who best bear 703:11
Yoke-devils: twin y. 2034:1
Yoke-fellow of Time 1841:7
Yoked by a fool 1181:7
Yolk of an egg 1447:14
Yonghy-Bonghy-Bo 1410:4
Yorick! alas, poor Y. p. 11 1010:10
of thy tribe 162:17
York: sup of Y. 453:11
You all 1642:12
too, my child! 3032:10
Young, all lay in dispute 22:7
always find us y. 1318:6
and now am old 1451:10
and so fair 390:13
and warm and in our
prime 2267:4
as beautiful 141:8
atrocious crime of being
a y. man 2264:14
both were y., one beauti-
ful 2267:15
embrace more than they
can hold 2263:2
ere we be y. again 30:6
fitter to invent than judge 2263:3
good are y., until they die 409:10
have more virtue 34:11
hope y. may rise 23:8

Young, continued

I was y. and foolish 1975:11
if I were y. again 305:16
in limbs 221:4
in years 2263:2
leading the y. 2263:6
look y. till forty 41:7
make great mistakes 3177:15
may die, old must 381:10
men shall see visions 247:7
must store up 391:13
myself when y. did eagerly
frequent 1041:1
not so y., as she has been 580:4
poisons half the y. 2143:3
remembered he once was y. 2093:9
seventy years y. 371:13
so y., so beautiful 2267:15
so y., so strong, no sure 2265:13
some forty years ago 40:17
think themselves wise 2263:6
tiger's y. teach dan 2001:17
to be y., to be immortal 2263:13
to be y. was wry Heaven 2266:11
to the y. health 501:3
valiant, wise 765:8
we lay up for age 22:1
we were y., we were
merry 1233:14
when I was y. 33:12
when they are old 24:16
when you and I were y. 2289:1
which always find us y. 1518:9
while earth is old 11:10
whom the gods love die 409:7
will eat anything 316:5
without being beautiful 126:1
Young America 1557:3
Younger by the loss of a
beard 128:2
takes sunny side 2241:4
wished to be y. 32:6
Youngster no matter how
humbly born 433:7
Yours: what is y. is mine 1562:3
Youth 2263
a blunder 223:8
a savage 225:2
ah, sweet is y. 2266:5
and Age strangers 223:10
and blood are warmer 34:5
and Mirth out of date 2242:6
and old often at debate 2268:12
beardless y. find joy in
horses 2240:5
began with sighs and
tears 2268:9
beguiled the chase 109:12
beholds happiness 223:3
bring but a moonish y. 2265:7
bestows but little ease 31:4
blithesome y. 2263:5
bloom of y. 741:5
boasting y. 626:2
calls for pleasure 2267:14
cannot mate with age 1267:18
comes but once 2264:13
condemns, maturity con-
dones 2264:13
continual intoxication 2263:14
crabbed age and y. 35:5
cried and has no remorse 2263:11
curse to mortals 2264:7
dauntless y. of the year 2263:15
defect that we outgrow 2264:14
delusion of y. 23:8
does everything great 2264:4
dwells in fountains 2243:15
enjoyed y. now enjoys his
age 341:8
everywhere in place 23:12
fades, love droops 135:4
fair and shining y. 37:5
fairy tale read in y. 23:4
feeling of Eternity in y. 2263:15
fiery vehemence of y. 26:6
flaming y. 1800:20
flees on feathered foot 2267:3
flies 2267:3

YOUTH

Youth, continued

flies, as bloom forsakes the
grove 2267:7
flies at power 224:9
flourish in immortal y. 2265:9
foolish, age outworn 1120:7
for an hour 1174:6
foregone, foregoing 2268:2
forever dear, forever kind 2266:5
freshish y. 37:7
full, busy y. 25:9
full of grace 225:13
full of pleasure 225:5
gave love and roses 42:4
gazing at its red and blue 2264:3
gilded y. 2264:7
glad season of life 2267:5
gulf-stream of our y. 311:9
his y. has fled 613:9
home-keeping y. have ever
homely wits 910:6
hope and love 1198:7
how beautiful is y. 2266:6
I am the dance of y. 430:5
I do adore thee 225:5
I remembered that y.
I would fly fast 38:1
I write of Y. of Love 1538:2
idealizes love too much 1177:15
if y. but knew 23:14
if y. knew what age would
crave 24:1
illusions of y. 25:8
immortal y. to mortal
mads 1521:11
in death keep knowledge 1610:10
in feeling 223:15
in my hot y. 2264:10
in my y. never did apply 37:18
in the days of my y. 257:38
in the scroll of y. 36:1
in y. alone mortals live 2267:11
is a state of mind 2263:18
is hardensome 224:14
is confident 225:17
is for an hour 1174:6
is full of sport 225:5
is gay 2241:8
is gone 2241:8
is hot and bold 225:5
is such a lovely thing 2266:10
is y. 708:9
keep y. from gaming 752:2
large, lusty, loving 25:13
laughed contentedly 22:2
leads gilding 2265:11
let age approve y. 22:8
let no man despise thy y. 2265:10
lexicon of y. 611:18
like a fine braggart y. 2266:9
like first cogitations 1199:3
like rustic at the play 2263:16
like summer morn 225:5
lives on hope 224:7
longs and strives 34:6
love of y. hither 37:1
loss of y. melancholy 37:1
love in thy y., fair maid 1194:12
love natural in y. 224:15
madly cured every day 2267:3
means love 2267:14
mid y. and song 1801:8
mock and jestle you 24:5
more than y., less than
man 2265:6
more virtues than age 34:11
more wasted, sooner
wears 2265:4
most conservative 304:9
must bleed 22:9
must store up 39:13
my y. shall never rust 2264:6
no follies, man no power 2265:8
not I for y., repine 225:16
nothing keeps y. but tree 2050:13
of America's old tradition 53:5
of frolics, age of cards 219:19
of labor 312:3
of pleasure wasteful 1142:4
of the mind 23:1

with continued
 fully lays up sighs for age 2264: 4
 pressed with awe 2264: 5
 philosopher's rasa talia 2263: 3
 pleasures of y. 2264: 15
 poor forth populous y. 2264: 10
 power and enthusiasm 2264: 2
 precocious y. sign of death 411: 1
 proper time for love 2264: 15
 rashness quality of y. 2264: 15
 recounts the feats of y. 2264: 3
 rejoice in thy y. 2266: 4
 renewed like the eagle's 2264: 7
 ribald in cap of y. 2264: 3
 riotously led 2264: 5
 season of credulity 2264: 2
 sees too far 2264: 15
 sensual and intemperate y. 2264: 5
 sensual pleasures of y. 2264: 10
 should do 2264: 15
 should watch joys 2264: 7
 slower but had 2264: 7
 slippery nature of y. 2264: 7
 spending, ate thrifty 2264: 6
 spirit of y in every thing 2264: 12
 still is nature's priest 2264: 12
 stuff will not endure 2264: 7
 swells with golden y. 2264: 12
 talents, beauty, drive 2264: 12
 that brief friarhood done 2264: 14
 that had dew of thy y. 2264: 12
 thoughtless y. 2264: 15
 thoughts of y are long 2264: 10
 thy y hath fled 2264: 15
 time for adventures 2264: 7
 time to hear chimes 2264: 17
 to fortune, false un- known 2264: 2
 to v. and age in common 2264: 4
 trustees of Poverty 2264: 10
 valiant heart of y. 2264: 5
 vaward of our y. 2264: 3
 very flower of v. 2264: 11
 we can have but today 2264: 13
 wear out y with selfishness 2264: 6
 what would y. be without love 2264: 15
 what y. deemed crystal 2264: 5
 when it's given, y. part 2264: 10
 when y and pleasure meet 2264: 11
 when y is spent 2264: 12
 when y, the dream, de- bats 2264: 10
 who fondly sits his three 2264: 17
 wholly experimental 2264: 17
 whose hope is high 2264: 12
 wild heart nt y. 2264: 8
 will be served 2264: 2
 will be wiser 2264: 15

Youth, continued
 will have his course 2264: 2
 will have his swing 2264: 2
 wung'd with vain desires 2264: 10
 with happy prejudice in her favour 2264: 6
 with his face 2264: 10
 with song and laughter 2264: 6
 with swift feet 2264: 3
 woe to y. whom fancy gains 2264: 8
 worn in bud of y. 2264: 5
 Youth's dizzy heat 2264: 12
 sweet-scented manuscript 2264: 5
 Youthful and laughing and gay 2264: 1
 Youthfulness mingle y. and 2264: 1
 Youths and maidens gay 2264: 4
 happy unworld y. 2264: 15
 Youth's banks of the Y. 2264: 2
 Youth's law of the Y. 2264: 2
 Yum Yum under the Y. Y. 2264: 3
 Yvetit: lovely river of Y. 2264: 3

Z

Zaccheus he did climb a tree 2264: 13
 Zapato, donde la aprieta el Z. 2264: 1
 Zeal 2264: 1
 and duty are not slow 2264: 3
 but z. moved there 2264: 4
 clothe feigned z. in rage 2264: 9
 cool and congeal again 2264: 8
 doth fire devotion 2264: 11
 dreadful termagant 2264: 15
 feigned Z. 2264: 16
 for a reform 2264: 6
 for gospel-truths 2264: 4
 for learning 2264: 9
 his z. none seconded 2264: 4
 in the cause of humanity 2264: 13
 is like fire 2264: 16
 is weak and ignorant 2264: 8
 mistaken z. in politics 2264: 4
 more z. than wit 2264: 6
 not clarity became guide 2264: 5
 of fools in rhyme 2264: 4
 of friends raises me 2264: 17
 of God 2264: 6
 outrages his promise 2264: 11
 perceiving z. 2264: 11
 righteous z. inspired 2264: 4
 tell z. it lacks devotion 2264: 3
 thy z. shall find repose 2264: 3
 want of z. sign of decay 2264: 14
 with a common z. 2264: 15
 without knowledge 2264: 16

Zealot may become perse- cutor 2264: 15
 plotting crime 2264: 15
 Zealot: while z. fast and brown 2264: 15
 Zealot: be not too z. 2264: 15
 for nothing 2264: 2
 yet modest 2264: 1
 Zebra: as Noah remarked to the Z. 2264: 7
 Zed: thou whose son Z. 2264: 1
 Zeit: des Menschen Engel 2264: 1
 in Z. 2264: 15
 in mein Heitz 2264: 15
 ist mein Vermächtniss 2264: 15
 ist selbst ein Element 2264: 15
 Zeiten: was in der Z. hinter- gründe schlummert 2264: 2
 Zeitgeist: tinting the Z. 2264: 17
 Zefel: hern went pity Z. 2264: 11
 Zéit: pas de z. 2264: 17
 pas trop de z. 2264: 9
 Zeuth city of unsalted seas 2264: 6
 doth depend upon 2264: 16
 dropped from z. 2264: 17
 Zephyr 2264: 1
 soft is strain when z. blows 2264: 15
 with the Z. blows 2264: 17
 with Aurora playing 2264: 17
 Zephyr's mute z. flute 2264: 1
 Zephyr: verme z. 2264: 16
 Zephyrus: wind called Z. 2264: 8
 Zeit: never lose life's z. 2264: 8
 Zeus came as an eagle 2264: 6
 zeus to earth 2264: 17
 from Z. all strangers 2264: 17
 not ratify all designs 2264: 16
 the rouncheur 2264: 8
 Zingags in a book 2264: 16
 Ziska: great captain, Z. 2264: 13
 Zodiak: brave as the Z. 2264: 12
 gallops the z. 2264: 12
 signs in the z. 2264: 9
 Zolius: Thracian dog 2264: 2
 Zolman: tongs of Z. 2264: 10
 Zonam perdidit 2264: 16
 Zong: animated torrid- z. 2264: 11
 be who from z. to z. 2264: 11
 is green again 2264: 17
 keep love's z. unbuckled 2264: 7
 loosed to one man 2264: 11
 this mudding z. 2264: 6
 sink the canal z. 2264: 11
 Zoroaster: consult Z. at Mino 2264: 1
 Zufall: nicht gar keinen z. 2264: 7
 Zulu riding in Rolls-Royce 2264: 4
 Zurichers: Council of Z. 2264: 12
 Zuyder Zee 2264: 16
 Zwilling: meet of z. 2264: 15

INDEX TO QUOTATIONS ADDED TO FIFTH EDITION

Abundant more a life 2298: 6
 Again say it a and a and 2298b: 3
 a 2298b: 3
 America all out for A 2298b: 3
 A, metaphors of democratic principles 2298b: 4
 A, ultimate hope of hi- edty 2298a: 2
 God bless A. 2298b: 5
 Ammunition praise Lord 2298b: 7
 and pass A. 2298b: 4
 Atheists no a in fox holes 2298b: 4
 Armies, recent invasion of a 2298b: 4
 Archaic of democracy 2298b: 3
 Attack and a until ex- hausted 2298b: 10
 back the a. 2298b: 3
 Axis: first crack in the A 2298b: 8
 Rome Berlin a. 2298b: 8
 Bastian has fallen 2298b: 3
 Battle of Britain is about to begin 2298b: 3

b. of the Atlantic opening 2298b: 1
 Bazooka 2298b: 8
 Blood, toil, tears, and sweat 2298b: 1
 Bays, your h. nize going to foreign wars 2298b: 3
 Britain: battle of B. 2298b: 1
 B. and U.S. speak same language 2298b: 1
 British Empire, liquidation 2298b: 1
 Bus: Hitler has missed the b. 2298b: 3
 Butter will only make us fat 2298b: 8
 China incident 2298b: 9
 people of C. renew grati- tude 2298b: 4
 Clare Luceish thought 2298b: 3
 Coastings: no c. to victory 2298b: 3
 Column: the fifth c. 2298b: 7
 Conservative has never learned to walk 2298b: 6

Corridor: Grail on C. 2298b: 1
 Cover nothing but respect 2298b: 1
 we c. no territory 2298b: 1
 Curtain: Iron c. 2298b: 8
 Dagger: struck d. into back of neighbor 2298b: 3
 Date that will live in fa- mily 2298b: 5
 Deal: new deal for Amer- ican people 2298b: 6
 objectives of new d. 2298b: 6
 December 7, 1941, infamy 2298b: 6
 Defeated stepping-stones to Victory 2298b: 1
 Democracies: aid to d. will be increased 2298b: 3
 Democracy: archaic of d. 2298b: 3
 Die: better to die on feet than live on knees 2298b: 3
 Difficulties mastered, oppor- tunities won 2298b: 6
 Down: take her d. 2298b: 6
 Duty: do our d., win or die 2298b: 1

Economic royalists	2298: 6	Idea whose hour has come	2298: 4	Paris: the last thing I saw	2298: 1
Empire of future, empires	2298: 1	Ideas: cannot resist invasion	2298: 4	Peace: new p. that will give	2298: 1
of mind	2298: 1	of l.	2298: 4	better chance	2298: 1
End: we shall drive on to	2298: 1	It: this is it, chaps	2298: 6	Win war and win the p.	2298: 1
the c.	2298: 1	Italian: black-hearted l.	2298: 1	Perfidy: formalities of p.	2298: 1
England: there'll always be	2298: 1	Iron curtain	2298: 1	Pitchforks: cannot save free-	2298: 1
as p.	2298: 1	operate on l. donkey	2298: 1	dom with p.	2298: 1
Expedience and justice not	2298: 6	Italians die for Mussolini	2298: 1	Planned: we p. it that way	2298: 1
on speaking terms	2298: 6	Japan: swaahbuckling j.	2298: 9	Policy of a good neighbor	2298: 1
Expendable: they were c.	2298: 7	Jeep: I call it a j.	2298: 8	Poconurante, what a genius	2298: 1
Eyes of world are upon you	2298: 6			Praise the Lord and pass	2298: 1
				ammunition	2298: 1
Fall: if we f., all will f.	2298: 1	Knives: better die on feet	2298: 3	Problems of victory diffi-	2298: 1
Fascist arch has crumbled	2298: 1	than live on k.	2298: 3	cult	2298: 1
Fear: only thing to f. is f.	2298: 1	Lamps are going out all	2298: 1	Prospects: brighter p. lie	2298: 1
Fifth column	2298: 7	over Europe	2298: 1	before us	2298: 1
Fight on beaches, streets,	2298: 1	Late: too little and too l.	2298: 9	Quisling conscious	2298: 10
hills	2298: 1	Lendemains qui chantent	2298: 1	Radical has feet planted in	2298: 1
f. to retain a great past	2298: 1	Liberal uses hands and legs	2298: 6	air	2298: 1
we haven't started to f.	2298: 1	at behest of head	2298: 6	Respect: we covet nothing	2298: 1
Flat-top: scratch one f.	2298: 6	Liberty: price of l. ability	2298: 1	but r.	2298: 1
Forrest: quote Nathan Bed-	2298: 1	to preserve it	2298: 1	Responsibility: bloody mon-	2298: 1
ford F.	2298: 1	ultimate hope of human l.	2298: 1	ument to divided r.	2298: 1
Fox-boles: no atheists in f.	2298: 4	Life: more abundant l.	2298: 6	r. is the price of greatness	2298: 1
France has lost battle, but	2298: 5	Light: give me l. that I may	2298: 1	Retribution: hour of liber-	2298: 1
not war	2298: 5	tread safely	2298: 1	ation	2298: 1
Freedom: cannot save f.	2298: 3	Liquidation of British Em-	2298: 1	Return: I shall r.	2298: 1
with pitchforks	2298: 3	pire	2298: 1	Rome-Berlin axis	2298: 8
Freedom: the four f.	2298: 1	Little: too l. and too late	2298: 9		
Fastest with the moose	2298: 1	Live: only those fit to l. who	2298: 1	Seabeas always happy to	2298: 1
Gate of the year	2298: 1	are not afraid to die	2298: 1	welcome Murines	2298: 1
Geschichte: niemals etwas	2298: 3	Lord Haw Haw	2298: 10	Sidney: clear everything	2298: 6
der G. gelernt	2298: 3	Man who stood at gate of	2298: 1	with S.	2298: 6
Globaloney	2298: 1	the year	2298: 1	Siegfried: hang washing on	2298: 1
God bless America	2298: 1	Men: the nine old m.	2298: 2	S line	2298: 1
Granary: ever-normal g.	2298: 1	Militarist started this war	2298: 1	Sub. sighted a. aank same	2298: 6
Greatness: price of g. is re-	2298: 1	Milk: quart of m. a day	2298: 1	Thought: Clate Lucresh l.	2298: 1
sponsibility	2298: 1	Monument to divided re-	2298: 1	Tomorrows: t. that sing	2298: 1
Greeks had a word for it	2298: 1	Mostest: fastest with the	2298: 1	Victory: no coasting to v.	2298: 1
Grenlin and Grumlin	2298: 1	m.	2298: 1	Victory: problems of v. diffi-	2298: 1
Guns will make us power-	2298: 1	Mouth: straight from horse's	2298: 1	cult	2298: 1
ful	2298: 1	m.	2298: 1	War: shooting w. with Hit-	2298: 1
Hand: put your h. into h.	2298: 1	Much owed by so many to	2298: 1	ler	2298: 1
of God	2298: 1	so few	2298: 1	toughest w. of all time	2298: 1
Happiness: to increase h.	2298: 6	Neighbor: policy of good n.	2298: 1	w. is a contagion	2298: 1
Heart: poor h. that never	2298: 1	struck dagger into back of	2298: 1	we are now in this w.	2298: 1
rejoices	2298: 1	n.	2298: 1	win w. and win the peace	2298: 1
History: never learn any-	2298: 1	New deal for American peo-	2298: 6	Wars: your boys not going	2298: 1
thing from h.	2298: 1	p.	2298: 6	to foreign w.	2298: 1
Hitler: beat H. into death	2298: 1	objectives of n. deal	2298: 6	Washing: we'll hang w. on	2298: 1
dust and ashes	2298: 1	Nine old men	2298: 1	Siegfried line	2298: 1
for H. say when war would	2298: 1	Offensive: soon we will have	2298: 1	Way: we are on our w. back	2298: 1
begin	2298: 1	o.	2298: 1	Well: in the end all will be	2298: 1
H. has missed the bus	2298: 1	One by o. that was his plan	2298: 1	w.	2298: 1
people of Germany respon-	2298: 1	Order: hold-the-line o.	2298: 1	Worst: you do your w. we'll	2298: 1
sible for H.	2298: 1	Ows: we mean to hold our	2298: 1	do our best	2298: 1
Hold-the-line order	2298: 6	Pacific: not room in P. for	2298: 1	Years: first twelve y. hard-	2298: 6
Horse's mouth: straight	2298: 1	America and Japan	2298: 1	est	2298: 6
from	2298: 1				
Hour of liberation, h. of	2298: 1				
retribution	2298: 1				
Hun: always at throat or	2298: 1				
feet	2298: 1				

STATE CENTRAL LIBRARY
WEST BENGAL
CALCUTTA

T

TAILOR

See also Dress

I—Tailor: Apothegms

¹ Great is the Tailor, but not the greatest.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Works*.

² Sartor resartus. (The patched-up tailor.)
THOMAS CARLYLE, Title of book, 1833.

³ The tailor that makes not a knot loseth a stitch.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4786.

⁴ A tailor, though a man of upright dealing,—
True but for lying,—honest but for stealing.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of a Precise Tailor*.

⁵ Be sure your tailor is a man of sense;
But add a little care, a decent pride,
And always err upon the sober side.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 425.

⁶ Tailor, thou art a vermin,
Worse than the same thou prosecut'st and
prick'st
In subtle seam.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*, Act i, sc. 1.

⁷ I cannot abide a talking tailor.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*, Act i, sc. 1.

⁸ There is knavery in all trades, but most in
tailors.

ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Æsop*, 161.

⁹ Truth among clothiers has less harbor than a
louse upon a threadbare cloth.

WILLIAM SPELMAN, *Dialogue*, p. 116. (1580)

¹⁰ Let every tailor keep to his goose.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 800.

¹¹ Lie ten nights awake, carving the fashion of
a new doublet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 18.

¹² II—Tailor: The Tailor Makes the Man
God makes and the tailor shapes.

JOHN BULWER, *Anthropomet.*, 256. (1650)

¹³ God makes and apparel shapes, but 'tis money
that finishes a man.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1680.

¹⁴ A man made by God and not by a tailor.

ANDREW JACKSON, referring to Sam Houston.
(McELROY, *Grever Cleveland*, ii, 258.)

¹⁵ For though the tailor makes the man, the
cook yet makes the diabol.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Bloody Brother*, Act iii,
sc. 2. (1616)

Believe it, sir,

That clothes do much upon the wit, as weather
Does on the brain; and thence, sir, comes your
proverb,
The tailor makes the man.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*, Act i, sc. 1.
(1625)

¹⁶ What a fine man Hath your tailor made you!
MASSINGER, *City Madam*, Act i, sc. 2. (1658)

¹⁷ By a new creation of my tailor's
I've shook off old mortality.

JOHN FORD, *Fancies Chaste and Noble*, Act i,
sc. 3.

¹⁸ Thy tailor! . . . that poor shred
Can bring more to the making up of a man,
Than can be hoped from thee; thou art his
creature;
And did he not, each morning, new create
thee,
Thou'dst stink and be forgotten.

MASSINGER, *The Fatal Dowry*, Act iii, sc. 1.

¹⁹ Get me some French tailor
To new-create you.

MASSINGER, *The Renegade*, Act iii, sc. 1.

²⁰ Yes, if they would thank their maker,
And seek no further; but they have new creators,
God tailor and god mercer.

MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 161.

²¹ Thy tailor, rascal, . . . made those clothes,
Which, as it seems, make thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 61.

²² Cornwall: Thou art a strange fellow: a tailor
make a man?

Kent: Ay, a tailor, sir; a stone-cutter or a
painter could not have made him so ill,
though he had been but two hours at the
trade.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 61.

III—Tailor: Nine Tailors Make a Man

²³ They say three tailors go to the making up
of a man.

DEKKER AND WENSTER, *Northward Hoe*, Act
ii. (1607)

²⁴ Two tailors go to a man.

UNKNOWN, *Tailor's Jest*, p. 20. (1611)

²⁵ Some foolish knave at first began the slander
that three tailors are one man.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-PORTR, *Works*, p. 73.
(1630)

²⁶ Like to nine tailors, who, if rightly spell'd
Into one man are monosyllab'd.

JOHN CLEVELAND, *Poems*, p. 23. (1639)

Just like the manhood of nine tailors.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. 1, canto 2, l. 22. (1663)

Nine tailors make but one man.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

Does it not stand on record that the English Queen Elizabeth, receiving a deputation of eighteen tailors, addressed them with a "Good morning, gentlemen both!"

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. III, ch. 11.

Thou wretched Fraction, wilt thou be the ninth part even of a tailor?

CARLYLE, *Francia*.

It takes nine tailors to make a man. (Il faut neuf tailleurs pour faire un homme.)

UNKNOWN. A Breton proverb, quoted by Comte de la Villemarqué.

TALE

I—Tale: Apotegms

Tell me the tales that to me were so dear,
Long, long ago,—long, long ago.

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *Long, Long Ago*.

The story always old, and always new.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. II, l. 214.

A tale of the times gone by. (Ein Märchen aus alten Zeiten.)

HEINE, *Die Lorelei*.

Unwritten, half-forgotten tales of old.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. xi, l. 464.

'Tis an old tale, and often told.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto II, st. 27.

But now the mystic tale that pleas'd of yore

Can charm an understanding age no more.

ADDISON, *An Account of the Greatest English Poets*, l. 23.

I wrote tales beside,
Carved many an article on cherry-stones
To suit light readers.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. III, l. 317.

Who will, may hear Sordello's story told.

Who would has heard Sordello's story told.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Sordello*. First and last lines. It was Tennyson who remarked that he had been able to understand only two lines of *Sordello*, the first and the last, and both of them were lies.

When we meet next we'll have a tale to tell.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto V, st. 84.

Story! God bless you! I have none to tell, Sir,

GEORGE CANNING, *The Friend of Humanity and the Knife Grinder*.

Let every fellow tell his tale about.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 32.

Sey forth thy tale, and tarry not the time.

CHAUCER, *The Reevers Prologue*, l. 51.

For though myself be a full vicious man,
A moral tale yet I you telle can.

CHAUCER, *The Pardoner's Prologue*, l. 131.

Listen, every one

That listen may, unto a tale

That's merrier than the nightingale.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. III. *The Sicilian's Tale*.

This tale's a fragment from the life of dreams.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Phantom or Fact?*

Believe not every tale.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xix, 15.

This story will never go down.

HENRY FIELDING, *Tumble-Down Dick*. Air 1.

The tale runs as it pleases the teller.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4783.

Lest men suspect your tale untrue,

Keep probability in view.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Painter Who Pleased Nobody*, l. 1.

A good tale ill told is a bad one.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 135.

No tale so good but may be spoiled in the telling.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 817.

Mar a curious tale in telling it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 35.

A tale never loses in the telling.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 6.

Soft as some song divine, thy story flows.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 458. (Pope, tr.)

Why do you laugh? Change but the name

and the tale is told of you. (Quid rides? Mutato nomine de te Fabula narratur.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 69.

How strive you? *De te fabula!*

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Statue and the Bust*, last line.

I am always at a loss to know how much to

believe of my own stories.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Tales of a Traveller*: Preface.

A story without a head (or beginning).

(*Ἀκέφαλος μῦθος*.)

PLATO, *Phaedrus*. Sec. 264.

And thereby hangs a tale.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, II, 7, 28; IV, 1, 60; *Merry Wives of Windsor*, I, 4, 189;

Othello, III, 1, 8; *Taming of Shrew*, IV, 1, 60.

Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you

down.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 281.

I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 90.

And what so tedious as a twice told tale?
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xii, last line. (Pope, tr.)

1 Often would he tell the same tale in other words. (Ille referre aliter sæpe solebat idem.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 128.

2 A good tale is none the worse for being twice told.
SCOTT, *Old Mortality*. Ch. 7.

3 Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 108.

IV—Tale: Long-Winded Tales

See also Brevity

4 Various and strange was the long-winded tale.
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 383.

5 Three stories high, long, dull, and old
As great lords' stories often are.
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Maid of the Moor*.

6 A story, in which native humour reigns,
Is often useful, always entertains:
A graver fact, enlisted on your side,
May furnish illustration, well applied;
But sedentary weavers of long tales
Give me the fidgets, and my patience fails.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 203.

A tale should be judicious, clear, succinct;
The language plain, and incidents well link'd;
Tell not as new what every body knows;
And, new or old, still hasten to a close.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 235.

7 It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue,
and to be short in the story itself.
APOCRYPHA: *II Maccabees*, ii, 32.

This is a long preamble of a tale.
CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 831.
"Skoall to the Northland! skoall!"
—Thus the tale ended.

8 LONGFELLOW, *The Skeleton in Armor*.
O, Sir! the story will make your heart bleed,
... but it is too long to be told now.
STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

But that's another story.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Soldiers Three: Mulvaney*.

V—Tale: Sad Tales

9 All the piteous tales that tears
Have water'd since the world was born.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 11.

10 The tale is worth the hearing; and may move
Compassion, perhaps deserve your love
And approbation.

MARSHALL, *Believe as You List: Prologue*.

11 I will tell ye now
What never yet was heard in tale or song.

From old or modern bard, in hall or bower.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 43.

12 Masters, I have to tell a tale of woe,
A tale of folly and of wasted life,
Hope against hope, the bitter dregs of strife,
Ending, where all things end, in death at last.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Prologue*. St. 6.

13 I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 15.

I had as lief you would tell me of a mess of porridge.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, l. 64.

A sad tale's best for winter: I have one
Of sprites and goblins.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 25.

14 Come listen to my mournful tale,
Ye tender hearts and lovers dear;
Nor will you scorn to heave a sigh,
Nor need you blush to shed a tear.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Jemmy Dawson*.

For seldom shall she hear a tale
So sad, so tender, yet so true.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Jemmy Dawson*.

Listen to my tale of woe.
EUGENE FIELD, See 1475:15.

15 A lamentation and an ancient tale of wrong,
Like a tale of little meaning tho' the words
are strong.
TENNYSON, *The Lotus-eaters*, l. 118.

16 I shudder as I tell it. (Horresco referens.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 204.

TALENT

See also Genius and Talent

17 To do easily what is difficult for others is the
mark of talent.
AMIEL, *Journal*, 17 Dec., 1856.

Talent is habitual facility of execution.
EMERSON, *Essays: Natural History of Intellect*.

18 Her talents were of the more silent class.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 49.

19 Few boys are born with talents that excel,
But all are capable of living well.
COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 509.

20 The difference between talents and character
is adroitness to keep the old and trodden
round, and power and courage to make a new
road to new and better goals.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Profound sincerity is the only basis of talent, as
of character.

EMERSON, *Essays: Natural History of Intellect*.

Talent is developed in retirement; character is formed in the rush of the world. (Es bildet ein Talent sich in der Stille, Sich ein Charakter in dem Strom der Welt.)

Goethe, *Tasso*. Act I, sc. 2.

Each man has his own vocation. The talent is the call.

Emerson, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Each man has an aptitude born with him.

Emerson, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

Every man has his gift, and the tools go to him that can use them.

Charles Kingsley, *Saint's Tragedy*. Act II, sc. 6.

Talents differ; all is well and wisely put; If I cannot carry forests on my back, Neither can you crack a nut.

Emerson, *Fable*.

And sure th' Eternal Master found His single talent well employ'd.

Samuel Johnson, *On the Death of Mr. Robert Levett*. St. 7.

That one talent which is death to hide.

Milton, *Sonnet: On His Blindness*.

And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth.

New Testament: Matthew, xiv, 25.

Let us not overstrain our talents, lest we do nothing gracefully. (Ne forçons point notre talent; Nous ne ferions rien avec grâce.)

La Fontaine, *Fables*. Bk. IV, fab. 5.

Let the path be open to talent.

Napoleon Bonaparte, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

Hidden talent counts for nothing. (Occultæ muneris nullum esse respectum.)

Nero, quoting a Greek proverb, when arranging to make his début as a singer.

(Suetonius, *Lives: Nero*. Ch. 20, sec. 2.)

Suetonius records that the début was made at Naples. The theatre was shaken by an earthquake shock while Nero was singing, but he finished the number. The theatre collapsed just after the audience dispersed.

Hide not your talents, they for use were made.

What's a Sun-dial in the Shade?

Benjamin Franklin, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

The Faides were invited to be present at the birth of my son, and each one conferred a talent on him—he possesses them all. Unfortunately we had forgotten to invite an old fairy, who, arriving after all the others, exclaimed, "He shall have all the talents, except that to make good use of them."

Duchess d'Orléans, referring to the Duc d'Orléans, Regent of France during the minority of Louis XV. (Livy, *The Great Mississippi Bubble*.)

Often the greatest talents lie unseen. (Sæpe summa ingenia in occulto latent.)

Plautus, *Capitula*, I, 163. (Act I, sc. 2.)

Nathaniel: A rare talent!

Dull: If a talent be a claw, look how he claws him with a talent.

Shakespeare, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2, 64.

Talents angel-bright, If wanting worth, are shining instruments In false ambition's hand, to finish faults Illustrious, and give infamy renown.

Young, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 273.

TALK

See also Conversation, Speech

I—Talk: Definitions

A great thing is a great book, but greater than all is the talk of a great man.

Benjamin Disraeli, *Comingby*. Bk. III, ch. 1.

The most fluent talkers or most plausible reasoners are not always the justest thinkers.

William Hazlitt, *Essays: On Prejudice*.

Talking is like playing on the harp; there is as much in laying the hands on the strings to stop their vibration as in twanging them to bring out their music.

Holmes, *Anticrop of Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

The man who talks to unburthen his mind is the man to delight you.

Samuel Johnson, (Boswell, *Life*, III, 247.)

A good talker, even more than a good orator, implies a good audience.

Leslie Stephen, *Life of Samuel Johnson*. Ch. 3.

All natural talk is a festival of ostentation; and by the laws of the game each accepts and fans the vanity of the other.

R. L. Stevenson, *Memories and Portraits: Talk and Talkers*.

II—Talk: Apophthegms

Two great talkers will not travel far together. George Borrow, *Lavengro*. Ch. 33. Cited as a Spanish proverb.

"The time has come," the Walrus said,

"To talk of many things:

Of shoes—and ships—and sealing-wax—

Of cabbages—and kings—

And why the sea is boiling hot—

And whether pigs have wings."

Carroll, *Through the Looking-Glass*. Ch. 4.

When I can't talk sense, I talk metaphor.

John Philipot Curran. (Moore, *Life of Sheridan*, II, 29, note.)

True he can talk, and yet he is no speaker. (Αληθὴς ὁμιλεῖς, ἀδυνατῶντας λέγειν.)

Eupolis, *Demos*. (Plutarch, *Lives: Alcibiades*, XIII, 2.) Of Alcibiades.

Talkative rather than eloquent. (*Loquax magis quam iacundus.*)

SALLUST, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 43.

Time will explain it all. He is a talker, and needs no questioning before he speaks.

EURIPIDES, *Alcibiades*. Fragment 38.

People may come to do anything almost, by talking of it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, v, 286.)

You talk just like a book. (*Vous parlez tout comme un livre.*)

MOLIERE, *Don Juan*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 100.

Strange the difference of men's talk!

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 1660.

A hotch-potch of talk. (*Sartago loquendi.*)

PERCIVAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 80.

You are talking cobble-stones. (*Lapides loqueris.*)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 152. (*Act ii, sc. 1.*)

This is idle talk. (*Verba multa facinus.*)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 638. (*Act ii, sc. 1.*)

The talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiv, 23.

I'll talk a word with this same learned Theban.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 162.

And all talk died, as in the grove all song

Beneath the shadow of some bird of prey.

TENNYSON, *Pelleas and Ettarre*, l. 594.

III—Talk: Table-Talk

In dinner talk it is perhaps allowable to fing any faggot rather than let the fire go out.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grizel*, p. 34.

A civil guest

Will no more talk all, than eat all the feast.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 51.

A table-talk rich in sense,

And witty without wit's pretence.

COTTON MATHER, *Epiaph on Anne Bradstreet*.

And not to serve for table-talk.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

Let it serve for table-talk.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 93.

In after dinner talk,

Across the walnuts and the wine.

TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*. St. 4.

IV—Talk: Asmonitions

Talk often, but never long: in that case, if

you do not please, at least you are sure not to tire your hearers.

Lord CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 19 Oct., 1748.

Men of your kidney talk little; they glory in taciturnity, and cut their hair shorter than their eyebrows. (*Rarus sermo illis et magna libido tacendi Atque supercilio brevior coma.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 14.

We know well enough that we should not talk of our wives, but we seem not to know that we should talk still less of ourselves. (*On sait assez qu'il ne faut guère parler de sa femme, mais on ne sait pas assez qu'on devrait encore moins parler de soi.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 364.

Let your talk be such as is worthy of belief, and your words such as are commonly used. (*Sit tibi credibilis sermo, consuetaque verba.*)

QVINT, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 467.

Talk to every woman as if you loved her, and to every man as if he bored you.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

V—Talk: Familiar Talk

The charm and playfulness of his talk. (*Lepos et festivitas orationis.*)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, sec. 36.

They would talk of nothing but high life, and high-lived company; with other fashionable topics, such as pictures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musical glasses.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 9.

No season now for calm, familiar talk.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 169. (Pope, tr.)

And the talk slid north, and the talk slid south,

With the sliding puffs from the hookah-mouth.

Four things greater than all things are,—

Women and Horses and Power and War.

KIPLING, *Ballad of the King's Jest*.

To beguile with talk the slow-moving hours. (*Tarde tempora narrando fallat.*)

QVINT, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 3, l. 11.

We were wont to spend long hours in talking, the day not sufficing for our discourse. (*Solebamus consumere longa loquendo Tempora, sermonem deficiente die.*)

QVINT, *Tristia*. Bk. v, eleg. 13, l. 28.

His talk was like a stream which runs

With rapid change from rocks to reeds:

It slipped from politics to puns:

It passed from Mahomet to Moses:

Beginning with the laws which keep

The planets in their radiant courses,

And ending with some precept deep

For dressing eels or shoeing horses.

WINTEROP MACKWORTH PRATT, *The Vicar*.

1 Come, let's now talk with deliberation, fair
and softly, as lawyers go to heaven.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 28.

2 Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epi-
taphs; . . .

Let's choose executors and talk of wills.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 145.

3 I am not one who oft or much delight
To season my fireside with personal talk.

WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk*. No. 1.

VI—Talk: Loquacity

See also Speech: Loquacity;

Words: Verboosity

4 The talk of empty-headed, vain and tiresome
babblers . . . has justly been thought to
come from the lips and not from the heart.
The tongue ought not to be unrestrained and
rambling, but guided by cords connected
with the inmost breast.

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. i, ch. 15,
sec. 1.

5 It would talk; Lord, how it talked!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Scornful Lady*.
Act iv, sc. 1.

6 Then he will talk—good gods, how he will talk!

NATHANIEL LEE, *Alexander the Great*. Act i,
sc. 1.

How you do talk!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 44.

Poor prattler, how thou talk'st!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 64.

8 Folded his two hands and let them talk,
Watching the flies that buzzed! and yet no
fool.

ROBERT BROWNING, *An Epistle*, l. 123.

9 So much they talked, so very little said.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 550.

10 He who talks much says many foolish things.
(Qui parle beaucoup dit beaucoup de sottises.)

CORNELIUS, *Le Menteur: Sequel*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Much talk, much foolishness.

The Talmud.

11 But far more numerous was the herd of such,
Who think too little, and who talk too much.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 533.

Those that merely talk and never think.

BEN JONSON, *An Epistle, Answering One that
asked to be Sealed of the Tribe of Ben*, l. 9.

They never taste who always drink;

They always talk who never think.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Upon a Passage in the
Scaligeriana*. The French say, "Moin on
pense, plus on parle" (The less people think,
the more they talk).

10 Though I'm anything but clever,
I could talk like that for ever.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act ii.

11 He who talks much cannot always talk well.
(Chi parla troppo non può parlar sempre
bene.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act i, sc. 6.

12 And there's our well-dressed gentleman, who
sits,

By right divine, no doubt, among the wits,
Who airs his tailor's patterns when he walks,
The man that often speaks, but never talks.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*, l. 63.

13 Whom the disease of talking still once pos-
sesseth, he can never hold his peace. Nay,
rather than he will not discourse, he will hire
men to hear him.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Optanda: Thersites
Homeri*.

14 Oft has it been my lot to mark

A proud, conceited, talking spark.

JAMES MERRICK, *The Chameleon*.

15 You interrupt him with your talking. (Ser-
mone huic obsonas.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 74.

16 Talkativeness has another plague attached to
it, even curiosity; for praters wish to hear
much that they may have much to say.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Of Talkativeness*.

17 Talk thy tongue weary: speak.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 115.

18 If I chance to talk a little wild, forgive me;
I had it from my father.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 26.

19 The red wine first must rise
In their fair cheeks, my lord; then we shall
have 'em

Talk us to silence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 43.

20 For the watch to babble and to talk is most
tolerable and not to be endured.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 37.

With volleys of eternal babble.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 453.

They only babble who practise not reflection.

SKRIBMAN, *Pisarro*. Act i, sc. 1.

21 A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear him-

self talk, and will speak more in a minute than he will stand to in a month.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 155.

¹ In my youth people talked about Ruskin; now they talk about drains.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

TARIFF, THE

² Protection and patriotism are reciprocal. This is the road that all great nations have trod.

J. C. CALHOUN, *Speech*, House of Representatives, 12 Dec., 1811.

³ It is a condition that confronts us—not a theory.

GROVER CLEVELAND, *Annual Message*, 1887, referring to the tariff.

There's one more President for us in Protection.

JAMES G. BLAINE, *Letter*, Dec., 1887, after Cleveland's tariff message.

⁴ Free trade is not a principle, it is an expedient.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech on Import Duties*, 25 April, 1843.

Protection is not a principle, but an expedient.

DISRAELI, *Speech*, 17 March, 1845.

⁵ Free-trade, they [parties] concede, is very well as a principle, but it is never quite time for its adoption.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

⁶ What more incongruous than the administering of custom-house oaths and the searching of trunks and hand-bags under the shadow of "Liberty Enlightening the World"?

HENRY GEORGE, *Protection or Free Trade*. Ch. 9.

⁷ The tariff question is a local question.

WINFIELD SCOTT HANCOCK, *Interview*, Paterson, N. J., *Daily Guardian*, 8 Oct., 1880, during his campaign for the Presidency, a remark widely ridiculed and which helped to lose him the election.

⁸ Our interest will be to throw open the doors of commerce, and to knock off all its shackles, giving perfect freedom to all persons for the vent of whatever they may choose to bring into our ports, and asking the same in theirs.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. II, p. 240.

We should encourage home manufactures to the extent of our own consumption of everything of which we raise the raw material.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. XII, p. 236.

I do not mean to say that it may not be for the general interest to foster for awhile certain infant manufactures, until they are strong enough to stand against foreign rivals, but when evident

that they will never be so, it is against right to make the other branches of industry support them.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 432.

⁹ It accorded well with two favorite ideas of mine, of leaving commerce free, and never keeping an unnecessary soldier.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvii, p. 330.

¹⁰ I have come to a resolution myself, as I hope every good citizen will, never again to purchase any article of foreign manufacture which can be had of American make, be the difference of price what it may.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 223.

¹¹ Free trade, one of the greatest blessings which a government can confer on a people, is in almost every country unpopular.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Milford's History of Greece*.

¹² The tariff is the Gulf Stream of politics. It flows through both parties, and each is trying to catch the other in bathing and steal his clothes.

PATRICK FRANCIS MURPHY, *Speech*, at Manhattan Club.

¹³ This talk 'bout the Revenoo is of the bosh, boshy.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Things in New York*.

TASTE

¹⁴ Every one carries his own inch-rule of taste, and amuses himself by applying it, triumphantly, wherever he travels.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 162.

¹⁵ Want of taste plays the chief part among men and plethora of words. (*Ἀνομία τὸ πλεον μέτρον ἐν βραβοῖσι, λόγων τε πλεόνος.*)

CLEOBULUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Cleobulus*. Bk. I, sec. 91.)

¹⁶ Other virtues are in request in the field and workyard, but a certain degree of taste is not to be spared in those we sit with.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

Those who are esteemed umpires of taste are often persons who have acquired some knowledge of admired pictures or sculptures, and have an inclination for whatever is elegant; but if you inquire whether they are beautiful souls, and whether their own acts are like fair pictures, you learn that they are selfish and sensual.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

¹⁷ Men lose their tempers in defending their taste.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. II, p. 147.

¹ Love of beauty is Taste. . . . The creation of beauty is Art.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses: Beauty*.

² You can't get high æsthetic tastes like trousers, ready made.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act II.

³ Shocking to Taste, and to Fine Arts a treason.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 285.

⁴ A fine judgment in discerning art. (*Judicium subtile videndis artibus*.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 1, l. 242.

A judge of matters of taste. (*Elegantie arbitri*.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. XVI, sec. 18. Usually quoted: *Arbitri elegantiarum*.

⁵ Men have not all the same tastes and likes. . . . Their tastes vary, and they call for widely different things. (*Non omnes eadem mirantur amantque. . . . Poscentes vario multum diversa palato*.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 2, l. 58.

There are as many thousands of tastes as there are living men. (*Quot capitum vivunt, totidem studiorum Mûia*.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 1, l. 27.

Such and so various are the tastes of men.

AKENSIDE, *Pleasures of Imagination*, iii, 567.

Now who shall arbitrate?

Ten men love what I hate.

Shun what I follow, slight what I receive.

RONALD BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Esra*. St. 22.

In different courses different tempers run;

He hates the moon, I sicken at the sun.

Wound up at twelve at noon, his clock goes right;

Mine better goes, wound up at twelve at night.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 81.

⁶ The wild vicissitudes of taste.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue on the Opening of the Drury Lane Theatre*, l. 48.

⁷ Taste is the literary conscience of the soul. (*Le goût est la conscience littéraire de l'âme*.)

JOURET, *Pensées*. No. 366.

⁸ I wish you all sorts of prosperity, with a little more taste.

LE SACR, *Gil Blas*. Bk. VII, ch. 4.

⁹ Well, for those who like that sort of thing I should think that is just about the sort of thing they would like.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Remark*, to Robert Dale Owen, the spiritualist, who had insisted on reading to him a long manuscript on spiritualism, and then asked his opinion of it. (*Gaoss, Lincoln's Own Stories*, p. 96.)

¹⁰ Taste here were sacrilege.

WILLIAM MAW, *English Garden*. Bk. II, l. 20.

¹¹ Every man to his taste. (*Chacun à son goût*.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 16. Quoting an old French proverb.

Every one as they like, as the woman said when she kissed her cow.

PETER MOTTEUX, tr., *Rabelais*. Bk. V, ch. 29.

¹² No one thing pleases all: one man gathers thorns and another roses. (*Non omnibus unum est quod placet: hic spinas colligit, ille rosas*.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 74.

¹³ Talk what you will of taste, my friend, you'll find

Two of a face as soon as of a mind.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, II, 2, 268.

One likes the pheasant's wing, and one the leg; The vulgar boil, the learned roast an egg.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, II, 2, 84.

But different taste in different men prevails, And one is fired by heads, and one by tails.

POPE, *A Sermon Against Adultery*, l. 35.

¹⁴ I have always suspected public taste to be a mongrel product, out of affectation by dogmatism.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. I.

¹⁵ There can be no disputing about tastes. (*De gustibus non est disputandum*.)

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Reflections upon Ridicule*, p. 122. Quoting a widely used Latin proverb.

TAXES

¹⁶ Neither will it be that a people over-laid with taxes should ever become valiant. . . . No people over-charged with tribute is fit for empire.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of the True Greatness of Kingdoms*.

¹⁷ To tax and to please, no more than to love and to be wise, is not given to men.

EDMUND BURKE, *On American Taxation*.

We ought not to be quite so ready with our taxes, until we can secure the desired representation.

EDMUND BURKE, *State of the Nation*. (*Works*, II, 138.) 1769.

Taxation without representation is tyranny.

JAMES OTIS, *Argument on the Illegality of the Writs of Assistance*, Feb., 1761. See APPENDIX, p. 2296.

The corruption of democracies proceeds directly from the fact that one class imposes the taxes and another class pays them. The constitutional principle, 'No taxation without representation,' is utterly set at naught.

DEAN W. R. INGE, *Outspoken Essays*, I, 11.

¹⁸ [Lord Suffolk] at last paid his tribute to the common treasury to which we all must be taxed.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

- 1 What is't to us if taxes rise or fall?
Thanks to our fortune, we pay none at all.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 264.
- No statesman e'er will find it worth his pains
To tax our labours, and excise our brains.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Night*, l. 271.
- 2 Revenues, the sinews of the state. (*Vectigalia, nervos rei publicæ.*)
CICERO, *Pro Lege Manilia*. Ch. 7, 17. See WAR.
- 3 In sooth, the sorrow of such days
Is not to be express'd,
When he that takes and he that pays
Are both alike distress'd.
COWPER, *The Yearly Distress*. St. 5.
- 4 Of all debts men are least willing to pay the
taxes. What a satire is this on government!
Everywhere they think they get their money's
worth, except for these. Hence the less govern-
ment we have the better—the fewer laws
and the less confided power.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.
- 5 Was it Bonaparte who said that he found
vices very good patriots?—"he got five mil-
lions from the love of brandy, and he should
be glad to know which of the virtues would
pay him as much." Tobacco and opium have
broad backs, and will cheerfully carry the
load of armies.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.
- 6 But in this world, nothing is certain but death
and taxes. (*Mais dans ce monde, il n'y a rien
d'assuré que la mort et les impôts.*)
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Leroy*, 1789.
- "It was as true," said Mr. Barkis, . . . "as
taxes is. And nothing's truer than them."
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 21.
- 7 Taxation must not lead men into temptation,
by requiring trivial oaths, by making it profit-
able to lie, to swear falsely, to bribe or to take
bribes. . . . Taxation must not take from indi-
viduals what rightfully belongs to individuals.
HENRY GEORGE, *The Condition of Labor*, p. 11.
- 8 No one should be permitted to hold natural
opportunities without a fair return to all for
any special privilege thus accorded to him,
and that value which the growth and im-
provement of a community attaches to land
should be taken for the use of the commu-
nity. . . . We are in favor of raising all pub-
lic revenues by a single tax upon land values.
HENRY GEORGE, *The Single Tax Theory*.
- 9 All taxes must, at last, fall upon agriculture.
GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Em-
pire*. Ch. 8.

- 10 Robin: On Tuesday I made a false income
tax return. All: Ha! ha! 1st Ghost: That's
nothing. 2nd Ghost: Nothing at all. 3rd
Ghost: Everybody does that. 4th Ghost: It's
expected of you.
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act II.
- 11 Unnecessary taxation is unjust taxation.
ABRAM S. HEWITT, Democratic platform, 1884.
- 12 The purse of the people is the real seat of
sensitivity. Let it be drawn upon largely, and
they will then listen to truths which could not
excite them through any other organ.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 59.
- The marvel of all history is the patience with
which men and women submit to burdens unnec-
essarily laid upon them by their governments.
WILLIAM H. BORAH, *Speech*, U. S. Senate.
- 13 Excise: A hateful tax levied upon commodities.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary*.
- 14 Taxes milks dry, but, neighbor, you'll allow
Thet havin' things unsettled kills the cow.
LOWELL, *Biglow Papers: Mason and Slidell*.
- Taxes are paid in the sweat of every man that
labors.
F. D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, at Pittsburgh, Pa.,
19 October, 1932. During first campaign.
- 15 O that there might in England be
A duty on Hypocrisy,
A tax on humbug, an excise
On solemn plausibilities.
HENRY LUTTRELL, *An Aspiration*.
- 16 That the power of taxing it [the bank] by the
States may be exercised so as to destroy it, is
too obvious to be denied. . . . That the power
to tax involves the power to destroy [is] not
to be denied.
CHIEF JUSTICE JOHN MARSHALL, *Decision*,
McCulloch v. Maryland. 1819. (*Wheat.*, iv,
427, 431.) Usually quoted, "The power to
tax is the power to destroy." Marshall was
echoing Daniel Webster, who, during his argu-
ment in the case (p. 327), stated, "An un-
limited power to tax involves, necessarily, the
power to destroy."
- The power to tax is not the power to destroy
while this court sits.
JUSTICE O. W. HOLMES, *Dissenting Opinion*,
Panhandle Oil Co. v. Knox, 1928. (227 U.S.,
218, 223.)
- 17 "I would," says Fox, "a tax devise
That shall not fall on me."
"Then tax receipts," Lord North replies,
"For those you never see."
RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERRIDAN, *Epigram*.
- 18 We can inform Jonathan what are the inevit-
able consequences of being too fond of glory:
—Taxes upon every article which enters the

mouth, or covers the back, or is placed on the foot . . . taxes on everything on earth, and in the waters under the earth.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: Review of Seybert's Statistical Annals of the United States*.

The schoolboy whips his taxed top, the beardless youth manages his taxed horse with a taxed bridle, on a taxed road; and the dying Englishman, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven per cent., flings himself back on his chintz bed, which has paid twenty-two per cent., and expires in the arms of an apothecary, who has paid a license of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting him to death.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Essays: Review of Seybert's Annals*.

Men who prefer any load of infamy, however great, to any pressure of taxation, however light.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letters on American Debts*.

It is the part of a good shepherd to shear his flock, not flay it. (Boni pastoris esse tondere pecus, non deglubere.)

TIBERIUS CAESAR, to certain governors who recommended burdensome taxes. (SURNITIUS, *Lives: Tiberius*. Ch. xxii, sec. 2.)

What am I now to take out of all this scarcity? (Quid ego ex hac inopia nunc capiam?)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 167. (Act i, sc. 3.)

TEA

The would-be wits and can't-be gentlemen, I leave them to their daily "tea is ready," Smug coteries, and literary lady.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 76.

Teal thou soft, thou sober, sage, and venerable liquid, . . . thou female tongue-running, smile-smoothing, heart-opening, wink-tipping cordial, to whose glorious insipidity I owe the happiest moment of my life, let me fall prostrate.

COLLEY CIBBER, *The Lady's Last Stake*. Act i, sc. 1.

Free yourselves from the slavery of tea and coffee and other slop-kettle.

WILLIAM CORBETT, *Advice to Young Men*. Ch. 1.

Oh some are fond of Spanish wine and some are fond of French, And some 'll swallow tay and stuff fit only for a wench.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Captain Stratton's Fancy*.

Retired to tea and scandal, according to their ancient custom.

WILLIAM CONDEVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 1.

Love and scandal are the best sweeteners of tea.

FIELDING, *Love in Several Masques*. Act iv, sc. 2.

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast, Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round, And, while the bubbling and loud hissing urn Throws up a steamy column, and the cups, That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each, So let us welcome peaceful ev'ning in.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 36. (1785)

[Tar water] is of a nature so mild and benign and proportioned to the human constitution as to warm without heating, to cheer but not inebriate.

BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY, *Siris*. Sec. 317. (1744) Quoted by SCOTT, *St. Ronan's Well: Heading*, ch. 7.

Polly put the kettle on, we'll all have tea.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 17.

Tea, though ridiculed by those who are naturally coarse in their nervous sensibilities, . . . will always be the favourite beverage of the intellectual.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium-Eater*.

There is a great deal of poetry and fine sentiment in a chest of tea.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspiration; Representative Men: Montaigne*.

We had a kettle: we let it leak:

Our not repairing it made it worse.

We haven't had any tea for a week. . . .

The bottom is out of the Universe!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Natural Theology*.

Soft yielding minds to water glide away, And sip, with Nymphs, their elemental tea.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 61.

Here, thou, great Anna! whom three realms obey, Dost sometimes counsel take—and sometimes tea.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto iii, l. 7. It should be remembered that in Pope's day, tea was pronounced tay.

Thank God for tea! What would the world do without tea? how did it exist? I am glad I was not born before tea.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 383.)

Venus her myrtle, Phoebus has his bays; Tea both excels, which she vouchsafes to praise. . . .

The Muse's friend, tea does our fancy aid, Repress those vapours which the head invade, And keeps that palace of the soul serene.

EDMUND WALLER, *Of Tea*.

For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme, Nor take her tea without a stratagem.

YOUNG, *Love of Fama*. Set. vi, l. 190.

TEACHING

See also Education

I—Teaching: Definitions and Apophthegms

¹ To know how to suggest is the great art of teaching.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 16 Nov., 1864.

I do not teach, I only tell. (Je n'enseigne point, je raconte.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 2.

² 'Tis the taught already that profits by teaching.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. iv.

³ He is wise who can instruct us and assist us in the business of daily virtuous living.

CARLYLE, *Essays*: *Schiller*.

⁴ The master loseth his time to learn When the disciple will not hear.

CHAUCER, *Romaunt of the Rose*, l. 2149.

⁵ What greater or better gift can we offer the republic than to teach and instruct our youth? (Quod enim munus reipublicæ afferre majus meliusve possumus, quam si docemus atque erudimus juventutem?)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. II, ch. 2, sec. 4.

⁶ Not only is there an art in knowing a thing, but also a certain art in teaching it. (Nam non solum scire aliquid artis est, sed quedam ars etiam docendi.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. II, ch. 19, sec. 47.

⁷ It is always safe to learn, even from our enemies—seldom safe to venture to instruct, even our friends.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. I, No. 284.

⁸ Examinations are formidable, even to the best prepared, for the greatest fool may ask more than the wisest man can answer.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. I, No. 322.

⁹ Seek to delight, that they may mend mankind.

And, while they captivate, inform the mind.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 758.

¹⁰ The schools became a scene Of solemn farce, where Ignorance in stilts, His cap well lin'd with logic not his own, With parrot tongue perform'd the scholar's part,

Proceeding soon a graduated dunce.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. II, l. 735.

¹¹ It is the supreme art of the teacher to awaken joy in creative expression and knowledge.

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Motto*, for the astronomy building of Junior College, at Pasadena, Calif.

¹² There is no teaching until the pupil is brought into the same state or principle in which you are; a transfusion takes place; he is you and you are he; then is a teaching, and by no unfriendly chance or bad company can he ever quite lose the benefit.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

¹³ It is a luxury to learn; but the luxury of learning is not to be compared with the luxury of teaching.

R. D. HITCHCOCK, *Eternal Atonement: Receiving and Giving*.

¹⁴ While the colt has a tender neck and is able to learn, the trainer teaches him to go as his rider directs. (Fingit equum tenera docilem cervice magister Ire viam qua monstret eques.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. I, epis. 2, l. 64.

¹⁵ Instruction enlarges the powers of the mind. (Doctrina sed vim promovet insitam.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. IV, ode 4, l. 33.

¹⁶ If you love instruction, you will be well instructed. (Ὡς ἂν φιλομαθῆς, ὥς: πολυμαθῆς.)

ISOCRATES, *Ad Dæmonium*. Sec. 18. Roger Ascham (*The Schoolmaster*) states that this motto was inscribed in golden letters above the door of Isocrates' school.

¹⁷ Very few men are wise by their own counsel: or learned by their own teaching. For he that was only taught by himself, had a fool to his master.

BEN JOWSON, *Explorata: Consilia*.

¹⁸ The guidance of our mind is of more importance than its progress. (La direction de notre esprit est plus importante que son progrès.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 266.

¹⁹ Those having torches will pass them on to others. (Ἰσχυράδια ἔχοντες διδάσκουσιν ἀλλήλους.)

PLATO, *The Republic*. Sec. 328.

Who kindly sets a wanderer on his way Does e'en as if he lit another's lamp by his: No less shines his, when he his friend's hath lit. (Homo, qui erranti comiter monstrat viam, Quasi lumen de suo lumine accendat, facit. Nihilominus ipsi lucet, cum illi accenderit.)

ENNIUS. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 16, sec. 51.)

Ministers of good things are like torches, a light to others, waste and destruction to themselves.

RICHARD HOOKER. Quoted by Gladstone, 1830. (MORLEY, *Life of Gladstone*. Bk. viii, ch. 1.)

²⁰ Men must be taught as if you taught them not,

And things unknown proposed as things forgot.

PORR, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. III, l. 15.

¹ The teaching makes the difficulty. (Difficultatem facit doctrina.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoris*. Bk. x, ch. 3.

² Men learn while they teach. (Homines, dum docent, discunt.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. vii, sec. 9.

And gladly would he learn, and gladly teach.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 310.

Men learn when they teach.

HUGH RIMONS, *Boke of Nurture*.

³ Is it this nonsense we teach with sour and pale faces? (Hoc est, quod tristes docemus et pallidi?)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. 48, sec. 7.

⁴ Highly fed and lowly taught.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 3.

Better fed than taught.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Jack-a-Lent*.

⁵ To teach a teacher ill bescometh me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 108.

⁶ Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,
To teach the young idea how to shoot.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 1152.

II—Teaching: The Teacher

⁷ Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Acts*, xxii, 3.

⁸ A schoolmaster should have an atmosphere of awe, and walk wonderingly, as if he was amazed at being himself.

WALTER BAEZENT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. i, p. 52.

⁹ The hawk-nosed, high-cheek-boned Professor. . . .

The sallow, virgin-minded, studious Martyr to mild enthusiasm.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Pt. xiv.

¹⁰ Here lie Willie Michle's banes:

O Satan, when ye tak him,

Gie him the schulin o' your weans,

For clever deils he'll mak them!

ROBERT BURNS, *For Mr. William Michle*.

¹¹ Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad!

LOAN BROUGHAM, *Address*, London Mechanics' Institute, 1825, referring to the secretary, John Reynolds, a schoolmaster.

Let the soldier be abroad if he will, he can do nothing in this age. There is another personage,—a personage less imposing in the eyes of some, perhaps insignificant. The schoolmaster is abroad,

and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier, in full military array.

LOAN BROUGHAM, *Speech*, 29 Jan., 1828.

The victory of the Prussians over the Austrians was a victory of the Prussian over the Austrian schoolmaster.

PRINCE COUNCILLOR PRACHEL. (*Ausland*. No. 19, 17 July, 1866.)

The Prussian schoolmaster won the battle of Sadowa. (Der preussische Schulmeister hat die Schlacht bei Sadowa gewonnen.)

VON MOLTKE, *Speech*, Reichstag, 16 Feb., 1874.

¹² 'Tis pleasing to be school'd in a strange tongue

By female lips and eyes—that is, I mean,
When both the teacher and the taught are young.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto II, st. 164.

¹³ Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science.

CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 1. Used with reference to political economy.

¹⁴ A teacher should be sparing of his smile.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 490.

¹⁵ We loved the doctrine for the teacher's sake.

DANIEL DEFOE, *Character of the Late Dr. Amesley*. See also HOLMES under CURED.

¹⁶ Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxviii, 17.

¹⁷ He teaches who gives and he learns who receives.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

The man who can make hard things easy is the educator.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1861.

The Spirit only can teach. Not any sensual, not any list, not any slave can teach.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures: An Address Delivered before the Senior Class in Divinity College, Cambridge, 15 July, 1838*.

¹⁸ A mere professor, spite of all his cant, is Not a whit better than a Mantis,—

An insect, of what clime I can't determine,
That lifts its paws most parson-like, and thence,

By simple savages—thro' sheer pretence—
Is reckon'd quite a saint amongst the vermin.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 87.

¹⁹ Now owls are not really wise—they only look that way. The owl is a sort of college professor.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

²⁰ Our American professors like their literature clear, cold, pure, and very dead.

SINCLAIR LEWIS, *Address*, Swedish Academy, 12 Dec., 1930.

¹ The average schoolmaster is and always must be essentially an ass, for how can one imagine an intelligent man engaging in so puerile an avocation?

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. III, p. 244.

² Beside yon straggling fence that skirts the way,

With blossom'd furze unprofitably gay,
There, in his noisy mansion, skill'd to rule,
The village master taught his little school;
A man severe he was, and stern to view;
I knew him well, and every truant knew;
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace

The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd, with counterfeited glee,

At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd;

Yet he was kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 193.

³ The vanity of teaching often tempteth a man to forget he is a blockhead.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 240.

⁴ The times were hard when Rip to manhood grew;

They always will be when there's work to do.
He tried at farming,—found it rather slow,—
And then at teaching—what he didn't know.

O. W. HOLMES, *Rip Van Winkle*, M. D., l. 7.

⁵ For him the Teacher's chair became a throne.
LONGFELLOW, *Parker Cleaveland*.

⁶ Teacher, spare your simple flock . . . Let the dismal rods, sceptres of pedagogues, have a rest. (Ludi magister, parce simplici turbæ; . . . ferulaeque tristes, sceptrâ pedagogorum, cessant.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 62.

The twig is so easily bended

I have banished the rule and the rod:
I have taught them the goodness of knowledge,
They have taught me the goodness of God:

My heart is the dungeon of darkness,
Where I shut them for breaking a rule;
My frown is sufficient correction;

My love is the law of the school.

CHARLES M. DICKINSON, *The Children*.

⁷ Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. I, l. 15.

Woe upon ye
And all such false professors.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 114.

⁸ When I am forgotten, . . . say, I taught thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 432.

⁹ Schoolmasters will I keep within my house,
Fit to instruct her youth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 94.

I do present you with a man of mine,
Cunning in music and the mathematics.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 55.

¹¹ I am not a teacher: only a fellow-traveller of whom you asked the way. I pointed ahead—
ahead of myself as well as of you.

BERNARD SHAW, *Getting Married*.

¹² He who can, does. He who cannot, teaches.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹³ Seven pupils in the class

Of Professor Callias,

Listen silent while he draws,—

Three are benches, four are walls.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Professor*.

¹⁴ Everybody who is incapable of learning has taken to teaching.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

¹⁵ He is either dead or teaching school. ("ἢ νεκρὸς ἢ διδάσκων σχολῇ.")

ZENOBIOUS. Quoted by Erasmus, *Adagia*: "Aut mortuus est aut docet litteras."

¹⁶ The same persons telling to the same people the same things about the same things. (Οἱ αὐτοὶ λέγει τοῖς αὐτοῖς τοῖς αὐτοῖς τὰ αὐτά.)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverb. Quoted by Isaac le Grange, apropos of teachers.

TEARS

See also Laughter and Tears; Smiles and Tear

I—Tears: Definitions

¹⁷ Every tear from every eye

Becomes a babe in eternity.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

¹⁸ Tears are the noble language of the eye.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 150.

Tears, though th' are here below the sinner's brine,

Above they are the Angels' spiced wine.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Upon Tears*.

Our present tears here, not our present laughter,
Are but the handbells of our joys hereafter.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Tears*.

¹⁹ A winy vapour melting in a tear.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xix, l. 143. (Pope, tr.)

1 Sweet 'tears! the awful language, eloquent
Of infinite affection, far too big for words.
POLLOX, *The Course of Time*. Bk. v, l. 633.

2 Sweet drop of pure and pearly light,
In thee the rays of Virtue shine;
More calmly clear, more mildly bright,
Than any gem that gilds the mine.
SAMUEL ROOZES, *On a Tear*.

3 Eye-offending brine.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. I, l. 30.

4 Of all the languages of earth in which the
human kind confer
The Master Speaker is the Tear: it is the
Great Interpreter.
FREDERIC RUDOLPH TORRENCE, *The House of a
Hundred Lights*.

5 Tears are the silent language of grief.
VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Tears*.

6 Hast thou ever weigh'd a sigh,
Or studied the philosophy of tears?
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 516.

II—Tears: Apothegms

7 The weeping fountains of my tears are ut-
terly dried up. (Κλαυθρὸν δάκρυα: πῦρ
καυρῶσθαι.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 887.

Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a
fountain of tears.
Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, ix, 1.

If you go over desert and mountain,
Far into the country of Sorrow, . . .
You shall certainly come to the fountain
At length,—to the Fountain of Tears.
ARTHUR O'SHAUGHNESSY, *The Fountain of Tears*.

Silver key of the fountain of tears.
SHELLEY, *Fragment: To Music*.

8 Why mournest thou, Rachel, shedding bitter
tears? Because I see my children slain I shed
tears.
AGATHAS SCHOLASTICUS, *On Rachel*. (*Greek
Anthology*. Bk. I, epig. 43.)

Rachel weeping for her children.
New Testament: *Matthew*, ii, 18.

Raining the tears of lamentation.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 819.

9 Nothing dries sooner than a tear. (Nihil
lacrima citius arescit.)
APOLLONIUS. (CICERO, *De Inventione Rhetorica*. Bk. I, sec. 56; *Ad Herennium*. Bk. II, sec. 31.) FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757.

Nothing dries sooner than a woman's tears.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3661.

Never a tear bedims the eye
That time and patience will not dry.
BENET HARTZ, *The Lost Gullson*, l. 33.

The tear down childhood's cheek that flows
Is like the dew-drop on the rose;
When next the summer breeze comes by
And waves the bush, the flower is dry.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iv, st. 11.

10 It is not possible that a child of these tears
should be lost. (Fieri non potest, ut filius
istarum lachrimarum pereat.)
ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Ch. xii. The an-
swer of the Bishop to St. Augustine's mother,
when she wept for her son's heresies.

11 It is the wisdom of crocodiles, that shed tears
when they would devour.
BACON, *Essays: Of Wisdom for a Man's Self*.

To these crocodile tears they will add sobs, fiery
sighs, and sorrowful countenance.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. ii, mem. 2, subs. 4.

The crocodile shrowdeth greatest treason under
most pitiful tears.
JOHN LYLIV, *Euphues*, p. 75 (1579)

Lepidus: What manner o' thing is your croco-
dile? . . . 'Tis a strange serpent.
ANTONY: 'Tis so. And the tears of it are wet.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 7, 46.

The mournful crocodile
With sorrow snares relenting passengers.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 226.

Crocodiles wept tears for thee.
ALFRED TENNYSON, *A Dirge*. St. 4.

12 Tell Alyattes, from me, to make his diet of
onions.
BIAS, advising an enemy to weep. (DIOGENES
LAËRTIUS, *Bias*. Bk. i, sec. 84.)

Onions can make even helms and widows weep.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

The tears live in an onion that should water this
sorrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 2, 177.

And if the boy have not a woman's gift
To rain a shower of commanded tears,
An onion will do well for such a shift,
Which in a napkin being close convey'd
Shall in despite enforce a watery eye.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: In-
duction*. Sc. i, l. 124.

13 The busy have no time for tears.
BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Weep if thou wilt, but weep not all too long;
Or weep and work, for work will lead to song.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Within and Without*. Pt.
iv, *Introductory Sonnet*, l. 6.

14 Why wakest thou the sleeping tear? (Τὴ
δάκρυον εὖθις ἐνύπνιος.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incerta*. No. 103.

15 It will grieve me so to the heart, that I shall
cry my eyes out.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

¹ He loves thee well that makes thee weep.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 20.

² What argues snivelling and piping your eye?
CHARLES DIBDIN, *Poor Jack*.

Blest if I don't think he's got a main in his head,
as is always turned on.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 16.

³ Waste not fresh tears over old griefs.
EURIPIDES, *Alexander*. Frag. 44.

⁴ You weep, and you are the master! (Vous pleurez, et vous êtes le maître!)
MARIE MANCHINI, to Louis XIV (c. 1658),
when he permitted her uncle, Cardinal Mazarin, to send her away from Paris. See MADAME DE MOTTÉVILLE, *Mémoires*.

You are emperor, my lord, and you weep! (Vous êtes empereur, seigneur, et vous pleurez!)
⁵ RACINE, *Bérénice*. Act iv, sc. 5, (1670)
In tears I was born, and after tears I die, finding
the whole of life a place of many tears.
(*δακρυχέν γενόμην, καὶ δακρύσας ἀποθνήσκω*
ἄκουσι δ' ἐν πολλοῖς τὸν βίον εὖρον θλον.)
PALLADAS, (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 84.)

Art thou a child of tears,
Cradled in care and woe?
JOHN KEELEY, *The Christian Year: Circumcision*.

⁶ Tears are for the conquered there, and for the
conqueror, Death. (Κλαίει δὲ νικηθεὶς, ὁ δὲ
νικῶν ἀποθνήσκει.)
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Sec. 21.
Quoted as an oracular saying.

⁷ There's no seeing one's way through tears.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 856.

⁸ God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.
New Testament: *Revelation*, vii, 17; xxi, 4.

⁹ In youth, one has tears without grief: in age
griefs without tears.
JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. v, No. 55.

¹⁰ If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 173.

How now, foolishish rheum!
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 33.

Our tears are not yet brew'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 129.

¹¹ How much better it is to weep at joy than
to joy at weeping!
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 29.

¹² To drown the eyes in tears. (Ὄρεσι πῦρ
δύναται δακρύων.)
SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 803.

¹³ Hence those tears. (Hinc illæ lacrimæ.)
TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 126. (Act i, sc. 1.) Quoted
by HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 19, l. 41. The
phrase became proverbial in Latin literature,
and was used even when there were no ac-
tual tears shed.

Hence rage and tears. (Inde ira et lacrimæ.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 168.

Hinc illæ lachrymæ. Thence flows the cause of the
main grievance.
BEN JONSON, *Magnetic Lady*. Act i, sc. 1.

Why these weeps?
ARTEMUS WARD, *Artemus Ward's Lecture*.

¹⁴ You cannot cleanse your heart with tears.
RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *The Story of*
Justin Martyr, l. 132.

¹⁵ The chiefest sanctity of a temple is that it
is a place to which men go to weep in com-
mon.
MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *The Tragic Sense of*
Life, p. 17.

¹⁶ There are tears for misfortune. (Sunt lac-
rimæ rerum.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 462.

Yet tears to human suffering are due.
WORDSWORTH, *Laodamia*, l. 164.

III—TEARS: A Blessing

¹⁷ Thus after a season of tears a sober and soft-
ened joy may return to us.
AMIEL, *Journal*, 21 Sept., 1868.

¹⁸ So it clears,
And so we rain our skies blue.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. vii, l. 227.
Thank God, bless God, all ye who suffer not
More grief than ye can weep for; . . . those
tears will run
Soon in long rivers down the lifted face,
And leave the vision clear for stars and sun.
E. B. BROWNING, *Tears*.

¹⁹ The soul would have no rainbow
Had the eyes no tears.
JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Tears*.

²⁰ Weeping is the ease of woe.
RICHARD CRASHEW, *St. Mary Magdalene*, l. 56.

²¹ "It opens the lungs, washes the countenance,
exercises the eyes, and softens down the
temper," said Mr. Bumble. "So cry away."
DICKENS, *Oliver Twist*. Ch. 37.

²² The tear forgot as soon as shed,
The sunshine of the breast.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of*
Eton College, l. 43.

²³ Made a man's eyes friends with delicious
tears.
LEON HUNT, *Jaggar*.

Tears are blessings, let them flow.

HARRY HUNTER, *Song*.

When nature gave tears to man, she proclaimed him tender-hearted; and tenderness is the best quality in man. (Mollissima corda Humano generi dare se natura fatetur, Quae lacrimas dedit; haec nostri pars optima sensus.)

JOURNAL, *Sabbath*. Sat. xv, l. 131.

Dear Lord, though I be changed to senseless clay,
And serve the potter as he turns his wheel,
I thank Thee for the gracious gift of tears!

T. B. ALDRICH, *Two Moods*. Pt. ii.

The gift of tears is (as has been said) the best gift of God to suffering man.

JOHN KEATS, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 16.

It is only to the happy that tears are a luxury.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Prologue* No. 2.

Truly it is allowed us to weep; by weeping we disperse our wrath; and tears course over the bosom like a flowing stream. (Flere licet certe; fiendo defundimus iram, Perque sinum lacrimae fluminis instar eunt.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. viii, l. 61.

There is a certain joy in weeping, for by tears grief is eased and relieved. (Est quaedam fere voluptas; Expletur lacrimis egeriturque dolor.)

OVID, *Tristitia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 3, l. 37.

Tears soothe the suffering eyes.

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Flower, Fruit, and Thorn Pieces*. Bk. iv, ch. 23.

Tears fall, no matter how we try to check them, and by being shed they ease the soul. (Excidunt etiam retinentibus lacrimae et animum profusae levant.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epist. xcix, 16.

The liquid drops of tears that you have shed
Shall come again, transform'd to orient pearl,
Advantaging their loan with interest
Of ten times double gain of happiness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 321.

IV—Tears: Weeping

The flower which the wind has shaken
Is soon filled again with rain;
So does my heart fill slowly with tears,
O Foam-driver, Wind-of-the-vineyards,
Until you return.

RICHARD ALDRICH, *Images*. No. 6.

Frequent tears have run
The colours from my life, and left so dead
And pale a stuff, it were not fitly done
To give the same as pallow to thy head.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets From the Portuguese*. No. 3.

"I weep for you," the Walrus said:
"I deeply sympathize."

With sobs and tears he sorted out
Those of the largest size,
Holding his pocket-handkerchief
Before his streaming eyes.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*. Ch. 4.

It's such a little thing to weep,
So short a thing to sigh;
And yet by trades the size of these
We men and women die!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 91.

What precious drops are those
Which silently each other's track pursue,
Bright as young diamonds in their infant
dew?

DRYDEN, *II Conquest of Granada*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Not a sigh nor a tear my pain discloses,
But they fall silently, as dew on roses.

DRYDEN, *Secret Love*. Act iv, sc. 2.

But nothing could a charm impart
To soothe the stranger's woe;
For grief was heavy at his heart,
And tears began to flow.

GOETHE, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)

And weep the more because I weep in vain.

THOMAS GRAY, *Sonnet: On the Death of Richard West*.

Weep not, my wanton, smile upon my knee,
When thou art old there's grief enough for thee.

ROBERT GREENE, *Menaphon: Song*.

Such pretty flowers, like to orphans young,
To speak by tears, before ye have a tongue.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To Primroses Filled With Morning Dew*.

My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*.

Oh! would I were dead now,
Or up in my bed now,
To cover my head now
And have a good cry.

THOMAS HOOD, *A Table of Errors*.

Shed no tear! O shed no tear!
The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more! O weep no more!
Young buds sleep in the root's white core.

JOHN KEATS, *Fairy Songs*. No. 1, l. 1.

E'en like the passage of an angel's tear
That falls through the clear ether silently,
Keats, *Sonnet: To One Who Has Been Long in City Pent*.

1 Give me thy tears: I ask not for thy kiss,
Or for thy smile—but only for thy tears.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *From a Lover's Notebook*.

Give other friends your lighted face,

The laughter of the years;

I come to crave a greater grace—

Bring me your tears.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Your Tears*.

I do not beg the flower, the fruit,

Your summer wears;

Some winter hour when joy is mute,

Give me your tears.

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND, *Petition*.

2 A flood of thoughts came o'er me

That filled my eyes with tears.

LONGFELLOW, *The Bridge*. St. 6.

3 But only human eyes can weep.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Eyes and Tears*, l. 48.

4 The setting is all of rubies red,

And pearls which a Peri might have kept.

For each ruby there my heart hath bled:

For each pearl my eyes have wept.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Portrait*.

5 Weep not, nor pity thine own life too much.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. xiii, l. 315.

6 Some reckon their age by years,

Some measure their life by art;

But some tell their days by the flow of their

tears,

And their lives by the moans of their heart.

ABRAHAM J. RYAN, *The Rosary of My Tears*.

7 The big round tears

Coursed one another down his innocent nose.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 1, 38.

The big round tears run down his dappled face.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 454.

8 No longer will I be fool,

To put the finger in the eye and weep.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act II,

sc. 2, l. 205.

9 Draw them to Tiber banks, and weep your

tears

Into the channel, till the lowest stream

Do kiss the most exalted shores of all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 63.

Why, man, if the river were dry, I am able to fill

it with my tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act II, sc. 3, l. 58.

She by the river sat, and sitting there,

She wept, and made it deeper by a tear.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Upon Julia Weeping*.

10 Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,

Tears from the depth of some divine despair

Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,

In looking on the happy autumn-fields,

And thinking of the days that are no more.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. IV, l. 21. See also under MEMORY.

11 She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows

on the weirs;

But I was young and foolish, and now am

full of tears.

W. B. YEATS, *Down By the Sally Gardens*.

V—Tears of Sympathy

See also Philanthropy

12 What gem hath dropp'd and sparkles o'er his

chain?

The tear most sacred, shed for other's pain,

That starts at once—bright—pure—from

pity's mine,

Already polish'd by the hand divine!

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto II, st. 15.

13 There is a tear for all that die,

A mourner o'er the humblest grave.

BYRON, *On the Death of Sir Peter Parker, Bart.*

14 No radiant pearl, which crested Fortune

wears,

No gem that twinkling hangs from Beauty's

ears,

Not the bright stars which Night's blue arch

adorn,

Nor rising suns that gild the vernal morn,

Shine with such lustre as the tear that flows

Down Virtue's manly cheek for others' woes,

ERASMUS DARWIN, *The Botanic Garden*. Pt. II,

canto 3, l. 459.

15 Ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears.

THOMAS GRAY, *Progress of Poetry*, l. 94.

16 The tribute of a tear is all I crave.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. II, l. 89. (Pope, tr.)

None are so desolate but something dear,

Dearer than self, possesses or possess'd

A thought, and claims the homage of a tear.

BYRON, *Childs Harold*. Canto II, st. 24.

17 If you would have me weep, you must first

feel grief yourself. (Si vis me flere, dolendum

est Primum ipsi tibi.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 102. See also under

FEELING.

18 He must not float upon his watery bier

Unwept, and welter to the parching wind,

Without the meed of some melodious tear.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 12.

19 The glorious Angel, who was keeping

The gates of Light, behold her weeping;

And, as he nearer drew and listen'd

To her sad song, a tear-drop glisten'd
Within his eyelids, like the spray
From Eden's fountain, when it lies
On the blue flow'r, which—Bramins say—
Blooms nowhere but in Paradise.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*, l. 28.

A tear so limpid and so meek
It would not stain an angel's cheek.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto ii, st. 22.

And wiped our eyes
Of drops that sacred pity hath engender'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 122.

Those that can pity, here
May, if they think it well, let fall a tear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII: Prologue*, l. 5.

Those eyes of thine from mine have drawn
salt tears,
Shamed their aspect with store of childish
drops.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 154.
And wet his grave with my repentant tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 216.

My tears that fall Prove holy water on thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 268.

Then can I drown an eye, unurs'd to flow,
For precious friends hid in death's dateless
night,
And weep afresh love's long since cancell'd
woe,
And moan the expense of many a vanish'd
sight.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxx.

I so lively acted with my tears
That my poor mistress, moved therewithal,
Wept bitterly.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iv, sc. 4, l. 174.

Who in telling such things can refrain from
tears? (Quis talia fando . . . Temperet a
lacrimis?)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 6.

Our funeral tears, from diff'rent causes, rise.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 522.

VI—Tears of Men

Talk not of grief till thou hast seen the tears
of warlike men!

FELICIA HEMANS, *Bernardo del Carpio*, l. 26.

A child will weep a bramble's smart,
A maid to see her sparrow part,
A stripling for a woman's heart;
But woe awaits a country when
She sees the tears of bearded men.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto v, st. 16.

Thrice he assay'd, and thrice, in spite of
scorn,

Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 619.

Look, they weep;
And I, an ass, am onion-eyed; for shame,
Transform us not to women.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 34.

Too much of water hast thou, poor Ophelia,
And therefore I forbid my tears: but yet
It is our trick; nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 186.

All my mother came into mine eyes
And gave me up to tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 31.

See, see what showers arise,
Blown with the windy tempest of my heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 85.

What I should say
My tears gainsay; for every word I speak,
Ye see, I drink the water of mine eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 73.

Cromwell, I did not think to shed a tear
In all my miseries; but thou hast forced me,
Out of thy honest truth, to play the woman.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 428.

O, I could play the woman with mine eyes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 230.

These foolish drops do something drown my
manly spirit.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii,
sc. 3, l. 13.

Did he break into tears? . . . There are no
faces truer than those that are so washed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 24.

One whose subdued eyes,
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their medicinal gum.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 348.

Scorn the proud man that is ashamed to
weep.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 108.

VII—Tears of Women

A lady's tears are silent orators.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii,
sc. 3.

With the persuasive language of a tear.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Times*, l. 308.

Tears are sometimes as weighty as words. (Inter-
dum lacrimae pondera vocis habent.)
OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epim. 1, l. 158.

So bright the tear in Beauty's eye,

Love half regrets to kiss it dry.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto I, st. 8.

For Beauty's tears are lovelier than her smile.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. I, l. 180.

There shall be love, when genial morn appears,
Like pensive Beauty smiling in her tears.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 95.

Yet ah, how lovely in her tears!

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Jacqueline*. Pt. I, l. 10.

Oh! too convincing—dangerously dear—

In woman's eye the unanswerable tear!

That weapon of her weakness she can wield,

To save, subdue—at once her spear and shield.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto II, st. 15.

What lost a world, and bade a hero fly?

The timid tear in Cleopatra's eye.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto II, st. 15.

And the tear that is wip'd with a little address,
May be follow'd perhaps by a smile.

COWPER, *The Rose*, l. 19. See also SMILE AND TEAR.

Then Niobe dissolves into a tear.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. I, l. 168.

Like Niobe, all tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 149.

She would have made a splendid wife, for
crying only made her eyes more bright and tender.

O. HENRY, *Options*.

Women laugh when they can and weep when they will.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

She has an abundant supply of tears always ready, awaiting her command to flow. (Uberibus semper lacrimis semperque paratis in statione sua atque expectantibus illam, Quo jubeat manare modo.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 273.

She makes a shower of rain as well as Jove.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 156.

She's somewhere in the sunlight strong,

Her tears are in the falling rain.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Song*.

By ready tears a woman can always gain a respite for her soul's suffering.

ALEXANDER, *Fragments*. No. 599.

Why do you spoil those tender eyes with tears? (Quid teneros lacrimis corrumpis ocellos?)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 129.

Tears too are useful; with tears you can

melt iron. (Et lacrimæ prosunt: lacrimis admanata movebia.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 659.

Let your eyes learn to drop tears at command. (Quin etiam discant oculi lacrimare coacti.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 8, l. 83.

Do not be moved by women's tears; they have taught their eyes to weep. (Neve puellarum lacrimis moveare, caveto; Ut ferent, oculos erudiere suos.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 689.

For women, when they list, can cry.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 786.

When the big lip and wat'ry eye

Tell me the rising storm is nigh,

PRIOR, *The Lady's Looking-Glass*, l. 33.

Many indeed shed tears for show, and as soon as an onlooker is gone they have dry eyes. (Plerique enim lacrymas fundunt, ut ostendant; et toties siccos oculos habent, quoties spectator defuit.)

SENECA, *De Tranquillitate Animi*. Sec. 15.

Tears, . . . the best brine a maiden can season her praise in.

SHAKESPEARE, *AR's Well that Ends Well*. Act I, sc. I, l. 55.

I will weep for nothing, like Diana in the fountain, and I will do that when you are disposed to be merry.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act IV, sc. I, l. 156.

At a few drops of women's rheum, which are as cheap as lies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act V, sc. 6, l. 46.

Ere yet the salt of most unrighteous tears

Had left the flushing in her galled eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 154.

Then fresh tears

Stood on her cheeks, as doth the honey-dew

Upon a gather'd lily almost wither'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act III, sc. I, l. 111.

O father, what a hell of witchcraft lies

In the small orb of one particular tear!

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 288.

Women's weapons, water-drops.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 280.

And he, a marble to her tears, is washed with them, but relents not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act III, sc. I, l. 239.

If that the earth could teem with woman's tears,

Each drop she falls would prove a crocodile

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act IV, sc. I, l. 256.

I loved thee for the tear thou couldst not hide.

TENNYSO, *The Bridenmaid*.

Why wilt thou ever scare me with thy tears?

TENNYSO, *Tithonus*, l. 46.

One small pretended tear, which, with grievous rubbing of the eyes, she could scarcely squeeze out by force. (Una falsa lacrimula, Quam oculos terendo misere vix vi expressit.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 67. (Act I, sc. 1.)

Grief is the unhappy charter of our sex: The gods who gave us readier tears to shed, Gave us more cause to shed them.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *Cressa*.

Crying is the refuge of plain women, but the ruin of pretty ones.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act I.

It is as great pity to see a woman weep as a goose to go barefoot.

UNKNOWN, *A Hundred Merry Tales*, x, 20. (1526)

VIII—TEARS: Tearlessness

A stoic of the woods—a man without a tear.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. I, st. 23.

Mute and magnificent, without a tear.

DAYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 52.

He bids me dry the last—the first—

The only tears that ever burst

From Outalissi's soul.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. III, st. 39.

I wept not, so of stone grew I within. (Io non piangeva, sì dentro impietrai.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxxiii, l. 49.

"Oh, weep with me, Daphne," he sighed, "for you know it's

A terrible thing to be pestered with poets!" But, alas, she is dumb, and the proverb holds good.

She never will cry till she's out of the wood!

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 71.

Tell me, you winged winds,

That round my pathway roar,

Know ye not some spot

Where mortals weep no more?

CHARLES MACKAY, *Tell Me Ye Winds*.

Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail Or knock the breast.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1721

I cannot weep; for all my body's moisture

TEMPERAMENT

Scarce serves to quench my furnace-burning heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 79.

No, I'll not weep:

I have full cause of weeping; but this heart Shall break into a hundred thousand flaws Or ere I'll weep.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 286.

Hush'd be that sigh, be dry that tear, Nor let us lose our Heaven here.

Dry be that tear!

R. B. SHERIDAN, *Dry be That Tear*.

Weep no more, lady, weep no more, Thy sorrow is in vain,

For violets pluckt, the sweetest showers

Will ne'er make grow again.

UNKNOWN, *The Prior of Orders Gray*. (Percy, *Reliques*. Ser. I, bk. 2, No. 18.)

Oh! sing unto my roundelay;

Oh! drop the briny tear with me;

Dance no more at holiday;

Like a running river be.

THOMAS CHATFIELD, *Ellis: Minstrel's Song*.

Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,

Sorrow calls no time that's gone:

Violets pluck'd the sweetest rain

Makes not fresh nor grow again.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Queen of Corinth*. Act IV, sc.

1. Perhaps a spurious addition to the play.

Weep no more, my lady, oh! weep no more to-day!

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER, *My Old Kentucky Home*.

TEMPERAMENT

Perhaps he confuses temperament, character and individuality? . . . Individuality is a matter of psychology; temperament, a matter of sensation or æsthetics; character alone is a matter of morals.

AMEL, *Journal*, 30 Aug., 1869. Referring to Schopenhauer.

So well she acted all and every part

By turns—with that vivacious versatility,

Which many people take for want of heart.

They err—'tis merely what is call'd mobility,

A thing of temperament and not of art,

Though seeming so, from its supposed facility;

And false—though true; for surely they're sincerest

Who're strongly acted on by what is nearest.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xvi, st. 97.

The nerves, they are the man.

CABANIS. (EMERSON, *Montaigne*.)

Betsy, like all good women, had a temper of her own.

WILL CARLETON, *Betsy and I Are Out*.

Of all bad things by which mankind are cursed,
Their own bad tempers surely are the worst.

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *Menander*.

A lady of what is commonly called an uncertain temper—a phrase which being interpreted signifies a temper tolerably certain to make everybody more or less uncomfortable.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*, Ch. 7.

Good temper is an estate for life.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Plain Speaker: On Personal Character*.

Our temperatures differ in capacity of heat, or, we boil at different degrees.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Eloquence*.

It is often temperament which makes men brave and women chaste. (Le tempérament font souvent la valeur des hommes et la vertu des femmes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 220.

There was no resisting the vortex of his temperament.

CHARLES LAMB, *Last Essays of Elia: Captain Jackson*.

Sensitive, swift to resent, but as swift in atoning for error.

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*: Pt. ix, *The Wedding Day*, St. 3.

Though I am not splenitive and rash,
Yet have I something in me dangerous.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 284.

You know the fiery quality of the duke.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 93.

He's full of alteration and self-reproving.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.

Who can be wise, amazed, temperate and furious,

Loyal and neutral, in a moment?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 114.

Were not I a little pot and soon hot, my very lips might freeze to my teeth.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 5.

These flashes on the surface are not he.
He has a solid base of temperament.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. iv, l. 234.

Suit your manner to the man. (Ut homo'st, ita morem geras.)

TRENCHE, *Adolph*, l. 431.

TEMPERANCE

See also Moderation

Health, longevity, beauty, are other names for personal purity; and temperance is the regimen for all.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Habits*.

Temperance is a bridle of gold.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 1, sub. 2.

Let us become more cheerful and we will become a more temperate people. . . . Men cannot be driven into temperance.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Works*, p. 112.

Temperance is the firm and moderate dominion of reason over passion and other unrighteous impulses of the mind. (Temperantia est rationis in libidinem atque in alios non rectos impetus animi firma et moderata dominatio.)

CICERO, *De Inventione Rhetorica*, Bk. ii, ch. 54, sec. 164.

Temperance consists in foregoing bodily pleasures. (Temperantia autem constat ex prætermittendis voluptatibus corporis.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*, Bk. iii, ch. 15, 38.

Temperate in every place—abroad, at home, Thence will applause, and hence will profit come;

And health from either he in time prepares

For sickness, age, and their attendant cares.

CRABBE, *The Borough*, Letter xvii, l. 198.

Eat not to dullness; drink not to elevation.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*, Ch. I. Temperance, the first of thirteen virtues which Franklin tried to practise. The others were silence, order, resolution, frugality, industry, sincerity, justice, moderation, cleanliness, tranquillity, chastity, humility.

If we give more to the flesh than we ought, we nourish an enemy; if we give not to her necessity what we ought, we destroy a citizen.

St. GREGORY, *Homilies*, No. 3.

Drink not the third glass, which thou canst not tame,

When once it is within thee; but before Mayst rule it, as thou list: and pour the shame,

Which it would pour on thee, upon the floor. It is most just to throw that on the ground, Which would throw me there, if I keep the round.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 3.

If all the world Should in a pet of temperance feed on pulse, Drink the clear stream, and nothing wear but freeze,

Th' all-giver would be unthank'd, would be unprais'd, . . .

And we should serve him as a grudging master, . . .

And live like Nature's bastards, not her sons.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 720.

¹ Importor do not charge most innocent Nature,
As if she would her children should be riotous
With her abundance; she, good cateress,
Means her provision only to the good
That live according to her sober laws,
And holy dictate of spare Temperance.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 762.

² Temperance controls our desires; some it
hates and routs, others it regulates and re-
stores to a healthy measure. Temperance
knows that the best measure of the appetites
is not what you want to take, but what you
ought to take.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. 88, sec. 29.

³ Though you can guess what temperance
should be,

You know not what it is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 13, l. 121.

Make less thy body hence, and more thy grace;
Leave gormandizing.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 56.

Ask God for temperance; that's the appliance
only

Which your disease requires.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 124.

⁴ I prefer temperance hotels—although they
sell worse liquor than any other kind of ho-
tels.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Temperance*.

⁵ Temperance is the nurse of chastity.

WILLIAM WYCHELEY, *Love in a Wood*. Act
iii, sc. 3.

TEMPTATION

⁶ It is good to be without vices, but it is not
good to be without temptations.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 237.

⁷ If thou wilt go seek for a thief, no wonder
if thou be robbed. . . . If thou wilt go seek
fire to put in the thatch, no wonder if thy
house be burned. . . . If thou canst not keep
at a distance nor forbear the presence of the
bait, thou art not like to forbear the sin.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 447.

⁸ Why comes temptation but for man to meet
And master and make crouch beneath his
foot,

And so be pedestaled in triumph?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*:
The Pope, l. 1125.

⁹ What's done we partly may compute,

But know not what's resisted.

BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*, l. 63.

¹⁰ So you tell yourself you are pretty fine clay
To have tricked temptation and turned it
away,

But wait, my friend, for a different day;

Wait till you want to want to!

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Desire*.

¹¹ The subtlest tempter has the smoothest style;
Sirens sing sweetest when they would betray.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Legend of Mollida the
Fair*.

¹² As the Sandwich Islander believes that the
strength and valor of the enemy he kills
passes into himself, so we gain the strength
of the temptation we resist.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

¹³ How much, preventing God, how much I owe
To the defences thou hast round me set;
Example, custom, fear, occasion slow,—
These scorned bondmen were my parapet.

I dare not peep over this parapet

To gauge with glance the roaring gulf below,
The depths of sin to which I had descended,
Had not these me against myself defended.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Grace*.

We love to overlook the boundaries which we do
not wish to pass.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 114.

¹⁴ 'Tis easy to resist where none invade.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Bk
xliii, st. 25.

It is easy to keep a castle that was never as-
saulted.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2924.

¹⁵ For we're only poor weak mortals, after all,
Sons of apple-eating Adam, prone to fall.

OTTO A. HARBACH, *Madam Sherry*. Act iii.

¹⁶ Beware of the beginnings of vice. Do not de-
lude yourself with the belief that it can be
argued against in the presence of the excit-
ing cause. Nothing but *actual flight* can save
you.

BENJAMIN ROBERT HAYDON, *Table Talk*. See
also under BEGINNING.

¹⁷ Many a dangerous temptation comes to us
in fine gay colours, that are but skin-deep.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries*, *Genesis*, iii.

¹⁸ No man is tempted so, but may o'ercome,
If that he has a will to masterdom.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Temptations*.

Temptations hurt not, though they have access:
Satan o'ercomes none, but by willingness.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Temptations*.

The devil tempts us not—'tis we tempt him.

Reckoning his skill with opportunity.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 47.

There are temptations that require all of one's strength to yield to.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistines*, xx, 86.

Do you really think that it is weakness that yields to temptation? I tell you that there are terrible temptations which it requires strength, strength and courage, to yield to.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act ii.

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life.

New Testament: James, i, 12.

Honest bread is very well—it's the butter that makes the temptation.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Catspan*.

Let us not lose heart in temptation.

ST. JOAN CHRYSOSTOM, *The Word of Praise*.

When the clergyman's daughter drinks nothing but water,
She's certain to finish on gin!

If the aunt of the vicar has never touched liquor,

Look out when she finds the champagne!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Sons of the Suburbs*.

These are two of the choruses from this unpublished poem of five eight-line stanzas, never included in Kipling's collected works.

Her smile, her voice, her face, were all temptation,

All subtle flies to trouble man the trout.

JOHN MASERFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*. Pt. i, st. 16.

You may be lustrous as a star, with all the virtues in you canned, but if you fool around with tar you'll blacken up to beat the band.

WALT MASON, *At the Theatre*.

Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 13; *Luke*, xi, 4.

From all blindness of heart; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.

New Testament: Matthew, xxvi, 41; *Mark*, xiii, 33; *xiv*, 38; *Luke*, xxii, 40, 46.

So glos'd the Tempter.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 549.

Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 800.

May God defend me from myself. (*Defienda me Dios de my.*)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13. Quoted as a maxim.

If you have overcome your inclination and not been overcome by it, you have reason to rejoice. (*Tu si animum vicisti potius quam animus te est quod gaudeas.*)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*, i. 310. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 24.

The devil was piqued such saintship to behold,
And long'd to tempt him like good Job of old;

But Satan now is wiser than of yore.
And tempts by making rich, not making poor.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 349.

The tempter saw his time; the work he plied;
Stocks and subscriptions poured on ev'ry side,
Till all the demon makes his full descent
In one abundant shower of cent per cent,
Sinks deep within him, and possesses whole,
Then dubs Director, and secures his soul.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. iii, l. 369.

Bell, book, and candle shall not drive me back,
When gold and silver beckons me to come on.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 12.

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Old Testament: Proverbs, i, 10.

That no man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

New Testament: Romans, xiv, 13.

How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Make deeds ill done!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 219.

See also under OPPORTUNITY.

Devils soonest tempt, resembling spirits of light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 257.

I am that way going to temptation,
Where prayers cross.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 158.

The tempter or the tempted, who sins most?
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 163.

I was one of the tempted, and not one of the strong.

ARTHUR WING PINERO, *The Profligate*. Act iii.

Most dangerous
Is that temptation that doth goad us on
To sin in loving virtue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 181.

¹ The fiend is at mine elbow and tempts me.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 2. See also under DEVIL.

Well, my conscience says, "Launcelot, budge not."
"Budge," says the fiend: "budge not," says my conscience. "Conscience," say I, "you counsel well." "Fiend," say I, "you counsel well."
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 19.

² I never tempted her with word too large;
But, as a brother to his sister, show'd
Bashful sincerity and comely love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 53.

³ Tempt not a desperate man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act V, sc. 3, l. 59.

Sometimes we are devils to ourselves,
When we will tempt the frailty of our powers,
Presuming on their changeful potency.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus and Cressida*. Act IV, sc. 4, l. 97.

⁴ Never resist temptation: prove all things:
hold fast that which is good.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁵ Many men have too much will power. It's
won't power they lack.

JOHN A. SHEDD, *Said from My Attic*, p. 16.

⁶ Let a man be but as earnest in praying against
a temptation as the tempter is in pressing it,
and he needs not proceed by a surer measure.
BISHOP ROBERT SOUTH, *Sermons*. Vol. vi, sermon 10.

⁷ Ay me! how many perils do enfold
The righteous man, to make him daily fall,
Were not that Heavenly Grace doth him uphold

And steadfast Truth acquit him out of all
SPENCER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. I, canto viii, st. 1.

⁸ For how many years did Mr. Pepys continue
to make and break his little vows? And yet
I have not heard that he was discouraged in
the end.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. II.

⁹ Hold the hand that is helpless and whisper,
"They only the victory win
Who have fought the good fight and have
vanquished the demon that tempts us
within."

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY, *He and She*.

¹⁰ Fire tries iron, and temptation tries a just
man.

THOMAS A. KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk. I, ch. 13.

¹¹ There are several good protections against
temptation, but the surest is cowardice.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

It is easier to stay out than get out.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

¹² "Propinquity does it"—as Mrs. Thornburgh
is always reminding us.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*. Bk. I, ch. 1.

¹³ Could'st thou boast, O child of weakness!
O'er the sons of wrong and strife,
Were there strong temptations planted
In thy path of life?

WHITTIER, *What the Voice Said*. St. 8.

¹⁴ I can resist everything except temptation.
OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act I.

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to
yield to it.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 2.

TENNYSON, ALFRED

¹⁵ Of borrowed notes, the mock-bird's modish
tune,

The jingling medley of purloined conceits,
Out-babbling Wordsworth and out-glittering
Keats;

Where all the airs of patchwork pastoral
chime

To drown the ears in Tennysonian rhyme!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. I, sec. 6.

You talk of tinsel! why, we see

The old mark of rouge upon your cheeks.

You prate of Nature! you are he

That split his life among the cliques.

TENNYSON, *The New Timon and the Poets*.

Tennyson's rejoinder to Bulwer-Lytton's attack. Published in *Punch*, 28 Feb., 1846. See also *SOULS: GOOD AND BAD*.

Ah God! the petty fools of rhyme

That shriek and sweat in plummy wars

Before the stony face of Time,

And look'd at by the silent stars;

Who hate each other for a song,

And do their little best to bite

And pinch their brethren in the throng,

And scratch the very dead for spite.

TENNYSON, *Literary Squabbles*. Originally printed in *Punch*, 7 March, 1846, entitled *After-thought*. Referring to the attack by Bulwer-Lytton.

¹⁶ He [Tennyson] has a great deal to say; but he had much more power of expression than was wanted for anything he had to say. He could not think up to the height of his own towering style.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Victorian Age in Literature*, p. 165.

¹ Brother of the greatest poets, true to nature,
true to art;
Lover of Immortal Love, uplifter of the hu-
man heart;
Who shall cheer us with high music, who
shall sing, if thou depart?

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Tennyson*.

² Death's little rift hath rent the faultless lute:
The singer of undying songs is dead.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Lacrimæ Musarum*.

³ Now finalè to the shore.
Now land and life finalè and farewell,
Now Voyager depart, . . .
Embrace thy friends, leave all in order,
To port and hawser's tie no more returning,
Depart upon thy endless cruise old Sailor.

WALT WHITMAN, *Now Finalè to the Shore*.

TERROR, see Fear

THAMES, THE

⁴ And the thronged river tolling to the main.
HARTLEY COLBRIDGE, *The Thames*.

⁵ O, could I flow like thee! and make thy
stream

My great example, as it is my theme;
Tho' deep yet clear, tho' gentle yet not dull;
Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *Cooper's Hill*, l. 189.

Serene yet strong, majestic yet sedate,
Swift without violence, without terror great.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Carmen Seculare*, l. 282. Imi-
tating Denham.

⁶ Say, Father Thames, for thou hast seen
Full many a sprightly race
Disporting on thy margin green,
The paths of pleasure trace.
THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton
College*, l. 21.

⁷ The great street paved with water, filled with
shipping,
And all the world's flags flying and seagulls
dipping.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Biography*, l. 53.

⁸ Flow proudly, Thames! the emblem bright
And witness of succeeding years!
Flow on, in freedom's sacred light,
Nor stained with blood, nor swelled with
tears.

Sweet is thy course, and clear, and still.
THOMAS LOVE PRACOCK, *The Genius of the
Thames*, Pt. II, st. 13.

⁹ That mysterious forest below London Bridge.
JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*, Bk. I, pt. ix,
ch. 9, sec. 7.

¹⁰ Slow let us trace the matchless vale of
Thames;
Fair-winding up to where the Muses haunt
In Twit'nam's bowers.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1425.

¹¹ He had to restrain himself from . . . accost-
ing some passer-by with the question, "Say!
But is this little wet ditch here the Historical
River Thames?"

H. G. WELLS, *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*, Bk.
i, ch. 1.

¹² The river glideth at his own sweet will:
Dear God! the very houses seem asleep;
And all that mighty heart is lying still!
WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: Composed upon West-
minster Bridge*.

THANKSGIVING DAY

¹³ Come, ye thankful people, come,
Raise the song of Harvest-homel
HENRY ALFORD, *Thanksgiving Day*.

Heap high the board with plenteous cheer, and
gather to the feast,
And toast the sturdy Pilgrim band whose cour-
age never ceased.
Give praise to that All-Gracious One by whom
their steps were led,
And thanks unto the harvest's Lord who sends
our "daily bread."

ALICE WILLIAMS BROTHERTON, *The First
Thanksgiving Day*.

¹⁴ Thanksgiving-day, I fear,
If one the solemn truth must touch,
Is celebrated, not so much
To thank the Lord for blessings o'er,
As for the sake of getting more!
WILL CARLETON, *Captain Young's Thanksgiv-
ing*.

¹⁵ Over the river and through the wood,
Now grandmother's cap I spy!
Hurrah for the fun!
Is the pudding done?
Hurrah for the pumpkin pie!
LYDIA MARIA CHILD, *Thanksgiving Day*.

¹⁶ So once in every year we throng
Upon a day apart,
To praise the Lord with feast and song
In thankfulness of heart.
ARTHUR GUITHAMAN, *The First Thanksgiving*.

¹⁷ And taught by thee the Church prolongs
Her hymns of high thanksgiving still.
KEBLE, *The Christian Year: St. Luke the
Evangelist*, St. 18.

¹⁸ Our rural ancestors, with little blest,
Patient of labour when the end was rest.

Indulged the day that housed their annual grain,
With feasts, and offerings, and a thankful strain.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epia. 1, l. 241.

¹ Gather the gifts of Earth with equal hand;
Henceforth ye too may share the birthright soil,
The corn, the wine, and all the harvest-home.

E. C. STEDMAN, *The Feast of Harvest*.

² And let these altars, wreathed with flowers
And piled with fruits, awake again
Thanksgivings for the golden hours,
The early and the latter rain!

WHITTIER, *For an Autumn Festival*. St. 12.

Ah! on Thanksgiving day, when from East and from West,
From North and South, come the pilgrim and guest,
When the gray-haired New Englander sees round his board
The old broken links of affection restored,
When the care-wearied man seeks his mother once more,
And the worn matron smiles where the girl smiled before.

What moistens the lip and what brightens the eye?
What calls back the past, like the rich Pumpkin pie?

WHITTIER, *The Pumpkin*. St. 3.

THEATRE, see Stage

THEOLOGY

See also Doctrine

³ Sacred and inspired divinity, the sabaoth and port of all men's labours and peregrinations.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

⁴ He could raise scruples dark and nice,
And after solve 'em in a trice;
As if Divinity had caught
The itch, on purpose to be scratched.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto I, l. 163.

I have only a small flickering light to guide me
in the darkness of a thick forest. Up comes a theologian and blows it out.

DIDEROT.

⁵ And after hearing what our Church can say,
If still our reason runs another way,
That private reason 'tis more just to curb,
Than by disputes the public peace disturb.
For points obscure are of small use to learn,
But common quiet is mankind's concern.

DAVIDER, *Religio Laici*, l. 445.

⁶ The broad ethics of Jesus were quickly narrowed to village theologies.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

⁷ The cure for false theology is mother-wit.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*

⁸ Men are better than their theology. Their daily life gives it the lie.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*

⁹ Theology is Anthropology. (Die Theologie ist die Anthropologie.)

FEUERBACH, *Wesen des Christenthums*.

¹⁰ Theology is an attempt to explain a subject by men who do not understand it. The intent is not to tell the truth but to satisfy the questioner.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. XX, p. 81.

¹¹ Get theology out of education. Nothing should be taught in school that somebody does not know. . . . Let us put theology out of religion. Theology has always sent the worst to heaven, the best to hell.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Myth and Miracle*.

It is an old habit with theologians to beat the living with the bones of the dead

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Reply to Archbishop Farrar*.

Any stigma will do to beat a dogma.

PHILIP GUEDALLA.

¹² Theology hath vexed me ten score times;
The more I muse thereon the mistier it seemeth,
And the deeper I divine, the darker me thinketh it.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS XII, l. 129.

¹³ Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the way of Sacramentarians, nor sat in the seat of the Zwinglians, nor followed the Council of the Zurichers.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Parody of First Psalm*.

¹⁴ Women are hardly fit to treat on matters of theology. (Les femmes ne sont guères propres à traiter les matières de la théologie.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 56.

¹⁵ My theology, briefly, Is that the Universe Was Dictated But not Signed.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Safe and Sane*.

¹⁶ Matter of the breviary, elementary theology. (Matière de bréviaire.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. II.

¹⁷ So oft in theologic wars,
The disputants, I ween,
Rail on in utter ignorance
Of what each other mean,
And prate about an Elephant
Not one of them has seen!

J. G. SAXE, *The Blind Men and the Elephant*.

¹ The Board of Longitude objected to his theology.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Invention and Industry*. Ch. 3. Referring to Dr. Priestley's rejection as astronomer to Captain Cook's expedition.

² He breathed into theology a humane spirit.
UNKNOWN. Inscription on pedestal of statue of W. E. Channing in the Public Garden, Boston.

THIEVING

³ To rob even a corpse. (*Tò κλέειν ἀπὸ νεκροῦ φέρειν.*)
ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*, Bk. ii, ch. 6, sec. 5. Quoted as a proverb.

⁴ Every rascal is not a thief, but every thief is a rascal. (*Ὁ γὰρ πᾶς τραπεζὴς κλέπτης, ἀλλ' ὁ κλέπτης πᾶς τραπεζὴς*)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*, Bk. ii, ch. 24, sec. 5.

All are not thieves that dogs bark at.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 26.

⁵ Opportunity makes a thief.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to the Earl of Essex*.

If the thief has no opportunity, he thinks himself honorable.

The Talmud. See also under OPPORTUNITY.

⁶ To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying, and slandering.

Book of Common Prayer: Catechism.

⁷ 'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ: Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.

BROWNING, *Ring and the Book*. Bk. vi, l. 869.

⁸ But for your petty, picking, downright thievery, We scorn it as we do board-wages.

BYRON, *Werner*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁹ A thief myself, I know the tracks of a thief. (*Φοβὸς δ' ἔχρησεν φόβον ἐμαυτοῦ.*)

CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams*. No. 44.

¹⁰ In a very plain sense the proverb says, Call one a thief and he will steal.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

¹¹ Thieves are never rogues among themselves.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 60.

Even thieves have a code of laws to observe and obey. (*Quia etiam leges latronum esse dicuntur, quibus parant, quas observant.*)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 11, sec. 40.

What thieves make a point of honour of; I mean that of being honest to one another.

DEFOE, *Colonel Jack*. Ch. 1.

There is honour among thieves.

SCOTT, *Redgauntlet*. Ch. 10.

A plague upon it when thieves cannot be true one to another!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 29.

¹² A thief of venison . . .

Can keep a forest best of any man.

CHAUCER, *The Physician's Tale*, l. 83.

Always set a thief to catch a thief; the greatest deer-stealers make the best park-keepers.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History of Britain*.

Pt. iv, sec. 3. (1655)

Set a thief to catch a thief.

ROBERT HOWARD, *The Committer*. Act i. (1665)

Knavery is the best defense against a knave.

ZENO. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms*.)

¹³ How great his theft who robs himself!

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Piracy*.

In labor as in life there can be no cheating. The thief steals from himself.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

¹⁴ And he that stole has learn'd to steal no more.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 521.

He that is once a thief is ever more in danger.

LANGIAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus xv, l. 146.

¹⁵ When false thieves fall out true men come to their own.

JOHN DAV, *Blind Beggar*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1600)

When knaves fall out, honest men come by their own.

SAMUEL PALMER, *Essays on Proverbs*, p. 327.

¹⁶ One thief knoweth another.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Bibliotheca Scholastica*. Instruct.

A thief knows a thief, as a wolf knows a wolf.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 430.

^{16a} When a felon's not engaged in his employment.

Or maturing his felonious little plans,

His capacity for innocent enjoyment

Is just as great as any honest man's

W. S. GILBERT, *The Pirates of Penzance*. Act ii.

¹⁷ When it thunders the thief becomes honest.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under DEVIL.

¹⁸ The Friar preached against stealing, and had a goose in his sleeve.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under JUDGE.

¹⁹ Change be no robbery.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)

Exchange is no robbery.

C. H. SEURGLOUX, *Salt-cellars*.

²⁰ Robbers spring up by night to cut a man's throat. (*Ut jugulent hominem, surgunt de nocte latrones.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 32.

²¹ If from my thousand pecks you steal but one,

My loss is small, but you're by sin undone.

(*Nam de mille fabæ modis cum surripis unum,*

Damnū est, non facinus, mihi pacto lenius isto.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epla. 16, l. 55.

Easy it is

Of a cut loaf to steal a shive, we know.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act II, sc. 1, 86.

Now Barabbas was a robber.

New Testament: John, xviii, 40.

Now Barabbas was a publisher.

THOMAS CAMPBELL. "It was Thomas Campbell who wrote 'Now Barabbas was a publisher,' whether in a Bible or otherwise is not authentically recorded, and forwarded it to a friend; but Mr. Murray was not the publisher to whom it referred, nor was Lord Byron, as has been so frequently stated, the author of the joke."—SAMUEL SMILES, *Memoirs and Correspondence of John Murray*. Vol. I, p. 336. See also WHYTE, *Memoir of William Heinemann*, p. 44.

No one shall be a thief with me as his helper. (Me nemo ministro Fur erit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 46.

What a liberal confounding of those pedantic distinctions of *meum* and *tuum*!

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Two Races of Men*.

All men love to appropriate to themselves the belongings of others; it is a universal desire; only the manner of doing it differs. (Tous les hommes aiment à s'approprier le bien d'autrui; c'est un sentiment général; la manière seule de le faire en est différente.)

LE SACR, *Gil Blas*. Bk. I, ch. 5.

In vain we call old notions fudge,

And bend our conscience to our dealing;

The Ten Commandments will not budge,

And stealing *will* continue stealing.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, *International Copyright*. Adopted as motto by the American Copyright League. Written 20 Nov., 1885.

And fell among thieves.

New Testament: Luke, x, 30.

My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

New Testament: Matthew, xxi, 13; *Mark*, xi, 17; *Luke*, xix, 46.

If the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 43.

Both are thieves, the receiver as well as the stealer. (Ἀμφότεροι κλέπται, καὶ ὁ δεχόμενος, καὶ ὁ κλέψας.)

PROCLUES, *Sententie*. (STORAEUS, *Florilegium*.)

The receiver's as bad as the thief.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Great thieves hang little ones.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 770.

Thieves at home must hang; but he that puts into his overgorg'd and bloated purse

The wealth of Indian provinces, escapes.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 736.

We hang little thieves and take off our hats to great ones. (Kleine Diebe hängen man, vor grossen zieht man den Hut ab.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

Hang a thief when he's young and he'll no steal when he's auld.

ANDREW HENDERSON, *Scottish Proverbs*.

A sacrilegious thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 220.

A cutpurse of the empire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 99.

Rob me the exchequer.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 205.

Pirates may make cheap pennyworths of their pillage

And purchase friends and give to courtesans, Still reveling like lords till all be gone; While as the silly owner of the goods

Weeps over them and wrings his hapless hands.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 222.

It is when pirates count their booty that they become mere thieves.

BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Intro*, p. 8.

They inwardly resolved that so long as they remained in the business their piracies should not again be sullied with the crime of stealing.

MARK TWAIN, *Tom Sawyer*. Ch. 13.

Every true man's apparel fits your thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iv, 2, 46.

"Convey," the wise it call. "Steal!" foh! a fico for the phrase!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, I, 3, 32.

O, good! convey? conveyors are you all, That rise thus nimbly by a true king's fall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 317.

The most peaceable way for you, if you do take a thief, is to let him show himself what he is and steal out of your company.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, iii, 3, 61.

Flat burglary as ever was committed.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, iv, 2, 52.

The robb'd that smiles steals something from the thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 208.

He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stol'n, Let him not know 't, and he's not robb'd at all.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 342.

THIRST

What loss feels he that wots not what he loses?

WILLIAM BROOM, *Merry Beggars*. Act i, sc. 1.

I'll example you with thievery:

The sun 's a thief, and with his great attraction

Robs the vast sea: the moon 's an arrant thief,
And her pale fire she snatches from the sun:
The sea 's a thief, whose liquid surge resolves
The moon into salt tears: the earth 's a thief,
That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen
From general excrement: each thing 's a thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*, iv, 3, 438.

O, theft most base,

That we have stol'n what we do fear to keep!

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 2, 92.

Save a thief from the gallows and he will cut
your throat.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, 311. (1614)

Quoted by SMOLLETT, *Humphrey Clinker*.

Save a thief from the gallows and he will help to
hang you.

ARTHUR GOLDING, *Calvin on Deuteronomy*.

(1583) There are several other variations.

This is true, by all hallows,

Deliver a thief from the gallows,

And he shall wait thee to rob or slay.

UNKNOWN, *Sir Beves of Hamtoun*, l. 969. (14th
century.)

Anoint a scoundrel and he will wound you;
wound him and he will anoint you.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 32.

Pickpockets, each hand lusting for all that is
not its own.

TENNYSON, *Mand. Pt. i*, sec. 1, st. 6.

Why should I deprive my neighbour

Of his goods against his will?

Hands were made for honest labour,

Not to plunder or to steal.

ISAAC WATTS, *The Thief*.

He that prigs what isn't his'n,

When he's cotched 'll go to prison.

"HOPEY" WADD. (On the authority of Lord Wil-
liam Lennox.)

THIRST

The panting thirst that scorches in the breath
Of those that die the soldier's fiery death.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, st. 16.

The fountains themselves are athirst. (Fontes
ipsi sitiunt.)

CICERO, *Epistole ad Quintum Protreum*. Bk. iii,
ch. 1, sec. 4.

Hunger is bitter, but the worst

Of human pangs, the most accursed

Of Want's fell scorpions, is Thirst.

ELIZA COOK, *Melida*.

Go not to the pot for every thirst.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. The

THOREAU, HENRY DAVID 1987

French say, "Qui est maître de sa soif est
maître de sa santé" (He who is master of
his thirst is master of his health).

And pines with thirst amidst a sea of waves.
HOMER, *The Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 722. (Pope,
tr.)

There, with water everywhere, dry thirst burns
the throat. (Illic interaquas urit sitis arida
fauces.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 87.

Water, water, every where,

And all the boards did shrink;

Water, water, every where,

Nor any drop to drink.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. ii,

st. 9. Often incorrectly quoted, "And not a
drop to drink."

Tantalus, thirsty wretch, catches at the
streams that fly from his lips. (Tantalus a
labris sitiens fugientia captat Flumina.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 69.

He [Tantalus] seeks water in the midst of water.
(Querit aquas in aquis.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 2, l. 43.

No water is obtainable to thee, Tantalus. (Tibi
Tantale, nullæ Deprenduntur aquæ.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 458.

I drank at every vine.

The last was like the first.

I came upon no wine

So wonderful as thirst.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Feast*.

Whenever I see thee thirst, cup in hand, I
apply it to my lips more for thy sake than
for drinking.

PHILOSTRATUS, *Letters*. No. 24.

The thirst that from the soul doth rise,

Doth ask a drink divine;

But might I of Jove's nectar sup,

I would not change for thine.

BEN JONSON, *To Celia*.

It's a miserable business, waiting till thirst has
you by the throat before you dig the well.
(Miserum est opus, Igitur demum fodere
puteam, ubi sitis fauces tenet.)

PLAUTUS, *Moscellaria*, l. 379. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

When they are thirsty, fools would fain have
drink.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc.
2, l. 372.

The thirsty drink in silence. (Οἱ ἀψώρτες
σιωπῇ πίνουσιν.)

UNKNOWN. A Greek proverb.

THOREAU, HENRY DAVID

Masterful in genius was he, and unique,
Patient, sagacious, tender, frolicsome—

This Concord Pan.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Thoreau*.

We, sighing, said, "Our Pan is dead;
His pipe hangs mute beside the river." . . .
Then from the flute untouched by hands,
There came a low, harmonious breath:
"For such as he there is no death;
His life the eternal life commands."

LOUMA MAY ALCOTT, *Thoreau's Flute*.

1
Thoreau's quality is very penetrating and contagious; reading him is like eating onions—one must look out or the flavor will reach his own page.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *Journal*, 1878.

2
[Thoreau's] father was a manufacturer of lead-pencils, and Henry applied himself for a time to this craft, believing he could make a better pencil than was then in use. After completing his experiments, he exhibited his work to chemists and artists in Boston, and having obtained their certificates to its excellence and to its equality with the best London manufacture, he returned home contented. His friends congratulated him that he had now opened his way to fortune. But he replied that he should never make another pencil. "Why should I? I would not do again what I have done once."

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Thoreau*.

He was a protestant à outrance, and few lives contain so many renunciations. He was bred to no profession; he never married; he lived alone; he never went to church; he never voted; he refused to pay a tax to the State; he ate no flesh, he drank no wine, he never knew the use of tobacco; and, though a naturalist, he used neither trap nor gun. He chose, wisely no doubt for himself, to be the bachelor of thought and Nature.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Thoreau*.

3
I love Henry, but I cannot like him; and as for taking his arm, I should as soon think of taking the arm of an elm-tree.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: Thoreau*. Quoting a friend of Thoreau.

4
Whatever question there may be of his talent, there can be none, I think, of his genius. It was a slim and crooked one, but it was eminently personal. He was imperfect, unfinished, inartistic; he was worse than provincial—he was parochial.

HENRY JAMES, *Hawthorne*, Ch. iv, p. 94. (Referring to Thoreau.)

THOUGHT

See also *Mind*

I—Thought: Definitions

5
Men's thoughts are much according to their

inclination, their discourse and speeches according to their learning and infused opinions.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Custom and Education*.

6
And inasmuch as feeling, the East's gift,
Is quick and transient—comes, and lo, is gone,
While Northern thought is slow and durable.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act v.

7
Thought is valuable in proportion as it is generative.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Cantoniana*. Essay 14.

8
The blight of life—the demon Thought.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 84.

9
It is the *Thought* of man; the true thaumaturgic virtue; by which man works all things whatsoever. All that he does, and brings to pass, is the vesture of a Thought.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

10
One thought includes all thought, in the sense that a grain of sand includes the universe.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Additional Table Talk: Thought*.

11
Our thought is the key which unlocks the doors of the world. There is something in us which corresponds to that which is around us, beneath us, and above us.

SAMUEL MCCORD CROTHERS. (NEWTON, *My Idea of God*, p. 211.)

12
The art of meditation may be exercised at all hours, and in all places; and men of genius, in their walks, at table, and amidst assemblies, turning the eye of the mind inwards, can form an artificial solitude; retired amidst a crowd, calm amidst distraction, and wise amidst folly.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character*. Ch. 11.

13
Man carries the world in his head, the whole astronomy and chemistry suspended in a thought.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *Nature*.

Thought makes everything fit for use. The vocabulary of an omniscient man would embrace words and images excluded from polite conversation.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *The Poet*.

14
Nothing in the universe so solid as a thought.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

As certainly as water falls in rain on the tops of mountains and runs down into valleys, plains and pits, so does thought fall first on the best minds, and run down, from class to class, until it reaches the masses, and works revolutions.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

¹ A rush of thoughts is the only conceivable prosperity that can come to us.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Inspiration*.

It takes a great deal of elevation of thought to produce a very little elevation of life.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iv, p. 441.

² The senses collect the surface facts of matter. . . . It was sensation; when memory came, it was experience; when mind acted, it was knowledge; when mind acted on it as knowledge, it was thought.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

³ Thought is the property of him who can entertain it and of him who can adequately place it.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakespeare*.

⁴ Thought, the gaseous ashes of burned-out thinking, the excretion of mental respiration.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

⁵ Thinkers help other people to think, for they formulate what others are thinking. No person writes or thinks alone—thought is in the air, but its expression is necessary to create a tangible Spirit of the Times.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Pig-Pen Pete: The Bee*.

⁶ In the sunshine, by the shady verge of woods, by the sweet waters where the wild dove sips, there alone will thought be found.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *Pigeons at the British Museum*.

If any imagine they will find thought in many books, certainly they will be disappointed. Thought dwells by the stream and the sea, by the hill and in the woodland, in the sunlight and free wind.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *Pigeons at the British Museum*.

⁷ The thoughts that come often unsought, and, as it were, drop into the mind, are commonly the most valuable of any we have.

LOCKE, *Letter to Samuel Bold*, 16 May, 1699.

Lights by mere chance upon some happy thought.

JOHN OLDHAM, *An Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*.

Unthought-like thoughts that are the souls of thought.

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *To —*, l. 12.

Thoughts that have tarried in my mind, and peopled its inner chambers.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Ser. I, Prefatory*.

⁸ Great thoughts, great feelings came to them, Like instincts, unawares.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *The Men of Old*.

Grand Thoughts that never can be wearied out, Showing the unreality of Time.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *To Charles Lamb*.

⁹ No thought without phosphorus. (Ohne Phosphor kein Gedanke.)

JACOB MOLESCHOTT, *Lehre der Nahrungsmittel*, II, 1, 4.

Who knows whether it is not true that phosphorus and mind go together? (Qui sait si l'on ne verra pas que le phosphore et l'esprit vont ensemble?)

HENRI BEYLE (STENDHAL), *Histoire de la Peinture en Italie*. Ch. 91.

¹⁰ It is thought, and thought alone, that divides right from wrong; it is thought, and thought only, that elevates or degrades human deeds and desires.

GEORGE MOORE, *Impressions: Turgeneff*.

¹¹ Man is but a reed, the weakest thing in nature, but he is a thinking reed. (Un roseau pensant.)

BLAISE PASCAL, *Pensées*. Pt. i, art. iv, No. 6.

You are more than the Earth, tho' you are such a dot:

WILLIAM BRIGHTY RANDS, *The World*.

Though man a thinking being is defined, Few use the grand prerogative of mind.

How few think justly of the thinking few!

How many never think, who think they do!

JANE TAYLOR, *Prejudice*.

¹² Good thoughts, even if they are forgotten, do not perish. (Bene cogitata si excidunt non occidunt.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 81.

Thought alone is eternal.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto 6.

¹³ Lull'd in the countless chambers of the brain, Our thoughts are link'd by many a hidden chain.

ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. i, l. 171.

¹⁴ At Learning's fountain it is sweet to drink, But 't is a nobler privilege to think.

J. G. Saxe, *The Library*, l. 31.

¹⁵ What a man *thinks* in his spirit in the world, that he *does* after his departure from the world when he becomes a spirit.

SWEDENBORG, *Divine Providence*. Sec. 101.

Thought from the eye closes the understanding, but thought from the understanding opens the eye.

SWEDENBORG, *Divine Love and Wisdom*. Sec. 46.

¹⁶ To think is to converse with oneself.

UNAMUNO, *The Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 91.

¹⁷ Thought depends absolutely on the stomach, but in spite of that, those who have the best stomachs are not the best thinkers.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to d'Alembert*, 20 Aug. 1770.

One of their [Continental] philosophers has lately discovered that "as the liver secretes bile, so does the brain secrete thought," which astonishing discovery Dr. Cabanis . . . has pushed into his minutest developments. . . . Thought, he is inclined to hold, is still secreted by the brain; but then, poetry and religion (and it is really worth knowing) are "a product of the smaller intestines."

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Signs of the Times*.

Human thought is the process by which human ends are ultimately answered.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Address, on Laying the Corner-stone of Bunker Hill Monument*.

Thoughts shut up want air
And spoil, like bales unopen'd to the sun.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night II, l. 466.

II—Thought: Apothegms

The cobbler puts off his considering cap.

ROBERT ARMIN, *Footie upon Footie*, p. 40. (1605)

And now I'll put on my considering cap.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Loyal Subject*. Act II, sc. 1. (1618)

The kings of modern thought are dumb.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Grande Chartreuse*, l. 116.

Great thoughts, like great deeds, need
No trumpet.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

One thought fills immensity.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Stung by the splendour of a sudden thought.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*, l. 59.

Stark-naked thought is in request enough.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Transcendentalism*.

Full thoughts cause long parentheses.

DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Letter to James I*, 1622.

Thought once awakened does not again slumber.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lecture 1.

Perish that thought!

CRESSA, *Richard III* (altered). Act V, sc. 3.

In indolent vacuity of thought.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. IV, l. 297.

He trudg'd along, unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought.

DAYKEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 24.

Things that do almost mock the grasp of thought.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xxix, l. 41. (Cary, tr.)

Will change the pebbles of our puddly thought
To Orient pearls.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. WII, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

Our thoughts are often worse than we are.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Mr. Giffel's Love Story*.

He never is alone that is accompanied with noble thoughts.

FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act III, sc. 3. See 1874:4

My own thoughts are my companions.

LONGFELLOW, *The Masque of Pandora*. Pt. III.

Sell your clothes and keep your thoughts. God will see that you do not want society. If I were confined to a corner of a garret all my days, like a spider, the world would be just as large to me while I had my thoughts about me.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

See also SOLITUDE AND LONELINESS.

A penny for your thought.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 4. (1546); JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*. (1579); ROBERT GREENE, *Friar Bacon*. Sc. 6. (1594)

A penny for your thoughts.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation: Introduction*.

For my thoughts are not your thoughts,
neither are your ways my ways.

Old Testament: Isaiah, IV, 8.

The glow of one warm thought is to me worth more than money.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. IV, p. 23.

In the interchange of thought, use no coin but gold and silver. (N'uscz que de piéces d'or et d'argent dans le commerce de la parole.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 117.

It was an holy and good thought.

Apocrypha: II Maccabees, XII, 45.

Our new thoughts have thrilled dead bosoms.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 1.

Annihilating all that's made

To a green thought in a green shade.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

I come from nothing; but from where

Come the undying thoughts I bear?

ALICE MEYNELL, *A Song of Derivations*.

Then feed on thoughts, that voluntary move
Harmonious numbers.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. III, l. 37.

Still are the thoughts to memory dear.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto I, st. 33. See also MEM-
ORY: ITS SWIFTESS.

¹ Their thoughts do hit The roofs of palaces.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 83.

² As swift
As meditation, or the thoughts of love.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 29.

And, like a passing thought, she fled
In light away.
BURNS, *The Vision*, l. 275.

³ In the quick forge and working-house of
thought.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, Prologue, l. 23.

⁴ My thoughts are whirled like a potter's wheel.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 19.

⁶ Dive, thoughts, down to my soul.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 41.

⁸ There's more in your head than the comb will
take out.
BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act
iii.

⁷ Things breed thoughts.
M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of
Things*.

⁸ When a thought is too weak to be expressed
simply, it is a proof that it should be re-
jected. (Lorsqu'une pensée est trop faible
pour porter une expression simple, c'est la
marque pour la rejeter.)
VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 3.

Great thoughts come from the heart. (Les
grandes pensées viennent du cœur.)
VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions*. No. 127.

⁹ All her innocent thoughts
Like rose-leaves scattered.
JOHN WILSON, *On the Death of a Child*.

¹⁰ He that will not command his thoughts . . .
will soon lose the command of his actions.
THOMAS WILSON, *Sacra Privata*, p. 153.

¹¹ Thoughts too deep to be expressed,
And too strong to be suppressed.
GEORGE WITMER, *Mistress of Philarete*.

¹² How oft the noon, how oft the midnight, bell
(That iron tongue of death!) with solemn
knell,

On folly's errands as we vainly roam,
Knocks at our hearts, and finds our thoughts
from home.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 93.

¹³ Thought, busy thought! too busy for my
peace!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 223.

III—Thought and Life

¹⁴ To live is to think. (Vivere est cogitare.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 38, sec. 111.

I think, therefore I am. (Je pense, donc je suis.)
DESCARTES, *Principes de la Philosophie*. Bk. I,
sec. 7. The Latin is: Cogito, ergo sum.

¹⁵ Life will be lengthened while growing, for
Thought is the measure of life.
C. C. LELAND, *The Return of the Gods*, l. 83.

¹⁶ Live and think.
SAMUEL LOVER, *Father Roach*.

¹⁷ Life is thought. ('Ο βίος, νοήσις.)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 3.

¹⁸ As he thinketh in his heart, so is he.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiii, 7.

¹⁹ But thought 's the slave of life, and life time's
fool.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 81.

IV—Thought: Its Power

See also Mind: Its Power

²⁰ The power of thought—the magic of the
Mind.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 8.

A wrong'd thought Will break a rib of steel.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Charles, Duke of Byron*.
Act i, sc. 1.

²¹ The revelation of Thought takes man out of
servitude into freedom.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Every thought which genius and piety throw
into the world, alters the world.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Politics*.

Great men are they who see that spiritual is
stronger than any material force, that thoughts
rule the world.
EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress
of Culture*.

²² What shame is there, but thinking makes it so?
EURIPIDES, *Æolus*. Frag. xix.

Nothing is miserable but what is thought so,
and contrariwise, every estate is happy if he that
bears it be content. (Nihil est miserum nisi cum
putes contraque beata sors omnis est equanimi-
tate tolerantis.)

BORTHUIS, *Philosophia Consolationis*. Bk. II,
sec. 4, l. 64.

Nothing is a misery,
Unless our weakness apprehend it so.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's
Fortune*. Act i, sc. 1.

Man is only miserable so far as he thinks him-
self so. (Tanto è miser l'uom quant' ei si riputa.)
SAVIGNARO, *Eclage Octava*.

A man is as miserable as he thinks he is. (Tannier est quelque chose que l'on croit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. 78, sec. 14.

There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 256.

And he that knoweth what is what
Saith he is wretched that weens him so.

WYATT, *Despair Counselleth the Deserted Love*.

It's what you think that makes the world
Seem sad or gay to you;

Your mind may color all things gray,
Or make them radiant hue.

CROSVILLE KLEBER, *The Bridge You'll Never Cross*.

A thought often makes us hotter than a fire.
LONGFELLOW, *Drift-Wood: Table-Talk*.

Thoughts so sudden, that they seem
The revelations of a dream.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*. Pt. I, *Prelude*, l. 233.

All thoughts that mould the age begin
Deep down within the primitive soul.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Incident in a Railroad Car*.

Thought can wing its way
Swifter than lightning-flashes or the beam
That hastens on the pinions of the morn.

JAMES GATES PERCIVAL, *Sonnet*

Thought hath good legs.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

As thought by thought is piled, till some great
truth

Is loosened, and the nations echo round,
Shaken to their roots: as do the mountains
now.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act II, sc. 3, 40

Thoughts are mightier than strength of hand.
SOPHOCLES, *Fragment*. No. 534.

But thought and faith are mightier things
than time

Can wrong,

Made splendid once with speech, or made
sublime

By song.

SWINBURNE, *The Interpreters*. St. 4.

V—Thought and Act

See also Word and Deed

Thought is the soul of act.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Sordello*. Bk. v.

The ancestor of every action is a thought.

EXTENSION, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Thought is the seed of action.

EXTENSION, *Society and Solitude: Art*.

In all men, thought and action start from a

single source, namely feeling. (Πάντα ἀρπάζουσιν αἰσὶ ἀρχή, καθάρως τὸν αὐτοκρατορέα τοῦ καθεύει.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. I, ch. 18, sec. 1.

If men would think more, they would act less.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 254.

Great thoughts reduced to practice become
great acts.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On Thought and Action*.

And what he greatly thought, he nobly dared.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. II, l. 312. (Pope, tr.)

And what they dare to dream of, dare to do.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*. St. 3.

Men of thought, be up and stirring

Night and day:

Sow and seed—withdraw the curtain—

Clear the way.

CHARLES MACKAY, *Clear the Way*.

Be great in act, as you have been in thought.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 45.

The very firstlings of my heart shall be

The firstlings of my hand. And even now,

To crown my thoughts with acts, be it thought

and done.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 147.

Strange thoughts beget strange deeds.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act IV, sc. 4, l. 134.

VI—Thought: Freedom of Thought

See also Speech: Freedom of Speech

Thoughts are free from toll.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 332. (1605)

You have no right to erect your toll-gate upon
the highways of thought.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Ghosts*.

Thoughts are toll-free but not hell-free. (Gedanken sind tollfrei, aber nicht Höllenfrei.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

Thought is free. (Liberæ sunt enim nostræ
cogitationes.)

CICERO, *Pro Milone*. Ch. xxix, sec. 79.

I have heard said that thought is free.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v, l. 4485. (c. 1390)

Thought is frank and free.

SKEELTON, *Philip Sparrow*, l. 1201. (c. 1520)

So far as a man thinks, he is free.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

Our thoughts and our conduct are our own.

FROUDE, *Short Studies: Education*.

Every man who expresses an honest thought
is a soldier in the army of intellectual liberty.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Interview on Talmadge*.

And I honor the man who is willing to sink

Half his present repute for the freedom to think.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1067.

¹ It is clear that thought is not free if the profession of certain opinions makes it impossible to earn a living.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 152.

² Flout 'em and scout 'em, And scout 'em and flout 'em; Thought is free.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 132.

Thought is free.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 73.

³ Oh, the fetterless mind! how it wandereth free

Through the wildering maze of Eternity!

HENRY SMITH, *Thought*.

⁴ The happiness of the times being extraordinary, when it was lawful to think what you wished, and to say what you thought. (*Rara temporum felicitate, ubi sentire quæ velis, et quæ sentias dicere licet.*)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

VII—Thought: First and Second Thoughts

See also Reflection

⁵ First thoughts are not always the best. (*Sempre il miglior non è il parer primiero.*)

ALFIERI, *Don Garcia*. Act iii, sc. 1.

The first thought is often the best.

BISHOP JOSEPH BUTLER, *Sermons*. No. 7.

⁶ Generally youth is like the first cogitations, not so wise as the second.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Youth and Age*.

⁷ Second thoughts are wisest. (*Al δεύτεραι πρὸς πρώτης σοφώτεραι.*)

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 436.

For second thoughts, as they say, are always the wisest. (*Posteriores enim cogitationes, ut aiunt, sapientiores solent esse.*)

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. xii, sec. 5.

Second thoughts are best.

DRYDEN, *Spanish Friar*. Act ii, sc. 2. (1681)

The second thoughts are ever the best.

GUARZO, *Civil Conversations*. Fo. 23. (1586)

⁸ Their own sober and second thoughts.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Job*, vi, 29. (1708)

⁹ He thinks not well that thinks not again.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ Men's first thoughts in this matter are generally better than their second; their natural notions better than those refin'd by study, or consultation with casuists.

EARL OF SHARPESTON, *Characteristics: Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour*. Sec. I.

It is often said that second thoughts are best. So they are in matters of judgment, but not in matters of conscience. In matters of duty, first thoughts are commonly best. They have more in them of the voice of God.

CARDINAL JOHN HENRY NEWMAN.

¹¹ Second thoughts oftentimes are the very worst of all thoughts.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Detached Thoughts on Men and Manners*.

VIII—Thought and Speech

¹² To speak as the common people do, to think as wise men do.

ROGER ASCHAM, *Dedication to All the Gentlemen and Yeomen of England*. (1545)

Prescribe it well, loquendum ut vulgas, sentiendum ut sapientes.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, ii, 14. (1605)
Quoting Aristotle.

¹³ Think to-day and speak to-morrow.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 528.
See also under SPEECH.

¹⁴ Thought is often bolder than speech.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Idion in Heaven*. Pt. ii, §.

¹⁵ One may think that dares not speak.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3783.

¹⁶ Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.

THOMAS GRAY, *Progress of Poesy*. Pt. iii, st. 3.

¹⁷ Your thoughts close and your countenance loose.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Say nothing but think the more.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Think much, speak little, write less.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁸ Why can't somebody give us a list of things that everybody thinks and nobody says, and another list of things that everybody says and nobody thinks?

O. W. HOLMES, *Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. vi.

¹⁹ Though he says nothing, he pays it with thinking, like the Welshman's jackdaw.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

But some a different notion had,

And at each other winking,

Observ'd that though he little said,

He paid it off with thinking.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Of Himself*. St. 3.

²⁰ Just at the age 'twixt boy and youth,

When thought is speech, and speech is truth.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, *Introduction* l. 110.

Thoughts, from the tongue that slowly part,

Glance quick as lightning through the heart.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 19.

²¹ Give thy thoughts no tongue,

Nor any unproportion'd thought his act.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 59.

Speak to me as to thy thinkings,
As thou dost ruminate, and give thy worst of
thoughts
The worst of words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act III, sc. 3, l. 131.

He gave man speech, and speech created
thought,

Which is the measure of the universe.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act II, sc. 4,
l. 72.

And Thought leapt out to wed with Thought
Ere Thought could wed itself with Speech.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxiii, st. 4.

IX—Thought: Thinking

Upon the cunning loom of thought
We weave our fancies, so and so.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Cloth of Gold: Proem*.

As soon as you can say what you think, and
not what some other person has thought for
you, you are on the way to being a remarkable
man.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 23.

He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*, l. 8.

And many a thought did I build up on
thought,

As the wild bee hangs cell to cell.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pasline*, l. 439.

Ah thought which saddens while it soothes!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pictor Ignotus*, l. 3.

Among them, but not of them; in a shroud
Of thoughts which were not their thoughts.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto III, st. 113.

My thoughts and I were of another world.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*.
Act II, sc. 3.

Whatsoever thy birth,
Thou wert a beautiful thought, and softly
bodied forth.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto IV, st. 115.

And o'er that fair, broad brow were wrought
The intersected lines of thought.

BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 20.

Never did I see such apparatus got ready for
thinking, and so little thought.

AMERICAN CARLYLE, *Essays: Coleridge*.

Nay, in every epoch of the world, the great
event, parent of all others, is it not the ar-
rival of a Thinker in the world?

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lecture 1.

Beware when the great God lets loose a thinker
on this planet.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

Perhaps 'tis pretty to force together
Thoughts so all unlike each other;
To mutter and mock a broken charm,
To dally with wrong that does no harm.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. II, l. 666.

In the book of poetry are three hundred
pieces, but the design of them all may be em-
braced in that one sentence, "Have no de-
praved thoughts."

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*.

I pray thee, O God, that I may be beautiful
within.

SOCRATES.

Stand porter at the door of thought. Admitting
only such conclusions as you wish realized in
bodily results, you will control yourself har-
moniously.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 392.

Nothing is too sacred to be thought about.

ERNEST CROSSY, *Cosmopolitan*, Dec., 1905.

If we chance to fix our thoughts elsewhere,
Though our eyes open be, we cannot see.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Noise Telsprum*. Sec. II, st.
15. See also ABSENCE OF MIND.

The profound thinker always suspects that he
is superficial.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt.
IV, ch. 5.

The happiest person is the person who thinks
the most interesting thoughts.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT, *Happiness*.

Concentration is the secret of strength in
politics, in war, in trade, in short, in all man-
agement of human affairs.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Power*.

Think alone, and all places are friendly and
sacred.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses and Lectures:
Literary Ethics*.

There are thoughts that moan from the soul
of the pine

And thoughts in a flower bell curled;

And the thoughts that are blown with scent of
the fern

Are as new and as old as the world.

SAM WALTER FOSB, *The Bloodless Sportsman*.

He is a fool that thinks not that another
thinks.

GABRIEL HINEMER, *Jacobs Frustration*.

A moment's thinking is an hour in words.

THOMAS HODG, *Hero and Laender*. St. 41.

¹ He, whose thoughts differing not in shape, but dress,
What others feel more fitly can express.
O. W. HOLMES, *Poetry: A Metrical Essay*.
St. 7.

² But men at whiles are sober
And think by fits and starts,
And if they think, they fasten
Their hands upon their hearts.
A. E. HOUSMAN, *Could Man Be Drunk Forever*.

³ He had a wonderful talent for packing thought close, and rendering it portable.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Mackintosh's History of the Revolution*.

⁴ I have some naked thoughts that rove about
And loudly knock to have their passage out.
MILTON, *At a Vacation Exercise*, l. 23.

⁵ His thoughts have a high aim, though their dwelling be in the vale of a humble heart.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*.

High-erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*, Bk. 1, sec. 2.

His high-erected thoughts look'd down upon
The smiling valley of his fruitful heart.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *A Monumental Column*.

⁶ It is thy very energy of thought
Which keeps thee from thy God.
JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Dream of Gerontius*.
l. 363.

⁷ If I have done the public any service, it is due to patient thought.

SIR ISAAC NEWTON, *Remark to Dr. Bentley*.

⁸ There needs but thinking right and meaning well.

POTER, *An Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 32.

It is too difficult to think nobly when one only thinks to get a living. (Il est trop difficile de penser noblement quand on ne pense que pour vivre.)

ROUSSEAU, *Confessions*. Bk. II, ch. 9.

⁹ On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 86.

I am afraid His thinkings are below the moon.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 133.

I do begin to have bloody thoughts.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 220.

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,
Flushing his brow.

KRATZ, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 16.

¹⁰ Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look;
He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 194.

¹¹ Divinely bent to meditation;
And in no worldly suit would he be moved,
To draw him from his holy exercise.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act III, sc. 7, l. 61.

Happy the heart that keeps its twilight hour,
And, in the depths of heavenly peace reclined,
Loves to commune with thoughts of tender power,—

Thoughts that ascend, like angels beautiful,
A shining Jacob's-ladder of the mind!

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *Sonnets*. No. 12.

¹² If I could think how these my thoughts to leave,
Or thinking still, my thoughts might have good end;

If rebel sense would reason's law receive,
Or reason foil'd would not in vain contend;
Then might I think what thoughts were best to think;

Then might I wisely swim, or gladly sink.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Sonnet*.

¹³ Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me.
TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*.

¹⁴ Wrapt in thought as in a veil.
JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*.
Pt. II.

¹⁵ And yet, as angels in some brighter dreams
Call to the soul when man doth sleep,
So some strange thoughts transcend our wonted dreams,
And into glory peep.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *Ascension Hymn*.

Thoughts whose very sweetness yieldeth proof
That they were born for immortality.

WORDSWORTH, *Inside of King's College Chapel*.
Sonnet I.

¹⁶ I heard a thousand blended notes,
While in a grove I sate reclined,
In that sweet mood when pleasant thoughts
Bring sad thoughts to the mind.
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Written in Early Spring*.

Yet sometimes, when the secret cup
Of still and serious thought went round,
It seemed as if he drank it up—
He felt with spirit so profound.
WORDSWORTH, *Matthew*. St. 7.

X—Thought: Its Difficulty

¹⁷ To the vast majority of mankind nothing is more agreeable than to escape the need for mental exertion. . . . To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking.

JAMES BRYCE, *Studies in History and Jurisprudence: Obedience*.

¹ There is no expedient to which a man will not go to avoid the real labor of thinking.

THOMAS A. EDISON. Posted on signs about the Edison laboratories.

² What is the hardest task in the world? To think.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

Thinking is the hardest work there is, which is the probable reason why so few engage in it.

HENRY FORD, *Interview*, Feb., 1929.

³ I never could find any man who could think for two minutes together.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 19.

Though man a thinking being is defined,

Few use the great prerogative of mind;

How few think justly of the thinking few,

How many never think who think they do!

JANE TAYLOR, *Essay on Morals and Manners*. St. 45.

XI—Thought: Its Futility

⁴ The extra calories needed for one hour of intense mental effort would be completely met by the eating of one oyster cracker or one half of a salted peanut.

FRANCIS G. BENEDICT, *The Energy Requirements of Intense Mental Effort*.

⁵ Thought is the work of brain and nerve, in small-skulled idiot; poor and mean;

In sickness sick, in sleep asleep, and dead when Death lets drop the scene.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kasidah*. Pt. vii, st. 13.

⁶ Why should I disparage my parts by thinking what to say? None but dull rogues think.

CONGREVE, *The Double-Dealer*. Act iv, sc. 2.

⁷ Do not craze yourself with thinking, but go about your business anywhere. Life is not intellectual and critical, but sturdy.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

⁸ A man may dwell so long upon a thought that it may take him prisoner.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 249.

⁹ He that thinks amiss concludes worse.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

New Testament: Luke, xii, 25.

¹¹ "I think till I weary of thinking."

Said the sad-eyed Hindu king.

ALFRED LYALL, *Meditations of a Hindu Prince*.

¹² Wise wretch! with pleasures too refin'd to please;

With too much spirit to be e'er at ease;

With too much quickness ever to be taught;

With too much thinking to have common thought.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. ii, l. 95.

¹³ I think that naught is worth a thought

And I'm a fool for thinking.

W. M. PRAED, *Chant of the Brasen Head*. St. 6.

¹⁴ Drown consideration.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 2, 45.

Make not your thoughts your prisons.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2, 185.

You do unbend your noble strength, to think so brainlessly of things.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 45.

¹⁵ Thinking is but an idle waste of thought, And naught is everything, and everything is naught.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *Cui Bono*. St. 8.

¹⁶ Men suffer from thinking more than anything else.

LEO TOLSTOY, *Sevastopol*.

¹⁷ Beauty ends where an intellectual expression begins. Intellect destroys the harmony of any face. The moment one sits down to think, one becomes all nose.

WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

THREAT

¹⁸ Threats without power are like powder without ball.

NATHAN BAILEY, *Dictionary: Definition*.

¹⁹ If it is not right to hurt, it is neither right nor wise to menace.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1773.

²⁰ Do not use threats to anyone, for that is womanish.

CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 3.)

²¹ To freemen, threats are impotent. (Nulla enim minantis auctoritas apud liberos est.)

CICERO, *Epistole ad Familiares*. Bk. xi, epis. 3.

²² Many a one threatens while he quakes for fear.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 807. After the French, "Tel menace qui a grand peur." The Dutch say, "Dreigers vechten niet" (Threateners don't fight).

²³ Truly you had the look of one threatening many and excellent things. (Atqui vultus erat multa et præclara minantis.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 9.

²⁴ He threatens many that hath injured one.

BEN JONSON, *Fall of Sejanus*. Act ii.

²⁵ Nor think thou with wind Of airy threats to awe whom yet with deeds Thou canst not.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 282.

¹ Even though I should live to extreme old age, the time would be short for enduring what you threaten me with. (Etsi pervivo usque ad summam etatem, tamen Breve spatium est perferendi que minitas mihi.)

PLAUTUS, *Capitoli*, l. 742. (Act iii, sc. 5.)

² Threatened folks live long.

HENRY PORTER, *Two Angry Women*. (1599)
The proverb says that threatened men live long.
DICKENS, *Edwin Drood*. Ch. 14.

There are more men threatened than stricken.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. The Dutch say, "Van dreigen sterft man niet" (A man does not die of threats).

³ There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats, For I am arm'd so strong in honesty That they pass by me as the idle wind, Which I respect not.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 66.
Before I be convict by course of law, To threaten me with death is most unlawful.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 192.

⁴ I'll make a sop o' the moonshine of you.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 34.
I will tread this unbolted villain into mortar, and dash the walls of a jakes with him.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 70.

If ever henceforth thou These rural latches to his entrance open, Or hoop his body more with thy embraces, I will devise a death as cruel for thee As thou art tender to 't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 447.

THRIFT

See also Economy

I—Thrift: Apophthegms

⁵ Wise men say
Keep somewhat till a rainy day.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 29. (1582)
Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come.
New Testament: I Timothy, vi, 19.

⁶ As great a craft is keep well as win.
CHAUCEER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 1634.
Nor is it less a virtue to take care of property than to acquire it. In the latter, there is chance; the former demands skill. (Noc minor est virtus quam querere, parva tueri: Casus inest illic; hoc erit artis opus.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 13.

⁷ Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 12.

⁸ A shilling spent idly by a fool, may be picked up by a wiser person.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Benjamin Vaughan*, 26 July, 1784.

Spare and have is better than spend and crave.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

For age and want save while you may,
No morning sun lasts a whole day.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth*.

⁹ If you put nothing into your purse, you can take nothing out.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2781.

'Tis not all saved that's put in the purse.
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, p. 45.

All is not gain that is got into the purse.
STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. iii, ch. 30.

¹⁰ Thrift is the philosopher's stone.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5040.

Get what you can, and what you get hold;
'Tis the stone that will turn all your lead into gold.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Way to Wealth*.

¹¹ Know when to spend and when to spare,
And you need not be busy; you'll never be bare.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6437.

Who more than he is worth doth spend,
E'en makes a rope his life to end.
H. G. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 567.

He who spends all he gets is on his way to beggary.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 172.

¹² Worldly wealth he cared not for, desiring only to make both ends meet.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. (1662)

Tho' he had a good estate, hardly making both ends meet.

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 137.

¹³ Live with a thrifty, not a needy fate;
Small shots paid often waste a vast estate.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 28.

¹⁴ He who adds to what he has will keep off bright-eyed hunger; for if you add only a little to a little and do this often, soon that little will become great. (Συμψύειν ὅτι συμψύει.)
HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 361. See also under TRIFLES.

¹⁵ When thrift and you fell first at a fray,
You played the man and made thrift run away.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

¹⁶ Even as the tiny, hard-working ant drags all she can with her mouth, and adds it to the heap she is building, because she is not heedless of the morrow.

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 32.

¹ Resolve not to be poor: whatever you have, spend less.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, iv, 137.)

Do not discourage your children from hoarding, if they have a taste to it; whoever lays up his penny rather than part with it for a cake, at least is not the slave of gross appetite.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol 1, p. 251.

² If you spend a thing you can not have it. (Non tibi illud apparere si sumas potest.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12. See also under POSSESSIONS.

³ Of saving cometh having.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 139.

Saving is getting.

TORRIANO, *Piasso Universale*, p. 265.

^{3a} Sparing is the first gaining.

JOHN SANDFORD, *Hours of Recreation*, 212. (1572)

The first gain or profit is to spare.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, 30. (1578)

⁴ As my canny subjects in Scotland say, If you keep a thing seven years, you are sure to find a use for it at last.

SCOTT, *Woodstock*. Ch. 28. King Charles II to Dr. Rochecliffe.

⁵ Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral baked meats

Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 180.

⁶ What piles of wealth hath he accumulated To his own portion! . . . How, i' the name of thrift

Does he rake this together?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 107.

⁷ Have more than thou showest,

Speak less than thou knowest,

Lend less than thou owest, . . .

And thou shalt have more

Than two tens to a score.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, i, 4, 131. See 1931:1.

⁸ Their thrift waxes thin

That spend more than they win.

UNKNOWN, *How the Good Wife*, l. 100. (c. 1440)

II—Thrift: Pins and Pennies

⁹ A pin a day is a groat a year.

JOSEPH ANDERSON, *The Spectator*. No. 295.

A penny saved is two pence clear,

A pin a day's a groat a year.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Necessary Hints to Those that Would be Rich*.

He that will not stoop for a pin will never be worth a pound.

SIR WILLIAM COVENTRY, to Charles II. (*Papers*, Diary, 3 Jan., 1668.)

See a pin and pick it up,
All the day you'll have good luck;

See a pin and let it lie,

You'll want a pin before you die.

UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhymes*. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iv, vol. 10, p. 477.)

¹⁰ Who will not lay up a penny
Shall never have many.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6383.

A penny spared is twice got.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Penny and penny laid up will be many.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 130.

¹¹ Take care of the pence, and the pounds will
take care of themselves.

WILLIAM LOWNDES, Secretary of Treasury under William III.

I knew once a very covetous, sordid fellow who used to say, "Take care of the pence, for the pounds will take care of themselves."

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*. 6 Nov., 1747; also 5 Feb., 1750. Quoting Lowndes.

¹² A penny in the purse is better than a friend at court.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 126. Quoted as "a true saying."

¹³ A penny sav'd 's a penny got.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Sweet-Scented Miser*, l. 30.

He abounds in frugal maxims, . . . "A penny saved is a penny got."

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 2.

"A penny saved is a penny got"—

Firm to this scoundrel maxim keepeth he.

THOMSON, *Castle of Indolence*. Canto i, st. 50.

A penny well sav'd is as good as one earn'd.
UNKNOWN. (*Roxburghe Ballads*, vi, 349. c. 1686)

¹⁴ It was said of old Sarah, Duchess of Marlborough, that she never puts dots over her i's, to save ink.

HORACE WALPOLZ, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 4 Oct., 1785.

THRONE

See also King

¹⁵ Emulous always of the nearest place

To any throne except the throne of grace.

COWPER, *Hops*, l. 238.

¹⁶ The legs of the throne are the plough and the oar, the anvil and the sewing-machine.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1857.

¹⁷ Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. St. 17.

1 And in mercy shall the throne be established.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xvi. 5.

2 The throne is but a piece of gilded wood covered with velvet.

NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE. (*Times, Consulate and Empire. Bk. II.*)

3 There is something behind the throne greater than the King himself.

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM, *Speech, 2 March, 1770. (Chatham Correspondence; MAHON, History of England, v, 258.)* Hence the phrase, "The power behind the throne."

And lives to clutch the golden keys,
 To mould a mighty state's decrees,
 And shape the whisper of the throne.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam. Pt. LXIV, st. 3.*

4 No throne without thorn.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs, p. 816.*

A doubtful throne is ice on summer seas.

TENNYSON, *The Coming of Arthur, l. 247.*

5 In that fierce light which beats upon a throne.
 TENNYSON, *Idylls of the King: Dedication, l. 26.*

6 Methought I saw the footsteps of a throne.
 WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets. Pt. I, 29.*

THRUSH

7 Hark, where my blossomed pear-tree in the hedge

Leans to the field and scatters on the clover
 Blossoms and dewdrops—at the bent spray's
 edge—

That's the wise thrush: he sings each song
 twice over

Lest you should think he never could recapture
 The first fine careless rapture!

R. BROWNING, *Home Thoughts from Abroad.*

8 No voice awoke. Dwelling sedate, apart,
 Only the thrush, the thrush that never spoke,
 Sang from her bursting heart.

LAURA BENET, *The Thrush.*

9 God's poet, hid in foliage green,
 Sings endless songs, himself unseen;
 Right seldom come his silent times.

Linger, ye summer hours, serene!
 Sing on, dear Thrush, amid the limes!
 MORTIMER COLLINS, *My Thrush.*

10 Through the wood's full strains I hear
 Thy monotone deep and clear,
 Like a sound amid sounds most fine.
 DINAH M. M. CRAIG, *A Rhyme About Birds.*

11 The full notes clearer grow;
 Hark, what a torrent gush!
 They pour, they overflow—
 Sing on, sing on, O thrush!
 AUSTIN DEXTER, *Ballad of the Thrush.*

12 An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
 In blast-beruffled plume,

Had chosen thus to fling his soul
 Upon the growing gloom. . . .
 And I could think there trembled through
 His happy good-night air
 Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
 And I was unaware.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Darkling Thrush.*

13 Full lasting is the song, though he,
 The singer, passes: lasting too,
 For souls not lent in usury,
 The rapture of the forward view.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Thrush in February.*

14 A voice peals in this end of night
 A phrase of notes resembling stars,
 Single and spiritual notes of light.

What call they at my window-bars?

The South, the past, the day to be,
 An ancient infelicity.

ALICE MEYNELL, *A Thrush Before Dawn.*

15 O thrush, your song is passing sweet,
 But never a song that you have sung
 Is half so sweet as thrushes sang
 When my dear love and I were young.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Other Days.*

16 In the gloamin' o' the wood
 The throssil whusslit sweet.

WILLIAM MOTTERWELL, *Jeanie Morrison.*

The throstle with his note so true.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream.*
 Act III, sc. 1, l. 130.

Sing clear, O throstle,
 Thou golden-tongued apostle
 And little brown-frocked brother
 Of the loved Assisian!

T. A. DALY, *To a Thrush.*

17 At earliest dawn, his thrilling pipe was heard;
 And, when the light of evening died away,
 That blithe and indefatigable bird
 Still his redundant song of joy and love pre-
 ferred.

ROBERT SOUTHBY, *A Tale of Paraguay: Dedication. St. 4.*

18 Sing, sweet thrushes, forth and sing!
 Meet the moon upon the lea.

THOMAS TOD STODDART, *The Angler's Trysting-Tree.*

19 Hush! With sudden gush
 As from a fountain sings in yonder bush
 The Hermit Thrush.

JOHN BANISTER TARA, *Overflow.*

20 Blow softly, thrush, upon the hush
 That makes the least leaf loud,
 Blow, wild of heart, remote, apart—
 From all the vocal crowd,

Apart, remote, a spirit note
That dances meltingly adnat,
Blow faintly, thrush!
JOSEPH RUSSELL TAYLOR, *Blow Softly, Thrush*.

1 When rosy plumelets tuft the larch,
And rarely pipes the mounted thrush.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xci.

2 Oh, hark to the brown thrush! bear how he
sings!
How he pours the dear pain of his gladness!
What a gush! and from out what golden
springs!

What a rage of how sweet madness!
DAVID ATWOOD WASSON, *Joy-Month*.

3 And hark! how blithe the throistle sings!
He, too, is no mean preacher:
Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.

WORDSWORTH, *The Tables Turned*.
At the corner of Wood Street, when daylight ap-
pears,
Hangs a thrush that sings loud, it has sung for
three years.
WORDSWORTH, *The Reverie of Poor Susan*.

THUNDER

See also Lightning

4 And hark to the crashing, long and loud,
Of the chariot of God, in the thunder-cloud!
W. C. BRYANT, *The Hurricane*.

5 From peak to peak the rattling crags among
Leaps the five thunder!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 92.

6 Loud roared the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge showers.
ANDREW CHERRY, *The Bay of Biscay*.

7 Heaven's great artillery.
RICHARD CRASHAW, *The Flaming Heart*, l. 56.
And heaven's artillery thunder in the skies.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
I, sc. 2, l. 205.

8 They steal my thunder.
JOHN DENNIS. See under PLAGIARISM.

9 The thunderbolt strikes on an inch of ground,
but the light of it fills the horizon.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1865.

10 The thunder bath but its clap.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4793.

11 Winter's thunder Is the world's wonder.
J. O. HALLIWELL, *Nature Songs*.

12 The god hurls his thunderbolt against the
loftiest building.
HERODOTUS. *History*. Bk. vii, ch. 10, sec. 5. See
also GREATNESS: ITS PENALTIES.

13 Thy thunder, conscious of the new command,
Rumbles reluctant o'er our fallen house.
KEATS, *Hyperion*, Bk. I, l. 60.

14 Men thy bold deeds shall tell,
Old Heart of Oak,
Daring Dave Farragut,
Thunderbolt stroke!
WILLIAM TUCKER MERRITT, *Farragut*

15 Their rising all at once was as the sound
Of thunder heard remote.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 476.

16 A senseless thunderbolt. (*Brutum fulmen*.)
PLINY, *History*. Bk. ii, ch. 43, sec. 113.

17 He never embraced his wife unless it thun-
dered loudly, and it was a pleasantry of his to
remark that he was a happy man when it
thundered.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. 17, sec. 7.
Of Cato.

18 To tear with thunder the wide cheeks o' the
air.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 151.

Rumble thy bellyfull.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 14.

19 What is the cause of thunder?
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 160.
The crazed Lear asks the fool a question
which still remains unanswered.

Father very often wonders
When it lightens why it thunders,
And he wonders, when it brightens,
When it thunders why it lightens.
GUY BOAS, *Speculation*.

20 To stand against the deep dread-boited thun-
der?

In the most terrible and nimble stroke
Of quick, cross lightning?
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 33.

21 Are there no stones in heaven
But what serve for the thunder?
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 254.

22 As loud As thunder when the clouds in au-
tumn crack.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
I, sc. 2, l. 96.

23 If it should thunder as it did before,
I know not where to hide my head.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 22.

24 The thunder, That deep and dreadful organ-
pipe.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 97.
The dread rattling thunder.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 44.

- 1 All the heavens
Open'd and blazed with thunder such as
seem'd
Shoutings of all the sons of God.
TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, l. 507.
2 It is the flash which appears, the thunderbolt
will follow. (C'est l'éclair qui paraît, la foudre
va partir.)
VOLTAIRE, *Oreste*. Act II, sc. 7.

TIBER, see under Rome

TIDE

- 3 Now the great winds shorewards blow,
Now the salt tides seawards flow;
Now the wild white horses play,
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *The Forsaken Merman*, l. 4.
4 Now morn has come,
And with the morn the punctual tide again.
SUSAN COOLIDGE, *Flood-Tide*.
5 The tide turns at low water as well as at high.
HAVELOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*.
Ser. i, p. 103.
6 The ebb will fetch off what the tide brings in.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4495.
The tide will fetch away what the ebb brings.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 26.
7 The tide carries no man.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. III, l. 2801.
(c. 1440)
Hoist up sail while gale doth last,
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *St. Peter's Complaint*.
Tide bides no man.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Ebb and flood wait for no man. (Ebbe und
Fluth warten auf Niemand.)
UNKNOWN, A German proverb.
See also TIME and TIDE.
8 The western tide crept up along the sand,
And o'er and o'er the sand,
And round and round the sand,
As far as eye could see.
The rolling mist came down and hid the land:
And never home came she.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Sands of Dee*. St. 2.
The tide rises, the tide falls,
The twilight darkens, the curlew calls;
Along the sea-sands damp and brown
The traveller hastens toward the town,
And the tide rises, the tide falls.
LONGFELLOW, *The Tide Rises, the Tide Falls*.
9 A single breaker may recede; but the tide is
evidently coming in.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Southey's Colloquies*.

- 10 No animal dies except upon a receding tide.
(Nullum animal nisi aestu recedente expirat.)
PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. II, ch. 101.
11 A' parted even just between twelve and one,
even at the turning o' the tide.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 12.
"People can't die along this coast," said Mr.
Peggotty, "except when the tide's pretty nigh
out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty nigh
in—not properly born, till flood. He's a-going
out with the tide."
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 30.
Pliny hath an odd and remarkable passage con-
cerning the death of men and animals upon the
recess of ebb of the sea.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Letters*. No. 7.
12 Down beyond the haven the tide comes with
a shout.
WILLIAM SHARP, *An Old Tale of Thres*.
13 No motion but the moving tide, a breeze,
Or merely silent Nature's breathing life.
WORDSWORTH, *Elegiac Stanzas, Suggested by a
Picture of Pele Castle in a Storm*, l. 27.
14 Tide flowing is fear'd, for many a thing,
Great danger to such as be sick, it doth bring;
Sea ebb, by long ebbing, some respite doth give,
And sendeth good comfort to such as shall live.
THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of
Good Husbandry*. Ch. 14.

TIGER

- 15 Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye,
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?
WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Tiger*. St. 1.
16 If a man proves too clearly and convincingly
to himself that the tiger is an optical illusion
—well, he will find out that he is wrong. The
tiger will himself intervene in the discussion.
G. K. CHESTERTON, *Illusions*.
17 When did the tiger's young ones teach the
dam?
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 142.
18 Tigers, of course, have solitary habits
And haunt where brown and yellow leaves
are strewn.
They're not companionable beasts like rabbits
And much prefer to eat their meals alone.
W. C. SMITH, *A Heretic*.
The Tiger, on the other hand, is kittenish and
mild;
He makes a pretty playfellow for any little
child;
And mothers of large families (who claim to com-
mon sense)

Will find a Tiger well repay the trouble and expense.

HILAIRE BELLOC, *The Tiger*.

Or if some time when roaming round,
A noble wild beast greets you,
With black stripes on a yellow ground,
Just notice if he eats you.

This simple rule may help you learn
The Bengal Tiger to discern.

CAROLYN WELLS, *How to Tell Wild Animals*.

¹ Shun the companionship of the tiger. (*Tigridis evita sodalitatem*.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

^{1a} The tiger on the plain is insulted by the dogs.
(*Hu lo 'ping yang pei 'chian 'chi.*)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

In painting a tiger, one can paint the skin, but
not the bones. (*Hua 'hu 'hua 'pi nan 'huaku.*)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

TIME

See also Day, Hour, Minute, Year

I—Time: Definitions

² Time which is the author of authors.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning* Bk. i.

³ Time is the greatest innovator.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Innovations*.

It were good therefore, that men in their innovations
would follow the example of time itself,
which indeed innovateth greatly, but quietly and
by degrees scarce to be perceived.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Innovations*.

⁴ Wherever anything lives, there is, open somewhere,
a register in which time is being inscribed.

HENRI BERGSON, *Creative Evolution*. Ch. 1.

⁵ That great mystery of TIME, were there no
other; the illimitable, silent, never-resting
thing called Time, rolling, rushing on, swift,
silent, like an all-embracing ocean-tide, on
which we and all the Universe swim like ex-
halations, like apparitions which *are*, and then
are not: this is forever very literally a miracle;
a thing to strike us dumb,—for we have no
word to speak about it.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lecture 1.

⁶ Old Time, that greatest and longest established
spinner of all! . . . His factory is a secret
place, his work is noiseless, and his Hands are
mutes.

DICKENS, *Hard Times*. Bk. i, ch. 14.

⁷ Time, to the nation as to the individual, is
nothing absolute; its duration depends on the
rate of thought and feeling.

JOHN WILLIAM DRAPER, *History of the Intellectual Development of Europe*. Vol. i, ch. 1.

⁸ Time dissipates to shining ether the solid
angularity of facts.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: History*.

The surest poison is time.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Old Age*.

⁹ Time is itself an element. (*Die Zeit ist selbst
ein Element*.)

GORTIL, *Sprüche in Prosa*. Pt. iii.

Time is a noiseless file.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Time is the rider that breaks youth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ Made, bitter-sweet, from fruits of life
There is a wine;
It quenches every human thirst—
We call it Time.

JEAN HERSCHEL, *Time*.

¹¹ Old Time, in whose bank we deposit our
notes,
Is a miser who always wants guineas for
groats;

He keeps all his customers still in arrears

By lending them minutes and charging them
years

O. W. HOLMES, *Our Banker*. St. I.

¹² What is time? The shadow on the dial, the
striking of the clock, the running of the sand,
day and night, summer and winter, months,
years, centuries—these are but arbitrary and
outward signs, the measure of Time, not Time
itself. Time is the Life of the soul.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

¹³ Time is not progress, but amount;
One vast accumulating store,
Laid up, not lost!

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Time*. St. 3.

¹⁴ For the just, Time is the best of champions.
(*Ἀνδρῶν δικαίων χρόνος αὐτῶν ἀριστός.*)

PINDAR, *Fragment*. No. 159

Time brings everything. (*Αἶψα πάντα φέρει.*)

PLATO (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. ix, epig. 51.)

¹⁵ Time is the soul of the world.

PYTHAGORAS (PLUTARCH, *Platonic Questions*,
viii, 4.)

Time is man's angel. (*Des Menschen Engel ist die
Zeit.*)

SCHILLER, *Theklas Monolog*, v, 11.

¹⁶ Old Time the clock-setter, that bald sexton
Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 324.

That old common arbitrator, Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iv, sc.
5, l. 225.

That old bald cheater, Time.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*. Act i, sc. 1.

- 1
Time is a gentle deity. (Χρόνος γὰρ εὐμαρὴς θεός.)
SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 179.
Time is the nurse and breeder of all good.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 243.

II—Time: Apothegms

- 2
Ever-aging Time teaches all things. ('Εκδιδάσκει πάντ' ὁ γηράσκων χρόνος.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 982.
Time, young man, has taught us both a lesson.
THEMISTOCLES, to Antiphales. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*)
Wait, thou child of hope, for Time shall teach thee all things.
M. F. TUPPER, *Of Good in Things Evil*.
3
Time is one's best friend, teaching best of all the wisdom of silence
A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Learning*.
The grand instructor, Time.
EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*, 26 May, 1799.
4
To choose time, is to save time.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Despatch*.
He who gains time gains everything.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.
Who hath time hath life.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits* Fo. 28.
Who hath time, and carrieth for time, loseth time.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits* Fo. 28.
5
Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary.
BLACKSTONE, *Commentaries* Vol i, bk. 1, ch. 18.
6
Time eateth away at many an old delusion.
ROBERT BRIDGES, *Testament of Beauty*, l. 599.
7
There is no antidote against the opium of Time.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. v, 6.
8
Why should we break up
Our snug and pleasant party?
Time was made for slaves,
But never for us so hearty.
J. B. BUCKSTONE, *Billy Taylor*. (1830)
9
The silent touches of time.
EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Matthew Smith*.
10
Time ripens all things. No man is born wise.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 33.
All in good time.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 36.
11
I count my time by times that I meet thee.
R. W. GILDER, *The New Day*. Pt. iv, Sonnet 6.
12
You cannot fight against the future. Time is on our side.
GLADSTONE, *Speech on Reform Bill*, 1866.

- Time and I against any two.
JOHN ARBUTHNOT, *History of John Bull: Postscript*. (1712) A Spanish proverb, quoted by Cardinal Mazarin during the minority of Louis XIV.
Time and I are the two mightiest monarchs.
PHILIP II OF SPAIN.
13
Thus at Time's humming loom I ply. (So schaff' ich am sausenden Webstuhl der Zeit.)
GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. i, sc. 1, l. 156.
14
My inheritance how lordly wide and fair:
Time is my fair seed-field, to Time I'm heir.
(Mein Erbschaft wie herrlich, weit und breit:
Die Zeit ist mein Besitz, mein Acker ist die Zeit.)
GOETHE, *West-östlicher Diwan: Buch der Sprüche* (Carlyle, tr., *Chartism*, ch. 5.)
My inheritance how wide and fair:
Time is my estate; to Time I'm heir.
(Mein Vermächtniss, wie herrlich weit und breit!
Die Zeit ist mein Vermächtniss, mein Acker ist die Zeit.)
GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister's Travels*. Used as motto by Carlyle for *Sartor Resartus*.
15
Time is . . . Time was . . . Time is past.
ROBERT GREENE, *The Honourable Historie of Faint Blood*, xi, 55 (1589)
I must speak to you as Faint Blood's headspake, . . .
Time is, and then Time was, and Time would never be
FRANCIS BACON, *Apologie*, iii, 152. (1603)
16
But Time was dumb within that Mansion old.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Haunted House*.
17
And panting Time toll'd after him in vain.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue on Opening the Drury Lane Theatre*.
18
Time, that aged nurse,
Rock'd me to patience.
KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 705.
19
O aching time! O moments big as years!
KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, l. 64.
20
The incalculable Up and Down of Time.
SIDNEY LANTIER, *Clover*.
21
Oh, glory, that we wrestle
So valiantly with Time!
RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *The Eld*.
22
Time will run back and fetch the age of gold.
MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*, l. 135. See also under AGE, THE.
23
Time hath a taming hand.
JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Persecution*.
24
Be ruled by time, the wisest counsellor of all.
(Συμβουλον ἀμεινέας χρόνον.)
PERICLES. (PLUTARCH, *Pericles*. Ch. 18, sec. 2.)

1 How goes the enemy?

FREDERIC RYNDOLLS, *The Will*. Act 1, sc. 1.

Said by Mr. Ennui, the "time-killer."

George: How goes the enemy?

Lucifer: What can he mean?

Festus: He asks the hour.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Large Party*.

2 Who knows what may be slumbering in the background of time! (O, wer weiss Was in der Zeiten Hintergrunde schlummert.)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 44.

3 Ob, how much good time you lose over a bad matter! (O quam bonum tempus in re mala perdis!)

SENeca, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 28.

Time elaborately thrown away.

YOUNG, *The Last Day*. Bk. i, l. 206.

4 Nothing is ours except time. (Omnia aliena sunt, tempus tantum nostrum est.)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. i, sec. 3.

5 Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 385.

6 Nick of Time!

Sir JOHN SUCKLING, *The Goblins*. Act v.

I'm just come in the nick!

SEKIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iv, sc. 3.

7 I see that time divided is never long, and that regularity abridges all things.

MADAME DE STAEL. (STEVENS, *Life of Madame de Staël*. Ch. 38.)

8 To wind the mighty secrets of the past, And turn the key of time.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *Time*, l. 249. See also under PAST.

9 Delivered from the galling yoke of time.

WORDSWORTH, *Ladamsia*, l. 161. This line appeared in the editions of 1815 and 1820, but not in later ones.

10 The unimaginable touch of Time.

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnet: Mutability*.

III—Time: A Time for All Things

11 A time to love, and a time to wed, and a time to seek rest. ("Ἦναι ἄρα, ἄρα δὲ γάμος, ἄρα δὲ ἡσυχία.")

DIODORUS. (Greek Anthology. Bk. x, epig. 38.)

Though credited to Dionysius in the Anthology, this line was really spoken by Timon of Dionysius of Heraclea, a Stoic philosopher who deserted to the Epicureans in his old age. It was preceded by the punning line, "Now when it is time for him to act, he begins to seek pleasure." ("Ἦναι δὲ χρόνος ἵνα ποιεῖ, οὐκ ἀρχεται φιλῶντας.")

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:

A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; a time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance; . . .

A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, iii, 1-8.

Of a Monday I drive the coach, of a Tuesday I drive the plough, on Wednesday I follow the hounds, a Thursday I dun the tenants, on Friday I go to market, on Saturday I draw warrants, and a Sunday I draw beer.

FARQUHAR, *The Beau's Stratagem*. Act iii, sc. 3.

For holy offices I have a time; a time

To think upon the part of business which

I bear i' the state; and nature does require

Her times of preservation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 144.

12 But all thing hath time,

WILLIAM LANGLEND, *Richard the Redeless*. Pt. iii, l. 278. (c. 1399)

Everything has time.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *All Fools*. Act v, sc. 2.

Everything hath its time, and that time must be watch'd.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1466.

13 There's a time for all things.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 65.

There is a time for some things, and a time for all things; a time for great things and a time for small things.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 35.

IV—Time: A River

14 Time's waters will not ebb nor stay.

JOHN KEBLE, *Christian Year: First Sunday after Christmas*.

15 Time is a river of passing events, aye, a rushing torrent. (Ποταμός τις ἐν τῷ γιγνόμενῳ καὶ ᾄοντι βλάσῃ δὲ αἰῶν.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 43.

Time is a flowing river. Happy those who allow themselves to be carried, unresisting, with the current. They float through easy days. They live, unquestioning, in the moment.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Where the Blue Begins*, p. 81.

16 The stream of time glides smoothly on and is past before we know. (Labitur occulta fallitque, volubilis ætas.)

OWN, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 49.

Time glides by with constant movement, not unlike a stream. For neither can a stream stay its course, nor can the fleeting hour. (*Adsiduo labuntur tempora motu, Non secus ac flumen; neque enim consistere flumen Nec levis hora potest.*)

1 OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 179.

A wonderful stream is the River Time, As it runs through the realm of Tears, With a faultless rhythm, and a musical rhyme, And a broader sweep, and a surge sublime, As it blends with the Ocean of Years.

2 BENJAMIN FRANKLIN TAYLOR, *The Long Ago*.

The forward-flowing tide of time.

TENNYSON, *Recollections of the Arabian Nights*, l. 4.

3 Time, like an ever-rolling stream, Bears all its sons away;

They fly forgotten, as a dream

Dies at the opening day.

ISAAC WATTS, *O God, Our Help in Ages Past*.

V—Time and Truth

4 The inseparable propriety of time, which is ever more and more to disclose truth.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Time trieth truth in every doubt.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

Time tries the truth in everything.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Author's Epistle*. Ch. 1.

5 Time stands with impartial law. (*Æquo stat fedare tempus.*)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*, iii, 360.

Time is the old justice that examines all such offenders, and let Time try.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 203.

6 O Time! whose verdicts mock our own, The only righteous judge art thou!

THOMAS WILLIAM PARSONS, *On a Bust of Dante*.

7 See to it lest you try aught to conceal: Time sees and hears all, and will all reveal.

SOPHOCLES, *Fragment*. No. 280.

Time shall unfold what plaited cunning hides.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 283.

Time and chance reveal all secrets.

MARY DE LA RIVIERE MANLEY, *New Atlantis*. Pt. ii, l. 230.

8 The wisest thing is Time, for it brings everything to light. (*Σοφώτατος χρόνος, ἀνυπόκριτος γὰρ πάντα.*)

THALES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Bk. i, sec. 35.)

Time will bring to light whatever is hidden; it will cover up and conceal what is now shining

in splendor. (*Quidquid sub terra est, in apricum proferet ætas; Defodiet condetque nitentia.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 6, l. 24.

VI—Time: Its Flight

9 Alas! how swift the moments fly!

How flash the years along!

Scarce here, yet gone already by,

The burden of a song.

See childhood, youth, and manhood pass,

And age with furrowed brow;

Time was—Time shall be—drain the glass—

But where in Time is now?

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *The Hour Glass*.

10 For though we sleep or wake, or roam, or ride, Aye fleets the time, it will no man abide.

CHAUCER, *The Clerkes Tale*, l. 118.

Bide for time who will, for time will no man bide.

JOHN SKELTON, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 137.

Time nor tide tarrieth no man.

ROBERT GREENE, *Disputations*, p. 22. (1592)

Time and tide stayeth for no man.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, p. 189. (1630)

For the next inn he spurs again,

In haste alights, and skuds away,

But time and tide for no man stay.

W. C. SOMERVILLE, *Sweet-Scented Miser*, l. 98.

Nae man can tether time or tide.

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 67.

See also under TIME.

11 No! no arresting the vast wheel of Time,

That round and round still turns with onward might,

Stern, dragging thousands to the dreadful night

Of an unknown hereafter.

CHARLES COWDEN CLARKE, *The Course of Time*.

12 Swift, speedy Time, feathered with flying hours.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnets to Delia*. No. xxxix.

Time is a feathered thing,

And, whilst I praise,

The sparkling of thy looks, and call them rays,

Takes wing.

JASPER MAYNE, *Time*.

13 Whether we wake or we sleep,

Whether we carol or weep,

The Sun with his Planets in chime,

Marketh the going of Time.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Chronomoros*.

14 You may delay, but time will not.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

15 Time flies over us, but leaves its shadow behind.

HAWTHORNE, *The Marble Faun*. Ch. 24.

1 Where's the use of sighing?

Sorrow as you may,

Time is always flying—

Flying!—and defying

Men to say him nay.

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY, *Villanelle*.

2 Thursday come, and the week is gone.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentium*.

3 I made a posy, while the day ran by:

Here will I smell my remnant out, and tie

My life within this band.

But time did beckon to the flowers, and they

By noon most cunningly did steal away,

And wither'd in my hand.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Life*.

4 Time, you old gipsy man,

Will you not stay,

Put up your caravan

Just for one day?

RALPH HODGSON, *Time, You Old Gipsy Man*.

5 Alas, O Postumus, the years glide swiftly by!

No piety delays the wrinkles, nor advancing

age,

Nor the invincible hand of Death.

(Eheu fugaces, Postume, Postume,

Labuntur anni, nec pietas moram

Rugis et instanti senectæ

Adferet indomitæque morti.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode 14, l. 1.

What Horace says is, *Eheu fugaces,*

Anni labuntur, Postume, Postume!

Years glide away and are lost to me, lost to me!

R. H. BARHAM, *Epigram: Eheu Fugaces*.

6 Even while we speak, envious Time has fled.

(Dum loquimur, fugerit invidia setas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode II, l. 7.

While I am speaking, the hour flies. (Dum

loquor, hora fugit.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 11, l. 15.

Time flies and draws us with it. The moment

in which I am speaking is already far from me.

(Le temps fuit, et nous traîne avec soi:

Le moment où je parle est déjà loin de moi.)

BOULEAU, *Épîtres*. No. III, l. 47.

Even now, while I write, time steals on our

youth,

And a moment's cut off from thy friendship and

truth.

JOHN HEAVEY, *To a Friend*.

Just while we talk the jealous hours

Are bringing near the hearse and flowers.

ALBERT FOX, JR., *Time*.

7 O for an engine to keep back all clocks.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act IV, sc. 3.

I never had a watch nor any other mode of

keeping time in my possession, nor ever wish

to learn how time goes. . . . When I am in a

town, I can hear the clock; and when I am in the country, I can listen to the silence.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *On a Saw-Dial*.

A handful of red sand from the hot clime

Of Arab deserts brought,

Within this glass becomes the spy of Time,

The minister of Thought.

LONGFELLOW, *Sand of the Desert in an Hour-Glass*. St. 1.

8 The noiseless foot of Time steals swiftly by,

And, ere we dream of manhood, age is nigh!

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 182. (Gifford, tr.)

We are old, and on our quick'st decrees

The insensible and noiseless foot of Time

Steals ere we can effect them.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act

v, sc. 3, l. 39.

Nought treads so silent as the foot of Time.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 497.

9 Time's horses gallop down the lessening hill.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Time Flies*.

10 Time! what an empty vapor 'tis!

And days, how swift they are.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Time*.

11 But at my back I always hear

Time's winged chariot hurrying near.

ANDREW MARVELL, *To His Coy Mistress*.

12 However we pass Time, he passes still,

Passing away whatever the pastime,

And, whether we use him well or ill,

Some day he gives us the slip for the last

time.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Dead Pope*.

13 Ah, well! when time is flown, how it fled

It is better neither to ask nor tell.

Leave the dead moments to bury their dead.

OWEN MEREDITH, *The Wanderer: Two Out of*

the Crowd. St. 17. See also under *Past*.

14 Time slips by, and we grow old with the silent

years; there is no bridle can curb the flying

days. (Tempora labuntur, tacitisque senes-

cimus annis, Et fugiunt freno non remorante

dies.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. vi, l. 771.

Mourn the swiftness of time. We sit and we

sleep, toiling or taking our delight, and time is

ever advancing, bringing to each the end of life.

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 81.)

15 The happier the time, the more quickly it

passes. (Tanto brevius omne quanto felicitus

tempus.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. viii, epist.

14, sec. 4.

The clock does not strike for the happy. (Die

Uhr schlägt keinem Glücklichen.)

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act III, sc. 3.

¹ Time, like a flurry of wild rain,
Shall drift across the darkened pane!
CHARLES G. D. ROBERTS, *The Unsleeping*.

² Time flies on restless pinions—constant never.
Be constant—and thou chainest time forever.
SCHILLER, *Epigram*.

³ All past time is lost time; the very day which
we are now spending is shared between our-
selves and death. (Quicquid transit temporis,
perit; hunc ipsum, quem agimus, diem cum
morte dividimus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xxiv, 20.

⁴ Infinitely swift is the flight of time, as they
see who look back at it. (Infinita est velocitas
temporis, quæ magis apparet respicientibus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xlix, 2.

Note the rapidity of Time—that swiftest of
things. (Respice celeritatem rapidissimi tem-
poris.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xcix, 7.

⁵ Time rolls swiftly ahead, and rolls us with it.
(Agit nos agiturque velox dies.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. cviii, 24.

The wheel of time rolls downward through
various changes. (Per varios præceps casus rota
volvitur.)

SILVIUS ITALICUS, *Punica*. Bk. vi, l. 121.

Time rolls his ceaseless course.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto iii, st. 1.

⁶ The inconstant hour flies on double wings.
(Volat ambiguis mobilis alis Hora.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1141.

Time's fatal wings do ever forward fly;
To every day we live, a day we die.

CAMPION, *Divine and Moral Songs*. No. 17.

Time, as he passes us, has a dove's wing,
Unsoil'd, and swift, and of a silken sound.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 211.

⁷ See the minutes, how they run,
How many make the hour full complete;
How many hours bring about the day;
How many days will finish up the year;
How many years a mortal man may live.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 25.

So minutes, hours, days, months, and years,
Pass'd over to the end they were created,
Would bring white hairs unto a quiet grave.
Ah, what a life were this! how sweet! how
lovely!

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 38.

⁸ Time is like a fashionable host
That slightly shakes his parting guest by the
hand,

And with his arms outstretch'd, as he would fly,
Grasps in the corner: welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 3, 165.

⁹ Too late I staid, forgive the crime,—
Unheeded flew the hours;
How noiseless falls the foot of Time
That only treads on flow'rs! . . .

Ah! who to sober measurement
Time's happy swiftness brings,
When birds of Paradise have lent

Their plumage for his wings?
WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER, *To the Lady Anne
Hamilton*.

¹⁰ Go to my love, where she is careless laid
Yet in her winter's bower, not well awake;
Tell her the joyous time will not be staid,
Unless she do him by the forelock take.

SPENCER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxx. See also under
OPPORTUNITY.

¹¹ I hate all times, because all times do fly
So fast away, and may not stay'd be,
But as a speedy post that passeth by.

EDMUND SPENCER, *Daphnida*, l. 411.

¹² Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and become
Portions and parcels of the dreadful past.
Let us alone.

TENNYSOON, *The Lotus-Eaters*, l. 43.

¹³ Our time is a very shadow that passeth away.
Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, ii, 5.

¹⁴ God stands winding His lonely horn,
And time and the world are ever in flight;
And love is less kind than the grey twilight,
And hope is less clear than the dew of the
morn.

W. B. YEATS, *Into the Twilight*.

¹⁵ How swift the shuttle flies, that weaves thy
shroud!

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 809.

Time flies like a weaver's shuttle. (Jih tsū ju so.)
UNKNOWN, A Chinese proverb.

¹⁶ Laurel-crowned Horatius,
True, how true thy saying:
Swift as wind flies over us
Time, devouring, slaying.

(Lauriger Horatius,
Quam dicisti verum;

Fugit Euro citius
Tempus edax rerum.)

UNKNOWN, *Lauriger Horatius*. (Symonds, tr.)

VII—Time: Its Delay

¹⁷ Time goes, you say? Ah no!
Alas, Time stays, we go.

AUSTIN DOBSON, *The Paradox of Time*.

¹ One would think that time stood still, so slowly does it move. (Stare putes, adeo procedunt tempora tarde.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. v, eleg. 10, l. 5.

² The small intolerable drums
Of Time are like slow drops descending.
E. A. ROBINSON, *The Poor Relation*.

³ Threifold the stride of Time, from first to last:

Loitering slow, the Future creepeth—
Arrow-swift, the Present sweepeth—
And motionless forever stands the Past.
(Dreifach ist der Schritt der Zeit:
Zögernd kommt die Zukunft hergezogen,
Pfeilschnell ist das Jetzt entflohen,
Ewig still steht die Vergangenheit.)
SCHILLER, *Sprüche des Confucius*.

⁴ The lazy foot of Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, 322.

⁵ Time travels in divers paces with divers persons. I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who he stands still withal.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, 326.

What a devil hast thou to do with the time of the day? Unless hours were cups of sack and minutes capons and clocks the tongues of bawds and dials the signs of leaping-houses and the blessed sun himself a fair hot wench in flame-coloured taffeta, I see no reason why thou shouldst be so superfluous to demand the time of the day.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 6.

⁶ Time, that takes survey of all the world,
Must have a stop.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 82.

Time goes on crutches till love have all his rites.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 372.

⁷ Time has fallen asleep in the afternoon sunshine.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *DreamiCorp*. Cb. 1.

⁸ For Time would, with us, 'stead of sand,
Put filings of steel in his glass,

To dry up the blots of his hand,
And spangle life's page as they pass.

HORACE AND JAMES SMITH, *The Beautiful Incendiary*. St. 12.

⁹ What a foolish thing is time! And how foolish is man, who would be as angry if time stopped, as if it passed!

SWIFT, *Letter to Vanessa*, 7 Aug., 1722.

Give me no changeless hours, for I know
Moments of earth are sweeter than they go.
HERVEY ALLYN, *Moments*.

VIII—Time: Its Value

¹⁰ The greatest sacrifice is the sacrifice of time.
ANTIPHON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Antony*.)

¹¹ Time is the measure of business, as money is of wares.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Despatch*.

Time, O my friend, is money! Time wasted can never conduce to money well managed.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Costumana*. Essay 21.

Time is money.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Money*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Remember that time is money.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Advice to a Young Tradesman*.

¹² It [the value of time] is in everybody's mouth, but in few people's practice.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 11 Dec, 1747.

¹³ It is the wisest who grieve most at loss of time.
(Chiè perder tempo a chi più sa più spaciare.)

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto iii, l. 78.

¹⁴ Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time, for that's the stuff life is made of.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

¹⁵ Pick my left pocket of its silver dime,
But spare the right,—it holds my golden time!
O W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 324.

¹⁶ To the true teacher, time's hour-glass should still run gold-dust.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Jerrold's Wit: Time*.

¹⁷ Nothing is so dear and precious as time.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 5.

¹⁸ Time is the one loan which even a grateful recipient cannot repay. (Qui tempus accepit, cum interum hoc unum est, quod ne gratus quidem potest reddere.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. i, sec. 3.

¹⁹ Save your time. (Tempori parce.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxviii, sec. 39. Quoted as an old saw.

²⁰ Time is the most valuable thing a man can spend. (Συνεχὲς τε ἔχει πολυτέλεις ἀνάλογα εἶναι τὸν χρόνον.)

THEOPHRASTUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Theophrastus*. Bk. v, sec. 40.)

An inch of time cannot be bought by an inch of gold. ('Tsun chin nan mai 'tsun kuang yin.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

IX—Time: Lost Time Never Returns

²¹ Well can Senek, and many a philosopher
Bewailen time, more than gold in coiffe.
"For loss of cattle may recovered be,
But loss of time shendeth us," quoth he.
It will not come again, withouten drede,

No more than will Malkin's maidenhead.
CHAUCER, *Introduction to the Man of Law's Prologue*, l. 25. Shendeth: ruins. For "Malkin's maidenhead" see under MAID.

For time y-lost, this knowen ye,
By no way may recovered be.
CHAUCER, *The House of Fame*, Bk. iii, l. 167.

For time y-lost may not recovered be.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, Bk. iv, l. 1283.

Men may recover loss of good,
But so wise man yet never stood
Which may recover time y-lore.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Bk. iv, l. 1382. (c. 1390)

Time departed, again men may not call.
LYONARD, *Fall of Princes*, Bk. iii, l. 2811. (1440)

I hope you employ your whole time, which
few people do . . . a thing so precious as
time, and so irrecoverable when lost.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Dec., 1746.

Hours and days, and months and years go
by, nor does past time ever return. (Horæ
cedunt et dies et menses et anni, nec præteri-
tum tempus umquam revertitur.)
CICERO, *De Senectute*, Ch. xix, sec. 69.

Neither will the wave which has passed be called
back, nor can the hour which has gone return.
(Nec quæ præterit, iterum revocabitur unda,
Nec quæterit, hora redire potest.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. iii, l. 63.

Remember that lost time does not return.
(Memento . . . perditum non redit tempus.)
À KAMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Pt. i, ch. 25.

Time flies away, and cannot be restored. (Fugit
inreparabile tempus.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*, Bk. iii, l. 284.

Last time is never found again.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1748.

Man cannot call the brimming instant back;
Time's an affair of instants spun to days;
If man must make an instant gold, or black,
Let him, he may, but Time must go his ways.
Life may be duller for an instant's blaze.
Life's an affair of instants spun to years,
Instants are only cause of all these tears.

JOHN MASFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*, Pt. v, st. 27.

Who can undo
What time hath done? who can win back the
wind?

Beckon lost music from a broken lute?
Renew the redness of a last year's rose?
Or dig the sunken sunset from the deep?

OWEN MEREDITH, *Orval*, Epoch ii, sc. 1.

Would'st thou live long? keep Time in high
esteem:

Whom gone, if thou canst not recall, redeem.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Hieroglyphics of the Life of Man*, Epig. 6.

Onward the chariot of the Untarrying moves;
Nor day divulges him nor night conceals;
Thou hearest the echo of unreturning hooves
And thunder of irrevocable wheels.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*, No. xvii.

X—Time: Its Use

As good have no time, as make no good use
of it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 686.

He that has most time has none to lose.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2141.

He that hath time and looketh for a better
time, loseth time. Time comes that he re-
pents himself of time.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jucula Prudentum*.

By losing present time, we lose all time.
W. G. BENJAMIN, *Proverbs*, p. 746.

No person will have occasion to complain of
the want of time who never loses any.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Letter to His Daughter*,
5 May, 1787.

Those who make the worst use of their time
most complain of its shortness.
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Jugemens*.
See also under IDLENESS.

Take time in time, ere time be tint,
For time will not remain.
ALEXANDER MONTGOMERIE, *Cherrie and Sloe*.
St. 36.

Take time when time is, for time is ay mutable.
JOHN SKELTON, *Works*, Vol. i, p. 137.

Employ your time; Time glides on with speedy
foot. (Utendum est ætate; cito pede labitur
ætas.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. iii, l. 65.

Catch then, oh catch the transient hour;
Improve each moment as it flies!
Life's a short Summer, man a flower;
He dies—alas! how soon he dies!
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Winter: An Ode*.

The Seconds that tick as the clock moves along
Are Privates who march with a spirit so strong.
The Minutes are Captains. The Hours of the
day

Are Officers brave, who lead on to the fray.
So, remember, when tempted to loiter and dream
You've an army at hand; your command is su-
preme;

And question yourself, as it goes on review—
Has it helped in the fight with the best it could
do?

PHILANDER JOHNSON, *Each Man's Army*.
Selected by Admiral Samuel MacGowan to
be distributed to the men under his com-
mand during the World War. (*Everybody's Magazine*, May, 1920, p. 36.)

¹ He briskly and cheerfully asked him how a man should kill time.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 63.

² Ordinary people think merely how they will spend their time; a man of intellect tries to use it.

SCHOPENHAUER, *Aphorisms on the Wisdom of Life*.

³ The clock upbraids me with a waste of time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 141.

The time best employed is that which one wastes.
(Le temps le mieux employé est celui qu'on perd.)

CLAUDE FÉLIX. (Quoted by AUSTIN DOMSON, *A Dialogue from Plato*.)

⁴ What greater crime than loss of time?

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: January's Abstract*.

⁵ Ease from this noble miser of his time
No moment steals; pain narrows not his cares.
WORDSWORTH, *Sonnets: Alfred*.

⁶ We take no note of time But from its loss.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 55.

Spendthrifts of inestimable time.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 273.

⁷ Time wasted is existence, us'd is life.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 150.

Time destroy'd
Is suicide, where more than blood is split.
Time flies, death urges, knells call, heaven invites,
Hell threatens.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 290.

⁸ In time take time while time doth last,
For time is no time when time is past.

UNKNOWN. Written on the title page of his account book by Nicholas Stone, mason to James I.

XI—Time: Gather Ye Rosebuds

See Also Life and Living; Opportunity

⁹ Gather the roses, maiden, while the blooms are fresh and youth is fresh, and be mindful that in like fashion your lifetime hastes away.
(Collige, virgo, rosas, dum flos novus et nova pubes,

Et memores esto seivum sic properare tuum.)
ARISTOTEL [?], *De Rosis Nascentibus*, l. 49.

And sport, sweet maid, in season of these years,
And hark to gather flowers before they wither.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnets to Delia*. No. xlviii.

¹⁰ Gather roses while they bloom,
To-morrow is yet far away!
(Pflücke Rosen, weil sie blühen,
Morgen ist nicht heut!)

JOHANN GELKE, *Benutzung der Zeit*.

¹¹ Gather ye Rose-buds while ye may,
Old Time is still a-fying:
And this same flower that smiles to-day,
To-morrow will be dying. . . .

Then be not coy, but use your time,
And while ye may, go marry:
For having lost but once your prime,
You may for ever tarry.

ROBERT HERRICE, *To the Virgins, to Make Much of Time*.

¹² If you let slip time, like a neglected rose,
It withers on the stalk with languish'd head.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 743.

¹³ Pluck the grapes hanging from the well-stocked vines. (Carpite de plenibus pendentes vitibus uvas.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 10, l. 35.

Pluck the flower. (Carpite florem.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 79.

While you are upon earth, enjoy the good things that are here.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Pleasure*.

¹⁴ Make haste nor wait the coming hours; he who is unready today will be more so to-morrow. (Sed propera, nec te venturas differ in horas; Qui non est hodie, cras minus aptus erit.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 93.

¹⁵ Sweet lady mine! while yet 'tis time,
Requite my passion and my truth,
And gather in their blushing prime
The roses of your youth.

RONSARD, *Lines to His Mistress*. (Thackeray, tr.)

¹⁶ Make use of time, let not advantage slip;
Beauty within itself should not be wasted:
Fair flowers that are not gather'd in their prime,

Rot and consume themselves in little time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 129.

¹⁷ Gather therefore the rose whilst yet is prime.
For soon comes age, that will her pride de-flower.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto 12, st. 75.

¹⁸ Life let us cherish, while yet the taper glows,
And the fresh flow'et pluck ere it close.

JOHANN USTERI, *Life Let Us Cherish*.

¹⁹ Let us crown ourselves with rose-buds, before they be withered.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, ii, 8. (Coronemus nos rosas, antequam marcescant.—*Vulgate: Liber Sapientie*, ii, 8.)

²⁰ Therefore fear not to assay
To gather, ye that may,

The flower that this day
Is fresher than the next.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *That the Season of Enjoyment Is Short.*

XII—Time: The Consoler

1 Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,

Make me a child again just for to-night!

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN, *Rock Me to Sleep.*

Fraudulently claimed by Alexander M. W. Ball. (See Stevenson, *Famous Single Poems.*)

Backward, flow backward, O tide of the years!

I am so weary of toil and of tears—

Toil without recompense, tears all in vain—

Take them and give me my childhood again!

I have grown weary of dust and decay,

Weary of flinging my soul-wealth away,

Weary of sowing for others to reap;

Rock me to sleep, mother—rock me to sleep!

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN, *Rock Me to Sleep.*

2 Time, so complain'd of,

Who to no one man

Shows partiality,

Brings round to all men

Some undimmed hours.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Consolation*, l. 71.

3 O Time! the beautifier of the dead,

Adorner of the ruin, comforter

And only healer when the heart hath bled—

Time! the corrector where our judgments err,

The test of truth, love,—sole philosopher,

For all beside are sophists, from thy thrift

Which never loses though it doth defer—

Time, the avenger! unto thee I lift

My hands, and eyes, and heart, and crave of

thee a gift.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto IV, st. 130.

4 There is no remembrance which time does

not obliterate, nor pain which death does not

end. (No ay memoria à quien el tiempo no

acabe, ni dolor que muerte no le consuma.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. III, ch. 1.

As time him hurt, a time doth him cure.

CHAUCEER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, v, 350.

5 To things immortal, Time can do no wrong,

And that which never is to die, for ever must

be young.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *To Mr. Hobbes.*

6 See! Time has touch'd me gently in his race,

And left no odious furrows in my face.

CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. XVII, st. 3.

Touch us gently, Time!

Let us glide down thy stream

Gently,—as we sometimes glide

Through a quiet dream.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *Touch Us Gently.*

I recognise that face,

Though Time has touched it in his flight.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. IV, l. 11.

Time has laid his hand

Upon my heart, gently, not smiting it,

But as a harper lays his open palm

Upon his harp, to deaden its vibrations.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. IV, *The Cloisters*, l. 77.

7 Softened by Time's consummate plush,

How sleek the woe appears

That threatened childhood's citadel

And undermined the years!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 138.

Look back on time with kindly eyes,

He doubtless did his best;

How softly sinks his trembling sun

In human nature's west!

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. IV, No. 8.

8 Time is a test of trouble,

But not a remedy.

If such it prove, it prove too

There was no malady.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. IV, No. 85.

9 Time will bring healing. (Χρόνος μάλ' ἔτι.)

EURIPIDES, *Alceste*, l. 1085.

Time eases many a smart. (Multa vestustas lenit.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. II, l. 647.

Time is generally the best medicine. (Temporis ars medicina fere est.)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 131.

Time takes away the grief of men. (Dies adimit ægritudinem hominibus.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Time is an herb that cures all diseases.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

10 Hush—'tis the lullaby Time is singing—

Hush, and heed not, for all things pass.

ANDREW LANG, *Scythian Song*.

11 Time and reflection cure all ills.

GEORGE LILLO, *London Merchant*. Act V, sc. 2.

Time and thinking tame the strongest grief.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, p. 405.

12 Time, sovereign physician of our passions.

(Le temps . . . souverain médecin de nos

passions.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 4.

Time is the great physician.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Henrietta Temple*. Bk.

VI, ch. 9.

13 Time softly there

Laughs through the abyss of radiance with

the gods.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *Fire-Bringer*. Act I.

14 See how time makes all grief decay.

ABRAHAM ANN PROCTER, *Life in Death*. See also

under GRIEF.

15 Time consecrates;

What is grey with age becomes religion.

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act IV, sc. 4.

(Coleridge, tr.)

¹ That saying which I hear commonly repeated,
—that time assuages sorrow.

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*. Act iii, sc. 1.
l. 12. See also under Sorrow.

² Time passes, Time the consoler, Time the
anodyne.

TRACKERAY, *Sketches in London: Pleasures
of Being a Foggy*.

XIII—Time: The Destroyer

³ Time dissolves all things, and makes them old.
(*Kαταρτίζει δὲ χρόνος, καὶ γηράσκει πάντα*.)

ARISTOTLE, *Physics*. Bk. iv, ch. 12, sec. 12.

What's not destroy'd by Time's devouring hand?
Where's Troy, and where's the Maypole in the
Strand?

JAMES BRAMSTON, *Art of Politics*.

Time destroys the groundless conceits of men.
(*Opinionum enim commenta delet dies*.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, ch. 2, sec. 5.

What does not destructive time destroy?
(*Damnosa quid non imminuit dies?*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 6, l. 45.

Time that devours all things. (*Tempus edax
rerum*.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 234.

Time conquers all, and we must Time obey.

POPE, *Pastorals: Winter*, l. 88.

⁴ How many noble thoughts,
How many precious feelings of man's heart,
How many loves, how many gratuities,
Do twenty years wear out, and see expire!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 177.

⁵ Alas! how the soul sentimental it vexes,
That thus on our labours stern Chronos
should frown,
Should change our soft liquids to izzards and
Xes,

And turn true-love's alphabet all upside
down!

R. H. BARHAM, *The Poplar*.

⁶ Out upon Time! it will leave no more
Of the things to come than the things before!
Out upon Time! who for ever will leave
But enough of the past for the future to
grieve.

BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 18.

⁷ The rust will find the sword of fame,
The dust will hide the crown;
Ay, none shall nail so high his name
Time will not tear it down.

JOHN VANCE CHERY, *The Happiest Heart*.

⁸ Time . . . with his silent sickle.

DEYDER, *Astraea Redux*, l. 110.

You talk of the scythes of Time, and the tooth
of Time: I tell you Time is scytheless and tooth-

less; it is we who gnaw like the worm, we who
smite like the scythes.

RUSKIN, *A Joy Forever*. Lecture ii, p. 83.

⁹ Each passing year robs us of some possession.
(*Singula de nobis anni prædantur euntes*.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 2, l. 55.

¹⁰ Time's corrosive dew-drop eats

The giant warrior to a crust

Of earth in earth and rust in rust.

F. T. PALGRAVE, *A Danish Barrow*.

¹¹ Man yields to death; and man's sublimest
works

Must yield at length to Time.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Time*, l. 56.

Time is lord of thee:
Thy wealth, thy glory, and thy name are his.

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Time*, l. 71.

¹² Before my breath, like blazing fax,

Man and his marvels pass away;

And changing empires wane and wax,

Are founded, flourish, and decay.

SCOTT, *The Antiquary*. Ch. 11.

¹³ Cormorant devouring Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 4.

Devouring Time, . . . Swift-footed Time, . . .
Yet, do thy worst, old Time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xix.

The tooth of time.

EDWARD YOUNG, *The Statesman's Creed*.

¹⁴ Time's the king of men,
He's both their parent, and he is their grave,
And gives them what he will, not what they
crave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 45.

¹⁵ Mis-shapen Time, copesmate of ugly Night,
Swift subtle post, carrier of grisly care,
Eater of youth, false slave to false delight,
Base watch of woes, sin's pack-horse, virtue's
snare;

Thou nurrest all and murder'st all that are.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 975.

Time's glory is to calm contending kings,
To unmask falsehood and bring truth to light,
To stamp the seal of time in aged things,
To wake the more and sentinel the night,
To wrong the wronger till he render right,
To rinate proud buildings with thy hours,
And smear with dust their glittering golden
towers.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 939.

¹⁶ Time bath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts aims for oblivion,
A great-sized monster of ingratitude:

These scraps are good deeds past; which are
devour'd

As fast as they are made, forgot as soon
As done.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 143.

Beauty, wit,
High birth, vigour of bone, desert in service,
Love, friendship, charity, are subjects all
To envious and calumniating time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii,
sc. 3, l. 171.

Unfathomable Sea, whose waves are years;
Ocean of Time, whose waters of deep woe
Are brackish with the salt of human tears!
Thou shoreless flood, which in thy ebb and
flow

Claspest the limits of mortality!

And sick of prey, yet howling on for more,
Vomitest thy wrecks on its inhospitable
shore;

Treacherous in calm, and terrible in storm,
Who shall put forth on thee,
Unfathomable Sea?

SHELLEY, *Time*.

Ever eating, never cloying,
All-devouring, all-destroying,
Never finding full repast,
Till I eat the world at last.

SWIFT, *On Time*.

In vain men tell us time can alter
Old loves or make old memories falter.
A. C. SWINBURNE, *Age and Song*.

XIV—Time and Eternity

He said, "What's time? Leave Now for dogs
and apes!

Man has Forever."

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Grammarian's Funeral*.

Fool! All that is, at all,
Lasts ever, past recall;

Earth changes, but thy soul and God stand sure:
What entered into thee,
That was, is, and shall be:
Time's wheel runs back nor stops: Potter and
clay endure.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezer*. St. 27.

Behind, he hears Time's iron gates close
faintly, . . .

For he has reached the city of the saintly,
The New Jerusalem.

JAMES D. BURNS, *The Vision of Prophecy*:
Poem of a Death Believer.

Time for him had merged itself into eternity;
he was, as we say, no more.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Characteristics*.

His time's forever, everywhere his place.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Friendship in Absence*.

Mere by-blows are the world and we,
And time, within eternity,

A sheer anachronism.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *Queen Elizabeth's Day*.

Somewhat back from the village street
Stands the old-fashioned country-seat.
Across its antique portico
Tall poplar-trees their shadows throw;
And from its station in the hall
An ancient timepiece says to all,—

"Forever—never!"

Never—forever!"

LONGFELLOW, *The Old Clock on the Stairs*.

The horologe of Eternity
Sayeth this incessantly,—

"Forever—never!"

Never—forever!"

LONGFELLOW, *The Old Clock on the Stairs*.

Day and night,
Seed-time and harvest, heat and hoary frost
Shall hold their course, till fire purge all
things new.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 894.

Time is Eternity begun.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *A Mother's Love*. St. 8.
See also under ETERNITY.

Time was created as an image of eternity.
(Χρόνος τα γένεσθαι εικόνα τοῦ αἰδίου.)

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Bk. iii,
sec. 73.)

Time is a child of eternity, and resembles its
parent as much as it can.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 33.)

Make use of time if thou lov'st eternity.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*.

"Time restores all things." Wrong! Time
restores many things, but eternity restores
all.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*:
Time, Life, Death, The Future. No. 8.

I dimly guess what Time in mists confounds;
Yet ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity;
Those shaken mists a space unsettle, then
Round the half-glimpst d turrets slowly wash
again.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Hound of Heaven*, l. 143.

Time is eternity;
Pregnant with all eternity can give;
Pregnant with all that makes archangels
smile.

Who murders Time, he crushes in the birth
A power ethereal, only not ador'd.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 107.

XV—Time and Man

When Time shall turn those amber locks to
grey,

My verse again shall gild and make them gay.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Henry Howard, Earl of Surrey, to the Lady Geraldine*, l. 123.

Time has . . . changed the auburn hair to white.

LOWELL, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv, *The Chapel*, l. 12.

His golden locks Time hath to silver turn'd;
O Time too swift, O swiftness never ceasing!
GEORGE PERLE, *Polyhymnia*.

Time wastes too fast: . . . everything presses on—whilst thou art twisting that lock, see, it grows grey!

STERN, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. ix, ch. 8.

Time flies, my pretty one! . . . Now, even as thou twistest that brown curl on that finger—see! it grows grey!

FREDERICK LOCKER-LAMPSON, *My Confidences*.

Alas! it is not till time, with reckless hand, has torn out half the leaves from the Book of Human Life, to light the fires of passion with, from day to day, that man begins to see that the leaves which remain are few in number.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iv, ch. 8.

Time, elfsoon will tumble
All of us together like leaves in a gust,
Humbled indeed down into the dust.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Fallen Leaves*. St. 5.

Let time that makes you homely, make you sage.

THOMAS FARNELL, *Elegy to an Old Beauty*, l. 35.

Years following years steal something ev'ry day.

At last they steal us from ourselves away.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii, epist. 2, l. 72.

Even such is Time, that takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, our all we have,
And pays us but with earth and dust;
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wander'd all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days;
But from this earth, this grave, this dust,
My God shall raise me up, I trust.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Conclusion*. Written the night before his death. Found in his Bible in the Gate-house at Westminster.

Poets and kings are but the clerks of Time,
Tying the same dull webs of discontent,
Clipping the same sad alnage of the years.
EDWIN ARINGTON ROBINSON, *The Clerks*.

Time doth transfix the flourish set on youth
And delves the parallels in beauty's brow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. 18.

O, how shall summer's honey breath hold out
Against the wreckful siege of battering days,

When rocks impregnable are not so stout,
Nor gates of steel so strong, but Time decays!
O fearful meditation! where, alack,
Shall Time's best jewel from Time's chest lie hid?

Or what strong hand can hold his swift foot back?

Or who his spoil of beauty can forbid?
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. 18v.

XVI—Time: The Times

See also under Age, The

All times are not alike. (No son todos los Tiempos unos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 35.

Can ye not discern the signs of the times?
New Testament: Matthew, xvi, 3.

Be a child o' the time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 103.

The time is out of joint.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 189.

The times are big with tidings.

ROBERT SOUTHY, *Roderick*. Sec. 20, l. 1.

TIMIDITY

See also Cowardice, Indecision

Bashfulness is an ornament to youth, but a reproach to old age.

ARISTOTLE, (MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.)

Bashfulness and apathy are a tough husk in which a delicate organization is protected from premature ripening.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

I went darkling, and whistling to keep myself from being afraid.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act iii, sc. 1.

He that observeth the wind shall not sow;
and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xi, 4.

Faint-hearted men never erect a trophy. ('Αλλ' οὐ γὰρ ἀδυσώδεις ἔσθ' οἱ οὐκ ἐπὶ τῷ ποταμῷ ἐστησάντες.)

EUPOLIS, *Fragment*.

The timid never set up a trophy. (Timidi nunquam statuerunt trophæum.)

ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Great empires are not maintained by timidity. (Non enim ignavia magna imperia contineri.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xv, sec. 1.

Great bashfulness is oftener the effect of pride than of modesty.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 245.

No cause more frequently produces bashfulness than too high an opinion of our own importance.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 159.

¹ Refusing to accept as great a share
Of hazard as of honour.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 452.

² Ah, the folly of entrusting a weighty venture
to a timid heart! (Nam ea stultiast, facinus
magnum timido cordi credere.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 577. (Act II, sc. 1.)

³ The timid man calls himself cautious, the
sordid man thrifty. (Timidus se vocat cautum,
parcum sordidus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 689.

The timid sees dangers which do not even exist.
(Pericula timidus etiam quae non sunt videt.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 491.

⁴ Bashfulness is an enemy to poverty.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 2.

Poverty has no greater foe than bashfulness.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁵ To the timid and hesitating everything is
impossible because it seems so.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 16.

⁶ Who timidly requests invites refusal. (Qui
timide rogat Docet negare.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 593.

To get thine ends, lay bashfulness aside;
Who fears to ask, doth teach to be deny'd.

ROBERT HERRICK, *No Bashfulness in Begging*.

He teaches to deny that faintly prays.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *A Feast for Worms*. Sec. 7.

⁷ But I am pigeon-liver'd, and lack gall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 604.

Sure he is a pigeon, for he has no gall.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Pt. I,
act I, sc. 5.

Milk-liver'd man!
That bear'st a cheek for blows, a head for
wrongs:

Who hast not in thy brows an eye discerning
Thine honour from thy suffering.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 50.

Thou wilt be as valiant as the wrathful dove or
most magnanimous mouse.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 170.

⁸ The attempt and not the deed Confounds us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 11.

⁹ O, these flaws and starts,
Impostors to true fear, would well become
A woman's story at a winter's fire,
Authorized by her grandam.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 63.

¹⁰ Tommy's tears and Mary's fears

Will make them old before their years.
UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*.

TITLES

See also Ancestry, Honors, Nobility

¹¹ All titles terminate in prescription.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Richard Burke*.

Prescription is the most solid of all titles.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, 7 May, 1782.

¹² I have henceforward the privilege of adding
to my name the honourable title of A double
S.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-Law*. Act I, sc. 1.

There was one also for me from Mr. Blackburne; who with his own hand superscribes it to S. P., Esq., of which God knows I was not a little proud.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 25 March, 1660.

The College has conferred upon me the honory
title of T. K., of which I'm sufficiently proud.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Artemus Ward His Book: Oberlin*.

¹³ Rank is a great beautifier.

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act II,
sc. 1.

Oh! a Baronet's rank is exceedingly nice,
But the title's uncommonly dear at the price!

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act II.

¹⁴ Princes and lords are but the breath of kings.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, l. 165.

A prince can make a belted knight,

A marquis, duke, and a' that;

But an honest man's aboon his might,

Guid faith, he mauna fa' that!

BURNS, *For a' That and a' That*. See also
under GENTLEMAN.

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,

The Man's the gowd for a' that.

BURNS, *For a' That and a' That*.

Honours, like impressions upon coin, may give
an ideal and local value to a bit of base metal;
but gold and silver will pass all the world over
without any other recommendation than their
own weight.

LAURENCE STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*: Bk. IX,
Dedication. The sentence which is said to
have inspired Burns's lines.

¹⁵ To lead or brass, or some such bad

Metal, a prince's stamp may add

That value, which it never had;

But to the pure refined ore

The stamp of kings imparts no more

Worth than the metal held before.

THOMAS CAREW, *To T. H., A Lady Resembling My Mistress*.

¹⁶ Proud of the title, as the Living Skeleton said
ven they showed him.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 15.

1
A successive title, long and dark.
Drawn from the mouldy rolls of Noah's Ark.
DARVEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 301.

2
Such is their [the monarchs of Europe] passion for a long list of these splendid trifles, that I have known a German Prince with more titles than subjects, and a Spanish nobleman with more names than shirts.
GOLDSMITH, *Citizen of the World*. Letter cxx.

3
A king may spill, a king may save;
A king may make of lord a knave;
And of a knave a lord also.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vii, l. 1895.

4
Empty phrases and frivolities,
As common as gold lace upon the collar
Of an obsequious lackey.
LOWFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. i, sec. 2.

5
For titles do not reflect honor on men, but rather men on their titles. (Perché non i titoli illustrano gli uomini, ma gli uomini i titoli.)
MACHIAVELLI, *Dei Discorsi*. Pt. iii, sec. 38.

Titles of honour add not to his worth,
Who is himself an honour to his titles.
JOHN FORD, *The Lady's Trial*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 30.

He being pure and tried gold; and any stamp
Of grace, to make him current to the world,
The duke is pleased to give him, will add honour
To the great bestower.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act i, sc. 1.

6
Stuck o'er with titles, and hung round with strings,
That thou mayst be by kings, or whores of kings.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 205.

7
Known men are greater than mere noblemen,
(Noti magis quam nobiles sunt.)

SENeca, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iii, sec. 28.

An earl by right, by courtesy a man.
ALFRED AUSTIN, *The Season*.

8
Knighthoods and honours, borne
As I wear mine, are titles but of scorn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 6.

What think you of a duchess? have you limbs
To bear that load of title?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 38.

Now does he feel his title
Hang loose about him, like a giant's robe
Upon a dwarfish thief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 20.

9
Nor never title yet so mean could prove,
But there was eke a mind which did that
title love.

WILLIAM SHEDDEN, *The Schoolmistress*. St. 9.

10
Of the king's creation you may be; but he
who makes a count, ne'er made a man.

THOMAS SOUTHERN, *Sir Anthony Love*. Act ii, sc. 1.

11
Virtue is honour, and the noblest titles
Are but the public stamps set on the ore
To ascertain its value to mankind.

GILBERT WEST, *Institution of the Garter*, l. 335.

I weigh the man, not his title; 'tis not the king's
stamp can make the metal better or heavier.

WYCHERLEY, *The Plain-Dealer*. Act i, sc. 1.

12
Rank is a farce: if people Fools will be,
A Scavenger and King 's the same to me.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Peter's Prophecy*. Title page.

13
Titles are marks of honest men, and wise;
The fool, or knave, that wears a title, lies.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 145.

TOBACCO

I—Tobacco: Its Delights

14
By thee protected, and thy sister beer,
Poets rejoice, nor think the bailiff near.
ISAAC H. BROWNE, *The Oxford Sausage*.

15
The man who smokes, thinks like a sage and
acts like a Samaritan!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Night and Morning*. Bk. i, ch. 6.

He who doth not smoke hath either known no
great griefs, or refuseth himself the softest con-
solation, next to that which comes from heaven.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?*
Bk. i, ch. 6.

16
Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco,
which goes far beyond all the panaceas,
potable gold, and philosopher's stones, a
sovereign remedy to all diseases; . . . but as
it is commonly abused by most men, which
take it as tinkers do ale, 'tis a plague, a mis-
chief, a violent purger of goods, lands, health;
hellish, devilish and damned tobacco, the
ruin and overthrow of body and soul.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
ii, sec. iv, mem. 2, subs. 1.

17
I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told,
Not to thy credit;

How one (or two at most)
Drops make a cat a ghost—
Useless, except to roast—

Doctors have said it. . . .

Cats may have had their goose
Cooked by tobacco juice;
Still why deny its use

Thoughtfully taken?
We're not as tabbies are:

Smith, take a fresh cigar!
Jones, the tobacco-jar!
Here's to thee, Bacon!
C. S. CALVELEY, *Ode to Tobacco*.

1
I smoke like a furnace.
W. S. GILBERT, *Trial by Jury*.
A German, Who smoked like a chimney.
R. H. BARHAM, *The Lay of St. Odille*. St. 3.

2
What a blessing this smoking is! perhaps the
greatest that we owe to the discovery of
America.

HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Ser. ii, ch. 1.

3
Tobacco is a dirty weed: I like it.
It satisfies no normal need: I like it.
It makes you thin, it makes you lean,
It takes the hair right off your bean;
It's the worst darn stuff I've ever seen:
I like it.

GRAHAM HEMMINGER, *Tobacco*. (Penn State
Froth, Nov., 1915, p. 19.)

4
When all things were made none was made
better than this; to be a lone man's com-
panion, a bachelor's friend, a hungry man's
food, a sad man's cordial, a wakeful man's
sleep, and a chilly man's fire, Sir; while for
stanching of wounds, purging of rheum,
and settling of the stomach, there's no herb
like unto it under the canopy of heaven.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Westward Ho*. Ch. 7,
second paragraph from end. Salvation Yeo's
tribute to tobacco.

5
For I hate, yet love, thee so,
That, whichever thing I show,
The plain truth will seem to be
A constrain'd hyperbole,
And the passion to proceed
More from a mistress than a weed.

CHARLES LAMB, *A Farewell to Tobacco*, l. 11.

Thou in such a cloud dost blind us,
That our worst foes cannot find us,
And ill fortune, that would thwart us,
Shoots at rovers, shooting at us;
While each man, through thy height'ning steam,
Does like a smoking Etna seem.

CHARLES LAMB, *A Farewell to Tobacco*, l. 28.

For thy sake, Tobacco, I
Would do anything but die.

CHARLES LAMB, *A Farewell to Tobacco*, l. 122.

6
Tobacco has been my evening comfort and
my morning curse for these five years.

LAMB, *Letter to Wordsworth*, 28 Sept., 1805.

7
Tobacco, charmer of my mind,
When like the meteor's transient gleam,
Thy substance gone to air I find,
I think, alas! my life's the same.
(Tabac! dont mon âme est ravie,
Lorsque je te vois te perdre en l'air,

Aussi promptement q'un éclair,
Je vois l'image de ma vie.)

MINSON, *Memoirs of Travels in England*.

8
When smoking began to go out of fashion,
learning began to go out of fashion also.

RICHARD FORSON. (WATSON, *Life*.)

The Elizabethan age might be better named the
beginning of the smoking era.

J. M. BARRIS, *My Lady Nicotine*. Ch. 14.

10
Divine tobacco.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. lii, canto v, st. 32.

11
It is not for nothing that this "ignoble taba-
gie," as Michelet calls it, spreads over all the
world. Michelet rails against it because it
renders you happy apart from thought or
work; to provident women this will seem no
evil influence in married life. Whatever keeps
a man in the front garden, whatever checks
wandering fancy and all inordinate ambition,
whatever makes for lounging and content-
ment, makes just so surely for domestic hap-
piness.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. 1.

12
The Indian weed withered quite,
Greene at none, cut downe at night,
Shewes thy decay, all flesh is hay,
Thus thinke, then drinke Tobacco. . . .

And when the smoake ascends on high,
Thinke, thou behold'st the vanitie
Of worldly stuffe gone with a puffe:
Thus thinke, then drinke Tobacco.

And when the Pipe grows foule within,
Thinke on thy soule defil'd with sinne,
And then the fire it doth require,
Thus thinke, then drinke Tobacco.

The ashes that are left behinde,
May serue to put thee still in minde,
That vnto dust, returne thou must,
Thus thinke, then drinke Tobacco.

THOMAS JENNER, *Tobacco*. From *The Soules*

*Solace; or Thirrie and one Spirituall Em-
blems*. Emblem 31. (1626) These verses, of-
ten parodied, have been variously ascribed
to Robert Wisdom, John Erskine, and
George Wither, who was really a strong
opponent of smoking, as a "thing full of
barbarism and shame." The "withered" (then
pronounced withered) in the first line is a
punning reference to Wither's bitter attack
on tobacco in *Abuses Stript and Whipt*.
(1613) Wither wrote a reply with the coun-
ter-refrain, "Thus thinke, drinke no To-
bacco." "Drink tobacco" means to drink in
or smoke it.

Tobacco's but an Indian weed,
Grows green at morn, cut down at eve;
It shows our decay, we are but clay.

Think on this when you smook Tobacco.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Quoted as an old song.

¹
Am I not—a smoker and a brother?
UNKNOWN. (*Smoker's Guide*. Ch. 4.)

II—Tobacco: Its Faults

²
It's all one thing—both tend into one scope—
To live upon Tobacco and on Hope,
The one's but smoke, the other is but wind.
SIR ROBERT AYTON, *Sonnet on Tobacco*.

³
Pernicious weed! whose scent the fair annoys,
Unfriendly to society's chief joys,
Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 251.

Tobacco, an outlandish weed,
Doth in the land strange wonders breed;
It taints the breath, the blood it dries,
It burns the head, it blinds the eyes;
It dries the lungs, scourgeth the lights,
It mumps the soul, it dulls the sprites;
It brings a man into a maze,
And makes him sit for others' gaze;
It mars a man, it mars a purse,
It mays one fat, a fat one worse;
A white man black, a black man white,
A night a day, a day a night;
It turns the brain like cat in pan,
And makes a Jack a gentleman.

FREDERICK WILLIAM FAIRHOLT, *Tobacco*.

Neither do thou lust after that tawney weed to-
bacco.

BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁴
Tobacco is the tomb of love.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. i, ch. 16.

⁵
Let us take the air, in a tobacco trance,
Admire the monuments,
Discuss the late events,
Correct our watches by the public clocks,
Then sit for half an hour and drink our backs.
T. S. ELIOT, *Portrait of a Lady*.

⁶
The scatterbrain, Tobacco. Yet a man of no
conversation should smoke.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1866.

⁷
A branch of the sin of drunkenness, which is
the root of all sins.

JAMES I OF ENGLAND, *A Counterblast to To-
bacco*.

Herein is not only a great vanity, but a great
contempt of God's good gifts, that the sweetness
of man's breath, being a good gift of God, should
be wilfully corrupted by this stinking smoke.
... A custom loathsome to the eye, hateful to
the nose, harmful to the brain, dangerous to the
lungs, and in the black, stinking fume thereof
nearest resembling the horrible Stygian smoke
of the pit that is bottomless.

JAMES I OF ENGLAND, *A Counterblast to To-
bacco*.

⁸
The tobacco business is a conspiracy against
womanhood and manhood. It owes its origin
to that scoundrel, Sir Walter Raleigh, who
was likewise the founder of American slave
cry.

DR. JOHN HARVEY KELLOGG, *Tobacco*.

⁹
Tobacco hic,
If a man be well it will make him sick.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 296. (1678)

Tobacco hic,
Will make you well if you be sick.
J. O. HALLIWELL, *Popular Rhymes*, 180.

¹⁰
Ods me, I marle what pleasure or felicity
they have in taking this roguish tobacco!
it's good for nothing but to choke a man, and
fill him full of smoke and embers.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*. Act
iii, sc. 2.

¹¹
I have a faint recollection of pleasure derived
from smoking dried lily-stems, before I was
a man. I have never smoked anything more
noxious.

H. D. THOREAU. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

III—Tobacco: The Pipe

¹²
For this you've my word, and I never yet
broke it.

So put that in your pipe, my Lord Otto, and
smoke it.

R. H. BARNHAM, *The Lay of St Odille*. St. 14.

¹³
Little tube of mighty pow'r,
Charmer of an idle hour.

ISAAC HAWKINS BROWN, *A Pipe of Tobacco*.

¹⁴
The pipe, with solemn interposing puff,
Makes half a sentence at a time enough;
The dozing sages drop the drowsy strain,
Then pause, and puff—and speak, and pause
again.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 245.

¹⁵
With what a genius for administration
We rearrange the rumbling universe,
And map the course of man's regeneration,
Over a pipe.

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY, *Inter Sodasies*.

¹⁶
Tobacco is a traveler,
Come from the Indies hither;
It passed sea and land
Ere it came to my hand,
And 'scaped the wind and weather.

Tobacco's a musician,
And in a pipe delighteth;
It descends in a close.

Through the organ of the nose,
With a relish that inviteth.
BARTEN HOLMAY, *Texnotamia*. (1630)

¹ Certain things are good for nothing until they have been kept a long while; and some are good for nothing until they have been long kept and *used*. Of the first, wine is the illustrious and immortal example. Of those which must be kept and used I will name three,—meerschaum pipes, violins, and poems. The meerschaum is but a poor affair until it has burned a thousand offerings to the cloud-compelling deities. . . . The fire is lighted in its central shrine, and gradually the juices which the broad leaves of the Great Vegetable had sucked up from an acre and curdled into a drachm are diffused through its thirsting pores.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 5.

² May be the truth is, that one pipe is wholesome, two pipes toothsome, three pipes noisome, four pipes fulsome, five pipes quarrelsome; and that's the sum on't.

LAMB, *Letter to Coleridge*, 13 April, 1803.

³ With pipe and book at close of day,
Oh, what is sweeter? mortal say.

It matters not what book on knee,
Old Isaak or the Odyssey,
It matters not meerschaum or clay.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *With Pipe and Book*.

⁴ Still let us puff, puff; be life smooth, be it rough,
Such enjoyment we'er ever in lack o':
The more peace and good-will will abound as we fill

A jolly good pipe of Tobacco!

JOHN USHER, *The Pipe of Tobacco*.

⁵ Contented I sit with my pint and my pipe,
Puffing sorrow and care far away,
And surely the brow of grief nothing can wipe,

Like smoking and moist'ning our clay; . . .
For tho' at my simile many may joke,
Man is but a pipe—and his life but smoke.

UNKNOWN, *Content and a Pipe*.

IV—Tobacco: Cigar and Cigarette

⁶ The sweet post-prandial cigar.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *De Bernes*.

⁷ Sublime tobacco! which from east to west,
Cheers the tar's labour or the Turkman's rest;
Which on the Moslem's ottoman divides
His hours, and rivals opium and his brides;
Magnificent in Stamboul, but less grand,
Though not less loved, in Wapping or the Strand;

Divine in hookas, glorious in a pipe,
When tipp'd with amber, mellow, rich, and ripe; . . .

Yet thy true lovers more admire by far
Thy naked beauties—Give me a cigar!

BRONX, *The Island*. Canto ii, st. 19.

⁸ Some sigh for this and that,
My wishes don't go far,

The world may wag at will,

So I have my cigar.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Cigar*. St. 1.

They tell me Nancy Low

Has married Mr. R.;

The jilt! but I can live,

So I have my cigar.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Cigar*. St. 14.

⁹ For Maggie has written a letter to give me
my choice between
The wee little whimpering Love and the great
god Nick o' Teen.

KIPLING, *The Betrothed*.

A million surplus Maggies are willing to bear the
yoke;
And a woman is only a woman, but a good Cigar
is a Smoke.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Betrothed*.

Woman in this scale, the weed in that, Jupiter,
hang out thy balance, and weigh them both; and
if thou give the preference to woman, all I can
say is, the next time Juno ruffles thee—O Jupiter,
try the weed.

BULWER-LYTTON, *What Will He Do With It?*
Bk. i, ch. 6.

A maid unto her lover sternly said:
"Forego the Indian weed before we wed,
For smoke take flame; I'll be that flame's bright
fanner;

To have your Anna, give up your Havana."
The wretch, when thus she brought him to the
scratch,

Lit the cigar and threw away the match.

UNKNOWN, *It Ended in Smoke*.

¹⁰ What this country really needs is a good
five cent cigar.

THOMAS R. MARSHALL, *Remark*, while presid-
ing over the U. S. Senate during a debate on
the needs of the country.

The light ones may be killers,
And the dark ones may be mild;
Not the wrappers, but the fillers,
Make cigars or women wild.

KEITH PRESTON, *Popular Fallacies*.

¹¹ Yes, social friend, I love thee well,
In learned doctors' spite;
Thy clouds all other clouds dispel,
And lap me in delight.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *To My Cigar*.

¹² It was my last cigar, it was my last cigar;
I breath'd a sigh to think, in sooth,
It was my last cigar.

UNKNOWN, *My Last Cigar*. A popular college
song for many years. A parody, *My First
Cigar*, was written as long ago as 1867, by
W. C. Rommel, then a student at Princeton.

¹ A cigarette is the perfect type of a perfect pleasure. It is exquisite, and it leaves one unsatisfied. What more can you want?

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 6.

TODAY

I—Today

See also Present

^{1a} There is left for myself then but one day in the week—today. Any man can fight the battles of today. Any woman can carry the burdens of just one day. Any man can resist the temptations of today. Oh, friends, it is only when we willfully add the burdens of those two awful eternities, yesterday and tomorrow, such burdens as only the mighty God can sustain, that we break down. It isn't the experience of today that drives men mad. It is the remorse for something that happened yesterday, and the dread of what tomorrow may disclose.

ROBERT J. BURDETTE, *The Golden Day*.

² Out of Eternity the new Day is born;
Into Eternity at night will return.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *To-day*.

³ To those leaning on the sustaining infinite,
to-day is big with blessings.

MARY B. EDDY, *Science and Health*: Preface, p. vii.

⁴ Rise! for the day is passing,
And you lie dreaming on;
The others have buckled their armour,
And forth to the fight are gone;
A place in the ranks awaits you,
Each man has some part to play;
The Past and the Future are nothing,
In the face of the stern To-day.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Now*. St. 1.

⁵ The obscurest epoch is to-day.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 113.

⁶ To-day is yesterday's pupil.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5153.

⁷ Our to-days and yesterdays
Are the blocks with which we build.

LONGFELLOW, *The Builders*. St. 3.

⁸ To-day is always different from yesterday.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: Books and Gardens*.

⁹ Life greatens in these later years,
The century's aloe flowers to-day!

J. G. WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 738.

¹⁰ Listen to the Exhortation of the Dawn!
Look to this Day, for it is Life—
The very Life of Life!
In its brief course lie all the Verities
And Realities of your Existence:

The Bliss of Growth,
The Glory of Action,
The Splendor of Beauty;
For Yesterday is but a Dream,
And To-morrow is only a Vision;
But To-day well lived
Makes every Yesterday a Dream of Happiness.

And every To-morrow a Vision of Hope.
Look well, therefore, to this day!
Such is the Salutation of the Dawn.

UNKNOWN, *The Salutation of the Dawn*. From the Sanscrit.

II—Today and Tomorrow

See also Present and Future

¹² Light to-morrow with to-day!
E. B. BROWNING, *Romance of Swan's Nest*, St. 9.
Build a little fence of trust

Around to-day;
Fill the space with loving work,
And therein stay;
Look not through the sheltering bars
Upon to-morrow;
God will help thee bear what comes
Of joy or sorrow.

MARY FRANCES BUTTS, *Trust*.

¹³ The rule is, jam to-morrow and jam yesterday—
but never jam to-day.

CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*. Ch. 3.

¹⁴ What's lost today may be won tomorrow.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 7.

¹⁵ Give me to-day, and take to-morrow. (*Δίδου μοι τὴν σήμερον, καὶ λαμβάνε τὴν αὔριον.*)
ST. CHRYSOSTOM. A proverb condemned by him.

¹⁶ To-day is ours; what do we fear?

To-day is ours; we have it here.

Let's treat it kindly, that it may

Wish, at least, with us to stay.

Let's banish business, banish sorrow;

To the gods belongs to-morrow.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Epicure*, l. 7.

¹⁷ If today will not, tomorrow may.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2725.

¹⁸ Oh, to be wafted away

From this black Aceldama of sorrow,

Where the dust of an earthy to-day,

Is the earth of a dusty to-morrow.

W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act I.

¹⁹ Reap the harvest of to-day; trust to-morrow
as little as may be. (*Carpe diem, quam minimum credula postero.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 11, l. 8. See also LIFE AND LIVING.

²⁰ Here's in the teeth of to-morrow

To the glory of to-day!

RICHARD HOVEY, *At the End of the Day*.

1
Live for to-day! To-morrow's light
To-morrow's cares shall bring to sight;
Go sleep, like closing flowers at night.
And heaven thy morn will bless.
JOHN KEBLE, *Live for To-day*.

2
I've shut the door on yesterday
And thrown the key away—
To-morrow holds no fears for me,
Since I have found to-day.
VIVIAN YEISER LARAMORE, *To-day*.

3
But bear to-day whate'er To-day may bring;
'Tis the one way to make To-morrow sing.
RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *In Her Diary*.

4
Build to-day, then, strong and sure,
With a firm and ample base;
And ascending and secure
Shall to-morrow find its place.
LONGFELLOW, *The Builders*, St. 8.

The moon will wax, the moon will wane,
The mist and cloud will turn to rain,
The rain to mist and cloud again,
To-morrow be to-day.
LONGFELLOW, *Kéramos*, l. 35.

5
Ah, my Belovéd, fill the Cup that clears
To-day of past Regrets and future Fears:
To-morrow?—Why, To-morrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n Thousand Years.
OMAR KHAYYÁM, *Rubáiyát*, 20. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

7
This day was yesterday to-morrow nam'd:
To-morrow shall be yesterday proclaim'd:
To-morrow not yet come, not far away,
What shall to-morrow then be call'd? To-day.
JOHN OWEN, *To-Day and To-Morrow*, lll, 50.

8
One to-day is worth two to-morrows.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*, iv, 95; BEN-
JAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

9
Lay hold of today's task, and you will not
depend so much upon tomorrow's. (Sic fiet,
ut minus ex crastino pendeas, si hodierno
manum injeceris.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. i, sec. 2.

10
Where art thou, beloved To-morrow?
When young and old, and strong and weak,
Rich and poor, through joy and sorrow,
Thy sweet smiles we ever seek,—
In thy place—ah! well-a-day!
We find the thing we fled—To-day!
SHELLEY, *To-Morrow*.

11
What hapt today to me, tomorrow may to you.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, vi, l, 41. (1596)
Today for thee and tomorrow for me.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 65. (1615)

Ille hodie, ego cras: that is, He to-day, I to-morrow.

UNKNOWN, *Ancrene Riwe*, 278. (c. 1200)
An old hempen proverb, *Hodie tibi, cras mihi*.
[Today it is your turn, tomorrow mine.]
MARLOWE, *Jew of Malta*, iv, 4. (1592)

I today, you tomorrow. (*Hodie mihi, cras tibi*.)
JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmilogia*, 124. (1639)
What is not today, will be tomorrow. (*Quod hodie non est, cras erit.*)
PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Ch. 45.

12
Today at good cheer, tomorrow on the bier.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, p. 67.
Today a man in gold, tomorrow closed in clay.
UNKNOWN, *Antique Repertory*, iv, 398. (c. 1500)

13
Who can say why To-day,
To-morrow will be yesterday?
TENNYSON, *Song*.

14
To-morrow, to-morrow, not to-day,
Hear the lazy people say.
(Morgen, Morgen, nur nicht heute;
Sprechen immer träge Leute.)
WEISSE, *Der Aufschub*.

15
To-morrow is a satire on to-day,
And shows its weakness.
YOUNG, *The Old Man's Relapse*, l. 6.

16
This little strip of night
Twixt night and night,
Let me keep bright
Today! . . .

And if Tomorrow shall be sad,
Or never come at all, I've had
At least—Today!
UNKNOWN, *Today*.

17
Some say "to-morrow" never comes,
A saying oft thought right;
But if to-morrow never came,
No end were of "to-night."
The fact is this, time flies so fast,
That e'er we've time to say
"To-morrow's come," presto! behold!
"To-morrow" proves "To-day."
UNKNOWN, *To-morrow Never Comes*. (*Notes and Queries*. Ser. iv, vol. 12.)

TOIL, see Labor

TOLERANCE

18
He knows not how to wink at human frailty,
Or pardon weakness that he never felt.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 4.

A man's capable of understanding . . . how the
ether vibrates, and what's going on in the jug—
but how any other man can blow his nose dif-
ferently from him, that he's incapable of under-
standing.

TUROZNEV, *Fathers and Children*. Ch. 23.
19
I know not what record of sin awaits me in

the other world, but this I know, that I was never mean enough to despise a man because he was ignorant, or because he was poor—or because he was black

JOHN ALBION ANDREW, *Address*, at Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 10 Aug., 1862.

¹ Toleration is good for all or it is good for none.

BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1773.

² Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin' wrang,
To step aside is human.

ROBERT BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid*.

³ Like feather bed betwixt a wall
And heavy brunt of cannon ball.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. i, canto ii, l. 872.

⁴ I have seen gross intolerance shown in sup-
port of toleration.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*, Ch. 10.

Intolerant only of intolerance.

UNKNOWN, *Mr. Buckle and the East*. (This is an article in *Fraser's Magazine* for August, 1863, signed "I.S.S.G.")

⁵ He preached upon "breadth" till it argued
him narrow,—

The broad are too broad to define.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. i, No. 64.

Broad-mindedness is the result of flattering high-
mindedness out.

GEORGE SAINTSBURY.

⁶ Give to every other human being every right
that you claim for yourself.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Limitations of Tolerance*.

⁷ Wise with the history of its own frail heart,
With reverence and sorrow, and with love,
Broad as the world for freedom and for man.

J. R. LOWELL, *Prometheus*, l. 216.

Ready to settle Freewill by a vote,
But largely liberal to its private moils.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

⁸ He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on
the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on
the unjust.

New Testament: Matthew, v, 45.

⁹ Though all society is founded on intolerance,
all improvement is founded on tolerance.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

¹⁰ Let your precept be, "Be easy."

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*, No. 196.

¹¹ This Laodicean cant of tolerance.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD, *Robert Elsmere*, Bk. ii, ch. 12.

TOMB, see Grave, Monument

TOMORROW

See also Future; Today and Tomorrow

¹² Who knows aught of tomorrow's fortune?
(*Δαίμονα τίς δ' εὖ οἶδε τὸν αἰῶνα*.)

CALLIMACHUS, *Epigrams*, No. 16.

It is doubtful what fortune tomorrow will bring.
(*Posterisque in dubio est fortunam quam vehat
atras*.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*, Bk. iii, l. 1085.

It is not lawful to know what the morrow will
bring forth. (Quid crastina volueret aetas Scire
necis homini.)

STATIUS, *Thebais*, Bk. iii, l. 562.

See also FUTURE. KNOWLEDGE OF.

¹³ As much to the purpose as "Tomorrow I
found a horseshoe."

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 43.

¹⁴ Put not off till to-morrow; for the morrow
never comes to completion. (*Μὴ τίς τῆς αὔριου
ἀναβάλλει ἢ γὰρ αἶψα οὐδέποτε λαμβάνει τέλος*.)

ST. CHRYSOSTOM, *Adagia*. See PROcrastination.

¹⁵ And blithe as the lark that each day hails
the dawn.

Look forward with hope for To-morrow.

JOHN COLLINS, *To-morrow*, St. 1.

¹⁶ To-morrow!

'Tis a sharper—who stakes his penury
Against thy plenty—takes thy ready cash,
And pays thee naught but wishes, hopes, and
promises

NATHANIEL COTTON, *To-Morrow*.

Trust on and think To-morrow still we repay;
To-morrow's falser than the former day,
Lies worse, and while it says, we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possess.

DEYDAN, *Auring-Zeb*, Act iv, sc. 1.

To-morrow and to-morrow cheat our youth.

In riper age, to-morrow still we cry,

Not thinking that the present age we die,

Unpractis'd all the good we have design'd;

There's no to-morrow to a willing mind.

COURTENS OF WINCHILSEA, *No To-Morrow*.

To-morrow is an old deceiver, and his cheat never
grows stale.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*, Vol. i, p. 221.

¹⁷ To-morrow is, ah, whose?

DINAH M. M. CRAIK, *Between Two Worlds*.

¹⁸ Ever from one who comes to-morrow

Men wait their good and truth to borrow.

EMERSON, *Considerations by the Way*.

¹⁹ And evermore he said, "To-morrow."

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*, Bk. iv, l. 9.

"To-morrow we will open," I replied,

And when the morrow came I answered still,

"To-morrow."

LONGFELLOW, *To-morrow*. (*Mañana*.)

²⁰ With the bitter past I will deck to-morrow.

HELEN HUNTINGTON, *The Wayfarer*.

1 Far off I heard the crowing of the cocks,
And through the opening door that time un-
locks

Feel the fresh breathing of To-morrow creep.
LONGFELLOW, *To-morrow*.

To-morrow! the mysterious, unknown guest,
Who cries to me: "Remember Barmecide,
And tremble to be happy with the rest."
And I make answer, "I am satisfied;
I dare not ask; I know not what is best;
God hath already said what shall betide."
LONGFELLOW, *To-morrow*.

2 To-morrow never yet
On any human being rose or set.
WILLIAM MAKSEN, *What Is Time?*

3 Tomorrow is the ambushed walk avoided by
the circumspect. Tomorrow is the fatal rock
on which a million ships are wrecked.
WALT MASON, *Tomorrow*.

4 Tell me, Postumus, when does that tomorrow
of yours come? (Dic mihi, cras istud, Postume,
quando venit?)
MARITAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, cp. 59.

Tomorrow comes never.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 343. (1678)

Tomorrow never comes.
GEORGE COLEMAN THE YOUNGER, *Man and Wife*.
Act iii. (1769)

5 Take therefore no thought for the morrow:
for the morrow shall take thought for the
things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the
evil thereof.

New Testament: Matthew, vi, 34.

7 Then hasten we, maid To twine our braid,
To-morrow the dreams and flowers will fade.
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of
the Harem*, l. 380.

8 When tomorrow comes, yesterday's tomor-
row will have been already spent, and an-
other morrow will be eating away our years,
each just beyond our grasp. (Cum lux altera
venit, Jam cras hesternum consumpsimus;
ecce aliud cras Egerit hos annos et semper
paulum erit ultra.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 67.

9 Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou
knowest not what a day may bring forth.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxvii, 1.

10 My country is not yesterday. My country
is tomorrow.

ROMAIN ROLLAND, *Broaden, Europe, or Die*.
(*Nation*, 22 Apr., 1931.)

The present day has no value for me except as
the eve of to-morrow; it is with the morrow that
my spirit wrestles.

MEYERHOFER.

11 The woman named Tomorrow
sits with a hairpin in her teeth
and takes her time
and does her hair the way she wants it.
CARL SANDRUP, *Four Preludes*.

12 No one has found the gods so kind that he
can promise himself a tomorrow. (Nemo tam
divos habuit faventes, Crastinum ut posset
sibi polliceri.)

SENeca, *Thyestes*, l. 619.

13 To-morrow, and to-morrow, and to-morrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day
To the last syllable of recorded time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 19.

14 A Man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident to-morrows
WORDSWORTH, *The Emersion*. Bk. vii, l. 557.

15 To-morrow is a new day.
UNKNOWN, *Caino and Melchior*. (HALLITT,
Old Plays, i, 86. c. 1520)

TONGUE

See also Woman: Her Tongue

I—Tongue: Apothegms

16 What among men is both good and bad? The
tongue
ANACHARSIS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Anacharsis*.
Sec. 5.)

Train thy tongue to say, "I do not know," lest
thou be entrapped into filchhood.
Babylonian Talmud: Berachoth, p. 9b.

17 When a man dies, the last thing that moves
is his heart; in a woman her tongue.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Widow's Tears*. Act iv, sc. 2.

When men and women die, as poets sung,
His heart's the last part moves,—her last, the
tongue.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

18 Let not your tongue outrun your thought
(Τὴν γλῶτταν μὴ προτρίχειν τοῦ νοῦ.)
CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 3.)

Let not thy tongue run away with thy brains.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3190.

Your tongue runs before your wit.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

19 If the tongue had not been framed for artic-
ulation, man would still be a beast in the
forest.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Plato*.

20 The tongue has sworn it, but the mind is un-
sworn. (Ἡ γλῶσσα δὲ ὀμόμαχ', ἡ δὲ φρεὶν ἀνώματος.)
EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 612. See also SPEECH;
CANDID AND DECEPTFUL.

¹ A slip of the foot may be soon recovered; but that of the tongue perhaps never.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 403.

A Slip of the Foot you may soon recover, But a Slip of the Tongue you may never get over.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

Better the feet slip than the tongue.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunda Prudentum*.

² The tongue is the rudder of our ship.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4798.

³ The greatest of man's treasures is the tongue. (*ἡ ἀριστία τοῦ θανάτου ἐν ἀνθρώπων ἀνθρώποις.*)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 719.

⁴ Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue.

Old Testament: Job, xx, 12.

He rolls it under his tongue as a sweet morsel.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Psalms*, xxxi.

⁵ The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil.

New Testament: James, iii, 8.

The tongue is a wild beast; once let loose it is difficult to chain.

GRACIAN.

I should think your tongue had broken its chain!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv.

⁶ A fool's treasure is in his tongue. (*Istic est thesaurus stultis in lingua situs.*)

PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, l. 625. (*Act* iii, sc. 3.)

⁷ My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

Old Testament: Psalms, xiv, 1.

⁸ The strife of tongues.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxxi, 20.

⁹ Tongues I'll hang on every tree.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. *Act* iii, sc. 2, l. 135.

¹⁰ You shall never take her without her answer, unless you take her without her tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. *Act* iv, sc. 1, l. 174. A proverbial saying.

For lack of answer none of them shall die.

CHAUCER, *Marchantes Tale*, l. 1027.

¹¹ My tongue, though not my heart, shall have his will.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. *Act* iv, sc. 2, l. 18.

¹² As poisonous-tongued as banded.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. *Act* iii, sc. 2, l. 4.

Tongues spit their duties out, and cold hearts freeze

Allegiance in them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. *Act* 1, sc. 2, l. 61.

¹³ You have a glib tongue. (*Γλίσσῃ σὸ δακτύλ.*)

SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Coloneus*, l. 806.

¹⁴ Their secrets lay at their tongues' end.

RICHARD TARTTON, *News Out of Purgatory*, p. 69. (1590)

Having always at her tongue's end that excellent proverb.

HENRY FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. xii, ch. 7.

¹⁵ The windy satisfaction of the tongue. (*Κατὰ δ' ἀνεμώλια βλάσις.*)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 837. (Pope, tr.)

II—Tongue: Its Use

¹⁶ My son, keep well thy tongue and keep thy friend.

A wicked tongue is worse than a fiend. . . .

The first virtue, son, if thou wilt learn,

Is to restrain and keep well thy tongue.

CHAUCER, *The Manciple's Tale*, l. 215.

¹⁷ A quiet tongue makes a wise head.

THOMAS COGAN, *John Buncle, Junior*, i, 238.

¹⁸ It hurteth not the tongue to give fair words.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9.

Fair words never hurt the tongue.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. *Act* iv, sc. 1.

¹⁹ Sweet Benjamin, since thou art young,

And hast not yet the use of tongue,

Make it thy slave, while thou art free;

Imprison it, lest it do thee.

JOHN HOSKINS, *To His Son, from the Tower*.

²⁰ Since word is thrall, and thought is free,

Keep well thy tongue, I counsel thee.

JAMES I OF SCOTLAND, *Ballad of Good Counsel*.

Quoted by Scott, *Fair Maid of Perth*. Ch. 25.

²¹ Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxxiv, 13.

Give not thy tongue too great a liberty, lest it take thee prisoner. A word unspoken is, like the sword in thy scabbard, thine: if vented, thy sword is in another's hand; if thou desire to be held wise, be so wise as to hold thy tongue.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. iii, 32.

²² My tongue will tell the anger of my heart: Or else my heart concealing it will break.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. *Act* iv, sc. 3, l. 77.

The heart hath treble wrong

When it is barr'd the aidance of the tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 329.

III—Tongue: Its Abuse

²³ Letting the rank tongue blossom into speech.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Caliban Upon Setebos*, l. 23.

- 1
A clapper-tongue wad deave a miller.
BURNS, *Sic a Wife as Willie Had*.
- 2
But still his tongue ran on, the less
Of weight it bore, with greater ease.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 443.
- 3
Flippant fluency of tongue.
COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 147.
- 4
The tongue offends and the ears get the cuffing.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757. See also under EARS.
- 5
His tongue is as cloven as the devil's foot.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2516.
- 6
Foolish tongues talk by the dozen.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
See also FOOL. THE FOOL'S TONGUE.
Not if I had ten tongues and ten mouths. (*Ὅβρις εἰ μοι δέκα μὲν γλῶσσαι, δέκα δὲ στόματ' ἔειν*.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 489.
- 7
Many a man's tongue shakes out his master's undoing.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 24. See also under SERVANT.
- 8
Be not thy tongue thy own shame's orator.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 10.
- 9
Why, what a wasp-stung and impatient fool
Art thou to break into this woman's mood,
Tying thine ear to no tongue but thine own.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 236.
One whom the music of his own vain tongue
Doth ravish like enchanting harmony.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 167.
- 10
Is there a tongue, like Delia's o'er her cup,
That runs for ages without winding up?
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 280.
With skill she vibrates her eternal tongue,
For ever most divinely in the wrong.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 105.
- 11
Such men's tongues go ever on wheels.
UNKNOWN, *Partonope*, 420. (c. 1450)
Thy tongue runs upon wheels this morning.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

IV—Tongue: The Persuasive Tongue

- 12
The magic of the tongue is the most dangerous of all spells.
BUTLER-LYTTON, *Eugene Aram*. Bk. i, ch. 7.
Adding once more the music of the tongue
To the sweet speech of her alluring eyes.
SM JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 97.
- 13
He who has no hands

- Perforce must use his tongue;
Foxes are so cunning
Because they are not strong.
R. W. EMERSON, *Orator*.
- A good tongue is a good weapon.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 180.
- 14
Phiant is the tongue of mortals, numberless
The words within it. (*Στρεπτή δὲ γλῶσσ' ἐστὶ βροτῶν, πολλὰ δ' ἐνὶ μύθοις*.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 248.
- 15
How like an angel speaks the tongue of woman.
When pleading in another's cause her own!
LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act iii, sc. 5.
- 16
A gentle tongue is a tree of life. (*Lingua placibilis, lignum vitæ*.)
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xv, 4. The Vulgate version. The Bible version is, "A wholesome tongue is a tree of life."
- 17
In her tongue is the law of kindness.
Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxxi, 26.
And of thy tongue the infinite graciousness.
CHAUCER, *Legend of Good Women: Hypsipyle and Medea*, l. 308.
You have sae saft a voice and sild a tongue,
You are the darling of baith auld and young.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *Eclogue*.
- 18
For these fellows of infinite tongue, that can
rhyme themselves into ladies' favours, they
do always reason themselves out again.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 162.
He bath a witchcraft . . . in 's tongue.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 18.
You play the spaniel,
And think with wagging of your tongue to win me.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 126.
- 19
O, that my tongue were in the thunder's mouth!
Then with a passion would I shake the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 38.
A still-soliciting eye, and such a tongue
As I am glad I have not.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 234.
- 20
So on the tip of his subduing tongue
All kinds of arguments and question deep,
All replication prompt, and reason strong,
For his advantage still did wake and sleep;
To make the weeper laugh, the laughter weep,
He had the dialect and different skill,
Catching all passions in his craft of will.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 120.
- 21
Your tongue's sweet air
More tuneable than lark to shepherd's ear,

When wheat is green, when hawthorn buds appear.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 183.

My tongue should catch your tongue's sweet melody.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 189.

She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 149.

His tongue is now a stringless instrument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 149.

The tongue which set the table in a roar,
And charm'd the public ear, is heard no more;
Clos'd are those eyes, the harbingers of wit,
Which spake before the tongue, what Shakespeare writ.

DAVID GARRICK, *Epitaph on James Quin*.

There is no tongue that moves, none, none in the world,
So soon as yours could win me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 20.

And oft his smooth and bridled tongue
Would give the lie to his flushing cheek.

SHREVE, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 252.

This rogue's tongue is well hung.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

All the state-wielding magic of his tongue.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. III, l. 468.

Excellent with his tongue, but his right hand
remains in the battle. (*Lingua melior, sed frigida bello Dextera.*)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. XI, l. 338. See also *WOM AND DEED*.

V—Tongue: Its Sharpness

The stroke of the whip maketh marks in the flesh: but the stroke of the tongue breaketh the bones. Many have fallen by the edge of the sword: but not so many as have fallen by the tongue.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxviii, 17, 18.

The tongue breaketh bone,
Though itself have none.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, l. 425. (c. 1275)

The tongue breaketh bone, although the tongue itself have none.

JOHN WYCLIFFE, *Works*. Vol. II, p. 44. (1380)

A soft tongue may strike hard.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

The tongue is no edge tool, but yet it will cut.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 10.

The tongue is not steel, yet it cuts.

CHRONICLER, *Jacob's Predicament*.

A tart temper never mellows with age, and a sharp tongue is the only edged tool that grows keener with constant use.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Rip Van Winkle*.

The tongue is a sharper weapon than the sword. (*"Ὁὐλὸς τοῖς λόγοις δὲ τοῖς τομαστέροις ἐστὶν οὐδένον."*)

PHOCYLIDES, *Sententia*. No. 124.

The tongues of mocking wenches are as keen
As is the razor's edge invisible,
Cutting a smaller hair than may be seen
Above the sense of sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 256.

For she had a tongue with a tang.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 52.

VI—Tongue: Holding the Tongue

See also *Silence*

With good and gentle-humoured hearts
I choose to chat where'er I come,
Whate'er the subject be that starts;
But if I get among the glum
I hold my tongue to tell the troth
And keep my breath to cool my broth.

JOHN BYROM, *Coreless Content*. St. 3.

Regard it as the first of virtues to restrain the tongue; he is nearest to a God who knows how to be silent when occasion requires. (*Virtutum primam esse puto compescere linguam; Proximus ille Deo est qui scit ratione tacere.*)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. I, No. 3.

I prefer tongue-tied knowledge to ignorant loquacity. (*Malim equidem indisertam prudentiam quam stultam loquacitatem.*)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. III, sec. 142.

Men are born with two eyes, but with one tongue, in order that they should see twice as much as they say; but, from their conduct, one would suppose that they were born with two tongues and one eye; for those talk the most who have observed the least.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Pt. I, No. 112. See also *under EARS*.

Lo, I am silent and I curb my tongue. (*Ἰδοὺ ἐμὴν σιωπὴν ἐκτρέφω τὴν γλῶσσαν.*)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 250.

He that knows not how to hold his tongue, knows not how to talk.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2210.

He cannot speak well that cannot hold his tongue.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1870.

My tongue within my lips I rein;

For who talks much must talk in vain.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Introduction*. Pt. i, l. 57.

Suffer thy legs, but not thy tongue, to walk:
God, the most Wise, is sparing of His talk.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Silence*.

Hold your tongue! (Favete linguis.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 1, l. 2.

"They are fools who kiss and tell"—
Wisely has the poet sung.

Men may hold all sorts of posts
If he 'll only hold his tongue.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Pink Dominoes*.

Whatsoever else shall hap to-night.

Give it an understanding, but no tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 249.

Yes, forsooth, I will hold my tongue; so your
face bids me, though you say nothing. Mum,
mum.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 214.

Sweet, bid me hold my tongue,
For in this rapture I shall surely speak
The thing I shall repent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc.
2, l. 137.

You possess also the art of holding your
tongue! Ah, you have all the talents for
pleasing!

(Vous possédez aussi l'art de vous taire!
Ah! vous avez tous les talents de plaire.)

VOLTAIRE, *La Prude*. Act iii, sc. 2.

I shall keep my tongue between my teeth.

WALKER, *Paræmiologia*, 18. (1672)

If he does not keep his tongue between his teeth,
I'll give him a chuck o' the chin.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Rival Fools*. Act ii.

Keep tongue betwixt teeth!

SCOTT, *Kenilworth*. Ch. 7.

TOOTH

I—Tooth: Apothegms

I hope you take great care of your mouth
and teeth, and that you clean them well every
morning with a sponge and tepid water, with
a few drops of arquebusade water dropped
into it; besides washing your mouth carefully
after every meal, I do insist upon your never
using any of those sticks, or any hard sub-
stance whatsoever, which always rub away
the gums, and destroy the varnish of the
teeth.

LOAN CRESTFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Feb., 1754.

Some ask'd how pearls did grow, and where?

Then spoke I to my girl,

To part her lips, and show'd them there
The quarelets of pearl.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Rock of Rubies*.

Delicate little pound-white wadges,
All transparent at the edges.

BAILEY, *Festus: A Large Parly*.

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which, when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.

UNKNOWN. (*An Hours's Recreation in Munke*.)

The best of friends fall out, and so
His teeth had done some years ago.

THOMAS HOOD, *A True Story*, l. 17.

What a word has passed the barrier of your
teeth. (Μαὶνερ οὐκ ἔστι φῶνερ ἄνευ ὀδόντων.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iv, l. 350.

The teeth form a barrier to check wanton words.
AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. i, ch. 13,
sec. 3. Quoting Homer.

It was excellently said of that philosopher, that
there was a wall or parapet of teeth set in our
mouth, to restrain the petulance of our words.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Lingua Sapientis*.

There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
New Testament: Matthew, xxii, 13.

I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
Old Testament: Job, xix, 20. Often incorrectly
quoted, "I have escaped by the skin of my
teeth."

Thais has black, Læcænia white teeth; what
is the reason? Thais has her own, Læcænia
ones she bought.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 43.

Thais her teeth are black and nought,
Læcænia's white are grown:

But what's the reason? these are bought,

The other wears her own.

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, 43. (Fletcher, tr.)

By Isis, I will give thee bloody teeth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act I, sc.
5, l. 70.

In the spite of his teeth.
JOHN SKELTON, *Why Come Ye Not to Court*,
l. 940.

In spite of my teeth.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old
One*. Act i, sc. 2.

With tooth and nail. (Manibus pedibusque.)
TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 161.

Defended with tooth and nail.
JAMES CALPHILL, *Answer to Martial*, l. 228.
(1565)

With tooth and nail.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes: Week
1, day 2*.

II—Tooth: The Aching Tooth

An aching tooth is better out than in.

To lose a rotten member is a gain.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Hypocriey*.

My curse upon your venom'd stang,
That shoots my tortur'd gooms along,
An' thro' my lug gies monie a twang

Wi' gnawing vengeance,
Tearing my nerves wi' bitter pang,
Like racking engines!

BURNS, *Address to the Toothache*, St. 1.

The tongue is ever turning to the aching tooth.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4796.
FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

Of all our pains, since man was curst,
I mean of body, not the mental,
To name the worst, among the worst,
The dental sure is transcendental;
Some bit of masticating bone,
That ought to help to clear a shelf:
But lets its proper work alone,
And only seems to gnaw itself.

THOMAS HOOD, *A True Story*, l. 1.

One tooth he had with many fangs,
That shot at once as many pangs, . . .
One touch of that extatic stump
Could jerk his limbs, and make him jump.

THOMAS HOOD, *A True Story*, l. 27.

Who hath aching teeth hath ill tenants.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 26.

What! sigh for the toothache?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
III, sc. 2, l. 23.

For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
V, sc. 1, l. 35.

Being troubled with a raging tooth,
I could not sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 414.

TOWN, see Village

TORTURE, see Suffering

TRADE, see Commerce

TRANQUILLITY, see Quiet

TRAVEL

See also Wanderlust

I—Travel: Apothegms

Always somebody goin' away,
Somebody gettin' home.

JOHN JOY BELL, *On the Quay*.

He travels safest in the dark night who travels
lightest.

BERNARDO CORTEZ, (PERRCOTT, *Conquest of
Mexico*, bk. v, ch. 3.)

TRAVEL

The world is his who has money to go over it.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

I have been a stranger in a strange land.
Old Testament: *Exodus*, II, 22.

If you will be a traveller, have always the
eyes of a falcon, the ears of an ass, the face
of an ape, the mouth of a hog, the shoulder
of a camel, the legs of a stag, and see that
you never want two bags very full, that is
one of patience and another of money.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*. Fo. 93. (1591)

A traveller must have the back of an ass to bear
all, a tongue like the tail of a dog to flatter all,
the mouth of a hog to eat what is set before him,
the ear of a merchant to hear all and say nothing.

THOMAS NASH, *Works*, v, 141. There are many
variations of this saying, which is included
in most of the collections of proverbs.

Know most of the rooms of thy native country
before thou goest over the threshold
thereof.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane
States: Of Travelling*, Maxim 4.

A wise traveler never despises his own country.
(Un viaggiatore prudente non disprezza mai il
suo paese.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act I, 16.

A gentleman ought to travel abroad, but
dwell at home.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 127.

The fool wanders, the wise man travels.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4540.

Travel makes a wise man better, but a fool worse.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5272.

A man who leaves home to mend himself
and others is a philosopher; but he who goes
from country to country, guided by the blind
impulse of curiosity, is only a vagabond.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*, No. 7.

Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
Or by the lazy Scheidt, or wandering Po.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 1.

I journeyed fur, I journeyed fast; I glad I
foun' de place at las'

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle
Remus*, Ch. 33.

I should like to spend the whole of my life
in traveling abroad, if I could anywhere bor-
row another life to spend afterwards at home.

HAZLITT, *Table-Talk: On Going a Journey*.

Slackness breeds worms; but the sure travel-
ler,

Though he alight sometimes, still goeth on.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*, St. 57.

I am like the Huma bird that never fights, being

always in the car as he is always on the wing.
O. W. HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

1 He saw the cities of many men and knew their manners. (Πολλὰν δ' ἀνθρώπων πόλιν ἑώρα καὶ νόον ἔγνω.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 3.

Wand'ring from clime to clime, observant strayed,
Their manners noted, and their states surveyed.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 5. (Pope, tr.)

He had wisely seen the world at home and abroad.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 24.

2 Who saw the manners of many men and their cities. (Qui mores hominum multorum vidit et urbes.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 142.

He was a careful observer of the cities and customs of many men. (Multorum providus urbes Et mores hominum inspicit.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 2, l. 19. Of Ulysses.

He delighted to wander in unknown lands, to see strange rivers, his eagerness making light of toil. (Ignotis errare locis, ignota videre Flumina gaudebat, studio minuente laborem.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 294.

For always roaming with a hungry heart,
Much have I seen and known,—cities of men
And manners, climates, councils, governments.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 12.

3 The wonders of each region view,
From frozen Lapland to Peru.

SOAME JENYNS, *Epistle to Lord Lovelace*. See also under OBSERVATION.

4 From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

Old Testament: *Job*, i, 7.

5 As the Spanish proverb says, "He who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him." So it is in traveling; a man must carry knowledge with him, if he would bring home knowledge.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.) The proverb is inscribed on the façade of the Union Station at Washington, D. C.

6 Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,
He travels the fastest who travels alone.

KIPLING, *The Winners*. See also under MAR-
riage and CELIBACY.

7 He travels best that knows When to return.
MIDDLETON, *The Old Law*. Act iv, sc. 2.

8 Sir Drake whom well the world's end knew
Which thou did'st compass round,
And whom both Poles of heaven once saw
Which North and South do bound,
The stars above would make thee known,
If men here silent were;

The sun himself cannot forget
His fellow traveller.

JOHN OWEN, *Epigram on Sir Francis Drake*.

9 We sack, we ransack to the utmost sands
Of native kingdoms, and of foreign lands:
We travel sea and soil; we pry, and prow,
We progress, and we prog from pole to pole.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Divine Emblems*. Bk. ii, emb. 2.

10 There is a great difference between travelling
to see countries or to see peoples. (Il y a
bien de la différence entre voyager pour voir
du pays ou pour voir des peuples.)

ROUSSEAU, *Émile*. Bk. v.

11 I think there is a fatality in it—I seldom go
to the place I set out for.

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: The Address: Versailles*.

12 I pity the man who can travel from Dan to
Beersheba, and cry, "Tis all barren!"

STERNE, *A Sentimental Journey: In the Street: Calais*, iii.

From Dan even to Beersheba.

Old Testament: *Judges*, xx, 1.

13 For my part, I travel not to go anywhere,
but to go. I travel for travel's sake. The great
affair is to move.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Travels With a Donkey*.

To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque: El Dorado*.

14 I always like to begin a journey on Sundays,
because I shall have the prayers of the
Church to preserve all that travel by land or
by water.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

15 As light and the day are free to all men, so
nature has left all lands open to brave men.
(Quomodo lucem diemque omnibus homini-
bus, ita omnes terras fortibus viris natura
aperuit.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 64.

II—Travel: Its Wisdom

16 The traveled mind is the catholic mind edu-
cated from exclusiveness and egotism.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Travel*.

17 Travelling is no fool's errand to him who carries
his eyes and itinerary along with him.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Travel*.

18 Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of edu-
cation; in the elder, a part of experience. He
that travelleth into a country, before he hath
some entrance into the language, goeth to
school, and not to travel.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Travel*.

Let him sequester himself from the company of his countrymen, and diet in such places where there is good company of the nation where he travelleth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Travel*.

Young men should travel, if but to amuse themselves.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto li, st. 16.

If a shower approach,
You find safe shelter in the next stage-coach.
There, prison'd in a parlour snug and small,
Like bottled wasps upon a southern wall,
The man of business and his friends compress'd,

Forget their labours.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 491.

Travel teaches toleration.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*. Pt. v, ch. 7.

Virtue and vice, happiness and misery, are much more equally distributed to nations than those are permitted to suppose who have never been from home, and who believe, like the Chinese, that their residence is the center of the world, of light, of privilege, and of enjoyment.

AMASSA DELANO, *Narrative of Voyages*, p. 256.

Go far—too far you cannot, still the farther
The more experience finds you: And go sparing!

One meal a week will serve you, and one suit,
Through all your travels; for you'll find it certain,

The poorer and the baser you appear,
The more you look through still.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Woman's Prize*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 199.

He that travels much knows much.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2335.

He who never leaves his country is full of prejudices. (Chi non esce dal suo paese, vive pieno di pregiudizii.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act 1.

Travelling makes a man wiser, but less happy.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vi, p. 31.

The use of travelling is to regulate imagination by reality, and instead of thinking how things may be, to see them as they are.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Priori*, *Johnsoniana*. No. 154.)

The country, your companions, and the length of your journey will afford a hundred compensations for your toil. (Centum solatia curæ Et ris, et comites, et via longa dabit.)

ORVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 242.

Leave thy home, O youth, and seek out alien shores: a larger range of life is ordained for thee. (Linqes stus adces alienque hœca

quere, O junevis: major rerum tibi nascitur ordo.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 79.

Of journeying the benefits are many: the freshness it bringeth to the heart, the seeing and hearing of marvellous things, the delight of beholding new cities, the meeting of unknown friends, the learning of high manners.

SADI, *Gulistan*. Ch. iii, tale 28.

Voyage, travel, and change of place impart vigour. (Vectatio, iterque, et mutata regio vigorem dabunt.)

SENECA, *De Tranquillitate Animi*. Sec. 17.

Crowns in my purse I have and goods at home,

And so am come abroad to see the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 57.

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits. . . .

I rather would entreat thy company

To see the wonders of the world abroad

Than, living dully sluggardized at home,

Wear out thy youth with shapeless idleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 2.

Mankind are always happier for having been happy. . . . A man is the happier for life from having made once an agreeable tour.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*. Lecture 22.

III.—Travel: Its Folly

And men go abroad to admire the heights of mountains, the mighty billows of the sea, the long courses of rivers, the vast compass of the ocean, and the circular motion of the stars, and yet pass themselves by.

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. x, ch. 8.

Why seek Italy,
Who cannot circumnavigate the sea
Of thoughts and things at home?

EMERSON, *The Day's Ration*.

Travelling is the ruin of all happiness. There's no looking at a building here, after seeing Italy.

FANNY BURNBY, *Cecilia*. Bk. II, ch. 6.

Those who travel heedlessly from place to place, observing only their distance from each other, and attending only to their accommodation at the inn at night, set out fools, and will certainly return so.

LOUIS CHRISTIANZ, *Letters*, 30 Oct., 1747.

How much a dunce that has been sent to roam,
Exceeds a dunce that has been left at home.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 415.

If an ass goes travelling, he'll not come home a horse.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2668.

The fool that far is sent,
Some wisdom to attain,
Returns an idiot, as he went,
And brings the fool again.

GEORGEY WHITNEY, *Emblems*, 178. (1586)

1 In travelling
I shape myself betimes to idleness
And take fools' pleasure.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i.

2 There are three wants which never can be
satisfied: that of the rich, who wants some-
thing more; that of the sick, who wants
something different; and that of the traveller,
who says, "Anywhere but here."

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

It is for want of self-culture that the superstition
of Travelling, whose idols are Italy, England,
Egypt, retains its fascination for all educated
Americans. They who made England, Italy, or
Greece venerable in the imagination, did so by
sticking fast where they were. . . . The soul is
no traveller; the wise man stays at home. . . .
Travelling is a fool's paradise.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

3 Some minds improve by travel, others,
rather,

Resemble copper wire, or brass,
Which get the narrower by going farther!

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 229.

4 They change their clime, not their disposi-
tion, who run beyond the sea. (Cælum, non
animam mutant, qui trans mare currunt.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 13, l. 27.

If a goose flies across the sea, there comes back
a quack-quack.

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

5 Each blames the place he lives in; but the
mind
Is most in fault, which ne'er leaves self be-
hind.

(Stultus uterque locum immeritum causatur
inique:

In culpa est animus, qui se non effugit um-
quam.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 14, l. 12. (Coning-
ton, tr.)

It serves you right! You travelled with yourself.
(Non immerito hoc tibi evenit; tecum enim pere-
grinaberis.)

SOCRATES, to a man who complained that he
had received no benefit from his travels.

(SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. civ,
sec. 7.)

6 Your land, and home, and pleasant wife must

be left behind. (Linquenda tellus, et domus,
et placens Uxor.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 14, l. 21.

His house, his home, his heritage, his lands,
The laughing dames in whom he did delight,
Whose large blue eyes, fair locks, and snowy
hands,

Might shake the saintship of an anchorite,
And long had fed his youthful appetite;
His goblets brimm'd with every costly wine,
And all that mote to luxury invite,
Without a sigh he left, to cross the brine,
And traverse Paynim shores, and pass earth's
central line.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto i, st. 11.

7 Why do we in our short term of life strive
with might and main for so many things?
Why do we change for lands warmed by an-
other sun? (Quid brevi fortes jaculamur ævo
Multa? Quid terras alio calentes Sole muta-
mus?)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 16, l. 17.

8 Fools are aye fond o' flittin', and wise men o'
sittin'.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

9 Everywhere is nowhere. When a person
spends all his time in foreign travel, he ends
by having many acquaintances, but no
friends. (Nusquam est, qui ubique est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. ii, sec. 2.

What profit is there in crossing the sea and in
going from one city to another? If you would
escape your troubles, you need not another place
but another personality. Perhaps you have
reached Athens, or perhaps Rhodes; choose any
state you fancy, how does it matter what its
character may be? You will be bringing to it
your own.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. civ, sec. 8.

What benefit has travel of itself ever been able
to give anyone? . . . Travelling cannot give us
judgment, or shake off our errors; it merely holds
our attention for a moment by a certain novelty.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. civ, sec. 13.

10 Ay, now am I in Arden: the more fool I;
when I was at home, I was in a better place:
but travellers must be content.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 15.

11 See one promontory, one mountain, one sea,
one river, and see all.

SOCRATES. (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 4, subs. 7.)

What canst thou see elsewhere which thou seest
not here? Behold the heavens and the earth, and
all the elements; for of these are all things made.

THOMAS À KEMP, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 20.

12 There's nothing under heav'n so blue
That's fairly worth the travelling to.

R. L. STEVENSON, *A Song of the Road*.

¹ He need not go away from home for instruction. (*Domi habuit unde disceret.*)
TERENCE, *Adelphi*, I, 413. (Act III, sc. 3.)

² It is not worth while to go round the world to count the cats in Zanabar.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion.*

³ He travelled here, he travelled there;—
But not the value of a hair
Was head or heart the better.
WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. I, l. 238.

IV—Travel: Travellers' Tales

⁴ There three sorts be Of people lying, which
may themselves defend In lying, for they
have authority to lie: the first is pilgrims that
have great wonders seen In strange countries;
such may say what they will.

ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Ship of Fools*, II, 68. (1508)
Travellers, poets and liars are three words all of
one signification.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, 77.
⁵ Travellers . . . have liberty to utter what
lies they list.

THOMAS DELOWEY, *Gentle Craft*. Pt. II, ch. 6.
(c. 1598)

If he has been a traveller, he certainly says true,
for he may lie by authority.

DRYDEN AND LEE, *Duke of Guise*. Act IV, sc. 4.

⁶ The sundry contemplation of my travels, in
which my often rumination wraps me in a
most humorous sadness.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 18.
Farewell, Monsieur Traveller: look you lip and
wear strange suits, disable all the benefits of your
own country, be out of love with your nativity
and almost chide God for making you that coun-
tesance you are, or I will scarce think you have
swam in a gondola.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 32.

⁷ My travels' history:
Wherein of antres vast and deserts idle,
Rough quarries, rocks and hills whose heads
touch heaven,

It was my hint to speak; . . .
And of the Cannibals that each other eat,
And Anthropophagi and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 139.

⁸ Travellers ne'er did lie,
Though fools at home condemn 'em.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 26.

⁹ They told of prodigies, as one who has re-
turned from far countries, the force of whirl-
winds, and unheard-of birds, monsters of the
deep, uncertain combinations of men and
beasts—things seen, or believed through
fear. (*Ut quis ex longinquo revererat, mi-
racula narrabant, vim turbinum, et inauditas*

*volucres, monstra maris, ambiguus hominum
et beluarum formas; visa, sive ex metu cre-
dita.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. II, sec. 24.

TREACHERY

See also Deceit

^{10a} They sold the righteous for silver, the poor for
a pair of shoes.

Old Testament: *Amos*, II, 6.

¹⁰ You too, my child! (*Kai ob teknon.*)

JULIUS CÆSAR, as Marcus Brutus stabbed him.
(SUTORIUS, *Lives: The Deified Julius*, Ch.
82, sec. 3. Suetonius says that Cæsar uttered
these words in Greek.)

Et tu, Brute! Then fall, Cæsar!
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 77.

This was the most unkindest cut of all.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 187.

¹¹ The smiler with the knife under the cloak.
CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 1141.

The fascal takes to flight and leaves me under
the knife. (*Fugit improbus, ac me Sub cultro
linquit.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 9, l. 73.

O noble hearts and simple, beware of treacherous
blades! (*Simplex nobilitas, perida tela cave!*)
OVID, *Fastii*. Bk. II, l. 226.

Take heed of him that by the back thee claweth.
THOMAS WYATT, *Of the Feigned Friend*.

¹² There are no acts of treachery more deeply
concealed than those which lie under the pre-
tence of duty, or under some profession of
necessity. (*Nullæ sunt occultiores insidiæ
quam ex quæ latent in simulatione officii,
aut in aliquo necessitudinis nomine.*)

CICERO, *In Verrem*. No. I, ch. 15, sec. 39.

¹³ Away with your double tongued treachery.
(*Removete bilingues Insidias.*)

CLAUDIAN, *De Bello Gildemico*, l. 284.

¹⁴ The silence of a friend commonly amounts to
treachery.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 15.

¹⁵ I will forbid the man who has betrayed the
sacred rites of Ceres to abide beneath the
same roof or to unmoor with me the fragile
bark. (*Vetabo, qui Cereis sacrum Vulgarit
arcanæ, sub Isdem Sit trabibus fragilemque
mecum Solvat phaselon.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 2, l. 26.

He who betrays his friend, shall never be
Under one roof, or in one ship with me.

SWIFT, *Imitations of Horace: Odes*, III, 2.

¹⁶ More men are guilty of treachery through
weakness than through any studied design to
betray. (*L'on fait plus souvent des trahisons*

par faiblesse que par un dessein formé de trahir.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 120.

Treachery, though at first very cautious, in the end betrays itself. (*Ipsa se fraus, etiamsi initio cautior fuerit, delegit.*)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlv, sec. 15.

He . . . felt toward those whom he had deserted that peculiar malignity which has, in all ages, been characteristic of apostates.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Ch. 1.

And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him.

New Testament: Matthew, xvi, 49.

But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

New Testament: Luke, xii, 48.

Judas had given them the slip.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Matt.*, xii.

To say the truth, so Judas kiss'd his master, And cried "all hail!" when as he meant all harm.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 33.

We dipped our hands in the dish together.

I kissed the face I loved so well.

And here is a halter that will tether

Another ass in the fields of hell.

JAMES L. DUFF, *Isariot*.

Dirty work at the crossroads!

WALTER MELVILLE, *No Wedding Bells for Him*.

Hast thou betray'd my credulous innocence With vizard'd falsehood, and base forgery?

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 697.

Punic faith. (Punica fides.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. 108, sec. 3. Applied by the Romans to the Carthaginians, whom they accused of breaking faith with them. Attic faith, Fides Attica, was inviolable faith, the very opposite of Punic faith.

Our Punic faith

Is infamous, and branded to a proverb.

ADDISON, *Cato*. Act II, sc. 3.

He never counted him a man,

Would strike below the knee.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto III, st. 17.

I am falsest than vows made in wine.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 5, l. 73.

Ever double Both in his words and meaning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 38.

He is composed and framed of treachery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 256.

And wilt thou still be hammering treachery, To tumble down thy husband and thyself From top of honour to disgrace's feet?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 47.

The net has fall'n upon me! I shall perish Under device and practice.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 203.

It is the bright day that brings forth the adder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 14.

Such protection as vultures give to lambs.

SHERIDAN, *Pizarro*. Act II, sc. 2.

Betrayers are hated even by those whom they benefit. (*Proditores, etiam iis quos antepo-nunt, invisi sunt.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. I, l. 58.

TREASON

I.—Treason: Apothegms

Treason hath blister'd heels, dishonest things Have bitter rivers, though delicious springs.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Charles, Duke of Byron*. Act I, sc. 1.

And to talk treason for his daily bread.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. II, l. 351.

Treason is not own'd when 'tis descried; Successful crimes alone are justified.

DRYDEN, *The Medal*, l. 207.

Rebellion must be managed by many swords; treason to his prince's person may be with one knife.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: The Traitor*.

Treason doth never prosper, what's the reason?

For if it prosper, none dare call it Treason.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Treason*. (*Epigrams*. Bk. IV, epig. 259.)

Cæsar had his Brutus; Charles the First, his Cromwell; and George the Third ["Treason!" cried the Speaker]—may profit by their example. If this be treason, make the most of it.

PATRICK HENRY, *Speech in the Virginia Convention*, 1765.

I first drew in New England's air, and from her hardy breast

Sucked in the tyrant-hating milk that will not let me rest;

And if my words seem treason to the dullard and the tame,

'Tis but my Bay-State dialect,—our fathers spake the same.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves near Washington*. St. 7.

The labyrinths of treason.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Irony*.

I think lightly of what is called treason against a government. That may be your duty today, or mine. But treason against the peo-

ple, against mankind, against God, is a great sin not lightly to be spoken of.

THEODORE PARKER, *Speech on the Mexican War, 1846.*

¹ Treason is but trusted like the fox,
Who, ne'er so tame, so cherish'd and lock'd up,
Will have a wild trick of his ancestors.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 9.

Treason and murder ever kept together,
As two yoke-devils sworn to either's purpose,
Working so grossly in a natural cause,
That admiration did not hoop at them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act ii, sc. 2, l. 103.

By treason's tooth bare-gnawn and canker-bit.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 122.

² Some guard these traitors to the block of death,

Treason's true bed and yielder up of breath.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV.* Act iv, sc. 2, l. 122.

³ The purest spring is not so free from mud,
As I am clear from treason to my sovereign.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 101.

II—Treason: To Hate the Traitor but Love the Traitor

⁴ Princes in this case
Do hate the traitor, though they love the treason.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Tragedy of Cleopatra*, iv, 1.
This principle is old, but true as fate,
Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate.

THOMAS DEKKER, *I The Honest Whore*, iv, 4.

⁵ Hate then the traitor, but yet love the treason.

DRYDEN AND LEE, *Duke of Guise*, Act iii, sc. 1.
Treason is loved of many, but the traitor is hated of all.

ROBERT GREENE, *Pendosto.*

⁶ For while the treason I detest,
The traitor still I love.

JOHN HOOLE, *Metastasio*, Act i, sc. 5.

Though I love the treason, I hate the traitor.

SAMUEL PERRY, *Diary*, 7 March, 1667.

⁷ He loved treachery but hated a traitor. (*Οὐδὲν μὲν εὐφροσύνην, εὐφροσύνην δὲ μισῶν.*)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Romulus*, Ch. 17, sec. 3. Of Caesar. See also under SIN.

Traitors are hated even by those whom they prefer.
(*Proditores etiam his quos anteposunt invidi sunt.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*, Bk. 1, sec. 38.

O sir! I love the fruit that treason brings,
But those that are the traitors, them I hate.

ROBERT GREENE, *Silvius*, l. 2122. (1594)

III—Treason: The Traitor

⁸ Is there not some chosen curse,
Some hidden thunder in the stores of Heav'n,
Red with uncommon wrath, to blast the man
Who owes his greatness to his country's ruin?

ASHMOLE, *Cato*, Act 1, sc. 1, l. 21.

Oh for a tongue to curse the slave
Whose treason, like a deadly blight,
Comes o'er the councils of the brave
And blasts them in their hour of might!
MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*.
Pt. II, l. 476.

⁹ A traitor to his country commits equal treason against mankind.

JOHN A. ANDREW, *Address*, Massachusetts Legislature, 3 Jan., 1862.

¹⁰ For pantisocracy he once had cried
Aloud, a scheme less moral than 't was clever;

Then grew a hearty anti-jacobin—
Had turn'd his coat—and would have turn'd his skin.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*, St. 97. Referring to Robert Southey.

Just for a handful of silver he left us,

Just for a riband to stick in his coat.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*. Referring to Wordsworth.

The nation looked upon him as a deserter, and he shrunk into insignificance and an Earldom.

LOREN CHESTERFIELD, *Character of Pulleney*.

¹¹ No wise man ever thought that a traitor should be trusted. (*Nemo unquam sapiens proditori credendum putavit.*)

CICERO, *In Verrem*, No. ii, ch. 1, sec. 15.

¹² The man who pauses on the paths of treason,
Halts on a quicksand; the first step engulfs him.

AARON HILL, *Henry V.* Act i, sc. 1.

¹³ The unsuccessful strugglers against tyranny have been the chief martyrs of treason laws in all countries.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. viii, p. 332.

¹⁴ No religion binds men to be traitors.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*, Act iii, sc. 2.

¹⁵ The traitor to Humanity is the traitor most accursed;

Man is more than Constitutions; better rot beneath the sod,

Than be true to Church and State while we are doubly false to God!

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Certain Fugitive Slaves near Washington*, St. 5.

Write on my gravestone: "Infidel, Traitor."—Infidel to every church that compromises with wrong; traitor to every government that oppresses the people.

WILFRED PHILLIPS.

¹⁶ He looked upon his people, and a tear was in his eye.

He looked upon the traitors, and his glance was stern and high.

MACAULAY, *Jury*.

1 Though those that are betray'd
Do feel the treason sharply, yet the traitor
Stands in worse case of woe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 87.

2 An arrant traitor as any is in the universal
world, or in France, or in England!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act IV, sc. 8, l. 10.

A subtle traitor needs no sophister.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 191.

A kind of puppy To the old dam, treason.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 175.

A giant traitor.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 199.

3 Maugre thy strength, youth, place, and emi-
nence,

Despite thy victor sword and fire-new for-
tune,

Thy valour and thy heart, thou art a trai-
tor; . . .

And, from the extremest upward of thy head
To the descent and dust below thy foot,
A most toad-spotted traitor.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act V, sc. 3, l. 131.

Son: What is a traitor?

Lady Macduff: Why, one that swears and lies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 46.

4 Live loathed and long,
Most smiling, smooth, detested parasites,
Courteous destroyers, affable wolves, meek
bears,

You fools of fortune, trencher-friends, time's
flies.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act III, sc. 6,
l. 103.

5 It [traitor] does not mean in England what
it does in France. In your language traitor
means betrayer. . . . In our country it means
simply one who is not wholly devoted to our
English interests.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan*. Sc. 4.

6 Your sweet faces make good fellows fools
And traitors.

TENNYSON, *Geroint and Enid*, l. 399.

TREE

See also Wood

I—Tree: Apothegms

7 Generations pass while some trees stand, and
old families last not three oaks.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. V,
sec. 6.

8 A bird's weight can break the infant tree
Which after holds an acry in its arms.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act IV.

9 The tree of life.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, II, 9; *Proverbs*, XIII,
12; *Proverbs*, XV, 4. (*Lignum vite*.—*Vul-
gate*.)

And on the Tree of Life,
The middle tree and highest there that grew.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. IV, l. 194.

And all amid them stood the Tree of Life,
High eminent, blooming ambrosial fruit
Of vegetable gold.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. IV, l. 218.

10 The tree that God plants no winds hurt it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

If the roots are deep, no fear that the wind will
uproot the tree. (*Kên shên pu 'pa fêng yao tung*.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

11 Great trees are good for nothing but shade.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Great trees give more shade than fruit. (*Gli ar-
beri grandi fanno più ombra che frutto*.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

He that betaketh him to a good tree hath good
shade.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1866.

Those trees in whose dim shadow

The ghastly priest doth reign,—

The priest who slew the slayer,

And shall himself be slain.

MACAULAY, *The Battle of Lake Regillus*. St. 10.

12 For if they do these things in a green tree,
what shall be done in the dry?

New Testament: *Luke*, XXII, 31.

13 The tree is known by his fruit.

New Testament: *Matthew*, XII, 33.

You shall know that fruit by the tree.

WILLIAM BULLFINCH, *Dialogue*, 86. (1564)

A tree is known by the fruit, and not by the
leaves.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 11.

Only at trees bearing fruit do people throw stones.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 825.

He is a fool who looks at the fruit of lofty trees,
but does not measure their height. (*Stultus est
qui fructus magnarum arborum spectat, altitudi-
nem non metitur*.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*. Bk. VII, sec. 8.

14 The highest and most lofty trees have the
most reason to dread the thunder.

CHARLES ROLLIN, *Ancient History*. Bk. VI, ch.
2, sec. 1. See also GREATNESS: ITS PENALTIES.

15 Jock, when ye hae naething else to do, ye
may be aye sticking in a tree; it will be grow-
ing, Jock, when ye're sleeping.

SCOTT, *The Heart of Midlothian*. Ch. 8.

16 But, poor old man, thou prunest a rotten tree,
That cannot so much as a blossom yield
In lieu of all thy pains and husbandry.

SHAKESPEARE, *A You Like It*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 63.

17 Trees do not delight all persons. (*Nem om-
nes arbusta juvant*.)

VERGIL, *Elogues*. No. IV, l. 3.

II—Tree: As the Twig Is Bent

1 As long as the twig is gentle and pliant . . .
With small force and strength it may be bent.

THOMAS INCELEND, *The Disobedient Child*, 56.

I will bend the tree while it is a wand.

THOMAS LODGE, *Rosalynde*, 18.

Young twigs are sooner bent than old trees.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*.

Tender twigs are bent with ease,

Aged trees do break with bending.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Loss in Delay*.

2 By compliance is the curved bough bent
away from the tree. (Flectitur obsequio cur-
vatus ab arbore ramus.)

OVIO, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 179.

3 Just as the twig is bent, the tree's inclin'd.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epics. i, l. 150.

4 An old tree is hard to straighten. (Vieil arbre
est mal à redresser.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

III—Tree: Planting the Tree

5 What do we plant when we plant the tree?
We plant the ship that will cross the sea,
We plant the mast to carry the sails,
We plant the planks to withstand the gales—
The keel, the keelson, and beam and knee—
We plant the ship when we plant the tree.

HENRY ABBEY, *What Do We Plant?*

What do we plant when we plant the tree?
A thousand things that we daily see.
We plant the spire that out-towers the crag,
We plant the staff for our country's flag,
We plant the shade from the hot sun free;
We plant all these when we plant the tree.

HENRY ABBEY, *What Do We Plant?*

6 Come, let us plant the apple-tree.
Cleave the tough greensward with the spade;
Wide let its hollow bed be made;
There gently lay the roots, and there
Sift the dark mould with kindly care.

BRYANT, *The Planting of the Apple-Tree*.

What plant we in this apple-tree?
Birds, which the breath of summer days
Shall lengthen into leafy sprays;
Boughs where the thrush, with crimson breast,
Shall haunt, and sing, and hide her nest;
We plant, upon the sunny lea,
A shadow for the noontide hour,
A shelter from the summer shower,

When we plant the apple-tree.

BRYANT, *The Planting of the Apple-Tree*.

7 What does he plant who plants a tree?
He plants the friend of sun and sky;
He plants the flag of breezes free;
The shaft of beauty, towering high;
He plants a home to heaven anigh

For song and mother-croon of bird
In hushed and happy twilight heard—
The treble of heaven's harmony—
These things he plants who plants a tree.

H. C. BUNNER, *The Heart of the Tree*.

8 He who plants a tree Plants a hope.
Rootlets up through fibres blindly grope; . . .

So man's life must climb

From the clods of time

Unto heavens sublime.

Canst thou prophesy, thou little tree,
What the glory of thy boughs shall be?

LUCY LARCOM, *Plant a Tree*.

He who plants a tree, He plants love,
Tents of coolness spreading out above
Wayfarers he may not live to see.

Gifts that grow are best;

Hands that bless are blest;

Plant: Life does the rest!

Heaven and earth help him who plants a tree,
And his work its own reward shall be.

LUCY LARCOM, *Plant a Tree*.

9 He that planteth a tree is the servant of God,
He provideth a kindness for many genera-
tions,

And faces that he hath not seen shall bless
him.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Friendly Trees*.

IV—Tree: Its Fall

10 The tree will wither long before it fall.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 32.

Trees do not die of age: they only spread
Their branches still more proudly—and are dead.

MARION STROBEL, *Trees*.

11 O leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Beech-Tree's Petition*.

Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough!

In youth it sheltered me,

And I'll protect it now.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS, *The Oak*. First printed
in *The New York Mirror*, N. Y., 7 Jan., 1837.

12 In the place where the tree falleth, there it
shall be.

Old Testament; *Ecclesiastes*, xi, 3.

Whosoever the tree falleth . . . there it shall
rest.

HUGH LATIMER, *Seven Sermons*, 118.

When the tree is fallen all go with their hatchets.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

13 And garnished with trees that a man might
cut down,
Instead of his own expenses.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Honey-
moon*.

1 Ancient trees falling while all was still
Before the storm, in the long interval
Between the gathering clouds and that light
breeze
Which Germans call the Wind's bride.
C. G. LELAND, *The Fall of the Trees*.
2 The ax is laid unto the root of the trees.
New Testament: Matthew, iii, 10; Luke, iii, 9.
The tree falls not at the first stroke.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

V—Trees: Their Beauty

3 To-day I have grown taller from walking
with the trees.

KARLE WILSON BAKER, *Good Company*.

4 I'll lie here and learn How, over their ground,
Trees make a long shadow And a light sound.
LOUISE BOGAN, *Knowledge*.

5 They say that trees were only practice work
When God made sure his hand
Before he passed to cows and men.
I cannot think that true,
Else there would surely sometimes be
An ugly tree.

AVIS D. CARLSON, *Trees*.

6 The very leaves live for love and in his
season every happy tree experiences love's
power. (Vivunt in Venerem frondes omnis-
que virissim Felix arbor amat.)

CLAUDIAN, *De Nuptiis Honorii Augusti*, l. 65.

7 No tree in all the grove but has its charms,
Though each its hue peculiar.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. i, l. 307.

8 I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree.

A tree whose hungry mouth is pressed
Against the earth's sweet flowing breast. . . .
Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree.

JOYCE KILMER, *Trees*.

I think that I shall never see
A billboard lovely as a tree,
Perhaps, unless the billboards fall,
I'll never see a tree at all.

OGDEN NASH, *Song of the Open Road*.

"Did you ever see a poem as lovely as this tree?"

ANDIE M. PROCTOR, *Helping God to Make a Tree*.

Any fool can destroy trees. . . . It took more than
three thousand years to make some of the trees
in these Western woods. . . . Through all the
wonderful, eventful centuries since Christ's time
—and long before that—God has cared for these
trees, saved them from drought, disease, ava-
lanches, and a thousand straining, leveling tem-
pests and floods; but he cannot save them from
fools,—only Uncle Sam can do that.

JOHN MUIR, *The American Forests*. (*Atlantic Monthly*, vol. lxxx, p. 157.)

9 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree
that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that
springeth out of the wall.

Old Testament: 1 Kings, iv, 33.

10 Fair trees! where'er your barks I wound,
No name shall but your own be found.
ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

11 Cedar, and pine, and fir, and branching palm,
A sylvan scene, and as the ranks ascend
Shade above shade, a woody theatre
Of stateliest view.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 139.

12 A tree is a nobler object than a prince in his
coronation robes.

ALEXANDER POPE, *Table-Talk*.

13 Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:
Here shall he see No enemy
But winter and rough weather.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 1.

14 The trees were gazing up into the sky,
Their bare arms stretched in prayer for the
snows.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life-Drama*. Sc. 2.

15 Much can they praise the trees so straight
and high,

The sailing pine, the cedar proud and tall,
The vine-prop elm, the poplar never dry,
The builder oak, sole king of forests all,
The aspen good for staves, the cypress
funeral,

The laurel, meed of mighty conquerors
And poets sage, the fir that weepst still,
The willow worn of forlorn paramours,
The yew obedient to the bender's will,
The birch for shafts, the willow for the mill,
The myrrh sweet-bleeding in the bitter
wound,

The warlike beech, the ash for nothing ill,
The fruitful olive, and the platane round,
The carver holme, the maple seldom inward
sound.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 8.

16 Many a tree is found in the wood,
And every tree for its use is good;
Some for the strength of the gnarled root,
Some for the sweetness of flower or fruit.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Salute the Trees*.

17 A brotherhood of venerable trees.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour in Scot-
land*. No. 12.

VI—Trees: Aspen to Poplar

See also Oak, Orange, Palm, Pine

Right as an aspen leaf she gan to quake.

CHAMBERLAIN, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iii, l. 1200.

And the wind, full of wantonness, wooes like a lover

The young aspen-trees till they tremble all over.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of the Harem*.Beneath a shivering canopy reclined,
Of aspen leaves that wave without a wind,
I love to lie, when lulling breezes stir
The spiny cones that tremble on the fir.JOHN LEYDEN, *Noontide*.How I shake. . . In very truth do I, an 'twere
an aspen leaf.SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 116.

Spreading himself like a green bay tree.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xxvii, 35.No tree has so fair a bole and so handsome
an instep as the beech.H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Indian-Summer Reverie*.
St. 8.Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough,
And stands about the woodland ride
Wearing white for Eastertide.A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*, p. 3.Sweet is the air with the budding haws, and the
valley stretching for miles below
Is white with blossoming cherry-trees, as if just
covered with lightest snow.LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv.

My faith is all a doubtful thing,

Wove on a doubtful loom,

Until there comes each showery Spring

A cherry tree in bloom.

DAVID MORTON, *Symbol*.The chestnuts, lavish of their long-hid gold,
To the faint Summer, beggared now and old,
Pour back the sunshine hoarded 'neath her
favoring eye.J. R. LOWELL, *An Indian-Summer Reverie*.
St. 10.Dark tree! still sad when others' grief is fled,
The only constant mourner o'er the dead!BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 286. The cypress.And the great elms o'erhead
Dark shadows wave on their aerial looms
Shot through with golden thread.LONGFELLOW, *Howthorne*. St. 2.Under the shady roof
Of branching elm star-proof.MILTON, *Areopagus*, l. 88.I remember, I remember
The fir-trees dark and high;

I used to think their slender tops

Were close against the sky.

THOMAS HOOD, *I Remember, I Remember*.

In a drear-ighted December,

Too happy, happy tree,

Thy branches o'er remember

Their green felicity.

KEATS, *Stanzas*, l. 1.

The hemlock's nature thrives on cold;

The gnash of northern winds

Is sweetest nutriment to him,

His best Norwegian wines.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 81.

O Reader! hast thou ever stood to see

The Holly Tree?

The eye that contemplates it well perceives

Its glossy leaves

Order'd by an intelligence so wise

As might confound the Atheist's sophistries.

SOUTHEY, *The Holly Tree*. St. 1.

The laurel-tree grew large and strong,

Its roots went searching deeply down;

It split the marble walls of Wrong,

And blossomed o'er the Despot's crown.

RICHARD HENGIST HORNE, *The Laurel Seed*.

The chestnut's proud, and the lilac's pretty,

The poplar's gentle and tall,

But the plane tree's kind to the poor dull
city—

I love him best of all!

EDITH NESBIT, *Child's Song in Spring*.

God wrote his loveliest poem on the day

He made the first tall silver poplar tree.

GRACE NOLL CROWELL, *Silver Poplars*.

How gently rock yon poplars high

Against the reach of primrose sky

With heaven's pale candles stored.

JEAN INGELW, *Supper at the Mill: Song*.I resemble a poplar, that tree which, even when
old, still looks young. (Je ressemble au peuplier,
cet arbre qui a toujours l'air jeune, même quand
il est vieux.)JOURNET, *Pensées*. No. 9.

TRICKERY

See also Deceit, Treachery

She had a thousand jadish tricks,

Worse than a mule that flings and kicks.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 3, l. 331.In trickery, evasion, procrastination, spolia-
tion, botheration, under false pretenses of all
sorts, there are influences that can never
come to good.DICKENS, *Black House*. Ch. 1.

- I know their tricks and their manners.
DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.
- 1
Which I wish to remark—
And my language is plain,—
That for ways that are dark
And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinese is peculiar.
BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful James*.
- 2
Boy of a hundred tricks. (Centum puer artium.)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iv, ode 1, l. 15.
Has monkey-tricks a full thousand. ('Hou hsi 'chêng 'chien pên.)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.
- 3
Remember that all tricks are either knavish or childish.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1779.)
- 4
A trick to catch the old one.
THOMAS MIDDLETON. Title of play, 1608.
- 5
You fear some trick. (Captiones metuis.)
PLAUTUS, *Astutia*, l. 790. (Act iv, sc. 1.)
- 6
He hath as many tricks as a dancing bear.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 163.
You have more tricks than a dancing bear.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.
- 7
I know a trick worth two of that.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 41.
- 8
At this instant He bores me with some trick.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 27.
He coasts
And hedges his own way. But in this point
All his tricks founder.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 38.
These are unsightly tricks.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 159.
- 9
I have within my mind
A thousand raw tricks of these bragging Jacks,
Which I will practise.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 4, 76.
If I be served such another trick, I'll have my brains ta'en out and buttered, and give them to a dog for a new-year's gift.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 3, 7.

TRIFLES

I.—Trifles: Apothegms

- 10
Always the gods give small things to the small.
(Alai tois mikros mikra didotai theoi.)
CALLIMACHUS, *Fragmenta Incerta*. No. 47.
- 11
For the proverb saith that many small maken a great.
CHAUCER, *The Persones Tale*. Sec. 21. (1386)

- Many littles make a much. (Muchos pocos hacen un Mucho.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.
- Many a little, by little and little maketh a mickle.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 311. (1593)
- Many a little makes a mickle.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.
- Within a while, great heaps grow of a titlle.
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE, *Ovid's Elegies*. No. viii, l. 90.
- Many little things will make a mighty heap.
(De multis grandis acervus erit.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 424.
- There will grow from straws a mighty heap.
(Postmodo de stipula grandis acervus erit.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 8, l. 90.
See also under THRIFT.
- 12
Practise yourself in little things. ('Ανὸ τῶν μικρῶν μαθησάτω.)
EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iv, ch. 1, sec. 111.
- 13
Small things are best: Grief and unrest
To rank and wealth are given;
But little things On little wings
Bear little souls to Heaven.
F. W. FABER, *Written in a Little Lady's Little Album*.
- 14
If we take a farthing from a thousand pounds, it will be a thousand pounds no longer.
GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 27.
- 15
To a philosopher no circumstance, however trifling, is too minute.
GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 30.
- There is nothing, Sir, too little for so little a creature as man. It is by studying little things that we attain the great art of having as little misery and as much happiness as possible.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, i, 433.)
- 16
A little Saint best fits a little Shrine,
A little Prop best fits a little Vine,
As my small Cruse best fits my little Wine.
ROBERT HERRICK, *A Tervarie of Littles*.
- 17
I see day at this little hole.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 10.
I perceive you can spy day at a little hole.
THOMAS DELONEY, *Gentle Craft*. Pt. ii, ch. 2.
- As daylight can be seen through very small holes, so little things will illustrate a person's character.
SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*, p. 391.
- 18
The journey of a thousand miles begins with one step.
LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 64.
- All difficult things have their origin in that which is easy, and great things in that which is small.
LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*.

¹ For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxviii, 10.

² These are small things, but it was by not despising those small things that our ancestors accomplished this very great thing. (Parva sunt hæc; sed parva ista non contemnendo majores nostri maximam hanc rem fecerunt.)
Livy, History, Bk. vi, sec. 41.

³ If great things are simple to understand and easy to explain, little things demand an elaboration of detail.

GEORGE MOORE, Impressions.

⁴ Men are led by trifles.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, Sayings of Napoleon.

⁵ Things which are not of value singly, are useful collectively. (Quæ non prosunt singula, multa juvant.)

OVID, Remedium Amoris, l. 420.

⁶ Trifles console us because trifles distress us. (Peu de chose nous consol, parce que peu de chose nous afflige.)

PASCAL, Pensées, Ch. xxiv, No. 11.

⁷ My copper-lamps, at any rate
For being true antique, I bought:
Yet wisely melted down my plate,
On modern models to be wrought:

And trifles I alike pursue,
Because they're old, because they're new.
MATTHEW PRIOR, Alma, Canto iii, l. 358.

⁸ Trifles, light as air.

SHAKESPEARE, Othello, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 322.

⁹ A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.

SHAKESPEARE, Winter's Tale, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 26.

¹⁰ Little live, great pass.

Jesus Christ and Barabbas
Were found the same day.

This died, that went his way.

C. H. SORLEY, All the Hills and Vales Along.

¹¹ For who hath despised the day of small things?

Old Testament: Zechariah, iv, 10.

II—Trifles: Pin-Pricks

¹² Strokes of the sword, gentlemen, strokes of the sword! Not pin-pricks! (Des coups d'épée, messieurs, des coups d'épée! Mais pas de coups d'épingle!)

DAUDAT, Tartarin de Tarascon, Pt. I, ch. 11.

¹³ I love to dream, but do not wish
To have a pin prick rouse me.

(J'aime à rêver, mais ne veux pas
Qu'à coups d'épingle on me réveille.)

JACQUES DILLIER, La Conversation.

¹⁴ Policy of pin pricks. (Coups d'épingle.)

LOUIS MAÏE DE LA HAYE, Lettres.

¹⁵ For the maintenance of peace, nations should avoid the pin-pricks which forerun cannon-shots.

NAPOLEON to Czar Alexander, Interview, Tilsit, 22 June, 1807.

We are tortured to death by pin-point wounds.
NAPOLEON, (LADY MALCOLM, Diary of St Helena.)

¹⁶ It is never the pin pricks which decide the fortune of states. (Ce ne sont jamais les coups d'épingle qui décident de la fortune des États.)

DE VERGENNES, Letter to D'Angiviller, 11 Aug., 1777.

III—Trifles: Their Importance

¹⁷ Small matters win great commendation.
FRANCIS BACON, Essays: Of Ceremonies.

¹⁸ Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away!
ROBERT BROWNING, By the Fireside.

¹⁹ We find great things are made of little things,
And little things go lessening, till at last
Comes God behind them.

ROBERT BROWNING, Mr. Sludge "The Medium," l. 1141.

Say not "a small event"! Why "small"?
Costs it more pain than this, ye call
A "great event" should come to pass
From that?

ROBERT BROWNING, Pippa Passes: Introduction.

²⁰ Little drops of water, Little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean And the pleasant land.

So the little moments, Humble tho' they be,
Make the mighty ages Of Eternity!

So our little errors Lead the soul away
From the paths of virtue, Far in sin to stray.
Little deeds of kindness, Little words of love,
Help to make earth happy Like the Heaven above!

JULIA FLETCHER CARNY, Little Things. This poem has been erroneously attributed to Ebenezer Cobham Brewer, Daniel Clement Colerworthy, Charles Mackay, and Mrs. Frances S. Osgood. It was written by Mrs. Carny in 1845.

Little drops of water poured into the milk, give the milkman's daughter lovely gowns of silk.
Little grains of sugar mingled with the sand, make the grocer's assets swell to beat the band.

WALT MASON, Little Things.

²¹ He that shuns trifles must shun the world.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, Hero and Leander: Epistle Dedicatory.

¹ Alas! by what slight means are great affairs brought to destruction. (Eheu quam brevibus pereunt ingentia fati!)

CLAUDIAN, *In Rufinum*. Bk. ii, l. 49.

What mighty contests rise from trivial things.
POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 2.

² An acorn one day proves an oak.

RICHARD CORSET, *Poems*. (c. 1630) (CHALMERS, v, 594.)

The greatest oaks have been little acorns.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4576. (1732)

The lofty oak from a small acorn grows.

LEWIS DUNCOMBE, *De Minimis Maximo*.

Large streams from little fountains flow,

Tall oaks from little acorns grow.

DAVID EVERETT, *Lines Written for a School Declamation*.

The mighty oak from an acorn towers;

A tiny seed can fill a field with flowers;
One bell alone tolls out the death of kings;
In every Sussex skylark Shelley sings.

CHARLES DALMON, *Much in Little*.

³ From little spark may burst a mighty flame.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto i, l. 34.

From small fires comes oft not small mishap.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Artilerie*, l. 4.

⁴ He that contemneth small things shall fall by little and little.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xix, 1.

He that despiseth small things will perish by little and little.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

⁵ Many little leaks may sink a ship.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: The Good Servant*.

Many strokes overthrow the tallest oaks.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 81.

Little strokes fell great Oaks.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1750.

Many strokes, though with a little axe,

Hew down and fell the hardest-timber'd oak.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 54.

By conscientious indentation

The beaver bevels down the tree.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *The Epigram*.

⁶ It's just the little homely things,

The unobtrusive friendly things,

The "won't-you-let-me-help-you" things

That make our pathway light.

GRACE HAINES, *Those Little Things*.

⁷ For want of a nail the shoe is lost, for want of a shoe the horse is lost, for want of a horse the rider is lost.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

For the want of a nail the shoe was lost,
For the want of a shoe the horse was lost,

For the want of a horse the rider was lost,
For the want of a rider the battle was lost,
For the want of a battle the kingdom was lost—
And all for want of a horseshoe-nail.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

⁸ Great businesses turn on a little pin.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

Great engines turn on small pivots.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 366.

The massive gates of Circumstance

Are turned upon the smallest hinge,

And thus some seeming pettiest chance

Off gives our life its after-tinge.

The trifles of our daily lives,

The common things scarce worth recall,

Whereof no visible trace survives,

These are the mainsprings, after all.

UNKNOWN, *Trifles*. (*Harper's Weekly*, 30 May, 1863.)

⁹ Even by small things are great ends helped.
(Parvis quoque rebus magna juvanti.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 125.

There is naught that may not serve the need of mortal men, and in adversity despised things help us. (Nam nihil est, quod non mortalibus afferat usum; Rebus in adversis quæ jacuere juvant.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragmenta*. No. 80.

Insects

Have made the lion mad ere now; a shaft

I' the heel o' erthrew the bravest of the brave.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act. v, sc. 1.

Few are so small or weak, I guess,

But may assist us in distress,

Nor shall we ever, if we're wise,

The meanest, or the least despise.

JEFFREYS TAYLOR, *The Lion and the Mouse*.

¹⁰ A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lx, 22.

¹¹ The mighty are brought low by many a thing Too small to name. Beneath the daisy's disk

Lies hid the pebble for the fatal sling.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Danger*.

¹² Events of great consequence often spring from trifling circumstances. (Ex parvis sæpe magnarum momenta rerum pendent.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlvii, sec. 9.

¹³ Alas, how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much, or a kiss too long,

And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,

And life is never the same again.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Phantastes: Down the Lane*.

One dark cloud can hide the sunlight;

Loose one string, the pearls are scattered;

Think one thought, a soul may perish;

Say one word, a heart may break.

ANNE ARN PROCTER, *Philip and Mildred*.

Since trifles make the sum of human things,
And half our misery from our foibles springs;
Since life's best joys consist in peace and ease;
And though but few can serve yet all may please;
O! let th' ungentle spirit learn from hence,
A small unkindness is a great offence.
To spread large bounties though we wish in vain
Yet all may shun the guilt of giving pain.

HANNAN MORE, *Sensibility*, l. 293.

1 It's not much, but every little helps.

JOHN O'KEEFE, *Wild Oats*, Act v, sc. 3.

Every little helps, as the sow said, when she
snapped at a goat.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*, Ch. 19.

2 Great floods have flown From simple sources.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 142.

Rivers from bubbling springs
Have rise at first, and great from abject things.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Mayor of Queen-
borough*, Act ii, sc. 3.

3 Trifles make up the happiness or the misery
of mortal life.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: Men of Let-
ters*.

A trifle makes a dream, a trifle breaks.
TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 140.

4 No rock so hard but that a little wave
May beat admission in a thousand years.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. iii, l. 138. See also
under WATER.

5 The dangerous bar in the harbour's mouth is
only grains of sand.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of
Trifles*.

6 Think nought a trifle, though it small appear;
Small sands the mountain, moments make
the year

And trifles life. Your care to trifles give,
Or you may die, before you truly live.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Satire vi, l. 204.

IV—Trifles: Their Unimportance

7 Seeks painted trifles and fantastic toys.

MARK AKENSIDE, *The Virtuoso*, St. 10.

Been grieved for trifles, and amused with toys.
JAMES BEATTIE, *Episoph*, *Intended for Him-
self*.

8 This is a gimcrack
That can get nothing but new fashions on
you.

BRADSHAW AND FLETCHER, *The Elder Brother*,
Act iii, sc. 3.

9 We must not stand upon trifles.

CRAYFORTH, *Don Quixote*, Pt. I, ch. 30.

Come, gentlemen, we sit too long on trifles.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 92.

TROUBLE

10 Small things best a small man. (Parvum
parva decent.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. I, epist. 7, l. 44.

Frivolous minds are won by trifles. (Parva leves
captant animos.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. I, l. 159.

Little things affect little minds.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*, Bk. iii, ch. 2.

These little things are great to little man.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 42.

Small things make base men proud.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act iv, sc. 1, 106.

11 Those who concern themselves too much
with little things usually become incapable
of great ones. (Ceux qui s'appliquent trop
aux petites choses deviennent ordinairement
incapables des grandes.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*, No. 41.

12 It is degrading to make difficulties of trifles.
(Turpe est difficiles habere nugas.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. II, epig. 86.

They made light of it.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Matthew*, xxii, 5.

At ev'ry trifle scorn to take offence;
That always shows great pride or little sense.

POPE, *An Essay on Criticism*, Pt. II, l. 186.

13 Small to greater matters must give way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act II,
sc. 2, l. 11.

14 By great efforts obtain great trifles. (Magno
jam conatu magnas nugas.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 621. (Act
iv, sc. 1.)

15 The discovery of the little planet beyond
Neptune is interesting, but is of the same
relative importance that a dime found in the
vest pocket of last year's winter suit bears to
the French national debt.

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE, *Editorial*, *Emporia
Gazette*.

16 Don't make tragedies of trifles,
Don't shoot butterflies with rifles—
Laugh it off!

UNKNOWN, *Laugh It Off*.

TROUBLE

I—Trouble: Apothegms

17 Pack up your troubles in your old kit-bag,
And smile, smile, smile.

GEORGE ASAUF, Title and refrain of song written
in 1913, and popular with the British soldiers
during World War I.

Build for yourself a strong-box,
Fashion each part with care;
Fit it with hump and padlock;
Put all your troubles there.

Hide therein all your failures,
And each bitter cup you quaff,
Lock all your heartaches within it,
Then sit on the lid and laugh.
J. V. DANNER, *Sit on the Lid and Laugh*.
Wink and shut their apprehensions up.
JOHN MARSTON, *Antonio's Revenge: Prologue*.

¹ Trouble rides behind and gallops with him.
(Le chagrin monte en croupe et galope avec lui.)
BOILEAU, *Épîtres*, v, 44.

² Where everything is bad it must be good to know the worst.
F. H. BRADLEY, *Appearance and Reality*. Ch. 15.

³ Whether the pleasure of making a daisy-chain would be worth the trouble of getting up and picking the daisies.
LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, p. 2.

⁴ This peck of troubles.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 53.
The said George . . . told him that Mr. More was in a peck of troubles.
UNKNOWN, *Archæologia*, xiv, 97. (c. 1535)

⁵ You will soon be delivered from all your troubles.

CLONKICE, to Cimon, the enigmatic prophecy of his spirit foretelling his death. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cimon*.)

⁶ Oh, a trouble's a ton, or a trouble's an ounce,
Or a trouble is what you make it,
And it isn't the fact that you're hurt that counts,
But only how did you take it?

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *How Did You Die?*

⁷ In trouble to be troubled
Is to have your trouble doubled.

DEFOE, *Further Adventures of Robinson Crusoe*.

⁸ Sweet is the remembrance of troubles when you are in safety. (Ἡδὴ τοὶ οὐδὲν ἀνερχόμενοι πόνοι.)
EURIPIDES, *Andromeda*. Fragment.

The memory of past troubles is pleasant. (Juvunda memoria est præteritorum malorum.)
CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. II, ch. 32, sec. 105.

See also under MEMORY.

⁹ Women like to sit down with trouble as if it were knitting.

ELLEN GLASGOW, *The Sheltered Life*, p. 213.

¹⁰ Trouble runs off him like water from a duck's back.
W. G. BENEAM, *Proverbs*, p. 863.

¹¹ "Law, Brer Tarrypin," sez Brer Fox, sezee, "you ain't see no trouble yit. Ef you wantee see sho' nuff trouble, you des oughter go

longer me; I'm de man w'at kin show yer trouble," sezee.

J. C. HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*. Ch. 17.

¹² The troubles of our proud and angry dust
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we must.
Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink your ale.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *Last Poems*. No. 9.

¹³ Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

Old Testament: *Job*, v, 7. (Homo nascitur ad laborem, et avis ad volatum.—Vulgate.)

¹⁴ He [an old servant] saves me trouble, and that is a saving I would rather buy dear than any other. Beyond meat and drink, it is the only use I have ever discovered for money.

J. R. LOWELL, *Letter*, 1873.

¹⁵ Be merry, think upon the lives of men,
And with what troubles threescore years and ten
Are crowded oft, yea, even unto him
Who sits at home, nor fears for life and limb.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. x, l. 101.

¹⁶ Let each turn his mind to his own troubles.
(Ad mala quisque animum referat sua.)
OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 559.

The wise man thinks about his troubles only when there is some purpose in doing so; at other times he thinks about other things.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happiness*, p. 71.

¹⁷ Of our troubles we must seek some other cause than God.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. II, sec. 19.

¹⁸ I praise you when you regard the trouble of your friend as your own. (Laudo, malum cum amici tuum ducis malum.)

PLAUTUS, *Captivi*, l. 151. (Act I, sc. 2.)

¹⁹ Swifter come the things unwelcome, swifter far than things we crave. (Nimio celerius Veniet quod noles quam illud, quod cupide petas.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 73. (Act I, sc. 1.)

²⁰ Forgetting trouble is the way to cure it. (Injuriarum remedium est oblitio.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 230. See also under INJURY.

²¹ To take arms against a sea of troubles.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 59.

²² Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn, and cauldron bubble.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 40.

¹ This I ever held worse than all certitude,
To know not what the worst ahead might be.
SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero*. Act v.

² I'll not willingly offend,
Nor be easily offended;
What's amiss I'll strive to mend,
And endure what can't be mended.
ISAAC WATIS, *Good Resolutions*.

^{2a} Shut your doors and sit in your house, yet
trouble will fall from the skies. (P'i mèn wu
li tso 'huo 'tien shang lai)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

³ I survived that trouble so likewise may I sur-
vive this.
UNKNOWN, *Complaint of Deor*. Pt. ii, st. 7.
(c. 900)

II—Trouble: Never Trouble Trouble

See also Worry

⁴ I would far rather be ignorant than wise in the
foretelling of evil. (Ὀὐκ ἂν ἀδρὸς μάλλον ἢ
σοφὸς κακῶν εἶναι.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *The Suppliants*, l. 453.

⁵ There are times when we cannot see one
step ahead of us, but five years later we are
eating and sleeping somewhere.

CHRISTIS, *The Woman of Andros*. (c. 300 A.C.)
I see not a step before me as I tread on another
year;
But I've left the Past in God's keeping,—the
Future His mercy shall clear;
And what looks dark in the distance may
brighten as I draw near.

MARY GARDINER BRAINARD, *Not Knowing*.

⁶ Let's fear no storm, before we feel a show'r.
MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Barons' Wars*. Bk. iii, l. 55.

⁷ Let your trouble tarry till its own day comes.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3200.
Never trouble trouble till trouble troubles you.
UNKNOWN. (*Folk-Lore Journal*, ii, 280.)

Better never trouble Trouble
Until Trouble troubles you;
For you only make your trouble
Double-trouble when you do;
And the trouble—like a bubble—
That you're troubling about,
May be nothing but a cipher
With its rim rubbed out.

DAVID KEPPEL, *Trouble*.

Don't you trouble trouble till trouble troubles
you
Don't you look for trouble, let trouble look for
you.

MARK GUY PEARSE, *Don't Trouble*.

⁸ If pleasures are greatest in anticipation, just
remember that this is also true of trouble.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

From a distance it is something; and nearby it
is nothing. (De loin, c'est quelque chose; et de
près, ce n'est rien.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 10.
Sorrows are like thunderclouds—in the distance
they look black, over our heads scarcely gray.
(Die Leiden sind wie die Gewitterwolken; in
der Ferne sehen sie schwarz aus, über uns kaum
grau.)

JEAN PAUL RUITER, *Hesperus*. Ch. 14.
Trouble has a trick of coming butt end first;
Viewed approaching, then you've seen it at its
worst.

Once surmounted, straight it waxes ever small,
And it tapers till there's nothing left at all
So, whenever a difficulty may impend,
Just remember you are facing the butt end;
And that, looking back upon it, like us not,
You will marvel at beholding just a dot!
EDWIN L. SABIN, *Trouble's Strong Fight*.

⁹ Don't cross the bridge till you come to it,
Is a proverb old, and of excellent wit.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. vi.

¹⁰ You are hunting for a knot in a bulrush: i. e.,
looking for a difficulty where none exists. (In
scirpo nodum queris.)

PLAUTUS, *Menachmi*, l. 247. (Act ii, sc. 1.)
TERENCE, *Andria*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 38. A
proverb.

¹¹ What does it avail to run out to meet your
suffering? (Quid juvat dolori suo occurrere?)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xiii, 10.

Peace, brother, be not over-curious
To cast the fashion of uncertain evils;
For grant they be so, while they rest unknown,
What need a man forestall his date of grief,
And run to meet what he would most avoid?
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 559.

¹² It is indeed foolish to be unhappy now be-
cause you may be unhappy at some future
time. (Est sine dubio stultum, quia quando-
que sis futurus miser, esse jam miserum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xiv, 1.
Full of misery is the mind anxious about the
future and wretched in anticipation of wretched-
ness. (Calamitosus est animus futuri anxius et
ante miseras miser.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xviii, 6.
What madness to anticipate one's troubles. . .
He suffers more than is necessary, who suffers
before it is necessary. (Quæ ista dementia est
malum suum antecedere? . . . Plus dolet quam
necesse est, qui ante dolet quam necesse est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xviii, 8.
¹³ You lay out too much pains
For purchasing but trouble.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 92.

III—Trouble and Imagination

See also Worry

¹⁴ Why wilt thou add to all the griefs I suffer

Imaginary ills, and fancy'd tortures?

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*, Act iv, sc. 1.

Were a man's sorrows and disquietudes summed up at the end of his life, it would generally be found that he had suffered more from the apprehension of such evils as never happened to him, than from those evils which had really befallen him.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*, No. 505.

Supposition is greater than truth. (Opinio veritate major.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to Lord Essex*, 1596.

Quoted as a proverb

But human bodies are sic fools,
For a' their colleges and schools.
That when nae real ills perplex them,
They mak enow themselves to vex them.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Two Dogs*, l. 195.

Why should we shrink from what we cannot shun?

Each hath his pang, but feeble sufferers groan
With brain-born dreams of evil all their own.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto ii, st. 7.

Ye fearful suns, fresh courage take,
The clouds ye so much dread
Are big with mercy, and shall break
In blessings on your head.

COWPER, *Light Shining out of Darkness*.

What we anticipate seldom occurs.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Henrietta Temple*, Bk. ii, ch. 4.

I say the very things that make the greatest stir
An' the most interestin' things, are things that
didn't occur.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *Things That Didn't Occur*.

Some of your griefs you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived;
But what torments of pain you endured
From evils that never arrived!

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*. A translation of "an old French verse."

I have had many troubles in my life, but the worst of them never came.

JAMES A. GARFIELD, *Remark in Conversation*.

How much pain have cost us the evils which have never happened.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. xvi, p. 111.

Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which never come.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy and Addresses*.

Borrow trouble for yourself, if that's your nature, but don't lend it to your neighbours.

KIPLING, *Rewards and Faines: Cold Iron*.

Apprehensions are greater in proportion as

things are unknown. (Major ignotarum rerum est terror.)

LIVY, *History*, Bk. xxviii, sec. 44.

You suffer no dread thing but in your fancy.

MEANADER. (PLUTARCH, *Morals: On Contentedness* Sec. 17.)

To such as fear is trouble ever dead?

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Belierophon in Lycia*, l. 2230.

He that seeks trouble never misses.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Never meet trouble half way.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 815

I can't see the use of . . . trying to meet troubles half way.

HUTCHINSON, *Crown and Anchor*, Ch. 16.

The Irish say, "Never go down a lane to meet trouble. It comes up the highroad on horseback."

ELLEN MILLER, *Sheridan Road*, p. 157.

There are more things, Lucilius, to frighten than to injure us; we suffer more in imagination than in reality. (Plura sunt, Lucili, quæ nos terrent, quam quæ premunt, et sæpius opinione quam re laboramus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*, Epis. xiii, 4.

Though life is made up of mere bubbles,
'Tis better than many aver,

For while we've a whole lot of troubles,

The most of them never occur.

NIXON WATERMAN, *Shreds and Patches*.

TROY

See also Helen of Troy

Troy owes to Homer what whist owes to Hoyle.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto iii, st. 90.

Troy was not took in a day.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5278.

There will be a day when sacred Ilium shall be no more. ("Ἐσται ἡμέρα ἐν ᾗ ποτὶ ἑλῶλην Ἴλιος ἔσῃ.")

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. iv, l. 164; bk. vi, l. 448.

The day shall come, the great avenging day
Which Troy's proud glories in the dust shall lay,
When Priam's powers and Priam's self shall fall,
And one prodigious ruin swallow all.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. iv, l. 196. (Pope, tr.)

Some time let gorgeous Tragedy
In sceptred pall come sweeping by,
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
Or the tale of Troy divine.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 97.

Now are empty fields where Troy was, and the soil ready for sickle and fat with Phrygian blood, brings forth abundantly. (Jam seges est ubi Troja fuit, reseccandaque falce

- Luxuriat Phrygiæ sanguine pinguis humus.)
 1 Ovid, *Heroides*. Epist. 1, l. 53.
 Troy fell because Cassandra was not believed.
 (Cassandra quia non creditum, ruit Ilium.)
 PSEUDUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 10, l. 4.
 The Trojans became wise too late. (Sero sapient Phryges.)
 H. T. RILEY, *Dict. of Latin Quotations*, 418.
 Had dotting Priam check'd his son's desire,
 Troy had been bright with fame and not with fire.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1490.
 2 Like a Sinon, take another Troy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 190.
 3 Cloud-kissing Ilium.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1370.
 4 That baleful burning night
 When subtle Greeks surprised King Priam's
 Troy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 3, 83.
 After seven years siege yet Troy walls stand.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, l. 3, 12.
 Troy must not be, nor goodly Ilium stand;
 Our firebrand brother, Paris, burns us all.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 2, 109.
 5 By trying, the Greeks got into Troy. ('Εν
 Τροίαν νειπόμενοι ἄρδον Ἀχαιοί.)
 THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*, No. xv, l. 64.
 6 We were Trojans; Troy was. (Fuimus Troes;
 fuit Ilium.)
 VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 325.
 We have been Trojans: Troy has been:
 She sat, but sits no more, a queen.
 VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 325. (Comington, tr.)
 7 I am on the side of the Trojans. They fought
 for a woman.
 OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 17.

TRUST

I.—Trust: Apothegma

- 8 The greatest trust between man and man is
 the trust of giving counsel.
 FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Counsel*.
 9 Do not trust all men, but trust men of worth;
 the former course is silly, the latter a mark
 of prudence.
 DEMOCRITUS, *Ethica*. Frag. 224.
 It is equally an error to trust all men or no
 man. (Utrumque enim vitium est, et omnibus
 credere et nulli.)
 SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epist. iii, sec. 4.
 10 Cast the spear and leave the rest to Jove.
 HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 622. (Bryant, tr.)
 11 We are inclined to believe those whom we do
 not know, because they have never deceived
 us.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 3.

- 12 Men are able to trust one another, knowing
 the exact degree of dishonesty they are en-
 titled to expect.
 STEPHEN LEACOCK, *The Woman Question*.
 13 To be trusted is a greater compliment than
 to be loved.
 GEORGE MACDONALD, *Morguis of Lorrise*. Ch. 4.
 Those who trust us, educate us.
 GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*.
 14 That, in tracing the shade, I shall find out
 the sun,
 Trust to me!
 OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto vi, st. 15.
 15 Trust follows his words. (Dicta fides sequi-
 tur.)
 OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. vi, l. 55.
 16 So far will I trust thee.
 SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 116.
 My life upon her faith!
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 295.
 Though men may not like me, they always trust
 my word.
 ALFRED SUTRO, *A Marriage Has Been Ar-
 ranged*.
 Let chance what will, I trust thee to the death.
 TENNYSON, *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 133.
 Trust me not at all, or all in all.
 TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 396.
 17 Do you fear to trust the word of a man
 whose honesty you have seen in business?
 (Quois tu fidem in pecunie perspexeris, Ve-
 rere verba ei credere?)
 TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 60. (Act i, sc. 2.)
 18 He who mistrusts most should be trusted least.
 (Πᾶς μὲν ἀπιστοῦ ἀπιστοῦ.)
 THEOPHASTUS, *Sententiae*. (SPENSER, *Shepherd's
 Calendar: May: Palinodes Emblems*.)
 19 Trust . . . in the living God.
New Testament: I Timothy, vi, 17.
 And this be our motto, "In God is our trust."
 FRANCIS SCOTT KEY, *The Star-Spangled Ban-
 ner*.
 In one, an object of our sight,
 Immutable, and infinite,
 Who can't be cruel, or unjust,
 Calm and resigned, I fix my trust.
 MATTHEW GARRA, *The Splendid*, l. 782.
 20 Whether in peace or war, in thee shall be my
 chiefest trust in deed and word. (Seu pacem
 seu bella geram, tibi maxima rerum Verbo-
 rumque fides.)
 VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 279.
 PUBLIC OFFICE A PUBLIC TRUST, *see* POLITICS, sec.
 xi.
 21 From whom I trust may God defend me;

From whom I trust not, I defend myself.
(Da chi mi fido mi guardi Iddio;
Da chi non mi fido mi guarderò i.)
UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb. See under FRIEND.

II—Trust: Its Wisdom

- 1 Grow wise, trust woman, doubt not man.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Nourmader*. St. 10.
- 2 Who would not rather trust and be deceived?
ELIZA COOK, *Love On*.
Better trust all, and be deceived
And weep that trust and that deceiving,
Than doubt one heart that if believed
Had blessed one's life with true believing.
FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Faith*.
It is better to suffer wrong than to do it, and
happier to be sometimes cheated than not to trust.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 79.
- 3 Trusting often makes fidelity.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5292.
Trust begets truth.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 748.
Trust men and they will be true to you; treat
them greatly, and they will show themselves great.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.
- 4 O holy trust! O endless sense of rest!
Like the beloved John
To lay his head upon the Saviour's breast,
And thus to journey on!
LONGFELLOW, *Hymn for My Brother's Ordina-
tion*. St. 5.
- 4a And trust that out of night and death shall rise
The dawn of ampler life; . . .
"I saw the powers of Darkness put to flight,
I saw the Morning break."
OWEN SEAMAN, *Between Midnight and Morn-
ing*. Of King Albert of Belgium.

III—Trust: Its Folly

See also Distrust

- 5 Never trust a man who speaks well of every-
body.
CHRISTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.
- 6 He who trusteth not is not deceived.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2406.
Trust me, but look to thyself.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5288.
Trust, but not too much.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentum*.
It is better never to trust anybody.
HENRIK IBSEN, *Enemy of the People*. Act II.
The word is "Pitch and Pay": Trust none.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 51.
- 7 Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xlii, 6.
- 8 Trust him no further than you can throw him.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5286.

I'll trust never a Duke on the world further than
I can see him.

UNKNOWN, *True Tragedy of Richard Third*,
17. (1594)

9 Trust slayeth many a man, the wise man saith.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise:
Bellerophon in Lycia*, l. 2902.

10 If you trust before you try,
You may repent before you die.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Trust not before you try,
For under cloak of great good-will
Doth feigned friendship lie.
GEORGE TURBENVILLE, *Of Light Belief*, l. 1.

11 Trust not to rotten planks.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 7, 63.

12 He that trusts to you,
Where he should find you lions, finds you
hares;
Where foxes, geese.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 174.

13 Trust not him that once hath broken faith.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 30.

14 Albany: Well, you may fear too far.
Goneril: Safer than trust too far.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 351.

15 He's mad that trusts in the tameness of a
wolf, a horse's health, a boy's love, or a
whore's oath.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 19.

Trust not a horse's heel, nor a dog's tooth.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

16 Immortal gods, I crave no pelf;
I pray for no man but myself:
Grant I may never prove so fond,
To trust man on his oath or bond;
Or a harlot for her weeping;
Or a dog, that seems a-sleeping;
Or my friends, if I should need 'em.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, 63.

Three things a wise man will not trust,
The wind, the sunshine of an April day,
And woman's pledged faith.
SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Aslan*. Pt. xxiii, l. 51.

IV—Trust: The Trusts

- 17 Trust.
SAMUEL C. T. DOSSO introduced this word, as
referring to a combination of capital, into
the language in 1882, while acting as attorney
for John D. Rockefeller.
This is the original trust.
UNKNOWN, *Report of Committee*, N. Y. State
Senate, after investigation of the Standard
Oil Company, in 1888.
We declare our opposition to all combinations of
capital, organized as trusts or otherwise.
Republican Platform, 1896.

The interests of the people are betrayed when Trusts and combinations are permitted to exist.
Democratic Platform, 1888.

Earnest attention should be given to those combinations of capital commonly called Trusts.

BENJAMIN HARRISON, *Message to Congress*, 3 Dec., 1889.

¹ Trusts are largely private affairs.

JAMES G. BLAINE, *Speech*, Portland, Me., opening Harrison campaign in 1888.

² Undigested securities.

J. FIERPONT MORGAN, *Interview*, *N. Y. Times*, 30 March, 1903, referring to a mass of securities issued to inflate and water the capitalization of trusts and combinations, promoted and floated in 1901.

³ An indefinable something is to be done, in a way nobody knows how, at a time nobody knows when, that will accomplish nobody knows what. That, as I understand it, is the program against the trusts.

THOMAS B. REED. (*W. A. ROBINSON, Life.*)

⁴ The System.

LINCOLN STEFFENS. A term invented to describe the super-community of interest which he found between trusts.

The Octopus.

FRANK NOBLES. Title of novel describing the workings of "the system."

Special privilege.

ROBERT M. LA FOLLETTE, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, referring to the trusts.

⁵ The mother of trusts.

WOODROW WILSON, in 1898, referring to New Jersey, because her laws authorized the creation of "holding-corporations."

⁶ The Mother of Trusts.

JESSE HARDESTY. Title of book. Mr. Hardesty named railroad rebates as the maternal parent.

The mother of all trusts is the customs tariff law. HENRY O. HAVEMEYER, while testifying before the industrial commission in 1899.

I made the first speech in favor of organizing industrial consolidations in the eighties. Later the Chicago newspapers gave me the title of "Father of Trusts."

CHARLES R. FLINT, *Memories of an Active Life*.

⁷ Monopolies are odious, contrary to the spirit of free government and the principles of commerce and ought not to be suffered.

Maryland Declaration of 1776, referring to grants of monopoly by royal decree.

⁸ A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various and powerful inter-

ests . . . held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.

J. C. CALHOUN, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, 27 May, 1836.

The Seven Sisters.

Seven laws drawn up by Woodrow Wilson, as Governor of New Jersey, to end the state's statutory benevolence to the trusts.

New Jersey was regularly in the business of selling not only indulgence but absolution.

LINCOLN STEFFENS, *New Jersey and the Trusts*.

TRUTH

See also Beauty and Truth

I—Truth: Definitions

¹⁰ Truth is inclusive of all the virtues, is older than sects or schools, and, like charity, more ancient than mankind.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table Talk: Discourse*.

Yet the deepest truths are best read between the lines, and, for the most part, refuse to be written.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Concord Days: June*.

¹¹ Truth is the secret of eloquence and of virtue, the basis of moral authority; it is the highest summit of art and life.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 17 Dec., 1854.

¹² Another poet, whose name I have forgotten, called Truth the daughter of Time. (*Veritatem Temporis filiam.*)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xii, ch. 11.

'Tis not antiquity, nor author, That makes truth Truth, altho' Time's daughter.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 3, l. 653.

¹³ Truth is within ourselves: it takes no rise From outward things, whate'er you may believe.

There is an inmost centre in us all, Where truth abides in fulness.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. i.

¹⁴ Truth makes on the ocean of nature no one track of light—every eye looking on finds its own.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Caxtoniana*. Essay xiv.

¹⁵ Truth is the shattered mirror strown In myriad bits; while each believes his little bit the whole to own.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kaddah*. Pt. vi, st. 1.

¹⁶ Truth in person doth appear Like words congeal'd in northern air.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 147.

¹⁷ Truth ever lovely—since the world began The foe of tyrants, and the friend of man.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 347.

¹⁸ Truth is the highest thing that man may keep. CHAUCER, *The Frenchelays Tale*, l. 751.

Truth is man's proper good, and the only immortal thing was given to our mortality to use.

BEX JONSON, *Explorata: Veritas Proprium Rominis*.

1 Truth is the object of philosophy, but not always of philosophers.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*, 102.

2 Truth is truest poetry.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Dauides*. Bk. i. l. 41.

It's deadly commonplace, but, after all, the commonplaces are the great poetic truths.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Weir of Hermiston*.

3 "It is," says Chadband, "the ray of rays, the sun of suns, the moon of moons, the star of stars. It is the light of Terewth."

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 25.

4 Truth is the summit of being; justice is the application of it to affairs.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

Truth, whose centre is everywhere and its circumference nowhere, whose existence we cannot disimagine; the soundness and health of things, against which no blow can be struck but it recoils on the striker.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.

5 Truth, sir, is a profound sea, and few there be who dare wade deep enough to find out the bottom on't.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act v, sc. 1.

6 Truth is for other worlds, and hope for this; The cheating future lends the present's bliss.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Old Player*.

Veracity is a plant of paradise, and the seeds have never flourished beyond the walls.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Romola*.

7 History warns us that it is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY, *Science and Culture: Origin of Species*.

All great truths begin as blasphemies.

BERNARD SHAW, *Annajanska*.

What everybody echoes . . . as true today, may turn out to be falsehood tomorrow, mere smoke of opinion.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 1.

8 Veracity is the heart of morality.

T. H. HUXLEY, *Universities Actual and Ideal*.

9 Truth, sir, is a cow, which will yield skeptics no more milk; so they have gone to milk the bull.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

10 Teach it to the simple, the learned know it well;

Truth is treasure, the best tried on earth.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. II.

When all treasures are tried, Truth is the best. . . .

For he who is True with his tongue, True with his hands

Working True works therewith, and wishing ill to none,

He is a god, the gospel says, in earth and heaven.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. II.

11 Truth is the strong compost in which beauty may sometimes germinate.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Inward Ho*.

Truth is not a diet But a condiment.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Veritas vos Damnabit*.

12 Truth is a fair and durable thing. (*Καλὸν μὲς ἡ ἀλήθεια καὶ μόνιμον.*)

PLATO, *Laws*, 663. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 40.)

Truth is the pleasantest of sounds. (*Ἐλατ τὰ ἤθη των ἀκουσμάτων τῆς ἀλήθειας.*)

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 40.)

13 Truth is a jewel which should not be painted over; but it may be set to advantage and shown in a good light.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Life of Reason*, iv, 105.

14 Truth is eternal, and the son of heaven.

SWIFT, *Ode: Dr. Wm. Sancroft*.

15 Truth is that which a man trotheth.

JOHN HORNE TOORE, *Diversions of Purley*.

16 There are truths which are not for all men, nor for all times.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to Cardinal de Bernis*, 23 April, 1764.

Truths are fruits which should only be plucked when quite ripe.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to the Countess de Barcewicz*, 24 Dec., 1761.

17 Pure truth hath no man seen nor e'er shall know. (*Καὶ τὸ μὲν ἀπὸ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἰδέναι οὐδέ τις ἔσται εἰδώς.*)

XENOPHANES, *Fragments*. No. 34.

Pure truth cannot be assimilated by the crowd; it must be communicated by contagion.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 26 Oct., 1875.

If God should hold enclosed in his right hand all truth, and in his left hand only the ever-active impulse after truth, although with the condition that I must always and forever err, I would with humility turn to his left hand and say, "Father, give me this: pure truth is for thee alone."

LESSING, *Anti-Göthe*.

No human being is constituted to know the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth; and even the best of men must be content with fragments, with partial glimpses, never the full fruition.

WILLIAM OLLER, *The Student Life*.

II—Truth: Apothegms

1 Truth has not such an urgent air. (La vérité n'a point cet air impétueux.)

BOLLEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. 1, l. 198.

2 A man may be in as just possession of truth as of a city, and yet be forced to surrender.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, sec. 6.

3 Why with old truth needs new truth disagree?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Red Cotton Night-cap Country*. Bk. II.

4 The Truth may stretch but will not break. (La Verdad adelgaza y no quiebra.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 17.

5 Full oft in game a sooth I have heard said.
CHAUCER, *The Monkes Tale: Prologue*, l. 76.

Many a true word hath been spoken in jest.
UNKNOWN, *Roxburghe Ballads*, vii, 366. (c. 1665)

6 Truths turn into dogmas the moment they are disputed.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Heretics*. See also under DOCTRINE.

7 The greatest friend of truth is Time, her greatest enemy is Prejudice, and her constant companion is Humility.

C. C. COLTON, *Loacon*. Vol. 1, No. 159.

8 Truth has rough flavours if we bite it through.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Armstrong*. Sc. 2.

9 Face to face the truth comes out.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1485.

Face to face the truth comes out apace.

EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Polonius*, l. 59.

10 He who sees the truth, let him proclaim it, without asking who is for it or who is against it.

HENRY GEORGE, *The Land Question*. Ch. 3.

11 Truth like a torch, the more 'tis shook, it shines.

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON, *Discussions on Philosophy: Title Page*.

When by night the frogs are croaking, kindle but a torch's fire;

Ha! how soon they all are silent! Thus Truth silences the liar.

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Truth*. (Longfellow, tr.)

12 Truth, when witty, is the wittiest of all things.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

The wall of true wit is truth itself.

GEORGE MEYERHOF, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 1.

13 In fact, there's nothing that keeps its youth, So far as I know, but a tree and truth.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Doctor's Masterpiece*.

14 Truth is tough. It will not break, like a bubble, at a touch; nay, you may kick it about all day, like a foot-ball, and it will be round and full at evening.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. v.

You know what that witty and eloquent old Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes once said. He said, "You needn't fear to handle the truth roughly; she is no invalid." The truth is the most robust and indestructible and formidable thing in the world.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Tacoma, Wash., 13 Sept., 1919.

15 When speculation has done its worst, two and two still make four.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*, No. 36.

16 The dignity of truth is lost With much protesting.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*. Act III, sc. 2.

Truth often suffers more by the heat of its defenders than from the arguments of its opposers.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

17 What is true by lamplight is not always true by sunlight. (Ce qui est vrai à la lampe n'est pas toujours vrai au soleil.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 152.

It is even easier to be mistaken about the true than the beautiful. (Il est encore plus facile de se tromper sur le vrai que sur le beau.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 164.

18 We always weaken whatever we exaggerate. (On affaiblit toujours tout ce qu'on exagère.)

LA HARPE, *Mélanie*. Act I, sc. 1.

19 Truth is often eclipsed but never extinguished. (Veritatem laborare nimis soepe, extinguere nunquam.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xlii, sec. 39.

20 The mask is torn off, while the reality remains. (Eripitur persona, manet res.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. III, sec. 58.

Reality, however, has a sliding floor.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. x, p. 365.

21 As true as I live.

MIDDLETON, *The Family of Love*. Act v, sc. 3.

22 Truth needs not the foil of rhetoric.

MIDDLETON, *The Family of Love*. Act v, sc. 3.

23 Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sunbeam.

MILTON, *The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*. See also under SUN.

¹ Truth for authority, not authority for truth.
LUCRETIA MOTT. Her motto. (HIBSEN, *The Fearless Leader*, p. 100).

² Truth alone wounds.
NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*, 14 March, 1817.)

³ Let others write for glory or reward;
Truth is well paid when she is sung and heard.
THOMAS OVERBURY, *Elegy on Lord Effingham*.

⁴ We know the truth, not only by the reason,
but also by the heart.
BLAISE PASCAL, *Pensées*, Sec. iv, No. 282.

⁵ Everything is true. (Πάντ' εἶναι ἀληθές.)
PROTAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Protagoras*. Bk. ix, sec. 51.)

⁶ Truth scorns delay. (Veritas odit moras.)
SENECA, *Edipus*, l. 850.

⁷ Time discovers truth. (Veritatem dies aperit.)
SENECA, *De ira*, Bk. ii, sec. 22.

Time reveals all things. (Tempus omnia revelat.)
ERASMUS, *Adagia*.

Time discloseth all things. Nothing is covered, but shall be revealed; nothing is hid, that shall not be known, saith Christ.

TAVERNER, *Proverbs of Erasmus*, 37. (1539)
Truth is armed
And can defend itself, it must out, madam.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*, Act v, sc. 1.

Truth will come to light.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act ii, sc. 2, l. 83. See also under MURDER.

⁸ Is not the truth the truth?
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 254.

Truth is truth To the end of reckoning.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 45.

Truth is for ever truth,
LEIGH HUNT, *Hero and Leander*, Canto i.

Nothing is truer than the truth. (Vero nihil verius.)
UNKNOWN, *Motto of the De Veres*.

⁹ They breathe truth that breathe their words
in pain.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 8.

Truth sits upon the lips of dying men.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Sohrab and Rustum*, l. 656.

I like a look of agony,
Because I know it's true;
Men do not sham convulsion,
Nor simulate a throe.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. iv, No. 12.

¹⁰ And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. lxi.

O wither'd truth!
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 2, 46.

¹¹ Truth in spirit, not truth to letter, is the true veracity.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Truth of Intercourse*.

¹² Truth is the most valuable thing we have.
Let us economize it.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

¹³ Wrapping truth in darkness. (Obscuris vera involvens.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. vi, l. 100.

¹⁴ But not for golden fancies iron truths make room.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Hope of the World*.

¹⁵ The longest sword, the strongest lungs, the most voices, are false measures of truth.
BENJAMIN WHITCHOTE, *Sermons*.

¹⁶ Truths that wake, to perish never.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, ix.

III—Truth: The Naked Truth

¹⁷ Craft must have clothes, but truth loves to go naked.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 1200.

Truth's best ornament is nakedness.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5314.

¹⁸ The naked truth. (Nuda Veritas.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 24, l. 7.

¹⁹ The truth, naked and unashamed, is always unpleasant.

JAMES HUNTER, *Iconoclasts*, p. 188.

²⁰ The truth shows best being naked.
JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Watermen's Suits*, (c. 1613)

Naked Truth needs no shift.

WILLIAM PENN. Title of a Broadside. (1674)

Mere white truth in simple nakedness.

TENNYSON, *Bala and Balan*, l. 509.

²² Because a cold rage seizes one at whiles
To show the bitter old and wrinkled truth

Stripped naked of all vesture that beguiles,
False dreams, false hopes, false masks and

modes of youth.

JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*:
Proem, St. 2.

IV—Truth Lies at the Bottom of a Well

²³ Of truth we know nothing, for truth is in a well. (Ἐν πύρρῳ δὲ οὐδὲν ἴδμεν ἐν πυρρῷ γὰρ ἡ ἀλήθεια.)

DEMOCRITUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*. Bk. ix, sec. 72.)

Nature has buried truth at the bottom of the sea.
DEMOCRITUS. (CICERO, *Academicarum Quaestionum*, Bk. ii, sec. 10.)

Democritus quasi in puteo quodam sic alia, ut fundus sit nullus, veritatem jacere demersam.

LACTANTIUS, *Institutes*, iii, 28.

We are born to inquire after truth; it belongs to a greater power to possess it. It is not, as Democritus said, hid in the bottom of the deeps, but rather elevated to an infinite height in the divine knowledge.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*, Bk. iii, ch. 8.

Let us seek the solution of these doubts at the bottom of the inexhaustible well, where Heraclitus says that truth is hidden.

KADEIAIS, *Works*, Bk. i, ch. 18.

Truth, which wise men say, doth lie in a well.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Pseudodoxia Epid.*, i, 5.

It is an old saying that Truth lies in a well, but the misfortune is, that some men will use no chain to draw her up.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*, Vol. i, No. 250.

Truth keeps the bottom of her well.

JACQUES MILLEK, *Song of the South*, Sec. iii, pt. 2.

Truth is always at the bottom of a grave.

JAMES HUNTER, *Ironclasts*, p. 63.

Truth lies wrapped up and hidden in the depths. (*Involuta veritas in alto latet.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*, Bk. vii, sec. 1.

Truth, they say, lies in a well,

Why, I vow, I ne'er could see;

Let the water-drinkers tell,

There it always lay for me.

SHERIDAN, *The Duenna*, Act iii, sc. 1.

Whilst the unlearned . . . were all busied in getting down to the bottom of the well, where Truth keeps her little court.

STELKE, *Tristram Shandy*, Bk. iv, pt. 1.

The sages say, Dame Truth delights to dwell (Strange Mansion!) in the bottom of a well: Questions are then the Windlass and the Rope That pull the grave old Gentlewoman up.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Birthday Ode*.

We never see the stars

Till we can see naught but them. So with truth. And yet if one would look down a deep well, Even at noon, we might see those same stars.

F. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood*.

Truth, after all, wears a different face to everybody, and it would be too tedious to wait till all were agreed. She is said to lie at the bottom of a well, for the very reason, perhaps, that whoever looks down in search of her sees his own image at the bottom, and is persuaded not only that he has seen the Goddess, but that she is far better-looking than he had imagined.

J. R. LOWELL, *Democracy*.

V—Truth Is Mighty and Will Prevail

Great is truth, and it prevaieth. (*Magna est veritas, et prævalet.*)

Biblia Sacra Vulgate Editionis: III Esdras, iv, 41.

The *Vulgate* is the Latin version of the Bible completed by Saint Jerome in 405, of which the Gutenberg (or Mazarin) Bible (1456) was the first printed edition, as it was also the first important book printed from movable type. The Clementine text, a

reconson made by order of Pope Clement VIII, and completed in 1605, is the authorized text of the Roman Catholic Church, of which the Douai version, completed in 1609, is the authorized English text. All of these include the books which were placed in the *Apocrypha* by the editors of the "Authorized" or Protestant version in 1611. Among them was *III Esdras*, which, in the *Apocrypha*, is *I Esdras*. Popular usage has substituted the future, *prævalet*, "will prevail," for the present, *prævalet*, as given in the *Vulgate* version, but it is without authority. However, the quotation is almost always given, "Truth is mighty and will prevail."

Great is Truth, and mighty above all things.

Apocrypha: I Esdras, iv, 41. (1611)

Truth, by its own sinews, will prevail.

DRYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 340.

Truth in the end shall prevail.

ULPIAN FULWELL, *Arts Adducendi*, E. 4. (c. 1580)

And fierce though the fiends may fight, and long though the angels hide,

I know that truth and right have the universe on their side.

WASHINGTON GLADEN, *Ultima Veritas*.

The truth is great, and shall prevail,

When none cares whether it prevail or not.

COVENTRY PATMORI, *Magna Est Veritas*

Truth will ultimately prevail where there is pains taken to bring it to light.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Maxims*.

VI—Truth Shall Make You Free

Where Truth deigns to come,

Her sister Liberty will not be far

MARK AKENSIDE, *Pleasures of the Imagination*, Bk. i, l. 23

He is the freeman whom the truth makes free,

And all are slaves beside.

COWPER, *The Task*, Bk. v, l. 733.

Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

New Testament: John, viii, 32.

Truth and, by consequence, liberty, will always be the chief power of honest men.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Letter to General Morcau*.

If the truth shall have made thee free, thou shalt not care for the vain words of men.

A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Bk. iii, ch. 4.

VII—Truth: Its Power

What governs men is the fear of truth.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 1 March, 1869.

Truth is the strong thing. Let man's life be true!

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*, l. 233.

Truth tramples on the lie as oil on water.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. ii, ch. 10.

Truth and oil are even above.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

1 Great is the power of truth. (A magna vis veritas.)

CICERO, *Pro Caelio Rufo*, Sec. 26.

I am conquered by truth. (Vincer veris.)

ERASMUS, *Dulciphia*.

Truth, Love, and Life are a law of annihilation to everything unlike themselves, because they declare nothing but God.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 243.

2 Above all things truth beareth away the victory.

Apocrypha: 1 Esdras, iii, 12.

As for the truth, it endureth, and is always strong; it liveth and conquereth for evermore.

Apocrypha: 1 Esdras, iv, 38.

3 It is right to yield to the truth. (Licet concedere veris.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 305.

4 You show that truth can ne'er decay,
Whatever fate befalls:

I, that the myrtle and the bay

Shoot fresh on ruined walls.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *In After Time*.

5 No power can die that ever wrought for Truth;

Thereby a law of Nature it became,
And lives unwithered in its blithesome youth,
When he who called it forth is but a name.

J. R. LOWELL, *Elegy on the Death of Dr. Channing*. Inscribed beneath Lowell's bust in the Hall of Fame.

Get but the truth once uttered, and 't is like
A star new-born, that drops into its place,
And which, once chiding in its placid round,
Not all the tumult of the earth can shake.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, l. 173.

Put golden padlocks on Truth's lips, be callous
as ye will,

From soul to soul, o'er all the world, leaps one
electric thrill.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Certain Fugitive Slaves Near Washington*.

6 Methinks the truth should live from age to age,
As 'twere retail'd to all posterity,
Even to the general all-ending day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act iii, sc. 1, l. 76.

7 The truth is always the strongest argument.

SOPHOCLES, *Phædra*. Frag. 737.

VIII—Truth: Love of Truth

8 Though both [Plato and truth] are dear to me, it is a sacred duty to put truth first.

(Ἀμφότεν γὰρ ἔστιν φίλον ὅσον προτιμᾷ τὴν ἀλήθειαν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. i, ch. 6, sec. 1.

Plato is dear to me, but dearer still is truth.
(Amicus Plato, sed magis amica veritas.)

ARISTOTLE. (CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 51.)

Socrates is dear to me, but dearer still is truth.

ARISTOTLE (AMMONIUS, *Aristotelis Vha*, 399.)

If you will take my advice, you will think little of Socrates, and a great deal more of truth.

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Phædo*. Sec. 40.)

9 Arm thyself for the truth!

BUTLER-LYNCH, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act v, sc. 1.

Wherever the truth is injured, defend it.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iii, p. 269.

Stake life upon the truth. (Vitam impendere vero.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 91. The motto of Rousseau.

10 Truth! though the Heavens crush me for following her.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 7.

11 Remember, then, as long as you live, that nothing but strict truth can carry you through the world, with either your conscience or your honour unwounded.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 Sept., 1747.

12 For truth has such a face and such a mien
As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and Panther*. Pt. i, l. 33.

13 He that feeds men serveth few;

He serves all who dares be true.

EMERSON, *The Celestial Love*.

14 Nothing shall warp me from the belief that every man is a lover of truth.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New England Reformers*.

15 In proportion as we perceive and embrace the truth do we become just, heroic, magnanimous, divine.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Free Speech and Free Inquiry*.

16 The contemplation of truth and beauty is the proper object for which we were created, which calls forth the most intense desires of the soul, and of which it never tires.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Criticisms on Art*. Vol. i, p. 2.

To love truth for truth's sake is the principal part of human perfection in this world, and the seed-plot of all other virtues.

JOHN LOCKE, *Letter to Anthony Collins, Esq.*, 29 Oct., 1703.

17 I do not fear to follow out the truth,
Albeit along the precipice's edge.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance behind the Curtain*, l. 251.

They must upward still, and onward, who would
keep abreast of Truth.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, l. 87.

Servant of God, well done! well hast thou
fought

The better fight, who single hast maintain'd
Against revolted multitudes the cause
Of truth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. vi, l. 29.

Gentlest and bravest in the battle-brunt—
The Champion of the Truth.

JAMES RYDER RANDALL, *John Pelham*.

Who never sold the truth to serve the hour,
Nor palter'd with Eternal God for power.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 179.

When truth or virtue an affront endures,
Th' affront is mine, my friend, and should
be yours.

POPE, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dial. i, l. 199.

Farewell then, verse, and love, and ev'ry toy,
The rhymes and rattles of the man or boy;
What right, what true, what fit, we justly call,
Let this be all my care—for this is all.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, Bk. i, epls. 1, l. 17.

And in the light of truth thy Bondman let me
live!

WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, l. 56.

Who tells me true, though in his tale lie
death,

I hear him as he flatter'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 102.

All fear of the world or consequence is swal-
lowed up in a manly anxiety to do Truth
justice.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 13 Feb., 1838.

Truth before peace. That is my watchword.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 138.

It is one thing to wish to have truth on our
side, and another to wish sincerely to be on
the side of truth.

RICHARD WEAVER, *On the Love of Truth*.

It is a dangerous grieving of the Spirit when,
instead of drawing ourselves to the Spirit, we
labour to draw the Spirit to us.

RICHARD STARR, *Fountain Sealed*. (c. 1630)

Or shall we say

That, like the Red-cross Knight, they urge
their way,

To lead in memorable triumph home

Truth, their immortal Una?

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. i, No. 25.

IX—Truth: Its Virtues

No pleasure is comparable to the standing
upon the vantage-ground of Truth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

Certainly it is heaven upon earth to have a
man's mind . . . turn upon the poles of truth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

Is truth ever barren?

BACON, *Cogitationes de Scientia Humana*.

For truth is precious and divine;

Too rich a pearl for carnal swine.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 2, l. 257.

All truth is precious, if not all divine.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 331.

For truth is unwelcome, however divine.

COWPER, *The Flitting Mill*, l. 23.

Time is precious, but truth is more precious than
time.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, Aylesbury, 11
Sept., 1865.

Truth shall restore the light by Nature given,
And, like Prometheus, bring the fire of
Heaven! . . .

What! are thy triumphs, sacred Truth, be-
lied?

Why then hath Plato lived—or Sidney died?

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 415.

Individuals may perish; but truth is eternal.

JOSEPH GERRARD, *Speech*, when under arrest,
Jan., 1794.

But there are seven sisters ever serving
Truth,

Porters of the Posterns; one called Absti-
nence,

Humility, Charity, Chastity be the chief
maidens there;

Patience and Peace help many a one;

Lady Almsgiving lets in full many.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. viii.

There is no veil like light—no adamantine
armour against hurt like the truth.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 71.

Truth, a constant mistress, that

Ever protects her servants.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*, Act iii, sc. 1.

In the mountains of truth, you never climb in
vain.

NETZSCHE, *Human All too Human*, i, 358.

Truth never yet fell dead in the streets; it
has such affinity with the soul of man, the
seed however broadcast will catch somewhere
and produce its hundredfold.

THEODORE PARKER, *A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion*.

¹ If I had a device, it would be the True, the True only, leaving the Beautiful and the Good to settle matters afterwards as best they could.

SARATY-BRUVK, *Letter to Duruy*, 9 Dec., 1865.

² Truth hath a quiet breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act i, sc. 3, l. 96.

Truth needs no colour, with his colour fix'd;
Beauty no pencil, beauty's truth to lay;
But best is best, if never intermix'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. ci.

X—Truth: Its Dangers

³ Truth is often attended with danger. (Pecula veritati saepe contigua.)

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, *History*. Bk. xxvi, sec. 1.

⁴ Truth breeds hatred. (Veritas odium parit.)

BIAS. (AUSONIUS [?], *Ludus Septem Sapientum*. Sec. 8, l. 3.) Quoted by Terence, *Andria*, l. 68.

Truth is a narrow lane all full of quags,
Leading to broken heads, abuse, and rags.

JOHN WOLCOT, *Moss Lyric Odes*. No. 9.

⁵ The artlessness of unadorned truth, however sure in theory of extorting admiration, rarely in practice fails inflicting pain and mortification.

FANNY BURNBY, *Comilla*. Bk. iv, ch. 8.

⁶ I never saw any good that came of telling truth.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act. iii, sc. 1.

⁷ God offers to every mind its choice between truth and repose. Take which you please,—you can never have both.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

Truth stood on one side and Ease on the other; it has often been so.

THEODORE PARKER, *A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion*.

⁸ Follow not truth too near the heels, lest it dash out thy teeth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

⁹ Nobody has a right to put another under such a difficulty, that he must either hurt the person by telling the truth, or hurt himself by telling what is not true.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)

Every man has a right to utter what he thinks truth, and every man has a right to knock him down for it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

¹⁰ Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 't is pain;

O folly! for to bear all naked truths,

And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty.

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, l. 202.

¹¹ Not a truth has to art or to science been given,

But brows have ached for it, and souls toil'd and striven;

And many have striven, and many have fail'd,

And many died, slain by the truth they assail'd.

OWEN MERRITT, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto 6, st. 1.
The smallest atom of truth represents some man's bitter toll and agony; for every ponderable chunk of it there is a brave truth-seeker's grave upon some lonely ash-dump and a soul roasting in hell.

H. L. MENCEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 274.

¹² Truth . . . never comes into the world but like a bastard, to the ignominy of him that brought her forth.

JOHN MILTON, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 276.

Still rule those minds on earth

At whom sage Milton's wormwood words were hurled:

*Truth like a bastard comes into the world
Never without ill-fame to him who gives her birth.*

THOMAS HARDY, *Lausanne: In Gibbon's Old Garden*.

¹³ Hard are the ways of truth, and rough to walk.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 478.

¹⁴ And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths,
Win us with honest trifles, to betray 's
In deepest consequence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 123.

¹⁵ I am very fond of truth, but not at all of martyrdom.

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to d'Alembert*, Feb., 1776.

XI—Truth: The Search for Truth

¹⁶ And much they grope for Truth, but never hit,

Yet deem they darkness light and their vain blunders wit.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, st. 51.

¹⁷ It is the modest, not the presumptuous, inquirer who makes a real and safe progress in the discovery of divine truths.

VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE, *Letter to Mr. Pope*.

¹⁸ I promised, if you'd watch a dinner out,
We'd see truth dawn together?—truth that peeps

Over the glasses' edge when dinner's done,
And body gets its sop and holds its nose

And leaves soul free a little.

ROSSBY BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*.

1 Every man seeks for truth, but God only knows who has found it.

LONGFELLOW, *Letters*, 21 Sept., 1747.

And differing judgments serve but to declare,
That Truth lies somewhere, if we knew but where.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 423.

Who dares

To say that he alone has found the truth?

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act II, sc. 3.

2 The search after truth, and its eager pursuit, are peculiar to man. (Hominis est propria veri inquisitio atque investigatio.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 4, sec. 13.

Nature has planted in our minds an insatiable longing to see truth. (Natura inest in mentibus nostris insatiabilis quædam cupiditas veri videndi.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. I, ch. 19, sec. 44.

3 Truths that the learn'd pursue with eager thought

Are not important always as dear-bought.

COWPER, *Tirocinium*, l. 73.

4 One truth discovered is immortal, and entitles its author to be so: for, like a new substance in nature, it cannot be destroyed.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *The Spirit of the Age*:
Jeremy Bentham.

The man who finds a truth lights a torch.

R. G. INCESSOLL, *The Truth*.

5 Truth and seemliness are my study and pursuit, and to that am I wholly given. (Quid verum atque decens curo et rogo et omnis in hoc sum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epis. 1, l. 11.

To seek for truth in the groves of Academe.
(Inter silvas Academi querere verum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. II, epis. 2, l. 45.

6 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews.

New Testament: John, xviii, 38.

Pilate asked, *Quid est veritas?* And then some other matter took him in the head, and so up he rose and went his way before he had his answer.

LANCLOT ANDREWS, BISHOP OF WINCHESTER,
Sermons: Of the Resurrection. (1613)

What is truth? said jesting Pilate; and would not stay for an answer.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

But what is truth? 'twas Pilate's question, put
To Truth itself, that deign'd him no reply.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. III, l. 270.

7 There are great truths that pitch their shining tents

Outside our walls, and though but dimly seen
In the gray dawn, they will be manifest
When the light widens into perfect day.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*: Pt. IV, *In the Coliseum*.

8 I seek the truth, whereby no man was ever harmed. (Ζητῶ γὰρ τὴν ἀλήθειαν, ὅφ' ἔστι οὐδὲς ἡνῶκεν ἐπὶ αὐτῇ.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. VI, sec. 21.

9 Man with his burning soul

Has but an hour of breath

To build a ship of Truth

In which his soul may sail,

Sail on the sea of death;

For death takes toll

Of beauty, courage, youth,

Of all but Truth.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Truth*. St. 1.

10 O sir, the truth, the truth! is 't in the skies,
Or in the grass, or in this heart of ours?

But O the truth, the truth! the many eyes

That look on it! the diverse things they see,

According to their thirst for fruit or flowers!

Pass on: it is the truth seek we.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *A Ballad of Fair Ladies in Revolt*. St. 16.

Truths which transcend the searching school-men's vein

And half had staggered that stout Stagirate.

CHARLES LAMB, *Written at Cambridge*. Stagirate, i.e. Aristotle, born at Stagira.

11 Truths would you teach, or save a sinking land?

All fear, none aid you, and few understand.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. IV, l. 265.

12 While we are examining into everything, we sometimes find truth where we least expect it. (Dum omnia querimus, aliquando ad verum, ubi minime expectavimus, pervenimus.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoris*. Bk. XII, ch. 8, sec. 3.

13 As painfully to pore upon a book,

To seek the light of truth; while truth the while

Doth falsely blind the eyesight of his look.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. I, l. 74.

But wonder on, till truth make all things plain.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act V, sc. I, l. 129.

14 The golden guess

Is morning-star to the full round of truth.

TEMPERSON, *Columbus*, l. 42.

¹ Who seeks for truth should be of no country.
VOLTAIRE, *Réponse, à un Académicien*.

XII—Truth: Truth-telling

² Simple are the words of truth. ('Απλὰ γὰρ ἐστὶ τῆς ἀληθείας ἔργον.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Ælon Krosis*. Frag. 92.

The language of truth is unadorned and always simple. ('Απλοῦς δὲ μῦθος τῆς ἀληθείας ἔστιν.)

EURIPIDES, *Phænissæ*, l. 469. Quoted by Seneca (*Epistula ad Lucilium*, xlix, 4): Veritatis simplex oratio est.

The words of truth are always paradoxical.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 78.

The language of truth is unadorned and always simple. (Veritatis absolutus sermo ac semper est simplex.)

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, *History*. Bk. xiv, 10.

³ Truth can never be told so as to be understood, and not be believ'd.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

⁴ Think truly, and thy thoughts
Shall the world's famine feed.
Speak truly, and each word of thine
Shall be a fruitful seed.

Live truly, and thy life shall be
A great and noble creed.

HORATIUS BONAR, *Be True*.

⁵ Truth never hurts the teller.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Fine at the Fair*. Sec. 32.

⁶ For fools and mad men tell commonly truth.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. ii, sec. 3, mem. 8.

Wilt thou be my fool? for fools, they say, will tell truth.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *Very Woman*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Children and fools speak true.

JOHN LYLY, *Endymion*, iv, 2.

Fools and babes tell true.

SAMUEL ROWLANDS, *More Knaves Yet*, 36.

⁷ The fewer the voices on the side of truth, the more distinct and strong must be your own.

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING, *Charge on Ordination of Rev. J. S. Dwight*.

Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her wretched crust,

Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 't is prosperous to be just;

Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward stands aside,

Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 11.

⁸ No man speaks the truth or lives a true life two minutes together.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iii, p. 455.

When what should be the greatest truths flit out into shallow truisms, then we are all sick.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. iv, p. 30.

⁹ Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour.

New Testament: *Ephesians*, iv, 25.

The highest compact we can make with our fellow is,—Let there be truth between us two forevermore.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Behavior*.

¹⁰ Her taste exact For faultless fact
Amounts to a disease.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act ii.

¹¹ "Did I say so?" replied he, coolly; "to be sure, if I said so, it was so."

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 54.

¹² An honest man speaks the truth, though it may give offence; a vain man, in order that it may.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 387.

¹³ What forbids one to speak truth laughingly? (Quamquam ridentem dicere verum Quid vetat?)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 1, l. 24.

My way of joking is to tell the truth. It's the funniest joke in the world.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act ii.

¹⁴ You have no business with consequences; you are to tell the truth.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1784.)

¹⁵ Say the truth and shame the devil.

HUGH LATIMER, *Sermons*, p. 506. (1552)

I will tell truth, and shame the fiend.

BEN JONSON, *The Devil Is an Ass*. Act v, sc. 5.

Speak the truth and shame the Devil.

RAUELAYS, *Works*: Bk. v, *Author's Prologue*.

O, while you live, tell truth and shame the devil!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 62.

See also l. 59 of the same scene.

What, can the devil speak true?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 107.

¹⁶ 'Tis always best to tell the truth. ('Αντὶ κρείττονός ἐστιν τὴν ἀλήθειαν λέγειν.)

MENANDER, *Upobolimaia*. Frag. 487.

The truth is ever best. ('Ὅρθῳ ἀληθεὶ δόξ.)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1195.

It is always the best policy to speak the truth, unless of course you are an exceptionally good liar.

JEROME K. JEROME, *The Idler*, Feb., 1892.

HONESTY THE BEST POLICY, see under HONESTY.

¹⁷ When affection only speaks,

Truth is not always there.

MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act iv, sc. 2.

1 You shall hear from me nothing but the truth.
(*ἡ ἀλήθεια ὑμῶν ἀποφάνηται.*)

PLATO, *Apologia of Socrates*. Sec. 1.

I have learned to tell the truth. (*Vera didici dicere.*)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 585. (Act I, sc. 2.)

Speak no more than the truth, utter no less.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 329. (1580)

Let us see . . . how far he saith truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth.

PETER HEVLIN, *Animadversions*. (1659)

I speak truth, not so much as I would, but as much as I dare; and I dare a little the more as I grow older.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

Speaking truth is like writing fair, and only comes by practice.

RUSKIN, *Seven Lamps of Architecture*, li, 1.

2 Twirling my wit as it were my mustache,
The while I pass among the crowd, I make
Bold truths ring out like spurs.

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act I, sc. 4.

3 O, never say hereafter
But I am truest speaker.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 375.

We will answer all things faithfully.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v, l. 299.

4 Truth-teller was our England's Alfred named.
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 188.

5 It takes two to speak truth—one to speak and another to hear.

THOREAU, *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*: Wednesday.

6 A faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance.

New Testament: I Timothy, i, 15.

7 There was things which he stretched, but mainly he told the truth.

MARK TWAIN, *Huckleberry Finn*. Ch. 1.

8 When in doubt, tell the truth.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

Tell the truth or trump—but get the trick.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

XIII—Truth: Not Always to Be Told

9 All things to all men only fools will tell,
Truth profits none but those that use it well.

J. S. BLACKIE, *The Wise Men of Greece: Pythagoras*.

10 'Tis real humanity and kindness to hide strong truths from tender eyes.

LOUIS SHARTNBURY, *Characteristics*. Vol. I, 63.

So, minds at first must be spoon-fed with truth
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Death in the Desert*.

11 That truth should be silent I had almost forgot
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 110

Truth's a dog must to kennel; he must be whipped out, when Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stink.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 124.

12 Truth telling is not compatible with the defence of the realm.

BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House: Preface*.

13 All soothes be not to say.

THOMAS USK, *Testament of Love*. (c. 1387)

All truths are not to be told.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

For truth itself has not the privilege to be spoken at all times and in all sorts.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

XIV—Truth and Falsehood

See also Error and Truth

14 Use not to lie, for that is dishonest; speak not every truth, for that is unbecomful; yes, in time and place, a harmless lie is a great deal better than a hurtful truth.

ROGER ASCHAM, *Letter to Mr. Howe*. (1550)

'T is not enough your counsel still be true:

Blunt truths more mischief than nice falsehoods do.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 13.

A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auricles of Innocence*.

15 Truth may perhaps come to the price of a pearl, that sheweth best by day; but it will not rise to the price of a diamond, or carbuncle, that sheweth best in varied lights. A mixture of a lie doth ever add pleasure.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Truth*.

16 Be so true to thyself, as thou be not false to others.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Wisdom for a Man's Self*. (1597)

To thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 78. (1600)

The first great work, task perform'd by few,
Is, that yourself may to yourself be true.

WINTWORTH DILLON, *An Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 71.

17 Sow truth, if thou the truth wouldst reap:
Who sows the false shall reap the vain.

HORATIUS BONAR, *He Liveth Long Who Liveth Well*.

¹ There is truth in falsehood, falsehood in truth.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act II.
What does the world, told truth, but lie the more?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. x, l. 673.

² And, after all, what is a lie? 'Tis but
The truth in masquerade.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 37.

Truth is only falsehood well disguised.

FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*. Act III, sc. 4.

³ The truth is bitter and disagreeable to fools;
but falsehood is sweet and acceptable. (Τὸ μὲν
ἀληθὲς πικρὸν ἐστὶ καὶ ἀγάθαι τοῖς ἀνόητοις· τὸ
δὲ ψεῦδος γλυκὺ καὶ προσήγαι.)

ST. CHRYSOSTOM, *Adagia*.

⁴ Falsehood is so near to truth that a wise
man would do well not to trust himself on the
narrow edge. (Ita enim finitima sunt falsa
veris ut in præcipitem locum non debeat se
sapiens committere.)

CICERO, *Academicarum Questionum*. Bk. II,
sec. 21.

He who has once deviated from the truth, usually
commits perjury with as little scruple as he would
tell a lie.

CICERO, *Pro Quinto Roscio Comodo*. Sec. 20.

⁵ Ever to that truth,
Which but the semblance of a falsehood
wears,

A man, if possible, should bar his lip.
(Sempre a quel ver ch' ha faccia di menzogna
De' l' uom chiudere le labbra.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto XVI, l. 124.

⁶ For how can that be false, which every
tongue

Of every mortal man affirms for true?

ST. JOHN DAVIES, *Nosce Teipsum*. Sec. 32, st.
55.

⁷ Some truth there was, but dashed and
brewed with lies,

To please the fools, and puzzle all the wise.
Succeeding times did equal folly call,
Believing nothing, or believing all.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 114.

⁸ Falsehood is so easy, truth so difficult.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Adam Bede*. Ch. 17.

⁹ Truth is beautiful. Without doubt; and so are
lies.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. III, p. 437.

¹⁰ Half the truth is often a great lie.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

Half-truths to which men are accustomed are

so much easier to pass than the golden rosette
they rarely encounter!

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Religio Journalistica*,
p. 32.

Truths would be tales
Where now half truths be truths.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II,
sc. 2, l. 136.

That a lie which is half a truth is ever the black-
est of lies,

That a lie which is all a lie may be met and
fought with outright,

But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter
to fight.

TENNYSON, *The Grandmother*. St. 8.

¹¹ The art of lying is the strongest acknowledg-
ment of the force of truth.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On Patronage
and Puffing*.

¹² He that trusts in a lie shall perish in truth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹³ We know how to speak many things which are
false as if they were true. (Ἔγνωμεν ψεύδεα πολλὰ
λέγειν ἐνέμοισιν ἀνθρώποις.)

HERODOTUS, *Theogony*, l. 27.

¹⁴ Urge him with truth to frame his fair replies;
And sure he will; for Wisdom never lies.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. III, l. 25. (Pope, tr.)

¹⁵ Telling the truth to people who misunder-
stand you is generally promoting falsehood.

ANTHONY HOPE, *Daily Dialogues*. No. 14.

¹⁶ To distinguish the false from the true. (Vero
distinguere falsum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epist. 10, l. 29.

I would I could as easily discover the true as I
can expose the false. (Utinam tam facile vera
invenire possim, quam falsa convincere.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. I, ch. 32,
sec. 91.

¹⁷ A man had rather have a hundred lies told of
him, than one truth which he does not wish
should be told.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*. 1773.)

¹⁸ I reckon there's more things told than are
true,

And more things true than are told!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Rewards and Fairies: The
Ballad of Minepti Shaw*.

¹⁹ Man is ice for truth, fire for falsehood.

(L'homme est de glace aux vérités;

Il est de feu pour les mensonges.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*.

²⁰ Some falsehood mingles with all truth.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. II.

²¹

The nimble lie

Is like the second-hand upon a clock;
We see it fly, while the hour-hand of truth
Seems to stand still, and yet it moves unseen,
And wins at last, for the clock will not strike
Till it has reached the goal.

LOWRELL, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. III, sec. 5.

But a lie, whatever the guise it wears,
Is a lie, as it was of yore.
And a truth that has lasted a million years
Is good for a million more!
TED OLSON, *Things That Endure*.

Who speaks the truth stabs Falsehood to the
heart,
And his mere word makes despots tremble
more
Than ever Brutus with his dagger could.

J. R. LOWELL, *L'Envoi*, l. 100.

Once to every man and nation comes the
moment to decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for
the good or evil side.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 5.

Against truth falsehood hath no might.
JOHN LYDGATE, *The Story of Thebes*. Pt. II.
Let Truth and Falsehood grapple: who ever
knew Truth put to the worse in a free and open
encounter?

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

An innocent truth can never stand in need
Of a guilty lie.

MASSINGER, *Emperor of the East*. Act v, sc. 3.

Truth never was indebted to a lie.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 587.

For lying is thy sustenance, thy food;
Yet thou pretend'st to truth.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. I, l. 429.

For oh, 't was nuts to the Father of Lies,
(As this wily fiend is nam'd in the Bible)
To find it settled by laws so wise
That the greater the truth, the worse the
libel!

THOMAS MOORE, *A Case of Libel*, l. 61.

The greater the truth the greater the libel.

LOAN ELLENBOROUGH seems to have originated
this saying, about 1789. Robert Burns, in
some lines written at Stirling, attributed it
to Lord Mansfield.

I love the truth and wish to have it always
spoken to me; I hate a liar. (*Ego verum
amo, verum volo mihi dici; mendacem odi.*)
PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 181. (Act I, sc. 3.)

The dull flat falsehood serves for policy;
And in the cunning truth itself 's a lie.

ALEXANDER POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. I, l. 67.

Tell a lie, and find the truth.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 75.

False things may be imagined, and false
things composed; but only truth can be in-
vented.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Bk. I, pt. 8,
ch. 4, sec. 23.

They spake truth once—but all the rest was
lies,
Lived for an hour—then for all time were
dead.

MARGARET SACKVILLE, *Resurrection*.

I pull in resolution, and begin
To doubt the equivocation of the fiend
That lies like truth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 42.

Falsehood flies and truth comes limping after
it, so that when men come to be undeceived
it is too late.

SWIFT, *The Examiner*. No. 15.

A lie travels round the world while Truth is
putting on her boots.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Truth and Falsehood*.

A lie travels by the Marconi route, while Truth
goes by slow freight and is often ditched at the
first water-tank.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

Truth is strengthened by observation and de-
lay, falsehood by haste and uncertainty.
(*Veritas visu et mora, falsa festinatione et
incertis valet.*)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. II, sec. 39.

Falsehoods which we spurn to-day
Were the truths of long ago.

WHITTIER, *Café in Boston*. St. 4.

IV.—Truth and Fiction

See also Fiction

Fiction lags after truth, invention is un-
fruitful, and imagination cold and barren.

EDMUND BURKE, *Thoughts on the Cause of
the Present Discontents*.

'Tis strange—but true; for truth is always
strange,—

Stranger than fiction.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 101.

Truth is stranger than fiction—to some people,
but I am measurably familiar with it.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New
Calendar*.

Truth, fact, is the life of all things; falsity,
"fiction," or whatever it may call itself, is
certain to be the death.

CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 2.

When fiction rises pleasing to the eye,
Men will believe, because they love the lie;
But Truth herself, if clouded with a frown,

Must have some solemn proof to pass her down.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 291.

I love truth. I believe humanity has need of it. But assuredly it has much greater need still of the untruth which flatters it, consoles it, gives it infinite hopes. (J'aime la vérité. Je crois que l'humanité en a besoin; mais, certes, elle a bien plus grand besoin encore du mensonge qui la flatte, la console, lui donne des espérances infinies.)

ANATOLE FRANCE, *La Vie en Fleur*.

Never will the imagination approach the improbabilities and the antitheses of truth.

EDMOND AND JULES DE GONCOURT, *Journal*. Vol. ii, p. 9.

At times truth may not seem probable. (Le vrai peut quelquefois n'être pas vraisemblable.)

BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. iii, l. 48.

And Truth severe, by fairy Fiction drest.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 127.

Fictions meant to please should be very close to truth. (Ficta voluptatis causa sint proxima veris.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 338.

If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 140.

There is nothing so powerful as truth, and often nothing so strange.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech: Murder of Captain White*.

Nothing can satisfy, but what confounds; Nothing, but what astonishes, is true.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 836.

TURKEY AND THE TURKS

Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle

Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime,

Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle

Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime? . . .

Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,

And all save the spirit of man is divine?

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 1.

The unspeakable Turk should be immediately struck out of the question.

CARLYLE, *Letter to a Meeting at St. James's Hall*, 1876.

Let the Turks carry away their abuses in the

only possible manner, namely by carrying off themselves. Their zaptiehs and their mudirs, their bimbashes and their yuzbashis, their kaimekans and their pashas,—one and all, bag and baggage, shall, I hope, clear out from the province they have desolated and profaned.

GLADSTONE, *Speech*, 7 May, 1877, on the occupation of Bulgaria by Turkey.

Come, shepherd, let us make an honourable retreat; though not with bag and baggage, yet with scrip and scrippage.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 169.

At midnight, in his guarded tent,

The Turk was dreaming of the hour

When Greece, her knee in suppliance bent,

Should tremble at his power.

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK, *Marco Bossaris*.

One of that saintly murderous brood

To carnage and the Koran given.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-Worshippers*.

[The Ottoman Empire] has the body of a sick old man, who tried to appear healthy, although his end was near.

SIR THOMAS ROE, *Ambassador to Constantinople*, 1621. (BUCHANAN, *Letters*, p. 375.)

[The Ottoman Empire] whose sick body was not supported by a mild and regular diet, but by a powerful treatment, which continually exhausted it.

MONTESQUIEU, *Persian Letters*. Bk. i, No. 19. We have on our hands a sick man,—a very sick man.

NICHOLAS I OF RUSSIA, *Conversation with Sir George Hamilton Seymour*, 1853. (*Blue Book*, 1854.) Hence "The sick man of Europe," as referring to the Turk.

I would send them to the Turk, to make eunuchs of.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 94.

Go to Constantinople and take the Turk by the beard.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 222.

In woman, out-paramoured the Turk.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 94.

And you be not turned Turk, there's no more sailing by the star.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 57.

The Sublime Porte. (Bab-i-ali.)

The official title of the central office of the Ottoman empire under the sultans.

The lofty gate of the royal tent.

MAHOMET II, referring to the ancient place of audience. The Italians translated the phrase "La porte sublime." (CAREWY, *History of the Ottoman Turks*, p. 96.)

TWILIGHT

See also Evening, Sunset

1 Whilst twilight's curtain, spreading far,
Was pinned with a single star.

MACDONALD CLARKE, *Death in Disguise*, l. 227.

Now twilight lets her curtain down
And pins it with a star.

LYDIA MARIA CHILD. When Macdonald Clarke died in 1842, Mrs. Child wrote an appreciation of his work, in which she misquoted his lines as above, and the misquotation became the more widely accepted rendering.

Day hath put on his jacket, and around
His burning bosom buttoned it with stars.

O. W. HOLMES, *Evening: By a Tailor*, l. 1.

Night was drawing and closing her curtain.
RICHTER, *Flower, Fruit, and Thorn Pieces*.
Bk. I, ch. 2.

1a How lovely are the portals of the night,
When stars come out to watch the daylight
die.

THOMAS COLE, *Twilight*.

The lengthening shadows wait

The first pale stars of twilight.

O. W. HOLMES, *Even-Song*, St. 6.

2 Parlour twilight: such a gloom
Suits well the thoughtful or unthinking mind.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 278.

3 Spirit of Twilight, through your folded wings
I catch a glimpse of your averted face,
And rapturous on a sudden, my soul sings
"Is not this common earth a holy place?"
OLIVE CUSTANCE, *Twilight*.

4 From that high mount of God, whence light
and shade
Spring both, the face of brightest Heav'n had
chang'd

To grateful twilight.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 640.

Disastrous twilight.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 597.

5 Our lady of the twilight,
She hath such gentle hands,
So lovely are the gifts she brings
From out the sunset-lands,
So bountiful, so merciful,
So sweet of soul is she;
And over all the world she draws
Her cloak of charity.

ALFRED NOYES, *Our Lady of the Twilight*.

6 When I was young the twilight seemed too
long.

A. MARY F. ROBINSON, *Twilight*.

7 Twilight's soft down steal o'er the village-
green,
With magic tints to harmonise the scene.

TYRANNY

Still'd is the hum that thro' the hamlet broke,
When round the ruins of their ancient oak
The peasants flock'd to hear the minstrel
play,

And games and carols closed the busy day.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. I, l. 1.

8 Twilight, a timid fawn, went glimmering by,
And Night, the dark-blue hunter, followed fast.

GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *Refuge*.

Dusk wraps the village in its dim caress;
Each chimney's vapour, like a thin grey rod,
Mounting aloft through miles of quietness,
Pillars the skies of God.

GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *Dusk*.

9 Twilight, ascending slowly from the east,
Entwined in duskier wreaths her braided locks
O'er the fair front and radiant eyes of day:
Night followed, clad with stars.

SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 337.

TYRANNY

10 Of all the tyrants that the world affords,
Our own affections are the fiercest lords.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Julius Cæsar*.

Think'st thou there is no tyranny but that
Of blood and chains? The despotism of vice,
The weakness and the wickedness of luxury,
The negligence, the apathy, the evils
Of sensual sloth—produce ten thousand tyrants,
Whose delegated cruelty surpasses
The worst acts of one energetic master,
However harsh and hard in his own bearing.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 113.

The worst tyrants are those which establish
themselves in our own breasts.

W. E. CHANNING, *Spiritual Freedom*.

11 A usurper always distrusts the whole world.
(Usurpator diffida Di tutti sempre.)

ALFIERI, *Politico*. Act iii, sc. 2.

The tyrant now
Trusts not to men: nightly within his chamber
The watch-dog guards his couch, the only friend
He now dare trust.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Edgewood*. Pt. II, act v, sc. 3.

Only tyrants need always be in fear. (Il n'appartient qu'aux tyrans d'être toujours en crainte.)
HENRY IV OF FRANCE. (HARDOULIN DE PERE-
FIXE.)

Fear, that reigns with the tyrant.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. I, l. 35.

Tyrants' fears
Decrease not, but grow faster than the years.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 84.

12 For tyrants make man good beyond himself:
Hate to their rule, which else would die away,
Their daily-practic'd chafings keep alive.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 42.

13 All oppressors . . . attribute the frustration
of their desires to the want of sufficient rig-

our. Then they redouble the efforts of their impotent cruelty.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 16 Feb., 1788.

I impeach him in the name of the people of India, whose rights he has trodden under foot, and whose country he has turned into a desert. Lastly, in the name of human nature itself, in the name of both sexes, in the name of every age, in the name of every rank, I impeach the common enemy and oppressor of all.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings: Peroration*. This is the version given by Macaulay in his essay on Warren Hastings. It is much swifter and more brilliant than the original, and hence has become more familiar.

¹ The tyranny of a multitude is a multiplied tyranny.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Thomas Mercer*, 26 Feb., 1790. See also under PEOPLE.

² A tyrant is the best sacrifice to Jupiter, as the ancients held.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. II, sec. iii, mem. 1, subs. 1.

³ Can despots compass aught that hails their sway?

Or call with truth one span of earth their own,

Save that wherein at last they crumble bone by bone?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 42.

Here all the mighty troublers of the earth,
Who swam to sov'reign rule through seas of blood;

Th' oppressive, sturdy, man-destroying villains,
Who ravag'd kingdoms, and laid empires waste. . . .

Now, like a storm that's spent, Lie hush'd.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 208.

⁴ Tyranny is far the worst of treasons.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act II, sc. 1.

⁵ Is there no tyrant but the crowned one?
(N'est-on jamais tyran qu'avec un diadème?)

ANDRÉ CHÉNIER, *Caius Gracchus*.

⁶ I deem the tyrant happy who dies a natural death.

CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*. Sec. 5.)

Tremble, ye tyrants, for ye can not die. (Tremblez, tyrans, vous êtes immortels.)

JACQUES DELILLE, *L'immortalité de l'Âme*.

How hard the tyrants die!

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

The strangest thing I ever saw was an aged tyrant.

THALES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Sec. 34.)

⁷ Tyrant, step from the throne, and give place

to thy master. (Tyran, descends du trône et fais place à ton maître.)

CORNÉILLE, *Horatius*. Act I, sc. 2.

⁸ He who allows oppression shares the crime.

ERASMUS DARWIN, *The Botanic Garden*. Pt. II, canto 3, l. 458.

⁹ Nature has left this tincture in the blood,
That all men would be tyrants if they could.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The Kentish Petition: Addenda*, l. 11.

Slaves would be tyrants if the chance were theirs.

VICTOR HUGO, *The Vanished City*.

There are few minds to which tyranny is not delightful.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. II, p. 110.

¹⁰ O slavish man! will you not bear with your own brother, who has God for his Father, as being a son from the same stock, and of the same high descent? But if you chance to be placed in some superior station, will you presently set yourself up for a tyrant?

EMPIRITUS, *Discourses*. Bk. I, ch. 13, sec. 3.

¹¹ A state has no worse foe than a tyrant, under whom can be no common laws; but one ruler, keeping the law in his own hands, so that equality perishes.

EURIPIDES, *Suppliants*, l. 429.

Where law ends, tyranny begins.

WILLIAM PITT, *Speech*, 9 Jan., 1770.

To live by one man's will became the cause of all men's misery.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Eccelesiastical Polity*. Bk. I, ch. 10, sec. 5.

¹² Tyrants commonly cut off the stairs by which they climb unto their thrones . . . for fear that, if they still be left standing, others will get up the same way.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Ch. 23.

¹³ Some village Hampden, that, with dauntless breast,
The little tyrant of his fields withstood.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 57.

¹⁴ One tyrant helps another tyrant. (Τύραννος ἑνὶ τῷ ὑπάρχοντι τυραννῶντι βοηθεῖ.)

HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. VIII, sec. 142.

¹⁵ 'Twixt kings and tyrants there's this difference known:

Kings seek their subjects' good, tyrants their own.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Kings and Tyrants*.

¹⁶ Men are still men. The despot's wickedness
Comes of ill teaching, and of power's excess,—

Comes of the purple he from childhood wears.

VICTOR HUGO, *The Venetian City*.

And he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.
Old Testament: Isaiah, v, 7.

Oppression, and Sword-law.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 658.

Resistance to tyrants is obedience to God.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Epigram*, found among his papers after his death.

The time to guard against corruption and tyranny is before they shall have gotten hold of us. It is better to keep the wolf out of the fold than to trust to drawing his teeth and claws after he shall have entered.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ii, p. 163.

I have sworn upon the altar of God eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. x, p. 173.

He who endeavors to control the mind by force is a tyrant, and he who submits is a slave.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Some Mistakes of Moses*.

Whatever crushes individuality is despotism, by whatever name it may be called.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

A country governed by a despot is an inverted cone.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 283.)

What is more cruel than a tyrant's ear? (Quid violentius aure tyranni?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 86.

Despotism sits nowhere so secure as under the effigy and ensigns of Freedom.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Lacy and Cura Merino*.

Every tyrant who has lived has believed in freedom—for himself.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xi, p. 61.

Under a tyranny, freedom is destroyed by freedom of speech; a semblance of freedom is retained by silent acquiescence.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iii, l. 145.

Fortunate are the nations whom destiny has kept continuously under tyrants.

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. vii, l. 442.

Your petty tyrant's insolence I hate; If wrong be done me, be it from the great.

(Ἐὰν δ' ἄδικτον πλοῦσιος καὶ μὴ πικρῆς
ἄλλος φέρει γὰρ κραυγὴν τυραννίδα.)

MEXANDER, *Fragments*. Frag. 683.

Tyranny must be, Though to the tyrant thereby no excuse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 93.

To exercise authority with cruel claws. (Exercere imperium sævis unguibus.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. i, fab. 31, l. 12.

Oppression is but another name for irresponsible power.

WILLIAM PINKNEY, *Speech*, 15 Feb., 1820.

The despot's heel is on thy shore, Maryland!

JAMES RYDER RANDALL, *My Maryland*.

There is no tyranny so hateful as a vulgar and anonymous tyranny. . . . Such a headless people has the mind of a worm and the claws of a dragon.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *The Life of Reason*. Vol. ii, p. 127.

How fine this tyrant Can tickle where she wounds!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 84.

For how can tyrants safely govern home, Unless abroad they purchase great alliance?

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 69.

This tyrant, whose sole name blisters our tongues,

Was once thought honest: you loved him well.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 12.

Great tyranny! lay thou thy basis sure, For goodness dare not check thee!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 32.

O nation miserable, With an untitled tyrant bloody-scepter'd When shalt thou see thy wholesome days again?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 103.

This is Ercole's vein, a tyrant's vein.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 42.

But thou know'st this, 'Tis time to fear when tyrants seem to kiss.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 78.

For what is he they follow? truly, gentlemen, A bloody tyrant, and a homicide:

One raised in blood, and one in blood established; . . .

A base foul stone, made precious by the foil Of England's chair, where he is falsely set; One that hath ever been God's enemy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 245.

Every despot must have one disloyal subject to keep him sane.

BERNARD SHAW, *Plays, Pleasant and Unpleasant: Preface*.

Fear not the tyrants shall rule forever.

Or the priests of the bloody faith; They stand on the brink of that mighty river, Whose waves they have tainted with death.

SHRELLY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 894.

¹ This hand is hostile only to tyrants, and draws the sword only to attain placid quiet under liberty. (Manus hæc inimica tyrannis Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietam.)

ALGERNON SIDNEY. Written in the album of the University of Copenhagen. The first line, at least, was not original. (*Notes and Queries*, 10 March, 1866.) The second line was adopted as the motto of the State of Massachusetts.

This hand, to tyrants ever sworn the foe,
For Freedom only deals the deadly blow;
Then sheathes in calm repose the vengeful blade
For gentle peace in Freedom's hallowed shade.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Written in an Album*, 1842. A free translation of Sidney's lines.

With reasonable men, I will reason; with humane men I will plead; but to tyrants I will give no quarter, nor waste arguments where they will certainly be lost.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Life*. Vol. 1.

² Tyranny is a lovely eminence, but there is no way down from it.

SOLOON. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 14.)

³ Tyrants are a money-loving race. (Τὸ δ' ἐκ τυράννων ἀλοχρηστέων φιλί.)

SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1056.

⁴ He that roars for liberty
Faster binds a tyrant's power;
And the tyrant's cruel glee
Forces on the freer hour.

TENNYSON, *The Vision of Sin*. Pt. iv, st. 17.

⁵ Clever tyrants are never punished. (Les habiles tyrans ne sont jamais punis.)
VOLTAIRE, *Méropé*. Act v, sc. 3.

A company of tyrants is inaccessible to all seductions.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Tyranny*.

⁶ The sovereign is called a tyrant who knows no laws but his caprice.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Tyranny*.

⁷ Still have I found, where Tyranny prevails,
That virtue languishes and pleasure fails.

WORSWORTHY, *Descriptive Sketches, During a Pedestrian Tour Among the Alps*, l. 597.

⁸ Despotism tempered by assassination, that is our Magna Charta.

A Russian noble to Count Münster, on the assassination of Emperor Paul I in 1800.

A Despotism tempered by Dynamite.

W. S. GILBERT, *Utopia, Limited*. Act 1.

U

UMBRELLA

⁹ The rain it raineth on the just
And also on the unjust fella;
But chiefly on the just, because
The unjust steals the just's umbrella.

SIR GEORGE FERGUSON BOWEN. (SICHEL, *Sands of Time*, p. 82.) Also attributed to "Cynicus," said to have been a Mr. Robertson, of Fifeshire, Scotland, and to Dean Swift.

Rainy days will surely come:
Take your friend's umbrella home.
UNKNOWN, *For a Rainy Day*.

¹⁰ We bear our shades about us; self-depriv'd
Of other screen, the thin umbrella spread,
And range an Indian waste without a tree.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. 1, l. 259.

¹¹ I can't tell its name, but I can tell its history.
Strangers take it away.

EMERSON, in 1871, when his memory for words was failing. (CABOT, *A Memoir of Ralph Waldo Emerson*, p. 652.)

¹² Let Persian dames the umbrella's ribs display,
To guard their beauties from the sunny ray;
Or sweating slaves support the shady load,
When eastern monarchs show their state abroad;

Britain in winter only knows its aid,
To guard from chilly showers the walking maid.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 213.

¹³ "Where is my toadstool?" loud he lamented.
—And that's how umbrellas were first invented!

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Elf and the Dormouse*.

¹⁴ It is the habitual carriage of the umbrella that is the stamp of Respectability. The umbrella has become the acknowledged index of social position.

J. W. FERRIER AND R. L. STEVENSON, *The Philosophy of Umbrellas*.

Umbrellas, like faces, acquire a certain sympathy with the individual who carries them.

J. W. FERRIER AND R. L. STEVENSON, *The Philosophy of Umbrellas*.

¹⁵ The inseparable gold umbrella which in that country [Burma] as much denotes the grandee as the star or garter does in England.

J. W. PALMER, *Up and Down the Irrawaddy*.

UNBELIEF, see *Atheism*

UNCERTAINTY, see *Certainty*, *Doubt*

UNDERSTANDING

See also Mind

¹ This devil of a man [Raymond Poincaré] is the opposite of Briand: the latter knows nothing and understands everything; the other knows everything and understands nothing. (Ce diable d'homme est le contraire de Briand; ce dernier ne sait rien et comprend tout; l'autre sait tout et ne comprend rien.)

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU, in a conversation with friends, as reported by *Les Annales*, which added that the wise-crack was well known. (Elle est bien connue, cette lézarde contre M. Poincaré.)

^{1a} Shut up your mouth and chew the cud of understanding.

COSMOBYE, *Love for Love*, Act 1, sc. 1.

² I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out.

Apocrypha: II Esdras, xiv, 25.

³ It is better to understand little than to misunderstand a lot.

ANATOLE FRANCE, *Revolts of the Angels*, Ch. 1.

⁴ When Fate destines one to ruin, it begins by blinding the eyes of his understanding.

JAMES FRASER, *Short History of the Emperors of the Moghol Race*, p. 57. (1742) See also MADNESS: WHOM THE GODS DESTROY.

⁶ Understanding is the wealth of wealth.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 865. Arabic.

⁸ What we do not understand we do not possess. (Was man nicht versteht, besitzt man nicht.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

⁷ The improvement of the understanding is for two ends: first, for our own increase of knowledge; secondly, to enable us to deliver and make out that knowledge to others.

JOHN LOCKE, *Some Thoughts Concerning Reading and Study: Appendix B*.

⁸ He gives us the very quintessence of perception.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Window: Coleridge*.

⁹ Each might his sev'ral province well command, Would all but stoop to what they understand.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. 1, l. 66.

¹⁰ With all thy getting get understanding.

Old Testament: Proverbs, iv, 7.

¹¹ I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxix, 99.

¹² Gave it an understanding but no tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act 1, sc. 2, l. 250. See also UNDER SILENCE.

¹³ Comprehension must be the soil in which grow all the fruits of friendship.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Mobile, Ala., 1913.

UNITED STATES, see America

UNITY

See also Brotherhood

^{13a} All for one, one for all. (Tous pour un, un pour tous.)

ALEXANDRE DUMAS, *Les Trois Mousquetaires*, Ch. 9. Dictated by D'Artagnan, and repeated by his three friends.

¹⁴ A threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, iv, 12.

Strength, silence, simpleness, of these three strands

They twist the cable shall the world hold fast To where its anchors clutch the bed-rock of the Past.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Bust of General Grant*.

¹⁵ One Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

New Testament: Ephesians, iv, 5, 6.

¹⁶ We must quit ourselves like men, and strive To aid our cause, although we be but two.

Great is the strength of feeble arms combined,

And we can combat even with the brave.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xiii, l. 290. (Bryant, tr.)

Two are an army against one. (Duo sunt exercitus uni.)

UNKNOWN, *Ysengrimus*, ii, 311.

¹⁷ We are born for coöperation, as are the feet, the hands, the eyelids, and the upper and lower jaws.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. ii, sec. 1.

¹⁸ He that is not with me is against me.

New Testament: Matthew, xii, 30.

He that is not against us is for us.

New Testament: Luke, ix, 50.

¹⁹ Our hearts, my love, were form'd to be

The genuine twins of Sympathy;

They live with one sensation:

In joy or grief, but most in love,

Like chords in unison they move,

And thrill with like vibration.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sympathy: To Julia*.

²⁰ Finally, be ye all of one mind.

New Testament: I Peter, iii, 8.

I would we were all of one mind and one mind good.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act v, sc. 4, l. 212.

²¹ Scilurus on his death-bed, being about to leave fourscore sons surviving, offered a bundle of darts to each of them, and bade them

break them. When all refused, drawing the darts out one by one, he easily broke them,—thus teaching his sons that if they held together they would continue strong; but if they were divided they would become weak.

PLUTARCH, *Apotheosis of Kings and Great Commanders: Scyllus*.

All your strength is in your union,
All your danger is in discord.

LONGFELLOW, *Hiawatha*. Bk. I, l. 113.

Union gives strength to the humble. (*Auxilia humilia firma consensus facit.*)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 4.

Strength united is the greater. (*Vis unita fortior.*)
Motto of Earls of Mounicauskell. (Quoted by
BACON, *Table of Colours*, 5.)

United we stand, divided we fall!

G. P. MORRIS, *The Flag of Our Union*, l. 3.

See also AMERICA: UNION.

We are one people and will act as one. (*Wir sind ein Volk, und einig wollen wir handeln.*)

SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 258.

Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxiii, 1.

So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet a union in partition;
Two lovely berries moulded on one stem;
So, with two seeming bodies, but one heart;
Two of the first, like coats in heraldry,
Due but to one and crowned with one crest.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act III, sc. 2, l. 208.

Whatever the issue, we shall share one common danger, one safety. (*Quo res cumque cadent, unum et commune periculum, Una salus ambobus erit.*)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. II, l. 709.

United thoughts and counsels, equal hope,
And hazard in the glorious enterprise.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 88.

UNIVERSE

See also God and the Universe

Had I been present at the creation, I would have given some useful hints for the better ordering of the universe.

ALFONSO X, THE WISE. Of Ptolemy's astronomy. This saying of Alfonso about Ptolemy's astronomy, "that it seemed a crank machine; that it was pity the Creator had not taken advice," is still remembered by mankind—this and no other of his many sayings.

CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*. Bk. II, ch. 7.

There is a crack in everything God has made.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire

To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,

Would we not shatter it to bits—and then

Re-mould it nearer to the Heart's Desire?

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*, 99. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

O me! for why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would?

TENNISON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 13.

Had you the world on your chessboard, you
could not fit all to your mind.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Taken as a whole, the universe is absurd.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies*. Vol. I, p. 36.

Of the "real" universe we know nothing, except that there exist as many versions of it as there are perceptive minds. Each man lives alone in his private universe.

GERALD BULLETT, *Dreaming*.

The whole universe is one commonwealth of which both gods and men are members. (*Universus hic mundus sit una civitas communis deorum atque hominum existimanda.*)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. I, ch. 7, sec. 23.

A grain of sand includes the universe.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Additional Table Talk: Thought*.

To see the world in a grain of sand.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

The whole creation is made of hooks and eyes, of bitumen, of sticking-plaster . . . it coheres in a perfect ball.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

The universe is not composed of newts only; it has its Newtons.

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK, *Easter Sermon*.

The universe can best be pictured as consisting of pure thought, the thought of what for want of a better word we must describe as a mathematical thinker.

SIR JAMES JEANS, *Rede Memorial Lecture*, Cambridge, 4 Nov., 1930.

Space is the stature of God. (*L'espace est la stature de Dieu.*)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 183.

Every mortal man of us holds stock in the only public debt that is absolutely sure of payment, and that is the debt of the Maker of this Universe to the Universe he has made.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

The sum total of all summa total is eternal. (*Summarum summa est æternum.*)

LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. III, l. 817; bk. v, l. 362. Lucretius refers to the universe.

But how can finite grasp Infinity?

DRYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. I, l. 105.

The Universe—mutation. (*O aheras, allai-
nos.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. IV, sec. 3.

¹ All that is in tune with thee, O Universe, is in tune with me! (Ὅλα μοι εὐναυγίζεαι, ὦ σὺ εὐναυγίζεαι τῷ μοι, ὦ κόσμος.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 23.

In Tune with the Infinite.

RALPH WALDO TRINE, *Title of book*.

² One Universe made up of all things; and one God in it all, and one principle of Being, and one Law, one Reason, shared by all thinking creatures, and one Truth.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. vii, sec. 9.

³ With centric and eccentric scribbled o'er, Cycle and epicycle, orb in orb.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 83.

⁴ Nothing exists of all this which seems to exist except the universe alone. (Ex his, quæ videntur, nihil esse uno excepto universo.)

PARMENIDES. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxxxviii, sec. 44.)

⁵ It is an infinite sphere whose centre is everywhere, its circumference nowhere. (C'est une sphère infinie dont le centre est partout, la circonférence nulle part.)

BLAISE PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. ii, No. 72. Referring to the universe.

The intellectual sphere, which is everywhere the centre, and which has no circumference and which we call God.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 47.

⁶ The universe is full of magical things, patiently waiting for our wits to grow sharper.

EDEN PHILLIPPS, *A Shadow Passes*.

⁷ Thro' worlds unnumber'd tho' the God be known,

'T is ours to trace him only in our own. He who thro' vast immensity can pierce, See worlds on worlds compose one universe, Observe how system into system runs, What other planets circle other suns, What varied being peoples every star.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 21.

⁸ The universe, as far as we can observe it, is a wonderful and immense engine; its extent, its order, its beauty, its cruelty, make it alike impressive. If we dramatize its life and conceive its spirit, we are filled with wonder, terror, and amusement, so magnificent is that spirit, so prolific, inexorable, grammatical and dull.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 83.

Great is this organism of mud and fire, terrible this vast, painful, glorious experiment.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 86.

⁹ The universe is a thought of God.

SCHILLER, *Essays: Aesthetic and Philosophical*. Letter 4.

¹⁰ This godly frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory; this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament, this majestical roof fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other thing to me than a foul and pestilent congregation of vapours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 310.

¹¹ When I view the universe as a whole, I admit that it is a marvelous structure; and what is more, I insist that it is of what I may call an intelligent design. . . . There is really very little difference between my own thoughts about the matter and the thoughts of a Fundamentalist.

W. F. G. SWANN, *The Architecture of the Universe*.

¹² One God, one law, one element, And one far-off divine event, To which the whole creation moves.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Conclusion*.

¹³ This truth within thy mind rehearse, That in a boundless universe Is boundless better, boundless worse.

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 25.

¹⁴ Let your soul stand cool and composed before a million universes.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 48.

UNIVERSITY

¹⁵ Universities incline wits to sophistry and affectation.

BACON, *Interpretation of Nature*. Ch. 26.

They learn nothing there (at the universities of Europe) but to believe; first, to believe that others know that which they know not; and after, that themselves know that which they know not.

BACON, *Cogitationes de Scientia Humana*.

¹⁶ Universities where individualism is dreaded as nothing else, wherein manufactories of patent drama, business schools and courses for the propagation of fine embroidery are established on the order of the monied.

THOMAS BEER, *The Mauve Decade*, p. 207.

¹⁷ The true University of these days is a Collection of Books.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship; The Hero as Man of Letters*.

¹⁸ And solid learning never falls Without the verge of College walls.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. i, l. 83.

¹⁹ A university should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 March, 1873.

¹ Ye can lade a man up to th' university, but ye can't make him think.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Mr. Carnegie's Gift*.

² Colleges hate geniuses, just as convents hate saints.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

³ A university—an institution consciously devoted to the pursuit of knowledge, the solution of problems, the critical appreciation of achievement, and the training of men at a really high level.

ABRAHAM FLEXNER, *Universities*, p. 42.

⁴ A pine bench, with Mark Hopkins at one end of it and me at the other, is a good enough college for me!

JAMES ABRAHAM GARFIELD, *Address*, at a Williams College alumni dinner, at Delmonico's, New York, 28 Dec., 1871. (WASHINGTON GLADSON, *Recollections*, p. 73.) Differing versions of Garfield's speech are given in Hinsdale's *President Garfield and Education*, p. 43; the *Williams Vidette*, 27 Jan., 1872, and the *Williams Review*, 5 Feb., 1872. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*, rev. ed., ch. 19.) A movement had been started to provide new buildings for the college, and Garfield, who had been a student there under Mark Hopkins, contended that a distinguished and well-paid faculty was far more essential. His words are usually quoted, "A university is a student on one end of a log and Mark Hopkins on the other." Abraham Flexner in *Universities* (p. 151), attributes the saying to Hopkins himself, as, "The ideal college consists of a log of wood with an instructor at one end and a student at the other"; but it has not been found in Hopkins's works, and evidently derives from Garfield, who, in turn, was echoing Hopkins's own disdain of apparatus of any kind, even of books. In his *Lectures on Moral Science* (p. 39), he says that, for this subject at least, "no learning is needed, no science, no apparatus, no information from distant countries." See also APPENDIX, p. 2197:3.

⁶ A college degree does not lessen the length of your ears; it only conceals it.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

⁷ Colleges are places where pebbles are polished and diamonds are dimmed.

R. G. INGENSOL, *Abraham Lincoln*.

⁸ He is piping hot from the university. He smells of buttered loaves yet.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Four Five Gallants*.

¹⁰ I am undone! while I play the good husband at home, my son and my servant spend all at the university.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, v, 1, 71.

¹¹ A fool's brain digests philosophy into folly, science into superstition, and art into pedantry. Hence University education.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

¹² The King, observing with judicious eyes The state of both his universities, To one he sent a regiment; for why? That learned body wanted loyalty: To th' other he sent books, as well discerning How much that loyal body wanted learning.

DR. JOSEPH TRAPP, *Epigram*, when George I, in 1715, sent a regiment to Oxford, and donated Bishop Ely's library to Cambridge.

The King to Oxford sent a troop of horse, For Tories own no argument but force; With equal skill to Cambridge books he sent, For Whigs admit no force but argument.

SIR WILLIAM BROWNE, *Riposte to Dr. Trapp*. Isis and Cam, to patient science dear!

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, Pt. III, 42.

¹³ It is . . . a small college, and yet there are those that love it.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Argument*, when presenting Dartmouth College case to Supreme Court. Quoted by Chauncey A. Goodrich in letter to Rufus Choate. (QUINT, *Story of Dartmouth*.)

¹⁴ We have let the idea of freedom under self-respect go to seed in our colleges and are turning out too many hard-boiled, hard-hearted, hard-headed dumb-bells.

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE, *Editorial*, *Emporia Gazette*.

¹⁵ Alma mater. (Bounteous, or fostering, mother.)

A name given by the Romans to Ceres and Cybele, and applied in England and America to universities in relation to their students.

A stony-hearted step-mother.

MILTON, referring to the university. (BIRNELL, *Obiter Dicta*, Ser. II.) De Quincey (*Confessions of an English Opium Eater*, Pt. I) uses the same phrase with reference to Oxford Street, London.

UNKINDNESS

See also Cruelty

¹⁶ As "unkindness has no remedy at law," let its avoidance be with you a point of honor.

HOSEA BALLOU, *MS. Sermons*.

¹⁷ Unkindness blunts it more than marble hard.

SHAKESPEARE, *Comedy of Errors*, Act II, sc. 1, 93. Sharp-tooth'd unkindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act II, sc. 4, l. 137.

¹⁸ I hope that we shall drink down all unkindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, I, 1, 204.

¹⁹ Unkindness may do much; And his unkindness may defeat my life, But never taint my love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act IV, sc. 2, l. 199.

¹ It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.

New Testament: Galatians, iv, 18.

² I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing.
OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*, expunged passage. (See BOSWELL, *Life of Johnson*, 1779.)

Blind zeal can only do harm. (Blinder Eifer schadet nur.)

LICHTWER, *Die Katzen und der Hausherr*.

The zeal of fools offends at any time,
But most of all the zeal of fools in rhyme.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epia. 1, l. 406.

³ Our Hero, whose homeopathic sagacity
With an ocean of zeal mixed his drop of capacity.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 370.

⁴ His zeal
None seconded, as out of season judg'd,
Or singular and rash.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 846.

But zeal moved thee;
To please thy gods thou didst it.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 895.

⁵ Zeal then, not charity, became the guide,
And Hell was built on spite, and Heav'n on pride.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. III, l. 261.

⁶ A zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.
New Testament: Romans, x, 2.

I have more zeal than wit.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 6, l. 56.

⁷ We do that in our zeal our calmer moment
would be afraid to answer.

SCOTT, *Woodstock*. Ch. 17.

⁸ But zeal is weak and ignorant, though wondrous proud,

Though very turbulent and very loud.

SWIFT, *Ode: Dr. Wm. Sancroft*.

⁹ Not too much zeal. (Pas trop de zèle.)
TALLEYRAND. (SAINT-BEUVE, *Critiques et Portraits*, III, 324.) Sometimes quoted, Surtout pas de zèle, "Above all, no zeal."

¹⁰ We are often moved with passion, and we think it to be zeal.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. II, ch. 5.

¹¹ Persecuting zeal . . . Hell's fiercest fiend!
JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. IV, l. 66.

¹² Press bravely onward! not in vain
Your generous trust in human-kind;
The good which bloodshed could not gain
Your peaceful zeal shall find.
J. G. WHITTIER, *To the Reformers of England*. St. 13.

¹³ Zaccheus, he
Did climb the tree,
His Lord to see.
UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*.

ZEPHYR

¹⁴ Where the light wings of Zephyr, oppress'd
with perfume,
Wax faint o'er the gardens of Gül in her bloom.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto I, st. 1.

While the wanton Zephyr sings,
And in the vale perfumes his wings.
JOHN DYER, *Grongar Hill*.

¹⁵ Let Zephyr only breathe,
And with her tresses play.
WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Song: Phœbus, Arctis*, l. 35.

¹⁶ And on the balmy zephyrs tranquil rest
The silver clouds.
KEATS, *Sonnet: Oh! How I Love*.

¹⁷ Zephyr with Aurora playing,
As he met her once a-Maying,
There on beds of violets blue,
And fresh-blown roses wash'd in dew,
Fill'd her with thee, a daughter fair,
So buxom, blithe, and debonaire.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 19.

A bowl of wine is wondrous good cheer
To make one blithe, buxom, and debonaire.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Jealous Lovers*.

¹⁸ Soft o'er the shrouds aerial whispers breathe,
That seem'd but zephyrs to the train beneath.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto II, l. 57.

The balmy zephyrs, silent since her death,
Lament the ceasing of a sweeter breath.
POPE, *Winter*, l. 49.

¹⁹ As gentle
As zephyrs blowing below the violet,
Not wagging his sweet head.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 171.

¹ If a person has no delicacy, he has you in his power.

HAZLITT, *Literary Remains*. Vol. ii, p. 238.

² Vulgarly is the eighth sin . . . and worse than all the others put together, since it perils your salvation in *this* world.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*.

³ Vulgarly is setting store by "the things that are seen."

SYDNEY, LADY MORGAN, *Diary*, 12 Sept., 1818. Vulgarly is only in concealment of truth, or affection.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Bk. ii, pt. ii, ch. 6, sec. 7.

The higher a man stands, the more the word "vulgar" becomes unintelligible to him.

JOHN RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Bk. iii, pt. iv, ch. 7, sec. 9.

⁴ So must the writer, whose productions should Take with the vulgar, be of vulgar mould.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Mr. Killigrew*.

⁵ Vulgarly is simply the conduct of other people.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

⁶ One should absorb the colour of life, but one should never remember its details. Details are always vulgar.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 8.

W

WAITING

⁷ Serene I fold my hands and wait.

JOHN BUNBROUGHS, *Waiting*.

For evermore I wait, and longer too.

ROBERT HENRYSON, *The Town and Country Mouse*.

But the waiting time, my brothers,
Is the hardest time of all.

SARAH DOUDNEY, *The Hardest Time of All*.

⁸ Who longest waits of all most surely wins.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *The Victory of Patience*.

⁹ Learn to labor and to wait.

LONGFELLOW, *A Psalm of Life*.

¹⁰ She knew the life-long martyrdom,
The weariness, the endless pain

Of waiting for some one to come

Who nevermore would come again.

LONGFELLOW, *Vittoria Colonna*. St. 6.

¹¹ They also serve who only stand and wait.

MILTON, *Sonnet: On His Blindness*.

¹² *Stulkeley*: There is only one thing to be done.

Woodhouse: What's that?

Stulkeley: To wait and see.

Woodhouse: Wait and see!

Stulkeley: Wait and see what happens.

A. W. PINERO, *Preserving Mr. Panmure*. Act iii.

¹³ Everything comes to those who can wait.
(Tout vient à point qui peut attendre.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 48. (1548)

Everything comes if a man will only wait.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. iv, ch. 8.

All things come round to him who will but wait.
LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn: The Student's Tale*. Last line, quoted.

Everything comes to him who hustles while he waits.

THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, Apr., 1931)

Alas! all things come too late for those who wait.
JAMES HUNEEKER, *Chopin*, p. 77.

Ah, "all things come to those who wait,"
(I say these words to make me glad),

But something answers, soft and sad,

"They come, but often come too late."

MARY MONTGOMERIE SINGLETON, *Tout Vient à Qui Sait Attendre*.

¹⁴ Patient waiters are no losers.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 824.

¹⁵ Although I enter not,

Yet round about the spot

Of times I hover;

And near the sacred gate

With longing eyes I wait,

Expectant of her.

TRACKERAY, *At the Church Gate*.

WALKING

¹⁶ They wha canna walk right are sure to come to wrang,

Creep awa', my bairnie, creep afore ye gang.

JAMES BALLANTINE, *Creep Afore Ye Gang*.

¹⁷ Never walk fast in the streets, which is a mark of vulgarity . . . though it may be tolerable in a tradesman.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*.

¹⁸ I nauseate walking; 'tis a country diversion;
I loathe the country.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iv, sc. 2

¹⁹ Why then do you walk around as though you had swallowed a spit? (Τί οὐν ἡμῖν ἀβελήκεας καταγιάς περιπατεῖς.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 21, sec. 2.

¹ Before supper walk a little; after supper do the same. (Sub cornam paulisper inambula; cœnatus idem facito.)

ERASMUS, *De Ratione Studii*. See under HEALTH.

^{1a} And auld shanks-naig wad tire, I dread,
To pace to Berwick.

ROBERT FERGUSON, *Poems*, p. 335. (1773)

I'd rather . . . ride on Shanks's mare.
SAMUEL BISHOP, *Portical Works*, i, 204. (1795)

The humblest conveyances known as 'Shanks's mare,' and the 'Marrowbone Stage.'

G. A. SALA, *Twice Round the Clock*, p. 87. (1859)

² Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go.
Old Testament: Isaiah, iii, 16.

³ Walking is the best possible exercise. Habituate yourself to walk very far. The Europeans value themselves on having subdued the horse to the uses of man; but I doubt whether we have not lost more than we have gained, by the use of this animal.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. v, p. 84.

⁴ And so to tread
As if the wind, not she, did walk;
Nor prest a flower, nor how'd a stalk.

BEN JONSON, *Masques: The Vision of Delight*.

She walks the way primroses go.

ALINE KILMER, *Experience*.

I love that beauty should go beautifully.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 679.

⁵ I'll fetch a turn about the garden.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 81.

Come, you and I must walk a turn together.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 93.

⁶ I grant I never saw a goddess go;
My mistress, when she walks, treads on the ground.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxxx.

⁷ Every walk is a sort of crusade, preached by some Peter the Hermit in us, to go forth and reconquer this Holy Land from the hands of the Infidels.

THOREAU, *Walking*. Explaining the fanciful derivation of saunter from *à la Sainte Terre*.
Solvitur ambulando [It is solved by walking]—the motto of the philosophic tramp.

F. W. MAITLAND, *Leslie Stephen*. Ch. 17.

WANDERLUST

See also Travel, Vagabond

⁸ The ships are lying in the bay,
The gulls are swinging round their spars;
My soul as eagerly as they
Desires the margin of the stars.
ZOE AKINS, *The Wanderer*.

⁹ Oh, which were best, to roam or rest?
The land's lap or the water's breast?

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Gondola*.

¹⁰ I will take my pipes and go now, for the bees upon the sill

Are singing of the summer that is coming from the stars.

DONN BYRNE, *To the World's Edge*.

¹¹ Again let us dream where the land lies sunny
And live, like the bees, on our hearts' old honey.
Away from the world that slaves for money—

Come, journey the way with me.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *Song of the Road*.

¹² And smalle foules maken melody,
That sleepen alle night with open eye,
(So pricketh them nature in their corages:)
Then longen folk to go on pilgrimages.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 9.

¹³ We travel not for trafficking alone;
By hotter winds our fiery hearts are fanned:
For lust of knowing what should not be known,
We take the Golden Road to Samarkand.

JAMES ELROY FLECKER, *Hassan*. Act v, sc. 2.

We are the Pilgrims, master; we shall go
Always a little further: it may be
Beyond that last blue mountain barred with snow,
Across that angry or that glimmering sea.

JAMES ELROY FLECKER, *Hassan*. Act v, sc. 2.

¹⁴ Beyond the East the sunrise, beyond the
West the sea,
And East and West the wander-thirst that
will not let me be.

GERALD GOULD, *Wander-Thirst*.

¹⁵ Where forlorn sunsets flare and fade
On desolate sea and lonely sand,
Out of the silence and the shade

What is the voice of strange command
Calling you still, as friend calls friend
With love that cannot brook delay,

To rise and follow the ways that wend
Over the hills and far away? . . .

From faded hopes and hopes agleam,
It calls you, calls you night and day

Beyond the dark into the dream

Over the hills and far away.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. 1.
See also under HILLS.

Till a voice, as bad as Conscience, rang interminable changes

On one everlasting Whisper day and night repeated—so:

"Something hidden. Go and find it. Go and look behind the Ranges—

Something lost behind the Ranges, Lost and waiting for you. Go!"

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Explorer*. St. 2.

¹⁶ I am fevered with the sunset,

I am fretful with the bay,
For the wander-thirst is on me
And my soul is in Cathay.

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Sea Gypsy*.

There's a schooner in the offing,
With her topsails shot with fire,
And my heart has gone aboard her
For the Islands of Desire.

I must forth again to-morrow!
With the sunset I must be
Hull down on the trail of rapture
In the wonder of the Sea.

RICHARD HOVEY, *The Sea Gypsy*.

Drop anchor anywhere and the anchor will
drag—that is, if your soul is a limitless,
fathomless sea, and not a dogpound.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

Upon the road to Romany
It's stay, friend, stay!
There's lots o' love and lots o' time
To linger on the way;
Poppies for the twilight,
Roses for the noon,
It's happy goes as lucky goes,
To Romany in June.

WALLACE IRWIN, *From Romany to Rome*.

The white moth to the closing bine,
The bee to the opened clover,
And the gipsy blood to the gipsy blood
Ever the wide world over.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gipsy Trail*. St. 1.

The pied snake to the rifted rock,
The buck to the stony plain,
And the Romany lass to the Romany lad,
And both to the road again.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gipsy Trail*. St. 5.

Follow the Romany patteran
Sheer to the Austral Light,
Where the besom of God is the wild South wind,
Sweeping the sea-floors white.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gipsy Trail*. St. 8.

In the days when we were gipsying,
A long time ago.

EDWIN RANFORD, *Gipsying*.

What care I for my house and my land?
What care I for my money, O?
What care I for my new-wedded lord?
I'm off with the wrangle-taggle gipsies, O.

UNKNOWN, *The Wrangle-Toggle Gipsies*.

The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold,
And the heart of a man to the heart of a maid,
As it was in the days of old.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Gipsy Trail*. St. 11.

The hawk unto the open sky,
The red deer to the wold;
The Romany lass for the Romany lad,
As in the days of old.

FREDERIC EDWARD WEAVERLY. (Cited in *N. Y. Times Book Review* as antedating Kipling.)

You have heard the beat of the off-shore
wind,
And the thresh of the deep-sea rain;
You have heard the song—how long? how
long?

Pull out on the trail again!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Long Trail*. St. 1.

Her plates are flaked by the sun, dear lass,
And her ropes are taut with the dew,
For we're booming down on the old trail, our
own trail, the out trail,
We're sagging south on the Long Trail—the trail
that is always new.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Long Trail*. St. 7.

The Lord knows what we may find, dear lass,
And The Deuce knows what we may do—
But we're back once more on the old trail, our
own trail, the out trail,
We're down, hull-down, on the Long Trail—the
trail that is always new!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Long Trail*. St. 10.

I'm the ramblin' son with the nervous feet
That never was made for a steady beat.
I had many a job—for a little while;
I've been on the bum, and I've lived in style,
But there was the road windin' mile after
mile,

And nothing to do but go.

H. H. KNIBBS, *Nothing To Do But Go*.

The loose foot of the wanderer
Is curst as well as blest!

It urges ever, ever on

And never gives him rest. . . .

No maid will ever hold him long

Tho' she be trim and fair—

He urges ever, ever on

With star-dust in his hair.

HESPER LE GALLIENNE, *The Wanderer*.

I must go down to the seas again, to the
lonely sea and the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer
her by,

And the wheel's kick and the wind's song and
the white sail's shaking,
And a grey mist on the sea's face and a grey
dawn breaking.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sea-Fever*. St. 1.

I must go down to the seas again to the vagrant
gypsy life,

To the gull's way and the whale's way where the
wind's like a whetted knife;

And all I ask is a merry yarn from a laughing
fellow-rover,

And quiet sleep and a sweet dream when the long
trick's over.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sea-Fever*. St. 3.

I must go; the sea has called me
As a mistress to her swain;
From the immemorial tumult

I shall drink of peace again.

F. O'NEILL GALLAGHER, *See Madness*.

¹ Friends and loves we have none, nor wealth
nor blest abode,
But the hope of the City of God at the other
end of the road.

Not for us are content, and quiet, and peace
of mind,
For we go seeking a city that we shall never
find.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Seekers*, St. 1.

It's the white road westwards is the road I must
tread

To the green grass, the cool grass, and rest for
heart and head,
To the violets and the brown brooks and the
thrushes' song

In the fine land, the west land, the land where I
belong.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The West Wind*.

² It's little I know what's in my heart,
What's in my mind it's little I know,
But there's that in me must up and start,
And it's little I care where my feet go.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Departure*.

³ Better sit still where born, I say,
Wed one sweet woman and love her well,
Love and be loved in the old East way,
Drink sweet waters, and dream in a spell,
Than to wander in search of the Blessed Isles,
And to sail the thousands of watery miles
In search of love, and find you at last
On the edge of the world, and a curs'd out-
cast.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Pace Implora*.

⁴ Let us probe the silent places,
Let us seek what luck betide us.

ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Call of the Wild*.

⁵ Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,
Nor a friend to know me;
All I ask, the heavens above,
And the road below me.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Vagabond*.

I cannot rest from travel; I will drink
life to the lees.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 6.

Afoot and light-hearted I take to the open road,
Healthy, free, the world before me,
The long brown path before me leading wherever
I choose.

Henceforth I ask not good-fortune, I myself am
good-fortune,

Henceforth I whimper no more, postpone no
more, need nothing,
Done with indoor complaints, libraries, querulous
criticisms,

Strong and content I travel the open road.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Open Road*.

⁶ I looked in his eyes and I read the news;

His heart was having the railroad blues.
Oh, the railroad blues will cost you dear,
Keeps you moving on for something that you
don't see here.

RIDGELY TORRENCE, *Eye-Witness*.

⁷ So let the way wind up the hill or down,
O'er rough or smooth, the journey will be
joy,

Still seeking what I sought when but a boy.
HENRY VAN DYKE, *Three Best Things*.

WANT AND WANTS

I—Want

See also Poverty

⁸ Want passed for merit at her open door.
DRYDEN, *Eleonora*, l. 32.

⁹ Want is a bitter and a hateful good,
Because its virtues are not understood;
Yet many things, impossible to thought,
Have been by need to full perfection brought.
DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath*, l. 473. See also AD-
VERSITY: A BLESSING.

¹⁰ Want is a growing giant whom the coat of
Have was never large enough to cover.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

¹¹ We shall never solve the paradox of want in
the midst of plenty by doing away with
plenty.

ODDEN MILLS, *Speech*, New York, 21 March,
1934.

¹² Bad is want which is born of plenty. (Mala
est inopia, ex copia quæ nascitur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*, No. 411.

¹³ Where nothing wants that want itself doth
seek.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 237.

¹⁴ Wit's whetstone, Want, there made us
quickly learn.

JOHN TAYLOR, *The Penniless Pilgrimage*, l. 211.

II—Wants

See also Wishes

¹⁵ I want what I want when I want it.

HENRY BLOSSOM. Title of one of the song suc-
cesses of *Mlle. Modiste*, (1903)

¹⁶ Our real wants in a small compass lie.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Independence*, l. 463.

All our wants, beyond those which a very mod-
erate income will supply, are purely imaginary.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Letter to Swift*, 27 March,
1719.

Their wants but few, their wishes all contain'd.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 210.

Man's rich with little, were his judgment true;
Nature is frugal, and her wants are few.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 167.
See also MODERATION: ITS VIRTUES.

Little I ask; my wants are few;
I only wish a hut of stone,
(A very plain brown stone will do.)

That I may call my own;—
And close at hand is such a one,
In yonder street that fronts the sun.
O. W. HOLMES, *Contentment*. St. 1.

I care not much for gold or land;—
Give me a mortgage here and there,—
Some good bank-stock, some note of hand,
Or trifling railroad share,—
I only ask that Fortune send
A little more than I shall spend.

O. W. HOLMES, *Contentment*. St. 3.

Thus bumble let me live and die,
Nor long for Midas' golden touch;
If Heaven more generous gifts deny,
I shall not miss them much,—
Too grateful for the blessing lent
Of simple tastes and mind content!

O. W. HOLMES, *Contentment*. St. 12.

I'd rather be handsome than homely;
I'd rather be youthful than old;
If I can't have a bushel of silver
I'll do with a barrel of gold.

JAMES JEFFERY ROCAZ, *Contentment*.

Those who want much are always much in
need. (*Multa petentibus Desunt multa.*)
HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. II, ode 16, l. 42.

Things three, no more; but three are needful.
The one is clothing, to save thee from chill,
The one is meat, for thy health's sake,
The third is drink when thou driest.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. PASSUS I, l. 20.

That mortal wants least who desires least.
(*Is minimum eget mortalis, qui minimum
cupit.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 316.

He that wants money, means and content is
without three good friends.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2,
l. 26.

As long as I have a want, I have a reason for
living. Satisfaction is death.

BERNARD SHAW, *Overruled*, p. 79.

My belief is that to have no wants is divine;
to have as few as possible comes next to the
divine. (*Εἶναι δὲ σπουδαίον τὸ πλεονεχέειν βέλους
μικροῦ σπουδαίου.*)

SOCRATES, *Cyropædia*, viii, 3, 40. (Quoted by
Xenophon, *Memorabilia*, I, 6, 10; Diogenes
Laertius, *Socrates*. Sec. 10.)

Not much is wanted nor for long. (*Nec multo
opus est nec diu.*)
SENeca.

The stoical scheme of supplying our wants by
lopping off our desires, is like cutting off our
feet, when we want shoes.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

A thousand wants Gnarr at the heels of men.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xcvi.

In this world there are only two tragedies.
One is not getting what one wants, and the
other is getting it. The last is the real tragedy.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act III.

Man wants but little, nor that little long.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iv, l. 118.
(1742)

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.
GOLDSMITH, *Vicar of Wakefield*: Ch. 8, *The
Hermit*. (1766)

"Man wants but little here below
Nor wants that little long,"
'Tis not with me exactly so;
But 'tis so in the song.

My wants are many, and, if told,
Would muster many a score;
And were each wish a mint of gold,
I still should long for more.
JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *The Wants of Man*.

Man wants but little drink below,
But wants that little strong.
O. W. HOLMES, *A Song of Other Days*.

WANTONNESS

See also Love and Lust; Whore

Lewd fellows of the baser sort.
New Testament: *Acts*, xvii, 5.

Yet, while the Titian's Venus lies at rest,
A man looks.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Any Wife to Any Hur-
band*.

The foulest, the vilest, the obscenest picture the
world possesses—Titian's Venus. It isn't that she
is naked and stretched out on a bed—no, it is the
attitude of one of her arms and hand. . . . With-
out any question it was painted for a bagnio and
was probably refused because it was a trifle too
strong.

MARK TWAIN, *A Tramp Abroad*.

The sword I forsook for the sake of the
church;

He ventured the soul, and I risked the body—
'Twas then I proved false to my sodger laddie.
ROBERT BURNS, *The Jolly Beggar*.

Wantonness for evermore,
Wantonness has been my ruin.

Yet for a' my drool and care
It's wantonness for evermore.
I hae lo'ed the Black, the Brown;
I hae lo'ed the Fair, the Cowden!
A' the colts in the town—

I haec won their wanton favour.
ROBERT BURNS, *Wantonness for Evermore*.

1
Unbridled wantonness caused unbridled desire. (Libido effrenata effrenatam appetentiam efficit.)
CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 7, sec. 15.

2
A jut with her bum would stir an anchoret.
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 2.

3
Let not his hand within your bosom stray,
And rudely with your pretty bubbles play.
DRYDEN, *Imitations of Ovid: Amores*. Bk. i, eleg. 4, l. 45.

Her nipples red as cherries.
TIMOTHY KENDALL, *Flower of Epigrams*, 292. (1577)

Graze on my lips, and if those hills be dry,
Stray lower, where the pleasant fountains lie.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 233.

They pressed
The yielding marble of her snowy breast.
EDMUND WALLER, *Of Her Passing Through a Crowd*, l. 11.

4
Bred only and completed to the taste
Of lustful appetite, to sing, to dance,
To dress, and troll the tongue, and roll the eye.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 614.

5
Lord! when you have enough, what need you care
How merrily soever others fare?
Tho' all the day I give and take delight,
Doubt not sufficient will be left at night.
'Tis but a just and rational desire
To light a taper at a neighbour's fire.
POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 134.

For 't is as sure as cold engenders hail,
A liquorish mouth must have a lecherous tail.
POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 217.

6
Is this that haughty, gallant, gay Lothario?
NICHOLAS ROWE, *The Fair Penitent*. Act v, sc. 1.

7
You think none but your sheets are privy to your wishes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 41.

Leave thy lascivious wassails.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 56.

I take no pleasure in aught an eunuch has.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 9.

8
But all the charms of love,
Salt Cleopatra, soften thy waned lip!

Let witchcraft join with beauty, lust with both.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 70.

9
This amorous surfeiter.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 33.

10
You have tasted her in bed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 57.

When the browo wench
Lay kissing in your arms.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 293.

In woman out-purloined the Turk.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 94.

11
What was thy cause? Adultery?
Thou shalt not die: die for adultery? No!
The wren goes to 't, and the small gilded fly
Does lecher in my sight. Let copulation thrive.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 111.

There's no bottom, none,
In my voluptuousness: your wives, your daughters,
Your matrons and your maids, could not fill up
The cistern of my lust.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 60.

We have willing dames enough.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 73.

12
He hath not yet made wanton the night with her; and she is sport for Jove. . . I'll warrant her, full of game.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 16.

As prime as goats, as hot as monkeys,
As salt as wolves in pride.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 403.

13
Since I have taken such pains to bring you together, let all pitiful goers-between be called to the world's end after my name; call them all Pandars; . . . all brokers-between Pandars.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 207.

14
His dunghill thoughts, which do themselves endure
To dirty dross, no higher dare aspire,
Nor can his feeble earthly eyes endure
The flaming light of that celestial fire.
SPENSER, *An Hymn in Honour of Love*, l. 133.
Referring to lust.

15
For always thee the fervid languid glories
Allured of heavier seas and mightier skies;
Thine ears knew all the wandering watery sighs
Where the sea sobs round Lesbian promontories.
SWINBURNE, *Aus Atque Vale*. St. 2. Referring to Charles Baudelaire.

WAR

See also Soldier

I—War: Definitions

A meditation on the conduct of political societies made old Hobbes imagine that war was the state of nature.

EDMUND BURKE, *Vindication of Natural Society*.

Hobbes clearly proves that every creature lives in a state of war by nature.

SWIFT, *Poetry: A Rhapsody*.

War is pusillanimously carried out in this degenerate age; quarter is given; towns are taken and the people spared: even in a storm, a woman can hardly hope for the benefit of a rape.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 12 Jan., 1757.

A great corrector of enormous times, Shaker of o'er-rank states, thou grand decider

Of dusty and old titles, that heal'st with blood The earth when it is sick, and cure'st the world

O' the pleurisy of people.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Two Noble Kinsmen*. Act v, sc. 1.

War's a brain-spattering, windpipe-slitting art, Unless her cause by right be sanctified.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ix, st. 4.

Carnage, so Wordsworth tells you, is God's daughter.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 9.

But Thy most dreaded instrument,
In working out a pure intent,
Is Man—arrayed for mutual slaughter,
Yea, Carnage is thy daughter.

WORDSWORTH, *Ode*, 1815. St. 4. Changed in later editions.

All battle is well said to be Misunderstanding.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. III, bk. 3, ch. 2.

In war events of importance are the result of trivial causes. (In bello parvis momentis magni casus intercedunt.)

CÆSAR, *De Bello Gallico*. Bk. I, sec. 21. See also under TRIFLES.

The art of war, which I take to be the highest perfection of human knowledge.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The History of Projects: Introduction*.

Our wearisome pedantic art of war,
By which we prove retreat may be success,
Delay best speed, half loss, at times, whole gain.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Lurid*. Act I.

War is the trade of kings.

DANIEL DEFOE, *King Arthur*. Act II, sc. 2.

Military glory—that attractive rainbow that

rises in showers of blood, that serpent's eye that charms to destroy.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech Against the War with Mexico*, House of Representatives, 12 Jan., 1848.

From rank showers of blood,
And the red light of blazing roofs, you build
The Rainbow Glory, and to shuddering Conscience
Cry,—Lo, the Bridge to Heaven!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act I, sc. 2.

When he drew the sword, he threw away the scabbard. . . . He knew that the essence of war is violence, and that moderation in war is imbecility.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Lord Nugent's Memorials of Hampden*. Referring to John Hampden.

War should be the only study of a prince. He should consider peace only as a breathing-time, which gives him leisure to contrive, and furnishes ability to execute, military plans.

MACHIAVELLI, *The Prince*.

And by a prince, he means every sort of state, however constituted.

BURKE, *Vindication of Natural Society*.

Two armies are two bodies which meet and try to frighten each other.

NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

It is the province of kings to cause war, and of God to end it. (Penes Reges est inferre bellum, penes autem Deum terminare.)

CARDINAL POLE, to Henry VIII. (*Notes and Queries*, 27 Jan., 1917.)

War should be long in preparing in order that you may conquer the more quickly. (Diu apparadam est bellum, ut vincas celerius.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententie*. No. 145.

The right of war, let him take who take can. (Droit de guerre, Qui potest capere, capiat.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. II, ch. 26.

It is war's prize to take all vantage.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 59;

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act I, sc. 4.

ALL FAIR IN LOVE AND WAR, see under LOVE.

War, the needy bankrupt's last resort.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Pharsalia*. Bk. I, l. 343.

Qualities of mind avail most in war. (In bello plurimum ingenium posse.)

SALLUST, *Castellum*. Ch. II, sec. 2.

An army is of little value in the field unless there are wise counsels at home. (Parvi enim sunt foris arma, nisi est consilium domi.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 21, sec. 76.

Yield, ye arms, to the toga. (Cedant arma togæ.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 22, sec. 77.

It is always easy to begin a war, but very

difficult to stop one, since its beginning and end are not under the control of the same man. Anyone, even a coward, can commence a war, but it can be brought to an end only with the consent of the victors.

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Sec. 83.

Your breath first kindled the dead coal of wars . . .

And brought in matter that should feed this fire; And now 'tis far too huge to be blown out With that same weak wind which enkindled it.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 83.

1 Military service produces moral imbecility, ferocity and cowardice, and the defence of nations must be undertaken by the civil enterprise of men enjoying all the rights and liberties of citizenship

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*: Preface.

There is only one virtue, pugnacity; only one vice, pacifism. That is an essential condition of war.

SHAW, *Heartbreak House*: Introductory.

2 War is the statesman's game, the priest's delight,

The lawyer's jest, the hired assassin's trade.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. iv, l. 168.

War, that mad game the world so loves to play.

SWIFT, *Ode to Sir William Temple*.

But war 's a game, which, were their subjects wise,

Kings would not play at.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 187.

3 Warfare seems to signify blood and iron. (Cædes videtur significare sanguinem et ferrem.)

QUINTILIAN, *Declamationes*, 350.

It is not by speeches and resolutions that the great questions of the time are decided . . . but by iron and blood. (Eisen und Blut.)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, in the Prussian House of Delegates, 30 Sept., 1862.

Not with dreams but with blood and iron, Shall a nation be moulded at last.

SWINBURNE, *A Word for the Country*.

4 Gold and riches, the chief causes of wars.

(Aurum et opes, præcipuæ bellorum causæ.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 74.

War seldom enters but where wealth allures.

DAYDEN, *Hind and the Panther*. Pt. ii, l. 706.

War is the child of pride, and pride the daughter of riches.

SWIFT, *The Battle of the Books*. Quoted as "an almanac saying."

Their seducers have wished war . . . for the leaves and fishes which arise out of war expenses.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. iv, p. 300. Paraphrasing *John*, vi, 26.

"Stroll down Fifth Avenue and observe the luxuries demanded by women, and you will understand why wars are waged," was the gist of a recent statement by an American general, discussing

commodities for which our merchants scour the earth.

CARLETON BEALS, *The Drag-Net of War*. (*Scribner's Magazine*, June, 1931.)

II—War: Apothegms

5 The joys of battle. (Certaminis gaudia.)

ATTILA, at the battle of Chalons. (JORDANUS OF RAVENNA, *De Getarum Origine*. Ch. 39.)

6 Carry on, carry on, for the men and boys are gone,

But the furrow shan't lie fallow while the women carry on.

JANET BECHIE, *Carry On*.

7 Better pointed bullets than pointed speeches. (Lieber Spitzkugeln als Spitzreden.)

BISMARCK, *Speech*, during the Hesse-Cassel insurrection of 1830.

8 It is magnificent, but it is not war. (C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la guerre.)

GENERAL PIERRE BOSQUET, watching the charge of the Light Brigade at Balaklava, 28 Oct., 1854.

A feat of chivalry, fiery with consummate courage, and bright with flashing valour.

DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 15 Dec., 1855.

9 War never leaves where it found a nation.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letters on a Regicide Peace*. No. 1.

Red Battle stamps his foot, and nations feel the shock.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 38.

10 War, war is still the cry, "War even to the knife."

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 26.

War even to the knife. (Guerra al cuchillo.)

JOSÉ DE PALAFOX, Governor of Saragossa, when summoned to surrender by the French, in 1808.

We made war to the end—to the very end of the end.

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU, *Message to the American People*, Sept., 1918.

11 Brave Broglie, "with a whiff of grapeshot (salve de canons)," if need be, will give quick account of it.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. i, ch. 3.

The whiff of grapeshot can, if needful, become a blast and tempest.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. 5, ch. 1.

Singular: in old Broglie's time, six years ago, this Whiff of Grapeshot was promised; but it could not be given then. . . . Now, however, the time is come for it, and the man [Napoleon]; and behold, you have it.

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. i, bk. 7, ch. 7.

¹ Carthage must be destroyed. (Delenda est Carthago.)

MARCUS CATO. Cato's hatred and fear of Carthage was such that he concluded every speech, every letter and every conversation with the words, *Ceterum censeo, Carthaginem esse delendam*, "In my opinion, Carthage must be destroyed." (*Doxi δὲ καὶ καὶ Καρχηδὼνα μὴ εἶναι*.) (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. 27, sec. 1.) Publius Scipio Nasica always countered with, "In my opinion, Carthage must be spared."

² War to the castle, peace to the cabin! (Guerre aux châteaux, paix aux chaumières!)

SEBASTIAN CHAMFORT, *mot d'ordre* during French Revolution, promulgated by Cambon.

³ And 'mid this tumult Kubla heard from far Ancestral voices prophesying war!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Kubla Khan*, l. 29.

⁴ The flames of Moscow were the aurora of the liberty of the world.

BENJAMIN CONSTANT, *Esprit de Conquête: Preface*. (1813)

⁵ The battle is lost, but there is time to gain another.

MARSHAL LOUIS CHARLES DESAIX, to Napoleon, who thought at four o'clock in the afternoon, that the battle of Marengo was lost. Desaix's division saved the day, though, in the advance, he was shot through the heart. Napoleon had him buried at the summit of the St. Bernard Pass, saying, "His tomb shall have the Alps for its pedestal." (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

My right has been rolled up; my left has been driven back; my centre has been smashed. I have ordered an advance from all directions.

GENERAL FERDINAND FOCH, *Message*, to Marshal Joffre, during the first battle of the Marne, August, 1914.

⁶ They brought the elephant of Asia to convey the artillery of Europe to dethrone one of the kings of Africa, and to hoist the standard of St. George upon the mountains of Rasselas.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1868, moving a vote of thanks to Sir Robert Napier's army after the Abyssinian campaign.

⁷ By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the world.
EMERSON, *Hymn: Sung at the Completion of the Concord Monument, April 19, 1836*.
First printed in a broadside distributed at the exercises.

The cannon will not suffer any other sound to be heard for miles and for years around it.
EMERSON, *Journal*, 1864.

⁸ The War-god loathes those who hesitate.
("Ἄρως στυγέει μὴδιστα.")

EURIPIDES, *Herakleidae*, l. 722. See also under HESITATION.

The less they spared themselves in battle, the safer they would be. (Quanto sibi in proelio minus peperissent, tanto tutiores fore.)

SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. cvii, sec. 1. Quoting Sulla.

But cautious Queensberry left the war,
Th' unmanner'd dust might soil his star;
Besides, he hated bleeding.

ROBERT BURNS, *Second Epistle to Robert Graham*, l. 55.

HZ WHO FIGHTS AND RUNS AWAY, see under DISCRETION.

⁹ I hate war, for it spoils conversation.

FONTANELLE. (EMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.)

¹⁰ Every position must be held to the last man; there must be no retirement. With our backs to the wall, and believing in the justice of our cause, each one of us must fight on to the end.

FIELD-MARSHAL SIR DOUGLAS HAIG, *Order of the Day*, 12 April, 1918.

¹¹ Gentlemen of the French Guard, fire first!

LORD CHARLES HAY, lieutenant of the First Grenadier Guards, at the battle of Fontenoy, 30 April, 1745. Comte d'Auteroches, commanding the French Guards, is said to have replied, "Sir, the French Guards never fire first; please to fire yourselves." (FOURNIER, *L'Esprit dans L'Histoire*.) The story is probably a fabrication.

¹² Force and fraud are in war the two cardinal virtues.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 13.

¹³ Establish the eternal truth that acquiescence under insult is not the way to escape war.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. ix, p. 308
See also under PREPAREDNESS.

¹⁴ There is no such thing as an inevitable war. If war comes it will be from failure of human wisdom.

BONAR LAW, *Speech*, July, 1914.

¹⁵ In war it is not permitted to make a mistake twice.

LAMARCHEUS. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms*. No. 186.)

¹⁶ It was but chance of war.

SIR DAVID LINDSAY, *History and Testament of Squire Meldrum*, l. 1832. (1550)

The chance of war
Is equal, and the slayer oft is slain.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xviii, l. 388. (Bryant, tr.)

The chance of war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 75. (1610)

The fortune of war.

Attributed to Reis Dragut, 16th century Barbary corsair, while serving as a galley-slave.

Here I am and here I stay. (J'y suis, et j'y reste.)

MARSHAL MACMAHON, after he had taken the Malakof fortress by assault, during the siege of Sebastopol, 8 Sept., 1855, and been warned that the fort might be blown up. A letter from General Biddulph to Germain Bapst states that MacMahon uttered the phrase to him. (*L'Eclair*, May, 1908.) Gabriel Hanotaux (*Contemporary France*) states that MacMahon denied this. The Marquis de Castellane (*Revue Hebdomadaire*, May, 1908) asserts that he himself coined the phrase during a speech in the National Assembly and attributed it to MacMahon. (See also *Notes and Queries*, 15 July, 1911.) Used by Victor Emmanuel at the occupation of Rome by the Italian army, Sept., 1870.

Wars and rumours of wars.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 6.

For what can war but endless war still breed?

MILTON, *Sonnets: To Lord Fairfax*.

They shall not pass. (Ils ne passeront pas.)

GENERAL PÉTAIN, at the battle of Verdun, Feb., 1916. The phrase, an echo of the old Garibaldian battle-cry, became a slogan for the entire French nation. (*N. Y. Times*, 6 May, 1917.) It has been claimed for Gen. Nivelle.)

Thou shalt not pass.

Old Testament: Numbers, xx, 18.

You may not pass, you must return.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 5.

They shall not pass till the stars be darkened:

Two swords crossed in front of the Hun;

Never a groan but God has barked,

Counting their cruelties one by one.

KATHARINE LEE BATES, *Crossed Swords*.

They shall not pass, tho' battleline

May bend, and foe with foe combine.

Tho' death rain on them from the sky

Till every fighting man shall die,

France shall not yield to German Rhine.

ALICE M. SHEPARD, *They Shall Not Pass*.

The bird of war is not the eagle but the stork.

CHARLES FRANCIS POTTER, *Speech*, at Senate hearing on birth control bill, 1931.

The notable ferocity of non-combatants.

ARTHUR RIMBAUD, *Letter to Isambard*.

War hath no fury like a non-combatant.

C. E. MONTAGUE, *Disenchantment*.

I feel an army in my fist. (Ich fühle eine Armee in meiner Faust.)

SCHILLER, *Die Räuber*. Act ii, sc. 3.

Can I summon armies from the earth?

Or grow a cornfield on my open palm?

(Kann ich Armeen aus der Erde stampfen?

Wächst mir ein Kornfeld in der flachen Hand?)

SCHILLER, *Jungfrau von Orleans*. Act i, sc. 3.

Whose ponderous grate and massy bar
Had oft rolled back the tide of war.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel: Intro.*, l. 33.

Worse than war is the fear of war. (Pejor est bello timor ipse belli.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 572.

All was lost, But that the heavens fought.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 3.

There is war in the skies!

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lullie*. Pt. i, canto 4, st. 12.

And Caesar's spirit, ranging for revenge,
With Até by his side come hot from hell,
Shall in these confines with a monarch's voice
Cry "Havoc," and let slip the dogs of war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 270.

The punishment of him that crieth havoc, and of
them that followeth him. (Item si quis inventus
fuerit qui clamorem incipit qui vocatur havoc.)

UNKNOWN, *The Office of the Constable and
Marshal in Time of War*, (c. 1375) To cry
"Havoc!" was to give the command to
massacre without quarter.

Horribly stuff'd with epithets of war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 14.

Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 354.

Battle's magnificently stern array!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 28.

Grim-visaged war hath smooth'd his wrinkled
front.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 9.

If God gave the hand, let not Man withhold
the sword. All have the right to fight: none
have the right to judge. To Man the weapon:
to Heaven the victory. Peace shall not prevail
save with a sword in her hand. Nothing is
ever done in this world until men are pre-
pared to kill each other if it is not done.

BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara*. Act iii. The
Undershaft mottoes for their munitions
plant.

There is many a boy here today who looks on
war as all glory, but, boys, it is all hell. You
can bear this warning voice to generations
yet to come. I look upon war with horror.

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN, *Address*, be-
fore a G. A. R. convention at Columbus,
Ohio, 11 Aug., 1880. It was no doubt from
this extempore speech that somebody coined
the epigram, "War is hell," which Sherman
could never remember having uttered. (See
Lewis, *Sherman, Fighting Prophet*.) Va-
rious persons have asserted that they heard
the phrase spoken by Sherman at other
places, but no real evidence that it was has
ever been discovered.

War is hell when you're getting licked!

BRIGADIER-GENERAL HENRY J. O'REILLY (*Outlook*, 28 Oct., 1931) asserts that this is what Sherman really said, and is confirmed by Col. J. R. M. Taylor, but without convincing evidence.

You cannot qualify war in harsher terms than I will. War is cruelty, and you cannot refine it.

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN, *Memories*, 3, 126.

This is the soldier brave enough to tell
The glory-dazzled world that War is hell:
Lover of peace, he looks beyond the strife,
And rides through hell to save his country's life.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Saint-Gaudens' Equestrian Statue of General Sherman*. This quatrain was not used by the sculptor because Sherman's coining of the phrase was thought not to be sufficiently authenticated.

O war! thou son of hell!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 33.

We wage no war with women nor with Priests.

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*, Pt. xv, l. 65.

A wise man should try everything before resorting to arms. (Omnia prius experiri, quam armis sapientem decet.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 789. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

Arms and the man I sing, who, forced by fate,
And haughty Juno's unrelenting hate,

(Arma virumque cano, Troieque primus ab oris
Italiam fato profugus . . . sieva memorem
Iunonis ob iram.)

VERMIL, *Æneid*, Bk. I, l. 1. (Dryden, tr.)

Mad I take arms, yet little reason is there in arms. (Arma armens capio; nec sat rationis in armis.)

VERMIL, *Æneid*, Bk. II, l. 314.

Mars, unscrupulous god of war, rages throughout the world. (Sæviti toto Mars impius orbe.)

VERMIL, *Georgics*, Bk. I, l. 521.

The question of war has become the main pre-occupation of humanity.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods: Woodrow Wilson*, p. 342.

But what most showed the vanity of life
Was to behold the nations all on fire.

TEWKESBURY, *Castle of Indolence*, Canto i, st. 55.

Three Nations of French Indians had taken up the hatchet.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Journal*, Vol. I, p. 21.

The war, then, must go on. We must fight it through.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Supposed Speech of John Adams*.

They went to war against a preamble, they fought seven years against a declaration.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech on the Presidential Proclamation*, May, 1834.

A great country cannot wage a little war.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON. (FRANCIS, *Maxims and Opinions of Wellington*, p. 390.)

Of old, between two nations was great war:

Its cause no mortal knew; nor when begun;

Therefore they combated so much the more,

The sire his sword bequeathing to his son.

AUDREY DE VIRE, *Infant Bridal*, Pt. I, sec. 1.

As long as war is regarded as wicked it will always have its fascinations. When it is looked upon as vulgar, it will cease to be popular.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*.

Every bullet has its billet.

WILLIAM III, *Saying*.

King William . . . would often say to his soldiers that "every ball had its billet."

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*, Bk. viii, ch. 19.

He never received a wound. So true is the old saying of King William, that "every bullet has its billet."

JOHN WESLEY, *Journal*, 6 June, 1765.

Sufficeth this to prove my theme withal,

That every bullet hath a lighting place.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Fruits of War*.

Every shot has its commission, d'ye see?

SMOLLETT, *The Reprisal*, Act iii, sc. 8.

What argues pride and ambition?

Soon or late death will take us in tow:

Each bullet has got its commission,

And when our time's come we must go.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Benevolent Tar*.

It is not an army that we must train for war;

it is a nation.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, 12 May, 1917.

The war to end war.

H. G. WELLS. Claimed by him in *Liberty*, 29 Dec., 1934, p. 4. Usually credited to Woodrow Wilson.

No man's land.

UNKNOWN, *Chronicles of Edward I*, Rolls I, 291. (1320) A phrase used to indicate waste ground between two kingdoms. Hence its use in the World War.

There happened so grievous a pestilence in London, that . . . the dead might seem to jostle one another. . . . Whereupon this bishop (Ralph de Stratford, d. 1354) bought ground near Smithfield. It was called *No-man's-land*, . . . as designed and consecrated for the general sepulture of the deceased.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, iii, 227. (1662)

This was a kind of border that might be called no man's land.

DANIEL DEFON, *Robinson Crusoe*, II, 563. (The most famous No Man's Land in the United States was a strip of territory 35 miles wide and 167 miles long ceded to the Government by Texas in 1850, and without form of government until incorporated with Oklahoma in 1890. It was the refuge of outlaws and hostile Indians.)

The General came in a new tin hat
To the shell-torn front where the war was at.
With a faithful aide at his good right hand,
He made his way to No-Man's-Land
ARTHUR GUERMAN, *Pershing at the Front*.

III—War: Its Virtues

1 My voice is still for war.
Gods! can a Roman senate long debate
Which of the two to choose, slav'ry or death?
ANNOSON, *Cato*, Act ii, sc. 1.

My sentence is for open war.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ii, l. 52.

2 War is a biological necessity of the first importance, a regulative element in the life of mankind which cannot be dispensed with.
... But it is not only a biological law but a moral obligation and, as such, an indispensable factor in civilization.

BERNHARDI, *Germany and the Next War*, Ch. 1.
The inevitableness, the idealism, and the blessing of war, as an indispensable and stimulating law of development, must be repeatedly emphasized.
BERNHARDI, *Germany and the Next War*, Ch. 1.

3 Know that relentless strife
Remains, by sea and land,
The holiest law of life. . . .
From fear in every guise,
From sloth, from love of self,
By war's great sacrifice
The world redeems itself.
JOHN DAVIDSON, *War Song*.

4 You may think there are greater things than war. I do not; I worship the Lord of Hosts.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*, Bk. iii, ch. 1.

5 War educates the senses, calls into action the will, perfects the physical constitution, brings men into such swift and close collision in critical moments that man measures man.
EMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.

6 War is delightful to those who have had no experience of it. (Dulce bellum inexpertis.)
ERASMUS, *Adagia*, Chd. iv, cent. i, No. 2.
How sweet war is to such as know it not.
GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Poets*, 147. (1575)

7 Rash combat oft immortalizes man.
If he should fall, he is renowned in song.
(Der rasche Kampf verewigt einen Mann,
Er falle gleich, so preiset ihn das Lied.)
GOTTFRIED, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*, Act v, sc. 6, l. 43.

8 Terrible as is war, it yet displays the spiritual grandeur of man daring to defy his mightiest hereditary enemy—Death.

HERN, *Wit, Wisdom, and Pathos*.

9 Life's sovereign moment is a battle won.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*.

The spice of life is battle.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Memoirs and Portraits: Talk and Talkers*.

Being ready, hope for the battle. (Pugnam sperare parati.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*, Bk. ix, l. 158.

10 To those to whom war is necessary it is just; and a resort to arms is righteous for those to whom no other hope remains. (Iustum est bellum, quibus necessarium; et pia arma, quibus nulla nisi in armis relinquitur opes.)
LIVY, *History*, Bk. ix, sec. 1.

Wars are just to those to whom they are necessary. (Iusta bella quibus necessaria.)

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

Ye say, a good cause will hallow even war? I say unto you: a good war halloweth every cause. War and courage have done more great things than charity.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra: Of War and Warriors*.

The arms are fair,
When the intent of bearing them is just.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 83.

11 Not but wut abstract war is horrid,
I sign to thet with all my heart,—
But civilisation *doos* git forrid
Sometimes upon a powder-cart.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. i, No. 7.

12 War is the only sport that is genuinely amusing. And it is the only sport that has any intelligible use.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*, Ser. v, p. 28.

13 To overcome in battle, and subdue Nations, and bring home spoils with infinite Man-slaughter, shall be held the highest pitch Of human glory.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. xi, l. 687.

14 A really great people, proud and high-spirited, would face all the disasters of war rather than purchase that base prosperity which is bought at the price of national honor.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Harvard University, 23 Feb., 1907.

15 To the wars, my boy, to the wars!
He wears his honour in a box unseen,
That hugs his kicky-wicky here at home.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 295.

He that is truly dedicate to war
Hath no self-love.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 87.

16 I drew this gallant head of war,
And cull'd these fiery spirits from the world,
To outlook conquest and to win renown
Even in the jaws of danger and of death.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 112.

I do not advise you to work, but to fight. I do not advise you to conclude peace, but to conquer. Let your work be a fight, your peace a victory!
 FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spoke Zarathustra: Of War and Warriors*.

1 War is elevating, because the individual disappears before the great conception of the state. . . . What a perversion of morality to wish to abolish heroism among men!

NIETZSCHE, *Politics*, Vol. i, p. 74.

God will see to it that war always recurs as a drastic medicine for the human race.

NIETZSCHE, *Politics*, Vol. i, p. 76.

A thousand touching traits testify to the sacred power of the love which a righteous war awakes in noble nations.

NIETZSCHE, *German History*, Vol. i, p. 482.

2 From the blood of battlefields spring daisies and buttercups.

ISRAEL ZANOWILL, *The Melting-Pot*, Act iv.

How that red rain hath made the harvest grow.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 17.

IV—War: Its Horrors

3 Hence bloody wars at first began,
 The artificial plague of man,
 That from his own invention rise,
 To scourge his own iniquities.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Weakness and Misery of Man*, l. 105.

4 War in fact is becoming contemptible, and ought to be put down by the great nations of Europe, just as we put down a vulgar mob.

MORTIMER COLLIER, *Thoughts in My Garden*.

5 War lays a burden on the reeling state.

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 306.

6 Hence jarring sectaries may learn
 Their real interest to discern;
 That brother should not war with brother,
 And worry and devour each other.

COWPER, *The Nightingale and Glow-Worm*.

7 The angel, Pity, shuns the walks of war!

ERASMUS DAWKINS, *The Loves of the Plants*, Canto iii, l. 298.

8 War, he sung, is toil and trouble.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 99.

9 War gratifies, or used to gratify, the combative instinct of mankind, but it gratifies also the love of plunder, destruction, cruel discipline, and arbitrary power.

C. W. ELLIOT, *Five American Contributions to Civilization*.

10 War, to sane men at the present day, begins to look like an epidemic insanity, breaking out here and there like the cholera or influ-

enza, infecting men's brains instead of their bowels.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.

11 I find a hundred thousand sorrows touching my heart, and there is ringing in my ears like an admonition eternal, an insistent call, "It must not be again!"

WARREN G. HARDING, *Address*, Hoboken, over the bodies of the dead of the A. E. F.

12 War is death's feast.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Yes; quaint and curious war is!

You shoot a fellow down

You'd treat if met where any bar is,

Or help to half-a-crown.

THOMAS HARDY, *The Man He Killed*.

13 When war begins, then hell openeth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. The Italians say, "Guerra cominciata, inferno scatenato" (War begun, hell let loose).

A day of battle is a day of harvest for the devil.

WILLIAM HOOK, *Sermon*, Taunton, Mass., 1640.

He that preaches war is the devil's chaplain.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 27.

14 Curs'd is the man and void of law and right,
 Unworthy property, unworthy light,
 Unfit for public rule, or private care;
 That wretch, that monster, that delights in war.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ix, l. 87. (Pope, tr.)

To gratify stern ambition's whims,
 What hundreds and thousands of precious limbs
 On a field of battle we scatter.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Fame*.

15 Wars hateful to mothers. (Bellaque matribus Detestata.)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 1, l. 23.

Mother whose heart hung humble as a button
 On the bright splendid shroud of your son,
 Do not weep.

War is kind.

STEPHEN CRANE, *War Is Kind*.

16 Among the calamities of war may be justly numbered the diminution of the love of truth by the falsehoods which interest dictates and credulity encourages. A peace will equally leave the warrior and the relator of wars destitute of employment; and I know not whether more is to be dreaded from streets filled with soldiers accustomed to plunder, or from garrets filled with scribblers accustomed to lie.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*, No. 30.

The first casualty when war comes is truth.

HIRAM JOHNSON, *Speech*, U. S. Senate.

No one has ever succeeded in keeping nations at war except by lies.

SALVADOR DE MADARIAGA.

Lies were the stuff from which armies built morale.

DANIEL V. POLING.

In war opinion is nine parts in ten.

SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 7 Jan., 1711.

Art, thou hast many infamies,

But not an infamy like this.

O snap the life and still the drum,

And show the monster as she is.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Illusion of War*.

Ez fer war, I call it murder,—

There you hev it plain an' flat;

I don't want to go no furdur

Than my Testymet fer that;

God hez sed so plump an' fairly,

It's ez long ez it is broad,

An' you've gut to git up airly

Ef you want to take in God.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 1.

We kind o' thought Christ went agin war an' pillage.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 3.

When after many battles past,

Both tir'd with blows, make peace at last,

What is it, after all, the people get?

Why! taxes, widows, wooden legs, and debt.

FRANCIS MOORE, *Almanac: Monikly Observations for 1829*, p. 23.

Ye that follow the vision

Of the world's weal afar,

Have ye met with derision

And the red laugh of war?

ALFRED NOYES, *Love Will Find Out the Way*.

I hate that drum's discordant sound

Parading round and round and round:

To me it talks of ravaged plains,

And burning towns, and ruined swains,

And mangled limbs, and dying groans,

And widows' tears, and orphans' moans;

And all that misery's hand bestows

To fill the catalogue of human woes.

JOHN SCOTT, *Ode on Hearing the Drum*.

Dying is more honorable than killing. (Quanto honestius mori discunt homines quam occidere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. lxx, 27.

We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much-vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples? . . . Deeds which would be punished by loss of life when committed in secret, are praised by us because uniformed generals have carried them out.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epist. xcvi, 30.

One to destroy, is murder by the law,

And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;

To murder thousands takes a specious name,

War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vii, l. 55.

He is come to open

The purple testament of bleeding war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 93.

Follow thy drum;

With man's blood paint the ground, gules, gules;

Religious canons, civil laws are cruel;

Then what should war be?

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 58.

In the arts of life man invents nothing; but in the arts of death he outdoes Nature herself, and produces by chemistry and machinery all the slaughter of plague, pestilence, and famine.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act III.

Let the guiled fool the toils of war pursue,

Where bleed the many to enrich the few.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Judgment of Hercules*, l. 158.

Terrible as an army with banners.

Old Testament: *Song of Solomon*, vi, 4; vi, 10.

The children born of thee are sword and fire,

Red ruin, and the breaking up of laws.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 421.

Wild War, who breaks the converse of the wise.

TENNYSON, *The Third of February*.

War! horrible war! (Bella! horrida bella!)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. vi, l. 86.

Away with themes of war! Away with war itself!

Hence from my shuddering sight to never more return that show of blacken'd, mutilated corpses!

That hell unpent and raid of blood, fit for wild tigers or for lop-tongued wolves, not reasoning men.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Exposition*. Pt. vii.

Militarism does not consist in the existence of any army, nor even in the existence of a very great army. Militarism is a spirit. It is a point of view. It is a system. It is a purpose. The purpose of militarism is to use armies for aggression.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, West Point, 13 June, 1916.

A commonplace against war; the easiest of all topics.

EDMUND BURKE, *Observations on a Publication, "The Present State of the Nation."*

V—War: Civil War

From hence, let fierce contending nations know,

What dire effects from civil discord flow.

ARISTOTEL, *Cato*. Act v, sc. 4.

All things are wretched in civil wars. (Omnia sunt misera in bellis civilibus.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Familiares*. Bk. iv, epist. 9.

The wounds of civil war are deeply felt. (Alta sedant civilis vulnera dextrae.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 32.

Any sort of peace with our fellow-citizens seems to me preferable to civil war. (Mihi enim omnis pax cum civibus, bello civili utilior videbatur.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. II, ch. 15, sec. 37.

Did you choose to wage wars which could win no triumph? i. e. civil wars. (Bella geri placuit nullo habitura triumphos?)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 12.

Make us foes of every nation, but prevent a civil war. (Omniibus hostes reddite nos populi: civile avertite bellum.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. II, l. 52.

She saw her sons with purple death expire,
Her sacred domes involv'd in rolling fire,
A dreadful series of intestine wars,
Inglorious triumphs, and dishonest scars.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 323.

Civil dissension is a viperous worm
That gnaws the bowels of the commonwealth.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 72.

VI—War: Its Sinews

Money is the sinews of war. (Πλοῦτον νεῖρα τοῦ πολέμου.)

LIBANIUS, *Orationes*. No. 46.

Endless money forms the sinews of war. (Nervi belli pecuniam infinitam.)

CICERO, *Philippica*. No. v, ch. 2, sec. 5.

Victuals and ammunition and money too are the sinews of war.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Fair Maid of the Inn*.

The sinews of war are those two metals (gold and silver).

ARTHUR HULL, *Memorial*, to Robert Cecil, 28 Nov., 1600.

Money is the sinew of the war.

MASINGUE, *The Duke of Milan*. Act III, sc. 1.

Gold is the glue, sinews and strength of war.

GEORGE FELL, *Battle of Alcasar*. Act I, sc. 2. (1594)

Coin is the sinews of war. (Les nerfs des batailles sont des pécunes.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 46.

Money is the sinews of success. (Τὸν πλοῦτον νεῖρα ἐπιτυχίας.)

BIOS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bion*. Bk. IV, 48.)

He who first called money the sinews of affairs would seem to have spoken with special reference to the affairs of war. (Νεῖρα τῶν πραγμάτων.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cleomenes*. Ch. 27.

Suppose your sinews of war quite broken; I mean your military chest insolvent.

CASIMIR, *Senior Rescript*. Bk. 3, ch. 3.

Money is the sinew of love as well as of war.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3442.

Money, more money, always money. (De l'argent, encore de l'argent, et toujours de l'argent.)

MARSHAL DE TRIVULCE, when François I asked him what he needed to make war.

War demands three things,—gold, gold, gold.

LAZARUS VON SCHWENDEL. (MONTECUCULI, *Memoirs*.)

War is a matter not so much of arms as of expenditure, through which arms may be made of service.

THUCYDIDES, *History*. Bk. I, ch. 83, sec. 2.

Fight thou with shafts of silver and thou shalt conquer all things.

Response of the Delphian Oracle to Philip of Macedon, when he asked how he might be victorious in war. (PLUTARCH, *Apotheosis*.)

Fight thou with shafts of silver and o'ercome, When no force else can get the mastery.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Money Gets the Mastery*.

Silver bullets.

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, *Speech*, 1914, referring to the war with Germany.

Not Philip, but Philip's gold, took the cities of Greece.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Paulus Æmilius*. Quoted as "a common saying." See also GOLD: ITS POWER.

Neither is money the sinews of war, as it is trivially said.

BACON, *Essays: Of Kingdoms and Estates*.

VII—War: The Big Battalions

God is generally for the big squadrons against the little ones. (Dieu est ordinaire pour les gros escadrons contre les petits.)

ROGER, COMTE DE BUSBY-RABUTIN, *Letters*, 18 Oct., 1677.

I have always noticed that God is on the side of the big battalions. (J'ai toujours vu Dieu du côté des gros bataillons.)

MARSHAL DE LA FERTÉ-SENNETERRE, *Remark*, to Anne of Austria. (BOURSAULT, *Lettres Nouvelles*, p. 384.)

Providence is always on the side of the big battalions. (La Fortune est toujours pour les gros bataillons.)

MADAME DE SÉVIGNÉ, *Letter to Her Daughter*, Madame de Grignan, 22 December, 1673.

It is said that God is always on the side of the big battalions. (On dit que Dieu est toujours pour les gros bataillons.)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to M. le Riche*, 6 Feb., 1720.

As regards Providence, he cannot shake off the belief that in war, God is on the side of the big battalions, which at present are in the enemy's camp.

EDUARD ZELLER, *Frederick the Great as Philos-*

opher, referring to a letter written by Frederick to the Duchess of Gotha, 8 May, 1760. (See CARLYLE, *Frederick the Great*, v, 606.)

¹ Providence is always on the side of the last reserve.

NAPOLÉON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

² The winds and waves are always on the side of the ablest navigators.

EDWARD GIBBON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*. Ch. 68.

³ The gods are on the side of the stronger. (Deos fortioribus adesse.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 17.

Wise men and God are on the strongest side. SIR CHARLES SEELY, *Death of Marc Antony*. Act iv, sc. 2.

⁴ We are glad to have God on our side to maul our enemies, when we cannot do the work ourselves.

DAYDEN. (INCE, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.)

⁵ O God, assist our side: at least, avoid assisting the enemy, and leave the rest to me.

PRINCE LEOPOLD OF ANHALT-DESSAU, before his last battle. ("Prayer: mythically true; mythically, not otherwise."—CARLYLE, *Life of Frederick the Great*. Bk. xv, ch. 14.)

⁶ It is more important to know that we are on God's side.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Retort*, to a deputation of Southerners during the Civil War, whose spokesman had remarked, "We trust, Sir, that God is on our side."

⁷ When 'tis an even thing in th' prayin', may th' best man win . . . an' th' best man will win.

FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *On Prayers for Victory*.

⁸ Hence it happened that all the armed prophets conquered, all the unarmed perished. (Di qui nacque che tutti li profeti armati vinsero, e li disarmati rovinarono.)

MACHIAVELLI, *Il Principe*. Ch. 6.

VIII—War: The Glory of Battle

⁹ O proud was our army that morning,
That stood where the pine darkly towers,

When Sherman said: "Boys, you are weary;
This day fair Savannah is ours!"

Then sang we a song for our chieftain
That echoed o'er river and lea,

And the stars in our banner shone brighter
When Sherman marched down to the sea.

SAMUEL H. M. BYRNE, *Song of Sherman's March to the Sea*.

¹⁰ The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,

And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;

And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,

When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee.

BYRON, *The Destruction of Sennacherib*.

¹¹ The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory, or the grave!

Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,

And charge with all thy chivalry!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*. St. 7.

¹² Conscience avault, Richard's himself again:
Hark! the shrill trumpet sounds, to horse,

away,

My soul's in arms, and eager for the fray.

CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act v, sc. 3.

My soul is up in arms, ready to charge.

CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act III, sc. 2.

¹³ In every heart
Are sown the sparks that kindle fiery war.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 205.

A steed, a steed of matchless speed!

A sword of metal keen!

All else to noble hearts is dross,

All else on earth is mean.

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM, *Cavalier's Song*.

Death's couriers, Fame and Honour, call

Us to the field again.

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM, *Cavalier's Song*.

¹⁴ They now to fight are gone,

Armour on armour shone,

Drum unto drum did groan,

To hear was wonder:

That with the cries they make

The very earth did shake,

Trumpet to trumpet spake,

Thunder to thunder.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Bullad of Agincourt*. St. 8.

"Forward, the Light Brigade!"

Was there a man dismay'd?

Not tho' the soldier knew

Some one had blunder'd.

Theirs not to make reply,

Theirs not to reason why,

Theirs but to do and die.

Into the valley of Death

Rode the six hundred.

TENNISON, *The Charge of the Light Brigade*.

Cannon to right of them,

Cannon to left of them,

Cannon in front of them

Volley'd and thunder'd;

Storm'd at with shot and shell,

Boldly they rode and well,

Into the jaws of Death,

Into the mouth of hell

Rode the six hundred.
TENNYSON, *The Charge of the Light Brigade*.
Jaws of death.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Wk.
iv, day 1; SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act
iii, sc. 4, l. 394.

¹
Give us this day good heart, good enemies,
Good blows o' both sides.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Bonduca*. Act iii, sc. 1.

²
To arms! cried Mortimer, and couch'd his
quivering lance.
THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 14.

Then above all the shooting and shots
Rang his voice: "Put Watts into 'em! Boys, give
'em Watts!"
BRET HARTE, *Caldwell of Springfield*.

³
Hark! I hear the tramp of thousands,
And of armed men the hum;
Lo! a nation's hosts have gathered
Round the quick alarming drum,—
Saying, "Come, Freemen, come!
Ere your heritage be wasted," said the quick
alarming drum.
BRET HARTE, *Reverill*. St. 1.

⁴
Good at the battle cry. (*Boon dyabbs*.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ii, l. 408. Frequently re-
peated.

⁵
Our business in the field of fight
Is not to question, but to prove our might.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 304. (Pope, tr.)

For bragging-time was over, and fighting-time
was come.
HENRY NEWBOLT, *Hawke*.

⁶
Posterity, thinned by the crimes of its an-
cestors, shall hear of those battles. (Audiet
pugnas, vitio parentum Rara juvenus.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 2, l. 23.

⁷
Suffer me to follow the camp. (Da mihi
castra sequi.)
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ii, l. 348.

⁸
Am I deceived, or was there a clash of
arms? I am not deceived, it was the clash of
arms; Mars approaches, and, approaching,
gave the sign of war. (Fallor, an arma sonant?
Non fallimur, arma sonabant; Mars venit,
et veniens bellica signa dedit.)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. v, l. 549.

He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he
smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the
captains, and the shouting.
Old Testament: *Job*, xxxix, 25.

Oh, wherefore come ye forth, in triumph from
the North,
With your hands, and your feet, and your rai-
ment all red?

And wherefore doth your rout send forth a joy-
ous shout?

And whence be the grapes of the wine-press
that ye tread?

MACAULAY, *The Battle of Naseby*. St. 1.

March to the battlefield,
The foe is now before us;
Each heart is Freedom's shield,
And heaven is shining o'er us.
B. E. O'MEARA, *March to the Battlefield*.

⁹
Stand! the ground's your own, my braves!
Will ye give it up to slaves?
JOHN PIERPONT, *Warren's Address*.

Leaden rain and iron hail
Let their welcome be!
JOHN PIERPONT, *Warren's Address*.

From the Rio Grande's waters to the icy lakes
of Maine,
Let all exult, for we have met the enemy again.
Beneath their stern old mountains we have met
them in their pride,
And rolled from Buena Vista back the battle's
bloody tide.

GENERAL ALBERT PIKE, *Battle of Buena Vista*.

¹⁰
Once more unto the breach, dear friends,
once more;
Or close the wall up with our English dead.
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility;
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger,
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood. . . .
Now set the teeth and stretch the nostril
wide;

Hold hard the breath and bend up every
spirit

To his full height!

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 1.
Fight, gentlemen of England! fight, bold yeomen!
Draw, archers, draw your arrows to the head!
Spur your proud horses hard, and ride in blood;
Amaze the welkin with your broken staves!

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 338.
Let the only walls the foe shall scale
Be ramparts of the dead!

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE, *Vicksburg*.

¹¹
When the hurly-burly's done,
When the battle's lost and won.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 3.

The tumult and the shouting dies,
The captains and the kings depart.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Recessional*.

¹²
Who asks whether the enemy were defeated
by strategy or valor? (Dolus an virtus, quis
in hoste requirit?)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. ii, l. 390.

IX—War: The Terror of Battle
¹³
Hand to hand, and foot to foot:
Nothing there, save death, was mute;

Stroke, and thrust, and flash, and cry
For quarter, or for victory,
Mingle there with the volleying thunder.
BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*, St. 24.

His trusty warriors, few but undismayed;
Firm-paced and slow, a horrid front they form,
Still as the breeze, but dreadful as the storm;
Low murmuring sounds along their banners fly,
Revenge, or death—the watch-word and reply;
Then pealed the notes, omnipotent to charm,
And the loud tocsin tolled their last alarm!
CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. 1, l. 366.

For justice guides the warrior's steel,
And vengeance strikes the blow
J. R. DRAKE, *To the Defenders of New Orleans*.

Earth was the meadow, he the mower strong.
VICTOR HUGO, *La Légende des Siècles*.

Now deeper roll the maddening drums,
And the mingling host like ocean heaves:
While from the midst a horrid wailing comes,
And high above the fight the lonely bugle
grieves.

GRENVILLE MELLE, *Ode on the Celebration of
the Battle of Bunker Hill*, 17 June, 1825.
Mellen's only important poem, which gave
him the sobriquet of "The Singer of One
Song."

Arms on armour clashing bray'd
Horrible discord, and the madding wheels
Of brazen chariots rag'd; dre was the noise
Of conflict.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. vi, l. 209.

To the fire-eyed maid of smoky war
All hot and bleeding will we offer them.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 114.

From camp to camp, through the foul womb
of night.

The hum of either army stilly sounds, . . .
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful
neighs

Piercing the night's dull ear; and from the
tents

The armourers, accomplishing the knights,
With busy hammers closing rivets up,
Give dreadful note of preparation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iv; Prologue, l. 4.

With clink of hammers closing rivets up.
CROSSER, *Richard III* (altered), Act v, sc. 3.

Make all our trumpets speak; give them all
breath,

Those clamorous harbingers of blood and
death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act v, sc. 6, l. 9.

Let's march without the noise of threatening
drum.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 51.

Thus far into the bowels of the land

Have we march'd on without impediment.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 3.

Put in their hands thy bruising irons of wrath,
That they may crush down with heavy fall
The usurping helmets of our adversaries!
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 110.

Then more fierce
The conflict grew; the din of arms, the yell
Of savage rage, the shriek of agony.
The groan of death, commingled in one sound
Of undistinguish'd horrors

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Aslan*, Pt. ii, sec. 15, l. 170.
God of battles, was ever a battle like this in the
world before?

TENNYSON, *The Revenge*, l. 62.

They came with banner, spear, and shield;
And it was proved in Bosworth-field,
Not long the Avenger was withstood—
Earth helped him with the cry of blood.

WORDSWORTH, *Song at the Feast of Brongham
Castle*, l. 24.

X—War: Cannon

The cannon's breath
Wings the far hissing globe of death.

BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*, St. 2.
Three hundred cannon threw up their emetic,
And thirty thousand muskets flung their pills.
BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto viii, st. 12.

Iron-sleet of arrowy shower
Hurries in the darken'd air.
THOMAS GRAY, *The Fatal Sisters*.

The last argument of kings. (Ultima ratio
regum)

LOUIS XV OF FRANCE ordered this engraved
on his cannon. It was ordered removed by
the National assembly, 19 Aug., 1790. Its use
as a motto for cannon dates back to 1613.
(BUCHMANN, *Gefügelte Worte*, p. 476.)

The last argument of kings. (Ultima rason de
reges)

CALDERON, referring to war.
Don't forget your great guns, which are the most
respectable arguments of the rights of kings.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Letter to His Brother,
Prince Henry*, 21 April, 1759.

There are no manifestoes like cannon and mus-
ketry.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Maxims and Table-
Talk*.

And silence broods like spirit on the brae,
A glimmering moon begins, the moonlight
runs

Over the grasses of the ancient way
Rutted this morning by the passing guns.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *August 14*.

'Tis a principle of war that when you can use
the lightning 'tis better than cannon.
NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

¹ The terrible rumble, grumble and roar
Telling the battle was on once more—
And Sheridan twenty miles away!
THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Sheridan's Ride*.

² The cannons have their bowels full of wrath,
And ready mounted are they to spit forth
Their iron indignation 'gainst your walls.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 210.

³ It was great pity, so it was,
That villainous saltpetre should be digg'd
Out of the bowels of the harmless earth,
Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
So cowardly.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 59.
As when that devilish iron engine, wrought
In deepest hell, and fram'd by fury's skill,
With windy nitre and quick sulphur fraught,
And ram'd with bullet round, ordain'd to kill,
Conceiveth fire, the heavens it doth fill
With thundering noise, and all the air doth choke,
That none can breathe, nor see, nor hear at will,
Through smould'ry cloud of duskish stinking
smoke,
That th' only breath him daunts, who hath escap'd
the stroke.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 7, st. 13.

XI—War and Peace

See also Peace: Its Faults

⁴ War must be for the sake of peace, business
for the sake of leisure, things necessary and
useful for the sake of things noble. (Πόλεμος
μὲν ἀνάγκης χάριν.)

ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. vii, ch. 13, sec. 8.

War should be undertaken in such a way as to
show that its only object is peace. (Bellum autem
ita suscipiatur, ut nihil aliud ois pax quesita
videatur.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 23, sec. 80.

The only excuse for war is that we may live in
peace unharmed. (Quare suscipienda quidem
bella sunt ob eam causam, ut sine injuria in pace
vivatur.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 11, sec. 35.

⁵ He who did well in war just earns the right
To begin doing well in peace.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act ii, l. 354.

⁶ There's but the twinkling of a star
Between a man of peace and war.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 3, l. 957.

⁷ Most people believe the achievements of war
more important than those of peace, but this
is a mistake. (Cum plerique arbitrentur res
bellicas majores esse quam urbanas, minuenda
est hæc opinio.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 22, sec. 74.

Peace may be won in peace as well as in war.
(Vel pace vel bello clarum fieri licet.)

SALLUST, *Catalina*. Ch. iii, sec. 1.

But the real and lasting victories are those of
peace, and not of war.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Life may be given in many ways,
And loyalty to Truth be sealed
As bravely in the closet as the field.

J. R. LOWELL, *Commemoration Ode*. St. 5.

Peace hath her victories,
No less renown'd than war.
MILTON, *Sonnet: To the Lord General Cromwell*.

But dream not helm and harness
The sign of valor true;
Peace hath higher tests of manhood
Than battle ever knew.

WHITTIER, *The Hero*. St. 19.

⁸ I cease not to advocate peace; even though un-
just it is better than the justest war. (Equidem
pacem hortari non desino; quæ vel injusta
utilior est quam justissimum bellum.)

CICERO, *Epistolæ ad Atticum*. Bk. vii, epis. 14.

It hath been said that no unjust peace is to be
preferred before a just war.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Speech in the Rump Parlia-
ment*.

A disadvantageous peace is better than the most
just war.

ERASMUS, *Colloquies*.

There never was a good war or a bad peace.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Quincy*, 11
Sept., 1773.

⁹ Peace is better than war, because in peace the
sons bury their fathers, but in war the fathers
bury their sons.

CÆCILIUS, to Cambyse. (BACON, *Apophthegms*.
No. 149.)

¹⁰ War makes thieves and peace hangs them.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹¹ It is a general rule of reason, That every man
ought to endeavour Peace, as far as he has
hope of obtaining it; and when he cannot ob-
tain it, that he may seek and use all helps
and advantages of War.

THOMAS HORNE, *Leviathan*. Pt. i, ch. 14.

Oh! if I were Queen of France, or, still better,
Pope of Rome,
I would have no fighting men abroad, no weep-
ing maids at home;
All the world should be at peace; or if kings must
show their might,
Why, let them who make the quarrels be the
only ones to fight.

CHARLES JEFFRIES, *Jeannette and Jeannot*.

¹² Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast
himself as he that putteth it off.

Old Testament: *I Kings*, xx, 11.

¹³ You need only a show of war to have peace.
(Ostendite modo bellum, pacem habebitis.)
Livy, *History*. Bk. vi, ch. 18, sec. 7.

¹ He preferred war to peace, but even when armed he loved peace. (Pretulit arma toge, sed pacem armatus amavit.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. I, l. 199.

² Ye shall love peace as a means to new wars, and the short peace better than the long.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra: Of War and Warriors*.

³ Invincible in peace and invisible in war.

GEN. E. F. NOYES, referring to Blaine, Conkling and Cameron, during Hayes campaign for president. (NEVINS, *Cleveland*, p. 176.)

⁴ Would you end war? Create great Peace.

JAMES OPPENHEIM, *War and Laughter*. No. 4.

⁵ "Go, with a song of peace," said Fingal; "go, Ullin, to the king of swords. Tell him that we are mighty in war; that the ghosts of our foes are many."

OSSIAN, *Carthon*, l. 269.

⁶ I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxx, 7.

I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof, they make them ready to battle.

Book of Common Prayer: *Psalter*. Ps., cxx, 6.

⁷ Peace makes plenty, plenty makes pride.

Pride breeds quarrel, and quarrel brings war:

War brings spoil, and spoil poverty,

Poverty patience, and patience peace:

So peace brings war, and war brings peace.

GEORGE PUTTENHAM, *The Arte of English Poesie*, l. 217. (1589)

Plenty breeds Pride; Pride, Envy; Envy, War;

War, Poverty; Poverty, humble Care;

Humility breeds Peace, and Peace breeds Plenty;

Thus round the World doth roll alternately.

ROBERT HAYMAN, *Quodlibets: The World's Whirligigge*. (1630)

Poverty begets Effort; Effort begets Success;

Success begets Wealth; Wealth begets Pride;

Pride begets Strife; Strife begets War; War be-

gets Poverty; Poverty begets Peace; Peace, born

of Poverty, begets Effort; Effort again begets

Success, and the round continues as before.

ST. CADOC, (*Myvrian Archaeology of Wales*.)

Second Servant: This peace is nothing, but to rust iron, increase tailors, and breed ballad-makers.

First Servant: Let me have war, say I, it exceeds peace as far as day does night; it's spritely, waking, audible, and full of vent. Peace is a very apoplexy, lethargy; muffled, deaf, sleepy, insensible; a getter of more bastard children than war's a destroyer of men.

Second Servant: 'Tis so: and as war, in some sort, may be said to be a ravisher, so it cannot be denied but peace is a great maker of cuckolds.

First Servant: Ay, and it makes men hate one another.

Third Servant: Reason; because they then less need one another. The wars for my money.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act IV, sc. 5, l. 234.

I arraign you, war, and charge you to be man's enemy;

Yet in so accusing you, I beg that clemency be shown,

For you are a hideous reality only because of man's spiritual frailties.

Man, while yet invoking your aid, has called you the enemy of peace;

Yet that peace which he craves is, in truth, progress's most bitter foe.

YATES STIRLING, JR., *Arraignment of War*.

⁸ None save the victor-exchanges war for peace. (Nemo nisi victor pace bellum mutavit.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. ivlii, sec. 16.

⁹ Ne'er was a war did cease,
Ere bloody hands were wash'd, with such a peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act V, sc. 5, l. 484.

¹⁰ Now for the bare-pick'd bone of majesty

Doth dogged war bristle his angry crest

And snarleth in the gentle eyes of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 143.

¹¹ To reap the harvest of perpetual peace

By this one bloody trial of sharp war.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act V, sc. 2, l. 15.

We'll grasp firm hands and laugh at the old pain

When it is peace. But until peace, the storm,

The darkness and the thunder and the rain.

CHARLES SOBLEY, *When It Is Peace*.

¹² The drums of war, the drums of peace,

Roll through our cities without cease,

And all the iron halls of life

Ring with the unremitting strife.

R. L. STEVENSON, *The Woodman*.

¹³ It was rather a cessation of war than a beginning of peace. (Bellum magis desierat, quam pax coeperat.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iv, sec. 1.

¹⁴ There is no safety in war; we entreat thee for peace. (Nulla salus bello; pacem te poscimus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xi, l. 362.

XII—War and Death

See also Soldier: How Sleep the Brave

¹⁵ War is not sparing of the brave, but of cowards. ("ἄνθρωποι δὲ οὐκ ἀγαθὰν γένηται, ἀλλὰ σαρκεύς.")

ANACREON, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 160.)

War loves to seek its victims in the young.

SOPHOCLES, *Scyræ*. Frag. 507.

War for his meals loves dainty food;

He spares the bad and takes the good.

D'ANCY WHEATWORTH, *Empire*, *Solus Astici*.

- ¹
Rider and horse . . . in one red burial blent!
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 28.
Fiercely stand, or fighting fall.
BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 25.
- ²
Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding-sheet
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*. St. 8.
Shall victor exult, or in death be laid low,
With his back to the field and his feet to the foe,
And leaving in battle no blot on his name,
Look proudly to heaven from the death-bed of
fame.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lochiel's Warning*.
Another's sword has laid him low—
Another's and another's;
And every hand that dealt the blow—
Ay me! it was a brother's!
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *O'Connor's Child*. St. 10.
- ³
So ends the bloody business of the day.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxii, l. 516. (Pope, tr.)
The battle ends when the enemy is down.
(*Pugna sum finem, cum jacet hostis, habet.*)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 5, l. 34.
- ⁴
Weave no more silks, ye Lyons looms,
To deck our girls for gay delights!
The crimson flower of battle blooms,
And solemn marches fill the nights.
JULIA WARD HOWE, *Our Orders*.
- ⁵
Doughboys were paid a whole dollar a day
and received free burial under the clay.
And movie heroes are paid even more
shooting one another in a Hollywood war.
ALFRED KREYMBORG, *What Price Glory?*
- ⁶
For the man who should loose me is dead,
Fighting with the Duke in Flanders,
In a pattern called a war.
Christ! What are patterns for?
AMY LOWELL, *Patterns*.
- ⁷
Wut's words to them whose faith an' truth
On War's red tectstone rang true metal,
Who ventered life an' love an' youth
For the gret prize o' death in battle?
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 10.
- ⁸
Remember, men of guns and rhymes,
And kings who kill so fast,
That men you kill too many times
May be too dead at last.
ROSE O'NEILL, *When the Dead Men Die*.
- ⁹
There are few die well that die in a battle.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 148.
- ¹⁰
I bear in my hand war and death. (Bella
manu letumque gero.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. vii, l. 455.

WARNING

- ¹¹
I know the warning song is sung in vain,
That few will hear, and fewer heed the strain.
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 724.
- ¹²
Enter, but this warning bear:
He forth again departs who looks behind.
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto ix, l. 124. (Cary, tr.)
- ¹³
Once warned, twice armed.
THOMAS HOWELL, *H. His Devises*, 15. (1581)
He that is warned is half armed.
HILL, *Commonplace-Book*, 132.
But they that are warned are in time,
Half armed are 'gainst dangerous crime.
COLLMANN, *Ballads and Broad-sides*, 194.
- ¹⁴
Am I unable to look out, when I've been
forewarned? (Egon ut cavere nequcam, cui
prædicitur?)
PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 516 (Act i, sc. v)
Forewarned, forearmed. (Præmonitus, præmun-
itus.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.
- ¹⁵
Beware the ides of March.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 23.
Cæsar: The ides of March are come.
Soothsayer: Ay, Cæsar; but not gone.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 1.
A certain seer warned Cæsar to be on his guard
against a great peril on the day of the month of
March which the Romans call the Ides; and when
that day had come and Cæsar was on his way
to the senate-house, he greeted the seer with a
jest and said: "Well, the Ides of March are come,"
and the seer said to him softly: "Aye, they are
come, but they are not gone." ("Αἱ μὲν δὴ
Μάρτιος ἔλθοι νῦν αὖτε." "Ναὶ πάρεσιν, ἀλλ' οὐ
παρελήλυθας.")
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cæsar*. Ch. 63, sec. 3.
- ¹⁶
On a buoy in the storm it floated and swung,
And over the waves its warning rung.
When the rock was hid by the surge's swell,
The mariners heard the warning bell.
SOUTHEY, *The Inchcape Rock*, l. 11.
How like the leper, with his own sad cry
Enforcing his own solitude, it tolls!
That lonely bell set in the rushing shoals,
To warn us from the place of jeopardy!
C. T. TURNER, *The Buoy Bell*.
- ¹⁷
Beware, I am here. (Cave, adsum.)
WILHELM II OF GERMANY (then Prince Wil-
helm) is said to have written this on a photo-
graph which he presented to Bismarck in
1884.
- ¹⁸
Stop—Look—Listen!
RALPH R. UPTON, *Warning Slogan*, devised in
1912, when Upton was safety lecturer for
the Puget Sound Power Company, Seattle,
Wash. The older signs at railroad crossings
read "Look Out for the Engine."

¹ No man provokes me with impunity. (Nemo me impune lacessit.)

Motto of the Order of the Thistle.

WASHING

See also Cleanliness

² All will come out in the washing. (Todo saldrá en la colada.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 20.

And it all goes into the laundry,
But it never comes out in the wash,
'Ow we're sugared about by the old men
('Eavy-sternd amateur old men!)

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Stellenbosch*.

³ What worship, for example, is there not in mere washing!

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Ch. 15.

⁴ For washing his hands none sell his lands.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

I will wash my hands and wait upon you.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 353.

See also under HEALTH: ITS PRESERVATION.

⁵ I wash, wring, brew, bake, scour, dress meat and drink.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, i, 4, 101.

⁶ They that wash on Monday have all the week to dry;

They that wash on Tuesday have let a day go by;

They that wash on Wednesday are not so much to blame;

They that wash on Thursday wash for very shame;

They that wash on Friday wash in fearful need;

They that wash on Saturday are filthy sluts indeed.

UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*, vii, v, 180.)

Always washing, and never getting finished.

HARDY, *Tess of the D'Urbervilles*. Ph. i, ch. 4.

WASHINGTON, GEORGE

⁷ These are high times when a British general is to take counsel of a Virginia buckskin.

GENERAL EDWARD BRADDOCK, in rejecting George Washington's advice, 1755. (C. F. HOFFMAN, *Winter in Far West*, i, 67.)

⁸ Simple and brave, his faith awoke

Ploughmen to struggle with their fate;

Armies won battles when he spoke,

And out of Chaos sprang the state.

ROBERT BRIDGES (DROCH), *Washington*.

⁹ Where may the wearied eye repose

When gazing on the great;

Where neither guilty glory glows,

Nor despicable state?

Yes—one—the first—the last—the best—
The Cincinnatus of the West,

Whom envy dared not hate,

Bequeathed the name of Washington,

To make man blush there was but one!

BYRON, *Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte*. St. 19.

While Washington 's a watchword, such as ne'er

Shall sink while there's an echo left to air.

BYRON, *The Age of Bronze*. St. 5.

Washington,

Whose every battle-field is holy ground,
Which breathes of nations saved, not worlds undone.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 5.

¹⁰ Washington! Here is a fine, fearless, placid man, perfectly well seated in the center of his soul, direct and pure. . . . He could smile, drink, make love. . . . He paraphrased Horace: "Carpe diem, carpe noctem." . . . To conquer and to make love.

JOSEPH DELTELL, *Lafayette*, p. 61.

¹¹ The character, the counsels, and example of our Washington . . . will guide us through the doubts and difficulties that beset us; they will guide our children and our children's children in the paths of prosperity and peace, while America shall hold her place in the family of nations.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Speech: Washington Abroad and at Home*, 5 July, 1853.

No gilded dome swells from the lowly roof to catch the morning or evening beam; but the love and gratitude of united America settle upon it in one eternal sunshine. While it stands, the latest generations of the grateful children of America will make this pilgrimage to it as to a shrine; and when it shall fall, if fall it must, the memory and the name of Washington shall shed an eternal glory on the spot.

EDWARD EVERETT, *Oration on the Character of Washington*. Referring to Mount Vernon.

¹² Here you would know, and enjoy, what posterity will say of Washington. For a thousand leagues have nearly the same effect with a thousand years.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Washington*, 5 March, 1790. See also under FOREIGNERS.

¹³ He comes!—the Genius of these lands—

Fame's thousand tongues his worth confess,

Who conquered with his suffering bands,

And grew immortal by distress.

PHILIP FRENEAU, *Occasioned by General Washington's Arrival at Philadelphia*.

O Washington!—thrice glorious name,

What due rewards can man decree—

Empires are far below thy aims,

And sceptres have no charms for thee.

PHILIP FRENEAU, *Occasioned by General Washington's Arrival at Philadelphia*.

¹ Washington is now only a steel engraving. About the real man who lived and loved and hated and schemed, we know but little.

ROBERT C. INGERMOLL, *Lincoln*.

² On the whole his character was, in its mass, perfect, in nothing bad, in few points indifferent; and it may truly be said that never did nature and fortune combine more perfectly to make a man great.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 50.

³ Were an energetic and judicious system to be proposed with your signature it would be a circumstance highly honorable to your fame . . . and doubly entitle you to the glorious republican epithet, The Father of your Country.

HENRY KNOX, *Letter to Washington*, 19 March, 1787. (See Ford, *Washington's Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 123.)

The Father of his Country—We celebrate Washington!

We celebrate an Independent Empire!

UNKNOWN, *Editorial, Pennsylvania Packet*, 9 July, 1789, p. 284. (*Transactions Colonial Society of Mass.*, vol. viii, p. 275.)

Every countenance seemed to say, "Long live George Washington, the Father of the People."

UNKNOWN, *Article, Pennsylvania Packet*, 21 April, 1789, describing Washington's election to the Presidency.

⁴ A nobleness to try for,
A name to live and die for.

G. P. LATHROP, *The Name of Washington*.

⁵ A citizen, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen.

COLONEL HENRY (LIEUT.-GENERAL HARRY) LEE, *Resolutions Adopted by the Congress on the Death of Washington*, 19 Dec., 1799. These were the concluding words of the resolutions, which were written by Lee and introduced in the House of Representatives by John Marshall. They are often wrongly ascribed to Marshall because he read them and moved their adoption. (*Journal of the House of Representatives*, 6 Cong., 1 sess., p. 45; *Annals of Congress*, 6 Cong., 1 sess., col. 204.) The phrase was repeated by Lee in his memorial oration at Philadelphia, 26 Dec., 1799. Marshall, in his *Life of Washington* (vol. v, p. 765), quotes the resolutions, perhaps from memory, and erroneously gives the last clause as "first in the hearts of his fellow citizens." He states in a footnote that the resolutions were prepared by Lee. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single Poems*. Rev. ed., ch. 19.)

⁶ Washington is the mightiest name of earth—long since mightiest in the cause of civil liberty, still mightiest in moral reformation. On

that name no eulogy is expected. It cannot be. To add brightness to the sun or glory to the name of Washington is alike impossible. Let none attempt it. In solemn awe pronounce the name, and in its naked deathless splendor leave it shining on.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, Springfield, Ill., 22 Feb., 1842.

⁷ The purely great
Whose soul no siren passion could unsphere,
Then nameless, now a power and mixed with fate.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Pt. i, sec. 1. Firmly erect, he towered above them all, The incarnate discipline that was to free With iron curb that armed democracy.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Pt. iii, sec. 1. What figure more immovably august Than that grave strength so patient and so pure, Calm in good fortune, when it wavered, sure, That mind serene, impenetrably just, Modelled on classic lines so simple they endure? That soul so softly radiant and so white The track it left seems less of fire than light.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Pt. v, sec. 2. Soldier and statesman, rarest union; High-poised example of great duties done Simply as breathing, a world's honors worn As life's indifferent gifts to all men born; . . . Not honored then or now because he wooed The popular voice, but that he still withstood; Broad-minded, higher-souled, there is but one Who was all this and ours, and all men's—WASHINGTON.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Pt. v, sec. 3. As to pay, sir, I beg leave to assure the Congress that as no pecuniary consideration could have tempted me to accept this arduous employment at the expense of my domestic ease and happiness, I do not wish to make any profit from it. GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Statement to Congress on his Appointment as Commander-in-Chief*, 16 June, 1775.

⁸ Oh, Washington! thou hero, patriot sage,
Friend of all climes, and pride of every age!
THOMAS PAINE, *Washington*.

⁹ Sit down, Mr. Washington; your modesty is equal to your valor, and that surpasses the power of any language that I possess.

SPEAKER ROBINSON, of the Virginia House of Burgesses, to Washington, in 1759, when the latter attempted to reply to the thanks of the House, but was unable to utter a word.

¹⁰ His work well done, the leader stepped aside,
Spurning a crown with more than kingly pride,
Content to wear the higher crown of worth,
While time endures, First Citizen of Earth.
JAMES JEFFERY ROCKE, *Washington*.

¹¹ A Pharos in the night, a pillar in the dawn,
By his inspiring light may we fare on!
CLINTON SOULARD, *At the Tomb of Washington*.

¹ The indignant land Where Washington hath left
His awful memory, A light for after-times.

SOUTHEY, *Ode Written during the War with America*, 1814.

² The prevailin' weakness of most public men
is to Slop Over! . . . G. Washington never
slopt over.

ARTHEMUS WARD, *Fourth of July Oration*.

³ Washington is in the clear upper sky.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Eulogy on Adams and Jefferson*, 2 Aug., 1826.

Washington—a fixed star in the firmament of
great names, shining without twinkling or ob-
scuration, with clear, beneficent light.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Eulogy*, 2 Aug., 1826.

^{3a} "George," said his father, "do you know who
killed that beautiful little cherry tree yonder
in the garden?" . . . Looking at his father
with the sweet face of youth brightened with
the inexpressible charm of all-conquering
truth, he bravely cried out, "I can't tell a lie,
Pa; you know I can't tell a lie. I did cut it
with my hatchet."

MASON LOCKE WEEEMS, *The Life and Memor-
able Actions of George Washington*. Ch. 1.
(1800) Usually quoted, "I did it with my lit-
tle hatchet." The story, of course, is one of
Weems's many embroideries.

⁴ The indomitable heart and arm—proofs of
the never-broken line,
Courage, alertness, patience, faith, the same
—e'en in defeat defeated not, the same.

WALT WHITMAN, *Washington's Monument*.

⁵ Thank God! the people's choice was just,
The one man equal to his trust,
Wise beyond lore, and without weakness good,
Calm in the strength of flawless rectitude!
J. G. WHITTIER, *The Vow of Washington*.

⁶ The crude commercialism of America, its
materialising spirit . . . are entirely due to
the country having adopted for its national
hero a man who was incapable of telling a lie.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

⁷ Washington, the brave, the wise, the good,
Supreme in war, in council, and in peace,
Valiant without ambition, discreet without fear,
Confident without presumption.
In disaster, calm; in success, moderate; in all,
himself.

The hero, the patriot, the Christian.
The father of nations, the friend of mankind,
Who, when he had won all, renounced all,
And sought in the bosom of his family and of
nature, retirement,
And in the hope of religion, immortality.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription on Washington's Tomb*.

WASTE

⁸ Since milk, though spilt and spoilt, does mar-
ble good,

Better be down on knees and scrub the floor,
Than sigh, "the waste would make a syllabub!"

BROWNING, *Ring and the Book*. Pt. vii, l. 503.

⁹ Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 357. A reference to
the lamp which burned for fifteen hundred
years in the tomb of Cicero's daughter, Tul-
lia.

Dim lights of life, that burn a length of years
Useless, unseen, as lamps in sepulchres.

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate
Lady*, l. 19.

We waste our lights in vain, like lamps by day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 45.

¹⁰ Wilful waste brings woeful want.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5755.

He that keeps nor crust nor crum,
Weary of all, shall want some.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 217.

And wilful waste, depend upon 't,
Brings, almost always, woeful want!

ANN TAYLOR, *The Pin*.

For wilful waste makes woeful want,
And I may live to say,

Oh! how I wish I had the bread

That once I threw away!

UNKNOWN, *The Crust of Bread*.

¹¹ Waste brings woe.

ROBERT GREENE, *Sonnet*.

¹² The plea of waste not, want not.

HARDY, *Under the Greenwood Tree*. Ch. 8.

Waste not, want not is a law of nature.

JOHN PLATT, *Economy*, p. 22.

The following words were written . . . over the
chimney-piece in his uncle's spacious kitchen—
'Waste not, want not.'

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Parent's Assistant*, 232.

Waste not want not is my doctrine.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Westward Ho!* Ch. 8.

¹³ Wherefore do ye spend money for that which
is not bread? and your labour for that which
satisfieth not?

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lv, 2.

To what purpose is this waste?

New Testament: *Matthew*, xxvi, 8.

¹⁴ Wasted his substance with riotous living.

New Testament: *Luke*, xv, 13.

¹⁵ Waste is not grandeur.

WILLIAM MASON, *English Garden*. Bk. II, l. 20.

¹⁶ The waste of plenty is the resource of
scarcity.

T. L. PRACOCK, *Mellicourt*. Ch. 24.

¹ I have lost both my oil and my work: i. e., both time and trouble. (*Oleum et operam perdidit.*)

PLAUTUS, *Poenulus*, l. 332. (Act i, sc. 2.) A proverbial expression used also by Plautus in *Casina*, li. 3.

The work perishes fruitlessly. (*Opera nequidquam perit.*)

PHEDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 5, l. 24.

² Spare at the spigot and let out at the bung-hole.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 193.

³ I am now about no waste, I am about thrift. SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 47.

⁴ You waste the treasure of your time. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 85.

The clock upbraids me with the waste of time. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 141.

⁵ He knows how to squander, but not to bestow. (*Perdere iste sciet, donare nesciet.*) TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 30.

⁶ A nice wife and a back door Maketh oftentimes a rich man poor. UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Good Counsel*. No. 8.

WATCH

⁷ You own a watch, the invention of the mind, Though for a single motion 'tis designed, As well as that which is with greater thought With various springs, for various motions, wrought.

SIR RICHARD BLACKMORE, *The Creation*. Bk. iii. See also GOD AND THE WATCHMAKER.

⁸ And I had lent my watch last night to one That dines to-day at the sheriff's.

BEN JONSON, *The Alchemist*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁹ It strikes! one, two, Three, four, five, six. Enough, enough, dear watch, Thy pulse hath beat enough. Now sleep and rest; Would thou could'st make the time to do so too;

I'll wind thee up no more.

BEN JONSON, *Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁰ Ever out of frame, And never going aright, being a watch, But being watch'd that it may still go right! SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 193.

And perchance wind up my watch. SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 67.

WATER

WATER

I—Water: Apophthegms

¹¹ You must not pump spring-water unawares Upon a gracious public full of nerves.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 72.

¹² We never know the worth of water till the well is dry.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5451.

We never miss the water till the well runs dry.

BURNS, *Shropshire Folk-Lore*, 590.

You never miss the water till the well runs dry. ROWLAND BROWN. A song for many years a minstrel favorite.

When the well's dry, we know the worth of water. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1746.

Till taught by pain, Men really know not what good water's worth. BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 84.

¹³ The world turns softly Not to spill its lakes and rivers, The water is held in its arms And the sky is held in the water. What is water, That pours silver, And can hold the sky?

HILDA CONKLING, *Water*.

¹⁴ The conscious water saw its God and blushed. (*Nympha pudica Deum vidit, et erubuit.*)

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Epigrammata Sacra: Aquæ in Vinum Versæ*. See under MIRACLE.

¹⁵ Take the proverb to thine heart, Take, and hold it fast—

"The mill cannot grind With the water that is past."

SARAH DOUDNEY, *The Lesson of the Water-Mill*. See also under MILL.

¹⁶ The water that comes from the same spring cannot be fresh and salt both.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4817.

¹⁷ Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xlix, 4.

¹⁸ Whom your fair speeches might have made believe

That water could be carried in a sieve.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto xxxii, st. 39.

¹⁹ In smooth water God help me; in rough water I will help myself.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. See also under TRUST.

²⁰ The noblest of the elements is water. (*"Ἀπύρρον πᾶσι βλάπτει."*)

PINDAR, *Olympian Odes*. Ode i, l. 1.

²¹ The water will tell you, said the guide, when

the travelers asked him how deep the water was.

PLATO, *Theatetus*. Sec. 200.

1 The noise of many waters.

Old Testament: Psalms, xciii, 4.

2 Foul water will quench fire.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Dirty water does not wash clean.

W. C. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 752. The Italian form is, "Acqua torbida non lava."

Water washes everything. (A agoa tudo lava.)

UNKNOWN. A Portuguese proverb.

3 He seeks water in the sea.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 75.

To carry water to the sea. (Wasser in's Meer tragen.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

See also under COAL.

4 As water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again.

Old Testament: II Samuel, xiv, 14.

5 Court holy-water in a dry house is better than this rain-water out o' door.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 10.

6 Love's fire heats water, water cools not love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cliv.

7 Where least expected water breaks forth. (Dove non si credo, l'acqua rompe.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

8 Better it is to calm the troubled waters. (Motos præstat componere fluctus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 135.

Pouring oil on troubled water.

BENE, *Historia Ecclesiastica*. Bk. iii, ch. 15. See under SEA IN STORM.

II—Water as a Drink

9 When water chokes you, what are you to drink to wash it down? ("Otas to êdop xelys, ri sai trivivou.")

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. vii, ch. 2, sec. 10. Referred to as a proverb.

10 The wise man of Miletus [Thales] thus declared

The first of things is water.

J. S. BLACKIE, *The Wise Men of Greece: Pythagoras*.

Oh! I have gazed into my foaming glass,
And wished that lyre could yet again be strung
Which once rang prophet-like through Greece,
and taught her

Misguided sons that the best drink was water.

C. S. CALVELEY, *Beer*. St. 8.

11 A cup of cold Adam from the next purling stream.

TOBIAS BROWN, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 11.

Here's to old Adam's crystal ale,

Clear sparkling and divine,

Fair H₂O, long may you flow,

We drink your health (in wine).

OLIVER HEARFORD, *Toast: Adam's Crystal Ale*.

We'll drink Adam's ale, and we get it pool measure.

THOMAS HOOD, *Drinking Song*.

A Rechabite poor Will must live,

And drink of Adam's ale.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *The Wandering Pilgrim*.

Adam's ale—about the only gift that has descended undefiled from the Garden of Eden! Nature's common carrier—not created in the rottenness of fermentation, not distilled over guilty fires!

EMERY A. STORES, *Water*.

12 No poison bubbles on its brink; no blood stains its limpid glass; . . . beautiful, pure, blessed and glorious, forever the same, sparkling, pure water!

JOHN B. GOUGH, *Toast to Water*.

13 They drank the water clear,
Instead of wine, but yet they made good cheer.

ROBERT HENRYSON, *The Town and Country Mouse*.

14 No verses can please long, or live, which are written by water drinkers. (Nulla placere diu nec vivere carmina possunt, Quæ scribuntur aquæ potioribus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 19, l. 2.

15 Now to rivulets from the mountains

Point the rods of fortune-tellers;

Youth perpetual dwells in fountains,—

Not in flasks, and casks, and cellars.

LONGFELLOW, *Drinking Song*. St. 8.

16 I'm very fond of water;

It ever must delight

Each mother's son and daughter,

When qualified aright.

CHARLES NEAVES, *I'm Very Fond of Water*.

Pure water is the best of gifts that man to man can bring,

But who am I that I should have the best of anything?

Let princes revel at the pump, let peers with ponds make free,

Whiskey, or wine, or even beer is good enough for me.

UNKNOWN. (*Spectator*, 31 July, 1920.) Attributed to Lord Neaves, and also to G. W. E. Russell. (For other versions see *Notes and Queries*, 23 Oct., 1897.)

17 Here's that which is too weak to be a sinner,

honest water which ne'er left man i' the mire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, 58.

18 'Tis a little thing

To give a cup of water; yet its draught

Of cool refreshment, drained by fevered lips,
May give a shock of pleasure to the frame
More exquisite than when nectarian juice
Renews the joy of life in happiest hours.

THOMAS NOON TALFOURD, *Ion*, Act i, sc. 2.

¹ The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
The moss-covered bucket that hangs in the
well!

SAMUEL WOODWORTH, *The Bucket*.

How sweet from the green mossy brim to re-
ceive it,

As poised on the curb it inclined to my lips!
Not a full blushing goblet would tempt me to
leave it,

The brightest that beauty or revelry sips.

SAMUEL WOODWORTH, *The Bucket*.

WATER, WATER EVERYWHERE, *see under THIRST*.

III—Water: Still Waters

² Take heed of still waters, they quick pass away.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

³ Deep waters noiseless are; and this we know,
That chiding streams betray small depths
below.

ROBERT HERBERT, *To His Mistress*.

Passions are likened best to floods and streams:
The shallow murmur, but the deep are dumb.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Silent Lover*.

The deepest rivers make least din,
The silent soul doth most abound in care.
EARL OF STIRLING, *Aurora: Song*, (1604)
See also GRIFF: SILENT AND VOCAL.

⁴ But there is not, as they say, any worse water
than water that sleeps. (Mais il n'est, comme
on dit, pire eau que l'eau qui dort.)

MOLIÈRE, *Tartuffe*, Act i, sc. 1.

Have a care of a silent dog and still water. (Cave
tibi a cane muto et aqua silenti.)
UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

⁵ The deepest rivers flow with the least sound.
(Altissima quæque flumina minimo sono
labuntur.)

QUINTUS CURTIUS RUFINUS, *De Rebus Gestis
Alexandri Magni*, Bk. vii, ch. 4. (c. A. D. 50)

Smooth waters been oft sithes deep.
JOHN LYDOTE, *Minor Poems*, p. 186. (c. 1430)

Water runneth smoothest where it is deepest.
JOHN LYLY, *Sepho and Phao*, Act ii, sc. 4.
(1584)

Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, iii, 1, 53. (1590)

⁶ Shallow brooks murmur most, deep silent
slide away.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia: Thirsis and Dorus*.
(1590)

Deep waters are the deepest, but the shallowest
are the most.

C. H. SPRAGGON, *John Ploughman*, Ch. 6.

IV—Water: Water and Rock

⁷ The unceasing drop of water, as they say,
Will wear a channel in the hardest stone.

BION SMYRNAEUS, *Fragments*, No. 2.

By constant dripping a drop of water hollows out
a rock. (Πόντος κοιλίζει βάλαν θάλασσαν.)

CHARRILUS OF SAMOS, *Fragments*, No. 9.

Not by strength but by constant falling does the
drop hollow out the stone. (Gutta cavet lapidem
non vi, sed sæpe cadendo.)

GARIOPONTUS, *Passionarius*, i, 17. (c. 1050);

RICHARD, Monk of St. Victor, Paris, *Adno-
tationes Mysticae in Psalmos*, (c. 1165) *See*
Migne, *Patrologia Latina*, Vol. xcvi, p. 389.
Quoted by Galen (Vol. viii, p. 27): "Gutta
cavat lapidem sæpe cadentis aquæ."

⁸ The fall of dropping water wears away the
stone. (Stillicidi casus lapidem cavat.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*, Bk. i, sec. 314.

⁹ The soft drops of rain pierce the hard marble.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 81.

¹⁰ What is harder than rock, or softer than
water? Yet soft water hollows out hard rock.
Only persevere. (Quid magis est saxo durum,
quid mollius unda? Dura tamen molli saxa
caventur aqua. Persta modo.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*, Bk. i, l. 475.

Stones are hollowed out by the constant drop-
ping of water. (Caducis Percussu cerebro saxa
caventur aquis.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*, Bk. ii, epis. 7, l. 39.

Drops of water hollow out a stone; a ring is
worn thin by use. (Gutta cavat lapidem, con-
sumitur anulus usu.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*, Bk. iv, epis. 10, l. 5.

¹¹ Water continually dropping wears hard rocks
hollow. (Σταγόνες θάλας πέτρας κοιλαινοσι.)

PLUTARCH, *Of the Training of Children*, Sec. 4.

The waters wear the stones.
Old Testament: Job, xiv, 19.

¹² No rock so hard but that a little wave
May beat admission in a thousand years.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. iii, l. 138.

^{12a} How many men Have come and gone
Where you see a path Worn smooth in stone?

JOHN FRANKER VANCE, *How Many Men?*
(*Scribner's Magazine*, Sept., 1928.)

WATERLOO

¹³ The battle of Waterloo and its results ap-
peared to me to put back the clock of the
world six degrees.

ROBERT HALL, (GREGORY, *Life*, Note A.)

1 Every man meets his Waterloo at last.
WINDMILL PHILLIPS, *Speech on John Brown*, 1
Nov., 1859.

When the first just and friendly man appeared
on the earth, from that day a fatal Waterloo was
visible for all men of pride and fraud and blood.
CHARLES FLETCHER DOLL, *The Coming People*.

2 John Bull was beat at Waterloo!
They'll swear to that in France.
WINTEROP MACKWORTH PRAED, *Waterloo*.

3 So great a soldier taught us there
What long-enduring hearts could do
In that world-earthquake, Waterloo!
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of
Wellington*, l. 131.

4 Up, Guards, and at 'em!
Attributed to the DUKE OF WELLINGTON, at the
crisis of the battle of Waterloo. Also quoted,
"Up, Guards, make ready."
What I must have said was, "Stand up, Guards!"
and then gave the order to attack.
DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Letter to J. W. Croker*,
answering a letter written 14 March, 1852.
(J. W. CROKER, *Memoirs*, p. 344.)

The Guard dies, but never surrenders. (Le garde
meurt et ne se rend pas.)

GENERAL PIERRE DE CAMBRONNE, *Reply*, at-
tributed to him when surrounded and sum-
moned to surrender by the British during the
retreat from Waterloo. Afterwards denied
by him. What he probably did say was,
"Merde, je ne me rends pas" (hence the
"mot de Cambronne"). He did surrender and
lived for twenty-seven years afterwards.

5 The battle of Waterloo was won here.
DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Remark*, while watch-
ing a cricket match at Eton. Usually quoted,
"The battle of Waterloo was won on the
playing-field of Eton." See WILLIAM SELWYN,
WATERLOO. The present seventh Duke denies
that Wellington ever said this.

WEAKNESS

7 The cord breaketh at last by the weakest pull.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Seditions*.

8 The concessions of the weak are the conces-
sions of fear.
EDMUND BURKE, *Conciliation with America*.

9 People in general will much better bear being
told of their vices and crimes than of their
failings and weaknesses.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Nov., 1749.

11 Weakened and wasted to skin and bone.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*, Week
ii, day 4. (Sylvester, tr.)

12 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall
be weak as water.
Old Testament: Eschekel, vii, 17.

Yesterday I was firm as a rock, today I'm as
weak as water again.
A. W. PINERO, *Guy Lord Quex*, Act iv.

13 Amiable weakness.
FIELDING, *Tom Jones*, Bk. x, ch. 8.

Amiable weakness of human nature.
GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Em-
pire*, Ch. 14.

It was an amiable weakness.
SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*, Act v, sc. 1.
See also FAULTS: THEIR VIRTUES.

14 Weak things united become strong.
FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5460. See also UNITY.

15 And the weak soul, within itself unblest,
Leans for all pleasure on another's breast.
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 271.

16 When you know the weakness of a man whom
you want to please, you must be very clumsy
if you do not succeed. (Quand on connoît le
défaut d'un homme à qui l'on veut plaire, il
faut être bien maladroit pour n'y pas réussir.)
LE SAGE, *Grè Blas*, Bk. viii, ch. 2. See also FAULT.

17 There are two kinds of weakness, that which
breaks and that which bends.
J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Shakespeare
Once More*.

Soft-heartedness, in times like these,
Shows softness in the upper story!
J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. ii, No. 7.

18 To be weak is miserable, Doing or suffering.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. i, l. 157.

If to be weak is to be wretched—miserable,
As the lost angel by a human voice
Hath mournfully pronounced.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*, Bk. v, l. 318.

19 Fine by defect, and delicately weak.
POPE, *Moral Essays*, Epia. ii, l. 43.

20 Every man has his weak side.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Men's weaknesses are often necessary to the pur-
poses of life.

MAURICE MASTERSLIDCK, *Joyalls*, Act ii.

21 Man but a rush against Othello's breast,
And he retires.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 370.

22 What 'twas weak to do
'Tis weaker to lament, once being done.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*, Act v, sc. 3.

23 In a just cause the weak o'ercome the strong.
(Τὸς τοὶ δίκαιος καὶ ὁ ἀσθενὴς νικᾷ τὸν ἰσχυρόν.)
SOPHOCLES, *Oedipus Colonus*, l. 850.

Throughout all past time, there has been a cease-
less devouring of the weak by the strong.

HERBERT SPENCER, *First Principles*.

See also MIGHT AND RIGHT.

- 1
The weak brother is the worst of mankind.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Crobbled Age and Youth*.
- 2
Weakness to be wroth with weakness! woman's pleasure, woman's pain—
Nature made them blinder motions bounded
in a shallower brain.
TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 149.
- 3
The weakest goeth ever to the wall.
UNKNOWN, *Two Coventry Plays*, p. 47. (1534)
- Howsoever the cause go, the weakest is thrust to the wall.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. xi, p. 252. (1585)
- The weakest goes to the wall.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 18. (1592)

WEALTH, see Riches

WEATHER

I—Weather: Apothegms

- 4
And altogether it's very bad weather,
And an unpleasant sort of a night!
R. H. BARRAM, *The Nurse's Story*.
- 5
To talk of the weather, it's nothing but folly,
For when it rains on the hill, it shines in the valley.
DENTHAM, *Proverbs*, 17.
- Change of weather is the discourse of fools.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii. (1659)
- When two Englishmen meet, their first talk is of the weather.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 11.
- 6
We will not woo foul weather all too soon,
Or nurse November on the lap of June.
THOMAS HOON, *The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 827.
- 7
Oh, what a blamed uncertain thing
This pesky weather is!
It blew and snow and then it thawed
And snow, by jing, it's friz!
PHILANDER JOHNSON, *Shooting Stars*.
- First it rained, and then it snowed,
Then it friz, and then it thawed,
And then it friz again.
UNKNOWN. An old jingle.
- 8
The weather and my mood have little connection,
I have my foggy and my fine days within me.
PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. II, No. 107.
- 9
It hain't no use to grumble and complane,
It's jest as easy to rejoice;
When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,
Why rain's my choice.
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Wat-Weather Talk*.

- 10
I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 16.
- 11
Many can brook the weather that love not the wind.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2, 34.
- 12
The weather is beautiful; but as Noodle says (with his eyes beaming with delight), "We shall suffer for this, sir, by-and-by."
SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Sir George Phillips*, 22 Dec., 1836.
- 13
Plaguy twelve-penny weather.
SWIFT, *Letter to Stella*, 26 Oct., 1710.
- Shilling weather.
JOHN GAY, *Letter to Swift*, meaning weather where chair-hire or coach-hire was necessary.
- 14
There is a sumptuous variety about New England weather that compels the stranger's admiration—and regret. . . . In the Spring I have counted one hundred and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of twenty-four hours.
MARK TWAIN, *New England Weather: Speech at Dinner of New England Society*, New York, 22 Dec., 1876.
- 14a
Everybody talks about the weather, but nobody does anything about it.
CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER, *Editorial*, Hartford, Conn., *Courant*, c. 1890. Often attributed to Mark Twain.
- I guess it's no use; they still believe Mark Twain said it, despite all my assurances that it was Warner.
CHARLES HOPKINS CLARK, *Editor of the Courant*.

II—Weather: Some Omens

- 15
A dry March and a dry May portend a wholesome summer, if there be a showering April between.
BACON, *Sylva Sylvarum*. Cent. ix, sec. 807.
- 16
Fair weather cometh out of the north.
Old Testament: *Job*, xxxvii, 22.
- 17
When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. And in the morning, It will be foul weather today for the sky is red and lowering.
New Testament: *Matthew*, xvi, 2-3.
- Evening red and morning grey
Will speed a traveller on his way;
But evening grey and morning red
Will pour down rain upon his head.
DENTHAM, *Proverbs*, 8.
- The evening red, and the morning grey,
Is the sign of a fair day.
MILLS, *Essay on Weather*, 34.
- 18
A sunshiny shower
Won't last half an hour.

Rain before seven,
Fair by eleven.

The South wind brings wet weather,
The North wind wet and cold together;
The West wind always brings us rain,
The East wind blows it back again.

March winds and April showers
Bring forth May flowers.

Rainbow at night is the sailor's delight;
Rainbow at morning, sailors, take warning.

UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhymes*.

The South wind brings wet weather,
The North wind wet and cold together;
The West wind always brings us rain.
The East wind blows it back again.
If the sun in red doth set
The next day surely will be wet;
If the sun doth set in grey,
The next will be a rainy day.

UNKNOWN, *Lines by a Pessimist*.

WEBSTER, DANIEL

Men hang out their signs indicative of their respective trades. Shoemakers hang a gigantic shoe; jewelers a monster watch; even the dentist hangs out a gold tooth; but up in Franconi Mountains God Almighty has hung out a sign to show that in New England He makes men.

DANIEL WEBSTER, referring to the Great Stone Face.

Mrs. Hawthorne could not bring herself quite to believe that he [Webster] was not as great as he looked; but Hawthorne had formed a somewhat different opinion. This opinion is set forth, by the by, in the story of "The Great Stone Face."

JULIAN HAWTHORNE, *Hawthorne and His Wife*. Vol. I, p. 476.

But now, again, there were reports and many paragraphs in the newspapers, affirming that the likeness of the Great Stone Face had appeared upon the broad shoulders of a certain eminent statesman. . . . Instead of the rich man's wealth and the warrior's sword, he had but a tongue; and it was mightier than both together. So wonderfully eloquent was he, that whatever he might choose to say, his auditors had no choice but to believe him; wrong looked like right, and right like wrong; for when it pleased him, he could make a kind of illuminated fog with his mere breath, and obscure the natural daylight with it. His tongue, indeed, was a magic instrument; sometimes it rumbled like thunder; sometimes it warbled like the sweetest music.

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE, *The Great Stone Face*.

Such a figure, such an intellect, such a heart, were certainly never combined before to save the world. . . . The front of Jove, the regal, commanding air which cleared a path before him, the voice of thunder and music, the unfathomable

eye—all these external signs said, "Here is a Great Man!"

SOPHIA FRANKOY HAWTHORNE. (JULIAN HAWTHORNE, *Hawthorne and His Wife*. Vol. I, p. 476.)

How will this look in history?

DANIEL WEBSTER, on receiving a telegram announcing the 57th ballot, Scott 159, Fillmore 112, Webster 21, at the convention of 1852.

Have I—wife, son, doctor, friends, are you all there?—have I, on this occasion, said anything unworthy of Daniel Webster?

DANIEL WEBSTER, reported as his last words. (FUESS, *Daniel Webster*; ADAMS, *The Godlike Daniel*.) More probably his last words were, "I still live," possibly a reference to the doctor's order to an attendant, "If he is alive in an hour, give him some brandy."

Thirty years ago, when Mr. Webster at the bar or in the Senate filled the eyes and minds of young men, you might often hear cited as Mr. Webster's three rules: first, never to do to-day what he could defer till to-morrow; secondly, never to do himself what he could make another do for him; and, thirdly, never to pay any debt today. Well, they are none the worse for being already told, in the last generation, of Sheridan; and we find in Grimm's *Mémoires* that Sheridan got them from the witty D'Argenson.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

I would not attempt to vie with the honorable gentleman from Massachusetts in a field where every nigger is his peer and every billy-goat his master.

JOHN RANDOLPH OF ROANOKE, of Daniel Webster, who, Randolph believed, had accused him of impotence. (ADAMS, *The Godlike Daniel*, p. 169.) The fact of Randolph's impotence was verified after his death.

Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine in trousers.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Mémoires*. Ch. 9. Vol. I, p. 265.)

God Almighty never created a man half as wise as he looks.

THOMAS CARLYLE, referring to Webster.

God is only the president of the day, and Webster is his orator.

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Conclusion*.

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!

The glory from his gray hairs gone
For evermore!

WHITTIER, *Ichabod*.

Thou,
Whom the rich heavens did so endow
With eyes of power and Jove's own brow, . . .

New England's stateliest type of man,
In port and speech Olympian;
Whom no one met, at first, but took
A second awed and wondering look.
WHITTIER, *The Lost Occasion*.

WEDDING, see Marriage; Wedding Day

WEED

¹ Call us not weeds; we are flowers of the sea.
E. L. AVELINE, *The Mother's Fables*.

Still must I on, for I am as a weed,
Flung from the rock, on Ocean's foam, to sail
Where'er the surge may sweep.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 2.

² The flowers are loved, the weeds are spurned,
But for them both the suns are burned;
And when, at last, they fail the day,
The long night folds them all away.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Weeds and Flowers*.

³ Turning our seed-wheat-kennel tares,
To burn-grain thistle, and to vapory darnel,
Cockle, wild oats, rough burs, corn-cumbring
tares.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

Nothing teems

But hateful docks, rough thistles, kecksies, burs,
Losing both beauty and utility.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 51.

Bur-docks, hemlock, nettles, cuckoo-flowers,
Darnel, and all the idle weeds that grow
In our sustaining corn.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 4.

⁴ What I thought was a flower is only a weed,
and is worthless.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. vii.

⁵ A weed is no more than a flower in disguise,
Which is seen through at once, if love give a
man eyes.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 97.

To win the secret of a weed's plain heart
Reveals some clue to spiritual things.

J. R. LOWELL, *Sonnets*. No. 25.

⁶ The richest soil, if uncultivated, produces the
rankest weeds.

PLUTARCH, *Lives*; *Coriolanus*. Ch. 1, sec. 2.

Most subject is the fattest soil to weeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 54.

⁷ He that bites on every weed must needs light
on poison.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

One ill weed mars a whole mess of pottage.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The weed o'ergoes the corn.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs*; *Scottish*.

⁸ Now 'tis the spring, and weeds are shallow-
rooted;

Suffer them now, and they'll o'ergrow the
garden.

And choke the herbe for want of husbandry.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 31.

The noisome weeds, which without profit suck

The soil's fertility from wholesome flowers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 38.

⁹ O thou weed,
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst
ne'er been born!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 67.

¹⁰ "Ay," quoth my uncle Gloucester,
"Small herbs have grace, great weeds do grow
apace."

And since, methinks, I would not grow so fast,
Because sweet flowers are slow and weeds
make haste.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 12.

You said that idle weeds are fast in growth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 103.

¹¹ The summer's flower is to the summer sweet,
Though to itself it only live and die,
But if that flower with base infection meet,
The basest weed outbraves his dignity:
For sweetest things turn sourest by their
deeds;

Lilies that fester smell far worse than weeds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xciv.

¹² Once in a golden hour

I cast to earth a seed.

Up there came a flower,

The people said, a weed.

TENNYSON, *The Flower*.

¹³ Evil weed is soon grown.

UNKNOWN. (HULME, *Proverb Lore*. c. 1490)

Ill weed groweth fast.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546)

An ill weed grows apace.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *An Humorous Day's
Mirth*. (1599)

Great weeds grow apace.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Coxcomb*. Act

iv, sc. 4. (1612)

How soon prospers the vicious weed!

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Apollyonist*. Canto iii, st.

4. (1633)

WEEPING, see Tears

WELCOME, see Hospitality

WELLINGTON, DUKE OF

See also Waterloo

¹⁴ The Duke of Wellington brought to the post
of first minister immortal fame; a quality of
success which would almost seem to include
all others.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

¹ No more, surveying with an eye impartial
The long line of the coast,
Shall the gaunt figure of the old Field Marshal
Be seen upon his post!
LONGFELLOW, *The Warden of the Cinque Ports*.

^{1a} Great Chieftain, who takest such pains
To prove—what is granted, *nem. con.*—
With how mod'rate a portion of brains
Some heroes contrive to get on.
THOMAS MOORE, *Dog-Day Reflections*. St. 8.

² The last great Englishman is low.
TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 18.

Foremost captain of his time,
Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.
O good grey head that all men knew,
O voice from which their omens all men drew,
O iron nerve to true occasion true,
O fallen at length that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that
blew! . . .

For this is England's greatest son,
He that gain'd a hundred fights,
Nor ever lost an English gun. . . .
O saviour of the silver-coasted isle. . . .
Ashes to ashes, dust to dust;
He is gone who seem'd so great.—
Gone; but nothing can bereave him
Of the force he made his own
Being here, and we believe him
Something far advanced in State,
And that he wears a truer crown
Than any wreath that man can weave him.
Speak no more of his renown,
Lay your earthly fancies down,
And in the vast cathedral leave him,
God accept him, Christ receive him.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, ll. 31, 95, 136, 270.

³ But one thing is needful.

New Testament: Luke, x, 42. (Porro unum est necessarium.—*Vulgate*.) Motto of the Duke of Wellington. Also: Virtute fortuna comes, "Good fortune is the companion of valour."

WEST

See also East

⁴ Odd, how all dying things turn to the West,
the region of questions? So mourners on the Nile
consigned the mummied citizen to the mercies of the West
and soldiers of the recent muddy mess in upper France "went West"
to join Hiawatha, King Arthur and the ec-
static nun Petronilla who saw God descending
from the West in the shape of a fish-hook to
lift her virgin soul into bliss.

THOMAS BEER, *The Mauve Decade*, p. 244.
You who went West . . . shall take your rest
In the soft sweet glooms Of twilight rooms.
FORD MAXON HUEFNER, *One Day's List*.

⁵ Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.
ARTHUR CHAPMAN, *Out Where the West Begins*.

⁶ *Olivia*: There lies your way, due west.
Viola: Then westward-ho!
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 145.
Westward Ho!
CHARLES KINGSLEY. Title of novel.

⁷ Go West, young man, go West!
JOHN L. B. SOULE, *Editorial, Terre Haute*
(Ind.) *Express*, 1851.

Go West, young man.
HORACE GREELEY, *Letter to W. H. Verity*, 1854.
Go West, young man, and grow up with the
country.
HORACE GREELEY, *Hint: toward Reform*.

WESTMINSTER ABBEY

⁸ Here's an acre sown indeed
With the richest, royalest seed.
FRANCIS BEAUMONT, *On Westminster Abbey*.

¹⁰ In that temple of silence and reconciliation
where the enmities of twenty generations lie
buried, in the Great Abbey which has during
many ages afforded a quiet resting-place to
those whose minds and bodies have been shat-
tered by the contentions of the Great Hall.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Warren Hastings*.

¹¹ Along the walls where speaking marbles show
What worthies form the hallowed mold be-
low;
Proud names, who once the reins of empire
held;
In arms who triumphed, or in arts excelled.
THOMAS TICKELL, *To the Earl of Warwick*.

WHEEL

¹² Like him in Æsop, he whipped his horses
withal, and put his shoulder to the wheel.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
ii, sec. 1, mem. 2.

¹³ Their appearance and their work were as it
were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.
Old Testament: Ezekiel, i, 16.
As if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.
Old Testament: Ezekiel, x, 10.

As a wheel within a wheel.
BERNARD MANDREVILLE, *Virgin Unmask'd: Pref-
ace*. (1709)

Wheels within wheels.
ROGER NORTH, *Lives of the Norths*. Vol. 1,
p. 306. (1740)

"And a bird-cage, sir," said Sam. "Veels within
veels, a prison in a prison."
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 40.

¹ The worst wheel of the cart makes the most noise.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1737.

I hate to be a kicker, I always long for peace,
But the wheel that does the squeaking is the one
that gets the grease.

UNKNOWN, *The Kicker*.

Call upon the wheels, master, call upon the wheels,
Steel is beneath your hand, stone beneath your
heels— . . .

Men of tact that arbitrate, slow reform that
heals— . . .

Save the stinking grease, master, save it for the
wheels.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Song of the Wheels*.

² I want to see the wheels go round.

JOHN HADBERTON, *Heien's Babies*, p. 11.

³ The wheel has come full circle.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act v, sc. 3, l. 174.

⁴ I'll put a spoke in your cart

UNKNOWN, *Weakest to the Wall*, l. 848. (1600)

I shall put a spoke in her rising Wheel of For-
tune.

APHRA BEHN, *Roundheads*, Act v, sc. 2.

I'll put a spoke among your wheels.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Mad Lover*, Act iii, sc. 5.

For WHEEL OF FORTUNE, see under FORTUNE.

WHITMAN, WALT

⁵ We go to Whitman for his attitude toward
life and the universe; we go to stimulate and
fortify our souls; in short for his cosmic
philosophy incarnated in a man.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *The Last Harvest*.

W. W. is the Christ of the modern world—he
alone redeems it, justifies it, shows it divine.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *Entry in Journal on Death
of Whitman*.

⁶ As Cæsar Augustus found a Rome of brick
and left it a Rome of marble, so Walt Whit-
man found the everyday world around us a
world of familiar substance and left it a
world aureoled in mystery.

BENJAMIN DE CASSERES, *Philistine*. Vol. xxv,
p. 172.

⁷ He was integrated into life,
He was a member of life,
He was harmonized, orchestrated, identified
with the program of being.

ZONA GALE, *Walt Whitman*.

⁸ The American poet Whitman
Did little to assist the razor industry.
But he erected a plausible philosophy
Of indolence,

Which, without soft concealments,

He called *Loafing*, . . .

He was deficient in humour,

But he had a good time.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *A Happy Life*.

⁹ Walt Whitman, you enigma,
You egoist, who flaunt yourself
Naked to the world,
You many-sided one;

You preacher of beauty In halting lines
That sweep one before their flood
And bore one to death.

LINCOLN REIS, *Walt Whitman*.

¹⁰ Into "the troughs of Zolaism," as Lord Tenny-
son calls them (a phrase which bears rather
unduly hard on the quadrupedal pig). I am
happy to believe that Mr. Whitman has never
dipped a passing nose: he is a writer of some-
thing occasionally like English, and a man of
something occasionally like genius. . . . Under
the dirty clumsy claws of a harper whose
plectrum is a muck-rake any tune will become
a chaos of discords.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Whitmania*.

¹¹ Democracy's divine protagonist.

FRANCIS HOWARD WILLIAMS, *Walt Whitman*.

WHITTIER, JOHN GREENLEAF

¹² Great master of the poet's art!

Surely the sources of thy powers

Lie in that true and tender heart

Whose every utterance touches ours.

FRÉDÉRIC CARV, *John Greenleaf Whittier*.

Thou hast battled for the right

With many a brave and trenchant word,

And shown us how the pen may fight

A mightier battle than the sword.

FRÉDÉRIC CARV, *John Greenleaf Whittier*.

¹³ So long as liberty is loved,

And bud and blossom blown,

And simple thought and aim approved,

And honest life is known,

So long shall Whittier lift his face

O'er some of larger view,

And keep 'mid greater names his place,

Because his heart was true.

JOHN CAMERON GRANT, *John Greenleaf Whit-
tier*.

¹⁴ The clear sweet singer with the crown of snow
Not whiter than the thoughts that housed
below.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Cur-
tis: Postscript*, 1887.

¹⁵ Prophet and priest he stood

In the storm of embattled years;

The broken chain was his harp's refrain,

And the peace that is balm for tears.

MARGARET SANGSTER, *John Greenleaf Whittier*.

¹⁶ Gracious thine age, thy youth was strong,

For Freedom touched the tongue with fire;
To sing the right and fight the wrong
Thine equal hand held bow or lyre.

WILLIAM HAYES WARD, *To John Greenleaf Whittier*.

1 Some blamed him, some believed him good,
The truth lay doubtless 'twixt the two;
He reconciled as best he could
Old faith and fancies new.

In him the grave and playful mixed,
And wisdom beld with folly truce,
And Nature compromised betwixt
Good fellow and recluse.

WHITTIER, *My Namesake*. Of himself.

2 Making his rustic reed of song
A weapon in the war with wrong,
Yoking his fancy to the breaking plough
That beam-deep turned the soil
For Truth to spring and grow.

WHITTIER, Inscribed beneath his bust in the
Hall of Fame.

WHORE

3 She cries whore first, brings him upon his
knees for her fault; and a piece of plate, or a
new petticoat, makes his peace again.

APRIDA BEHN, *The Town Fop*. Act iv, sc. 3.

4 The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding-sheet.
The winner's shout, the loser's curse,
Dance before dead England's hearse.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

5 For no man tells his son the truth
For fear he speak of sin;
And every man cries, "Woe, alas!"
And every man goes in.

DANA BURNET, *Sisters of the Cross of Shames*.

6 Sampson with his strong Body, had a weak
Head, or he would not have laid it in a Har-
lot's lap.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

7 The naughtipacks or offscourings of men.
ARTHUR GOLDING, *Calvin on the Psalms*.
I never heard she was a naughty pack.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

8 In silk and scarlet walks many a harlot.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, 234.

Wanton look and twinkling,
Laughing and tickling,
Open breast and singing,
These without lying
Are tokens of whoring.

W. C. HAZLITT, *English Proverbs*, 447.

9 As common as the pavement to every man
that walketh.

LANDLAD, *Piers Plowman: Lady Meed*.

A common stale.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 65.

10 Once a whore, and ever a whore.

HENRY PARROT, *Laques Ridiculosi*. Bk. ii, epig.
121. (1613)

11 In common justice, Sir, there's no man

That makes the whore, but keeps the woman.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shep-
herd*. No. 2.

12 And thought the nation ne'er would thrive
Till all the whores were burnt alive.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Panto Purganti*.

13 For the lips of a strange woman drop as a
honeycomb, and her mouth is smooother than
oil: But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp
as a two-edged sword. Her feet go down to
death; her steps take hold on hell.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, v, 3-5.

14 A young whore, an old saint.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 155. See also
under SAINT.

15 Broad-fronted Cæsar,

When thou wast here above the ground, I was
A morsel for a monarch.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act i,
sc. 5, l. 29.

I am not a slut, though I thank the gods I am
foul

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 3,
l. 39.

I have heard I am a strumpet; and mine ear,
Therein false struck, can take no greater wound,
Nor tent to bottom that.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 116.

16 No, he hath enjoy'd her:

She hath bought the name of whore thus
dearly. . . .

She hath been colted by him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 127.

This is a brave night to cool a courtesan.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 79.

17 Ever your fresh whore and your powder'd
bawd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 61.

18 Your whores, sir, being members of my occu-
pation, used painting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 39.

For she that paints will doubtless be a whore.
EDWARD WARD, *London Spy*, 420.

A woman that paints puts up a bill that she is
to let.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 481.

See also FACE: PAINTED.

¹ Leonato's Hero, your Hero, every man's Hero.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 109.

Your Cleopatra, Dolabella's Cleopatra, every man's Cleopatra!

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

A housewife that by selling her desires Buys herself bread and clothes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 95.

² Was this fair paper, this most goodly book, Made to write "whore" upon?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

³ If to preserve this vessel for my lord From any other foul unlawful touch Be not to be a strumpet, I am none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 83.

I cannot say "whore": It doth abhor me now I speak the word; To do the act that might the addition earn Not the world's mass of vanity could make me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 161.

⁴ This is the fruit of whoring.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 116.

Be whores still; And he whose pious breath seeks to convert you, Be strong in whore, allure him, burn him up.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 139.

⁵ [Grafton thought] the world should be postponed to a whore and a horse race.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Henry Seymour Conway*, 16 June, 1768.

⁶ When dying sinners, to blot out their score, Bequeath the church the leavings of a whore.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 23.

⁷ The whore is proud her beauties are the dread Of peevish virtue, and the marriage-bed.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 67.

⁸ Who drives an ass and leads a whore, Hath pain and sorrow evermore.

UNKNOWN. (*Poor Robin Almanac*, July, 1736.)

WICKEDNESS

⁹ See also Crime, Evil, Sin, Vice

The fine Felicity and flower of wickedness.

BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book: The Pope*, l. 590.

¹⁰ God bears with the wicked, but not forever.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 40. See also under RETRIBUTION.

¹¹ A wicked man is his own hell.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 460.

¹² For never, never wicked man was wise.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. ii, l. 320. (Pope, tr.)

¹³ Ye have ploughed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity.

Old Testament: *Hosea*, x, 13.

¹⁴ There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xlviii, 22.

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, lv, 7.

¹⁵ Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue.

Old Testament: *Job*, xx, 12.

My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxvii, 4.

¹⁶ How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! . . . They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxi, 17, 18.

¹⁷ No man ever became extremely wicked all at once. (Nemo repente fuit turpissimus.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ii, l. 83.

There is a method in man's wickedness,— It grows up by degrees.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *A King and No King*. Act v, sc. 4.

¹⁸ The world loves a spice of wickedness.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Ch. vii, bk. 1.

¹⁹ He that has light within his own clear breast May sit i' the centre, and enjoy bright day, But he that hides a dark soul and foul thoughts

Benighted walks under the mid-day sun; Himself is his own dungeon.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 381.

²⁰ All wickedness is weakness; that plea, therefore,

With God or man will gain thee no remission.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 834.

All wickedness comes of weakness. (Toute méchanceté vient de faiblesse.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. i.

²¹ The success of the wicked entices many more. (Successus improborum plures allicit.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 3, l. 7.

He who renders succour to the wicked, grieves for it after a time. (Qui fert malis auxilium, post tempus dolet.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iv, fab. 18, l. 1.

²² The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxviii, 1.

¹ I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

Old Testament: Psalms, xxxvii, 35, 36.

² No one is so wicked as to wish to appear wicked.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. iii, ch. 8, sec. 44.

³ The happiness of the wicked glides away like a stream. (Le bonheur des méchants comme un torrent s'écoule.)

RACINE, *Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 7.

⁴ As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked.

Old Testament: 1 Samuel, xxiv, 13. David to Saul. Sometimes referred to as the oldest of all proverbs.

⁵ The safe way to wickedness is always through wickedness. (Per scelera semper sceleribus tutum est iter.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 115.

⁶ The sun shines even on the wicked. (Et sceleratis sol oritur.)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. iii, sec. 25.

⁷ And now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better than one of the wicked.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 105.

⁸ What rein can hold licentious wickedness When down the hill he holds his fierce career?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act iii, sc. 3, l. 22.

⁹ Oh, how cowardly wickedness always is! (O semper timidum scelus!)

STATIUS, *Thebais*. Bk. ii, l. 489.

¹⁰ 'Cause I's wicked,—I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow, I can't help it.

HARRIET BECHER STOWE, *Uncle Tom's Cabin*. Ch. 20.

¹¹ The wicked are wicked, no doubt, and they go astray and they fall, and they come by their deserts; but who can tell the mischief which the very virtuous do?

THACKERAY, *The Newcomes*. Bk. i, ch. 20.

¹² God himself cannot procure good for the wicked.

WELSH TRIAD. (EMERSON, *Poetry and Imagination*.)

WICKLIFFE, JOHN

¹³ Thus this brook hath conveyed his ashes into Avon, Avon into Severn, Severn into the narrow seas, they into the main ocean. And thus the ashes of Wickliffe are the emblem of his

doctrine, which now is dispersed all the world over.

THOMAS FULLER, *Church History*. Sec. ii, bk. iv, par. 53. By order of the Council of Constance, the body of John Wickliffe was exhumed in 1428, burned to ashes, and the ashes thrown into a neighboring brook called the Swift.

What Heraclitus would not laugh, or what Democritus would not weep? . . . For though they digged up his body, burned his bones, and drowned his ashes, yet the word of God and truth of his doctrine, with the fruit and success thereof, they could not burn.

JOHN FOXE, *Book of Martyrs*. Vol. i, p. 606.

¹⁴ As thou these ashes, little brook, wilt bear Into the Avon, Avon to the tide Of Severn, Severn to the narrow seas, Into main ocean they, this deed accursed An emblem yields to friends and enemies How the bold teacher's doctrine, sanctified By truth, shall spread, throughout the world dispersed.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets: Wickliffe*.

¹⁵ The Avon to the Severn runs,
The Severn to the sea;
And Wickliffe's dust shall spread abroad
Wide as the waters be.

UNKNOWN. (Quoted by Daniel Webster, *Address Before the Sons of New Hampshire*, 1849; and by Rev. John Cumming, *Voices of the Dead*.)

WIDOW

I—Widow: Apothegms

¹⁶ These widows, sir, are the most perverse creatures in the world.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 335.

"And be very careful o' widders all your life, specially if they've kept a public-house, Sammy."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 20.

¹⁷ There's Lucinda wears the willow garland for you.

NATHANIEL FIELD, *Woman's a Weathercock*. Act i. (1612)

Great pity 'twas that one so prim
Should ever wear the willow.

JOHN FARMER, *Musa Pedestris*, 46.

Tell him, in hope he'll prove a widower shortly,
I'll wear the willow garland for his sake.

SHAKESPEARE, *11 Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 227.

¹⁸ Sorrow for a husband is like a pain in the elbow, sharp and short.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4231.

And here do I see what creatures widows are in weeping for their husbands and then presently leaving off; but I cannot wonder at it, the cares of the world taking place of all other passions.

SAMUEL PARRY, *Diary*, 17 Oct., 1667.

1 We'll play at widows, and we'll pass our time
Railing against the perfidy of man.
W. S. GILBERT, *Pygmalion and Galatea*. Act III,
sc. 1.

2 A widow of doubtful age will marry almost
any sort of a white man.
HORACE GREXLEY, *Letter to Dr. Rufus Gris-
wold*.

3 Who marries a widow and two daughters
marries three thieves.
W. C. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 875.

4 On Margate beach, where the sick one roams,
And the sentimental reads;
Where the maiden flirts, and the widow
comes—
Like the ocean—to cast her weeds.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Mermaid of Margate*.

5 Be wary how you marry one that hath cast
her rider, I mean a widow.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs: Letter of Advice*.
You must also be wary how you marry a widow,
for so you will be subject to have a death's head
put often in your dish.
JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters* Vol. II,
p. 666.

6 I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
Old Testament: Job, xix, 13.

7 One can, with dignity, be wife and widow but
once. (On n'est, avec dignité, épouse et veuve
qu'une fois.)
JOURNET, *Pensées*, No. 100. See also MARRIAGE:
SECOND MARRIAGE.

8 To marry a widow, in slang, means to make
one's fortune, but it doesn't always work that
way. (Épouser une veuve, en bon français,
signifie faire sa fortune: il n'opère pas tou-
jours ce qu'il signifie.)
LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. III, No. 72.

9 Did ye hear of the Widow Malone, Ohone!
Who lived in the town of Athlone, Alone?
Oh! she melted the hearts
Of the swains in them parts,
So lovely the Widow Malone.
SAMUEL LOVER, *The Widow Malone*.

10 To be poking the fire all alone is a sin,
Och hone! Widow Machree.
Sure the shovel and tongs
To each other belongs,
While the kettle sings songs
Full of family glee;
Yet alone with your cup,
Like a hermit, you sup,
Och hone! Widow Machree.
SAMUEL LOVER, *Widow Machree*. St. 3.

11 The shameless Chloe placed on the tomb of
her seven husbands the inscription, "The work

of Chloe." How could she have expressed her-
self more plainly?

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. IX, ep. 15.

This turf has drank a widow's tear;
Three of her husbands slumber here.
UNKNOWN, *Epitaph in Staffordshire*.

12 From thousands of our undone widows
One may derive some wit.

MIDDLETON, *A Trick to Catch the Old One*, I, 2.

13 And I'd rather be bride to a lad gone down
Than widow to one safe home.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Keen*.

14 No crafty widows shall approach my bed;
Those are too wise for bachelors to wed.
POPE, *January and May*, l. 107.

15 Marilla W. Ricker has often told us that
widows are divided into two classes—the
bereaved and relieved. She forgot the de-
ceived—the grass widows.

VICTOR ROBINSON, *William Godwin*. (*The
Truth Seeker*, 6 Jan., 1906.)

16 For a yeoman of Kent, with his yearly rent,
There was never a widow could say him nay.
SCOTT, *Ivanhoe* Ch. 40.

17 A married man can do anything he likes if his
wife don't mind. A widower can't be too careful.
BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 54.

18 A widow must be a mourner.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. II, sec. 3.
Widowhood is pitiable in its solitariness and loss,
but amiable and comely when it is adorned with
gravity and purity, and not sullied with remem-
brances of the passed licence, nor with present
desires of returning to a second bed.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. II, sec. 3.

II—Widow: Wooing a Widow

See also Wooing

19 Do, but dally not, that's the widow's phrase.
LUDWICK BARRY, *Ram-Alley*. Act II. (1611)

He that will woo a widow must not dally,
He must make hay while the sun doth shine;
He must not stand with her, still I, shall I,
But boldly say, Widow, thou must be mine.
UNKNOWN, *Cupid's Solicitor for Love*.

20 A good occasion of courtship is when the
widow returns from the funeral.

H. C. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, 288.

Marry a widow before she leaves mourning.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

21 Honour is like a widow, won
With brisk attempt and putting on;
With ent'ring manfully, and urging,
Not slow approaches, like a virgin.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto I, l. 913. (1663)

Fortune is like a widow won,
And truckles to the bold alone.

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE, *The Fortune-Hunter*.
Canto ii. (1735)

He that will woo a widow must take time by the
forelock.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Jack of Newberry*. Ch. 11.
(c. 1597)

This is the way to have a widowhood,
By getting to her bed.

NATHANIEL FIELD, *Amends for Ladies*. Act iv,
sc. 1. (1618)

He that woos a maid must come seldom in her
sight,

But he that woos a widow must woo her day
and night.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 49. (1670)

He that would woo a maid must feign, lie, and
flatter,

But he that woos a widow must down with his
britches and at her.

NATHANIEL SMITH, *Quakers Spiritual Court*,
13. (1669)

He'll have a lusty widow now,
That shall be woo'd and wedded in a day.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iv, 2, 50.

WIFE

See also Husband, Marriage

I—Wife: Apothegms

Wives are young men's mistresses, compan-
ions for middle age, and old men's nurses.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Marriage and
Single Life*. (Quoted by Burton, *Anatomy of
Melancholy*, iii, 2, 5.)

Every man who is high up loves to think he
has done it all himself; and the wife smiles,
and lets it go at that. It's only our joke. Every
woman knows that.

BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*. Act iv.

Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife,
He would have written sonnets all his life?

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 8.

Cesar's wife must be above suspicion.

JULIUS CESAR. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Julius Ces-*
ar. Sec. 10.) For full quotation see *CESAR*.

He makes a false wife that suspects a true.

NATHANIEL FIELD, *Amends for Ladies*. Act i,
sc. 1.

Perhaps the wife of a patient man must have
her quota of patience, too!

EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of Ex-*
ternations: Job.

When singleness is bliss, it's folly to be wives.

BILL COUNSELLMAN, *Ells Cinders*.

Lord of yourself, uncumbered with a wife.

DRYDEN, *Epistle to John Dryden*, l. 18.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
ii, day 4.

And the Lord God said, It is not good that
the man should be alone; I will make him an
help meet for him.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, ii, 18.

This woman, whom thou mad'st to be my help,
And gav'st me as thy perfect gift, so good,
So fit, so acceptable, so divine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 137.

All are good maids, but whence come the bad
wives?

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 499.

The wife is the key of the house.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4828.

She's my own lawfully begotten wife,
In wedlock.

BEN JONSON, *The New Inn*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Nothing will so endear you to your friend as a
barren wife. (Jucundum et carum sterilis
facit uxorem amicum.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 140. Meaning that
it is the childless who are courted for their
money.

The rich woman who marries a money-loving
husband is as good as unmarried. (Vidua est,
locuples quæ nupsit avaro.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 141.

I know well the advice and warnings of my old
friends: "Put on a lock and keep your wife in-
doors." Yes, and who will ward the warders?
(Quis custodiet ipsos custodes?)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 347, 396. (O 31)

If those who wield the Rod forget,
Tis truly—Quis custodiet?

AUSTIN DOBSON, *The Poet and the Critics*.

Maids must be wives and mothers to fulfil
The entire and holiest end of woman's being.

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Woman's Heart*.

Best image of myself and dearer half.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 98.

Andromache! my soul's far better part.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 624. (Pope, tr.)

My dear, my better half (said he), I find I now
must leave thee.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. iii.

These fair helpmates are as convivial as their
worse halves.

WILLIAM HORN, *Every-Day Book*, ii, 338,
(1826)

No one can constantly sleep with his wife and
take heartfelt pleasure in it.

NICHAMETUS. (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. xi, epig. 9.)

A wife is a burden imposed by law, and should be loved like one's fortune. But I do not wish to love even my fortune forever. (Uxor, legis onus, debet quasi cœsus amari. Nec censum vellem semper amare meum.)

PATRONIUS, *Fragmenti*. No. 78.

When it's their wives, their youth is past. (Ubi ad uxores ventumst, tum sunt senes.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 1010. (Act v, sc. 8.)

Never may I have dealings with other men's wives. (Nil fuerit mi cum uxoribus unquam alienis.)

ORIGO, *Marseus*. (HORACE, *Satires*, i, 2, 57.)

Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel.

New Testament: 1 Peter, iii, 7.

I must comfort the weaker vessel, as doublet and hose ought to show itself courageous to petticoat.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 4, 4.

Women, being the weaker vessels, are ever thrust to the wall.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act i, 1, 20.

The consorts of men bear divine names, being called first Virgins, then Brides, and then Mothers. (Κόραι, Νύμφαι, Μητέρας.)

PYTHAGORAS, alluding to the Nymphs, and the heavenly pair, mother and daughter, Demeter and Persephone. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Sec. 11.)

I think every wife has a right to insist upon seeing Paris.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Countess Grey*, 11 Sept., 1835.

An ideal wife is any woman who has an ideal husband.

BOOTH TARKINGTON, *Looking Forward*, p. 97.

A man whose wife was no better than she should be.

UNKNOWN, *Pasquills Jestis*, 35. (1604)

II—Wife: Her Choice

See also Marriage: Advice

I want (who does not want?) a wife,
Affectionate and fair,
To solace all the woes of life,
And all its joys to share;
Of temper sweet, of yielding will,
Of firm yet placid mind,
With all my faults to love me still,
With sentiment refin'd.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, *Man Wants But Little*.

I want a girl just like the girl that married dear old dad.

WILLIAM DILON. Title and refrain of popular song. (1911) Music by Harry von Tilzer.

And while the wicket falls behind

Her steps, I thought if I could find
A wife I need not blush to show
I've little further now to go.

WILLIAM BARNES, *Not Far to Go*.

To take a wife merely as an agreeable and rational companion, will commonly be found to be a grand mistake.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 12 Oct., 1765.

A fair wife without a fortune is a fine house without furniture.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 91.

Why am I unwilling to marry a rich wife? Do you ask? I will not be given in marriage to my wife. (Uxorem quare locupletem ducere nolum Queritis? Uxori nubere nolo meæ.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, epig. 12.

See also under Dowry.

A wife is not to be chosen by the eye only. Choose a wife rather by your ear than your eye.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1107.

He has great need of a wife that marries mamma's darling.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1872.

Good sense without vanity, a penetrating judgment without a disposition to satire, with about as much religion as my William likes, struck me with a wish that she was my William's wife.

HANNAH GODWIN, *Letter to her Brother William*, recommending Miss Gay.

In choosing a wife and buying a sword we ought not to trust another.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 486.

The best or worst thing to man, for this life, Is good or ill choosing his good or ill wife.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 2.

When it shall please God to bring thee to man's estate, use great providence and circumspection in choosing thy wife; for thence will spring all thy future good or evil: and it is an action of life, like unto a stratagem of war, wherein a man can err but once.

LORD BURGHLEY, *Ten Precepts to His Son*.

The sum of all that makes a just man happy Consists in the well-choosing of his wife:
And there, well to discharge it, does require Equality of years, of birth, of fortune;
For beauty being poor and not cried up By birth or wealth, can truly mix with neither.
And wealth, when there's such difference in years, And fair descent, must make the yoke uneasy.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act iv, sc. 1.

I fear that in the election of a wife, As in a project of war, to err but once Is to be undone for ever.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Anything for a Quiet Life*, Act i, sc. 1.

Who will have a handsome wife, let him

choose her upon Saturday, and not upon Sunday, viz. when she is in her fine clothes.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs: Span.-Eng.*, ii.

1 Some cunning men choose fools for their wives, thinking to manage them, but they always fail.

2 SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell, Life*, v, 226.)

3 If you have the good luck to find a modest wife, you should prostrate yourself before the Tarpeian threshold, and sacrifice a heifer with gilded horns to Juno.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 47.

4 Let me have a wife not too lettered. (Sit non doctissima conjux.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 90.

Most intolerable of all is the woman who, as soon as she has sat down at dinner, commends Vergil, pardons the dying Dido, and pits the poets against each other.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 434.

A man is in general better pleased when he has a good dinner upon his table, than when his wife talks Greek.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. ii, p. 11.

Good wives and private soldiers should be ignorant.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i.

See also WOMAN: HER MIND.

4 Better, however, that your wife should be musical than that she should be rushing boldly about the city, attending men's meetings.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 398.

5 What, in the devil's name, can you want with a young wife, who have one foot in flannels, and the other in the grave?

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Maid Marian*. Ch. 13.

See also MARRIAGE: DECEMBER AND MAY.

6 Horses (thou say'st) and asses men may try, And ring suspected vessels ere they buy; But wives, a random choice, untried they take, They dream in courtship, but in wedlock wake.

POPE, *Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 100.

7 The more a man knows, and the farther he travels, the more likely he is to marry a country girl.

BERNARD SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act ii.

8 Go down the ladder when thou choosest a wife, up when thou chooseth a friend.

Talmud: *Jebamoth*, p. 63a.

9 Oh, give me a woman of my race As well controlled as I, And let us sit by the fire,

Patient till we die!

ANNA WICKHAM, *The Tired Man*.

III—Wife: A Blessing

10 Nothing is better than a well-dispositioned wife. (Nihil est superius quam benigna conjuge.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis*. Ch. 5.

That sovereign bliss, a wife.

DAVID MALLETT, *Cupid and Hymen*.

11 Without thee I am all unblessed,

And wholly blessed in thee alone.

G. W. BETHUNE, *To My Wife*.

In thy face have I seen the eternal.

BARON CHRISTIAN VON BUNSEN, *To His Wife*, when dying at Bonn. (*Life of Baron Bunsen*, ii, 389.)

12 I hae a wife o' my ain.

BURNS, *I Hae a Wife*.

She is a winsome wee thing,

She is a handsome wee thing,

She is a lo'esome wee thing,

This sweet wee wife o' mine!

BURNS, *My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing*.

13 No happiness is like unto it, no love so great as that of man and wife, no such comfort as a sweet wife. (Placens uxor.)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 2, mem. 1, subs. 2. Quoting Horace.

Be thou the rainbow to the storms of life, The evening beam that smiles the clouds away, And tints to-morrow with prophetic ray!

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 20.

14 It was an opinion of I know not what sage man, that there was but one good woman in the world, and his advice was, that every married man should think that his wife was she.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 22.

'Tis a saying, there is but one good wife in the world, and every man enjoys her.

JOHN DUNTON, *Athenian Sport*, p. 333.

15 This flower of wifely patience.

CHAUCER, *The Clerkes Tale*, l. 863.

16 What is there in the vale of life

Half so delightful as a wife,

When friendship, love, and peace combine

To stamp the marriage bond divine?

COWPER, *Love Abused*, l. 1.

17 Thy wife is a constellation of virtues; she's the moon, and thou art the man in the moon.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act ii, sc. 1.

A meek spouse on whom he could depend.

CRABBE, *Tales: The Gentleman Farmer*, l. 368.

18 The wife of thy bosom.

Old Testament: *Deuteronomy*, xiii, 6.

¹ Blessed is the man that hath a virtuous wife,
for the number of his days shall be double. A
virtuous woman rejoiceth her husband, and
he shall fulfil the years of his life in peace. A
good wife is a good portion.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xxvi, 1-3.

² Man's best possession is a sympathetic wife.
EURIPIDES, *Antigone*. Frag. 164.

Man's best possession is a loving wife
ROBERT KURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. ii, mem. 5, subs. 5.

³ Next to no wife, a good wife is best.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State: Marriage*.

She will tend him, nurse him, mend him,
Air his linen, dry his tears;
Bless the thoughtful fates that send him
Such a wife to soothe his years!
W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act ii.

⁴ The world's great Author did create
The sex to fit the nuptial state,
And meant a blessing in a wife
To solace the fatigues of life;
And old inspired times display,
How wives could love, and yet obey.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 258.

⁵ Busk thee, busk thee, my bonny bonny bride,
Busk thee, husk thee, my winsome marrow.

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON, *The Braes of Yarrow*.
(PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. ii, bk. 3, No. 24.)

The gallant youth, who may have gained,
Or seeks, a "winsome marrow."

WORDSWORTH, *Farrow Revisited*, l. 1.

⁶ A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth.

JEAN INGELW, *The High Tide on the Coast of
Lincolnshire*.

⁷ He knew whose gentle hand was at the latch,
Before the door had given her to his eyes.

KZATS, *Isabella*. St. 3.

⁸ No angel she; she hath no budding wings;
No mystic halo circles her bright hair;
But lo! the infinite grace of little things,
Wrought for dear love's sake, makes her
very fair.

JAMES B. KENYON, *A Wife*.

⁹ When I upon thy bosom lean,
Enraptured I do call thee mine,
I glory in those sacred ties

That made us anc' wha' ance were twain.
JOHN LAPRAKE, *Song*. An adaptation of an
anonymous poem, *Lines Addressed by a
Husband to His Wife*, which appeared in
the *Weekly Magazine*, 14 Oct., 1773.

¹⁰ Sail forth into the sea of life,
O gentle, loving, trusting wife,

And safe from all adversity
Upon the bosom of that sea
Thy comings and thy goings be!
For gentleness and love and trust
Prevail o'er angry wave and gust;
And in the wreck of noble lives
Something immortal still survives!

LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 368.

But thou dost make the very night itself
Brighter than day.

LONGFELLOW, *The Divine Tragedy: The First
Passover*. Pt. iii, l. 133.

¹¹ Heaven deprives me of a wife who never
caused me any other grief than that of her
death. (Le ciel me prive d'une épouse qui ne
m'a jamais donné d'autre chagrin que celui de
sa mort.)

LOUIS XIV, on the death of the Queen.

She never did any wrong, unless in the fact
that she died. (Nihil unquam peccavit, nisi
quod mortua est.)

UNKNOWN, *Inscription on a Wife's Tomb at
Rome*.

¹² How much the wife is dearer than the bride.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *An Irregular Ode*.

¹³ My fairest, my espous'd, my latest found,
Heaven's last best gift, my ever new delight!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 18.

Thy likeness, thy fit help, thy other self,
Thy wish, exactly to thy heart's desire.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 450.

Neither her outside form'd so fair, nor aught
In procreation common to all kinds
(Though higher of the genital bed by far
And with mysterious reverence I deem)
So much delights me, as those graceful acts,
Those thousand decencies that daily flow
From all her words and actions, mix'd with love
And sweet compliance, which declare unfeign'd
Union of mind, or in us both one soul.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 596.

¹⁴ Love, sweetness, goodness, in her person
shin'd.

MILTON, *Sonnets: On His Deceased Wife*.

¹⁵ A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xii, 4.

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xviii, 22.

A prudent wife is from the Lord.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xix, 14.

All other goods by Fortune's hand are given;

A wife is the peculiar gift of heaven.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 51.

¹⁶ A good wife and health, are a man's best
wealth.

H. G. BOWN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 289. A
variant is, "A cheerful wife is the joy of life."

¹⁷ His house she enters, there to be a light,

Shining within, when all without is night;
A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures, and his cares divid-
ing.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 349.

¹ The partner of my soul,
My wife, the kindest, dearest, and the truest,
That ever wore the name.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Royal Convert*. Act ii, sc. 1.

² He counsels a divorce; a loss of her
That, like a jewel, has hung twenty years
About his neck, yet never lost her lustre.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 31.

That man i' the world who shall report he has
A better wife, let him in nought be trusted,
For speaking false in that, thou art, alone,
If thy rare qualities, sweet gentleness,
Thy meekness saint-like, wife-like government,
Obeying in commanding, and thy parts
Sovereign and pious else, could speak thee out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 134.

You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 288.

Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,
Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 40.

³ O ye gods,
Render me worthy of this noble wife!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 302.

⁴ My wife! my wife! what wife? I have no
wife.

O, insupportable! O heavy hour!
Methinks it should be now a huge eclipse
Of sun and moon

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 97.

The gentle lady married to the Moor,
And Heavenly Una with her milk-white lamb.

WORDSWORTH, *Personal Talk* No. 3.

What is there left but sorrow, for a man alone in
the world, his wife gone?

UNKNOWN, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 340.)

⁵ What nearer debt in all humanity
Than wife is to the husband?

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 175.

⁶ Of earthly goods, the best is a good wife;
A bad, the bitterest curse of human life.

(Ἰουδαίος οὐδὲ χρῆμα' ἀνὴρ ἡλίτται
Ἑσθλῆς ἀμεινον, οὐδὲ βίγιον κακῆς.)

SIMONIDES, *Epigram*. Frag. 7.

A man's best fortune or his worst is a wife.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 28.

⁷ Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,
With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,

Steel-true and blade-straight
The great Artificer made my mate.

R. L. STEVENSON, *My Wife*.

Teacher, tender comrade, wife,
A fellow-farer true through life,
Heart-whole and soul-free,
The august Father gave to me.

R. L. STEVENSON, *My Wife*.

⁸ A courage to endure and to obey;
A hate of gossip parlance, and of sway,
Crown'd Isabel, thro' all her placid life,
The queen of marriage, a most perfect wife.

TENNYSON, *Isabel* St. 2.

⁹ My wife is one of the best wimin on this
continent, altho' she isn't always gentle as a
lamb, with mint sauce.

ARTEMUS WARD, *A War Meeting*.

¹⁰ The world well tried—the sweetest thing in
life

Is the unclouded welcome of a wife.

N. P. WILLIS, *The Lady Jane* Canto ii, st. 11.

¹¹ She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy.

WORDSWORTH, *The Sparrow's Nest*. Referring
to his wife.

IV—Wife: A Curse

¹² What is it, then, to have, or have no wife,
But single thralldom, or a double strife?

FRANCIS BACON, *The World*.

¹³ I have a wife, the worst that may be;
For though the fiend to her y-coupled were,
She would him overmatch, I dare well swear.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*: Prologue, l. 6.

¹⁴ What rugged ways attend the noon of life!
Our sun declines, and with what anxious strife,
What pain, we tug that galling load, a wife!

CONGREVE, *The Old Bachelor*. Act v, sc. 15.

Lord Erskine, at women presuming to rail,
Calls a wife a tin canister tied to one's tail;
While fair Lady Anne, as the subject he carries on,
Feels hurt at his lordship's degrading comparison.
Yet wherefore degrading? Considered aright,
A canister's useful, and polish'd, and bright;
And should dirt its original purity hide,

That 's the fault of the puppy to whom it is tied.

MATTHEW GREGORY LEWIS, *Impromptu on
Lord Erskine's Smile* (*Ser Life and Cor-
respondence of M. G. Lewis*, vol. ii, p. 2.)

Often attributed to Richard Brinsley Sheridan.

¹⁵ Strange that God hath given to men
Salves for the venom of all creeping pests,
But none hath ever yet devised a balm
For venomous woman, worse than fire or viper.

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 269.

Man has found remedies against all poisonous creatures, but none was yet found against a bad wife.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 65. Quoting Euripides.

1 He that takes a wife takes care.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

He that bath a wife, bath strife.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

2 One wife is too much for most husbands to bear,

But two at a time there's no mortal can bear.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act iii, sc. 11.

3 Roy's wife of Aldivalloch,

Wat ye how she cheated me

As I cam o'er the braes of Balloch?

MRS. ELIZABETH GRANT, *Roy's Wife*.

4 The only comfort of my life

Is that I never yet had wife.

ROBERT HERRICK, *His Comfort*.

Suspicion, Discontent, and Strife,

Come in for Dowry with a wife.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Single Life Most Secure*.

Being married to those sleepy-souled women is just like playing at cards for nothing: no passion is excited and the time is filled up. I do not, however, envy a fellow one of those honeysuckle wives for my part, as they are but creepers at best and commonly destroy the tree they so tenderly cling about.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (MRS. PROZ, *Johnsoniana*.)

I would not marry her, though she were endowed with all that Adam had left him before he transgressed: she would have made Hercules have turned spit, yea, and have cleft his club to make the fire too. . . . I would to God some scholar would conjure her; for certainly, while she is here, a man may live as quiet in hell as in a sanctuary.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 256.

5 Is any dignity in a wife, any beauty, worth the cost, if she is forever reckoning up her merits against you? (*Que tanti gravitas, que forma, ut se tibi semper Imputet?*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 178.

The better the man, the more desirable as a husband, the less good will he get out of his wife. (*Igitur longe minus utilis illi Uxor, quia quis erit bonus optandusque maritus.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 211.

6 Give up all hope of peace so long as your mother-in-law is alive. (*Desperanda tibi salva concordia socru.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 231.

7 With quarrels let wives pursue husbands and husbands wives; this befits wives; the dowry of a wife is quarreling. (*Lite fugent nuptique*

viros, nuptasque mariti; Hoc decet uxores; dos est uxoria lites.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 153.

8 He who is cursed with an ugly wife sees darkness when he lights the evening lamp.

PALLAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 287.)

The husband of the ugly wife

Is better blinded all his life.

SANI, *The Gulistan*. Pt. ii, No. 45. (Arnold, tr.)

9 Every one of you hath his particular plague, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only.

FITTACUS. (PLUTARCH, *On the Tranquillity of the Mind*.)

But what so pure, which envious tongues will spare?

Some wicked wits have libell'd all the fair.

With matchless impudence they style a wife

The dear-bought curse and lawful plague of life;

A bosom-serpent, a domestic evil,

A night-invasion and a midday-devil.

Let not the wise these slanderous words regard,

But curse the bones of ev'ry living bard.

PORR, *January and May*, l. 43.

10 To please a wife, when her occasions call,

Would busy the most vigorous of us all,

And trust me, sir, the chastest you can choose,

Will ask observance, and exact her dues.

PORR, *January and May*, l. 210.

11 A modernist married a fundamentalist wife,

And she led him a catechism and dogma life.

KATIE PRESTON, *Marital Tragedy*.

12 In a wife's lap, as in a grave,

Man's airy notions mix with earth.

A. T. QUILLER-ROUCH, *The Splendid Spur*.

13 Who hath a fair wife needs more than two

eyes.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

A fellow almost damn'd in a fair wife.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 21.

14 'Tis reason a man that will have a wife should be at the charge of all her trinkets, and pay all the scores she sets him on. He that will keep a monkey, 'tis fit he should pay for the glasses she breaks.

JOHN SILLER, *Table-Talk: Wife*.

15 As for my wife,

I would you had her spirit in such another;

The third o' the world is yours; which with a snaffle

You may pace easy, but not such a wife.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,

sc. 2, l. 61.

¹ A light wife doth make a heavy husband.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v. i, 130.

It is a common thing To have a foolish wife.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 302.

² Richard Penlake was a cheerful man,
Cheerful and frank and free,
But he led a sad life with Rebecca his wife,
For a terrible shrew was she.

SOUTHEY, *St. Michael's Chair*. St. 2.

A proverb look in mind ye keep,
As good a shrew as is a sheep
For you to take to wive.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*, l. 157.

³ I hold that man the worst of public foes
Who either for his own or children's sake,
To save his blood from scandal, lets the wife
Whom he knows false, abide and rule the house.

She like a new disease, unknown to men,
Creeps, no precaution used, among the crowd,
Makes wicked lightnings of her eyes and saps
The fealty of our friends, and stirs the pulse
With devil's leaps, and poisons half the young.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 509.

⁴ My wife's gone to the country,
Hurrah! Hurrah!

She thought it best; I need a rest,
That's why she went away.

GEORGE WHITING AND IRVING BEBLIN, *My Wife's Gone to the Country*. (1909)

^{4a} The clog of all pleasure, the luggage of life,
Is the best can be said for a very good wife.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER, *On a Wife*.

⁵ Many a man singeth when he home bringeth
His young wife;
If he knew what he brought, weepen he
mought,
Or all his life sigheth.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*. (c. 1300)

V—Wife: Her Behavior

⁶ It is not a wife's part to be her husband's judge.
HENRIK IBSEN, *Ghosts*. Act i.

⁷ My author and disposer, what thou bidd'st,
Unargu'd I obey; so God ordains;
God is thy law, thou mine: to know no more
Is woman's happiest knowledge and her praise.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 635.

For nothing lovelier can be found
In woman, than to study household good,
And good works in her husband to promote.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 232.

The wife, where danger or dishonour lurks,
Safest and sealdest by her husband stays;
Who guards her, or with her the worst endures.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 267.

⁸ Therefore God's universal law
Gave to the man despotic power
Over his female in due awe,
Nor from that right to part an hour,
Smile she or lour.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1053.

There's nothing situate under heaven's eye
But hath his bound, in earth, in sea, in sky:
The beasts, the fishes, and the winged fowls,
Are their males' subjects and at their controls:
Men, more divine, the masters of all these,
Lords of the wide world and wild watery seas,
Indued with intellectual sense and souls,
Of more pre-eminence than fish and fowls,
Are masters to their females, and their lords;

Then let your will attend on their accords.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 16.

⁹ A good wife should be as a looking-glass to
represent her husband's face and passion; if
he be pleasant, she should be merry; if he
laugh, she should smile; if he look sad, she
should participate of his sorrow.

PLUTARCH, *Moralia: Advice to a Bride*. Sec.
140A. (c. A. D. 95)

I have been to you a true and humble wife,
At all times to your will conformable;
Ever in fear to kindle your dislike,
Yea, subject to your countenance, glad or sorry
As I saw it inclined. . . .

I have been your wife, in this obedience,
Upward of twenty years, and have been blest
With many children by you.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 23.

¹⁰ She looketh well to the ways of her house-
hold, and eateth not the bread of idleness.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxxi, 27.

¹¹ A virtuous wife rules her husband by obeying
him. (Casta ad virum matrona parendo im-
perat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 105.

She commandeth her husband, in any equal mat-
ter, by constant obeying him.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane
State: The Good Wife*.

She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,
Or, if she rules him, never shows she rules.
Charms by accepting, by submitting ways,
Yet has her humour most when she obeys.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. ii, l. 261.

The cunning wife makes her husband her apron.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 29.

¹² It's a good horse that never stumbles,
And a good wife that never grumbles.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The wife that expects to have a good name
Is always at home, as if she were lame.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

See also WOMAN AND THE HOUSE.

¹ Come, I will fasten on this sleeve of thine:
Thou art an elm, my husband, I, a vine.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act II,
sc. 2, l. 175.

Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn; happier than this,
She is not bred so dull but she can learn;
Happiest of all is that her gentle spirit
Commits itself to yours to be directed.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
III, sc. 2, l. 162.

² Wives may be merry and yet honest too:
We do not act that often jest and laugh;
'Tis old, but true, Still swine eats all the draff.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act IV, sc. 2, l. 105.

³ Such duty as the subject owes the prince
Even such a woman oweth to her husband;
And when she is froward, peevish, sullen,
sour,
And not obedient to his honest will,
What is she but a foul contending rebel
And graceless traitor to her loving lord?
I am ashamed that women are so simple
To offer war when they should kneel for
peace,
Or seek for rule, supremacy, and sway,
When they are bound to serve, love and obey.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
V, sc. 2, l. 155.

⁴ That wife alone unsullied credit wins,
Whose virtues can atone her husband's sins,
Thus, while the man has other nymphs in
view,
It suits the woman to be doubly true.
SHERRIDAN, *A Trip to Scarborough*. Act III, sc. 3.

VI—Wife: The Unwilling Wife

⁵ I owe a duty where I cannot love.
AFERA BREN, *Abdelazer*. Act III, sc. 3.

⁶ O wretched is the dame, to whom the sound,
"Your lord will soon return," no pleasure
brings.
MATURIN, *Bertram*. Act II, sc. 5.

⁷ As a captive I shall follow my captor, and not
as a wife a husband. (*Victorem captiva se-
quar, non nupta maritum.*)
OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. III, l. 69.

⁸ An unwilling woman given to a man in mar-
riage is not his wife but his enemy. (*Hostis
est uxor invita que ad virum numtum datur.*)
PLAUTUS, *Sickness*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 84.

For what is wedlock forced but a hell,
An age of discord and continual strife?
Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,
And is a pattern of celestial peace.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act V, sc. 5, l. 62.

⁹ But who may have a more ungracious life
Than a child's bird and a knave's wife?
JOHN SKELTON, *Garlande of Laurell*, l. 1452.

VII—Wife: Her Control

¹⁰ Avoid being affectionate to your wife or quar-
reling with her in the presence of strangers:
the one savors of folly, the other of madness.
CLEOBULUS. (*DIOGENES LAERTIUS, Cleobulus*.
Sec. 5.)

¹¹ What a pity it is that nobody knows how to
manage a wife, but a bachelor.
GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Jealous
Wife*. Act IV, sc. 1. (1761)

Every man can rule an ill wife but him that has
her.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹² If you give your wife a yard, she'll take an
ell.
THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Pt. II,
act II, sc. 2.

¹³ He knows little who will tell his wife all he
knows.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane
State: The Good Husband*.

He that tells his wife news is but newly married.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
Who, like a fondling, to his wife tells news,
He hath not yet worn out his marriage shoes.
R. WATKINS, *Flamma Sine Fumo*.

No man should have a secret from his wife. She
invariably finds it out.
OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act II.

¹⁴ First get absolute conquest over thyself, and
then thou wilt easily govern thy wife.
THOMAS FULLER, *Intro. ad Prudentiam*, II, 26.

¹⁵ Who lets his wife go to every feast, and his
horse drink at every water, shall have neither
good wife nor good horse.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁶ He knocked at his wife's head, until
It opened unto him.
THOMAS HOOD, *Tim Turpin*.

¹⁷ Fasten the bolt; restrain her; but who shall
keep the keepers themselves? The wife is
cunning, and begins with them. (*Pons seram,
cohibe. Sed quis custodiet ipsos Custodes?*
Cauta est et ab illis incipit uxor.)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. VI, l. 347.

I do think it is their husbands' faults
If wives do fall. . . . Let husbands know
Their wives have sense like them; they see and
smell

And have their palates both for sweet and sour,
As husbands have.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 87.

¹ Nay, look not big, nor stamp, nor stare, nor fret;

I will be master of what is mine own;
She is my goods, my chattels; she is my house,
My household stuff, my field, my barn,
My horse, my ox, my ass, my any thing;
And here she stands, touch her whoever dare.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, iii, 2, 230.

Why, man, she is mine own,
And I as rich in having such a jewel
As twenty seas, if all their sand were pearl,
The water nectar and the rocks pure gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act II, sc. 4, l. 168.

² Should all despair
That have revolted wives, the tenth of man-
kind
Would hang themselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 198.

^{2a} Every evil, but not an evil wife.
Babylonian Talmud: Shabbath, fo. 11a.

³ Who, for his business, from his wife will run,
Takes the best care to have her business done.
WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act II.

⁴ Break her betimes, and bring her under by
force,
Or else the grey mare will be the better horse.
UNKNOWN, *Marriage of Wit and Science*, II,
1. (1570)

Look you! The grey mare
Is ill to live with, when her whinny shrills
From tile to scullery, and her small good-man
Shrinks in his arm-chair while the fires of hell
Mix with his hearth.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 441.

GRAY MAKE THE BETTER HORSE, *see under HORSE*.

VIII—Wife: The Breeches and the Crowing Hen

⁵ "And now, Madam," I addressed her, "we
shall try who shall get the breeches."

ANTONIUS MUSA BRASSAVOLUS, *My Wife and
I*. 1540. (William Beloe, tr.)

I saw many women using hard words to their
husbands: some striving for the breeches.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, xi, 219. (1592)

I am sure his wife wore the breeches.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphosis of Ajax*,
63. (1596)

Children rule, old men go to school, women wear
the breeches.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
Democritus to the Reader. (1621)

⁸ Since you have given us the character of a
wife who wears the breeches, pray say some-
thing of a husband that wears the petticoat.
ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 482. (1712)

⁷ You must not look to be my master, sir,

Nor talk in th' house as though you wore
the breeches.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Rule a Wife and Have a Wife*.
Act II. (1624)

⁹ For of all wise words of tongue or pen,
The wisest are these: "Leave pants to men."
S. E. KIER, *Maud Muller A-Wheel*.

⁹ Between Adam and me the great difference
is,

Though a paradise each has been forced
to resign,

That he never wore breeches till turned out
of his,

While, for want of my breeches, I'm ban-
ished from mine.

THOMAS MOORE, *Upon Being Obligated to Leave
a Pleasant Party from the Want of a Pair
of Breeches to Dress for Dinner In*.

¹⁰ 'Tis a thing to me extremely displeasing
When the hen talks and the cock is silent.
(C'est chose qui me moult deplaist,
Quand poule parle et coq se taist.)
GUILLAUME DE LORRE, *Roman de la Rose*.
(c. 1250)

They are sorry houses where the hens crow and
the cock holds his peace.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 33 (1578)

III thrives the hapless family that shows
A cock that's silent and a hen that crows.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *History of Queen Esther*.
Sec. 3. (1630)

III thrives that hapless family that shows
A cock that's silent, and a hen that crows:
I know not which live more unnatural lives,
Obeying husbands, or commanding wives.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1734.

¹¹ A whistling woman and a crowing hen
Is neither fit for God nor men.

UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*, I, II, 164.)

Whistling girls and crowing hens
Will surely come to some bad ends.
UNKNOWN. A Cornwall proverb.

Girls that whistle and hens that crow
Will always have fun, wherever they go.
UNKNOWN. A modern variation.

¹² As the goodman saith, so say we;
As the goodwife saith, so it must be.
UNKNOWN. (CHAMBERS, *Proverbial Folk-Lore*,
7.)

It's my old girl that advises. She has the head.
But I never own to it before her. Discipline must
be maintained.

DICKENS, *Black House*. Ch. 27.

¹³ Wilhelmus . . . submitted at home to a
species of government neither laid down in
Aristotle or Plato; in short, it partook of

the nature of a pure, unmixed tyranny, . . . petticoat government.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Knickerbocker's History of New York*. Ch. 4.

There was one species of despotism under which he had long groaned, and that was petticoat government.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Rip Van Winkle*.

¹ The wife rules the roast. (Regnat poscitque maritum.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 149.

² He had by heart the whole detail of woe Xantippe made her good man undergo; How oft she scolded in a day he knew, How many pisspots on the sage she threw— Who took it patiently, and wiped his head: "Rain follows thunder," that was all he said.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 387.

Socrates . . . by all accounts undoubted head of the sect of the hen-pecked.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*. No. 479. (1712)

³ Seeing how you resemble each other, vilest of wives, vilest of husbands, I wonder you don't agree! (Cum sitis similes paresque vita, Uxor pessima, pessimus maritus, Miror non bene convenire vobis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. viii, epig. 35.

IX—Wife: The Curtain Lecture

⁴ He was then lying under the discipline of a curtain lecture.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Tatler*. No. 243, (1710)

Yes, she may toss her head and hector, But she shall have a curtain lecture.

WILLIAM COMBE, *Dr. Syntax in Search of a Wife*. Canto xxiv, l. 579. (1821)

Curtain-lectures made a restless night.

POPE, *Wife of Bath*, l. 155. (1717)

For which I have had already two curtain-lectures and a black and blue eye.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Virgin Widow*, ii. (1649)

A Curtain Lecture; as it is read by a Country Farmer's Wife to her Good Man.

UNKNOWN, Title of book published 1638.

Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures.

DOUGLAS JERROLD. Title of book. (1846)

⁵ Woman, wakeful woman's never weary, Above all, when she waits to thump her deary.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Ghost*.

⁶ If in your censure you prove sweet to me, I little care, believe 't, how sour you be.

RICHARD BRATSWAITE, *A Boulster Lecture: Dedication*. (1640)

Cur'd be the man, the poorest wretch in life, The crouching vassal, to the tyrant wife! . . .

Who must to her his dear friend's secret tell;

Who dreads a curtain lecture worse than hell.

Were such the wife had fallen to my part, I'd break her spirit or I'd break her heart.

BURNS, *The Henpeck'd Husband*.

⁷ The wife was pretty, trifling, childish, weak; She could not think, but would not cease to speak.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Struggles of Conscience*.

⁸ For me, I neither know nor care Whether a Parson ought to wear A black dress or a white dress;

Fill'd with a trouble of my own,—

A Wife who preaches in her gown,

And lectures in her night-dress!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Surplice Question*.

She shakes the curtains with her kind advice.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 79.

¹⁰ The bed that holds a wife is never free from wrangling; no sleep is to be got there! (Semper habet litas alteraque jurgia lectus In quo nupto jacet; minimum dormitur in illo.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 268.

¹¹ I find my wife has something in her gizzard that only wants an opportunity of being provoked to bring up.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 17 June, 1668.

¹² The contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xix, 13.

A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

Old Testament: Proverbs, xvii, 15.

¹³

My lord shall never rest;

I 'll watch him, tame and talk him out of patience;

His bed shall seem a school, his board a shrift.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 22.

¹⁴

It is well within the order of things

That man should listen when his mate sings;

But the true male never yet walked

Who liked to listen when his mate talked.

ANNA WICKHAM, *The Affinity*.

I would be married to a full man,

As would all women since the world began;

But from a wealth of living I have proved

I must be silent, if I would be loved.

ANNA WICKHAM, *The Affinity*.

X—Wife: Deliverance

¹⁵

"What? rise again with all one's bones," Quoth Giles, "I hope you fib:

I trusted, when I went to Heaven,
To go without my rib."
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Epigram*.

Oh! 'tis a precious thing, when wives are dead,
To find such numbers who will serve instead:
And in whatever state a man be thrown,
'Tis that precisely they would wish their own.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: The Learned Boy*, l. 17.

Here lies my wife: here let her lie!
Now she's at rest, and so am I.
DRYDEN, *Suggested Epitaph*.

Down Theseus went to hell, Pirith his friend
to find:
O that wives in these our days were to their
mates as kind!
NICHOLAS GRIMALDI, *Of Friendship*.

Lycoris has buried all the female friends she had,
Fabianus: would she were the friend of my
wife! (Omnes quas habuit, Fabiane, Lycoris
amicas extulit. Uxor! fiat amica mea.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iv, epig. 24.

Already, Phileros, your seventh wife is being
buried in your field. No man's field brings him
greater profit than yours, Phileros. (Septima
jam, Phileros, tibi conditur uxor in agro. Plus
nulli, Phileros, quam tibi reddit ager.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 43.

A dead wife under the table is the best goods
in a man's house.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

WILDE, OSCAR

I heard his golden voice and marked him trace
Under the common thing the hidden grace,
And conjure wonder out of emptiness,
Till mean things put on beauty like a dress
And all the world was an enchanted place.
ALFRED BRUCE DOUGLAS, *The Dead Poet*.

A delicate design that lay like lace
Upon the purple velvet of disgrace.
JOHN MACY, *Couplets in Criticism: Wilde*.

What has Oscar in common with art? ex-
cept that he dines at our tables and picks
from our platters the plums for the puddings
he peddles in the provinces. Oscar . . . has
the courage of the opinions . . . of others.
JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER, *The (London)*
World, 17 Nov., 1886.

As for borrowing Mr. Whistler's ideas about art,
the only thoroughly original ideas I have ever
heard him express have had reference to his own
superiority as a painter over painters greater
than himself.

OSCAR WILDE, *Truth*, 9 Jan., 1890.

Oscar, bourgeois malgré lui.

JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER, of Oscar Wilde.

WILHELM II

See also Germany

To see the Kaiser's epitaph
Would make a weeping willow laugh.
OLIVER HENFORD, *The Laughing Willow*.

Did the skies the Lord dressed in Prussian
blue
Make the Kaiser dream that He was Prus-
sian too?
ALFRED KREYENBORG, *God Complex*.

Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland
Und Gott on high, all dings gommmand,
Ve two, ach, don'd you understand?
Meinself—und Gott, . . .
Gott pulls mit me und I mit him—
Meinself—und Gott.

ALEXANDER MACGREGOR ROSE, *Kaiser & Co*.
Written for the *Toronto Herald*, in 1897,
and signed A. M. R. Gordon, by which name
Rose was known at the time. He had been
minister of the Free Church, at Orkney,
Scotland, and was shipped off to America
because of intemperance. Erroneously at-
tributed to Rodney Blake, pseudonym of
W. M. Clemens. Recited by Captain J. B.
Coghlan at the Union League Club, N. Y.,
21 April, 1899, causing an international inci-
dent. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single*
Poems.)

This was the "Day" foretold by yours and
you
In whispers here, and there with beery
clamours—
You and your rat-hole spies and blustering
crew
Of loud Potsdamers.
And lo, there dawns another, swift and stern,
When on the wheels of wrath, by Justice'
token,
Breaker of God's own Peace, you shall in
turn
Yourself be broken.
SIR OWEN SEAMAN, *Dies Ira: To the German*
Kaiser. *Punch*, 19 Aug., 1914.

Thou Blot
On the fair script of Time, thou sceptred
Smear
Across the Day.
WILLIAM WATSON, *To the German Emperor*
after the Sack of Louvain.

Remember the German people are the chosen
of God. On me, the German Emperor, the
spirit of God has descended. I am His sword,
His weapon, and His viceregent.

WILHELM II, *Address*, to his soldiers, as they
started for the front, 4 Aug., 1914. (*New*
York Times, *Current History of the War*,
I, 341.)

WILL

I.—Will: Apophthegms

¹ Will without power is like children playing at soldiers.

GEORGE CANNING, *The Rovers*. Act iv.

Willful will do't, that's the word.

CONORREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act iv, sc. 2.

² Here vigor fail'd the towering fantasy:
But yet the will roll'd onward, like a wheel
In even motion, by the Love impell'd,
That moves the sun in Heaven and all the stars.
DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xxxiii. (Cary, tr.)

A breath of will blows eternally through the universe of souls in the direction of the Right and Necessary.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

³ 'T is what you will,—or will be what you would.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

He who is firm in will molds the world to himself. (Aber wer fest auf dem Sinne beharrt, der bildet die Welt sich.)

GOETHE, *Hermann und Dorothea*. Pt. ix, l. 303.

With will one can do anything.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 7.

All Life needs for life is possible to will.

TENNYSON, *Love and Duty*, l. 82.

⁴ The education of the will is the object of our existence.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.

⁵ There is nothing good or evil save in the will. ("Οτι θεω της προαιφειας οιδεν τον οβρι αγαθον οβρι κακον.")

EPICUREUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iii, ch. 10, sec. 18.

⁶ To him that will, ways are not wanting.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. No. 726. (1640)

I fall back on my favourite proverb, "Where there's a will there's a way."

BULWER-LYTTON, *The Caxtons*. Pt. xviii, ch. 5.

The French form of the proverb is, "Vouloir c'est pouvoir."

When there's a will there's a way.

BERNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play: Preface*.

In idle wishes fools supinely stay;

Be there a will, and wisdom finds a way.

GEORGE CRABBE, *The Birth of Flattery*.

⁷ Where your will is ready, your feet are light.

GEORGE HIBBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. No. 444.

A willing heart adds feather to the beel.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *De Montfort*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁸ Will will have will though will woe win.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Will is the cause of woe.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁹ I will this, I command this: let my will be the voucher for the deed. (Hoc volo, sic jubeo, sit pro ratione voluntas.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 223.

We'll take the will for the deed.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 49.

The will for deed I do accept.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week ii, day 3. (Sylvester, tr.)

You must take the will for the deed.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii; COLLEY CIBBER, *The Rival Fools*. Act iii.

¹⁰ Will thou, or will thou not, we will have our will.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Passus ix, l. 153.

¹¹ A tender heart; a will inflexible.

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹² Not my will, but thine, be done.

New Testament: Luke, xxii, 42. See also under RESIGNATION.

¹³ The man who has the will to undergo all labor may win to any goal. (Ο άνθρωπος βουλόμενος δε ἀνθρώπων πονείν παρ' δε γένοιτο.)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 539.

¹⁴ The unconquerable will.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 106.

The star of the unconquered will,

He rises in my breast,

Serene, and resolute, and still,

And calm, and self-possessed.

LONGFELLOW, *The Light of Stars*. St. 7.

¹⁵ Even though the power be wanting, yet the will is praiseworthy. (Ut desint vires, tamen est laudanda voluntas.)

OVID, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epia. 4, l. 79.

Let not thy Will roar, when thy Power can but whisper.

FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*, i, 14.

¹⁶ Our wills and fates do so contrary run

That our devices still are overthrown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 221.

At war 'twixt will and will not,

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, ii, 2, 33.

My will enkindled by mine eyes and ears,
Two traded pilots 'twixt the dangerous shores
Of will and judgement.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 2, 63.

He wants wit that wants resolved will.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 6, l. 12.

¹⁷ What he will be does, and does so much

That proof is call'd impossibility.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 5, 28.

¹ Will was his guide, and grief led him astray.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto i, st. 12.

² O, well for him whose will is strong!
He suffers, but he will not suffer long;
He suffers, but he cannot suffer wrong.
TENNYSON, *Will*, l. 1.

And I compel all creatures to my will.
TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 672.

Peggy has a whim of iron.

OLIVER HERFORD, referring to his wife, and explaining that the atrocious hat he was wearing was a whim of hers.

³ Nothing is so easy but it is difficult if you do it against your will. (Nullast tam facilis res quin difficilis siet. Quam invitus facias.)
TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 805.

Nothing is troublesome that we do willingly.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. t11

⁴ For though with judgement we on things reflect,
Our will determines, not our intellect.
EDMUND WALLER, *Divine Love*. Canto i, l. 39.

⁵ The Will is the Man.
JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianæ*. No. 29.

II—Will: Free Will

⁶ Where we are free to act, we are also free to refrain from acting, and where we are able to say No we are also able to say Yes. (Kai de ois to nai, kai to vai.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iii, ch. 5, sec. 2.

⁷ No one can rob us of our free will. (*Ἀπὸ τοῦ ἑαυτοῦ οὐ γίνεταί.*)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iii, ch. 22, sec. 105.

The commander of the forces of a large State may be carried off, but the will of even a common man cannot be taken from him.

CONFUCIUS, *Analectæ*. Bk. ix, ch. 25.

The will cannot be compelled. (Voluntas non potest cogi.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb.

⁸ To deny the freedom of the will is to make morality impossible.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Calvinism*.

⁹ All theory is against the freedom of the will, all experience for it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)

Say not the will of man is free
Within the limits of his soul—

Who from his heritage can see?

Who can his destiny control?

DONALD A. MACKENZIE, *Free Will*.

¹⁰ Good he made thee, but to persevere
He left it in thy power, ordain'd thy will
By nature free, not over-ruled by Fate

Inextricable, or strict necessity.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 525.

And binding Nature fast in Fate,
Left free the human Will.

Poet, *Universal Prayer*. St. 3.

¹¹ The only way of setting the will free is to deliver it from wilfulness.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

¹² Our wills are ours, we know not how;
Our wills are ours, to make them thine.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*. St. 4.

WILLOW

¹³ In the misty twilight
You can see their hair,

Weeping water maidens

That were once so fair.

WALTER PRICHARD EATON, *The Willows*.

¹⁴ Willow, in thy breezy moan,
I can hear a deeper tone;
Through thy leaves come whispering low,
Faint sweet sounds of long ago—

Willow, sighing willow!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEIMANN, *Willow Song*.

¹⁵ Willows are weak, yet they bind other wood.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*.

The wind aways the willow. (Fêng 'chui liu.)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

¹⁶ Thou art to all lost love the best,
The only true plant found,
Wherewith young men and maids distress,
And left of love, are crown'd.

When once the lover's rose is dead,
Or laid aside forlorn,

Then willow-garlands, 'bout the head,

Bedew'd with tears, are worn.

ROBERT HERRICK, *To the Willow-Trees*.

¹⁷ We hanged our harps upon the willows in
the midst thereof.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxvii, 2.

¹⁸ To the brook and the willow that heard him
complain,

Ah willow, willow,

Poor Colin sat weeping and told them his pain;

Ah willow, willow; ah willow, willow.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Song: Ah Willow*.

On a tree by a river a little tom-tit

Sang, "Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"

And I said to him, "Dicky-bird, why do you sit
Singing, 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow?'"

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act II.

Phyllis hath forsaken me,

Which makes me wear the willow-tree.

UNKNOWN, *The Willow-Tree*. (Ramus, *As-Asquet*, Ser. iii, bk. ii, No. 2.)

¹
Know ye the willow-tree Whose grey leaves
quiver,
Whispering gloomily To yon pale river?
Lady, at even-tide Wander not near it:
They say its branches hide A sad lost spirit!
W. M. THACKERAY, *The Willow-Tree*.

²
My mother had a maid call'd Barbara:
She was in love, and he she loved proved mad
And did forsake her: she had a song of 'wil-
low';
An old thing 'twas, but it express'd her for-
tune,
And she died singing it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 26.

The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
Sing all a green willow;
Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee,
Sing willow, willow, willow:
The fresh streams ran by her, and murmur'd her
moans;
Sing willow, willow, willow;
Her salt tears fell from her, and soften'd the
stones;
Sing willow, willow, willow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 41.

A poor soul sat sighing under a sycamore tree;
O willow, willow, willow!
With his hand on his bosom, his head on his
knee:
O willow, willow, willow!
Sing, O the green willow shall be my garland.
UNKNOWN, *A Lover's Complaint Being For-
saken of His Love*. (PEARCE, *Reliques*. Ser. i,
bk. II, No. 8.)

All a green willow is my garland.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *The Green Willow*.

WILSON, WOODROW

³
And if he failed in part,
Only the years are strong
With patience that waits long;
With wisdom that sees far.
The years shall right the balance tilted
wrong,
The years shall set upon his brows a star.
ADA ALDEN, *Ave*.

⁴
I served Woodrow Wilson for five years.
He is standing at the throne of a God whose
approval he won and has received. As he
looks down from there, I say to him: "I did
my best. I am doing it now. You are still
the captain of my soul."
NEWTON D. BAKER, *Speech*, Democratic Con-
vention, 28 June, 1924.

⁵
He was sole out-post for that world-old hope
Humanity can never quite release:
He gave his heart, his life, his soul, to hold

Our eyes upon the gleam of lasting peace.
S. OMAR BARKER, *Woodrow Wilson*.

⁶
Spirit long shaping for sublime endeavor,
A Sword of God, the gleaming metal came
From stern Scotch ancestry, where whatsoever
Was true, was pure, was noble, won acclaim.
KATHARINE LEE BATES, *Woodrow Wilson*.

Here is the man who imposed himself as the
supreme head of the continental empire of the
United States. Who, further, handled that colos-
sal power as if it were a sword in his hand.
... With this and the power of his thought he
ends the war. And then in person he sets out to
save humanity by ending war for ever. ... Wil-
son adventured for the whole of the human race.
Not as a servant, but as a champion. ... In
Wilson, the whole of mankind breaks camp, sets
out from home and wrestles with the universe
and its gods.

WILLIAM BOLITHO, *Twelve Against the Gods*:
Woodrow Wilson, p. 332.

⁸
Beleaguered Liberty takes heart again,
Hearing afar the rescuing bugles blow;
And even in the strongholds of the foe
His name becomes the whispered hope of men.
ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *The Leader*.

⁹
What is the thing about his face
That makes me dream of something dim—
A crucifix at some torn place
And the shell-scarred face of Him?
HUBERT KELLEY, *The Warrior Passes*.

¹⁰
Byzantine Logothete.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, referring to Woodrow
Wilson, at the time of the latter's many
notes to Germany, 1915-17. The officials of
Byzantium were called Logothetes. Instead
of defending the Empire against the bar-
barians, they wrote notes to them and were
eventually conquered. See BURV, *History of
the Later Roman Empire*; N. Y. Tribune,
13 Dec., 1915.

¹¹
To Woodrow Wilson, the apparent failure,
belongs the undying honour, which will grow
with the growing centuries, of having saved
the "little child that shall lead them yet."

GEN. JAN CHRISTIAAN SMUTS, *Letter*, 8 Jan.,
1921. (N. Y. *Evening Post*, March 2, 1921.)

It was the human spirit itself that failed at
Paris. ... It was not Wilson who failed there,
but humanity itself. It was not the statesmen
that failed, so much as the spirit of the peoples
behind them.

GENERAL JAN SMUTS, *Letter*, 8 Jan., 1921.

I had to deal in the peace conference with two
men, one of whom thought he was Napoleon and
the other Jesus Christ.

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU, referring to Lloyd
George and Woodrow Wilson.

No man ever more fully exemplified the adage
that the pen is mightier than the sword.
MARK SULLIVAN, of Wilson. (*Our Times*, v, 274.)

WIND

I—Wind: Apothegms

¹ The wench has shot him between wind and water.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Philaster*, iv, 1. (1608)

Sea-fights are more bloody . . . since guns came up, whose shot betwixt wind and water . . . is commonly observed mortal.

THOMAS FULLER, *Holy War*, iv, 24. (1639)

We'll strike 'Twixt wind and water.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Rickeliev*. Act ii, sc. 2.

² While the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.

CAMPBELL, *Ye Mariners of England*.

When the stormy winds do blow.

MARTIN PARKER, *Ye Gentlemen of England*.

But sailors were born for all weathers,
Great guns let it blow high or low.

CHARLES DINDIN, *The Tar for All Weathers*.

It blows great guns indeed.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 23.

³ What manner winds guideth you now here?
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 1105. (1374)

Falstaff: What wind blew you hither, Pistol?
Pistol: Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, v, 3, 89. (1597)

⁴ To tell him tidings how the wind was went.
CHAUCER, *Tale of Gamelyn*, l. 703. (c. 1380)

I know, and knew, which way the wind blew and will blow.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*, li, 9. (1546)

Is it as plainly in our living shown,
By slant and twist, which way the wind hath blown?

ADELAIDE CRAPPEY, *On Seeing Weather-Beaten Trees*.

Take a straw and throw it up into the air, you may see by that which way the wind is.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Ballads and Libels*.

⁵ The way of the Wind is a strange, wild way.
INGRAM CROCKETT, *The Wind*.

⁶ What, husband (quoth she), is the wind at that doot?

THOMAS DELONEY, *Thomas of Reading*. Ch. 3. (1600)

Sits the wind in that corner?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 102. (1598)

Which way does the wind set now?

DAVID GARRICK, *Neck or Nothing*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁷ He that will use all winds, must shift his sail.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Faithful Shepherders*. Act i.

To a crazy ship all winds are contrary.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Thus far we run before the wind.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Apprentice*. Act v, sc. 1.

⁸ Can any wind blow rough upon a blossom
So fair and tender?

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Pilgrim*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁹ High winds blow on high hills.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2502. See also GREATNESS: ITS PENALTIES.

¹⁰ A little wind kindles, much puts out the fire.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. See also under FIRE.

¹¹ An ill wind that bloweth no man good—
The blower of which blast is she.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Song Against Idleness*. (c. 1540)

Yet true it is as cow chews cud,
And trees at spring do yield forth bud,
Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*. Ch. 12. (1557)

Ill blows the wind that profits nobody.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*, Act ii, sc. 5, l. 55. (1590)

¹² For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind.

Old Testament: Hosea, viii, 7. (Ventum seminabit et turbinem metent.—*Vulgate*.) See also under RETRIBUTION.

¹³ 'Tis the old wind in the old anger.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *On Wenlock Edge*.

¹⁴ He stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxvii, 8.

The wind's in the east. . . I am always conscious of an uncomfortable sensation now and then when the wind is blowing in the east.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 6.

But certain winds will make men's temper bad.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I.

¹⁵ The wind bloweth where it listeth.

New Testament: John, iii, 8.

¹⁶ The felon winds.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 91.

¹⁷ It is folly to complain of the fickleness of the wind. (Stultum est venti de levitate queri.)

OVIN, *Hesiodus*. Epia. xxi, l. 76.

¹⁸ To strive with the winds. (Cum ventis litigare.)

PETRONIUS ARBITER, *Satyricon*. Sec. 83.

¹⁹ Yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

Old Testament: Psalms, xviii, 10.

Who walketh upon the wings of the wind.
Old Testament: Psalms, civ, 3.

On wings of winds came flying all abroad.
Pope, Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 218.

They who plough the sea do not carry the
winds in their hands.
PUBLILIUS SYRUS, Sententiae. No. 759.

The pilot cannot mitigate the billows or calm
the winds.
PLUTARCH, Of the Tranquillity of the Mind.

The wind from the Kingdom of Heaven has
blown over the world, and shall blow for
centuries yet.

*GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, The Economics of
Ireland, p. 23.*

You can't catch the wind in a net.
C. H. SPURGEON, Ploughman's Pictures, p. 97.

Here in his vast cavern, Æolus, their king,
curbs by his authority the struggling winds
and the roaring gales. (Hic vasto rex Æolus
antro Luctantis ventos tempestatesque so-
noras Imperio premit.)
VERGIL, Æneid. Bk. i, l. 53.

II—Wind: Description

The hushed winds wail with feeble moan
Like infant charity.

JOANNA BAILLIE, Orrin. Act iii, sc. 1.

Blow, Boreas, foe to human kind!
Blow, blustering, freezing, piercing wind!
Blow, that thy force I may rehearse,
While all my thoughts congeal to verse!
JOHN BANCROFT, To Boreas.

Cease, rude Boreas! blustering raller!
G. A. STEVENS, The Storm.

The wind
Sweeps the broad forest in its summer prime,
As when some master-hand exulting sweeps
The keys of some great organ.
BRYANT, Among the Trees, l. 63.

Wind of the sunny south! oh, still delay
In the gay woods and in the golden air,
Like to a good old age released from care,
Journeying, in long serenity, away.
BRYANT, October, l. 5.

And the South Wind—he was dressed
With a ribbon round his breast
That floated, flapped, and fluttered

In a riotous unrest,
And a drapery of mist
From the shoulder to the wrist
Floating backward with the motion of the wav-
ing hand he kissed.
*JAMES WYLLIE, The South Wind and
the Sun.*

Where hast thou wandered, gentle gale, to
find
The perfumes thou dost bring?
BRYANT, May Evening. St. 4.

The faint old man shall lean his silver head
To feel thee; thou shalt kiss the child asleep.
BRYANT, Evening Wind. St. 4.

A breeze came wandering from the sky,
Light as the whispers of a dream;
He put the o'erhanging grasses by,
And softly stooped to kiss the stream,
The pretty stream, the flattered stream,
The shy, yet unreluctant stream.
BRYANT, The Wind and Stream. St. 2.

As winds come lightly whispering from the west,
Kissing, not ruffling the blue deep's serene.
BYRON, Child Harold. Canto ii, st. 70.

The winds with wonder whist,
Smoothly the waters kist.
*MILTON, On the Morning of Christ's Nativity,
l. 64.*

Mildly and soft the western breeze
Just kissed the lake, just stirred the trees.
SCOTT, The Lady of the Lake. Canto iii, st. 2.

There paused to shut the door
A fellow called the Wind,
With mystery before,
And reticence behind.
BLISS CARMAN, At the Granite Gate.

The wind is awake, pretty leaves, pretty
leaves,
Heed not what he says, he deceives, he de-
ceives;
Over and over To the lowly clover
He has lisped the same love (and forgotten
it, too);
He'll be lisping and pledging to you.
JOHN VANCE CHENEY, The Way of It.

Loud wind, strong wind, sweeping o'er the
mountains,
Fresh wind, free wind, blowing from the
sea,

Pour forth thy vials like streams from airy
fountains,
Draughts of life to me.
DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, North Wind.

The winds that never moderation knew,
Afraid to blow too much, too faintly blew;
Or out of breath with joy, could not enlarge
Their straighten'd lungs.
DRYDEN, Astruc Reduc, l. 242.

The wind moans, like a long wail from some
despairing soul shut out in the awful storm!
W. H. GIBSON, Pastoral Days: Winter.

Have you heard the wind go "Yo-o-o-o-o"?
Tis a pitiful sound to hear.
EVERETT FIELD, The Night Wind.

Perhaps the wind
Walls so in winter for the summer's dead,
And all sad sounds are nature's funeral cries
For what has been and is not.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. I.

No stir of air was there,
Not so much life as on a summer's day
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd
grass,
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it
rest.

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, l. 7.

Nought but a lovely sighing of the wind
Along the reedy stream; a half-heard strain,
Full of sweet desolation—balmy pain.

KEATS, *I Stood Tip-toe Upon a Little Hill*.

So near to mute the zephyrs flute
That only leaflets dance.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Outer and Inner*. St. 1.

I hear the wind among the trees
Playing celestial symphonies;
I see the branches downward bent,
Like keys of some great instrument.

LONGFELLOW, *A Day of Sunshine*. St. 3.

Chill airs and wintry winds! my ear
Has grown familiar with your song;
I hear it in the opening year,
I listen, and it cheers me long.

LONGFELLOW, *Woods in Winter*. St. 7.

It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of birds'
cries;

I never hear the west wind but tears are in my
eyes.

For it comes from the west lands, the old brown
hills.

And April's in the west wind, and daffodils.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The West Wind*.

While rocking winds are piping loud,
Or usher'd with a shower still,
When the gust hath blown his fill,
Ending on the rustling leaves,
With minute drops from off the eaves.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 126.

Never does a wilder song
Steal the breezy lyre along,
When the wind in odours dying
Weaves it with enamour'd sighing.

THOMAS MOORE, *To Ross*.

Mournfully, oh, mournfully,
The midnight wind doth sigh,
Like some sweet plaintive melody
Of ages long gone by.

WILLIAM MOTTERSWELL, *The Midnight Wind*.

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the
gusty trees.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Highwayman*.

Who has seen the wind?
Neither you nor I:

But when the trees bow down their heads,
The wind is passing by.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Who Has Seen the Wind?*

The gypsy wind goes down the night;
I hear him lilt his wander-call,
And to the old divine delight
Am I athrall.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *The Gypsy Wind*.

The swiftest harts have posted you by land;
And winds of all the corners kiss'd your
sails,

To make your vessel nimble.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 27.

Hamlet: The air bites shrewdly; it is very
cold.

Horatio: It is a nipping and an eager air.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 1.

The southern wind
Doth play the trumpet to his purposes,

And by his hollow whistling in the leaves
Foretells a tempest and a blustering day.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 3.

We shall be winnow'd with so rough a wind
That even our corn shall seem as light as chaff,
And good from bad and no partition.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 194.

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 1.

A fresher gale
Begins to wave the wood and stir the stream,
Sweeping with shadowy gust the fields of
corn,

While the quail clamours for his running
mate.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1654.

Wild as the winds, across the howling waste
Of mighty waters.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 163.

I hear the little children of the wind
Crying solitary in lonely places.

WILLIAM SHARP, *Little Children of the Wind*.

O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's
being,

Thou, from whose unseen presence the leaves
dead

Are driven, like ghosts from an enchanter
fleeing,

Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic red,
Pestilence-stricken multitudes.

SHELLEY, *Ode to the West Wind*. Sec. 1.

O thou
Who chariotest to their dark wintry bed
The winged seeds, where they lie cold and low,
Each like a corpse within its grave, until
Thine azure sister of the Spring shall blow
Her clarion o'er the dreaming earth.

SHELLEY, *Ode to the West Wind*. Sec. 1.

1 A wind arose among the pines; it shook
The clinging music from their boughs, and then
Low, sweet, faint sounds, like the farewell
of ghosts,
Were heard: OH, FOLLOW, FOLLOW, FOLLOW
ME!

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act II, sc. 1, 156.
And wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *A Life Drama*. Sc. 2.
A wind arose and rush'd upon the South,
And shook the songs, the whispers, and the shrieks
Of the wild woods together; and a Voice
Went with it, "Follow, follow, thou shalt win."
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 96.

2 Sweet and low, sweet and low,
Wind of the western sea,
Low, low, breathe and blow,
Wind of the western sea!
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. II, l. 456.

3 Do ye now dare, O winds, without command
of mine, to mingle earth and sky, and raise
confusion thus?

(*Jam cælum terramque meo sine numine, venti,
Miscere et tantas audetis tollere moles?*)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 133. Neptune is ad-
dressing the winds, which Æolus, at the re-
quest of Juno, has loosed against the Trojan
fleet.

WINDOW

4 Each window like a pill'ry appears,
With heads thrust thro' nail'd by the ears.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto III, l. 391.

5 From a window richly paint
With lives of many divers saint.
CHAUCER, *Chaucer's Dream*, l. 1847.
And diamonded with panes of quaint device
Indenumerable, of stains and splendid dyes.

KEATS, *Rue of St. Agnes*. St. 24.
And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 159.
Rich windows that exclude the light,
And passages that lead to nothing.

THOMAS GRAY, *A Long Story*, l. 7.
"Take!" quod she, and clapt the window to.
CHAUCER, *The Miller's Tale*, l. 554.

7 Better keep yourself clean and bright: you
are the window through which you must see
the world.

BREYER SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

WINE

See also Drinking

I—Wine; Apothegms

8 Bronze is the mirror of the form; wine, of
the heart.

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. No. 394.

9 Well, my dear fellow, what did you expect—
champagne?

GROVER CLEVELAND, to John Finley, who com-
plained there was water in the cellar of a
house he had rented from Cleveland. (*FIN-
LEY, Cleveland. Scribner's Magazine*, April,
1927.)

10 Drink wine and have the gout; drink none
and have the gout.

THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health: Dedication*.
(1588)

The unearned increment of my grandfather's
Madera.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, to Judge Hear, com-
miserating with him on his sufferings with
the gout.

11 Fan the sinking flame of hilarity with the
wing of friendship; and pass the rosy.

DICKENS, *The Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 7.

12 "It wasn't the wine," murmured Mr. Snod-
grass, in a broken voice. "It was the salmon."
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 8.

13 "I rather like bad wine," said Mr. Mount-
chesney; "one gets so bored with good wine."
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

14 Wine by the savour and bread by the heat.
JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 29.

15 Wine's old prophetic aid.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 326.

16 You cannot know wine by the barrel.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The wine in the bottle does not quench thirst.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Wine ever pays for his lodging.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Milk says to wine, "Welcome, friend."
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

17 Can name his claret—if he sees the cork.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*.

18 The Gentleman did take a drop too much,
(Tho' there are many such)
And took more Port than was exactly port-
able.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Green Man*, l. 12.

19 You appear to have emptied your wine-cellar
into your bookseller.

THEODORE HOOK, to a friend who made his
publisher drunk at dinner.

20 Drunken, but not with wine.
Old Testament: Isaiah, II, 21.

Wine is one thing, drunkenness another. (*Allud
vinum, aliud ebrietas.*)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*.
Quoted.

No nation is drunken where wine is cheap; and none sober where the dearthness of wine substitutes sedent spirits as the common beverage.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xv, p. 179.

I have trodden the wine press alone.
Old Testament: Isaiah, lxiii, 3.

A jar of wine so priceless did not deserve to die. (Amphora non meruit tam pretiosa mori.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, epig. 18.

This wine should be eaten, it is too good to be drunk.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. ii.

Let Nepos serve Cæretan, you will imagine it Setine. He does not serve it to a crowd: with three guests he drinks it, (Cæretana Nepos ponat, Setina putabis. Non ponit turbæ, cum tribus illa bibit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiii, epig. 124.

When you ask one friend to dine,
Give him your best wine!

When you ask two,
The second best will do!

H. W. LONGFELLOW. (BRANDER MATTHEWS, *Recreations of an Anthologist*, p. 117.)

Season the wood never so well, the wine will taste of the cask.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 41. (1579)

Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

New Testament: Matthew, ix, 17.

The gadding vine.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 40.

The mantling vine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 258.

Lords are lordliest in their wine.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1418.

The master's wine is in the butler's gift. (Vinum dominicum ministratoris gratia est.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 31.

Give, in return for old wine, a new song. (Redde cantionem, veteri pro vino, novam.)
PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 8.

What were revel without wine?

What were wine without a song?

STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*. Act iii, sc. 2.

It has become quite a common proverb that in wine there is truth. (In vino veritas.)

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xiv, sec. 14.

You need not hang up the ivy-branch over the wine that will sell. (Vino vendibili suspensa hedera nihil opus.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 968.

Wine that is salable and good needeth no bush or garland of yew to be hanged before.

RICHARD TAYLOR, *Proverbs*. Fo. 42. (1539)

Things of greatest profit are set forth with least price. Where the wine is neat, there needeth no ivy-bush.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*. (1579)

Good wine needs no bush.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It: Epilogue*. (1599)

I hang no ivy out to sell my wine;

The nectar of good wits will sell itself.

ROBERT ALLOTT, *England's Parnassus: Sonnet to the Reader*. (1600)

Counsels in wine seldom prosper.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Take counsel in wine, but resolve afterwards in water.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1753.

I question if keeping it does it much good
After ten years in bottle, and three in the wood.

R. H. BARRHAM, *Ingoldsby Legends: The Wedding-Day*. Quoted approvingly by GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Notes for a Cellar-Book*.

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of allaying
Tiber in 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 52.

When flowing cups pass swiftly round

With no allaying Thames,

RICHARD LOVELACE, *To Alikea from Prison*.

If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 317.

O monstrous! but one half-penny-worth of bread to this intolerable deal of sack!

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 591.

If I had a thousand sons, the first humane principle I would teach them should be, to forswear thin potations and to addict themselves to sack.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 134.

Sack was the term applied to the strong white wines imported from Spain and the Canaries. They were often sweetened and mixed with eggs and other ingredients to make a kind of punch.

We care not for money, riches, nor wealth;

Old sack is our money, old sack is our wealth.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Praise of Old Sack*.

A man cannot make him laugh;—but that's no marvel; he drinks no wine.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 95.

Give me a bowl of wine.

In this I bury all unkindness.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 158.

Give me a bowl of wine:

I have not that alacrity of spirit,

Nor cheer of mind, that I was wont to have.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 12.

Come and crush a cup of wine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 96.

Caution: Every inordinate cup is unblessed and the ingredient is a devil.
Iago: Come, come, good wine is a good familiar creature, if it be well used; exclaim no more against it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 311.

¹ The vines of France and milk of Burgundy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 86.

The foaming grape of eastern France.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam: Conclusion*. St. 20.

The red grape in the sunny lands of song.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 76.

² The best wine, . . . that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

Old Testament: *Song of Solomon*, vii, 9.

Wine is wont to show the mind of man.

TERROUS, *Sententiae*, l. 500.

A man will be eloquent if you give him good wine.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

³ He has had a smack of every sort of wine, from humble port to Imperial Tokay.

TOWNLEY, *High Life Below Stairs*. Act ii.

Old Simon the cellarer keeps a rare store Of Malmsey and Malvoisie.

W. A. BELLAMY, *Simon the Cellarer*.

Your best barley-wine, the good liquor that our honest forefathers did use to drink of.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler*. Ch. 3.

Grudge myself good wine? as soon grudge my horse corn.

THACKERAY.

II—Wine: Its Virtues

⁴ The very best of vineyards is the cellar.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 76.

Sweet is old wine in bottles, ale in barrels.

BYRON, *Sweet Things*. St. 5.

⁵ Long life to the grape! for when summer is flown,

The age of our nectar shall gladden our own.

BYRON, *Fill the Goblet Again*.

^{6a} To old men, wine is as suck to young children, and is therefore called of some *Lac senum*.

THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health*, 244. (1584)

⁶ Bring me wine, but wine which never grew

In the belly of the grape,

Or grew on vine whose tap-roots, reaching through

Under the Andes to the Cape,

Suffer no savor of the earth to scape.

EMERSON, *Bacchus*. St. 1.

Wine which Music is,—

Music and wine are one.

R. W. EMERSON, *Bacchus*. St. 6.

⁷ From wine what sudden friendship springs!

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. ii, No. 6.

⁸ Fill every beaker up, my men, pour forth the cheering wine:

There's life and strength in every drop,—
 thanksgiving to the vine!

ALBERT GORTON GREENE, *Baron's Last Banquet*.

⁹ On turnpikes of wonder wine leads the mind forth,

Straight, sidewise, and upward, west, southward, and north.

HAFIZ, (EMERSON, *Persian Poetry*.)

¹⁰ Wine is like rain: when it falls on the mire it but makes it the fouler,

But when it strikes the good soil wakes it to beauty and bloom.

JOHN HAY, *Disticks*.

¹¹ "I am beauty and love;

I am friendship, the comforter;

I am that which forgives and forgets."

The Spirit of Wine

Sung in my heart, and I triumphed

In the savour and scent of his music,

His magnetic and mastering song.

W. E. HENLEY, *The Spirit of Wine*.

¹² Sparkling and bright in liquid light

Does the wine our goblets gleam in;

With hue as red as the rosy bed

Which a bee would choose to dream in.

Then fill to-night, with hearts as light

To loves as gay and fleeting

As bubbles that swim on the beaker's brim

And break on the lips while meeting.

CHARLES HOFFMAN, *Sparkling and Bright*.

This song of mine

Is a Song of the Vine

To be sung by the glowing embers

Of wayside inns,

When the rain begins

To darken the drear Novembers.

LONGFELLOW, *Catawba Wine*. St. 1.

Sing! Who sings

To her who weareth a hundred rings?

Ah, who is this lady fine?

The Vine, boys, the Vine!

The mother of the mighty Wine,

A roamer is she O'er wall and tree,

And sometimes very good company.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *A Bacchanalian Song*.

¹³ With crimson juice the thirsty southern sky

Sucks from the hills where buried armies lie,

So that the dreamy passion it imparts

Is drawn from heroes' bones and lovers' hearts.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Banker's Secret*, l. 127.

Wines that, heaven knows when,

Had suck'd the fire of some forgotten sun,

And kept it thro' a hundred years of gloom.

TENNISON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 192.

¹⁴ O Varus, plant no tree in preference to the

sacred vine. (Nullam, Vare, sacra vite prius severis arborem.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 18, l. 1.

Now drown care in wine. (Nunc vino pellite curas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 7, l. 32.

Dispel the chill, piling high the logs upon the fire, and pour out with generous hand the four year old wine from the Sabine jar.

(Dissolve frigus ligna super foco
Large reponens atque benignius
Deprome quadrimum Sabina.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 5.

When Horace wrote his noble verse,

His brilliant, glowing line,

He must have gone to bed the worse

For good Falernian wine.

No poet yet could praise the rose

In verse that so serenely flows

Unless he dipped his Roman nose

In good Falernian wine.

THEODORE MAYNARD, *A Tankard of Ale*.

Nor are cankering cares dispelled except by Bacchus' gift. (Neque Mordaces aliter diffugiunt sollicitudines.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 18, l. 4.

Bacchus opens the gate of the heart. (Aperit præcordia Liber.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 4, l. 89.

Bacchus scatters carking cares. (Dissipat Evhius curas edaces.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 11, l. 17.

Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plump Bacchus with pink eye!
In thy fets our cares be drown'd,
With thy grapes our hairs be crown'd:
Cup us, till the world go round.

SHAKESPEARE, *Anthony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 120.

Bacchus, ever fair and ever young.

DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 54.

Bacchus, that first from out the purple grape,
Crush'd the sweet poison of misused wine.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 46.

He turn'd a fruit to an enchantment
Which cheers the sad, revives the old, inspires
The young, makes Weariness forget his toll,
And Fear her danger; opens a new world
When this, the present, falls.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act i, sc. 2.

Mighty to inspire new hopes and powerful
To drown the bitterness of cares.

(Spes donare novas largus amaraque
Curarum eluere efficac.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 12, l. 19.

Drown'd all in Rhenish and the sleepy mead.

JOHN KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 39.

For fifty years the liquid joy has been curbed
Within these ribs of oak waiting to touch the
lips of man.

R. G. INGHAM, *Works*. Vol. vii, p. 348.

But that which most doth take my Muse and me,
Is a pure cup of rich Canary wine,

Which is the Mermaid's now, but shall be mine.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*: No. 101, *Inviting a Friend to Supper*.

Wine it is the milk of Venus,
And the poet's horse accounted:
Ply it and you all are mounted.

BEN JONSON, *Verses Placed Over the Door at the Entrance into the Apollo Room at the Devil Tavern*.

O for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene.

JOHN KEATS, *Ode to a Nightingale*. St. 2.

When thirsty grief in Wine we steep,
When healths and draughts go free,
Fishes that tipple in the deep,
Know no such liberty.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *To Althea, from Prison*.

Attic honey, thicken the nectar-like Falernian.
Such drink deserves to be mixed by Gany-
mede. (Attica nectarum turbatis mella Fa-
lernum. Misceri decet hoc a Ganymede me-
rum.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xli, epig. 108. To
blend with honey, the wine had to be old.
(PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*, xlv, 8.)

Note the superiority of wine over Venus!
I may say the magnanimity of wine; our
jealousy turns on him that will not share!
GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Egoist*. Ch. 19.

An aged Burgundy runs with a beardless Port.
I cherish the fancy that Port speaks the sen-
tences of wisdom, Burgundy sings the inspired
Ode.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Egoist*. Ch. xx.

As with new wine intoxicated both,
They swim in mirth, and fancy that they feel
Divinity within them breeding wings
Wherewith to scorn the earth.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 1008.

Wine to the poet is a winged steed:
Those who drink water gain but little speed.
(Οἷος τοῦ χαλάρου νέας νῆξος ἵππος ἀνέ-
σθαι δι' οἶνον ὀδύς δι' οἶνον ἄνθρωπος.)

NICANORUS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xli, epig.
29.)

Perplex no more with Human or Divine,
To-morrow's tangle to the winds resign,
And lose your fingers in the tresses of
The Cypress-slender Minister of Wine.

OSCAR REYNOLDS, *Rebél*. St. 41. (Pungent,
tr.)

Better be jocund with the fruitful Grape
Than sadden after none, or bitter Fruit.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 54. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

You know, my Friends, with what a brave
Carousal

I made a second marriage in my house;
Divorced old barren Reason from my Bed,
And took the Daughter of the Vine to spouse.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 55. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects confute:
The sovereign Alchemist that in a trice
Life's leaden metal into Gold transmute.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 59. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

And much as Wine has play'd the Infidel,
And robb'd me of my Robe of Honour—Well,
I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 95. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

O sweet essence! How good, I should say,
were your former contents, when the remains
of them smell so delicious! (O suavis anima,
quale in te dicam bonum Ante hac fuisse;
tales cum sint reliquiae!)

PHILIPUS, *Fables*. Bk. III, fab. 1, l. 5. The ass to the empty wine-jar.

Wine whets the wit, improves its native force,
And gives a pleasant flavour to discourse.

JOHN POMFREY, *The Choice*, l. 55.

So will I pass the night with wine-cup and
with song,

Till dawn shall cast its rays upon my wine.
(Sic noctem patera, sic ducam carmine, donec
incipiat radios in mea vina dies.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iv, eleg. 6, l. 85.

Wine that maketh glad the heart of man.
Old Testament: Psalms, cly, 15. (Vinum bonum
laetificet cor hominis.—*Vulgate*.)

Day and night my thoughts incline
To the blandishments of wine,
Jars were made to drain, I think;
Wine, I know, was made to drink.

R. H. STODDARD, *A Jar of Wine*.

Drink no longer water, but use a little wine
for thy stomach's sake.

New Testament: I Timothy, v, 23.

Wine fills the veins, and healths are under-
stood

To give our friends a tittle to our blood.

EDMUND WALLER, *For Drinking of Healths*,
l. 21. See also DRINKING: HEALTHS.

Corn shall make the young men cheerful, and
new wine the maids.

Old Testament: Zechariah, ix, 17.

III—Wine: Its Faults

Wine in excess keeps neither secrets nor
promises.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 43.

Wine hath drowned more men than the sea.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

So Noah, when he anchor'd safe on
The mountain's top, his lofty haven,
And all the passengers he bore
Were on the new world set ashore,
He made it next his chief design
To plant and propagate a vine,
Which since has overwhelm'd and drown'd
Far greater numbers, on dry ground,
Of wretched mankind, one by one,
Than all the flood before had done.

BUTLER, *Satira Upon Drunkenness*, l. 105.

And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat
down to dine,

"I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't
get into the wine."

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Flying Inn*.

It was a wet world—and I gave it wine.
EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of Ex-*
tensions: Noah.

Wine turns a man inside outwards.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Wine makes all sorts of creatures at table.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Inflaming wine, pernicious to mankind,
Unnerves the limbs, and dulls the noble mind.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. vi, l. 330. (Pope, tr.)

And wine can of their wits the wise beguile,
Make the sage frolic, and the serious smile.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiv, l. 520. (Pope, tr.)

He rails bitterly against Bacchus, and swears
there's a devil in every berry of his grape.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. II, No. 3.

There is a devil in every berry of the grape.

The Koran. Ch. 2.

O thou invisible spirit of wine, if thou hast no
name to be known by, let us call thee devil!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 283.

Wine makes a man better pleased with him-
self. . . . But the danger is, that while a
man grows better pleased with himself, he
may be growing less pleasing to others. Wine
gives a man nothing. . . . It only puts in
motion what had been locked up in frost.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 28 April,
1778.)

Their sinfulness is greater than their use.
The Koran. Ch. 2. Of wine and gambling.

And when night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the
sons

Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. I, l. 500.

¹ That's the great evil in wine: it catches you by the feet, it's a cunning wrestler. (*Magnum hoc vitium vino est: Pedes captat primum, luctator doloust.*)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 1250. (Act v, sc. 1.)

² Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xx, 1.

Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? They that tarry long at the wine.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxiii, 29, 30.

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup. . . . At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxiii, 31, 32.

Take especial care that thou delight not in wine; for there never was any man that came to honour or preferment that loved it; for it transformeth a man into a beast, decayeth health, poisoneth the breath, destroyeth natural heat, deformeth the face, rotteth the teeth, and maketh a man contemptible.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Instructions to His Son*.

³ But the wine is bright at the goblet's brim, Though the poison lurk beneath.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The King's Tragedy*. St. 61.

⁴ Wine kindles wrath. (*Vinum incendit iram.*)

SENECA, *De ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 19.

IV—Wine and Love

⁵ What fool is he that shadows seeks,
And may the substance gain!

Then if thou'lt have me love a lass,

Let it be one that's kind,

Else I'm a servant to the glass

That's with Canary lined.

ALEXANDER BROOME, *The Resolve*.

⁶ Where there is no wine there is no love.
(*Οπου ή μηδέρ ήρως ούκ ήρως ήρως.*)

EUPHRIDES, *Baccha*, l. 773.

⁷ A generous bottle and a lovesome she,
Are th' only joys in nature next to thee.

THOMAS ORWAY, *Epistle to Mr. Duke*.

⁸ Wine gives courage and makes men apt for passion. (*Vina parant animos, faciliusque caloribus aptos.*)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 227.

Wine prepares the heart for love, unless you take too much. (*Vina parant animum vereri, nisi plurima sumas.*)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 805.

What man can pretend to be a believer in love, who is an abjurer of wine? 'T is the test by which the lover knows his own heart. Fill a dozen bumpers to a dozen beauties, and she that

flouts atop is the maid that has bewitched you.

SHERIDAN, *School for Scandal*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Bacchus and Phœbus are by Jove allied,
And each by other's timely beat supplied.

EDMUND WALLER, *Drinking of Healths*, l. 17.

⁹ Often have I sought to banish love's pain with wine, but grief turned all the wine to tears.
(*Sæpe ego temptavi curas depellere vino;*
At dolor in lacrimas verteret omne merum.)

TRAVILLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. i, eleg. 5, l. 37.

Weep on, weep on, my pouting vine!

Heav'n grant no tears, but tears of wine.

THOMAS MOORE, *Anacreontic: Press the Grape*.

¹⁰ Wine gives us liberty, love takes it away.

Wine makes us princes, love makes us beggars.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i.

V—Wine and Women

^{10a} This is wisdom: to love wine,
Beauty, and the spring divine;
That is enough. The rest is vain.

(*C'est la sagesse: aimer le vin,*

La beauté, le printemps divin;

Cela suffit. La reste est vain.)

THÉODORE DE BANVILLE, *C'est la Sagesse*.

¹¹ I may not here omit those two main plagues and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people; they go commonly together.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. 2, mem. 3, subs. 13.

¹² Few things surpass old wine; and they may preach

Who please,—the more because they preach in vain,—

Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,

Sermons and soda-water the day after.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 178.

¹³ Women and wine do make a man

A dotting fool all that they can.

EVANS, *Revised Withals Dictionary*. (1586)

¹⁴ Women, wine, and dice

Will bring a man to lice.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, Fo. 73.

Women and wine, game and deceit,

Make the wealth small and the wants great.

FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6416. See also 753:16.

¹⁵ Wine and women into apostasy

Cause wise men to fall.

UNKNOWN, *The Remedy of Love*. (c. 1532).¹

¹⁷ Wine and wenches empty men's purses.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Love of a woman and a bottle of wine

Are sweet for a season, but last for a time.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 55.

¹ Who loves not women, wine, and song,
Remains a fool his whole life long.
(Wer nicht liebt Weiber, Wein, und Gesang,
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.)

JOHN HENRY VOSS, who included it in a collection of his poems. (REDLICH, *Die Poetischen die Geisterkeller*.) Usually ascribed to Martin Luther, but without the slightest warrant, except a passage in his *Table-Talk* (No. 728). Its first appearance in literature was in 1775, in *Der Wandsbecker Bote*, of Matthias Claudius, who incorporated it as a toast. Ascribed to Luther by Th. Weyler, who changed "Weiber," women, to "Weib," wife, to make it a little more decorous. (See BÜCHMANN, *Geflügelte Worte*.)

Then sing, as Martin Luther sang,
As Doctor Martin Luther sang:
"Who loves not wine, woman, and song,
He is a fool his whole life long!"

W. M. THACKERAY, *A Credo*. St. 1.

Thou art in danger, Cincius, on my word,
To die ere thou hast lived, which were absurd.
Open thine ears to song, thy throat to wine,
Thy arms unto that pretty wife of thine.
Philosophy, I have nowise forgot,
Is deathless, but philosophers are not.

RICHARD GARNETT, *Epigram*. (After Argentarius.)

In the order named these are the hardest to control: Wine, Women and Song.

FRANKLIN F. ADAMS, *The Ancient Three*.

One of the oldest and quietest roads to contentment lies through the conventional trinity of wine, woman and song.

RUFORD GUY TUCWELL, *Address, Woman's National Democratic Club, Washington, D. C., May, 1934*.

² Women, money and wine have their pleasure
and their poison. (Femme, argent et vin,
Ont leur bien et leur venin.)

UNKNOWN, A French proverb.

³ Baths, wine, and Venus bring decay to our
bodies,

But baths, wine, and Venus make life worth
living.

(Balnea, vina, Venus corrumpunt corpora
nostra,

Sed vitam faciunt balnea, Vina, Venus.)

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*. (GRUTER, *Monumenta*.)

WINKING

⁴ There's a time to wink as well as to see.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

⁵ Bean-pods are noisiest when dry,
And you always wink with your weakest eye.

BRET HARTE, *The Tale of a Pony*.

⁶ He that winketh with eye and looketh with
the other

I will not trust him though he were my brother.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. 1, ch. 11.

⁷ Wink and shut their apprehensions up.

JOHN MARSTON, *Antonio's Revenge: Prologue*.

⁸ Hard must he wink that shuts his eyes from
heaven.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Feast for Worms*. Sec. III, 3.

⁹ You may wink and choose.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 216.

¹⁰ Although I wink I am not blind.

CLEMENT ROBINSON, *Handful of Pleasant Delites*. (1585)

¹¹ I will wink on her to consent, my lord, if
you will teach her to know my meaning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 333.

Wink each at other; hold the sweet jest up.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act III, sc. 2, l. 239.

¹² When most I wink, then do mine eyes best see.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xliii.

¹³ A wink's as good as a nod with some folks.

DOROTHY WORDSWORTH, *Journal*. Vol. i, p. 129.
(1802)

A nod is as good as a wink.

SCOTT, *The Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 25. (1822)

WINTER

¹⁴ O Winter! bar thine adamantine doors:

The north is thine; there hast thou built thy
dark,

Deep-founded habitation. Shake not thy roofs,
Nor bend thy pillars with thine iron car.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *To Winter*.

O Winter, ruler of th' inverted year, . . .
I crown thee king of intimate delights,
Fire-side enjoyments, home-born happiness,
And all the comforts that the lowly roof
Of undisturb'd retirement, and the hours
Of long uninterrupted ev'ning, know.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 120.

Sec, Winter comes to rule the varied year,
Sullen and sad, with all his rising train—
Vapours, and clouds, and storms.

TROMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 1.

¹⁵ Nor from the perfect circle of the year
Can even Winter's crystal gems be spared.

CHRISTOPHER PHARSK CRANCH, *December*.

¹⁶ Hence, rude Winter; crabbed old fellow,
Never merry, never mellow!

Well-a-day! in rain and snow
What will keep one's heart aglow?

ALFRED DOMETT, *A Glee for Winter*.

¹⁷ But winter ling'ring chills the lap of May.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 172.

Winter lingered so long in the lap of Spring, that
it occasioned a great deal of talk.

BILL NYE, *Spring*.

¹ Sharp winter is now loosened. (*Solitur acris hiems.*)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. i, ode 4, l. 1.

The sluggish winter returns to us. (*Bruma recurrit iners.*)

HORACE, *Odes*, Bk. iv, ode 7, l. 12.

² His breath like silver arrows pierced the air,
The naked earth crouched shuddering at his feet,

His finger on all flowing waters sweet
Forbidding lay—motion nor sound was there:—

Nature lay frozen dead,—and still and slow,
A winding sheet fell o'er her body fair,
Flaky and soft, from his wide wings of snow.
FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE, *Winter*, l. 9.

³ Oh the long and dreary Winter!
Oh the cold and cruel Winter!

LONGFELLOW, *The Song of Hiawatha*, Pt. xx.

Drag on, long night of winter, in whose heart,
Nurse of regret, the dead spring yet has part!

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: Fostering of Aslang*, conclusion.

Late February days; and now, at last,
Might you have thought that Winter's woe was past;

So fair the sky was and so soft the air.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: February*.

⁴ Old Winter sad, in snow y-clad,
Is making a doleful din;

But let him howl till he crack his jaw,
We will not let him in. . . .

Come, lads, let's sing, till the rafters ring;
Come, push the can about;—

From our snug fireside this Christmas-tide
We'll keep old Winter out.

THOMAS NOEL, *Old Winter*.

⁵ Now there is frost upon the hill
And no leaf stirring in the wood;

The little streams are cold and still;
Never so still has winter stood.

GEORGE O'NEIL, *Where It Is Winter*.

⁶ But see, Orion sheds unwholesome dews;
Arise, the pines a noxious shade diffuse;
Sharp Boreas blows, and Nature feels decay,
Time conquers all, and we must Time obey.

POPE, *Pastorals: Winter*, l. 85.

⁷ A green winter makes a fat churchyard.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 42. (1670)

⁸ Here feel we but the penalty of Adam,
The seasons' difference, as the icy fang
And churlish chiding of the winter's wind,
Which, when it bites and blows upon my body,

Even till I shrink with cold, I smile and say,
"This is no flattery."

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 5.

Quake in the present winter's state and wish
The warmer days would come.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 5.

Winter tames man, woman and beast.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 24.

⁹ Winter's not gone yet, if the wild-geese fly
that way.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 46.

¹⁰ When icicles hang by the wall,
And Dick the shepherd blows his nail,
And Tom bears logs into the hall,

And milk comes frozen home in pail,
When blood is nipp'd and ways be foul,
Then nightly sings the staring owl,

Tu-whit;
Tu-who, a merry note,

While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 922.

When all aloud the wind doth blow,
And coughing drowns the parson's saw,

And birds sit brooding in the snow,
And Marian's nose looks red and raw,

When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl,
Then nightly sings the staring owl,

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 931.

¹¹ Winter, which being full of care
Makes summer's welcome thrice more wish'd,
more rare.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. lvi.

A sad tale's best for winter;

I have one of sprites and goblins.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 25.

¹² Be like the sun and the meadow, which are
not in the least concerned about the coming
winter.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*, Ch. 5.

¹³ If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?

SHELLEY, *Ode to the West Wind*.

Lastly came Winter, clothed all in frieze,
Chattering his teeth for cold that did him chill,
Whilst on his hoary beard his breath did freeze,
And the dull drops, that from his purpled bill
As from a limbeck did adown distill.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. vii, canto 7, st. 31.

¹⁴ Thus Winter falls,
A heavy gloom oppressive o'er the world,
Through Nature shedding influence malign,
And rouses up the seeds of dark disease.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 37.

Dread Winter spreads his latest glooms,
And reigns tremendous o'er the conquered year.
How dead the vegetable kingdom lies!

How dumb the tuneful! Horror wide extends
His desolate domain.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 1024.

1 Such a winter eve. Now for a mellow fire,
some old poet's page, or else serene philosophy.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*.

2 Winter vateeth what summer getteth.

UNKNOWN, *Good Wyfe Wold a Pygremage*, l. 155. (1460)

Winter draws out what summer laid in.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5753.

WISDOM

See also Knowledge and Wisdom; Learning; Fools and Wise Men

I—Wisdom: Definitions

3 Wisdom cometh by suffering. (Τὸν πόθος μάθος
θεῖον κρείσσον ἔχειν.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 177.

Justice turns her scale, so that wisdom cometh at
the price of suffering. (Δίκαι βέ τοῖς πόν καθόλου
παθειν κρείσσον.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Agamemnon*, l. 250.

Who knows useful things, not many things, is
wise. (Ὁ χρησίμ' εἰδώς, οὐκ ὅ πολλ' εἰδώς, σοφός.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragments*. Frag. 218.

This is the mark of men just and wise as well—
even in calamity not to cherish anger against the
gods.

ÆSCHYLUS [?], *Fragments*. Frag. 240.

4 Wisdom consists in rising superior both to
madness and to common sense, and in lending
oneself to the universal illusion without
becoming its dupe.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 11 Dec., 1872.

5 Many are wise in their own ways, that are
weak for government or counsel.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

To be wise by rule and by experience are utterly
opposite principles; so that he who is used to
the one is unfit for the other.

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*. Pt. i, bk. 6.

6 It hath been an opinion that the French are
wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem
wiser than they are; but howsoever it be
between nations, certainly it is so between
man and man.

BACON, *Essays: Of Seeming Wise*.

The Italians are wise before the deed; the Ger-
mans in the deed; the French after the deed.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentium*.

Ask, who is wise?—You'll find the self-same man
A sage in France, a madman in Japan;
And here some head beneath a mitre swells,
Which there had tingled to a cap and bells.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Sceptic*, l. 17.

7 Wisdom is the knowledge of things human
and divine and of the causes by which those
things are controlled. (Sapientia est, . . . re-
rum divinarum et humanarum causarumque
quibus eæ res continentur, scientia.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. ii, ch. 2, sec. 5.

They call him the wisest man to whose mind that
which is required at once occurs. (Sapientissimur
esse dicunt eum, cui, quod opus sit, ipsi veniat in
mentem.)

CICERO, *Pro Cluentio*. Ch. 31, sec. 84.

The wise man does nothing of which he can
repent, nothing against his will, but does every-
thing nobly, consistently, soberly, rightly.

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. v,
ch. 28, sec. 81.

8 There is this difference between happiness
and wisdom: he that thinks himself the hap-
piest man, really is so; but he that thinks
himself the wisest is generally the greatest
fool.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. i, No. 326.

9 In wisdom's ranks he stands the first,
Who stands prepared to meet the worst.

NATHANIEL COTTON, *When Dangers*.

Extremes of fortune are true wisdom's test,
And he's of men most wise who bears them best.

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, *Philemon*.

10 Wisdom and goodness are twin-born, one
heart.

Must hold both sisters, never seen apart.

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 634.

Wisdom is only found in truth. (Die Weisheit ist
nur in der Wahrheit.)

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*. Pt. iii.

Wisdom without honesty is mere craft and co-
zenage.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Vita Recta*.

11 To finish the moment, to find the journey's
end in every step of the road, to live the great-
est number of good hours, is wisdom.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

The invariable mark of wisdom is to see the
miraculous in the common.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Prospects*.

Raphael paints wisdom, Handel sings it, Phidias
carves it, Shakespeare writes it, Wren builds it,
Columbus sails it, Luther preaches it, Washing-
ton arms it, Watt mechanizes it.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Art*.

12 He is a wise man who does not grieve for
the things which he has not, but rejoices for
those which he has.

EPICETUS, *Fragments*. No. cxxix.

13 Wisdom is full of pity; and thereby

Men pay for too much wisdom with much pain.

EURIPIDES, *Electra*, l. 294. (Murray, tr.)

¹ He is not wise to me who is wise in words only, but he who is wise in deeds. (Non mihi sapit qui sermone, sed qui factis sapit.)

St. GREGORY, *Agrigent*. See also WORD AND DEED.

² He that has grown to wisdom hurries not, But thinks and weighs what wisdom bids him do.

GUINICELLI, *Of Moderation and Tolerance*.

³ The mark of wisdom is to read aright the present, and to march with the occasion.

HOMER, (*Contest of Hesiod and Homer*. Sec. 321.)

Wisdom sails with wind and tide.

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*. Fo. 97.

⁴ To flee from folly is the beginning of wisdom. (Sapientia prima Stultitia caruisse.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 41.

⁵ The wisdom of mankind creeps slowly on, Subject to every doubt that can retard Or fling it back upon an earlier time.

RICHARD HENGIST HORNE, *Orion*. Bk. iii, canto ii.

⁶ Wisdom denotes the pursuing of the best ends by the best means.

FRANCIS HUTCHESON THE ELDER, *Inquiry into the Original of Our Ideas of Beauty and Virtue*. Tr. ii, sec. 5.

⁷ The wisdom of the wise is an uncommon degree of common sense.

DEAN W. R. INGE, (*MARCHANT, Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 173.)

⁸ Wisdom is the conqueror of fortune. (Victrix fortuna sapientia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 20.

A wise man is out of the reach of fortune.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. I, sec. 52. Cited as "that insolent paradox."

A wise man turns chance into good fortune.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 475.

⁹ Wisdom first teaches what is right. (Prima docet rectum sapientia.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xiii, l. 189.

¹⁰ Wisdom is to the soul what health is to the body. (La sagesse est à l'âme ce que la santé est pour le corps.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*, 541.

The wise man does not lay up treasure.

LAO-TSEI, *The Simple Way*. No. 81.

¹² Wise men are those who drink old wine and

see old plays. (Qui utuntur vino vetere sapientis puto Et qui libenter veteres spectant fabulas.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*: Prologue, l. 5.

¹³ Wisdom, which is the only liberty. (Sapientia, quæ sola libertas est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. 37, sec. 4.

Wisdom is the perfect good of the human mind; philosophy is the love of wisdom and the endeavor to attain it. (Sapientia perfectum bonum est mentis humanæ. Philosophia sapientiæ amor est et adfectatio.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. 89, sec. 4.

Chief Good is to live in agreement and harmony with nature.

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 9, sec. 31.

¹⁴ Wisdom is a hen, whose cackling we must value and consider because it is attended with an egg; but, then, lastly, it is a nut, which, unless you choose with judgement, may cost you a tooth, and pay you with nothing but a worm.

SWIFT, *A Tale of a Tub*: Introduction.

¹⁵ True wisdom consists not only in seeing what is before your eyes, but in foreseeing what is to come. (Istuc est sapere, non quod ante pedes modest Videre sed etiam illa quæ futura sunt Prospicere.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 386. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

To know

That which before us lies in daily life, Is the prime wisdom; what is more is fume.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 192.

¹⁶ A man is wise with the wisdom of his time only, and ignorant with its ignorance.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 31 Jan., 1853.

Whatever of past or present wisdom has published itself to the world, is palpable falsehood till it come and utter itself by my side.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 4 Aug., 1838.

The wisest man preaches no doctrines; he has no scheme; he sees no rafter, not even a cobweb, against the heavens. It is clear sky.

THOREAU, *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*, p. 60.

¹⁷ Wisdom is to science what death is to life, or, if you prefer it, wisdom is to death what science is to life.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 55.

¹⁸ Wisdom is not finally tested in the schools, Wisdom cannot be pass'd from one having it to another not having it, Wisdom is of the soul, is not susceptible of proof, is its own proof.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Open Road*. Sec. 6.

¹ The clouds may drop down titles and estates;
Wealth may seek us; but wisdom must be
sought.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 620.

II—Wisdom: Apothegms

² The wise learn many things from their foes.
(*Ἀπὸ τῶν ἐχθρῶν πολλὰ μανθάνουσιν οἱ σοφοί.*)
ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*, l. 376.

³ Some deemed him wondrous wise, and some
believed him mad.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 144.

⁴ I carry all my effects with me.

BIAS, one of the Seven Wise Men of Greece,
during the siege of Priene. (Omnia mecum
porto mea.—CICERO, *Paradoxa*, i, 1.) Bias re-
ferred to his wisdom, but Mlle. Fanny Bias,
an opera singer, on leaving Paris, pointed
to her face and figure, as she said, "Like my
illustrious ancestor, omnia mea mecum
porto." (LAROUSSE, *Fleurs Historiques*.)

⁵ You are the men, and wisdom shall die with
you.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Canto ii.

The assembled souls of all that men held wise.
SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Gondibert*. Bk. ii,
canto 5, st. 37.

⁶ With a perfect distrust of my own abilities,
... and a profound reverence for the wis-
dom of our ancestors.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with
America*, 22 March, 1775. Lord Brougham
states that Sir Francis Bacon was the first
user of the phrase, but it has not been
found in his works.

⁷ I love wisdom more than she loves me.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 63.

⁸ There is often wisdom under a shabby cloak.
(Sepe est etiam sub palliolo sordido sapien-
tia.)

CÆCILIVS STATIVS. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum
Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 23, sec. 56.)

⁹ The greatest clerks be not the wisest men.

CHAUCER, *The Reves Tale*, l. 4051. Also HAY-
WOOD, *Proverbs*, ii, 5.

¹⁰ Be wiser than other people if you can; but
do not tell them so.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 19 Nov., 1745.

Never seem wiser nor more learned than the
people you are with.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 22 Feb., 1748.

It is not wise to be wiser than is necessary. (Ce
n'est pas être sage D'être plus sage qu'il ne le
faut.)

PHILIPPE QUÉMAULT, *Armide*.

¹¹ If Wisdom be attainable, let us not only win
but enjoy it. (Sive enim ad sapientiam per-
venire potest, non paranda nobis solum ea sed
fruenda etiam est.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. i, ch. 1, sec. 3.

¹² A sadder and a wiser man,
He rose the morrow morn.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vii.

¹³ A wise man, like the moon, only shows his
bright side to the world.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

¹⁴ Some people are suffering from lack of work,
some from lack of water, many more from
lack of wisdom.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, *Calvin Coolidge Says*, 1931.

¹⁵ Learn in us not to think of men above that
which is written.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, iv, 6. ("Not
to be wise above that which is written."
SCHOLEFIELD, *Hints for an Improved Trans-
lation of the New Testament*.)

¹⁶ It seems the part of wisdom.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 336.

¹⁷ We are wiser than we know.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

¹⁸ I hate a wise man for himself unwise. (Μισῶ
σοφωτέρη, ὅταν οὐδ' αὐτῷ σοφός.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragments*. No. 930. (PLUTARCH,
Lives: Alexander. Ch. 53, sec. 2.)

In vain is the wise man wise who is not wise
for himself. (Nequiquam sapere sapientem, qui
ipse sibi prodesse non quiret.)

ENNIUS. (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 15,
sec. 62.)

That wise man I cannot abide

That for himself cannot provide.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 24.

See also under ADVANTAGE.

¹⁹ Some wisdom must thou learn from one who's
wise. (Σοφὸν παρ' ἀσώτου χρὴ σοφὸν τι μανθάνειν.)

EURIPIDES, *Rhesus*, l. 206.

Who with the wise consorts will wise become.
(Σοφὸς ἀμύλων καὶ τὸς ἐσθλῶν σοφός.)

MENANDER, *Monostichoi*. No. 475.

Unless you grow wise of yourself you will listen
in vain to the wise. (Nisi per te sapias, frustra
sapientem audias.)

PUBLIVS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 464.

²⁰ A wise man is a great wonder.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 472.

No man is born wise or learned.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3509.

²¹ As wise as a man of Gotham.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. II,
p. 569. (1662)

Three wise men of Gotham went to sea in a bowl:

If the bowl had been stronger, my tale had been longer.

UNKNOWN. (HALLIWELL, *Nursery Rhymes*.)

On the borders of that island he found Gotham, whete the wise men live; the same who dragged the pond because the moon had fallen into it.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Water Babies*. Ch. 8.

They say that the lady from Philadelphia who is staying in town is very wise. Suppose I go ask her what is best to be done.

LUCRETIA P. HALE, *Peterkin Papers*. Ch. 1.

He that is not handsome at twenty, nor strong at thirty, nor rich at forty, nor wise at fifty, will never be handsome, strong, rich, or wise.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

In youth and beauty wisdom is but rare! HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. vii, l. 379. (Pope, tr.)

Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxii, 7.

Happy those Who in the after-days shall live, when Time Hath spoken, and the multitude of years Taught wisdom to mankind!

SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. i, l. 181.

The man of wisdom is the man of years.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 775.

Not by age, but by capacity is wisdom attained. (Non ætate, verum ingenio, adipiscitur sapientia.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Dare to be wise. (Sapere aude.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 2, l. 40.

An abnormally wise man. (Abnormis sapiens.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 3.

All wisdom's armory this man could wield.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Sage Enamoured*.

No one could be so wise as Thurlow looked.

CHARLES JAMES FOX. (CAMPBELL, *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*. Vol. v, p. 661.) Said also by Carlyle of Webster.

You look wise. Pray correct that error.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: All Fools' Day*.

Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, v, 21. See also under VANITY.

He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

Old Testament: *Job*, vi, 13.

Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,

And pause awhile from letters, to be wise.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 155.

It is easier to be wise for others than for one's self. (Il est plus aisé d'être sage pour les autres que de l'être pour soi-même.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 132.

Ripe in wisdom was he, but patient and simple and childlike.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, sec. 3, l. 11.

His form was ponderous, and his step was slow; There never was so wise a man before;

He seemed the incarnate "Well, I told you so!" LONGFELLOW, *The Birds of Killingworth*. St. 9.

But wise and wary was that noble pere.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto viii, st. 7.

Whoever is not too wise is wise. (Quisquis plus justo oon sapit, ille sapit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xiv, epig. 210.

Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

New Testament: *Matthew*, x, 16.

Now will I show myself to have more of the serpent than the dove; that is, more keave than fool.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act ii.

The Athenians do not mind a man being clever, provided he does not impart his wisdom to others.

PLATO, *Euthyphro*. Sec. 3.

"I knew that before you were born." Let him who would instruct a wiser man consider this as said to himself.

FRÆDERUS, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 9, l. 4.

No man is wise enough by himself. (Nemo solus satis sapit.)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*, l. 885. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

It becomes all wise men to confer and converse. (Omnes sapientes decet conferre et fabulari.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 8.

No one is wise at all times. (Nemo mortalium omnibus hōis sapit.)

PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, ch. 41, sec. 2.

The wisest man sometimes acts weakly, and the weakest sometimes wisely.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 April, 1748.

A wise man is not wise in everything. (Un personnage sçavant n'est pas sçavant par tout.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, i, 20.

Wisdom cries out in the streets and no man regards it.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 99.

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xc, 12.

Teach me my days to number, and apply
My trembling heart to wisdom.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1311.

1 All things that pass
Are wisdom's looking-glass.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Passing and Glassing*.

2 The wise man is his own best assistant.
SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 22.

3 No man was ever wise by chance. (Nulli sapere casu oblit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. 76, sec. 6.

4 I would you would make good use of that
wisdom,

Whereof I know you are fraught.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 240.

5 Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem vile.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 38.

Cleverness and stupidity are generally in the same
boat against wisdom.

J. A. SKEGGER, *The Comments of Bagshot*.
Ch. 11.

6 He hath a wisdom that doth guide his valour
To act in safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 53.

He speaks sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act ii, sc. 1, l. 129. See also under SENSE.

7 Some folks are wise, and some are otherwise.
SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 6. Quoting
a proverb.

Some are weather-wise, some are otherwise.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

8 Sciences may be learned by rote, but wis-
dom not.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. v, ch. 32.

9 Wearing his wisdom lightly, like the fruit
Which in our winter woodland looks a flower.
TENNYSON, *A Dedication*. The reference is to
the fruit of the Spindle-tree.

10 The children of this world are in their gen-
eration wiser than the children of light.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Luke*, xvi, 8.

11 Full as an egg of wisdom, thus I sing.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Subjects for Painters: The Gen-
tleman and His Wife*.

12 Wisdom is oftentimes nearer when we stoop
Than when we soar.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iii, l. 231.

Be wise;

SOAR not too high to fall; but stoop to rise.

MARSHALL, *Duke of Milan*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 45.

13 It takes a wise man to recognise a wise man.

(Ζῆλον γὰρ αἰεὶ οἱ τοὺς ἐννοουμένους τὸν σοφόν.)

XENOPHONES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Xenoph-
ones*. Bk. ix, sec. 20.)

14 But who in heat of blood was ever wise?
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iii, l. 152.

III—Wisdom: Its Value

15 Make wisdom your provision for the journey
from youth to old age, for it is a more cer-
tain support than all other possessions.

BIAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Bias*. Bk. i, sec. 88.)

16 The true Sovereign is the Wise Man.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On the Death of Goethe*.

17 And be ye wise, as ye be fair to see,
Well in the ring then is the ruby set.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. ii, l. 584.

18 But they whom truth and wisdom lead
Can gather honey from a weed.

COWPER, *The Pine-Apple and the Bee*, l. 35.

19 Wisdom giveth life to them that have it.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, vii, 12.

20 Go where he will, the wise man is at home,
His hearth the earth—his hall the azure
dome.

R. W. EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. iii.

21 Wisdom makes but a slow defence against
trouble, though at last a sure one.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 21.

Sorrow can wait,
For there is magic in the calm estate
Of grief; lo, where the dust complies
Wisdom lies.

GLADYS CROMWELL, *Folded Power*.

22 This task, this pursuit [of wisdom] let us
speed, small and great, if we would live dear
to our country and to ourselves. (Hoc opus,
hoc studium, parvi properemus et ampli,
Si patriæ volumus, si nobis vivere cari.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 28.

Defer not till to-morrow to be wise,
To-morrow's sun on thee may never rise.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Letter to Cobham*.

Be wise to-day; 'tis madness to defer;
Next day the fatal precedent will plead;
Thus on, till wisdom is push'd out of life.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 390.

23 The price of wisdom is above rubies.
Old Testament: Job, xxviii, 18.

Wisdom is better than rubies.
Old Testament: Proverbs, viii, 11.

24 Nothing is sweeter than to dwell in the serene
temples of the wise, well fortified by learn-

ing. (Nil dulcius est, bene quam munita tenere
Edila doctrina sapientum templa serena.)

LUCRETIVS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. ii, l. 7.

So, from this glittering world with all its fashion,
Its fire and play of men, its stir, its march,
Let me have wisdom, Beauty, wisdom and pas-
sion,

Bread to the soul, rain where the summers
perch,

Give me but these, and though the darkness close
Even the night will blossom as the rose.

JOHN MASZETELD, *On Growing Old*.

Wisdom is justified of her children.

New Testament: Matthew, xi, 19; *Luke*, vii, 35.

2 Be famous then

By wisdom; as thy empire must extend,
So let extend thy mind o'er all the world.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 221.

2a May I reckon the wise to be wealthy.
(Ἰλλοῦμαι δὲ πλουτοῖμι τὸν σοφόν.)

PLATO, *Phædrus*. The prayer with which So-
crates concludes the dialogue.

Wisdom is the wealth of the wise.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 876.

3 Think, to be happy; to be great, be wise:
Content of spirit must from science flow,
For 'tis a godlike attribute to know.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk. i, l. 41.

4 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get
wisdom: and with all thy getting get under-
standing.

Old Testament: Proverbs, iv, 7.

A wise man is strong; yes, a man of knowledge
increaseth strength,

Old Testament: Proverbs, xxiv, 5.

Wisdom is always an overmatch for strength.

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*, Bk. i, fab. 13.

5 Wisdom and fortune combating together,
If that the former dare but what it can,
No chance may shake it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 13, 79.

7 She that in wisdom never was so frail
To change the cod's head for the salmon's tail.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 155.

8 To wisdom he's a fool that will not yield.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 54.

9 By Wisdom wealth is won;
But riches purchased wisdom yet for none.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Wisdom of All*.

10 How great a thing is wisdom! I never come
near you but I go away wiser. (Quanti est
sapere! Numquam accedo, quin abs te abeam
doctior.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, I 791. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

11 Wisdom alone is true ambition's aim,

Wisdom the source of virtue, and of fame,
Obtained with labour, for mankind employed,
And then, when most you share it, best en-
joyed.

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, *On Nobility*.

12 Wisdom is the gray hair unto men, and an
unspotted life is old age.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, iv, 9.

Wisdom is glorious and never fadeth away: yes,
she is easily seen of them that love her, and found
of such as seek her.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, vi, 12.

13 Wisdom, the sole artificer of bliss.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 94.

Can gold calm passion, or make reason shrew?
Can we dig peace, or wisdom, from the mine?
Wisdom to gold prefer; for 'tis much less
To make our fortune than our happiness.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 291.

Wisdom, tho' richer than Peruvian mines,
And sweeter than the sweet ambrosial hive,
What is she, but the means of happiness?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 498.

But wisdom, awful wisdom! which inspects,
Discerns, compares, weighs, separates, infers,
Seizes the right, and holds it to the last.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1247.

IV—Wisdom: Its Emptiness

14 The wisdom of this world is foolishness with
God.

New Testament: I Corinthians, iii, 19.

15 Some people are more nice than wise.

COWPER, *Mutual Forbearance*, l. 20.

God never meant that man should scale the
heavens

By strides of human wisdom,

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 221.

16 In much wisdom is much grief.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, i, 18.

17 They who travel in pursuit of wisdom walk
only in a circle, and, after all their labour, at
last return to their pristine ignorance.

GOLDSMITH, *The Citizen of the World*. No. 37.

To say the truth, I was tired of being always
wise.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 10.

18 Wisdom's sullen pomp.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 216.

19 How prone to doubt, how cautious are the
wise!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiii, l. 375. (Pope, tr.)

20 Wisdom and wit now is not worse a kerse.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: The Vi-
sion of Do-Well*. Kerse is Middle English for
cress.

- ¹ Vain wisdom all and false philosophy.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 565.
- ² Tell wisdom she entangles
Herself in overwiseness.
SIR WALTER RALPH, *The Lie*.
- ³ O world, thou choosest not the better part!
It is not wisdom to be only wise,
And on the inward vision close the eyes,
But it is wisdom to believe the heart.
GEORGE SANTAYANA, *O World*.
Oh, thriftlessness of dream and guess!
Oh, wisdom which is foolishness!
Why idly seek from outward things
The answer inward silence brings?
WHITTIER, *Questions of Life*.
- ⁴ Take thy balance if thou be so wise,
And weigh the wind that under heaven doth
blow:
Or weigh the light that in the east doth rise;
Or weigh the thought that from man's mind
doth flow.
SPENCER, *Fairie Queens*. Bk. v, canto ii, st. 43.
- ⁵ Thy wisdom all can do, but—make thee wise.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1415.

V—Wisdom and Ignorance

- ⁶ The wisest man is he who does not fancy
that he is so at all. (Le plus sage est celui
qui ne pense point l'être.)
BOULEAU, *Saïfres*. Sat. I, l. 46.
You read of but one wise man, and all that he
knew was that he knew nothing.
CONRAD, *The Old Batchelor*. Act I, sc. 1.
- ⁷ The wise know too well their weakness to
assume infallibility; and he who knows most,
knows best how little he knows.
THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xviii, p. 129.
- ⁸ For only by unlearning Wisdom comes,
J. R. LOWELL, *The Parting of the Ways*. St. 8.
- ⁹ And Wisdom cries, "I know not anything";
And only Faith beholds that all is well.
SIDNEY LYMBART, *A Lesson*, l. 102.
- ¹⁰ That man is wisest who, like Socrates, realizes
that his wisdom is worthless. ("Οτι ούτος ούδὲν
σοφώτατος ἔστιν, ὅτις ὅσαυτα Σωκράτης ἔγνωκεν
ὅτι οὐδένος ἔστιν ὅτι τῇ ἀληθείᾳ πρὸς σόφῳ.")
PLATO, *Apology of Socrates*. Sec. 23B.
The first and wisest of them all profess'd
To know this only, that he nothing knew.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 293.
Socrates
Whom, well inspir'd, the oracle pronounc'd
Wise of men,
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 274.
What is it to be wise?
'T is but to know how little can be known,

- To see all others' faults, and feel our own.
POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epil. iv, l. 260.
See also under SELF-KNOWLEDGE.
- ¹² He bids fair to grow wise who has discover-
ed that he is a fool. (Non pote non sapere,
qui se stultum intellegit.)
PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 598.
- ¹³ For when I dinna clearly see,
I always own I dinna ken,
And that's the way with wisest men.
ALLAN RAMSAY, *The Clock and the Dial*.
- ¹⁴ The doorstep to the temple of wisdom is a
knowledge of our own ignorance.
CHARLES HADDEN SPURGEON, *Gleanings among
the Sheaves: The First Lesson*.
- ¹⁵ One may almost doubt if the wisest man has
learned anything of absolute value by living.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. I.
- ¹⁶ Disasters, do the best we can,
Will reach both great and small;
And he is oft the wisest man
Who is not wise at all.
WORDSWORTH, *The Oak and the Broom*. St. 7.

VI—Wisdom, After the Event

- ¹⁷ The wise man must be wise before, not after,
the event. (Οὐ μετασοφίη, ἀλλὰ προσοφίη χρητὴς τοῦ
ἄφρονος τὸν σοφόν.)
EPICURMUS, *Fabulae Incertae*. Frag. 5.
- ¹⁸ After the event, even a fool is wise. (Ἐχθρὸν δὲ
τε σῴσις ἔργον.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 32.
He is a fool
Who only sees the mischiefs that are past.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvii, l. 32. (Bryant, tr.)
- You are wise after the event. (Οἷα' ὅς τις βουκας ὄψα
τῆς βλαβῆς ὕβριν.)
SOPHOCLES, *Antigone*, l. 1270.
- Their hindsight was better than their foresight.
HENRY WARD BEECHER [?].
- If a man had half as much foresight as he has
twice as much hindsight, he'd be a lot better off.
ROBERT J. BURDETTE, *Hawkeyes*. Sometimes
quoted, "If our foresight were as good as our
hindsight, we'd be better off a damn sight."
- ¹⁹ Away, thou strange justifier of thyself, to
be wiser than thou wert, by the event.
BEN JOHNSON, *The Silent Woman*. Act II, sc. 2.
- ²⁰ The event is the schoolmaster of fools. (Eventus
stultorum magister est.)
LIVY, *History*. Bk. xx, sec. 39.
- ²¹ To protect the booty when it is too late.
(Post tempus praedae praesidium parum.)
PLAUTUS, *Astheria*, l. 394. (Act II, sc. 2.)

When the great steed
Is stole, thro' his taketh heed
And maketh the stable-door fast.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. iv, l. 901.
(c. 1390)

It was not time to shut the stable when the
horses be lost and gone.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Ætop*, B, 245. (1484)

It is too late to shut the stable door when the
steed is stolen.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 37. (1579)

When the horse has been stolen, the fool shuts
the stable. (Quant le cheval est emblé dounke
ferme fols l'estable.)

UNKNOWN, *Les Proverbes de Villain*.

So that we may not be like the Athenians,
who never consulted except after the event
done. (Ain que ne semblons es Atheniens,
qui ne consultoient jamais sinon après le cas
faict.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 24.

Nine-tenths of wisdom is being wise in time.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Lincoln, Neb.,
14 June, 1917.

The men who were yesterday so cautious
and prudent, were now, after the event, ready
and vainglorious. (Atque illi modo cauti ac
sapientes prompti post eventum ac magnilo-
qui erant.)

TACITUS, *Agricola*. Ch. 27.

WISH

See also Wants

Every wish is like a prayer—with God.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. ii, l. 955.

Men easily believe what they wish to be-
lieve. (Libenter homines id quod volunt cre-
dunt.)

CÆSAR, *De Bello Gallico*. Bk. iii, sec. 18.

What he wishes he also believes.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. vi,
sec. 5.

What most we wish, with ease we fancy near.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iii, l. 274.

What ardently we wish, we soon believe.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1311.

All her commands were gracious, sweet re-
quests.

How could it be then, but that her requests
Must need have sounded to me as com-
mands?

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Zepolys*. Pt. ii, act i, sc. 1.

Yearn not for soft things, lest thou earn the
hard. (Μὴ γὰρ μαλαὰ ράγε, πρὶν τὰ σκληρὰ ἔχειν.)

EPICHRAMUS. (XENOPHON, *Memorabilia*. Bk.
ii, ch. i, sec. 20.)

Don't ask for what you'll wish you hadn't got.
(Postea noli rogare, quod inpetrare noluisti.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcv, sec.
2. Quoted as a common saying.

If a man could have half his wishes he would
double his Troubles.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1752.

What one has wished for in youth, in old age
one has in abundance. (Was man in der Ju-
gend wünscht, hat man im Alter die Fülle.)

GOETHE, *Wahrheit und Dichtung*. Pt. B,
Motto.

Most men let their wishes run away with
them. They have no mind to stop them in
their career, the motion is so pleasing.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 248.

The evil wish is most evil to the wisher. (Ἡ
κατὰ βουλὴ τῇ βουλεύσαστι κακίστη.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 266.

Pious wishes. (Pia desideria.)

HERMANN HUDO. Title of book published at
Antwerp, 1627.

I wish I knew the good of wishing.

H. S. LEIGH, *A Day for Wishing*.

Not what we wish but what we want.

JAMES MERRICK, *Hymn*.

You have wished it so, you have wished it
so, George Dandin, you have wished it so.
(Vous l'avez voulu, vous l'avez voulu, George
Dandin, vous l'avez voulu.)

MOLIERE, *George Dandin*. Act i, sc. 7.

What are you doing, unhappy one? You are
losing our good wishes. (Quid facis, infelix?
Perdis bona vota!)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 2, l. 71.

You should wish as we wish. (Bebetis velle
quæ velimus.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*: Prologue, l. 39.

You have your wish. (Ego sunt quæ exoptas.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 847. (Act v, sc. 1.)

If wishes were butter cakes, beggars might
bite.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 143.

If wishes were horses, beggars would ride.

H. G. BORN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 419.

Wishers were ever fools.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 15, l. 37.

Your heart's desires be with you!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. I, 2, 211.

Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 93.

¹ Wisheth, poor starveling elf! his paper kite may fly.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *The Schoolmistress*.

² Now am I a tin whistle
Through which God blows,
And I wish to God I were a trumpet
—But why, God only knows.

J. C. SQUIRE, *A Fresh Morning*.

³ Wishers and woulders ben small house holders.

JOHN STANBRIDGE, *Vulgaria*. C6. (c. 1520) Quoted by JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, I, 11 (1546), and frequently thereafter.

Wishers and woulders are never good household-ers.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Wishes never can fill a sack.

TORRIANO, *Italian Proverbs*, 29. (1666)

⁴ As you cannot do what you wish, you should wish what you can do. (Quoniam non potest id fieri quod vis, id velis quod possit.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, I. 305. (Act II, sc. 1.)

When what you wish does not happen, wish for what does happen.

UNKNOWN, An Arabic proverb.

⁵ Take this in good part, whatsoever thou be,
And wish me no worse than I wish unto thee.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Think on the Poor*.

⁶ We cannot wish for that we know not. (On ne peut désirer ce qu'on ne connaît pas.)

VOLTAIRE, *Zeire*. Act I, sc. 1.

⁷ I would it were not as I think;

I would I thought it were not.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *A Lament*.

O, that I were where I would be,

Then would I be where I am not;

For where I am I would not be,

And where I would be I can not.

A. T. QUILLER-COUCH, *The Ship of Stars*. Ch. 12. Quoted.

⁸ Wishing, of all employments, is the worst;
Philosophy's reverse, and health's decay! . . .

Wishing is an expedient to the poor.

Wishing, that constant hectic of a fool.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night IV, l. 71.

⁹ Like our shadows,

Our wishes lengthen as our sun declines.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night V, l. 661.

Thy fickle wish is ever on the wing.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night VIII, l. 917.

WIT

I—Wit: Definitions

¹⁰ Wit without an employment is a disease.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. I, sec. II, para. 2, sub. 6.

¹¹ A witty thing never excited laughter; it pleases only the mind, and never distorts the countenance.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 March, 1748.

True wit never made us laugh.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

He is always laughing, for he has an infinite deal of wit.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 475.

I can't say whether we had more wit amongst us now than usual, but I am certain we had more laughing, which answered the end as well.

GOLDSMITH, *The Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 32.

¹² If you have wit, use it to please, and not to hurt: you may shine like the sun in the temperate zones, without scorching.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Sept., 1748.

If God gives you wit . . . wear it like your sword in the scabbard, and do not brandish it to the terror of the whole company. . . . A wise man will live as much within his wit as his income.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 July, 1752.

I have too thoughtful a wit: like a penknife in too narrow a sheath, too sharp for its body.

GEORGE HERBERT. (WALTON, *Life of Herbert*.)

¹³ Wit is so shining a quality that everybody admires it; most people aim at it, all people fear it, and few love it except in themselves.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 July, 1752.

¹⁴ A wit should no more be sincere than a woman constant; one argues a decay of parts, as t'other of beauty.

CONGREVE, *The Way of the World*. Act I, sc. 6.

¹⁵ Thus reputation is a spur to wit,
And some wits flag through fear of losing it.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, I. 520.

¹⁶ Wit makes its own welcome, and levels all distinctions. No dignity, no learning, no force of character, can make any stand against good wit.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: The Comic*.

¹⁷ Nothing more smooth than glass, yet nothing more brittle;

Nothing more fine than wit, yet nothing more fickle.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6472.

¹⁸ There must be more malice than love in the hearts of all wits.

B. R. HAYDON, *Table Talk*.

¹⁹ Wit is the salt of conversation, not the food.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on the English Comic Writers*. Lecture I.

Those who cannot miss an opportunity of saying a good thing . . . are not to be trusted with the management of any great question.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*, p. 59.

¹ Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking
Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer.
Hast thou the knack? pamper it not with liking:
But if thou want it, buy it not too dear.

Many affecting wit beyond their power,
Have got to be a dear fool for an hour.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 41.

² Wit is the clash and reconciliation of incongruities; the meeting of extremes round a corner.
LEIGH HUNT, *Wit and Humour*.

³ Wit, at its best, consists in the terse intrusion into an atmosphere of serene mental habit of some uncompromising truth.

PRILEANDER JOHNSON, *Calymnists' Confessional*. (*Everybody's Magazine*, May, 1920.)

⁴ Ev'n wit's a burthen, when it talks too long.
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 573. (Dryden, tr.)

A man does not please long when he has only one species of wit. (On ne plaît pas longtemps quand on n'a qu'une sorte d'esprit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 413.

One wit, like a knuckle of ham in soup, gives a zest and flavour to the dish, but more than one serves only to spoil the pottage.

SMOLLETT, *Humphrey Clinker*.

⁵ Wit is nothing worth till it be dear bought.

HENRY MEDWALL, *Nature*. Pt. ii, l. 1292. (c. 1500)

It hath been an old said saw . . . that wit is better if it be the dearer bought.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 34.

Bought wit is best, but may cost too much.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1011.

Bought wit is dear.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Poemes*.

⁶ Impromptu is truly the touchstone of wit. (L'impromptu est justement la pierre de touche de l'esprit.)

MOLIERE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*. Sc. ix, l. 152.

⁷ Raillery is a mode of speaking in favor of one's wit at the expense of one's better nature. (La raillerie est un discours en faveur de son esprit contre son bon naturel.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Pensées Diverses*.

⁸ Wit is the most rascally, contemptible, beggarly thing on the face of the earth.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Apprentice*.

⁹ Wit when temperate is pleasing, when unbridled it offends. (Temperate suaves sunt argutie: Immodice offendunt.)

PRÆTORIUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 5, l. 41.

¹⁰ For wit and judgment often are at strife,
Tho' meant each other's aid, like man and wife.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 82.

¹¹ True wit is nature to advantage dress'd,
What oft was thought, but ne'er so well express'd.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 97. (1711)

Madame de Sévigné said the same thing: "C'est ce qu'on a toujours pensé, ce qu'on n'a jamais si bien dit," in *Letters*, No. 1289, written in 1690 but published after 1711.

So modest plainness sets off sprightly wit:
For works may have more wit than does them good.

As bodies perish thro' excess of blood.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 102.

¹² If faith itself has different dresses worn,
What wonder modes in wit should take their turn?

Oft, leaving what is natural and fit,
The current folly proves the ready wit;
And authors think their reputation safe,
Which lives as long as fools are pleas'd to laugh.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 246.

¹³ Wit is folly unless a wise man hath the keeping of it

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 174.

¹⁴ Wit, like fierce claret, when 't begins to pall,
Neglected lies, and 's of no use at all,
But, in its full perfection of decay,
Turns vinegar, and comes again in play.

CHARLES SACKVILLE, *To Mr. Edward Howard*.

¹⁵ Wit and wisdom are born with a man.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Learning*.

¹⁶ Thou know'st we work by wit, and not by witchcraft;

And wit depends on dilatory time.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 378.

¹⁷ There's no possibility of being witty without a little ill-nature; the malice of a good thing is the barb that makes it stick.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act i, sc. 1.

Nae wut without a portion o' impertinence.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*.

¹⁸ Surprise is so essential an ingredient of wit that no wit will bear repetition;—at least the original electrical feeling produced by any piece of wit can never be renewed.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Lectures on Moral Philosophy*, No. 10.

¹⁹ Wit consists in knowing the resemblance of things which differ, and the difference of things which are alike.

MADAME DE STAEL, *Germany*. Pt. III, ch. 8.

1 It is with wits as with razors, which are never so apt to cut those they are employed on as when they have lost their edge.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub: Author's Preface*.

As in smooth oil the razor best is whet,
So wit is by politeness sharpest set:
Their want of edge from their offence is seen;
Both pain us least when exquisitely keen.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 119.

Don't put too fine a point to your wit, for fear it should get blunted.

CERVANTES, *Exemplary Novels: Little Gypsy*.

2 Wit rules the heavens, discretion guides the skies.

TASSO, *Gerusalemme*. Bk. x, st. 20.

3 Backstair wit. (*Esprit de l'escalier*.)

M. DE TRÉVILLE. (PIERRE NICOLE, *King's English*, p. 32, note.)

I never have any wit until I am below stairs. (*Je n'ai jamais d'esprit qu'au bas de l'escalier*.)

LA BRUYÈRE, according to J.-J. Rousseau.

4 Lucian, well skill'd in scoffing, this has writ:
Friend, that's your folly which you think your wit;

This you vent oft, void both of wit and fear,
Meaning another, when yourself you jeer.

LEAUX WALTON, *The Complaint Angler*. Ch. 1.

5 Wit is more necessary than beauty; and I think no young woman ugly that has it, and no handsome woman agreeable without it.

WYCHERLEY, *The Country Wife*. Act i, sc. 1.

6 Against their wills what numbers ruin shun,
Purely through want of wit to be undone!
Nature has shown, by making it so rare,
That wit's a jewel which we need not wear.

YOUNG, *Epistle to Mr. Pope*. Epis. ii, l. 80.

7 Wit, how delicious to man's dainty taste!
'T is precious, as a vehicle of sense;

But, as its substitute, a dire disease.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1232.

Wit, widow'd of good sense, is worse than nought.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1264.

8 There is nothing breaks so many friendships as a difference of opinion as to what constitutes wit.

ELBERT HUMPHARD, *Epigrams*.

II—Wit: Apothegms

9 Melancholy men of all others are most witty.

ARISTOTLE. (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, i, iii, l. 3.)

10 All this is but a web of the wit; it can work nothing.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Emptiness*.

11 I can say a neat thing myself if they will give me time.

J. M. BARRIE, *Forewell, Miss Julie Logan*, p. 16.

12 An ounce of wit is worth a pound of sorrow.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Of Self-Denial*.

13 What silly people wits are! (*Que les gens d'esprit sont bêtes*.)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Barbier de Séville*. Act i, sc. 1.

14 Great wits and valours, like great states,
Do sometimes sink with their own weights.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 269.

15 Here lies a king that ruled, as he saw fit,
The universal monarchy of wit.

THOMAS CAREW, *Elegy Upon Dr. Donne*.

Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.

DRYDEN, *Elegy on Anne Killigrew*, l. 70.

As a wit, if not first, in the very first line.

GOLDSMITH, *Retaliation*, l. 96.

Of Manners gentle, of Affections mild;
In Wit a man; Simplicity, a child.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mr. Gay*.

16 Good wits jump; a word to the wise is enough.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 37.

See how good wits jump.

DAVID GARRICK, *Correspondence*. Vol. ii, p. 94.

Ah, where thy legs, that witty pair!

For "great wits jump"—and so did they.

THOMAS HOOD, *To Grimaldi*.

Great wits jump together. (*Les beaux esprits rencontrent*.)

Pointed out by *Notes and Queries* (vi, x, 216)

to be the same epigram.

17 Thou hast wit at will.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *May-Day*. Act iv, sc. 3.

She's very handsome, and has wit at will.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

18 Wit to persuade and beauty to delight.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 5.

19 Wit will shine

Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.

DRYDEN, *To the Memory of Mr. Oldham*.

20 Good wits, you know, have short memories.

DRYDEN, *Sir Martin Mar-All*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Great wits have short memories.

SWIFT, *Works*. Vol. ix, p. 191.

21 And leave thy peacock wit behind.

EMERSON, *Woodnotes*. Pt. ii.

22 It is wit to pick a lock and steal a horse, but it is wisdom to let them alone.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3081.

¹ Wit is news only to ignorance.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 39.

² So many heads so many wits.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 3. See also under OPINION.

³ This man I thought had been a Lord among wits, but, I find, he is only a wit among Lords.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Lord Chesterfield. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1754.)

He was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Aikin's Life of Addison*. Referring to Richard Steele.

A man of the world amongst men of letters, a man of letters amongst men of the world.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Sir William Temple*.

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 90.

⁴ Plagued with an itching leprosy of wit.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Induction, l. 66.

⁵ A man of wit would often be at a loss, were it not for the company of fools. (Un homme d'esprit serait souvent bien embarrassé sans la compagnie des sots.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 140.

There are no fools so troublesome as those who have wit. (Il n'y a point de sots si incommodes que ceux qui ont de l'esprit.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 451.

⁶ Wit sometimes enables us to act rudely with impunity. (L'esprit nous sert quelquefois hardiment à faire des sottises.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 415.

Great wits sometimes may gloriously offend, And rise to faults true critics dare not mend; From vulgar bounds with brave disorder part, And snatch a grace beyond the reach of art.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 152.

Rudeness is a sauce to his good wit, Which gives men stomach to digest his words With better appetite.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 304.

⁷ In the midst of the fountain of wit, something bitter arises, which poisons every flower. (Medio de fonte leporum, Surgit amari aliquid quod in ipsis floribus angat.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1133.

Full from the fount of Joy's delicious springs Some bitter o'er the flowers its bubbling venom flings.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 82.

⁸ Enjoy your dear wit and gay rhetoric, That hath so well been taught her dazzling fence.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 790.

⁹ Whose wit, in the combat, as gentle as bright, Ne'er carried a heart-stain away on its blade.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lines on the Death of Sheridan*, l. 43.

And wit that loved to play, not wound.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto i, Introduction, l. 134.

And wit its honey lent without the sting.

JAMES THOMSON, *To the Memory of Lord Talbot*, l. 258.

¹⁰ Regard not then if wit be old or new, But blame the false, and value still the true.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 706.

¹¹ They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, cvii, 27.

When they were driven to their wits' end.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Assembly of Gods*. St. 258. (c. 1420)

We both be at our wits' end.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 8. (1546)

¹² All the wit in the world is not in one head.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 733.

¹³ Generally speaking there is more wit than talent in this world. Society swarms with witty people who lack talent.

DE RIVAROL, *On Madame de Staël*.

¹⁴ Wit that can call forth smiles even from mourners. (Facetias, quæ risum evocare lugentibus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epil. xxix, 5.

¹⁵ I shall ne'er be ware of mine own wit till I break my shins against it.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 60.

You have a nimble wit; I think 't was made of Atalanta's heels.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 293.

Thy wit shall ne'er go slipshod.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 11.

Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast, 'twill tire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 120.

Sir, your wit ambles well; it goes easily.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 159.

Thy wit is as quick as the greyhound's mouth; it catches.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 11.

Thy wit is a very bitter sweeting: it is a most sharp sauce.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 83.

A man that had a wife with such a wit, he might say, "Wit, whether wit?"

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 167.

Make the doors upon a woman's wit and it will out at the casement; shut that and 'twill but at the key-hole; stop that, 't will fly with the smoke out at the chimney.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 163.

I am not only witty in myself, but the cause that wit is in other men.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 11.

Your wit makes others witty. (Vot're esprit en donne aux autres.)

CATHERINE II, *Letter to Voltaire*.

It is having in some measure a sort of wit to know how to use the wit of others.

STANISLAUS, KING OF POLAND, *Maxims and Moral Sentences*.

It is by such encounters that wits become acquainted. (Les beaux esprits lernent einander durch dergleichen rencontre erkennen.)

ANDREAS GRYPHUS, *Horribilicribrifax*. Act iv, l. 7.

His eye begets occasion for his wit;

For every object that the one doth catch, The other turns to a mirth-moving jest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 69.

This fellow pecks up wit, as pigeons pease,

And utters it again when God doth please:

He is wit's pedlar, and retails his wares

At wakes and warials, meetings, markets, fairs;

And we that sell by gross, the Lord doth know,

Have not the grace to grace it with such show.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 315.

What a wit-snapper are you!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 55.

Wilt thou show the whole wealth of thy wit in an instant?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 61.

Repair thy wit, good youth, or it will fall

To careless ruin.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 141.

He doth indeed show some sparks that are like wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 194.

Wit now and then, struck smartly, shows a spark.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 663.

There's a skirmish of wit between them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act 4, sc. 1, l. 64.

To leave this keen encounter of our wits,

And fall somewhat into a slower method.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 115.

He . . . turn'd your wit the scamy side with-out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 146.

Katharina: Where did you study all this goodly speech?

Petruchio: It is extempore, from my mother-wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 264.

From jiggling veins of rhyming mother wits.

MARLOWE, *Tamburlaine the Great: Prologue*, l. 1.

Look, he 's winding up the watch of his wit; by and by it will strike.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 12.

I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 89.

For what says Quinapalus? "Better a witty fool than a foolish wit."

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 39. "Quinapalus" is an imaginary author.

I am a fool, I know it: and yet, heav'n help me, I'm poor enough to be a wit.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 1.

His wit ran him out of his money, and now his poverty has run him out of his wits.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act v, sc. 2.

For though he is a wit, he is no fool.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 106.

Of course it's all tommy rot; but it's so brilliant, you know! How the dickens do you think of such things?

G. B. SHAW, *John Bull's Other Island*. Act i.

III—Wit: Lack of Wit

We grant, although he had much wit,

H' was very shy of using it,

As being loth to wear it out,

And therefore bore it not about;

Unless on holy days or so,

As men their best apparel do.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 45.

He says but little, and that little said

Owes all its weight, like loaded dice, to lead.

His wit invites you by his looks to come,

But when you knock it never is at home.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 301.

You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come:

Knock as you please, there 's nobody at home.

POPE, *Epigram: An Empty House*.

Men of quality are above wit.

JOHN COWPER, *Sir Cowley Nice*.

Who can prove

Wit to be witty when with deeper ground

Dulness intuitive declares wit dull?

GEORGE ELIOT, *A College Breakfast-party*.

Of all wit's uses the main one
Is to live well with who has none.

R. W. EMERSON, *Life*.

Their heads sometimes so little that there
is no room for wit; sometimes so long, that
there is no wit for so much room.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane State*.
Bk. iv, ch. 12.

Some of them are half-wits,
Two to a wit, there are a set of them.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.

He must be a dull Fellow indeed, whom neither
Love, Malice, nor Necessity, can inspire with
Wit.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. iv.

No one shall have wit save we and our friends,
(Nul n'aura de l'esprit, hors nous et nos amis.)

MOLIERE, *Les Femmes Savantes*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Want o' wit is waur than want o' siller.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

They have a plentiful lack of wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 202.

What a pretty thing man is when he goes in his
doublet and hose and leaves off his wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 210.

Metinks sometimes I have no more wit than a
Christian or an ordinary man has.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 88.

WITCH, WITCHCRAFT

I have ever believed, and do now know, that
there are Witches: they that are in doubt of
these . . . are obliquely and upon conse-
quence a sort, not of Infidels, but Atheists.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 30.

And, vow! Tam saw an unco sight!
Warlocks and witches in a dance: . . .
Coffins stood round, like open presses,
That shaw'd the dead in their last dresses;
And, by some devilish contrap sleight,
Each in its cauld hand held a light:

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 114.

[Witches] steal young children out of their
cradles, *ministerium demonum*, and put de-
formed in their rooms, which we call change-
lings.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 1, subs. 3.

I tell thee, that is Mambrino's helmet.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 7. A helmet

of pure gold which rendered the wearer
invisible.

They that burn you for a witch lose all their
coals.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4974.

They who see the Flying Dutchman never, never
reach the shore.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY, *The Flying Dutchman*.

They are neither man nor woman—

They are neither brute nor human,

They are Ghouls!

EDGAR ALLAN POE, *The Bells*.

An' all us other children, when the supper
things is done,

We set around the kitchen fire an' has the
mostest fun

A-list'nin' to the witch tales 'at Annie tells
about

An' the gobble-uns 'at gits you

Ef you Don't Watch Out!

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *Little Orphant
Annie*.

This is the foul fiend Flibbertigibbet. He be-
gins at curfew, and walks till the first cock.
He . . . squints the eye and makes the hare-
lip.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 120.

Aroint thee, witch, aroint thee!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 128.

What are these,

So wither'd, and so wild in their attire;
That look not like the inhabitants o' th'
earth,

And yet are on 't?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 33.

The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,

And these are of them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 79.

Saw you the weird sisters?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 126.

I'll charm the air to give a sound,

While you perform your antic round.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 129.

The foul witch Sycorax.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 258.

Giving up witchcraft is giving up of Bible.

JOHN WELSHY, *Journal*, 1768. See 42941:2.

WOE

See also Misery, Misfortune, Sorrow

Here is woe's self, and not the mask of woe.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Andromeda*.

But we are all the same—the seeds of our
own woes!

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles at Etna*, l. 166.

I have been cunning in mine overthrow,
The careful pilot of my proper woe.

Byron, *Epistle to Augusta*, l. 24.

1
Lost, lost! one moment knelled the woe of
years.

Robert Browning, *Childe Roland to the Dark
Tower Came*. St. 33.

2
O sudden woe, that ever art successor
To worldly bliss!

Chaucer, *Tale of the Man of Lawe*, l. 323.

Hard fate of man, on whom the heavens bestow
A drop of pleasure for a sea of woe.

Sir William Jones, *Laura*.

See also under COMPENSATION.

3
So great an Iliad of woes threatens us. (*Tanta
malorum impendit Ilias.*)

Cicero, *Epistola ad Atticum*. Bk. viii, sec. 11.

An Iliad of woes.

Thomas De Quincey, *Confessions of an Eng-
lish Opium-Eater*. Pt. ii.

4
Thus do extremest ills a joy possess,
And one woe makes another woe seem less.

Michael Drayton, *England's Heroical Epis-
tles*.

5
Sure there's a lethargy in mighty woe,
Tears stand congeal'd and cannot flow, . . .
Like Niobe we marble grow
And petrify with grief.

John Dryden, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 2.

6
In all the sad variety of woe.

William Gifford, *The Baviad*.

Led thro' a safe variety of woe.

Pope, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 36.

7
In the bitter waves of woe,
Beaten and tossed about
By the sullen winds which blow
From the desolate shores of doubt.

Washington Gladden, *Ultima Veritas*.

8
Through horrid tracts with fainting steps
they go,

Where wild Altama murmurs to their woe.

Goldsmith, *The Deserted Village*, l. 343.

9
Grief tears his heart, and drives him to and
fro,

In all the raging impotence of woe.

Homer, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 526. (Pope, tr.)

Long exercised in woe.

Homer, *Odyssey*. Bk. i, l. 2. (Pope, tr.)

Against I stood, a monument of woe.

Homer, *Odyssey*. Bk. xii, l. 311. (Pope, tr.)

10
And her woe began to run afresh,
As if she'd said Gee woe!

Thomas Hood, *Fellish Sally Brown*.

11
For in my life I never saw a man so full of
woe.

Henry Howard, *Complaint of a Dying Lover*,
l. 26.

I was not always a man of woe.

Scott, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto ii,
st. 12.

12
When our heads are bowed with woe,
When our bitter tears o'erflow.

H. H. Millman, *Hymn: When Our Heads*.

13
O'er woes long wept Oblivion softly lays
Her shadowy veil.

Pindar, *Olympian Odes*. Ode ii, l. 34. (Abra-
ham Moore, tr.)

14
So perish all whose breast ne'er learn'd to
glow

For others' good, or melt at others' woe.

Pope, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate
Lady*, l. 45.

What sorrow was, thou bad'st her know,
And from her own she learn'd to melt at others'
woe.

Thomas Gray, *Hymn to Adversity*, l. 15.

15
The well-sung woes will soothe my pensive
ghost;

He best can paint them who shall feel them
most.

Pope, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 365.

16
Lift not the festal mask!—enough to know,
No scene of mortal life but teems with mortal
woe.

Scott, *The Lord of the Isles*. Canto ii, st. 1.

17
'Tis not alone my inky cloak, good mother,
Nor customary suits of solemn black,
Nor windy suspiration of forced breath,
No, nor the fruitful river in the eye,
Nor the dejected 'haviour of the visage,
Together with all forms, moods, shapes of
grief,

That can denote me truly; these indeed seem,
For they are actions that a man might play,
But I have that within which passeth show;
These but the trappings and the suits of woe.

Shakespeare, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 76.

My grief lies all within;
And these external manners of laments
Are merely shadows to the unseen grief
That swells with silence in the tortured soul.

Shakespeare, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 293.

Beholding this, I weep and waste within,
And to myself bewail the unhallo'd feast.

Sophocles, *Electra*, l. 282.

18
The man that makes his toe
When he his heart should make
Shall of a corn cry woe,
And turn his sleep to wake.

Shakespeare, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 51.

¹ As often shrieking undistinguished woe
In clamours of all size, both high and low.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 20.
O, what a sympathy of woe is this,
As far from help as Limbo is from bliss.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iii, sc. 1,
l. 148.

² All these woes shall serve
For sweet discourses in our time to come.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc.
5, l. 52. See also under MEMORY.

³ Woe, woe, and woe upon woe! (Πόνος πόνος
πάντα πόνος.)

SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 866. Sometimes trans-
lated, "Toll, toll, and toll on toll!"

And woe succeeds to woe.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvi, l. 139. (Pope, tr.)

Pain after pain, and woe succeeding woe.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *On Receiving an Account
that His Only Sister's Death Was Inevitable*.

When one is past, another care we have;
Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a wave.
ROBERT HERRICK, *Sorrowful Succeed*.

One woe doth tread upon another's heel,
So fast they follow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 7, l. 164.

Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
They love a train, they tread each other's heel.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 63.

⁴ Shame followed shame—and woe supplanted
woe

Is this the only change that time can show?
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence*. Pt. i, No. 28.

WOLF

See also Sheep and Wolf

⁵ This ravening fellow has a wolf in 's belly.
BREAMONT AND FLETCHER, *Women Pleased*.
Act i, sc. 2.

⁶ Who is bred among wolves will learn to howl.
JOHN FLORIO, *Second Fruits*, Fo. 57. (1591)

⁷ Wolves lose their teeth but not their nature.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5802.

Wolves lose their teeth but not their memory.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁸ A wolf will never make war against another
wolf.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentum*.
It is a hard winter when one wolf eats another.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 78. (1579)

⁹ The wolf must die in his own skin.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacobs Prudentum*.

¹⁰ Gaunt was he as a wolf of Languedoc.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer
Fairies*, l. 145.

¹¹ The Boy . . . would be crying a *Wolf*, a
Wolf, when there was none.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Fables*. No. 360. (1692)
They say the false cry of wolf made the neigh-
bours not regard the cry when the wolf came in
earnest.

NORTE, *Examen*, p. 315. (1740)
You've cried "Wolf!" till, like the shepherd
youth, you're not believed when you do speak
the truth.

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ, *Extravaganzas*, ii, 285.

¹² The wolf in the tale. (Lupus in sermone.)
PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act ii, sc. 6. See also TER-
ENCE under DEVIL.

¹³ The Wolf never wants for a Pretence against
a Lamb.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4839.

¹⁴ Who's afraid of the big bad wolf?
ANN RONELL. Popular song used in connection
with Walt Disney's *Three Little Pigs*. (1933)

¹⁵ He who a wolf-cub kept, the beast to tame,
Was torn to pieces when to wolf it came.

SAUL, *Gulistan*. Ch. iii, tale 5. (Arnold, tr.)

¹⁶ The wolf doth grin before he barketh.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 459.

¹⁷ The wolf from the door.
JOHN SKELTON, *Colyn Cloute*, l. 153. (c. 1500)

That we may live out of debt and danger, and
drive the wolf from the door.

DELONEY, *Gentle Craft*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1597)
Though home be but homely and never so poor,
Yet let us keep, warily, the wolf from the door.

UNKNOWN. (*Roxburghe Ballads*, i, 167.)

¹⁸ I've got a wolf by the ears, as they say; I can't
let go and can't hold on. (Id quod aiant, auri-
bus teneo lupum: Nam neque quo pacto a me
amittam neque uti Retineam scio.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 506. (Act iii, sc. 2)
Holding a wolf by the ears. (Ut sepe lupum se
auribus tenere diceret.)

TIBERIUS. (SUETONIUS, *Tiberius*. Ch. 25, sec. 1.)
They had but a wolf by the ears, whom they
could neither well hold, nor might safely let go.

WILLIAM LAMBARDE, *Perambulation of Kent*,
418. (1576)

¹⁹ There is a wolf in a lamb's skin.
UNKNOWN, *Widows*. Sc. iii, st. 61. (c. 1460)
She is per chance

A wolf or goat within a lammy's skin.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *The Ship of Fools*. (1606)

There is the meekness of the clergyman: There
spoke the wolf in sheep's clothing.

FIELDING, *Amelia*. Bk. ix, ch. 9.
²⁰ To tame the wolf you must marry him. (Pour
ranger le loup, il faut le marier.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

WOMAN

See also Age: Age in Women; Dress for Women; Faults in Women; Flattery and Women; Jealousy and Women; Man and Woman; Modesty in Woman; Scandal and Women; Smile: Women's Smiles; Tears of Women; Vanity in Woman; Voice in Woman; Wine and Woman

I—Woman: Definitions

¹ The weaker sex, to piety more prone.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The Fifth Hour*. St. 35.

WEAKER VESSEL, see WIFE; APOTHEGMS.

² A woman is but an animal, and an animal not of the highest order.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*. Burke is quoting the opinions of the revolutionists.

³ Women are only children of a larger growth.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Sept., 1748.

Women who are either indisputably beautiful, or indisputably ugly, are best flattered upon the score of their understandings; but those who are in a state of mediocrity, are best flattered upon their beauty, or at least their graces; for every woman who is not absolutely ugly thinks herself handsome.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 Sept., 1748.

Women are to be talked to as below men, and above children.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 20 Sept., 1748.

⁴ What is woman? only one of Nature's agreeable blunders.

HANNAH COWLEY, *Who's the Dupe?* Act II, 2.

⁵ Women are door-mats and have been,—

The years those mats applaud,—

They keep their men from going in
With muddy feet to God.

MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Door-Mats*.

⁶ A lady is one who never shows her underwear unintentionally.

LILLIAN DAY, *Kiss and Tell*.

^{6a} Mark her majestic fabric; she 's a temple
Sacred by birth, and built by hands divine;
Her soul 's the deity that lodges there:
Nor is the pile unworthy of the god.

DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act II, sc. 1.

⁷ Women are like pictures; of no value in the hands of a fool till he hears men of sense bid high for the purchase.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act II, sc. 1.

⁸ Woman, I tell you, is a microcosm, and rightly to rule her requires as great talents, as to govern a state.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Devil upon Two Sticks*. Act I, sc. 1.

⁹ Are women books? says Hodge, then would mine were

An Almanack, to change her every year.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1737.

¹⁰ Women are silver dishes into which we put golden apples.

GOETHE, *Conversations with Eckermann*.

¹¹ No woman gives us the radiant dream that lurks beneath the word Woman.

EMILE HENNEQUIN, *Pastels in Prose*, p. 203.

¹² The hydrogen derivatives.

O. HENRY, *Man About Town*.

¹³ Women were created for the comfort of men.

HOWELL, *Familiar Letters: To Sergeant D.*

God made the woman for the use of man,
And for the good and increase of the world.

TENNYSON, *Edwin Morris*, l. 91.

Women were made to give our eyes delight.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 224.

Women! Help Heaven! men their creations mar
In profiting by them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, II, 4, 127.

¹⁴ I expect that woman will be the last thing civilized by man.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 1.

A woman is a foreign land,

Of which, though there be settle young

A man will ne'er quite understand

The customs, politics, and tongue.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House: The Foreign Land*.

¹⁵ A child of our grandmother Eve, a female; or, for thy more sweet understanding, a woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 266.

¹⁶ Woman . . . the female of the human species, and not a different kind of animal.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

¹⁷ A set of phrases learned by rote;

A passion for a scarlet coat.

SWIFT, *The Furniture of a Woman's Mind*.

A nobler yearning never broke her rest

Than but to dance and sing, be gaily drest.

TENNYSON, *Three Sonnets to a Coquette*. No. 2.

¹⁸ "Describe us as a sex," was her challenge.
"Sphinxes without secrets."

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 17.

II—Woman: Apothegms

¹⁹ The woman that deliberates is lost.

JOSEPH ADDISON, *Cato*. Act IV, sc. 1.

²⁰ When a woman ceases to alter the fashion of

her hair, you guess that she has passed the crisis of her experience.

MARY AUSTIN, *The Land of Little Rain*.

Here's to woman! Would that we could fall into her arms without falling into her hands.

AMBROSE BIERCE, His favorite toast. (GRATTAN, *Bitter Bierce*, p. 55.)

More bitter than death the woman

(Beside me still she stands)

Whose heart is snares and nets,

And whose hands are bands.

MORRIS BISHOP, *Ecclesiastes*. See 2187:7.

A handsome woman would have been English to the neck, French to the waist, and Dutch below.

JOHN BULWER, *Anthropomet.*, p. 228. (1650)

Down from the waist they are Centaurs,
Though women all above.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 126.

'Twas a strange riddle of a lady.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto iii, l. 337.

For 'tis in vain to think or guess

At women by appearances.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto i, l. 725.

Who is 't can read a woman?

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 47.

There is a tide in the affairs of women

Which, taken at the flood, leads—God knows
where.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 2.

"Petticoat influence" is a great reproach. . . .

I for one venerate a petticoat—

A garment of a mystical sublimity,

No matter whether russet, silk, or dimity.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 26. PETTICOAT
GOVERNMENT, see WIFE: THE CROWING HEN.

I your angels don't like,—I love women.

CHARLES DIDDON, *Nature and Nancy*.

No lady is ever a gentleman.

J. B. CABELL, *Something About Eve*, p. 25.

Do the women in their country never bear
children?

JULIUS CÆSAR, when he saw some wealthy
foreign women in Rome carrying dogs and
monkeys in their arms. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*:
Pericles. Ch. 1, sec. 1.)

The man who strikes his wife or child lays
violent hands upon the holiest of holy things.

MARCUS CATO. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*: *Marcus
Cato*. Ch. 20, sec. 2.)

The man that lays his hand on woman,
Saves in the way of kindness, is a wretch
Whom 'twere gross flattery to name a coward.

JOHN TONIN, *The Honeymoon*. Act ii, sc. 1.

What attracts us in a woman rarely binds us
to her.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*. No. 101.

10

A nut tree, an ass and a woman are bound to-
gether by the same law: None of the three will
do well if the blows cease. (Nux, asinus,
mulier, similia sunt lege legati: Hæc tria nil
recta faciunt, si verbera cessent.)

COGNATUS, *Adagia*. c. 1560. (GAYMÆUS, *Adagia*,
p. 484. *Notes and Queries*. Ser. x, 9, 298.)

A woman, a dog, and a walnut-tree,

The more you beat 'em the better they be.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6404.

A woman, an ass, and a walnut-tree,

Bring the more fruit the more beaten they be.

GUAZZO, *Civil Conversation*. Fo. 139. (1586)

A nut, a woman and an ass are alike:

These three do nothing right except you strike.

THOMAS NABBE, *Works*. Vol. iii, p. 110.

It is said that an ass, a walnut-tree and a woman
asketh much beating before they be good.

LEONARD WRIGHT, *Display of Dutie*, p. 24.
(1589)

Love well, whip well.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1733.

O fat white woman whom nobody loves,

Why do you walk through the fields in gloves?

FRANCES CORNFORD, *To a Fat Lady Seen From
the Train*.

O fat white woman whom nobody shoots,

Why do you walk through the fields in boots?

A. E. HOUSMAN.

O Mrs. Higden, Mrs. Higden, you was a
woman and a mother, and a mangler in a mil-
lion million.

DICKENS, *Our Mutual Friend*. Ch. ix.

The only useless life is woman's.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. iv, ch. 15.

Some, ladies wed, some love, and some adore
them;

I like their wanton sport, then care not for
them!

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Pamphilus*.

WOMEN ENJOYED, see LOVE: ITS FRUITION.

The happiest women, like the happiest na-
tions, have no history.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Mill on the Floss*. Bk. vi,
ch. 3.

Dally not with other folks' women or money.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757.

The Eternal Feminine draws us upward. (Das
Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Act ii, sc. 5.

La Féminine Éternel Nous attire au ciel.

GOETHE, *Faust*, ii, 5. (French tr. by H. Baze
de Bury.)

The Woman Soul leadeth us Upward and on.

GOETHE, *Faust*, ii, 5. (Bayard Taylor, tr.)

"For shame, fond youth, thy sorrows hush,

And spurn the sex," he said.
 GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 8.)

Take heed of a young wench, a prophetess, and a Latin-bred woman.
 GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Women and music should never be dated.
 GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act III.

Mills and women ever want something.
 GUZZO, *Civil Conversation*, 137. (Pettie, tr.)

To furnish a ship requireth much trouble.
 But to furnish a woman the charges are double.
 JOHN MANNINGHAM, *Diary*, p. 12. (1602)
 See also under DRESS.

The plain ones be as safe as churches.
 THOMAS HARDY, *Tess*. Ch. 14.

A woman hath nine lives like a cat.
 JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)

A cat has nine lives, and a woman has nine cats' lives.
 THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

A thing far fetched is good for ladies.
 HILL, *Commonplace-Book*, 132. (c. 1500)

Dear bought and far fetched are dainties for ladies.
 JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Things far-fetched and dear-bought are good for ladies.
 MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 5.

Far-fetched and dear-bought, as the proverb rehearses,
 Is good, or was held so, for ladies.
 A. C. SWINBURNE, *A Singing Lesson*.

Nature is in earnest when she makes a woman.
 O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 12.

A woman and a cherry paint themselves for their own hurt.
 JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*. Span.-Eng., 18. See also FACE: PAINTED.

In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.
 Old Testament: *Isaiah*, iv, 1.

As the faculty of writing has been chiefly a masculine endowment, the reproach of making the world miserable has been always thrown upon the women.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 18.

When a woman means mischief, if she but look upon her apron-strings the devil will help her presently.
 JOHN LACY, *Dumb Lady*. Act i.

"My officious friend," said I, "he that does not love a woman sucked a sow."
 SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Quevedo's Visions*, 1344. (1667)

He that hates woman sucked a sow.
 SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

One woman drives out another so quickly in Paris, when one is a bachelor.
 GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *All Over*.

Women are not altogether in the wrong when they refuse the rules of life prescribed in the world, forso much as only men have established them without their consent.
 MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

Women have no rank. (*Les femmes n'ont pas de rang*.)
 NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

The only rank which elevates a woman is that which a gentle spirit bestows upon her.
 A. W. PINERO, *Sweet Lavender*. Act iii.

There's no social differences—till women come in.
 H. G. WELLS, *Kipps*. Bk. ii, ch. 4.

Wit and woman are two frail things, and both the frailer by concurring.
 THOMAS OVERBURY, *News from Court*; SIR HENRY WOTTON, *Table-Talk*.

Pretty, witty Nell.
 SAMUEL PEPEY, *Diary*, 3 April, 1665. Referring to Nell Gwynne.

An artful woman makes a modern saint.
 MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epigrams: The Modern Saint*.

A woman's work and washing of dishes is never at an end.
 JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. (1670)

When Darby saw the setting sun
 He swung his scythe, and home he run,
 Sat down, drank off his quart and said,
 "My work is done, I'll go to bed."
 "My work is done!" retorted Joan,
 "My work is done! Your constant tone,
 But hapless woman ne'er can say
 'My work is done' till judgment day."
 ST. JOHN HONEYWOOD, *Darby and Joan*.

Some respite to husbands the weather may send,
 But housewives' affairs have never an end.
 THOMAS TUSSEX, *Book of Housewifery: Preface*.

Man's work lasts till set of sun;
 Woman's work is never done.
 UNKNOWN, (*Roxburghe Ballads*, III, 302. c. 1655.)

Women and princes must trust somebody.
 JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Women*.

Women, like princes, find few real friends:
 All who approach them their own ends pursue;
 Lovers and ministers are seldom true.
 GEORGE LYTTELTON, *Advice to a Lady*.

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest her soul, she's dead.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 146.

Iago: She was a wight, if ever such wight were,—
Desdemona: To do what?

Iago: To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.
Desdemona: O most lame and impotent conclusion!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 159.

1 A poor lone woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 35.

I grant I am a woman; but withal,
A woman that Lord Brutus took to wife:

I grant I am a woman; but withal

A woman well-reputed; Cato's daughter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 292.

2 Like all young men, you greatly exaggerate
the difference between one young woman and
another.

BERNARD SHAW, *Major Barbara*. Act iii.

3 Women and linen show best by candle-light.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii.

Neither a woman nor linen choose thou by a
candle.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 32.

4 Henceforth I blot all women out of my mind.
I am sick of these everyday beauties. (Deleo
omnes dehinc ex animo mulieres: Tædet
cottidianarum harum formarum.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 295. (Act ii, sc. 3.)

Though nowadays he's not so much for women.
"So few of them," he says, "are worth the guess-
ing."

E. A. ROBINSON, *Ben Jonson Entertains a Man
from Stratford*.

5 What was that pretty bit of muslin hanging on
your arm—who was she?

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 1.

6 The man in the moon isn't half as interesting
as the lady in the sun.

MRS. JENELL TILTON, *Pathfinder*. No. 1866.

I never expected to see the day when the girls
would get sunburned in the places they do now.

WILL B. ROGERS, (*The Pathfinder* No. 1866.)

7 Woman, God bless her by that name, for it is
a far nobler name than lady.

WALTER VON DER VOGELWEIDE, *Woman and
Lady*. (WALSH, *Golden Treasury of Me-
dieval Literature*, p. 109.)

Give us that grand word "woman" once again,
And let's have done with "lady"; one's a term
Full of fine force, strong, beautiful and firm,
Fit for the noblest use of tongue or pen;
And one's a word for lackeys.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Women*.

8 The female woman is one of the greatest
institutions of which this land can boast.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Woman's Rights*.

She was born to make hash of men's buzzums.

ARTEMUS WARD, *Piccolomini*.

9 Many a woman has a past; but I am told she
has at least a dozen, and that they all fit.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act i.

A woman with a past has no future.

OSCAR WILDE.

A young man with a very good past. (Un jeune
homme d'un bien beau passé.)

HEINE, of Alfred de Musset. (SWINBURNE,
Miscellanies, p. 233.)

10 Oh! no one. No one in particular. A woman of
no importance.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act i.

11 All men are married women's property. That
is the only true definition of what married
women's property really is.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act ii.

11a A woman of sixty, the same as a girl of six,
runs to the sound of the timbrel.

BABYLONIAN TALMUD: *Motd Katan*, p. 9b.

III—Woman: Her Creation

See also under Adam

12 God, when he made the first woman . . .
made her not of the head of Adam, for she
should not climb to great lordship; . . .
also certes, God made not woman of the foot
of Adam, for she should not be holden too
low; for she can not patiently suffer; but God
made woman of the rib of Adam, for woman
should be fellow unto man.

CHAUCER, *The Persones Tale*. Sec. 79.

That the woman was made of a rib out of the
side of Adam; not out of his feet to be trampled
upon by him, but out of his side to be equal
with him, under his arm to be protected, and
near his heart to be loved.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Note on Genesis*, ii, 21, 22.

The woman was not taken

From Adam's head, we know,

To show she must not rule him—

'Tis evidently so.

The woman she was taken

From under Adam's arm,

So she must be protected

From injuries and harm.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Adam and Eve's Wedding
Song*. Written for Sarah Haggard on her
marriage to Aaron Grigaby.

Not from his head was woman took,

As made her husband to o'erlook;

Not from his feet, as one designed
The footstool of the stronger kind;

But fashioned for himself, a bride;

As equal, taken from his side.

CHARLES WESLEY, *Short Hymns on Select
Passages of the Holy Scriptures*.

She was not made out of his head, Sir,

To rule and to govern the man;

Nor was she made out of his feet, Sir,
By man to be trampled upon. . . .
But she did come forth from his side, Sir,
His equal and partner to be;
And now they are coupled together,
She oft proves the top of the tree.
UNKNOWN. (DIXON, *Ballads and Songs of the Peasantry of England*.)

Reason and religion teach us that we too are primary existences, that it is for us to move in the orbit of our duty around the holy center of perfection, the companions not the satellites of men.

EMMA WILLARD. Inscribed beneath her bust in Hall of Fame.

1 You see, dear, it is not true that woman was made from man's rib; she was really made from his funny bone.

BARNES, *What Every Woman Knows*, Act III.

2 Woman, they say, was only made of man: Methinks 'tis strange they should be so unlike! It may be all the best was cut away, To make the woman, and the naught was left Behind with him.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Scornful Lady*, III, 2.

3 Auld Nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes, O:
Her prentice han' she tried on man,
An' then she made the lasses, O.
BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashes*.

Our sex, you know, was after yours designed:
The last perfection of the Maker's mind:
Heaven drew out all the gold for us, and left your dross behind.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*: Prologue.

Man was made when Nature was but an apprentice, but woman when she was a skilful mistress of her art.

EDWARD SHARPHAM, *Cupid's Whirligig*. (1607)
I have always said it: Nature meant woman to be her masterpiece. (Ich hab' es immer gesagt: das Weib wollte die Natur zu ihrem Meisterstücke machen.)

LESSING, *Emilia Galotti*. Act V, sc. 7.

4 To chase the clouds of life's tempestuous hours,
To strew its short but weary way with flow'rs,
New hopes to raise, new feelings to impart,
And pour celestial balsam on the heart;
For this to man was lovely woman giv'n,
The last, best work, the noblest gift of Heav'n.
T. L. PRACOCK, *The Vision of Love*, I. 1.

5 He beheld his own rougher make softened into sweetness, and tempered with smiles; he saw a creature who had, as it were, Heaven's second thought in her formation.

STEELE, *The Christian Hero*. Of Adam's first sight of Eve.

6 The man is, as a first creation, genuine;
The woman is the clearer, softer, and diviner,

For he was from the inorganic dirt unfolded,
But she came forth from clay which life before had moulded.

UNKNOWN, *Woman*. (From the Persian.)

IV—Woman: Good and Bad

7 Woman is the salvation or destruction of the family. She carries its destinies in the folds of her mantle.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 11 Dec., 1872.

8 Woman brings to man his greatest blessing and his greatest plague. (Τὴν εὐφροσύνην καὶ πόσον δόλπον φέρει μελέτας.)

EURIPIDES, *Alcæmon*.
There is no worse evil than a bad woman; and nothing has ever been created better than a good one.

(Τὴν μὲν κακὴν ἀδικίαν οὐδὲ γίγνεται; ἰουκαίοντες δ' οὐδὲν εἰς ἐπιεβολὴν Πέφνυ' ἀμείνον.)

EURIPIDES, *Melanippe Desmotis*.

9 Women are ever in extremes; they are either better or worse than men.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Femmes*.

10 There's no such thing as picking out the best woman; it's only a question of comparative badness. (Nam optima nulla potest eligi; Alia alia peior est.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, I. 139. (Act II, sc. 1.)
This woman is a bad piece of goods. (Mala mers, era, hæc et callida est.)

PLAUTUS, *Cistellaria*, I. 707. (Act IV, sc. 2.)

11 And yet believe me, good as well as ill,
Woman's at best a contradiction still.
Heav'n, when it strives to polish all it can
Its last best work, but forms a softer man.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. II, l. 269.

The soft, unhappy sex.

APRIL BROWN, *The Wandering Beauty*.

12 O Woman! in our hours of ease
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou!

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto VI, st. 30.

We women seldom fail at a pinch.
BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act I.
'Twas ever thus, when in life's storm

Hope's star to man grows dim,
An angel kneels, in woman's form,
And breathes a prayer for him.

GRONOV POPE MORRIS, *Pocahontas*.

The soul's armour is never well set to the heart unless a woman's hand has braced it.

ROXBOROUGH, *Sermons and Lilies: Of Queens' Gardens*.

13 A man gains no possession better than a good

woman, nothing more horrible than a bad one.

(Γυναικες οὐδὲ χεῖρ' ἀρὴν ληϊστῶν;
Ἐπὶ τῇ ἀρετῇ, οὐδὲ βίβαν νεκρῇ.)

ΣΥΛΛΟΓΗΣ, *Iambics*. No. 7.

¹ Daphne knows, with equal ease,
How to vex and how to please;
But the folly of her sex
Makes her sole delight to vex.

SWIFT, *Daphne*, l. 1.

Loss not time to contradict her,
Nor endeavour to convict her. . .
Only take this rule along,
Always to advise her wrong,
And reprove her when she's right;
She may then grow wise for spite.

SWIFT, *Daphne*, l. 29.

² Wicked women bother one. Good women bore
one. That is the only difference between them.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.

I find that, ultimately, there are only two kinds
of women, the plain and the coloured.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Picture of Dorian Gray*,
Ch. 4; *A Woman of No Importance*. Act iii.

The world is perfectly packed with good women.
To know them is a middle-class education.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.

Oh, there was a woman-hater hated women all he
could,

And he built himself a bungle in a dingle in the
wood;

Here he lived and said of ladies things I do not
think he should,

"If they're good, they're not good-looking; if
good-looking, they're not good."

CLARE KUMMER, *In the Dingle-Dongle Bell*.

V—Woman: Saint Abroad, Devil at Home

³ A woman is a fury and a hurtful spirit in the
house, an angel in the church, an ape in the
bed, a mule unbridled in the field, and a goat
in the garden.

BIRCHER, *Nobility of Women*, 127. (1539)

We limit the comely parts of a woman to con-
sist in four points: that is to be a shrew in the
kitchen, a saint in the church, an angel at the
board, and an ape in the bed, as the Chronicle
reports by Mistress Shore, paramour to King
Edward the Fourth.

GEORGE PUTTENHAM, *English Poetrie*, 299. (1589)

According to that wise saying, women be saints
in the church, angels in the street, devils in the
kitchen, and apes in your bed.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt, Master-Constable*,
Act iii, sc. 3. (1602)

You are pictures out of doors,
Bells in your parlours, wild-cats in your kitchens,
Saints in your injuries, devils being offended,
Players in your housewifery, and housewives in
your beds.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 110.
(1604)

⁴ At home like devils they be,
Abroad like angels pure.

EDWARD MOORE, *Defence of Women*, l. 474.
(1560)

⁵ God save us all from wives who are angels in
the street, saints in the church, and devils at
home.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 13.
They are all saints abroad, but ask their maids
what they are at home.

C. H. SPURGEON, *Ploughman's Pictures*, 67.

⁶ Women are in churches, saints; abroad, an-
gels; at home, devils.

GEORGE WILKINS, *The Miseries of Enforced
Marriage*. Act i.

As holy as saints in church they be,
And in street as angels they were,
At home, for all their hypocrisy,
A devilish life they lead all the year.

UNKNOWN, *School House of Women*, l. 658.
(1542)

⁷ A woman is an angel at ten, a saint at fifteen,
a devil at forty, and a witch at fourscore.

UNKNOWN, *Suetnam, Woman-Hater*. (1620)

VI—Woman: A Blessing

See also Beauty in Women.

⁸ Loveliest of women! Heav'n is in thy soul,
Beauty and virtue shine for ever round thee,
Bright'ning each other: thou art all divine.

ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act iii, sc. 2.

⁹ Where women are, the better things are im-
plied if not spoken.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk. Conversation*.

¹⁰ Not she with trait'rous kiss her Saviour stung,
Not she denied Him with unholy tongue;
She, while apostles shrank, could dangers
brave,

Last at the cross and earliest at the grave.

EATON STANNARD BARRETT, *Woman*. Pt. 1, l. 141.

¹¹ There's a woman like a dewdrop, she's so
purer than the purest;
And her noble heart's the noblest, yes, and her
sure faith's the surest.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Blot in the 'Scutcheon*, l. 3.

¹² Dear, dead women, with such hair, too—
what's become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms? I feel
chilly and grown old.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Toccata of Galuppi's*.

Round and round, like a dance of snow
In a dazzling drift, as its guardians go
Floating the women faded for ages,
Sculptured in stone, on the poet's pages.
Then follow women fresh and gay,
Living and loving and loved to-day.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Women and Roses*.

All loved and lovely women dear to rhyme:
Thais, Cassandra, Helen and their fames,
Burn like tall candles through forgotten time,
Lighting the Past's dim arras with their names.

DAVID MORTON, *Immortals*.

Women, who were summer in men's hearts.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Sonnets*. No. xviii. See 1745:8.

¹ To see her is to love her
And love but her for ever;
For Nature made her what she is,
And never made another!
BURNS, *Bonnie Leslie*.

To know her was to love her.

SAMUEL ROBERTS, *Jacqueline*. St. 1.

² There's nought but care on every hand,
In every hour that passes, O:
What signifies the life o' man,
And 't were na for the lasses, O.

ROBERT BURNS, *Green Grow the Rashes*.

³ There is something in a woman beyond all
human delight; a magnetic virtue, a charming
quality, an occult and powerful motive.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. III, sec. 2, mem. 1, sub. 2. After Fonseca.

More royalty in woman's honest heart
Than dwells within the crowned majesty
And sceptered anger of a hundred kings!

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act III, sc. 1.

Soft as the memory of buried love,
Pure as the prayer which childhood wafts above.

BYRON, *The Bride of Abydos*. Canto i, st. 6.

She was the rainbow to thy sight!

Thy sun—thy heaven—of lost delight!

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. III, st. 36.

⁴ Without the smile from partial beauty won,
Oh! what were man?—a world without a sun!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 23.

The world was sad; the garden was a wild;
And man, the hermit, sigh'd—till woman smiled!

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. II, l. 37.

If the heart of a man is depressed with cares,
The mist is dispell'd when a woman appears.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act II, sc. 1.

⁵ For with affections warm, intense, refined,
She mixed such calm and holy strength of
mind,

That, like Heaven's image in the smiling brook,
Celestial peace was pictured in her look.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 128.

A mind at peace with all below.

A heart whose love is innocent!

BYRON, *She Walks in Beauty*.

She was a queen of noble Nature's crowning,

A smile of hers was like an act of grace.

HARTLEY COLLINGS, *The Solitary-Hearted*.

Women may be whole oceans deeper than we
are, but they are also a whole paradise better.
She may have got us out of Eden, but as a com-
pensation she makes the earth very pleasant.

JOHN OLIVER HANNA, *Ambassador*. Act III.

⁶ The most precious possession that ever comes
to a man in this world is a woman's heart.

J. C. HOLLAND, *Lessons in Life: Perverseness*.

Do you know you have asked for the costliest thing

Ever made by the Hand above—

A woman's heart, and a woman's life,

And a woman's wonderful love?

MARY T. LATHROP, *A Woman's Answer to a*

Man's Question.

⁷ If it was woman who put man out of Paradise,
it is still woman, and woman only, who can
lead him back.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

The Woman tempted me—and tempts me still!

Lord God, I pray You that she ever will!

E. V. COOKE, *Book of Extensions: Adam*.

⁸ And where she went, the flowers took thickest
root,

As she had sow'd them with her odorous foot.

BEN JONSON, *The Sad Shepherd*. Act i, sc. 1.

Her face betokened all things dear and good,
The light of somewhat yet to come was there
Asleep, and waiting for the opening day,
When childish thoughts, like flowers, would drift
away.

JEAN INGELLOW, *Margaret in the Xebec*. St. 57.

⁹ Without women the beginning of our life
would be deprived of assistance, the middle
portion of pleasure, and the end of consol-
ation. (Sans les femmes le commencement de
notre vie seroit privé de secours, le milieu de
plaisirs, et le fin de consolation.)

VICTOR J. E. JOURY, *Maximes*.

¹⁰ There in the fane a beauteous creature stands,
The first best work of the Creator's hands,

Whose slender limbs inadequately bear

A full-orbed bosom and a weight of care;

Whose teeth like pearls, whose lips like cher-
ries, show,

And fawn-like eyes still tremble as they glow.

KALIDASA, *Sakuntalâ*. (Williams, tr.)

¹¹ A Lady with a Lamp shall stand

In the great history of the land,

A noble type of good,

Heroic womanhood.

LONGFELLOW, *Santa Filomena*. St. 10.

When all the medical officers have retired for
the night, and silence and darkness have settled
down upon those miles of prostrate sick, she
[Florence Nightingale] may be observed alone,
with a little lamp in her hand, making her soli-
tary rounds.

MACDONALD, *Letter to the London Times*,
when leaving Scutari. (*Pictorial History of*

the Russian War, p. 310.)

¹² 'T was kin' o' kingdom-come to look

On sech a blessed cretur.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*. St. 7.

For she was Jes' the quiet kind
Whose nature never vary,
Like streams that keep a summer mind
Snowhid in January.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*. St. 22.

Ah, there's many a beam from the fountain of
day

That, to reach us unclouded, must pass, on its
way,

Through the soul of a woman.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 1425.

Earth's noblest thing, a Woman perfected.

J. R. LOWELL, *Irene*, l. 62.

A little, tiny, pretty, witty, charming darling
she. (Parvula, pumilio, chariton mia tota
merum sal.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1158.

She is pretty to walk with,

And witty to talk with,

And pleasant too, to think on.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *The Discontented Colonel*,
Act ii, sc. 1.

Airy, airy Lilián.

TENNYSON, *Lilián*.

A rosebud set with little wilful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make her, she!

TENNYSON, *The Princess: Prologue*, l. 153.

She walks—the lady of my delight—

A shepherdess of sheep.

Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them white;

She guards them from the steep;

She feeds them on the fragrant height,

And folds them in for sleep.

ALICE MEYNELL, *The Shepherdess*.

My sheep are thoughts, which I both guide and
serve.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *The Arcadia*. Bk. ii.

A bevy of fair women, richly gay

In gems and wanton dress.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 578.

Fair ladies, you drop manna in the way

Of starved people.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, v, l. 294.

When I approach

Her loveliness, so absolute she seems

And in herself complete, so well to know

Her own, that what she wills to do or say,

Seems wisest, virtuousest, discreetest, best.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 546.

O fairest of creation! last and best

Of all God's works! creature in whom excell'd

Whatever can to sight or thought be form'd,

Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 896.

O woman! lovely woman! Nature made thee
To temper man: we had been brutes without
you.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act i, sc. 1.
Without women the world would be like a
palette set in the raw umber and white. Women

are the colouring matter, the glaze the old paint-
ers used.

GEORGE MOORE, *Ave*, p. 169.

I fill this cup to one made up

Of loveliness alone,

A woman, of her gentle sex

The seeming paragon;

To whom the better elements

And kindly stars have given

A form so fair, that, like the air,

'Tis less of earth than heaven.

EDWARD COOTE PINKNEY, *A Health*.

Her very tone is music's own,

Like those of morning birds,

And something more than melody

Dwells ever in her words.

EDWARD COOTE PINKNEY, *A Health*.

Come to the festal board to-night,

For bright-eyed beauty will be there,

Her coral lips in nectar steeped,

And garlanded her hair.

UNKNOWN, *The Festal Board*. (McGuffey's

Third Reader, p. 217.)

Here rests a Woman, good without pretence,
Bless'd with plain Reason and with sober
Sense.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mrs. Corbet*.

The age of a woman doesn't mean a thing. The
best tunes are played on the oldest fiddles.

SIGMUND Z. ENGEL, love pirate, *Retort*, when

asked why he concentrated on older women.

He himself was eighty years old. See *News*
Week, 4 July, 1949, p. 40.

Honor women! they entwine and weave

Heavenly roses in our earthly life.

(Ehret die Frauen! sie flechten und weben

Himmliche Rosen in's irdische Leben.)

SCHILLER, *Würde der Frauen*.

She is a gallant creature, and complete

In mind and feature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 49.

She in beauty, education, blood,

Holds hand with any princess of the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 493.

Who is Silvia? what is she,

That all our swains commend her?

Holy, fair, and wise is she;

The heaven such grace doth lend her,

That she must admired be.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iv, sc. 2, l. 39.

She is her self of best things the collection.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia: Thyrsis and Dams*.

O Woman, you are not merely the handiwork

of God, but also of men; these are ever en-
dowing you with beauty from their hearts.

. . . You are one half woman and one half

dream.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE, *The Gardener*. No. 59.

¹ O miracle of noble womanhood!

TEKLYSON, *The Princess: Prologue*, l. 48.

Scarce of earth nor all divine.

TEKLYSON, *Adeline*, l. 3.

² Amoret! as sweet and good
As the most delicious food,
Which, but tasted, does impart
Life and gladness to the heart.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Amoret*, l. 39.

How small a part of time they share
That are so wondrous sweet and fair!

EDMUND WALLER, *Go, Lovely Rose*, l. 19.

³ O! what's a table richly spread,
Without a woman at its head?

THOMAS WATSON, *The Progress of Discontent*.

Now in hot, now in cold,
Full woeful is the household
That wants a woman.

UNKNOWN, (*Towneley Plays*, No. 13, l. 419.
c. 1388)

⁴ How all her care was but to be fair,
And all her task to be sweet.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Heart of the Rose*.

⁵ The sweetest woman ever Fate
Perverse denied a household mate,
Who, lonely, homeless, not the less
Found peace in love's unselfishness. . . .
Through years of toil and soil and care,
From glossy tress to thin gray hair,
All unprofaned she held apart
The virgin fancies of the heart.

WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 352.

A woman tropical, intense,
In thought and act, in soul and sense,
She blended in a like degree
The vixen and the devotee.

WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*, l. 531. Referring to
Harriet Livermore.

⁶ Angels listen when she speaks;
She's my delight, all mankind's wonder;
But my jealous heart would break
Should we live one day asunder.

JOHN WILMOT, *My Dear Mistress Has a Heart*.

⁷ She was a Phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely Apparition sent
To be a moment's ornament;
Her eyes as stars of Twilight fair;
Like Twilight's, too, her dusky hair;
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful Dawn.

WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*.

I saw her upon nearer view,
A Spirit, yet a Woman too! . . .
A Creature not too bright or good
For human nature's daily food;
For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
Pains, blame, love, kisses, tears, and smiles.

And now I see with eye serene
The very pulse of the machine; . . .
A perfect Woman, nobly planned;
To warn, to comfort, and command;
And yet a Spirit still, and bright
With something of angelic light.

WORDSWORTH, *She Was a Phantom of Delight*.

⁸ 'T is hers to pluck the amaranthine flower
Of Faith, and round the sufferer's temples bind
Wreaths that endure affliction's heaviest shower,
And do not shrink from sorrow's keenest wind.

WORDSWORTH, *Weak Is the Will of Man*.

⁹ But Woman is rare beyond compare,
The poets tell us so;

How little they know of Woman
Who only women know!
CAROLYN WELLS, *Woman*.

VII—Woman: A Curse

⁹ The wicked woman, full of subtlety,
Worse than a fox in crafty hardihood.

ARIOSO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto xvi, st. 13.

¹⁰ There is nothing in the world worse than a
woman
By nature shameless—save some other
woman.

(ΑΑΝ' οὐ γὰρ δυνάτω ἀνασχύνων φύσει γυναικὸν
οὐδὲν κάκιοις εἰς ἀνδρα ὡς ἐπ' αἱ γυναῖκες.)

ARISTOPHANES, *Thezmochoriazuse*, l. 531.

A shameless woman is the worst of men.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 468.

A man shall walk behind a lion rather than behind
a woman.

Babylonian Talmud: *Berachoth*, fo. 61a.

¹¹ Oh the gladness of her gladness when she's glad,
And the sadness of her sadness when she's sad,
But the gladness of her gladness,
And the sadness of her sadness
Are as nothing, Charles,

To the badness of her badness when she's bad.
J. M. BARRIE, *Rosalind*. Quoted.

Oh, the shrewdness of her shrewdness when she's
shrewd,

And the rudeness of her rudeness when she's rude;
But the shrewdness of her shrewdness and the
rudeness of her rudeness,
Are as nothing to her goodness when she's good.

UNKNOWN, *A Libel Answered*.

¹² There is no other purgatory but a woman.

BAUMONT and FLETCHER, *Scornful Lady*. Act III.

Women are the gate of hell.

St. JEROME.

Were't not for gold and women, there would
be no damnation.

CYRIL TOWNSEND, *Revenge's Tragedy*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹³ Oh, woman, woman! thou shouldst have few wins
Of thine own to answer for! Thou art the author

Of such a book of follies in a man,
That it would need the tears of all the angels
To blot the record out!

BULWHA-LYTTON, *The Lady of Lyons*. Act v, sc. 1.

Women are not a hobby—they're a calamity.
ALEXANDER BRALOWSKY, *Interview at Minneapolis*, 1931.

From Adam's wife, that proved a curse,
Though God had made her for a blessing,
All women born are so perverse
No man need boast their love possessing.

ROBERT BRIDGES [DROCHE], *Triplet*.

The world is full of women, and the women
full of wile.

GELETT BURGESS, *Willy and the Lady*.

A woman (tho' the phrase may seem uncivil)
As able—and as cruel—as the Devil!

BURNS, *Scotts Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland*,
l. 27. Referring to Queen Elizabeth.

Pricking her fingers with those cursèd pins,
Which surely were invented for our sins,
Making a woman like a porcupine,
Not to be rashly touch'd.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto vi, st. 61.

There's no music when a woman is in the
concert.

DEXTER, *II The Honest Whore*. Act iv, sc. 1.

And I find more bitter than death the woman,
whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands
as bands.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, vii, 26.

All wickedness is but little to the wickedness of a
woman.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, xiv, 19.

Woman—a foe to friendship, an unescapable
punishment, a necessary evil.

St. CHRYSOSTOM.

There is no evil so terrible as a woman. (*Older*
oldu baidu, de yurh, nakor.)

EURIPIDES, *Fragment*.

Oh, woman, perfect woman! what distraction
Was meant to mankind when thou wast made
a devil!

What an inviting hell invented.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Monsieur Thomas*. Act iii, sc. 1.

'Tis woman that seduces all mankind;
By her we first were taught the wheedling arts.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act i, sc. 2.

When toward the Devil's House we tread,
Woman's a thousand steps ahead.
(Denn geht es zu des Bösen Haus
Das Weib hat tausend Schritt voraus.)

GOETHE, *Faust*, Pt. I, sc. 21, l. 147.

Women's feet run still astray

If to ill they know the way.

WILLIAM HARRINGTON, *Caesars*.

Mankind, from Adam, have been women's
fools;

Women, from Eve, have been the devil's tools:
Heaven might have spar'd one torment when
we fell;

Not left us women, or not threatened hell.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The She-Gallants*.

Of all the plagues with which the world is curst,
Of every ill, a woman is the worst.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *British Enchanters*. Act II, l. 1.

He seldom errs

Who thinks the worst he can of womankind.

JOHN HOMER, *Douglas*. Act II, sc. 3.

O woman, woman, when to ill thy mind

Is bent, all hell contains no fouler fiend.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 531. (Pope, tr.)

What mighty woes

To thy imperial race from woman rose.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 541. (Pope, tr.)

Nothing is more unbearable than a woman
of wealth. (Intolerabilius nihil est quam
femina dives.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 460.

I met a lady in the meads,

Full beautiful—a faery's child;

Her hair was long, her foot was light,

And her eyes were wild. . . .

She took me to her elfin grot,

And there she wept, and sigh'd full sore,

And there I shut her wild, wild eyes

With kisses four. . . .

I saw pale kings, and princes too,

Pale warriors, death-pale were they all:

They cried—"La Belle Dame sans Merci

Hath thee in thrall!"

KEATS, *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*.

When the Himalayan peasant meets the he-
bear in his pride,

He shouts to scare the monster, who will often
turn aside.

But the she-bear thus accosted rends the peasan-
t tooth and nail.

For the female of the species is more deadly
than the male.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Female of the Species*.

But when hunter meets with husband, each con-
firms the other's tale—

The female of the species is more deadly than
the male.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Female of the Species*.

And as seen from any angle, 'twas a wisely or-
dered plan,

For the female of the species is the mother of the
man.

LEO J. RABBITTE, *The Female of the Species: A
Reply*. One of many replies to Kipling's poem.

Oh, the years we waste and the tears we waste

And the work of our head and hand
Belong to the woman who did not know
(And now we know that she never could know)
And did not understand!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Vampire*.

Somewhere she waits to make you win, your
soul in her firm white hands—
Somewhere the gods have made for you the
Woman Who Understands.

EVERARD JACK APPLETON, *The Woman Who Understands*.

¹ Nature doth paint them further to be weak,
frail, impatient, feeble and foolish; and ex-
perience hath declared them to be unconstant,
variable, cruel, and lacking the spirit of coun-
sel.

JOHN KNOX, *The First Blast of the Trumpet
Against the Monstrous Regiment of Women*.

² "Now women are troublesome cattle to deal
with mostly," said Goggins.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Handy Andy*. Ch. 36.

Lor', but women's rum cattle to deal with,
The first man found that to his cost,
And I reckon it's just through a woman
The last man on earth'll be lost.

G. R. SIMS, *Moll Jarvis o' Morley*.

³ A cunning woman is a knavish fool.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Advice to a Lady*.

⁴ There is more death in women than we think.
JOHN MASSFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye
Street*. Pt. II, l. 171.

⁵ All women be evils, yet necessary evils.

BRIAN MELBANCKE, *Philotimus*. (1583) A ren-
dering of the Latin proverb, "Malum est
Muller, sed necessarium malum," a transla-
tion of the Greek of Menander.

As for the women, though we scorn and flout 'em,
We may live with, but cannot live without 'em.
FREDERIC REYNOLDS, *The Will*. Act I, sc. 1.

See also under CHARACTER.

⁶ Nothing is worse than a woman, even a good
one. (Οὐδὲν γυναικὸς χείρον, οὐδὲ τῆς καλλῆς.)

MENANDER. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig.
286.)

There are many wild beasts on land and in the
sea, but the deadliest of all is woman. (Πολλὰ
κατὰ γῆν καὶ κατὰ θάλατταν θηρία ὄντων,
μικροτέρων δὲσι θνητῶν γυνή.)

MENANDER, *Upobolismos*. Frag. 488.

Her dove-like eyes turn'd to coals of fire,
Her beautiful nose to a terrible snout,
Her hands to paws, with nasty great claws,
And her boom went in and her tail came out.
R. H. BARHAM, *A Lay of St. Nicholas*.

⁷ O why did God,
Creator wise, that peopl'd highest Heaven
With spirits masculine, create at last
This novelty on earth, this fair defect
Of nature, and not fill the world at once

With men as angels without feminine,
Or find some other way to generate
Mankind? This mischief had not then befall'n.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 888.

What mighty ills have not been done by woman!
Who was't betray'd the Capitol? A woman.
Who lost Mark Antony the world? A woman.
Who was the cause of a long ten years' war,
And laid at last old Troy in ashes? Woman,
Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!
THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act III, sc. 1.

Find out some song that describes
Women's hypocrisies, their subtle wiles,
Betraying smiles, feign'd tears, inconstancies;
Their painted outsides, and corrupted minds,
The sum of all their follies, and their falsehoods.
THOMAS OTWAY, *The Orphan*. Act III, sc. 1.

⁸ Ah, wasteful woman, she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapen'd Paradise;
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoil'd the bread and spill'd the wine,
Which, spent with due, respective thrift,
Had made brutes men, and men divine.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Canto III, *Unhkrift*.

⁹ Every woman is a source of annoyance, but
she has two good seasons, the one in her
bridal chamber and the other in her grave.
(Πόσα γυνὴ χέλοι ἐστὶν ἔχει δ' ἀγαθὸς δὶω ὥρας,
τὴν μίαν ἐν θαλάμῳ, τὴν μίαν ἐν θανάτῳ.)
PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig.
381.)

With a wife are two days of pleasure; the first
is the joy of the marriage day and night; the
second to be at the wife's sepulture.

THOMAS INGELAND, *The Disobedient Child*, 32.
(c. 1560)

Although all womankind be nought, yet two
good days hath she:

Her marriage day, and day of death, when all
she leaves to thee.

TIMOTHY KENDALL, *Flower of Epigrams*, 143.

In every marriage two things are allowed,
A wife in wedding-sheets and in a shroud;
How can a marriage state then be accurst,
Since the last day's as happy as the first?

UNKNOWN, *Agreeable Companion*, 44. (1745)

¹⁰ Women are one and all a set of vultures.
(Mulier quæ mulier milvinum genus.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 42.

¹¹ Women are worthless wares. (Mala mulier
mers est.)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*, l. 894. (Act III, sc. 3.)

Two women are worse than one. (Mulieres duas
peiores esse quam unam.)

PLAUTUS, *Cursus*, l. 592. (Act v, sc. 1.)

Quoted as a saying from an ancient poet.

He who can avoid women, let him avoid them.
(Qui potest mulieres vitare, vitet.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act I, sc. 2.

A woman finds it much easier to do ill than well. (Mulieri nimio male facere melius est onus, quam bene.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 17.

1 Give God thy broken heart, He whole will make it:

Give woman thy whole heart, and she will break it.

EDMUND PRESTWICH, *The Broken Heart*.

2 Weal and women cannot pan,
But woe and women can.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 355.

3 Amongst women (some will say) there is but two faults, and those are, they can neither do nor say well.

BARNARD RICH, *Faults*. Fo. 23. (1606)

Men have many faults;
Poor women have but two:
There's nothing good they say,
And nothing right they do.

UNKNOWN, *Women's Faults*.

4 Parasite women.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Metropolitan Magazine*, May, 1916; also *Foes of Our Own Household*.

5 Because of their vices, women have ceased to deserve the privileges of their sex; they have put off their womanly nature and are therefore condemned to suffer the diseases of men.

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xciv, 21.

6 There's no motion
That tends to vice in man, but I affirm
It is the woman's part: be it lying, note it,
The woman's; flattering, hers; deceiving, hers;
Lust and rank thoughts, hers; revenges, hers;
Ambitions, covetings, change of prides, disdain,

Nice longings, slanders, mutability,
All faults that may be named, nay, that hell knows,

Why, hers, in part or all; but rather, all;
For even to vice
They are not constant, but are changing still

One vice, but of a minute old, for one
Not half so old as that.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 20.

You jig, you amble, and you lisp, and nickname God's creatures, and make your wantonness your ignorance. Go to, I'll no more on 't; it hath made me mad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 151.

So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 24.

7 Beautiful tyrant! Send angelical!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 75.

Her only fault, and that is faults enough,
Is that she is intolerable curst
And shrewd and froward, so beyond all measure
That, were my state far worse than it is,
I would not wed her for a mine of gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 88.

8 Is folly then so old? Why, let me see,—
About what time of life may folly be?
Oh! she was born, by nicest calculation,
One moment after woman's first creation.

W. R. SPENCER, *Fashionable Friends: Prologue*.

9 The women were proposed to be taxed according to their beauty and skill in dressing, . . . but constancy, charity, good sense, and good nature were not rated, because they would not bear the charge of collecting.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Laputa*.

10 There are some meannesses which are too mean even for man—woman, lovely woman alone, can venture to commit them.

THACKERAY, *A Shabby Genteel Story*. Ch. 3.

In point of morals the average woman is, even for business, too crooked.

STEPHEN LEADLOCK, *The Woman Question*.

11 Regard the society of women as a necessary unpleasantness of social life, and avoid it as much as possible.

LEO TOLSTOY, *Diary*.

A woman without a laugh in her . . . is the greatest bore in existence.

THACKERAY, *Sketches*. Pt. III.

12 Most women have small waists the world throughout,

But their desires are thousand miles about.

CYRIL TOURNEUR, *The Revengers*. Act v.

13 Woman is man's confusion. (Mulier est hominis confusio.)

VINCENT OF BEAUVAIS, *Speculum Majus*. Sec. 346.

Mulier est hominis confusio;
Madame, the sentence of this Latin is,
Woman is man's joy and all his bliss.

CHAUCER, *The Nonne Prestes Tale*, l. 344. A humorous mistranslation.

14 Forbear to attribute to all women the guilt of a few. Let each be judged on her own merits. (Parcite paucarum diffundere crimen in omnes; Spectetur meritis quoque puella suis.)

ORR, *Art Amatoris*. Bk. III, l. 9.

15 I thank God I am not a woman, to be touched

with so many giddy offences as he hath generally taxed their whole sex withal.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 366.

VIII.—Woman: Her Nature

¹ Divination seems heightened and raised to its highest power in woman.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOCK, *Concord Days: August*.

But there's wisdom in women, of more than they have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them, are wiser than their own.

RUPERT BROOK, *There's Wisdom in Women*.

Oh, there are many things that women know,
That no one tells them, no one needs to tell.

ROSELLE MENCIER MONTGOMERY, *Ulysses Returns*.

² Forgetting is Woman's First and Greatest Art.

RICHARD ALDINGTON, *The Colonel's Daughter*, p. 138.

³ With women the heart argues, not the mind.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Merope*, l. 341.

Ay, me, how weak a thing
The heart of woman is!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 39.

⁴ Poets, beware! never compare
Women to aught in earth or in air.

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY, *Song*.

⁵ Yet when I hold her best, she's but a woman,
As full of frailty as of faith; a poor slight woman,

And her best thoughts but weak fortifications.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act II, sc. 2.

With my frailty don't upbraid me,
I am woman as you made me;
Cautelous doubting or despairing,
Rashly trusting, idly fearing,
If obtaining, still complaining;
If consenting, still repenting.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Semele to Jupiter*.

Women are never stronger than when they arm themselves with their weaknesses.

MADAME DU DEFFAND, *Letter to Voltaire*.

⁶ Women have no wilderness in them,
They are provident instead,
Content in the tight hot cell of their hearts
To eat dusty bread.

LOUISE BOGAN, *Women*.

⁷ Most illogical
Irrational nature of our womanhood,
That blushes one way, feels another way,
And prays, perhaps, another!

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. II, l. 701.

We're all so,—made so—'tis our woman's trade
To suffer torment for another's ease.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. VII, l. 222.

⁸ The souls of women are so small,
That some believe they've none at all;
Or if they have, like cripples, still
They've but one faculty, the will.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 386.

Women have no souls, this saying is not new.
LEWIS WAGER, *Repentance of Marie Magdalene*. (1566)

⁹ Woman is made of glass. (Es de vidrio la mujer.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 33.

¹⁰ Women of kind desire liberty,
And not to be constrained as in a thrall.

CHAUCER, *The Frankeleyns Tale*, l. 40.

There are only three things in the world that women do not understand: and they are Liberty, Equality and Fraternity.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *On Women*.

¹¹ O silly woman, full of innocence,
Full of pity, of truth, and conscience,
What maketh you to men to trusten so?

CHAUCER, *Legend of Good Women: Dido*, l. 331.

Women do not look so closely. They are easily caught by a birdlime of words.

ALFRED DAUDET, *The Credo of Love*.

A woman, no less than the populace, a grave judge or a chosen senate, will surrender, defeated, to eloquence. (Quam populus iudexque gravis lectusque senatus, tam debet eloquio victa puella manus.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 461.

Nor was it hard to move the lady's mind;
When fortune favours, still the fair are kind.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 303.

With the easy credulity of women. (Facili feminarum credulitate.)

TACITUS, *Annales*. Bk. XIV, sec. 4.

What cannot a neat knave with a smooth tale
Make a woman believe?

JOHN WEBSTER, *The Duchess of Malfi*. Act I, sc. 2.

¹² A woman who is confuted is never convinced.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

Women have always some mental reservation. (Les femmes ont toujours quelque arrière-pensée.)

DESTOUCHES, *Le Dissipateur*. Act V, sc. 9.

¹³ You are a woman, you must never speak what you think; your words must contradict your thoughts, but your actions may contradict your words.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act II, sc. 11.

She's all sail and no ballast. . . . A fine lady is

angry without a cause, and pleased without reason.

FARQUHAR, *Sw Harry Wildair*. Act 1, sc. 1.

She will play with reason and discourse,
And well she can persuade.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act 1, sc. 2,
l. 190.

Glory and empire are to female blood
More tempting dangerous rivals than a god.

JOHN CROWNE, *The Destruction of Jerusalem*.
Pt. 1, act iii, sc. 2.

What soft, cherubic creatures
These gentlewomen are!

One would as soon assault a plush
Or violate a star.

Such dainty convictions,

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 130.

Women are not compris'd in our laws of
friendship; they are feræ naturæ.

DRYDEN, *The Mock Astrologer*. Act iv. Feræ
nature, the legal term for animals living in
a wild state.

A woman's hopes are woven of sunbeams; a
shadow annihilates them.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 1.

You will find many excuses, for you are a
woman. (Μελλας ἂν εἴποις μυχῶν γυνή γάρ εἰ.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 85.

What could a woman's head contrive
Which it would not know how to excuse?
(Was hätte ein Weiberkopf erdacht, das er
Nicht zu beschönen wüßte?)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Pt. iii.

Women are never without an excuse.

GEORGE PETTIE, *Pallace*, ii, 157. (1576)

'Tis woman's nature to bear her ills on lip
and tongue with mournful picaresque.

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 94.

Those women who grieve least make the most
lamentation. (Jactantius merent, quæ minus
dolent.)

TACITUS, *Annales*. Bk. ii, sec. 77.

But woman's grief is like a summer storm,
Short as it violent is.

JOANNA BAILEY, *Beni*. Act v, sc. 3.

Pride is the life of a woman, and flattery is
our daily bread.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iv, sc. 2.

What woman can resist the force of praise?

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 260.

What female heart can gold despise?

What cat's averse to fish?

THOMAS GRAY, *On the Death of a Favourite
Cat*.

A woman's mind is affected by the meanest gifts.
(Parvis mobilis rebus animus muliebris.)

LIVY, *Annales*. Bk. vi, sec. 34.

Fond of dress and change and praise,

So were a woman in her ways.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *Jenny*.

How easy is it for the proper-false

In women's waken hearts to set their forms!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 30.

With women one should never venture to
joke. (Mit Frauen soll man sich nie unter-
stehn zu scherzen.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. The advice of Mephistopheles.

Women forgive injuries, but never forget
slights.

T. C. HALIBURTON (SAGE SLICK), *The Old
Judge*. Ch. 15.

No fault in woman to make show
Of largeness, when they're nothing so;
When true it is, the outside swells
With inward buckram, little else.

ROBERT HERRICK, *No Fault in Women*.

Nothing agreeth worse

Than a lady's heart and a beggar's purse.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

A woman dares all things when she loves or
hates. (Audax est ad omnia, quæ amat vel
odit, femina.)

St. JEROME, *Epistles: Valerius to Rufinus*.
Considered spurious.

When greater perils men environ,
Then women show a front of iron;
And, gentle in their manner, they
Do bold things in a quiet way.

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH, *Betty Zane*.

When danger comes in an honorable way, a
woman's heart grows chill with fear; but if she
is doing a bold bad thing her courage never
fails.

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 94.

What wilt not woman, gentle woman, dare

When strong affection stirs her spirit up?

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Madoc*. Pt. ii, canto 2, l. 125.

Women commonly eat more sparingly, and
are less curious in their choice of meat; but
if once you find a woman gluttonous, expect
from her very little virtue.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. ii, p. 323.

She knifed me one night 'cause I wished she
was white,

And I learned about women from 'er!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Ladies*.

There is a false modesty which is vanity;
a false glory which is levity; a false grandeur
which is meanness; a false virtue which is
hypocrisy; and a false wisdom which is prud-
ery.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Femmes*.

As soon as a woman begins to be ashamed of
what she ought not, she will not be ashamed

of what she should. (Næ simul pudere quod non oportet cæperit; quod oportet non pudebit.)

LIVY, *Annals*. Bk. xxxiv, sec. 4.

¹ The life of woman is full of woe,
Toiling on and on and on,
With breaking heart, and tearful eyes,
And silent lips, and in the soul
The secret longings that arise,
Which this world never satisfies!
Some more, some less, but of the whole
Not one quite happy, no, not one!

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. ii.

² All women are ambitious naturally.

MARLOWE, *Hero and Leander*. Sestiad i, l. 428.

³ Feminine policy has a mysterious method;
it is better to leave it to them. (La police
feminine a un train mysterieux; il faut le
leur quitter.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 5.

⁴ A woman with a passion for buying. (Ad dominam . . . emacem.)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 421.

And life made wretched out of human ken,
And miles of shopping women served by men.

JOHN MASFIELD, *Biography*. St. 7.

⁵ However ugly she may be, every woman is
pleased with her own looks. (Pessima sit,
nulli non sua forma placet.)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 614.

Haughtiness is natural in the fair, and pride
waits on beauty. (Fastus inest pulchris, sequitur-
que superbia formam.)

OVIN, *Fasti*. Bk. i, l. 419.

As is the body, so is the soul of tender women
frail. (Ut corpus, teneris ita mens infirma
puellis.)

OVIN, *Heroides*. Epis. xix, l. 7.

⁶ Regret is a woman's natural food—she
thrives upon it.

A. W. PINERO, *Sweet Lavender*. Act iii.

⁷ Woman indeed was born of delay itself.
(Mulier profecto nata est ex ipsa mora.)

PLAUTUS, *Miles Gloriosus*, l. 1292. (Act iv,
sc. 7.)

Women have many faults, but the worst of them
all is that they are too pleased with themselves
and take too little pains to please the men.
(Multa mulierum sunt vitia, sed hoc e multis
maximumst, Quom sibi nimis placent minusque
addunt operam, uti placent viris.)

PLAUTUS, *Pænimus*, l. 1203. (Act v, sc. 4.)

⁸ Nothing so true as what you once let fall,
"Most women have no characters at all,"
Matter too soft a lasting mark to bear,

And best distinguish'd by black, brown, or
fair.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 1.

In men, we various ruling passions find;
In women two almost divide the kind;
Those only fix'd, they first or last obey,
The love of pleasure, and the love of sway.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 207.

Pleasures the sex, as children birds, pursue,
Still out of reach, yet never out of view.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 231.

Heav'n gave to woman the peculiar grace
To spin, to weep, and cully human race.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 160.

⁹ A woman who meditates alone meditates evil.
(Mulier cum sola cogitat, male cogitat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiæ*. No. 369.

¹⁰ Such, Polly, are your sex—part truth, part
fiction;
Some thought, much whim, and all a contra-
diction.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *To a Young Lady*.

¹¹ If ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7,
l. 37.

'Tis beauty that doth oft make women
proud; . . .

'Tis virtue that doth make them most
admired; . . .

'Tis government that makes them seem divine.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 128.

There was never yet fair woman but she made
mouths in a glass.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 35.

Complacencies of the peignoir, and late
Coffee and oranges in a sunny chair.

WALLACE STEVENS, *Sunday Morning*.

¹² A woman moved is like a fountain troubled,
Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty;
And while it is so, none so dry or thirsty
Will deign to sip or touch one drop of it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
v, sc. 2, l. 142.

Why are our bodies soft and weak and smooth,
Unapt to toil and trouble in the world,
But that our soft conditions and our hearts
Should well agree with our external parts?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
v, sc. 2, l. 165.

For women are as roses, whose fair flower
Being once display'd, doth fall that very hour.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act ii, sc. 4,
l. 39.

¹³ In the beginning, said a Persian poet—Allah
took a rose, a lily, a dove, a serpent, a little
honey, a Dead Sea apple, and a handful of
clay. When he looked at the amalgam—it
was a woman.

WILLIAM SHARP. (*Portfolio*, July, 1894, p. 6.)

¹ No woman will deny herself the romantic luxury of self-sacrifice and forgiveness when they take the form of doing something agreeable.

BERNARD SHAW, *Fanny's First Play*, Act iii.

² For a woman glory can only be a splendid mourning for lost happiness. (La gloire ne saurait être pour une femme qu'un deuil éclatant du bonheur.)

MADAME DE STAËL, *Pensées Détachées*.

³ How foolish and miserably superstitious all we women are! (Ut stultæ et misere omnes sumus Religiosæ!)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 649. (Act iv, sc. 1.)

⁴ I have to thank God I'm a woman,
For in these ordered days a woman only
Is free to be very hungry, very lonely.

ANNA WICKHAM, *The Affinity*.

Love and grief and motherhood,
Fame and mirth and scorn—
These are all shall befall
Any woman born.

MARGARET WIDEMER, *A Cyprian Woman*.

I was, being human, born alone;
I am, being woman, hard beset;
I live by squeezing from a stone
The only nourishment I get.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Let No Charitable Hope*.

⁵ Often change doth please a woman's mind.
SIR THOMAS WYATT, *The Deserted Lover*.

⁶ Whate'er she is, she 'll not appear a saint.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*, Sat. vi, l. 72.

IX—Woman: Her Mind

See also Wife: Her Choice

⁷ Spell well, if you can.

COUNTESS DOWAGER OF CARLISLE, *Thoughts*, p. 116.

But 'twill appear, in spite of all enditing,
A woman's way to charm is not by writing.

ANNE FINCH, COUNTESS OF WINCHILSEA, *Aristomenes; Prologue*, l. 31.

Cécile: Do you think it wrong for a girl to know Latin?

Pierre: Not if she can cook a hare or a partridge as well as Mademoiselle Auclair! She may read all the Latin she pleases.

WILLA CATHER, *Shadows on the Rock*.

⁸ Women, in my observation, have little or no difference in them, but as they are or are not distinguished by education.

DANIEL DEFOS, *The History of Projects; Of Academies*.

⁹ A wise woman is twice a fool.
ERASMUS, *Colloquies*.

When an ass climbeth a ladder you may find wisdom in women.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 5546.

¹⁰ I hate a learned woman. May there never be in my shode a woman knowing more than a woman ought to know. (Σοφὴν δὲ μισῶ. Μὴ γὰρ ἐν γυναικὶ ὁμοίως εἴη φρονεῖσα πλεον ἢ γυναῖκα χρῆ.)

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 640.

I hate a woman who is forever poring over the *Grammar* of Palamon, who observes all the rules and laws of language, who quotes from ancient poets that I never heard of, and corrects her unlettered friends for slips of speech that no man need trouble about: let husbands at least be permitted to make slips in grammar!

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. vi, l. 451.

Men hate learned women.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*, Pt. ii, l. 442.

'Tis pity learned virgins ever wed.

BYRON, *Don Juan*, Canto i, st. 22.

¹¹ The brain-women never interest us like the heart-women; white roses please less than red.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 6.

¹² He who teaches a woman letters feeds more poison to a frightful asp. (Γυναικ' ὃ διδάσκων γράμματα ἄσπιδι δὲ φοβερῇ προσποντίζει φάρμακον.)

MEKXANDER, *Fragments*, No. 702.

¹³ When you educate a man you educate an individual; when you educate a woman you educate a whole family.

DR. CHARLES D. McIVER, *Address*, North Carolina College for Women.

¹⁴ She can be as wise as we,
And wiser when she wishes.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Marian*, St. 1.

¹⁵ A witty woman is a treasure; a witty beauty is a power.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.

I know a thing that 's most uncommon;
(Envy, be silent and attend!)

I know a reasonable woman,

Handsome and witty, yet a friend.

POPE, *On a Certain Lady at Court*.

Make the door upon a woman's wit, and it will out at the casement.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 162.

¹⁶ A learned woman is not of much account in the world. A clever woman rules as much of it as lies in her neighbourhood—that is to say, as much as she cares to rule.

H. S. MERIDMAN, *The Sowers*, Ch. 7.

¹⁷ I'd as lief your little head
Should be cumbered up with lead

As with learning, live or dead,
Or with brains.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *To Doris*.

1 If a young lady has that discretion and modesty, without which all knowledge is little worth, she will never make an ostentatious parade of it, because she will rather be intent on acquiring more, than on displaying what she has.

HANNAN MORE, *Thoughts on Conversation*.

2 So I wonder a woman, the Mistress of Hearts,
Should descend to aspire to be Master of Arts;
A Ministering Angel in woman we see,
And an angel need covet no other Degree.

CHARLES NEAVES, *O Why Should a Woman Not Get a Degree?*

3 Be to her virtues very kind;
Be to her faults a little blind;
Let all her ways be unconfin'd;
And clap your padlock—on her mind.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *An English Padlock*, l. 78.
(c. 1700) Quoted by Bickerstaffe, *The Padlock*. Act ii, sc. 3.

4 A blue-stocking is the scourge of her husband, children, friends, servants, and every one. (Une femme bel-esprit est le fléau de son mari, de ses enfants, de ses amis, de ses valets, de tout le monde.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

Every blue-stocking will remain a spinster as long as there are sensible men on the earth. (Toute fille lettrée restera fille toute sa vie, quand il n'y aura que des hommes sensés sur la terre.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

I always thought a tinge of blue
Improved a charming woman's stocking.

R. M. MILNES, *Four Lovers*. Pt. ii.

5 She was a woman of no mean endowments: she could write verses, bandy jests, and use language which was modest, or tender, or wanton; in fine, she was possessed of a high degree of wit and charm.

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 25. Of Sempronius.

A woman of charm is as rare as a man of genius.

SALVADOR DE MADARIAGA, *Americans Are Boys*.

6 Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit.
Old Testament: I Samuel, xxviii, 7.

7 Most learned of the fair, most fair of the learned.

JACQUES SARRAZARD, *Inscription to Cassandra Marchesia*, in an edition of the latter's poems. (GREENWELL, *Memoirs of Politian*.)

8 Women have great talent, but no genius, for they always remain subjective.

SCHOPENHAUER, *The World as Will and Idea*.

9 If her breath were as terrible as her terminations, there were no living near her; she would infect to the north star.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 256.

For there be women, fair as she,
Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.

BRET HARTE, *Mrs. Judge Jenkins*.

10 Men call you fair, and you do credit it,
For that yourself ye daily such do see:
But the true fair, that is the gentle wit
And virtuous mind, is much more praised of me.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxxix.

11 Enthusiasm about art is become a function of the average female being, which she performs with precision and a sort of haunting sprightliness.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Ch. 1.

12 She look'd as grand as doomsday and as grave!

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 185.

For she was crammed with theories out of books.
TENNYSON, *The Princess: Conclusion*, l. 35.

13 In the East, women religiously conceal that they have faces; in the West, that they have legs. In both cases they make it evident that they have but little brains.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 31 Jan., 1852.

14 Very learned women are to be found, in the same manner as female warriors; but they are seldom or never inventors.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary; Women*.

We issued gorged with knowledge, and I spoke:
"Why, sirs, they do all this as well as we."

"They hunt old trails," said Cyril, "very well; But when did woman ever yet invent?"

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. ii, l. 366.

15 There is nothing in the whole world so unbecoming to a woman as a nonconformist conscience.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act ii.

16 Ladies supreme among amusements reign;
By nature born to soothe, and entertain.

Their prudence in a share of folly lies:
Why will they be so weak, as to be wise?

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire vi, l. 190.

X—Woman: Her Power

17 Let men say what'er they will
Woman, woman, rules them still.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Sultan*. Act II, sc. 1.

As Father Adam first was fool'd,
A case that's still too common,
Here lies a man a woman rul'd:

The Devil ruled the woman.

ROBERT BURNS, *Epitaph on a Hen-Pecked Country Squire*.

Disguise our bondage as we will,
Tis woman, woman rules us still.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sovereign Woman*.

Beshrew my heart, but it is wond'rous strange;
Sure there is something more than witchcraft in them,

That masters ev'n the wisest of us all.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Why, this it is, when men are ruled by women.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 62.

Women wear the breeches.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*. See also under WIFE: BREECHES and CROWING HEN.

Women, you know, do seldom fail
To make the stoutest men turn tail.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 1081.

She was his life,
The ocean to the river of his thoughts,
Which terminated all.

BYRON, *The Dream*, l. 56.

And, like a lily on a river floating,
She floats upon the river of his thoughts!

LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act ii, sc. 3.

River of his thought.

DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto xiii, l. 88.

Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible She,
That shall command my heart and me.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *Wishes to His (Supposed) Mistress*.

What all your sex desire is Sovereignty.

DRYDEN, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 279.

Our sex still strikes an awe upon the brave,
And only cowards dare affront a woman.

FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*. Act v, sc. 1.

A noble man is led far by woman's gentle words.
(Ein edler Mann wird durch ein gutes Wort Der Frauen weit geführt.)

GÖTTE, *Iphigenia auf Tauris*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 162.

God in his harmony has equal ends
For cedar that resists and reed that bends;
For good it is a woman sometimes rules.

VICTOR HUGO, *Estradmus*. Pt. v.

Nature has given women so much power that
the law has very wisely given them little.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 104.

For them the Ceylon diver held his breath,
And went all naked to the hungry shark;
For them his ears gush'd blood; for them in death,
The seal on the cold ice with piteous bark

Lay full of darts; for them alone did seethe
A thousand men in troubles wide and dark.

KEATS, *Isabella*. St. 15.

Never any good came out of female domination. God created Adam master and lord of living creatures, but Eve spoiled all.

MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 727.

Better the devil's than a woman's slave.

MASSINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act ii, sc. 2.

She can flourish staff or pen,
And deal a wound that lingers;
She can talk the talk of men,
And touch with thrilling fingers.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Marian*. St. 1.

My only books Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Time I've Lost in Wooing*.

The virtue of her lively looks

Excels the precious stone;

I wish to have none other books

To read or look upon.

UNKNOWN, (*Songs and Sonnets*. 1557.)

When loving woman wants her way,
God hesitates to say her nay.

ARTHUR WILLIAM RYDER, *When Woman Wills*.

They would have all men bound and thrall
To them, and they for to be free.

ALEXANDER SCOTT, *Of Womankind*.

Her sighs will make a battery in his breast;
Her tears will pierce into a marble heart;
The tiger will be mild whiles she doth moura;
And Nero will be tainted with remorse,
To hear and see her plaints.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 37.

He will not manage her, although he mount her.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 598.

Woman reduces us all to the common denominator.

BERNARD SHAW, *Great Catherine*. Sc. 1.

"One moral's plain," cried I, "without more fuss;

Man's social happiness all rests on us:

Through all the drama—whether damn'd or not—

Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot."

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals: Epilogue*.

It is said of the horses in the vision, that "their power was in their mouths and in their tails." What is said of horses in the vision, in reality may be said of women.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹ Let our weakness be what it will, mankind will still be weaker; and whilst there is a world, 'tis woman that will govern it.

VANBRUGH, *The Provok'd Wife*. Act III, sc. 3.

Ladies whose smiles embroiled the world.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Father of the Forest*, I, 5.

² The history of women is the history of the worst form of tyranny the world has ever known. The tyranny of the weak over the strong. It is the only tyranny that lasts.

OSCAR WILDE, *Women of No Importance*, III.

XI—Woman: Her Advice

³ Woman's counsel is either too dear or too cheap. (Consilium feminile nimis carum aut nimis vile.)

ALBERTANO OF BRESCIA, *Liber Consolationis*. Cited as a common saying.

The counselling of women is either too dear, or else too little of price.

CHAUCER, *Tale of Melibee*. Sec. 15, l. 2285.

⁴ Ah! gentle dames, it gars me greet,
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthen'd, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises!

BURNS, *Tam o' Shanter*, l. 33.

⁵ The best counsel is that of woman. (El primer consejo Ha de ser de la muger.)

CALDERON, *El Médico de su Honra*. Act I, sc. 2.

She generally gave herself very good advice (though she very seldom followed it).

CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, I.

⁶ A woman's advice has little value, but he who won't take it is a fool.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 7.

⁷ Let no man value at a little price
A virtuous woman's counsel; her wing'd spirit
Is feather'd oftentimes with heavenly words.

CHAPMAN, *The Gentleman Usher*. Act IV, sc. 1.

⁸ Woman been wise in short avyusement.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Ek. IV, l. 936.

⁹ For women, with a mischief to their kind,
Fervent, with bad advice, our better mind.

DEYTER, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 555.

A woman's counsel brought us first to woe,
And made her man his paradise forego,
Where at heart's ease he liv'd; and might have been

As free from sorrow as he was from sin.

DEYTER, *The Cock and the Fox*, l. 557.

¹⁰ Take the first advice of a woman and not the second. (Primo dedo mulieris consilio, secundo noli.)

SEMPRUS NORMANNUS. (GRYLAUS, *Adagia*, p. 150.)

Take the first advice of a woman, and not the second (Prends le premier conseil d'une femme, et non le second), for in processes of reasoning, out of which the second counsels spring, women may and will be inferior to us.

RICHARD CHEVENIX TRENCK, *Proverbs and Their Lessons*, IV, 89.

¹¹ Would men but follow what the sex advise,
All things would prosper, all the world grow wise.

POPE, *January and May*, l. 67.

¹² Women beat men in evil counsel. (Malo in consilio femine vincunt viros.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 358.

¹³ Woman's counsel is fatal counsel.

UNKNOWN, *Proverbs of Alfred*, l. 375 (c. 1150)

Woman's counsel is full often fatal.

CHAUCER, *Nonne Preestes Tale*, l. 436.

Yet a woman's advice helps at the last.

UNKNOWN, *Towneley Plays*. No. xiii, 342. 1388.)

XII—Woman: Her Falseness

¹⁴ More false than fair.

ARIOSTO, *Orlando Furioso*. Canto VI, st. 14.

Unchaste and false as ever water went.

ARIOSTO, *Orlando Furioso*, xvi, 14. (Harington, tr.)

She was false as water.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, v, 2, 134. (1604)

As false as fair.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 9. (1546)

As false as bell.

THOMAS D'URFEY, *Virtuous Wife*. Act IV, sc. 3. (1680)

As false as the devil.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 139. (1639)

¹⁵ Woman's love is writ in water!

Woman's faith is traced on sand!

W. E. AYTOUN, *Charles Edward at Versailles*, I, 201.

This record will for ever stand,

"Woman, thy vows are traced in sand."

BYRON, *To Women*, l. 21.

Woman's faith, and woman's trust—

Write the characters in dust.

SCOTT, *The Betrothed*. Ch. 20.

¹⁶ But when I trust a wild fool, and a woman,
May I lend gratis, and build hospitals.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Scornful Lady*, III.

Trust a woman?

I'll trust the devil first; for he dare be
Better than 's word sometime.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Chances*. Act II, sc. 1.

A woman's oaths are waters, break with shaking.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Chances*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹⁷ Believe a woman or an epitaph,

Or any other thing that's false.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 78.

1 Women I know are dressed in rags,
Women I know in lace,
And one in a dusky robe of gold
With a hooded cloak of mace;
But every robe and every rag
Is a secret hiding place.

ESTHER LILIAN DUFF, *Not Three—But One*.

2 A woman-friend! He that believes that weak-
ness

Steers in a stormy night without a compass.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Women Pleas'd*, Act ii, sc. 1.

Who to a woman trusts his peace of mind,
Trusts a frail bark, with a tempestuous wind.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The British Enchanters*,
Act ii, sc. 1.

Who trusts himself to women, or to waves,
Should never hazard what he fears to lose.
JOHN OLDMIXON, *Governor of Cyprus*.

3 Her promise of friendship for any avail
Is as sure to hold as an eel by the tail.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 10.

He that hath a woman hath an eel by the tail.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Stornful Lady*,
Act ii, sc. 1.

A woman and a wet eel both have slippery tails.
JAMES SHIRLEY, *Arcadia*, Act v, sc. 1.

4 As false
As air, as water, wind, or sandy earth,
As fox to lamb, as wolf to heifer's calf,
Pard to the hind, or stepdame to her son;
Yea, let them say, to stick the heart of false-
hood,

As false as Cressid.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 198.

5 Women have tongues of craft, and hearts of
guile,
They will, they will not; fools that on them
trust;
For in their speech is death, hell in their
smile.

(Femina è cosa garrula e fallace:
Vuole e disvuole, è folle uom chi sen fida,
Sì tra sé volge.)

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*, Canto xix, st. 84.

6 Commit thy ship unto the wind,
But not to faith of womankind;
For there's more credit in a wave
Than any faith that women have.

UNKNOWN, *Women's Unfaith*, (c. 1693)

7 False, but, however false, beloved still. (Per-
fida, sed, quamvis perfida, cara tamen.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*, Bk. iii, ode 6, l. 36.

XIII—Woman: Her Fickleness and Incon- stancy

See also Coquetry

8 Thy favours are but like the wind,
That kisseth everything it meets.

SIR ROBERT AYTON, *I Do Confess*.

Thy favours are the silly wind,
That kisses ilka thing it meets.

BURNS, *I Do Confess Thou Art See Fair*. A
paraphrase of Ayton.

9 She's as inconstant as the seas and winds,
Which ne'er are calm but to betray adven-
turers.

APHERA BEHN, *The Forced Marriage*, Act i, sc. 1.

10 Their tricks an' craft hae put me daft,
They've ta'en me in, and a' that;
But clear your decks, an' Here's the sex!
I like the jads for a' that.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*, Air vii.

An' fareweel, dear, deluding Woman,
The joy of joys!

BURNS, *Epistle to James Smith*, St. 14.

O thou delicious, damned, dear, destructive
woman!

CONGREVE, *The Old Bachelor*, Act iii, sc. 2.

11 The fault was Nature's fault, not thine,
Which made thee fickle as thou art.

BYRON, *To a Youthful Friend*, l. 15.

12 And every century

Spawn divers queens who die with Antony
But live a great while first with Julius.

JAMES BRANCH CABELL, *Retractions*.

13 Lo, which sleights and subtleties
In women been!

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale: Epilogue*, l. 3.

The wiles and guiles that women work,
Dissembled with an outward show,
The tricks and toys that in them lurk,
The cock that treads them shall not know.
SHAKESPEARE (?), *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 335.

14 Dust is lighter than a feather,
And the wind more light than either:
But a woman's fickle mind
More than feather, dust, or wind.
(Quid pluma levius?—Pulvis. Quid pulvere?
Ventus.

Quid vento? Mulier. Quid muliere? Nihil.)
WALTER DAVISON, *Poetical Rhapsody*, (1602)
Davison quotes the Latin as *Incerti Auctoris*.

What is lighter than the wind? a feather.
What is lighter than a feather? fire.
What lighter than fire? a woman.
What lighter than a woman? Nothing.
(Vente quid levius? fulgur. Quid fulgure? Gamma.
Flamma quid? mulier. Quid mulier? nihil.)
UNKNOWN, (*Harleian MS. Po.* 47, No. 3362.)

Pray, what is lighter than a feather?

Dust, my friend, in summer weather.
What's lighter than the dust, I pray?
The wind that blows them both away.
What is lighter than the wind?
The lightness of a woman's mind.
And what is lighter than the last?
Ah, now, my friend, you have me fast!
UNKNOWN. (*Notes and Queries*, 11 Aug., 1866.)

A woman often is but a feather in the wind.
(Une femme souvent N'est qu'une plume au vent.)

VICTOR HUGO, *Le Roi S'Amuse*. Act iv, sc. 2. (1832)

Woman is as fickle as a feather in the wind.
(La donna è mobile Qual piuma al vento.)

F. M. PIAVE. (*VENDU, Rigoletto*.) Piave wrote the libretto. (1851)

1 Woman often changes; foolish the man who trusts her. (Souvent femme varie; Bien fol est qui s'y fie.)

FRANÇOIS I OF FRANCE. Written by him with his ring on a window of the château of Chambord. Sometimes quoted, "Tout femme varie." (THÉOPHILE, *Essai sur Divers Arts*; BRANTÔME, *Œuvres*, vii, 395.)

2 He ploughs in sand, and sows against the wind,
That hopes for constant love of woman kind.

THOMAS FULLER, *Medicina Gymnastica*. Vol. x, p. 7.

He ploughs the waves, and sows the sand,
And seeks to gather the wind in a net,
Whose hopes on the heart of a woman are set.
(Ne l'onde solca, e ne l'arcia semina,
E'l vago vento sperta in rete accogliere
Ch' sue speranze fonda in cor di femina.)

JACOPO SANNAZARO, *Ecologa Octava*.

He waters, plows, and soweth in the sand,
And hopes the flick'ring wind with net to hold,
Who hath his hopes laid upon woman's hand.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. ii.

See also under FUTILITY.

3 Whimsy, not reason, is the female guide.
GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The Vision*, l. 81.

Women, giddy women!

In her the blemish of your sex you prove,
There is no reason for your hate or love.
MASSINGER, *A Very Woman*. Act v, sc. 2.

4 What is there in this vile earth that more commendeth a woman than constancy?
JOHN LYLE, *Euphues and His England*.

5 There is no accounting for the actions of a woman.

NAPOLEON I. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*.)

6 How many pictures of one nymph we view,
And how unlike each other, all how true!
Arcadia's countess here, in ermined pride,
Is there, Pastora by a fountain side:
Here Fannia, lecting on her own good man,

And there a naked Leda with a swan. . . .
Whether the charmer sinner it, or saint it,
If folly grow romantic, I must paint it.
Come then, the colours and the ground prepare;
Dip in the rainbow, trick her off in air;
Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it
Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 5.

Papilla, wedded to her am'rous spark,
Sighs for the shades—"How charming is a park!"

A park is purchased; but the Fair he sees
All bathed in tears—"Oh, odious, odious trees!"

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 37.

Ladies, like variegated tulips show;
'Tis to their changes half their charms they owe;
Fine by defect, and delicately weak,
Their happy spots the nice admirer take.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 41.

She went from Op'ra, Park, Assembly, Play,
To morning walks, and prayers three hours a day;

To part her time 'twixt reading and Bohea,
To muse, and spill her solitary tea;
Or o'er cold coffee trifle with the spoon,
Count the slow clock, and dine exact at noon.

POPE, *Epistle to Mrs. Teresa Blount on Leaving Town*, l. 13.

To give the sex their due,
They scarcely are to their own wishes true;
They love, they hate, and yet they know not why;

"Constant in nothing but inconstancy."

POPE. Quoting Richard Barnfield. See under FORTUNE.

7 No, no, I'll love no more; let him who can
Fancy the maid who fancies every man;
In some lone place I'll find a gloomy cave,
There my own hands shall dig a spacious grave:

Then all unseen I'll lay me down and die

Since woman's constancy is—all my eye.

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES, *Bombastes Furioso*.

8 The vows of women
Of no more bondage be, to where they are made,
Than they are to their virtues; which is nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 110.

They are not constant, but are changing still.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 30.

Hamlet: Is this a prologue, or the posy of a ring?

Ophelia: 'T is brief, my lord.

Hamlet: As woman's love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 162.

9 Constant you are; But yet a woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 111.

10 Look to haw, Moor; if thou hast eyes to see:

She has deceived her father, and may thee.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 293.

Framed to make women false.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 404.

¹ The fickleness of the woman I love is only
equalled by the infernal constancy of the
women who love me.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Philanderer*. Act II.

² Yet do not my folly reprove;

She was fair—and my passion begun:
She smiled—and I could not but love;
She is faithless—and I am undone.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Pastoral Ballad*. Pt. IV.

³ I know the nature of women: they won't
when you would; when you won't, they long
for it all the more. (Novi ingenium mulierum:
Nolunt ubi velis, ubi nolis cupiunt ultro.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 812. (Act IV, sc. 7.)

When I say that I know women, I mean I know
that I don't know them. Every single woman
I ever knew is a puzzle to me, as, I have no
doubt, she is to herself.

THACKERAY, *Mr. Brown's Letters*.

⁴ A fickle and changeful thing is woman ever.
(Varium et mutabile semper Femina.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. IV, l. 569.

My lord, you know what Virgil sings—
Woman is various and most mutable.

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act III, sc. 6, l. 77.

⁵ Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care
'Cause another's rosy are?

Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flow'ry meads in May,
If she think not well of me,
What care I how fair she be?

GEORGE WITKER, *The Lover's Resolution*.

Be she meeker, kinder, than

Turtle-dove or pelican,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how kind she be?

GEORGE WITKER, *The Lover's Resolution*.

If she undervalue me,
What care I how fair she be?

SIR WALTER RALEIGH [?], *His Further Resolution*.

⁶ O faithless world, and thy most faithless part,
A woman's heart!

The true shop of variety, where sits
Nothing but fits

And fevers of desire, and pangs of love,
Which toys remove.

SIR HENRY WOTTON, *The World*.

⁷ Why should I sing of woman
And the softness of night,

When the dawn is loud with battle

And the day's teeth bite,
And there's a sword to lay my hand to
And a man's fight?

W. H. WRIGHT, *Song Against Women*.

I fear no power a woman wields
While I can have the woods and fields.
ERNEST MCGAFFEY, *Song*.

⁸ Woman's love is but a blast,
And turneth like the wind.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *The Careful Lover Complaineth*.

XIV—WOMAN: Her Tongue

^{8a} Ten measures of speech descended on the
world; women took nine and men one.
Babylonian Talmud: Kiddushin, fo. 49b.

⁹ As men
Do walk a mile, women should talk an hour,
After supper: 'tis their exercise.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Philaster*. Act II, sc. 4.

The pleasure of talking is the inextinguishable
passion of a woman, coeval with the act of
breathing.

LE SAGE, *Gil Blas*. Bk. VII, ch. 7.

¹⁰ I have but one simile, and that's a blunder,
For wordless woman, which is silent thunder.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto VI, st. 57.

¹¹ I am a woman, needs must I speak.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 1061.

Do you not know I am a woman? when I think,
I must speak.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 263.

¹² Let your women keep silence in the churches.
New Testament: I Corinthians, xiv, 34.

¹³ The sweetest noise on earth, a woman's
tongue;

A string which hath no discord.

BRYAN W. PROCTER, *Rafaelle and Farnarina*. Sc. 2.

¹⁴ The old proverb, Many women, many words.
THOMAS DELONEY, *Thomas of Reading*. Ch.
12. (c. 1600)

Geese with geese and women with women.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia* No. 1645.

¹⁵ Thus through a woman was the secret
known;

Tell us, and in effect you tell the town.
DRYDEN, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 201.

A free-tongued woman,
And very excellent at telling secrets.

MIDDLETON AND MARSHALL, *The Old Law*. Act
IV, sc. 2.

How hard it is for women to keep counsel!

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 9.

¹⁶ Half the sorrows of women would be averted
if they could repress the speech they know to

be useless—nay, the speech they have resolved not to utter.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 2.

¹ I am very fond of the company of ladies. I like their beauty, I like their delicacy, I like their vivacity, and I like their *silence*.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (SEWARD, *Johnsoniana*, 617.)

Silence in woman is like speech in man, Deny't who can.

BEN JONSON, *Epicure*. Act II, sc. 2.

² Such a clatter of words pours from her tongue that you would think all the pots and bells were being clashed together. (Verborum tanta cadit vis, Tot pariter pelves ac tintinnabula dicas Pulsari.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 440.

I know that we women are all justly accounted chatterboxes; and then there is that old proverb, "Never now, nor in any age, such a wonder as a dumb woman." (Nam mutum loquaces merito omnes habemur, Nec mutam profecto repertam ullum esse Aut hodie dicunt mulierem aut ullo in seculo.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 124. (Act II, sc. 1.)

³ High flights she had, and wit at will; And so her tongue lay seldom still: For in all visits who but she To argue, or to repartee?

MATTHEW PRINCE, *Hans Carvel*, l. 5.

⁴ It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxi, 9.

⁵ One tongue is enough for a woman.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 59. This proverb is sometimes ascribed to John Milton, because he used it when asked if he intended to teach his daughters Greek and Latin.

You wished me to a wife, fair, rich and young, That had the Latin, French and Spanish tongue. I thank't, and told you I dear'd none such, And said, One language may be tongue too much.

Then love I not the learned? yes, as my life; A learned mistress, not a learned wife.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Women Learned in the Tongues*. (Epigrams. Bk. iv, epig. 261.)

⁶ And the lady shall say her mind freely, or the blank verse shall halt for 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 338.

Think you a little din can daunt mine ears? Have I not in my time heard lions roar? Have I not heard the sea puff'd up with winds? Rage like an angry boar chafed with sweat? Have I not heard great ordinance in the field, And heaven's artillery thunder in the skies? Have I not in a pitched battle heard Loud 'arums, neighing steeds, and trumpets' clang?

And do you tell me of a woman's tongue, That gives not half so great a blow to hear As will a chestnut in a farmer's fire?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 200.

I will board her, though she chide as loud As thunder when the clouds in autumn crack.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 95.

Say that she rail; why then I'll tell her plain She sings as sweetly as a nightingale:

Say that she frown; I'll say she looks as clear As morning roses newly wash'd with dew: Say she be mute and will not speak a word; Then I'll commend her volubility, And say she uttereth piercing eloquence.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 171.

⁷ To be slow in words is a woman's only virtue SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 338.

⁸ Grief hath two tongues, and never woman yet Could rule them both without ten women's wit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 1007.

⁹ Silence gives grace to woman. (Τῷ σιωπῇ χάρις ἔσται γυναικί.)

SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 293.

A silent woman is always better than a talkative one. (Tacitast melior mulier semper quam loquens.)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 1114. (Act IV, sc. 4.)

Silence is the best ornament of a woman.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 24.

¹⁰ Yet will the woman have the last word.

UNKNOWN, *School House of Women*, l. 76. (1542)

Whilst women strive for the last word.

FULLER, *Church History of Britain*, ix, 3.

XV—Woman: Her Untruthfulness

¹¹ Now what I love in women is, they won't Or can't do otherwise than lie, but do it. So well, the very truth seems falsehood to it.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xi, st. 36.

¹² For half so boldly can there no man Swear and lyen as a woman can.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 227.

For never was it given to mortal man To lie so boldly as we women can.

POPE, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 62.

¹³ Deceit, weeping, spinning, God hath give To women kindly, while they may live.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 401. A rendering of a medieval proverb: "Fallere, flere, mere, Dedit deus in muliere."

¹ Hang art, madam! and trust to nature for dissembling.

CONGREVE, *The Old Batchelor*. Act iii, sc. 1.

² Women never confess; even when they seemingly resign themselves to such a course, they are never sincere. . . . A woman scoffs at evidence. Show her the sun, tell her it is daylight, at once she will close her eyes and say to you, "No, it is night."

EMILE GABORIAU, *Monsieur Lecoq*. Ch. 10.

When a woman writes her confession she is never further from the truth.

JAMES HUNTER, *Pathos of Distance*, p. 58.

³ O woman! thou wert fashioned to beguile: So have all sages said, all poets sung.

JEAN INGELOW, *The Four Bridges*. St. 68.

⁴ There's no effrontery like that of a woman caught in the act; her very guilt inspires her with wrath and insolence. (Nihil est audacius illis Deprensis: iram atque animos a crimine sumunt.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 284.

⁵ Talk to me tenderly, tell me lies; I am a woman and time flies.

VIVIAN YKISKI LARAMORE, *Talk to Me Tenderly*.

⁶ Women were liars since the world began.

MARSHFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye Street*.

⁷ I open an old book, and there I find, That "Women still may love whom they deceive."

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 14.

O woman, born first to believe us;

Yea, also born first to forget;

Born first to betray and deceive us,

Yet first to repent and regret!

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Charity*. St. 11.

Wisest men
Have err'd, and by bad women been deceiv'd;
And shall again, pretend they ne'er so wise.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 210.

⁸ There are three things that are not to be credited, a woman when she weeps, a merchant when he swears, nor a drunkard when he prays.

BARNABE RICE, *My Lady's Looking Glass*, 34. (1616)

⁹ A very honest woman, but something given to lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 252.

XVI—Woman: Her Virtue

See also Chastity; Love: Not Wisely
But Too Well

¹⁰ Nothing is so delicate as the reputation of a

woman; it is at once the most beautiful and most brittle of all human things.

FANNY BURNBY, *Evening*. Letter 39.

¹¹ Cease, ye prudes, your envious railing!
Lovely Burns has charms: confess!

True it is she had ae failing:

Had ae woman ever less?

ROBERT BURNS, *Under the Portrait of Miss Burns*.

She had all the virtues but one.

GEORGE DU MAURIER, *Trüby*, p. 51.

¹² The woman who is resolved to be respected can make herself so even amidst an army of soldiers. (La mujer que se determina á ser honrada entre un ejército de soldados lo puede ser.)

CERVANTES, *La Gitanilla*.

¹³ A man with a bad heart has been sometimes saved by a strong head; but a corrupt woman is lost forever.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table-Talk*.

¹⁴ Still for all slips of hers
One of Eve's family.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

All that remains of her

Now is pure womanly.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

¹⁵ The trav'ler, if he chance to stray,
May turn uncensured to his way;
Polluted streams again are pure,
And deepest wounds admit a cure;
But woman no redemption knows;
The wounds of honour never close.

EDWARD MOORE, *Fables*. No. 15.

¹⁶ By no art can chastity, once injured, be made whole. (Nulla reparabilis arte Lesa pudicitia est.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. v, l. 103.

When lovely woman stoops to folly,
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melancholy?
What art can wash her guilt away?

The only art her guilt to cover,
To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover,

And wring his bosom, is—to die.

GOLDSMITH, *Song*. (*Vicar of Wakefield*. Ch. 24.)

And one false step entirely damns her fame,
In vain with tears the loss she may deplore,
In vain look back on what she was before;
She sets like stars that fall, to rise no more.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act i.

But the sin forgiven by Christ in heaven,
By man is cur'd away!

N. P. WILLIS, *Uncle Sam's*.

¹⁷ She made it plain that human passion

Was order'd by predestination;
That if weak women went astray,
Their stars were more in fault than they.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Hans Carvel*, l. 9.

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a
fair woman which is without discretion.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xl, 22.

Women are not
In their best fortunes strong; but want will
perjure

The ne'er touch'd vestal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act III,
sc. 12, l. 29.

Though flattery fail,
Presents with female virtue must prevail.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. I, l. 279.

Frailty, thy name is woman!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 146.

O, she is fallen
Into a sea of ink, that the wide sea
Hath drops too few to wash her clean again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
IV, sc. 1, l. 141.

Death is the fairest cover for her shame.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
IV, sc. 1, l. 117.

XVII—Woman: A Woman's No

See also *Wooling: Faint Heart and Fair Lady*

"Yes," I answered you last night;

"No," this morning, sir, I say:
Colours seem by candle-light

Will not look the same by day.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Lady's "Yes."*

And her yes, once said to you,

Shall be Yes for evermore.

E. B. BROWNING, *The Lady's Yes*.

A little while she strove, and much repented,
And whispering "I will ne'er consent"—
consented.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 117.

But yet she listen'd—'tis enough,
Who listens once will listen twice;

Her heart, be sure, is not of ice,
And one refusal no rebut.

BYRON, *Mazeppa*, l. 276.

Between a woman's Yes and No
There is not room for a pin to go.

(Entre el Si y el No de la mujer,
No me atrevia ya a poner una punta de al-
filer.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*.

Take not the first refusal ill:

The' now she won't, anon she will.

THOMAS D'UZZY, *A Song Set by Mr. Baran-
dote*.

Never take No for an answer.

J. F. MITCHELL. Title and refrain of a popular
song. (1886)

The swain did woo; but she was nice;

Following fashion, nay'd him twice.

ROBERT GRAYSON, *The Shepherd's Ode*.

Maids' nays are nothing, they are shy,

But to desire what they deny.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Maid's Nays Are Nothing*.

The lass saith no, and would fain fail:

And this is Love, as I hear saine.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *What Is Love?*

Maids, in modesty, say "No" to that
Which they would have the profferer construe

"Ay."

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act I, sc. 2, l. 55.

To say why gals act so or so,

Or don't, 'ould be persuin';

Mebby to mean yes an' say no

Comes natural to women.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

Woman's behaviour is a surer bar
Than is their No! That fairly doth deny

Without denying. Thereby kept they are

Safe even from hope. In part to blame is she

Which hath without consent been only tried.

He comes too near that comes to be denied.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Wife*. St. 36.

While vain coquets affect to be pursued,
And think they're virtuous if not grossly lewd,

Let this great maxim be my virtue's guide:

In part she is to blame that has been try'd—

He comes too near, that comes to be deny'd.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Lady's
Resolve*.

Make denials increase your services.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 53.

Have you not heard it said full oft,

A woman's nay doth stand for nought?

SHAKESPEARE (?), *Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 339.

Take no repulse, whatever she doth say;

For, "get you gone," she doth not mean, "away."

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act III, sc. 1, l. 100.

Play the maid's part, still answer nay, and
take it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act III, sc. 7, l. 51.

No is no negative in a woman's mouth.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. III.

I have not skill

From such a sharp and waspish word as "No"

To pluck the sting.

HENRY TAYLOR, *Philip Van Artevelde*. Act I,
sc. 2.

When Venus said "Spell no far see,"

"N-O," Dan Cupid wrote with glee,
And smiled at his success:
"Ah, child," said Venus, laughing low,
"We women do not spell it so,
We spell it Y-E-S."
CAROLYN WELLS, *The Spelling Lesson*.

XVIII—Woman: A Woman's Reason

¹ It is a woman's reason to say I will do such a thing because I will.

JEREMIAH BURGROUGES, *On Hoses*. Vol. iv. (1652)

A woman's reason—because it is so.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Recruiting Officer*. Act iv, sc. 3.

Women's reasons; they would not because they would not.

JOHN LYLY, *Love's Metamorphosis*, iv, 1.

Besides, I have a woman's reason, I will not dance, because I will not dance.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt, Master-Constable*. Act i, sc. 1.

² Shall I lose
The privilege of my sex, which is my will,
To yield a reason like a man?

MARINONER, *A Very Woman*. Act i, sc. 1.

³ Woman's reason is in the milk of her breasts.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 43.

⁴ If a man should importune me to give a reason why I loved him, I find it could no otherwise be expressed than by making answer, Because it was he; because it was I.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 27.

⁵ He may go forward like a stoic Roman
Where pangs and terrors in his pathway lie—
Or, seizing the swift logic of a woman,
Curse God and die.

E. A. ROBINSON, *The Man Against the Sky*.

He owns her logic of the heart,
And wisdom of unreason.

WHITTIER, *Among the Hills*.

⁶ I have no other but a woman's reason:
I think him so, because I think him so.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 23.

⁷ You sometimes have to answer a woman according to her womanishness, just as you have to answer a fool according to his folly.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*. Ch. 18.

XIX—Woman: A Woman's Vengeance

⁸ The fool that willingly provokes a woman
Has made himself another evil angel,
And a new hell, to which all other torments
Are but mere pastime.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Cupid's Revenge*. Act III.

⁹ Women do most delight in revenge.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. III, sec. 12.

Sweet is revenge—especially to women.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 124.

And their revenge is as the tiger's spring,
Deadly, and quick, and crushing.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 199.

No vengeance like a woman's!

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *The British Enchanters*. Act v, sc. 2.

Not ev'n the soldier's fury, rais'd in war,
The rage of tyrants, when defiance stings 'em!
The pride of priests, so bloody when in power!
Are half so dreadful as a woman's vengeance.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Sir Thomas Overbury*.

¹⁰ I've seen your stormy seas and stormy women,
And pity lovers rather more than seamen.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 53.

And her brow clear'd, but not her troubled eye;
The wind was down, but still the sea ran high.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 120.

And femininely meaneth furiously,
Because all passions in excess are female.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act III, sc. 1.

¹¹ We shall find no fiend in hell can match the
fury of a disappointed woman,—scorned,
alighted, dismissed without a parting pang.

COLLEY CIBBER, *Love's Last Shift*. Act iv, sc. 1. (1696)

Heav'n has no rage like love to hatred turn'd,
Nor hell a fury like a woman scorn'd.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *The Mourning Bride*. Act III, sc. 8. Concluding lines. (1697)

Is any Panther's, Lioness's rage
So furious, any Torrent's fall so swift
As a wrong'd woman's hate?

NATHANIEL LEE, *The Rival Queens*. Act i, sc. 1. (1677)

A slighted woman knows no bounds.
VANBRUGH, *The Mistake*. Pt. i, act II, sc. 1. (1705)

Oh, woman wronged can cherish hate
More deep and dark than manhood may!

WHITTIER, *Moss Megone*. Pt. I, st. 21.

¹² To work a fell revenge a man's a fool,
If not instructed in a woman's school.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Spanish Curats*. Act v, sc. 1.

¹³ Revenge, we find,
Ever the pleasure of a petty mind,
And hence so dear to poor weak womankind.
(Quippe minuti

Semper et infirmi est animi exiguique voluptas

Ullis. Continuo sic tollige, quod vindicta
Nemo magis gaudet quam femina.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 289.

Then, my boy, beware of Daphne. Learn a lesson from the rat:

What is cunning in the kitten may be cruel in the cat.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *Deplora.*

Offend her, and she knows not to forgive;
Oblige her, and she'll hate you while you live.
Pope, *Moral Essays*. Epist. II, l. 137.

I am a woman! nay, a woman wrong'd!
And when our sex from injuries take fire,
Our softness turns to fury—and our thoughts
Breathe vengeance and destruction.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Sir Thomas Overbury*.

What an enraged woman can accomplish!
(Quid femina possit.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 6.

Women and elephants never forget an injury.
H. H. MUNRO (SART), *Reginald on Bevetting Shes*.

Prince, a precept I'd leave for you,
Coined in Eden, existing yet:

Skirt the parlor, and shun the zoo—

Women and elephants never forget.

DOROTHY PARKER, *Ballade of Unfortunate Mammals*.

XX—Woman: A Woman's Will

He is a fool who thinks by force or skill
To turn the current of a woman's will.

CALDERON, *Adventures of Five Hours*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 483. (Samuel Tuke, tr.)

Where is the man who has the power and skill
To stem the torrent of a woman's will?
For if she will, she will, you may depend on't;
And if she won't, she won't; so there's an end on't.

UNKNOWN, *Inscription*, on pillar, Dane John Field, Canterbury, Eng. (*London Examiner*, 31 May, 1829.)

She is one of them to whom God bade ho;
She will all have, and will right nought forego.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

First, then, a woman will, or won't,—depend on't;

If she will do't, she will; and there's an end on't.

But, if she won't, since safe and sound your trust is,

Fear is affront: and jealousy injustice.

AARON HILL, *Zora: Epilogue*.

Man has his will—but woman has her way!

O. W. HOLMERS, *Prologue*. (*Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 2.)

Women because they cannot have their wills
When they die, they will have their wills while they live.

JOHN MARSHWICKHAM, *Diary*, p. 92. (1602)

Men, dying, make their wills, but wives
Escape a task so sad;

Why should they make what all their lives
The gentle dames have had?
J. G. Saxe, *Woman's Will*.

Thus it shall befall
Him, who to worth in women overtrusting,
Lets her will rule; restraint she will not brook;
And left to herself, if evil thence ensue,
She first his weak indulgence will accuse.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 1182.

What I will, I will, and there an end.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, i, 3, 65.

Many men have many minds,

But women have but two,

Everything would they have,

And nothing would they do.

UNKNOWN, *Women's Minds*. (Notes and Queries. Ser. III, vol. 8, p. 494.)

XXI—Woman and the Home

The works of women are symbolical.

We sew, sew, prick our fingers, dull our sight,
Producing what? A pair of slippers, sir,
To put on when you're weary.

E. B. BACWING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. I, l. 466.

Dusting, darning, drudging, nothing is great or small,

Nothing is mean or irksome, love will hallow it all.

WALTER CHALMERS SMITH, *Hilda Among the Broken Gods*. Bk. II.

She was so diligent, with-outen sloth,

To serve and please everich in that place,

That all her loved that looked upon her face.

CHAUCER, *Tale of the Man of Lawe*, l. 432.

Her natural turn is grave and domestic; and she seems to have been raised by her aunts à la grace, instead of being raised in a hot bed, as most young ladies are of late.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 30 Sept., 1757.

In her very style of looking

There was cognisance of cooking!

From her very dress were peeping

Indications of housekeeping!

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *White Rose and Red*.

Her best and safest club is the home. . . .

Sensible and responsible women do not want to vote. The relative positions to be assumed by man and woman in the working out of our civilization were assigned long ago by a higher intelligence than ours.

GROVER CLEVELAND, (*Ladies' Home Journal*, April and October, 1903.)

When housewives all the house forsake,

And leave good men to brew and bake,

Withouten guile, then be it said,

That house doth stand upon its head.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act II, sc. 3. Quoted as by "Mesebala the Arabian."

¹ A woman should be good for everything at home, but abroad good for nothing.

EURIPIDES, *Meleager*. Frag. 525.

The woman and the hen by gadding about soon got lost.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 49.

The house goes mad when women gub.

SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 4.

² A dishonest woman cannot be kept in, and an honest one will not out.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 76.

She will stay at home, perhaps, if her leg be broke.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4150.

A woman is to be from her house three times: When she is christened, married, and buried.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 480.

³ A wife, domestic, good, and pure,
Like snail, should keep within her door;
But not, like snail, with silver track,
Place all her wealth upon her back.

W. W. HOW, *Good Wives*.

Apples us'd to paint a good housewife upon a snail, which intimated that she would be as slow from gadding abroad, and when she went she should carry her house upon her back; that is, she should make all sure at home.

JAMES HOWELL, *Fairy of Beasts*, p. 58. (1660)

Phidias made the statue of Venus at Elis with one foot upon the shell of a tortoise, to signify two great duties of a virtuous woman, which are to keep home and be silent.

W. DE BRITAINNE, *Human Prudence*, p. 134.

All virtuous women, like tortoises, carry their house on their heads, and their chappel in their heart, and their danger in their eye, and their souls in their hands, and God in all their actions.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Life of Christ*. Pt. I, bk. II, ch. 4.

⁴ The foot on the cradle, the hand on the distaff, a sign of a good housewife.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 2. (1659)

⁵ A hearth is no hearth unless a woman sit by it.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Field-Play*. See also under HOME.

⁶ A woman, the more curious she is about her face, is commonly the more careless about her house.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Munda et Sordida*.

Ladies grow handsome by looking at themselves in the glass.

HALLITT, *The Plain Speaker*. Vol. II, p. 52.

⁷ You married that thin-flanked woman, as white and as stale as a bone,
An' she gave you your social nonsense; but where's that kid o' your own?
I've seen your carriages blocking the half o' the Cromwell Road,

But never the doctor's brougham to help the missus unload.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The "Mary Glosser."*

⁸ Seek to be good, but aim not to be great;
A woman's noblest station is retreat.

GEORGE LYTTLETON, *Advice to a Lady*.

Be plain in dress, and sober in your diet;
In short, my deary, kiss me! and be quiet.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *In Summary of Lord Lyttleton's "Advice to a Lady."*

⁹ To give Society its highest taste;
Well-ordered homeman's best delight to make;
And, by submissive wisdom, modest skill,
With every gentle, care-eluding art,
To raise the virtues, animate the bliss, . . .
And sweeten all the toils of human life:

This be the female dignity and praise!

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Autumn*, l. 602.

¹⁰ But give me the fair one, in country or city,
Whose home and its duties are dear to her heart.

SAMUEL WOODWORTH, *The Needle*.

^{10a} The three virtues of a woman are to obey the father, to obey the husband, to obey the son.
(*'Tsung fu, 'tsung fu, 'tsung tsh.*)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

XXII—Woman and Woman

¹¹ Gayer insects fluttering by
Ne'er droop the wing o'er those that die,
And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every falling but their own,
And every woe a tear can claim,
Except an erring sister's shame.

BYRON, *The Giaour*, l. 416.

¹² A woman should always stand by a woman.
(*Γυναίκα γὰρ δὴ συμπορεύει γυναίκι καὶ.*)

EURIPIDES, *Helen*, l. 329.

Woman is woman's natural ally.

EURIPIDES, *Alce*. Frag. 109.

¹³ To cheat a man is nothing; but the woman must have fine parts, indeed, who cheats a woman.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹⁴ It's a very venerable and useful superstition that one woman is perfectly safe if another woman is pretending to look after her.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Triumph of the Philistines*. Act. I.

¹⁵ One woman reads another's character
Without the tedious trouble of deciphering.

BEN JONSON, *New Inn*. Act IV, sc. 4.

¹⁶ No friendship is so cordial or so delicious as

that of girl for girl; no hatred so intense and immovable as that of woman for woman.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Epicurus, Leontion and Terpsila*.

Two women placed together makes cold weather.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 22.

The woman is so hard Upon the woman.

TESSYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vi, l. 205.

Two women in one house,
Two cats and one mouse,
Two dogs and one bone,
May never accord in one.

UNKNOWN, *Woman and Woman*. (*Reliq. Antiqua*, i, 233.)

XXIII—Woman: Find the Woman

Find the woman. (Cherchez la femme.)

ALEXANDRE DUMAS, *père*, *Les Mohicans de Paris*. Bk. iii, ch. 10. Used several times in the novel, and in Act iii, sc. 7 of the play. Attributed to Joseph Fouché, Minister of Police under Napoleon. Sometimes the expression takes the form, "Où est la femme?" (in German, "Wo ist sie?" or "Wie heisst sie?"); "Where is the woman?"

"Look for the woman"—it was Solomon who first said it.

ÉMILE GABORIAU, *Other People's Money*. Ch. 29.

Tell me the cause: I know there is a woman in't.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Humorous Lieutenant*. Act iv, sc. 2.

They talk about a woman's sphere,
As though it had a limit.
There's not a place in earth or heaven,
There's not a task to mankind given. . . .
Without a woman in it.

KATE FIELD, *Woman's Spirit*.

And when a lady's in the case,
You know all other things give place.

JOHN GAY, *The Hare and Many Friends*.

In all the woes that curse our race
There is a lady in the case.

W. S. GILBERT, *Fallen Fairies*.

A woman doth the mischief brew
In nineteen cases out of twenty.

W. S. GILBERT, *Fallen Fairies*.

There never was a case in which the quarrel was not started by a woman. (Nulla ferre causa est in qua non femina litem Moverit.)

JOURNAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 242.

You forget there is a woman in this case. That is not all the world over.

GEORGE BURNS, *Vards*. Bk. ii, ch. 14.

Such a plot must have a woman in it.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Sir Charles Grandison*. Vol. i, letter 24.

There is not a war in the world, no, nor an injustice, but you women are answerable for it; not in that you have provoked, but in that you have not hindered.

RUSKIN, *Sesame and Lilies: Of Queens' Gardens*.

The leader in the deed a woman. (Dux femina facti.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 364.

There is no mischief, but a woman is at one end of it.

UNKNOWN, *Wit Restor'd*, 150. (1658)

There is no mischief done but a woman is one.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

XXIV—Woman and Love

See also Love in Man and Woman

Women wish to be loved without a why or a wherefore; not because they are pretty, or good, or well-bred, or graceful, or intelligent, but because they are themselves.

AMEL, *Journal*, 17 March, 1868.

A woman can be anything that the man who loves her would have her be.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 31.

As a man thinketh, so is she.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

A woman, like the Koh-i-noor,
Mounts to the price that's put on her.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House: The Koh-i-noor*.

A woman who is loved always has success.

VICKI BAUM, *Grand Hotel*, p. 132.

If I ever really love it will be like Mary Queen of Scots, who said of her Bothwell that she could follow him round the world in her nightgown.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*. Act ii.

THROUGH THICK AND THIN, see under PROVERBS.

A compliment for a woman in love is like a sudden warmth falling around her—it is intoxication—it is like strong wine, one grows drunk with it.

HENRY BERNSTEIN, *The Thief*. Act ii.

A woman . . . always feels herself complimented by love, though it may be from a man incapable of winning her heart, or perhaps even her esteem.

ABEL STEVENS, *Life of Madame de Staël*. Ch. 3.

The heart of woman tastes no truer joy,
Is never flatter'd with such dear enchantment—
'Tis more than selfish vanity—as when
She hears the praises of the man she loves.

JAMES THOMSON, *Tancred and Sigismunda*. Act i, sc. 1.

For women (I am a woman now like you)

There is no good of life but love.
ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

1 All women love great men
If young or old; it is in all the tales.

ROBERT BROWNING, *In a Balcony*.

Such great achievements cannot fail
To cast salt on a woman's tail.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 277.

I love you for the sake of what you are,
And not of what you do.

JEAN INGELW, *Honours*. Pt. 1, st. 43.

Intellect may subdue women—make slaves of
them; and they worship beauty perhaps as much
as you do. But they only love forever and are
mated when they meet a noble nature.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 13.

It is always interesting, in the case of a great
man, to know how he affected the women of his
acquaintance.

JOHN MORLEY, *Burke*, p. 116.

Mrs. Allonby: We women adore failures. They
lean on us.

Lord Thingworth: You worship successes. You
cling to them.

Mrs. Allonby: We are the laurels to hide their
baldness.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act i.

2 And all because a lady fell in love.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 51.

So loving and so lovely.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 193.

If women could be fair and yet not fond.

EDWARD DE VERE, *Woman's Changeableness*.

3 Why did she love him? Curious fool!—be
still—

Is human love the growth of human will?

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, st. 22.

4 There are women whose talent it is to serve.
And some are great lovers.

JOHN DRINKWATER, *Mary Stuart*.

5 The hearts of women sicken for love more
than do the hearts of men, but honor curbs
desire.

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 220.

Every woman loves more than a man loves, but
out of shame she hides the sting of love, al-
though she be mad for it. (Πάντα γυνὴ φιλεῖ
πλέον ἀνδρὶ: αἰδέσθην δὲ καὶ οὐκ ἐκέρχεται ἔρωτος,
τρυφῶντα καὶ αὐτῇ.)

NONNUS, *Dionysius*, xlii, 209. (*Greek Anthol-
ogy*. Bk. x, epig. 120.)

6 How a little love and conversation improve
a woman!

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iv, sc. 2.

A curse attends that woman's love

Who always would be pleasing.

JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act ii, sc. 2.

8 "I love you" is all the secret that many,
nay, most women have to tell. When that is
said, they are like China-crackers on the
morning of the fifth of July.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 8.

9 And beaux were turn'd to flambeaux where
she came.

THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*, l. 12.

10 How could I tell I should love thee to-day
Whom that day I held not dear?

How could I know I should love thee away

When I did not love thee near?

JEAN INGELW, *Supper at the Mill*.

11 Never will you find a woman who spares the
man who loves her; for though she be her-
self aflame, she delights to torment him.
(Nullum invenies quæ parcat amanti; Ardeat
ipsa licet, tormentis gaudet amanti.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 208.

Nowhere in stone, paint, or poem is a lady in
my line portrayed as using a lover well. (Nam
neque fictum usquamst neque pictum necque
scriptum in poematis Ubi lena bene agat cum
quiquam amante.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 174. (Act i, sc. 3.)

The woman that spares her lover spares herself
too little. (Quæ amanti parcat, eadem sibi parcat
parum.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 177. (Act i, sc. 3.)

Womankind more joy discovers

Making fools, than keeping lovers.

JOHN WILMOT, *A Dialogue on the Coquetry of
Women*, l. 71.

12 Men love us, or they need our love.

JOHN KEEL, *The Christian Year: 7th Sunday
after Trinity*.

13 One can find women who have never had one
love affair, but it is rare indeed to find any
who have had only one. (On peut trouver
des femmes qui n'ont jamais eu de galanterie,
mais il est rare d'en trouver qui n'en aient
jamais eu qu'une.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes*. No. 73.

Women in love pardon great indiscretions more
easily than little infidelities. (Les femmes qui
aiment pardonnent plus aisément les grandes
indiscretions que les petites infidélités.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes*. No. 429.

A lover without indiscretion is no lover at all.

THOMAS HARDY, *Hand of Ethelberta*. Ch. 39.

14 How unhappy the woman who is in love and
virtuous at the same time! (Qu'une femme
est à plaindre, quand elle a tout ensemble de
l'amour et de la vertu!)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, *Maximes Posthumes*, 546.

¹ It is better to poison her with the sweet bait of love.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*.

Steal love's sweet bait from fearful books.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*: Act ii, *Prologue*, l. 8.

² Women hate revolutions and revolutionists. They like men who are docile, and well-regarded at the bank, and never late at meals.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iv, p. 252.

³ The great ambition of women, believe me, is to inspire love. (La grande ambition des femmes est, croyez-moi, d'inspirer de l'amour.)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Sicilien*. Sc. 6, l. 39.

⁴ All women can be caught; spread but your nets and you will catch them. (Cunctas Posse capi; capies, tu modo tende plagas.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 269.

Every woman thinks herself lovable. (Sibi quæque videtur amanda.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 613.

⁵ Whether they give or refuse, it delights women to have been asked. (Quæ dant, quæque negant, gaudent tamen esse rogatæ.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 345.

Women often wish to give unwillingly what they really like to give. (Quod juvat, invitæ sepe desisse volunt.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 674.

⁶ 'Tis never for their wisdom that one loves the wisest, or for their wit that one loves the wittiest; 'tis for benevolence and virtue and honest fondness one loves people; the other qualities make one proud of loving them, too.

HISTER LYNCH PROZZI, *Letter to Fanny Burney*, 1781.

⁷ Oh! say not Woman's love is bought
With vain and empty treasure!
Oh! say not Woman's heart is caught
By ev'ry idle pleasure!

When first her gentle bosom knows
Love's flame, it wanders never,
Deep in her heart the passion glows;
She loves, and loves for ever!

ISAAC POCOCK, *Song*. From a musical entertainment, *The Heir of Vionvi*, produced at Covent Garden, London, 27 Feb., 1817. Often wrongly ascribed to Thomas Love Peacock.

⁸ There swims no goose so grey, but soon or late

She finds some honest gander for her mate.

PORR, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 96.

This I set down as a positive truth. A woman

with fair opportunities and without a positive hump, may marry whom she likes.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*. Ch. 4.

Any woman will love any man that bothers her enough.

HENRY WALLACE PHILLIPS, *Mr. Scroggs*.

⁹ How quaint an appetite in woman reigns! Free gifts we scorn, and love what costs us pains.

Let men avoid us, and on them we leap;
A glutted market makes provision cheap.

PORR, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 259.

No woman ever hates a man for being in love with her, but many a woman hates a man for being a friend to her.

PORR, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

¹⁰ She should be humble, who would please;
And she must suffer, who can love.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Chloe Jealous*. St. 5.

¹¹ Let not the creaking of shoes nor the rustling of silks betray thy poor heart to woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 97.

¹² Every woman who hasn't any money is a matrimonial adventurer.

BERNARD SHAW, *Heartbreak House*. Act ii.

Vitality in a woman is a blind fury of creation.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act i.

¹³ They say there are sixty-seven different ways in which a woman can like a man.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Walls of Jericho*. Act I.

¹⁴ Shepherd, be advised by me,
Cast off grief and willow-tree;
For thy grief brings her content;
She is pleased if thou lament.

UNKNOWN, *The Willow Tree*. (Old Ballad.)

WONDER

¹⁵ Wonder—which is the seed of knowledge.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*.

Men love to wonder and that is the seed of our science.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Wonder is the foundation of all philosophy. (L'admiration est fondement de toute philosophie.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.

Wonder is the feeling of a philosopher, and philosophy begins in wonder.

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Theætetus*. Sec. 155.)

¹⁶ Has a man done wondering at women?—there follow men, dead and alive, to wonder at. Has he done wondering at men?—there's God to wonder at.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. I.

¹⁷ The man who cannot wonder, who does not habitually wonder (and worship), . . . is

but a pair of spectacles, behind which there is no Eye.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 10.

¹ How great is the wonder of heavenly and earthly things! (Quanta sit admirabilitas celestium rerum atque terrestrium.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. ii, sec. 36.

² To wonder at nothing when it happens; to consider nothing impossible before it has come to pass. (Nihil admirari cum acciderit, nihil, ante quam evenierit, non evenire posse arbitrari.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iii, ch. 14, sec. 30. Cicero refers to this attitude of mind as the ideal of wisdom.

NIL ADMIRARI, see under ADMIRATION.

³ And Katterfelto, with his hair on end
At his own wonders, wonder'ing for his bread.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 86.

I've made bread from the bump of wonder:
That's my business, and there's my tale.

GEORGE MENZIES, *Juggling Jerry*.

⁴ Long stood the noble youth oppress'd with
awe

And stupid at the wondrous things he saw,
Surpassing common faith, transgressing nature's law.

DRYDEN, *Theodore and Honoria*, l. 217.

⁵ Wonder is the daughter of ignorance.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32. (1578)

"Wonderful!" I ejaculated.

"Common-place," said Holmes.

A. CONAN DOYLE, *A Study in Scarlet*, p. 16. (1887) A colloquy in the first Sherlock Holmes tale, and repeated with variations many times in later ones.

⁶ Wonders will never cease.

DAVID GARRICK, *Correspondence*. Vol. ii, p. 174.

The world will never starve for want of wonders;
but only for want of wonder.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Tremendous Trifles*.

⁷ On account of that wonderful event, a nine days' solemn feast was celebrated by the Romans. (Romanis quoque ab eodem prodigio novendiale sacrum publice susceptum est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 31.

A wonder last but nine night never in town.

CHAUCER, *Troilus*. Bk. iv, l. 588. (c. 1374)

This wonder (as wonders last) lasted nine days.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 1. (1546)

Edward: You 'ld think it strange if I should marry her. . . .

Gloucester: That would be ten days' wonder at the least.

Clarence: That's a day longer than a wonder lasts.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 112.

No wonder lasts more than three days. (Niuna meraviglia dura più che tre giorni.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

⁸ Things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

Old Testament: *Job*, xlii, 3.

There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not: The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xxx, 18, 19.

There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or the snake,

Or the way of a man with a maid.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Long Trail*.

There be three things full hard to be known which way they will draw. The first is of a bird sitting upon a bough. The second is of a vessel in the sea. And the third is the way of a young man.

UNKNOWN. (*Reliq. Antiquæ*, i, 233. 1417)

⁹ Nay, I'll speak that Which you will wonder at.

SHAKESPEARE, *AN's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 94.

I am to discourse wonders.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 29.

¹⁰ O wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful wonderful! and yet again wonderful, and after that, out of all hooping!

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 201.

O day and night, but this is wondrous strange!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 164.

There is something in this more than natural, if philosophy could find it out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 385.

Can such things be,
And overcome us like a summer's cloud,
Without our special wonder?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 110.

¹¹ Whilst I am bound to wonder, I am bound
To pity too.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 81.

'Twas strange, 'twas passing strange;

'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 160.

¹² This man so complete

Who was enroll'd 'mongst wonders.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 118.

¹³ You shall see wonders.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 13.

I am . . . attired in wonder.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 146.

Here is a wonder, if you talk of a wonder.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 106.

Wonder and amazement inhabits here.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 104.

1 I do not envy, but I rather wonder. (Non
equidem invideo; miror magis.)
VIRGIL, *Eclogues*. No. i, l. 11.

2 There's something in a flying horse,
There's something in a huge balloon;
But through the clouds I'll never float
Until I have a little Boat,
Shaped like the crescent moon.
WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell: Prologue*, l. 1.

3 We nothing know, but what is marvellous;
Yet what is marvellous, we can't believe.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 1423.
Nothing can satisfy, but what confounds;
Nothing, but what astonishes, is true.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 836.

4 Wonder is involuntary praise.
YOUNG, *The Revenge*. Act iii, sc. 1.

WOODS

I—Woods: Apothegms

5 He that fears leaves, let him not go into the
wood.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

6 Ye cannot see the wood for trees.
JOHN RYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)
7 It is foolish to carry timber to the wood.
(In silvam non ligna feras insanias.)
HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 10, l. 34.

8 This is the forest primeval.
LONGFELLOW, *Evangelism*, l. 1.

9 In a moment the ashes are made, but a forest
is a long time growing. (Momento fit cinis:
diu sylvia.)
SENECA, *Naturales Quaestiones*. Bk. iii, sec. 27.

10 Who can impress the forest, bid the tree
Unfix his earth-bound root?
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 95.

11 Don't boast until you see the enemy dead.
(Μήτε μὲν εἶπες πρὶν τελευτῆσαι τὸν ἐχθρόν.)
SOPHOCLES (CICERO), *Epistola ad Atticum*. Bk.
iv, epis. 8.)

12 We are not yet out of the wood.
MADAME D'ARLAY, *Diary*. Vol. iii, p. 473.
13 Woods have tongues As walls have ears.
TENNYSON, *Bala and Balan*, l. 522.

14 Even the gods dwell in the woods. (Habi-
tarunt di quoque sylvas.)
VIRGIL, *Eclogues*. No. ii, l. 60.

[A wood] made sacred by the religious mysteries
of our fathers, and by ancient awe. (Augurium
patrum et prisca formidine sacrum.)
TACITUS, *Germania*. Sec. 39.

The groves were God's first temples.
BAYARD, *A Forest Hymn*.

14 Again, ye woods, farewell. (Ipsæ rursus con-
cedite silvæ.)
VIRGIL, *Eclogues*. No. x, l. 63.

15 The woods are full of them.
ALEXANDER WILSON, *American Ornithology*:
Preface. (1808) Quoting the story of a boy
returning from gathering wild-flowers.

16 Chop your own wood and it will warm you
twice.
UNKNOWN, *Motto over Henry Ford's Fire-
place, Dearborn, Mich.*

II—Woods: Description

17 This forest looks the way
Nightingales sound.
GRACE HAZARD CONKLING, *Frost on a Window*.

18 In the midway of this our mortal life,
I found me in a gloomy wood astray,
Gone from the path direct.
(Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita
Mi ritrovai per una selva oscura,
Che la diritta via era smarrita.)
DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto i, l. 1.

19 As oft as on the earth I've lain
I've died and come to life again
For only men who are brave and good
Can come out changeless from a wood.
MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Out of the Earth*.

20 At the gates of the forest, the surprised man
of the world is forced to leave his city esti-
mates of great and small, wise and foolish.
The knapsack of custom falls off his back.
EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

When a lady rallied Adam Smith on his plain
dress, he pointed to his well-bound library, and
said, "You see, Madame, I am a beau in my
books." The farmer in this month [October] is
very patient of his coarse attire, and thinks, "at
least, I am a beau in my woods."
EMERSON, *Journals*, October, 1864.

The woods appear
With crimson blotches deeply dashed and
crossed,—
Sign of the fatal pestilence of Frost.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Mon-da-Min*. St. 38.

21 To linger silent among the healthful woods,
musing on such things as are worthy of a
wise and good man, (Tacitum silvas inter
reptare salubres, Curantem quicquid dignum
sapiente bonoque est.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 4, l. 4.

22 The perplex'd paths of this drear wood,
The nodding horror of whose shady brows
Threats the forlorn and wand'ring passenger.
MILTON, *Comus*, l. 38.

¹ Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa, where th' Etrurian shades
High over-arch'd imbrow'r.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 302.

Groves whose rich trees wept odorous gums and
balm.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 248.

A pillar'd shade
High overarch'd, and echoing walks between.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 1106.

^{1a} The forests of America, however slighted by
man, must have been a great delight to God;
for they were the best he ever planted.

JOHN MUIR, *The American Forests*. (*Atlantic Monthly*, vol. lxxx, p. 145.)

² Hath not old custom made this life more sweet
Than that of painted pomp? Are not these
woods

More free from peril than the envious court?

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 2.
Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 111.

Unfrequented woods

I better brook than flourishing peopled towns.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act v, sc. 4, l. 2.

³ The ruthless, vast, and gloomy woods.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 53.

With shadowy forests and with champains rich'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 65.

⁴ Good is an Orchard, the Saint saith,
To meditate on life and death.

KATHARINE TYNAN, *Of an Orchard*.

⁵ The woods please us above all things. (Nobis
placeant ante omnia sylvæ.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. ii, l. 62.

In such green palaces the first kings reign'd,

Slept in their shades, and angels entertain'd;

With such old counsellors they did advise,

And, by frequenting sacred groves, grew wise.

EDMUND WALLER, *On St. James' Park*, l. 71.

⁶ One impulse from a vernal wood

May teach you more of man,

Of moral evil and of good,

Than all the sages can.

WORDSWORTH, *The Tables Turned*. St. 6.

There is a spirit in the woods.

WORDSWORTH, *Nutting*, l. 56.

WOOLING

See also Widow: Wooling a Widow

¹—Wooling: Definitions and Apothegms

Men who do not make advances to women
are apt to become victims to women who

make advances to them.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 314.

⁸ Blessed is the wooling that is not long a-doing.

ROSEMAR BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. 2, mem. 6, subs. 5.

Thrice happy is that wooling

That is not long a-doing.

UNKNOWN, (*Paradise of Dainty Devices*. 1576.)

"Thrice happy's the wooling that's not long a-

doing!"

So much time is saved in the billing and cooing.

R. H. BARRAM, *Sir Rupert the Fearless*.

⁹ Why don't the men propose, mamma?

Why don't the men propose?

T. H. BAYLY, *Why Don't the Men Propose?*

¹⁰ Why did not you pinch a flower

In a pellet of clay and fling it?

Why did not I put a power

Of thanks in a look, or sing it?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Youth and Art*.

¹¹ Had sigh'd to many though he loved but one.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 5.

And, oh! he had that merry glance

That seldom lady's heart resists,

Lightly from fair to fair he flew,

And loved to plead, lament, and sue—

Suit lightly won, and short-lived pain,

For monarchs seldom sigh in vain.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto v, st. 9.

¹² Barkis is willin'!

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 1.

"When a man says he's willin'," said Mr. Barkis,

"it's as much as to say, that man's a-waitin' for

a answer."

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 8.

¹³ The wooling was a day after the wedding.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4840.

He gave me an Italian glance and made me his.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i. See also

EYES AND LOVE.

¹⁴ Sure, I said, heav'n did not mean,

Where I reap thou shouldst but glean,

Lay thy sheaf adown and come,

Share my harvest and my home.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ruth*. St. 5.

Come live in my heart and pay no rent.

LOVER, *Voureen! When Your Days Were Bright*.

¹⁵ Love is uniform, but courtship is perpetu-

ally varying: the different arts of gallantry,

which beauty has inspired, would of them-

selves be sufficient to fill a volume.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 95.

¹⁶ If I am not worth the wooling, I surely am

not worth the winning.

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. iii.

¹⁷ Archly the maiden smiled, and, with eyes

overrunning with laughter,

Said, in a tremulous voice, "Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"

LONGFELLOW, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. III, conclusion.

I wooed the blue-eyed maid,
Yielding, yet half afraid,
And in the forest's shade
Our vows were plighted.

LONGFELLOW, *The Skeleton in Armor*.

Ere long the time will come, sweet Preciosa,
When that dull distance shall no more divide us;

And I no more shall scale thy wall by night
To steal a kiss from thee, as I do now.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act I, sc. 3.

Her virtue and the conscience of her worth,
That would be woo'd, and not unsought be won.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 502.

The time I've lost in wooing,
In watching and pursuing
The light that lies
In woman's eyes,

Has been my heart's undoing.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Time I've Lost in Wooing*.

The heart of the wooer is warm, but warmer
The heart of the wooing.

RICHARD REALY, *Indirection*.

I touch her, like my beads, with devout care,
And come unto my courtship as my prayer.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *A Devout Lover*.

It was a happy age when a man might have wooed his wench with a pair of kid leather gloves, a silver thimble, or with a tawdry lace; but now a velvet gown, a chain of pearl, or a coach with four horses will scarcely serve the turn.

BARNABE RICH, *My Lady's Looking Glass*.

Afraid he would now, and now, and now, pop the question; which he had not the courage to put.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON, *Sir Charles Grandison*, vi, xi, 101.

And frame love ditties passing rare,
And sing them to a lady fair.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto I, st. 7.

Most fair,
Will you vouchsafe to teach a soldier terms
Such as will enter at a lady's ear
And plead his love-suit to her gentle heart?

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 98.

I was not born under a rhyming planet, nor I cannot woo in festival terms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, v, 2, 41.

Now, as I said before, I was never a maker of phrases.

I can march up to a fortress and summon the place to surrender,
But march up to a woman with such a proposal, I dare not.

I'm not afraid of bullets, nor shot from the mouth of a cannon,
But of a thundering "No!" point-blank from the mouth of a woman,
That I confess I'm afraid of, nor am I ashamed to confess it!

LONGFELLOW, *Courtship of Miles Standish*. Pt. II.

She 's beautiful and therefore to be woo'd:
She is a woman, therefore to be won.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 78.

She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore may be won.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, ii, 1, 82.

Was ever woman in this humour woo'd?

Was ever woman in this humour won?

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 228.

For nature framed all women to be won,

TASSO, *Jerusalem Delivered*. Bk. ii, st. 15.

Be merry, and employ your chiefest thoughts
To courtship and such fair ostents of love
As shall conveniently become you there.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 8, l. 43.

You have brought her into such a canaries as 'tis wonderful.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 61.

If you were men, as you are men in show,
You would not use a gentle lady so;
To vow and swear and superpraise my parts,
When I am sure you hate me with your hearts.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 151.

She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd

That heaven had made her such a man: she thank'd me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that loved her,

I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 162.

Gentle thou art and therefore to be won,
Beauteous thou art, therefore to be assailed;
And when a woman woos, what woman's son
Will sourly leave her till she have prevailed?

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xli.

Women are angels, wooing:
Things won are done, joy's soul lies in the doing;

That she belov'd knows nought that knows not this:

Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, I, 2, 312.

Our kindred, though they be long ere they are wooed, they are constant being woo: they are burs, I can tell you; they'll stick where they are thrown.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 118.

There is a young lady I have set my heart on; though whether she is a-goin' to give me hern, or give me the mitten, I ain't quite satisfied.

SAM SLICK, *Human Nature*, p. 90.

The weather is usually fine when people are courting.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. iii.

I thought to undermine the heart By whispering in the ear.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *'Tis Now, Since I Sat Down Before*.

Or sighed and looked unutterable things.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1188.

II—Wooring: Its Delights

All soft and sweet the maid appears,

With looks that know no art,

And though she yields with trembling fears,

She yields with all her heart.

APRHA BEHN, *The Emperor of the Moon*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Much ado there was, God wot!

He would love and she would not.

She said, Never was man true;

He said, None was false to you.

He said, He had lov'd her long;

She said, Love should have no wrong.

Coridon would kiss her then;

She said, Maids must kiss no men

Till they did for good and all.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Phyllida and Coridon*.

But 'neath yon crimson tree,

Lover to listening maid might breathe his flame,

Nor mark, within its roseate canopy,

Her blush of maiden shame.

BRYANT, *Autumn Woods*.

Duncan Gray cam here to woo

(Ha, ha, the wooring o'!)

On blythe Yule-Night when we were fou

(Ha, ha, the wooring o'!)

Maggie coost her head fu' high,

Look'd asklent and unco skeigh,

Gart poor Duncan stand abeigh—

Ha, ha! the wooring o'!

BURNS, *Duncan Gray*.

He kin o' lithered on the mat,

Some doubtfe o' the sekle,

His heart kep' goin' pty-pat,

But herra went pty Zeke.

LOWELL, *The Courtin'*. St. 15.

He stood a spell on one foot fast,

Then stood a spell on t'other,
An' on which one he felt the wust
He couldn't ha' told ye nuther.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*. St. 19.

With a hey, Dolly! ho, Dolly!

Dolly shall be mine,

Before the spray is white with May,

Or blooms the eglantine.

AUSTIN DOWSON, *The Milkmaid*.

What is the greatest bliss

That the tongue o' man can name?

'Tis to woo a bonnie lassie

When the kye comes hame.

JAMES HOGG, *When the Kye Comes Hame*.

My Peggy is a young thing,

And I'm na very auld,

Yet weel I like to meet her at

The waiking o' the fauld.

ALLAN RAMSAY, *My Peggy*.

O ruddier than the cherry!

O sweeter than the berry!

O nymph more bright

Than moonshine night,

Like kiddings, blithe and merry!

Ripe as the melting cluster!

No lily has such lustre;

Yet hard to tame

As raging flame,

And hence as storms that bluster!

JOHN GAY, *Acis and Galatea*. Pt. ii.

I sat with Doris, the Shepherd maiden;

Her crook was laden with wreathed flowers;

I sat and wooed her through sunlight wheel-

ing,

And shadows stealing for hours and hours.

ARTHUR JOSEPH MUNRY, *Pastoral*.

Wooded, and married, and a',

Married, and wooed, and a'!

And was she nae very weel aff

That was wooed, and married, and a'?

ALEXANDER ROSS, *Wooded and Married and A'*.

A heaven on earth I have won by wooring

thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act

iv, sc. 2, l. 66.

Wooring thee, I found thee of more value

Than stamps in gold or sums in sealed bags;

And 'tis the very riches of thyself

That now I aim at.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.

Act iii, sc. 4, l. 15.

III—Wooring: Advice

Woo the fair one when around

Early birds are singing;

When o'er all the fragrant ground

Early herbs are springing:

When the brookside, bank, and grove

All with blossom laden,

Shine with beauty, breathe of love,
Woo the timid maiden.

BRYANT, *Love's Lessons*.

1 She that with poetry is won,
Is but a desk to write upon;
And what men say of her they mean
No more than on the thing they lean.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 591.

2 Maidens, like moths, are ever caught by glare,
And Mammon wins his way where seraphs
might despair.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto 1, st. 9.

The miller, he becht her a heart leal and loving;
The laird did address her wi' matter mair moving:
A fine pacing-horse, wi' a clear, chained bridle,
A whip by her side, and a bonie side-saddle!

ROBERT BURNS, *Meg o' the Mill*.

3 He that will win his dame must do
As love does when he draws his bow;
With one hand thrust the lady from,
And with the other pull her home.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 449.

4 A man shall win us best with flattery.
CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 76.

Have you not found out that every woman is in-
fallibly to be gained by every sort of flattery, and
every man by one sort or other?

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 16 March, 1752.

The firmest purpose of a woman's heart
To well-timed, artful flattery may yield.

GEORGE LILLO, *Elmerick*.

5 He behaved as most professed admirers do.
Said some civil things of my face, talked
much of his want of merit, and the greatness
of mine; mentioned his heart, gave a short
tragedy speech, and ended with pretended
rapture.

GOLDSMITH, *She Stoops to Conquer*. Act v, l.

6 If doughty deeds my lady please,
Right soon I'll mount my steed;
And strong his arm and fast his seat,
That bears frae me the meed, . . .

Then tell me how to woo thee, Love,
O tell me how to woo thee!

For thy dear sake nae care I'll take,
Tho' ne'er another throw me.

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM, *Tell Me How
to Woo Thee*.

7 But, alas! alas! for the Woman's fate,
Who has from a mob to choose a mate
'Tis a strange and painful mystery!
But the more the eggs, the worse the hatch;
The more the fish, the worse the catch;
The more the sparks, the worse the match;
Is a fact in Woman's history.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmarnock: Her Court-
ship*. St. 7.

8 The surest way to hit a woman's heart is to
take aim kneeling.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *The Way to a Woman's
Heart*.

9 If I speak to thee in friendship's name,
Thou think'st I speak too coldly;
If I mention Love's devoted flame,
Thou say'st I speak too boldly.

THOMAS MOORE, *How Shall I Woo?*

10 Frivolous minds are won by trifles: many
have found useful the deft arranging of a
cushion; it has helped, too, to stir the air
with a light fan, or to set a stool beneath a
dainty foot. (Parva leves capiunt animos.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 159.

Employ soft flatteries, and words which delight
the ear. (Blanditias molles, auremque juvantia
verba Adfer.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 159.

If you can, truly; if not, at any rate readily. (Si
poteris, vere; si minus, apta tamen.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 228.

11 Do not begin your wooing with the maid.
(Non tibi ab ancilla est incipienda venus.)

OWID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 386.

Who could not win the mistress wooed the maid.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 106.

Well, I will love, write, sigh, pray, sue, and groan:
Some men must love my lady and some Joan.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 206.

12 He that would the daughter win,
Must with the mother first begin.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

13 Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love:
Therefore all hearts in love use their own
tongues;

Let every eye negotiate for itself
And trust no agent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 182.

14 If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully.
Or if thou think'st I am too quickly won,
I'll frown and be perverse and say thee nay,
So thou wilt woo: but else, not for the world.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2,
l. 94.

15 Win her with gifts, if she respect not words;
Dumb jewels often in their silent kind
More than quick words do move a woman's
mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 89.

Flatter and praise, commend, extol their graces;
Though ne'er so black, say they have angels'
faces.

That man that hath a tongue, I say, is no man,
If with his tongue he cannot win a woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 102.

Say that upon the altar of her beauty
You sacrifice your tears, your sighs, your heart:
Write till your ink be dry and with your tears
Moist it again, and frame some feeling line.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 73.

Giving presents to a woman to secure her love, is
as vain as endeavouring to fill a sieve with water.

EDWARD WARD, *Female Policy*, 23. (1716)

For courtesy wins woman all as well
As valour may.

TENNYSON, *The Last Tournament*, l. 702.

Perhaps if you address the lady
Most politely, most politely—
Flatter and impress the lady,
Most politely, most politely—
Humbly beg and humbly sue—
She may deign to look on you.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*. Act 1.

IV—Wooing: Faint Heart and Fair Lady

And let us mind, faint heart ne'er wan

A lady fair:

Wha does the utmost that he can

Will whyles do mair.

BURNS, *Epistle to Dr. Blacklock*.

Remember the old saying, "Faint heart never
won fair lady."

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 10.

Ah fool! faint heart fair lady ne'er could win.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Britain's Ida*. Canto v, st.
1. Sometimes wrongly attributed to Edmund
Spenser.

Then have amongst ye once again,

Faint hearts fair ladies never win.

UNKNOWN, *A Proper Ballad in Praise of My
Lady Marquess*. (1569)

Faint heart, bath been a common phrase,

Fair lady never wives.

UNKNOWN, *The Rocks of Regard*. (1576)

Brisk confidence still best with woman copes;
Pique her and soothe in turns, soon passion
crowns thy hopes.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 34.

Thus the Soldier arm'd with Resolution

Told his soft Tale, and was a thriving Wooer.

CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act ii, sc. 1.

But as men say, Where heart is failed,
There shall no castle be assailed.

JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. v, l.
6373. (c. 1390)

Come not cringing to sue me!
Take me with triumph and power,
As a warrior storms a fortress!
I will not shrink or cower.
Come, as you came in the desert
Ere we were women and men,

When the tiger passions were in us,
And love as you loved me then!
WILLIAM WETMORE STORY, *Cleopatra*.

From the Desert I come to thee

On a stallion shod with fire,

And the winds are left behind

In the speed of my desire.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Bedouin Song*.

To get thine ends, lay bashfulness aside;

Who fears to ask, doth teach to be deny'd.

ROBERT HERRICK, *No Bashfulness in Begging*.

I'll woo her as the lion woos his brides.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act i, sc. 1.

I now will court her in the conqueror's style;

"Come, see, and overcome."

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act ii, sc. 1.

The adventurous lover is successful still.

POPE, *Prologue for Mr. D'Urfey's Last Play*.

A pressing lover seldom wants success,

Whilst the respectful, like the Greek, sits down

And wastes a ten years' siege before one town.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *To the Inconstant: Epilogue*,
l. 18.

He her chamber-window will ascend

And with a corded ladder fetch her down.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iii, sc. 1, l. 39.

He that climbs the tall tree has won right to the

fruit,

He that leaps the wide gulf should prevail in his

suit.

SCOTT, *The Talisman*. Ch. 26.

Ah, me! it was he that won her

Because he dared to climb!

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Nocturne*.

Never give her o'er;

For scorn at first makes after-love the more.

If she do frown, 'tis not in hate of you,

But rather to beget more love in you:

If she do chide, 'tis not to have you gone,

For why, the fools are mad, if left alone.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.

Act iii, sc. 1, l. 94.

Foul words and frowns must not repel a lover;

What though the rose have prickles, yet 'tis

pluck'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 573.

He that after ten denials

Dares attempt no further trials,

Hath no warrant to acquire

The dainties of his chaste desire.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Wooing Stuff*.

Bring therefore all the forces that ye may,

And lay incessant battery to her heart;

Plaints, prayers, vows, ruth, sorrow, and dis-

may;

Those engines can the proudest love convert.

And, if those fail, fall down and die before her;
So dying live, and living do adore her.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet xiv.

V—Wooring: Pursuer and Pursued

1 While I am I, and you are you,
So long as the world contains us both,
Me the loving and you the loth,
While the one eludes, must the other pursue.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Life in a Love*.

In fact, 'tis the season of billing and cooing,
Amorous flying and fond pursuing.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fine Weather on the Gentia*. Pt. I, st. 1.

2 'Tis leap year, lady, and therefore very good
to enter a courtier.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act I, sc. 1. (1608) The custom of women proposing in leap year is said to have originated from a law passed in Scotland in 1228; another legend attributes it to St. Patrick.

Alas! to seize the moment
When heart inclines to heart,
And press a suit with passion,
Is not a woman's part.

If man come not to gather
The roses where they stand,
They fade among their foliage;
They cannot seek his hand.
BRYANT, *Song*. From the Spanish of Iglesias.

What then in love can woman do?
If we grow fond they shun us;
And when we fly them, they pursue,
And leave us when they've won us.
JOHN GAY, *The Beggar's Opera*. Act III, sc. 8.

We cannot fight for love, as men may do;
We should be woo'd and were not made to woo.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 241.

Though I lov'd you well, I woo'd you not;
And yet, good faith, I wish'd myself a man,
Or that we women had men's privilege
Of speaking first.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 134.

3 Most complying, When denying,
And to be follow'd only flying.
WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Samle to Jupiter*.

4 Flee it [love], and it will flee then,
Follow it, and it will follow thee.
THOMAS HOWELL, *H. His Devices*, 64. (1581)

I have pursued her as love hath pursued me;
which hath been on the wing of all occasions. . . .
And that hath taught me to say this:
"Love like a shadow flies when substance love
pursues;
Pursuing that that flies, and flying what pur-
sues."

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 208. (1600)

5 Follow a shadow, it still flies you,
Seem to fly it, it will pursue:
So court a mistress, she denies you;
Let her alone, she will court you.
Say are not women truly, then,
Styled but the shadows of us men?
BEN JONSON, *That Women Are but Men's Shadows*.

Flee, and she follows; follow, and she'll flee;
Than she there's none more coy; there's none
more fond than she.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. I, No. 4.

6 Coy Hebe flies from those that woo,
And shuns the hands would seize upon her;
Follow thy life, and she will sue
To pour for thee the cup of honor.
J. R. LOWELL, *Hebe*. St. 7.

7 You pursue, I fly; you fly, I pursue. Such is
my mind. (Insequeris, fugio; fugis, insequor;
hæc mihi mens est.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 83.

8 'Tis the quarry that flees that the hunter
follows; what he takes he leaves behind, and
ever strains to the prey ahead. (Venator
sequitur fugientia; septa relinquit Semper et
inventis ulteriora petit.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. II, eleg. 9, l. 9.

Many women desire what flees them; they hate
what is too forward. (Quod refugit, multæ
cupiunt: odere quod instat.)
OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 717.

9 Ah, whither shall a maiden flee,
When a bold youth so swift pursues,
And siege of tenderest courtesy,
With hope perseverant, still renews?
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*.
Canto XII, *The Chase*.

10 You think that you are Ann's suitor; that
you are the pursuer and she the pursued; that
it is your part to woo, to persuade, to pre-
vail, to overcome. Fool: it is you who are
the pursued, the marked-down quarry, the
destined prey.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*. Act II.
Pursued man loves to think himself pursuer.
EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *From the Book of Ex-
tenuations: Ruth*.

A man always chases a woman until she catches
him.

UNKNOWN. (Columnist in *El Paso Times*.)

11 My love is male and proper-man
And what he'd have he'd get by chase,
So I must cheat as women can
And keep my love from off my face.
'Tis folly to my dawning, thrifty thought
That I must run, who in the end am caught.
ANNA WICKHAM, *The Contemplative Quarry*.

VI—Wooring and Repenting

¹ Of her scorn the maid repented,
And the shepherd of his love.

ANNA LETITIA BARRAULD, *Leave Me, Simple Shepherd.*

² And she, she lies in my hand as tame
As a late pear basking over the wall;
Just a touch to try and off it came;
'Tis mine—can I let it fall?

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Light Woman.*
That you're in a terrible taking,
By all these sweet oglings I see,
But the fruit that will fall without shaking,
Indeed is too mellow for me.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *To a Lady Making Love.*

³ For this is a sort of engagement, you see,
Which is binding on you but not binding on me.

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER, *Nothing to Wear.*

⁴ I'm jilted, forsaken, outwitted;
Yet think not I'll whimper or bawl—
The lass is alone to be pitied
Who ne'er has been courted at all; . . .
What though at my heart he has tilted,
What though I have met with a fall?
Better be courted and jilted
Than never be courted at all.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Jilted Nymph.*
Never wedding, ever wooring,
Still a love-lorn heart pursuing,
Read you not the wrong you're doing
In my cheek's pale hue?
All my life with sorrow strewing—
Wed, or cease to woo.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Maid's Remonstrance.*

⁵ It's better to change your attitude an' pay
some heart balm than to be dug up later an'
analyzed.

KIRK HUBBARD, *Abe Martin's Broadcast*, p. 85.

⁶ A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I)
To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not care)
But the fool he called her his lady fair—
(Even as you and I)

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Vampire*, St. 1. Written
to accompany the description of Burne-
Jones's picture, "The Vampire," in the cata-
logue of the 1897 summer exhibition of the
New Gallery, London.

⁷ Ye shall know my breach of promise.
Old Testament: Numbers, xiv, 34.
Chops and Tomato sauce. Yours, Pickwick.
Chops! Gracious heavens! and Tomato sauce!
Gentlemen, is the happiness of a sensitive and con-
fiding female to be trifled away by such shallow
artificers as these?

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*, Ch. 34.

Thou didst swear to me upon a parcel-gilt goblet,
sitting in my Dolphin-chamber, at the round
table, by a sea-coal fire, on Wednesday in Whee-
son week, when the prince broke thy head for
liking his father to a singing-maid of Windsor,
thou didst swear to me then, as I was washing
thy wound, to marry me, and make me my
lady thy wife. Canst thou deny it?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 93.

⁸ Who wooed in haste, and means to wed at
leisure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Taming of the Shrew*, III, 2, 11.

WORDS

See also Language, Speech

I—Words: Definitions

⁹ Words are the physicians of a mind diseased.
(Ὁρῶνς νοσοῦντας εὖναι λόγους λέγει.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 380.

The spoken word is man's physician in grief.
(Λόγους λόγους ἔστιν ἀνθρώπου λόγους.)
MENANDER, *Fragment*, No. 559.

¹⁰ Words are the tokens current and accepted
for conceits, as moneys are for values.
BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, Bk. II.

Words are wise men's counters, they do but
reckon by them; but they are the money of fools.
THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*, Pt. I, ch. 4.

¹¹ All words are pegs to hang ideas on.
HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plym-
outh Pulpit: Human Mind*.

¹² Slang has no country, it owns the world. . .
It is the voice of the god that dwells in the
people.

RALPH HUSTED BELL, *The Mystery of Words*.
Dialect words—those terrible marks of the
beast to the truly genteel.

THOMAS HARDY, *Mayor of Casterbridge*, Ch. 20.

¹³ For what are the voices of birds
Ay, and of beasts—but words, our words,
Only so much more sweet?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*, Pt. IV.

¹⁴ Articulate words are a harsh clamor and dis-
sonance. When man arrives at his highest
perfection, he will again be dumb!

HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, April, 1841.

¹⁵ A word is not a crystal, transparent and un-
changing, it is the skin of a living thought
and may vary greatly in color and content
according to the circumstances and time in
which it is used.

JUSTICE O. W. HOLMES, *Decision*. (*Truism v. Eisner*, 245 U.S. 418.)

Life and language are alike sacred. Homicide and
verbiage—that is, violent treatment of a word
with fatal results to its legitimate meaning, which
is its life—are alike forbidden.

HOLMES, *Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 1.

¹ Words are the soul's ambassadors, who go abroad upon her errands to and fro.

JAMES HOWELL, *Of the Strange Vestu of Words*.

² Sincere words are not grand.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*, No. 81.

^{2a} We should have a great many fewer disputes in the world if words were taken for what they are, the signs of our ideas only, and not for things themselves.

JOHN LOCKE, *Essay on the Human Understanding*, Pt. iii, ch. 10.

³ Things were first made, then words.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Wife*.

As shadows attend substances, so words follow upon things.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH, *Study of Words*.

⁶ Out, idle words, servants to shallow fools! Unprofitable sounds, weak arbitrators!

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, St. 146.

Weasel words are words that suck all the life out of the words next to them, just as a weasel sucks an egg and leaves the shell.

STEWART CHAPLIN, *The Stained-Glass Political Platform*, (*Century Mag.*, June, 1900, p. 305.)

One of our defects as a nation is a tendency to use what have been called "weasel words." When a weasel sucks an egg, the meat is sucked out of the egg; and if you use a "weasel word" after another there is nothing left of the other.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, at St. Louis, Mo., 31 May, 1916.

II—Words: Apothegms

⁸ Words of truth and soberness.

New Testament: Acts, xxvi, 25.

Words pregnant with celestial fire.

COWPER, *Boadicea*, St. 9.

Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, St. 12.

Large, divine and comfortable words.

TENNYSON, *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 267.

⁷ No words suffice the secret soul to show,
For Truth denies all eloquence to Woe.

BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto iii, st. 22. *See also*
GRIEF: SILENT AND VOCAL.

⁸ Words that weep and tears that speak.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Prophet*, St. 2.

Words that weep, and strains that agonise.

DAVID MALLEY, *Amyntor and Theodora*, li, 306.

Strains that sigh and words that weep.

DAVID MALLEY, *Funeral Hymn*, l. 23.

OF ALL SAD WORDS, *see under* REGRET.

⁹ Religion! what treasure untold

Resides in that heavenly word!

COWPER, *Verses Supposed to Have Been Written by Alexander Selkirk*.

I have found great support in that heavenly word, Mesopotamia.

UNKNOWN. Supposed to have been said by an old woman to her pastor. (*Brewer's Dictionary of Phrase and Fable*.)

He could make men laugh or cry by pronouncing the word Mesopotamia.

DAVID GARRICK, of George Whitefield, the famous Methodist preacher. (*FRANCIS JACOB, Notes and Queries*, Ser. xi, vol. 1, p. 458.)

Alice had not the slightest idea what Latitude was, or Longitude either, but she thought they were nice grand words to say.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, Ch. 1.

¹⁰ I am not a man scrupulous about words or names or such things.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Speech*, 13 April, 1657.

¹¹ A word in earnest is as good as a speech.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*, Ch. 6.

¹² The words of the wise are as goads.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 11.

Her words y-clad with wisdom's majesty.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 33.

¹³ Good words anoint a man, ill words kill a man.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 31. (1578)

Good words are worth much and cost little.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentium*.

¹⁴ Better one living word than a hundred dead.

W. G. BENHAM, *Quotations*, p. 743b.

¹⁵ To make dictionaries is dull work.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary: Dull*.

Dictionaries are like watches; the worst is better than none, and the best cannot be expected to go quite true.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (Piozzi, *Johnsoniana*, 178.)

¹⁶ By thy words thou shalt be condemned.

New Testament: Matthew, xii, 37.

¹⁷ You actually snatch the words from my mouth. (Tu quidem ex ore orationem mihi eripis.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 176. (Act i, sc. 2.)

¹⁸ A word to the wise is sufficient. (Dictum sapienti sat est.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*, l. 729. (Act iv, sc. 7.)

To a man of understanding only a word is necessary. (A bon entendeur ne faut qu'une parole.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Pt. ii, bk. 5, ch. 7.

¹⁹ A word is enough for the wise. (Dictum sapienti sat est.)

TREXNER, *Phormio*, l. 541. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

To the intelligent man a word is enough. (Intelligenti satis dictum est.)

A KEMPTON, *De Imitatione Christi*, Pt. iii, ch. 34.

Presto, Go to, a word to the wise; away, fly.
BEN JONSON, *The Case Is Altered*. Act i, sc. 1.

A word to the wise is enough.

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH, *Æsop*. Act III, sc. 1.

Send the wise and say nothing.

CHAUCER, *Milletes Tale*, l. 412.

We're pouring our words into a sieve. (In
pertusum ingerimus dicta dolium.)
PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 369. (Act I, sc. 3.)

These words did not come from the edge of
the lips. (Non a summis labris ista venerunt.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*, Epis. x, sec. 3.

He words me, girls, he words me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2, 191.

Answer me in one word.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 237.

Celia: Not a word?

Rosalind: Not one to throw at a dog.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 2.

Familiar in his mouth as household words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 52.

The words of Mercury are harsh after the
songs of Apollo.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 940.

Madam, you have bereft me of all words.

Only my blood speaks to you in my veins.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 177.

I understand a fury in your words,

But not the words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 32.

A fool and his words are soon parted.

WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *On Reserve*.

Before I eat these words, I will make thee eat
a piece of my blade.

RICHARD STANYHURST, *Description of Ireland*.
FO. 20. (1577)

I'll make you eat your words before I've done.

EDWARD WARD, *Nuptial Dialogues*, i, 353.

I'll make you eat your words.

UNKNOWN, *Play of Stuckley*, l. 428. (c. 1600)

What need is there for words? (Quid opus
est verbis?)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 165. (Act i, sc. 1.)

It is the man determines what is said, not
the words.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 11 July, 1840.

A word in your ear.

VANBRUGH AND CIBBER, *The Provok'd Hus-
band*. Act IV, sc. 1.

Britishism.

RICHARD GRANT WHITE, *Galaxy*, March, 1868.

The word Americanism, which I have coined, . . .
is exactly similar in its formation and signification
to the word Scotticism.

JOHN WITHERSPOON, *The Druid*, No. 5. (1781)
It was Witherspoon who coined the word
Americanism, and at once the English
guardians of the sacred vessels began em-
ploying it as a general synonym for vul-
garism and barbarism.—H. L. MENCKEN,
The American Language, p. 49.

III—Words: Their Power

Words provoke to senseless wrath. (*Ὀργή
παράγει εἰς αἰτίαν λόγου*.)

ÆSCHYLUS (?), *Fragmentis*. Frag. 260.

By words the mind is excited and the spirit
elated.

ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*, l. 1445.

Words, as a Tartar's bow, do shoot back upon
the understanding of the wisest, and mightily
entangle and pervert the judgement.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

A very great part of the mischiefs that vex
this world arises from words.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter*. (c. 1795)

Words, words that gender things!

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kashida*. Pt. vii, st. 4.

But words are things; and a small drop of ink,
falling, like dew, upon a thought, produces
that which makes thousands, perhaps millions,
think.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 88.

Words lead to things; a scale is more precise,—
Coarse speech, bad grammar, swearing, drinking,
vice.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 374.

High Air-castles are cunningly built of Words,
the Words well bedded also in good Logic-
mortar; wherein, however, no Knowledge will
come to lodge.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

Intellect can raise,
From airy words alone, a Pile that ne'er decays.
WORDSWORTH, *Inscriptions*. No. 4.

Word by word the book is made. (Mot à mot on
fait les gros livres.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

How strong an influence works in well-placed
words.

CHAPMAN, *The Gentleman Usher*. Act IV, sc. 1.

Without knowing the force of words, it is
impossible to know men.

CONFUCIUS, *Analectis*. Bk. xx, ch. 3.

For one word a man is often deemed to be wise,
and for one word he is often deemed to be
foolish. We should be careful indeed what we say.

CONFUCIUS, *Analectis*. Bk. xix, ch. 25.

- ¹ With words we govern men.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Contarini Fleming*, i, 21.
Syllables govern the world.
JOHN SKILDEN, *Table-Talk: Power, State*.
- ² Words are, of course, the most powerful drug used by mankind.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Speech*, 14 Feb., 1923.
The masterless man, . . . afflicted with the magic of the necessary words . . . Words that may become alive and walk up and down in the hearts of the hearers.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Speech*, Royal Academy Banquet. London, 1906
- ³ Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.
New Testament: Matthew, xxiv, 35.
Words are the only things that last forever.
HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On Thought and Action*.
Every word man's lips have uttered
Echoes in God's skies.
ADELAIDE ANN FROSTER, *Words*.
- ⁴ Loyal words have the secret of healing grief.
(Διὸ καὶ γὰρ εὖρος οὐδὲ θεραπεύειν λόγος.)
MENANDER, *Fragments*. No 591.
A word in season spoken
May calm the troubled breast.
CHARLES JEFFERYS, *A Word in Season*.
Apt words have power to surge
The tumbos of a troubl'd mind.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 184.
Good words cool more than cold water.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Kind words are benedictions.
FREDERICK SAUNDERS, *Stray Leaves: Smiles and Tears*.
- ⁵ A word spoken in due season, how good is it!
Old Testament: Proverbs, xv, 24.
A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xxv, 11.
- ⁶ Often a single word betrays a great design,
(Souvent d'un grand dessein un mot nous fait juger.)
RACINE, *Athalie*. Act ii, sc. 6.
- ⁷ Words should be scattered like seed; no matter how small the seed may be, if it has once found favorable ground, it unfolds its strength.
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 38, sec. 2.
- ⁸ Words distract me more than noises, for words demand attention.
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 56, sec. 4.
- ⁹ A Daniel, still say I, a second Daniel!
I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1, 340.
I thank thee, Roderick, for the word!

- It nerves my heart, it steels my sword.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 14.
- ¹⁰ How long a time lies in one little word!
Four logging winters and four wanton springs
End in a word: such is the breath of kings.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 213.
- ¹¹ Such words would have robbed me of my certainty that stars shine in the skies and that streams run downwards. (Illis eripures verbis mini sidera cæli Lucere et pronas fluminis esse vias.)
TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 35.
- IV--Words: Their Weakness
- ¹² Words, phrases, fashions pass away;
But truth and nature live through all.
BERNARD BARTON, *Stanzas on Bloomfield*.
Words wait in waters.
CHAPMAN, *Revenge for Honour*. Act v, sc. 2.
- ¹³ Words and feathers are tossed by the wind.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- ¹⁴ And their words seemed to them as idle tales.
New Testament: Luke, xxiv, 11.
- ¹⁵ To recount almighty works,
What words or tongue of seraph can suffice?
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 112.
- ¹⁶ Fair words fat few.
JOHN LYLY, *Epithes and His England*, p. 476. (1580)
Fair words fill not the belly.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1491. (1732)
Fair words butter no parsnips, verba non alunt familiam
JOHN CLARKE, *Paramiologia*, 12. (1639) ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Citizen*, i, 2. (1795)
Fair words butter no cabbage
WYCHERLEY, *Plain Dealer*. Act v, sc. 3. (1674)
- ¹⁷ Words don't chink. (Dicta non sonant.)
PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 308. (Act i, sc. 3.)
- Good words fill not a sack.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 220. (1678)
- ¹⁸ But words are words; I never yet did hear
That the bruis'd heart was pierced through
the ear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 218.
- ¹⁹ Words are grown so false, I am loath to prove
reason with them.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 28.
- ²⁰ My words are only words, and moved
Upon the topmost froth of thought.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lii, st. 1.
- ²¹ What signifies a few foolish angry words?
They don't break bones, nor give black eyes.
GEORGE VILLIERS, *The Militant Couple*.

Words will build no walls. (*Ἀόρουσ' οὐδὲν οἰκοδομήσει*.)

UNKNOWN. (KOCK, *Com. Att. Frag.*, i, 100.)

A line from an old play quoted by Cratinus in ridicule of the delay shown by Pericles in building a wall about Athens. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pericles*, 13, 5.)

¹ What is word but wind?

UNKNOWN, *Ancient Rhule*, 122. (c. 1220)

Word is but wind; leave word and take the deed

JOHN LYDGATE, *Secretes*, 39. (c. 1450)

'Tis not *Good words* that can a man maintain;
Words are but wind, and wind is all but vain.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *The Complaint of Poetrie*. (1598)

Tempestuous winds of words.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act i, sc. 1.

Words are but wind, but blows unkind.

JULIN KAY, *English Proverbs*

WORD AND A BLOW, see under ARGUMENT.

² Fair words enough a man shall find;

They be good cheap, they cost right nought;
Their substance is but only wind.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *Of Dissembling Words*.

V—Words: Their Use

See also Style; Writing: The Manner

³ The noisomeness of far-fetched words. (*Reconditorum verborum fetoribus*.)

AUGUSTUS. (Suetonius, *Twelve Cæsars: Augustus*. Sec. 86.)

⁴ "Correct my manners or my waggeries,
But though my accent's not the berries,
Spare my pronunciation's vagaries . . ."

To that she merely said, "Vagaries!"

MORRIS BISHOP, *Why and How I Killed My Wife*.

⁵ Well, "slithy" means "lithe and slimy."
. . . You see it's like a portmanteau—there
are two meanings packed up into one word.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*.
Ch. 6. Hence "portmanteau word," a word
formed by combining the elements of two
other words.

Pennyboy: Emissaries? stay, there's a fine new
word, Tom;

Pray God it signify anything! what are emis-
saries?

Thomas: Men employed outward, that are sent
abroad

To fetch in the commodity.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News*. Act i, sc. 1.

I will maintain the word with my sword to be
a good soldier-like word, and a word of exceed-
ing good command, by heaven. Accommodated;
that is, when a man is, as they say, accommo-
dated; or, when a man is, being, whereby, a' may
be thought to be accommodated; which is an ex-
cellent thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 82.

⁶ "The question is," said Alice, "whether you
can make words mean so many different
things."

"The question is," said Humpty Dumpty,
"which is to be master—that's all."

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*
Ch. 6.

⁷ Words are the dress of thoughts; which
should no more be presented in rags, tatters,
and dirt, than your person should.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 25 Jan., 1750.

⁸ Philologists who chase

A panting syllable through time and space,
Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark
To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 691.

And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.

DRYDEN, *Mac Flecknoe*, l. 208

How many quarrels, how many important ones,
have been caused by doubt as to the meaning
of this single syllable, "Hoc" (*Combien de*
querelles, et combien importantes, a produit au
monde le doute du sens de cette syllabe, "Hoc.")

MONTAIGNE, *Essays* Bk. ii, ch. 12. Referring
to the controversies on transubstantiation,
"Hoc est corpus meum."

Imperious some a classic fame demand
For heaping up, with a laborious hand,
A waggon-load of meanings for one word.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 85.

Each wight who reads not, and but scans and
spells,

Each word-catcher that lives on syllables.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 165.

⁹ The little *and*, the tiny *if*,
The ardent *ahs* and *ohs*,

They haunt the lanes of poesy,
The boulevards of prose.

NATHALIA CRANE, *Allanvers*.

¹⁰ He had used the word in its Pickwickian
sense . . . he had merely considered him a
humbug in a Pickwickian point of view.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 1. A para-
phrase of a quarrel between Brougham and
Canning in the House of Commons, 17
April, 1823.

"Do you spell it with a 'V' or a 'W'?" inquired
the judge

"That depends upon the taste and fancy of the
speller, my Lord," replied Sam.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

"Put it down a *we*, my Lord, put it down a
we."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 34.

¹¹ As long as words a different sense will bear,
And each may be his own interpreter,
Our airy faith will no foundation find,
The word's a weathercock for ev'ry wind.

DRYDEN, *The Hind and Panther*. Pt. i, l. 462.

¹ There is no choice of words for him who clearly sees the truth. . . . Any word, every word in language, every circumstance, becomes poetic in the hands of a higher thought.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Poetry and Imagination*.

² Grant me some wild expressions, Heavens, or I shall burst. . . . Words, words, or I shall burst.

FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*. Act v, sc. 3.

³ And don't confound the language of the nation

With long-tailed words in osity and ation.

J. HOOKHAM FREER, *The Monks and the Giants*. Canto i, l. 6.

While words of learned length and thund'ring sound

Amazed the gazing rustics rang'd around.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 213.

Words a foot-and-a-half long. (Sesquipedalia verba.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 98.

Physicians deafen our ears with the honorificabilitudinitatibus of their heavenly Panotheca, their sovereign guisicum.

THOMAS NASH, *Lenten Stuff*. (1599)

Thou art not so long by the head as honorificabilitudinitatibus.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 44. (1594)

The iron age returned to Erubus, And Honorificabilitudinitatibus Thrust out the kingdom by the head and shoulders.

BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Mad Lover*.

This word is said to have first appeared in 1548 in a volume entitled *The Complaynt of Scotland*. It was no doubt a stock example of the longest Latin word.

⁴ Harsh words, though pertinent, uncouth appear;

None please the fancy who offend the ear.

GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Canto iv, l. 204.

⁵ I had always imagined that Cliché was a suburb of Paris, until I discovered it to be a street in Oxford.

PHILIP GUBALLA, *Some Historians*.

⁶ I hate to see a load of band-boxes go along the street, and I hate to see a parcel of big words without anything in them.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*, II, 190.

⁷ Some scurvy quaint collection of fustian phrases, and uplandish words.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Faire Maids of the Exchange*. Act II, sc. 2.

⁸ Sorrowful words become the sorrowful, angry

words the passionate, jesting words the merry, and solemn words the grave. (Tristia maestum Voltum verba decent, iratum plena minarum, Ludentem lasciva, severum seria dictu.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 105.

⁹ How forcible are right words!

Old Testament: *Job*, vi, 25.

Hold fast the form of sound words.

New Testament: *II Timothy*, i, 13.

¹⁰ The study of words is the first distemper of learning.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Notæ*. Quoting BACON.

¹¹ His words were simple words enough,

And yet he used them so,

That what in other mouths was rough

In his seemed musical and low.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Shepherd of King Admetus*.

¹² How many honest words have suffered corruption since Chaucer's days!

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *No Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's*. Act II, sc. 1.

¹³ His words, . . . like so many nimble and airy servitors, trip about him at command.

MILTON, *Apology for Smectymnus*.

High words, that bore

Seemance of worth, not substance.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 528.

Words repeated again have as another sound, so another sense.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 12.

¹⁴ To bring in a new word by the head and shoulders, they leave out the old one.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*: Bk. III, ch. 5.

The third refinement observable in the letter I send you consists of the choice of certain words invented by some pretty fellows, such as *banter*, *bamboozle*, . . . and *kidney* . . . some of which are now struggling for the vogue, and others are in possession of it.

SWIFT, *The Tailor*, 28 Sept., 1710.

¹⁵ I almost had forgotten

That words were meant for rhyme:

And yet how well I knew it—

Once upon a time!

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *I Almost Had Forgotten*.

¹⁶ In words as fashions the same rule will hold, Alike fantastic if too new or old:

Be not the first by whom the new are tried,

Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. II, l. 133.

Command old words, that long have slept, to wake,

Words that wise Bacon, or brave Raleigh spake.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epist. 2, l. 167.

So all my best is dressing old words new.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxxvi.

1 Clearness is the most important matter in
the use of words. (Perspicuitas in verbis
precipuum habet proprietatem.)

QUINTILLIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk.
vii, ch. 2, sec. 1.

2 We tie knots and bind up words in double
meanings, and then try to untie them. (Necti-
mus nodos et ambiguum significationem
verbis inligamus ac deinde dissolvimus.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xlv, sec. 5.

3 Do not play in wench-like words with that
Which is so serious.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 230.

4 Your words,
Domestics to you, serve your will as 't please
Yourself pronounce their office.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 113.

5 Few words, but to effect.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 52.

6 I have words
That would be howl'd out in the desert air,
Where hearing should not latch them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 193.

7 The fool hath planted in his memory
An army of good words; and I do know
A many fools, that stand in better place,
Garnish'd like him, that for a tricky word
Defy the matter.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iii, sc. 5, l. 71.

His very words are a fantastical banquet, just
so many strange dishes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

I moralise two meanings in one word.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 83.

8 They that dally nicely with words may
quickly make them wanton.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 16.

9 The arts Babblative and Scribblative.

ROBERT SOUTHY, *Colloquies on the Progress
and Prospects of Society*.

10 All the charm of all the Muses often flower-
ing in a lonely word.

TENNYSON, *To Virgil*. St. 3.

Wild words wander here and there;

God's great gift of speech abused.

TENNYSON, *A Dirge*. St. 7.

11 Cunning, I trow, to war with words.

TEMON, *Fragment*, No. 47. Referring to
PROTAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Protago-
ras*. Bk. ix, sec. 51.)

12 Some of his words were not Sunday-school
words. . . . Some of those old American
words do have a kind of a bully swing to them.
MARK TWAIN, *A Tramp Abroad*. Ch. 20.

13 You phrase tormenting fantastic chorus,
With strangest words at your beck and call.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Orgy on Parnassus*.

Would you repeat that again, sir, for it soun's sœe
sonorous that the words droon the ideas?

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*. Ch. 27.

14 Choice word and measured phrase, above the
reach

Of ordinary men.

WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.
St. 14.

VI—Words: Sweet Words

15 Words of affection, howsoc'er express'd,
The latest spoken still are deem'd the best.

JOANNA BAILLIE, *Address to Miss Agnes Baillie
on Her Birthday*, l. 126.

Words that will solace him while life endures.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 565.

Speaking words of endearment where words of
comfort availed not.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, sec. 5, l. 43.

16 Fair words never hurt the tongue.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Soft words hurt not the mouth.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Soft words win hard hearts.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 835.

17 Fair words make me look to my purse.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

18 Words sweet as honey from his lips distill'd.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. i, l. 332. (Pope, tr.)

The words of his mouth were smoother than
butter, but war was in his heart: his words were
softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, lv, 21.

See also under SPEECH.

19 The time will come when three words, ut-
tered with charity and meekness, shall re-
ceive a far more blessed reward than three
thousand volumes written with disdainful
sharpness and wit.

RICHARD HOOKER, *Ecclesiastical Polity*.

20 No simple word
That shall be uttered at our mirthful board,
Shall make us sad next morning; or affright
The liberty that we'll enjoy to-night.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams*. No. 101.

21 Smooth words in place of gifts. (*Dicta docta
pro datis*.)

PLAUTUS, *Aulularia*, l. 525. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

So spake those wary foes, fair friends in look,

And so in words great gifts they gave and took,
And had small profit, and small loss thereby.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*.
Bk. viii, l. 379.

1 Smooth words make smooth ways.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 835.

Soft words break no bones.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Fair words break never bone,
Foul words break many one.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs*: *Scottish*.

2 His plausive words
He scatter'd not in ears, but grafted them,
To grow there and to bear.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
i, sc. 2, l. 53.

Whose words all ears took captive.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 17.

Let not his smoothing words Bewitch your
hearts.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 156.

VII—Words: Bitter Words

3 A blow with a word strikes deeper than a blow
with a sword.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 4, subs. 4. Quoted as an old
saying.

Sharp words make more wounds than surgeons
can heal.

THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Mirror of Man*. Sig.
A4. (1594)

An acute word cuts deeper than a sharp weapon.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 575.

More sharp word than sword.
UNKNOWN, *Ancrene Riwe*, 74. (c. 1270)

4 Your little words are hard and cold,
You try to use them in a sling
As David did to slay the bold
Goliath—but they only sting!
MAY BRINKLEY, *Pebbles*.

5 Religion, freedom, vengeance, what you will—
A word 's enough to raise mankind to kill.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, l. 122.

A single little word can strike him dead. (Ein
Wörtlein kann ihn fällen.)
LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 430. Referring to
the Pope.

6 She dealt her pretty words like blades,
As glittering they shone,
And every one unbared a nerve
Or wanted with a bone.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. v, No. 29.

7 Whatsoever word thou speaketh, that abash
thou also hear. ('Ὅτις αὖ ἐλάττω λόγος, τοῖς
καὶ ἐλαττωθήσεται.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 250. See also RETRA-
DUCTION.

8 I'll sauce her with bitter words.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 69.

These are but wild and whirling words, my lord.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 133.

Here are a few of the unpleasant'st words
That ever blotted paper!

SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 254.

These words are razors to my wounded heart.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act i, sc. 1, 314.

9 Thy words are like a cloud of winged snakes.
SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act i, l. 632.

10 From sharp words and wits men pluck no
fruit;

And gathering thorns they shake the tree at
root.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: *Chorus*.

VIII—Words: Verbosity

See also Speech; Loquacity; Talk;
Loquacity

11 See how your words come from you in a
crowd!

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act i.

What so wild as words are?

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Woman's Last Word*.

Words like wildfire.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 217.

12 What is so insane as the empty sound of
words, however well-chosen and elegant, if
there is no foundation of sense or sagacity?
(Quid enim est tam furiosum quam verborum
vel optimorum atque aratissimorum sonitus
inanis, nulla subjecta sententia nec scientia?)
CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. i, sec. 51.

What is so furious and Bethlem-like as a vain
sound of chosen and excellent words?
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Lingua Sapientis*.

13 A barren superfluity of words.

GARTH, *The Dispensary*. Canto ii, l. 95.

A meaningless torrent of words. (Inanis ver-
borum torrens.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk.
x, ch. 7, sec. 23.

14 Do not go forth on the gale with every sail
set into an ocean of words.

Hippias, (PLATO, *Protagoras*. Sec. 338.)

15 He multiplieth words without knowledge.
Old Testament: Job, xxiv, 16.

Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words
without knowledge?

Old Testament: Job, xxviii, 2.

In a multitude of words there will certainly be
error. (Yen to pi shih.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

¹ A glutton of words.

LANGLAND, *Piers the Plowman*. Passus 1, l. 139.

² He can compress the most words into the smallest ideas of any man I ever met.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, of a fellow lawyer. (Gross, *Lincoln's Own Stories*, p. 36.)

³ The world pays itself with words; there is little plumbing of the depths of things. (Le monde se paye de paroles; peu approfondissement les choses.)

BLAISE PASCAL, *Lettres Provinciales*, ii.

⁴ Words are like leaves, and where they most abound,

Much fruit of sense beneath is rarely found.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 109.

Putting all his words together,

'Tis three blue beans in one blue bladder.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alma*. Canto i, l. 27.

⁵ He that uses many words for the explaining any subject, doth, like the cuttle fish, hide himself for the most part in his own ink.

JOHN RAY, *On the Creation*.

⁶ Words enough, but little wisdom. (Satis eloquentiae, sapientiae parum.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Ch. 5, sec. 5.

Words, words, mere words, no matter from the heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 3, 108.

A fine volley of words, gentlemen, and quickly shot off.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 33.

The artillery of words.

SWIFT, *Ode to Sancroft*, l. 13.

⁷ Zounds! I was never so bethump'd with words Since I first call'd my brother's father dad.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 466.

I was ne'er so thrummed since I was a gentleman.

DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Act iv, sc. 2.

⁸ Thou wilt be like a lover presently

And tire the hearer with a book of words.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, i, l. 309.

Discourse fustian with one's own shadow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 282.

This helpless smoke of words.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 147.

You cram these words into my ears against

The stomach of my sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 106.

⁹ He utters empty words, sound without thought. (Dat inania verba, Dat sine mente sonum.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. x, l. 639.

¹⁰ You who possessed the talent of speaking much without saying anything.

VOLTAIRE, *Sur la Courroux de l'Impératrice de Russie*. Referring to Pindar.

¹¹ Why should I spare words? They cost nothing. (Quare verbis parcem? Gratuita sunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxix, 2.

IX—Words: Reticence

See also Silence

¹² Our words are our own if we keep them within.

ALEXANDER BROME, (*Roxburghe Ballads*, viii, 109.)

¹³ A word that is not spoken never does any mischief.

CHARLES A. DANA, *The Making of a Newspaper Man*. Maxim 4.

¹⁴ Be not rash with thy mouth; . . . let thy words be few.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, v, 2.

When looks were fond and words were few.

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, *Poet's Bridal-day Song*.

¹⁵ Few words, but proceeding from a heart filled with truth. (Pauca Verba sed a pleno venientia pectore veri.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. ix, l. 188.

¹⁶ He that hath knowledge spareth his words.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 27.

As it is the mark of great minds to be able to say much in few words, so it is the mark of little ones to speak much and to say nothing. (Comme c'est le caractère des grands esprits de faire entendre en peu de paroles beaucoup de choses, les petits esprits, au contraire, ont le don de beaucoup parler, et de ne rien dire.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 142.

^{16a} Tower of ivory. (Tour d'ivoire.)

CHARLES-AUGUSTIN SAINTE-BEUVE, *Pensées d'Adèle: A M. Villemain*. St. 3, (1837)

Sainte-Beuve compares Victor Hugo to a feudal baron with his armor on ready to fight, and then says of Alfred de Vigny:

Et Vigny, plus secret,

Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi, rentrait.

¹⁷ Men of few words are the best men.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 39.

I know thou'rt full of love and honesty, And weigh'st thy words before thou givest them breath.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 118.

¹⁸ Deep in my heart subsides the infrequent word, And there dies slowly throbbing like a wounded bird.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Her Portrait*. St. 3

X—Words: Their Beauty

1 What things have we seen
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have
been
So nimble and so full of subtle flame
As if that every one from whence they came
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And resolved to live a fool the rest
Of his dull life.

FRANCIS BEAUMONT, *Letter to Ben Jonson*.

God wove a web of loveliness,
Of clouds and stars and birds,
But made not any thong at all
So beautiful as words.

ANNA HEMPELZAD BRANCH, *Her Words*.

2 My words are little jars
For you to take and put upon a shelf,
Their shapes are quaint and beautiful,
And they have many pleasant colours and
lustres
To recommend them.

Also the scent from them fills the room
With sweetness of flowers and crushed grasses.

AMY LOWELL, *A Gift*.

Such little, puny things are words in rhyme:
Poor feeble loops and strokes as frail as hairs;
You see them printed here, and mark their chime,
And turn to your more durable affairs.
Yet on such petty tools the poet dares
To run his race with mortar, bricks and lime,
And draws his frail stick to the point, and stares
To aim his arrow at the heart of Time.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Quickening*.

3 Words, like fine flowers, have their colours too.
EARNEST REYS, *Words*.

4 I love smooth words, like gold-enameled fish
Which circle slowly with a silken swish,
And tender ones, like downy-feathered birds:
Words shy and dappled, deep-eyed deer in
herds.

ELINOR WYLIE, *Pretty Words*.

XI—Words: Their Finality

5 A word once spoken revoked can not be.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Shyp of Folsy*, p. 108.
(1509)

Boys flying kites haul in their white winged birds.
You can't do that way when you're flying words.
"Careful with fire," is good advice we know;
"Careful with words," is ten times doubly so.
Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall back
dead;

But God Himself can't kill them when they're
said.

WILL CARLETON, *First Settler's Story*. St. 21.

6 A word spoken is an arrow let fly.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 486.
The arrow belongs not to the archer when it has

once left the bow; the word no longer belongs
to the speaker when it has once passed his lips.
HARRIS, *Religion and Philosophy: Preface*.

7 Winged words. (*"Ἑρμα πτερόεσσα."*)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xx, l. 331. This phrase occurs 46 times in the *Iliad* and 58 times in the *Odyssey*.

Winged words. (*Geflügelte Worte.*)

GEORGE BUCHMANN. Title of his book on proverbs and famous phrases.

Our words have wings, but fly not where we would.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. iii.

8 It is as easy to recall a stone thrown violently from the hand as a word which has left your tongue. (*Ὁρ' ἐκ χειρὸς μολόνα καρτερὸν λίθου ἄρ' ἀνασχεῖν, οὐτ' ἀπὸ γλώσσης λόγον.*)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. Frag. 1092K.

The word once spoken flies beyond recall. (*Semel emissum volat irrevocabile verbum.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 71.

The written word, unpublished, can be destroyed, but the spoken word can never be recalled. (*Delere licebit Quod nunc edideris; necrit vox missa reverti.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 389.

9 Look out how you use proud words.

When you let proud words go, it is not easy to call them back.

CARL SANDBURG, *Primer Lesson*.

10 O! many a shaft, at random sent,
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word at random spoken
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken!
SCOTT, *Lord of the Isles*. Canto v, st. 18.

XII—Word and Deed

See also Example and Precept; Preaching and Practice

11 There is no man but speaketh more honestly than he can do or think.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

12 Do as we say, and not as we do. (*Faites ce que nous disons, et ne faites pas ce que nous faisons.*)

Boccaccio, *Decameron*. Day iii, tale 7. (French translation by Sabatier de Castres.)

Do you that good which I say, but not that ill which I do.

JAMES MARKE, *Celestina*, p. 27. (1631)

The common saying of "Do as I say, not as I do," is usually reversed in the actual experience of life.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 12.

13 I see that saying and doing are two things, and hereafter I shall better observe this distinction.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I.

Saying and doing are two things.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Matthew*, xxi; JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, ii, 5.

Saying is one thing, doing another. (Le dire est autre chose que le faire.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 31.

Without doubt it is a delightful harmony when doing and saying go together. (C'est sans doute une belle harmonie, quand le faire et le dire vont ensemble.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 31.

This, young man, is harder for me to say than to do.

JULIUS CÆSAR, to Metellus. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cæsar*.)

Such things are easier said than done, I see. (Magis istuc percipimus linguā dici, quam factis fore.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 162. (Act i, sc. 3.)

Easier said than done. (Id dictu quam re, ut plerque, facilius.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxxi, sec. 38.

That is . . . sooner said than done.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

A controversy that affords

Actions for arguments, not words.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 871.

It's a long step from saying to doing.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 34.

Plato saith, who-so that can him read,
The words must be cousin to the deed.

CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 741.

The wise Plato saith, as ye may read,
The word must needs accorde with the deed.

CHAUCER, *Mausciples Tale*, l. 205.

His deeds do not agree with his words. (Facta ejus cum dictis discrepant.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. ii, sec. 30.

Let deeds correspond with words. (Dictis facta suppetant.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 108. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Thy actions to thy words accord.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 9.

Say well and do well, end with a letter,
Say well is good, but do well is better.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 194.

Though language forms the preacher,
'Tis "good works" make the man.

ELIZA COOK, *Good Works*.

Good words and ill deeds deceive wise and fools.

JOHN DAVIES, *Scourge of Folly*, 46. (1611)

That you can speak so well, and do so ill!

MABINGER, *The Fatal Dowry*. Act iv, sc. 4.

What pity 'tis, one that can speak so well,
Should, in his actions, be so ill.

MABINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Feeble deeds are vainer far than words.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Sybil*. Bk. iv, ch. 3.

Go put your creed into the deed,
Nor speak with double tongue.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Ode: Concord*.

Words and deeds are quite indifferent forms of the divine energy. Words are also actions, and actions are a kind of words.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

Never should this thing have been,
That words with men should more avail than deeds.

(Ἀνθρώποις οὐκ ἔχρη ποτε
τῶν πραγμάτων τῇ γλώσσῃ ἰσχύειν πλέον.)

EURIPIDES, *Hecuba*, l. 1187.

Deeds not words.

FLETCHER, *The Lover's Progress*. Act iii, sc. 6.

For now the field is not far off

Where we must give the world a proof

Of deeds, not words.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 867.

Deeds are males, words are females.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 32. (1578) "Le

parole son femmine, i fatti son maschi" has a point in Italian which it lacks in English.

They say in Italy, that deeds are men, and words are but women.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. i, sec. 5, letter 21.

Words are women, deeds are men.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

In frequent use thereafter.

I am not yet so lost in lexicography as to forget that words are the daughters of the earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary of the English Language: Preface*.

Words are the daughters of earth, and deeds are the sons of heaven.

SIR WILLIAM JONES. Translating a Hindoo proverb.

Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.

SAMUEL MADDEN, *Bowyer's Monument*. Said to have been inserted by Dr. Johnson.

Well done is better than well said.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1737.

Saying and doing have quarrelled and parted.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1756.

Good words without deeds are rushes and reeds.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6247.

If you'd poob-pooh this monarch's plan,
Pooh-pooh it;

But when he says he'll hang a man
He'll do it.

W. S. GILBERT, *Princess Ida*, Act ii.

- ¹ It is as folk do, and not as folk say.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 5. (1546)
- ² An acre of performance is worth the whole Land of Promise.
JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. iv, 33.
- ³ A man of words and not of deeds
Is like a garden full of weeds.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 40; HALLIWELL, *Nursery Rhymes*. No. 166.
- ⁴ Deeds are better things than words are,
Actions mightier than boastings.
LONGFELLOW, *The Song of Hiawatha*. Pt. ix.
- ⁵ And I am tired of the cruelty of men,
With their words like gods and their deeds like lice.
MARY LUTHER, *Annals of an Empress*.
- ⁶ Trust on the deed and not in gay speeches.
JOHN LYLY, *Secrets Secretorum*.
- ⁷ The smallest actual good is better than the most magnificent promises of impossibilities.
MACAULAY, *Essays: Lord Bacon*.
- ⁸ It seems to me to be common sense to look at what is done, and not to what is said. (*Acta exteriora indicant interiora secreta*.)
SIR JAMES MARTIN, *Caine v. Coulson*. (1 H & C. 754.)
- ⁹ All words, And no performance.
MASSINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act iv, sc. 2.
You have said,
Gallants, so much, and hitherto done so little,
That, till I learn to speak, and you to do,
I must take time to thank you.
MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- ¹⁰ Great talkers are never great doers.
THOMAS MIDDLETON, *Blurt*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ¹¹ Speaking much is also a sign of vanity; for he that is lavish of words is a niggard in deed.
SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *Instructions to His Son*. Ch. 4.
- ¹² Talkers are no good doers; be assured
We come to use our hands and not our tongues.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 352.
- ¹³ Just deeds are the best answer to injurious words.
MILTON, *Observations upon the Articles of Peace with the Irish Rebels*.
- ¹⁴ Some men never spake a wise word, yet do wisely; some on the other side do never a wise deed, and yet speak wisely.
SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *Crumm's Fall'n from King James Talk*.
- ¹⁵ No need of words; trust deeds. (*Non opus est verbis, credite rebus*.)
OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. II, l. 734.

- Begin to supplement your promises with deeds. (*Incipe pollicitis addere facta tuis*.)
OVID, *Amores*. Bk. II, eleg. 16, l. 48.
- ¹⁴ What then does it signify that you are generous in talk, if, when it comes to the point, your help has died out? (*Quid te igitur retulit Beneficium esse oratione, si ad rem auxilium mortuum est?*)
PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 14.
"He wishes well" is worthless, unless the deed go with it. (*Nequam illud verbum est, Bene vult, nisi qui benefacit*.)
PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act II, sc. 4.
- ¹⁵ A word spoken in season is like an apple of silver, and actions are more precious than words.
JOHN FRYM, *Debate on a Message from Charles I*, 1628.
- ¹⁶ It is not as far from the heart to the mouth, as it is from the mouth to the hand.
JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. iv, No. 58.
- ¹⁷ Men's words are ever bolder than their deeds.
SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act I, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)
- ¹⁸ Prove your words by your deeds. (*Verba res proba*.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xx, sec. 1.
- ¹⁹ Ill deeds are doubled with an evil word.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, III, 2, 20.
- ²⁰ Have not I
An arm as big as thine? a heart as big?
Thy words, I grant, are bigger, for I wear not
My dagger in my mouth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 76.
I profess not talking: only this—
Let each man do his best.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 92.
I have no words: My voice is in my sword.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 6.
- ²¹ And ever may your highness yoke together,
As I will lend you cause, my doing well
With my well saying.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 150.
'T is a kind of good deed to say well,
And yet words are no deeds.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 153.
Your large speeches may your deeds approve,
That good effects may spring from words of love.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 187.
So well thy words become thee as thy wounds;
They smack of honour both.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 43.
- ²² Your words and performances are no kin together.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 85.
Words pay no debts, give her deeds.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, v, 3, 38.

¹ Words are but holy as the deeds they cover.
SKELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act II, sc. 2.

² You do the deeds,
And your ungodly deeds find me the words.
(Σὺ γὰρ ποιεῖς
τοῖσ' ἔργα τὰς λόγους εὐρίσκεις.)
SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 624.

³ Such distance is between high words and
deeds!
In proof, the greatest vaunter seldom speeds.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *St. Peter's Complaint*.

⁴ Every recreant who proved his cowardice in
the hour of danger, was afterwards boldest in
words and tongue.
TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iv, sec. 62.

Not one of those men who in words are vallant,
And when it comes to action skulk away.
SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*. Act iv, sc. 4. (Coleridge, tr.)

⁵ Thy leaf has perish'd in the green,
And, while we breathe beneath the sun,
The world which credits what is done
Is cold to all that might have been.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxv, st. 4.

⁶ Done and said. (Factis et dictis.)
TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 941. (Act v, sc. 3.)

⁷ A slender acquaintance with the world must
convince every man that actions, not words,
are the true criterion.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Social Maxims: Friendship*.

⁸ God blesses still the generous thought,
And still the fitting word He speeds,
And Truth, at His requiring taught,
He quickens into deeds.

WHITTIER, *Channing*. St. 23.

Each crisis brings its word and deed.
WHITTIER, *The Lost Occasion*, l. 58.

⁹ On wings of deeds the soul must mount!
When we are summoned from afar,
Ourselves, and not our words, will count—
Not what we said, but what we are!

WILLIAM WENTZ, *George Fawcett Rowe*.

¹⁰ To harps preferring swords,
And everlasting deeds to burning words!
WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. I, No. 10.

¹¹ Every word is vain that is not completed by
deed. (Πᾶς λόγος ἐστὶ μάταιος ἂν μὴ τετελεσμένος ᾖ.)
UNKNOWN. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 109.)

Can talk, but not do. (Năng thao pu năng hành.)
UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

¹² Say well is good, but do well is better;
Do well seems the spirit, say well is the letter.
UNKNOWN, *Saying and Doing*.

XIII—Word and Bond

¹³ No less flattering in her word,
That purely, her simple record
Was found as true as any bond.
CHAUCER, *Book of the Duchesse*, l. 935.

His word is as good as his bond.
FRANCIS LENTON, *Characterism*. (1631)

Your word is as good as the Bank, sir.
HOLCROFT, *Road to Ruin*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 235.

His words are bonds, his oaths are oracles.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act II, sc. 7, l. 75.

¹⁴ He who lightly assents will seldom keep his word.
LAD-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 63.

¹⁵ An honest man's word is as good as his bond.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 103. (1670)

Every honest man is as good as his word.
GEORGE LILLO, *Silvia*. Act I, sc. 9.

¹⁶ Dearer is love than life, and fame than gold;
But dearer than them both your faith once
plighted hold.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. v, canto xi, st. 63.
To honour his own word as if his God's.
TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 469.

WORDSWORTH, WILLIAM

¹⁷ Time may restore us in his course
Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force;
But where will Europe's latter hour
Again find Wordsworth's healing power?
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Memorial Verses*.

¹⁸ No poet ever took himself more seriously than
did William Wordsworth; however wide his
outlook, he lived as a sectary in a closed
system, and imagined that whatever he hap-
pened to think was of primary importance.
ROBERT BRIDGES, *Collected Essays*. Vol. II.

¹⁹ Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat—
Found the one gift of which fortune bereft us,
Lost all the others she lets us devote.
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Lost Leader*. Words-
worth's acceptance of the laureateship and
a pension had seemed a defection from the
Liberal cause.

²⁰ That mild apostate from poetic rule,
The simple Wordsworth, framer of a lay
As soft as evening in his favourite May, . . .
Who, both by precept and example, shows
That prose is verse, and verse is merely prose.
BYRON, *English Bards, Scotch Reviewers*, l. 236.

Yet not to vulgar Wordsworth let us stoop,
The meanest object of the lowly group,
Whose verse, of all but childish prattle void,
Seems blessed harmony to Lamb and Lloyd.

BYRON, *English Bards, Scotch Reviewers*, l. 903.

Let simple Wordsworth chime his childish verse.

BYRON, *English Bards, Scotch Reviewers*, l. 917.

One finds also a kind of sincerity in his speech.
But for prolixity, thinness, endless dilution, it
excels all the other speech I have heard from
mortals.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Essays: Wordsworth*.

Is Wordsworth a bell with a wooden tongue?
R. W. EMERSON, *Journals*, 1863.

This will never do!

FRANCIS LORD JEFFREY, *Review*, of Wordsworth's *Excursion*, (*Edinburgh Review*.)

Although Jeffrey completely failed to recognize Wordsworth's real greatness, he was yet not wrong in saying of the *Excursion* as a work of poetic style, "This will never do!"

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Poems of William Wordsworth: Preface*.

A modern Moses who sits on Pisgah with his back obstinately turned to that promised land, the Future; he is only fit for those old maid tabbies, the Muses.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Review of Wordsworth's Poems*.

To William Wordsworth, true philosopher and inspired poet, who, by the special gift and calling of Almighty God, whether he sang of man or of nature, failed not to lift up men's hearts to holy things.

JOHN KEEL, *Lectures on Poetry: Dedication*.

Wordsworth in sonnet is a classic too
And on that grass plot sits at Milton's side.

W. S. LANDOR, *To the Author of Festus*.

We are not called upon to place great men of his stamp as if they were collegians in a class-list.

JOHN MONLEY, *Miscellanies: Introduction to Wordsworth*.

To his own self not always just,
Bound in the bonds that all men share,—
Confess the failings as we must,
The lion's mark is always there!
Nor any song so pure, so great,
Since his, who closed the sightless eyes,
Our Homer of the war in Heaven,
To wake in his own Paradise.

FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE, *Wordsworth*.

This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base.

THOMSON, *To the Queen*.

Wordsworth, thy music like a river rolls

Among the mountains, and thy song is fed
By living springs far up the watershed.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Wordsworth*.

What hadst thou that could make such large
amends

For all thou hadst not, and thy peers possessed,

Motion and fire, swift means to radiant ends?

Thou hadst, for weary feet, the gift of rest.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Wordsworth's Grave*, ii, 3.

No word-mosaic artificer, he sang

A lofty song of lowly weal and dole.

Right from the heart, right to the heart it sprang,

Or from the soul leapt instant to the soul.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Wordsworth's Grave*, iii, 3.

He [Wordsworth] found in stones the sermons he had already hidden there.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

WORK

See also Labor

I—Work: Apothegms

The real essence of work is concentrated energy.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 370.

To youth I have but three words of counsel
—Work, work, work.

BISMARCK, *Sayings of Bismarck*.

It is the great modern maxim: Work, always work, and yet more work. (C'est la grande formule moderne: Du travail, toujours travail, et encore du travail.)

GAMBETTA, *Speech*, at banquet to General Hoche, 24 June, 1872.

The faltering, restless hand of Hack,
And the tireless hand of Hew.

BLISS CARMAN, *Hack and Hew*.

I . . . worked away like a galley-slave.

FREDERICK CHAMBER, *Tom Bowling*, Ch. 2. (1841)

Lord Wharton . . . is working like a horse.

SWIFT, *Journal to Stella*, 9 Sept., 1710.

After having worked like horses, don't set about to fight like dogs.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Parent's Assistant*, 309. (1796)

The more one works, the more willing one is to work.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 17 Sept., 1757.

It is working that makes a workman.

THOMAS FULLER, *Crucmologia*, No. 3034.

Think of ease, but work on.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

I go on working for the same reason that a hen goes on laying eggs.

H. L. MENCHER, (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 30.)

¹ Now, by St. Paul, the work goes bravely on.
CIBBER, *Richard III* (altered). Act III, sc. 1.

² Of the professions it may be said that soldiers are becoming too popular, parsons too lazy, physicians too mercenary, and lawyers too powerful.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. I, No. 279.

³ Every man's work shall be made manifest.
New Testament: I Corinthians, iii, 13.

⁴ The grinders cease because they are few.
Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 3.

When a great many people are unable to find work, unemployment results.

CALVIN COOLIDGE, In his syndicated daily article. (STANLEY WALKER, *City Editor*, p. 131)

⁵ His sole concern with work was considering how he might best avoid it.

ANATOLE FRANCE, *Revolt of the Angels*. Ch. 1.

I like work; it fascinates me. I can sit and look at it for hours.

JEROME K. JEROME, *Three Men in a Boat*. Ch. 15.

An' never bed a relative thet done a stroke o' work.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 1.

⁶ Work is no disgrace: it is idleness which is a disgrace. ("Εργον ὁ νόθος βραδύς, ἀργία δὲ τ' βραδύς.")

HERIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 311.

A workman that needeth not to be ashamed.
New Testament: II Timothy, ii, 15.

⁷ Run, if you like, but try to keep your breath; Work like a man, but don't be worked to death.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 300.

Work first and then rest.

JOHN RUSKIN, *The Seven Lamps of Architecture: The Lamp of Beauty*.

⁸ Light is the task when many share the toil. (Πλεονὸς δὲ τὰ ἔργα ἀμεινόν.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xii, l. 413. (Bryant, tr.)

Work divided is in that manner shortened. (Divisum sic breve fiet opus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. iv, ep. 82, l. 8.

Many hands make light work.

WILLIAM PATTEN, *Expedition into Scotland*. (1547)

⁹ All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 12. (1659)

The colt that's back'd and burden'd being young, Loseth his pride and never waxeth strong.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 419.

See also under JACK.

¹⁰ By the work one knows the workman.

LA FONTAINE, *Fables: The Hornets and the Bees*. Feb. 21.

Work bears witness who does well.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹¹ The lady bearer of this says she has two sons who want to work. Set them at it if possible. Wanting to work is so rare a merit that it should be encouraged.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Major Ramsay*.

¹² Never is there either work without reward, nor reward without work being expended. (Nusquam nec opera sine emolumento, nec emolumentum ferre sine impensa opera est.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. v, sec. 4.

¹³ A man who gets his board and lodging on this ball in an ignominious way is inevitably an ignominious man.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iv, p. 200.

¹⁴ The work excelled the material. (Materiam superabat opus.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 5.

¹⁵ Finish thoroughly, he said, the work you have set yourself. (Propositum perfice, dixit, opus.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 40.

When I die may I be taken in the midst of work. (Cum moriar, medium solvar et inter opus.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 10, l. 36. The work Ovid refers to, however, is that of love.

¹⁷ There's other work in hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 103.

¹⁸ It will go all in your day's work.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

It's all in the day's work, as the huntsman said when the lion ate him.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Westward Ho*. Ch. 4.

A day's work is a day's work, neither more nor less, and the man who does it needs a day's sustenance, a night's repose, and due leisure, whether he be painter or ploughman.

BERNARD SHAW, *An Unsocial Socialist*. Ch. 5.

¹⁹ If any would not work, neither should he eat. *New Testament: II Thessalonians*, iii, 10. (Si quis non vult operari, nec manducet.—Vulgata.)

They must hunger in frost that will not work in heat.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 333. (1605)

He that will not labour must not eat.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Biblio. Schol. Instruct.*, 109.

Though this is a fable, the moral is good:

If you live without work, you must live without food.

UNKNOWN, *The Ant and the Cricket*.

²⁰ There is no trade or employment but the young man following it may become a hero.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*.

II—Work: Its Necessity

1 It is the first of all problems for a man to find out what kind of work he is to do in this universe.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Inaugural Address*, Edinburgh, 2 April, 1866.

That which each can do best, none but his Maker can teach him.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

On bravely through the sunshine and the showers, Time hath his work to do, and we have ours.

EMERSON, *The Man of Letters: Motto*.

2 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

New Testament: John, ix, 4.

Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

Old Testament: Psalms, civ, 23.

3 Hear ye not the hum of mighty workings?

KEATS, *Sonnet*, No. xiv.

4 Heirs of more than royal race,
Framed by heaven's peculiar grace
God's own work to do on earth!

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Palm Sunday*.

5 My new-cut ashlar takes the light
Where crimson-blank the windows flare;
By my own work, before the night,
Great Overseer, I make my prayer.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A Dedication*.

Father, I scarcely dare to pray,
So clear I see, now it is done,
How I have wasted half my day,
And left my work but just begun.

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *A Last Prayer*.

6 But till we are built like angels—with hammer and chisel and pen,
We will work for ourself and a woman, for ever and ever, amen.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *An Imperial Rescript*.

This we learned from famous men,
Knowing not its uses,
When they showed, in daily work,
Man must finish off his work—
Right or wrong, his daily work—
And without excuses.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *A School Song*.

7 The Sons of Mary seldom bother, for they have inherited that good part;
But the Sons of Martha favour their Mother of the careful soul and the troubled heart.

And because she lost her temper once, and because she was rude to the Lord her Guest,
Her Sons must wait upon Mary's Sons, world without end, reprove, or rest.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Sons of Martha*, St. 1.

And the Sons of Mary smile and are blessed—they know the angels are on their side.

They know in them is the Grace confessed, and for them are the Mercies multiplied.

They sit at the Feast—they hear the Word—they see how truly the Promise runs.

They have cast their burden upon the Lord, and—the Lord He lays it on Martha's Sons!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Sons of Martha*, St. 8.

And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: But one thing is needful; and Mary has chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

New Testament: Luke, x, 41, 42.

8 Each morning sees some task begin,

Each evening sees it close;

Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*.

9 No man is born into the world whose work Is not born with him; there is always work, And tools to work withal, for those who will.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Glance Behind the Curtain*, l. 202.

10 The field, the wheel, the desk have called once more,

And we have stooped to pick the slender threads

By which we weave the patterns of our pride.

SCUDDER MIDDLETON, *Jessebel*.

11 Man hath his daily work of body or mind Appointed.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iv, l. 618.

12 The work of the world must still be done,
And minds are many though truth be one.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Echo*.

13 Establish thou the work of our hands upon us: yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Old Testament: Psalms, xc, 17.

14 Work, as though work alone thine end could gain;

But pray to God as though all work were vain.

D'ARCY WENTWORTH THOMPSON, *Sales Attick*, Paraphrasing Euripides.

15 O men, the greatest part of our work is accomplished; away with all fear as to what remains. (Maxima res effecta, viri; timor omnis abesto Quod superest.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. xi, l. 14.

III—Work: A Blessing

See also Labor: A Blessing

16 It is work which gives flavor to life.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 21 March, 1831.

- ¹ Don't worry and fret, faint-hearted,
The chances have just begun,
For the best jobs haven't been started,
The best work hasn't been done.
BERTON BRALEY, *No Chance*.
- ² Get leave to work
In this world,—'tis the best you get at all.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. iii, l. 154.
- Free men freely work:
Whoever fears God, fears to sit at ease.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. viii, l. 784.
- ³ Man's work is to labour and leaven—
As best he may—earth here with heaven;
'Tis work for work's sake that he's needing.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Of Pacchiarotto*. St. 21.
- ⁴ Work is a grand cure for all the maladies and
miseries that ever beset mankind—honest
work, which you intend getting done.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Inaugural Address*, Edinburgh, 2 April, 1866.
- Genuine Work alone, what thou workest faithfully,
that is eternal, as the Almighty Founder
and World-Builder himself.
CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.
- All work . . . is noble; work is alone noble.
CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.
- Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask
no other blessedness.
CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii, ch. 11.
- The "wages" of every noble work do yet lie in
Heaven or else nowhere.
CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. iii, ch. 12.
- ⁵ The best worship, however, is stout working.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter to His Wife*.
- The glory of a workman, still more of a master-
workman, that he does his work well, ought to be
his most precious possession; like the "honour of
a soldier" dearer to him than life.
THOMAS CARLYLE, *Shooting Niagara*. Sec. 7.
- ⁶ Work, and your house shall be duly fed:
Work, and rest shall be won;
I hold that a man had better be dead
Than alive when his work is done.
ALICE CARY, *Work*.
- Work and thou wilt bless the day
Ere the toil be done;
They that work not, can not pray,
Can not feel the sun.
God is living, working still,
All things work and move;
Work, or lose the power to will,
Lose the power to love.
J. S. DWIGHT, *Working*.
- ⁷ Honor lies in honest toil.
GROVER CLEVELAND, *Letter Accepting Nomina-
tion for President*, 18 August, 1894.
- ⁸ Night and day! night and day!
Sound the song the hours rehearse!

- Work and play! work and play!
The order of the universe.
JOHN DAVIDSON, *Piper, Play*.
- Give me simple laboring folk,
Who love their work,
Whose virtue is a song
To cheer God along,
H. D. THOREAU, *A Week on the Concord and
Merrimack Rivers*.
- ⁹ There is no substitute for hard work.
THOMAS A. EDISON. (*Golden Book*, April, 1931.)
- As a cure for worrying, work is better than whis-
key.
THOMAS A. EDISON, *Interview on Prohibition*.
- Hard work is the best investment a man can make.
C. M. SCHWAB, *Ten Commandments of Success*.
- ¹⁰ The high prize of life, the crowning fortune
of a man, is to be born with a bias to some pur-
suit which finds him in employment and hap-
piness.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.
- Truly, one thing is sweet
Of things beneath the Sun;
This, that a man should earn his bread and eat,
Rejoicing in his work which he hath done.
JOSEPHINE PRESTON PEABODY, *The Singing Man*.
- ¹¹ I look on that man as happy, who, when
there is question of success, looks into his
work for a reply.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.
- Too busy with the crowded hour to fear to live
or die.
EMERSON, *Quatrains: Nature*.
- The sum of wisdom is, that the time is never lost
that is devoted to work.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.
- ¹² The gods sell us all good things for hard work.
(*Τὸν πόνον πωλοῦσιν ἡμῖν πάντα ἀγαθὰ θεοί.*)
EPICHRMUS. (XENOPHON, *Memorabilia*. Bk.
ii, ch. i, sec. 20.)
- ¹³ To generous souls, every task is noble. (*Ἐφ'
τοῖς γενναίοις ἡν ἕκαστ' ἀγαθόν.*)
EURIPIDES, *Fragments*. (NAUCK, p. 671.)
- ¹⁴ Our best friend is ever work. (Notre meilleur
ami, c'est encor le travail.)
COLLIN D'HARLEVILLE, *Mœurs du Jour*, l. 4.
- ¹⁵ Your work and labour of love.
New Testament: Hebrews, vi, 10.
- And only the Master shall praise us, and only the
Master shall blame;
And no one shall work for money, and no one
shall work for fame;
But each for the joy of the working, and each,
in his separate star,
Shall draw the Thing as he sees it, for the God of
Things as They Are!
RUDYARD KIPING, *The Seven Seas: L'Esvoi*.

¹ He that works after his own manner, his head aches not at the matter.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentium*.

If you work for yourself you do it for your own amusement, which is all right; if you work for others, you reap nothing but ingratitude.

GUY DE MAUPASSANT, *Waiver*, A Bock.

Work is something you want to get done; play is something you just like to be doing.

HARRY LEON WILSON, *The Spenders*, p. 26.

² Any man who has a job has a chance.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

³ Wit can spin from work a golden robe
To queen it in.

JEAN INGLOW, *Gladys and Her Island*.

⁴ Every child should be taught that useful work is worship and that intelligent labor is the highest form of prayer.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *How to Reform Mankind*.

⁵ If you will let me, I will wish you in your future what all men desire—enough work to do, and strength enough to do your work.

RUPWARD KIPPLING, *Address to Medical Students*, 1903.

⁶ But finding ample recompense
For life's ungarlanded expense
In work done squarely and unwasted days.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

⁷ In the morning, when thou art sluggish at rousing, let this thought be present: "I am rising to a man's work." (*Ἐγὼ ἀνδρῶν ἔργον ἐκτελοῦμαι*.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*, Bk. v, sec. 1.

Give us this day our daily work.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xxv, p. 51.

Thank God every morning when you get up that you have something to do that day which must be done whether you like it or not. Being forced to work and forced to do your best, will breed in you temperance and self-control, diligence and strength of will, cheerfulness and content, and a hundred virtues which the idle will never know.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Town and Country Sermons*.

⁸ The sick man is not to be pitied who has a remedy in his sleeve. (Le malade n'est pas à plaindre, qui a la guérison en sa manche.) i.e., his arm, capable of work.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 3.

⁹ Work is the sustenance of noble minds. (Generosos animos labor nutrit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. xxi, 5.

¹⁰ A piece of work
So bravely done, so rich, that it did strive
In workmanship and value.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 72.

^{10a} Great is work which lends dignity to man.
Babylonian Talmud: Nedarim, p. 49b.

Flay a carcass in the market to earn thy living, and say not, "I am a great man and it is beneath my station."

Babylonian Talmud: Pesachim, p. 113a.

¹¹ Good for the body is the work of the body, good for the soul the work of the soul, and good for either the work of the other.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 23 Jan., 1841.

¹² Work is the inevitable condition of human life, the true source of human welfare.

TOUSTOY, *My Religion*. Ch. 10.

IV—Work: A Curse

See also Labor: A Curse

¹³ And hold one another's noses to the grindstone hard.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 1, mem. 3. See also under BUSINESS.

¹⁴ And still be doing, never done.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. I, canto 1, l. 204.

¹⁵ Unravelling the web of Penelope. (Penelopæ telam retexens.)

CICERO, *Academicarum Questionum*. Bk. iv, ch. 29, sec. 95.

The work she plied, but, studious of delay,
Each folt'wing night revers'd the toils of day.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxiv, l. 166. (Pope, tr.)

Thou, Sisyphus, either push or pursue the rock which must always be rolling down the hill again. (Aut petis aut urges rediturum, Sisyphæ saxum.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 460.

¹⁶ In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread.
Old Testament: Genesis, iii, 19. Frequently misquoted "In the sweat of thy brow."

Which I have earned with the sweat of my brows.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, bk. i, ch. 4.

Let us go forth and resolutely dare with sweat of brow to toil our little day.

MILTON, *Treatise of Education*.

¹⁷ Work—work—work
Till the brain begins to swim;

Work—work—work

Till the eyes are heavy and dim! . . .
Stitch—stitch—stitch,

In poverty, hunger, and dirt,
Sewing at once with a double thread,
A Shroud as well as a Shirt.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Song of the Shirt*.

¹⁸ For men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn, and many to keep,
Though the harbour bar be moaning.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Three Fishers*. St. 1.

For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over the sooner to sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning.
CHARLES KINGSLEY, *The Three Fishers*. St. 3.

1 Who first invented work, and bound the free
And holy-day rejoicing spirit down
To the ever-haunting importunity
Of business? . . . Sabbathless Satan!
CHARLES LAMB, *Sonnet: Work*. See also under
BUSINESS.

2 Hard toil can roughen form and face,
And want can quench the eye's bright grace.
WALTER SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto 1, st. 28.

3 Work is not a good. Then what is a good? The
scorning of work. (Labor bonum non est.
Quid ergo est bonum? Laboris contemptio.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxxi, 4.

4 As for work, we haven't any of consequence.
We have the Saint Vitus' dance, and cannot
possibly keep our heads still.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 2.

5 The more we work, the more we may;
It makes no difference to our pay.
UNKNOWN, *We Are the Royal Sappers*. British
war song, 1915.

6 Let us be grateful to Adam, our benefactor.
He cut us out of the "blessing" of idleness and
won for us the "curse" of labor.
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

WORLD

See also Earth

I.—World: Definitions

7 The world is a great poem, and the world's
The words it is writ in, and we souls the
thoughts.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Everywhere*.

8 The created world is but a small parenthesis
in eternity.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt.
iii, sec. 29.

The world was made to be inhabited by beasts,
but studied and contemplated by man.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 13.

The world to me is but a dream or mock-show,
and we all therein but Pantalcons and Antics, to
my severer contemplations.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 41.

For the world, I count it not an inn, but an
hospital, and a place, not to live, but to die in.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 11. See also LIFE: AN INN.

9 The severe schools shall never laugh me out
of the philosophy of Hermes, that this visible

world is but a picture of the invisible, wherein,
as in a portrait, things are not truly, but in
equivocal shapes, and as they counterfeit some
more real substance in that invisible fabric.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i,
sec. 15.

Hath this world, without me wrought,
Other substance than my thought?
Lives it by my sense alone,
Or by essence of its own?

FREDERIC HENRY HEDGECOCK, *Questionings*.

The visible world is but man turned inside out
that he may be revealed to himself.

HENRY JAMES THE ELDER. (J. A. KELLOG, *Di-
gest of the Philosophy of Henry James*.)

This outer world is but the pictured scroll
Of worlds within the soul;
A coloured chart, a blazoned missal-book,
Whereon who rightly look
May spell the splendours with their mortal eyes,
And steer to Paradise.

ALFRED NOYES, *The Two Worlds*.

My God, I would not live
Save that I think this gross hard-seeming world
Is our misshaping vision of the Powers
Behind the world, that make our griefs our gains.
TENNYSON, *The Sisters*, l. 223.

The true mystery of the world is the visible, not
the invisible.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 2.

10 What, in fact, is the world? A glass which
shines,
Which a breath has made, and which a breath
can destroy.
(Quel est-il en effet? C'est un verre qui luit,
Qu'un souffle a produit, et qu'un souffle peut
détruire.)

GILLES DE CAUX, *L'Horloge de Sable*. (D'IS-
RAELI, *Curiosities of Literature*.)

11 The world is a wheel, and it will all come
round right.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 70.

12 The world is a divine dream, from which we
may presently awake to the glories and cer-
tainities of day.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures:
Spirit*.

The existing world is not a dream, and cannot
with impunity be treated as a dream; neither is
it a disease; but it is the ground on which you
stand, it is the mother of whom you were born.
EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures:
The Conservative*.

13 Our Copernican globe is a great factory or
shop of power, with its rotating constellations,
times, and tides.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Resources*.

The world is a proud place, peopled with men of
positive quality, with heroes and demigods stand-
ing around us, who will not let us sleep.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Books*.

1 This world's a city, full of straying streets,
And death's the market place, where each one
meets.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Two Noble Kinsmen*. Act i, sc. 5.
This world's a city full of crooked streets,
Death's the market-place where all men meet;
If life were merchandise that men should buy,
The rich would always live, the poor might die.
UNKNOWN, *Epitaph to John Gadsden* (d.
1739), at Stoke Goldington, England. (*SUR-
FLING, Epitaphia*, p. 401.)

2 The world is a ladder for some to go up and
some down.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4841. From
the Italian, "Il mondo è fatto a scale, Chi le
scende, e chi le sale."

3 The world is a beautiful book, but of little
use to him who cannot read it. (Il mondo è un
bel libro, ma poco serve a chi non lo sa
leggere.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act i, sc. 14.

The world is woman's book. (Le monde est le
livre des femmes.)

ROUSSEAU.

4 The world is nothing but vanity cut out into
several shapes.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 240.

5 The world!—it is a wilderness,
Where tears are hung on every tree.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Melancholy*, l. 13.

6 There are two worlds; the world that we can
measure with line and rule, and the world that
we feel with our hearts and imaginations.

LEIGH HUNT, *Men, Women, and Books: Fic-
tion and Matter-of-Fact*.

7 The world, in its best state, is nothing more
than a larger assembly of beings, combining
to counterfeit happiness which they do not
feel.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 120.

8 The world is a nettle; disturb it, it stings.
Grasp it firmly, it stings not.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto 3, sec. 2.
Let any man once show the world that he feels
Afraid of its bark, and 'twill fly at his heels:
Let him fearlessly face it, 'twill leave him alone:
But 'twill fawn at his feet if he flings it a bone.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. i, canto 2, st. 7.
See also BOLDNESS; ITS VIRTUES.

9 The world is but a perpetual see-saw. (Le
monde n'est qu'une bransloire perenne.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 2.

11 The world is not a "prison house" but a kind
of spiritual kindergarten where millions of
bewildered infants are trying to spell God
with the wrong blocks.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Letter to the Bookman*, March,

1897 (p. 7), referring to a short notice of his
first book, *The Torrent and the Night Before*,
by Harry Thurston Peck, which had ap-
peared in the issue of *The Bookman* for Feb-
ruary, 1897 (p. 510), and in which Mr. Peck
had said, "The world is not beautiful to him,
but a prison-house."

12 The world is a looking glass, and gives back to
every man the reflection of his own face.
Frown at it and it will in turn look sourly upon
you; laugh at it and with it, and it is a jolly
kind companion.

THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair*. Ch. 2.

The world is a mirror of infinite beauty, yet no
man sees it. It is a Temple of Majesty, yet no
man regards it. It is a region of Light and Peace,
did not men disquiet it. It is the Paradise of God.

THOMAS TRAHERNE, *Centuries of Meditations*.

13 The world is but a frozen kind of gas.
A transient ice we sport on, where, alas!
Diverted by the pictures in the glass,
We heed not the Realities that pass.

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Idealist*.

14 What is this world? A net to snare the soul.
GEORGE WHETSTONE, *The World*.

15 I have often said, and oftener think, that this
world is a comedy to those that think, a trag-
edy to those that feel—a solution of why
Democritus laughed and Heraclitus wept
HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*,
31 Dec., 1769.

16 The world's a prophecy of worlds to come.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vii, l. 16.

17 What a dark world—who knows?—
Ours to inhabit is!

One touch and what a strange

Glory might burst on us,

What a hid universe!

ISRAEL ZANCWILL, *Blind Children*.

18 II—World: Apothegms

The verdict of the world is conclusive. (Se-
curus judicat orbis terrarum.)

SAINT AUGUSTINE, *Contra Litteras Parmeniani*,
iii, 24.

19 A Mad World, My Masters.

NICHOLAS BRETON. Title of dialogue. (1603);

THOMAS MIDDLETON. Title of play. (1608)

'Tis a mad world (my masters) and in sadness
I travail'd madly in these days of madness.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *Wandering to
See the Wonders of the West*. (1649)

Mad world! mad kings! mad composition!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 561.

20 The world, which took but six days to make,
is like to take six thousand to make out.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. II,
sec. 5.

- ¹ Without, or with, offence to friends or foes,
I sketch your world exactly as it goes.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto viii, st. 89.
- ² I value not the world a button.
SUSANNAH CENTLIVE, *The Wonder*. Act i, sc. 1.
- ³ A world where nothing is had for nothing.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich*. Sec. 8, l. 5.
- ⁴ The world, like an accomplished hostess, pays
most attention to those whom it will soonest
forget.
CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.
- ⁵ Such stuff the world is made of.
COWPER, *Hope*, l. 211.
- ⁶ 'Tis pleasant through the loop-holes of retreat
To peep at such a world; to see the stir
Of the great Babel, and not feel the crowd.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 88.
- ⁷ And for the few that only lend their ear,
That few is all the world.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Musophilus*. St. 97.
- ⁸ There was all the world and his wife.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii. (1738)
- ⁹ How he welcomes at once all the world and his wife,
And how civil to folk he ne'er saw in his life!
CHRIS ANSTEE, *New Bath Guide*, 130. (1766)
- ¹⁰ Come, follow me, and leave the world to its
babblings. (Vien retro a me, e lascia dir le
genti.)
DANTE, *Purgatorio*. Canto v, l. 13.
- ¹¹ Behold the world, how it is whirled round,
And for it is so whirled is named so.
SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 34.
- ¹² What a world of gammon and spinnage it is,
though, ain't it?
DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 22.
- ¹³ I am a citizen of the world.
DIOGENES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Socrates*. Bk.
vi, sec. 63.) See under COSMOPOLITANISM.
- ¹⁴ We must see that the world is rough and surly.
EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.
- ¹⁵ The world is always equal to itself.
EMERSON, *Social Aims: Progress of Culture*.
- ¹⁶ The world is too narrow for two fools a quar-
relling.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4844.
- ¹⁷ This world surely is wide enough to hold both
thee and me.
LAURENCE STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. II, ch. 12.
- ¹⁸ I have my beauty,—you your Art—
Nay, do not start:
One world was not enough for two
Like me and you.
OSCAR WILDE, *Her Voice*.

- ¹⁹ It moves, nevertheless! (*E pur si muove!*)
GALILEO. A phrase which he is said to have
whispered to a friend as he rose from signing
his recantation of his theory that "the sun is
the centre of the universe, and immovable,
and that the earth moves." (1615) Von Ge-
bler (*Galileo Galilei and the Roman Curia*)
doubts that he ever uttered them.
- Does the world go round?
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 232.
- Roll on, thou ball, roll on
Through pathless realms of space,
Roll on! (It rolls on.)
W. S. GILBERT, *To the Terrestrial Globe*.
- Gyrate, old Top, and let who will be clever;
The mess we're in is much too deep to solve.
Me for a quiet life while you, as ever,
Continue to revolve
BIRT LESTON TAYLOR, *To a Well-Known Globe*.
- Long and long has the grass been growing,
Long and long has the rain been falling,
Long has the globe been rolling round.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Exposition*, Pt. i.
- ¹⁴ Creation's heir, the world, the world is mine!
GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 50.
- ¹⁵ If the world were good for nothing else, it is a
fine subject for speculation.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 302.
- ¹⁶ To understand the world, and to like it, are two
things not easily to be reconciled.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 230.
- ¹⁷ The world runneth on wheels.
JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 7. (1546)
- ¹⁸ They were wont to say, the world doth run on
wheels.
BARNABE RICH, *Honestie of This Age*, p. 30.
(1614)
- ¹⁹ The world belongs to those who think and act
with it, who keep a finger on its pulse.
DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 171.)
- ²⁰ World without end.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xlv, 17.
- ²¹ It takes all sorts of people to make a world.
DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Story of a Feather*. Ch. 28.
(1844)
- In the world there must be of all sorts.
JOHN SKELTON, *Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 6. (1620)
- The world has people of all sorts.
JOHN LOCKE. Quoted by Samuel Johnson.
(BOSWELL, *Life*, 17 Nov., 1767.)
- ²² This world, where much is to be done and
little to be known.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prayers and Meditations:
Against Inquisitive and Perplexing Thoughts*.
- ²³ I never have sought the world; the world
was not to seek me.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1783.)

I have not loved the world, nor the world me;
I have not flatter'd its rank breath, nor bow'd
To its idolatries a patient knee.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 113.

¹ The world meets nobody half-way.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Valentine's Day*.

² He who imagines he can do without the world
deceives himself greatly; but he who fancies
that the world cannot do without him deceives
himself still more (Celui qui croit pouvoir
trouver en soi-même de quoi se passer de
tout le monde se trompe fort; mais celui qui
croit qu'on ne peut se passer de lui se trompe
encore davantage.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 201.

Truly, this world can go on without us, if we
would but think so.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

³ The flaming ramparts of the world. (Flam-
mantia mœnia mundi.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 73.

⁴ It is a world to see.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 216. (1579)

It is a world to see this world.

THOMAS NASHE, *Works*. Vol. i, p. 149. (1589)

For young and old, and every manner age,
It was a world to look on her visage.

UNKNOWN, *Assembly of Ladies*, l. 539. (1475)

⁵ Upon the battle ground of heaven and hell
I palsied stand.

MARIE JOSEPHINE, *Rosa Mystica*, p. 231.

⁶ This opacous earth, this punctual spot.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 23.

⁷ The world was all before them.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 646.

The wide world is all before us.

BURNS, *Strathallan's Lament*.

The world is all before me.

BYRON, *Epistle to Augusta*. St. 11.

⁸ A world made to be lost,—
A bitter life 'twixt pain and nothing lost.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Hill of Venus*.

The world still needs

Its champion as of old, and finds him still.

LEWIS MORRIS, *The Epic of Hades: Herakles*.

⁹ The world where one bores oneself. (Le monde
où l'on s'ennuie.)

ÉDOUARD PAILLERON. Title of play, 1881.

¹⁰ Half the world does not know how the other
half lives. (La moitié du monde ne sait
comme l'autre vit.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Pt. ii, ch. 32. Quoted by
Emerson, *Manners*. How the Other Half
Lives.—Title of book by JACOB A. RUS.

¹¹ The world is as you take it.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Take the world as it is, not as it ought to be.
(Nimm die Welt wie sie ist, nicht wie sie sein
sollte.)

UNKNOWN. A German proverb.

¹² The world is much the same everywhere.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. From the French,
"C'est partout comme chez nous," It is
everywhere as it is at home.

¹³ One real world is enough.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 31.

¹⁴ The world in which a man lives shapes itself
chiefly by the way in which he looks at it.

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER, *The World as Will
and Idea*.

¹⁵ You must either imitate or loathe the world.
(Necesse est aut imitari aut oderis.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilius*. Epis. vii, sec. 7.

¹⁶ "Thus we may see," quoth he, "how the world
wags."

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 23.

Why, let the stricken deer go weep,

The hart ungalled play;

For some must watch, while some must sleep:

So runs the world away.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 282.

You see how this world goes.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 151.

How goes the world, sir, now?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 21.

¹⁷ Daff'd the world aside, And bid it pass.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 96.

¹⁸ Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 2.

¹⁹ I consider the world as made for me, not me
for the world. It is my maxim therefore to en-
joy it while I can, and let futurity shift for
itself.

SMOLLETT, *Roderick Random*. Ch. 45.

²⁰ The world knows nothing of its greatest men.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *I Philip van Artevelde*.
Act i, sc. 5, l. 19.

The world will commonly end by making men
what it thinks them.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 135.

²¹ One world at a time.

H. D. THOREAU, *Remark*. See 2298:5.

²² 'Tis a very good world to live in,
To lend, or to spend, or to give in;
But to beg, or to borrow, or to get a man's
own,

It's the very worst world that ever was known.
JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCKESTER, *The*

World. A slightly different version attributed to J. Bromfield appeared in the *Mirror*, 12 Sept., 1840. Quoted by Washington Irving (*Tales of a Traveller: Pt. ii, Motto*).

¹ They most the world enjoy, who least admire.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1173.

² Let the world pass.
UNKNOWN, (*Towneley Plays*, 201. c. 1400);
NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1550);
DRYDEN, *The Kind Keeper*. Act v, sc. 1. (1678)

Let the wide world wind!
UNKNOWN, *Four Elements*. (HALLITT, *Old Plays*, i, 20. 1519.)

But moveatur terra, let the world wag.
JOHN SKELTON, *Speke, Parrot*. St. 13. (a. 1529)
To let the world wag and take mine ease in mine inn.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 5. (1546)
Let the world slide, let the world go;
A fig for care and a fig for woe!

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Be Merry Friends*. (c. 1560)
Let the world slide.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 1, l. 6. (1594)

Let the world slip.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew: Induction*. Sc. 2, l. 146.

Do well and right, and let the world sink.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Country Parson*. Ch. 29.

³ The world is wiser than it was.
From the French, "Le monde n'est plus fat," stated by Rabelais to be a common proverb in 1533.

⁴ To the city and the world. (*Urbi et orbi*.)
Formula accompanying the proclamation of Papal rescripts; also affixed to the gates of the Vatican. (ADDIS, *Promulgation*, in *Catholic Encyclopedia*.)

III—World: A Bubble

See also *Life: A Bubble; Man: A Bubble*

⁵ The world's a bubble.
FRANCIS BACON, *The World*.

⁶ Happy the man who . . . gets acquainted with the world early enough to make it his bubble, at an age when most people are the bubbles of the world!

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 5 May, 1751.

⁷ Or may I think when toss'd in trouble,
This world at best is but a bubble.

MICHAEL MOOR, *Bubbles*.

⁸ The pleasure, honour, wealth of sea and land
Bring but a trouble;

The world itself, and all the world's command
Is but a bubble.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, No. 6.

My soul, what's lighter than a feather? Wind.
Than wind? The fire. And what than fire? The mind.
What's lighter than the mind? A thought. Than thought?

This bubble world. What than this bubble? Nought.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, No. 4. See also under WOMAN: HER FICKLENESS.

⁹ The world is full of care, and much like unto a bubble;

Women and care and care and women, and women and care and trouble.

NATHANIEL WARD, *Epigram*.

IV—World: A Stage

See also *Life: A Play*

¹⁰ God is the author, men are only the players.
These grand pieces which are played upon earth have been composed in heaven. (Dieu est le poëte, les hommes ne sont que les acteurs. Ces grandes pièces qui se jouent sur la terre ont été composées dans le ciel.)

BALZAC, *Socrate Chrétien*.

¹¹ All our pride is but a jest;
None are worst and none are best;
Grief and joy, and hope and fear
Play their pageants everywhere:
Vain opinion all doth sway,
And the world is but a play.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Song: Whether Men Do Laugh or Weep*.

¹² The world's a stage where God's omnipotence,
His justice, knowledge, love and providence,
Do act the parts.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week i, day 1.

I take the world to be but as a stage,
Where net-masked men do play their personage.
DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes: Dialogue Between Heraclitus and Democritus*.

Pythagoras said that this world was like a stage,
Whereon many play their parts; the lookers-on the sage

Philosophers are, saith he, whose part is to learn
The manners of all nations, and the good from the bad to discern.

RICHARD EDWARDS, *Damon and Pythias*.

¹³ If this world be a stage, what hours we give
To tedious make-up in the tiring-room.

JOHN ESKRINE, *At the Front*. Sonnet iii.

¹⁴ Shall I speak truly what I now see below?
The World is all a carcass, smoke and vanity,
The shadow of a shadow, a play

And in one word, just Nothing.

OWEN FELLITHAM, *Resolves*. (1666) A paraphrase of the Latin lines said to have been left by Lipsius, to be inscribed on his tomb,

- ¹ The world's a theatre, the earth a stage,
Which God and nature do with actors fill.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *The Author to His Book*.
- ² The world's a stage,—as Shakespeare said,
one day;
The stage a world—was what he meant to
say.
O. W. HOLMES, *Prologue*, l. 9.
There is that smaller world which is the stage,
and that larger stage which is the world.
ISAAC GOLOBE, *The Theatre of George Jean
Nathan*, p. 3.
- ³ The world's a stage on which all parts are
played.
MIDDLETON, *A Game of Chess*. Act v, sc. 2.
- ⁴ Is it not a noble farce wherein kings, republics,
and emperors have for so many ages played
their parts, and to which the vast universe
serves for a theatre?
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 36.
All the world must practice stage-playing. We
must play our parts duly.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.
- ⁵ I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano;
A stage where every man must play a part.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 77.
All the world's a stage.
And all the men and women merely players:
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining school-boy, with his satchel
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woeful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths and bearded like the pard,
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lined,
With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side,
His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again toward childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans every thing.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l.
139.
The child, who by now can utter words and set
firm step upon the ground, delights to play with
his mates, flies into a passion and as lightly puts
it aside, and changes every hour. The heedless

- youth, freed at last from his tutor, finds joy in
horses and hounds and the grass of the sunny
Campus, soft as wax for moulding to evil, peev-
ish with his counsellors, slow to make needful
provision, lavish of money, spirited, of strong
desires, but swift to change his fancies. With al-
tered aims, the age and spirit of the man seeks
wealth and friends, becomes a slave to ambition.
... Many ills encompass an old man; ... he
lacks fire and courage, is dilatory and slow to
form hopes.
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 158.
- ⁶ Almost the whole world are players. (*Quod
fere totus mundus exerceat histrionem.*)
*Motto over the Door of Shakespeare's The-
atre, the Globe, Bankside, London.* An adap-
tation from Petronius. (*Frag.* 10.)
- They are a nation of actors. (*Natio comædæ est.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 100. Of the Greeks.
- ⁷ In this playhouse of infinite forms I have had
my play.
KABIRDRANATH TAGORE, *Gitanjali*. No. 96.
- ⁸ Life's little stage is a small eminence,
Inch-high the grave above.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 360.
- V—World: Its Beauty and Happiness
- ⁹ O world, as God has made it! All is beauty:
And knowing this, is love, and love is duty.
What further may be sought for or de-
clared?
ROBERT BROWNING, *The Guardian-Angel*.
However, you're a man, you've seen the world—
The beauty and the wonder and the power,
The shapes of things, their colours, lights and
shades,
Changes, surprises—and God made it all!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*, l. 276.
This world's no blot for us,
Nor blank; it means intensely, and means good:
To find its meaning is my meat and drink.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Fra Lippo Lippi*, l. 313.
- ¹⁰ I say the world is lovely
And that loveliness is enough.
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Artist and Model*.
- ¹¹ The world is good in the lump.
GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Torrent*.
Act i, sc. 2.
- ¹² Of this fair volume which we World do name,
If we the sheets and leaves could turn with
care,
Of him who it corrects, and did it frame,
We clear might read the art and wisdom rare.
WILLIAM DAUMONDE, *The Book of the World*.
Let the great book of the world be your serious
study; read it over and over, get it by heart,
adopt its style, and make it your own.
LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 July, 1750.

¹ For the world is not painted or adorned, but is from the beginning beautiful; and God has not made some beautiful things, but Beauty is the creator of the universe.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: The Poet*.

² I found many who were continually wishing for beauty. I went to them with a sunset and a spray of mist, but they had already contented themselves in a shop with little painted candlesticks.

CHARLOTTE HARDIN, *Coins and Medals*.

It is not accident that wherever we point the telescope we see beauty, that wherever we look with the microscope there we find beauty. It beats in through every nook and cranny of the mighty world.

R. M. JONES, (*Newton, My Idea of God*, p. 61.)

The world is not respectable; it is mortal, tormented, confused, deluded for ever; but is shot through with beauty, with love, with glints of courage and laughter; and in these the spirit blooms timidly, and struggles to the light among the thorns.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Platonism and the Spiritual Life*.

³ There's too much beauty upon this earth
For lonely men to bear.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *Ballad of Too Much Beauty*.

⁴ Oh, what a glory doth this world put on
For him who, with a fervent heart, goes forth
Under the bright and glorious sky, and looks
On duties well performed, and days well spent!

LONGFELLOW, *Autumn*, l. 30.

Glorious indeed is the world of God around us,
but more glorious the world of God within us.
There lies the Land of Song; there lies the poet's
native land.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

⁵ This world is full of beauty, as other worlds
above;

And, if we did our duty, it might be full of
love.

GERALD MASSRY, *This World Is Full of Beauty*.

⁶ O world, I cannot hold thee close enough!

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *God's World*.

The world stands out on either side

No wider than the heart is wide;

Above the world is stretched the sky,—

No higher than the soul is high.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY, *Renascence*.

⁷ An idle poet, here and there

Looks round him, but for all the rest,

The world, unfathomably fair,

Is duller than a witling's jest.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Revelation*.

⁸ The world is full of poetry—the air
Is living with its spirit; and the waves

Dance to the music of its melodies.

⁹ J. G. PERCIVAL, *The Prevalence of Poetry*.

Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful World,
With the wonderful water round you curled,
And the wonderful grass upon your breast,
World, you are beautifully dressed.

W. B. RANDS, *The Wonderful World*.

¹⁰ The whole world is the temple of the immortal gods. (*Totum mundum Deorum esse immortalium templum.*)

SENECA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 7.

¹¹ The world is such a happy place,
That children, whether big or small,
Should always have a smiling face,
And never, never sulk at all.

GABRIEL SETOUN, *The World's Music*.

The world is so full of a number of things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, *Happy Thought*.

¹² The world was never less beautiful though
viewed through a chink or knothole.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 16 Jan., 1838.

¹³ I swear the earth shall surely be complete to
him or her who shall be complete,
The earth remains jagged and broken only to
him or her who remains jagged and broken.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Rolling Earth*.
Pt. iii.

¹⁴ Not in Utopia, subterranean fields,
Or some secreted island, Heaven knows where!
But in the very world, which is the world
Of all of us,—the place where in the end
We find our happiness, or not at all!

WORDSWORTH, *French Revolution*, l. 36.

VI—World: Its Ugliness and Misery

^{14a} Oh, Lucius, I am sick of this bad world!
The day-light and the sun grow painful to me.
ADDISON, *Cato*. Act iv, sc. 4.

¹⁵ This restless world
Is full of chances, which by habit's power
To learn to bear is easier than to shun.

JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*.
Bk. ii, l. 453.

¹⁶ It's a weary world, and nobody bides in 't.

J. M. BARRIE, *The Little Minister*. Ch. 4.

A brave world, sir, full of religion, knavery, and
change! We shall shortly see better days.

APHRA BEHN, *The Roundheads*. Act I, sc. 1.

¹⁷ This bad, twisted, topsy-turvy world,
Where all the heaviest wrongs get uppermost.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 981.

¹⁸ This world has been harsh and strange;
Something is wrong; there needeth a change.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Holy-Cross Day*.

- ¹ The world is naturally averse
To all the truth it sees or hears,
But swallows nonsense, and a lie,
With greediness and gluttony.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 2, l. 805.
- ² 'Tis but a worthless world to win or lose.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 40.
The world is full of strange vicissitudes.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 51.
Well, my deliberate opinion is—it's a jolly strange world.
ARNOLD BENNETT, *The Title*. Act i.
- ³ Ah, World of ours, are you so grey
And weary, World, of spinning,
That you repeat the tales today
You told at the beginning?
For lo! the same old myths that made
The early "stage-successes,"
Still "hold the boards," and still are played,
"With new effects and dresses."
AUSTIN DOBSON, *The Drama of the Doctor's Window*.
- ⁴ Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home.
I am going to my own hearth-stone,
Bosomed in yon green hills alone,—
A spot that is sacred to thought and God.
EMERSON, *Good-Bye*.
- ⁵ For every worldes thing is vain,
And ever go'th the wheel about. . . .
Now here, now there, now to, now fro,
Now up, now down, the world go'th so,
And ever bath done and ever shall.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*: Prologue, l. 560.
So go'th the world; now woe, now weal.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. viii.
Well—well, the world must turn upon its axis,
And all mankind turn with it, heads or tails,
And live and die, make love and pay our taxes,
And as the veering wind shifts, shift our sails.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 4.
- ⁶ The world is with me, and its many cares,
Its woes—its wants—the anxious hopes and fears
That wait on all terrestrial affairs—
Heavens! what a wilderness the earth appears,
Where Youth, and Mirth, and Health are out of date!
THOMAS HOOD, *Sonnet*.
- ⁷ We live together in a world that is bursting
with sin and sorrow.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellaneous*. Vol. i, p. 301.
The world's as ugly, ay, as Sin,—
And almost as delightful.
F. LOCKER-LAMPTON, *The Jester's Plea*.
- ⁸ Yes, Heaven is thine; but this

- Is a world of sweets and sour;
Our flowers are merely—flowers,
And the shadow of thy perfect bliss
Is the sunshine of ours.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Israel*.
- ⁹ O what a crocodilian world is this!
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, No. 4.
O who would trust this world, or prize what's in it,
That gives and takes, and chops and changes every minute.
FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. i, No. 9.
- ¹⁰ O how full of briars is this working-day world!
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 12.
How weary, stale, flat and unprofitable,
Seem to me all the uses of this world!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 133.
Would I were dead! if God's good will were so:
For what is in this world but grief and woe?
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 19.
Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 365.
The world is grown so bad,
That wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 70.
- ¹¹ The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law;
The world affords no law to make thee rich;
Then be not poor, but break it.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 72.
Ah, how the poor world is pestered with such waterflies, diminutives of nature.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 37.
- ¹² A maniac world,
Homeless and sobbing through the deep she goes.
ALEXANDER SMITH, *Unrest and Childhood*.
- ¹³ Meseems the world is run quite out of square
From the first point of his appointed source;
And being once amiss grows daily worse and worse.
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*: Bk. v, Introduction. St. 1.
- ¹⁴ Strange the world about me lies
Never yet familiar grown—
Still disturbs me with surprise,
Haunts me like a face half known.
In this house with starry dome,
Floored with gem-like plains and seas,
Shall I never feel at home,
Never wholly be at ease?
WILLIAM WATSON, *World-Strangeness*.
- ¹⁵ When the fretful stir
Unprofitable, and the fever of the world

Have hung upon the beatings of my heart.
WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles
Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 52.

1 Let not the coolings of the world allure thee:
Which of her lovers ever found her true?
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1272.

VII—World: Knowledge Of, Worldliness
2 The more a man drinketh of the world, the
more it intoxicateth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Youth and Age*.
3 He sees that this great roundabout,
The world, with all its motley rout,
Church, army, physic, law,
Its customs and its businesses,
Is no concern at all of his,
And says—what says he?—Caw.
VINCENT BOURNE, *The Jackdaw*. (Cowper, tr.)

4 Worldly in this world,
I take and like its way of life.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apol-
ogy*.

Of the world most worldly, who never compro-
mised himself by an ungentlemanly action, and
was never guilty of a manly one.
DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 25.

5 Such is the world. Understand it, despise it,
love it; cheerfully hold on thy way through
it, with thy eye on highest loadstars!
CARLYLE, *Essays: Count Cagliostro*.

The true Sovereign of the world, who moulds the
world like soft wax, according to his pleasure,
is he who lovingly sees into the world.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Death of Goethe*.

6 Knowledge of the world is to be acquired only
in the world, not in the closet.
LORO CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 4 Oct., 1746.

The world is a country which no one yet ever
knew by description; one must travel through it
oneself to be acquainted with it. . . Courts and
camps are the only places to learn the world in.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 2 Oct., 1747.
The preposterous notions of a systematical man
who does not know the world, tire the patience of
a man who does.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 May, 1753.

7 The world is a lively place enough, in which
we must accommodate ourselves to circum-
stances, sail with the stream as glibly as we
can, be content to take froth for substance,
the surface for the depth, the counterfeit for
the real coin.

DICKENS, *Barnaby Rudge*. Ch. 12.
8 Map me no maps, sir; my head is a map, a
map of the whole world.

FIELING, *Rape upon Rape*. Act I, sc. 5.
Geographers crowd into the outer edges of their

maps the parts of the world which they know
nothing about, adding a note, "What lies beyond
is sandy desert full of wild beasts," or "blind
marsh," or "Scythian cold," or "frozen sea."
PLUTARCH, *Lives: Theseus*. Ch. I, sec. 1.

So geographers, in Afric maps,
With savage pictures fill their gaps,
And o'er unhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns.
SWIFT, *Poetry, a Rhapsody*.

9 Unworldliness based on knowledge of the
world is the finest thing on earth; but un-
worldliness based on ignorance of the world
is less admirable.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wis-
dom of Dean Inge*. No. 172.)

10 To know the world is necessary, . . . and
to know it early is convenient, if it be only that
we may learn early to despise it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 80.

The world will, in the end, follow only those who
have despised as well as served it.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*,
p. 365.

11 That observation which is called knowledge
of the world will be found much more fre-
quently to make men cunning than good.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 4.

12 If there is one beast in all the loathsome fauna
of civilization I hate and despise, it is a man
of the world.

HENRY ARTHUR JONES, *The Liars*. Act I.

Man of the World (for such wouldst thou be
call'd)—
And art thou proud of that inglorious style?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 8.

Long ago a man of the world was defined as a
man who in every serious crisis is invariably
wrong.

UNKNOWN, *Armageddon—and After*. (*Fort-
nightly Review*, Nov., 1914, p. 736.)

13 For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide—
It never done no good to me,
But I can't drop it if I tried!

RUDYARD KIPLING, "For to Admire."

14 A man may know the world without leaving his
own home.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 47.

15 If all the world must see the world
As the world the world hath seen,
Then it were better for the world
That the world had never been.

C. G. LELAND, *The World and the World*.

16 Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. II, No. 2.

Here's three on 's are sophisticated!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 111.

You have too much respect upon the world:
They lose it that do buy it with much care.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 74.

The world is too much with us; late and soon,
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers.

WORDSWORTH, *Miscellaneous Sonnets*. Pt. 1,
No. 33.

The world, well known, will give our hearts to
Heaven,

Or make us demons, long before we die.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 379.

To know the world, not love her, is thy point.
She gives but little, nor that little, long.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1276.

VIII—World: Its Creation

Had you the world on your chessboard you
could not fit all to your mind.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 697.
See also under UNIVERSE.

Let's make the whole world over;

No, not quite all, that's true.

A few things were right to begin with,

Like God—and myself—and you.

LEONARD HIXON, *For a New Year*.

While the Creator great His constellations
set

And the well-balanc'd world on hinges hung.
MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*,
l. 120.

In his hand
He took the golden compasses, prepar'd
In God's eternal store, to circumscribe
This universe, and all created things:
One foot he centred, and the other turn'd
Round through the vast profundity obscure,
And said, "Thus far extend, thus far thy bounds,
This be thy just circumference, O World."
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 224.

Open, ye heavens, your living doors; let in
The great Creator from his work return'd
Magnificent, his six days' work, a world!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 566.

The world was made at one cast.

SIR ISAAC NEWTON. (EMERSON, *Uncollected
Lectures: Natural Religion*.)

The world, harmoniously confused,
Where order in variety we see,
And where, tho' all things differ, all agree.
POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 14.

The world by difference is in order found.

WILLIAM ROWLEY, *The Tournament*. (c. 1630)

We are told that when Jehovah created the

world he saw that it was good. What would he
say now?

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

The splendid discontent of God
With Chaos, made the world.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Discontent*.

This fine old world of ours is but a child,
Yet in the go-cart. Patience! Give it time
To learn its limbs: there is a hand that guides.
TENNYSON, *The Princess: Conclusion*, l. 77.

WORM

The loving worm within its clod
Were diviner than a loveless God.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 5.

The spirit of the worm beneath the sod
In love and worship, blends itself with God.
SHELLEY, *Epipsychidion*, l. 124.

Worms wind themselves into our sweetest
flowers.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 831.

A worm is in the bud of youth
And at the root of age.

COWPER, *Siamus Subjoined to the Yearly Bill
of Mortality*, 1787.

Fear not then, thou child infirm;
There's no god dare wrong a worm.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

"I do not want to be a fly,
I want to be a worm!"

CHARLOTTE P. S. GILMAN, *A Conservative*.

Tread on a worm and it will turn.
ROBERT GREENE, *The Worth of Wit*.

Poor worms being trampled on
Turn tail, as bidding battle to the feet
Of their oppressors.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, *The Muses' Looking-glass*.
Act iii, sc. 2.

The smallest worm will turn, being trodden on.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 17.

Not only the bull strikes at its foe with curved
horn; even the ewe, when hurt, resists its assail-
ant. (Non solum taurus ferit uncis cornibus
hostem,

Verum etiam instanti læsa repugnat ovis.)

PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. ii, eleg. 5, l. 19.

Worms' food is fine end of our living.

JOHN LYDGATE, *Downe of Machabree*, l. 640.
(1430)

The heart and life of a mighty and triumphant
emperor is but the breakfast of a silly little worm.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 12.

When I shall dwell with worms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 126.
See also under DEATH.

Your worm is your only emperor for diet;

we eat all creatures else to eat us, and we eat ourselves for maggots.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 22.

¹ For every worm beneath the moon
Draws different threads, and late and soon
Spins, toiling out of his own cocoon.
TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 178.

WORRY

See also Trouble

² Don't fight with the pillow, but lay down your head
And kick every worriment out of the bed.
EDMUND VANCE COOKE, *Don't Take Your Troubles to Bed*.

³ O fond anxiety of mortal men!
How vain and inconclusive arguments
Are those, which make thee beat thy wings below!
DANTE, *Paradise*. Canto xi, l. 1. (Cary, tr.)

⁴ The world is wide
In time and tide,
And God is guide,
Then—do not hurry.
That man is blest
Who does his best
And leaves the rest,
Then—do not worry.

CHARLES F. DEEMS, *Epigram*, on his 70th birthday.

⁶ A hundred load of thought will not pay one of debts.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 410.

⁸ Worry, the interest paid by those who borrow trouble.

GEORGE W. LYON. (See *New York Times Book Review*, 23 Oct., 1932, p. 27.) Appeared in *Judge*, 1 March, 1924, p. 6.

Worry is interest paid on trouble before it becomes due.

DEAN WILLIAM RALPH INGE, (*Reader's Digest*, May, 1932, p. 108.)

⁷ Nothing in the affairs of men is worthy of great anxiety. (*Oὐδὲ τί τῶν ἀνθρώπων ἔργων ἐν μεγάλῃ σπουδῇ.*)

PLATO, *Republic*. Bk. x, sec. 604.

⁸ Suspense, the only insupportable misfortune of life.

HENRY ST. JOHN, *Letter*, 24 July, 1725.

It is a miserable thing to live in suspense; it is the life of a spider.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

⁹ Tell me, sweet lord, what is 't that takes from thee

Thy stomach, pleasure, and thy golden sleep?
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 43.

Some strange commotion

Is in his brain: he bites his lip, and starts;
Stops on a sudden, looks upon the ground,
Then lays his finger on his temple; straight
Springs out into fast gait; then stops again,
Strikes his breast hard, and anon he casts
His eye against the moon.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 112.

¹⁰ 'Gainst minor evils let him pray,
Who fortune's favour curries,—
For one that big misfortunes slay,
Ten die of little worries.

GEORGE ROBERT SIMS, *Occasional Lines*.

WORSHIP

See also Creed, Prayer, Religion

¹¹ He wales a portion with judicious care,
And "Let us worship God!" he says, with solemn air.

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*. St. 12.

¹² Worship is transcendent wonder.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lecture 1.

Man always worships something: always he sees the Infinite shadowed forth in something finite; and indeed can and must so see it in any finite thing, once tempt him well to fix his eyes thereon.
CARLYLE, *Essays: Goethe's Works*.

Yet, if he would, man cannot live all to this world. If not religious, he will be superstitious. If he worship not the true God, he will have his idols.

THEODORE PARKER, *A Lesson for the Day*.

¹³ And what greater calamity can fall upon a nation than the loss of worship.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: An Address at Cambridge*, 15 July, 1838.

¹⁴ They that worship God merely from fear,
Would worship the devil too, if he appear.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6419.

¹⁵ The various modes of worship which prevailed in the Roman world were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher as equally false; and by the magistrate as equally useful.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*. Ch. 2.

¹⁶ And learn there may be worship without words!

J. R. LOWELL, *My Cathedral*.

¹⁷ For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

New Testament: Matthew, xviii, 20.

¹⁸ Every one's true worship was that which he

found in use in the place where he chanced to be.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12. See also under ROME.

1 Stoop, boys: this gate
Instructs you how to adore the heavens and
bows you
To morning's holy office.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 2.

WORTH

See also Deserving, Merit, Price

2 A pilot's part in calms cannot be spy'd,
In dangerous times true worth is only try'd.
WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Dooms-day: The Fifth Hour*.

3 It is not what he has, nor even what he does,
which directly expresses the worth of a man,
but what he is.

AMEL, *Journal*, 15 Dec., 1859.

He is rich or poor according to what he is, not
according to what he has.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

3a They are not worth the healthy bones of a
single Pomeranian musketeer. (Die gesunden
Knochen eines einzigen pommerschen Musketiers.)

BISMARCK, *Remark*, 5 Dec., 1876, referring to
the Balkans, which had become engaged in a
struggle with Turkey. (GEORG BÜCHMANN,
Geflügelte Worte.) The remark is said to de-
rive from a similar one by Frederick the
Great: "No work of art is worth the bones
of a Pomeranian grenadier."

4 'Tis virtue, wit, and worth, and all
That men divine and sacred call;
For what is worth, in anything,
But so much money as 't will bring?

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto 1, l. 463.

What is the worth of anything
But for the happiness 'twill bring?

R. O. CAMBRIDGE, *Learning*, l. 23.

5 This was the penn'worth of his thought.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto 3, l. 57.

6 The worth of a thing is known by its want.

THOMAS D'URFREV, *Quixote*. Pt. I, act V, sc. 2.
What is not needed is dear at a farthing. (Quod
non opus est, esse carum est.)

CATO, *Reliquæ*, p. 79. (SENECA, *Epistulae ad
Luciliū*. Epist. XLIV, sec. 27.)

Far-fetched and little worth.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. I, l. 243.

7 A man passes for that he is worth. What he
is engraves itself on his face in letters of
light.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

8 Of whom the world was not worthy.
New Testament: Hebrews, xi, 38.

Deserves [not] to carry the buckler unto Sampson.
SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. I, 21.

There is not one among my gentlewomen
Were fit to wear your slipper for a glove.

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 621.

9 Much is she worth, and even more is made of her.
W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: Staff Nurse*.

10 The "value" or "worth" of a man, is, as of all
other things, his price; that is to say, so much
as would be given for the use of his power.

THOMAS HOBBS, *Leviathan*. Pt. I, ch. 10.

11 'Tis fortune gives us birth,
But Jove alone endues the soul with worth.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. XX, l. 290. (Pope, tr.)

13 Farewell! I did not know thy worth;
But thou art gone, and now 'tis priz'd;
So angels walk'd unknown on earth,
But when they flew were recogniz'd.

THOMAS HOOD, *To an Absentee*.

I never knew the worth of him Until he died.
EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON, *An Old Story*.

14 Hidden worth differs little from buried in-
dolence. (Paulum sepultæ distat inertiae Ce-
lata virtus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. IV, ode 9, l. 29.

15 Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd:
But here more slow, where all are slaves to gold,
Where looks are merchandise, and smiles are
sold.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *London*, l. 177.

16 Life is continually weighing us in very sensi-
tive scales, and telling every one of us pre-
cisely what his real weight is to the last grain
of dust.

J. R. LOWELL, *On a Certain Condescension in
Foreigners*.

In life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained: know'st thou when
Fate

Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee,
"I find thee worthy; do this deed for me?"

J. R. LOWELL, *Sayings*.

17 Ye are worth thy weight of gold.

HENRY MEDWALL, *Nature*, l. 936. (c. 1500)

18 Things are only worth what one makes them
worth. (Les choses ne valent que ce qu'on
les fait valoir.)

MOLIÈRE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*. Sc. 9, l. 278.

19 Not because you were worthy, but because I
was indulgent. (Non quia tu dignus, sed quia
mitis ego.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. VI, l. 148.

¹ Worthy things happen to the worthy. (Eveni-
unt digna dignis.)

PLAUTUS, *Panulus*, l. 1270. (Act v, sc. 4.)

² Worth makes the man, and want of it the
fellow,

The rest is all but leather or prunella.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. iv, l. 203. Quoted
by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow when in-
troduced to Nicholas Longworth, and com-
menting on the similarity of their names.

³ Everything is worth what its purchaser will
pay for it.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*, No. 847.

What is aught, but as 'tis valued?

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 2, 52.

⁴ So much is a man worth as he esteems himself.

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. ii, ch. 29.

⁵ Worth is by worth in every rank admired.

RICHARD SAVAGE, *Epistle to Aaron Hill*.

⁶ Great things cannot be bought for small sums.
(Non potest parvo res magna constare.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*, Epis. xix, sec. 4.

⁷ They are worthy To inlay heaven with stars.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act v, sc. 5, l. 351.

⁸ I am not worth this coil that 's made for me.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 165.

Goneril: I have been worth the whistle.

Albany: You are not worth the dust which the
rude wind blows in your face.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 29.

He has paid dear, very dear, for his whistle.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *The Whistle*.

⁹ Let there be some more test made of my
metal,

Before so noble and so great a figure

Be stamp'd upon it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, i, 1, 49.

¹⁰ They are but beggars that can count their
worth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 6, 32.

¹¹ For beauties that from worth arise

Are like the grace of deities,

Still present with us, though unsighted.

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *When, Dearest, I But
Think of Thee*.

¹² Forgive what seem'd my sin in me;

What seem'd my worth since I began.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam: Introduction*, St. 9.

¹³ All good things are cheap: all bad are very
dear.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 3 March, 1841.

¹⁴ All human things
Of dearest value hang on slender strings.
EDMUND WALLER, *Of the Danger His Majesty
Escaped*, l. 163.

¹⁵ There buds the promise of celestial worth.
YOUNG, *The Last Day*, Bk. iii, l. 317.

WOUNDS

See also INJURIES

¹⁶ For want of timely care
Millions have died of medicable wounds.
JOHN ARMSTRONG, *Art of Preserving Health*,
Bk. iii, l. 519.

¹⁷ The wound is for you, but the pain is for me.
(La blessure est pour vous, la douleur est pour
moi.)

CHARLES IX to Admiral Coligny, fatally
wounded in massacre of St. Bartholomew.

¹⁸ To tear open a wound. (Reficere cicatricem.)
CICERO, *De Lege Agraria*, No. iii, ch. 2, sec. 4.

¹⁹ They that are afraid of wounds must not
come near a battle.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paramialogia*, 310.

One mask of brooses both blue and green.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*, Ch. 15.

²⁰ Bellum . . . striketh with a sting,
And leaves a scar although the wound be healed.

GEORGE GASCOIGNE, *Poems: Dulce Bellum*, (1575)

Rearing away the wound that nothing healeth,
The scar that will despite of cure remain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Rape of Lucrece*, l. 732. (1594)

Wounds once healed leave a scar behind them.

JOSEPH HALL, *Contemplations*, iii, 5. (1612)

A wound heals but the scar remains.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, (1670)

A wound, tho' cured, yet leaves behind a scar.

JOHN OLDHAM, *Satires upon the Jesuits*, No. 3.
(1680)

What deep wounds ever closed without a scar?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 84. (1816)

²² Fools, through false shame, conceal their
open wounds. (Stultorum incurata pudor
malus ulcera celat.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 24.

²³ Wounds cannot be cured unless probed and
dressed. (Vulnera, nisi sint tacta tractataque,
sanari non possunt.)

LIVY, *History*, Bk. xviii, sec. 27.

Wounds cannot be cured without searching.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Expence*.

Many a wound must be probed till it bleeds
before you are cured of your sickness.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Brand*, Act iv.

²⁴ Of wounds and sore defeat

I made my battle stay.

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY, *The Fire-Bringer*.

¹ Perhaps in long time a scar will form; a raw wound quivers at a touch. (Tempora ducetur longo fortasse cicatrix: Horrent admotas vulnera cruda manus.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 15.

² The wounded gladiator forswears all fighting, but soon forgetting his former wound resumes his arms. (Saucius ejurat pugnam gladiator, et idem Immemor antiqui vulneris arma capit.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 5, l. 37.

³ Too late I grasp my shield when wounded. (Sero clipeum post vulnera sumo.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 3, l. 35.

⁴ His breast was covered with honorable wounds. (Τὸ σῶμα μόνον ἐπαιτίων εἶχε.)

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Of Cato.

All the bodies bore their wounds in front. (Omnes tamen adversis vulneribus considerant.)

SALLUST, *Bellum Catilinæ*. Sec. 61.

Shwald: Had he his hurts before?

Ross: Ay, on the front.

Shwald: Why then, God's soldier be he!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 46.

His breast with wounds unnumber'd riven,

His back to earth, his face to heaven.

BYRON, *The Gleaner*, l. 667.

⁵ A green wound is soon healed.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁶ His cicatrice, an emblem of war, here on his sinister cheek.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 43.

A scar nobly got, or a noble scar, is a good livery of honour.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 105.

Gash'd with honourable scars,

Low in Glory's lap they lie,

Though they fell, they fell like stars,

Streaming splendour through the sky.

MONTGOMERY, *Battle of Alexandria*. St. 17.

⁷ With a wound I must be cured.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 14, l. 78.

The wound that bred this meeting here Cannot be cured by words.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 121.

⁸ Open thy gate of mercy, gracious God!

My soul flies through these wounds to seek out Thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 177.

⁹ Show you sweet Cæsar's wounds, poor, poor dumb mouths,

And bid them speak for me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 229.

Put a tongue
In every wound of Cæsar that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 232.

¹⁰ His silver skin laced with his golden blood;
And his gash'd stabs look'd like a breach in nature

For ruin's wasteful entrance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 118.

Safe in a ditch he bides,
With twenty trenched gashes on his head;
The least a death to nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 26.

¹¹ What wound did ever heal but by degrees?

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 377.

¹² *Iago*: What, are you hurt, lieutenant?

Cassio: Ay, past all surgery.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 259.

Romeo: Courage, man; the hurt cannot be much.

Mercutio: No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church-door; but 'tis enough, 'twill serve: ask for me tomorrow, and you shall find me a grave man. I am peppered, I warrant, for this world. A plague o' both your houses!

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, l. 100.

¹³ He in perice is wounded, not in war.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 831.

The private wound is deepest.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 71.

¹⁴ He jests at scars that never felt a wound.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 2, l. 1.

¹⁵ None can speak of a wound with skill, if he hath not a wound felt.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. i.

¹⁶ She cherishes the wound in her veins, and is consumed by an unseen fire. (Vulnus alit venis et cieco carpitur igni.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 2.

Deep in her breast still lives the secret wound.

(Tacitum vivit sub pectore vulnus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 67.

The wound that bleedeth inwardly is the most dangerous

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 63. (1579)

H' had got a hurt

O' th' inside, of a deadlier sort.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 3, l. 309.

¹⁷ I was wounded in the house of my friends.
Old Testament: Zechariah, xlii, 6.

WREN

¹⁸ Wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 71.

See also under EAGLE and 2242:10.

1 And then the wren gan scippen and to daunce.

CHAUCER [?], *The Court of Love*, l. 1372.

2 The poor wren,
The most diminutive of birds, will fight,
Her young ones in her nest, against the owl.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 9.

3 Amongst the dwellings framed by birds
In field or forest with nice care,
Is none that with the little wren's
In snugness may compare.

WORDSWORTH, *A Wren's Nest*.

WRITING

See also Books, Newspapers, Plagiarism,
Poets

I—Writing: Definitions

4 Writing is not literature unless it gives to the reader a pleasure which arises not only from the things said, but from the way in which they are said.

STOFFORD A. BROOKE, *Primer of English Literature*.

That writer does the most, who gives his reader the most knowledge, and takes from him the least time.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Preface*.

5 Certainly the Age of Writing is the most miraculous of all things man has devised.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

With the art of Writing, of which Printing is a simple, an inevitable and comparatively insignificant corollary, the true reign of miracles for mankind commenced.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as Man of Letters*.

6 Miscellanists are the most popular writers among every people; for it is they who form a communication between the learned and the unlearned, and, as it were, throw a bridge between those two great divisions of the public.

ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius: Miscellanists*.

There are two things which I am confident I can do very well, one is an introduction to any literary work, stating what it is to contain, and how it should be executed in the most perfect manner.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

7 All writing comes by the grace of God.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

No man can write anything who does not think that what he writes is, for the time, the history of the world.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

The nobler the truth or sentiment, the less imports the question of authorship.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

8 All great men have written proudly, nor cared to explain. They knew that the intelligent reader would come at last, and would thank them.

EMERSON, *Natural History of Intellect: Thoughts on Modern Literature*.

9 Composition is, for the most part, an effort of slow diligence and steady perseverance, to which the mind is dragged by necessity or resolution.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*, No. 138.

To write and to live are very different. Many who praise virtue do no more than praise it.

JOHNSON, *Works*, Vol. iii, p. 83. (Hawkins, ed.)

10 If the works of the great poets teach anything, it is to hold mere invention somewhat cheap. It is not the finding of a thing, but the making something out of it after it is found, that is of consequence.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Chaucer*.

11 The art of the pen is to rouse the inward vision. . . . That is why the poets, who spring imagination with a word or a phrase, paint lasting pictures.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*, Ch. 15.

II—Writing: Apothegms

12 With pen and with pencil we're learning to say

Nothing, more cleverly, every day.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

13 The reason why so few good books are written, is that so few people who can write know anything.

BAUGHOT, *Literary Studies: Shakespeare*.

14 The very dust of whose writings is gold.

RICHARD BENTLEY, *On Phalaris*, Referring to Bishop Pearson.

15 And tell prose writers, stories are so stale,
That penny ballads have a better sale.

NICHOLAS BRETON, *Pasquill*, (1600)

16 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace. . . . And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

Old Testament: *Daniel*, v, 25, Hence, "Writing on the wall."

¹ When I want to read a book I write one.
BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Remarks*. Attributed to him in *Blackwood's* review of *Lothair*.

² The lover of letters loves power too.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

³ Write with the learned, pronounce with the vulgar.

FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738. See 1993:12.

⁴ Write disagreeably, if you like; as the man said of the rack, it will help me to pass an hour or two, at any rate.

MADAME DU DEFFAND, *Letters*.

⁵ Written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond.

Old Testament: *Jeremiah*, xvii, 1.

⁶ Oh that . . . mine adversary had written a book.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxi, 35.

⁷ What I have written I have written.

New Testament: *John*, xix, 22. (Quod scripsi, scripsi.—Vulgate.) Pilate's reply to the priest who protested against the title, "Jesus of Nazareth the King of the Jews," which he had written and placed upon the cross.

⁸ A man may write at any time if he set himself doggedly to it.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1773.)

⁹ No man but a blockhead ever wrote except for money.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

¹⁰ As soon as any art is pursued with a view to money, then farewell, in ninety-nine cases out of a hundred, all hope of genuine good work.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Note-Books*, p. 171.

¹¹ A man starts upon a sudden, takes Pen, Ink, and Paper, and without ever having had a thought of it before, resolves within himself he will write a Book; he has no Talent at Writing, but he wants fifty Guineas.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*, Ch. 15.

¹² The impulse to create beauty is rather rare in literary men. . . . Far ahead of it comes the yearning to make money. And after the yearning to make money comes the yearning to make a noise.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser v, p. 189.

¹³ No great work, or worthy of praise or memory, but came out of poor cradles.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Bonis et Malis*.

¹⁴ Our literary masonry, nowadays, is well done, but our architecture is poor. (En littérature, aujourd'hui, on fait bien la maçonnerie, mais on fait mal l'architecture.)

JOURNAT, *Pensées*, No. 356.

¹¹ Damn the age; I will write for antiquity.

CHARLES LAMB. (JEAROLD, *Son Moit* by Charles Lamb.)

¹² He was the author, our hand finished it. (Invenit ille, nostra perfecit manus.)

PLAUTUS, *Fables*. Bk. vi, l. 20.

Washington's Farewell Address was written by Alexander Hamilton. Andrew Jackson's famous proclamation on nullification, when South Carolina threatened to secede, was written by Edward Livingston. As a rule, however, Presidents have employed "ghost writers" only on the endless list of routine speeches their hard lot forced them to make. No President ever used this device to such a great extent as Coolidge.

CHARLES WILLIS THOMPSON, *Presidents I've Known*, p. 380.

¹³ I think this piece will help to boil thy pot.

JOHN WOLCOT, *The Bard Complimenteth Mr. West on His "Lord Nelson"* (c. 1790) The first recorded use of "pot-boiler" in this particular sense, though Sir Roger L'Estrange, in 1692, remarked in his *Fables of Æsop*, p. 305, that "Money makes the pot boil."

¹⁴ To employ them, as a literary man is always tempted, to keep the domestic pot a boiling.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows*, p. 139.

¹⁵ A dedication is a wooden leg.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 192.

¹⁶ Presumption or meanness are both too often the only articles to be found in a preface.

GEORGE CAABBE, *Inebriety: Preface*.

III—Writing: The Matter

¹⁷ Write to the mind and heart, and let the ear glean after what it can.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

¹⁸ What comes from the heart goes to the heart.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table-Talk*. Of composition.

¹⁹ He that writes to himself writes to no eternal public.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

²⁰ 'Tis mean for empty praise of wit to write, As foppings grin to show their teeth are white.

JOHN BROWN, *Essay on Satire*. St. 2.

²¹ Not pickt from the leaves of any Author, but bred amongst the weeds and tares of mine own brain.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, 36.

²² Some hold translations not unlike to be

The wrong side of a Turkey tapestry.

JAMIES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. I, sec. 6, let. 27.

²³ The greatest part of a writer's time is spent in reading, in order to write; a man will turn over half a library to make one book.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

What boots all your grist? it can never be ground
Till a breeze makes the arms of the windmill go
round.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 83.

Let these describe the undecipherable.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, st. 53.

You praise the firm restraint with which they
write—

I'm with you there, of course:

They use the snaffle and the curb all right,

But where's the bloody horse?

ROY CAMPBELL, *Adamastor: On Some South
African Novellists*.

Choose a subject, ye who write, suited to
your strength. (Sumite materiam vestris,
qui scribitis, æquum Viribus.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 38.

Dear authors! suit your topics to your strength,
And ponder well your subject and its length;
Nor lift your load, before you're quite aware
What weight your shoulders will, or will not,
bear.

BYRON, *Hints from Horace*, l. 59.

Notes are often necessary, but they are neces-
sary evils.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Shakespeare: Preface*.

O thou sculptor, painter, poet!

Take this lesson to thy heart:

That is best which lieth nearest;

Shape from that thy work of art.

LONGFELLOW, *Gaïdo Becerra*. St. 7.

It may be glorious to write

Thoughts that will glad the two or three
High souls, like those far stars that come in
sight

Once in a century;—

But better far it is to speak

One simple word, which now and then

Shall waken their free natures in the weak

And friendless sons of men.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Incident in a Railroad Car*.

St. 19.

Thou art the cause, O reader, that I write
on lighter topics, when I would prefer serious
ones. (Seria cum possim, quod delectantia
malim Scribere, tu causa es lector.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 16, l. 1.

Authors hear at length one general cry,

Tickle and entertain us, or we die!

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 707.

To write upon all is an author's sole chance
For attaining, at last, the least knowledge of
any.

THOMAS MOORE, *Literary Advertisement*, l. 35.

There is no such thing as a dirty theme. There
are only dirty writers.

G. J. NATTAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 179.

I'll call for pen and ink, and write my mind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 66.

Thus, great with child to speak, and helpless
in my throes,

Biting my truant pen, beating myself for
spite:

Fool! said my Muse to me, look in thy heart,
and write.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Son-
net l.

Look, then, into thine heart and write.

LONGFELLOW, *Voices of the Night: Prelude*.
St. 19.

Authors—essayist, atheist, novelist, realist,
rhymester, play your part,
Paint the mortal shame of nature with the
living hues of art.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*,
l. 139.

IV.—Writing: The Manner

See also Style; Words: Their Use

Thus I set pen to paper with delight,
And quickly had my thoughts in black and
white.

For having now my method by the end,
Still as I pull'd it came; and so I penn'd
It down, until at last it came to be
For length and breadth the bigness which you
see.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The
Author's Apology for His Book*.

Honest John [Bunyan] was the first that I know
of who mixed narration and dialogue; a method
of writing very engaging to the reader.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

How doth it make judicious readers smile,
When authors are detected by their style!

Though every one, who knows this author,
knows

He shifts his style much oftener than his
clothes.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 140.

So that the jest is clearly to be seen,
Not in the words—but in the gap between;
Manner is all in all, whate'er is writ,
The substitute for genius, sense, and wit.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 540.

Though such continual signs in a book,
Such drunken reelings, have an awkward look.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 861. Condemning di-
gessions.

By my rambling digressions I perceive myself
to be grown old. I used to write more method-
ically. But one does not dress for private com-
pany as for a public hall.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Autobiography*. Ch. 1.

¹ The ablest writer is a gardener first, and then a cook. His tasks are, carefully to select and cultivate his strongest and most nutritive thoughts, and, when they are ripe, to dress them wholesomely, and so that they may have a relish.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

² And since, I never dare to write
As funny as I can.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Height of the Ridiculous*.

I can't write what I feel: I'm coarse, when terse.
DON MARQUIS, *Savage Portraits*.

³ Do not seek to render word for word, like a slavish translator. (Nec verbo verbum curabis reddere fidus Interpres.)
HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 133.

⁴ Nothing is ended with honour which does not conclude better than it began.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 207.

⁵ Nothing is fashionable till it be deformed, and this is to write like a gentleman.
BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Vere Argutis*.

⁶ In creating, the only hard thing's to begin; A grass-blade's no easier to make than an oak;
If you've once found the way, you've achieved the grand stroke.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 534.

The last thing one settles in writing a book is what one should put in first.

PASCAL, *Pensées*, Sec. I, No. 19.

⁷ Make 'em laugh; make 'em cry; make 'em wait.

CHARLES READE, *Recipe for a Successful Novel*.

⁸ It is ignoble to say one thing and mean another; how much more so to write one thing and mean another! (Turpe est aliud loqui, aliud sentire; quanto turpius aliud scribere, aliud sentire!)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxiv, 19.

V—Writing: Good and Bad

⁹ This writing seemeth to me . . . not much better than that noise or sound which musicians make while they are in tuning their instruments; which is nothing pleasant to hear, but yet is a cause why the music is sweeter afterwards.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

¹⁰ It is scarcely possible for authors to be admired and at the same time to excel.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Praefatio*.

He who pleases many must have some species of merit.

JOHNSON, *Works*, ii, 279. (Hawkins, ed.)

So must the writer, whose productions should Take with the vulgar, be of vulgar mould.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Mr. Killigrew*.

¹¹ The weighty bullion of one sterling line,
Drawn to French wire, would thro' whole pages shine.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *An Essay on Translated Verse*.

¹² Learn to write well, or not to write at all.

JOHN DRYDEN AND JOHN SHEFFIELD, *An Essay Upon Satire*, l. 281.

¹³ People do not deserve to have good writing, they are so pleased with bad.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vi, p. 132.

It is very hard to go beyond your public. If they are satisfied with your poor performance, you will not easily make it better.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. ix, p. 304.

¹⁴ Good writing is a kind of skating which carries off the performer where he would not go.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. vii, p. 334.

¹⁵ If you wish to be a good writer, write. ("Ἄνθρωπος γραφικός εἶναι, γράφει.")

EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 18, sec. 1.

Scribendo discas scribere. [By writing you learn to write.] It is only by writing ill that you can attain to write well.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, 16 Apr, 1763.)

Write something great. (Scribe aliquid magnum.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. I, ep. 107, l. 2.

¹⁶ Let us beware of writing too well; it is the worst possible manner of writing.

ANATOLE FRANCE, (COURNOS, *Modern Plutarch*, p. 29.)

¹⁷ Knowledge is the foundation and source of good writing. (Scribendi recte sapere est et principium et fons.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 309.

Sound judgment is the ground of writing well: And when philosophy directs your choice, To proper subjects rightly understood, Words from your pen will naturally flow.

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 342. (Dillon, tr.)

¹⁸ The Dean could write finely upon a broomstick.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Life of Swift*. When someone remarked that Vanessa must be an extraordinary woman to inspire Dean Swift to write so finely upon her.

¹⁹ It is the glory and merit of some men to write well, and of others not to write at all.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Ch. 1.

¹ Whatever hath been written shall remain,
Nor be erased nor written o'er again;
The unwritten only still belongs to thee:
Take heed, and ponder well what that shall be.
LONGFELLOW, *Mortality Saluamus*, l. 168. See
also WORDS: THEIR FINALITY.

² In this manner of writing [prose], knowing
myself inferior to myself . . . I have the use,
as I may account, but of my left hand.
MILTON, *Reason of Church Government*: Bk.
ii, Introduction.

Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 16.

³ The p'nt of good writing is knowing when
to stop.
L. M. MONTGOMERY, *Anne's House of Dreams*.
Ch. 24.

⁴ Good sense must be the certain standard still
To all that will pretend to writing well.
JOHN OLDHAM, *An Ode on St. Cecilia's Day*.
Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well.
JOHN SHEPHERD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, *Es-
say on Poetry*, l. 1.

Such was the Muse whose rules and practice tell
"Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well."
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 164. Refer-
ring to Buckingham.

⁵ While writing the very toil gives pleasure,
and the growing work glows with the writer's
heart. (Scribentem iuvat ipse labor minutque
laborem, Cumque suo crescent pectore fervet
opus.)
OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epis. 9, l. 21.

A fever in these pages burns
Beneath the calm they feign;
A wounded human spirit turns
Hurt, on its bed of pain.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Stanzas in Memory of the
Author of Obermann*. St. 6.

The mind conceives with pain, but brings forth
with delight. (L'esprit conçoit avec douleur;
mais il enfante avec délices.)
JOURNET, *Pensées*. No. 343.

⁶ Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, o'er e'er shall be.
In every work regard the writer's end,
Since none can compass more than they in-
tend;
And if the means be just, the conduct true,
Applause, in spite of trivial faults, is due.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 53.

The faults of great authors are generally excel-
lencies carried to excess.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Miscellanies*, p. 149.

A man may be a very good author with some
faults, but not with many faults.
VOLTAIRE, *Letters on the English*. No. 24.

⁷ Ah! friend! to dazzle let the vain design;
To raise the thought and touch the heart be
thine!

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 249.

Those write because all write, and so have still
Excuse for writing, and for writing ill.
POPE, *Satires of Dr. Donne, Versified*, ii, 27.

⁸ 'Tis not how well an author says,
But 'tis how much, that gathers praise.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shep-
herd*. No. i, l. 100.

⁹ Let him be kept from paper, pen, and ink;
So may he cease to write, and learn to think.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *To a Person Who Wrote Ill*.
You, for example, clever to a fault,
The rough and ready man, who write apace,
Read somewhat seldom, think perhaps even
less.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.
Two sorts of writers possess genius: those who
think, and those who cause others to think.
ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Litera-
ture*: Paris. No. 16.

So in the way of writing without thinking,
Thou hast a strange alacrity in sinking.
CHARLES SACKVILLE, EARL OF DORSET, *To Mr.
Edward Howard*.

You may know by my size that I have a kind of
alacrity in sinking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii, 5, 12.

¹⁰ This dull product of a scoffer's pen.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ii, l. 484.

VI—Writing: Easy Writing

¹¹ Whate'er is well-conceived is clearly said,
And the words to say it flow with ease.
(Ce que l'on conçoit bien s'énonce clairement,
Et les mots pour le dire arrivent aisément.)
BOILEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. i, l. 153.

¹² True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learn'd to dance.
'T is not enough no harshness gives offence;
The sound must seem an echo to the sense,
Soft is the strain when zephyr gently blows,
And the smooth stream in smoother num-
bers flows;
But when loud surges lash the sounding shore,
The hoarse rough verse should like the torrent
roar.

When Ajax strives some rock's vast weight to
throw,
The line, too, labours, and the words move slow:
Not so when swift Camilla scours the plain,
Flies o'er th' unbending corn, and skims along
the main.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 162.

The Mob of Gentlemen who wrote with Ease.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*, ii, l. 108.

1 I argue thus: the world agrees,
That he writes well, who writes with ease:
Then he, by sequel logical,
Writes best, who never thinks at all.
MATTHEW PRYOR, *Epistle to Fleetwood Shepherd*. No. 1, l. 38.

Oh that I had the art of easy writing
Which should be easy reading!
BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 51.

What is written without effort is in general read
without pleasure.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. II, p. 309.
What is easy is seldom excellent.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. IV, p. 134.

Ready writing makes not good writing; but good
writing brings on ready writing.

BEN JOHNSON, *Explorata: De Stylo*.

2 You write with ease to show your breeding,
But easy writing's curst hard reading.

R. B. SHERRIDAN, *Chloë's Protest*. (MOORE, *Life of Sheridan*. Vol. I, p. 55.)

VII—Writing: Careful Writing

3 Hasten slowly; without losing heart,
Twenty times upon the anvil place your work.
(Hâtez-vous lentement; et, sans perdre courage,
Vingt fois sur le métier remettez votre ouvrage.)

BOLEAU, *L'Art Poétique*. Pt. I, l. 171.

4 I had not time to lick it into form, as a bear
doth her young ones.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

Arts and sciences are not cast in a mould, but are
found and perfected by degrees, by often hand-
ling and polishing, as bears leisurely lick their
cubs into shape.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 12.

He fashioned his poem after the manner of a she-
bear, and gradually licked it into shape. (Car-
men se more urse patere et lambendo demum
effingere.)

SERTORIUS, *Lives: Vergil*. Sec. 23.
See also under BEAR.

5 Little do such men know the toil, the pains,
The daily, nightly racking of the brains,
To range the thoughts, the matter to digest,
To cull fit phrases, and reject the rest.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Goûtem*. Bk. II, l. 11.

None but an author knows an author's cares,
Or fancy's fondness for the child she bears.

COWLEY, *The Progress of Error*, l. 516.

6 The men, who labour and digest things most,
Will be much apter to despond than boast;
For if your author be profoundly good,
Twill cost you dear before he's understood.

WENTWORTH DUNN, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 163.

7 Writing is more and more a terror to old scribes.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

The more a man writes, the more he can write.
WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Lectures on Dramatic Lit-
erature*, p. 77.

8 Often must you turn your stylus to erase,
If you hope to write something worth a
second reading. (Sæpe stilum veritas, iterum
quæ digna legi sint Scripturus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 10, l. 72.

Wordy, and too lazy to take the trouble to write
well. (Garrulus atque piger scribendi ferre la-
borem, Scribendi recte.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. I, sat. 4, l. 12.

9 That dry drudgery at the desk's dead wood.
CHARLES LAMB, *Sonnet: Work*.

A votary of the desk—a notched and cropt
scrivener—one that sucks his substance, as cer-
tain sick people are said to do, through a quill.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Oxford in the Vacation*.

10 Much have I written, but what I thought
defective I have myself given to the flames,
for their revision. (Multa quidem scripsi:
sed, quæ vitiosa putavi, Emendaturis ignibus
ipse dedi.)

OVIN, *Tristia*. Bk. IV, eleg. 10, l. 61.

11 Too much polishing weakens rather than im-
proves a work. (Nimia cura deterit magis
quam emendat.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. IX, epl. 35.

12 Let our literary compositions be laid aside
for some time, that we may after a reason-
able period return to their perusal, and find
them, as it were, altogether new to us.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. X,
ch. 4, sec. 2.

Perhaps the greatest lesson which the lives of
literary men teach us is told in a single word:
Wait!

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

13 Write till your ink be dry, and with your
tears

Moist it again, and frame some feeling line
That may discover such integrity.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*.
Act III, sc. 2, l. 74.

14 He wrote drop by drop.

SYDNEY SMITH. Of Charles James Fox. (LADY
HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. I, p. 231.)

He has produced a couplet. When our friend is
delivered of a couplet, with infinite labor and
pain, he takes to his bed, has straw laid down, the
knocker tied up, and expects his friends to call
and make inquiries.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol.
I, p. 232.)

VIII—Writing: The Itch for Writing

1 Of writing many books there is no end.
E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 1.

2 And force them, though it was in spite
Of Nature and their stars, to write.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 647.

3 There are some who write and fling books
broadcast on the world as if they were fritters.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

4 Who often reads will sometimes wish to
write.
GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales: Edward Shore*.
But years hath done this wrong,
To make me write too much, and live too long.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *Philotas*, l. 106.

5 This comes of drinking asses' milk and writ-
ing.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. ii, l. 395.

6 Th' unhappy man who once has trail'd a pen,
Lives not to please himself, but other men;
Is always drudging, wastes his life and blood,
Yet only eats and drinks what you think good.
DRYDEN, *Prologue to Lee's Caesar Borgia*, l. 1.
For thee we dim the eyes, and stuff the head
With all such reading as was never read;
For thee explain a thing (ill) all men doubt it,
And write about it, Goddess, and about it:
So spins the silk-worm small its slender store,
And labours till it clouds itself all o'er.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 249.

7 The fickle populace has changed its taste and
burns with a craze for scribbling. (*Mutavit
mentem populus levis, et calet uno Scribendi
studio.*)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 1, l. 108.

8 The incurable itch of writing possesses many.
(*Tenet insanabile multos scribendi cacoë-
thes.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vii, l. 52.
The desire for writing grows with writing.
(*Crescit scribendo scribendi studium.*)
ERASMUS, *Adagia*.
When once the itch of literature comes over a
man, nothing can cure it but the scratching of a
pen.
SAMUEL LOVER, *Handy Andy*. Ch. 36.
If all the trees in all the woods were men,
And each and every blade of grass a pen;
If every leaf on every shrub and tree
Turned to a sheet of foolscap; every sea
Were changed to ink, and all the earth's living
tribes
Had nothing else to do but act as scribes,
And for ten thousand ages, day and night,
The human race should write, and write, and
write,
Till all the pens and paper were used up,

And the huge inkstand was an empty cup,
Still would the scribblers clustered round 'tis
brink
Call for more pens, more paper, and more ink.
O. W. HOLMES, *Cacoëthes Scribendi*.

9 It is foolish weakness, when you jostle poets
at every corner, to spare paper already
doomed to perish. (*Stulta est clementia, cum
tot ubique Vatribus occurras, peritura parcere
chartæ.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 17.

10 There is no measure or limit to this fever
for writing; every one must be an author;
some out of vanity to acquire celebrity and
raise up a name, others for the sake of lucre
and gain.
MARTIN LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 911.
Who shames a scribbler? break one cobweb thro'.
He spins the slight, self-pleasing thread anew:
Destroy his fib, or sophistry,—in vain!
The creature 's at his dirty work again,
Throned in the centre of his thin designs,
Proud of a vast extent of flimsy lines.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 89.

11 Why did I write? what sin to me unknown
Dipt me in ink, my parents', or my own?
As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisped in numbers, for the numbers came.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 125.
Whether the darken'd room to muse invite,
Or whiten'd wall provoke the skewer to write;
In durance, exile, Bedlam, or the Mint,—
Like Lee or Budgell I will rhyme and print.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. ii, sat.
i, l. 97.

12 Some write, confin'd by phyalic; some, by
debt;
Some, for 'tis Sunday; some, because 'tis
wet; . . .
Another writes because his father writ,
And proves himself a bastard by his wit.
YOUNG, *Epistles to Mr. Pope*. Epia. i, l. 75.
For who can write so fast as men run mad.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 286.

IX—Writing and Fame

13 I account the use that a man should seek of
the publishing of his own writings before his
death, to be but an untimely anticipation of
that which is proper to follow a man, and
not to go along with him.
FRANCIS BACON, *An Advertisement Touching a
Holy War: Epistle Dedicatory*.

14 He who writes prose builds his temple to
Fame in rubble; he who writes verse builds
it in granite.
BUTLER, *Lessons, Cautions: The Spirit of
Conservatism*.

¹ The book that he has made renders its author this service in return, that so long as the book survives, its author remains immortal and cannot die.

RICHARD DE BURY, *Philobiblon*. Ch. i, sec. 21.

² Thou too hast built what will outlast all marble and metal, and be a wonder-bringing City of the mind, a Temple and Seminary, and Prophetic Mount, whereto all kindreds of the earth will pilgrim.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. II, ch. 8.

³ If you would not be forgotten, as soon as you are dead and rotten, either write things worth reading, or do things worth the writing.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1738.

⁴ Wide as the light extends shall be the fame Of this great work.

(Τὸς δ' ἔροι κλέος ἔσται δόρυ γ' ἐπιδράμας ἡός.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vii, l. 451. (Derby, tr.)

I have a great work in hand. (Habeo opus magnum in manibus.)

CICERO, *Academicarum Questionum*, i, 1, 2.

And now I have completed a work which neither the wrath of Jove, nor fire, nor sword, nor devouring age, will have power to destroy. (Jamque opus exegi, quod nec Jovis ira, nec ignis, Nec poterit ferrum, nec edax abolere vetustas.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 871.

O what an endless work have I in hand!

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto xli, st. 1.

⁵ He that cometh in print because he would be known, is like the fool that cometh into the Market because he would be seen.

LYLY, *Euphues: To the Gentlemen Readers*.

⁶ By labour and intense study (which I take to be my portion in this life) joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after-times, as they should not willingly let it die.

JOHN MILTON, *Reason of Church Government*. Bk. II, Introduction.

⁷ Writing endures the years; it is through writing that you know Agamemnon, and all those who fought with or against him. (Scripta ferunt annos; scriptis Agamemnona nosti, Et quisquis contra vel simul arma tulit.)

OVIN, *Epistulae ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 8, l. 51.

⁸ Yield ye, bards of Rome! yield ye, singers of Greece! (Cedite Romani scriptores, cedite Graei!)

PROPERTIUS, *Elégies*. Bk. II, eleg. 34, l. 65.

⁹ Literary fame is the only fame of which a wise man ought to be ambitious, because it is the only lasting and living fame.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, (FOSTER, *Life of Landor*. Bk. vii, ch. 13.)

I would rather be Charles Lamb than Charles XII. I would rather be remembered by a song than by a victory. I would rather build a fine sonnet than have built St. Paul's. . . . Fine phrases I value more than bank-notes. I have ear for no other harmony than the harmony of words.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: Men of Letters*.

¹⁰ I grant the man is vain who writes for praise. Praise no man e'er deserved, who sought no more.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 3.

X—Writing: The Writer

¹¹ The circumstance which gives authors an advantage above all these great masters, is this, that they can multiply their originals; or rather, can make copies of their works, to what number they please, which shall be as valuable as the originals themselves.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 166.

¹² Writers, like teeth, are divided into incisors and grinders.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Literary Studies: The First Edinburgh Reviewers*.

¹³ There is probably no hell for authors in the next world—they suffer so much from critics and publishers in this.

C. N. BOVEE, *Summaries of Thought: Authors*.

^{13a} One hates an author that's all author, fellows In foolscap uniforms turn'd up with ink, So very anxious, clever, fine, and jealous,

One don't know what to say to them, or think, Unless to puff them with a pair of bellows.

BYRON, *Beppo*. St. 75.

¹⁴ That unspeakable shoeblack-seraph Army of Authors.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Boswell's Johnson*.

He, with his copy-rights and copy-wrongs, in his squalid garret, in his rusty coat; ruling (for this is what he does), from his grave, after death, whole nations and generations who would, or would not, give him bread while living,—is a rather curious spectacle!

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. v.

¹⁵ There are genuine Men of Letters, and not genuine; as in every kind there is a genuine and spurious. . . . The Hero as Man of Letters will be found discharging a function for us which is ever honourable, ever the highest; and was once well known to be the highest. He is uttering forth, in such way as he has, the inspired soul of him; all that a man, in any case, can do.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. v.

Men of Letters are a perpetual Priesthood, from age to age, teaching all men that a God is still present in their life. . . . In the true Literary

Man there is thus ever, acknowledged or not by the world, a sacredness: he is the light of the world; the world's Priest;—guiding it, like a sacred Pillar of Fire, in its dark pilgrimage through the waste of Time.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. v. Literary men are . . . a perpetual priesthood.
CARLYLE, *Essays*: Richter.

Until you understand a writer's ignorance, presume yourself ignorant of his understanding.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 12. If you once understand an author's character, the comprehension of his writings becomes easy.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

It is a hard and nice thing for a man to write of himself. It grates his own heart to say anything of disparagement, and the reader's ears to hear anything of praise from him.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Of Myself*.
The author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as the mother who talks about her own children.

DISRAELI, *Speech*, 39 Nov., 1870.
But every little busy scribbler now Swells with the praises which he gives himself; And, taking sanctuary in the crowd, Brags of his impudence, and scorns to mend.

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 475. (Dillon, tr.)
A man of letters, and of manners too!
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 782.

How strange that men,
Who guide the plough, should fail to guide the pen.
GEORGE CRABBE, *The Parish Register*. Pt. ii.

Choose an author as you choose a friend.
WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 96.

'Tis a vanity common to all writers, to over-value their own productions.
DRYDEN, *Examen Poeticum*: Dedication.

The writer, like the priest, must be exempted from secular labor. His work needs a frolic health; he must be at the top of his condition.

EMERSON, *Poetry and Imagination*: Creation. Talent alone cannot make a writer. There must be a man behind the book.

EMERSON, *Representative Men*: Goethe.

An affected modesty is very often the greatest vanity, and authors are sometimes prouder of their blushes than of the praises that occasioned them.

FARQUHAR, *The Constant Couple*: Preface. Nothing gives an author so much pleasure as to find his works respectfully quoted by other learned authors.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.
I never saw an author in my life, saving perhaps

one, that did not purr as audibly as a full-grown domestic cat on having his fur smoothed the right way by a skilful hand.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 3.

There is nothing more dreadful to an author than neglect, compared with which reproach, hatred and opposition are names of happiness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 2.

No author ever spar'd a brother.
JOHN GAY, *Fables*: *The Elephant and the Bookseller*.

Whatever an author puts between the two covers of his book is public property; whatever of himself he does not put there is his private property, as much as if he had never written a word.

GAIL HAMILTON, *Country Living and Country Thinking*: Preface.

I don't want to be a doctor, and live by men's diseases; nor a minister to live by their sins; nor a lawyer to live by their quarrels. So I don't see there's anything left for me but to be an author.

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE, *Remark to His Mother*.

The only happy author in this world is he who is below the care of reputation.

WASHINGTON IRVING, *Tales of a Traveller*: *Poor-Devil Author*.

The chief glory of every people arises from its authors.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary of the English Language*: Preface.

To commence author is to claim praise.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 93.

Modern writers are the moons of literature; they shine with reflected light, with light borrowed from the ancients.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iii, 333.)

I never desire to converse with a man who has written more than he has read.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. ii, p. 6.

He is the richest author that ever grazed the common of literature.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, of Dr. Thomas Campbell. (WEARTON, *Life*.)

There are two literary maladies—writer's cramp and swelled head. The worst of writer's cramp is that it is never cured; the worst of swelled head is that it never kills.

COULSON KERNAMAN, *Lecture*, Birmingham.

A writer owned an asterisk,
And kept it in his Den,
Where he wrote tales (which had large sales)
Of frail and erring men;

And always, when he reached the point

Where carping Censors lurk,

He called upon the Asterisk

To do his dirty work.

STODOLAND KING, *The Writer and the Asterisk*.

1 Skilled equally with voice and pen
To stir the hearts or mould the minds of men.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to G. W. Curtis*, l. 11.

2 But I became a writer all the same, and shall
remain one until the end of the chapter, just
as a cow goes on giving milk all her life, even
though what appears to be her self-interest
urges her to give gin.

H. L. MENCKEN, (*DURANT, On the Meaning of
Life*, p. 32.)

3 Whate'er my fate is, 'tis my fate to write.

JOHN OLDHAM, *A Letter from the Country*.

4 His powers betray the author. (Prodent auctorem vires.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iv, epis. 13, l. 11.

5 A man of letters, of the kind that rich men
hate. (Litteratum esse, quos odiasse divites
solent.)

PETRONIUS ARBITER, *Satyricon*. Sec. 83.

6 Authors, like coins, grow dear as they grow old;
It is the rust we value, not the gold.

Chaucer's worst ribaldry is learn'd by rote,
And beastly Skelton heads of houses quote;
One likes no language but the Faery Queen;
A Scot will fight for Christ's Kirk o' the Green;
And each true Briton is to Ben so civil,
He swears the Muses met him at the Devil.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 35. Referring to the Devil Tavern.

7 As though I lived to write, and wrote to live.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Italy: A Character*, l. 16.

You must not suppose, because I am a man of
letters, that I never tried to earn an honest living.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Irrational Knot: Preface*.

8 Admitted into the company of paper-blurters.

SAM PHILIP SIMON, *Apology for Poetry:
Causes of Defect*.

9 The punishment of writers of genius exalts
the credit of their writings. (Punitis ingenitis,
gliscit auctoritas.)

TACITUS, *Annales*. Bk. iv, sec. 35.

10 In every author let us distinguish the man
from his works.

VOLTARE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Poets*.

11 An author! 'tis a venerable name!
How few deserve it, and what numbers claim!

YOUNG, *Epistles to Mr. Pope*. Epis. ii, l. 15.

Thus nature's refuse, and the dregs of men,
Compose the black milk of the pen.

YOUNG, *Epistles to Mr. Pope*, Epis. i, last lines.

Is now a scribbler, who was once a man.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. i, l. 84.

12 The author of "Amelia," the most singular
genius which their island ever produced,
whose works it has long been the fashion to
abuse in public and to read in secret.

GEORGE BORROW, *The Bible in Spain*. Ch. 1.

13 To him no author was unknown,
Yet what he wrote was all his own. . . .
Horace's wit and Virgil's state
He did not steal, but emulate;
And when he would like them appear,
Their garb, but not their clothes, did wear.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *On the Death of Mr. Abra-
ham Cowley*.

14 Thou last great prophet of tautology.

JOHN DRYDEN, *Mac Flecknoe*. Referring to
Thomas Shadwell.

15 His writing has no enthusiasms, no aspira-
tion; contented, self-respecting and keeping
the middle of the road.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

16 While he walks like Jack the Giant Killer
in a coat of darkness, he may do much mis-
chief with little strength.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Falkland's Islands*. Refer-
ring to "Junius."

17 Such stains there are—as when a Grace
Sprinkles another's laughing face

With nectar, and runs on.

W. S. LANDOR, *Catulus*.

18 His Nature's a glass of Champagne with the
foam on 't.

As tender as Fletcher, as witty as Beaumont;
So his best things are done in the flash of the
moment.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 717. Of
N. P. Willis.

19 Cinna writes verses 'gainst me, it is said:
But he writes nothing who is never read.
(Versiculos in me narratur scribere Cinna;
Non scribit, cujus carmina nemo legit.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, epig. 9.

Do you wonder, Theodorus, why it is that, de-
spite your entreaties, I have never given you my
books? I have an excellent reason: lest you
should give me yours.

(Non donem tibi cur meos libellos

Oranti totiens et exigenti

Miraris, Theodore? Magna causa est:

Dones tu mihi ne tuos libellos.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. v, epig. 73.

20 Poor Henry [James], he's spending eternity
wandering round and round a stately park
and the fence is just too high for him to pass

over and they're having tea just too far for him to hear what the countess is saying.

SOMMERSET MAUGHAM, *Cakes and Ale*, p. 152.

Only a little more
I have to write,

Then I'll give o'er

And bid the world Good-night.

ROBERT HEARICK, *His Poetrie His Pillar*.

XI—Writing: Handwriting

Every man, who has the use of his eyes and of his right hand, can write whatever hand he pleases.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 July, 1750.

He can't write, nor rade writing from his cradle, please your honour; but he can make his mark equal to another, sir.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Love and Law* Act iii, sc. 1.

Phoenicia first, if fame be truly heard,
Fixed in rude characters the fleeting word.

(Phoenices primi, famae si creditur, ausi
Mansuram rudibus vocem signare figuris.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. iii, l. 220. (King, tr.)

Cadmus brought the twenty-two or twenty-four Phœnician letters to Greece. They are called "the black daughters of Cadmus."

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*. The ancient tradition was that Cadmus brought sixteen letters from Phœnicia to Greece, to which Palamedes subsequently added four more, and Simonides, still later, four others.

Thence comes to us that ingenious art
Of painting words and speaking to the eyes;
And by the differing form of figures traced,
To give color and form to thought.

(C'est de lui que nous vient cet art ingénieux
De peindre la parole et de parler aux yeux;
Et par les traits divers de figures tracées,
Donner de la couleur et du corps aux pensées.)

BALZAC, *Paraphrase of Lucan*.

The swifter hand doth the swift words outrun:
Before the tongue hath spoke, the hand hath done.

(Currant verba licet, manus est velocior illis:
Nondum lingua suum, dextra peregit opus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams: On a Shorthand Writer*. Bk. xiv, epig. 208. (Wright, tr.)

I wish that I had never learned to write!
(Quam vellem me nescire literas!)

EMPEROR NERO, on being asked to sign his first writ for the execution of a malefactor.
(SUETONIUS, *Twelve Cæars: Nero*. Sec. 10.)

Write it down in a good firm hand. (Scribas
vide plane et probe.)

PLAUTUS, *Arsinaria*, l. 755. (Act iv, sc. 1.)

Men of quality are in the wrong to under-value, as they often do, the practise of a fair and quick hand in writing; for it is no immaterial accomplishment. (Non sest aliena res, quæ fere ab honestis negligi solet, cura bene ac velociter scribendi.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 5.

I once did hold it, as our statists do,
A baseness to write fair, and labour'd much
How to forget that learning, but, sir, now
It did me yeoman's service.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 33.

If you give me six lines written by the hand of the most honest of men, I will find something in them which will hang him. (Qu'on me donne six lignes écrites de la main du plus honnête homme, j'y trouverai de quoi le faire pendre.)

CARDINAL RICHELIEU, *Mirame*. (1641) See also EDOUARD FOURNIER, *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*, p. 159.

Clerk: Sir, I thank God that I have been so well brought up that I can write my name.

Cade: Away with him, I say! hang him with his pen and ink-horn about his neck.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 112.

To be a well-favoured man is a gift of fortune: but to write and read comes by nature.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 15.

I think we do know the sweet Roman hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 30.

Who'er writ it, writes a hand like a foot.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i. (1738)

WRONGS

I—Wrong, in the Sense of Injury

See also Injury; Right and Wrong

Some kind of wrongs there are, which flesh and blood

Cannot endure.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Little French Lawyer*. Act i, sc. 1.

The wrong was his who wrongfully complain'd.

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 321.

My ear is pain'd,
My soul is sick with every day's report

Of wrong and outrage with which earth is fill'd.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 5.

Wrongs do not leave off there where they begin;

But still beget new mischiefs in their course.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The History of the Civil War*. Bk. iv, st. 10.

¹ You cannot do wrong without suffering wrong.
Emerson, Essays, First Series: Compensation.
 Not the wrongs done to us harm us, only those
 we do to others.

H. W. LONGFELLOW, (*Bradford, Biography and the Human Heart*, p. 42.)

² For every social wrong there must be a remedy. But the remedy can be nothing less than the abolition of the wrong.

HENRY GEORGE, *Social Problems*. Ch. 9.

³ Wrong rules the land and waiting Justice sleeps.
 J. G. HOLLAND, *Wanted*.

Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the throne.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*. St. 8.

⁴ He wrought no wrong in deed or word to any man.
 (*Oûre riva fillos étaloion ôtra ti êlêiv.*)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. iv, l. 690.

⁵ And bear unmov'd the wrongs of base mankind,
 The last, and hardest, conquest of the mind.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiii, l. 353. (Pope, tr.)

⁶ A passionate wrong cries ever till judgment comes.

JOHN MASKELL, *The Wild Swan*.

⁷ Wronged me! in the nicest point—
 The honour of my house.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act I, sc. 1.

⁸ By bearing old wrongs you provoke new ones.
 (*Veterem ferendo injuriam invites novam.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 705.

⁹ Wrong has no warrant.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁰ He hath done me wrong.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 85.

Won't you come home, Bill Bailey,

Won't you come home? . . .

I'll do de cooking, darling,

I'll pay de rent;

I knows I've done you wrong.

HUGHES CANNON, *Bill Bailey*. (1902)

¹¹ Wrongs, unspeakable, past patience,
 Or more than any living man could bear.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 126.

Wrongs unredressed, or insults unavenged.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iii, l. 374.

¹² Higher than the perfect song
 For which love longeth,

Is the tender fear of wrong,

That never wrongeth.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Improvisations*. Pt. iv.

II—Wrong: Error

See also Error; Mistake; Right and Wrong

¹³ You rose on the wrong side of the bed today.
 RICHARD BROME, *Court-Beggar*. Act ii. (1653)

¹⁴ He knew he had the wrong end of the stick.
 GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, p. 5. (1573)

¹⁵ Ye lean to the wrong shore.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 2. (1546)

Ye took the wrong way to wood and the wrong
 saw by the ear.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9.

In the wrong box.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

The Wrong Box.

R. L. STEVENSON. Title of novel.

¹⁶ The wrong way always seems the more reasonable.

GEORGE MOORE, *The Bending of the Bough*. Act iii.

¹⁷ I didn't come on the wrong side of the blanket.

SMOLLETT, *Humphrey Clinker*. Meaning to be illegitimate.

¹⁸ A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words, that he is wiser to-day than he was yesterday.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

Y

YEAR

See also Time

I—Year: Apothegma

¹⁹ Six years—six little years—six drops of time.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Mycerinus*. St. 11.

²⁰ Years have harder tasks

Than listening to a whisper or a sigh.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENET, *The Golden Corpses*.

²¹ Lament who will, in fruitless tears,

The speed with which our moments fly;

I sigh not over vanished years,

But watch the years that hasten by.

BRYANT, *The Lapse of Time*.

²² Lib'ral in all things else, yet Nature here

With stern severity deals out the year.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 207.

²³ The wonderful year. (*Annus mirabilis.*)

JOHN DRYDEN. Title of historical poem, dealing with "the year of wonders," 1666.

auras Ingrediturque solo et caput inter nubila condit.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. iv, l. 174.

The rumor forthwith flies abroad throughout the little town. (Fama volat parvam subito volgata per urbem.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. viii, l. 554.

A hundred tongues, a hundred mouths, a voice of iron. (Linguae centum sint, oraue centum Ferrea vox.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 44.

RUST

¹ It is better to wear out than to rust out.

RICHARD CUMBERLAND, BISHOP OF PETERBOROUGH, when a friend told him that he would wear himself out by his incessant labors. (BOSWELL, *Tour to the Hebrides*, p. 18, note; HORNE, *Sermon on the Duty of Contending for the Truth*.) The saying was attributed to George Whitefield, the famous

Methodist preacher, by Southey. (*Life of Wesley*. Vol. ii, l. 170.)

If I rest, I rust. (Rast' ich, so rost' ich.)

MARTIN LUTHER, *Maxims*.

² There is rust upon locks and hinges,
And mould and blight on the walls,
And silence faints in the chambers,
And darkness waits in the halls.

LOUISE C. MOULTON, *The House of Death*.

³ I were better to be eaten to death with a rust than to be scoured to nothing with perpetual motion.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 245.

⁴ How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnish'd, not to shine in use.

TENNYSON, *Ulysses*, l. 22.

The brightest blades grow dim with rust.

O. W. HOLMES, *Chanson without Music*.

S

SABBATH

I—Sabbath: Its Observance

⁵ Sunday clears away the rust of the whole week.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 112.

⁶ I sing the sabbath of eternal rest.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *Doomsday: The First Hour*. St. 1.

⁷ There are many people who think that Sunday is a sponge to wipe out all the sins of the week.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

⁸ Of all the days that 's in the week
I dearly love but one day—

And that 's the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday;

For then I'm drest all in my best
To walk abroad with Sally;

She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley.

HENRY CAREY, *Sally in Our Alley*.

⁹ 'Tis sweet to him, who all the week
Through city-crowds must push his way,

To stroll alone through fields and woods,
And hallow thus the Sabbath-day.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Home-Sick*. St. 1.

¹⁰ How still the morning of the hallow'd day!
Mute is the voice of rural labour, hush'd
The ploughboy's whistle, and the milkmaid's song.

JAMES GRAHAME, *The Sabbath*.

Hail Sabbath! thee I hail, the poor man's day.

JAMES GRAHAME, *The Sabbath*.

Yes, child of suffering, thou may'st well be sure

He who ordained the Sabbath loves the poor!

O. W. HOLMES, *Urania*, l. 325.

¹¹ Gently on tiptoe Sunday creeps,
Cheerfully from the stars he peeps,
Mortals all are asleep below.

None in the village hears him go;
Even chanticleer keeps very still,
For Sunday whispered, 'twas his will.

JOHN PETER HEBEL, *Sunday Morning*.

¹² Sundays observe: think when the bells do chime
'Tis angels' music.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 65.

A Sabbath well spent brings a week of content,
And health for the toils of the morrow;

But a Sabbath profan'd,

Whatso'er may be gain'd,

Is a certain forerunner of sorrow.

SIR MATTHEW HALE, *Golden Maxim*. Said to be "a poetical rendering of a passage in a letter to his children."

¹³ O day most calm, most bright,
The fruit of this, the next world's bud, . . .
The week were dark, but for thy light:
Thy torch doth show the way.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Sunday*, l. 1.

The other days and thou
Make up one man; whose face thou art,
Knocking at heaven with thy brow:
The worky-days are the back-part;
The burden of the week lies there.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Sunday*, l. 8.

On Sunday heaven's gate stands ope;

Blessings are plentiful and rife,

More plentiful than hope.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Sunday*, l. 29.

Thou art a day of mirth,

And, where the week-days trail upon the ground,
Thy flight is higher.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Sunday*, l. 57.

Day of all the week the best,

Emblem of eternal rest.

JOHN NEWTON, *Saturday Evening*. (1774)

1 Day of the Lord, as all our days should be!

LONGFELLOW, *John Endicott*. Act ii, sc. 2.

Take the Sunday with you through the week,
And sweeten with it all the other days

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. i, st. 5.

2 So sang they, and the empyrean rung

With Hallelujahs: Thus was Sabbath kept.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk vii, l. 633.

3 See Christians, Jews, one heavy sabbath keep,
And all the western world believe and sleep!

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk iii, l. 99

No place is sacred, not the church is free,
Ev'n Sunday shines no Sabbath-day to me.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 11.

4 Now once a week, upon the Sabbath day,
It is enough to do our small devotion,
And then to follow any merrie motion.

SPENSER, *Mother Hubbard's Tale*, l. 456.

5 The Sabbaths of Eternity,

One Sabbath deep and wide

TENNYSON, *St. Agnes' Eve*. St. 3.

II—Sabbath: The Blue Sabbath

6 We have it on good authority that it is lawful
to pull an ass out of the pit on the Sabbath day. Well, there never was a bigger
ass, nor a deeper pit

HENRY WARD BEECHER, to his attorneys, who
came to consult him one Sunday, during the
Tilton-Beecher trial, in the fall of 1874.
(*Dict. of Amer. Biog.*, ii, 134.)

Golf may be played on Sunday, not being a game
within view of the law, but being a form of moral
effort.

STEPHEN BUTLER LEACOCK, *Why I Refuse to
Play Golf*.

7 To Banbury came I, O profane one!

Where I saw a Puritane one

Hanging of his cat on Monday.

For killing of a mouse on Sunday.

RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *Barnaber's Journal*.
(1638) "Banbury Saint" was slang for an
over-strained Puritan.

8 Reforming saints! too delicately nice!
By whose decrees, our sinful souls to save,
No Sunday tankards foam, no barbers shave;

And beer undrawn, and beards unmown, dis-
play

Your holy reverence for the sabbath-day.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 633.

Sunday shaven, Sunday shorn,

Better hadst thou ne'er been born!

UNKNOWN. (HENDERSON, *Folk Lore*, 18.)

9 The Sabbath, as now recognized and en-
forced, is one of the main pillars of Priest-
craft and Superstition, and the stronghold
of a merely ceremonial Religion.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON. (*Life*. Vol. iii, p.
224.)

10 Who backs his rigid Sabbath, so to speak,
Against the wicked remnant of the week.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rac Wilson*, l. 183.

The Saints!—the aping Fanatics that talk

All cant and rant, and rhapsodies high-flown—
That bid you baulk A Sunday walk.

And shun God's work as you should shun your
own.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rac Wilson*, l. 357.

Now really, this appears the common case,
Of putting too much Sabbath into Sunday—

But what is your opinion, Mrs. Grundy?

THOMAS HOOD, *An Open Question*.

For MRS. GRUNDY see SOCIETY: CONVENTION.

11 And he said unto them, The sabbath was
made for man, and not man for the sab-
bath

New Testament: Mark, ii, 27.

12 For, bless the gude mon, gin he had his ain
way,

He'd na let a cat on the Sabbath say
"mew;"

Nae birdie maun whistle, nae lambie maun
play,

An' I'heebus himsel' could na travel that
day,

As he'd find a new Joshua in Audie Agnew.

THOMAS MOORE, *Sunday Ethics*. St. 3.

SACRIFICE, see Self-Sacrifice

SADNESS, see Grief, Melancholy, Sorrow

SAFETY

13 He who goes the lowest builds the safest.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

Often, to our comfort, shall we find

The sharded beetle in a safer hold

Than is the full-wing'd eagle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 19.

14 Safe shall be my going,

Secretly armed against all death's endeavour;

Safe though all safety's lost; safe where
men fall;

And if these poor limbs die, safest of all.
RUFERT BROOKS, 1914: *Safety*.

¹ Oh! are they safe? we ask not of success.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 5.

² Who can hope to be safe? who sufficiently cautious?

Guard himself as he may, every moment's an ambush.

(Quid quisque vitet, nunquam homini satis Cautum est in horas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. II, ode 13, l. 13. (Lytton, tr.)

³ The strongest tower has not the highest wall.
Think well of this, when you sit safe at home.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *The Earthly Paradise: The Story of Cupid and Psyche*, l. 896.

⁴ Let others seek what is safe. Utter misery is safe; for the fear of any worse event is taken away. (Tuta petant alii: fortuna miserima tuta est, Nam timor eventus deterioris abest.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. II, eleg. 2, l. 31.

⁵ Safety lies in the middle course. (Medio tutissimus ibis.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. II, l. 137. See also under MODERATION.

⁶ If still you be disposed to rhyme,
Go try your hand a second time.
Again you fail: yet Safe's the word;
Take courage, and attempt a third.
JONATHAN SWIFT, *On Poetry*. (1733)

Safe is the word.
JOHN KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, 291. (1721)

⁷ He is safe from danger who is on guard even when safe. (Caret periculo qui etiam tutus cavet.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 127.

He that's secure is not safe.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1748.

The way to be safe is never to be secure.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4820.

Be wary, then; best safety lies in fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 43.

Security is mortals' chiefest enemy.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 5, l. 32.

⁸ Better ride safe in the dark, says the proverb, than in daylight with a cut-throat at your elbow.

SCOTT, *Kennilworth*. Ch. VII.

⁹ Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower, safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 11.

¹⁰ I would give all my fame for a pot of ale and safety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 13.

¹¹ What is safe is distasteful; in rashness there is hope. (Ingrata quæ tuta; ex temeritate spes.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. III, sec. 26.

There is always safety in valor.

EMERSON, *English Traits: The Times*.

In ourselves,

In our own honest hearts and chainless hands, Will be our safeguard.

THOMAS NOON TALFOURD, *Ion*.

¹² The only safety for the conquered is to expect no safety. (Una salus victis nullam sperare salutem.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. II, l. 354.

¹³ It is man's perdition to be safe when he ought to die for the truth.

RICHARD VINCE, *Sermon*, preached at St. Margaret's, Westminster, before the House of Commons, 30 Nov., 1642.

Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply,—
" 'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die."

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Sacrifice*.

A ship in harbor is safe, but that is not what ships are built for.

JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 20.

SAILOR, see under Sea

SAINT

¹⁴ Saint: a dead sinner revised and edited.
AMERSON BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary*.

¹⁵ There are many (questionless) canonised on earth, that shall never be Saints in Heaven.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. I, sec. 34.

All are not saints that go to church.

UNKNOWN, *Poor Robin Almanac*, 1687.

¹⁶ The soberest saints are more stiff-necked Than th' hottest-headed of the wicked.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 306.

The rigid saint, by whom no mercy's shown To saints whose lives are better than his own.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Epistle to Hogarth*, l. 25.

¹⁷ Sacred on earth; designed a saint above!

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnets to Delia*. No. VI.

Saints, to do us good, Must be in heaven.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*. Pt. VI, l. 176.

¹⁸ Every saint, as every man, comes one day to be superfluous.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

A saint is a sceptic once in every twenty-four hours.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

I don't like your way of conditioning and contracting with the saints. Do this and I'll do that! Here's one for t'other. Save me and I'll give you a taper or go on a pilgrimage.

ERASMUS, *The Shipwreck*.

The saint who works no miracles has few pilgrims,

W. G. EENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 850.

To every saint his own candle.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*.

Like saint, like offering.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The tears of Saints more sweet by far
Than all the songs of sinners are.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Tears*.

Those Saints, which God loves best,
The Devil tempts not least.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Temptation*.

The greatest saint may be a sinner that
never got down to "hard pan."

O. W. HOLMES, *The Guardian Angel*. Ch. 30.

A black-leg saint, a spiritual hedger.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 180.

The way of this world is to praise dead saints
and persecute living ones.

NATHANIEL HOWE, *Sermon*.

Look in, and see Christ's chosen saint
In triumph wear his Christ-like chain;
No fear lest he should swerve or faint;
"His life is Christ, his death is gain."

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Saint Luke*.

Would you enjoy soft nights and solid din-
ners?

Faith, gallants, board with saints and bed
with sinners.

POPE, *Epilogue to Mr. Route's Jane Shore*, l.23.

A saint in crape is twice a saint in lawn.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l.136.

Precious in the sight of the Lord is the
death of his saints.

Old Testament: Psalms, cxvi, IS.

A young Saint an old Devil, (mark this,
an old saying, and as true a one, as a young
Whore an old Saint.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. iv, ch. 64. See also AGE
AND YOUTH.

It is easier to make a saint out of a libertine
than out of a prig.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Unit Essays*, p. 253.

A saint may be defined as a person of heroic
virtue whose private judgment is privileged.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

Thou hast damnable iteration and art indeed
able to corrupt a saint.

SHAKESPEARE, / *Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 2, l.101.

Such an injury would vex a very saint.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act
iii, sc. 2, l. 28.

'Twould a saint provoke.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. i, l. 246.

I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act i, sc.
4, l. 34.

0 cunning enemy, that, to catch a saint,
With saints dost bait thy hook!

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l.180.

The only difference between the saint and
the sinner is that every saint has a past and
every sinner has a future.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act iii.

The saint's day over, good bye to the saint.
(La fete passed, adieu le saint.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb. See also DEVIL:
SICK AND WELL.

SALT

h

Salt of truth.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. i, l. 708.

I could sit at rich men's tables,—though the
courtesies that raised me,
Still suggested clear between us the pale
spectrum of the salt.

E. B. BROWNING, *Lady Geraldine's Courtship*.
St. 9.

Men must eat many a peck of salt together
before the claims of friendship are fulfilled.
(Multos modios salis simul edendos esse,
ut amicitia munus expletum sit.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Ch. xix, sec. 67. Referred
to as a well-known adage.

It is a true saying that a man must eat a peck of
salt with his friend before he knows him.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 1.

Trust no one until you have eaten much salt
with him. (Nemini fidas, nisi cum quo prius
multos mechos salis absumperis.)

CICERO, *De Amicitia*. Pt. xix, sec. 67.

Before you make a friend, eat a bushel of Salt
with him.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 620.

Salt seasons all things,

JOHN FLORIO, *Second Frutes*, S3.

Of all smells, bread; of all tastes, salt.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 166.

¹ His [Lot's] wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

Old Testament: Genesis, xix, 26.

This would make a man a man of salt.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 190.

² Help me to salt, help me to sorrow.

JOHN GLYDE, JR., *Norfolk Garland*, 44.

³ It is a foolish bird that stayeth the laying of salt on her tail

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues and His England*, p. 327. (1580)

As boys catch sparrows by flinging salt upon their tails.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. 8.

⁴ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves

New Testament: Mark, ix, 50.

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted?

New Testament: Matthew, v, 13.

⁵ It is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lord unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

Old Testament: Numbers, xviii, 19.

I have eaten your bread and salt,

I have drunk your water and wine

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Departmental Ditties: Dedication*.

⁶ Not worth his salt. (Non valet lotium suum.)

PEIRRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 57.

⁷ Attic salt. (Sal Atticum.)

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxxi, ch. 7, sec. 41. A term for refined wit.

A turn for punning, call it Attic salt.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 68.

⁸ A grain of salt being added. (Addito salis grano.)

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxiii, sec. 8 He is telling the story of Pompey, who, when he took the palace of Mithridates, discovered the antidote against poison, "to be taken fasting, a grain of salt being added." Hence "cum grano salis," with a grain of salt.

⁹ Spilt salt is never all gathered.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 837.

The salt is spilt.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. 4, fab. 37. An omen of bad luck.

¹⁰ Salt rheum.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 131.

Salt tears.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 92.

Salt scorn.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 371.

¹¹ Make use of thy salt hours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 166.

The salt in them is hot.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 45.

Salt imagination. (*i. e.*, salacious.)

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 406.

Salt Cleopatra.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 21.

¹² We have some salt of our youth in us.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 50.

As salt as wolves in pride.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 404.

SALVATION

¹³ What must I do to be saved?

New Testament: Acts, xvi, 30.

Despair of being saved, "except thou be born again."

This kind of despair is one of the first steps to heaven.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Saint's Rest*. Ch. 6.

For my salvation must its doom receive,

Not from what *others*, but what *I* believe.

DRYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 303.

No one can be redeemed by another. No God and no saint is able to shield a man from the consequences of his evil doings. Every one of us must become his own redeemer.

SUBHADRA BHAKSHU, *A Buddhist Catechism*.

Salvation is from God only. (Solo Deus salus)

UNKNOWN. A Latin motto.

¹⁴ The elect are those who will; the non-elect are those who won't.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

¹⁵ The fearless man is his own salvation.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The First Seven Divisions*. 5 Dec., 1917.

¹⁶ Behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.

New Testament: II Corinthians, vi, 2.

¹⁷ Souls are not saved in bundles.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

¹⁸ The knowledge of sin is the beginning of salvation. (Initium est salutis notitia peccati.)

EPICURUS, *Fragmentis*. Frag. 522. (SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliam*. Epis. xxviii, sec. 9.)

¹⁹ I know that my redeemer liveth.

Old Testament: Job, xix, 25.

1 I am the door [bâb]: by me if any man enter
n, he shall be saved.

New Testament: John, x, 9. Bâbism was
founded by Mirza Ali Mohammed, who
told the people that he was the bâb or door
through which all must pass to enter Para-
dise.

2 Say, Heav'nly Powers, where shall we find
such love,

Which of ye will be mortal to redeem
Man's mortal crime, and just th' unjust to
save?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost* Bk. iii, l. 213.

And now without redemption all mankind
Must have been lost, adjudg'd to Death and Hell
By doom severe.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 222.

3 The will to be saved means a great deal.
(Hoc multum est, velle servari.)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epis. iii, sec. 3.

A man may be damned for despairing to be
saved.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, p. 259.

4 It were pity but they should suffer salvation,
body and soul

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 3.

5 And for a helmet, the hope of salvation.

New Testament: 1 Thessalonians, v, 8. (Galea
spes salutis.—*Vulgate*.)

6 Salvation by the cross (In cruce salus.)
THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
ii, ch. 2.

With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and paxes,—
The tools of working out salvation
By mere mechanic operation.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 1495.

7 There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Judgement in Heaven*:
Epilogue.

SATAN, see Devil

SATIRE

See also Laughter and Scorn; Ridicule

8 He that hath a satirical vein, as he maketh
others afraid of his wit, so he had need be
afraid of others' memory.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Discourse*.

When there's more Malice shown than Matter,
On the Writer falls the Satyr.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1747.

9 Level at beauty and at wit,

The fairest mark is easiest hit.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 1, l. 663.

10 I'll publish, right or wrong:
Fools are my theme, let Satire be my song.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 5.

Strangel that a Man who has wit enough to
write a Satire should have folly enough to pub-
lish it.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1742.

11 And that sarcastic levity of tongue,
The stinging of a heart the world hath stung.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 5.

12 Sarcasm I now see to be, in general, the
language of the devil

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus* Bk. ii, ch. 4.

13 When satire flies abroad on falsehood's wing,
Short is her life, and impotent her sting;
But when to truth allied, the wound she
gives

Sinks deep, and to remotest ages lives.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Author*, l. 217.

Why should we fear; and what? the laws?
They all are arm'd in virtue's cause;
And aiming at the self-same end,
Satire is always virtue's friend.

CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. iii, l. 943.

14 Satire is a lonely and introspective occupa-
tion, for nobody can describe a fool to the
life without much patient self-inspection.

FRANK MOORE COLBY, *Simple Simon*.

15 Crack the satiric thong

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iii, l. 26.

And I must twist my little gift of words
Into a scourge of rough and knotted cords
Unmusical, that whistle as they swing
To leave on shameless backs their purple sting.
J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William*
Curtis.

16 Unless a love of virtue light the flame,
Satire is, more than those he brands, to
blame;

He hides behind a magisterial air
His own offences, and strips others bare.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 491.

When scandal has new minted an old lie,
Or tax'd invention for a fresh supply,
'Tis call'd a satire.

COWPER, *Charity*, l. 513.

17 Satire has always shone among the rest,
And is the boldest way, if not the best,
To tell men freely of their foulest faults;
To laugh at their vain deeds and vainer
thoughts.

DRYDEN, *Essay Upon Satire*, l. 11.

¹ The arrows of sarcasm are barbed with contempt. . . . It is the sneer of the satire, the ridicule, that galls and wounds.

WASHINGTON GLADEN, *Things Old and New: Taming the Tongue*.

² It is difficult not to write satire. (*Difficile est satiram non scribere.*)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. I, l. 29.

³ Men are satirical from vanity more often than from malice. (*On est d'ordinaire plus médisant par vanité que par malice.*)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 483.

⁴ Satire should, like a polished razor keen, Wound with a touch that's scarcely felt or seen.

Thine is an oyster knife, that hacks and hews;

The rage, but not the talent, to abuse.

MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *To the Imitator of the First Satire of Horace*. (Pope.)

⁵ I wear my Pen as others do their Sword. To each affronting sot I meet, the word Is Satisfaction: straight to thrusts I go, And pointed satire runs him through and through.

JOHN OLDHAM, *Satire upon a Printer*, l. 35.

⁶ I have never put anyone on the rack by a biting poem, nor does my verse denounce any man's crimes. (*Non ego mordaci distinxim carmine quæquam; Nec meus ullius crimina versus habet.*)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. II, l. 563.

Who, for the poor renown of being smart, Would leave a sting within a brother's heart?

EDWARD YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. II, l. 113.

⁷ Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel? Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 307. ["Sporus," Lord John Hervey.]

For who would be satirical Upon a thing so very small?

SWIFT, *Dr. Delany's Villa*.

⁸ There are to whom my satire seems too bold;

Scarce to wise Peter complaisant enough, And something said of Chartres much too rough.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. II, sat. I, l. 2.

Satire's my weapon, but I'm too discreet To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*. Bk. II, sat. I, l. 69.

⁹ The flash of that satiric rage, Which, bursting on the early stage,

Branded the vices of the age, And broke the keys of Rome.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iv, st. 7.

¹⁰ That is some satire, keen and critical.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 54.

¹¹ I'll tell thee what, prince; a college of wit-crackers cannot flout me out of my humour. Dost thou think I care for a satire or an epigram?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 101.

¹² Let there be gall enough in thy ink, though thou write with a goose-pen, no matter.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 52.

¹³ Satire is a sort of glass wherein beholders do generally discover everybody's face but their own, which is the chief reason for that kind reception it meets with in the world.

SWIFT, *The Battle of the Books: Preface*.

Each line shall stab, shall blast, like daggers and like fire.

SWIFT, *Ode: Dr. William Sancroft*.

¹⁴ Satire lies about literary men while they live and eulogy lies about them when they die. (*La satire ment sur les gens de lettres pendant leur vie, et l'éloge ment après leur mort.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Lettre à Bordes*, 10 Jan., 1769.

¹⁵ N. B.—This is rote Sarcastikul.

ARTEMUS WARD, *A Visit to Brigham Young*.

SAVAGERY

¹⁶ They led their wild desires to woods and caves,

And thought that all but savages were slaves.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 35.

¹⁷ Ere the base laws of servitude began, When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

DRYDEN, *Conquest of Granada*. Act I, sc. 1.

When in a barbarous age, with blood defiled, The human savage roam'd the gloomy wild.

FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto III, l. 1.

¹⁸ Savages, who have only what is necessary, converse in figures.

EMERSON, *Nature, Studies and Addresses: Language*.

Dirty savages, extemporizing from hand to mouth.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.

¹⁹ A rude and savage man of Ind.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 222.

¹ This is the bloodiest shame, the wildest savagery.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 48.

² Savageness begets savageness.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Education*. Ch. 3.

³ I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my dusky race.

Iron-jointed, supple-sinew'd, they shall dive, and they shall run,

Catch the wild goat by the hair, and hurl their lances in the sun;

Whistle back the parrot's call, and leap the rainbows of the brooks,

Not with blinded eyesight poring over miserable books.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 168.

SAVING, see Thrift

SCANDAL

See also Calumny, Rumor, Slander

I—Scandal: Definitions

⁴ In things that a man would not be seen in himself, it is a point of cunning to borrow the name of the world; as to say, "The world says," or "There is a speech abroad."

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Cunning*.

Everybody says it, and what everybody says must be true.

J. FENIMORE COOPER, *Miles Wallingford*. Ch. 30. For "Gossip column" see 2298i:4.

⁵ That abominable tittle-tattle, Which is the end eschew'd by human cattle.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 43.

⁶ Gossip is a sort of smoke that comes from the dirty tobacco-pipes of those who diffuse it; it proves nothing but the bad taste of the smoker.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Daniel Deronda*. Bk. ii, ch. 13.

⁷ Gossip is vice enjoyed vicariously.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistine*. Vol. xix, p. 104.

⁸ The opposite of gossip about men and affairs is often the truth. (Le contraire des bruits qui courent des affaires ou des personnes est souvent la vérité.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. xii.

⁹ Gossips are people who have only one relative in common, but that relative the highest possible; namely God.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Religio Journalistici*, 13.

¹⁰ Gossip is charming! History is merely gossip. But scandal is gossip made tedious by morality.

OSCAR WILDE, *Lady Windermere's Fan*. Act iii.

II—Scandal: Apothegms

¹¹ That which passes out of one mouth passes into a hundred ears.

ERNEST BRAMAN, *Kai Lung's Golden Hours*.

¹² Dead scandals form good subjects for dissection.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 31.

And dye conjecture with a darker hue.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto ii, st. 6.

¹³ In the case of scandal, as in that of robbery, the receiver is always thought as bad as the thief.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 19 Oct., 1748.

Seem always ignorant of all matters of private scandal and defamation, though you should hear them a thousand times; for the parties affected always look upon the receiver to be almost as bad as the thief.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

¹⁴ The words she spoke of Mrs. Harris, lambs could not forgive . . . nor worms forget.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 40.

¹⁵ The more you are talked about, the less powerful you are.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 36.

¹⁶ For a bird of the air shall carry the voice.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, x, 20. See under BIRD: APOTHEGMS.

¹⁷ A gossip speaks ill of all and all of her.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 186.

¹⁸ Scandal will rub out like dirt when it is dry.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4076.

Knowing, what all experience serves to show, No mud can soil us but the mud we throw.

J. R. LOWELL, *Epistle to George William Curtis*.

¹⁹ Common fame is mostly to blame.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6120.

Common fame is seldom to blame.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

"Common fame is seldom to blame," is the baser proverb.

R. C. TRENCH, *Proverbs*, 13.

²⁰ I shall make a song of the Queen of Crete Who had nine panthers at her feet, Who wore bright brooches in her hair— And her private life was her own affair.

JOHN GRIMM, *The Queen of Crete*.

²¹ Gossips are frogs—they drink and talk.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium*. No. 271.

²² It's merry when gossips meet.

BEN JOHNSON, *The Staple of News: Induction*.

¹ It is at home, not in public, one washes one's dirty linen. (C'est en famille, ce n'est pas en publique, qu'on lave son linge sale.)

NAPOLÉON BONAPARTE, *Speech*, to the French Legislative Assembly, on his return from Elba in 1815.

The king has sent me some of his dirty linen to wash; I will wash yours another time.

VOLTARE, *Reply to General Mantein*, referring to Frederick the Great.

² The chameleon, who is said to feed upon nothing but air, has of all animals the nimblest tongue.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

³ You do not know it but you are the talk of all the town. (Fabula, nec sentis, tota jactaris in urbe.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 1, l. 21.

He shall mourn, and shall be marked out for the gossip of the whole town. (Flebit et insignis tota cantabitur urbe.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 46.

We in the world's wide mouth live scandalized and foully spoken of.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 153.

⁴ Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.

Old Testament: 11 Samuel, i, 20.

⁵ For greatest scandal waits on greatest state.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1006.

Never yet

Was noble man but made ignoble talk.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1080.

No scandal about Queen Elizabeth, I hope?

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act ii, sc. 1.

⁶ Well, for my part, I believe there never was a scandalous tale without some foundation.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act ii, sc. 2.

The basis of every scandal is an absolutely immoral certainty.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*. Act i.

How awful to reflect that what people say of us is true.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

⁷ Swift flies each tale of laughter, shame or folly,
Caught by Paul Pry, and carried home to Polly.

CHARLES SPRACUE, *Curiosity*, l. 329.

⁸ There is nothing that can't be made worse by telling. (Nil est Quin male narrando posuit depravari.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 696. (Act iv, sc. 4.)

⁹ There is only one thing in the world worse

than being talked about, and that is not being talked about.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

¹⁰ They say. What do they say? Let them say. (Αέριον αὐτὸ λέγουσι. Αέριον αὐτὸ, ὅδ' ἔλεγε μοι.)

UNKNOWN. Greek inscription on rings found at Pompeii. Used by Bernard Shaw as a motto over his fireplace, as taken from "an ancient Frenchman."

They say. Quhat say they? Let thame say.

Charm inscribed over doors of houses in Scotland during the sixteenth century; also the motto of the Scottish Earls Marischal, given by them to Marischal College.

"They say" is half a lie.

PALMER, *Moral Essays on Proverbs*, p. 261.

Have you heard of the terrible family They, And the dreadful venomous things They say?

Why, half the gossip under the sun,
If you trace it back, you will find begun

In that wretched House of They.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, "They Say."

III—Scandal: Its Baseness

¹¹ To converse with Scandal is to play at Losing Loadum; you must lose a good name to him, before you can win it for yourself.

WILLIAM CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 2. In "Losing Loadum" the game is to lose tricks.

¹² Whoever keeps an open ear
For tattlers will be sure to hear

The trumpet of contention;
Aspersions is the babblers' trade,

To listen is to lend him aid,
And rush into dissension.

COWPER, *Friendship*, l. 97.

¹³ In a contempt for the gabble of today's opinions the secret of the world is to be learned.

EMERSON, *Nature, Studies and Addresses: Literary Ethics*.

¹⁴ And there's a lust in man no charm can tame

Of loudly publishing his neighbor's shame;
On eagles' wings immortal scandals fly,

While virtuous actions are but born and die.
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 102. (Stephen Harvey, tr.)

Assail'd by scandal and the tongue of strife,
His only answer was, a blameless life;
And he that forg'd, and he that threw the dart,
Had each a brother's int'rest in his heart!

COWPER, *Hope*, l. 576.

¹⁵ All the wickedness I know of any in our convent

I cough up in our cloisters and all the world hears it.

LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman: Seven Sins*.

¹ The rolling fictions grow in strength and size,
Each author adding to the former lies.
OVID, *Metamorphoses*, xii, 56. (Swift, tr.)

A cruel story runs on wheels, and every hand
oils the wheels as they run.

OUIDA, *Wisdom, Wit and Pathos: Moths*.

² To babble and to talk is most tolerable and
not to be endured.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 3, l. 36.

³ Ye think the rustic cackle of your bourg
The murmur of the world!

TENNYSON, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 276.

Below me, there, is the village, and looks how
quiet and small!

And yet bubbles o'er like a city, with gossip,
scandal, and spite.

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 108.

IV—Scandal Mongers

⁴ I doubt if he bathed before he dressed.

A brasier?—the pagan, he burned per-
fumes!

You see it is proved what the neighbours
guessed:

His wife and himself had separate rooms.

ROBERT BROWNING, *House*.

⁵ The maid they talk I'm kend the better;

E'en let them clash!

BURNS, *The Poet's Welcome to His Love-
Begotten Daughter*. St. 2.

⁶ Now, the best way to do is to do as you
please.

For your mind, if you have one, will then be
at ease.

Of course you will meet with all sorts of
abuse,

But don't try to stop it, it is of no use,
For people will talk.

SAMUEL DODGE, *People Will Talk*.

⁷ Do not be so impatient to set the town right
concerning the unfounded pretensions and
the false reputation of certain men of stand-
ing. They are laboring harder to set the
town right concerning themselves, and will
certainly succeed.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: New Eng-
land Reformers*.

The commanding eye of his neighborhood, which
held him to decorum. . . . But . . . the censors
of action are as numerous and as near in Paris,
as in Littleton or Portland; the gossip is as
prompt and vengeful.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

⁸ Pleasant as it is to hear
Scandal tickling in our ear

Ev'n of our own mothers;

In the chit-chat of the day,

To us is pay'd, when we're away,

What we lent to others.

JOHN GAY, *The Lady's Lamentation*.

⁹ And though you duck them ne'er so long,
Not one salt drop e'er wets their tongue;

'Tis hence they scandal have at will,

And that this member ne'er lies still.

JOHN GAY, *The Mad Dog*. Last lines.

¹⁰ Fierce to invent some sort of scandal against
anyone. (Quælibet in quemvis opprobria fin-
gere sævus.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 15, l. 30.

Talk of unusual swell of waist

In maid of honour loosely laced.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 188.

¹¹ He's gone, and who knows how he may re-
port

Thy words by adding fuel to the flame?

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 1350.

¹² The mind conscious of innocence despises
false reports: but we are a set always ready
to believe a scandal. (Conscia mens recti
famæ mendacia risit, Sed nos in vitium cre-
dula turba sumus.)

OVID, *Fasti*. Bk. iv, l. 311.

¹³ To John I owed great obligation;

But John unhappily thought fit

To publish it to all the nation;

Sure John and I are more than quit.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Epigram*.

¹⁴ How hard soe'er it be to bridle wit,
Yet memory oft no less requires the bit.

How many hurried by its force away,
Forever in the land of gossips stray.

BENJAMIN STILLINGFLEET, *Essay on Conversa-
tion*.

¹⁵ Tattlers also, and busybodies, speaking things
which they ought not.

New Testament: 1 Timothy, v, 13.

Some mumble-news, some trencher-knight, some
Dick.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 464.

¹⁶ The serpent's tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 440.

She is not old, she is not young,
The Woman with the Serpent's Tongue,
The haggard cheek, the hungering eye,
The poisoned words that wildly fly,
The famished face, the fevered hand—
Who slights the worthiest in the land,
Sneers at the just, contemns the brave,

And blackens goodness in its grave.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Woman with the Serpent's Tongue*.

To think that such as she can mar
Names that among the noblest are!
That hands like hers can touch the springs
That move who knows what men and things!
That on her will their fates have hung!

The Woman with the Serpent's Tongue.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Woman with the Serpent's Tongue*. Richard Le Gallienne wrote a réplique to this poem, "The poet with the coward's heart."

Skill'd by a touch to deepen scandal's tints
With all the kind mendacity of hints,
While mingling truth with falsehood—sneers with smiles—

A thread of candour with a web of wiles;
A plain blunt show of briefly-spoken seeming,
To hide her bloodless heart's soul-harden'd scheming;

A lip of lies; a face form'd to conceal;
And, without feeling, mock at all who feel;
With a vile mask the Gorgon would disown,—
A cheek of parchment, and an eye of stone.

BYRON, *A Sketch from Private Life*, l. 55.

Her mouth is a honey-blossom;

No doubt, as the poet sings;

But within her lips, the petals,

Lurk a cruel bee that stings.

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS, *The Sarcastic Fair*.

He rams his quill with scandal, and with scoff,

But 'tis so very foul, it won't go off.

YOUNG, *Epistles to Pope*. Ep. i, l. 199.

V—Scandal and Women

Nut while the two-legged gab-machine's so plenty.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. II, No. 11.

From loveless youth to unrespected age,
No passion gratified except her rage:
So much the Fury still outran the Wit,
The pleasure miss'd her, and the scandal hit.
Who breaks with her provokes revenge from Hell,

But he's a bolder man who dares be well.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Ep. II, l. 125.

Her tea she sweetens, as she sips, with scandal.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Written to be Spoken by Mrs. Siddons*.

Love and scandal are the best sweeteners of tea.
FIMELING, *Love in Several Masques*. Act IV, sc. 2.

Scandal's the sweetener of a female feast.

YOUNG, *Love of Feme*. Sat. vi, l. 353.

Nor do they trust their tongues alone,

But speak a language of their own;

Can read a nod, a shrug, a look,

Far better than a printed book;

Convey a libel in a frown,
And wink a reputation down;
Or, by the tossing of a fan,
Describe the lady and the man.

SWIFT, *Journal of a Modern Lady*, l. 188.

Ladies, your most obedient.—Mercy on me! here is the whole set! a character dead at every word, I suppose.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act II, sc. 2.

See also under REPUTATION.

SCHOLAR

See also Learning, Study

The rich physician, honour'd lawyer ride,
Whilst the poor scholar foots it by their side.
(Dat Galenus opes, dat Justinianus honores,
Sed genus et species cogitur ire pedes.)

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 15. A footnote refers to Buchanan, eleg. lib.

And to this day is every scholar poor;
Gross gold from them runs headlong to the boor.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 15.

Mark what ill the scholar's life assails,

Toll, envy, want, the patron, and the jail.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 157.

The scholar who cherishes the love of comfort, is not fit to be deemed a scholar.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. Bk. xiv, ch. 3.

I offer perpetual congratulation to the scholar; he has drawn the white lot in life.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

I cannot forgive a scholar his homeless despondency.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

Every man is a scholar potentially, and does not need any one good so much as this of right thought.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches: The Man of Letters*.

Shall I tell you the secret of the true scholar? It is this: Every man I meet is my master in some point, and in that I learn of him.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Greatness*.

The office of the scholar is to cheer, to raise, and to guide men by showing them facts amidst appearances.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

The scholar is the student of the world; and of what worth the world is, and with what emphasis it accosts the soul of man, such is the worth, such the call of the scholar.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

¹ He [the scholar] must be a solitary, laborious, modest, and charitable soul. He must embrace solitude as a bride. . . . That he may become acquainted with his thoughts.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

To talk in public, to think in solitude, to read and to hear, to inquire and to answer inquiries, is the business of a scholar.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 8.

Where should the scholar live? In solitude, or in society? In the green stillness of the country, where he can hear the heart of Nature beat, or in the dark, gray town, where he can hear and feel the throbbing heart of man?

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

² Hell is paved with the skulls of great scholars.

GILLES FIRMIN, *The Real Christian*. See also HELL: ITS PAVEMENT.

³ The world's great men have not commonly been great scholars, nor its great scholars great men.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 6.

⁴ The classic scholar is he whose blood is most nuptial to the webbed bottle. . . . Port hymns to his conservatism.

GEORGE MENZIE, *The Egoist*. Ch. 19.

⁵ The ink of the scholar is more sacred than the blood of the martyr.

MOHAMMED, *Tribute to Reason*.

⁶ A mere scholar, a mere ass.

ROBERT BURTON, *The Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. I, sec. II, memb. 3, subsec. 15.

A mere scholar is a mere—you know the old proverb.

SUSANNAH CENTILIVE, *Stolen Heiress*. Act I.

A scholar at court is an ass among apes.

JOHN CLARKE, *Paræmiologia*, 145.

This scholar, rake, Christian, dupe, gamester, and poet.

DAVID GARRICK, *Jupiter and Mercury*.

He was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Aikin's Life of Addison*. Referring to Sir Richard Steele.

⁷ He is yet a scholar, than which kind of man there is nothing so simple, so sincere, none better.

PLINY, of ISEUS, the Greek sophist. (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, I, II, 3, 15.)

⁸ Love seldom haunts the breast where learning lies,

And Venus sets ere Mercury can rise.

Those play the scholars who can't play the men.

And use that weapon which they have, their pen.

POPE, *The Wife of Bath: Prologue*, l. 369.

⁹ He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one; Exceeding wise, fair-spoken and persuading: Lofly and sour to them that loved him not, But to those men that sought him sweet as summer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 51.

A scholar and a soldier.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 124.

Gentleman and scholar.

BURNS, *The Two Dogs*. See also under GENTLEMAN.

SCHOOL, see Education

SCIENCE

I.—Science: Definitions

¹⁰ Science is the labour and handicraft of the mind; poetry can only be considered its recreation.

FRANCIS BACON, *Description of the Intellectual Globe*. Ch. I.

Science is for those who learn; poetry, for those who know.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. I, No. 71.

¹¹ What we might call, by way of eminence, the *dismal science*.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *The Nigger Question*. Referring to political economy and "social science."

The science of sciences. (*Scientia scientiarum*.)

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 12. Referring to philosophy. See also under PHILOSOPHY.

The science of fools with long memories.

PLANCHÉ, *Preliminary Observations: Pursuivant of Arms*. Speaking of Heraldry.

¹² What art was to the ancient world, science is to the modern.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Coningsby*. Bk. IV, ch. 1.

Science and art belong to the whole world, and the barriers of nationality vanish before them.

CORTER, *Remark*, to a German historian, 1813.

¹³ Science distinguishes a man of honour from one of those athletic brutes whom undeservingly we call heroes.

DRYDEN, *Fables: Preface*. See also under GAME.

¹⁴ Men love to wonder, and that is the seed of our science.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

¹⁵ Geometry, which is the only science that

hath pleased God hitherto to bestow on mankind

THOMAS HOBBS, *Leviathan* Pt 1, ch. 4.

And Lucy, dear child, mind your arithmetic. . . . What would life be without arithmetic, but a scene of horrors?

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letters: To Miss* —, 22 July, 1835.

Science is the topography of ignorance.

O. W. HOLMES, *Medical Essays*, p. 211.

Equipped with his five senses, man explores the universe around him and calls the adventure Science

EDWIN POWELL HUBBLE, *Science*.

Human science is uncertain guess

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Solomon*. Bk 1, l. 740.

True science teaches, above all, to doubt and to be ignorant

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *The Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 93.

A series of judgments, revised without ceasing, goes to make up the incontestable progress of science

DUCLAUX, *Pasteur*, p. 111.

Science is nothing but perception.

PLATO, *Theaetetus*. Sec. 182.

Economics, the science of managing one's own household (*Oikonomia*, administrandæ familiaris rei scientiam)

SENeca, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. 80, sec. 10.

Science is the great antidote to the poison of enthusiasm and superstition

ADAM SMITH, *The Wealth of Nations*. Bk. v, pt. 3, sec. 3.

Technocracy.

WILLIAM H. SMYTH, Used first by him in *Industrial Management*, March, 1919.

Scientific reorganization of national energy and resources, coordinating industrial democracy to effect the will of the people.

WILLIAM H. SMYTH, definition of technocracy. (*Concerning Invisibile Strang*, 1926.)

Scientific management.

FREDERICK W. TAYLOR, Evolved as name for the "Taylor system" about 1910. (SULLIVAN, *Our Times*. Vol. iv, p. 77.)

Science is organized knowledge.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Education*. Ch. 2.

Science when well digested is nothing but good sense and reason.

STANISLAUS, King of Poland, *Maxims*. No. 43.

Science is a first-rate piece of furniture for a man's upper-chamber, if he has common-sense on the ground floor.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 5.

Science is madness if good sense does not cure it. (*Ciencia es locura Si buen senso no la cura.*)

UNKNOWN. A Spanish proverb.

Science is a cemetery of dead ideas.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *The Tragic Sense of Life*, p. 90.

To define it rudely but not inaptly, engineering is the art of doing that well with one dollar which any bungler can do with two after a fashion

ARTHUR M. WELLINGTON, *The Economic Theory of Railway Location: Introduction*.

II—Science: Apothegms

While bright-eyed Science watches round.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music*, l. 11.

Like truths of Science waiting to be caught.

TENNYSON, *The Golden Year*, l. 17.

Every science has been an outcast.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *The Liberty of Man, Woman and Child*.

Science is . . . like virtue, its own exceeding great reward

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Health and Education: Science*.

One Science only will one genius fit,

So vast is Art, so narrow human wit.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. i, l. 60.

[We] do not learn for want of time

The sciences which should become our country.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 58.

Only when genius is married to science, can the highest results be produced.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Education*. Ch. 1.

Science moves, but slowly, slowly, creeping on from point to point.

ALFRED TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 134.

Mystics always hope that science will some day overtake them.

BOOTH TARKINGTON, *Looking Forward*, p. 112.

III—Science: Its Shortcomings

'Twas thus by the glare of false science betrayed,

That leads, to bewilder; and dazzles, to blind.

JAMES REATIE, *The Hermit*. St. 5.

The atoms of Democritus,

And Newton's particles of light

Are sands upon the Red Sea shore,

Where Israel's tents do shine so bright.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Mock On, Voltaire, Rousseau*.

1 Knowledge is not happiness, and science
But an exchange of ignorance for that
Which is another kind of ignorance.

BYRON, *Manfred*, Act ii, sc. 4.

2 O star-eyed Science, hast thou wandered
there,

To waft us home the message of despair?

CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*, Pt. ii, l. 325.

When Science from Creation's face

Enchantment's veil withdraws,

What lovely visions yield their place

To cold material laws!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *To the Rainbow*.

3 Why does this magnificent applied science
which saves work and makes life easier bring
us so little happiness? The simple answer
runs: Because we have not yet learned to
make sensible use of it

ALBERT EINSTEIN, *Address*, California Institute
of Technology, Feb. 1931.

4 'Tis a short sight to limit our faith in laws
to those of gravity, of chemistry, of botany,
and so forth.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

5 O Timothy, keep that which is committed
to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain bab-
blings, and oppositions of science falsely so
called

New Testament: 1 Timothy, vi, 20.

The humble knowledge of thyself is a surer
way to God than the deepest search after science.

THOMAS A. KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*, Pt. i,
ch. 3.

6 Science robs men of wisdom and usually con-
verts them into phantom beings loaded up
with facts.

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*,
p. 55.

7 But beyond the bright searchlights of science,
Out of sight of the windows of sense,
Old riddles still bid us defiance.

Old questions of Why and of Whence.

W. C. D. WRETHERAM, *Recent Development of
Physical Science*, p. 10.

8 The higher we soar on the wings of science,
the worse our feet seem to get entangled in
the wires.

UNKNOWN, (*The New Yorker*, 7 Feb., 1931.)

IV—Science: The Scientist

9 He would pore by the hour o'er a weed or a
flower,

Or the slugs that come crawling out after a
shower.

R. H. BARHAM, *The Knight and the Lady*.

10 Oh! what a noble heart was here undone,
When Science' self destroyed her favourite
son.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 835. Referring to Henry Kirke White, who
died as a result of over-study.

11 A man, always studying one subject, will view
the general affairs of the world through the
coloured prism of his own atmosphere.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 15 Feb., 1849.

12 Go thou to thy learned task,
I stay with the flowers of spring:

Do thou of the ages ask

What me the hours will bring.

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Botanist*.

And all their botany is Latin names.

EMERSON, *Blight*, l. 22.

I pull a flower from the woods,—

A monster with a glass

Computes the stamens in a breath,

And has her in a class.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. ii, No. 20.

Physician art thou?—one, all eyes,

Philosopher!—a lingering slave,

One that would peep and botanize

Upon his mother's grave?

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*, l. 17.

13 Put by the Telescope!

Better without it man may see,

Stretch'd awful in the hush'd midnight,

The ghost of his eternity.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Unknown Eros*.

14 Go, wondrous creature! mount where Science
guides;

Go, measure earth, weigh air, and state the
tides;

Instruct the planets in what orbs to run,

Correct old Time, and regulate the sun. . . .

Go, teach Eternal Wisdom how to rule—

Then drop into thyself, and be a fool!

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. ii, l. 19.

Of science and logic he chatters,

As fine and as fast as he can;

Though I am no judge of such matters,

I'm sure he's a talented man.

W. M. FRAED, *The Talented Man*.

15 Small have continual plodders ever won

Save base authority from others' books.

These earthly godfathers of heaven's lights

That give a name to every fixed star

Have no more profit of their shining nights

Than those that walk and wot not what

they are.

Too much to know is to know nought but

fame;

And every godfather can give a name.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 86.

Human pride

Is skilful to invent most serious names

To hide its ignorance.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. vii, l. 24.

He thrills the labyrinth of the mind,
He reads the secret of the star,
He seems so near and yet so far,
He looks so cold: she thinks him kind.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xcvi, st. 6.

SCORN

See also Contempt, Ridicule, Sneer

Not scorn'd in heav'n, though little notic'd here.

COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*, l. 73.

He that rejoiceth to scorn folk in vain,
When he were lothest shall scorned be again.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Fall of Princes*. Bk. iii, l. 601. (c. 1440)

Methought a scornful and malignant curl
Show'd on the lips of that malicious churl.
THOMAS HOOD, *Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 220. See also LAUGHTER AND SCORN.

He hears

On all sides, from innumerable tongues,
A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 506.

Nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, i, 1.

When one is marching toward the goal of honor, one should scorn scorn itself. (Ad honesta vadenti contemnendus est ipse contemptus.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epis. lxxvi, 4.

Panurge suddenly lifted up in the air his right hand and put the thumb thereof into the nostril of the same side, holding his four fingers straight out.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. ii, ch. 19. The gesture known as the "Spanish fan."

The Sacristan he said no word to indicate a doubt,

But he put his thumb unto his nose, and he spread his fingers out.

Dr. H. BARHAM, *Nell Cook*.

What, my dear Lady Disdain!

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 119.

Disdain and scorn ride sparkling in her eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 51.

I have learned thy arts, and now
Can disdain as much as thou!

THOMAS CAREW, *Disdain Returned*.

Scorn at first makes after-love the more.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 95.

A fixed figure for the time of scorn

To point his slow unmoving finger at!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 54.

"Time of scorn" a misprint, perhaps, for "band of scorn."

So let him stand through ages yet unborn,
Fix'd statue on the pedestal of scorn!

BYRON, *The Curse of Minerva*, l. 206.

O, what a deal of scorn looks beautiful

In the contempt and anger of his lip!

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 157.

Scorn tempering wrath, yet anger sharpening scorn.

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. xv, l. 102.

Scorn'd, to be scorn'd by one that I scorn,

Is that a matter to make me fret?

TENNYSON, *Maud*, l. 444.

Scornful dogs will eat dirty puddings.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

SCOTLAND AND THE SCOTS

I—Scotland: Apothegms

God's will be done. It came with a lass and will go with a lass.

JAMES V OF SCOTLAND, on his death-bed, when informed of the birth of a daughter. The Scottish crown was brought into the Stuart family through Margery Bruce, daughter of Robert Bruce, who married Walter Stuart. The daughter born to James V was Mary Queen of Scots, whose son James removed to England and called himself James I of England and VI of Scotland.

Peebles Body (to townsman supposed to be in London): E-eh Mac! you're sune hume again.

Mac: E-eh, it's just a ruinous place that! Mun, a had na' been there abune two hoours when Bang went saxpence.

BIRKET FOSTER. A joke published in *Punch*, 5 Dec., 1868, with a drawing by Charles Keene. The story had been communicated to Keene by Foster, who had it from Sir John Gilbert.

The Campbells are comin'.

ROBERT T. S. LOWELL, *The Relief of Lucknow*.

The warpipes are pealing, "The Campbells are coming."

They are charging and cheering. O dinna ye hear it?

ALEXANDER MACLAGAN, *Jennie's Dream*.

But the Gordons know what the Gordons dare,
When they hear the pipers playing.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Gay Gordons*.

These are Clan-Alpine's warriors true;
And, Saxon,—I am Roderick Dhu!

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 9.

The plaided warriors of the North.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto vi, st. 19.

Mutton old and claret good were Caledonia's forte,
Before the Southron taxed her drink and poisoned her with port.

CHARLES NEAVES, *Beef and Potatoes*.

Firm and erect the Caledonian stood;
Sound was his mutton, and his claret good;

"Let him drink port!" the English statesman cried:

He drank the poison, and his spirit died.

UNKNOWN. (DODD, *Epigrammatists*.)

2 Stands Scotland where it did?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 164.

3 I look upon Switzerland as an inferior sort of Scotland.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Lord Holland*, 1815.

4 'Twould better beat a man
Than two Bath faggots or Scotch warming-pan.

SAMUEL WESLEY, *Maggots*, 36. "Scotch warming-pan" derives from the story of the traveller who asked to have his bed warmed, and the maid-servant immediately undressed and lay down in it.

Expecting all the welcome of a lover.
(A "Highland welcome" all the wide world over).

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto vi, st. 13.

5 There grows a bonnie brier bush in our kail-yard.

UNKNOWN. Line from a Scottish Jacobite song used by Ian Maclaren as a motto for his story, *Beside the Bonnie Brier Bush*, 1894.

Hence, "kailyard school." A kailyard is a cabbage garden or kitchen garden attached to a small cottage.

II—Scotland: Praise

6 Give me but one hour of Scotland,—

Let me see it ere I die!

W. E. AYTON, *Charles Edward at Versailles*, l. 211.

It was a' for our rightfu' king

We left fair Scotland's strand.

BURNS, *It Was A' for Our Rightfu' King*.

It's guid to be merry and wise,

It's guid to be honest and true,

It's guid to support Caledonia's cause

And bide by the buff and the blue.

BURNS, *Here's a Health to Them that's Awe*.

7 O Scotia! my dear, my native soil!
For whom my warmest wish to Heaven is sent!

Long may thy hardy sons of rustic toil
Be blest with health, and peace, and sweet content!

BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, l. 173.

8 Scotland, thy mountains, thy valleys and fountains
Are famous in story—the birth-place of song.

ALEXANDER CRAWFORD, *Scotland*.

9 From the lone shieling of the misty island
Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas,
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland,

And we in dreams behold the Hebrides.

JOHN GALT, *Canadian Boat Song*. (*Blackwood's Magazine*, Sept., 1829; *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 46.) The poem is introduced into the *Noctes Ambrosianae* by Christopher North (John Wilson), as "from a friend of mine now in upper Canada," where Galt had been serving as secretary to a land-purchase company. It has been attributed both to Wilson and to John G. Lockhart, and also to Hugh Montgomerie, twelfth Earl of Eglinton. "Shieling" is Scotch for a small hut or dwelling.

Then Scotland's right and Scotland's might,
And Scotland's hills for me;

We'll drink a cup to Scotland yet,
Wi' a' the honours three.

HENRY SCOTT RUSSELL, *Scotland Yet*.

10 O Caledonia, stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!

Land of brown heath and shaggy wood,
Land of the mountain and the flood;

Land of my sires! what mortal hand
Can e'er untie the filial band,

That knits me to thy rugged strand!

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi, st. 2.

Where's the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land!

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iv, st. 30.

Still from the sire the son shall hear
Of the stern strife and carnage drear

Of Flodden's fatal field,
When shivered was fair Scotland's spear

And broken was her shield!

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 34.

Stand to your arms, then, and march in good order;

England shall many a day
Tell of the bloody fray,

When the Blue Bonnets came over the Border.

SCOTT, *Border Song*. (*The Minstrel*, Ch. 25.)

11 There is not such a word

Spoke of in Scotland as this term of fear.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 84.

¹ Mourn, hapless Caledonia, mourn
Thy banished peace, thy laurels torn!
SMOLLETT, *The Tears of Scotland.*

What foreign arms could never quell
By civil rage and rancour fell.
SMOLLETT, *The Tears of Scotland.*

² My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not
here;

My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the
deer.

UNKNOWN, *The Strong Walls of Derry.* Robert
Burns used these lines from this old song
for his own song, *My Heart's in the High-*
lands.

III—Scotland: Some Gibes

¹ Caledonia's ours.
And well I know within that bastard land
Hath Wisdom's goddess never held command;
A barren soil, where Nature's germs, confined
To stern sterility, can stint the mind;
Whose thistle well betrays the niggard earth,
Emblem of all to whom the land gives birth;
Each genial influence nurtured to resist;
A land of meanness, sophistry, and mist.
BRYAN, *The Curse of Minerva*, l. 130.

⁴ Treacherous Scotland, to no int'rest true.
DRYDEN, *On the Death of Cromwell*. St. 17.

That garret of the earth—that knuckle-end of
England—that land of Calvin, oat-cakes, and
sulphur.

SYDNEY SMITH. (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir.* Ch.
2.)

⁵ In my youth, a Highland gentleman measured
his importance by the number of men his do-
main could support. After some time the
question was, to know how many great cattle
it would feed. Today we are come to count
the number of sheep. I suppose posterity
will ask how many rats and mice it can feed.

RACINE, *Lectures and Biographical Sketches:*
The Man of Letters. Quoting "a Scotch
'mountaineer.'"

⁶ If the Scotch knew enough to go in when
it rained, they would never get any outdoor
exercise.

SIMMON FORD, *My Trip to Scotland.*

⁷ Oats,—a grain which is generally given to
horses, but in Scotland supports the people.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary of the English*
Language.

⁸ Joh. Mayer, in the first book of his *History of*
Scotland, contends much for the wholesomeness
of oatmeal bread: it was objected to him, then liv-
ing at Paris in France, that his countrymen fed

on oats, and base grain. . . . And yet Wecker
out of Galen calls it horse-meat, and fitter for
juments than men to feed on.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. 2, mem. 2, subs. 1.

The halesome parritch, chief o' Scotla's food.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, l. 92.

⁹ We cultivate literature on a little oatmeal.
(*Tenui musam meditatur avena.*)

SYDNEY SMITH. (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir.*
Vol. i.)

The motto I proposed for the [*Edinburgh*]
Review was, "*Tenui musam meditatur avena*";
but this was too near the truth to be admitted;
so we took our present grave motto from Pub-
lius Syrus, of whom none of us, I am sure, had
read a single line.

SYDNEY SMITH. (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir.*
Vol. i.)

The judge is condemned when a guilty person
is acquitted. (*Judex damnatur cum nocens ab-*
solvitur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 288. Adopted
as the motto of the *Edinburgh Review*.

Oatmeal marks not only the child's breakfast, it
is the favourite food of the Edinburgh reviewers.
Thus do extremes meet.

E. V. LUCAS, *Domesticities*, p. 24.

⁹ One Scottish mile, now and then, may well
stand for a mile and a half or two English.

JOHN TAYLOR THE WATER-POET, *The Penniless*
Pilgrimage: Continuation in Prose. (1618)

IV—Scotland: The Scots

¹⁰ Nowhere beats the heart so kindly
As beneath the tartan plaid!

W. E. AYTOUN, *Charles Edward at Versailles*,
l. 219.

As Dr. Johnson never said, is there any Scotsman
without charm?

J. M. BARRIE, *Address*, Edinburgh University.

¹¹ There are few more impressive sights in
the world than a Scotsman on the make.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.
Act II.

A young Scotsman of your ability, let loose upon
the world with three hundred pounds, what
could he not do? It's almost appalling to think
of; especially if he went among the English.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.
Act I.

¹² I've sometimes thought that the difference be-
tween the Scotch and the English is that the
Scotch are hard in all other respects but soft
with women, and the English are hard with
women and soft in all other respects.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*.
Act II.

The ardent disposition of the Scotch. (*Perfidium ingenium Scotorum.*)

A proverb of unknown origin.

¹ You've forgotten the grandest moral attribute of a Scotsman, Maggie, that he'll do nothing which might damage his career.

J. M. BARRIE, *What Every Woman Knows*. Act ii.

² Trust yow no Skott.

ANDREW BOORD, *Letter to Thomas Cromwell*, 1 April, 1536.

³ But bring a Scotsman frae his hill,
Clap in his cheek a Highland gill,
Say, such is royal George's will,
And there's the foe!

He has nae thought but how to kill
Twa at a blow.

ROBERT BURNS, *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer: Postscript*. St. 29.

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed,
Or to victorie!

BURNS, *Scots, Wha Hae*.

The Scot will not fight till he see his own blood.
SCOTT, *Fortunes of Nigel*. Ch. 1.

⁴ The Scots are steadfast—not their clime.
CAMPBELL, *The Pilgrim of Glencoe*, l. 14.

⁵ Only a few industrious Scots perhaps, who indeed are dispersed over the face of the whole earth. But as for them, there are no greater friends to Englishmen and England, when they are out on't, in the world, than they are. And for my own part, I would a hundred thousand of them were there [Virginia] for we are all one countrymen now, ye know, and we should find ten times more comfort of them there than we do here.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Eastward Hoe*. Act iii, sc. 2.
James I was offended at this reflection on his countrymen and compelled its deletion, threatening the authors, Chapman, Jonson, and Marston, with imprisonment.

⁶ The Scots are poor, cries surly English pride;
True is the charge, nor by themselves denied.
Are they not then in strictest reason clear,
Who wisely come to mend their fortunes here?

CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Famine*, l. 195.

⁷ Your proper child of Caledonia believes in his rickety bones that he is the salt of the earth. . . . He is the one species of human animal that is taken by all the world to be fifty per cent cleverer and pluckier and honester than the facts warrant. He is the daw with a peacock's tail of his own paint-

ing. He is the ass who has been at pains to cultivate the convincing roar of a lion.

T. W. H. CROSLAND, *The Unspeakable Scot*.

⁸ A Scottishman and a Newcastle grindstone travel all the world over.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. ii, p. 543. (1662)

In every corner of the world you will find a Scot, a rat, and a Newcastle grindstone.

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART, *Life of Scott*. Vol. v, p. 99. Quoted as an old saying.

You come of a race of men the very wind of whose name has swept the ultimate seas.

J. M. BARRIE, *Rectorial Address*, University of St. Andrew's, 3 May, 1922.

⁹ We will not lose a Scot.

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*. Vol. ii, p. 542. Meaning nothing of importance.

¹⁰ The Scotch are a nation of gentlemen.

GEORGE IV, *Saying*, according to Sir Walter Scott. (See *Noctes Ambrosianae*, Nov., 1830.)

¹¹ Much may be made of a Scotchman if he be caught young.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1772.)

¹² The noblest prospects which a Scotchman ever sees is the highroad that leads him to England.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, to Mr. Ogilvie, when the latter remarked that "Scotland had a great many noble wild prospects." (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

In all my travels I never met with any one Scotchman but what was a man of sense. I believe everybody of that country that has any, leaves it as fast as they can.

FRANCIS LOCKIER, *Scotchmen*.

¹³ I have been trying all my life to like Scotchmen, and am obliged to desist from the experiment in despair.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Imperfect Sympathies*.

¹⁴ Bitin' and scratchin' is Scotch folks' wooing.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹⁵ It's ill taking the breeks off a Hielandman.

SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 27.

¹⁶ It requires a surgical operation to get a joke well into a Scotch understanding. Their only idea of wit . . . is laughing immoderately at stated intervals.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Ch. 2.)

The whole [Scotch] nation hitherto has been void of wit and humour, and even incapable of relishing it.

WALPOLE, *Letter to Sir Horace Mann*, 1772.

¹ The Scotch have no way of redeeming the credit of their understandings, but by avowing that they have been consummate villains. *Stavano bene; per star meglio, stanno qui.*

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to the Rev. Wm. Ham Mason*, 28 Aug., 1778.

SCOTT, SIR WALTER

² The Ariosto of the North.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 40.

³ It can be said of him, when he departed he took a Man's life with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Lockhart's Life of Scott*.

⁴ On Waterloo's ensanguined plain
Lie tens of thousands of the slain;
But none by sabre or by shot
Fell half so flat as Walter Scott.
THOMAS, LORD ERSKINE, *Epigram*, on Scott's *Field of Waterloo*.

⁵ His morality is not in purple patches, ostentatiously obtrusive, but woven in through the very texture of the stuff.

MARIA EDGEWORTH, *Helen*. Vol. i, ch. 12. (1834) Referring to Sir Walter Scott. See also APPENDIX, p. 2296.

SCRATCHING

⁶ Mules may ease each other's itch. (*Mutuum muli scalpant.*)

AVONIOUS, *Technopaignion*. Pt. iv, l. 12.

⁷ Itch . . . also is pleasing.
FRANCIS BACON, *Natural History*, vii, 694.
Scratching is one of the pleasantest gratifications of nature, especially with the hand. (*Si est la gratterie des gratifications de nature les plus douces, et autant à main.*)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

⁸ Itch and ease can no man please.
FRANCIS BACON, *Promus*. No. 486.

⁹ I claw off where it does not itch.
ALEXANDER BARCLAY, *Eglogs*. No. 30. (c. 1510)

Thou makest me claw where it itcheth not.
JOHN HETWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 8.

'Twould make one scratch where 't does not itch,
To see fools live poor to die rich.

THOMAS SHADWELL, *Woman Captain*. Act i.

¹⁰ And he, whom in itching no scratching will forbear,
He must bear the smarting that shall follow there.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2449.

Rich is more intolerable than smart.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3114.

¹¹ You'll scratch a beggar before you die.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6035.

She'll never scratch a grey head.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 3.

¹² 'Tis better than riches to scratch when it itches.
UNKNOWN. An English proverb.

¹³ Scratch my head, Peaseblossom.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 7.

¹⁴ She loved not the savour of tar nor of pitch,
Yet a tailor might scratch her where'er she did itch.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 53.
I would thou didst itch from head to foot and I had the scratching of thee.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, ii, 1, 30.

¹⁵ God bless the Duke of Argyle.
UNKNOWN. A humorous phrase supposed to be addressed to Scotchmen when they scratch themselves. The story goes that the Duke of Argyle erected posts on his estates for his cattle to rub themselves against, and his herdsmen, as they rubbed their own backs against the posts, uttered this blessing.

SCRIPTURE, see Bible

SCULPTURE

See also ART

¹⁶ Appeal, fair stone,
From God's pure heights of beauty against man's wrong!

. . . and strike and shame the strong,
By thunders of white silence.
E. B. BROWNING, *Hiram Powers' "Greek Slave"*.

Too fair to worship, too divine to love.
HENRY HART MILMAN, *The Belvidere Apollo*.

So stands the statue that enchants the world.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1347. Referring to the Venus de Medici.

¹⁷ I've seen much finer women, ripe and real,
Than all the nonsense of their stone ideal.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 118.

¹⁸ A sculptor wields
The chisel, and the stricken marble grows
To beauty.

BRYANT, *The Flood of Years*, l. 42.
Carved with figures strange and sweet,
All made out of the carver's brain.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christobel*. Pt. i, l. 179.

¹⁹ The statue is then beautiful when it begins
to be incomprehensible.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.
²⁰ Sculpture is more divine, and more like Nature,

That fashions all her works in high relief,
And that is sculpture. This vast ball, the
Earth,

Was moulded out of clay, and baked in fire;
Men, women, and all animals that breathe
Are statues and not paintings.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. iii, sec. 5.

Sculpture is more than painting. It is greater
To raise the dead to life than to create
Phantoms that seem to live.

LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. iii, sec. 5.

With chiselled touch
The stone unhewn and cold
Becomes a living mould.
The more the marble wastes,
The more the statue grows.

MICHELANGELO, *Sonnet*. (Mrs. Roscoe, tr.)

Nought but images,
Lifelike but lifeless, wonderful but dead.
WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk.
viii, l. 258.

The drab washwoman dazed and breathless,
ray-chiseled in the golden stream,
Is a magic statue standing deathless—her tub
and soap-suds touched with Dream.
JAMES OPPENHEIM, *Saturday Night*.

Not Nature, but Art, made the Bacchant
frenzied, mixing madness with the stone.

PAULUS SILENTIARIUS, *On a Bacchant in Bysan-
tium*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 57.)

Either Zeus came to earth to show his form
to thee,
Phidias, or thou to heaven hast gone the god
to see.

PHILIPPIUS, *On the Statue of Zeus at Olympia*.
(*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 81.)

Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.
EMERSON, *The Problem*.

He is not a man but a statue. (*ἄνθρωπος
ἀλλ' ἄν' ἀνδριάντης*.)

PHYRUS, of Xenocrates, when he repulsed
her advances. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Xenoc-
rates*. Bk. iv, ch. 2, sec. 7.)

The Faphian Queen to Cnidos made repair
Across the tide to see her image there:
Then looking up and round the prospect wide,
When did Praxiteles see me thus? she cried.

PLATO, *On the Cretian Aphrodite of Praxiteles*.
(*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 160.)

A Mercury is not made out of any block of
wood. (*Ex quovis ligno non fit Mercurius*.)
PYTHAGORAS. (APULCIUS, *Metamorphoses*.)

The sculptor does not work for the anatomist,

but for the common observer of life and na-
ture.

RUSKIN, *True and Beautiful: Sculpture*.

From a living being the gods made me a
stone, but Praxiteles from a stone made me
alive again.

UNKNOWN, *On a Statue of Niobe*. (*Greek
Anthology*. Bk. xvi, epig. 129.)

Then marble, soften'd into life, grew warm.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 2, l. 147.

And the cold marble leapt to life a god.

H. H. MILMAN, *The Belvedere Apollo*.

See also GOLDSMITH, under PAINTING.

SEA, THE

See also Ship

I—Sea: Apothegms

Every sea is sea. (Πᾶσα θάλασσα θάλασσα.)
ANTI-PATER. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vi, epig.
639.)

That great fishpond, the sea.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*. Act i,
sc. 2. (c. 1635)

Nay, I'll send printed scrolls beyond

To neighbours o'er the Herring Pond.

THOMAS D'URFEE, *Pills to Purge Melancholy*:
Pt. ii, *The Fable of the Lady, the Lurcher,
and the Marrow-Puddings*. (1661)

Easier rents and taxes will tempt many of your
countrymen to cross the herring-pond.

UNKNOWN, *England's Path to Wealth*. (1722)

He'll plague you now he's come over the herring-
pond.

SCOTT, *Guy Mannering*. Ch. 34.

The herring-pond is wide.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Mr. Sludge "The Me-
dium"*. Third line from end.

And bid the broad Atlantic roll

A ferry of the free.

EMERSON, *Ode*, Concord, 4 July, 1857.

The sea doth wash away all human illa.
(θάλασσα καθαίρει πάντα τὰν ἀνθρώπων κακὰ.)

EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia in Tauris*, I, 1193.

Quoted by Plato when cured of an illness in
Egypt by the use of sea-water. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 6.)

All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is
not full.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, i, 7.

All earth's full rivers can not All
The sea that drinking thirsteth still.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *By the Sea*.

Old Indefatigable

Time's right-hand man, the sea

W. E. HENLEY, *To J. A. C.*

¹ The loud-resounding sea. (Πολυφλοισβος θαλάσσης.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ix, l. 182.

Far-spooming Ocean.

KEATS, *Endymion*, Bk. iii, l. 70.

The always wind-obeying deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 64.

² The old man of the sea. (Γέρον ἄλιος.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. iv, l. 349.

³ A lull like the lull of the treacherous sea.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiege: Her Will*.

⁴ The burden of the desert of the sea.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xli, 1.

⁵ Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxviii, 11.

⁶ Past are three summers since she first beheld
The ocean; all around the child await
Some exclamation of amazement here.
She coldly said, her long-lasht eyes abased,
Is this the mighty ocean? is this all?

W. S. LANDOR, *Gebir*, Bk. v.

These lines were especially singled out for admiration by Shelley, Humphrey Davy, Scott, and many remarkable men.

JOHN FORSTER, *Life of Landor*, Vol. i, p. 95.

⁷ The dim, dark sea, so like unto Death,
That divides and yet unites mankind!

LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 166.

⁸ The rising world of waters dark and deep.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. iii, l. 11.

⁹ Distinct as the billows, yet one as the sea.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Ocean*, St. 6.

¹⁰ For still it savoured of the bitter sea.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*, Bk. xli, l. 109.

¹¹ Deep calleth unto deep.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xlii, 7.

Under every deep a lower deep opens.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Circles*.

¹² I love the sea: she is my fellow-creature.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*, Bk. v, No. 6.

¹³ And the sea gave up the dead which were in it.

New Testament: *Revelation*, xx, 13.

We shall part no more in the wind and the rain,
Where thy last farewell was said;
But perhaps I shall meet thee and know thee again

When the sea gives up her dead.

JEAN INGLOW, *Supper at the Mill: Mother Songs*.

¹⁴ And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
New Testament: *Revelation*, xxi, 1.

¹⁵ The sea hath no king but God alone.

D. G. ROSETTI, *The White Ship*.

¹⁶ Inestimable stones, unvalued jewels,
All scattered in the bottom of the sea.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 27.

Rich and various gems inlay

The unadorned bosom of the Deep.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 22.

In chambers deep, Where waters sleep,
What unknown treasures pave the floor!

EDWARD YOUNG, *Ocean*, St. 24.

See also under OBSCURITY.

¹⁷ Salt flood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, Act iii, sc. 5, l. 135.

Neptune's salt wash.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 166.

Salt wave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act v, sc. 1, l. 61.

The great naked sea shouldering a load of salt.

CARL SANDBURG, *Adelaide Crapsey*.

¹⁸ Unpath'd waters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 4, 577.

The Sea

That shuts still as it opes, and leaves no tracts
Nor prints of precedent for poor men's facts.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Busy d'Ambois*, Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁹ The slimy caverns of the populous deep.

SHELLEY, *Alastor*, l. 307.

²⁰ The heavy blue chain of the sea didst thou,
O just man, endure.

TALIESSIN, To an exile on an island. (EMERSON, *Poetry and Imagination*.)

²¹ A few swimming in the vast deep. (Rarientes in gurgite vasto.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. i, l. 118.

For all, that here on earth we dreadful hold,
Be but as bugs to fearful babes withal,
Compared to the creatures in the seas entrall.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*, Bk. ii, canto xii, st. 25.

²² On all sides nothing but sky and sea. (Cælum undique, et undique pontus.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*, Bk. iii, l. 193.

Like the round ocean, girdled with the sky.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Thalaba*, Bk. i, l. 9.

The world of waters wild.

JAMES THOMSON, *Britannia*, l. 27.

²³ Sea, that breakest for ever, that breakest
and never art broken.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Hymn to the Sea*, Pt. ii.

1 Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or bear old Triton blow his wreathèd horn.
WORDSWORTH, *The World Is Too Much with Us*.

From thy dead lips a clearer note is born
Than ever Triton blew from wreathèd horn.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Chambered Nautilus*.

II—Sea: Description

2 The multitudinous laughter of the sea.
(Πορτὶς τε κυμάτων ἀνθρώπων γέλασμα.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 89. (De Quincey, tr.)

Ye waves
That o'er the interminable ocean wreath
Your crisped smiles.
ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus Bound*, l. 89.

The many-twinkling smile of ocean.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Second Sunday after Trinity*.

3 Old ocean's gray and melancholy waste.
BRYANT, *Thanatopsis*, l. 44.

The wavy waste.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 7.

4 Roll on, thou deep and dark-blue Ocean, roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;
Man marks the earth with ruin, his control
Stops with the shore; upon the watery plain
The wrecks are all thy deed, nor doth remain
A shadow of man's ravage.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iv, st. 179.

Dark-heaving;—boundless, endless, and sublime—
The image of Eternity—the throne
Of the Invisible; even from out thy slime
The monsters of the deep are made; each zone
Obeys thee; thou goest forth, dread, fathomless,
alone.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iv, st. 183.

5 Unchangeable save to thy wild waves' play;
Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow;
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest
now.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iv, st. 182.

And Thou, vast Ocean! on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin trace.
ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *The Omnipresence of the Deity*, Pt. I, st. 20.

The sea appears today just as it did on the first
day of creation. (La mer reparait telle qu'elle
fut au premier jour de la création.)

MADAME DE STAËL, *Corinne*, Bk. I, ch. 4.

6 And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward. From a boy
I wanton'd with thy breakers, . . .
And trusted to thy billows far and near,

And laid my hand upon thy mane—as I do
here.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iv, st. 184.

I'll bid him welcome, clap his made,
And hug his breakers to my breast.
GEORGE GRAY, *The Storm*.

He laid his hand upon "the Ocean's mane,"
And played familiar with his hoary locks.

POLLOX, *The Course of Time*, Bk. iv, l. 689.

7

Behold the Sea,

The opaline, the plentiful and strong,
Yet beautiful as is the rose in June,
Fresh as the trickling rainbow of July;
Sea full of food, the nourisher of kinds,
Purger of earth, and medicine of men;
Creating a sweet climate by my breath,
Washing out harms and griefs from memory,
And, in my mathematic ebb and flow,
Giving a hint of that which changes not.

EMERSON, *Sea-Shore*.

8 The sea, unmated creature, tired and lone,
Makes on its desolate sands eternal moan.
F. W. FAUER, *The Sorrowful World*.

It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores.

KEATS, *Sonnet: On the Sea*.

The hollow murmur of the ocean-tide.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*, Bk. I, l. 340.

9 Sweet is the bitter sea, and the clear green in
which the gaze seeks the soul, looking through
the glass into itself. The sea thinks for me as
I listen and ponder; the sea thinks, and every
boom of the wave repeats my prayer.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Story of My Heart*.

10 Who hath desired the Sea? Her excellent
loneliness rather

Than forecourts of kings, and her outermost
pits than the streets where men gather?
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Sea and the Hills*.

11 My soul is full of longing
For the secret of the sea,
And the heart of the great ocean
Sends a thrilling pulse through me.
LONGFELLOW, *The Secret of the Sea*.

"Wouldst thou,"—so the helmsman answered,
"Learn the secret of the sea?
Only those who brave its dangers
Comprehend its mystery!"
LONGFELLOW, *The Secret of the Sea*.

What are the wild waves saying,
Sister, the whole day long,
That ever amid our playing,
I hear but their low, lone song?
JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER, *What Are the Wild Waves Saying?*

The sea, Floy, what is it that it keeps on saying?
DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*, Ch. 8.

¹ And like the wings of sea-birds
Flash the white caps of the sea.
LONGFELLOW, *Twilight*.

² She knows all sighs and she knows all sinning,
And they whisper out in her breaking
wave:

She has known it all since the far beginning,
Since the grief of that first grave.

She shakes the heart with her stars and
thunder

And her soft low word when the winds are
late:

For the Sea is Woman, the Sea is Wonder—
Her other name is Fate!

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Virginia*.

³ But, visiting sea, your love doth press
And reach in further than you know,
And fills all these; and when you go
There's loneliness in loneliness.

ALICE MEYNELL, *Song*.

⁴ Before their eyes in sudden view appear
The secrets of the hoary deep, a dark
Illimitable Ocean, without bound,
Without dimension, where length, breadth,
and height,

And time and place are lost; where eldest
Night

And Chaos, ancestors of Nature, hold
Eternal anarchy, amidst the noise
Of endless wars, and by confusion stand.

For hot, cold, moist, and dry, four champions
fierce,

Strive here for mastery.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. II, l. 890.

⁵ The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!
Without a mark, without a bound,
It runneth the earth's wide regions round;
It plays with the clouds; it mocks the skies;
Or like a cradled creature lies.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Sea*.

⁶ The old, old sea, as one in tears,
Comes murmuring with foamy lips,
And knocking at the vacant piers,
Calls for its long lost multitude of ships.

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Come, Gentle Trem-
bler*, Wrongly quoted in Mark Twain's *Life
on the Mississippi*. Ch. 22.

⁷ The whole ocean flamed as one wound.

KING ROYCE LOOMIS, *Poetry
and Imagination*.

⁸ By winds the sea is lashed to storm, but if it
be

Unvexed, it is of all things most amenable.
SOLON, *Fragments*. Frag. 9.

⁹ For every wave with dimpled face
That leap'd upon the air,
Had caught a star in its embrace
And held it trembling there.

AMELIA C. WELBY, *Twilight at Sea*. St. 4.

¹⁰ To me the sea is a continual miracle,
The fishes that swim—the rocks—the motion
of the waves—the ships with men in
them,

What stranger miracles are there?

WALT WHITMAN, *Miracles*.

Thou sea that pickest and cullest the race in time,
and untest nations,
Suckled by thee, old husky nurse, embodying thee,
Indomitable, untamed as thee.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song for All Seas, All Ships*.

The glad indomitable sea.

BLESS CARMAN, *A Sea Child*.

Majestic main,
A secret world of wonders in thyself.

THOMSON, *A Hymn on the Seasons*, l. 52.

III—Sea: In Calm

¹¹ The tender azure of the unruffled deep.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 19.

¹² It is easy to spread the sails to propitious
winds. (Facile est ventis dare vela secundis.)

MANILIUS, *Astronomica*. Sec. 3.

When the sea is calm the careless sailor takes his
ease. (Cum mare compositum est, securi navita
cessat.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 259.

Any one can hold the helm when the sea is calm.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 358.

In a calm sea every man is a pilot.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

When winds are steady and skies are clear,
Every hand the ship would steer;
But soon as ever the wild winds blow,
Every hand would go below.

D'ARCY WENTWORTH THOMPSON, *Sales Attici*.

¹³ The sea being smooth,
How many shallow bauble boats dare sail
Upon her patient breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 34.

¹⁴ There is no dashing of billows when the sea
is calm. (In tranquillo non tumultuatur.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. 98, sec. 7.

¹⁵ There the sea I found
Calmed as a cradled child in dreamless slum-
ber bound.

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto I, st. 15.

IV—Sea: In Storm

¹⁶ O pilot! 'tis a fearful night,
There's danger on the deep.
THOMAS HAYNES BATLY, *The Pilot*.

A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleas'd with the danger, when the waves went
high

He sought the storms.

DAYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*, Pt. i, l. 159.

How Bishop Aidan foretold to certain seamen
a storm that would happen, and gave them
some holy oil to lay it.

VENERABLE BROS., *Ecclesiastical History*. Vol.
iii, ch. 15, *Heading*.

Remember to throw into the sea the oil which
I give to you, when straightway the winds will
abate, and a calm and smiling sea will accom-
pany you throughout your voyage.

VENERABLE BROS., *Ecclesiastical History*. Bk.
iii, ch. 15. Hence the expression, "To throw
oil on troubled waters."

All seas are made calm and still with oil; and
therefore the divers under the water do spirt
and sprinkle it abroad with their mouths because
it dulceth and allayeth the unpleasant nature
thereof, and carrieth a light with it.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. ii, ch. 103.

Why does pouring oil on the sea make it clear and
calm? Is it because the winds, slipping the
smooth oil, have no force, nor cause any waves?

PLUTARCH, *Morals: Natural Questions*, Sec. 12.

The sea heaves up, hangs loaded o'er the land,
Breaks there and buries its tumultuous strength.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*, Act i.

Come hither, hither, my little page!

Why dost thou weep and wail?

Or dost thou dread the billows' rage,

Or tremble at the gale?

But dash the tear-drop from thine eye;

Our ship is swift and strong,

Our fleetest falcon scarce can fly

More merrily along.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 13. *Song*.

Come hither! come hither! my little daughter,

And do not tremble so;

For I can weather the roughest gale

That ever wind did blow.

LONGFELLOW, *The Wreck of the Hesperus*.

The hell of waters! where they howl and hiss,
And boil in endless torture.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 69.

In Biscay's sleepless bay.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 14.

Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's
form

Glasses itself in tempests.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 183.

'T was when the seas were roaring

With hollow blasts of wind;

A damsel lay deploring,

All on a rock reclin'd.

JOHN GAY, *The What d'ye Call It*. Act ii, sc. 8.

The breaking waves dash'd high

On a stern and rock-bound coast,

And the woods, against a stormy sky,

Their giant branches toss'd.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEWANS, *The Landing of
the Pilgrim Fathers in New England*.

He goes a great voyage that goes to the
bottom of the sea.

H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 371.

See also SHIPWRECK.

Bursts as a wave that from the clouds im-
pend,

And swell'd with tempests on the ship de-
scends;

White are the decks with foam; the winds
aloud

Howl o'er the masts, and sing thro' ev'ry
shroud:

Pale, trembling, tired, the sailors freeze with
fears;

And instant death on ev'ry wave appears.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xv, l. 752. (Pope, tr.)

The wild sea roars and lashes the granite cliffs
below,

And round the misty islets the loud tempests
blow.

MARY HOWITT, *The Sea-Fowl*.

He maketh the deep to boil like a pot.

Old Testament: *Job*, xli, 31.

Let him who knows not how to pray go to sea.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

He that will learn to pray, let him go to Sea.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*. No. 84.

And all day long the stone

Felt how the wind was blown;

And all night long the rock

Stood the sea's shock;

While, from the window, I

Looked out, and wondered why,

Why at such length

Such force should fight such strength.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *Watching by a Sick-bed*.

Look when the clouds are blowing

And all the winds are free:

In fury of their going

They fall upon the sea.

But though the blast is frantic,

And though the tempest raves,

The deep immense Atlantic

Is still beneath the waves.

F. W. H. MYERS, *Wind, Moon and Tides*.

When winds are raging o'er the upper ocean

And billows wild contend with angry roar,

'Tis said, far down beneath the wild commo-

tion

That peaceful stillness reigneth evermore.

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE, *Hyman*.

¹ Wherever I look, there is naught but sea and air—sea swollen with billows, air athreat with clouds; and between them are the hum and roar of the cruel winds. (Quocumque aspicio, nihil est, nisi pontus et ær, Fluctibus hic tumidus, nubinus ille minax. Inter utrumque fremunt inmani murmure venti.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 2, l. 23.

The storm is master; man, like a ball,
Is toss'd 'twixt wind and billow.
(Der Sturm ist Meister; Wind und Welle spielen Ball mit dem Menschen.)
SCHILLER, *Wilhelm Tell*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 59.

We are carried up to the heaven by the circling wave, and immediately the wave subsiding, we descend to the lowest depths. (Tollimur in cælum curvato gurgite, et idem Subducta ad Manis imos descendimus unda.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. lii, l. 564.

Ocean into tempest wrought
To waft a feather or to drown a fly.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 153.

² As far as I could ken thy chalky cliffs,
When from thy shore the tempest beat us back,
I stood upon the hatches in the storm

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 101.

³ Blow wind, swell billow, and swim bark!
The storm is up, and all is on the hazard.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 67.

⁴ Cease, rude Boreas, blustering railer!
List, ye landsmen all, to me:
Messmates, hear a brother sailor
Sing the dangers of the sea.
GEORGE A. STEVENS, *The Storm*.

⁵ Yet winds to seas
Are reconcil'd at length, and sea to shore.
MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 961.

V—Sea: Sailing

⁶ Once more upon the waters! yet once more!
And the waves bound beneath me as a steed
That knows his rider.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 2.

This quiet sail is as a noiseless wing
To waft me from distraction.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 85.

⁷ O'er the glad waters of the dark-blue sea,
Our thoughts as boundless, and our souls as free,
Far as the breeze can bear, the billows foam,
Survey our empire, and behold our home!
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 1.

⁸ Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t' have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,

Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel plows air.
GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Byron's Conspiracy*. Act iii, sc. 1.

⁹ The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i, st. 6.
We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Ancient Mariner*. Pt. ii, st. 5.

¹⁰ But oars alone can ne'er prevail
To reach the distant coast;
The breath of heav'n must swell the sail,
Or all the toil is lost.
COWPER, *Human Frailty*. St. 6.

And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.
ANDREW MARVELL, *Bermudas*.
Faintly as tolls the evening chime,
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.
THOMAS MOORE, *A Canadian Boat-Song*.

¹¹ A wet sheet and a flowing sea,—
A wind that follows fast,
And fills the white and rustling sail,
And bends the gallant mast,—
And bends the gallant mast, my boys,
While, like the eagle free,
Away the good ship flies, and leaves
Old England on the lee.
ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, *A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*.

¹² Well, then—our course is chosen, spread the sail,
Heave oft the lead, and mark the soundings well;
Look to the helm, good master; many a shoal
Marks this stern coast, and rocks, where sits the Siren,
Who, like ambition, lures men to their ruin.
WILLIAM FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Quoted by Scott, *Kennilworth*. Ch. 17.

¹³ Thus, thus I steer my bark, and sail
On even keel with gentle gale.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 814.
Though pleased to see the dolphins play,
I mind my compass and my way.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 826.

For me, my craft is sailing on,
Through mists to-day, clear seas anon.
Whate'er the final harbor be,
'Tis good to sail upon the sea!
JOHN KENBRICK BANGS, *The Voyage*.

¹⁴ Come o'er the moonlit sea,

The waves are brightly glowing.

CHARLES JEFFERYS, *The Moonlit Sea*.

¹ Some love to roam o'er the dark sea's foam,
Where the shrill winds whistle free

CHARLES MACKAY, *Some Love to Roam*.

² "Ahoy! and O-ho! and it's who's for the
ferry?"

(The briar's in bud and the sun going
down)

"And I'll row ye so quick and I'll row ye so
steady,

And 't is but a penny to Twickenham
Town."

THÉOPHILE MARZIATS, *Twickenham Ferry*.

³ Well pleas'd they slack their course, and
many a league

Cheer'd with the grateful smell old Ocean
smiles.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 164.

⁴ Thus far we run before the wind.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *The Apprentice*. Act i, sc. 1,
l. 344.

But the principal failing occurred in the sailing,
And the Beliman, perplexed and distressed,
Said he *had* hoped, at least, when the wind blew
due East,

That the ship would *not* travel due West!

LEWIS CARROLL, *The Hunting of the Snark*.

⁵ Simple and strong and desolate and daring,
Leaps to the great embraces of the sea.

FREDERIC W. H. MYERS, *St. Paul*.

⁶ We have ploughed the vast ocean in a fragile
bark. (Nos fragili ligno vastum sulcavimus
aquor.)

OWEN, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 4, l. 35.

⁷ I'm on the sea! I'm on the sea!

I am where I would ever be,
With the blue above and the blue below,
And silence wheresoe'er I go.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Sea*.

⁸ A life on the ocean wave,
A home on the rolling deep,

Where the scattered waters rave,
And the winds their revels keep!

EPYS SARGENT, *A Life on the Ocean Wave*.

⁹ Upon the gale she stooped her side,
And bounded o'er the swelling tide,
As she were dancing home;

The merry seamen laughed to see
Their gallant ship so lustily

Furrow the green sea-foam.

SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto ii, st. 1.

¹⁰ Behold the threaten sails,
Borne with the invisible and creeping wind,

Draw the huge bottoms through the furrow'd
sea,

Breasting the lofty surge.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, Prologue, l. 10.

Sail like my pinnacle to these golden shores.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 3, l. 89.

¹¹

Gentle airs

Curl'd the blue deep, and bright the summer
sun

Play'd o'er the summer ocean, when our barks
Began their way. And they were gallant barks
As ever through the raging billows rode;
And many a tempest's buffeting they bore.
Their sails all swelling with the eastern breeze,
Their tighten'd cordage clattering to the mast,
Steady they rode the main

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. iv, l. 5.

Day after day, with one auspicious wind,
Right to the setting sun we held our course. . . .

Day after day, day after day the same,—
A weary waste of waters!

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. iv, l. 16.

And still at morning where we were at night,
And where we were at morn, at nightfall still,
The centre of that drear circumference,
Progressive, yet no change!

SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. iv, l. 83.

¹²

I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.

I will go down to her, I and none other,
Close with her, kiss her and mix her with
me.

SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 33. See
also WANDERLUST.

¹³

Rocked in the cradle of the deep

I lay me down in peace to sleep;

Secure I rest upon the wave,

For Thou, O Lord! hast power to save.

EMMA HART WILLARD, *Rocked in the Cradle of
the Deep*. Written at sea, 14 July, 1831.

VI—Sea: Sailors

¹⁴

Great seamen . . . in tall ships ribbed with
brass,

To put a girdle round about the world.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Bussy d'Ambois*. Act i, sc.

1. A proverbial expression for a voyage
around the world

I'll put a girdle round about the earth in forty
minutes.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 175.

He hath put a girdle 'bout the world,
And sounded all her quicksands.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act iii, sc. 2.

Round the world and home again,
That's the sailor's way.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Homeward Bound*.

Wherever waves can roll, and winds can blow.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Farewell*.

While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM, *A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*.

For they say there's a Providence sits up aloft,

To keep watch for the life of poor Jack!

CHARLES DIBDIN, *Poor Jack*.

There's a sweet little cherub that sits up aloft,
To keep watch for the life of poor Jack.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *Poor Jack*.

For if bold tars are Fortune's sport,
Still are they Fortune's care.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Blind Sailor*.

Mayhap you have heard that as dear as their lives

All true-hearted tars love their ships and their wives.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *The Nancy*.

In every mess I find a friend,
In every port a wife.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *Jack in His Element*.

They'll tell thee sailors, when away,
In every port a mistress find.

JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell*.

A seafaring man may have a sweetheart in every port;
but he should steer clear of a wife as he would avoid a quicksand.

SMOLLETT, *The Adventures of Sir Launcelot Greaves*. Ch. 21.

Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling,
The darling of our crew;

No more he'll hear the tempest howling,
For death has broached him to.

His form was of the manliest beauty,
His heart was kind and soft;

Faithful, below, he did his duty;
But now he's gone aloft.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *Tom Bowling*.

Skill'd in the globe and sphere, he gravely stands,

And, with his compass, measures seas and lands.

DANIEL, *Sixth Satire of Juvenal*, l. 760.

The wonder is always new that any sane man
can be a sailor,

EMERSON, *English Traits*, p. 36.

Your seamen are like your element, always
tempestuous.

FARQUHAR, *Sir Harry Wildair*. Act I, sc. 1.

Rude and bolterous captain of the sea.

JOHN HOLT, *Douglas*. Act IV, sc. 1.

The skipper stormed and tore his hair,
Hauled on his boots and roared at Marden—

"Nantucket 's sunk and here we are
Right over old Marm Hackett's garden!"
JAMES T. FIELDS, *The Nantucket Skipper*.

Now landmen all, whoever you may be,
If you want to rise to the top of the tree,
If your soul isn't fettered to an office stool,
Be careful to be guided by this golden rule—
Stick close to your desks and never go to sea,
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen's
Navee!

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

Sailors should never be shy.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

Sailors are but worldly men, and little prone to
lead serious and thoughtful lives.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

Oak and brass of triple fold
Encompassed sure that heart, which first
made bold

To the raging sea to trust a fragile bark.

(*Illi robur et æs triplex*)

Circa pectus erat, qui fragilem truci

Commissit pelago ratem Primus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 3, l. 9. (Conington, tr.)

The hungry sea is fatal to sailors. (*Exitio est
avidum mare nautis.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. I, ode 28, l. 18.

Trust to a plank, draw precarious breath,
At most seven inches from the jaws of death.

(*Confusus ligno, digitis a morte remotus*)

Quattuor aut septem, si sit latissima, tædæ.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xii, l. 58.

Avoid business with the sea, and put thy mind to
the ox-drawn plough, if it is any joy to thee to see
the end of a long life. On land there is length of
days, but on the sea it is difficult to find a man
with gray hair.

PHALACRUS, *Epigram*. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, No. 650.)

Ships are but boards, sailors but men: there be
land-rats and water-rats, land-thieves and water-
thieves, I mean pirates, and then there is the peril
of waters, winds and rocks.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, I, 3, 22.

Of all the husbands on the earth,

The sailor has the finest berth,

For in 'is cabin he can sit

And sail and sail—and let 'er knit.

WALLACE IRWIN, *A Grain of Salt*.

A baby was sleeping, its mother was weeping,
For her husband was far on the wild-raging sea.

SAMUEL LOVER, *The Angel's Whisper*.

No man will be a sailor who has contrivance
enough to get himself into a jail; for being
in a ship is being in jail with the chance of
being drowned. . . . A man in a jail has
more room, better food, and commonly better
company.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (*Boswell*, *Life*, 1794.)

What is a ship but a prison?

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. II, sec. III, para. 4.

1 Roll down—roll down to Rio—

Roll really down to Rio!

Oh, I'd love to roll to Rio

Some day before I'm old!

KIPLING, *Just-So Stories: Armadillos*.

2 There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles the Second. But the seamen were not gentlemen; and the gentlemen were not seamen.

MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. I, ch. 3.

3 A white color is a disgrace in a sailor: he should be swarthy from the sea-water and the rays of the sun. (Candidus in nauta turpis color: æquoris unda Debet et a radiis sideris esse niger.)

OWEN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 723.

4 Seek, sailor, the safe harbors. (Tutos, pete, navita, portus.)

OWEN, *Fasti*. Bk. IV, l. 625.

A Passage perillus makyth a Port pleasant.

UNKNOWN, *Motto*, inscribed on a harbor wall on the Lake of Como.

Did you voyage all unspoken, small and lonely?

Or with fame, the happy fortune of the few?

So you win the Golden Harbour, in the old way;

There's the old sea welcome waiting there for you.

RONALD A. HOORWOOD, *The Old Way*. (London Times, 16 Sept., 1916.)

They saw the cables loosened, they saw the gangways cleared,

They heard the women weeping, they heard the men that cheered;

Far off, far off, the tumult faded and died away,

And all alone the sea-wind came singing up the Bay.

HENRY NEWBOLT, *The Sailing of the Long Ships*.

5 The seaman sets his sails to suit the wind. (Utrumque in alto ventust, exim velum vortitur.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 49. (Act I, sc. 1.)

6 There is no pleasure sailors have greater than sighting from the deep the distant land.

(Voluptas nullast navitia . . . quam quom ex alto procul terram conspiciunt.)

PLAUTUS, *Menachmi*, l. 226. (Act II, sc. 1.)

Pass we the joys and sorrows sailors find,
Coop'd in their winged sea-girl citadel,
The foul, the fair, the contrary, the kind,
As breezes rise and fall and billows swell,
Till on some fountain morn—lo, land! and all is well.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto II, st. 28.

7 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters; these see the works

Of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.
Old Testament: Psalms, cvii, 23, 24.

8 Like a drunken sailor on a mast;
Ready, with every nod, to tumble down

Into the fatal bowels of the deep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 101.

9 I make good the old saying, we sailors get money like horses, and spend it like asses.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Ch. 2.

Strike up the band, here comes a sailor,

Cash in his hand, just off a whaler;

Stand in a row, don't let him go;

Jack's a cinch, but every inch a sailor.

ANDREW B. STERLING, *Strike Up the Band*. (1900)

10 There were three sailors of Bristol city
Who took a boat and went to sea.

But first with beef and captain's biscuits

And pickled pork they loaded she.

There was gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,
And the youngest he was little Billee.

Now when they got as far as the Equator

They'd nothing left but one split pea.

THACKERAY, *Little Billee*.

Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold

And the mate of the *Nancy brig*,

And a bo'sun tight and a midshipmite

And the crew of the captain's gig.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Yarn of the Nancy Bell*.

11 Why, Jack's the king of all,

For they all love Jack.

FREDERICK E. WEATHERLY, *They All Love*

Jack. See also under JACK.

12 Six days shalt thou labor and do all thou art able,

And on the seventh—holystone the decks and

scrape the cable.

UNKNOWN, *The Philadelphia Catechism*.

(DANA, *Two Years Before the Mast*. Ch. 3.)

VII—Sea and Land

13 Whenever you can make your journey by land, do not make it by sea. (Quando terra

iter facere possis, ne mari facias.)

APOSTOLUS, *Adagia*. Cent. II, sec. 54. One

of the three things in his life which Cato

Major repeated was having made a journey

by sea when he could have gone by land.

(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. 9, §.)

There are many advantages in sea-voyaging, but security is not one of them.

SALT (EMERSON, *English Traits: The Voyage*.)

14 They are ill discoverers that think there is no land, when they can see nothing but sea.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

15 An everywhere of silver,

With ropes of sand

To keep it from effacing

The track called land.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 22.

¹ A strong nor'wester's blowing, Bill;

Hark! don't ye hear it roar, now?

Lord help 'em, how I pities them

Unhappy folks on shore now!

CHARLES DIEDIN, *The Sailor's Consolation*.

This poem is sometimes attributed to William Pitt, the song-writer.

My eyes! what tiles and chimney-pots

About their heads are flying!

CHARLES DIEDIN, *The Sailor's Consolation*.

The shore has perils unknown to the deep.

GEORGE ILZ, *Jollings*.

² Women and cowards on the land may lie,
The sea's a tomb that's proper for the brave.

DRYDEN, *Annus Mirabilis*. St. 101.

³ Where the broad ocean leans against the land.

GOLDSMITH, *The Traveller*, l. 284.

⁴ Praise the sea, but keep on land.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 485.

Being on sea, sail; being on land, settle.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 414.

⁵ What though the sea be calm? Trust to the shore:

Ships have been drown'd, where late they danc'd before.

HERRICK, *Safety on the Shore*.

⁶ Love the sea? I dote upon it—from the beach.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit: Love of the Sea*.

⁷ When men come to like a sea life they are not fit to live on land.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1776.)

They scorn the strand who sail upon the sea.

H. D. THOREAU, *The Fisher's Boy*.

⁸ The land is dearer for the sea,

The ocean for the shore.

LUCY LARCOM, *On the Beach*. St. 11.

⁹ He who loves the ocean

And the ways of ships

May taste beside a mountain pool

Brine on his lips.

MARY SINTON LEITCH, *He Who Loves the Ocean*.

¹⁰ It is a pleasure for to sit at ease

Upon the land, and safely for to see

How other folks are tossed on the seas

That with the blustering winds turmoil'd be.

LUCRATIUS. (AMYOT, *Introduction to Plutarch*. North, tr. 1579.)

¹¹ With whisper of her mellowing grain,
With treble of brook and bud and tree,
Earth joys for ever to sustain
The bass eternal of the sea.

RODEN NOEL, *Beatrice*.

¹² What have you to do with the sea? You should have been content with land. (Quid tibi cum pelago? Terra contenta fuisses.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 8, l. 49.

¹³ By sea and by land. (Per mare, per terras.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epis. vii, p. 88; epis. xiv, l. 101.

¹⁴ Ye gentlemen of England

That live at home at ease,

Ah! little do you think upon

The dangers of the seas.

MARTIN PARKER, *Ye Gentlemen of England*.

Ye who dwell at home,

Ye do not know the terrors of the main!

SOUTHEY, *Mudoc in Wales*. Pt. iv, l. 178.

¹⁵ I am the tomb of a shipwrecked man, and that opposite is the tomb of a husbandman. So death lies in wait alike on sea and land.

PLATO. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 265.)

And Christians love in the turf to lie,

Not in watery graves to be;

Nay, the very fishes will sooner die

On the land than in the sea.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Mermaid of Margate*, l. 65.

¹⁶ I never was on the dull, tame shore.

But I loved the great sea more and more.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Sea*.

¹⁷ Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 70.

¹⁸ Hug the shore, let others keep to the deep.

(Litus ama, . . . altum alii teneant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. v, l. 163.

¹⁹ Of Christian souls more have been wrecked on shore

Than ever were lost at sea.

CHARLES H. WEBB, *With a Nantucket Shell*.

VIII—Sea: Seasickness

²⁰ He felt that chilling heaviness of heart,

Or rather stomach, which, alas! attends,

Beyond the best apothecary's art.

The loss of love, the treachery of friends. . . .

No doubt he would have been much more pathetic,

But the sea acted as a strong emetic.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 21.

The best of remedies is a beef-steak

Against sea-sickness: try it, sir, before

You sneer, and I assure you this is true,
For I have found it answer—so may you.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 13.

There's not a sea the passenger e'er pukes in
Turns up more dangerous breakers than the
Euxine.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto v, st. 5.

The bounding pinnace play'd a game
Of dreary pitch and toss;
A game that, on the good dry land,
Is apt to bring a loss!

THOMAS HOOD, *The Sea-Spell*, l. 21.

What of the poor man? . . . He hires a
boat and gets just as sick as the rich man who
sails in his yacht. (Quid pauper? . . . Con-
ducto navigio aequè Nauseat ac Iocuples quem
ducit priva triremis.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 1, l. 91.

You may be sure that the reason Ulysses was
shipwrecked on every possible occasion was
not because of the anger of the sea-god; he
was simply subject to sea-sickness. (Nausi-
ator erat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. liii, sec. 4.

We all like to see people sea-sick when we
are not ourselves

MARK TWAIN, *The Innocents Abroad*. Ch. 3.

IX—Sea: Sea-Shells

I wiped away the weeds and foam,
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things
Had left their beauty on the shore,
With the sun and the sand and the wild up-
roar.

EMERSON, *Each and All*.

But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue; . . .
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polished lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.

W. S. LANDOR, *Gebir*. Bk. i, l. 159.

In the upper room I lay, and heard far off
The unsleeping murmur like a shell.

R. L. STEVENSON, *To S. C.*

The hollow sea-shell, which for years hath
stood

On dusty shelves, when held against the ear
Proclaims its stormy parent, and we hear
The faint, far murmur of the breaking flood.
We hear the sea. The Sea? It is the blood
In our own veins, impetuous and near.

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON, *Sea-shell Murmurs*.

The soul of music slumbers in the shell,
Till waked and kindled by the master's spell;

And feeling hearts—touch them but rightly
—pour

A thousand melodies unheard before!

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 361.

Gather a shell from the strewn beach
And listen at its lips: they sigh

The same desire and mystery,
The echo of the whole sea's speech.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Sea-Limits*.

From within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 1138.

I send thee a shell from the ocean-beach;
But listen thou well, for my shell hath speech.
Hold to thine ear And plain thou'lt hear

Tales of ships.

CHARLES H. WEBB, *With a Nantucket Shell*.

It is perhaps a more fortunate destiny to
have a taste for collecting shells than to be
born a millionaire.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Lay Morals*.

X—Sea: Freedom of the Sea

Thus much is certain: that he that commands
the sea is at great liberty, and may take as
much and as little of the war as he will.

BACON, *Essays of Kingdoms and Estates*.

To all nations their empire will be dreadful,
because their ships will sail wherever billows
roll or winds can waft them.

SIR JOHN DALRYMPLE, *Memoirs of Great Brit-
ain and Ireland*. Vol. iii, p. 152.

The most advanced nations are always those
who navigate the most.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

That the persons of our citizens shall be safe
in freely traversing the ocean, that the trans-
portation of our own produce, in our own
vessels, to the markets of our own choice, and
the return to us of the articles we want for
our own use, shall be unmolested, I hold to
be fundamental, and the gauntlet that must
be forever hurled at him who questions it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 301.

The trident of Neptune is the sceptre of the
world. (Le trident de Neptune est le sceptre
du monde.)

ANTOINE LEMIZIERE, *Commerce*.

I deliver to you a fleet that is mistress of the
seas. (Θαλασσοκρατοῦς τὸ πλοῖόν σου παρὰ τὴν θάλασσαν.)

LYSANDER, when handing over the command of
the fleet to Callicratidas, 406 B.C. (Pru-
tarch, *Lives: Lysander*. Ch. 6, sec. 2.)

¹ The sea indeed is assuredly common to all.
(*Mare quidem commune certo 'st omnibus.*)

PLAUTUS, *Rudens*, l. 975. (Act iv, sc. 3.)

And seas but join the regions they divide.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 400.

The seas are but a highway between the doorways
of the nations.

FRANKLIN K. LANE, *The American Pioneer*.

² He who commands the sea has command of
everything. (*Qui mari teneat, eum necesse
rerum potiri.*)

THEMISTOCLES. (CICERO, *Epistola ad Atticum*,
I, 8.)

³ Guarded with ships, and all our sea our own.
EDMUND WALLER, *To My Lord of Falkland*.

SEASONS, THE

See also Spring, Summer, Autumn, Winter

⁴ The tendinous part of the mind, so to speak,
is more developed in winter; the fleshy, in
summer. I should say winter had given the
bone and sinew to literature, summer the
tissues and the blood.

JOHN BURROUGHS, *The Snow-Walkers*.

⁵ Therefore all seasons shall be sweet to thee,
Whether the summer clothe the general earth
With greenness, or the redbreast sit and sing
Betwixt the tufts of snow on the bare branch
Of mossy apple-tree.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Frost at Midnight*, l. 65.

⁶ Four seasons fill the measure of the year.

KEATS, *The Human Seasons*.

Perceiv'st thou not the process of the year,
How the four seasons in four forms appear,
Resembling human life in ev'ry shape they wear?
Spring first, like infancy, shoots out her head,
With milky juice requiring to be fed: . . .
Proceeding onward whence the year began,
The Summer grows adult, and ripens into
man. . . .

Autumn succeeds, a sober, tepid age,
Not froze with fear, nor boiling into rage; . . .
Last, Winter creeps along with tardy pace.
Sour is his front, and furrow'd is his face.

OVM, *Metamorphoses*, xv, 296. (Dryden, tr.)

Sing a song of Spring-time, the world is going
round,

Blown by the south wind, listen to its sound. . . .
Sing a song of Summer, the world is nearly still,
The mill-pond has gone to sleep, and so has the
mill. . . .

Sing a song of Autumn, the world is going back;
They glean in the corn-field, and stamp on the
stack. . . .

Sing a song of Winter, the world stops dead;
Under snowy cover'd flowers lie abed.

COSMO MONKHOUSE, *A Song of the Seasons*.

Then, how merry are the times!

The Spring times! the Summer times! . . .

Now, how solemn are the times!
The Winter times! the Night times! . . .
Sing then, hopeful are all times!
Winter, Spring, Summer times!

BRYAN W. PROCTER, *A Song for the Seasons*.

These, as they change, Almighty Father, these
Are but the varied God. The rolling year
Is full of Thee. Forth in the pleasing Spring
Thy beauty walks, thy tenderness and love. . . .
Then comes thy glory in the Summer-months,
With light and heat refulgent. Then thy sun
Shoots full perfection through the swelling
year. . . .

Thy bounty shines in Autumn unconfined,
And spreads a common feast for all that lives.
In Winter awful thou! with clouds and storms
Around thee thrown, tempest o'er tempest rolled,
Majestic darkness! On the whirlwind's wing
Riding sublime.

JAMES THOMSON, *A Hymn on the Seasons*, l. 1.

Spring, the low prelude of a lordlier song;

Summer, a music without hint of death:

Autumn, a cadence, lingeringly long:

Winter, a pause;—the Minstrel-Year takes
breath.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Year's Minstrelsy*.

⁷ Our seasons have no fixed returns,

Without our will they come and go;

At noon our sudden summer burns,

Ere sunset all is snow.

J. R. LOWELL, *To* —. St. 2.

⁸ Autumn to winter, winter into spring,
Spring into summer, summer into fall,—
So rolls the changing year, and so we change;
Motion so swift, we know not that we move.

DINAH MARIA MULLOCK CRAIK, *Immutable*.

⁹ Autumn brings fruit; summer is fair with
harvest; spring gives flowers; winter is re-
lieved by fire. (*Poma dat autumnus; formosa
est messibus aestas; Ver præbet flores; igne
levatur hiemps.*)

OVID, *Remediorum Amoris*, l. 187.

¹⁰ Each changing season doth its poison bring,
Rheums chill the winter, agues blast the
spring.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Ode to the Memory of Colo-
nel Villiers*, l. 49.

¹¹ Winter brings cold weather, and we must
shiver. Summer returns with its heat, and we
must sweat. (*Hiems frigora adducit; ægen-
dum est. Aetas calores refert; æstuidum est.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. civl, 7.

¹² January grey is here,

Like a sexton by her grave;

February bears the bier,

March with grief doth howl and rave,

And April weeps—but, O ye Hours!

Follow with May's fairest flowers.

SHILLER, *Durga for the Year*. St. 4.

1 January snowy; February flowy; March blowy.
April show'ry; May flow'ry; June bow'ry.
July mopp'y; August cropp'y; September poppy.
October breezy; November wheezy; December freezy.

RICHARD BRINBLEY SHENDAN, *The Calendar*.

Spring: slippy, drippy, nippy.
Summer: showery, flowery, bowery.
Autumn: hoppy, croppy, poppy.
Winter: wheezy, sneezy, breezy.

UNKNOWN, *The Seasons*. (*Athenæum*, 22 Feb. 1862.)

2 Sing a song of seasons!
Something bright in all!
Flowers in the summer,
Fires in the fall.
R. L. STEVENSON, *Autumn Fires*.

3 Ah! welaway! Seasons flower and fade.
TENNYSON, *Song*. St. 1.

4 Barnaby bright, Barnaby bright,
The longest day and the shortest night;
Lucy light, Lucy light,
The shortest day and the longest night.
UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. Referring to St. Barnabas' Day, the summer solstice; and St. Lucy's Day, the winter solstice.

SECRET

I—Secret: Apothegms

5 For this thing was not done in a corner.
New Testament: Acts, xxvi, 26.

As witnesses that the things were not done in a corner.

GENERAL THOMAS HARRISON, *Defence at His Trial*. (*Trial of Twenty Regicides*, 1660, p. 39.)

6 Two things only a man cannot hide: that he is drunk, and that he is in love.

ANTIPIANES OF MACEDONIA, *Fragment*. (MEINERKE, *Frag. Comicorum Græcorum*, iii, 3.)

7 There is no secrecy comparable to celerity.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Delays*.

8 When we desire to confine our words, we commonly say they are spoken under the rose.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Vulgar Errors: Of Speaking Under the Rose*. See also ROSE: APOTHEGMS.

9 The open secret. (El secreto á voces.)
CALDERON. Title of play.

10 I shall be as secret as the grave.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 62.

11 Our story a secret! Lord help you—tell 'em Queen Anne's dead.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *The Heir-at-Law*. Act i, sc. 1.

12 He only is secret who never was trusted.
CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act iii, sc. 3.

13 The secret things belong unto the Lord our God.

Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xxix, 29.

14 The secrets of life are not shown except to sympathy and likeness.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

15 There are secrets in all families.

FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iii, sc. 3.

Some of the roofs are plum-color,
Some of the roofs are gray,
Some of the roofs are silverstone,
And some are made of clay;
But under every gabled close
There's a secret hid away.

ESTHER LILIAN DUFF, *Not Three, But One*.

There is a skeleton in every house.

UNKNOWN, *Italian Tales of Humor, Gallantry and Romance*.

They have a skeleton in their closets, as well as their neighbours.

THACKERAY, *The Newcomes*. Ch. 55.

It is in truth a most contagious game:

HIDING THE SKELETON shall be its name.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 17.

Every man—even the most cynical—has one enthusiasm—he is earnest about some one thing. If there is a skeleton—there is also an idol in the cupboard!

JOHN OLIVER HOBBS, *The Ambassador*. Act ii.

16 Those house them best who house for secrecy.

THOMAS HARDY, *Heiress and Architect*. St. 6.

17 He that tells a secret is another's servant.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Thy secret is thy prisoner; if thou let it go thou art a prisoner to it.

JOHN RAY, *Adagia Hebraica*, 408. (1678)

A secret is your slave if you keep it, your master if you lose it.

UNKNOWN. An Arabian proverb.

18 Three may keep counsel if two be away.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

Two may keep counsel if one be away.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 67. (1579)

Two may keep counsel when the third's away.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, iv, 2, 144. (1593)

Two may keep counsel, putting one away.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, ii, 4, 209. (1595)

Three may keep a secret if two of them are dead.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

A secret between two is a secret of God; a secret among three is everybody's secret. (Secret de deux, secret de Dieu; Secret de trois, secret de tous.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

- ¹ Secret path marks secret foe.
 SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 8.
- ² Leave in concealment what has long been concealed. (Latere semper patere, quod latuit diu.)
 SENECA, *Oedipus*, l. 826.
 Men conceal the past scenes of their lives. (Vitam postcena celant.)
 LUCRETIVS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 1182.
- ³ Seal up your lips, and give no words but mum:
 The business asketh silent secrecy.
 SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 89.
 Persuade me not; I will make a Star-chamber matter of it.
 SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 1.
- I pray you, turn the key and keep our counsel.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 94.
- Wherefore are these things hid?
 SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 133.
- ⁴ Secrecy is the seal of speech, and occasion the seal of secrecy.
 SOLON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Sec. 14.)
- ⁵ A secret is a weapon and a friend. Man is God's secret, Power is man's secret, Sex is woman's secret.
 JAMES STEPHENS, *The Crock of Gold*.

II—Secrets: Their Betrayal

- ⁶ Little secrets are commonly told again, but great ones are generally kept.
 LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 13 Sept., 1748.
 If a fool knows a secret, he tells it because he is a fool; if a knave knows one, he tells it wherever it is his interest to tell it. But women and young men are very apt to tell what secrets they know from the vanity of having been trusted.
 LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters, Sentences, and Maxims*.
 The vanity of being known to be entrusted with a secret is generally one of the chief motives to disclose it.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*, No. 13.
- ⁷ None are so fond of secrets as those who do not mean to keep them; such persons covet secrets as a spendthrift covets money, for the purpose of circulation.
 C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. No. 40.
- ⁸ Never inquire into another man's secret; but conceal that which is intrusted to you, though pressed both by wine and anger to reveal it. (Arcanum neque tu scrutaberis illius umquam, Commissumque teges et vino tortus et ira.)
 HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, ep. 18, l. 37.

- ⁹ They wish to know the family secrets, and to be feared accordingly. (Scire volumus secreta domus, atque inde timeri.)
 JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. iii, l. 113.
- ¹⁰ We confide our secret through friendship, but it escapes through love. (L'on confie son secret dans l'amitié, mais il échappe dans l'amour.)
 LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. iv.
- ¹¹ When a secret is revealed, it is the fault of the man who confided it. (Toute révélation d'un secret est la faute de celui qui l'a confié.)
 LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. v.
- How can we expect another to guard our secret if we have not been able to guard it ourselves? (Comment prétendons-nous qu'un autre garde notre secret, si nous n'avons pas pu le garder nous-mêmes?)
 LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*. No. 584.
- I have play'd the fool, the gross fool, to believe The bosom of a friend will hold a secret Mine own could not contain.
 MASSINGER, *The Unnatural Combat*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 1.
- ¹² Nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest.
New Testament: Luke, viii, 17.
- And that which you have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.
New Testament: Luke, xii, 3.
- ¹³ Mind, it's all *entre nous*, But you know, love, I never keep secrets from you.
 THOMAS MOORE, *The Fudge Family in Paris*. Letter i, l. 67.
- ¹⁴ Sooner will men hold fire in their mouths than keep a secret. (Nam citius flammas mortales ore tenebunt quam secreta tegant.)
 PETRONIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 86.
- ¹⁵ Some secret truths, from learned pride conceal'd,
 To maids alone and children are reveal'd.
 POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 37.
- ¹⁶ You are in a pitiable condition when you have to conceal what you wish to tell. (Miserum est tacere cogi, quod cupias loqui.)
 PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 348.
- ¹⁷ He who gives up the smallest part of a secret has the rest no longer in his power.
 JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Titan*. Zykel 123.
- ¹⁸ If you wish another to keep your secret, first

keep it yourself. (Alium silere quod voles, primus sile.)

SENeca, *Hippolytus*, l. 876.

You can take better care of your secret than another can.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1863.

If you have hitherto conceal'd this sight
Let it be tenable in your silence still;
And whatsoever else shall hap to-night,
Give it an understanding, but no tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act 1, sc. 2, l. 247.

If you wish to preserve your secret, wrap it up in frankness.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

Shy and unready men are great betrayers of secrets; for there are few wants more urgent for the moment than the want of something to say.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, p. 131.

I am full of leaks, and I let secrets out
hither and yon. (Plenus rimarum sum, hac
atque illac perfluo.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 105. (Act i, sc. 2.)

These are weighty secrets, and we must whisper them.

SARAH CRAUNCEY WOOLSEY, *Secrets*.

III—Secrets and Women

The parties in both cases Enjoining secrecy,—
Inviolable compact To notoriety.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 32.

Thus through a woman was the secret known;
Tell us, and in effect you tell the town.

DRYDEN, *The Wife of Bath, Her Tale*, l. 201.

Oil and water—woman and a secret—
Are hostile properties.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act i, sc. 1.

A man can keep another person's secret better
than his own: a woman, on the contrary,
keeps her secret though she blabs all others.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. v.

Nothing is so oppressive as a secret: women
find it difficult to keep one long; and I know
a goodly number of men who are women in
this regard.

(Rien ne pèse tant qu'un secret:

Le porter join est difficile aux dames;

Et je sais même sur ce fait

Bon nombre d'hommes que sont femmes.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. viii, fab. 6.

A free-tongued woman,

And very excellent at telling secrets.

MIDDLETON AND MASSINGER, *The Old Law*. Act
iv, sc. 2.

Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not know,

And so far will I trust thee, gentle Kate.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 114.

Is there whom you detest, and seek his life?
Trust no soul with the secret—but his wife.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. vi, l. 389.

SECTS, see Religion: Dissensions

SELF-CONFIDENCE

You carry Cæsar and Cæsar's fortune.
(Cæsarem vehis Cæsarisque fortunam. Or,
Cæsarem portas et fortunam ejus.)

JULIUS CÆSAR, to the pilot, Amyclas, when
their boat was imperilled by a storm. (SUX-
TONIUS, *Lives of the Cæsars: Julius*. Sec. 58.
Also PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cæsar*. Sec. 38.)

You are uneasy; you never sailed with me before,
I see.

ANDREW JACKSON, to an elderly man who showed
signs of fear while sailing with Jackson
down Chesapeake Bay in an old steamboat.
(PARTON, *Life of Jackson*. Vol iii, p. 493.)

Most happy he who is entirely self-reliant,
and who centres all his requirements in him-
self alone. (Beatissimus, qui est totus aptus
ex sese, quisque in se uno sua ponit omnia.)
CICERO, *Paradoxa*, ii.

By his own prowess. (Suo Marte.)

CICERO, *Philippicæ*. No. ii, ch. 37, sec. 95.

Nor fate, nor chance, nor any star commands
Success and failure—naught but your own
hands.

SAMUEL VALENTINE COLZ, *Works and Days*.

Self-trust is the essence of heroism.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Heroism*.

Trust thyself: every heart vibrates to that iron
string.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Self-confidence is the first requisite to great
undertakings.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 6.

Self-trust is the first secret of success.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

Those who believe that they are exclusively in
the right are generally those who achieve some-
thing.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 243.

The confidence which we have in ourselves
engenders the greatest part of that we have
in others. (La confiance que l'on a en soi fait
naître le plus grande partie de celle que l'on
a aux autres.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*, 624.

When the trumpet sounds the signal of dan-
ger, man hastens to join his comrades, no
matter what the cause that calls them to
arms. He rushes into the thickest of the fight,

and amid the uproar of battle regains confidence in himself and in his powers.

LAMARTINE, *Méditations Poétiques*.

¹ The promises of this world are for the most part vain phantoms, and to confide in one's self, and become something of worth and value, is the best and safest course.

MICHELANGELO. (EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.)

² All my hope for all my help is myself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9. See also GOD: GOD HELPS THEM THAT HELP THEMSELVES.

On he moves,
Careless of blame while his own heart approves.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 577.

⁴ Then where is truth, if there be no self-trust?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 158.

⁵ For he that of himself is most secure,
Shall find his state most fickle and unsure.
SPENSER, *Visions of the World's Vanitie*. St. 12.

It is easy—terribly easy—to shake a man's faith in himself. To take advantage of that to break a man's spirit is devil's work.

BERNARD SHAW, *Candida*.

⁶ In ourselves,
In our own honest hearts and chainless hands,
Will be our safeguard.

THOMAS NOON TALFOURD, *Ion*. Act v.

⁷ He lean'd not on his fathers, but himself.
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 56.

⁸ Let every man's hope be in himself. (Spes sibi quisque.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. xi, l. 309.

There is no dependence that can be sure but a dependence upon one's self.

JOHN GAY, *Letter to Swift*, 9 Nov., 1729.

SELF-CONTROL

⁹ I count him braver who overcomes his desires than him who conquers his enemies; for the hardest victory is the victory over self.

ARISTOTLE. (STOEBIUS, *Florilegium*, p. 223.)

No man is such a conqueror as the man who has defeated himself.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Proverbs from Plymouth Pulpit*.

When the fight begins within himself
A man's worth something.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Bishop Blougram's Apology*.

¹⁰ Prudent, cautious self-control
Is wisdom's root.

BURNS, *A Bard's Epitaph*.

¹¹ The enemy is within the gates; it is with our own luxury, our own folly, our own criminality that we have to contend.

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. ii, ch. 5, sec. 11.

¹² Coolness and absence of heat and haste indicate fine qualities.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

¹³ Thrice noble is the man who of himself is king.

PEIRNAS FLETCHER, *Apollonists*. Canto iii, 10.

¹⁴ Few are fit to be entrusted with themselves.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1523.

¹⁵ Thou shalt rule a broader realm by subduing a greedy heart than shouldst thou join Libya to distant Gades. (Latus regnes avidum domando Spiritum, quam si Libyam remotis Gadibus jungas.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 2, l. 9.

¹⁶ Nothing gives one person so much advantage over another as to remain always cool and unruffled under all circumstances.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 241.

¹⁷ Than self-restraint there is nothing better.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 5.

¹⁸ He is strong who conquers others; he who conquers himself is mighty.

LAO-TSE, *The Simple Way*. No. 33.

He conquers twice who conquers himself in victory. (Bis vincit qui se vincit in victoria.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 74.

¹⁹ But I will write of him who fights
And vanquishes his sins,
Who struggles on through weary years
Against himself and wins.

CAROLINE LE ROW, *True Heroism*.

²⁰ It is by presence of mind in untried emergencies that the native metal of a man is tested.

LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Lincoln*.

Such power there is in clear-eyed self-restraint.
J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

²¹ Vanquish your feelings and your wrath, you who conquer other things. (Vince animos, iramque tuam, qui cetera vincis.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Eleg. iii, l. 85.

There is a victory and defeat—the first and best of victories, the lowest and worst of defeats—which each man gains or sustains at the hands not of another, but of himself.

PLATO, *Laws*. Pt. i, sec. 3. (Jowett, tr.)

²² I am myself my own commander. (Egomet sum mihi imperator.)

PLAUTUS, *Mercator*, l. 853. (Act v, sc. 2.)

And mistress of herself, tho' china fall.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 268.

1 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvi, 32.

2 How shall I be able to rule over others, that have not full power and command of myself?
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 52.

In vain he seeketh others to suppress,
Who hath not learn'd himself first to subdue.
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vi, canto 1, st. 41.

3 Power belongs to the self-possessed. (L'empire est au phlegmatique.)

ANTOINE SAINT-JUST, to Robespierre, when the latter gave way to passion at a meeting of the Committee of Public Safety.

"Keep cool, and you command everybody," said Saint-Just; and the wily old Talleyrand would still say, *Surtout, messieurs, pas de zèle*,—"Above all, gentlemen, no heat."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

4 Rule lust, temper tongue, and bridle the belly.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 20.

5 To know one's self is the true; to strive with one's self is the good; to conquer one's self is the beautiful.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. x, No. 60.

6 The use of self-control is like the use of brakes on a train. It is useful when you find yourself going in the wrong direction, but merely harmful when the direction is right.
BERTRAND RUSSELL, *Marriage and Morals*, p. 311.

7 He is most powerful who has power over himself. (Potentissimum esse qui se habet in potestate.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. xc, sec. 34.

To master one's self is the greatest mastery. (Imperare sibi maximum imperium est.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucilium*. Epis. cxiii, 31.

8 Keep yourself within yourself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 3, l. 75.

I pray you, school yourself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act IV, sc. 2, l. 15.

Hast thou command? by him that gave it thee,
From a pure heart command thy rebel will.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 624.

9 Brave conquerors,—for so you are,
That war against your own affections
And the huge army of the world's desires.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 8.

10 Man who man would be,
Must rule the empire of himself; in it
Must be supreme, establishing his throne
On vanquished will, quelling the anarchy
Of hopes and fears, being himself alone.

SHELLEY, *Sonnet: Political Greatness*.

11 Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.
TENNYSON, *Enone*, l. 142.

12 Who has a harder fight than he who is striving to overcome himself? (Quis habet fortius certamen quam qui nititur vincere seipsum?)
À KEMIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. I, ch. 3.

13 Lord of himself, though not of lands.

HENRY WOTTON, *Character of a Happy Life*.

Lord of himself—that heritage of woe!

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto I, st. 2.

SELF-DECEIT, see Deceit

SELF-DEFENCE

14 Self-defence is a virtue,
Sole bulwark of all right.

BYRON, *Sardanapalus*. Act II, sc. 1.

15 Self-defence is Nature's eldest law.
DRYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 458.

16 The sum of the right of Nature, which is,
"by all means we can to defend ourselves."
THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. I, ch. 14.

17 Fear God and take your own part.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Heading*, ch. 1, book of same name.

I learnt to read and sew, to fear God, and to take my own part.

GEORGE BORROW, *Lavengro*. Ch. 86. (1851)

Isobel Berners is speaking.

See also under PREPAREDNESS.

SELF-DENIAL

18 The more a man denies himself, so much the more will he receive from the gods. (Quanto quisque sibi plura negaverit, Ad dis plura feret.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. III, ode 16, l. 21.

19 In order that you may please you ought to be forgetful of self. (Ut placeas, debes immemor esse tui.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 14, l. 38.

20 Self-denial is not a virtue: it is only the effect of prudence on rascality.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

21 Never preferring himself to others; thus very readily you may find praise without envy, and friends to your taste. (Numquam præponens se aliis; ita facillime Sine invidia invenias laudem, et amicos pares.)

TERENCE, *Andria*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 38.

1 Self-denial is the shining sore on the leprous body of Christianity.

OSCAR WILDE. (HARRIS, *Oscar Wilde*, p. 340.)

SELF-KNOWLEDGE

2 Once read thy own breast right,
And thou hast done with fears!
Man gets no other light,
Search he a thousand years.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles on Etna*, l. 142.

3 Condemn no poor man, mock no simple man,
which proud fools . . . love to do; but find
fault with yourself and with none other.

ROGER ASCHAM, *Advice to Lord Warwick's Servant*.

4 Weigh not thyself in the scales of thy own opinion,
but let the judgement of the judicious be the standard of thy merit.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*. Pt. ii, sec. 8.

5 Lord deliver me from myself.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii, sec. 10.

6 And I,—what I seem to my friend, you see:
What I soon shall seem to his love, you guess:

What I seem to myself, do you ask of me?

No hero, I confess.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Light Woman*.

7 O wad some Pow'r the giftie gie us
To see oursels as ithers see us!
It wad frae monie a blunder free us.
An' foolish notion:
What airs in dress an' gait wad lea'e us,
An' ev'n devotion!

ROBERT BURNS, *To a Louse*.

'Tis one of human nature's laws
To see ourselves without our flaws.

R. T. WOMBAT, *Quatrains*.

8 As men of inward light are wont
To turn their optics in upon 't

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto 1, l. 481.

9 As light increases we see ourselves to be worse than we thought.

FÉNELON, *Spiritual Letters to Women*. No. 8. It is in general more profitable to reckon up our defects than to boast of our attainments.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Signs of the Times*.

10 I have to live with myself, and so
I want to be fit for myself to know;
I want to be able as days go by,
Always to look myself straight in the eye.
I don't want to stand with the setting sun
And hate myself for the things I've done.

EDGAR A. GUEST, *Myself*.

Just stand aside and watch yourself go by,
Think of yourself as "he" instead of "I."

STRICKLAND GILLILAN, *Watch Yourself Go By*.

Confront yourself and look you in the eye—
Just stand aside and watch yourself go by.

STRICKLAND GILLILAN, *Watch Yourself Go By*.

11 The first step to self-knowledge is self-distrust. Nor can we attain to any kind of knowledge, except by a like process.

J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*, p. 454.

12 Only by knowledge of that which is not Thyself, shall thyself be learned.

OWEN MEREDITH, *Know Thyself*.

13 I know myself better than any doctor can.
(Sed sum quam medico notior ipse mihi.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. i, epis. 3, l. 92.

Not if I know myself at all.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Old and New Schoolmaster*.

14 Man is so made that by continually telling him he is a fool he believes it, and by continually telling it to himself he makes himself believe it. For man holds an inward talk with himself alone, which it behoves him to regulate well.

PASCAL, *Pensées*. No. 536.

As I walk'd by myself, I talk'd to myself,
And myself replied to me;
And the questions myself then put to myself,
With their answers, I give to thee.

BERNARD BARTON, *Colloquy With Myself*. (1826)

15 Live within thyself, and thou wilt discover how small a stock is there. (Tecum habitatoris quam sit tibi curta supellex.)

PERSIUS, *Satires*. Sat. iv, l. 52.

16 All our knowledge is, ourselves to know.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 398.

Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind is Man.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. ii, l. 1.

See also MAN: THE STUDY OF MAN.

17 Allow not sleep to draw near to your languorous eyelids

Until you have reckoned up each several deed of the daytime:

"Where went I wrong? Did what? And what to be done was left undone?"

Starting from this point, review, then, your acts, and thereafter remember:

Censure yourself for the acts that are base, but rejoice in the goodly.

PYTHAGORAS (?), *Golden Verses*. (EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. iii, ch. 10, sec. 2.)

Sum up at night what thou hast done by day;
And in the morning what thou hast to do.
Dress and undress thy soul; mark the decay

And growth of it; if, with thy watch, that too
Be down, then wind up both; since we shall be
Most surely judg'd, make thy accounts agree.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 76.

Let not soft slumber close your eyes,
Before you've recollected thrice
The train of action through the day!
Where have my feet chose out their way?
What have I learnt, where'er I've been,
From all I've heard, from all I've seen?
What have I more that's worth the knowing?
What have I dooe that's worth the doing?
What have I sought that I should shun?
What duty have I left undone,
Or into what new follies run?
These self-inquiries are the road
That lead to virtue and to God.

ISAAC WATTS, *Self Examination*.

'Tis greatly wise to talk with our past hours,
And ask them what report they bore to heaven;
And how they might have borne more welcome
news.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 376.

Nothing requires a rarer intellectual heroism
than willingness to see one's equation written
out.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*, p. 37.

To understand oneself is the classic form of
consolation; to elude oneself is the romantic.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Words of Doctrine*, p. 200.

If you wish to know yourself observe how
others act. If you wish to understand others
look into your own heart.

SCHILLER, *Votive Tablets: Xenien*.

Whenever I wish to enjoy the quips of a
clown, I am not compelled to hunt far; I can
laugh at myself.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 50, sec. 2.

What you think of yourself is much more
important than what others think of you.
(Multo autem ad rem magis pertinet, qualis
tibi videaris quam qualis aliis.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. xxix, 11.

One self-approving hour whole years outweighs
Of stupid starers, and of loud huzzas;
And more true joy Marcellus exiled feels,
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels.

Pope, *Essay on Man*. Epis. iv, l. 255.

For these attacks do not contribute to make us
frail but rather show us to be what we are.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Bk.
i, ch. 16.

On him does death weigh heavily, who, known
to others all too well, dies to himself un-
known. (Illi mors gravis incubat Qui, notus
nimis omnibus, Ignotus moritur sibi.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 401.

He knoweth the universe, and himself he know-
eth not. (Il connaît l'univers, et ne se connaît
pas.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. viii, fab. 26.

Every one is least known to himself, and it is
very difficult for a man to know himself. (Minime
sibi quisque notus est, et difficile est de se quisque
sentit.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. iii, sec. 9.

I know all save myself alone.

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Autre Ballade: Refrain*.

He dies known by all, and yet unknown to him-
self. (Il meurt connu de tous et ne se connaît
pas.)

UNKNOWN, *Addition à la Vie de Vasquelin
des Yvetaux*, p. 12.

Go to your bosom;
Knock there, and ask your heart what it doth
know
That's like my brother's fault.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc.
2, l. 136.

Not on the outer world
For inward joy depend;
Enjoy the luxury of thought,
Make thine own self friend;
Not with the restless throng,
In search of solace roam,
But with an independent zeal
Be intimate at home.

LYDIA HUNTLY SIGOURNEY, *Know Thyself*.

Great God, I ask thee for no meaner pelf
Than that I may not disappoint myself.
H. D. THOREAU, *My Prayer*.

We can secure the people's approval, if we
do right and try hard; but our own is worth
a hundred of it, and no way has been found
out of securing that.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Col-
endar*.

The kingdom of heaven is within you: and
whosoever knoweth himself shall find it.

UNKNOWN, *New Sayings of Jesus*. (Greek
papyrus discovered in 1903.)

II—Self-Knowledge: Know Thyself

Make it thy business to know thyself, which
is the most difficult lesson in the world.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 42.

The knowledge of thyself will preserve thee from
vanity.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

Full wise is he that can himselfen know.

CHAUCER, *The Monkes Tale*, l. 1449.

Men who know themselves are no longer fools;
they stand on the threshold of the Door of Wis-
dom.

HAVELOCK ELLIS, *Impressions and Comments*.
Ser. iii, p. 66.

Do your deed, and know yourself. (Fay ton
faict, et te cognoy.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 3.

1 Know thyself. (Γνῶθι σεαυτόν.)

THALES. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Thales*. Sec. 40.) Diogenes Laertius asserts that this belongs to Thales, one of the seven wise men of Greece, although Antisthenes, in his *Successions of Philosophers*, attributes it to Phemonoe, and others to Chilon and to Solon. It was the first of the three maxims inscribed on the Temple of Apollo at Delphi. The others were "Nothing too much" (Μηδὲν ἄγαν), and "Give surety, and trouble is at hand" (Ἐγγύς, πάρα δ' ἄτη).

I commend my "know thyself," which is still preserved on a column at Delphi. (Commendo nostrum γνῶθι σεαυτόν, nosce te, Quod in columna jam tenetur Delphica.)

CHILON. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 138.)

That irksome toil produces most excellent fruit—to distinguish what you can endure and what you cannot; by night and day to examine what you are doing, what you have done, down to the smallest atom. All virtues—self-respect, honor, fortitude—lie in this.

AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 140.

The ancients gave us the injunction, "Know thyself." (Διὰ τοῦτο παρηγγέλλουν οἱ παλαιοὶ τὸ Γνῶθι σεαυτόν.)

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 18, sec. 18.

2 Know thyself. (Nosce te.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 22, sec. 52. The commonly used form of the proverb. The full quotation is: Cum igitur: *Nosce te*, dicit, hoc dicit: *Nosce animum tuum*, "When then Apollo says, 'Know thyself,' he says, 'Know thy soul.'" (BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, ii, 3, 8.)

From heaven descended the precept, "Know thyself." (E cælo descendit γνῶθι σεαυτόν.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. No. xi, l. 1. It should be noted that σεαυτόν is a contraction of σεαυτόν, and that sometimes one is used and sometimes the other. Originally the word was separated, as in Homer, who always writes, σ' αὐτόν.

3 The saying, "Know thyself," is silly. It were more practical to say, "Know other folks." (Γνῶθι τοὺς ἄλλους.)

MEXANDER, *Thrasyleon: Fragment*.

If the "Know thyself" (Γνῶθι σεαυτόν) of the oracle were an easy thing for every man, it would not be held to be a divine injunction.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Ch. 3, sec. 7. Γνῶθι σεαυτόν!—and is this the prime And heaven-sprung adage of the olden time! . . . Vain sister of the worm,—life, death, soul, clod—Ignore thyself, and strive to know thy God!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Self-Knowledge*.

Well said the wisdom of earth, O mortal, know thyself;

But batten the wisdom of heaven, O man, learn thou thy God.

M. F. TOPPER, *Of Self-Acquaintance*.

SELF-LOVE

See also Selfishness, Vanity

4 It is the nature of extreme self-lovers, as they will set an house on fire, and it were but to roast their eggs.

BACON, *Essays: Of Wisdom for a Man's Self*.

5 There 's lang-tochered Nancy maist fetters his fancy,—

But the laddie's dear sel' he lo'es dearest of a'.

BURNS, *There 's a Youth in This City*.

6 The "Golden calf of self-love."

CARLILE, *Essays: Burns*.

7 Every living creature loves itself. (Omne animal se ipsum diligere.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. v, ch. 10, sec. 27.

All men love themselves. (Sese omnes amant.)

PLAUTUS, *Capitui*. Act iii, sc. 1.

8 A lover of himself, without any rival. (Se ipse amans sine rivali.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Quintum Fratrem*, iii, 8.

Love yourself and your own affairs without any rival. (Sine rivali te et tua solus amares.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 444.

He that falls in love with himself, will have no rivals.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

9 Self-love is a principle of action; but among no class of human beings has nature so profusely distributed this principle of life and action as through the whole sensitive family of genius.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 15.

10 Self-love is often rather arrogant than blind; it does not hide our faults from ourselves, but persuades us that they escape the notice of others.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 155.

Self-love is a busy prompter.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. vii, p. 323.

11 Self-love is the greatest of all flatterers. (L'amour-propre est le plus grand de tous les flatteurs.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 1.

Behold the fine appointment he makes with me! That man never did love anyone but himself! (Voyez le beau rendezvous qu'il me donne! Cet homme là n'a jamais aimé que lui-même.)

MADAME DE MAINTENON, when Louis XIV, in dying, said, Nous nous renverrons bientôt.

"We shall meet again soon."

12 View yourselves

In the deceiving mirror of self-love.

MASSENGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹ Through very love of self himself he slew.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Egoist: Prelude*.

² Oft times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and right.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. viii, l. 571.

³ Two principles in Human Nature reign,
Self-love to urge, and Reason to restrain; . . .
Self-love, the spring of motion, acts the soul;
Reason's comparing balance rules the whole. . . .

Most strength the moving principle requires;
Active its task, it prompts, impels, inspires:
Sedate and quiet the comparing lies,
Form'd but to check, deliberate, and advise.
Self-love still stronger, as its objects nigh;
Reason's at distance, and in prospect lie.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. ii, l. 59.

Self-love but serves the virtuous mind to wake,
As the small pebble stirs the peaceful lake;
The centre mov'd, a circle straight succeeds,
Another still, and still another spreads;
Friends, parent, neighbour, first it will embrace;
His country next; and next all human race.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 363.

Reason, Passion, answer one great aim;
True Self-love and Social are the same.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epist. iv, l. 396.

⁴ Be always displeased at what thou art, if
thou desire to attain to what thou art not;
for where thou hast pleased thyself, there
thou abidest.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*, Bk. iv, No. 3.

⁵ Self-love is a mote in every man's eye.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 130. (1678)
FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 4093. (1732) A
variant is, "Self-love makes the eyes blind."

⁶ Self-love makes more libertines than love.
(L'amour-propre fait plus de libertins que
l'amour.)

ROUSSEAU, *Emile*, Bk. iv.

⁷ Self-love, which is the most inhibited sin in
the canon.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, l. 1, 138.

Self-love, my liege, is not so vile a sin
As self-neglecting.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*, Act ii, sc. 4, l. 74.

She cannot love,
Nor take no shape nor project of affection,
She is so self-andered.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*, II, 1, 54.

⁸ I have looked upon the world for four times
seven years; and since I could distinguish
betwixt a benefit and an injury, I never
found man that knew how to love himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act i, sc. 3, l. 312.

⁹ Self-love and love of the world constitute hell.
SWEDENBORG, *Apocalypse Explained*, Par. 1144.

¹⁰ I am myself my own nearest of kin; I am
dearest to myself. (Proximus sum egomet
mihi.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 635. (Act iv, sc. 1.)

I to myself am dearer than a friend.

SHAKESPEARE, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, II, 6, 23.

Sin of self-love possesseth all mine eye
And all my soul and all my every part.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*, No. lxii.

¹¹ Every man is sorry for himself. (Nostrum
nosmet penitet.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 172. (Act i, sc. 3.)

¹² Offended self-love never forgives. (L'amour-
propre offensé ne pardonne jamais.)

JEAN DE VIZÉ, *Les Aveux Difficiles*, Act vii.

¹³ Self-love never dies. (L'amour-propre ne
meurt jamais.)

VOLTAIRE, *Stances ou Quatrains*, After Fibrac.

Self-love is the instrument of our preservation;
it resembles the provision for the perpetuity
of mankind—it is necessary, it is dear to us, it
gives us pleasure, and we must conceal it.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Self-Love*.

¹⁴ Would you hurt a man keenest, strike at his
self-love.

LEW WALLACE, *Ben Hur*, Bk. vi, ch. 2.

¹⁵ To love oneself is the beginning of a life-long
romance.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*, Act iii.

¹⁶ Rule No. Six: Don't take yourself so damn
seriously.

UNKNOWN, Originated in the Allied Maritime
Transport Council in 1917, according to Mr.
Dwight Morrow. (See Raleigh, N. C., *News
and Observer*, 25 May, 1933.)

SELF-PRAISE, see Praise

SELF-PRESERVATION

¹⁷ Self-preservation is the first law of nature.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*, II, 27. (c. 1675);

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*, Ch. 57. (1751)

¹⁸ Nature has endowed every species of living
creature with the instinct of self-preserva-
tion. (Generi animantium omni est a natura
tributum.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*, Bk. I, ch. 4, sec. 11.

¹⁹ An animal's first impulse is self-preservation,
(Τὸ δὲ πρῶτον ἁπλῶς φανερὸν ἐστὶν τῶν ζῴων ἅπλ. τὸ
ἐνστικτὸν διατρεφ.)

DIODORUS LACRTIUS, *Zoon*, Bk. vii, sec. 85, dis-
pensing a Stoic doctrine.

- 1 Self-preservation is of natural law.
JOHN DONNE, *Biothamatos*. Stg. AA. (c. 1610)
- Self-preservation is the first of laws.
DRYDEN, *Spanish Friar*. Act iv, sc. 2. (1681)
- Self-preservation, nature's first great law.
ANDREW MARVELL, *Hodge's Vision*. (1675)
- Self-preservation should exert itself, 'tis then indeed the first principle of nature.
CHARLES SHADWELL, *Irish Hospitality*. Act v, sc. 1. (1720)
- 1a The good but pine; the order of the day
Is—prey on others, or become a prey.
HOWARD FISH, *The Wrongs of Man*. (1819)

SELF-RESPECT

See also Pride

- 2 The reverence of a man's self is, next religion, the chiefest bride of all vices.
FRANCIS BACON, *New Atlantis*.
- Self-respect—that corner-stone of all virtue.
SIR JOHN HERSCHEL, *Address*, 20 Jan., 1833.
- 3 I desire so to conduct the affairs of this administration that if at the end, when I come to lay down the reins of power, I have lost every other friend on earth, I shall at least have one friend left, and that friend shall be down inside of me.
ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Reply to Missouri Committee of Seventy*, 1864.
- 4 He that respects himself is safe from others; He wears a coat of mail that none can pierce.
LONGFELLOW, *Michael Angelo*. Pt. ii, sec. 3.
- 5 Never esteem anything as of advantage to thee that shall make thee break thy word or lose thy self-respect. (Μὴ τιμῇσι ποτὶ ὡς συμφέρον αὐταυτοῦ, δ' ἀναγκάσει σὶ ποτὶ τὴν εἰς αὐτὸν παραβῆναι, τὴν αἰδῶ ἐγκαταλείπειν.)
MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iii, sec. 7.
- 6 It is necessary to the happiness of man that he be mentally faithful to himself.
THOMAS PAINE, *The Age of Reason*. Ch. i.
- 7 Respect gods before demi-gods, heroes before men, and first among men your parents; but respect yourself most of all.
PYTHAGORAS, *Golden Maxims*. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Bk. viii, sec. 23.)
- 8 Self-respect is the noblest garment with which a man may clothe himself, the most elevating feeling with which the mind can be inspired.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Self Help*. Ch. 10.
- 9 Revere thyself, and yet thyself despise.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 128.

SELF-SACRIFICE

- 10 Inwardness, mildness, and self-renouncement do make for man's happiness.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma*. Ch. 3.
- 11 He never errs who sacrifices self.
BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. iv, sec. 3.
- Self sacrifice which denies common sense is not a virtue. It's a spiritual dissipation.
MARGARET DELAND.
- 12 Self-sacrifice is the real miracle out of which all the reported miracles grew.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Courage*.
- 13 Sacrifice is the first element of religion, and resolves itself in theological language into the love of God.
J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Sea Studies*.
- In common things, the law of sacrifice takes the form of positive duty.
J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies: Sea Studies*.
- As soon as sacrifice becomes a duty and necessity to the man, I see no limit to the horizon which opens before me.
ERNEST RENAN.
- 15 Was anything real ever gained without sacrifice of some kind?
ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. ii, l. 1.
- 16 Present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God.
New Testament: *Romans*, xii, 1.
- 17 Harsh towards herself, towards others full of ruth.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Portrait*.
- 18 Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 20.
- 19 Self-sacrifice enables us to sacrifice other people without blushing.
BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.
- 20 A flower when offered in the bud
Is no vain sacrifice.
ISAAC WATTS, *Early Religion*.
- 21 The awful beauty of self-sacrifice.
WHITTIER, *Amey Wentworth*, l. 16.
- 22 Give unto me, made lowly wise,
The spirit of self-sacrifice.
WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*. St. 8.
- High sacrifice, and labour without pause
Even to the death:—else wherefore should the eye
Of man converse with immortality?
WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*. Pt. ii, No. 14.

SELFISHNESS

See also Self-Love

I—Selfishness: Apothegms

1 Man seeks his own good at the whole world's cost.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Luria*. Act i.

2 At the king's court, my brother,
Each man for himself, there is none other.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 323. (c. 1386)

Where every man is for himself,
And no man for all.

ROBERT CROWLEY, *Works*, p. 11. (1550)

Every one for his home, every one for himself.
(Chacun chez soi, chacun pour soi.)

ANDRÉ DUPIN, *Procès de Tendance*.

Every man for himself and God for us all.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 9. (1546)

Every man for himself, his own ends, the devil for all.

BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sec. 1.

3 By whatever name we call
The ruling tyrant, Self is all in all.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Conference*, l. 177.

4 The least pain in our little finger gives us
more concern and uneasiness, than the destruction of millions of our fellow-beings.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 324.

5 In high places regard for others is rarely to
be found. (Rarus enim ferme sensus communis in illa Fortuna.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 73.

6 Not a deed would he do, nor a word would
he utter,
Till he'd weighed its relations to plain bread
and butter.

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 186.

But somehow, when the dogs hed gut asleep,
Their love o' mutton beat their love o' sheep.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 11.

7 We always took care of number one.

FREDERICK MARRIAT, *Frank Midway*. Ch. 19.

8 There are two levers for moving men—interest
and fear.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

John Adams . . . said . . . Reason, Justice and
Equity never had weight enough on the face of
the earth to govern the councils of men. It is interest
alone which does it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. 4, p. 49.

For the world is ruled by interest alone. (Denn
nur vom Nutzen wird die Welt regiert.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 37.

9 Everyone was eloquent in behalf of his own

cause. (Proque sua causa quisque disertus erat.)

OVID, *Fasts*. Bk. iv, l. 112.

10 As for the largest-hearted of us, what is the
word we write most often in our cheque-
books?—"Self."

EDEN PHILLIPOTT, *A Shadow Passes*.

11 Because I do not wish to perish alone, I desire
you to perish with me. (Quia perire solus
nolo, te cupio perire mecum.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 77. (Act i, sc. 1.)

12 My tunic is nearer to me than my mantle.
(Tunica propior pallio est.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 30.

The shirt is nearer than the coat.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4745.

Close sits my shirt, but closer my skin.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

Near is my petticoat, but nearer is my smock.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

13 No one is second to himself. (Nemo sibi
secundus.)

RABELAIS, *Letter*, 15 Feb., 1536. Quoted as a
proverb.

14 Self do, self have.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

15 What need we any spur but our own cause,
To prick us to redress?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 123.

16 Self the spring of all.

SOUTHEY, *The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*.
Pt. ii, canto 1, st. 22.

17 Everyone sets his own good before his neighbor's.
(Omnis sibi malle melius esse quam alteri.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 427. (Act ii, sc. 5.) Quoted
as a proverb.

II—Selfishness: Its Faults

18 Like a hog, or dog in the manger, he doth
only keep it because it shall do nobody else
good, hurting himself and others.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. 2, mem. 3, suba. 12.

19 You mayn't be changed to a bird though you
live

As selfishly as you can;

But you will be changed to a smaller thing—
A mean and selfish man.

FRANCIS CARY, *A Legend of the Northland*.

20 Selfishness is the greatest curse of the human
race.

W. E. GLADSTONE, *Speech*, Hawarden, 25 May,
1890.

¹ Virtues lose themselves in self-interest, as streams lose themselves in the sea. (Les vertus se perdent dans l'intérêt, comme les fleuves se perdent dans la mer.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 171.

² He that lives not somewhat to others, liveth little to himself.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 10.

No man is born unto himself alone;
Who lives unto himself, he lives to none.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Esther*. Sec i, med. 1.

³ Self is the medium through which Judgment's ray

Can seldom pass without being turn'd astray.

THOMAS MOORE, *The Sceptic*, l. 41.

⁴ High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can claim,—
Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentr'd all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust from whence he sprung,
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto vi, st. 1.

Then dropt into the grave, unpitied and unknown!

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. i, l. 9.

Without a grave, unknell'd, uncoffin'd, and unknown.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 179.

Unwept, unonor'd, uninter'd he lies!

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 484. (Pope, tr.)

Unwept, unnoted, and for ever dead!

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. v, l. 402. (Pope, tr.)

Unrespited, unpitied, unrepriev'd,
Ages of hopeless end.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 185.

Thy fate unpitied, and thy rites unpaid.

POPE, *Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, l. 48.

Unwept, unshrouded, and unsepulchred.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *A Tale of Paraguay*. Canto i, st. 11.

⁵ That which serves and seeks for gain,
And follows but for form,

Will pack when it begins to rain,
And leave thee in the storm.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 79.

⁶ Suicidal Selfishness, that blights
The fairest feelings of the opening heart.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. v, l. 16.

Undisguising Selfishness, that sets
On each its price, the stamp-mark of her reign.
Even love is sold; the solace of all woe
Is turned to deadliest agony.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. v, l. 187.

⁷ Himself unto himself he sold:

Upon himself himself did feed;

Quiet, dispassionate and cold.

TENNYSON, *A Character*, l. 26.

⁸ The selfish heart deserves the pains it feels.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 300.

Nothing in nature, much less conscious being,
Was e'er created solely for itself.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 704.

III—Selfishness: Its Virtues

⁹ Keep all you have and try for all you can.

BULWER-LYTTON, *King Arthur*. Bk. ii, l. 70.

¹⁰ I have heard said, eke times twice twelve,

"He is a fool that will forget himself."

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. v, l. 97.

All sensible people are selfish.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way*.

Where all are selfish, the sage is no better than the fool, and only rather more dangerous.

J. A. FROUDE, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Party Politics*.

¹¹ It is reasonable that everyone should measure himself by his own standard and measurement. (Metiri se quemque suo modulo ac pede verum est.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 7, l. 98.

¹² Be, as so many are now, rich for yourself, poor for your friends. (Esto, ut nunc multi, dives tibi, pauper amicis.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 113.

The same people who can deny others everything are famous for refusing themselves nothing.

LEIGH HUNT, *Table Talk: Catherine II*. Note.

Or monarch's hands that let not bounty fall
Where want cries some, but where excess begs all.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 41.

¹³ Selfishness, Love's cousin.

KEATS, *Isabella*. St. 31.

Twin-sister of Religion, Selfishness!

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. v, l. 22.

¹⁴ I have yet to find a man worth his salt in any direction who did not think of himself first and foremost. . . . The man who thinks of others before he thinks of himself may become a Grand Master of the Elks, a Socialist of parts, or the star guest of honor at public banquets, but he will never become a great or successful artist, statesman, or even clergyman.

G. J. NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*, p. 6.

¹⁵ This is the plain truth: every one ought to keep a sharp eye for the main chance. (Vera dico: ad suum quemque hominem questum esse equomst callidum.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 186. (Act i, sc. 3.) See also under CHANCE.

¹ The primary and sole foundation of virtue or of the proper conduct of life is to seek our own profit.

SPINOZA, *Ethics*.

² Selfishness is calm, a force of nature: you might say the trees were selfish.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 83.

SENSE, SENSES

I—Sense: Good Sense

See also Sound and Sense

³ Common sense (which, in truth, is very uncommon) is the best sense I know of.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 27 Sept., 1748.

⁴ Who would die a martyr to sense in a country where the religion is folly?

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act i, sc. 2.

⁵ Through Sense and Non-sense, never out nor in.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. II, l. 415.

Preferring sense, from chin that's bare,
To nonsense throned in whiskered hair.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 760.

⁶ Common Sense, which, one would say, means the shortest line between two points.

EMERSON, *Journals*, March, 1866.

⁷ Be sober, and to doubt prepense,
These are the sinews of good sense.

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON, *Notes on Reid*. (ERIC ARAMUS, *Fragments*. No. 255.)

⁸ Where Sense is wanting, everything is wanting.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 248.

⁹ Between good sense and good taste there is the difference between cause and effect. (Entre le bon sens et le bon goût il y a la différence de la cause à son effet.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. 12.

If poverty is the mother of crimes, want of sense is the father.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. 2.

¹⁰ Sword of Common Sense! Our surest gift.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *To the Comic Spirit*, l. 1.

¹¹ A bit of sound sense is what makes men; the rest is all rubbish. (Corcillum est quod homines, facit, cetera quisquilia omnia.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 75.

¹² Good Sense, which only is the gift of Heav'n,
And tho' no science, fairly worth the sev'n.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. iv, l. 43.

And splendour borrows all her rays from sense.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epia. iv, l. 180.

Fool! 'tis in vain from wit to wit to roam:
Know, Sense, like Charity, "begins at home."

POPE, *Umbræ*, l. 15.

¹³ God send you mair sense and me mair siller.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

¹⁴ At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-fangled mirth;

But like of each thing that in season grows.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 105.

¹⁵ Common sense is not so common. (Le sens commun n'est pas si commun.)

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Self-Love*.

¹⁶ Plain sense but rarely leads us far astray.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night vi, l. 278.

Sense is our helmet, wit is but the plume;

The plume exposes, 'tis our helmet saves.

Sense is the diamond, weighty, solid, sound;

When cut by wit, it casts a brighter beam;

Yet, wit apart, it is a diamond still.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 1259.

II—Senses, The

See also Ear, Eye, etc.

¹⁷ Huzzaed out of my seven senses.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 616.

I am almost frightened out of my seven senses.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. I, ch. 9.

¹⁸ They received the use of the five operations of the Lord and in the sixth place he imparted them understanding, and in the seventh speech, an interpreter of the cogitations thereof.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xvii, 5.

¹⁹ Moral qualities rule the world, but at short distances the senses are despotic.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

²⁰ Whate'er in her Horizon doth appear,
She is one Orb of Sense, all Eye, all aery Ear.

HENRY MORE, *Antidote Against Atheism*.

²¹ All spread their charms, but charm not all alike;

On diff'rent senses diff'rent objects strike.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. II, l. 127.

²² What thin partitions Sense from Thought divide!

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epia. I, l. 226. (1733)

Thin partitions do divide

The bounds where good and ill reside;

That nought is perfect here below;

But bliss still bordering upon woe.

UNKNOWN, Published in the *Weekly Magazine*, Edinburgh, vol. xlii, p. 50 (1770), and attributed to Robert Burns.

The frontiers between sense and spirit are the devil's hunting-grounds.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *Memoirs*. Vol. II, p. 70.

¹ The wanton stings and motions of the sense.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 59.

² Those obstinate questionings
Of sense and outward things,
Fallings from us, vanishings;
Blank misgivings of a Creature
Moving about in worlds not realized.
WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, l. 145.

³ A languid, leaden iteration reigns,
And ever must, o'er those, whose joys are joys
Of sight, smell, taste.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night III, l. 373.

SENTIMENT, see Feeling

SENTIMENTALISM

⁴ The barrenest of all mortals is the sentimentalist.

CARLYLE, *Characteristics*.

Is not Sentimentalism twin-sister to Cant, if not one and the same with it?

CARLYLE, *French Revolution*. Pt. I, bk. 2, ch. 7.

⁵ Society is infested by persons who, seeing that the sentiments please, counterfeit the expression of them. These we call sentimentalists,—talkers who mistake the description for the thing, saying for having.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

⁶ Sentimentalists are they who seek to enjoy without incurring the Immense Debtorship for a thing done.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 24.

The sentimental people fiddle harmonics on the string of sensualism.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.

Ch. 1. The word "sentimental" is said to have been used for the first time in a letter written in 1740 by Laurence Sterne.

⁷ Sentimentality is the error of supposing that quarter can be given or taken in moral conflicts.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

⁸ I sit with my toes in a brook,
And if any one axes forwhy?
I hits them a rap with my crook,
For 'tis sentiment does it, says I.
HORACE WALPOLE, *Epigram*. (CUNNINGHAM, *Life of Walpole*.)

SEPARATION

See also Absence, Parting

⁹ A God, a God their severance rul'd;

SERENITY

And bade betwixt their shores to be
The unplumb'd, salt, estranging sea.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *To Marguerite*. See also under SOLITUDE.

They stood aloof, the scars remaining,
Like cliffs which had been rent asunder;
A dreary sea now flows between.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. II, l. 421.

Atom from atom yawns as far
As moon from earth, or star from star.

R. W. EMERSON, *Nature*.

¹⁰ Dear heart! take it sadly home to thee,—
there is no co-operation. . . . The dearest
friends are separated by impassable gulfs.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

¹¹ They grew in beauty side by side,
They filled one home with glee:
Their graves are severed far and wide
By mount and stream and sea.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Graves of a Household*.

¹² You to the left and I to the right,
For the ways of men must sever—
And it may be for a day and a night,
And it well may be forever.

But whether we meet or whether we part,
(For our ways are past our knowing)
A pledge from the heart to its fellow heart,
On the ways we all are going!

Here's luck!

For we know not where we are going.

RICHARD HOVEY, *At the Crossroads*.

¹³ One only hope my heart can cheer,—
The hope to meet again.

GEORGE LINLEY, *Song*.

¹⁴ Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?
New Testament: Romans, viii, 35.

Who shall separate? (Quis separabit?)
Motto of Order of St. Patrick.

¹⁵ Life and these lips have long been separated.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act IV, sc. 5, l. 27.

¹⁶ I'm sitting on the stile, Mary,
Where we sat side by side.

HELEN SELINA SHERIDAN, *Lament of the Irish Emigrant*.

SERENITY

See also Quiet

¹⁷ Smiling always with a never fading serenity
of countenance, and flourishing in an immortal youth.

ISAAC BARROW, *Duty of Thanksgiving*.

¹⁸ Live on! No touch of time shall cause
One wrinkle on thy smooth, unruffled brow!
ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Balder the Beautiful*. Pt. III, 2.

- 1
Serene I fold my hands and wait,
Nor care for wind or tide nor sea;
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,
For lo! my own shall come to me.
JOHN BURROUGHS, *Waiting*.
- 2
After a storm comes a calm.
MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Acts*, ix.
There is no joy but calm.
TENNYSON, *The Lotos Eaters: Choric Song*.
If after every tempest come such calms,
May the winds blow till they have waken'd
death!
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 187.
- 3
Calmness is great advantage: he that lets
Another chafe, may warm him at his fire.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 53.
Keep cool: it will be all one a hundred years
hence.
EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.
See also ANGER: ITS CONTROL.
- 4
Remember to preserve an even mind in ad-
verse circumstances, and likewise in prosper-
ity a mind free from over-weening joy.
(Æquam memento rebus in arduis
Servare mentem, non secus in bonis
Ab insolenti temperatam
Lætitia.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. ii, ode 3. l. 1. See also
PROSPERITY AND ADVERSITY.
- 5
The serenity of the wise is merely the art of
imprisoning their agitation in the heart. (La
constance des sages n'est que l'art de ren-
fermer leur agitation dans le cœur.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 20.
- 6
The star of the unconquered will,
He rises in my breast,
Serene, and resolute, and still,
And calm, and self-possessed.
LONGFELLOW, *The Light of Stars*. St. 7.
- 7
There is in stillness oft a magic power
To calm the breast when struggling passions
lower;
Touched by its influence, in the soul arise
Diviner feelings, kindred with the skies.
JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, *Solitude*.
Serene yet strong, majestic yet sedate,
Swift without violence, without terror great.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *Carmen Seculare*, l. 282.
- 8
If human things went ill or well;
If changing empires rose or fell;
The morning passed, the evening came,
And found this couple still the same.
MATTHEW PRIOR, *An Epitaph*.
- 9
It is the nature of a great mind to be calm

- and undisturbed. (Magni animi est proprium,
placidum esse tranquillumque.)
SENeca, *De Clementia*. Bk. i, sec. 5.
- 10
Serene amidst the savage waves. (Sævus
tranquillus in undis.)
WILLIAM OF ORANGE, *Motto*.
- 11
Serene will be our days and bright,
And happy will our nature be,
When love is an unerring light,
And joy its own security.
WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *Ode to Duty*, l. 17.

SERPENT

- I—Serpent: Definitions and Apothegms
- 12
Think'st thou there are no serpents in the
world
But those that slide along the grassy sod,
And sting the luckless foot that presses them?
There are who in the path of social life
Do bask their spotted skins in Fortune's sun,
And sting the soul.
JOANNA BAILLIE, *De Montfort*. Act i, sc. 2.
Vipers, that creep where man disdains to climb,
And, having wound their loathsome track to
the top
Of this huge, mouldering monument of Rome,
Hang hissing at the nobler man below.
GEORGE CROLY, *Catiline's Reply to the Charges
of Cicero*.
- 13
Man spurns the worm, but pauses ere he wake
The slumbering venom of the folded snake:
The first may turn—but not avenge the blow;
The last expires—but leaves no living foe.
BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 11.
- 14
Now the serpent was more subtle than any
beast of the field.
Old Testament: Genesis, iii, 1.
Some flow'rets of Eden ye still inherit,
But the trail of the Serpent is over them all!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and
the Peri*, l. 206.
- 15
Johnson said that he could repeat a complete
chapter of "The Natural History of Iceland"
from the Danish of Horrebøw, the whole of
which was exactly thus: "There are no snakes
to be met with throughout the whole island."
BOSWELL, *Life of Samuel Johnson*, 1778. This
is Chapter 72. But Chapter 42 is still shorter:
"There are no owls of any kind in the whole
island."
- 17
Put a snake in your bosom, and it will sting
when it is warm.
JOHN KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, 61. (1721)
Every desire is a viper in the bosom, who, when
he was chill, was harmless; but when warmth
gave him strength, exerted it in poison.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 8 Dec., 1763.)

There was a snake that dwelt in Skye,
Over the misty sea, oh;
He lived upon nothing but gooseberry-ple,
For breakfast, dinner, and tea, oh!
HENRY JOHNSTONE, *The Fastidious Serpent*.

1 When you see a snake, never mind where he came from.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 872.

2 Where's my serpent of old Nile?

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, i, 5, 25.
Your serpent of Egypt is bred now of your mud by the operation of your sun: so is your crocodile.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 7, 29.
Hast thou the pretty worm of Nilus there,
That kills and pains not?

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2, 243.

3 It is the bright day that brings forth the adder;
And that craves wary walking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 14.

4 We have scotch'd the snake, not kill'd it:
She'll close and be herself, whilst our poor malice

Remains in danger of her former tooth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 13.

What, wouldst thou have a serpent sting thee twice?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1, 69.

5 There the snake throws her enamell'd skin.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 255.

6 Who sees the lurking serpent steps aside.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 361.

7 Away from here, lads; a chill snake lurks in the grass. (Frigidus, o pueri, fugite hinc, latet anguis in herba.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. ii, l. 93.

Beware from her that in thy bosom sleepeth;
Ware fro the serpent that so slyly creepeth
Under the grass, and stingeth subtilly.

CHAUCER, *The Somnours Tale*, l. 1993. (c. 1386)

There's a snake in the grass. (Anguis sub viridi herba.)

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of a King*.

But the serpent lurked under the grass, and under sugared speech was hid pestiferous poison.

EDWARD HALL, *Chronicles*, 236. (1548)

Take heed of the snake in the grass, or the padd in the straw.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 294. (1593)

There is a snake in the bush.

ANDREW YARROWTON, *England's Improvement*, p. 101.

Serpents lie where flowers grow.

UNKNOWN, *The Spanish Lady's Love*.

8 If the snake could hear and the slow-worm could see,

Neither man nor beast should e'er go free.

UNKNOWN, *Old Rhyme*. (N. and Q., ii, l. 401.)

If I could hear as well as see,
No man in life could master me.

UNKNOWN. (PARSON, *Sussex Dictionary*, 14.)
It is a country superstition that the marks on the adder's belly form these words.

II—Serpent: The Viper and the Cappadocian

9 An evil viper once bit a Cappadocian, but it died itself, having tasted the venomous blood. (Κακράδωνος ὄφις ἔχιδνα κακὴ δάειν· ἀλλὰ καὶ αὐτὴ κάθαιρε, γενομένη αἵματος ἐσθίου.)

DEMODOCUS OF LEROE. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. xi, epig. 237.) The Latin form is: "Viperam Cappadocem nocitura momordit; et illa gustato peritit sanguine Cappadocis."

Yesterday near Charenton, a snake bit Jean Fréron. What do you think happened? It was the serpent that died.

(Hier auprès de Charenton,
Un serpent mordit Jean Fréron.

Que croyez-vous qu'il arriva?

Ce fut le serpent qui creva.)

VOLTAIRE, *Imitation of Demodocus*. (*Œuvres Complètes*, iii, 1002.) Attributed also to Piron. There are various other French versions of this epigram. (See *Notes and Queries*, 30 March, 1907.)

10 While Fell was reposing himself in the hay,
A reptile concealed bit his leg as he lay;
But, all venom himself, of the wound he made light,

And got well, while the scorpion died of the bite.

LESSING, *Paraphrase of Demodocus*.

The dog, to gain his private ends,

Went mad, and bit the man. . . .

The man recovered of the bite,

The dog it was that died.

GOLDSMITH, *Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog*.

11 A serpent, which is touched with human saliva, perishes, and even commits suicide by biting itself.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 640.

All men carry about them that which is poison to serpents: for if it be true that is reported, they will no better abide the touching with man's spittle than scalding water cast upon them: but if it happen to light within their chawes or mouth, especially if it come from a man that is fasting, it is present death.

PLINY, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. vii, ch. 2. (Holland, tr.)

SERVANT

I—Serrant: Apothegms

12 His lordship may compel us to be equal upstairs but there will never be equality in the servants' hall.

J. M. BAKER, *The Admirable Crichton*. Act i.

¹ Maidservants, I hear people complaining, are getting instructed in the "ologies."

CARLYLE, *Inaugural Address at Edinburgh*.

² Do not rashly give credence to a wife complaining of servants. (Nil temere uxori de servis crede-querenti.)

DIONYSIUS CATO (?), *Disticha de Moribus*. Bk. i, No. 8.

³ In all the necessities of life there is not a greater plague than servants.

COLLEY CIBBER, *She Would and She Would Not*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ He should be faithful, ugly, and fierce. (Ut sit fidelis, ut sit deformis, ut sit ferox.)

ERASMUS, *Convivium Poeticum*. Giving the three qualifications of a good servant.

The face of a pig, the ears of an ass, the feet of a stag, a padlock on his mouth, and a sword at his side.

CHRISTOPHER JOHNSON, *The Trusty Servant*. (c. 1560)

Never in the way and never out of the way.

CHARLES II, referring to Sidney Godolphin; a phrase afterwards used to describe a good valet. (MACAULAY, *History of England*. Vol. 1, p. 265.)

Servants should put on patience when they put on a livery.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4101.

⁵ A servant and a cock should be kept but a year.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 389.

⁶ If you pay not a servant his wages, he will pay himself.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2778.

He can give little to his servant that licks his knife.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

⁷ No surly porter stands in guilty state
To spurn imploring famine from the gate.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 105.

A pampered menial drove me from the door,
To seek a shelter in an humbler shed.

THOMAS MOSS, *The Beggar's Petition*. "Pampered menial" is Oliver Goldsmith's. Moss submitted his poem to Goldsmith before it was published, and the latter substituted "pampered menial" for the original's more commonplace "livered servant."

A great man's overied great man, what the Scotch call Flunkiey.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Samuel Johnson*.

⁸ A servant that is diligent, honest and good
Must sing at his work like a bird in the wood.

ROBERT GRAYNE, *Works*. Vol. vii, p. 311. (1590)

⁹ Empty chambers make foolish maids.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁰ Disgust turns the stomach, should the servant touch the cup with his greasy hands. (Magna movet stomacho fastidia, seu puer uocis Tractavit calicem manibus.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 4, l. 78.

¹¹ Every great house is full of saucy servants. (Maxima quaque domus servis est plena superbis.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 66.

It is not becoming for a servant to be arrogant. (Non decet superbum esse hominem servum.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 470. (Act ii, sc. 4.)

Great men's servants think themselves great.

W. G. BENEAM, *Proverbs*, p. 770.

Who wishes to be ill-served, let him keep plenty of servants. (Chi vuol esser mal servito, tenga assai famiglia.)

UNKNOWN. An Italian proverb.

¹² The tongue of a bad servant is his worst part. (Lingua mali pars pessima servi.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. ix, l. 120.

A servant had better know too much than say too much. That's wisdom on his part. (Plus scire satius quam loqui servom hominem. Ea sapientia est.)

PLAUTUS, *Epidicus*, l. 60. (Act i, sc. 1.)

Pitchers have ears, and I have many servants.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 52. See also under EARS.

¹³ Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing?

Old Testament: II Kings, viii, 13. Quoted by Sydney Smith when advised to have his portrait painted by Landseer.

¹⁴ We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

New Testament: Luke, xvii, 10.

¹⁵ A faithful and good servant is a real godsend, but truly 'tis a rare bird in the land.

LUTHER, *Table Talk*. Sec. clvi. Paraphrasing Juvenal, vi, 165. See under SWAN.

¹⁶ He that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

New Testament: Matthew, xxiii, 11.

¹⁷ Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things.

New Testament: Matthew, xxv, 21.

O good old man, how well in thee appears
The constant service of the antique world,
When service sweat for duty, not for mead!
Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion,
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 56.

¹⁸ Nor let too pretty a maid-servant wait upon

you. (Nec minium vobis formosa ancilla ministrat.)

OWEN, *Art Amatoris*. Bk. III, l. 665.

Let thy maldservant be faithful, strong and homely.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1736.

1 So many servants, so many enemies. (Totidem hostes esse quot servos.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliū*. Epis. xvii, sec. 5. Quoted as a proverb.

2 Every good servant does not all commands: No bond but to do just ones.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 6.

3 You gentlemen's gentlemen are so hasty.

SHREWMAN, *The Rivals*. Act II, sc. 2. Referring to a valet.

4 When you have done a fault be always pert and insolent, and behave yourself as if you were the injured person.

SWIFT, *Directions to Servants*.

5 The sooty yoke of kitchen-vassalage.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 469.

6 A baker's wife may bite of a bun,
A brewer's wife may drink of a tun,
A fish-monger's wife may feed of a cunger,
But a servingman's wife may starve for hunger.

UNKNOWN, *Servingman's Comfort*. (*Inedited Tracts*, 166. 1598)

II—Servant and Master

7 If you would have good servants, see that you be good masters.

RICHARD BAXTER, *Works*. Vol. iv, p. 290.

8 The truest report comes from a man's servants. (Verior fama e domesticis emanat.)

CICERO, *De Petitione Consulatus*. Sec. 6. Adapted. Quoted in this form by Francis Bacon.

The highest panegyric . . . that private virtue can receive is the praise of servants.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 68.

Few men have been admired by their servants. (Peu d'hommes ont été admiré par leurs domestiques.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 2.

See also HERO AND VALET.

9 Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal.

New Testament: Colossians, iv, 1.

Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters . . . not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ.

New Testament: Ephesians, vi, 5.

10 From kings to cobblers 't is the same;

Bad servants wound their masters' fame.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Pt. II, fab. 6.

11 As with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxiv, 2.

LIKE MASTER, LIKE MAN, see under MASTER.

12 A devoted old servant cancels the name of master.

AXEL MUNTHE, *Story of San Michele*, p. 490.

13 A master is usually what his servants choose to make him. If they're good, he is good; if they are bad, it makes him bad. (Ut servi volunt esse erum, ita solet, Boni sunt, bonust; improbi sunt, malus fit.)

PLAUTUS, *Moscellaria*, l. 872. (Act iv, sc. 1.)

14 Take care that you do not let your servant excel you in doing right. (Cave sis te superare servom siris faciundo bene.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 402. (Act III, sc. 2.)

15 'Tis the master shames me, not the servitude. (Domini pudet, Non servitutis.)

SENECA, *Tragedies*, l. 989.

16 Servants talk about their master behind his back when they may not talk in his presence. (Isti domino loquantur, quibus coram domino loqui non licet.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. xvii, 4.

17 Servants must their masters' minds fulfil.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 113.

18 The stone that is rolling can gather no moss; For master and servant oft changing is loss.

THOMAS TUSSEA, *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry: Housewifely Admonitions*.

SERVICE

I—Service: Definitions

19 We are his,
To serve him nobly in the common cause,
True to the death, but not to be his slaves.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 343. Referring to the King.

20 Command was service; humblest service done
By willing and discerning souls was glory.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Agatha*.

21 When I have attempted to join myself to others by services, it proved an intellectual trick,—no more. They eat your service like apples, and leave you out. But love them, and they feel you, and delight in you all the time.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Of Gifts*.

Serve and thou shalt be served. If you love and serve men, you cannot, by any hiding or stratagem, escape the remuneration.

EMERSON, *Lectures and Biographical Studies: The Sovereignty of Ethics.*

1 Who seeks for aid
Must show how service sought can be repaid.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Siege of Constantinople.*

2 They also serve who only stand and wait.
MILTON, *Sonnet: On His Blindness.*

3 If I have done the public any service, it is due to patient thought.

ISAAC NEWTON, *Remark to Dr. Bentley.*

4 For what hard heart would not all service do
To help a fair, a chaste, a woman too?
FRANCIS ROUS, *Thule.*

5 Service is no heritage.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well.* Act 1, sc. 3, l. 26.

Service is no inheritance.
SWIFT, *Directions to Servants: General Rules.*

6 It did me yeoman's service.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet.* Act v, sc. 2, l. 36.

7 Alas and alas! you may take it how you will,
but the services of no single individual are indispensable. Atlas was just a gentleman with a protracted nightmare!
R. L. STEVENSON, *An Apology for Idlers.*

8 Enough, if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour.
WORDSWORTH, *After-Thought.*

9 Small service is true service while it lasts:
Of humblest Friends, bright Creature! scorn not one:
The Daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dew-drop from the Sun.
WORDSWORTH, *To a Child.*

II—Service to God

10 All service is the same with God,
With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
Are we: there is no last nor first.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes.* Pt. iv.

Our voluntary service He requires,
Not our necessitated.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost.* Bk. v, l. 529.

They serve God well, Who serve his creatures.
CAROLINE NORTON, *The Lady of La Garaye: Conclusion.* l. 9.

11 God curse Moswiyah. If I had served God as well as I have served him, He would never have damned me to all eternity.

SWAMINRA, to the Governor of BARR, when

deposed by the Caliph in 675. (See OCKLEY, *History of Saracens.* Hegira 54, A. D. 673.)

Had I but written as many odes in praise of Muhammad and Ali as I have composed for King Mahmud, they would have showered a hundred blessings on me.

ABUL KASIM FIRDIUSI, *The Shahnamah.* (c. 1000)

12 Had I but served God as diligently as I have served my king, he would not have given me over in my grey hairs. But this is the just reward that I must receive for my indulgent pains and study, not regarding my service to God, but only to my prince.

CARDINAL WOLSEY, to Sir William Kingston, Constable of the Tower, at Leicester Abbey, 5 Nov., 1530. Wolsey, accused of high treason, was being conducted to London, but was overtaken by illness on the road, stopped at Leicester, and died there. (HUME, *History of England.* Ch. 30.)

Had I but served my God with half the zeal I served my king, he would not in mine age have left me naked to mine enemies.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 455. (1612)

13 Had I served God as well in every part
As I did serve my king and master still,
My scope had not this season been so short,
Nor would have had the power to do me ill.
THOMAS CECURCHYARD, *Death of Morton.* (1593)

SERVILITY

See also Slave

14 Always mistrust a subordinate who never finds fault with his superior.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms.*

15 Servitude that hugs her chain.
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode for Music.* l. 6.

16 They kiss the hand by which they are oppressed. (Illam osculantur, qua sunt oppressi, manum.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables.* Bk. v, fab. 1, l. 5.

Many kiss the hand they wish cut off.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentium.*

17 Learn to lick betimes; you know not whose tail you may go by.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs.* 117. (1670)

Wit that can creep, and pride that licks the dust.
POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot.* l. 333.

For aye thy foot-licker.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest.* Act iv, sc. 1, l. 215.

18 More vile Than is a slave in base servility.
SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry VI.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 113.

Dogs, easily won to fawn on any man.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II.* Act iii, sc. 2, l. 130.

¹ Away with slavish weeds and servile thoughts.
SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 1, 18.
Supple knees

Feed arrogance and are the proud man's fees.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 48.

² Full little knowest thou that hast not tried,
What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To lose good days, that might be better spent;
To waste long nights in pensive discontent;
To speed today, to be put back tomorrow;
To feed on hope, to pine with fear and sorrow; . . .

To fret thy soul with crosses and with cares;
To eat thy heart through comfortless despair;

To fawn, to crouch, to wait, to ride, to run,
To spend, to give, to want, to be undone.
SPENSER, *Mother Hubberds Tale*, l. 895.

SEXES

See also Man and Woman

³ Sex to the last.
DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 368.

⁴ Virtue attired in woman see, . . .
And forget the He and She.
JOHN DONNE, *The Undertaking*.

⁵ Breathes there a man with hide so tough
Who says two sexes aren't enough?
SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *The Sexes*.

⁶ A woman never forgets her sex. She would
rather talk with a man than an angel, any day.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Poet at the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 4.

⁷ Freud and his three slaves, Inhibition, Complex and Libido.
SOPHIE KERR, *The Age of Innocence*. (*Sat. Eve. Post*, 9 April, 1932.)

⁸ This world consists of men, women, and Hervey's.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *Letters*. Vol. i, p. 67. The reference is to John Hervey, whom Pope attacked in *The Dunciad* as "Lord Fanny." The saying has been wrongly attributed to Charles Pigott. (*Jockey Club*. Pt. ii, p. 4.)

As the French say, there are three sexes,—men, women, and clergymen.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 262.)

The jibe of European scholars that there are three sexes in America—men, women, and professors.

JOEL E. SPINGARN.

This country is inhabited by saints, sinners, and Bechers.

DR. LEONARD BACON.

⁹ As the man beholds the woman,
As the woman sees the man,
Curiously they note each other,
As each other only can.

Never can the man divest her
Of that wondrous charm of sex;
Ever must she, dreaming of him,
That same mystic charm annex.

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Sexes*.

He was close on to six feet tall, of military bearing, and of such extraordinary vitality that young ladies asserted they could feel him ten feet away.

C. HARTLEY GRATTAN, *Bitler Bierce*, p. 39. Referring to Ambrose Bierce.

'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good talk necessarily. It's just It. Some women'll stay in a man's memory if they once walked down a street.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Mrs. Bathurst*. (1904)

¹⁰ The son of the female is the shadow of the male.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 141.

¹¹ The nonsense of the old women (of both sexes).

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. v, ch. 16.

In company with several other old ladies of both sexes.

DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Pt. i, ch. 17.

¹² The little rift between the sexes is astonishingly widened by simply teaching one set of catchwords to the girls and another to the boys.

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, *Virginibus Puerisque*. Pt. i.

¹³ I lose my respect for the man who can make the mystery of sex the subject of a coarse jest, yet, when you speak earnestly and seriously on the subject, is silent.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 12 April, 1852.

¹⁴ In the argot of the sub-deb, "U.S.A." has long ago lost its patriotic meaning. It now stands for "Universal Sex Appeal."

MARY DAY WINN, *Adam's Rib*, p. 17. See also under LOVE AND LUST.

Sex is the tabasco sauce which an adolescent national palate sprinkles on every course in the menu.

MARY DAY WINN, *Adam's Rib*, p. 8.

¹⁵ Sometimes, through pride, the sexes change their airs;

My lord has vapours, and my lady swears.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Pt. iii, l. 136.

Some sexes change their sexes now
and make a mere man wonder how.

ALFRED KREYMBORG, *Outmoded*.

SHADOW

1 If you measure your shadow, you will find it no greater than before.

ARCHIDAMUS III, KING OF SPARTA, to Philip of Macedon, who sent him a haughty letter after his victory at Chæronea. (PLUTARCH, *Apothegms.*) The French say, "Un petit homme projette parfois une grande ombre" (A little man sometimes casts a great shadow).

2 Man, shackled to his shadow, cannot move Without the base companionship of self.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Fortunatus the Pessimist*. Act i, sc. 4.

Always there is a black spot in our sunshine—it is the shadow of ourselves.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. 2, ch. 9.

Vain truly is the hope of your swiftest Runner to escape "from his own Shadow!"

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 6.

His shadow for his sole attendant.

LA FONTAINE, *Fables: The Use of Knowledge*. Bk. ii, fab. 18.

3 Catch not at the shadow and lose the substance.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 335
Founded on the fable of the dog and his reflection in the water.

4 Think not thy own shadow longer than that of others, nor delight to take the altitude of thyself

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*, i, 14.

5 The worthy gentleman [Mr. Coombe] . . . has feelingly told us, what shadows we are, and what shadows we pursue.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, Bristol, Sept., 1780.

We know not substance; 'mid the shades shadows ourselves we live and die.

SIR RICHARD BURTON, *Kashiduk*. Pt. vi, st. 5.

6 Strange to relate, but wonderfully true, That even shadows have their shadows too!

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 411.

The picture of a shadow is a positive thing.

LOCKE, *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*. Bk. ii, ch. 8, sec. 5.

7 Our days on the earth are as a shadow.

Old Testament: *1 Chronicles*, xxix, 15.

Passeth as doth a shadow upon the wall.

CHAUCER, *The Shipman's Tale*, l. 9.

Come like shadows, so depart!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 111.

8 Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness, Some boundless contiguity of shade.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

The unpierc'd shade.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 245.

Or ruminate in the contiguous shade.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 86.

Chequer'd shadow,

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 15.

9 Shadows are not enough.

ELLEN GLASGOW, *The Sheltered Life*, p. 36.

10 A hunter of shadows, himself a shade. (Τὸν αὐτὸς κατέπεφεν ἐν σκωτάτοις ὄρεσσιν.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 574. Referring to Orion.

We all laugh at pursuing a shadow, though the lives of the multitude are devoted to the chase.

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *See also under GHOST*.

11 On yon bare knoll the pointed cedar shadows Drowse on the crisp, gray moss.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Indian Summer Reverie*.

12 Follow a shadow, it still flies you; Seem to fly it, it will pursue.

BEN JONSON, *Song: That Women Are But Men's Shadows*. *See also under WOOING*.

13 Shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees? And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

Old Testament: *II Kings*, xx, 9, 10.

Like Hezekiah's, backward runs

The shadow of my days.

TENNYSON, *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue*. St. 5. The original version, altered in 1853 ed. to: "Against its fountain upward runs The current of my days."

14 To fight with a shadow (whether one's own or another's) passeth for the proverbial expression of a vain and useless act.

THOMAS FULLER, *History of Cambridge University*, 592. (1659)

Alas! must it ever be so?

Do we stand in our own light, wherever we go, And fight our own shadows forever?

OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. ii, canto 2, st. 5.

15 Syene, and where the shadow both way falls, Meroë, Nilotic isle.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 70.

16 Every light has its shadow.

H. G. BOHN, *Handbook of Proverbs*, p. 349

Thus shadow owes its birth to light.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Persian, the Sun, and the Cloud*, l. 10.

17 Some there be that shadows kiss;

Such have but a shadow's bliss.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, ii, 9, 66.

The best in this kind are but shadows.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act v, sc. 1, l. 213.

18 Shadows to-night

Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard

Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act v, sc. 3, l. 216.

¹ The awful shadow of some unseen Power Floats, though unseen, amongst us.

SHELLEY, *Hymn to Intellectual Beauty*, l. 1.

² For this I see, that we, all we that live, Are but vain shadows, unsubstantial dreams. (Εἰδὼλ' ὁρώμεθα [ἄνευ ἡ κοῦφον οὐσίαν.]

SOPHOCLES, *Ajax*, l. 126. (Plumptre, tr.)

Behold! human beings living in a sort of underground den . . . they see only their own shadows, or the shadows of one another, which the fire throws on the opposite wall of the cave.

PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. vii, sec. 514.

We are but dust and shadow. (Pulvis et umbra sumus.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 7, l. 16.

³ The Shadow cloak'd from head to foot, Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. xxiii, sts. 1, 2.

⁴ The longer shadows fall from the lofty mountains. (Majoresque cadunt altis de montibus umbræ.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. i, l. 84.

⁵ The setting sun doubles the lengthening shadows. (Sol crescentis decedens duplicat umbræ.)

VERGIL, *Eclagues*. No. lii, l. 67.

When the sun sets, shadows, that showed at noon

But small, appear most long and terrible.

NATHANIEL LEE, *Edipus*.

And now his shadow reach'd her as she run, His shadow lengthen'd by the setting sun.

POPE, *Windsor Forest*, l. 193.

But why lament the common lot

That all must share so soon;

Since shadows lengthen with the day,

That scarce exist at noon?

MRS. ALARIC A. WAITS, *Requiem of Youth*.

⁶ That shadow my likeness that goes to and fro seeking a livelihood, chattering, chaffering,

How often I find myself standing and looking at it where it sits,

How often I question and doubt whether that is really me.

WALT WHITMAN, *That Shadow My Likeness*.

⁷ Again the shadow moveth o'er

The dial-plate of time!

J. G. WHITTIER, *The New Year*, l. 3.

SHAKESPEARE

This was Shakespeare's form;
Who walked in every path of human life,

SHAKESPEARE

Felt every passion, and to all mankind Doth now, will ever, that experience yield Which his own genius only could acquire.

MARK AKENSIDE, *For a Statue of Shakespeare*.

⁸ Bonnet in hand, obsequious and discreet, The butcher that served Shakespeare with his meat

Doubtless esteemed him little, as a man Who knew not how the market prices ran.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Points of View*.

¹⁰ Others abide our question. Thou art free. We ask and ask; Thou smilest and art still, Out-topping knowledge.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Shakespeare*.

¹¹ Live ever you, at least in Fame live ever: Well may the body die, but Fame dies never.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *A Remembrance of Some English Poets*.

¹² Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more nigh To learned Chaucer, and rare Beaumont lie A little nearer Spenser, to make room For Shakespeare in your threefold, fourfold tomb.

WILLIAM BASSE, *On Shakespeare*. (1616)

¹³ There, Shakespeare, on whose forehead climb The crowns o' the world: O eyes sublime With tears and laughter for all time!

E. B. BROWNING, *A Vision of Poets*, l. 298.

¹⁴ As I declare our Poet, him Whose insight makes all others dim. A thousand poets pried at life And only one amid the strife Rose to be Shakespeare.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Christmas-Eve*. Sec. 16.

Shakespeare!—to such names sounding, what succeeds

Fifty as silence?

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Names*.

¹⁵ Shake was a dramatist of note; He lived by writing things to quote.

H. C. BUNNIE, *Shake, Mullaery and Go-e-the*.

¹⁶ How often in the summer-tide, His graver business set aside, Has stripling Will, the thoughtful-eyed, As to the pipe of Pan,

Stepped blithesomely with lover's pride Across the fields to Anne.

RICHARD BURTON, *Across the Fields to Anne*.

But were it to my fancy given To rate her charms, I'd call them heaven; For though a mortal made of clay, Angels must love Anne Hathaway; She hath a way so to control, To rapture the imprisoned soul, And sweetest heaven on earth display,

That to be heaven Anne hath a way;
She hath a way,
Anne Hathaway.—

To be heaven's self Anne hath a way.

CHARLES DIBDIN, *A Love Dittie*. In his novel *Hannah Hewitt*. (1795) Anne Hathaway was the maiden name of Shakespeare's wife. These verses have often been attributed to Shakespeare, and a biting irony read into them.

¹ And rival all but Shakespeare's name below.
CAMPBELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. 1, l. 472.

² If I say that Shakespeare is the greatest of intellects, I have said all concerning him. But there is more in Shakespeare's intellect than we have yet seen. It is what I call an unconscious intellect; there is more virtue in it than he himself is aware of.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics of Shakespeare*.

³ Happy in tragic and in comic powers,
Have we not Shakspeare?—is not Jonson ours?
For them, your natural judges, Britons, vote;
They'll judge like Britons, who like Britons wrote.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 223.

Things of the noblest kind his genius drew,
And look'd through Nature at a single view:
A loose he gave to his unbounded soul,
And taught new lands to rise, new seas to roll;
Call'd into being scenes unknown before,
And passing Nature's bounds, was something more.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 264.

⁴ Our myriad-minded Shakespeare—*ἄνθρωπος μυρία νοῦς*, a phrase which I have borrowed from a Greek monk, who applies it to a Patriarch of Constantinople. It seems to belong to Shakespeare, *de jure singulari, et ex privilegio nature*.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Biographia Literaria*. Ch. 15.

Shakespeare is of no age.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*.

⁵ His want of erudition was a most happy and productive ignorance; it forced him back upon his own resources, which were exhaustless.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon*. Vol. 1, No. 198.

⁶ The making of Shakespeare's mind was like the making of the world.

WILLIAM JOHNSON CONY. (M. E. COLERIDGE, *Gathered Leaves*, p. 323.)

⁷ Shakespeare, thou hadst as smooth a comic vein,

Fitting the sock, and in thy natural brain,
As strong conception, and as clear a rage,
As any one that traffick'd with the stage.

MICHAEL DRAYTON, *Elegy to Henry Reynolds*. (1627)

⁸ Shakspear, who (taught by none) did first impart

To Fletcher wit, to labouring Jonson art;
He, Monarch-like, gave those his subjects law,

And is that Nature which they paint and draw.
DRYDEN, *Prologue to His Version of The Tempest*, l. 5.

But Shakspear's magic could not copied be;
Within that circle none durst walk but he.

DRYDEN, *Prologue to His Version of The Tempest*, l. 19.

Heav'n, that but once was prodigal before,
To Shakspear gave as much; she could not give him more.

DRYDEN, *To Mr. Congreve*, l. 62.

⁹ When Shakspeare is charged with debts to his authors, Landor replies: "Yet he was more original than his originals. He breathed upon dead bodies and brought them into life."

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

The passages of Shakspeare that we most prize were never quoted until within this century.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

¹⁰ It is difficult not to be intemperate in speaking of Shakspeare. . . . If the world were on trial, it is the perfect success of this one man that might justify such expenditure of geology, chemistry, fauna, and flora, as the world was. And, I suppose, if Intellect perceives and converses "in climes beyond the solar road," they probably call this planet, not Earth, but Shakspeare.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

Shakspeare's fault that the world appears so empty. He has educated you with his painted world, and this real one seems a buckster's shop.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

¹¹ Nor sequent centuries could hit
Orbit and sum of Shakspeare's wit.

EMERSON, *Solution*, l. 39.

I see all human wits
Are measured by a few;
Unmeasured still my Shakspeare sits,
Lone as the blessed Jew.

EMERSON, *Quatrains: Shakspeare*.

What point of morals, of manners, of economy, of philosophy, of religion, of taste, of the conduct of life, has he not settled? What mystery has he not signified his knowledge of? What office, or function, or district of man's work, had he not remembered? What king has he not taught state, as Talma taught Napoleon? What maiden has not found him finer than her delicacy? What lover has he not outloved? What sage has he not outseen? What gentleman has he not instructed in the rudeness of his behavior?

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Shakspeare*.

Shakespeare's principal merit may be conveyed in saying that he of all men best understands the English language, and can say what he will.

UNKNOWN, *Representative Men: Uses of Great Men*.

¹ I saw Hamlet Prince of Denmark played; but now the old plays began to disgust this refined age.

JOHN EVELYN, *Diary*, 26 Oct., 1661.

The play-bill which is said to have announced the tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of Denmark being left out.

SCOTT, *The Talisman: Introduction*.

² Nature's darling.

THOMAS GRAY, *Progress of Poesy*. Pt. III, l. 84.

I know the signs of an immortal man—
Nature's chief darling, and illustrious mate.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies*, l. 941.

³ If we wish to know the force of human genius we should read Shakespeare. If we wish to see the insignificance of human learning we may study his commentators.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk: On the Ignorance of the Learned*.

⁴ Mellifluous Shakespeare, whose enchanting Quill

Commandeth Mirth or Passion, was but Will.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *Hierarchie of the Blessed Angels*. (1635)

⁵ Shakespeare was an intellectual ocean, whose waves touched all the shores of thought, . . . towards which all rivers ran, and from which now the isles and continents of thought receive their dew and rain.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Shakespeare*.

Shakespeare has done more for woman than all the other dramatists of the world.

ROBERT G. INGERSOLL, *Shakespeare*.

⁶ The stream of Time, which is continually washing the dissoluble fabrics of other poets, passes without injury by the adamant of Shakespeare.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Preface to the Works of Shakespeare*.

When Learning's triumph o'er her barbarous foes
First rear'd the stage, immortal Shakespeare rose;
Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new;
Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,
And panting Time toll'd after him in vain.
His powerful strokes presiding Truth impress'd,
And unresist'd Passion storm'd the breast.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane Theatre*, l. 1.

Cornell is to Shakespeare as a clipped hedge to a forest.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 160.

⁷ This Figure, that thou here seest put,
It was for gentle Shakespeare cut;

Wherein the Graver had a strife

With Nature, to out-doo the life:

O, could he but have drawn his wit

As well in brasse, as he hath hit

His face; the Print would then surpass

All, that was ever writ in brasse.

But, since he cannot, Reader, looke

Not on his Picture, but his Booke.

BEN JONSON, *To the Reader*. These verses were printed facing the portrait of Shakespeare prefixed as a frontispiece to the first folio edition of his works, 1623.

⁸ Soul of the Age!

The applause! delight! the wonder of our stage!

My Shakespeare, rise; I will not lodge thee by Chaucer, or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie

A little further, to make thee a room:

Thou art a monument, without a tomb,

And art alive still, while thy book doth live

And we have wits to read, and praise to give.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of My Beloved Master, William Shakespeare, and What He Hath Left Us*, l. 17. Printed on the fifth preliminary leaf to the first folio, 1623.

And though thou hadst small Latin, and less Greek,

From thence to honour thee, I would not seek

For names.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, l. 31.

Triumph, my Britain, thou hast one to show,

To whom all scenes of Europe homage owe.

He was not of an age, but for all time!

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, l. 41.

Nature herself was proud of his designs,
And joy'd to wear the dressing of his lines!

Which were so richly spun, and woven so fit,

As, since, she will vouchsafe no other wit.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, l. 47.

Yet must I not give Nature all: thy Art,
My gentle Shakespeare, must enjoy a part.

For though the poet's matter Nature be,

His art doth give the fashion.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, l. 55.

For a good poet's made, as well as born,
And such wert thou. Look how the father's face

Lives in his issue; even so, the race

Of Shakespeare's mind and manners brightly shines

In his well-turned and true fil'd lines:

In each of which he seems to shake a lance,

As brandish'd at the eyes of ignorance.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*, l. 64.

Sweet Swan of Avon! what a sight it were

To see thee in our waters yet appear.

BEN JONSON, *To the Memory of Shakespeare*,
l. 71.

Shakespeare, at length thy pious fellows give
The world thy works: thy works, by which out-
live

Thy tomb, thy name must: when that stone is
rent,
And Time dissolves thy Stratford monument,
Here we alive shall view thee still. This book,
When brass and marble fade, shall make thee
look

Fresh to all ages.

LEONARD DIGGES, *To the Memory of the De-
ceased Author Maister, W. Shakespeare*.
Eighth preliminary leaf to first folio, 1623.

His days are done, that made the dainty plays,
Which made the Globe of heav'n and earth to
ring.

HUGH HOLLAND, *Upon the Lines and Life of
the Famous Sceniche Poet, Master William
Shakespeare*. Sixth preliminary leaf to the
first folio, 1623.

We wonder'd (Shakespeare) that thou went'st so
soon

From the World's-Stage, to the Grave's-Tyring-
room.

We thought thee dead, but this thy printed worth,
Tells thy spectators, that thou went'st but forth
To enter with applause. An actor's art,
Can die, and live, to act a second part.

JAMES MAWZ [?], *To the Memory of W.
Shakespeare*. Eighth preliminary leaf to the
first folio, 1623.

I remember, the players have often mentioned
it as an honour to Shakespeare, that in his
writing (whatsoever he penn'd) he never
blotted out a line. My answer hath been,
would he had blotted a thousand.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Shakespeare Nos-
trat*.

Shakespeare is not our poet, but the world's,—
Therefore on him no speech!

W. S. LANDOR, *To Robert Browning*.

The great poet who foreruns the ages,
Anticipating all that shall be said!

LONGFELLOW, *Sonnet on Mrs. Kemble's Read-
ings from Shakespeare*.

Now you who rhyme, and I who rhyme,
Have not we sworn it, many a time,
That we no more our verse would scrawl,
For Shakespeare he had said it all!

R. W. GLDER, *The Modern Rhymer*.

Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespear, fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 131.

What needs my Shakespear for his honour'd
bones,
The labour of an age in piled stones,
Or that his hallow'd reliques should be hid

Under a star-pointing pyramid?

Dear son of memory, great heir of Fame,
What need'st thou such weak witnesses of thy
name?

Thou in our wonder and astonishment
Hast built thyself a live-long monument, . . .
And so sepulch'r'd in such pomp dost lie,
That kings for such a tomb would wish to die.

MILTON, *On Shakespeare*. (1630)

And one wild Shakespeare, following Nature's
lights,

Is worth whole planets, fill'd with Stagyrates.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Sceptic*, l. 121.

I know of no more heartrending reading
than Shakespeare. How a man must have
suffered to be so much in need of playing the
clown.

FRIEDRICH NIETZSCHE, *Ecce Homo*.

Shakespeare (whom you and every playhouse
bill

Style the divine! the matchless! what you
will),

For gain, not glory, wing'd his roving flight,
And grew immortal in his own despite.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 69.

Or damn all Shakespeare, like th' affected fool
At court, who hates what'er he read at school.

Pope, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. ii,
epis. 1, l. 105.

He seems to have known the world by intui-
tion, to have looked through nature at one
glance.

Pope, *Preface to the Works of Shakespeare*.

Hour after hour he loved to pore
On Shakespeare's rich and varied lore.

Scott, *Rokeby*. Canto 1, st. 24.

With the single exception of Homer, there is
no eminent writer, not even Sir Walter Scott,
whom I despise so entirely as I despise Shake-
speare when I measure my mind against his.
... It would positively be a relief to me to
dig him up and throw stones at him.

BERNARD SEAW, *Dramatic Opinions and Es-
says*. Vol. v, p. 2.

And he the man, whom Nature self had made
To mock her self, and Truth to imitate,
With kindly counter under Mimic shade,
Our pleasant Willy, ah! is dead of late;
With whom all joy and jolly merriment
Is also dead, and in colour drent.

SIR PHILIP SIMON, *Tears of the Muse*.

Realms yet unborn, in accents now unknown,
Thy song shall learn, and bless it for their
own.

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Shakespeare Ode*.

¹ No man ever spake as he that bade our England be but true,
Keep but faith with England fast and firm,
and none should bid her rue;
None may speak as he: but all may know the sign that Shakespeare knew.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *England: An Ode*. Pt. ii, st. 7.

² The two Great Unknowns, the two Illustrious Conjecturabilities! They are the best known unknown persons that have ever drawn breath upon the planet.

MARK TWAIN, *Shakespeare Dead?* Ch. 3. Referring to the Devil and Shakespeare.

³ To the preëxistent Shakespeare wisdom was offered, but he declined it, and took only genius.

JONES VERY. (EMERSON, *Journals*, 1865.)

⁴ Shakespeare is a savage with sparks of genius which shine in a dreadful darkness of night. (Shakespeare est un sauvage avec des étincelles de génie qui brillent dans une nuit horrible.)

VOLTAIRE, *Irène: Preliminary Letter*.

When I gained a fuller acquaintance with the speech, I perceived that the English were right. . . . They saw, as I did, the gross faults of their favorite author, but they felt better than I his beauties, all the more remarkable because they are lightning flashes which have sent forth their gleams in profoundest night.

VOLTAIRE. (Quoted by Thomas Lounsbury in his *Shakespeare and Voltaire: First Impressions of Shakespeare*.)

⁵ He was a great playwright, a great humorist, the sweetest laughter in the world.

H. G. WELLS. From a symposium in the *Strand Magazine* on the six greatest men in history.

⁶ They were built out of music.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. i. Referring to Shakespeare's plays.

⁷ There is not anything of human trial
That ever love deplored or sorrow knew,
No glad fulfilment and no sad denial,
Beyond the pictured truth that Shakespeare drew.

WILLIAM WINTER, *Askes*.

⁸ The sightless Milton, with his hair
Around his placid temples curled;
And Shakespeare at his side,—a freight
If clay could think and mind were weight,
For him who bore the world!

WORDSWORTH, *The Italian Itinerant*. Pt. i, st. 1.

⁹ Few of the university pen plays well, they smell too much of that writer Ovid, and talk too much of Proserpina and Jupiter. Why,

here's our fellow Shakespeare puts them all down.

UNKNOWN, *Return from Parnassus*. Act iv, sc. 3. Printed in 1606, and acted before that date by the students of St. John's College, Cambridge.

¹⁰ Good friend for Jesu sake forbear,
To digg the dust enclosed heare.
Blese be ye man yt spares thes stones.
And curst be he yt moves my bones.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on Shakespeare's tombstone in Stratford Church. Said to have been chosen by him, but not from his pen. The lines are rudely engraved in capital letters on the stone slab which covers his body, the last line an evident imitation of the damnation clause so frequent in Roman sepulchral inscriptions.

¹¹ Stay Passenger, why goest thou hy so fast?
Read if thou canst, whom envious Death hath

plast,
With in this monument Shakspeare: with
whome,
Quick nature dide: whose name doth deck ys
Tombe,

Far more then cost: sieh all, yt He hath writt,
Leaves living art, but page, to serve his witt.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph*, on the monument in Stratford Church, erected before 1623.

SHAME

See also Pride and Shame

¹² Why shameful, if the spectators do not think so? (Τὸ δ' αἰσχρὸν, ἂν μὴ τοῖς θεαμένοις δοκῇ.)

ARISTOPHANES, *The Frogs*, l. 1475.

Shame is as it is taken.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9.

See also THOUGHT: ITS POWER.

¹³ Shame is an ornament to the young, a disgrace to the old, since an old man ought not to do anything of which he need be ashamed. The virtuous man does not feel shame, if shame is the feeling caused by base actions, since the virtuous man does not do base actions. Shame is a mark of a base man, and springs from a character capable of doing a shameful act.

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. iv, ch. 9, sec. 3.

The eyes are the abode of shame. (Τὸ δὲ ὀφθαλμοῖς εἶναι αἰδῶ.)

ARISTOTLE, *Rhetoric*. Bk. ii, ch. 6, sec. 18. Referred to as a proverb.

¹⁴ It is a shame not to be shameless. (Pudet non esse impudentem.)

St. AUGUSTINE, *Confessions*. Bk. ii, ch. 9, last line.

For while he holds that nothing is so damned

And shameful, as to be ashamed.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *On a Hypocritical Nonconformist*. St. 5.

None but the shameful lose. (Il n'y a que les honteux qui perdent.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

Whilst shame keeps its watch, virtue is not wholly extinguished in the heart.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

It is the crime which makes the shame, and not the scaffold. (C'est le crime qui fait la honte, et non pas l'échafaud.)

CORNELLE, *Comte d'Essex*. Act iv, sc. 3. Quoted by Charlotte Corday in a letter to her father after her murder of Marat.

The shame is in the crime, not in the punishment.

VOULTAIRE, *Artemire*. Act iv.

See also CRIME; PUNISHMENT: ITS CERTAINTY.

Less shame a greater fault would palliate. (Maggior difetto men vergogna lava.)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xxx. l. 142.

Love taught him shame; and shame, with love at strife,
Soon taught the sweet civilities of life.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 133.

There is a shame which is glory and grace.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclésiastiques*, iv, 21.

Of all sweet passions Shame the loveliest.

LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS, *In Praise of Shame*.

On shameful things shame everywhere attends. (Káreí rá τ' αλεξάσασθαι αλεξύνειται.)

EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 244.

He that has no shame has no conscience.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 2148.

Where there is no shame there is no honour.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 873.

Where there is no shame, the kingdom is insecure. (Ubi non est pudor, . . . instabile regnum est.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 215.

Man is a beast when shame stands off from him.

SWINBURNE, *Phædra: Hippolytus*.

Shame to them that think shame.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Metamorphosis of Ajax*, 104. See also under EVIL: HONT SORT.

If yet not lost to all the sense of shame.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 350. (Pope, tr.)

I count him lost who is lost to shame. (Nam ego illum perisse dico quod quidem perit pudor.)

PLAUTUS, *Bacchides*, l. 485. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

It is the false shame of fools which tries to cover unhealed sores. (Stultorum incurata malus pudor ulcera celat.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epist. 16, l. 24.

Shame arises from the fear of men, conscience from the fear of God.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (REYNOLDS, *Recollections of Johnson*.)

There smites nothing so sharp, nor smelleth so sour, As shame.

WILLIAM LANGLAND, *Piers Plowman*. Pt. xi.

The worst kind of shame is being ashamed of frugality or poverty. (Pessimus quidem pudor vel est parsimonie vel frugalitatis.)

LEVY, *History*. Bk. xxxiv, sec. 4.

Where shame is, there is fear.

MILTON, *Church Government*. Ch. 3.

Here shame dissuades him, there his fear prevails.

And each by turns his aching heart assails.

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iii, 73. (Addison, tr.)

What shame forbade me speak, Love bade me write. (Dicere quæ puduit, scribere jussit amor.)

OVID, *Heroides*. Epist. iv, l. 10.

It is easier to bear shame than annoyance. (Nimio id quod pudet facilius fertur quam illud quod piget.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 281. (Act i, sc. 3.)

No penance can absolve our guilty fame;
Nor tears, that wash out sin, can wash out shame.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Henry and Emma*, l. 312.

There is hope of salvation where shame reproaches a man. (Spes est salutis ubi hominem objurgat pudor.)

PETRELLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 633.

Where there is yet shame, there may in time be virtue.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. x, p. 319.

Shame, when once 'tis gone, knows no return. (Et qui redire cum perit nescit pudor.)

SENECA, *Agamemnon*, l. 113.

Past shame once, and past all amendment.

JOHN REDFORD, *Wit and Science*, 840. (c. 1530)

Past shame, past grace.

JOHN RAY, *Changes of World*, 214. (1692)

Shame leaves us by degrees.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Complaint of Rosamond*. St. 64.

Shame hath a bastard fame, well managed;

Its deeds are doubled with an evil word.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, iii, 2, 19.

O shame! where is thy blush? Rebellious hell,
If thou canst mutine in a matron's bones,

To flaming youth let virtue be as wax,

And melt in her own fire: proclaim no shame

When the compulsive ardour gives the charge,

Since frost itself as actively doth burn,

And reason panders will.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 82.

All is confounded, all!
Reproach and everlasting shame
Sits mocking in our plumes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.* Act iv, sc. 5, l. 3.

1 Makest thou this shame thy pastime?

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear.* Act ii, sc. 4, l. 5.

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice* Act ii,
sc. 6, l. 41.

2 He was not burn to shame:

Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet.* Act iii, sc. 2,
l. 91.

Shame and dishonour sit

By his grave ever;

Blessing shall hallow it,—

Never, O never!

SCOTT, *Marmion.* Canto iii, st. 11.

3 We live in an atmosphere of shame. We are
ashamed of everything that is real about us;
ashamed of ourselves, of our relatives, of our
incomes, of our accents, of our opinions, of our
experience, just as we are ashamed of our
naked skins.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman.* Act i.

4 In shame there is no comfort, but to be be-
yond all bounds of shame.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia.* Bk. ii.

5 The most curious offspring of shame is shy-
ness.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Lecture on the Evil Affections.*

As sheepish as a fox captured by a fowl. (Mon-
teux comme un renard qu'une poule aurait pris.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables.* Bk. I, fab. 18.

6 Shame is shame, whether thou think'st or not.

STOBÆUS, *Florilegium.* Pt. v, l. 82.

7 He is without sense of shame or glory, as some
men are without the sense of smelling.

SWIFT, *Character of Lord Wharton.*

8 I never wonder to see men wicked, but I often
wonder not to see them ashamed.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects.*

9 They say sin touches not a man so near
As shame a woman; yet he too should be
Part of the penance, being more deep than she
Set in the sin.

SWINBURNE, *Tristram of Lyonesse: The Sail-
ing of the Swallow.* l. 360.

Shame, that stings sharpest of the worms in hell.

SWINBURNE, *Marino Faliero.* Act ii, sc. 1.

10 Shame is the eldest daughter of uncleanness.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living.* Ch. ii, sec. 3.

11 Deep in his heart boils overwhelming shame.
(Æstuat ingens ira in corde pudor.)

VERGIL, *Æneid.* Bk. x, l. 870.

12 I have known all evils; virtue can surmount
them, but what generous heart can endure
shame? (J'ai connu tous les maux, la vertu
les surmonte; Mais quel cœur généreux peut
supporter la honte?)

VOLTAIRE, *Zulime.* Act i, sc. 5.

13 Shame followed shame—and woe supplanted
woe—

Is this the only change that time can show?

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National
Independence.* Pt. i, No. 28.

SHAMROCK, see Ireland

SHEEP AND SHEPHERD

I—Sheep: Apothegms

14 Till now I thought the proverb did but jest
Which said a black sheep is a biting beast.

THOMAS BASTARD, *Chrestoleros.* Bk. iv, ep. 20.
(1598)

The black sheep is a perilous beast.

UNKNOWN, *Six Ballads.* No. 4. (c. 1550)

Even now, now, very now, an old black ram

Is tupping your white ewe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello.* Act i, sc. 1, l. 88.

15 Every sheep with its fellow. (Cada oveja con
su pareja.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote.* See also BIRDS OR A
FEATHER.

16 As soon goeth the young lambskin to the mar-
ket as the old ewe's

JOHN HAYWARD, *Proverbs.* Pt. ii, ch. 4.

As soon comes the lamb's skin to market as the
auld tup's.

SCOTT, *Bride of Lammermoor.* Ch. 4.

17 The scab of one sheep, or the mange of one
pig, destroys an entire herd. (Grex totus in
agris Unius scabie cadit.)

JUVENAL, *Satires.* Sat. ii, l. 79.

One scabbed sheep infecteth all the fold.

HILLS, *Common-place Book.* p. 129. (c. 1530)

One sickly sheep infects the flock,

And poisons all the rest

ISAAC WATTS, *Against Evil Company.*

I am a tainted wether of the flock,

Meetest for death.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice.* Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 114.

18 Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold;
them also I must bring, and they shall hear
my voice; and there shall be one fold and one
shepherd.

New Testament: John, x, 16.

There were ninety-and-nine that safely lay

In the shelter of the fold;

But one was out in the hills away,

Far off from the gates of gold,—

Away in the mountains wild and bare,
Away from the tender Shepherd's care.
ELIZABETH CLEPHANE, *The Lost Sheep*.

De massa ob de sheepfol',
Dat guards de sheepfol' bin,
Look out in de gloomerin' meadows,
Wha'r de long night rain begin—
So he call to de hirelin' shepa'd,
"Is my sheep, is dey all come in?—
My sheep, is dey all come in?"
SARAH P. MCLEAN GREENL, *De Sheepfol'*.

1
As sheep that have not a shepherd.
Old Testament: 1 Kings, xxii, 17.

2
And before him shall be gathered all nations:
and he shall separate them one from another,
as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the
goats.

New Testament: Matthew, xxv, 32.

3
The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter;
We therefore deemed it meet
To carry off the latter.

T. L. PENTOCK, *War Song of Dinas Vawr*.
(*Misfortunes of Elphin*. Ch. 11.)

4
It is the nature of sheep always to follow the
first, wheresoever it goes; which makes Aristotle, lib. 9, *de Hist. Animal.* mark them for
the most silly and foolish animals in the
world

RADELAIS, *Works*, Bk iv, ch. 8.

One sheep follows another.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

One sheep will leap the ditch when another goes
first.

SCOTT, *Old Mortality*. Ch. 36.

Sheep follow sheep.

The Talmud. Sec. 62.

5
As good be hanged for a sheep as a lamb.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. See also under
HANGING.

6
Then will he look as fierce as a Cotswold lion.

NICHOLAS UDALL, *Ralph Roister Doister*. Act
iv, sc. 6 (1566). See also under LION.

7
Little Bo-peep has lost her sheep,
And can't tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they'll come home,
Wagging their tails behind them.
UNKNOWN, *Bo-peep*.

II—Sheep and Wolf

8
It is hard to have wolf full and wether whole.

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. iv, l. 1373.

9
The death of the wolf is the health of the
sheep.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*. Fo. 31.

10
The dust raised by the sheep does not choke
the wolf.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4491.

11
He that will be made a sheep shall find wolves
enough.

GABRIEL HARVEY, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 38. Quoted
as a proverb.

He that makes himself a sheep shall be eat by the
wolf!

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocula Prudentum*.

Make yourselves sheep and the wolves will eat
you.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*. Quoted as
an Italian proverb.

He that makes himself a sheep will find that
the wolves are not all dead.

C. H. SEARGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 4.

12
He that will needs be a sheep, cannot greatly
grudge to be bitten with a fox.

BRIAN MELBRANCE, *Philotinus*. Sig. Bb4.
(1583)

He that will make himself a sheep, it is no mat-
ter though the wolves do eat him.

BARNABE RICH, *Irish Habbub*, 4. (1619)

13
It is a foolish sheep that makes the wolf his
confessor.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 23.

14
You have entrusted the sheep to the wolf.
(*Lupu ovem commissisti*.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 832. (Act v, sc. 1.)

III—Shepherd

15
Sooth 't were a pleasant life to lead,
With nothing in the world to do
But just to blow a shepherd's reed,
The silent season thro',
And just to drive a flock to feed,—
Sheep—quiet, fond and few!

LAMAN BLANCHARD, *Dolce far Niente*. St. 1.

16
In summer's heat, and winter's cold,
He fed his flock, and penn'd the fold.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Introduction*.

17
For kings have often fears when they do sup,
Where shepherds dread no poison in their cup.
ROBERT GREENE, *The Shepherd's Wife's Song*.

The shepherd's homely curds,
His cold thin drink out of his leather bottle,
His wonted sleep under a fresh tree's shade,
All which secure and sweetly he enjoys,
Is far beyond a prince's delicates,
His viands sparkling in a golden cup,
His body couched in a curious bed,
When care, mistrust, and treason waits on him.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act ii, sc. 5, l. 47.

18
My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,

Whose constant cares were to increase his store,
And keep his only son, myself, at home.

JOHN HOME, *Douglas*. Act ii, sc. 1.

And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 67. "Tells his tale": i. e., counts his sheep.

Sleepest or wakest thou, jolly shepherd?
Thy sheep be in the corn;

And for one blast of thy minikin mouth,
Thy sheep shall take no harm.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 42.

My flocks feed not,
My ewes breed not,
My rams speed not,
All is amiss.

SHAKESPEARE (?), *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 245.

SHELLEY, PERCY BYSSHE

In his poetry, as well as in his life, Shelley was indeed "a beautiful and *ineffectual* angel, beating in the void his luminous wings in vain."

ARNOLD, *Literature and Dogma: Shelley*.

Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you,
And did you speak to him again?

How strange it seems and new!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Memorabilia*.

For they who shrank from his mad human ache
Call him high Shelley now and praise his wake.

ALFRED KREYMBORG, *A Man Whom Men Deplore*.

Knight-errant of the Never-ending Quest,
And Minstrel of the Unfulfilled Desire;
For ever tuning thy frail earthly lyre
To some unearthly music.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Shelley*.

Shelley, lyric lord of England's lordliest singers,
here first heard

Ring from lips of poets crowned and dead the
Promethean word

Whence his soul took fire, and power to out-
soar the sunward-soaring bird.

A. C. SWINBURNE, *Elton: An Ode*.

'Tis no mean fortune to have heard
A singer who, if errors blurred
His sight, had yet a spirit stirred
By vast desire,

And ardour fledging the swift word
With plumes of fire.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Shelley's Centenary*.

All the rapturous heart of things
Thrubs through his own.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Shelley's Centenary*.

Shelley, the hectic, flamelike rose of verse,
All colour, and all odour, and all bloom,
Steeped in the moonlight, glutted with the sun,
But somewhat lacking root in homely earth.

WILLIAM WATSON, *To Edward Dowden*, l. 46.

SHERIDAN, RICHARD BRINSLEY

Good at a fight, but better at a play;
Godlike in giving, but the devil to pay.

BYRON, *On a Cast of Sheridan's Hand*.

The flash of Wit, the bright Intelligence,
The beam of Song, the blaze of Eloquence,
Set with their Sun, but still have left behind
The enduring produce of immortal Mind;
Fruits of a genial morn, and glorious noon,
A deathless part of him who died too soon.

BYRON, *On the Death of Sheridan*, l. 27.

The matchless dialogue, the deathless wit,
Which knew not what it was to intermit;
The glowing portraits, fresh from life, that bring
Home to our hearts the truth from which they
spring;

These wondrous beings of his Fancy, wrought
To fulness by the fiat of his thought. . . .
Long shall we seek his likeness—long in vain,
And turn to all of him which may remain,
Sighing that Nature form'd but one such man,
And broke the die—in moulding Sheridan.

BYRON, *On the Death of Sheridan*, l. 49.

See also under PERFECTION.

Whose mind was an essence, compounded with
art

From the finest and best of all other men's
powers:—

Who rul'd, like a wizard, the world of the
heart,

And could call up its sunshine, or bring
down its show'rs:—

Whose humour, as gay as the fire-fly's light,
Play'd round every subject, and shone as it
play'd:—

Whose wit, in the combat, as gentle as bright,
Ne'er carried a heart-stain away on its
blade.

THOMAS MOORE, *On the Death of Sheridan*, l. 37.

SHIP

See also Sea

I—Ship: Apothegms

He holds him with his skinny hand,
"There was a ship," quoth he.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. i.

Everything was 'ship-shape and Bristol fashion.'
R. H. DANA, *Two Years Before the Mast*. Ch.
22. (1840)

Yet never ship upon the sea
Bears blessed merchandise for me.
JOHN DRINKWATER, *Vigil*.

If all the ships I have at sea
Should come a-sailing home to me,
Ah, well! the harbor would not hold
So many ships as there would be
If all my ships came home from sea.
ELIA WHIZZLER WILCOX, *My Ships*.

The true ship is the ship builder.
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Of History*.

A great ship asks deep waters.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculus Prudentum*.

To be in the same boat. (*Taùr' ènal' troyis
rpl'sais.*)

HERODAS, *Sententiae*, vi, 12.

Therefore the sinner and the saint
Are often in the selfsame boat.

EDWARD WARD, *Nuptial Dialogues*, Pt. II, l. 360.

Women are jealous of ships. They always sus-
pect the sea. They know they're three of a
kind when it comes to a man.

EDMUND O'NEILL, *Mourning Becomes Electra*,
Act i.

Ships, young ships,
I do not wonder men see you as women—
You in the white length of your loveliness
Reclining on the sea!

SALLY BRUCE KINSOLVING, *Ships*.

Who wishes to give himself an abundance of
trouble, let him equip these two things, a ship
and a woman. No two things involve more
bother, for neither is ever sufficiently adorned.

PLAUTUS, *Pamulus*, l. 210. (Act i, sc. 2.)

A ship is ever in need of repairing.
JOHN TAYLOR, *A Navy of Landships*.

Let our barks across the pathless flood
Hold different courses.

SCOTT, *Kenilworth*, Ch. 29.

It would have been as though he were in a
boat of stone with masts of steel, sails of lead,
ropes of iron, the devil at the helm, the wrath
of God for a breeze, and hell for his destina-
tion.

EMORY A. STORRS, *Speech*, Chicago, 1866, refer-
ring to President Johnson, who had threatened
to use troops to compel Congress to adjourn.

Your ships are the wooden walls.

THUCYDIDES, interpreting an oracle received
by the Athenians. (HERODOTUS, *History*, Bk.
vii, sec. 143.)

The wooden wall alone shall remain uncon-
quered. (*τῆς ξύλινῃς ἀπείρου.*)

The second reply of the Pythian oracle to the
Athenians, 480 B.C. (HERODOTUS, *History*,
Bk. vii, sec. 141.)

The credit of the Realm, by defending the same
with Wooden Walls, as Themistocles called the
Ships of Athens.

LUTHEROTEN, *London: Preface*.

There's not a ship that sails the ocean,
But every climate, every soil,
Must bring its tribute, great or small,
And help to build the wooden wall!

LONGFELLOW, *Building of the Ship*, l. 66.
See also ENGLAND: BRITANNIA RULES THE WAVES

The ships rest upon the beach. (Stunt littore
puppes.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*, Bk. vi, l. 901.

One ship drives east and another drives west
With the self-same winds that blow,
'Tis the set of the sails and not the gales
Which tells us the way to go.

ELIA WHIZZLER WILCOX, *Winds of Fate*.

II—Ship: Description

But the ships, they carries me long, long ways,
An' draws far places near.
J. J. BELL, *On the Quay*.

Gray sail against the sky,
Gray butterfly!
Have you a dream for going,
Or are you only the blind wind's blowing?
DANA BURNET, *A Sail at Twilight*.

She walks the waters like a thing of life,
And seems to dare the elements to strife.
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto i, st. 3.

She bears her down majestically near,
Speed on her prow, and terror in her tier.
BYRON, *The Corsair*, Canto iii, st. 15.

And ships were drifting with the dead
To shores where all was dumb!
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Last Man*, l. 19.

Ships that sailed for sunny isles,
But never came to shore.
THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY, *The Devil's Progress*.

A capital ship for an ocean trip
Was "The Walloping Window-blind";
No gale that blew dismayed her crew
Or troubled the captain's mind.
CHARLES EDWARD CARRYL, *The Walloping
Window-blind*. (From *Davy and the Gob-
lin*, p. 89.)

Till next day, There she lay,
In the Bay of Biscay, O!
ANDREW CHERRY, *The Bay of Biscay, O!*

As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay
With canvas drooping, side by side,
Two towers of sail at dawn of day
Are scarce long leagues apart descried.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, *One Curlew From*

All in the Downs the fleet was moored.
JOHN GAY, *Sweet William's Farewell*.

For she is such a smart little craft,
Such a neat little, sweet little craft—
Such a bright little, tight little—

Slight little, Light little,
Trim little, slim little craft!
W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act II.

¹ This is the ship of pearl, which, poets feign,
Sails the unshadowed main,—
The venturous bark that flings
On the sweet summer wind its purpled wings.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Chambered Nautilus*.

² Scarce one tall frigate walks the sea
Or skirts the safer shores
Of all that bore to victory
Our stout old Commodores.
O. W. HOLMES, *At a Dinner to Farragut*.

Ships,
Fraught with the ministers and instruments
Of cruel war.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*: Prologue.

This new Katterfelto, his show to complete,
Means his boats should all sink as they pass
by our fleet;
Then as under the ocean their course they steer
right on,
They can pepper their foes from the bed of old
Triton.
HENRY KIRKE WHITE, *The Wonderful Juggler*.
(1803) An anticipation of the submarine.

³ There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or
the snake,
Or the way of a man with a maid;
But the sweetest way to me is a ship's upon
the sea,
In the heel of the North-East Trade.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Long Trail*.

The Liner she's a lady, an' she never looks nor
'eeds—
The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, an' 'e gives 'er
all she needs;
But, oh, the little cargo-boats, that sail the wet
seas roun',
They're just the same as you an' me a-plyin' up
an' down!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Liner She's a Lady*.

Lord, Thou hast made this world below the
shadow of a dream,
An', taught by time, I tak' it so—exceptin' al-
ways Steam.
From coupler-flange to spindle-guide I see Thy
Hand, O God—
Predestination in the stride o' yon connectin'-rod.
KIPLING, *M'Andrew's Hymn*, l. 1.

⁴ Build me straight, O worthy Master!
Stanch and strong, a goodly vessel
That shall laugh at all disaster,
And with wave and whirlwind wrestle!
LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 1.

She starts,—she moves,—she seems to feel
The thrill of life along her keel!
LONGFELLOW, *The Building of the Ship*, l. 349.

⁵ And the wind plays on those great sonorous
harps, the shrouds and masts of ships.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, ch. 7.

⁶ Long since, when all the docks were filled
With that sea beauty man has ceased to build.
JOHN MASEFIELD, *Ships*.

⁷ The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water: the poop was beaten
gold;
Purple the sails, and so perfumed that
The winds were love-sick with them; the oars
were silver,
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and
made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II,
sc. 2, l. 196.

⁸ She comes majestic with her swelling sails,
The gallant Ship; along her watery way,
Homeward she drives before the favouring
gales;
Now flirting at their length the streamers
play,
And now they ripple with the ruffling breeze.
SOUTHEY, *Sonnets*. No. xix.

Thou bring'st the sailor to his wife,
And travell'd men from foreign lands,
And letters unto trembling hands:
And, thy dark freight, a vanish'd life.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. x.

⁹ And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill.
TENNYSON, *Break, Break, Break*. St. 3.

¹⁰ Ships dim-discovered dropping from the
clouds.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 946.

¹¹ Whoever you are, motion and reflection are
especially for you,
The divine ship sails the divine sea for you.
WALT WHITMAN, *Song of the Rolling Earth*.

¹² Speed on the ship! But let her bear
No merchandise of sin,
No groaning cargo of despair
Her roomy hold within;
No Lethæan drug for Eastern lands,
Nor poison-draught for ours;
But honest fruits of toiling hands
And Nature's sun and showers.
WHITTIER, *The Ship-Builders*.

SHIPWRECK

¹³ What matter in what wreck we reached the
shore,

So we both reached it?

WILFRED SCAWEN BLUNT, *To One Who Would Make a Confession*.

He perhaps reads of a shipwreck on the coast of Bohemia.

EDMUND BURKE, *On the Sublime and Beautiful: Pt. i, Introduction*.

Then rose from sea to sky the wild farewell!
Then shriek'd the timid, and stood still the brave;

Then some leap'd overboard with dreadful yell,

As eager to anticipate their grave;
And the sea yaw'd around her like a bell,
And down she suck'd with her the whirling wave.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 52.

He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, st. 179.

A solitary shriek—the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 53.

But hark! what shriek of death comes in the gale,
And in the distant ray what glimmering sail
Bends to the storm?—Now sinks the note of fear!
Ah! wretched mariners!—no more shall day
Unclose his cheering eye to light ye on your way!

ANN RADCLIFFE, *Mysteries of Udolpho: Shipwreck*.

Let us think of them that sleep,
Full many a fathom deep,
By thy wild and stormy steep,
Elsinore!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Battle of the Baltic*.

He who will not be ruled by the rudder, must
be ruled by the rock.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Curiosities of Literature*. Vol. II, p. 454.

And for a winding sheet a wave,
I had, and all the ocean for my grave.

DRYDEN, *The Conquest of Granada*. Pt. ii, act ii, sc. 1. (1670)

A lady that was drowned at sea and had a wave
for her winding sheet.

GEORGE VILLIERS, *The Rehearsal*. (1671)

The ship hangs hovering on the verge of death,
Hell yawns, rocks rise, and breakers roar beneath!

In vain the cords and axes were prepared,
For every wave now smites the quivering yard;

High o'er the ship they throw a dreadful shade,

Then on her burst in terrible cascade. . . .
Again she plunges! hark! a second shock
Bilges the splintering vessel on the rock—

Down on the vale of death, with dismal cries,
The fated victims shuddering cast their eyes. . . .

Ah Heaven!—behold her crashing ribs divide!
She loosens, parts, and spreads in ruin o'er the tide.

WILLIAM FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto iii, l. 610.

"We are lost!" the captain shouted,
As he staggered down the stairs.

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS, *Ballad of the Tempest*.

He who has suffered shipwreck, fears to sail
Upon the seas, though with a gentle gale.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Shipwreck*.

When Crew and Captain understand each
other to the core,

It takes a gale and more than a gale to put
their ship ashore.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *"Together."*

And fast through the midnight dark and drear,
Through the whistling sleet and snow,
Like a sheeted ghost, the vessel swept
Tow'rd the reef of Norman's Woe.

LONGFELLOW, *The Wreck of the Hesperus*.

Each man makes his own shipwreck. (Naufragium sibi quisque facit.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 503. Said of sailors leaping from a wreck into the sea.

They make glorious shipwreck who are lost in
seeking worlds.

LESSING. (Quoted by Emerson, *Journals*, 1867.)

Down, down beneath the deep,
That oft in triumph bore him,
He sleeps a sound and peaceful sleep,
With the salt waves dashing o'er him.

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, *The Sailor's Grave*.

Sleep on, sleep on, thou mighty dead!
A glorious tomb they've found thee;
The broad blue sky above thee spread,
The boundless ocean round thee.

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, *The Sailor's Grave*.

Kings have no such couch as thine,
As the green that folds thy grave.

TENNISON, *A Dirge*. St. 6.

It was that fatal and perfidious bark,
Built in th' eclipse, and rigg'd with curses
dark,

That sunk so low that sacred head of thine.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 100.

Like ships that have gone down at sea,
When heaven was all tranquillity!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Light of the Harem*, l. 189.

I have seen a man drowned in the sea who
laughed at shipwreck, and I said, "Never was
the wave more just." {Vixit ego naufragium

qui risit in sequora mergi, Et "nunquam"
dixi "juetior unda fuit.")

OVIO, *Tristitia*. Bk. v, eleg. 8, l. 11.

1 He wrongly accuses Neptune, who makes
shipwreck a second time. (Improve Neptu-
num accusat, qui iterum naufragium facit.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 164.

2 To make shipwreck in port. (Naufragium in
portu facere.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii,
sec. 23. Quoted as a proverb.

3 No dust have I to cover me,
My grave no man may show;
My tomb is this unending sea,
And I lie far below.

My fate, O stranger, was to drown;
And where it was the ship went down
Is what the sea-birds know.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Inscription by the Sea*. (From
the *Greek Anthology*.)

A sailor buried on this shore
Bids you set sail,
For many a gallant bark, when I was lost,
Weathered the gale.

EVELYN BARING, LORD CROMER, *From the
Greek Anthology*.

4 Though his bark cannot be lost,
Yet it shall be tempest-tost.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 24.

5 'Tis double death to drown in ken of shore.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1114.

Lord, Lord! methought, what pain it was to
drown!

What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!
What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!
Methought I saw a thousand fearful wrecks;
Ten thousand men that fishes gnaw'd upon;
Wedges of gold, great anchors, heaps of pearl,
Inestimable stones, unvalued jewels,
All scatter'd in the bottom of the sea:
Some lay in dead men's skulls; and, in those holes
Where eyes did once inhabit, there were crept,
As 't were in scorn of eyes, reflecting gems.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*, Act i, sc. 4, l. 21.

The wills above be done! but I would fain die
a dry death.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 67.

6 My son! 't the ooze is bedded; and
I'll seek him deeper than e'er plummet
sounded

And with him there lie mudded.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 100.

Deeper than did ever plummet sound.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 56.

7 Here and there they are seen swimming in the
vast flood. (Apparent rari nantes in gurgite
 vasto.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. i, l. 118.

8 Or, shipwrecked, kindles on the coast
False fires, that others may be lost.

WORDSWORTH, *To the Lady Fleming*, l. 69.

9 I made a prosperous voyage when I suffered
shipwreck.

ZENO, referring to the fact that he was ship-
wrecked on a voyage from Phœnicia to
Peireus, and so came to Athens, where he
studied philosophy under Crates. (DIOGENES
LAERTIUS, *Zeno*. Bk. vii, sec. 4.)

10 A common shipwreck is a consolation to all.
(Commune naufragium omnibus est conso-
latio.)

UNKNOWN, A Latin proverb. See also MINNEY
LOVES COMPANY.

SHOE

11 "Who are you?" said the stocking to the shoe.
Said the shoe to the stocking,
"How terribly shocking,

For such as you to say to a shoe,
Who are you?"

ANGE FAGNANO, *Strife*.

12 Or, if thee list not wait for dead men's shoon.
BISHOP JOSEPH HALL, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 5.
(1597)

He that looks after dead-men's shoes, may chance
to go barefoot.

JAMES MARBE, *Celestina*, 24. (1631)

13 Now for good luck, cast an old shoe after me.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1546)
See also 1225:17, under LUCK.

14 Let not the shoe be too large for the foot.

LUCIAN, *Pro Imaginibus*. Sec. 10.

Let firm, well hammer'd soles protect thy feet
Thro' freezing snows, and rains, and soaking sleet.
Should the big last extend the shoe too wide,
Each stone will wrench the unwary step aside;
The sudden turn may stretch the swelling vein,
The cracking joint unhinge, or ankle sprain;
And when too short the modish shoes are worn,
You'll judge the seasons by your shooting corn.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 33.

I was not made of common calf,
Nor ever meant for country loam;
If with an axe I seem cut out,
The workman was no cobbling clown;
A good jack boot with double sole he made,
To roam the woods, or through the rivers wade.

GIUSEPPE GIUSTI, *The Chronicle of the Boot*.

15 My galligaskins, that have long withstood
The winter's fury, and encroaching frosts,
By time subdued (what will not time sub-
due!)

A horrid chasm disclosed.

JOHN PHILLIPS, *The Splendid Shilling*, l. 121.

16 We ought not to treat living creatures like

shoes or pots and pans, which, when worn with use, we throw away.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Marcus Cato*. Ch. 5, sec. 5.

No one of you can tell me where my shoe pinches.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Amilius Paulus*. Ch. 5, sec.

2. Relating the story of a Roman, who made this response to friends who demanded why he had divorced his wife without apparent cause.

Each knows where the shoe pinches him. (Cada uno sabe donde la aprieta el Zapato.)

CRUVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 32.

But I wot best where wringeth me my shoe.

CHAUCER, *The Merchant's Tale*, l. 309.

Those who wear the shoe know best where it pinches.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 16.

Others may guess where the shoe wrings, besides him that wears it.

JOHN LYLE, *Euphues*, p. 413.

You cannot put the same shoe on every foot.

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 596.

All shoes fit not all feet.

THOMAS D'URVEY, *Quixote*. Act v, sc. 2.

All feet tread not in one shoe.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 493.

For still when all is said the rule stands fast

That each man's shoe be made on his own last.

(Metiri se quemque suo modulo ac pede verum est.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epia. 7, l. 98. (Conington, tr.)

To each foot its own shoe. (A chaque pied son soulier.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 13.

'Tis the same to him who wears a shoe, as if the whole earth were covered with leather.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*. Quoted as a Persian proverb.

Hark! the boy calls thee to his destin'd stand,
And the shoe shines beneath his oily hand.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 101.

One said he wondered that leather was not dearer than any other thing. Being demanded a reason: because, saith he, it is more stood upon than any other thing in the world.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Shakespeare's Jest Books: Conceits, Flashes and Whimsies*. No. 86.

The shoe will hold with the sole.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 3. (1546.)

Who should hold with the shoe but the sole?

UNKNOWN, *Peddler's Prophecy*, l. 730. (1595)

Oh, where did hunter win

So delicate a skin

For her feet?

You lucky little kid,

You perished, so you did,

For my sweet.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *To My Mistress's Boots*.

And put

My clouted brogues from off my feet.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 213.

Tip at the toe, live to see woe;

Wear at the side, live to be a bride;

Wear at the ball, live to spend all;

Wear at the heel, live to save a deal.

UNKNOWN, *The Wear of Shoes*. Old rhyme.

SHOEMAKER

10

I do not think that shoemaker a good workman who makes a great shoe for a little foot.

AGESILAUS THE GREAT, to one commending an orator for his skill in amplifying petty matters. (PLUTARCH, *Laconic Apothegms*.)

11

Let not the cobbler go above his last. (Ne sutor supra crepidam.)

APELLES. He was in the habit of hanging his pictures where they could be seen by the passers-by, and listening to their comments. One day a shoemaker criticised the shoes in a certain picture, and found next day that they had been repainted. Proud of his success as a critic, he began to find fault with the thigh of the figure, when Apelles called out from behind the canvas, "Shoemaker, don't go above your last!" (Sutor, ne supra crepidam judicaret. PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*. Bk. xxxiv, ch. 10, sec. 35.) Lucian tells the same story of Phidias.

Let not the cobbler go beyond his last. (Ne sutor ultra crepidam.)

ERASMUS, quoting the proverb in the form generally used. And the usual rendering is, of course, "Cobbler, stick to your last."

Remember, cobbler, to keep to your leather. (Memento, in pellicula, cerdo, tenere tua.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. iii, p. 16, l. 6.

Do you not perceive that you are speaking beyond your hammer? (Non sentis, inquit, te ultra malleum loqui?)

ATHENAEUS, to a blacksmith criticising music.

The title of Ultracrepidarian Critic has been given to those persons who find fault with small and insignificant details.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Table Talk*. Essay xxi.

12

'Tis a maxim with me, that an hale cobbler is a better man than a sick king.

ISAAC BICKENSTAFF, *Love in a Village*. Act i, sc. 5.

13

Him that makes shoes goes barefoot himself.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

When we see a man with bad shoes, we say it is no wonder, if he is a shoemaker. (Quand

nous voyons un homme mal chaussé, nous disons que ce n'est pas merveille, s'il est chaussé par le diable.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. I, ch. 24.

Who is worse shod than the shoemaker's wife?
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. I, ch. 11.

Ye tuneful cobblers! still your notes prolong,
Compose at once a slipper and a song;
So shall the fair your handiwork peruse,
Your sonnets sure shall please—perhaps your shoes.

BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*, l. 791.

A man cannot make a pair of shoes rightly unless he do it in a devout manner.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Letter to Erskine*, 22 Oct., 1842.

A shoemaker's son is a prince born.
THOMAS DELONEY, *The Gentle Craft*. Ch. 9.

The shoemaker makes a good shoe because he makes nothing else.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Greatness*.

Mock not the cobbler for his black thumbs.
THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: Of Jest*.

Oh, her heart's adrift with one
On an endless voyage gone!
Night and morning
Hannah's at the window binding shoes.
LUCY LARCOM, *Hannah Binding Shoes*.

I am but, as you would say, a cobbler. . . .
Truly, sir, all that I live by is with the awl.
. . . I am indeed, sir, a surgeon to old shoes;
when they are in great danger I recover them.
As proper men as ever trod upon neat's leather
have gone upon my handiwork.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 9.

Hans Grovendraad, an honest clown,
By cobbling in his native town,
Had earned a living ever.
His work was strong and clean and fine,
And none who served at Crispin's shrine
Was at his trade more clever.
JAN VAN RYSWICK, *Hans Grovendraad*. (F. W. Ricord, tr.)

When boots and shoes are torn up to the lefts,
Cobblers must thrust their awls up to the hefts.
NATHANIEL WARD, *The Simple Cobbler of Aggawam in America*. Title page.

Marry, because you have drank with the King,
And the King hath so graciously pledg'd you,
You shall no more be call'd shoemakers,
But you and yours, to the world's end,
Shall be call'd the Trade of the Gentle Craft.
ROBERT GREENE (?), *George-a-Greene*, sig. F 4b. (a. 1592) The king referred to was Ed-

ward IV, who, in one of his disguises, is said to have drunk with a party of shoemakers and pledged them. The term, "gentle craft," probably arose from the legend that St. Crispin, after he left Rome for Solsons to preach Christianity, supported himself by shoe-making.

I'll . . . fall to my old trade of the gentle craft the cobbler.

ROBERT WILSON, *Cobbler's Prophecy*, l. 1677. (1594)

Brave shoemakers, all gentlemen of the gentle craft.

THOMAS DEKKER, *The Shoemaker's Holiday*. Act III, sc. 1. (1600)

When young of Crispin's gentle craft by trade.
EDWARD WARD, *History of the Grand Rebellion*. Pt. III, l. 464.

SIGH

The sighing of a contrite heart.

Book of Common Prayer: Litany.

Had sighed to many, though he loved but one.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto I, st. 5.

And sighed, and wept, and said no more.
CHAUCER, *Chaucer's Dream*, l. 931. Usually attributed to Chaucer, but probably spurious. The line is borrowed from Alan de Lisle (or de Insulis), *De Planctu Naturæ*.

Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again.
DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast*, l. 120.

Sighed and looked unutterable things.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1188.

Not such sorrowful sighs as men make
For woe, or else when that folk be sick,
But easy sighs, such as men to like.
CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. III, l. 1361.

And easy sighs, such as folk draw in love.
HENRY HOWARD, *Prisoner in Windsor*.

Drew a long, long sigh, and wept a last adieu!
COWPER, *On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture*, l. 30.

To sigh, yet not recede; to grieve, yet not repent.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Tales of the Hall*. Bk. III.

To sigh, yet feel no pain.
THOMAS MOORE, *The Blue Stocking*. Song II.

When he is here, I sigh with pleasure—
When he is gone, I sigh with grief.
W. S. GILBERT, *The Sorcerer*. Act I.

The sigh that rends thy constant heart
Shall break thy Edwin's too.
GOLDSMITH, *A Ballad: The Hermit*. (Vicar of Wakefield. Ch. 8.)

Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 80.

1 My soul has rest, sweet sigh! alone in thee.
 PETRARCH, *To Laura in Death*. Sonnet liv.

Oh, if you knew the pensive pleasure
 That fills my bosom when I sigh,
 You would not rob me of a treasure
 Monarchs are too poor to buy.
 SAMUEL JOHNSON, *To* —. St. 2.

Sighs

Which perfect Joy, perplex'd for utterance,
 Stole from her sister Sorrow.
 TENNYSON, *The Gardener's Daughter*, l. 249.

2 Speed the soft intercourse from soul to soul,
 And waft a sigh from Indus to the Pole.
 POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 57.

3 Words may be false and full of art;
 Sighs are the natural language of the heart.
 THOMAS SHADWELL, *Psyche*. Act iii.

4 He raised a sigh so piteous and profound,
 That it did seem to shatter all his bulk
 And end his being.
 SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 94.

5 A plague of sighing and grief! it blows a
 man up like a bladder.
 SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 364.

6 Hushed be that sigh, be dry that tear,
 Nor let us lose our Heaven here.
 SHERMAN, *Dry Be That Tear*.

7 Never sigh, but send.
 SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

SIGHT

See also Eyes

8 By heaven! it is a splendid sight to see.
 BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 40.

It was a thing to see, not hear.
 BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 14.

A sight to dream of, not to tell!
 S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. I, l. 253.

A sight to delight in.
 SOUTHEY, *The Cataract of Lodore*, l. 68.

A sight to make an old man young.
 TENNYSON, *The Gardener's Daughter*, l. 140.

9 How inferior for seeing with, is your brightest
 train of fireworks to the humblest farthing
 candle!

CARLYLE, *Essays: Diderot*.

10 What you see, yet cannot see over, is as good
 as infinite.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

11 You can see farther into a millstone than
 he.

I can see as far into the mill-stone as the best of
 you.

DRYDEN, *Amphitryon*. Act v. (1690)

She had seen far in a millstone.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 10. (1546)

12 The sense of sight is the keenest of all our
 senses. (Acerrimum ex omnibus nostris sensi-
 bus esse sensum videndi.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. ii, l. 87.

The sight of a man hath the force of a lion.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 613.

13 We see through a glass, darkly.

New Testament: *I Corinthians*, xiii, 12.

14 One man does not see everything. (Ἐἷς δ' ἀνὴρ
 οὐ πάντ' ὁρᾷ.)

EURIPIDES, *Phænissa*, l. 745.

I see much, but I say little, and do less.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

15 What went ye out into the wilderness to see?
 A reed shaken with the wind? But what went
 ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft
 raiment?

New Testament: *Matthew*, xi, 7; *Luke*, vii, 24.

16 Then purg'd with euphrasy and rue
 The visual nerve, for he had much to see.
 MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 414.

17 They come to see, they come to be seen.
 (Spectatum veniunt, veniunt spectentur ut
 ipsæ.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 99.

She who is eager to see is eager also to be seen.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 49.

And for to see, and eke for to be seen.

CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, l. 352.

Come chiefly but to see, and to be seen.

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of Going to Bathe*.
 (Epigrams. Bk. i, epig. 58.)

We are persons of quality, I assure you, and
 women of fashion, and come to see and to be
 seen.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News: Induction*.

As many more Crowd round the door,

To see them going to see it.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Fancy*
 Ball.

18 Seeing is believing. (Pluris est oculatus testis
 unus, quam auriti decem.)

PLAUTUS, *Truculentus*. Act ii, sc. 6; FARQUHAR,
The Recruiting Officer. Act iv, sc. 3. (1706)

19 The longer we live the more strange sights we
 see.

JOHN RAY, *Proverbs: Scottish*.

20 The greatest thing a human soul ever does in
 this world is to see something. Hundreds of

sands can think for one who can see. To see clearly is poetry, prophecy and religion all in one.

RUSKIN, *Modern Painters*. Vol. iii, pt. iv, ch. 16. There is only one way of seeing things rightly, and that is, seeing the whole of them.

JOHN RUSKIN, *The Two Paths*. Lecture 2.

1 O, woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 168.

2 My business in this state
Made me a looker on here in Vienna.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 318.

3 Better see rightly on a pound a week than
squint on a million.

BERNARD SHAW, *Plays, Pleasant and Unpleasant*: Preface.

4 The Spanish fleet thou canst not see—be-
cause—

It is not yet in sight!
SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act ii, sc. 2. OUT OF
SIGHT OUT OF MIND, see under ABSENCE.

For any man with half an eye
What stands before him may espy;
But optics sharp it needs I ween,
To see what is not to be seen.

JOHN TRUMBULL, *McFingal*. Canto 1, l. 67.

5 The sight of you is good for sore eyes.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.

A sight for sair een.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*, 3 Oct., 1825.

6 Seeing I saw not, hearing not I heard;
Tho', if I saw not, yet they told me all
So often that I speak as having seen.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vi, l. 3.

7 We see things not as they are, but as we are.
H. M. TOMLINSON, *Out of Soundings*, p. 149.

7a All of which, most piteous, I saw, and much of
which I was. (Quæque ipse miserrima vidi, et
quorum pars magna fui.)

VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 5.

SILENCE

I—Silence: Definitions

8 Silence is gain to many of mankind. (Πολλοὶ
τὸ ἀσιγῆν κέρδιον ἢ αὐτὴν βλάβην.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus*. Frag. 103.

Silence is a healing for all ailments.

Babylonian Talmud: *Megillah*, p. 18a.

9 Silence is the virtue of fools, so he rightly said
to the silent man: "If you are wise, you are a
fool; if you are a fool, you are wise."

BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum: Loquacitas*.

Silence is the wit of fools. (Le silence est l'esprit
des sots.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Conversation*.

10 Silence is the eternal duty of man.

CARLYLE, *Inaugural Address at Edinburgh*.

Silence, the great Empire of Silence: higher than
all stars; deeper than the Kingdom of Death!
It alone is great; all else is small.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. vi.

Silence is the element in which great things
fashion themselves together.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. iii, ch. 3.

11 The uttered part of a man's life, let us always
repeat, bears to the unuttered, unconscious
part a small unknown proportion.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Memoirs of the Life of Scott*.

Of every noble work the silent part is best
Of all expression that which cannot be expressed.
W. W. STORY, *The Unexpressed*.

12 Silence is the mother of Truth.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*. Bk. iv, ch. 4.

13 The ancient sentence said, Let us be silent for
so are the gods. Silence is a solvent that de-
stroys personality, and gives us leave to be
great and universal.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Intellect*.

14 Silence is true wisdom's best reply.

EURIPIDES, *Fragment*. Frag. 947.

Silence is man's chief learning. ('Ἡ μὲν δὲ
καὶ δόξα ἐν ἀσέβειαν οὐκ ἐστὶν.)

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 46.)

Aurisp nothing writes though learn'd, for he
By a wise silence seems more learn'd to be.

JANUS PANNONIUS, *On Aurispa*.

15 Stillborn silence! thou that art
Flood-gate of the deeper heart!

RICHARD FLECKNOE, *Silence*.

16 Silence is one great art of conversation. He is
not a fool who knows when to hold his tongue.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 59.

Silence and modesty are very valuable qualities
in the art of conversation. (Le silence et la
modestie sont qualités très commodes à la con-
versation.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 25.

That silence is one of the great arts of conversa-
tion is allowed by Cicero himself, who says,
there is not only an art, but even an eloquence
in it.

HANNAH MORE, *Essays on Various Subjects*:
Thoughts on Conversation.

17 Silence is strength. (Qui silet, est firmus.)

OVIO, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 697.

Love silence, even in the mind; for thoughts are
to that as words are to the body, troublesome:
much speaking, as much thinking, spends. True
silence is the rest of the mind; and it is to the
spirit what sleep is to the body, nourishment and
refreshment.

WILLIAM PENN, *Advice to His Children*.

¹ Silence is the soul of war.
MATTHEW PRIDE, *Ode in Imitation of Horace*.

² Silence is the perfectest herald of joy: I were but little happy, if I could say how much.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 317.

³ Silence is the gratitude of true affection.
SEREDAN, *Pizarro*. Act ii, sc. 1.

II—Silence: Apothegms

⁴ Deep vengeance is the daughter of deep silence. (Alta vendetta D'alto silenzio è figlia.)
ALFIERI, *La Congiura de' Pazzi*. Act i, sc. 1.

Silent people are dangerous. (Les gens sans bruit sont dangereux.)
LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. vii, fab. 23.

O have a care of natures that are mute!
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 35.

Silent anguish is the more dangerous. (La douleur qui se tait n'en est que plus funeste.)
RACINE, *Andromaque*. Act iii, sc. 3.
See also GRIEF: SILENT AND VOCAL.

⁶ The silence of the people is a lesson for kings. (Le silence du peuple est la leçon des rois.)
BEAUVAIS, *Funeral Oration for Louis XV*.

⁷ I kept silence, yea even from good words; but it was pain and grief to me.
Book of Common Prayer: *Psalter: Psalms*, xxxix, 3.

⁸ Lo, I am silent and curb my mouth. (Ἰδοὺ σιωπῶ καὶ ἀνέχουσιν τὸ στόμα.)
EURIPIDES, *Andromache*, l. 250.

Keep shut the doors of thy mouth even from the wife of thy bosom.
The Talmud.

See also under MOUTH.

⁹ Silence is fine jewel for a woman, but it's little worn.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4166.

⁹ Silence is become his mother-tongue.
GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act ii.

¹⁰ The most silent people are generally those who think most highly of themselves.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 91.

¹¹ If the crow could feed in silence, he would have more meat and much less quarreling and envy. (Sed tacitus pasci si posset corvus, haberet Plus dapis et rixæ multo minus invidiæque.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 50.

¹² Not much talk—a great, sweet silence.
HENRY JAMES, *A Bundle of Letters*. Letter 4.

¹³ She shall be as mute as a fish.
JOHN MILTON, *Astrologaster*, 38. (1620)

"Dumb as a drum with a hole in it, sir," replied Sam.

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 25.

¹⁴ Eternal silence be their doom.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 385.

¹⁵ Mum is counsel.

JOHN PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*. Sig. B2. (1540)

I will say nought but mum, and mum is counsel.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

Mum's the word.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Battle of Hexham*. Act ii, sc. 1. (c. 1789)

But mum's the word; least said is soonest mended.

THOMAS COGAN, *John Bunce, Junior*, l. 237.

Little said is soon amended.

WRIGHT, *Songs: Philip and Mary*. (c. 1555)

And I oft have heard defended,—

Little said is soonest mended.

GEORGE WITHER, *The Shepherd's Hunting*.

¹⁶ Hesiod might as well have kept his breath to cool his pottage.

PERIANDER. (PLUTARCH, *Morals: The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men*.)

Spare your breath to cool your porridge.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. v.;

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 28.

I'll keep my breath to cool my porridge.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Gentle Craft*. Pt. ii, ch. 3. (c. 1598) In frequent use thereafter.

But if I get among the glum

I hold my tongue to tell the troth,
And keep my breath to cool my broth.

JOHN BYROM, *Careless Content*.

¹⁷ Bekker is silent in seven languages. (Bekker schweigt in sieben Sprachen.)

SCHLEIERMACHER. (ZELTER, *Letter to Goethe*, 15 Mar., 1830.)

¹⁸ To silence another, first be silent yourself. (Alium silere quod voles, primus sile.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 876.

¹⁹ Silence is taught by life's many misfortunes. (Tacere multis discitur vitæ malis.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 319.

²⁰ The rest is silence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 369.

²¹ Silence is only commendable
In a neat's tongue dried and a maid not vendible.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 111.

¹ Out of this silence yet I pick'd a welcome.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act v, sc. 1, l. 100.

² They froze me into silence.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 222.

³ Is it a party in a parlour?
Cramm'd just as they on earth were
cramm'd—

Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
But, as you by their faces see,
All silent and all damn'd!
WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*, l. 516, in original
edition, 1819; omitted from later editions.

III—Silence Gives Consent

⁴ I keep silence because I approve the plan.
(Νῦν ὁ σῆσις ἐστὶν ὁρῶν . . . ἀλλὰ τὴν γνώμην
ἐταίρων.)

ARISTIDES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*, 8, 5.)

⁵ Silence gives consent. (Qui tacet, consentire
videtur.)

CANON LAW: *Decretals*. Bk. v, ch. 12, sec. 43.
The favorite maxim of Pope Boniface VIII.

Silence, madam, consents.

JOHN LYLY, *Endymion*. Act v, sc. 3. (1591)

Silence gives consent.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*. Act ii.
(1768) In common use thereafter.

⁶ His silence answers yes. (ἤτοις σιωπῶν.)
EURIPIDES, *Orestes*, l. 1592.

Thy very silence is confession. (Δὲν δὲ τὸ σιγᾶν
ὁμολογούσης ἐστὶ σου.)

EURIPIDES, *Iphigenia at Aulis*, l. 1142.

⁷ She half consents who silently denies.

OSID, *Heaven to Paris*. (Dryden, tr.)

He that is still seemeth as he granteth.

THOMAS USE, *Testament of Love*. (c. 1387)

Whoso holdeth him still doth assent.

UNKNOWN, *Parsonope*, 467. (c. 1490)

⁸ But that you shall not say I yield being silent,
I would not speak.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 99.

^{9a} One manner of consent is, when a man is still
and telleth not.

JOHN WYCLIFFE, *Selected Works*, iii, 349. (c.
1380)

This proverb was said full long ago: "Who so
holdeth him still doth assent."

UNKNOWN, *Parsonope*, 467. (c. 1490)

IV—Silence: Its Virtues

¹ Silence may do good, and can do little harm.
RICHARD BRATHWAITE, *English Gentleman*, 51.
(1630)

Silence seldom hurts.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4170.

¹⁰ It is harmful to no one to have been silent.
(Nulli tacuisse nocet.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*, i, 12.

¹¹ If you will still live at ease,
Hear and see, and hold your peace.

JOHN FLORI, *Second Frutes*, Fo. 101. (1591)

Hear, see, and be silent, if you wish to live in
peace. (Audi, vide, tace, si vis vivere in pace.)
UNKNOWN, *Gesta Romanorum: Folliculus*.

¹² There is likewise a reward for faithful silence.
(Est et fidei tuta silentio Merces.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 2, l. 25.

¹³ Silence is as full of potential wisdom and wit
as the unhewn marble of great sculpture.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Point Counter Point*, p. 10.

¹⁴ Silence is the safest role for the man who
distrusts himself. (Le silence est le parti le
plus sûr de celui qui se défie de soi-même.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 79.

¹⁵ In silence God brings all to pass. ("Ἀσπρὰ
σιγῶν ὁ θεὸς ἐκτελέσκει.")

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 818.

¹⁶ All things, save silence only, bring repentance.
(Μόνη σιωπὴ μεταμέλειαν οὐ θέρει.)

MENANDER, *Fragments*. No. 1105.

Be silent and safe—silence never betrays you.
J. B. O'REILLY, *Rules of the Road*. St. 2.

¹⁷ Let a fool hold his tongue and he will pass for
a sage. (Tacurnitas stulto homini pro
sapientia est.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 914.

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is
counted wise.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 28.

¹⁸ Wise men say nothing in dangerous times.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Wisdom*.

V—Silence: Its Eloquence

¹⁹ Silence never shows itself to so great an ad-
vantage, as when it is made the reply to cal-
umny and defamation.

ADDISON, *The Tatler*. No. 133.

The best apology against false accusers is silence
and sufferance, and honest deeds set against dis-
honest words.

MILTON, *Apology for Smectymnues: Intro*.

And I too talk, and lose the touch

I talk of. Surely, after all,

The noblest answer unto such

Is kindly silence when they brawl.

TENNISON, *The After Thought*. (*Punch*, 7
March, 1846.) Altered in the published poems
to: "Is perfect stillness when they brawl."

²⁰ Silence is more eloquent than words.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. ii.

There are moments when silence, prolong'd and unbroken,
More expressive may be than all words ever spoken.

OWEN M'PREDITH, *Lucile*. Pt. II, canto 1, st. 20.
Well-timed silence hath more eloquence than speech.

M. F. TUPPER, *Proverbial Philosophy: Of Discretion*.

¹
The silent organ loudest chants
The master's requiem.

EMERSON, *Dirge*. Last lines.

²
There is the silent criticism of silence, worth all the rest.

HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Bk. II, ch. 2.

³
Silence that spoke, and eloquence of eyes.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. XIV, l. 252. (Pope, tr.)

When they hold their tongues they cry out (i.e. their silence is eloquent). (Cum tacet clamant.)

CICERO, *In Catilinam*. No. I, sec. 8.

Even silence may be eloquent in love.

CONGREVE, *The Old Butcher*. Act II, sc. 2.

Silence in love bewrays more woe

Than words, though ne'er so witty:

A beggar that is dumb, you know,

May challenge double pity.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Silent Lover*. St. 9.

⁴
There is an eloquent silence: it serves sometimes to approve, sometimes to condemn; there is a mocking silence; there is a respectful silence.

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Réflexions Diverses*. Pt. IV, *De la Conversation*.

⁵
Why, know you not soul speaks to soul?
I say the use of words shall pass—

Words are but fragments of the glass,

But silence is the perfect whole.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *Why, Know You Not?*

Grant me the power of saying things

Too simple and too sweet for words.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*.

Bk. I, canto I, prelude 1.

⁶
I'll speak to thee in silence.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act V, sc. 4, l. 29.

See also under FACE.

⁷
The silence often of pure innocence

Persuades when speaking fails.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 41.

⁸
Come then, expressive Silence, muse His praise.

THOMSON, *A Hymn on the Seasons*, l. 118.

VI—Silence and Speech

⁹
Both silent, when there is need, and speaking in season. (Σιγῇ ὃ ἔπος αἰ καὶ λέγειν ἐν καιρῷ.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Prometheus*. Frag. 118.

It is a great thing to know the season for speech and the season for silence. (Magna res est vocis et silentii tempora nosse.)

SENeca, *De Moribus*. Sec. 74.

There is a time of speaking and a time of being still.

WILLIAM CAXTON, *Charles the Grete*, 56. (1485)

Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

Book of Common Prayer: Solemnization of Matrimony.

Now speak, Or be for ever silent.

MASSINGER, *The Duke of Milan*. Act IV, sc. 3.

¹⁰
"Dost thou now at length think me a philosopher?" To which he bitingly replied, "I would 'have thought thee one if thou hadst held thy peace." (Intellexeram si tacuisses.)

BOËTHIUS, *Philosophia Consolations*. Bk. II, prosa 7. Hence the phrase, "Si tacuisses, philosophus mansisses." If you had been silent, you would have remained a philosopher.

Better to remain silent and be thought a fool than to speak out and remove all doubt.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN. (*Golden Book*, Nov., 1931.)

An ignorant man is wisest if he remains silent, hiding his speech like a disgraceful disease.

PALLADAS. (*Greek Anthology*.) Bk. X, epig. 98.

Do you wish people to think well of you? Don't speak. (Voulez-vous qu'on croie du bien de vous? n'en dites pas.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Appendix to ch. 29, No. 15.

If thou wouldst be known a wise man, let thy words show thee so; if thou doubt thy words, let thy silence feign thee so. It is not a greater point of wisdom to discover knowledge than to hide ignorance.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Enchiridion*. Cent. III, No. 57.

O my Antonio, I do know of these,

That therefore only are reputed wise,

For saying nothing.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, I, 1, 95.

¹¹

An event has happened, upon which it is difficult to speak, and impossible to be silent.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 5 May, 1789.

¹²

Under all speech that is good for anything there lies a silence that is better. Silence is deep as Eternity; Speech is shallow as Time.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Memoirs of the Life of Scott*.

Speech is great, but silence is greater.

CARLYLE, *Characteristics of Shakespeares*.

As the Swiss inscription says: *Sprecken ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden*—Speech is silver, Silence is golden; or, as I might rather express it, Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. III, ch. 3.

Silence sweeter is than speech.

DINAH M. M. CRANE, *Mogans and Morna*. Sc. 3.

Speech is better than silence; silence is better than speech.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nominalist and Realist*.

Silence more musical than any song.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Sonnet: Rest*.

The dark is at the end of every day,

And silence is the end of every song.

E. A. ROBINSON, *Woman and the Wife*.

When you have nothing to say, say nothing.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Reflections*. No. 183.

Let thy speech be better than silence, or be silent.

DIONYSIUS THE ELDER, *Fragments*. Frag. 6.

Be silent or let thy words be worth more than silence.

PYTHAGORAS. (STOBÆUS, *Florilegium*. Pt. 34, l. 7.)

There are some silent people who are more interesting than the best talkers.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Endymion*. Ch. 35.

Speech is often barren, but silence also does not necessarily brood over a full nest.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Felix Holt*. Ch. 16.

Not able to speak, but unable to hold his tongue. (Οὐ λέγειν δυνάμι, ἀλλὰ σιγᾶν δύναντες.)

EPICHRAMUS, *Fragments*. No. 272.

Though he could not speak, he could not be silent. (Qui cum loqui non posset, tacere non potuit.)

AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. i, ch. 15, sec. 16. Paraphrasing Epichramus.

It is a sad thing when men have neither wit to speak well nor judgment to hold their tongues.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Hommes*.

He must have leave to speak that cannot hold his tongue.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

See also TONGUE: HOLDING THE TONGUE.

It is safer to keep silence than to speak. (Ἀσφαλότερον γὰρ τοῦ λέγειν τὸ σιγᾶν.)

EMPECTRUS (?), *Enchiridion*. Frag. 29.

Of the best society it used to be said: their speech instructs the mind, and their silence the feelings.

GORTZ, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

He that speaks sows, and he that holds his peace gathers.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculis Prudentum*.

He that speaks doth sow, he that holds his peace doth reap.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 24.

Let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.

New Testament: James, i, 19.

You hesitate to stab me with a word, And know not Silence is the sharper sword.

R. U. JOHNSON, *To One Who Has Forgotten*.

What shall I say to you? What can I say Better than silence is?

LONGFELLOW, *Mortui Salutamus*, l. 128.

Silence is a very small virtue, but to speak what should not be uttered is a heinous crime. (Exigua est virtus præstare silentia rebus: At contra gravis est culpa tacenda loqui.)

OVIS, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 603.

Silence at the proper season is wisdom and better than any speech.

PLUTARCH, *Morals: On Education*.

Silence is wisdom, when speaking is folly.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4169.

Be silent always when you doubt your sense, And speak, tho' sure, with seeming diffidence.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 7.

A man of virtue, judgment, and prudence speaks not until there is silence.

SADI, *The Gulistan*. Ch. 4, No. 7.

Be check'd for silence, But never tax'd for speech.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 76.

Anon, as patient as the female dove, When that her golden couplets are disclosed, His silence will sit drooping.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 309.

Silence after grievous things is good, . . . For words divide and rend; But silence is most noble till the end.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Chorus*.

Peace and be wise; no gods love idle speech.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon: Meleager*.

I have been breaking silence these twenty-three years and have hardly made a rent in it. Silence has no end; speech is but the beginning of it.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 9 Feb., 1841.

Fear oftentimes restraineth words, But makes not thought to cease;

And he speaks best who hath the skill When for to hold his peace.

THOMAS VAUX, *Of a Contented Mind*.

For many have been harmed by speech,— Through thinking, few, or none.

THOMAS VAUX, *Of a Contented Mind*.

All were with one accord silent, and deeply attentive held their peace. (Conticere omnes, intentique orn tenebant.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 1.

Why do you compel me to break my deep
silence? (*Quid me alta silentia cogis Rumpere?*)
VIRGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. x, l. 63.

¹ The sweet voice into silence went,
A silence which was almost pain.
WHITTIER, *The Grove by the Lake*. St. 45.

² He knew the precise psychological moment
when to say nothing.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 2.

³ I have often repented speaking, but never of
holding my tongue. (*Dixisse me aliquando
poenituit, tacuisse nunquam.*)

XENOCRATES (VALERIUS MAXIMUS, *Annals*,
Bk. vii, ch. 2, sec. 7.) Plutarch attributes
the saying to Simonides.

I have often regretted having spoken, never hav-
ing kept silent. (*Sæpius locutum, nunquam me
tacuisse Poenitet.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 1070.

We often repent of what we have said, but never,
never, of that which we have not.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 117.

We seldom repent talking too little, but very
often talking too much.

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Des Hommes*.

⁴ A wise old owl lived in an oak;
The more he saw the less he spoke;
The less he spoke the more he heard:
Why can't we all be like that bird?

UNKNOWN, *The Wise Old Owl*. Quoted by
John D. Rockefeller, Sr., and used by Calvin
Coolidge as motto over the fireplace of his
home at Northampton, Mass.

VII—Silence: Stillness

⁵ Three things are ever silent—Thought, Des-
tiny, and the Grave.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Harold*. Bk. x, ch. 2.

There be
Three silent things:
The falling snow . . . the hour
Before the dawn . . . the mouth of one
Just dead.

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY, *Triad*.

Three Silences there are: the first of speech,
The second of desire, the third of thought.

LONGFELLOW, *The Three Silences of Molinos*.

Silence! Oh well are Death and Sleep and Thou
Three brethren named.

SHELLEY, *Fragment: To Silence*.

There are haunters of the silence, ghosts that hold
the heart and brain.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *Howlers of the Silence*.

And they three passed over the white sands, be-
tween the rocks, silent as the shadows.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Wanderings of Cain*.

⁸ All Heaven and Earth are still, though not in
sleep,

But breathless, as we grow when feeling most.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto III, st. 89.

There was silence deep as death;
And the boldest held his breath.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Battle of the Baltic*. St. 2.

⁷ The splendor of Silence,—of snow-jeweled
hills and of ice.

INGRAM CROCKETT, *Orion*.

⁸ O golden Silence, bid our souls be still,
And on the foolish fretting of our care
Lay thy soft touch of healing unaware!

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR, *Silence*.

Remember what peace there may be in silence.
MAX EHRMANN, *Desiderata*.

⁹ An horrid stillness first invades the ear,
And in that silence we the tempest fear.

DRYDEN, *Astræa Redux*, l. 7.

¹⁰ And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Music-Grinders*. St. 10.

¹¹ There is a silence where hath been no sound,
There is a silence where no sound may be,
In the cold grave—under the deep deep sea,
Or in wide desert where no life is found.

THOMAS HOOD, *Sonnet: Silence*.

¹² Noiseless as fear in a wide wilderness.

JOHN KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 28.

¹³ Thou foster-child of Silence and slow Time.

JOHN KEATS, *Ode on a Grecian Urn*, l. 2.

¹⁴ Hoeder, the blind old god
Whose feet are shod with silence.

LONGFELLOW, *Tegner's Drapa*. St. 6.

¹⁵ I have known the silence of the stars and of
the sea,

And the silence of the city when it pauses,
And the silence of a man and a maid, . . .
And the silence for which music alone finds
the word.

EDGAR LEE MASTERS, *Silence*.

¹⁶ Silence sleeping on a waste of ocean.

PERCY SOMERS PAYNE, *Rest*.

¹⁷ Ha! no more moving? Still as the grave.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 93.

I will be silent as the grave.

HENRY BROOKE, *Marriage Contract*. Act i, sc. 2.

¹⁸ It takes a man to make a room silent.

H. D. THORAU, *Journal*, 9 Feb., 1839.

¹⁹ Our noisy years seem moments in the being
Of the eternal Silence.

WORDSWORTH, *Intimations of Immortality*, 158.

The silence that is in the starry sky.
WORDSWORTH, *Song at the Feast of Brougham
Castle*, l. 163.

SIMPLICITY

See also Life: The Simple Life

¹ What is true, simple and sincere is most congenial to man's nature. (Quod verum, simplex, sincerumque sit, id esse naturæ hominis aptissimum.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. I, ch. 4, sec. 13.

² Elegant as simplicity, and warm as ecstasy.
COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 588.

³ Hail! divine lady Simplicity, child of glorious Temperance, beloved by good men. All who practise righteousness venerate thy virtue.

CRATES, *Hymn to Simplicity*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. x, epig. 104.)

⁴ Nothing is more simple than greatness; indeed, to be simple is to be great.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

The greatest truths are the simplest; and so are the greatest men.

J. C. AND A. W. HARR, *Guesses at Truth*.

And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, l. 33.

⁵ Generally nature hangs out a sign of simplicity in the face of a fool.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and Profane States: Of Natural Fools*. Maxim 1.

How blessed are we that are not simple men!

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 771.

⁷ Oh! what a power has white simplicity!

KEATS, *Written on the Blank Space at the End of Chaucer's Tale of "The Flower and the Leaf"*.

⁸ Cultivate simplicity, Coleridge.

CHARLES LAMB, to S. T. Coleridge. See also GRACE: THE GRACES.

⁹ Perfect simplicity is unconsciously audacious.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*. Ch. 1.

¹⁰ Simplicity of character is no hindrance to subtlety of intellect.

JOHN MORLEY, *Life of Gladstone*. Vol. I, 194.

¹¹ Simplicity, most rare in our age. (*Evo rarissima nostro, Simplicitas*.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 241.

¹² In Wit a man; Simplicity a child.

POPE, *Epitaph on Mr. Gay*, l. 2.

¹³ For never anything can be amiss
When simpleness and duty tender it.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 82.

Tongue-tied simplicity

In least speak most, to my capacity.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 104.

¹⁴ Simplicity and liberality, qualities which beyond a certain limit lead to ruin.

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. iii, sec. 1.

¹⁵ Blissful are the simple, for they shall have much peace.

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. i, ch. 11.

Blessed simplicity. (*Beata simplicitas*.)

THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt. iv, ch. 18.

O holy simplicity. (*O sancta simplicitas*!)

JOHN HUSS, *Last Words*, at the stake, 1415.

¹⁶ Simplicity, simplicity, simplicity! I say, let your affairs be as two or three, and not a hundred or a thousand. . . . Simplify, simplify.
H. D. THOREAU, *Walden*. Ch. 2.

In gloomy tones we need not cry:

"How many things there are to buy!"

Here is a thought for you and me:

"The best things in life are free." . . .

The more we look, the more we see

How many precious things are free.

The heart will find more than the eye

Of things we do not need to buy.

JOHN MARTIN, *These Things Are Free*.

¹⁷ Simplicity is a state of mind.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*. Ch. 2.

A man is simple when his chief care is the wish to be what he ought to be, that is honestly and naturally human.

CHARLES WAGNER, *The Simple Life*. Ch. 2.

¹⁸ Often ornateness goes with greatness;

Often felicity comes of simplicity.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Art Maxims*.

¹⁹ The art of art, the glory of expression and the sunshine of the light of letters, is simplicity.

WALT WHITMAN, *Leaves of Grass: Preface*.

SIN

See also Crime, Evil, Guilt, Offence, Vice, Wickedness

I—Sin: Definitions

²⁰ This miry slough is such a place as cannot be mended; it is the descent whither the scum and filth that attends conviction for sin doth continually run, and therefore it is called the Slough of Despond.

JOHN BUNYAN, *Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. I.

²¹ It is lawful for no one to sin. (*Peccare nemini licet*.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. iv, ch. 19, sec. 55.

1 That which we call sin in others is experiment for us.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Experience*.

Naught that delights is sin.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata*.

2 There is often a sin of omission as well as of commission. ('Αἰεὶ πολλὰ κίς ὃ μὴ ποιῶν τι, ὃ μὴν ὃ ποιῶν τι.)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. ix, sec. 3.

3 Nor custom, nor example, nor vast numbers Of such as do offend, make less the sin.

MASSINGER, *The Picture*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 1.

4 All that defiles comes from within. (Πάν τὸ λυσιτελεῖν ἐστὶν ἐνδοθεν.)

MENANDER, *Fragmentis*. No. 540.

Our outward act is prompted from within, And from the sinner's mind proceeds the sin.

MATTHEW PRION, *Henry and Emma*, l. 481.

Sin is a state of mind, not an outward act.

WILLIAM SEWELL, *Passing Thoughts on Religion: Wifely Sin*.

5 One who is free to sin, sins less; the very power weakens the seeds of sin. (Cui peccare licet, peccat minus; ipsa potestas Semina nequitie languidiora facit.)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 9.

Who's free to sin, sins less: the very power Robs evildoing of its choicest flower.

OVIN, *Amores*, iii, 4, 9. (King, tr.)

See also under PROHIBITION.

6 My sin is the black spot which my bad act makes, seen against the disk of the Sun of Righteousness.

C. H. PARKHURST, *Sermons: Pattern in the Mount*.

7 Sins in the regenerate are only the breaking forth of leaves in the trunk that is felled.

COVENTRY PATMORE, (CHAMPNEYS, *Memoirs*. Vol. ii, p. 75.)

8 It seems that sin is geographical. From this conclusion it is only a small step to the further conclusion that the notion of "sin" is illusory.

BENTHAM RUSSELL, *Sceptical Essays*, p. 16.

9 More men abstain from forbidden actions because they are ashamed of sinning, than because their inclinations are good. (Plures enim pudore peccandi quam bona voluntate prohibitis abstinere.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 83, 20.

It makes a great difference whether a person is unwilling to sin, or does not know how. (Multum interest utrum peccare aliquis nolit an nesciat.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 90, 46.

10 He does not sin who sins without intent.

(Haut est nocens quicumque non sponte est nocens.)

SENECA, *Hercules Oetaeus*, l. 886.

Our compell'd sins

Stand more for number than for account.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act II, sc. 4, l. 57.

11 To say of shame—what is it?

Of virtue—we can miss it;

Of sin—we can but kiss it,

And it's no longer sin.

SWINBURNE, *Before Dawn*. St. 5.

II—Sin: Apothegms

12 Lay not this sin to their charge.

New Testament: Acts, vii, 60.

13 An original something, fair maid, you would win me

To write—but how shall I begin?

For I fear I have nothing original in me—

Excepting Original Sin.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *To a Young Lady Who Asked Me to Write Something Original for Her Album*.

14 Here some are thinkin' on their sins,

An' some upo' their claes.

BURNS, *The Holy Fair*, l. 82.

15 Sin brought death, and death will disappear with the disappearance of sin.

MARY BAKER EDOY, *Science and Health*, p. 426.

17 Little sins make room for great, and one brings in all.

THOMAS EDWARDS, *Gangrene of Heresy*.

'Twas but one little drop of sin

We saw this morning enter in,

And lo! at eventide the world is drown'd.

JOHN KENLE, *The Christian Year: Sexagesima*.

18 Every man carries the bundle of his sins

Upon his own back.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Rule a Wife and Have a Wife*. Act iv.

Each man shall bear his own sin without doubt.

WILLIAM MORRIS, *Life and Death of Jason*. Bk. xvii, l. 122.

19 Sin is not hurtful because it is forbidden, but it is forbidden because it is hurtful. Nor is a duty beneficial because it is commanded, but it is commanded because it is beneficial.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

20 Sin writes histories, goodness is silent. (Das Uebel macht eine Geschichte und das Gute keine.)

GÖTTEL, (RITTER, *Mittheilungen über Götter*, II, 9.) See also under HISTORY.

- ¹ The new shame of old sins.
JOHN GOWER, *Confessio Amantis*. Bk. vii.
Commit The oldest sins the newest kind of ways?
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 126.
Sin, every day, takes out a new patent for some new invention.
E. P. WHIPPLE, *Essays: Romance of Rascality*.
The sins they sinned in Eden, boys,
Are bad enough for me.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *A Glee Upon Cider*.
- ² I do confess that I abhor and shrink
From schemes, with a religious willy-nilly,
That frown upon Saint Giles's sins, but blink
The peccadilloes of all Peccadilly.
THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 121.
- ³ Through sin do men reach the light.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.
- ⁴ Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords
of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope!
Old Testament: Isaiah, v. 18.
- ⁵ Harm watch, harm catch
BEN JONSON, *Bartholomew Fair*. Act v, sc. 3.
- ⁶ Custom in sin gives sin a lovely dye;
Blackness in Moors is no deformity.
MIDDLETON AND DEKKER, *The Honest Whore*.
Pl. ii, act ii, sc. 1. See also under VICE.
- ⁷ Fixed as a habit or some darling sin.
JOHN OUDLAM, *A Letter from the Country*.
One little weakness, we are apt to fancy, all men
must be allowed, and we even claim a certain
indulgence for that apparent necessity of nature
which we call our besetting sin.
HENRY DRUMMOND, *Natural Law in the
Spiritual World*, p. 185.
- ⁸ See Sin in state, majestically drunk,
Proud as a peeress, prouder as a punk.
POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. ii, l. 69.
- ⁹ Fools make a mock at sin.
Old Testament: Proverbs, xiv, 9.
- ¹⁰ A sinful heart makes feeble hand.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto vi, st. 31.
- ¹¹ If we desire to judge all things justly, we must
first persuade ourselves that none of us is
without sin
SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 28.
He that is without sin among you, let him cast
the first stone.
New Testament: John, viii, 7.
- ¹² We are all sinful. Therefore whatever we
blame in another we shall find in our own
bosoms. (Omnes mali sumus. Quidquid itaque
in alio reprehenditur, id unusquisque in suo
sinu inveniet.)
SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 26.
See also JUDGMENT: THE MOTE AND THE BEAM.

- ¹³ He who does not forbid sin when he can, en-
courages it. (Qui non vetat peccare cum possit,
jubeat.)
SENECA, *Troades*, l. 291.
- ¹⁴ I am a man More sinn'd against than sinning.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 59.
- ¹⁵ Some sins do bear their privilege on earth.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 261.
- ¹⁶ Thy sin's not accidental, but a trade.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, iii, 1, 149.
- ¹⁷ Few love to hear the sins they love to act.
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 92.
- ¹⁸ Though some of you with Pilate wash your
hands
Showing an outward pity; yet you Pilates
Have here deliver'd me to my sour cross,
And water cannot wash away your sin.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 239.
- ¹⁹ Sin is too dull to see beyond himself.
TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act v, sc. 2.
- ²⁰ It would be better to eschew sin than to flee
death (Melius esset peccata cavere quam
mortem fugere.)
THOMAS À KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*.
Bk. i, ch. 23, sec. 5.
- ²¹ We cannot well do without our sins; they are
the highway of our virtue
H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 22 March, 1842.
- ²² When one has broken the tenth command-
ment, the others are not of much account.
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.
- ^{22a} Lechery . . . is one of the seven deadly sins.
UNKNOWN, *Ayenbite*, 9. (1340)
- Now it is bihovey thing to tell which been the
deadly sins. . . . Of the root of these seven sins
then is Pride, the general root of all harms; for of
this root springeth certain branches, as Ire, Envy,
Acidie or Sloth, Avarice or Covetise, Gluttony,
and Lechery.
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: The Persones
Tale*. Sec. 23. (c. 1386) See also 1335:4.
- III—Sin: The Eleventh Commandment
- ²³ Verily the sin lieth in the scandal.
AFERA REIN, *The Roundheads*. Act iii, sc. 2.
- Scandal is the greatest part of the offence.
DEVYEN, *Limberham*. Act i, sc. 1.
- 'Tis the talk and not the intrigue that's the crime.
GRANVILLE, *The She Gallants*. Act iii, sc. 1.
- ²⁴ The sin
Is in itself excusable; to be taken
Is a crime.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Lover's Progress*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹ The sin is not in the sinning, but in the being found out

W. G. BENJAM, *Proverbs*, p. 851.

² Guard yourself from being found out, so that you may sin freely (D'être pincé te garderas, Afin de sauter librement)

PRINCE DE JOUVILLE, *Memoirs*, adding that this "Eleventh Commandment, according to the late Lord Clarendon, sums up all the rest."

After all, the eleventh commandment [thou shalt not be found out] is the only one that is vitally important to keep in these days

BERTHA H. BUXTON, *Jenny of the Prince's*, iii, 314. (1879)

³ The sin is merely in the noise which one makes;

It is only the scandal which makes the offence. (Le mal n'est jamais que dans l'éclat qu'on fait;

Le scandale du monde est ce qui fait l'offense.)
MOLIÈRE, *Le Tartuffe* Act iv, sc. 5, l. 118.

⁴ Their best conscience
Is not to leave 't undone, but keep 't unknown
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 203.

⁵ The girl who can her fault deny
Will always at the end be winner;
'Tis she who does for pardon cry
That's held the sinner.
F. A. WRIGHT, *The Complaisant Swain*.

IV.—Sin: Repentance and Forgiveness See also Forgiveness

⁶ To abstain from sin when a man cannot sin is to be forsaken by sin, not to forsake it.

ST. AUGUSTINE, *Sermons: De Penitentibus*. (Jeremy Taylor, tr., *Works*, vii, 206.)

Therefore I rede you this counsel take,
Forsaketh sin, ere sin you forsake.

CHAUCER, *The Physician's Tale*, l. 285.

Unto each man comes a day when his favorite
sins all forsake him,
And he complacently thinks he has forsaken his
sins.

JOHN HAY, *Disticks*.

⁷ The proper process of unsinny sin
Is to begin well doing.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Ring and the Book*.
Pt. iv, l. 285.

⁸ Who sins and mends commends himself to God.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 28.

Take away the motive, and the sin is taken away. (Quitada la causa, se quita el pecado.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 67.

⁹ For to sin, indeed, is human; but to persevere in sin is not human but altogether satanic. (Peccare, quidem, humanum est; at in peccatis

perseverare, id non humanum est, sed omnino satanicum.)

ST. CHRYSOSTOM, *Adhortatio ad Theodorum Lapsum*, l. 14.

To do sin is mannish, but certes to persevere long in sin is the work of the devil.

CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibeus*. Sec. 29.
Quoted as a proverb.

He that falls into sin is a man; that grieves at it, is a saint; that boasteth of it, is a devil.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: Of Self-Pravine*.

God pardons those who do through frailty sin,
But never those that persevere therein.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Pardon*.

Man-like is it to fall into sin,
Fiend-like is it to dwell therein,
Christ-like is it for sin to grieve,
God-like is it all sin to leave

FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU, *Sinnegedichte: Sin*.
(Longfellow, tr., *Poetic Aphorisms*.)

¹⁰ When once the sin has fully acted been,
Then is the horror of the trespass seen.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Sin Seen*.

¹¹ Owning her weakness,
Her evil behaviour,
And leaving with meekness,
Her sins to her Saviour!
THOMAS HOOD, *The Bridge of Sighs*.

¹² Palliation of a sin is the hunted creature's refuge and final temptation. Our battle is ever between spirit and flesh. Spirit must master the flesh, that it may live.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*.
Ch. 1.

¹³ But unless I had sinned, what had there been for you to pardon? (Sed nisi peccassem, quid tu concedere posses?)
OVID, *Tristia* Bk. ii, l. 32.

¹⁴ A sin confessed is half forgiven
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*. The French form is Pêché avoué est à moitié pardonné.

The blackest sin is clear'd with absolution.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 51.

¹⁵ When thy lovely sin has been
Wasted in a long despair,
World-forgetting, it may look
Upon thee with an angel air.
GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, *Ancestry*.

¹⁶ Why does no one confess his sins? Because he is still in their grasp. Only he who has awoke from sleep can tell his dreams. (Quare vitia sua nemo confitetur? Quia etiam nunc in illis est; somnium narrare vigilantis est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. iii, 8.

1. The sin
That neither God nor man can well forgive.
TENNYSON, *Sea Dreams*, l. 62.

2 But he who never sins can little boast
Compared to him who goes and sins no more!
The "sinful Mary" walks more white in
heaven
Than some who never "sinn'd and were for-
given!"

N. P. WILLIS, *The Lady Jane*, Canto II, st. 44.

3 But the sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
By man is cursed away!

N. P. WILLIS, *Unseen Spirits*.

4 Young Timothy Learnt sin to fly.

UNKNOWN, *The New England Primer*. (1777)

V.—Sin: Its Punishment

See also Punishment

5 One leak will sink a ship; and one sin will
destroy a sinner.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*, Pt. II.

6 I waive the quantum o' the sin,

The hazard of concealing;

But, och! it hardens a' within,

And petrifies the feeling!

BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*.

7 And out of his own bowels spins

A rack and torture for his sins.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Satire Upon the Weakness
and Misery of Man*, l. 173.

8 The righteous sometimes pay for the sinners.
(Pagan é las veces justos por pecadores.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. I, ch. 7.

9 For a fresh sin a fresh penance. (A Pecado
nuevo, penitencia nueva.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. I, ch. 30.

10 Sin let loose speaks punishment at hand.

COWPER, *Exposition*, l. 160.

11 The way of sinners is made plain with stones,
but at the end thereof is the pit of hell.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, xxi, 10.

Sin makes its own hell, and goodness its own
heaven.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 196.

Sinners, you are making a bee-line from time to
eternity.

LORENZO DOW, *Sermons*, Vol. I, p. 215.

12 The gods visit the sins of the fathers upon the
children.

EVERTINE, *Fragment*, No. 970.

I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting
the iniquity of the fathers upon the children

unto the third and fourth generation of them
that hate me.

Old Testament: *Exodus*, xx, 5.

They enslave their children's children who make
compromise with sin.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Present Crisis*, St. 9.

This is thy old'st son's son,

Infornate in nothing but in thee;

Thy sins are visited in this poor child;

The canon of the law is laid on him,

Being but the second generation

Removed from thy sin-conceiving womb.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 177.

The son pays the father's debts. (Fu 'chlen chai
tzu 'huan 'chien.)

UNKNOWN, A Chinese proverb.

13 Hell gives us art to reach the depth of sin;

But leaves us wretched fools, when we are in.

JOHN FLETCHER [?], *Queen of Corinth*, iv, 3.

14 Three fatal Sisters wait upon each sin:

First, Fear and Shame without, then Guilt
within.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Three Fatal Sisters*.

15 Men are punished by their sins, not for them.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xi, p. 7.

16 The mere wish to sin entails the penalty, for

he who meditates a crime within his breast has

all the guilt of the deed. (Patitur poenas pec-

candi sola voluntas. Nam scelus intra se tacit-

um qui cogitat ullum, Facti crimen habet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*, Sat. xii, l. 208.

17 The sin ye do by two and two ye must pay
for one by one!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Tomlinson*, l. 62.

It takes two bodies to make one seduction.

GUY WETMORE CARRYL, (BEER, *Mauve
Decade*, p. 197.

Every sin is the result of a collaboration.

STEPHEN CRANE.

18 The sins committed by many pass unpunished.

(Quidquid multis peccatur iultum est.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. v, l. 260.

If Jupiter hurled his thunderbolts as often as

men sinned, he would soon be out of thunder-

bolts. (Si, quotiens peccant homines, sua fulmina

mittat Jupiter, exiguo tempore inermis erit.)

OVID, *Tristia*, Bk. II, l. 33.

19 Anger and just rebuke, and judgement giv'n,

That brought into this world a world of woe,

Sin and her shadow Death, and Misery

Death's harbinger.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ix, l. 10.

20 Be sure your sin will find you out.

Old Testament: *Numbers*, xxxii, 23.

21 Indulgent gods, grant me this one sin in safety,

that is enough. Let a second offense bear its

punishment. (Di faciles, peccasse semel concedite tuto, Et satis est; poenam culpa secunda ferat!)

OVIN, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. 14, l. 43.

'Tis not unjust that for one sin beauty should pay no forfeit. (Æquum est impune licere numina formosis lædere vestra nemel.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 5.

The way of transgressors is hard.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xiii, 15.

The wages of sin is death.

New Testament: *Romans*, vi, 23.

Sin can be well-guarded, but free from anxiety it cannot be. (Tuta scelera esse possunt; securi esse non possunt.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xcvi, 13. Some have sinned with safety, but none with peace of soul. (Scelus aliqua tutum, nulla securum tulit.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 164.

Man may securely sin, but safely never.

BEN JONSON, *The Forest*. Epode 11.

The chief and greatest punishment for sin is the fact of having sinned. (Prima et maxima peccantium est poena peccasse.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xcvi, 14. See also PUNISHMENT: ITS CERTAINTY.

Then is sin struck down like an ox, and iniquity's throat cut like a calf.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 29.

Our sins, like to our shadows,
When our day is in its glory, scarce appear:
Towards our evening how great and monstrous
They are!

SIR JOHN SUCKLING, *Agonra*.

There is no death without sin.

Babylonian Talmud: *Shabbath*, fo. 55a.

Sin kills the sinner and will continue to kill him as long as he sins.

MARY BAKER EDDY, *Science and Health*, p. 203.

Have no hope of concealment when thou art planning sin. God knows of it, and lets no sin be hidden. (Nec tibi celandi spes sit peccare paranti; Scit deus, occultos qui vetat esse dolos.)

TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 9, l. 22.

But they that sin are enemies to their own life.

Apocrypha: *Tobit*, xii, 10.

And worst of enemies, their Sins were arm'd
Against them.

ROBERT SOUTHY, *Roderick*. Pt. i, l. 53.

VI—Sin: Sinners

Sin we have explain'd away;

Unluckily, the sinners stay.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.

There is no sinner like a young saint.

AFRICA BENN, *The Rover*. Pt. i, act i, sc. 2. See also under AGE AND YOUTH.

Thy sins and hairs may no man equal call,
For, as thy sins increase, thy hairs do fall.

JOHN DONNE, *A Licentious Person*.

The longer thread of life we spin,

The more occasion still to sin.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Long Life*.

The greater the sinner's name, the more signal the guilt of sin. (Omne animi vitium tanto conspectius in se Crimen habet.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 140.

Be a sinner, and sin mightily, but more mightily believe and rejoice in Christ. (Esto peccator et pecca fortiter, sed fortius fide et gaude in Christo.)

MARTIN LUTHER, *Letter to Melancthon* (*Epistola Lutheri*. Vol. i, p. 345.)

God be merciful to me a sinner.

New Testament: *Luke*, xviii, 13. (Deus propitius esto mihi peccatori.—*Vulgate*.)

A large part of mankind is angry not with the sins, but with the sinners. (Magna pars hominum est quæ non peccatis irascitur, sed peccantibus.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. ii, sec. 28.

From scalp to sole one slough and crust of sin,
Unfit for earth, unfit for heaven, scarce meet

For troops of devils, mad with blasphemy.

TENNYSON, *St. Simeon Stylites*, l. 2.

'Tis easier work if we begin

To fear the Lord betimes;

While sinners, that grow old in sin,

Are hardened in their crimes.

ISAAC WATTS, *Advantages of Early Religion*.

SINCERITY

See also Candor

His resolve is not to seem the bravest, but to be. (Ὁ γὰρ δεικνύει δειστόν, δὲ μὴ εἶναι θάνατον.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Seven Against Thebes*, l. 592. The Latin version of this maxim is "Ese quam videre," to be rather than to seem.

He preferred to be, rather than to seem, virtuous. (Ese quam videri bonus malebat.)

SALLUST, *Catiline*. Sec. 54.

Be what thou seemest! live thy creed!

HORATIUS BONAR, *He Liveth Long Who Liveth Well*.

Man should be ever better than he seems.

AUBREY DE VINEY, *A Song of Faith*.

Resolve to be thyself: and know, that he

Who finds himself, loses his misery.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Self-Dependence*, l. 31.

It matters not what men assume to be
Or good, or bad, they are but what they are.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Water and Wood*.

Private sincerity is a public welfare.

C. H. BARTOL, *Radical Problems: Individualism*.

Thou must be true thyself,
If thou the truth wouldst teach.

HORATIUS BONAR, *Be True*.

Don't be "consistent," but be simply true.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table*, Ch. 2.

All must be earnest in a world like ours.

HORATIUS BONAR, *Our One Life*.

Be earnest, earnest, earnest; mad, if thou wilt:
Do what thou dost as if the stake were heaven,
And that thy last deed ere the judgment-day.

KINGSLEY, *The Saint's Tragedy*, Act II, sc. 7.

Loss of sincerity is loss of vital power.

C. N. BOVZ, *Summaries of Thought: Sincerity*.

The sincere alone can recognise sincerity.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship: The Hero as King*.

Everything you reprove in another, you must
carefully avoid in yourself. (*Omnia quæ vindicaris in altero, tibi ipsi vehementer fugienda sunt.*)

CICERO, *In Verrem*, No. II, sec. 3.

I may not hope from outward forms to win
The passion and the life, whose fountains are
within.

COLERIDGE, *Dejection*, l. 45.

Sincerity is the luxury allowed, like diadems
and authority, only to the highest rank. . . .
Every man alone is sincere.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

Never was a sincere word utterly lost.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.

Profound sincerity is the only basis of talent as
of character.

EMERSON, *Essays: Natural History of Intellect*.

Every sincere man is right.

EMERSON, *Essays: Natural History of Intellect*.

The honest man must keep faith with himself;
his sheet anchor is sincerity.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table Talk*.

Wrought in sad sincerity.

EMERSON, *The Problem*.

At last be true; no gesture now let spring
But from supreme sincerity of art;
Let him who plays the monarch be a king,
Who plays the rogue, be perfect in his part.

JOHN ESKKINE, *At the Front*.

Of all the evil spirits abroad at this hour in
the world, insincerity is the most dangerous.

FRUDD, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: Education*.

He is one that will not plead that cause wherein
his tongue must be confuted by his conscience.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy and the Profane State: The Good Advocate*, Bk. II, ch. 1.

A silent address is the genuine eloquence of
sincerity.

GOLDSMITH, *The Good-Natured Man*, Act II.

The only conclusive evidence of a man's sincerity
is that he gave himself for a principle.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Rousseau*.

Sincerity is impossible, unless it pervade the
whole being, and the pretence of it saps the very
foundation of character.

J. R. LOWELL, *Essays: Pope*.

Be content to seem what you really are. (*Ut tandem videaris unus esse.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. I, epig. 83.

I'm what I seem; not any dyer gave,
But nature dyed this color that I have.
(*Non est lana mihi mendax nec mutator alieno.*
Sic placeant Tyria: me mea tinxit ovis.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*, Bk. XIV, epig. 133.

There is no greater delight than to be con-
scious of sincerity on self-examination.

MERCURIUS, *Works*, Bk. VII, ch. 4.

Then grow as God hath planted, grow
A lordly oak or daisy low,
As He hath set His garden; be

Just what thou art, or grass or tree.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *With Love to You and Yours*, Pt. II, sec. 8.

If you can't be a pine on the top of the hill,
Be a scrub in the valley—but be
The best little scrub by the side of the rill;
Be a bush if you can't be a tree.

DOUGLAS MALLOCH, *Be the Best of Whatever You Are*.

I want to see you shoot the way you shout.
THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, Madison Square Garden, N. Y., Oct., 1917.

My way must be straight out. True with the
tongue,

False with the heart—I may not, cannot be.

SCHILLER, *Die Piccolomini*, Act III, sc. 3.

(Coleridge, tr.)

Let us say what we feel, and feel what we
say; let speech harmonize with life. (*Quod sentimus loquamur, quod loquimur sentimus;*
concordet sermo cum vita.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epist. LXXV, 4.

¹ Nor are these empty-hearted whose low sound
Reverbs no hollowness.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 155.

I do profess to be no less than I seem; to serve
him truly that will put me in trust; to love him
that is honest; to converse with him that is
wise, and says little; to fear judgement; to fight
when I cannot choose; and to eat no fish.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 14.

Men should be what they seem;
Or those that be not, would they might seem
none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 126.

Bashful sincerity and comely love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iv, sc. 1, l. 55.

² It is dangerous to be sincere unless you are
also stupid.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*.

A little sincerity is a dangerous thing, and a
great deal of it is absolutely fatal.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. ii.

³ That my weak hand may equal my firm faith,
And my life practise more than my tongue
saith.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *My Prayer*.

⁴ Men, that would blush at being thought sin-
cere.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 285.

SISTER

⁵ My sister! my sweet sister! if a name
Dearer and purer were, it should be thine.

BYRON, *Epistle to Augusta*, l. 1.

⁶ Gone are those three, those sisters rare
With wonder-lips and eyes ashine.
One was wise, and one was fair,
And one was mine.

ARTHUR DAVIDSON FICKE, *The Three Sisters*.

⁷ Being used but sisterly salutes to feel,
Inspid things—like sandwiches of veal.

THOMAS HOOD, *Bianca's Dream*, l. 263. See
also under KISS.

⁸ What did the Colonel's Lady think?

Nobody never knew.

Somebody asked the Sergeant's Wife,
An' she told 'em true!

When you get to a man in the case,
They're like as a row of pins—

For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O'Grady
Are sisters under their skins!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Ladies*.

E'en a woman, and commanded
By such poor passion as the maid that milks.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 15, l. 72.

⁹ For there is no friend like a sister,
In calm or stormy weather,
To cheer one on the tedious way,
To fetch one if one goes astray,
To lift one if one totters down,
To strengthen whilst one stands.

CHRISTINA ROSSSETTI, *Goblin Market*. Conclusion.

¹⁰ O, never say hereafter
But I am truest speaker: you call'd me
brother

When I was but your sister.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 375.

A ministering angel shall my sister be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 264.

¹¹ The weird sisters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 32.

Two sisters from the same old home

Now meet no more in life;

For one the smiles of fortune fair,

For one its frown and strife.

Their paths are parted far and wide,

Since they were young and gay,

And so the simple story runs,

Of life from day to day.

CHARLES A. WILSON, *Two Sisters from the Same*

Old Home, or, Life from Day to Day. (1899)

SKEPTICISM, see Doubt

SKILL

¹² 'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not
make

Antonio Stradivari's violins Without Antonio.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Stradivarius*, l. 151.

¹³ Skill to do comes of doing.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude*: *Old Age*.

¹⁴ Skill is stronger than strength.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 834. The French
form is, "L'adresse surmonte la force."

¹⁵ Skill and confidence are an unconquered army.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. No. 622.

¹⁶ This sort of thing takes a deal of training.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*.

¹⁷ All things require skill but an appetite.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

¹⁸ And skill's a joy to any man.

JOHN MASSEFIELD, *Everlasting Mercy*, l. 600.

¹⁹ To show our simple skill,

That is the true beginning of our end.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*,
Act v, sc. 1, l. 110.

²⁰ Like an arrow shot
From a well-experienced archer hits the mark
His eye doth level at.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 165.

²¹ Masterful skill. (*Arte magistra*.)

VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. viii, l. 442; bk. xii, l. 427.

SKIN

- 1 You are come off now with a whole skin.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 5.
It is good sleeping in a whole skin.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Your skins are whole.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 1, l. 111.
- 2 A fair skin often covers a crooked mind.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 720.
- 3 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?
Old Testament: Jeremiah, xiii, 23. See also under CHANGE.
- 4 Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.
Old Testament: Job, ii, 4.
- 5 My skin hangs about me like an old lady's loose gown.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 3.
- 6 His silver skin laced with his golden blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 118.
I'll not shed her blood;
Nor scar that whiter skin of her than snow,
And smooth as monumental alabaster.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 3.

SKULL

See also Head

- 7 Remove yon skull from out the scatter'd heaps:
Is that a temple where a God may dwell?
Why ev'n the worm at last disdains her shatter'd cell!
Look on its broken arch, its ruin'd wall,
Its chambers desolate, and portals foul:
Yes, this was once Ambition's airy hall,
The dome of Thought, the palace of the Soul.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 5, 6.
- 8 That skull had a tongue in it, and could sing once. . . . And now my Lady Worm's; chapless, and knocked about the mazzard with a sexton's spade.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 83.
- 9 Behold this ruin! 'Twas a skull
Once of ethereal spirit full!
This narrow cell was Life's retreat;
This place was Thought's mysterious seat!
What beauteous pictures fill'd that spot,
What dreams of pleasure, long forgot!
Nor Love, nor Joy, nor Hope, nor Fear,
Has left one trace, one record here.

ANNA JANE VARDILL, *Lines to a Skull*. (Published in *European Magazine*, Nov., 1816,

with signature V.) Claimed by J. D. Gorman, Robert Philp, and others.

SKY

- 10 Oh "darkly, deeply, beautifully blue!"
As some one somewhere sings about the sky.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 110.
Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,
In all its rich variety of shades,
Suffused with glowing gold.
SOUTHEY, *Madoc in Wales*. Pt. i, canto v, l. 102. Referring to dolphins, not to the sky, as Byron supposed.
- 11 And they were canopied by the blue sky,
So cloudless, clear, and purely beautiful
That God alone was to be seen in heaven.
BYRON, *The Dream*. St. 4.
Naught is seen in the vault on high
But the moon, and the stars, and the cloudless sky.
JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE, *Culprit Fay*. St. 1.
The very clouds have wept and died
And only God is in the sky.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Ship in the Desert*.
- 12 Just take a trifling handful, O philosopher!
Of magic matter: give it a slight toss over
The ambient ether—and I don't see why
You shouldn't make a sky.
MORTIMER COLLINS, *Sky-Making: To Professor Tyndall*.
- 13 The mountain at a given distance
In amber lies;
Approached, the amber flits a little,—
And that's the skies!
EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. i, No. 45.
- 14 Under the cold sky. (Sub Jove frigido.)
HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 1, l. 25.
- 15 The sky
is that beautiful old parchment
in which the sun and the moon
keep their diary.
ALFRED KREYENBERG, *Old Manuscript*.
- 16 And that inverted Bowl they call the Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live and die,
Lift not your hands to it for help—for it
As impotently moves as you or I.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 72. (Fitzgerald, tr.)
- 17 Phaëton, if he were alive, would shun the sky. (Vitaret cælum Phaëton, si viverat.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. i, eleg. 1, l. 79.
- 18 The heavens declare the glory of God, and the firmament sheweth his handywork.
Old Testament: Psalms, xix, 1.
- 19 The wrathful skies

Gallow the very wanderers of the dark,
And make them keep their caves.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 43.

1 What if the sky fell? (Quid si nunc cælum
ruat?)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*, l. 719. (Act
iv, sc. 3.) Quoted as a proverb.

If the sky fall, we shall catch larks. (Si les nues
tomboyent asperoyt prendre les alouettes.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 11.

If the sky falls, the pots will be broken. (Si el
cielo se cae, quebrarse han las ollas.)

The Spanish form of the proverb.

2 Sometimes gentle, sometimes capricious,
sometimes awful, never the same for two mo-
ments together; almost human in its passions,
almost spiritual in its tenderness, almost Di-
vine in its infinity.

RUSKIN, *The True and Beautiful: The Sky*.

3 Look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament,
this majestical roof fretted with golden fire,
why, it appears no other thing to me than a
foul and pestilent congregation of vapours.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 312.

4 Heaven's face doth glow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 48.

Heaven's ebon vault,
Studded with stars unutterably bright,
Through which the moon's unclouded gran-
deur rolls,
Seems like a canopy which Love had spread
To curtain her sleeping world.

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Pt. iv, l. 4.

5 The Lord descended from above
And bow'd the heavens high;
And underneath his feet he cast
The darkness of the sky.

THOMAS STERNHOLD, *A Metrical Version of
Psalm civ*. St. 1.

6 Never yet
Had heaven appear'd so blue, nor earth so
green.

TENNYSON, *The Holy Grail*, l. 364.

Of evening tinct,
The purple-streaming amethyst is thine.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 150.

Green calm below, blue quietness above.

WHITTIER, *The Pennsylvania Pilgrim*. St. 113.

7 Before the pageant of the skies
Nightly his spirit bowed.

L. FRANK TOOKER, *He Bringeth Them unto
Their Desired Haven*.

8 It becomes wearisome constantly to watch
the arch of heaven. (Tædet cæli convexa
tueri.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. iv, l. 451.

9 Over all the sky—the sky! far, far out of
reach, studded, breaking out, the eternal
stars.

WALT WHITMAN, *Bivouac on a Mountain Side*.

10 I never saw a man who looked
With such a wistful eye

Upon that little tent of blue

Which prisoners call the sky,

And at every drifting cloud that went

With sails of silver by.

OSCAR WILDE, *Ballad of Reading Gaol*. Pt. i, st. 3.

11 The soft blue sky did never melt
Into his heart; he never felt

The witchery of the soft blue sky!

WORDSWORTH, *Peter Bell*. Pt. i, st. 15.

SKYLARK, see Lark

SLANDER

See also Calumny, Rumor, Scandal

I.—Slander: Definitions

12 Slander, dog's eloquence. (Canina eloquentia.)

APPIUS CLAUDIUS. (QUINTILIAN, *De Institu-
tione Oratoria*. Bk. xii, ch. 9, sec. 9.)

Squint-eyed Slander plies th' unhallow'd tongue.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Judgment of Paris*. St. 109.

13 Slander is a shipwreck by a dry tempest.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

14 Slander is a most serious evil; it implies two
who do wrong, and one who is doubly wronged.

ARTABANUS. (HERODOTUS, *History*. Bk. vii, l. 10.)

Slander slays three persons: the speaker, the
spoken to, and the spoken of.

Babylonian Talmud: Arachin, p. 15b.

A Slander counts by Threes its victims, who
Are Speaker, Spoken Of, and Spoken To.

ARTHUR GUTTERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 39.

An evil-speaker differs from an evil-doer only
in opportunity. (Maledicus a malefico non distat
nisi occasione.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. xii,
ch. 9, sec. 9.

Tale-bearers are just as bad as the tale-makers.

SHERIDAN, *The School for Scandal*. Act i, sc. 1.

The partaker is as bad as the thief.

SWIFT, of William III's motto, "Recipit non
reputit."

15 Slander, that worst of poisons, ever finds
An easy entrance to ignoble minds.

JOHN HEVY, *Paraphrase of Juvenal*.

16 Defamation is becoming a necessity of life;
insomuch that a dish of tea in the morning or
evening cannot be digested without this stimu-
lant.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xi, p. 224.

¹ If slander be a snake, it is a winged one—it flies as well as creeps.

DOUGLAS JACKSON, *Specimens of Jerrold's Wit: Slander*.

² We commonly slander through vanity more often than through malice. (On est d'ordinaire plus médisant par vanité que par malice.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 483.

³ Slander, the foulest whelp of Sin.
POLLOCK, *The Course of Time*. Bk. viii, l. 726.

Slander, meanest spawn of hell—
And women's slander is the worst.
TENNYSON, *The Letters*. St. 5.

⁴ What is slander? A verdict of "guilty" pronounced in the absence of the accused, with closed doors, without defence or appeal, by an interested and prejudiced judge.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest: Mind*. No. 67.

Believe not each accusing tongue,
As most weak mortals do;
But still believe that story wrong
Which ought not to be true.

RICHARD BRINSLEY SEVERIDIAN, *Sheridaniana*.

There are two sides to a story,
Hear them both before you blame;
For a woman's crowning glory
Is a fair, unblemished name!
Heaven holds no gift that's grander,
So beware of idle slander;
There are two sides to a story—

Right and wrong!

WILL A. HEZELAN AND J. FRED HELS, *There Are Two Sides to a Story*. (1900) Popularized by Florence Brooks. See 99:3.

⁶ 'Tis slander,
Whose edge is sharper than the sword, whose
tongue
Outvenoms all the worms of Nile, whose
breath
Rides on the posting winds and doth belie
All corners of the world: kings, queens, and
states,
Maids, matrons, nay, the secrets of the grave
This viperous slander enters.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 35.

Whose whisper o'er the world's diameter,
As level as the cannon to his blank,
Transports his poison'd shot.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 41.

Slander's mark was ever yet the fair;
The ornament of beauty is suspect,
A crow that flies in heaven's sweetest air.
So thou be good, slander doth but approve
Thy worth the greater.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. lxx.

⁸ Soft-buzzing slander—silky moths, that eat
An honest name.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iv, l. 619.

⁷ Slander, the immortal daughter of self-love
and idleness. (La Médiance est la fille im-
mortelle De l'Amour-propre et de l'Oisiveté.)
VOLTARE, *La Calomnie*.

II—Slander: Apothegms

⁸ Slander flings stones at itself.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologis*. No. 4183.
(1732)

Who by aspersions throw a stone
At th' head of others, hit their own.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Charms and Knots*.

If I tell a malicious lie, in order to affect any
man's fortune or character, I may indeed injure
him for some time; but I shall be sure to be
the greatest sufferer myself at last.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 21 Sept., 1747.

See also under RETRIBUTION.

⁹ It is said that self-praise stinks in the nos-
trils. For the kind of smell that arises from
the unjust abuse of others, people have no
nose at all.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

¹⁰ It may be a slander, but it is no lie.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 7. (1546)

That is no slander, sir, which is a truth.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 1,
l. 33.

¹¹ A generous heart repairs a slanderous tongue.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. viii, l. 432. (Pope, tr.)

¹² The tooth of slander. (Dente Theonino.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 82. A pro-
verbial expression for calumny, of unknown
origin. Theon is supposed to have been a
satirical poet.

¹³ Brand him who will with base report,—
He shall be free from mine.

SCOTT, *Bridal of Triermain*. Canto ii, st. 18.

To speak no slander, no, nor listen to it.
TENNYSON, *Guinevers*, l. 468.

¹⁴ Thee nor carketh care nor slander.
TENNYSON, *A Dirge*. St. 2.

III—Slander: Its Baseness

¹⁵ The man that dares traduce, because he can
With safety to himself, is not a man.
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 432.

¹⁶ If you mean wild beasts, the slanderer's; if
tame ones, the flatterer's.

DIOGENES, when asked which beast's bite was
the most dangerous. (SENeca, *Epistles*.)

The most dangerous of wild beasts is a slanderer;
of tame ones a flatterer.

H. G. BOWEN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 511.

¹⁷ Each man swore to do his best

To damn and perjure all the rest.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto ii, l. 631.

Leaving behind them horrible dispraise. (Di
sè lasciando orribili disprezzi!)

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto viii, l. 51. (Cary, tr.)

I hate the man who builds his name
On ruins of another's fame.

JOHN GAY, *Fables*. Fab. xiv, l. 1.

The world delights to tarnish shining names,
And to trample the sublime in the dust.
(Es liebt die Welt, das Strahlende zu schwärzen

Und das Erhabne in den Staub zu ziehn.)

SCHILLER, *Die Jungfrau von Orléans*.

Since we cannot attain to it, let us avenge our-
selves by abusing it. (Puisque nous ne la pouvons
avoir, vengeons nous à en mesdire.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 7. Referring
to greatness.

Innuendo, into which one must read more
meaning than was intended to meet the ear.
(Suspiciosa, in quibus plus intellegendum
esset quam audiendum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. cxiv, l.

Foul whisperings are abroad.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 79.

One that is as slanderous as Satan.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act v, sc. 5, l. 163.

A slave whose gall coins slanders like a mint.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc.
3, l. 193.

That foul bird of rapine whose whole prey
Is man's good name.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 726.

Defaming and defacing, till she left
Not even Lancelot brave nor Galahad clean.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 802.

IV—Slander: Its Power

Quick-circulating slanders mirth afford;
And reputation bleeds in every word.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 47. See
also under REPUTATION.

Cut Men's throats with whisperings.

BEN JONSON, *Sejanus*. Act i, sc. 1.

Truth shall retire Bestuck with slanderous
darts.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 535.

Destroy his sib, or sophistry—in vain!
The creature's at his dirty work again.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 91.

He that repealeth a matter separateth very
friends.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xvii, 9.

I'll devise some honest slanders

To stain my cousin with: one doth not know
How much an ill word may emboloon liking.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
iii, sc. 1, l. 84.

Alas! they had been friends in youth;

But whispering tongues can poison truth.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, l. 408.

For slander lives upon succession,

For ever housed where it gets possession.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 105.

What king so strong,

Can tie the gall up in the slanderous tongue?

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iii,
sc. 2, l. 198.

Done to death by slanderous tongues.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 3.

Slander'd to death by villains,

That dare as well answer a man indeed

As I dare take a serpent by the tongue.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 88.

I will be hang'd, if some eternal villain,

Some busy and insinuating rogue,

Some cogging, cozening slave, to get some of-
fice,

Have not devis'd this slander.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 130.

I am disgrac'd, impeach'd and baffled here,
Pierced to the soul with slander's venom'd spear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 170.

Slander,

Whose sting is sharper than the sword's.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 85.

16

The breath

Of accusation kills an innocent name,

And leaves for lame acquittal the poor life,
Which is a mask without it.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 137.

17

Detraction and spite are received with eager
ears. (Obtrectatio et livor pronis auribus acci-
piuntur.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 1.

This ill-wresting world is grown so bad,
Mad slanderers by mad ears believed be.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxl.

18

The tiny-trumpeting gnat can break our
dream

When sweetest; and the vermin voices here
May buzz so loud—we scorn them, but they
sting.

TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 137.

19

Slander that is raised is ill to fell.

UNKNOWN, *How the Good Wife*, l. 25. (c.
1460)

V--Slander: Contempt for Slander

1 One may even scourge me, so it be in my absence.

ARISTOTLE, when told that some one had slandered him. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Aristotle*, sec. 18.)

Better he speak where we are both known, than where we are both unknown.

PHILIP OF MACEDON, when advised to banish a man who had spoken ill of him. (FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 103.)

If I am

Traduced by ignorant tongues, which neither know

My faculties nor person, yet will be
The chronicles of my doing, let me say,
'Tis but the fate of place, and the rough brake
That virtue must go through.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 71.

2 The man that despiseth slander deserveth it.
LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 255.

3 That they speak [evil of me] is not the point;
that they do not speak it justly, that is the
point. (Quin dicant non est: merito ut ne
dicant, id est.)

PLAUTUS, *Trinummus*, Act i, sc. 2.

4 Spiteful songs, if despised, are soon forgotten;
but if you show displeasure, they seem to be
admitted as true. (Carmina . . . spreta ex-
lescant; si irascere, agnita videntur.)

TACITUS, *Annals*, Bk. iv, sec. 34.

Where it concerns himself,

Who's angry at a slander, makes it true.

BEN JONSON, *Catiline*, Act iii, sc. 1.

VI--Slander: Admonitions

5 Carry no tales, be no common teller of news,
but not inquisitive of other men's talk, for
those that are desirous to hear what they need
not, commonly be ready to babble what they
should not.

ROGER ASCHAM, *Advice to Lord Warwick's
Servant*.

6 Though the quickness of thine ear were able to
reach the noise of the moon, which some think
it maketh in its rapid revolution; though the
number of thy ears should equal Argus his
eyes; yet stop them all with the wise man's
wax, and be deaf unto the suggestions of tale-
bearers, calumniators, pickthank or malevo-
lent delators, who, while quiet men sleep, sow-
ing the tares of discord and division, distract
the tranquillity of charity and all friendly
society.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Christian Morals*, Pt.
i, sec. 20.

7 Avoid gossip lest you come to be regarded as

its originator; for silence harms no one, but
speech is harmful. (Rumorem fuge, ne in-
cipias novus auctor haberi; Nam nulli tacuisse
nocet nocet esse locutum.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*, Bk. i,
No. 12.

8 Don't be a Prittle-prattle, nor Prate-apace,
nor be a minding anything but what is said
to you.

ERASMUS, *The Schoolmaster's Admonitions*.

9 Ever have an eye as to what and to whom you
speak concerning any man. (Quid de quoque
viro, et cui dicas, sæpe videto.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epia. 18, l. 68.

10 Speak no ill of a friend, nor even of an enemy.
(Φίλον μὴ λέγειν κακῶς, ἀλλὰ μὴδὲ ἐχθρόν.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*, Bk.
i, sec. 78.)

Hear no ill of a friend, nor speak any of an
enemy.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1739.

11 Slander-mongers and those who listen to slan-
der, if I had my way, would all be strung up,
the talkers by the tongue, the listeners by the
ears. (Homines qui gestant quique auscultant
crimina, Si meo arbitratu liceat, omnes pen-
deant, Gestores linguæ, auditores auribus.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 427. (Act i, sc. 5.)

12 I ne'er with Wits or Witlings pass'd my days
To spread about the itch of verse and praise;
Nor like a puppy daggled thro' the town
To fetch and carry sing-song up and down.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 223.

13 Publish not men's secret faults, for by dis-
gracing them you make yourself of no repute.

SADI, *Gulistan: Rules for Conduct*, No. 39.

Thy friend has a friend, and thy friend's friend
has a friend, so be discreet.

The Talmud.

14 Refrain your tongue from backbiting, for . . .
the mouth that believeth slayeth the soul.

Apocrypha: Wisdom of Solomon, i, 11.

Rebuke backbiters, and encourage them not by
hearkening to their tales.

SAMUEL BACSTER, *Christian Politics*.

15 If for a tranquil mind you seek,
These things observe with care:
Of whom you speak, to whom you speak,
And how, and when, and where.
UNKNOWN, *A Rule of Conduct*. Quoted by
Edwin Booth.

SLAVERY

I--Slavery: Definitions and Apothegms

16 So free we seem, so fettered fast we are!
ROBERT BROWNING, *Andres del Sarte*.

Born slaves, bred slaves,
 Branded in the blood and bone slaves.
 ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act 1.
 So we are slaves,
 The greatest as the meanest.
 BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act ii, sc. 1.
 Nations of slaves, with tyranny debas'd,
 (Their Maker's image more than half defac'd).
 ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 81.

1
 Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed
 that grows in every soil.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on Conciliation with America*.

2
 As the slave departs, the man returns.

CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 348.
 Was man ordained the slave of man to toil,
 Yoked with the brutes, and fettered to the soil?
 CAMPBELL, *The Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. i, l. 495.

3
 He that is one man's slave, is free from none.
 CHAPMAN, *The Gentleman Usher*. Act i, sc. 1.

4
 Excessive liberty leads both nations and individuals into excessive slavery. (Nimiam libertas et populus et privatis in nimiam servitutem cadit.)

CICERO, *De Republica*. Bk. i, sec. 44.

5
 I own I am shock'd at the purchase of slaves,
 And fear those who buy them and sell them
 are knaves;

What I hear of their hardships, their tortures,
 and groans,

Is almost enough to draw pity from stones.

COWPER, *Pity for Poor Africans*, l. 1. (1788)

He blam'd and protested, but join'd in the plan;
 He shar'd in the plunder, but pitied the man.

COWPER, *Pity for Poor Africans*, l. 43.

6
 Base in kind, and born to be a slave.

COWPER, *Table Talk*, l. 28.

7
 I would not have a slave to till my ground,
 To carry me, to fan me while I sleep,
 And tremble when I wake, for all the wealth
 That sinews bought and sold have ever earn'd.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. ii, l. 29.

8
 Under the whip of the driver, the slave shall
 feel his equality with saints and heroes.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Slavery it is that makes slavery; freedom, freedom.
 The slavery of women happened when
 the men were slaves of kings.

EMERSON, *Miscellanies: Women*.

9
 Freedom and slavery! the one is the name of
 virtue, and the other of vice, and both are
 acts of the will.

ERICIUS, *Fragmenta*. No. 8.

10
 Slaves bought with a price do not put up with
 unjust treatment from their masters; will you,

Roman citizens born to power, endure slavery
 with patience?

GAIUS MAMMIUS, (SALLUST, *Jugurtha*. Ch. xxi, sec. 11.)

11
 Corrupted freemen are the worst of slaves.

DAVID GARRICK, *The Gamblers: Prologue*.

12
 Nothing in the world is lawless except a slave.
 J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

13
 He loves his bonds, who, when the first are
 broke,

Submits his neck unto a second yoke.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Hesperides*. No. 43.

14
 Whatever day
 Makes man a slave, takes half his worth away.
 HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xvii, l. 392. (Pope, tr.)

15
 Men! whose boast it is that ye
 Come of fathers brave and free,
 If there breathe on earth a slave,
 Are ye truly free and brave?

J. R. LOWELL, *Stanzas on Freedom*.

They are slaves who fear to speak
 For the fallen and the weak; . . .
 They are slaves who dare not be
 In the right with two or three.

J. R. LOWELL, *Stanzas on Freedom*.

16
 It is useless, believe me, to be the slave of a
 slave, even though he be a friend: let him be
 free who shall wish to be my master.

(Non bene, crede mihi, servo servitur amico:
 Sit liber, dominus qui volet esse meus.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. ii, epig. 32, l. 7.

17
 Better the devil's than a woman's slave.

MASSINGER, *Parliament of Love*. Act ii, sc. 2.

18
 Retain a free man's mind though slave, and
 slave thou shalt not be. (*Ἐλευθέριος δούλου
 δούλος οὐκ ἔστιν*.)

MEVANDER [?], *Fragmenta*. Frag. 857.

Man's mind and not his master makes him slave.
 R. U. JOHNSON, *To the Spirit of Byron*.

They set the slave free, striking off his chains. . .
 Then he was as much of a slave as ever. . . .

His slavery was not in his chains,
 But in himself . . .

They can only set free men free . . .

And there is no need of that:
 Free men set themselves free.

JAMES OFFENHEIM, *The Slave*.

The blow that liberates the slave
 But sets the master free.

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE, *Gettysburg*.
 See also under MASTER.

19
 He gave us only over beast, fish, fowl,
 Dominion absolute; that right we hold
 By His donation; but man over men
 He made not lord, such title to himself

Reserving, human left from human free.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 67.

1 And ne'er shall the sons of Columbia be slaves,
While the earth bears a plant, or the sea rolls
its waves

ROBERT TREAT PAINE, *Adams and Liberty*.
(1798)

2 Slave before slave, and master before master.
(Δούλος πρὸ δούλου, δεσπότης πρὸ δεσπότητος.)

PHILEMON, *Fragment* (ARISTOTLE, *Politics*.
Bk. i, ch 2, sec 22.)

3 None can be free who is a slave to, and ruled
by, his passions

PRUDHOMAS, (STOEBÆUS, *Florilegium*, Pl. xviii,
l 24)

Show me a man who is not a slave One is a
slave to lust, another to greed, another to am-
bition, and all men are slaves to fear. I will
name you an ex-consul who is slave to an old
hag, a millionaire who is slave to a serving-
maid, I will show you youths of the noblest
birth in serfdom to pantomime players! No
servitude is more disgraceful than that which
is self-imposed. (Nulla servitus turpius est quam
voluntaria.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 47, sec. 17.

4 Slavery enchains a few; more enchain them-
selves to slavery. (Pauco servitus, plures
servitutem tenent)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 22. 11.

The most onerous slavery is to be a slave to
oneself.

SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*: Bk. iii, *Præ-
latio*. Sec. 17.

So every bondman in his own hand bears
The power to cancel his captivity.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 101.

5 The foulest death is preferable to the fairest
slavery. (Præferendam esse spurcissimam
mortem servitute mundissimæ)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. 70, 21.

It is far better to be a mortal freeman than an
immortal slave.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Voltaire*.

6 As many have been killed by the wrath of
slaves as by that of kings. (Non pauciores
servorum ira cecidisse quam regnum.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. iv, sec. 8.

7 O, what a rogue and peasant slave am I!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 576.

A base slave,

A hiding for a livery, a squire's cloth,
A pantler, not so eminent.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 127.

8 You have among you many a purchased slave,
Which, like your asses and your dogs and
mules,

You use in abject and in slavish parts,
Because you bought them.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 90.

The distinguishing sign of slavery is to have a
price, and to be bought for it.

RUSKIN, *Crown of Wild Olive*: War.

9 Disguise thyself as thou wilt, still, Slavery!
said I,—still thou art a bitter draught!

LAURENCE STERNE, *Sentimental Journey: The
Passport: The Hotel at Paris*.

10 The thrall in person may be free in soul.

TENNYSON, *Gareth and Lynette*, l. 162.

11 O men, made for slavery! (O homines, ad
servitutem paratos!)

TIBERIUS. (TACITUS, *Annals* Bk iii, sec. 65.)

12 Slavery is as ancient as war, and war as hu-
man nature.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary*: Slaves

II—Slavery in England

13 The meanest Briton scorns the highest slave.

ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 300.

14 It could not, in the opinion of His Majesty's
Government, be classified as slavery in the
extreme acceptance of the word without some
risk of terminological inexactitude.

WINSTON CHURCHILL, *Speech*, House of Com-
mons, 22 Feb., 1906 Referring to Chinese
labor in South Africa

15 Slaves cannot breathe in England; if their
lungs

Receive our air, that moment they are free;

They touch our country, and their shackles
fall.

COWPER, *The Task* Bk ii, l. 40.

I speak in the spirit of the British law, which
makes liberty commensurate with and insepa-
rable from British soil; which proclaims even to
the stranger and sojourner, the moment he sets
his foot upon British earth, that the ground on
which he treads is holy and consecrated by the
genius of universal emancipation.

JOHN PHILIP CURRAN, *British Law*.

16 A soil whose air is deemed too pure for slaves
to breathe in.

FRANCIS HARGRAVE, *Argument in Somerset
Habeas Corpus Case*, 14 May, 1772. James
Somerset was a negro slave from Jamaica
who accompanied his master to England,
and claimed his freedom. The decision up-
held the argument of Hargrave, Somerset's
counsel, that slaves could not exist in Eng-
land.

Every man who comes to England is entitled to
the protection of the English law, whatever
oppression he may heretofore have suffered, and

whatever may be the colour of his skin, whether it is black, or whether it is white. (*Quamvis ille niger, quamvis tu candidus*)

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD, *Decision*, in *Somerset Habeas Corpus Case*, May, 1772. (*State Trials*, Vol. xx, p. 1.)

Lord Mansfield first established the grand doctrine that the air of England is too pure to be breathed by a slave.

LORD JOHN CAMPBELL, *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, Vol. ii, p. 418.

Foreign slaves as soon as they come within the limits of France are free (*Servi peregrini, ut primum Gallia: fines penetraverunt, eodem momento liberi sunt*)

BOOTHUS, a French jurist of the 17th century. (*Works*, Bk. i, ch. 4.)

1 Am I not a man and brother?

JOSEPH WHITWOOD, *Motto*, on a medallion designed by Wedgwood, 1787, representing a negro in chains, with one knee on the ground and both hands raised to heaven. Adopted as the seal of the Anti-Slavery Society of London.

2

O true yoke-fellow of Time,
Duty's intrepid liegeman, see, the palm
Is won, and by all Nations shall be worn!
The blood-stained Writing is for ever torn;
And thou henceforth wilt have a good man's calm.

A great man's happiness; thy zeal shall find
Repose at length, firm friend of human kind!

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Dedicated to National Independence*, Pt. ii, No. 3 To Thomas Clarkson, on the passing of the bill for abolition of the slave trade, March, 1807.

A Briton, even in love, should be
A subject, not a slave!

WORDSWORTH, *Poems Founded on the Affections*, No. 10, l. 19.

III.—Slavery in America

3

If those laws of the southern states by virtue of which slavery exists there and is what it is, are not wrong, nothing is wrong.

LEONARD BACON, *Slavery Discussed: Preface*, (1846)

If slavery is not wrong, nothing is wrong.

LINCOLN, *Letter to A. G. Hodges*, 4 April, 1864.

4

God has put into every white man's hand a whip to flog the black.

CARLYLE, *Letter to Emerson*, 1848.

5

There shall be neither slavery nor involuntary servitude in the said territory.

NATHAN DANE, *Article*, added to the Ordinance for the Government of the Northwest Territory, 1787. (*Indiana Hist. Soc. Pub. No. 1*, p. 69.)

No more slave States and no more slave territory.

SALMON P. CHASE, *Platform Resolutions*, adopted by the Free-Soil National Convention, 9 Aug., 1848.

6

I do not see how a barbarous community and a civilized community can constitute a state. I think we must get rid of slavery or we must get rid of freedom.

EMERSON, *The Assault upon Mr Sumner's Speech*, 26 May, 1856

"A house divided against itself cannot stand." I believe this government cannot endure permanently half-slave and half-free. I do not expect the Union to be dissolved. I do not expect the house to fall; but I do expect it will cease to be divided. It will become all one thing, or all the other. Either the opponents of slavery will arrest the further spread of it, and place it where the public mind shall rest in the belief that it is in the course of ultimate extinction, or its advocates will push it forward, till it shall become alike lawful in all the States, old as well as new—North as well as South.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Speech*, at the Republican state convention, Springfield, Ill., 17 June, 1858.

Where Slavery is, there Liberty cannot be; and where Liberty is, there Slavery cannot be.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Slavery and the Rebellion*, Speech before the N. Y. Young Men's Republican Union, 5 Nov., 1864.

Either be wholly slaves, or wholly free

DREYDEN, *The Hind and the Panther*, Pt. ii, l. 285.

7

Resolved: That the compact which exists between the North and the South is a covenant with death and an agreement with hell, involving both parties in atrocious criminality, and should be immediately annulled.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Resolution*, adopted by the Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, 27 Jan., 1843.

8

In all social systems there must be a class to do the mean duties . . . It constitutes the very mudsills of society . . . Fortunately for the South, she found a race adapted to that purpose . . . We use them for that purpose and call them slaves.

JAMES H. HAMMOND, *Speech*, U. S. Senate, March, 1858.

9

White—as well as black—man-cipation.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Monkey Murlyer*.

10

I intend no modification of my oft-expressed wish that all men everywhere could be free.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Horace Greeley*, 22 Aug., 1862. (*RAYMOND, History of Lincoln's Administration*.)

In giving freedom to the slave we assure freedom

to the free,—honorable alike in what we give and what we preserve.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Second Annual Message to Congress*, 1 Dec., 1862.

It is my last card, and I will play it and may win the trick.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, referring to the Emancipation Proclamation. (ROBERT C. WINTHROP, *Diary*, Sharon Springs, N. Y., 31 July, 1863.) Judge Edwards Pierrepont described to Winthrop a visit paid by him to the President on the Sunday preceding the issuing of the Proclamation, during the course of which he alleged that Lincoln made the remark as quoted.

Whenever I hear anyone arguing for slavery, I feel a strong impulse to see it tried on him personally.

LINCOLN, *Address*, 17 March, 1865.

1 Out from the land of bondage 'tis decreed our slaves shall go,

And signs to us are offered as erst to Pharaoh; If we are blind, their exodus, like Israel's of yore,

Through a Red Sea is doomed to be, whose surges are of gore.

J. R. LOWELL, *On the Capture of Certain Fugitive Slaves Near Washington*. (1850)

But Libbaty's a kind o' thing

Thet don't agree with niggers.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. i, No. 6.

2 Slavery is in flagrant violation of the institutions of America—direct government—over all the people, by all the people, for all the people.

THEODORE PARKER, *Sermon*, Music Hall, Boston, 4 July, 1858. See also under DEMOCRACY.

3 No slave is here:—our unchained feet Walk freely as the waves that beat Our coast.

JAMES GATES PERCIVAL, *New England*.

4 An irrepressible struggle between opposing and enduring forces.

W. H. SEWARD, *Speech*, at Rochester, N. Y., 25 Oct., 1858, referring to slavery.

5 This is a world of compensations, and he who would be no slave must consent to have no slave. Those who deny freedom to others deserve it not for themselves, and, under a just God, they cannot long retain it.

CHARLES SUMNER, *Letter*, 6 April, 1859, declining to attend festival in honor of anniversary of Jefferson's birthday. Has been wrongly attributed to Abraham Lincoln, who probably quoted it.

By the Law of Slavery, man, created in the image of God, is divested of the human character, and declared to be a mere chattel.

CHARLES SUMNER, *The Anti-Slavery Enterprise*. Address at New York, 9 May, 1859.

6 We preach Democracy in vain while Tory and Conservative can point to the other side of the Atlantic and say: "There are nineteen millions of the human race free absolutely, governing themselves—the government of all, by all, for all; but instead of being a consistent republic, it is one widespread confederacy of free men for the enslavement of a nation of another complexion."

GEORGE THOMPSON, *Speech*, House of Commons, 1851.

7 Under a government which imprisons any unjustly, the true place for a just man is also a prison, . . . the only house in a slave State in which a free man can abide with honor.

H. D. THOREAU, *The Duty of Civil Disobedience*.

8 Mister Ward, don't yur blud bile at the thawt that three million and a half of your culled brethren air a clanking their chains in the South?—Sez I, not a bile! Let 'em clank!

ARTEMUS WARD, *His Book: Oberlin*.

9 I never mean, unless some particular circumstances should compel me to do it, to possess another slave by purchase, it being among my first wishes to see some plan adopted by which slavery in this country may be abolished by law.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to John Francis Mercer*, 9 Sept., 1786. *Writings*, xxix, 5.

10 That execrable sum of all villainies commonly called the slave-trade.

JOHN WESLEY, *Journal*, 12 Feb., 1772.

Perjury only filches your neighbor's rights. Man-stealing takes rights and neighbor too.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Progress*. Address delivered at Boston, 17 Feb., 1861.

11 Our fellow-countrymen in chains!

Slaves, in a land of light and law!

Slaves, crouching on the very plains

Where rolled the storm of Freedom's war! . . .

What! mothers from their children riven!

What! God's own image bought and sold!

Americans to market driven,

And bartered as the brute for gold!

WHITTIER, *Expostulation*, l. 1. (1842)

SLEEP

See also Bed; Night and Rest

I—Sleep: Apothegms

12 What probing deep

Has ever solved the mystery of sleep?

T. B. ALDRICK, *Human Ignorance*.

The mystery Of folded sleep.

TENNISON, *A Dream of Fair Women*, l. 262.

¹ We sleep, but the loom of life never stops and the pattern which was weaving when the sun went down is weaving when it comes up to-morrow.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*, p. 12.

² Strange state of being! (for 'tis still to be) Senseless to feel, and with seal'd eyes to see.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iv, st. 30.

For sleep is awful.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 143.

Into dreadful slumber hurl'd.

TEKNNYSON, *Eleanore*, l. 30.

³ Our life is two-fold: Sleep hath its own world, A boundary between the things misnamed Death and existence: Sleep hath its own world,
And a wide realm of wild reality.

BYRON, *The Dream*, l. 1.

⁴ While we are asleep, we are all equal.
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 43.

⁵ I shall sleep like a top.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *The Rivals*. Act iii. (1668)

Juan slept like a top, or like the dead.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 134.

^{5a} Or snorted we in the Seven Sleepers' den?
JOHN DONNE, *The Good-Morrow*. (1633)

The Seven Sleepers of Ephesus, who had been slumbering two hundred years in a cavern of Mount Celion.

S. BARING-GOULD, *Curious Myths of the Middle Ages*, p. 101. (1869)

⁶ He is so wary that he sleeps like a hare, with his eyes open.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1947.

Which sleepeth (as they say) her eyes being open.
GUZZO, *Civile Conversation*. (PETTIE, tr. 1581)

⁷ You counsel me to take counsel of my pillow.
GABRIEL HARVEY, *Letter-Book*, p. 21. (1573)

⁸ Perhaps no man shall ever know whether it is better to wear nightcaps or not.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*.)

⁹ Sleep such as makes the darkness brief. (Somnus qui faciat breves tenebras.)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. x, epig. 47, l. 11.

¹⁰ Now may our heiresse fair on both ears sleep. ("Ἐν ἀμφότερα ὦτα ἡλιαλῆτος ἢ καὶ καὶ μὴ καθεύδῃσιν.)

MENANDER, *Plocium*. Frag. 402.

You can sleep on both ears: i.e., in security. (In eurem utramvis otiose ut dormias.)

TERENCE, *Heauton Timorumenos*. l. 342.

Then truly live I like one that sleepeth on both his ears.

JOHN PATRICK GRAVE, *Accidastus*. C 4. (1540)

Supine amidst our flowing store,
We slept securely, and we dreamt of more.
DAYDEN, *Thermodia Augustalis*, l. 14.

¹¹ O, we're a' noddin', nid, nid, noddin';
O, we're a' noddin' at our house at bame.
CAROLINA NADINE, *We're a' Noddin'*.

¹² No one when asleep is good for anything.
PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 39.)

¹³ He sleeps well who knows not that he sleeps ill. (Bene dormit, qui non sentit quod male dormiat.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 77. FRANCIS BACON, *Ornamenta Rationalia*. No. 5.

What blessed ignorance equals this,
To sleep—and not to know it?

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Dream*.

¹⁴ I never sleep comfortably except when I am at sermon or when I pray to God. (Je ne dors jamais bien à mon aise sinon quand je suis au sermon, ou quand je prie Dieu.)
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. i, ch. 41.

¹⁵ Sleep, riches, and health, to be truly enjoyed, must be interrupted.

RICHTER, *Flower, Fruit, and Thorn*. Ch. 8.

¹⁶ We did sleep day out of countenance.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 181.

He sleeps by day More than the wild-cat.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, ii, 5, 47.

¹⁷ I would 'twere bed-time. Hal, and all well.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 125.

Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 296.

¹⁸ I have an exposition of sleep come upon me.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 42.

I let fall the windows of mine eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 116.

¹⁹ Whatever moves, or toils, or grieves, hath its appointed sleep.

SHELLEY, *Sionias*. April, 1814.

²⁰ I sleep, but my heart waketh.
Old Testament: *Song of Solomon*, v, 2.

²¹ I am going to the land of Nod.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. iii. (1738)

²² Who can wrestle against Sleep?—Yet is that giant very gentleness.

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER, *Of Beauty*.

A little more sleep and a little more slumber.

ISAAC WATTS, *The Singford*.

If—Sleep: Care-Charmer Sleep

²⁴ What means this heaviness that hangs upon me?

This lethargy that creeps through all my senses?

Nature, oppress'd and harrass'd out with care,
Sinks down to rest.

ADDISON, *Cato*, Act v, sc. 1.

Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man.

ADDISON, *Cato*, Act v, sc. 4.

Heaven trims our lamps while we sleep.

A. B. ALCOCK, *Table Talk: Sleep*.

Sleep is a sort of innocence and purification.
Blessed be He who gave it to the poor sons of
men as the sure and faithful companion of life,
our daily healer and consoler.

AMIEL, *Journal*, 20 March, 1853.

Silken rest Tie all thy cares up!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Four Plays in One*:
Sc. 4, *Triumph of Love*.

Blessings on him that first invented sleep! It
covers a man, thoughts and all, like a cloak;
it is meat for the hungry, drink for the thirsty,
heat for the cold, and cold for the hot. It is
the current coin that purchases cheaply all the
pleasures of the world, and the balance that
sets even king and shepherd, fool and sage.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 68. Quoted
by Sterne, *Tristram Shandy*, iv, 15.

"God bless the man who first invented sleep!"

So Sancho Panza said and so say I;

And bless him, also, that he didn't keep

His great discovery to himself, nor try

To make it,—as the lucky fellow might—

A close monopoly by patent-right.

J. G. Saxe, *Early Rising*.

So long as I am asleep I have neither fear nor
hope, trouble nor glory.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 68.

Sleep is the best cure for waking troubles.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 70.

O sleep! it is a gentle thing,

Beloved from pole to pole!

To Mary Queen the praise be given!

She sent the gentle sleep from Heaven

That slid into my soul.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. v.

Her gentle limbs did she undress,

And lay down in her loveliness.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. i, l. 237.

For she belike hath drunken deep

Of all the blessedness of sleep!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*. Pt. ii, l. 375.

I met at eve the Prince of Sleep,

His was a still and lovely face,

He wandered through a valley steep.

Lovely in a lonely place.

WALTER DE LA MARZ, *I Met at Eve*.

Sleep, Silence' child, sweet father of soft
rest,

Prince, whose approach peace to all mortals
brings,

Indifferent host to shepherds and to kings,
Sole comforter of minds with grief op-
prest.

WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Sonnets*. No. 9.

Come, Sleep, and with thy sweet deceiving
Lock me in delight awhile.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Woman-Hater*.

O sleep! in pity thou art made
A double boon to such as we;

Beneath closed lids and folds of deepest
shade,

We think we see.

NATHANIEL FROTHINGHAM, *The Sight of the
Blind*.

Oh, lightly, lightly tread!
A holy thing is sleep,

On the worn spirit shed,

And eyes that wake to weep.

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Sleeper*.

Dream, who loves dreams! forget all grief;
Find in sleep's nothingness relief.

LIONEL JOHNSON, *Oxford Nights*.

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the
mind

Till it is hush'd and smooth! O unconfin'd

Restraint! imprison'd liberty! great key

To golden palaces, strange minstrelsy,

Fountains grotesque, new trees, bespangled
caves,

Echoing grottoes, full of tumbling waves

And moonlight; aye, to all the mazy world

Of silvery enchantment!—who, upfur'd

Beneath thy drowsy wing a triple hour,

But renovates and lives?

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. i, l. 453.

O soft embalmer of the still midnight,

Shutting, with careful fingers and benign,

Our gloom-pieas'd eyes, embower'd from the
light,

Enshaded in forgetfulness divine:

O soothest Sleep!

KEATS, *To Sleep*.

Bed is the boon for me!

It's well to bake and sweep,

But hear the word of old Lisette:

It's better than all to sleep.

ANNES LEE, *Old Lisette on Sleep*.

Cool Sleep, thy reeds, in solemn ranks,

That murmur peace to me by midnight's
streams,

At dawn I pluck, and dayward pipe my flock
of dreams.

PENNY MACKEY, *To Sleep*.

¹ By the Gate of Sleep we enter the Enchanted Valleys.

WILLIAM SHARP, *The Enchanted Valleys*.

² Enfold me in thy mystical embrace,
Thou sovereign gift of God, most sweet, most blest,

O happy Sleep!

ADA LOUISE MARTIN, *Sleep*.

³ The dove-cote doors of sleep.

ALICE MEYNELL, *At Night*.

The dewy-feather'd sleep.

MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 146.

The timely dew of sleep.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 614.

⁴ Sleep, dear Sleep, sweet harlot of the senses,
Delilah of the spirit, you unnerve

The strong man's knees, depose his laughing brain,

And make him a mere mass of steady breathing.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Sleep*.

⁵ Blessed are the sleepy, for they shall soon drop off.

NITZSCHE, *Thus Spake Zarathustra: Of the Chairs of Virtue*.

⁶ Take me upon thy breast,

O river of rest.

Draw me down to thy side,

Slow-moving tide.

GRACE FALLOW NORTON, *O Sleep*.

⁷ O Sleep, thou rest of all things, Sleep, gentlest of the gods, peace of the soul, who puttest care to flight. (Somne, quies rerum, placidissime, Somne, decorum, Pax animi, quem cura fugit.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xi, l. 623.

⁸ He that sleeps feels not the tooth-ache.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 177.

⁹ Methought I heard a voice cry, "Sleep no more!

Macbeth does murder sleep," the innocent sleep,

Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleeve of care,
The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,

Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,

Chief nourisher in life's feast.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 35.

The season of all natures, sleep.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 141.

Sleep, that sometimes shuts up sorrow's eye,
Steal me awhile from mine own company.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 435.

¹⁰ Sleep, the fresh dew of languid love, the rain
Whose drops quench kisses till they burn again.

SHELLEY, *Epipsychidion*, l. 558.

¹¹ Come, Sleep! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,

The hailing-place of wit, the balm of woe,
The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release,
Th' indifferent judge between the high and low!

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Astrophel and Stella*. Sonnet 39.

¹² Gentle sleep!

Scatter thy drowsiest poppies from above;
And in new dreams not soon to vanish, bless
My senses with the sight of her I love.

HORACE SMITH, *Poppies and Sleep*.

¹³ Sleep's the only medicine that gives ease.
(ἄλλ' ἔσ' ἡρεῖα ἐκείνη εὐδεν.)

SOPHOCLES, *Philoctetes*, l. 768.

Sleep is better than medicine.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

¹⁴ Thou hast been call'd, O Sleep! the friend of Woe,
But 'tis the happy who have call'd thee so.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. xv, st. 12.

¹⁵ I am tired of tears and laughter,

And men that laugh and weep

Of what may come hereafter

For men that sow to reap:

I am weary of days and hours,

Blown buds of barren flowers,

Desires and dreams and powers,

And everything but sleep.

SWINBURNE, *The Garden of Proserpine*. St. 2.

Thou art more than the day or the morrow, the seasons that laugh or that weep;

For these give joy and sorrow; but thou, Proserpine, sleep.

Sweet is the treading of wine, and sweet the feet of the dove;

But a goodlier gift is thine than foam of the grapes or love.

SWINBURNE, *Hymn to Proserpine*, l. 3.

¹⁶ The end is come of pleasant places,

The end of tender words and faces,

The end of all, the popped sleep.

SWINBURNE, *Ricet*. St. 1.

All gifts but one the jealous God may keep
From our soul's longing, one he cannot—sleep.

This, though he grudge all other grace to prayer,
This grace his closed hand cannot choose but spare.

This, though his ear be sealed to all that live,
Be it lightly given or lothly, God must give.

SWINBURNE, *Tristram of Lyonesse: Prelude*, l. 205.

¹ To sleep! to sleep! The long bright day is done,
And darkness rises from the fallen sun.
To sleep! to sleep!
Whate'er thy joys, they vanish with the day;
Whate'er thy griefs, in sleep they fade away.
To sleep! to sleep!
Sleep, mournful heart, and let the past be past!
Sleep, happy soul! all life will sleep at last.
To sleep! to sleep!

TENNISON, *The Foresters*. Act i, sc. 3, Song.

² To tired limbs and over-busy thoughts,
Inviting sleep and soft forgetfulness.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 1323.

³ Tir'd Nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!
He, like the world, his ready visit pays
Where fortune smiles; the wretched he forsakes;
Swift on his downy pinion flies from woe,
And lights on lids unsullied with a tear.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 1.

III—Sleep: Wishes

⁴ Still believe that ever round you
Spirits float who watch and wait;
Nor forget the twain who found you
Sleeping nigh the Golden Gate.

BESANT AND RICE, *The Case of Mr. Lucraft and Other Tales*, p. 92.

⁵ Visit her, gentle Sleep! with wings of healing,
And may this storm be but a mountain-birth,
May all the stars hang bright above her dwelling,

Silent as though they watched the sleeping Earth!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Dejection*, l. 128.

⁶ Softly, O midnight hours!
Move softly o'er the bowers
Where lies in happy sleep a girl so fair:
For ye have power, men say,
Our hearts in sleep to sway
And cage cold fancies in a moonlight snare.

AUBREY DE VERE, *Softly, O Midnight Hours*.

⁷ Sleep sweet within this quiet room,
O thou! who'er thou art,
And let no mournful yesterday
Disturb thy quiet heart. . . .
Forget thyself and all the world,
Put out each feverish light.
The stars are watching overhead.

Sleep sweet! Good night! Good night!

ELLEN HUNTINGTON GATES, *Sweet Sleep*. Originally written by Mrs. Gates as a motto for a silken quilt made by a friend, the first line reading, "Sleep sweet beneath this silken quilt."

⁸ Breathe thy balm upon the lonely,
Gentle Sleep!

As the twilight breezes bless
With sweet scents the wilderness,
Ah, let warm white dove-wings only
Round them sweep!

LUCY LARCOM, *Sleep Song*.

⁹ Dreams of the summer night!
Tell her, her lover keeps

Watch! while in slumbers light
She sleeps! My lady sleeps!

LONGFELLOW, *Spanish Student*. Act i, sc. 3.

¹⁰ To all, to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light!
WALTER SCOTT, *Marmion: L'Envoi*.

Good night, good night! As sweet repose and rest

Come to thy heart, as that within my breast!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 123.

¹¹ On your eyelids crown the god of sleep,
Charming your blood with pleasing heaviness:
Making such difference 'twixt wake and sleep,
As is the difference betwixt day and night,
The hour before the heavenly-harness'd team
Begins his golden progress in the east.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 217.

Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 230.

Sleep dwell upon thine eyes, peace in thy breast!
Would I were sleep and peace, so sweet to rest!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 187.

Sleep rock thy brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 237.

¹² Good night, good sleep, good rest from sorrow,
To these that shall not have good morrow;
The gods be gentle to all these.

SWINBURNE, *Licet*. St. 8.

¹³ Slumbers sweet thy mercy send us,
Holy dreams and hopes attend us,
This livelong night.

RICHARD WHATELY, *Evening Hymn*.

IV—Sleep: Prayers and Lullabies

¹⁴ Sleep an' let me to my work—
A' thae claes to airm—

Jenny wi' the airm teeth,

Come an' tak' the bairn!

ALEXANDER ANDERSON, *Jenny Wi' the Airm Teeth*.

¹⁵ When the sheep are in the fauld, and a' the
kyc at hame,

And all the weary world to sleep are gane.

LADY ANNE BARNARD, *Auld Robin Gray*.

- 1 Sleep, sleep, beauty bright,
Dreaming in the joys of night;
Sleep, sleep; in thy sleep
Little sorrows sit and weep.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Cradle Song*.
- 2 Fly away, Kentucky Babe, fly away to rest,
Lay yo' kinky, woolly head on yo' mammy's
breast.—
Close yo' eyes in sleep.
RICHARD HENRY BUCK, *Kentucky Babe*. (1896)
Go to sleep, my little piccaninny, . . .
Mammy's little Alabama coon.
HATTIE STARR, *Little Alabama Coon*. (1893)
Sung by Frankie Raymond in *Aladdin, Jr.*
- 3 Golden slumbers kiss your eyes,
Smiles awake you when you rise.
Sleep, pretty wantons, do not cry,
And I will sing a lullaby.
Rock them, rock them, lullaby.
THOMAS DEKKER, *Patient Grisild: Lullaby*.
- 4 If thou wilt close thy drowsy eyes,
My mulberry one, my golden son,
The rose shall sing thee lullabies,
My pretty cosset lambkin!
EUGENE FIELD, *Armenian Lullaby*.
- 5 Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe—
Sailed on a river of crystal light
Into a sea of dew.
EUGENE FIELD, *Wynken, Blynken, and Nod*.
- 6 I lay me down to sleep with little care
Whether my waking find me here or there.
MARY WOOLSEY HOWLAND, *Rest*.
- 7 Like infant's slumbers, pure and light.
JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Evening*.
Thou driftest gently down the tides of sleep.
LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*, l. 115.
- 8 Sleep, baby, sleep!
Thy father's watching the sheep,
Thy mother's shaking the dreamland tree,
And down drops a little dream for thee.
Sleep, baby, sleep!
ELIZABETH PRENTISS, *Cradle Song*.
- 9 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep:
for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, iv, 8.
- 10 O, hush thee, my babie, thy sire was a knight,
Thy mother a lady both lovely and bright;
The woods and the glens, from the towers
which we see,
They all are belonging, dear babie, to thee.
Scott, *Lullaby of an Infant Chief*.
- 11 Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber!
Holy angels guard thy bed!

- Heavenly blessings without number
Gently falling on thy head.
ISAAC WATTS, *A Cradle Hymn*.
- 12 Now I lay me down to sleep,
I pray the Lord my soul to keep;
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.
UNKNOWN, *Prayer at Lying Down*. (*New England Primer*, 1737.) A few editions give the reading, "I pray, Thee, Lord."
- Now I lay me down to sleep,
I pray Thee, Lord, my soul to keep;
When in the morning light I wake,
Lead Thou my feet, that I may take
The path of love for Thy dear sake.
UNKNOWN, *Now I Lay Me: Revised*.
- I lay me down in peace and sleep,
For thou, dear Lord, my soul will keep.
And as I rest, this prayer I make:
To do thy will when I awake.
GRENVILLE KLEISSER, *Evening Prayer*.
- N.R.A. me down to sleep,
I pray the Lord my codes I'll keep;
If I should bust before I wake,
A.F.O.L. my plant will take.
UNKNOWN, *Now I Lay Me: New Deal Version*. For the benefit of future generations, it may be worth explaining that in the summer of 1933, a government agency known as the National Recovery Administration, which was declared unconstitutional by the U. S. Supreme Court in 1935, endeavored to regulate American industry by a series of codes, establishing wages and working hours; and the American Federation of Labor sought to organize the country's workers in order to enforce them. The whole movement, of which the N.R.A. was only a part, was known as the "New Deal."
- 13 Hush-a-bye, baby, on the tree-top,
When the wind blows, the cradle will rock;
When the bough breaks, the cradle will fall,
And down will come baby, cradle, and all.
UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme. The Book Lover* (Feb., 1904) says it was the first poem produced on American soil, by a youth who came over in the Mayflower. It has also been attributed to Charles Blake.
- V—Sleep of Little and Great
- 14 Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?
O sweet content!
THOMAS DEKKER, *Patient Grisild: Song*.
- 15 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet.
Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, v, 12.
Sleep is sweet to the labouring man.
JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's Apology*.
Weariness
Can snore upon the flint, when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act III, sc. 6, l. 33.

¹ Soft sleep does not disdain the humble cottage of the peasant, nor the shady bank, nor the valley by zephyrs fanned (*Somnus agrestium Lenis vivorum non humilis domos Fastidit umbrosamque ripam, Non Zephyris agitata Tempe*)

HORACE, *Odes* Bk. iii, ode 1, l. 21.

² The lowliest cot will give thee peaceful sleep, While Caius tosses on his bed of down

MARTIAL, *Epigrams* Bk. ix, epig. 92, l. 3.

Why rather, sleep, liest thou in smoky cribs, Upon uneasy pallets stretching thee, . . . Than in the perfum'd chambers of the great, Under the canopies of costly state, And hurl'd with sound of sweetest melody? O thou dull god, why liest thou with the vile In loathsome beds, and leavest the kingly couch A watch-case or a common 'larum-bell?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 9.

Canst thou, O partial sleep, give thy repose To the wet sea-boy in an hour so rude, And in the calmest and most stillest night, With all appliances and means to boot, Deny it to a king? Then happy low, lie down! Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iii, sc. 1, l. 26.

Yet not so sound and half so deeply sweet As he whose brow with homely biggen bound Snores out the watch of night.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*, Act iv, sc. 5, l. 26.

VI—Sleep and Health

³ It is recorded of Methusalem, who, being the longest liver, may be supposed to have best preserved his health, that he slept always in the open air; for, when he had lived five hundred years, an angel said to him, "Arise, Methusalem, and build thee an house, for thou shalt live yet five hundred years longer." But Methusalem answered and said, "If I am to live but five hundred years longer, it is not worth while to build me an house; I will sleep in the air, as I have been used to do."

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to Miss* —, on the art of procuring pleasant dreams. The story is one of Franklin's pleasant inventions.

⁴ One hour's sleep before midnight is worth three afterwards.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*. (1640)

⁵ It does not become a man of counsel to sleep the whole night through. (*Ὁδὸν χρὴ παννύχτω εὐθεὶν βαλὼν φέρειν ἀρετὰν*.)

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. ii, l. 24.

⁶ I never take a nap after dinner but when I have had a bad night, and then the nap takes me.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1775.)

For his sleep

Was aery light, from pure digestion bred.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. v, l. 3.

⁸ Sleep after luncheon is not good. (Non bonust somnus de prandio.)

PLAUTUS, *Moscellaria*, l. 697. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

For much sleep is not medicinal in middle of the day.

JOHN RUSSELL, *Bake of Nature*, l. 952.

Let your midday sleep be short or none at all. (Sit brevis aut nullus tibi somnus meridianus)

UNKNOWN, *Maxims, School of Salerno*.

⁹ Five hours sleep a traveller, seven a scholar, eight a merchant, and eleven every knave.

TORRIANO, *Piazza Universale*, 114. (1666)

Six hours for a man, seven for a woman, and eight for a fool! The precept seems to be based on the Latin lines. Sex horis dormire sat est junevique senique, Septem vis pigro, nulli concedimus octo.

Collectio Salmnitana, v. 7. (*Notes and Queries*, xi, v. 52.)

¹⁰ When it is time to turn over, it is time to turn out. (Or exactly, "When one begins to turn in bed, it is time to get up.")

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Maxims and Table-Talk*.

VII—Sleep: Brother of Death

See also Death: The Last Sleep

¹¹ Since the brother of death daily haunts us with dying mementoes.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*, Ch. v, sec. 9.

And Sleep, Death's brother, yet a friend to life, Gave wearied Nature a restorative.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Repartees Between Cal and Puss*.

¹² Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night, Brother to Death, in silent darkness born; Relieve my languish, and restore the light.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Sonnets to Delia*, No. xlv.

Care-charming Sleep, thou easer of all woes, Brother to Death . . . thou son of Night.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Vulcanian*, Act v, sc. 2.

¹³ One brother anticipates another—Sleep before Death.

DIOGENES, when roused from slumber a little before his death. (PIUTARCH, *Apothegms: Diogenes*.)

¹⁴ Sleep, the brother of Death. ("Ὕπνος, καὶ γινώσκων θανάτου.")

HESED, *Theogony*, l. 756.

There she met Sleep, the brother of Death. ("Ἐνθ' Ὑπνῷ ἐπαβήκατο, καὶ γινώσκῃ θανάτου.")

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xiv, l. 231.

Then Sleep and Death, two twins of winged race,
Of matchless swiftness, but of silent pace.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xvi, l. 531. (Pope, tr.)

Death's own brother, Sleep. (Consanguineus Leti Sopor.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 278

¹ Heavy Sleep, the Cousin of Death.

THOMAS SACKVILLE, *Sleep*.

² How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep!

One, pale as yonder waning moon
With lips of lurid blue;

The other, rosy as the morn
When thrown on ocean's wave
It blushes o'er the world.

Yet both so passing wonderful!

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*, l. 1. *Queen Mab* was written in 1813. Two years later, Shelley wrote another poem, *The Daemon of the World*, which began with the same lines.

³ When in the down I sink my head,
Sleep, Death's twin-brother, tunes my breath.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxvii.

Sleep, kinsman thou to death and trance
And madness, thou hast forged at last
A night-long present of the past.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxi.

VIII—Sleep: Death's Counterfeit

⁴ Sleep is like death, and after sleep
The world seems new begun;

White thoughts stand luminous and firm,
Like statues in the sun;
Refreshed from supersensuous founts,
The soul to clearer vision mounts.

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Sleep*.

⁵ Death without dying—living, but not Life.
SIR EDWIN ARNOLD, *The Light of the World*.
Bk. iv, l. 164.

⁶ We term sleep a death . . . by which we may
be literally said to die daily; in fine, so like
death, I dare not trust it without my prayers.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 12.

Sleep is a death: O make me try,
By sleeping, what it is to die;
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 12.

⁷ Sleep falls like snowflakes, and it seems
'Tis always drifting into dreams;
But Death falls like the snow at sea,
And drifts into Eternity.

FRANCIS CARLIN, *Sleep*.

⁸ Sleep, I have heard say, has only one fault,
that it is like death; for between a sleeping

man and a dead man there is very little difference

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 68.

⁹ Sleep's but a short death; death's but a longer sleep

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *Apollyonists*. Canto i, st. 6.

¹⁰ There will be sleeping enough in the grave.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758. A parody of a popular saying, "Thou shalt sorrow enough in hell," derived from a tale in the *Gesta Romanorum*.

¹¹ O fool, what else is sleep but the image of
chill death? (Stulte, quid est somnus, gelidæ
nisi mortis imago?)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. ii, eleg. ix, l. 41

¹² Loved she?—in sooth 't were hard to tell,
Sleep counterfeited Death so well.

W. M. PRAED, *The Bridal of Belmont*, l. 238

¹³ O sleep, thou ape of death, lie dull upon her!
And be her sense but as a monument.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 31.

¹⁴ Shake off this downy sleep, death's counter-
feit,

And look on death itself!

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 81.

O'er their brows death-counterfeiting sleep
With leaden legs and batty wings doth creep.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 364

Thy eyes' windows fall,

Like death, when he shuts up the day of life;
Each part, deprived of supple government,
Shall, stiff and stark and cold, appear like death.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 1,
l. 100.

¹⁵ Sleep, death's ally.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *St. Peter's Complaint*.

¹⁶ For next to Death is Sleep to be compared;
Therefore his house is unto his annex.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. ii, canto vii, st. 25.

¹⁷ Deep rest and sweet, most like indeed to
death's own quietness. (Dulcis et alta quies,
placidaque similima morti.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 522.

¹⁸ Come, gentle sleep! attend thy votary's
prayer,
And, though death's image, to my couch re-
pair;

How sweet, though lifeless, yet with life to lie,
And, without dying, O how sweet to die!

THOMAS WARTON, *Latin Epigram on Sleep*.
(John Wolkot, tr.)

¹⁹ Each night we die,
Each morn are born anew: each day, a life!
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 286.

IX—Sleep: Insomnia

1 Slumber everywhere! . . .
But I in chilling twilight stand and wait
At the portullis of thy castle gate,
Longing to see the charmed door of dreams
Turn on its noiseless hinges, delicate Sleep!
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Invocation to Sleep*.

2 Come to me now! O, come! benignant sleep!
And fold me up, as evening doth a flower,
From my vain self, and vain things which have
power

Upon my soul to make me smile or weep.
And when thou comest, oh, like Death be deep.
PATRICK PROCTOR ALEXANDER, *Sleep*.

3 Sleep I can get nane For thinking on my dearie.
BURNS, *Simmer's a Pleasant Time*.

4 In vain from side to side he throws
His form, in courtship of repose.
BYRON, *The Siege of Corinth*. St. 13.

My slumbers, if I slumber, are not sleep,
But a continuance of enduring thought.
BYRON, *Manfred*. Act I, sc. 1.

Sleep, Which will not be commanded.
BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act iv, sc. 1.

5 And I with sobs did pray—
O let me be awake, my God!
Or let me sleep away.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vi.

6 Sister Simplicitie!
Sing, sing a song to me,—
Sing me to sleep!
Some legend low and long,
Slow as the summer song
Of the dull Deep.
STANLEY DOBELL, *A Sleep Song*.

7 Those only can sleep who do not care to sleep.
EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

Still hast to come where thou art wanted most.
WORDSWORTH, *To Sleep*.

8 Insomnia never comes to a man who has to
get up at exactly six o'clock. Insomnia trou-
bles only those who can sleep any time.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *Philistines*. Vol. xiv, p. 78.

9 But sleep stole on me unawares,
Even on me at last;
Though drop by drop the minutes faint,
Like hours at midnight passed.
HARRIET BLANCHET KING, *The First of June*.

10 Over the edge of the purple down,
Where the single lamplight gleams,
Know ye the road to the Merciful Town
That is hard by the Sea of Dreams—
Where the poor lay their wrongs away,
And the sick may forget to weep?

But we—pity us! Oh, pity us!
We wakeful; ah, pity us!—
We must go back with Policeman Day—
Back from the City of Sleep!
RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The City of Sleep*. St. 1.

For I am weary, and am overwrought
With too much toil, with too much care distraught,
And with the iron crown of anguish crowned,
Lay thy soft hand upon my brow and cheek,
O peaceful Sleep!
LONGFELLOW, *Sleep*.

11 I have forgotten how to sigh—
Remembered how to sleep.
DOROTHY PARKER, *The Danger of Writing De-
fiant Verse*.

12 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber
to mine eyelids.
Old Testament: *Psalms*, cxxxii, 4; *Proverbs*, vi, 4.

13 Sleep came at length, but with a train
Of feelings true and fancies vain,
Mingling, in wild disorder cast,
The expected future with the past.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto I, st. 2.

14 I have not slept one wink.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 103.
And for my soul I cannot sleep a wink.
POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Satires*, ii, 1, 12.

15 I'll wake mine eye-balls blind first.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 104.

16 O sleep, O gentle sleep,
Nature's soft nurse, how have I frightened thee,
That thou no more wilt weigh my eyelids down
And steep my senses in forgetfulness?
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 5.

Who, with a body fill'd and vacant mind,
Gets him to rest, cramm'd with distressful bread.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 286.

17 At their chamber-door I'll beat the drum
Till it cry sleep to death.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 119.

18 Our foster-nurse of nature is repose,
The which he lacks; that to provoke in him,
Are many simples operative, whose power
Will close the eye of anguish.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 12.

19 Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 19.

Not poppy, nor mandragora,
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
Which thou ow'dst yesterday.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 330.

Give me to drink mandragora.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, I, 5, 4.

¹ O, I have pass'd a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III.* Act i, sc. 4, l. 2.

ALL the wild trash of sleep, without the rest.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 70.

² And Sleep shall obey me,
And visit thee never,
And the Curse shall be on thee
For ever and ever.

SOUTHEY, *The Curse of Kehama*. Pt. ii, st. 14.

³ Sleep vanishes before the house of care.
(Somnus sollicitas deficit ante domus.)

TIBULLUS, *Elegies*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 20. See also under CARE.

⁴ A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by,
One after one; the sound of rain, and bees
Murmuring; the fall of rivers, winds and seas,
Smooth fields, white sheets of water, and pure
sky;

I have thought of all by turns and yet do lie
Sleepless! . . .
Come, blessed barrier between day and day,
Dear mother of fresh thoughts and joyous
health!

WORDSWORTH, *To Sleep*.

If, my dear, you seek to slumber,
Count of stars an endless number;
If you still continue wakeful,
Count the drops that make a lakeful;
Then, if vigilance yet above you
Hover, count the times I love you;
And if slumber still repel you,
Count the times I did not tell you.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Lullaby*.

⁵ The wakey nights.

SIR THOMAS WYATT, *Complaint upon Love*.

SLEEVELESS

⁶ To make . . . a sleeveless errand.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 7. (1546)

A sleeveless errand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 9. (1601)

To whose house I went upon a sleeveless errand.
UNKNOWN, *Jacks of Dover*, 4. (1604)

⁷ Having, under a Sleeveless Pretence, been deny'd a Combat.

WILLIAM HONE, *Every-Day Book*, ii, 782. (1725)

Neither feign for thyself any sleeveless excuse.
JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 114. (1579)

⁸ He . . . had no honourable mode of avoiding
the sleeveless quarrel fixed on him.

SCOTT, *Familiar Letters*, ii, 111. (1821)

⁹ And measureth his goodness, not by sleeveless words.

THOMAS UAX, *Testament of Love*. (c. 1387)

Sleeveless talk.

UNKNOWN, *Jacob's Well*, 181. (c. 1440)

¹⁰ Now this was the guise in which the messengers journeyed: one sleeve was on the cap of each of them in front, as a sign that they were messengers, in order that through what hostile land soever they might pass, no harm might be done them.

UNKNOWN, *Mabinogion: The Dream of Mayen Wledig*. (Lady Guest, tr.)

Without the sleeve they might never be able to perform their errand.

WARWICK BOND, *Nota*, to his edition of Lyly's Works, iii, 503.

SLOTH, see Idleness, Indolence

SMILE

I—Smile: Apothegms

¹¹ There is a smile of Love,
And there is a smile of Deceit,
And there is a smile of smiles
In which these two smiles meet.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Smile and Frown*.

¹² Her bright smile haunts me still.

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER. Title of popular song of 1850's.

¹³ What I saw was equal ecstasy:
One universal smile it seemed of all things.
(Ciò ch'io vedeva, mi sembiava un riso
Dell'universo.)

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xxvii, l. 5.

All Nature wears one universal grin.

FILDBEST, *Tom Thumb the Great*. Act i, sc. 1.

¹⁴ In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile.

DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol*. Stave 2.

¹⁵ His smile is sweetened by his gravity.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Spanish Gypsy*. Bk. i.

His wise, rare smile is sweet with certainties.

W. E. HENLEY, *In Hospital: The Chief*.

¹⁶ He smiled a kind of sickly smile and curled up on the floor,

And the subsequent proceedings interested him no more.

BRET HARTE, *The Society Upon the Stomachus*.

¹⁷ In his heart he smiled a sardonic smile.
(Μελοῦσε δὲ θυμῷ σαρδάνῳ μέσα τοῖσι.)

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xx, l. 301.

Your laugh is of the sardonic kind.

CATUS GRACCIUS, when his adversaries laughed at his defeat by unfair means when applying

for a third tribuneship. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Cato Gracchus*, ch. 12, sec. 5.) The sardonic smile was supposed to be an involuntary distention of the muscles of the mouth occasioned by a bitter plant, *Sardonis herba*, which came from Sardinia. Hence, γένος σαρκόνιος, bitter or sardonic smile or laughter, laughter that is forced or mocking.

¹ Make two grins grow where there was only a frown before.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Fig-Pen Pets*.

² Nods, and becks, and wreathed smiles.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 28.

A smile that glow'd
Celestial rosy red, love's proper hue.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 618.

³ Smiles from reason flow
To brute deny'd, and are of love the food.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 239.

⁴ Smiling, as some fly had tickled slumber.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 210.

⁵ An thou canst not smile as the wind sits, thou
't catch cold shortly.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 112.

⁶ The heaving of my lungs provokes me to ridiculous smiling.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. iii, l. 78.

⁷ A smile recures the wounding of a frown.
SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 465.

⁸ To hear him speak, and sweetly smile,
You were in Paradise the while.

SIR PHILIP SIMNEY, *A Friend's Passion for His Astrophet*.

⁹ The smile that won't come off.
JOSEPH W. STANDISH. Title and refrain of popular song. (1903) Said to have originated with Carolyn Wells, as the winning slogan in a contest, c. 1900.

¹⁰ And, as when
A stone is flung into some sleeping tarn,
The circle widens till it lip the marge,
Spread the slow smile thro' all her company.
TENNYSON, *Pelleas and Ettorre*, l. 88.

The slow wise smile.
TENNYSON, *The Miller's Daughter*, l. 5.

¹¹ Wrinkles about merely indicate where smiles have been.
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

¹² Yet, if successful, thou wilt be adored—
Lo, like a Cheshire cat our Court will grin!
JOHN WOLCOT, *Works*. Vol. ii, p. 424.

¹³ When you call me that, smile!
OWEN WINTER, *The Virginian*, p. 28. See 3293:1.

II—Smile: Women's Smiles

¹⁴ Her smile is as the litten West,
Nigh-while the sun is gone.
THOMAS ASHE, *Old Jane*.

Her very frowns are fairer far
Than smiles of other maidens are.
HARTLEY COLERIDGE, *Song: She Is Not Fair*.

¹⁵ They smile so when one's right, and when
one's wrong
They smile still more.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 164.

¹⁶ Give me your smile, the lovelight in your eyes,
Life could not hold a fairer paradise.
LEONARD COOKE, *The Sunshine of Your Smile*.
Popular song of 1915.

¹⁷ But O, her artless smile's mair sweet
Than hinny or than marmalete.
JAMES HOGG, *My Love She's But a Lassie Yet*.

¹⁸ The odor is the rose;
The smile, the woman.
ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *Her Smile*.

¹⁹ Smooth flow the waves, the zephyrs gently
play,
Belinda smil'd, and all the world was gay.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto ii, l. 51.

When bold Sir Plume had drawn Clarissa down,
Chloe stepp'd in, and kill'd him with a frown;
She smiled to see the doughty hero slain,
But, at her smile, the beau revived again.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 67.

²⁰ Blest as the immortal gods is he,
The youth who fondly sits by thee,
And bears and sees thee all the while
Softly speak and sweetly smile.
SAPPHO, *To —*.

(Ille mi par esse deo videtur,
Ille, si fas est, superare divos,
Qui, sedans adversus, identidem te
Spectat et audit Dulce ridentem.)
CATULLUS, *Odes*, No. li, l. 1.

Softly speak and sweetly smile.
ADDISON, *Spectator*. Vol. iii, No. 229. (Tr. from Boileau.)

²¹ Heaven hath no mouth, and yet is said to smile
After your style:
No more hath earth, yet that smiles too,
Just as you do.

AURELIAN TOWNSEND, *To the Lady May*. (c. 1635)

²² I feel in every smile a chain.
JOHN WOLCOT, *Pindaricus*.

²³ And she hath smiles to earth unknown;
Smiles, that with motion of their own

Do spread, and sink, and rise.
WORDSWORTH, *Louisa*. St. 2.

III—Smile: Deceitful Smiles

¹ Oh sir, she smiled, no doubt,
Whene'er I passed her; but who passed with-
out

Much the same smile?

ROBERT BROWNING, *My Last Duchess*.

² Smile with an intent to do mischief, or cozen
him whom he salutes.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

³ But own'd, that smile, if oft observed and
near,

Waned in its mirth, and wither'd to a sneer.
BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 17.

⁴ From thy own smile I snatch'd the snake.
BYRON, *Manfred*. Act i, sc. 1.

There is a snake in thy smile, my dear,
And bitter poison within thy tear.

SHILLER, *The Cenci*: Song. Act v, sc. 4.

⁵ The smiler with the knife under the cloak.

CHAUCER, *The Knights Tale*, l. 1141.

He surest strikes that smiling gives the blow.

SUSANNAH CENTLIVE, *The Beau's Duel*: Epi-
logue.

⁶ But he smiled, as he sat by the table,
With the smile that was childlike and bland.

BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful
James*.

But his smile it was pensive and childlike.

BRET HARTE, *Plain Language from Truthful
James*.

⁷ Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the way.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 315. See
also under WATER.

Egnatius, because he has white teeth, is ever-
lastingly smiling. If people come to the prisoner's
bench, when the counsel for the defence is mak-
ing everyone cry, he smiles: if they are mourning
at the funeral of a dear son, when the bereaved
mother is weeping for her only boy, he smiles:
whatever it is, wherever he is, whatever he is do-
ing, he smiles. It is a disease he has. (*Quicquid
est, ubicumque, quodcumque agit, renidet.
Hunc habet morbum.*)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. Ode 29, l. 1.

⁸ One may smile, and smile, and be a villain.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 108.

Why I can smile and murder while I smile.
SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 182.

There's daggers in men's smiles.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 146.

⁹ Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort

As if he mock'd himself and scorn'd his spirit,
That could be moved to smile at any thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 305.

Of such vinegar aspect
That they'll not show their teeth by way of smile,
Though Nestor swear the jest be laughable.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 54.

¹⁰ With silent smiles of slow disparagement.

TENNYSON, *Guinevere*, l. 14.

¹¹ And Milo's lurking marble smile.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Termonds*.

IV—Smile and Tear

See also Laughter and Tears

¹² Smiles form the channel of a future tear.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 97.

And if she met him, though she smiled no more,
She looked a sadness sweeter than her smile.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 72.

Of all tales 'tis the saddest—and more sad,
Because it makes us smile.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 9.

¹³ The social smile, the sympathetic tear.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Alliance of Education
and Government*, l. 37.

¹⁴ Why comes not death to those who mourn?—
He never smiled again!

FELICIA HEMANS, *He Never Smiled Again*.

'Tis hard to smile when one would weep,

To speak when one would silent be;

To wake when one would wish to sleep,

And wake to agony.

ANNE HUNTER, *The Lot of Thousands*.

¹⁵ A smile is ever the most bright and beautiful
with a tear upon it. What is the dawn without
the dew? The tear is rendered by the smile
precious above the smile itself.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Dante and Gemma Donati*.

¹⁶ All kin' o' smily round the lips,

An' teary round the lashes.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Courtin'*.

¹⁷ As Jupiter

On Juno smiles, when he impregns the clouds
That shed May flowers.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 499.

¹⁸ Behold who ever wept, and in his tears
Was happier far than others in their smiles.

PETRARCH, *The Triumph of Eternity*, l. 93.

¹⁹ With a smile on her lips and a tear in her eye,
SCOTT, *Locksley*. (*Marmion*. Canto v, st. 12.)

Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her eye.

SAMUEL LOVER, *Rory O'More*.

- 1
Nobly he yokes
A smiling with a sigh, as if the sigh
Was that it was, for not being such a smile;
The smile mocking the sigh.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 51.
Triumphs for nothing and lamenting toys
Is jollity for apes and grief for boys.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 193.
- 2
You have seen
Sunshine and rain at once: her smiles and
tears
Were like a better way: those happy smilets,
That play'd on her ripe lip, seem'd not to
know
What guests were in her eyes: which parted
thence,
As pearls from diamonds dropp'd.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 19.
Venus smiles not in a house of tears.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iv, sc. 1,
l. 8.
- 3
'Tis easy enough to be pleasant,
When life flows along like a song;
But the man worth while is the one who will
smile
When everything goes dead wrong;
For the test of the heart is trouble,
And it always comes with the years,
But the smile that is worth the praise of earth
Is the smile that comes through tears.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Worth While*.
It's easy to fight when everything's right
And you're mad with the thrill and the glory;
It's easy to cheer when victory's near,
And wallow in fields that are gory.
It's a different song when everything's wrong,
When you're feeling infernally mortal;
When it's ten against one, and hope there is none,
Buck up, little soldier, and chortle!
ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Carry On*.

SMITH

- 4
The first artificer of death; the shrewd
Contriver who first sweated at the forge,
And forc'd the blunt and yet unbloodied steel
To a keen edge, and made it bright for
war. . . .
And the first smith was the first murd'rer's
son.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. v, l. 313.
And he sang: "Hurra for my handiwork!"
And the red sparks lit the air;
Not alone for the blade was the bright steel
made;
And he fashioned the first ploughshare.
CHARLES MACKAY, *Tubal Cain*. St. 4.
And fitfully you still may see the grim smiths
ranking round,
All clad in leathern panoply, their broad hands
only bare;

- Some rest upon their sledges here, some work the
windless there.
SAMUEL FERGUSON, *The Forging of the Anchor*.
- 5
The smith hath always a spark in his throat.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4754.
Meaning he is always thirsty.
He is not a blacksmith, but he has a spark in
his throat.
C. H. SPURGEON, *Plowman's Pictures*, 39.
- 6
I heard that Smug the smith, for ale and spice
Sold all his tools, and yet he kept his vice.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON, *Of a Drunken Smith*.
(*Epigrams*. Bk. iv, epig. 301.)
- 7
The smith and his penny both are black.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 8
As great Pythagoras of yore,
Standing beside the blacksmith's door,
And hearing the hammers, as they smote
The anvils with a different note,
Stole from the varying tones, that hung
Vibrant on every iron tongue,
The secret of the sounding wire,
And formed the seven-chorded lyre.
LONGFELLOW, *To a Child*, l. 175.
And the smith his iron measures hammered to
the anvil's chime;
Thanking God, whose boundless wisdom makes
the flowers of poesy bloom
In the forge's dust and cinders, in the tissues
of the loom.
LONGFELLOW, *Nuremberg*, l. 34.
- 9
Under a spreading chestnut-tree
The village smithy stands;
The smith, a mighty man is he,
With large and sinewy hands;
And the muscles of his brawny arms
Are strong as iron bands.
LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*, l. 1.
The tree was really a horse-chestnut.
Week in, week out, from morn till night,
You can hear his bellows blow;
You can hear him swing his heavy sledge,
With measured beat and slow,
Like a sexton ringing the village bell,
When the evening sun is low.
LONGFELLOW, *The Village Blacksmith*, l. 13.
- 10
In other part stood one who at the forge
Labouring, two massy clods of iron and brass
Had melted.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 560.
- 11
From whence came Smith, albe he knight or
squire,
But from the smith that forgeth at the fire?
RICHARD ROWLANDS, *Restitution of Decayed
Intelligence*, p. 310. (c. 1600)
Fate tried to conceal him by naming him Smith.
O. W. HOLMES, *The Boys*. Of Samuel Francis
Smith, author of *America*.

Here lies what had nor birth, nor shape, nor fame;
No gentleman! no man! no-thing! no name! . . .
More, shrunk to Smith—and Smith's no name at all.

Pope, *Epitaph on James More-Smythe*.

The Smiths never had any arms, and have invariably sealed their letters with their thumbs.

SYDNEY SMITH. (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir*. Vol. i, p. 244.)

¹ I saw a smith stand with his hammer, thus,
The whilst his iron did on the anvil cool,
With open mouth swallowing a tailor's news.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 193.

² The painful smith, with force of fervent heat,
The hardest iron soon doth mollify,
That with his heavy sledge he can it beat,
And fashion it to what he it list apply.

SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet xxxii.

SMOKING, see Tobacco

SNAIL

³ Whereso'er he roam,—
Knock when you will,—he's sure to be at home.

VINCENT BOURNE, *The Snail*. (Charles Lamb, tr.)

The snail, which everywhere doth roam,
Carrying his own house still, still is at home.

JOHN DONNE, *To Sir Henry Wotton*.

I can tell you why a snail has a house . . .
To put his head in

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 30.

⁴ He was a sort of snail which crawled over a man in his sleep and left its slime.

JOHN SINGLETON COPLEY. Referring to an artist named Carter. (*DUNLAP, History of the Arts of Design in the U.S.*, i, 129.)

⁵ An inadvertent step may crush the snail
That crawls at ev'ning in the public path;
But he that has humanity, forewarn'd,
Will tread aside, and let the reptile live.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 564.

⁶ Like snails I see the people go
Along the pavement, row on row;
And each one on his shoulder bears
His coiling shell of petty cares—
The spiral of his own affairs.

ELEANOR HAMMOND, *From a Street Corner*.

⁷ Wise emblem of our politic world,
Sage snail, within thine own self curled,
Instruct me softly to make haste,
Whilst these my feet go slowly fast.

RICHARD LOVELACE, *The Snail*.

⁸ The slow snail climbeth the tower at last,
though the swift swallow mount it sooner.

JOHN LYLE, *Euphuus*, p. 419.

⁹ You have beaten the snail in slowness. (*Vici-tis cochlearum tarditudine*.)

PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 532. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

There he comes, in a snail's trot.

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *John Bull*. Act iii, sc. 1. (1803)

He is easy-paced, this snail.

JOHN DONNE, *To Sir Henry Wotton*.

I will thitherward hie me in haste like a snail.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 9. (1546)

¹⁰ The snail, whose tender horns being hit,
Shrinks backward in his shelly cave with pain,
And there, all smother'd up, in shade doth sit,
Long after fearing to creep forth again.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 1033.

¹¹ "The snail," says the Hindoon, "sees nothing but his own shell, and thinks it the grandest palace in the universe."

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Flynnley Letters*. No. 10.

SNAKE, see Serpent

SNEER

See also Ridicule, Scorn

¹² There was a laughing devil in his sneer.

BYRON, *The Corsair*. Canto i, st. 9.

And shaped his weapon with an edge severe,
Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 107.

¹³ Better to stand ten thousand sneers than one
abiding pang, such as time could not abolish,
of bitter self-reproach.

THOMAS DE QUINCEY, *Confessions of an English Opium Eater*. Pt. i.

¹⁴ I can't help it, I was born sneering.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act i.

¹⁵ Ill-suited to the sharp sneers of these men,
(Minus aptus acutis Naribus horum hominum.)

HOBACE, *Satires*. Bk. i, sat. 3, l. 29.

¹⁶ Sir spokesman, sneers are weakness veiling rage.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *A Ballad of Fair Ladies in Revolt*. St. 42.

¹⁷ Who can refute a sneer?

WILLIAM PALEY, *Moral Philosophy*. Vol. ii, bk. v, ch. 9.

¹⁸ "You laugh," he says, "and indulge too much in curved nostrils." ("Rides," ait, "et nimis uncis Naribus indulges.")

PRASUS, *Satires*. Sat. i, l. 40.

¹⁹ Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And without sneering, teach the rest to sneer.
Pope, *Epitaph to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 301.

¹ I fancy that it is just as hard to do your duty when men are sneering at you as when they are shooting at you.

WOODROW WILSON, *Speech*, Brooklyn Navy Yard, 11 May, 1914.

SNEEZING

² He's a friend at a sneeze; the most you can get of him is a God bless you.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologis*. No. 2436.

Will you demand of me, whence this custom ariseth, to bless and say God help to those that sneeze? We produce three sorts of wind: that issuing from below is too undecent; that from the mouth implieth some reproach of gourmandise; the third is sneezing: and because it cometh from the head, and is without imputation, we thus kindly entertain it. Smile not at this subtlety; it is (as some say) Aristotle's.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 6.

³ He hath sneezed thrice; turn him out of the hospital.

JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, p. 2.

⁴ (Hang it, I shall sneeze till spring!)

Snuff is a delicious thing.

LEIGH HUNT, *Sneezing*.

⁵ Just where the breath of life his nostrils drew,
A charge of snuff the wily virgin threw;
The gnomes direct, to every atom just,
The pungent grains of titillating dust.
Sudden, with starting tears each eye o'erflows,
And the high dome re-echoes to his nose.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 81.

⁶ Sneeze on a Sunday morning fasting.

You'll enjoy your true love to everlasting.

UNKNOWN. (DYER, *English Folk-Lore*, p. 239.)

Sneeze on a Monday, you sneeze for danger;
Sneeze on a Tuesday, you kiss a stranger;
Sneeze on a Wednesday, you sneeze for a letter;
Sneeze on a Thursday, for something better;
Sneeze on a Friday, you sneeze for sorrow;
Sneeze on a Saturday, your sweetheart tomorrow;
Sneeze on a Sunday, your safety seek,
The Devil will have you the whole of the week.

UNKNOWN. (HARLAND, *Lancs. Folk-Lore*, p. 68.)

SNOB

⁷ Don't be proud and turn up your nose
At poorer people in plainer clothes;

But learn, for the sake of your soul's repose,
That all proud flesh, where'er it grows,
Is liable to irritation.

S. S. COX, *Because You Flourish in Worldly Affairs*.

⁸ I attach but little value to rank or wealth,
but the line must be drawn somewhere. A

man in that station may be brave and worthy; but at every step he would commit solecisms that society would never pardon.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

⁹ Snobbery is but a point in time. Let us have patience with our inferiors. They are ourselves of yesterday.

ISAAC GOLDBERG, *Tin Pan Alley*.

¹⁰ We are all snobs of the Infinite, parvenus of the Eternal.

JAMES HUNTER, *Iconoclasts*, p. 16.

¹¹ Ain't a snob a fellow as wants to be taken for better bred, or richer, or cleverer, or more influential than he really is?

CHARLES LEVER, *One of Them*. Ch. 39.

¹² Heaven grant him now some noble nook,
For, rest his soul! he'd rather be

Genteelly damn'd beside a Duke,

Than sav'd in vulgar company.

THOMAS MOORE, *Epitaph on a Tuft-Hunter*.

¹³ Now she is dead she greets Christ with a nod,—
(He was a carpenter)—but she knows God.

VIRGINIA McCORMICK, *The Snob*.

¹⁴ Say what strange motive, Goddess! could compel
A well-bred Lord t' assault a gentie Belle?

O say what stranger cause, yet unexplor'd,

Could make a gentie Belle reject a Lord?

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto i, l. 7.

¹⁵ Perpetual nosing after snobbery at least suggests the snob.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Some Gentlemen in Fiction*.

¹⁶ Rough to common men,
But honeying at the whisper of a lord.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*: Prologue, l. 114.

¹⁷ He who meanly admires a mean thing is a Snob—perhaps that is a safe definition of the character.

THACKERAY, *Book of Snobs*. Ch. 2.

It is impossible, in our condition of Society, not to be sometimes a Snob.

THACKERAY, *Book of Snobs*. Ch. 3.

The state of society, viz. Toadyism, organized; base Man-and-Mammon worship, instituted by command of law;—snobbishness, in a word, perpetuated.

THACKERAY, *Book of Snobs*. Ch. 3.

That which we call a snob, by any other name would still be snobbish.

THACKERAY, *Book of Snobs*. Ch. 18.

No one succeeds better than Mr. Thackeray in cutting his coat according to his cloth. He's he flattered the aristocracy; but when he croaked

the Atlantic, George Washington became the idol of his worship.

EDMUND YATZ. (*Town Talk*, 12 June, 1858.)

A tuft-hunter is a snob, a parasite is a snob, the man who allows the manhood within him to be awed by a coronet is a snob. The man who worships mere wealth is a snob.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Life of Thackeray*, p. 56.

SNOW

I—Snow: Apothegms

Ye, farewell all the snow of ferné year!

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*, l. 1176.

Where are the snows of yesteryear? (Où sont les neiges d'antan?)

FRANÇOIS VILLON, *Ballade des Dames du Temps Jadis*. (Rossetti, tr.)

One burden answers, ever and aye,
"Nay, but where is the last year's snow?"

VILLON, *Ballade des Dames du Temps Jadis*. (Lang, tr.)

But where are the snows of last year? That was the greatest concern of Villon, the Parisian poet. (Mais où sont les neiges d'antan? C'était le plus grand souci qu'eust Villon, le poète parisien.)

RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. ii, ch. 14.

Where's the snow

That fell the year that's fled—where's the snow?

SAMUEL LOVER, *The Snow*.

You came as seasonably as snow in summer.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5869.

As profitable as snow in harvest.

UNKNOWN, *Pedlar's Prophecy*, l. 237. (1595)

Whether you boil snow or pound it, you can have but water of it.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*. No. 176.

Snow is white and lieth in the dike,

And every man lets it lie;

Pepper is black, and bath a good smack,
And every man doth it buy.

HILL, *Commonplace-Book*, p. 128. (c. 1495)

For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night
Whiter than new snow on a raven's back.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 18.

"The gates are mine to open,
As the gates are mine to close,
And I abide in my Mother's house,"
Said our Lady of the Snows.

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *Our Lady of the Snows*. Referring to Canada. In Italian, "Santa Maria ad Nives"; in French, "Notre Dame des Neiges"; many Catholic churches so-called after the famous legend.

The pity of the snow, that hides all scars.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Lincoln, The Man of the People*.

They are pulling geese in Scotland, so here it snows.

SAMUEL JOHNSON THE ELDER, *Derbichinus*, p. 139. (1791)

The old lady up in the sky is picking her geese pretty hard to-day.

DICKENS, *The Holly Tree*. Branch 1.

A little snow, tumbled about,
Arise becomes a mountain.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 176.

Right, as snow in harvest.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 248.

II—Snow: Description

Lo, what wonders the day hath brought,
Born of the soft and slumbrous snow!

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN, *Snow*.

And out of the frozen mist the snow
In wavering flakes begins to glow;

Flake after flake

They sink in the dark and silent lake.

BRYANT, *The Snow-Shower*.

Through the sharp air a flaky torrent flies,
Mocks the slow sight, and hides the gloomy skies;

The fleecy clouds their chilly bosoms bare,
And shed their substance on the floating air.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Inebriety*, l. 17.

Whenever a snowflake leaves the sky,
It turns and turns to say "Good-by!
Good-by, dear clouds, so cool and gray!"
Then lightly travels on its way.

MARY MAPES DODGE, *Snowflakes*.

But when a snowflake, brave and meek,
Lights on a rosy maiden's cheek,
It starts—"How warm and soft the day!"
"Tis summer!" and it melts away.

MARY MAPES DODGE, *Snowflakes*.

Announced by all the trumpets of the sky,
Arrives the snow, and, driving o'er the fields,
Seems nowhere to alight: the whited air
Hides hills and woods, the river, and the heaven,

And veils the farm-house at the garden's end.
The sled and traveller stopped, the courier's
feet

Delayed, all friends shut out, the housemates
sit

Around the radiant fireplace, enclosed
In a tumultuous privacy of storm.

EMERSON, *The Snow-Storm*, l. 1.

Come, see the north wind's masonry.
Out of an unseen quarry evermore
Furnished with tile, the fierce artificer
Curves his white bastions with projected roof
Round every windward stake, or tree, or door!

EMERSON, *The Snow-Storm*, l. 10.

The frolic architecture of the snow.

EMERSON, *The Snow-Storm*, l. 28.

1
Out of the bosom of the Air,
Out of the cloud-folds of her garments
shaken,
Over the woodlands brown and bare,
Over the harvest-fields forsaken,
Silent, and soft, and slow
Descends the snow.
LONGFELLOW, *Snow-Flakes*.

2
What heart could have thought you?—
Past our devisal (A filigree petal!)

Fashioned so purely, Fragilely, surely.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To a Snow-Flake*.

Through the bushed air the whitening shower
descends,

At first thin-wavering; till at last the flakes
Fall broad and wide and fast, dimming the day
With a continual flow. The cherished fields
Put on their winter-robe of purest white.

'Tis brightness all; save where the new snow
melts

Along the many current.

JAMES THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 229.

3
Oh! the snow, the beautiful snow,
Filling the sky and the earth below; . . .
Beautiful snow, from the heavens above,
Pure as an angel and fickle as love!

JORN WHITTAKER WATSON, *Beautiful Snow*.
Fraudulently claimed by no less than seven
people. (See STEVENSON, *Famous Single
Poems*, p. 178.)

4
Like an army defeated
The snow hath retreated.

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *Written in March*.

5
I saw fair Chloris walk alone,
Whilst feather'd rain came swiftly down,
As Jove descended from his tower
To court her in a silver shower.
The wanton snow flew on her breast
Like little birds unto their nest,
But, overcome with whiteness there,
For grief it thaw'd into a tear;
Thence falling on her garment's hem,
To deck her, froze into a gem.

WILLIAM STRODE, *On Chloris Walking in the
Snow*.

SOCIETY

I—Society: Definitions

6
Man seeketh in society comfort, use, and
protection.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Man was formed for society.

WILLIAM BLACKSTONE, *Of the Nature of Laws
in General*.

[Man] is a social animal. (Sociæ animal est.)
SEXCEA, *De Beneficiis*. Bk. vii, sec. 1.

7
The bond of human society is reason and
speech. (In universi generis humani sociatate
. . . vinculum est ratio et oratio.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 16, sec. 50.

8
Fine society is only a self-protection against
the vulgarities of the street and the tavern.
. . . 'Tis an exclusion and a precinct. . . It
is an unprincipled decorum; an affair of clean
linen and coaches, of gloves, cards, and ele-
gance in trifles.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Considerations by
the Way*.

Society is a masked ball, where every one hides
his real character, and reveals it by hiding.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Worship*.

Society is a joint stock company, in which the
members agree, for the better securing of his
bread to each shareholder, to surrender the lib-
erty and culture of the eater.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Society is frivolous, and shreds its day into
scraps, its conversation into ceremonies and
escapes.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Character*.

Society is a hospital of incurables.

EMERSON, *New England Reformers*.

9
Society never advances.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

No society can ever be so large as one man.

EMERSON, *New England Reformers*.

10
Here is the use of society: it is so easy with
the great to be great.

EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

When a man meets his fitting mate society be-
gins.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Social Aims*.

It is rendering mutual service to men of virtue
and understanding to make them acquainted
with one another.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vi, p. 424.

11
The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom
—they are the pillars of society.

HENRIK IBSEN, *Pillars of Society*. Act iv.

12
Society is the union of men and not the men
themselves. (La Société est l'union des
hommes, et non pas les hommes.)

MONTESQUIEU, *L'Esprit des Loix*. Bk. x, sec. 3.

13
The difference between what is commonly
called ordinary company and good company
is only hearing the same things said in a little
room or in a large salon.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

14
The problem of building a human society is
always the difficulty of establishing a relation
between individual and communal happiness.

DORA RUSSELL, *The Right to Be Happy*, p. 255.

¹ Society is like the air, necessary to breathe, but insufficient to live on.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Little Essays*.

² Society, saith the text, is the happiness of life. SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iv, 2, 167.

³ Society exists for the benefit of its members; not the members for the benefit of society.

SPENCER, *Principles of Ethics*. Sec. 222.

⁴ A society cannot be founded only on the pursuit of pleasure and power; a society can only be founded on the respect for liberty and justice.

TAINÉ, *Hist. English Literature*. Bk. II, ch. 11.

⁵ What men call social virtue, good fellowship, is commonly but the virtue of pigs in a litter, which lie close together to keep each other warm.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 23 Oct., 1852.

⁶ Society therefore is as ancient as the world.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary*: Policy.

⁷ There is

One great society alone on earth:

The noble Living and the noble Dead.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. xi, l. 393.

II—Society: Apothegms

⁸ Brothers, I am sorry I have got no Morrison's Pill for curing the maladies of Society.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. I, ch. 4.

⁹ I want you to see Peel, Stanley, Graham, Sheil, Russell, Macaulay, Old Joe, and so on. They are all upper-crust here.

THOMAS C. HALIBURTON, *Sam Slick in England*. Ch. 24. (1843)

Those families, you know, are our upper crust, not upper ten thousand.

J. FENIMORE COOPER, *Ways of the Hows*. Ch. 6. (1850)

At present there is no distinction among the upper ten thousand of the city.

N. P. WILLIS, *Necessity for a Promenade Drive*. (1860)

Warren . . . is a novus homo, and only a Conservative on that account; it being the quickest method to gain admission among the Upper Ten.

JAMES PAYN, *By Proxy*. Ch. 36. (1878)

A rout which . . . embraces a tithe of the Upper Ten Thousand, is conventionally described . . . by the epithets 'small' and 'early.'

G. O. TREVELYAN, *Interludes*, p. 286. (1905)

There are only about four hundred people in New York Society.

WARD McALLISTER. A boast at the Union Club, after he had cut down the list of guests for the ball given by Mrs. William Astor, 1 Feb., 1892. The phrase was caught

up by the newspapers, and passed into the idiom of the language. (*Dict. of Amer. Biog.*)

¹⁰ The Brahmin caste of New England. This is the harmless, inoffensive, untitled aristocracy referred to.

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, *Elsie Venner*. Ch. 1.

¹¹ Mrs. Montagu has dropt me. Now, Sir, there are people whom one should like very well to drop, but would not wish to be dropt by.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, iv, 73.)

¹² He might have proved a useful adjunct, if not an ornament, to society.

CHARLES LAMB, *Eliana: Captain Starkey*.

¹³ But the fact is, a man may do very well with a very little knowledge and scarce be found out, in mixed company.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Old and the New Schoolmaster*.

¹⁴ A town that boasts inhabitants like me Can have no lack of good society!

LONGFELLOW, *The Birds of Killingworth*.

¹⁵ The Don Quixote of one generation may live to hear himself called the savior of society by the next.

J. R. LOWELL, *Essays: Don Quixote*.

¹⁶ What quality are they of?

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, II, 1, 59.

¹⁷ A few yards in London cement, or dissolve friendship

SYDNEY SMITH. (EMERSON, *Considerations by the Way*.)

¹⁸ Ah, you flavour everything; you are the vanille of society.

SYDNEY SMITH. (LADY HOLLAND, *Memoir*. Vol. I, p. 262.)

¹⁹ The genteel comedy of the polite world.

SMOLLETT, *The Adventures of Ferdinand Count Falken*. Ch. 1.

²⁰ Pray, madam, who were the company? Why, there was all the world and his wife.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial. III. (1738)

He welcomes at once all the world and his wife.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEE, *New Bath Guide*, p. 140. (1767)

²¹ Society waits uniform'd, and is for a while between things ended and things begun.

WALT WHITMAN, *Thoughts: Of These Years*.

²² She tried to found a salon, but only succeeded in opening a restaurant.

OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 1.

²³ Gerald: I suppose Society is wonderfully delightful?

Lord Illingsworth: To be in it is merely a bore.
But to be out of it is simply a tragedy.

OSCAR WILDE, *A Woman of No Importance*.
Act iii.

The wise man sometimes flees from society from
fear of being bored. (Le sage quelquefois évite
le monde, de peur d'être ennuyé.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. v.

¹ Society became my glittering bride.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iii, l. 735.

III—Society: Its Virtues

² The social hours, swift-wing'd, unnotic'd fleet.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, l. 39.

³ Society, friendship, and love
Divinely bestow'd upon man.

COWPER, *Verses: Alexander Selkirk*, l. 17.

⁴ Why should your fellowship a trouble be,
Since man's chief pleasure is society?

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *Orchestra*. St. 32.

⁵ The thoughts of the best minds always be-
come the last opinion of Society.

EMERSON, *Correspondence of Carlyle and Emerson*, i, 29.

⁶ Of all the cordials known to us, the best, saf-
est, and most exhilarating, with the least
harm, is society.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

⁷ Without society, and a society to our taste,
men are never contented.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vi, p. 15.

⁸ It is an extreme evil to depart from the com-
pany of the living before you die.

SENECA, *De Tranquillitate Animi*. Sec. 1.

For it is most true that a natural and secret ha-
tred and aversion towards society in any man,
bath somewhat of the savage beast.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

⁹ A little society is needful to show a man his
failings.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 82.

¹⁰ Company keeps our mind from growing too
coarse and rough.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to George Mon-
tagu*, 22 Sept., 1765.

IV—Society: Its Faults

¹¹ Dante standing, studying his angel,—
In there broke the folk of his Inferno.
Says he—"Certain people of importance"
(Such he gave his daily dreadful line to)
"Entered and would seize, forsooth, the poet."
Says the poet—"Then I stopped my paint-
ing."

ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. Sec. 5.

¹² Society is now one polish'd horde,
Form'd of two mighty tribes, the Boreds and
Bored.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 95.

¹³ The visit paid, with ecstasy we come,
As from a seven years transportation, home.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 399.

The painful ceremony of receiving and returning
visits.

SMOLLETT, *Peregrine Pickle*. Ch. 5.

¹⁴ Oh to the club, the scene of savage joys,
The school of coarse good-fellowship and
noise.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 421.

Club: An assembly of good fellows, meeting un-
der certain conditions.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Dictionary*.

¹⁵ On the approach of Spring, I withdraw with-
out reluctance from the noisy and extensive
scene of crowds without company and dis-
sipation without pleasure.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Memoirs*. Vol. i, p. 116.

¹⁶ Ermined and minked and Persian-lambed,
Be-puffed (be-painted, too, alas!)

Be-decked, be-diamonded—be-damned!

The Women of the Better Class.

OLIVER HERFORD, *The Women of the Better
Class*.

¹⁷ For one of the pleasures of having a rout
Is the pleasure of having it over.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Dream*.
St. 3.

¹⁸ I live in the crowds of jollity, not so much to
enjoy company as to shun myself.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Rasselas*. Ch. 16.

¹⁹ Society is no comfort To one not sociable.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 12.

²⁰ No society can surely be flourishing and
happy, of which the far greater part of the
members are poor and miserable.

ADAM SMITH, *Wealth of Nations*. Bk. i, ch. 8.

²¹ Other people are quite dreadful. The only
possible society is oneself.

OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act iii.

²² High society is for those who have stopped
working and no longer have anything impor-
tant to do.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, Washington, 24
Feb., 1915.

²³ The dreary intercourse of daily life.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles
Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 131.

V—Society and Convention

¹ "I am afraid," replied Elinor, "that the pleasantness of an employment does not always evince its propriety."

JANE AUSTEN, *Sense and Sensibility*. Ch. 13.

² Conventionality is not morality. Self-righteousness is not religion. To attack the first is not to assail the last. To pluck the mask from the face of the Pharisee, is not to lift an impious hand to the Crown of Thorns.

CHARLOTTE BRONTË, *Jane Eyre: Preface*.

³ It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce:
It's fitter being sane 'han mad.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Apparent Failure*.

⁴ For a "mixt company" implies, that, save
Yourself and friends, and half a hundred
more,

Whom you may bow to without looking grave,
The rest are but a vulgar set.

BYRON, *Reppò*. SL 59.

⁵ In general, the more completely cased with
formulas a man may be, the safer, happier is
it for him.

CARLYLE, *Past and Present*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

⁶ the Cambridge ladies who live in furnished
souls
are unbeautiful and have comfortable
minds . . .
they believe in Christ and Longfellow, both
dead.

E. E. CUMMINGS, *Sonnets: Realities*.

⁷ My business in the social system is to be
agreeable; I take it that everybody's business
in the social system is to be agreeable.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 18.

⁸ Society everywhere is in conspiracy against
the manhood of every one of its members.
. . . The virtue in most request is conformity.
Self-reliance is its aversion. It loves not
realities and creators, but names and customs.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

Society will pardon much to genius and special
gifts, but, being in its nature a convention, it
loves what is conventional, or what belongs to
coming together.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

Comme il faut, is the Frenchman's description of
good society.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Manners*.

⁹ The snow is lying very deep,
My house is sheltered from the blast.
I hear each muffled step outside,
I hear each voice go past.

But I'll not venture in the drift
Out of this bright security,
Till enough footsteps come and go
To make a path for me.

AGNES LEZ, *Convention*.

¹⁰ Where it is a duty to worship the sun it is
pretty sure to be a crime to examine the laws
of heat.

JOHN MORLEY, *Miscellanies: Voltaire*.

¹¹ What will Mrs. Grundy say?

THOMAS MORTON, *Speed the Plough*. (1798)

Mrs. Grundy, in the play, is a neighbor and
obsession of Dame Ashfield, who constantly
refers to her, wondering what she will think
or say. Mrs. Grundy never appears. It was
this play which, on 8 Feb., 1798, at Covent
Garden, introduced Mrs. Grundy into Eng-
lish literature.

Aleways ding-dinging Dame Grundy into my
ears—What will Mrs. Grundy say? er, What will
Mrs. Grundy think?

THOMAS MORTON, *Speed the Plough*. Act i, sc. 1.

The world's an ugly world. Offend
Good people, how they wrangle!
Their manners that they never mend,—
The characters they mangle!
They eat, and drink, and scheme, and plod,—
They go to church on Sunday;
And many are afraid of God—
And more of Mrs. Grundy.

F. LOCKER-LAMPSON, *The Jester's Plea*.

There be four things that keep us all from hav-
ing our own way,—
Money, Fortune, Mrs. Grundy, and Policeman A.
D'ARCY THOMPSON, *Sales Altia*.

¹² Custom and convention govern human action.
(*Nóup ôi kai ôlêi wára toui dypároui pnyreou.*)

PYRRHO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*. Bk. ix,
sec. 61.)

Society has only one law, and that is custom.

P. G. HAMERTON, *Intellectual Life*. Pt. vi, let. 1.

¹³ Conventional people are roused to fury by
departure from convention, largely because
they regard such departure as a criticism of
themselves.

BERTRAND RUSSELL, *The Conquest of Happi-
ness*, p. 131.

¹⁴ Keep decorum.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, I, 2, 77.

Let them cant about decorum
Who have characters to lose.

BURNS, *The Jolly Beggars*.

¹⁵ Men like conventions because men made
them.

BERNARD SHAW, *Misalliance*, p. 64.

¹⁶ To say what you think will certainly damage
you in society; but a free tongue is worth
more than a thousand invitations.

LOGAN PEARBALL SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

VI—Society and Solitude

- 1 Solitude is very sad,
Too much company twice as bad.
WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Blackberries*.
Society than solitude is worse,
And man to man is still the greatest curse.
ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *Ovid to His Wife*.
- 2 If from society we learn to live,
'Tis solitude should teach us how to die.
BYRON, *Child Harold*, Canto iv, st. 33.
- 3 There is a society in the deepest solitude.
ISAAC D'ISRAELI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*, Ch. 10.
- 4 Solitude is impracticable, and society fatal.
EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.
The solitary worshipper knows the essence of
the thought: the scholar in society sees only its
fair face.
EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.
- 5 Solitude is as needful to the imagination as
society is wholesome for the character.
J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: Dryden*.
- 6 Solitude is often the best society.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 833.
For solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 249.
- 7 I love tranquil solitude,
And such society
As is quiet, wise, and good.
SHELLEY, *Song: Rarely, Rarely Comest Thou*.

SOLDIER

See also War

I—Soldier: Apothegms

- 8 It were better to be a soldier's widow than a
coward's wife.
T. B. ALDRINE, *Mercedes*. Act ii, sc. 2.
- 9 One can be a soldier without dying, and a
lover without sighing.
EDWIN ARNOLD, *Adzuma*. Act ii, sc. 5.
- 10 To take a soldier without ambition is to pull
off his spurs.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Ambition*.
Ambition, The soldier's virtue.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 22.
- 11 Man is a military animal,
Glories in gunpowder, and loves parade.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Metropolis*.
- 12 Soldiers in peace are like chimneys in summer.
WILLIAM CECIL, LORD BUNBURY, *Ten Precepts*.

13 She was so accustomed to fast riding with our
cavalry . . . she does not know how to treat
a doughboy.

MRS. GEORGE A. CUSTER, *Letter*, March, 1867.
In the Civil War, infantrymen were called
doughboys from their large brass buttons.
In the World War, it was applied to all
branches of the service.

14 A serjeant is a soldier with a halbert, and a
drummer is a soldier with a drum.

JUSTICE DENISON, *Judgment*, Lloyd v. Wood-
dall. (1 Black, 30.)

15 Eh-oh, my little brother,
They rigged you up in state,
In a khaki coat and gun to tote,
But you never could learn to hate.
MARTIN FEINSTEIN, *In Memoriam*.

16 Cowards in scarlet pass for men of war.

GEORGE GRANVILLE, *She Gallants*. Act v, sc. 1.
Uniforms were often masks [to hide cowards]
. . . When my journal appears, many statues
must come down.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, *Sayings*.

All are not soldiers that go to the wars. (No
son soldados todos los que van á la guerra.)

UNKNOWN, A Spanish proverb.

17 Every man thinks meanly of himself for not
having been a soldier.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1778.)

18 It ain't the guns or armament, or the money
they can pay,
It's the close coöperation that makes them
win the day;

It ain't the individual, nor the army as a
whole,
But the everlasting teamwork of every bloom-
in' soul.

J. MASON KNOX [?], *Coöperation*. These lines
have been attributed to other writers. They
were claimed for Mr. Knox in a letter from
his wife to the *New York Times*, 1 Aug., 1920.

19 Courage, in soldiers, is a dangerous profes-
sion they follow to earn their living. (La
valeur est, dans les simples soldats, un métier
périlleux qu'ils ont pris pour gagner leur vie.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maxims*. No. 214.

20 In arms the Austrian phalanx stood,
A living wall, a human wood.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Patriot's Pass-
Word*, l. 1.

An Austrian army, awfully arrayed,
Boldly by battery besieged Belgrade;
Cossack commanders cannonading come,
Dealing destruction's devastating doom.

ALABIC ALEXANDER WATTS, *The Siege of Bel-
grade*. A study in alliteration. First ap-
peared in the *Winchester, Eng., Triker*, ?
May, 1817. Attributed to Isaac J. Reeve,

and the Rev. Benjamin Poulter, but definitely claimed for Watts, by his son. (*Life of Alaric Alexander Watts*. Vol. i, p. 118.)

¹ I love a brave soldier who has undergone the baptism of fire.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in Exile*, 2 Aug., 1817.)

Louis has just received his baptism of fire.

NAPOLEON III, *Letter to the Empress Eugénie*, 10 Aug., 1870, after the battle of Saarbrück, referring to their son.

I heard the bullets whistle; and believe me, there is something charming in the sound.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Letter to his Mother*, after his encounter with the French at Great Meadows, 3 May, 1754.

That shall be my music in the future!

CHARLES XII OF SWEDEN, on hearing for the first time the whistling of bullets in battle, at Copenhagen.

² The worse the man, the better the soldier.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

³ They know no country, own no lord,

Their home the camp, their law the sword.

SILVIO PELLICO, *Enfermo de Messina*. Act v, sc. 2.

⁴ He also made other laws himself, one of which provides that those who are maimed in war shall be maintained at the public charge.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 31. Referring to Peisistratus.

⁵ But off with your hat and three times three for Columbia's true-blue sons;

The men below who batter the foe—the men behind the guns!

JOHN JEROME ROONEY, *The Men Behind the Guns*.

⁶ [The Russians] dashed on towards that thin red line tipped with steel.

W. H. RUSSELL, *Letter from the Crimea*, *London Times*, 25 Oct., 1854. Also in his *British Expedition in the Crimea*, p. 187. (See *Notes and Queries*, Ser. 8, vol. vii, p. 191, for letter from Russell claiming credit for authorship of "the thin red line.")

The spruce beauty of the slender red line. . . . Soon the men of the column began to see that, though the line was slender, it was very rigid and exact.

ALEXANDER WILLIAM KINGLAKE, *Invasion of the Crimea*. Vol. iii, pp. 248, 455. (1868)

See also KIPLING, under SOLDIERS, sec. 5.

⁷ Ah, what delight to be a soldier! (Ah, quel plaisir d'être soldat!)

EUGÈNE SCRIBE, *Démé Blancbe*.

⁸ The chief bond of the soldier is his oath of allegiance and his love for the flag. (Primum

militiæ vinculum est religio et signorum amor.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xcv, 35

⁹ When a soldier was the theme, my name Was not far off.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 59.

¹⁰ Food for powder, food for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better: tush, man, mortal men, mortal men.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 71.

Far and near and low and louder

On the roads of earth go by,

Dear to friends and food for powder,

Soldiers marching, all to die.

A. E. HOUSMAN, *A Shropshire Lad*. No. 35.

Food for Acheron. (Acheruntis pabulum.)

PLAUTUS, *Casina*, l. 157. (Act ii, sc. 1.)

¹¹ Give them great meals of beef and iron and steel, they will eat like wolves and fight like devils.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 161.

No soldier can fight unless he is properly fed on beef and beer.

DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, *Sayings*.

An army, like a serpent, travels on its belly.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, *Epigram*.

The soup makes the soldier. (La soupe fait le soldat.)

UNKNOWN. A French proverb.

¹² I said, an elder soldier, not a better:

Did I say "better"?

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 56.

¹³ Fie, my lord, fie! a soldier, and afeard?

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 41.

Mere prattle, without practice,

Is all his soldiership.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 26.

¹⁴ It is just as fitting for a soldier to be ignorant of some things, as that he should know others. (Tam nescire quædam milites, quam scire oportet.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. i, sec. 83.

¹⁵ A military gent I see—and while his face I scan,

I think you'll all agree with me—He came from Hindostan.

THACKERAY, *The Newcomes*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

¹⁶ Ten good soldiers, wisely led,

Will beat a hundred without a head.

D'ARCY THOMPSON, *Paraphrase of Euripides*.

¹⁷ It is not a fair deal to take a man from a farm or a factory, clap a tin hat on his head, and then shoot him if his nerve fails.

ERNEST THURTELL, *Speech*, House of Commons, on bill to abolish death penalty for desertion.

¹ All soldiers run away, madam.
 DUXE OF WELLINGTON, when asked whether
 British soldiers ever ran away.

² Of boasting more than of a bomb afraid,
 A soldier should be modest as a maid.
 YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. iv, l. 251.

³ On becoming soldiers we have not ceased to
 be citizens.

UNKNOWN, *Humble Representation*, addressed
 to Parliament by Cromwell's soldiers, 1647.

When we assumed the soldier, we did not lay
 aside the citizen.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, *Address*, to the provin-
 cial Congress of New York, 25 June, 1775.
 The quotation is inscribed on the memorial
 amphitheatre in Arlington Cemetery.

⁴ Here rests in honored glory an American sol-
 dier known but to God.

Inscription, on the tomb of the Unknown Sol-
 dier in Arlington National Cemetery.

II—Soldiers: Their Virtues

⁵ Glory is the soldier's prize;
 The soldier's wealth is honour.

BURNS, *The Soldier's Return*, l. 59.

⁶ The army is a school in which the miser becomes
 generous, and the generous prodigal; miserly
 soldiers are like monsters, very rarely seen.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 39.

⁷ Dear God, I raised my boy to be a soldier;
 I tried to make him strong of will and true.

FLORENCE EARLE COATES, *A Soldier*. An answer
 to a popular song of the early World War
 period, *I Did Not Raise My Boy to Be a Sol-
 dier*, written by Albert Bryan and pub-
 lished in 1914. In 1917, Bryan climbed
 aboard the patriotic band-wagon by writ-
 ing *It's Time for Ev'ry Boy to Be a Sol-
 dier*; in 1916, J. Will Callahan produced,
*I'm Going to Raise My Boy to Be a Sol-
 dier*, and in 1917, Happy Mack turned out
I Didn't Raise My Boy to be a Slacker. All
 were fleetingly popular.

The man who has not raised himself to be a
 soldier, and the woman who has not raised her
 boy to be a soldier for the right, neither one of
 them is entitled to citizenship in the Republic.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, to the Soldiers
 at Camp Upton, 1917.

⁸ He stands erect; his slouch becomes a walk;
 He steps right onward, martial in his air,
 His form and movement.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. iv, l. 639.

⁹ That little bronze button,
 Still keep it in view,
 And honor the wearers,
 Once brave boys in blue.

ANNE CHAZ, *The Little Bronze Button*. (1899)

Ye living soldiers of the mighty war,
 Once more from roaring cannon and the drums,
 And bugles blown at morn, the summons comes;
 Forget the halting limb, each wound and scar:

Once more your Captain calls to you;
 Come to his last review!

R. W. GILDER, *The Burial of Grant*.

¹⁰ Last night, among his fellow-roughs
 He jested, quaffed, and swore;
 A drunken private of the Buffs,
 Who never looked before.

To-day, beneath the foeman's frown,
 He stands in Elgin's place,
 Ambassador from Britain's crown,
 And type of all her race.

FRANCIS H. DOYLE, *The Private of the Buffs*.

So let his name through Europe ring!

A man of mean estate,

Who died as firm as Sparta's king,
 Because his soul was great.

FRANCIS H. DOYLE, *The Private of the Buffs*.

From softness only softness comes;
 Urged by a bitterer shout within,
 Men of the trumpets and the drums
 Seek, with appropriate discipline,
 That Glory past the pit or wall
 Which contradicts and stops the breath,
 And with immortalizing gall
 Builds the most stubborn things on death.

OLIVER GOGARTY, *Marcus Curtius*.

¹¹ The broken soldier, kindly bade to stay,
 Sat by his fire, and talk'd the night away,
 Wept o'er his wounds, or, tales of sorrow done,
 Shouldered his crutch, and show'd how fields
 were won.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 155.

¹² If soldier,
 Chase brave employments with a naked sword
 Throughout the world. Fool not, for all may
 have

If they dare try, a glorious life, or grave.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 13.

¹³ The man-at-arms is the only man.

ISSER, *Lady Inger*. Act i. Quoted as a proverb.

¹⁴ So 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome
 in the Soudan;

You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-
 class fightin' man.

RUDYARD KIPLING, "Fuzzy-Wuzzy."

Ah there, Piet!—picked up belaid the drive!
 The wonder wasn't 'ow 'e fought, but 'ow 'e
 kep' alive,

With nothin' in 'is belly, on 'is back, or to 'is
 feet—

I've known a lot o' men behave a dam' sight
 worse than Piet,

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Piet*.

¹⁵ The soldier should be fear-inspiring; not
 decked with gold and silver, but relying on

his courage and his steel. . . . Valor is the soldier's adornment.

LIVY, *History*. Bk. ix, sec. 40.

1 They carved at the meal With gloves of steel,
And they drank the red wine through the
helmet barred.

SCOTT, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto i, st. 4.

A soldier's but a man; A life's but a span;
Why, then, let a soldier drink.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 73.

2 A soldier,
Full of strange oaths and bearded like the
pard,
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quar-
rel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 149.

Arm'd at point exactly, cap-a-pe.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 200.

All furnished, all in arms,
All plumed like estridges that with the wind
Baited like eagles having lately bathed;
Glittering in golden coats, like images;
As full of spirit as the month of May,
And gorgeous as the sun at midsummer.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 97.

3 I am a soldier and unapt to weep
Or to exclaim on fortune's fickleness.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 133.

They are soldiers,
Witty, courteous, liberal, full of spirit.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 42.

He is a soldier fit to stand by Caesar.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 126.

'Tis the soldiers' life
To have their balmy slumbers waked with strife.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 257.

8 Let it be your pride, therefore, to show all
men everywhere not only what good soldiers
you are, but also what good men you are.
. . . Let us set for ourselves a standard so
high that it will be a glory to live up to it,
and then let us live up to it and add a new
laurel to the crown of America.

WOODROW WILSON, *Address*, to the soldiers of
the National Army, 1917.

9 When captains courageous, whom death could
not daunt,
Did march to the siege of the city of Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two and by
three,

And the foremost in battle was Mary Ambree.

UNKNOWN, *Mary Ambree*. (PACY, *Reliques*.)

Captains Courageous.

RUDYARD KIPPLING. Title of boy's story.

III—Soldiers: Their Faults

7 The Soldier, arm'd with Sword & Gun,
Palsied strikes the Summer's Sun. . . .
Nought can deform the Human Race
Like to the Armour's iron brace.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Auguries of Innocence*.

8 For he was of that noble trade
That demi-gods and heroes made,
Slaughter, and knocking on the head,
The trade to which they all were bred.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 2, l. 321.

9 Mouths without hands; maintain'd at vast
expense,

In peace a charge, in war a weak defence.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 401.

10 The soldiers of America have killed more
Americans, twenty times over, than they
have foreign foes.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*. Vol. xi, p. 38.

11 No faith and no honor is found in men who
follow camps. (Nulla fides pietasque viris qui
castra sequuntur.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. x, l. 407.

12 The braggart warrior. (Miles gloriosus.)

PLAUTUS. Title of comedy.

Each year his mighty armies marched forth in
gallant show,

Their enemies were targets, their bullets they
were tow.

BÉRANGER, *Le Roi d'Yvetot*. (Thackeray, tr.)

13 Telling me . . . it was great pity, so it was,
This villainous saltpetre should be digg'd
Out of the bowels of the harmless earth,
Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
So cowardly; and but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 57

If I be not ashamed of my soldiers, I am a
soused gurnet.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 11.

14 A soldier is an anachronism of which we must
get rid.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Devil's Disciple*. Act iii.

I never expect a soldier to think.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Devil's Disciple*. Act iii.

15 True, quoth my Uncle Toby, thou didst very
right, Trim, as a soldier—but certainly very
wrong as a man.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. vi, ch. 8.

A soldier, cried my Uncle Toby, interrupting the
corporal, is no more exempt from saying a foolish
thing, Trim, than a man of letters— But not so
often, an' please your honour, replied the corporal.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. viii, ch. 19.

1 Many believe that subtlety is wanting in military genius. (Credunt plerique militaribus ingenius subtilitatem deesse.)
TACITUS, *Agrioola*. Sec. 9.

IV—Soldiers and the Fair Sex

2 The whisler'd votary of waltz and war.
BYRON, *The Waltz*, l. 15.

3 We know, Mr. Weller—we, who are men of the world—that a good uniform must work its way with the women, sooner or later.
DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 37.

4 Such is the country maiden's fright,
When first a red-coat is in sight,
Behind the door she hides her face;
Next time at distance eyes the lace.

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Tame Stag*.
Gold lace has a charm for the fair.
W. S. GILBERT, *Patience*. Act I.

The love that loves a scarlet coat,
Should be more uniform!
THOMAS HOOD, *Faithless Nelly Gray*.

5 The sex is ever to a soldier kind.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xiv, l. 246. (Pope, tr.)
He's an absent-minded beggar, and his weaknesses are great—

But we and Paul must take him as we find him—
He is out on active service, wiping something off a slate—

And he's left a lot of little things behind him!
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Absent-Minded Beggar*.
There are girls he walked with casual. They'll be sorry now he's gone.

For an absent-minded beggar they will find him,
But it ain't the time for sermons with the winter coming on.
We must help the girl that Tommy's left behind him!

RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Absent-Minded Beggar*.

6 But we are soldiers;
And may that soldier a mere recreant prove,
That means not, hath not, or is not in love!
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 286.

7 When the military man approaches, the world locks up its spoons and packs off its woman-kind.

BERNARD SHAW, *Man and Superman*.

8 What female heart can withstand a red-coat? I think this should be a part of female education. As you have the rocking-horse to accustom them to ride, I would have military dolls in the nursery, to harden their hearts against officers and red-coats.

STEWART SMITH, (LAST HOLLAND, *Memoirs*. Vol. I, p. 313.)

9 Malbrouck is off to the wars; . . .
I don't know when he'll return.
(Malbrouck s'en va-t-en guerre;
Mironton, mironton, mirontaine,
Malbrouck s'en va-t-en guerre,
Ne sait quand reviendra.)

UNKNOWN, *Malbrouck*. A famous old French song, sometimes attributed to Madame de Sévigné, and supposed to refer to the unsuccessful expedition against St. Malo made by Charles, Third Duke of Marlborough, in 1758. Found in many collections; popularized by Marie Antoinette about 1780; introduced by Beaumarchais into *Le Mariage de Figaro*, and by George Du Maurier into *Trilby*. Sung to the air of "We won't go home till morning."

O, send Lewis Gordon home
And the lad I mauna name,
Though his back be at the wa'
Here's to him that's far awa'.
WILLIAM GEDDES (?), *Lewis Gordon*.

The unreturning brave.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 27.

V—Soldiers and Public Ingratitude

10 For a soldier I listed, to grow great in fame,
And be shot at for sixpence a day.
CHARLES DICKENS, *Charity*.

How happy's the soldier who lives on his pay,
And spends half-a-crown out of sixpence a day!
JOHN O'KEEFE, *The Poor Soldier*.

Ninepence a day fer killin' folks comes kind o' low fer murder.
J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. I, No. 2.

11 For it's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an'
"Chuck 'im out, the brute!"
But it's "Saviour of 'is country" when the guns begin to shoot.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Tommy*.

Then it's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an'
"Tommy, 'ow's yer soul?"
But it's "Thin red line of 'eroes" when the drums begin to roll.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Tommy*.

We aren't no thin red 'eroes, nor we aren't no blackguards too,
But single men in barracks, most remarkable like you;

An' if sometimes our conduct isn't all your fancy paints,

Why, single men in barracks don't grow into plaster saints.

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Tommy*.

The world's wicked.
We are men, not saints, sweet lady.

MASSINGER, *Unnatural Combat*. Act I, sc. 1.

Tommy Atkins, as a sobriquet of the British soldier, comes from the imaginary name "Thomas Atkins," employed in 1815 in connection with *The Soldier's Account Book*, called into use by

the War Office. "Thomas Atkins" appeared in the sample forms accompanying the official circular letter, 31 August, 1815.

¹ The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories once foil'd,
Is from the book of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxv.

Our God and soldier we alike adore,
When at the brink of ruin, not before;
After deliverance, both alike requited,
Our God forgotten, and our soldiers slighted.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Epigram*. See also DEVI: SICK AND WELL.

And when they're worn,
Hacked, bewn with constant service, thrown
aside,

To rust in peace, and rot in hospitals.

THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *The Loyal Brother*.

² Some for hard masters, broken under arms,
In battle lopt away, with half their limbs,
Beg bitter bread thro' realms their valour
saved.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night i, l. 250.

VI—Soldiers: Officers

³ The honorable thing, that which makes the
real general, is to have clean hands. (Καλὸν δὲ
καὶ στρατηγικὸν ἀληθὲς ἡ περὶ τὰς χεῖρας
ἐγρηπτεία.)

ARISTIDES, to Themistocles. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Aristides*. Ch. 24, sec. 4.)

The greatest general is he who makes the fewest
mistakes.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

I made all my generals out of mud.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

It is the part of a good general to talk of suc-
cess, not of failure. (Ἐνὶ στρατηγικῷ χειρὶ τοῦ
τὰ κρείσσου μὴδὲ τὰ δεινὰ λέγειν.)

SOPHOCLES, *Œdipus Coloneus*, l. 1429.

The proper qualities of a general are judgment
and deliberation. (Ratio et consilium proprie
ducis artes.)

TACITUS, *History*. Bk. iii, sec. 20.

To know when to retreat and to dare to do it.

DUKE OF WELLINGTON, when asked what was

the best test of greatness in a general.
(FRASER, *Words on Wellington*, p. 35.)

⁴ We can make majors and officers every year,
but not scholars.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
i, sec. ii, mem. 3, subs. 15.

I am sorry it was not a general—I could make
more of them.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Remark*, when he heard
of the death of a private.

If he is mad, I wish he would bite my other
generals.

GEORGE II, *Rétoric*, to one who complained
that Gen. James Wolfe was a madman.

Get me the brand, and I'll send a barrel to my
other generals.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Rétoric*, when told that
General Grant was drinking too much whis-
key.

⁵ Turenne's small change. (La monnaie de M.
Turenne.)

MADAME DE CORNUEL, referring to the eight
generals appointed to take Turenne's place.
(*Nouvelle Biographie Universelle*.)

⁶ Captains are casual things.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Rule a Wife and Have a Wife*.
Act iii.

An army all of captains, used to pray
And stiff in fight, but serious drill's despair,
Skilled to debate their orders, not obey.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*. Referring
to the Continental army.

That in the captain's but a choleric word,
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 130.

The courageous captain of complements.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act ii, 4, 19.

See now comes the captain all daubed with gold
lace.

SWIFT, *The Grand Question Debated*.

^{6a} Hail, ye indomitable heroes, hail!
Despite of all your generals, ye prevail.

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR, *The Crimean Heroes*.

Grant lies asleep in his great white tomb, where
the Hudson tides run deep;

And Sheridan and Sherman lie on marble beds
asleep; . . .

But what of the men those heroes led: of Smith
and Robinson?

REGINALD WRIGHT KAUFFMAN, *Heroes of Yes-
terday*.

⁷ I have heard, in such a way as to believe it,
of your recently saying that both the army
and the government needed a dictator. . . .
Only those generals who gain successes can
set up dictators. What I ask of you now is
military success, and I will risk the dictator-
ship.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Major-General
Joseph Hooker*, appointing him commander
of the Army of the Potomac, 26 Jan., 1863.

⁸ I personally wish Jacob Freese, of New Jer-
sey, to be appointed colonel of a colored regi-
ment, and this regardless of whether he can
tell the exact shade of Julius Cæsar's hair.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Letter to Secretary of War
Stanton*.

⁹ "Companions," said he [Saturninus], "you
have lost a good captain, to make of him a
bad general."

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.

¹ Yet, trained in camps, he knew the art
To win the soldier's hardy heart.
They love a captain to obey,
Boisterous as March, yet fresh as May;
With open hand and brow as free,
Lover of wine and minstrelsy;
Ever the first to scale a tower,
As venturous in a lady's bower:—
Such buxom chief shall lead his host
From India's fires to Zembla's frost.
SCOTT, *Marmion*. Canto iii, st. 4.

² It is a bad soldier who grumbles when following
his commander. (*Malus miles est qui imperatorem gemens sequitur.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. cvii, sec. 10.

³ If you have a station in the file,
Not i' the worst rank of manhood, say 't.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 102.

⁴ 'Tis the curse of service,
Preferment goes by letter and affection,
Not by the old gradation, where each second
Stood heir to the first.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 35.

Worked himself, step by step, through each
preferment,
From the ranks upwards. And verily, it gives
A precedent of hope, a spur of action
To the whole corps, if once in their remembrance
An old, deserving soldier makes his way.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein*. Pt. I, act i, sc. 1. (Coleridge, tr.)

⁵ Cassio, I love thee;
But never more be officer of mine.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 248.

^{5a} A thousand soldiers are easily got, but a single
general is hard to find. ('Chien ping i tē i
chiang nan 'chui.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

VII—Soldiers: How Sleep the Brave

⁶ Lay him low, lay him low,
In the clover or the snow!
What cares he? he cannot know:
Lay him low!

GEORGE HENRY BAKER, *Dirge for a Soldier*.

He rush'd into the field, and, foremost fighting, fell.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 23.

He slept an iron sleep,—

Slain fighting for his country.
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xi, l. 285. (Bryant, tr.)

⁷ In the field of proud honour—our swords in
our hands,

Our King and our Country to save—
While victory shines on life's last ebbing sands,
O! who would not die with the brave!

BURNS, *Song of Death*, l. 16.

Ob who would not sleep with the brave?
A. E. HOVEYMAN, *Lancer*, l. 2.

⁸ I see before me the Gladiator lie:
He leans upon his hand—his manly brow
Consents to death, but conquers agony.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 140.

⁹ How sleep the brave, who sink to rest,
By all their country's wishes blest!
When Spring, with dewy fingers cold,
Returns to deck their hallow'd mold,
She there shall dress a sweeter sod
Than Fancy's feet have ever trod.

By fairy hands their knell is rung,
By forms unseen their dirge is sung;
There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
And Freedom shall a-while repair,
To dwell a weeping hermit there!

WILLIAM COLLINS, *Ode Written in 1746*.

The snow shall be their winding-sheet,
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Hohenlinden*. St. 8.

¹⁰ Toll for the brave—

The brave! that are no more:

All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore.

COWPER, *On the Loss of the Royal George*.

Far in foreign fields from Dunkirk to Belgrade
Lie the soldiers and chiefs of the Irish Brigade.

THOMAS DAVIS, *Battle Eve of the Brigade*.

¹¹ We meet neath the sounding rafter,
And the walls around are bare;
As they shout back our peals of laughter,
It seems that the dead are there.
Ho! stand to your glasses steady!

'T is all we have left to prize.

A cup to the dead already,—

Hurrah for the next that dies!

BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING, *The Revel*.

And hands that wist not though they dug a
grave,

Undid the hasps of gold, and drank, and gave,
And he drank after, a deep glad kingly draught:
And all their life changed in them, for they
quaffed

Death; if it be death so to drink, and fare
As men who change and are what these twain
were.

SWINBURNE, *Tristram of Lyonesse: The Sailing of the Swallow*, l. 759.

¹² It is a sign of a soldier to believe that there
is nothing left of man after death, except a
corpse. (*Militare est credere nihil hominis
superesse post mortem, nisi cadaver.*)

ERASMUS, *Hippus Anippus*.

Old soldiers never die, they just fade away.

GENERAL DOUGLAS MACARTHUR, *Address*, before a joint meeting of U.S. Congress, April 19, 1951; quoting an old army ballad. See 2290b:4.

1 Under the sod and the dew,
Waiting the Judgment Day;
Love and tears for the Blue,
Tears and love for the Gray.
FRANCIS MILLS FINCH, *The Blue and the Gray*.
Each for his land, in a fair fight,
Encountered, strove, and died,
And the kindly earth that knows no spite
Covers them side by side.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The American Rebellion*:
After.

Sleep sweetly in your humble graves,
Sleep, martyrs of a fallen cause.
HENRY TIMMONS, *Ode*.

2 He that stepped forward to follow the flag,
To ride with a saber or march with a Krag,
You'll find now, with thousands, shipped
home in a bag,
Just a little brass tag.
EDGAR A. GUEST, *A Little Brass Tag*.

3 Let those who have no homes at all,
Go battle for a long one.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Volunteer*, l. 69.

4 In a wood they call the Rouge Bouquet,
There is a new-made grave today,
Built by never a spade nor pick,
Yet covered with earth ten metres thick.
There lie many fighting men,
Dead in their youthful prime.
Never to laugh nor love again
Nor taste the Summertime.
JOYCE KILMER, *Rouge Bouquet*.

If any question why we died,
Tell them, because our fathers lied.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *Epitaphs of the War: Common Form*.

5 We have met on a great battlefield of that
war. We have come to dedicate a portion of
that field as a final resting-place for those
who here gave their lives that that nation
might live. It is altogether fitting and proper
that we should do this. But in a larger sense,
we cannot dedicate, we cannot consecrate, we
cannot hallow this ground. The brave men,
living and dead, who struggled here, have
consecrated it far above our poor power to
add or detract. The world will little note, nor
long remember, what we say here, but it can
never forget what they did here.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Gettysburg Address*, 19
Nov., 1863.

These heroes are dead. They died for liberty—
they died for us. They are at rest. They sleep in
the land they made free, under the flag they
rendered stainless, under the solemn pines, the
sad hemlocks, the tearful willows, the embrac-
ing vines. They sleep beneath the shadows of the
clouds, careless alike of sunshine or storm, each
in the widowless palace of rest. Earth may run

red with other wars—they are at peace. In the
midst of battles, in the roar of conflict, they
found the serenity of death.

R. G. INGERSOLL, *Memorial Day Vision*.

6 Nicanor lay dead in his harness.
Apocrypha: II Maccabees, xv, 28.

7 Take up our quarrel with the foe:
To you from failing hands we throw
The torch; be yours to hold it high.
If ye break faith with us who die
We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.

JOHN MCCRAE, *In Flanders Fields*. First pub-
lished in *Punch*, London, 8 Dec., 1915.

Your flaming torch aloft we bear,
With burning heart an oath we swear
To keep the faith, to fight it through,
To crush the foe or sleep with you
In Flanders fields.

C. B. GALBREATH, *Answer to In Flanders Fields*.

8 When soldiers brave death, they drive him
into the ranks of the enemy.
NAPOLEON, *Address to His Soldiers*, two days
after the battle of Jena.

9 "And where do we go now?" brave Bingham
said,
And Bethell, with his feet among the dead
Feeling the slant plate sink, the waters thrust,
Answered him cheerily, "Why, to heaven I
trust."

ROBERT NICHOLS, *The Souls of the Righteous*.

O loved, living, dying, heroic soldier,
All, all, my joy, my grief, my love, are thine!
ROBERT NICHOLS, *Fulfillment*.

10 A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers,
There was lack of woman's nursing, there was
dearth of woman's tears; . . .
And he said, "I never more shall see my own,
my native land;
Take a message, and a token, to some distant
friends of mine,
For I was born at Bingen,—at Bingen on the
Rhine."

CAROLINE NORTON, *Bingen on the Rhine*.

11 The muffled drum's sad roll has beat
The soldier's last tattoo;
No more on Life's parade shall meet
The brave and fallen few.
On Fame's eternal camping-ground
Their silent tents are spread,
And Glory guards, with solemn round,
The bivouac of the dead.

THEODORE O'HARA, *The Bivouac of the Dead*.

Nor shall your story be forgot,
While Fame her record keeps,
Or Honor points the hallowed spot
Where Valor proudly sleeps.
THEODORE O'HARA, *The Bivouac of the Dead*.

1
The sunshine streaming upon Salmon's height
Is not so sweet and white
As the most heretofore sin-spotted Soul
That darts to its delight
Straight from the absolution of a faithful
fight.

COVENTRY PATMORE, *Peace*.

2
Soldiers are citizens of death's grey land.
STEPHEN SASSOON, *Dreamers*.

3
Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Dream of fighting fields no more;
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Morn of toil, nor night of waking.

SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto i, st. 31.

Death had been seen by sudden blow,
By wasting plague, by tortures slow,
By mine or breach, by steel or ball,
Knew all his shapes and scorned them all.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto i, st. 8.

Fell as he was in act and mind,
He left no bolder heart behind:
Then, give him, for a soldier meet,
A soldier's cloak for winding sheet.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto vi, st. 33.

4
O, wither'd is the garland of the war,
The soldier's pole is fallen.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv, sc. 15, l. 64.

Cut is the branch that might have grown full
straight,
And burn'd is Apollo's laurel bough,
That sometime grew within this learned man.
MARLOWE, *Doctor Faustus*. Final chorus.

5
Died with their swords in hand.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 36.

O, farewell, honest soldier.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 16.

God's soldier be he!
Had I as many sons as I have hairs,
I would not wish them to a fairer death:
And so, his knell is knoll'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 47.

6
Sleep, soldiers! still in honored rest
Your truth and valor wearing:
The bravest are the tenderest,—
The loving are the daring.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Song of the Camp*.

7
Home they brought her warrior dead.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. v, l. 532.

8
Where are the boys of the old Brigade,
Who fought with us side by side?
F. E. WEATHERLY, *The Old Brigade*.

Not in the Abbey proudly laid
Find they a place or part;
The gallant boys of the old Brigade,
They sleep in Old England's heart.
F. E. WEATHERLY, *The Old Brigade*.

9
Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corse to the rampart we hurried;
Not a soldier discharged his farewell shot
O'er the grave where our hero we buried.
CHARLES WOLFE, *The Burial of Sir John Moore After Corunna*. In 1908, R. C. Newick published a pamphlet at Bristol, England, contending that this poem was written by a private soldier named Joseph Wolfe, a member of the squad which dug Moore's grave, but the ascription to Charles Wolfe is undoubtedly correct.

No useless coffin enclosed his breast,
Not in sheet or in shroud we wound him;
But he lay like a warrior taking his rest
With his martial cloak around him.
Few and short were the prayers we said,
And we spoke not a word of sorrow;
But we steadfastly gazed on the face that was
dead,
And we bitterly thought of the morrow. . . .
Slowly and sadly we laid him down,
From the field of his fame fresh and gory;
We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone,
But we left him alone with his glory.
WOLFE, *The Burial of Sir John Moore*.

10
Dead on the field of honor. (Mort au champ
d'honneur.)

Response to the roll-call for Théophile Malo, La Tour d'Auvergne, in his company after his death in action at Oberhausen, 27 June, 1800, according to an order of Napoleon, still in force.

SOLITUDE

See also Society and Solitude

I—Solitude: Definitions and Apophthegms

11
It had been hard for him that spake it to
have put more truth and untruth together,
in few words, than in that speech: "Whoso-
ever is delighted in solitude is either a wild
beast, or a god."

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

12
To fly from need not be to hate mankind.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 59.

13
The secret of solitude is that there is no soli-
tude.

JOSEPH COOK, *Boston Monday Lectures: Conscience*.

14
There is one means of procuring solitude
which to me, and I apprehend to all men, is
effectual, and that is to go to the window and
look at the stars.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. III, p. 263.

Inspiration makes solitude anywhere.
EMERSON, *Notes, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

15
When you have closed your doors, and dark-

ened your room, remember never to say that you are alone, for you are not alone; God is within, and your genius is within,—and what need have they of light to see what you are doing?

EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. i, ch. 14.

A solitude is the audience-chamber of God.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Lord Brooke and Sir Philip Sidney*.

1 "And nobody with me at sea but myself."

GOLDSMITH, *The Haunch of Venison*, l. 60.

Quoted from a letter of Henry Frederick, Duke of Cumberland, to Lady Grosvenor, a correspondence which, in 1770, gave great delight to scandal-mongers.

All by my own-alone self.

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS, *Nights with Uncle Remus*. Ch. 36.

2 Woe unto him that is never alone, and cannot bear to be alone.

P. G. HAMERON, *The Intellectual Life*. Pt. ix, letter 6.

3 The strongest man in the world is he who stands most alone.

HENRIK IBSEN, *An Enemy of the People*. Act v.

The more powerful and original a mind, the more it will incline towards the religion of solitude.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 218.

4 Now the New Year reviving old Desires,
The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires.

OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubāiyāt*. St. 4. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

5 You must show him . . . by leaving him severely alone.

CHARLES STEWART PARNELL, *Speech at Ennis*, 19 Sept., 1880.

7 Solitude vivifies; isolation kills.

JOSÉPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*. Pt. v, No. 60.

8 Time is not here, nor days, nor months, nor years,
An everlasting NOW of solitude!

SOUTHEY, *Thalaba*. Bk. i, sec. 28. See also PRESENT: THE EVERLASTING NOW.

9 I never found the companion that was so companionable as solitude.

THOREAU, *Walden: Solitude*.

10 O! lost to virtue, lost to manly thought,
Lost to the noble sallies of the soul!
Who think it solitude, to be alone.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night iii, l. 6.

II—Solitude: Its Virtues

11 Converse with men makes sharp the glittering wit,
But God to man doth speak in solitude.

JOHN STUART BLACKIE, *Highland Solitude*.

The solitude should teach us how to die;
It hath no flatterers; vanity can give
No hollow aid; alone—man with his God must strive.

BYRON, *Childs Harold*. Canto iv, st. 33.

12 O Solitude, the soul's best friend,
That man acquainted with himself dost make.

CHARLES COTTON, *The Retirement*.

13 Solitude is the nurse of enthusiasm, and enthusiasm is the true parent of genius. In all ages solitude has been called for—has been flown to.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Character of Men of Genius*. Ch. 10.

So vain is the belief

That the sequestered path has fewest flowers.

THOMAS DOUBLEDAY, *The Poet's Solitude*.

14 Go cherish your soul; expel companions; set your habits to a life of solitude; then will the faculties rise fair and full within.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: Literary Ethics*.

I am sure of this, that by going much alone a man will get more of a noble courage in thought and word than from all the wisdom that is in books.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1833.

What a saving grace is in poverty and solitude, that the obscure youth learns the practice instead of the literature of his Virtues!

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1864.

15 Living in solitude till the fulness of time, I still kept the dew of my youth and the freshness of my heart.

HAWTHORNE: Inscribed beneath his bust in Hall of Fame.

16 By all means use sometimes to be alone.
Salute thyself: see what thy soul doth wear. . . .

Who cannot rest till he good fellows find,
He breaks up house, turns out of doors his mind.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 23.

17 Two paradises 'twere in one,
To live in Paradise alone.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The Garden*.

18 Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retired Solitude,
Where with her best nurse Contemplation
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings,

That in the various bustle of resort
Were all too ruff'd, and sometimes impair'd.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 275.

Solitude is the best nurse of wisdom.

LAURENCE STERNE, *Lectures*. No. 62.

Impulses of deeper birth

Have come to him in solitude.

WORDSWORTH, *A Poet's Epitaph*, l. 47.

1 O blessed solitude! O sole blessedness. (O beata solitudo! O sola beatitudo.)

CORNELIUS MURS, *Solitudo*. (1566)

I praise the Frenchman, his remark was shrewd—

"How sweet, how passing sweet is solitude!"

But grant me still a friend in my retreat,

Whom I may whisper—Solitude is sweet.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 739. The quotation has been attributed to LA BRUYÈRE.

2 Hail, mildly pleasing Solitude,

Companion of the wise and good;

But from whose holy piercing eye

The herd of fools and villains fly.

Oh! how I love with thee to walk,

And listen to thy whispered talk,

Which innocence and truth imparts,

And melts the most obdurate hearts.

JAMES THOMSON, *Hymn on Solitude*, l. 1.

I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,

And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattle made:

Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the honey-bee,

And live alone in the bee-loud glade.

W. B. YEATS, *The Lake Isle of Innisfree*.

3 O sacred solitude! divine retreat!

Choice of the prudent! envy of the great,

By thy pure stream, or in thy waving shade,

We court fair wisdom, that celestial maid.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Satire v, l. 254.

III—Solitude: Its Faults

4 Solitude affects some people like wine; they must not take too much of it, for it flies to the head.

MARY COLERIDGE, *Gathered Leaves*, p. 223.

5 Oh, solitude! where are the charms

That sages have seen in thy face?

Better dwell in the midst of alarms,

Than reign in this horrible place.

COWPER, *Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk*.

6 Woe to him that is alone when he falleth;

For he hath not another to help him up.

Old Testament: *Ecclesiastes*, iv, 10. (Vulg. soli.—Vulgate.)

7 The wise saith, "Woe him that is alone,

For, and he fall, he hath no help to rise."

CHAUCER, *Troilus and Criseyde*. Bk. i, l. 694.

Woe be to him that lust to be alone,

For if he fall, help hath he none.

THOMAS HOOD, *Dr Regimine Principum*.

8 Solitude is dangerous to reason, without being favourable to virtue. . . . Remember

that the solitary mortal is certainly luxurious,

probably superstitious, and possibly mad.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Miscellanies*. Vol. i, p. 219.

Solitude is pasturage for suspicion.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Sandra Belloni*. Ch. 28.

9 In solitudo

What happiness, who can enjoy alone,

Or all enjoying, what contentment find?

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 364.

10 Overbearing austerity is always the companion of solitude. (Τῇ ἐπιπολῇ αὐστηρίας ἀνάδεται μὴ ἐνταπεινότης.)

PLATO, *Epistle to Dion*. (PLUTARCH, *Lives*:

Alcibiades and Coriolanus. Ch. 2, sec. 2.)

Solitude would ripen a plentiful crop of despots.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nominalist and Realist*.

11 Solitude prompts us to all kinds of evil. (Omnia nobis mala solitudo persuadet.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epis. xxv, 6.

There are some solitary wretches who seem to have left the rest of mankind only as Eve left Adam, to meet the devil in private.

POPE, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

IV—Solitude and the Crowd

12 Little do men perceive what solitude is, and how far it extendeth. For a crowd is not company, and faces are but a gallery of pictures, and talk but a tinkling cymbal, where there is no love.

SIR FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Friendship*.

But 'midst the crowd, the hum, the shock of men,

To hear, to see, to feel, and to possess,

And roam along, the world's tired denizen,

With none who bless us, none whom we can bless, . . .

This is to be alone; this, this is solitude!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 26.

Among them, but not of them.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 113.

How lonely we are in the world! . . . You and I are but a pair of infinite isolations, with some fellow-islands a little more or less near to us.

TRACKEY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 16.

13 The time when, most of all, you should withdraw into yourself is when you are forced to be in a crowd.

EPICURUS, *Fragments*. No. 209.

14 Far from the sweet society of men.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxi, l. 394. (Pope, tr.)

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,

Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray;

Along the cool sequester'd vale of life

They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*. St. 19.

Far from the clank of crowds.

WALT WHITMAN, *Starting from Paumanok*.

Sec. 1.

1
Man dwells apart, though not alone,
He walks among his peers unread;
The best of thoughts which he hath known
For lack of listeners are not said.
JEAN INGLOW, *Afternoon at a Parsonage:*
Afterthought.

2
Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging
place of wayfaring men; that I might leave
my people, and go from them! for they be
all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous
men

*Old Testament: Jeremiah, ix, 2. (Quis dabit me
in solitudine diversorium viatorum—Vul-
gate)*

Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,
Some boundless contiguity of shade,
Where rumour of oppression and deceit,
Of unsuccessful or successful war,
Might never reach me more.

COWPER, *The Task*. Bk ii, l. 1.

O Solitude! if I must with thee dwell,
Let it not be among the jumbled heap
Of murky buildings: climb with me the steep,—
Nature's observatory; . . . let me thy vigils keep
'Monks' boughs pavilion'd, where the deer's
swift leap

Startles the wild bee from the foxglove bell.
KEATS, *Sonnet: O Solitude.*

3
We need not bid, for cloistered cell,
Our neighbour and our work farewell.
JOHN KEELE, *The Christian Year: Morning.*

The city does not take away, neither does the
country give, solitude; solitude is within us.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest:*
The Country. No. 48.

4
Avoid the reeking herd,
Shun the polluted flock,
Live like that stoic bird
The eagle of the rock.
ELINOR WYLIE, *The Eagle and the Mole.*

5
I should have then this only fear:
Lest men, when they my pleasures see,
Should hither throng to live like me,
And so make a city here.
ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Wish.*

V—Solitude and Loneliness

6
Yes: in the sea of life enisld,
With echoing straits between us thrown,
Dotting the shoreless watery wild,
We mortal millions live alone.
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *To Marguerite.*

7
Indeed, though in a wilderness, a man is
never alone, not only because he is with him-
self and his own thoughts, but because he is
with the Devil, who ever consorts with our
solitude. . . . There is no such thing as soli-

tude, nor anything that can be said to be
alone and by itself, but God.

STR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. ii,
sec. 11.

8
When is man strong until he feels alone?
ROBERT BROWNING, *Colombe's Birthday*. Act iii.
He travels the fastest who travels alone.
RUDYARD KIPLING, *The Winners.*
See also under MARRIAGE AND CELIBACY.

9
Alone!—that worn-out word,
So idly spoken, and so coldly heard;
Yet all that poets sing, and grief hath known,
Of hope laid waste, knells in that word—
ALONE!

BULWER-LYTTON, *The New Timon*. Pt. ii.

I am as one who is left alone at a banquet, the
lights dead and the flowers faded.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Last Days of Pompeii*. Ch. 5.

I feel like one who treads alone
Some banquet-hall deserted,
Whose lights are fled, whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed!

THOMAS MOORE, *Oft, in the Still Night.*

10
Then forth uprose that lone wayfaring man.
CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. i, st. 27.

All perished!—I alone am left on earth!
To whom nor relative nor blood remains,
No!—not a kindred drop that runs in human
veins!

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. iii, st. 17.

11
Alone, alone, all, all alone,
Alone on a wide wide sea!
S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. iv.

So lonely 'twas, that God himself
Scarce seemed there to be.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. vii.

12
I am a lone lorn creature and everythink goes
contrairy with me.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 3.

13
Thrice happy he, who by some shady grove,
Far from the clamorous world, doth live
his own;

Though solitary, who is not alone,
But doth converse with that eternal love.
WILLIAM DRUMMOND, *Urania.*

In solitude, where we are least alone.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iii, st. 90.

14
Everything begins from loneliness.
JOHN ERSKINE, *Adam and Eve*. Ch. 1.

One aged man—one man—can't fill a house.
ROBERT FROST, *An Old Man's Winter Night.*

15
He will not take me where he goes,
He's deaf to me and blind.
Always, I am left at home,
Sitting in my mind.
AMANDA BENJAMIN HALL, *The Wanderer.*

1 Why should we faint and fear to live alone,
Since all alone, so Heaven has will'd, we
die,
Nor e'en the tenderest heart, and next our
own,
Knows half the reasons why we smile and
sigh?

JOHN KEMPE, *The Christian Year: 24th Sunday after Trinity.*

I shall die alone. (Je mourrai seul.)

PASCAL, *Pensées.*

My life must linger on alone.

BYRON, *Parisina*. St. 12.

I have trodden the winepress alone.

Old Testament: Isaiah, liii, 3.

We enter the world alone, we leave it alone.

PROCTOR, *Short Studies on Great Subjects: See Studies*. See also under BIRTH.

I must plough my lonely furrow alone.

LOVE ROBERTS, *Letter*, 19 July, 1901.

2 You will be sad if you are alone. (Tristis eris si solus eris.)

OVID, *Remedium Amoris*, l. 583.

3 I am never less alone than when alone. (Minus solum, cum quam solus esset.)

SCIPIO AFRICANUS, (CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 1, sec. 1.)

A good man is never less alone than when alone, as Themistocles said.

THOMAS LODGE, *The Devil Conjured*. (1596)

I was never less alone than when by myself.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Memoirs*. Vol. 1, p. 117.

Never less alone than when alone.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 759.

A wise man is never less alone than when he is alone.

SWIFT, *Essays: The Faculties of the Mind*.

4 They are never alone that are accompanied with noble thoughts.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. 1. (1598)

He is never alone that is accompanied with noble thoughts.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Love's Cure*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1647)

Through the wide world he only is alone
Who lives not for another. Come what will,
The generous man has his companion still.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Human Life*, l. 702.

5 Why should I feel lonely? is not our planet in the Milky Way?

H. D. THOREAU, *Walden: Solitude*.

SON

See also Fathers and Sons

6 Who is there that has not suffered the extremity of woe, weeping for a son? (Καί τις ἐστὶν ὁ ἄνθρωπος ὁ ὥστε λυγρὰν εὐχὰν ἔχειν υἱοῦ.)

APOLLONIUS, *Epigrams*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. vii, No. 389.)

I knew my son was mortal. ("Hoc scire perierat.")

XENOPHON, when his son was killed in battle. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Xenophon*. Sec. 8.)

He was not all a father's heart could wish;
But oh, he was my son!—my only son.

JOANNA BAILEY, *Orro*. Act iii, sc. 2.

O lord! my boy, my Arthur, my fair son!
My life, my joy, my food, my all the world!
My widow-comfort, and my sorrow's cure!

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 103.

The boy was the very staff of my age, my very prop.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 70.

7 That unfeather'd two-legged thing, a son.

DAYDEN, *Absalom and Achitophel*. Pt. 1, l. 170.

8 Gods! How the son degenerates from the sire!

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iv, l. 451. (Pope, tr.)

Few sons attain the praise
Of their great sires, and most their sires' disgrace.

HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. 6, l. 315. (Pope, tr.)

He follows his father with unequal steps. (Sequiturque patrem non passibus æquali.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ii, l. 724.

Ah me! how seldom see we sons succeed
Their fathers' praise!

JOSEPH HALL, *Soties*. Bk. iv, No. 3.

9 He only half dies who leaves an image of himself in his sons. (Muore per metà chi lascia un'immagine di se stesso nei figli.)

GOLDONI, *Pamela*. Act ii, sc. 2.

The survivorship of a worthy man in his son is a pleasure scarce inferior to the hopes of the continuance of his own life.

RICHARD STEELE, *The Spectator*, 10 Oct., 1711.

Your work was waste? Maybe your share
Lay in the hour you laughed and kissed;
Who knows but that your son shall wear
The laurels that his father missed?

LAURENCE HOPE, *The Masters*.

10 His father, the sculptor, fashioned him for a pocket-Hercules.

EDWARD LAW, LORD ELLENBOROUGH, of Michael Angelo Taylor, very short of stature but very well-knit. (CAMPELLE, *Life*.)

11 That thou art my son, I have partly thy mother's word, partly my own opinion, but chiefly a villainous trick of thine eye and a foolish hanging of thy nether lip, that doth warrant me.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act 2, sc. 4, l. 443.

12 A son who is the theme of honour's tongue;
Amongst a grove, the very straightest plant.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act 1, sc. 1, l. 81.

Best! Is not this your son, my lord?

Gloucester: His breeding, sir, hath been at my

charge: I have so often blushed to acknowledge him, that now I am brazen to it.

Kent: I cannot conceive you.

Gloucester: Sir, this young fellow's mother could; whereupon she grew round-wombed, and had, indeed, sir, a son for her cradle ere she had a husband for her bed.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 7.

A wayward son, spiteful and wrathful.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 5, l. 11.

Good wombs have borne bad sons.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 120.

SONG

See also Ballad, Poetry

I—Song: Apothegms

2 Everything ends in songs. (Tout finit par des chansons.)

BAUIMARCHAIS, *Le Mariage de Figaro*. Last line.

3 Sing a song of sixpence.

BAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Bonduca*. Act v, 2.

Sing a song of sixpence, a pocket full of rye,
Four-and-twenty blackbirds baked in a pie.

UNKNOWN, *Old Nursery Rhyme*.

4 It is the best of all trades to make songs, and the second best to sing them.

HILAIRE BELLOC, *On Song*.

5 But how the subject-theme may gang,
Let time and chance determine;

Perhaps it may turn out a sang,

Perhaps turn out a sermon.

ROBERT BURNS, *Epistle to a Young Friend*.

I think, whatever mortals crave,

With impotent endeavour,

A wreath—a rank—a throne—a grave—

The world goes round forever;

I think that life is not too long,

And therefore I determine,

That many people read a song,

Who will not read a sermon.

W. M. PRAED, *Chant of the Brassen Head*. St. 1.

What will a child learn sooner than a song?

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II, epia. 1, l. 205.

6 Unlike my subject now . . . shall be my song;

It shall be witty and it shan't be long.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Impromptu*, on Sir Thomas Robinson, of Rokeby, who was both tall and stupid. (MAMON, *Chesterfield's Letters: Preface*.)

On Tuesday, July 18, I found tall Sir Thomas Robinson sitting with Johnson.

STEWELL, *Life of Johnson*, 18 July, 1763.

7 And heav'n had wanted one immortal song.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 197.

8 I see you have a singing face—a heavy, dull, sonata face.

FARQUHAR, *The Inconstant*. Act II, sc. 1.

Come, sing now, sing; for I know you sing well; I see you have a singing face.

JOHN FLETCHER, *Wild Goose Chase*. Act II, 2.

You know you haven't got a singing face.

W. B. RHOES, *Bombastes Furioso*.

9 What is the voice of song, when the world lacks the ear of taste?

HAWTHORNE, *The Snow Image: Canterbury Pilgrims*.

10 And now am I their song, yea, I am their by-word.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxi, 9.

11 As a singer you're a great dancer.

AMY LESLIE, to George Primrose. (MARKS, *They All Sang*, p. 67.)

12 Sphere-born harmonious sisters, Voice and Verse.

MILTON, *At a Solemn Music*, l. 2.

13 I care not who writes the laws of a country so long as I may listen to its songs.

G. J. NATHAN, *The World in Falseface: Foreword*. See also under BALLAD.

14 The song that we hear with our ears is only the song that is sung in our hearts.

OUTDA, *Wisdom, Wit, and Pathos: Ariadne*.

It sank deep into his heart, like the melody of a song sounding from out of childhood's days.

JEAN PAUL RICHTER, *Hesperus*. Ch. 12.

15 Song is untouched by death. (Carmina morte carent.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. I, eleg. 15, l. 32. See also POETRY AND IMMORTALITY.

16 Give in return for old wine, a new song. (Redde cantionem, veteri pro vino, novam.)

PLAUTUS, *Stichus*. Act v, sc. 6, l. 8.

I know a man . . . sold a goodly manor for a song.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 10.

I bought it for a song.

JOHN CROWNE, *Regulus*. Act II, sc. 1. (1694)

Hence comes the common saying, and commoner practice, of parting with money for a song.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub*. Sec. 9. (1704)

All this for a song!

WILLIAM CECIL, LORD BURGHLEY, Lord High Treasurer, when commanded by Queen Elizabeth to give Edmund Spenser a hundred pounds.

17 A beam and witting periah'd in the throng,
One died in metaphor, and one in song.

POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto v, l. 31

¹ A very excellent good-conceited thing; after, a wonderful sweet air, with admirable rich words to it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 18.

² Come, sing me a bawdy song; make me merry.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 16.

When Satan makes impure verses, Allah sends a divine tune to cleanse them.

BERNARD SHAW, *The Adventures of the Black Girl in Her Search for God*.

³ Warble, child; make passionate my sense of hearing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, iii, 1, 1.

The sly whoresons

Have got a speeding trick to lay down ladies;

A French song and a fiddle has no fellow.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 39.

To each word a warbling note.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 405.

He hath songs for man or woman, of all sizes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 191.

⁴ Cicala to cicala is dear, and ant to ant, and hawk to hawk, but to me the muse and song.

THEOCRITUS, *Idylls*. No. 9, st. 2. (Lang, tr.)

Your song, divine poet, is to me even as sleep is to the weary. (Tale tuum carmen nobis, divine poeta, Quale sopor fessis.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. v, l. 45.

II—Song: Singing and Working

⁵ The mouth which is busy with song is not busy with the grapes. (Bouche qui mord à la chanson ne mord pas à la grappe.)

EDMOND ABOUT, *Les Mariages de Paris*. Quoted as a proverb.

⁶ 'Tis a sure sign work goes on merrily, when folks sing at it.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE, *The Maid of the Mill*. Act i, sc. 1.

⁷ Gloomy cares will be lightened by song. (Minuentur atræ Carmine curæ.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iv, ode 11, l. 35.

He who sings scares away his woes. (Quien Canta Sus males espanta.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 22.

⁸ They sing, they will pay. (Ils chantent, ils payeront.)

CARDINAL MAZARIN, when he heard the Parisian populace singing, after the imposition of some new taxes. Originally a patois: "S'ils chantent la chansonnette, ils payeront."

Slavedrivers know well enough that when the slave is singing a hymn to liberty he is consoling

himself for his slavery and not thinking about breaking his chain.

MROUZ DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 94.

⁹ Men, even when alone, lighten their labors by song, however rude. (Etiam singulorum fatigatio quamlibet se rudi modulatione solatur.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. i, ch. 10, sec. 16.

¹⁰ Knitting and withal singing, and it seemed that her voice comforted her hands to work.

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *Arcadia*. Bk. i.

She makes her hand hard with labour, and her heart soft with pity: and when winter evenings fall early (sitting at her merry wheel), she sings a defiance to the giddy wheel of fortune . . . and fears no manner of ill because she means none.

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY, *A Fair and Happy Milk-maid*.

Verse sweetens toil, however rude the sound;

She feels no biting pang the while she sings,

Nor as she turns the giddy wheel around,

Revolves the sad vicissitudes of things.

RICHARD GIFFORD, *Contemplation*. (1753)

Samuel Johnson, who was fond of tinkering with other men's poetry, changed the second line of this stanza to "All at her work the village maiden sings."

The sad vicissitude of things.

LAURENCE STERNE, *Sermon: The Character of Shimei*. (1767)

III—Song: Any Words Good Enough

¹¹ Nothing is capable of being well set to music that is not nonsense.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 18.

To varnish nonsense with the charms of sound.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Apology*, l. 219.

This particularly rapid, unintelligible patter, isn't generally heard, and if it is it doesn't matter!

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act ii.

¹² For music any words are good enough.

ARISTOPHANES, *The Birds*. (Plauché, tr.)

¹³ That which is not worth saying is sung. (Ce qui ne vaut pas la peine d'être dit, on le chante.)

BEAUMARCHAIS, *Barbier de Séville*. Act i, sc. 1.

Let a man try the very uttermost to speak what he means, before singing is had recourse to.

THOMAS CARLYLE, *Journal*, 17 Nov., 1843, referring to poetry.

¹⁴ Why "words for music" are almost invariably trash now, though the words of Elizabethan songs are better than any music, is a gloomy and difficult question.

W. S. LARSON, *Essays: T. H. Bayly*.

1
As for the words, there will be no difference
between the words that are and are not set to
music; both will conform to the same laws.
PLATO, *The Republic*. Bk. iii, sec. 398.

2
Soft words, with nothing in them, make a
song.

EDMUND WALLER, *To Mr. Creech*.

IV—Song: Its Power

See also Music: Its Power

3
Her fingers witched the chords they passed
along,
And her lips seemed to kiss the soul in song.
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 30.

How oft, from yonder window o'er the lake,
Her song of wild Helvetian swell and shake
Has made the rudest fisher bend his ear
And rest enchanted on his oar to hear!
THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 42.

4
At ev'ry close she made, th' attending throng
Replied, and bore the burden of the song:
So just, so small, yet in so sweet a note,
It seem'd the music melted in the throat.
DRYDEN, *The Flower and the Leaf*, l. 197.

5
'Tis not in the high stars alone,
Nor in the cups of budding flowers,
Nor in the redbreast's mellow tone,
Nor in the bow that smiles in showers,
But in the mud and scum of things
There away, away something sings.
EMERSON, *The Poet*. Frag. 14.

The leagued might of trivial things
Wars with the soul that dreams and sings.
DON MARQUIS, *The Singer*.

6
When I but hear her sing, I fare
Like one that raised, holds his ear
To some bright star in the supremest
Round;

Through which, besides the light that's seen,
There may be heard, from Heaven within,
The rests of Anthems, that the Angels
sound.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Lusoria*. No. xxxiv. This is
the poem beginning, "When, dearest, I but
think of thee," usually attributed to Sir
John Suckling, but Felltham claimed it,
and modern criticism is disposed to support
the claim.

Where thro' the long-drawn aisle and fretted
vault

The pealing anthem swells the note of praise.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country
Church-yard*, l. 39.

Compared with these, Italian trills are tame;
The tickled ears no heartfelt raptures raise.
BURNS, *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, l. 115.

The sweetness which a hymn or psalm affords

Is when the soul unto the lines accords.

GEORGE HERBERT, *A True Hymn*.

7
Song wins grace with the gods above, and with
the gods below. (*Carmines di superi placantur,
carmines Manes.*)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, eph. 1, l. 138.

8
The song on its mighty pinions,
Took every living soul, and lifted it gently to
heaven.

LONGFELLOW, *Children of the Lord's Supper*,
l. 44.

For doth not Song
To the whole world belong?
Is it not given wherever tears can fall,
Wherever hearts can melt or blushes glow,
Or mirth or sadness mingle as they flow,
A heritage to all?

ISA CRAIG KNOX, *On the Centenary of Burns*.

9
Listen to that song and learn it!
Half my kingdom would I give,
As I live,

If by such songs you would earn it!
LONGFELLOW, *The Saga of King Olaf*. Pt. v.

Such songs have power to quiet
The restless pulse of care,
And come like the benediction
That follows after prayer.
LONGFELLOW, *The Day Is Done*. St. 9.

10
Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
Such notes as, warbled to the string,
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.
MILTON, *Il Penseroso*, l. 105.

But would you sing, and rival Orpheus' strain,
The wond'ring forests soon should dance again;
The moving mountains hear the powerful call.
And headlong streams hang list'ning in their fall!
POPE, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 81.

None knew whether
The voice or lute was most divine,
So wondrously they went together.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Prologue*,
No. 2.

11
A persuasive thing is song; let girls learn to
sing. (*Res est blanda canor; discant cantare
puellae.*)

QVINT, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 315.

The rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres
To hear the sea-maid's music.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*,
Act ii, sc. 1, l. 152.

An admirable musician: O! she will sing the
savageness out of a bear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 198.

12
The song that nerves a nation's heart
Is in itself a deed.

TENNYSOON, *The Charge of the Heavy Brigade*:
Epilogue.

¹ To kindle war by song. (*Martem accendere cantu.*)

² *VERGIL, Aeneid. Bk. vi, l. 165.*

Nothing but songs is wanting here. (*Nihil hic nisi carmina desunt.*)

³ *VERGIL, Eclogues. No. viii, l. 67.*

V—Song: The Old Songs

See also Ballads

⁴ I cannot sing the old songs

I sang long years ago,

For heart and voice would fail me,

And foolish tears would flow;

For bygone hours come o'er my heart

With each familiar strain;

I cannot sing the old songs,

Or dream those dreams again.

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD, I Cannot Sing the Old Songs. Mrs. Barnard wrote under the pseudonym of Claribel. (c. 1860)

I cannot sing the old songs

Though well I know the tune,

Familiar as a cradle-song

With sleep-compelling croon;

Yet though I'm filled with music,

As choirs of summer birds,

"I cannot sing the old songs"—

I do not know the words.

ROBERT J. BURNETT, Songs Without Words.

I can not sing the old songs now!

It is not that I deem them low,

'Tis that I can't remember how

They go.

CHARLES STUART CALVERTLY, Changed.

⁴ Sing me the songs I delighted to hear,

Long, long ago, long ago.

T. H. BAYLY, The Long Ago.

Old songs, the precious music of the heart!

WORDSWORTH, Poems Dedicated to National Independence. Pt. ii, No. 12.

⁵ He play'd an ancient ditty, long since mute,

In Provence call'd "La belle dame sans mercy."

KEATS, The Eve of St. Agnes. St. 33. "La Belle Dame, sans Merci" is a poem by Alain Chartier, sometimes attributed to Jean Marot. Keats also wrote a poem with that title. See 7187:16.

⁶ O Carril, raise again thy voice! let me hear the song of Sebn, which was sung in my halls of joy, when Fingal, king of shields, was there, and glowed at the deeds of his fathers.

OSIAN, Fingal. Bk. iii, st. 1.

⁷ To sing a song that old was sung.

SHAKESPEARE, Pericles: Act i, Prelude, l. 1.

And stretched metre of an antique song.

SHAKESPEARE, Sonnets. No. xvii.

Songs consecrate to truth and liberty.

SHAKESPEARE, To Wordsworth, l. 12.

⁸ In the years fled, Lips that are dead

Sang me that song.

MRS. R. A. M. STEVENSON, Song.

⁹ Those high songs of thine

That stung the sense like wine,

Or fell more soft than dew or snow by night.

SWINBURNE, To Victor Hugo. St. 6.

¹⁰ A love-song I had somewhere read,

An echo from a measured strain,

Beat time to nothing in my head

From some odd corner of the brain.

It haunted me, the morning long,

With weary sameness in the rhymes,

The phantom of a silent song,

That went and came a thousand times.

TENNYSOON, The Miller's Daughter. St. 9.

¹¹ You sing the same old song. (*Cantilenam eandem canis.*)

TERENCE, Phormio, l. 495. (Act iii, sc. 2.)

Bring the good old bugle, boys! we'll sing another song—

Sing it with a spirit that will start the world along—

Sing it as we used to sing it, fifty thousand strong,

While we were marching through Georgia.

HENRY CLAY WORK, Marching Through Georgia.

VI—Song and Singer

See also Poet and His Song

¹² Of all the friends I used to love,

My harp remains alone;

Its faithful voice seems still to be

An echo of my own.

My tears, when I bend over it,

Will fall upon its string;

Yet those who hear me little think

I'm saddest when I sing.

T. H. BAYLY, I'm Saddest When I Sing.

For now to sorrow must I tune my song,

And set my harp to notes of saddest woe.

MILTON, The Passion, l. 8.

Our sweetest songs are those which tell of saddest thought.

SHAKESPEARE, To a Skylark. St. 18.

I can't sing. As a singist I am not a success. I am saddest when I sing. So are those who hear me. They are sadder than I am.

ANTIMUS WARD, Lecture.

At what I sing there's some may smile,

While some, perhaps, will sigh.

THOMAS MOORE, Nets and Cages, l. 11.

¹³ And ever as he went some merry lay he sung.

JAMES BEATTIE, The Minstrel. Bk. i, l. 27.

¹⁴ Let the singing singers

With vocal voices, most vociferous,

In sweet vociferation out-vociferise

Even sound itself.

HENRY CARR, Chronophotontologist. Act i, sc. 1.

¹ He could songes make, and well endite.
CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales: Prologue*, l. 95.

He knew
Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 10.

² On the beryl-rimmed rebecs of Ruby
Brought fresh from the hyaline streams,
She played on the banks of the Yuba
Such songs as she heard in her dreams.
THOMAS HOLLEY CHIVERS, *Lily Adair*.

Y'ought to heeah dat gal a-warblin'
Robins, la'ks an' all dem things
Heish de moufs an' hides dey faces
When Malindy sings.
PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR, *When Malindy Sings*.

³ A wandering minstrel I—
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs, and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby
W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*, Act i.
Sing, minstrel, sing us now a tender song
Of meeting and parting, with the moon in it.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS, *Ulysses*, Act i, sc. 1.

⁴ A few can touch the magic string,
And noisy Fame is proud to win them:—
Alas for those that never sing,
But die with all their music in them!
O. W. HOLMES, *The Voiceless*, St. 1.

Songs may be mute; for songs may exist un-
sung, but voices exist only while they sound.
W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Abbé Delille and Landor*.

⁵ Because the road was steep and long
And through a dark and lonely land,
God set upon my lips a song
And put a lantern in my hand.
JOYCE KILMER, *Love's Lantern*.

⁶ In the ink of our sweat we will find it yet,
The song that is fit for men!
FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES, *The Song*.

⁷ He touch'd the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.
MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 183.

⁸ Sweetest the strain when in the song
The singer has been lost.
ELIZABETH STUART PHILIPS, *The Poet and the Poem*.

¹⁰ In Heaven a spirit doth dwell
Whose heart-strings are a lute;
None sing so wildly well
As the angel Israfael.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Israfael*.
And the angel Israfael, who has the sweetest voice
of all God's creatures.

GEORGE SALE, *Preliminary Discourse to the Koran*, iv, 71. Often wrongly attributed to

the *Koran*. Thomas Moore has the correct attribution in *Lalla Rookh*, pt. viii, l. 419, footnote; but Poe attributes it to the *Koran*, although he got it either from Sale, whose work he had reviewed, or from Moore. He interpolated the phrase, "whose heart-strings are a lute," which appears neither in the *Koran*, nor Sale, nor Moore, and which is undoubtedly his own. Thomas Holley Chivers, a Georgia physician and versifier, appropriated it, together with many other of Poe's phrases, and then alleged that Poe had stolen them from him. (See WOODSWORTH, *Life of Poe*, i, 180.)

¹¹ The sweet psalmist of Israel.
Old Testament: II Samuel, xxiii, 1.
¹² Scenes sung by him who sings no more!
His bright and brief career is o'er,
And mute his tuneful strains.
SCOTT, *The Lord of the Isles*, Canto iv, st. 11.

For him, no minstrel raptures swell.
SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*, Canto vi, l. 8.

Why then a final note prolong,
Or lengthen out a closing song?
SCOTT, *Marmion: L'Envoi*.

He ceased. But still their trembling ears retained
The deep vibrations of his witching song.
JAMES THOMSON, *The Castle of Indolence*,
Canto i, st. 20.

¹³ Sing, siren, for thyself.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*, Act III,
sc. 2, l. 47.

The Siren waits thee, singing song for song.
W. S. LANDOR, *To Robert Browning*.

¹⁴ Sing again, with your dear voice revealing
A tone
Of some world far from ours,
Where music and moonlight and feeling
Are one.
SHELLEY, *To Jane*.

¹⁵ And round thee with the breeze of song
To stir a little dust of praise.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Pt. lxiv.

Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*, Pt. xlviii.

¹⁶ Swift, swift, and bring with you
Song's Indian summer!
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Carrier Song*, St. 2.

¹⁷ I do not sing unbidden. (Non in jussa cano.)
VENAN, *Elogues*, No. vi, l. 9.

¹⁸ Enough of mournful melodies, my lute!
Be henceforth joyous, or be henceforth mute.
Song's breath is wasted when it does but fan
The smouldering infelicity of muzz.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

IX—Some Familiar Refrains and Choruses *

1
Tin Pan Alley.

MONROE H. ROSENFELD. Said to be the title of an article on the music business published by Rosenfeld in a New York newspaper about 1892. (See GOLDNER, *Tin Pan Alley*, p. 173.) Also claimed by Robert H. Duirée, who died at Carmel, Cal., 5 Oct., 1935 Just before his death, Duirée issued a statement to the press alleging that he had coined the phrase many years ago as a name for West Twenty-Eighth Street, then the home of many music publishing houses, while walking through the street with Eyes W. Sargent, dramatic critic for the New York *Morning Telegraph*, who used it in his paper next day. No date was given.

2
Mister Jefferson Lord, play that barber shop chord,

That soothing harmony, it makes an awful, awful hit with me.

Play that strain, just to please me, again, . . .
Oh, Lord, play that barber shop chord!

WILLIAM TRACEY, *Play that Barber Shop Chord*. (c. 1910) Music by Lewis Muir.

That strain again! It had a dying fall

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 4. The willing harmonizer inevitably asks sooner or later, "What has quartet singing to do with a barber shop? . . . Whatever the historical association may be, anyone familiar with quartet singing knows "barber shop swipes" by ear. Those harmonies, generally moving in opposite directions while the melody stands still, are recognized by the musical treatises. But they are called by very different names, such as tonic, dominant and subdominant, of which the first alone has a truly tonorial fragrance.

SIGMUND SPAETH, *Barber Shop Ballads: Preface*.

3
I wonder who's kissing her now,
Wonder who's teaching her now,
Wonder who's looking into her eyes,
Breathing sighs, telling lies

FRANK R. ADAMS and WILL M. HOUGH, *I Wonder Who's Kissing Her Now* (1909)
Music by J. E. Howard. First sung in a musical comedy, *The Prince of To-night*.

4
Take back the heart thou gavest,
What is my anguish to thee?
Take back the freedom thou cravest,
Leaving the fetters to me.

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD (CLARIBEL),
Take Back the Heart (1860)

5
I'll be loving you, always, . . .

* This section is continued in the Appendix, and many other refrains and choruses will be found scattered throughout the book under appropriate headings. *She Was Bred in Old Kentucky*, for example, will be found under Kentucky, and so on. To find the refrain desired, consult the INDEX and CONCORDANCE for its key-word.

Not for just an hour,
Not for just a day,
Not for just a year, but always.

IRVING BERLIN, *Always*. (1925)
Everybody's doin' it now.

IRVING BERLIN. Title and refrain. (1911)

Remember we found a lonely spot,
And after I learned to care a lot,
You promised that you'd forget me not,
But you forgot to remember.

IRVING BERLIN, *Remember*. (1925)

What'll I do when you are far away
And I am blue, what'll I do, what'll I do?

IRVING BERLIN, *What'll I Do*. (1923)

East side, West side,
All around the town,
The tots sing "Ring-a-Rosie,
London Bridge is falling down";

Boys and girls together,
Me and Mamie Rourke,

Tripped the light fantastic
On the sidewalks of New York.

JAMES W. BLAKE, *The Sidewalks of New York*. (1894) Music by Charles B. Lawlor.
Used as a campaign song for Alfred E. Smith in the presidential campaign of 1928.

7
In de ebening by the moonlight, you could
hear us darkies singing,
In de ebening by the moonlight, you could
hear de banjo ringing;

How de old folks would enjoy it, they would
sit all night and listen,
As we sang in the ebening by de moonlight.

JAMES A. BLAND, *In the Evening by the Moonlight*. (1880) Bland was a Virginia negro, and proclaimed himself to be "the best Ethiopian song-writer in the world," perhaps not an overstatement. The unforgettable *Carry Me Back to Old Virginny* was also his. See under VIRGINIA.

8
Bunch up your conversation, that's what I
demand,

And don't forget you're talkin' to a Lady.
HENRY M. BLOSSOM, JR., *Don't Forget You're Talking to a Lady* (1902) Music by George A. Spink.

9
Get in your place and take a back seat,
Go way back and sit down.

ELMER BOWMAN, *Go Way Back and Sit Down*. (1901) Music by Al. Johns.

10
If you want to win her hand,
Let the maiden understand

That she's not the only pebble on the beach.
HENRY BRAISTAD, *You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach*. (1896) Sung by the "Little Magnet," Lottie Gilson, for years.

11
When you ain't got no money, well you
needn't come 'round.

CLARENCE S. BREWSTER. Title and refrain of

song set to music by A. B. Sloane in 1898.
One of May Irwin's hits.

1 Oh, you beautiful doll!
SEYMOUR BROWN. Title and refrain. (1911)

2 Just for the sake of Society,
Baby is sad and lone,
Just for a thing called Propriety,
Mother's heart's turning to stone.
ALFRED BRYAN, *Just for the Sake of Society*.
(1904) Music by Kerry Mills. The terrible
situation was that the heartless mother had
gone to a ball, leaving her baby alone, and
it fell into the fire and was burned to death.
Smother me with kisses, hon, and kill me with
love,
Wrap yourself around me like a serpent 'round
a dove.

ALFRED BRYAN, *Smother Me with Kisses*.
(1914) Music by Harry Carroll. Introduced
by Lillian Lorraine at the New York Win-
ter Garden.

Sometime, someday, somewhere,
Mid other scenes more fair,
Your eyes of blue my face will view,
And its sad look of care:
Because my heart was true,
To soothe my dark despair,
With glances sweet my gaze you'll meet,
Sometime, someday, somewhere.

ALFRED BRYAN, *Sometime, Someday, Some-
where*. (1903) Music by Al. Johns. See
1216:5

Who paid the rent for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle
When Rip Van Winkle went away?
ALFRED BRYAN, *Who Paid the Rent for Mrs.
Rip Van Winkle?* Featured by Sam Bernard
in *The Belle of Bond Street*, 1914.

3 The Rhine may be fine, but a cold stein for
mine,
Down where the Wurzbürger flows.
VINCENT P. BRYAN, *Down Where the Wurz-
burger Flows*. (1902) Music by Harry Von
Tilzer. Sung by the incomparable Nora
Bayes, just entering vaudeville, who became
known as "the Wurzbürger Girl." When she
carried the song to London, the *London
Times* asked "why she did not sing about
the Thames" instead of some "western
American stream."

Come, come, come, and make eyes with me,
Under the Anheuser Bush.
ANDREW B. STEKLING, *Under the Anheuser
Bush*. (1903) Music by Harry Von Tilzer.
Also popularized by Nora Bayes.

4 Tammany, Tammany,
Big Chief sits in his tepee,
Cheering braves to victory.
Tammany, Tammany,
Swamp 'em, swamp 'em, get the "wampum,"
Tammany.

VINCENT BRYAN, *Tammany*. (1905) Music by
Gus Edwards. First sung at the annual

smoker of the National Democratic Club of
New York City in the fall of 1905. After-
wards introduced by Jefferson De Angelis
in *Fantasia* at the Lyric Theatre, New York
City. Official song of Tammany Hall.

5 There are smiles that make us happy,
There are smiles that make us blue,
There are smiles that steal away the tea-
drops

As the sunbeams steal away the dew.
There are smiles that have a tender meaning
That the eyes of love alone may see,
But the smiles that fill my life with sunshine
Are the smiles that you give to me.
J. WILL CALLAHAN, *Smiles*. (c. 1917) Music
by Lee S. Roberts.

6 Member dat rainy eve dat I drove you out,
Wid nothing but a fine tooth comb?
I knows I'se to blame; well, ain't dat a shame?
Bill Bailey, won't you please come home?
HUGHIE CANNON, *Bill Bailey, Won't You Please
Come Home?* (1902) Introduced by John
Queen in a farce comedy called *Town
Topics*, at Newburgh, N. Y., it quickly pro-
duced a whole crop of songs dealing with
the troubles of the Bailey family; among
them:

I wonder why Bill Bailey don't come home?
FRANK FOGERTY. Title and refrain. (1902)
I ain't got time to stay, I'll do no work this day,
'Cause I'm happy since Bill Bailey came back
home.
BILLY JOHNSON, *Since Bill Bailey Came Back
Home*. (1902) Music by Seymour Furth.

7 You can't keep a good man down.
M. F. CAREY. Title and refrain. (1900)

8 'Tis years since last we met,
And we may not meet again;
I have struggled to forget,
But the struggle was in vain;
For her voice lives on the breeze,
And her spirit comes at will;
In the midnight on the seas,
Her bright smile haunts me still.
J. E. CARPENTER, *Her Bright Smile Haunts Me
Still*. (1893) Music by W. T. Wrightson.

9 So won't you grant me all my wishes,
Won't you sprinkle me with kisses,
If you want my love to grow?
EARL CARROLL, *Sprinkle Me With Kisses*.
(1915) Music by Ernest R. Ball. Sung by
Evelyn Nesbit.

10 Then drill, ye Tarriers, drill,
Drill, ye Tarriers, drill,
Oh, it's work all day without sugar in your tay
When ye work beyant on the railway,
And drill, ye Tarriers, drill.

THOMAS F. CASEY, *Drill, Ye Tarriers, Drill*.
(1888) "Tarriers" was the name given un-

skilled Irish laborers in New York, engaged in drilling out rock in making excavations for new buildings. The song was introduced to the town in Hoyt's *A Brass Monkey*, which opened at the Bijou Theatre, 15 Oct., 1888, and instantly became popular.

1 Oh, Mandy Lee, I love you, 'deed I do, my
Mandy Lee,
Your eyes they shine like diamonds, love, to
me.

THURLAND CHATTAWAY, *Mandy Lee*. (1899)

2 I'm sorry, dear, so sorry, dear,
I'm sorry I made you cry!
Won't you forget? won't you forgive?
Don't let us say good-bye!
One little word, one little smile,
One little kiss won't you try?
It breaks my heart to hear you sigh,
I'm sorry I made you cry!
N. J. CLESİ, *I'm Sorry I Made You Cry*.
(1918)

3 Too proud to beg, too honest to steal,
I know what it is to be wanting a meal;
My tatters and rags I try to conceal,
I'm one of the Shabby Genteel.
HARRY CLYTON, *Shabby Genteel*. (c. 1870)

4 I can't tell why I love you, but I do.
WILL D. COBB. Title and refrain. (1900)
I don't want money—don't you think that's
funny?
Come closer, honey, I'll tell you true;
I don't want jewelry, fine clothes or foolery
When I grows up, I wants just you.
WILL D. COBB, *I Don't Want Money*. (1901)
Music by Gus Edwards.

NOTE: For continuation of this section, see
APPENDIX.

SONNET

5 Rafael made a century of sonnets.
ROBERT BROWNING, *One Word More*. Sec. 2.

6 What is a sonnet? 'Tis the pearly shell
That murmurs of the far-off murmuring sea;
A precious jewel carved most curiously;
It is a little picture painted well.
RICHARD WATSON GILDER, *The Sonnet*.

7 There Sackville's sonnets sweetly sauced
And feafly fined be.
JASPER HEYWOOD, *Metrical Preface to the
Thyestes of Seneca*.

8 For, of all compositions, be thought that the
sonnet
Best repaid all the toil you expended upon it.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 368.

9 The sonnet is a trunk, and you must pack
With care, to ship frail baggage far away;
The octet is the trunk; sestet, the tray;

10 Tight, but not overloaded, is the knack.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Thoughts While Packing a Trunk*.

A sonnet is a moment's monument,—
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.
D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Sonnet*.

11 A torturer of phrases into sonnets.
SCOTT, *Auchincloss*. Pt. iii, ch. 1.

12 I had rather than forty shillings I had my
Book of Songs and Sonnets here.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act 1, sc. 1, l. 205.

13 Will you then write me a sonnet in praise of
my beauty?
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 2, l. 4.

Deep-brain'd sonnets.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 209.

A halting sonnet of his own pure brain.
SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 4, l. 87.

14 The Sonnet is a world, where feelings caught
In webs of phantasy, combine and fuse
Their kindred elements 'neath mystic dews
Shed from the ether round man's dwelling
wrought.

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS, *The Sonnet*.

Spare thou no pains; carve thought's pure dia-
mond
With fourteen facets, scattering fire and light.
JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS, *The Sonnet*.

Our Sonnet's world hath two fixed hemispheres:
This, where the sun with fierce strength mascu-
line
Pours his keen rays and bids the noonday shine;
That, where the moon and the stars, concordant
powers,
Shed milder rays, and daylight disappears
In low melodious music of still hours.
JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS, *The Sonnet*.

15 A sonnet is a wave of melody:
From heaving waters of the impassioned soul
A billow of tidal music one and whole
Flows, in the "octave"; then, returning free,
Its ebbing surges in the "sestet" roll
Back to the depths of Life's tumultuous sea.
THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON, *The Sonnet's
Voice*.

16 Scorn not the Sonnet; Critic, you have
frowned,
Mindless of its just honours; with this key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart; the melody
Of this small lute gave ease to Petrarch's
wound; . . . and, when a damp
Fell round the path of Milton, in his hand
The Thing became a trumpet; whence he blew

Soul-animating strains—alas, too few!

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, *Scorn Not the Sonnet*.

"With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart," once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare be!
ROBERT BROWNING, *House*. St. 10.

Shall I sonnet-sing you about myself?
Do I live in a house you would like to see?
Is it scant of gear, has it store of pelf?

"Unlock my heart with a sonnet key?"

No: thanking the public, I must decline.

ROBERT BROWNING, *House*. St. 1.

"Scorn not the sonnet," though its strength be
sapped,

Nor say malignant its inventor blundered;
The corpse that here in fourteen lines is wrapped
Had otherwise been covered with a hundred.

RUSSELL H. LORNE, *On a Magazine Sonnet*.

SORROW

See also Grief; Joy and Sorrow; Melancholy; Woe

I—Sorrow: Definitions

¹ Sorrow is knowledge.

BYRON, *Manfred*. Act I, sc. 1.

'Tis held that sorrow makes us wise.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cviii.

² For Sorrow's a woman a man may take
And know, till his heart and body break.
SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN, *Sorrow That Cries*.

³ There is no wisdom in useless and hopeless
sorrow, but there is something in it so like
virtue, that he who is wholly without it cannot
be loved.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letter to Mrs. Thrale*, 1781.

⁴ Sorrow is a kind of rust of the soul, which
every new idea contributes in its passage to
scour away.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 47.

⁵ Sorrow, the great idealizer.

J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books*: Spenser.

⁶ Our size of sorrow,
Proportion'd to our cause, must be as great
As that which makes it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act IV,
sc. 15, l. 4.

Sorrow breaks seasons and reposing hours,
Makes the night morning, and the noon-tide
night.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 76.

⁷ Sorrow is held the eldest child of sin.

JOHN WYATT, *Duchess of Melfi*. Act V, sc. 5.

Sorrow is good for nothing but sin.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4232.

⁸ Where there is sorrow, there is holy ground.
OSCAR WILDE, *De Profundis*.

II—Sorrow: Apothegms

⁹ Nothing comes to us too soon but sorrow.
P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Home*.

¹⁰ The busy bee has no time for sorrow.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Sorrow preys upon its solitude. . . .

The busy have no time for tears.

BYRON, *The Two Foscari*. Act IV, sc. 1.

¹¹ All sorrows are less with bread. (Los duelos
con Pan son menos.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. II, ch. 13.

Fat sorrow is better than lean sorrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1507.

A lean sorrow is hardest to bear.

SARA ORNE JEWETT, *Life of Nancy*, p. 278.

There are few sorrows, however poignant, in
which a good income is of no avail.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹² If you wish to live a life free from sorrow,
think of what is going to happen as if it had
already happened.

EPICURUS, *Fragments*. No. 158.

Why should we
Anticipate our sorrows? 'Tis like those
That die for fear of death.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, *The Sophy*.

To grieve for evils is often wrong; but it is
much more wrong to grieve without them.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Letters*. Vol. II, p. 23.

See also TROUBLE: NEVER TROUBLE TROUBLE.

¹³ Sorrow comes unsent for.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4230.

Sorrows are visitors that come without invitation.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 5.

¹⁴ When sorrow is asleep wake it not.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5569.

When sorrow sleepeth, wake it not,

But let it slumber on.

MARY A. STODART, *Song*.

Without the door let sorrow lie.

GEORGE WITMER, *Christmas*.

¹⁵ Sinks my sad soul with sorrow to the grave.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxii, l. 543. (Pope, tr.)

Bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the
grave.

Old Testament: *Genesis*, xlii, 38.

Smit with exceeding sorrow unto Death.

TENNISON, *The Lover's Tale*, l. 590.

¹⁶ The world will never be long without some
good reason to hate the unhappy.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Adventurer*. No. 99.

¹⁷ We often console ourselves for being un-
happy by a certain pleasure in appeasing so.
(On se console souvent d'être malheureux)

par un certain plaisir qu'on trouve à le pa-
raître.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Supprimées*.
No. 573.

1 Humanity is fortunate, because no man is un-
happy except by his own fault. (*Bono loco*
res humanæ sunt, quod nemo nisi vitio suo
miser est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lxx, 15.

2 I cannot sing: I'll weep, and word it with
thee;

For notes of sorrow out of tune are worse
Than priests and fanes that lie.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 240.

3 More in sorrow than in anger.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 232.

4 Hysterica passio, down, thy climbing sorrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 58.

All's cheerless, dark, and deadly.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 290.

Affliction may one day smile again; and till then,
sit thee down, sorrow!

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc.
1, l. 316.

5 To show an unfelt sorrow is an office
Which the false man does easy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 142.

See also GRIEF: SILENT AND VOCAL.

6 Past sorrows, let us moderately lament them;
For those to come, seek wisely to prevent
them.

JOHN WEBSTER, *Duchess of Malfi*. Act iii, sc. 2.

III—Sorrow: A Blessing

7 The path of sorrow, and that path alone,
Leads to the land where sorrow is unknown;
No traveller ever reach'd that blest abode
Who found not thorns and briars in his road.

COWPER, *An Epistle to a Protestant Lady in*
France, l. 9.

8 Who ne'er his bread in sorrow ate,
Who ne'er the mournful midnight hours
Weeping upon his bed has sate,
He knows you not, ye Heavenly Powers.
(Wer nie sein Brod mit Thränen ass,
Wer nie die kummervollen Nächte
Auf seinem Bette weinend sass,
Der kennt euch nicht, ihr himmlischen
Mächte.)

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister*. Bk. ii, ch. 13.

(Longfellow, tr., used as the motto for
Hyperion. Bk. i.)

9 I walked a mile with Sorrow
And ne'er a word said she;
But, oh, the things I learned from her

When Sorrow walked with me.

ROBERT B. HAMILTON, *Along the Road*.

10 How beautiful, if sorrow had not made
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self.

KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, l. 35.

Come then, Sorrow! Sweetest Sorrow!
Like an own babe I nurse thee on my breast:
I thought to leave thee, And deceive thee,
But now of all the world I love thee best.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 279.

11 A grace within his soul hath reigned
Which nothing else can bring;
Thank God for all that I have gained
By that high sorrowing.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, *Sorrow*.

Do not cheat thy heart and tell her
"Grief will pass away,
Hope for fairer times in future,
And forget to-day."

Tell her, if you will, that sorrow
Need not come in vain;

Tell her that the lesson taught her
Far outweighs the pain.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *Friend Sorrow*.

12 This sorrow's heavenly;
It strikes where it doth love.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 21.

13 All pains are nothing in respect of this,
All sorrows short that gain eternal bliss.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxii.

14 Lives there whom pain hath evermore pass'd
by

And sorrow shunned with an averted eye?
Him do thou pity, him above the rest,
Him of all hopeless mortals most unblest'd.

WILLIAM WATSON, *Epigrams*.

15 A soul, by force of sorrows high,
Uplifted to the purest sky
Of undisturbed humanity!

WORDSWORTH, *The White Doe of Rylstone*.
Canto ii, l. 585.

IV—Sorrow: Its Relief

16 Sing away sorrow, cast away care.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 8.

17 For 'tis some ease our sorrows to reveal
If they to whom we shall impart our woes,
Seem but to feel a part of what we feel,
And meet us with a sigh, but at the close.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *The Tragedy of Cleopatra*.
Act iv, sc. 1.

Some ease it is hid sorrows to declare.

FRANCIS DAVISON, *A Complaint*.

So sorrow is cheered by being poured
From one vessel into another.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kipling's: Her Misery*.
'Tis something to lighten with words a faded sor-

row. (*Est aliquid, fatale malum per verba levare.*)

OVIO, *Tristia*. Bk. v, eleg. 1, l. 59.

See also GRIEF. VOCAL AND SILENT.

¹ Remove sorrow from thee: for sorrow hath killed many, and there is no profit therein.

Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, xix, 23.

Chase Anguish, and doubt, and fear, and sorrow, and pain,

From mortal or immortal minds.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 557.

² And sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxiv, 30.

Sorrow is never long without a dawn of ease.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. xi, p. 99.

³ Earth has no sorrow that Heaven cannot heal.

THOMAS MOORE, *Come, Ye Disconsolate*.

The longest sorrow finds at last relief.

WILLIAM ROWLEY, *New Wonder*. Act iv, sc. 1.

⁴ The wounds of the unhappy endure through the night. (In noctis spatium miserorum vulnera durant.)

PETRONIUS, *Fragments*. No. 121.

⁵ Wherever sorrow is, relief would be.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iii, sc. 5, 86.

⁶ For gnarling sorrow hath less power to bite

The man that mocks at it and sets it light.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 292.

Fell sorrow's tooth doth never rankle more

Than when it bites, but lanceth not the sore.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 302.

In wooing sorrow let's be brief,

Since, wedding it, there is such length in grief.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 93.

⁷ If sorrow can admit society,

Tell o'er your woes again by viewing mine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 38.

⁸ Sorrow concealed, like an oven stopp'd,

Doth burn the heart to cinders where it is.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 4, 36.

⁹ To weep with them that weep doth ease some

deal;

But sorrow flouted at is double death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iii, sc. 1, 245.

¹⁰ Stay but to-morrow, and your present sorrow

will be weary, and will lie down to rest.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Sermons*. Vol. i, p. 327.

V—Sorrow: The Common Lot

¹¹ Why waste a word, or let a tear escape,
While other sorrows wait you in the world?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Salutation's Adventure*.

¹² How selfish Sorrow ponders on the past,

And clings to thoughts now better far removed!

BRONN, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 96.

¹³ But sorrow return'd with the dawning of morn,

And the voice in my dreaming ear melted away.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*.

¹⁴ Men die, but sorrow never dies;

The crowding years divide in vain,

And the wide world is knit with ties

Of common brotherhood in pain.

SUSAN COOLIDGE, *The Cradle Tomb in Westminster Abbey*.

But when I came to Heartbreak Hill,

Silver touched the sea;

I knew that many and many a soul

Was climbing close to me;

I knew I walked that weary way

In a great company.

HELEN GRAY CONE, *Heartbreak Road*.

¹⁵ When I was young, I said to Sorrow,

"Come, and I will play with thee!"

He is near me now all day,

And at night returns to say,

"I will come again to-morrow—

I will come and stay with thee."

AUBREY DE VIRE, *Song: When I Was Young*.

¹⁶ Heavy the sorrow that bows the head

When love is alive and hope is dead!

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act 1.

¹⁷ To each his sufferings; all are men,

Condemn'd alike to groan,—

The tender for another's pain,

Th' unfeeling for his own.

Yet ah! why should they know their fate?

Since sorrow never comes too late.

THOMAS GRAY, *On a Distant Prospect of Eton College*, l. 91.

¹⁸ Sorrows our portion are: ere hence we go,

Crosses we must have; or, hereafter, woe.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Sorrows*.

¹⁹ When sparrows build and the leaves break

forth

My old sorrow wakes and cries.

JEAN INGLETON, *Supper at the Mill: Mother's Song*.

²⁰ O, sorrow! Why dost borrow

Heart's lightness from the merriment of

May?

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 164.

To Sorrow I bade good-morrow,

And thought to leave her far away behind;

But cheerly, cheerly, She loves me dearly;

She is so constant to me, and so kind.

KEATS, *Endymion*. Bk. iv, l. 173.

1 I have a silent sorrow here,
A grief I'll ne'er impart.

KOTZKE, *The Stranger*. Act iv, sc. 1.

2 Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow.

Old Testament: Lamentations, i, 12.
Much then I learned and much can show
Of human guilt and human woe,
Yet ne'er have in my wanderings known
A wretch whose sorrows matched my own!
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iv, st. 23.

3 Believe me, every man has his secret sorrows, which the world knows not; and oftentimes we call a man cold when he is only sad.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. iii, ch. 4.

Into each life some rain must fall,
Some days must be dark and dreary.

LONGFELLOW, *The Rainy Day*.
Nor indolence, nor pleasure, nor the fret
Of restless passions that would not be stilled,
But sorrow, and a care that almost killed,
Kept me from what I may accomplish yet.
LONGFELLOW, *Mezzo Cammin*.

4 Our days and nights
Have sorrows woven with delights.
MALHERBE, *To Cardinal Richelieu*. (Longfellow, tr.) See also JOY AND SORROW.

5 And Sorrow tracketh wrong,
As echo follows song.
HARRIET MARTINEAU, *Hymn: On, on, for ever*.
See also under RETRIBUTION.

6 A weary lot is thine, fair maid,
A weary lot is thine!
To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,
And press the rue for wine!
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto iii, st. 28.

7 There is no day without sorrow. (Nulla dies merore caret.)
SENeca, *Troades*, l. 77.

Each new morn
New widows howl, new orphans cry, new sorrows
Strike heaven on the face.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 4.

8 When sorrows come, they come not single spies,
But in battalions!
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. v, l. 78. See also under MISFORTUNE, 1322:5.

9 O, if thou teach me to believe this sorrow,
Teach thou this sorrow how to make me die.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 29.

I will instruct my sorrows to be proud;
For grief is proud and makes his owner stoop.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 68.
Here I and sorrows sit;

Here is my throne, bid kings come bow to it.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 73.

10 But now will canker sorrow eat my bud,
And chase the native beauty from his cheek.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 82.

Hath sorrow struck
So many blows upon this face of mine,
And made no deeper wounds?
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 277.

11 Storming her world with sorrow's wind and rain.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 7.

Ab, do not, when my heart hath 'scaped this sorrow,
Come in the rearward of a conquer'd woe;
Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purposed overthrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xc.

12 I have, as when the sun doth light a storm,
Buried this sigh in wrinkle of a smile:
But sorrow, that is couch'd in seeming gladness,
Is like that mirth fate turns to sudden sadness.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 37.

13 Sorrow so royally in you appears,
That I will deeply put the fashion on.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 51.

14 It stirs
Too much of suffocating sorrow!
SHELLEY, *Rosalind and Helen*, l. 66.

15 O Sorrow, wilt thou rule my blood,
Be sometimes lovely like a bride,
And put thy harsher moods aside,
If thou wilt have me wise and good?
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lix, st. 2.

Your sorrow, only sorrow's shade,
Keeps real sorrow far away.
TENNYSON, *Margaret*. St. 4.

16 Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,
That has been, and may be again.
WORDSWORTH, *The Solitary Reaper*, l. 23.

SOUL

See also IMMORTALITY and the Soul

I—Soul: Definitions

17 Soul is the Man.
THOMAS CAMPION, *Are You What You Fair Looks Express?*

18 The soul of man is larger than the sky,
Deeper than ocean, or the abyssal dark
Of the unfathom'd centre.
HARTLEY COLLENDER, *To Shakespeare*.

19 A soul,—a spark of the never-dying flame

that separates man from all the other beings of earth.

J. FARMER COOPER, *Afloat and Ashore*. Ch. 12.

Our souls sit close and silently within,
And their own web from their own entrails
spin;

And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such,
That, spider-like, we feel the tenderest touch.
DARWIN, *Marriage à la Mode*. Act ii, sc. 1.

The Supreme Critic on the errors of the past
and the present, and the only prophet of that
which must be, is that great nature in which
we rest as the earth lies in the soft arms of
the atmosphere; that Unity, that Over-Soul,
within which every man's particular being is
contained and made one with all other.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: The Over-Soul*.

The one thing in the world, of value, is the
active soul.

EMERSON, *Nature, Addresses, and Lectures: The American Scholar*.

Whether or not the philosophers care to admit
that we have a soul, it seems obvious that
we are equipped with something or other
which generates dreams and ideals, and which
sets up values.

JOHN ESKRINE. (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life*, p. 39.)

By the word soul, or psyche, I mean that inner
consciousness which aspires. By prayer I
do not mean a request preferred to a deity;
I mean . . . intense aspiration.

RICHARD JEFFERIS, *The Story of My Heart*.

The soul's a sort of sentimental wife,
That prays and whimpers of the higher life.

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE, *The Decadent to His Soul*.

For every soul is a circus,
And every mind is a tent,
And every heart is a sawdust ring
Where the circling race is spent.

VACHEL LINDSAY, *Every Soul is a Circus*.

Hands of invisible spirits touch the strings
Of that mysterious instrument, the soul,
And play the prelude of our fate.
The voice prophetic, and are not alone.

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 111.

Men do not know what the nature of the soul
is, whether it is engendered with us or whether
it is infused into us at our birth; whether
it perishes with us, dissolved by death, or
whether it haunts the gloomy shades and bottomless
pits of Orcus, or whether, by divine

influence, it infuses itself into other animals.

(Ignoratur enim, quæ sit natura animæ;
Nata sit, an contra nascentibus insinuetur;
Et simul intereat nobiscum, morte diremta;
An tenebras Orci visat, vastasque lacunas:
An pecudes alias divinitus insinuet se.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. i, l. 113.

So the soul cannot exist separate from the body,
and the man himself, whose body seems as it
were the urn of the soul.

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iii, l. 553.

My mind is incapable of conceiving such a thing
as a soul. I may be in error, and man may have
a soul; but I simply do not believe it.

THOMAS A. EMERSON, *Do We Live Again?*

Nobody knows how the idea of a soul or the
supernatural started. It probably had its origin
in the natural laziness of mankind.

JOHN B. WATSON, *Behaviorism*, p. 3.

A soul is a troublesome possession, and when
man developed it he lost the Garden of Eden.

SOMERSET MAUGHAM, *Red*.

The soul on earth is an immortal guest,
Compelled to starve at an unreal feast.

HANNAH MORE, *Reflections of King Hezekiah*,
l. 125.

There is a divinity within our breast. (Deus
est in pectore nostro.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. iii, epla. 4, l. 93.

Of all things which a man has, next to the
gods, his soul is the most divine and most
truly his own.

PLATO, *Laws*. Bk. iv, sec. 252.

The soul has in itself a capacity for affection,
and loves just as naturally as it perceives,
understands, and remembers.

PLUTARCH, *Lives: Solon*. Sec. 7.

Do you ask where the Supreme Good dwells?
In the soul. And unless the soul be pure and
holy, there is no room in it for God. (Quis sit
summi boni locus queris? Animus. Hic nisi
purus ac sanctus est, deum non capit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. 87, 21.

The soul is more powerful than any sort of
fortune; . . . of its own power it can produce
a happy life, or a wretched one. (Valentior enim
omni fortuna animus est.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. 98, 2.

The soul is our king. (Rex noster est animus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. 114, 24.

The soul has this proof of its divinity: that
divine things delight it. (Animus hoc habet
argumentum divinitatis sue, quod illum divina
delectant.)

SENECA, *Naturales Questiones*. Bk. i, *Praefatio*.

Mine eternal jewel.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 68.

1 My soul is an enchanted Boat,
Which, like a sleeping swan, doth float
Upon the silver waves of thy sweet singing;
And thine doth like an Angel sit
Beside the helm conducting it,
Whilst all the winds with melody are ringing.
SHELLY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act II, sc. 5, l. 72.

2 The human soul is a silent harp in God's
quire, whose strings need only to be swept
by the divine breath to chime in with the har-
monies of creation.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 10 Aug., 1838.

The soul has that measureless pride which revolts
from every lesson but its own.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Prudence*, l. 43.

3 What then do you call your soul? What idea
have you of it? You cannot of yourselves,
without revelation, admit the existence within
you of anything but a power unknown to you
of feeling and thinking.

VOLTAIRE, *A Philosophical Dictionary: Soul*.

4 But who would force the Soul tilts with a straw
Against a Champion cased in adamant.

WORDSWORTH, *Ecclesiastical Sonnets*. Pt. III, 7.

For the Gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the soul.

WORDSWORTH, *Lodamia*, l. 75. Emerson (*Un-
collected Lectures: Natural Religion*) at-
tributes this to Socrates. See 913:19.

5 Amazing pomp! redouble this amaze;
Ten thousand add; add twice ten thousand
more;

Then weigh the whole; one soul outweighs
them all.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night VII, l. 995.

6 And I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Cleon*, l. 57.

II—Soul: Apothegms

7 My soul still flies above me for the quarry it
shall find.

WILLIAM ROSE BENT, *The Falconer of God*.

8 The soul's Rialto bath its merchandise;
I barter curl for curl upon that mart.

E. B. BROWNING, *Sonnets from the Portu-
guese*. No. xix.

And he that makes his soul his surety,
I think, does give the best security.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. III, canto I, l. 203.

When by habit a man cometh to have a bargain-
ing soul, its wings are cut so that it can never soar.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 253.

Most people sell their souls and live with a good
conscience on the proceeds.

LOGAN FRANKLIN SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

9 This soul, to whom Luther and Mahomet were
Prisons of flesh.

JOHN DOWNE, *Progress of the Soul*. No. I, st. 7.

10 The soul is lost by mimicking soul.

EMERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Table Talk*.

11 The soul is not where it lives, but where it
loves.

H. G. BOHN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 515.

The proverb is, 'Homo non est ubi animat, sed
amat.'

THOMAS FULLER, *Worthies of England*, III, 310.

12 Spontaneously to God should tend the soul,
Like the magnetic needle to the Pole.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Roe Wilson*, l. 115.

See also under CONSTANCY.

13 Why do you hasten to remove anything
which hurts your eye, while if something
affects your soul, you postpone the cure until
next year?

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. I, epia. 2, l. 38.

14 Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many
years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be
merry.

New Testament: *Luke*, XII, 19; *Ecclesiastes*,
VIII, 15. See also under EATING.

15 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the
whole world, and lose his own soul? or what
shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

New Testament: *Matthew*, XVI, 26.

16 Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*, St. 50.

Dusty Answer.

ROSAMOND LEHMAN. Title of novel.

17 Lack of wealth is easily repaired; but poverty
of soul is irreparable. (La pauvreté des biens
est aisée à guerir; la pauvreté de l'âme, im-
possible.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 10.

18 I will hew great windows for my soul.

ANGELA MORGAN, *Room*.

I wish that was winders to my Sole, and I, so
that you could see some of my feelings.

ARTEMUS WARD, *The Showman's Courtship*.

19 Above the vulgar flight of common souls.

ARTHUR MURPHY, *Zenobia*. Act V, sc. 1, l. 154.

20 O souls, bent down to earth, and void of
heavenly things. (O curvæ in terris animæ et
cælestium inanes.)

PETRUS, *Satires*. Sat. II, l. 61.

21 Stript to the naked soul.

POPE, *Lines to Mrs. Grace Butler*. (*Sussex
Gazette*. No. 9.) Attr. also to CHARLES YORKE.

1
My soul is continually in my hand.
Old Testament: Psalms, cxix, 109. (Anima mea in manibus meis semper.—Vulgate.)

2
Would you damn your precious soul?
RABELAIS, *Pantagruel*. Bk. v. ch. 54.
Well, God's above all; and there be souls must be saved, and there be souls must not be saved.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 105.
Thinkst thou I'll endanger my soul gratis?
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 16.

3
Poor men have no souls.
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

4
My soul to-day is far away
Sailing the Vesuvian Bay.
THOMAS BUCHANAN READ, *Drifting*.

5
Now my soul hath elbow-room.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 28.

7
No seed shall perish which the soul hath sown.
JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS, *Sonnet: A Belief*.

8
Star to star vibrates light; may soul to soul
Strike thro' a finer element of her own?
TENNYSON, *Aylmer's Field*, l. 578.

9
Be careless in your dress if you must, but
keep a tidy soul.

10
MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

I played with fire, did counsel spurn, . . .
But never thought that fire would burn,
Or that a soul could ache.

HENRY VAUGHAN, *Garland*. (1655)

My soul is all an aching void.

CHARLES WESLEY, *Hymns*.

No craving void left aching in the breast.
POPE, *Eliza to Abelard*, l. 94.

XII—Souls: Good and Bad

11
Calm Soul of all things! make it mine
To feel, amid the city's jar,
That there abides a place of thine,
Man did not make, and can not mar!
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Lines Written in Kensington Gardens*, l. 37.

12
A soul as white as Heaven.
BRAVEMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Maid's Tragedy*. Act iv, sc. 1.

The man who in this world can keep the whiteness of his soul, is not likely to lose it in any other.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp*. Ch. 1.

13
God help all poor souls lost in the dark.
ROBERT BROWNING, *Heretic's Tragedy*. St. 10.
'T is an awkward thing to play with souls,
And matter enough to save one's own.
ROBERT BROWNING, *A Light Woman*.

14
I trust in my own soul, that can perceive
The outward and the inward, Nature's good
And God's.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act 1.

15
Of what avail to have a soul derived from
above, and to lift the head on high, if, after
the manner of beasts, men go astray? (Quid
mentem traxisse polo, quid profuit altum
Exerxisse caput, pecudum si more pererrant?)
CLAUDIAN, *De Raptu Proserpinae*. Bk. iii, l. 41.

16
Two souls, alas! reside within my breast,
And each withdraws from and repels its
brother.

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. 1, sc. 2. (Taylor, tr.)

I feel two natures struggling within me.
GEORGE GRAY BARNARD, *Title of group of
statuary*.

The lark soars up in the air,
The toad sits tight in his hole;
And I would I were certain which of the pair
Were the truer type of my soul!
F. ARSTEX, *Stanza Written in Depreiston Near
Dulwich*.

In me there meet a combination of antithetical
elements which are at eternal war with one an-
other.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act 1.

17
Awake, my Soul, and with the Sun,
Thy daily stage of Duty run;
Shake off dull Sloth, and early rise,
To pay thy Morning Sacrifice.

BENNET THOMAS KEN, *Morning Hymn*. (1695)

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!

Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting
208!

O. W. HOLMES, *The Chambered Nautilus*.

18
I count that soul exceeding small
That lives alone by book and creed,—
A soul that has not learned to read.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Larger College*.

Ah! there be souls none understand;
Like clouds, they cannot touch the land.
Unanchored ships, they blow and blow,
Sail to and fro, and then go down
In unknown seas that none shall know,
Without one ripple of renown.

Call these not fools; the test of worth
Is not the hold you have of earth.
Ay, there are gentlest souls sea-blown
That know not any harbor known.
Now it may be the reason is,
They touch on fairer shores than this.

JOAQUIN MILLER, *The Ship in the Desert*, xxi.

19
There was a little Man, and he had a little Soul;

And he said, "Little Soul, let us try, try, try!"

THOMAS MOORE, *Little Men and Little Soul*.

The soul's calm sunshine and the heartfelt joy.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 168.

The soul alone renders us noble. (*Animus facit nobilem*.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epist. xlv, 5.

Thou turn'st mine eyes into my very soul;
And there I see such black and grained spots
As will not leave their tinct.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 89.

The soul of man is like the rolling world,
One half in day, the other dipt in night;
The one has music and the flying cloud,
The other, silence and the wakeful stars.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Horion*.

My soul is a dark ploughed field
In the cold rain;

My soul is a broken field
Ploughed by pain.

SARA TEASDALE, *The Broken Field*.

A sinful soul possess'd of many gifts,
A spacious garden full of flowering weeds.

TENNYSON, *To* —.

What profits now to understand
The merits of a spotless shirt—

A dapper boot—a little hand—

If half the little soul is dirt.

TENNYSON, *The New Timon and the Poets*.
(Published in *Punch*, 28 Feb., 1846, in answer to attack made by Bulwer-Lytton in *The New Timon* when Tennyson received a pension.)

"Two things," the wise man said, "fill me
with awe:

The starry heavens and the moral law."

Nay, add another wonder to thy roll—

The living marvel of the human soul!

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Stars and the Soul*. A reference to Kant. See 1914:8.

And keeps that palace of the soul serene.

EDMUND WALLER, *O! Tea*, l. 9.

The palace of the soul.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 6. See also under SKULL.

A charge to keep I have,

A God to glorify;

A never-dying soul to save,

And fit it for the sky.

CHARLES WESLEY, *Christian Fidelity*.

IV—Soul and Body

To man, propose this test—

Thy body at its best,

How far can it project thy soul on its lone way?

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Esra*. St. 8.

Whoe'er thou art, O reader, know
That Death has murdered Johnny!

And here his body lies fu' low—

For saul he ne'er had ony.

ROBERT BURNS, *On Wee Johnny*. John Wilson, the printer of Burns's poems, at Kilmar-nock.

A fiery soul, which working out its way,

Fretted the pigmy body to decay,

And o'er informed the tenement of clay.

DAYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 156.

He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it.

THOMAS FULLER, *Life of the Duke of Alva*.

For the sword outwears its sheath,

And the soul wears out the breast.

BYRON, *So We'll Go No More a-Roving*.

Though a sound body cannot restore an un-sound mind, yet a good soul can, by its virtue, render the body the best possible.

EMERSON, *Representative Men*; Plato. See also MIND AND BODY.

It is much more necessary to cure the soul than the body, for death is better than a bad life. (*Ψυχῆς σώματος ἀναγκαστικὸν ἰατρὸν τοῦ γὰρ κακὸς ὧν τοῦ τοῦ σώματος κρείσσον.*)

EPICETUS (?), *Encheiridion*. Frag. 32.

The soul needs few things, the body many.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The body is sooner dressed than the soul.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

The body, laden with yesterday's vices, drags down the soul as well, and fastens to the earth a fragment of the divine spirit. (*Corpus onustum Hesternis vitiis animum quoque prægravat una Atque adûgit humo divinæ particulam auræ.*)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 2, l. 77.

The limbs will quiver and move after the soul is gone.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (NORTHCOLE, *Johnsoniana*, p. 487.)

There is nothing the body suffers that the soul may not profit by.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. i.

The soul is nothing apart from the senses.

PROTAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAËRTIUS, *Protagoras*. Bk. ix, sec. 51.)

The body is the socket of the soul.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The perfect body is itself the soul.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Before a Statue of Achilles*.

It is the soul, and not the strong-box, which

should be filled. (*Animum impleri debere, non arcam.*)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*. Epist. xcii, sec. 32.

1
So every spirit, as it is more pure,
And bath in it the more of heavenly light,
So it the fairer body doth procure
To habit in, and it more fairly dight,
With cheerful grace and amiable sight.
For, of the soul, the body form doth take,
For soul is form, and doth the body make.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Hymn in Honour of Beauty*, l. 127.

For what is form, or what is face,
But the soul's index, or its case?

NATHANIEL COTTON, *Pleasure*.

2
How should I gauge what beauty is her dole,
Who cannot see her countenance for her soul,
As birds see not the casement for the sky?
And as 'tis check they prove its presence by,
I know not of her body till I find
My flight debarred the heaven of her mind.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Her Portrait*.

3
Our life is but the Soul made known by its
fruits, the body. The whole duty of man may
be expressed in one line: Make to yourself a
perfect body.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 21 June, 1840.

V—Soul: The Unconquered Soul

4
No coward soul is mine,
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled
sphere:

I see Heaven's glories shine,
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear.
EMILY BRONTË, *Last Verses*.

5
My feet are heavy now but on I go,
My head erect beneath the tragic years.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *I Felt the World A-spinning
on Its Nave*.

6
The soul selects her own society,
Then shuts the door;
On her divine majority
Obtrude no more.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. I, No. 13.

7
Let fortune empty her whole quiver on me.
I have a soul that, like an ample shield,
Can take in all, and verge enough for more.

DAYTON, *Don Sebastian*. Act I, sc. I.

8
Give ample room, and verge enough.
THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard*, l. 51.

9
Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.

W. E. HENLEY, *Invictus*.

Out of the light that dazzles me,
Bright as the sun from pole to pole,
I thank the God I know to be
For Christ, the Conqueror of my soul.
DOROTHEA DAY, *Victas*.

Dame Nature doubtless has designed
A man the monarch of his mind.
JOHN BYRON, *Careless Content*.

10
It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate:
I am the captain of my soul.
W. E. HENLEY, *Invictus*.

I am the captain of my soul;
I rule it with stern joy;
And yet I think I had more fun
When I was cabin boy.
KEITH PRESTON, *An Awful Responsibility*.

Arise, O Soul, and gird thee up anew,
Though the black camel Death kneel at thy
gate;
No beggar thou that thou for alms shouldst sue:
Be the proud captain still of thine own fate.
JAMES B. KENYON, *The Black Camel*.

Mistress of mine own self and mine own soul.
TENNYSON, *The Foresters*. Act IV, sc. 1.
See also under SELF-CONTROL.

11
God gave thy soul brave wings; put not those
feathers

Into a bed, to sleep out all ill weathers.
GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 14.

12
Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like seasoned timber, never gives,
But though the whole world turn to coal,
Then chiefly lives.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Virtue*.

13
A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him, and no labours tire.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Vanity of Human
Wishes*, l. 191.

14
Give thanks, O heart, for the high souls
That point us to the deathless goals. . . .
The company of souls supreme
The conscripts of the Mighty Dream. . . .
Brave souls that took the perilous trail
And felt the vision could not fail.

EDWIN MARKHAM, *Conscripts of the Dream*.

15
Lord of myself, accountable to none.
But to my conscience, and my God alone,
JOHN OLINGHAM, *Salute Addressed to a Friend*.

16
Make thee a soul that will abide; only that
endures to the end. (*Iam molire animum, qui
duret; . . . Solus ad extremos permanet ille
rogos.*)

OVIN, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. II, l. 119.

¹ 'Tis my soul
That I thus hold erect as if with stays,
And decked with daring deeds instead of rib-
bons.

EDMOND ROSTAND, *Cyrano de Bergerac*. Act i,
sc. 4.

² I love a soul not all of wood,
Predestined to be good,
But true to the backbone
Unto itself alone
And false to none;
Born to its own affairs,
Its own joys and own cares;
By which the work that God begun
Is finished, and not undone.

H. D. THOREAU, *Conscience*.

³ They have mighty souls beating in narrow
breasts. (*Ingentes animos angusto in corpore*
versant.)

VIRGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iv, l. 83.

Little bodies have great souls.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

What a mighty soul in a narrow bosom. (*Welch*
höher Geist in einer engen Brust.)

GOETHE, *Torquato Tasso*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 199.

⁴ What do you suppose will satisfy the soul,
except to walk free and own no superior?
WALT WHITMAN, *Laves for Creations*.

Ever the undiscouraged, resolute, struggling soul
of man; . . .

Ever the soul dissatisfied, curious, unconvinced
at last;

Struggling to-day the same—battling the same.
WALT WHITMAN, *Life*.

O my brave soul! O farther farther sail!
O daring joy, but safe! are they not all the seas
of God?

O farther, farther, farther sail!
WALT WHITMAN, *Passage to India*. Sec. 9.

⁵ And the most difficult of tasks to keep
Heights which the soul is competent to gain.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 138.

VI.—Soul: Its Last Journey

⁶ To-day the journey is ended,
I have worked out the mandates of fate;
Naked, alone, undefended,
I knock at the Uttermost Gate.
Behind is life and its longing,
Its trial, its trouble, its sorrow,
Beyond is the Infinite Morning
Of a day without a to-morrow.

WENONAH STEVENS ABBOTT, *A Soul's Soliloquy*.

⁷ There's a quiet harbor somewhere
For the poor a-weary soul.
H. H. BROWNELL, *The Burial of the Dead*.

⁸ A happy soul, that all the way

To heaven hath a summer day. . . .
And, when life's sweet fable ends,
Soul and body part like friends:—
No quarrels, murmurs, no delay;
A kiss, a sigh, and so away.

RICHARD CRASHAW, *In Praise of Lessius's*
Rules of Health, l. 33.

⁹ Gentle little soul, hastening away, my body's
guest and comrade, whither goest thou now,
pale, fearful, pensive, not jesting, as of old?
(*Animula, vagula, blandula*
Hospes comesque corporis,
Quæ nunc abibis in loca,
Pallidula, rigida, nudula,
Nec, ut soles, dabis joca?)

HADRIAN, *Morientis, Ad Animam Suam*
(*ÆLIUS SPARTIANUS, Life of the Emperor*
Hadrian.)

Ah! gentle, fleeting, wav'ring sprite,
Friend and associate of this clay!
To what unknown region borne,
Wilt thou now wing thy distant flight?
No more with wonted humour gay,
But pallid, cheerless, and forlorn.

HADRIAN, *Ad Animam Suam*. (Byron, tr.)

Vital spark of heavenly flame,
Quit, oh quit, this mortal frame!
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh, the pain, the bliss of dying! . . .
Hark! they whisper; angels say,
Sister Spirit, come away!

POPE, *The Dying Christian to His Soul*. (*The*
Spectator, 15 Nov., 1711.)

Poor little pretty, fluttering thing,
Must we no longer live together?
And dost thou prune thy trembling wing,
To take thy flight thou know'st not whither?
Thy humorous vein, thy pleasing folly
Lies all neglected, all forgot:
And pensive, wavering, melancholy,
Thou dread'st and hop'st thou know'st not
what.

HADRIAN, *Ad Animam Suam*. (Prior, tr.)

Ma petite âme, ma mignonne,
Tu t'en vas donc, ma fille, et Dieu sache où tu
vas:

Tu pars seulette, nuë, et tremblotante, hélas!
Que deviendra ton humeur folichonne!
Que deviendront tant de jolis ébats!

HADRIAN, *Ad Animam Suam*. (Fontanella, tr.)
Prior quotes Fontanella's version before his
own.

¹⁰ Ah, the souls of those that die
Are but sunbeams lifted higher.
LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. iv:
The Cloisters, l. 19.

The dust's for crawling, heaven's for flying,
Wherefore, O Soul, whose wings are grown,
Soar upward to the sun!
EDGAR LEE MASTERS, *The Spoon River An-*
thology: Julian Scott.

¹¹ Return unto thy rest, my soul,

From all the wanderings of thy thought,
From sickness unto death made whole,
Safe through a thousand perils brought.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *Rest for the Soul*.

¹ I reflected, how soon in the cup of Desire
The pearl of the soul may be melted away;
How quickly, alas, the pure sparkle of fire
We inherit from heav'n, may be quenched
in the clay.
THOMAS MOORE, *Stanzas*.

² My soul, the seas are rough, and thou a
stranger
In these false coasts; O keep aloof; there's
danger;
Cast forth thy plummet; see, a rock appears;
Thy ship wants sea-room; make it with thy
tears.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Emblems*. Bk. li, No. 11.

³ Go, Soul, the Body's guest,
Upon a thankless errand:
Fear not to touch the best,
The truth shall be thy warrant:
Go, since I needs must die,
And give the World the lie.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Lie*. Probably
written by Raleigh during his imprisonment,
1592. Found in a manuscript of 1593.
Has also been attributed to Sir John Davies,
Joshua Sylvester, Lord Pembroke and
Richard Edwards.

Tell zeal, it lacks devotion;
Tell love, it is but lust;
Tell time, it is but motion;
Tell flesh, it is but dust!
And wish them not reply,
For thou must give the lie.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Lie*.

Yet stab at thee that will,
No stab the soul can kill!

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *The Lie*.

⁴ And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames.

D. G. ROSSETTI, *The Blessed Damsel*.

⁵ Her soul from earth to Heaven lies,
Like the ladder of the vision,
Whither go To and fro,
In ascension and demission,
Star-dusted feet of Paradise.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *Scala Jacobi Portaque
Eburnea*.

VII—Soul: Transmigration

⁶ Animals share with us the privilege of having
a soul.

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*.
Bk. viii, sec. 13.)

The soul, bound now in this creature, now in
that, goes on a round ordained of necessity.

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*.
Bk. viii, sec. 14.)

I was Euphorbus at the siege of Troy.

PYTHAGORAS.

When I was a shepherd on the plains of Assyria.
THEOPHAST.

⁷ Our souls are deathless, and ever, when they
have left their former seat, do they live in
new abodes and dwell in the bodies that have
received them. (Morte carent animæ sem-
perque priore relicta Sede novis domibus
vivunt habitantque receptæ.)

OVIN, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 158.

⁸ The soul is immortal, and is clothed succes-
sively in many bodies.

PLATO. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Plato*. Sec. 40.)

I hold that when a person dies
His soul returns again to earth;
Attired in some new flesh-disguise
Another mother gives him birth.
With sturdier limbs and brighter brain
The old soul takes the roads again.

JOHN MARSHFIELD, *A Creed*.

⁹ Thou almost makest me waver in my faith
To hold opinion with Pythagoras,
That souls of animals infuse themselves
Into the trunks of men.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
iv, sc. 2, l. 130.

Clown: What is the opinion of Pythagoras con-
cerning wildfowl?

Malvolio: That the soul of our grandam might
haply inhabit a bird.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 34.

SOUND

I—Sound: Definitions

¹⁰ A thousand trills and quivering sounds
In airy circles o'er us fly,
Till, wafted by a gentle breeze,
They faint and languish by degrees,
And at a distance die.

ADDISON, *Ode for St. Cecilia's Day*. St. 6.

¹¹ No sound is dissonant which tells of Life.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *This Lime-Tree Bower My
Prison*, l. 76.

¹² There is in souls a sympathy with sounds.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. vi, l. 1.

¹³ Own, by neglecting sorrow's wound,
The consanguinity of sound.
MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 152.

¹⁴ There is no sound but shall find some lovers,
as the bitterest confections are grateful to
some palates.

BEN JONSON, *Epigrams: Connuato*.

¹ A sound so fine there's nothing lives
Twixt it and silence.

JAMES SHEDDEN KNOWLES, *Virginus*. Act v, 2.

² Not many sounds in life, and I include all
urban and rural sounds, exceed in interest a
knock at the door.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Valentine's Day*.

³ Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 540.

⁴ And empty heads console with empty sound.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iv, l. 542.

⁵ Momentary as a sound.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 143.

Idle sounds resembling parasites.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 248.

Low, sweet, faint sounds, like the farewell of ghosts.

SHELLEY, *Prometheus Unbound*. Act ii, sc. 1, 158.

⁸ Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;
Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. vii, l. 203.

And beauty born of murmuring sound.

WORDSWORTH, *Three Years She Grew*.

⁷ Sugar is not so sweet to the palate as sound
to the healthy ear.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*. (EMERSON, *Thoreau*.)

II—Sound and Sense

⁹ If the speaker's words sound discordant with
his fortunes, the Romans in box and pit alike,
will raise a loud guffaw. (Si dicentis erunt
fortunis absona dicta, Romani tollent equites
peditesque cachinnum.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 112.

To all proportioned terms he must dispense
And make the sound a picture of the sense.

CHRISTOPHER FITT, *Imitation of Horace, Ars
Poetica*, l. 112.

The sound must seem an echo to the sense.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 15.

Take care of the sense and the sounds will take
care of themselves.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 9.

⁹ It has more sound than value. (Plus sonat
quam valet.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilius*. Epis. xi, sec. 5.

¹⁰ Sound is more than sense.

LOGAN PEARSON SMITH, *Afterthoughts*.

¹¹ Mr. Hannaford's utterances have no mean-
ing; he's satisfied if they sound clever.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Walls of Jericho*. Act I.

SPAIN AND THE SPANIARDS

^{11a} The Spaniard is a bad servant but a worse
master.

THOMAS ADAMS, *Sermons*. Vol. i, p. 116. (1629)

¹² Poor Isabella's dead, whose abdication
Set all tongues wagging in the Spanish nation.
For that performance 'twere unfair to scold
her:

She wisely left a throne too hot to hold her.
To History she'll be no royal riddle—
Merely a plain parched pea that jumped the
griddle.

AMEROS BIERCE, *Devil's Dictionary*, p. 11.

¹³ A whale stranded upon the coast of Europe.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech, House of Commons*.
Referring to Spain. The original sentence
was, "A whale stranded upon the sea shore
of Europe."

¹⁴ Oh, Christ! it is a goodly sight to see
What Heaven hath done for this delicious
land!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 15.

Oh, lovely Spain! renown'd romantic land!

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 35.

¹⁵ A nation swoln with ignorance and pride,
Who lick yet loathe the hand that waves the
sword.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto i, st. 16.

The land of war and crimes.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 16.

¹⁶ Her soil has felt the foot-prints, and her clime
Been winnowed by the wings of Liberty.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Stanzas to the Memory
of the Spanish Patriots*, l. 30.

¹⁷ All evil comes from Spain; all good from the
north.

SIR THOMAS CHALONER, *Letter from Florence*,
1597. "A common proverb in every man's
mouth." (*Notes and Queries*, 10th Ser., Vol.
ii, p. 23.)

¹⁸ Well here's to the Maine, and I'm sorry for
Spain,

Said Kelly and Burke and Shea.

J. I. C. CLARKE, *The Fighting Race*.

¹⁹ Perhaps they may count me a beggar here,
With never a roof for the wind and the
rain,

But there is the sea with its wave-lashed pier,
And over the sea lies Spain.

C. W. COLEMAN, *Over the Sea Lies Spain*.

²⁰ Singed the Spanish king's beard.

SIR FRANCIS DRAKE, (KNIGHT, *Pictorial His-
tory of England*, iii, 215.)

He has singed the beard of the King of Spain.
H. W. LONGFELLOW, *A Dutch Picture*.

Illustrious monarch of Iberia's soil.
PHILIP FRENEAU, *Columbus to Ferdinand*.

Proud daughter of that monarch, upon whom,
Though elsewhere it grow dark, sun never sets.

(Akera figlia Di quel monarche a cui
Nè anco, quando annotta, il Sol tramonta.)

GUARINI, *Pastor Fido*. (1835) Referring to
Catherine of Austria. Philip II of Spain is
supposed to have said, "The sun never sets
upon my empire."

The sun never sets upon my dominions.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT. (WILLIAMS, *Life*. Ch.
13.) This was a boast repeated by many
writers: for Rome by Claudian (*De
Consulatu Stilichonis*, l. 139); Ovid (*Fasti*,
ii, 136); Tibullus (*Elegia*, ii, 5, 58); Vergil
(*Æneid*, vi, 795); for Portugal by Camoens
(*Lusiad*, i, 8); for Philip II by James
Howell (*Familiar Letters*).

It may be said of the Hollanders as of the
Spaniards, that the sun never sets upon their
dominions.

THOMAS GAGE, *New Survey of the West In-
dies: Epistle Dedicatory*. (1648)

See also under ENGLAND.

The king of Spain is a great potentate, who
stands with one foot in the east and the other
in the west; and the sun never sets that it
does not shine on some of his dominions.

BALTHASAR SCHUPPHEUS, *Abgenötigte Ehrenret-
tung*. (1660)

The richest man in Christendom I'm called;
On my dominions never sets the sun.

(Ich heisse

Der reichste Mann in der getauften Welt;
Die Sonne geht in meinem Staat nicht unter.)

SCHILLER, *Don Carlos*. Act i, sc. 6, l. 60.

The sun never sets on the immense empire of
Charles V.

SCOTT, *Life of Napoleon*. Ch. 59.

Why should the brave Spanish soldiers brag?
The sun never sets in the Spanish dominions,
but ever shineth on one part or other we have
conquered for our king.

CAPTAIN JOHN SMITH, *Advertisements for the
Unexperienced, etc.* (*Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll.*,
Ser. iii, vol. 3, l. 49.)

SPARROW

Sparrow, my lady's pet, with whom she often
plays. (*Passer, deliciæ meæ puellæ, Quicum
ludere.*)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. No. ii, l. 1.

Mourn, ye Loves and Graces, My lady's sparrow
is dead, her pet, whom she loved more than her

very eyes. (*Lugete, O Venereæ Cupidinesque, . . .
Passer mortuus est meæ puellæ, Quem plus illa
oculis suis amabat.*)

CATULLUS, *Odes*. No. iii, l. 1.

Tell me not of joy: there's none

Now my little sparrow's gone;

He, just as you, Would toy and woo.

WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT, *Leslie's Sparrow*.

I thought the sparrow's note from heaven,
Singing at dawn on the alder bough;
I brought him home, in his nest, at even;
He sings the song, but it cheers not now,
For I did not bring home the river and sky;—
He sang to my ear,—they sang to my eye.

EMERSON, *Each and All*, l. 13.

He's cheerful in weather so bitterly cold
It freezes your bones to the marrow;
I'll admit he's a beggar, a gangster, a bum,
But I take off my hat to the sparrow.

MINNA IRVING, *The Sparrow*.

The sparrows chirped as if they still were
proud

Their race in Holy Writ should mentioned be.

LONGFELLOW, *The Birds of Killingworth*. St. 2.

See under PROVIDENCE.

SPEECH

See also CONVERSATION, FREEDOM OF SPEECH,
ORATORY, SILENCE AND SPEECH, TALK, TONGUE

I—Speech: Definitions

Speech is the image of life. (*Ὅραν εἰκόλον τοῦ
βίου.*)

DEMOCRITUS, *Idylls*. (BRATHWAIT, *English
Gentleman*, 31, 1641)

A man's character is revealed by his speech.
(*Ἄνθρωπος χαρακτήρ ἐκ λόγου γνωρίζεται.*)

MENANDER, *The Flute Girl: Fragment*.

Man's speech is like his life. (*Ὅλος ὁ βίος, τοιοῦτος
καὶ ὁ λόγος.*)

SOCRATES. (CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputa-
tionum*, v, 47.)

A man cannot speak but he judges himself.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Language most shews a man: Speak, that I may
see thee.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Oratio Imago Animæ*.
See also LANGUAGE: SINCERITY.

Usage, in whose hands lies the judgment, the
right and the rule of speech. (*Usus, Quem
penes arbitrium est et jus et norma loquendi.*)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 71.

Speech is the only benefit man hath to ex-
press his excellency of mind above other
creatures. It is the Instrument of Society.
In all speech, words and sense are as the
body and the soul.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Orationis Digni-
tate*.

¹ Speech is the mirror of the soul; as the man, so is his speech. (*Sermo animi est imago; qualis vir, talis et oratio est.*)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*. No. 1073.
Speech is the picture of the mind.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
Speech is the index and mirror of the soul.
T. W. ROBERTSON, *Nightingale*. Pt. I.

² God, all-powerful Creator of nature and Architect of the world, has impressed man with no character so proper to distinguish him from other animals, as by the faculty of speech.

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. ii, ch. 17, sec. 2.

³ Speech is the mirror of action. (*Ἔργον εἰδωλον εἶναι τὸν λόγον.*)

SOLOON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, sec. 58.)

⁴ All speech, written or spoken, is a dead language, until it finds a willing and prepared hearer.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Lay Morals*.

⁵ The speech of men is like embroidered tapestries, since, like them, it must be extended in order to display its patterns, but when it is rolled up it conceals and distorts them.

THEMISTOCLES, to ARISTARCHES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Themistocles*. Ch. 29, sec. 3.)

His speeches are like cyprus trees; they are tall and comely, but bear no fruit.

PHOCION. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Phocion*.)

⁶ All speech is a hazard; oftener than not it is the most hazardous kind of deed.

MICHEL DE UNAMUNO, *The Life of Don Quixote*. See also WORD AND DEED.

⁷ Speech, thought's canal! speech, thought's criterion, too!

Thought in the mine, may come forth gold or dross;

When coin'd in words, we know its real worth.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ii, l. 469.

II—Speech: Apothegms

⁸ Though I say it that should not.

JOHN LYLY, *Mother Bombs*. Act v, sc. 3. (1594)

I say it—that should not say it.

BEN JONSON, *Every Man Out of His Humour*. Act ii, sc. 1. (1599)

To say the truth, though I say 't that should not say 't.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Wh at Several Weapons*. Act ii, sc. 2. (1609)

⁹ What I *have* said, Charles Middlewick, 's my ultipomatum.

HENRY J. BYRON, *Our Boys*. Act ii.

¹⁰ That's nothing to what I could say if I chose.
LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*. Ch. 9.

"Then you should say what you mean," the March Hare went on.

"I do," Alice hastily replied; "at least—at least I mean what I say—that's the same thing, you know."

"Not the same thing a bit!" said the Hatter.

CARROLL, *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland*, 7.

¹¹ He himself said it. (*Ipsē dixit.*)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, ch. 3, sec. 10. Referring to the Pythagoreans.

Pythagoras, to whom was applied the phrase, "The Master said" (*Ἀπὸ τοῦ ἑαῶ*), which passed into a proverb of ordinary life.

DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*. Bk. viii, 46.

¹² I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

New Testament: I Corinthians, vii, 6.

¹³ The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 23.

¹⁴ We never speak as we pass by.

FRANK EGERTON. *Refrain of song*. (1883)

¹⁵ I can't say fairer than that, can I?

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act i.

¹⁶ I will speak something notable, new, and hitherto unsaid by any other mouth. (*Dicam insignis, recens, adhuc Indictum ore alio.*)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. iii, ode 25, l. 7.

Now I'll say something to remember.

ROBERT BROWNING, *A Soul's Tragedy*. Act i.

¹⁷ Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

New Testament: Matthew, xii, 34. (*Ex abundantia cordis os loquitur.*—Vulgate.)

¹⁸ For more than forty years I have been speaking prose without knowing it. (*Il y a plus de quarante ans que je dis de la prose sans que j'en aisse rien.*)

MOLIÈRE, *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*, ii, 4, 179.

He speaks to a dead man: i.e., he wastes words. (*Verba faciet mortuo.*)

PLAUTUS, *Pamulus*, l. 840. (Act iv, sc. 2.)

The words are spoken to a dead man. (*Verba sunt mortuo.*)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 1015. (Act v, sc. 8.)

¹⁹ He never speaks but his mouth opens.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 193.

²⁰ I do not much dislike the matter, but the manner of his speech.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, ii, 2, 113.

²¹ Say, and speak thick.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*, Act iii, sc. 2, l. 53.

What should we speak of
When we are old as you? when we shall hear
The rain and wind beat dark December, how,
In this our pinching cave, shall we discourse
The freezing hours away?

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 35.

I will speak daggers to her, but use none.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 414.

Nor shall it be your excuse, that, murderer as you
are, you have spoken daggers, but used none.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*: Preface.

She speaks poniards, and every word stabs.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 255.

Runs not this speech like iron through your
blood?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
v, sc. 1, l. 252.

He speaks plain cannon fire, and smoke and
bounce.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 462.

Mend your speech a little,
Lest it may mar your fortunes.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 95.

Thou but offend'st thy lungs to speak so loud.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act iv,
sc. 1, l. 140.

She has brown hair, and speaks small like a
woman.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act i, sc. 1, l. 48.

You may speak as small as you will.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 52.

I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 54.

There was speech in their dumbness, language
in their very gesture.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 14.

I am not surprised, for I have heard him
speak very disrespectfully of the Equator.

SYDNEY SMITH, to Sir John Leslie, when the
latter complained to him that Francis Jef-
frey had attacked in the *Edinburgh Review*,
an article of his dealing with the North
Pole, and when he complained, had retorted,
"Oh, damn the North Pole!" (GREVILLE,
Memoirs, 1833; LAST HOLLAND, *Memoir*.
Ch. 2.)

Insultin' the sun and quarrellin' wi' the equator.
JOHN WILSON, *Noces Ambrosiane*. No. 24.
May, 1830.

God giveth speech to all, song to the few.

WALTER CHALMERS SAGITT, *Owig Grange*. Bk.
4, *Editorial*, l. 15.

He said enough, Enough said.

GERTRUDE STEIN, *Enough Said*. The poem con-
sists of these words, five times repeated.

The first duty of man is to speak; that is his
chief business in this world.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Talk and Talkers*.

Who hath given man speech? or who hath set
therein

A thorn for peril and a snare for sin?

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

God's great gift of speech abused

Makes thy memory confused.

TENNISON, *A Dirge*. St. 7.

III—Speech: Speaking Well

The speaking in perpetual hyperbole is comely
in nothing but in love.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays*: Of Love.

Every man, who can speak at all, can speak
elegantly and correctly if he pleases, by at-
tending to the best authors and orators; and,
indeed, I would advise those who do not
speak elegantly, not to speak at all; for I am
sure they will get more by their silence than
by their speech.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 26 Dec., 1749.

The manner of speaking is full as important as
the matter, as more people have ears to be
tickled, than understandings to judge.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 July, 1750.

Let your speech be always with grace, sea-
soned with salt.

New Testament: Colossians, iv, 6.

Though I be rude in speech.

New Testament: II Corinthians, xi, 6.

Rude am I in my speech,
And little bless'd with the soft phrase of peace.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 81.

The music that can deepest reach,
And cure all ill, is cordial speech.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life*: Considerations by
the Way.

In chatter excellent, but unable quite to
speak. (Ἀλκείν ἄριστος, ἀδυνατῶντος λέγειν.)

EUPOLIS, *Fragments*. No. 95.

He speaks one word nonsense and two that have
nothing in them.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2025.

Speak clearly, if you speak at all;
Carve every word before you let it fall.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 408.

[Learning] knit her brows and stamped her
angry foot

To hear a Teacher call a rōst a rōst.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 406.

- ¹ The flowering moments of the mind
Drop half their petals in our speech.
O. W. HOLMES, *To My Readers*. St. 11.
- ² His speech flowed from his tongue sweeter
than honey. (Τὸ καὶ δρὲ γλύκωσι μῆνιν
γλυκύτερον μὲν αὐτῇ.)
HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. 1, l. 245.
- The poetry of speech.
BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iv, st. 38.
- The sweet music of speech.
COWPER, *Verses: Alexander Selkirk*.
- ³ The greatest things gain by being said simply;
they are spoiled by emphasis. But one
must say little things nobly, because they are
propped up by expression, tone and manner.
LA BAUVÈRE, *Les Caractères*. Pt. II, No. 82.
- To speak and to offend, with some people, are
but one and the same thing.
LA BAUVÈRE, *Les Caractères: Du Cœur*.
- ⁴ One speaks little when vanity does not make
one speak. (On parle peu quand la vanité ne
fait pas parler.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 137.
- It is never more difficult to speak well than when
one is ashamed to be silent. (Il n'est jamais plus
difficile de bien parler que quand on a honte de
se taire.)
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes Posthumes*. No.
556.
- ⁵ He will no more speak fast, than he will run,
for fear his tongue should go before his wit.
SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE, *Of Seneca's Epistles*.
- ⁶ When we make ourselves understood, we al-
ways speak well, and all your fine diction
serves no purpose. (Quand on se fait entendre,
on parle toujours bien, Et tous vos beaux
dictons ne servent pas de rien.)
MOLIÈRE, *Les Femmes Savantes*. Act II, sc. 6.
- ⁷ Nor have I readiness in speaking. (Nec mihi
dicere promptum.)
OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. XIII, l. 10.
- ⁸ Grant me the power of saying things
Too simple and too sweet for words.
COVENTRY PATMORE, *The Angel in the House*:
Bk. 1, sec. 1, *Prélude*.
- ⁹ You are skilled in knowing what to say and
what not to say. (Dicenda tacendave callas.)
PERCIUS, *Satires*. Sat. IV, l. 5.
- ¹⁰ Speak after the manner of men.
New Testament: *Romans*, vi, 19.
- ¹¹ His ready speech flowed fair and free,
In phrase of gentlest courtesy;
Yet seemed that tone and gesture bland

- Less used to sue than to command.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto I, st. 71.
- ¹² An angry man speaks in an angry way, an
excitable man in a hurried way, and an effem-
inate man in a style that is soft and unresist-
ing. (Iracundi hominis iracunda oratio est,
commoti nimis incitata, delicati tenera et
fluxa.)
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliū*. Epist. cxiv, 20.
- The sailor speaks of winds, the ploughman of
oxen;
The soldier tells his wounds, the shepherd his
sheep.
(Navita de ventis, de tauris narrat arator;
Enumerat miles vulnere, pastor oves.)
PROPERTIUS, *Elegies*. Bk. II, eleg. 1, l. 43
- ¹³ To speak much is one thing, to speak well is
another. (Xυπὲν τό τ' εἰρᾶν πολλὰ καὶ τό
καλῶς.)
SOPHOCLES, *Œdipus Coloneus*, l. 808.
- ¹⁴ His speech is a burning fire.
SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: *Chorus*.
- ¹⁵ He knew the most effective time for speak-
ing. (Qui novit mollissima fandi tempora.)
VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. IV, l. 293.
- I had a thing to say,
But I will fit it with some better time.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act III, sc. 3, l. 25.
- It may be right; but you are if the wrong
To speak before your time.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act V, sc.
1, l. 85.
- ¹⁶ Choice word and measured phrase, above the
reach
Of ordinary men; a stately speech;
Such as grave Livers do in Scotland use.
WORDSWORTH, *Resolution and Independence*.
St. 14.
- IV—Speech: Loquacity
- See also Talk: Loquacity; Words: Verboosity
- ¹⁷ Uncurbed, unfettered, uncontrolled of speech,
Unperiphrastic, bombastiloquent.
(Ἀναπιδλῆτορ, καμποφακίλορητορ.)
ARISTOPHANES, *The Frogs*, l. 837. Referring to
Æschylus.
- ¹⁸ The habit of common and continuous speech
is a symptom of mental deficiency.
BAGNOT, *Literary Studies*, Vol. I, p. 47.
- ¹⁹ His speech was a fine sample, on the whole,
Of rhetoric, which the learn'd call "rigmorole"
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto I, st. 174.
- In that manner vulgarly, but significantly, called
rigmorole.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (*Boswell's Life*, I, 194,
note.)

¹ Had that calm look which seemed to all ascent,
And that complacent speech which nothing meant.

GEORGE CRABBE, *Parish Register*. Pt. 1, l. 744.

² Of the reless lips that will own no master, . . .

One is the end of them, even disaster.

EURIPIDES, *Bacchanals*, l. 386.

³ He that speaks lavishly shall hear as knavishly.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 6367.

⁴ I feel as stupid, from all you've said
As if a mill-wheel whirled in my head.

(Mir wird von alledem so dumm,

Als ging 'mir ein Mühlrad im Kopf herum.)

GOETHE, *Faust*: Act 1, *Schüler scene*.

⁵ Stop not, unthinking, every friend you meet
To spin your wordy fabric in the street;
While you are emptying your colloquial pack,
The fiend *Lumbago* jumps upon his back.

O. W. HOLMES, *A Rhymed Lesson*, l. 336.

⁶ He has a rage for saying something when there's nothing to be said.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Remark*, to Dr. Burney, referring to Warburton. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1756.)

⁷ But as they hadn't no gret things to say,
An' sed 'em often, I come right away.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, *Mason and Sildell*.

⁸ They think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

New Testament: *Matthew*, vi, 7.

⁹ With patient inattention bear him prate.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Bellerophon*. St. 4.

¹⁰ And 'tis remarkable that they
Talk most who have the least to say.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Alms*. Canto II, l. 345.

In general those who nothing have to say
Contrive to spend the longest time in doing it;

They turn and vary it in every way,

Hashing it, stewing it, mincing it, ragouting it.

J. R. LOWELL, *An Oriental Apologue*. St. 15.

¹¹ What cracker is this same that deafs our ears
With this abundance of superfluous breath?

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 147.

¹² Why have I blabbed?

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act III, sc. 2, l. 132.

¹³ She sits tormenting every guest,
Nor gives her tongue one moment's rest,
In phrases better'd, stale, and trite,

Which modern ladies call polite.

SWIFT, *The Journal of a Modern Lady*.

Y—Speech: With Discretion

See also Silence and Speech

¹⁴ The wise man, before he speaks, will consider well what he speaks, to whom he speaks, and where and when. (Sapiens, ut loquatur, multa prius considerat, quid dicat, aut cui dicat, quo in loco, et tempora.)

SR. AMBROSE, *De Officiis Ministrorum*. Bk. I, ch. 10, sec. 35.

Si sapiens fore vis, sex serva quæ tibi mando:
Quid dicas, et ubi, de quo, cui, quomodo, quando.
UNKNOWN, *Six Things to be Observed*. (*Notes and Queries*, 23 Dec., 1911, p. 516.)

If that thou wilt speak aright,
Six things thou must observe then:
What thou speakest, and of what weight,
Where, to whom, why, and when.

UNKNOWN, *Whatever Thou Say, Advise Thee Well*. (MS. Trinity College, Cambridge, c. 1530.)

If you your lips would keep from slips
Five things observe with care;
To whom you speak, of whom you speak,
And how, and when, and where.

W. E. NORRIS, *Thirby Hall*, i, 315. Quoted.

If you your ears would keep from jeers,
These things keep meekly hid:
Myself and me, or my and mine,
Or how I do or did.

W. E. NORRIS, *Thirby Hall*, i, 315. Quoted.

¹⁵ Discretion of speech is more than eloquence.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Discourse*.

And let him be sure to leave other men their turns to speak.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Discourse*.

There is no man but speaketh more honestly than he can do or think.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

¹⁶ You, having a large and fruitful mind, should not so much labour what to speak as to find what to leave unspoken. Rich soils are often to be weeded.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to Coke*, expostulating with him on his verbosity.

¹⁷ Speak not at all, in any wise, till you have somewhat to speak; care not for the reward of your speaking, but simply and with undivided mind for the truth of your speaking.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Biography*.

There is endless merit in a man's knowing when to have done.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Francis*.

¹⁸ A wise man, then, sets hatch before the door,
And, whilst he may, doth square his speech
with heed.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Strange Histories*, l. 70.

Think all you speak; but speak not all you think:
Thoughts are your own; your words are so no
more.

Where Wisdom steers, wind cannot make you sink:
Lips never err, when she does keep the door.

HENRY DELAUNE, *Epigram*.
See also THOUGHT AND SPEECH.

¹ Blessed is the man who having nothing to
say, abstains from giving us wordy evidence
of the fact.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Theophrastus Such*, Ch. iv.

² He that speaks without care shall remember
with sorrow.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*, No. 2311.

Speaking without thinking is shooting without
aiming.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 837.

³ Think well of what you say and to whom you
say it. (Quid de quoque viro et cui dicas,
sape videto.)

HORACE, *Epistles*, Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 68.

Think twice before you speak and then say it to
yourself.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Cover, No. 4.

⁴ No, never say nothin' without you're com-
pelled tu,
An' then don't say nothin' thet you can be
held tu.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*, Ser. ii, No. 5.

⁵ It is better to guard speech than to guard
wealth. (Κρείσσον γὰρ μὴδὲν ἢ κρείσσον φυλάσσειν.)

LUCIAN, (*Greek Anthology*, Bk. x, epig. 42.)

⁶ The man is wise who speaketh few things.
(Vir sapit qui pauca loquitur.)

WILLIAM LILLY, *Grammatices Rudiments*, p.
42. (a. 1522) Quoted by SHAKESPEARE, *Love's
Labour's Lost*, iv, 2, 82.

⁷ But ye, keep ye on earth
Your lips from over-speech,
Loud words and longing are so little worth,
And the end is hard to reach.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

VI—Speech: To Conceal Thought For Candid Speech, see Candor

⁸ He who does not make his words rather serve
to conceal than discover the sense of his heart,
deserves to have it pulled out like a traitor's,
and strewn publicly to the rabble.

SAMUEL BUTLER, *Remains*, ii, 25, (1759)

The true use of speech is not so much to express
our wants as to conceal them.

GOLDSMITH, *The Bee*, No. 3. An echo of But-
ler, whose *Remains* he had just reviewed.

⁹ The heart seldom feels what the mouth ex-

presses. (Le cœur sent rarement ce que la
bouche exprime.)

JEAN CAMPENTRON, *Pompelo*, xi, 5.

¹⁰ Speech is . . . the art of . . . stifling and
suspending thought.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*, Bk. iii, ch. 3.

¹¹ Speech both conceals and reveals the thoughts
of men. (Sermo hominum mores et celat et
indicat idem.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*, Bk. i,
No. 26.

¹² The carl spake one thing, but he thought an-
other.

CHAUCER, *The Freres Tale*, l. 270.

¹³ The brow, the eyes, the countenance very
often deceive us; but most often of all the
speech. (Frons, oculi, vultus, persæpe menti-
untur; oratio vero sæpissime.)

CICERO, *Epistola ad Quintum Fratrem*, Bk. i,
ch. 1, sec. 5.

¹⁴ These authors do not avail themselves of the
invention of letters for the purpose of con-
veying, but of concealing their ideas.

LORD HOLLAND, *Life of Lope de Vega*.

¹⁵ Speech was made to open man to man, and
not to hide him; to promote commerce, and
not betray it.

DAVID LLOYD, *State Worthies*, Vol. i, p. 503.
(1665)

Speech has been given to man to express his
thought. (La parole a été donnée à l'homme
pour exprimer sa pensée.)

MOLIÈRE, *La Mariage Forcé*, Sc. 4, l. 186.

¹⁶ The smooth speeches of the wicked are full
of treachery. (Habent insidias hominis blandi-
tine mali.)

PHÆDRUS, *Fables*, Bk. i, fab. 19, l. 1.

¹⁷ In their declamations and speeches they made
use of words to veil and muffle their design.

PLUTARCH, *On Hearing*, Sec. 5. Referring to
the Sophists.

The great sophism of all sophisms being equivo-
cation or ambiguity of words and phrase.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, Bk. ii.

With reconciling words and courteous mien
Turning into sweet milk the sophist's spleen.

KEATS, *Lamia*, Pt. ii, l. 171.

Dark-brow'd sophist, come not anear;
All the place is holy ground.

TENNYSON, *The Poet's Mind*, St. 2.

¹⁸ It is easy for men to say one thing and think
another.

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententia*, No. 322.

¹⁹ He that speaks me fair and loves me not, I'll
speak him fair and trust him not.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 24.

Speak fair and think what you will.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 144.

1 A knavish speech sleeps in a foolish ear.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 25.

2 It oft falls out,
To have what we would have, we speak not
what we mean.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 117.

3 Speech was given to the ordinary sort of men whereby to communicate their mind, but to wise men whereby to conceal it.

ROBERT SOUTH, *Sermon*, preached in Westminster Abbey, 30 April, 1676.

4 Speech was given to man to disguise his thoughts. (*La parole a été donnée à l'homme pour déguiser sa pensée.*)

TALLEYRAND. (*BARÈNE, Talleyrand*, vi. HAREL, *Le Nain Jaune*.) Harel afterwards alleged that the mot was really his own, and that he had put it into Talleyrand's mouth.

When Harel wished to put a joke or witticism into circulation, he was in the habit of connecting it with some celebrated name, on the chance of retaining it if it took. Thus he assigned to Talleyrand, in the *Nain Jaune*, the phrase, "Speech was given to man to disguise his thoughts."

FOURNIER, *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*.

5 Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoing, and employ speech only to conceal their thoughts. (*Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Dialogues*: No. xiv, *Le Chapon et la Poule*. (1766)

We must distinguish between speaking to deceive and being silent to be reserved. (*Il faut distinguer entre parler pour tromper et se taire pour être impénétrable.*)

VOLTAIRE, *Essai sur les Mœurs*. Sec. 163.

6 Where nature's end of language is declined,
And men talk only to conceal the mind.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. ii, l. 207.

VII.—Speech: Speeches

See also Oratory

7 There is no inspiration in evil and . . . no man ever made a great speech on a mean subject.

EVERTZ V. DEER, *Efficient Expression*.

8 I will sit down now, but the time will come when you will hear me.

BENJAMIN DICKENS, *Madden Speech*, House of Commons, 1837.

9 The speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind.

Old Testament: *Job*, vi, 26.

10 Strong men delight in forceful speech. Soldiers relish a speaker delivering himself a little unreservedly.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 25.

11 Ha, my friend, get me out of danger; you can deliver your speech afterwards. (*Hé, mon ami, tire-moi de danger; Tu feras après ta harangue.*)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. i, No. 19.

Known't the ears long speeches suit air mostly made to match.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser ii, No. 3.

12 I shall make you an impromptu at my leisure. (*Je vous ferai un impromptu à loisir.*)

MOLIÈRE, *Les Précieuses Ridicules*. Act i, sc. 11, l. 124.

Ward has no heart, they say, but I deny it;

He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it.

SAMUEL ROGERS, *Impromptu Epitaph upon Lord Dudley*, alluding to the story that Dudley carefully practised the speeches which he pretended were extempore.

13 Forgotten—like a maiden speech,
Which all men praise, but none remember.

WINTEROP MACKWORTH PRAED, *To a Lady*.

14 What is the short meaning of this long harangue? (*Was ist der langen Rede kurzer Sinn?*)

SCHILLER, *Piccolomini*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 160.

15 Even the most timid man can deliver a bold speech. (*Est enim oratio etiam timidissimis audax.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. xvi, sec. 6.

16 I would be loath to cast away my speech, for besides that it is excellently well penned, I have taken great pains to con it.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 184.

17 On the day of the dinner of the Oystermongers' Company, what a noble speech I thought of in the cab!

THACKERAY, *Roundabout Papers: On Two Papers I intended to Write*.

SPELL, see Charm

SPENSER, EDMUND

18 Old Spenser next, warm'd with poetic rage,
In ancient tales amus'd a barb'rous age.

ACONSON, *The Greatest English Poets*, l. 17.

The palfrey pace and the glittering grace,
Of Spenser's magical song.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Cloudland*.

¹ Like Spenser ever in thy Faerie Queene,
Whose like (for deep conceit) was never
seen:

Crown'd mayst thou be unto thy more re-
nown

(As King of Poets) with a Laurel Crown.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *Remembrance of Some
English Poets*.

Spenser to me, whose deep conceit is such
As, passing all conceit, needs no defence.

RICHARD BARNFIELD, *To His Friend, Master
R. I.* This couplet is also in *The Passionate
Pilgrim*. St. 8.

² Discouraged, scorn'd, his writings vilified,
Poorly—poor man—he liv'd; poorly—poor
man—he died.

PHINEAS FLETCHER, *The Purple Island*. Canto
iv, st. 19.

³ The nobility of the Spencers has been illus-
trated and enriched by the trophies of Marl-
borough, but I exhort them to consider the
Faerie Queene as the most precious jewel of
their coronet.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Memoirs*, p. 3.

⁴ A silver trumpet Spenser blows,
And, as its martial notes to silence see,
From a virgin chorus flows

A hymn in praise of spotless Chastity.

'Tis still! Wild warblings from the Æolian
lyre

Enchantment softly breathe, and tremblingly
expire.

KEATS, *Ode to Apollo*. St. 6.

⁵ The English Virgil.

JOHN KEBLE, *Lectures on Poetry*. No. 5.

⁶ Here nigh to Chaucer, Spenser, stands thy
hearse,

Still nearer standst thou to him in thy verse.
Whilst thou didst live, lived English poetry;
Now thou art dead, it fears that it shall die.

UNKNOWN, *Epitaph on Spenser*. (CAMDEN,
Reges Regina Nobiles. 1606.)

SPIDER

⁷ There webs were spread of more than com-
mon size,

And half-starved spiders prey'd on half-
starved flies.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Prophecy of Fom-
ine*, l. 327.

⁸ Much like a subtle spider, which doth sit
In middle of her web, which spreadeth
wide;

If aught do touch the utmost thread of it,
She feels it instantly on every side.

SIR JOHN DAVIES, *The Immortality of the
Soul*: Sec. 18, *Feeling*.

Or almost like a spider, who, confin'd
In her web's centre, shak't with every wind,
Moves in an instant if the buzzing fly
Stirs but a string of her lawn canopy.

DU BARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week
i, day 6. (Sylvester, tr.)

⁹ A spider sewed at night

Without a light

Upon an arc of white. . . .

His strategy

Was physiognomy.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 27.

The spider as an artist

Has never been employed. . . .

Neglected son of genius,

I take thee by the hand.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*. Pt. ii, No. 95.

^{9a} The spider lost her distaff, and is ever since
forced to draw her thread through her tail.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4766.

¹⁰ "Will you walk into my parlour?" said a
Spider to a Fly;

"'Tis the prettiest little parlour that ever you
did spy."

MARY HOWITT, *The Spider and the Fly*.

¹¹ The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine,
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 217.

SPIRIT

See also Soul

¹² For then

The bowstring of my spirit was not slack.

CAMPBELL, *Gertrude of Wyoming*. Pt. iii, st. 14.

¹³ I envy no mortal, though ever so great,
Nor scorn I a wretch for his lowly estate;
But what I abhor and esteem as a curse
Is poorness of Spirit, not poorness of Purse.

HENRY CARY, *General Reply to the Libelling
Gentry*.

¹⁴ It is the spiritual always which determines
the material.

CARLYLE, *On Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. v.

¹⁵ Not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the
letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

New Testament: II Corinthians, iii, 6.

It is the Spirit that quickeneth.

New Testament: John, vi, 63.

¹⁶ Then shall the dust return to the earth as it
was: and the spirit shall return unto God who
gave it.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, xii, 7.

¹⁷ Every spirit makes its house, but afterwards
the house confines the spirit.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Fate*.

- ¹ The spirits of just men made perfect.
New Testament: Hebrews, xii, 23.
- ² More brightly must my spirit shine
 Since grace of beauty is not mine.
JANIE SCREVEN HEYWARD, The Spirit's Grace.
- ³ Into thy hands I commend my spirit.
*New Testament: Luke, xxiii, 46. (In manus
 tuas commendo spiritum meum.—Vulgate.)*
- ⁴ The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is
 weak.
New Testament: Matthew, xxvi, 41.
 The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.
*New Testament: Mark, xiv, 38. (Spiritus
 quidem promptus est, caro autem infirma.—
 Vulgate.)*
- ⁵ A spirit superior to every weapon. (Teloque
 animus prestantior omni.)
OVID, Metamorphoses. Bk. iii, l. 54.
 Of my own spirit let me be
 In sole though feeble mastery.
SARA TEASDALE, Mastery.
See also SOUL: THE UNCONQUERED SOUL.
- ⁶ The ornament of a meek and quiet spirit,
 which is in the sight of God of great price.
New Testament: 1 Peter, iii, 4.
- ⁷ A wounded spirit who can bear?
Old Testament: Proverbs, xviii, 14.
- ⁸ The choice and master spirits of this age.
SHAKESPEARE, Julius Cæsar. Act iii, sc. 1, 163.
- ⁹ Spirits are not finely touch'd
 But to fine issues.
*SHAKESPEARE, Measure for Measure. Act i, sc.
 1, l. 36.*
- ¹⁰ It is a dangerous grieving of the spirit, when,
 instead of drawing ourselves to the spirit, we
 will labour to draw the Spirit to us.
RICHARD SIBBES, The Fountain Sealed.
 The life of any one can by no means be changed
 after death; an evil life can in no wise be con-
 verted into a good life, or an infernal into an an-
 gelic life: because every spirit, from head to foot,
 is of the character of his love, and therefore, of
 his life; and to convert this life into its opposite,
 would be to destroy the spirit utterly.
SWINBURNE, Heaven and Hell, p. 527.

SPIRITS

See also Ghosts

- ¹¹ Why, a spirit is such a little, little thing, that
 I have heard a man, who was a great scholar,
 say that he'll dance ye a hornpipe upon the
 point of a needle.
ADDITION, The Drummer. Act i, sc. 1.
 Some who are far from atheists, may make

- themselves merry with that conceit of thousands
 of spirits dancing at once upon a needle's point.
*RALPH CUDWORTH, True Intellectual System
 of the Universe. Vol. iii, p. 497.*
- How many angels can dance on the point of a
 very fine needle without jostling each other?
*ISAAC D'ISRAELI, Curiosities of Literature:
 Quodlibets. Paraphrasing an idea in St.
 Thomas Aquinas, Summa.*
- ¹² Somewhere—in desolate wind-swept space—
 In Twilight-land—in No-man's-land—
 Two hurrying Shapes met face to face,
 And bade each other stand.
 "And who are you?" cried one a-gape,
 Shuddering in the gloaming light.
 "I know not," said the second Shape,
 "I only died last night!"
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, Identity.
- ¹³ We are spirits clad in veils;
 Man by man was never seen;
 All our deep communing falls
 To remove the shadowy screen.
CHRISTOPHER PEARSE CRANCH, Gnosis.
- ¹⁴ We spirits have just natures
 We had for all the world, when human crea-
 tures;
 And, therefore, I, that was an actress here,
 Play all my tricks in hell, a goblin there.
DRYDEN, Tyrannick Love: Epilogue.
- ¹⁵ Aërial spirits, by great Jove design'd
 To be on earth the guardians of mankind:
 Invisible to mortal eyes they go,
 And mark our actions, good or bad, below:
 The immortal spies with watchful care pre-
 side,
 And thrice ten thousand round their charges
 glide:
 They can reward with glory or with gold,
 A power they by Divine permission hold.
HERSLOB, Works and Days, l. 164.
 Millions of spiritual creatures walk the earth
 Unseen, both when we wake, and when we sleep.
MILTON, Paradise Lost. Bk. iv, l. 677.
 Know, then, unnumber'd Spirits round thee fly,
 The light militia of the lower sky.
Pope, Rape of the Lock. Canto i, l. 41.
See also ANGEL: GUARDIAN ANGEL.
- ¹⁶ The spirit-world around this world of sense
 Floats like an atmosphere, and everywhere
 Wafts through these earthly mists and vapors
 dense
 A vital breath of more ethereal air.
LONGFELLOW, Haunted House. St. 6.
 So from the world of spirits there descends
 A bridge of light, connecting it with this,
 O'er whose unsteady floor, that sways and bends,
 Wander our thoughts above the dark abyss.
LONGFELLOW, Haunted House. St. 10.

1
Spirits when they please
Can either sex assume, or both; so soft
And uncompounded is their essence pure,
Not tied or manac'd with joint or limb,
Nor founded on the brittle strength of bones,
Like cumbrous flesh; but in what shape they
choose,

Dilated or condens'd, bright or obscure,
Can execute their aerie purposes,
And works of love or enmity fulfil.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. 1, l. 423.

Spirits that live throughout
Vital in every part, not as frail man
In entrails, heart or head, liver or reins,
Cannot but by annihilating die;
Nor in their liquid texture mortal wound
Receive, no more than can the fluid air:
All heart they live, all head, all eye, all ear,
All intellect, all sense, and as they please,
They limb themselves, and colour, shape or size
Assume, as likes them best, condense or rare.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 344.

2
Raise no more spirits than you can conjure
down.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

3
Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 153.

4
Glendower: I can call spirits from the vasty
deep.

Hotspur: Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for
them?

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 53.

5
Black spirits and white, red spirits and grey,
Mingle, mingle, mingle, while you mingle may.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 43.
(1606) THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Witch*. Act
v, sc. 2. (c. 1615) Probably a snatch of a
traditional song.

6
My little spirit, see,
Sits in a foggy cloud, and stays for me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 34.

7
I will be correspondent to command,
And do my spiriting gently.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 297.

8
A pard-like spirit, beautiful and swift.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*. St. xxxii.

9
Take, O boatman, thrice thy fee,—
Take, I give it willingly;
For, invisible to thee,
Spirits twain have crossed with me.

UNLUND, *The Passage*. (Sarah Austin, tr.)

SPORT, see Game, Hunting

SPRING

See also April

10
Tantarrara! the joyous Book of Spring
Lies open, writ in blossoms.

WILLIAM ALLINHAM, *Daffodil*.

But when shall spring visit the mouldering urn?
O when shall it dawn on the night of the grave?
JAMES BEATTIE, *The Hermit*. St. 4.

11
Spring beckons! All things to the call respond,
The trees are leaving and cashiers abscond.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *Devil's Dictionary*, p. 15.

12
O thou with dewy locks, who lookest down
Thro' the clear windows of the morning, turn
Thine angel eyes upon our western isle,
Which in full choir hails thy approach, O
Spring!

WILLIAM BLAKE, *To Spring*, l. 1.

Beneath the crisp and wintry carpet hid
A million buds but stay their blossoming;
And trustful birds have built their nests amid
The shuddering boughs, and only wait to sing
Till one soft shower from the south shall bid,
And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of Spring.

ROBERT BRIDGES, *The Growth of Love*. Son-
net vi.

13
The year 's at the spring
And day 's at the morn;
Morning 's at seven;
The hill-side 's dew-pearled;
The lark 's on the wing;
The snail 's on the thorn;
God 's in his heaven—
All 's right with the world!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes: Morning*.

14
Now spring returns: but not to me returns
The vernal joy my better years have
known;

Dim in my breast life's dying taper burns,
And all the joys of life with health are
flown.

MICHAEL BRUCE, *Elegy Written in Spring*.

15
In days when daisies deck the ground,
And blackbirds whistle clear,
With honest joy our hearts will bound
To see the coming year.

BURNS, *Epistle to Davie*.

Now Nature hangs her mantle green
On every blooming tree,
And spreads her sheets o' daisies white
Out-owre the grassy lea.

BURNS, *Lament of Mary Queen of Scots*.

Again rejoicing Nature sees
Her robe assume its vernal hues,
Her leafy locks wave in the breeze,
All freshly steep'd in morning dew.

BURNS, *And Maen I Still on Menie Doat?*

1 Spring comes laughing down the valley
All in white, from the snow
Where the winter's armies rally
Loth to go. . . .
Every tree is loud with birds.
Bourgeon, heart,—do thy part!
Raise a slender stalk of words
From a root unseen.
AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURN, *New Life*.

2 She comes with gusts of laughter,—
The music as of rills;
With tenderness and sweetness,
The wisdom of the hills.
BLISS CARMAN, *Over the Wintry Threshold*.

3 The season pricketh every gentle heart,
And maketh him out of his sleep to start.
CHAUCER, *The Knightes Tale*, l. 1045.
For surely in the blind deep-buried roots
Of all men's souls to-day
A secret quiver shoots.
RICHARD HOVEY, *Spring*.

4 I have not yet lived long
Enough to be so young
As the old innocence
Of the eternal Spring.
RICHARD CHURCH, *In April*.

5 'Tis a month before the month of May,
And the Spring comes slowly up this way.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Christabel*, Pt. I, l. 21.

6 Spring, Spring, beautiful Spring.
ELIZA COOK, *Spring*.

7 "Spring goes," you say; "suns set."
So be it! Why be glum?
Enough, the spring has come.
JAMES COUSINS, *A Starling's Spring Rondel*.
The days are before us for weeping and sorrow . . .
To-day it is spring!
BAROINET NAMU, *Ecstasy*.
Yet ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 96. (Fitzgerald, tr.)
Spring flies, and with it all the train it leads:
And flowers, in fading, leave us but their seeds.
SCHELLER, *Farewell to the Reader*.
Sweet Spring, full of sweet days and roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie;
My music shows ye have your closes,
And all must die.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Virtue*. St. 3.
Spring counts no seed and gloams no treasure.
. . . Summer kisses her tired eyes, and takes her crown and sceptre.
EDEN PHILLIPPS, *The Girl and the Fawn*.

8 Spring hangs her infant blossoms on the trees,

Rock'd in the cradle of the western breeze.
COWPER, *Throckmum*, l. 43.

9 If there comes a little thaw,
Still the air is chill and raw,
Here and there a patch of snow,
Dirtier than the ground below,
Dribbles down a marshy flood;
Ankle-deep you stick in mud
In the meadows while you sing,
"This is Spring."
C. P. CHANCE, *A Spring Growth*.

10 The spring's behaviour here is spent
To make the world magnificent.
JOHN DUNEWATER, *May Garden*.

11 And still the nearer to the Spring we go,
More limpid, more unsoil'd, the waters flow.
DAYDEN, *Religio Laici*, l. 340.

12 Daughter of Heaven and Earth, coy Spring,
With sudden passion languishing,
Teaching barren moors to smile,
Painting pictures mile on mile,
Holds a cup of cowslip-wreaths,
Whence a smokeless incense breathes.
EMERSON, *May-Day*, l. 1.
When the trellised grapes their flowers unmask,
And the new-born tendrils twine,
The old wine darkling in the cask
Feels the bloom on the living vine,
And bursts the hoops at hint of spring.
EMERSON, *May-Day*, l. 77.

13 Now the lusty spring is seen;
Golden yellow, gaudy blue,
Daintily invite the view.
JOHN FLETCHER, *Valentinian: Love's Emblems*.

14 Eternal Spring, with smiling Verdure here
Warms the mild Air, and crowns the youthful Year.
GARTE, *The Dispensary*. Canto iv, l. 298.

15 Lo! where the rosy bosom'd Hours,
Fair Venus' train appear,
Disclose the long-expecting flowers,
And wake the purple year!
THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on the Spring*, l. 1.
And the glad earth, caressed by murmuring showers,
Wakes like a bride, to deck herself with flowers!
HENRY SYLVESTER CORNWELL, *May*.
When Spring unlocks the flowers to paint the laughing soil.
RICHARD HERRA, *Hymn for Seventh Sunday after Trinity*.
The Spring's already at the gate
With looks my care beguiling;
The country round appeareth straight
A flower-garden smiling.
HERRA, *Book of Songs: New Spring*.

I come, I come! ye have called me long.
I come o'er the mountains with light and song!
Ye may trace my step o'er the wakening earth,
By the winds which tell of the violet's birth,
By the primrose-stars, in the shadowy grass,
By the green leaves opening as I pass.

FELICIA HEMANS, *The Voice of Spring*.

1
Spring in the world!
And all things are made new!

RICHARD HOVY, *Spring*.

2
The sweet season, that bud and bloom forth
brings,
With green hath clad the hill, and eke the
vale.

HENRY HOWARD, *Description of Spring*.

3
In the tassel-time of Spring.
R. U. JOHNSON, *Before the Blossom*.

4
I wonder if the tides of spring
Will always bring me back again
Mute rapture at the simple thing
Of lilacs blooming in the rain.

THOMAS S. JONES, JR., *Beyond*.

Alas, for us no second spring,
Like mallows in the garden-bed.

ANDREW LANG, *Triolets after Moschus*.

5
The lovely town was white with apple-blossoms,
And the great elms o'erhead
Dark shadows wove on their aerial looms,
Shot through with golden thread.

LONGFELLOW, *Hawthorne*. St. 2.

6
Came the Spring with all its splendor,
All its birds and all its blossoms,
All its flowers, and leaves, and grasses.

LONGFELLOW, *Hiwahka*. Pt. xxi, l. 109.

Then came the lovely spring with a rush of blossoms and music,
Flooding the earth with flowers, and the air with melodies vernal.

LONGFELLOW, *Tales of a Wayside Inn*: Pt. iii, *The Theologian's Tale*.

7
Every clod feels a stir of might,
An instinct within it that reaches and
towers,

And, groping blindly above it for light,
Climbs to a soul in grass and flowers.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Vision of Sir Launfal*: *Prelude*.

The holy spirit of the Spring
Is working silently.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Songs of Spring Days*. Pt. ii.

8
This wind is called Zephyrus, whose mild
And fruitful birth gets the young Spring with
child,

Filling her womb with such delicious heat,
As breeds the blooming rose and violet.

SHACKELLEY MARMION, *Cupid and Psyche*.

9
Wag the world how it will,
Leaves must be green in spring.

HERMAN MELVILLE, *Malvern Hill*.

10
O Spring! I know thee. Seek for sweet surprise

In the young children's eyes.
But I have learnt the years, and know the yet
Leaf-folded violet.

ALICE MEYNELL, *In Early Spring*.

11
Spring rides no horses down the hill,
But come on foot, a goose-girl still.
And all the loveliest things there be
Come simply so, it seems to me.

EDNA ST. VINCENT MULLAY, *The Goose-Girl*.

12
In those vernal seasons of the year, when the
air is calm and pleasant, it were an injury and
sullenness against Nature not to go out and
see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing
with heaven and earth.

MILTON, *Treatise of Education*.

13
The Spring returns!
Triumphant through the wider-arched cope
She comes, she comes, unto her tyranny,
And at her coronation are set ope
The prisons of the mind, and man is free!

CHARLES LEONARD MOORE, *The Spring Returns*.

14
Sound, jocund strains; on pipe and viol sound,
Young voices sing;

Wreath every door with snow-white voices
round,

For lo! 't is Spring!
Winter has passed with its sad funeral train,
And Love revives again.

LEWIS MORRIS, *Life-Music*.

15
Spring, the sweet Spring, is the pleasant
year's king.

THOMAS NASHE, *Spring*.

16
Gentle Spring! in sunshine clad,
Well dost thou thy power display!
For Winter maketh the light heart sad,
And thou, thou makest the sad heart gay.

CHARLES D'ORLÉANS, *Spring*. (Longfellow, tr.)

17
It was then perpetual spring. (Ver erat
æternum.)

OVIM, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. i, l. 107.

Here is eternal spring. (Hic ver ætædum.)
VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. ii, l. 149.

18
There is no time like Spring,
When life's alive in every thing.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Spring*.

19
Never yet was a springtime,
Late though lingered the snow,
That the sap stirred not at the whisper

Of the southwind, sweet and low;
Never yet was a springtime
When the buds forgot to blow.

MARGARET ELIZABETH SANBORN, *Awakening*.

1 I sing the first green leaf upon the bough,
The tiny kindling flame of emerald fire,
The stir amid the roots of reeds, and how
The sap will flush the briar.

CLINTON SCOLLARD, *Song in March*.

2 The vernal sun new life bestows
Even on the meanest flower that blows.

SCOTT, *Marmion*: Canto i, Introduction, l. 63.

3 When daffodils begin to peer,
With heigh! the doxy over the dale,
Why, then comes in the sweet o' the year;
For the red blood reigns in the winter's
pale.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 1.

4 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over
and gone; the flowers appear on the earth;
the time of the singing of birds is come, and
the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.
Old Testament: Song of Solomon, li, 11, 12.

5 Fresh Spring, the herald of love's mighty
king,
In whose coat-armour richly are display'd
All sorts of flowers the which on earth do
spring

In goodly colours gloriously array'd.
EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxx.

So forth issued the Seasons of the year:
First, lusty Spring, all dight in leaves of flowers
That freshly budded and new blooms did bear
(In which a thousand birds had built their bow-
ers,

That sweetly sung, to call forth paramours).
SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vii, canto vii, st. 28.

6 When the hounds of spring are on winter's
traces,

The mother of months in meadow or plain
Fills the shadows and windy places
With liap of leaves and ripple of rain.

SWINBURNE, *Atalanta in Calydon*: Chorus.

7 Once more the Heavenly Power
Makes all things new,
And comes the red-plough'd hills
With loving blue;

The blackbirds have their wills,
The thrushes too.

TENNISON, *Early Spring*. St. 1.

8 Dip down upon the northern shore,
O sweet new-year delaying long;
Thou doest expectant Nature wrong;
Delaying long, delay no more.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. lxxxii.

Now fades the last long streak of snow,
Now burgeons every maze of quick
About the flowering squares, and thick
By ashen roots the violets blow.

TENNISON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxv.

And even into my inmost ring
A pleasure I discern'd,
Like those blind motions of the spring,
That show the year is turn'd.

TENNISON, *The Talking Oak*, l. 173.

The boyhood of the year.

TENNISON, *Sir Launcelot and Queen Guinevere*. St. 3.

9 Come, gentle Spring, ethereal mildness, come;
And from the bosom of yon dropping cloud,
While music wakes around, veiled in a shower
Of shadowing roses, on our plains descend.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 1.

Fair-handed Spring unbosoms every grace—
Throws out the snow-drop and the crocus first.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 529.

10 Spring, with that nameless pathos in the air
Which dwells in all things fair,
Spring, with her golden suns and silver rain,
Is with us once again.

HENRY TIMROD, *Spring*.

The good-wife oped the window wide,
The good-man spanned his plough;
Tis time to run, 'tis time to ride,
For Spring is with us now.

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *Spring*.

11 Now the woods are in leaf, now the year is
in its greatest beauty. (Nunc frondent sylvæ,
nunc formosissimus annus.)

VIRGIL, *Ecdogues*. No. iii, l. 57.

In spring heat returns to the bones. (Vere calor
redit ossibus.)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. iii, l. 272.

12 We have not a leaf, yet, large enough to
make an apron for a Miss Eve of two years
old.

HORACE WALPOLE, *Letter to George Montagu*, 6 May, 1770.

13 Again the blackbirds sing; the streams
Wake, laughing, from their winter dreams,
And tremble in the April showers
The tassels of the maple flowers.

J. G. WHITTIER, *The Singer*. St. 20.

II—Spring and Love

14 When things were as fine as could possibly be
I thought 'twas the spring; but alas it was she.
JOHN BYRON, *A Pastoral*.

15 One of love's April fools.

CONGREVE, *The Old Batchelor*. Act i, sc. 1.

16 Men are the devil—they all bring woo.
In winter it's easy to say just "No"

Men are the devil, that's one sure thing,
But what are you going to do in spring?

MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Men Are the Devil*.

A trap's a very useful thing:
Nature in our path sets Spring.
It is a trap to catch us two,
It is planned for me and you.

MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Traps*.

All the veneration of Spring connects itself
with love. . . . Even the frog and his mate
have a new and gayer coat for this benign
occasion.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. ix, p. 178.

Spring! and the buds against the sky;
Heart, forget that you saw
The little brown bird that fluttered by—
The bird with the wisp of straw.

CAROLINE GILTMAN, *Spring*.

In spring time, the only pretty ring time,
When birds do sing, hey ding a ding, ding:
Sweet lovers love the spring.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 20

Love, whose month is ever May.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iv,
sc. 3, l. 102.

Of temper amorous as the first of May.

TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. i, l. 2.

He has a hard heart who does not love in May.
(Moult a dur cuer qui en Mai n'aime.)

UNKNOWN, *Roman de la Rose*.

It is the season now to go
About the country high and low,
Among the lilacs hand in hand,
And two by two in fairy land.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Underwoods*. No. 4.

Now the hedged meads renew
Rustic odour, smiling hue,
And the clean air shines and twinkles as the world
goes wheeling through;
And my heart springs up anew,
Bright and confident and true,
And my old love comes to meet me in the dawn-
ing and the dew.

R. L. STEVENSON, *My Old Love*.

In the spring a livelier iris changes on the bur-
nished dove;

In the spring a young man's fancy lightly
turns to thoughts of love.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 19.

When Spring is old, and dewy winds
Blow from the south, with odors sweet,
I see my love, in shadowy groves,
Speed down dark aisles on shining feet.

MAURICE THOMPSON, *Atalanta's Race*.

Love knows no winter; no, no! It is, and re-
mains the sign of spring.

(Die Liebe wintert nicht;
Nein, nein! Ist und bleibt Frühlings-Schein.)
LUDWIG TIENE, *Herbstlied*.

This is the time when bit by bit
The days begin to lengthen sweet
And every minute gained is joy—
And love stirs in the heart of a boy.

KATHERINE TYRAN, *Turn o' the Year*.

The flowers that bloom in the spring, Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.

W. S. GILBERT, *The Mikado*. Act II.

STAGE

See also Acting; Life; A Play; World; A
Stage

1—Stage: Apothegms

No play would I have rather seen. (Nullo
his mallem ludos spectasse.)

MORACE, *Satires*. Bk. II, sat. 8, l. 79. Referring
to a banquet which a friend was describing.

As good as a play!

CHARLES II, while listening to the debate in
Parliament on Lord Ross's Divorce Bill.
(MACAULAY, *Essays: The Life of Sir Wil-
liam Temple*.)

Drama—what literature does at night.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Testament of a Critic*.

Great drama is the reflection of a great doubt
in the heart and mind of a great, sad, gay man.

GEORGE JEAN NATHAN, *Materia Critica*.

The stage was unadorned. (Scena sine arte
fuit.)

QVINT, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. I, l. 106.

The play, I remember, pleased not the mil-
lion; 'twas caviare to the general.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 457.

The play's the thing.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 633.

A hit, a very palpable hit.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 292.

When my cue comes, call me, and I will an-
swer.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iv, sc. 1, l. 204.

Where they do agree on the stage, their una-
nimity is wonderful!

SHERIDAN, *The Critic*. Act II, sc. 2.

To have degenerated into theatrical arts. (Ad
theatrales artes degeneravisse.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. xiv, sec. 21.

Come, children, let us shut up the box and
the puppets, for our play is played out.

TRACERAY, *Family Fair*. Conclusion.

II—Stage: Its Influence

Plays make mankind no better, and no worse.
BYRON, *Hints from Horace*, l. 370.

A moral expression at the close of a lewd play is much like a pious expression in the mouth of a dying man. . . . The doctor comes too late for the disease and the antidote is much too weak for the poison.

JEREMY COLLIER, *The Immorality of the English Stage*.

To me it seems as if when God conceived the world, that was Poetry; He formed it, and that was Sculpture; He colored it, and that was Painting; He peopled it with living beings, and that was the grand, divine, eternal Drama.

CHARLOTTE CUSHMAN. (STEPHENS, *Charlotte Cushman*.)

Keen satire is the business of the stage.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem: Prologue*, l. 2.

There is nothing but heathenism to be learned from plays.

FIELDING, *Joseph Andrews*. Bk. III, ch. 11.

Life's moving pictures, well-wrought plays,
To others' grief attention raise:
Here, while the tragic fictions glow,
We borrow joy by pitying woe;
There gaily comic scenes delight,
And bold true mirrors to our sight.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Spleen*, l. 131.

Behind the curtain's mystic fold
The glowing future lies unrolled.

BRET HARTE, *Address: Opening of the California Theatre, San Francisco*, 19 Jan., 1870.

In all ages the drama, through its portrayal of the acting and suffering spirit of man, has been more closely allied than any other art to his deeper thoughts concerning his nature and his destiny.

LUDWIG LAWISOHN, *The Modern Drama*, p. 1.

It hath evermore been the notorious badge of prostituted strumpets and the lewdest Harlots, to ramble abroad to Plays, to Play-houses; whither no honest, chaste or sober Girls or Women, but only branded Whores and infamous Adulteresses, did usually resort in ancient times.

WILLIAM Prynne, *Histrio-Mastix*.

That popular Stage-plays are sinful, heathenish, lewd, ungodly Spectacles, and most pernicious Corruptions; condemned in all ages, as intolerable Mischiefs to Churches, to Republics, to the manners, minds and souls of men.

WILLIAM Prynne, *Histrio-Mastix*.

I have heard
That guilty creatures sitting at a play
Have by the very cunning of the scene
Been struck so to the soul that presently
They have proclaim'd their malefactions.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 617.

A woman that hath made away her husband,
And sitting to behold a tragedy,
At Lynn, a town in Norfolk,
Acted by players travelling that way,—
Wherein a woman that had murder'd hers
Was ever haunted by her husband's ghost;
The passion written by a feeling hand,
And acted by a good tragedian,—

She was so moved with the sight thereof
As she cried out, "The play was made by her,"
And openly confess'd her husband's murder.

UNKNOWN, *A Warning for Fair Women*. (An Elizabethan drama sometimes ascribed to Shakespeare.)

III—Stage: Plays Good and Bad

The growing drama has outgrown such toys
Of simulated stature, face, and speech:
It also peradventure may outgrow
The simulation of the painted scene, . . .

And take for a worthier stage the soul itself,
Its shifting fancies and celestial lights,
With all its grand orchestral silences
To keep the pauses of its rhythmic sounds.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 335.

We have the challenge of the mighty line—
God grant us grace to give the countersign.
JOHN DRINKWATER, *Lines for the Opening of Birmingham Repertory Theatre*.

There is a mode in plays as well as clothes.
DRYDEN, *Rival Ladies: Prologue*.

Prologues precede the piece in mournful verse,
As undertakers walk before the hearse.

DAVID GARRICK, *The Apprentice: Prologue*.

Prologues, like compliments, are loss of time;
Tis penning bows and making legs in rhyme.

GARRICK, *Prologue to Crisp's Virginia*.

If it be true that good wine needs no bush, 'tis true that a good play needs no epilogue.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It: Epilogue*, l. 3.

The observance or violation of the three unities of time, place, and action.

HARLETT, *Table Talk*. Essay 22.

The unities, sir [said Mr. Curdell], are a completeness—a kind of a universal dovetailedness with regard to place and time—a sort of a general oneness. . . . I take those to be the dramatic unities, so far as I have been enabled to bestow attention upon them.

DICKENS, *Nicholas Nickleby*. Ch. 24.

If you fashion a fresh character, have it kept

to the end as it was in the beginning, consistent with itself. (Personam formare novam, servetur ad imum, qualis ad incepto processerit, et sibi constet.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 126. Of play-writing.

Nor let Medea slaughter her children in the sight of the audience. (Nec pueros coram populo Medea trucidet.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 185.

1 The last act crowns the play.

FRANCIS QUARLES, *Respice Finem*. (Emblems. Bk. i, No. 15.) See 1125:5.

The first Act's doubtful, but we say
It is the last commends the Play.

ROBERT HEZICK, *The Plaudite*.

Act first, this Earth, a stage so gloom'd with woe
You all but sicken at the shifting scenes.

And yet be patient. Our Playwright may show

In some fifth act what this wild Drama means.

TENNYSON, *The Play*.

ALL THE WORLD'S A STAGE, see under WORLD.

2 *Theseus*: Is there no play
To ease the anguish of a torturing hour? . . .
Philstrate: A play there is, my lord, some

ten words long,

Which is as brief as I have known a play;

But by ten words, my lord, it is too long,

Which makes it tedious; for in all the play

There is not one word apt, one player fitt'd.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.

Act v, sc. 1, l. 61.

3 Through all the drama—whether damn'd or

not—

Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.

R. B. SHERRIDAN, *The Rivals: Epilogue*, l. 5.

4 Lo, where the Stage, the poor, degraded Stage,
Holds its warped mirror to a gaping age!

CHARLES SPRAGUE, *Curiosity*, l. 127.

5 What are the plays of to-day? There're either
so chock-full of intellect that they send you

to sleep,—or they reek of sentiment till you

yearn for the smell of a cabbage.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

ALFRED SUTRO, *The Man in the Stalls*.

9 And Tragedy should blush as much to stoop
To the low mimic follies of a farce,

As a grave matron would to dance with girls.

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 272. (Dillon, tr.)

10 You know the rites to jocund Flora dear,

The festive quips and licence of the rout;

Why on the scene, stern Cato, enter here?

Did you then enter only to go out?

(Nosses jocose dulce cum sacrum Floræ

Festosque lusus et licentiam volgi,

Cur in theatrum, Cato severe, venisti?

An ideo tantum veneras, ut exires?)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*: Bk. i, Introduction. The

reference is to a story told by Valerius

Maximus (II, x, 8) to the effect that at the

Floralia in 55 B. C., Cato left the theatre on

finding that his presence checked the licence

of the actors.

11 The theatre is no place for painful specula-

tion; it is a place for diverting representation.

H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. I, p. 201.

12 Attic tragedies of stateliest and most regal

argument.

MILTON, *Tractate of Education*.

13 A long, exact, and serious comedy;

In ev'ry scene some moral let it teach,

And, if it can, at once both please and preach.

POPE, *Epistle to Miss Blount*, l. 22.

What dear delight to Britons farce affords!

Ever the taste of mobs, but now of lords.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 310.

A comedy is often only a farce—by a deceased

dramatist.

ARTHUR WING PINERO.

14 As in comedies, where all the characters find

out everything. (Ut in comœdiis Omnia

omnes ubi resciscunt.)

TERENCE, *Hecyra*, l. 866. (Act v, sc. 4.)

Pat he comes like the catastrophe of the old

comedy.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 147.

IV—Stage: Comedy and Tragedy

6 A perfect Tragedy is the noblest production
of human nature.

ADDISON, *The Spectator*. No. 39.

7 Your true right tragedy is enacted on the
stage of a man's soul, and with the man's

reason as lone auditor.

BRANCK CABELL, *Cream of the Jest*, p. 236.

8 A talent for comedy equal to that of the
Greeks. (Comica ut equato virtus polletet

honore Cum Græcia.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

GAIUS CÆSAR, referring to Terence. (SUT-

TORIUS, *Lives*: Terence. Sec. 5.)

V—Stage: The Audience

15 "Do you come to the play without knowing
what it is?" "O, yes, Sir, yes, very fre-

quently. I have no time to read play-bills.

One merely comes to meet one's friends, and

show that one's alive."

FANNY BURNBY, *Evening*. Letter 20.

16 Some very foolish influence rules the pit,

Not always kind to sense, or just to wit.

DRYDEN, *Epistles: To Mr. Southey*, l. 3.

There still remains, to mortify a wit,

The many-headed monster of the pit.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

POPE, *Imitations of Horace: Epistles*. Bk. II,

epis. I, l. 304.

¹ Like hungry guests, a sitting audience looks:
Plays are like suppers: poets are the cooks.
The founder's you: the table is this place:
The carvers we: the prologue is the grace.
Each act, a course; each scene, a different
dish.

FARGUEAR, *The Inconstant: Prologue*, l. 1.

When first upon the stage a play appears
'Tis not the multitude a poet fears,
Who, from example, praise or damn by rote,
And give their censure as some members vote.
But if in the expecting box or pit
The wretch discerns one true, substantial wit,
Tow'rd's him his doubtful sight he'll still direct,
Whose very looks can all his faults detect.

ANN FINECH, *COUNTESS OF WINCHELSEA, Aristomenes: Prologue*, l. 1.

² The stage but echoes back the public voice:
The drama's laws, the drama's patrons give,
For we that live to please, must please to live.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Prologue at the Opening of the Drury Lane Theatre*, l. 57.

³ Would you were come to hear, not see a
play. . .

The maker . . . he'd have you wise,
Much rather by your ears than by your eyes.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News: Prologue*.

⁴ I don't think the audience noticed it.

GEORGE KELLY, *The Torch-Bearers. Act ii.*

⁵ Fit audience find, though few.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost. Bk. vii*, l. 31.

⁶ 'Tis ten to one this play can never please
All that are here: some come to take their
ease,

And sleep an act or two; . . . others to hear
the city

Abused extremely, and to cry "That's witty!"

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII: Epilogue*, l. 1.

⁷ In other things the knowing artist may

Judge better than the people; but a play,

(Made for delight, and for no other use)

If you approve it not, has no excuse.

EDMUND WALLER, *The Maid's Tragedy: Prologue*, l. 35.

STARS

I—Stars: Definitions

What are ye orbs?

The words of God? the Scriptures of the
skies?

P. J. BAILEY, *Pastus: Everywhere*.

⁸ The pale populace of Heaven.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Salustian's Adventure*, l.
205.

¹⁰ Ah! the lamps numberless,

STARS

The mystical jewels of God,
The luminous, wonderful,
Beautiful lights of the Veil!

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Book of Orm: First Song*.

¹¹ Flowers of the sky! ye, too, to age must yield,
Frail as your silken sisters of the field!

ERASMUS DARWIN, *Economy of Vegetation*.
Canto iv.

Silently one by one, in the infinite meadows of
heaven,

Blossomed the lovely stars, the forget-me-nots of
the angels.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline. Pt. i, sec. 3*.

Stars are the Daisies that begem

The blue fields of the sky,

Beheld by all and everywhere,

Bright prototypes on high.

DAVID MACBETH MOIR, *The Daisy. St. 5*.

Wide are the meadows of night

And daisies are shining there,

Tossing their lovely dew,

Lustrous and fair;

And through these sweet fields go,

Wanderers amid the stars—

Venus, Mercury, Uranus, Neptune,

Saturn, Jupiter, Mars.

WALTER DE LA MARE, *The Wanderers*.

¹² The stars are golden fruit upon a tree

All out of reach.

GEORGE ELIOT, *The Spanish Gypsy. Bk. II*.

¹³ Let there be lights in the firmament of the
heaven to divide the day from the night.
Old Testament: Genesis, i, 14.

¹⁴ The stars, bright sentinels of the skies.

WILLIAM HAZINGTON, *Dialogue between Night
and Araphël*, l. 3. (c. 1630)

The stars, heav'n sentry, wink and seem to die.
NATHANIEL LEE, *Theodosius*. (c. 1680)

And the sentinel stars set their watch in the sky.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *The Soldier's Dream*.

(1805)

The quenchless stars, so eloquently bright,

Untroubled sentries of the shadowy night.

ROBERT MONTGOMERY, *Omnipresence of the
Deity*. (1828)

¹⁵

The stars

That nature hung in Heav'n, and fill'd their
lamps

With everlasting oil, to give due light

To the misled and lonely traveller.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 197.

And made the stars,
And set them in the firmament of Heav'n
To illuminate the earth, and rule the day
In their vicissitude, and rule the night.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost. Bk. vii*, l. 348.

Who rounded in his palm these spacious orbs. . .
Numerous as glittering gems of morning dew,
Or sparks from populous cities in a blaze,

And set the bosom of old night on fire?

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 1275.

1 There's husbandry in heaven;

Their candles are all out.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 4.

These blessed candles of the night.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 220.

The burning tapers of the sky.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 89.

2 The stars are mansions built by Nature's hand,

And, haply, there the spirits of the blest
Dwell, clothed in radiance, their immortal
vest.

WORDSWORTH, *Sonnets*. Pt. ii, Sonnet 25.

Brightest seraph, tell

In which of all these shining orbs hath man

His fixed seat, or fixed seat hath none,

But all these shining orbs his choice to dwell.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 667.

3 'Tis Nature's system of divinity,
And every student of the night inspires.
'Tis elder scripture, writ by God's own hand:
Scripture authentic! uncorrupt by man.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 642.

II—Stars: Apothegms

4 There be more stars, God wot, than a pair.

CHAUCER, *Parlement of Foules*, l. 595.

Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 65.

5 Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star?

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Hymn Before Sun-rise in the
Vale of Chamouni*, l. 1.

6 And yet more light
Shines out the Julian star,
As moon outglows each lesser light.

(Micat inter omnes
Iulium sidus, velut inter ignes
Luna minores.)

HORACE, *Odes*. Bk. i, ode 12, l. 47.

Led by the light of the Mæonian star.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 89.

7 And all the spangled host keep watch in
squadrons bright.

MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*,
l. 21.

The planets in their stations list'ning stood.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 563.

8 The starry cope Of Heav'n.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 992.

Heaven's ebon vault

Studded with stars unutterably bright.

SKELTON, *Queen Mab*. Pt. iv, l. 4.

9 There is no easy road from the earth to the
stars. (Non est ad astra mollis e terris via.)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 437.

Through hardship to the stars. (Per aspera ad
astra.)

A proverbial phrase probably derived from
Seneca. Motto of the State of Kansas.

Thus is accomplished the journey to the stars.
(Sic itur ad astra.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. ix, l. 641.

10 He that strives to touch the stars,
Oft stumbles at a straw.

SPENSER, *Shepherdes Calender*, July, l. 99.

11 Nothing is fixed, that mortals see or know,
Unless perhaps some stars be so.

SWIFT, *Ode: Dr. Wm. Sancroft*.

Bright Star! would I were steadfast as thou art!

JOHN KEATS, *Last Sonnet*.

12 Twinkle, twinkle, little star!

How I wonder what you are,

Up above the world so high,

Like a diamond in the sky!

ANN TAYLOR, *The Star*.

13 Too low they build, who build beneath the
stars.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night viii, l. 215.

Hitch your wagon to a star.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.
For full quotation, see under *Aspiration*.

14 Though my soul may set in darkness, it will
rise in perfect light;

I have loved the stars too fondly to be fear-
ful of the night.

UNKNOWN, *An Old Astronomer to His Pupil*.
(Galileo) Originally published in *Morning
Sky Map*. Oct., 1920.

We have loved the stars too fondly to be fear-
ful of the night.

Inscription on slab covering the ashes of John
and Phoebe Brashear, in the crypt of the
observatory at Allegheny, Pa., where they
labored together for many years.

III—Stars: Their Beauty

15 The Spacious Firmament on high,

With all the blue Ethereal sky,

And spangled Heav'ns, a shining Frame,

Their great Original proclaim.

ADAMS, *Ode*. (*The Spectator*. No. 465. 23
Aug., 1712. Suggested by the 19th Psalm. See
1834:18.)

In Reason's ear they all rejoice,
And utter forth a glorious voice;
For ever singing as they shine.

"The Hand that made us is divine."

ADAMS, *Ode*.

16 And you, ye stars,

Who slowly begin to marshal,
As of old, in the fields of heaven,
Your distant, melancholy lines!
MATTHEW ARNOLD, *Empedocles on Etna*, l. 276.

1 The stars,
Which stand as thick as dewdrops on the fields
Of heaven.

P. J. BAILEY, *Faustus: Heaven*.

2 Behind the western bars
The shrouded day retreats,
And unperceived the stars
Steal to their sovran seats.

ROBERT BROWNE, *The Clouds Have Left the Sky*.

3 Sky—what a scowl of cloud
Till, near and far,

Ray on ray split the shroud:
Splendid, a star!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Two Poets of Croisic*, l. 5.

4 The sad and solemn Night
Hath yet her multitude of cheerful fires;
The glorious host of light.

BRYANT, *Hymn to the North Star*, l. 1.

The number is certainly the cause. The apparent disorder augments the grandeur, for the appearance of care is highly contrary to our idea of magnificence. Besides, the stars lie in such apparent confusion, as makes it impossible on ordinary occasions to reckon them. This gives them the advantage of a sort of infinity.

EDMUND SPENCER, *On the Sublime and the Beautiful: Magnificence*.

5 Every sphere
That gems the starry girdle of the year.
CAMPELL, *Pleasures of Hope*. Pt. ii, l. 193.

6 There is one glory of the sun, and another
glory of the moon, and another glory of the
stars; for one star differeth from another
star in glory.

New Testament: I Corinthians, xv, 41.

The stars that have most glory, have no rest.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *History of the Civil War*.
Bk. viii, st. 104.

7 Teach me your mood, O patient stars!
Who climb each night the ancient sky,
Leaving on space no shade, no scars,
No trace of age, no fear to die.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *The Poet*.

8 Two things fill the mind with ever new and
increasing wonder and awe—the starry heav-
ens above me and the moral law within me.

IMMANUEL KANT, *Critique of Pure Reason*:
Conclusion. See also 1345:5.

No sight that the human eyes can look upon
is more provocative of awe than is the night sky
scattered thick with stars.

LEWELLYN POWERS, *Impassioned Clay*, p. 6.

9 But when eve's silent footfall steals
Along the eastern sky,

And one by one to earth reveals
Those purer fires on high.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Fourth Sunday after Trinity*.

God be thanked for the Milky Way that runs
across the sky.

That's the path that my feet would tread when-
ever I have to die.

Some folks call it a Silver Sword, and some a
Pearly Crown.

But the only thing I think it is, is Main Street,
Heaventown.

JOYCE KILMER, *Main Street*.

The stars come forth to listen

To the music of the sea.

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*. Pt. v, *The Inn at Genoa*, l. 55.

Then stars arise, and the night is holy.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

10 And also there's a little star

So white a virgin's it must be:—

Perhaps the lamp my love in heaven

Hangs out to light the way for me.

THEOPHILE MARZIALE, *Song*.

11 But soon, the prospect clearing,

By cloudless starlight on he treads,

And thinks no lamp so cheering

As that light which Heaven sheds.

THOMAS MOORE, *I'd Mourn the Hopes*.

12 The skies are painted with unnumber'd
sparks,

They are all fire and every one doth shine,
But there 's but one in all doth hold his place.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 63.

Look how the floor of heaven

Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 58.

13

Each separate star
Seems nothing, but a myriad scattered stars

Break up the Night, and make it beautiful.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Lars*. Bk. iii, conclusion.

14 When the stars pitch the golden tents
Of their high encampment on the plains of

night.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *To a Child Heard Re-*

peating Her Mother's Verses.

With battlements that on their restless fronts
Bore stars.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. ii, l. 844.

15

The twilight hours, like birds flew by,

As lightly and as free;

Ten thousand stars were in the sky,

Ten thousand on the sea.

For every wave with dimpled face

That leap'd upon the air,
Had caught a star in its embrace
And held it trembling there.

AMELIA C. WELBY, *Twilight at Sea*, St. 4.

I was thinking the day most splendid till I saw
what the not-day exhibited;
I was thinking this globe enough till there sprang
out so noiseless around me myriads of other
globes.

WALT WHITMAN, *Night on the Prairies*.

Though wise men come not, nor angels sing,
Still the stars shine for comforting.

MARGARET WIDEMER, *Stars*.

IV—Stars: Their Influence

Is there not
A tongue in every star that talks with man,
And woos him to be wise?

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD, *A Summer Evening's Meditation*, l. 48.

No star ever rose
And set, without influence somewhere.
OWEN MEREDITH, *Lucile*, Pt. ii, canto vi, sec. 40.

This hairy meteor did announce
The fall of sceptres and of crowns.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. i, canto i, l. 247.

As shaking terrors from his blazing hair,
A sanguine comet gleams through dusky air.
TASSO, *Jerusalem Deliver'd*, l. 581. (Hoole, tr.)

The stars shall be rent into threads of light,
And scatter'd like the beards of comets.
JEREMY TAYLOR, *Christ's Advent to Judgement*.

Cry out upon the stars for doing
Ill offices, to cross their wooing.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. iii, canto i, l. 17.

Ye stars! which are the poetry of Heaven!
If in your bright leaves we would read the
fate

Of men and empires,—'tis to be forgiven,
That in our aspirations to be great,
Our destinies o'erleap their mortal state,
And claim a kindred with you; for ye are
A beauty and a mystery, and create
In us such love and reverence from afar,
That fortune, fame, power, life, have named
themselves a star.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*, Canto iii, st. 88.

So may we read, and little find them cold:
Not frosty lamps illumining dead space,
Not distant aliens, not senseless Powers.
The fire is in them whereof we are born;
The music of their motion may be ours.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Meditation under Stars*, 5.

The stars rule men but God rules the stars.
(Astra regunt homines, sed regit astra Deus.)

CELLARIUS, *Harmonica Macrocosmica: Preface*. (1661)

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of
Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxviii, 31.

Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?
Old Testament: *Job*, xxxviii, 32.

The stars in their courses fought against
Sisera.

Old Testament: *Judges*, v, 20.

Thus some, who have the stars survey'd,
Are ignorantly led

To think those glorious lamps were made
To light Tom Fool to bed.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *On a Fine Woman Who Had a Dull Husband*.

This is the excellent foppery of the world, that,
when we are sick in fortune,—often the surfeit
of our own behaviour,—we make guilty of our
disasters the sun, the moon, and the stars: as
if we were villains by necessity; fools by
heavenly compulsion; knaves, thieves, and
treachery, by spherical predominance; drunkards,
liars, and adulterers by an enforced obedience of
planetary influence; and all that we are evil
in, by a divine thrusting on: an admirable
evasion whoremaster of man, to lay his goatish
disposition to the charge of a star!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 128.

When Princes meet, astrologers may mark it
An ominous conjunction, full of boding,
Like that of Mars with Saturn.

SCOTT, *Quentin Durward*, Ch. 31. Quoted as
from "An old play."

Eat, speak, and move, under the influence of
the most received star; and though the devil
lead the measure, such are to be followed.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*, Act
ii, sc. 1, l. 55.

The stars above us govern our conditions.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 35.

A breath thou art,
Servile to all the skyey influences.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, Act iii,
sc. 1, l. 9.

There's some ill planet reigns:
I must be patient till the heavens look
With an aspect more favourable.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 105.

A man gazing at the stars is proverbially at
the mercy of the puddles on the road.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamshark: Men of Letters*.

But who can count the stars of heaven?
Who sing their influence on this lower world?
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Winter*, l. 528.

V—Stars: Morning and Evening

Star that bringest home the bee,

And sett't the weary labourer free!

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Song to the Evening Star*.

¹ The morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy.

Old Testament: *Job*, xxxviii, 7.

² There is no light in earth or heaven

But the cold light of stars;

And the first watch of night is given

To the red planet Mars.

LONGFELLOW, *The Light of Stars*. St. 2.

³ The star that bids the shepherd fold,

Now the top of Heav'n doth hold.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 93.

Off till the star that rose, at ev'ning bright,
Toward Heav'n's descent had slop'd his wester-
ing wheel.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 30.

So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 168.

Th' evening star, Love's harbinger.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 584.

Fairest of stars, last in the train of night,

If better thou belong not to the dawn,
Sure pledge of day,

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 166.

⁴ Hither, as to their fountain, other stars

Repairing, in their golden urns draw light,

And hence the morning planet gilds his horns.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 364.

⁵ And the daystar arise in your hearts.

New Testament: *II Peter*, i, 19.

⁶ Hesperus bringing together

All that the morning star scattered.

SAPPHO, *Fragments*. No. 14. (Carman, tr.)

⁷ Look, the unfolding star calls up the shepherd.

SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*. Act iv,
sc. 2, l. 219.

⁸ That full star that ushers in the even.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. cxxxii.

⁹ Many a night from yonder ivied casement,

ere I went to rest,

Did I look on great Orion sloping slowly to

the west.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 7.

Many a night I saw the Pleiads, rising thro'
the mellow shade,

Glimmer like a swarm of fireflies tangled in a
silver braid.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall*, l. 9.

VI—Stars: "My Star"

¹⁰ What matter to me if their star is a world?

Mine has opened its soul to me; therefore I
love it.

ROBERT BROWNING, *My Star*.

My star, God's glow-worm!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Popularity*.

¹¹ I await my star. (J'attends mon astre.)

CARLO ALBERTO, *King of Sardinia*. Adopted as
the motto of his house, the House of Savoy.
When Victor Emmanuel opened the first
parliament in Rome, Nov., 1871, the com-
mon people peered all day into an unclouded
sky searching for the Star of Savoy.

¹² "If thou," he answered, "follow but thy star,
Thou canst not miss at last a glorious haven."

(Ed egli a me: "Se tu segui tua stella,

Non puoi fallire al glorioso porto."

DANTE, *Inferno*. Canto xv, l. 55. (Cary, tr.)

Courage, brother! do not stumble,

Though thy path be dark as night;

There's a star to guide the humble,

Trust in God and do the Right.

NORMAN MACLEOD, *Trust in God*.

¹³ A man must stoop sometimes to his star, but
he must never lie down to it.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 238.

¹⁴ My good stars, that were my former guides,
Have empty left their orbs, and shot their
fires

Into the abyss of hell.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iii,
sc. 13, l. 145.

¹⁵ What different lots our stars accord!

This babe to be hail'd and woo'd as a Lord!

And that to be shunned like a leper!

One, to the world's wine, honey, and corn,

Another, like Colchester native, born

To its vinegar, only, and pepper

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansiegg: Her Birth*,
l. 93.

¹⁶ Our Jovial star reign'd at his birth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 105.

I find my zenith doth depend upon

A most auspicious star, whose influence

If now I court not but omit, my fortunes

Will ever after droop.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 181.

¹⁷ Grapples with his evil star.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Sec. lxdv.

VII—Stars and Love

¹⁸ Surely the stars are images of love.

P. J. BAILLY, *Festus: Garden and Bower by
the Sea*.

¹⁹ When stars are in the quiet skies,

Then most I pine for thee;

Bend on me then thy tender eyes,

As stars look on the sea.

BULWER-LYTTON, *When Stars Are in the
Quiet Skies*.

1 The stars of the night
Will lend thee their light,
Like tapers clear without number.

ROBERT HERRICK, *The Night-Piece to Julia*.

2 When sunset flows into golden glows,
And the breath of the night is new,
Love finds afar eve's eager star—
That is my thought of you.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON, *Star Song*.

3 Stars of the summer night!

Far in yon azure deeps

Hide, hide your golden light!

She sleeps! My lady sleeps!

LONGFELLOW, *The Spanish Student: Serenade*.
Act i, sc. 3.

4 When twilight dews are falling soft
Upon the rosy sea, love,

I watch the star, whose beam so oft

Has lighted me to thee, love.

THOMAS MOORE, *When Twilight Dews*.

5 Thou lookest on the stars, my Star? Would I
were heaven, to look on thee with many eyes!

(*ἄστρας εὐαγγελὶς ἀστροὶ ἐμῆς, εἴθε γενόμεν
Ὀύρανός, ὡς πολλοὶς ὁμασσοῦ εἰς αὐτὴν.*)

PLATO. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. vii, epig. 669.)

Or soar aloft to be the Spangled Skies

And gaze upon her with a thousand eyes!

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Lines: On an Autumnal
Evening*, l. 69.

6 That my spirit were yon heaven of night,

Which gazes on thee with its thousand eyes.

SHELLEY, *The Revolt of Islam*. Canto ix, st. 36.

7 Her blue eyes sought the west afar,

For lovers love the western star.

SCOTT, *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*. Canto
iii, st. 24.

VIII—Stars and Science

8 The starry Galileo, with his woes.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 34.

9 Oh never star

Was lost here but it rose afar.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Waring*. Pt. ii.

No star is ever lost we once have seen,

We always may be what we might have been.

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER, *A Legend of Provence*.

And like a fiery planet mount and burn.

N. P. WILLIS, *Parthasius*.

10 Like the lost pleiad seen no more below.

BRON, *Beppo*. St. 14.

Why, who shall talk of thrones, of sceptres
given?

Bowed be our hearts to think of what we are,
When from its height afar

A world sinks thus—and yon majestic heaven

Shines not the less for that one vanished star!

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEIMANS, *The Lost Pleiad*.

The line from Byron quoted above is used

as a motto for this poem.

All for Love, or the Lost Pleiad.

STIRLING COYNE. Title of play, produced in

London, 16 Jan., 1838.

10 A wise man,

Watching the stars pass across the sky,

Remarked:

In the upper air the fireflies move more
slowly.

AMY LOWELL, *Meditation*.

11 Around the ancient track marched, rank on
rank,

The army of unalterable law.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Lucifer in Starlight*.

The stars of heaven are free because

In amplitude of liberty

Their joy is to obey the laws.

WILLIAM WATSON, *The Things That Are
More Excellent*. St. 4.

12 At night astronomers agree.

MATTHEW PRIOR, *Phyllis's Age*. St. 3.

Devotion! Daughter of astronomy!

An undevout astronomer is mad.

YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night ix, l. 770.

13 These earthly godfathers of heaven's lights

That give a name to every fixed star

Have no more profit of their shining nights

Than those that walk and know not what

they are.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i,
sc. 1, l. 88.

STATE

See also Government, Nation

14 Not stones, nor timber, nor the art of build-
ing constitute a state; but wherever men are
who know how to defend themselves, there is
a city and a fortress.

ALCÆUS, *Ode*. Fragment. (ARISTIDES, *Orations*.

Vol. ii.) Only a single line remains of the

ode, of which Aristides gives this summary:

Fighting men are the city's walls.

What constitutes a State?

Not high-crown'd battlement or labour'd mound,

Thick wall or moated gate;

Not cities proud with spires and turrets
crown'd;

No:—men, high-minded men, . . .

Men who their duties know,

But know their rights, and, knowing, dare main-
tain . . .

These constitute a State.

SIR WILLIAM JONES, *An Ode in Imitation of
Alcæus*. See also under CITY.

The noble spirit of the metropolis is the life-
blood of the state, collected at the heart.

JUNYUS, *Letters*. No. 37, 19 Mar., 1770.

1 States, at great engines, move slowly.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. II.

2 A thousand years scarce serve to form a state;

An hour may lay it in the dust.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto II, st. 84.

3 Ah me! what mighty perils wait

The man who meddles with a State.

CHARLES CRUICKSHANK, *The Duellist*. Bk. III, st. 1.

4 Better one suffer, than a nation grieve.

DRYDEN, *Abraham and Achitophel*. Pt. I, l. 416.

But what's one woman's fortune more or less
Beside the schemes of kings!

THOMAS HARDY, *The Dynasts*. Part II, vi, 3.

It was only one life. What is one life in the affairs of a state?

BENITO MUSSOLINI. (GENERAL SMEDLEY E. BUTLER, *Address*, before the Contemporary Club, Phila., 19 Jan., 1931.) The Navy Department ordered General Butler court-martialed for making this speech, in which he accused Mussolini of not stopping when his automobile ran down a child, but the order was afterwards countermanded. Mussolini denied that such an incident had ever occurred.

I heard a shriek, . . . a shapeless little form lying in the road back of us. "Look, Your Excellency!" I cried. "Never look back, my friend, always look forward," he [Mussolini] answered without turning, and we roared ahead.

CORNELIUS VANDERBILT, JR., *Farewell to Fifth Avenue*, p. 163.

5 To educate the wise man, the State exists; and with the appearance of the wise man, the State expires.

EMERSON, *Essays*, Second Series: *Politics*.

6 The men are ripe of Saxon kind

To build an equal state—

To take the statute from the mind,

And make of duty fate.

RALPH WALDO EMERSON, *Ode*.

7 A State is never greater than when all its superfluous hands are employed in the service of the public.

DAVID HUMZ, *Essays: Of Commerce*.

8 The incredible cunning of the monstrous plan
Whereby the spider State has set its web for Man.

R. U. JOHNSON, *The Crowned Republic*.

9 States, like men, have their growth, their manhood, their decrepitude, their decay.

W. S. LAMSON, *Imaginary Conversations: Politics and Calves*.

All empires die of indigestion.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, *Sayings of Napoleon*.

10 While the state exists there is no freedom; when there is freedom there will be no state.

LENIN, *The State and Revolution*, p. 79. (International Publishers.)

11 Here pulling down, and there erecting new.

Founding a firm state by proportions true.

ANDREW MARVELL, *The First Anniversary*.

States are not made, nor patched; they grow. Grow slow through centuries of pain, And grow correctly in the main.

MASEFIELD, *The Everlasting Mercy*. St. 60.

12 The worth of a State in the long run is the worth of the individuals composing it.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 5.

13 The state is the association of men, and not men themselves; the citizen may perish, and the man remain.

MONTESQUIEU, *Spirit of the Laws*. Bk. II, ch. 3.

14 The State and the family are for ever at war.

GEORGE MOORE, *The Bending of the Bough*. Act I.

15 State, but a golden prison, to live in,
And torture free-born minds.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH, *A Farewell to the Vanities of the World*.

16 Something is rotten in the state of Denmark.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 90.

17 Cares of state.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 51.

18 The state has nothing whatever to do with theological errors which do not violate the common rules of morality.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Peter Plymley Letters*. No. 1.

19 For as, of all the ways of life, but one—

The path of duty—leads to happiness;

So in their duty States must find at length

Their welfare, and their safety, and their strength.

ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Carmen Nuptiale*. St. 65.

20 Chiefs are mortal, the commonwealth is eternal. (Principes mortales, rempublicam eternam.)

TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. III, sec. 6.

Individuals pass like shadows; but the commonwealth is fixed and eternal.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech*, House of Commons, 11 Feb., 1780.

STATESMAN

See also Government, Politics

20 A constitutional statesman is in general a

man of common opinions and uncommon abilities.

WALTER BAGEHOT, *Biographical Studies*, p. 2.

1 It is strange so great a statesman should
Be so sublime a poet.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act I, sc. 2.

2 A disposition to preserve, and an ability to
improve, taken together, would be my stand-
ard of a statesman.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

The three ends which a statesman ought to
propose to himself in the government of a na-
tion, are—1. Security to possessors; 2. Facility
to acquirers; and 3. Hope to all.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 25 June, 1831.

3 Who's in or out, who moves this grand ma-
chine,

Nor stirs my curiosity nor spleen:

Secrets of state no more I wish to know

Than secret movements of a puppet-show:

Let but the puppets move, I've my desire,
Unseen the hand which guides the master-
wire.

CHARLES CRUICHAIR, *Night*, l. 257.

4 Most statesmen have long noses, which is
very lucky because most of them cannot see
further than the length of them.

Attributed to PAUL CLAUDEL in the *Golden Book*, July, 1930, but disclaimed by him in
a letter to the compiler.

5 The disencumber'd Atlas of the state.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 394.

6 Statesmen are always sick of one disease,
And a good pension gives them present ease:
That's the specific makes them all content
With any king and any government.

DANIEL DEFOE, *The True-Born Englishman*:
Introduction.

7 The world is wearied of statesmen whom de-
mocracy has degraded into politicians.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 17.

A statesman makes the occasion, but the occasion
makes the politician.

G. S. HILLARD, *Life and Services of Daniel Webster*.

A statesman is a successful politician who is dead.
THOMAS B. REED. (LODGE, *The Democracy of the Constitution*, p. 191.) Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, in a magazine article, told the story of the editor who thereupon telegraphed Reed, "Why don't you die and become a statesman?" To which Reed wired back, "No; fame is the last infirmity of a noble mind."

8 His life has been one great Appropriation
Clause. He is a burglar of others' intellects.

... There is no statesman who has com-
mitted political petty larceny on so great a
scale.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Speech*, 15 May, 1846,
referring to Sir Robert Peel.

9 Art thou a statesman,
And canst not be a hypocrite? Impossible!
Do not distrust thy virtues.

DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act II, sc. 1.

10 It is the duty of a minister to stand like a
wall of adamant between the people and the
sovereign.

GLAUSTON, *Speech*, at Carston, 14 Nov.,
1808.

11 There is one statesman of the present day of
whom I always say that he would have es-
caped making the blunders that he has made
if he had only ridden more in omnibuses.

SIR ARTHUR HELPS, *Friends in Council*. Ser.
II, ch. 17.

12 D'ye think that statesmen's kindnesses pro-
ceed

From any principles but their own need?

SIR ROBERT HOWARD, *The Vestal Virgin*.

A genuine statesman should be on his guard,
If he must hev beliefs, not to b'lieve 'em tu
hard.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. II, No. 5.

13 In them is plainest taught, and easiest learnt,
What makes a Nation happy, and keeps it so,
What ruins Kingdoms, and lays Cities flat.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. IV, l. 361.
Referring to the great statesmen of Eng-
land.

14 The minds of some of our statesmen, like the
pupil of the human eye, contract themselves
the more, the stronger light is shed upon
them.

THOMAS MOORE, *Corruption and Intolerance*:
Preface.

15 You can always get the truth from an Ameri-
can statesman after he has turned seventy,
or given up all hope of the Presidency.

WENDELL PHILLIPS, *Speech*, 7 Nov., 1860.

16 Statesmen are not only liable to give an ac-
count of what they say or do in public, but
there is a busy inquiry made into their very
meals, beds, marriages, and every other
sportive or serious action.

PIUTARCH, *Political Precepts*.

17 Who would not praise Patricio's high desert,
His hand unstain'd, his uncorrupted heart,
His comprehensive head? all int'rests weigh'd,
All Europe saved, yet Britain not betray'd?

Pope, *Moral Essays*. Epia. I, l. 21.

¹ The foul corruption-generated swarm of state.
ROBERT SOUTHEY, *Joan of Arc*. Bk. iv, l. 94.

² The mode of flattery which, being at once safe and efficacious, is the best adapted to the purposes of a statesman, is the flattery of listening.

SIR HENRY TAYLOR, *The Statesman*, 238.

³ And statesmen at her council met
Who knew the seasons when to take
Occasion by the hand, and make
The bounds of freedom wider yet.
TENNYSON, *To the Queen*.

O Statesmen, guard us, guard the eye, the soul
Of Europe, keep our noble England whole.

TENNYSON, *Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*. St. 7.

A Hdless watcher of the public weal.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 306.

⁴ In statesmanship
To strike too soon is oft to miss the blow.
TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act iii, sc. 6.

⁵ In statesmanship get the formalities right,
never mind about the moralities.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar*.

⁶ Why don't you show us a statesman who can
rise up to the Emergency, and cave in the
Emergency's head?

ARTEMUS WARD, *Things in New York*.

STATUE, see Monument

STEALING, see Thief

STEAM

⁷ Soon shall thy arm, unconquer'd steam! afar
Drag the slow barge, or drive the rapid car;
Or on wide-waving wings expanded bear
The flying chariot through the field of air.
ERASMUS DARWIN, *The Botanic Garden*. Pt. i,
canto i, l. 289. (1792)

⁸ Strong-shouldered steam.

EMERSON, *Conduct of Life: Wealth*.

Steam, the enemy of space and time, with its
enormous strength and delicate applicability,
which is made in hospitals to bring a bowl of
gruel to a sick man's bed, and can twist beams
of iron like candy-braids. . . . Steam is an apt
scholar and a strong-shouldered fellow.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Works and Days*.

⁹ Fulton knocked at the door of Napoleon with
steam, and was rejected; and Napoleon lived
long enough to know that he had excluded a
greater power than his own.

HORATIO GREENOUGH, *Remark, to Emerson*.
(EMERSON, *Success*.)

STORM

¹⁰ Steam, that great civilizer.

FREEMAN HUNT, *American Merchants: Introduction*.

¹¹ Steam is a tyrant.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosianae*. No. 36,
Nov., 1834.

STOMACH, see Belly

STORM

See also Sea in Storm, Shipwreck

¹² And, pleas'd the Almighty's orders to per-
form,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.

ADDISON, *The Campaign*, l. 291.

And proud his mistress' orders to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind, and directs the storm.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. iii, l. 263. The last
line borrowed from Addison.

Ride the air in whirlwind.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 540.

¹³ The tempest's howl, it soothes my soul,
My griefs it seems to join;

The leafless trees my fancy please,
Their fate resembles mine!

BURNS, *Winter: A Dirge*.

¹⁴ Without was Nature's elemental din.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 474.

¹⁵ He used to raise a storm in a wine-ladle.
(*Excitabat fluctus in simpulo*.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 16, sec. 36.
Quoted as a proverb. ERASMUS, *Adagia*
ii, ii, 73.

I have seen a greater storm in a boiling sauce-
pan.

DORION, ridiculing the description of a tempest
in the *Nauplius* of Timotheus. (ATHENÆUS,
Deipnosophistæ, viii, 19.)

A storm in a cream bowl.

DUKE OF ORMOND, *Letter to the Earl of Arlington*, 28 Dec., 1678.

It is a tempest in a glass of water. (C'est une
tempête dans un verre d'eau.)

GRAND DUKE PAUL OF RUSSIA, referring to an
insurrection in Geneva.

A Storm in a Teacup.

BERNARD BAYLE. Title of comedietta per-
formed at London, 20 March, 1854.

¹⁶ Any port in a storm, they say.

JAMES COBB, *First Floor*. Act ii, sc. 2.

"Any port in a storm" was the principle on
which I was prepared to act.

R. L. STEVENSON, *St. Ives*. Ch. 25.

¹⁷ Every storm hath his calm.

ROBERT GREENE, *Works*. Vol. viii, p. 101.
(1590)

After a storm comes a calm.

SIR WILLIAM D'AVENANT, *Cruel Brother*. Act I.

After a storm comes a calm.

MATTHEW HENRY, *Commentaries: Acts ix*.
See also under QUIET.

Storms make oaks take deeper root.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jaculo Prudentum*.

The beating of her restless heart

Still sounding through the storm.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Steamboat*, l. 27.

The pulses of her iron heart

Go beating through the storm.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Civilization*.

Misquoting and improving on Holmes.

As the days grow longer, the storms grow stronger.

J. O. HALLIWELL, *Nature Songs*.

A little gale will soon disperse that cloud . . .
For every cloud engenders not a storm.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 10.

I have seen tempests, when the scolding winds
Have rived the knotty oaks, and I have seen
The ambitious ocean swell and rage and foam,
To be exalted with the threatening clouds;
But never till to-night, never till now,
Did I go through a tempest dropping fire.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 5.

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!
You cataracts and hurricanes, spout
Till you have drench'd our steeples!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 1.

Since I was man,
Such sheets of fire, such bursts of horrid thunder,
Such groans of roaring wind and rain, I never
Remember to have heard.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 45.

Alack, the night comes on, and the bleak winds
Do sorely ruffle.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 303.

When clouds appear, wise men put on their
cloaks;

When great leaves fall, the winter is at hand;
When the sun sets, who doth not look for
night?

Untimely storms make men expect a dearth.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 32.

STORY, see Tale

STRAW

And Pharaoh commanded . . . Ye shall no
more give the people straw to make brick,
as heretofore: let them go and gather straw
for themselves.

Old Testament: *Exodus*, v, 7.

The last straw breaks the camel's back.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

The last straw breaks the laden camel's back.

DICKENS, *Dombey and Son*. Ch. 2.

'Tis the last feather that breaks the horse's back.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5120.

It is not the last drop that empties the water-
clock, but all that has previously flowed out.
(Quemadmodum clepsidram non extremum
stillicidium exhaurit, sed quicquid ante defluxit.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epis. xxiv, 20.

We catch hold of hopes . . . as drowning
men do upon thorns, or straws.

L'ESTRANGE, *Seneca's Epistles*, xviii. (c. 1680)

The dear implacable, like a drowning man,
catches at a straw to save herself!

RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, vi, 5.

The suburb of their straw-built citadel.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 773.

Take a straw and throw it up into the air,—
you shall see by that which way the wind is.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Libels*.

Such straws of speech show how blows the wind.

CHARLES READE, *Cloister and Hearth*. Ch. 56.

I did not care one straw. (Ego non flocci
pendere.)

TERENCE, *Eunuchus*, l. 411. (Act iii, sc. 1.)

STRAWBERRY

Doubtless God could have made a better
berry, but doubtless God never did.

DR. WILLIAM BUTLER, referring to the straw-
berry. (Thomas Fuller, *Worthies of Eng-
land: Suffolk*, calls Butler the "Æsculapius
of our age." Quoted in Walton's *Compleat
Angler*, 2nd edition, pt. I, ch. 5.) See 672:6.

One of the chiefest doctors of England was
wont to say that God could have made, but
God never did make, a better berry.

ROGER WILLIAMS, *Key Into the Language of
America*, p. 98. (1643)

Strawberries lose their flavor in garden beds.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

The strawberry grows underneath the nettle
And wholesome berries thrive and ripen best
Neighbour'd by fruit of baser quality.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 60.

Roses and violets are ever the sweeter and more
odoriferous that grow near unto garlic and onions.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 9.

STRENGTH

Strengthen me by sympathizing with my
strength not my weakness.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT, *Table-Talk: Sym-
pathy*.

Such strength as a man has he should use.
(Quod est, eo decet uti.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. 9, sec. 27.

- 1 My strength is made perfect in weakness.
New Testament: II Corinthians, xii, 9.
- 2 As thy days, so shall thy strength be.
Old Testament: Deuteronomy, xxxiii, 25.
- 3 We acquire the strength we have overcome.
Emerson, Conduct of Life: Considerations by the Way.
- 4 It is as easy for the strong man to be strong, as it is for the weak to be weak.
Emerson, Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance.
- 5 Success to the strongest, who are always, at last, the wisest and best.
Emerson, Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education.
- 6 Not two strong men th' enormous weight could raise.
 Such men as live in these degen'rate days.
HOMER, Iliad. Bk. v, l. 371; bk. xii, l. 539. (Pope, tr.)
- 7 It is not strength, but art, obtains the prize, And to be swift is less than to be wise.
HOMER, Iliad. Bk. xiii, l. 383. (Pope, tr.)
- 8 Brute strength bereft of reason falls by its own weight. (*Vix consili expers mole ruit sua.*)
HORACE, Odes. Bk. iii, ode 4, l. 65.
- 9 'Tis slight, not strength, that gives the greatest lift.
MIDDLETON, Michaelmas Term. Act iv, sc. 1.
- 10 What is strength without a double share Of wisdom? vast, unwieldy, burdensome, Proudly secure, yet liable to fall By weakest subtleties, not made to rule, Runt to subserve where wisdom bears command.
MILTON, Samson Agonistes, l. 53.
- 11 Their strength is to sit still.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xxx, 7.
- 12 They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength.
Old Testament: Isaiah, xl, 31.
- 13 Only be thou strong and very courageous.
Old Testament: Joshua, i, 7.
- 14 But noble souls, through dust and heat, Rise from disaster and defeat
 The stronger.
LOWELL, The Sifting of Peter. St. 7.
- 15 And weaponless himself, Made arms ridiculous.
MILTON, Samson Agonistes, l. 130.
- 16 Like Teneriff or Atlas, unremov'd.
MILTON, Paradise Lost. Bk. iv, l. 987.
- 17 The stronger always succeeds. (*Plus potest qui plus valet.*)
PLAUTUS, Truculentus. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 30. See also MIGHT and RIGHT.

- 12 They go from strength to strength.
Old Testament: Psalms, lxxiv, 7.
- 13 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men.
Old Testament: I Samuel, iv, 9.
- 14 His limbs were cast in manly mould, For hardy sports or contest bold.
SCOTT, The Lady of the Lake. Canto I, st. 21.
- 15 Profaned the God-given strength, and marred the lofty line.
SCOTT, Marmion: Canto I, Introduction, l. 283.
- 16 When you want to lose what strength you have. PYTHAGORAS, when asked when a man should consort with a woman. (*DIODORUS LACARTIUS, Pythagoras. Sec. 10.*)
- 17 He who has great strength should use it lightly. (*Minimum decet libere cui multum licet.*)
SENECA, Troades, l. 336.
- 18 O, it is excellent To have a giant's strength; but it is tyrannous To use it like a giant.
SHAKESPEARE, Measure for Measure. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 107.
- 19 The strength Of twenty men.
SHAKESPEARE, Romeo and Juliet. Act v, sc. 1, l. 78.
- 20 Nero, which in the Sabine tongue means strong and valiant. (*Nero, quo significatur lingua Sabina fortis ac strenuus.*)
SUETONIUS, Tiberius. Sec. 2.
- 21 He is a second Hercules. (*"Ἄλλος αὐτὸς Ἡρακλῆς."*)
THEMISTOCLES. (PLUTARCH, Lives: Theseus. Ch. 29, sec. 3.) Plutarch says that Themistocles originated this phrase.
- 22 Let our strength be the law of justice: for that which is feeble is found to be nothing worth.
APOCRYPHA: Wisdom of Solomon, ii, 11.

STRIFE, see Discord, Quarreling

STUDY

See also Scholar

I—Study: Apothegms

- 20 Boys should study those things which will be useful to them when they are grown up.
ARISTIPPUS. (DIODORUS LACARTIUS, Aristippus. Bk. ii, sec. 80.)
- 21 Crafty men condemn studies; simple men admire them; and wise men use them.
FRANCIS BACON, Essays: Of Studies.
- 22 I would live to study, and not study to live.
FRANCIS BACON, Letter to King James I. (Letters and Speeches, p. 321.)

1 When night hath set her silver lamp on high,
Then is the time for study.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Village Feast*.

2 Concentrate though your coat-tails be on
fire.

J. M. BARRIE, *Tommy and Grisel*, p. 22.

3 There is no satiety in study. (Non est ulla
studiorum satietas.)

ERASMUS, *Colloquia: Scholastic Studies*.

4 Whence is thy learning? hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?

JOHN GAY, *Fables: Introduction*, l. 15.

Walkers, at leisure, Learning's flowers may spoil,
Nor watch the wasting of the midnight oil.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*, Bk. ii, l. 557.

I trimm'd my lamp, consum'd the midnight oil.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE, *Elegies*. No. xi, st. 7.
(1758)

My temples throb, my pulses boil,
I'm sick of Song, and Ode, and Ballad—
So, Thyrsis, take the Midnight Oil,
And pour it on a lobster salad.

THOMAS HOOD, *To Minerva*.

5 Who learns by Finding Out has sevenfold
The Skill of him who learned by Being Told.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN, *A Poet's Proverbs*, p. 73.

6 It seems to me (said she) that you are in
some brown study.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 80. (1579)

A brown study.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. 1.

7 As turning the logs will make a dull fire burn,
so changes of studies a dull brain.

LONGFELLOW, *Drift-Wood: Table Talk*.

8 See there the olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warbl'd notes the summer
long.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 244.

9 I am slow of study.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act i, sc. 2, l. 69.

II—Study: The Smell of the Lamp

10 Thy words smell of the apron.

ANTICONSUS I, to Aristodemus, supposed to be
a cook's son, when the latter advised him to
moderate his gifts and expenses. (PLUTARCH,
Apothegms.)

11 Knowledge . . . will smell of the lamp.

C. C. COLTON, *Lacon: Preface*. (1820)

12 This little volume of mine smelleth of the oil
and candle.

JOHN GRANGE, *Golden Aphrodisis*. N 1. (1577)

A well-labour'd sermon that smelt of the candle.
SIR JOHN HARRINGTON. (*Nugæ Antiquæ*, Vol.
ii, p. 190.) 1608.

Your last letter, . . . I found it smelt of the
lamp.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. ii, No.
21.

13 A work not smelling of the lamp.

BEN JONSON, *The Staple of News: Prologue*.

14 They smell of the lamp. (ἔλλαυχιον δίσκω.)

PYTHEAS, referring to the orations of Demosthenes, and alluding to the underground cave which the philosopher used as a study, and which was lighted only by a lamp. Demosthenes retorted, "Yes, but your lamp and mine, my friend, do not witness the same labors." (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*: Sec. 8.) In his *Life of Timoleon*, Plutarch applies the expression to over-finished paintings, as well as to labored writing. The Latin proverb is, "Lucernam olet."

The saying of Pytheas is common and much spoken of, that the orations of Demosthenes smelled all of the candle, for that the same did in the night season write and record such things as he had to say to the people in the day time.

ERASMUS, *Adagia*. (Udall, tr., 379.) 1542.

15 A man who thinks much of his words as he writes them will generally leave behind him work that smells of oil.

ANTHONY TROLLOPE, *Autobiography*. Ch. 10.

III—Study: Its Virtues

16 Studies serve for delight, for ornament, and for ability.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

The faithful study of the liberal arts humanizes character. (Ingenuus deducisse fideliter artes Emollit mores.)

OVID, *Epistula ex Ponto*. Bk. ii, epist. 9, l. 47.

17 Hiving wisdom with each studious year.

BYRON, *Child Harold*. Canto iii, st. 107.

18 We spent them not in toys, in lusts, or wine,
But search of deep philosophy,
Wit, eloquence, and poetry;

Arts which I lov'd, for they, my friend, were
thine.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *On the Death of Mr. William Harvey*.

19 Beholding the bright countenance of truth in
the quiet and still air of delightful studies.

MILTON, *Reason of Church Government: Introduction*. Bk. ii.

1 Common studies, pursued in the same spirit, in all civilized countries, form, beyond the restrictions of diverse and often hostile nationalities, a great country which no war professes, no conqueror menaces.

GASTON PARIS, *Address*, Collège de France, 1870.

2 For sure no minutes bring us more content, Than those in pleasing, useful studies spent.

JOHN POMFREY, *The Choise*, l. 31.

3 What is the end of study? let me know.

Why, that to know, which else we should not know.

Things hid and barr'd, you mean, from common sense?

Ay, that is study's god-like recompense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 55.

Balk logic with acquaintance that you have, And practise rhetoric in your common talk; Music and poetry use to quicken you; The mathematics and the metaphysics Fall to them as you find your stomach serves you;

No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en; In brief, sir, study what you most affect.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act 4, sc. 1, l. 34.

4 One of the best methods of rendering study agreeable is to live with able men, and to suffer all those pangs of inferiority which the want of knowledge always inflicts.

STOKES SMITH, *On the Conduct of the Understanding*. Lecture 2.

5 With unwearied fingers drawing out

The lines of life, from living knowledge hid.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. iv, canto ii, st. 48.

IV—Study: Its Faults

6 To spend too much time in studies is sloth.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Studies*.

7 Who studies ancient laws and rites, Tongues, arts and arms, and history, Must drudge, like Selden, days and nights, And in the endless labour die.

RICHARD BENTLEY, *Who Strives to Mount Parnassus' Hill*.

8 Much study had made him very lean, And pale, and leaden-eyed.

HOOD, *The Dream of Eugene Aram*, l. 20.

9 We learn our lessons not for life, but for the lecture-room. (Non vitæ sed scholæ decimus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epis. cvi, 12.

The studious class are their own victims; they are thin and pale, their feet are cold, their heads

are hot, the night is without sleep, the day a fear of interruption,—pallor, squior, hunger, and egotism.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

10 Study is like the heaven's glorious sun

That will not be deep-search'd with saucy looks:

Small have continual plodders ever won

Save base authority from others' books.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1, 84.

So study evermore is overshot:

While it doth study to have what it would

It doth forget to do the thing it should,

And when it hath the thing it hunteth most,

'Tis won as towns with fire, so won, so lost.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, i, 1, 143.

STUPIDITY

See also Fools

11 We are growing serious, and, let me tell you, that's the very next step to being dull.

ADDISON, *The Drummer*. Act iv, sc. 6.

I find we are growing serious, and then we are in great danger of being dull.

CONGREVE, *The Old Batchelor*. Act ii, sc. 2.

12 O Dulness! portion of the truly blest!

Calm shelter'd haven of eternal rest!

Thy sons ne'er madden in the fierce extremes

Of Fortune's polar frost, or torrid beams.

BURNS, *Epistle to Robert Graham*, l. 56.

13 Learn'd, without sense, and venerably dull.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 592.

Fill a dull man to the brim with knowledge and he will not become less dull.

ARTHUR BALFOUR, *Essays and Addresses*, p. 10.

14 Prudent Dulness marked him for a mayor.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 596.

15 Your blunderer is as sturdy as a rock.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 539.

16 Shadwell alone of all my sons is he

Who stands confirm'd in full stupidity.

The rest to some faint meaning make pretence,

But Shadwell never deviates into sense.

DRYDEN, *Mac Flecknoe*, l. 17.

17 Nature delights in punishing stupid people.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 238.

18 I don't know what a moron is,

And I don't give a damn.

I'm thankful that I am not one—

My God! Perhaps I am.

HENRY PRATT FAIRCHILD, *The Great Economic Paradox*. (*Harper's Magazine*, May, 1932.)

See the happy moron,

He doesn't give a damn.

wish I were a moron;
My God, perhaps I am!

UNKNOWN, *The Moron*. (Quoted in the *Journal of Heredity* by its editor, Robert Cook, who states that he "lifted" the stanza from some British publication.) Often attributed to Dorothy Parker, who writes the compiler, "I never saw it before." See also 2295.9.

Allow me to offer my congratulations on the admirable skill you have shown in missing the mark. Not to have hit once in so many trials, argues the most splendid talents for missing.
EMPEROR GALERIUS, to a soldier who had missed the mark many times in succession. (Quoted by DE QUINCEY, *Works*, xiv, 161.)

The fault rests with the gods, who have made me so stupid. (La faute en est aux dieux, qui la firent si bête.)
JEAN DE GRESSET, *Méchant*. Act ii, sc. 7.

Dull as an alderman at church, or a fat lapdog after dinner.
THOMAS HOLCROFT, *Duplicity*. Act i, sc. 1.
He must be dull as a Dutch commentator.
SOAME JENYNS, *Imitation of Horace*, ii, 1.

You would swear that he was born in the oggy air of Bœotia. (Bœotum in crasso urares are natum.)
HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, l. 244. Bœotia was proverbial for the stupidity of its inhabitants, as the city of Kampen is in Holland.

An Athenian blockhead is the worst of all blockheads.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1729.)

Why, Sir, Sherry is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, Sir, is not in Nature.
SAMUEL JOHNSON, referring to Sheridan. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1763.)

He is not only dull himself, but the cause of dullness in others.
SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1784.)

I'm the safest o' the fam'ly!
I'm the simple Johnnie Raw!
HARRY LAUDER AND BOB BRATON, *The Safest o' the Fam'ly*. (1904)

It is the dull man who is always sure, and the sure man who is always dull.
H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. II, p. 101.

Obstinacy and heat of opinion are the surest proof of stupidity. Is there anything so assured, resolved, disdainful, contemplative, solemn, and serious, as the ass?
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

Dulness! whose good old cause I yet defend,

With whom my Muse began, with whom shall end.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. i, l. 165.

10 And gentle Dulness ever loves a joke.
POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. ii, l. 34.

Too dull for laughter, for reply too mad.
POPE, *Epigram*.

11 Much was believ'd, but little understood,
And to be dull was construed to be good.
POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. iii, l. 130.

12 Against stupidity the very gods
Themselves contend in vain.
SCHILLER, *The Maid of Orleans*. Act iii, sc. 6.

13 You have been a boggler ever.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iii, 13, 110.
And duller shouldst thou be than the fat weed
That roots itself in ease on Lethe wharf.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 5, l. 32.
A dull and muddy-mettled rascal.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 594.

14 Peter was dull—he was at first
Dull,—Oh, so dull—so very dull!
Whether he talked, wrote, or rehearsed—
Still with his dulness was he cursed—
Dull—beyond all conception—dull.
SHELLEY, *Peter Bell the Third*. Pt. vii, st. 11.

15 It is to be noted that when any part of this paper appears dull, there is a design in it.
RICHARD STEELE, *The Tatler*. No. 38.

A late facetious writer who told the public that whenever he was dull they might be assured there was a design in it.
FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. v, ch. 1.

16 Blest fertile Dulness! mothering surmise, rumor, report, as stagnant water, flies, whose happy votaries, stung by every haich, divinely itch, and more divinely scratch!
SYLVIA TOWNSEND WARNER, *Opus 7*.

17 There is no sin but stupidity.
OSCAR WILDE, *The Critic as Artist*. Pt. II.
A thick head can do as much damage as a hard heart.
HAROLD WILLIS DODDS.

18 I have a great admiration for stupidity.
OSCAR WILDE, *An Ideal Husband*. Act II.
Whenever a man does a thoroughly stupid thing, it is always from the noblest motives.
OSCAR WILDE, *Picture of Dorian Gray*. Ch. 6.

STYLE

See also Words: Use; Writing: Manner

I—Style: Definitions

19 The style is the man himself. (Le style est l'homme même.)

BUFFON, *Discourse*, at reception into French Academy, 1753.

The style is the man; and some will add that, thus unsupported, it does not amount to much of a man. It is a sort of fighting and profane parody of the Old Testament.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *The Victorian Age in Literature*, p. 185. Referring to Swinburne.

It is most true, *stylus virum arguit*,—our style betrays us.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy: Democritus to the Reader*.

A chaste and lucid style is indicative of the same personal traits in the author.

HOSKA BALLOU, *Sermons*.

And, after all, it is style alone by which posterity will judge of a great work, for an author can have nothing truly his own but his style.

ISAAC D'ISRAËLI, *Literary Miscellanies: Style*.

A man's style is his mind's voice.

EMERSON, *Journals*, Vol. x, p. 457.

The style of an author should be the image of his mind, but the choice and command of language is the fruit of exercise.

EDWARD GIBBON, *Miscellaneous Works*, Vol. I, p. 145.

Form is the Golden Vase wherein Thought, that fleeting essence, is preserved to Posterity.

ANATOLE FRANCE, (COURANOS, *Modern Plutarch*, p. 29.)

What is called style in writing or speaking is formed very early in life, while the imagination is warm and impressions are permanent.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*, Vol. v, p. 185.

Style! style! why, all writers will tell you that it is the very thing which can least of all be changed. A man's style is nearly as much a part of him as his physiognomy, his figure, the throbbing of his pulse,—in short, as any part of his being is at least subjected to the action of the will.

FENELON, *Dialogues sur l'Eloquence*.

Master alike in speech and song
Of fame's great antiseptic—Style,
You with the classic few belong
Who tempered wisdom with a smile.

J. R. LOWELL, *To Oliver Wendell Holmes on His Seventy-fifth Birthday*. St. 15.

Wit belongs to the man, style to the author.

MAUPASSANT, *Letter to Frederick the Great*, 19 Nov., 1745.

For style beyond the genius never dares. (Che stile oltra l'ingegno non si stende.)

PETRARCH, *Morta di Laura*, Sonnet 68.

Expression is the dress of thought, and still appears more decent as more suitable.

FOZZ, *Essay on Criticism*, Pt. II, l. 118. (1712)

Style is the dress of thoughts.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 24 Nov., 1749.

Dress covers the mortal body and adorns it, but style is the vehicle of the spirit.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letter to Miss Harcourt*, 1842.

Style is what gives value and currency to thought.

AMIEL, *Journal: Introduction*.

Style, after all, rather than thought, is the immortal thing in literature.

ALEXANDER SMITH, *Dreamthorp: On the Writing of Essays*.

II—Style: Good Style

Sound words, I know, Timothy is to use,
And old wives' fables he is to refuse;
But yet grave Paul him nowhere did forbid
The use of parables; in which lay hid
That gold, those pearls, and precious stones
that were

Worth digging for, and that with greatest care.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's Apology for His Book*.

May I not write in such a style as this?

In such a method, too, and yet not miss

My end—thy good?

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress: The Author's Apology for His Book*.

Nor can one word be chang'd but for a worse.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. viii, l. 192. (Pope, tr.)

A strict and succinct style is that, where you can take away nothing without loss, and that loss to be manifest.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Consuetudo*.

Clear arrangement. (Lucidus ordo.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 41.

With a nice taste and care in weaving words together, you will express yourself most happily, if a skillful setting makes a familiar word new. (In verbis etiam tenuis cautusque serendis Dixeris egregie, notum si callida verbum Reddiderit junctura novum.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 46.

It has ever been, and ever will be, permitted to issue words stamped with the mint-mark of the day. (Licuit semperque licbit Signatum præsentis nota producere nomen.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 58.

A man coins not a new word without some peril and less fruit; for if it happen to be received, the praise is but moderate; if refused, the scorn is assured.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: De Oratoris Dignitate*.

Well-rounded phrase. (Ore rotundo.)

HORACE, *Ars Poetica*, l. 323. The words are applied to style, not utterance, although commonly quoted as referring to the latter.

Your language is that of the toga, skilled in clever phrasing, rounded but not full-mouthed. (*Verba togæ sequeris junctura callidus acris, Ore teres modico.*)

PRÆTUS, *Satires*. Sat. v, l. 14. That is, the language of the cultivated class.

1 The chief virtue of a style is perspicuity, and nothing so vicious in it as to need an interpreter. Words borrowed of antiquity do lend a kind of majesty to style, and are not without their delight sometimes. For they have the authority of years, and out of their intermission do win themselves a kind of grace-like newness. But the eldest of the present, and newest of the past language, is the best.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Consuetudo*.

2 Before employing a fine word, find a place for it. (*Avant d'employer un beau mot, faites-lui une place.*)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 302.

3 I think that too many stops stop the way, and that every sixth or seventh is uncalled for.

W. S. LANDOR, *Letter to John Forster*, 1854. Of punctuation.

4 A careful felicity of style. (*Curiosa felicitas*.)

PETRONIUS, *Satyricon*. Sec. 118.

5 When an old phrase fits the occasion, it's well used. (*Scitumst, per tempus si obviamst, verbum vetus.*)

PLAUTUS, *Pænulus*, l. 135. (Act i, sc. 1.)

6 Style has no fixed laws; it is changed by the usage of the people, never the same for any length of time. (*Oratio certam regulam non habet; consuetudo illam civitatis, quæ nunquam in eodem diu stetit, versat.*)

SENeca, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. cxiv, 13.

7 The word is well culled, chose, sweet and apt, I do assure you, sir, I do assure.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 1, 98.

Proper words in proper places.

SWIFT, *Definition of a Good Style*.

As to the Adjective: when in doubt, strike it out.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

8 Clearness ornaments profound thoughts. (*La clarté orne les pensées profondes.*)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions et Maximes*. No. 4.

When things are small the terms should still be so, For low words please us when the theme is low.

VIDA, *De Arte Poetica*. (Pitt, tr.)

Abstruse and mystic thoughts you must express With painful care, but seeming easiness; For truth shines brightest thro' the plainest dress.

WENTWORTH DILLON, *Essay on Translated Verse*, l. 216.

Clarity, the greatest of legislative and judicial virtues, like the sunshine, revealing and curative.

CHARLES E. HUMPHREY, *Address*, Feb., 1931.

9 All styles are good except the tiresome kind. (*Tous les genres sont bons, hors le genre ennuyeux.*)

VOLTAIRE, *L'Enfant Prodigue: Preface*.

10 That graceful manner of thinking in Virgil seems to me to be more than style, if I do not refine too much: and I admire, I confess, Mr. Addison's phrase, that Virgil "tossed about his dung with an air of majesty."

WALFORD, *Letter to Pinkerton*, 26 June, 1785.

III—Style: Bad Style

11 That's not good language that all understand not.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jocunde Prudentum*.

That must be fine, for I understand nothing of it. (*Où, ça est si beau, que je n'y entends goutte.*)

MOULIERE, *Le Médecin Malgré Lui*. Act II, sc. 4.

12 We say it is a fleshy style, when there is much periphrasis and circuit of words; and when, with more than enough, it grows fat and corpulent; *artina orationis*, full of suet and talow.

BEN JONSON, *Explorata: Carnosa*.

The fleshy gentlemen [Swinburne, Baudelaire and Rossetti] have bound themselves by solemn league and covenant to extol fleshiness as the distinct and supreme end of poetic and pictorial art.

ROBERT BUCHANAN, *Fleshy School of Poetry*.

13 The gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration.

JUNIUS, *Letters*. No. 7, 3 March, 1769.

14 It frequently happens that where the second line is sublime, the third, in which he meant to rise still higher, is perfect bombast.

LONGINUS, *On the Sublime*. Sec. 3. Referring to Lucan's style.

That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*. 20 Jan., 1834.

15 Ornate rhetoric taught out of the rule of Plato.

MILTON, *Treatise of Education*.

Taffeta phrases, silken terms precise, Three-piled hyperboles, spruce affectation, Figures pedantical; these summer-flies Have blown me full of maggot ostentation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 407.

Flowers of rhetoric, in sermons and serious discourses, are like the blue and red flowers in corn, pleasing to them who come only for amusement, but prejudicial to him who would reap the profit.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

The flowery style is not unsuitable to public speeches or addresses, which amount only to compliment. The lighter beauties are in their place when there is nothing more solid to say; but the flowery style ought to be banished from a pleading, a sermon, or a didactic work.

VOLTAIRE, *Philosophical Dictionary: Style*.

Some by old words to fame have made pretence,

Ancients in phrase, mere moderns in their sense;

Such labour'd nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze the unlearn'd, and make the learned smile.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 124.

In a style, to be sure, of remarkable fullness,
But which nobody reads on account of its dullness.

J. G. Saxe, *Pyromus and Thisbe*.

It is no less degenerate to use no words except those which are striking, high-sounding, and poetical, avoiding what is familiar and usual. (*Quam nolle nisi splendidis uti ac sonantibus et poeticis, necessaria atque in usu posita vitare.*)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. cxiv, 14.

It begins to hunt for novelties in speech, summoning and displaying obsolete and old fashioned words, or coining and misshaping unknown words.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. cxiv, 10.

With others it is not so much an arrangement of words, as it is a setting to music, so wheedling and soft is their gliding style.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epis. cxiv, 16.

Base is the style and matter mean withall.

SPENSER, *Mother Hubbards Tale*, l. 44.

His style is chaos illumined by flashes of lightning. As a writer, he has mastered everything except language.

OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*. Referring to George Meredith.

SUCCESS

I—Success: Definitions

Have little care that Life is brief,
And less that Art is long.

Success is in the silences
Though Fame is in the song.

ELIAS CARMAN, *Songs from Vagabondia: Epave*.

In all things, success depends upon previous preparation, and without such preparation there is sure to be failure.

CONFUCIUS, *Analects*. (ECKERSON, *Uncollected Lectures: Public and Private Education*.)

Success is the child of Audacity.

BENJAMIN DIERAZLI, *Islander*. Ch. 4.

SUCCESS

The secret of success is constancy to purpose.

BENJAMIN DIERAZLI, *Speech*, 24 June, 1870.

The things you must scramble and elbow for are not worth having; not one of them. They are the swill of life, my son; leave them to swine.

E. S. MARTIN, *A Father to His Freshman Son*.

There is only one success—to be able to spend your life in your own way.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY, *Where the Blue Begins*, p. 85.

He has achieved success who has lived well, laughed often, and loved much.

MRS. A. J. STANLEY, *What Constitutes Success*.

Only he is successful in his business who makes that pursuit which affords him the highest pleasure sustain him.

H. D. THOREAU, *Journal*, 10 Jan., 1851.

Success, a sort of suicide, Is ruin'd by success.

YOUNG, *Resignation*. Pt. ii, l. 299.

Success shall be in thy courses tall,
Success in thyself, which is best of all,
Success in thy hand, success in thy foot,
In struggle with man, in battle with brute.

SVEND VONVED, *Ancient Norse ballad*.

II—Success: Apothegms

'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius; we'll deserve it.

ADOLSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 2.

But though the place I never gain,
Herein lies comfort for my pain:

I will be worthy of it.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *I Will be Worthy of It*.

Success in men's eyes is God and more than God. (Τὸ δ' εὐτυχεῖν, ὅδ' ἐν ἰσότητι θεῶν καὶ θεῶν ἰσότης.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Chæphoroi*, l. 59.

I have found it! I have found it! (Eureka! Eureka!)

ARCHIMEDES. (VITRUVIUS, *De Architectura*, ix, 215.)

When the idea flashed across his mind, the philosopher sprang out of the bath, exclaiming, "Heureka! heureka!" and without waiting to dress himself, ran home to try the experiment.

VITRUVIUS, of Archimedes, who discovered a method of testing the purity of Hiero's crown, while in the bath.

Success is full of promise till men get it; and then it is a last-year's nest from which the birds have flown.

HENRY WARD BEECHER, *Life Thoughts*.

1 Success makes a fool seem wise.
H. G. BORN, *Hand-Book of Proverbs*, p. 402.

The only infallible criterion of wisdom to vulgar judgments—success.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to a Member of the National Assembly*, 1791.

But, Lord! to see what success do, whether with or without reason, and making a man seem wise.

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*. 15 Aug., 1666.

2 God will estimate Success one day.

BROWNING, *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*, 1219.

3 The true touchstone of desert—success.

BYRON, *Marino Faliero*. Act I, sc. 2.

4 One never rises so high as when one does not know where one is going.

OLIVER CROMWELL, *Remark*, to M. Bellèvre. (CARDINAL DE RETZ, *Memoirs*.)

5 Nothing succeeds like success. (Rien ne réussit comme le succès.)

DUMAS, *Angé Pitou*. Bk. i, p. 72. (1854) Quoting a French proverb of unknown origin.

Gentlemen, this is no humbug.

DR. JOHN C. WARREN, of Boston, after operating for the first time on a patient under the influence of ether administered by Dr. William T. G. Morton, at the Massachusetts General Hospital, 16 Oct., 1846. F. P. A. states that he added, "Nothing succeeds like success."

6 One thing is forever good;
That one thing is Success.

EMERSON, *Destiny*, l. 45.

7 Self-trust is the first secret of success.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Success*.

8 Show that you know this only: never to fail to get what you desire; never to fall into what you would avoid.

EPICTETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. ii, ch. 1, sec. 37.

9 Success is never blamed.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4273.

Everything is subservient to success, even grammar. (Tout obéit au succès, même la grammaire.)

VICTOR HUGO, *Les Misérables*.

10 The success of any great moral enterprise does not depend upon numbers.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON, *Life*. Vol. iii, p. 473.

Experience has always shown, and reason also, that affairs which depend on many seldom succeed.

GUICCIARDINI, *Storia d'Italia*.

11 Like the British Constitution, she owes her success in practice to her inconsistencies in principle.

THOMAS HARRY, *Hand of Ethelberta*. Ch. 9.

12 Every man who can be a first-rate something

—as every man can be who is a man at all—has no right to be a fifth-rate something; for a fifth-rate something is no better than a first-rate nothing.

J. G. HOLLAND, *Plain Talks: Self-Help*.

13 'Tis man's to fight, but Heaven's to give success.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vi, l. 427. (Pope, tr.) See also under GOD: APOTHEOSIS.

14 In the full tide of successful experiment.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Inaugural*, 4 March, 1801.

15 Success serves men as a pedestal. It makes them seem greater, when not measured by reflection. (Le succès sert aux hommes de piédestal; il les fait paraître plus grands, si la réflexion ne les mesure.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 148.

16 If Fortune wishes to make a man estimable, she gives him virtue; if she wishes to make him esteemed, she gives him success. (Si la fortune veut rendre un homme estimable, elle lui donne des vertus; si elle veut le rendre estimé, elle lui donne des succès.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 149.

17 Return'd Successful beyond hope.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. x, l. 462.

He said he'd bring home the bacon, and the honey boy has gone and done it.

"TINY" JOHNSON, mother of Jack Johnson, when the latter defeated Jeffries at Reno, 4 July, 1910. Attributed also to Bob Armstrong, negro trainer of pugilists. (N. Y. Sun, 20 July, 1933.)

18 Either attempt it not, or succeed. (Aut non temptaris, aut perforce.)

OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 389. Altered by Thomas Sackville, Earl of Dorset, for his motto, to, "Aut nunquam tentes, aut perforce."

19 Nothing is so impudent as Success—unless it be those she favours.

J. R. PLANCHÉ, *Success*. (Burletta, 1825.)

20 Promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, lxxv, 6.

21 Homo novus. (A new man.)

SALLUST, *Catilina*. Ch. 23, sec. 6. Meaning one who has just risen to success.

22 His head was turned by too great success. (Motum illi felicitate nimia caput.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epn. cxlv, 8.

23 Take care to get what you like or you will be forced to like what you get.

BERNARD SHAW, *Maxims for Revolutionists*. See also under PRAYER.

¹ A great devotee of the Gospel of Getting On.
SHAW, *Mrs. Warren's Profession*. Act. iv.

² Life lives only in success.

BAYARD TAYLOR, *Amron's Wooing*. St. 5.

³ To attain . . . the Unattainable.

TENNYSON, *Timbuctoo*, l. 196.

⁴ We never know, believe me, when we have succeeded best.

UNAKUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*, p. 144.

⁵ Triumphant at last. (Tandem triumphans.)

UNKNOWN, *Motto*, inscribed on the standard of the Young Pretender, Charles Edward Stuart, on his landing in Scotland, 1745.

III—Success: How It Is Won

⁶ Those things which are not practicable are not desirable. There is nothing in the world really beneficial that does not lie within the reach of an informed understanding and a well-directed pursuit.

EDMUND BURKE, *Speech on the Plan for Economical Reform*, 11 Feb., 1780.

⁷ Presence of mind and courage in distress
Are more than armies to procure success.

DRYDEN, *Aureng-Zebe*. Act II.

⁸ The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

Old Testament: Ecclesiastes, ix, 11.

Not to the swift, the race;

Not to the strong, the fight;

Not to the righteous, perfect grace:

Not to the wise, the light.

But often faltering feet

Come surest to the goal;

And they who walk in darkness meet

The sunrise of the soul.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *Reverence*.

⁹ The race by vigour, not by vaunts, is won.

POPE, *The Dunciad*. Bk. II, l. 59.

¹⁰ Born for success he seemed,
With grace to win, with heart to hold,
With shining gifts that took all eyes.

EMERSON, *In Memoriam*, l. 60.

¹¹ Be studious in your profession, and you will be learned. Be industrious and frugal, and you will be rich. Be sober and temperate, and you will be healthy. Be in general virtuous, and you will be happy. At least, you will, by such conduct, stand the best chance for such consequences.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Letter to John Allyn*.

If you want to know whether you are destined to be a success or a failure in life, you can easily find out. The test is simple and it is infallible. Are you able to save money? If not, drop out. You will lose.

JAMES J. HILL.

¹² If you can dream—and not make dreams
your master;

If you can think—and not make thoughts
your aim;

If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the
same; . . .

If you can fill the unforgiving minute
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,
Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,
And—which is more—you'll be a Man, my
son!

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *If*—Said to have been
written with George Washington in mind.

However see 1298j:2.

There are only two ways of getting on in the
world: by one's own industry, or by the
stupidity of others. (Il n'y a au monde que
deux manières de s'élever, ou par sa propre
industrie, ou par l'imbécillité des autres.)

LA BRUYÈRE, *Les Caractères: Biens de Fortune*.

¹³ The talent of success is nothing more than
doing what you can do well; and doing well
whatever you do, without a thought of fame.

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. I, ch. 8.

To know how to wait is the great secret of suc-
cess.

DE MAISTRE.

¹⁴ The man who seeks one thing in life, and but
one,

May hope to achieve it before life be done;
But he who seeks all things, wherever he goes,
Only reaps from the hopes which around him
he sows

A harvest of barren regrets.

OWEN MERRITT, *Lucile*. Pt. I, canto II, sec. 4.

¹⁵ I have always observed that to succeed in
the world one should seem a fool, but be wise.
(J'ai toujours vu que, pour réussir dans le
monde, il fallait avoir l'air fou et être sage.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Pensées Diverses*.

¹⁶ The success of most things depends upon
knowing how long it will take to succeed. (Le
succès de la plupart des choses dépend de voir
combien il faut de temps pour réussir.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Pensées Diverses*.

¹⁷ If you wish to reach the highest, begin at the
lowest. (Si vis ad summum progredi ab infimo
ordire.)

PUBLIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 647.

¹ Have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest,
Lend less than thou owest,
Ride more than thou goest,
Learn more than thou trowest,
Set less than thou throwest;
Leave thy drink and thy whore,
And keep in-a-door,
And thou shalt have more
Than two tens to a score.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 131.

² Success, remember, is the reward of toil.
("Οπα, νόβου τας χαρὰς οὐδὲν ἐβρουχέι.)
SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 945.

³ If you would win success, go with the crowd,
Nor like a fool against the current strive.
W. W. STORY, *A Primitive Christian in Rome*.

⁴ All succeeds with people who are sweet and cheerful.
(Tout réussit aux gens qui sont doux et joyeux.)

VOLTAIRE, *Le Dépositaire*.

⁵ Success begins with a fellow's will—
It's all in the state of mind.

WALTER D. WINTLE, *Thinking*.

He started to sing as he tackled the thing
That couldn't be done, and he did it.

EDGAR A. GUEST, *It Couldn't be Done*.

^{5a} If the plow cannot reach it, the harrow can.
(Li pu chao pa yeh chao.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

A hundred shots and a hundred bits. (Pai fo pai chung.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

IV—Success: Its Penalties

See also Greatness: Its Penalties

⁶ Yet the success of plans and the advantage to be derived from them do not at all times agree, seeing the gods claim to themselves the right to decide as to the final result.

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS, *Annales*. Bk. xxv, 3.

Success, the mark no mortal wit,
Or surest hand, can always hit:
For whatsoever we perpetrate,
We do but row, we're steer'd by Fate,
Which in success oft disinherits,
For spurious causes, noblest merits.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 879.

⁷ Hast thou not learn'd, what thou art often told,
A truth still sacred, and believ'd of old,
That no success attends on spears and swords
Unblest, and that the battle is the Lord's?

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 350.

⁸ The odium of success is hard enough to bear,
without the added ignominy of popular applause. . . . Those who fall have their re-

venge on the successful few, by having kept themselves free from vulgarity, or by having died unknown.

R. B. CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM, *Success*.

⁹ Success—"the bitch-goddess, Success," in William James's phrase—demands strange sacrifices from those who worship her.

ALDOUS HUXLEY, *Proper Studies*, p. 318.

¹⁰ The incomputable perils of success.

J. R. LOWELL, *Under the Old Elm*.

¹¹ Mighty things haste to destruction—such is the limit ordained by heaven to success. (In se magna ruunt: lætis hunc numina rebus Crescendi pœuere modum.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. i, l. 81.

¹² When the shore is won at last,
Who will count the billows past?

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: St. John the Evangelist's Day*.

¹³ Success has brought many to destruction.
(Successus ad perniciem multos devocat.)

PLÆDRUS, *Fables*. Bk. iii, fab. 5, l. 1.

Success has ruined many a man.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1752.

V—Success and Failure

See also Failure; Victory and Defeat

¹⁴ 'Twixt failure and success the point's so fine
Men sometimes know not when they touch the line.

Just when the pearl was waiting one more plunge,

How many a struggler has thrown up the sponge! . . .

Then take this honey from the bitterest cup:

"There is no failure save in giving up!"

HENRY AUSTIN, *Perseverance Conquers All*.

¹⁵ If this be then success, 'tis dismaller

Than any failure.

E. B. BROWNING, *Aurora Leigh*. Bk. v, l. 433.

¹⁶ For thence,—a paradox

Which comforts while it mocks,—

Shall life succeed in that it seems to fail:

What I aspired to be,

And was not, comforts me:

A brute I might have been, but would not sink
i' the scale.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Rabbi Ben Ezra*. St. 7.

¹⁷ Well, if I don't succeed, I *have* succeeded,
And that's enough.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xii, st. 17.

The secret of success in life is known only to those who have not succeeded.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*. No. 40.

Success is counted sweetest
By those who ne'er succeed.

EMILY DICKINSON, *Poems*, Pt. I, No. 1.

1 Failure is often that early morning hour of darkness which precedes the dawning of the day of success.

LEIGH MITCHELL HODGES, *Success*.

2 Not in the clamor of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the throng,
But in ourselves, are triumph and defeat.

LONGFELLOW, *The Poets*

3 How far high failure overleaps the bounds of
low success

LEWIS MORRIS, *The Epic of Hades: Marseyas*,
I. 211.

4 To stand upon the ramparts and die for our
principles is heroic, but to sally forth to battle
and win for our principles is something more
than heroic

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, *Speech*, nominating
Alfred E. Smith for the presidency, Houston,
Tex., June, 1928.

5 We learn wisdom from failure much more
than from success. We often discover what
will do, by finding out what will not do; and
probably he who never made a mistake never
made a discovery

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*, Ch. 11.

6 What though success will not attend on all,
Who bravely dares must sometimes risk a fall

SMOLLETT, *Advice*, I. 207. See also under FAIL.

7 Our business in this world is not to succeed,
but to continue to fail, in good spirits.

R. L. STEVENSON, *Ethical Studies*, p. 84.

7A I cannot give you the formula for success, but
I can give you the formula for failure—which
is: Try to please everybody

HERBERT BAYARD SWOPE, *Address*, at dinner
given in his honor by Interfaith in Action,
20 December, 1950

8 This proverb flashes thro' his head,
"The many fail, the one succeeds."

TENNISON, *The Day-Dream*, I. 115.

Some shall reap that never sow
And some shall toil and not attain.

MADISON CRAWFORD, *Success*.

SUFFERING

9 Courage! Suffering when it climbs highest,
lasts not long. (Θάρος νόου γὰρ τάχιστα οὐκ
ἔχει χρόνον.)

ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*, Frag. 190.

11 Tragedy is in the eye of the observer, and not
in the heart of the sufferer.

EMERSON, *Natural Hist. of Intellect: Tragic*.

12 To each his sufferings: all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan;
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.

THOMAS GRAY, *Ode on a Distant Prospect of
Eton College*, l. 91.

13 For he who much has suffer'd, much will know.
HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. xv, l. 436. (Pope, tr.)

14 If you suffer, thank God!—it is a sure sign
that you are alive.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *Epigrams*.

15 Present sufferings seem far greater to men
than those they merely dread (Graviora quæ
patiantur videntur jam hominibus quam qua
metuant)

LIVY, *History*, Bk. iii, sec. 39.

16 Know how sublime a thing it is
To suffer and be strong.

LONGFELLOW, *The Light of Stars*, l. 36.

17 My being hath been but a living death,
With a continued torture

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Guardian*, Act ii, sc. 4.

18 Our torments also may in length of time
Become our elements

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. ii, l. 274.

19 Civilized mankind has of will ceased to tor-
ture, but in our process of being civilized we
have won, I suspect, intensified capacity to
suffer

S. WETZ MITCHELL, *Characteristics*, Ch. 1.

Is it so, O Christ in heaven, that the highest suf-
fer most,

That the strongest wander farthest, and more
hopelessly are lost,

That the mark of rank in nature is capacity for
pain,

That the anguish of the singer makes the sweet-
ness of the strain?

SARAH WILLIAMS, *Is It So, O Christ in Heaven?*

20 Racks, gibbets, halters were their arguments.
JOHN OLDHAM, *Satires Upon the Jesuits*: No.
1, *Gernet's Ghost*.

21 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present
time are not worthy to be compared with the
glory which shall be revealed in us.

New Testament: Romans, viii, 18.

22 The shirt of Nessus is upon me.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, Act iv,
sc. 12, l. 43.

23 Poor Tom's a-cold.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 151.

Hol' why dost thou shiver and shake, Gaffer
Grey?

And why does thy nose look so blue?

THOMAS HOLCROFT, *Gaffer Grey*.

1 Thy old groans ring yet in my ancient ears.

SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet* Act ii, sc. 3, 74.

2 O, I have suffer'd

With those that I saw suffer

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 5.

He could afford to suffer

With those whom he saw suffer.

WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion* Bk i, l. 370.

3 For there are . . . sufferings which have no tongue

SHILLIV, *The Cenci*. Act iii, sc. 1

4 Yet tears to human suffering are due;

And mortal hopes defeated and o'erthrown
Are mourned by man, and not by man alone.

WORDSWORTH, *Laodamia*, l. 164

SUFFRAGE, see Votes and Voting

SUICIDE

I—Suicide: Apothegms

5 The common damned shun their society.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 415 Referring to suicides in Hell

While foulest fiends shun thy society

NATHANIEL LEE, *Rival Queens* Act v, sc. 1, l. 86

They dread to meet thee, poor unfortunate!

Whose crime it was, on Life's unfinished road,
To feel the stepdame buffetings of fate.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Lays on the Grave of a Suicide*.

6 Not to be content with life is the unsatisfactory state of those who destroy themselves.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *To a Friend*. Sec. 26.

7 Nine men in ten are suicides

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1749.

8 And there he hung till he was dead

As any nail in town.—

For though distress had cut him up,

It could not cut him down!

THOMAS HOOD, *Pathless Nelly Gray*.

9 It does not hurt, my Pætus. (Pæte, non dolet.)

ARRIA, wife of Pætus, as she held out the knife to him after she had stabbed herself. He had been ordered to commit suicide because of cowardice (PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk iii, epis. 16.)

When chaste Arria was offering to her Pætus that sword which with her own hand she had drawn from out her breast: "If thou believest me," she said, "the wound I have inflicted has no smart; but the wound thou shalt inflict—this, for me, Pætus, has the smart."

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. i, epig. 13.

10 There is left us Ourselves to end ourselves.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 14, 21.

Is it sin

To rush into the secret house of death,
Ere death dare come to us?

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, iv, 15, 80.

This mortal house I'll ruin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*, v, 2, 51.

11 Against self-slaughter

There is a prohibition so divine

That 'tweens my weak hand.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 78.

Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd

His canon 'gainst self-slaughter

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 131.

12

By self and violent hands Took off her life.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 8, l. 70.

With blade, with bloody blameful blade,

He bravely broach'd his boiling bloody breast.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 147.

13

I will incontinently drown myself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 306.

The more pity that great folk should have countenance in this world to drown or hang themselves, more than their even Christian.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 29.

And now I'm here, from this here part, it is my fixed intent

To jump as Mister Levi did from off the monument.

R. H. BARTIAM, *Aunt Fanny*.

Ah, yes! the sea is still and deep,

All things within its bosom sleep!

A single step, and all is o'er,

A plunge, a bubble, and no more

LONGFELLOW, *The Golden Legend*: Pt. v, *The Inn at Genoa*

If you like not hanging, drown yourself! take some course

For your reputation,

PHILIP MASSINGER, *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. Act ii, sc. 1.

13a

In church your grandsire cut his throat;

To do the job too long he tarried.

He should have had my hearty vote

To cut his throat before he married.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *On an Upright Judge*.

14

There is no refuge from confession but suicide: and suicide is confession.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Argument on the Murder of Captain Wilde*, 6 April, 1830.

II—Suicide: Its Folly

15

Suicide is the worst form of murder, because it leaves no opportunity for repentance.

CHURTON COLLINS, *Aphorisms*.

16

When Fannius from his foe did fly,

Himself with his own hands he slew;

Who e'er a greater madman knew,

Life to destroy for fear to die?

(Hostem cum fugeret, se Fannius ipse percussit.

Hoc, rogo, non furor est, ne moriari, mori?)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. II, epig. 80.

It is folly to die through fear of dying. The executioner is upon you; wait for him. (Stultitia est timore mortis mori. Venit qui occidat, Expecta.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epist. lxx, sec. 8.

Who doubting tyranny, and fainting under
Fortune's false lottery, desperately run
To death, for dread of death; that soul's most
stout,
That, bearing all mischance, dares last it out.
BRAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Honest Man's
Fortune*. Act IV, sc. 1.

Why should we
Anticipate our sorrows? 'Tis like those
That die for fear of death.
SIR JOHN DENHAM, *The Sophy*.

The beasts had committed suicide to save themselves from slaughter.

JOHN BRUNT, *Speech*, at Birmingham, 1867.
Referring to the Conservatives.

III—Suicide: Its Wisdom

1 We are in the power of no calamity while
death is in our own.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, 44.

The sweetest gift nature has bequeathed us . . .
is that she has left us the key of the fields.
MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. II, ch. 3.

Happy men that have the power to die.
Tennyson, *Tithonus*, l. 70.

But now that refuge of despair is shut,
For other lives have twined themselves with
mine.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *Lammals*.

2 What, does he who is at liberty to leave the
banquet when he will, and play the game no
longer, keep on annoying himself by staying?
EPICETUS, *Discourses*. Bk. II, ch. 16, sec. 37.

3 If suicide be supposed a crime, it is only cowardice
can impel us to it. If it be no crime,
both prudence and courage should engage us
to rid ourselves at once of existence when it
becomes a burden. It is the only way that we
can then be useful to society, by setting an
example which, if imitated, would preserve
every one his chance for happiness in life, and
would effectually free him from all danger or
misery.

DAVID HUMF, *Essays: Suicide*.

4 Just as I shall select my ship when I am about
to go on a voyage, or my house when I propose
to take a residence, so I shall choose my death
when I am about to depart from life.

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epist. lxx, 11.

5 Tranquillity can be purchased at the cost of a
pin-prick. (Puncto securitas constat.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epist. lxx, 16.

6 He is truly great who has not only given him-
self the order to die, but has found the means.
(Ille vir magnus est, qui mortem sibi non tan-
tum imperavit, sed invenit.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Luciliūm*. Epist. lxx, 25.

7 That self hand,
Which writ his honour in the acts it did,
Hath, with the courage which the heart did
lend it,
Splitted the heart.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 21.

Bravest at the last,
She levell'd at our purposes, and, being royal,
Took her own way.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 2, l. 338.

She drank Prussic acid without any water,
And died like a Duke-and-a-Duchess's daughter!
R. H. BARHAM, *The Tragedy*.

8 You good gods, give me
The penitent instrument to pick the bolt,
Then, free for ever!

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 9.

9 To be, or not to be: that is the question:
Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer
The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And by opposing end them?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 56.

For who would bear the whips and scorns of
time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's con-
tumely,

The pangs of despised love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office, and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin?

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 70.

10 But life, being weary of these worldly bars,
Never lacks power to dismiss itself.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 96.

He that cuts off twenty years of life
Cuts off so many years of fearing death.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 101.

11 Let it not be call'd impiety,
If in this blemish'd fort I make some hole
Through which I may convey this troubled
soul.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*. St. 168.

12 Why should I, beastlike as I find myself,
Not manlike end myself?—our privilege—

What beast has heart to do it?

TENNYSON, *Lucretius*, l. 231.

Again the voice spake unto me:
"Thou art so steep'd in misery,
Surely 't were better not to be."

TENNYSON, *The Two Voices*, l. 46.

Though the Garden of thy Life be wholly waste, the sweet flowers withered, the fruit-trees barren, over its wall hang ever the rich dark clusters of the Vine of Death, within easy reach of thy hand, which may pluck of them when it will.

JAMES THOMSON, *The City of Dreadful Night*. Pt. I, note.

IV—Suicide: Its Cowardice

Self-murder! name it not; our island's shame;
That makes her the reproach of neighbor'ing states.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 403.

Our time is fixed, and all our days are number'd;
How long, how short, we know not:—this we know,

Duty requires we calmly wait the summons,
Nor dare to stir till Heaven shall give permission.

ROBERT BLAIR, *The Grave*, l. 417.

The divinity who rules within us forbids us to quit this world without his command. (Vetat dominans ille in nobis deus, injussu hinc nos suo demigrare.)

CICERO, *Tusculanarum Disputationum*. Bk. i, ch. 30, sec. 74.

Death may be call'd in vain, and cannot come,
Tyrants can tie him up from your relief:

Nor has a Christian privilege to die. . . .
Brutus and Cato might discharge their souls,
And give them furlo's for another world:

But we like sentries are oblig'd to stand
In starless nights, and wait th' appointed hour.

DRYDEN, *Don Sebastian*. Act ii, sc. 1.

The thought is Cicero's, but how it is intensified by the "starless nights"! Dryden, I suspect, got it from his favorite, Montaigne.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Dryden*.

Fool! I mean not
That poor-souled piece of herbism, self-slaughter;
Oh no! the miserablest day we live
There's many a better thing to do than die!
GEORGE DARLEY, *Ethelstan*.

Self-destruction is the effect of cowardice in the highest extreme.

DANIEL DEFOE, *An Essay Upon Projects: Of Projects*.

He is as cowardly
That longer fears to live, as he that fears to die.
PRINCEAS FLEMING, *The Purple Island*. Canto x, st. 8.

Who quits a world where strong temptations try,

And, since 'tis hard to combat, learns to fly!
OLIVER GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 101.

When all the blandishments of life are gone,
The coward sneaks to death, the brave live on.
(Rebus in angustis facile est contemnere vitam:

Fortiter ille facit qui miseresse potest.)
MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xi, 56. (Sewell, tr.)

Yet we should not,
Howe'er besieged, deliver up our fort
Of life, till it be forced.

MASSINGER, *The Guardian*. Act ii, sc. 4.

This life's a fort committed to my trust,
Which I must not yield up till it be forced:
Nor will I. He's not valiant that dares die,
But he that boldly bears calamity.

MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act iv, sc. 3.

It is the rôle of cowardice, not of courage,
to crouch in a hole, under a massive tomb,
to avoid the blows of fortune. (C'est le rôle de la couardise, non de la vertu, de s'aller tapir dans un creux, sous un tombe massive, pour éviter les coups de la fortune.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 3.

To wish for death is a coward's part. (Timidi est optare necem.)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. iv, l. 115.

We men are in a kind of prison and must not set ourselves free or run away. (Οἱ ἄνθρωποι ἐν αἰσῶνι οἱ ἀσφάλτου καὶ οὐ δεῖ ἐξ αὐτοῦ διαγαύτης λυεῖν οὐδ' ἀποδιδρασκεῖν.)

PLATO, *Phaedo*. Sec. 62.

Nor at all can tell
Whether I mean this day to end myself,
Or lend an ear to Plato where he says,
That men like soldiers may not quit the post
Allotted by the Gods.

TENNYSON, *Lucretius*, l. 143.

You ever-gentle gods, take my breath from me;

Let not my worse spirit tempt me again
To die before you please!

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act iv, sc. 6, l. 221.

Less base the fear of death than fear of life.
YOUNG, *Night Thoughts*. Night v, l. 441.

SUMMER

I—Summer: Apothegms

Summer has set in with his usual severity.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Letter to Charles Lamb*, May, 1826.

If that the summer is not too severe.

BYRON, *The Vision of Judgment*. St. 55. A note to this passage says, "An allusion to Horace Walpole's expression in a letter," but Charles Lamb, in a letter to Bernard Barton (16 May, 1826), states that a letter received by him from Coleridge began with this phrase.

Summer, as my friend Coleridge waggishly writes, has set in with its usual severity.

LAMB, *Letter to V. Novello*, 9 May, 1826.

Summer is gone on swallow's wings.

THOMAS HOOD, *The Departure of Summer*.

There is something of summer in the hum of insects.

W. S. LANDOR, *Letter to Southey*, 1810.

Do what we can, summer will have its flies.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Prudence*.

Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 131.

The middle summer's spring.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 82.

The Indian Summer, the dead Summer's soul.

MARY CLEMMER, *Presence*, l. 62.

The present time of the year has been named the 'silly season'

UNKNOWN, *Article*, *London Punch*, 9 Sept., 1871. Referring to August and September, when newspapers, for lack of real news, fill their columns with trivialities.

II—Summer: Its Beauty

Bring back the singing; and the scent
Of meadowlands at dewy prime;—
Oh, bring again my heart's content,
Thou Spirit of the Summertime!

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM, *Song*.

Now summer blinks on flowery braes,
And o'er the crystal streamlet plays.

BURNS, *The Birks of Aberfeldy*.

I question not if thrushes sing,
If roses load the air;

Beyond my heart I need not reach
When all is summer there.

JOHN VANCE CHENEY, *Love's World*.

Here is the ghost Of a summer that lived
for us,

Here is a promise Of summers to be.

W. E. HENLEY, *Rhymes and Rhythms*. No. 8.

All labourers draw hame at even,
And can to others say,
"Thanks to the gracious God of heaven,
Whilk sent this summer day."

ALEXANDER HUME, *Evening*. St. 2.

O summer day beside the joyous sea!
O summer day so wonderful and white,
So full of gladness and so full of pain!

Forever and forever shalt thou be
To some the gravestone of a dead delight,
To some the landmark of a new domain.

LONGFELLOW, *A Summer Day by the Sea*.

Where'er you walk cool gales shall fan the
glade;

Trees, where you sit, shall crowd into a shade;
Where'er you tread, the blushing flowers shall
rise,

And all things flourish where you turn your
eyes.

POPE, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 73.

Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,
And summer's lease hath all too short a date.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xviii.

In the good old summer time,
In the good old summer time,

Strolling thro' the shady lanes,
With your baby mine;

You hold her hand and she holds yours,
And that's a very good sign

That she's your tootsey-wootsey
In the good old summer time.

REN SHIELDS, *In the Good Old Summer Time*.

(1902) Music by George Evans. Sung by
Blanche King in *The Defender*.

Then came the jolly Summer, being dight
In a thin silken cassock, coloured green,
That was unlined all, to be more light.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. vii, canto vii, st. 29.

Pale in her fading bowers the Summer stands,
Like a new Niobe with clasped hands,
Silent above the flowers, her children lost,
Slain by the arrows of the early Frost.

RICHARD HENRY STODDARD, *Ode*.

Fride of summer passing by
With lordly laughter in her eye.

SWINBURNE, *The Tale of Balen*. Pt. ii, st. 1.

Strong summer, dumb with rapture, bound
With golden calm the woodlands round.

SWINBURNE, *The Tale of Balen*. Pt. vii, st. 14.

The Summer looks out from her brazen tower,
Through the flashing bars of July.

FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Corymbus for Autumn*.

From brightening fields of ether fair-disclosed,
Child of the sun, refulgent Summer comes.

THOMPSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 1.

O, softly on yon banks of haze,
Her rosy face the Summer lays!

J. T. TROWBRIDGE, *Midsummer*.

Summer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cuccu!

UNKNOWN, *Cuckoo Song*. The oldest song in
the English language, written, probably in

1226, by a monk at Reading Abbey, somewhat questionably identified as John of Fornssete. Original in the Harleian MS., No. 978. The music to which it was sung still survives.

III—Summer: Its Heat

¹
O thou who passest thro' our valleys in
Thy strength, curb thy fierce steeds, allay the
heat

That flames from their large nostrils! Thou,
O Summer,

Of pitched'st here thy golden tent, and oft
Beneath our oaks hast slept, while we beheld
With joy thy ruddy limbs and flourishing hair.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *To Summer*.

²
O for a lodge in a garden of cucumbers!
O for an iceberg or two at control!
O for a vale that at midday the dew cumbers!
O for a pleasure trip up to the pole!

ROSSITER JOHNSON, *Ninety-Nine in the Shade*.

As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers.

Old Testament: Isaiah, i, 8.

³
But sec, the shepherds shun the noonday heat,
The lowing herds to murmuring brooks retreat,

To closer shades the panting flocks remove:
Ye Gods! and is there no relief for love?

Pope, *Pastorals: Summer*, l. 85.

⁴
Summer's parching heat
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 81.

⁵
Heat, ma'am! It was so dreadful here that
I found there was nothing left for it but
to take off my flesh and sit in my bones

SYDNEY SMITH (*LADY HOLLAND, Memoir*, Ch. 9.)

⁶
The dogged dog-days had begun to bite.
JOHN TAYLOR, *A Very Merry-Wherry-Ferry
Voyage*, l. 6

⁷
All-conquering heat, oh, intermit thy wrath!
And on my throbbing temples potent thus
Beam not so fierce! Incessant still you flow,
And still another fervent flood succeeds,
Pour'd on the head profuse. In vain I sigh,
And restless turn, and look around for night:
Night is far off; and hotter hours approach.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 451.

SUN

I—Sun: Apothegms

⁸
Fabricius finds certain spots and clouds in
the sun.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, Pt. ii, sec. ii, mem. 3.

The sun is not all spots.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta, Second Series: John Milton*.

⁹
Make hay while the sun shines,
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*, Pt. i, ch. 11.

¹⁰
As thick as motes in the sun-beam.
CHAUCER, *Wife of Bath's Tale*, l. 12.

As thick and numberless
As the gay motes that people the sunbeams.
MILTON, *II Penitence*, l. 7.

¹¹
The sun shines on both sides of the hedge.
DENHAM, *Proverbs*, 49.

The vernal sun new life bestows
Even on the meanest flower that blows.
SCOTT, *Marmion: Canto i, Introduction*, l. 63.

The religious sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage but
Looks on alike.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act iv, sc. 4, l. 454.

¹²
Stand a little out of my sun. (*Μικρὸν ἐκ τοῦ
ἡλίου μεταστρέψι*.)

DIAGENES to Alexander, when the latter asked
if there was anything he could do for him.
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Alexander*, Ch. 14, sec. 2.)

¹³
The sun, too, visits cesspools and is not de-
filed. (*Ἡ αἰὼς εἰς τοὺς ἀναράτους, ἀλλ' οὐ
μιασμεύει*.)

DIAGENES. (DIAGENES LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*, Bk. vi, sec. 63.)

The sun, which passeth through pollutions and
itself remains as pure as before.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*, Bk. ii (1623)

The sun his fairness never he tines,
Though he on the muck heap shines.

ROBERT MANNING (or ROBERT DE BRUNNE),
Handlyng Synne, l. 2299. (1303)

The sun shineth upon the dunghill and is not cor-
rupted.

JOHN LYLY, *Euphues*, p. 43. (1579)

As sunshine, broken in the rill,

Though turn'd aside, is sunshine still!

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Fire-
Worshippers*.

The sun reflecting upon the mud of strands and
shores is unpolluted in his beam.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, Ch. i, sec. 3.
(1650)

¹⁴
Out of the solar walk and Heaven's highway.
DRYDEN, *Threnodia Augustalis*, l. 353.

In climes beyond the solar road.

THOMAS GRAY, *The Progress of Poesy*, l. 54.

¹⁵
Let not the sun look down and say, Inglorious
here he lies.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1758.

¹⁶
In every country the sun rises in the morning.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

Sad soul, take comfort, nor forget
That sunrise never failed us yet.

CELIA THAXTER, *The Sunrise Never Failed Us
Yet*.

¹ The sun, too, will blind you if you persist in gazing at it. (Sol etiam cecat, contra si tendere pergas.)

LUCRATIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 326.

But who can gaze upon the sun in heaven?

TENNISON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 123.

² Suppose the chariot of the sun were given you: what would you do? (Finge datos currus: quid ages?)

OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. ii, l. 74. Apollo's question to Phaëton.

Why, so this gallant will command the sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Taming of the Shrew*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 198.

³ The sun is a faithful artist, but his choice of emphasis is often too ironical to be intelligible to human faculty.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH THE YOUNGER, *Oxford Poetry 1914: Preface*.

⁴ He that walks in the sun, though he walk not for that purpose, must needs become sunburned. (Qui in solem venit, licet non in hoc venerit, colorabitur.)

SENECA, *Epistulae ad Luciliam*. Epis. cxiii, 4.

To be still hot summer's tanning.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act iv, sc. 4, l. 29. (1610)

He that walketh in the sun shall be tanned.

DAVID TUVILL, *Vade Mecum*, p. 56. (1638)

⁵ I 'gin to be aweary of the sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act v, sc. 5, l. 49.

⁶ Written as with a sunbeam.

TERTULLIAN, *De Resurrectione Carnis*. Ch. 47.

Such words fall too often on our cold and careless ears with the triteness of long familiarity; but to Octavia . . . they seemed to be written in sunbeams.

F. W. FARRAR, *Darkness and Dawn*. Ch. 46.

The great duties of life are written with a sunbeam.

JOHN JORTIN, *Sermons*. (1751)

⁷ Who would dare say the sun is false? (Solem quis dicere falsum Audeat?)

VERGIL, *Georgics*. Bk. i, l. 463.

⁸ Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns.

WORDSWORTH, *Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey*, l. 97. A line described by Tennyson as "almost the grandest in the English language."

⁹ A sunbeam took human shape when he was born.

ISRAEL ZANGWILL, *The Melting-Pot*. Act I.

II—Sun: Its Praises

¹⁰ The sun, centre and sire of light,

The keystone of the world-built arch of heaven.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Heaven*.

See the sun!

God's crest upon His azure shield, the Heavens.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: A Mountain*.

See the gold sunshine, patching,
And streaming and streaking across
The grey-green oaks; and catching,
By its long brown beard, the moss.

P. J. BAILEY, *Festus: Earth's Surface*.

¹¹ And if the sun would ever shine, there would I dwell.

ANNE BRADSTREET, *Contemplations*.

¹² Pleasantly, between the petting showers, the sunshine gushes down.

BRYANT, *The Cloud on the Way*, l. 18.

¹³ The God of life and poesy and light,—
The Sun.

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 161.

And representative of the Unknown—
Who chose thee for His shadow!

BYRON, *Manfred*. Act iii, sc. 2.

¹⁴ The glorious lamp of Heav'n, the radiant sun,
Is Nature's eye.

DRYDEN, *The Fable of Acts*, l. 165. (OVID, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xiii.)

Thou sun, of this great world both eye and soul.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 171.

Lamp of the world, light of this universe.

JOSHUA SYLVESTER, *The Chariot of the Sun*.

¹⁵ High in his chariot glow'd the lamp of day.

FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto i, pt. 3, l. 3.

¹⁶ The great luminary
Aloof the vulgar constellations thick,
That from his lordly eye keep distance due,
Dispenses light from far.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 576.

¹⁷ O thou that with surpassing glory crown'd,
Look'st from thy sole dominion like the God
Of this new world; at whose sight all the
stars

Hide their diminish'd heads!

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 32.

Ye little stars, hide your diminish'd rays.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epis. iii, l. 282.

¹⁸ Blest power of sunshine!—genial Day,
What balm, what life is in thy ray!
To feel thee is such real bliss,
That had the world no joy but this,
To sit in sunshine calm and sweet,—
It were a world too exquisite
For man to leave it for the gloom,
The deep, cold shadow, of the tomb.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Pre-Worshippers*, Third Day, l. 342.

1 The glorious sun,
Stays in his course and plays the alchemist,
Turning with splendour of his precious eye
The meagre cloddy earth to glittering gold.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 77.

Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy.

SHAKESPEARE, *Sonnets*. No. xxxiii.

2 That orb'd continent the fire
That severs day from night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 278.

3 In the warm shadow of her loveliness,
He kissed her with his beams.

SHILLY, *The Witch of Atlas*. St. 2.

4 Fairest of all the lights above,
Thou sun, whose beams adorn the spheres,
And with unwearied swiftness move,
To form the circles of our years.

ISAAC WATTS, *Sun, Moon and Stars, Praise Ye the Lord*.

5 Give me the splendid silent sun with all his
beams full-dazzling!

WALT WHITMAN, *Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun*.

6 The sunshine seemed to bless,
The air was a caress.

WHITTIER, *The Maids of Attitash*. St. 24.

7 The sun's gold would not seem pure gold
Unless the sun were in the sky:
To take him thence and chain him near
Would make his beauty disappear.

WILLIAM WINTER, *Love's Queen*.

III—Sun: Rising and Setting

8 Men rather honour the sun rising than the
sun going down.

GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Alphonsus*. Act i, sc. 1.

Most men worship the rising sun.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3470.

Welcome, young Sunrise, since Voltaire is about
to set!

FREDERICK THE GREAT, to Baculard d'Arnaud.
Frederick wrote, "Voltaire est à son couchant, Vous êtes à votre aurore." The rendering is Carlyle's.

9 Let others hail the rising sun;
I bow to that whose course is run.

DAVID GARRICK, *On the Death of Mr. Pelham*.

10 More worship the rising than the setting sun.
(Τὸν ἥλιον ἀνατῆλασσαν ἡλιότερον ἢ δυσμενέον προσκυνοῦσιν.)

POMPEY, to Sulla. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pompey*. Ch. 14, sec. 3.)

You forsake the setting to court the rising sun.
TIBULLUS, to Macro, when the latter seemed

favoring Caligula. (TACITUS, *Annals*. Bk. vi, sec. 46.)

11 Men shut their doors against a setting sun.
SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 150.

12 The Sun came up upon the left,
Out of the sea came he!
And he shone bright, and on the right
Went down into the sea.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. 1.

The Sun now rose upon the right:

Out of the sea came he,

Still hid in mist, and on the left

Went down into the sea.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *The Ancient Mariner*. Pt. II.

So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new spangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky.

MILTON, *Lycidas*, l. 168.

13 When the sun shines let foolish goats make
sport,

But creep in crannies when he hides his
beams.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 30.

IV—Sun: Sunrise

See also Dawn, Morning

14 And led by silence more majestic
Than clash of conquering arms, He comes! He
Comes!

And strikes out flame from the adoring hills.

ALICE BROWN, *Sunrise on Mansfield Mountain*.

15 The sun is bright on heaven's brow;

The world's fresh blood runs fleet;

Time is as young as ever now,

Nature as fresh and sweet.

JOHN DAVIDSON, *A Ballad of Euthanasia*.

16 And all the small fowls singing on the spray

Welcome the lord of light, the lamp of day.

GAVIN DOUGLAS, *Morning in May*.

17 I saw myself the lambent easy light

Gild the brown horror, and dispel the night.

DRYDEN, *Hind and Panther*. Pt. II, l. 658.

18 Now from the smooth deep ocean-stream
the sun

Began to climb the heavens, and with new
rays

Smote the surrounding fields.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. vii, l. 523. (Bryant, tr.)

19 Father of rosy day,
No more thy clouds of incense rise.
But waking flow'rs,
At morning hours,

Give out their sweets to meet thee in the skies.

THOMAS HOOD, *Hymn to the Sun*. St. 4.

¹ Night's son was driving
His golden-haired horses up;
Over the eastern firths
High flashed their manes.
KNOXLEY, *The Longbeards' Saga*, l. 122.

² Thou shalt sleep in thy clouds, careless of
the voice of the morning.
MACINTYRE, *Ossian: Address to the Sun*.

³ The east is blossoming! Yea, a rose,
Vast as the heavens, soft as a kiss,
Sweet as the presence of woman is,
Rises and reaches, and widens and grows
Large and luminous up from the sea,
And out of the sea, as a blossoming tree,
Richer and richer, so higher and higher,
Deeper and deeper it takes its hue;
Brighter and brighter it reaches through
The space of heaven and the place of stars,
Till all is as rich as a rose can be.
And my rose-leaves fall into billows of fire.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Sunrise in Venice*.

⁴ Right against the Eastern gate,
Where the great Sun begins his state.
MILTON, *L'Allegro*, l. 59.

⁵ Whether the sun, predominant in Heav'n,
Rise on the earth, or earth rise on the sun, . . .
Solicit not thy thoughts with matters hid,
Leave them to God above, him serve and fear.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. viii, l. 150.

"But," quoth his neighbour, "when the sun
From East to West his course has run,
How comes it that he shows his face
Next morning in his former place?"
"Ho! there's a pretty question, truly!"
Replied our wight, with an unruly
Burst of laughter and delight,
So much his triumph seemed to please him.
"Why, blockhead! he goes back at night,
And that's the reason no one sees him!"
HORACE SMITH, *The Astronomical Alderman*.

⁶ And see—the Sun himself!—on wings
Of glory up the East he springs.
Angel of Light! who from the time
Those heavens began their march sublime,
Hath first of all the starry choir
Trode in his Maker's steps of fire!
THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Five-Worshippers, Second Day*, l. 25.

⁷ Wake! for the Sun, who scatter'd into flight
The Stars before him from the Field of Night,
Drives Night along with them from Heav'n,
and strikes

The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light.
OMAR KHAYYAM, *Rubáiyát*. St. 1. (Fitzgerald, tr.)

⁸ The morning sun has now smiled upon the
roofs. (Matutinus sol tectis arisit.)
PETRONIUS, *Fragmentis*. No. 5.

⁹ Day, peeping from the east, makes the sun
turn from black to red, like a boiled lobster.
RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. v, ch. 7.

The sun had long since, in the lap
Of Tbetis, taken out his nap,
And, like a lobster boil'd, the morn
From black to red began to turn.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto 2, l. 29.

¹⁰ Hark, hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phoebus 'gins arise.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 21.

¹¹ The hour before the heavenly-harness'd team
Begins his golden progress in the east.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 221.
An hour before the worshipp'd sun
Peer'd forth the golden window of the east.
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 125.

¹² For night's swift dragons cut the clouds full
fast,
And yonder shines Aurora's harbinger:
At whose approach, ghosts, wandering here
and there,
Troop home to churchyards.
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act iii, sc. 2, l. 379.

He fires the proud tops of the eastern pines
And darts his light through every guilty hole.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 42.
As when the golden sun salutes the morn,
And, having gilt the ocean with his beams,
Gallops the zodiac in his glistening coach,
And overlooks the highest-peering hills.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 5.
¹³ At last, the golden oriental gate
Of greatest heaven 'gan to open fair,
And Phoebus, fresh as bridegroom to his mate,
Came dancing forth, shaking his dewy hair.
SPENNER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. I, canto v, st. 2.

¹⁴ And yonder fly his scattered golden arrows,
And smite the hills with day.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Poet's Journal: Third Evening: Morning*.

But yonder comes the powerful King of Day,
Rejoicing in the east.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 81.

¹⁵ See how there The cowl'd Night
Kneels on the Eastern sanctuary-stair.
FRANCIS THOMPSON, *A Corymbus for Autumn*.
¹⁶ It is true, I never assisted the sun materially

in his rising; but, doubt not, it was of the last importance only to be present at it.

HENRY DAVID THOREAU, *Walden*, Ch. 1.

¹ The rising sun complies with our weak sight,
First gilds the clouds, then shows his globe of light.

At such a distance from our eyes, as though He knew what harm his hasty beams would do.

EDMUND WALLER, *To the King, Upon His Majesty's Happy Return*, l. 1.

V—Sun: Sunset

See also Evening, Twilight

² Come watch with me the azure turn to rose
In yonder West: the changing pageantry,
The fading alps and archipelagoes,
And spectral cities of the sunset-sea.

T. B. ALDEN, *Miracles*.

³ The sun had gone down fiery red;
And if, that evening, he laid his head
In Thetis's lap beneath the seas,
He must have scalded the goddess's knees.

R. H. BARRAM, *The Witches' Frolic*.

As far as Phœbus first doth rise,
Until in Thetis' lap he lies,

SIR ARTHUR GORCE, *Ode*.

⁴ The sun descending in the west,
The evening star does shine;
The birds are silent in their nest,
And I must seek for mine.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Night*.

⁵ The sacred lamp of day
Now dipt in western clouds his parting ray.
WILLIAM FALCONER, *The Shipwreck*. Canto ii,
l. 27.

⁶ For the Elysians the sun seems always to
have just set.

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *The Infernal Marriage*.
Pt. iv, ch. 2.

⁷ Behold him setting in his western skies,
The shadows lengthening as the vapours rise.
DRYDEN, *Abdolon and Achitophel*. Pt. i, l. 268.

⁸ Oft did I wonder why the setting sun
Should look upon us with a blushing face:
Is't not for shame of what he hath seen done,
Whilst in our hemisphere he ran his race?

LYMAN HEATH, *On the Setting Sun*.

⁹ A late lark twitters from the quiet skies;
And from the west,
Where the sun, his day's work ended,
Lingers as in content,
There falls on the old, grey city
An influence luminous and serene,
A shining peace.

W. E. HENLEY, *Margarita Sorori*. St. 1.

The smoke ascends

In a rosy-and-golden haze. The spires
Shine, and are changed. In the valley
Shadows rise. The lark sings on. The sun,
Closing his benediction,
Sinks, and the darkening air
Thrills with a sense of the triumphing night—
Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep.

W. E. HENLEY, *Margarita Sorori*. St. 2.

¹⁰ Now deep in ocean sunk the lamp of light,
And drew behind the cloudy veil of night.

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. viii, l. 605. (Pope, tr.)

¹¹ The sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of
the West.

SIMNEY LANIER, *The Marshes of Glynn*.

¹² Down sank the great red sun, and in golden,
glimmering vapors
Veiled the light of his face, like the Prophet
descending from Sinai.

LONGFELLOW, *Evangeline*. Pt. i, sec. 4.

After a day of cloud and wind and rain
Sometimes the setting sun breaks out again,
And, touching all the darksome woods with light,
Smiles on the fields, until they laugh and sing,
Then like a ruby from the horizon's ring,
Drops down into the night.

LONGFELLOW, *Hanging of the Crane*. Pt. vii.

¹³ The sun is set; and in his latest beams
Yon little cloud of ashen gray and gold,
Slowly upon the amber air unrolled,
The falling mantle of the Prophet seems.

LONGFELLOW, *A Summer Day by the Sea*.

¹⁴ The west is broken into bars
Of orange, gold, and gray;
Gone is the sun, come are the stars,
And night infolds the day.

GEORGE MACDONALD, *Songs of Summer Nights*.

¹⁵ And the gilded car of day,
His glowing axle doth allay
In the steep Atlantic stream.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 95.

¹⁶ The skies yet blushing with departing light.
When fallen dews with spangles deck'd the
glade,
And the low sun had lengthen'd ev'ry shade.

POPE, *Pastorals: Autumn*, l. 98.

¹⁷ Long on the wave reflected lustres play,
SAMUEL ROGERS, *Pleasures of Memory*. Pt. i, l. 94.

¹⁸ God is at the anvil, beating out the sun;
Where the molten metal spills,
At His forge among the hills
He has hammered out the glory of a day
done.

LEW. SARETT, *God Is at the Anvil*.

¹ No pale gradations quench his ray,
No twilight dews his wrath allay;
With disk like battle-target red
He rushes to his burning bed,
Dyes the wide wave with bloody light,
Then sinks at once—and all is night.
SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto vi, st. 21.

² The lonely sunsets flare forlorn
Down valleys dreadfully desolate;
The lonely mountains soar in scorn
As still as death, as stern as fate.
ROBERT W. SERVICE, *Land That God Forgot*.

³ The west yet glimmers with some streaks of day.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 5.

⁴ The setting sun, and music at the close,
At the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 12.

⁵ When the sun sets, who doth not look for night?
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 34.

⁶ The weary sun bath made a golden set,
And, by the bright track of his fiery car,
Gives signal of a goodly day to-morrow.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 19.

⁷ The beams of sunset hung their rainbow hues
High 'mid the shifting domes of sheeted spray
That canopied his path o'er the waste deep.
SHREVELEY, *Alastor*, l. 334.

When, as a token at parting, munificent Day, for
remembrance,
Gives, unto men that forget, Ophirs of fabulous
ore.
WILLIAM WATSON, *Hymn to the Sea*. Pt. iii,
l. 15.

Touched by a light that hath no name,
A glory never sung,
Aloft on sky and mountain wall
Are God's great pictures hung.
WHITTIER, *Sunset on the Bearcamp*. St. 3.

⁸ There sinks the nebulous star we call the sun.
TENNYSON, *The Princess*. Pt. iv, l. 1.

⁹ Nobody of any real culture ever talks nowa-
days about the beauty of a sunset. Sunsets are
quite old-fashioned. They belong to the time
when Turner was the last note in art.
OSCAR WILDE, *The Decay of Lying*.

VI—Sun and Moon

¹⁰ That hour of the day when, face to face, the
rising moon beholds the setting sun.
LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 16.

¹¹ Courses even with the sun
Doth her mighty brother run.
BEN JONSON, *The Gipsies Metamorphosed*.

¹² And God made two great lights, great for
their use

To man, the greater to have rule by day,
The less by night altern.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 346.

¹³ The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.

MILTON, *Samson Agonistes*, l. 86.

¹⁴ And teach me how
To name the bigger light, and how the less,
That burn by day and night.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 334.

¹⁵ L'Abbé de Ville proposed a toast.
His master, as the rising Sun;
Reishach then gave the Empress Queen,
As the bright Moon, and much praise won.
The earl of Stair, whose turn came next,
Gave for his toast his own King Will,
As Joshua, the son of Nun,

Who made both Sun and Moon stand still.
UNKNOWN, (*Anecdote Library*, 1872.) The
Empress Queen was Maria Theresa. The same
anecdote is related of other men, notably of
Benjamin Franklin, who, at a banquet in
England, after toasts to Great Britain as the
sun which gives light to the whole earth, and
to France as the moon whose magic rays
move the earth's tides, is said to have toasted
Washington "the Joshua of America, who
commanded the sun and moon to stand still
—and they obeyed."

SUNDAY, see Sabbath

SUN-DIAL

I—Sun-Dial: Its Mission

¹⁶ Think: the shadow on the dial
For the nature most undone,
Marks the passing of the trial,
Proves the presence of the sun.
E. B. BROWNING, *The Fourfold Aspect*, l. 107.

¹⁷ The dial tells the golden-lighted hours
In gardens fair with roses.
DOROTHY COOPER JOHNSON, *Country Gardens*.

¹⁸ The old dial . . . stood as the garden god of
Christian gardens. . . . It spoke of moderate
labours, of pleasures not protracted after sun-
set, of temperance, and good hours. . . . The
shepherd "carved it out quaintly in the sun";
and, turning philosopher by the very occupa-
tion, provided it with mottoes more touching
than tombstones.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: The Old
Bencher of the Inner Temple*.

Thou breathing dial! since thy day began
The present hour was ever mark'd with shade.
W. S. LANDOR, *The Sun-Dial*.

1 Carve out the dials quaintly, point by point,
Thereby to see the minutes how they run,
How many make the hour full complete;
How many hours bring about the day.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI.* Act II, sc. 5, l. 24.

2 A sun-dial which keeps very good time.

MARK TWAIN, *Autobiography.* Vol. II, p. 222.

II—Sun-Dial Mottoes

2a I am a Shade: a Shadowe too arte thou:
I marke the Time: saye, Gossip, dost thou so?
AUSTIN DOBSON, *The Sundial.*

3 Once at a potent leader's voice I stayed;
Once I went back when a good monarch
prayed;

Mortals, howe'er we grieve, howe'er deplore,
The flying shadow will return no more.

WILLIAM HAMILTON, *Sun-dial Motto.* (CHALMERS, *Poets of Scotland*, xv, 620.)

4 Plant the seed of time so deep—
Time that shall outgrow all flowers—
That you shall forget to weep,
Beholding such a host of hours.

ROBERT HUNT, *Legend for a Sun-dial.*

5 A lumine motus. (I am moved by the light.)
MATTERLINCKX, *Measure of the Hours' Motto.*

6 I mark my hours by shadow;
Mayest thou mark thine by sunshine.
C. B. HILTON-TURVEY, *The Sundial.* (*The Van
Heavens.*)

7 Time can never take
What Time did not give;
When your shadows have all passed,
I shall live.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *The Dial.*

8 Hours fly, Flowers die.
New days, New ways,
Pass by. Love stays.
HENRY VAN DYKE, *For Katrina's Sun-Dial.*

9 Time is
Too Slow for those who Wait,
Too Swift for those who Fear,
Too Long for those who Grieve,
Too Short for those who Rejoice,
But for those who Love
Time is not.

HENRY VAN DYKE, *For Katrina's Sun-Dial.*

10 With warning hand I mark Time's rapid flight
From life's glad morning to its solemn night;
Yet, through the dear God's love, I also show
There's Light above me by the Shade below.
WERTZEL, *Inscription on a Sun-dial for Dr.
Henry I. Bowditch.*

11 He knows but from its shade the present hour.
WORDSWORTH, *An Evening Walk*, l. 42.

12 Horas non numero nisi serenas. (I count only
the hours that are bright.)

UNKNOWN. Ancient sun-dial inscription.

Horas non numero nisi serenas is the motto of a
sun-dial near Venice. There is a softness and har-
mony in the words and in the thought unparal-
leled. Of all conceits it is surely the most classi-
cal. "I count only the hours that are serene."

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *On a Sun-Dial.*

There stands in the garden of old St. Mark
A sun-dial quaint and gray.

It takes no heed of the hours which in dark
Pass o'er it day by day.

It has stood for ages amid the flowers
In that land of sky and song.

"I number none but the cloudless hours,"
Its motto the live day long.

WILLIAM C. DOANE, *Of a Sun-Dial in Venice.*

Let others tell of storms and showers,
I'll only mark your sunny hours.

UNKNOWN. A variation of the foregoing.

13 The Natural Clock-work by the mighty ONE
Wound up at first, and ever since have gone.
Inscription on sun-dial on south porch of Sea-
ham church, Durham, England.

14 Our life's a flying shadow, God the pole,
The index pointing to Him is our soul;
Death the horizon, when our sun is set,
Which will through Christ a resurrection get.
Inscription on sun-dial, Glasgow cathedral.

15 Give God thy heart, thy service, and thy gold;
The day wears on, and time is waxing old.
Inscription on sun-dial in the cloister garden
of cathedral at Gloucester, England.

16 Hours are Time's shafts, and one comes
winged with death.
Inscription on the clock at Keir House.

17 Amende to-day and slack not,
Deythe cometh and warneth not,
Tyme passeth and speketh not.
Inscription on ancient sun-dial at Moccas Hall,
near Hereford, England.

18 Vivite, ait, fugie. (Live ye, he says, I flee.)
Motto on sun-dial of Bishop Francis Atter-
bury, at Rochester, England.

19 As the long hours do pass away,
So doth the life of man decay.
Inscription on sun-dial in garden of Royal
Hotel, Sevenoaks, Kent, England.

SUNFLOWER

20 Ah sunflower, weary of time,
Who countest the steps of the Sun,
Seeking after that sweet golden clime
Where the traveller's journey is done.
WILLIAM BLAKE, *The Sunflower.*

1
The seal a sun-flower; "Elle vous suit partout,"
The motto, cut upon a white cornelian.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 198. Elle vous
suit partout: She follows you everywhere.
As the sunflower turns on her god when he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when he rose.

THOMAS MOORE, *Believe Me, if All Those En-
dearing Young Charms*.

In the course of the evening, you find chance for
certain

Soft speeches to Anne, in the shade of the curtain:
You tell her your heart can be likened to one
flower,

"And that, O most charming of women, 's the
sunflower,

Which turns"—here a clear nasal voice, to your
terror,

From outside the curtain, says, "That's all an
error!"

J. R. LOWELL, *A Fable for Critics*, l. 266.

2
Light-enchanted Sunflower, thou
Who gazest ever true and tender
On the sun's revolving splendour!

CALDERON, *Magico Prodigioso*. Sc. 3, l. 66.
(Shelley, tr.)

Restless Sunflower, cease to move.

CALDERON, *Magico Prodigioso*. Sc. 3, l. 76.
(Shelley, tr.)

3
The Sunflower, thinking 'twas for him foul
shame

To nap by daylight, strove t' excuse the blame;
It was not sleep that made him nod, he said,
But too great weight and largeness of his
head.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *The Poppy*, l. 102.

4
With zealous steps he climbs the upland lawn,
And bows in homage to the rising dawn;
Imbibes with eagle eye the golden ray,
And watches, as it moves, the orb of day.

ERASMUS DARWIN, *Loves of the Plants*. Canto
i, l. 225.

5
Eagle of flowers! I see thee stand,
And on the sun's noon-glory gaze;
With eye like his, thy lids expand,
And fringe their disk with golden rays:
Though fix'd on earth, in darkness rooted
there,

Light is thine element, thy dwelling air,
Thy prospect heaven.

JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Sun-Flower*.

Heavily hangs the broad sunflower
Over its grave in the earth so chilly.

TENNISON, *Song*.

6
But one, the lofty follower of the sun,
Sad when he sets, shuts up her yellow leaves,
Drooping all night; and, when he warm re-
turns,

Rejoice her enamour'd bosom to his ray.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Summer*, l. 216.

SUPERSTITION

I—Superstition: Definitions

7
Superstition is the reproach of the Deity.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Superstition*.

The master of superstition is the people; and in
all superstition, wise men follow fools.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Superstition*.

There is a superstition in avoiding superstition.
FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Superstition*.

8
Superstition, that poisons and destroys all
peace of mind. (Superstitio, qua qui est im-
butus quietus esse numquam potest.)

CICERO, *De Finibus*. Bk. i, ch. 18, sec. 60.

9
A superstition is a premature explanation that
overstays its time.

GEORGE ILES, *Jottings*.

10
The greatest burden in the world is super-
stition, not only of ceremonies in the church,
but of imaginary and scarecrow sins at home.

MILTON, *Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*.

11
It was necessary to succumb to superstitions,
which are, more than ourselves, the kings of
nations. (Il fallut succomber aux supersti-
tions, qui sont, bien plus que nous, les rois des
nations.)

VOLTAIRE, *Eryphile*. Act iii, sc. 2.

II—Superstition: Its Folly

12
I perceive that in all things ye are too super-
stitious.

NEW TESTAMENT: *Acts*, xvii, 22.

All superstition from thy breast repel.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. i, l. 175.

Better be dumb than superstitious.

BEN JONSON, *Elegy on My Muse*, l. 73.

13
Sickness and sorrows come and go, but a
superstitious soul hath no rest.

ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt.
iii, sec. iv, mem. 1, subs. 3.

14
Superstition, which is widespread among the
nations, has taken advantage of human weak-
ness to cast its spell over the mind of almost
every man. (Superstitio, fusa per gentis, op-
pressit omnium fere animos atque hominum
imbecillitatem occupavit.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 72, sec. 148.

15
All people have their blind side—their super-
stitions.

CHARLES LAMB, *Essays of Elia: Mrs. Battle's
Opinions on Whist*.

For not to rank nor sex confined
Is this vain age of the mind.

SCOTT, *Rokeby*. Canto ii, st. 11.

16
Look, how the world's poor people are amazed

At apparitions, signs and prodigies!

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 925.

No natural exhalation in the sky,
No scope of nature, no distemper'd day,
No common wind, no custom'd event,
But they will pluck away his natural cause
And call them meteors, prodigies and signs,
Abortives, presages and tongues of heaven.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 153.

Ghost, kelpie, wraith,

And all the trumpety of vulgar faith.

CAMPBELL, *The Pilgrim of Glencoe*, l. 188.

He put this engine [a watch] to our ears, which
made an incessant noise like that of a water-mill;
and we conjecture it is either some unknown animal
or the god that he worships, but we are more
inclined to the latter opinion.

SWIFT, *Gulliver's Travels: Voyage to Lilliput*.

1 A pupil in the many-chambered school
Where superstition weaves her airy dreams.
WORDSWORTH, *The Excursion*. Bk. iv, l. 609.

III—Superstition and Religion

2 A great fear . . . is the parent of superstition;
but a discreet and well-guided fear produced religion.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*, p. 317.

I can hardly think there was ever any scared
into Heaven.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. i, sec. 59.

3 Superstition is the religion of feeble minds.
EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

Superstition is the only religion of which base
souls are capable. (La superstition est la seule
religion dont soient capables les âmes basses.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 27.

4 Foul Superstition! howsoever disguised,
Idol, saint, virgin, prophet, crescent, cross,
For whatsoever symbol thou art prized,
Thou sacerdotal gain, but general loss!
Who from true worship's gold can separate
thy dross?

BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto ii, st. 44.

For superstition will survive,
Purer religion to perplex.

AFERA BERN, *On Desire*.

5 Superstition consists in a senseless fear of the
gods, religion in the pious worship of them.
(Superstitio, in qua inest inanis timor Deorum;
religio, quæ deorum pio cultu continetur.)

CICERO, *De Natura Deorum*. Bk. i, sec. 42.

The destruction of superstition does not mean
the destruction of religion. (Superstitio tollenda
religio tollitur.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. ii, ch. 72, sec. 148.

6 O! Superstition is the giant shadow

Which the solicitude of weak mortality,
Its back towards Religion's rising sun,
Casts on the thin mist of th' uncertain future.
S. T. COLERIDGE, *Fragment*, No. 42.

7 Superstition is godless religion, devout impiety.

JOSEPH HALL, *Of the Superstitious*.

8 A foolish superstition introduces the influences
of the gods even in the smallest matters.
(Minimis etiam rebus prava religio inserit
deos.)

LIVY, *History*. Bk. xxvii, sec. 23.

9 Superstition is related to this life, religion to
the next; superstition is allied to fatality, religion
to virtue; it is by the vivacity of earthly
desires that we become superstitious; it is, on
the contrary, by the sacrifice of these desires
that we become religious.

MADAME DE STAËL. (ABEL STEVENS, *Life of Madame de Staël*. Ch. 34.)

10 Crush the infamous thing! (Écrasez l'infâme!)

VOLTAIRE, *Letter to d'Alembert*, 23 June, 1760.
"By *infâme*," he wrote, "you will understand
that I mean superstition: as for religion, I
love and respect it as you do." Voltaire
adopted this phrase as his motto.

IV—Superstition: Omens

See also Luck

11 And on a Friday fell all this mischance.

CHAUCER, *The Nonne Preestes Tale*, l. 521.

12 Matrons, who toss the cup, and see
The grounds of fate in grounds of tea.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. i, l. 117.

13 Certain signs precede certain events. (Certis
rebus certa signa præcurrerent.)

CICERO, *De Divinatione*. Bk. i, ch. 52, sec. 118.

Coming events cast their shadows before.

CAMPBELL, *Lochiel's Warning*, l. 56.

Often do the spirits

Of great events stride on before the events,
And in to-day already walks to-morrow.

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Tod*. Act v, sc. 1.
(Coleridge, tr.)

Against ill chances men are ever merry;
But heaviness foreruns the good event.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 81.

And in such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come at large.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 343.

14 Nay I have had some omens: I got out of bed

backwards too this morning, without premeditation; pretty good that too; but then I stumbled coming down stairs, and met a weasel; bad omens those: some bad, some good, our lives are checquer'd.

CONGREVE, *Love for Love*. Act II, sc. 2.

Alas! you know the cause too well;
The salt is spilt, to me it fell;
Then to contribute to my loss,
My knife and fork were laid across:
On Friday, too! the day I dread!
Would I were safe at home in bed!
Last night (I vow to Heav'n 'tis true)
Bounce from the fire a coffin flew.
Next post some fatal news shall tell:
God send my Cornish friends be well!

JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Farmer's Wife and the Raven*.

1 Send a bird of omen; . . . let him appear upon my right hand.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. xxiv, l. 310.

How happily rose I on my right side to-day.

PALSGRAVE, *Acolastus*, M 3. (1540)

2 The menacing gods filled earth, sky, and sea with portents. (Prodigiis terras impleverunt, æthera, pontum.)

LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*. Bk. 1, l. 525.

3 It is a bad sign; a Roman would have turned back.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, when his horse stumbled and threw him as he was about to cross the Nieman on his invasion of Russia, 24 June, 1812. (LOCKHART, *Life*.) Malsherbes had said it before him.

4 There is something in omens. (Omina sunt aliqualia.)

OVID, *Amores*. Bk. 1, eleg. 12, l. 3.

5 You shall be rewarded for that omen, Sir Omener! (Ob istuc omen, ominator, capies quod te condecet.)

PLAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 722. (Act II, sc. 2.)

6 It's a bad sign when a man in a sweat shivers. (Pro monstro extemplo est, quando qui sudat tremat.)

PLAUTUS, *Astinaria*, l. 289. (Act II, sc. 2.)

7 This day black omens threat the brightest fair, That e'er deserv'd a watchful spirit's care.

Pope, *The Rape of the Lock*. Canto II, l. 101.

8 Midnight hags,
By force of potent spells, of bloody characters,
And conjurations horrible to hear,
Call fiends and spectres from the yawning deep,
And set the ministers of hell at work.

NICHOLAS ROWE, *Jane Shore*. Act IV, sc. 1, l. 240.

9 Release, ye gods, release the mind from such omens. (Solvite tantis animum monstria, Solvite Superi!)

SENECA, *Hercules Furens*, l. 1063.

10 Some devils ask but the parings of one's nail,
A rush, a hair, a drop of blood, a pin,
A nut, a cherry-stone;
But she, more covetous, would have a chain.
Master, be wise; an if you give it her,
The devil will shake her chain and fright us with it.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Comedy of Errors*. Act IV, sc. 3, l. 72.

11 In what particular thought to work I know not:

But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 67.

12 The graves stood tenantless, and the sheeted dead

Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets:
As stars with trains of fire and dews of blood,
Disasters in the sun.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 113.

Fierce fiery warriors fought upon the clouds,
In ranks and squadrons and right form of war,
Which drizzled blood upon the Capitol.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 19.

And ghosts did shriek and squeal about the streets.

O Cæsar! these things are beyond all use,
And I do fear them.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*. Act II, sc. 2, l. 24.

13 At my nativity
The front of heaven was full of fiery shapes,
Of burning cressets; and at my birth
The frame and huge foundation of the earth
Shaked like a coward.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 13.

The owl shriek'd at my birth, an evil sign;
The night-crow cried, aboding luckless time.
Dogs howled.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act V, sc. 6, l. 47.

14 These late eclipses in the sun and moon portend no good to us: though the wisdom of nature can reason it thus and thus, yet nature finds itself scourged by the sequent effects: love cools, friendship falls off, brothers divide: in cities, mutinies; in countries, discord; in palaces, treason; and the bond cracked 'twixt son and father.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 112.

The night had been unruly: where we lay,
Our chimneys were blown down; and, as they say,
Lamentings heard i' the air; strange screams of death,
And prophesying with accents terrible

Of dire combustion and confused events
New hatch'd to the woeful time: the obscure
bird

Claour'd the livelong night: some say, the
earth

Was feverous and did shake.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 59.

Stones have been known to move and trees to
speak.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iii, sc. 4, l. 123.

The bay-trees in our country are all wither'd
And meteors fright the fixed stars of heaven;
The pale-faced moon looks bloody on the earth
And lean-look'd prophets whisper fearful change;
Rich men look sad and ruffians dance and leap,
The one in fear to lose what they enjoy,
The other to enjoy by rage and war:
These signs forerun the death or fall of kings.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 8.

By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 44.

Then it was not for nothing that my nose fell
a-bleeding on Black-Monday.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act
ii, sc. 5, l. 24.

If a man's nose bleeds one drop at the left nos-
tril it is a sign of good luck, and vice versa.

SIR JOHN MELLTON, *Astrologaster*. (1620)

It is the part of men to fear and tremble,
When the most mighty gods by tokens send
Such dreadful heralds to astonish us.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 54.

SURETY

Act as surety, and ruin is at hand. (Ἐγγύη,
ῥάπα δ' ἄρα.)

CHILON. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Chilon*. Bk. i,
sec. 73.) Diogenes Laertius states that this
was Chilon's apothegm, but it has also been
ascribed to Thales of Miletus. It was one of
the three maxims inscribed upon the temple
of Apollo at Delphi. See under MODERATION.

Act as surety, and ruin stands near you. (Ἐν
ῥάπα δ' ἄρα, ῥάπα δ' ἄρα, ῥάπα δ' ἄρα, ῥάπα δ' ἄρα,
Sponde, noxa set presto tibi.)

TRAIANUS. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*,
l. 180.)

I could give a thousand instances to prove that
those who give bond or bail appear at the bar of
regret. (Per mille possem currere exempla, ut
propter Praedes vadesque penitendinis reos.)

AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 182.

Having consented to be one of three sureties, I
was caught. So did the inscription at Delphi
hold good for once, that suretyship is woe.

CRATINUS THE YOUNGER, *Fragment*.

Be surety for another and harm is at hand.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*, 20. (1539)

A person who can't pay gets another person
who can't pay to guarantee that he can pay.

Like a person with two wooden legs getting
another person with two wooden legs to
guarantee that he has got two natural legs. It
don't make either of them able to do a walk-
ing match.

DICKENS, *Little Dorrit*. Pt. i, ch. 23.

My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if
thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,
Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, vi, 1-2.

My son, if I, Hafiz, thy father, take hold of thy
knees in my pain,

Demanding thy name on stamped paper, one day
or one hour—refrain.

Are the links of thy fetters so light that thou
cravest another man's chain?

RUDYARD KIPLING, *Certain Maxims of Hafiz*.
No. 19.

He that is surety for a stranger shall smart
for it: and he that hateth suretyship is sure.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, xi, 15.

He who is surety is never sure.

C. H. SPURGEON, *John Ploughman*. Ch. 4.

One of the greatest in the Christian world
Shall be my surety.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act
iv, sc. 4, l. 3.

Procure your sureties for your days of answer.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 159.

Have pity; I'll be his surety.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 473.

But yet I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 83.

SUSPENSE, see Worry

SUSPICION

See also Distrust; Trust: Its Folly

Superabundance of suspicion is a kind of po-
litical madness.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*:
Suspicio.

Suspicion abolishes faith.

FRANCIS BACON, *De Augmentis Scientiarum*:
Suspicio.

Suspensions amongst thoughts are like bats
amongst birds, they ever fly by twilight.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Suspicion*.

There is nothing makes a man suspect much,
more than to know little.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Suspicion*.

Suspensions that the mind, of itself, gathers, are
but buzzes; but suspicions that are artificially
nourished and put into men's heads by the tales
and whisperings of others, have wings.

FRANCIS BACON, *Essays: Of Suspicion*.

1 And, when his first suspicions dimly stole,
Rebuked them back like phantoms from his
soul.

THOMAS CAMPBELL, *Theodric*, l. 232.

2 There is one safeguard known generally to the
wise, which is an advantage and security to
all, but especially to democracies as against
despots—suspicion.

DEMOSTHENES, *Philippics*. No. ii, sec. 24.

It was a maxim with Foxey—our revered father,
gentlemen—"Always suspect everybody."

DICKENS, *The Old Curiosity Shop*. Ch. 66.

3 Always suspect that which seems probable,
and begin by believing what appears incredible.

ÉMILE GABORIAU, *Monsieur Lecoq*. Ch. 8. The
maxim which Lecoq followed.

4 Suspicion is rather a virtue than a fault, as
long as it doth like a dog that watcheth, and
doth not bite.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 247.

5 He that hath suspicion is rarely at fault.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 778.

Your suspicion is not without wit and judge-
ment.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 215.

6 He that will live of all cares dispossessed
Must shun the bad, ay, and suspect the best.

ROBERT HERRICK, *Suspicion Makes Secure*.

7 The hawk suspects the snare, and the pike
the covered hook. (Accipiterque Suspectos
laqueos, et opertum miluus hamum.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 16, l. 50.

8 Suspicion is no less an enemy to virtue than
to happiness.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Rambler*. No. 79.

Suspicion is very often a useless pain.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*. iii, 135.)

9 Suspicion follows close on mistrust. (Argwohn
folgt auf Misstrauen.)

LESSING, *Nathan der Weise*. Act v, sc. 8.

10 Banish squint suspicion.

MILTON, *Comus*, l. 413.

11 And oft though wisdom wake, suspicion sleeps
At wisdom's gate, and to simplicity
Reigns her charge, while goodness thinks no
ill

Where no ill seems.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 686.

12 Suspicion is the badge of base-born minds,
And calculation never understands.

VERMIRA MOORE, *Tragic Conclusions*.

13 Suspicion's but at best a coward's virtue.

THOMAS OTWAY, *Venice Preserved*. Act iii,
sc. 1.

Suspicion is the companion of mean soul.

THOMAS PAINE, *Common Sense*. Ch. iii.

14 All seems infected that th' infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundic'd eye.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 358.

15 The losing side is full of suspicion. (Ad tristem
partem strenua est suspicio.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 7.

16 All is not well; I doubt some foul play.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 255.

17 Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full of
eyes.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 8.

See what a ready tongue suspicion hath!

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry IV*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 84.

Hath not the world one man but he will wear
his cap with suspicion?

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act
i, sc. 1, l. 200.

18 Bid suspicion double-lock the door.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 448.

19 If I shall be condemn'd
Upon surmises, all proofs sleeping else
But what your jealousies awake, I tell you,
'Tis rigour and not law.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 112.

20 All persons, as they grow less prosperous,
grow more suspicious. (Omnes, quibus res
sunt minus secundæ magis sunt, nescio quo-
modo. Suspiciosi.)

TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 605. (Act iv, sc. 3.)

SWALLOW

I—Swallow: One Swallow Does Not Make
Summer

21 One swallow does not make spring, nor does
one fine day. (Μία γὰρ χελιδὼν ἅπ' ὅναι,
ὅσπερ μία ἡμέρα.)

ARISTOTLE, *Nicomachean Ethics*. Bk. i, ch. 7,
sec. 16.

One swallow does not make summer. (Una
Golondrina sola no hace verano.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 13.

One swallow maketh not summer.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Bk. ii, ch. 5. (1546)

22 One foul wind no more makes a winter, than
one swallow makes a summer.

DICKENS, *Martin Chuzzlewit*. Ch. 43.

23 One swallow proveth not that summer is near.
JOHN NORTHBROOK, *Treatise against Dancing*.
(1577)

¹ It's surely summer, for there's a swallow:
Come one swallow, his mate will follow,
The bird race quicken and wheel and thicken.
CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *A Bird Song*. St. 2.

² The swallow follows not summer more willing
than we your lordship.

SHAKESPEARE, *Timon of Athens*. Act iii, sc. 6, l. 31.

³ It is not one swallow that bringeth in summer.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*, 25. (1539)

Nay soft (said the widow) one swallow makes
not a summer, nor one meeting a marriage.

THOMAS DELONEY, *Jacks of Newberie*. Ch. 1.
(c. 1597)

II—Swallow: Description

⁴ In truth, I rather take it thou hast got
By instinct wise much sense about thy lot,
And hast small care
Whether an Eden or a desert be
Thy home, so thou remain'st alive, and free
To skim the air.

JANE WELSH CARLYLE, *To a Swallow Building under Our Eaves*.

⁵ Down comes rain drop, bubble follows;

On the house-top one by one

Flock the synagogue of swallows,

Met to vote that autumn's gone.

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER, *Life, a Bubble*.

⁶ But, as old Swedish legends say,
Of all the birds upon that day,
The swallow felt the deepest grief,
And longed to give her Lord relief,
And chirped when any near would come.

"Hugsvala svala sval honom!"

Meaning, as they who tell it deem,

Oh, cool, oh, cool and comfort Him!

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND, *The Swallow*.

⁷ The swallow is come! The swallow is come!

O, fair are the seasons, and light

Are the days that she brings with her dusky

wings,

And her bosom snowy white!

LONGFELLOW, *Hyperion*. Bk. ii, ch. 1.

⁸ The swallow is not ensnared by men because
of its gentle nature. (At caret insidiis hominum,
quia mitis, hirundo.)

OVID, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. ii, l. 149.

⁹ Come, summer visitant, attach

To my reed roof your nest of clay,

And let my ear your music catch,

Low twittering underneath the thatch

At the grey dawn of day.

CHARLOTTE SMITH, *The First Swallow*.

¹⁰ Swallow, my sister, O sister swallow,

How can thine heart be full of the spring?

A thousand summers are over and dead.
What hast thou found in the spring to follow?
What hast thou found in thy heart to sing?
What wilt thou do when the summer is shed?

SWINBURNE, *Itylus*. St. 1.

For where thou fliest I shall not follow,

Till life forget and death remember,

Till thou remember and I forget.

SWINBURNE, *Itylus*. St. 5.

¹¹ Nature's licensed vagabond, the swallow.

TENNYSON, *Queen Mary*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 12.

¹² The swallow sweeps

The slimy pool, to build his hanging house.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 654.

SWAN

See also GOOSE

¹³ A swan swam in a silver lake,

And gracefully swam the swan.

MRS. E. L. AVELINE, *The Swan*.

On thy fairy bosom, silver lake,

The wild swan spreads his snowy sail,

And round his breast the ripples break

As down he bears before the gale.

JAMES GATES PERCIVAL, *To Seneca Lake*.

¹⁴ And swans seem whiter if swart crows be by.

DUBARTAS, *Devine Weekes and Workes*. Week

i, day 1. (Sylvester, tr.)

Such as ne'er saw swans

May think crows beautiful.

MASSINGER, *Great Duke of Florence*. Act iii

¹⁵ There's double beauty whenever a swan

Swims on a lake, with her double thereon.

THOMAS HOOD, *Miss Kilmansegg: Her Honey-*

moon, l. 1852.

The swan on still St. Mary's Lake

Float double, swan and shadow!

WORDSWORTH, *Yarrow Unvisited*, l. 43.

¹⁶ As rare a bird upon the earth as a black swan.

(Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cyano.)

JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. vi, l. 165.

¹⁷ The swan, with arched neck

Between her white wings mantling proudly,

rows

Her state with oary feet.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vii, l. 438.

Like some full-breasted swan

That, fluting a wild carol ere her death,

Ruffles her pure cold plume, and takes the flood

With swarthy webs.

TENNYSON, *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 434.

¹⁸ I have seen a swan

With bootless labour swim against the tide,

And spend her strength with over-matching

waves.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 4, l. 19.

All the water in the ocean

Can never turn the swan's black legs to white,

Although she lave them hourly in the flood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Titus Andronicus*, iv, 2, 101.

2 The stately-sailing swan
Gives out his snowy plumage to the gale,
And, arching proud his neck, with oary feet
Bears forward fierce, and guards his oster-isle,
Protective of his young.
THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 778.

II—Swans: Their Death-Song

8 The jealous swan, against his death that singeth.
CHAUCER, *Parlement of Foules*, l. 342. (c. 1370)
The yellow swan famous and agreeable,
Against his death melodiously singing.
JOHN LYDGATE, *Minor Poems*, p. 157. (c. 1430)
Thus, like a dying swan, to a sad tune, I sing my
own dirge.

MASSINGER, *Emperor of the East*, v, 3. (1631)
Thus on Mæander's flowery margin lies
Th' expiring swan, and as he sings he dies.
POPE, *The Rape of the Lock*, Canto v, l. 65.
4 Not without cause is the swan dedicated to
Apollo, because, foreseeing his happiness in
death, he dies with a song of rapture.

CICERO, *Tusculanorum Disputationum*. Bk. I,
ch. 30, sec. 73.

The swan murmurs sweet strains with failing
tongue, itself the minstrel of its own death. (*Dul-
cia defecta modulatur carmina lingua Cantator,
cygnus, funeris ipse sui.*)

MARTIAL, *Epigrams*. Bk. xlii, epig. 77.

A Latin proverb, *Cygnus cantio*, which among the
common people is termed a lightning before death.
THOMAS COGAN, *Haven of Health*, 135. (1584)
See 397:15.

The cock swan is an emblem or representation of
an affectionate and true husband to his wife
above all other fowls; for the cock swan hold-
eth himself to one female only, and for this cause
nature hath conferred on him a gift before all
others; that is, to die so joyfully, that he sings
sweetly when he dies; upon which the poet saith:
*Dulcia defecta modulatur carmina lingua,
Cantator, cygnus, funeris ipse sui, etc.*

SIR EDWARD COKE, *Decision*, the Case of
Swans, 1600. (4 Rep. 85.)

8 Death darkens his eyes, and unplumes his
wings,

Yet the sweetest song is the last he sings:
Live so, my Love, that when death shall
come,

Swan-like and sweet it may waft thee home.
GEORGE WASHINGTON DOANE, *The Swan*.

8 The immortal swan that did her life deplore.
GILES FLETCHER, *Temptation and Victory of
Christ*.

7 The dying swan, when years her temples pierce,
In music-strains breathes out her life and
verse,
And, chanting her own dirge, tides on her
wat'ry hearse.

FERDINAND FLETCHER, *Purple Island*. Canto I.

8 'Tis strange that death should sing.
I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,
Who chants a doleful hymn to his own death,
And from the organ-pipe of frailty sings
His soul and body to their lasting rest.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act v, sc. 7, l. 20.

8 He makes a swan-like end, Fading in music.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iii, 2, 44.

I will play the swan, and die in music.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 247.

There, swan-like, let me sing and die.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto iii, st. 66.

10 And now this pale swan in her watery nest
Begins the sad dirge of her certain ending.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1161.

11 Will you not admit that I have as much of
the spirit of prophecy in me as the swans?
For they, when they perceive approaching
death, sing more merrily than ever, rejoicing
in the thought that they are going to the god
they serve.

SOCRATES. (PLATO, *Phædo*. Sec. 84, fin.)

12 The wild swan's death-hymn took the soul
Of that waste place with joy
Hidden in sorrow. At first to the ear
The warble was low, and full and clear.

TENNISON, *The Dying Swan*. St. 3.

SWEARING

See also CURSING. For Swearing, in the sense
of taking an oath, see OATH, Vow

I—Swearing: Apothegms

12 'Tis strange—the Hebrew noun which means
"I am,"

The English always use to govern d—n.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 14.

Ethelberta breathed a sort of exclamation, not
right out, but stealthily, like a parson's damn.
THOMAS HARDY, *Hand of Ethelberta*. Ch. 26.

Seeing would certainly have led to D—ing.
THOMAS HOOD, *Legend of Navarre*.

Jack was embarrassed—never hero more,
And as he knew not what to say, he swore.
BYRON, *The Island*. Canto iii, st. 5.

14 He that sweareth deep, sweareth like a lord.
SIR THOMAS ELYOT, *The Governour*, l. 26. (1531)

He swore like a trooper.
D. M. MOIR, *Mamie Wauch*. Ch. 14. (1824)

If you swear till you are black in the face, I
shan't believe you.

FANNY BURNEY, *Evelina*, ii, 23. (1778)

I'd swear, till I was black in the face, he was in-
nocent.

THACKERAY, *Pendennis*. Ch. 55. (1859)

1 I'm Gormed--and I can't say no fairer than that!

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. 63.

2 Most bitter Billingsgate rhetoric.

EDMUND GAYTON, *Festivous Notes on Don Quixote*, p. 60. (1654)

Such Billingsgate language as should not come out of the mouth of any man.

ROGER NORTH, *Lives of the Norths*, i, 288.

Muirhead (*Blue Guide to London*, p. 398) states that Billingsgate, as a synonym for coarse language, is an unjust aspersion on fish-porters.

Rather too close an imitation of that language which is used in the apostolic occupation of trafficking in fish.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Letters to Archdeacon Singleton*. No. 3.

3 Bad language or abuse

I never, never use,

Whatever the emergency;

Though "Bother it" I may

Occasionally say,

I never never use a big, big D.

W. S. GILBERT, *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Act I.

One word alone is all that strikes the ear, One short, pathetic, simple word, . . .

"Oh, dear!"

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD, *The Farmer's Boy: Autumn*, l. 157.

4 It's most enough to make a deacon swear.

J. R. LOWELL, *The Biglow Papers*. Ser II, No. 2.

5 When I swear after mine own fashion, it is only by God; the directest of all oaths.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. III, ch. 5.

6 He speaks Bear-garden.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 66. (1678)

This is brave Bear-garden language.

JEREMY COLLIER, *Short View of the Immorality and Profaneness of the English Stage*, p. 232. (1698)

He's as great a master of ill language as ever was bred at a Bear-garden.

EDWARD WARD, *London Terrafluvius*. No. III, p. 29. (1707)

7 He'll swear dagger out of sheath; he'll swear the devil out of hell.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, p. 271.

When he's excited he uses language that would make your hair curl.

W. S. GILBERT, *Ruddigore*. Act I.

Full of strange oaths.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 150.

Form'd at the mouth, and swore.

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act V, sc. 5, l. 276.

8 Swear me, Kate, like a lady as thou art, A good mouth-filling oath, and leave "in sooth,"

And such protest of pepper-gingerbread, To velvet-guards and Sunday-citizens.

SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 258.

9 Swearing till my very roof was dry.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, III, 2, 206.

10 You taught me language; and my profit on 't Is, I know how to curse.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*. Act I, sc. 2, l. 363.

11 "Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my Uncle Toby, "but nothing to this."

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Bk. III, ch. 11.

12 A footman may swear, but he cannot swear like a lord. He can swear as often, but can he swear with equal delicacy, propriety and judgment?

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation: Introduction*.

II--Swearing: Its Virtues

13 Some fresh new oath that is not stale, but will rin round in the mouth.

ROGER ASCHAM, *The Scholemaster*.

14 Take not God's name in vain; select

A time when it will have effect.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *The Devil's Dictionary: The Decalogue Revised*.

15 Damn braces. Bless relaxes.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

16 I confess to some pleasure from the stinging rhetoric or a rattling oath.

EMERSON, *Journals*, 1840.

17 Page . . . take my hat . . . and go down into the courtyard and swear for me for just a short half-hour. I will swear for you when you wish it. (Paige . . . tiens ici mon bonnet . . . et va en la basse court jurer une petite demie heure pour moy. Je jureray pour toy quand tu voudras.)

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. III, ch. 36.

18 A whoreson jackanapes must take me up for swearing; as if I borrowed mine oaths of him and might not spend them at my pleasure. . . . When a gentleman is disposed to swear, it is not for any standers-by to curtail his oaths, ha?

SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act II, sc. 1, l. 4.

It comes to pass oft that a terrible oath, with a swaggering accent sharply twanged off, gives manhood more approbation than ever proof itself would have earned him.

SHAKESPEARE, *Twelfth Night*. Act III, sc. 4, l. 196.

19 In certain trying circumstances, urgent circumstances, desperate circumstances, profanity furnishes a relief denied even to prayer.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

III—Swearing: Its Faults

1 The more you are averse to base actions, the more you should keep yourself from licence in language. (Quantum a rerum turpitudine abes, tantum te a verborum libertate sejungas.)

2 CICERO, *Pro Caelo*. Pt. iii, sec. 8.

3 But mutters coward curses as he goes.

JOHN GAY, *Trivia*. Bk. ii, l. 64.

4 Take not His name, who made thy mouth, in vain;

It gets thee nothing, and hath no excuse.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 10.

Lust and wine plead a pleasure, avarice gain;

But the cheap swearer through his open sluice

Lets his soul run for nought, as little fearing.

Were I an Epicure, I could bate swearing.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 10.

When thou dost tell another's jest, therein

Omit the oaths, which true wit cannot need.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 11.

5 Who spits against heaven, it falls in his face.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

6 Things past recovery

Are hardly cur'd with exclamations.

MARLOWE, *The Jew of Malta*. Act i, l. 470.

7 And each blasphemer quite escape the rod,

Because the insult 's not on man but God?

Pope, *Epilogue to Satires*. Dialogue ii, l. 195.

8 To swear at all, except when absolutely

necessary, is unbecoming to a man of sense.

(In totum jurare, nisi ubi necesse est, gravi viro parum convenit.)

QUINTILIAN, *De Institutione Oratoria*. Bk. ix,

ch. 2, sec. 98.

9 Why, what an ass am I! This is most brave,

That I, the son of a dear father murder'd,

Prompted to my revenge by heaven and hell,

Must, like a whore, unpack my heart with

words,

And fall a-cursing, like a very drab,

A scullion!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 611.

SWEETNESS

I—Sweetness: Apothegms

10 Mind cannot follow it, nor words express

Her infinite sweetness.

DANTE, *Paradiso*. Canto xiv, l. 75. (Cary, tr.)

11 No sweet without some sweat.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3632.

No sweet, no sweat.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Self-Help*. Ch. 10.

12 And spiced dainties, every one,

From silken Samarcand to cedar'd Lebanon.

KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*. St. 30.

11a Short and sweet if I were judge, a piece surely worthy praise.

THOMAS LODGE, *A Defence of Play*. (1580)

Both short and sweet some say is best.

THOMAS MIDDLETON, *The Spanish Gypsy*, iv, 3. (1623)

Better short and sweet than long and lax.

JOHN KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*. (1721)

12 A wilderness of sweets.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. v, l. 294.

13 You are sweeter than sweet honey. (Melle dulci dulcior tu es.)

PLAUTUS, *Asinaria*, l. 614. (Act iii, sc. 3.)

Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

Old Testament: *Psalms*, xix, 10.

Sweet as dew shut in a lily's golden core.

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON, *Agnes*.

The sweetest thing that ever grew

Beside a human door!

WORDSWORTH, *Lucy Gray*. St. 2.

14 Sweets to the sweet: farewell!

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 266.

The sweetest garland to the sweetest maid.

THOMAS TICKELL, *To a Lady with a Present of Flowers*, l. 4.

15 They surfeited with honey and began

To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a

little

More than a little is by much too much.

SHAKESPEARE, *1 Henry IV*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 71.

To pile up honey upon sugar, and sugar upon

honey, to an interminable tedious sweetness.

LAMB, *Essays of Elia*: *A Chapter on Ears*.

16 So sweet was he'er so fatal.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act v, sc. 2, l. 20.

17 Ah that such sweet things should be fleet,

Such fleet things sweet!

SWINBURNE, *Fidèle*. St. 22.

18 Sweet as love,

Or the remembrance of a generous deed.

WORDSWORTH, *The Prelude*. Bk. vi, l. 682.

II—Sweetness: Sweet and Sour

19 The bitter goes before the sweet. Yea, and

for as much as it doth, it makes the sweet the

sweeter.

JOHN BUNYAN, *The Pilgrim's Progress*. Pt. II.

The little sweet doth kill much bitterness.

KEATS, *Isabella*. St. 13.

20 No tasting earth's true food for men,

Its sweet in sad, its sad in sweet.

ROBERT BROWNING, *His Aliter Vivum*. St. 25.

21 The bud may have a bitter taste,

But sweet will be the flower.

COWPER, *Light Shining Out of Darkness*.

1 Much I muse,
How bitter can spring up, when sweet is sown.
(Come uscir può di dolce seme amaro.)

DANTE, *Paradise*. Canto viii, l. 93. (Cary, tr.)

2 He deserves not sweet that will not taste of sour.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 1834.

He hath not deserved this sweet before he hath
tasted some sour.

HENRY GOLDINGHAM, *Garden Plot*, p. 60. (c. 1575)

Take the sweet with the sour.

JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. ii, ch. 4. (1546)

He that desireth the sweet to assay,

He must taste bitter, this is no nay.

UNKNOWN, *Dialogues of Creatures*. No. 21.
(c. 1535)

3 Sweet meat must have sour sauce.

BEN JONSON, *The Poetaster*. Act iii, sc. 1.

4 What is to some sad and bitter, may seem to
others particularly sweet. (Aliis quod triste et
amarum est, Hoc tamen esse aliis possit
prædulce videri.)

LUCRETIUS, *De Rerum Natura*. Bk. iv, l. 638.

5 Life to have its sweets must have its sour.
Love isn't always two souls picking flowers.

JOHN MASEFIELD, *The Widow in the Bye
Street*. Pt. iv, st. 25.

6 Ah, what a mixture of sweet and bitter you
serve me now! (Dulce amarumque una nunc
misces mihi.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 63. (Act i, sc. 1.)

7 Flee what is sweet if it can turn to bitterness.
(Dulce etiam fugias, feri quod amarum po-
test.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 167.

8 Touch you the sourest points with sweetest
terms.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii,
sc. 2, l. 24.

Speak sweetly, man, although thy looks be sour.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 193.

9 The bitter past, more welcome is the sweet.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
v, sc. 3, l. 334.

10 The sweets we wish for turn to loathed sour.
Even in the moment that we call them ours.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 867.

11 Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard II*, l, 3, 236. (1595)

What is sweet in the mouth is bitter in the
stomach.

UNKNOWN, *Politeuphonia*, 172. (1669)

Good in the mouth and bad in the maw.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 5511.

It is sweet in the mouth but bitter in the belly.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, *Westward Ho*. Ch. 11.

12 Sweet is the rose, but grows upon a briar;
Sweet is the juniper, but sharp his bough;
Sweet is the eglantine, but pricketh near;
Sweet is the firbloom, but his branches rough;
Sweet is the cypress, but his rind is tough;
Sweet is the nut, but bitter is his pill;
Sweet is the broom-flower, but yet sour
enough;

And sweet is moly, but his root is ill.

So every sweet with sour is tempered still.

SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet xxvi.

Every excess causes a defect; every defect an ex-
cess. Every sweet hath its sour; every evil its
good. . . . For every grain of wit there is a
grain of folly. For everything you have missed,
you have gained something else; and for every
thing you gain, you lose something.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

Every white will have its black

And every sweet its sour.

UNKNOWN, *Sir Cauline*. Pt. ii, l. 1. (c. 1450);
(PERCY, *Reliques*. Ser. i, No. 4.)

See also under COMPENSATION.

13 One loving hour

For many years of sorrow can dispense:

A dram of sweet is worth a pound of sour.

SPENSER, *Faerie Queene*. Bk. i, canto 3, st. 30.

SWIMMING

14 It is one method to practise swimming with
bladders, and another to practise dancing with
heavy shoes.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

But swam, 'till Fortune threw a rope.

Buoyant on bladders filled with hope.

MATTHEW GREEN, *The Speen*, l. 51.

My whole life, since I was left to myself to
swim, as they say, without bladders.

JAMES HOWELL, *Pre-eminence of Parliament*, 17.

Little wanton boys that swim on bladders.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 359.

15 Not to swim

I' th' lead o' th' current, were almost to sink.

BEAUMONT and FLETCHER, *Two Noble Kins-
men*. Act i, sc. 2.

16 He could, perhaps, have pass'd the Hellespont,
As once (a feat on which ourselves we prided)
Leander, Mr. Ekenhead, and I did.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto ii, st. 105.

I read it in the story-book, that, for to kiss his
dear,

Leander swam the Hellespont,—and I will swim
this here.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Ballad of the Oysterman*.

17 They told me you had been to her,
And mentioned me to him:

She gave me a good character,

But said I could not swim.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Alice in Wonderland*. Ch. 11.

- 1 Good swimmers at length are drowned.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- 2 He may lightly swim that is held up by the chin.
HILL, *Commonplace-Book*, p. 139. (c. 1490)
It is easy to swim when the head is held up.
JOHN RAY, *Proverbs*: Scottish.
- 3 You will swim without cork; i.e., you will
get on without help. (Nabis sine cortice.)
HORACE, *Satires*, Bk. 1, sat. 4, l. 120.
- 3a Oh! the old swimmin'-hole! whare the crick so
still and deep
Looked like a baby-river that was laying half
asleep.
J. W. RILEY, *The Old Swimmin'-hole*.
- 4 Or sink or swim.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*, Act 1, sc. 3, l. 194.
Ye reck not whether I float or sink.
CHAUCER, *The Complaynte of Pite*, l. 110. (c.
1368) Repeated in *The Knight's Tale*, l. 1539.
They care not whether they sink or swim.
THOMAS STANLEY, *England*, 1, 3, 85. (1538)
- 5 An unpractised swimmer plunging still,
With too much labour drowns for want of
skill.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 1098.
I saw him 'beat the surges under him.
And ride upon their backs; . . . his bold head
'bove the contentious waves he kept, and oar'd
Himself with his good arms in lusty stroke.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act II, sc. 1, l. 114.
- 6 I can swim like a duck.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act II, sc. 2, l. 133.
I can swim like a fish.
JOHN FLETCHER, *The Sea-Voyage*, i, 1. (1622)
- 7 A purer passion, a lordlier leisure,
A peace more happy than lives on land,
Fulfills with pulse of diviner pleasure
The dreaming head and the steering hand.
I lean my cheek to the cold grey pillow,
The deep soft swell of the full broad billow,
And close mine eyes for delight past measure,
And wish the wheel of the world would
stand.
SWINBURNE, *A Suckermor's Dream*, Pt. v, st. 2.

SWINE

- 8 Root, hog, or die. This is the refrain of each
of the nine verses of the Bull-Whacker's Epic.
J. H. BRADLEY, *Life in Utah*, p. 227.
- 9a A man cannot make a cheverill purse of a
sow's ear.
COTTEGAY, *French-English Dictionary*: Pigeon.
(1611) Quoting a proverb already old.
You will never make a satin purse of a sow's ear.
JAMES HOWELL, *English Proverbs*, (1639)
You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*, Dial B. (1738)
RICHARDSON, *Clarissa Harlowe*, iv, 119. (1748)

- 9 Thus says the prophet of the Turk:
Good mussulman, abstain from pork;
There is a part in ev'ry swine
No friend or follower of mine
May taste, whate'er his inclination,
On pain of excommunication. . . .
But for one piece they thought it hard
From the whole hog to be debar'd. . . .
With sophistry their sauce they sweeten,
Till quite from tail to snout 'tis eaten.
COWPER, *Love of the World Reproved*, l. 2.
- 10 Though he love not to buy the pig in the poke.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. 1, ch. 9. (1546)
In doing of aught let your wit bear a stroke
For buying or selling of pig in a poke.
THOMAS TOSSEY, *Five Hundred Points of
Good Husbandry*: September. (1557)
He is a fool that will buy a pig in a poke.
ROBERT GREENE, *Works*, Vol. II, p. 121.
- 11 You have a wrong sow by the ear.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*, Pt. II, 3, 580. See 1324:13.
- 12 He keeps a parlour boarder of a pig.
THOMAS HOOD, *The Irish Schoolmaster*, l. 39.
- 13 The pig, if I am not mistaken,
Supplies us sausage, ham, and bacon.
Let others say his heart is big—
I call it stupid of the pig.
ODDEN NASH, *The Pig*.
- 14 How instinct varies in the grovelling swine.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. I, l. 221.
- 15 The hog that ploughs not, nor obeys thy call,
Lives on the labours of this lord of all.
POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. III, l. 41.
- 17 'Tis old, but true, Still swine eats all the draff.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merry Wives of Windsor*, iv, 2, 109.
- 18 Pearl enough for a swine.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act IV,
sc. 2, l. 91. See also under PEARL.
- 19 Weke, weke! so cries a pig prepared to the spit.
SHAKESPEARE, *Thus Andronicus*, Act IV, sc. 2, 146.

SWORD

See also Pen and Sword

- 20 What rights the brave? The sword!
What frees the slave? The sword!
What cleaves in twain the despot's chain,
And makes his gyves and dungeons vain?
The sword!
MICHAEL J. BABAY, *The Sword*.
He knew me and named me
The War-Thing, the Comrade,
Father of honour, And giver of kingship,
The fame-smith, the song-master,
Bringer of women.
W. E. HENLEY, *The Song of the Sword*, 43.

- 1 Take away the sword;
States can be saved without it.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act III, sc. 1.
The sword, indeed, is never out of fashion,—
The Devil has care of that.
BULWER-LYTTON, *Richelieu*. Act I, sc. 1.
- 2 The trenchant blade Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And ate into itself for lack
Of somebody to hew and back.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto 1, l. 359.
I give him three years and a day to match my
Toledo,
And then we'll fight like dragons.
MASSINGER, *The Maid of Honour*. Act II, sc. 2.
- 3 Arras they pricked and curtains with their
swords,
And wounded several shutters and some
boards.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto i, st. 143.
- 4 For the sword outwears its sheath,
And the soul wears out the breast.
BYRON, *So We'll Go No More a-Roving*.
- 5 Who has tied that little fellow to his sword?
CICERO, seeing his little son-in-law, Dolabella,
with a long sword at his side. (FORSYTH, *Life*.)
Seeing Leontulus, his son-in-law, a man of very
small stature, walking up, with a long sword at
his side, he called out, "Who has tied my son-in-
law to that sword?"
ERASMUS, *Adagia*.
Grac'd with a sword, and worthier of a fan.
COWPER, *The Task*. Bk. i, l. 771.
- 6 Great is the licence of the sword. (*Magna
gladium est licentia*.)
CICERO, *Epistula ad Atticum*. Bk. iv, epis. 9.
- 7 Better die with the sword than by the sword.
SAMUEL DANIEL, *History of Civil War*, vii, 26.
- 8 A leaden sword in an ivory scabbard. (In
eburna vagina plumbeus gladius.)
DIOGENES, of a fop. (LAERTIUS, *Diogenes*.)
Good sword has often been in poor scabbard.
W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 768.
- 9a None could do such feats with Scanderbeg's
sword as himself.
WILLIAM GURNALL, *The Christian in Complete
Armour*, II, 239. (1658) "Scanderbeg" was
George Castriot, an Albanian patriot (1403-
68).
Scanderbeg's sword must have Scanderbeg's arm.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4077. (1732)
- 9 Impatient straight to flesh his virgin sword.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xi, l. 381. (Pope, tr.)
Full bravely hast thou flesh'd Thy maiden sword.
SHAKESPEARE, *I Henry IV*. Act v, sc. 4, l. 133.
- 10 Civilly by the sword.
BEN JONSON, *Every Man in His Humour*, iv, 5.

- 11 The fierce tigress of India lives in peace with
her fellow; bears live in harmony with bears.
But man thinks nothing of beating out the
deadly sword on the accursed anvil. (*Indica
tigris agit rabida cum tigride pacem Perpetuam,
sevis inter se convenit ursis. Ast homini
ferum letale induce nefanda Produxisse
parum est.*)
JUVENAL, *Satires*. Sat. xv, l. 163.
- Who was the first to produce the fear-inspiring
sword? How cruel and truly steel-hearted was
he! (*Quis fuit, horrendos primus qui protulit
enses? Quam ferus et vere ferreus ille fuit!*)
TIBULLUS, *Odes*. Bk. i, eleg. 10, l. 1.
See also under SMITH.
- 12 The cross has been carried forward on the hilt
of the sword.
E. M. MACDONALD, *The Truth Seeker*.
- 13 Cowards and faint-hearted runaways
Look for orations when the foe is near:
Our swords shall play the orators for us.
MARLOWE, *Tamburlaine the Great*, Pt. i, l. 326.
- Our right is in our swords.
BRENNUS, KING OF THE GAULS, to the Roman
Ambassador, 390 a.c.
- 14 Some undone widow sits upon mine arm,
And takes away the use of 't; and my sword,
Glued to my scabbard, with wrong'd orphans'
tears,
Will not be drawn.
MASSINGER, *New Way to Pay Old Debts*, v, 1.
- 15 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy
sword into his place: for all they that take the
sword shall perish with the sword.
New Testament: Matthew, xxvi, 52.
- He that strikes with the sword shall be beaten
with the scabbard.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. II, ch. 7. (1546)
- 16 Violence, . . . oppression and sword law.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 671.
- 17 Young fire-eyed disputants, who deem their
swords,
On points of faith, more eloquent than words.
MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: The Veiled Prophet*, l. 14.
- 18 There are but two powers in the world, the
sword and the mind. In the long run the sword
is always beaten by the mind.
NAPOLEON I, *Sayings of Napoleon*.
- 19 Snatch away the sword from one who is be-
side herself. (*Eripite isti gladium, quæ suist
impos animi.*)
PLAUTUS, *Cœcilia*, l. 629. (Act III, sc. 5.)
Never put a sword in a madman's hand.
JAMES KELLY, *Scottish Proverbs*, p. 264.

No skill in swordsmanship, however just,
Can be secure against a madman's thrust.
COWPER, *Charity*, l. 509.

¹ Don't stir the fire with a sword. (Μὴ πυρὸς
μὴ σκαλίσκῃς.)

PYTHAGORAS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pythagoras*.
Sec. 17.)

To your folly add bloodshed, and stir the fire
with the sword. (Adde cruorem Stultitiae, atque
ignem gladio scrutare.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 3, l. 275.

² It is now as in the olden days when the sword
ruled all things. (Es ist hier wie in den alten
Zeiten Wo die klinge noch alles that
bedeuten.)

SCHILLER, *Wallenstein's Lager*. Sc. vi, l. 140.

³ This is his sword;
I robb'd his wound of it; behold it stain'd
With his most noble blood.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act v,
sc. 1, l. 24.

I that with my sword quarter'd the world.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act iv,
sc. 14, l. 57.

Your own good blade must win the rest.
SCOTT, *The Lady of the Lake*. Canto v, st. 7.

⁴ So we measured swords and parted.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act v, sc. 4,
l. 91.

And sheathed their swords for lack of argu-
ment.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 21.

⁵ Come, and get thee a sword, though made of
lath.
SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 1.

⁶ Men Are as the time is: to be tender-minded
Does not become a sword.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 30.

⁷ O goodly usage of those antique times,
In which the sword was servant unto right!
SPENSER, *The Faerie Queene*. Bk. iii, canto 1,
st. 13.

⁸ Let the sword decide. (Decernere ferro.)
VERGIL, *Aeneid*. Bk. xii, l. 282.

The arbitrement of swords.
SHAKESPEARE, *Cymbeline*. Act I, sc. 4, l. 53.

⁹ Terrible he rode alone,
With his yemen sword for aid;
Ornament it carried none
But the notches on the blade.

UNKNOWN, *The Death Feud*. St. 14. (Transla-
tion of an Arab war song, signed J. S. M.,
Tait's Edinburgh Magazine, July, 1850.)

SYMPATHY

¹⁰ A brother's sufferings claim a brother's pity.
ANDERSON, *Cato*. Act i, sc. 1.

When your own tooth aches, then you know how
to sympathise with one having the tooth-ache.
(‘Chih ‘têng fang chih ‘chih ‘têng jên.)

UNKNOWN. A Chinese proverb.

Needs there groan a world in anguish just to
teach us sympathy?
ROBERT BROWNING, *La Soides*, l. 312.

¹³ Not only hear, but patronize, befriend them,
And where ye justly can commend, com-
mend them;

And aibins, when they winna stand the test,
Wink hard, and say: "The folks hae done
their best!"

BURNS, *Scots Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland's
Benefit-Night*, l. 37.

¹⁴ I would help others out of a fellow-feeling.
ROBERT BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*:
Democritus to the Reader.

A fellow feeling makes one wondrous kind.
DAVID GARRICK, *Epilogue on Quitting the
Theatre*, June, 1776.

A fellow-feeling makes us wondrous kind.
BYRON, *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,
l. 258. Misquoting Garrick.

¹⁵ How often do the clinging hands, though weak,
Clasp round strong hearts that otherwise
would break.

M. ELIZABETH CROUSE, *Strength of Weakness*.

¹⁶ Jobbing, there are chords in the human mind.
DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 20.

¹⁷ Nature has cast me in so soft a mould,
That but to hear a story feigned for pleasure,
Of some sad lover's death, moistens my eyes,
And robs me of my manhood.

DRYDEN, *All for Love*. Act iv, sc. 1.

¹⁸ Our souls sit close and silently within,
And their own web from their own entrails
spin;

And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such,
That, spider like, we feel the tenderest touch.
DRYDEN, *Marriage-a-la-Mode*. Act ii, sc. 1.

Striking the electric chain wherewith we are
darkly bound.
BYRON, *Childe Harold*. Canto iv, st. 23.

¹⁹ Harmony of aim, not identity of conclusion,
is the secret of the sympathetic life.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Friendship*.

²⁰ We sink as easily as we rise, through sympathy.
EMERSON, *Essays: Society and Solitude*.

²¹ The secrets of life are not shown except to
sympathy and likeness.

EMERSON, *Representative Men: Montaigne*.

1 The man who melts
With social sympathy, though not allied,
Is of more worth than a thousand kinsmen.
EURIPIDES, *Orestes*, l. 846. See also under
PHILANTHROPY.

2 Sympathy without relief is like mustard with-
out beef.

R. L. GALES, *Vanished Country Folk*, p. 204.

3 The poem hangs on the berry bush
When comes the poet's eye;
The street begins to masquerade
When Shakespeare passes by.
The Christ sees white in Judas' heart
And loves His traitor well;
The God, to angel His new heaven,
Explores His lowest hell.
W. C. GANNETT, *We See as We Are*.

4 Our sympathy is cold to the relation of dis-
tant misery.

EDWARD GIBSON, *Decline and Fall of the
Roman Empire*, Ch. 49.

5 He watch'd and wept, he pray'd and felt, for
all.

GOLDSMITH, *The Deserted Village*, l. 166.

6 The craving for sympathy is the common
boundary-line between joy and sorrow.
J. C. AND A. W. HARE, *Guesses at Truth*.

7 Accept these grateful tears! for thee they flow,
For thee, that ever felt another's woe!

HOMER, *Iliad*, Bk. xix, l. 319. (Pope, tr.)

Yet, taught by time, my heart has learned to glow
For others' good, and melt at others' woe.

HOMER, *Odyssey*, Bk. xviii, l. 269. (Pope, tr.)

William Broome translated Book xviii for
Pope, but Pope supplied the polish.

See also under WOE.

8 Sensibility of mind is indeed the parent of
every virtue, but it is the parent of much
misery, too.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xix, p. 46.

9 People in distress never think that you feel
enough.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, (BOSWELL, *Life*, II, 469.)

10 E'en from good words thyself refrain,
And tremblingly admit

There is no anodyne for pain

Except the shock of it.

So, when thine own dark hour shall fall,

Unchallenged canst thou say:

"I never worried you at all,

For God's sake go away!"

RUDYARD KIPPLING, *The Comforters*, St. 8.

11 No one is so accursed by fate,
No one so utterly desolate,
But some heart, though unknown,
Responds unto his own.
LONGFELLOW, *Endymion*, St. 8.

Somewhere or other there must surely be
The face not seen, the voice not heard,
The heart that not yet—never yet—ah me!

Made answer to my word.

CHRISTINA ROSSETTI, *Somewhere or Other*.

12 My heart, which by a secret harmony
Still moves with thine, join'd in connection
sweet.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. x, l. 358.

13 A man should keep his heart-strings tightly
drawn. (Misericordia se abstinere hominem
oportet.)

PLAUTUS, *Mostellaria*, l. 802. (Act III, sc. 2.)

Never elated while one man's oppress'd;

Never dejected while another's bless'd.

POPE, *Essay on Man*, Epis. iv, l. 323.

14 There is much satisfaction in work well done;
praise is sweet; but there can be no happi-
ness equal to the joy of finding a heart that
understands.

VICTOR ROBINSON, *William Godwin*. (*The
Truth Seeker*, 6 Jan., 1906.)

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep
with them that weep.

New Testament: Romans, xii, 15.

16 Bring thy soul and interchange with mine.

SCHILLER, *Votive Tablets: Value and Worth*.

17 Let our finger ache, and it induces
Our other healthful members even to that
sense.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*, Act III, sc. 4, l. 146.

See also under HEAD.

18 A heart at leisure from itself,

To soothe and sympathise.

ANNA LETITIA WARING, *Father, I Know that
All My Life*.

19 And nothing, not God, is greater to one than
one's self is,

And whoever walks a furlong without sym-
pathy walks to his own funeral drest in
his shroud.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*, Sec. 48.

20 The homely sympathy that heeds

The common life our nature breeds;

A wisdom fitted to the needs

Of hearts at leisure.

WORDSWORTH, *To the Daisy*, l. 53.

O

OAK

- ¹ The girt woak tree that's in the dell!
There's noo tree I do love so well.
WILLIAM BARNES, *The Girt Woak Tree*.
- ² Heart of oak. (Corazon de encina.)
CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. ii, ch. 70.
See also ENGLAND: HEARTS OF OAK.
- ³ A song to the oak, the brave old oak,
Who hath ruled in the greenwood long;
Here's health and renown to his broad green
crown,
And his fifty arms so strong.
There's fear in his frown when the Sun goes
down,
And the fire in the West fades out;
And he showeth his might on a wild mid-
night,
When the storms through his branches
shout.
H. F. CHORLEY, *The Brave Old Oak*.
- Then here's to the oak, the brave old oak,
Who stands in his pride alone!
And still flourish he, a hale green tree,
When a hundred years are gone!
H. F. CHORLEY, *The Brave Old Oak*.
- ⁴ The oak, when living, monarch of the wood;
The English oak, which, dead, commands the
flood.
CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. i, l. 303.
- ⁵ The talking oak To the ancient spoke.
But any tree Will talk to me.
MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *Be Different to Trees*.
- ⁶ The monarch oak, the patriarch of the trees,
Shoots rising up, and spreads by slow de-
grees.
Three centuries he grows, and three he stays
Supreme in state; and in three more decays.
DRYDEN, *Palamon and Arcite*. Bk. iii, l. 1038.
- ⁷ Every oak must be an acorn.
EDWARD FITZGERALD, *Polonius*, 6. See also
under TREES.
- ⁸ Oaks may fall when reeds stand the storm.
THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 3692.
- ⁹ Those green-robed senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest
stars,
Dream, and so dream all night without a
stir.
KEATS, *Hyperion*. Bk. i, l. 73.
- ¹⁰ The tall Oak, towering to the skies,

- The fury of the wind defies,
From age to age, in virtue strong,
Inured to stand, and suffer wrong.
JAMES MONTGOMERY, *The Oak*.
- ¹¹ An oak whose antique root peeps out.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 31.
- An oak, whose boughs were moss'd with age
And high top bald with dry antiquity.
SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 105.
- ¹² To see her father's eyes up close as oak.
SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 210.
I am as close as oak, an absolute freemason for
secrecy.
GEORGE COLMAN THE ELDER, *The Deuce Is
in Him*. Act ii.
- Mr. Verdant Greene had, for the first time,
sporting his oak.
CUTHBERT BEDE, *Verdant Greene*. Bk. i, ch. 8.
To exclude visitors by closing the outer
oaken door of a student's apartment.
- ¹³ There grew an ancient Tree upon the green;
A goodly Oak sometime had it been,
With arms full strong and largely displayed,
But of their leaves they were disarrayed;
The body big and mighty pight,
Thoroughly rooted, and of wondrous height;
Whilom had been the king of the field.
SPENSER, *The Shepheardes Calender: February*.
- ¹⁴ It is but a simple oak
That is cut down at the first stroke.
UNKNOWN, *Paston Letters*, iii, 169. (1477)

OATH

- See also CURSE, VOW. For Oath in the sense
of swearing, see SWEARING
- ¹⁵ Oaths are not surety for a man, but the man
for the oaths. (*Ouk adelphos ep' autu' niemai' alla'*
ep' autu' arto.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Fragment*. Frag. 222.
'Tis not the many oaths that make the truth,
But the plain single vow that is vow'd true.
SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act
iv, sc. 2, l. 21.
- ¹⁶ Oaths are but words, and words but wind.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 107.
For breaking of an oath and lying,
Is but a kind of self-denying,
A saint-like virtue; and from hence
Some have broke oaths by Providence.
BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 133.
Oaths were not purpos'd, more than law,
To keep the Good and just in awe.

But to confine the Bad and Sinful,
Like mortal cattle in a pinfold.

BUTLER, *Hudibras* Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 197.

He that imposes an Oath, makes it,
Not he that for convenience takes it;
Then how can any man be said
To break an oath he never made?

BUTLER, *Hudibras* Pt. ii, canto ii, l. 377.

They fear not to swear anything, they spare
not to promise anything. (Nil metuunt jurare,
nihil promittere parcunt.)

CATULLUS, *Odes* Ode lxiv, l. 145.

I will take my corporal oath on it.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. i, ch. 10.

You may depend upon it, the more oath-
taking, the more lying generally among the
people.

S. T. COLERIDGE, *Table Talk*, 25 May, 1830.

Let him be Anathema, Maranatha.

New Testament: I Corinthians, xvi, 22.
(Maranatha: The Lord cometh.)

Oaths terminate, as Paul observes, all strife;
Some men have surely then a peaceful life!

WILLIAM COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 55.

They fix attention, heedless of your pain,
With oaths, like rivets, forc'd into the brain;
And ev'n when sober truth prevails throughout,
They swear it, till affiance breeds a doubt.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 63.

Oaths, used as playthings or convenient tools.

WILLIAM COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 37.

And hast thou sworn on ev'ry slight pretence,
Till perjuries are common as bad pence,
While thousands, careless of the damning sin,
Kiss the book's outside, who ne'er look within?

COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 384.

By earth, by springs, by rivers, and by
streams. (Μᾶ γῆν, μὰ κρήνας, μὰ ποταμούς, μὰ
ρῆματα.)

DEMOSTHENES, his famous metrical oath.
(PLUTARCH, *Lives: Demosthenes*. Sec. 9.)

My tongue has sworn it, but my mind is un-
sworn ('Η γλῶσσά μοι ὅρκος, ἡ δὲ φρήν ἀπόρκος.)

EURIPIDES, *Hippolytus*, l. 612. Quoted by
Cicero (*De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 29, sec.
108), who renders it into the Latin version
often quoted: Juravi lingua, mentem in-
juratam gero.

An oath sworn with the clear understanding in
one's mind that it should be performed must
be kept.

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. iii, ch. 29, sec. 107.

Would have their tale believed for their
oaths,

And are like empty vessels under sail.

GEORGE HERBERT, *The Church-Porch*. St. 31.

10
An oath that is not to be made is not to be
kept.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

An unlawful oath is better broke than kept.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*, 126.

It is great sin to swear unto a sin,
But greater sin to keep a sinful oath.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI* Act v, sc. 1, l. 182.

An oath is of no moment, being not took
Before a true and lawful magistrate.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 22.

Perhaps thou wilt object my holy oath:
To keep that oath were more impiety
Than Jephthah's, when he sacrificed his daugh-
ter.

SHAKESPEARE, *III Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 89.

11
We mutually pledge to each other our lives,
our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Declaration of Inde-
pendence*

12
I take the official oath to-day with no mental
reservations and with no purpose to con-
strue the Constitution by any hypercritical
rules

LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March,
1861.

You can have no oath registered in heaven to
destroy the Government; while I shall have the
most solemn one to "preserve, protect, and de-
fend" it.

LINCOLN, *First Inaugural Address*, 4 March,
1861.

13
Children are to be deceived with comfits
and men with oaths.

LYSANDER (Bacon, *Advancement of Learn-
ing*, bk. ii, refers to it as "that other prin-
ciple of Lysander")

14
I know that he will rather believe me un-
sworn than you upon oath. (Injurato scio
plus credet mihi quam jurato tibi.)

PIAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 437. (Act i.)

15
You're a woman; you swear boldly. (Mulier
es; audacter juras.)

PIAUTUS, *Amphitruo*, l. 836. (Act ii, sc. 2.)

16
I write a woman's oaths in water.

SOPHOCLES, *Fragmenta*. No. 694.

A woman's oaths are wafers, break with making.

JOHN FLETCHER, *The Chances*. Act ii, sc. 1.

17
He that sweareth to his own hurt and chang-
eth not.

Old Testament: Psalms, xv, 4.

18
Oaths are the fossils of piety.

GEORGE SANTAYANA, *Interpretations of Poetry*,
148.

- 1 As false as dicers' oaths.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*, Act iii, sc. 4, l. 45.
- For oaths are straws, men's faiths are wafer-cakes
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V.*, Act ii, sc. 3, l. 52.
- The strongest oaths are straw
To the fire i' the blood.
SHAKESPEARE, *The Tempest*, Act iv, sc. 1, l. 54.
- 2 Thou swear'st thy goils in vain.
SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*, Act i, sc. 1, l. 162.
- 3 Having sworn too hard a keeping oath,
Study to break it and not break my troth
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act i, l. 65.
- What fool is not so wise
To break an oath, to win a paradise?
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 72. Also *The Passionate Pilgrim*, l. 41.
- 4 An oath, an oath, I have an oath in heaven:
Shall I lay perjury upon my soul?
No, not for Venice.
SHAKESPEARE, *Merchant of Venice*, iv, 1, 228.
- I'll take thy word for faith, not ask thine oath,
Who shuns not to break one will sure crack both
SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*, Act i, sc. 2, l. 120.
- 5 If it be ne'er so false, a true gentleman may
swear it in the behalf of his friend.
SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 175.
- 7 Let my right hand forget her cunning . . .
Let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth.
Old Testament: Psalms, cxxvii, 5-6
- May my right hand forget her cunning, and my
tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth, if I hesi-
tate or waver in the support I give him (Washing-
ton).
- DANIEL WEBSTER, *Supposed Speech of John Adams*
- When I cease to do that, may my tongue cleave to
the roof of my mouth, and my right hand forget
its cunning.
- JAMES G. BLAINE, *Speech*, in U. S. Senate, 8
March, 1877, referring to his defence of
Southern Unionists. (*Cong. Record*, 45th
Cong., special session of Senate, p. 21.)

OBEDIENCE

I—Obedience: Apothegms

- 8 Obedience is the mother of success, the wife
of safety. (Πειθαρχία γὰρ τὰν τῆς εὐτυχίας
μήτηρ, γυνὴ σωτηρίας.)
ÆSCHYLUS, *Seven Against Thebes*, l. 224.
- 9 The fear of some divine and supreme powers
keeps men in obedience.
BURTON, *Anatomy of Melancholy*. Pt. iii, sc.
iv, mem. 1, subs. 2.

- By contenting ourselves with obedience we be-
come divine
EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Spiritual Laws*.
- 10 Obedience is the key to every door.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 53.
- We must do the thing we must
Before the thing we may;
We are unfit for any trust
Till we can and do obey.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Willie's Question*. Pt. iv.
- 11 All the good of which humanity is capable
is comprised in obedience
J. S. MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3
- 12 Even though a goit, I have learnt to obey the
times (Κατὰ δουλοῦμαι καὶ τοῖς ἄνθρωποις)
PALLAGAS, *On a Statue of Hercules*. (*Greek Anthology* Bk. ix, epig. 441.)
- 13 He who takes his orders gladly, escapes the
bitterest part of slavery.—doing what one
does not want to do. The man who does
something under orders is not unhappy; he
is unhappy who does something against his
will.
SENECA, *Epistulae ad Lucillum*, Epist. lxi, sec. 3
- Let them obey our orders. (Jussisque nostri-
parent.)
SENECA, *Octavia*, l. 459.
- 14 O calm, dishonourable, vile submission!
SHAKESPEARE, *Romeo and Juliet*, iii, 1, 76.
- Obedience,
Bane of all genius, virtue, freedom, truth,
Makes slaves of men, and, of the human frame,
A mechanized automaton.
SHELLEY, *Queen Mab*. Canto iii, l. 177.
- 15 Give obedience where 'tis truly owed.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*, Act v, sc. 2, l. 26.
- 16 (One so small)
Who knowing nothing knows but to obey.
TENNYSON, *Ginevere*, l. 183.
- 17 Obedience is the courtesy due to kings.
TENNYSON, *Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 713.
- Obedience is the bond of rule.
TENNYSON, *Morte d'Arthur*, l. 145.
- 18 What the law demands, give of your own
free will. (Quod vos vis cogit, id voluntate
impetret.)
TERENCE, *Adelphi*, l. 490. (Act iii, sc. 4.)
- II—Obedience to God
- 19 I find the doing of the will of God, leaves
me no time for disputing about His plans.
GEORGE MACDONALD, *Marquis of Lossie*. Ch. 72.
- 20 That thou art happy, owe to God;
That thou continuest such, owe to thyself,
That is, to thy obedience.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*, Bk. v, l. 520.

1. Wouldst thou approve thy constancy, approve
First thy obedience.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ix, l. 367.

2. Ascend, I follow thee, safe guide, the path
Thou lead'st me, and to the band of heav'n
submit.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xi, l. 371.

I'll go where you want me to go, dear Lord,
O'er mountain or plain or sea;

I'll say what you want me to say, dear Lord,
I'll be what you want me to be.

MARY BROWN, *I'll Go Where You Want Me
to Go*. The favorite hymn of William
Jennings Bryan.

3. Henceforth I learn that to obey is best,
And love with fear the only God.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. xii, l. 561.

III—Obedience and Command

4. The man who commands efficiently must
have obeyed others in the past, and the man
who obeys dutifully is worthy of being some
day a commander. (Qui bene imperat, pa-
ruerit aliquando necesse est, et qui modeste
paret, videtur, qui aliquando imperet, dig-
nus esse.)

CICERO, *De Legibus*. Bk. iii, ch. 2, sec. 5.

5. Obedience alone gives the right to command.
EMERSON, *Lectures and Sketches: Perpetual
Forces*.

6. Who hath not served can not command.

JOHN FLOKID, *First Fruits*, Fo. 28. (1578)

7. I profess . . . so much of the Roman prin-
ciple as to deem it honorable for the general
of yesterday to act as a corporal today, if
his services can be useful to his country.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 186.

8. How fit he is to sway That can so well obey!

ANDREW MARVELL, *An Horatian Ode Upon
Cromwell's Return from Ireland*.

9. Who best
Can suffer, best can do; best reign, who
first

Well hath obeyed.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 194.

10. The worthiest and best science that may be,
to wit, the knowledge how to obey, and the
skill how to command.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 14.

11. There was neither command nor obedience.
(Nusquam imperium, nusquam obsequium.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. viii, epist.

14.

12. Obedience is yielded more readily to one
who commands gently. (Remissius imperanti
melius paretur.)

SENECA, *De Clementia*. Bk. i, sec. 24.

He that most courteously commandeth, to him
men most obey.

CHAUCER, *The Tale of Melibew*. Sec. 77.
(Translation of above.)

13. No one can rule except one who can be ruled.
(Nemo autem regere potest, nisi qui et
regni.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 15.

14. Let them obey that know not how to rule.

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 6.

15. No man can ever end with being superior
who will not begin with being inferior.

SYDNEY SMITH, *Sketches of Moral Philosophy*.
Lecture 9.

16. Learn to obey before you command. ("Ἀπὸ
πρώτου μάθαι ὑπακούειν.")

SOLOM. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Solon*. Bk. i, 60.)

Through obedience learn to command.

PLATO, *Leges*. Sec. 762.

17. The common saying, "He was never good
master that never was scholar, nor never good
captain that never was soldier."

THOMAS STARKER, *England in the Reign of
Henry VIII*. Pt. i, ch. 1.

18. No man securely commands but he who has
learned to obey.

THOMAS A KEMPIS, *De Imitatione Christi*. Pt.
i, ch. 20.

19. Taught to submit,
A harder lesson than to command.

JAMES THOMSON, *Liberty*. Pt. iii, l. 156.

OBLIVION

20. The iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth
her poppy, and deals with the memory of
men without distinction to merit of per-
petuity. Who can but pity the founder of the
pyramids? . . . Oblivion is not to be hired.
The greater part must be content to be as
though they had not been.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Hydriotaphia*. Ch. 5,
secs. 8, 9. See also MONUMENT.

21. Those sacred Powers Tread on oblivion.

WILLIAM BROWNE, *Brianston's Pastorals*. Bk.
ii, song 2, l. 435.

22. Without oblivion, there is no remembrance
possible. When both oblivion and memory
are wise, when the general soul of man is

clear, melodious, true, there may come a modern Iliad as memorial of the Past.

CARLYLE, *Cromwell's Letters and Speeches: Introduction*.

Oblivion is the dark page whereon memory writes her lightbeam characters, and makes them legible; were it all light, nothing could be read there, any more than if it were all darkness.

CARLYLE, *Essays: On History Again*.

1 And o'er the past Oblivion stretch her wing.
HOMER, *Odyssey*. Bk. xxiv, l. 557. (Pope, tr.)

1a And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul.
GEORGE MEREDITH, *Modern Love*. St. 12.

2 Far off from these, a slow and silent stream,
Lethæ, the River of Oblivion, rolls
Her wat'ry labyrinth, whereof who drinks
Forthwith his former state and being forgets.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 582.

3 Cancell'd from Heav'n and sacred memory,
Nameless in dark oblivion let them dwell.
MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. vi, l. 379.

4 Where dust and damned oblivion is the tomb
Of honour'd bones.
SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 147.

The dust of old oblivion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 87.

Razure of oblivion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Measure for Measure*, v, 1, 12.
In the swallowing gulf Of . . . dark oblivion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 7, l. 129.

5 And blind oblivion swallow'd cities up.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iii, 2, 194.

A certain Pasha, dead five thousand years,
Once from his harem fled in sudden tears,
And had this sentence on the city's gate
Deeply engraven, "Only God is great." . . .

Lost is that city's glory. Every gust
Lifts, with dead leaves, the unknown Pasha's
dust,

And all is ruin, save one wrinkled gate
Whereon is written, "Only God is great."

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *A Turkish Legend*.
For, to make deserts, God, who rules mankind,
Begins with kings, and ends the work by wind.
VICTOR HUGO, *The Vanished City*.

6 What 's past and what 's to come is strew'd
with husks

And formless ruin of oblivion.
SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*, iv, 5, 166.

7 I met a traveller from an antique land
Who said: "Two vast and trunkless legs of
stone

Stand in the desert. Near them, on the sand,

Half sunk, a shattered visage lies. . . .

And on the pedestal these words appear:

'My name is Ozymandias, king of kings:

Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair!'

Nothing beside remains. Round the decay

Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare

The lone and level sands stretch far away."

SHELLEY, *Ozymandias of Egypt*.

Sole Lord of Lords and very King of Kings,

He sits within the desert, carved in stone;

Inscrutable, colossal, and alone,

And ancienter than memory of things. . . .

Dazed camels pause, and mute Bedouins stare.

This symbol of past power more than man's

Presages doom.

LLOYD MITTLIN, *Sesostris*.

Where high the tombs of royal Egypt heave,

The vulture shadows with arrested wings

The indecipherable boasts of kings,

Till Arab children hear their mother's cry

And leave in mockery their toy—they leave

The skull of Pharaoh staring at the sky.

GEORGE STERLING, *Three Sonnets on Oblivion*.

8 Out of the world's way, out of the light,

Out of the ages of worldly weather,

Forgotten of all men altogether.

SWINBURNE, *The Triumph of Time*. St. 15. See

also under FORGETFULNESS.

9 Once in Persia reigned a king

Who upon his signet ring

Graved a maxim true and wise,

Which if held before the eyes

Gave him counsel at a glance

Fit for every change and chance.

Solemn words, and these are they:

"Even this shall pass away."

THEODORE TYLTON, *The King's Ring*.

And let its meaning permeate

Whatever comes, This too shall pass away.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *This Too Shall Pass*

Away.

10 Our name shall be forgotten in time, and

no man shall have our works in remembrance,

and our life shall pass away as the trace of

a cloud, and shall be dispersed as a mist.

APOCRYPHA: *Wisdom of Solomon*, ii, 4.

OBSCURITY

I—Obscurity of Place

11 I give the fight up; let there be an end,

A privacy, an obscure nook for me,

I want to be forgotten even by God.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. v.

For the fellow lay safe

As his mates do, the midge and the nit,

—Through minuteness, to wit.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Instantaneous Tyranny*.

12 As night the life-inclining stars best shows,

So lives obscure the starriest souls disclose.
 GEORGE CHAPMAN, *Hymns and Epigrams of Homer: The Translator's Epilogue*, l. 74.

1 Thy greatest praise had been to live unknown.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rosciad*, l. 502.

2 Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast

The little tyrant of his fields withstood;
 Some mute, inglorious Milton here may rest,
 Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 57.

How many a rustic Milton has passed by,
 Stifling the speechless longings of his heart,
 In unremitting drudgery and care!

How many a vulgar Cato has compelled
 His energies, no longer tameless then,
 To mould a pin, or fabricate a nail!

SHELLEY, *Queen Mab* Pt. v, l. 137.

There are no mute, inglorious Miltons, save in the hallucinations of poets. The one sound test of a Milton is that he function like a Milton.
 H. L. MENCKEN, *Prejudices*. Ser. iii, p. 89.

3 There is many a rich stone laid up in the bowels of the earth, many a fair pearl laid up in the bosom of the sea, that never was seen, nor never shall be.

JOSEPH HALL, *Contemplations*: Bk. iv, *The Veil of Moses*. (c. 1647)

Like beauteous flowers which vainly waste their scent

Of odours in unhaunted deserts.

EDWARD CHAMBERLAYNE, *Pharonida*. Pt. ii, bk. 4. (1669)

Like roses, that in deserts bloom and die.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto iv, l. 158. (1712)

And waste their music on a savage race.

YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 232. (1742)

Full many a gem of purest ray serene

The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear:

Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,

And waste its sweetness on the desert air.

THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 53. (1751)

"Nor waste their sweetness in the desert air."

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *Gotham*. Bk. ii, l. 20. (1761) Misquoting Gray.

Unseen by all but Heaven,

Like diamond blazing in the mine.

JOHN KEBLE, *The Christian Year: Third Sunday after Epiphany*. (1827)

4 Nor has he lived amiss who from birth to death has lived obscurely. (Nec vixit male, qui natus moriensque fecellit.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 17, l. 10.

A secluded journey along the pathway of a life

unnoticed. (Secretum iter et fallentis semitis vita.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 18, l. 103.

5 And through the palpable obscure find out His uncouth way.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. ii, l. 406.

6 Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iv, l. 830.

7 He has lived well who has lived obscurely. (Bene qui latuit bene vixit.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 25.

To be Anonymous is better than to be Alexander. Cowley said it engagingly, in his little essay on *Obscurity*: "Bene qui latuit, bene vixit: he lives well that has lain well hidden."

LOUISE LMOGEN GUINEY, *Patrons*.

8 May you live unenvied, and pass many pleasant years unknown to fame. (Vive sine invidia, mollesque inglorius annos Exige.)

OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iii, eleg. 4, l. 43.

9 How often the highest talent is wrapped in obscurity. (Ut saepe summa ingenia in occulto latent.)

PLAUTUS, *Capitini*, l. 165. (Act i, sc. 2.)

A long list of the illustrious obscure.

SHELLEY, *Adonais*: *Preface*.

Lives obscurely great.

HENRY NEWHOLT, *Minora Sidera*.

10 How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!

The world forgetting, by the world forgot.

POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 207. See also under FORGETFULNESS.

11 Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
 Thus unlamented let me die;

Steal from the world, and not a stone

Tell where I lie.

POPE, *Ode on Solitude*, l. 17.

And if for me no treasure be amass'd,
 And if no future age shall hear my name,

I lurk the more secure from fortune's blast.

JAMES BEATTIE, *The Minstrel*. Bk. ii, l. 131.

12 Obscurity keeps men in peace, and a cottage bestows untroubled age. (Servat placidos obscura quies Præbetque senes casa securos.)

SENECA, *Hippolytus*, l. 1126.

13 Only in the world I fill up a place, which may be better supplied when I have made it empty.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act i, sc. 2, l. 203.

14 Sweet were the days when I was all unknown.

TENNYSON, *Merlin and Vivien*, l. 499.

II—Obscurity of Language

See also Style

1 Obscurity illustrated by a further obscurity.

EDMUND BURKE, *Impeachment of Warren Hastings*, 5 May, 1789.

2 If this young man expresses himself in terms too deep for me,

Why, what a very singularly deep young man this deep young man must be!

W. S. GILBERT, *Pastorale*. Act i.

3 Striving to be brief, I become obscure. (Brevis esse laboro, Obscurus fio.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 25.

4 You banter me by discoursing obscurely. (Ludis me obscura canendo.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 5, l. 58.

5 Where I am not understood, it shall be concluded that something very useful and profound is couched underneath.

SWIFT, *Tale of a Tub: Preface*.

6 Obscurity is the realm of error. (L'obscurité est le royaume de l'erreur.)

VAUVENARGUES, *Réflexions et Maximes* No. 5.

7 Wrapping truth in obscurity. (Obscuris vera involvens.)

VERGIL, *Æneid*. Bk. vi, l. 100.

OBSERVATION

See also Research

8 Shakespeare says, we are creatures that look before and after: the more surprising that we do not look round a little, and see what is passing under our very eyes.

CARLYLE, *Sartor Resartus*. Bk. i, ch. 1.

9 The difference between landscape and landscape is small, but there is great difference in the beholders.

EMERSON, *Essays, Second Series: Nature*.

10 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

Old Testament: *Isaiah*, xlii, 20.

11 The wonders of each region view,
From frozen Lapland to Peru.

SOAME JENYNS, *Epistle to Lord Lovelace*. (c. 1747)

Let observation with extensive view,
Survey mankind from China to Peru;
Remark each anxious toil, each eager strife,
And watch the busy scenes of crowded life.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Vanity of Human Wishes*, l. 1. (1749)

From Paris to Peru, from Japan as far as to Rome. (De Paris au Pérou, du Japon jusqu'à Rome.)

BOILEAU, *Satires*. Sat. viii, l. 3.

Let observation with observant view,
Observe mankind from China to Peru.

OLIVER GOOSMITH, *Parody of Dr. Johnson*.

Let observation with extended observation observe extensively.

TENNYSON, *Parody of Dr. Johnson*. (*Memoirs of Tennyson*, by his son. Vol. ii, p. 73.)

12 'Tis nothing when a fancied scene's in view
To skip from Covent Garden to Peru.

STEELE, *Prologue to AMBROS. PHILLIPS'S Distressed Mother*.

12 I do love To note and to observe.

BEN JONSON, *Volpone*. Act ii, sc. 1.

13 Observation is the most enduring of the pleasures of life.

GEORGE MEREDITH, *Diana of the Crossways*. Ch. 11.

14 You all are right and all are wrong:
When next you talk of what you view,
Think others see as well as you.

REV. JAMES MERRICK, *The Chameleon*.

15 I have seen the outward appearance of the city, but I have observed the manners of men too little. (Urbis speciem vidi, hominum mores perspexi parum.)

PLAUTUS, *Persa*. Act iv, sc. 3. See also under MANNERS.

16 To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial, for th' observer's sake.

POPE, *Moral Essays*. Epist. i, l. 11.

17 Observation, not old age, brings wisdom. (Sensus, non ætas, invenit sapientiam.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiarum*. No. 638.

18 And in his brain . . . he hath strange places cramm'd

With observation.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act ii, sc. 7, l. 38.

19 The observ'd of all observers.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 162.

20 For he is but a bastard to the time

That doth not smack of observation.

SHAKESPEARE, *King John*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 207.

21 Armado: How hast thou purchased this experience?

Moth: By my penny of observation.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 23.

OBSTINACY

See also Opinion: Stubborn Opinion;
Resolution

¹Obstinacy in a bad cause is but constancy in a good.

Sir THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. 1, 25.

'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause, and of obstinacy in a bad one.

STERNE, *Tristram Shandy*. Vol. 1, ch. 17.

²For fools are stubborn in their way,
As coins are harden'd by th' alloy;
And obstinacy's ne'er so stiff
As when 'tis in a wrong belief.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto ii, l. 481.

³Where Obstinacy takes his sturdy stand,
To disconcert what Policy has plann'd.
COWPER, *Expostulation*, l. 298.

⁴Man is a creature of a wilful head,
And hardly driven is, but eas'ly led.

SAMUEL DANIEL, *Queen's Arcadia*. Act iv, sc. 5.

⁵A stiff-necked people.

Old Testament: *Exodus*, xxxiii, 3.

A stubborn heart shall fare evil at the last.

APOCRYPHA: *Ecclesiasticus*, iii, 26. (Cor durum habebit male in novissimo.—Vulgate, ii, 27.)

⁶Men possessed with an idea cannot be reasoned with.

FROUDE, *Short Studies: Colonies Once More*.

⁷The gods that unrelenting breast have steel'd,
And curs'd thee with a mind that cannot yield.

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. ix, l. 749. (Pope, tr.)

⁸All this is very judicious; you may talk, sir, as you please, but I will still say what I said at first.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *The Idler*. No. 83. (Bob Sturdy's way of closing a debate.)

⁹Nor blows from pitchfork nor from ash
Can make him change his ways.

(Coups de fourches ni d'étrivières,
Ne lui font changer de manières.)

LA FONTAINE, *Fables*. Bk. ii, fab. 18.

Such fire was not by water to be drown'd,
Nor be his nature chang'd by changing ground.
(Nè spegner può, per star ne l'acqua, il fuoco;
Nè può stato mutar, per mutar loco.)

ARIOSO, *Otello Furioso*. Canto xxviii, st. 89.
I'd rather die than change. (Mallem mori quam mutare.)

Motto of the family of Sir Walter Raleigh.

¹⁰Obstinacy and heat of opinion are the surest proof of stupidity. Is there anything so assured, resolved, disdainful, contemplative, solemn, and serious, as an ass? (L'obstina-

tion et ardeur d'opinion est la plus seure preuve de bestise: est il rien certain, resolu, desdaigneux, contemplatif, grave, serieux, comme l'asne?)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. iii, ch. 8.

¹¹I know the stubborn temper of the man;
He may be broken, but can ne'er be bent.
(Novi ego ingenium viri
Indocile; flecti non potest, frangi potest.)

SENECA, *Thyestes*, l. 199.

'Tis best to give him way; he leads himself.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 301.

As headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the Nile.

SHERIDAN, *The Rivals*. Act iii, sc. 3.

¹²He can never be good that is not obstinate.
THOMAS WILSON, *Mazims of Piety*, 126.

Let it be virtuous to be obstinate.

SHAKESPEARE, *Coriolanus*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 26.

OCCASION, see Opportunity

OCCUPATION

See also Business

¹³Satiety of all occupation causes satiety of life. (Studiorum omnium satietas vitæ facit satietatem.)

CICERO, *De Senectute*. Ch. xi, sec. 76.

Absence of occupation is not rest.

COWPER, *Retirement*, l. 623.

There is a restlessness in inactivity; we must find occupation for kings.

W. S. LANDOR, *Imaginary Conversations: Diogenes and Plato*.

¹⁴Oh, let us love our occupations,
Bless the squire and his relations,
Live upon our daily rations,
And always know our proper stations.

DICKENS, *The Chimes: Second Quarter*.

¹⁵What I advise is that each contentedly practise the trade he understands. (Quam scit uterque libens censebo exerceat artem.)

HORACE, *Epistles*. Bk. i, epis. 14, l. 44.

¹⁶"Let thine occupations be few," saith the sage,
"if thou wouldst lead a tranquil life." ("Ὁμῆρα
πρῶτον, φησὶ, "εἰ μέλλεις εὐθυμῆσθαι.")

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec.

24. Referring to Democritus (STOBÆUS, l. 100). See SENECA, *De Tranquillitate*, sec. 12.

¹⁷Nothing is so certain as that the vices of leisure are dispersed by occupation. (Nihil tam certum est quam otii vicia negotio discuti.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucilium*. Epis. lvi, 9.

¹⁸Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone!

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 357.

¹⁹Thus Nero went up and down Greece and

challenged the fiddlers at their trade, *Æropus*, a Macedonian king, made lanterns; *Harca-tius*, the king of Parthia, was a mole-catcher; and *Biantes*, the Lydian, filed needles.

JEREMY TAYLOR, *Holy Living*. Ch. i, sec. 1.

OCEAN, see Sea

OCTOBER

October turned my maple's leaves to gold;
The most are gone now; here and there one
lingers;

Soon these will slip from out the twig's
weak hold,

Like coins between a dying miser's fingers.
THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Maple Leaves*.

And suns grow meek, and the meek suns
grow brief,
And the year smiles as it draws near its
death.

BRYANT, *October: A Sonnet*.

The sweet calm sunshine of October, now
Warms the low spot; upon its grassy mould
The purple oak-leaf falls; the birchen bough
Drops its bright spoll like arrow-heads of gold.
BRYANT, *October*, 1866.

There is something in October sets the gypsy
blood astir;

We must rise and follow her,
When from every hill of flame
She calls, and calls each vagabond by name.
BLISS CARMAN, *Vagabond Song*.

Hail, old October, bright and chill,
First freedman from the summer sun!
Spice high the bowl, and drink your fill!
Thank heaven, at last the summer's done!
THOMAS CONSTABLE, *Old October*.

There is no season when such pleasant and
sunny spots may be lighted on, and produce
so pleasant an effect on the feelings, as now
in October.

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE, *American Note-Books*, 7 Oct., 1841.

The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crisped and sere—
The leaves they were withering and sere;
It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year.
EDGAR ALLAN POE, *Ulaluma*.

October's foliage yellows with his cold.
RUSKIN, *The Months*.

October in New England,
And I not there to see
The glamour of the goldenrod,
The flame of the maple tree!

October in my own land . . .

I know what glory fills
The mountains of New Hampshire
And Massachusetts hills.
ODELL SHEPARD, *Home Thoughts*.

And close at hand, the basket stood
With nuts from brown October's wood.
WHITTIER, *Snow-Bound*.

ODOR, see Perfume

OFFENCE

Neither give offence to others, nor take of-
fence from them.

ST. AMBROSE, *Letter to St. Augustine*. (TAY-
LOR, *Ductor Dubitantium*, I, l. 5.)

She hugg'd the offender and forgave the of-
fence.

DRYDEN, *Cymon and Iphigenia*, l. 367.

How shall I lose the sin, yet keep the sense,
And love th' offender, yet detest th' offence?
POPE, *Eloisa to Abelard*, l. 191.

The offender never pardons.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.

What dire offence from am'rous causes
springs.

POPE, *Rape of the Lock*. Canto I, l. 1.

No offence taken where none is meant.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 817.

If a man's armpits are unpleasant, art thou
angry with him? If he has foul breath? What
would be the use? The man has such a mouth,
he has such armpits. Some such effluvium was
bound to come from such a source.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. v, sec. 28.

A stumbling-stone and rock of offence.

New Testament: Romans, ix, 33; *1 Peter*, ii, 8.

It is not well to see everything, to hear
everything; let many causes of offence pass
by us unnoticed. (Non expedit omnia videre
omnia audire; multæ nos injuriæ transeant.)

SENECA, *De Ira*. Bk. iii, sec. 11.

O, my offence is rank, it smells to heaven.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 36.

The rankest compound of villainous smell that
ever offended nostril.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merry Wives of Windsor*.
Act iii, sc. 5, l. 94.

If their "offence be rank," should mine be
ranker?

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Ras Wilson*, l. 271.

In such a time as this it is not meet
That every nice offence should bear his
comment.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 8.

All's not offence that indiscretion finds
And dotage terms so.

SHAKESPEARE, *King Lear*. Act ii, sc. 4, l. 199.

The very head and front of my offending
Hath this extent, no more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Othello*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 80.

Time to me this truth has taught,
(Tis a treasure worth revealing)

More offend from want of thought
Than from any want of feeling.

CHARLES SWAIN, *Want of Thought*.

There are offences given and offences not
given but taken.

ISAAC WALTON, *The Compleat Angler: Preface*.

OMEN, see Superstition

OPINION

I.—Opinion: Definitions

Opinion is the genius, and, as it were, the
foundation of all temporal happiness.

OWEN FELLTHAM, *Resolves: Of Opinion*.

Opinion in good men is but knowledge in
the making.

MILTON, *Areopagitica*.

It seems to me that the nursing mother of
most false opinions, both public and private,
is the too high opinion which man has of
himself. (Il me semble que la mère nourrice
des plus fausses opinions, et publiques et
particulières, c'est la trop bonne opinion
que l'homme a de soy.)

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. ii, ch. 17.

Truth is one forever absolute, but opinion
is truth filtered through the moods, the blood,
the disposition of the spectator.

WENDILL PHILLIPS, *Idols*.

Opinion is the mistress of fools.

W. G. BENHAM, *Proverbs*, p. 823.

Everything depends on opinion; ambition,
luxury, greed, hark back to opinion. It is
according to opinion that we suffer. (Omnia
ex opinione suspensa sunt; non ambitio tan-
tum ad illam respicit et luxuria et avaritia.
Ad opinionem colemus.)

SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*. Epist. 78, sec. 13.

Opinion's but a fool, that makes us scan
The outward habit by the inward man.

SHAKESPEARE, *Pericles*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 56.

All creeds and opinions are nothing but the
result of chance and temperament.

J. H. SMOOTHOVE, *John Inglesant*.

Opinion is ultimately determined by the
feelings, and not by the intellect.

HERBERT SPENCER, *Social Statics*. Pt. iii, ch. 30,
sec. 8.

"There are no diseases, but only persons who
are diseased," some doctors say, and I say
that there are no opinions, but only opining
persons.

MICHEL DE UNAMUNO, *Essays and Soliloquies*,
p. 156.

II.—Opinion: Apothegms

He that complies against his will,
Is of his own opinion still,

Which he may adhere to, yet disown,
For reasons to himself best known.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. iii, canto iii, l. 547.
Often misquoted, "A man convinced against
his will." See also under ARGUMENT.

A difference of opinion, though in the merest
trifles, alienates little minds.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 15 Jan., 1753.

The only sin which we never forgive in each
other is difference of opinion.

EMERSON, *Society and Solitude: Clubs*.

It were not best that we should all think alike;
it is difference of opinion that makes horse-races.

MARK TWAIN, *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar*.

His sole opinion, whatsoe'er befall,
Centring at last in having none at all.

COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 133.

Opinion says hot and cold, but the reality is
atoms and empty space.

DEMOCRITUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pyrrho*.
Bk. ix, sec. 72.)

"I never offered an opinion till I was sixty,"
said the old Turk, "and then it was one which
had been in our family for a century."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Iskander*. Ch. 8.

Every opinion reacts on him who utters it.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Compensation*.

If thou art a person that hast good authority
with the company, 'twere good to look con-
fidently, yet not scornfully, and then mildly
say, "This is my opinion."

THOMAS FULLER, *Introductio ad Prudentiam*.
Vol. i, p. 190.

Some men plant an opinion they seem to eradi-
cate.

GEORGE HERBERT, *Jucula Prudentum*.

It is not often that an opinion is worth ex-
pressing, which cannot take care of itself.

O. W. HOLMES, *Medical Essays*, p. 211.

A man's opinions, look you, are generally of
much more value than his arguments.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Professor at the Breakfast-
Table*. Ch. 5.

With effervescing opinions, as with the not

yet forgotten champagne, the quickest way to let them get flat is to let them get exposed to the air.

JUSTICE O. W. HOLMES, *Opinion*, U. S. Supreme Court, 1920.

¹ The average man believes a thing first, and then searches for proof to bolster his opinion.
ELBERT HUBBARD, *The Philistine*, Vol. xi, p. 36.

² Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *First Inaugural*, 4 March, 1801.

³ I never had an opinion in politics or religion which I was afraid to own.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. vii, p. 299.

⁴ How long halt ye between two opinions?
Old Testament: I Kings, xviii, 21.

⁵ We find scarcely any persons of good sense save those who agree with us. (Nous ne trouvons guère de gens de bon sens que ceux qui sont de notre avis.)

LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, *Maximes*. No. 347.

"My idea of an agreeable person," said Hugo Bohun, "is a person who agrees with me."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Lothair*. Ch. 41.

"That was excellently observed," say I when I read a passage in another where his opinion agrees with mine. When we differ, then I pronounce him to be mistaken.

SWIFT, *Thoughts on Various Subjects*.

⁶ New opinions are always suspected, and usually opposed, without any other reason, but because they are not already common.

JOHN LOCKE, *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding: Dedicatory Epistle*.

⁷ Men are never so good or so bad as their opinions.

JAMES MACKINTOSH, *Ethical Philosophy*.

⁸ Remember that to change thy mind and to follow him that sets thee right, is to be none the less a free agent.

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. viii, sec. 16.

⁹ Each man's opinion freely is his own Concerning anything, or anybody.

MASINGER, *The Fatal Dowry*. Act ii, sc. 2.

¹⁰ Size is a matter of opinion.

GEORGE MEKINTH, *Richard Feverel*. Ch. 34.

¹¹ We can never be sure that the opinion we are endeavouring to stifle is a false opinion; and even if we were sure, stifling it would be an evil still.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 2.

¹² Men are tormented by their own opinions of things, and not by the things themselves.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 40. Quoted as "an ancient Greek sentence."

¹³ Even opinion is of force enough to make itself to be espoused at the expense of life.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 40.

¹⁴ Some praise at morning what they blame at night,

But always think the last opinion right.

POPE, *Essay on Criticism*. Pt. ii, l. 230.

¹⁵ Vain Opinion all doth sway.

THOMAS CAMPION, *Song: Whether Men*.

¹⁶ I have bought

Golden opinions from all sorts of people.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act i, sc. 7, l. 33.

Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 101.

¹⁷ A plague of opinion! a man may wear it on both sides, like a leather jerkin.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act iii, sc. 3, l. 265.

¹⁸ Wind puffs up empty bladders; opinion, fools.

SOCRATES.

¹⁹ Following opinion, dark and blind,
That vagrant leader of the mind.

JONATHAN SWIFT, *Ode to Dr. Wm. Sancroft*.

²⁰ You, if you were here, would think otherwise.
(Tu, si hic sis, aliter sentias.)

TERENCE, *Andria*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 10.

²¹ Inconsistencies of opinion, arising from changes of circumstances, are often justifiable.

DANIEL WEBSTER, *Speech*, in Senate, 25 July, 1846.

III.—Opinion: So Many Men So Many Minds

²² For a thousand heads, a thousand tastes. (Quot capitum vivunt, totidem studiorum Milia.)

HORACE, *Satires*. Bk. ii, sat. 1, l. 27.

Count all the folks in the world, you'll find
A separate fancy for each separate mind.

HORACE, *Satires*, ii, l. 27. (Conington, tr.)

²³ There never were in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity.

MONTAIGNE, *Essays*. Bk. i, ch. 37.

²⁴ So many men, so many minds. (Quot homines tot sententiae.)

TERENCE, *Phormio*, l. 454. (Act ii, sc. 4.)

As many heads, as many wits there been.

CHAUCER, *The Squire's Tale*, l. 195. (c. 1386)

So many men, so many wits.

RICHARD TAVERNER, *Proverbs*, Fo. 13. (1539)

So many heads so many wits.

JOHN HAYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. 1, ch. 3. (1546)

As the saying is, So many heads, so many wits.

QUEEN ELIZABETH, *Godly Meditation of the Christian Soul*. (1548)

IV—Opinion: Opinion Rules the World

Opinion governs all mankind,

Like the blind's leading of the blind.

BUTLER, *Miscellaneous Thoughts*, l. 267. (1670)

We are all of us more or less the slaves of opinion.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Political Essays: On Court Influence*.

Opinion can do much, and indeed she is that great lady which rules the world.

JAMES HOWELL, *Familiar Letters*. Bk. II, No. 39.

Opinion is that high and mighty Dame Which rules the world.

JAMES HOWELL, *Vocal Forest: Introduction*.

The good opinion of mankind, like the lever of Archimedes, with the given fulcrum, moves the world.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiv, p. 222.

Yet it is but opinion, and that must be the world's master always.

GERVASE MARKHAM, *English House-Wife*, 70. (1515)

In politics it is almost a triviality to say that public opinion now rules the world.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

Opinion is the queen of the world. (L'opinion est la reine du monde.)

PASCAL, *Pensées*. Sec. v, No. 311.

V—Opinion: Stubborn Opinion

An illogical opinion only requires rope enough to hang itself.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL, *Obiter Dicta: The Via Media*.

The man who never alters his opinion is like standing water, and breeds reptiles of the mind.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Proverbs of Hell*.

Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong.

DEVZEN, *Abdalom and Achilophel*. Pt. 1, l. 547.

Last of all, men vehemently in love with their own new opinions, though never so absurd, and obstinately bent to maintain them,

gave those their opinions also that revered name of Conscience, as if they would have it seem unlawful to change or speak against them.

THOMAS HOBBES, *Leviathan*. Pt. 1, ch. 7.

People who hold such absolute opinions Should stay at home, in Protestant dominions.

Not travel like male Mrs. Trollopes.

THOMAS HOOD, *Ode to Rae Wilson*, l. 252.

Dogmatism is puppyism come to its full growth.

DOUGLAS JERROLD, *Man Made of Money*. (*Will and Opinions of Jerrold*, p. 28.)

Those who never retract their opinions love themselves more than they love truth. (Ceux qui ne se rétractent jamais s'aiment plus que la vérité.)

JOUBERT, *Pensées*. No. 161.

The foolish and the dead alone never change their opinion.

J. R. LOWELL, *My Study Windows: Abraham Lincoln*.

His own opinion was his law.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act iv, sc. 2, l. 37.

Loyalty to petrified opinion never yet broke a chain or freed a human soul.

MARK TWAIN, Inscribed beneath his bust in Hall of Fame.

The deep slumber of a decided opinion.

UNKNOWN, *Thoughts for the Cloister and the Crowd*, p. 21. (Quoted by Mill, *On Liberty*.)

VI—Opinion: Other People's Opinion

We think as we do, mainly because other people think so.

SAMUEL BUTLER THE YOUNGER, *Notes-Books*, p. 328.

Stay at home in your mind. Don't recite other people's opinions.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Social Aims*.

When private men shall act with original views, the lustre will be transferred from the actions of kings to those of gentlemen.

EMERSON, *Essays, First Series: Self-Reliance*.

That man is best who considers everything for himself. (ὁὗτος μὲν πάντων, ὃς αὐτὸς πάντα νοήσει φρονέμενος.)

HESIOD, *Works and Days*, l. 293.

For the most part, we inherit our opinions. We are the heirs of habits and mental customs. Our beliefs, like the fashion of our garments, depend on where we were born.

R. G. INGERMOUTH, *Why I Am an Agnostic*.

¹ I very much suspect that if thinking men would have the courage to think for themselves, and to speak what they think, it would be found they do not differ in . . . opinions as much as is supposed.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xiii, p. 349.

² Opinion! which on crutches walks,
And sounds the words another talks.

DAVID LLOYD, *The Poet*, l. 55.

³ My opinion, my conviction, gains infinitely in strength and success, the moment a second mind has adopted it.

NOVALIS, *Fragment*. (Carlyle, tr.)

⁴ He adopts the opinion of others like a monk in the Sorbonne. (Il opine du bonnet comme un moine en Sorbonne.)

PASCAL, *Lettres Provinciales*. No. 2.

⁵ I have never yet given a second-hand opinion of any thing, or book, or person.

GEORGE SAINTSBURY, *Notes on a Cellar-Book*, p. x.

⁶ It is difficult, if not impossible, for most people to think otherwise than in the fashion of their own period.

BERNARD SHAW, *Saint Joan: Preface*.

VII—Opinion: Public Opinion

See also People: Their Fickleness

⁷ Public opinion is no more than this,
What people think that other people think.

ALFRED AUSTIN, *Prince Lucifer*. Act vi, sc. 2.

⁸ Where an opinion is general, it is usually correct.

JANE AUSTIN, *Mansfield Park*. Ch. 11.

⁹ That is true which all men say.

JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.

⁹ When the people have no other tyrant, their own public opinion becomes one.

BULWER-LYTTON, *Ernest Maltravers*. Bk. vi, ch. 5.

¹⁰ The coquetry of public opinion, which has her caprices, and must have her way.

EDMUND BURKE, *Letter to Thomas Burgh*, Dec., 1779.

¹¹ That bloated vanity called public opinion.

ELMERSON, *Miscellanies: War*.

¹² Happy those who are convinced so as to be of the general opinions.

LORD HALIFAX, *Works*, p. 227.

Singularity in the right hath ruined many: happy those who are convinced of the general opinion.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1757.

¹³ I traversed a dominion
Whose spokesmen spake out strong
Their purpose and opinion
Through pulpit, press, and song. . . .
I saw, in web unbroken,
Its history outwrought
Not as the loud had spoken,
But as the mute had thought.

THOMAS HARDY, *Mute Opinion*.

¹⁴ Nothing is more unjust or capricious than public opinion.

WILLIAM HAZLITT, *Characteristics*. No. 84.

Public opinion, a vulgar, impertinent, anonymous tyrant who deliberately makes life unpleasant for anyone who is not content to be the average man.

DEAN W. R. INGE, *Outspoken Essays: Ser. I, Our Present Discontents*.

¹⁵ The pressure of public opinion is like the pressure of the atmosphere; you can't see it—but, all the same, it is sixteen pounds to the square inch.

J. R. LOWELL, in interview with Julian Hawthorne. (BRANDER MATTHEWS, *New York Times*, 2 April, 1922.)

¹⁶ Public opinion has its natural flux and reflux.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Machiavelli*.

¹⁷ Popular opinions, on subjects not palpable to sense, are often true, but seldom or never the whole truth.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 2.

¹⁸ To take by armed conquest is spasmodic and temporary, the conquest of public opinion alone is enduring.

DORA RUSSELL, *Right to Be Happy*, p. 112.

¹⁹ I know where there is more wisdom than is found in Napoleon, Voltaire, or all the ministers present and to come—in public opinion. (Je connais quelqu'un qui a plus d'esprit que Napoléon, que Voltaire, que tous les ministres présents et futurs: c'est l'opinion.)

TALLEYRAND, *Speech*, in French Senate, 1821.

OPPORTUNITY

I—Opportunity: Definitions

²⁰ Opportunity is whoredom's bawd.

WILLIAM CAMDEN, *Remains*, p. 329. (1605)

Opportunity is the great bawd.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1735.

Thou strong seducer, Opportunity.

DAYDEN, *II Conquest of Granada*. Act 4, sc. 3.

²¹ What is opportunity to the man who can't use it? An unfecundated egg, which the waves of time wash away into nonentity.

GEORGE ELIOT, *Scenes from Clerical Life: Amos Barton*.

¹ Occasion is a great matter. Terence says well, "I came in time, which is the chief thing of all." Julius Caesar understood occasion: Pompey and Hannibal did not.

LUTHER, *Table-Talk*. No. 848.

² Opportunity is a god. (Τὸν Καὶρὸν θεὸς λέβν.)
PALLADAS, quoting Menander. (*Greek Anthology*. Bk. x, epig. 52.)

³ O Opportunity, thy guilt is great!
'Tis thou that execut'st the traitor's treason:
Thou set'st the wolf where he the lamb may
get;

Whoever plots the sin, thou point'st the
season;

'Tis thou that spurn'st at right, at law, at
reason;

And in thy shady cell, where none may spy
him,

Sits Sin, to seize the souls that wander by
him.

SHAKESPEARE, *The Rape of Lucrece*, l. 876.

The opportunity for doing mischief is found a
hundred times a day, and of doing good once
in a year. (L'occasion de faire du mal se trouve
cent fois par jour, et celle de faire du bien une
fois dans l'année.)

VOLTAIRE, *Zadig*.

⁴ Opportunity is the best captain of all en-
deavor. (Καὶρὸς γὰρ, ὅταν ἀνδράσιν μέγιστος
ἔργου παύσις ἐστ' ἐπιταράκη.)

SOPHOCLES, *Electra*, l. 75.

II—Opportunity: Apothegms

⁵ A man must make his opportunity, as oft as
find it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Advancement of Learning*:
Civil Knowledge. Sec. 3.

A wise man will make more opportunities than
he finds.

BACON, *Essays: Of Ceremonies and Respects*.

⁶ Opportunity makes a thief.

FRANCIS BACON, *Letter to the Earl of Essex*,
1598. The earliest appearance of this axiom in
English literature is in a manuscript of un-
known authorship, *Hall Meidenhad* (*Early
English Text Society*, 17), dating from about
1220: "Man saith that ease maketh thief."

Opportunity makes a man commit larceny.

JOHN FLORIO, *First Fruits*, Fo. 169. (1591)

⁷ When one door is shut, another opens. (Donde
una puerta se cierra, otra se abre.)

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Bk. i, ch. 21.

⁸ Small opportunities are often the beginning
of great enterprises.

DEMOSTHENES, *In Leptinem*. Sec. 163.

⁹ Observe the opportunity.

Apocrypha: *Ecclesiasticus*, iv, 20.

¹⁰ No great man ever complains of want of op-
portunity.

EMERSON, *Journals*. Vol. v, p. 534.

¹¹ Fortune once in the course of our life doth
put into our hands the offer of a good turn.

SIR GEOFFREY FENTON, *Bandello*. Vol. ii, p. 148.

¹² Man's extremity is God's opportunity.

JOHN FLAVEL, *A Faithful and Ancient Account
of Some Late and Wonderful Sea Deliver-
ances*. (c. 1680) Quoted by Lord Belhaven
in a speech to the Scottish Parliament, 2
Nov., 1706.

¹³ Seek not for fresher founts afar,
Just drop your bucket where you are.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *Opportunity*.

Let down your buckets where you are.

BOOKER T. WASHINGTON, *Address*, Atlanta Ex-
position.

¹⁴ Keep thou from the Opportunity, and God
will keep thee from the Sin.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *Poor Richard*, 1744.

¹⁵ He who seizes the [right] moment is the right
man. (Der den Augenblick ergreift Das ist
der rechte Mann.)

GOETHE, *Faust*. Pt. i, sc. 4, l. 494.

Are you in earnest? seize this very minute.

GOETHE, *Faust: Prelude at the Theatre*, l. 303.

John Anster, tr. See p. 2298:3.

¹⁶ Let us snatch our opportunity from the day,
my friends. (Rapiamus, amici, Occasionem de
die.)

HORACE, *Epodes*. No. xiii, l. 3.

¹⁷ We sail, at sunrise, daily, "outward bound."

HELEN HUNT JACKSON, *Outward Bound*.

¹⁸ To improve the golden moment of opportu-
nity, and catch the good that is within our
reach, is the great art of life.

SAMUEL JOHNSON, *Works*. Vol. vi, p. 214.

¹⁹ The career open to talents, that was my prin-
ciple.

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE. (O'MEARA, *Napoleon in
Exile*.) The same principle which he ex-
pressed in another phrase, "Every French
soldier carries in his knapsack the baton of a
marshal of France."

To the very last, he had a kind of idea; that,
namely, of *la carrière ouverte aux talents*—the
tools to him that can handle them.

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART, referring to Na-
poleon. (Article on Sir Walter Scott in *Lon-
don and Westminster Review*, 1838.) Car-
lyle, in his essay on Mirabeau (1837),
quotes the phrase as from "a New England
book."

²⁰ Opportunity has power everywhere; always

let your hook be hanging; where you least expect it, there will swim a fish. (Casus ubique valet; semper tibi pendeat hamus: Quo minime credas gurgite, piscis erit.)

Ovid, *Art Amatoria*. Bk. iii, l. 425.

1 Know your opportunity. (Καὶ πόρ γράβει.)

PITTACUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Pittacus*. Bk. i, sec. 79.) Diogenes Laertius says that this apothegm belongs to Pittacus, one of the seven wise men of Greece, who died about 570 B. C. The phrase is said to have been inscribed on the temple of Apollo at Delphi.

Know your opportunity. (Γινώσκου καὶ πόρ.)

PITTACUS. (AUSONIUS, *Ludus Septem Sapientum*, l. 203.)

I am come in time. (Veni in tempore.)

TERENCE, *Andria*, l. 758. Ausonius cites this as the equivalent of Pittacus' axiom.

2 Opportunity could not be more opportune. (Opportunitas non potuit opportunius.)

PLAUTUS, *Pseudolus*, l. 569. (Act II, sc. 1.)

3 A good opportunity is seldom presented, and is easily lost. (Occasio sæpe offertur, facile amittitur.)

PUBLILIUS SYRUS, *Sententiae*. No. 487.

4 There's place and means for every man alive. SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 3, l. 375.

I happen, temporarily, to occupy this White House. I am a living witness that any one of your children may look to come here as my father's child has.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, *Address*, to Ohio soldiers, 22 Aug., 1864.

5 Nor time nor place Did then adhere.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act I, sc. 7, l. 51.

Never the time and the place

And the loved one all together.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Never the Time and the Place*.

I've got the time, I've got the place, but it's hard to find the girl.

MACDONALD-HENRY. Title and refrain of popular song. (1910)

6 The perfect spy o' the time; The moment on 't.

SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act III, sc. 1, l. 131.

7 Opportunities are seldom labeled.

JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt From My Ache*, p. 14.

8 An opportunity well taken is the only weapon of advantage.

JOHN UDALL, *To the Earl of Essex*, 15 May, 1583.

9 Turning, for them who pass, the common dust Of servile opportunity to gold.

WORDSWORTH, *Memorials of a Tour on the Continent*. No. 38.

III—Opportunity: Its Knock

10 O, once in each man's life, at least,

Good luck knocks at his door;

And wit to seize the flitting guest

Need never hunger more.

But while the loitering idler waits

Good luck beside his fire,

The bold heart storms at fortune's gates,

And conquers its desire.

L. J. BATES, *Good Luck*.

As th' pote says, Opportunity knocks at ivry man's dure wanet. On some men's dures it hammers till it breaks down th' dure an' thin it goes in an' wakes him up if he's asleep, an' lver afterward it wurruks i' him as a night-watchman. On other men's dures it knocks an' runs away, an' on th' dures iv some men it knocks an' whin they come out it hits thim over th' head with an axe. But ivrywan has an opportunity. FINLEY PETER DUNNE, *Mr. Carnegie's Gift*.

71 Master of human destinies am I!
Fame, love, and fortune on my footsteps wait.
Cities and fields I walk; I penetrate

Deserts and seas remote, and passing by

Hovel and mart and palace, soon or late

I knock unbidden once at every gate!

If sleeping, wake—if feasting, rise before

I turn away. It is the hour of fate,

And they who follow me reach every state

Mortals desire, and conquer every foe

Save death; but those who doubt or hesitate,

Condemned to failure, penury and woe,

Seek me in vain and uselessly implore:

I answer not, and I return no more!

JOHN JAMES INGALLS, *Opportunity*. First published in *Truth*, New York, Feb., 1891.

With rustling wings, she swept from heaven and
Beside me where I loitered in the way. . . [stood
Her brow was calm, and in her outstretched hand
She bore a gift—a virgin bud that blushed
Disparting its green sheath. . . . She spake no
word.

But paused a little space and looked at me
With silent scorn; then plumed her shining wings
In sudden flight, nor ever came again.

JAMES B. KEWON, *Opportunity*.

12 They do me wrong who say I come no more

When once I knock and fail to find you in;

For every day I stand outside your door

And bid you wake, and rise to fight and win.

Weep not for precious chances passed away!

Weep not for golden ages on the wane!

Each night I burn the records of the day—

At sunrise every soul is born again!

WALTER MALONE, *Opportunity*.

The actual fact is that in this dry Opportunity not only knocks at your door but is playing an anvil chorus on every man's door, and then lays for the owner around the corner with a club. . . . ELMER HUMPHREY, (*The Philistines*.)

IV—Opportunity: Its Forelock

1 Let nothing pass that will advantage you;
hairy in front, Opportunity is bald behind.
(Rem tibi quam nosces aptam dimittere noli;
Fronte capillata, post est Occasio calva.)

DIONYSIUS CATO, *Disticha de Moribus*, ii, 26

In Roman mythology, *Occasio* (Occasion, or, in more idiomatic English, Opportunity) was personified as a god or goddess standing on a rotating wheel, the feet fitted with winged sandals, the head hairy in front but bald behind. Time (*Saturnus*) also had a character of Opportunity, as distinguished from Length of Years, and in this character (in Greek *Kairos* as distinguished from *Chronos*) was also represented as hairy in front and bald behind.

2 Who lets slip Fortune, her shall never find;
Occasion, once passed by, is bald behind.

ABRAHAM COWLEY, *Pyramus and Thisbe*. St. 15. (1663)

Occasion . . . being bald can not easily be gotten again if she be once let slip.

WILLIAM PAINTER, *Palace of Pleasure*, i, 266. (1566)

3 Zeal and duty are not slow,
But on occasion's forelock watchful wait.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iii, l. 172.

4 Opportunity has hair on her forehead, but is bald behind. If you meet her seize her, for once let slip, Jove himself cannot bring her back. (Occasio prima sui parte comosa, posteriore calva. Quam si occupas, teneas elapsam. Non isse possit Jupiter reprehendere.)

PRÆDUS, *Fables*. Bk. v, fab. 8.

5 "And who art thou?" "Time who subdueth all things." "Why dost thou stand on tiptoe?" "I am ever running." "Why dost thou have a pair of wings on thy feet?" "I fly with the wind." . . . "Why does thy hair hang over thy face?" "For him who meets me to take me by the forelock." "And why is the back of thy head bald?" "Because none whom I have once raced by, though he sorely wishes it, may take hold of me from behind."

POSIMPIUS, *On a Statue of Time by Lysippus*. (Greek Anthology. Bk. xvi, epig. 275. *The Planudean Appendix*.) Time, here, it should be noted, is in his character of Opportunity, the word used being *Kairos*.

"Why hast thou hair upon thy brow?"

"To seize me by, when met."

"Why is thy head then bald behind?"

"Because men wish in vain,

When I have run past on winged feet

To catch me e'er again."

POSIMPIUS, *On a Statue of Time by Lysippus*.

A metrical version.

6 For occasion hath all her hair on her forehead;

when she is past, you may not recall her. She hath no tuft whereby you can lay hold on her, for she is bald on the hinder part of her head, and never returneth again.

RABELAIS, *Works*. Bk. I, ch. 37.

7 Let's take the instant by the forward top.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act v, sc. 3, l. 39. (1602)

We can escape even now,
So we take fleet Occasion by the hair.

SHELLEY, *The Cenci*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 36.

8 Time wears all his locks before,
Take thou hold upon his forehead;

When he flies, he turns no more,

And behind his scalp is naked.

Works adjourned have many stays,

Long demurs breed new delays.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *Loss in Delay*.

9 Tell her the joyous Time will not be stayed,
Unless she do him by the forelock take.

EDMUND SPENSER, *Amoretti*. Sonnet lxx. (1595)

Lose not this advantage, but take time by the fore-top

THOMAS HEYWOOD, *The Captives*. Act iii, sc. 3. (1524)

10 The goddess occasion behind hath not one hair.

UNKNOWN, *Respublica*, iii, 6. (1553)

V—Opportunity: Now or Never

11 There is an hour in each man's life appointed
To make his happiness, if then he seize it.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *Custom of the Country*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 85.

12 Strike, now or never!

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, *The Wild Goose Chase*. Act iv, sc. 1.

Strike while the iron is hot.

GEORGE FARQUHAR, *The Beaux' Stratagem*. Act iv, sc. 2. See also under IRON.

13 If you trap the moment before it's ripe,
The tears of repentance you'll certainly wipe;
But if once you let the ripe moment go,
You can never wipe off the tears of woe.

WILLIAM BLAKE, *Gnomic Verses*. No. 12.

14 This could but have happened once,
And we missed it, lost it forever.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Youth and Art*.

15 Now's the day and now's the hour.

BURNS, *Bannockburn*.

16 Holding occasion by the hand,
Not over nice 'twixt weed and flower,
Waiving what none can understand,
I take mine hour.

JOHN VANCE CHERRY, *This My Life*.

- 1
Four things come not back:
The spoken word; The sped arrow;
Time past; The neglected opportunity.
OMAR IBN, *Sayings*.
- The Gods implore not,
Plead not, solicit not; they only offer
Choice and occasion, which being once passed
Return no more.
LONGFELLOW, *Masque of Pandora: Tower of Prometheus on Mount Caucasus*.
- 2
When fair occasion calls, 'tis fatal to delay.
LUCAN, *De Bello Civili*, Bk. i, 513. (Rowe, tr.)
- 3
Pluck with quick hand the fruit that quickly
passes. (Quæ fugiunt, celeri carpite poma
manu.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*, Bk. iii, l. 576.
See also LIFE AND LIVING; TIME: GATHER YE
ROSEBUDS.
- 4
To every man there openeth
A way, and ways, and a way,
And the high soul climbs the high way,
And the low soul gropes the low;
And in between on the misty flats,
The rest drift to and fro;
But to every man there openeth
A high way and a low,
And every man decideth
The way his soul shall go.
JOHN OXENHAM, *A High Way and a Low*.
- 5
Oh! who art thou so fast proceeding,
Ne'er glancing back thine eyes of flame?
Mark'd but by few, through earth I'm speed-
ing,
And Opportunity's my name.
What form is that which scowls beside thee?
Repentance is the form you see:
Learn then, the fate may yet betide thee:
She seizes them who seize not me.
THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK, *Love and Oppor-
tunity*, (*Headlong Hall*.) An imitation of
Machiavelli's *Capitolo dell' Occasione*.
- 6
It is a maxim universally agreed upon in agri-
culture, that nothing must be done too late;
and again, that everything must be done at its
proper season; while there is a third precept
which reminds us that opportunities lost can
never be regained.
PLINY THE ELDER, *Historia Naturalis*, Bk.
xviii, sec. 44.
- 7
You must be not only present in the body, but
watchful in mind, if you would avail yourself
of the fleeting opportunity. (Non tantum
præsentis, sed vigilantis est occasionem ob-
servare properantem.)
SENECA, *Epistula ad Lucillum*, Epist. xxii, 3.
- 8
We must take the current when it serves,

- Or lose our ventures.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l. 229.
- Urge them while their souls
Are capable of this ambition,
Lest zeal, now melted by the windy breath
Of soft petitions, pity and remorse,
Cool and congeal again to what it was.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act ii, sc. 1, l. 475.
- The time's enemies may not have this
To grace occasions.
SHAKESPEARE, *King John*, Act iv, sc. 2, l. 61.
- 9
Hoist up sail while gale doth last
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL, *St. Peter's Complaint*,
(1595)
- There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune.
SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Cæsar*, Act iv, sc. 3, l.
218. (1601)
- Truly there is a tide in the affairs of men,
but there is no gulf-stream setting for ever in
one direction.
J. R. LOWELL, *Among My Books: New Eng-
land Two Centuries Ago*.
See also TIDE; TIME: ITS FLIGHT.
- VI—Opportunity: He That Will Not When
He May
- 10
Lest, if he will not now do so while he may,
afterwards, when he at last will, he may not.
UNKNOWN, *Anglo-Saxon Homily*, (c. 950)
(SKEAT, *Early English Proverbs*, vl.)
- 11
He who will not when he may, may not when
he will. (Quia qui non vult cum potest, non
utique poterit cum volet.)
JOHN OF SALISBURY, *Policraticus*, Bk. viii,
century 17. (c. 1150) Referred to as a prov-
erb. St. Augustine (*Opera*, xxviii) has it in
somewhat different form: "Corrigant se, qui
tales sunt, dum vivunt, ne postea velint et
non possint." Which in turn harks back to
Old Testament: Isaiah, lv, 6: "Seek ye the
Lord while he may be found, call ye upon
him while he is near."
- He that will not when he may,
He shall not when he will.
ROBERT MANNING (ROBERT DE BRUNNE),
Handlyng Synne, l. 4799. (1303)
- He that will not when he may,
When he would he shall have nay.
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*, Pt. i, ch. 3. (1546)
Quoted twice by Robert Burton, *Anatomy
of Melancholy*, ii, ii, 5; iii, ii, 5.
- He that will not when he may,
When he desires, shall surely purchase nay.
ROBERT GREENE, *Alphonso*, Act v, sc. 3,
(1590)
- 12
I have known many who could not when they
would, for they had not done it when they
could.
RABELAIS, *Works*, Bk. iii, ch. 27.

¹ Who seeks, and will not take when once 'tis offer'd,
Shall never find it more.

SHAKESPEARE, *Antony and Cleopatra*. Act II, sc. 7, l. 89.

² That we would do,
We should do when we would; for this "would" changes

And hath abatements and delays as many
As there are tongues, are hands, are accidents.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act IV, sc. 7, l. 119.

OPPRESSION, see Tyranny

OPTIMISM

See also Pessimism

³ The one sits shivering in Fortune's smile,
Taking his joy with bated, doubtful breath.
The other, gnawed by hunger, all the while
Laughs in the face of Death.

T. B. ALDRICH, *Pessimist and Optimist*.

Two men look out through the same bars:
One sees the mud, and one the stars.

FREDERICK LANGBRIDGE [?]. This couplet is credited to Langbridge in *A Cluster of Quiet Thoughts*, published by the Religious Tract Society, but no information concerning him seems to be available. It was once credited to Clarence Hawkes, but he stated that he had merely quoted it. It has also been ascribed to Robert Louis Stevenson. There are several versions.

The optimist is blind and the pessimist bitter.

JEAN COCTEAU, *Le Rappel à l'Ordre*, p. 134.

"Twixt optimist and pessimist

The difference is droll:

The optimist sees the doughnut,

The pessimist, the hole.

MCLANDURG WILSON, *Optimist and Pessimist*.

Two knights contended in the list—

An optimist, a pessimist;

But each by mist was blinded so

That neither struck a single blow.

R. T. WOMBAT, *Quatrains*.

There's just as much bunk among the busters as
among the boosters.

KETIE PRESTON, *Pot Shots from Pegasus*, p. 145.

⁴ What good I see humbly I seek to do,
And live obedient to the law, in trust
That what will come, and must come, shall
come well.

EDWIN ARNOLD, *Light of Asia*. Bk. VI, l. 273.

⁵ The barren optimistic sophistries
Of comfortable moles.

MATTHEW ARNOLD, *To a Republican Friend*.

⁶ The year goes wrong, and tares grow strong,
Hope starves without a crumb;
But God's time is our harvest time,
And that is sure to come.

L. J. BATES, *Our Better Day*,

Some day Love shall claim his own
Some day Right ascend his throne,
Some day hidden Truth be known;
Some day—some sweet day.

L. J. BATES, *Some Sweet Day*.

⁷ Optimist: A proponent of the doctrine that
black is white.

AMBROSE BIERCE, *Devil's Dictionary*, p. 239.

The Utopian is a poet who has gone astray.

DEAN W. R. INGE. (MARCHANT, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*. No. 123.)

⁸ My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud that ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best, can't end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Apparent Failure*.

The noble temptation to see too much in every-
thing.

G. K. CHESTERTON, *Robert Browning*. Ch. 1.

⁹ One who never turned his back but marched
breast forward,
Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were worsted,
wrong would triumph,
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,
Sleep to wake.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Asolando: Epilogue*.

No, at noon-day in the bustle of man's work-
time,

Greet the unseen with a cheer!

Bid him forward, breast and back as either
should be,

"Strive and thrive!" cry "Speed,—fight on, fare
ever

There as here!"

ROBERT BROWNING, *Asolando: Epilogue*.

¹⁰ I find earth not grey but rosy,
Heaven not grim but fair of hue.

ROBERT BROWNING, *At the "Mermoid."*

There may be heaven; there must be hell;
Meantime, there is our earth here—well!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Time's Revenges*.

¹¹ I see my way as birds their trackless way.
I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
I ask not: but unless God send his hail
Or blinding fire-balls, sleet, or stifling snow,
In some time, his good time, I shall arrive:
He guides me and the bird. In his good time!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Paracelsus*. Pt. I, l. 561.

He who, from zone to zone,
Guides through the boundless sky thy certain
flight,

In the long way that I must tread alone,
Will lead my steps aright.

WILLIAM COLLIER BRYANT, *To a Waterfowl*.

Who brought me hither
Will bring me hence; no other guide I seek.
MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. i, l. 335.

1
God's in his Heaven—
All's right with the world!

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pippa Passes*. Pt. i.

We felt the universe wuz saic, an' God wuz on
his throne.

SAM WALTER FOSS, *The Volunteer Organist*.

God reigneth. All is well!

O. W. HOLMES, *Hymn at the Funeral Services
of Charles Sumner*.

God is, and all is well!

WHITTIER, *My Birthday*.

2
The optimist proclaims that we live in the
best of all possible worlds; and the pessimist
fears this is true.

BRANCH CABELL, *The Silver Stallion*, p. 112.

3
There is still sunshine on the wall.

CERVANTES, *Don Quixote*. Pt. ii, ch. 3.

God! I will not be an owl,
But sun me in the Capitol.

EMERSON, *Mithridates*.

4
I wot well clerks will say, as them leste

By arguments, that all is for the best.

CHAUCER, *The Frankelcyns Tale*, l. 158.

All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.
(Tout est pour le mieux dans le meilleur des
mondes possibles.)

VOLTAIRE, *Candide*. Ch. 1. This ever-recurrent
phrase which Voltaire puts into the mouth
of Dr. Pangloss, was a jibe at the optimist
doctrines of Leibnitz.

Optimism, said *Candide*, is a mania for declaring
when things are going badly that all is well.

VOLTAIRE, *Candide*. Ch. 19.

I hate the Pollyanna pest

Who says that All Is for the Best.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS, *Thoughts on the Cosmos*.

5
O Light divine! we need no fuller test

That all is ordered well;

We know enough to trust that all is best

Where Love and Wisdom dwell.

C. P. CRANCE, *Oh Love Supreme*.

6
To all upon my way, Day after day,

Let me be joy, be hope. Let my life sing!

MARY CAROLYN DAVIES, *A Prayer*.

7
Whatever is right. (*Μετὰ τὸν δὲ νόμον εἶπεν.*)

DEMOCRITUS. (DIOGENES LAERTIUS, *Democri-
tus*. Bk. ix, sec. 45.)

8
Whatever happens at all, happens as it should.

(*Ὅτι ὅσα τὰ συμβαίνειν δίκαιον συμβαίνει.*)

MARCUS AURELIUS, *Meditations*. Bk. iv, sec. 10.

Whatever is, is in its causes just.

DRYDEN, *Edipus*. Act iii, sc. 1.

Whatever is, is right. Though purblind man

Sees but a part o' the chain, the nearest link:
His eyes not carrying to the equal beam,
That poises all above.

JOHN DRYDEN.

Everything that is, is reasonable. (Alles was ist,
ist vernünftig.)

HEGEL, *Rechtsphilosophie: Preface*, p. 17. The
full quotation is, "Was vernünftig ist, das ist
wirklich; und was wirklich ist, das ist ver-
nünftig."

And spite of Pride, in erring Reason's spite,
One truth is clear, *Whatever is, is right*.

POPE, *Essay on Man*. Epis. i, l. 293.

I know that the soul is aided

Sometimes by the heart's unrest,

And to grow means often to suffer—

But whatever is—is best.

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, *Whatever Is, Is Best*.

9
He was fresh, and full of faith that "some-
thing would turn up."

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, *Tancred*, iii, 6. (1847)

In short, if anything turns up.

DICKENS, *David Copperfield*. Ch. xi. (1849)

Mr. Micawber speaking.

10

Yet spake yon purple mountain,

Yet said yon ancient wood,

That Night or Day, that Love or Crime,

Leads all souls to the Good.

EMERSON, *The Park*.

Over the winter glaciers

I see the summer glow,

And through the wild-piled snowdrift,

The warm rosebuds below.

EMERSON, *The World-Soul*.

11

To look up and not down,

To look forward and not back,

To look out and not in,—

and

To lend a hand.

EDWARD EVERETT HALE, *Ten Times One Is Ten*.

Rule of the "Harry Wadsworth Club," and
afterwards adopted as motto of the Land-a-
Hand Society, founded by him in 1871.

12

Optimism is a kind of heart stimulant—the
digitalis of failure.

ELBERT HUBBARD, *A Thousand and One Epi-
grams*, p. 80.

13

When I look in the glass I see that every line
in my face means pessimism; but in spite of
my face—that is my experience—I remain an
optimist.

RICHARD JEFFERIES, *The Pageant of Summer*.

14

It is not raining rain to me,

It's raining daffodils;

In every dimpled drop I see

Wild flowers on distant hills.

ROBERT LOVELAN, *April Rain*. (*Harper's Mag-
azine*, May, 1901.)

A health unto the happy,
A fig for him who frets!
It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining violets.
ROBERT LOVEMAN, *April Rain*.

For me Fate gave, whate'er she else denied,
A nature sloping to the southern side;
I thank her for it, though when clouds arise
Such natures double-darken gloomy skies.
J. R. LOWELL, *An Epistle to George William Curtis: Postscript*, l. 53.

It is good
To lengthen to the last a sunny mood.
J. R. LOWELL, *A Legend of Brittany*. Pt. i, st. 6.
Fit for the sunshine, so, it followed him.
A happy-tempered bringer of the best
Out of the worst.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Soul's Tragedy*. Act i, l. 64.
Since then they call him "Sunny Jim."

MINNY MAUD HANFF (MRS. RAYMOND F. AYERS), *Sunny Jim* A series of jingle-widely popular about 1902, advertising a breakfast food called Force.

There's a good time coming, boys!
A good time coming.
CHARLES MACKAY, *The Good Time Coming*.

There's a gude time coming.
SCOTT, *Rob Roy*. Ch. 32.

A glass is good, and a lass is good,
And a pipe to smoke in cold weather;
The world is good, and the people are good,
And we're all good fellows together.
JOHN O'KEEFE, *Sprigs of Laurel*. Act ii, sc. 1.

We know that all things work together for
good to them that love God.
New Testament: Romans, viii, 28.

Let us gather up the sunbeams
Lying all around our path;
Let us keep the wheat and roses,
Casting out the thorns and chaff.
MAY RILEY SMITH, *If We Knew*. St. 6. Later
set to music as a hymn, *Let Us Gather Up
the Sunbeams*.

An optimism which is sadly and fatally at
variance with actual results.
JAN CHRISTIAAN SMUTS, *Letter*, 8 Jan., 1921.

Sometimes an hour of Fate's serenest weather
Strikes through our changeful sky its com-
ing beams;
Somewhere above us, in elusive ether,
Waits the fulfillment of our dearest dreams.
BAYARD TAYLOR, *Ad Amicos*.

There may come a day
Which crowns Desire with gift, and Art with
truth,
And Love with bliss, and Life with wiser youth!
BAYARD TAYLOR, *The Picture of St. John*. Bk.
iv, st. 86.

Then, like an old-time orator
Impressively he rose;
"I make the most of all that comes
And the least of all that goes."
SARA TEASDALE, *The Philosopher*.

Behold, we know not anything;
I can but trust that good shall fall,
At last—far off—at last, to all,
And every winter change to spring.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. liv.
And all is well, tho' faith and form
Be sunder'd in the night of fear;
Well roars the storm to those that hear
A deeper voice across the storm.
TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxvii, st. 1.

Heed not the folk who sing or say
In sonnet sad or sermon chill,
"Alas, alack, and well-a-day!
This round world's but a bitter pill."
We too are sad and careful; still
We'd rather be alive than not.
GRAHAM R. TOMSON, *Ballade of the Optimist*.
What will be will be well, for what is is well.
WALT WHITMAN, *To Think of Time*.

ORACLE

See also Prophet

A Delphic sword. (Δελφική μάχαιρα.)
ARISTOTLE, *Politics*. Bk. i, ch. 1, sec. 1252B. A
two-edged sword, in reference to the am-
biguities of the Delphic oracles.

Thou shalt go thou shalt return never in battle
shalt thou perish. (Ibis redibis non morieris in
bello.)

An example of Delphic ambiguity, where the
meaning depends wholly upon the punctua-
tion, which the oracle did not supply.

A shallow brain behind a serious mask,
An oracle within an empty cask.
COWPER, *Conversation*, l. 297.

The Oracles are dumb, No voice or hideous hum
Runs through the arched roof in words de-
ceiving.

Apollo from his shrine Can no more divine,
With hollow shriek the steep of Delphos
leaving.

No nightly trance, or breathed spell
Inspires the pale-ey'd Priest from the pro-
phetic cell.

MILTON, *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*,
l. 173.

Or if Sion hill
Delight thee more, and Siloa's brook that flow'd
Fast by the oracle of God.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. i, l. 10.

I am Sir Oracle,
And, when I ope my lips, let no dog bark!
SHAKESPEARE, *The Merchant of Venice*, i, 1, 94.

There is no truth at all i' the oracle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 141.

When the oracle,

Thus by Apollo's great divine seal'd up,

Shall the contents discover.

SHAKESPEARE, *Winter's Tale*. Act iii, sc. 1, l. 18.

Bold as an oracle.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act i, sc. 3, l. 192.

Thou shalt be my great Apollo. (Eris mihi magnus Apollo.)

VERGIL, *Eclogues*. No. iii, l. 104. Referring to the oracle of the temple of Apollo.

ORANGE

We squeeze an orange and throw away the rind.

FREDERICK THE GREAT, to La Mettrie, Sept., 1751, saying that he should want Voltaire only a year longer.

Is it where the flow'r of the orange blows?

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS, *The Better Land*.

Yes, sing the song of the orange-tree,

With its leaves of velvet green;

With its luscious fruit of sunset hue,

The fairest that ever were seen.

J. K. HOYT, *The Orange-Tree*.

Orange bright,

Like golden lamps in a green night.

ANDREW MARVELL, *Bermudas*.

If I were yonder orange-tree

And thou the blossom blooming there,

I would not yield a breath of thee

To scent the most imploring air!

THOMAS MOORE, *If I Were Yonder Wave*.

Orange-trees

Whose fruit and blossoms in the breeze

Were wantoning together free,

Like age at play with infancy.

THOMAS MOORE, *Lalla Rookh: Paradise and the Peri*.

Civil as an orange, and something of that jealous complexion.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 1, l. 305.

And every day when I've been good,

I get an orange after food.

R. L. STEVENSON, *System*.

ORATOR AND ORATORY

See also Eloquence; Speech; Speeches; Tongue

I—Orators

Lightnings and thunders from his mouth he hurled,

And made a chaos of the Grecian world.

("Hesperus", ἑσπέρης, ἑσπερία τῆς Ἑλλάδος.)

ARISTOPHANES, *Acharnians*, l. 531.

Solon compared the people unto the sea, and orators to the winds: for that the sea would be calm and quiet, if the winds did not trouble it.

FRANCIS BACON, *Apothegms*, No. 232.

Solon wished everybody to be ready to take everybody else's part; but surely Chilo was wiser in holding that public affairs go best when the laws have much attention and the orators none.

REV. JOHN BEACON, *Letter to Earl Grey*, 1831.

Now your rater and debater

Is baulked by a mere spectator

Who simply stares and listens.

ROBERT BROWNING, *Pacchiarotto*. St. 7.

An orator is a man who says what he thinks and feels what he says.

W. J. BRYAN. (HUBBEN, *The Peerless Leader*, p. 118.)

For rhetoric, he could not ope

His mouth, but out there flew a trope.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. i, canto i, l. 81.

His sober lips then did he softly part,

Whence of pure rhetoric whole streams outflow.

EDWARD FAIRFAX, *Godfrey of Bullogne*.

From whose mouth issu'd forth

Mellifluous streams that water'd all the schools

Of Academics old and new.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*. Bk. iv, l. 276.

None knew, nor how, nor why, but he entwined

Himself perforce around the hearer's mind.

BYRON, *Lara*. Canto i, st. 19.

Proud of his "Hear him," proud, too, of his vote

And lost virginity of oratory.

BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiii, st. 91.

The Orator persuades and carries all with him, he knows not how; the Rhetorician can prove that he ought to have persuaded and carried all with him.

CARLYLE, *Essays: Characteristics*.

Little other than a red-tape talking-machine and unhappy bag of parliamentary eloquence.

CARLYLE, *Letter-Day Pamphlets*. No. 1.

Nut while the two-legged gab-machine's so plenty.

J. R. LOWELL, *Biglow Papers*. Ser. ii, No. 11.

Adepts in the speaking trade

Keep a cough by them ready made.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Ghost*. Bk. ii, l. 545.

If a man should be out and forget his last sentence . . . then his last refuge is to begin with an Utinque (howsoever).

SAMUEL PEPYS, *Diary*, 23 Jan., 1661.

Very good orators, when they are out, they will spit.

SHAKESPEARE, *As You Like It*. Act iv, sc. 1, l. 75.

He mouths a sentence as curs mouth a bone.

CHARLES CHURCHILL, *The Rascals*, l. 322.

Nay, an thou 't mouth,

It'll rant as well as thou.

SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act v, sc. 1, l. 306.

Let arms give place to the robe, and the laurel wreath [of the soldier] yield to the tongue [of the orator]. (Cedant arma togæ, concedat laurea linguae.)

CICERO, *De Officiis*. Bk. i, ch. 22, sec. 77. This is the line as usually quoted, but Cicero really wrote *laudi*, not *lingue*.

The good orator is despised, the rude soldier loved. (Spernitur orator bonus, horridus miles amatur.)

ENNIUS. (AULUS GELLIUS, *Noctes Atticæ*. Bk. xx, ch. 10, sec. 4.)

Loud-bawling orators are driven by their weakness to noise, as lame men to take horse.

CICERO. (PLUTARCH, *Roman Apophthegms*.)

Fire in each eye, and papers in each hand, They rave, reckon, and madden round the land.

POPE, *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot*, l. 5.

You'd scarce expect one of my age

To speak in public on the stage;

And if I chance to fall below

Demosthenes or Cicero,

Don't view me with a critic's eye,

But pass my imperfections by.

Large streams from little fountains flow,

Tall oaks from little acorns grow.

DAVID EVERETT, *Lines Written for a School Declamation by a Little Boy of Seven*. (Columbian Orator, Boston, 1797.)

Men of action intervene only when the orators have finished.

ÉMILE GABORIAU, *Monsieur Lecoq*. Pt. ii, ch. 7.

Frequent and soft as falls the winter's snow,

Thus from his lips the copious periods flow.

(*Kai tress uphloerous doutra xousperous*.)

HOMER, *Iliad*. Bk. iii, l. 222.

It makes a vast difference whether a god or a hero speaks. (Interit multum, divuane loquatur an heros.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 114.

There is no true orator who is not a hero.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Eloquence*.

Like a rough orator, that brings more truth than rhetoric, to make good his accusation.

PHILIP MASSINGER, *The Great Duke of Florence*. Act v, sc. 3.

Thence to the famous Orators repair,

Those ancient, whose resistless eloquence

Wielded at will that fierce democratic,

Shook the Arsenal, and fulmin'd over Greece,

To Macedon, and Artaxerxes' throne.

MILTON, *Paradise Regained*, Bk. iv, l. 267.

What orators lack in depth they make up to

you in length. (Ce qui manque aux orateurs

en profondeur ils vous le donnent en longueur.)

MONTESQUIEU, *Lettres*.

The capital of the orator is in the bank of the

highest sentimentalities and the purest enthusiasms.

EDWARD G. PARKER, *The Golden Age of American Oratory*. Ch. 1.

I never failed to convince an audience that the

best thing they could do was to go away.

T. L. PRACOCK, *Crochet Castle*. Ch. 18.

The remark is just—but then you have not

been under the wand of the magician.

WILLIAM PITT, in 1783, referring to the eloquence of Fox.

An orator's virtue is to speak the truth.

(*Ἠράτος δὲ τἀληθὲ λέγειν*.)

PLATO, *Apologia of Socrates*, sec. 18.

He possesses the utmost facility and copious-

ness of expression, and though always ex-

tempore, his discourses have all the propriety

and elegance of the most studied and elaborate

compositions.

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 3.

A man very skilled in moving to tears. (Vir

movendarum lacrymarum peritissimus.)

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. ii, epis. 11.

The orator is the mouth [os] of a nation.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.

Pt. ii, No. 21.

A man becomes an orator; he is born eloquent.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.

Pt. ii, No. 24.

Whose words all ears took captive.

SHAKESPEARE, *All's Well that Ends Well*. Act

v, sc. 3, l. 17.

List his discourse of war, and you shall hear

A fearful battle render'd you in music:

Turn him to any cause of policy,

The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,

Familiar as his garter: that, when he speaks,

The air, a charter'd libertine, is still,

And the mute wonder lurketh in men's ears,

To steal his sweet and honey'd sentences.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry V*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 43.

I am no orator, as Brutus is;

But, as you know me all, a plain blunt

man, . . .

For I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,
Action, nor utterance, nor the power of speech,
To stir men's blood: I only speak right on.

SHAKESPEARE, *Julius Caesar*. Act iii, sc. 2, l. 221.

1
So on the tip of his subduing tongue,
All kinds of arguments and question deep,
All replication prompt, and reason strong,
For his advantage still did wake and sleep:
To make the weeper laugh, the laughter weep,
He had the dialect and different skill.

SHAKESPEARE, *A Lover's Complaint*, l. 120.

Aged ears play truant at his tales
And younger hearings are quite ravished;
So sweet and voluble is his discourse.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act ii,
sc. 1, l. 74.

A man in all the world's new fashion planted,
That hath a mint of phrases in his brain.

SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*. Act i, sc.
1, l. 165.

2
Fear not, my lord, I'll play the orator.

SHAKESPEARE, *Richard III*. Act iii, sc. 5, l. 95.

More I could tell, but more I dare not say;
The text is old, the orator too green.

SHAKESPEARE, *Venus and Adonis*, l. 805.

3
And with a sweeping of the arm,
And a lack-lustre dead-blue eye,
Devolved his rounded periods.

TENNYSON, *A Character*.

4
Charm us, orator, till the lion look no larger
than the cat.

TENNYSON, *Locksley Hall Sixty Years After*,
l. 112.

II—Oratory

5
It being the nature of the mind of man, to the
extreme prejudice of knowledge, to delight in
the spacious liberty of generalities.

BACON, *Advancement of Learning*. Bk. ii.

Glistening and sounding generalities.

RUFUS CHOATE, *Letter*, to the Maine Whig
Committee, 1856, referring to the Declara-
tion of Independence.

See also under INDEPENDENCE DAY.

6
Most people have ears, but few have judge-
ment; tickle those ears, and, depend upon it,
you will catch their judgements, such as they
are.

LORD CHESTERFIELD, *Letters*, 9 Dec., 1749.

7
Delivery is the management, with grace, of
voice, countenance, and gesture. (Pronuntiatio
est vocis, vultus, gestus moderatio cum venu-
state.)

CICERO, *Ad Herennium*. Bk. i, sec. 2.

8
Without preparation. (Ex tempore.)

CICERO, *De Oratore*. Bk. i, sec. 50.

9
The clear harangue, and cold as it is clear,
Falls soporific on the listless ear.

COWPER, *The Progress of Error*, l. 19.

The Chadband style of oratory is widely re-
ceived and much admired.

DICKENS, *Bleak House*. Ch. 19.

10
Action! Action! Action!

DEMOSTHENES, when asked what three things
made the perfect orator. See under ACT.

"Eloquence," replied the ancient orator, "is ac-
tion, still action, and ever action." Action! what
does that signify? Did he mean gesture? voice?
attitude? hearing? delivery? movement of ideas?
the vivacity of the images? . . . Yes, all this at
once.

JOSEPH ROUX, *Meditations of a Parish Priest*.
Pt. ii, No. 30.

I asked of my dear friend Orator Prig:

"What's the first part of oratory?" He said, "A
great wig."

"And what is the second?" Then, dancing a jig
And bowing profoundly, he said, "A great wig."

"And what is the third?" Then he snored like
a pig,

And puffing his cheeks out, he replied, "A great
wig."

GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER, *Orator Prig*.

11
Ye could wait to it.

FINLEY PETER DUNN, referring to Senator
Beveridge's oratory.

12
Some, for fear their orations should giggle,
will not let them smile.

THOMAS FULLER, *The Holy State*, p. 169.

13
He needs to acquire the art of seeming to
pluck, as he goes along in the progress of his
speech, as by the wayside, some flower of
rhetoric.

BENJAMIN HARRISON, *Speech*, at banquet of
the New England Society of Pennsylvania,
22 Dec., 1893.

14
He lays aside bombast and many-syllabled
words if he wishes to touch the heart of his
hearer. (Proicit ampullas et sesquipedalia
verba, Si curat cor spectantis tetigisse que-
rella.)

HORACE, *Art Poetica*, l. 97.

15
Amplification is the vice of the modern ora-
tor. . . . Speeches measured by the hour die
with the hour.

THOMAS JEFFERSON, *Writings*. Vol. xvi, p. 30.

16
Oratory is the power of beating down your
adversary's arguments, and putting better in
their place.

SAMUEL JOHNSON. (BOSWELL, *Life*, 1781.)

17
What is so furious and Bethlem-like as a vain
sound of chosen and excellent words?

BEN JOHNSON, *Explorata: Lingue Sapientia*.

¹ Hot air has thawed out many a cold reception.
F. M. KNOWLES, *A Cheerful Year Book*.

² Begin low, speak slow;
Take fire, rise higher;
When most impressed
Be self-possessed;
At the end wax warm,
And sit down in a storm.

REV. JOHN LEITCH, *Lines on Public Speaking*.

³ The object of oratory alone is not truth, but persuasion.

MACAULAY, *Essays: Athenian Orators*.

Poured thick and fast the burning words which tyrants quake to hear.

MACAULAY, *Virginia*, l. 92.

⁴ Rhetoric, or the art of speaking, is an enchantment of the soul. (*ὑποχρηστικὴν ὁύσαν*.)
PLATO, *Phædrus*. Sec. 271.

Her chiefest business is a careful study of the affections and passions, which are, so to speak, strings and stops of the soul, requiring a very judicious fingering and striking.

PERICLES. (PLUTARCH, *Lives: Pericles*. Ch. 15, sec. 4.) After quoting Plato's phrase, given above.

There is a Truth and Beauty in Rhetoric; but it oftener serves ill turns than good ones.

WILLIAM PENN, *Fruits of Solitude*.

Rhetoric is very good or stark naught. . . . If I am not fully persuaded, I laugh at the orator.

JOHN SELDEN, *Table-Talk: Preaching*.

⁵ Far more effective [than books] is the spoken word. There is something in the voice, the countenance, the bearing, and the gesture of the speaker, that concur in fixing an impression upon the mind, deeper than can even vigorous writings.

PLINY THE YOUNGER, *Epistles*. Bk. li, epist. 3.

⁶ It is a thing of no great difficulty to raise objections against another man's oration,—nay, it is a very easy matter; but to produce a better in its place is a work extremely troublesome.

PLUTARCH, *Of Hearing*. Sec. 6.

⁷ Few speeches which have produced an electrical effect on an audience can bear the colorless photography of a printed record.

LORD ROSSLYN, *Life of Pitt*. Ch. 13.

⁸ Nephew, what means this passionate discourse,

This peroration with such circumstance?

SHAKESPEARE, *II Henry VI*. Act i, sc. 1, l. 104.

⁹ With mild heat of holy oratory.

TEWKESBURY, *Geraint and Enid*, l. 867.

ORDER

¹⁰ Chaos often breeds life, when order breeds habit.

HENRY ADAMS, *Education of*, p. 249.

¹¹ . . . Order means light and peace, inward liberty and free command over oneself; order is power. . . . Order is man's greatest need, and his true well-being.

AMEL, *Journal*, 27 Jan., 1860.

¹² Order is a lovely thing;
On disarray it lays its wing,

Teaching simplicity to sing.

It has a meek and lowly grace,

Quiet as a nun's face

ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH, *The Monk in the Kitchen*.

¹³ Good order is the foundation of all good things.

EDMUND BURKE, *Reflections on the Revolution in France*.

¹⁴ The eternal fitness of things.

SAMUEL CLARKE, *Being and Attributes of God*. (c. 1720)

The rule of right and the eternal fitness of things.
FIELDING, *Tom Jones*. Bk. iv, ch. 4. (1749)

¹⁵ Let all things be done decently and in order.
New Testament: I Corinthians, xiv, 40.

Set thine house in order.

Old Testament: Isaiah, xxxviii, 1.

¹⁶ For the world was built in order
And the atoms march in tune;

Rhyme the pipe, and Time the warder,
The sun obeys them, and the moon.

EMERSON, *Monadnock*. St. 12.

¹⁷ Confusion heard his voice, and wild uproar
Stood rul'd, stood vast infinitude confin'd;
Till at his second bidding darkness fled,
Light shone, and order from disorder sprung.

MILTON, *Paradise Lost*. Bk. iii, l. 710.

¹⁸ Order is Heav'n's first law; and, this confest,
Some are and must be greater than the rest,
More rich, more wise: but who infers from hence

That such are happier, shocks all common sense.

PORR, *Essay on Man*. Epist. iv, l. 49.

Not chaos-like together crush'd and bruis'd,
But, as the world, harmoniously confused:

Where order in variety we see,
And where, tho' all things differ, all agree.

PORR, *Windsor Forest*, l. 13.

¹⁹ The letters which I receive from Poland announce that order reigns in Warsaw. (Les

lettres que je reçois de Pologne m'annoncent que la tranquillité regne à Varsovie.)

GENERAL FRANÇOIS SEBASTIANI, in Chamber of Deputies, 16 Sept., 1831, while Minister of Foreign Affairs, announcing the fall of Poland. (DUMAS, *Mémoires*. Ser. II, vol. IV, ch. 3.)

1 Order gave each thing view.

SHAKESPEARE, *Henry VIII*. Act I, sc. 1, l. 44.

2 The heavens themselves, the planets and this centre

Observe degree, priority, and place,
Insisture, course, proportion, season, form,
Office and custom, in all line of order.

SHAKESPEARE, *Troilus and Cressida*. Act I, sc. 3, l. 85.

3 A place for everything and everything in its place.

SAMUEL SMILES, *Thrift*, p. 66.

4 Method is good in all things. Order governs the world. The Devil is the author of confusion.

SWIFT, *Letters: To Stella*, 26 Oct., 1710.

5 Large elements in order brought,
And tracts of calm from tempest made,
And world-wide fluctuation sway'd,
In vassal tides that follow'd thought.

TENNYSON, *In Memoriam*. Pt. cxii, st. 4.

6 As order is heavenly, where quiet is had,
So error is hell, or a mischief as bad.

THOMAS TUSSEY, *Points of Huswifery: Huswifery Admonitions*.

ORIGINALITY

See also Imitation, Plagiarism

7 No bird has ever uttered note
That was not in some first bird's throat;
Since Eden's freshness and man's fall
No rose has been original.

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH, *Originality*.

8 Not picked from the leaves of any author, but
bred amongst the weeds and tares of mine own
brain.

SIR THOMAS BROWNE, *Religio Medici*. Pt. I, sec. 36.

9 The merit of originality is not novelty; it is
sincerity. The believing man is the original
man.

CARLYLE, *Heroes and Hero-Worship*. Lect. 4.

10 What is originality? It is being one's self, and
reporting accurately what we see and are.

EMERSON, *Letters and Social Aims: Quotation and Originality*.

11 Originality provokes originality.

GOETHE, *Sprüche in Prosa*.

12 A thought is often original, though you have
uttered it a hundred times.

O. W. HOLMES, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*. Ch. 1.

13 Originality, I fear, is too often only unde-
tected and frequently unconscious plagiarism.

DEAN W. R. INCE, *Wit and Wisdom: Preface*.

14 All good things which exist are the fruits of
originality.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

Originality is the one thing which unoriginal
minds cannot feel the use of.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

That so few now dare to be eccentric marks the
chief danger of the time.

JOHN STUART MILL, *On Liberty*. Ch. 3.

15 You shall no longer take things at second or
third hand, nor look through the eyes of
the dead, nor feed on the spectres in
books.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*. Sec. 2.

OWL

16 To bring owls to Athens. (ὄλως εἰς Ἀθήνας.)
ARISTOPHANES, *Aves*, l. 301. The Athenian
couns were stamped with an owl.

See also under PROVERBS: COALS TO NEWCASTLE.

17 The Roman senate, when within
The city walls an owl was seen,
Did cause their clergy, with lustrations . . .
The round-fac'd prodigy t' avert,
From doing town or country hurt.

BUTLER, *Hudibras*. Pt. II, canto III, l. 709.

18 What owl sings out of that ivy bush?

JOHN DRYDEN, *Ile of Gulls*. Act V. (1696)

Like an owl in an ivy bush.

SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. I.

When your hair's finely dress'd, I plainly do see,
You look like an owl in an ivy-tree.

UNKNOWN, *Poems on Costume*, 245.

19 An owl is the king of the night.

THOMAS DRAKE, *Bibliotheca*, 69. (1633)

20 Just then, with a wink and a sly normal lurch,
The owl very gravely got down from his
perch, . . .

"I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good-
day!"

And the barber kept on shaving.

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS, *The Owl-Critic*.

21 The owl is not accounted the wisest for living
retiredly.

THOMAS FULLER, *Gnomologia*. No. 4697.

- 1
The owl thought her own birds fairest.
ULPIAN FULWELL, *Ars Adulandi*. (1580)
- 2
Can grave and formal pass for wise
When men the solemn owl despise?
JOHN GAY, *Fables: The Shepherd and the Philosopher*, l. 55. Franklin, *Poor Richard*, 1740.
- 3
From yonder ivy-mantled tow'r
The moping owl does to the Moon complain.
THOMAS GRAY, *Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard*, l. 9.
- The wailing owl
Screams solitary to the mournful moon.
DAVID MALLET, *The Excursion*.
- 4
St. Agnes' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold.
KEATS, *The Eve of St. Agnes*, l. 1.
- 5
The screech-owl, with ill-boding cry,
Portends strange things, old women say;
Stops every fool that passes by,
And frights the school-boy from his play.
LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU, *The Politicians*.
- 6
In the hollow tree, in the old grey tower,
The spectral Owl doth dwell;
Dull, hated, despised, in the sunshine hour,
But at dusk—he's abroad and well! . . .
O, when the night falls, and roosts the fowl,
Then, then, is the reign of the Horned Owl!
BRYAN WALLER PROCTER, *The Owl*.
- 7
They say the owl was a baker's daughter.
SHAKESPEARE, *Hamlet*. Act iv, sc. 5, l. 41.
- 8
Then nightly sings the staring owl,
Tu-whit; Tu-who, a merry note.
SHAKESPEARE, *Love's Labour's Lost*, v, 2, 928.
- The owl, . . . the fatal bellman,
Which gives the stern'st good-night.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 3.
- I heard the owl scream and the crickets cry.
SHAKESPEARE, *Macbeth*. Act ii, sc. 2, l. 16.
- The clamorous owl that nightly hoots and wonders
At our quaint spirits,
SHAKESPEARE, *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*.
Act ii, sc. 2, l. 6.
- 9
O you virtuous owl,
The wise Minerva's only fowl.
SIR PHILIP SIDNEY, *A Remedy for Love*, l. 77.
- 10
Do you think I was born in a wood to be
afraid of an owl?
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial. i.
- 11
When cat's run home and light is come,
And dew is cold upon the ground,
And the far-off stream is dumb,
And the whirling sail goes round,
And the whirling sail goes round;
Alone and warming his five wits,
The white owl in the belfry sits.
TENNYSON, *Song: The Owl*.

- When merry milkmaids click the latch,
And rarely smells the new-mown hay,
And the cock hath sung beneath the thatch
Twice or thrice his roundelay,
Twice or thrice his roundelay;
Alone and warming his five wits,
The white owl in the belfry sits.
TENNYSON, *Song: The Owl*.
- 12
Then lady Cynthia, mistress of the shade,
Goes, with the fashionable owls, to bed.
YOUNG, *Love of Fame*. Sat. v, l. 209.
- OX
- 13
Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox
that treadeth out the corn.
New Testament: *I Corinthians*, ix, 9.
- 14
An ox is taken by the horns, and a man by the
tongue.
GEORGE HERBERT, *Jacula Prudentum*.
- Take a bull by the horn and a man by his word.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 5.
- 15
It was yet but honey moon; the black ox had
not trod on his nor her foot. (*i. e.* care has
not come near them.)
JOHN HEYWOOD, *Proverbs*. Pt. i, ch. 7. (1546)
- Now crow's foot is on her eye, and the black ox
hath trod on her foot.
JOHN LYLY, *Sopho and Phao*, l. 199. (1584)
- 16
The old ox makes the straightest furrow.
JAMES HOWELL, *Proverbs*, 9. (1659)
- Which way shall the ox go
But he needs must plough?
JAMES MAB, *Celestina*, 78.
- Where shall the ox go, but he must labour?
JOHN RAY, *English Proverbs*.
- 17
The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his
master's crib.
Old Testament: *Isaiah*, i, 3.
- 18
And even now they crushed the sod
With stolid sense of majesty,
And stately stepped and stately trod,
As if 'twere something still to be
Kings even in captivity.
JOAQUIN MILLER, *Crossing the Plains*.
- 19
In time the unmanageable young oxen come
to the plough; in time the horses are taught
to endure the restraining bit.
(Tempore difficiles veniunt ad aratra juvenici;
Tempore lenta pati frena docentur equi.)
OVID, *Ars Amatoria*. Bk. i, l. 471.
- By time the peasant's bull is made submissive
to the plough. (Tempore rusticolæ patiens fit
taurus aratri.)
OVID, *Tristia*. Bk. iv, eleg. 6, l. 1.
- In time the savage bull sustains the yoke.
THOMAS KYN, *Spanish Tragedy*. Act ii. Quoted

by Shakespeare, *Much Ado About Nothing*.
Act I, sc. 1, l. 263.

¹ What have the oxen done, those faithful, guileless beasts, harmless and simple, born to a life of toil? (Quid mervere boves, animal sine fraude dolisque, Innocuum, simplex, natum tolerare labores?)

OTTD, *Metamorphoses*. Bk. xv, l. 120.

And the plain ox,
That harmless, honest, guileless animal,
In what has he offended? he, whose toil,
Patient and ever ready, clothes the land
With all the pomp of harvest.

THOMSON, *The Seasons: Spring*, l. 362.

² As an ox goeth to the slaughter.

Old Testament: *Proverbs*, vii, 22; *Jeremiah*, xi, 19.

³ Oxen that rattle the yoke and chain or halt
in the leafy shade, what is that you express
in your eyes?

It seems to me more than all the print I have
read in my life.

WALT WHITMAN, *Song of Myself*.

He has the night among the gentle trees,
The dark surrounds him, and the Pleiades
Swing steady lanterns high above his head. . . .
The day is dead that gave him aching knees,
The night is his among the gentle trees.

MARTHA BANNING THOMAS, *The Ox*.

⁴ The cattle are grazing,
Their heads never raising;
There are forty feeding like one!

WORDSWORTH, *Written in March*.

⁵ The ox has spoken. (Bos locutus est.)

UNKNOWN. A Latin proverb, referring to the belief that the ox uttered omens from time to time, such as "Romans, beware!"

OYSTER

⁶ Nor brighter was his eye, nor moister
Than a too-long opened oyster.

ROBERT BROWNING, *The Pied Piper*. Sec. 4.

⁷ There are only two creatures I would envy—
a horse in his wild state traversing the forests
of Asia, and an oyster on some of the desert
shores of Europe. The one has not a wish without
enjoyment; the other has neither wish nor
fear.

ROBERT BURNS. (R. W. CROMEK, *Reliques of Robert Burns*.)

⁸ The oyster is unseasonable and unwholesome
in all months that have not the letter R in
their name.

HENRY BUTTES, *Dyets Dry Dinner*. Sig N 1. (1599)

Oysters must not be eaten in those months,
which in pronouncing want the letter R.

WILLIAM VAUGHAN, *Directions for Health*, p. 22. (1600)

A month without an R in it has nae richt being
in the year.

JOHN WILSON, *Noctes Ambrosiana*. No. 16.

⁹ But four young Oysters hurried up,
All eager for the treat:

Their coats were brushed, their faces washed,
Their shoes were clean and neat—
And this was odd, because, you know,
They hadn't any feet.

LEWIS CARROLL, *Through the Looking-Glass*.
Ch. 4.

¹⁰ Ah, hapless wretch! condemn'd to dwell
For ever in my native shell;
Ordain'd to move when others please,
Not for my own content or ease;
But toss'd and buffeted about,
Now in the water and now out.
'Twere better to be born a stone,
Of ruder shape, and feeling none,
Than with a tenderness like mine,
And sensibilities so fine!

COWPER, *The Poet, the Oyster and Sensitive Plant*, l. 5.

¹¹ Secret and self-contained, and solitary as an
oyster.

DICKENS, *A Christmas Carol*. Stave 1.

¹² "It's a wery remarkable circumstance, sir,"
said Sam, "that poverty and oysters always
seem to go together."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 22.

¹³ "Very good power o' suction, Sammy," said
Mr. Weller the elder. . . . "You'd ha' made
an uncommon fine oyster, Sammy, if you'd
beeo born in that station o' life."

DICKENS, *Pickwick Papers*. Ch. 23.

¹⁴ He was a bold man who first swallowed an
oyster.

JAMES I OF ENGLAND. See WARD, *Diary*, c. 1660.

He was a bold man that first eat an oyster.
SWIFT, *Polite Conversation*. Dial ii.

¹⁵ I will not be sworn but love may transform
me to an oyster; but I'll take my oath on it,
till he have made an oyster of me, he shall
never make me such a fool.

SHAKESPEARE, *Much Ado About Nothing*. Act ii, sc. 3, l. 25.

¹⁶ It is the sick oyster which possesses the pearl.
JOHN A. SHEDD, *Salt from My Attic*, p. 30.

¹⁷ An oyster may be crossed in love!
SHERMAN, *The Critic*. Act iii, sc. 1.

"An oyster may be crossed in love,"—and why?
Because he mopeth idly in his shell,
And heaves a lonely subterraqueous sigh.
BYRON, *Don Juan*. Canto xiv, st. 81.

Then love was the pearl of his oyster,